

NORTH DAKOTA STATE UNIVERSITY



3 0109 00279 9594



Ref.  
PR  
1941  
T3



No. 42079

**LIBRARY**

**North Dakota State University  
and Experiment Station**



WITHDRAWN  
NDSU













A CONCORDANCE  
TO THE COMPLETE WORKS OF  
GEOFFREY CHAUCER

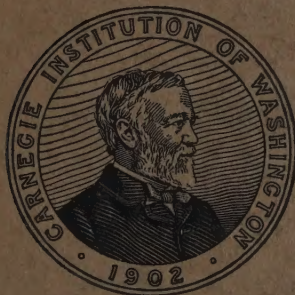
AND TO THE  
ROMAUNT OF THE ROSE

BY  
JOHN S. P. TATLOCK

PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH IN HARVARD UNIVERSITY  
FORMERLY PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH IN STANFORD UNIVERSITY

AND  
ARTHUR G. KENNEDY

ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH PHILOLOGY IN STANFORD UNIVERSITY



PUBLISHED BY  
THE CARNEGIE INSTITUTION OF WASHINGTON  
1927





DATE DUE











A CONCORDANCE  
TO THE COMPLETE WORKS OF  
GEOFFREY CHAUCER

AND TO THE  
ROMAUNT OF THE ROSE

BY  
JOHN S. P. TATLOCK

PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH IN HARVARD UNIVERSITY  
FORMERLY PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH IN STANFORD UNIVERSITY

AND  
ARTHUR G. KENNEDY

ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH PHILOLOGY IN STANFORD UNIVERSITY



42079

PUBLISHED BY  
THE CARNEGIE INSTITUTION OF WASHINGTON  
1927

CARNEGIE INSTITUTION OF WASHINGTON  
PUBLICATION No. 353

10  
11  
12  
13



## INTRODUCTION

### I. THE CONTENTS OF THE CONCORDANCE

The concordance is based on the "Globe" edition of Chaucer's works,\* with its text and line-numbering in both verse and prose. This was used, rather than one of Professor Skeat's, the only other complete editions in the present generation, because its text is rather more conservative, and in some parts is based on a larger number of MSS. With every practicable effort to include every word which

**Textual** Chaucer used, that the concordance may be the less likely to become obsolete after the publication of other texts, this is then emphatically a concordance to the Globe edition and not a complete new study of the text; and in general accepts the Globe edition as it is, and assumes no rigid responsibility for anything which is not in it. This fact has had some ill results. First, the four Globe editors avowedly waived uniformity in certain minor matters. No attempt has been made here to standardize such things as prevalent spellings or the use of apostrophes; though in a large number of passages *i* and *u* have been normalized as vowels, and *j* and *v* as consonants. Secondly, hundreds of small but undeniable mistakes have been found, and doubtless many others have been overlooked. Most of these mistakes are clear misprints or strikingly incorrect forms which are not justified by the MS or MSS mentioned as his basis by the editor involved. Almost all of those found have been silently corrected, after consulting the published MSS, or the facsimile of the Ellesmere MS or of Thynne's edition; a few of the most important corrections, as noted below, are indicated by square brackets; very rarely the punctuation has been slightly changed. There has been no attempt to catch all such errors, but merely those (probably the majority) have been corrected which have forced themselves on attention. Many little errors in the texts of the MSS printed by the Chaucer Society (there are many in its Ellesmere text) must have passed into the concordance as into the editions. The greatest number of errors are in the *Canterbury Tales*, the *Legend of Good Women* and the *Boethius*. This last case is particularly regrettable, for the editor of the *Boethius* offers "a critical text made from all the known MSS;" for which reason the present editors have felt less at liberty to make alterations even of spelling. Since this is a concordance to the Globe edition, the Globe reading has always been allowed to stand, if clearly and with full information intended, and what may seem to some a preferable reading is given as a variant. Very rarely a [*sic*] indicates what seemed a dubious reading or emendation. Even a misplaced line-number (210) in the *Parson's Tale* is left unchanged in order not to confuse the searcher. But four passages in the prose (B. Mel. 2252-3, † 2623-4, 2854, Bo. 2. p. 2. 310), put in by the Globe editors without MS authority in order to fill out the sense, have been entirely rejected. Such insertions or errors in the edition must not be supposed, of course, fatally to mar its reliability or value.

All works contained in the Globe edition have been included, and no others. This means all works

---

\* *The Works of Geoffrey Chaucer*, edited by Alfred W. Pollard, H. Frank Heath, Mark H. Liddell, W. S. McCormick; Macmillan and Co., 1913 (originally issued in 1898).

† The status of this passage is indicated in the Globe edition so ambiguously that it was not noticed till the proof was being read, too late to remove from the concordance four of the numerous lines involved. These (two under Counsel, one each under Can and Furthermore) are noted among the Corrigenda; which also note the more important of the other slight errors found too late to be corrected in all the entries involved. The above passage seems to have been inserted on a false supposition. Passages really essential to sense and continuity may fairly be presumed to have once been present in an original work, but not necessarily in a translation of it.

contained in Skeat's six-volume edition\* except the last two of the three lyrics which he printed at the beginning of his fourth volume; these two, which he entitled *Complaint to my Mortal Foe* and *Complaint to my Lode-sterre*, are disregarded as showing no particular evidence of authenticity, less even than the *Balade of Complaynt*. The first of the three, which he called *Womanly Noblesse* and the Globe editor *Balade that Chaucier Made*, they seem to have been justified in including.

Certain later sections in the *Astrolabe*, marked by Skeat "Supplementary Propositions," are not in the Globe edition and are disregarded here. The chief question was as to the translation of *Le Roman de la Rose*, but was not difficult to decide. This could not be wholly omitted, and there was no satisfactory alternative short of wholly including it. It may seem odd to print words from its certainly non-Chaucerian portions among Chaucer's words, but the inclusion suggestively exhibits the likenesses and unlikenesses of the two vocabularies. Students of Chaucer are aware of the spuriousness of at least the middle part of the work and the doubt as to any of it, and other readers are sufficiently warned by the title-page and this introduction. They may learn further facts from works cited in Miss E. P. Hammond's *Chaucer: A Bibliographical Manual* (1908), J. E. Wells' *Manual of the Writings in Middle English, 1050-1400* (1916), and D. D. Griffith's *Bibliography of Chaucer, 1908-1924* (Univ. of Washington Press, 1926), and from the introductions to the Globe and Skeat editions.

In spite of the position of the Globe edition as basis of the concordance, certain probably genuine passages omitted from its text are fully recorded. These are Prol. 252a-252b (taken from the Hengwrt MS), WBP. 44a-44f (from Skeat's larger edition), Cl. T. 1212a-1212g (the so-called Host-stanza, from the Ellesmere MS), and TC. 2, 1750a-1750g (from MS Rawlinson Poet. 163).† They are numbered as above. An additional passage in the *Astrolabe*, 25-32, taken from Thynne's first edition and marked "var Th" in each quotation, is very likely not genuine. One or two other additional passages included (B. NP. 4060 a-b) are probably not genuine.‡

The variant readings, numbering about twenty-five hundred, are distinguished by *var*. This means simply variants from the Globe edition (as is stated above), even when that has an emendation and even when the present editors think the MS-reading preferable. The aim has been to record all variants of importance which an editor might choose for a text. Many of them the present editors would never consider. They include all sorts, from readings certainly right to readings almost certainly wrong, the latter especially in passages with many readings but none satisfactory. Variants have especially been recorded where the Globe reading is ill-supported by the authorities and the well-supported reading is acceptable; e.g., Pight, ABC. 163, Reufulles[t], PF. 613, Scour, I. Pars. 670-5. There has also been a tendency to include readings, even if probably wrong, where fairly numerous authorities are practically unanimous; also substitutions of like words which involve a different prefix or suffix, or Norse for Anglo-Saxon origin, Latin for French, etc.; and sometimes to include good readings which make impossible verse, on the chance that something else in the line is wrong, and good readings which change the number of syllables. For possibly or certainly genuine passages (not marked *var*) omitted in the Globe, see the preceding paragraph. The fact has been considered that variants may be of two kinds; there may be only one correct reading, or there may have been author's revision. The intention has been to include all important variants in the "G"-prolog of the *Legend of Good Women*, even the same words in corresponding passages if there is significant alteration of some sort. Variants from this version are marked G., not *var*. After line 374 the passage is taken from the Chaucer Society reprint of the MS, since after that point the Globe editor does not print the G-text in full. There has been some discrimination against the early printed editions (as being late texts); and also against MS Harl. 7334, owing to the conviction that it contains tinkering by another than Chaucer, though this fact is somewhat offset by its earliness. Mere different spellings or different tenses, numbers, etc., of the same word are ordinarily disregarded, and such variations as Lyte-Lytel, Nil-Wil, Oure self or Us self, etc.; usually also, where a considerable number of MSS are available, less important variants found in but one; also, usually, variants involving merely the order of words. The prose works and the *Romaunt of the Rose* have been drawn on less than other works. An edition will naturally in its notes take account of far more and smaller variants than a concordance; to have let down the bars further would have inevitably multiplied the variants many-fold. That only about twenty-five hundred of them are given is due to a desire not to overload with trifling alternatives or corrupt readings; and also to the relatively reliable character of Chaucer's

\* His smaller *Student's Chaucer* contains all the works recognized by the concordance, and no others.

† As given by Sir W. S. McCormick in *An English Miscellany presented to Dr. Furnivall* (1901), p. 297, and by Professor Root in his two books mentioned below.

‡ The several made-over and spurious prologs and epilogs in the *Canterbury Tales* of course are disregarded. These are probably hack-work done in the *scriptoria* for commercial reasons, to fill in gaps, or to make adjustments for a changed order of the tales, that ill-informed purchasers might not fancy they were getting damaged copies.



text. The editors feel more than ever that on the whole Chaucer's text is in good condition, probably as good as that of any other important medieval author except Dante, and much better than Shakespeare's.

The variant readings are selected from all significant available collections of readings; from the textual notes in the Globe edition, Skeat's six-volume edition, Dr. John Koch's *Geoffrey Chaucer's Canterbury Tales* (Heidelberg, 1915), from Koch's review of the Globe edition (*Englische Studien*, XXVII. 1-61), Miss E. P.

**Sources of the** Hammond's *Text of Chaucer's Parlement of Foules* (in *Decennial Publications of the University of Chicago*, VII. 3-25), Dr. R. K. Root's list of errata in the Chaucer Society's texts of the *Troilus* MSS (in his *Textual Tradition of Chaucer's Troilus*, pp. 273-7), Flügel's *New Collation of the Ellesmere MS* (*Anglia*, XXX. 401-12). Fre-

quently the Ellesmere and Thynne facsimiles were referred to, and were used (as already remarked) to correct errors in the Chaucer Society reprints. For a considerable number of passages in the *Canterbury Tales* collations of most of the extant MSS have been used which were made by one of the present editors some years ago. Further, all the variants were sent for comparison to Professor F. N. Robinson, who kindly allowed Dr. P. F. Baum to extract for the present purpose many variants from his forthcoming edition of Chaucer's works. Professor R. K. Root kindly supplemented the variants for the *Troilus* from the textual notes of his edition,\* which has since appeared, based on study of all the MSS and the successive revisions which he finds indicated. Finally, the variants for the *Canterbury Tales* have been compared with the collations made by the late George Stevenson and President H. N. MacCracken, who about the years 1905-1914 collated some thousand variable and crucial passages with nearly all the extant MSS of the *Tales*. From these collations, through the kindness of Dr. J. T. T. Brown, one of the editors was enabled to take some scores of variants. In consequence of the two last-mentioned comparisons, for three-quarters of Chaucer's poetry the concordance contains the most important variants from practically all existing MSS. For the remaining quarter of the poetry the MSS are nearly all in print already (for most of it they are few), and therefore have been scrutinized for variants by somebody. As to the other three works, Professor Liddell's text of the *Boethius* in the Globe edition also is based on all the known MSS (as was mentioned above), the text of the *Astrolabe* on most of them, and that of the *Romaunt of the Rose* on both extant texts. Finally the obvious warning must be given that there has been little means of controlling readings which no editor or critic has thought good enough to mention in his notes, even if some editor (not one of the Globe editors) has used them in his text. There can hardly be many such that are important.

A variant with its whole line is usually taken from the authority which gives the best sense and verse. When only the variant word or two was available, the context, from the Globe edition, is enclosed in square brackets. Such cases cannot be confused with the few cases where the Globe editors enclose a

word or two in brackets; or with the very rare cases where the present editors

**Method of Presenting** have used brackets to alter slightly a reading of the edition or of an accessible  
**Variant Readings** authority, when the change consists in substituting one word for another; none of these cases, of course, is marked *var*. The variant lines are printed as nearly

diplomatically as was practicable, but obsolete letters have been modernized. The authority for a variant is not mentioned when it is easily accessible, as in a publication of the Chaucer Society; otherwise the MS or other text is indicated after the line-number by an abbreviation, which is interpreted in the list of abbreviations below.

As to titles, headings, rubrics, incipits, explicits, etc., the Globe editors have been followed where they had MS authority, not always with any conviction that Chaucer wrote the form given, and with the omission of what Chaucer could not possibly have written (e.g., after the *Cook's Tale*). The edition has occasionally been corrected by the MSS, and one or two other headings, etc., have even

**Extra-Textual** been added for the sake of uniformity. Variants are practically never given. As to  
**Features** glosses and *marginalia*, the Globe editors had to be followed in omitting almost all of them; many of the Latin quotations are probably due to Chaucer himself, but most are

not original writing of his. Anyone who wishes to consider all of Chaucer's non-English vocabulary and all the extra-textual features will have recourse to the MSS. The task of tracing and appraising the extra-textual features was undertaken by a student as a dissertation, which was stopped by the war.

There are upwards of three hundred emendations in the Globe text, seventy per cent of them in the *Romaunt of the Rose*. The concordance indicates them by *em* after the line-number. This includes all that the Globe editors designate in their textual notes or by square brackets, except some trifling changes in the mere form of a word, and certain longer passages supplied by them without author-

**Emendations** ity, which (as already stated) are disregarded in the concordance. It so happens that, unknown to them, a few of their emended readings exist in unpublished MSS; it is believed that all such cases as have been found have been so indicated.

\* *The Book of Troilus and Criseyde* . . . edited . . . by Robert Kilburn Root (Princeton University Press, 1926).



## II. METHOD AND TREATMENT

The chief question as to arrangement was whether to spell the head-words in a medieval or the modern way. After thorough experiment the former proved to be unwise. A Middle English dictionary might adopt the oldest Middle English form, but a Chaucer concordance could not. No standard Chaucerian spelling exists, or can be devised without a somewhat high-handed procedure; which doubtless would be necessary in a Chaucer dictionary or glossary, but can hardly be thought to be so in a concordance. The great delay involved by such an arrangement, and the enormously increased bulk of cross-references, were also considerable arguments. The modern spelling in a concordance is about as good for the linguistic student and much better for the general reader. The policy is therefore to use modern spelling for the head-words which are not obsolete, with cross-references when necessary. But no distinction is made between the possessive and the nominative plural, unless they are differently spelled; *i.e.*, the apostrophe is not here used.

As to other matters of arrangement, with proper names the policy is the same as with other words; the form familiar to-day, if there is such, is used in the head-word. But a Latin form or ending is usually regarded as constituting a different word from a Romance or English form. Latin head-words are spelt in the classical way, and French in the modern. Cases where the -est ending of the verb is combined with the pronoun (-estow) are put under the -est form. Under the -eth form is put the contracted form of the third person singular of the present indicative (with a cross-reference from the contraction); excepting for the verbs *Lest* and *List*, where the forms are sometimes difficult to identify with certainty, and for possible cases under the verb *Let* in an exhortation or the like. These contracted forms are often difficult to distinguish from weak preterits. Under the -eth form also of course is put the plural imperative in -eth, but if a possible contraction of this form is the same as the singular form (*e.g.*, *Trust*) it is left there, owing to the difficulty of deciding whether it is plural or singular. The *y-* prefix is disregarded in alphabetizing the past participle, but not in other cases. Words of like meaning but different suffixes are treated as separate words. Dialectal forms when unmistakably used for "local color" are listed separately, with a cross-reference. A curious difficulty sometimes arose with verbs of which the subject is *Men*. Sometimes this word takes a singular verb, oftener a plural; but at times the verb-form is ambiguous. In very numerous cases it is difficult to decide as to the identity of a grammatical form, as with some present and preterit forms, and the context helps but little because of Chaucer's habit of shifting tenses; in not a few other cases two or more words which logically should be separated are so difficult to distinguish that competent judges might not agree. Such issues have sometimes frankly been evaded, and the forms left together. A dictionary can make difficult distinctions because it can omit ambiguous cases, but a concordance cannot. Words have been put together which might well have been separated rather than run the risk of putting something in the wrong place. If such doubtful forms are separated, warning is given by cross-references.

In the arrangement no doubt occasionally there are inconsistencies. Frequent difficulties were due to the attempt to reconcile theoretical and practical considerations, and to give their due weight to the convenience of the specialist and of the more or less general reader. In deciding on the treatment of a word consideration had to be given to its frequency, its relation in one way or another to other words, questions of synonym and homonym, what had been done in analogous cases, generally accepted views as to Chaucerian grammar, and at the same time the form of a word in the text. Sometimes the logical thing to do is misleading and inconvenient for everybody, and sometimes the convenient thing is unscientific.

The usual practice of concordances is followed in alphabetizing homonyms together, whether cognate or not. But when one of two homonyms is given in full and the other only by specimens, they are separated. In a very few other cases, of voluminous words and for special reasons, homonyms are separated; *Have*, auxiliary and full verb, in its various forms, and *Might*, noun and verb (both *Have* and *Homonyms* *Might* being represented only by specimens); *Sin*, noun or verb, and adverb or conjunction or preposition; *Will*, noun and verb. The headings indicate the separation. Foreign words are separated so far as possible from English homonyms, but it is difficult at times to decide whether to regard a word as French or English.

As to obsolete English words, the policy has been if possible to adopt a normal Middle English spelling which is represented among the quotations, with a cross-reference if necessary. Occasionally this Middle English spelling is inevitably the same as that of a modern quite different word; the two *Obsolete Words* words, therefore, if both in the concordance and given in full, are mingled. No indication is given with the head-word as to whether the word is modern or Middle English (*e.g.*, *Masked*, *Tire*, *Wood*). A modern word with a prefix or suffix not now used with it is treated as ob-

solete, but fuller and shorter forms of the same ending are usually together. Obsolete head-words are modernized to the extent of using *i* for *y* as a vowel, except sometimes for the prefix *y-* or at the end of a word and in proper names, and are alphabetized accordingly. Occasional slight liberties in treating head-words have been taken in order to keep in consecutive order words which are closely connected; e.g., Cristen comes with Christian shortly after Christ. The infinitive of obsolete verbs is regularly spelt *-e*; the preterit plural of obsolete strong verbs is regularly spelt *-e(n)*, and the past participle *-en*; in the second person singular of the preterit, the *-e* sometimes but not always found is usually disregarded in alphabetizing. When a verb in use to-day has in Chaucer a strong preterit instead of a weak, the archaic form is retained as head-word. It is sometimes difficult to be uniform in practice with the varying archaic preterit forms of strong verbs; when such forms are much varied, they are sometimes put under a single one of them, usually the modern; but it is hoped that the cross-references will prevent trouble. When a word is not easily recognizable as a modern word, the obsolete form is (very rarely) retained as head-word; e.g. Rede (*consilium dare*) is separate from Read (*legere*), and Brouke (A. S. brúcan) is not under Brook. Cross-references minimize any danger of inconvenience.

A very large number of words appear in the text sometimes as one word, sometimes hyphenated, and sometimes as two (or more) separate words. The variations in the MSS are aggravated, if anything, by divergent practice on the part of the four Globe editors. Even if they had desired uniformity, it is sometimes difficult to decide whether, for example, we have a compound verb or a verb-adverb combination (cf. Out-twyne, Rosem. 11). With the variations in the text, with the frequent difficulty of deciding the rights of the matter, and even with the variations in modern usage, it seemed impracticable to adopt a rigid set of rules.

Such a set would certainly either have sometimes done violence to all usage and expectation, or have been too complicated to be of much service.

A compound printed as one word in the text (with no hyphen) is practically always treated in the concordance as one word, except for compounds of Self, and a very few times with a rare form like "asmoch," "neveradell." A compound printed as two (with no hyphen) is nearly always two in the concordance; but the safest plan is to look under the combination as well as under the components. With hyphenated words the practise varies. If either part would nowadays be considered a mere prefix or suffix, the parts are practically always together; otherwise usually separate, except sometimes when the text and the concordance have the compound in other passages as a single word. On the whole, in doubtful cases, the tendency has been to make two words rather than one; in case of verbs, to favor the verb-adverb conception rather than the compound verb; but it is possible that the same compound may not always have been treated in the same way in this matter. The intention has been to show by a cross-reference, if necessary, where other cases of a compound may be found (unless the words are consecutive), but even if a cross-reference is wanting it will be safest to look in the second obvious place. In case of a compound which consists of words each of which is represented only by specimens, the concordance shows all cases where printed as one word, but the very fact that the components are not printed completely shows that completeness is not to be expected for the combination. None of these compounds is such that the incompleteness is likely to be often regretted. If one of the components is printed in full, obviously all instances of the compound are either there or under the compound. Of a compound which consists of words each of which is printed in full, obviously all cases can be found either under its own heading or under the components.

Most of the quotations consist merely of a single line of verse or an equivalent bit of prose. The intention has been to present every line of verse fully, in order not to obscure the metrical value of the concordance-word. It has been the intention that every quotation should be extended in which otherwise the concordance-word would be unintelligible or misleading. This work was done by one assistant, verified by another, and supplemented by the editors.

The cross-references, upwards of two thousand, do not pretend to be exhaustive. Usually none is given if the second word comes directly after the first, usually none between the text-reading and a variant, usually none if the second word would inevitably come to mind. The policy has not been to refer from the unfamiliar to the familiar readily associated with it, but only *vice versa*. Fewer cross-

references are given for the *Romaunt of the Rose* than for other works. A cross-reference does not necessarily imply, even when the words look alike, that they are connected, but merely that someone may wish to consider them together. One point is due to the excep-

tional character of this concordance, to the great variety of Chaucerian spellings; A *see* B may mean that some words spelt A are under B, or that some words meaning A are under B. The cross-reference is sometimes used as a danger-signal (as has been stated) when there is doubt as to the correct placing of a word. On cross-references for compound words, see this latter heading in this introduction.

## Specimens of Commonest Words

The following words are represented only by specimens:

A (indef. art.)	Haddest (auxiliary vb.)	Nat (neg. adv.)	Thereof
A (prep.)	" (other uses)	Nay	Thereto
About	Han (auxiliary vb.)	Ne	Therewith
After	" (other uses)	Neither	There-withal
Alas	Hast (auxiliary vb.)	Nere (for "ne were")	These
Albeit	" (other uses)	Never	They
All	Hath (auxiliary vb.)	No (adj., adv.)	Thilke
Also	" (other uses)	None	Thine
Although	Have (auxiliary vb.)	Nor	This (including "this is")
Am	" (other uses)	Not (neg. adv.)	Tho (pron., adv.)
An (indef. art.)	Having (pres. part.)	Nought	Thou
And	He	Now	Though
Anon	Hem (pron.)	O (interj.)	Through
Any	Her	Of	Throughout
Are	Here (adv.)	Off	Thus
Art (verb)	Him	On	Thy (possess. pron.)
As (adv., conj.)	Hire, Here (3d pers. pl. possess. pron.)	One	Till (temporal prep. and conj.)
At	His	Or (coörd. conj.)	To (adv., prep.)
Atte (for "at the")	How	Other	Too
Ay (adv.)	I	Our	Unto
Be (verb)	If	Out	Up
Been (verb)	In	Quod	Upon
Being	Into	Right (adv., used with pron., adj. or adv.)	Us
Beth	Is	Said	Was
Both	It	Say	We
But	Man	She	Well (adv.)
By	Man's	So	Were (pret. of "to be")
Certes	Many	Such	What
Eke (adv.)	May (verb)	Than	When
Else	Me	That	Which
Every	Men	The (art., adv.)	Why
For	Men's	Thee (pron.)	With
Forth	Might (noun)	Then	Withal
For-thy	" (verb)	There	Without
Fro	Mine (pron.)	There-as	Ye
From	More (adj., adv.)	Thereby	Yet
Full	My	Therefor(e)	You
Had (auxiliary vb.)	Nas (for "ne was")	Therein	Your
" (other uses)			

Relatively fewer specimens are taken from the prose than the verse, and few from the *Romaunt of the Rose*. It has been the intention to represent adequately all meanings and uses of a word, especially unusual and archaic uses, and to some extent the varying spellings; in particular, for certain of the words a point has been made of including all peculiar uses noted by Skeat in his large glossary. The relative frequency of both kinds of variation in Chaucer is not always represented. The use of one of these words in a common phrase is less regarded when other words in the phrase are printed in full. Almost all of these words occur, of course, with very great frequency, some of them enormously so; to say nothing of And and That, of As, for example, there are at least 4,400 cases, and of So at least 3,150. In an early writer it is a pity not to give all instances of prepositions and preterit-present verbs, especially, which vary so subtly from age to age, but it was desirable not to swell the book beyond a single volume. Most of the somewhat less profuse words which are partially omitted are so colorless that it would have been absurd to give them in full. Of Say few cases are omitted except most of those in the *Rose* and most of those in the phrase "that (this) is to seyne" in the prose works. Of A as a preposition (written for On, etc.) few cases are omitted, but it is marked 'specimens' owing to the probability that now and then one of the makers of the slips has overlooked a case through confusion with the indefinite article. This omission is the less important because this spelling is often due to the whim of a scribe. Likewise of very common words like Be, Have, Man, even the less common parts (except Haveth and Has) are represented merely by specimens owing to the impossibility of being sure that the makers of slips got all these while omitting the commoner forms. All forms of Shall and Will were included almost at the last moment, owing to the importance of these words for the history of the future tense.



Here follow the abbreviations for the titles of Chaucer's works, in the order in which they come in the concordance. The spellings are modernized. When Skeat uses one title and the Globe editor another, both are given, and also the first line of the poem. In the *Canterbury Tales* the prologs and links (except at the end of a "group") come under the tales which follow. The traditional division of the

**Abbreviations** *Tales* into nine groups is retained, and also their designation by the letters from A to I, and the corresponding line-numbering, which go back to the *Six-text Print of Chaucer's Canterbury Tales* (Chaucer Society, issues for 1868-77). Though the present editors believe this division to be erroneous, \* there was no choice but to accept it. No doubt any later editor of Chaucer who adopts a different division will give this older nomenclature and line-numbering on every page, so that this concordance and other Chaucer literature will remain intelligible.

A. Prol.	Prolog of the Canterbury Tales	Bo. 4.	Boethius, bk. 4
A. Kn.	Knight's Tale	Bo. 5.	Boethius, bk. 5
A. Mil.	Miller's Tale	TC. 1.	Troilus and Criseyde, bk. 1
A. Rv.	Reeve's Tale	TC. 2.	Troilus and Criseyde, bk. 2
A. Co.	Cook's Tale	TC. 3.	Troilus and Criseyde, bk. 3
B. ML.	Man of Law's Tale	TC. 4.	Troilus and Criseyde, bk. 4
B. Sh.	Shipman's Tale	TC. 5.	Troilus and Criseyde, bk. 5
B. Pri.	Prioress' Tale	Adam.	Chaucer's Words unto Adam
B. Th.	Tale of Sir Thopas	HF. 1.	House of Fame, bk. 1
B. Mel.	Tale of Melibeus	HF. 2.	House of Fame, bk. 2
B. Mk.	Monk's Tale	HF. 3.	House of Fame, bk. 3
B. NP.	Nun's Priest's Tale	LGW.	Legend of Good Women
C. Doc.	Doctor's Tale	LGW. G.	the same; later form of prolog
C. Pard.	Pardoner's Tale	Rosem.	To Rosemounde
D. WB.	Wife of Bath's Tale	Form. A.	Former Age
D. Fri.	Friar's Tale	Fort.	Fortune
D. Sum.	Summoner's Tale	Truth.	Truth
E. Cl.	Clerk's Tale	Gent.	Gentilesse
E. Mch.	Merchant's Tale	L. St.	Lack of Steadfastness
F. Sq.	Squire's Tale	Scog.	L'Envoi à Scogan
F. Fkl.	Franklin's Tale	Ven.	Complaint of Venus
G. SN.	Second Nun's Tale	Buk.	L'Envoi à Bukton
G. CY.	Canon's Yeoman's Tale	Purse.	Complaint to his Purse
H. Mep.	Manciple's Tale	Prov.	Proverbs of Chaucer
I. Pars.	Parson's Tale	Merc. B.	Merciless Beauty
BD.	Book of the Duchess, or Death of Blanche the Duchess	W. Unc.	Balade against Women Unconstant ('Madame, for your newe-fangelnesse')
Pity.	Complaint unto Pity	Comp. A.	Complainte d'Amour (An Amorous Complaint: 'I, which that am the sorwfulleste man')
ABC.	Chaucer's ABC	Bal. Co.	Balade of Complaint ('Compleyne ne coude, ne mighte myn herte never')
Mars.	Complaint of Mars	Bal. Ch.	Balade that Chaucer made (Womanly Noblesse: 'So hath myn herte caught in remembraunce')
Comp. L.	Complaint to his Lady	Astr.	Treatise on the Astrolabe
Anel.	Complaint of Fair Anelida and False Arcite	RR.	Romaunt of the Rose
PF.	Parliament of Fowls		
Bo. 1.	Boethius, bk. 1		
Bo. 2.	Boethius, bk. 2		
Bo. 3.	Boethius, bk. 3		

Here follow the designations of the MSS, etc., from which certain variants are taken (see the section on method of presenting variant readings). For further details about these texts, see Miss E. P. Hammond's *Chaucer: a Bibliographical Manual*, Skeat's larger edition,† or Flügel in *Anglia*, XXXIV. 357-65.

Add	Additional 35286	Lich	Lichfield
Bd	Bodley 619	Mm	Cambridge Mm
Blw	Barlow 20	North	Northumberland
Ch Ch	Christchurch	Par	Paris
Dev	Devonshire	R	Rawlinson Poet. 163
Eg	Egerton 2726	RCP	Royal College of Physicians
El (MS)	Ellesmere †	Rwl	Rawlinson Poet. 149
Hatt	Hatton	Seld	Selden
Hi 7333	Harley 7333	Sk	Skeat's larger edition
Ii	Cambridge Ii	TC 49	Trinity College 49 (Cambridge)
Ld 739	Laud 739	Th	Thynne's first edition

\* There should be eight groups, group B forming two, and E-F and H-I one each; see *The Harleian Manuscript 7334* and *Revision of the Canterbury Tales*, by John S. P. Tatlock (Chaucer Society, 1909), p. 21.

† *Complete Works of Geoffrey Chaucer*, Walter W. Skeat, 6 vols., Oxford, 1894.

‡ *The Ellesmere Chaucer Reproduced in Facsimile*, 2 vols., Manchester, University Press, 1911.

|| *The Works of Geoffrey Chaucer and Others, being a Reproduction in Facsimile of the First Collected Edition, 1532*: De la More Press, London, n. d.

## Other abbreviations:

a (or b, c, d, e, f, g) following a line-number designates a possibly or certainly genuine line following the line so numbered, and omitted by the Globe editor.

em	emendation	m.	metrum (in the <i>Boethius</i> )
end	} ending or heading rubric of a work or part of a work	p.	prosa (in the <i>Boethius</i> )
head		var	variant reading

Every passage, reference and cross-reference has been verified under the supervision of the editors; likewise the alphabetizing and other arrangement. Much of this has been done more than once. The Globe text has also been entirely checked through to catch omissions, and Skeat's admirable glossary has been very extensively used to ensure completeness and accuracy. The proofs have been

**Precautions** read through twice with the copy, mostly by the editors, partly under their supervision.  
**In Preparation** In spite of everything, it is too much to hope that there are no actual errors. It is certain that there are some inconsistencies, though it is hoped (once more) that the cross-references will minimize their importance. This concordance is not only one of the largest ever made in any language; the archaic and greatly varying forms of words and spellings, and the variations in compounding of words, have made it perhaps quite the most difficult to construct.

## III. HISTORICAL

The project for a Chaucer concordance has had a long history, and a distinguished descent.\* The concordance was originally planned by the Chaucer Society, which was an offshoot in 1868 of the Early English Text Society. This was founded in 1864 for the publication of a larger number of early English works than the Philological Society could publish, partly in order that they might be available for the purposes of the latter society's *New English Dictionary*, which was actually begun in 1860 and projected in 1858 or thereabouts. The present volume accordingly is descended in the fourth generation from the greatest work of linguistic scholarship ever produced.

Behind all these creations stands the vivid personality of Frederick James Furnivall (1825-1910), † with his learning, energy and magnetism, and power of striking other people into enthusiastic activity. His versatility and breadth of interests have made him a figure in the biographies of surprisingly numerous men of different types in the later nineteenth century, but philological study was his chief love. The Chaucer concordance was one of his few failures. Information about its early history is found chiefly in announcements by various periodicals, in the publications of the Chaucer Society, and in a mass of several hundred letters and other written papers, which have come into the hands of the present editors. First of all appeared in the *Athenaeum* for 23 December, 1871, an invitation to volunteer workers to help "make a complete Glossarial Concordance to Chaucer's works," and "complete lists of the poet's rhymes" (later published separately), using the society's reproductions of the MSS as they should appear; a fortnight later *Notes and Queries* printed a similar notice as to a "Chaucer Concordance and Glossary." Some dozen persons volunteered, and to them Furnivall issued sections of the "Six-Text" and eight pages of printed *Rules for the Compilation of the Glossarial Concordance to Chaucer's Works*, dated 23 March, 1872, and evidently written by him. A line of poetry or equivalent bit of prose from the MS taken as standard was to be written out, on a slip of paper supplied by the worker himself, for each word to be recorded, with variants (even variant spellings) from the other MSS. Lines were to be numbered merely by the page and line of the society's publications. Ordinary auxiliary verbs, prepositions and other "*Particles*" were to be recorded only a few times by each worker. The amateur workers were also asked to define for each word its inflectional form and its meaning; and for the final word in a line to note the word it rimes with. In the sixth report of the society, June, 1876, Furnivall was able to report about half of the *Canterbury Tales* as fully dealt with, but from that year to 1888 nothing was done. From time to time he made announcements as to the concordance, sometimes cautious and sometimes sanguine, on the covers of the various publications of the Chaucer Society. From 1877 to 1883 or so appeared the statement that Professor Hiram Corson (1828-1911, professor of English in Cornell University from 1870) had "agreed to edit the

\* Chaucer lexicography seems to have begun late in the 16th century, and in much the same manner as all early lexicography. At the end of *Grammatica Anglicana* (by P. Greenwood?), 1594, with a special title-page, is a five-page list of "Vocabula Chauceriana quaedam selectiora et minus vulgaria, ipsae hodie poetarum deliciae, una cum eorum significatis . . . eodem autore." (One of the present editors is here supplementing the British Museum Catalog.) Beginning with Speght's first edition, 1598, glossaries, or explanations of "old and obscure words," are provided by Chaucer editors. The *Catalogue of MSS in the Library of the Hunterian Museum in the University of Glasgow*, by John Young (Glasgow, 1908), p. 250, mentions a fragmentary MS concordance to Chaucer's works, by an unknown eighteenth century author.

† See the *Dictionary of National Biography* (Second Supplement); *Frederick James Furnivall, a Volume of Personal Record* (Oxford, 1911); H. R. Steeves, *Learned Societies and English Literary Scholarship* (New York, 1913).



Society's Chaucer Concordance." Furnivall's reports for 1880 and 1881 show some little impatience as to progress; his introduction to *Supplementary Canterbury Tales* (1888) speaks with still more asperity of "7 years neglect by Prof. Corson," and his report for 1888 states that Professor Corson "was never able to touch it." Considering the state of the material and certain features of the plan, one cannot entirely share Furnivall's feelings.

In 1888 the "Chaucer glossary" or "Glossarial concordance" took a new lease of life, and Furnivall was once more of good cheer. In two of the society's publications for that year he announced the editorship of Mr. W. G. Aylward (an error for W. W. Aylward, died 1893), who retained the responsibility till 1891. This editor preferred to serve under the name of Wilson Graham, by which Furnivall mentions him as editor for the concordance in the introduction mentioned just above. He had helped in preparing F. S. Ellis' *Lexical Concordance* to Shelley (published in 1892), a work obviously modeled on the plan of the Chaucer concordance. "Mr. Graham" began energetically. Announcements, and calls for volunteers to make the remaining slips, appeared in the *Athenaeum* (4 August, 6 October, 1888, 26 July, 1890), and numerous other papers in Britain and America. Professor F. J. Child promoted the work in America by a notice in the *New York Nation*, 11 October, 1888, and by other means. Furnivall's former *Rules*, with trifling changes, were reprinted and distributed, and the work proceeded as before. "Mr. Graham" carried on a large correspondence for four years with his unknown and tyro helpers, patiently answering questions, interpreting rules, and sometimes providing standardized slips and paying expenses. Some recruits deserted, others wrote dubious, warning and even sub-acid letters as to the plan, but by 1891 apparently nearly all the slips had been made, and hope began to skip over the long road ahead and consider negotiations toward printing, perhaps in America.

In 1891 "Mr. Graham" relinquished the editorship to Dr. Ewald Flügel (1863-1914), then a Privatdozent in the University of Leipzig, who the year before had agreed to take it; a young scholar with achievements already to his credit, son and grandson of widely-known lexicographers and scholars.\* The announcement appeared in the *Athenaeum* for 18 July, 1891. His editorship is mentioned on the covers of the society's publications dated from 1890 on, and ceases in 1911, shortly after Furnivall's death; the first few of these volumes Furnivall may have ante-dated, as he often did on his usual principle of *nullus annus sine linea*. The hundreds of thousands of slips which Dr. Flügel inherited were in no inviting condition. Some of the helpers had been or became persons of distinction in scholarship; among the others, Mrs. H. R. Haweis (died 1898), who wrote peppery letters about the concordance, had done much to popularize Chaucer, and H. H. Gibbs (1819-1907) became governor of the Bank of England and Lord Aldenham. But most of them seem to have been persons without any particular scholarly training. The material was on slips of all sizes, shapes, colors, weights and textures, from paper that was almost tissue-paper to paper that was almost tin. Every slip contained matter that had to be reconsidered, revised and often added to or deleted. Further, certain small parts of Chaucer's work had not been concordanced at all, yet there seems to have been no reliable record as to just what had been done or not done, or as to policies and decisions. In 1892 at the age of twenty-nine Dr. Flügel became professor of English philology in Stanford University, and found a task requiring relatively few books a suitable one in his situation. The library, now adequate, and housed in one of the most beautiful university library buildings in America, was small in the pioneer days of the institution. He took hold with enthusiasm, and formed a plan which he realized would take many years to execute. In 1900 the Delegates of the Clarendon Press considered printing the work when it should be finished, much as Furnivall had hoped in 1888; reserving decision till they had seen more of it, they thought the plan at that time "a little ambitious," and believed a pure concordance to be what was needed. After some years of discouragement, from 1904 to 1908 Professor Flügel received from the recently established Carnegie Institution of Washington very large subventions, which enabled him to employ more expert assistance than he could find among immature college students, to pay for verifying and copying in European libraries, and during the years 1904-7 to devote his entire time to this work. He had leave from his university, and pursued his task in Leipzig, where for the more exacting parts of the work he was aided by Professor Eugen Einkenel and others. He himself collated parts of the Chaucer Society's printed copies with the MSS, and it is in consequence of his revelation of the inaccuracy of its copy of the Ellesmere MS that a superb facsimile of it was published at the Manchester University Press in 1911. Besides the immense mass of Chaucer-slips over which he toiled, he collected with the aid of students and others some million slips giving the occurrences of words in other early English writers, and in French and Latin, largely extracted from glossaries in the publications of the Early English Text Society and elsewhere. His estimate in 1908 of a total of about 1,120,000 slips in hand seems moderate.

\* See Flügel *Memorial Volume* (*University Series*, XXI.), Stanford University, 1916; *Anglia*, XXXIX. i-xiv; Ewald Flügel, *Eine Darstellung seines Lebens und Wirkens, mit einem Vorwort von Felix Flügel* (*Germanische Studien*, XLI.; Berlin, 1926).

The nature of his plan and its progress are shown in his reports in the *Year Books* of the Carnegie Institution for 1904-8. The history and plan are more vividly exhibited in descriptions and specimens printed in 1911 and 1913 in *Anglia* (of which he was one of the editors), XXXIV. 354-422, XXXVII. 497-532. He now recognized that what he had earlier hoped to do would require as he says the labors of a whole academy. His scheme, still very extensive, was modeled more or less on the *Oxford Dictionary*, and in his last years involved giving for each word the following entries, so far as applicable: (1) Occurrences and forms of the word in Middle English, Anglo-Saxon, Old French, Latin, and other languages, of various dialects and periods; this often involved discussion of etymology, frequency, synonyms, usage and meaning, often at very great length. (2) Spellings and inflections in Chaucer, with their frequency and the MSS where found. (3) Words with which the word rhimes in Chaucer. (4) Its prosodic value—accentuation and number of syllables. (5) Variant readings, with the MSS where found. (6) All the passages where the word appears in Chaucer, with definitions and an unusually large amount of context; the passages are not arranged in a fixed order, but very much divided and subdivided under the various meanings and uses. The most notable feature is the collection of the earliest occurrences of words, large numbers of citations from languages other than English, and the detailed analysis of meanings and uses. No mere description can do justice to the dignity and amplitude of this work of scholarship, if it could have been completed and published. It would have set a new high-water mark for lexicography within its limited scope; and it anticipated the prophecy of the editors of the *Oxford Dictionary* that further progress in the field must be with the specialized vocabularies of certain subjects, authors or periods. In 1913 he estimated that he had completed the preliminary draft of A-E, "about 20,000 quarto sheets," and that he might finish the whole work in seven years more. However this might have been, he was still unwilling even to consider the subject of beginning to print. At his death in November, 1914, the work was more or less finished, subject to extensive additions and revision, as far as H. Completed on the same scale it would have formed five or six volumes the size of the present work. Had he lived as far as might have been fairly expected beyond the age of fifty-one, with health, financial support, extensive assistance and means of publication, there is no reason why he could not have seen it all through the press.

In 1915 the present editors, one of whom had been associated for some years with Professor Flügel in this enterprise, undertook with renewed support from the Carnegie Institution to determine what was best to do with what he had left. One of the first questions to answer was obviously whether the essential materials were complete—whether all the slips for Chaucer's works had been made. Aside from the fact noted already that no slips had been made for certain passages, and the fact that there had been certain known losses, it could not be assumed that during all these years there had been no sporadic oversights and leakage. There is no information as to how Dr. Flügel had satisfied himself as to the part which he had worked over, but it was quite certain that the latter two-thirds of the alphabet had not been properly tested. An adequate test made by several colleagues of the editors showed that at least one-half of one per cent of the slips were missing, from various parts of the work, including so peculiar a word as "Preambulacioun." Such incompleteness showed clearly that the old Chaucer slips must be abandoned, unless the concordance element in the plan, deemed the most essential by all persons concerned, were also to be abandoned. The making of new slips necessarily involved the reduction of the plan; after so long a history it was vital to look confidently for completion in a small number of years. While people have been waiting for this work, and while concordance-enthusiasts have been warned off the Chaucer field, a dozen lesser English poets have been thus opened to more accurate study.

This decision meant putting aside for the time being all of Professor Flügel's work; happily only for the time being. To see the fruits of such learning and labor go to waste would have been a weight on the spirit of everyone aware of the facts. His analysis of the semasiology and usages of Chaucer's vocabulary in the first third of the alphabet, and amassing of instances of his words in earlier authors in several languages, would form a valuable contribution to any dictionary of later medieval English. That his *Schmerzenskind*, or daily delight, as he variously called it, should be used in a work of wider scope would doubtless have pleased this generous scholar. Through the loyalty and public-spirit of his heirs, his entire MS and collections were transferred in 1925 to Cornell University, to be used for the newly projected dictionary of Middle English; under happier stars, it is to be hoped, than those of the "Glossarial Concordance" projected in 1871.

The present volume is the result of the reduced plan forced by the situation, and is the fruit of entirely fresh materials. Though it is unpretending compared with the work planned by Furnivall, Aylward and Flügel, and in some ways much less valuable, undoubtedly the simple concordance-arrangement of the passages has advantages over the dictionary-arrangement, as exemplified in the Shelley concordance. The enterprise has had the advantage of the greatly improved technique in concordance-making developed in



recent years. Its beginning had to be delayed till the war was over; its history since then was described in 1923 in *Modern Language Notes*, XXXVIII. 504-6.

This work would have been impossible without the help of many people, most of them volunteers. Thanks are gladly given to the following generous collaborators, some of them college professors and deans, scattered all the way from Massachusetts to Honolulu, for making the slips: Mrs. R. L. Hampton, Mrs. S. A. Huston, Mrs. F. N. Kerwin (double amount), Mrs. W. E. Lockwood, Mrs. G. H. Martin, Mrs. W. A. Matzinger, Mrs. N. H. Petree, Mrs. L. E. Read, Mrs. Ira Van Vlear; Misses A. M. Bille, J. M. Burnham, Mary Calloway, E. J. Cleveland, H. L. Cohen, C. A. Davidson, Charlotte D'Evelyn (double amount), B. K. Freeman, Pauline Gartzman (double amount), Harriet Hayes, M. B. Jefferds, M. S. Kerns, M. F. Loop, A. F. Potts, Mary Purdy, Margaret Richter, E. P. Rings, I. E. Ronan, Elizabeth Servis (double amount), E. N. Stalker, M. A. Stanford, J. M. Tatlock, Grace Thomasma; Messrs. A. G. Beach, J. K. Bonnell (deceased), L. N. Broughton, C. H. Conley, J. D. Cooke, B. G. Grim, G. H. Hartwig, Gilbert Knipmeyer, M. L. McClintock, Walter MacKellar, B. F. Stelter, H. A. Stevens, A. H. Upham, S. L. Wolff, C. W. Wright.

Much other important help was supplied. The editors are grateful for the assistance of Mr. A. A. Bennett. Miss A. N. Hays and Mr. Gilbert Knipmeyer gave time freely to making slips for variants and for specimens selected by the editors, and for verifying, sorting and the like, and Professor W. H. Davis for expert proof-reading. Without the intelligence, accuracy and speed of Miss Phyllis M. Carbaugh the work would have been done less quickly and well. The liberal use allowed (as mentioned already) by Professors F. N. Robinson and R. K. Root of the variants for their editions encourages the hope that too many important variants have not been missed. The same may be said of the use of the Stevenson-MacCracken collations allowed by Dr. J. T. T. Brown, President H. N. MacCracken and Sir William S. McCormick. The family of the late Professor Flügel freely allowed the use of his materials and equipment, which in some cases have saved much time and promoted accuracy. Professor Lane Cooper, most experienced of concordance-makers, helped in various ways; in particular, the instructions for preparing the slips were based, with great modifications, on those sent out by him for the concordance to Horace. For the mere pleasure of mentioning his name, the editors add that of Professor George Lyman Kittredge, to whom both of them owe the same heavy debt as all students of early English, and one of them much more than this. Finally, all the gratitude does not go to individuals. The Carnegie Institution of Washington made the undertaking possible by adequate financial aid; under President Woodward and President Merriam alike it has been invariably helpful and generous. Stanford University has showed its habitual public spirit and sympathy for scholarship by allowing the present editors, as it had allowed Professor Flügel, much free time and other assistance.

JOHN S. P. TATLOCK  
ARTHUR G. KENNEDY



A (*the letter*)

On which ther was first write a crowned A . . . . .	A.Prol. 161
Right as our firste letre is now an A . . . . .	TC.1. 171
lettres of the ABC on which thei fallen . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
12. Next the forseide cercle of the ABC, . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
clepe that sterre A, and wayte another sterre . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
that sitte lyne right under A, and under the . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
to declare that A sitte evne over the pool . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
Take than anon right the altitude of A . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
A and F gooe far wel tyl ageynst the . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
ageyn, and abide til that A is evne under . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
the altitude of A from the orisonte, and note as wel . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
many degrees that the first altitude of A . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
than shalt thou seen yf A sitte evne over . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
yf F sitte evne over the pool and over A . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
that oo point of my compas A, and that . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
point of A and sette it in the ecliptik lyne in my . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
the point of A in the waxe on my labe, as evne . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
the prickes of A and of F; tho turned I . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
point of A and sette it in the first degre . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
the point of A on my labe evne over the . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
A ( <i>indef. art.; specimens</i> )	
A Knight ther was and that a worthy man, . . . . .	A.Prol. 43
A Yeman hadde he and servants namo . . . . .	A.Prol. 101
A Cristophere on his brest of silver sheene; . . . . .	A.Prol. 115
An housholdere, and that a greet, was he: . . . . .	A.Prol. 339
Now have I toold you shortly, in a clause, . . . . .	A.Prol. 715
reherce . . . . . Everich a word, if it be in his charge, . . . . .	A.Prol. 733
A fairer burgeys is ther noon in Chepe; . . . . .	A.Prol. 754
And he bigan with right a myrie cheere . . . . .	A.Prol. 837
In swich a gyse as I you tellen shal . . . . .	A.Kn. 1208
Of a clarre, maad of a certeyn wyn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1471
Thus hath he japed thes ful many a yer, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1729
So greet a wepyng was ther noon, certayn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2831
Lo which a greet thyng is affection! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3611
Herdistow ever slyk a sang or now? . . . . .	A.Rv. 4170
And saugh a lital shymering of a light, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4297
Lo! swich it is a millere to be fals; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4318
A softe pasc sollempnly thei ryde . . . . .	B.M.L. 399
That thennes wolde it nocht of al a tyde . . . . .	B.M.L. 510
And swich a blisse is ther bitwix hem two, . . . . .	B.M.L. 1075
A wyf ne shal nat seyn of hir housbonde . . . . .	B.Sh. 1357
I have, quod he, 'on yow so greet a routhie, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1387
I myghte hym aye a thing that he hath payed,' . . . . .	B.Sh. 1589
Sustened by a lord of that contree, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1680
Sire Thopas was a doghty swayn; . . . . .	B.Th. 1914
Lo, lordes myne, here is a Fit; . . . . .	B.Th. 2078
so that ful many a woman is badde . . . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90
-that is to seyn, over large a spendere; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2785-90
Til God releesd hym a certeyn yeres, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3367
For whan Fortune wole a man forsake, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3431
But now a litle while I wol biwalle . . . . .	B.Mk. 3877
But swich a reyn doun fro the welkne abhade, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3921
Whan humours were to habundant in a wight, . . . . .	B.NP. 4115
That werken many a man in slepe ful wo; . . . . .	B.NP. 4128
And if it do, I dar wel leve a grette . . . . .	B.NP. 4148
That hath of wysdom swich a greet renoun, . . . . .	B.NP. 4162
With a ful pitous face, pale of hewe; . . . . .	B.NP. 4213
I sette not a straw by thi dremynges, . . . . .	B.NP. 4280
For certes many a predicioun . . . . .	C.Pard. 407
Wel ny a seven busshels, as hem thoughte . . . . .	C.Pard. 771
Thou seist to me it is a greet meschief . . . . .	D.WB. 248
Thanne seistow it is a tormentrie . . . . .	D.WB. 251
Under that colour hadde I many a myrthe, . . . . .	D.WB. 399
And so bifel that ones in a Lente, . . . . .	D.WB. 543
Upon my peril frete hem never a deel . . . . .	D.WB. 561
He was, I trowe, a twenty wynter oold, . . . . .	D.WB. 600
A twelf-moonh and a day, to seche and leere . . . . .	D.WB. 909
Thou art a baillie, and I am another . . . . .	D.Fri. 1396
Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus: . . . . .	D.Sum. 2047
A thyng that I have hyd in pryvetee.' . . . . .	D.Sum. 2143
That in this world is noon so poure a page, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2178
The which a longe thyng were to devyse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 52
Ful many a yer in heigh prosperitee . . . . .	E.Cl. 1128
In al a toun Grisildis thre or two; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1165
I kan nat seye, but swich a greet corage . . . . .	E.Mch. 1254
But though that Salomon spak swich a word, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1487
And namely with a yong wyf and a fair . . . . .	E.Mch. 1557
Ful many a man weneth to seen a thyng, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2408
This is a verray sooth, withouten glose, . . . . .	F.Sq. 166
Ne was ther swich a wondryng as was tho. . . . .	F.Sq. 308
In swich a gyse as I shal to yow seyn, . . . . .	F.Sq. 332
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve; . . . . .	F.Sq. 383
Hath swich a pitee caught of his penaunce, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 740
In swich a wise as man that asketh grace; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 958
But if it were a two furlong or thre, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1172
That he hym shewed his lady on a daunce, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1200
But if a clerk koude doon a gentil dede, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1611
The longe nyght, and eek a day also, . . . . .	G.SN. 519
Of ech of this of ounces a certeyn, . . . . .	G.CY. 776
Every man semeth a Salomon . . . . .	G.CY. 961
This false chanoun cam upon a day . . . . .	G.CY. 1022
Therefore I make a protestacioun . . . . .	I.Pars. 59
discovereth a mannes harm that was pryvee, . . . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
as wel . . . . . upon a synful man . . . . . as upon nynyety . . . . .	I.Pars. 700-5

## A—Continued

and passen as a shadwe on the wal; . . . . .	I.Pars. 1065-70
'My thought is ther-on never a del.' . . . . .	BD. 542
'But which a visage had she ther-to! . . . . .	BD. 894
'But swich a fairnesse of a nekke . . . . .	BD. 938
Never a day to seche sorwe; . . . . .	BD. 1254
For whan a soule falleth in errour . . . . .	ABC. 67
Thy kynde is of so lowe a wretchednesse, . . . . .	Pf. 601
thus: that yif a wyght have prosperitee, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
quod sche, 'what thyng is a man?' . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
But it a fewe sely pointes be; . . . . .	TC.1. 338
A man to have a leiser for to preye, . . . . .	TC.2. 1369
But bid, and lat me gon biforn a lite.— . . . . .	TC.3. 740
That from his yen fil ther not a tere; . . . . .	TC.3. 1087
Caste on a day with Grekes for to fighte . . . . .	TC.4. 34
And with a chaunged face hem bad a bone, . . . . .	TC.4. 68
By alle right, and in a wordes fewe, . . . . .	TC.4. 1280
Was plated half a fote thikke . . . . .	HF.3. 255
a rubee . . . . . Which that a carbuncle is y-called, . . . . .	HF.3. 273
Made hire lyke a daysie for to sene, . . . . .	LGW. 224
Til on a tyme befel ther swich a cas, . . . . .	LGW. 583
Took eke his rede, and both upon a day, . . . . .	LGW. 631
Here may ye seen of women which a trouthe . . . . .	LGW. 668
Thurgh which that many a Trojan moeste sterve, . . . . .	LGW. 933
It is a rewthe and pitee for to here . . . . .	LGW. 1249
For as a traytoure he is from hire go, . . . . .	LGW. 1656
Wel wote men a woman hath no myghte . . . . .	LGW. 1801
That I mote of traytoure have a name, . . . . .	LGW. 2068
And lene me never suche a case befallle . . . . .	LGW. 2083
I have y-loved yow ful many a daye, . . . . .	LGW. 2115
On Froigne his wyfe but ones have a syghte; . . . . .	LGW. 2275
A blisful lyf, a paisible and a swete, . . . . .	Form.A. 1
He nat a word answerde to that axyng, . . . . .	Buk. 3
Ye can not love ful half yeer in a place; . . . . .	W.Unc. 5
A see An ( <i>indef. art.</i> )	
A ( <i>numeral</i> )	
That gif a man in a point be y-greved, That in another . . . . .	A.Rv. 4181
A ( <i>prep., for on, of, etc.; specimens. See also various head-words below beginning with A, also (now-a-)</i> )	
Days, C ( <i>prep.</i> )	
What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name! . . . . .	A.Prol. 854
For May wole have no slogardrie a nyght, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1042
And ther with al on knees a doun he fil . . . . .	A.Kn. 1103 var
Erlly a morwe for to see that fight . . . . .	A.Kn. 2489 var
Ful ofte a-day han thise Thebanes two, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2623
And thanne with drye stockes, cloven a thre, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2934
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a de vele weyl' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3134
On which he made a-nyghtes melodie . . . . .	A.Mil. 3214
That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3516
And forth he goth, a twenty devel way, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4257
Herde I a millere bettere y-set a werk; . . . . .	A.Co. 4337
A Sunday next, I moste nedes paye . . . . .	B.Sh. 1370
Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3758
Dooth with youre child youre wyl, a Goddes name! . . . . .	C.Doc. 250
Though that hir soules goon a-blakeberied; . . . . .	C.Pard. 406
To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me, . . . . .	D.WB. 50
I sette hem so a werke, by my fey, . . . . .	D.WB. 215
To shewe hir skyn, and goon a-caterwawed; . . . . .	D.WB. 354
Lat hym go hongre hymself a devel weyl' . . . . .	D.Sum. 2242
And thynges whiche that were nat doon a bedde . . . . .	E.Mch. 2051
To goon a-begged in my kirtle bare; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1580
And al the cost, a twenty devel way, . . . . .	G.CY. 782
'A goddes half, in good tyme!' quod I . . . . .	BD. 370
'A Goddes half!' quod he, and began: . . . . .	BD. 757
Me thoughte myn herte braste a-tweyn! . . . . .	BD. 1192
Of my diseas, and take hit nocht a-game, . . . . .	Mars. 277
She fel a-sowwe; and sith she gan to rise, . . . . .	Anel. 354
That he here saw a temple and al the wyse . . . . .	TC.1. 363 var
And thus they wolde han brought himself a-lofte, . . . . .	TC.1. 922
Wo was that Greek that with him mette a-day! . . . . .	TC.1. 1075
It made his hewe a-day ful ofte grene . . . . .	TC.2. 60
And she began to breste a-wepe anon, . . . . .	TC.2. 408
Now by my trouthe I seye it not a-game: . . . . .	TC.3. 636
I seide but a-game, I wolde go.— . . . . .	TC.3. 648
'Were it a-game or no, soth for to telle, . . . . .	TC.3. 650
And careth not what weder is a-lofte! . . . . .	TC.3. 670
That I a-roume was in the felde; . . . . .	HF. 2. 32
That hir fame was blowen a-lofte . . . . .	HF.3. 636
And with that word, a-compas envirooun, . . . . .	LGW. 300
For in his bedde he lyth a nyght and alkeith, . . . . .	LGW. 1292
He made his shippe a-londe for to sette, . . . . .	LGW. 2166
Hym were lever than al the world a-londe, . . . . .	LGW. 2413
rule and drawe a strike evne a-lyne, fro . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
That dremen in her slepe a nyghtes . . . . .	RR. 18
Whanne thou shuldst wake thou art a slepe. . . . .	RR. 4046
But toke a gree al hool my play . . . . .	RR. 4349
Which felle hem affirward a-slope . . . . .	RR. 4464
Whanne heest and dede a-sundry varie, . . . . .	RR. 4477
Thanne may he go a begging yerne, . . . . .	RR. 6719
Thanne may he yit a-begging go . . . . .	RR. 6726
A see Ah, Have	
A	
Lenoy de Chaucer a Scogan . . . . .	Scog. head
Lenoy de Chaucer a Bukton . . . . .	Buk. head
A see Aline	
Aaron	
'Aaron, that hadde the temple in governaunce, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1894

**Abak**  
 Abak he stürte, and thoughte it was amys, . . . A.Mil. 3736  
 Sire Thopas drow abak ful faste; . . . B.Th. 2017  
 Al bloddy; and therewithal abak she sterte, . . . LGW. 864

**Abackward**  
 Orpheus lokede abakward on Erudyce his wif, and . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1135-40

**Abackward** *see* **Backward**

**Abais-** *see* **Abash-**

**Abandon**  
 to plesse God by his werkes, and abandone hymself, . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 tho that whilom weren o flesh abawndone hir bodies . . . I.Pars. 870-5  
 He yewe his good [al] in abandoun. . . . RR. 2342

**Abandon** *see* **Baundon**

**Abandoneth**  
 desyringe to gete richesches abaundoneth hym . . . B.Mel. 2765-70  
 which despoir or drede he abaundoneth al his herte . . . I.Pars. 690-5

**Abash**  
 the stronge man ne semeth nat to abaissen or dis-  
 daigne . . . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
 1585-90  
 Whereof shulde I abaissen soo? . . . . . RR. 1552

**Abashed**  
 The constable weex abashed of that sight, . . . B.M.L. 568  
 That reed he wax, abayst, and al quakyng . . . E.Cl. 317  
 Right noght was she abayst of hire clothynge, . . . E.Cl. 1011  
 She riseth up, abayed, from hire traunce, . . . E.Cl. 1108  
 So sore abashed was she, til that Nature . . . PF. 447  
 I wax al abayshed and astoned, . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
 al abasschid for the newe song. And the . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1125-30  
 Goodly abayst, and now his hewes rede, . . . TC.3. 94  
 But wonder sore he was abayst, y-wis, . . . TC.3. 1122  
 And as the newe abayshed nightingale . . . TC.3. 1233  
 I was abashed never a dell, . . . RR. 805  
 And he therof was all abashed; . . . RR. 1519  
 A man abashed wonder sore, . . . RR. 2413  
 Ne so abayshed, nor bystadde; . . . RR. 3370  
 Which was abashed and in gret fere. . . . RR. 3959

**Abashing**  
 a greet merveille and abaysschinge withouten ende, and . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5

**Abate**  
 Wenyng that God ne myghte his pride abate. . . . B.Mk. 3780  
 And if thou abate the quantite of . . . Astr. 188-93  
 than and abate half that nombro, and take . . . Astr. 262-6  
 and abate the nombro of that same . . . Astr. 266-70  
 abate than 38 oute of 90; . . . Astr. 266-70  
 fro the equinoxial, abate than . . . the nombro . . . Astr. 270-2  
 fro the equinoxial; abate than thilke . . . Astr. 272-7  
 thin equinoxial; abate than the height of . . . Astr. 272-7  
 That she ne myght al abate his pris, . . . RR. 286  
 And foule abate the folkis prys. . . . RR. 1061

**Abated**  
 moore shulle they been abated and defouled . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 haddest withdrawn and abated in thy thought fro . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
 in estaat abated, ful ofte throweth adoun. . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-40  
 scholde ben abated. And god yeveth and departeth . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1515-20

**Abateth**  
 accidie abateth it, and maketh it fieble; . . . I.Pars. 730-5

**Abaved**  
 And al abaved wher-so I be. . . . BD. 613  
 I was abawed for marveyle, . . . RR. 3646  
 Thanne, all abawid in shewing, . . . RR. 4041

**Abbess**  
 That was abbess nat fer fro Parys; . . . D.WB. 678  
 And now a nonne, and now Abbess; . . . RR. 6350

**Abbesses**  
 Thise abbessis, and eke byggyns, . . . RR. 6861

**Abbey**  
 Til that Daun John rideth to his abbeye. . . . B.Sh. 1488  
 And forth he rydeth boom to his abbeye, . . . B.Sh. 1513  
 They carien hym unto the nexte abbay. . . . B.Pri. 1814  
 Than is a clokke, or an abbey orlogge. . . . B.NP. 4044  
 As nonnyis don in her abbey. . . . RR. 3865  
 Bothe in cloistre and in abbey; . . . RR. 3916

**Abbot**  
 A manly man, to been an abbot able. . . . A.Prol. 167  
 For tymber ther our abbot hath hym sent; . . . A.Mil. 3666  
 Hath of his abbot, as hym list, licence,— . . . B.Sh. 1253  
 Oure abbot wole out of this toun anon, . . . B.Sh. 1551  
 And after that the abbot with his covent . . . B.Pri. 1827  
 This abbot, which that was an hooly man, . . . B.Pri. 1832  
 This hooly monk, this abbot, hym meene I, . . . B.Pri. 1880  
 And whan this abbot hadde this wonder seyn, . . . B.Pri. 1863

**Abbots**  
 Fatter than abbatis or priours. . . . RR. 2694

**Abed**  
 And buxom unto his wyf, and fresch abedde; . . . B.Sh. 1367  
 By God! I wol nat paye yow bot abedde. . . . B.Sh. 1614  
 Namely abedde hadden they meschaunce; . . . D.WB. 407  
 Somme riche array, somme seyden lust abedde, . . . D.WB. 927  
 Whan he was with his wyf abedde y-brought. . . . D.WB. 1084

**Aberge** *see* **Abie**

**Abet**  
 Thorough mayn abet, that he thyn honour shente . . . TC.2. 357

**Aboye** *see* **Abie**

**Abomin-** *see* **Abomin-**

**Abida**  
 And certes, lord, to abyden youre presence, . . . A.Kn. 927

**Abide—Continued**  
 But thider he shal by force, and there abyde. . . . A.Kn. 2554  
 As forward was, right ther he moste abyde. . . . A.Kn. 2619  
 He moste abyde, whan that he was caught, . . . A.Kn. 2650  
 Ne abyde no man for his curteisie, . . . A.Mil. 3123  
 And seyde, 'Abyd, Robyn, my levee brother, . . . A.Mil. 3129  
 Abyde, and lat us werken thriftily.' . . . A.Mil. 3131  
 The wyl of Crist was that she sholde abyde. . . . B.M.L. 511  
 Custance in-with his reawme for tabyde . . . B.M.L. 797  
 Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde, . . . B.M.L. 1133  
 But out it moot, I may namoore abydel . . . B.Sh. 1350  
 for in this wyse thy freend wole abyde, . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 wel that wisely kan abyde, and in wikked . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 it shal longer abyde with thee than any . . . B.Mel. 2830-35  
 this day, do it, and abide nat, ne . . . B.Mel. 2985-90  
 Though it abyde a yeer, or two, or thre; . . . B.NP. 4246  
 And hym comanded that he sholde abyde, . . . B.NP. 4270  
 But sith I see that thou wolt heere abyde, . . . B.NP. 4285  
 Maugree youre heed, the cok shal heere abyde; . . . B.NP. 4602  
 In age, if that ye so longe abyde. . . . C.Pard. 747  
 Under a tree, and there he wole abyde, . . . C.Pard. 763  
 'Abyde,' quod she, 'my tale is nat bigonne. . . . D.WB. 169  
 She may no while in chastitee abyde . . . D.WB. 255  
 I wolde no longer in the bed abyde, . . . D.WB. 409  
 'Bet is,' quod he, 'hye in the roof abyde, . . . D.WB. 778  
 Heere may ye se, though we a tyme abyde, . . . D.WB. 979  
 Ay fleeth the tyme, if nyl no man abyde; . . . E.Cl. 119  
 Unnethe abouten hire myghte they abyde! . . . E.Cl. 1106  
 Al sodeynly, for I wol nat abyde; . . . E.Mch. 1409  
 He wiste nat wher that he myghte abyde, . . . E.Mch. 1588  
 He was apoynted ther he wolde abyde. . . . E.Mch. 1616  
 And spedde yow faste, for I wole abyde . . . E.Mch. 1927  
 Which ye shul heeren, if ye wole abyde. . . . E.Mch. 2124  
 And whan ye come ther as yow list abyde, . . . F.Sq. 320  
 And in that place he wol abiden stille . . . F.Sq. 324 *var*  
 But natheles she moste a tyme abyde . . . F.Fkl. 923  
 And been descended ther they wolde abyde; . . . F.Fkl. 1242  
 That fro his lust yet were hym levere abyde, . . . F.Fkl. 1522  
 he is fro Crist. And if he abide to his . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 That dar I nought abiden in no wise, . . . ABC. 131  
 Into hir nexte paiseys, and abyde, . . . Mars. 54  
 'Ye may abyde a while yet, *parde!*' . . . PF. 509  
 and bygan, stille, for to abide what sche wolde doon . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
 but I abide to herkenen the remenaunt of . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940-5  
 of this lif, that is long to abyde, nameliche . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1335-40  
 He hasteth wel that wisely kan abide. . . . TC.1. 956  
 Thou mayst answer, 'Abid, abid!' But he . . . TC.2. 985  
 So longe abid, til that the night departe, . . . TC.2. 990  
 Quod she, 'I can abide til they be gon!' . . . TC.2. 1158  
 Whe'r it be bet sh' abide til eft-sones: . . . TC.2. 1651  
 And have a thank, as grueche and than abide, . . . TC.3. 643  
 That under that men mighte in reste abide, . . . TC.3. 1432  
 In hil Parnaso listen for t'abide,— . . . TC.3. 1810  
 That in the chambre he mighte unnethe abide, . . . TC.4. 823  
 Mowen ye not ten dayes thanne abide . . . TC.4. 1328  
 Ye may the bettere at ese of herte abide. . . . TC.4. 1351  
 With certein folk he hovev her t'abide, . . . TC.5. 33  
 Ten dayes n'is so longe nought t'abide! . . . TC.5. 353  
 For she wol take a purpos for t'abide. . . . TC.5. 770  
 And, dere brother, thenk not long t'abide; . . . TC.5. 1155  
 For wel he seeth it helpeth nought t'abide. . . . TC.5. 1183  
 'And here I wol abyden thee, . . . HF.2. 578  
 That thou a whil abide me . . . HF.3. 904  
 The longe day I shoop me for to abide, . . . LGW. 180  
 And at the chambre dore they abyde. . . . LGW. 1718  
 ageyn, and abide til that A is evene under . . . Astr. 251-8  
 atarieng to abide til that the sonne be in . . . Astr. 270-2  
 there a pricke with inke. Abide than stille . . . Astr. 350-8  
 Men must abyde wondir long, . . . RR. 242  
 Right as an hunter can abyde . . . RR. 1451  
 I must abide, though it me rewe, . . . RR. 1840  
 The mercy of that I abide.' . . . RR. 1978  
 Abide and suffre thy distresse . . . RR. 2121  
 If that ye wole so longe abide . . . RR. 2167  
 And I abyde al sole in wo, . . . RR. 2424  
 Shul they abyde than? nay, . . . RR. 2431  
 Hope kepeth his bonde, and wole abide . . . RR. 2783  
 And Swete-Thought, make eke abide; . . . RR. 2942  
 For that I nyl not longe abide. . . . RR. 3720  
 But now the deth I must abide. . . . RR. 4125  
 Abide in hope til Love, thurgh chauce, . . . RR. 4569  
 That I nyet where I myght abide; . . . RR. 4626  
 For to abide professioun. . . . RR. 4910  
 And eke abide thilke day . . . RR. 4913  
 For love that profit doth abide . . . RR. 5329  
 Wenyng with hem they wolde abide . . . RR. 5436  
 In every fortune wolen abide; . . . RR. 5514  
 Abide not there thi-salf to save. . . . RR. 6294  
 But yit algate they shal abide . . . RR. 7152  
 Thus Antecrist abiden we, . . . RR. 7155

**Abiden** (*past part.*)  
 And Theseus abiden hadde a space . . . A.Kn. 2982  
 So longe hath Mayus in hir chambre abyden . . . E.Mch. 1888 *var*  
 and have abyden longe tyme to herkne . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855-60  
 Founde on the beste and lengest time abiden . . . TC.1. 474  
 And in his chambre sit and hath abiden, . . . TC.2. 935

**Abidest**  
 Yif thou abidest after helpe of thi leche, the . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95-100



**Abidest—Continued**

thou abydest som swetnesse of songe. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
Shal come al that that thou abidest here!	TC.5. 1175
But euer abideth in sorwe and werre, . . . .	RR. 5102
<b>Abideth</b>	
Abydeth, for Goddes digne passoun, . . . .	B.Sh. 1175
he abideth the deeth of his owene propre persone."	B.Mel. 2175-80
And there abideth in prosperite; . . . . .	B.NP. 3967
He is so vauriant, he abit nowhere, . . . .	G.CY. 1175
Abit of him that goth about his cure; . . .	TC.1. 1091
In gret disease abideth for the peyne!	TC.2. 987
Abideth you, and ek my lordes tweyne. . .	TC.2. 1715
Woste thou nought where Youthe abit, . .	RR. 4977
Where Elde abit I wole thee telle. . . .	RR. 4989
And the present, that not abit, . . . . .	RR. 5012
For present tyme abidith nought, . . . . .	RR. 5023

**Abiding**

And sitten there, abiding Goddes grace. .	A.Mil. 3595
She halt hire chambre, abiding Cristes wille.	B.M.L. 721
Abidinge euer his lust and his plesance . .	E.Cl. 757
Circo, fuldiseste the abydyng of the multitude	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
comparysoun of the abydyng of a moment .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
Abiding grace whan that your gentillesse, .	Bal.Ch. 20
Without abiding, er they gooun. . . . .	RR. 2222

**Abiu**

That he ne swoor he sholde anon abegge. .	A.Rv. 3938
His maister shal it in his shoppes abyge, .	A.Co. 4393
Abyen it ful soure; . . . . .	B.Th. 2012
If that they doon, ye shul it deere abeye.	C.Doc. 100
Telle where he is, or thou shalt it abyge, .	C.Pard. 756
Thou shalt abyge this fart, if that I may!	D.Sum. 2155
For if thou do, thou shalt it deere abyge!	G.CY. 694
or elles lasse wrecches, that abyen the tormentes	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50

Shal it abyge in body or name. . . . .	RR. 5888
She shal abyge that trespas dere, . . . .	RR. 5976
And yit percas I may abyge, . . . . .	RR. 6713

**Abiest**

thow,' quod sche, 'abyest thus the torment	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
--	------------------

**Abieth**

abyeth the tormentes in stede of wikkide . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
And sore abieth she everydell . . . . .	RR. 272
That sore abieth al this thing. . . . .	RR. 7640

**Abigail**

wolde have al destroyed it: Abygail delivered Nabal	B.Mel. 2290-5
Lo Abigayl, by good conseil how she . . . .	E.Mch. 1369

**Ability**

by certeyne evidences thyn abilitye to . . .	Astr. 1-5
--	-----------

**Abit see Abideth****Abliss**

A manly man, to been an abbot able. . . .	A.Prol. 167
And able for to helpen al a shire . . . . .	A.Prol. 684
And art a knyght, a worthy and an able, . .	A.Kn. 1241
Hym thoughte, he was nat able for to speede;	C.Doc. 134
As moost able is oure preyes for to take.' .	D.Fri. 1472
And for to been a thrifty man right able; .	E.Mch. 1912
That is nat able a dul man to devyse; . . .	F.Sq. 279
that is nat worthy and able, it is . . . . .	I.Pars. 785-90
he be worthy and able ther nys noon. . . .	I.Pars. 785-90
that the persone be able; for, as seith . . .	I.Pars. 785-90
Peraunter I was therto most able, . . . .	BD. 775
I was able to have lerned tho, . . . . .	BD. 785
To penicents that ben to mercy able. . . .	ABC. 184
By way of kynde, ye oghten to been able	Mars. 282
of men by a bond of causes nat able to ben	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
thei ne were nat able to ben wened to . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
To swich as him think'th able for to thrive.'—	TC.2. 207
I think ek how he able is for to have . . .	TC.2. 736 var
That she wox somewhat able to converte. .	TC.2. 903
'For thow,' quod he, 'art therto nothing able.	LGW. 320
To hem was wel sitting and able, . . . . .	RR. 986
The whiche takell is full able . . . . .	RR. 1863
That ben to be giled able, . . . . .	RR. 6901

**Ablig**

and assigneth the tymes, ablyng hem to hir propre	
office, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20

soules and the lasse lyves; and, ablyng hem heye	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
--	------------------

**Abolutions**

Oilles, ablucons, and metal fusible,— . . .	G.CY. 856
---	-----------

**Abode**

And right anon, withouten moore abood, . .	A.Kn. 965
Yift that ever he abood his lyve. . . . .	BD. 247
wordes, and I abood til that thou . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
And in her hous sh' abood with swich meyne	TC.1. 127
Abood what other londes wolde seye; . . .	TC.4. 156
For, whan he saw that she abood so longe, .	TC.5. 1202
That her abood the beste is for you tweye, .	TC.5. 1307
This Eolus no-wher abood, . . . . .	HF.3. 512
Of aboode, of deeth, of lyfe, . . . . .	HF.3. 873
Abode, to knowen what this peple mente, .	LGW. 309
That in full grette peyne I abode. . . . .	RR. 1897
I durst no more there make abode. . . . .	RR. 3159
Longe I abode there, sothe to saye, . . . .	RR. 3649
Though that I aboode right longe . . . . .	RR. 3694
And I aboode bounde in balance.' . . . .	RR. 4067
Withoute abood, knele down anon, . . . .	RR. 7695

**Abodes**

Nay, such abodes ben not worth a hawel . . .	TC.3. 854
--	-----------

**Abominable**

Mordre is so wlatson, and abhominable . .	B.NP. 4243
By superfluytes abhominable. . . . .	C.Pard. 471
Gret sweryng is a thyng abhominable, . . .	C.Pard. 631
Abhominable unto the God of hevене, . . .	D.Sum. 2006
A jangler is to God abhominable, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 343
ne no thyng moore abhominable than . . . .	I.Pars. 120-5
no thyng moore abhominable; for soothly . .	I.Pars. 120-5
foul and abhominable, for ye trespassen so ofte	I.Pars. 135-40
and to the world vile and abhominable. . .	I.Pars. 145-50
The fifthe spece is thilke abhominable synne .	I.Pars. 910-5

**Abomination**

That he nolde have abhominacioun . . . . .	D.Sum. 2179
maketh that God hath abhominacion of . . .	I.Pars. 685-90

**Abominations**

Of swiche unkynde abhominacions, . . . . .	B.M.L. 88
--	-----------

**Abought**

That Attheon aboughte cruelly; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2303
Sende hym his love that it hath deere aboght, .	A.Kn. 3100
Aboght was thilke cursed vilyneye; . . . .	C.Pard. 503
rebellioun oure Lord Jhesu Crist aboghte upon his	
body . . . . .	I.Pars. 265-70
Ful cruelly the Grekes ay aboughte, . . . .	TC.5. 1756
Than he that hath a-boughte his love ful dere, .	LGW. 1387
And that sche so hard and dere aboght . . .	LGW. 2483 var
Thus dere aboght is Love in his yevyng, . .	Ven. 37

**Abound**

Which that he knew in heigh science habounde, .	B.Mk. 3938
Wel may his herte in joye and blisse habounde, .	E.Mch. 1286
covynees . . . habounden in joye and in gladnesse;	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
and known whiche strondes habounden . . . of ten-	
dre fysches, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800

In whom that alle vertu list abounde, . . . .	TC.2. 159
Maketh my thought in joye and blis habounde. .	Rosen. 12

**Aboundeth**

som man haboundeth bothe in rychesse . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
whiche watir haboundeth moost of reed . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800

**Abounding**

For ever in you is pitee haboundyng . . . .	ABC. 135
---	----------

**About (specimens)**

Of smal coral aboute hire arm she bar . .	A.Prol. 158
Unto his poure parishens aboute, . . . . .	A.Prol. 488
Tukked he was as is a frere, aboute, . . . .	A.Prol. 621
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute, . .	A.Kn. 890
Whil that the sege ther-aboute laye, . . . .	A.Kn. 937
And now thow woldest falsly been aboute . .	A.Kn. 1142
And lik a griffon looked he aboute, . . . .	A.Kn. 2133
Aboute pryne, and in the toum alight. . . .	A.Kn. 2189
Ther was in hostelryes al aboute, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2493
And othere ladys in degrees aboute, . . . .	A.Kn. 2579
Thries riden al the place aboute . . . . .	A.Kn. 2952
And eek bihynde, on hir coler aboute, . . .	A.Mil. 3239
Aboute pryne upon the nexte day, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3554
Go now thy way and speed thee heer aboute. .	A.Mil. 3562
Aboute corfew-tyme, or litel more; . . . .	A.Mil. 3645
Of gooth the skyn, an hande brede aboute, .	A.Mil. 3811
And sodeynly he plighte his hors aboute, . .	B.M.L. 15
The constable gan aboute his herte colde, .	B.M.L. 879
Aboute his nede, and byeth and cresauneth; .	B.Sh. 1493
Til certein tyme was y-come aboute; . . .	B.Mk. 3364
This false juge gooth now faste aboute . . .	C.Doc. 158
About his nekke, as she was wont to do; . .	C.Doc. 233
What we shal doon, and bryngen it wel aboute.'	C.Pard. 821
I was aboute to wedde a wyf, allas! . . . .	D.WB. 166
Man shal nat suffre his wyf go roule aboute. .	D.WB. 653
And heere I ryde aboute my purchasyng, . .	D.Fri. 1449
And bothe we goon abouten oure purchas. .	D.Fri. 1530
Lat us go forth abouten oure viage; . . . .	D.Fri. 1569
What, wol ye dyne? I wol go theraboute, .	D.Sum. 1837
I trowe ye studie aboute som sophyme; . .	E.Cl. 5
Abouten undern gan this erl alighte . . . .	E.Cl. 981
Boonde the kydes skyn aboute his nekke, . .	E.Mch. 1364
Abouten lordes of ful heigh estaat; . . . .	E.Mch. 1495
Forth comth the preest, with stole aboute his nekke, .	E.Mch. 1703
Bacus the wyn hem skynketh al aboute, . .	E.Mch. 1722
Thus lete I Damyan aboute his nede, . . .	E.Mch. 2019
To bryngte about, but they of hym it leere. .	G.Cy. 607
For al the good he spendeth ther-aboute . .	G.Cy. 832
And somme are scatered al the floor aboute, .	G.Cy. 914
Upon the tyles over al a-boute, . . . . .	BD. 300
turneth . . . Aboute, for hit is no thyng stable, .	BD. 644
Shul whirle a-boute the erthe alway in peyne, .	PF. 80
And further al aboute I gan aspye . . . .	PF. 194
I herde a swogh that gan aboute renne; . .	PF. 247
with tempestes blowyng aboute. . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
multitude of peple that was sprad abouten the	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
peples . . . that the sonne goth aboute from est to	
west.) . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
othere cerkis that tornen abouten hym; . . .	Bo.4. p.6.1475-80
ravyschyng coursis aboute the sovereyn heighte of	
the world— . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
And every wight that was about them tho, . .	TC.2. 215
Men lovyn wyymen al this toun about . . .	TC.2. 734 var
Al han men been the longer ther-aboute. . .	TC.2. 1393
And as aboute a tree with many a twist . .	TC.3. 1230
The Grekes stronge aboute Troye toun, . . .	TC.4. 30

# About—Continued

Right so gan he aboute the chambre sterte, . . .	TC.4. 242
This town is full of ladies al aboute; . . .	TC.4. 401
Aboute her yen two a purple ringe . . .	TC.4. 869
'Now, that I shal wel bringen it aboute . . .	TC.4. 1275
With that his courser torned he aboute . . .	TC.5. 85
For love of God, ren faste aboute thy spere! . . .	TC.5. 656
Thorough which thou shalt wel bringen it aboute, . . .	TC.5. 1294
That called was Cassandre ek al aboute; . . .	TC.5. 1451
That al is lost that he hath ben aboute; . . .	TC.5. 1645
For Joves is not theraboute,— . . .	HF.2. 89
By women that were neyghbores aboute; . . .	LGW. 720
The owle al nyght about the balkes wonde, . . .	LGW. 2253
on it. Turne thy ryet aboute joyntly with . . .	Astr. 193-8
<b>Above</b>	
the bord bigonne Aboven alle nacions in Pruce. . .	A.Prol. 53
And seyde thus, 'By God that sit above, . . .	A.Kn. 1599
Al is this ruled by the sighte above, . . .	A.Kn. 1672
Bihold, for Goddes sake that sit above, . . .	A.Kn. 1800
He estward hath, upon the gate above, . . .	A.Kn. 1903
Above hir heed hir dowres flikerynge, . . .	A.Kn. 1962
And al above, depeynted in a tour, . . .	A.Kn. 2027
As is depeynted in the sterres above . . .	A.Kn. 2037
What haukes sitten on the perche above, . . .	A.Kn. 2204
Youre vertu is so greet in hevене above . . .	A.Kn. 2249
For thilke graunting in the hevене above, . . .	A.Kn. 2439
Now wol I stynten of the goddes above, . . .	A.Kn. 2479
What kan now faire Venus doon above? . . .	A.Kn. 2663
To yow aboven every creature, . . .	A.Kn. 2769
'The Firste Moevere of the cause above, . . .	A.Kn. 2987
And all above ther lay a gay sautrie, . . .	A.Mil. 3213
And hadde hem hanged in the rove above; . . .	A.Mil. 3837
Aboven alle wommen sikerly; . . .	B.Sh. 1344
A thousand frankes aboven al his costage, . . .	B.Sh. 1562
we conselle yow aboven alle thyng . . .	B.Mel. 2215-20
auctoritees that ye han seyde above been . . .	B.Mel. 2660-5
yow,' quod she, 'aboven alle thynges, . . .	B.Mel. 2900-5
as it is aboven expressed and declared, . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
Allas!' quod she, 'for by that God above! . . .	B.NP. 4099
Ne noon avauntour, by that God above! . . .	B.NP. 4107
To purge yow, byneth and eek above, . . .	B.NP. 4143
Aboven every wight that man may see; . . .	C.Doc. 8
They loved me so wel, by God above, . . .	D.WB. 207
And for to been in maistris hym above, . . .	D.WB. 1040
That under erthe is grave, or lith above, . . .	D.WB. 1065
And specially, aboven every thyng, . . .	D.Sum. 1715
Aboven every worldly creature, . . .	E.Cl. 826
As seith Senek, above an humble wyf, . . .	E.Mch. 1376
Of children, to thounour of God above, . . .	E.Mch. 1449
I kan nat seye; but grete God above . . .	E.Mch. 1974
For, by that Lord that sit in hevене above, . . .	E.Mch. 2162
Quod Canacee unto the hawk above, . . .	F.Sq. 449
As in a tounge is al the faire above, . . .	F.Sq. 518
In swich a gyse as I have seyde above, . . .	F.Sq. 540
He is at his advantage al above, . . .	F.Fkl. 772
Servage? nay, but in lordshipe above; . . .	F.Fkl. 795
'Aurelie,' quod she, 'by heighe God above! . . .	F.Fkl. 989
Yet emperisse aboven hym is she,— . . .	F.Fkl. 1048
Or other magyk naturel above, . . .	F.Fkl. 1155
Fro the heed of thilke fixe Aries above, . . .	F.Fkl. 1282
Repenteth yow, for thilke God above, . . .	F.Fkl. 1321
Aboven alle, and over alle, everywhere; . . .	G.SN. 209
The mayde hath brought thisse men to blisse above; . . .	G.SN. 281
The coles for to couchen al above . . .	G.CY. 1152
He took this cole of which I spak above, . . .	G.CY. 1177
And leyde it above, upon the myddeward . . .	G.CY. 1190
Syn it so evene aboven couched was; . . .	G.CY. 1200
And with this stikke, above the crosselet, . . .	G.CY. 1276
But that the gentile in hire estat above, . . .	H.Mcp. 217
and wrothe juge sitte above, and under . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
goon above hym in the wey, or kisse . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
Certes, aboven alle synnes thanne is . . .	I.Pars. 695-700
ever redy to the penitent, and is aboven alle his werkis, . . .	I.Pars. 695-700
ther is degree above degree, as reson is, . . .	I.Pars. 760-5
hire dedes and aboven alle worldly thyng . . .	I.Pars. 935-40
Whilom the thirde hevènes lord above, . . .	Mars. 29
The foul ryal, a-bowe yow in degree, . . .	PF. 394
of poyntel, I sawe, stondyng above the . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
and aboven that letre, in the heieste . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
heighe above, sykter for alle tumulte and wood . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
to thise forseide thynges aboven; for it . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
godes of the body aboven hir owene resoun, . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
digne of reverence aboven alle thynges? . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
is ryght worthy aboven alle thynges, . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
greet aboven alle medes . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
lookith al aboven, whanne it hath . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
god . . . duelleth above, and the present . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
That was hir trust aboven everychon, . . .	TC.1. 154
That he that now was most in pride above . . .	TC.1. 230
And maken him an howe above a calle, . . .	TC.3. 775
For thing of naught, now by that God above . . .	TC.3. 878
But that wot heighe God that sit above, . . .	TC.3. 1027
As thou wel wost, above the Goddes alle? . . .	TC.4. 288
This made, aboven every creature . . .	TC.4. 1679
Your owne, aboven every creature! . . .	TC.5. 154
In sorwe aboven alle sorwes smerte, . . .	TC.5. 198
I mene wel, by God that sit above! . . .	TC.5. 1004
That is in hevене above. And at the laste, . . .	TC.5. 1819

# Above—Continued

Swich fyn hath his estat real above! . . .	TC.5. 1830
First starf, and roos, and sit in hevене above; . . .	TC.5. 1844
Above, hit goth yett alway under, . . .	HF.2. 297
For Goddes love that sit above, . . .	HF.3. 668
Tyl at the laste a larkyn song above, . . .	LGW.G. 141
For which the white coroune above the grene . . .	LGW. 223
Considered eke hir fret of golde above, . . .	LGW. 225
And seyde thus: 'Madame, the God above . . .	LGW. 456
At prayere of hys moder hye above, . . .	LGW. 1141
Under the cope of hevене, that is above; . . .	LGW. 1527
For which the goddis of the hevën above . . .	LGW. 1891
Dwelten above, toward the maystre strete . . .	LGW. 1965
She wove hyt wel, and wrote the story above, . . .	LGW. 2364
written in augrym above, and with longe . . .	Astr. 40-5
above the south lyne, that shewith the . . .	Astr. 60-5
the hevене above the erthe and the partie . . .	Astr. 82-8
above thilke degre that ascendith, or with . . .	Astr. 150-6
forseide spaces, above or byneth, thei seyn . . .	Astr. 156-61
above the erthe, for tyme that he risith til . . .	Astr. 179-85
where as is the first azymute above the est lyne; . . .	Astr. 316-9
begynnynge of the 12 hous next above thin ascendit, . . .	Astr. 343-50
Hir name above hir heed saugh I, . . .	RR. 164
And faire above that chapellet . . .	RR. 565
And eke aboven ette corners . . .	RR. 4192
Whanne I wente best aboven have be, . . .	RR. 4352
But aboven all specially . . .	RR. 5750
And, sir, aboven al other synne, . . .	RR. 7515
<b>Abgradates</b>	
'Whan Habradate was slayn, his wyf so deere . . .	F.Fkl. 1414
In Habradates woundes depe and wyde, . . .	F.Fkl. 1416
<b>Abraham</b>	
I woot wel Abraham was an hooly man, . . .	D.WB. 55
<b>Abrede</b>	
Thine armys shalt thou sprede abrede . . .	RR. 2563
<b>Abreid(e) (pres. and pret.)</b>	
'And gif that he out of his sleepe abreyde, . . .	A.Rv. 4190
'This man out of his sleepe for feere abrayde; . . .	B.NP. 4198
Til she out of hire mazednesse abreyde, . . .	E.Cl. 1061
Anoon this god of slepe a-brayd . . .	BD. 192
And after this with siking he abreyde, . . .	TC.1. 724
But al for naught; yit mighte he not abreyde, . . .	TC.3. 1113
But as god wolde of swough ther-with she abreyde . . .	TC.4. 1212 var
This Troilus gan of his slep t'abreyde, . . .	TC.5. 520
What that I mette or I abreyd, . . .	HF.1. 110
And for I sholde the bet abreyde, . . .	HF.2. 51
Till I abraide out of my thought, . . .	RR. 1806
Than atte laste Drede abreyde, . . .	RR. 3967
For anger as I dicke abraide: . . .	RR. 5156
<b>Abridge</b>	
Al mowe they yet the dayes wel abregge, . . .	A.Kn. 2999
wordes for to abregge; for soothly, he . . .	B.Mel. 2230-5
He wolde abregge hir labour, alle and some; . . .	E.Mch. 1614
And for he wolde his longe tale abregge, . . .	E.Mch. 1657
yet availen they to abregge of the peyne . . .	I.Pars. 240-5
But only for t'abregge that distresse . . .	TC.3. 262
'And n'ere it that I wile as now abregge . . .	TC.3. 295
T'abregge with thy bitte peines smerte: . . .	TC.4. 428
'And shapeth you his sorwe for t'abregge . . .	TC.4. 925
<b>Abriding</b>	
lordshipes in witholdynge or abreggynge of the shepe . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
causes of the abreggynge of fortuit hap, . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
the whiche abreggynge of fortuit hap . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
<b>Abroad</b>	
And heeld hir lappe abroad, for wel she wiste . . .	F.Sq. 441
But ay the oymement wente abroad, . . .	RR. 1898
<b>Abroad see Abrede</b>	
<b>Abroche</b>	
Of thilke tonne that I shal abroche, . . .	D.WB. 177
<b>Abasolom</b>	
The which that was y-cleped Abasolom; . . .	A.Mil. 3313
This Abasolom, that jolif was and gay, . . .	A.Mil. 3339
This parish clerk, this joly Abasolom, . . .	A.Mil. 3348
And Abasolom his gyterne hath y-take, . . .	A.Mil. 3353
'What, Alison, herestow nat Abasolom, . . .	A.Mil. 3366
Fro day to day this joly Abasolom . . .	A.Mil. 3371
That Abasolom may blowe the bukkes horn, . . .	A.Mil. 3387
And thus she maketh Abasolom hire ape . . .	A.Mil. 3389
For though that Abasolom be wood or wrooth, . . .	A.Mil. 3394
For Abasolom may waille and synges, alas! . . .	A.Mil. 3398
'This parish clerk, this amorous Abasolom, . . .	A.Mil. 3657
This Abasolom ful joly was and light, . . .	A.Mil. 3671
Up rist this joly lover Abasolom, . . .	A.Mil. 3688
Wel bet than thee, by Jhesu, Abasolom, . . .	A.Mil. 3711
'Allas,' quod Abasolom, 'and weylawe, . . .	A.Mil. 3714
'Ye certes, lemmán,' quod this Abasolom, . . .	A.Mil. 3719
This Abasolom doun sette hym on his knees, . . .	A.Mil. 3723
This Abasolom gan wype his mouth ful drie: . . .	A.Mil. 3730
And Abasolom hym fl no bet ne wers, . . .	A.Mil. 3733
And Abasolom gooth forth a sory pas, . . .	A.Mil. 3741
This sely Abasolom herde every deel, . . .	A.Mil. 3744
But Abasolom?—that seith ful ofte, 'Allas! . . .	A.Mil. 3749
This Abasolom knokketh al easly, . . .	A.Mil. 3764
'What, who artow?' 'It am I, Abasolom,' . . .	A.Mil. 3766
'What, Abasolom! For Cristes sweete tree, . . .	A.Mil. 3772
This Abasolom ne roghte nat a bene . . .	A.Mil. 3772
'Ther-of,' quod Abasolom, 'be as be may, . . .	A.Mil. 3783
I am thyn Abasolom, my deeryng, . . .	A.Mil. 3793
And ther-with spak this clerk, this Abasolom; . . .	A.Mil. 3804



**Absalom—Continued**

And Absolon hath kist hir nether eye,	A.Mil. 3852
Of Absolon and hende Nicholas,	A.Rv. 2856
Hyde, Absolon, thy gilte tresses clere;	L.GW. 349
'Hyd, Absolon, thy tresses' in balade,	L.GW. 539

**Absalom see Absolonem****Absence**

That hast the sighte of hire and I thabsence.	A.Kn. 1239
If any dettour hath in myn absence	B.Sh. 1587
in thyn absence." Another clerk seith, that	B.Mel. 2330-5
The iuge answerde, 'Of this in his absence	C.Doc. 171
Biforn the folk, ne eek in hire absence,	E.Cl. 921
For his absence wepeth she and siketh,	F.Fkl. 817
Ne wrong conceite of me in youre absence,	G.CY. 1214
Another daye assaye in myn absence	G.CY. 1252
the toon and the absence of the tothir?"	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
If this be wist, but evere in thyn absence	TC.1. 513
And spoken wonder wel in her absence	TC.3. 214
And if I do, present or in absence,	TC.3. 1300
Absence of her shal drive her out of herte!"	TC.4. 427
The observances evere in your absence	TC.4. 783
Who spek'th for me right now in myn absence?	TC.5. 236
For, though to me your absence is an helle,	TC.5. 1396
Thankyng in absence is good to thee.	RR. 2796
Absens therof alas me sleeth.	RR. 4122
His absence at myn herte I fele.	RR. 4369

**Absent**

Though that hire housbonde absent were anon,	E.Cl. 435
And so bifel, whan Phobus was absent,	H.Mep. 203
may ben absent, for certes there availleth noon	I.Pars. 160-5
Biseeching you that ye you not absente	ABC. 43
That when that he was absent any throwe,	Anel. 93
When he was absent, prevely she weep.	Anel. 138
He lattes bar whan Troilus was absent;	TC.3. 488
That will that I am absent, no plessaunce	TC.3. 1642
Was absent, lo, this was his fantasye,	TC.5. 461
That absent was gan singe as ye may here:	TC.5. 637
Ryght so, thogh that hir forme were absent,	L.GW. 1768
To kepen, whanne I was absent,	RR. 3830
Though for a tyme his herte absente,	RR. 4911

**Absolon see Absalom****Absolonem**

in hym, ut <i>Achitofel ad Absolonem</i> .	I.Pars. 635-40
--	----------------

**Absolonem see Absalom****Absolute**

have frely and absolut hise parfyte	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
of thinges that ben alle hole and absolut,	Bo.3.p.10. 885-90
bryngen a good that is ful and absolut.	Bo.3.p.11. 975-80
of wil schal duellen al hool and absolut	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
absolut and quit of alle necessite.	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
absolut and quit fro alle talentes or	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
seen it outrelly fre and absolut fro alle	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
by hem-self, thei ben absolut of necessite,	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
ben thei absolut fro the boond of necessite.	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5

graunten absolutly and symply that thei	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
---	-------------------

**Absolution**

And plessaunt was his absolucioun.	A.Prol. 222
Offren, and han myn absolucioun,	C.Pard. 924
To have double absolucioun.	RR. 6410
And you shal have absolucion.'	RR. 7696

**Abstain**

He coude himselfe nat abstene.	RR. 7553
--------------------------------	----------

**Abstinence**

With alle humylitee and abstinence,	C.Doc. 45
Were doon in abstinence and in preyere;	C.Pard. 577
We lyve in poverté and in abstinence,	D.Sum. 1873
But there, in abstinence preyre and wake,	D.Sum. 1900
To charite, humblesse, and abstinence,	D.Sum. 1908
Agayns glotonye is the remedie abstinence,	I.Pars. 830-5
that abstinence be doon for vertu and	I.Pars. 830-5
with pacience. 'Abstinence,' he seith,	I.Pars. 830-5
The felawes of abstinence been.	TC.4. 784
Shal sorwe be, compleynte, and abstinence.	HF.1. 25
By abstinence, or by seeknesse,	HF.2. 152
Although thyn abstinence is lyte.	RR. 5848
That False-Semblant and Abstinence,	RR. 8056
With Abstinence, his dere lemman,	RR. 6341
That hight Dame Abstinence-Syreyned,	RR. 6485
'Thou prechest abstinence also.'	RR. 7323
Myn lemman Streyneth-Abstinence,	RR. 7354
Of Falsesemblant and Abstinence,	RR. 7364
And Dame Abstinence-Syreyned,	RR. 7398
Was Abstinence i-wys coloured;	RR. 7428
Dame Abstinence first him grette,	RR. 7435
For wel he knewe Dame Abstinence,	RR. 7481
'Sir,' said Strayned-Abstinence,	RR. 7503
Quod alderfirst Dame Abstinence,	RR. 7671
And, Abstinence, full wise ye seme;	

<b>Abstinent</b> clothyng and in contenance, abstinent in etyng	I.Pars. 945-50
--	----------------

**Abundance**

the moore habundance that he hath of	B.Mel. 2320-5
Thanked be God! in wele and habundance.	D.Sum. 1723

**Abundance—Continued**

After the erthe yaf hem habundance.	F.Cl. 203
habundance of the herte speketh the	I.Pars. 625-30
of habundance of this contree that men	I.Pars. 775-80
the grete habundance of his mete, the	I.Pars. 825-30
envyrounde the with al the habundance	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
to dryve a-wey nedé with habundance of	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
that, in the haboundance of alle swiche	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
Of haboundance of love and bisy cure,	TC.3. 1042
Sey thus: 'Grant mercy of thyn haboundance	Fort. 29
An hunger full of haboundance,	RR. 4725
And no-thing in haboundance,	RR. 5582
All these ar riche in abundance,	RR. 5689
Ther lyth of vertu the abundance.	RR. 6528

**Abundances**

thow hast yit manye habundances of thynges.)	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
thi-self, that haddest haboundances of rycheses	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70

**Abundant**

When humours been to habundant in a wight.	B.NP. 4115
A lusty playne, habundant of vitaille,	E.Cl. 59
been to ranke and habundant in the	I.Pars. 910-5
habundaunt of rycheses. And some	Bo.3. p.2. 625-3
more ferme and habundant, I wil gon	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
the malice habundaunt of schrewes scholde ben	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
or habundaunt in erthis, thou ne schalt	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50

**Abundantly**

Abundantly for hire ful longe space;	B.ML. 870
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Abusion**

They spoken of magyk and abusion;	B.ML. 214
wast, so that it is abusioun for to thyne.	I.Pars. 445-50
And certes that were an abusioun,	TC.4. 990
But now is this abusioun, to seyn	TC.4. 1060

**Academicis**

scoules of Eleaticis and of Achademycis in Grece.	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
---	-----------------

**Accept**

Accepte of me my pitous sacrificie.	A.Kn. 2378
unto his court, for to accepte and	B.Mel. 3020-5
Be synful, yet accepte my bileve.	G.SN. 63
destreyneth a man to accepte benygely	I.Pars. 105-10
Accepte in gre, and send me swich penaunce	TC.2. 529
Taccepte in worth this litel povre dyte	Bal.Co. 16

**Acceptable**

Been to the hye God moore acceptable	D.Sum. 1913
--------------------------------------	-------------

**Accepted**

That his preyere accepted was that day;	A.Kn. 2267
---	------------

**Accepteth**

Maketh that Crist accepteth oure preyeres.	D.Sum. 1884
Accepteth, lord, now for youre gentillesse,	E.Cl. 96
'Accepteth thanne of us the trewe entente	E.Cl. 127
And she accepteth him with glad entente.	PF. 532
And she accepteth it in good manere,	TC.5. 186

**Access**

The whiche can thee hele of thyn accesse.	TC.2. 1315
Or his accesse, or his sikly manere;	TC.2. 1543
And every wight gan waxen for accesse A leche	TC.2. 1578

**Accident**

And turnen substaunce into accident.	C.Pard. 539
Noon accident for noon adversitee.	E.Cl. 607
This accident so pitous was to here,	TC.3. 918
For accident his substaunce ay to lese.	TC.4. 1505
Of fire, of dyvers accident.	HF.3. 886

**Accidental**

The cause accidental was hate, the cause material	B.Mel. 2585-90
---	----------------

**Acidia**

Sequitur de Acidia	I.Pars. 675-80
--------------------	----------------

**Acididae**

Remedium contra peccatum Acidie	I.Pars. 725-30
---------------------------------	----------------

**Acidie**

envye; acidie, or slewthe; avarice, or	I.Pars. 385-90
now wol I spoken of the synne of acidie;	I.Pars. 675-80
ire troubleth a man, and acidie maketh him hevvy,	I.Pars. 675-80
mooder of acidie and bynymeth hym the love of	I.Pars. 675-80
alle goodnesse. Thanne is acidie the	I.Pars. 675-80
But acidie dooth no swich diligence.	I.Pars. 680-5
Thanne is acidie enemy to everich	I.Pars. 680-5
to alle thise thynges is acidie enemy and	I.Pars. 685-90
Now certes this foule aune, acidie,	I.Pars. 685-90
The fourthe thyng is, that acidie is	I.Pars. 685-90
wel do, ne wel thyne. Of acidie comth	I.Pars. 685-90
of swich acidie, as seith Saint John.	I.Pars. 685-90
Agayns this roten-herted synne of acidie	I.Pars. 685-90
Agayns this horrible synne of acidie,	I.Pars. 725-30
enforceth the soule, right as acidie abateth it,	I.Pars. 730-5
bihoveth greet corage agayns acidie lest	I.Pars. 730-5
mo speciale remedies agayns acidie in	I.Pars. 735-40
After acidie wol I speke of avarice	I.Pars. 735-40

**Accomplish**

Funeral he myghte al accomplyce;	A.Kn. 2864
folk, yet that yar ye nat accomplyce thilke	B.Mel. 2255-60
to acheve and accomplyce the goode werkis,	I.Pars. 730-5
causes, but for to accomplyce thilke	I.Pars. 940-5
accomplyce by hymself the substaunce of	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
mai nat accomplyce; and for-thi	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
ne han no power to accomplyssen that.	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
that thei ne myghte nat accomplyssen that	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5

**Accomplish—Continued**

thei accomplissen and speden the dede of hir . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
Forto accomplyshen and fulfille . . . . .	RR. 2132
To accomplisse thi requeste. . . . .	RR. 5190

**Accomplish see Compleishe****Accomplished**

never been accomplished, for ever the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2320-5
accomplished by strengthe, ne by . . . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
whan that they been accomplished yet be they . . . . .	B.Mel. 2525-30
Thanne was acomplishd the word of Yeaye, . . . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
been accomplished in delit; I wol . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
And thus is synne accomplished . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
and the desir nat accomplished, of the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
ordenaunce is y-woven and accomplissid. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
She accomplissid all my wille, . . . . .	RR. 4537

**Accomplisheth**

to nature, hym that accomplisseth his purpos . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
accomplisseth nat his owene purpos— . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5

**Accomplishing**

do goode werkes; for in the accomplisynge of . . . . .	I.Pars. 735-40
--	----------------

**Accompt—see Account—****Accord**

If even-song and morwe-song acorde, . . . . .	A.Prol. 830
Now draweth out, for that is myn accord. . . . .	A.Prol. 838
Lene me youre hond, for this is oure accord. . . . .	A.Kn. 3082
This same accord was sworn on eyther syde. . . . .	B.ML. 244
And this acord parfourned was in dede. . . . .	B.Sh. 1507
And alle accorden as in hire sentence, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2137
the thynges that accorden to that thou purpouset . . . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400
if resoun acorde therto, and eek if . . . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400
thy conseilours acorde therto or noon. . . . .	B.Mel. 2475-80
discord and accord, and manye othere thynges; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2480-5
by goodnesse, discord by accord, werre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2480-5
he amonesteth pees and accord. . . . .	B.Mel. 2485-90
folk, that seyden alle by oon accord, as . . . . .	B.Mel. 2485-90
whether it acorde to resoun. And certes, ye . . . . .	B.Mel. 2665-70
yow that ye acorde with youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2865-70
hire conseil shul ye nat accorden yow, ne have pees . . . . .	B.Mel. 2970-5
hadde herde . . . the conseil of his freendes acorde . . . . .	B.Mel. 2980-5
with hire . . . . .	B.Mel. 2985-90
of pees and of accord, that they shape hem, . . . . .	B.NP. 4069
In sweete accord, 'My lief is faren in londe'; . . . . .	C.Doc. 25
My lord and I been ful of oon accord. . . . .	F.Fkl. 741
That pryvely she fil of his accord, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 791
Heere may men seen an humble, wys accord; . . . . .	G.CY. 638
If that his dede acorde with thy speche? . . . . .	H.Mcp. 98
Ta accord and love, and many a wrong apese. . . . .	H.Mcp. 208
'The word moot nedde acorde with the dede'; . . . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
mercy and maken his accord and set him . . . . .	BD. 305
Som hye, and al of oon acorde. . . . .	BD. 316
Nor of acorde half so mete; . . . . .	ABC. 27
God vouches-sauf thurgh thes with us to accorde. . . . .	PF. 197
Of instruments of strenges in acord . . . . .	PF. 371
By hir acord his formel or his make. . . . .	PF. 381
Hath knyht, with evene nombres of a-cord, . . . . .	PF. 608
This is my reed, syn they may not acorde, . . . . .	PF. 668
By even acorde, and on hir way they wende; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
algates men accorden alle in lovyng . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
'I acorde me wel,' quod I. . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
things mowen acorde with the hote . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
Thanne seide I thus: 'I acorde me gretly to Plato . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
'I acorde me greetly,' quod I. . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
heer feyth and here accord everiche of hem of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
'I acorde me,' quod I; 'but I desire . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
to acorde hym to a conclusioun, it is ryght . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
and the jugement of mankynde accorden hem . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
mowen nat accorden among hem-self. . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
I acorde me that it is ryght as thou seist, . . . . .	TC.3. 1750
Bind this acord that I have told and telle. . . . .	TC.4. 1519
Myn herte, y-wis, may therwith not acorde. . . . .	TC.5. 445
That at the feste it n'as wel herd acorde; . . . . .	HC.3. 874
Of love, of hate, acorde, of stryfe, . . . . .	LCW. 3
And I acorde wel that it is so; . . . . .	LCW. 159
And at the laste maden hir oon acorde. . . . .	LCW. 169
Of hate, and songen alle of oon acorde, . . . . .	RR. 2083
Quod Love, 'and fully I acorde; . . . . .	RR. 2794
Thing wherwith thou canst acorde . . . . .	RR. 3577
And siht that she and I acorde . . . . .	RR. 4715
It is discordaunce that can acorde, . . . . .	RR. 5316
And her accord to Love recorded; . . . . .	RR. 5818
Bi evene acorde of everichone, . . . . .	RR. 6057
This oure acord and oure wille nowe, . . . . .	RR. 6613
Seynt Austyn wole therto acorde . . . . .	RR. 6769
The acorde of the universite . . . . .	

**Accordable**

varieth accordable chaungynges; that the . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
the which they now leden in accordable feith . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600

**Accordance**

this accordaunce of thynges is bounde with . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
comune accordaunce and conceyt of the corages of men . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
contre of the sterres. This accordaunce . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
Ful blisful was the accordaunce . . . . .	RR. 496
And accordaunce to discorde; . . . . .	RR. 4716
And we fynde in oure accordaunce . . . . .	RR. 5847

<b>Accordant</b>	
Me thynketh it accordaunt to resoun . . . . .	A.Prol. 37
Ful wel accordaunt to his gyternynge. . . . .	A.Mil. 3363
Hir diete was accordant to hir cote; . . . . .	B.NP. 4026
Accordant to his wordes was his cheere, . . . . .	F.Sq. 103
Accordant to his operacioun; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1290
Accordant to the foules songe on-lofte. . . . .	PF. 203
so accordaunt in cruelte (that is to seyn, as . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60

<b>Accorded</b>	
Accorded nat, as by his facultee, To have . . . . .	A.Prol. 244
We been accorded to his juggement. . . . .	A.Prol. 818
And he were caught, it was accorded thus, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1214
And thus they been accorded and y-sworn . . . . .	A.Mil. 3301
Accorded been to this conclusioun, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3402
They been accorded, so as ye shal heere: . . . . .	B.ML. 238
This faire wyf accorded with Daun John . . . . .	B.Sh. 1504
weren accorded that he sholde maken werre, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5
that was accorded by youre neighebores, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2535-40
And thus accorded been this shrewes tweye, . . . . .	C.Pard. 835
We fille accorded by us selven two. . . . .	D.WB. 812
They been accorded, rownyngne thurgh a wal, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2130
been accorded with hym that hath hym . . . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
we han accorded that god is thilke same . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
whiche that we han accordid to ben good, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
That for the beste it was accorded thus, . . . . .	TC.4. 808
So as accorded was bitwixe us tweye; . . . . .	TC.4. 1109
Accorded ben to this conclusioun, . . . . .	TC.5. 1310
Accordeden to love, and laften vice . . . . .	LGW. 168
They been accorded ful betwex hem two, . . . . .	LGW. 1635
For they accordeden in dede and signe. . . . .	LGW. 1739
Whan thes thynges been accorded thus, . . . . .	LGW. 2027
And ful accorded was hit wittirly. . . . .	LGW. 2806
But afir discorde they accorded, . . . . .	RR. 5815
Withouten hir we ben accorded. . . . .	RR. 5846

<b>Accordest</b>	
that thow telle me, yif thow accordest to leten . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70

<b>Accordeth</b>	
and heer-to accordeth Seint Paul the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2480-5
'To this sentence accordeth the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2490-5
consenteth nat, ne accordeth nat, with youre wilful- . . . . .	B.Mel. 2575-80
ness. . . . .	F.Fkl. 798
The which that lawe of love accordeth to; . . . . .	
And for this ther ne accordeth no wyght . . . . . to the	
condicioun . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
folk that ben blisful it accordeth and is covenable . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
knowe wel that it accordeth moche to the thynges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
Ne also ne accordith nat the peple to that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
'It accordeth,' quod I. . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
'It accordeth,' quod I. . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
For it accordeth not to my matere: . . . . .	TC.3. 1409
For it accordeth nat to my matere. . . . .	LGW. 955
And to this woman hyt accordeth wele; . . . . .	LGW. 2583

<b>Accordeth see Cordeth</b>	
<b>According</b>	
Fro word to word, accordynge with the note. . . . .	B.Pri. 1737
'Two creatures accordynge in feere. . . . .	D.WB. 924
and dyvidest it by membris accordynge; . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
to seyn, that is accordynge to hir nature . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
thilke that is accordynge and propre to hym, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
ordeynour, as thei that ben accordynge . . . . . to here	
governour . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
accordynge with the pricke, this is to seyn, . . . . .	Astr. 211-5

<b>Accords</b>	
Mo love-dayes, and accordes, . . . . .	HF.2. 187

<b>Account</b>	
ne dispise nat ne accounte nat the myght . . . . .	B.Mel. 2505-10
Why sholde I nat thyn infortune accounte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3591
For to accompte your beautee and goodnesse . . . . .	Comp.A. 17

<b>Accounted</b>	
God wot she accounted nat a stree . . . . .	BD. 1236

<b>Accountedest</b>	
that thou accountedest for thyne goodes . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50

<b>Accountour</b>	
A shirreve hadde he ben and accountour . . . . .	A.Prol. 359 var Lich

<b>Accounting</b>	
nombres (of acountynge in astronomye). . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5

<b>Accounts</b>	
Of his accounts, for the meene tyme; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1277
for, trust wel, he shal yeven accounts, as . . . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
vileynye,—for he shal yelden accounts of it . . . . .	I.Pars. 375-80



<b>Accoye</b>	He n'iste how best her herte for t'acoye; . . . . .	TC.5. 782
	Which alle hisse peynes myght acoye. . . . .	RR. 3564
<b>Accoyed</b>	hir) whan sche accoyede the and norysside . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
<b>Accorse</b>	And in his minde he gan the time accorse . . . . .	TC.3. 1072
	That my-self hate, and ay my burthe accorse, . . . . .	TC.4. 839
<b>Accursed</b>	O Chauteleer, accursed be that morwe, . . . . .	B.NP. 4420
	Bernard, 'Accursed be the bitterness of . . . . .	I.Pars. 270-5
	which they ben accursed til they come . . . . .	I.Pars. 605-10
	which the book seiþ, 'Accursed be he . . . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
	For which the erthe accursed was ful yore. . . . .	ABC. 150
	Accursed be thy coming into Troye, . . . . .	TC.3. 1452
	A-cursed be that day which that Nature . . . . .	TC.4. 251
	Accursed may wel be that day . . . . .	RR. 463
<b>Accusacion</b>	peyne of the accusacioun ajugid byforn . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
	into the habyte of accusacioun. . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
<b>Accuse</b>	Be as be may, I wol hire night accusen; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3319
	And here hem doun that wolden hem accuse; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2270
	bothe nyght and day to accusen us alle. . . . .	I.Pars. 510-5
	And eek a man moot accusen . . . . .	I.Pars. 1015-20
	they that accusen me taken of the, philosophie, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
	fynde out newe fraudes for to accuse good folk; . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
	to maken hym discoveren and accusen folk . . . . .	TC.2. p.6. 495-500
	(That is to seyn thei scholden accuse schrewes, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
	I am full redy hym to accuse, . . . . .	RR. 6444
	Us to correcte and accusen. . . . .	RR. 7230
<b>Accused</b>	And although that his ire hir gilt accused, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1765
	Also Ophilon and Gaudencius han accused me, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
	was accused, yit oughte sche han hadde . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
	I am accused? Men seyn that I wolde saven . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
	I am accused that I schulde han disturbed . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
	maked by whiche letres I am accused to . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
	For whan he was accused . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
	Albyn was accused, with how gret yerknesse of . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
	al-though I hadde ben accused that I . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
	And his unworthinesse he ay accused; . . . . .	TC.2. 1081
	This man to you may wrongly ben accused, . . . . .	L.GW.G. 333
	This man to yow may falsly ben accused, . . . . .	L.GW. 350
<b>Accusement</b>	Than thanke I, this were her accusement, . . . . .	TC.4. 556
<b>Accuser</b>	indignacions of the accusour Cyprian. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
	han disturbed the accusour to beren letres, by whiche . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
	but the entente of the accusour to ben . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
	corage . . . of an accusour. Ne I ne mai nat. . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
	'O cruel day, accusour of the joye . . . . .	TC. 3. 1450
	And many a quiteine totelere accusour, . . . . .	L.GW. 353
<b>Accusers</b>	more sykter. But thurw the same accusours . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
	Of the nombre of whiche accusours, oon Basilus, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
	my name by thilke same accusours. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
	--made that hem rightfulle accusours or . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
	scharme of the fythe of myn accusours. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
	of myn accusours, the which thyng in alle . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
	myne accusours sayen ful wel the dignete; . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
	fraudes of thyn accusours, it semeth the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
	covenable thing that the accusours or advocattes, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
	to hir juges and to hir accusours. . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
<b>Accuseth</b>	berest fals witnessse, or accuseth hym, or . . . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
<b>Accuseth</b>	The estrees of the yerde accusith, . . . . .	RR. 1591
<b>Accusing</b>	Thanne comth accusynge, as whan man seketh occa- sion . . . . .	I.Pars. 510-5
	thurw . . . accusynge I am condempned. Of the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
	servyse, is now compelled in accusynge of my name . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
	thilke same day was receyved the accusynge of myn name . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
	as myn accusynge hath) that either error . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
<b>Accustomance</b>	This Nero hadde eek of custumaunce . . . . .	B.Mk. 3701
	Of natural custumaunce, . . . . .	HF.1. 28
<b>Ace</b>	Youre bagges been nat fild with <i>ambes</i> as, . . . . .	B.ML. 124
	Thy <i>sys</i> Fortune hath turned into <i>as</i> , . . . . .	B.Mk. 8851
<b>Achaemeniae</b>	'Rupis Achemenie.'--Metrum 1. . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1640-5
<b>Achaemeniae</b> <i>see</i> <b>Achemenie</b>		
<b>Achat</b>	Algate he wayted so in his achast . . . . .	A.Prol. 571
	comune achat or beyninge-to-gidre, that were . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
<b>Achates</b>	And a knyght hight Achate, . . . . .	HF.1. 226
	He had a knyghte was called Achates, . . . . .	L.GW. 964
	And Enesae and Achates she grette, . . . . .	L.GW. 976
	And wnan this Enesae and Achates . . . . .	L.GW. 1023
	Hath sent unto his shippe by Achates . . . . .	L.GW. 1129

**Acquaintance—Continued**

Her aqueyntaunce wel love I, . . . . . RR. 6969

**Acquaintances**

Of olde foreleten aqueyntaunces; . . . . . HF.2. 186  
And purchace hem the aqueyntaunces . . . . . RR. 6176

**Acquainted**

Aqueynted was so with the goode man . . . . . B.Sh. 1219  
How that they first aqueynted were, . . . . . HF.1. 250  
Aqueynted am I and pryve . . . . . RR. 600  
To be aqueynted with Richesse, . . . . . RR. 1139  
And whanne I felte I was aqueynte . . . . . RR. 3080  
With such love be no more aqueynte . . . . . RR. 5200

**Aequientes**

Ne make thynne aequieyntis fro the flec, . . . . . D.Sum. 1991

**Acquit**

Twelf pens to me and I wole thee acquite, . . . . . D.Fri. 1599  
Ther kan no man in humblesse hym acquite . . . . . E.Cl. 936  
muhe as a man may acquiten hymself . . . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
'Aquite him wel, for Goddes love!' quod he, . . . . . TC.2. 1200  
That his labour wole not acquyte . . . . . RR. 6742

**Acquittance**

And maken a chartre of lond or acquittance, . . . . . A.Mil. 3327  
Therefore his maister yaf hym acquittance, . . . . . A.Co. 4411  
Up-on the crois as general acquittance . . . . . ABC. 60  
A free acquittance withoute relees, . . . . . RR. 4704

**Acquitteth**

Acquitteth yow and holdeth youre biheeste, . . . . . B.ML. 37

**Act**

In diverse acte and in divers figures . . . . . D.Fri. 1486 var  
That knoweth that noon act is causeles, . . . . . E.Mch. 1975  
and in acte of comune administracoun . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105-10

**Actaeon**

Ther saugh I Attheon an hert y-maked, . . . . . A.Kn. 2065  
That Attheon broughte crucely; . . . . . A.Kn. 2303

**Action**

of penitence. The firste accioun of penitence . . . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
Han take on me a grevous accioun . . . . . ABC. 20

**Actions**

manye maneres been the acciouns or werkynge . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
understonde that ther been the acciouns of penitence, . . . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
wil into diverse accions." But thou maist . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30

**Active**

P (that signifieth the lif actif); . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20

**Acts**

Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remes . . . . . B.NP. 4326  
That alle the sovereyn actes, dar I seye, . . . . . C.Pard. 574  
In the actes and in fruyt of mariage, . . . . . D.WB. 114  
For in oure actes we mowe do no synne, . . . . . E.Mch. 1838  
And myn actes red and songe . . . . . HF.1. 347

**Actual**

thanne is the synne cleped actuel, . . . . . I.Pars. 355-60

**Actuum**

*Actuum 4º, Non est aliud nomen sub celo,* . . . . . I.Pars. 595-600

**Ad**

And *Angelus ad Virginem*, he song; . . . . . A.Mil. 3216  
Invocacio ad Mariam . . . . . G.SN. head  
Paul *ad Philipsenses 2º, In nomine Jhesu,* . . . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
men loveth you wyves." *Ad Colossenses 3º,* . . . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
in hym, *ut Achitofel ad Absolomon,* . . . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
is covetise. *Ad Thimotheum 6º,* . . . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
seith Saint Paul, *ad Ephesios 5º,* that an avaricious . . . . . I.Pars. 745-50

**Adam**

Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader, . . . . . B.Mel. 2290-5  
Lo Adam, in the feeld of Damyscene, . . . . . B.Mk. 3197  
As Adam, til he for mysgovernance . . . . . B.Mk. 3202  
And made Adam fro Paradys to go, . . . . . B.NP. 4448  
Adam oure fader, and his wyf also, . . . . . C.Pard. 505  
For whil that Adam fasted, as I rede, . . . . . C.Pard. 508  
Than all the mark of Adam may redresse, . . . . . D.WB. 696  
The hye God whan he hadde Adam makid, . . . . . E.Mch. 1325  
and this man was Adam, by . . . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
whan Adam and Eve naked weren . . . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
as sheweth here by Adam. For trust wel, though so  
were . . . . . I.Pars. 330-5

certes til that reson, that is to seyn Adam, . . . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
Of thilke Adam toke we thilke synne original, for . . . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
and o mooder, that is to seyn, Adam and Eve; . . . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
theestaft of Adam biforn that he fil into synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 680-5  
is wel shewed in the synne of Adam . . . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
of Adam, for she sholde nat clayme to . . . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
nat woman of the foot of Adam, for . . . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
God made woman of the ryb of Adam . . . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
Ben to the seed of Adam merciable, . . . . . ABC. 182  
Adam Soryveyn, if ever it thes bifalle . . . . . Adam. 1  
'O God,' quod I, 'that made Adam, . . . . . HF.2. 462  
That syn that God Adam hadde made of erthe, . . . . . LGW. 286

**Adamant**

And writen in the table of athamaunt . . . . . A.Kn. 1305  
The dores were al of adamant eterne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1990  
Right as an adamaund y-wys . . . . . RR. 1182  
The stoon was hard of adamant, . . . . . RR. 4181

**Adamants**

Right as be-twixen adamauntes two . . . . . PF. 148

**Adawe**

And of his swough sone after that adawe, . . . . . TC.3. 1120

**Adawed**

Til that he be adawed verrailly, . . . . . E.Mch. 2400

**Add**

And adde this also, that every weleful . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90

**Add—Continued**

'Lat us,' quod sche, 'adden thanne . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
'Certes,' quod I, 'lat us adden it, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
we adden clernesse of renoun to the thre . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
'Adde thanne,' quod sche, 'thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935-40

that is in god? And her-to I adde yit . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700

his mynde). So that he mowe adden the parties . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5

adde hem to the arch of thy day artificial, . . . . . Astr. 185-8  
thilke porcioun that is excedid and adde it . . . . . Astr. 251-8  
Take than the half of 8 and adde it to 48 . . . . . Astr. 258-62  
adde than thilke declinacioun to the . . . . . Astr. 272-7

**Added**

And this figure he added eek therto, . . . . . A.Prol. 499  
schulde ben addide to this forseide . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925-30  
'yif that any good were added to the wrecchidnesse of . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60

**Adder see Naddre****Addeth**

Tullius addeth in this matiere; for Tullius . . . . . B.Mel. 2545-50  
it-self, and addith the spes to the notes . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20

ben I-doon in hir sighte? For addith thi byholdynge . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5

Worste, and addith more somdell . . . . . RR. 3801

**Addressing**

in atemprynge or adresyng of hise cartes . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70

**Adieu**

A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe twol  
Adieu, the devil have him that it recche!"— . . . . . TC.1. 1041  
TC.4. 630

**Adieux**

And his adieux he made, and gan it folde, . . . . . TC.2. 1085

**Adjeccion**

of it ne makith it nat, but the adjeccion of the condi-  
cioun . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5

**Adjourn**

Lady, un-to that court thou me ajourne . . . . . ABC. 158

**Adjudged**

peyne of the accusacioun ajudid byforn . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5

**Adjuration**

sweryng of adjuracioun and conjuracioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 600-5

**Adjust**

schal movee and adjust swiche thynges . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5

**Admetus**

Al for the daughter of the King Amete, . . . . . TC.1. 664

**Administered**

to han wel adminystred the comune thynges, or . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5

**Administereth**

things that ben to doone; but he amynistreth in many  
maneris . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70

**Administration**

and in acte of comune administracioun . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105-10

**Admonished**

whan a man is sharpely amonested in . . . . . I.Pars. 580-5

**Admonisheth**

he amonesteth pees and accord, . . . . . B.Mel. 2480-5  
amonesteth us by the prophete Jeremie, . . . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
out of thi wit, this figure amonesteth the, . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5

**Admonishing**

amonestyng and chastisyng, and . . . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
agayn the preest for his amonestyng to love synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 1010-15  
seide I, 'Certes ryghtful is thin amonestyng . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20

**Admonition**

'of rehersyng or of ammonicioun? And . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95-100

**Ado**

And yitt hadde Trespasse never adoo . . . . . RR. 3036  
And don al that they han ado, . . . . . RR. 5080

**Adonis**

For thilke love thow haddest to Adoon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2224  
I mene Adon, that with the boor was slawe, . . . . . TC.3. 721

**Adored**

'Noon oother god [ne] sholde adoured bee.' . . . . . B.Mk. 3753

**Adoring**

as in heriyng and adowryng of God, . . . . . I.Pars. 680-5

**Adorneth**

'Adorneth al the thridle hevenc faire! . . . . . TC.3. 2

**Adornment see Aornement****Adown**

Aboute his nekke under his arm adoun, . . . . . A.Prol. 393  
And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter . . . . . A.Kn. 990  
And on hir bare knees adoun they falle, . . . . . A.Kn. 1758  
Under the wheel ful lowe he lay adoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2023  
Hir eyen caste she ful lowe adoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2081  
What houndes ligen in the floor adoun,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2205  
My beerd, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2415  
And he hym hurtlieth with his hors adoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2616  
The stronge kyng Lygyrge is born adoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2644  
And every laerte in his brest adoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2753  
'Hath stablised in this wretched world adoun . . . . . A.Kn. 2995  
Adoun he gooth and tolde his maister scone . . . . . A.Mil. 3446  
'What, Nicholay! what how! what, looke adoun! . . . . . A.Mil. 3477  
For sorwe of this he fil almost adoun, . . . . . A.Mil. 3524  
And Alisoun ful softe adoun she spedde; . . . . . A.Mil. 3649

# Adown—Continued

With other grete he was so sworn adoun, . . .	A.Mil. 3845
And at the mille the sak adoun he layth. . .	A.Rv. 4021
Telleth youre grief, lest that he come adoun, . .	B.Sh. 1346
As hym was taught, to knele adoun and seye	B.Pri. 1697
That to his girdel raughte adoun; . . .	B.Th. 1921
He of Centauros leyde the boost adoun; . .	B.Mk. 3289
Til in his fadres barn adoun it lay, . . .	B.Mk. 3630
They leyde hem in his lappe adoun and deyde.	B.Mk. 3644
As any feend that lith in helle adoun, . .	B.Mk. 3654
The pride of man and beest he leyde adoun, .	B.Mk. 3827
Com forth anon, and kneleth heere adoun, . .	C.Pard. 925
That in our fyre he fl bakward adoun; . . .	D.WB. 793
And neer he cam, and kneled faire adoun, . .	D.WB. 803
And leyde adoun his potente and his hat, . .	D.Sum. 1776
And eek his scrippe, and sette hym softe adoun.	D.Sum. 1777
God yelde yow! adoun in youre village, . . .	D.Sum. 2177
Al sotheynly she swapte adoun to grounde;	E.Cl. 668
Adoun by olde Januarie she lay, . . .	E.Cl. 1099
This kyng of fairye thanne adoun hym sette .	E.Mch. 1956
And seyde, it was tyme to lye adoun, . . .	E.Mch. 2234
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun, . .	F.Sq. 351
He with his feet wol spurne adoun his cuppe, .	F.Sq. 464
Thanne wolde she sitte adoun upon the grene,	F.Sq. 616
Prey hire to synken every rok adoun . . .	F.Fkl. 1073
And with that word in swowne he fil adoun, .	F.Fkl. 1080
But now in Capricorn adoun he lighte, . . .	F.Fkl. 1248
She took hir children alle, and skipte adoun .	F.Fkl. 1402
But on hir knees they setten hem adoun . .	G.SN. 396
Nour matres that lye al fix adoun, . . .	G.CY. 779
And hem leyde faire and wel adoun, . . .	G.CY. 1113
Into the crosselet fil anon adoun, . . .	G.CY. 1198
'Stoupeh adoun, by God, ye be to blame,	G.CY. 1327
Whan Phebus dwelled here in this erthe adoun,	H.Mcp. 105
But hasteth yow, the sonne wole adoun . .	I.Pars. 72
that they mote descende in to helle adoun .	I.Pars. 440-5 var
For why he heng his heed adoun, . . .	BD. 461
'Blythly,' quod he; 'com sit adoun! . . .	BD. 748
Adoun fel I when that I saugh the herse, . .	Pity. 15
And made his herte blood to renne adoun, .	ABC. 164
How that the blood roial was broght adoun,	Anel. 65
enclnyed adoun for the grete weygthe, and is	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
cruel (Fortune) casteth adoun kynges . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
the wrong, though thew descende a-down .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
is thrown adoun for every lill thyng, . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
strengthe, boweth redly the crop adoun; . .	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
abated, ful ofte throweth adoun. . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
drawe nat adoun over-lowes the erthes . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
weygthe preseth the erthe adoun, but . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
that they scholden putten adoun the . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
fallynge adoun, by semblable progressions	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
Hercules, caste adoun Antheus the . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
With this he stinte, and caste adoun the hed;	TC.2. 407
how sobrely he cast a-down his eyen . . .	TC.2. 648 var
By Troilus adoun right he him sette, . . .	TC.3. 700
And therwithal he heng adoun the hed, . .	TC.3. 1079
To Pandarus on knowes fil adoun; . . .	TC.3. 1592
Upon his beddes side adoun him sette, . . .	TC.4. 234
Wel nigh for sorwe adoun he gan to falle, .	TC.5. 532
That alle hir sikis sore adoun he leyde; . .	TC.5. 1034
And hastily at Troilus adoun, . . .	TC.5. 1312
'By thy trouthe, yow adoun, . . .	HF.2. 331
And I adoun gan loken tho, . . .	HF.2. 338
And me sette in the flore adoun, . . .	HF.3. 943
Adoun ful softly I gan to synke, . . .	LGW. 178
Ester, ley tho thy mekenesse al adoun; . .	LGW. 250
They setten hem ful softly adoun, . . .	LGW. 301
Was cloven a-two, right fro the toppes adoun,	LGW. 738
That it nere goon under the see adoun, . .	LGW. 792
And by the welles adoun she gan hir dresse, .	LGW. 804
Hise eyen to the grounde adoun he caste; . .	LGW. 827
And in the sonde as he behelde adoun, . .	LGW. 828
That from his regne he may be put adoun, .	LGW. 1413
Of hire goodness adoun she sendeth blyve, .	LGW. 1473
This messager adoun him gan to hye, . . .	LGW. 1479
God wolde the wallies weren falle adoun! .	LGW. 1726
And as she felle adoun she kaste hire loke,	LGW. 1856
Adoun sytte Theseus upon his knee, . . .	LGW. 2028
Of houses, Mars his venym is adoun, . . .	LGW. 2593
shynnyng lat thin Astrelake kouche adoun .	Astr. 301-8
And whille adoun, and over turns, . . .	RR. 4362
Fonde Shame adowne to brynge, . . .	RR. 5858
But, maugre hem, it shal adowne, . . .	RR. 7205
By Wicked-Tonge adowne they sate, . . .	RR. 7476

## A-drad

They were adrad of hym as of the deeth, . .	A.Prol. 605
And seyde, 'I am adrad, by Saint Thomas	A.Mil. 3425
To wite eke why hit was a-drad . . .	BD. 922
That dulnesse was of hir a-drad, . . .	BD. 878
I am a-dred she wol be wrooth, . . .	BD. 1189
mot alwey ben adrad that he ne lese . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
By God, ye maken me right sore adrad!	TC.2. 115
Adrad of hem that thou shalt see; . . .	HF.2. 420
That were so sore a-drad of alle schame, .	LGW.G. 300
She wolde ben right sore adradde . . .	RR. 1228

## Adrastus

Were slayn, and kyng Adrastus home a-go, . .	Anel. 61
--	----------

### A-drede

A certeyn tyme, til him fel adrede, . . .	Mars. 80
---	----------

### Adriane see Ariadnae, Ariadne

### Adulterer

Or an avowtrie, or a paramour; . . .	D.Fri. 1372
--------------------------------------	-------------

### Adulterers

avowtters shullen been in helle in a stank .	I.Pars. 840-5
for thise avowtters breken the temple of . .	I.Pars. 875-80

### Adultery

womman . . . taken in avowtrie was broght in his	B.Mel. 2220-5
presence . . .	D.Fri. 1304
Of diffamaacioun and avowtrye, . . .	E.Mch. 1435
Thanne sholde I lede my lyf in avowtrye, .	I.Pars. 840-5
that men clepe avowtrie of wedded folk; that is	I.Pars. 840-5
God forbad avowtrie in dede, but eek he . .	I.Pars. 870-5
somwhat of avowtrie, it is good to shewen .	I.Pars. 870-5
mo perils that longen to avowtrie, for to . .	I.Pars. 870-5
eschue that foule synne. Avowtrie in Latyn	I.Pars. 885-90
avowtrie is set gladly in the ten . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
womman that was founden in avowtrie, . .	I.Pars. 885-90
of avowtrie is awarded to the . . .	I.Pars. 890-5
The thridde spece of avowtrie is som . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
it be doon in fornicacioun, or in avowtrie, .	I.Pars. 960-5
The stork, the wreker of avowtrye; . . .	PF. 361
That I the fynde in suche avowtrye; . . .	LGW. 1809
Riot and avouterie. . . .	RR. 4954

### Advance

It is nat honeste, it may nat avaunce . . .	A.Prol. 246
womman preyen for folk to avaunce hem . .	I.Pars. 785-90
For so hope I my soule best t'avaunce, . .	TC.1. 47
Of hem that Love list felely t'avaunce!" . .	TC.1. 518
And every lover in his trouthe avaunce!	TC.3. 1386
And every wight that meneth trouthe avaunce!	TC.5. 1435
Of hem that him list not avaunce, . . .	HF.2. 132
And him avaunce at home in his contree, . .	LGW. 2022
What wostow yit how I thee wol avaunce? .	For. 31
For grace hath wold so ferforth him avaunce,	Ven. 11
And wyth your pitee me som wyse avaunce, .	Ba.Ch. 22
It may hym greetly do avaunce, . . .	RR. 2324
Allas, what may it you avaunce . . .	RR. 3527

### Advanced

To been advanced by ypocrisie; . . .	C.Pard. 410
'I have somewhat advanced and forthred the,'	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
Advanced me with high disport, . . .	RR. 3468
For Love hath so advanced me . . .	RR. 4345
A man thurgh hym advanced be, . . .	RR. 6951
Sith I thus have advanced thee . . .	RR. 7298

### Advanceth

Avanceth lovers in such manere! . . .	RR. 2780
---------------------------------------	----------

### Advantage

And art a lord, greet is thyn avauntage, . .	A.Kn. 1293
As sooth is seyde, elde hath greet advantage;	A.Kn. 2447
That any hadde of oother avauntage . . .	A.Kn. 2591
And in swich place as thoughte hem avauntage	B.ML. 146
They kan nat seen in that noon avauntage, .	B.ML. 216
This messenger, to doon his avauntage, . .	B.ML. 729
He is at his avauntage al above, . . .	F.Fkl. 772
Lo, which advantage is to multiplie! . . .	G.CY. 731
noon advantage to no wight; and som . . .	I.Pars. 605-10
chaffare that he hath moost advantage of, .	I.Pars. 850-5
Fully for thyn avauntage, . . .	RR. 1997
And yaff hir sith sich avauntage, . . .	RR. 3212
Wel more avauntage doth hym thanne, . . .	RR. 5575
Whanne it is sold for avauntage; . . .	RR. 5808
I have avauntage in o wise . . .	RR. 7687

### Adventure see Auntr-

### Adventure

Of sondry folk, by aventure y-falle, . . .	A.Prol. 25
Were it by aventure, or sorl, or cas, . . .	A.Prol. 844
And so bifel, by aventure or cas, . . .	A.Kn. 1074
For which I tolde thee myn aventure . . .	A.Kn. 1160
And everich of us take his aventure, . . .	A.Kn. 1186
'Thyn is the victorie of this aventure! . . .	A.Kn. 1235
That by som aventure, or som tree, . . .	A.Kn. 1288
Were it by aventure or destynnee, . . .	A.Kn. 1465
By aventure, his way he gan to holde, . .	A.Kn. 1506
Ther as by aventure this Palamoun, . . .	A.Kn. 1516
Thyn aventure of love, as in this cas, . .	A.Kn. 2357
Al be it that this aventure was falle, . . .	A.Kn. 2703
For fallyng nys nat but an aventure, . . .	A.Kn. 2722
Of Marrok, as it was hire aventure, . . .	B.ML. 465
The mooder was an elf, by aventure, . . .	B.ML. 754
Now is she scaped al hire aventure, . . .	B.ML. 1151
And if that he noght may, par aventure, . .	B.Sh. 1205
As was his aventure, or his fortune, . . .	B.NP. 4189
And after wol I telle his aventure, . . .	B.NP. 4376
And take youre aventure of the repair . .	D.WB. 1224
This strook of Fortune of aventure, . . .	E.Cl. 812
For which he putte his lyf in aventure, . .	E.Mch. 1877
Were it by destynnee or aventure, . . .	E.Mch. 1967
Two year and moore, as was his aventure;	F.Fkl. 940
To no wight telle thou of this aventure,—	F.Fkl. 1483
Of aventure happed hire to meete . . .	F.Fkl. 1501
But thus they mette, of aventure or grace, .	F.Fkl. 1508
Us mooste putte ous good in aventure; . .	G.CY. 946
man, by cas or aventure, shete an arwe, .	I.Pars. 570-5
richesses in this world ben in aventure . .	I.Pars. 1065-70
And paciently taketh your aventure, . . .	Mars. 21



## Adventure—Continued

My lyf stant ther in aventure and grace, . . .	Mars. 60
For love, so many a perilous aventure! . . .	Mars. 199
The Wyse, y-knit un-to Good Adventure, . . .	Comp.L. 29
Of al my worlde, and my good aventure. . . .	Anel. 324
This is the way to al good aventure; . . .	PF. 131
only to the aventure of fortune; . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
yif thou wolt feen the perilous aventure . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
may ben cleid othar hap or elles aventure . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
In Troilus' unsely aventure. . . .	TC.1. 35
It was to him a right good aventure . . .	TC.1. 368
'What cas,' quod Troilus, 'or what aventure . . .	TC.1. 568
Sith thing to come is ofte in aventure. . . .	TC.1. 784
And thus he drieth forth his aventure. . . .	TC.1. 1092
Sith you is tid so glad an aventure?'— . . .	TC.2. 224
'For t' every wight som goodly aventure . . .	TC.2. 281
'Good aventure, O bele nece, have ye . . .	TC.2. 288
Cache it anon, lest aventure slake! . . .	TC.2. 291
But swich is love, and ek myn aventure! . . .	TC.2. 742
And ly right there, and byd thyn aventure. . . .	TC.2. 1519
I mene it here, as for this aventure . . .	TC.3. 1217
As fil to purpos of hir aventure, . . .	TC.3. 1367
Ben set of Fortune, in good aventure, . . .	TC.4. 324
Stranger than this, though cas or aventure. . . .	TC.4. 388
For myn honour in swich an aventure? . . .	TC.4. 1329
For-which I wolde alweys, on aventure, . . .	TC.5. 298
And thus he drieth forth his aventure. . . .	TC.5. 1540
Acheved al his aventure; . . .	HF.1. 463
And tak thyn aventure or cas, . . .	HF.2. 544
And yit it was by aventure . . .	HF.3. 207
Whil that hit list to Adventure,— . . .	HF.3. 892
That gonne of aventure drawe . . .	HF.3. 1000
And whan that Antony saugh that aventure, . . .	LGW. 657
To putten hire in swiche an aventure. . . .	LGW. 909
By aventure ben to the citee come, . . .	LGW. 1051
Have ye nat herde hym telle his aventure? . . .	LGW. 1177
For who-so wyl this aventure acheve, . . .	LGW. 1614
Til, on a day, befel an aventure, . . .	LGW. 1907
I wol not twynne afir this aventure. . . .	LGW. 2032
Thus oghte I blesse wel myn aventure, . . .	Ven. 22
By aventure come to that welle, . . .	RR. 1502
To worshipe no wight by aventure . . .	RR. 2119
If thou maist seen by aventure . . .	RR. 2455
Nor putte his life in aventure. . . .	RR. 3686
Nor of my cruel aventure. . . .	RR. 4376
'Sir, putte you in that aventure; . . .	RR. 7306
But if it be through aventure, . . .	RR. 7556

## Adventure see Peradventure

## Adventures

Of adventures that whilom han bifalle. . . .	A.Prol. 795
That knew so manye of adventures olde, . . .	A.Kn. 2444
For adventures whiche that may bityde. . . .	C.Pard. 934
Telle us som murie thyng of adventures,— . . .	E.Cl. 15
To speken of adventures and of batailles, . . .	F.Sq. 659
Of diverse adventures maden layes, . . .	F.Fkl. 710
Of adventures of love up and down? . . .	Mars. 210
In loving how his adventures fellon . . .	TC.1. 3
Of everiche of her adventures, . . .	HF.1. 47
'Alas,' thoughte I, 'what adventures . . .	HF.3. 541
But of his adventures in the see . . .	LGW. 953
That soughen the adventures of Colcos. . . .	LGW. 1515
Thanne adventures shull thee fall . . .	RR. 2389

## Adventurous

aventurous and no thyng certeyne, for . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60
happes adventurous, but to the resoun of god. . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
the ydel name of adventurous wefulnesse . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5

## Adversaries

power of his adversaries, and seiden . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
your adversaries. And certes, as to the firste . . .	B.Mel. 2550-5
thou sompnest thyne adversaries to do thee a newe . . .	B.Mel. 2650-5
vileynye." . . .	B.Mel. 2665-70
unto the myght of youre adversaries, ye . . .	B.Mel. 2720-5
your adversaries in oother manere than right . . .	B.Mel. 2740-5
his adversaries, she spak, and seyde in . . .	B.Mel. 2865-70
your adversaries and that ye have pees with . . .	B.Mel. 2870-5
myne adversaries han bigonnen this debaat . . .	B.Mel. 2880-5
and shul rather pursue to youre adversaries for pees . . .	B.Mel. 2905-10
wolde seene youre adversaries unto yow . . .	B.Mel. 2910-15
the mannes adversaries and constryneth . . .	B.Mel. 2915-20
your adversaries in priver place; for they shul . . .	B.Mel. 2915-20
she sente for these adversaries to come . . .	B.Mel. 2960-5
she foud his adversaries ful repentant, . . .	B.Mel. 2970-5
with youre adversaries; for the lawe . . .	B.Mel. 2980-5
receyve . . . his adversaries to foryfyne and mercy . . .	B.Mel. 2985-90
your adversaries, tellynge hem on youre . . .	B.Mel. 2990-5
is to seyn, the adversaries of Melibee,— . . .	B.Mel. 3020-5
what vengeance he thoughte to taken of his adversaries . . .	B.Mel. 3035-40
wold exile youre adversaries, that thyngketh . . .	B.Mel. 3060-5
adversaries sholde apperhen in his . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
adversaries of Jhesu Crist, for they haten . . .	TC.2. 1435
Her adversaries wolde of it agrise. . . .	

## Adversary

the myght of youre adversarie so litel that ye lete . . .	B.Mel. 2505-10
the kyn of youre adversarie, yet natheles, . . .	B.Mel. 2560-5
agayn his adversarie that hadde a greet . . .	B.Mel. 2845-50
'Til that Fortune weex his adversarie. . . .	B.Mk. 3863
That it was fals that seyde his adversarie,— . . .	C.Doo. 195
For to be war of swich an adversarie; . . .	C.Pard. 682
For who so maketh God his adversarie, . . .	G.CY. 1476

## Adversary—Continued

manslaughtre of his adversarie and sleeth . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
moost displeasnt to Crist and moost adversarie. . . .	I.Pars. 695-700
Venquissabed me hath my cruel adversaire. . . .	ABC. 8

## Adverse

'O cruel Jove, and thou Fortune adverse, . . .	TC.4. 1192
--	------------

## Adversities

"Oon of the gretteste adversities of this world is whan . . .	B.Mel. 2755-60
For in alle adversities of fortune the moost . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
touched with any adversites; so that he . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
to othar folk prosperites and adversites, . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
vertu mai nat ben overcomyn by adversites . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
overcomen by adversites. Ne certes thou, that art put . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
why flee ye adversites, and ne fyghte nat ayeins hem . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20

## Adversity

And in adversitee ful pacient; . . .	A.Prol. 484
Fortune hath yeven us this adversitee. . . .	A.Kn. 1086
And hath siknesse and greet adversitee, . . .	A.Kn. 1311
And had for yow so greet adversitee, . . .	A.Kn. 3087
Haveth som routhe on hire adversitee. . . .	B.ML. 654
To brynge hem out of hir adversitee; . . .	B.Mk. 3184
Adversitee; and I seye forthermoor, . . .	B.NP. 4343
That she endured al adversitee, . . .	E.Cl. 565
Noon accident for noon adversitee . . .	E.Cl. 607
The adversitee of Fortune al tendure, . . .	E.Cl. 756
But certes, lord, for noon adversitee, . . .	E.Cl. 858
She koude nat adversitee endure . . .	E.Cl. 1042
Sholde be constant in adversitee . . .	E.Cl. 1146
With sharpe scourges of adversitee . . .	E.Cl. 1157
Whan that they fynden any adversitee . . .	E.Mch. 1275
How myghte a man han any adversitee . . .	E.Mch. 1338
He paciently took his adversitee, . . .	E.Mch. 2084
Whan ther shal fallen any adversitee . . .	F.Sq. 134
I nyste nat what was adversitee . . .	F.Sq. 502
impacience of adversitee, and by-spit by servage and . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
goode men han adversitee; and alle thise . . .	I.Pars. 500-5
debonairely alle the outrages of adversitee . . .	I.Pars. 660-5
To helpe Trouthe in his adversitee. . . .	Pity. 74
Us to rejoyse in our adversitee, . . .	ABC. 101
Thou hast more reuthe on our adversitee . . .	ABC. 127
Mars dwelleth forth in his adversitee, . . .	Mars. 148
She was not cause of myn adversitee, . . .	Mars. 268
Of my dedly adversitee, . . .	Anel. 258
And do to me adversitee and grame, . . .	Anel. 276
and who-so hath adversitee, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
to han that adversitee. This is the opinyoun of some . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
is to seyn, for adversitee in-to prosperite), . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
used to have noon adversitee, anon he . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
thurw exercise of hir adversitee. At the laste, anyable . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
men han som tyme adversitee and som tyme . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
of corage that, yif any adversitee . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
the whiche man adversitee myghte . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
by adversitee, for thei ne scholden nat waxen . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
For certes, that adversitee cometh . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
That ye han felt, and on th' adversitee . . .	TC.1. 25
Whenne every torment and adversitee . . .	TC.1. 404
Yeve him in love ese or adversitee, . . .	TC.3. 19
'For of fortunes sharp adversitee . . .	TC.3. 1625
For to sen you in any adversitee . . .	TC.5. 1083
My song, in pleynste of myn adversitee: . . .	TC.5. 1375
Thy lore I dampne, hit is adversitee. . . .	Fort. 49
That payne and gret adversitee . . .	RR. 2010
She makith thurgh hir adversitee . . .	RR. 5547
Poverté and such adversitee . . .	RR. 5557

## Advertence

He stareth, and woodeth in his advertence. . . .	G.SN. 467
"God wot her advertence is elleswhere, . . .	TC.4. 698
Hath fro me refte, althyn advertence? . . .	TC.5. 1258
So that thou yvee thyn advertence . . .	HF.2. 201

## Advice

And graunted hym withouten moore avys, . . .	A.Prol. 786
Seyeth youre avys and holdeth you apayd. . . .	A.Kn. 1868
With all thavyis heere of my parlement, . . .	A.Kn. 3076
with litel avys, where-as in so greet and so heigh a . . .	B.Mel. 2440-5
delibered and took avys in himself, . . .	B.Mel. 2915-20
yeven hire avys and conseil, what best were to doon . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
hadde taken hire avys and deliberacioun . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
Telle youre avys. I kan no better seye. . . .	I.Pars. 54
'That myn avys anon may helpen us'. . . .	TC.1. 620
And by hir bothe avis, as was the beste, . . .	TC.3. 453
And upon newe cas l'th newe avis. . . .	TC.4. 416

## Advise

This John answerde, 'Alayn, avyse thee; . . .	A.Rv. 4188
This woman slow, yet wol we avyse . . .	B.ML. 664
Upon this queynte world tavyse me, . . .	B.Sh. 1426
avysse yow on it ful ofte, for as ye . . .	B.Mel. 2320-5
of flaterye"; and Caton seith, "Avyse thee wel, . . .	B.Mel. 2370-5
Upon hir chiere he gan hym ofte avyse, . . .	E.Cl. 238
Wol ye assente or elles yow avyse? . . .	E.Cl. 350
That in greet lordshipe, if I wel avyse, . . .	E.Cl. 797
Seith that a man oghte hym right wel avyse . . .	E.Mch. 1524
And syn I oghte avyse me right wel . . .	E.Mch. 1526
In women is, whan they hem narwe avyse, . . .	E.Mch. 1988
For man sholde hym avyse what he speeks; . . .	H.Mcp. 324
For whan that I avise me wel, . . .	BD. 696

**Advise—Continued**

I sake respit for to a-vise me, . . . .	PF. 648
thinken and avise the prescience by whiche . . . .	Bo. 5. p.6.
	1885-90
Right of her look; and gan it newe avise. . . .	TC.1. 364
And seyde, 'Lord! so faste ye m'avise! . . . .	TC.2. 276
And int' a closet for t' avise her bettre . . . .	TC.2. 1215
He preyed hem anon on it avise. . . .	TC.2. 1701
And wel avise him whom he brougte there, . . . .	TC.3. 586
And down from thennes faste he gan avise . . . .	TC.5. 1814
Of thyn answe're avise the ryght weel, . . . .	L.GW. 335
If it be so that thou avise the, . . . .	L.GW. 509
And certes, Love, whan I me wel avyse . . . .	Ven. 57
Whanne I avise it in my wit. . . .	RR. 1694

**Advise—see Advise-****Advised**

Be well avysed on that ilke nyght . . . .	A.Mil. 3584
Wel oghte a man avysed for to be . . . .	A.Co. 4333
Senek seith, "A man that is wel avysed, . . . .	B.Mel. 2510-5
stronger than what is longe tyme avysed." . . . .	B.Mel. 2535-40
To been avysed greet wysdom it were, . . . .	C.Pard. 690
Wel muchel moore I oghte avysed be . . . .	E.Mch. 1528
For which, whan I hadde long avysed me, . . . .	G.CY. 572
And beeth avysed wel and sobrelly, . . . .	H.Mcp. 286
My sone, of muchel spekyng yvele avysed, . . . .	H.Mcp. 335
ymagined, avised, and forncast, or elles . . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
avysed and cast biforn with wikked wil . . . .	I.Pars. 540-5
bettre been avysed of his juggement in . . . .	I.Pars. 975-80
moste be purveyed bfore and avysed, . . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
Was ful avised, tho fond she right nought . . . .	TC.2. 605
Avised word by word in every line, . . . .	TC.2. 1177
'To ben avised of your reed the bettre'; . . . .	TC.2. 1695
Avised wel her wordes and her chere; . . . .	TC.2. 1726
No womman drat, if she be wel avised; . . . .	TC.3. 328
No thing but wel; and, soevely avised, . . . .	TC.3. 1186
And as I am avised soevely, . . . .	TC.4. 1262
Avised hir, and gan him wel to knowe, . . . .	L.GW. 867
Alle these thingis wel avised, . . . .	RR. 475
And faste thanne I avysede me . . . .	RR. 1807

**Adviseinent**

And therefore he, of ful avyseinent, . . . .	B.Mil. 96
to taken swich avyseinent in this nede . . . .	B.Mel. 2940-5
To take a wyf withouten avyseinent . . . .	F.Mch. 1531
ire, or hastif ire withouten avyseinent . . . .	I.Pars. 540-5
withouten avyseinent, is eek a synne. . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
reschelesnesse withouten avyseinent; . . . .	I.Pars. 610-5
Togedre, and of a short avyseinent, . . . .	PF. 555
Avyseinent is good bfore the nede! . . . .	TC.2. 343
Wommen ben wise of short avyseinent. . . .	TC.4. 936
And sin ther helpeth non avyseinent . . . .	TC.4. 1300
And ther he saugh with ful avyseinent . . . .	TC.5. 1811
Than oght a god, by short avyseinent, . . . .	L.GW. 407
And at the laste he tooke avyseimete, . . . .	L.GW. 1417

**Adviseith**

Avyseith you, putteh me out of blame; . . . .	A.Mil. 3185
And on his nedes sadly hym avyseith, . . . .	B.Sh. 1266
And over al this avyseith yow right wel . . . .	C.Pard. 583
This knyght avyseith hym and sore siketh; . . . .	D.WB. 1228
Avyseith yow, ye ben a man of age, . . . .	E.Mch. 1555
Avyseith yow, er that ye breke yowr trouthe. . . .	F.Fil. 1320
Aviseith you on it whan ye han space, . . . .	TC.2. 1124
'Aviseith you what folk ben here withinne, . . . .	TC.2. 1730

**Advising**

Upon this mayde, avysynge hym ful faste, . . . .	C.Doc. 124
Avising her, and hiede her not too faste . . . .	TC.3. 157
Avising of the lengthe and of the brede . . . .	TC.5. 1657

**Advocacies**

And bringe on you advocacyes newe?—" . . . .	TC.2. 1469
--	------------

**Advocate**

Up roos thanne an advocat that was . . . .	B.Mel. 2210-5
Be myn advocat in that heighe place, . . . .	G.SN. 68
Ne advocat noon that wol and dar so preye . . . .	ABC. 102

**Advocates**

wise advocats, lerned in the lawe. . . .	B.Mel.
	2195-2200
Come to thisse juges, and hire advocatz! . . . .	C.Pard. 291
'thisse oratours or advocattes don al the . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
secoursours or advocattes, nat wrooth but pytous and . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
advocates sholde fayle and cesen in al, or . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
elles, yif the office of advocates wolde . . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
of hir advocattes, and taken . . . .	1405-10
	RR. 5721
Phisiciens and advocates . . . .	

**Acacidies**

And Escades Chiron, . . . .	HF.3. 116
-----------------------------	-----------

**Aeetes**

And kyng Oetes lorde was of that ile. . . .	L.GW. 1438
Unto Oetes, of that contree kyng; . . . .	L.GW. 1593

**Aegeus**

Savynghe his olde fader Egeus, . . . .	A.Kn. 2838
Upon the right hond wente olde Egeus, . . . .	A.Kn. 2905
Til that of Athenes kynghe Egeus . . . .	L.GW. 1944

**Aegypti**

Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris, Egipti Regine. . . .	L.GW. head
--	------------

**Aegyptus**

That other brother called was Egiste, . . . .	L.GW. 2570
To Danna and Egistes also, . . . .	L.GW. 2600
And this was in the paleys of Egiste, . . . .	L.GW. 2618
Egiste to his chambre fast hym spedde, . . . .	L.GW. 2623

**Aeneas**

The swerd of Dido for the false Enee; . . . .	B.Mil. 64
That slow hir self, for Eneas . . . .	BD. 732
N'ere it for Antenor and Eneas, . . . .	TC.2. 1474
And bad hir sone Eneas fle; . . . .	HF.1. 165
How Creuss, daun Eneas wyf, . . . .	HF.1. 175
Of the Troyan Eneas, . . . .	HF.1. 217
How Eneas gan him to pleyne, . . . .	HF.1. 231
She made Eneas so in grace . . . .	HF.1. 240
Ther saw I grave, how Eneas . . . .	HF.1. 253
Al this seye I be Eneas . . . .	HF.1. 286
But let us speke of Eneas, . . . .	HF.1. 293
'O Eneas! what wil ye do! . . . .	HF.1. 320
Y-shamed be through Eneas, . . . .	HF.1. 356
But to excusen Eneas . . . .	HF.1. 427
Daun Eneas is go to saile; . . . .	HF.1. 434
And Eneas, beside an yle, . . . .	HF.1. 440
That Eneas had in Italle; . . . .	HF.1. 452
How, mawgre Juno, Eneas . . . .	HF.1. 461
The fame of Pius Eneas. . . .	HF.3. 395
How Eneas to Dido was forsworne— . . . .	L.GW. 927
And Eneas was charged by Venus . . . .	L.GW. 940
And Eneas and Achates she grette, . . . .	L.GW. 976
'Nay soothly, lady!" quod this Eneas; . . . .	L.GW. 983
Whan Eneas was come unto that place, . . . .	L.GW. 1015
And whan this Eneas and Achates . . . .	L.GW. 1023
'Allas, that I was born!" quod Eneas. . . .	L.GW. 1027
For al the compaignie of Eneas, . . . .	L.GW. 1047
Unto the queene appered Eneas, . . . .	L.GW. 1057
And had herde ofte of Eneas er tho, . . . .	L.GW. 1062
And Eneas alwey with hire she ledde. . . .	L.GW. 1097
This Eneas is comen to Paradyz . . . .	L.GW. 1103
This Dido is ladde after the meste. . . .	L.GW. 1108
Eneas soothly eke, withouten les; . . . .	L.GW. 1124
And Eneas ful blyful is and fayne, . . . .	L.GW. 1128
On Eneas. But as of that scripture . . . .	L.GW. 1144
Of Eneas, and al the storie lered . . . .	L.GW. 1153
With Eneas, hir newe gaste, to deele, . . . .	L.GW. 1158
Sitte Eneas, like Phebus to devyse, . . . .	L.GW. 1206
And with hire wente this Eneas also. . . .	L.GW. 1226
For there hath Eneas y-kneled so, . . . .	L.GW. 1232
How Eneas hath with the queene y-gon . . . .	L.GW. 1243
Now lawgheth Eneas, and is in joye, . . . .	L.GW. 1252
This Eneas, that hath thus depe y-swore, . . . .	L.GW. 1285

**Aeneid**

In thyme Eneyde and Naso wol I take . . . .	L.GW. 923
---	-----------

**Aeneidos**

And slayn hym,—as seith us <i>Eneydos</i> ,— . . . .	B.NP. 4549
Rede Virgile in Eneidos, . . . .	HF.1. 378

**Aeolus**

On Eolus, the god of wyndes, . . . .	HF.1. 203
For Eolus, the god of wynde, . . . .	HF.3. 481
This Eolus, with harde grace, . . . .	HF.3. 496
This Eolus no-wher abood, . . . .	HF.3. 512
And thou, dan Eolus, quod she, . . . .	HF.3. 533
What dide this Eolus, but he . . . .	HF.3. 546
Thou Eolus, that is so blak; . . . .	HF.3. 581
Quod she, 'thou Eolus, I hote, . . . .	HF.3. 629
Now, Eolus, withouten slouthe, . . . .	HF.3. 674
This Eolus gan hit so blowe, . . . .	HF.3. 679
Thou Eolus, thou kyng of Trace! . . . .	HF.3. 699
This Eolus anon up sterte, . . . .	HF.3. 710
'Gladly,' quod she. 'Thou Eolus, . . . .	HF.3. 771
As Eolus hem blew aboute. . . .	HF.3. 1030

**Aequinoctiis**

2 signes called the Equinoxis. And alle . . . .	Astr. 70-5
---	------------

**Aesculapius**

Wel knew he the olde Esculapius . . . .	A.Prol. 429
---	-------------

**Aeson**

That had a brother whiche that hight Eson; . . . .	L.GW. 1398
Of whiche Eson this Jason geten was, . . . .	L.GW. 1402

**Aesop**

his olde enemy; and Isope seith, "Ne . . . .	B.Mel. 2370-5
--	---------------

**Aetas**

'Felix nimum prior etas.' . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
-----------------------------------	------------------

**Afar**

ye loken from afer to thilke verray fyn . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
I see now from afer what thou purposist; algates I . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1060-5
of his bemys, waiteth and seeth fro afer . . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
	1785-90
byholdeth fro afer alle thinges, right as it . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1885-90
But, from a-fer his maner for to holde, . . . .	TC.1. 313
And I afer gan romen to and fro, . . . .	TC.2. 516
A-fer fro hem, alle be hemselve, . . . .	HF.3. 125
And from a-fer come walkyng in the mede . . . .	L.GW. 212
<b>Afered</b>	
Of his visage children were aferd. . . .	A.Prol. 628
For score aferd of his deeth was he. . . .	A.Kn. 1518
He seyde, 'I trowe the clerkes were aferd; . . . .	A.Rv. 4095
This wyf was nat aferd nor afrayed, . . . .	B.Sh. 1590
That any thyng myghte make yow aferd? . . . .	B.NP. 4109
Real he was, he was namore aferd, . . . .	B.NP. 4366
Sore aferd for berkyng of the dogges . . . .	B.NP. 4576 var
In as muche as I maked yow aferd, . . . .	B.NP. 4611
He noot how soone that he shal been aferd; . . . .	C.Doc. 284
'And wostow why? I am the lesse a-ferd. . . .	TC.1. 974
Of peril, why she oughte aferd be; . . . .	TC.2. 606



<b>Afearred</b> — <i>Continued</i>		
So wis he was, she was no more afereð,—	TC.3. 482	
So sore it is a-ferid of the nyght,	LGW. G. 53	
Yet hyt is afereð and whaped . . . . .	LGW. 2321	
Thanne shalt thou goon ful foule a-ferd	RR. 2655	
You dare no more aferde be.	RR. 3604	
Drede is aferd, wher so she be; . . . . .	RR. 4226	
<b>Affair</b>		
He seide, 'Now goth wel thyn affaire, . . . . .	RR. 3455	
<b>Affect</b>		
Freend of affect and freend of chere; . . . . .	RR. 5486	
<b>Affection</b>		
Thyn is affection of hooleynesse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1158	
Lo which a greet thyng is affection! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3611	
Love hire so hote, of foul affection, . . . . .	B.ML. 586	
For greet chertes, and greet affection, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1526	
his owene lust and his affection." The book seith that	B.Mel. 2360-5	
your talent and your affection to make werre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40	
Of ertely lust and fals affection! . . . . .	G.SN. 74	
is cleped consentynge of affection, whan . . . . .	I.Pars. 290-5	
that is, an affection thurgh which a . . . . .	I.Pars. 725-30	
hem only for wicked fleshly affection . . . . .	I.Pars. 785-90	
So gret desir, and swich affection, . . . . .	TC.1. 296	
That shewed his affection withinne; . . . . .	TC.3. 1364	
This Troilus, with al th' affection . . . . .	TC.3. 1590	
Lest men sholde his affection espye, . . . . .	TC.4. 153	
To hem have I so grette affection, . . . . .	LGW. 44	
Wel hath she quyrt me myn affection, . . . . .	LGW. 523	
This Tesbe hath so grette affection, . . . . .	LGW. 793	
And here beganne the depe affection . . . . .	LGW. 1229	
Grette chere of love and of affection, . . . . .	LGW. 1421	
Withouten any other affection . . . . .	LGW. 1522	
For mercy, pite, and deep affection, . . . . .	Comp.A. 26	
Ne I have none affection, . . . . .	RR. 6409	
<b>Affections</b>		
Ful loude songen hire affections, . . . . .	F.Sq. 55	
of talentes or affections, whiche that ne . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30	
tribulations of affections han assailed the, and sorwe . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5	
the yok of ertely affections; and afterward the . . . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20	
combyrd and disseyvid with worldly affections, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5	
affections of bodyes (as god or his . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30	
Don olde affeciouns alle over-go. . . . .	TC.4. 424	
<b>Affects</b>		
As Crassus dide for his affects wronge, . . . . .	TC.3. 1391	
<b>Affiance</b>		
But verraily for love and affiance.' . . . . .	B.Sh. 1330	
<b>Affile</b>		
He moste preche, and wel affile his tonge . . . . .	A.Prol. 712	
This Pandarus gan newe his tonge affile, . . . . .	TC.2. 1681	
<b>Affinity</b>		
that been of oon affynyte, or elles with . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10	
that I have had affinity to maleice or . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70	
chose in affynite of prynces of the cite; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5	
<b>Affirm</b>		
I dar wel affermen hardly that, yif tho . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5	
And Pandarus, of that they wolde afferme, . . . . .	TC.2. 1583	
<b>Affirmed</b>		
Among the goddes hye it is affirmed, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2349	
and fully affermed hire sentence. . . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5	
been ordeyned and affermed by so manye wyse. . . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50	
that every consell that is affirmed so . . . . .	B.Mel. 2420-5	
This covenant was affermed wonder faste, . . . . .	LGW. 790	
<b>Affirmeth</b>		
Affermeth dremes, and seith that they been . . . . .	B.NP. 4315	
he . . . aresteth, and affermeth the moevable . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5	
things. . . . .		
<b>Afferming</b>		
He swoore, affermyng sikirlye, . . . . .	RR. 3816	
<b>Afforced</b>		
maugree hir hed hath been afforced or . . . . .	I.Pars. 970-5	
<b>Affray</b>		
Or ire, or talent, or som kynnes affray, . . . . .	B.ML. 1137	
But atte laste he made a foul affray; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3273	
His meynce, whiche that herden this affray, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2156	
Nedeles, God woot, he thoughte hire for taffraye. . . . .	E.CI. 455	
Is in affray, and not to whom to pleyne. . . . .	Mars. 214	
And on the day for this affray I dye, . . . . .	Anal. 334	
For why hit was to greet affray. . . . .	HF.2. 45	
Withouten daunger or affray, . . . . .	RR. 2034	
This is the stryf and eke the affray, . . . . .	RR. 2549	
So gret annoy and such affray, . . . . .	RR. 3091	
Which the have put in gret affray; . . . . .	RR. 3221	
By cause hir herte was in affray, . . . . .	RR. 3886	
He was for drede in such affray, . . . . .	RR. 3961	
But yit I am in gret affray . . . . .	RR. 4397	
<b>Affrayed</b>		
This lady weex affrayed of the noun, . . . . .	B.ML. 563	
This wyf was nat aferd nor affrayed, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1590	
As man that was affrayed in his herte,— . . . . .	B.NP. 4468	
Be ye affrayed of me that am youre freend? . . . . .	B.NP. 4475	
That had affrayed me out of my slepe . . . . .	BD. 296	
But lyk a wode woman afraied, . . . . .	RR. 154	
Thanne Bialacoll, affrayed all, . . . . .	RR. 3113	
Which all affrayed in his risyng, . . . . .	RR. 3821	
<b>Affrayeth</b>		
Whan love affraieth alle thing, . . . . .	RR. 91	
<b>Affrighted</b>		
Right now, that yet myn herte is soore afright. . . . .	B.NP. 4085	
<b>Afy</b>		
I wole no more in thee afyfe, . . . . .	RR. 3155	
In whom no man shulde afyfe, . . . . .	RR. 5480	
<b>Afyne</b>		
Tyl grapes be rype, and wel afyne . . . . .	RR. 3690	
<b>Afyre</b>		
That caused hym to sette hymself afyre. . . . .	D.WB. 726	
Til she came there her herte was a-fyre, . . . . .	D.WB. 971	
With which the devel set youre herte afyre, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1982	
Had ben a-fyr; and this was in figure. . . . .	ABC. 94	
Yit with a look his herte wec a-ferre, . . . . .	TC.1. 229	
Algates, hem that ye wol sette a-fire, . . . . .	TC.3. 24	
For whan a chaumbre a-fire is, or an halle, . . . . .	TC.3. 856	
And thus she sette her woful herte a-fire . . . . .	TC.5. 720	
N'encens upon her auter sette a-fire, . . . . .	TC.5. 1466	
The temple sette I al a-fire. . . . .	HF.3. 768	
The devel set hire soules both a-fire! . . . . .	LGW. 2493	
Myne herte for ire goth a-ferre . . . . .	RR. 4073	
<b>Afyre see Fire</b>		
<b>Afore</b>		
Of folk that had afore grette fames . . . . .	HF.3. 64 var	
Hir persone he shall afore grette fames sette, . . . . .	RR. 2808	
Shame, of that I spake afore. . . . .	RR. 3041	
Or take the rose afore his kynde; . . . . .	RR. 3122	
The which afore me hadde y-blamed, . . . . .	RR. 3396	
Though he afore was dispitous, . . . . .	RR. 3457	
Hym that afore he hadde in drede, . . . . .	RR. 3465	
And goodly, as afore dyd he. . . . .	RR. 3614	
Afore ne was, ne more vermayne. . . . .	RR. 3645	
Afore, and founde in hym good chere; . . . . .	RR. 3952	
The cherle thei founden hem afore . . . . .	RR. 4001	
Thanne I hadde it never afore. . . . .	RR. 4328	
That, but afore hir she may see . . . . .	RR. 5014	
<b>Aforesaid</b>		
ynogh repreyd by the resouns aforesyd. . . . .	B.Mel. 2540-5	
hem by the causes aforesyd; . . . . .	B.Mel. 3020-5	
<b>Afor-yein</b>		
The yonder hous that stant afor-yein us?' . . . . .	TC.2. 1188	
<b>Afounde</b>		
My love may not refreyd be nor afounde; . . . . .	Rosem. 21	
<b>Afraid see Affrayed</b>		
<b>Africa</b>		
In Affrike of the worthy Cipicoun, . . . . .	B.NP. 4314	
In Affrik, how he mette Massynisse . . . . .	PF. 37	
men of Affryke and cast hem in-to feteres, but . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5	
In Affrike, Europe, and Asye, . . . . .	HF.3. 249	
<b>Africanus</b>		
The noble man, the Affrikan,— . . . . .	BD.287	
And how his auncestre, African so dere, . . . . .	PF.41	
How African hath him Cartage shewed, . . . . .	PF. 44	
And African seyde, 'Ye, withoute drede,' . . . . .	PF.52	
How African right in the same aray . . . . .	PF.96	
For I hadde red of African befor, . . . . .	PF. 107	
This forseyd African me hente a-moon, . . . . .	PF. 120	
To entre or leve, til African, my gyde, . . . . .	PF. 153	
<b>Africas</b>		
And leve Aufrikes region, . . . . .	HF.1. 431	
<b>After (specimens)</b>		
After the scole of Stratford-atte-Bowe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 125	
Ful semely after hir mete she raughte, . . . . .	A.Prol. 136	
And after <i>Amor vincit omnia</i> . . . . .	A.Prol. 162	
And heeld after the newe world the space. . . . .	A.Prol. 176	
His breed, his ale, was always after oon; . . . . .	A.Prol. 341	
After the sondry sesons of the year, . . . . .	A.Prol. 347	
He waited after no pompe and reverence, . . . . .	A.Prol. 525	
Whoso shal telle a tale after a man, . . . . .	A.Prol. 751	
And by assaut he wan the citee after, . . . . .	A.Kn. 989	
We seken faste after felicitie, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1266	
That soone after the mydnyght, Palamoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1467	
But weyeth pride and humblesse after oon.' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1781	
And after was she maad the loode-sterre; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2059	
Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge. . . . .	A.Kn. 2522	
And after rood the queene and Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2571	
Of oon and oother, after hir degre; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2573	
And alwey cryngre after Emelye. . . . .	A.Kn. 2699	
For which he sendeth after Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2762	
And after this Theseus hath y-sent . . . . .	A.Kn. 2870	
Toward the grove, as ye shal after here. . . . .	A.Kn. 2898	
After his freendes fyndyng and his rente. . . . .	A.Mil. 3220	
(After the scole of Oxenford the), . . . . .	A.Mil. 3329	
A litel after cokkes hadde y-crowe, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3357	
'If thou wolt werken afir loore and reed; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3527	
After hir deeth ful often may she wayte, . . . . .	B.ML. 467	
Soone after cometh this constable hoom agayn, . . . . .	B.ML. 603	
And after this Jhesus, of his mercy, . . . . .	B.ML. 690	
Pro his constable, as ye shal after here. . . . .	B.ML. 749	
And after noon, hoom with the senatour . . . . .	B.ML. 1044	
Joye after we, gouvern us in his grace, . . . . .	B.ML. 1161	
At after dyner Daune John sobrelly . . . . .	B.Sh. 1445	
That in that place after hir one she cryde, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1795	
And after that the Jewes leet he bynde. . . . .	B.Pri. 1810	
I loved alwey, as after my konnyng, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1847	
And after that this seyde she to me, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1856	
After the which this murye tale I write; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2154	
and yow governe after hire sentence. . . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5	
Warnyngs of thynges that men after seen; . . . . .	B.NP. 4316	
And after wol I telle his aventure. . . . .	B.NP. 4376	
Hal hal the fox! and after hym they ran, . . . . .	B.NP. 4571	



**After—Continued**

After thy tyme, ne after thy rubriche, . . . D.WB. 346  
 Ther-after wol we crië al day and crave. . . D.WB. 518  
 And al day after hidde hym as an owle, . . . D.WB. 1081  
 And after that a rosted pigges heed,— . . . D.Sum. 1841  
 Soone after that ye wente out of this toun, . . . D.Sum. 1853  
 After the erthe yaf hem habundance, . . . E.Cl. 203  
 To be my wyf, and reule hire after me; . . . E.Cl. 327  
 Hir tretys, which as ye shal after here, . . . E.Cl. 331  
 Nat longe tyme after that this Grisildid . . . E.Cl. 442  
 And lulled it, and after gan it kisse; . . . E.Cl. 553  
 But first siknesse and after wo and payne. . . E.Cl. 651  
 At after mete ye with youre women alle, . . . E.Mch. 1921  
 Ech after oother, right as any lyne,— . . . E.Mch. 2230  
 And alle women after, for hir sake, . . . E.Mch. 2267  
 The last Idus of March after the year. . . F.Sq. 47  
 And maden skiles after hir fantasies, . . . F.Sq. 205  
 At after soper gooth this noble kyng . . . F.Sq. 302  
 To goon to reste, soone after it was eve. . . F.Sq. 364  
 Arrayed after the lusty sesoun scoote . . . F.Sq. 389  
 Of hem that han it after heriked yoores, . . . F.Sq. 403  
 Unto the hawk, as ye shal after here: . . . F.Sq. 446  
 And after that she of hir swough gan breyde . . . F.Sq. 477  
 After the tyme moete be temperance . . . F.Fkl. 785  
 At after dyner gonne they to daunce, . . . F.Fkl. 918  
 No longer wolde she lyve after his day. . . F.Fkl. 1447  
 For never heer-after wol I with hym meete, . . . G.OY. 706  
 dedly synne after that they han receyved . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 After pride wol I speken of the foule . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 Ie, after the philosophre, is the fervent . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 So hit befall, thereafter sone . . . BD. 66  
 She couched hem after as they shulde serve, . . . PF. 216  
 'And after him by order shul ye chese, . . . PF. 400  
 After your kynde, everich as yow lyketh, . . . PF. 401  
 And after that to have my choyce al fre; . . . PF. 649  
 And seyde hem thus, as ye shul after here. . . PF. 658  
 Fro you this year; what after so be-falle; . . . PF. 664  
 Hope afir no thyng, ne drede nat; . . . Bo.1. m.4.  
 . . . 95-100

folk . . . afir our dayes schullen knowen it, I have  
 After this sche stynte a lytel; . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 after that sche hadde gadrede by atempe . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-60  
 more gredy afir other folkys rychesse . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-60  
 clepen ben; that, afir that the be hath . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
 soules han any torment afir the deeth of the body?) . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770-5  
 . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 . . . 1365-70

dust, and drawn afir hem a traas or a . . . Bo.5. m.5.  
 . . . 1845-50  
 Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye, . . . TC.1. 4  
 Of Troulis, as ye may after here, . . . TC.1. 30  
 After her cours, ay whil they weren wrothe. . . TC.1. 140  
 And after this, nat fullch al a-whaped, . . . TC.1. 316  
 'Paraunter thou mayst afir ewich oon longe, . . . TC.1. 619  
 Her-after may thy confort ben also. . . TC.1. 945  
 And I thereafter gan romen to and fro . . . TC.2. 516 var  
 Than slepeth oother, and after drede awaketh; . . . TC.2. 810  
 Ech after other, God so wis me save, . . . TC.2. 978  
 And after noon ful sleighly Pandarus . . . TC.2. 1185  
 And, after-that his dees turned on chaunces, . . . TC.2. 1347  
 And held, after his gastes, ay his pas; . . . TC.2. 1349  
 Shoop her to ben an houre after the prime . . . TC.2. 1567  
 That, though ye wolde han, after, merie dayes, . . . TC.2. 1746  
 To slepe, and after tales to han reste. . . TC.3. 224  
 And after I go telle it two or three; . . . TC.3. 313  
 Ne make him lenger after her to gape, . . . TC.3. 558  
 Ther n'a no more; but her-after sone, . . . TC.3. 673  
 And after winter folweth grene May. . . TC.3. 1062  
 And after siker doth her vois out-rynge; . . . TC.3. 1237  
 After thy-self next heried be she, . . . TC.3. 1256  
 And prively sente after Pandarus . . . TC.3. 1585  
 Thereafter wolde he werken also blive, . . . TC.4. 174  
 For he was after traitour to the toun . . . TC.4. 204  
 'For al-so seur as day com'th after night, . . . TC.4. 421  
 Com now, sin I so ofte after thee calle; . . . TC.4. 502  
 Ther-after maystow telle al thy sentence. . . TC.4. 546  
 Thou shalt thy pees ful wel her-after make; . . . TC.4. 604  
 After the deeth she cri'de a thousand sith, . . . TC.4. 739  
 I have y-nowe, if he ther-after sende! . . . TC.4. 881  
 Or come ayein sone after ye be went. . . TC.4. 935  
 To come ayein sone after that I go, . . . TC.4. 1276  
 Hath after me shright alle thise nightes two. . . TC.5. 320  
 That, after times of the year, by kinde . . . TC.5. 376  
 Hold forward now, and after lat us ride.' . . . TC.5. 497  
 Or-that they finden that after cape: . . . TC.5. 1133  
 To 'thilke God that after his image . . . TC.5. 1839  
 But after my making thou write more trewe. . . Adam. 4  
 And stampe, as men doon after eles. . . HF.3. 1064  
 Ryght afir hire ymagynacioun, . . . LGW. 355  
 That both afir hir deeth, and in hire lyf, . . . LGW. 521  
 After this olde auctours lysten trewe. . . LGW. 575  
 And Ector had after his deeth appered, . . . LGW. 934  
 For after Venus hadde he swich fairnesse, . . . LGW. 1072  
 This lady sent afir hir frendes alle, . . . LGW. 1827  
 For to be slayne, as ye shal after here. . . LGW. 1927  
 I wol not twyne afir this aventure. . . LGW. 2032  
 After my dethe, and walke to and fro, . . . LGW. 2067  
 As I shal after make mencion. . . LGW. 2599  
 But thou consente and werke afir my rede; . . . LGW. 2645  
 Direct after my lital suffiaunce. . . Ven. 75  
 after his latitude fro the ecliptik lyne. . . Astr. 20-5

**Afterward**

That firste he wroghte and afterward he taughte. . . A.Prol. 497  
 A longe tyme, and afterward up-sterre. . . A.Kn. 1573  
 And afterward in helle to be drawe, . . . B.ML. 339  
 And afterward he made his argument, . . . B.ML. 1040  
 of God." And afterward, thanne . . . B.Mel. 2310-5  
 a fewe, thou mayst afterward telle it to . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 mosten fleë ydelnesse; and afterward ye shul use . . . B.Mel. 2785-90  
 'Afterward, in getyng of youre . . . B.Mel. 2810-5  
 'Afterward, in getyng of youre . . . B.Mel. 2825-30  
 And this same Salomon seith afterward . . . B.Mel.  
 . . . 2895-2900  
 Which afterward hym thoughte a greet grevaunce; . . . B.Mk. 3703  
 And afterward we wol his body berie; . . . C.Pard. 884  
 But afterward repented me ful sore. . . D.WB. 632  
 And afterward this knyght was hode appere. . . D.WB. 1030  
 And afterward, whan that he saugh his tyme, . . . E.Mch. 1858  
 And afterward, whan day was woxen light, . . . G.SN. 381  
 To be releved by hym afterward. . . G.OY. 872  
 Of the crosselet, and blew wel afterward, . . . G.OY. 1149  
 And afterward in the ingot he it caste, . . . G.OY. 1314  
 sheweth here by the naddre, and afterward the delit . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 payne of concupiscence is afterward both . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 afterward I shal declare. . . I.Pars. 505-10  
 . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
 . . . PF. 263  
 Derk was that place, but afterward lightnesse . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
 seche wooldo doon afterward. The com . . . Bo.3. m.1.  
 . . . 615-20  
 ethrly affections; and afterward the . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 . . . 1055-60  
 the soule, and eftsones aftirward, whan . . . TC.4. 1531  
 But afterward ful sore it wol us rewe. . . TC.5. 982  
 And stinte a while. And afterward he wook, . . . LGW. 1655  
 That afterwarde hath brought hir to myscheffe. . . RR. 5  
 But afterwarde ben apparant. . . RR. 29  
 That it nys afterwarde befall, . . . RR. 1058  
 And aftirward they prille, and poynten . . . RR. 2774  
 For joye that aftirward shall aryse. . . RR. 4458  
 That aftirward ther shal in dede . . . RR. 4464  
 Whiche felle hem aftirward a-slope. . . RR. 5455  
 As they shal aftirward se . . . RR. 7573

**Afterwards**

And afterwards in prison lye, . . . RR. 7573

**Again**

Agayn another hethen in Turkey; . . . A.Prol. 66  
 Whan that we come agayn fro Caunterbury. . . A.Prol. 801  
 And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bygynne. . . A.Kn. 892  
 And to the ladies he restored agayn . . . A.Kn. 991  
 This Palamon answerde, and seyde agayn, . . . A.Kn. 1092  
 This Arcite ful proudly spak ageyn; . . . A.Kn. 1152  
 And he loved hym as tendrely agayn. . . A.Kn. 1197  
 Now wol I turne to Arcite ageyn, . . . A.Kn. 1488  
 And loude he song ageyn the sonne shene: . . . A.Kn. 1509  
 This worthy due answerde anon agayn, . . . A.Kn. 1742  
 And quyked agayn, and after that, anon . . . A.Kn. 2335  
 Al be it that it is agayn his kynde, . . . A.Kn. 2451  
 That moot namore goon agayn to fighte? . . . A.Kn. 2653  
 And she agayn hym caste a freendlich eye . . . A.Kn. 2650  
 This dronke Millere spak ful soone agayn . . . A.Mil. 3180  
 This carpenter goth doun and comth agayn, . . . A.Mil. 3496  
 Of al his play; no word agayn he yaf; . . . A.Mil. 3773  
 And I wol brynge it thee agayn ful soone.' . . A.Mil. 3778  
 To grynde oure corn and carie it ham agayn. . . A.Rv. 4032  
 This millere gooth agayn, no word he seyde, . . . A.Rv. 4067  
 The millere seyde agayn, 'If ther be eny, . . . A.Rv. 4120  
 neen amendement Agayn my los, I wil have esement. . . A.Rv. 4186  
 And cam agayn, and gan hir cradel mysse, . . . A.Rv. 4216  
 And he hente hym despitously agayn, . . . A.Rv. 4274  
 And up they goon and doun agayn anon, . . . A.Rv. 4279  
 And daunced wel, he wolde nat come ageyn; . . . A.Co. 4380  
 As dooth the stream that turneth never agayn, . . . B.ML. 23  
 It wol nat come agayn, withouten drede, . . . B.ML. 29  
 But now to purpos lat us turne agayn. . . B.ML. 170  
 And turne I wole agayn to my matere. . . B.ML. 322  
 And preyde hire for to ryde agayn the queene, . . . B.ML. 391  
 And I answer to that demande agayn, . . . B.ML. 472  
 'Dame Hermengyld, yif me my sighte agayn! . . . B.ML. 562  
 worthy . . . Agayn the Scottes, as men may wel here; . . . B.ML. 580  
 But turne I wole agayn to my matere. . . B.ML. 581  
 Soone after cometh this constable hoom agayn, . . . B.ML. 603  
 But of his owene hand he wroot agayn: . . . B.ML. 759  
 This messenger comth fro the kyng agayn, . . . B.ML. 785  
 Hire to defende agayn this renegat? . . . B.ML. 933  
 And he agayn he seith nat ones nay, . . . B.Sh. 1227  
 'The same agayn to yow,' quod she, 'I seye, . . . B.Sh. 1324  
 And come agayn as soone as ever I may; . . . B.Sh. 1430  
 Paye it agayn whan it lith in youre ese; . . . B.Sh. 1481  
 For that my lord Daun John was come agayn; . . . B.Sh. 1502  
 And he hym tolde agayn, ful specially, . . . B.Sh. 1533  
 That ye in heele ar comen hom agayn, . . . B.Sh. 1540  
 Your wyf, at hom, the same gold agayn . . . B.Sh. 1547  
 And wantowely agayn with hym she pleide; . . . B.Sh. 1571  
 Which is agayn youre lawes reverence?' . . . B.Pri. 1754  
 Is comen agayn to towne. . . B.Th. 2028  
 he sette hym doun agayn; for Salomon . . . B.Mel. 2235-40  
 replie agayn my resouns, ne distempe . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 Melibeus answerde agayn, and seyde, . . . B.Mel. 2450-5  
 synne agayn oure Lord Crist, for certes, . . . B.Mel. 2610-5  
 outrage, for ellis were it agayn resoun. . . B.Mel. 2725-30  
 agayn his adversarie that hadde a greet . . . B.Mel. 2845-50

Again—Continued

goon agayn prively, and she retourned  
agilt in swich a wise agayn youre heigh lordshipe . . .  
dampnably we han agilt agayn youre heigh lord-  
shipe.  
were a cruell sentence and muchel agayn resoun;  
me muchel agayn resoun, and out of  
that ye have doon agayn me and myne; to this effect  
and  
Agayn Sapor the kyng and othere mo,  
Agayn hir fous she faught so cruelly  
Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe,  
To Rome agayn repaireth Julius  
For to bigynne a newe werre agayn.  
But on a day, agayn the even-tyde,  
Hym mette a wonder dreem, agayn the day:  
Now wol I torne agayn to my sentence.  
Agayn the sonne, and Chauntecleer so free  
Now wol I torne to my tale agayn.  
"Turneth agayn, ye proude cherles alle!  
For I moot turne agayn to my matere.  
Agayns the lawe, agayn al equitee,  
Holdeh, expes agayn the wyf of me,  
Thus kan I preche agayn that same vice  
Til Crist hadde boght us with his blood agayn!  
He stal hym hoom agayn to his contree,  
Answerde agayn, "What, carl with sory grace,  
God save yow that boghte agayn mankynde,  
To his felawes agayn repaireth he.  
He koude wyne agayn my love anon.  
A hal by God, I have my tale agayn.  
That made a book agayn Jovinian,  
That boghte us with his herte blood agayn.  
And come agayn right at the yeres end,  
Agayn the knyght this olde wyf kan ryse,  
If that hym list to stonden ther agayn.  
And comen agayn as faste as they may gon,  
He elapte his taylor agayn and lay ful stille.  
Unto his body agayn, and he awook;  
To lede hem bothe to the jugs agayn.  
Agayn my choys shul neither grette ne stryve;  
Of hire entente, and hoom agayn they wende.  
'Have heer agayn youre litel yonge mayde;  
This sergeant cam unto his lord ageyn,  
To bryngen hoom agayn his children two.  
Taak it agayn, I graunte it of my grace.  
And she answerde agayn in pacience;  
And heere agayn my clothing I restore,  
'I cam and naked moot I turne agayn;  
Which that I broghte, and nocht agayn I bere,  
But to Grisilde agayn wol I me dresse,  
Taak hem agayn, for now maystow nat seye.  
Til she hath caught agayn hire countenance.  
Agayn his choys,—this was his fantasye.  
Agayn the purpos which that he hath take,  
That he shal have ageyn his eyen syght,  
That I wolde graunten hym his sighte ageyn,  
Now lat us turne agayn to Januarie,  
To Januarie he yaf agayn his sighte,  
And when that he hadde caught his sighte agayn,  
First when his sighte is newe come ageyn,  
Agayn youre lust. A tale wol I telle.  
For which the fowles agayn the sonne sheene,  
Agayn the swerd of wynter, keene and coold.  
Though he were comen ageyn out of fairye,  
And turne agayn with withyng of a ynn.  
Wherefore, ageyn this lusty someres tyde,  
And answerd hym in his langage agayn;  
Ye moote with the platte swerd agayn,  
And come agayn, be it by day or nyght,  
Whan that yow list to clepen hym ageyn  
And koude answerd hym in his ledene agayn,  
And eek that he repaire sholde agayn  
How that this faucon gat hire love agayn,  
And ther I lefte I wol agayn bigynne.  
Agayn hir wyl, ne kithe hire jalousie;  
And that he wol come hastily agayn;  
Hadde went ther never I sholde have come again;  
As frely sente I hire to hym agayn;  
Answerde agayn, "If I shal trusten thee  
Of gold, and he wolde quike it hym ageyn.  
And to the preest he took his gold agayn,  
And wente hym forth, and cam anon agayn.  
But go with yow, and come with yow agayn.  
And coome agayn withouten any delay.  
And in his sleeve agayn he gan it hide,  
relente gan The wex agayn the fir, as every man,  
Whan that this preest thus was bigiled agayn,  
Was never birl gladder agayn the day,  
He is as boold to renne agayn a stoon,  
And er that he agayn were in his sadel  
To the Manciple he took the gourde agayn;  
Slepyng agayn the sonne upon a day,  
But ever crie agayn tempest and rayn,  
He may by no wey clepe his word agayn.  
fruytful penitence agayn thre thynges in  
manere of defeutes agayn thre thynges  
charitee, ne mowe never quyen agayn  
'That if the rightful man returne agayn  
the goode werkes quyen agayn and

B.Mel. 2955-60  
B.Mel. 3005-10  
B.Mel. 3015-20  
B.Mel. 3025-30  
B.Mel. 3035-40  
B.Mel. 3070-5  
B.Mk. 3510  
B.Mk. 3519  
B.Mk. 3870  
B.Mk. 3885  
B.Mk. 3926  
B.NP. 4262  
B.NP. 4268  
B.NP. 4404  
B.NP. 4459  
B.NP. 4564  
B.NP. 4599  
C.Doc. 104  
C.Doc. 181  
C.Doc. 182  
C.Pard. 427  
C.Pard. 501  
C.Pard. 610  
C.Pard. 717  
C.Pard. 768  
C.Pard. 783  
D.WB. 512  
D.WB. 536  
D.WB. 675  
D.WB. 718  
D.WB. 916  
D.WB. 1000  
D.Fr. 1488  
D.Sum. 1697  
D.Sum. 1699  
D.Sum. 1703  
D.Sum. 2031  
E.Cl. 170  
E.Cl. 189  
E.Cl. 567  
E.Cl. 575  
E.Cl. 766  
E.Cl. 808  
E.Cl. 813  
E.Cl. 867  
E.Cl. 872  
E.Cl. 884  
E.Cl. 1007  
E.Cl. 1070  
E.Cl. 1110  
E.Mch. 1610  
E.Mch. 1620  
E.Mch. 2260  
E.Mch. 2313  
E.Mch. 2320  
E.Mch. 2355  
E.Mch. 2357  
E.Mch. 2403  
F.Sq. 6  
F.Sq. 53  
F.Sq. 57  
F.Sq. 96  
F.Sq. 127  
F.Sq. 142  
F.Sq. 152  
F.Sq. 164  
F.Sq. 330  
F.Sq. 331  
F.Sq. 436  
F.Sq. 589  
F.Sq. 654  
F.Sq. 670  
F.Fkl. 748  
F.Fkl. 839  
F.Fkl. 971  
F.Fkl. 1605  
G.SN. 163  
G.CY. 1025  
G.CY. 1034  
G.CY. 1110  
G.CY. 1216  
G.CY. 1220  
G.CY. 1231  
G.CY. 1279  
G.CY. 1284  
G.CY. 1342  
G.CY. 1415  
H.Mcp. 52  
H.Mcp. 91  
H.Mcp. 110  
H.Mcp. 301  
H.Mcp. 354  
I.Pars. 110-5  
I.Pars. 185-90  
I.Pars. 235-40  
I.Pars. 235-40  
I.Pars. 240-5

Again—Continued

comen agayn and helpen and avallen to  
never quyke agayn; for certes, thyng  
agayn the lawe of God with perfit  
'The flesh coveteth agayn the spirit, and  
the spirit agayn the flesh; they been so  
withdrawn ageyn, al been they grevous  
agayn the spirit, and ay the moore strong  
therefore it is properly agayn the bountee  
gruceth agayn the peynes of helle, or  
gruceth . . . agayns poverté, or loss of catel, agayn  
reyn or tempest,  
whan Simon the Pharisee gruceth agayn the Magda-  
leynne,  
and agayn wilked dede of his enemy,  
wollen quike agayn whan they been  
wol evermo quyen agayn whan it is  
stryveth eek alday agayn trouthe. It reveth hym  
is expes agayn the comandement of God;  
retorneth agayn to hym that curseth, as  
a bryd that retorneth agayn to his owene  
agayn hymself. For, as seith the  
agayn temporel necessitee, for it  
wikked, and wrastle agayn the assautes  
grete synnes, and expes agayn the comandements  
for to take thy neighebores catel agayn his wyl,  
in entent never to payen it agayn, and  
is expes eek agayn the comandement of  
retourne agayn to wexe. She may have  
though it be agayn hir likynge and the  
men coveten agayn the lawe of Jhesu  
falle agayn in hir olde folles, outhen they  
wrathe hym agayn the preest for his amonestynge to  
It avayleth eek agayn the vices  
Now agayn, the shames that a  
ofte as he falleth he may arise agayn by  
Quod I; and he answerde agayn,  
Worship, or that ye come agayn!"  
Whan that myn herte was come agayn,  
And I have put my Complentye up ageyn;  
Thi pitee goth and haleth him ageyn.  
Now turne we to Anelida ageyn.  
And he ageyn his trouthe me hadde plight,  
To bringe ageyn my sorful herte in pees,  
And come ageyn, and be al pleyn som day,  
For thogh I hadde yow to-morwe ageyn,  
To wode ayein his mynde goth anon;  
Whan I was come ayen un-to the place  
A-yein the somer sonne coloured is,  
and to myn eien repleyerd ayen hir firste  
cometh eft ayen hir used cours, and is pale by the  
wynd, bryngeth ayen in the first somer  
of thi sorwe, yit rebel ayen thi curacioun.  
or pleyne on some halfe ayen the qualite  
torne ayen to the olde maneril  
outrage, he, as in stryvyng ayen and . . .  
answerde ayen ful bytyngly and seyde:  
ledeth olde folk ayen to sothfast goodes, and haleth  
haleth hem ayen as with an hook.  
But I retorne ayen to the studies  
repaireth ayen, and thei roren greviously,  
leet it goon ageyn, anon the crok lopketh  
waves, retorneth ayen eft sones his cart,  
Alle thynges seken ayen to hir propre cours,  
hem of hir retornyng ayen to hir nature.  
yelden ayen to dignytes as greet gerdoun,  
it gooth to torne ayen to hym-self, and  
maketh hem retourne ayen to the by ayen-ledyng  
fyre. . . .  
retorne sone ageyn into the same thynges fro whennes  
gaderyn ayen, enclynynge in-to a . . .  
hym to gon ayen god.' . . .  
that his wyf schal comen ageyn unto us." . . .  
bryngen the ayen unto thyn hous; and I schal fyechen  
thi wey ledeth the ayen so that thou be . . .  
men, that ne mowen nat wrastlen ayen the vices. . . .  
waxen as wode as hem lyst ayen good folk, yit  
natheles the . . .  
And yif I turne ayen to the studies of men, who is  
he to . . .  
neweth ayen alle thynges growynge and . . .  
bryngeth ayen the clere day. . . .  
autumpne comith ayen hevry of apples; . . .  
yif that he ne clepide nat ayen the ryght . . .  
thei ne comen nat eftsones ayen, by love . . .  
batayllen ayen aspre thingis, or elles of . . .

I.Pars. 240-5  
I.Pars. 240-5  
I.Pars. 295-300  
I.Pars. 340-5  
I.Pars. 340-5  
I.Pars. 445-50  
I.Pars. 455-60  
I.Pars. 485-90  
I.Pars. 500-5  
I.Pars. 500-5  
I.Pars. 525-30  
I.Pars. 545-50  
I.Pars. 545-50  
I.Pars. 560-5  
I.Pars. 585-90  
I.Pars. 620-5  
I.Pars. 620-5  
I.Pars. 635-40  
I.Pars. 685-90  
I.Pars. 725-30  
I.Pars. 795-800  
I.Pars. 795-800  
I.Pars. 800-5  
I.Pars. 815-20  
I.Pars. 870-5  
I.Pars. 940-5  
I.Pars. 955-60  
I.Pars. 970-5  
I.Pars. 1010-15  
I.Pars. 1045-50  
I.Pars. 1060-5  
I.Pars. 1070-5  
BD. 367  
BD. 1031  
BD. 1221  
Pity. 54  
ABC. 68  
Anel. 204  
Anel. 227  
Anel. 232  
Anel. 278  
Anel. 308  
PF. 100  
PF. 295  
PF. 443  
Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
Bo.1. m.5.185-90  
Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
Bo.2. m.5. 480-5  
Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
Bo.3. m.2. 655-60  
Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
Bo.3. m.9. 870-5  
Bo.3. m.9. 875-80  
Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20  
Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5  
Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90  
Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40  
Bo.4. p.1. 1180-5  
Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80  
Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40  
Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80  
Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80  
Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5  
Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5  
Bo.4. m.6. 1550-60  
Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5  
Bo.4. m.6. 1565-70  
Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80



# Again—Continued

Agamenon, was ayein Eleyne that was . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600  
and boughte ayein the wyndes by blood, . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600  
comen ayein to thi contre. But al be it so that . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
in this manere this necessite slideth ayein . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1675-80  
stryven ayein resonynge, and seyn that, of thilke  
wolde answer ayein to thise two (that is . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
1835-40  
thou maist sein ayein: "How schal it thanne be—  
Bo.5. p.6.  
1925-30  
alle futures, and clepith hem ayein, and . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5  
Ayein his wil, that sholde his herte stene, . . . TC.1. 228  
And caughte ayein his firste playing chere. . . TC.1. 280  
Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how! . . . TC.1. 334  
Requere naught that is ayein her name, . . . TC.1. 902  
That erren aldermost ayein a lawe, . . . TC.1. 1003  
Ben quike a-gayn, that winter dede made, . . . TC.2. 52  
That ye him love ayein for his lovinge, . . . TC.2. 391  
Til she agayn him by the lappe caughte. . . TC.2. 448  
I shal myn herte ayein my lust constreine, . . . TC.2. 476  
As I can clepe ayein now to my minde, . . . TC.2. 521  
And com ayein a-non, and stood him by, . . . TC.2. 544  
And she not love ayein, but-if her leste. . . TC.2. 609  
Ful loude song ayein the mone shene, . . . TC.2. 920  
Reddressen hem ayein the sonne bright, . . . TC.2. 969  
Til that thou be ayein at her fro me? . . . TC.2. 984  
Ber it ayein, for Him that ye on levest— . . . TC.2. 1141  
And torne we to Troilus ayein, . . . TC.3. 219  
And she agayne gan to hym for to rowne . . . TC.3. 568 var  
The newe joye and al the feste agayn; . . . TC.3. 653  
Of grace, and that I glad ayein may turne, . . . TC.3. 719  
To torne ayein sone after that ye go, . . . TC.3. 1516  
Ayein his wil, sin it mot nedes be, . . . TC.3. 1520  
Now torne we ayein to Troilus, . . . TC.3. 1583  
Theigh al the world ayein it wolde strive . . . TC.4. 175  
Can as the snow ayein the sonne melte; . . . TC.4. 367  
Or come ayein sone after ye be went. . . TC.4. 935  
Retorneth in his part contrarie agayn. . . TC.4. 1003  
Ayein into her herte al softe wente. . . TC.4. 1222  
To come ayein sone after that I go, . . . TC.4. 1276  
Than I may ride ayein on half a morwe, . . . TC.4. 1308  
But what! she shal come hastily ayein!" . . . TC.4. 1318  
He dar no more come here ayein for shame; . . . TC.4. 1468  
If that ye mighten come ayein or no? . . . TC.4. 1510  
That ye ne dorste come ayein for shamel . . . TC.4. 1565  
To come ayein, right here I wolde dye . . . TC.4. 1624  
To com ayein that day that I have hight. . . TC.4. 1627  
Y-brought ayein the tendre leves grene, . . . TC.5. 11  
'How shal I don? Whan shal she come ayein? . . . TC.5. 225  
To come ayein, my lif that dorste I leyl . . . TC.5. 357  
To feechen fir, and rennen hom ayein? . . . TC.5. 485  
That thou Criseyde ayein me sende sone. . . TC.5. 595  
I mighte her sen ayein come into Troye . . . TC.5. 609  
He fil ayein into his sikkes olde; . . . TC.5. 646  
To gon ayein, for aught I can him quemen; . . . TC.5. 695  
And clepe ayein the beaute of your face . . . TC.5. 914  
And whan you list, ye may come here ayein. . . TC.5. 997  
This Diomeded al freshly newe ayein . . . TC.5. 1010  
To come ayein: God wot, ful litel reste . . . TC.5. 1105  
And after noon than maystow come ayein.' . . . TC.5. 1130  
And come ayein. But longe may they seeche . . . TC.5. 1132  
That slep ayein the brighte sonnes hete; . . . TC.5. 1239  
Ayein the sonne li'th, o-point to dye, . . . TC.5. 1285  
I can not trowen she wol write ayein; . . . TC.5. 1293  
To come ayein, or elles in som clause, . . . TC.5. 1301  
'Which with your coming hom ayein to Troye . . . TC.5. 1380  
Ful pitously she wrot ayein, and seyde, . . . TC.5. 1424  
To gete ayein Criseyde bright of hewe, . . . TC.5. 1673  
That she wol come ayein and holde her trouthe: . . . TC.5. 1686  
Wrot him ayein, and seide as ye may here.— . . . TC.5. 1589  
To come ayein, which yit ne may not be; . . . TC.5. 1601  
And she him leyde ayein her feith to borwe . . . TC.5. 1684  
He not a word ayein to him answerde; . . . TC.5. 1725  
And with his sours a-geyn up wente, . . . HP.2. 36  
My mynde cam to me ayein . . . HP.2. 56  
Quod I, 'again the roches holowe, . . . LGW. 48  
To seen this floure ayein the sonne sprede, . . . LGW. 72  
As of the lef agayn the floure to make, . . . LGW. 73  
Ne of the floure to make agayn the lef, . . . LGW. 73  
unolose Agayne the sonne, that roos as rede as rose, . . . LGW. 112  
That naked was, and clad it new agayne. . . LGW. 129  
In preying of the Floure agayn the Leef, . . . LGW. 189  
No more than of the corne agayn the sheef; . . . LGW. 190  
And evere an hundreded goode agayn on badde,— . . . LGW. G. 277  
And broght hir out of halle agayne to blys?" . . . LGW. 516  
And I answerd agayn, and sayde, 'Yis, . . . LGW. 517  
And out agayn, and dryveth hem over borde; . . . LGW. 644  
And doun agayn, and yeldeth up the goste. . . LGW. 886  
Repayred is this Achates agayne, . . . LGW. 1136  
And whan she gooth to temple, and home agayne, . . . LGW. 1270  
Nat that I trowe to geten yow agayne, . . . LGW. 1358  
But for to clepe agayn unto memory . . . LGW. 1889  
But now to come agayn to my matere. . . LGW. 1959  
And oute he cometh by the clewe agayne . . . LGW. 2148  
But I wol turne agayne to Adryane, . . . LGW. 2181  
The holowе roches answerde hir agayne. . . LGW. 2193  
She cried, 'O turne agayne for routhe and synne, . . . LGW. 2200

# Again—Continued

And turne agayne, and on the stronde hir fynde. . . LGW. 2205  
'And she shal come to yow agayne anon, . . . LGW. 2276  
Than is the floure agayn the bryghte sonne. . . LGW. 2426  
But in a moneth agayn he wolde retourne. . . LGW. 2477  
And foure tymes lyghte the worlde agayn. . . LGW. 2506  
She seyde, 'Thy saylles cometh nat agayn, . . . LGW. 2518  
Tak hem agayn, lat hem go lye on presse! . . . Fort. 52  
And eek be war to sporne agayn an al; . . . Truth. 11  
And dryve thy folk agayn to stedfastnesse. . . L.St. 28  
Beth hevye agayn, or elles mot I dye! . . . Purse. 7  
Beth hevye agayn, or elles mot I dye. . . Purse. 14  
Beth hevye agayn, or elles mot I dye! . . . Purse. 21  
agayn in-to est. Also it is clepid girdel . . . Astr. 75-82  
to come agayn to usward. . . Astr. 75-82  
overkervith him agayn in evene parties; . . . Astr. 108-15  
turne thi . . . syde agayn the light of the sonne; and  
renewe . . . Astr. 121-7  
Sett doun agayn the degre of the sunne upon the  
nether . . . Astr. 170-4  
And then agayn the 8 is to Saturne, . . . Astr. 198-209  
unto the mone, and fro the mone up agayn . . . Astr. 198-209  
come than agayn, and abide til that A is evene under  
turne than agayn thin Astrelable, and sette the . . . Astr. 251-8  
til that thou come agayn un-to the est . . . Astr. 301-8  
Come than agayn the thridde or . . . Astr. 316-9  
Bring up agayn the same degre that . . . Astr. 330-7  
To take and yewe right nought agayne, . . . Astr. 337-43  
But turned agayn unto childhede. . . RR. 183  
wolde come . . . Agayn that other, and whan they  
were . . . RR. 399  
Now come I to my tale agayn. . . RR. 785  
Agayn whom all the sterres semen . . . RR. 999  
Agayn the sonne an hundrid hewis, . . . RR. 1011  
It wolde have brought my lyf agayn. . . RR. 1577  
That I agayn fell in awounyng, . . . RR. 1765  
To stryve agayn is nought thi prowre; . . . RR. 1867  
Ageyn youre bidding resistence, . . . RR. 1940  
How they come on or off agayn. . . RR. 1949  
To memorye shalte thou come agayne, . . . RR. 2270  
For thanne agayne shall come to thee . . . RR. 2412  
And gete enchesoun to goone ageyne . . . RR. 2448  
And also in thynne agayn comyng, . . . RR. 2504  
I wolde this thought wolde come ageyne, . . . RR. 2518  
Loke thou be goone agayn er day. . . RR. 2587  
Till thou agayn make thi passage. . . RR. 2680  
Ageyn hir wil away to bere . . . RR. 2714  
Agayn to Daunger forto go, . . . RR. 3063  
Offende more agayn youre wille; . . . RR. 3393  
That he hath trespassed agayn you, . . . RR. 3416  
What worship is it agayn hym take, . . . RR. 3514  
Such cruel werre agayn youre man, . . . RR. 3529  
Makith Bialacoi repeire agayn, . . . RR. 3551  
Agayne her dare I nat mysdo, . . . RR. 3573  
We may it not agayn call . . . RR. 3671  
Now shal repaire agayn sighinge, . . . RR. 3674  
I see he wolde it selle ageyne, . . . RR. 4131  
Quyte hym his while thus agayne . . . RR. 4324  
Sodeynly agayn comen doun . . . RR. 4392  
That wrongly werke agayn nature. . . RR. 4619  
The which ageyne he may not gette, . . . RR. 4769  
And dar not come agayn for shame, . . . RR. 4908  
But Eldele can agayn restreine . . . RR. 4916  
Withoute sclandre yeven agayn, . . . RR. 4955  
She is enlumyned agayn as faste . . . RR. 5074  
That yeveth to hir ageyne hir lemes. . . RR. 5344  
Love recovereth agayn his light, . . . RR. 5346  
Loveden and were loved agayn, . . . RR. 5358  
He may it selle agayn, parde, . . . RR. 5792  
Of trouthe that is ageyne her wille; . . . RR. 5913  
But now pees! Heere I turne ageyne, . . . RR. 6092  
That to his castyng goth agayn. . . RR. 6295  
And Wicked-Tonge answered agayne: . . . RR. 7286  
RR. 7498

# Again see Afor-yein, Ayein-leding, Gein

# Against

Ageyns his myght ther gayneth none obstacles, . . . A.Kn. 1787  
And ever a thousand goode ageyns on badde; . . . A.Mil. 3155  
Rood hym agayns, and many of his lynage, . . . B.M.L. 999  
defended thy self suffisantly agayns hire assautes, and  
hire . . . B.Mel. 2610-5  
falle unto a man, is so muchel agayns nature . . . B.Mel. 2775-80  
In youte agayns his maister for to ryse, . . . B.Mk. 3702  
Agayns his heeste no wight dorst trespace . . . B.Mk. 3754  
Agayns this Julius in subtil wise, . . . B.Mk. 3890  
Agayns the lawe, agayn al equitee, . . . C.Doc. 181  
Agayns an old man, hoor upon his heed, Ye sholde  
arise; . . . C.Pard. 743  
Is as ye wole, ne ageynes youre likyng . . . E.Cl. 320  
Agayns his doghter bastiliche goth he . . . E.Cl. 911  
Til he was come agayns thilke pyrie . . . E.Mch. 2325  
It is agayns the proces of nature.' . . . F.Fkl. 1345  
Agayns franchise and alle gentillesse; . . . F.Fkl. 1524  
wikked synful werkynge; and agayns thise . . . I.Pars. 110-5  
unkyndely agayns his gentillesse quiten hym . . . I.Pars. 150-5  
delices, and richesces. Agayns honour have they  
. . . shame . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
Agayns the richesces of this world shul they han mysees  
of povertie; . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
shullen rebell agayns fader and mooder, . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
and kynrede agayns kynrede, and chiden . . . I.Pars. 200-5



# Against—Continued

rebelthe thanne agayns resoun, and by that way	I.Pars. 265-70
it is synne agayns the lawe of God, and yet his	I.Pars. 290-5
is agayns the reverence of God;	I.Pars. 290-5
is agayns everich autoritee	I.Pars. 400-5
semblable thynges, agayns his duetes,	I.Pars. 405-10
understonde which is the remedie agayns the synne.	I.Pars. 475-80
This synne is platly agayns the Hooly Goost.	I.Pars. 485-90
every synne is agayns the Hooly Goost,	I.Pars. 485-90
been somtyme only agayns o special vertu,	I.Pars. 485-90
but certes, envye is agayns alle vertues,	I.Pars. 485-90
and agayns alle goodnesse, for it is sory of	I.Pars. 485-90
is envye a synne agayns kynde.	I.Pars. 490-5
sprynge of inpace agayns God, and somtyme	
agayns man.	I.Pars. 495-500
Agayns God it is whan a man	I.Pars. 500-5
gruceth . . . agayns povertie, or loss of catel, agayn	I.Pars. 500-5
gruceth agayns the Magdaleyne, whan she enoynte	I.Pars. 500-5
Now wol I speke of the remedie agayns this foule	
synne	I.Pars. 515-20
Agayns thre manere of wronges that	I.Pars. 520-5
thre thynges, as thus: agayns hate	I.Pars. 525-30
in herte; agayns chidyng and wikkede	I.Pars. 525-30
or in dede, agayns hym to whom he hath	I.Pars. 530-5
wrooth . . . agayns wikkednesse; and therefore	I.Pars. 535-40
nat wrooth agayns the man, but wrooth	I.Pars. 540-5
lesynge is agayns Crist, for Crist is verray trouthe.	I.Pars. 590-5
lyveth agayns Cristes lyvyng and his techynge,	I.Pars. 595-600
dammablye agayns Crist, and al the feith	I.Pars. 600-5
The remedie agayns ire is a vertu that	I.Pars. 650-5
eschawfeth nat agayns his resoun.	I.Pars. 655-60
another remedie agayns ire, is a vertu that suffreth	
swetely	I.Pars. 655-60
agayns the whiche foure he moot have	I.Pars. 660-5
Ther-agayns suffred Crist ful paciently, whan	I.Pars. 665-70
Agayns this roten-herted synne of accidie	I.Pars. 685-90
Agayns this horrible synne of accidie,	I.Pars. 725-30
bihoveth greet corage agayns accidie lest	I.Pars. 730-5
fighteth agayns a man moore by quentyse and	I.Pars. 730-5
mo special remedie agayns accidie in	I.Pars. 735-40
hooly writ curseth it, and spekeþ agayns that vice,	I.Pars. 745-50
bakward agayns alle resoun, and maketh	I.Pars. 745-50
agayns Goddes heeste, and in two maneres,	I.Pars. 795-800
Another manere of remedie agayns avarice	I.Pars. 810-5
Agayns glotonie is the remedie	I.Pars. 830-5
peynes agayns this synne in the olde lawe.	I.Pars. 835-40
agayns nature. Al that is enemy and	I.Pars. 865-70
destruccion to nature is agayns nature.	I.Pars. 865-70
to reve a wight his thyng agayns his wille.	I.Pars. 875-80
and synne so horrible agayns God,	I.Pars. 880-5
and agayns my lord? God it forbede!	I.Pars. 880-5
Now comth the remedie agayns lecherie,	I.Pars. 915-20
Another remedie agayns lecherie is	I.Pars. 950-5
Another remedie agayns lecherie is	I.Pars. 950-5
suffre no penaunce. Theragayns is remedie	I.Pars. 1055-80
shryven hem. Agayns that shame sholde	I.Pars. 1060-5
he hath in Cristes mercy. Agayns the firste vice,	I.Pars. 1065-70
agayns that cursed wanhope sholde he	I.Pars. 1070-5
is strong for to bynde. Agayns the seconde wanhope	I.Pars. 1070-5
Agayns the wanhope that he demeth that	I.Pars. 1070-5
And wel ye woot agaynes kynde	BD. 16
Allyed is ageynst your regale,	Pity. 65
Is whetted now ageynes me to kene.	Comp.L. 58
Ayeins his deeth shal singen his penaunce,	Anel. 347
The jalous swan, ayens his deeth that syngeth;	PF. 342
stryven . . . ayens the foolhardynesse of	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
crinyng and debatyng ther ayens, and	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
yif they som-tyme, makynge an oost ayens us,	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
that waxeth wood ayens me? No moeveth it nat the	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
made assawtes ayens the prospere fortunes of pore	
feble	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
of me put ayens perils (that is to seyn,	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
I took stry ayens the provost of the pretorie for	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
of Rome, I putte me ayens the hates and	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
I have purchaced grete discordes ayens my-self?	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
asseured ayens alle others folk, that, for	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
gylty ayens the kynges real maeste.	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
conjuracioun ymaked ayens hym, this	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
schrewed folk apparail felonies ayens vertu;	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
his thoght ayens innocentes. For whiche	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
that ben opposed ayens the, thow hast	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
and thil laste sorwe eschaufede ayens fortune	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
wenest that fortune be chaunged ayens the;	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
the now incipant ayens me; and I	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
put ayens hym. And yit lyveth thil wyf,	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
east ayens this tyrant; but this freman boot	Bo.2. p.6.
	495-500
untretable batayle ayens fortune, yit	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
ayens kynde that children han	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
put ayens the distemprance of the	Bo.3. p.11.
	1005-10
avayle at the laste ayens hym that we han graunted	Bo.3. p.12.
	1085-90
bataile in thy corage ayens every fortune.	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
adversites, and ne fyghte nat ayens hem	Bo.4. m.7.
	1615-20
argueth . . . ayens that opynioun and seith thus:	Bo.5. m.4.
	1805-10
'Lo, Love, ayens the whiche who-so defendeth	TC.1. 603
Than seye a soth that were ayens your wille.	TC.2. 231

# Against—Continued

And ther-ayens answer I thus anon.	TC.2. 369
Ayeins my wyl; but ellis wil I fonde.	TC.2. 479
Ayeins thy lust that helpeþ thee to thrive!	TC.2. 1057
'Thenk her-ayens, whan that the sturdy ook,	TC.2. 1380
Ayeins a thing that mighte thee for-thinke.'	TC.2. 1414
Ayeins that vice, for to ben a labbe	TC.3. 300
Of love, ayens the whiche no man may	TC.3. 989
Ayeins hir wil, unpreyed, day and night,	TC.4. 513
If I speke aught ayens your hertes reste,	TC.4. 1287
Ayeins the God of Love, but him obeys	TC.5. 167
It is ayens som good I have a thought.	TC.5. 1166
Ayeins which fate him helpeþ not to strive;	TC.5. 1552
Ayenst her tyme of out-comynge;	HF.3. 433
What seyth Jerome agayns Jovynyan,	LGW.G. 281
repley Ayeins these poyntys that ye han to hym	
mevid.	LGW.G. 320
That is an heresye ayens my lawe,	LGW. 330
repley Agayns al this that ye have to him meved;	LGW. 344
Ayenst his deeth begynneþ for to synge,	LGW. 1356
Ageynst the vyce of slouth, in honestee;	Gent. 11
A and F goo fare wel tyl ageynst the dawenyng.	Astr. 251-8
evene direct ageyns the pool artyke.	Astr. 365-8
climat evene ageynst the pool artik is the	Astr. 365-8
Ye that ageyns youre love mistakid;	RR. 1540
But ther ageyns thee to comforte,	RR. 2013
Fals and tresparse ageyns me.	RR. 2178
Bothe ageyns resoun and right.	RR. 3154
Ageyns frendshipp of worthynesse;	RR. 5536
Agayns Drede shall Hardynesse	RR. 5861
Who myght defense ayens hem make?	RR. 6277
And this ageyns Holy Scripture,	RR. 6452
Ayens me and my compaignie,	RR. 6875
The gospel is ther-ageyns, I gesse,	RR. 6021
Of hem that wole ayens us be;	RR. 6924
Ayens this false horrible boke,	RR. 7132
Ayens the cursednesse y-wys	RR. 7147
mayntenen Ayens hem that all sustenen,	RR. 7176
Ayens the lawe of Rome expres;	RR. 7190
'That is ageyns alle nature.'	RR. 7305
<b>Against see Again, Gein</b>	
<b>Agaynward</b>	
Out of Surrye, agaynward to Ytaille.	B.ML. 441
And ayenward, alle fortune is blisful to	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
ayenward of litel nedeth hem that	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
cause of dignyte, but, ayenward, honour	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
schreves revengen hem ayenward upon dignytes),	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
yeveþ ayenward to good folk hardenesse, and	Bo.4. p.5.
	1425-30
and ayenward also is it of the contrarie:	Bo.5. p.3.
	1635-90
'Thanne ayenward,' quod sche, 'I	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
And, as he com ayenward prively,	TC.3. 750
And further over now ayenward yit,	TC.4. 1027
My name sholde I nevere ayenward winne:	TC.4. 1581
that is to seien 'ageynward.' For than	Astr. 65-70
ageynward fro the heved of Cancer unto the	Astr. 218-22
<b>Agamenon</b>	
Agamenon), that wrought and contynued	Bo.4. m.7.
	1595-600
he, Agamenon, wan ayen Eleyne that was	Bo.4. m.7.
	1595-600
while that thilke Agamenon desrede to	Bo.4. m.7.
	1595-600
(That is to seyn that Agamenon	Bo.4. m.7.
	1595-600
Captif to cruel King Agamenoun:	TC.3. 382
<b>Agast- see Aghast-</b>	
<b>Agaton</b>	
As talleth Agaton, for hire goodnesse,	LGW. 526
<b>Age</b>	
Of twenty year of age he was, I gesse.	A.Prol. 82
Syn that his lord was twenty year of age;	A. Prot. 601
Of fyve and twenty year his age I caste;	A.Kn. 2172
Of worthynesse, ne of estat, ne age,	A.Kn. 2592
This is to seyn, in youthe or elles age,	A.Kn. 3029
Than whan his name appalled is for age,	A.Kn. 3053
Of eightene year she was of age.	A.Mil. 3223
But ik am old, me list not play for age,	A.Rv. 3867
Savyng a child that was of half year age;	A.Rv. 3971
Continuilly lastynge unto our age.	B.Sh. 1419
A litel clergeoun, seven year of age,	B.Pr. 1693
For he so yong and tendre was of age;	B.Pr. 1714
conserveth forlissynge in his age, but	B.Mel. 2185-90
consell of youre freendes that been of age,	B.Mel. 2350-50
feible by age, but certes they enforen and	B.Mel. 2355-60
the eldeste scarcely fyr year was of age.	B.Mk. 3602
His yonge sonne, that thre year was of age,	B.Mk. 3621
A poure wydwe, somdel stape in age,	B.NP. 4011
This mayde of age twelve year was and tweye	C.Doc. 80
Why lystow so longe in so greet age?	C.Pard. 719
That wolde change his youthe for myn age;	C.Pard. 724
And therefore moot I han myn age stille,	C.Pard. 725
In age, if that ye so longe abyde.	C.Pard. 747
For, lordynges, sith I twelf year was of age,—	D.WB. 4
Yet herde I never tellen, in myn age,	D.WB. 24
Whanne saugh ye ever in any manere age	D.WB. 69
I wol bistowe the flour of al myn age	D.WB. 113
Of which I am expert in al myn age,—	D.WB. 174

# Age—Continued

But Age, allas! that al wole envenyme,	D.WB. 474
A faire persone, and strong, and yong of age,	E.Cl. 73
In crespeth age alwey, as stille as stoon,	E.Cl. 121
And Deeth manaceth every age and smyt	E.Cl. 122
But thogh this mayde tendre were of age,	E.Cl. 218
Of so yong age, as wel in chiere as dede;	E.Cl. 241
Now is it worse than ever in al our age,	E.Cl. 627
And ay the forther that she was in age	E.Cl. 712
Whan that his doghter twelf yere was of age,	E.Cl. 736
Hir brother, which that seven yere was of age,	E.Cl. 780
For rude was the clooth and moore of age	E.Cl. 916
Than is Grisilde, and moore tendre of age,	E.Cl. 989
and if thou take a wiff in this age colde.	E.Mch. 1305 var
Unto som mayde, fair and tendre of age,	E.Mch. 1407
I wol no womanman thirity yere of age,—	E.Mch. 1421
Of any man that stapen is in age,	E.Mch. 1514
Avyseth yow, ye been a man of age,	E.Mch. 1555
Hir freshe beautee, and hir age tendre,	E.Mch. 1601
That ever I am agast now in myn age,	E.Mch. 1644
Whan tendre youthe hath wedded stoupyng age;	E.Mch. 1738
Y-wedded be, that was ful yong of age,	G.S.N. 128
as he seith, unto a certain age; or elles,	I.Pars. 585-90
Of the age of four and twenty yere,	BD. 455
For why? I took hit of so yong age	BD. 792
comand his age to ben in me.	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
so greet age that men ne wolden not trowen in no	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age of my Plato,	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
children of hir age, ther shyneth the liknesse of the wit	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
palays, schalt leden a clere age, scornunge	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
Blisful was the firste age of men.	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
But certes the olde age of tyme passed,	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
the tymes to gon from syn that age hadde bygynnynges;	Bo.4. m.5.1440-5
comen secide and sodeynly in our age; but yif the	TC.2. 395
And therfor, or that age thee devoure,	TC.5. 826
But trewely I can not telle her age,	TC.5. 1836
In which age ye love up-groweth with your age,	HF.3. 896
'Certes,' quod I, 'in al myn age,	LGW. 727
That as they wex in age, wex hir love.	LGW. 728
And certeyn, as by reson of hir age,	LGW. 1399
And whan for age he myghte unnetthes gon,	Form.A. 2
Leden the peples in the former age;	Astr. 1-5
ben to hard to yit tendir age of x yere to	RR. 21
Within my twenty yere of age,	RR. 405
Whan she was in hir rightful age,	RR. 850
That from she was .XII. yere of age,	RR. 1283
That nas not yit XII yere of age,	RR. 1301
And he was right of sich an age	RR. 1301
Of age yonge, lusty and faire.	RR. 3738
A rympled vekke, ferre ronne in age,	RR. 4495
In a boke he made of age,	RR. 4584
Which yit remembre of tendir age,	RR. 4945
Or for his tendre age also,	RR. 6725

## Agensors

That Agenosre doghtre ladde away.	LGW. 114
-----------------------------------	----------

## Agess

After hir ages as men writen fynde,	B.Mk. 3177
Eik for to winnen love in sondry ages,	TC.2. 27
To clepe no wight in noo ages	RR. 2189

## Aggregg—see Agregg-

## Aggrieved

Whan that Diane agreed was with here,	A.Kn. 2057
For as it semed she was nat agreed.	E.Cl. 500
A god ne sholde nat be thus agreed,	LGW. 345
Wherof I repente and am agreed.	RR. 2050

## Aghast

For which so soore agast was Emelye	A.Kn. 2341
Ne how the ground agast was of the light,	A.Kn. 2931
He was agast so of Nowelis flood	A.Mil. 3834
Whil thow hast as a coward ben agast,	A.Kv. 4267
Of this mervaille agast was al the prest;	B.M.L. 677
Be nat agast, I wol thee nat forsake."	B.Pr. 1859
She was agast, and seyde, 'O herte deer!	B.NP. 4079
Ne hym that is agast of every toel,	B.NP. 4106
'Allas! and konne ye been agast of swevenys?	B.NP. 4111
He was agast and wolde han fled his way,	D.WB. 798
'Be now namoure agast, ne yevele apayed;	E.Cl. 1052
That ever I am agast now in myn age,	E.Mch. 1644
Beth nat agast her-of, my brother deere,	E.Mch. 1683
I am agast ye shul it nat susteine;	E.Mch. 1760
To renne away, when he is leest agast?	Anel. 316
kyng Cirrus was ful soore agast a lytil byorn,—that this	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
mot ben alwey agast lest he lese that he	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
maketh agast thanne the dreiden hym, and	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
though men han it, yit thei ben agast;	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
the hare was nat agast of the hound, whiche	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5

'If God wille, thou art not agast of me,	TC.1. 715
'Beth nat agast, ne quaketh not! Wher-to?	TC.2. 302
For bothe I am agast what ye wol seyde,	TC.2. 311
Art thou agast so that she wol thee bite?	TC.3. 737
'Beth nat agast! But certein, at the laste,	TC.3. 1096
For I am evere a-gast, for-why men rede	TC.4. 1644
Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende,	TC.5. 893
And be not so a-gaste, for shamel!"	HF.2. 49
Ther nas no lakke, but that he was agaste	LGW. 1534
Of good men am I nought agast,	RR. 6106

## Aghaste

Of which Arcita som-what hym agaste,	A.Kn. 2424
This hand, that Balthasar so soore agaste,	B.Mk. 3395

## Aghaste—Continued

"No dreem," quod he, "may so myn herte agaste,	B.NP. 4278
felonyes, that tormenten and agasten the soules	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
And ay gan love her lasse for t' agaste	TC.2. 901
With hevences fire, that it so soore agaste	LGW. 1221

## Aghasteth

torment som-tyme agasteth othere to don felonyes,	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
That me agasteth in my dreame?" quod she,	LGW. 1171

## A-gilt

han offended and agilt in swich a wise	B.Mel. 3005-10
dampnablye we han agilt agayn youre	B.Mel. 3015-20
in herte. First, for man hath agilt his	I.Pars. 130-5
and poynaunt for he hath agilt hys Fader	I.Pars. 130-5
for he hath wrathed and agilt hym that boghte hym,	I.Pars. 280-5
that no thyng hadde agilt; and finally thanne	I.Pars. 980-5
his synne, for he hath agilt his God and	ABC. 122
That I agilt have bothe him and thee,	TC.3. 1457
'Allas, what han thise lovers thee agilt,	TC.4. 281
What have I don? What have I thus a-gilt?	TC.5. 1684
Ne, but I hadde agilt and don amis,	LGW. 463
Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespass;	

## A-gilte

Of thyng of which they never agilte hir lyve.	D.WB. 392
if he agilte, or synne, have thou thanne	I.Pars. 150-5
yeve never noon occasion that he agilte,	I.Pars. 945-50
hem that agilten to thee, be ful wel war that thow	I.Pars. 1040-5
That nevere yit agilte him that I wiste?"	TC.3. 840
that nevere yit . . . Agilte [I] you in thoght ne dede,	HF.1. 329
He shal no more agilten in this wyse,	LGW. 436
That never harm agylte ne deservede	LGW. 2385
He agylte hir never in other casa,	RR. 5833
That he to moche agilte me;	RR. 6784

## A-gilttest

though thou Agyltest manne no more but this,—	RR. 7570
---	----------

## Aglauros

For which Pallas was with Aglauros wroth,	TC.3. 730
---	-----------

## Agos

The vital strengthe is lost and al ago.	A.Kn. 2802
Whan that hir housbondas ben from hem ago,	A.Kn. 2823
'Yis,' quod this carpenter, 'ful yore ago.'	A.Mil. 3537
For it is but a litel while ago,	B.Pr. 1876
God woot that worldly joye is soone ago,	B.NP. 4396
I speke of manye hundred yeres ago,—	D.WB. 863
Farwel my gold, for it is al ago!	D.Sum. 1953
Into this hous, it is nat longe ago,	E.Cl. 478
'I have,' quod he, 'herd seyde, ful yore ago,	E.Mch. 1637
I wolde that al this peple were agol'	E.Mch. 1764
Into his freshe gardyn is ago,	E.Mch. 2158
That al his love is clene fro me ago,	F.Sq. 626
And, farewell! al oure revel was ago.	F.Fkl. 1204
Pite that I have sought so yore ago	Pity. 1
Nowe pite that I have sought so yore ago	Pity. 117 var
Were slayn, and kyng Adrastus home a-go,	Anel. 61
For every foul cryeth out to ben a-go Forth	PF. 465
Or wher becom'th it whan it is a-go;	TC.2. 795
What, parde, yit is not Criseyde agol	TC.4. 1090
And by my dremes now and yore ago,	TC.5. 317
She seyde, 'Allas! for now is clene ago	TC.5. 1054
For that he say it nat of yore ago.	LGW.G. 13
And thus are Tesbe and Piramus ago.	LGW. 916
That after, whan the storme is al ago,	LGW. 1766
What shal she sayne? hir wytte is al agol.	LGW. 1797
Yet laste the venym of so longe ago,	LGW. 2241
So that by that the yere was al ago,	LGW. 2359
It is V. yere or more ago—	RR. 50
As thou hast seen a while ago.	RR. 612
That al his derkenesse is ago.	RR. 2932
Over soone she was ago.	RR. 3842
She hadde ful longe ago be deede,	RR. 7325
Thou spake a jape not long a-go	RR. 7517

## Agos see Agone

## Agone

Whan that he wiste Arcite was agon,	A.Kn. 1276
And shortly, whan his ire is thus agoon,	A.Kn. 1782
I woot it by myself ful yore ago.	A.Kn. 1813
Ne Narcissus the faire of yore ago,	A.Kn. 1941
That oother fyr was quyent and al agon	A.Kn. 2336
Had strif and rancour, many a day agon,	A.Kn. 2784
The Sunday next this marchant was agon,	B.Sh. 1497
I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme agon;	B.Pr. 1841
But of a rym I lerned longe agoon."	B.Th. 1899
And seyde, "Sire, your felawe is agon;	B.NP. 4220
And after, whan hir swowning is agon,	C.Doo. 246
Of olde stories longe tyme agoon,—	C.Pard. 436
Thou woost wel that oure felawe is agon,	C.Pard. 810
But me was toold certeyn, nat longe agoon is,	D.WB. 9
Quod he; "is al my myght and mynde agon?"	D.Sum. 2070
'Now say they thus: "Whan Walter is agon	E.Cl. 631
Is fro me deed and is a-goon.	BD. 479
Sith Lamek was, that is so longe agoon,	Anel. 150
She speketh as hir wyt were al agoon;	Anel. 372
Ful longe agoon I oghte have take hede,	Anel. 107
Not yore Agon, it happed me for to be-holde	PF. 18
rycheses nat longe agoon, I aske yif	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
For of this world the feith is al a-gon!	TC.2. 410
'And ek I knowe, of longe time agon,	TC.2. 722
Of any wo of swich a time a-gon,	TC.3. 1402
Agon was every sorwe and every fere;	TC.3. 1685



# Agone—Continued

That I am as out of this world agon, . . . .	TC.4. 780
That she was forth out of this world agon. . .	TC.4. 1180
'And thenk right thus: "Criseyde is now agon,	TC.4. 1317
As ye wel knowe, how longe time agon . . .	TC.5. 1325
Was forthe unto his shippes agoon . . . .	HF.1. 365 <i>var</i>
'Madame,' quod he, 'It is so long agoon . .	LGW. 443
And spices parted, and the wyne agon, . .	LGW. 1110
For whanne her swynkyng is agone, . . . .	RR. 6703

# Agone see Ago

# Agony

In som woodnesse, or in some agonye. . . .	A.Mil. 3452
--	-------------

# Agree

That she a-gree to his elocoun, . . . . .	PF. 409
If harm agree me, wher-to pleyne I thenne? .	TC.1. 409
And thanne agree that I may ben he, . . .	TC.3. 131

# Agreeable

Moore agreeable than this to my likynge, . .	B.ML. 767
whiche clothyng yif the beaute be agreeable. .	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
whiche thyng is ful selde, what agreeable thynges	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
the agreeable schadwes of the wodes, . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
sched hise agreeable honyes, he fleeth . . .	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5
Yit make hit sumwhat agreeable, . . . . .	HF.3. 7
A litel tyme his yift is agreeable, . . . . .	Ven. 41
And most agreeable unto myn entente. . . .	Ven. 68

# Agreeably

hem that every fortune resceyven agreeably . .	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
The sterres schynen more agreeably . . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20

# Agreeabletee

a man by the agreeablete or by the egalyte . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
--	------------------

# Agrege

The thynges that gretly agrege hire synne . .	I.Pars. 890-5
---	---------------

# Aggregated

wepynge, and empeiden and aggregated muchel	B.Mel. 2205-10
is aggregated, or elles that he may nat pleyndly .	I.Pars. 1015-20

# Aggredgeth

everich of hem encresoeth and aggredgeth oother. .	B.Mel. 2475-80
the circumstaunces that aggredgeth muchel every synne. . . . .	I.Pars. 960-5

# A-grief

I pray yow that ye take it nat agrief; . . . .	B.NP. 4083
As taketh not agrief of that I seye, . . . .	D.WB. 191
For sirs, ne taketh nought a-grief, I preye, .	PF. 543
'And, nece myn, ne take it not a-grief: . . .	TC.3. 862
God help me so! But tak it not a-grief: . . .	TC.3. 1621
God help me so, she n'il not take a-grief . . .	TC.4. 613

# A-grief see Grief

# Agrimony

As egremoyne, valerian, and lunarie, . . . .	G.CY. 800
--	-----------

# Agrise

The kynges herte of pitee gan agryse, . . . .	B.ML. 614
The worm of conscience may agryse . . . .	C.Doc. 280
Swiche paynes that youre herte myghte agryse;	D.Fri. 1649
redowte my blame, and agrysen as though . .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
Her adversaries wolde of it agrise. . . . .	TC.2. 1435
That every herte myghte agrise, . . . . .	HF.1. 210

# Agrisen (past part.)

oonly that I ne am agrisen of hem now, . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
--	------------------

# Agriset

yif thou agriset hir false trecherie, despise . .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
---	-------------------

# Agriseth

wode whan the feeld, chirkyng, agryseth of cold	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
---	-------------------

# Agroos

Of which she nought agroos, ne no-thing smerte;	TC.2. 930
And in his herte he sodeynly agroos, . . . .	LGW. 830
Of which hir hert agroose, and seyde thus: . .	LGW. 2314

# Agroted

But for I am agrotayed here beforene, . . .	LGW. 2454
---	-----------

# Ague

Or an agu, that may be youre bane. . . . .	B.NP. 4150
--	------------

# Agulir- see Aglit-

# Aguler

Out of an aguler queynt ynoughe, . . . . .	RR. 98
--	--------

# Ah

And therwithal he bleynte and cride, 'Al'	A.Kn. 1078
'The god of love, a benedicite, How myghty . .	A.Kn. 1785
Al false traitour! false clerk! quod he, . . .	A.Rv. 4269
A ha, felawes, both ware of swiche a japel .	B.Pri. 1629
'Al' quod Melibee, 'this vengeance . . . .	B.Mel. 2630-5
'Al' quod dame Prudence, 'ye seyn . . . .	B.Mel. 2715-20
'Al' quod Melibee, 'now se I wel . . . . .	B.Mel. 2870-5
'Al lady,' quod they, 'ye . . . . .	B.Mel. 2925-30
So hydous was the noys, a benediciteel	B.NP. 4583
Out of hir owene hous, al benediciteel . . .	D.WB. 280
A ha! by God, I have my tale ageyn. . . . .	D.WB. 586
Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende	D.Fri. 1286
'Al' quod this monoun, 'benediciteel what sey ye?	D.Fri. 1456
And there I saugh oure dame,—a, where is she!	D.Sum. 1797
Al yif that covent half a quarter otes! . . .	D.Sum. 1963
Al yif that covent foure and twenty grotes!	D.Sum. 1964
Al yif that frere a peny, and lat hym gol . .	D.Sum. 1965
'Al' thoghte this frere, 'this shal go with mel'	D.Sum. 2144
'Al false cherl,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones!	D.Sum. 2153
'Al good sire Hoost! I have y-wedded bee . .	E.Mch. 1233
A wyf! al Sainte Marie, benedicite, . . . .	E.Mch. 1337
Al nay! lat be; the philoophres stoon, . . . .	G.CY. 862
Al taketh heede, sires, of this lusty man!	H.Mcp. 41

# Ah—Continued

'Al mercy! swete ladi dere!' . . . . .	BD. 108
'Al goodes sir, no fors,' quod I, . . . . .	BD. 521
'A, good sir!' quod I, 'say not so!' . . . .	BD. 713
And sey hym thus a lord she slepeth soft . .	TC.1. 195 <i>var</i>
A, Lord, to me it were a gret confort! . . .	TC.1. 528
A god wil thow art not agast of me . . . .	TC.1. 715 <i>var</i>
'A ha! quod Pandar, 'here biggineth game!' .	TC.1. 868
Quod Troilus, 'A, Lord! I me consente, . .	TC.1. 936
'Al wel bithought! For love of God,' quod she, .	TC.2. 225
'Al may it be no bet?' quod Pandarus; . . .	TC.2. 429
'Al Lord! What me is tid a sory chance! . . .	TC.2. 464
'Al mercy, dere nece!' anon quod he, . . .	TC.2. 591
'Al Go we see! Caste up the latis widel!	TC.2. 615
'Ha al' quod Troilus so refully, . . . . .	TC.3. 65
'Al bendiste! for al among this fare . . . .	TC.3. 860
'A, Lord!' thoughte I, 'that madest us, . . .	HF.1. 470
'A ha!' quod he, 'to, so I can, . . . . .	HF.2. 357
A lord, they lyved lustyly! . . . . .	RR. 1319
'Ah Sire, for goddis love,' seide I, . . . .	RR. 2135
A lord, why nyl ye me socoure . . . . .	RR. 2591
A lord, where I shall byde the day . . . . .	RR. 2624
A god, whanne shal the dawning springe?	RR. 2627
A slowe sonne, shewe thine enprise! . . .	RR. 2636
A, Bialacoil, myn owne deere, . . . . .	RR. 4377
A, Bialacoil, full wel I see . . . . .	RR. 4417
A, that is a full noyous thyng! . . . . .	RR. 4449

# Aha

'Nay, therof spak I not, aha!' quod she, . . .	TC.2. 589
--	-----------

# Aha see Ah

# Ahasuerus

the peple of God in the regne of Assuerus . . .	B.Mel. 2290-5
Of Assuerus enhanced for to be. . . . .	E.Mch. 1374
On Assuer, so meke a look hath she. . . . .	E.Mch. 1745

# Ahithophel

in hym, ut <i>Achitol ad Absolonem</i> . . . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
Wers than was Achitofel, . . . . .	BD. 1117

# Al

'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon . . . .	I.Pars. 245-50
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': .	Fort. 7

# Alal

I am thyn aiel, redy at thy wille; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2477
--	------------

# Ail

Of Nicholas, or what thyng myghte hym eyle, .	A.Mil. 3424
Hir frendes axen what hir aylen myghte, . .	LGW. 1833

# Alled

Noot I nat why, ne what myschaunce it eyled, .	B.NP. 4290
So tendrely that no thyng eyled me,— . . .	F.Sq. 501

# Aileth

And seyde, 'Cosyn myn, what eyleth thee, . .	A.Kn. 1081
What eyleth yow? Som gay gerl, God it woot,	A.Mil. 3769
What eyleth the man so sinfully to swere?' .	B.Sh. 1171
'What eyleth yow, so rathe for to ryse?' . . .	B.Sh. 1289
What eyleth this love at me . . . . .	B.Th. 1975
What eyleth yow, to grone in this manere? .	B.NP. 4080
What eyleth swich an old man for to chide? .	D.WB. 281
'Sire, olde fool, what eyleth thee to spyen? .	D.WB. 357
What eyleth yow to gruche thus and grone? .	D.WB. 443
And she answerde, 'Sire, what eyleth yow? .	E.Mch. 2368
What eyleth thee to slepe by the morwe? . .	H.Mcp. 16
What ayleth hym to sitten here? . . . . .	BD. 449
Allas, Deeth, what ayleth thee . . . . .	BD. 480
What eyleth the man? What is it that . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
For whom that thee al this misaunter aileth, .	TC.1. 766
'What ayleth you to be thus wery sone, . . .	TC.2. 211
Calcas I mene,—allas, what ayleth thee . .	TC.4. 331
Thanne blame they folk and wete nat what hem eyleth,	LGW.G. 263
But yit I seye what eyleth the to wryte . .	LGW.G. 311

# Air

That thir nys erthe, water, fir, ne air, . . . .	A.Kn. 1246
The fyr, the eyr, the water and the lond, . .	A.Kn. 2992
'And ever gaped upward into the air. . . . .	A.Mil. 3473
In erthe, in air, in water, man to-swynke . .	C.Pard. 519
Up springeth into thir, right so prayeres . .	D.Sum. 1939
Nis but of air reverberacioun, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2234
Withouten wynd, or perturbatione of air, . .	D.Sum. 2254
By hym that made water, erthe, and air, . .	E.Mch. 1558
Or, if yow lyst to fien as hye in the air . .	F.Sq. 122
That of the eyr myghte passe out no thyng, .	G.CY. 787
and the see also, and the eyr also, that . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
yewe hem no moisture, ne the eyr no . . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
Blew, bright, clere was the air, . . . . .	BD. 340
Ne in ayre, ne in erthe, noon element . . .	BD. 693
The air of that place so attempte was . . . .	PF. 204
That erthe and eyr and tre and every lake . .	PF. 313
the woodnesse and the ires of the eyr. . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
as is watir and eyr, thei departen lyghtly and yeven	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
rowndenesse of the gret ayr; and it seth . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
schal he wondryn of the lawe of the heyre ayr; .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
the spaces of the longe air by . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
And thennes com'th this air that is so swote, .	TC.5. 671
The aire therto ys so overte . . . . .	HF.2. 210 <i>var</i>
'Soun is nought but eyr y-broken, . . . . .	HF.2. 257
In his substaunce is but air; . . . . .	HF.2. 260
Right so soun is air y-broke. . . . .	HF.2. 262



# **Air—Continued**

The air is twyst with violence,	HF.2. 267
Lo, with the strook the air to-breketh;	HF.2. 271
Moveth first an air aboute,	HF.2. 303
Another air anon is meved,	HF.2. 305
Ryght so of air, my love brother;	HF.2. 308
Everich air in other steth	HF.2. 309
Hath his kynde place in air,	HF.2. 326
Or elles was the air so thikke	HF.2. 400
This eyr; but loke thou ne be	HF.2. 419
Til bothe eyr and erthe brende;	HF.2. 446
When Joves hath the air y-bete;	HF.2. 533
Hem to refreshen, and to take the eyr.	LGW. 1482
Fre in the erth thou shalt up go,	RR. 5654

## **Airish**

These ben the eyrysh bestes, lol'	HF.2. 424
And behelde the eyrysh bestes,	HF.2. 457

## **Aketoun**

And next his sherte an aketoun,	B.Th. 2050
---------------------------------	------------

## **Aknowe(n)**

and that I confesse and am aknowe;	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
I am a-knowe it,' quod I, 'ne I ne se	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30

## **Alabaster**

Of alabastre whit and reed coral,	A.Kn. 1910
-----------------------------------	------------

## **Alan**

John highte that oon, and Aleyn highte that oother;	A.Rv. 4013
This Aleyn maketh redy al his gere,	A.Rv. 4016
Forth goth Aleyn the clerk, and also John,	A.Rv. 4018
Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth!	A.Rv. 4022
'Aleyn, welcome,' quod Symkyn, 'by my lyf!	A.Rv. 4024
And forthy is I come, and eek Aleyn,	A.Rv. 4031
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wiltow swa?	A.Rv. 4040
Oure hors is lorn; Aleyn, for Goddes banes	A.Rv. 4073
This Aleyn al forgat, bothe mele and corn;	A.Rv. 4076
'Allas,' quod John, 'Aleyn, for Cristes peyne,	A.Rv. 4084
Il-hayl, by God, Aleyn, thou is a fonne.'	A.Rv. 4089
Toward the fen, bothe Aleyn and eek John;	A.Rv. 4091
Comth sely John, and with him comth Aleyn.	A.Rv. 4108
To bedde wente Aleyn, and also John;	A.Rv. 4160
Aleyn the clerk, that herd this melodye,	A.Rv. 4168
This John answerde, 'Aleyn, avyae thee;	A.Rv. 4188
Aleyn answerde, 'I counte hym nat a fye.'	A.Rv. 4192
Now play, Aleyn, for I wol speke of John.	A.Rv. 4198
Aleyn was very in the dawaynyge,	A.Rv. 4234
Aleyn up rist and thoughte, 'Er that it dawe,	A.Rv. 4249
And by the throte-bolle he caughte Aleyn;	A.Rv. 4273
And wende han hit this Aleyn at the fulle;	A.Rv. 4305
Of Aleyn and of John, that bette hym weel;	A.Rv. 4316
And right as Aleyn, in the Pleynt of Kynde,	PF.316

## **Alas (specimens)**

That he was born, ful ofte he seyde, 'allas'	A.Kn. 1073
'Allas, why playen folk so in commune	A.Kn. 1251
Allas, thou felle Mars! alas, Juno!	A.Kn. 1559
Til they for wo ful ofte seyde, 'Allas!'	A.Kn. 1952
And seyde, 'What amounteth this, alas!'	A.Kn. 2362
Allas the wol alas, the peynes stronge,	A.Kn. 2771
Allas, the deeth! alas, myn Emelye!	A.Kn. 2773
Or I wol orie, "out, Harrow," and "Allas!"	A.Mil. 3238
For Abelon may waille and synge, alas!	A.Mil. 3398
Ful ofte he seith 'Allas,' and 'Weylawey,'	A.Mil. 3602
And seyde, 'Fy, alas, what have I do!'	A.Mil. 3739
'Allas!' quod he, 'this is a wikked jape;	A.Rv. 4201
'Allas!' quod she, 'I hadde almost mysgeoun;	A.Rv. 4218
Allas! I been to lewed or to slowe!	B.ML. 315
For I may synge alas and weylawey	B.Sh. 1308
And seyde, 'Allas, my nece, God forbede	B.Sh. 1315
Up swal, and seide, 'O Hebrayk peple, alas!	P.Ri. 1750
'Allas!' she seide, "that ever I was shape.	B.Mk. 3009
Allas! why werestow so wryd a coep?	B.Mk. 3139
Allas!' quod she, 'for by that God above!	B.NP. 4099
Harrow! alas! here lith my felawe alayn!	B.NP. 4235
For that oure peche is maad so narwe, alas!	B.NP. 4359
Seyde, 'Gentil sere, alas! wher wol ye gon?	B.NP. 4474
Alas, that Chauntecleer feighr for the bemes!	B.NP. 4529
Allas, his wyf ne roghte nat of dremes!	B.NP. 4530
That thou most suffre; alas! that I was bore!	C.Doo. 215
I was aboute to wedde a wyf, alas!	D.WB. 1616
Allas, alas! that ever love was synne!	D.WB. 614
'Out! help! alas! harrow!' he gan to crye;	E.Mch. 2366
But ther-of wiste the preest no thynge, alas!	G.CY. 1201
To here thy voyz? Allas! what song is this?	H.Mop. 247
'Alas,' quoth she, 'that I was wrought!	BD. 90
Allas! what shal I thanne do?	BD. 1190
Al-outery. Allas! that day	BD. 1243
Allas! I catif, whider may I fee?	ABC. 124
Allas! when shal I mete yow, herte dere?	Mars. 138
Alas the while! for hit was routhe and synne,	Anel. 103
Allas! what herte myghte enduren hit,	Anel. 162
And shal I playne (alas! the harde stounde)	Anel. 238
'Come off!' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shende!	PF. 494
But evere-mo 'Allas!' was his refreyn,	TC.2. 1571
Of Troye. Alas, they quitte him out too rathel	TC.4. 205
And al the night wepinge, alas, she lay.	TC.5. 712
Prudence, alas! oon of thine yen three	TC.5. 744
Her name, alas, published is so wide,	TC.5. 1095
'Allas,' quod they, 'and welaway!	HF.3. 472
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was borne!	LGW. 658
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikked waille!	LGW. 756
'Allas, that I was born!' quod Eneas.	LGW. 1027

# **Alas—Continued**

Allas, what woman wol ye of me make?	I.GW. 1205
That I was borne, alas! What shal I do?	LGW. 1308
And falsly hath betrayed hir, alas!	LGW. 1658
Allas, of the thys was a vilenous dede!	LGW. 1824
Allas, for the myn herte hath pite!	LGW. 2184
'Allas,' quod she, 'that ever I was wrought:	LGW. 2187
Allas, Scogan! this is for thyn offence!	Scog. 13
Ne, certes, now, alas! alas! the while!	Comp.A. 9

## **Alaunts**

Aboute his chaar ther wenten white alauntz,	A.Kn. 2148
---	------------

## **Alayes**

The gold of hem hath now so badde alayes	E.Cl. 1167
--	------------

## **Alayn see Alan**

## **Alban see Albon**

## **Albeit (specimens)**

Also ymaginacioun, albeit so that it takith	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
lechyng of bodily thinges), and albeit so that	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
albeit so that the passioun of the body	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
albeit so that ye seen and byholden the	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
Albeit I shal be never the better.	LGW. 1363

## **Albeit see It**

## **Albification**

And of watres albificacioun,	G.CY. 805
------------------------------	-----------

## **Albinus**

punysche wrongfully Albyn, a conseiller	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
majeste, of whiche gilt that Albyn was accused,	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60

## **Albion**

O conquerour of Brutes Albion,	Purse. 22
--------------------------------	-----------

## **Albon**

Or daun Thomas, or elles daun Albon?	B.Mk. 3120
--------------------------------------	------------

## **Alcathoe**

Alcathoe besegeth harde and longe;	LGW. 1902
As Alcathoe and other tounes mo;	LGW. 1923

## **Alcestis**

O Ypermestra, Penelopee, Alceste,	B.ML. 75
Lo, which a wyf was Alceste,' quod she.	F.Fkl. 1442
'As wel thou mightest lyen on Alceste,	TC.5. 1527
Penelopee trouthe and goode Alceste!	TC.5. 1778
Hire name was Alceste the debonayre.	LGW.G. 179
Alceste is here that al that may destene.	LGW.G. 209
Alceste is here that al that may desteyne.	LGW.G. 216
Alceste is here that al that may desteyne.	LGW.G. 223
Thanne spak Alceste the worthyere queene,	LGW.G. 317
I youre Alceste, whilom queene of Trace,	LGW. 432
The grete goodnesse of the queene Alceste,	LGW. 511
Why holdist thou han writyn of Alceste	LGW.G. 530
For of Alceste schulde thy wrytynge be,	LGW.G. 532
Now knowe I hire. And is this good Alceste,	LGW. 578

## **Alchemist see Alkamistre**

## **Alciades**

How trewe eek was to Alcebiades	F.Fkl. 1439
That ever hadde Alcipyades,	BD. 1056
the entrayles of the body of Alciades,	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90

## **Alcmena**

As longe as whan Alcmena lay by Jove?	TC.3. 1428
---------------------------------------	------------

## **Alcyone**

'In youthe he made of Ceyx and Alcione,	B.ML. 57
And this queene highte Alcione.	BD. 65
And doo hit gone to Alcyone.	BD. 145
And bar hit forth to Alcyone,	BD. 196
Of Alcione and Seys the kyng.	BD. 220
As did the goddesse queene Alcyone;	BD. 264
Of Alcione and Seys the kyng,	BD. 1326

## **Alday**

What, shul we speke alday of hooly writ?	A.Rv. 3902
For which he hadde alday so greet repair	B.Sh. 1211
For sely child wol alday soone leere,—	B.Pri. 1702
penaunce is thiike that men doon alday	I.Pars. 105-10
stryveth eek alday agayn trouthe. It reveth hym	I.Pars. 560-5
And lyk a fischer, as men alday may se,	Mars. 237
But alday failleth thing that foles wendel	TC.1. 217
Alday for love, and in swich maner see,	TC.2. 457
I knowe also, and alday here and see,	TC.2. 733
But, as we may alday our-selven see,	TC.2. 1331
Men sen alday, and reden ek in stories,	TC.3. 1063
Men moste drinke, as men may alday see,	TC.3. 1214
That preveth wel, it brest alday so ofte;	TC.3. 1637
Thorough love is broken alday every lawe.	TC.4. 618
Alday as thiike as been fien from a hive,	TC.4. 1356
As alday happeth, after anger, game,—	TC.4. 1563
For with the king Priam alday was he,	TC.5. 284
But as in love alday it happeth so,	LGW. 1250
Hap helpith hardy man alday quod he	LGW. 1773 var
For rennyng alday in the playnes,	RR. 1506

## **Alday see Day**

## **Aldebaran**

southe the est lyne; witenesse on Aldebaran	Astr. 92-7
---	------------

## **Alder**

As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler,	A.Kn. 2921
---	------------

## **Alder see Alder-best, etc., and Aller**

## **Alder-best**

But alderbest he song an Offertorie;	A. Prol. 710
For him she loved alderbest!	BD. 87
I wil yive him the alder-beste Yift	BD. 246
And negh hir face was alder-best;	BD. 906
Of al happes the alder-beste,	BD. 1278
And come an errour alderbest withstonde.	TC.1. 1008
And seide, 'O frend of frendes alderbeste	TC.3. 1597

**Alder-beest** *see* **Aller, Best****Alder-fairest**

And to be-holde the alderfayreste, . . . . . BD. 1049  
that art althi-fayreste, berynge the faire world in . . . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
865-70

The alther-fairest folk to see . . . . . RR. 625

**Alder-fastest**

And as I alther-fastest wente . . . . . HF.3. 1041

**Alder-first**

Alderfirst thou shalt considere, . . . . . B.Mel. 2390-5  
And alderfirst he bad hem alle a boone, . . . . . E.Mch. 1618  
Syn Lameth was, that alderfirst bigan . . . . . F.Sq. 550  
And alderfirst, lo this was his axynge, . . . . . G.SN. 423  
And lo! this was the alther-firste,—  
trowestow that philosophie be now alder-first assailed  
in periles . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
How alderfirst his purpos for to winne, . . . . . TC.1. 1069  
Lo, th' alderfirste word that him asterte! . . . . . TC.3. 97  
That alderfirst yaf confort to your nede, . . . . . TC.4. 74  
That alderfirst me broughte into servise . . . . . TC.4. 832  
For altherfirst, soth for to seye, . . . . . HF.3. 278  
Alderfirst, lo, ther I sigh, . . . . . HF.3. 339  
For alderfirste, doghter, I love the so . . . . . LGW. 2635  
But alderfirst I wole you seyn . . . . . RR. 1000  
Quod alderfirst Dame Abstynence, . . . . . RR. 7503

**Alder-last**

And alderlast of everychon . . . . . RR. 449

**Alder-least**

Himselven most, him altherleest availleth, . . . . . TC.1. 604

**Alder-liefast**

'Myn alderlevest lord and brother dere, . . . . . TC.3. 239  
Herde I myn alderlevest lady dere . . . . . TC.5. 576

**Alderman**

Was shaply for to been an alderman. . . . . A.Prol. 372

**Alder-most**

schrewes wolde I demen althermost unsely . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
Alther-moost just and moost ryghtful, . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
But aldermost in honour, out of doute, . . . . . TC.1. 152  
And they that have ben aldermost in wo, . . . . . TC.1. 248  
That erren aldermost ayein a lawe, . . . . . TC.1. 1003  
And aldermost desired yow to see . . . . . LGW. 2117  
That aldermost he loved of everychon. . . . . LGW. 2567

**Alder-next**

And aldernext within and eek with-oute, . . . . . PF. 244

**Alder-wisest**

For alderwisest han therwith ben plesed, . . . . . TC.1. 247

**Alder-worst**

seme thanne that thilke thing is alther-worst which . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5

**Aldiran**

The gentil leon with his Aldiran . . . . . F.Sq. 265 var

**Aldrian**

The gentil Leon, with his Aldrian, . . . . . F.Sq. 265

**Ale**

His breed, his ale, was always after oon; . . . . . A.Prol. 341  
Wel koude he knows a draughte of Londoun ale; . . . . . A.Prol. 382  
As greet as it were for an ale-stake; . . . . . A.Prol. 667  
As ever mote I drynke wyn or ale . . . . . A.Prol. 832  
Oure Hoste saugh that he was dronke of ale, . . . . . A.Mil. 3128  
Wyte it the ale of Southwerk, I you preyre; . . . . . A.Mil. 3140  
He sente hire pyment, meeth, and spiced ale, . . . . . A.Mil. 3378  
And broghte of myghty ale a large quart, . . . . . A.Mil. 3497  
With breed and chese and good ale in a jubbe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3628  
Ne breed ne ale, til he cam to the celle . . . . . A.Mil. 3822  
For ale and breed, and rosted hem a goos, . . . . . A.Rv. 4137  
And drynken ever strong ale atte beste, . . . . . A.Rv. 4147  
This millere hath so wisely bibbed ale . . . . . A.Rv. 4162  
This messager drank sadly ale and wyn, . . . . . B.ML. 743  
And notemuge to putte in ale, . . . . . B.Th. 1953  
And there he swoor, on ale and breed, . . . . . B.Th. 2062  
I hadde leveure than a barrel ale . . . . . B.Mk. 3083  
Or elles a draughte of moyste and corny ale, . . . . . C.Pard. 315  
'But first,' quod he, 'heere at this ale stake . . . . . C.Pard. 321  
Now have I dronke a draughte of corny ale, . . . . . C.Pard. 456  
Er that I go, shal savoure wors than ale; . . . . . D.WB. 171  
As ever mote I drynken wyn or ale, . . . . . D.WB. 194  
Ye fare as folk that dronken ben of ale, . . . . . D.WB. 852  
And make hym grete feestes atte nale; . . . . . D.Fri. 1349  
'Me were lever than a barrel ale . . . . . E.Cl. 1212c  
For were it wyn, or codd or moysty ale, . . . . . H.Mep. 60

**Alecto**

Megara, Alete, and eek Thesiphonel . . . . . TC.4. 24

**Alleg-** *see* **Alleg-****Alembic**

As licour out of alambic, ful faste; . . . . . TC.4. 520

**Alembics**

Cucurbites, and alambikes eek, . . . . . G.CY. 794

**Alenge**

Shal fasting al this day alenge goon? . . . . . B.Sh. 1412  
Povertie is this, although it seme alenge, . . . . . D.WB. 1199

**Alengeness**

That ful was of elengenesse. . . . . RR. 7404

**Alexander**

The storie of Alisaundre is so commune, . . . . . B.Mk. 3821  
O worthy, gentil Alisaundre, allas! . . . . . B.Mk. 3848  
To Alisaundre was toold this sentence,—  
the worthynesse Of Alysaundre, and al the rychesse . . . . . H.Mep. 226  
Nas Alexandre Macedo; . . . . . HF.2. 407  
Alexander, and Hercules . . . . . HF.3. 323

**Alexanders**

Of Alexandres kyn was she; . . . . . RR. 1152

**Alexandria**

At Alisaundre he was when it was wonne; . . . . . A.Prol. 51  
That Alisaundre wan by heigh maistrie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3582  
Rome, Alisaundre, Troye, and othere threee, . . . . . G.CY. 975  
To Alysaundre, ne in-to Turkey; . . . . . BD. 1025

**Alexandrine**

That fro the lande Alexandryne . . . . . RR. 602

**Aleys** *see* **Alan****Aleys**

Notes, aleys, and bolas, . . . . . RR. 1377

**Alfonce** *see* **Alphonse****Algarsif**

Of whiche the eldeste highte Algarsyf; . . . . . F.Sq. 30  
And after wol I speke of Algarsif, . . . . . F.Sq. 663

**Algate**

Algate he wayted so in his achaat . . . . . A.Prol. 571  
Algate they wolde hire wyves wenden so. . . . . A.Rv. 3962  
'The sely housbonde algate he moste paye; . . . . . B.Sh. 1201  
As she was wont of oold usage algate, . . . . . B.Sh. 1564  
Algate this sely mayde is slayn, allas! . . . . . C.Pard. 292  
I wepte algate and made sory cheere, . . . . . D.WB. 588  
Algate by sleyghte, or by violence, . . . . . D.Fri. 1431  
'I dampned thee, thou most algate be deed; . . . . . D.Sum. 2037  
But sooth is seyde, algate I fynde it trewe, . . . . . E.Cl. 855  
'Strugle,' quod he, 'ye, algate in it wente! . . . . . E.Mch. 2376  
Algate y-brend in this world shul we be! . . . . . G.SN. 318  
Algate I woot wel he hath swich a name, . . . . . G.CY. 904  
and if he noight may, algate his . . . . . wil ne shal nat  
wante, . . . . . I.Pars. 510-5  
though he laughe, algate thou shalt have . . . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
algate by ordinaunce it shoulde be so. . . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
hire lord,—algate he shoulde be so by . . . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
Algate she ne roghte of hem a stree! . . . . . BD. 886  
Algate she was as trewe as she, . . . . . BD. 1086  
Algate my spiryt shal never discever . . . . . Pity. 115  
I-ben, yit algate or at the leste wey it is . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5  
Algate a foot is hameled of thy sorwe!— . . . . . TC.2. 964  
And seide, 'Y-wis, ye mote algate arise! . . . . . TC.2. 1669  
To Diomedes algate I wol be trewe, . . . . . TC.5. 1071  
Algate his fader cart, and gye, . . . . . HF.2. 435  
Algate me thoughte that he myghte se; . . . . . LGW. 238  
Whoso that goth, algate she wol nat wante, . . . . . LGW. 361  
Algate, God woot, it was myn entente . . . . . LGW. 471  
'Dame, and is it youre wille algate . . . . . RR. 5157  
But yit algate they shal abide . . . . . RR. 7152  
Her harneys nygh hem was algate; . . . . . RR. 7475  
And lasse than othere folke, algate, . . . . . RR. 7557

**Algates**

But algates ther-by was she understonde, . . . . . B.ML. 520  
alle taryng be anyouful, algates it is nat . . . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
and algates necessite constryneth hym . . . . . B.Mel. 2760-5  
that desirith and wole algates han werre . . . . . B.Mel. 2840-45  
And thus algates housbondes han sorwe, . . . . . D.WB. 756  
Thou wolt algates wite how we ben shape, . . . . . D.Fri. 1514  
'Algates welcome be ye, by my fey! . . . . . D.Sum. 1811  
Which is unknowne, algates unto me, . . . . . F.Sq. 246  
Algates they bigynnen for to glowe, . . . . . G.CY. 1096  
causes of drenchynge, algates the shipe is dreynt, . . . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
Algates, songes thus I made . . . . . BD. 1170  
Algates he that hath with love to done . . . . . Mars. 234  
And algates moot, and have donoon yow, ful yore, . . . . . Comp.L. 80  
algates the sentence scholde han punysshed . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
algates men accorden alle in lovynge . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650-5  
Tyrrie and with white peerles, algates yit throf he . . . . . Bo.3. m.4.  
715-20  
knowe algatis that, what-so it be (that is . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790-5  
algates yit men wene that ben gode, yet . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
from afer what thou purposist, algates I desire . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1060-5  
thou wilt seie, algates yit I desire to . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5  
of his oostesse, algates the rowerys . . . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
1315-20  
the lymes of the body, algates yit thei may nat . . . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
1320-5  
assigned to hym, algatis yit he slideth . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5  
opinioun, algates yit is ther comune . . . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1685-90  
things to comen, algatis yit it is a sign . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1755-60  
and algates yit it comprehendieth . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1795-800  
seen and to formen the figures, algates although that . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5  
Algatis the passion (that is to seyn the . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1815-20  
algatis hir faces enclyned hevryeth hir . . . . . Bo.5. m.5.  
1850-5  
streechid with infinite of tyme; yit algatis nis it nat . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1865-70  
the space of lif infinit, yit algatis ne enbraseth it . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1865-70  
togidre al the plente of the lif, algates yit . . . . . it  
semyth . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1875-80  
algates ne less thei nat hir propre nature . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1915-20  
Algates, hem that ye wol sette a-fire, . . . . . TC.3. 24  
And wold algates han another wyf; . . . . . LGW. 594  
So that algates she is the verray rote . . . . . Comp.A. 43

**Algezir**

at the seege . . . . . Of Algezir, and riden in Belmarye. . . . . A.Prol. 57



## Algemeysse

Aldebaran and Algemeysse. . . . . Astr. 92-7

## Alagus see Argus

## Alhabor

sterre that is clepid Alhabor. . . . . Astr. 139-45

Tho sette I the centre of this Alhabor upon . . . . . Astr. 139-45

## Allice

I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alya." . . . . D.WB. 320

That Jankyn clerk, and my gossyb dame Alya . . . . . D.WB. 548

## Aliene

thei mai nat al arrace hym, ne aliene hym . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235-40

## Alight

To his estaat, so lowe for talighte. . . . . E.Cl. 909

Abouten undern gan this erl alighte . . . . . E.Cl. 981

## Alight- see Light-

## Alighted

Whan we were in that hostellerie alight; . . . . . A.Prol. 722

Til that he cam to Thebes, and alighte . . . . . A.Kn. 983

Aboute pryne, and in the toun alight. . . . . A.Kn. 2189

Thurgh thyn humblesse, the Goost that in thalighte; . . . . . B.Pri. 1660

Xristus, thi some, that in this world alighte . . . . . ABC. 161

As seide she. And from her hors sh' alighte. . . . . TC.5. 189

Of Troilus, they down off horse alighte. . . . . TC.5. 513

Thei wey ther brode Phebus down alighte, . . . . . TC.5. 1017

## Allike

Y-lyk a staf, ther was no calf y-sene. . . . . A.Prol. 592

Selde is the Friday al the woweke y-lyke. . . . . A.Kn. 1539

Til that the Thebane knyghtes, bothe y-liche Honoured, . . . . . A.Kn. 2526

And eyther syde y-lik as ootheres brother; . . . . . A.Kn. 2784

To every man yliche, with meschaunce! . . . . . D.Sum. 2215

That every man sholde have yliche his part, . . . . . D.Sum. 2225

"To every man ylike,"—tel me how? . . . . . D.Sum. 2230

But ever in oon ylike sad and kynde, . . . . . E.Cl. 602

But she—ylike sad for evermo— . . . . . E.Cl. 754

Pitous and just, and evermore yliche; . . . . . F.Sq. 20

Concluden . . . Ylike wel, whan they han al y-do,— . . . . . G.CY. 850

He demed alle the coles yliche good, . . . . . G.CY. 1202

Al is y-liche good to me,— . . . . . BD. 9

Al were to me ylyche good. . . . . BD. 802

Our joye was ever y-liche newe, . . . . . BD. 1287

For sothe y-liche they suffred tho . . . . . BD. 1291

Y-liche they were bothe gladd and wrothe, . . . . . BD. 1293

To serve and ben y-liche diligent . . . . . TC.3. 144

Was ever y-liche prest and diligent; . . . . . TC.3. 485

Al-though they nere nought y-liche. . . . . HF.3. 238

And ever ilike faire, and freshe of hewe. . . . . LGW. 55

And I love it, and evere ylike newe . . . . . LGW. 56

Al be that hire estaat be nat yliche, . . . . . LGW. 389

And both in love y-like soore they brente. . . . . LGW. 731

dayes and the nightes ylike of lengthe . . . . . Astr. 70-5

in two ilike partyes evene distantes for . . . . . Astr. 75-8

Loke whiche degrees ben ylike fer fro the . . . . . Astr. 215-82

than ben the dayes ylike of lengthe. . . . . Astr. 215-8

2 dayes . . . in the yere ylike fer fro either pointes of . . . . . Astr. 215-8

the . . . . . Astr. 215-8

that eny two degrees that ben ylike fer fro eny of . . . . . Astr. 218-22

these . . . . . Astr. 218-22

thilke two degrees ben of ilike declinacioun, . . . . . Astr. 218-22

of hem ben ilike of lengthe and the nightes . . . . . Astr. 218-22

also, and the shadewes ilike, and the . . . . . Astr. 218-22

ylike atte midday for evere. . . . . Astr. 218-22

night is there ilike longe; and the sonne . . . . . Astr. 277-84

signes that ben ilike fer fro the heved of . . . . . Astr. 294-301

have ilike meridian or oon meridian, than . . . . . Astr. 362-5

is the distaunce of hem both ilike fer fro . . . . . Astr. 362-5

yimagined for est to west ilike distant for . . . . . Astr. 365-8

Of coloure ever yliche newe. . . . . RR. 3630

It was aliche longe and wide; . . . . . RR. 4160 cm

## Alison

'What, Alison, herestow nat Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3366

And hende Nicholas and Alison . . . . . A.Mil. 3401

And shal she drence? Allas, myn Alison!" . . . . . A.Mil. 3523

Thanne wol I clepe "how Alison, how John, . . . . . A.Mil. 3577

To drenchen Alison, his hony deere. . . . . A.Mil. 3617

And 'Clom,' quod John, and 'Clom,' seyde Alison. . . . . A.Mil. 3639

And Alison ful softe adoun she spedde; . . . . . A.Mil. 3649

And thus lith Alison and Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3653

To Alison now wol I tellen al . . . . . A.Mil. 3678

'What do ye, hony-comb, sweete Alison, . . . . . A.Mil. 3698

This Alison answerde, 'Who is ther, . . . . . A.Mil. 3790

Up stirte hire Alison and Nicholay, . . . . . A.Mil. 3824

With hende Nicholas and Alison. . . . . A.Mil. 3832

God have hir soule, hir name was Alison. . . . . D.WB. 530

And seyde, 'Deere suster Alison! . . . . . D.WB. 804

## Aliter

'Haut aliter tristicie.' . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65-70

## Alud

Actuum 4<sup>o</sup>, Non est aliud nomen sub celo, . . . . . I.Pars. 595-600

## Alve

For he was yet in memorie and alyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 2698

No man hath swich that in this world alyve is. . . . . D.WB. 40

His felawe; here he standeth hool alyve." . . . . D.Sum. 2033

Yours heritage, O, wo were us alyve! . . . . . E.Cl. 139

The whyles that hit was alyve. . . . . BD. 151

But ther is no man a-lyve here . . . . . BD. 739

That ever lyved were now a-lyve, . . . . . BD. 914

Nay, whil I am a-lyve here . . . . . BD. 1123

That mighte dede men a-lyve maken; . . . . . TC.3. 892

That al the folk that is a-lyve . . . . . HF.3. 965

And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . . Fort. 32

## Alive—Continued

And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . . Fort. 40

And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . . . Fort. 48

So faire hath no womman alyve. . . . . RR. 866

That ben in Cristendome alyve, . . . . . RR. 8363

## Alive see Life

## Alkabucius

smale fraccions infinite, as saith Alkabucius. And . . . . . Astr. 45-50

## Alkali

Sal-tartre, alkaly and sal-preparat; . . . . . G.CY. 810

## Alkamistre

And whan this alkamistre saugh his tyme,— . . . . . G.CY. 1204

## Alkaron

The hooly lawes of oure Alkaron, . . . . . B.M.L. 332

## All (specimens)

At mete wel y-taught was she with-alle, . . . . . A.Prol. 127

He may nat wepe al thogh hym soore smerte, . . . . . A.Prol. 230

For sothe he was a worthy man with-alle . . . . . A.Prol. 283

But al be that he was a philosophe, . . . . . A.Prol. 297

Al was fee symple to hym in effect, . . . . . A.Prol. 319

That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam, . . . . . A.Prol. 547

And able for to helpen al a shire . . . . . A.Prol. 584

Dischevelee, save his cappe, he rood al bare. . . . . A.Prol. 683

For this ye knowen al-so wel as I, . . . . . A.Prol. 730

Al speke he never so rudeliche or large; . . . . . A.Prol. 734

Al have I nat set folk in hir degree . . . . . A.Prol. 744

A semely man Oure Hooste was with-alle . . . . . A.Prol. 751

Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wyf; . . . . . A.Kn. 1171

And soothly, levee brother, this is al . . . . . A.Kn. 1184

And, shortly, turned was al up-so-doun . . . . . A.Kn. 1377

And al allone,—save oonly a squier . . . . . A.Kn. 1410

And spak thise same wordes, al on highte. . . . . A.Kn. 1784

With smale houndes al aboute hir feet, . . . . . A.Kn. 2076

And ther-with-al Dyane gan appeere, . . . . . A.Kn. 2346

For joye of this, so loude and heighe with-alle, . . . . . A.Kn. 2661

Al were they soore y-hurt, and namely oon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2709

Al mowe they yet tho dayes wel abregge, . . . . . A.Kn. 2999

And he hire serveth al-so gently, . . . . . A.Kn. 3104

'Now herkneth,' quod the Millere, 'alle and some; . . . . . A.Mil. 3136

And shortly, up they clomben alle thre; . . . . . A.Mil. 3636

Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth! . . . . . A.Rv. 4022

Kepeth this child, al be it foul or feir, . . . . . B.M.L. 764

In salte see, al-though I se night how. . . . . B.M.L. 830

Almyghty God, that saveth al mankynde, . . . . . B.M.L. 907

As helpe me God, he is night worth al . . . . . B.Sh. 1360

For of us chapmen,—al-so God me save, . . . . . B.Sh. 1416

Save that he moste, in alle maner wise, . . . . . B.Sh. 1536

The child seyde, 'Al-so moote I thee! . . . . . B.Th. 2007

His sheeld was al of gold so reed, . . . . . B.Th. 2059

But douteless hir sentence is all oon. . . . . B.Th. 2142

aperteneth and longeth al oonly to the juges, . . . . . B.Mel. 2655-80

He slow and al to-rente the leoun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3215

And down fil temple and al, and ther it lay; . . . . . B.Mk. 3275

Al were this Onedake wilde or tame . . . . . B.Mk. 3481

That ther nas kying, ne prync, in al that lond . . . . . B.Mk. 3520

For, al-so siker as *In principio*, . . . . . B.NP. 4353

As gladly doon these homycides alle . . . . . B.NP. 4414

Now, goode men, I prey yow herkneth alle; . . . . . B.NP. 4592

And as he spak that word, al sodeynly . . . . . B.NP. 4605

Thou shalt have al right and no wrong heree. . . . . C.Doc. 174

And thanne my bulles shewe I, alle and some; . . . . . C.Pard. 336

Al had she taken preestes two or thre. . . . . C.Pard. 371

Al sholde hir children sterve for famyne. . . . . C.Pard. 451

Al were he short, or long, or blak, or whit; . . . . . D.WB. 624

The heighe God forbad sweryng at al,— . . . . . C.Pard. 633

Whan that he saugh that al the peple lough,— . . . . . C.Pard. 961

This is al and som, he helde virginitee Moore profoteth . . . . . D.WB. 91

This made hym with me wood al outrely. . . . . D.WB. 664

I seye, ther nas no joye ne feeste at al. . . . . D.WB. 1078

Al were it that myne auncestres weren rude, . . . . . D.WB. 1172

I holde hym riche, al hadde he nat a sherte; . . . . . D.WB. 1186

For, brother myn, thy wit is al to bare . . . . . D.Fri. 1480

Tel forth thy tale and spare it nat at al.' . . . . . D.Sum. 1763

Than burel folk, al though they weren kynges. . . . . D.Sum. 1872

That women myghte wade it over al . . . . . D.Sum. 2084

And al so certein as we knowe echoon . . . . . E.Cl. 124

Al had hire levere have born a knave child. . . . . E.Cl. 444

For though a mayde child coome al bifore, . . . . . E.Cl. 446

A wydwe clene, in body, herte and al; . . . . . E.Cl. 836

So noble array in al West Lumbardy. . . . . E.Cl. 945

That thyn were al swich manere governaunce; . . . . . E.Cl. 963

Hir hye malice? She is a shrewde at al. . . . . E.Mch. 1222

Were I unbounden, al so moot I thee! . . . . . E.Mch. 1226

As al day falleth alteracioun . . . . . E.Mch. 1473

Al were it so she were of smal degree, . . . . . E.Mch. 1625

And thanked God that he myghte han hire al, . . . . . E.Mch. 1629

To doon hym al the confort that I kan'; . . . . . E.Mch. 1915

For al-so good is bynd deceyved be . . . . . E.Mch. 2109

And it is al another than it semeth. . . . . E.Mch. 2409

Thus muche amounteth al that ever he mente, . . . . . F.Sq. 108

And over al this, if any lady bright . . . . . F.Sq. 137

The manere and the forme of al this thyng, . . . . . F.Sq. 337

And seyde hym thus: "Lo, I am yowres al; . . . . . F.Sq. 597

By arguments, that al is for the beste, . . . . . F.Fld. 886

In al hir face nas a drope of blood, . . . . . F.Fld. 1340

This is al and som, ther is namore to seyn.' . . . . F.Fld. 1606

Hath chaunged me al in another kynde." . . . . G.SN. 262

Al that I hadde I have y-lost ther-by, . . . . . G.CY. 722

Nay, nay, God woot, al be he monk or frere, . . . . . G.CY. 839



# All—Continued

To reyse a feend, al looke he never so rowe.	G.CY. 861
In al this world of falsheid his peer,	G.CY. 979
And God forbode that al a compaignye Sholde rewe	G.CY. 996
I wol be youre in al that ever I may.	G.CY. 1248
That wole awake our felawe al bihynde?	H.Mcp. 7
Al though his cage of gold be never so gay,	H.Mcp. 168
the goode werkis that men doon . . . been al	
mortified . . .	I.Pars. 245-50
to shewen hym al the remenaunt of thy synnes	I.Pars. 1005-10
I ferde the worse al the morwe . . .	BD. 99
With good wil, body, herte, and al;	BD. 116
And bid him that, on alle thyng,	BD. 141
As helle pit over-al aboute . . .	BD. 171
Upon the tyles over al a-boute,	BD. 300
And al men speken of huntynge;	BD. 350
For al the wode was waxen grene;	BD. 414
And soth to seyne, therwyth-al . . .	BD. 988
That Trouthe hym-self, over al and al,	BD. 1002
warished . . . Of al day after, til hit were eve;	BD. 1104
And eek, as helpe me God, with-al I trowe	BD. 1204
Al-outrely. Allas! that day . . .	BD. 1243
Now Crueltee hath cast to sleen us alle,	Pity. 26
maistresse Of al the world, and eek governeresse	ABC. 141
For which the peple, blisful al and somme,	Anel. 26
This bok . . . Entitled was al thus as I schal telle,	PF. 30
This is the way to al good aventure;	PF. 131
'But natheles, al-though that thou be dulle,	PF. 162
That with these foules be I al to-rent,	PF. 432
Al be she never of love me behette,	PF. 436
'Al redy!' quod these egles tercelis tho.	PF. 540
They seyden sothly, al by oon assent,	PF. 557
Lat ech of hem be soley al hir lyve;	PF. 607
This al and som that I wol speke and seye;	PF. 650
this? Certes, al hadde noght fortune ben aschamed	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
For al so wel scholde they han . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
'al outrely it ne myghte nat avaylen	Bo.3. p.12.
	1085-90
ben I-knowe al only by the strengthe . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor sterve,	TC.1. 17
Al unwist of this false and wikked dede,	TC.1. 93
Criseyde was this lady name al right:	TC.1. 99
As to my dom in al Troyes cite . . .	TC.1. 100
And hir cite byseged al aboute,	TC.1. 149
To Troilus right wonder wel with-alle	TC.1. 238
In which he saw al hoodly her figure,	TC.1. 366
But al-so cold in love towards thee	TC.1. 523
Al was for naught: she herde not his pleynte;	TC.1. 544
Yit Troilus for al this no word seyde,	TC.1. 722
For failing for t' assayen over-al!"	TC.1. 928
the beste post . . . Of al his lay, and moost his foos ay	
greve,	TC.1. 1001
And ye it wiste, in al the town of Troye:	TC.2. 139
Al have I ben rebel in myn entente,	TC.2. 524
By alle right it may do me no shame!	TC.2. 763
As I best can, to you, Lord, give ich al	TC.2. 829
Al were his nailles pointed never so sharpe,	TC.2. 1034
'But thus ye faren wel nigh alle and some,	TC.2. 1149
That evere I wrot, ye, al or any del!"—	TC.2. 1214
'Considered alle thing it may not be,—	TC.2. 1290
The grete swelch doth it come al at ones,	TC.2. 1333
But ther sat oon, al list her not to teche,	TC.2. 1581
And seide, 'God save al this compaignye	TC.2. 1713
Seide, 'Alle folk, for Goddes love I preye,	TC.2. 1728
Al n're he malapert, or made it tough,	TC.3. 87
And I shal trewely with al my might	TC.3. 178
And on a pallet al that glade night	TC.3. 229
I am not wood, al if I lewed be!	TC.3. 398
And al this while that I you devise,	TC.3. 435
For which her thoughte that love, al come it late,	TC.3. 468
Thus al is wel. But the began aright	TC.3. 652
'Now, wher-by that I telle you al this:	TC.3. 778
To putte his lif al right in jupartye.'—	TC.3. 868
Nay, douteles! for al-so God me save,	TC.3. 1378
Servise of love hadde eres al-so longe	TC.3. 1388
And lost were al, that Love halt now tohepe.	TC.3. 1764
Therafter wolde he werken al-so blive,	TC.4. 174
Was al to seen Criseydes yen brighte,	TC.4. 310
That I have herd, and wot al how it is.	TC.4. 382
'For al-so seur as day com'th after night,	TC.4. 421
'And yit this is my wonder most of alle;	TC.4. 1100
It were al time sone to bignine.	TC.4. 1260
That at this thing ne may you not suffice.	TC.4. 1367
'For al-so soth as sonne uprist a-morwe,	TC.4. 1443
That deynte was, al coste it gret richesse,	TC.5. 438
Nor ther n'as houre of al the day or night,	TC.5. 463
Thus Pandarus with alle peyne and wo	TC.5. 498
Al mighte a graunt passen him of might,	TC.5. 838
This was the lif that al this time he ledde.	TC.5. 1218
That al-so sone as that she mighte, y-wis,	TC.5. 1425
N' I sey not this al-only for this men;	TC.5. 1779
That wol his herte al hoodly on him leyel	TC.5. 1846
And leyde on him al the dispenche,	HF.1. 260
'Hit is not al gold that glareth.'	HF.1. 272
For, al-so brouke I wel myn heed,	HF.1. 273
So whan she saw al-outrely,	HF.1. 296
For, al-so wys God helpe me,	HF.2. 68
Wherfor, al-so God me blesse,	HF.2. 121
That whatsoever in al these thre	HF.2. 208
How alle these are set in hevne;	HF.2. 500

# All—Continued

That alle the men that ben on lyve . . .	HF.3. 77
But al on hye, upon a dees,	HF.3. 270
And al this hous of whiche I rede . . .	HF.3. 845
Why nyitlow cleve, or fallen al a-two?	LGW. 758
But al to longe, allas, at home was heel	LGW. 824
Hadden in this temple ben over-alle,	LGW. 1024
In him lith alle, to doo me lyve or deyn.'	LGW. 1181
But dide him al honour and compaignye.	LGW. 1408
That after, whan the storme is al ago,	LGW. 1766
What shal she sayne? hir wyttis is al agol	LGW. 1797
And ther-with-alle so yonge and faire was she,	LGW. 2288
Al helpeth nat. And yet this false thefe	LGW. 2330
The lambish peple, voyded of alle vyce,	Form.A. 50
Moste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse	Cent. 3
Al light for somer, ye woot wel what I mene,	W.Unc. 20
Natheles al though that Julius Cesar toke	Astr. 50-7
by 2 and 2, all be it so that on . . .	Astr. 82-8

## All see Although

### Alla

Under Alla, kyng of al Northumbrelond,	B.ML. 578
And eek Alla, that kyng was of that lond,	B.ML. 604
To kyng Alla was toold al this meschance	B.ML. 610
This Alla, kyng, hath swich compassioun,	B.ML. 659
By juggement of Alla, hastify;	B.ML. 688
Made Alla wedden, ful solempnely,	B.ML. 691
And wroot unto his kyng, that cleped was Alle,	B.ML. 725
Alla the kyng comth hoom sone after this	B.ML. 876
Theffect is this, that Alla, out of drede,	B.ML. 893
The sorwe that this Alla nyght and day	B.ML. 897
But to kyng Alla, which I spake of yore,	B.ML. 984
Kyng Alla, which that hadde his mooder slayn,	B.ML. 988
How Alla kyng shal comen on pilgrymage,	B.ML. 996
To kyng Alla, and he to hym also;	B.ML. 1003
This senatur is to kyng Alla go	B.ML. 1006
Bifon Alla, duryng the metes space,	B.ML. 1014
This Alla kyng hath of this child greet wonder,	B.ML. 1016
He tolde Alla how that this child was founde;	B.ML. 1022
This Alla hath the face in remembrance	B.ML. 1032
Goth Alla, for to seen this wonder chauce.	B.ML. 1045
This senatur dooth Alla greet honour,	B.ML. 1046
Whan Alla saugh his wyf, faire he hire grette,	B.ML. 1051
That Alla gilteles was of hir wo,	B.ML. 1073
But, as I gesse, Alla was nat so nyce	B.ML. 1088
Alla goth to his in, and as him oghte,	B.ML. 1097
The morwe cam, and Alla gan hym dresse,	B.ML. 1100
This kyng Alla, whan he his tyme say,	B.ML. 1128
Lasteth the blisse of Alla with Custance;	B.ML. 1141
Out of this world this kyng Alla he hente,	B.ML. 1144

### Allege

Ther nedeth noon auctoritee allegge-	A.Kn. 3000
He wolde noon auctoritee allegge,	E.Mch. 1658
A thousand olde stories thee allegge	TC.3. 297
Non other autour allegge I.	HF.1. 314
That of the peyne hem wole allegge.	RR. 6626

### Allege see Legge

### Alleggeance

Of my grette wo listeth don alleggeance,	Bal.Ch. 21
I hadde noon hope of alleggeance;	RR. 1871
Sende me socour or alleggeance,	RR. 4570

### Alleged

scholde ben alleged and releved. For al	Bo.4. p.4.
	1325-30
Allegged mych of my langour.	RR. 1768
And eke alleged of my torment.	RR. 3391
And me alleged of my sore,	RR. 3764

### Allegement

Somdell to yeve alleggement	RR. 1890
Nov sore without aleggement,	RR. 1923

### Allegeth

For it allegth well my peyne;	RR. 2588
-------------------------------	----------

### Allegiance see Ligeance

### Aller

And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe,	A.Prol. 596
Shal have a soper at our aller cost,	A.Prol. 799
Up roos our Hoost and was our aller cok,	A.Prol. 823
Lat not our alder fo make his bobance	ABC. 84
That bereth our alder pris in figuryngel	LGW. 298
We seyn it is our alder deede.	RR. 6948

### Aller see Alder-

### Alley

That in an aleye hadde a privee place;	B.Pri. 1758
--	-------------

### Alleys

So longe aboute the aleyes is he goon,	E.Mch. 2324
And in the aleyes romeden up and down,	F.Fkl. 1013
This yerd was large, and railed alle th' aleyes,	TC.2. 820

### Alliance

To have with certein contrees alliance,	A.Kn. 2973
Thus been they knyt with eterne alliance,	B.Sh. 1230
Nat for no cosynage ne alliance,	B.Sh. 1329
With hire they maken alliance by bond	B.Mk. 3523
Pro Lacedomye to maken hire alliance;	C.Pard. 605
Swee this, and heere I swere our alliance,	E.Cl. 357
Confedred bothe by bonds and alliance.	Pity. 42
To breke that perilous alliance,	Pity. 83
Become a man to have our alliance,	ABC. 58
kind of any propinquyte or alliance	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
holden among hemself alliance perdurable;	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
For so as ther nis noon alliance bytwixe	Bo.4. p.6.
	1535-40

**Alliance—Continued**

sterres, be rightfull alliance of thinges, . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
the preest, to maken alliance with his . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
away thilke onoly alliance bytwixen god . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
and unjoynd the byndynge or the alliance of thingis	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
Love, which that with an holsum alliance . . .	TC.3. 1746

**Allied**

Allone, and, ther he wende han ben allied, . . .	B.Mk. 3720
Allied is ageynst your regalye, . . .	Pity. 65
That Calcas traytoure fled was and allyed . . .	TC.1. 87

**Allies**

And to my fadres folk and his allyes,— . . .	D.WB. 301
--	-----------

**Allow**

So feelyngly thou spekest, sire, I allowe the, . . .	F.Fkl. 676
(as who seith, I ne allowe nat, or I ne . . .)	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
Shulde not loves lore allowe, . . .	RR. 5175
Whan that thou no thyng wolt allowe, . . .	RR. 5186

**Alloys see Alayes****Ally**

For that Synkyn sholde in his blood allye. . .	A.Rv. 3945
Thy brother sone, that was thy double allye, . . .	B.Mk. 3593
Yow for to allye unto none hasardours; . . .	C.Pard. 613
Than I yow sholde to hasardours allye; . . .	C.Pard. 616
Shul nat allyen yow best with hasardours, . . .	C.Pard. 618
Than I, and where me best were to allyen. . .	E.Mch. 1414
'This day I take thee for myn allye,' . . .	G.SN. 292
Anon for myn allye heer take I thes, . . .	G.SN. 297
Men hate to be of hir allye; . . .	RR. 4964

**Alma**

He Alma redemptoris herde syngre, . . .	B.Pri. 1708
O Alma redemptoris evermo. . .	B.Pri. 1744
He Alma redemptoris gan to syngre, . . .	B.Pri. 1802
And song, O Alma redemptoris mater! . . .	B.Pri. 1831
Yet may I syngre O Alma loude and cleere. . .	B.Pri. 1845

**Almachius**

And hem biforn Almache, the Prefect, brough, . . .	G.SN. 362
For which Almachius dide hym so to-bete, . . .	G.SN. 405
And after this Almachius hastily . . .	G.SN. 410
Almachius that herde of this doynge . . .	G.SN. 421
Almachie answerde unto that similitude, . . .	G.SN. 431
Almachius seyde, 'Ne takestow noon heede . . .	G.SN. 435
Almachie answerde, 'Chees oon of this two,— . . .	G.SN. 435
To whom Almachius, 'Unsely wrecche! . . .	G.SN. 468
'Do we thy booldnesse! seyde Almachius tho, . . .	G.SN. 487
For he, Almachius, with ful wikke entente . . .	G.SN. 524

**Almagest**

His Almageste, and bookes grete and smale, . . .	A.Mil. 3208
Reide in his Almageste and take it there. . .	D.WB. 183
That seith this proverbe in his Almageste, . . .	D.WB. 325

**Almanac**

and in every signe after thyn almenak. . .	Astr. 20-5
Knowe by thin almenak the degre of . . .	Astr. 368-71

**Almanders**

And almanders gret plente, . . .	RR. 1363
----------------------------------	----------

**Almighty**

Now, faire Custance, almyghty God thes gydel . . .	B.ML. 245
For wynd and weder, almyghty God purchace! . . .	B.ML. 873
Almyghty God, that saveth al mankynde, . . .	B.ML. 907
The fer cause is Almyghty God, . . .	B.Mel. 2585-90
juggementis of our Lord God Almyghty . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600
hand of our Lord God Almyghty. . .	B.Mel. 2845-50
Lord God Almyghty yewe victorie to a . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5
entente that God Almyghty have mercy . . .	B.Mel. 3055-60
And was to God Almyghty consecrat, . . .	B.Mk. 3207
Sampson, this noble almyghty champioun, . . .	B.Mk. 3213
O noble, almyghty Sampson, lief and deere, . . .	B.Mk. 3242
'Almyghty Lord! O Jhesu Crist,' quod he, . . .	G.SN. 191
nat availle. For certes, God Almyghty . . .	I.Pars. 300-5
Almyghty God, of trouthe the sovereign! . . .	Anel. 311
Nature, the vicairie of the almyghty Lord, . . .	PF. 379
'Almyghty queene, unto this yer be gon . . .	PF. 647
to ben almyghty be the ryght of . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
'that god ne be almyghty?'—No man is in doute of . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-1100
'But he,' quod sche, 'that is almyghti . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-1100
That, when she go'th, almyghty God her gide! . . .	TC.4. 693
Than seide he thus, 'Almyghty Jove in trone, . . .	TC.4. 1079
And fro this world, almyghty God I preye, . . .	TC.5. 1742
'As wolde almyghty God that I hadde yive . . .	LGW. 1538

**Almyghty see Mighty****Almikanteras**

that highten Almikanteras, of whiche somme of hem . . .	Astr. 82-8
These almikanteras ben compownd . . .	Astr. 82-8
diverse Astrelabes somme almikanteras . . .	Astr. 82-8
overtwart [sic] the almikanteras. And these . . .	Astr. 88-92
myddel of the day, amonge thyn almikanteras . . .	Astr. 127-32
as many almikanteras of height as was the . . .	Astr. 127-32
30 mynutes of height among myn almikanteras. . .	Astr. 132-9
12 degrees among myn almikanteras upon . . .	Astr. 139-45
upon the almikanteras that sothly . . .	Astr. 145-50
bitwene thyn almikanteras . . .	Astr. 168-70
For as muche as the almikanteras in thin . . .	Astr. 168-70
where as somme almikanteras in sondry . . .	Astr. 168-70
bytwise 2 almikanteras, or ellis yf thin . . .	Astr. 168-70

**Almikanteras—Continued**

almikanteras ben graven with over gret a . . .	Astr. 168-70
almikanteras of bothe, and wayte wel where . . .	Astr. 170-4
almikanteras of bothe, and sett there . . .	Astr. 170-4
to sitte atwixe bothe almikanteras in his . . .	Astr. 170-4
degrees of height amonge thyn almikanteras . . .	Astr. 174-9
degrees of height among thin almikanteras . . .	Astr. 174-9
degrees of almikanteras ben bitwixe thin . . .	Astr. 209-11
in the almikanteras fro the est orisonte up to the . . .	Astr. 240-5
in eny regioun the almikanteras . . .	Astr. 240-5
Rekne how many degrees of almikanteras . . .	Astr. 240-5
as shewith in the almikanteras of thin . . .	Astr. 262-6
And the almikanteras in her Astrelabes . . .	Astr. 277-84
in the almikanteras of his altitude on thilke . . .	Astr. 301-8
shewith by thin almikanteras. . .	Astr. 308-12
thin almikanteras. This is to seyn for the . . .	Astr. 308-12
rekne thy altitude up amonge thyn almikanteras . . .	Astr. 324-30
altitude amonge thyn almikanteras there . . .	Astr. 324-30
But sothly thei chaungen her almikanteras, . . .	Astr. 362-5

**Almond- see Almand-****Almoner see Awmener****Almost**

It was almost a spanne brood I trowe, . . .	A.Prol. 155
Whan he was come almost unto the toun, . . .	A.Kn. 894
For sorwe of this he fil almost adoun, . . .	A.Mil. 3524
That with the strook he was almost y-blent; . . .	A.Mil. 3808
Til that almost al empty is the tonne. . .	A.Rv. 3894
Loo Depford and it is almost prime . . .	A.Rv. 3906 var
'Allas!' quod she, 'I hadde almost mysگون; . . .	A.Rv. 4218
I hadde almost goon to the clerkes bed. . .	A.Rv. 4219
And with that word almost she gan to wepe. . .	A.Rv. 4248
I telle it yow, hym hadde almost . . .	B.Th. 1948
Almost right in the same wise the . . .	B.Mel. 2294-50
For fere almost out of his wit he bryde, . . .	B.Mk. 3728
Yet of his look for feere almost I deye; . . .	B.NP. 4096
That I almost have caught a cardynace. . .	C.Pard. 813
That hadde almost as lief to lese hire nekke, . . .	D.Fri. 1574
Certeyn my good I have almost biset,— . . .	D.Sum. 1952
My tale is doon,—we been almost at towne. . .	D.Sum. 2294
And almost, God woot, on my pittes brynke; . . .	E.Mch. 1401
Almost he swelte and sownedn ther he stood, . . .	E.Mch. 1776
And wel neigh for the routhe almost she deyde; . . .	F.Sq. 438
Whan they were come almost to that citee, . . .	F.Fkl. 111
Almost an houre it is, I undertake, . . .	F.Fkl. 1211
For sorwe of which almost we wexen wood, . . .	G.CY. 869
Almost fulfild is al myn ordinaunce; . . .	I.Pars. 19
almost to the death,—yet seyde he, . . .	I.Pars. 340-5
that been almost dede under ashen, . . .	I.Pars. 545-50
For soothly, almost al the harm that any . . .	I.Pars. 555-60
hym that almost dyeth for honger', . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
That I am lost almost, it smert so sore. . .	ABC. 152
Almost in oon day as he dide in twaye. . .	Mars. 70
He shaketh so that almost hit to-wonde, . . .	Mars. 102
to seyn, the deth) hadde almost dreynt . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
almost fyve hundred thousand paas, I am . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
wolde demen herself to ben almoste in hevене, . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
thyne eien almost al the purposesed forme . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
Orpheus and his wyf weren almost at the . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40

and yit almost thilke naturel entencioun constreyneth hem.

So that for fere almost she gan to falle. . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
Therwith it semed as he wepte almost. . .	TC.2. 770
But your honour, and sen him almost sterve, . . .	TC.3. 64
Defusioun of speche, I coude almost . . .	TC.3. 153
So that she felte almost her herte dye . . .	TC.3. 296
Almost, y-wis, al newe was my carel . . .	TC.4. 706
That dwellen almost at thy dores, . . .	TC.5. 1148
They were almost of-thowed so, . . .	HF.2. 142
Whan passed was almost the monyth of May . . .	HF.3. 53
And to the dethe he was almoste y-dreven. . .	LGW.G. 89
For seke he was, and almoste at the dethe; . . .	LGW. 2430
Of whiche errour I deye almost for drede. . .	LGW. 2436
almost 56 of height at noon . . .	Scog. 7
declinacioun is almost 20 degrees . . .	Astr. 272-7 var
To-gidre almost, they threwe yfere . . .	Astr. 272-7
That hadde his breth almost bynomen. . .	RR. 786
That almost blered is myn ye: . . .	RR. 1509
That for the sorwe almost I synke. . .	RR. 3912
	RR. 4408

**Alms**

'Hir hand ministre of fredam for almese,' . . .	B.ML. 168
In vertu and in hooly almus-dede . . .	B.ML. 1156
almese of his enemy'; and the same . . .	B.Mel. 2755-60
Kithe youre almese on me, poure wrecche,' . . .	D.Fri. 1609
almese of the poure; eke if he . . .	I.Pars. 375-80
receyvyng eek of hooly water, by almese-dede, . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
of the almese of poure folk.' . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
God, and to yeven almese to the poure, . . .	I.Pars. 705-10
synne ther-of, and noon almese. . .	I.Pars. 810-5
in almese, and in bodily payne. . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
Now been ther thre manere of almesses: . . .	I.Pars. 1030-5
Thise been generally almesses or werkis . . .	I.Pars. 1030-5
Thise almesses shalw doon of thyne . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
thow shalt nat forbere to doon almese . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
That taken such almese so, . . .	RR. 6624
Who that takith almese that be . . .	RR. 6637

**Almury**

as by thin Almury. . .	Astr. 108-15
This Almury is clepid the Denticle . . .	Astr. 115-21
the Calculer. This same almury sitt fixe . . .	Astr. 115-21



# **Almury—Continued**

as thin almury touchth the bordure and . . .	Astr. 170-4
another pricke. Remove than thin almury . . .	Astr. 170-4
thyn almury touchth the bordure, and . . .	Astr. 286-9
efte sons wayte where thin almury touchth . . .	Astr. 286-9
est orisonte, and wayte where thin almury . . .	Astr. 289-94
where as thin almury touchth the bordure, . . .	Astr. 289-94

# **Alnath**

He knew ful wel how fer Alnath was shove . . .	F.Fkl. 1281
--	-------------

# **Alocen**

They spoken of Alocen and Vitulon, . . .	F.Sq. 232
--	-----------

# **Aloes**

For payne, as is ligne aloes or galle: . . .	TC.4. 1137
--	------------

# **Alott see Loft**

# **Alone**

And solitarie he was and ever alone, . . .	A.Kn. 1365
And al alone,—save onely a squier . . .	A.Kn. 1410
And on his hors, allone as he was born, . . .	A.Kn. 1633
O persone allone, withouten mo, . . .	A.Kn. 2725
Allone, withouten any compaignye . . .	A.Kn. 2779
That she hadde had a shipe hir-self allone . . .	A.Mil. 3204
But it were onely dame Custance allone . . .	A.Mil. 3543
An emperours doghter stant allone; . . .	B.M.L. 431
For drede of wreche, save Custance allone . . .	B.M.L. 655
Came into the ship allone, and seyde he sholde . . .	B.M.L. 679
Was put allone, and dampned for to dye . . .	B.M.L. 916
Savyng this marchant and Daun John allone . . .	B.M.L. 1110
hath sovereyn bountee, save God allone, . . .	B.Sh. 1486
to been a man allone; make we to hym an . . .	B.Mel. 2265-70
oon counsellour allone, for somtyme bihooveth it . . .	B.Mel. 2290-5
ye ne been nat but allone; for certes, ye . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5
for thou shalt be al allone . . .	B.Mel. 2555-60
hath hym dight Allone, and, ther he wende han been . . .	B.Mel. 2750-5
allied, . . .	B.Mk. 3720
That loved vertu, save Envye allone, . . .	C.Doc. 114
Have al this tresor to my self allone, . . .	C.Pard. 841
Is it for ye wolde have my queynte allone? . . .	D.WB. 444
And happed that, allone as she was born, . . .	D.WB. 885
Thy gentilnesse cometh fro God allone; . . .	D.WB. 1162
Maken hir jubilee, and walke allone . . .	D.Sum. 1362
Lat me allone in chesynge of my wyf— . . .	E.Cl. 162
He cam allone a nyght, ther as she lay, . . .	E.Cl. 464
And saugh him al allone, bely naked, . . .	E.Mch. 1326
To han his wyf allone; trusteth me, . . .	E.Mch. 1561
And synge also, save Dorigen allone, . . .	F.Fkl. 919
To God allone in herte thus sang she: . . .	G.SN. 135
The false feith, to trowe in God allone . . .	G.SN. 378
thee thy synnes, for he allone hath the . . .	I.Pars. 985-90
The queene, ther she lyeth allone, . . .	BD. 146
And thus in sorowe left me allone . . .	BD. 479a var
Of wepyng, when I am allone . . .	BD. 695
Now God helpe sely Venus, al alone! . . .	Mars. 141
To me allone hadde been the guerdonyng . . .	PF. 465
on allone is fadir of thynges, on allone . . .	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60
of o membre allone; but that is a thing that . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
this allone is the open refut to wreches . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
ordeyneth he be hym-self allone alle thinges? quod . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
sche . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
and seeth alle thingis allone, thou maist . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
For bothe a widwe was she, and alone . . .	TC.1. 97
And yit she stood ful lowe and stille allone . . .	TC.1. 178
And when that he in chambure was allone, . . .	TC.1. 358
Bi-wailing in his chambure thus allone, . . .	TC.1. 547
'The wise seyth, "Wo him that is allone, . . .	TC.1. 694
'Thou mayst allone here wepe and crye and knele; . . .	TC.1. 806
And some wolde monche hir mete allone . . .	TC.1. 914
So lat m'allone, and it shal be thy bestel! — . . .	TC.1. 1028
Til that I herde, as that I welk allone . . .	TC.2. 517
It fil that I com roming al allone . . .	TC.2. 555
But as she sat allone and thoughte thus, . . .	TC.2. 610
Ther-as she sat allone, and gan to caste . . .	TC.2. 690
She went allone, and gan her herte unfetere . . .	TC.2. 1216
And Troilus he fond allone a-bedde, . . .	TC.2. 1305
'Now lat m'allone, and werken as I may!' . . .	TC.2. 1401
To han for thyn, and lat me thanne allone . . .	TC.3. 413
And moste at awich a temple allone wake, . . .	TC.3. 540
And I wol in that outhous allone . . .	TC.3. 664
Into his chambure spedde him faste, allone . . .	TC.4. 220
'If that Criseyde allone were me left . . .	TC.4. 281
Allone as I was born, y-wis, compleyne; . . .	TC.4. 298
Ben fled; and thus for hem she litth allone . . .	TC.4. 868
Til in a temple he fond him al allone, . . .	TC.4. 947
Now may I wepe allone many a tere, . . .	TC.5. 222
That mighte ben; as, mete he were allone . . .	TC.5. 249
Hadde him y-sent, he wolde allone rede . . .	TC.5. 471
And that she was allone and hadde nede . . .	TC.5. 1026
Deserte allone, right in the se, . . .	HF.1. 417
And eek allone by hymself, . . .	HF.3. 1035
And al alone his way than hath he nome . . .	LGW. 1777
Ryght as a wolfe that fynt a lomb allone, . . .	LGW. 1798
Wepyng in the castel, hir-self allone . . .	LGW. 2378
Alone I wente in my playng, . . .	RR. 105
Was peynted Pover al aloon, . . .	RR. 450
For I was al alone i-wys, . . .	RR. 519
But hyde thyne harme thou must allone, . . .	RR. 2395

# **Alone—Continued**

Myne herte alone is to her go, . . .	RR. 2423
That it were better of hir allone, . . .	RR. 2619
What weder it be, thi self allone, . . .	RR. 2650
Allone thy can not have her joye, . . .	RR. 2915
And I allone lefte all soole, . . .	RR. 2955
Was left allone in peyne and thought, . . .	RR. 3169
And I, biflete allone in woo, . . .	RR. 3360
But quakyng stode full still allone, . . .	RR. 3963
Lete hir allone and you and me, . . .	RR. 7327
<b>Along</b>	
Somme seyde it was along on the fir makynge, . . .	G.CY. 922
I kan nat telle wherom it was along, . . .	G.CY. 930
lif draweth along unagrearable duellynges in . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
On me is nought along thyn yvel fare! . . .	TC.2. 1001
That, but it were on him along, ye n'olde . . .	TC.3. 783
Playng along full meryly, . . .	RR. 1329
<b>Along see Long</b>	
<b>Alose</b>	
He shal som Grek so preyse and wel alose, . . .	TC.4. 1473
<b>Alosed</b>	
And of largesse alosed be, . . .	RR. 2354
<b>Aloud</b>	
What aloude, and what in ere, . . .	HF.3. 968
<b>Al-outrely see Utterly</b>	
<b>Alphabeti</b>	
Incipit carmen secundum ordinem Litterarum alphabeti, ABC, head	
<b>Alphonse</b>	
yeveth me audience; for Piers Alphonse seith, . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5
And Peter Alphonse seith, "Make no . . .	B.Mel. 2375-80
And Piers Alphonse seith, "If thou hast . . .	B.Mel. 2405-10
for Piers Alphonse seith, "Ne . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
therfore seith Piers Alphonse, "Oon of the . . .	B.Mel. 2755-60
<b>Alpes</b>	
Alpes, fynches, and wodewales, . . .	RR. 658
<b>Als see Also, As, Alswa</b>	
<b>Also (specimens)</b>	
This ilke worthy knyght hadde been also . . .	A.Prol. 64
A Clerk ther was of Oxenford also . . .	A.Prol. 285
Ther was also, ful riche of excellence, . . .	A.Prol. 311
And also war him of a <i>Significavit</i> , . . .	A.Prol. 662
Also I prey yow to foryeve it me . . .	A.Prol. 743
With ful glad herte, and preyden hym also . . .	A.Prol. 811
And eek with payne that love me yeveth also, . . .	A.Kn. 1297
And that hir deth lith in my myght also, . . .	A.Kn. 1795
He sente his knave, and eek his wenche also, . . .	A.Mil. 3631
Myn herte is also mowled as myne heris, . . .	A.Rv. 3870
And John also, how now? what do ye heer? . . .	A.Rv. 4025
To bedde wente Aleyn, and also John; . . .	A.Rv. 4160
'His wyf is swyved, and his doghter als, . . .	A.Rv. 4317
'Bothe north and south, and also west and est, . . .	B.M.L. 493
For which the constable and his wyf also, . . .	B.M.L. 555
Governeth yow also of youre diele . . .	B.Sh. 1451
And eek also, where as he saugh thymage . . .	B.Pri. 1695
That, also wisely God my soule blesse, . . .	B.Mel. 2112
also ful many subtilite flatereres, and wise . . .	B.Mel. 2195-2200
to heere. Also, ye han erred, for there . . .	B.Mel. 2430-5
withouten love. And eek also ye . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40
'Eek thou that art his sone art proud also, . . .	B.Mk. 3413
And also soone as that she myghte espye . . .	B.Mk. 3473
O worthy Petro, kyng of Cipre also, . . .	B.Mk. 3581
I noot never what, and als of a "tragedie" . . .	B.NP. 3973
That that is doon; and als, it is a peyne, . . .	B.NP. 3976
And, sires, also it heethelalousie, . . .	C.Pard. 366
And eten also, and drynken over hir myght, . . .	C.Pard. 468
'Telle me also, to what conclusioun . . .	D.WB. 115
thou saydest als that I was like a catt, . . .	D.WB. 348 var
Thou liknest it also to wilde fyr, . . .	D.WB. 373
On Janekyn, and on my nece also, . . .	D.WB. 383
A fair woman, but she be chaast also, . . .	D.WB. 784
And also trewe, and so was he to me, . . .	D.WB. 825
That every frere have also muche as oother; . . .	D.Sum. 2134
And also wysly he my soule gladel . . .	E.Cl. 822
And knew also his othere observaunces, . . .	F.Fkl. 1291
The sorwe of Dorigen he tolde hym also,— . . .	F.Fkl. 1598
O Cristendom, and Fader of alle also, . . .	G.SN. 208
Nat but ynough; also, sires, trusteth me, . . .	G.CY. 601
And empen also grete and hevyte purses, . . .	G.CY. 1404
Also ther was a disciple of Plato . . .	G.CY. 1448
Also the humilitee of mouth is in . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
the book also of Fame; the book of the xxx . . .	I.Pars. 1085-90
'This cave was also as derk . . .	BD. 170
For, also wys God yive me restel . . .	BD. 682
But he that wroughte hir, also mot I thee, . . .	Mars. 267
In thyng that strange is, also God me save! . . .	Anel. 202
Also Opilion and Gaudencius han accused . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
Ne als I n'il him nevere so cherice . . .	TC.2. 726
Antigone, her suster Tarbe also,— . . .	TC.2. 1563
For also seur as red is every fir, . . .	TC.3. 1633
'What shal he don? What shal I don also? . . .	TC.4. 757
And eek Ascanius also, . . .	HF.1. 178
And, also wys God rede me, . . .	HF.2. 559
Had also fele up-stondyng eres . . .	HF.3. 299
Upon this piler, also hye, . . .	HF.3. 401
Pore and riche. And also sone . . .	HF.3. 442
And also God your soule blesse! . . .	HF.3. 522
This house was also ful of gigges, . . .	HF.3. 852
And also ful eek of chirkynges, . . .	HF.3. 853
Any stounde, he tolde him als; . . .	HF.3. 981



**Also—Continued**

And made the Lyfe also of Seynt Cecile. . . .	L.G.W. 426
For also many vertues hadde shee. . . .	L.G.W. 528
Ben also trewe and lovyngs as a man. . . .	L.G.W. 911
And with hire wente this Eneas also. . . .	L.G.W. 1226
And founde Jason and Ercules also. . . .	L.G.W. 1480
'And we shal make him balles eke also	L.G.W. 2003
Of werynesse, and also enfamned. . . .	L.G.W. 2429
And False-Semblant had he sayne also. . . .	RR. 7443

**Also see Alswa**

<b>Alswa</b>	
Lay down thy swerd, and I wil myn alswa. . . .	A.R.v. 4085

**Alas**

Doon make an auter and an oratorie; . . . .	A.Kn. 1905
And on thyn auter, wher I ride or go. . . .	A.Kn. 2252
Two fyres on the auter gan she beste. . . .	A.Kn. 2292
The fyres brenne upon the auter cleere . . . .	A.Kn. 2331
The fyres whiche that on myn auter brenne . . . .	A.Kn. 2355
The fyres brenden upon the auter brighte. . . .	A.Kn. 2425
'O cleere, O welful auter, hooley croys. . . .	B.M.L. 461
Biforn the chief auter, whil masse laste. . . .	B.Pri. 1826
the sacrament of the auter,— . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
That maden every auter for to brenne. . . .	PF. 249
N'encens upon her auter sette a-fire. . . .	TC.5. 1466

**Alteracion**

That in scole is greet alteracioun . . . .	B.NP. 4427
As al day fallett alteracioun . . . .	E.Mch. 1473

**Altitud**

That altered his spirit so withinne. . . .	TC.3. 1778
--	------------

**Altitud- see Alder-**

**Although (specimens)**

He may nat spare, although he were his brother; . . . .	A.Prol. 737
Hath yeven us this, although we hadde it sworn; . . . .	A.Kn. 1089
And although that his ire hir gilt accused. . . .	A.Kn. 1765
Of hire estaat, although she sholde deye. . . .	B.M.L. 973
With yow, my wyf, although it be me looth. . . .	B.Sh. 1574
to muche drye; although the teeris come . . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
Although that Nero were as vicious . . . .	B.Mk. 3653
Although the slough had never been so deepe; . . . .	B.NP. 3988
From hous to hous, although he had it sworn; . . . .	D.WB. 640
Is riche, although ye holde hym but a knave. . . .	D.WB. 1190
Povertie is this, although it seme alenge. . . .	D.WB. 1199
To understonde, although I tolde hem thees. . . .	D.Fri. 1481
Although my tale of a chanoun bee; . . . .	G.CY. 994
Although it be nat worth a botel heye. . . .	H.Mep. 14
the reverence of God; although his resoun ne consente . . . .	I.Pars. 290-5
nat by tyme. And therefore, although ther be . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
although it ne brenne nocht fully by . . . .	I.Pars. 950-5
For wel I woot, although I wake or wyneke. . . .	Pity. 109
In half a yer, although it were no more . . . .	PF. 475
the whiche welfulnesse although it seme . . . .	Bo.2. p.4.

although it litel be. But natheles thilke . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
of the ordre is unknowe. But although that thou ne . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
knowe . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
But although the norysynge of dite of . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
that the ben diverse and although thei ben infinit. . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
ocian, although it see other sterres . . . .	1550-5

quod eche, 'that, although it be aspre . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
although that it ne seme naught that the . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
although that the cause of the soth . . . .	Bo.5. p.3.

that although the cause of soth cometh . . . .	1685-90
1685-90 . . . .	Bo.5. p.3.

although the prescience ne hadde nevere . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
rathir, although that thei shal betyden. . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
although that wit ne were nat present. . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
condicioun, although that it nevere bygan to be. . . .	Bo.5. p.6.

With sobre chere, although his herte pleyde.— . . . .	TC.1. 1013
So freshe it is although it sore smerte . . . .	TC.2. 1097 var
Although men sholde smiten off his hed; . . . .	TC.3. 81

'A kinges sone although ye be y-wis. . . .	TC.3. 170
Although he were a thousand fold my brother; . . . .	TC.3. 252
Thee preye ich eft, although thou shuldest deye. . . .	TC.3. 282

Nil I naught swere although he lay softe . . . .	TC.3. 442 var
Although with him to gon it was no fere. . . .	TC.3. 583
That she him kiste, although she sighte sore. . . .	TC.3. 972

Altheigh that Ector may ful ofte preyde; . . . .	TC.4. 214
Although the body sat among hem there; . . . .	TC.4. 697
'For although that, for thing shal come, y-wis. . . .	TC.4. 1051

Although ful pale y-woxen was the mone. . . .	TC.5. 275
Although he on his hed it hadde y-sworn. . . .	TC.5. 283
As naught ne were, although she come late. . . .	TC.5. 1141

Although that in thy heed ful lyte is— . . . .	HF.2. 113
Although thou haddest never part; . . . .	HF.2. 120
Although thou maist go in the daunce . . . .	HF.2. 131

Although thyn abstinence is lyte. . . .	HF.2. 152
Although thou cheike hit a gret wonder. . . .	HF.2. 298
Although they were diversely served. . . .	HF.3. 456

Althow [that] thow reney[ed] hast myn lay. . . .	L.G.W.G. 314
Although he have to the capon skyl and right . . . .	L.G.W. 1392 var
A wordes or tweyne, although hit be but lyte. . . .	L.G.W. 2495

As in that poynt, although hit be nat feire. . . .	L.G.W. 2548
Hath nought to done, although she do me sterve; . . . .	Comp.A. 34
And love hir best, although she do me sterve. . . .	Comp.A. 91

**Although see Thoug**

<b>Altitude</b>	
altitude meridian; and many a-nothir . . . .	Astr. 15-20

**Altitude—Continued**

taken by the rewle 'the altitude' withoute . . . .	Astr. 25-32
of thin eye to knowe the altitude of sterres . . . .	Astr. 50-7
2. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of the sonne . . . .	Astr. 121-7
thin est lyne, and take there the altitude of thi sonne. . . .	Astr. 121-7
thow knowe by night the altitude of the mone . . . .	Astr. 121-7
Take the altitude of the sonne whan the . . . .	Astr. 127-32
altitude of the sonne taken by thy rule. . . .	Astr. 127-32
the altitude of my sonne, and fonde that it was . . . .	Astr. 132-9
altitude of the faire white sterre that is clepid . . . .	Astr. 138-45
13. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of the sonne . . . .	Astr. 209-11
is clepid the Altitude Meridian. . . .	Astr. 209-11
take there thin altitude meridian, this to . . . .	Astr. 209-11
marke the nombre of that same altitude in . . . .	Astr. 211-5
Take the altitude of this sterre whan he is . . . .	Astr. 221-9
not the altitude of the firste sterre ne thyn . . . .	Astr. 222-9
of altitude on the west syde of this lyne . . . .	Astr. 222-9
meridional, and rekne hys altitude in the . . . .	Astr. 240-5
Take than anon right the altitude of A . . . .	Astr. 251-8
Take than eft sonys the altitude of A . . . .	Astr. 251-8
his secunde altitude as hys first altitude. . . .	Astr. 251-8
many degrees that the first altitude of A . . . .	Astr. 251-8
excedith his secunde altitude, and take half . . . .	Astr. 251-8
to his secunde altitude, and take there the . . . .	Astr. 251-8
the altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degrees . . . .	Astr. 258-62
than wol his secunde altitude or . . . .	Astr. 258-62
lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att . . . .	Astr. 258-62
to 48 that was is secunde altitude, and than . . . .	Astr. 258-62
considere his heighest altitude and his lowist . . . .	Astr. 262-6
his lowist altitude fro the orisonte, and make a . . . .	Astr. 262-6
of the region, take the altitude of the sonne . . . .	Astr. 266-70
that same sonnes altitude oute of 90 degrees. . . .	Astr. 266-70
fro the sonnes altitude at none the nombre . . . .	Astr. 270-2
20 degrees of declinacioun oute of the altitude at none; . . . .	Astr. 272-7
the altitude of the sonne at noon, and take . . . .	Astr. 272-7
if the list, take the highest altitude fro the . . . .	Astr. 272-7
Take the altitude of thy sonne whan . . . .	Astr. 301-8
in the almykanteras of his altitude on thilke . . . .	Astr. 301-8
Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of planetes . . . .	Astr. 308-12
meridional, yf that hir altitude be of the . . . .	Astr. 308-12
And if the altitude of the planetes . . . .	Astr. 308-12
the altitude of the planetes be lasse than . . . .	Astr. 308-12
the altitude of the sonne . . . .	Astr. 322-4
of the day take the altitude of the sonne. . . .	Astr. 322-4
Take the altitude of the mone, and . . . .	Astr. 324-30
rekne thy altitude up amonge thyn . . . .	Astr. 324-30
the altitude of any sterre fixe whiche that thou . . . .	Astr. 324-30
upon his altitude amonge thyn almykanteras there . . . .	Astr. 324-30
of the altitude of the mone, and take . . . .	Astr. 324-30
the altitude of the sterre fixe be taken. . . .	Astr. 324-30
Take the altitude of any sterre that is . . . .	Astr. 330-7
take eke anon the altitude of any sterre . . . .	Astr. 330-7
thy sterre fixe is in the same altitude that . . . .	Astr. 330-7
she was whan thou toke hir firste altitude. . . .	Astr. 330-7
And take than eft sones the altitude of the forseide . . . .	Astr. 330-7
planetes . . . .	Astr. 330-7
his secunde altitude be lasse than hys first . . . .	Astr. 330-7
hys first altitude was, than is the planetes directe; . . . .	Astr. 330-7
side whan his altitude is taken, so that . . . .	Astr. 330-7
his secunde altitude be more than his . . . .	Astr. 330-7
first altitude, than is he retrograde. . . .	Astr. 330-7

**Altitudes**

and the shadowes llyke, and the altitudes ylike . . . .	Astr. 218-22
considere the altitudes of hem bothe; . . . .	Astr. 240-5
sothely the difference of thilke altitudes is . . . .	Astr. 240-5
nombre of bothe these altitudes; . . . .	Astr. 262-6
thin altitudes upon as many degrees in . . . .	Astr. 301-8

**Al-to**

The god of Love, which alto-share . . . .	RR. 1858
I hadde ben deed and alto-shent . . . .	RR. 1903
And eke thy blode shal alto quake. . . .	RR. 2527
Ben alto beten and to-drawe. . . .	RR. 6126

**Alto- see To-**

**Altogether**

for eyther it cometh nat altogidre to a wyght. . . .	Bo.2.p.4. 380-5
is parfit possessioun and altogidre of lif interminable. . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
enbraseth it nat . . . altogidre; for it ne hath . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
1865-70 . . . .	1865-70

**Alum**

Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille. . . .	G.CY. 813
--	-----------

**Alway**

Upon a book in cloystre alway to poure. . . .	A.Prol. 185
Sownynge alway thencrees of his wynnyng. . . .	A. Prol. 275
His table dormant in his halle alway. . . .	A. Prol. 353
At wrastlyng he wolde have alway the Ram . . . .	A.Prol. 548 var
But in prison he moot dwelle alway; . . . .	A.Kn. 1350
And holden werre alway with chastitee; . . . .	A.Kn. 2236
Of any place, and alway moost laboureun . . . .	A.Kn. 2408
And alway cryngre after Emelye. . . .	A.Kn. 2699
Men seyn right thus, 'Alway the nye slye . . . .	A.Mil. 3392
Ye, blessed be alway a lewed man. . . .	A.Mil. 3455
That is for love alway so wo-bigon. . . .	A.Mil. 3658
We hoppe alway whil that the world wol pipe . . . .	A.Rv. 3876 var
And yet ik have alway a coltes tooth. . . .	A.Rv. 3585
Hir capul cacche, he ran alway so faste. . . .	A.Rv. 4105
Hir gropeth alway forther with hir hond. . . .	A.Rv. 4222
Of Jubaltar and Septe, dryvynge alway. . . .	B.M.L. 947
Telle me alway, er that I fro thee go. . . .	B.Sh. 1586
Which that the bar and is a mayde alway. . . .	B.Pri. 1652
fior sely child wol alway soone lere . . . .	B.Pri. 1702 var

Alway—Continued

Up-taken was, synnyng his song alway; . . . . . B.Pri. 1812  
 I loved alway, as after my konnyng, . . . . . B.Pri. 1847  
 self, he weneth alway that he may do . . . . . B.Mel. 2310-5  
 Sire, ye ne be nat alway in lyke disposicion, . . . . . B.Mel. 2325-30  
 for they enforchen hem alway rather to . . . . . B.Mel. 2340-5  
 wise, for the book seith, "Are alway thy conseil . . . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
 mo folk if it be nede. But looke alway that thy con-  
 seillours . . . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 werke nat alway in every nede by oon . . . . . B.Mel. 2360-5  
 is alway ful of fraude"; and David seith, . . . . . B.Mel. 2385-90  
 alway fynde a gretter nombre of foolles . . . . . B.Mel. 2445-50  
 and have alway in suspect hire . . . . . B.Mel. 2495-500  
 place, yet shaltow alway do thy diligence . . . . . B.Mel. 2510-5  
 cometh litel and litel wexeth alway and . . . . . B.Mel. 2770-5  
 alway have thre thynges in youre herte, . . . . . B.Mel. 2810-5  
 ferthermore, that ye sholde alway doon . . . . . B.Mel. 2820-5  
 diligence that youre goode name be alway kept . . . . . B.Mel. 2825-30  
 but he shal also enforchen hym alway to . . . . . B.Mel. 3035-40  
 But for that Fortune alway wol assaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3953  
 Lo, how that thou biwrevest mordre alway! . . . . . B.NP. 4241  
 Discreet she was in answering alway, . . . . . C.Doc. 48  
 My theme is alway oon, and ever was,— . . . . . C.Pard. 333  
 So that ye offren, alway newe and newe, . . . . . C.Pard. 929  
 And but thou poure alway upon my face, . . . . . D.WB. 295  
 Suffreth alway, syn ye so wel kan preche, . . . . . D.WB. 437  
 But yet I hadde alway a coltes tooth. . . . . D.WB. 602  
 For his desport he wolde rede alway. . . . . D.WB. 670  
 At whiche book he lough alway ful faste; . . . . . D.WB. 672  
 That, for he sholde alway upon hire thynke, . . . . . D.WB. 753  
 Looke, who that is moost vertuous alway, . . . . . D.WB. 1113  
 Alway, as dooth the fyr, lo, in his kynde; . . . . . D.WB. 1149  
 He made alway a maner louryng chiere . . . . . D.Fri. 1266  
 Hadde alway bawdes redy to his hond, . . . . . D.Fri. 1339  
 His maister knew nat alway what he wan. . . . . D.Fri. 1345  
 In sondry shape, and nat alway in oon? . . . . . D.Fri. 1470  
 Make ye yow newe bodies thus alway . . . . . D.Fri. 1505  
 'The leoun sit in his awyght alway . . . . . D.Fri. 1657  
 And wroote the names alway as he stood . . . . . D.Sum. 1743  
 'Graunt mercy, dame, this have I founde alway, . . . . . D.Sum. 1812  
 To whom that he was alway confessor; . . . . . D.Sum. 2164  
 Han alway shewed me favour and grace, . . . . . E.Cl. 102  
 In crepeth age alway, as stille as stoon, . . . . . E.Cl. 102  
 For yet alway the peple somewhat drede . . . . . E.Cl. 181  
 Hire for to tempte, and alway moore and moore? . . . . . E.Cl. 458  
 'No man may alway han prosperitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 810  
 'My lord,' quod she, 'I woot and wiste alway . . . . . E.Cl. 814  
 Do alway so as women wol thes rede. . . . . E.Mch. 1361  
 To whom I yewe my body for alway. . . . . E.Mch. 1529  
 Telle thy wo? She wolde alway seye nay. . . . . E.Mch. 1872  
 That stood under a laurer, alway grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2037  
 He baar alway of silver a clyket, . . . . . E.Mch. 2046  
 But worldly joye may nat alway dure. . . . . E.Mch. 2055  
 But if that he had hond on hire alway; . . . . . E.Mch. 2091  
 And pitous and just alway yliche . . . . . F.Sq. 20 var  
 And kepte alway so wel roial estat . . . . . F.Sq. 26  
 And ever in oon she cryde alway and aghrite, . . . . . F.Sq. 417  
 For sorwe of hire, she shrighte alway so loude; . . . . . F.Sq. 422  
 She may nat alway duren in swich rage. . . . . F.Fkl. 836  
 Which made alway hir compleint and hir moones, . . . . . F.Fkl. 920  
 Thanne shal she been evne atte fulle alway, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1069  
 And woneth in halkes alway to and fro, . . . . . G.SN. 311  
 I meene *Libra*, alway gan ascende, . . . . . I.Pars. 11  
 hir deeth shal alway lyven and hir ende . . . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 Horrour is alway drede of harm that . . . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 nat alway doon as he wolde.' The same . . . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 entente, for he maketh alway a wikked . . . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 knotte atte laste ende, alway he maketh . . . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 and devoutly, and alway a man shal . . . . . I.Pars. 1045-50  
 alway redy to receiven hym to mercy. . . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 Alway in poynt to falle a-down; . . . . . BD. 13  
 Is alway hoolly in my mynde. . . . . BD. 15  
 Alway deyning and be not deed, . . . . . BD. 587  
 The formest was alway behynde. . . . . BD. 889  
 And love hir alway freshly newe, . . . . . BD. 1227  
 She wolde alway so goodely . . . . . BD. 1282  
 'Therwyth she was alway so trewe . . . . . BD. 1286  
 But serve alway, and stinte for no wo. . . . . Comp.L. 40  
 On him she thoghte alway til that she sleep; . . . . . Anel. 137  
 Alway to con, and chaungeth for no newe. . . . . Anel. 219  
 That I ne love him alway natheles, . . . . . Anel. 236  
 That love you most—God, wel thou wost!—alway? . . . . . Anel. 277  
 The dredful joye, alway that slit so yerne; . . . . . PF. 3  
 Shul whirle a-boute the erthe alway in payne, . . . . . PF. 80  
 About the temple dauneden alway . . . . . PF. 232  
 That was hir office alway, yer be yere,— . . . . . PF. 236  
 As they were wont alway fro yer to yer . . . . . PF. 321  
 This our usage alway from yer to yer, . . . . . PF. 411  
 Nature, which that alway hadde an ere . . . . . PF. 519  
 That men shul loven alway, causeles, . . . . . PF. 590  
 Thankyng alway the noble quene of kynde. . . . . PF. 672  
 As, yer be yere, was alway hir usance . . . . . PF. 674  
 To rede up-on; and yet I rede alway; . . . . . PF. 696  
 hath alway ben despised of me for savacioun . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 Conigaste, that made alway assawtes . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 straungiers unpunyschid tormentyde alway . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
 But folwe, that lyeth alway to hym-selve, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 whom they han seyn alway bataylen and . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 thow thi-selve alway present reuledest . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 For alway whan any wyght . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60

Alway—Continued

that wene: alway tho ben hir maneres. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270-5  
 haven I-geeten no thyng, but alway hir . . . . . ravyne  
 . . . . . scheweth . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
 for alway to every man ther is in . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
 mot alway ben adrad that he ne lese . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 mot bien alway agast lest he lese that he . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 maketh alway mokereres to ben hated, and . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420-5  
 For neither thei ne joygnen hem nat alway. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515-20  
 to gode men, ne maken hem alway . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515-20  
 alway, whan Fortune semeth debonayre, . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
 Fortune is alway sofast, whan . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
 of men, of whiche men the corage alway reherceth . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 beestes, dremen alway your bygyngnyge, . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660-5  
 thought that I ne was alway in angwyse . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
 by force or by gyle, and alway maugre . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 for though this nede that is alway gapynge . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 born, ne duren nat thilke dignytes alway . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
 For alway, of alle thynges, the nature . . . . . may nat  
 softe, as the marie is, that it is alway hyd . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910-5  
 . . . . . 1005-10  
 requirith alway, that is to seyn the werk . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 . . . . . 1020-5  
 folk ben alway myghty and schrewes ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
 . . . . . 1155-60  
 alway outcast and feble; ne the vices . . . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
 . . . . . 1155-60  
 that blisfulnesses comen alway to good . . . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
 . . . . . 1155-60  
 folk, and infortune comith alway to . . . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
 . . . . . 1155-60  
 known that good folk ben alway strong . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5  
 'for I have it gretly alway fisched in my memorie.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5  
 entencioun godt alway byforn hem and is . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5  
 woodeth alway into destruccioun of gode men, that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 . . . . . 1325-30  
 sterre bodith and tellethe alway the late . . . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 . . . . . 1550-5  
 verray thynges, but thei clyven alway . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 . . . . . 1725-30  
 necessite that thilke thing be alway present . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5  
 who seith, alway present to hym-selve, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5  
 eternite of his sighte renneith alway with . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 . . . . . 1935-40  
 Swich yvel is not alway booteles. . . . . TC.1. 782  
 Hope alway wel; for, but-if drrinesse . . . . . TC.1. 971  
 Halt not oo path, ne alway oo manere; . . . . . TC.2. 37  
 And seyde, 'Neece, alway, lol to the laste, . . . . . TC.2. 255  
 Yit trist alway ye shal me finde trewe; . . . . . TC.2. 306  
 Which alway for to do wel is his wone, . . . . . TC.2. 318  
 But, goode nece, alway to stinte his wo, . . . . . TC.2. 383  
 On me, but alway had me in repreve! . . . . . TC.2. 419  
 Be drinkeles for alway, as I gesse; . . . . . TC.2. 718  
 And kepe alway myn honour and my name, . . . . . TC.2. 762  
 The forme alway, and do that it be lik: . . . . . TC.2. 1040  
 And how he wolde in trouthe alway him holde; . . . . . TC.2. 1084  
 'By God,' quod he, 'I hoppe alway behinde! . . . . . TC.2. 1107  
 Quod Pandarus, 'Loke alway that ye finde . . . . . TC.2. 1109  
 Wherefore I seye alway that day and night . . . . . TC.2. 1338  
 But to Pandare alway was his recours; . . . . . TC.2. 1352  
 Herde alway this Criseyde wel y-nough, . . . . . TC.2. 1590  
 In trouthe alway to don you my servise . . . . . TC.3. 133  
 For love, of which thy wo wex alway more; . . . . . TC.3. 242  
 Sith thou art wis, so save alway her name. . . . . TC.3. 266  
 I wol alway thine hestes alle kepe: . . . . . TC.3. 419  
 But in swich cas men ben not alway plesed, . . . . . TC.3. 446  
 In swich await alway, and in swich fere, . . . . . TC.3. 457  
 And Pandarus, to quike alway this fir, . . . . . TC.3. 484  
 That Pandar, which that alway dide his might . . . . . TC.3. 512  
 And alway in this mene while it ron, . . . . . TC.3. 677  
 Or elles no wight hath hem alway here. . . . . TC.3. 819  
 'And your goodnesse have I founde alway yit, . . . . . TC.3. 995  
 Beth nat agast but alway at the laste . . . . . TC.3. 1096 var  
 That serven best and most alway labouren, . . . . . TC.3. 1265  
 Bridle alway wel thy speche and thy desir, . . . . . TC.3. 1635  
 And held a-boute hym alway out of drede . . . . . TC.3. 1720 var  
 Ben with the folk of Troye alway so wrothe, . . . . . TC.4. 122  
 Telling his tale alway, this olde greye, . . . . . TC.4. 127  
 But alway dye and nevere fully sterve! . . . . . TC.4. 280  
 And folwe alway Criseyde thy lady dere . . . . . TC.4. 307  
 'What! God forbode alway that ech plesaunce . . . . . TC.4. 407  
 For wel fele I alway my love encrease, . . . . . TC.4. 577  
 And hope is lasse and lasse alway, Pandare; . . . . . TC.4. 578  
 Here advertence is alway ellys-where . . . . . TC.4. 698 var  
 Withoute word alway on him she thoghte. . . . . TC.4. 700  
 Feling alway, fro wikke I go to worse! . . . . . TC.4. 840  
 For right thus was his argument alway:— . . . . . TC.4. 956  
 Hath seyn alway me to forgoon Criseyde, . . . . . TC.4. 962  
 Right with the word, alway o-point to pace. . . . . TC.4. 1153  
 'That, if a wight alway his wo compleyne . . . . . TC.4. 1255  
 'Making alway a protestacioun, . . . . . TC.4. 1289  
 Han many a day ben, alway yit, parde, . . . . . TC.5. 142  
 I wol alway; and mercy I you preye. . . . . TC.5. 168  
 That alway frendes may not ben i-fere. . . . . TC.5. 343  
 Or alway wepe, I n'am no thing to blame, . . . . . TC.5. 419  
 Syn I am alway At thin one wille . . . . . TC.5. 587 var  
 Yiving him hope alway, the tenthe morwe . . . . . TC.5. 685  
 Me lakked alway or-that I com here! . . . . . TC.5. 745  
 But al for nought: his hope alway him blente . . . . . TC.5. 1195  
 Myselfen slow, alway than thus to playne; . . . . . TC.5. 1272



**Alway—Continued**

It growe alwey, so that it nevere cesse.	TC.5. 1361
And alwey most this Diomedee he soughte.	TC.5. 1757
That alway for to slepe hir wone is;	HF.1. 76
The whiche I preyre alway save us,	HF.1. 466
Alwey they seke upward on highte;	HF.2. 236
Above, hit goth yet alway under,	HF.2. 297
He gan alwey upper to sore,	HF.2. 453
My best goot, that thursteth alwey newe,	LGW. 103
Knelyng alwey, til it unclosed was,	LGW. 117
Dwellen alwey, the joly month of May,	LGW. 176
Whoso that goth, alwey sche mote wante.	LGW.G. 337
Envie is lavendere of the court alway;	LGW. 358
And serve alwey the freshe dayesye.	LGW. 565
And Eneas alwey with hire she ledde.	LGW. 1097
But hit was kept alway with a dragoun,—	LGW. 1430
As mater appetiteth forme alwey,	LGW. 1532
The ymage of hir recoryding alwey newe:	LGW. 1760
Happe helpeth hardy man alway,' quod he,	LGW. 1773
Folwyng alwey the threde, as he hath come.	LGW. 2018
Yit alwey two linges doon me dye,	Comp.A. 41
Alwey in oon to love you freshy newe,	Comp.A. 82
To hir whos I am hool, and shal alwey,	Comp.A. 87
arisith not alwey verrey est, but somtyme	Astr. 312-6
These olde folk have alwey colde,	RR. 411
It semed as they kiste alway.	RR. 788
And hym alwey sich plente sende	RR. 1145
And god ynough alwey hir sende,	RR. 1158
The more y-wys she hadde alwey.	RR. 1160
That alwey was me faste by;	RR. 1274
Hir lemman was blisde alway	RR. 1290
And he me folwed faste alwey;	RR. 1346
From bowe to bowe alwey lepyng;	RR. 1403
Allway me liked forto dwelle	RR. 1635
That somonede me alway to goo	RR. 1815
And loke alwey that they be shape,	RR. 2259
Of silk, and alwey with good chere	RR. 2272
Alwey be mery, if thou may,	RR. 2275
But waste not thi good alwey.	RR. 2276
Alwey in herte, I rede thee,	RR. 2289
Wherefore thou prese alwey to be	RR. 2941
Good houre alwey kepe bi thi side,	RR. 3303
Who so his herte alwey wole leve	RR. 3498
Though I wepe alwey and me coplemyne.	RR. 3498
For alwey byddeth she me so	RR. 3672
A wikked wawe alwey to ware,	RR. 4712 <i>em</i>
So that alwey in honeste	RR. 5084
To kepen alway his purpose,	RR. 5389 <i>em</i>
That thou our frendes helpe alway	RR. 6063 <i>var</i>
Wered alwey clothis seculere,	RR. 6244
That seyntes weren, and ben alwey.	RR. 6246
To other pore folkis alwey.	RR. 6570
Shulde with his honde and body alway,	RR. 6574
To wynnen is alwey myn entent,	RR. 6837
And make her hemmes wide alwey,	RR. 6912
My servyse shal be youre alway;	RR. 6985
That joly clothis weren alway?	RR. 7248
Alwey in herte hem thought so,	RR. 7433
For menne maye fynde alwey sophyme	RR. 7469
Wel nygh on fote alway we go;	RR. 7485
With speare in thyne arest alwey;	RR. 7559
And seth alwey such apparance,	RR. 7667

**Alway see Way**

<b>Always</b>	
His breed, his ale, was always after oon;	A.Prol. 341
unto hym, ther is sothly to god always an eterne	
estat;	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
And seyde ywys ye moete alweyes a-ryse	TC.2. 1669 <i>var</i>
He hadde in herte alweyes a maner drede	TC.5. 52
For-which I wolde alweys, on aventure,	TC.5. 298
That folowen hym always aboute.	RR. 628
That he made alweyses with hym be;	RR. 919

**Alynde**

For it was liche alynde glas	HF.3. 34 <i>var</i>
------------------------------	---------------------

**Alyned**

For hit was lyk alyned glas,	HF.3. 34 <i>em</i>
------------------------------	--------------------

**Am (specimens)**

And of a myrthe I am right now bythoght,	A.Prol. 767
I am, thou woost, yet of thy compaignye,	A.Kn. 2307
But ik am cold, me list not pley for age,	A.Rv. 3867
An hundred frankes, or ellis I am lorn;	B.Sh. 1371
She thoughte thus: 'By God, I am to nyce,	B.Mk. 3712
Cam, as hym thoughte, and seide, "I am now slawe!	B.NP. 4204
I am so ful of joye and of solas,	B.NP. 4360
Be ye affrayed of me that am youre freend?	B.NP. 4475
I am nat come your conseil for tespye,	B.NP. 4478
Now am I come unto the wodes syde,	B.NP. 4601
That I am in youre felawshipe y-falle,	C.Pard. 938
And, lordynges, by youre leve, that am nat I.	D.WB. 112
Of which I am expert in al myn age,—	D.WB. 174
Thou art a bailli, and I am another.	D.Fri. 1396
I am unknowen as in this contree;	D.Fri. 1397
I am unknowen as a baillif as am I,—	D.Fri. 1419
Syn that ye been a baillif as am I,—	D.Fri. 1448
Ye knowen wel that I am poure and cold.	D.Fri. 1608
Though I do thyng to which I am constrayned;	E.Cl. 527
This child I am comended for to take,—	E.Cl. 533
And am youre trewe wyf, it is no drede,	E.Cl. 838
On wrecche Aurelie, which that am but lorn!	F.Fkl. 1037
I am nat want in no milroure to prie,	G.CY. 668

**Am—Continued**

And causeles; alas, that am not II	Mars. 159
I am so mased that I deye,	Amel. 322
'I am a seed-foul, oon the unworthieste,	PF. 512
'Wherefore I am, and wol be, ay redy	TC.1. 988
For so astoned am I that I deye!	TC.2. 427
'I am myn owne womman, wel at ese,	TC.2. 750
For I am hool: al brosten be my bondes!	TC.2. 976
As I am mortal, if I late or yerne	TC.3. 376
'Now spek to me, for it am I, Criseyde!—	TC.3. 1112
And seide, 'Frend, as I am trewe knight,	TC.3. 1648
Of me that am the wofulleste wight	TC.4. 516
'But, certes, I am not so nice a wight	TC.4. 1625
I neyther am Enoch, ne Elye,	HF.2. 80
I wol thee telle what I am,	HF.2. 93
And seyde, 'I woot wel I am here;	HF.2. 472
'And why?' 'For I am now to old.'	HF.2. 487
And seyde, 'It am I,' and come him nere,	LGW. 314
A trewer servant to yow than am I,	Comp.L. 112

**Am see Nam**

**Amalgaming**

And in amalgamyng and calcenyng	G.CY. 771
---------------------------------	-----------

**Amant**

Knowest hym ought?' <i>L'Amaunt.</i> 'Ye, Dame,	
parde.	RR. 4659
<i>Raisoun.</i> 'Nay, nay.' <i>L'Amaunt.</i> 'Yis, I.'	RR. 4660
<i>L'Amaunt.</i> 'Of that he seide I shulde be	RR. 4661
<i>Raisoun.</i> 'Knowist hym no more?' <i>L'Amaunt.</i>	
'Nay, certis, I.'	RR. 4664
<i>L'Amaunt.</i> 'Ye, Dame, sith my lord is he,	RR. 4680

**Amayed**

Counsellen thee of that thou art amayed;	TC.1. 648
'Wher-of artow,' quod Pandar, 'than amayed,	TC.4. 641

**Amazed**

Be as be may, be ye no thyng amased.	G.CY. 935
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Amazons**

Bitwixen Atthenes and Amazones;	A.Kn. 880
---------------------------------	-----------

**Ambages**

'And but-if Calcas lede us with ambages,	TC.5. 897
--	-----------

**Ambassad- see Embassad.**

**Ambes**

Youre bagges been nat filed with <i>ambes as</i> ,	B.ML. 124
--	-----------

**Ambie**

It gooth an ambil in the way	B.Th. 2075
------------------------------	------------

What? ambie, or trotte, or pees, or go sit doun!	D.WB. 838
--	-----------

**Ambler**

Upon an ambler esly she sat,	A.Prol. 469
------------------------------	-------------

**Amblyng**

Upon an hors snow-whit and wel amblyng,	E.Cl. 388
---	-----------

**Ambrose**

Seint Ambrose in his preface list to saye,—	G.SN. 271
---	-----------

Seint Ambrose seith that penitence is	I.Pars. 80-5
---------------------------------------	--------------

**Ambulate**

ambulate in ea; et invenietis refrigerium	I.Pars. 70-5
---	--------------

**Ambushments**

countrewayte embusshementz and	B.Mel. 2505-10
--------------------------------	----------------

**Ameled**

And knoppis fyne of gold ameled.	RR. 1080
----------------------------------	----------

**Amen**

And God save al this faire compaignye. <i>Amen.</i>	A.Kn. <i>end</i>
---	------------------

And kepe us alle that been in this place. <i>Amen.</i>	B.ML. <i>end</i>
--	------------------

Talynghe ynough unto cure lyves end. <i>Amen.</i>	B.Sh. <i>end</i>
---	------------------

For reverence of his mooder, Marie. <i>Amen.</i>	B.Pri. <i>end</i>
--	-------------------

that never hath end. <i>Amen.</i>	B.Mel. <i>end</i>
-----------------------------------	-------------------

And bryng us to his heighe blisse! <i>Amen.</i>	B.NP. <i>end</i>
---	------------------

God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. <i>Amen.</i>	G.CY. <i>end</i>
---	------------------

per omnia secula. <i>Amen.</i>	I.Pars. 1090-5
--------------------------------	----------------

Jhesu Crist have mercy. <i>Amen.</i>	I.Pars. 1090-5
--------------------------------------	----------------

Explicit carmen. <i>Amen.</i>	ABC. <i>end</i>
-------------------------------	-----------------

worship bi Infynyt tymes AMEN	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5
-------------------------------	-------------------

Thorough false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen!	TC.5. 1781
--	------------

**Amend**

Of noon estat ne koude amenden it.	A.Kn. 2196
------------------------------------	------------

And yet they mowe hir luses nat amende.	A.Kn. 3066
---	------------

Ther wol we first amenden and bigynne.	A.Kn. 3074
--	------------

And thoughte he wolde amenden al the jape,	A.Mil. 3799
--	-------------

Me helpe, and yif me myght my lyf tamenden.	B.ML. 462
---	-----------

And yow amende! thus seyde this olde man;	C.Pard. 767
---	-------------

'Now, sire,' quod she, 'I koude amende al this,	D.WB. 1106
---	------------

'Ye, God amende defaute, sire,' quod she,	D.Sum. 1810
---	-------------

Of hooly chirche; God amende it soone!	D.Sum. 2193
--	-------------

Peple to save and every wrong tamende.	E.Cl. 441
--	-----------

So wel that no man koude hir pris amende;	E.Cl. 1026
---	------------

Ne koude hym nat amende with a word;	F.Sq. 97
--------------------------------------	----------

Nature ne art ne koude hym nat amende.	F.Sq. 197
--	-----------

I wolde amenden it er it were nyght,	F.Sq. 468
--------------------------------------	-----------

I pray yow that ye wole my werk amende.	G.SN. 84
---	----------

God it amende! I kan sey yow namoore.	G.CY. 651
---------------------------------------	-----------

But soone I shal amenden it,' quod he.	G.CY. 1183
--	------------

and for to amenden hym of his lyf;	I.Pars. 305-10
------------------------------------	----------------

Amende hit, if I can or may.	BD. 550
------------------------------	---------

Allas! whan shal that harde wyt amende?	Comp.L. 101
---	-------------

And if I have or this, I wol amende!	TC.2. 845
--------------------------------------	-----------

That day by day I in my wil amende.	TC.2. 854
-------------------------------------	-----------

And in what plit oon is, God him amende!	TC.2. 1731
--	------------

That al the world ne mighte it bet amende;	TC.3. 422
--	-----------

Yit mot I nede amenden in som wise	TC.3. 1287
------------------------------------	------------

Myn herte hath for t'amende it gret delit;	TC.5. 138
--	-----------

Allas, and I ne may it not amende,	TC.5. 692
------------------------------------	-----------



# Amend—Continued

So wel that kinde it nought amende mighte:	TC.5. 829
Which I shal with dissimulinge amende.	TC.5. 1613
Right fayn I wolde amende it, wiste I how.	TC.5. 1741
That carpentere ne koude hit nat amende.	LGW. 2418
And ye that mowen al myn harm amende,	Purse. 25
For now the Romance bigynneth to amende;	RR. 2154
Late hym amende what so be mys.	RR. 3243
But forto amenden I am come now,	RR. 3408
He must amende it utterly,	RR. 3993
But he amende hym of that vice,	RR. 5379
For thurgh hir may this werk amende.	RR. 5876
Your lyfe to amende, Christ it save,	RR. 7494

# Amended

And tellethe me if it may been amended,	A.Kn. 910
Sith that the thyng may nat amended be.	B.Sh. 1619
But of hire shape she myghte nat been amended.	B.Mk. 3444
Thanne crew he that it myghte nat been amended.	B.NP. 4048
And it shal been amended, if I may.	D.WB. 1097
'Amended!' quod this knyght, 'allas! nay!	D.WB. 1098
It wol nat been amended never mo,	D.WB. 1099
This maketh the feend, this moste ben amended;	D.Sum. 1833
And it shal been amended, if I may.	D.Sum. 2175
Blessed be God! that it shal been amended,	E.Mch. 1404
Hym thoughte his choys myghte nat ben amended;	E.Mch. 1606
the mercy of Jhesu Crist, but if it be amended.	I.Pars. 775-80
'So mochel hit amended me,	BD. 1101
In her ne myghte nothing been amended.	Anel. 84
But moche amended it the place	RR. 1427
And growe til it amended be	RR. 3125
But now it shal amended bee.	RR. 4076

# Amender

A greet amender eek of sapience,	D.WB. 1197
----------------------------------	------------

# Amendeth

the fool correcteth and amendeth himself.	B.Mel. 2900-5
amendeth hem that suffer the tormentes;	Bo.4. p.6.
	1525-30
	RR. 2258

A man amendith in mych thyng.	RR. 2258
-------------------------------	----------

# Amendment

And syn I sal have been amendement.	A.Rv. 4185
doon amendement, right as God yaf his	I.Pars. 440-5
they come to amendement.	I.Pars. 440-5
come to amendement, that on swich filthe setten	I.Pars. 605-10
preynge to God for amendement of hire	I.Pars. 680-5
til they come to amendement.	I.Pars. 900-5

# Amends

power to maken his amendes;	R.Mel. 2935-40
'Yis, thamendes is light to make,'	BD. 525
To make amendes of so cruel a dedel	TC.2. 342

# Amenuse

lightly amenuse in hym al the love that	I.Pars. 380-5
eke if he amenuse or withdrawe the	I.Pars. 375-80
to amenuse the bountee of his neighbores.	I.Pars. 495-500
ne schal nat amenusen it, that is to seyn, to ben	Bo.4. p.3.
	1285-90

# Amenused

helle, and amenused the peynes of	I.Pars. 805-10
ben harmed or amanused outther be pryve	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
that thi welefulnesse is amenused.	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
amenused and inparfit, but it procedith	Bo.3. p.10.
	885-90

# Amenuseth

it amenuseth the love that men sholde han	I.Pars. 355-60
and no thyng therof amenuseth.	I.Pars. 480-5
orisoun amenuseth eek venyal synne,	I.Pars. 1040-5
hym-selve of his werkkes, he amenuseth the secrete	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
on any syde, amenuseth it nat thilke	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
be colde, than amenuseth his coldnesse	Astr. 108-15

# Amenusing

to seyn with-outen amenusynge) fulfilleth	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
passen . . . withouten amenusynge; and whan they	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
ben appased,	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
the amenusynge of perfeccioun or of thing	

# Amercements

they taken of hire bonde-men amerciments,	I.Pars. 750-5
than amercimentz. Of whiche amerciments and	
raunsynge	I.Pars. 750-5

# Amesureth

but wysdom lokeeth and amesureth the end of	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
things	var

# Amete see Admetus

# Ami

Thou beel amy, thou Pardonere,' he sayde,	C.Pard. 318
---	-------------

# Amiable

And ful plesaunt and amyable of port,	A.Prol. 138
shal man doon his diligence with amyable wordes	B.Mel. 2165-70
as seith Salomon, 'The amyable tonge	I.Pars. 625-30
The amyable Fortune	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
The amyable Fortune byndeth	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
of freel welefulnesse. The amyable Fortune	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
hir adversite. At the laste, amyable Fortune	RR. 1226
She was so amiable and free.	RR. 5225
For no man may be amyable,	

# Amid

And Nicholas amydde the ers he smoot.	A.Mil. 3810
Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght,	B.Mk. 3758
Amydde his hand he leet the frere a fart;	D.Sum. 2149
Amydde his lust and his prosperitee	E.Mch. 2070
Amydde a tree fordrye, as whit as chalk.	F.Sq. 409

# Amid—Continued

Amydde the toun, right in the quykest strete,	F.Fkl. 1502
Amidde the valey, wonder depe.	BD. 165
But, al amydd his flaterynge,	BD. 638
In chambre amyde the paleys, prively,	Mars. 79
A-midde the see between wyndes two	TC.1. 417
And in an yle, amydde the wilde see,	LGW. 2163
the centre of the large hool amidde, is	Astr. 25-32
Amydde saugh I Hate stonde,	RR. 147
Amydde the karole forto daunce.	RR. 781
And eke amydde this purposse	RR. 4171
But al amydde I bilde and mak	RR. 7006

# Amid see Mid

# Amidst

Amyddes of the temple sat Meschaunce,	A.Kn. 2009
Yet was he caught amyddes al his pryde	B.Mk. 3919
And as I seyde, amyddes lay Cypride,	PF.277
Right even a-myddes of the weye,	HF.2. 206
Is set amyddes of these three,	HF.2. 337
amyddes the narwest cercle is clepid the	Astr. 82-8
eny latitude. Amidde this celestial	Astr. 100-8
in the bordure evene amidde bothe pricke,	Astr. 170-4
the centre a-middes. And wayte bisely	Astr. 350-8

# Amidst see Middles

# Amis

Blameth nat me if that ye chese amys.	A.Mil. 3181
Abak he sturte, and thoughte it was amys,	A.Mil. 3736
muchel mystaken me, ne seyde amys;	B.Mel. 2880-5
Was he to doon amys, or moore trespass;	B.Mk. 3370
'Take nat my name in ydel, or amys';	C.Pard. 642
I se wel that som thyng ther is amys;	D.Sum. 2172
Have me excused, if I speke amys,	F.Sq. 7
That he ne dooth, or seith, som tyme amys.	F.Fkl. 780
Causeth ful ofte to doon amys, or speken.	F.Fkl. 783
Wher he shal han his love or fare amys,	F.Fkl. 1298
That we concluden evermoore amys.	G.CY. 957
This chanoun seyde, 'Freend, ye doon amys,	G.CY. 1181
If it so be they werke both amys,—	H.Mep. 216
'By God!' quod he, 'I syngne nat amys.	H.Mep. 248
Or rakel hand to doon so foule amys.	H.Mep. 278
Or have ye oght doon amys,	BD. 1140
Have I seyde oght amys, I preyre?	Anel. 318
She neyther answerde 'Wel,' ne seyde amys,	PF. 446
and gon a-mys. And yif thou hast	Bo.1. p.5.
	195-200

goon amys fro the trouthe, lat hym wel examine	Bo.3. m.11.
	1045-50

And seyde he hadde a fevere, and ferde amis.	TC.1. 491
If I it tolde and ye it toke amis.	TC.2. 229
For whether it be wel or be amis,	TC.2. 313
I ferde amis, and her biseche of routh:	TC.2. 1007
Lest of myn innocence I seyde a-mis,	TC.2. 1048
That for her love is that I fare amis;	TC.2. 1508
N' I n'll forbere, if that ye don amis,	TC.3. 173
That evere wiste that she dide amis,	TC.3. 270
I hope al shal be wel that is amis,	TC.3. 845
That it unnethe doth or seith amis,	TC.3. 1034
'Why do ye with your-selven thus amis?'	TC.3. 1125
And beth wel war ye do no more amis!—	TC.3. 1180
Thou't wis y-nough, for-thy do not amis:	TC.3. 1629
Considered al, ther n'is no more amis.	TC.4. 1271
Made him amis the Goddes text to glose	TC.4. 1410
And that his fader carte amis he drive.	TC.5. 665
Who mighte have said that I had don amis	TC.5. 739
Al be I not the firste that dide amis,	TC.5. 1067
And seide, 'I understonden have amis;	TC.5. 1186
And why? For folk expouden hem amis!	TC.5. 1278
That sleeth my wit, if aught amis m'asterte,	TC.5. 1343
Ne, but I hadde agilt and don amis,	TC.5. 1684
And shamed for his nece hath don amis;	TC.5. 1727
Lo, how a woman doth amys,	HF.1. 269
'Thow demest of thy-self amys;	HF.2. 88
Sith that Fortune hath maad a-mys	HF.3. 926
From a sparke sponge amys,	HF.3. 989
He ne hath nat doon so grievously amys,	LGW. 369
And thoughte wel that hit was al amys;	LGW. 1291
My drems is turned all amys,	RR. 2582
They have no drede to faren amysse;	RR. 2910
Who wolde hym blame, he dide amys.	RR. 3518
And if ye harme hym, ye done amys.	RR. 3560
To werne it hym ye done amysse,	RR. 3730
For the game goth all amys,	RR. 3927
Of ony woman to seyn amys.	RR. 4276
And made hem ofte amys to do,	RR. 4952
Which makith no man done amys,	RR. 5202
That who so hym forswereth amys	RR. 5970

# Amis see Miss

# Amity

And whilom of this [amitee]	RR. 5285
	ems Sk.

# Ammoniac see Armonyak

# Amoeved

Whan she had herd al this she noght ameved,	E.Cl. 498
he was greetly amoeved, and broghte a yerde to	I.Pars. 670-5
sche was a litil amoeved, and glowede	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
and no thyng amoeved with my compleyntes,	Bo.1. p.5.
	195-200

# Amoeveth

the face . . . ne amoeveth me nat so myche	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
--	-------------------

# Amonest- see Admonish-

## Among

Among the goddes hye it is affermed, . . .	A.Kn. 2349
Ne how Arcite lay among al this, . . .	A.Kn. 2939
Among the whyche poynys y-spoken was, . . .	A.Kn. 2972
Among the peple, and seyn they kan nat gesse . . .	B.ML. 622
Among a pree, of hym that hath be lad . . .	B.ML. 646
Among thise children was a wydwes sone, . . .	B.Pri. 1692
Among the cursed Jewes she hym soghte, . . .	B.Pri. 1789
thou, but among a thousand, these thee . . .	B.Mel.
	2355-60
As Chauntecleer among his wyves alle . . .	B.NP. 4073
Among the wortes, on a boterflye, . . .	B.NP. 4464
Among his vers, how that ther was a cok, . . .	B.NP. 4503
Wherefore, I rede that cut among us alle, . . .	C.Pard. 793
That shal departed been among us thre; . . .	C.Pard. 812
That it departed were among us two, . . .	C.Pard. 814
Among youre covent, if it lyked me, . . .	D.Sum. 2250
And thenketh, lord, among your thoghtes wyse, . . .	E.CI. 204
Among thise poure folk ther dwelte a man . . .	E.CI. 226
Swich murmure was among hem comunly, . . .	E.CI. 285
Among al this, after his wikke usage, . . .	E.Mch. 1523
'Senek among his othere wordes wyse, . . .	E.Mch. 2327
Anheigh among the freshe leves grene, . . .	F.Sq. 341
And kept among his jueles levee and deere, . . .	G.SN. 186
Among the seintes buryeles lokinge, . . .	G.SN. 549
Among his othere seintes honestly, . . .	G.CY. 931
But wel I woot greet strif us is among, . . .	G.CY. 1002
That among Cristes apostelles twelve . . .	I.Pars. 205-10
hate ther is among hem, . . .	BD. 60
Amonge al this I fond a tale . . .	BD. 298
And as me mette they sate a-mong . . .	BD. 816
'Among these ladies thus echoon, . . .	BD. 971
Hadde among ten thousand be, . . .	Mars. 2
Lo, Venus, risen among your rowes rede! . . .	Anel. 55
But thronow now her, now ther, among hem bothe, . . .	Anel. 71
Among al these, Anelida the queene . . .	PF. 374
That ever she a-mong hire werkes fond; . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
to fynde comonly among the peple, I wolde wene . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
the among my secre restyng-whiles, . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
for that thei comen among thi rychesse; . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
among thi rychesse. But what . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
a mows among othere mys that . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
ek hir lawes ben discordaunt among hem-selve, . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
that is publyschid among his owene . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
holden among hemself allyaunce perdurable; . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
enforen hem to ben revered among hir neygh- . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
bours . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
rekned among the goodes of fortune, but . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
ek to ben rekned among goodes? . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
comen peraventure among straunge nacions, . . .	Bo.3. p.10.
ben divers among hem-self. For certes . . .	915-20
the goodis that ben divers among hem-self, . . .	Bo.3. p. 10.
	915-20
that alle power is to be noumbred among thinges . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1255-60
among wise men); for no wyght nil haten . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
	1405-10
among peples that ben neighbors . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
mowen nat acorden among hem-self. . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1535-40
Among thise thinges sitteth the heyve . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
	1560-5
Among thise othre folk was Criseyda . . .	TC.1. 169
And seyde, 'Lord, is ther such blisse among . . .	TC.2. 885
Among the peple, as who seith, halwed is; . . .	TC.3. 268
A! bendistef! for al among this fare . . .	TC.3. 860
Al be that ther was som disese among, . . .	TC.3. 1816
In consistorie among the Grekes sone . . .	TC.4. 65
Among his sobbes and his sighes sone, . . .	TC.4. 375
Although the body sat among hem there; . . .	TC.4. 697
Among the men of armes ever in fere? . . .	TC.4. 1363
Among the Grekes, ful of worthinesse, . . .	TC.4. 1486
A Grek ye sholde among us alle finde . . .	TC.5. 125
With women fewe, among the Grekes stronge: . . .	TC.5. 688
Among al this, the fyn of the parodie . . .	TC.5. 1548
If he among the Grekes knowne were: . . .	TC.5. 1581
Among a basket ful of roses, . . .	HF.3. 597
In stede of rubyes, sette among the white, . . .	LGW. 634
Among the ropes and the aberyng hokes; . . .	LGW. 641
Among the serpents in the pit abe sterte; . . .	LGW. 697
Among his sones alle there was con, . . .	LGW. 2566
For among us now a man is holde unable . . .	L.St. 10 var
myddel of the day, among thyn almykanteras . . .	Astr. 127-32
30 mynutes of height among myn almykanteras . . .	Astr. 132-9
wroughte in this wise:—Among an heepe . . .	Astr. 139-45
12 degrees among myn almykanteras upon . . .	Astr. 139-45
degrees of height amonge thyn almykanteras . . .	Astr. 174-9
degrees of height among thyn almykanteras . . .	Astr. 174-9
reke thy altitude up amonge thyn almykanteras . . .	Astr. 324-30
altitude among thyn almykanteras there . . .	Astr. 324-80
That othere briddes hem amonge, . . .	RR. 668
Sich swete song was hem amonge, . . .	RR. 677
And sawe the grene place amonge, . . .	RR. 690
Was entermelled ther amonge, . . .	RR. 906
Among a thousand thinges mo, . . .	RR. 1650
Among the knoppes I chese oon . . .	RR. 1691
Among eke, for thy lady sake, . . .	RR. 2325

## Among—Continued

In love, among thy paynes al, . . .	RR. 2404
On hym forto remembre amonge, . . .	RR. 2842
Trespase amonge and do foly, . . .	RR. 3241
Shal fynde amonge that shal hym greve, . . .	RR. 3304
Yit ever among, sothly to seyne, . . .	RR. 3771
Yit nevertheles I see amonge . . .	RR. 3881
Among a thousand that fyndith oon; . . .	RR. 5534
That ther be oon amonge us alle . . .	RR. 6946
<b>Amongst</b>	
And spak of myrthe amonges othere thynges, . . .	A.Prol. 759
Amonges othere thynges specially, . . .	B.ML. 183
Amonges alle the faces in that route; . . .	B.ML. 650
While I was on the lond amonges yow, . . .	B.ML. 828
Amonges alle his gestes, grete and smale, . . .	B.Sh. 1214
Scarsly amonges twelve two shuln thyrre, . . .	B.Sh. 1418
Amonges cristene folk, a Jewerye, . . .	B.Pri. 1679
amonges folk in sorwe, but it is rather . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
'Wherefore Tullius seith, "Amonges alle the pestilences . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70
bilowed amonges hye subgetis and with . . .	B.Mel. 2525-30
Amonges othere Daniel was oon, . . .	B.Mk. 3344
Amonges othere thynges that he wan . . .	B.Mk. 3549
Ovyde, amonges othere thynges smale, . . .	D.WB. 952
And thanne at erst amonges hem they seye, . . .	E.CI. 985
Amonges othere of his honeste thynges . . .	E.Mch. 2028
'Amonges a thousand men yet found I oon, . . .	E.Mch. 2247
Upon this daunce amonges othere men, . . .	F.Fel. 925
As homely as he rit amonges yow, . . .	G.CY. 608
Right so, lo, fareth it amonges us, . . .	G.CY. 966
Amonges us wolde infecte al a toun, . . .	G.CY. 973
Amonges folk for ever to appeere, . . .	G.CY. 1132
Wher so thou come, amonges hye or lowe, . . .	H.Mop. 361
Murmure eek is ofte amonges servantz, . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
sowen and maken discord amonges folk; . . .	I.Pars. 640-5
freendshippe be amonges folk than he . . .	I.Pars. 640-5
be pees ne reste amonges hem, for . . .	I.Pars. 920-5
mynde that the yeres ben amonges outhur-while . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
nevere cesen no where amonges no maner folk . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
that is amonges straunge folk, maystow . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
Ne amonges hem ther thei weren . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
othere thynges, he was holden amonges grete; . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
amonges hem of the court. And yet . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
And certes amonges thise thynges . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
so that there ne be amonges hem no . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
ne be amonges hem no difference, . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
elementes to-gidre amonges hem-self, and . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
nomren hem amonges thilke thingis, of whiche . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
Amonges alle thise othre in general: . . .	TC.1. 900
Amonges othre thinges, out of drede, . . .	TC.2. 1175
Than to dispute al axe amonges alle . . .	TC.3. 858
O help and grace! amonges al this pree . . .	TC.4. 103
Or meten that he was amonges alle . . .	TC.5. 251
Amonges whiche ther com, this boor to see, . . .	TC.5. 1472
That they amonges al the pree, . . .	HF.3. 543
Amonges al this, to romblen gan the hevne; . . .	LGW. 1218
amonges othir noble conclusiouns, shewith . . .	Astr. 277-84
Amonges these apostlis newe, . . .	RR. 6270
<b>Amor</b>	
And after Amor vincit omnia, . . .	A.Prol. 162
<b>Amorous</b>	
Ther as he hadde his amorous desires, . . .	A.Kn. 2861
And forth he gooth, lolif and amorous, . . .	A.Mil. 3355
This parish clerk, this amorous Absolon, . . .	A.Mil. 3657
Is she so fair? artow so amorous? . . .	D.WB. 240
'This amorous folk somtyme moote han hir reste, . . .	F.Fel. 1218
On Dorigen that was so amorous, . . .	F.Fel. 1500
amorous love, and for noon of the . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
Commooveden, and amorous him made . . .	TC.3. 17
Bigan for joye th'amorous daunce, . . .	TC.4. 1431
And many an amorous lokyng and devys, . . .	LGW. 1102
This amorous queene chargeth hire meynce . . .	LGW. 1189
Of songes amoureuse of marriage, . . .	LGW. 2616
I brenne ay in an amorous plessaunce, . . .	Rosen. 22
For to ben gay and amorous . . .	RR. 83
For it is thyng most amorous, . . .	RR. 2901
For no man may be amorous, . . .	RR. 5325
<b>Amorously</b>	
And that ye plesse hire nat to amorously, . . .	E.Mch. 1680
<b>A-morwe</b>	
Amorwe, whan that day gan for to sprynge, . . .	A.Prol. 822
And thus they been departed til a-morwe, . . .	A.Kn. 1621
To chirche was myn housbonde born a-morwe . . .	D.WB. 593
I knowe ynogh, on even and a-morwe, . . .	E.Mch. 1214
That whan I saw hir first a-morwe, . . .	BD. 1102
In which that ye may see your face a-morwe!" . . .	TC.2. 405
The same time, and lasten til a-morwe; . . .	TC.2. 1521
He streight a-morwe unto his nece wente: . . .	TC.3. 552
Pandare, a-morwe which that comen was, . . .	TC.3. 1555
'For al-so soth as sonne uprist a-morwe, . . .	TC.4. 1443
Was al, that she departe sholde a-morwe, . . .	TC.5. 14
Come we a-morwe or on eve, . . .	HF.3. 1016
<b>Amortised</b>	
goode werkes . . . ben al amortised by synne . . .	I.Pars. 245-50
var	
<b>Amount</b>	
Noon yvel therto ne may amounte, . . .	RR. 2745
<b>Amounteth</b>	
And seyde, 'What amounteth this, alas! . . .	A.Kn. 2362
He seide: 'What amounteth al this wit? . . .	A.Rv. 3901
And seyde, 'What amounteth al this fare!' . . .	B.ML. 569



# Amounteth—Continued

that woot ful litel what werre amounteth. . . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
Thus muche amounteth al that ever he mente, . . .	F.Sq. 108
hak side. That amountith 360 degrees. . . . .	Astr. 60-5
More than his gilt amounteth to. . . . .	RR. 7058
<b>Amour</b>	
For <i>par amour</i> I loved hire first er thow. . . . .	A.Kn. 1155
Of sir Lybeux and Pleyne-damour; . . . . .	B.Th. 2090
As William Seynt Amour wolde preche, . . . . .	RR. 6763
My modir demed hym, Seynt Amour: . . . . .	RR. 6781
<b>Amourettes</b>	
I-paynted all with amourettes. . . . .	RR. 892
And eke as wel by amourettes . . . . .	RR. 4755
<b>Amours</b>	
Compleynt damours . . . . .	Comp.A. head
<b>Amphiarus</b> <i>see Amphiorax</i>	
<b>Amphibologies</b>	
For Goddes speke in amphibologies, . . . . .	TC.4. 1406
<b>Amphion</b>	
The blood roial of Cadme and Amphioum,— . . .	A.Kn. 1546
That Orpheus, ne of Thebes Amphion, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1716
Certes the kyng of Thebes, Amphion, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 118
<b>Amphiorax</b>	
Amphiorax at Thebes loste his lyf; . . . . .	D.WB. 741
For when Amphiorax and Tydeus, . . . . .	Anel. 57
Amphiorax, fil thorough the grounde to helle, . .	TC.2. 105
And how Amphiorax fil thorough the grounde; . .	TC.5. 1500
<b>Amyas</b>	
Have ben at Reynes or Amyas. . . . .	RR. 3826
<b>An</b> ( <i>indef. art.; specimens</i> )	
Of clooth-makynge she hadde swich an haunt . .	A.Prol. 447
For to hañ ben a marchal in an halle. . . . .	A.Prol. 752
That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes brynge,	A.Kn. 2096
An heraud on a scaffold made an 'Ho! . . . . .	A.Kn. 2533
This world,' he seyde, 'in lasse than an hour . .	A.Mil. 3519
Who bloweth in the trumpe, or in an horn? . . .	B.ML. 705
And fareth now weel, my tale is at an ende. . .	B.ML. 1159
Unto the Jewes swich an hate hadde he . . . . .	B.Mk. 3783
And seyst it is an hard thyng for to welde . . .	D.WB. 271
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire. . . . .	D.Sum. 1667
Taake . . . Of this quyck-silver an ounce, and heer	
bigynne, . . . . .	G.CY. 1121
And of that coper weyed out but an ounce. . .	G.CY. 1298
They were nat an ynche a-sonder,— . . . . .	BD. 425
That every wyght that sette on hit an ye, . . .	Mars. 247
as an estat plenteuous of alle . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
That it an hevne was her vois to here. . . . .	TC.2. 826
To don it, for to don her herte an ese; . . . .	TC.5. 116
It in a vessel, that men clep'th an urne, . . . .	TC.5. 311
But, I dar seyn, an hundrede on a rewe, . . .	LGW. G. 285
With such an arte, and suche sotelte, . . . . .	LGW. 2546
<b>An</b> ( <i>Latin</i> )	
'An vero regna,— . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
<b>An</b> ( <i>prep.</i> ) <i>see On</i>	
<b>Anaxagoras</b>	
known the exilynge of Anaxogore, ne . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
<b>Ancestor</b>	
Ne folwen his gentil auncestre that deed is, . .	D.WB. 1156
And how his auncestre, African so dere, . . . .	PF. 41
<b>Ancestors</b>	
For of our auncestres we no thing clayme . . .	D.WB. 1131 <i>var</i>
Of thyne auncestres, for hire heigh bountee, . .	D.WB. 1160
Al were it that myne auncestres weren rude, . .	D.WB. 1172
his auncestres; and semblable thynges. . . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
the dessertes of auncestres; and yif preysynge make	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
And when thyñ olde auncestres peynted be, . .	LGW. 2536
The tyme that eldith our successours, . . . . .	RR. 391
<b>Ancestry</b>	
Into som worthy blood of auncestry; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3982
<b>Anchises</b>	
And took his fader, Anchises, . . . . .	HF.1. 168
The whiche Anchises in his honde . . . . .	HF.1. 171
His fader Anchises the free, . . . . .	HF.1. 442
His olde fader, cleped Anchises; . . . . .	LGW. 944
'Be ye nat Venus' sone and Anchises? . . . . .	LGW. 1086
<b>Anchor</b>	
Your anker, which ye in oure haven leyde, . . .	LGW. 2501
Yit halt thyñ ancre, and yit thou mayst arryve .	Fort. 38
Holdith his anker: for right anon, . . . . .	RR. 3780
<b>Anchoress</b> <i>see Anker</i>	
<b>Anchors</b>	
thyne ancrs clyven faste, that neither . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
<b>Anelle</b>	
From his anelle he made thee maistresse . . .	ABC. 109
<b>And</b> ( <i>specimens</i> )	
Wel nyne-and-twenty in a compaignye, . . . .	A.Prol. 24
A Knyght ther was and that a worthy man, . .	A.Prol. 43
And certeinly he hadde a myrre note; . . . .	A.Prol. 235
An housholdere, and that a greet, was he: . . .	A.Prol. 339
A trewe swynkere and a good was he, . . . . .	A.Prol. 631
That it was routh for to seen and heere, . . . .	A.Kn. 914
And therefore, at the kynges court, my brother, .	A.Kn. 1181
'May, with alle thy flouris and thy grene, . . .	A.Kn. 1510
And art my blood, and to my consell sworn, . .	A.Kn. 1583
And hereth hym come russhyn in the greves, . .	A.Kn. 1641
Under the sonne he looketh, and anon, He was war	A.Kn. 1697
And God so wisely on my soule rewe . . . . .	A.Kn. 1863
And thus with good hope and with herte blithe .	A.Kn. 1878
The fry strokes, and the desyrynge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1922
With wawes grene, and brighthe as any glas. .	A.Kn. 1958

# And—Continued

Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-reds. . .	A.Kn. 2449
That I for yow have suffred, and so longe! . . .	A.Kn. 2772
'And haddest gold ynough, and Emelye.' . . . .	A.Kn. 2836
Al ful of hony, milk, and blood, and wyn: . . .	A.Kn. 2908
And coppes full of wyn, and milk, and blood, . .	A.Kn. 2949
And God save al this faire compaignye. . . . .	A.Kn. 3108
And sikerly she hadde a likerous eye. . . . .	A.Mil. 3244
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wiltow awa? . . . .	A.Rv. 4040
Right in the same chambre by and by; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4143
But forthward they hem dresen alle and some, . .	B.ML. 263
And thus I lete hem ete and drynke and pleye, . .	B.Sh. 1263
Hardy and wise, and riche, and therto free, . .	B.Sh. 1366
God yewe me sorwel but and I were a pope, . . .	B.Mk. 3140
And secree, and no nygard, ne no fool, . . . . .	B.NP. 4105
Have ye no mannes herte, and han a berd? . . .	B.NP. 4110
'Allas! and konne ye been agast of swevenys? . .	B.NP. 4111
God woot it reweth me, and have good day!' . .	B.NP. 4287
And heere is gold, and that ful greet plente, . .	C.Pard. 811
And eek ther was a polat in his hawe, . . . . .	C.Pard. 855
The pothecarie answerde, 'And thou shalt have . .	C.Pard. 859
That may assolve yow, bothe moure and lasse, . .	C.Pard. 939
Forbode us thyng, and that desairen we; . . . .	D.WB. 519
And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon, . .	D.WB. 606
And that he seyde, 'Myñ owene trewe wyf, . . .	D.WB. 819
By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,—	D.WB. 892
To techen hym to foure and twenty mo; . . . .	D.Fri. 1326
A theef, and eek a sommour, and a baude. . . .	D.Fri. 1354
'Sire,' quod this sommour, 'hay! and wel atake!' .	D.Fri. 1384
Only the body and nat the soule greve; . . . .	D.Fri. 1490
And as an angel ladde hym up and doun, . . . .	D.Sum. 1678
And for hir lewednesse, I hem diffye! . . . . .	D.Sum. 1928
And therefore preye I God, bothe day and nyght, . .	D.Sum. 2013
That is to seyn, bothe on, and two, and thre.' . .	D.Sum. 2035
And ever it wasteth, litel and litel awey. . . .	D.Sum. 2235
And eek he holde, and that was worst of alle, . .	E.Cl. 83
And, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . .	E.Cl. 393
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyñ, .	E.Cl. 577
'Wel,' quod this Januarie, 'and hastow sayd? . .	E.Mch. 1566
Beth to me trewe, and I shal telle yow why. . .	E.Mch. 2169
'Ye shal' quod Proserpyne; 'and wol ye so? . . .	E.Mch. 2264
For, and I sholde rekenen every vice . . . . .	E.Mch. 2433
Ther is a consell, and ye wolde it heere, . . . .	G.SN. 145
A lewed officer and a veyn justisel . . . . .	G.SN. 497
trusteth me, And ye hym knewe as wel as do I, Ye	
wolde . . . . .	G.CY. 602
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille .	G.CY. 812
Though he sitte at his book bothe day and night .	G.CY. 841
They percen so, and thurge the wal they goon, . .	G.CY. 911
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so? .	G.CY. 1061
For, and men knewen al my soutillee, . . . . .	G.CY. 1371
Which that I have,—and elles wexe I wood!— . .	G.CY. 1377
Which that y-cleped is Bobbe-up-and-doun, . . .	H.Mcp. 2
And to the crowe he sterte, and that anon, . . .	H.Mcp. 303
Degrees nyne-and-twenty as in highte; . . . .	I.Pars. 4
to endure Withoute slepe, and been in sorwe; . .	BD. 21
That highte Seys, and hadde a wyf, . . . . .	BD. 63
Ful oft she swouned, and seyde, 'Alas! . . . .	BD. 103
I wolde have kought hit, and anon Hit fledde, . .	BD. 395
And I him folwed, and hit forth wente . . . . .	BD. 397
Now, certes, and ye lete me thus sterve, . . . .	Comp.L. 107
Of usage, what for lust and what for lore, . . .	PF. 15
The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne. . . .	PF. 21
And, Lord, the blisse and joye that they make! . .	PF. 669
And after wolde and it had ben his wille, . . . .	TC.1. 125
As doth your lay, and that knowe alle ye, . . . .	TC.1. 340
For, and he falle, he hath non help to rise'; . .	TC.1. 695
'And I thy borw, fy! no wight doth but sol . . . .	TC.1. 1038
'And I your borw, ne nevere shal for me . . . . .	TC.2. 134
Ful lightly founden, and ye comne it take! . . .	TC.2. 289
And God to-forñ, that it shal thee suffice, . . .	TC.3. 335
That quake now, and no wight may us here? . . .	TC.3. 371
How sholde I that foryetee, and that so blive? . .	TC.4. 495
Allas, and I ne may it not amende, . . . . .	TC.5. 692
With flourous smale, and I shal nat lye, . . . .	LGW. 217
'And why, sire,' quod I, 'and it lyke yow?' . . .	LGW. 319
This ben the causes, and I shal nat lye, . . . .	LGW. 357
Now er I fynde a man thus trewe and stable, . .	LGW. 703
As wre the glede and botter is the fire; . . . .	LGW. 735
And desolate and fiedde fro his contree, . . . .	LGW. 1279
Quod he, 'but and thou crye, or noyse make, . . .	LGW. 1790
'Allas, and shal myñ handes bloody be? . . . . .	LGW. 2689
And me to serve is al his besynesse, . . . . .	Ven. 20
in his degre, the more and the lasse. . . . .	Astr. 11-5
and so fure into smale fracions infinite, . . . .	Astr. 45-50
<b>Androgeus</b>	
To scole hath sent his sone Androgeus . . . . .	LGW. 1896
<b>Andromache</b>	
'Lo heere Andromacha, Ectores wyf, . . . . .	B.NP. 4331
<b>Anelida</b>	
The Compleynt of faire Anelida . . . . .	Anel. head
Of queene Anelyda and fals Arcite, . . . . .	Anel. 11
Of queene Anelida and fals Arcite. . . . .	Anel. 49
Among al these, Anelida the queene . . . . .	Anel. 71
Thus lyveth fair Anelida the queene, . . . . .	Anel. 139
And falsed fair Anelida the queene . . . . .	Anel. 147
That suffreth fair Anelida the queene . . . . .	Anel. 167
Take here of Anelida and fals Arcite, . . . . .	Anel. 198
Now turne we to Anelida ageyn, . . . . .	Anel. 204



**Anelida—Continued**

The Complaynt of Faire Anelyda upon Fals Arcyte . . . . .	Anel. head
How that Arcite, Anelida so sore . . . . .	Anel. 349
Whan that Anelida, this woful queene, . . . . .	Anel. 351

<b>Anew</b>	
Avantour, or in proces love anewe, . . . . .	PF. 430
To love a-newe, and ben untrew? Nay!	Anel. 274
So ceaseth love, and forth to love a-newe!	TC.2. 778
His falsnesse is not now a-newe, . . . . .	RR. 3875

**Anew see New**

**Angel**

And as an angel hevenysshly she soong. . . . .	A.Kn. 1055
At Lucifer,—though he an angel were,	B.Mk. 3189
For though Fortune may noon angel dere,	B.Mk. 3191
By angel, longe er his nativitee,	B.Mk. 3206
As any angel hath that is in hevene. . . . .	B.NP. 4432
Or lyk an angel kan I ryde or go. . . . .	D.Fr. 1465
And as an angel ladde hym up and down,	D.Sum. 1678
Unto this angel spak the frere tho: . . . . .	D.Sum. 1682
“Yis,” quod this angel, “many a milloun”; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1685
“I have an angel which that loveth me, . . . . .	G.S.N. 152
Lat me that angel see, and hym biholde, . . . . .	G.S.N. 164
And if that it a verray angel bee, . . . . .	G.S.N. 165
“If that yow list, the angel shul ye see, . . . . .	G.S.N. 170
Thanne shul ye see that angel, er ye twayne.” . . . . .	G.S.N. 182
Withinne his chambrre with an angel stonde, . . . . .	G.S.N. 219
This angel hadde of roses and of lilies . . . . .	G.S.N. 220
The angel sayde, ‘God liketh thy requeste . . . . .	G.S.N. 239
The angel of God hath me the trouthe y-taught, . . . . .	G.S.N. 267
And made his angel hem the coronee brynge; . . . . .	G.S.N. 280
The angel of God, and every maner boone . . . . .	G.S.N. 356
seyde the angel to Joseph, ‘Thou . . . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
transformeth hym in an angel of light. . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
may be likned to the angel of derknesse . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
transformed in the angel of light; . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
semeth angel of light, but forsothe he is . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
angel of derknesse. Swiche preestes . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
devel power, as seyde the angel Raphael . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
With voys of angel in her armonye; . . . . .	PF. 191
But any angel tolde it in thyn ere? . . . . .	TC.4. 644
He semede as he were an angel, . . . . .	RR. 916

**Angelo**

So angelik was hir natif beaute, . . . . .	TC.1. 102
And angelyke his wynges saugh I sprede, . . . . .	LGW. 236

**Angels**

Bifore whos child anges synges Osanne, . . . . .	B.ML. 642
O Lucifer! brightest of angels alle, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3194
The anges face, of which thy brother tolde, . . . . .	G.S.N. 301
With angels ful of cleernesse and of light; . . . . .	G.S.N. 403
membres of the feend, hate of angels, . . . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
angels desiren to looke, vileynaly bispet; . . . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
Preestes benungeles as by the . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
she is the lyf of anges. She is the . . . . .	I.Pars. 945-50
proteccioun of angels, if hym list. . . . .	I.Pars. 1075-80
The peock, with his angels fethres bright; . . . . .	PF. 356
or elles by vertu of angelis, or elles by . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.

god or his angelis) ne folwen nat in discernynge . . . . .	1465-70
	Bo.5. p.5.
	1825-30

As angels don espirotuel. . . . .	RR. 672
To angels that ben fethered brighte. . . . .	RR. 742

**Angelus**

And Angelus ad Virginem, he song; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3216
---	-------------

**Anger**

And on his lippe he gan for anger byte, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3745
Avantynge, livynge, anger, covetisee. . . . .	A.Rv. 3884
stireth . . . to angre and to ire. . . . .	B.Mel. 2315-20
make no semblant of wratthe ne anger . . . . .	B.Mel.

For angre, and for verray jealousye. . . . .	D.WB. 488
Ye lye heere ful of anger and of ire, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1981
Thyn angre dooth thee al to soore smerte,—	D.Sum. 2092
Never eft ne was ther angre hem bitwene. . . . .	F.Fld. 1553
Ne is ther no more wo ne angur nor ire	G.CY. 919 var
his outrageous anger and ire, alas!	I.Pars. 555-60
Thanne comth of ire attry angre, . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
and this bifalleth ofte of anger and of . . . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
lightly quyen the fir of angre, and of . . . . .	I.Pars. 625-30
ne skippe nat out by angre ne by ire. . . . .	I.Pars. 655-60
so grete angre for nede of thinges . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4.

And with an anger don his sorwe falle . . . . .	TC.1. 563
As alday happeth, after anger, game,—	TC.4. 1563
Forayt hys wo for angre of her speche,	TC.5. 1535
And eek hir hert in angre ronnen. . . . .	RR. 320
For angre, and for malalent. . . . .	RR. 330
Of sorwe and angre I was al quyte, . . . . .	RR. 1852
And while for angre thus I woke, . . . . .	RR. 1877
Thus ese and angre to-gidre were. . . . .	RR. 1926
Awey his angre forto dryve. . . . .	RR. 2800
But if he love, what angre is. . . . .	RR. 3180
I myght not with the angre laste. . . . .	RR. 3185
Hym forto angre or disese? . . . . .	RR. 3526
For angre full of habundance . . . . .	RR. 4725 var
For angre as I tide abraide: . . . . .	RR. 5156

**Angerly**

Or pynten hym so angerly; . . . . .	RR. 3511
-------------------------------------	----------

**Angers**

A thousande angres shall come uppon. . . . .	RR. 2554
Thurgh whom fele angres I have hadde. . . . .	RR. 3789

**Angle**

Out of his angle into the derkeste hous. . . . .	B.ML. 304
Phebus hath laft the angle meridional, . . . . .	F.Sq. 263
Baiteth his angle-hook with som plessaunce, . . . . .	Mars. 238
crosse lyne unto the verrey angle is cleid . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
the est angle, is a thinge more brode and large. . . . .	Astr. 150-6
an angle, or in a succident where as he is . . . . .	Astr. 161-5

**Angles**

Of angles, and of slye reflexious; . . . . .	F.Sq. 230
And over alle the houses angles, . . . . .	HF.3. 869
dividith the equinoxial in to right angles; . . . . .	Astr. 284-6
angles as shewith in the figure. . . . .	Astr. 344-5
thou thy 4 angles; for wel thou wost that . . . . .	Astr. 343-50

**Angrily**

hokerly and angrily, and defenden or excusen . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
--	---------------

**Angry**

Why artow angry with my tale now? . . . . .	A.Mil. 3157
Salomon seith, “The angry and wrathful man . . . . .	B.Mel. 2700-5
I seye, for ye knowe wel that I am angry . . . . .	B.Mel. 2885-90
With thee, ne with noon oother angry man.” . . . . .	C.Pard. 959
Than with an angry wyf down in the hous.” . . . . .	D.WB. 779
And olde and angry nygarden of dispence, . . . . .	D.WB. 1263
He is as angry as a pissenmyre, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1825
And forth he gooth with a ful angry cheere, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2158
thanne wole he be angry and answeren hokerly . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
folk, ne of angry folk, or grevous folk . . . . .	I.Pars. 640-5
nat to been angry ne anyoyed ne gruoche . . . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
on thy flesh ne make thee nat or angry . . . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
That with swich thing he mighte him angry maken. . . . .	TC.1. 562
And to you, angry Parcas, sustren thre, . . . . .	TC.5. 3
An angry wight, a chideresse; . . . . .	RR. 150
To lye thus is an angry thyng; . . . . .	RR. 2628
Thou delest with angry folk y-wis; . . . . .	RR. 3265
I answerd in ful angry wise; . . . . .	RR. 3306
And Malencoly, that angry sire, . . . . .	RR. 4998

**Anguish**

And in a tour, in angwisch and in wo, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1030
And putten hire in angwysch and in drede. . . . .	E.Cl. 462
greet angwysch shul the synful folk have . . . . .	I.Pars. 165-70
the horrible angwisch; and why? For . . . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
angwisch and sorwe. . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
the angwisch of troubled herte; and Seint . . . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
angwysche of nede of thynges that hym . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
thought that I ne was alway in angwysche . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 870-5
ben ful of angwysch, and the fulfillynge . . . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
And ful of angwisch and of grisly drede . . . . .	TC.4. 155
As angwisch, langour, cruel bitternesse, . . . . .	TC.4. 844
And the angwische and distresse, . . . . .	RR. 5715

**Anguishes**

necessites, and manye angwysches byten . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
--	------------------

**Anguisheth**

that it angwischeth hem with prykkes that usen it. . . . .	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5
--	------------------

**Anguishous**

sholde be wonder sorweful and angwysous, . . . . .	I.Pars. 305-10
angwysous with-inne me, I hadde . . . . .	I.Pars. 305-10
in al to hem that ben angwysous. . . . .	Bo.2. p.4.
	395-400
so wepyng and angwyschous for . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
of his estat? For-why ful angwyschous thing . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
the angwyschous love of havynge . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
angwysous corages, so thow hast . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
[ne] be angwysous ne drery, ne subgit to . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
rychesse, thow were nevere angwysous . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
assayed it, and art yit now angwyschous. . . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
thing that it angwyschous desirith to . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
Ful angwyschous than is, God wot,” quod she, . . . . .	TC.3. 816
For-wo and angwishis of this . . . . .	RR. 520
I was bothe angwysous and trouble . . . . .	RR. 1755
But angwysous and full of thought . . . . .	RR. 1813
I myght not be so angwyschous, . . . . .	RR. 3768
Art so angwyschous and mate, . . . . .	RR. 4671

**An-hange**

He bad to take hym and anhangre hym faste; . . . . .	C.Doc. 259
--	------------

**An-hanged**

Thou shalt anhangred be, fader, certeyn,— . . . . .	B.Mk. 3945
An-hanged was Cressus, the proude kyng; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3949
And were an-hanged by the nekke bon. . . . .	B.NP. 4252
Which signified he sholde anhangred bee? . . . . .	B.NP. 4330
The remenant were anhangred, moore and lease, . . . . .	C.Doc. 275
‘An-honged be swich oon, were he my brother, . . . . .	TC.2. 1620
And though she shulde an honged be; . . . . .	RR. 453

**Antientised**

ye han nat antientised or destroyed hem, neither in . . . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40
---	----------------

**A-nyght**

The nayl y-dryven in the shode a-nyght; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2007
For whan I feelee a-nyght your softe syde, . . . . .	B.NP. 4357
How pitously a-nyght I made hem swynke! . . . . .	D.WB. 202
Though I him wrye a-nyght and make hym warm, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1827
To make folk to dreame a-nyght; . . . . .	HF.1. 42
A-nyght ful ofte thyn heed to ake, . . . . .	HF.2. 124
And in his witte a-nyght compassed he . . . . .	LGW. 1414
With tempest thider were y-blow a-nyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 1475
Me thoughte a-nyght, in my sleping . . . . .	RR. 92
That thou [a-nyght] no rest hast hadde, . . . . .	RR. 2669
Whanne his lotte was to wake anyght, . . . . .	RR. 4239

**Animabus**

et invenietis refrigerium animabus vestris. . . . .	I.Pars. 70-5
---	--------------

<b>Animadverto</b>	'Animadverto inquam.'—Prosa 2 . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
<b>Animal</b>	The vertu expulsif, or animal, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2749
<b>Animalia</b>	'Vos quoque terrena animalia.' . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
<b>Anker</b>	Now lyk an anker in an hous; . . . . .	RR. 6348
<b>Ankle</b>	Up to the ancle foghte they in hir blood. . . . .	A.Kn. 1660
<b>Anlaas</b>	An anlaas, and a gipser al of silk, . . . . .	A.Prol. 357
<b>Anne</b>	Mary I meene, doghter to Saint Anne, . . . . .	B.ML. 641
	'Pay me!' quod he, 'or by the sweete Sainte Anne,	D.Fri. 1613
	Thow Cristes moode, doghter deere of Anne!	G.SN. 70
	And called on hir suster Anne, . . . . .	HF.1. 367
	And at the laste, unto hire suster Anne . . . . .	LGW. 1168
	Now certes, Anne, gif that y rede me, . . . . .	LGW. 1178
	Hir suster Anne, as she that kouth hire goode, . . . . .	LGW. 1182
	And whan that she unto hir suster Anne . . . . .	LGW. 1343
<b>Annexed</b>	That is annexed unto glotonye. . . . .	C.Pard. 482
	Is nat annexed to possession, . . . . .	D.WB. 1147
	Ye been annexed ever unto Bountee, . . . . .	Pity. 72
	that ther be yit another yvel anexed and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
	1355-60	
	somwhat of good anexid to hir wrecchidnesse, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
	1355-60	
	Annexed and knet bitwixe twayne . . . . .	RR. 4811
<b>Annoy</b>	That power han tanoyen lond and see, . . . . .	B.ML. 492
	All youre annoy, for it shal been secree; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1320
	for to annoye, and in hir craft to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60
	or moore myghty than thou, do thee annoy . . . . .	B.Mel. 2675-80
	destroys Thy good substance and thy body annoye . . . . .	E.Mch. 1306 var
	Whiche meenes do no good, but ever annoyen?	F.Fkl. 884
	to annoyen his neighebour al do he . . . . .	I.Pars. 510-5 var
	to annoyen his neighebor, which that is . . . . .	I.Pars. 510-5
	he that wole annoye another man, he annoyeth first . . . . .	I.Pars. 640-5
	Augustyn seith, it is annoy of goodness . . . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
	He dooth alle thyng with annoy, and with . . . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
	or any annoy. Thisen been the newe . . . . .	I.Pars. 720-5
	yif that thou annoye nat, ne forthynke nat of al thy . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
	to annoye a wyght than a famylier enemy?	Bo.3. p.5. 740-5
	agasten the soules by annoy, woxen sorweful and sory, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30	
	thei ne annoye nat the body, yit vices . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3.
	1325-30	
	hem, so that they ne myghte nat annoyen or . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
	1325-30	
	Anoy, smert, drede, furie, and ek sickness! . . . . .	TC.4. 845
	Wol us diseas and crueliche annoye, . . . . .	TC.4. 1304
	Bothe gret annoy, and eke swetnesse . . . . .	RR. 1919
	Without annoye hadde spered, . . . . .	RR. 2099
	For whanne thou hast so gret annoy, . . . . .	RR. 2675
	In such annoy contynually, . . . . .	RR. 2731
	So gret annoy and such affray, . . . . .	RR. 3091
	Wel more annoye is in me . . . . .	RR. 4404
	Half his annoy he shal have ay, . . . . .	RR. 5281
<b>Annoyance</b>	honesty, and nat to the annoyaunce of . . . . .	I. Pars.
	1045-50	
<b>Annoyances</b>	alle the annoyaunces and the wronges that men . . . . .	I.Pars. 655-60
<b>Annoyed</b>	I prey vow, dame, ye be nat annoyed, . . . . .	D. Sum. 1848
	first, that a man is annoyed and . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
	ther-of outh that a man is annoyed of his . . . . .	I.Pars. 725-30
	nat to been angry ne annoyed ne grueche . . . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
	or annoyed of thy self; for betre is to . . . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
	rychesse han annoyed ful ofte hem that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
	that annoyed hem, and retorne to the fruyt . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1535-40	
	He was biforn annoyed sore, . . . . .	RR. 3565
<b>Annoyeth</b>	Annoyeth neither see, ne land, ne tree? . . . . .	B.ML. 494
	mothies in the . . . . . fies annoyeth to the clothes, and	
	the smale . . . . .	B.Mel. 2185-90
	wormes to the tree, right so annoyeth sorwe . . . . .	B.Mel. 2185-90
	heeren his wordes, his sermon hem annoieth; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2230-5
	to spoken bifore folk to whiche his speche annoyeth, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
	Yours tale annoyeth all this compaignye; . . . . .	B.NP. 3979
	It dooth no good, to my wit, but annoyeth; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 875
	'Certes,' quod he, 'no thyng annoyeth me . . . . .	G.CY. 1036
	fournes ful of fyr annoyeth or greveth, . . . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
	so muche annoyeth a venial synne unto a . . . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
	a man annoyeth his neighebor prively, if . . . . .	I.Pars. 510-5
	this cursed synne annoyeth bothe to the . . . . .	I.Pars. 555-60
	annoye another man, he annoyeth first . . . . .	I.Pars. 640-5
	This cursed synne annoyeth grevousliche hem that it . . . . .	
	haunten. . . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
	Unto the body annoyeth it grevously also, for . . . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
	For office uncommytted ofte annoyeth.' . . . . .	PF. 518
	ne the fraude . . . . . ne annoieth nat to schrewes? The	
	whiche . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
	that annoyeth him that hath it. . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
	Annoyeth now the bittirnesse, . . . . .	RR. 4139
<b>Annoyful</b>	alle taryng be annoyful, algates it is nat . . . . .	B.Mel. 2220-5

<b>Annoying</b>	annoying folye ne may nat stayne, we . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
	and annoyinge folk treden, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
<b>Annoyous</b>	Musik in wepyng is annoyous thyng . . . . .	B.Mel.
	2235-40 var	
	peple ful chargeant and ful annoyous for . . . . .	B.Mel. 2430-5
	annoyouse veniale synnes, whan they . . . . .	I.Pars. 365-70
	man despieth annoyouse thinges. . . . .	I.Pars. 725-30
	ofte as his annoyes bysynes waxeth . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
	of thynges; so that annoyous peyne, that . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5.
	185-90	
	ben unjoyful to the, or elles annoyous. . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
<b>Annoyously</b>	awaytes of thy subgetis, annoyously ben cast undir . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
<b>Annoys</b>	conforten hym in his annoyes, and preye for . . . . .	I.Pars. 515-20
<b>Annueler</b>	In Londoun was a preest, an annueleer, . . . . .	G.CY. 1012
<b>Annulus</b>	1. Annulus.—Thyn Astrolabie hath a . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
<b>Annunciat</b>	Lo Sampson, which that was annunciat . . . . .	B.Mk. 3205
<b>Anoint</b>	And thus the world with word annoynten; . . . . .	RR. 1057
<b>Anoint(ed)</b>	And eek his face as he hadde been enoynt. . . . .	A.Prol. 199
	Who wrestleth best naked, with oille enoynt,	A.Kn. 2961
	agayns the Magdaleyne, whan she enoynte	I.Pars. 500-5
	thisen faire thynges and enoynted with hony swet-	
	nesse . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
	The God of Love it hadde annoynt . . . . .	RR. 1888
<b>Anon (specimens)</b>	That I was of hir felaweshipe anon, . . . . .	A.Prol. 32
	Anon he yaf the sike man his boote. . . . .	A.Prol. 424
	Tel me anon, withouten wordes mo, . . . . .	A.Prol. 808
	And right anon he chaunged his array . . . . .	A.Kn. 1408
	His sacrifice he dide, and that anon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2262
	For right anon oon of the fyres queynte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2334
	And quyked agayn, and after that, anon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2335
	And at the brondes ende out-ran anon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2339
	And hoom she goth anon the nexte weye. . . . .	A.Kn. 2365
	And sweete smel the ground anon up yaf, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2427
	And Arcita anon his hand up-haf, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2428
	And right anon swich strif ther is bigonne . . . . .	A.Kn. 2438
	Saturen anon, to stynten strif and drede, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2450
	With baner rede is entred right anon. . . . .	A.Kn. 2563
	Anon ther is a noyse of peple bigonne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2660
	Which a myracle ther bifel anon. . . . .	A.Kn. 2675
	Anon he was y-born out of the place, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2694
	For which anon due Theseus leet crye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2731
	And Theseus his suster took anon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2818
	And leet comande anon to hakke and hewe . . . . .	A.Kn. 2865
	And ryden anon at his comandement. . . . .	A.Kn. 2869
	For which this noble Theseus anon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2975
	Bitwixen hem was maad anon the bond . . . . .	A.Kn. 3094
	And he a cat, he wold hire hente anon. . . . .	A.Mil. 3347
	And spak unto his wyf, and seyde anon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3385
	'Go up,' quod he unto his knave anon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3431
	'Therwith the nyghtspel seyde he anon-rightes, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3480
	'Thanne make thes redy,' quod she, 'I come anon,' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3720
	And seyde, 'Undo, Gerveys, and that anon.' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3765
	And fond the cradel with his hand anon. . . . .	A.Rv. 4251
	And by the millere in he crepe anon, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4260
	And up they goon and down agayn anon, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4279
	And Custance han they take anon, foot-hoot, . . . . .	B.ML. 438
	He cam anon, withouten tarrying. . . . .	B.Pri. 1807
	Out of this mortre wiste, and that anon; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1820
	That of a wang-tooth sprang anon a welle, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3224
	And stiked hym with boydekyns anon . . . . .	B.Mk. 3897
	But eride anon, 'Cok, cok!' and up he sterte, . . . . .	B.MP. 4467
	'I deeme anon this cherl his servant have; . . . . .	C.Doe. 199
	Looke whan that he is set, and right anon . . . . .	C.Pard. 826
	Ye, for a grotel! Unbokele anon thy purs.' . . . . .	C.Pard. 945
	Delivereth out,' quod he, 'anon, the soules!	D.Sum. 1729
	And that anon, in al the haste I kan. . . . .	E.Mch. 1408
	This hors anon bigan to tripe and daunce . . . . .	F.Sq. 312
	Anon this tigre ful of doublecesse . . . . .	F.Sq. 543
	Whan maistrie comth, the god of love, anon, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 765
	Cecile answerde anon right in this wise: . . . . .	G.SN. 169
	With pitous teeris tolde it anon right, . . . . .	G.SN. 401
	That he wol make hym doten anon right, . . . . .	G.CY. 983
	For quyk-silver, that he hadde it anon, . . . . .	G.CY. 1103
	And right anon ye shul seen a good jape. . . . .	H.Mop. 84
	And cried, 'O, hool a-wak anon!' . . . . .	BD. 179
	Anoon right whan I herde that . . . . .	BD. 354
	A-noon right I gan fynde a tale . . . . .	BD. 535
	I wil a-noon right telle the why. . . . .	BD. 846
	Tho was I war of Plesaunce anon-right, . . . . .	PF. 218
	'I graunte it yow,' quod she, and right a-non . . . . .	PF. 645
	He kiddle anon his bowe n'as nat broken! . . . . .	TC.1. 208
	'With that he smot his hed a-doun anon, . . . . .	TC.2. 540
	And com ayein a-non, and stood him by, . . . . .	TC.2. 544
	'Al mercy, dere nece!' anon quod he, . . . . .	TC.2. 591
	That, right anon as cessed is hir lest, . . . . .	TC.2. 787
	A-doun the stayn anon right tho she wente . . . . .	TC.2. 813
	And as she slept, anon right tho her mette . . . . .	TC.2. 925
	God wot that he it graunted anon right, . . . . .	TC.2. 1551
	And in what plit he li'ht! Com of anon! . . . . .	TC.2. 1738
	Fully to deye, or han anon confort! . . . . .	TC.2. 1755



# Anon—Continued

How I mot telle anon-right the gladnesse . . .	TC.3. 748
Go'th to the dore anon withouten lette . . .	TC.3. 748
In every thing, to pleye anon bigan, . . .	TC.3. 961
But do me rather sterue anon right here, . . .	TC.4. 440
The whiche tale anon right as Criseyde . . .	TC.4. 666
His swerd anon out of the shethe he twichte, . . .	TC.4. 1185
Ye wolde han slain yourself anon? quod she.—	TC.4. 1234
And that anon, ye n'il not trowe how sone! . . .	TC.5. 902
I saw anon right hir figure . . .	HF.1. 332
Anoon as we have you receyved, . . .	HF.1. 139
Up to the paleys, anon-right . . .	HF.2. 567
Now entreth in my breste anoon! . . .	HF.3. 19
'I werne hit yow,' quod she, anoon, . . .	HF.3. 469
Upon payne to be blynde anoon, . . .	HF.3. 480
But in I wente, and that anoon; . . .	HF.3. 217
And doun anoon on knees falle; . . .	HF.3. 615
Blow thy trompe and that anoon, . . .	HF.3. 628
And gan him tellen, anoon-right, . . .	HF.3. 972
And doun on knes anon-ryght I me sette, . . .	LGW. 115
That right anon, as that they coude espve . . .	LGW. 292
Anon the neddris gonne hir for to styng, . . .	LGW. 699
And for my parte I shal anon it kythe, . . .	LGW. 912
Anon hire herte hath pitee of his wo, . . .	LGW. 1078
The wikked fame up ros, and that anon, . . .	LGW. 1242
And gathe him there a newe barge anoon, . . .	LGW. 2160
And to a knave a rynghe she yaf anoon, . . .	LGW. 2366
And whan this letter was forthe sent anone, . . .	LGW. 2555
take an ascendent anon right by som manere sterre . . .	Astr. 223-9
canche him anon right in the same nombre . . .	Astr. 223-9
and take a newe ascendent anon ryght . . .	Astr. 223-9
Take than anon right the altitude of A . . .	Astr. 251-8
than anon right upon the mones syde the . . .	Astr. 324-30
take eke anon the altitude of any sterre . . .	Astr. 330-7

# Anon-right

For every clerk anonright heeld with oother; . . .	A.Mil. 3847
This ilke servant anonright out yede, . . .	G.CY. 1141
As though he wolde swolwe us anonright, . . .	H.Mcp. 36
Anonryght as they with this lady mette, . . .	LGW. 1503

# Anon-right(es) see Anon, Right(s)

# Another

Agayn another hethen in Turkey; . . .	A.Prol. 66
Another Nonne with hire hadde she . . .	A.Prol. 163
Ne was ther swich another pardoner, . . .	A.Prol. 693
He moot as wel seye o word as another, . . .	A.Prol. 738
That herde swich another waymentynge; . . .	A.Kn. 902
For slayn is man, right as another beest, . . .	A.Kn. 1309
And saugh his visage al in another kynde; . . .	A.Kn. 1401
Westward right swich another in the opposit, . . .	A.Kn. 1894
Of Mars, he maketh hath right swich another, . . .	A.Kn. 1907
And Meleagre, and many another mo, . . .	A.Kn. 2071
Ther saugh I many another wonder storie, . . .	A.Kn. 2073
Be queynt, or turned in another place, . . .	A.Kn. 2321
And after that another campaignye . . .	A.Kn. 2572
Another lad is on that oother syde, . . .	A.Kn. 2620
And of another thyng they weren as fayn, . . .	A.Kn. 2707
Another his spere up in his honde heeld, . . .	A.Kn. 2894
Lat se now who shal telle another tale; . . .	A.Mil. 3116
Som bettre man shal telle us first another; . . .	A.Mil. 3130
Turne over the leef and chese another tale; . . .	A.Mil. 3177
So ferde another clerk with astronomye; . . .	A.Mil. 3457
I love another, and elles I were to blame, . . .	A.Mil. 3710
That in another he sal be releved, . . .	A.Rv. 4182
And when this jape is tald another day, . . .	A.Rv. 4207
For swich lawe as man yeveth another wight, . . .	B.M.L. 43
In o book, he hath seyd hem in another, . . .	B.M.L. 52
Nas never swich another as is shee, . . .	B.M.L. 159
That naturally wolde holde another way; . . .	B.M.L. 298
The kyng, and many another in that place, . . .	B.M.L. 685
Another lettre, wrought ful synfully, . . .	B.M.L. 747
Woful Custance and many another mo; . . .	B.M.L. 978
Thanne moot another payen for our cost, . . .	B.Sh. 1203
And eek another, ful of fyn vernage, . . .	B.Sh. 1261
Another tale; and with that word he sayde, . . .	B.Pri. 1635
Moore of my tale than another man, . . .	B.Mel. 2117
diligence to gete another freend, and this . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
womman, certes, ful many another man . . .	B.Mel. 2265-70
good for to do, another tyme it semeth . . .	B.Mel. 2325-30
Another clerk seith, that . . .	B.Mel. 2330-5
that oon contrarie is warriashed by another contrarie; . . .	B.Mel. 2465-70
so sholde I doon hem another; for right . . .	B.Mel. 2470-5
by another vengeance, ne o wroong by . . .	B.Mel. 2475-80
by another wroong, but everich of hem . . .	B.Mel. 2475-80
consequent, and therof folweth another vengeance, . . .	B.Mel. 2575-80
another vengeance, and muchel sorwe . . .	B.Mel. 2580-5
takyngye vengeance of another man, right . . .	B.Mel. 2625-30
Another seith, 'The juge that dredeth to . . .	B.Mel. 2630-30
there, to do me another vleyngye, . . .	B.Mel. 2650-5
For it that oones hath greith that he that is . . .	B.Mel. 2680-5
in another place he seith that he that is . . .	B.Mel. 2700-5
that I venge on outrage by another, . . .	B.Mel. 2715-20
hym of the noyse or strif of another man . . .	B.Mel. 2730-5
noyse of another man whereas it . . .	B.Mel. 2730-5
he do harm to another wight; this is to . . .	B.Mel. 2770-5
unto the harm of another persone, . . .	B.Mel. 2770-5
profit to the harm of another man, . . .	B.Mel. 2775-80
hem to take the goodes of another man," . . .	B.Mel. 2795-800
seith in another place, "Do greet . . .	B.Mel. 2825-30
as lightly is oon hurt with a spere as another"; . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60

# Another—Continued

bigynneeth by another man and the . . .	B.Mel. 2880-5
he saith in another place that he that . . .	B.Mel. 2965-70
that hath no mercy of another wight!" . . .	B.Mel. 3055-60
Was never swich another as was hee, . . .	B.Mk. 3209
And hym forsook, and took another newe, . . .	B.Mk. 3220
Rather than han another tormentie; . . .	B.Mk. 3707
For swich another was ther noon as he, . . .	B.Mk. 3768
Bitwixe hym and another conquerour; . . .	B.Mk. 3830
Now lat another telle, as I have toold, . . .	B.NP. 3997
And eek with staves many another man; . . .	B.NP. 4572
Seide unto another as he shullen heere, . . .	B.NP. 4652
And many another holy man also, . . .	D.WB. 58
Nay, thou shalt drynken of another tonne . . .	D.WB. 170
To hire, and to another worthy wyf, . . .	D.WB. 536
And also in another, privee, place, . . .	D.WB. 620
Another Romayn tolde he me by name, . . .	D.WB. 647
And eek of many another manere cryme, . . .	D.Fri. 1307
Thou art a bailli, and I am another, . . .	D.Fri. 1396
Another day if that I sholde yow seche? . . .	D.Fri. 1411
The carl spak oon thing, but he thoghte another, . . .	D.Fri. 1568
And to another knyght comanded he, . . .	D.Sum. 2025
And many another delitable sighte, . . .	E.Cl. 62
Moore than another man hath in this place, . . .	E.Cl. 100
Hem thoughte she was another creature; . . .	E.Cl. 406
If on seide wel, another seyde the same, . . .	E.Cl. 417
Ne chaunge my corage to another place, . . .	E.Cl. 511
This markys caughte yet another lest . . .	E.Cl. 619
Bad hym to wedde another, if hym leste, . . .	E.Cl. 742
Another wyf, and criei day by day, . . .	E.Cl. 801
Another man to housbonde or to make; . . .	E.Cl. 840
Another stant so in the peples grace . . .	E.Mch. 1500
Yet hath ther founde many another man . . .	E.Mch. 2280
And it is al another than it semeth, . . .	E.Mch. 2409
That ther was nowher swich another man, . . .	F.Sq. 27
Another rownded to his felawe lowe, . . .	F.Sq. 216
Another answerde and seyde it myghte wel be . . .	F.Sq. 228
Bidde hym descende, and trille another pyne,—	F.Sq. 321
That herde of swich another of fairnesse, . . .	F.Sq. 425
Another tyme ther wolde she sitte and thynke, . . .	F.Fkl. 857
For to go love another mannes wyf, . . .	F.Fkl. 1004
Al were he ther to lerne another craft,— . . .	F.Fkl. 1127
Another Theban mayden dide right so, . . .	F.Fkl. 1434
And if thou love another man, for sothe, . . .	G.SN. 167
Hath chaunged me al in another kynde, . . .	G.SN. 252
Ther is also ful many another thyng . . .	G.CY. 784
Another tyme it may be wel ynow, . . .	G.CY. 945
To bryngen oure craft al in another plite, . . .	G.CY. 952
Another seyde the fir was over hoot; . . .	G.CY. 955
Another day, do hange me by the hals, . . .	G.CY. 1029
It was another chanoun and nat hee, . . .	G.CY. 1090
Another daye assaye in myn absence . . .	G.CY. 1252
Lat take another ounce, quod he tho, . . .	G.CY. 1254
Another day he wole, peraventure, . . .	H.Mcp. 71
And many another noble worthy dede . . .	H.Mcp. 111
For under hym another hadde shee, . . .	H.Mcp. 198
How that another man hath dight his wyf; . . .	H.Mcp. 312
Another defaute is this, that men doon . . .	I.Pars. 95-100
That oon of hem is solempne, another is . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
and swich maner thyng. Another thyng . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
veyne glorie and many another twig . . .	I.Pars. 390-5
mesure is folie and synne. Another is . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
oother folk hath receyved. Another is . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
Another is, a man to have a noble . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
as humylitee in herte, and another humylitee in . . .	I.Pars. 475-80
of humilitee. Another is, when he . . .	I.Pars. 475-80
his herte; another is when he preisth . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
the bountee of another man and no . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
and thanne it is venial. Another ire is . . .	I.Pars. 540-5
oon Estre day unto another Estre day . . .	I.Pars. 550-5
kepyngye of rightwisenesse. Another homycide . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
as whan o man sleeth another in his . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
o man, and to disese and damage of another man, . . .	I.Pars. 605-10
Another lesyngye is for to save his lyf . . .	I.Pars. 610-5
Another lesyngye comth of delit for to lye, . . .	I.Pars. 610-5
If o man be wrooth with another, thanne . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
any man shal chastise another, that he . . .	I.Pars. 625-30
place, it droppeth on hym in another place; . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
chide hym in another; and therefore, . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
anoye another man, he anoyeth first . . .	I.Pars. 640-5
and eek another vertu that men . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
Patience, that is another remedie . . .	I.Pars. 655-60
heriyngye and adowryngye of God. Another estaat . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
arysen out of his synnes. Another estaat . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
helps another contrie that is moore nedy; . . .	I.Pars. 775-80
gete sorwe and payne, and many another mo, . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
Another manere of remedie agayns . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
deedly synne. Another synne of lecherie . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
Another synne aperteneith to lecherie . . .	I.Pars. 910-5
cause final of matrimoyne. Another cause . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
Another remedie agayns lecherie is . . .	I.Pars. 950-5
Another remedie agayns lecherie is . . .	I.Pars. 950-5
Another circumstaunce is this, whether . . .	I.Pars. 960-5
Another signe is humylitee in . . .	I.Pars. 985-90
of o synne draweth in another; and eek . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
o man and a parcel to another; that is . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
and nat another, but he shal blame and wyten . . .	I.Pars. 1015-20
that another man be occasioun or enticere . . .	I.Pars. 1015-20
hymself to God; another is to han pitee . . .	I.Pars. 1030-5
to shrifte. Another is surquidrie, that . . .	I.Pars. 1065-70



**Another—Continued**

many another book, if they were in my	I.Pars. 1085-90
As hit hadde been a-nother wyght.	BD. 529
To come to hir. Another rage.	BD. 730
Hath many another foly don.	BD. 736
Than with a-nother to be wel.	BD. 844
'So hit befel another yere.	BD. 1257
And saw another lady, proud and newe,	Anel. 144
For he is caught up in another lees;	Anel. 233
Han lyf and dwelling in another place.	PF. 51
Another tercel egle spak anon,	PF. 449
But she wol love him let him take another.	PF. 567
chaungynge from oon in-to another (that	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
any ryght up-on another man, but only	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
assaied with stryvyng wordes another man, the	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
whiche,	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
yit another thing I-joynd more to ben	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
feet, and another, to whom thilke naturel	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
undirstonde yit in another manere that	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
that ther be yit another yvel anexed and	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
Another man is parfit in alle	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
ther folweth anothir inconvenient, of the whiche ther	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
anothir necessite is condicionel, as thus:	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
o thing now and now anothir; and thilke	TC.1. 540
These wordes, and ful many another mo	TC.1. 577
Ther is another thing I take of hede	TC.1. 709
To have another felaw in his payne."	TC.2. 809
And with another thought her herte quaketh;	TC.3. 776
I mene, as love another in this while,—	TC.3. 902
Another day whan that I mighte him findel	TC.3. 903
But this thing stant al in another kinde.	TC.3. 1111
Have here my trouthel! and many another oth;	TC.3. 1655
Ye, al another than I dide or this.—	TC.4. 406
If she be lost, we shal recovere another!	TC.4. 409
If oon can singe, another can wel daunce;	TC.4. 456
'Thou biddest me I sholde love another	TC.4. 489
Why n'iltow love another lady swete,	TC.4. 609
A love; and why shaltow not have another?	TC.4. 689
Another seide, 'Y-wis, so n'am not I;	TC.4. 865
Was al y-changed in another kinde;	TC.4. 1366
'Have here another wey, if it so be	TC.4. 1454
But al another thenketh his ledere!"	TC.4. 1631
Another day shal torne us al to joyel	TC.5. 130
Have ich had than another straunger wight,	TC.5. 151
But this' enseled til another day.	TC.5. 262
Another time he sholde mightly	TC.5. 624
Another time imaginen he wolde	TC.5. 787
Her wo for love is of another wight;	HF.1. 307
Another for frendship, seith he;	HF.1. 506
Al newe of gold another sonne;	HF.2. 149
Thou sittest at another boke,	HF.2. 286
That wheel wol cause another wheel,	HF.2. 305
Another air anon is meved,	HF.3. 81
Swich another for to make,	HF.3. 147
Tho saw I in another place,	HF.3. 206
That never swich another nas;	HF.3. 277
Nas swich another thyng y-seve.	HF.3. 517
Another huge companye	HF.3. 721
Tho com another companye,	HF.3. 824
In swich another place lede,	HF.3. 971
He com forth to another wight,	LGW. 195
For this thing is al of another tonne,	LGW. 396
As doth a curre, or elles another best.	LGW. 594
And wold algates han another wyf;	LGW. 1429
That no-where was ther suche another sighte,	LGW. 1455
And many another that he with him ches.	Astr. 1-5
this region, as I suppose. Another cause	
altitude meridian; and many a-nothir . . . conclu-	
sion	Astr. 15-20
ther crosstith him a-nother lyne of the same	Astr. 32-40
more ne lasse in oon signe than in a-nother.	Astr. 50-7
A-nothir day I wolde knowne the degre	Astr. 121-7
sett there another pricke. Remove than thin almyry	Astr. 170-4
sette there a nother pricke. Rekne than the quantite	Astr. 179-85
in a nother signe	Astr. 235-6
strange degre in a nother signe is by cause,	Astr. 236-40
a nother pricke. And whan that this is done,	Astr. 240-5
that sterre A; and wayte another sterre	Astr. 251-8
and many a nother faire conclusion,	Astr. 258-62
24. Conclusio. Another conclusion to	Astr. 262-6
25. Conclusio. Another conclusion to	Astr. 262-9
the bordure, and sette there a nother pricke.	Astr. 289-94
and sette there a nother pricke.	Astr. 308-12
the sonne wyl be in another degre	var Th.
and than with a nother lyne that goth fro	Astr. 316-9
37. Conclusio. Another maner of equacions of	
houses by	Astr. 343-50
and sette there another pricke of ynlke,	Astr. 350-8
of Venus or of a nother planet was 6	Astr. 371-6
or of a nother planet, was in the first	Astr. 382-91
An ymage of another entayle	RR. 162
Another ymage, that Vilanye	RR. 166
Another ymage set saugh I	RR. 207

**Another—Continued**

Another thing was don there write,	RR. 413
One from another in assaye	RR. 1392
Another arowe into his bowe,	RR. 1772
And seyn another in her spekyng.	RR. 2542
For suche another, as I gessa,	RR. 3644
But love consents another tyde	RR. 4126
Oon is dishonest, another is nyce;	RR. 4262
Another hath a likerous ligh;	RR. 4264
Another is a chideresse.	RR. 4266
And glowmbe on hem another while;	RR. 4356
That oon may thurgh another rise,	RR. 4864
Another love that known is naught,	RR. 5178
Another love also there is,	RR. 5311
Another shal have as moche, I-wis,	RR. 5934
Take oon and make another straunge.	RR. 6326
Another custome use we	RR. 6923
Another is this, that if so falle	RR. 6945
Full many another orriblite	RR. 7187
But she come in another degree;	RR. 7440
<b>Another see Other</b>	
<b>Others</b>	
That oon shal lawghen at anotherses wo;	LGW. 1251
<b>Ansa</b>	
2. Ansa.—This ryng renneeth in a	Astr. 25-32
<b>Anselm</b>	
Wherfore, as seith Seint Anselm, 'Ful	I.Pars. 165-70
<b>Answer</b>	
The answer of this I lete to dyvynys,	A.Kn. 1323
He nolde answer for nought that myghte falle.	A.Mil. 3418
Thogh I answer and somdeel sette his howve,	A.Rv. 3911
And I answer to that demande agayn,	B.M.L. 472
I wol answer yow shortly to the poynt.	B.Sh. 1602
hymself what that he wolde answer,—	B.Mel. 2220-5
yet ne wolde he nat answer sodeynly,	B.Mel. 2220-5
I kan nat wel answer, as for no soothfastnesse.	B.Mel. 2595-600
shal nat konne answer to so manye faire resouns	B.Mel. 2900-5
An answer suffisant in this mateere;	D.W.B. 910
With swich answer as God wolde hym purveye,	D.W.B. 917
And redy was his answer, as he sayde.	D.W.B. 1025
Assembled been, his answer for to heere;	D.W.B. 1029
I taughte this answer unto the knyght,	D.W.B. 1050
To which thyng shortly answeren I shal;	D.W.B. 1077
Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges.	D.Fri. 1596
And answer there by my procuratour	D.Fri. 1589
What sholde I telle thanswere of the knyght?	D.Sum. 2072
But she noon answer of hym myghte have;	E.Cl. 684
Andswere to my demande as in this cas,	E.Mch. 1870
Wherfore I wole answer in this manere,	E.Mch. 2193
That I shal yeven hire suffisant answer,	E.Mch. 2266
For lakke of answere noon of hem shal dyen.	E.Mch. 2271
Hir answer shal she have, I undertake.	E.Mch. 2317
And answer hym in his langage ageyn;	F.Sq. 152
And koude answer hym in his ledene ageyn,	F.Sq. 436
Taak this for fynal answer, as for me;	F.Fkl. 987
wole he be angry and answeren hokerly	I.Pars. 580-5
Trewly hir answer hit was this;	BD. 1239
Of hir answer: she sayde, 'Nay!'	BD. 1242
thou wolt, and I schal answer.	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
I ne may nat yit answeren to thy demandes.	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
thou woldest answer to this: Remembrestow that	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
what thou myghtest answer. And yif thou hast	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
than thi-self? Thou wolt answer,	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
But thou wolt answeren that ryche men	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
'and I schal schortly answeren	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
moot the payne of yvel answer by the contrarie	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
thing to answeren partlytly to thy	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
(as who seith, that thilke answer proceedith	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
wolde answer ayein to this two (that is	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
For I wol answeren the	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
byforn,' thanne schal I answeren	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
By answer of his God, that highte thus,	TC.1. 69
And ek by answer of this Apollo,	TC.1. 72
And ther-ayeins answer I thus anon,	TC.2. 369
Thou mayst answer, 'Abid, abid!' But he	TC.2. 985
I hope of it to bringe answer anon	TC.2. 1054
And of som goodly answer you purchase,	TC.2. 1125
Swich answer as you list your-self purveye;	TC.2. 1160
And her-upon ye may answer him sende;	TC.4. 894
Withoute answer, and felte her limes colde,	TC.4. 1158
Of which her answer in effect was this:	TC.5. 1423
But natheles answer me now to this,	LGW.G. 267
Of thyn answer avise the ryght weel,	LGW. 335
To dampne a man, without answer of worde,	LGW. 401
Thow shalt answer of two and not of oon,	LGW. 2212
But wel I wot, thou wilt answer and seye,	Scog. 34
He may answer, and seye this or that;	Merc.B. 30
Ne of hir answer dangerous,	RR. 591
Of faire speche and of faire answer,	RR. 1259
Sens that thyn answer doth me ese,	RR. 1984
No sich answer of no vileyn,	RR. 1990
Of his answer I sighed sore;	RR. 3681
Netheles ther kan noon answer,	RR. 6195
For they ne durste not answer	RR. 7144

## Answered

This Palamon answerde, and seyde agayn,	A.Kn. 1092
Disputiously he looked, and answerde,	A.Kn. 1124
This Palamon answerde, 'I graunte it thee.'	A.Kn. 1620
This Palamon answerde hastily	A.Kn. 1714
This worthy duo answerde anon agayn,	A.Kn. 1742
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a deuele wey!	A.Mil. 3134
The Reve answerde and seyde, 'Stynt thy clappe!	A.Mil. 3144
And she answerde hir housbonde ther-withal,	A.Mil. 3368
This carpenter answerde, 'What seystow?	A.Mil. 3490
This Nicholas answerde, 'Fecche me drynke;	A.Mil. 3492
This carpenter answerde, 'Allas, my wyf!	A.Mil. 3522
Gerveys answerde, 'Certes, were it gold,	A.Mil. 3779
This Alison answerde, 'Who is ther,	A.Mil. 3790
For, what so that this carpenter answerde,	A.Mil. 3843
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wyltow swa?	A.Rv. 4040
Ay is thou myrie, and this is faire answerd.	A.Rv. 4128
This John answerde, 'Alayn, avyse thee;	A.Rv. 4188
Aleyn answerde, 'I counte hym nat a flye.'	A.Rv. 4192
Oure Hoost answerde and seide, 'I graunte it thee;	A.Co. 4344
And he answerde, 'Rather than I less.	B.M.L. 225
Custance answerde, 'Sire, it is Cristes myght	B.M.L. 570
Donegild answerde, 'As now, at this tyme, nay;	B.M.L. 740
The Persone him answerde, 'Benedicite!	B.Sh. 1170
Our Hoste answerde, 'O Jankyng, be ye there?	B.Sh. 1172
This gentil monk answerde in this manere:	B.Sh. 1385
Answerde and seyde, 'O cosyn myn, Daun John,	B.Sh. 1472
Daun John answerde, 'Certes I am fayn,	B.Sh. 1539
Answerde hym thus: 'This song I have herd seye	B.Pr. 1721
This Melibeus answerde anon, and	B.Mel. 2175-80
Prudence answerde, 'Certes, wel I	B.Mel. 2175-80
To this foreseide thynges answerde	B.Mel. 2190-5
phidicians answerden, save that they	B.Mel. 2205-10
This Melibeus answerde unto his	B.Mel. 2245-50
firste resoun, certes it may lightly ben answered;	B.Mel. 2255-60
Melibeus . . . answerde in this wyse: 'Dame,' quod	B.Mel. 2420-5
Melibeus answerde agayn, and seyde,	B.Mel. 2450-5
answerd wisely and discreetly, right so	B.Mel. 2460-5
Melibeus answerde and seyde, 'Certes,	B.Mel. 2520-5
To this sentence answerde anon	B.Mel. 2525-30
Melibeus answerde, 'If I ne venge me	B.Mel. 2650-5
spoken in this manere, Melibeus answerde	B.Mel. 2860-5
han wel and goodly answered, for right as by	B.Mel. 2970-5
joyeful, and answerden ful mekely and	B.Mel. 2990-5
Thanne the wiseste of hem thre answerde	B.Mel. 3005-10
To which Melibeus answerde and seyde,	B.Mel. 3020-5
And he answerde and seyde thus: 'Madame,	B.NP. 4082
'The hostiler answerde hym anon	B.NP. 4219
The fox answerde, 'In feith it shal be don';	B.NP. 4604
The juge answerde, 'Of this in his absence	C.Doc. 171
Answerde agayn, 'What, carl with sory grace,	C.Pard. 717
That other answerde, 'I not how that may be;	C.Pard. 815
The pothecarie answerde, 'And thou shalt have	C.Pard. 859
This Pardoner answerde nat a word;	C.Pard. 956
But to his questioun anon answerde,	D.WB. 1035
This knyght answerde, 'Allas, and weylaway!	D.WB. 1053
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Pees! namoure of this!	D.Fr. 1296
This somnour hym answerde and seyde, 'Nay,	D.Fr. 1388
This yeman hym answerde, in softe speche:	D.Fr. 1412
Of elements? The feend answerde, 'Nay,'	D.Fr. 1506
The frere answerde, 'O Thomas, dostow so?	D.Sum. 1954
This worthy clerk benignely answerde,	E.Cl. 21
Answerde, 'Lord, he is al redy here!'	E.Cl. 299
And she answerde agayn in pacience:	E.Cl. 813
Right in this wise to Placebo answerde:	E.Mch. 1520
Answerde anon right in his japyrey;	E.Mch. 1656
Benynghely to Januarie answerde:	E.Mch. 2136
And she answerde, 'Sire, what eyethow yow?	E.Mch. 2368
Another answerde and seyde it myghte wel be	F.Sq. 228
As is hire malstresse, answerde hire anon,	F.Sq. 377
What he answerde it nedeth noght reherce;	F.Sq. 890
And with a sorowful herte he thus answerde:	F.Fkl. 1008
And he answerde hym that they dede were,	F.Fkl. 1181
Answerde thus: 'Fy on a thousand pound!	F.Fkl. 1227
Answerde and seyde as I shal yow doun!	F.Fkl. 1468
And she answerde, half as she were mad,	F.Fkl. 1511
This philosophre sobrelly answerde,	F.Fkl. 1585
This philosophre answerde, 'Leave brother,	F.Fkl. 1607
Answerde agayn, 'If I shal tristen thee,	G.SN. 163
Cecile answerde anon right in this wise:	G.SN. 169
Tiburse answerde, 'Seistow to me	G.SN. 260
Tiburse answerde and seyde, 'Brother dere,	G.SN. 302
To whom Cecile answerde boldly,	G.SN. 319
To whom answerde Tiburse, 'O suster deere,	G.SN. 333
Almache answerde unto that enillitude,	G.SN. 431
Of my power? And she answerde hym this:	G.SN. 436
Almache answerde, 'Cheesoon of this two,—	G.SN. 458
Cecile answerde, 'O nyce creature!	G.SN. 493
And Plato answerde unto hym anon,	G.CY. 1453
This Persoune answerde al atones,	I.Pars. 30
tree in Paradys? The womman answerde,	I.Pars. 325-30
sholde plesse the peple, and he answerde,	I.Pars. 660-5
Quod I; and he answerde ageyn,	BD. 367
She nyether answerde 'Wel,' ne seyde amys,	PF. 466
The thriddle tercel egle answerde tho,	PF. 463
And she answerde, that pleynly hir entente	PF. 580
With dreful vois the formel hir answerde:	PF. 638
in my corage, answerde and seide:	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
Canyus answerde thus: 'Yif I hadde	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50

## Answered—Continued

I wolde thanne han answeryd	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
'I woot wel,' quod I, and answerde	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
answerde ayen ful bytyngely and seyde:	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
I have first I-spendid and answerd to the resouns	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
And Troilus yit him no word answerde,	TC.1. 737
To whom Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee like,	TC.1. 829
Tho lough this Pandar, and anon answerde,	TC.1. 1037
Antigone answerde anon and seyde,	TC.2. 879
Criseyde therto no-thing her answerde,	TC.2. 897
And he answerde, 'Do we as thee leste!	TC.2. 945
To that Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee leste,	TC.2. 1051
The cause of his cominge, thus answerde:	TC.2. 1102
Delphebus him answerde, 'O, is not this	TC.2. 1422
Answerde, 'It shal be don! And I can finde	TC.2. 1445
Answerde of this ech wers of hem than other,	TC.2. 1618
Answered of Apollo for to be,	TC.3. 541
And with a sik she sodeinly answerde,	TC.3. 801
Criseyde answerde, 'As wisely God at reste	TC.3. 925
And she to that answerde him as her leste,	TC.3. 1132
Criseyde answerde, 'Swete, al were it so,	TC.3. 1163
Criseyde answerde, 'Of gilt miseriourde!	TC.3. 1177
To that Criseyde answerde thus anon,	TC.3. 1209
To that Criseyde answerde thus anon,	TC.3. 1492
To which no word for sorwe she answerde,	TC.3. 1527
Criseyde answerde, 'Nevere the bet for you,	TC.3. 1564
Til al was seyde, and than he thus answerde,	TC.3. 1617
Pandare answerde, and seide thus, that 'he	TC.3. 1666
Th'embassadours ben answer'd for final,	TC.4. 145
Gan it withstonde and sobrelliche answerde:	TC.4. 178
Ful pitously answerde and seide, 'Yial	TC.4. 380
But at the laste answerde and seide, 'Frend,	TC.4. 435
To this answerde him Troilus ful softe,	TC.4. 540
Pandare answerde, 'Frend, thou mayst for me	TC.4. 582
Pandare answerde, 'Of that be as be may!	TC.4. 638
That sorwest thus? And he answerde, 'Nay.'	TC.4. 640
The thriddle answerde, 'I hope, y-wys, that she	TC.4. 691
This Troilus answerde, and sighte sore,	TC.4. 1121
And he answerde, 'Herte myn, Criseyde,	TC.4. 1214
'Ye, douteles!—And she answerde, 'Allas!	TC.4. 1235
Answerde, 'Y-wis, my dere herte trewe,	TC.4. 1528
To this answerde Troilus, and seyde,	TC.4. 1653
Criseyde unto that purpos lite answerde,	TC.5. 176
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Troilus,	TC.5. 323
This Troilus answerde, 'O brother dere,	TC.5. 414
Pandare answerde, 'Be we comen hider	TC.5. 484
Answerde him tho; but, as of his entente,	TC.5. 867
Pandare answerde, 'It may wel be, certein;	TC.5. 1128
Pandare answerde, 'Nay, so mote I thee!	TC.5. 1160
Pandare answerde, 'It may be, wel y-nough!	TC.5. 1170
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Allas the while	TC.5. 1275
He not a word ayein to him answerde;	TC.5. 1725
And I answerde and seyde, 'Yis.'	HF.2. 356
And I answerde, 'No, parde!	HF.3. 806
And seyde, 'Who kneleth there? And I answerde	LGW. 312
The god of Love answerde hire thus anon,	LGW. 442
And she answerde, 'Lat be thyn arguynge,	LGW. 475
And I answerde, 'Nay, sire, so have I blys,	LGW. 505
And I answerd ageyn, and sayde, 'Yis,	LGW. 517
Jason answerde mekely and stille;	LGW. 1491
Tarquinius answerde, 'That lyketh me.'	LGW. 1711
And they answerde alle upon hir fey,	LGW. 1847
Phedra answerde, 'Y-wys, me is as wo	LGW. 1985
Answerde hym to his profre and to his chere.	LGW. 2079
The holowes roches answerde hir agayne.	LGW. 2193
He nat a word answerde to that axynge.	Buk. 3
But faire answerde, and seide thus:—	RR. 592
And I answerid ful hombly:	RR. 1044
For thou answerid so curteily.	RR. 1085
I answerid in ful angry wise;	RR. 3306
And Love answerde: 'I truste thee	RR. 7328
And Withed-Tonge answered agayne:	RR. 7498

## Answereth

To this sentence answereth anon	B.Mel. 2455-60
But ever answereth at the countretaille.	E.Cl. 1190

## Answering

Discret she was in answering alway,	C.Doc. 48
Glad was this markys of hire answering,	E.Cl. 512
'Of whennes comth thyn answering so rude!'	G.SN. 432
But alle her limes so wel answeringe	TC.1. 282
degres of this bordure ben answering and consenstrike	Astr. 60-5
bordure is evermo answering to the degres	Astr. 183-93
That he can noon answering,	RR. 7666

## Answers

the answeres of this men, she bad hem goon.	B.Mel. 2955-60
Quod she, 'that wolden two answeres conclude	G.SN. 429
And after swiche answeres as he hadde,	TC.2. 1350

## Antaeus

He slow the geant Antheus the stronge;	B.Mk. 3298
Hercules, caste adoun Antheus the geaunt	Bo.4. m.7.
	1610-5

## Antarctic

of the pool antartik, that is to seyn than is	Astr. 262-6
the pool antartike, byneth the orisonte	Astr. 262-6

## Ante

'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6.	Bo.5. p.8.
	1855-60

## Antenor

Of Antenor, so have I joye,	BD. 1118
N're it for Antenor and Eneas,	TC.2. 1474



**Antenor—Continued**

Atte whiche day was taken Antenore . . . . .	TC.4. 50
They yave him Antenor withouten more . . . . .	TC.4. 133
And hem for Antenor ful ofte preyde . . . . .	TC.4. 137
Whan axed was for Antenor Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.4. 149
For Antenor how they wolde han Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.4. 177
Daun Antenor—a wrong wey now ye chese— . . . . .	TC.4. 189
And to deliveren Antenor they preyde . . . . .	TC.4. 196
Of Antenor, that broughte hem to mischance; . . . . .	TC.4. 203
But Antenor, he shal come hom to tounne, . . . . .	TC.4. 209
For Antenor to yelden out Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.4. 212
For Antenor to yelden so Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.4. 347
'For Antenor how lost is my Criseyde?' . . . . .	TC.4. 378
Y-graunted was in chauce of Antenore . . . . .	TC.4. 665
'Thus herte myn, for Antenor, alas, . . . . .	TC.4. 792
Hath maad th'eschaunge of Antenor and you, . . . . .	TC.4. 878
And thus have ye bothe Antenor y-wonne . . . . .	TC.4. 1315
And right with that was Antenor y-come . . . . .	TC.5. 71
And Antenor he kiste, and made feste, . . . . .	TC.5. 77
Have yeven Antenor for you anon, . . . . .	TC.5. 905

**Antem**

This antem verrally in my deynge, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1850
---	-------------

**Antichrist**

after the synne of Lucifer and Antecrist'; for by this . . . . .	I.Pars. 785-90
synne God . . . . .	RR. 7155
Thus Antecrist abiden we, . . . . .	RR. 7191
And all with Antecrist they holden, . . . . .	RR. 7191

**Antichrists**

Of Antecrists men am I, . . . . .	RR. 7009
-----------------------------------	----------

**Anticlaudian**

And eek on Antecclaudian, . . . . .	HF.2. 478
-------------------------------------	-----------

**Antigone**

Flexippe and she, Tarbe and Antigone, . . . . .	TC.2. 816
Til at the laste Antigone the shene, . . . . .	TC.2. 824
Antigone answerde anon and seyde, . . . . .	TC.2. 879
'Ye, wis!' quod freshe Antigone the white, . . . . .	TC.2. 887
Antigone, her suster Tarbe also,— . . . . .	TC.2. 1563
'Ris, tak with you your nece Antigone . . . . .	TC.2. 1716
And with her faire nece Antigone . . . . .	TC.3. 597

**Antilegus**

Were slayn, he and Antylegus, . . . . .	BD. 1068
---	----------

**Antiochus**

How that the cursed kyng Antiochus . . . . .	B.ML. 82
What nedeth it of kyng Antiochus . . . . .	B.Mk. 3765

**Antiphoner**

As children lerned hire antiphoner; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1709
---	-------------

**Antiquis**

de semitis antiquis, quae sit via bona, et . . . . .	I.Pars. 70-5
--	--------------

**Antonius**

Of grete Nero, and of Antonius,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2032
wolde deye. Antonius comaundede . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
And sooth to seye, Antonius was his name, . . . . .	LGW. 538
Antonius was war, and wol nat fayle . . . . .	LGW. 629
I mene yow, Antonius, my knyght,— . . . . .	LGW. 684

**Antony**

were corrupt by the fir of Seint Antony, . . . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
Shoop him an ost on Antony to lede, . . . . .	LGW. 625
Antony is shent, and put hym to the flyghte; . . . . .	LGW. 652
And whan that Antony saugh that aventure, . . . . .	LGW. 657
For love of Antony that was hir so dere, . . . . .	LGW. 701

**Anvil**

Upon his anvell up and down . . . . .	BD. 1164
---------------------------------------	----------

**Any (specimens)**

His heed was balled that shoon as any glas, . . . . .	A.Prol. 198
He wolde the see were kept for any thing . . . . .	A.Prol. 276
A barre Of iren, greet and square as any sparre, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1076
That <i>who shal yere a lover any lare;</i> . . . . .	A.Kn. 1164
In any contree of this Theues, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1213
And sette hym down withouten any moore; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1541
Withoute wyling of any oother wight, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1611
That anytich any strook, that I may seen, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1709
With wawes grene, and brighte as any glas, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1958
But it be any thing in general; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2285
That ever was any lyves creature; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2395
The clothered blood, for any lechecraft, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2745
Allone, withouten any compaignye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2779
And nat eterne, withouten any lye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3015
Of jalousie, or any oother tene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3106
And tho were bent, and blake as any sloo, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3246
As any swalwe chitteryng on a berne, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3258
For any lord, to leggen in his bedde, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3269
Or yet for any good yeman to wedde, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3270
As any peok he was proud and gay, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3926
Of twenty yer, withouten any mo, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3970
The millere seyde agayn, 'If ther be eny, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4120
For whan they cam from any strange place . . . . .	B.ML. 178
That any while dorste ther endure, . . . . .	B.ML. 753
Sente any child; but it is bet to deeme . . . . .	B.ML. 1091
As it is possible any frend to be, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1222
And if that any thyng, by day or nyght, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1455
That kan unnethe any word expresse, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1675
For any woman, smal and fair of face, . . . . .	B.Th. 1892
Ther any ram shal stonde, . . . . .	B.Th. 1931
If ye wol any moore of it . . . . .	B.Th. 2079
Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe? . . . . .	B.Mk. 3326
If thou bigyle me any ofter than ones, . . . . .	B.NP. 4618
Kan kepe a forest best of any man; . . . . .	C.Doe. 85
'This mayde shal be myn, for any man!' . . . . .	C.Doe. 129
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . . .	C.Pard. 662
But forth she wole, er any day be dawed, . . . . .	D.WB. 353

**Any—Continued**

That he of any oother had delit; . . . . .	D.WB. 482
To love hym best of any creature, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1984
Ech after oother, right as any lyne,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 2230
Thanne wol I love yow best of any man, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 997
Which were ful hard for any that is heere . . . . .	G.CY. 606
To tellen al wolde passen any bible . . . . .	G.CY. 857
And coome agayn withouten any delay, . . . . .	G.CY. 1220
Of this teyne, withouten any drede, . . . . .	G.CY. 1229
Is ther any coper her-inne?' seyde he, . . . . .	G.CY. 1292
Task any bryd, and put it in a cage, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 163
That sowneth into vertu, any while, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 195
Er ye doon any execucioh . . . . .	H.Mcp. 287
in any of hem alle. Now as for to speken . . . . .	I.Pars. 455-60
Looke by any wey whan . . . . .	I.Pars. 625-30
comth drede to bigyne to werke anye goode werkes; . . . . .	I.Pars. 690-5
ther any of thise be withoute venial . . . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
or noon; if any of thy kynrede have . . . . .	I.Pars. 960-5
any man or womman. It moste eek . . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50
and if ther be any thyng that displese . . . . .	I.Pars. 1080-5
Myght suffren any creature . . . . .	BD. 468
Of any sorwe, lat hym see me, . . . . .	BD. 575
Have any maner wit fro youthe, . . . . .	BD. 759
For to tho folk, with-outen any faile, . . . . .	Pity. 48
That when that he was absent any throwe, . . . . .	Anel. 93
But ay cleer day to any mannes sighte, . . . . .	P.F. 210
I saw Beaute, withouten any atyr; . . . . .	P.F. 225
She fairer was than any creature, . . . . .	P.F. 301
Unkynde, janglere, or rebel any wyse, . . . . .	P.F. 457
felenuous withouten any strengthe? . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
any mortel man hath receyved any of tho thynges . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
lyveth in sikernes of anye sentences put . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
is o thyng with outen oon devysioyn, the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
thilke sovereyne good any-wher out of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
yif he hadde nede of any help, he ne . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
desiren any thing. But resoun is al oonly . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
thi byholdynge any necessite to thilke . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
If any droppe of pite in you be, . . . . .	TC.1. 23
Of any frend, to whom she dorste her mone, . . . . .	TC.1. 98
Lest it were wist on any maner side, . . . . .	TC.1. 321
'For if her wheel stinte any to torme, . . . . .	TC.1. 848
That toucheth harm or any vilanye; . . . . .	TC.1. 1033
Disblameth me if any word be lame; . . . . .	TC.2. 17
For heigh and lowe, withouten any drede, . . . . .	TC.3. 418
That he shal charge his servantes, by any weye, . . . . .	LGW. 493
And with a soun as softe as any shryfte, . . . . .	LGW. 745
I not with hem if ther went any mo; . . . . .	LGW. 1227
For him, as ever I was for any man; . . . . .	LGW. 1986
Of any ertelhy lyvyng creature, . . . . .	LGW. 2118
The see by nyght as any torche brende . . . . .	LGW. 2419
As colde as eny froste now wexeth she, . . . . .	LGW. 2683
Al the revers of any glad feling, . . . . .	Ven. 48
unknowe partly to eny mortal man in . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
clocke, whan eny celestial body by whiche . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
that any two degrees that ben ylike fer fro . . . . .	Astr. 218-22
any of these two hevedes, truste wel that . . . . .	Astr. 218-22

**Anything**

To wite wher men wol yewe me anythyng, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1450
For anythyng that I have had of thee; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1632
Nat that I chalange anythyng of right, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1324
As for to werken anythyng in contrarie . . . . .	G.CY. 1477
Than for to anythyng or thyinke or seye . . . . .	Comp.L. 123
wenat that anythyng mai ben appaialed . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
anything in any weys; and yif thou . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
wenest that hap be anything, what is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
Have anything in eched for the beste, . . . . .	TC.3. 1329
For anythyng, men shal the sothe see . . . . .	TC.5. 1640
Lothest of anything that ever was loth . . . . .	Comp.A. 71

**Anything see Thing****Anywhere**

But whan yow list to ryden anywhere . . . . .	F.Sq. 315
---	-----------

**Anywhere see O-where, Where****Aornement**

Also the synne of aornement, or of . . . . .	I.Pars. 430-5
--	---------------

**Aornementes**

And eek of othere aornementes alle . . . . .	E.Cl. 258 var
--	---------------

**Apace see Pace****Apaid**

Seyth youre avys and holdeth you apayd, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1868
By redy tokene,— and heeld hym yvele apayed . . . . .	B.Sh. 1580
'Hooste,' quod I, 'ne beth nat yvele apayd, . . . . .	B.Th. 1897
I praye that noon of you be yvele apayd,— . . . . .	D.Fri. 1282
'My lord,' quod he, 'be ye nat yvele apayd, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2246
'Be now namore agaast, ne yvele apayed; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1052
Crist halt hym of this conseil wel apayd; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1512
I prey yow that ye be nat yvele apayd.' . . . . .	E.Mch. 1565
God helpe me so, as I am yvele apayd, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2392
And be ye siker he was so weel apayd . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1548
Every man chit and halt hym yvele apayd, . . . . .	G.CY. 921
That ther was never man yet yvele apayd . . . . .	G.CY. 1049
A tale of which he is now yvele apayd, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 358
they ne holde hem nat apayd, as seith . . . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
ne holden hem nat apayed of roosted flessch . . . . .	I.Pars. 900-5



**Apaïd—Continued**

of whiche Jhesu Crist is moore apayed	I.Pars. 1050-5
And therfor, swete, ne beth nat yvel apayd.	Comp.L. 64
What was that word, or make him avel apaid;	Anel. 123
halt hir apayed; and yif thou wolt a-choken	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
othere thynges ben apayed of hir owene	Bo.2. p.5.
	455-60
They heelden hem apayed with the	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
man aughte to ben apayed of his glorie,	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
And ek thee n'oughte not ben yvele apayed	TC.1. 649
Thus held him ech of othel we apayed,	TC.3. 421
That n'ot nat that she wol ben yvele apayed	TC.4. 642
She elleswhere hath now her herte apayed:	TC.5. 1249
I hope that they wele nat ben evele a-payed,	LGW.G. 68
Forbereth me, and beth not evele apayed,	LGW. 80
Yet oghte we with the ben wel apayed.	LGW. 766
Of him she was full wel apaid;	RR. 2854
And thou shalt holde thees well apayed,	RR. 2891
He is apayed with his fortune;	RR. 5631

**Apaire**

To apeyren any man, or hym defame,	A.Mil. 3147
hool that ther may no thyng apeyren it;	I.Pars. 1075-80
What mende ye, though that we bothe apaire?	TC.2. 329
Ther as hit shulde not apaire.	HF.2. 248

**Apaire see Feire****Apaiied**

the damage of this renoun that is apaiied;	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
And ek for hem that falsly ben apaiied	TC.1. 38
And never yet this place apaiied.	RR. 7520

**Apart**

His augrym stoness, laven faire apart,	A.Mil. 3210
And he drough hym a-part out of the chirche,	A.Mil. 3663
This chapman took apart and prively	B.Sh. 1446
Thus seyn the peple and drawn hem apart.	F.Sq. 252

**Apassed**

and when they ben passed,	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
---------------------------	-------------------

**Ape**

And thus she maketh Absolon hire ape	A.Mil. 3389
As piled as an ape was his skulle;	A.R.v. 3935
Now may I seyn that I is but an ape;	A.R.v. 4202
The monk putte in the mannes hood an ape,	B.Pri. 1630
To wedden a milksope or a coward ape,	B.Mk. 3100
Somtyme lyk a man, or lyk an ape;	D.Fri. 1464
Right as hym liste the preest he made his ape;	G.CY. 1313
I trowe that ye drunken han wryn ape,	H.Mcp. 44
hyndre part of a she ape in the fulle of	I.Pars. 420-5
folk doon at the gawdes of an ape.	I.Pars. 650-5
With asses feit, and hede it as an ape,	TC.2. 1042
And countrefet hem as an ape,	HF.3. 122

**Appelles**

Appelles, Zanzis, sholde werche in veyn,	C.Doc. 16
Which that Appelles wroghte subtilly;	D.WB. 499

**Apennine**

And speketh of Apennyn, the hilles hye	E.Cl. 45
--	----------

**Apert**

Privee and apert, and moost entendeth ay	D.WB. 1114
Privee nor apert, thanne wolde they never fyne	D.WB. 1136
Were saved, bothe privee and apert:	F.Sq. 531
Salomon, it is a synne of apert folye,	I.Pars. 645-50
Is spoken in privee or aperte,	HF.2. 209
Seculer folk ben more apert.	RR. 6150
'Or done of hym aperte justice,	RR. 6621
'What, Sir?' 'Falsnesse that apert is;	RR. 6799

**Apertly**

talent, though he se wel apertly that it	I.Pars. 290-5
seen apertly al that they hyden in this	I.Pars. 1060-5
schewed apertly, yif I hadde had liberte	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
we han schewyd apertly that alle thynges	Bo.3. p.10.
	895-900
mai seen apertly that it nys not sovereyn.	Bo.3. p.10.
	915-20

**Apes**

He made the person and the peple his apes.	A.Prol. 706
Men dreme al day of owles or of apes,	B.NP. 4282
that been the develes apes, for they	I.Pars. 650-5
Of nicete ben verray Goddes apes;	TC.1. 913
As ever mowes were in apes.	HF.3. 716
Make I not wel tumble myn apes?	RR. 6836

**Apiked**

Ful fresh and newe hir geere apiked was;	A.Prol. 365
--	-------------

**Apocalypse**

And God seith in the Apocalipse,	I.Pars. 135-40
As writ John in the Apocalips.	HF.3. 295
That in the Apocalips is shewed,	RR. 7391

**Apollo**

Apollo whirleth up his chaar so hye,	F.Sq. 671
He seyde, 'Apollo, god and governour,	F.Fkl. 1031
Daun Phebus, or Apollo Delphicus.	TC.1. 70
And ek by answer of this Apollo,	TC.1. 72
Of wit Apollo, ston of sikernesse,	TC.2. 843
Answered of Apollo for to be,	TC.3. 541
Or that Apollo spake out of the tree	TC.3. 543
But preye Apollo that he wolde him spede!	TC.3. 546
Appollo hath me told it feithfully;	TC.4. 114
For al Apollo, or his clerkes lakus	TC.4. 1397
He corseth Jove, Appollo, and ek Cupide,	TC.5. 207
Of Jove, Appollo, of Mars, of swich rascalle!	TC.5. 1853
Apollo, through thy grete myght,	HF.3. 2
To pipen bet than Apollo.	HF.3. 142

**Apollonius**

Or ellis of Tyro Appollonius,	B.ML. 81
-------------------------------	----------

**Apoplexy**

Napoplexie shente nat hir heed;	B.NP. 4031
Ne poplexie ne shente nought hir heede	B.NP. 4031 var

**Apostle**

'The Apostle Paul unto the Romayns	B.Mel. 2175-81
for the Apostle seith that covetise	B.Mel. 2320-5
hear-to accordeth . . . the Apostle in manye places.	B.Mel. 2480-5
thapostle seith that the sciences and the	B.Mel. 2595-600
Saint Pauls the Apostle seith in his	B.Mel. 2630-5
is perdurable, after that, the Apostle seith	B.Mel. 2695-700
and thapostle seith that ther nys thyng in	B.Mel. 2820-5
the word of the Apostle, 'Covetise is	B.Mel. 3030-5
The Apostel wepyng seith ful pitously,	C.Pard. 529
For thanne, thapostle seith, I am fe	D.WB. 49
Thapostel whan he spekech of maydenhede,	D.WB. 64
I woot wel that the Apostel was a mayde,	D.WB. 79
Right thus the Apostel tolde it unto me,	D.WB. 160
We fare as seith thapostle; clooth and food	D.Sum. 1881
Saint Jame the Apostel, that seith that every wight is	I.Pars. 345-60

**Apostles**

But Cristes loore, and his Apostles twelve,	A.Prol. 527
wommen than to his Apostles;	B.Mel. 2265-70
Jhesu Crist to his Apostles in this wise,	B.Mel. 2865-70
I wol noon of the Apostles countrefete,	C.Pard. 447
And seye thise wordes in the Apostles name:	D.WB. 341
And to the Apostles servant seek was I'	D.Fri. 1503
That among Cristes apostelles twelve	G.CY. 1002
and to the Apostles. And therfore	I.Pars. 780-5
Not liche to the apostles twelve.	RR. 5757
Amonges these apostlis newe,	RR. 6270
That Crist ne his apostlis dere,	RR. 6547
He bade thapostles forto wirche,	RR. 6662

**Apothecaries**

Ful redy hadde he his apothecaries	A.Prol. 425
------------------------------------	-------------

**Apothecary**

Though in this toun is noon apothecarie,	B.NP. 4138
Into the toun, unto a pothecarie,	C.Pard. 852
The pothecarie answerde, 'And thou shalt have	C.Pard. 859

**Appalled**

Than whan his name appalled is for age,	A.Kn. 3053
But it were for an old appalled wight,	B.Sh. 1292
Hir liste nat appalled for to be,	F.Sq. 365
no good werk, that it nys hym unsavory and al appalled.	I.Pars. 720-5

**Apparel**

yow oghte purveyen and apparailen yow	B.Mel. 2530-5
bigynne it, apparaille thee with greet	B.Mel. 2530-5
I rede that thou apparaille thee therto	B.Mel. 2535-40
But bad anon apparailen his hoost,—	B.Mk. 3797
Ye women shul apparaille yow," quod he,	D.WB. 343
Shewe thou thy visage and thyn apparaille;	E.Cl. 1208
the synne . . . of apparaille, is in thynges that aper-	
tenen to	I.Pars. 430-5

greet entente to maken and apparailen his mete;	I.Pars. 825-30
Virgine, that art so noble of apparaille,	ABC. 153
that schrewed folk apparailen felonies ayens	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
to apparaylen the visage of the erthe,	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
desiren to apparailen your excellent kynde	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
For ther he wolde hire wedding apparayle	LGW. 2473
Wel semyde by hir apparayle	RR. 575
Told yow the shap and apparayle.	RR. 1276
Right wonderfull of apparayle;	RR. 3712

**Appareled**

that been apparailled in silk and in	I.Pars. 930-5
walles of thy librarye, apparayled and wrought	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
wenen that anythyng mai ben apparailled	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
a man is aparayled), certes thilke thynges ben	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
preysed with whiche he is apparayled;	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
apparayled hym with faire purples of	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20

**Appareleth**

almesse of the poure; eke if he apparailleth his mete	I.Pars. 375-80
that apparailleth mannes corage with vertues	I.Pars. 460-5
highteth and apparailleth the erthe with	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
gold, and apparayleth covetous folk	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5

**Apparelling**

Heigh labour, and ful greet apparaillynge,	A.Kn. 2913
Tullius seith, "The longe apparaillyng	B.Mel. 2535-40
fors of to outrageous apparaillynge of mete;	I.Pars. 830-5

**Apparellments**

with straunge apparellmentes!	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
-------------------------------	------------------

**Apparels**

apparels and array that me lakketh,	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
of hir veyn apparels myghte strepen of thise	Bo.4. m.2.
	1265-70

**Apparent**

But afterwarde ben apparaunt,	RR. 5
Which was full swete and apparent;	RR. 2583

**Appear**

And ther-with-al Dyane kan appeere,	A.Kn. 2346
adversaries sholde appieren in his presence,	B.Mel. 3060-5
And afterward this knyght was bode appere.	D.WB. 1030
And with that word anon ther gan appere	G.SN. 200
Lat hym appiere and wexe a philosophre;	G.CY. 837
Amonges folk for ever to appeere.	G.CY. 1132
Which oughten not in thy presence appeere,	ABC. 19
Gan in his slep that nyght to him appere.	PF. 42
cloudes, and that the sterres nat apieren	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
it mai apiere that the prescience is signe of this	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
For lak of light, and sterres for t' apere,	TC.2. 909

**Appeare—Continued**

When hir spirit gan appere, . . . . . HF.1. 190  
 Thy faire body lat it nat appere, . . . . . LGW. 256  
 To apperen wyth my lady in no wyse. . . . . LGW. 273

**Appearance**

An apparence, y-maad by som magyk; . . . . . F.Sq. 218  
 For with an apparence a clerk may make, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1157  
 By swich an apparence or jogelrye,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1265  
 She never erst herd speke of apparence; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1602  
 Alias, what harme doth apparence, . . . . . HF.1. 265  
 To ladies of thy staately aparance, . . . . . LGW. 1372  
 From hym that is by apparence, . . . . . RR. 5550  
 But shalte thou never of apparence . . . . . RR. 7465  
 And seth alwey such apparance, . . . . . RR. 7667

**Appearances**

By whiche men maken diverse appearances, . . . . F.Fkl. 1140

**Appeared**

fro deeth to lyve, appeared rather to a woman . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
 And Ector had after his deeth appeared, . . . . LGW. 934  
 Unto the queene appeared Eneas, . . . . . LGW. 1057

**Appeareth**

Pride of the table appeareth eek ful . . . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
 so as alle thingis that apiereth or scheweth . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
 That now apereth her folye . . . . . RR. 5508

**Appease**

In al that land, that she ne koude apese, . . . . E.Cl. 433  
 Tacord and love, and many a wrong apese. . . . H.Mop. 98  
 Ye fiers Mars apaisen of his ire, . . . . . TC.3. 22  
 If with my deth your wretche I may apese. . . . TC.3. 110  
 Save I my-self, ne more his herte apese; . . . . TC.3. 887  
 And preyed her, she wolde her sorwe apese, . . . TC.5. 117  
 No thyng thyn herte appesen may . . . . . RR. 2453

**Appease see Pese****Appeased**

and apayed the ire of the kyng by hir . . . . . B.Mel. 2290-5  
 Kacus apayded the wrathes of Evander . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1610-5  
 monstre Kacus, and apayed with that deth . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1610-5

And ofte it hath the cruel herte apesed, . . . . TC.1. 250  
 That thou the Goddes wrathe hast al apesed; . . TC.1. 940

**Appeaseth**

he . . . appeaseth lightly." And I prey yow that . B.Mel. 3050-5  
 Apeseth somewhat of your sorwes smerte, . . . Mars. 10

**Aperceyve**

Or by hire word aperceyve, that she . . . . . E.Cl. 600  
 folk, when the aperceyven that nature is redressed . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5  
 maystow lightly aperceyven by this that I schal seyn. Bo.5. p.4.  
 1765-70

Thou shalt ful sone aparceyve and wel here . . . TC.4. 656  
 Lyte Lowys my sone, I aperceyve wel . . . . Astr. 1-5  
 thanne shaltow aperceyve wel the Moevyng . . . Astr. 330-7 var  
 That my falsnesse shal nevere aperceyve, . . . . RR. 6314

**Aperceyved**

seynte warie); and when this was aperceyved to the kyng, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
 sche stynte a litil, and when sche aperceyved . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-60  
 I aperceyvede a litil here byforn that thou . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1075-80

That my tregret nevere aperceyved; . . . . . RR. 6312  
 But where my sleight is aperceyved, . . . . . RR. 6371

**Aperceyvest**

thou thi-self aperceyvest wel of what weighte thei ben. Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5

**Aperceyvethe**

That no defaute no man aperceyvethe, . . . . . E.Cl. 1018  
 his resoun aperceyvethe it wel that it is synne . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 that aperceyvethe in his thought the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1465-70

**Aperceyving**

But so slyghe is the aperceyvyng . . . . . RR. 6317 var  
 That to hard is the aperceyvyng. . . . . RR. 6318 em

**Aperceyvings**

For drede of jalouse mennes aperceyvings? . . . F.Sq. 286

**Appert—see Appurt-****Appertain**

thynges apertenen and bihoven to . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 and mo than I have seyed, apertenen to pride . . I.Pars. 410-5  
 apparail, is in thynges that apertenen to rydunge,— I.Pars. 430-5  
 to fastyng apertenen foure thynges: largenesse to . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 'Certes dignytees,' quod sche, 'aperteignen . . . to vertu, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4.  
 695-700

**Appertalneth**

For sothe it aperteneth nat to a wys man . . . . B.Mel. 2170-5  
 quod he, 'as to us surgiens aperteneth that we do . B.Mel. 2200-5  
 that to the office of hem aperteneth, to doon to every 'Warestooryng' . . . . . B.Mel. 2455-60

and eek . . . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
 that aperteneth and longeth al only to the . . . B.Mel. 2655-60  
 noght and that aperteneth nat unto hym, . . . B.Mel. 2730-5  
 thyng as aperteneth nat unto hym. . . . . B.Mel. 2730-5

noyse of another man whereas it aperteneth nat unto hym. . . . . B.Mel. 2730-5  
 bountee aperteneth properly to the Hooly Goost, . . I.Pars. 485-90  
 aperteneth that to the rejoysyng of the . . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 that aperteneth to the sentuarie of God, and . . I.Pars. 780-5  
 to hem aperteneth thilke malisoun that Crist shal . I.Pars. 815-20  
 Another synne aperteneth to lecherie . . . . . I.Pars. 910-5  
 and therefore it aperteneth specially to penitence . I.Pars. 1040-5  
 it aperteneth to the grete rightwisesse of . . . . I.Pars. 1065-70

**Appertalneth—Continued**

what aperteneth me to speken ther-of? Of . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
*Philosophie*. 'Aperteneth,' quod sche, ' . . . to the? Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
 owene kynde, what aperteneth that to . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
 This fable aperteneth to yow alle, who so evere . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1135-40

as aperteneth to that, scholden thanne . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1755-60

apertenith properly to his knowinge) but . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1880-5

**Appertaining**

That is unto oure craft apertenyng, . . . . . G.CY. 785  
 nombre of conclusions apertenyng to the . . . . Astr. 1-5 var

**Appertinent**

Apertenaunt unto the magestee . . . . . B.Mk. 3505  
 That to the feeste was appertinent; . . . . . E.Cl. 1010  
 That highte 'Beautee apertenant to Grace.' . . . Pity. 70

**Appetite**

That it is al his joye and appetit . . . . . A.Kn. 1680  
 To make hym yet a newer appetit; . . . . . C.Pard. 546  
 And make me a feyned appetit, . . . . . D.WB. 417  
 But ever folwede myn appetit,— . . . . . D.WB. 623  
 I shal fulfille youre worldly appetit. . . . . D.WB. 1218  
 On women ther as was his appetit, . . . . . E.Mch. 1250  
 May han to frut so greet an appetit . . . . . E.Mch. 2336  
 Swich appetit he hath to ete a mous. . . . . H.Mcp. 180  
 And appetit fleemeth discrecioun. . . . . H.Mcp. 182  
 For men han ever a likerous appetit, . . . . . H.Mcp. 189  
 Glotonye is unmesurable appetit . . . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 ynogh to the unmesurable appetit and . . . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 resoun the deslative appetit of etyng; . . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 moore to doon than to hire appetit . . . . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 that forelieth the talent or the appetit of his beyng; Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
 whether thei han appetit to duellen and . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 995-1000

As rudenesse and poeplish appetit, . . . . . TC.4. 1677  
 For to desiren, thurgh his appetite, . . . . . LGW. 1586  
 Wikke appetit comth ay before seknesse: . . . . Fort. 55

**Appetites**

For certainlyn oure appetites heere, . . . . . A.Kn. 1670  
 Ay dronken, will hire appetites laste, . . . . B.Mk. 3390  
 delices been after the appetites of the . . . . I.Pars. 205-10  
 servyng to appetites as beestes han), . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 995-1000

Lo here, thise wretched worldes appetites! . . . . TC.5. 1351

**Appetiteth**

As mater appetiteth forme alwey, . . . . . LGW. 1582

**Apia**

Gooth forth to *Via Apia*, quod shee, . . . . . G.SN. 172

**Apilus**

This false juge that highte Apilus,— . . . . . C.Doc. 154  
 To yow, my lord, sire Apilus so deere, . . . . C.Doc. 178  
 Thurgh sentence of this justice Apilus, . . . . C.Doc. 204  
 Allas that ever Apilus the say! . . . . . C.Doc. 227  
 That it was by the assent of Apilus; . . . . . C.Doc. 265  
 For which unto this Apilus they gon, . . . . . C.Doc. 267  
 That servant was unto this Apilus, . . . . . C.Doc. 270

**Apple**

'Wel bet is roten applul out of hoord, . . . . . A.Co. 4406  
 Ne every applul that is fair at eye . . . . . G.CY. 964  
 As rounde as appille was his face, . . . . . RR. 819  
 Ne worth an appel forto love, . . . . . RR. 4532

**Apples**

Or hoord of apples leyd in hey or heeth. . . . . A.Mil. 3262  
 He golden apples rafte of the dragoun; . . . . B.Mk. 3291  
 autumpne comith ayein hevvy of apples; . . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1555-60

he ravysschide applis fro the wakyngne dragoun, and his Bo.4. m.7.  
 1605-10

That noght but mast or apples is ther-inne; . . . Form.A. 37  
 That peches, coynes, and apples beere, . . . . RR. 1374

**Apply**

to seyn, applien or joignen to) the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1745-50  
 For no thyng eke thy tunge applye . . . . . RR. 2223

**Appoint**

Wher-on she wolde apoynte her at the laste, . . . TC.2. 691  
 That this shal be, that can I not a-poynt. . . . TC.5. 1620

**Appointed**

He atte laste apoynted hym on on, . . . . . E.Mch. 1595  
 He was apoynted ther he wolde abyde. . . . . E.Mch. 1616  
 Apointeden ful warly in this nede . . . . . TC.3. 454

**Appose**

And if men wolde ther-reyn appose . . . . . RR. 6555  
 To that that cleriks wole appose Ayens the cursdnesse RR. 7146

**Apposed**

Which hem apposed, and knew al hire entente, . . G.SN. 363  
 falsnesse of thynges that ben apoyd ayeins the . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 205-10 var

**Apprentice**

'And yet of oure apprentice Janekyn, . . . . . D.WB. 303  
 Were of her craft and apprenyt, . . . . . RR. 687

**Appreved**

And so commended and appreved eek, . . . . . E.Mch. 1349.  
 That tellen of these olde appreved stories, . . . LGW. 21

**Appreved see Approved****Approach**

Approche neer, and looke up murily. . . . . B.Th. 1888  
 been in drede myn hous for to approche.' . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
 Be war of it, er thou to ny approche, . . . . D.WB. 178  
 Ther doublenesse or feynyng shoide approche, . . F.Sq. 556

**Approach—Continued**

she saughe thise poetical Muses aprochen aboute my bed . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
sohe, 'hath suffred aprochen to this alke . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
fleme thow hope, ne lat no sorwe aproche . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
Schal we thanne aprochen us to hem that I have . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
'that I approche a litil to the wordis of the peple, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
thei aprochen and assenten, thei hepen . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
Can for t'approche as they by signes knewe, . . . . .	TC.3. 1696
Aprochen gan the fatal destine . . . . .	TC.5. 1
Of Ector gan aprochen wonder blive: . . . . .	TC.5. 1549
How I gan to this place aproche, . . . . .	HF.3. 25
I herde a noise aprochen blyve, . . . . .	HF.3. 431
Forto aproche it ne fortou touche. . . . .	RR. 2001

**Approached**

Er that hir ship approached unto the londe . . . . .	B.M.L. 903
the Magdaleyne, when she approached to Jhesu Crist . . . . .	1.Pars. 500-5
nis nat aprochid no rather or that men . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5

**Approacheth**

The day approacheth of hir retournynge . . . . .	A.Kn. 2095
Approacheth, that this weddynge sholde be, . . . . .	E.Cl. 261
is eek if a man approacheth to a woman . . . . .	1.Pars. 575-80
the moone pale with hir derke hornes approacheth the sonne, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
approchith near the est than doth that . . . . .	Astr. 358-62

**Approaching**

Latyn is for to seyn, approchyng of oother mannes bed, . . . . .	1.Pars. 870-5
--	---------------

**Approped**

That is approped unto no degree, . . . . .	Gent. 18
--	----------

**Approve**

In this approve I the sentence of my . . . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
--	-------------------

**Approved**

most approved in consellyng, and of hem . . . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
manye thynges, and been approved in consellynges; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5
hast approved it by manye wise folk, and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2400-5
to your trewe freendes that been approved . . . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500

**Approved see Approved****Approvers**

They weren his approwours prively. . . . .	D.Fri. 1343
--	-------------

**Approvest**

del to the. Yif thou approvest here . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
---	-------------------

**Appurti- see Appert-****Appurtenances**

Now comth hasardrie, with his apurtenaunces, . . . . .	1.Pars. 790-5
--	---------------

**April**

When that Aprille with his shoures soote . . . . .	A.Prol. 1
Of April, that is messager to May; . . . . .	B.M.L. 6
And for to walke in March, Averill and May, . . . . .	D.WB. 546
This twelfte day of April I endure, . . . . .	Mars. 139
I myghte as wel holde Averill for reyn, . . . . .	Anel. 309
Of Aperil, when clothed is the mede . . . . .	TC.1. 156
And seide, 'Frend, in Aperil the laste, . . . . .	TC.3. 360
Out-ronne as shour in Aperil ful swithe: . . . . .	TC.4. 737
31 daies, Februarie 28, March 31, April . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
For many an April and many a May . . . . .	RR. 3978

**Aprilis**

Marcus, Aprilis, Maius, Junius, Julius, . . . . .	Astr. 45-50
---	-------------

**Apulian see Polleys****Aquarius**

Capricornus, Aquarius, Pisces. And the . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
Aquarie, Virgo to Pisces. And yif any . . . . .	Astr. 174-9
Aquarius to Scorioun, and Capricorne . . . . .	Astr. 294-301

**Aquilon**

the wind that hyghte Aquilon. . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
the horrible wynd Aquylon moeveth boylynge . . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60

**Arabia**

He seyde, 'The kyng of Arabe and of Inde, . . . . .	F.Sq. 110
The soleyen fenix of Arabye, . . . . .	BD. 981

**Arabian**

Ne Surrien, ne noon Arabyen, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3529
--	------------

**Arabians**

and to Arabiens in Arabike, and . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
and somme by statutes of lordes Arabiens, . . . . .	Astr. 45-50

**Arabic**

and to Arabiens in Arabike, and . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
---	------------

**Arace**

The children from hire arm they goone arace. . . . .	E.Cl. 1103
No wight ne myghte hir handes of it arace . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1393
For to be deed, I can hit nought arace; . . . . .	Comp.L. 19
thei mai nat al arace hym, ne aliene . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
Ther Jove him some out of your herte arace! . . . . .	TC.3. 1015
So faste, that ther may it non arace; . . . . .	TC.5. 954
That tache may no wight for your herte arace; . . . . .	W.Unc. 18
That I it myghte nought arace; . . . . .	RR. 1752

**Araced**

with the cloutes that thei hadden arased out of . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
fro whennes thei ben araced; but fyer fleeth and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
araced with the flood, moten assemblen; . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50

**Aragon**

In Catalogne and Aragon, . . . . .	HF.3. 158
------------------------------------	-----------

**Aranea**

21. Aranea.—The riet of thin . . . . .	Astr. 92-7
--	------------

**Arbitration**

putte hym al outrely in the arbitracioun . . . . .	B.Mel. 2940-5
--	---------------

**Arbitre**

ther be no liberte of arbitre; ne certes . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
the fredom of oure arbitre (that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
fredom of arbitrie, god seth hem alle . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
comen and bytiden of fre arbitrie or fre . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
fredom of arbitre, that duelleth hool and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40

**Arblasters**

Of Arblasters grete plente were; . . . . .	RR. 4196
--	----------

**Arbor see Herber****Arc**

The ark of his artificial day hath ronne . . . . .	B.M.L. 2
Parfouned hath the sonne his ark diurne, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1795
7. Conclusio. To knowe the Arch of the Day, . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
prickes, and take there thyn arch of the day, . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
orisonis is the arch of the nyght. . . . .	Astr. 179-85
adde hem to the arch of thy day artificial, . . . . .	Astr. 185-8
the arch of the day artificial in 12, and take . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
the arch of the day and the arch of the night . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
Nota also that the arch of the equinoxial . . . . .	Astr. 362-5
cuntrye the arch meridian that is contened . . . . .	Astr. 365-8

**Arcadia**

cleped the bridde of Arcadye, hath had merci of the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
---	--------------------

**Arch see Arc****Archangel**

With fynche, with lark, and with archaungell. . . . .	R.R. 915
---	----------

**Archbishop**

As to the erchebisshope, Seint Dunstan; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1502
---	-------------

**Archdeacon**

An erchedekene, a man of heigh degree, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1300
--	-------------

**Archdeacons**

noon awe, In swich cass, of the Erchedekenes curs, . . . . .	A.Prol. 655
'Purs is the Erchedekenes helle,' seyde he. . . . .	A.Prol. 658
They weren in the erchedeknes book; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1318
To-morn bifore the erchedeknes knee, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1588

**Archer**

'Ther-to he was a good archer; . . . . .	B.Th. 1929
In al this world, and eek the best archer. . . . .	H.Mop. 108
But never this archer wolde feyne . . . . .	RR. 1397
Bicause the archer was so newe; . . . . .	RR. 1618
And for the archer nolde I lette. . . . .	RR. 1832

**Archers**

Spryngholde, gunnes, bows and archers, . . . . .	RR. 4191
--	----------

**Archilochus see Antilegius****Archimoris**

Or Archimoris' burying and the pleyes, . . . . .	TC.5. 1499
--	------------

**Arch-wives**

Ye archiwyyves stondesth at defense, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1195
--	------------

**Arcita**

Of whiche two Arcita highte that con, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1013
'Allas' quod he, 'Arcita, cosyn myn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1281
And of Arcita forth I wol yow telle. . . . .	A.Kn. 1336
And Arcita, that is in the court roial . . . . .	A.Kn. 1497
With Arcita, in stories as men fynde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2155
That Arcita me thurgh the herte bere; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2256
Though that Arcita wyne hire to his wyf: . . . . .	A.Kn. 2258
The preyere stynt of Arcita the stronge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2421
Of which Arcita som-what hym agaste. . . . .	A.Kn. 2424
And Arcita anon his hand up-haf, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2428
This al and som, that Arcita moot dye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2761

**Arcite**

This Palamon and his felawe Arcite . . . . .	A.Kn. 1031
And with that cry Arcite anon up sterte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1080
And with that word Arcite gan espye . . . . .	A.Kn. 1112
Arcite is hurt as moche as he, or moore; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1116
'Nay,' quod Arcite, 'in earnest, by my fey! . . . . .	A.Kn. 1126
Nay certes, false Arcite, thow shalt nat so; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1145
This Arcite ful proudly spak ageyn; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1152
Duc Perotheus loved wel Arcite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1202
Bitwixen Theseus and hym Arcite; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1210
That if so were that Arcite were y-founde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1211
How greet a sorwe suffreth now Arcite! . . . . .	A.Kn. 1219
Whan that he wiste Arcite was agon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1276
For jalousie and fere of hym Arcite.' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1333
And Arcite is exiled upon his heed . . . . .	A.Kn. 1344
Who hath the worse, Arcite or Palamoun? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1348
Whan that Arcite to Thebes comen was, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1355
Of hym, this woful lovers daun Arcite. . . . .	A.Kn. 1379
And with that word Arcite wook and sterte,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1393
And in this blisse lete I now Arcite . . . . .	A.Kn. 1449
Now wol I turne to Arcite ageyn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1488
No-thing ne knew he that it was Arcite: . . . . .	A.Kn. 1519
Ful litel woot Arcite of his felawe . . . . .	A.Kn. 1525
Whan that Arcite hadde romed al his fille, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1528
Whan that Arcite had songe, he gan to silke, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1540
But ther as I was wont to highte Arcite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1557
And seide, 'Arcite, false traytour wikked! . . . . .	A.Kn. 1560
This Arcite, with ful despitous herte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1596
Wel fynden that Arcite and Palamoun! . . . . .	A.Kn. 1627
Arcite is riden anon unto the toun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1628
This Arcite and this Palamon ben met. . . . .	A.Kn. 1636
And as a cruel tigre was Arcite: . . . . .	A.Kn. 1657
He was war of Arcite and Palamon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1698
This is thy mortal foo, this is Arcite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1724
'Lo heere this Arcite, and this Palamoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1791
Who spryngeth up for joye but Arcite? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1871



**Arceite**—*Continued*

And speke of Palamoun and of Arceite . . . . .	A.Kn. 2094
And eek Arceite, that loveth me so soore, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2315
Arceite unto the temple walked is . . . . .	A.Kn. 2368
Arceite anon unto his inne is fare, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2436
Arceite, and eek the hondred of his parte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2582
So cruel on the hunte, as is Arceite . . . . .	A.Kn. 2628
As Palamoun, to sleen his foo Arceite . . . . .	A.Kn. 2633
This Palamoun, as he faught with Arceite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2639
Arceite of Thebes shall have Emelie . . . . .	A.Kn. 2658
Been in hire wele, for joye of daun Arceite . . . . .	A.Kn. 2673
This fiers Arceite hath of his helm y-don, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2676
And er that Arceite may taken keep, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2688
Men seyden eek that Arceite shal nat dye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2705
But speke of Palamoun and of Arceite . . . . .	A.Kn. 2742
Swelleth the brest of Arceite, and the soore . . . . .	A.Kn. 2743
Arceite is coold, ther Mars his soule gye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2815
Of goode Arceite may best y-maked be, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2855
That ther as first Arceite and Palamoun . . . . .	A.Kn. 2858
And of the same suyte he clad Arceite . . . . .	A.Kn. 2873
And covered with the armes of daun Arceite . . . . .	A.Kn. 2891
Ne how Arceite lay among al this, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2939
Ne how Arceite is brent to aschen colde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2957
That goode Arceite, of chivalrie flour, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3059
of faire Anelida and false Arceite . . . . .	Anel. head
Of quene Anelyda and fals Arceite, . . . . .	Anel. 11
Of quene Anelida and fals Arceite . . . . .	Anel. 49
This Theban knyght [Arceite] eek, soth to seyn, . . . . .	Anel. 85 <i>em</i>
What shulde I seyn? She lovede Arceite so . . . . .	Anel. 92
Hir fredom fond Arceite in swich manere, . . . . .	Anel. 106
Ferther than that it lykede to Arceite; . . . . .	Anel. 109
For fals Arceite, that dide her al this tene, . . . . .	Anel. 140
This fals Arceite, of his newlangnesse, . . . . .	Anel. 141
This fals Arceite somewhat moste he feyne . . . . .	Anel. 155
For fals Arceite, that dide her al this tene? . . . . .	Anel. 168
But 'Mercy! cruel herte myn, Arceite!' . . . . .	Anel. 175
Of which Arceite hath nother routhe ne tene; . . . . .	Anel. 179
Take here of Anelida and fals Arceite, . . . . .	Anel. 198
And sente it to her Theban knyght Arceite . . . . .	Anel. 210
The compleynt of Faure Anelyda upon Fals Arceite . . . . .	Anel. head
But for I was so pleyne, Arceite, . . . . .	Anel. 264
Arceite hath born away the keye . . . . .	Anel. 323
How that Arceite, Anelida so sore . . . . .	Anel. 349
And al the Love of Palamoun and Arceite . . . . .	LGW. 420
<b>Arceites</b>	
And when that he had herd Arceites tale, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1577
<b>Arceis</b>	
maist thou rekne bothe arches or every . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
<b>Arctic</b>	
the Pool Artik in thyn Astralabis, . . . . .	Astr. 57-60
from the pool artyk unto the north orisonte; . . . . .	Astr. 240-5
orisonte as is the cenyth fro the pool artik; . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
and as high is the pool artik fro the orisonte . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
oure pool artik fro oure north orisonte is 51 . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
fro oure pool artik 38 degrees and 10 . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
from oure pool artik. Also this shorte . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
the pool artik in that same place . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
perpendicular over the pool artik, and clepe . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
prove the height of the pool artik fro . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
there the elevacioun of the pool artik in . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
as the pool artike is high in that same place . . . . .	Astr. 365-8
evene direct ageyns the pool artike. . . . .	Astr. 365-8
climat evene ageynst the pool artik is the . . . . .	Astr. 365-8
<b>Arcturi</b>	
'Si quis Arcturi sidera.'— . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
<b>Arcturus</b>	
the sterre that bichte Arcturus saugh, ben waxen . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
the sterres of Arctour, y-torned neyghe to the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
<b>Ardea</b>	
Whan Ardea besegod was aboute . . . . .	LGW. 1694
<b>Ardent</b>	
moste ardaunt love of his wif brende the . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
For if he be ardaunt in avaryce, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
<b>Are</b> ( <i>specimens</i> )	
I is as ille a millere as ye.' . . . . .	A.Rv. 4045
Now are we dryve til bethyng and til scorn; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4110
Wommen are born to thraldom and penance . . . . .	B.ML. 286
That ye in heles ar comen hom agayn, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1540
ther been two thynges that ar necessarie . . . . .	B.Mel. 2830-5
These ar the wordes that the markys sayde . . . . .	E.Cl. 342
And somme are scattered al the floor aboute, . . . . .	G.CY. 914
Thanne arn ther the vertues of feith and hope . . . . .	I.Pars. 730-5
synnes . . . at regard of this synne arn as thyng of . . . . .	I.Pars. 785-90
Heeris hore arn schad over-tymeliche . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe, . . . . .	TC.1. 1006
O, weylawey! So sleighe arn clerkes olde, . . . . .	TC.4. 972
Of sorful teres salte arn waxen welles; . . . . .	TC.5. 1374
How alle these are set in hevne; . . . . .	HF.2. 500
<b>A-rede</b>	
I trowe, a-rede my dremes even. . . . .	BD. 289
My wit is for t'arede it al too lene; . . . . .	TC.2. 132
And what it is I leye I can a-rede! . . . . .	TC.2. 1505
Wher-with she can, if I shal right arede, . . . . .	TC.4. 1112
Welde of it seye? It is ful light t'arede! . . . . .	TC.4. 1570

**Areise**

fraude, as for to yeven conseil to areysen wrongful . . . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
custumes . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5
powere, areysen hem as heyghe as the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
it mai areisen in heighe; so that, alle . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
areise thi corage to ryghtful hopes; . . . . .	RR. 4361 <i>var</i> Th
She canne areyse that doth mournes . . . . .	RR. 7159
We wole a puple upon hym areyse, . . . . .	RR. 7159
<b>Areised</b>	
visage, and hast areised thi forheved to . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
is so heyghe areysed. . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1855-60
That to the sonne he hath hym up areysed, . . . . .	LGW. 1525
thy rule is areised fro the litel crois upon . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
<b>Areiseth</b>	
trowblable ire, that areyseth in hem the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
And on the folke areyseth blame, . . . . .	RR. 7539
<b>Aresoneth</b>	
Eftsones Love hym aresoneth, . . . . .	RR. 6220
<b>Argeyes</b>	
How Tydeus was slayn, lord of Argeyes: . . . . .	TC.5. 1501
<b>Argia</b> <i>see</i> <b>Argives</b>	
<b>Argive</b>	
And cursed be that day which that Argive . . . . .	TC.4. 762
<b>Argives</b>	
And of Argives weping and hir wo: . . . . .	TC.5. 1509
<b>Argoille</b>	
Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille, . . . . .	G.CY. 813
<b>Argonauticon</b>	
Let him rede 'Argonauticon,' . . . . .	LGW. 1457
<b>Argos</b>	
And heir he was of Calidoyne and Arge. . . . .	TC.5. 805
Of Calidoyne and Arge a king, Criseyde! . . . . .	TC.5. 934
And husht were alle in Argone that citee. . . . .	LGW. 2682
<b>Argue</b>	
And, Lord! so she gan in her herte arguwe . . . . .	TC.2. 694
That canst so wel and formaly arguwei . . . . .	TC.4. 497
<b>Argued</b>	
But argued with his owne thought . . . . .	BD. 503
<b>Arguest</b>	
thou arguist and seist thus: that if it . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
<b>Argueth</b>	
in it. (Glose. But now argueth Boece . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
<b>Arguing</b>	
Go'th now, withinne himself ay arguinge . . . . .	TC.5. 772
And she answerde, 'Lat be thyn arguynge, . . . . .	LGW. 475
<b>Argument</b>	
Upon his argument of herbage; . . . . .	A.Co. 4329
They argumenten, casten up and down; . . . . .	B.ML. 212
And afterward he made his argument, . . . . .	B.ML. 1040
Ther nedeth make of this noon argument, . . . . .	B.NP. 4172
blame the argument. For this thing that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
schrewes scheweth a gret argument to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
'Thou hast here maad an argument, for fyn, . . . . .	TC.4. 477
For right thus was his argument alwey:— . . . . .	TC.4. 956
And that was him a preignant argument . . . . .	TC.4. 1179
It is thurgh argument provable; . . . . .	RR. 5414
They make the world an argument, . . . . .	RR. 6186
This argument is all roignous, . . . . .	RR. 6190
In none argument y-wis . . . . .	RR. 7467
<b>Argumented</b>	
Thus argumented he in his ginninge, . . . . .	TC.1. 377
<b>Argumentes</b>	
Ye konne by argumentes make a place . . . . .	A.Rv. 4123
I prey yow hold youre argumentes in pees; . . . . .	B.ML. 228
That noon of hem none argumentes make . . . . .	E.Mch. 1619
By arguments, that al is for the beste, . . . . .	F.Fid. 886
As been his centris, and his argumentz, . . . . .	F.Fid. 1277
I can not se that argumentes avayle; . . . . .	PF. 638
drawestow nat argumentes fro elles where . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
by signes, ne by argumentes I-taken fro . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
But arguments to his conclusioun, . . . . .	TC.1. 466
As make it with these argumentes tough: . . . . .	TC.2. 1025
Swiche arguments ne ben not worth a benel . . . . .	TC.3. 1167
And ein thee list myn arguments to blame, . . . . .	TC.4. 527
That destine thorough argumentes preve; . . . . .	TC.4. 969
<b>Argus</b>	
As he was when that Argus took his sleepe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1390
Thogh thou preyre Argus with his hundred eyen . . . . .	D.WB. 358
Lo Argus, which that hadde an hundred eyen, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2111
That though Argus, the noble countour, . . . . .	BD. 435
Your fader is in sleighe as Argus yed. . . . .	TC.4. 1459
Anon Argus his shippes gan devyse, . . . . .	LGW. 1453
<b>Ariadnae</b>	
Incipit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . .	LGW. head
Explicit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . .	LGW. end
<b>Ariadne</b>	
Of Adriane and of Iaphile; . . . . .	B.ML. 67
How he betrayed Adriane; . . . . .	HF.1. 407
If Adriane ne hadde be. . . . .	HF.1. 411
Nor Ypermystre, or Adriane, ye tweyne; . . . . .	LGW. 268
The kynges doghter Adriane that hyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 1969
Than Adriane spake to hir suster free, . . . . .	LGW. 1977
For which this Adriane in this manere . . . . .	LGW. 2078

## Ariadne—Continued

And by the techynge of thys Adriane,	LGW. 2146
And in his armes hath thys Adriane,	LGW. 2158
Whanne Adriane his wyfe aslepe was,	LGW. 2171
While that thys Adriane aslepe lay,	LGW. 2175
But I wol turne ageyne to Adriane,	LGW. 2181
In the betraysyng of faire Adriane,	LGW. 2460
For he begiled Adriane, y-wis,	LGW. 2545

## Aries

In Aries, the colerik hoote signe,	F.Sq. 51
Fro the heed of thilkke fixe Aries above,	F.Fkl. 1282
The Lioun passe out of this Ariete,	TC.4. 1592
The Lioun passe out of this Ariete.	TC.5. 1190
as Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer,	Astr. 40-5
Aries and Libra. And understonde wol	Astr. 70-5
hevedes of Aries and Libra, than ben the	Astr. 70-5
these Aries and Libra, his moevyng is	Astr. 70-5
and hath it in governance, as Aries hath	Astr. 108-15
the firste degre of Aries, a litel with-in	Astr. 115-21
firste degre of Aries, on the right side of	Astr. 132-9
Aries by ordi is nadir to every degre of Libra	Astr. 174-9
seconde degre of Aries sitting upon myn	Astr. 198-209
evens for the heved of Aries unto the ende	Astr. 222-9
and sette the heved of Aries or Libra in the	Astr. 240-5
of Aries or Libra in the equinoxial for oure	Astr. 245-51
is in the hevedes of Aries or of Libra;	Astr. 268-70
the hevedes of Aries or of Libra, than	Astr. 270-2
the height of the hevedes of Aries and	Astr. 270-2
of Aries or Libra and thin equinoxial in that	Astr. 272-7
there the hevedes of Aries and Libra and	Astr. 272-7
in thy zodiak, fro the heved of Aries unto	Astr. 289-94
Leo, Aries to Virgo, Pisces to Libra,	Astr. 294-301
in the heved of Aries or Libra. Now is	Astr. 312-6

## Aright

Therefore he was a prikasour aright;	A.Prol. 189
His eyen twynkled in his heed aright	A.Prol. 267
This gooth aright; unbokede is the male;	A.Mil. 3115
And, if so be the game wente aright,	A.Mil. 3405
It stondeth nat aright with Nicholas.	A.Mil. 3426
That maketh me that I go nat aright;	A.Rv. 4254
Thou woldest han been a trefedowl aright;	B.Mk. 3135
Now God,' quod he, 'my swevene recche aright,	B.NP. 4086
Thou woldest ben a trefedowl aright;	B.NP. 4641
And hath conceived in his heed aright.	F.Sq. 336
There he myghte lerne gentillesse aright.'	F.Fkl. 694
Bileve aright and knownen veray trouthe.'	G.SN. 259
wol nat prevee Aright; as clerkes sayt, it is a vice.	G.CY. 646
If that youre eyen kan nat seen aright,	G.CY. 1418
doon no thyng aright, but yif it be before the audience	Bo. 2. p.7.

555-60

Bo.3. p.9. 805-10

Bo. 3. p.9. 860-5

Bo.3. p.9. 860-5

Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5

Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5

TC.1. 878

TC.2. 999

TC.2. 1261

TC.3. 199 var

TC.3. 462

TC.3. 652

TC.3. 958

TC.4. 411

TC.4. 1463

TC.5. 161

TC.5. 267

TC.5. 364

TC.5. 556

TC.5. 871

TC.5. 1117

TC.5. 1288

TC.5. 1580

HF.1. 50

HF.1. 79

HF.2. 19

HF.3. 739

HF.3. 934

LGW. G. 59

LGW. 67

LGW. 2327

RR. 31

RR. 942

RR. 3985

RR. 6450

RR. 7086

## Arion

Sat the harper Orion	HF.3. 115
----------------------	-----------

## Arions

Or Ariones harpe fyn,	HF.2. 497
-----------------------	-----------

## Arise

And over al, ther as profit sholde arise,	A.Prol. 249
And seith, 'Arise, and do thyn observance.'	A.Kn. 1045
I wil arise and aunte it, by my fayth;	A.Rv. 4209
All nyghte, til the sonne gan aryse.	B.ML. 791
Arys up erly in the morwe tyde,	B.NP. 4206
The worme of conscience wyll aryse	C.Doc. 280 var
Yesholde arise; wherefore I yewe yow reed,	C.Pard. 744
Arys, as though thou woldest with hym pleye,	C.Pard. 827
Somtyme we feyne, and somtyme we aryse	D.Fri. 1507
Til evensong rong, and than the moste aryse.	E.Mch. 1966

## Arise—Continued

Til that the kyng gan fro the bord aryse.	F.Sq. 262
'I wol,' quod she, 'arise,—for me leste	F.Sq. 380
'Al' quod the Yeman, 'heere shal arise a game;	G.CY. 703
he may arise thurgh penitence, if he have	I.Pars. 90-5
to arysen out of hir synnes. Another estaat	I.Pars. 680-5
and wol nat arise. And this vice comth	I.Pars. 715-20
If thou ofte falle, ofte thou arise by	I.Pars. 1025-30
ofte as he falleth he may arise agayn by	I.Pars. 1070-5
there as it is wont aryse. Alle thynges seken	Bo.3. p.2. 660-5
erthe and the sonne arisen in the hevене,	Bo.5. p.6.
	1895-900
But yit, I seye, arise and lat us daunce,	TC.2. 221
Sith that thee list, I wol arise and write!	TC.2. 1059
Quod Pandarus, 'thou shalt arise and see	TC.2. 1313
Ful lightly, cesse wind, it wol arise;	TC.2. 1388
And seide, 'Y-wis, ye mote algate arise!	TC.2. 1699
But, or he come, I wol up first arise.	TC.3. 940
'Swowneth not now lest more folk arise!'	TC.3. 1190
And, or that he wolde off the place arise,	TC.3. 1593
That he shal come? Arise up softly,	TC.4. 915
And that the sege nevere shal arise,	TC.4. 1480
'But sin of fine force I mot arise,	TC.5. 421
I shal arise as sone as evere I may;	TC.5. 422
Ther saw I swich tempeste arise,	HF.1. 209
But I seie not that thei arisen alle by	Astr. 92-7
North, for thei arise by north the est lyne.	Astr. 92-7
that ben clepid Sterres of the North arisen	Astr. 97-100
alle the Sterres of the South arisen after	Astr. 97-100
folke, so that the planete arise in that same	Astr. 165-8
in the bordure fro the sonne arise unto that	Astr. 193-8
the night til the sonne arise; than shal the	Astr. 198-209
nyght longe til the sonne arise. Now risith	Astr. 198-209
signes arisen bitwyxe the verrey est and	Astr. 289-94
and these signes arisen ever-more	Astr. 294-301
and these signes arisen more	Astr. 294-301
thei arise embelyf on oure orisonte.	Astr. 294-301
In honour that he may arise.	RR. 474
For joye that afterward shal aryse.	RR. 2774
That ye desire, it may not arise.	RR. 3115
She canne arise that doth morne,	RR. 4361

## Arisen (pret. and past part.)

She was arisen and al redy dight:	A.Kn. 1041
He com; and fond her fro the mete arise;	TC.2. 1462
And as hem oughte arisen everychon,	TC.2. 1508

## Ariseth

Ful pale ariseth, and dresseth hire to wende,	B.ML. 265
The thriddle day this marchant up ariseth,	B.Sh. 1265
The frere ariseth up ful curteisly	D.Sum. 1802
as seith Saint Gregorie, unnethe ariseth he out of his	

synne

moore lightly. And the latter ariseth,	I.Pars. 90-5
stable hevene; and why the sterre ariseth	I.Pars. 970-5
of the firmament, til that he aryseth hym	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5

Bo.4. m.1.

1165-70

things; and that the lyghte fyr ariseth in-to heighte,	Bo.4. m.6.
--	------------

1555-60

but the lowere strengthe ne ariseth nat	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
---	-------------------

of the zodiak that the mone ariseth in any	Astr. 20-5
--	------------

degre in whiche the sonne ariseth.	Astr. 32-40
------------------------------------	-------------

sterre . . . in thin Astrelable arisith upon the est	Astr. 235-6
--	-------------

with that same degre arisith that same sterre.	Astr. 235-6
--	-------------

arisith with that same degre of his longitude.	Astr. 236-40
--	--------------

ende of Geminis arisith on oure orisonte	Astr. 294-301
--	---------------

Signes and everiche of hem arisith in more	Astr. 294-301
--	---------------

in whiche that the sonne arisith	Astr. 312-6
----------------------------------	-------------

the sonne arisith not alwey verrey est, but somtyme	Astr. 312-6
---	-------------

the est. Sothly the sonne arisith nevere	Astr. 312-6
--	-------------

## Arising

And knew the arising of his moone weel,	F.Fkl. 1287
comynge fro his uttreste arysynge til he	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
the sonne arysynge and the man walkynge), that	Bo.5. p.6.

1915-20

nature of thinges (as the sonne arysynge);	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
--	-------------------

latitude, and the arising of any planete	Astr. 20-5
--	------------

of the klokke, for evermo the arising of	Astr. 75-82
--	-------------

Artificial, fro sonne arising tyl it go	Astr. 179-85
---	--------------

recken in the border fro the sunne arysing	Astr. 193-8
--	-------------

var Th	
--------	--

fro the arising of the sonne til it go to rest, the	Astr. 198-209
---	---------------

And thys mervelous arising with a	Astr. 236-40
-----------------------------------	--------------

gode kepe of this chapitre of arising of celestial bodies;	Astr. 236-40
--	--------------

the arising of the sonne, this is to seyn	Astr. 312-6
---	-------------

thy sonne enirth at his arising, and take	Astr. 312-6
---	-------------

there the centh of the arising of the	Astr. 312-6
---------------------------------------	-------------

thou wilt pleye this crafte with the arising of the mone,	Astr. 382-91
---	--------------

## Arisings

forth hir colde arysynge, cometh eft	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
bise overswifte arysynge, thanne	Bo.4. m.5.
	1435-40

## Arist

generally atte sonne arist enirth the houre	Astr. 198-209
---	---------------

## Arist see Ariseth

## Aristocleides

'Lo, eek the tiraunt Aristocleides,	F.Fkl. 1387
-------------------------------------	-------------

## Aristotle

Of Aristotle and his philosophie,	A.Prol. 295
And Aristotle, that writen in hir lyves	F.Sq. 233
For so as Aristotle telleth, that if that	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
'Myn Aristotles,' quod sche, 'in the	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5



<b>Aristotle—Continued</b>	
cense for to be, as Aristotle demed of the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
As Aristotle and dan Platon, . . . . .	HF.2. 251
<b>Arithmetic</b>	
That geometrie or ars-metrik kan, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1898
In ars-metrike shal ther no man fynde, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2222
<b>Arm</b>	
Upon his arm he bear a gay bracer, . . . . .	A.Prol. 111
Of smal coral aboute hire arm she bar . . . . .	A.Prol. 158
Aboute his nelke under his arm adoun, . . . . .	A.Prol. 393
Everich of hem helpe for to armen oother, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1651
A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of huge wighte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2145
And haryed forth by arme, foot and too, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2726
She sholde slepen in his arm al nyght, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3406
For with the fal he brosten hadde his arm, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3829
He has the milleris doghter in his arm, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4204
Hir litel child lay wepyng in hir arm, . . . . .	B.M.L. 834
And in hir arm she lulleth it ful faste, . . . . .	B.M.L. 839
This were a pope in an arm tenbrace . . . . .	B.Th. 1891
If that I felte his arm over my syde, . . . . .	D.WB. 410
And on hym leye my leg, outhur myn arm, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1828
The children from hire arm they goone arace, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1103
An arm atwo, my deere sone, right so, . . . . .	H.Mop. 341
an arm that is smyten for the body may . . . . .	I.Pars. 870-5
an arm of the see that ebbeeth and floweth, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
'Save in his arm he hath a litel wounde, . . . . .	TC.2. 156
In which she walketh arm in arm bitwene; . . . . .	TC.2. 823
With that they wenten arm in arm i-fero . . . . .	TC.2. 1116
Or him disesen, for my bettre arm!— . . . . .	TC.2. 1650
And gan her arm right over his shulder leye; . . . . .	TC.2. 1671
And arm in arm inward with him she wente, . . . . .	TC.2. 1725
And therewithal her arm over him she leyde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1128
With that his arm al sodeinly he threate . . . . .	TC.3. 1574
Men myghten symten of hir arme or hed, . . . . .	L.GW. 1817
Atte leest wey but hir arme [sic] With swerd, . . . . .	RR. 5977
<b>Armed</b>	
Armed for lystes up at alle rightes, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1852
Armed compleint, out-hees, and fiers outhrage, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2012
Armed, and looked grym as he were wood, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2042
Wel armed for the werre at alle rightes; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2100
Som wol ben armed in an haubergoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2119
Somme woln ben armed on hir legges weel, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2123
Armed were they, as I have yow told, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2126
Armed ful wel, with hertes stierne and stoute, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2154
Al armed, save hir heddes, in al hir gere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2180
For though thyn housbonde armed be in maille, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1202
Al armed, save his heed, ful richely, . . . . .	F.Sq. 90
Bountee parfit, wel-armed and richely, . . . . .	Pity. 38
Al armed save his hed ful richely; . . . . .	TC.2. 625
But on a day wel armed, brighte and shene, . . . . .	TC.4. 38
That Deth stonk armed at hir gate, . . . . .	RR. 5004
Thanne armed they hem comunly . . . . .	RR. 7338
Whanne the were armed fers and felle, . . . . .	RR. 7340
<b>Armenia</b>	
the que Of Ermony was in that toun duellynge, . . . . .	Anel. 72
<b>Armeniac see Armonyak</b>	
<b>Armenian</b>	
Ne noon Ermyan, ne noon Egipcien, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3528
<b>Armeth</b>	
And armeth yow in armure of brightnesse, . . . . .	G.SN. 385
<b>Armholes</b>	
thy throte, Gemini thin armeholes and . . . . .	Astr. 108-15
<b>Arming</b>	
Anon in myn armynge; . . . . .	B.Th. 2037
<b>Armipotent</b>	
Ther stood the temple of Mars armypotente, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1982
And Mars, the stierne god armypotente, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2441
<b>Armless</b>	
And saugh an hand, armless, that wroot ful fast; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3393
<b>Armonyak</b>	
As boole armonyak, vertgrees, boras, . . . . .	G.CY. 790
Arsenyk, sal armonyak, and brynstoon; . . . . .	G.CY. 798
Sal-armonyak, and the ferthe brynstoon, . . . . .	G.CY. 724
<b>Armor</b>	
In stede of cote-armure, over his harnays . . . . .	A.Kn. 2140
His cote armure was of clooth of Tars . . . . .	A.Kn. 2160
So yong and of armure so desolat, . . . . .	B.M.L. 936
Whan I have myn armoure, . . . . .	B.Th. 2009
And over that his cote-armour, . . . . .	B.Th. 2056
manere edifices, and armure and artries, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2520-5
Thurghout his armure it wol kerve and byte, . . . . .	F.Sq. 158
And armeth yow in armure of brightnesse, . . . . .	G.SN. 385
But natheles for al his hevye armure, . . . . .	Mars. 130
A maner cote-armure, as seith the storie, . . . . .	TC.5. 1651
Which that men clepe a cote-armure, . . . . .	HF.3. 236
And in armure a semely man, . . . . .	RR. 1271
Noon armure myght her stroke withstonde, . . . . .	RR. 4197
Of sich armour as to hem felle, . . . . .	RR. 7339
<b>Armours</b>	
Gnawynge, and faste the armurers also, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2507
<b>Armoric</b>	
The hyeste rokke in Armoric Briteyne; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1061
<b>Armoria</b>	
Of trouthe and honour, but of Armorie . . . . .	B.Mk. 3578
In Armoric, that called is Britayne, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 729
<b>Armors</b>	
But by here cote-armures and by hir gere . . . . .	A.Kn. 1016
Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2500
Certes I yaf the swiche armures that, yif . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5

<b>Armors—Continued</b>	
blood . . . ne hadde nat deyed yit armures, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
with sorful armures manasyng with cruel . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
<b>Arms</b>	
And al his hoost in armes hym bisyde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 874
And in his armes he hem alle up hente, . . . . .	A.Kn. 957
Bothe in onn armes, wrought ful richely, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1012
This god of armes was arrayed thus: . . . . .	A.Kn. 2046
His shulders brode, his armes rounde and longe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2136
Cam ridynge, lyk the god of armes, Mars, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2159
I kepe noght of armes for to yelpe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2238
Of pris of armes, blownen up and doun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2241
So that I have my lady in myne armes, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2247
For though so be that Mars is god of armes, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2248
Of armes al the byrydel in thyn hond, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2376
And haddest hire in armes at thy wille, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2387
And alle the armes of my compaignye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2411
To othere woundes and to broken armes, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2711
And softe taak me in youre armes tweye . . . . .	A.Kn. 2781
And yet moore-over, in his armes two, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2801
And covered with the armes of daun Arcite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2891
And twenty fadme of brede the armes straughte; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2916
And swoor by armes, and by blood and bones, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3125
Have hire in his armes bolt upright; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1506
For she is byg in armes, by my feith, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3111
So worthy was in armes, and so keene, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3439
And in hir armes weelde hem at hir wille, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3452
Ther myghte no thyng in hir armes stonde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3458
For wo his armes two he gan to byte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3634
That he his armes gnaw, and nat for wo, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3638
On bothe his armes, til he moste dye, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3700
His hye entente in armes and labour, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3835
And with that word she both hir armes layde . . . . .	C.Doc. 232
By Goddes armes, if thou falsly pleye, . . . . .	C.Pard. 654
'Ye, Goddes armes!' quod this riotour, . . . . .	C.Pard. 692
Som for hir handes, and hir armes smale,— . . . . .	D.WB. 261
'Lo,' quod the Somonour, 'Goddes armes twol . . . . .	D.WB. 833
For joye he hente hire in his armes two, . . . . .	D.WB. 1252
And hire embraceth in his armes narwe, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1803
And hire in armes took, and gan hire kesse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1057
And in hire armes, pitously wepyng, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1082
Hir myddel smal, hire armes longe and skeldre, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1602
That he that nyght in armes wolde hire streyne . . . . .	E.Mch. 1753
And Januare hath faste in armes take . . . . .	E.Mch. 1821
The pyrie inwith youre armes for to take,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 2342
Yong, fresch, and strong, in armes desirous . . . . .	F.Sq. 23
I trowe som men of armes been ther-inne, . . . . .	F.Sq. 213
To seke in armes worship and honour, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 811
That hast thy lusty housbonde in thynne armes, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1091
The fresche knyght, the worthy man of armes, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1092
Ne knyght in armes to don an hardy dede . . . . .	G.CY. 1347
stronge armes, and harde synwes; and slouthes . . . . .	I.Pars. 690-5
She hadde, and armes, every lith . . . . .	BD. 952
The flour of fairnes lappeth in his armes, . . . . .	Mars. 76
And Venus kiaseth Mars, the god of armes, . . . . .	Mars. 77
Thou fere God of armes, Mars the rede, . . . . .	Anel. 1
That him for joye in armes hath y-nome, . . . . .	PF. 38
wolde first moeven armes, whan thei seven cruele . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
his sydes with men of armes or sergeantes, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
In armes with a thousand shippes wente . . . . .	TC.1. 58
The sharpe shoures felle of armes prove . . . . .	TC.1. 470
In armes, that to thynke it was mervalle, . . . . .	TC.1. 476
Ne made him thus in armes for to madde, . . . . .	TC.1. 479
Fro day to day in armes so he spedde . . . . .	TC.1. 482
And Pandar in his armes hente faste, . . . . .	TC.1. 1045
A Kinges sone in armes wel to do, . . . . .	TC.2. 165
In armes day by day so worthily, . . . . .	TC.2. 186
So lik a man of armes and a knight . . . . .	TC.2. 631
And him in armes took, and gan him kisse, . . . . .	TC.3. 182
This is to seyn, in armes as a knight; . . . . .	TC.3. 438
Her em anon in armes hath her nome, . . . . .	TC.3. 606
He her in armes faste to him hente, . . . . .	TC.3. 1187
Whan she him felte her in his armes folde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1201
This Treolus in armes gan her streyne, . . . . .	TC.3. 1205
Can ech of hem in armes other winde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1232
Her armes smale, her straighte bak and softe, . . . . .	TC.3. 1247
Thise ilke two that ben in armes laft, . . . . .	TC.3. 1338
Therwith he gan faste in armes take, . . . . .	TC.3. 1359
In armes streyne, and seyde in this manere: . . . . .	TC.3. 1449
And him in armes took and ofte kiste, . . . . .	TC.3. 1519
And in his armes took his lady free . . . . .	TC.3. 1522
He was, and ay the firste in armes dight, . . . . .	TC.3. 1773
For sorwe of this, and with his armes folden, . . . . .	TC.4. 359
Her tery face awize her armes hiden, . . . . .	TC.4. 821
Thise wordes seid, she on her armes two . . . . .	TC.4. 911
But hom in armes hente and softe kiste; . . . . .	TC.4. 1131
Took her in armes two, and kiste her ofte, . . . . .	TC.4. 1219
And gan him in her armes faste folde, . . . . .	TC.4. 1230
Whan they were in hir bed in armes folden, . . . . .	TC.4. 1247
Among the men of armes evere in fere? . . . . .	TC.4. 1363
And ofte kist, and streite in armes folde, . . . . .	TC.4. 1689
Her fader hath her in his armes nome, . . . . .	TC.5. 190
Where ben her armes and her yen clere, . . . . .	TC.5. 220
And ye in armes bisy day by day: . . . . .	TC.5. 989
And by this boor, faste in her armes folde, . . . . .	TC.5. 1240
That haunteth armes oughte to biwaile . . . . .	TC.5. 1556
Myn owne deth in armes wol I seche: . . . . .	TC.5. 1718
The armes of this ilke worthy man, . . . . .	TC.5. 1766



# Armes—Continued

The armes, and also the man, . . . . .	HF.1. 144
Al this armes that ther weren, . . . . .	HF.3. 241
Myghte ther alle the armes seen, . . . . .	HF.3. 247
Bothe tharmes, and the name . . . . .	HF.3. 321
Him roghte nat in armes for to sterue	LGW. 605
Justen, and doon of armes many thynges,	LGW. 1274
And taketh hir within his armes two.	LGW. 1302
Or had in armes many a bloy box.	LGW. 1388
And in his armes hath thys Adriane,	LGW. 2158
And hym embraceth with hir armes two.	LGW. 2287
And in his armes hath his wyfe y-nome,	LGW. 2343
In armes everych of hem other taketh;	LGW. 2381
And in hir armes gan hym to embrace,	LGW. 2707
Hit wol not in myn armes tweyne;	Prov. 6
thin armes, and so furthe as shal be	Astr. 108-15
In armes also, if thou konne, . . . . .	RR. 2315
In armes goodly thee have take,	RR. 2500
Thine armys shalt thou sprede abrede	RR. 2563
Naked bitwene thyne armes there,	RR. 2571
While I lye in hir armes twoo. . . . .	RR. 2594
Be it with armes or lettrure . . . . .	RR. 6751
But up it stert, and armes toke . . . . .	RR. 7131

# Army

At many a noble armee hadde he be. . . . .	A.Prol. 60
--	------------

# Arnold

Lo, thus seith Arnold of the Newe-Toun, . . . . .	G.CY. 1428
---	------------

# Arose

The laughter aros of gentil foules alle, . . . . .	PF. 575
Crisseyde aros, no longer she ne stente,	TC.2. 598
Ascry aros at scarmuch al withoute,	TC.2. 611
And pale he wex, therwith his heer aroos,	LGW. 831

# Arose see Arisen

# A-rowe

A thousand tyme arewe he gan hire kisse,	D.WB. 1254
Wherfor we preyen yow, a-rowe, . . . . .	HF.3. 745
Thise other ladies sitynges here arowe	LGW. 554
To alle neighboris a-rowe, . . . . .	RR. 7604

# Arras

So fair was noon in all Arras. . . . .	RR. 1234
--	----------

# Array

And eek in what array that they were inne; . . . . .	A.Prol. 41
But for to tellen yow of his array, . . . . .	A.Prol. 73
Of his array telle I no longer tale. . . . .	A.Prol. 330
The staat, tharray, the nombre, and eek the cause	A.Prol. 716
And alle we that been in this array, . . . . .	A.Kn. 934
And right anon he chaunged his array . . . . .	A.Kn. 1408
Is gereful, right so chaungeth she array,—	A.Kn. 1538
Lust and array, and alle the circumstaunces	A.Kn. 1932
The riche array of Theseus paleys, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1939
In what array he saugh this like man. . . . .	A.Mil. 3447
But er that he hadde maad al this array, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3630
Anon he sente his bed and his array . . . . .	A.Co. 4418
Thy crowdyng set the hevne in swich array	B.ML. 289
Greet was the prees, and riche was tharray	B.ML. 393
Thy face is turned in a newe array! . . . . .	B.ML. 775
She was in swich array; ne she nyl seye . . . . .	B.ML. 972
He moot us clothe and he moot us arraye,	B.Sh. 1202
In which array we daunce jolli. . . . .	B.Sh. 1204
Shoop hym to make redy his array . . . . .	B.Sh. 1244
For his honour myself for to arraye, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1369
Thee lakketh noon array ne no vitaille, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1437
For wel he knew he stood in swich array . . . . .	B.Sh. 1560
For by my trouthe, I have on myn array, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1608
And whan that they hym fooned in this array,	B.Mk. 3259
And this was in a temple of greet array; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3272
For proud he was of herte and of array, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3376
Hir riche array ne myghte nat be told, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3493
Moore delicaas, moore pompos of array, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3661
His mooder made he in pilous array, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3673
With mesure eek of beryng and array, . . . . .	C.Doc. 47
'Sire, olde kaynard, is this thyn array? . . . . .	D.WB. 235
And so been pottes, clothes, and array; . . . . .	D.WB. 289
'With clothyng, and with precious array, . . . . .	D.WB. 333
'Thou standest yet,' quod she, 'in swich array,	D.WB. 902
Somme riche array, somme seyden lust abedde,	D.WB. 927
To tellen yow the joye and al tharray, . . . . .	D.WB. 1075
And al the paleys put was in array, . . . . .	E.Cl. 282
In this array the righte way han holde . . . . .	E.Cl. 273
That for hire shapen was al this array, . . . . .	E.Cl. 275
Of hire array what sholde I make a tale? . . . . .	E.Cl. 383
That I yow tuffe out of youre poure array	E.Cl. 467
In pacience suffre al this array; . . . . .	E.Cl. 670
In hire array, this mayden for to gyde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 776
So noble array is al West Lumbardye . . . . .	E.Cl. 945
The chambres for tarraye in ordinaunce	E.Cl. 961
Thogh thyn array be badde and yvel biseye, . . . . .	E.Cl. 965
Of hire array, so richely biseye; . . . . .	E.Cl. 984
That in so poure array was for to see, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1020
And strepen hire out of hire rude array, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1116
Or for to herkenen of hir riche array, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1609
His housynge, his array, as honestly . . . . .	E.Mch. 2028
Of which, if I shal tellen al tharray, . . . . .	F.Sq. 63
That sholde yow devyzen swich array, . . . . .	F.Sq. 282
What nedeth yow rehernen hire array? . . . . .	F.Sq. 298
That fresher was, and jolyer of array, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 927
It seemed that he caried lite array. . . . .	G.CY. 567
Of clothyng and of oother good array, . . . . .	G.CY. 725
Lo thus by smellyng, and thredbare array, . . . . .	G.CY. 890
and in outrageous array of clothyng; . . . . .	I.Pars. 410-5

# Array—Continued

oure dayes the synful costlewe array of clothyng, . . . . .	I.Pars. 415-20
Now of the outrageous array of women, . . . . .	I.Pars. 430-5
in hire array of atyr likerousnesse and pride, . . . . .	I.Pars. 430-5
of hire array. I woot wel that they sholde . . . . .	I.Pars. 930-5
queyntise of array. Seint Jerome seith that wyves . . . . .	I.Pars. 930-5
precious array, but only for veyne glorie to been . . . . .	I.Pars. 930-5
have a fair array outward and in hir-self . . . . .	I.Pars. 935-40
Of riche array,—how dere men it selle!—	Mars. 176
How African right in the same array . . . . .	PF. 96
And of Aray and Lust and Curtesye, . . . . .	PF. 219
In swich array as whan the asse him shente,	PF. 255
Devyseth Nature of array and face, . . . . .	PF. 317
In swich array men myghten hir ther fynde . . . . .	PF. 318
apparailes and array that me lakketh, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
What sholde I drecche, or telle of his array? . . . . .	TC.2. 1264
His person, his array, his look, his chere, . . . . .	TC.2. 1267
And founde his cause and ther-to al tharray, . . . . .	TC.3. 536
Al his array, that every lover thoughte . . . . .	TC.3. 1798
Ne pompe, array, nobleye, or ek richesse . . . . .	TC.4. 1670
Goyng in a queynt array, . . . . .	HF.1. 228
By hire array, by wordes, and by chere, . . . . .	LGW. 1505
And of array that ther nas noon hir lyche . . . . .	LGW. 2290
The array is wrought, the tyme is faste by, . . . . .	LGW. 2607
For queynte array withoute drede . . . . .	RR. 2251
For fresh array, as men may see, . . . . .	RR. 2253
For sich array ne costneth but lite. . . . .	RR. 2279
In many a queynte array feyned, . . . . .	RR. 6342
Whan thou him saugh in thylye araye, . . . . .	RR. 7451

# Arrayed

Arrayed was this god, as he took keepe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1389
Se how they blede! he they night wel arrayed? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1801
This god of armes was arrayed thus: . . . . .	A.Kn. 2046
That at his grete cost arrayed thus . . . . .	A.Kn. 2090
Arrayed right as he were a god in trone. . . . .	A.Kn. 2529
In colpons, wel arrayed for to brenne. . . . .	A.Kn. 2867
As was arrayed for so heigh a cause. . . . .	B.ML. 252
Arrayed for this feste in every wise, . . . . .	B.ML. 1098
That was arrayed in that same wise . . . . .	B.NP. 4227
This roial markys richely arrayed, . . . . .	E.Cl. 267
Arrayed was toward his mariage . . . . .	E.Cl. 778
Arrayed eek ful fresh in his manere; . . . . .	E.Cl. 781
Hath every chambre arrayed and his halle. . . . .	E.Cl. 980
In greet estaat and pourelliche arrayed. . . . .	E.Cl. 1055
Arrayed after the lusty sesoun soote . . . . .	F.Sq. 389
Arrayed hadde this gardyn, trefwely, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 910
So wel arrayed hous as ther was on . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1187
Ful wel arrayed bothe meste and leste, . . . . .	TC.1. 167
Ay wher he wente, it was arrayed thus; . . . . .	TC.2. 200
And also blisful Venus, wel arrayed, . . . . .	TC.2. 580
And seide, 'Nees, who hath arrayed thus . . . . .	TC.2. 1187
And on the morwe, whan they were arrayed, . . . . .	TC.3. 423
So was he fresh arrayed in his wyse. . . . .	LGW. 1207
And she was no thyng wel arrayed, . . . . .	RR. 153
Or wel arrayed or [wel] cledde, . . . . .	RR. 472
And wel arrayed and richely, . . . . .	RR. 578
Arrayed in full noble gysse, . . . . .	RR. 1212
She was arrayed richely; . . . . .	RR. 3722

# Arrayeth

And hym arrayeth gay, at poynt devys; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3689
---	-------------

# Arreage

Ther koude no man brynge hym in arreage. . . . .	A.Prol. 602
--	-------------

# Arrest

And there oure Hoost bigan his hors areste . . . . .	A.Prol. 827
And dwellth eek in prison and arrest, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1310
In goon the speres ful sadly in arrest; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2602
Was lyk an hound, and wolde han maad areest	B.NP. 4090
Do thilke carte arresten boldly; . . . . .	B.NP. 4210
In libertee and under noon arrest, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1282
They comanded his doghtres for tareste, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1370
Enforcestow the to arresten or withholden the	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
'In noble courage oughte ben arest, . . . . .	LGW. 397
Out of the woode, withouten more areste, . . . . .	LGW. 806
That was so cruelle that, withoute areste, . . . . .	LGW. 1929
With speare in thyn arest alwaye; . . . . .	RR. 7559

# Arrested

the fleetyng stream . . . is arested . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
For whanne he firste arestide me, . . . . .	RR. 3316

# Arresteth

he withdraweth and arresteth, and affermeth the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
---	-------------------

# Arrette

That ye narette it nat my vileynye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 728
that they arrette it to the defaute of myn unknownyng, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1080-5
blamen ne arreten to thynges. . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
Than Love to-me-ward shulde arette Falsheed, . . . . .	RR. 3327

# Arretted

It nas arretted hym no vileynye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2729
--	------------

# Arrettedh

in dede, as he that arrettedh upon God, . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
---	---------------

# Arrius

Compleyned, unto his felawe Arrius, . . . . .	D.WB. 758
'O levee brother,' quod this Arrius, . . . . .	D.WB. 762

# Arrivage

And prevely took arryfrage . . . . .	HF.1. 223
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Arrival

The saw I grave al tharivaille . . . . .	HF.1. 451
--	-----------

# Arrive

At manye a nobil aryve hadde he be . . . . .	A.Prol. 60 sar
--	----------------

# Arrive—Continued

Unto the place ther she shal arrivee . . . . .	B.ML. 469
But he ne koude arryven in no coost . . . . .	D.WB. 922
Where that the shippe of Jason kan arrivee . . . . .	LGW. 1472
Yit halt thyn ancre, and yit thou mayst arrivee . . . . .	Fort. 38

# Arrived

Arryved been this cristen folk to londe . . . . .	B.ML. 386
Eurus, the wynd, arryved the sayles of Ulixes, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
'God wolde, I were arrived in the port . . . . .	TC.1. 526
As nygh the place arryved were . . . . .	HF.2. 539
Til in Lybye unneeth arryved he, . . . . .	LGW. 959
Arryved is, nocht fer fro that citee . . . . .	LGW. 1049
Til in the ile of Lemnon arryved he, . . . . .	LGW. 1463
And yvel arryved mote they be, . . . . .	RR. 1068

# Arriveth

And into Trace arryvethe at the laste; . . . . .	LGW. 2309
--	-----------

# Arrogance

Swich arrogance is nat worth an hen. . . . .	D.WB. 1112
avauntynge, yppocrisie, despit, arrogance, . . . . .	I.Pars. 390-5

# Arrogant

Arrogant is he that thynketh that . . . . .	I.Pars. 395-400
---	-----------------

# Arrow

And with an arwe he slow the child right there. . . . .	D.Sum. 2068
Swifter than dooth an arwe out of the bowe. . . . .	E.Mch. 1673
But in his herte ay was the arwe kene; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1112
But men myghte touche the arwe, or come therby. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1115
man, by caas or aventure, shete an arwe, . . . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
That every word he dradde hit as an arwe; . . . . .	Anel. 185
In which men mighte many an arwe finde . . . . .	TC.2. 641
'And thou, Simoy, that as an arwe clere . . . . .	TC.4. 1548
That other arwe that hurteth lesse . . . . .	RR. 953
Faire-Semblaunt men that arowe calle, . . . . .	RR. 963
That hurt is with that arowe y-wys; . . . . .	RR. 967
That other arowe next hym biside, . . . . .	RR. 976
That arowe was al with felonye . . . . .	RR. 978
As an arowe of which I tolde, . . . . .	RR. 1007
For if I with his arowe mette, . . . . .	RR. 1342
He toke an arowe full sharply whette, . . . . .	RR. 1723
But certes the arowe that in me stode . . . . .	RR. 1741
The arowe, and ful fast out it plight, . . . . .	RR. 1745
Another arowe into his bowe, . . . . .	RR. 1772
So that this arowe anon right . . . . .	RR. 1778
The thridde arowe he gan to shete, . . . . .	RR. 1800
An arwe named Company, . . . . .	RR. 1862
The God of Love an arowe toke; . . . . .	RR. 1878
But though this arwe was kene grounde, . . . . .	RR. 1885
But yit this arwe, withoute more, . . . . .	RR. 1895
The shaft I drowe out of the arwe, . . . . .	RR. 1905

# Arrows

A sheef of pook arrows, bright and kene, . . . . .	A.Prol. 104
His arrows drouped noght with fetheres lowe— . . . . .	A.Prol. 107
A bowe he bar and arrows brighte and kene. . . . .	A.Kn. 1966
With bowe in honde and arrows in a cas; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2080
And with that word the arrows in the caas . . . . .	A.Kn. 2358
With arrows brode that she to hem senter . . . . .	B.Mk. 3448
Of arrows, and of fyre with rede lemes, . . . . .	B.NP. 4120
A bowe he bar, and arrows brighte and kene; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1381
The arrows of thy crabbed eloquence . . . . .	E.Cl. 1203
And somme with arrows blede of bittre woundes. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1194
And eek he brak his arrows and his bowe, . . . . .	H.Mep. 269
Cupide our lord his arrows forge and file . . . . .	PF. 212
certein arrows; he rayvyschide . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5

With arrows, dartes, swerdes, maces felle, . . . . .	TC.4. 44
A bowe in hande, and arrows hadde shee; . . . . .	LGW. 972
Y-tukked up, with arrows in hire cas?" . . . . .	LGW. 982
With arrows and with bowe, in this manere. . . . .	LGW. 991
He wol nat with his arrows been y-wroken . . . . .	Scog. 26
And ten brode arowis hilde he there, . . . . .	RR. 939
The swiftest of these arowis fyve . . . . .	RR. 949
Five arowis were of other gise, . . . . .	RR. 971
These arowis that I speke of heere . . . . .	RR. 983
These arowis fyve, that ben unmete . . . . .	RR. 990
And toke hym of his arowis fyve, . . . . .	RR. 1337
The arowis name was Symplese. . . . .	RR. 1774
Though that I sigh yit arwis reyne, . . . . .	RR. 1822
Myn herte with his arwis kene, . . . . .	RR. 1859
The arwis were so full of rage, . . . . .	RR. 1916

# Arse

But with his mouth he kiste hir naked ers, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3734
For fro that tyme that he hadde kiste her ers, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3755
He sholde kisse his ers, or that he scape; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3800
And out his ers he putteth pryvely, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3802
And Nicholas amydde the ers he smoot. . . . .	A.Mil. 3810
"Shewe forth thyn ers, and lat the frere se . . . . .	D.Sum. 1690
Out of the develes ers thetonne dryve . . . . .	D.Sum. 1694
And in his ers they crepten everychon; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1698
So was the develes ers ay in his mynde; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1705
Right in the develes ers of helle, . . . . .	RR. 7576

# Arse see Open-ers

# Arsenic

Arsenyk, sal armonyak, and brymstoon; . . . . .	G.CY. 798
---	-----------

# Ars-metrik see Arithmetie

# Art (noun)

For she koude of that art the olde daunce. . . . .	A.Prol. 476
Foord in his olde experience an art . . . . .	A.Kn. 2445
Freedom, and al that longeth to that art,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2791
Hadde lerned art, but al his fantasye . . . . .	A.Mil. 3191
His astrelabie, longynge for his art, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3209

# Art—Continued

Of al hir art he counte I noght a tare.' . . . .	A.Rv. 4056
For al his art; now lat hem goon hir weyel . . . . .	A.Rv. 4097
Myn hous is streit, but he yam lerned art, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4122
unto our art it is nat pertinent to norice werre, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
Ovides Art, and bookes many on; . . . . .	D.WB. 680
In divers art and in diverse figures. . . . .	D.Fri. 1486
Or lawe, or oother art particuler,— . . . . .	E.Cl. 35
Syn ye so muchel known of that art, . . . . .	F.Mch. 1241
That koude his colours longynge for that art, . . . . .	F.Sq. 39
As techeth art of speche hem that it leere. . . . .	F.Sq. 104
Nature ne art ne koude hym nat amende . . . . .	F.Sq. 197
Hadden a name of konnyng in swich art; . . . . .	F.Sq. 251
Countrefete the sophymes of his art, . . . . .	F.Sq. 554
To tellen al that longeth to that art; . . . . .	G.CY. 776
Yet of that art they kan nat wexen sadde, . . . . .	G.CY. 877
Medeth namore with that art, I mene, . . . . .	G.CY. 1424
Lat no man biye hym this arte for to seche, . . . . .	G.CY. 1442
Paraunter other art or letter, . . . . .	BD. 787
Songes, ne knowe the art al . . . . .	BD. 1160
That fond out first the art of songe;— . . . . .	BD. 1162
Of the art, <i>Aurora</i> telleth so; . . . . .	BD. 1168
Love hath me taught no more of his art . . . . .	Comp.L. 39
Beheste and Art, and of hir folk a route, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1112
"Phebus, that first fond art of medicine," . . . . .	TC.1. 659
And thougthen that it was a siker art . . . . .	TC.1. 927
Me nedeth here no other art to use; . . . . .	TC.2. 11
With subtil art hir tales for t' endite, . . . . .	TC.2. 257
Of you, that feeling han in loves art, . . . . .	TC.3. 1333
For ther is art y-nough for to redresse . . . . .	TC.4. 1266
We wretched wymmen conne noon art; . . . . .	HF.1. 335
And peynest thee to preyshe his arte, . . . . .	HF.2. 119
Here art poetical be shewed; . . . . .	HF.3. 5
That by such art don men han fame. . . . .	HF.3. 186
As ferforthe as I can myn art.' . . . . .	HF.3. 792
And koude of love al crafte and arte plene. . . . .	LGW. 1607
With suche an arte, and suche soteltee, . . . . .	LGW. 2546
In whiche al the Arte of Love I close. . . . .	RR. 40
By which art, or by what engyne, . . . . .	RR. 511
Contrarie unto loves art, . . . . .	RR. 2246
Hadde lerned of loves arte, . . . . .	RR. 4289

# Art (verb, specimens)

Thus artow of my conseil, out of doute: . . . . .	A.Kn. 1141
Or elles artow fals, I dar wel seyn.' . . . .	A.Kn. 1151
And thou art fals, I telle thee, outely, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1154
Now artow hent, that lovest my lady so, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1581
And art my blood, and to my conseil sworn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1583
But for as muche thou art a worthy knyght, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1608
And as thou art a rightful lord and juge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1719
Of Trace honoured art and lord y-holde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2374
But I sey nat therefore that thou art oon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3153
Why artow angry with my tale now? . . . . .	A.Mil. 3157
If thou noon aske so soore artow y-woundid, . . . . .	B.ML. 102
Ther thou were weel, fro thennes artow weyved. . . . .	B.ML. 308
And seyde thus: 'What man artow?' quod he; . . . . .	B.Th. 1885
it so that it seme that thou art in siker . . . . .	B.Mel. 2510-5
Now artow Sathanas, that mayst nat twynne . . . . .	B.Mk. 3195
'Artow thanne a bailli?' 'Ye,' quod he,— . . . . .	D.Fri. 1392
And art my feithful lige man y-bore, . . . . .	E.Cl. 310
'What maner woman artow?' tho quod he. . . . .	G.SN. 424
Or arte a Person? sey sooth, by thy feyl . . . . .	I.Pars. 23
Honoured art, as patron of that place! . . . . .	Anel. 4
Seynt Valentyn, that art ful hy on lofte, . . . . .	PF. 683
Knowestow me nat? Why artow stille? . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
from the sovereyne sete, whi artow comen . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
Or artow lyk an asse to an harpe, . . . . .	TC.1. 731
That thou biset art in so good a place; . . . . .	TC.1. 905
'I wot wel that thou wisest art than I . . . . .	TC.2. 1002
And bid for me, sith thou art now in blisse, . . . . .	TC.3. 342
Thou'rt wis y-nough, for-thy do not amis: . . . . .	TC.3. 1629
O deth, that ender art of sorwes alle, . . . . .	TC.4. 501
'Artow in Troye, and hast non hardiment . . . . .	TC.4. 533
Artow for her and for non other born? . . . . .	TC.4. 1095
Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? . . . . .	TC.5. 1161
Artow come hider to han fame?" . . . . .	HF.3. 782
But Phebus suster artow, as I gesse. . . . .	LGW. 986
Tarquinus, thou art a kynges eyre, . . . . .	LGW. 1819
'Now, sone,' quod he, 'that arte to me so dere, . . . . .	LGW. 2296
Thou born art in my regne of varuance, . . . . .	Fort. 45

# Art see Nart

# Artemisia

The parit wyfthod of Arthemisie . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1451
---	-------------

# Arten

And what to arten her to love he soughte, . . . . .	TC.1. 388
---	-----------

# Arthur

In tholde dayes of the Kyng Arthour, . . . . .	D.WB. 857
And so bifel it that this kyng, Arthour, . . . . .	D.WB. 882
And swich pursute unto the kyng Arthour, . . . . .	D.WB. 890
Was sibbe to Artour of Britaigne, . . . . .	RR. 1199

# Arthurs

Is this the law of kyng Arthures hous? . . . . .	D.WB. 1089
--	------------

# Artificial

The ark of his artificial day hath ronne . . . . .	B.ML. 2
the Day Artificial, fro sonne arisyng tyl it go . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
adde hem to the arch of thy day artificial, . . . . .	Astr. 185-8
arch of the day artificial in 12, and take . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
longe is the day artificial of that oon day . . . . .	Astr. 215-8

# Artilleries

manere edifices, and armure and artelries, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2520-5
--	---------------



# Artois

In Flaundres, in Artoys and Pycardie, . . . .	A.Prol. 86
<b>Arts</b>	
To reden artes that been curious, . . . .	F.Fkl. 1120
geten hem gloriouse name by the artes of werre	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
<b>Arveragus</b>	
That of Kayrroud was cleped Arveragus, . . . .	F.Fkl. 808
Now wol I stynten of this Arveragus, . . . .	F.Fkl. 814
And eek Arveragus in al this care . . . .	F.Fkl. 837
I wolde that day that youre Arveragus . . . .	F.Fkl. 969
Arveragus with heele and greet honour, . . . .	F.Fkl. 1087
For out of towne was goon Arveragus, . . . .	F.Fkl. 1351
I wol be trewe unto Arveragus, . . . .	F.Fkl. 1424
Hoom cam Arveragus, this worthy knyght, . . . .	F.Fkl. 1460
And of Arveragus, the worthy knyght, . . . .	F.Fkl. 1517
'Madame, seyth to youre lord, Arveragus, . . . .	F.Fkl. 1526
Arveragus and Dorigene his wyf . . . .	F.Fkl. 1551
He seide, 'Arveragus, of gentillesse, . . . .	F.Fkl. 1595
<b>As</b> ( <i>adv., conj., specimens</i> )	
To take our wey, ther as I yow devyse, . . . .	A.Prol. 34
Of ech of hem, so as it semed me, . . . .	A.Prol. 39
Hire nose tretys, hir eyen gemed as glas, . . . .	A.Prol. 152
Gynglen in a whistlyng wynd als cleere, . . . .	A.Prol. 170
Or swynken . . . As Austyn bit? how shal the world	
be served? . . . .	A.Prol. 187
Acorded nat, as by his facultee, . . . .	A.Prol. 244
Nowher so bisy a man as he ther nas, . . . .	A.Prol. 321
But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe,—	A.Prol. 462
They were adrad of hym as of the deeth, . . . .	A.Prol. 605
We faren as he that dronke is as a mous, . . . .	A.Kn. 1261
Now demeth as yow liste, ye that kan, . . . .	A.Kn. 1353
May with his hundred, as I spak of now, . . . .	A.Kn. 1858
Al telle I nocht as now his observances; . . . .	A.Kn. 2264
out-ran . . . As it were bloody droves, many oon;	A.Kn. 2340
Shal have his lady, as thou hast him right, . . . .	A.Kn. 2472
As forward was, right ther he moste abyde, . . . .	A.Kn. 2619
wente ther, As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher.	A.Kn. 2810
For, John,' seyde he, 'als ever moot I thryve,	A.Rv. 4177
That as I trowe I shal the sowdan quite; . . . .	B.ML. 354
Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace? . . . .	B.ML. 647
Be as be may, ther was he at the leeste; . . . .	B.ML. 1012
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . . .	B.Sh. 1258
And lat us dyne as soone as that ye may, . . . .	B.Sh. 1395
Swich manere doctrine as men used there,—	B.Pr. 1689
til she have wept hir fille, as for a certain tyme, . . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
as muche availleth to speken . . . as doth to synge	B.Mel. 2235-40
'And as to youre fourthe resoun; . . . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
as taughte Thobie his sone: . . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10
ye han examyned youre conseil as I have seyde, . . . .	B.Mel. 2400-5
ayys, where-as in so greet and so heigh a . . . .	B.Mel. 2440-5
right as they han doon me a contrarie, right so . . . .	B.Mel. 2470-5
hastily or attremply as the lawe requirith, . . . .	B.Mel. 2570-5
so muchel agayns nature as a man to encrenchen his owene	B.Mel. 2775-80
the ende of every man, as in this present lyf; . . . .	B.Mel. 2800-5
"Als lightly," quod he, "may our . . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5
happeth outhur while that that as soone is . . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60
Where-as they made hym at the queene grynde, . . . .	B.Mk. 3264
That slow so many monstes as dide he; . . . .	B.Mk. 3302
Where-as in Chalveye clerk ne was ther noon, . . . .	B.Mk. 3347
And also soone as that she myghte espye . . . .	B.Mk. 3473
Where-as he with his owene hand slow thee, . . . .	B.Mk. 3571
he was the flour, As in his tyme, but if bookes lye; . . . .	B.Mk. 3688
For swich another was ther noon as he, . . . .	B.Mk. 3768
For thilke tyme, as I have understode, . . . .	B.NP. 4070
As was his aventure, or his fortune, . . . .	B.NP. 4189
Though she were wise as Pallas, dar I seyn; . . . .	C.Doc. 49
Oure Hooste can to swere as he were wood; . . . .	C.Doc. 287
I preche so as ye han herd bifore, . . . .	C.Pard. 393
Where-as with harpes, lutes and gyternes, . . . .	C.Pard. 466
Shal God destroyen bothe,' as Paulus seith, . . . .	C.Pard. 523
'In swich estat as God hath cleped us, . . . .	D.WB. 147
noon . . . goos . . . As, seistow, wol been withoute	
make; . . . .	D.WB. 247
I wol nat wirche as muchel as a gnat, . . . .	D.WB. 370
That I have had my world, as in my tyme, . . . .	D.WB. 473
Stibourne I was as is a leonesse, . . . .	D.WB. 637
As help me God, I shal thes never myghte, . . . .	D.WB. 805
Wher as he myghte fynde in this mateere . . . .	D.WB. 923
And auctours shal I fynden, as I gesse, . . . .	D.WB. 1212
That every frere have also muche as outhir; . . . .	D.Sum. 2134
For Goddes sakel as both of bettere cheere! . . . .	E.Cl. 7
lord . . . . As were his worthy eldres hym bifore, . . . .	E.Cl. 65
For if it so bifelle, as God forbede! . . . .	E.Cl. 136
He graunted hem a day, swich as hym leste, . . . .	E.Cl. 183
As he on huntynge rood paraventure; . . . .	E.Cl. 234
To tempte his wyf as he was first disposed, . . . .	E.Cl. 707
For which, where-as his peple ther-bifore . . . .	E.Cl. 729
The rude peple, as it no wonder is, . . . .	E.Cl. 750
And as this erl was preyed, so dide he; . . . .	E.Cl. 773
remembraunce Ne hadde she, as by hire conten-	
saunce, . . . .	E.Cl. 924
Where-as they doon hir thynges as hem leste, . . . .	E.Mch. 1803
In honeste wyse, as longeth to a knyght, . . . .	E.Mch. 2024
This Januarie, as bylnd as is a stoon, . . . .	E.Mch. 2156
And made hym se as wel as ever he myghte; . . . .	E.Mch. 2356
so wel y-se . . . As he that hath a day or two y-seyn.	E.Mch. 2404
By ordre, as they seten in the halle, . . . .	F.Fq. 92
Yet seye I this, as to commune entente, . . . .	F.Fq. 107
As many heddes as manye wittes ther been, . . . .	F.Fq. 203
Unto the temple, as reson was, they wende, . . . .	F.Fq. 296

# As—Continued

And under is the corps, swich as ye woot, . . . .	F.Sq. 519
so lief . . . As hym, God woot! ne never shal namo, . . . .	F.Sq. 573
That he had felt as muche harm as I, . . . .	F.Sq. 586
swich . . . As that ye been; fy on possessioun, . . . .	F.Fkl. 686
Love is a thyng as any spirit free, . . . .	F.Fkl. 767
'Is ther no shipe, of so manye as I se, . . . .	F.Fkl. 854
fresher, . . . As to my doom, than is the month of	
May; . . . .	F.Fkl. 928
This is as muche to seye, as it was nyght; . . . .	F.Fkl. 1018
Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde, . . . .	G.CY. 788
Al though this thyng myshapped have as now, . . . .	G.CY. 944
Ther-of no fors, I wol procede as now, . . . .	G.CY. 1019
'As swithe al shal be wel, I undertake, . . . .	G.CY. 1194
And, as ye love me, kepeth it secree; . . . .	G.CY. 1370
As though he wolde swolwe us anonright, . . . .	H.Mcp. 36
And certeynly, to tellen as it was, . . . .	H.Mcp. 87
Koude never synge half so wel as hee, . . . .	H.Mcp. 118
Dissimule as thou were deaf, if that thou heere . . . .	H.Mcp. 347
confessen hym . . . as ferforth as he kan; . . . .	I.Pars. 315-20
that a man may nat alwey doon as he wolde.' . . . .	I.Pars. 340-5
as muche as he yeveth of his love to thilke creature, . . . .	I.Pars. 365-70
Now been they cleped chieftaynes, for-as-muche as	
they been . . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
yet natheless for-as-muche as bountee . . . .	I.Pars. 485-90
and, for-as-muche as they dar nat . . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
the name of Crist so precious is, as seith Saint Paul, . . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
servaunts of God; but for-as-muche as . . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
maketh the hertes al oon . . . as wel as the bodies, . . . .	I.Pars. 920-5
moste be clede in herte, as wele as in body . . . .	I.Pars. 945-50
The sothe; but trewely, as I gesse, . . . .	BD. 35
For as she prayde, right so was don . . . .	BD. 131
Right as hit was woned to doo . . . .	BD. 150
His wyf the queene, ther-as she lay, . . . .	BD. 197
dide right anon As to huntynge fil to doon, . . . .	BD. 374
A whelp, that fawned me as I stood, . . . .	BD. 389
mo floures . . . As in the welkne sterres be, . . . .	BD. 409
resonable, As me thought, for al his bale; . . . .	BD. 534
able, As a whyt wal or a table, . . . .	BD. 779
That as the someres sonne bryght is fairer, . . . .	BD. 820
Right on this same, as I have seyde, . . . .	BD. 1034
'She was as good, so have I reste, . . . .	BD. 1079
Ryght thus me mette, as I yow telle, . . . .	BD. 1320
was a belle, As hit hadde smyten houres twelwe, . . . .	BD. 1322
So many men as in her tyme hir knewe, . . . .	Pity. 31
For us, and that for litel hire as ye, . . . .	ABC. 103
That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde, . . . .	Mars. 53
But, as God wolde, hit happed for to be . . . .	Mars. 142
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne, . . . .	Mars. 161
But yet this broche, as in conclusion, . . . .	Mars. 257
But now to purpos as of this mateere,— . . . .	PF. 26
That as of light the somer-sunne shene . . . .	PF. 299
And therfor, pes! I seye, as to my wit, . . . .	PF. 547
'ryght as thise geometries when . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
Right as by the getyng of justice . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 925-80
right als thou myghtest seyn of the careyne . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddess, . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
'As it liketh to the,' quod I, 'so do,' . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
(As who seith, may a man speken and . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
as wel necessarie as nat necessarie, . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
Swich payne and wo as Loves folk endure, . . . .	TC.1. 34
Who-so that can may rede hem as they write, . . . .	TC.1. 147
Ther-as he fel that coude loken wyde: . . . .	TC.1. 629
Delyte not . . . As don thise foolles that hir sorwes	
eche . . . .	TC.1. 705
I love . . . As I best can, gon sithen longe while, . . . .	TC.1. 718
For as myn auctour seyde, so seye I, . . . .	TC.2. 18
Ne fleigh, as Grekes for him gonne fleen; . . . .	TC.2. 194
To swich as him think'th able for to thrive,— . . . .	TC.2. 207
As in my gilt I shal you nevere offende; . . . .	TC.2. 244
Wher-as they can not playnlich understode: . . . .	TC.2. 272
Ther-as she sat alone, and gan to caste . . . .	TC.2. 690
shal I write, As to myn auctour listeth for t' endite, . . . .	TC.2. 700
swiche . . . folk . . . Defamen Love, as nothing of	
him knowe; . . . .	TC.2. 860
But seyde, 'Y-wis, it wol be night as faste! . . . .	TC.2. 898
Under the chambre wal ther-as she lay, . . . .	TC.2. 919
For al so siker as thou li't here by me, . . . .	TC.2. 991
Ther-as he sat and loked into strete, . . . .	TC.2. 1227
Ther-as they sete, as was his wey to wende . . . .	TC.2. 1251
Ther-as thou mayst thy-self praye her of grace, . . . .	TC.2. 1365
He shal be swich, right as we wol him have, . . . .	TC.2. 1456
swich a nede . . . As for to bidde a wood man for to	
rennel . . . .	TC.2. 1554
Therwith it semed as he wepte almost, . . . .	TC.3. 64
I to han . . . confort, . . . As deth, if that I breke	
your defence; . . . .	TC.3. 138
'But hol no more as now of this mateere, . . . .	TC.3. 190
To Troilus, as I shal you devise: . . . .	TC.3. 238
swich a mene As maken women unto men to comen; . . . .	TC.3. 255
swich folwe As I shal seyn: me thoughte by thy speche . . . .	TC.3. 395
What that he mente, as touching this mateere: . . . .	TC.3. 432
Wher-as at leiser al this heighe mateere . . . .	TC.3. 516
A-bedde weren ther-as I have seyde, . . . .	TC.3. 689
Ther-as they laye, and softliche it shetta, . . . .	TC.3. 749
Unwist, right as I com, so wol I wende, . . . .	TC.3. 770



**As—Continued**

Save of myself, as wisely have I joye, . . . . .	TC.3. 790
Right as an aspen leef she gan to quake, . . . . .	TC.3. 1200
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste, . . . . .	TC.3. 1434
So inly fair and goodly as is she, . . . . .	TC.3. 1606
That, ther-as now thou brought art in thy blisse, . . . . .	TC.3. 1623
And sette him ther-as he was wont to done; . . . . .	TC.4. 67
This knowe ye, my lordes, as I leve, . . . . .	TC.4. 81
Because he wolde slepen, as he seyde; . . . . .	TC.4. 223
swiche twelve As evere she was, shal I finde in som route, . . . . .	TC.4. 403
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve, . . . . .	TC.4. 447
Than sterve here as a gnat withoute wounde! . . . . .	TC.4. 595
Shulle in a strete as dogges ligen dede, . . . . .	TC.4. 626
Ther-as she lay in torment and in rage, . . . . .	TC.4. 811
Returned ben ther-as hem oughte dwelle, . . . . .	TC.4. 1143
Ther-as the doom of Minos wolde it dighte; . . . . .	TC.4. 1188
'I see that often, ther-as we ben now, . . . . .	TC.4. 1324
Wher-as him list the bet, withouten leve, . . . . .	TC.4. 1358
That she not wite as yit shal, what I mene, . . . . .	TC.5. 105
Whom so ye hate, as both not wroth with me; . . . . .	TC.5. 145
I shal arise as sone as evere I may; . . . . .	TC.5. 422
As seyden bothe the meste and ek the leste, . . . . .	TC.5. 440
Whan he was there-as no wight mighte him here, . . . . .	TC.5. 464
'As go we sen the paleis of Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.5. 523
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas; . . . . .	TC.5. 604
To stele away with swich oon as he is? . . . . .	TC.5. 740
And gon with Troilus wher-as him lest; . . . . .	TC.5. 753
Com to the tente ther-as Calcas lay, . . . . .	TC.5. 845
'They wol seyn, in as muche as in me is, . . . . .	TC.5. 1065
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace . . . . .	TC.5. 1791
Ther-as Mercurie sorted him to dwelle, . . . . .	TC.5. 1827
In swiche wordes . . . . . As me mette redely; . . . . .	HF.1. 313
Nothing so swift, lo, as she is! . . . . .	HF.1. 350
As lightly as I were a lark, . . . . .	HF.2. 38
And, also domb as any stoon, . . . . .	HF.2. 148
Hir paleys stant, as I shal seye . . . . .	HF.2. 205
For as flambe is but lighted smoke, . . . . .	HF.2. 261
A litel roundel as a cerle, . . . . .	HF.2. 283
As I before have proved thee, . . . . .	HF.2. 331
stellifye Brid, . . . . . As the Raven or eyther Bere, . . . . .	HF.2. 496
As flakes falle in grete snowes, . . . . .	HF.3. 102
Twenty foot thikke, as I trowe, . . . . .	HF.3. 245
Ne saw I swich a hous as this, . . . . .	HF.3. 897
ful of lyes, As ever vessel was with lyes, . . . . .	HF.3. 1040
Swich vois, ryght as yow lyst, to laughe or pleyne; . . . . .	LGW. 93
As to my ertely god, to yow I calle, . . . . .	LGW. 95
Agayne the sonne, that roos as rede as rose, . . . . .	LGW. 112
As certeynly, but-if that bookes lye, . . . . .	LGW. 609
That as they wax in age, wex hir love, . . . . .	LGW. 727
And as she ranne, hir wympel leef she falle, . . . . .	LGW. 813
Folowe thy lanterne as thou goste byforn, . . . . .	LGW. 926
Be as be may, I make of it no cure, . . . . .	LGW. 1145
As doon this lovers, as I have herde sayde; . . . . .	LGW. 1167
For than shal I yettiden as youre vife, . . . . .	LGW. 1322
So that they were halfe ydel, as hem thoghte, . . . . .	LGW. 1697
me is as wo For him, as ever I was for any man; . . . . .	LGW. 1986
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten, . . . . .	LGW. 2318
he wol nat . . . . . Doon as Tereus, to lese his name, . . . . .	LGW. 2389
With suche . . . . . arte . . . . . As thou thy-selven hast begiled me, . . . . .	LGW. 2547
For as the cristall glorious ye shyne . . . . .	Rosem. 3
But there may no man, as ye may wel see, . . . . .	Gent. 16
so by comfort . . . . . As for to have leyser of remem- brance, . . . . .	Ven. 3
Me were as leef be leyd upon my bere, . . . . .	Purse. 5
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace, . . . . .	W. Unc. 9
Eke of these monthes as liked to Julius Cesar . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
wher-as alle the remenaunt of cerles in the . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
that othir northward, as plainly declarith the Tretys . . . . .	Astr. 108-15
And evere as the sonne clymbith . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
<b>As see Forasmuch, There-as, Whereas</b>	
<b>As see Ace</b>	
<b>Ascalaphus</b>	
The owle eek, which that hight Escaphilo, . . . . .	TC.5. 319
<b>Ascanius</b>	
And eek Ascanius also, . . . . .	HF.1. 178
To fleen away, he tooke Ascanius, . . . . .	LGW. 941
To seen his yonge sone Ascanius, . . . . .	LGW. 1138
<b>Ascaunce(s)</b>	
Ascaunces that he wolde for hem prey, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1745
Ascaunce that crafte is so light to leere! . . . . .	G.CY. 833
Ascaunces, 'Lo! is this nat wisely spoken?' . . . . .	TC.1. 205
Ascaunces, 'What! may I nat stonden here?' . . . . .	TC.1. 292
Ascaunce that he shulde hyt wel y-see, . . . . .	LGW. 2203
<b>Ascend</b>	
I mene <i>Libra</i> , alway gan ascende, . . . . .	I.Pars. 11
yf that any planete ascende at thatt same tyme in thilke forside, . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
<b>Ascended</b>	
For whan degrees fiftens weren ascended, . . . . .	B.NP. 4047
that ascended first, and sette him upon the est . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
degre that first ascendid, and sette him in the ende of the . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
septemtrionals ascendid in the ende of . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
ascendid with 8 degrees of <i>Piscis</i> in . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
<b>Ascendent</b>	
Wel koude he fortunen the ascendent Of his ymagines . . . . .	A.Prol. 417
Infortunat ascendent tortuous, . . . . .	B.M.L. 302
Myn ascendent was Taur and Mars therinne; . . . . .	D.WB. 613

**Ascendent—Continued**

clepid comonly the ascendent, or ellis . . . . .	Astr. 127-32
myn ascendent. And in this wise had I the . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
and eke myn ascendent. . . . .	Astr. 132-9
ascendyng, whom I toke for myn ascendent, . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
of the nyght, and to myn ascendent, as . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
bolde to have take a just ascendent by thin . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
thou shalt erre fro the just ascendent. . . . .	Astr. 145-50
of the clokke in taking of a just ascendent . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
4. A special declaracioun of the Ascendent . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
The Ascendent sothly, as wel in alle . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
the Ascendent, to make of it special . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
The Ascendent, sothly to take it at the . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
But sothly the House of Ascendent, . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
they thilke planete in the ascendent, . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
him that is the Hous of the Ascendent, . . . . .	Astr. 150-61
'fallyng fro the ascendent.' Yit saien these Astro- logiens . . . . .	Astr. 156-61
that the ascendent and eke the lorde of the . . . . .	Astr. 156-61
the ascendent may be shapen forto be fortunat . . . . .	Astr. 156-61
'fortunat ascendent' clepen they whan that no wicked . . . . .	Astr. 156-61
the ascendent, ne that no wicked planete . . . . .	Astr. 156-61
the ascendent. But thei wol caste that thei . . . . .	Astr. 156-61
have a fortunat planete in hir ascendent, . . . . .	Astr. 156-61
of an ascendent is the contrarie of . . . . .	Astr. 161-5
The Lord of the Ascendent sey thei that he is fortu- nat whan . . . . .	Astr. 161-5
he is in gode place fro the ascendent, as in . . . . .	Astr. 161-5
eke that he may seen the ascendent; . . . . .	Astr. 161-5
tide of the day, as of the verrey ascendent), . . . . .	Astr. 168-70
est orisonte thin ascendent. . . . .	Astr. 170-4
an ascendent anon right by som manere sterre . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
thyn ascendent. And whan that this is done, . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
and take a newe ascendent anon ryght . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
this secunde ascendent. And whan that this is done, . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
the first ascendent and the secunde ascendent; . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
of the ascendent in the ende of the 4 . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
the ascendent, and the begynnynge of the . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
Take thin ascendent, and than hast . . . . .	Astr. 343-50
the opposite of thin ascendent, that is to . . . . .	Astr. 343-50
fro the ascendent; that is to seyn the . . . . .	Astr. 343-50
thin ascendent, the begynnynge of the 11 . . . . .	Astr. 343-50
thou fro the ascendent down to the lyne . . . . .	Astr. 343-50
<b>Ascendents</b>	
To make, in certeyn ascendentes, . . . . .	HF.3. 178
bitwene bothe ascendentes, and sette thilke . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
<b>Ascendeth</b>	
the degre of any signe that ascendith . . . . .	Astr. 127-32
largest, is thilke degre that ascendith at any . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
above thilke degre that ascendith, or with . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
the degre that ascendith, yit rekne . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
degre that ascendith the space of 15 degres, . . . . .	Astr. 156-61
part of the zodiak ascendith; and thilke signe ascen- dith embelith . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
more part of the zodiak ascendith. . . . .	Astr. 277-84
that ascendith upon the ende of the 8 houre . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
Remove than the degre that ascendith, . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
that ascendith, and rekne fro the point of thy . . . . .	Astr. 343-50
ascendith on the orisonte, whether . . . . .	Astr. 368-71
<b>Ascending</b>	
And yet ascendyng was the beest roial, . . . . .	F.Sq. 264
degre of Geminiis ascendyng, whiche that I toke . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
Scorpius ascendyng, whom I toke for myn ascendent, . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
to knowe his ascendyng in the right cerle . . . . .	Astr. 286-9
<b>Ascension</b>	
By nature knew he eche ascension . . . . .	B.NP. 4045
Ware the sonne in his ascension . . . . .	B.NP. 4146
Ne eek our spirites ascension, . . . . .	G.CY. 773
the Ascension of signes . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
of right ascension with whiche more parte of the . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
instrumentes, known verrely the ascension . . . . .	Astr. 284-6
the ascension of the signe in the right . . . . .	Astr. 286-9
the list to knowe his ascension upon the . . . . .	Astr. 289-94
the ascension of the signe in the embelith cerle, . . . . .	Astr. 289-94
signes that ben of right ascension, . . . . .	Astr. 294-301
The signes of right ascension ben fro . . . . .	Astr. 294-301
<b>Ascensions</b>	
manifest the diverse ascensions of signes . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
The utilite to knowe the ascensions of . . . . .	Astr. 284-6
wel that by mediacion of thilke ascensions . . . . .	Astr. 284-6
to knowe the ascensions of signes in . . . . .	Astr. 286-9
28. Conclusio. To knowe the ascensions . . . . .	Astr. 289-94
<b>Asory</b>	
Asory aros at scarmuch al withoute, . . . . .	TC.2. 611
<b>Asory see Cry</b>	
<b>Ash</b>	
Wylugh, elm, plane, assh, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2922
The bildere ook and eek the hardy assh; . . . . .	PF. 176
Ded wex hir hewe, and lyke an ashe to sene; . . . . .	I.GW. 2649
Maples, assh, oke, aspe, planes longe, . . . . .	RR. 1384
<b>Ashamed</b>	
She seyde, 'I am ashamed doutelees.' . . . . .	A.Kn. 2667
Ne be ye nat ashamed that Daun John . . . . .	B.Sh. 1411
nought ne kan he shal nat been ashamed . . . . .	B.Mel. 2260-5
and soore been ashamed of himself, that . . . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
hath not bene ashamed to doo foule thinges . . . . .	I.Pars.
1060-5 var	
been ashamed to do faire thynges, and that . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
no? Was noght fortune aschamed of this? . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4, 130-5

# Ashamed—Continued

al hadde noght fortune ben aschamed that innocence was	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
is aschamed of his ungentil lynage;	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
of this erthe; and he shal be aschamed	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
oughten ben asschamid of hem-self.' (That is to	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
we aughten ben asschamid of our-self;	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
And with that thought for pure ashamed she	TC.2. 656 var
I am ashamed for to write, y-wis,	TC.2. 1047
They were ashamed neverdell,	RR. 1296
To Daunger came I all ashamed,	RR. 3395
We han passed not [a]-shamed,	RR. 3979 em
For how shulde he a-shamed be	RR. 5255

# Ashen

The bortree, or the asshen, dede and colde.	A.Kn. 1302
His hewe falow, and pale as asshen colde,	A.Kn. 1364
Ne how Arcite is brent to asshen colde,	A.Kn. 2957
Yet in oure asshen olde is fyr y-reke.	A.Rv. 3882
And with a face dede as asshen colde,	C.Doc. 209
Wonder to maken of fern-asshen glas,	F.Sq. 255
And yet nys glas nat lyk asshen of fern,	F.Sq. 255
that been almosto dede under asshen,	I.Pars. 545-50
covers the coles of it with asshen, soothly the fir of	I.Pars. 550-5
Other colour then asshen hath she noon,	Anel. 173
That men hem wryen with asshen pale and dede."	TC.2. 539
And thus shal Troye torne in asshen dede.	TC.4. 119

# Ashes

Poudres diverse, ashes, donge, pisse, and cley,	G.CY. 807
---	-----------

# Ashy

With botery berd and ruggy ashy heeres,	A.Kn. 2883
---	------------

# Asia

Ther was in Asye, in a greet citee,	B.Pri. 1678
-------------------------------------	-------------

In Auffrike, Europe, and Asye,	HF.3. 249
--------------------------------	-----------

# Aside

He was war, as he caste his eye aside,	A.Kn. 896
And lepe aside, and foundred as he leep,	A.Kn. 2687
And leys a lite hir boolyennesse aside,	B.ML. 713
And seyde thus, whan he hym hadde asyde,	E.Cl. 303
With that he looked on me aside,	BD. 557
Ther-to hir look nas not a-syde,	BD. 861
Her look a lite aside in swich manere	TC.1. 291
her ye glente Aside, anon she gan his swerd espye,	TC.4. 1224
And caste aside a litel wight his hed,	TC.5. 927
That love asyde I hadde not leyde,	RR. 4541

# Ask

Yow lovers axe I now this questioun,	A.Kn. 1347
Therefore I axe deeth and my juwive;	A.Kn. 1739
Ne I ne axe nat tomorwe to have victorie,	A.Kn. 2239
Yif me the victorie, I aske thee namore!	A.Kn. 2420
Axe nat why, for though thou aske me,	A.Mil. 3557
To asken help thee shameth in thyh herte;	B.ML. 101
If thou noon aske so soore artow y-woundid,	B.ML. 102
Men myghten asken why she was nat slayn?	B.ML. 470
Nat for to axe or borwe of hym money,—	B.Sh. 1528
I thoughte nat to axen hym no thyng.	B.Sh. 1584
I myghte hym axe a thing that he hath payed.	B.Sh. 1589
we axen leyser and espase to have	B.Mel. 2215-20
causes we axen deliberacioun,	B.Mel. 2220-5
for better it were that thy children aske	B.Mel. 2250-5
for, understoodd now, ye asken conseil to	B.Mel. 2280-5
any of yow have ned of sapience, axe it	B.Mel. 2305-10
shalt thou aske thy conseil as the caas	B.Mel. 2345-50
wise, for the book seith, "Axe alwey thy conseil	B.Mel. 2350-5
and knowe, and of hem shul ye axen helpe,	B.Mel. 2495-500
axe it of thy freendes, for ther nys noon	B.Mel. 2495-500
'Now, sire, if men wolde axe me why	B.Mel. 2595-600
ye desire and axe vengeance, and the	B.Mel. 2645-50
if he axe nat his mete he dyeth for hunger,	B.Mel. 2755-60
and if he axe, he dyeth for shame;	B.Mel. 2760-5
constreyneth hym to axe. And therefore seith Salo-	B.Mel. 2760-5
mon that	B.Mel. 2760-5
of pees, ne they asken nat to be	B.Mel. 2870-5
And for my werk right no thyng wol I axe;	C.Doc. 24
'Go bet,' quod he, 'and axe redily	C.Pard. 667
But that I axe, why the fithre man	D.WB. 21
Axe hym thyself, if thou nat trowest me,	D.Fri. 1557
May I nat axe a libel, sire somonour,	D.Fri. 1595
I dar the better aske of yow a space	E.Cl. 103
For I wol axe if it hire wille be	E.Cl. 326
But this demaundes axe I first,' quod he,	E.Cl. 348
But now of women wolde I axen fayn	E.Cl. 696
Conseil to axe of any that is heree,	E.Mch. 1480
Lordynges, this questioun wolde I aske now,	F.Fkl. 1621
'I axe thee,' quod he, 'though it thee grevee,	G.SN. 426
'Why?' quod this Yeman, 'wherto axe ye me?	G.CY. 640
And if a man wole aske hem pryvely,	G.CY. 892
Now myghte men axe wher-of	I.Pars. 450-5
his mercy so redy is and large? Axe and have.	I.Pars. 705-10
axe why that misericorde and pitee is	I.Pars. 800-5
everich wolde axen his owene thyng;	I.Pars. 920-5
trespased to a lord and comth for to axe mercy	I.Pars. 990-5
But men myghte axe me why so	BD. 30
But natheless, who aske this	BD. 32
Hit is no need eek for to axe	BD. 416
Glad, that is no need to axe	BD. 1275
Do penitence, and merci axe and have.	Anel. 120
And axe mercy, causeles,—what nede?	Anel. 301
I aske respit for to a-vise me,	PF. 648

# Ask—Continued

owene face, ne I ne axe nat rather the	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
'Axe me,' quod I, 'at thi wille what	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
but I, desiros of herynge, axe gresly to	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
rychesses nat longe agoon, I axe yif	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
plydynges but for that men axen hir moneye	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
richesses and axe any thyng, yif duelleth	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
by batayles or kontek? For yif ye axen	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
alle thingis, and alle thinges axen to ben holden	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
I axe yif that thou wenest that hap be	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
but I axe yif ther be any liberte of fre	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
axe whi thou wenest that thilke resouns	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
Thanne axe I,' quod sche, 'in as moche	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
Nor axen more that may do you diseae,	TC.2. 147
Til she gan axen him how Ector ferde,	TC.2. 153
Men mosten axe at seintes, if it is	TC.2. 894
And axen fendes if it be foul in helle.'	TC.2. 896
Tel me that I shal axen you a lite:	TC.2. 1278
A thing which that I shal now axen thee:	TC.2. 1395
That Ector hadde him sent, to axen reed	TC.2. 1698
Than to dispute and axe amonges alle	TC.3. 855
To axe at me if that they blithe were;	TC.3. 1682
To axe her at my fader of his grace;	TC.4. 555
She dorste at no wight axen it for fere,	TC.4. 672
For which I n'axe in guerdon but oo bone,	TC.5. 594
To axen her, if that her straunge thoughte	TC.5. 860
I aske yow this man, ryght of youre grace,	LGW. 433
How shulde I axen mercy of Tesbee,	LGW. 835
Hir frendes axen what hir aylen myghte,	LGW. 1883
And if there any aske me,	RR. 35
Ostages, or borwis aske of me,	RR. 2064
Outrage it were to asken more,	RR. 2086
Allas, to grette a thing aske I!	RR. 2600
To aske so outrageous a thyng;	RR. 2602
To aske grace, and thee bimene,	RR. 2667
And aske hym counsell how thou may	RR. 2868
Ye are not curteys to aske it.	RR. 3123
Onoly to aske of you mercy;	RR. 3405
Noon other thyng of you aske I.	RR. 3428
Thar no man aske if I was blithe	RR. 3761
But that she aske it in no wise,	RR. 6071
To asken often hath gret shame.	RR. 6240
I axe nomore but her abite.	RR. 6356
That, parde, they myght aske a thing	RR. 6559
I axe, whanne thei hem to me shryve,	RR. 6871

# Asked

If that men asked hym in certein houres	A.Mil. 3195
Or if men asked hym what sholde bifalle	A.Mil. 3197
If that he axed after Nicholas,	A.Mil. 3413
And axed upon cas a cloisterer	A.Mil. 3661
natheles, yet axed he hire conseil upon	B.Mel. 2200-5
thanne axed she of hym licence for to	B.Mel. 2250-5
hir tyme, she freyned and axed hir lord	B.Mel. 3020-5
This Briton clerk hym asked of felawes	F.Fkl. 1179
And asked hire why that she weeps so soore,	F.Fkl. 1461
And asked of hire whiderward she wente;	F.Fkl. 1510
That he God axed, it was sped ful soone.	G.SN. 357
In o demaunde; ye axed lewedly.	G.SN. 430
And seyde, 'I axed this at hevene kyng,	G.SN. 542
whan men axed hym how that men	I.Pars. 650-5
Cast up, axed, 'Who clepeth there?'	BD. 185
I asked oon, ladde a lymere,	BD. 365
Than axede he if folk that heer been dede	PF. 50
Of this matere, and asked what she radde.	PF. 579
ne was nat axid ne took effect.	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
axed thus: "Yif god is, whennes	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
whan ye ben axid, but if so were that the	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
of any thing that wer axid, yif ther nere	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
alle thingis that mowen ben axed, and to	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
And axed him if Troilus were there.	TC.3. 569
His nece awook, and asked, 'Who goth there?'	TC.3. 751
Whan axed was for Antenor Criseyde;	TC.4. 149
And axed him, why he it hatde out-drawe.	TC.4. 1226
Of this and that, and axed why she stood	TC.5. 108
And who-so axed him wherof him smerte,	TC.5. 1224
'And blow as they have axed me,	HF.3. 676
Was axed, What is trouthe or sothfastnesse?	Buk. 2
And axide hir how that she sight,	RR. 588
And what she was I axide eke.	RR. 589
He askide of me thanne hostages.	RR. 2043
'Denye that ye have asked heree,	RR. 3586
He axide hir leve to gone the way	RR. 5836

# Asker

Wolde of the asker delывered be;	RR. 6674
----------------------------------	----------

# Askest

But for thou axest why labouren we,—	D.Fri. 1482
But axestow in somme of what gylt I am	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
'Axestow me nat,' quod I, 'whethir	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
thilke thynges weren thyne whiche that thou axest.	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
cast undir by manye periles. Axestow glorie?	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
the thingis whiche that thou axest ben	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5



**Asketh—Continued**

that axest the hevене with thi ryghte . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
Why axestow thanne, or whi . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
<b>Asketh</b>	
What is this world? what asketh men to have?	A.Kn. 2777
This asketh haste, and of an hastif thyng . . . . .	A.Mil. 3545
And asketh where his wyf and his child is? . . . . .	B.ML. 878
ofte, for soothly thilke man that asketh conseil	B.Mel. 2270-5
'First, be that axeth conseil of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2310-5
hem as the lawe axeth and requereh. . . . .	B.Mel. 2630-5
ye seye that right axeth a man to defenden . . . . .	B.Mel. 2720-5
As fer as resoun axeth hardly. . . . .	E.Cl. 25
Right as yow list, —axeth no need at me, . . . . .	E.Cl. 653
And al this axeth leyser for tenquere,—	E.Mch. 1543
A wyf axeth ful many an observance. . . . .	E.Mch. 1564
But fynally, the kyng axeth this knyght . . . . .	F.Sq. 309
In swich a wise as man that asketh grace;	F.Fkl. 958
the weyes, and seeth, and axeth of olde . . . . .	I.Pars. 75-80
Also, the verray shrifte axeth certene . . . . .	I.Pars. 1010-15
Axeth thyn helpe, thyn herte is ay so free!	ABC. 12
sche asketh ryght: 'O thou man, wherfore . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
whan the resoun of my play axeth it, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
laus fro destyne, as it axeth and hooddeth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
that axeth or desireth he; and fleeth thilke . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
withholdeth, and axeth conseil, and . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
No no thing asketh so grette attendaunces . . . . .	TC.1. 339
'No, this thing axeth leiser, tho quod he, . . . . .	TC.2. 227
To telle al how, it axeth muchel space. . . . .	TC.2. 1071
But asketh mercy with a dredeful herte, . . . . .	LGW. 404
She asketh him anon what him myseliketh. . . . .	LGW. 1293
But who-so axeth who is with him gon, . . . . .	LGW. 1456
And axeth hem of travaylle and labour . . . . .	LGW. 1509
And axeth hem, 'What tydynes heren ye? . . . . .	LGW. 1724
She axeth grace, and seyde al that she kan. . . . .	LGW. 1804
The wrastling for this world axeth a fal. . . . .	Truth. 16
Asketh at these clerkes this. . . . .	RR. 378
And who so askith folly, . . . . .	RR. 2603
For shame, whanne he axeth ought. . . . .	RR. 5242
For sellynge axeth no guerdonyng, . . . . .	RR. 5908
<b>Asking</b>	
And they him sworn his axynge, faire and weel,	A.Kn. 1826
repenteth hym, axynge indulgence. For Senec . . . . .	B.Mel. 2960-5
And alderfirst, lo this was his axynge. . . . .	G.SN. 423
Leseth his asking trewely, . . . . .	BD. 33
thi-self thurw humblesse of axynge. . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
the contraire Of her axynge utterly. . . . .	HF.3. 451
'I graunte yow al your asking, . . . . .	HF.3. 610
Unto his askinge, whan that I it herde, . . . . .	LGW. 313
And did his message, askynge hem anon . . . . .	LGW. 1486
He nat a word answerde to that axynge, . . . . .	Buk. 3
That he nolde graunte hir asking, . . . . .	RR. 1483
I merveile the asking this demande. . . . .	RR. 2062
Lest they berafte, with her asking, . . . . .	RR. 6669
<b>Aslake</b>	
The water shal aslake and goon away . . . . .	A.Mil. 3553
<b>Aslaked</b>	
Til at the laste aslaked was his mood, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1760
seth The beste aslakyd he shal on him lepe . . . . .	LGW. 2008 var
<b>Asleep</b>	
Tomorrowe at nyght, whan folk ben alle aslepe,	A.Mil. 3593
For she was falle aslepe a lite wight . . . . .	A.Rv. 4283
I fil aslepe, and therwith even . . . . .	BD. 275
And latyn Criseide ben a-slepe and rest, . . . . .	LGW.G. 531
Thy litel witte was thilke tyme aslepe. . . . .	LGW. 547
Whanne Adriane his wyfe aslepe was, . . . . .	LGW. 2171
While that thys Adriane aslepe lay, . . . . .	LGW. 2175
The nyght is wasted and he felle aslepe; . . . . .	LGW. 2678
The which may fall a-slepe be, . . . . .	RR. 2653
If they withynne a-slepe be— . . . . .	RR. 2663
The Universite, that tho was a-slepe, . . . . .	RR. 7127
<b>Asleep see Sleep</b>	
<b>Asp</b>	
As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2921
The sheter ew; the asp for shaftes pleyne; . . . . .	PF. 180
And quoke as doth the lefe of aspe grene; . . . . .	LGW. 2648
Maples, assehe, oke, aspe, planes longe, . . . . .	RR. 1384
<b>Asp see Aspen</b>	
<b>Aspect</b>	
Som wikke aspect or disposicioun Of Saturne,	A.Kn. 1087
have noon aspect of enemyte upon the . . . . .	Astr. 156-61
ne have upon him noon aspect infortunat; . . . . .	Astr. 161-5
<b>Aspects</b>	
Disposed wel, and with aspects payed, . . . . .	TC.2. 682
Aspects badde of Mars or of Saturne, . . . . .	TC.3. 716
To badde aspects hath she of Saturne, . . . . .	LGW. 2597
aspects of planetes and wel receoyved; . . . . .	Astr. 161-5
<b>Aspen</b>	
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire. . . . .	D.Sum. 1667
Right as an aspen leef she gan to quake, . . . . .	TC.3. 1200
<b>Aspen see Asp</b>	
<b>Aspie see Espy</b>	
<b>Aspre</b>	
The aspre folk of Cithe hadde overcome, . . . . .	Anel. 23
maketh Fortune wroth and aspre by thyn . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
litel thyng, that this aspre and horrible Fortune . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90

**Aspre—Continued**

distract by aspre thynges that thow schalt forgon . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
ben grevous and aspre, and yit men . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
yvells and aspre thynges, and yeveth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
experience of hem-self by aspre and sorweful thingis. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
or aspre fortune, is yeven eyther bycause . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
batayllen ayein aspre thingis, or elles of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
quod sche, 'that, although it be aspre . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
semeth scharp or aspre, yif it ne exercise . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
And in her aspre pleynte thus she seyde, . . . . .	TC.4. 827
For pite of myn aspre and cruel peyne!— . . . . .	TC.4. 847
So reweth on mine aspre peynes smerte, . . . . .	TC.4. 1501
And oft biginne his aspre peynes newe, . . . . .	TC.5. 265
That ye me lefte in aspre peynes smerte . . . . .	TC.5. 1326
<b>Aspreness</b>	
by aspreness of peyne, and some . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
(—that is to seyn the aspreness of his . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
<b>Ass</b>	
I have wel rad, in "Daun Burnal the Asse," . . . . .	B.NP. 4502
whan he rood upon the asse, and ne . . . . .	I.Pars. 435-40
In swich away as whan the asse him shente, . . . . .	PF. 255
Artow like an asse to the harpe? . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
and lache, he lyveth as an asse; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
Or artow lyk an asse to an harpe, . . . . .	TC.1. 731
<b>Assail</b>	
But for that Fortune alwey wole assaille . . . . .	B.Mk. 3953
No wedded man so hardy be tassaille . . . . .	E.Cl. 1180
us, assaille us as strengere, our ledere . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
The tenthe day, but-if that deth m'assaille, . . . . .	TC.4. 1595
With al hir ost the cyte fortour assaille. . . . .	Form.A. 40
Prenostik is thou wolt hir tour assaille; . . . . .	Fort. 54
Also if men wolen hym assaille . . . . .	RR. 5295
That she the castell nyl not assaille, . . . . .	RR. 5821
Shull at the hyndre gate assaille, . . . . .	RR. 5850
They shull assailen that like gate; . . . . .	RR. 5860
Assaille, and also Sikernesse . . . . .	RR. 5862
The fourre gates forto assaille, . . . . .	RR. 7349
<b>Assail see Sallen</b>	
<b>Assailed</b>	
That is assailed upon eche syde. . . . .	D.WB. 256
It may so longe assailed been over al. . . . .	D.WB. 264
assailed in periles by folk of wykkide . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
tribulaciouns of affecciouns han assailed the, and sorwe . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
how the geaunttis assaileden hevене with . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
How Iloun assailed was . . . . .	HF.1. 158
To have been hatid or assailed, . . . . .	RR. 1665
With sondre folk assailed was, . . . . .	RR. 3046
Which han assailed hym to shende, . . . . .	RR. 3953
He hath to day assailed Shame . . . . .	RR. 4050
Lest any tyme it were assailed, . . . . .	RR. 4161
Sith that thy Citee is assailed . . . . .	RR. 6272
<b>Assailleth</b>	
Ther-to desir so brenningly m'assailleth, . . . . .	TC.1. 607
For Venus hir assailith soo, . . . . .	RR. 3048
That me assailith with bowe bente, . . . . .	RR. 3312
Such gredynesse hym assaylyth, . . . . .	RR. 5719
Three gret myscheves hem assailith, . . . . .	RR. 5781
<b>Assault</b>	
And by assaut he wan the citee after, . . . . .	A.Kn. 989
They dredde noon assaut . . . . .	RR. 4175
Now to assaut that salien can, . . . . .	RR. 7336
<b>Assaults</b>	
suffisantly agayns hire assautes, and hire . . . . .	B.Mel. 2610-5
wikked, and wrastle agayn the assautes . . . . .	I.Pars. 725-30
Conigaste, that made alwey assawtes . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
suffren alle the assautes of Fortune and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
<b>Assay</b>	
seith, "Assay to do swich thyng as thou . . . . .	B.Mel. 2405-10
that defenden every wight to assaye any thyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5
Now wol I assayen hire, trowynge . . . . .	B.Mel. 2635-40
werke by my conseil ye shul nat assaye Fortune . . . . .	B.Mel. 2635-40
This maketh that oure wyves wole assaye Religious . . . . .	B.Mk. 3149
folk, . . . . .	D.WB. 290
But folk of wyves maken noon assay . . . . .	D.WB. 942
Assay, and he shal fynde it that so dooth, . . . . .	E.Cl. 454
This merveilous desir his wyf tassaye; . . . . .	E.Cl. 461
To assaye a wyf whan that it is no nede, . . . . .	E.Cl. 621
O, nedeless was she tempted in assay! . . . . .	E.Cl. 1075
But for tassaye in thee thy wommanheede, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1138
Al putte he nat his wyf in greet assay. . . . .	E.Mch. 1229
Assaye who so wole and he shal fynde . . . . .	E.Mch. 1725
And wolde bothe assayen his corage . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1567
But natheless I wole of hym assaye . . . . .	G.CY. 1249
Quod the chanoun, 'Yet wol I make assay . . . . .	G.CY. 1252
Another daye assaye in myn absence . . . . .	G.CY. 1338
They wente, and putte this teynes in assay . . . . .	G.CY. 1383
Maken assay at swich tyme as he wolde . . . . .	BD. 346
Tassaye his horn, and for to knowe . . . . .	BD. 551
Ye mowe preve hit bi assay, . . . . .	BD. 573
But who so wol assay hym-selve, . . . . .	PF.2.
Thassay so hard, so sharp the conquerynge, . . . . .	PF.257
Ful beestly men gunne assaye and fonde . . . . .	



**Assay—Continued**

to touche and assaye the staat of thi thought by a few  
that derkneese schal I assaie som-what to maken thyne  
he wolde assaie where he thilke was a philosophe  
difficulte I schal assaye at the last  
For failing for t' assayen over-all"  
What wit were it to putten in assay,  
But 'for t' assaye,' he seide, 'it nought ne greveth,  
And her-upon to gon assaye her now,  
For by assay ther may no man it preve.  
There as there is non othyr assay be preve;  
There as there lyth non othyr assay be preve.  
That al here lyf ne don nat but assyen  
Prayinge him that he moeste doon his assay  
They doon al day,—assay hem who-so lyste,  
And let the jelouse put it in assay,  
That ofte thou wole gon and assay,  
Trust not on me for noon assay,  
I durst assaye him tho no more,  
A man shulde nat to moche assaye  
But Love is of so hard assay,

**Assayed**

But all moot ben assayed, hoot and coold;  
ful ofte assayed my grete silence and my  
and eek for I have assayed and proved thy grete sapience  
They ben assayed at diverse stoundes;  
He hadde assayed hire ynogh bifore,  
As wel as ever woman was, assayed,  
elke he dredeth that he hath assaied,  
that hadde assaiede with stryvyngne wordes another man,  
assayed the peril of his estat, schewede  
assayed it, and art yis now angwyschous.  
And that I have in love so ofte assayed  
That bitterness assayed was biforn;  
Assayed had out of so gret gladnesse,  
But tel me thanne, hastow her wit assayed,  
Thou hast not yet assayed al her wit.  
That have the yvel of love assayed;  
That thou must nedis assaie be;  
Hir love she hadde full well assaid,  
Whanne such a frend thou hast assayed.  
And [hath] assaied hym at alle,

**Assayeth**

Assayeth it youre self, thanne may ye witen  
tooth, assaeth the wode wraththes of hem  
For he that nought n'assayeth, naught n'acheveth!"

**Assaying**

Assaying how hir speres weren whette;

**Assays**

If these assayes myghte nat suffice?  
For if that they were put to swiche assayes,

**Assage**

Both of th'assage and his savacioun,  
And al th' assage of Thebes, and the care;  
For goddes love is thanne the assage a-weye  
Bothe in th'assage, in towne, and every where,  
And of th'assage he gan her ek hiseche

**Assaged**

And how assaged was Ypolita,  
Assageden wel ten yer or they stente,

**Assemble**

Assemblen alle the folk of oure kynrede,  
For peril is bothe fyr and tow tassemble;  
in no lasse synne assemblen with hire godis  
mowen assemble. The first is in  
understonde if they assemble only for  
enforment to the assemble moneye, thow  
makith that the causes rennen and assemblen togidre.  
araced with the flood, moten assemblen;

**Assembled**

Why that assembled was this compaignye  
And whan assembled was this folk in-feere,  
And whan this folk togidre assembled weren,  
nede for which we ben assembled in this  
Assembled been, his answers for to heere;  
Assembled is in these magnificence,  
but that they ben assembled. By-cause that they  
been  
Men myghten in that place assembled fynde  
nat gold or myght of moneye assembled?  
monie that he hath assembled.  
assembled a moevyng in-to two roundes,  
ne myghte nevere han ben assembled in

of temporel ordenaunce, assembled and oonyd  
of causes assembled in thingis that ben  
if thei comen togidre, and ben assembled

Why al this folk assembled in this place;  
And sin that here assembled be we tweyne

**Assembling**

thasemblyngne of youre conseilours;

**Assembling—Continued**

no reward in hire assemblynge but only to hire  
fleschly  
to Thobie, for in hire assemblynge they  
asemblyngne of man and of woman,  
thilke same assemblynge and oonyngne, devyded

**Assembly**

Than was thassemblee of this blisful hoost;  
The fourthe spece is the assemblee of hem  
greet assemble of senatours and under  
forto se Thassemble—god kepe it fro care—  
Fro thilke assemble, if I may,

**Assent**

And eek hir wyves wolde it wel assente;  
And if you liketh alle, by oon assent,  
In high and lough; and thus, by oon assent,  
To kepe his forward by his free assent,  
And wol nat suffren hem, by noon assent,  
Of Grekes, by oon general assent.  
'Suster,' quod he, 'this is my fulle assent,  
To make yow assente to this thyng;  
Ye been submytted thurgh youre free assent  
'Hoste,' quod he, 'departieus ich assente;  
They sworn, and assenten every man  
A surgen, by licence and assent of  
thyn assent, enquire thanne, as subtilly as thou  
of . . . your assent; and thanne, whan I knowe  
nat with-outen the assent and wyl of oure  
therfore I assente and conforme me to have pees;  
assent and helpe of youre freendes, ye  
the assent of hir lord Melibee, and the  
But never wolde assente to that dede  
Save o thyng, that she wolde never assente  
Looke wel that ye unto no vice assente,  
That it was by the assent of Apius;  
For soothly, thou art oon of his assent  
By oon assent, where as us thynketh best,  
Of hir assent; but herketh how I sayde.  
Thus was the wenche and he of oon assent,  
Thanne shal they knele down, by oon assent,  
He nedes moot unto the play assente;  
Or elles that the lord best wolde assente  
And we wol, lord, if that ye wole assente,  
Wherefore, of my free wyl, I wole assente  
And, but ye wole assente in this manere,  
With hertely wyl they sworn and assenten  
Wol ye assente or elles yow avyse?  
'That ye to me assente, as in this thyng,  
I prey yow to my wyl ye wole assente.'  
Men moste enquire, this is myn assent,  
Chees rather for to dye, than assente  
thridde is gladly to assente to good conseil;  
by hire owene assente, or if the woman  
That by her bothe assent was set a steven  
They seyden sothly, al by oon assent,  
hide the sothe, ne assente to lesynges.  
'I assente me,' quod I, 'for alle this  
'I assente,' quod I.

thei approchen and assenten, thei hepen  
For with good hope he gan fulliche assente  
For to be slayn, if his fortune assente.  
As wel as thes, if that I sholde assente  
Quod Troilus, 'Departieus, I assente!  
He moste assente on that conclusioun  
And to Pandares reed gan al assente,  
It were good, if that ye wolde assente,  
'Withoute assent of her ne do not so,  
And how ful granted was by oon assent  
And wolde her-selven ben of thyn assent?  
'I have ek thought, so it were her assent,  
And seide, 'Freind, gramercy, ich assente.  
Sin ye ben wise and bothe of oon assent,  
And herketh how, if that ye wol assente  
'This is the beste, if that ye wol assente.'  
Thi Troilus gan at the beste assente  
But that hir fader nold it not assente,  
For to bedote this queene was here assent.  
And if ye wol assente, by my trouthe,  
That for to lete of, wol I never assente.  
And I assente, al that hir list and lyketh!  
And if they were of oon assent,

**Assented**

assented fully to werken after hir conseil;  
Whan that assented was this cursed reed  
As thou hast herd, assenteden right now  
And ben assented fully that he sholde  
Upon this word we han assented soone,  
And ben assented that I shal be slayn.  
Assented were to this conclusioun  
Whan Troilus had herd Pandare, assented  
Is fully assented that it be,

**Assentedest**

Assentedest to good conseil also,

**Assenteth**

Of which the kyng assentith to his bone,  
Whanne she assentith to my wyllynge.

**Assenting**

As I shal seyn, assentyngne to my loore,

I.Pars. 900-5  
I.Pars. 905-10  
I.Pars. 915-20  
Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5  
B.M.L. 403  
I.Pars. 905-10  
Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
R.R. 605  
R.R. 635

A.Prol. 374  
A.Prol. 777  
A.Prol. 817  
A.Prol. 852  
A.Kn. 945  
A.Kn. 2969  
A.Kn. 3075  
A.Kn. 3092  
B.M.L. 35  
B.M.L. 39  
B.M.L. 244  
B.M.L. 9200-5  
B.Mel. 2500-5  
B.Mel. 2910-15  
B.Mel. 2965-70  
B.Mel. 2970-5  
B.Mel. 2980-5  
B.Mk. 3355  
B.Mk. 3469  
C.Doc. 87  
C.Doc. 265  
C.Pard. 758  
C.Pard. 801  
D.WB. 234  
D.Fri. 1359  
D.Sum. 2262  
E.Cl. 11  
E.Cl. 88  
E.Cl. 129  
E.Cl. 150  
E.Cl. 174  
E.Cl. 176  
E.Cl. 350  
E.Cl. 494  
E.Mch. 1468  
E.Mch. 1532  
F.Fkl. 1384  
I.Pars. 480-5  
I.Pars. 970-5  
Mars. 52  
PF. 557  
Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
Bo.3. p.11. 970-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1030-5  
Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5  
TC.1. 391  
TC.2. 335  
TC.2. 356  
TC.2. 1058  
TC.2. 1800  
TC.2. 1539  
TC.2. 1630  
TC.4. 165  
TC.4. 346  
TC.4. 535  
TC.4. 554  
TC.4. 632  
TC.4. 933  
TC.4. 1372  
TC.4. 1526  
TC.5. 433  
L.GW. 730  
L.GW. 1547  
L.GW. 1983  
Ven. 52  
Comp.A. 63  
R.R. 7641

B.Mel. 3060-5  
C.Doc. 146  
E.Mch. 1570  
E.Mch. 1575  
I.Pars. 61  
Pity. 53  
PF. 526  
TC.1. 1009  
R.R. 3056

G.SN. 233

L.GW. 1596  
R.R. 5952

B.M.L. 342

<b>Assentior</b> 'Assencior inquam cuncta.'	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5	<b>Asterie—Continued</b> That from the deeth I may no wyse asterie; That sleeth my wit, if aught amis m'asterie; He may nat wele asterien, as I leve, What! shal she crye, or how shal she asterie So that she myghte hym nevermore asterie. Ther never man on lyve ne myghte asterie;	Comp.L. 22 TC.5. 1343 LGW. 1615 LGW. 1802 LGM. 2333 Comp.A. 13
<b>Asses</b> And hadde no wepene but an asses cheke. And of this asses cheke, that was dreye, With asses was his habitacioun, "Thou seist that oxen, asses, hors, and houndes, Growynge upon his heed, two asses eres, Myn housbonde hath longe asses crys two. With asses feet, and hede it as an ape,	B.Mk. 3228 B.Mk. 3233 B.Mk. 3406 D.WB. 285 D.WB. 954 D.WB. 976 TC.2. 1042	<b>Asterted</b> ( <i>pret. and past part.</i> ) But out of prison am astert by grace, That he nas al to-hewe or he asterted, Was with the leoun frete, or he asterte? And yit m'athinketh, this avaut m'asterte! Lo, th' alderfirste word that him asterte Was For every tere which that Criseyde asterte, She tolde ek how Hemonides asterte,	A.Kn. 1592 B.M.L. 437 B.M.L. 475 TC.1. 1050 TC.3. 97 TC.3. 1070 TC.5. 1492
<b>Asseth</b> Asseth unto his gredynesse.	RR. 5600	<b>Astonied</b> For which this Emelye astoned was, This sodeyn cas this man astonyed so No wonder is thogh that she were astoned He taketh his leve and she astonied stood; goode werkes . . . been . . . astoned, and dullede, by the ofte synnyng. The whiche I gan a-stonied to be-holde; I wax al abayssched and astonied, herkynge, and I a-stoned hadde yit and yf he be slow, and astonyd,	A.Kn. 2361 E.Cl. 316 E.Cl. 337 F.Fkl. 1339 I.Pars. 230-5 PF. 142 Bo.1. p.1. 35-40 Bo.3. p.1. 600-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10 Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10 TC.1. 274 TC.2. 427 TC.2. 603 TC.3. 1089 TC.5. 1728 HF.2. 41 LGW.G. 164 RR. 3859 RR. 4228
<b>Assign</b> lymyte us or assigne us, for to maken If she be let, she wol assigne a cause.	B.Mel. 2955-60 TC.5. 1302	<b>Astonieth</b> A-stonyeth with his wondrousful werkyng, That hit astonyeth yit my thought,	PF. 5 HF.3. 84
<b>Assigned</b> assigned hem a certeyn day to retourne be assigned to the penaunce for certain by certeyn day assigned, that men scholde that is assigned to hym, algatis yit he slideth Sergeantes assigned were hir too	B.Mel. 3015-20 I.Pars. 1005-10 Bo.1. p.4. 130-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5 RR. 4215	<b>Astonying</b> Is it for schame or for astonyng? but it semeth me that astonyng hath myn astonyenge god governour of thinges,	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5 Bo.1. p.2. 50-5 Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
<b>Assigneth</b> God tokneth and assigneth the tymes, abyngne hem to	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20	<b>A-stored</b> Ful riche he was a-stored pryvely,	A.Prol. 609
<b>Assize</b> Justice he was ful often in Assise, But merci, Lady, at the grete assyse, Y-cetp by compas in assise; That it nas in his right assise. One from another in assyse	A.Prol. 314 ABC. 36 RR. 900 RR. 1237 RR. 1392	<b>Astrolabe</b> His astrelabie, longynge for his art, of the Astrelabie. Than for as mochel have I yeven the a sufficient Astrolabie as an instrument as is an Astrelabie ben Astrelabie that I have seyn there be somme tretys of the Astrelabie, konne me the more membres of thyn Astrelabie by cause that latitudes of sterres fixe for the Astrelabie, Here begynneth the descripcioun of the Astrelabie 1. <i>Annulus</i> .—Thyn Astrolabie hath a Astrelabie in so rowme a space that it The moder of thyn Astrolabye is thickest by var Th.	A.Prol. 314 ABC. 36 RR. 900 RR. 1237 RR. 1392 TC.1. 274 TC.2. 427 TC.2. 603 TC.3. 1089 TC.5. 1728 HF.2. 41 LGW.G. 164 RR. 3859 RR. 4228
<b>Assoll</b> And I assollice hem by the auctoritee I yow assollice by myn heigh power. Tassollice yow in contree as ye ryde, That may assollice yow, bothe moore and lasse, yelden and assollien to the dette of my assollien and unknynnen the knotte of of hem that assollien this questioun ne be And her bisoughte assollien him the doute I may assollice and I may shryve	C.Pard. 387 C.Pard. 913 C.Pard. 933 C.Pard. 939 Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80 Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5 TC.5. 1453 RR. 6364	<b>Astrolabie</b> 3. <i>Mater</i> .—The Moder of thin Astrelabye quarters of thin Astrolabie divided after 6. The est syde of thyn Astrolabie is thyn Astrolabie upon the thombe of thi is every quarter of thin Astrolabie divided. the Pool Artik in thyn Astrelabie. The wombe syde of thin Astrelabie is also the Astrelabie. This forseide Cenyth is of thin Astrelabie in 24 divisouns. 21. <i>Aranea</i> .—The riet of thin Astrelabie thin Astrelabie ben cleid Sterres of the sterres fixed in thyn Astrelabie. Thy Zodiak of thin Astrelabie is shapen brede as after the quantite of thyn Astrelabie, thin Astrolabie, than is every smal divisoun in equacioun in the bordure of thin Astrelabie, Astrelabie and here begynne the conclusions of the Astrelabie. soughte in the bakhal of myn Astrelabie Putte the ryng of thyn Astrelabie upon on the est syde of thin Astrelabie; Tho turned I myn Astrelabie, and by cause that it myn Astrelabye upon 25 degrees and 30 thin Astrelabie, or elles to have sette justly a in a portatif Astrelabie it is harde to knowe thin Astrelabie ben compownd by two and two, of thin Astrelaby as wel by night as by thin Astrelabie, and with a pricke of ynke he be indeterminat in thin Astrelabye, they be determinat in thin Astrelabye, in thin Astrelabie arisith upon the est thin Astrelabye. And thilke space is as much thin Astrelabie, and sette the degre of the sonne than ageyn thin Astrelabie, and sette the thin Astrelabie with bothe hondes sady and	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5 RR. 6392 RR. 6557 F.Mch. 1654 A.Prol. 661 RR. 6412 B.Mk. 3834 E.Mch. 2082 F.Fkl. 835 Bo.1. p.1. 25-30 Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5 TC.4. 255 RR. 1230 RR. 2815 RR. 2903 B.M.L. 341 TC.5. 1259 A.Kn. 1924 B.Sh. 1231 E.Cl. 165 E.Mch. 1983 Anel. 90 Anel. 331 PF. 448 TC.1. 680 TC.5. 870 TC.5. 1624 LGW. 908 LGW. 1633 LGW. 2119 Ven. 15 B.Mk. 3378 E.Mch. 2191 Pity. 40 Bo.1. p.4. 125-30 TC.1. 182 TC.3. 1395 HF.2. 73 RR. 4309 A.Kn. 926 E.Cl. 93 I.Pars. 375-80 A.Kn. 1595 C.Pard. 414 D.WB. 968 D.Frl. 1314 F.Fkl. 1022 BD. 1153
<b>Assolled</b> herby is assolled thilke thing that thou Hath me assolled, and me yiven It myghte soone assolled be.	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5 RR. 6392 RR. 6557	<b>A-stare</b> <i>see State</i>	
<b>Assolleth</b> Assolleth me this questioun, I preye.	F.Mch. 1654	<b>Asterie</b> ( <i>pres.</i> ) Chees which thou wolt, for thou shalt nat astertel' In prechyng, so that he shal nat asterte That nedely som word hire mooste asterte; Ther myghte asterte hym no pecunyal payne. He seeth he may nat fro his deeth asterte, And who hath that may not asterte.	
<b>Assolling</b> For curs wol slee,—right as assolling savith; This latter assolling quyte I thee.	A.Prol. 661 RR. 6412		
<b>Assuage</b> Save wyn and women no thyng mighte aswage His sorwe gan aswage, sooth to seye, Thurgh which hir grete sorwe gan aswage; whiche not only ne asswaging noght his sorwes ne myghten nat asswaging hir lord (Orpheus). By lengthe of time somewhat gan aswage, But she hym holpe his harme to aswage, Thus Swete-Thenkyng shall aswage Porto a-swage a mannes sorowe,	B.Mk. 3834 E.Mch. 2082 F.Fkl. 835 Bo.1. p.1. 25-30 Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5 TC.4. 255 RR. 1230 RR. 2815 RR. 2903		
<b>Assurance</b> But, lordes, wol ye maken assurance O trust! O feith! O depe assurance!	B.M.L. 341 TC.5. 1259		
<b>Assure</b> The othes that her covenantz assuren; And ech of hem gan oother for tasure That what wyf that I take, ye me assure I rekke noght, for heere I hym assure For so ferforth he can hir trouthe assure, To profren eft a newe assure, Seyde, 'Doughter, dred yow nought, I yow assure.' 'Therefore, as frend, fulliche in me assure, Gan in himself assure, and thus he seyde: As for a frend ye may in me assure. And let no gentile woman hire assure, Save only she, ne myght his lyfe assure. Upon my trouthe I swere, and yow assure, That I am his for ever, I him assure,	A.Kn. 1924 B.Sh. 1231 E.Cl. 165 E.Mch. 1983 Anel. 90 Anel. 331 PF. 448 TC.1. 680 TC.5. 870 TC.5. 1624 LGW. 908 LGW. 1633 LGW. 2119 Ven. 15		
<b>Assured</b> His hye estaat assured hym in pryde; Which that I have assured in youre hond, Assured Maner, Youthe and Honestee, the more assured ayens alle other folk, that, for With ful assured loking and manere. Whan that hir hertes ful assured were, Be ful assured, boldly, The roses weren assured all,	B.Mk. 3378 E.Mch. 2191 Pity. 40 Bo.1. p.4. 125-30 TC.1. 182 TC.3. 1395 HF.2. 73 RR. 4309		
<b>Assureth</b> That noon estat assureth to be weel. Assureth us and yeveth us hardinesse whan he biheteth or assureth to do thynges that.	A.Kn. 926 E.Cl. 93 I.Pars. 375-80		
<b>A-state</b> <i>see State</i>			
<b>Asterie</b> ( <i>pres.</i> ) Chees which thou wolt, for thou shalt nat astertel' In prechyng, so that he shal nat asterte That nedely som word hire mooste asterte; Ther myghte asterte hym no pecunyal payne. He seeth he may nat fro his deeth asterte, And who hath that may not asterte.	A.Kn. 1595 C.Pard. 414 D.WB. 968 D.Frl. 1314 F.Fkl. 1022 BD. 1153		



# Astrolabe—Continued

shynnyng lat thin Astrolabe kouche adoun . . . Astr. 301-8  
 Astrolabie lye evene south, and the est . . . Astr. 301-8  
 thin Astrolabie is this, I mene as in this cas:— . . . Astr. 316-9  
 thin Astrolabie, as thou art wont to do in . . . Astr. 319-22  
 sothe, yf the sterres in thin Astrolabie . . . Astr. 324-30  
 of the Astrolabie ne maken non excepcioun . . . Astr. 324-30  
 of houses after the Astrolabie . . . Astr. 337-43  
 of houses by the Astrolabie . . . Astr. 343-50  
 the bordure of the Astrolabie; but sothely in all othre . . . Astr. 376-82

# Astrolabes

diverse Astrolabes somme almykanteras . . . Astr. 82-8  
 astrolabes be compownd by I and I, or . . . Astr. 168-70  
 And the almykanteras in her Astrolabyes . . . Astr. 277-84

# Astrolabil

15. Secunda pars astrolabii: Venter.— . . . Astr. 60-5

# Astrologer

Whan that the cok, comune astrologer, . . . TC.3. 1415

# Astrologien

The wise astrologien, Daun Ptholome, . . . D.WB. 324  
 every astrologien that smallist fracions ne . . . Astr. 15-20

# Astrologiens

the labour of olde astrologiens, and have . . . Astr. 11-5  
 tymes, is a thinge which that these Astrologiens . . . Astr. 150-6  
 For, after the statutes of Astrologiens, . . . Astr. 150-6  
 Yit saien these Astrologiens . . . Astr. 156-61  
 these astrologiens, by her tables and her . . . Astr. 284-6

# Astrology

Was turned for to lerne astrologye, . . . A.Mil. 3192  
 I have y-founde in myn astrologye, . . . A.Mil. 3514  
 I ne kan no termes of astrologye,— . . . F.Fkl. 1266  
 theorie in astrologie. In whiche fifthe partie shalt . . . Astr. 20-5

# Astromye

This man is falle, with his astromye, . . . A.Mil. 3451  
 So ferde another clerk with astromye; . . . A.Mil. 3457

# Astronomy

For he was grounden in astronomye. . . A.Prol. 414  
 nombres (of acontynge in astronomye). . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5  
 demonstracioun of astronomye, that al the envy- . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 rounnyng of . . . TC.4. 115  
 I have eek founde it by astronomye, . . . TC.4. 115

# Astronomy see Astromye

# Asunder

Wyd was his parisshe, and houses fer asonder, . . . A.Prol. 491  
 They lyven alle, and nevere asonder wende. . . B.ML. 1157  
 Freres and feendes ben but lyte asonder; . . . D.Sum. 1674  
 They were nat an ynche a-sonder,— . . . BD. 425  
 kerve asondir with his hook the busches . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610-5  
 For-that we shal not ligen fer asonder, . . . TC.3. 660  
 So loth to hem asonder gon it were, . . . TC.3. 1339  
 Al that now lov'th asonder sholde lepe, . . . TC.3. 1763  
 Ek, God wot, love and I be fer asonder: . . . TC.5. 983  
 Hym hadde lever a-sondre shake . . . RR. 5392  
 And late hise lymes a-sondre ryve, . . . RR. 5393  
 That his herte a-sondre ryveth; . . . RR. 5718

# A-sweved

For so astonyed and a-sweved . . . HF.2. 41

# A-swoon

Upon the floor and ther aswowne he lay. . . A.Mil. 3823  
 That yet aswowne lay, bothe pale and wan, . . . A.Mil. 3823  
 And with that word she fil aswowne anon, . . . C.Doc. 245  
 And with that word aswowne doun she falleth . . . C.Doc. 253  
 Whan she this herde, aswowne doun she falleth . . . E.Cl. 1079  
 And lith aswowne, deed, and lyk a stoon, . . . F.Sq. 474  
 And fil a-swoon, as colde as ston. . . BD. 123  
 And doun he fil al sodeinliche a-swowne. . . TC.3. 1092  
 And doun she felle a-swowne upon a stoon; . . . LGW. 2207  
 And longe tyme a-swoone I dey. . . RR. 1736  
 A-swoone I fell bothe deed and pale, . . . RR. 1804

# At (specimens)

In Southwerk at the Tabard as I lay, . . . A.Prol. 20  
 At nyght were come into that hostelrye . . . A.Prol. 23  
 And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne. . . A.Prol. 42  
 At Alisaundre he was whan it was womne; . . . A.Prol. 51  
 In Gernade at the sege eek hadde he be . . . A.Prol. 56  
 At many a noble armee hadde he be. . . A.Prol. 60  
 And carl biforn his fader at the table. . . A.Prol. 100  
 Of yonge women at his owene cost: . . . A.Prol. 213  
 Ther koude no wight pynchen at his writynge; . . . A.Prol. 326  
 Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk; . . . A.Prol. 358  
 But dwelte at hoom and kepte wel his folde, . . . A.Prol. 512  
 At wastlynghe he wolde have away the ram. . . A.Prol. 548  
 Or breke it at a rennyng with his heed. . . A.Prol. 551  
 In daunger hadde he at his owene gise . . . A.Prol. 663  
 And served us with vitaille at the beste: . . . A.Prol. 749  
 At ones in this herberwe as is now; . . . A.Prol. 765  
 Now for to stonden at my judgement, . . . A.Prol. 778  
 Shal have a soper at ours aller cost, . . . A.Prol. 799  
 And sette a soper at a certeyn pris, . . . A.Prol. 815  
 Thow walkest now in Thebes at thy large, . . . A.Kn. 1283  
 For al day meeteth men at unset stevene. . . A.Kn. 1524  
 Encressesth at his herte moore and moore. . . A.Kn. 2744  
 This maystow understonde, and seen at eye. . . A.Kn. 3016  
 For youthe and elde is often at debat; . . . A.Mil. 3230  
 That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3516  
 And hym arraith gay, at poynt devys; . . . A.Mil. 3689  
 And seyde, 'I am lord at alle degrees, . . . A.Mil. 3724  
 The folk kan laughen at his fantasye; . . . A.Mil. 3840  
 Whan folk hadde laughen at this nyce cas . . . A.Rv. 3855  
 And, shortly for to seyn, they were at on. . . A.Rv. 4197

# At—Continued

Til that the millere sporned at a stoon, . . . A.Rv. 4280  
 To playen at the dys in swich a streete; . . . A.Co. 4384  
 It was ten at the clokke he gan conclude . . . B.ML. 14 var  
 For schortly for to tellen, at o word, . . . B.ML. 428  
 And fareth now weel, my tale is at an ende. . . B.ML. 1159  
 As helpe me God, he is noght worth at al . . . B.Sh. 1360  
 At after dyner Daun John sobrelly . . . B.Sh. 1445  
 As he sat in the scole at his prymr, . . . B.Pri. 1707  
 He koude hunte at wilde deer, . . . B.Th. 1926  
 What eyeth this love at me . . . B.Th. 1975  
 This geant at hym stones caste . . . B.Th. 2018  
 Or telle in prose somewhat, at the leeste, . . . B.Mel. 2124  
 And nat a man,—at hym wol I bigynne, . . . B.Mk. 3190  
 But never gronte he at no strook but oon, . . . B.Mk. 3899  
 He hadde eek wenches at his retenue . . . D.Fri. 1355  
 I have be shryven this day at my curat; . . . D.Sum. 2095  
 Whan othere men han ben ful wel at eyse, . . . D.Sum. 2101  
 Ther is, at the West syde of Ytaille, . . . E.Cl. 57  
 Right as yow list,—axeth no reed at me, . . . E.Cl. 658  
 With bras, that thogh the coyne be fair at eye . . . E.Cl. 1163  
 Hir hye malice? She is a shrewe at al. . . E.Mch. 1222  
 So wysly God my soule brynge at reste, . . . E.Mch. 1489  
 So peynted he, and kembde at point-devys, . . . F.Sq. 560  
 He is at his advantage al above. . . F.Fkl. 772  
 And seyde, 'I axed this at hevene kyng, . . . G.SN. 542  
 But al his craft ye may nat wite at me, . . . G.CY. 621  
 Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye . . . G.CY. 1059  
 Atte chess with me,—allas! the while! . . . BD. 618  
 For at my knowyng, I do nought why, . . . Comp.L. 109  
 At shorte wordes, til that deth me sese, . . . PF. 481  
 For thou art wroth: ye, now at erst I see! . . . TC.1. 842  
 And here we stinten at thise lettres rede, . . . TC.2. 103  
 And ber'th him here at hom so gently . . . TC.2. 187  
 So that his lif be saved at the leste: . . . TC.2. 362  
 Men mosten axe at seintes, if it is . . . TC.2. 894  
 At shorte wordes, thou shalt truste in me! . . . TC.2. 956  
 And he gan at him-self to jape faste, . . . TC.2. 1164  
 And fond as hap was at his beddes heed . . . TC.2. 1696  
 Com neer, and gan in at the curtain pike, . . . TC.3. 60  
 At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen, . . . TC.3. 561  
 N'ot I not what, at dere ynough a rishe, . . . TC.3. 1161  
 What man,' quod he, 'was evere thus at ese . . . TC.3. 1279  
 To axe at me if that they blithe were; . . . TC.3. 1682  
 That ther n'is lover in this world at ese . . . TC.3. 1728  
 Atte whiche day was taken Antenore . . . TC.4. 50  
 I n'olde sette at al the noise a grote! . . . TC.4. 586  
 'I wol my-self ben with thee at this dede, . . . TC.4. 624  
 At shorte wordes, though I deyen sholde, . . . TC.4. 636  
 At parlement, withoute wordes more, . . . TC.4. 684  
 She dorste at no wight axen it for fere, . . . TC.4. 672  
 'Who-so me seeth, he seeth sorwe al at ones, . . . TC.4. 841  
 Withouten her, and ferd ful wel at ese? . . . TC.4. 1094  
 Whan it shal of, and sorwen at the nede! . . . TC.4. 1106  
 With swerd at herte, al redy for to deye, . . . TC.4. 1211  
 So at the laste, as that her ye glente . . . TC.4. 1223  
 Til at the laste this woful wight, Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1252  
 And thanne atte erste shal ye ben so feyn . . . TC.4. 1321  
 Ye may the bettre at ese of herte abide. . . TC.4. 1351  
 And but ye come at day set into Troye, . . . TC.4. 1441  
 And in himself he lough right at the wo . . . TC.5. 1821  
 Whil ech of hem is at his large, . . . HF.2. 237  
 At regard of our greet ese. . . HF.3. 663  
 Then they may seen at eye or elles preve, . . . LGW. 100  
 At Cleopatre I wote that thou begynne, . . . LGW. 566  
 That al the worlde he sette at no value; . . . LGW. 602  
 Til at the last, as every thing hath ende, . . . LGW. 651  
 At Babiloyne whilom fil it thus,— . . . LGW. 706  
 At every tyme whan they dorste so . . . LGW. 749  
 For to meete in o place at o tyme . . . LGW. 783  
 At nyght she stale away ful prevely, . . . LGW. 796  
 But al to longe, allas, at home was heel . . . LGW. 824  
 He never better at ese was in his lyve. . . LGW. 1099  
 At prayere of hys moder hye above, . . . LGW. 1141  
 The wilde hertes, and han hem at here wille. . . LGW. 1217  
 That con shal laughen at anothers wo; . . . LGW. 1251  
 And waytyn hir, at festes and at daunces, . . . LGW. 1289  
 To sleen me with your swerd now soone at eve; . . . LGW. 1321  
 Righte at hir beddes hed: so gan he hye, . . . LGW. 1334  
 Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowe! . . . LGW. 1383  
 For then at erst I wote ye wol me leve. . . LGW. 2108  
 At shorte wordes, ryght so Demophon, . . . LGW. 2462  
 And at the wyndow lepe he fro the lofte, . . . LGW. 2709  
 Therfor thou yave hir up at Michelmesse? . . . Scog. 19  
 But than is hir gladnesse at my wo? . . . Comp.A. 47  
 ylike atte midday for evere. . . Astr. 218-22  
 the pool, and over F atte evene; and also . . . Astr. 258-62  
 lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att even. . . Astr. 273-7  
 altitude of the sonne at noon, and take . . . RR. 2105  
 Loke ye my servise take atte gree . . . RR. 5183  
 Atte the leest, if I may lere, . . . RR. 5183

# At see Atanes, Atom, Atones, Atte

# A-take

At Boghton-under-Blee, us gan atake A man . . . G.CY. 556  
 By-cause that I wolde yow atake . . . G.CY. 585

# A-taken

'Sire,' quod this somnour, 'hail! and wel atake!' . . . D.Fri. 1384  
 Walkyng his cours til she hadde him a-take; . . . Mars. 55  
 That is with slep with werynesse a-take . . . LGW. 2182 var



<b>Atalanta</b>		
How Athalante hunted the wilde boor, . . . .	A.Kn. 2070	
A few, as of Calyxta and Athalante, . . . .	PF. 286	
<b>At-anes</b>		
Steps on thy feet; com out, man, al atanes! . . .	A.Rv. 4074	
<b>At-anes</b> <i>see</i> <b>At-ones</b>		
<b>A-taryng</b>		
to longe ataryng to abide til that the sonne be in .	Astr. 270-2	
<b>A-taste</b>		
drynke and a-taste some softe and delitable . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70	
<b>Atazir</b>		
O Mars, O atazir, as in this cas! . . . .	B.ML. 305	
<b>Ate</b>		
With eyen rede, and of a man he eet, . . . .	A.Kn. 2048	
And eet and sleepe, or dide what hym leste, . . .	A.Mil. 3421	
And eet hey as an oxe, and lay theroute . . . .	B.Mk. 3362	
And eet hey as a beest in weest and drye, . . . .	B.Mk. 3407	
In which she eet ful many a sklendre meel; . . .	B.NP. 4023	
Eet of the fruyt defended, on the tree, . . . .	C.Pard. 510	
took of the fruyt of the tree, and eet it, . . . .	I.Pars. 325-30	
and yaf to hire housbonde, and he eet, . . . .	I.Pars. 325-30	
Ful heigh upon the trees and ete, . . . .	BD. 432	
Tho wesshen they, and sette hem down, and ete; .	TC.2. 1184	
He n'et ne dronk for his malencolye, . . . .	TC.5. 1216	
He n'et, ne dronk, ne slep, ne no word seyde, .	TC.5. 1440	
They helde hem paied of frutes that they ete, .	Form.A. 3	
They eten mast, hawes, and swych pounage, . .	Form.A. 7	
The which they gnodde and eete nat half y-nough; .	Form.A. 11	
<b>Atempt-</b> <i>see</i> <b>Attempr-</b>		
<b>Athamas</b>		
As wood as Athamante do me dwelle . . . .	TC.4. 1539	
<b>Athens</b>		
Of Athenes he was lord and gouvernour, . . . .	A.Kn. 861	
Lete I this noble due to Athenes ryde, . . . .	A.Kn. 873	
Bitwixen Athenes and Amazonas; . . . .	A.Kn. 880	
No neer Athenes wolde he go ne ride, . . . .	A.Kn. 968	
Unto the toun of Athenes to dwelle, . . . .	A.Kn. 973	
sente To Athenes, to dwellen in prisoun . . . .	A.Kn. 1023	
Was come to Athenes, his felawe to visite, . . .	A.Kn. 1194	
And seyde hym thus, 'To Athenes shalout wende;	A.Kn. 1391	
Quod he, 'to Athenes right now wol I fare, . . .	A.Kn. 1395	
Lyve in Athenes evermore unknowe, . . . .	A.Kn. 1406	
To Athenes is he goon the nexte way, . . . .	A.Kn. 1413	
And til Athenes, hir covenantz for to holde, .	A.Kn. 2098	
Greet was the feeste in Athenes that day, . . .	A.Kn. 2483	
Is comen hoom to Athenes his citee, . . . .	A.Kn. 2701	
Hoom til Athenes, whan the pleye is doon; . . .	A.Kn. 2964	
At Athenes, upon certein poynts and caas; . . .	A.Kn. 2971	
Hadde slayn Phidoun, in Athenes, at feste, .	F.Fkl. 1369	
Toward Athenes in his way ridyng, . . . .	Anel. 46	
of Athenes; but o lord and o kyng, . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5	
the toun of Athenis there as philosophis . . . .	Bo.5. m.4.	
	1805-10	
Lo, Demophon, duk of Athenis, . . . .	HF.1. 388	
And of Athenes dan Proserus, . . . .	HF.3. 138	
In Athenes, lo, that citee, . . . .	HF.3. 755	
Incipit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . .	LGW. head	
To Athenes, of the which myt happeth thus, .	LGW. 1897	
Athenes wanne this kyngs Mynos also, . . . .	LGW. 1922	
Hem of Athenes, that they mote hym yiven .	LGW. 1925	
And maken hem of Athenes his thralle . . . .	LGW. 1940	
Til that of Athenes kyngs Egeus . . . .	LGW. 1944	
Of Athenes, in joy and in solace, . . . .	LGW. 1966	
My dere herte, of Athenes duchesse! . . . .	LGW. 2122	
And sykered to the regals of Athenes, . . . .	LGW. 2128	
Explicit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . .	LGW. end	
Of Athenes, and to the see him broghte, . . . .	LGW. 2306	
How she was broght from Athenes in a barge, .	LGW. 2361	
Toward Athenes to his paleys large, . . . .	LGW. 2406	
For at Athenes duke and lorde was he, . . . .	LGW. 2442	
From Athenes the shippe; yet cometh hit noght, .	LGW. 2509	
Ryght in the havene of Athenes fetyng, . . . .	LGW. 2552	
<b>A-thinke</b>		
The whiche right sore wolde athinken me, . . .	TC.5. 878	
<b>A-thinketh</b>		
Mathynketh that I shal reherte it heere; . . .	A.Mil. 3170	
And yit m'athinketh, this avunt m' asterte! .	TC.1. 1050	
<b>Atiteris</b>		
Ther saugh I than Atiteris . . . .	HF.3. 138 var	
<b>Atlas</b>		
Or Atlantes doughtres sevene, . . . .	HF.2. 499	
Or Athalantes Doughtres sevene . . . .	HF.2. 499 var	
<b>Aton</b>		
Were wrothe, she wolde bryngen hem aton; . . .	E.Cl. 437	
'Sir,' seiden they, 'we ben atone . . . .	RR. 5817	
<b>Aton</b> <i>see</i> <b>At-ones</b>		
<b>Atones</b>		
And seyde, 'Lemman, love me al atones, . . .	A.Mil. 3280	
And by the haspe he haaf it of atones, . . . .	A.Mil. 3470	
That don he fil atones as a stoorn; . . . .	B.ML. 670	
Up stirten thanne the yonge folk atones, . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30	
alle atones bigonne they to rise for to breken .	B.Mel. 2230-5	
And daun Russell, the fox, stirt up atones, .	B.NP. 4524	
And bothe atones buried in Ytaille; . . . .	E.Cl. 1178	
As he wol falle for his hors atones, . . . .	H.Mcp. 10	
This Persoun answered al atones, . . . .	I.Pars. 30	
Atones; wost thou not wel this? . . . .	HF.2. 355	
I may nat al atones speke in ryme, . . . .	LGW. 102	
Ful soedynly they stynten al atones, . . . .	LGW. 294	
And heterly they hurtelen al atones, . . . .	LGW. 638	
<b>Atones—Continued</b>		
She lost attones bothe wytte and brethe; . . .	LGW. 1815	
That she and al hir frendes made attones, . . .	LGW. 1840	
They wolde that fourty were seke atonys— . . .	RR. 5733	
<b>At-ones</b> <i>see</i> <b>At-anes</b> , <b>At-on</b>		
<b>Attour</b>		
Of broche nor of hir riche attour, . . . .	RR. 3718	
<b>At-rede</b>		
Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-rede, .	A.Kn. 2449	
"Men may the wise at-renne, and not at-rede!" .	TC.4. 1456	
<b>At-renne</b>		
Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-rede, .	A.Kn. 2449	
"Men may the wise at-renne, and not at-rede!" .	TC.4. 1456	
<b>Atrides</b>		
The wrekere Attridges (that is to seyn, . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.	
	1595-600	
<b>Atris</b>		
'Nubibus atris condita.'— . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5	
<b>Atropos</b>		
And Atropos, mak redy thow my berel . . . .	TC.4. 1208	
And Atropos my thred of lif to-breste . . . .	TC.4. 1546	
<b>Attain</b>		
Thow maist to thy desir some tyme atteyne, . .	A.Kn. 1243	
thy myght may atteine therto; and if the . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400	
That verraily he wende he myghte atteyne . .	B.Mk. 3774	
She may unto a knave child atteyne, . . . .	E.Cl. 447	
Thynge that rigour sholde never atteyne; . . .	F.Fkl. 775	
But to hir purpos shul they never atteyne, . .	G.CY. 1399	
herte, and a diligent to atteyne to heighe . .	I.Pars. 465-70	
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne, . . . .	Mars. 161	
anyinge folye ne may nat ateyne, we . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5	
yif thei myghten ateyne to the leste partye .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5	
unstableness of fortune may nat ateyne to receyven	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5	
thei wenen to ateynen to thilke good that thei .	Bo.4. p.2. 1280-5	
but thei ne geten nat ne ateyne nat therto, .	Bo.4. p.2. 1280-5	
thing that it ne mai nat ateyne to, ne . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.	
	1875-80	
That to som bettre estat he may atteyne, . . .	Fert. 79	
So greet beautee, that no man may atteyne . .	Moro.B. 22	
That never he myght to joye atteyne, . . . .	RR. 1495	
That shal atteyne to that emprise, . . . .	RR. 2008	
Atteyne of hire to have a sight, . . . .	RR. 2458	
Certis no wo ne may atteyne . . . .	RR. 2743	
For who so kyssynge maye atteyne . . . .	RR. 3677	
For men and hors shulde not atteyne . . . .	RR. 4201	
For it ne may so high atteigne . . . .	RR. 5537	
<b>Attained</b>		
Thou hast . . . ateynt the doutous or double vissage		
of . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5	
hysfulnesse is knowen and staynt in . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70	
<b>Attaineth</b>		
quod sche; 'what atteyneth fame to swiche folk,	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5	
that geteth and atteyneth to the ende of alle thinges	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5	
<b>Attalia</b> <i>see</i> <b>Satalye</b>		
<b>Attalus</b>		
Than Athalus that made the game . . . .	BD. 662	
<b>Attamed</b>		
And right anon his tale he hath attamed, . . .	B.NP. 4008	
<b>Atte</b> ( <i>for</i> at the; <i>specimens</i> )		
And wel we weren esed atte beste, . . . .	A.Prol. 29	
After the scole of Stratford-atte-Bowe, . . . .	A.Prol. 125	
A twelf monthe, and excuse hym atte fulle; .	A.Prol. 651	
But, trewely to tellen atte laste, . . . .	A.Prol. 707	
That I may seen hire atte leeste weye, . . . .	A.Kn. 1121	
But atte laste the statue of Venus shook . . .	A.Kn. 2265	
With othere rytes mo, and atte laste . . . .	A.Kn. 2430	
That she hir love hym graunted atte laste, . .	A.Mil. 3290	
And atte laste this hende Nicholas . . . .	A.Mil. 3487	
That is a signe of kysying atte leste, . . . .	A.Mil. 3683	
He was a market-betere atte fulle; . . . .	A.Rv. 3936	
Til in a dych they caughte hym atte laste, .	A.Rv. 4106	
And we wil payen trewely atte fulle; . . . .	A.Rv. 4133	
And drynken ever strong alle atte beste, . .	A.Rv. 4147	
But atte laste his maister hym bithoghte, . .	A.Co. 4403	
'Thanne have ye doon youre devoir atte leeste.'	B.ML. 38	
That no wight kan wel rede it atte fulle, . .	B.ML. 203	
Thurgh-out oure wilde see, til atte laste . .	B.ML. 506	
Under an hethen castel atte laste— . . . .	B.ML. 904	
His wyf ful redy mette hym atte gate, . . . .	B.Sh. 1563	
Til atte laste thus this marchant seyde: . . .	B.Sh. 1572	
She oride, and atte laste thus she wroughte, .	B.Pri. 1788	
atte laste maken hem lesen hire lordshipes, .	B.Mel. 2665-70	
over hard an herte atte laste he shal . . . .	B.Mel. 2885-90	
But atte laste he made a foul affray; . . . .	B.Mk. 3273	
But atte laste hir frendes han hire married .	B.Mk. 3461	
He made hire fle and atte laste hire hente, .	B.Mk. 3546	
And atte thridde tyme yet his felawe . . . .	B.NP. 4203	
Pleyynge atte hasard he hem fond; . . . .	C.Pard. 608	
And atte laste the feend, oure enemy, . . . .	C.Pard. 844	
Poul dorste nat comanden, atte leeste, . . .	D.WB. 73	
Atte ende I hadde the bettre in ech degree,—	D.WB. 404	
Til atte laste out of my swogh I breyde, . . .	D.WB. 799	
But atte laste, with muchel care and wo, . .	D.WB. 811	
But atte laste he seyde in this manere: . . .	D.WB. 1229	
But atte laste he seyde unto the Wyf, . . . .	D.Fri. 1269	
And make hym grete feestes atte nale; . . . .	D.Fri. 1349	
Til atte laste he seyde, 'God yow see!' . . . .	D.Sum. 2169	
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste, .	E.Cl. 130	
But atte laste to speken she bigan, . . . .	E.Cl. 547	
That, but my lord forbad yow, atte leeste . .	E.Cl. 570	

# **Atte—Continued**

The which they han publiced atte fulle . . . . .	E.Cl. 749
But atte laste whan that thise lordes wende . . . . .	E.Cl. 1027
But atte laste, shortly for to seyn, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1472
He atte laste apoynted hym on oon, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1595
Til dayes foure, or thre dayes atte leeste, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1891
She rente it al to cloutes atte laste, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1953
But atte laste, after a monthe or tweye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2081
Til atte laste she spak in this manere . . . . .	F.Sq. 445
But finally thus, atte laste it stood, . . . . .	F.Sq. 576
So atte laste he moeste forth his weye, . . . . .	F.Sq. 604
That ech of yow moot tellen atte leste . . . . .	F.Fkl. 697
But atte laste she for his worthynesse, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 738
Thanne shal she been evene atte fulle alway, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1069
Til atte laste hym fil in remembrance . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1117
Or elles he shal shame hire atte leeste, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1164
So atte laste he hath his tyme y-founde . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1270
On Dorigene remembreth, atte leeste, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1542
But atte laste, to tellen short and pleyne, . . . . .	G.SN. 360
It wole us maken beggers atte laste, . . . . .	G.CY. 683
Now, sweete sire, wol ye justen atte fan? . . . . .	H.Mcp. 42
seith Saint Job atte laste, that ther shal . . . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
subjeccioun of synne, and atte laste it is . . . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
'I was atte dore of thyn herte,' . . . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
gayes leesele atte tavernes is signe of the . . . . .	I.Pars. 410-5
knoute atte laste ende, alwey he maketh . . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
a 'but' atte laste ende,—that is digne . . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
to do, and atte laste the blisse of hevene, . . . . .	I.Pars. 805-10
shame of hem that weron atte feste for . . . . .	I.Pars. 995-1000
And certes, cones a yere atte leeste wey . . . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
That woful Mars made atte departynge . . . . .	Mars. 25
Or atte laste I love as wel as ye, . . . . .	PF. 452
Atte cite of Verone, whan . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
Oon ere it herde, att'other out it wente, . . . . .	TC.4. 434
Til hit be atte House of Fame,— . . . . .	HF.2. 313
Til Jupiter, lo, atte laste . . . . .	HF.2. 447
Tho atte laste aspyed I . . . . .	HF.3. 230
Tho was I war, lo, atte laste, . . . . .	HF.3. 317
That hit be knownen atte laste, . . . . .	HF.3. 586
But atte last hyt was on lofte . . . . .	HF.3. 636 var
Atte laste I saw a man, . . . . .	HF.3. 1065
But atte laste of Tarquyn she hem tolde . . . . .	LGW. 1837
Til atte laste bithought I me, . . . . .	RR. 521
I gan biholde, til atte laste . . . . .	RR. 794
That atte laste he starf for woo, . . . . .	RR. 1530
Two dayes atte leest or thre, . . . . .	RR. 1684
That atte laste foule fayle, . . . . .	RR. 3286
But all his wrathe yit atte laste . . . . .	RR. 3439
Than atte laste Drede abreyde, . . . . .	RR. 3667
And eke aboven atte corners . . . . .	RR. 4192
And he hadde with hym atte leest . . . . .	RR. 4210
Kepe atte leste thynne herte to, . . . . .	RR. 4379
To venge thee atte leest in thought, . . . . .	RR. 4393
And if thou scape yit atte laste . . . . .	RR. 5125
Atte last it hapneth as it may . . . . .	RR. 5639
Atte leest wey as in this plyte, . . . . .	RR. 5827
Atte leest wey but hir arme . . . . .	RR. 5977
That they ne shalle wite it atte laste, . . . . .	RR. 6105
And wrine hem silf wel atte fulle; . . . . .	RR. 6819

## **Atte see At**

## **Attenuance**

swich attenuance in his deffense that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2725-30
With alle attenuance and pacience, . . . . .	C.Doc. 46
The felawes of abstynence been attenuance, . . . . .	I.Pars. 830-5
thilke innereste stemprance of corages . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
determinen of atemprance in corages, . . . . .	1495-500
the atemprance of bele and of maladye, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
This a-temprance noryscheth . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
thilke same attemprance, ravyschynge, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
	1560-5

## **Attenuances**

complexions and atemprances of bodies?) . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1495-500

## **Attorney**

woot attornee wepyng is no thyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
as wepen'; but though attornee wepyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2180-85
Attorneye diete was al hir phisik, . . . . .	B.NP. 4028
foure thynges; in attornee speche, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
alle honeste, and been attornee of hire array, . . . . .	I.Pars. 930-5
And ful attornee forsothe hit was; . . . . .	BD. 341
An esy, attempre governance, . . . . .	BD. 1007
The air of that place so attempre was . . . . .	PF. 204
after that sche hadde gadrede by attempre stillenesse . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
sche aperceyved by attempre stillenesse that I was . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
that is a-tempre of wyt and passynge . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
the contrarie Fortune is attempre and restreyned . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
'Now looke that a-tempre be thy bridel, . . . . .	TC.1. 953
Now hath the attempre sonne al that releved . . . . .	LGW. 128
The morwenyng attempre was and fair, . . . . .	LGW. 1483
And ful attempre, out of drede, . . . . .	RR. 131

## **Attorney**

Governech yow . . . . . Attorneys, and namely in this . . . . .	B.Sh. 1452
take thilke vengeance hastily or attorneys as the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2570-5
laws requereh, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2725-30
do youre dede attorneys, and therefore me thynketh . . . . .	D.Sum. 2053
For Goddes love drynk moore attorneys!	

# **Attorneys—Continued**

The lustes of youre wyf attorneys, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1679
paciently and attorneys, and thanne is she as . . . . .	I.Pars. 860-5
<b>Attorneys</b>	
the patient man attorneys hem and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2700-5
and what attorneys the lusty . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
Thy myghte attorneys the variautes sesouns of the . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5.
	185-90
and a-temprith the governementes of the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1.
	1170-5
as god the gode governour attorneys and gouverneth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1430-5
hevene and the sterres, and attorneys the elementes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
This accordaunce attemprith by evenelyke maneres the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
	1555-60
<b>Attorneys</b>	
in attemprynge or adressynge of hise cartes . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
	1765-70
<b>Attorneys</b>	
And with attorneys and with bisynesse, . . . . .	D.WB. 933
seek they wolden refuse the attendance of hir advo- . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
cates, . . . . .	1405-10
<b>Attorneys</b>	
No no thing asketh so grete attendaunces . . . . .	TC.1. 339
<b>Attention</b>	
gadrede by. attempre stillenesse myn attentoun (as . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
who so . . . . .	
<b>Attilla</b>	
Lookes, Attilla, the grete conquerour, . . . . .	C.Pard. 579
<b>Attire</b>	
in hire array of atyr likerounesse and pride, . . . . .	I.Pars. 430-5
I saw Beaute, withouten any atyr; . . . . .	PF. 225
Simple of atir and debonaire of chere, . . . . .	TC.1. 181
Bi hir atyre so bright and shene . . . . .	RR. 3713
<b>Attrition</b>	
And hast for ferde caught attricioun? . . . . .	TC.1. 557
<b>Attrity</b>	
Thanne comth of ire attrity angre, . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
<b>Attutit</b>	
'Quondam porticus attutit.'— . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4.
	1805-10
<b>A-twinne</b>	
Thy wyf and thou moote hange fer atwynne, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3589
And so he dide, er that they wente atwynne; . . . . .	G.CY. 1170
ne departe nat lyghtly atwynne. And the thynges that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11
	1015-20
Til that the night departed hem a-twinne.— . . . . .	TC.3. 1666
Though that we ben a day or two a-twinne. . . . .	TC.4. 1614
<b>Atwixe</b>	
Her tery face atwixe her armes hide; . . . . .	TC.4. 821
An hundred sithe a-twixen noon and prime, . . . . .	TC.5. 472
For al the gold atwixen sonne and sea; . . . . .	TC.5. 886
to sitte atwixe bothe almykanteras in his . . . . .	Astr. 170-4
Grete love was atwixe hem two. . . . .	RR. 854
<b>A-two</b>	
And eek an ax to smyte the corde atwo, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3569
And with his ax he smoot the corde atwo, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3820
And kitte the throte of Hermengyd atwo, . . . . .	B.ML. 600
Hir thoughte hir cursed herte brast atwo,— . . . . .	B.ML. 697
And with his spere he smoot his herte atwo, . . . . .	C.Pard. 677
Doun of his hors and breke his nekke atwo; . . . . .	C.Pard. 936
It wolde rather breste a-two than plye; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1169
He myghte noght smyte al hir nekke atwo; . . . . .	G.SN. 528
And thoughte his sorfeful herte brast atwo; . . . . .	H.Mcp. 263
An arm atwo, my deere sone, right so . . . . .	H.Mcp. 341
A tonge kutteth frendshipe al atwo. . . . .	H.Mcp. 342
kerveth atwo and breketh atwo hem that first were . . . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
Anon hir thoughte hir herte brast a-two? . . . . .	Anel. 94
Now fele I that myn herte mot a-two! . . . . .	TC.3. 1475
Her thoughte her sorfeful herte brast a-two; . . . . .	TC.5. 180
Him thoughte his sorfeful herte brast a-two; . . . . .	TC.5. 530
Was cloven a-two, right fro the toppe adoun, . . . . .	LGW. 738
Why nyltow cleve, or fallen al a-two? . . . . .	LGW. 758
That nyghe hire sorfeful herte brake a-two, . . . . .	LGW. 2347
While that he slepeth kut his throte atwo; . . . . .	LGW. 2657
And shal I have my throte korve a-two? . . . . .	LGW. 2695
Myne herte, allas, wole brest a-two, . . . . .	RR. 4107
He may not hewe her love a-two, . . . . .	RR. 5522
But me were lever my nekke a-two . . . . .	RR. 6168
<b>Au</b>	
La Respounse de Fortune au Plaintiff . . . . .	Fort. head
<b>Auctor</b>	
Auctor, 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrewel! . . . . .	E.Cl. 995
Auctor . . . . .	B.ML. 358, 925
	E.Mch. 1783,
	1869, 2057,
	2107, 2125 var
<b>Auctor see Author</b>	
<b>Audience</b>	
A voys was herd in general audience . . . . .	B.ML. 673
men sholde holden hem stille, and yeven hym audi- . . . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
ence, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
hym wanted audience, and al shamefast . . . . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
seith, 'Ther as thou ne mayst have noon audience, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
hym the contrarie in general audience, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5
yeveth me audience; for Piers Alfonse . . . . .	B.Mel. 2330-5
audience and lookynge and supportacioun . . . . .	B.NP. 3991
Where as a man may have noon audience . . . . .	D.WB. 1082
And that the knyght sholde telle in audience . . . . .	E.Cl. 104
Of audience, to shewen oure requeste, . . . . .	



**Audience—Continued**

I wol nought speke out of thyn audience.	E.Cl. 329
Though they nat playn speke in myn audience.	E.Cl. 637
He on a day, in open audience.	E.Cl. 790
For which I orie in open audience.	E.Cl. 1179
Lo, he dissymuleth here in audience.	G.SN. 466
And if yow list to yeve me audience.	G.CY. 690
And thanne that ye wol yeve me audience.	I.Pars. 39
And for to yeve hym space and audience.	I.Pars. 64
To take hir doom and yeve hir audience.	PF. 308
aryght, but yif it be before the audience of the peple	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
To stinte noise and yeve him audience.	TC.4. 70
And whan thou me hast yiven audience.	TC.4. 545
Now I am gon, whom yeve ye audience?	TC.5. 235
And seide hem thus in audience:	RR. 6137
That, jangleth ever in audyence.	RR. 7538

**Auditor**

There was noon auditour koude on him wyne.	A.Prol. 594
--	-------------

**Auditors**

Werkis of Goddes word, not auditours?	D.Sum. 1937
---------------------------------------	-------------

**Aught**

For aught I woot he was of Dertemouthe.	A.Prol. 389
So that I koude doon aught to youre plesaunce.	A.Kn. 1571
That serveyn love, for aught that may bifalle.	A.Kn. 1805
And whoso gruncheth ought, he dooth folye.	A.Kn. 3045
If ye wol aught unto youre sone the kynge.	B.M.L. 738
If that the childes mooder were aught she	B.M.L. 1034
To telle hire if his child wente oght forby.	B.Pri. 1792
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste.	B.Mel. 2123
Is ther oght elles? Telle me feithfully.	D.Sum. 2203
From every wight for oght that may bityde.	E.Cl. 595
Now, sere, quod she, 'for aught that may bityde,	E.Mch. 2330
'Is ther oght elles, Dorigen, but this?'	F.Fkl. 1469
Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye.	G.CY. 597
And every man that oght hath in his cofre.	G.CY. 836
To som goldsmyth, and wite if they been ought;	G.CY. 1333
A man may lightly lerne, if he have aught.	G.CY. 1400
Ne tre, ne no thing that ought was.	BD. 153
And ther I stood as stille as oght.	BD. 459
'I am right sory if I have ought Destroubled yow	BD. 522
To hym, to loke wher I might ought Have more	
knowing.	BD. 536
Wolde oght discure me your wo.	BD. 548
Or have ye oght doon amys.	BD. 1140
And then hir joye, for oght I can espye.	Mars. 221
I weyre joy that is to speke of oght.	Anel. 294
Have I seyde oght amys, I preyse?	Anel. 318
and entren the aughte in this corage?	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
hath lak or nede of aught nys nat in	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
'Wenestow aught, quod sche, 'that	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
is to seyn, 'Undirstondestow aught that	Bo.4. p.4.
	1365-70
is ther aught I-nowgh to laven it.	Bo.4. p.6.
	1445-50
guerdown? Demeth aught the peple that	Bo.4. p.7.
	1575-80
torment, weneth aught the peple that	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
of fortune; or is ther aught, al be it so	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
covertures of soth?) Woot it aught thilke thing	Bo.5. m.3.
	1730-5
As fer as I may aught enquire and here.'	TC.1. 123
But he mighte aught recovered ben ther-by.	TC.1. 383
Wel more than aught that Grekes han yit wrought.	TC.1. 678
And ther thou wast that I have aught miswent.	TC.1. 633
Knowe ich her aught? For my love, tel me this!	TC.1. 864
Than she of me aught elles understoode	TC.1. 1035
Aught harde, or make a procees any while.	TC.2. 268
it is Aught fair in hevne, (why? for they can telle)	TC.2. 895
To tarien ought! God shilde us fro mischaunce!	TC.2. 1019
For aught he can, whan that so he biginne.'	TC.2. 1484
Wot ought my lord my brother this matere.	TC.2. 1626
If that he slepe, or wile ought here of this.'	TC.2. 1636
Me to comanden aught in any houre.	TC.3. 140
'Now loke than if they ben aught to blame!	TC.3. 316
For aught I wot, no more than was he:	TC.3. 447
To bidde him aught to don, or aught forbode:	TC.3. 467
And for to ben in aught espyed there.	TC.3. 524
Or that the goud ought speke out of the tre	TC.3. 543 <i>ear</i>
That trewely, for aught I can espye.	TC.3. 835
Or of aught elles, fled was out of towne;	TC.3. 1091
Quod Pandarus, 'For aught I can espyen.	TC.3. 1135
And deyen moste, in aught that he may gesse.	TC.3. 1241
That n'il not ben, for aught that may bitidel	TC.3. 1736
And if that Love aught lete his bridel go.	TC.3. 1762
But douteles, for aught that may bifalle.	TC.4. 499
'Thus am I loet, for aught that I may see;	TC.4. 568
For signe of lif, for aught he can or may.	TC.4. 1164
For aught he wiste, and breth he felte he non;	TC.4. 1173
For aught I wot, for nothing elles is	TC.4. 1269
And to the beste, in aught that I can see.	TC.4. 1285
If I speke aught ayeins your hertes reste.	TC.4. 1287
'And if he wolde aught by his oht it preve	TC.4. 1401
For-which that wey, for aught I can espye.	TC.4. 1489
If that thou list don aught for my preyere	TC.4. 1633
But forth she mot, for aught that may bitide:	TC.5. 59
To gon ayein, for aught I can him quemen;	TC.5. 695
Ther nas no lak in aught I can espyen.	TC.5. 814
To loke if they can see aught of Criseyde.	TC.5. 1113
'For aught I wot, bifor noon sikely	TC.5. 1122
That sleeth my wit, if aught amis m'asterte.	TC.5. 1343

**Aught—Continued**

'If other cause aught doth you for to dwelle.	TC.5. 1394
'If I dide aught that mighte liken thee.	TC.5. 1737
And whan thou hast of ought knowing.	HF.2. 384
Or ought that in the world is of spoken?	HF.2. 404
Wilt thou lere of sterres aught?	HF.2. 485
And trewe of love for oght that may byfalle;	LGW. 561
If they were broken, or ought wo-begon.	LGW. 1487
'Jason,' quod she, 'for oght I se or kan.	LGW. 1511
Out of that purs or ther come ought;	RR. 243
To wyndre hir, or to peyne hir ought.	RR. 1020
For ought I couthe pulle or wynde.	RR. 1810
To shewe hir ought of thyne entent.	RR. 2488
If I may helpe you in ought.	RR. 2995
Knowest hym ought? L'Amaunt. 'Ye, Dame,	
parde.	RR. 4659
For shame, whanne he axeth ought.	RR. 5242
There Venus entremetith ought.	RR. 5921
That ought displeith to her heryng.	RR. 6095
If I speke ought to peire her loo.	RR. 6103
And if they do ought that good be.	RR. 6909
And if that ye have ought to do.	RR. 6981
For ought that they can speke or do.	RR. 7202
Ought of his come encombred be;	RR. 7626

**Augment**

Forto aumment and multiplie.	RR. 5597
------------------------------	----------

**Augrim**

His augrym stones, layen faise apart.	A.Mil. 3210
nombres of Augrym that dividen thilke	Astr. 40-5
written in augrym above, and with longe	Astr. 40-5
in augrym written under that cercle.	Astr. 45-50

**Angury**

By sort and by augurie eek trewely.	TC.4. 116
And treweliche ek augurie of thise foules	TC.5. 380

**August**

as Julie and August. Than hath Januarie	Astr. 50-7
monthe of August after his name and	Astr. 50-7

**August see Augustus**

**Augustine**

seith Seint Augustyn, that the avaricious	B.Mel. 2805-10
therefore seith Seint Augustyn, that ther	B.Mel. 2830-5
As kan the holy doctour Augustyn.	B.NP. 4431
that he hath synned. Seint Augustyn	I.Pars. 95-100
seith Seint Augustyn that penitence of goode and	I.Pars. 100-5
and therefore seith Seint Augustyn.	I.Pars. 150-5
Seint Augustyn, maketh a man to	I.Pars. 230-5
Seint Augustyn. And further-over	I.Pars. 265-70
Seint Augustyn, I wot certeinly that God	I.Pars. 300-5
Seint Augustyn, is 'whan a man turneth	I.Pars. 365-70
as seith Seint Augustyn.	I.Pars. 380-5
seith Seint Augustyn, 'If a man love	I.Pars. 380-5
of Seint Augustyn, it is sorwe of oother	I.Pars. 430-5
of Seint Augustyn, is wikked	I.Pars. 535-40
Loo, what seith Seint Augustyn.	I.Pars. 630-5
Seint Augustyn seith, it is anoy of goodnesse	I.Pars. 675-80
as seith Seint Augustyn. Which dampnable	I.Pars. 690-5
the description of Seint Augustyn, is likerousnesse in	
herte	I.Pars. 740-5
And, as seith Seint Augustyn, they been	I.Pars. 765-70
heele of his body. Seint Augustyn wole	I.Pars. 830-5
seith Seint Augustyn, is forboden alle	I.Pars. 845-60
man, as seith Seint Augustyn, by manye	I.Pars. 920-5
I seye, Seint Augustyn seith, 'Synne is	I.Pars. 955-60
seith Seint Augustyn, 'The herte	I.Pars. 985-90
ther-of seith Seint Augustyn that swich	I.Pars. 985-90
For Seint Augustyn seith, 'If	I.Pars. 1020-5
And, as seith Seint Augustyn, thow shalt	I.Pars. 1025-30

**Augustine see Augustinus, Austin**

**Augustins**

So bene Augustyns and Cordyleres	RR. 7459
----------------------------------	----------

**Augustinus**

Augustinus de Civitate Dei, libro 9 <sup>o</sup> .	I.Pars. 750-5
--	---------------

**Augustus**

Augustus, September, October, November,	Astr. 45-50
Cesar and to Cesar Augustus somme were	Astr. 50-7
30, May 31, Junius 30, Julius 31, Augustus	Astr. 50-7
Juyll, and Augustus Cesar clepid the	Astr. 50-7

**Aunt**

The senatoures wyf hir aunte was,	B.M.L. 981
-----------------------------------	------------

**Auntre**

I will arise and auntre it, by my fayth;	A.Rv. 4209
And durst not auntre thee to say	RR. 2495

**Auntred**

He auntred hym, and has his nedes sped,	A.Rv. 4205
---	------------

**Auntrous**

And for he was a knyght auntrous,	B.Th. 2099
-----------------------------------	------------

**Aurelian**

Aurelian, whan that the governaunce	B.Mk. 3541
This grete Romain, this Aurelian,	B.Mk. 3551

**Aurelie**

But now, Aurelie, I knowe youre entente.	F.Fkl. 982
'Aurelie,' quod she, 'by heighe God above!	F.Fkl. 989
Wo was Aurelie, whan that he this herde.	F.Fkl. 1007
On wrecche Aurelie, which that am but lorn!	F.Fkl. 1037

**Aurelius**

Which that y-cleped was Aurelius,	F.Fkl. 938
Unto this purpos drough Aurelius.	F.Fkl. 965
Wente over the see, that I, Aurelius,	F.Fkl. 970
She gan to looke upon Aurelius:	F.Fkl. 979
Aurelius ful ofte score siketh.	F.Fkl. 1006



**Aurelius—Continued**

Save only wrecche Aurelius, alas!	F.Fkl. 1020
And of the sikke Aurelius wol I telle.	F.Fkl. 1100
Two yeer and moore, lay wrecche Aurelius	F.Fkl. 1102
Doun of his hors Aurelius lighte anon.	F.Fkl. 1183
Aurelius in his lyf saugh never noon.	F.Fkl. 1188
Aurelius, with blisful herte anon.	F.Fkl. 1226
To bedde is goon Aurelius whan hym leste,	F.Fkl. 1235
Aurelius and this magiden blyde;	F.Fkl. 1241
Aurelius in al that ever he kan.	F.Fkl. 1256
Aurelius, which that yet despaired is	F.Fkl. 1297
And seyde, 'I, woful, wrecche Aurelius,	F.Fkl. 1303
This squier, which that highte Aurelius,	F.Fkl. 1499
Aurelius gan wondren on this cas,	F.Fkl. 1514
Aurelius, that his oost hath all forlorn,	F.Fkl. 1557
Aurelius his tale anon bigan,	F.Fkl. 1592

**Aurora**

Of the art, <i>Aurora</i> telleth so;	BD. 1168
<i>Aurora</i> with the stremes of hire hete	LGW. 774

**Auster**

the truble wynd that hyghte Auster,	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
yif the cloudy wynd Auster blowe felliche,	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
for the felle wynd Auster tormenteth the	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20

**Austyn**

As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served?	A.Prol. 187
Lat Austyn have his swynk to him reserved.	A.Prol. 188
God and Seint Austyn spede yow and gyde!	B.Sh. 1449
And in his wyves eek, by Seint Austyn!	B.Pri. 1631
The grete Austyne hath grete compassoun	LGW. 1690
Seke the book of seynt Austyne,	RR. 6583
Seynt Austyn wole therto acorde	RR. 6613
Seynt Austyn seith a man may be	RR. 6691
Yif Austyn gabboth not of this,	RR. 6700

**Austyn see Augustine****Autem**

'Vellem autem pauca.'—	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
'Quid autem de dignitatibus.'	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5
'Quid autem de corporibus.'—	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5

**Authentic**

Thogh hir stories be autentyke;	BD. 1085
---------------------------------	----------

**Author**

And herketh what this auctour seith therfoore.	E.Cl. 1141
My sone, be war, and be noon auctour newe	H.Mcp. 359
God and defoulen the auctour of matrimoyne,	I.Pars. 880-5
thanke the auctour and the makere of hele,	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
power of remes be auctour and makere	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
god your auctour and yowr makere,	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
As writ myn auctour called Lollus,	TC.1. 394
For as myn auctour seyde, so seye I.	TC.2. 18
Myn auctour shal I folwen, if I conne.	TC.2. 49
As to myn auctour listeth for t'endite.	TC.2. 700
That wolde, as seith myn auctour, wel contene	TC.3. 502
Not list myn auctour fully to declare	TC.3. 575
'But O thou Jove, O auctour of nature!	TC.3. 1016
After myn auctour tellen hir gladnesse	TC.3. 1196
As can myn auctour of his excellence,	TC.3. 1325
'So wolde God, that auctour is of kinde,	TC.3. 1765
As to myn auctour listeth to devise.	TC.3. 1817
Ther n'is non auctour telleth it, I wene:	TC.5. 1088
Non other auctor alegre I.	HF.1. 314
Or of the Rose,—what-so myn auctour mente,—	LGW. 470
But natheos our auctor tellith us	LGW. 1139
The auctour maketh of hit no mencion.	LGW. 1228
But, as myn auctour seythe, yit thus she seyde,	LGW. 1352
Auctour of norture! Lady of plesancel	Bal.Ch. 27
An auctor that hight Macrobes,	RR. 7

**Author see Auctor****Authorities**

auctoritees that ye han seyde above been	B.Mel. 2660-5
And lete auctoritees, on Goddes name,	D.Fri. 1276
What reketh me of youre auctoritees?	E.Mch. 2276
Is for men schulde auctoriteis beleve,	LGW.G. 83

**Authority**

Ther nedeth noon auctoriteis allegge	A.Kn. 3000
by auctoritees of persones, and by science;	B.Mel. 2355-60
as of youre propre auctoritee.	B.Mel. 2575-80
Of many a man, moore of auctorite	B.NP. 4165
And I assolle hem by the auctoritee	C.Pard. 387
'Experience, though noon auctoritee	D.WB. 1
And certes, sire, thogh noon auctoritee	D.WB. 1208
And chees hire of his owene auctoritee;	E.Mch. 1597
He wolde noon auctoriteis allegge,	E.Mch. 1658
As wel by werk as by auctoritee;	F.Sq. 482
Ye, bothe power and auctoritee	G.SN. 471
is agayns everich auctoritee	I.Pars. 400-5
noon auctoritee to swere, ne bere witnesse.	I.Pars. 930-5
'And I wol of myn owne auctorite,	PF. 506
that woman was of so imperial auctorite,	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
thilke auctorite, desired to putten forth in	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
covered and defended by the auctorite of me	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
put myn auctorite in peril for god,	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
knowe by the auctorite of the,	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
and ful digne by auctorite.	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
Dwelling a lord of gret auctorite,	TC.1. 65
A man of greet auctorite.	HF.3. 1068
By preve, as wel as by auctorite,	LGW. 2394

**Authors**

'Oon of the gretteste auctours that men rede	B.NP. 4174
Rede auctours where they trete of swich mateere,	B.NP. 4453
And auctours shal I fynden, as I gesse.	D.WB. 1212
doth away, both hem and ek hir auctours!	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
As autours seyn—levyth hem if you leste.	LGW.G. 88
Ek al the world of autours maystow here,	LGW.G. 308
After thisse olde auctours lysten trete	LGW. 575
as in the embelif cercle. These auctours	Astr. 277-84
sayn somme auctours; and somme of hem	Astr. 365-8

**Autumn**

that plentyvous autumpne in fulle yeris	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
in autumpne (that is to seie, the laste ende	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
hath rather yyven his yifites to autumpne	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
autumpne comith ayein hevvy of apples;	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60

**Avail**

Of thee, ne may my strengthe noght availle.	A.Kn. 2401
What may youre yvel entente yow availle?	B.Pri. 1765
His roial trone myghte nat availle.	B.Mk. 3950
She warned hym, but it myghte nat availle;	B.NP. 4336
That taughte hym wher hym myghte availle.	D.Fri. 1324
I am thy freend, ther I thee may availle.'	D.Fri. 1366
For commune profit sith it may availle.	E.Cl. 1194
O Januari! what myghte it thee availle	E.Mch. 2107
Mowe in oure werkynge no thyng us availle;	G.CY. 780
or elles his repentance may nat availle;	I.Pars. 85-90
stynt to do synne, may nat availle;	I.Pars. 90-5
shal no pedyngne availle, ne sleighte; we shullen yeven	I.Pars. 165-70
comen agayn and helpen and availlen to have	I.Pars. 240-5
yet availlen they to abregge of the peyne	I.Pars. 240-5
availle noght to han the lyf perdurable,	I.Pars. 240-5
And eek they availlen for to use a man	I.Pars. 245-50
it shal availle. But, forasmuche	I.Pars. 245-50
may nat availle. For certes, God Almyghty	I.Pars. 300-5
wol nat availlen hym, though he wolde	I.Pars. 690-5
preyers availle not to the peple.	I.Pars. 890-5
Withoute Pite may no bille availle.	Pity. 49
I can not se that arguments availle;	PF. 538
reverence ne avayle me nat, but that thow	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
to withstonde god, myghte it avayle ayens hym	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
it ne myghte nat availen hym.'	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90

Unt' any lover and his cause availle,	TC.1. 20
For thy proverbes may me naught availen!	TC.1. 756
It mighte best availen!—"Now lat see!"	TC.2. 1430
That mighten in her cause bet availle,	TC.2. 1439
Had every thing that ther-to mighte availle	TC.3. 520
And lat sen how your wit shal now availle;	TC.4. 937
Lo here, what alle hir Goddes may availle!	TC.5. 1850
Good werkis shal yow noght availle	HF.3. 526
And to our herte as moche availle	HF.3. 659
May no defence availle thee here;	RR. 1931
For that shulde moche availle me.	RR. 3342
But I not where it wole avayle,	RR. 5191

**Availed**

What sholde it han avayled to werreye?	Form.A. 25
--	------------

**Availleth**

Of no degree, availleth for to stryve.	A.Kn. 3040
But what availleth hym, as in this cas?	A.Mil. 3385
He woveth hire, but it availleth noght,	B.ML. 589
this is to seyn, as muche availleth to speken	B.Mel. 2235-40
that bettre it is and moore it availleth a man	B.Mel. 2825-30
But all in ydel, for it availleth noght.	H.Mcp. 147
and what contricioun availleth to the	I.Pars. 125-30
absent, for certes the availleth noon essoyne,	I.Pars. 160-5
'Wher-of avayleth contricioun?' I seye that som	I.Pars. 305-10
And right so as contricioun availleth noght	I.Pars. 310-5
It avayleth eek agayn the vices	I.Pars. 1045-50
Eek what availleth Maner and Gentilesse	Pity. 78
But what availleth suche a long sermon	Mars. 209
Sith hit availleth not for to ben trewe:	Anel. 216
Himselven most, him altherest availleth,	TC.1. 604
Or calculing availleth not three haves!	TC.4. 1398
But what availleth this to Troilus,	TC.5. 449
Certeyn avayleth hir not a stre	HF.1. 363
But al this thing avayleth hire ryght nought,	LGW. 1325
Pitee, that me ne availleth not to pleyne;	Merc.B. 15
Pitee, that me ne availleth not to pleyne.	Merc.B. 20
Pitee, that me ne availleth not to pleyne;	Merc.B. 25
But what avayleth hir good wille?	RR. 4471
For here availleth no Swete-Thought,	RR. 4505
Hymself it availleth not a myte	RR. 5762 var

**Availleth see Valletth****Avale**

He nolde avalen neither hood ne hat,	A.Mil. 3122
in-to heighte, and the hevvy ertes avalen by her	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
weyghtes.	TC.3. 626
That swich a reyn from hevvene gan avale	RR. 1803
Into myn herte it dide avale.	

**Avarice**

yeshul fleen avarice, usynge youre richesses in swich	B.Mel. 2795-800
goodes by his grete avarice, and knoweth	B.Mel. 2800-5
Of avarice and of swich cursedesne	C.Pard. 400
Which that I use, and that is avarice;	C.Pard. 428
From avarice, and soore to repente;	C.Pard. 431

# Avarice—Continued

And ware yow fro the synne of avarice.	C.Pard. 905
envye; accidie, or slewthe; avarice, or covetise,	I.Pars. 385-90
Somtyme comth gruchching of avarice, as Judas	I.Pars. 500-5
gruchched	I.Pars. 735-40
After accidie wol I speke of avarice	I.Pars. 740-5
Avarice, after the descripcion of	I.Pars. 740-5
folk seyn that avarice is for to purchacen	I.Pars. 740-5
that avarice ne stant nat only in	I.Pars. 740-5
in every manere of outrageous thyng is avarice and	I.Pars. 740-5
covetise.	I.Pars. 740-5
And the difference bitwixe avarice and	I.Pars. 740-5
and avarice is for to withholde and kepe	I.Pars. 740-5
rightful nede. Soothly this avarice	I.Pars. 745-50
thurgh this cursed synne of avarice.	I.Pars. 750-5
Of avarice comen eek lesynges,	I.Pars. 795-800
releevynge of avarice is misericorde and	I.Pars. 800-5
releevynge of avarice. Certes, the	I.Pars. 800-5
remedie agayns avarice is resonable largesse, but	I.Pars. 810-5
soothly	I.Pars. 815-20
After avarice comth glotonye, which	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
that mokeren it; for avarice maketh	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
restreynge avarice unstanchid; ne power ne	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
to avarice knowthe suffiseith nothyng.	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
For if he be ardaunt in avarice,	TC.3. 1805
That pride, envye, and ire, and avarice	Form.A. 53
No pride, non envye, non avarice,	RR. 209
And she was clepid Avarice.	RR. 231
For Avarice to clothe hir well	RR. 239
This Avarice hilde in hir hande	RR. 306
Nought half so pale was Avarice,	RR. 1155
Not Avarice, the foule catyfl,	RR. 1174
That greveth more than avarice;	RR. 5366
Of gredy brennyng avarice.	

# Avaricious

for right as men blamen an avaricious man	B.Mel. 2790-5
the avaricious man and seith thus in two vers:	B.Mel. 2800-5
seith Seint Augustyn, that the avaricious man	B.Mel. 2805-10
wolde eschewe to be called an avaricious man	B.Mel. 2805-10
that the avaricious man hath moore hope	I.Pars. 745-50
Paul, <i>ad Ephesios</i> 5, that an avaricious man	I.Pars. 745-50
and an avaricious man? but that any	I.Pars. 745-50
mawmet or two and the avaricious man	I.Pars. 745-50
an avaricious man that loveth his tresor	I.Pars. 750-5
avaricious man sheweth no pitee ne	I.Pars. 805-10

# Avaritia

Sequitur de Avaricia	I.Pars. 735-40
----------------------	----------------

# Avaritia

Relevaunt contra peccatum Avaricie	I.Pars. 800-5
------------------------------------	---------------

# Avaunt

For, if he yaf, he dorste make avaunt	A.Prol. 227
For, God be thanked, I dar make avaunt,	E.Mch. 1457
And seyde, 'Maister, I dar wel make avaunt	F.Fkl. 1576
And yit m' athinketh, this avaunt m' asterte!	TC.1. 1050
That he may make avaunt by juste cause;	TC.2. 727
And with that word came Drede avaunt,	RR. 3958
I am, that never the more avaunt	RR. 4790

# Avaunte

avaunte hym of his riches and of	B.Mel. 2740-5
And thus of o thyng I avaunte me,	D.WB. 403
Thanne quod she, 'I dar me wel avaunte	D.WB. 1014
ne for-wrapped, and noght avaunte thee	I.Pars. 320-5
Who may avaunte hir bet of hevynesse	Anel. 296
'Of long servyse avaunte I me nothing	PF. 470
That hem avaunte of women, and by name,	TC.3. 318
Or do yow favour yow to avaunte!	HF.3. 698
Of this avaunt me wel I may,	RR. 4788

# Avaunted

avaunted ye me to be weleful? For he	Bo.1. m.1. 10-5
ne I ne awaunted me nevere in preysynge of	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60

# Avaunting

Avaunting, lying, anger, covetise.	A.Rv. 3884
avauntinge, ypocrisie, despit, arrogance,	I.Pars. 390-5
resceyeth precious renoun in avauntinge hym-selve	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60

# Avauntour

Ne noon avauntour, by that God above!	B.NP. 4107
Avauntour is he that bosteth of the	I.Pars. 390-5
Avauntour, or in proces love anewe,	PF. 430
N'avauntour, seith men, certeyn, he is non;	TC.2. 724
Of kinde non avauntour is to leve.	TC.3. 308
'Avauntour and a liar, al is on;	TC.3. 309
Y-wis, I am avauntour at the legste,	TC.3. 314

# Avaunts

For making of avaunts, as men rede,	TC.3. 289
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Ave

His Ave Marie, as he goth by the weye.	B.Pri. 1698
That helpen for an Ave Marie or twayne.	ABC. 104

# Avenaunt

Of face, of body avenaunt;	RR. 1263
Or don that is not avenaunt.	RR. 2058
The best and [the] most avenaunt,	RR. 3679
And of hir porte full avenaunt.	RR. 4622

# Avenged

will to be avenged by word or by dede.	I.Pars. 535-40
--	----------------

# Aventaille

Shal perce his brest, and eek his aventaille.	E.Cl. 1204
For, as he drough a king by th'aventaille.	TC.5. 1558

# Averroes

Averrois, Damascien and Constantyn,	A.Prol. 433
-------------------------------------	-------------

# Avi- see Advl-

# Avicenna

Serapion, Rasis and Avyccen,	A.Prol. 432
But certes, I suppose that Avyccen	C.Pard. 889

# Avisee

Sad, wise, and trewe, of wordes avysee,	LGW. 1521
---	-----------

# Avysely

yow oghten for to werken ful avysely	B.Mel. 2485-90
But for litel speche avysely	H.Mop. 327
a jape or a tale, but avysely, and with	I.Pars. 1020-5
wirke softly and avysely in the kouching.	Astr. 301-8

# Avision

His mordre in his avysoun he say.	B.NP. 4304
Macrobus, that writ the avision	B.NP. 4313
That I shal han of this avision	B.NP. 4342
In my avision, so God me wisse!	D.Sum. 1858
the avysoun of Nabugodonosor, whan he	I.Pars. 125-30
He that wroot al thavisoun	BD. 285
Why that is an avision,	HF.1. 7
As hadde of his avision	HF.1. 104
So sely an avysoun,	HF.2. 5
But undothe us the avysoun	RR. 9

# Avisions

That therof comen swiche avisions;	TC.5. 374
Causeth hem Avisions	HF.1. 40 var
By avisions, or by figures,	HF.1. 48

# Avold see Vold

# Avoir

Havoir withoute possessioun;	RR. 4720
------------------------------	----------

# Avow

That make I myn avow, so ye me helpe.	A.Kn. 2237
And eek to this avow I wol me bynde.	A.Kn. 2414
But oon avow to grete God I heete,	B.ML. 334
I make avow to Goddes digne bones!	C.Pard. 695
But I wol nat avowe that I seye,	G.CY. 642
But, unto God of hevene I make avow,	G.CY. 865
hire synne is the brekyng of hire avow	I.Pars. 890-5
I make avow to my god here,	BD. 91
'Neece, alle thing hath time, I dar avowe;	TC.3. 855

# Avoweth

And unto Mars avoweth sacrifice	Anel. 355
---------------------------------	-----------

# Avoy

'Avoy!' quod she, 'fy on yow, herteles!	B.NP. 4098
---	------------

# Await

But have hire in awayt for ever-moo;	B.Mk. 3915
That in await ligen to mordre men.	B.NP. 4415
'The leoun sit in his awayt alway'	D.Fri. 1657
Sholde nat been kept in noon awayt, certayn;	H.Mop. 149
In swich await alwey, and in swich fere,	TC.3. 457
Withoute await, sin he her that bisoughte,	TC.3. 580
Ever tawayte, and ay be wher ye were.	Ba.Co. 7
Awayte wel than whan that	Astr. 330-7
Which in a-wayte lyth day and nyght,	RR. 4497

# Awateth

This poure wydwe awateth al that nyght	B.Pri. 1776
Awateth nyght and day on this myracle;	F.Fkl. 1299
This world awateth ever on thy goodnesse,	ABC. 111
That awateth myce and rattes to kyllen,	RR. 6205

# Awaiting

Awaiting on a lord, and he noot where.	D.Sum. 2052
And your awaiting, and your besynesse,	Anel. 250

# Awais

be awaites of thy subgetis, anoyously ben	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
---	-------------------

# Awake

The gayler sleepe, he myghte nat awake;	A.Kn. 1474
Awake! and thenk on Cristes passioun!	A.Mil. 3478
And gan awake and wente hire out to pisse,	A.Rv. 4215
He seyde, 'Thou John, thou swynes-head, awak,	A.Rv. 4262
Awak, Symond! the feend is on us falled!	A.Rv. 4288
Unto the tyme she gan of sough awake;	F.Sq. 476
That wole awake oure felawe al bihynde?	H.Mop. 7
Awake, thou Cook,' quod he, 'God yeve thee sorwe!	H.Mop. 15
'Whoso wolde by the morwe awakon and seke me, he	I.Pars. 705-10
And cried, 'O, hool a-wak anon!' .	BD. 179
'A-wak!' quod he, 'who is it lyth there!'	BD. 181
Awak! let be your sorrowful lyf!	BD. 202
Yet sang this foul, 'I rede yow alle a-wake,	Mars. 15
Ful blisful mowe they ben when they awake.	PF. 689
As for the time, and his corage awaken;	TC.1. 564
And cri'de 'A-wak' ful wonderliche and sharpe;	TC.1. 729
crye 'Awak!' he gan to silke wonder sore,	TC.1. 751
That with the noise of her he gan awake,	TC.2. 70
And seyde, 'Awak, ye slepen al too longe!	TC.2. 545
And with a sik, when he gan bet awake,	TC.3. 1123
And with the stert al soodely awake,	TC.5. 254
In mannes vois, and seyde, 'Awak!	HF.2. 48
Me mette, 'Awak,' to me he seyde,	HF.2. 52
And with that word of slep I gan a-wake	LGW.G. 544
Which cloth, whan sely Dido gan awake,	LGW. 1336
Or if thou any creature awake,	LGW. 1791
Ful sorrowfully hir herte may awake.	LGW. 2183
He shal awake and ryse and go his way	LGW. 2704
In sory tyme she shal awake.	RR. 5982



# Awaketh

The grete Theseus, that of his sleepe awaketh	A.Kn. 2523
That sleep til that the coughe hath hym awaketh.	E.Mch. 1957
and it is a-waked and excited by the	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
That he awakide Jelousyse,	RR. 3820

# Awaketh

Awaketh, lemman myn, and spekeþ to me.	A.Mil. 3700
And cried, 'A-waketh!' wonder hye.	BD. 183
Than slepeþ hope, and after drede awaketh;	TC.2. 810
Ryght in the dawenyng awaketh she,	LGW. 2185
And hym she rogeth and awaketh softe,	LGW. 2708

# Award

The cherl shal have his thral; this I awarde.	C.Doc. 202
to the award of his sovereyns, or of hym	I.Pars. 480-5

# Awarded

avowtrie is awarded to the peynes of helle,	I.Pars. 890-5
---	---------------

# Aware

Kan none of yow yware by other be	TC.1. 203 var
Too late y-war! quod Beaute, whan it paste:	TC.2. 398

# Aware see Ware

# Away

At wastlyng he wolde have away the ram.	A.Prol. 548
And bar away the boon bitwixe hem bothe;	A.Kn. 1180
And fro me turne away hir hertes so	A.Kn. 2318
Swownyng, and bar hire fro the corps away.	A.Kn. 2819
And with hir heed sche wryed faste away,	A.Mil. 3283
The water shal aslake and goon away	A.Mil. 3553
Whan that the grete shour is goon away;	A.Mil. 3574
This John goth out, and fynt his hors away.	A.Rv. 4071
She shal have ned to washe away the rede,	B.ML. 356
He wayteth whan the constable was awaye,	B.ML. 593
For verray wo, hir wit was alwaye.	B.ML. 609
And hasteth yow and goth away anon	B.Sh. 1347 var
His tonge out caughte and took away the greyn,	B.Pr. 1861
And taken away this martir from his beere;	B.Pr. 1870
—and leften hire for deed, and wenten awaye.	B.Mel. 2160-5
governe yow by sapience, put away sorwe	B.Mel. 2180-5
despit, and hath turned away fro thes	B.Mel. 2603-10
But lat us passe away fro this matere.	B.Mk. 3113
She made to clippe or shere his heres away,	B.Mk. 3257
She bereth away his regne and his richesse,	B.Mk. 3432
From heigh estaat Fortune awaye hym carf.	B.Mk. 3647
And bar upon his bak the cok away,	B.NP. 4569
The mary, for they caste night away	C.Pard. 542
Honeste ynough to dryve the day awaye.	C.Pard. 628
The keyes of thi cheste, away fro me?	D.WB. 309
He seyde a woman cast hir shame away	D.WB. 782
As I wol bere away thy newe panne	D.Fri. 1614
He played away the names everichon	D.Sum. 1758
And fro the bench he droof away the cat,	D.Sum. 1775
And ber this word away now, by thy feith,	D.Sum. 1987
And ever it wasteth, litel and litel awaye.	D.Sum. 2235
To whom I yewe my good away fro me,	E.Mch. 1527
Away to dryve hir derke fantasye;	F.Fk. 844
"Holdeth youre heste, the rokkes been awaye."	F.Fk. 1064
That of Britaigne the rokkes were awaye,	F.Fk. 1268
It seemed that alle the rokkes were awaye.	F.Fk. 1296
But wel I woot the rokkes been awaye.	F.Fk. 1338
Cast alle away the werkis of derknesse,	G.SN. 384
It over-take, it slit away so faste.	G.CY. 682
He fledde away fro verray sorwe and shame.	G.CY. 702
Have heer a clooth, and wipe away the wete.	G.CY. 1187
to festes and poure folk been put away	I.Pars. 440-5
caste away thyn heye, than for to caste	I.Pars. 1050-5
to caste away the wetnesse of Jhesu Crist.	I.Pars. 1050-5
To rede, and dryve the nyght away;	BD. 49
This hert rused and stal away	BD. 381
And whan I saw my fers awaye,	BD. 654
For pure fere, but stal away;	BD. 1250
To renne away, when he is leest agast?	Anel. 316
I noot, my wit is al awaye.	Anel. 319
Arcite hath born away the keye	Anel. 323
Than wolde I that these foules were a-waye,	PF. 656
And driven a-way the longe nyghtes blake;	PF. 682
And driven a-way the longe nyghtes blake;	PF. 692
That foules maden at hir flight awaye,	PF. 694
cruel, turneth away fro wrecches, and	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
boren away ewiche peeces as he myghte	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
But goth now rather away,	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
cast hem a-way, they schulden han defended the	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
and chased a-way, derknesse forleten me,	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
nyght (that is to seyn, chaseth it a-way),	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
doon a-way, I took hevne, and receyved	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
out of my clothes, thi wenten a-way	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
man that so dooth hath cast away his	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
put a-way fro gode man, and despoyled of	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
the wynd that hyghte Boreas hath rett away in	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
as they casten away sothe opynouns,	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
is doon away, thow mowe knowe	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
and cast away hir that pleyeth so	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
and whan sche goth away that sche	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
Thow bare away of Fortune a yifte (that is to seyn)	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
forleete the in fleynge away?	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
than goth away the fairnesse of thornes.	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
that ben passed away fro me.	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
that it ne goth away whan it wole.	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
that may ben taken away in any wise	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5

# Away—Continued

ben take away); than scheweth it wel that the	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
that, yif that deth may take away blisfulnesse,	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
to dryve a-way ned with habundance of	Bo.2. p.4. 450-5
don away that dignyte for the pride of	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
hadden doon away out of the cite of	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
put out of mynde and doon away; al be it so that,	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
whiche wrytynges . . . elde doth away, both hem	
and ek hir auctours!	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
Whan she departed away fro	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
the, she took away hir freendes and lefte	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
sterre, hath chased away the dirke nyght,	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
byrette away joye and myrthe from the	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
rychesse mai dryve away ned?	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
don away cold. In this wise mai	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
ned mai nat al outrely be doon away;	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
doon away ned, but richesse maken ned,	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
elles may they don away the vices?	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
Certes thei ben nat wont to don away wikkidnesse,	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
vanyaschen a-way, and that anon.	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
[doon] away the bytynges of bysynesse, ne	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
putten away thi foule dirke desires, and dryven	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
feeth away, and styngeth the hertes of hem	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5
do the defaute away, he for-letith to ben	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
perfecioun is don away, men may nat thinke ne say	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
go nat away withouten an ende, we owe to	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
alle tribulacioun I-don away, thow, by my gyding	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
help of entencion goth a-way by-for hem	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5 var
whan o doute is determined and kut away,	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
dryvere away of yvel but god, governour	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
For afir that thei han cast away hir	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
thei myghten writen away in othere	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
don away thilke onoly alliaunce bytwixen god	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
Go henne away, for certes my dayinge	TC.1. 572
For Goddes love! Is than the sege awaye?	TC.2. 123
That herde that, gan fer away to stonde,	TC.2. 216
That may my gost departe away fro thee,	TC.2. 531
And I with that gan stille away to gon,	TC.2. 542
How shal this longe time away be driven,	TC.2. 983
And seide her, 'Cast it now away anon,	TC.2. 1156
And say wel that hir folk were alle awaye,	TC.2. 1194
Thy maladye away the bet to drive,	TC.2. 1515
The whiche in forme of bole away thou fette,	TC.3. 723
But lat us falle away fro this matere,	TC.3. 1306
Away, thou foule daunger and thou fere,	TC.3. 1321
Away to writhe, and took of him non hede,	TC.4. 9
Shal thus Criseyde away, for-that thou wilt?	TC.4. 264
I-formed, sin your vertu is awaye.	TC.4. 315
For verray wo his wit was neigh awaye.	TC.4. 357
for verray wo his wit is al awaye	TC.4. 882 var
And lat us steele away bitwixe us tweye;	TC.4. 1503
Wel steele away and ben togedre so,	TC.4. 1507
We may wel steele away, as ye devise,	TC.4. 1529
'But that ye speke, away thus for to go	TC.4. 1555
So lat us stelen priveliche away!	TC.4. 1601
For who may holde a thing that wol away?	TC.4. 1628
Steele her away? Why wol I this endure?	TC.5. 48
Whan that he saw the folk of Troye awaye,	TC.5. 93
So sone away; but I shal finde a mene,	TC.5. 104
Sin that he saw his lady was awaye,	TC.5. 457
To steele away by night, and it bifalle	TC.5. 702
To steele away with swich oon as he is?	TC.5. 740
What helpeth that, to don my blame away?	TC.5. 1068
Away! quod he, 'ther Joves yive thee sorwe!	TC.5. 1525
Gan pulle away the fetheres brighte of Troye	TC.5. 1546
And bar him on his bakke away,	HF.1. 169
And slee me not! go noight away!	HF.1. 317
And stal away, and leet hir be;	HF.1. 418
Whan that it is away therfro;	HF.2. 228
If hit a-weye be therfro,	HF.2. 330
Were molte away of every name.	HF.3. 55
That they were molte away with hete,	HF.3. 59
And not away with stormes bete.	HF.3. 60
And if that olde bokes were away,	LGW. 25
Of makynge ropen, and lad away the corne;	LGW. 74
That Agenores doghtre ladde away.	LGW. 114
He with his tayle away the flye amyteth	LGW. 393
That ilke same nyght to steele awaye,	LGW. 779
At nyght she steele away ful prevely,	LGW. 796
To fleen away, he tooke Ascanius,	LGW. 941
That yche of hem was glad away to fle;	LGW. 1223
And shapeth him to steele away by nyghte.	LGW. 1289
And stal away upon his companie,	LGW. 1327
Whanne that he stal away to his navye.	LGW. 1335
For thilke wynde that blew your ship away,	LGW. 1364
The same wynde hath blowe away your fay.	LGW. 1365
Thanne may he fleen away out of this drede,	LGW. 2020
Is stole away out of the londe by nyghte,	LGW. 2154
Where is thy gretter parte away i-goof?	LGW. 2213
For when she sawe that goon away was he,	LGW. 2719
No man caste his pilche away.	Prov. 4.
But it was straighter, wel away;	RR. 119
So that the more she yaf away	RR. 1159
Were with her loves went away,	RR. 1317



**Away—Continued**

And thennes never to passe away. . . . .	RR. 1856
That never wole be take away. . . . .	RR. 1910
That thou away ne shalt not wynde . . . . .	RR. 2056
That no wight may carie aweye. . . . .	RR. 2094
Voide it away delyverly; . . . . .	RR. 2283
Thou shalt not willen to passen away. . . . .	RR. 2482
Som thyng er thou cam away. . . . .	RR. 2496
How yede this mery thought away! . . . . .	RR. 2585
And that the nyght were went away; . . . . .	RR. 2634
To putte away the stoundes stronge. . . . .	RR. 2639
Shall kysse thee er thou go away. . . . .	RR. 2676
Awey his angre forto dryve. . . . .	RR. 2800
Is voided, and putte away to fight. . . . .	RR. 2925
He vanyshide away al sodeynly; . . . . .	RR. 2954
Ageyn hir will away to bere . . . . .	RR. 3063
If I suffride you away to bere . . . . .	RR. 3118
From these folk away to fare. . . . .	RR. 3267
I rede thee Love away to dryve. . . . .	RR. 3295
Shal growe, but thou it putte away. . . . .	RR. 3298
Full fayn he wolde have fled away. . . . .	RR. 3854
But fledde away for verrey drede. . . . .	RR. 3860
And chased away, with gret manace. . . . .	RR. 4051
She can writhe hir heed away; . . . . .	RR. 4359
Escape away withoute shame. . . . .	RR. 4972
Which sodeynly away is hasted. . . . .	RR. 5009
Thy myght, thi vertu goth away. . . . .	RR. 5105
To lyven, and voide love away . . . . .	RR. 5164
Awey fro trouthe it doth so varie. . . . .	RR. 5315
Hidith of love the light away. . . . .	RR. 5353
That thou our freendis helpe away. . . . .	RR. 6063
And the remenaunt yaf away . . . . .	RR. 6569
Hent it anon away for fere; . . . . .	RR. 7136
Awey they gonne it forto bere. . . . .	RR. 7143
They will nought away for no drede. . . . .	RR. 7343

**Away see Way****Awayward**

This Phebus gan awayward for to wryen. . . . .	H.Mep. 262
--	------------

**Awe**

He wolde techen him to have noon awe. . . . .	A.Prol. 654
Nat oonly that this world hadde hym in awe . . . . .	B.Mk. 3749
Thurgh which thou puttest al thorient in awe,— . . . . .	B.Mk. 3875
So, what for love of him, and what for awe. . . . .	Anel. 69
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe. . . . .	TC.1. 1006
Have mercy on thy-self for any awe. . . . .	TC.4. 620

**Awen**

I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel. . . . .	A.Rv. 4239
--	------------

**A-wepe see A (prep.), Weep****Awhaped**

My surete in a-whaped countenaunce. . . . .	Anel. 215
And after this, nat fullich al a-whaped. . . . .	TC.1. 316
Upon the foweler, that hem made a-whaped . . . . .	LGW. 132
And tooke noon hede, so sore she was awhaped. . . . .	LGW. 814
Yet hyt is afered and awhaped . . . . .	LGW. 2321

**Awl**

And eek he war to sporne ageyn an al; . . . . .	Truth. 11
---	-----------

**Awls**

Ful hard it is, with fleshhook or with oules . . . . .	D.Sum. 1730
--	-------------

**Awmener**

Thanne of his awmener he drough . . . . .	RR. 2087
Were streite gloves with awmners Of silk. . . . .	RR. 2271

**Awoke**

This carpenter awook, and herde synge. . . . .	A. Mil. 3364
As wel when she awok as whan she slepte. . . . .	B.ML. 497
Whether so he awook or ellis slepte. . . . .	B.Mk. 3809
Unto his body agayn, and he awook; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1703
And slepte hire firste sleepe and thanne awook; . . . . .	F.Sq. 367
Therewith I a-wook my selve . . . . .	BD. 1323
His nece awook, and asked, 'Who go'th there?'— . . . . .	TC.3. 751
And stynte a while and aftirwarde awook . . . . .	TC.5. 928 var

**A-wreke**

To preyn hir on Cruelte me awreke; . . . . .	Pity. 11
--	----------

**A-wreken**

But I on oother wise may be awreke. . . . .	D.Sum. 2211
Thus shal men on a traytour been awreke. . . . .	H.Mep. 208

**A-wreken see A-wroken****A-wreketh**

That god the puple wel a-wrekith. . . . .	RR. 278
---	---------

**A-wroken**

'Of this despit awroken for to be. . . . .	A.Mil. 3752
--	-------------

**A-wroken see A-wreken****Awry**

For she ne lokide but awrie. . . . .	RR. 291
--------------------------------------	---------

**Ax**

And have an ax, and somme a mace of steel; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2124
--	------------

**Ax—Continued**

And eek an ax to smyte the corde atwo. . . . .	A.Mil. 3569
And with his ax he smoot the corde atwo. . . . .	A.Mil. 3820
To welden an axe, or swerde, or staffe, or knyffe. . . . .	LGW. 2000

**Ax—see Ask-****Axes**

And with hir axes out the braines quelle. . . . .	TC.4. 46
---	----------

**Axis**

14. <i>Axis</i> .—Than is there a large Pyn . . . . .	Astr. 57–60
---	-------------

**Axle see Extre****Ay (adv., specimens)**

In lystes thries, and ay slayn his foo. . . . .	A.Prol. 63
Ay <i>Questio quid juris</i> wolde he orie. . . . .	A.Prol. 646
I thoughte ay wel how that it sholde be. . . . .	A.Mil. 3453
This Nicholas sat ay as stille as stoon. . . . .	A.Mil. 3472
Ay waitynge on the reyn, if he it heere. . . . .	A.Mil. 3642
We hoppen ay whil that the world wol pype. . . . .	A.Rv. 3876
Swa werkes ay the wanges in his heed; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4030
Ay is thou myrie, and this is faire answerd. . . . .	A.Rv. 4128
And with the staf he drough ay neer and neer . . . . .	A.Rv. 4304
With thy diurnal sweigh that crowdest ay. . . . .	B.ML. 296
Mankynde was lorn, and damned ay to dye. . . . .	B.ML. 843
And herked ay the wordes and the noote. . . . .	B.Pri. 1711
Upon his beere ay lith this innocent . . . . .	B.Pri. 1825
seith, that grette thynges ne been nat ay accomplice . . . . .	B.Mel. 2355–60
And eek an ydolastre he was ay. . . . .	B.Mk. 3377
Ay drunken, whil hire appetites laste. . . . .	B.Mk. 3390
(A sturdy harlot wente ay hem bihynde. . . . .	D.Sum. 1754
And trust upon youre wit, and have doon ay; . . . . .	E.Cl. 149
And she ay sad and constant as a wal. . . . .	E.Cl. 1047
Shal be myn heir, as I have ay purposed; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1067
Kepeh ay wel thise coronas, quod he; . . . . .	G.SN. 226
His liberte this brid desirith ay. . . . .	H.Mep. 174
The white crowe that heeng ay in the cage . . . . .	H.Mep. 240
I putte it ay under correccioun . . . . .	I.Pars. 56
That ye ben from vengeance ay our targe. . . . .	ABC. 176
I wil ben ay ther I was ones bounde; . . . . .	Anel. 245
the mountaigne of Ethna that ay brenneth. . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480–5
a maner ymage or liknesse of the ai duellynge presence . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880–5
For ay the neer, the fir the hotter is: . . . . .	TC.1. 449
Of al his lay, and most his foos ay greve. . . . .	TC.1. 1001
And in the toun his maner the forth ay . . . . .	TC.1. 1076
It sate me wel bet, ay in a cave . . . . .	TC.2. 117
Ay wher he wente, it was arrayed thus: . . . . .	TC.2. 200
But, cesse cause, ay cesseth maladye! . . . . .	TC.2. 483
And ay the peple cri'de, 'Here com'th our joye! . . . . .	TC.2. 643
But that was infinit for ay and o; . . . . .	TC.2. 1083
And held, after his gastes, ay his pas; . . . . .	TC.2. 1349
In gentil hertes ay redy to repaire! . . . . .	TC.3. 5
Smiting his brest ay with his fistes smerte; . . . . .	TC.4. 243
That my-self hate, and ay my burthe aorse. . . . .	TC.4. 839
Bet is a time of cure ay than of pleynte! . . . . .	TC.4. 931
For-which her goost, that flikered ay on lofte. . . . .	TC.4. 1221
That "love is thing ay ful of biis drede." . . . . .	TC.4. 1645
'Wel worth of dremes ay thise olde wives. . . . .	TC.5. 379
And who was dede, and she sytte ay wepyng. . . . .	LGW. 1834
And restlesse travayleth aye. . . . .	RR. 370
But gothe so faste, and passeth aye. . . . .	RR. 375
The God of Love me folowed aye. . . . .	RR. 1450
Aye unrelaxed woe to make. . . . .	RR. 2729
I hadde suche drede to greve him aye. . . . .	RR. 3683

**Ayen—Jeding**

by ayen-jedynge fyre. O fadir, yvve thou to the . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 875–80
---	-------------------

**Azimuth**

where as is the first asyume above the . . . . .	Astr. 316–9
in whiche asyume the degre of thy sonne sittith. . . . .	Astr. 319–22
and by the azymut in whiche he stondith . . . . .	Astr. 322–4
after the name of the azimuth in whiche . . . . .	Astr. 322–4

**Azimuths**

clepid Azimutes, and thei dividen the orisounte . . . . .	Astr. 88–92
these azymutes serven to knowe the costes . . . . .	Astr. 88–92
20. Next these azymutes under the cercle . . . . .	Astr. 88–92
mucho like to the shap of the azimutes. . . . .	Astr. 88–92
tyrne by the azymutes. Turne than thin . . . . .	Astr. 301–8
by thin azimutes in significacioun of 24 parties . . . . .	Astr. 312–6
no more but wayte in whiche azimutz that . . . . .	Astr. 312–6
parties of azymutz, as est, and est by south. . . . .	Astr. 316–9

**Azure**

Lyk asure were his legges and his toon; . . . . .	B.NP. 4052
Of gemmes, set in gold and in asure. . . . .	E.Cl. 254
Before me stant clad in asure. . . . .	Anel. 330
But wel I wot a broche of gold asure. . . . .	TC.3. 1370
With gold and asure over all . . . . .	RR. 477

**B****Babeurles**

As babeurles and pynacles . . . . .	HF.3. 99 var
-------------------------------------	--------------

**Babeuwryes**

As babeuwryes and pynacles . . . . .	HF.3. 99 var
--------------------------------------	--------------

**Babewories**

Babewories and pennacles . . . . .	HF.3. 99 var
------------------------------------	--------------

**Babewynnes**

Babewynnes and pynacles. . . . .	HF.3. 99 em
----------------------------------	-------------

**Babilan**

Of Lucrese and of Babilan Tesbee; . . . . .	B.ML. 63
---	----------

**B (the letter)**

12. Next the forseide cercle of the A B C. . . . .	Astr. 50–7
lettres of the A B C on whiche thei fallen. . . . .	Astr. 50–7

**Ba**

'As help me God, it wol nat be, "com ba me"; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3709
Com neer, my spouse, lat me ba thy cheke; . . . . .	D.WB. 433

**Baar see Bore****Babbling**

But of hir tonge a bablyng shrewe is she . . . . .	E.Mch. 2428 var ii
--	--------------------

**Babilon**  
Incipit Legenda Tesbe Babilon, Martiris . . . . . LGW. head

**Babilon**  
At Babiloigne was his sovereyn see, . . . . . B.Mk. 3339  
Whan that he wente Babiloigne to wyne. . . . . D.Sum. 2082  
That ever was in Babyloigne, . . . . . BD. 1060  
At Babiloigne whilom fil it thus,— . . . . . LGW. 706

**Babilon** *see* **Babilan, Babilon**

**Bacchus**  
Bacus hadde of hire mouth right no maistrie, . . . . . C.Doc. 58  
Bacus the wyn hem skynketh al aboute, . . . . . E.Mch. 1722  
'O thou Bacus! y-blessed be thy name! . . . . . H.Mcp. 99  
And Bacchus, god of wyn, sat hir besyde, . . . . . PF. 275  
for Bacchus, the god of wyn, . . . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
215-20

Bacchus to the cleer hony (that is to seyn, . . . . . Bo.2. m.5.  
475-80  
He corseth Ceres, Bacus, and Cipride, . . . . . TC.5. 208  
To Bacchus temple. And in a lytel stounde . . . . . LGW. 2376

**Bachelor**  
A lovyer and a lusty bachelor, . . . . . A.Prol. 80  
And though he were a poure bachelor, . . . . . A.Kn. 3085  
Hadde in his hous a lusty bachelor . . . . . D.WB. 883  
As any bachelor of al his hous. . . . . F.Sq. 24  
That was that tyme a bachelor of lawe,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1126  
He was the mooste lusty bachelor . . . . . H.Mcp. 107  
Love hadde with hym a bachelere, . . . . . RR. 918  
This bachelere stode biholdyng . . . . . RR. 921  
Bi hir daunced a bachelere; . . . . . RR. 1246  
For yong was thilke bachelere, . . . . . RR. 1299  
Narcisus was a bachelere . . . . . RR. 1469  
And holpe many a bachelere, . . . . . RR. 2828  
To me a lusty bachelere, . . . . . RR. 2982

**Bachelors**  
Where as thise bachelers synge, 'Allas!' . . . . . E.Mch. 1274  
That bachelers have often peyne and wo; . . . . . E.Mch. 1278  
With ladyes and with bachelers, . . . . . RR. 935  
These damoyels and bachelers. . . . . RR. 1622

**Bachelrie**  
And of his retenue the bachelrye, . . . . . E.Cl. 270  
This Phebus that was flour of bachilrie, . . . . . H.Mcp. 125

**Back**  
a tresse Bihynde hir bak, a yerde long, I gesse; . . . . . A.Kn. 1050  
His longe here was kembd bihynde his bak; . . . . . A.Kn. 2143  
For joye him thoughte he clawed him on the bak; . . . . . A.Co. 4326  
And brek hem, bothe bak and every boon!" . . . . . B.Mk. 3090  
And on his bak y-caried him hath hee . . . . . B.Mk. 3240  
But on his bak this sherte he wered al naked, . . . . . B.Mk. 3320  
Al for-brused, bothe bak and syde. . . . . B.Mk. 3804  
Ther Juppiter hym wesshe, bothe bak and syde, . . . . . B.Mk. 3934  
And on his bak toward the wode hym beer; . . . . . B.NP. 4526  
And bar upon his bak the cok away, . . . . . B.NP. 4569  
This cok, that lay upon the foxes bak, . . . . . B.NP. 4595  
And what men yaf hem leyde it on his bak. . . . . D.Sum. 1756  
'Now thanne, put in thynd hand down by my bak,' . . . . . D.Sum. 2140  
That charge upon my bak I wol endure; . . . . . E.Cl. 163  
'The smok,' quod he, 'that thou hast on thy bak, . . . . . E.Cl. 890  
'So I my foot myghte sette upon youre bak.' . . . . . E.Mch. 2345  
He stoupeh down, and on his bak she stood, . . . . . E.Mch. 2348  
Though that ye slepen on his bak, or reste; . . . . . F.Sq. 126  
His hat heng at his bak don by a laas, . . . . . G.CY. 574  
And a bakke for to walke in be day light . . . . . G.CY. 881 var  
That sat, and hadde y-turned his bak . . . . . BD. 446  
I stalked even unto his bake, . . . . . BD. 458  
Hir hippes were, a streight flat bak. . . . . BD. 956  
the clowdes byhynde his bak, and . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1165-70  
wenden on the bak of the swifte . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1170-5  
That by a tissu heng his bak bihinde; . . . . . TC.2. 639  
Her armes smale, her streighte bak and softe, . . . . . TC.3. 1247  
Down by her coler at her bak bihinde, . . . . . TC.5. 811  
And bar him on his bakke away, . . . . . HF.1. 169  
Than may be seen, behynd his bak, . . . . . HF.2. 469  
For oon that stood right at my bak, . . . . . HF.3. 779  
And on his bakke he baar, and with him ledde, . . . . . LGW. 943  
rewle generell, as wel on the bak as on  
right syde to left side, as is the bak side. . . . . Astr. 32-40  
the bak side. That amountith 360 degrees. . . . . Astr. 60-5  
the bordure on the bak side. . . . . Astr. 132-9  
heighte taken by my rewle on the bak side. . . . . Astr. 139-45  
Bihynde her bak whan they ben goon, . . . . . RR. 1060  
Til he be flynen bak and side, . . . . . RR. 7314

**Back** *see* **Abak**

**Bakbite**  
to bakbite the persone, but only to . . . . . I.Pars. 1015-20

**Bakbiter**  
a thing to good entente, the bakbiter wol . . . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
thanne wol the bakbiter seyn, 'Pardee!' . . . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
wikked entente of the bakbiter. . . . . I.Pars. 495-500

**Bakbiters**  
of whiche bakbiters seith Salomon, . . . . . I.Pars. 565-70

**Bakbiting**  
Of thise two spes comth bakbityng, . . . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
and this synne of bakbityng, or detraccion, . . . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
The fourthe spece of bakbityng is this, . . . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
After bakbityng cometh grucchyng or  
Homydde is eek by bakbityng; . . . . . I.Pars. 565-70

**Bakhalf**  
4. This moder is divided on the bakhalf . . . . . Astr. 25-32  
soughte in the bakhalf of myn Astrelabie . . . . . Astr. 115-21

**Bakke**  
nake ye your bakkes? (As who seith, . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1615-20)

**Backward**  
And down he fil bakward upon his wyf, . . . . . A.Rv. 4281  
Ther-with she looked bakward to the londe, . . . . . B.ML. 862  
That in oure fyr he fil bakward adoun; . . . . . D.WB. 793  
turneth it bakward agayns alle resoun, and maketh . . . . . I.Pars. 755-50  
That thou retourne bakward to thy welle, . . . . . TC.4. 1553  
forward or bakward. Awayte wel than whan that . . . . . Astr. 330-7  
Fro which go bakward Youthe her made . . . . . RR. 5021

**Backward** *see* **Abakward**

**Bacon**  
Seynd bacoun and somtyme an ey or tweye, . . . . . B.NP. 4035  
The bacoun was nat fet for hem, I trowe, . . . . . D.WB. 217  
And yet in bacoun hadde I never delit; . . . . . D.WB. 413  
Bacoun, or beef, or swich thyng as ye fynde.' . . . . . D.Sum. 1763

**Bad**  
And ever a thousand goode ayeys oon badde; . . . . . A.Mil. 3155  
so that ful many a womman is badde and . . . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
And therewithal it was ful poure and badde. . . . . B.Mk. 3612  
As thre of hem were goode, and two were badde. . . . . D.WB. 196  
Doon executioun in thynges badde; . . . . . E.Cl. 522  
Thogh thyn array be badde and yvel biseye, . . . . . E.Cl. 965  
The gold of hem hath now so badde alayes . . . . . RR. 1167  
Mo goode thewes than hire vices badde . . . . . E.Mch. 1542  
And somme were riche, and hadden badde name; . . . . . E.Mch. 1593  
Hym thoughte ech oother mannes wit so badde . . . . . E.Mch. 1608  
Of alle servantes, bothe of goode and badde; . . . . . Comp.L. 67  
'good and eek badde, enforchen hem withoute . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5  
to the good folk and to badde, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1215-20

the good folk and the badde; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1495-500  
folk, and peynes to badde folk, syn that . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
Aspectes badde of Mars or of Saturne, . . . . . TC.3. 716  
Every thing that souned into badde, . . . . . TC.4. 1676  
Though they gon in ful bad lese.' . . . . . HF.3. 678  
And evere an hunderede goode ageyn on badde,— . . . . . LGW. G. 277  
To badde aspectes hath she of Saturne, . . . . . LGW. 2597  
Al were it bad of wolle and hewe. . . . . RR. 238  
To frend ne felawe, bad or good. . . . . RR. 267

**Badder**  
They demen gladly to the badder ende. . . . . F.Sq. 224

**Badde**  
And bad him seye his verdict, as hym leste. . . . . A.Prol. 787  
Biforn hym stood and bad hym to be murie; . . . . . A.Kn. 1386  
That bad man sholde wedde his synnitylute. . . . . A.Mil. 3228  
And to hire housbonde bad hire for to seye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3412  
And bad his wyf go knede it in a cake. . . . . A.Rv. 4094  
And bad hym go with sorwe and with meschance; . . . . . A.Co. 4412  
Who bad the foure spirites of tempest, . . . . . B.ML. 491  
Til Custance made hire boold, and bad hire wirche . . . . . B.ML. 566  
And bad the cookies that they sholde hem hye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1400  
And bad the meynce, Fare wel, have good day! . . . . . B.Sh. 1510  
To me she cam, and bad me for to synge . . . . . B.Pri. 1849  
his tale, and beden hym ful ofte his . . . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
answers of thise men, she bad hem goon . . . . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
Upon a tyme, and bad hem blithe bee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3382  
That he bad greithen his chaar ful hastily, . . . . . B.Mk. 3784  
But bad anon apparailen his hoost,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3797  
He bad hire telle hym what it signyfde, . . . . . B.Mk. 3939  
Though that he bad no dremes for to drede, . . . . . B.NP. 4163  
His swevene, and bad hym for to kepe hym weel . . . . . B.NP. 4306  
He bad to take hym and anhanghe hym faste; . . . . . C.Doc. 259  
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle; . . . . . C.Pard. 803  
God bad us for to wexe and multiplye; . . . . . D.WB. 28  
Bad nat every wight sholde go selle . . . . . D.WB. 108  
And bad oure housbondes for to love us weel; . . . . . D.WB. 161  
And bad hym to be glad and have no fere. . . . . D.WB. 1022  
And bad us folwen hem in swich degree. . . . . D.WB. 1124  
She sholde brynge into his hous, he bad . . . . . E.Cl. 373  
And bad his sergeant that he prively . . . . . E.Cl. 582  
And whos child that it was he bad hir hyde . . . . . E.Cl. 594  
Bad hym to wedde another, if hym leste. . . . . E.Cl. 742  
I seye, he bad they sholde countrefete . . . . . E.Cl. 743  
And alderfirst he bad hem alle a boone, . . . . . E.Mch. 1618  
And bad hire be lyk Sarra and Rebeke, . . . . . E.Mch. 1704  
And croutheth hem and bad God sholde hem blesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 1707  
And bad hym been al hool; and forth she wente . . . . . E.Mch. 2007  
Gan on hem wynke, and bad hem taken keepe . . . . . F.Sq. 348  
As sleepe hem bad; they tookte it for the beste. . . . . F.Sq. 356  
Til that the faucon bad hire to be stille, . . . . . F.Sq. 497  
Sith I yow bad oure soper for to make, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1212  
'Unto the gardyn, as myn housbonde bad, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1512  
That bad hire holden al that she had light, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1518  
Bad his ministres fecchen openly . . . . . G.SN. 411  
Bad fecchen Cecile that he myghte hire see; . . . . . G.SN. 422  
And he weex wrooth, and bad men sholde hir lede . . . . . G.SN. 513  
And as he bad, right so was doon in dede, . . . . . G.SN. 516  
He bad his servant fecchen hym this thyng, . . . . . G.CY. 1108  
And bad the servant coles for to brynge. . . . . G.CY. 1114  
Al as he bad fulfilled was in dede; . . . . . G.CY. 1140  
To blynde with the preest, and bad hym hye . . . . . G.CY. 1151  
And couched coles as that chanoun bad; . . . . . G.CY. 1157  
Whan that hym luste, and bad the preest as faste, . . . . . G.CY. 1235  
And bede oure Hoost he sholde to hym seye . . . . . I.Pars. 65

**Bade—Continued**

And bad oon reche me a book, . . . . .	BD. 47
When he was come, she bad him thus: . . . . .	BD. 135
'Juno bad thou shuldest goon,'— . . . . .	BD. 187
But bad her fleen, lest Phebus hir espye. . . . .	Mars. 105
Than bad he him, syn erte was so lyte, . . . . .	PF. 64
Bad every foul to take his owne place, . . . . .	PF. 320
His mercy bad, her-selven excusinge. . . . .	TC.1. 112
But bad his folk to gon wher that hem liste. . . . .	TC.1. 357
Can I not seyn, for she bad him not rise, . . . . .	TC.3. 967
And bad him sitte a-doun withouten more. . . . .	TC.3. 973
This bad she him to telle her bisly, . . . . .	TC.3. 1153
He gan to stroke, and good thrift bad ful ofte . . . . .	TC.3. 1249
And with a chaunged face hem bad a bone, . . . . .	TC.4. 68
The whiche he bad out faste for to go, . . . . .	TC.4. 222
She wrong ful ofte, and bad God on her rewe . . . . .	TC.4. 745
And bad hem driven in hir beestes alle, . . . . .	TC.5. 1179
Ful ofte a day he bad his herte breste. . . . .	TC.5. 1568
And bad hir sone Eneas fle; . . . . .	HF.1. 165
Bad hym to fle the Grekes ost, . . . . .	HF.1. 186
And bad hym to Cartage go, . . . . .	HF.1. 236
Bad him go into Italle, . . . . .	HF.1. 430
And bad that he shulde faste goon, . . . . .	HF.3. 479
I bad men sholde me my couche make; . . . . .	LGW. 205
I bad hem strawen floures on my bed. . . . .	LGW. 207
And to Cartage she bad he sholde him dighte, . . . . .	LGW. 1000
And bad his sone how that he sholde make . . . . .	LGW. 1134
And bad hir noryce and hir sustren gon . . . . .	LGW. 1346
And bad hir servautes doon hir besynesse; . . . . .	LGW. 1723
Or leste noght, he bad hir for to reeste; . . . . .	LGW. 2313
In your persone, and bad hem bothe in-fere . . . . .	Ba.Co. 6
And bad me on the daunce go. . . . .	RR. 808
He bad hym bend it anon ryght. . . . .	RR. 1334
To done right as myn herte badde, . . . . .	RR. 1793
And me to please, bad that I . . . . .	RR. 3070
How Love bade me to purveye . . . . .	RR. 3339
Anoon he bade me withouten lette, . . . . .	RR. 3756
And witheth wel, that [though] God bad . . . . .	RR. 6653
But he bad wirken whanne that neede is, . . . . .	RR. 6659
He bade thappostles forto wirche, . . . . .	RR. 6662
On which that she hir bedes bede. . . . .	RR. 7372
That badde hem nere him for to come . . . . .	RR. 7477

<b>Badly</b>	
whanne they been baddely bigonne." . . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
whether he do it weel or baddely. . . . .	I.Pars. 710-5

<b>Bag</b>	
For whanne the grete bagge is go, . . . . .	RR. 6834

<b>Baggeth</b>	
That baggeth foule, and loketh faire, . . . . .	BD. 622

<b>Baggily</b>	
Or overthart all baggilyngly. . . . .	RR. 292

<b>Bagpipe</b>	
A baggepipe wel koude he blowe and sowne, . . . . .	A.Prol. 565

<b>Bags</b>	
Youre bagges been nat fild with ambes as, . . . . .	B.ML. 124
His bookes and his bagges, many oon, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1272
Com down to-day, and lat youre bagges stonde. . . . .	B.Sh. 1410
But ther as bagges been fat vitale . . . . .	Form.A. 38
And in her bagges sore it bynde; . . . . .	RR. 5775

<b>Bailiff</b>	
There nas baillif, ne hierde, nor oother hyne, . . . . .	A.Prol. 603
Syn that ye been a baillif as am I,— . . . . .	D.Fri. 1419
Bailifs, bedels, provost countours . . . . .	RR. 6812

<b>Baillif see Bailly</b>	
<b>Baillifs</b>	
These joly knyghtis and baillives, . . . . .	RR. 6863

<b>Bailly</b>	
And therefore, Herry Bailly, by thy feith, . . . . .	A.Co. 4358
'Artow thanne a bailly?' 'Ye,' quod he,— . . . . .	D.Fri. 1392
Thou art a bailly, and I am another. . . . .	D.Fri. 1396
Thanne Drede hadde in hir baillie . . . . .	RR. 4217
Hadde Bealacoil in his baillie, . . . . .	RR. 4302
Knyght, squyer, burgeis, or bayly.' . . . .	RR. 6218
Now monke, now chanoun, now bailly; . . . . .	RR. 6331
To putte the out of this bayly, . . . . .	RR. 7572

<b>Bait</b>	
On many a sory meel now may she bayte; . . . . .	B.ML. 466
Gan for to sike or lete his yen bayten . . . . .	TC.1. 192

<b>Baited</b>	
Withouten respite ben they baited. . . . .	RR. 1612

<b>Baiteth</b>	
And by hym baiteth his dextrer . . . . .	B.Th. 2103
Baiteth his angle-hook with som plessaunce, . . . . .	Mars. 238

<b>Bake</b>	
Maken mortreux and wel bake a pye. . . . .	A.Prol. 384
To ben y-clawed, or to brenne, or bake; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1731

<b>Bake(n)</b>	
Withoute bake mete was never his hous, . . . . .	A.Prol. 343
Of half a bushell flour ful wel y-bake, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4312
swiche manere bake-metes and . . . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
Ful hye, of harde tiles wel y-bake: . . . . .	LGW. 709
Roo-venysoun bake in paste, . . . . .	RR. 7043

<b>Bake(n) see Hawebake</b>	
<b>Baker</b>	
His baker and his butiller also, . . . . .	B.NP. 4324

<b>Baketh</b>	
Nothus scorklith, and baketh the . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5

<b>Balance</b>	
And in balance weyen ech montayne; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3776
For muchel good, I dar leye in balaunce . . . . .	G.CY. 611

**Balance—Continued**

To holde no wyght in balaunce . . . . .	BD. 1020
Fro Venus balaunce myght his palays see . . . . .	Mars. 145 var
For I shal never eft putten in balaunce . . . . .	Anel. 344
And ek myn emes lif is in balaunce! . . . . .	TC.2. 466
If this were wist, my lif laye in balaunce, . . . . .	TC.4. 1560
Considryng eek how I hange in balaunce, . . . . .	Ba.Ch. 18
And I aboode bounde in balaunce, . . . . .	RR. 4667
This love so hangeth in balaunce, . . . . .	RR. 5321
And casteth hem oute of balaunce, . . . . .	RR. 5546

<b>Bald</b>	
His heed was balled that shoon as any glas, . . . . .	A.Prol. 198
Somme with the balled, somme with the thikke herd, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2518

<b>Baldeswell</b>	
Biside a toun men clepen Baldeswelle. . . . .	A.Prol. 620

<b>Baldric</b>	
An horn he bar, the bawdryk was of grene. . . . .	A.Prol. 116

<b>Bale</b>	
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. Amen. . . . .	G.CY. 1481
For I ne might, for bote ne bale, . . . . .	BD. 227
As me thoghte, for al his bale; . . . . .	BD. 534
And with the deth do bote upon her bale. . . . .	TC.4. 746

<b>Bales</b>	
But what and she my baalis beete, . . . . .	RR. 4441

<b>Balk</b>	
But in his owene he kan nat seen a balke, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3920

<b>Balks</b>	
Into the tubbes, hangynge in the balkes; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3626
The owle al nyght about the balkes wonde, . . . . .	LGW. 2253

<b>Ball</b>	
He, rolleth under foot as dooth a bal; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2614
In trust of hir that turneth as a bal: . . . . .	Truth. 9

<b>Ballade</b>	
This balade, whiche that I schal yow devyseye. . . . .	LGW.G. 202
Whan that this balade al i-songyn was, . . . . .	LGW.G. 224
This balade may ful wel y-songen be, . . . . .	LGW. 270
'Hyd, Absolon, thy tresses' in balade, . . . . .	LGW. 539
Ben in thy balade, if thou kanst hem knowe. . . . .	LGW. 555
Balade de bon Conseyll . . . . .	Truth. head
Balade of Complaynte . . . . .	Ba.Co. head
Balade that Chaucier made . . . . .	Ba.Ch. head

<b>Ballades</b>	
That highten ballades, roundels, virelayes. . . . .	LGW. 423
Ballades de visage sanz Peinture . . . . .	Fort. head

<b>Ballenus</b>	
Ther saw I Hermes Ballenus, . . . . .	HF.3. 183

<b>Balls</b>	
'And we shal make him balles eke also . . . . .	LGW. 2003

<b>Balim</b>	
And ful of bawme is fletting every mede: . . . . .	TC.2. 53
As men a pot of bawme helde . . . . .	HF.3. 596

<b>Balthasar see Belshazzar</b>	
<b>Band</b>	
A purs that henge [down] by a bande, . . . . .	RR. 240

<b>Band see Bend</b>	
<b>Bane</b>	
Into myn herte, that wol my bane be. . . . .	A.Kn. 1097
To ben hymself the grete hertes bane, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1681
Or an agu, that may be youre bane. . . . .	B.NP. 4150
In litil tyme it wol her bane be. . . . .	Mars. 196
That, but ye helpe, it wil his bane be. . . . .	TC.2. 320
O Calcas, which that wilt my bane be, . . . . .	TC.4. 333
If sorwe of that n'il not my bane be, . . . . .	TC.4. 774
For wel I wot, it wil my bane be, . . . . .	TC.4. 907
For which the folk of Thebes caughte hir bane! . . . . .	TC.5. 602
The devel be his soules bane! . . . . .	HF.1. 408
He overcome thys beste and was his bane, . . . . .	LGW. 2147
That of the beste hath kepte him from his bane. . . . .	LGW. 2159
These felse lovers, poysoun be her bane! . . . . .	LGW. 2180
That of hir pitee kepte hym fro his bane. . . . .	LGW. 2461
How that my newew shal my bane be, . . . . .	LGW. 2659
That it wole my bane be . . . . .	RR. 4491

<b>Banes</b>	
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes . . . . .	A.Rv. 4073

<b>Banished</b>	
That fro thy lond is banysshed on his heed, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1725
That Tarquyn shulde y-banysshed be therfore, . . . . .	LGW. 1863
Banysshed for hir gret envye. . . . .	RR. 6780

<b>Bank</b>	
Hire to disporte upon the bank an heigh, . . . . .	F.Fld. 849
Undyr a banke anon aspiede she . . . . .	LGW. 1471 var

<b>Bank see Bench</b>	
<b>Banner</b>	
His baner he displayeth and forth rood . . . . .	A.Kn. 966
So shyneth in his white baner large, . . . . .	A.Kn. 976
And by his baner born is his penoun . . . . .	A.Kn. 978
And in thy temple I wol my baner honge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2410
With baner red is entred right anon. . . . .	A.Kn. 2583
With baner whyt, and hardy chiere and face. . . . .	A.Kn. 2586
The trompes come, and in his baner large, . . . . .	Anel. 30
Of curtesie the baner. . . . .	RR. 2019

<b>Baptism</b>	
receyveth the mark of baptesme, but . . . . .	I.Pars. 95-100
they han receyved baptesme. The thridde defaute is . . . . .	I.Pars. 95-100
after hir baptesme fro day to day. Ther-of seith . . . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
nacioun perdurable, if it nere baptesme . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
wexe fieble and faille by vertu of baptesme, . . . . .	I.Pars. 340-5
hath defouled his baptesme by synne, if . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5

<b>Baptist</b>	
To sleen the Baptist John, ful gilteles. . . . .	C.Pard. 491



**Baptist—Continued**

I lete hem to the Baptist John. . . . . RR. 6998

**Baptize**

So that ye trowe in Crist, and yow baptize. . . . . G.SN. 171  
Go with thy brother now, and thee baptize. . . . . G.SN. 299

**Baptized**

penitence is that a man be baptized after  
clenelif; for certes, if he be baptized . . . . . I.Pars. 95–100  
I.Pars. 95–100

**Bar**

That thurgh a wyndow, thikke of many a barre  
Strongly to shette and barre the gate. . . . . A.Kn. 1075  
RR. 4224

**Bar see Bore**

**Barbary**  
Honoured is thurgh al the Barbarie. . . . . F.Fkl. 1452

**Barbe**

Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare. . . . . TC.2. 110

**Barber**

The barbour and the bocher, and the smyth . . . . . A.Kn. 2025

**Barbre**

Allas! unto the Barbre nacioun . . . . . B.ML. 281

**Barre**

Dischevelee, save his cappe, he rood al bare. . . . . A.Prol. 683  
And on hir bare knees adoun they falle. . . . . A.Kn. 1758  
He leyde hym, bare the visage, on the beere. . . . . A.Kn. 2877  
For often tyme he foond his box ful bare;  
Ful often tyme upon his knowes bare. . . . . A.Co. 4390  
B.Pri. 1719  
For, brother myn, thy wit is al to bare . . . . . D.Fri. 1480  
Be seyn al bare, wherfore I yow praye. . . . . E.Cl. 879  
And in her smok, with heed and foot al bare,  
Upon his bare knees, oughte, al his lyf, . . . . . E.Cl. 895  
And observance of alle blisses bare; . . . . . E.Mch. 1351  
E.Mch. 1548  
Thyngh that I speke it moot be bare and pleyne. . . . . F.Fkl. 720  
And on his knowes bare he sette hym doun. . . . . F.Fkl. 1025  
She thonketh hym upon hir knees al bare, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1545  
To goon a-begged in my kirtle bare; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1580  
That slydyng science hath me maad so bare,  
So desolat stood Thebes and so bare, . . . . . Anel. 62  
Myn herte bare of blis, and blak of hewe, . . . . . Anel. 213  
Yit to himself his conning was ful bare; . . . . . TC.1. 662  
Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare. . . . . TC.2. 110  
And off he rente al to his bare sherte. . . . . TC.3. 1099  
Ech after other, til the tree be bare, . . . . . TC.4. 226  
With sorwful vois and herte of blisse al bare,  
As it lay bare, and gan for fere crye. . . . . TC.4. 1168  
TC.4. 1225  
That, though we comen in our bare sherte, . . . . . TC.4. 1522  
Fro day to day, til they ben bare of joye. . . . . TC.5. 1547  
And profereth him, ryght in his bare sherte,  
Lest that hir fete or suche thyngs lay bare, . . . . . LGW. 405  
LGW. 1859  
The folk right to the bare boon, . . . . . RR. 1059  
For he of blis hath ben full bare, . . . . . RR. 3567  
And ben of good and catell bare; . . . . . RR. 5457  
They ben so bare I take no kepe, . . . . . RR. 6461  
Lame, feble, wery and bare, . . . . . RR. 6639  
And alle freres, shodde and bare, . . . . . RR. 7461

**Bare see Bore****Barefoot**

Thy temple in Delphos wol I barefoot seke,—  
naked in pilgrimages, or bare-foot. . . . . F.Fkl. 1077  
I.Pars. 105–10  
That (dreme he barefoot, dreme he shod). . . . . HF.1. 98  
And to the stronde barefoote faste she wente, . . . . . LGW. 2189

**Bargain**

This bargayn is ful dryve, for we ben knyht. . . . . F.Fkl. 1230  
This bargeyn eende may never take, . . . . . RR. 2551  
And me a newe bargeyn leere, . . . . . RR. 4325  
Youthe gynnyth ofte sich bargeyne . . . . . RR. 4929  
That repent of his bargeyn shal, . . . . . RR. 5948

**Bargaining**

be withouten bargaynyng, and that the . . . . . I.Pars. 785–90

**Bargains**

With his bargaynes and with his chevysaunce. . . . . A.Prol. 282

**Barge**

His barge y-cleped was the Maudelayne. . . . . A.Prol. 410  
In whiche we mowe swymme as in a barge, . . . . . A.Mil. 3550  
Where as she many a shipe and barge seigh . . . . . F.Fkl. 850  
Have maad come in a water and a barge, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1144  
For men may overlade a shippe or barge. . . . . LGW. 621  
And by the gayler gotten hath a barge, . . . . . LGW. 2150  
And gathe him there a newe barge anon, . . . . . LGW. 2160  
And saw his barge saylyng in the see. . . . . LGW. 2196  
Thy barge hath not al his meynyn yne. . . . . LGW. 2201  
How she was broght from Athenes in a barge, . . . . . LGW. 2361  
With hym come many a shippe and many a barge . . . . . LGW. 2407

**Bark**

Of spicerie, of leef, and bark, and roote, . . . . . C.Pard. 544  
sheden . . . hir wode and hir bark? And what wyl-  
tow . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.

of wode; and that the outreste bark is . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1005–10

Under the barke, and laurer wex for drede; . . . . . TC.3. 727  
So that ther n'is but bark and braunche y-lafte, . . . . . TC.4. 227  
Y-bounden in the blake bark of care, . . . . . TC.4. 229  
The woful Mirra thorough the bark and rynde . . . . . TC.4. 1139 var  
The menyng of the bark and rynde, . . . . . RR. 7169

**Barked see Borken****Barking**

So were they fered for berkynge of the dogges, . . . . . B.NP. 4576

**Barley**

And lat us wyves hoten barley breed, . . . . . D.WB. 144  
And yet with barley breed Mark telle kan . . . . . D.WB. 145

**Barley—Continued**

But barley breed and watir pure, . . . . . RR. 2757

**Barm**

And slepyng in hir barm upon a day . . . . . B.Mk. 3256  
Til in his fadres barm adoun it lay, . . . . . B.Mk. 3630  
And in hir barm this litel child she leyde . . . . . E.Cl. 551  
And sowned eft in Canaces barm. . . . . F.Sq. 631  
Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille, . . . . . G.CY. 813

**Barmcloth**

A barmcloth eek, as whit as morne milk, . . . . . A.Mil. 3236

**Barn**

As any swalwe chitteryng on a berne. . . . . A.Mil. 3258  
Withinne his tente, large as is a berne, . . . . . B.Mk. 3759  
As dooth a dowve, sittynge on a berne; . . . . . C.Pard. 397  
And in his berne hath, soth to seyn, . . . . . RR. 5589

**Barnabo**

Of Melan, grete Barnabo Viscounte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3589

**Barns**

To seen hir graunges and hire berns wyde, . . . . . B.Sh. 1256  
Thropes, berns, shipnes, dayeryes,— . . . . . D.WB. 871

**Baron**

That Ector with ful many a bold baroun . . . . . TC.4. 33  
'That is so wis and eek so bold baroun? . . . . . TC.4. 190

**Baronage**

By al the conseil and the baronage; . . . . . A.Kn. 3096  
How that the sowdan and his baronage, . . . . . B.ML. 239  
The baronage to councei went; . . . . . RR. 5812

**Barons**

Byfore barouns, erles, and kynges. . . . . RR. 1204  
'Barouns, take heede of my sentence: . . . . . RR. 6138

**Barred**

A ceynt she werede, y-barred al of silk; . . . . . A.Mil. 3235  
Enclosed and barred well, . . . . . RR. 480

**Barel**

I hadde levere than a barel ale . . . . . B.Mk. 3083  
'Me were lever than a barel ale . . . . . E.Cl. 1212o

**Barrelful**

Thus seistow, olde barrelful of lyes! . . . . . D.WB. 302

**Barrels**

Bareles of wyne by sixe or sevene . . . . . RR. 7072

**Barren**

But I, that am exiled and bareyne Of alle grace, . . . . . A.Kn. 1244  
With knotty, knarry, bareyne trees olde . . . . . A.Kn. 1977  
The bareyne yle stondynge in the see; . . . . . B.ML. 68  
To bareyne land, ther water may nat dwelle; . . . . . D.WB. 372  
By likihede, syn she nys nat bareyne. . . . . E.Cl. 448  
maketh a womman outhere bareyne by . . . . . I.Pars. 575–80  
outhere-while bareyne. Thou hast by-taken . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285–90  
to be bareyne and naked of alle strengthe. . . . . Bo.4. p. 2.  
1230–5

**Barring**

the degise, endentyng, barrynge, owndyng, . . . . . I.Pars. 415–20

**Bars**

Girt with a ceint of silk, with barres smale; . . . . . A.Prol. 329  
and riche barres, and plates of gold, and . . . . . I.Pars. 430–5  
Of golde the barres up embosed heighe, . . . . . LGW. 1200  
The barres were of gold ful fyne . . . . . RR. 1103

**Basil**

seith Seint Basile, 'The brennyng of . . . . . I.Pars. 220–5  
nombre of whiche accusours, oon Basilius, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 125–30

**Basilicok**

the basilicok sleeth folk by the venym of his . . . . . I.Pars. 850–5

**Basin**

As any basyn scoured newe, . . . . . RR. 540

**Basins**

Basyns, lavoures, er that men hem bye, . . . . . D.WB. 287  
in basyns ful of water, or in . . . . . I.Pars. 600–5  
hir basyns of bras by thikke strokes. . . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
1435–40  
the mone thei betyn hir basyns with thikke strokes.) . . . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
1435–40

**Basket**

Among a basket ful of roses; . . . . . HF.3. 597

**Baskets**

Ne make baskettes and lyve therby, . . . . . C.Pard. 445

**Bastard**

Thy bastard brother made the to fle . . . . . B.Mk. 3568 var

**Basting**

With a threde bastyng my slevis, . . . . . RR. 104

**Bate**

As he that causeth all the bate, . . . . . RR. 4235

**Bath**

A good wif was ther of biside Bathe, . . . . . A.Prol. 445  
For which he in a bath made hym to bledde . . . . . B.Mk. 3699  
Chees in a bath to dye in this manere . . . . . B.Mk. 3706  
The Prologue of the Wyves Tale of Bathe . . . . . D.WB. head  
Heere endeth the Wyf of Bathe hir Prologe . . . . . D.WB. end  
His herte bathed in a bath of blisse; . . . . . D.WB. 1253  
For which heere, for the Wyves love of Bathe,—  
(The Wyf of Bathe, if ye han understonde, . . . . . E.Cl. 1170  
'Brenne hire right in a bath of flambes rede'; . . . . . G.SN. 515  
For in a bath they gonne hire faste shetten, . . . . . G.SN. 517  
But in that bath hir lyf she moste lete, . . . . . G.SN. 523  
To sleen hire in the bath his sonde sente, . . . . . G.SN. 525  
The Wyf of Bathe I pray yow that ye rede . . . . . Buk. 29

**Bathe**

By Goddes herte! he sal nat scape us bathe. . . . . A.Rv. 4087  
Bathe the wardeyn and oure felawes alle, . . . . . A.Rv. 4112  
He mighte doon us bathe a vileynye. . . . . A.Rv. 4191  
Faire in the soond, to bathe hire myrily, . . . . . B.NP. 4457

**Bathe—Continued**

But ye lovers, that bathen in gladnesse, . . . TC.1. 22  
Of al this blisse, in which to bathe I ginne? . . . TC.2. 849  
And with his salte teres can he bathe . . . TC.2. 1086  
Shal now no longer in her blisse bathe; . . . TC.4. 208

**Bathed**

And bathed every weyne in swich licour . . . A.Prol. 3  
His herte blood hath bathed al his heer; . . . A.Kn. 2006  
His herte bathed in a bath of blisse; . . . D.WB. 1253  
She bathed bothe hire visage and hire heeres. . . E.Cl. 1085  
Her brest, her face, y-bathed was ful wete, . . . TC.4. 815

**Baths**

For al the fyr, and eek the bathes heete, . . . G.SN. 520

**Battereth**

or strif and cheeste, and batereth and forgeth . . . I.Pars. 555-60

**Battle**

And of the grete bataille for the nones . . . A.Kn. 879  
In pleyn bataille, and putte the folk to flyght,  
After the bataille and disconfiture. . . A.Kn. 1008  
And winnest to darreine hire by bataille, . . . A.Kn. 1609  
The bataille in the feeld betwix hem twayne;  
Al redy to darreine hire by bataille; . . . A.Kn. 1632  
The bataille to dareyne, as I yow tolde, . . . A.Kn. 1853  
Thanne helpe me, lord, tomorrow in my bataille,  
That in the bataille blowen bloody sounes; . . . A.Kn. 2097  
Of mortal bataille now in this emprise; . . . A.Kn. 2402  
Of this bataille I wol namoure endite, . . . A.Kn. 2512  
Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene,  
In bataille and in tourneyment, . . . A.Kn. 2540  
vengeance takyng, in werre, in bataille,  
bifrom the bataille maketh short victorie, . . . B.Th. 1906  
ye wole moeve werre and bataille.  
victorie of a bataille comth nat by the grete  
Of Rome, which that fleigh at this bataille.  
If thilke day he wente into bataille;  
And skeldre wywes, feible, as in bataille,  
Ye han, for sothe, y-doon a greet bataille,  
Than semeth hit ther muste be bataille.  
whom they han seyn alway bataylen and  
hadde taken in bataille manye men of  
untretable batayle ayens fortune, yit  
wolden make batayle contynuely, and . . . B.Mel. 2535-40  
B.Mel. 2535-40  
B.Mel. 2835-40  
B.Mel. 2850-5  
B.Mk. 3879  
B.NP. 4335  
E.Cl. 1198  
G.SN. 386  
PF. 539  
Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
Bo.2. m.8.  
595-600  
Bo.4. m.6.  
1555-60  
Bo.4. p.7.  
1575-80  
Bo.4. p.7.  
1585-90  
Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5  
Bo.5. m.1. 1640-5  
Bo.5. m.3.  
1725-30  
TC.2. 630  
TC.5. 1751  
HF.3. 357  
LGW. 1631  
LGW. 1647  
LGW. 2111  
RR. 2550  
RR. 5822  
RR. 5849  
RR. 7133

is discordable bataille y-put out of the . . . Bo.4. m.6.

and batayllen ayein aspre thingis, or elles of . . . Bo.4. p.7.

the noyse of the bataille, ne also it ne . . . Bo.4. p.7.

thou sowest or plawntest a ful egre bataille  
as the fleinge bataille flecheth bir dartes  
god hath establisched so grete bataille . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5  
Bo.5. m.1. 1640-5  
Bo.5. m.3.  
1725-30

To loke on Mars, that God is of bataille!  
In many cruel bataille, out of drede,  
Which that god is of bataille;  
Of his batayle, and in what disjoynt  
The flesse to wyne, and stynten his batayle;  
To morowe for to acheve my batayle,  
And the batell that lastith ay;  
Ne smyte a stroke in this bataille  
With all the folk of her bataille,  
Al redy batell for to make, . . . TC.2. 630  
TC.5. 1751  
HF.3. 357  
LGW. 1631  
LGW. 1647  
LGW. 2111  
RR. 2550  
RR. 5822  
RR. 5849  
RR. 7133

**Battled**

And battailed as it were a castel wal;  
Ful wel aboute it was batayled, . . . B.NP. 4050  
RR. 4162  
RR. 4200

**Battles**

At mortal batailles hadde he been fiftene,  
Of batailles and of chivalry, . . . A.Prol. 61  
B.Th. 2084  
B.Mel. 2845-50  
B.Mel. 2855-60  
B.Mel. 2855-60  
B.Mk. 3509  
F.Sq. 659  
Bo.4. m.4.  
1410-5  
Bo.4. m.4.  
1415-20  
Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600  
TC.5. 1767  
HF.1. 454  
HF.3. 351  
Form.A. 23 var  
RR. 7346

**Baundon**

Were hooley to hir baundon brought, . . . RR. 1163

**Baud**

A theef, and eek a scornour, and a bauda.  
Were hanged, than I sholde be his bauda,  
And many a ribauda is mery and bauda . . . D.Fri. 1354  
TC.2. 353  
RR. 5674

**Bawdry**

Beautees and Youthe, Bauderie, Richesse,  
Of wichecraft, and eek of bawderye, . . . A.Kn. 1926  
D.Fri. 1303  
TC.3. 397

**Bawds**

Syngeres with harpes, baudes, wafereres,  
Hadde alway bawdes redy to his hond,  
as doon this bawdes. Certes, thise been . . . C.Pard. 479  
D.Fri. 1339  
I.Pars. 885-90

**Bawds—Continued**

Or other bawdes or bordillars, . . . RR. 7034

**Bawdy**

It is al bawdy and to-tore also. . . G.CY. 635

**Bay**

Upon a steede bay, trapped in steel, . . . A.Kn. 2157  
But up anon up-on his stede bay, . . . TC.1. 1073  
This Troullas sat on his baye stede, . . . TC.2. 624  
That she him yaf the faire baye stede . . . TC.5. 1038

**Bayard**

Toward the mille, and Bayard in his hond. . . A.Rv. 4115  
Ye been as boold as is Bayard the blynde,  
As proude Bayard ginneth for to skippe . . . G.CY. 1413  
TC.1. 218

**Be (verb; specimens)**

Everich a word, if it be in his charge, . . . A.Prol. 733  
But ye be myrie, smytheth of myn heedl  
wol . . . ryde Right at myn owene cost, and be youre  
gyde; . . . A.Prol. 782  
A.Prol. 804  
A.Prol. 807  
A.Prol. 813  
A.Prol. 840  
A.Prol. 854  
A.Kn. 887  
A.Kn. 925  
A.Kn. 2235  
B.M.L. 1074  
B.M.L. 1115  
B.Sh. 1397  
B.Th. 1978  
B.Mk. 3375  
C.Pard. 380  
C.Pard. 774  
D.WB. 242  
D.WB. 434  
D.WB. 802  
D.Fri. 1289  
D.Fri. 1426  
D.Sum. 1348  
D.Sum. 1925  
E.Cl. 351  
E.Cl. 472  
E.Cl. 859  
E.Cl. 1052  
E.Cl. 1066  
E.Cl. 1067  
E.Cl. 1090  
E.Cl. 1209  
E.Mch. 1659  
E.Mch. 2083  
F.Sq. 594  
F.Fkl. 1344  
G.SN. 149  
G.SN. 228  
G.SN. 318  
G.SN. 341  
G.CY. 656  
G.CY. 674  
G.CY. 700  
H.Mcp. 214  
I.Pars. 455-60  
I.Pars. 480-5  
I.Pars. 460-5  
I.Pars. 710-5  
I.Pars. 770-5  
BD. 673  
BD. 1189  
Pity. 53  
Pity. 117  
ABC. 52  
Mars. 50  
Mars. 208  
Mars. 283  
Comp.L. 65  
Anel. 6  
Anel. 8  
Anel. 151  
Anel. 240  
Anel. 283  
Anel. 338  
PF. 79  
PF. 229  
PF. 432  
PF. 465  
PF. 510  
PF. 574  
PF. 637  
TC.1. 513  
TC.1. 856  
TC.1. 882  
TC.1. 890  
TC.1. 994  
TC.2. 113  
TC.2. 235  
TC.2. 300  
TC.2. 313  
TC.2. 337  
TC.2. 584  
TC.2. 587  
TC.2. 850  
TC.2. 1056



**Be—Continued**

'Depardieux,' quod she, 'God leve al be well'	TC.2. 1212
Lat be your nice shame and your folye,	TC.2. 1286
Caliope, thy vois be now present,	TC.3. 45
Now be ye caught! Now is ther but we twayne!	TC.3. 1207
Or come ayein some after ye be went.	TC.4. 935
If I be fals! Now trowe me if you leste!	TC.4. 1547
Sin that I see that nede it mot be thus.	TC.4. 1599
In you li'th, whan you list that it so be,	TC.5. 1417
To come ayein, which yit ne may not be;	TC.5. 1601
And stal away, and leet hir be;	HF.1. 418
Whether hit be moche or lyte,	HF.2. 270
'Lat be,' quod he, 'thy fantasye;	HF.2. 484
What wondres in that place been;	HF.3. 906
And I acorde wel that it be so;	LGW.G. 3
Al be that hire estaat be nat yliche,	LGW. 389
And she answerde, 'Lat be thyn arguynge,	LGW. 475
As smale flourins in hire corowne bee.	LGW. 529
And, for the feeldes ben so broode and wide,	LGW. 782
Glorie . . . Be to thy name! and I shal, as I kan,	LGW. 925
And wel a lorde he semede for to be.	LGW. 1074
'Be ye nat Venus' sone and Anchises?'	LGW. 1086
Be as he may, I make of it no cure.	LGW. 1145
But, finally, it may nat be withstonde:	LGW. 1186
How Jason myghte beste destroyed be,	LGW. 1415
Alle tho that lyven, or ben dede.	LGW. 1581
That they be lyke of alle thinge, y-wis,	LGW. 1569
To Rome be they come, and faste hem dighte	LGW. 1712
'Be as be may,' quod she, 'of fortyfyng;	LGW. 1852
But natheles, the walles be so stronge,	LGW. 1903
Syn that ye ben as gentil borne as I,	LGW. 2090
And loken whate his grace myghte bene,	LGW. 2433
Ye be my lyf! ye be myn hertes steryl	Purse. 12
in alle the signes, be thei moist or drie,	Astr. 108-15
almykanteras ben graven with over gret a	Astr. 168-70
And yf it so be that thilke degre be northward	Astr. 240-5

**Be see Beth**

<b>Bailiffs</b>	
Bailifs, bedels, provost countours	RR. 6812

<b>Bedes</b>	
A peire of bedes, gauded al with grene,	A.Prol. 159
And wole but oonly bidde his bedis,	RR. 6687
A peire of bedis eke she bere	RR. 7370
On which that she hir bedes bede.	RR. 7372

<b>Bek</b>	
And with hir beek hir-selven so she prighte,	F.Sq. 418
Ther as she with hire beek hadde hurt herselfe.	F.Sq. 637
To loken on hir and ofte hir bek to kisse.	PF. 378

<b>Bekes</b>	
And therewithal hire bekkes gonnen meete,	LGW. 148

<b>Bealacoll</b> see Bialacoll	
--------------------------------	--

<b>Beam</b>	
And with that word he fly down fro the beam,	B.NP. 4362
And lith y-grave under the roode beam,	D.WB. 496
As thikke as motes in the sonne beam,—	D.WB. 868

<b>Beames</b>	
Tho been the sonne-bemes for to seyn;	B.Mk. 3944
Of arwes and of fuyr with reede beemes	B.NP. 4120 var
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'whan we fleo fro the beemes,	B.NP. 4132
That thou into that yerd slaugh fro the beemes!	B.NP. 4421
Alas, that Chauntecleer fleigh fro the beemes!	B.NP. 4529
Upon my bed with bryghte beemes,	BD. 337
sodeyn light, and smyteth with his beemes	Bo.1. m.3. 65-70
with alle the beemes of the sonne hir	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
Cancere eschaufeth by the beemes of Phebus	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
hidde his beemes undir the waves.	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
yaf to the sonne his beemes, he yaf to the moone hir	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60
white beemes of the sonne ne ben nat	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
infirme light of his beemes, breken or	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
of his bemye, waiteth and seeth fro afer	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
Whan Phebus doth his bryghte beemes sprede	TC.2. 54
O blisful light, of which the beemes clere	TC.3. 1
Gan for to rise and oute hire beemes throwe	TC.3. 1418 var
Thryes hadde alle, with his beemes shene,	TC.5. 9
The giding of thy beemes bryghte an houre,	TC.5. 643
Cast in that welle his bemye bryght,	RR. 1574
Spede thee to sprede thy beemys bryght,	RR. 2637
The shadowe maketh her beemys merke,	RR. 5339
Thurgh the brightnesse of the sonne beemes,	RR. 5345

<b>Bemes</b>	
This Absolon ne roghte nat a bene	A.Mil. 3772
But natheles, I recche noght a bene,	B.ML. 94
If he wol serve thee, rekke nat a bene;	B.NP. 4004
'Noon oother lyf,' seyde he, 'is worth a bene,	E.Mch. 1263
She preyseth nat his playyng worth a bene.	E.Mch. 1854
Swiche arguments ne ben not worth a bene!	TC.3. 1167
God help me so, I counthe hem nought a bene!	TC.5. 363
Sin I am free, I counthe him not a bene.	Merc.B. 29
Sin I am free, I counthe him not a bene.	Merc.B. 39
I yeve not of her harme a bene,	RR. 6464

<b>Beanstraw</b>	
It is but beanestraw and greet forage;	E.Mch. 1422

<b>Bear</b>	
Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere,	A.Kn. 1422
It is ful fair a man to bere hym evene,	A.Kn. 1523

**Bear—Continued**

Whan hunted is the leoun or the bere,	A.Kn. 1640
Was turned from a womman to a bere,	A.Kn. 2058
That Arcita me thurgh the herte bere;	A.Kn. 2256
No man ne drawe, ne bere by his syde.	A.Kn. 2547
Farewel, phisik! go ber the man to chirche!	A.Kn. 2760
Now bere thee wel, thou hende Nicholas,	A.Mil. 3397
That oonly worthy were for to bere	B.ML. 457
That I moot bere with al the haste I may.	B.ML. 737
Maurices lyf, I bere it noght in mynde.	B.ML. 1127
that been thy servantz and beren thee greet reverence,	B.Mel. 2380-5
charge that he myghte nat bere it;	B.Mel. 2400-5
the right syde, and if he bere a swerd,	B.Mel. 2500-5
Romayns, that "The juges beren nat the spere	B.Mel. 2630-5
they beren it to punyisse the shrewes and	B.Mel. 2630-5
neither bere it ne susteene,	B.Mel. 2650-5
shul have yow, and how ye shul bere yow	B.Mel. 2765-70
he is deed he shal no thyng bere with hym out of	B.Mel. 2805-10
mowe nat bere ne susteene,	B.Mel. 2935-40
Shal bere a distaf, hire costes for to quyte.	B.Mk. 3564
No man ne myghte hym bere to ne fro;	B.Mk. 3815
'Thus shul ye speke, and beren hem on honde;	D.WB. 226
Shal bere hym on hond the cow is wood,	D.WB. 232
Of wenches wolde I beren hem on honde,	D.WB. 393
So wel ye myghte bere yow unto me.	D.WB. 1108
'Taak fyr and ber it in the darkeste hous,	D.WB. 1139
As I wol bere away thy newe panne	D.Fri. 164
And ber this word away now, by thy feith,	D.Sum. 1987
Which that I broghte, and noght agayn I bere,	E.Cl. 884
Lat it be stille, and bere it forth with thee.'	E.Cl. 891
thanne may he boldly beren up his heed	E.Mch. 1358 var
That he wol no wight suffren bere the keye,	E.Mch. 2044
they shulle . . . And bere hem doun that wolden	E.Mch. 2270
hem accuse;	F.Sq. 119
Kan . . . Beren youre body into every place	F.Sq. 124
This same steede shal bere yow ever moore,	F.Sq. 148
to were Upon hir thombe, or in hir purs it bere,	F.Fkl. 1367
'Yis, certes, lo, thise stories beren witness	G.SN. 315
And we also to bere hym compaignye;	G.SN. 336
And now of three how maystow bere witness?	G.SN. 454
To Crist, and for we bere a Cristen name,—	G.CY. 1450
As his book <i>Senior</i> wol bere witness,	H.Mop. 129
Was wont to beren in his hand a bowe.	I.Pars. 215-20
noon ordre, for the erthe ne shal bere hem no fruyt,	I.Pars. 565-70
'Leoun rorynge and bere hongry been like to the cruel	I.Pars. 570-5
hym, he dooth synne, and he shal bere penance	I.Pars. 810-5
as to mynstrals and to folk, for to beren his renoun	I.Pars. 925-30
how that a man sholde bere hym with his wif;	I.Pars. 925-30
Man sholde bere hym to his wif in feith,	I.Pars. 930-5
noon auctoritee to swere, ne bere witness,	I.Pars. 965-70
for consentement to bere compaignye	I.Pars. 965-70
for to bere compaignye, wil go to the	BD. 64
The beste that mighte bere lyf;	BD. 893
In skilful places that bere charge.	Pity. 96
For, sothly for to seyne, I bere the sore,	PF. 137
Ther never tre shal fruyt ne leves bere.	PF. 459
And, but I bere me in hir servyse,	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
han disturbed the accusour to beren lettres,	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
to beren the hevye weyghte. And for-thi,	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
with false names, that beren hem al in the contrarie;	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
nat wenen,' quod sche, 'that I bere an untretable	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
batayle	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
lyouns of the contre of Pene beren the fayre chaynes,	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
lyghte richesses ne schal nat beren hym compaignye	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
thow woldest beren the magistrat with Decorat	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
enforce hym to bere hem in-to other places,	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
Orpheus his wif to beren hym compaignye;	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
hym in-to the houses that beren the sterres,	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
thilke lordis berin withynne hir corages full streyte	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
seest . . . (that is to seyn, o tiraunt) beren so manye	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
tyranyes,	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
and the lyoun, and the tigre, and the bere,	Bo.4. p.8. 1520-5
thei myghte wel beren, and thilke folk	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5 var Th.
some dyspyse that they mowe not beare	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
the sterre yolepid the Bere, that enclyneth his	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
semeth nat to the wise man to beren it	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
to beren up an hye thi corage, so that	TC.1. 650
Though I desire with thee for to bere	TC.2. 1141
Ber it ayein, for Him that ye on leve!	TC.2. 1498
To bere thee wel tomorwe, and al is wonne.	TC.3. 198
And lat see which of you shal bere the belle	TC.3. 1029
And after that it oughte bere his name!	TC.3. 1640
My dere frend, that I shal so me bere,	TC.3. 1780
Or elles hunte boor, bere or lioun;	TC.4. 1202
For, certain, I wol bere her compaignye.	TC.4. 1404
Making his sort, or beren him on honde	



**Bear—Continued**

And thus men seith, that "oon thenketh the bere,	TC.4. 1453
Ber witnesse of this word that seid is here,	TC.4. 1550
And he me in his feet to bere,	HF.2. 60
But er I bere thee moche ferre,	HF.2. 92
Wol that I bere thee to a place,	HF.2. 154
And ber hit never so hye on highte,	HF.2. 232
gonne . . . daunce, And beren him now up, now down,	HF.2. 439
As the Raven or eyther Bere,	HF.2. 496
That they thus on hir cotes beren,	HF.3. 242
To helpen him bere up the charge,	HF.3. 349
Was besy for to bere up Troye,	HF.3. 382
That for to bere hit was no game,	HF.3. 384
His clariours to bere tho,	HF.3. 507
'Why nyl the lyoun comen, or the bere,	LGW. 1214
kan . . . doon . . . And beren in his devyces for	
hire sake	LGW. 1272
And I with yow, to bere yow compayne,	LGW. 2058
ought . . . Ne beren us therfore an evel name,'	LGW. 2135
to goon Unto the queene, and beren hir that clothe;	LGW. 2368
Ye be nat suffisant to bere the payne,	LGW. 2524
trees . . . That peches, coynes, and apples beere,	RR. 1374
To beren in myn hound aboute,	RR. 1668
I bere of love the gonfounoun,	RR. 2018
Ageyn hir wil away to bere	RR. 3063
If I suffride yow away to bere	RR. 3118
An hevry birthen lyght to bere;	RR. 4711
Or bere the name of druerie,	RR. 5064
that they . . . And in her love beren hem faire,	RR. 5082
Or that men shull hym berne in haste,	RR. 5617
Thanne goth he fardeles forto bere,	RR. 5683
Or what estate that evere they bere	RR. 6216
That beren in heven her cleris clere,	RR. 6248
Wel canne I beare me under wede	RR. 6359 var
Lete bere hem to the spital anoon,	RR. 6505
As many a wight may bere recorde,	RR. 6706
To bere his goode name wide,	RR. 7070
Or we shal bere hym such witnesse	RR. 7079
Away they gonne it forto bere,	RR. 7143
Or charthes, forto bere witnesse	RR. 7310
Her order wickedly they beren,	RR. 7457

**Beard**

A Marchant was ther with a forked berd,	A.Prol. 270
Whit was his berd as is a dayeye,	A.Prol. 332
With many a tempest hadde his berd been shake;	A.Prol. 406
His berd, as any sowe or fox, was read,	A.Prol. 552
His berd was shave as my as ever he kan;	A.Prol. 588
With scaled browes blake and piled berd,—	A.Prol. 627
No berd hadde he, ne never sholde have,	A.Prol. 689
Blak was his berd, and manly was his face;	A.Kn. 2130
His berd was wel bigonne for to sprynge;	A.Kn. 2173
My beerd, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun,	A.Kn. 2415
Somme helden with hym with the blake berd,	A.Kn. 2517
With fletory berd and ruggy assy heeres,	A.Kn. 2883
For wel he wiste a woman hath no berd.	A.Mil. 3737
'A berd, a berd!' quod hende Nicholas,	A.Mil. 3742
Yet kan a millere make a clerkes berd,	A.Rv. 4096
With crowne and berde al fresch and newe y-shave.	B.Sh. 1499
His heer, his berd, was lyk saffroun,	B.Th. 1920
Have ye no mannes heer, and han a berd?	B.NP. 4110
When he hadde hent kyng Priam by the berd,	B.NP. 4548
Yet koude I make his berd, so moot I theel	D.WB. 361
With thikke brustles of his berd unsofte,	E.Mch. 1824
Janus sit by the fyr with double berd,	F.Fl. 1252
Upon his berde bot lital heer,	BD. 456
And in the berd anon withouten lette	TC.4. 41
Of berde unnethe hadde he no thyng,	RR. 833

**Beards**

No mo berdes in two houres—	HF.2. 181
-----------------------------	-----------

**Bearer**

thow thy-self art bygynnyng, berere, ledere,	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
--	----------------------

**Bearest**

berest fals witnesse, or accusest hym, or	I.Pars. 795-800
---	-----------------

**Bereth**

And which of yow that bereth hym beste of alle,	A.Prol. 796
Berth hire on hond that she hath doon thys thyng;	B.ML. 620
That bereth the rede hepe,	B.Th. 1937
But sir Thopas he bereth the flour	B.Th. 2091
and if he bereth a spere, hold thee on	B.Mel. 2500-5
greet joye as whan our conscience bereth us good	
witness;	B.Mel. 2820-5
She bereth away his regne and his richesse,	B.Mk. 3432
He bereth hym so faire and hoolly,	D.Sum. 2286
My peple sikly berth our mariage,	E.Cl. 625
And eek the mekeste on that bereth lyf;	E.Mch. 1552
But Canacee hom bereth hire in hir lappe,	F.Sq. 635
stake, that bereth branches and leves	I.Pars. 110-5
a mannes harm that was pryve, or bereth hym on	
hond	I.Pars. 505-10
ten comaundments, as bereth witnesse	I.Pars. 750-5
cheynes, and bereth his chere enclnyed	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
the wheel that bereth the sterres, whiche that art	
festnyd	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
and the rightful man bereth the blame	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
a pore man that bereth no rychesse on	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
surmounteth the hevne that bereth the sterres.	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
For wherfore ellis bereth lightnesse the flaumes up,	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5

**Beareth—Continued**

wene that he bereth the corage of a lyoun;	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
alle thing that berith lyf	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60 var
and swift moment, for that it bereth a . . . liknesse	
of	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
'For th'like grounde that ber'th the wedes wikke	TC.1. 946
Ber'th eek thes holsum herbes as ful offe;	TC.1. 947
And ber'th him here at hom so gentilly	TC.2. 187
Whan that him think'th a womanman ber'th her hye,	TC.2. 401
In love, y-wis, that al that bereth lif	TC.2. 835
Have here and bereth him this blew ring,	TC.3. 885
For she that of his herte ber'th the keye	TC.5. 460
More and more, and speche up bereth	HF.2. 310
That bereth our alder pris in figurynge	LGW. 298
Hire white corowne beryth the witnessynge?	LGW. 299
Hire white corowne berith of it witnesse;	LGW. 527
Of thing that beryth more effecte and charge;	LGW. 619
The noble wyfe, as Titus beryth witnesse.	LGW. 1873
That bereth the keye of al myn hertes lyfe.	LGW. 2298
Ther bountee berth the keye of my substance;	Fort. 39
So fareth your love, your werkis bereth witnesse.	W.Unc. 10
that him fethe berith and obieith, everiche in	Astr. 11-5
day berith his name, and endith in the next	Astr. 198-209
That bereth a fruyt of savour wykke,	RR. 925
That swynkith and berith bothe day and nyght	RR. 5675
For man that spekith or berith the lyf,	RR. 5824

**Bearing**

And thurgh his fair berynge.	B.Th. 2022
With mesure eek of beryng and array.	C.Doc. 47
Hir womanly berynge, and hire sadnesse.	E.Mch. 1604
of his spekyng, and of his beryng.	I.Pars. 395-400
feith, and in mouth, and in berynge, and	I.Pars. 735-40
lookynge, and in berynge, and in	I.Pars. 935-40
althir-fayrest, berynge the faire world in thyn thought,	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
He wole meke attir in his beryng	RR. 3379

**Beares**

The hunte strangled with the wilde beres;	A.Kn. 2018
He hadde a beres skyn, col-blak, for-old.	A.Kn. 2142
Leouns, leopardes, and beres al to-rente,	B.Mk. 3451
For feere of blake beres, or boles blake,	B.NP. 4125
That they gonne as beres rore,	HF.3. 499

**Beast**

For slayn is man, right as another beast,	A.Kn. 1309
Ther as a beast may al his lust fulfill;	A.Kn. 1318
And whan a beast is deed he hath no payne,	A.Kn. 1319
In which ther dwelleth neither man nor best,	A.Kn. 1976
Wery and weat, as beast is in the reyn,	A.Rv. 4107
Ther-inne is many a wilde best,	B.Th. 1945
And lyk a beast hym semed for to bee;	B.Mk. 3361
And eet hey as a beast in weat and drye,	B.Mk. 3407
The pride of man and beast he leyde adoun,	B.Mk. 3827
Withinne our yeerd, wheer as I saugh a beast	B.NP. 4089
For naturally a beast desireth flee	B.NP. 4469
This knyght ne stood nat stille as doth a beast,	D.WB. 1034
But that I nolde no best for me were deed,—	D.Sum. 1842
They lyve but as a bryd, or as a beast,	E.Mch. 1281
Ne man ne beast, which as men koude devyse,	E.Mch. 1539
Be it of fyssh, or bryd, or beast, or man.	E.Mch. 1865
And yet ascendynge was the best roial,	F.Sq. 264
That ther nys tygre, ne noon so cruel beast,	F.Sq. 419
Ne saugh I never, or now, no bryd ne beast.	F.Sq. 460
Ther nys y-fostred man, ne bryd, ne beeste;	F.Fkl. 874
'Who so that troweth nat this, a beast he is,'	G.SN. 288
ye be roten in youre synne as a beast in	I.Pars. 135-40
nat that ever he rood on oghter beast.	I.Pars. 435-40
Best ne man, ne no wight elles,	BD. 159
That is a fals, flateryng beste,	BD. 636
Al have I ben a beste in wille and dede,	ABC. 45
Is that a tame best, that is as feyn	Anel. 315
that I be a resonable mortel beste?	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
doun, that a man, that is a devyne beast	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
men hadden eyghen of a beeste that	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
it is cleped a beeste; and whanne her	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
nys no lengere no beeste.	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
and of nyllynge, I ne fynde no beeste,	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
every beast travaileth hym to defende and kepe	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
he is turned in-to a beeste.	Bo.4. p.3. 1310-5
Man is a resonable two-foted beast.	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
As man, brid, best, fish, herbe, and grene tree	TC.3. 10
Brid, fish, beste, or him, or here,	HF.2. 495
And tonges, as on a best ben heres;	HF.3. 300
That in the brest was of the beste, that day,	LGW. 113
As doth a curre, or elles another best.	LGW. 396
With bloody mouth, of strangelyng of a beste,	LGW. 807
My body mote he renten, or what beste	LGW. 843
With any wilde boor or other beste,	LGW. 980
Ful many a beeste she to the shippes sente,	LGW. 1094
'What best is that,' quod she, 'that weyeth thus?'	LGW. 1788
Thys Mynos hath a monstre, a wikked beste,	LGW. 1928
Or lat his best devour him at his wille.	LGW. 1937
Ye wote wel that the best is in a place	LGW. 1998
The beste achoked, he shal on hym lepe	LGW. 2008

## Beast—Continued

And whan that he this beste hathe overcome,	I.GW. 2019
He overcome this beste and was his bane,	I.GW. 2147
Ful prively, when he this beste hath slayne;	I.GW. 2149
That of the beste hath kepte him from his bane.	I.GW. 2159
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stal,	Truth. 18
The best, tyl he seeth his tyde	RR. 1452
For certeynly no such beste	RR. 5082
Have verry knowing of his beste.	RR. 6454
Hir paroch prest nys but a best	RR. 6874

## Beasts

Ne how the beestes and the briddes alle	A.Kn. 2929
For certein beestes that I moste beye,	B.Sh. 1402
For yet to-nyght this beestes moot I beye;	B.Sh. 1403
In reyn; with wilde beestes walked hee	B.Mk. 3363
She dorste wilde beestes denkes seke,	B.Mk. 3453
Beestes and briddes koude speke and synge.	B.NP. 4071
Of rede beestes, that they wol hem byte,	B.NP. 4121
Of that the gooode-man that the beestes oweth	C.Pard. 385
Hadden hir beestes and hir herbage,	E.Cl. 201
That beestes, no no briddes, it to-ace;	E.Cl. 572
Fro fowels and fro beestes to for save;	E.Cl. 683
othere beestes that God hadde made,	I.Pars. 325-30
wilde beestes, where as he hadde no mete	I.Pars. 345-60
or aleen his beestes, and semblable	I.Pars. 510-5
of briddes, or of beestes, or by sort, by	I.Pars. 605-10
maladie of men, or of beestes, if they taken	I.Pars. 605-10
of alle damages that beestes don in the	I.Pars. 870-5
Shortly, hit was so ful of beestes,	BD. 434
That reveth bestes from hir besynesse,	PF. 86
Squerels and bestes smale of gentil kynde.	PF. 196
be to the norrysynge of beestis; and yif	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
by-nethen alle beestes. For-whi alle	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
othere lyvynge beestes han of kynde to	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
O ye erthliche bestes considere ye nat	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
lyvynge beestes that we knowen, as thou	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
of beestes devoured, hir corage of tyme	Bo.3. m.2.

that ben erthliche beestes, dremen alwey your bygyn-

nyng,	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
thise beestis ben clepid blisful, of whiche	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
of whiche beestes al the entencioun hasteth to	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
'Ryght as in beestis,' quod sche,	Bo.3. p.11.

'Yif I considere,' quod I, 'the beestes	Bo.3. p.11.
servynge to appetites as beestes han),	995-1000

For certes in the beestis the love of hire	Bo.3. p.11.
in-to beestes, to regard and to comparysoun of	1020-5

schrewes ne ben chaunged in-to beestes	Bo.4. p.4.
schewed that thei ben lyke to beestes?	1235-30

thilke wit cometh to beestis that ne mowen	Bo.5. p.5.
ymaginacioun cometh to remuable bestis,	1825-30

The beestes passen by the erthes be ful	Bo.5. m.5.
ootre beestis, by the wandrynge lyghtnesse of	1845-60

moyst fleyng; and oothere beestes gladen	Bo.5. m.5.
Though to us beestes ben the causes wrye!	1850-5

Wel oughten beestes pleyne and folk thes chide,	TC.3. 620
The smale beestes leet he gon biside,	TC.3. 1433

And bad hem driven in hir beestes alle,	TC.3. 1781
And now unches grete in hir beestes alle,	TC.3. 1179

These ben the pyrrah beestes, lo!	HF.2. 392
And beheld the pyrrah beestes,	HF.2. 424

That kepen beestes in the bromes,	HF.2. 457
Or weren on the beestes four,	HF.3. 136

Of qwalms of folk, and eek of beestes;	HF.3. 293
Thes wyde bestys and have hem at her wyl	HF.3. 878

Into the beestes throte he shal hem caste,	LGW. 1217 var
Save wilde beestes, and that ful many oon,	LGW. 2065

And myghte thus with bestes ben y-alayne,	LGW. 2192
'Meker than ye fynde I the bestes wilde!—	LGW. 2198

Ye blynde beestes, ful of lewednesse!	Fort. 68
Cerle of the Beestes, for 'zodia' in language	Astr. 100-8

of Greke sowneth 'bestes' in Latyn tunge.	Astr. 100-8
han names of bestes, or ellis for whan the	Astr. 100-8

talikh the properte of suche beestes, or ellis	Astr. 100-8
disposid in signes of beestes or shape like	Astr. 100-8

shape like beestes, or elles whan the planetes ben	Astr. 100-8
the operaciouns of beestes.	Astr. 100-8

And othere beestis wrought ful well,	RR. 895
To leese hir fatte beestes so,	RR. 6467

These clerkes beete hym weel and lete hym lye,	A.Rv. 4308
Of Aleyn and of John, that bette hym weel;	A.Rv. 4316

the wyndowes ben entred, and betten his wyl,	B.Mel. 2160-5
and whan men betten hym he manaced	B.Mel. 2690-5

By Goddes bones! whan I bete my knaves,	B.Mk. 3087
This Chaucetleer his wynges gan to bete,	B.NP. 4512

Pigmalion? Noght, though he ay forge and bete,	C.Doc. 142
--	------------

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

## Beast—Continued

Outher to grave, or peynte, or forge, or bete,	C.Doc. 17
for which Almachius dide hym so bete	G.SN. 405 var
thenke ye to do? 'I wol bete thee,' quod	I.Pars. 670-5
thei betyn hir basyns with thilke strokes.)	Bo.4. m.5.

the blastes . . . beten the strondes of the see by	1435-40
quakyng	Bo.4. m.5.

ootre beestis . . . beten the wyndes,	Bo.5. m.5.
	1850-5

'Now beet thy brest, and sey to God of Love,	TC.1. 932
Gan on his brest to bete and after crowe,	TC.3. 1416

Her white brest she bet, and for the peyne	TC.4. 738
Gan Troilus upon his helm to betel	TC.5. 1762

And felte eek tho myn herte bete.	HF.2. 62
'Hit is nothyng wil beten thee,	HF.2. 536

Best right on the watir syde.	RR. 129
Men shulde hym rather mayme or bete,	RR. 6820

Though men hym bete and al defile.	RR. 7315
------------------------------------	----------

## Beat see To-bete

## Beaten

Of gold ful riche, in which ther was y-bete The	A.Kn. 979
Mynotaur,	A.Kn. 2162

His sadel was of brend gold, newe y-bete;	A.Mil. 3759
And wepe as dooth a child that is y-bete.	A.Rv. 4313

Thus is the proude millere wel y-bete,	B.Pri. 1732
And shal be beten thries in an houre,	D.WB. 511

That thogh he hadde me bet on every bon,	D.WB. 712
That I was beten for a book, <i>pardee</i> ,	D.Fri. 1285

And is y-bet at every townes ende.	E.Cl. 1158
Ful ofte to be bete in sondry wise,	F.Sq. 414

Y-beten hath she hir-self so pitously	I.Pars. 670-5
wolde have beten his disciple for his	I.Pars. 835-40

synne, she sholde be beten with staves	Anel. 24
With laurer crowned, in his char, gold bete,	TC.1. 741

With which the maker is himself y-beten	TC.2. 940
And seyde thus, 'Who hath ben wel y-bete	TC.2. 1229

Of jaspre, upon a quishin gold y-bete,	TC.3. 1169
Now were it worthy that ye were y-bete!—	TC.4. 77

Ben Troye y-brent and beten down to grounde.	HF.2. 533
When Joves hath the air y-bete;	HF.3. 60

And not away with stormes bete.	LGW. 755
And wishe to God that it were down y-bete,	LGW. 1122

Ne coupe of golde, with floryns newe y-bette,	RR. 837
And with gold beten ful fetysly,	RR. 6126

Ben alto beten and to-drawe.	RR. 6128
But natheles though thou beten be,	RR. 6839

For though I shulde beten be,	
-------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	A.Rv. 3936
------------------------------------	------------

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--

He was a market-betere atte fulle;	
------------------------------------	--



**Beauty—Continued**

Suffiseth hym hir yowthe, and hir beautee	E.Mch. 1626
I may yow nat devyse al hir beautee,	E.Mch. 1746
But thus muche of hire beautee telle I may,	E.Mch. 1747
Fulfil of alle beautee and plesance.	E.Mch. 1749
Ne koude of it the beautee wel devyse;	E.Mch. 2033
The beautee of the gyardyn, and the welle,	E.Mch. 2036
That whan that I considere youre beautee,	E.Mch. 2179
But for to telle yow al hir beautee .	F.Sq. 34
So full it was of beautee with plesance.	F.Fld. 917
For al thy beautee and thy gentillesse,	H.Mcp. 250
strengthe of body, heele, beautee;	I.Para. 150-5
that been of so greet beautee, remembreth	I.Para. 155-60
ordure, so wrothet hire beautee in the	I.Para. 155-60
in the beautee of the fruyt; defended, yet	I.Para. 330-5
delivernesse, beautee, gentrie, franchise;	I.Para. 450-5
Surmounted hem alle of beautee, . . .	BD. 825
To comprehenden hir beautee, . . .	BD. 902
And every day hir beautee newed;	BD. 905
Was hir cheef patron of beautee, . . .	BD. 909
Thogh I hadde had al the beautee . . .	BD. 1055
So moche beautee, trewely, . . .	BD. 1196
And fresshe Beautee, Lust and Jolitee,	Pity. 39
Under colour of womanly Beautee,—	Pity. 66
That highte 'Beautee apertenant to Grace,'	Pity. 70
Ye been also the coroune of Beautee, . . .	Pity. 75
But when I see the beautee of your face, . . .	Mars. 61
Of beautee, lust, fredom, and gentillesse, . . .	Mars. 175
So sore the beautee wold his herte bynde,—	Mars. 249
For thogh my lady have so gret beautee . . .	Mars. 264
That putte such a beaute in hir face, . . .	Mars. 268
Compleyneth beaute, fredom, and manere;	Mars. 294
Sadnesse in youthe and Beautee prydeles	Comp.L. 26
With brightnesse of the beautee in her face,	Anel. 41
I saw Beaute, withouten any atyr;	PF. 225
schewynge to me the beaute. The whiche	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
ther were beaute or bountee in the	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
the laste beaute of the world thurw the entente of	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
mervyein on hem. And the beaute of feeldes,	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
whiche clothynge yif the beaute be aggreable	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
no beaute to ben desired, yif scholdestow	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
juge of hir dede beaute. And natheles	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
with the beaute of false goodes the hertes	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
and that beaute and awyftnesse yyven	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
nat thanne clerly that false beaute of	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
no propre beaute of dignyte. And yet	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
thyng that hath no propre beute of	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
of beaute that oughte ben desired?	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
they yeven no beaute of dignyte to noone	Bo.3. p.4. 715-20
of thi forme (that is to seyn, the beaute	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
So angelik was hir natif beaute, . . .	TC.1. 102
In beaute first so stood she makeles:	TC.1. 172
Her beaute to biithenken and her youthe, .	TC.1. 982
Allas, that God you swich a beaute sente!	TC.2. 336
If ye be swich, your beaute may not strecche	TC.2. 341
Wo worth that beaute that is routheles!	TC.2. 346
And ye that ben of beaute crop and rote,	TC.2. 348
In ech of you a party of beaute;	TC.2. 394
Too late y-war! quod Beaute, whan it paste:	TC.2. 398
The goodliheide or beaute which that kynde	TC.3. 1730 var
And of her beaute, that withouten drede .	TC.3. 1741
And with her riche beaute evere more .	TC.5. 818
And clepe ayein the beaute of your face .	TC.5. 914
What newe lust, what beaute, what science,	TC.5. 1255
Your beaute, that my lif unnethe I holde.	TC.5. 1407
To see her beautee and the wonder, . . .	HF.2. 25
The beautee of that ilke place, . . .	HF.3. 79
That myghte of beautee be his make;	HF.3. 82
So that the grette craft, beautee, . . .	HF.3. 87
And of riche beaute alle floures. . .	LGW. 124
Half hire beute shulde men nat fynde .	LGW. 245
'But by thy beaute, as it thynketh me,	LGW. 984
Of gentillesse, of fredome, of beautee,	LGW. 1010
That al the world hire beaute hadde y-fired,	LGW. 1013
Wolde han a love, for beaute and goodnesse,	LGW. 1040
Conceyved hath hir beaute and hir chere,	LGW. 1746
And by no craft hire beaute was not feyned;	LGW. 1749
For his beaute, and for his chevalerye,	LGW. 1912
That whan that Tereus saugh hir beaute,	LGW. 2289
(And yet of beaute was she two so ryche),	LGW. 2291
For though that Venus yaf hir grette beaute,	LGW. 2584
Madame, ye ben of al beaute [the] shryne	Rosem. 1
I may the beautee of hem not sustene, . . .	Merc.B. 2
I may the beautee of hem not sustene. . .	Merc.B. 7
I may the beautee of hem not sustene, . . .	Merc.B. 12
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced	Merc.B. 14
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced	Merc.B. 19
So greet beautee, that no man may atteyne	Merc.B. 22
So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced	Merc.B. 24
For to acompte your beautee and goodnesse	Comp.A. 17
That is to seyn, hir beautee and myn ye .	Comp.A. 42
That bountee made, beautee list to grave	Bal.Co. 5
Your beautee hool and stedfast governaunce,	Bal.Ch. 2
Soveraigne of beauteel flour of womanhede,	Bal.Ch. 28
Your beautee hool, your stedfast governaunce.	Bal.Ch. 32
That fadde was al her beaute. . . .	RR. 354
His beaute gretly was to preysse, . . .	RR. 887
And fairest eke, was clepid Beaute;	RR. 952
This lady called was Beaute, . . .	RR. 1006
Biside Beaute yede richesse, . . .	RR. 1033

**Beauty—Continued**

Of beaute wot I noon his pere, . . .	RR. 1300
Naught tellen you the beaute al, . . .	RR. 1443
But nathelesse for his beaute . . .	RR. 1481
Of a child of gret beaute. . . .	RR. 1522
Of Narcisus in his beaute, . . .	RR. 1545
The which that Beaute callid is, . . .	RR. 1750
A beaute that cometh not of kynde.	RR. 2288
Of hir beaute, and hir semblance, . . .	RR. 2865
Which is moost passaut of beaute,	RR. 3110
And parfytly come to beaute; . . .	RR. 3126
And hath beaute, wher-through is . . .	RR. 3733
That is the flour of beaute. . . .	RR. 3796
Now by that feith and that beaute . . .	RR. 5959 var
Her good herte and her beaute . . .	RR. 6006 var
<b>Beaver</b>	
Upon his heed a Flaundryssh bevere hat;	A.Prol. 272
<b>Belled</b>	
The open werre, with woundes al bi-bledde;	A.Kn. 2002
mouthes ben by-bled (that is to seyn, . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
<b>Belint</b>	
Beliotte it with thy teres ek a lite: . . .	TC.2. 1027
<b>Became</b>	
Gat-tothed I was, and that bicom me weel, . . .	D.WB. 603
dyled, bicom swich on that he moste . . .	I.Para. 320-5
For he bicom the frendlieste wight, . . .	TC.1. 1079
Becom his love, and lete him do . . .	HF.1. 243
And toke hym for housbonde, and became his wife,	LGW. 1238
I bicom his man anon, . . .	RR. 2035
Whanne thou bicom his liege man; . . .	RR. 4647
<b>Because</b>	
That he hadde yeve it me bycause of yow, . . .	B.Sh. 1597
enchantment, bycause that I am . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
or aspre fortune, is yeven eyther bycause of gerdon-	
yunge . . .	Bo.4. p. 7. 1565-70
good folk, or elles bycause to punysshchen . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
dalf the erthe bycause of tylyng of the . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
And ek because I felte wel and say . . .	TC.3. 991
Because he wolde seiden, as he seyde; . . .	TC.4. 223
Bicause of you that shal your fader see. . .	TC.4. 688
Bicause that she sholde from that route . . .	TC.4. 717
Bicause of him, for his unhappy dede? . . .	TC.4. 1341
For-which, because he wolde some dye, . . .	TC.5. 1215
Bicause the archer was so nere; . . .	RR. 1818
For because all is corruptable, . . .	RR. 4856
<b>Becaus see Cause</b>	
<b>Bek</b>	
And est and west upon the peple I bekke,	C.Pard. 396
My sone, spek nat, but with thyne heed thou bekke;	H.Mcp. 346
<b>Beked</b>	
And bekked on Pandare, and forth he paste. . .	TC.2. 1260
<b>Beclappe</b>	
Continuently us waiteth to biclappe, . . .	G.SN. 9
<b>Becom see Became</b>	
<b>Become</b>	
And ech of us biucomen othres brother, . . .	C.Pard. 698
And leve thise sounorous goode men biucomel	D.Fri. 1644
For Januarie was biucom hir knyght, . . .	E.Mch. 1724
Biucomen is the sorwefulleste man . . .	E.Mch. 2098
And hoolly yowes biucom I shal . . .	BD. 115
I have . . . And through plesance become his thral	BD. 768
He vouched-sauf . . . Biucom a man to have our alli-	
ance, . . .	ABC. 58
Alas! wher is become your gentillesse? . . .	Anel. 247
I . . . Biucom her man, as to my lady dere. .	TC.1. 434
Of him ye recche leest wher he biucom, . . .	TC.2. 1151
'That is to seyn, for thee am I biucomen, . .	TC.3. 253
Allas, where shal I wreched wyght become? .	LGW. 2214
And was a doted thing biucomen. . . .	RR. 407
For noman wolde biucomen olde . . .	RR. 4965
Was tho become a Jacobyn. . . .	RR. 7454
<b>Becometh</b>	
Or wher becom'th it whan it is a-go; . . .	TC.2. 795
Wher it becom'th; lo, no wight on it sporneth:	TC.2. 797
And than bycometh the ground so proude, . .	RR. 63
<b>Bed</b>	
That in his bed ther daweth hym no day . . .	A.Kn. 1676
The tresoun of the mordrynge in the bedde;	A.Kn. 2001
And in a bed y-brought ful faire and blyve;	A.Kn. 2697
Som in his bed, som in the depe see, . . .	A.Kn. 3031
For any lord, to leggen in his bedde, . . .	A.Mil. 3269
Withouten wordes no they goon to bedde. .	A.Mil. 3650
And in his owene chambre hem made a bed, .	A.Rv. 4139
Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve.	A.Rv. 4141
His doghter hadde a bed al by hir-selfe, . .	A.Rv. 4142
To bedde he goth, and with hym goth his wyf, .	A.Rv. 4153
To bedde went the doghter right anon; . . .	A.Rv. 4159
To bedde wente Aleyn, and also John; . . .	A.Rv. 4180
And I lye as a draf sak in my bed; . . .	A.Rv. 4206
I hadde almost goon to the clerkes bed. . .	A.Rv. 4219
And found the bed and thoughte noght but good,	A.Rv. 4223
Unto the bed ther as the millere lay. . . .	A.Rv. 4258
Anon he sente his bed and his array . . .	A.Co. 4418
Al softly is to the bed y-go, . . .	B.ML. 599
And in the bed the bloddy knyf he fond . .	B.ML. 607
They goon to bedde, as it was skile and right,	B.ML. 708



# **Bed**—*Continued*

Neither a-bedde ne in noon oother place—	B.Mh. 135
They in thy bed han slayn thee by the morwe.	B.Mk. 3586
From humble bed to roial magestee	B.Mk. 3862
This man mette in his bed, ther as he lay,	B.NP. 4192
And in a bed of wortes stille he lay,	B.NP. 4411
He mente as in his bed or in his couche;	D.WB. 88
Thus seiwou, lorel, whan thou goost to bedde,	D.WB. 273
I wolde no longer in the bed abyde,	D.WB. 409
But in our bed he was so fresch and gay;	D.WB. 508
And al my bed was ful of verray blood;	D.WB. 579
That somme han slayn hir housbondes in hir bed,	D.WB. 766
And taketh his olde wyf, and gooth to bedde.	D.WB. 1072
Housbondes meke, yonge, fresch a-bedde,	D.WB. 1259
And made hir bed ful harde and no thyng softe;	E.Cl. 228
And whan that he was in his bed y-brought	E.Mch. 1599
Unto his bed he wente hym hastily.	E.Mch. 1779
Wolde go to bedde, he wolde no longer tarye.	E.Mch. 1806
The bryde was brought a-bedde as stille as stoon,	E.Mch. 1818
And whan the bed was with the preest y-blessed,	E.Mch. 1819
And upright in his bed thanne sitteth he;	E.Mch. 1844
And thynges whiche that were nat doon a-bedde	E.Mch. 2051
Up caught hym, and to bedde he hath hym brought.	F.Fk. 1083
Unto his brotheres bed he comen is,	F.Fk. 1166
To bedde is goon Aurelius whan hym leste,	F.Fk. 1235
The nyght cam, and to bedde moete she gon	G.SN. 141
For on thy bed thy wyf I saugh hym swyve.	H.Mep. 256
no bed but the naked erthe, for which	I.Pars. 345-50
oother mannes bed, thurgh which tho	I.Pars. 870-5
Upon my bedde I sat upright	BD. 46
And broghten hir in bed al naked,	BD. 125
And some laye naked in hir bedde	BD. 176
(Me mette thus,) in my bed al naked,	BD. 233
Upon my bed with bryghte bemes,	BD. 397
And fond me lying in my bed;	BD. 1324
Ther is no more, but unto bed they go;	Mars. 73
And to my bed I gan me for to dresse,	PF. 88
The wery hunter, slepyng in his bed,	PF. 99
And on a bed of golde she lay to reste	PF. 265
poetical Muses aprochen aboute my bed	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
uttereste corner of my bed; and sche,	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
Ligging a-bedde and make hem for to grone;	TC.1. 915
In love, for which in wo to bedde he wente,	TC.2. 62
lay Pandare a-bedde, half in a slomberinge,	TC.2. 67
Upon his bed. But man so sore grone	TC.2. 557
Her women sone unto her bed her brougte.	TC.2. 914
They spedde hem for the soper and to bedde;	TC.2. 947
And Trolus he fond allone a-bedde,	TC.2. 1305
And seyde, 'Who is in his bed so sone	TC.2. 1310
Sone after that, down in thy bed thes leye,	TC.2. 1517
He wolde han hyed her to bedde fayn;	TC.3. 655
A-bedde weren ther-as I have sayd,	TC.3. 689
But boden gon to bedde, with mischaunce,	TC.3. 691
And lat hem slepen that a-bedde were.	TC.3. 693
With that her hed down in the bed she leyde,	TC.3. 1055
For this or that, he into bedde him caste,	TC.3. 1097
What! hold thy bed ther, thou, and ek thy Morwe!	TC.3. 1469
He softe into his bed gan for to slinke,	TC.3. 1535
That resteles ful longe a-bedde lay,	TC.3. 1584
And with that word down in his bed he lay;	TC.3. 1615
A-bedde broughte, whan hem bothe leste;	TC.3. 1679
And hastily upon his bed him leyde.	TC.4. 224
Upon his bed he leide him down to reste.	TC.4. 256
Toward the bed gan softe to gon,	TC.4. 355
And on her bed for ded she gan to falle,	TC.4. 733
And lat us rise and streight to bedde go,	TC.4. 1243
Whan they were in hir bed in armes folden,	TC.4. 1247
To bedde he go'th, and walweth thence and torneth	TC.5. 211
And on the bed ful sone he gan him sette.	TC.5. 294
And seen hem in hir spouses bed y-bedded?	TC.5. 346
To wepe, and in thy bed to rouken thus;	TC.5. 409
when that Criseyde un-to here bedde wente	TC.5. 1021 var
For which al down he in his bed him leyde.	TC.5. 1439
And from his bed al sodelinely he sterte,	TC.5. 1536
That in my bed ther daweth me no day,	LGW. 46
I bad hem strawen floures on my bed.	LGW. 207
For in his bedde he lyth a nyght and siketh,	LGW. 1292
And doth his othe, and goth with hir to bedde,	LGW. 1644
And as she woke, hir bed she felte presse.	LGW. 1787
And lay him in thy bed, and lowde crye,	LGW. 1808
Hem liste nat to go to bedde sone.	LGW. 1973
And grometh in the bed, and fonde ryght noght.	LGW. 2186
And to hir bedde ryght thus she speketh tho:	LGW. 2210
'Thow bedd', quoth she, 'that hast receyved two,	LGW. 2211
The nyght is comen, the bryd shal go to bedde.	LGW. 2822
And whan thy housbonde is to bedde go,	LGW. 2656
This Lync and she beth I-brought to bedde,	LGW. 2676
As wake a-bedde, and fasten at the table,	Ven. 27
To bedde, as I was wont to done,	RR. 24
Right in my bed, ful redly	RR. 93
To bedde as fast thou wolt thes night,	RR. 2555
Sterte in thi bedde aboute full wide,	RR. 2559
Out of thy bedde, and harnesse thee,	RR. 2647

## **Bed** see **Abed**, **Bedridden**, **Bedstraw**, **Feather-bed**

<b>Bedaffed</b>	
Beth nat bidafted for youre innocence,	E.Cl. 1191

<b>Bedded</b>	
And seen hem in hir spouses bed y-bedded?	TC.5. 346

<b>Bedding</b>	
Ynough for thee, and clothes for thy beddyng;	A.Kn. 1616

# **Bede**

Am I to thilke honour that ye me beede;	E.Cl. 360
Loe, how this thief koude his service beede!	G.CY. 1065
Of hevenc and erthe, our bille up for to bede.	ABC. 110
And if I unto you myn othes bede	Anel. 804
A man may al by-time his nekke bede	TC.4. 1105
And that him liste his frendship her to bede;	TC.5. 185
That no man may hym bote bede	HF.1. 32 var
myn hond . . . Ne dorste I to the rose bede	RR. 1710

## **Bede** see **Bade**, **Bidden**

<b>Bedeth</b>	
O famulier foo, that his servyce bedeth!	E.Mch. 1784

<b>Bedeweth</b>	
and the fletyng reyn by-deweth the wynter.	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60

<b>Bedolven</b>	
a gobet of gold bydolven; thanne wenen folk that it is	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40

<b>Bedote</b>	
For, to bedote this queene was here assent.	LGW. 1547

<b>Bedridden</b>	
Bedrede upon a couche lowe he lay.	D.Sum. 1769
Thogh that he lye bedrede til he sterve.	E.Mch. 1292

<b>Bede</b>	
For hym was levere have at his beddes heed	A.Prol. 293
On shelves couched at his beddes heed;	A.Mil. 3211
The cradel at hir beddes feet is set,	A.Rv. 4156
And baar it softe unto his beddes feet.	A.Rv. 4213
Him thoughte a man stood by his beddes syde	B.NP. 4269
His felawe, that lay by his beddes syde,	B.NP. 4276
And tables for to sette and beddes make,	E.Cl. 975
Down by his beddes syde sit she than,	E.Mch. 1934
That on his beddes syde sit ful softe.	E.Mch. 1947
And by hire beddes heed she made a mewe,	F.Sq. 643
And stood right at hir beddes feete,	BD. 199
Ferther than my beddes heed,	BD. 1253
Was come and stood right at my beddes syde.	PF. 98
He down upon his beddes feet him sette;	TC.1. 359
And fond as hap was at his beddes heed	TC.2. 1696
Up-roos, and on his beddes side him sette,	TC.3. 236
Ful glad unto her beddes side her brougte,	TC.3. 682
Ful sobrelly, right by her beddes hed,	TC.3. 954
Upon your beddes side al ther withinne,	TC.3. 976
And down upon his beddes side him sette.	TC.3. 1589
Upon his beddes side adoun him sette,	TC.4. 234
Of riche beddes, and of ornaments,	LGW. 1107
Righte at hir beddes hed: so gan he hye,	LGW. 1334
This noble wyfe sat by hir beddys syde	LGW. 1719

<b>Bedstraw</b>	
O perilous fyr that in the bedstraw bredeth!	E.Mch. 1783

<b>Bee</b>	
Lo, lyk a bisy bee, withouten gile,	G.SN. 195
clepen ben; that, affir that the be hath	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5

<b>Beech</b>	
Mapul, thorn, bech, hasel, ew, whippeltre,—	A.Kn. 2923
By-cause our fir ne was nat maad of beech,	G.CY. 928

<b>Beechen</b>	
Out of his bosom took a bechen cole,	G.CY. 1160
And whan that this chanones bechen cole	G.CY. 1196

<b>Beef</b>	
Bacoun, or beef, or swich thyng as ye fynde.	D.Sum. 1753
And bet than olde boef is the tendre vye,	E.Mch. 1420

<b>Been</b> ( <i>noun</i> )	
They murmureden as dooth a swarm of been,	F.Sq. 204
that we clepen ben; that, affir that the be hath	Bo.3. p.4. 1760-5
For nevere yit so thikke a swarm of been Ne fleigh,	TC.2. 193
Alday as thikke as been fien from a hive,	TC.4. 1356
That ferde as been don in an hyve	HF.3. 432

## **Been** (*noun*) see **Bees**

<b>Been</b> ( <i>verb, specimens</i> )	
We han ben waityng al this fourteenyght;	A.Kn. 929
Thou woldest han been a trefefowl aright;	B.Mk. 3135
Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese,	B.NP. 4487
Which is ful perilous, and hath been yore,	C.Doc. 69
Or elles hadde we never been in reste;	D.WB. 428
I have to day been at youre chirche at messe,	D.Sum. 1788
Sholde han be slayn; and looke Ester also,	E.Mch. 1371
Right so a man that longe hath blynd y-be,	E.Mch. 2401
Ne hadde he ben holpe by the steede of bras;	F.Sq. 866
Hath many a man been spilt, as clerkes teche,	H.Mop. 326
Al have I ben a beste in wille and deede,	ABC. 45
hadde nevere I-ben, yit algate or at the leste wey it is	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
'For how mighte evere swetnesse han ben knowe	TC.1. 638
That eythir hath in hevenc or in helle y-be,	LGW. 6
Haddyn evere in this [wyde] world i-be.	LGW. 192
Had ever in this wide worlde y-bee;	LGW. 289
And I so slowel allas, I ne hadde be Here	LGW. 840
Into his hande, theras she myghte have bene	LGW. 1282

## **Beer** see **Bore**

<b>Bees</b>	
Out of the hyve cam the swarm of bees;	B.NP. 4582
Right so as bees out swarmen from an hyve,	D.Sum. 1693
In women been! for ay as bisy as bees	E.Mch. 2422
thise flies that men clepeth bees,	I.Pars. 465-70

## **Bees** see **Been** (*noun*)

<b>Bifalle</b>	
That serven love, for aught that may bifalle.	A.Kn. 1805
Or if men asked hym what sholde bifalle	A.Mil. 3197
Upon the sterres, what ther sholde bifalle,	A.Mil. 3459
that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to	B.Mel. 2230-5

# **Befall—Continued**

And if it so bifalle or happe that . . .	B.Mel. 2675-80
Wedde no wyf, for noght that may bifalle. . .	E.Cl. 84
God shilde that it sholde so bifalle! . . .	E.Mch. 1232
'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'now faire yow bifalle!	I.Pars. 68
Fro you this year; what after so be-falle! . .	PF. 664
charge of harm that myghte bifalle, the . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
that, but yif alle thynges byfalle at his . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
peril that myghte byfallen the by offence .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
For evens it was, and evens it shal bifalle. .	TC.1. 236
But douteles, for aught that may bifalle, . .	TC.4. 499
To stele away by night, and it bifalle . . .	TC.5. 702
But it shal not bifallen as ye speke . . .	TC.5. 962
Adam Scirveyr, if ever it the bifalle . . .	Adam. 1
Befalle him therof, or he sterve, . . .	HF.1. 101
And trewe of love for oght that may byfalle;	LGW. 561
And lene me never suche a case befall! . . .	LGW. 2083
And moste honour that ever yow shal befall.	LGW. 2535
For only perill that may bifall. . .	RR. 1834
Ryght thus to thee it may bifall, . . .	RR. 2544
What so bifalle, good or ille, . . .	RR. 3415
Ther is sette to kepe (foule hir bifall!)	RR. 4494

# **Bifalle**

Of adventures that whilom han bifalle. . .	A.Prol. 795
How that this blisful tidying is bifalle, . .	B.ML 726
as though ther were by-fallen a newe thyng? .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
of corages; and so is it by-fallen that . . .	Bo.2 p.1. 265-70
it is byfalle by fortunous bytydyng. . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
That whilom ben bifalle and overcome, . . .	TC.4. 1069
That it nys afterwarde befall, . . .	RR. 29
But sithe that it is byfall, . . .	RR. 3973

# **Bifalleth**

Ther fil, as it bifalleth tymes mo, . . .	E.Cl. 449
and this bifalleth ofte of anger and of . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
tyme it by-falleth that sche deceyvable . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
mai nat comen, it byfalleth that he that . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5

# **Befalling**

That it bihoveth, that the bifallinge . . .	TC.4. 1018
So mot it come. And thus the bifalling . .	TC.4. 1076

# **Bifall**

Bifil that in that seson on a day, . . .	A.Prol. 19
And so bifel that in the taas they founde, .	A.Kn. 1009
And so bifel, by aventure or cas, . . .	A.Kn. 1074
Which a myracle ther bifel anon. . .	A.Kn. 2675
Now, sire, and eft, sire, so bifel the cas, .	A.Mil. 3271
And so bifel it on a Saturday . . .	A.Mil. 3399
And so bifel that the excellent renoun . . .	B.ML 150
And so bifel that in a day or two . . .	B.ML 1005
But so bifel this marchant on a day . . .	B.Sh. 1243
And so bifel upon a day, . . .	B.Th. 1938
Upon a day bifel, that he for his . . .	B.Mel. 2157-60
And on a day bifil that in that hour . . .	B.Mk. 3613
And so bifel, that in the dawaynyge, . . .	B.NP. 4072
'And so bifel that longe er it were day, . .	B.NP. 4191
Bifel that Chauntecler in al his pryde, . . .	B.NP. 4381
And so bifel that as he cast his eye . . .	B.NP. 4463
And so bifel this juge his eyen caste . . .	C.Doc. 123
And so bifel soone after, on a day, . . .	C.Doc. 160
And so bifel that ones in a Lente, . . .	D.WB. 543
And so bifel it that this kyng, Arthur, . . .	D.WB. 882
And so bifel that ones on a day . . .	D.Fri. 1375
And so bifel that on a day this frere . . .	D.Sum. 1713
And so bifel a lord of his meynne, . . .	D.Sum. 2045
For if it so bifelle, as God forbede! . . .	E.Cl. 136
And so bifel, how that this goode man . . .	E.Mch. 1897
Were passed er the monthe of Juyn bifille, .	E.Mch. 2133
And so bifel, that brighte morwe tyde, . .	E.Mch. 2225
And so bifel that whan this Cambyuskan . .	F.Sq. 42
And so bifel that after the thridde cours, .	F.Sq. 76
And so bifel, whan Phebus was absent, . . .	H.Mep. 203
So hit befall, thereafter sone . . .	BD. 66
'So hit befel another yere, . . .	BD. 1257
or elles yif it so befall that the . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
And so bifil whan comen was the time . . .	TC.1. 155
And upon cas bifil that thorough a route .	TC.1. 271
That it bifel right as I shal you telle, . .	TC.3. 511
Bifel that, whan that Phebus shining is . .	TC.4. 31
And so bifil that in his slep him thoughte .	TC.5. 1234
And so bifel that thorough-out Troye toun, .	TC.5. 1649
Til on a tyme befel ther swich a cas, . . .	LGW. 583
Til, on a day, befel an aventure, . . .	LGW. 1907
And so befy! I rested me . . .	RR. 1455
To Bialacoll how me bifelle . . .	RR. 3084

# **Before**

And carl biforn his fader at the table. . .	A.Prol. 100
And goon to vigilies al bifore, . . .	A.Prol. 377
That to the offrynge bifore hire sholde goon;	A.Prol. 450
That he was ay biforn and in good staat. .	A.Prol. 572
His tope was doked lyk a preest biforn, . .	A.Prol. 590
His walet lay biforn hym in his lappe . . .	A.Prol. 686
Bifore me, sorweful, wreche creature, . . .	A.Kn. 1106
To forthme me, as I have toold biforn. . .	A.Kn. 1148
I pose that thou lovedest hire biforn, . . .	A.Kn. 1162
Now is my prisoun worse than biforn; . . .	A.Kn. 1224
Engendred . . . Biforn, in his owene celle fantastik.	A.Kn. 1376
Biforn hym stood and bad hym to be murie;	A.Kn. 1386
As I ful ofte have seyde thes heer-biforn, .	A.Kn. 1584
He carleth al the harneys hym biforn: . . .	A.Kn. 1634

# **Before—Continued**

The purveiance that God hath seyn biforn, .	A.Kn. 1665
Biforn hire stood hir sone Cupido, . . .	A.Kn. 1963
Yet was hir deth depeynted ther-biforn . .	A.Kn. 2034
A wolf ther stood biforn hym at his feet . .	A.Kn. 2047
A womman travayllinge was hire biforn, . .	A.Kn. 2083
Eterne fir I wol biforn thee fynde, . . .	A.Kn. 2413
Whit was hire smok, and broyden al bifore, .	A.Mil. 3238
To wayte a tyme, as I have told biforn. . .	A.Mil. 3302
Whan that our Lord hadde warned hym biforn	A.Mil. 3535
On haly dayes; biforn hire wolde he go . . .	A.Rv. 3952
An hundred tyme moore than biforn: . . .	A.Rv. 3996
For ther-biforn he stal but curteisly, . . .	A.Rv. 3997
In sterres many a wynter ther biforn . . .	B.ML 197
As heer-biforn that ye han herd devyse. . .	B.ML 613
So stant this innocent bifore the kyng, . . .	B.ML 618
Bifore whos child anges synges Osanne, . . .	B.ML 642
At mariage, or which cours goth biforn, . .	B.ML 704
Thow sawe thy child y-slayn bifore thynne eyen,	B.ML 848
By herbergeours that wenten hym biforn; . .	B.ML 997
Biforn Alla, duryng the metes space, . . .	B.ML 1014
And therfore, Hoste, I warne the biforn, . .	B.Sh. 1184
He leith biforn hym on his countyng-bord. .	B.Sh. 1273
Thou goost biforn of thy benygnytes, . . .	B.Pri. 1668
Biforn this Lamb, and synge a song al newe, .	B.Pri. 1774
Biforn the chief auter, whil masse laste, . .	B.Pri. 1826
Of proverbes, than ye han herd bifore . . .	B.Mel. 2146
to speken bifore folk to whiche his speche . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
anoyeth, as doth to synge biforn hym that . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
ootherweyes than it was biforn; . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60
as ye herde biforn, the commune proverbe is .	B.Mel. 2325-30
condicions that I have seyde bifore, that . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
seteth a net biforn his feet to cacche . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70
as I have seyde biforn, and knownen wel that .	B.Mel. 2410-5
ye han herd bifore, that over alle thynges . .	B.Mel. 2485-90
preyen, biforn alle thynges, that Jhesus Crist of .	B.Mel. 2490-5
lyf biforn, and feyne thy way,—seye that . .	B.Mel. 2500-5
as I have seyde bifore, and hem and hir conseil escheve,	B.Mel. 2500-5
apparylling bifore the bataille maketh short victorie,"	B.Mel. 2535-40
sire, as I have seyde bifore, ye han greetly. .	B.Mel. 2540-5
and bifore the juge ne liketh yow nat, . . .	B.Mel. 2645-50
as I have seyde yow heer biforn; for the poete seith, that	B.Mel. 2685-90
seyd yow heer biforn, God hath suffred yow to have .	B.Mel. 2905-10
retourne to the werre as it was biforn; . . .	B.Mk. 3040-5
But tellen hem, som bifore and som bihynde, .	B.Mk. 3178
And made hym as a fool biforn hem pleye; . .	B.Mk. 3271
Ne hym bifore, the Romayn Gallen, . . .	B.Mk. 3526
Biforen his triumphe walketh shee . . .	B.Mk. 3553
She dremed on the same nyght biforn, . . .	B.NP. 4333
And tolde hire al the cas, as ye bifore . . .	C.Doc. 229
I preche so as ye han herd bifore, . . .	C.Pard. 393
For he hadde used hasard ther-biforn; . . .	C.Pard. 624
Biforn a cors, was caried to his grave. . . .	C.Pard. 665
Of which the taverner hadde spoke biforn; . .	C.Pard. 707
For right as they hadde cast his deeth bifore, .	C.Pard. 880
That ever was me yeven ther-bifore; . . .	D.WB. 631
And walke I wolde, as I had doon biforn, . .	D.WB. 639
He saugh a mayde walkyng hym biforn, . . .	D.WB. 886
Bifore the court thanne, preye I thes, sir knyght,"	D.WB. 1054
Bifore the theves he may synge and pleye." .	D.WB. 1194
And happed that he saugh bifore hym ryde . .	D.Fri. 1379
To-morn bifore the erchedeknes knee, . . .	D.Fri. 1588
That he biforn had writen in his tables. . . .	D.Sum. 1759
Anon the knyght bifore the juge is broght, . .	D.Sum. 2022
An hundred part, than he hadde doon bifore; .	D.Sum. 2062
Leet this knyghtes sone bifore hym fecche, . .	D.Sum. 2064
Comandyng hym he sholde bifore hym stonde; .	D.Sum. 2065
As ye han herd biforn, ye woot wel what. . .	D.Sum. 2199
Bifore this day of swich a questioun. . . .	D.Sum. 2223
As were his worthy eldres hym bifore, . . .	E.Cl. 65
Unlyk hir worthy eldres hem bifore; . . .	E.Cl. 156
Tel me that poynt that I have seyde bifore, .	E.Cl. 313
That to Janicle of which I spak bifore . . .	E.Cl. 404
For though a mayde child come al bifore, . .	E.Cl. 446
He hadde assayed hire ynogh bifore, . . .	E.Cl. 456
But I desire, as I have doon bifore, . . .	E.Cl. 486
Ne hadde soothly knowen ther-bifore . . .	E.Cl. 689
For which, where-as his peple ther-bifore . .	E.Cl. 729
If that she were as stidefast as bifore, . . .	E.Cl. 789
Sholde biforn the peple, in my walkyng, . . .	E.Cl. 878
Biforn the folk hirselves strepeth she, . . .	E.Cl. 894
Biforn the folk, ne eek in hire absence, . . .	E.Cl. 921
Biforn hem stode swich instrumentz of soun . .	E.Mch. 1715
Daunceth biforn the bryde and al the route; .	E.Mch. 1728
Which carl biforn the knyght ful many a day.	E.Mch. 1773
That he sholde go biforn with his cliket. . .	E.Mch. 2151
Biforn hym at the bord deliciously, . . .	F.Sq. 78
And after this, biforn the heighe bord, . . .	F.Sq. 98
Repeireth to his revel as biforn. . . .	F.Sq. 339
To loven two, as writen folk biforn; . . .	F.Sq. 551
Dauned a squier biforn Dorigen, . . .	F.Fkd. 926
Biforn hym stant brawn of the tusked swyn, .	F.Fkl. 1254
And bryngen hem biforn hem in despit, . . .	F.Fkl. 1371
And toold hym al, as ye han herd bifore. . .	F.Fkl. 1465
That ye han maad to me as heer biforn, . . .	F.Fkl. 1535
And tolde him al, as ye han herd bifore; . . .	F.Fkl. 1593
Thou goost biforn and art hir lyves leche, . .	G.SN. 56
And gan bifore Valerian to stonde, . . .	G.SN. 203
And hem biforn Almalche, the Prefect, broghte,	G.SN. 362
But that science is so fer us biforn . . .	G.OY. 680



Before—Continued

Biforn this poudres that I speke of heer, . . .	G.CY. 763
Was nat maad ther, but it was maad bifore; . . .	G.CY. 1166
Of silver lemalle put was (as bifore Was in his cole) . . .	G.CY. 1267
And in his eleve, as ye biforen-hand . . .	G.CY. 1317
What neded hym? he drank ynough biforn; . . .	H.Mcp. 89
been falle'; for biforn that tyme that ye . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
biforn the seeste of oure Lord Jhesu Crist, . . .	I.Pars. 160-5
biforn God and bifore every creature; . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
biforn God by penitence in this world, . . .	I.Pars. 175-80
goode werkis that he dide biforn that he . . .	I.Pars. 230-5
we han wrought biforn'; for certes, in the werkynge . . .	I.Pars. 235-40
good werk that we han doon biforn, that . . .	I.Pars. 240-5
of which I spak biforn, thilke fleschly concupiscence; . . .	I.Pars. 350-5
speken to muche biforn folk, and clappen as a . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
goon to ofryng biforn his neighebores, and swiche . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
to be magnified and honoured biforn the . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
holdeth hymself as noght worth biforn God . . .	I.Pars. 475-80
putteth othere men biforn hym; the seconde is . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
avyssed and cast biforn with wikked wil . . .	I.Pars. 540-5
awiche as speken faire byforn folk and . . .	I.Pars. 640-5
we shul yeve rekenynge of hem bifore God, . . .	I.Pars. 645-50
Adam biforn that he fil into synne; . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
no false goddes bifore me, ne thou shalt . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
loveth his tresor bifore God, an ydolastre, thurgh this . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
even, or on the nyght biforn. . .	I.Pars. 825-30
The firste is for to ete biforn tyme to . . .	I.Pars. 825-30
he loveth biforn God, it is his mawmet, . . .	I.Pars. 860-5
he wroghte in erthe biforn his disciples, . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
thyng biforn God; and eek a womman . . .	I.Pars. 920-5
honoured the moore biforn the peple, . . .	I.Pars. 930-5
in fastynge tymes or noon, or biforn his shrifte, . . .	I.Pars. 975-80
but knele biforn hym or at his feet, but . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
moste be purveyed bifore and avysed, . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
nat in synne biforn, yet artow thanne in . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
yourre light lighten bifore men, that they . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
Right even a quarter before day, . . .	BD. 198
Of this tale next before; . . .	BD. 225
Was bothe before me and be-lynde. . .	BD. 428
I stood before hym, and did of myn hood, . . .	BD. 515
Before God, hadde I been as she. . .	BD. 676
'Ye han wel told me her-before, . . .	BD. 1126
'Be-for God,' quod he, 'and I shal. . .	BD. 1143
That was the los, that her-before . . .	BD. 1301
For heer-biforn ful ofte in many a wyse . . .	ABC. 34
Whan we shul come bifore the hye justyse! . . .	ABC. 37
Before this duke, in signe of by victorie, . . .	Anel. 29
Before me stant clad in saure, . . .	Anel. 330
And warned him be-for of al his grace, . . .	PF. 45
That Scipion him saw before that tyde . . .	PF. 97
For I hadde red of African before, . . .	PF. 107
Be-for the temple dore, ful soberly, . . .	PF. 239
Before the noble goddesse Nature. . .	PF. 368
Ne herde never no man me before, . . .	PF. 486
ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
payne of the accusacioun ajugid byforn . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
byfore Gaius Cesar, Gernaynes sone, that . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
a place in me byforn thynne eien, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
thyng songe thow a litil here by-forn, . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
on thyng that is present byforn the eien . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 230-5
byforn what juge that thow wolt of the . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
sore agast a lytil byforn,—that this . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
syngen by-for the theef. (As who seith, . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
syng byforn theves, for he hath nat where-of . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
pride yowr eldres by-forn that tyme . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
aryght, but yif it be byfore the audience . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
seydest her byforn that weren ryght scharpe, nat . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
Now hastow thanne byforn . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
have seyde a litel here byforn, that thilke . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
But, as I seide a litel here byforn, . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
to gon byfore othere folk, thow schalt defoule . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
han grauntide her-by-for, that he that . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
a litel her byforn, whan thou enforested the . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
dyffynysched a litel here-byforn (that is to . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
schewid a litel here byforn that yif ther . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
schewyd here byforn that alle thise . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
that I have concluded a litel here byforn . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
body forleith to ben that it was before. . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
that thow wistest nat a litel her byforn.' . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
'a litel here byforn, that men schulde . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
han purposed here-byforn. 'Have I . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
I aperceyvede a litil here byforn that thow . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
For certes a litel here byforne, whanne . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
concludid a litel here byforn ben kept . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
'Thou rennist aryght byforn me,' . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
entencoun goth alway byforn hem and is . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
as I have gadrid and providid a litil byforn . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
I have diffynysched a litil her-byforn that no thing is so . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
myght . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
me this, that I have schewyd here-byforn, . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60

Before—Continued

that I yat the a litel here-byforn, and gadre it . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
thou hast lerned a litil here-byforn that . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
the thinges that I have grauntid here-biforn.' . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
seith, it folweth of that which is purposed byforn.) . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
quod I, 'other than hath ben told her-byforn?' . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
han concluded a lytel here-byforn. But I preye the . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
that he hadde lookid byforn in his thought . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
taughtest me a litel here byforn, this . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
thow seydest a litel here byforn that . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
as I have diffynysched a litel here byforn.' . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
god knoweth byforn alle thinges and that ther is any . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
god loketh alle thinges byforn ne god . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
of god hath seyn byforn to comen. . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
whiche, yif that god knoweth byforn nat . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
hath felid byforn. For yif that . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
purveance of god hath seyn byforn that . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
the bytydunge of thingis I-wyst byforn . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
that a wyght sitteth byforn. And thus, . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
that I wyste byforn ne may nat ben . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
who mai witen byforn that thilke . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
whiche manere knoweth god byforn the . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
whiche he hath wist byforn fermely to . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
here byforn, be departed and unjoynd from . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
deepliche thinges I-seyn by-forn . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
that the prescience woot byforn ne mowen nat unbe- . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
tyde? . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
and byknown a litel here byforn, what . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
thingis whiche that purveance woot by-forn to comen, . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
don byforn oure eyen, ryght as men seen . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
hadden I-wyst hem byforn, yit thei han . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
thingis ben I-seyn byfore, that necessite . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
wist byforn, and that nothing may be . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
goth byforn, excitynge and moevynge the . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
ne mowen nat ben wist byforn certainly . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
a litel here byforne that alle thing that . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
ben doon whiche that god woot byforn that . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
litel her byforn (that is to seyn, the sonne . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
that he knoweth byforn," thanne schal I answeren . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
but he ay duellynge cometh byforn, and . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
puttest a litel here byforn, that is to seyn, . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
your werkis) byforn the eyen of the juge . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5
On knees she fil biforn Ector a-doun . . .	TC.1. 110
Than thenketh he, 'Though I prauce al before . . .	TC.1. 221
Of alle lovers wel more than biforn,— . . .	TC.1. 376
Tho gan she wondren more than biforn . . .	TC.2. 141
As I to you have told wel her-biforn, . . .	TC.2. 296
Avisement is good before the nede! . . .	TC.2. 343
As ye han herd bifore, al he him tolde. . .	TC.2. 966
And, how-so she hath hard ben her-biforn, . . .	TC.2. 1271
'Oo tonge, allas, so often her-before . . .	TC.3. 302
But bid, and lat me gon bifora a lite.— . . .	TC.3. 740
And al the labour he hath don biforn . . .	TC.3. 1075
That bitterness assayed was biforn; . . .	TC.3. 1220
He stood this woful Troilus biforn, . . .	TC.4. 360
'For some men seyn, if God seeth al biforn, . . .	TC.4. 974
That Purveyaunce hath seyn biforn to be. . .	TC.4. 977
Hath wist bifore our thought ek as our dede, . . .	TC.4. 979
Hath fel'd biforn withouten ignoraunce. . .	TC.4. 984
For—that the Prescience hath seyn bifore . . .	TC.4. 998
Wot it biforn withouten ignoraunce. . .	TC.4. 1001
Of thinges wiste biforn certainly . . .	TC.4. 1019
But rather, for the man sit ther bifore, . . .	TC.4. 1039
Of thinges that ben wist biforn the tide, . . .	TC.4. 1077
'Hastow not lived of thy lif biforn . . .	TC.4. 1093
Nought was it lik the nightes her-biforn; . . .	TC.4. 1248
to halten . . . Bifore a cæpil, for he can the craft: . . .	TC.4. 1458
Of all his lust or joyes her-bifore. . .	TC.5. 26
I lovede nevere womman her-biforn . . .	TC.5. 157
This Pandar,—that of al the day biforn . . .	TC.5. 281
—This Troilus, as I bifore have told, . . .	TC.5. 1100
'For aught I wot, bifor noon sikerly . . .	TC.5. 1122
This drem, of which I told have ek biforn, . . .	TC.5. 1443
Biforn Delphebe in signe of his victorie: . . .	TC.5. 1652
Ne no man elles me before, . . .	HF.1. 60
As I before have preved thes, . . .	HF.2. 331
Before, and eek he, Lollus, . . .	HF.3. 378
Before this ilke noble quene, . . .	HF.3. 445
For wel I wot, that ye han her-biforne . . .	LGW. 73
Ful manye an hunderede wyntyre here-be-for, . . .	LGW.G, 389



**Before—Continued**

By pref and ek by storyis here by-for.	L.G.W.G. 528
Whan thou hast other smale y-made before;	L.G.W. 550
Folowes thy lantern as thou goste byfor.	L.G.W. 926
And han suche odel ensamples yow beforne?	L.G.W. 1258
Or she was hurte, beforne or she deide;	L.G.W. 1353
And did hem honour more than before,	L.G.W. 1516
But for I am agrotedy here beforne,	L.G.W. 2454
I pleyne nat, God wot! beforne my day.	L.G.W. 2512
Wikke appetyt comth ay beforne seknesse:	Fort. 55
of the sonne, in caas that it be beforne the myddel of the day,	Astr. 127-32
beforne mydday, I turned my riet and sette	Astr. 132-9
—I mene from xi of the clokke before the houre	Astr. 145-50
as I have taught in the chapitre before, and	Astr. 185-8
And both bihynde and eke biforne	RR. 222
Bifore the folk, hem to bigilen,	RR. 1055
But all byfore ful sotilly	RR. 1119
Byfore barouns, erles, and kynges.	RR. 1204
Whanne sith on thou seest thes biforn,	RR. 2193
Thanne shal thou go the dore bifore,	RR. 2659
Bifore the hous, ne in the way,	RR. 2679
He was biforn anoyed sore,	RR. 3565
For, Sir, this wote we wel biforne:	RR. 6022
Bifore the purple patre and prey;	RR. 6794
Biforne Oure Lady at parrys	RR. 7108
Hadde never youre fadir heere biforne	RR. 7303
But haddest thou knowen hym beforne	RR. 7449

**Before see Before****Beg**

Or stelo, or begge, or borwe thy despenel	B.M.L. 105
For I wol preche and begge in sondry landes;	C.Pard. 443
By cause I wol nat beggen ydelly.	C.Pard. 446
To preche, and eek to begge, it is no doute.	D.Sum. 1712
For they nolde beggen for no thing.	RR. 6550
They nolde no thing begge her fode;	RR. 6563
Mighty of body, to begge his brede,	RR. 6618
Telle how a man may begge at nede,	RR. 6709
May gone aboute and begge his breed,	RR. 6733
Thanne may he begge, til that he	RR. 6739
Thanne may he begge til that he	RR. 6754
He may begge as I telle you here,	RR. 6761
But how so that we begge or pleyne,	RR. 6962

**Began (pret. sing. and pl.)**

That fro the tyme that he first bigan To riden out,	A.Prol. 44
And after soper pleyen he bigan,	A.Prol. 758
A morwe than that day bigan to sprynge	A.Prol. 822 var
And there oure Hoost bigan his hors areste	A.Prol. 827
Anon to drawen every wight bigan,	A.Prol. 842
And he bigan with right a myrie cheere	A.Prol. 857
For I wol telle forth as I bigan.	A.Kn. 1354
That Thebes bulle, or first the toun bigan,	A.Kn. 1545
That wol maynteyne that he first bigan;	A.Kn. 1778
That never, sithen that the world bigan,	A.Kn. 2102
The Sonday nyght, er day bigan to sprynge,	A.Kn. 2209
Bigan to Venus temple for to gon,	A.Kn. 2272
The statue of Mars bigan his hauberky ryng;	A.Kn. 2431
The grete effect for which that I bigan,	A.Kn. 2482
This carpenter to blessen hym bigan,	A.Mil. 3448
Aboute his dore, syn day bigan to sprynge.	A.Mil. 3674
Syn that my tappe of lif bigan to renne;	A.Rv. 3890
Til that the thridde cok bigan to synge.	A.Rv. 4233
Bigan his tale, as ye shal after here.	B.M.L. 98
A doghter hath that, syn the world bigan,	B.M.L. 167
Sith that hir firste knoweliche bigan,	B.Sh. 1220
And eek this monke, of which that I bigan,	B.Sh. 1224
Hath yow laboured sith the nyght bigan,	B.Sh. 1298
This monke bigan upon this wyf to stare,	B.Sh. 1314
That ever was sith that the world bigan,	B.Sh. 1352
This yonge child to conjure he bigan,	B.Pri. 1834
Til that oure Hooste jopen the bigan,	B.Th. 1883
and bigonnen to make noyse, and seyden	B.Mel. 2225-30
stones bigonne they to rise for to breken	B.Mel. 2230-5
Thanne bigan dame Prudence to	B.Mel. 2875-80
Was never wight sith that this world bigan,	B.Mk. 3301
Thus day by day this child bigan to crye,	B.Mk. 3629
And she his drem bigan right thus expounde.	B.Mk. 3940
Whan that the brighte sonne bigan to sprynge,	B.NP. 4068
After his felawe he bigan to calle.	B.NP. 4218
Whan that the monthe in which the world bigan,	B.NP. 4377
Syn March bigan, thritty dayes and two,	B.NP. 4380
But right anon the worthy Knyght bigan,—	C.Pard. 960
And many a seint sith that the world bigan,	D.WB. 140
Seyde this Pardoner, 'as ye bigan	D.WB. 185
And they bigonne drawn and to-stoupe.	D.Fri. 1560
'How han ye fare sith that March bigan?	D.Sum. 1782
That taughte me this tale, as I bigan,	E.Cl. 40
Suspect the tyme in which he this bigan;	E.Cl. 542
But atte laste to speken she bigan,	E.Cl. 547
For ever he demed, sith that it bigan,	E.Cl. 906
But first and forward, she bigan to wepe;	E.Mch. 2187
Sat in the bush, and coughten she bigan,	E.Mch. 2208
This hors anon bigan to trippe and daunce	F.Sq. 312
Til wel ny the day bigan to sprynge.	F.Sq. 346
Syn Lameth was, that alderfirst bigan	F.Sq. 550
That is, or was, sith that the world bigan.	F.Fkl. 930
But sodeynly bigonne revel newe,	F.Fkl. 1015
Aurelius his tale anon bigan,	F.Fkl. 1592
'Ful wrongfully bigonne thow,' quod he,	G.SN. 442
And in myn herte wondren I bigan	G.CY. 569

**Began—Continued**

That is, or was, sith that the world bigan.	H.Mop. 120
But now to purpos, as I first bigan;	H.Mop. 155
I wol go to my tale as I bigan.	H.Mop. 237
that synne bigan, whan natureel lawe	I.Pars. 920-5
of mouth, as I bigan in the firste chapitre,	I.Pars. 955-60
Anon hir herte bigan to erme,	BD. 80
Reherse hit—right thus hit began.—	BD. 474
'A Goddes hall!' quod he, and began:	BD. 767
I not wel how that I began,	BD. 1202
He was the firste fader that began.	Anel. 152
Whan I began myn sween for to wryte;	PF. 118
In esy vois began to speke and seye,	PF. 382
And for thes water-foules the began	PF. 561
and bygan, stille, for to abide what	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
ententyf to herke hire), sche bygan to	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
foolish! Yif Fortune bygan to duelle stable,	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
and thow by-gonne rather to ben leef	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
thought, and bigan to speke ryght thus:	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
bygan anon to synge right thus:	Bo.3. p.9. 860-5
whanne thou bygynne at blisfulnesse, thou seidest	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
I don the,' and bygan to speken ryght	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
bygan to be, ne thoughe it nevere ne	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
For Love began his fetheres so to lime,	TC.1. 353
And she began to breste a-wepe anon,	TC.2. 408
Sone after that bigonne we to lepe,	TC.2. 512
How he bigan ful wolfully to grone,	TC.2. 518
And after that her thought began to clere,	TC.2. 806
Felte iren hot, and he bigan to smite;	TC.2. 1276
Thus al is wel. But tho began aight	TC.3. 652
In every thing, to pleye anon bigan,	TC.3. 961
And in his brest the heped wo began	TC.4. 236
But tho bigonne his teres more out-breste,	TC.4. 257
And he bigan conforthe her as he mighte;	TC.4. 1218
Bigan for joye th'amorous daunce.	TC.4. 1431
Bigan to love her first for whom his sorwe	TC.5. 13
But tho bigan his herte a lite unswelle	TC.5. 214
On morwe, as sone as day bigan to clere,	TC.5. 519
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe:	TC.5. 719
Of frendes help. And thus bigan to brede	TC.5. 1027
For though that he bigan to wowe her sone,	TC.5. 1091
But for-that I to writen first bigan	TC.5. 1768
—The wrathe, as I bigan you for to seye,	TC.5. 1800
And thus bigan his loving of Criseyde	TC.5. 1833
Hath had sith the world began,	HF.1. 100
And tho began the story anon,	HF.1. 149
And how the tempest al began,	HF.1. 435
As I thes telle first began,	HF.2. 342
That craftly begunne to pipe,	HF.3. 130
Sith first began the chevalrye.	HF.3. 250
The gretter wexen hit began,	HF.3. 562
Tho behynde begunne up lepe	HF.3. 1060 var
And here beganne the depe affecioun	L.G.W. 1229
She wroot a letter anon, that thus biganne.	L.G.W. 1354
On morwe, whan the brid began to synge,	L.G.W. 1757
Eternally or thow thy werke beganne,	L.G.W. 2230
To speke of hir whanne tho bigonne,	RR. 2498
Resoun bigan to me hir tale.	RR. 3218
Whanne I bigan my pryvite	RR. 4346
Fals-Semblant his sermon biganne,	RR. 6136
And if of good wyf she beganne	RR. 7441
And thus began she her sentence:	RR. 7504

**Begat see Begot****Begeten see Begotten****Beggar**

He was the beste beggere in his hous,	A.Prol. 252
condicioun of a poure beggere, for if he	B.Mel. 2755-60
And ben a beggere; heere may I nat dwelle.	F.Fkl. 1564
Wherynne that yow begger be	RR. 7022 var
Who may that begger wel excuse,	RR. 7280

**Beggarly**

Clouted was she beggarly.	RR. 223
---------------------------	---------

**Beggars**

It wole us maken beggars atte laste.	G.CY. 683
Fof whanne I see beggers quakyng	RR. 6495
But beggers with these hodés wide,	RR. 7254

**Begged**

To goon a-begged in my kirtle bare;	F.Fkl. 1580
-------------------------------------	-------------

**Beggester**

Bet than a lasar or a beggestere;	A.Prol. 242
-----------------------------------	-------------

**Beggeth**

And beggeth mele, and chese, or elles corn.	D.Sum. 1739
---	-------------

**Begging**

And hym that begging wole ay greve,	RR. 6539 em
Were never seen her bred beggyng;	RR. 6549
Pleynly forth without beggyng;	RR. 6560
He holde, I-wys, have bidde hem beggyng,	RR. 6667
For theyrnyne lyth no beggyng;	RR. 6698
Thanne may he go a-begging yerne,	RR. 6719
Thanne may he yit a-begging go.	RR. 6726
Yit may he go his breed beggyng;	RR. 6744
And wolde ich reneyed beggyng,	RR. 6787

**Begyn**

And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne.	A.Prol. 42
Hir frendshippe nas nat newe to bigynne.	A.Prol. 428
He which that hath the shyrteste shal bigynne.	A.Prol. 836
He seyde, 'Syn I shal bigynne the game,	A.Prol. 853

Begin—Continued

And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bygynne.	A.Kn. 392
Ther wol we first amenden and bygynne.	A.Kn. 3074
It were al tymre thy tale to bygynne.	A.Rv. 3908
that the were sholde bygynne.	B.Mel. 2195-200
sholde wroken hym on his foes, and bygynne werre.	B.Mel. 2210-5
and therefore, or that any werre bygynne,	B.Mel. 2230-5
to wroken hym on his foes, and to bygynne werre,	B.Mel. 2240-5
man sholde bygynne a thyng, but if he	B.Mel. 2400-5
noon, chese rather to suffre than bygynne.	B.Mel. 2405-10
suffre than bygynne. Wel seyn they	B.Mel. 2410-5
is necessarie, lat us bygynne at the surgiers	B.Mel. 2455-60
er thou bygynne it, apparsalle thee with greet	B.Mel. 2530-5
and in warnestooryng, or thou bygynne,	B.Mel. 2535-40
I conselle you that ye bygynne no werre	B.Mel. 2840-5
it nat, ne it is nat good to bygynne werre	B.Mel. 2845-50
greetly drede werres to bygynne.	B.Mel. 2855-60
Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bygynne,—	B.Mk. 3098
And nat a man,—at hym wol I bygynne.	B.Mk. 3190
For to bygynne a newe werre agayn.	B.Mk. 3928
Now hold you pees, my tale I wol bygynne.	C.Pard. 462
I rede that oure Host here shal bygynne,	C.Pard. 941
Thanne am I gentil, when that I bygynne	D.WB. 1175
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bygynne.	F.Sq. 670
Algates they bygynnen for to glowe,	G.CY. 1096
Of this quyk-silver an ounce, and hear bygynne,	G.CY. 1121
Bygynne upon my tale, for whiche I preye	I.Pars. 53
synful lyf, he may nat bygynne the newe	I.Pars. 95-100
shal evermo bygynne, and hir defaute	I.Pars. 215-20
comth drede to bygynne to werke anye	I.Pars. 690-5
That he that most is worthy shal begynne.	PF. 392
to bygynnen vers of sorwful matere, that	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
frist the false goodes, bygyn to withdrawe	Bo.3. m.1.
and whanne thei bygynnen to ben al o	Bo.3. p.11.
And on a song anon right to beginne,	980-5
Ne of his wo ne durste he not byginne	TC.1. 389
Ne renneth not the werk for to byginne	TC.1. 503
But now of hope the kalendes byginne.	TC.1. 1066
Al drede I first to love him to byginne,	TC.2. 7
That Kinde wolde hir don for to byginne	TC.2. 374
For aught he can, whan that so he byginne.	TC.2. 1374
And inward, thus: 'Ful softly byginne,	TC.2. 1484
And that I rede us sone to byginne!	TC.2. 1732
He thoughte he wolde upon his werk byginne,	TC.3. 658
Quod Pandarus, 'Now wol ye wel byginne!	TC.3. 697
This tale ay was span-newe to byginne,	TC.3. 974
It were al time sone to byginne.	TC.3. 1665
Anon byginne he sholde for to grone,	TC.4. 1260
And eft byginne his aspre peynes newe,	TC.5. 247
At Cleopatra I wote that thou bygynne,	TC.5. 265
Thus I bygynne: It fil upon a nyght,	LGW. 566
Be rede for shamel! now I thy lyfe bygynne.	LGW. 1162
Beginne thus my deedly compleynynge	LGW. 1893
Astrelable and here begynne the conclusions	Comp.A. 4
That thou [thil] resoun dorst byginne,	Astr. 115-21
For Thought anon thanne shal bygynne,	RR. 2532
But now at erst I wole byginne,	RR. 2804
Right in youre honde thus, to bygynne,	RR. 7171
	RR. 7291

Beginner

bygynners of wirkyng, but thei casten	B.5. p.1. 1630-5
---------------------------------------	------------------

Beginnest

Wel wot I therby thow begynnyst dote,	LGW.G. 261
---------------------------------------	------------

Beginneth

Here bygynneth the Book of the tales	A.Prol. head
Here bygynneth The Knightes Tale	A.Kn. head
From tyme that it first bygyneth sprynge,	A.Kn. 3018
Here bygynneth The Millere his Tale	A.Mil. head
This seyl carpenter bygynneth quake;	A.Mil. 3614
Here bygynneth The Reves Tale	A.Rv. head
Here bygynneth The Cookes Tale	A.Co. head
Here bygynneth The Man of Lawe his Tale	B.ML. head
Here bygynneth The Shipman's Tale	B.Sh. head
Here bygynneth The Prioresse's Tale	B.Pri. head
Here bygynneth Chaucer's Tale of Thopas	B.Th. head
Here bygynneth Chaucer's Tale of Melibee	B.Mel. head
disensioun bygynneth by another man and the	B.Mel. 2380-5
reconsiling bygynneth by thy self'; and the	B.Mel. 2380-5
Here bygynneth The Monkes Tale, de	B.Mk. head
As far as that the day bygynneth dawe,	B.Mk. 3872
Here bygynneth The Nonnes Preestes	B.NP. head
Here bygynneth The Pardoners Tale	C.Pard. head
And bygynneth hir tale	D.WB. head
Here bygynneth The Freres Tale	D.Fri. head
Here bygynneth The Somonour his Tale	D.Sum. head
Here bygynneth The Tale of the Clerk of Oxenford	E.Cl. head
Here bygynneth The Marchantes Tale	E.Mch. head
Here bygynneth The SQUIRES Tale	F.Sq. head
Here bygynneth The Frankeleyns Tale	F.Fkl. head
Here bygynneth The Seconde Nonnes Tale	G.SN. head
Here bygynneth The Chanouns Yeman his Tale	G.CY. head
Here bygynneth The Manciples Tale of	H.Mop. head
Here bygynneth The Persouns Tale	I.Pars. head
he that whan he byginneeth any good	I.Pars. 720-5
Here begynyth the Parlement of Foulys	PF. head
Whan Phebus (the sonne) bygynneth to spreden	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
'A hal' quod Pandar, 'here byginneeth game!'	TC.1. 868
That stinteth first whan she byginneeth singe,	TC.3. 1234
Right as the wilde bole bygynneth sprynge	TC.4. 239 var

Beginneth—Continued

Byhynde the maste begyneth he to fle,	LGW. 643
Ayenst his deeth begynneth for to synge,	LGW. 1366
Ful tenderly begynneth she to wepe;	LGW. 2679
Here begynneth the descripcioun of the Astralable	Astr. 25-32
than beginneth the sonne to passen from	Astr. 65-70
Wynter, for than begynneth the sonne to	Astr. 75-82
meridional, than begynneth it to descende;	Astr. 209-11
For now the Romance bygynneth to amende;	RR. 2154

**Beginneth** *see* **Begins**

**Beginning**

For nature hath nat taken his bygynnyng	A.Kn. 3007
At the bygynnyng of this fiers viage,	B.ML 300
Werre at his bygynnyng hath so greet an	B.Mel. 2225-30
At my bygynnyng first I yow blesche,	F.Fkl. 717
To thee, at my bygynnyng, first I calle,	G.SN. 31
myghte make fro the bygynnyng of the	I.Pars. 180-5
At my bygynnyng thus to the I crye.	Anel. 7
that god is bygynnyng of al.	Bo.1. p.8. 230-5
'that, syn thou knowest the bygynnyng of thynges,	Bo.1. p.8. 235-40
whiche that whilom was begynnyng of	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
Joyned the endynge to the bygynnyng, and hath	Bo.3. m.2. 600-5
bestes, diemen alwey your bygynnyng,	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
For yif thou loke youre bygynnyng, and	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
that age hadde bygynnyng; thou that duellest	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
thow thi-self art bygynnyng, berere,	Bo.3. m.9.
	875-80
took nat hir begynnyng of thynges	Bo.3. p.10.
	885-90
beterer thanne his bygynnyng. For whiche I	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
that thilke that is begynnyng of alle	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
an other bygynnyng, and seide thus: 'The	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
good ne deslyneth nat fro his bygynnyng.	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
welle and bygynnyng, lawe and wys juge to don	Bo.4. m.5.
	1560-5
(that is to seyn, from hir bygynnyng),	Bo.4. m.6.
	1560-5
his well, and fallen of his bygynnyng	Bo.5. p.3.
	1725-30
hadde nevere bygynnyng of tyme, ne that it nevere	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
Ful sharp beginnynge breketh ofte at ende.	TC.2. 791
Sette the begynnyng of the degre that	Astr. 337-43
inequal, than wol the begynnyng of the	Astr. 337-43
inequal, and than wol the begynnyng of	Astr. 337-43
orisonte, and than wol the begynnyng of	Astr. 337-43
the begynnyng of the 5 hous sitte upon the	Astr. 337-43
houre unequal, and than wol the begynnyng	Astr. 337-43
The begynnyng of the 7 hous is nader of	Astr. 337-43
the ascendent, and the begynnyng of the	Astr. 337-43
the begynnyng of the 9 hous is nader of the	Astr. 337-43
3, and the begynnyng of the 10 hous is	Astr. 337-43
nader of the 4, and the begynnyng of the 11	Astr. 337-43
hous is nader of the 5, and the begynnyng	Astr. 337-43
seyn, the begynnyng of the 7 hous, sitt	Astr. 337-43
upon the west orisonte, and the begynnyng of the 10	
hous	Astr. 343-50
the begynnyng of everiche of these same houses	Astr. 343-50
the begynnyng of the 12 hous next above	Astr. 343-50
thin ascendent, the begynnyng of the 11	Astr. 343-50
houses; that is to seyn, the begynnyng of	Astr. 343-50
is the nader of these 3 houses the begynnyng	Astr. 343-50
erthe fro the begynnyng of the first dymat	Astr. 356-8
'Vylanye at the bygynnyng	RR. 2175
Bialacol at the begynnyng,	RR. 3609

**Beginnings**

the bygynnynges of nature. For certes,	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5
the bygynnynges of the unmoevable	Bo.4. p.6.
	1485-90
that it taketh of wit the bygynnynges to	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5

**Begins**

And whan the sunne begynnys for to weste,	LGW.G. 51
---	-----------

**Begone**

So woveth hire that hym is wo bigon;	A.Mil. 3372
That is for love alwey so wo-bigon,	A.Mil. 3658
Wo was this wretched womman the bigon;	B.ML. 918
And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon,	D.WB. 606
Noght wolde I telle how me is wo bigon,	F.Fkl. 1316
But Lord! so I was glad and wel begoon!	PF. 171
And saw that she was sorwfully bigon,	TC.1. 114
If that thou list, a wight so wel bi-gon.	TC.2. 294
And, Lord, so he was glad and wel bigon!	TC.2. 597
And seide, 'Wo bigon ben hertes trowel'	TC.3. 117
As wo-bigon as she was, soth to seyne;	TC.3. 1530
As he that, whan a man is wo-bigon,	TC.4. 464
For which this Pandar is so wo-bigon	TC.4. 822
That so bitraysed were or wo-bigon	TC.4. 1648
So wo-bigon, al wolde he naught him pleyne,	TC.5. 34
Have I non had, but evere wors bigon	TC.5. 1328
If they were broken, or ough wo-begon,	LGW. 1487
Is wounded sore, and seke, and wo begon,	LGW. 2409
Thy Phillis, which that is so wo begon,	LGW. 2497
So wo begone a thyng was she.	RR. 336
For merye and wel bigoon was she,	RR. 580
So jolyf, nor so wel bigoo,	RR. 693
And all they were with gold bygoon,	RR. 943
And certeyn he is wel bigone,	RR. 5533

**Begonne** *see* **Began**

**Begot**

and riche, bigat upon his wyf, that	B.Mel. 2157-60
-------------------------------------	----------------



**Begot**—*Continued*  
 And upon hir begot he children two, . . . . . LGW. 1562

**Begotten**  
 Thou haddest bigeten ful many a creature. . . . . B.Mk. 3138  
 And nat bigeten of mannes sperme unclene, . . . . . B.Mk. 3199  
 Was nevere man nor woman yit begete . . . . . TC.1. 977

**Begulle**  
 But if he koude a carpenter bigyle. . . . . A.Mil. 3300  
 This sely, jalous housbonde to bigyle; . . . . . A.Mil. 3404  
 They wene that no man may hem bigile; . . . . . A.Rv. 4048  
 Makestow of womenn whan thou wolt bigile. . . . . B.ML. 371  
 Sathan, that ever us waiteth to bigile, . . . . . B.ML. 582  
 If thou bigyle me any ofter than ones. . . . . B.NP. 4618  
 Why wole he thus hymself and us bigile? . . . . . E.Cl. 252  
 Ther may ful many a sighte yow bigile. . . . . E.Mch. 2406  
 Er he cam there, hym to bigile he thoghte; . . . . . G.CY. 1169  
 Al redy was the preest oft to bigile, . . . . . G.CY. 1263  
 Ther be but fewe can hir begyle, . . . . . BD. 673  
 hem that sche enforeth to bygyle, so . . . . . Bo.2, p.1. 280-5  
 Lest I wolde of thy lady thes bigile! . . . . . TC.1. 716  
 And trowe I wolde her in my wil bigile; . . . . . TC.2. 270  
 That semeth trestwast whan she wil bigile . . . . . TC.4. 3  
 How mightestow for routhe me bigile? . . . . . TC.4. 262  
 And thus thou shalt the time wel bigile, . . . . . TC.5. 404  
 Or pitously yourselfen so bigile: . . . . . TC.5. 881  
 But who may bet bigile, yif him liste, . . . . . TC.5. 1266  
 That dremes many a maner man bigile? . . . . . TC.5. 1277  
 And to begile hire wardeyns everychone, . . . . . LGW. 780  
 To Jason, save they couthe nat begile. . . . . LGW. 1570  
 But thus this false lover kan begyle . . . . . LGW. 2226  
 But syn thus synfully ye me begile, . . . . . LGW. 2550  
 Bifore the folk, hem to bigilen, . . . . . RR. 1055  
 A foole is eythe to bigyle; . . . . . RR. 3955  
 Ne entende I but to bigilen. . . . . RR. 6206  
 What! Wene ye that I wole bigile? . . . . . RR. 7316

**Begyled**  
 How that bigyled was a carpenteer, . . . . . A.Rv. 3914  
 A gylour shal hymself bigyled be,— . . . . . A.Rv. 4321  
 Honoured Crist, and hethen folk bigiled; . . . . . B.ML. 549  
 And elles, certes, he had been bigyled. . . . . C.Doc. 274  
 Ful many a man hath he bigiled or this, . . . . . G.CY. 985  
 Whan that this preest thus was bigiled ageyn, . . . . . G.CY. 1284  
 Lo, thus byjaped and bigiled was he. . . . . G.CY. 1385  
 reseeyven hem, lat hym gon, be-giled of trust . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215-20  
 For, but if I be begiled, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 Hadde he not synne that hir thus begydel— . . . . . LGW. 2199  
 For he begiled Adriane, y-wis, . . . . . LGW. 2545  
 As thou thy-selven hast begiled me. . . . . LGW. 2547  
 Have many sithes bigyuled me, . . . . . RR. 2048  
 And holde thi silf bigyuled ille . . . . . RR. 2486  
 That many have bigyled been . . . . . RR. 4462  
 That Youthe hath hir bigiled so, . . . . . RR. 5008  
 The lasse bigiled he shulde have bene, . . . . . RR. 5572  
 Bigiled is the giler thanne, . . . . . RR. 5759

**Beguliers**  
 and wilked thoghtes been subtille biguliers . . . . . I.Pars. 295-300

**Begullest**  
 bigilestow thyself and nat the preest; . . . . . I.Pars. 1020-5

**Begulieth**  
 Falsith and bigilith ofte. . . . . RR. 5416

**Begulling**  
 Ne entende I but to bigilyng . . . . . RR. 6206 *var*

**Beguine**  
 And gan hir graithe as a Bygynne. . . . . RR. 7366

**Beguines**  
 Thise abbessis, and eke bygyns, . . . . . RR. 6861

**Begun** (*past part.*)  
 Ful ofte tyme he hadde the bord bigonne . . . . . A.Prol. 52  
 His berd was wel bigonne for to sprynge; . . . . . A.Kn. 2173  
 And right anon swich strif ther is bigonne . . . . . A.Kn. 2438  
 Anon ther is a noyse of peple bigonne, . . . . . A.Kn. 2660  
 For trewely the game is wel bigonne. . . . . A.Mil. 3117  
 whan that werre is ones bigonne ther is . . . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
 to weyre thyng that thou hast bigonne." . . . . . B.Mel. 2405-10  
 whanne they been badedly bigonne." . . . . . B.Mel. 2590-5  
 adversaries han bigonnen this debat and . . . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 'Abyde,' quod she, 'my tale is nat bigonne. . . . . D.WB. 169  
 With pitous herte his playnt hath bigonne . . . . . F.Fkl. 1029  
 'Ye han bigonne youre question foli,' . . . . . G.SN. 428  
 werkes that a man hath bigonne. Thanne comth . . . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 werkis of goodnes that he hath bigonne . . . . . I.Pars. 735-40 *var*  
 that he hadde bygunne to doon, and ek fully . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 As it bihit.—But, sin I have begonne, . . . . . TC.2. 48  
 Right of himself, that evere was bigonne; . . . . . TC.2. 779  
 'For thus ferforth have I thy werk bigonne . . . . . TC.2. 960  
 'God wot, of thing ful ofte loth bigonne . . . . . TC.2. 1234  
 As folk don yit, whan som wight hath bigonne . . . . . TC.2. 1584  
 For thee have I bigonne a game pleye . . . . . TC.3. 250  
 Dide in this cas that evere was bigonne, . . . . . TC.3. 279  
 So helpeth to this werk that is begonne!— . . . . . TC.3. 735  
 And moo loves newe begonne, . . . . . HF.2. 169  
 Of olde story, er swich strif was begonne. . . . . LGW.G. 80  
 Of olde storye, er swiche thinge was begonne. . . . . LGW. 196  
 The freshest syn the world was first begonne. . . . . LGW. 229  
 This noble toun of Cartage hath begonne; . . . . . LGW. 1007  
 For whom that it begonnen is! . . . . . RR. 43  
 So, depe was hir wo bigonnen . . . . . RR. 319

**Begunne** *see* Began

**Behalf**  
 on youre bihalve, that if they wole trete of pees . . . . . B.Mel. 2985-90  
 On my bihalve, and prey him with us dine.— . . . . TC.2. 1458  
 On my byhalfe, at Eltham, or at Sheene.' . . . . LGW. 497

**Behated**  
 seyn that, al was he byhated of alle folk, . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715-20

**Beheld** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)  
 Biheld hire werk and seyde never a word; . . . . . H.Mep. 241  
 That her behelden in hir blake wede. . . . . TC.1. 177  
 And she was war that he biheld her so, . . . . . TC.2. 275  
 What fors were it, though al the town behelde? . . . . . TC.2. 378  
 That she him wrot; for somwhat he beheld . . . . . TC.2. 1325  
 And goodly on Criseyde she biheld, . . . . . TC.2. 1606  
 Biheld the toures heighe and ek the halles: . . . . . TC.5. 730  
 I faste aboute me behelde. . . . . HF.1. 481  
 As this foul wen hit behelde, . . . . . HF.2. 31  
 And beheld feldes and playnes, . . . . . HF.2. 389  
 And behelde the erysch bestes, . . . . . HF.2. 457  
 But whil that I beheld this sighte, . . . . . HF.3. 430  
 And in the sonde as he behelde adoun, . . . . . LGW. 828  
 Whom thou biheselde with so good wille, . . . . . RR. 2485  
 Where thou biheselde hir fleshly face. . . . . RR. 2506

**Beheld** *see* Beholden

**Behelde** *see* Behold

**Behest**  
 Acquitheth yow and holdeth youre biheeste, . . . . . B.ML. 37  
 Biheste is dette, and I wole holde fayn . . . . . B.ML. 41  
 Al my biheste, I kan no better asyn; . . . . . B.ML. 42  
 I woot right wel that swich was my biheste. . . . . D.WB. 1059  
 A tale or two, or breken his biheste.' . . . . F.Fkl. 698  
 Thanne moste she nedes holden hir biheste, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1163  
 Dooth as yow list, have youre biheste in mynde, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1335  
 Of no biheste, and here I take my leve, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1538  
 But every wyf be war of hir biheeste; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1541  
 Beheste and Art, and of hir folk a route. . . . . PF. 245  
 my byheste, and to schewen and openen the . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
 To binde yow to him thorough no biheste, . . . . . TC.2. 359  
 Is this the verray mede of your biheste? . . . . . TC.2. 423  
 That, what for hope and Pandarus' biheste, . . . . . TC.2. 1329  
 And lier, for I breke my beheste. . . . . TC.3. 315  
 Hering th'effect of Pandarus' beheste? . . . . . TC.3. 346  
 'For-which she may yit holde al her biheste.'— . . . . . TC.5. 1191  
 Wer is your feith, and wher is your biheste? . . . . . TC.5. 1675  
 And youre biheeste take at gre, . . . . . RR. 3001  
 Hir faire biheeste discseyveth fele. . . . . RR. 4446  
 Outake biheest unto my woo. . . . . RR. 4474

**Behests**  
 lawes seyn that alle bihestes that been dishoneste . . . . . B.Mel. 2415-20  
 Of which he fond but botmeles bihestes. . . . . TC.5. 1431  
 performen her bihestes; and somme of hem . . . . . Astr. 1-5

**Behete**  
 And this bihote I yow with-outen faille . . . . . A.Kn. 1854  
 For peny ne for pound, I yow biheetel . . . . . G.CY. 707  
 that they byheten, and that there be . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
 leden folk thider as thei byheten to leden . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770-5  
 yeven that they by-heeten, ne ben nat . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790-5  
 mowen nat yeven that thei byheeten? . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
 Though nevere no thing more ye me bihete!— . . . . . TC.1. 539  
 Moder the Maide moo then I behete. . . . . Astr. 20-5  
 For she wole byhote sikirly, . . . . . RR. 4447

**Behete** *see* Behight(e)

**Behetest**  
 me that thow byhetist me so grete thinges. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175-80  
 maist wel performe that thow behetist; . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5

**Beheteth**  
 regne, as he bihooteth hym in the gospel. . . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 whan he biheteth or assureth to do thynges that . . . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 That al beheteth, and no thyng halt, . . . . . BD. 620

**Beheting**  
 'thanne sche lieth, falsly byhetyng the hope . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5

**Behette** *see* Behight(e)

**Behewen**  
 For hit was al of gold behewe. . . . . HF.3. 216

**Behight(e)**  
 ye han sworn and bihight to perfourne youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2255-60  
 To lyve in ese,—sufrance hire bihight, . . . . . F.Fkl. 788  
 Ye woot right wel what ye bihighten me, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1327  
 'Allas!' quod he, 'allas, that I bihighte . . . . . F.Fkl. 1559  
 of glorie that only is bihight to goode . . . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 Al be she never of love me behette, . . . . . PF. 436  
 it that they bihighten, as it semeth. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 that I have be-lyght the.' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
 hast yeven or byhyght me to unwrappen . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
 ben ther thanne purposed and byhyght medes . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
 That nevere yit behighte hem this ne that, . . . . . TC.3. 319  
 What! Pandarus, sin I have her bihight, . . . . . TC.4. 445  
 And sin she thee to comen hath bihight, . . . . . TC.5. 354  
 And sin that we bihighten him to bide, . . . . . TC.5. 496  
 And swor, y-wis, his herte him wel bihighte . . . . . TC.5. 510  
 Which on the morwe she had him bihight To come . . . . . TC.5. 1104  
 Sin she hath broken that she him bihighte. . . . . TC.5. 1204

**Behind**  
 a tresse Bihynde hir bak, a yerde long, I gese; . . . . . A.Kn. 1050  
 His longe heer was kembd bihynde his bak; . . . . . A.Kn. 2143  
 And eek bihynde, on hir coler aboute, . . . . . A.Mil. 3239  
 Bihynde the mille, under a levesel, . . . . . A.Rv. 4061  
 Ne of his tayl bihynde he took no keepe; . . . . . A.Rv. 4164



Behind—Continued

Right at the entree of the dore bihynde,	A.Rv. 4243
The unwar wo, or harm, that comth bihynde.	B.ML. 427
But tellen hem, som bifore and som bihynde,	B.Mk. 3178
(A sturdy harlot wente ay hem bihynde,	D.Sum. 1754
Seyde this man, "and grope wel bihynde;	D.Sum. 2141
I warne thee yet is ther moore bihynde.	G.CY. 1291
That wole awake ourse felawe al bihynde?	H.Mcp. 7
speken faire byforn folk and wikkedly bihynde,	I.Pars. 640-5
lat no blotte be bihynde, lat no synne been	I.Pars. 1001-15
Was bothe before me and be-hynde.	BD. 428
The formest was alway behynde.	BD. 889
Art left behynde in perill to be sleyn?	Mars. 108
How I so fer have broght myself behynde,	Comp.L. 5
To murmur of the lewednes behynde,	PF. 520
out of helle, yif he loke byhynde hym,	Bo.3. m.12.
	1135-40
the clowdes byhynde his bak, and	Bo.4. m.1.
	1165-70
Behinden othre folk in litel brede	TC.1. 179
"Tho gan I stalke him softly behinde;	TC.2. 519
That by a tissu heng his bak bihinde;	TC.2. 639
"By God," quod he, "I hoppe alwey behinde!"	TC.2. 1107
Down by her coler at her bak bihinde,	TC.5. 811
That in the see were left behynde.	HF.1. 238
Than may be seen, behynd his bak,	HF.2. 469
Tho saw I stonden hem behynde,	HF.3. 124
Tho behynde gonne up lepe,	HF.3. 1060
Behynde this god of Love upon the grene	LGW. 282
Byhynde the maate begyneth he to fle,	LGW. 643
And hym remembre that she was behynde,	LGW. 2204
Byhynde him come a wynde and eke a rayne,	LGW. 2411
Why that she lefte pitee so behynde	Comp.A. 55
And both bihynde and eke bifore	RR. 222
Bihynde her bak when they ben goon,	RR. 1060
But evere the heed was left bihynde,	RR. 1809
Lefte bihynde in myn herte	RR. 1908
That thou to seye hast left bihynde.	RR. 2546
His mercy was to ferre bihynde;	RR. 3483
Though it not so bihynde hem be.	RR. 7242

Behold

So woody, that he lyk was to biholde	A.Kn. 1301
His eyen holwe, and grisly to biholde	A.Kn. 1363
Bihold, for Goddes sake that sit above,	A.Kn. 1800
Wrought on the wal, ful pitous to biholde,	A.Kn. 1919
Of stubbes sharpe and hidouse to biholde,	A.Kn. 1978
And dide hir thynges, as men may biholde	A.Kn. 2293
Bihold, goddesse of clene chastitee,	A.Kn. 2326
Heere may men feeste and roialtee biholde,	B.ML. 418
Bihold the murie wordes of the Hoost to the Shipman,	B.Pri. head
Bihold the murye wordes of the Hoost to Chaucer.	B.Th. head
I see and biholde youre grete humylytee,	B.Mel. 3065-70
For he hire wombe slitte, to biholde	B.Mk. 3674
Bihold my bloody woundes, depe and wyde;	B.NP. 4205
Virginius gan upon the cherl biholde,	C.Doc. 191
Upon hir humble face he gan biholde,	C.Doc. 210
Bihold and se, that in the firste table	C.Pard. 639
Bihold the wordes bitwene the Somonour and the	
Frere	D.WB. head
As twenty thousand men myghte it biholde;	D.WB. 1143
Where many a tour and toun thou mayest biholde	E.Cl. 60
And thanne I may at leyser hire biholde	E.Cl. 286
Goon to Saluce upon hire to biholde.	E.Cl. 420
Ful gracious and fair for to biholde;	E.Cl. 613
Hire to biholde it semed fairye.	E.Mch. 1743
For mervelle of this knyght; hym to biholde	F.Sq. 87
And pitously into the see biholde,	F.Fkl. 863
Lat me that angel se, and hym biholde,	G.SN. 164
And make thee clene so that thou mowe biholde	G.SN. 300
That to beholde hit was gret joye;	BD. 325
For hit was oon to be-holde,	BD. 405
Alle that on hir gan be-holde.	BD. 864
If he had yen hir to be-holde;	BD. 999
And to be-holde the alderfayreste,	BD. 1049
That Nature had a joye hir to behelde;	Anel. 80
Agon, it happed me for to be-holde Up-on a bok,	PF. 18
The whiche I gan a-stonied to be-holde;	PF. 142
fastned my lookynge. I byholde my	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
Byhold the spaces and the stablesnesse	Bo.3. p.3. 780-5
loke thou and byhold the heightes of	Bo.4. m.6.
	1550-5
seen that that it ne mai nat byholden in	Bo.5. p.5.
	1845-60
albeit so that ye seen and byholden the	Bo.5. p.6.
	1895-900
And gan her bet beholde in thrifty wise.	TC.1. 215
Over alle thing, he stood for to beholde;	TC.1. 370
Biholden her and loken on her face,	TC.2. 265
That to beholde it was a noble game,	TC.2. 647
"Which hous?" quod she, and com for to biholde,	TC.2. 1189
And roming outward, faste it gan biholde,	TC.2. 1704
Therwith his manly sorwe to biholde	TC.3. 113
And on his pitous face he gan biholden;	TC.4. 361
That to beholde it was a dedly thing;	TC.4. 871
This Troilus, that on her gan biholde,	TC.4. 1156
For which Criseyde upon him gan biholde,	TC.4. 1229
For pitously ech other gan biholden,	TC.4. 1249
And rewfully his lady gan biholde	TC.4. 1691
Therwith when he was war and gan biholde	TC.5. 533
With chaunged face, and pitous to biholde;	TC.5. 555

Behold—Continued

And yond so goodly gan she me biholde,	TC.5. 573
He stood the brighte mone to biholde,	TC.5. 648
For sorwe of which, whan he it gan biholde,	TC.5. 1242
Wol vouche-sauf this lettre to biholde:	TC.5. 1341
So thursteth ay myn herte to biholde	TC.5. 1406
And al the werk. But, as he gan biholde,	TC.5. 1658
Swich is this world! Who-so it can biholde,	TC.5. 1748
I gan beholde more and more,	HF.2. 24
And behold this large place,	HF.2. 418
I gan beholde upon this place.	HF.3. 21
Upon hir eyen to beholde,	HF.3. 289
And I gan thiderwarde beholde;	HF.3. 1054
Upon the frosche dayeseie to beholde,	LGW. G. 92
A furlongwey I myhte hym not beholde.	LGW. G. 165
That wel unnethes myght I him beholde;	LGW. 238
For sternely on me he gan byholde,	LGW. 239
This Ercules and Jason gan beholde	LGW. 1501
Ne upon hem she durste nat beholde,	LGW. 1836
That it infecteth hym that wolde beholde	LGW. 2242
Gan I biholde bysily;	RR. 143
I gan biholde, til atte laste	RR. 794
The faire roser to biholde.	RR. 1826
Forto biholde he wole not lette.	RR. 2807
Biholden may that freshe wight	RR. 2930
How he is semely, biholde and see	RR. 3735
which I wolde Full ofte a day sene and biholde.	RR. 4112
Biholde the dedis that I do,	RR. 6211
As men may in the book biholden.	RR. 7192

Beholden (past part.)

And whan that ye Seint Urban han biholde,	G.SN. 179
that whanne thow hast fully byhoolden thilke false	
goodes	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
god, whan he hath byholden from the hye	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
Thus in my drem Criseyde I have biholde,—	TC.5. 1262
Whan I hadde al this folk beholde,	HF.3. 195
And whanne that Proigne hath this thing beholde,	LGW. 2373

Beholder

yif that he be byholdere of the devyne	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
god, byholdere and forwytere of alle thingis,	Bo.5. p.6.
	1935-40

Beholdest

thinges that thou byholdest present?"	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
---------------------------------------	-------------------

Beholdeth

And som othir man byholdeth his conscience	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
that alle thingis byholdeth and seeth fro	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
But whanne the soule byholdeth and seeth	Bo.5. m.3.
	1740-5
wit byholdeth hym, and ootherweys	Bo.5. p.4.
	1785-90
it byholdeth alle thingis, so as I schal seie,	Bo.5. p.4.
	1795-800
and byholdith alle thinges? And whennes	Bo.5. m.4.
	1810-5
is thilke strengthe that byholdeth the singuler thinges?	Bo.5. m.4.
	1810-5
devyne intelligence byholdeth or knoweth thingis	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
and byholdeth the erthes undir hym. And,	Bo.5. m.5.
	1850-5
ryght lowe thinges, and byholdeth fro afer	Bo.5. p.6.
	1885-90
of thinges, but byholdeth swiche thingis	Bo.5. p.6.
	1895-900
byholdeth that thou maist change	Bo.5. p.6.
	1925-30

Beholding

byholdynge my chere that was cast to	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
And ryght so thow, byhooldynge first the false goodes,	Bo.3. m.1.
	615-20
addith thi byholdynge any necessite to thilke	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
byholdynge alle thinges undir hym, ne	Bo.5. p.6.
	1895-900
Beholding ay the ladies of the toun,	TC.1. 186
This bachelere stode biholdynge	RR. 921
Comyth of sight and of biholdynge,	RR. 2895

Behoof

And, tyl a riche mannys byhove,	RR. 1092
I knewe not elles to my bihove	RR. 2964
With sory happe, to youre bihove?.	RR. 7532

Behot- see Behet-

Behove

thynges apertenen and bihoven to	I.Pars. 80-5
Savour no more than thee bihové shal;	Truth. 5

Behoved

it byhovide by necessite that it	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
That her behoved nedes dye,	RR. 1479
But it bihovede nede me	RR. 1792

Behovely

bihovely and necessarie to verray perfit	I.Pars. 105-10
Now is it bihovely thyng to telle	I.Pars. 385-90
And this matere is so bihovely,	TC.2. 261

Behoveth

alone, for somtyme bihoveth it to been counselled.	B.Mel. 2360-5
oppress the so soore that thee bihoveth to weyve	
thyng	B.Mel. 2405-10
upon thynges that newly bityden bihoveth newe	
counsel;	B.Mel. 2415-20
And it bihoveth that a man putte	B.Mel. 2725-30
move have muchel folk, yet bihoveth	B.Mel. 2845-50
"Therefore bihoveth hire a ful long spoon	F.Sq. 602

**Behoveth—Continued**

Oon of these two bihoveth me to chese,	F.Fkl. 1359
Now shalowe understande what bihoveth . . .	I.Pars.
	105-10 var
bihoveth nat to chide.' And how that	I.Pars. 630-5
housbondes, as bihoveth in God, and ye	I.Pars. 630-5
ther bihoveth greet corage agais accidie lest	I.Pars. 730-5
heere bihoveth the consideracioun of the	I.Pars. 810-5
virginitie, and it bihoveth that she be	I.Pars. 945-50
the byhoveth discovre by wounde.'	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
laste, it bihoveth the to suffren wyth . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
for-thi it bihoveth the to ben obeisaunt	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
it behoveth the to schewen it, and I wol yve	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
verray goodes), now bihoveth the to knowe . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
it ne bihoveth nat nedes that thinges betiden	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
that ben I-purvised, but it bihoveth nedes	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
yif that any wyght sitteth, it bihoveth . . . that the	
opynioun . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3.
	1685-90
for that he sitteth, it bihoveth . . . that he sitte.	Bo.5. p.3.
	1685-90
thei nat; natheles bihoveth it by necessite . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
woot that a thing is, it bihoveth by . . .	Bo.5. p.3.
	1695-700
schal betyden, so byhovith it by necessite . . .	Bo.5. p.3.
	1695-700
for it bihoveth by necessite that every . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
prince of thingis? For whiche it bihoveth by ne-	
cessite . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3.
	1725-30
For whiche it bihoveth first . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
hym that demeth, it bihoveth that every . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
han demyd that it bihovith that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
and yit it bihovith by necessite that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
as thus; that it bihovith by necessite . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1905-10
it bihovith by necessite that he walke. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1905-10
To him bihoveth first unwrye his wounde. . . . .	TC.1. 858
For nedfully bihov'th it not to be . . . . .	TC.4. 1004
Biheveth it that thinges whiche that falle, . . . . .	TC.4. 1007
That it bihoveth, that the bifallinge . . . . .	TC.4. 1018
Than by necessite bihoveth it . . . . .	TC.4. 1024
Yit natheles bihov'th it nedfully . . . . .	TC.4. 1054
But him bihoveth sometime han a peyne, . . . . .	TC.4. 1305
As it bihoveth in dede and thought, . . . . .	RR. 2072
Biheveth to gone out of contree, . . . . .	RR. 2712
For thidir bihoveth thee to goo. . . . .	RR. 4991
For men bihoveth in somme gise . . . . .	RR. 6605
<b>Being (specimens)</b>	
So in a beyng of divinitie . . . . .	G.SN. 340
al erthly occupacioun; and, beyng in hevne, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
the appetyt of his beyng and desyreth to come to	
deth . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
in conservacioun of hir beyng and enduryng)? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
	1010-5
were destroyed certes beyng schulde then noon	
duellen . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
	1030-5
ben nat ne han no beyng; but yit . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
thei ne ben nat, ne han no beyng. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
and hath beinge; but what thing . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
thilke beinge that is set in his nature. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1245-50
alle thing that is and hath beyng is oon, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1295-300
al that is and hath beyng, is good. . . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1295-300
is to seyn as who seith that beinge and unite . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1295-300
for to be and for to han any beyng. . . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1295-300
that hath yeven hem beinge (that is to seyn, to god). . . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
	1565-70
and soth, that "no thing hath his beyng. . . . .	Bo.5. p.1.
	1625-30
hir propre nature in beinge; by the whiche first, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1915-20
<b>Beings</b>	
the love of hire lyvynge ne of hire beynges ne cometh	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5
<b>Bejaped</b>	
And haat byjaped heere due Theseus, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1585
Lo, thus byjaped and bigiled was he. . . . .	G.CY. 1385
For hym were looth byjaped for to be; . . . . .	H.Mcp. 145
I shal bejaped ben a thousand time . . . . .	TC.1. 531
And thus bi-japed, stonden for to stare . . . . .	TC.5. 1119
<b>Believe</b>	
the devyl I bekenne him al at ones . . . . .	C.Pard. 292 var
<b>Beknew(e)</b>	
That they biknewe hire wikkednesse anon, . . . . .	B.NP. 4251
And openly beknew that it was he. . . . .	LGW. 1058
<b>Beknows</b>	
For I dar noght biknowe myn owene name; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1556
Moste biknowe, and tellen, plat and pleyn, . . . . .	B.ML. 886
destroyn hym that moot biknowen his synnes, . . . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
biknowe to hym hire synnes. The fifthe . . . . .	I.Pars. 995-1000
'Whi sholdestow nat byknowen it,' . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
'I byknowe it wel,' quod I. . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80

**Beknows—Continued**

that no man dar confessen it ne by-knowen it.' . . . .	Bo.4. p.7.
	1585-90
confessen and byknowne a thing of ful . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
<b>Beknoweth</b>	
he biknoweth with his owene mouth that . . . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
that he mekely biknoweth his synne. . . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
<b>Beknown</b>	
than is god. But I am beknowe and confesse . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10.
	905-10
and byknowne a litel here byforn, what . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
<b>Belieft</b>	
And I, bielefte aloone in woo, . . . . .	RR. 3360
<b>Beleve</b>	
Swich harme I felte for he ne myghte bileve! . . . . .	F.Sq. 583
And whanne hem leste nomore lat hem byleve . . . . .	TC.2. 735 var
The Goddes wil; for which she moste beleve. . . . .	TC.3. 623
I wol be ded, or she shal beleve oure!— . . . . .	TC.4. 539
And every wight han liberte to beleve . . . . .	TC.4. 1357
That ay drede I that ye wol beleven there. . . . .	TC.4. 1484
Intendestow that we shal here beleve . . . . .	TC.5. 478
'Sin that we seiden that we wolde beleve . . . . .	TC.5. 491
Or al the night they mosten beleven there. . . . .	TC.5. 1180
<b>Beleve-see Belief, Believ-</b>	
<b>Belial</b>	
sones of Belial, that is the devel. . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
'Belial' is to seyn 'withouten juge,' . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
<b>Belial</b>	
That noght but oonly his bileve kan. . . . .	A.Mil. 3456
For hooly chirches feith, in oure bileve, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1133
Be synful, yet accepte my bileve. . . . .	G.SN. 63
Of thy religioun, and of thy bileve.' . . . .	G.SN. 427
setten hire bileve. Charnes for woundes or . . . . .	I.Pars. 605-10
And live and deye I wol in thy bileve: . . . . .	TC.5. 593
By Mars, that is the chefe of my beleve, . . . . .	LGW. 2109
<b>Beleve</b>	
I wol beleve wel that I am noon. . . . .	A.Mil. 3162
Converteth, and on Crist maketh hym bileve. . . . .	B.ML. 574
and conjunctynges, I holde and beleve, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600
The hye God, on whom that we beleve, . . . . .	D.WB. 1178
Beleve ariht and knownen veray trouthe.' . . . .	G.SN. 259
He is to wys, in feith, as I beleve; . . . . .	G.CY. 644
What seye we of hem that beleven in divynalles, . . . . .	I.Pars. 605-10
reson defendeth us to byleven, thanne . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
Beleve it, and she shal han on thee routhe; . . . . .	TC.2. 1502
Therfor I can hem noon beleve. . . . .	HF.2. 482
Wel ought us, thanne, honouren and beleve . . . . .	LGW. 27
Is for men schulde autoriteis beleve, . . . . .	LGW.G. 83
And that men mosten more thyng beleve . . . . .	LGW. 99
<b>Beleve-see Leve</b>	
<b>Belevest</b>	
of the world, that thou by-levest that . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
<b>Beleveth</b>	
'Also trowe and bileveth stedfastly . . . . .	B.Mel. 2700-5
Bileveth this, as siker as the Crede. . . . .	G.CY. 1047
<b>Belle</b>	
And eek as loude, as dooth the chapel belle, . . . . .	A.Prol. 171
That rounded as a belle out of the presse. . . . .	A.Prol. 263
That highte the Tabard, faste by the Belle. . . . .	A.Prol. 719
Til that the belle of laudes gan to ryngre, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3655
And I shal clynken yow so mery a belle . . . . .	B.Sh. 1186
'Ye,' quod oure Hoost, 'by Sainte Poules belle!	B.NP. 3970
And ryngre it out as round as gooth a belle, . . . . .	C.Pard. 331
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . . .	C.Pard. 662
And as they sat they herde a belle clynke . . . . .	C.Pard. 664
That in the castell ther was a belle, . . . . .	BD. 1321
He rong hem out a proces lik a belle . . . . .	TC.2. 1615
For this miracle I here ech belle sounel! . . . . .	TC.3. 189
And lat see which of you shal bere the belle . . . . .	TC.3. 198
Throughout the world my belle shal be ronge: . . . . .	TC.5. 1062
And on thy tipet swiche a belle?" . . . . .	HF.3. 751
"A foolles belle is soone runge." . . . . .	RR. 5266
<b>Bella</b>	
'Bella bis quinis.'— . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
	1595-600
<b>Bells</b>	
For cosyngage, and eek for beele cheere, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1599
For if I wolde selle my bele chose . . . . .	D.WB. 447
Whan that he wolde han my bele chose, . . . . .	D.WB. 510
'Good aventure, O bele nece, have ye . . . . .	TC.2. 288
And that men wende that bele Isaide . . . . .	HF.3. 706
<b>Bellona</b>	
With thy Bellona, Pallas, ful of grace! . . . . .	Anel. 5
<b>Belloweth</b>	
As loude as belweth wynde in helle. . . . .	HF.3. 713
<b>Bellows-see Belly</b>	
<b>Bells</b>	
For sikerly nere clynkyng of youre belles, . . . . .	B.NP. 3984
Withouten noyse, or clateryng of belles, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1865
Or soun of belles whil that they be ronge?" . . . . .	TC.2. 805
<b>Belly</b>	
O wombe! O bely! O stynkyng is thi cod! . . . . .	C.Pard. 534
Thanne shal thi cherl, with bely stif and toght . . . . .	D.Sum. 2267
And saugh him al allone, bely naked, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1326
the develes bely, with which he bloweth in man the	I.Pars. 350-5
<b>Belmarie</b>	
Of Algezir, and riden in Belmarie. . . . .	A.Prol. 57
Ne in Belmarie ther rys so fel leoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2630



**Belong**  
 condicions that bilonged to his synne, . . . . I.Pars. 315-20

**Belong see Long, Longe**

**Belongeth**  
 Swich gerdoun as bilongeth unto pryde, . . . . B.Mk. 3820  
 To do al that a man bilongeth to; . . . . E.Mch. 1459  
 The craft that hir bilongeth to. . . . RR. 1634

**Beloved**  
 Ful wel biloved and famulier was he . . . . A.Prol. 215  
 But half so wel biloved a man as he . . . . A.Kn. 1429  
 biloved amonges hye subgetz and with . . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
 that is a lord to be biloved of his citezeins . . . . B.Mel. 2530-5  
 Biloved and drad, thurgh favour of Fortune, . . . . E.Cl. 69  
 And wel biloved, and holden in greet pryde, . . . . F.Fkl. 934  
 He seyde he lovede, and was biloved no thyng. . . . F.Fkl. 946  
 'O sweete and wel-biloved spouse deere, . . . . G.S.N. 144  
 sholde been the lasse biloved for the . . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 My dere herte and best beloved fo, . . . . Comp.L. 59  
 Ful wel beloved, and wel men of her tolde. . . . TC.1. 131  
 So worthy is biloved to be . . . . RR. 46

**Beloved see Well-beloved**

**Belshazzar**  
 His sone, which that highte Balthasar, . . . . B.Mk. 3373  
 This hand, that Balthasar so soore agaste, . . . . B.Mk. 3393

**Belt**  
 Under his belt he bar ful thriftily— . . . . A.Prol. 105  
 And by his belt he baar a long panade, . . . . A.Rv. 3929

**Beme**  
 In trumpe, beme, and clarioun; . . . . HF.3. 150

**Bemes**  
 Of bras they broghten bemes, and of box, . . . . B.NP. 4588  
 And with my bemes I wole blowe . . . . RR. 7603

**Bemoan**  
 To aske grace, and thee bimene, . . . . RR. 2667

**Benamartin see Belmarie**

**Bench**  
 Upon your bench; she woot it wel certeyn, . . . . B.Sh. 1548  
 For-dronke, as he sat on his bench upright; . . . . C.Pard. 674  
 And prechest on thy bench with yvel preef: . . . . D.WB. 247  
 Have I upon this bench faren ful weel; . . . . D.Sum. 1773  
 And fro the bench he droof away the cat, . . . . D.Sum. 1775  
 Upon a bench of turves, freshe and grene, . . . . E.Mch. 2235  
 ne by erthe, for it is the bench of his feet; . . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 That cleped is thy bench, O freshe flour, . . . . ABC. 159  
 And with that word she down on bench him sette. . . . TC.2. 91

**Benched**  
 Y-benched newe, and sonded alle the weyes, . . . . TC.2. 822  
 I-benchede news with turvis, frosche i-grave, . . . . LGW.G. 98  
 That benched was on turves freshe y-grave, . . . . LGW. 204

**Bend**  
 Hir daunger made him bothe bowe and bende, . . . . Anel. 186  
 Al softly, and thidward kan bende . . . . TC.2. 1250  
 That, though she bende, yit she stant on rote: . . . . TC.2. 1378  
 And with a bend of gold tasseld, . . . . RR. 1079  
 He bad hym bend it anon ryght. . . . RR. 1334  
 And at a braid he gan it bende; . . . . RR. 1336

**Bending**  
 the . . . palyng, wyndynge or bendynge, and . . . . I.Pars. 415-20

**Beneath**  
 Thanne wil I be byneth, by my croun! . . . . A.Rv. 4041  
 To purge yow, byneth and eek above, . . . . B.NP. 4143  
 Byneth my butok ther shalwof fynde . . . . D.Sum. 2142  
 Be-nethen him love othre companye, . . . . Mars. 219  
 thresten a-doun yowre dignytes bynethen the loweste . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
 thynges. . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 by-nethen alle beestes. For-whi alle . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5  
 and with ben bynethen resoun, ryght . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5  
 summytten-itself and to ben bynethen the devyne . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5  
 thought. . . . Astr. 82-8  
 the partie by-neth. These almykanteras ben . . . . Astr. 156-61  
 forseide spaces, above or byneth, thei seyn . . . . Astr. 262-6

**Benedicite**  
 'The god of love, a benedicite, . . . . A.Kn. 1785  
 To fighte for a lady,—benedicite! . . . . A.Kn. 2115  
 Why rise ye so rathe? ey benedicite! . . . . A.Mil. 3768  
 Ey, benedicite! thanne hadde I foule y-sped.' . . . . A.Rv. 4220  
 The Persone him answerde, 'Benedicite! . . . . B.Sh. 1170  
 'O seinte Marie, benedicite! . . . . B.Th. 1974  
 So hydous was the noys, a benedicite! . . . . B.NP. 4583  
 What rowne ye with our mayde? Benedicite! . . . . D.WB. 241  
 Out of hir owene hous, al benedicite! . . . . D.WB. 280  
 And seyde, 'O deere housbonde, benedicite! . . . . D.WB. 1087  
 'Al' quod this somonour, 'benedicite! what sey yef . . . . D.Fh. 1456  
 'Who clappeth?' seyde this wyf, 'benedicite! . . . . D.Fr. 1564  
 This lord gan looke and seide, 'Benedicite! . . . . D.Sum. 2170  
 A wyf al Seinte Marie, benedicite, . . . . E.Mch. 1337  
 Unto our Hoost, he seyde, 'Benedicite! . . . . G.CY. 628  
 What! liveth nat thy lady, bendiste! . . . . TC.1. 780  
 'What! which way be ye comen, bendiste?' . . . . TC.3. 757  
 Al bendiste! for al among this fare . . . . TC.3. 860

**Benedict**  
 The rule of seint Maure or of seint Benoit, . . . . A.Prol. 173  
 'Jhesu Crist and Seint Benedight, . . . . A.Mil. 3483

**Benefice**  
 For he hadde geten hym yet no benefice, . . . . A.Prol. 291  
 He sette nat his benefice to hyre . . . . A.Prol. 507  
 He made hym for to lese his benefice; . . . . B.NP. 4506  
 symonye, if he take the benefice; and if . . . . I.Pars. 785-90

**Benign**  
 Benygne he was, and wonder diligent, . . . . A.Prol. 483  
 But in his techyng descreet and benygne . . . . A.Prol. 518  
 Unto the blisful Citherea benigne,— . . . . A.Kn. 2215  
 He wolde of his benigne curteisye . . . . B.ML. 179  
 Whan he saugh so benigne a creature . . . . B.ML. 615  
 therfore, deere and benygne lady, we . . . . B.Mel. 2930-5  
 To this benigne, verray, faithful mayde: . . . . E.Cl. 343  
 So benigne, and so digne of reverence, . . . . E.Cl. 411  
 And thus she seyde in hire benigne voyte, . . . . E.Cl. 554  
 With al hir herte, in ful benygne entente, . . . . E.Cl. 1025  
 And youre benygne fader, tendrely . . . . E.Cl. 1097  
 Mayus, that sit with so benygne a chiere, . . . . E.Mch. 1742  
 Sooth of his word, benigne and honourable, . . . . F.Sq. 21  
 Ful lusty was the weder and benigne, . . . . F.Sq. 52  
 to be benigne to his goode subgetis, . . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 love hym in word, and in benigne amonestynge . . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 it is so greet, and he so benigne. . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
 lyf, thurgh the benigne grace of hym that . . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 For hit was sad, symple, and benygne, . . . . BD. 917  
 Benygne flour, coroune of vertues alle! . . . . Pity. 58  
 Withoute you, benygne creature! . . . . Pity. 79  
 Of love and pley, and of benigne humblesse, . . . . Mars. 178  
 The moste benygne and the goodliest; . . . . PF. 375  
 to the by thi benygne lawe, thou . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875-80  
 May liken you, so beth to me benigne; . . . . TC.1. 431  
 That crueltee with so benigne a chier . . . . TC.2. 1750 f, R  
 Ye don hem curteis ben, freshe and benigne; . . . . TC.3. 26  
 'Benigne Love, thou holy bond of thinges, . . . . TC.3. 1261  
 Benigne he was to ech in general, . . . . TC.3. 1802  
 For love of mayde and moder thyn benigne! . . . . TC.5. 1869  
 So womanly, so benigne, and so meke, . . . . LGW. 243

**Benignest**  
 The benignest and beste eek that nature . . . . Comp.A. 53

**Benignities**  
 Of your benignites and zeles gode.— . . . . TC.5. 1859

**Benignity**  
 O my Custance, ful of benygnytee, . . . . B.ML. 446  
 Thou goost biforn of thy benygnytee, . . . . B.Pri. 1668  
 youre benygnytee wol taken it in pacience. . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 excellence and benignitee of youre gracious lordshipe, . . . . B.Mel. 3010-5  
 And of Prudence and hire benygnytee, . . . . B.Mk. 3080  
 That ye so longe, of youre benignitee, . . . . E.Cl. 827  
 But ful of pacient benygnytee, . . . . E.Cl. 929  
 I have thy feith and thy benygnytee, . . . . E.Cl. 1053  
 For hire radresse and hire benygnytee, . . . . E.Mch. 1591  
 Of verray womanly benygnytee . . . . F.Sq. 486  
 Withoute gilt, but thy benygnytee . . . . F.Fkl. 1039  
 But often tyghe, of thy benygnytee, . . . . G.S.N. 54  
 to suffre spiritual travaille, benignitee, . . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
 he myght chastise with benignitee. . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 Thus biddeth God for his benigne . . . . TC.1. 40  
 Thou be my sheld, for thy benigne! . . . . TC.2. 532  
 Now, lady bright, for thy benigne, . . . . TC.3. 39  
 But, herte myn, of your benigne . . . . TC.3. 1285  
 Schewyn his peple pleyen benygnete . . . . LGW.G. 361  
 Unto your excellent benignitee, . . . . Ven. 74

**Benignly**  
 mekely and benignly, yeldynge graces and thank- . . . . B.Mel. 2990-5  
 ynges . . . . B.Mel. 3015-20  
 took hem up fro the ground, ful benignly, . . . . E.Cl. 21  
 This worthy clerk benignly answerde, . . . . E.Mch. 2093  
 That loveth Damyan so benignly . . . . E.Mch. 2186  
 Benygynely to Januarie answerde; . . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 destreyneþ a man to accepte benygynely . . . . I.Pars. 370-5  
 whan he herkneþ nat benignly the . . . . I.Pars. 755-60  
 lyve benignly with thy thrall'; . . . . PF. 370  
 Benygynely to chese or for to take . . . .

**Benigne**  
 for soothly as wikke is to bynyme his good name, . . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 nevere leesen, no fortune may nat bynymen it the. . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 folk bynymen it fro the feblere, . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 myghte bynymen it hym. But for as moche as to . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5

**Benimeth**  
 that we receyven, which bynymeth us the culpe. . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
 tyme the gentrie of the body bynymeth the gentrie . . . . I.Pars. 460-5  
 the liknesse of the deval, and bynymeth the man fro . . . . I.Pars. 545-50  
 God . . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 Allas! it bynymeth from man . . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 Certes it bynymeth eek Goddes due . . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 bitterness . . . bynymeth hym the love of . . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 Crist, in as muche as it bynymeth the service . . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 schrewednesse ne bynymeth nat fro the corages . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5  
 hideth and bynymeth, and drencheth undir . . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1560-5

**Benison**  
 mooder Rebekka, wan the benysoun of Yssak . . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
 Thurgh which his fadres benysoun he wan. . . . E.Mch. 1365  
 God yaf his benysoun to Pharaio by the service of . . . . I.Pars. 440-5

**Benomen**  
 ben bynomen of hem that han it, maugre . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 moneye that hath ben bynomen hem . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 thilke that men wenen ben lefeful to schrewes were . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 bynomyng hem, . . . . 1325-30  
 That hadde his breth almost bynomen. . . . RR. 1509

**Bent**  
 And downward from an hille, under a bente, . . . . A.Kn. 1981  
 And the were bent, and blake as nylo. . . . A.Mil. 3246  
 His bowe he bente, and sette ther-inne a flo, . . . . H.Mop. 264



**Bent—Continued**

Were now the bowe bent in swich manere . . . . .	ABC. 29
but yif the hand of hym that it bente . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
They spoken, but they benten nevere his bowel . . . . .	TC.2. 861
The bente mone with her hornes pale, . . . . .	TC.3. 624
With spere in honde and bigge bowes bente, . . . . .	TC.4. 39
I lenyng faste by, undyr a bente, . . . . .	LGW.G. 234
With bente browis smothe and slyke; . . . . .	RR. 542
Bent were hir [browe] browis two, . . . . .	RR. 861
With eyen glade and browes bent, . . . . .	RR. 1217
The God of Love with bowe bente, . . . . .	RR. 1715
That me assailith with bowe bente, . . . . .	RR. 3312

**Biquethe**

But I biquethe the servyce of my goost . . . . .	A.Kn. 2768
Yet may nat biquethe for no thyng, . . . . .	D.WB. 1121
Biquethe I, with your spirit to compleyne . . . . .	TC.4. 786
Bequethe his heyr his vertuous noblesse; . . . . .	Gent. 17

**Biquethe(n)**

It was no thyng biquethe us with oure place. . . . .	D.WB. 1164
--	------------

**Berained**

And with his teres salte his brest bi-berained, . . . . .	TC.4. 1172
---	------------

**Bere**

For in his male he hadde a pilwe-beer, . . . . .	A.Prol. 694
And many a pilwe, and every bere . . . . .	BD. 254

**Bereave**

Ne myghte hym nat bereve of his estaat; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3359
For whose wolde us of this world bereve, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2111
He wolde bereve out of this world the sonne; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2113
Thou that ne mayst but onoly lyf bereve, . . . . .	G.SN. 482
wrong that breven hire bonde folk thynges . . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
witnesyng, or breven hym his catel or . . . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
In word, as for to bereve thy . . . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
is to bereve a mayden of hir maydenhede, . . . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
for they breven alle thise hym that shoide . . . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
Ther is no wyght that wol me bereve . . . . .	Comp.L. 12
must byreven hym his moneye that hath . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 777-5
To speke as now, for no wight may bereve . . . . .	TC.1. 685
Lest we too longe his restes him bereve.' . . . . .	TC.2. 172

**Bereaveth**

Ther is no wyn bereveth me my myght . . . . .	D.Sum. 059
For certes synne bereveth a man bothe . . . . .	I.Pars. 45-50
creature, so myche he bereveth for God, . . . . .	I.Pars. 383-70
Swich cursyng bereveth man fro the regne of God, . . . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
for it bereveth hym the love that . . . . .	I.Pars. 745-50
for drunkenesse bereveth hym the discrecioun . . . . .	I.Pars. 820-5
This synne, as seith the prophete, bereveth man . . . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
is in this present lif, and bereveth hire . . . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
Unhappy bereveth it in dede; . . . . .	RR. 5492

**Birafte**

His slepe, his mete, his drynke, is hym biraft, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1361
Birafte his doghter of hir maydenhede, . . . . .	B.ML. 83
oure Lord hath biraft it me; right as . . . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
Out of the temple of Jerusalem birafte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3386
And hym birafte the regne that he hadde; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3404
That with a staf birafte his wyf hire lyf, . . . . .	D.WB. 461
Hath me biraft my beautee and my pith, . . . . .	D.WB. 475
By verray force birafte hire maydenhed; . . . . .	D.WB. 888
Hath wyn byrevd me myne eyen sight?" . . . . .	D.Sum. 2071
And now thou hast biraft hym bothe his eyen, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2067
That at Cartage birafte himself hir lyf? . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1400
That for which as birafte himself hir lyf? . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1438
Berafte me my book for lakke of lyght, . . . . .	PF. 87
thet? What godes have I byrevt the th . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300

byrevte away joye and myrthe from the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
byrafte the dispollyngs for the cruel . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5

That ech from other wen'de ben braft, . . . . .	TC.3. 1340
And as in winter leves ben braft, . . . . .	TC.4. 225
Li'th Trolous braft of ech wel fare, . . . . .	TC.4. 228
Birafte the lif, or don my brethra dye, . . . . .	TC.4. 277
And her, allas, than hast thou me biraft! . . . . .	TC.4. 283
For, al be that his moche is um biraft, . . . . .	TC.4. 1460
Wel ny bereft out of my remembraunce; . . . . .	Ven. 78
Ben me byraft all with a sturme; . . . . .	RR. 4343
Lest they berafte, with he askyng, . . . . .	RR. 6669

**Bernard**

Bernard and Gatenede and Gilbertyn. . . . .	A.Prol. 434
Of whom that Bernard list go wel to write; . . . . .	G.SN. 30
seith Saint Bernard; it shal been hevry . . . . .	I.Pars. 130-5
seith Saint Bernard, 'Ther ne shal no pleydyng . . . . .	I.Pars. 165-70
seith Saint Bernard, of alle the goodes . . . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
seith Saint Bernard, 'Wilt that I lyve I shal . . . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
Saint Bernard, 'A cursed be the bitteresse of . . . . .	I.Pars. 270-5
seith Saint Bernard, the laborer to have stronge . . . . .	I.Pars. 690-5
is blent, as seith Seint Bernard, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 720-5
Bernarde, the nonke, ne saugh nat al, parde! . . . . .	LGW. 16

**Berne see Barn. Bear****Berries**

Of katapue/or of gaitrys beryis, . . . . .	B.NP. 4155
--	------------

**Berry**

His palfr/ was as broun as is a berye. . . . .	A.Prol. 207
Broun of a berye, a propre short felawe, . . . . .	A.Co. 4368
And blyk as bery, or any slo. . . . .	RR. 928

**Berwic**

But of his craft, fro Berwyk unto Ware . . . . .	A.Prol. 692
--	-------------

**Beryl**

'A was of stone of beryle, . . . . .	HF.3. 94
upon these walles of berile, . . . . .	HF.3. 198

**Besaunt**

In everiche was a besaunt-wight. . . . .	RR. 1106
And have of golde many [a] besaunte. . . . .	RR. 5592

**Bescorned**

Thanne was he by-scorned that . . . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
---	----------------

**Beseche**

But we biseken mercy and socour. . . . .	A.Kn. 918
Go save oure lyf, and that I the biseche.' . . . .	A.Mil. 3800
For which, my deere wyf, I thee biseke . . . . .	B.Sh. 1431
'Therefore, lordynges alle, I yow biseche . . . . .	B.Mel. 2143
'My lord,' quod she, 'I yow biseche, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5
first in alle your/verkes mekely biseken to the heighe . . . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10
God . . . . .	B.Mel. 2425-30
'My lord,' quod she, 'I biseke you . . . . .	B.Mel. 2910-5
constrayneth hem to biseken hym of pees and of grace.' . . . .	B.Mel. 2930-5
preien yow and biseke yow as mekely as . . . . .	B.Mel. 2940-5
we biseke o' your wommanly pitee to taken . . . . .	B.Mk. 3174
But first, I yow biseke in this mateere, . . . . .	D.WB. 807
Foryeveth me, and that I thee biseke; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1669
I yow biseke that of your curteisye, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2184
'Now y'assister,' quod this lord, 'I yow biseke'— . . . . .	D.Ci. 1037
Oth'nyng biseke I yow, and warne also, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 717
At my bigynnyng first I yow biseche, . . . . .	G.SN. 65
Ful frely, er that men thyn help biseche, . . . . .	G.CY. 639
Tel' me that, and that I thee biseche, . . . . .	H.Mop. 206
Foryeveth me, and that I yow biseche, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1080-5
Wherefore I biseke yow mekely, for the . . . . .	BD. 1131
Therof I wolde yow be-seche,— . . . . .	BD. 1223
With hool herte I gan hir biseche . . . . .	ABC. 136
To eche that wol of pitee yow biseche . . . . .	Comp.L. 82
And yit I wolde beseche yow of no more, . . . . .	Comp.L. 110
And this I wol beseche yow hertely, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
dignytees, thow must bysechen and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
thynges men schulde byseche the help of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
byseken it and impetren it. . . . .	TC.1. 855
'And therfor wostow what I thee beseche? . . . . .	TC.1. 1063
And how he best mighte her beseche of grace, . . . . .	TC.2. 246
'But, for the love of God, I yow biseche, . . . . .	TC.2. 1007
I ferde amis, and her biseche of routh: . . . . .	TC.2. 1420
Wherefore I of your lordship yow biseche . . . . .	TC.2. 1674
So after this quod she, 'We yow biseke, . . . . .	TC.3. 77
Continueu I wolde yow biseke.' . . . . .	TC.3. 282 var
Yet eft y the biseche and fully seye . . . . .	TC.3. 393
'But here with al myn herte I thee biseche . . . . .	TC.3. 582
But natheles yit gan she him biseche, . . . . .	TC.3. 731
Now help! And ek Diane, I thee biseke . . . . .	TC.3. 755
'No word, for love of God, I yow biseche! . . . . .	TC.3. 1336
Of my langage; and that I yow biseche.— . . . . .	TC.3. 1507
As I have you, that wolde I yow biseche; . . . . .	TC.3. 1788
And douteles, no nede was him biseche . . . . .	TC.4. 131
So longe he gan of socour hem biseke . . . . .	TC.4. 454
Touching al this; for-thy, I thee biseche, . . . . .	TC.4. 1149
'O Jove, I deye, and mercy I beseche! . . . . .	TC.4. 1632
'For-thy with al myn herte I yow biseke, . . . . .	TC.5. 109
In swich disese, and gan her ek biseche . . . . .	TC.5. 386
'For-which with al myn herte I thee biseche, . . . . .	TC.5. 857
And of th'assage he gan her ek biseche . . . . .	TC.5. 1129
And for-thy lat us dine, I thee biseche; . . . . .	TC.5. 1338
'You first biseche I, that your yen clere, . . . . .	TC.5. 1390
Biseche I you, myn hertes lady free, . . . . .	TC.5. 1609
But beth not wroth, and that I yow biseche; . . . . .	TC.5. 1798
That thou be understonde God biseche!— . . . . .	HF.3. 464
Folk that heer besechen thee, . . . . .	LGW. 1053
The queene, and of hire socour hir beseke; . . . . .	LGW. 1626
Your me am I, and lowly yow beseche . . . . .	LGW. 2285
Gan of hir fader grace to beseke, . . . . .	Comp.A. 65
Biseche un-to your meke womanhede . . . . .	Bal.Co. 20
I yow beseche, myn hertes lady dere, . . . . .	RR. 3542
Whanne men of mekenesse hym biseke.' . . . .	

**Besecheth**

And hym bisecheth, of his gentillesse, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1574
--	-------------

**Beseching**

Bisechyng hym to doon hire that honour, . . . . .	B.ML. 379
comandementz, bisekyng yow that . . . ye wol con- . . . . .	B.Mel. 3010-5
sidere . . . . .	E.Ci. 178
Bisekyng hym of grace, er that they wenten, . . . . .	E.Ci. 592
Bisekyng hire to doon hire bisynesse . . . . .	G.SN. 126
Bisekyng hym to kepe hir maydenhede. . . . .	G.CY. 1024
Bisechyng hym to lene hym a certeyn . . . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5
bisekyng hem that they from . . . . .	ABC. 43
Bisechyng you that ye youn abertyn . . . . .	PF. 421
'Besechyng him of mercy and of grace, . . . . .	TC.3. 162
'Biseching him, for Goddes love, that he . . . . .	TC.4. 951 var
Be-sykyng hem to sende hym other grace . . . . .	TC.5. 1685
Biseching her that, sin that he was trewe, . . . . .	TC.5. 1772
Biseching every lady bright of hewe . . . . .	Bal.Co. 15
Beseching yow in my most humble wyse . . . . .	

**Beseen**

Thogh thyn array be hadde and yvel biseye, . . . . .	E.Ci. 965
Of hire array, so richely biseye; . . . . .	E.Ci. 984
Of goodlihed, so wel be-seye,— . . . . .	BD. 828
ful wele byseyen the moost and eke the leest . . . . .	TC.1. 167 var
Or goodly was biseyn that ilke day! . . . . .	TC.2. 1262
Fetys he was and wel beseye, . . . . .	RR. 821

**Bisset**

This worthy man ful wel his wit bissette, . . . . .	A.Prol. 279
He hath so wel bisset his ordinaunce, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3012
'A clerk hadde litherly bisset his whyle . . . . .	A.Mil. 3299
That trewe love was ever so yvel bisset! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3715
And al that nyght in myrthe they bissette; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1565

**Beset**—*Continued*

Certyn my good I have almoost biset,—  
that is nat biset in God, ne doon  
He shulde besette myn herte so, . . .  
Ne overthwert, but beset so wel,  
Hardely, your love was wel beset,  
Withoute drede, I be-sette hit  
What wonder is then, thogh that I besette  
Thou canst not see what thyng is wel be-set;  
That thou biset were on swich con that sholde  
Love hath bi-set thee well Be of good chere!  
That thou biset art in so good a place;  
'Ye, blisful God, han me so wel biset  
So wel his werk and wordes he bisette,  
It was biset in joye and businessse  
Thankinge Love, he so wel her bisette;  
her minde On Troilus biset so wonder faste,  
And wel his wordes he besette kan,  
Suche sorowe hath she, for she beset hire so!  
Who that biset his wordis wele. . . .

**Beseye** *see* **Beseen****Beshende**

Than shal I blede, allas, and me be-shende! . . . LGW. 2696

**Beshet**

Ther he bi-shet til midnight was in mewe,  
Sith Bialacot they have bishette . . . RR. 4488

**Beshrew**

'Now elles, Frere, I bishrewe thy face,'  
Quod this Somanour, 'and I bishrewe me . . . D.WB. 844  
All suche freendis I beshrewe, . . . D.WB. 845  
RR. 5511

**Beshrew** *see* **Shrew****Beshrewed**

That signifyeth folke beshrewed, . . . RR. 7392

**Biside**

A Good wyf was ther of biside Bathe, . . . A.Prol. 445  
Biside a toun men clepen Baldeswelle. . . . A.Prol. 620  
And al his hoost in armes hym bisyde. . . . A.Kn. 874  
To Thebesward, and al his hoost biside. . . . A.Kn. 967  
And til a grove, faste ther bisyde, . . . A.Kn. 1478  
With hunte and borne, and boundes hym bisyde. . . . A.Kn. 1678  
And to the nexte citez ther bisyde, . . . B.M.L. 398  
Where he was casten in a pit bisyde. . . . B.Pri. 1796  
A charboole bisyde; . . . B.Th. 2061  
And to his doghter, that stood hym bisyde, . . . B.Mk. 3937  
Beside a greve, stondynge in a dale. . . . B.NP. 4013  
In sighte of other shippes it bisyde, . . . B.NP. 4293  
Beside a welle Jhesus, God and man, . . . D.WB. 15  
For thogh the pope hadde seten hem biside  
Biside the threshold in an oxes stalle, . . . E.Cl. 291  
But eek biside in many a regioun, . . . E.Cl. 416  
Hir yonge brother ridynge hire bisyde. . . . E.Cl. 777  
Doun ran, of hem that stoden hire bisyde;  
Of maydens whiche that dwellen hym bisyde. . . . E.Mch. 1587  
His squieres, whiche that stoden ther bisyde,  
She cleped on hir maistresse hire bisyde, . . . F.Sq. 374  
Right for despit, were peynted hem bisyde.  
Unto a gardyn that was ther bisyde, . . . F.Fkl. 902  
Aurelius and this magicien bisyde;  
theef that was hanged bisyde Jhesu Crist  
Ye mowe hit fynde the see besyde. . . . F.Fkl. 1241  
Unto a place was ther besyde, . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
And hente his hauberk, that lay hym besyde.  
Under a tre beside a welle, I say  
And hir besyde, wondyr discretly, . . . BD. 208  
And Bachus, god of wyn, sat hir besyde,  
Unto his neeces palyes ther beside.—  
Men loven women al biside hir leve;  
But execut was al biside her leve  
The smale beestes leet he gon biside.  
And ay biside him was this Pandarus,  
Besyde a folk men clepe Cymerie; . . . BD. 1315  
And Eneas, beside an yle, . . . Mars. 97  
At ones, al beside his leve, . . . PF. 211  
Any of my sustren walke yow besyde,  
These lordes, which that wonen me besyde,  
That other arowe next hym biside,  
Beside Beaute yede richesse, . . . PF. 241  
Hir lemman was biside alway . . . PF. 275  
Beside the roses kan hym hyde, . . . TC.2. 76  
To somme maysondewe biside; . . . TC.2. 734  
RR. 1033  
RR. 1290  
RR. 3016  
RR. 5619

**Bisidos**

His stremes and his daungers hym bisides,  
As for to goon bisides in the weye. . . . A.Prol. 402  
Besydes a wel under a tree, . . . G.CY. 1416  
RR. 1456

**Biseged**

Of Oloferus, that hadde it biseged and . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
How that she was biseged and y-take,—  
due Ulixes, bysegid with diverse yveles, . . . B.Mk. 3514  
Bo.4. m.3.  
1315-20  
And hir cite byseged al aboute, . . . TC.1. 149  
God save hem that bi-seged han our toun,  
For Grekes han biseged us, y-wis? . . . TC.1. 558  
Bisegiden the cite al aboute; . . . TC.1. 802  
Whan Ardea beseged was aboute . . . TC.5. 1496  
LGW. 1694

**Beseged** *see* **Assaged****Beslegeth**

Alcathoe besegeth harde and long; . . . LGW. 1902

**Besmoked**

is wont to dirken besmokede ymages. . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20

**Besmotered**

Al bi-smotered with his habergeon, . . . A.Prol. 76

**Besought**

But for the love of God they hym bisoght . . . A.Rv. 4118  
In hir langage mercy she bisoghte, . . . B.M.L. 516  
In heigh and logh; and Jhesu Crist bisoghte . . . B.M.L. 993  
To come to dynar, as he hym bisoghte, . . . B.M.L. 1094  
bisoghte hym of his wepyng for . . . B.Mel. 2160-5  
and requyred and bysoughte by swete . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1125-30

And her besoughte on thee to han som routhe?—  
And him bisoughte reed or som accours; . . . TC.1. 769  
Withoute await, sin he her that bisoughte, . . . TC.2. 1354  
Ful bisly to Jupiter bisoughte . . . TC.3. 580  
And to be glad they often her bisoughte, . . . TC.4. 669  
And her bisoughte assoulen him the doute . . . TC.4. 725  
And hir tho besoughten alle, . . . TC.5. 1463  
Besoghte mercy of hir trespassynge, . . . HF.3. 616  
First of his grace she bysoughte . . . LGW. 155  
RR. 3869

**Besoughtest**

And that thou me bisoughtest don of yore, . . . TC.5. 1734

**Bespit**

adversitee, and by-spit by servage and . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
Thanne was his visage . . . vyleynly bispit; . . . I.Pars. 275-80

**Bespot**

whan they by-spotten and defoulen . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5

**Bespreint**

To Pite ran I, al bespreynt with teres, . . . Pity. 10

**Best**

And wel we weren esed atte beste. . . . A.Prol. 29  
A fat swan loved he best of any roost; . . . A.Prol. 206  
He was the beste beggere in his hous. . . . A.Prol. 252  
For blankmanger, that made he with the beste. . . . A.Prol. 387  
God loved he best, with al his hoolle herte, . . . A.Prol. 533  
And served us with vitaille at the beste; . . . A.Prol. 749  
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'now herkenth for the beste; . . . A.Prol. 788  
And which of yow that bereth hym beste of alle, . . . A.Prol. 796  
Tales of best sentence and moost solas, . . . A.Prol. 798  
The heraudes knewe hem best in special, . . . A.Kn. 1017  
And chese the beste and leve the worster for me,—  
But this is yet the beste game of alle, . . . A.Kn. 1614  
If that you liketh, take it for the beste,—  
And seyde, 'Helpe, for thou mayst best of alle,' . . . A.Kn. 1806  
What ladyes fairest been, or best daunsynge, . . . A.Kn. 1847  
Or which of hem kan dauncen best and synge, . . . A.Kn. 2086  
But al theeffect, that thynketh me the beste; . . . A.Kn. 2201  
Of goode Arcite may best y-maked be, . . . A.Kn. 2202  
Who wrastleth best naked, with oille enoynt, . . . A.Kn. 2207  
Ne who that baar hym best in no disjoynt, . . . A.Kn. 2961  
Thanne is it best, as for a worthy fame, . . . A.Kn. 2962  
To dyen whan that he is best of name. . . . A.Kn. 3055  
And therefore, woostou what is best to doone? . . . A.Kn. 3056  
And drynken ever strong ale atte beste. . . . A.Mil. 3544  
But yet, naforis; al sal be for the beste, . . . A.Rv. 4147  
Your wifhede he comendeth with the beste! . . . A.Rv. 4176  
And everich, in the beste wise he kan, . . . B.M.L. 76  
Whan tyme cam, men thoughte it for the beste . . . B.M.L. 346  
Maken a chevyssaunce as for his beste, . . . B.M.L. 412  
Wherefore, in laude as I best kan or may, . . . B.Sh. 1537  
Syn that it is the beste ryme I kan? . . . B.Pri. 1650  
that we do to every wight the beste that  
thyng as yow thynketh that is best for  
nat deeme for the beste a sodeyn thought.  
swich thyng as you semeth best, thanne  
thynges, thou shalt chese the beste, and  
myn entente I speke it for youre beste,  
reasonably, and taught yow best conseil;  
avys and consell, what best were to doon . . . B.Mel. 2118  
I conselle yow the beste, I wol nat lye, . . . B.Mel. 2200-5  
Kan kepe a forest best of any man; . . . B.Mel. 2310-5  
By oon assent, where as us thynketh best, . . . B.Mel. 2320-5  
For that is best; I wol yow nat deceyve. . . . B.Mel. 2325-30  
Of whiche I have y-piked out the beste, . . . B.Mel. 2395-400  
Cacche who so may, who renneth best lat see!  
To be my wardecois, as he kan best, . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
Thee they moote yve it up as for the beste, . . . B.Mel. 2455-60  
The breu, as I best kan, now moote I selle; . . . B.Mel. 2975-80  
I trowe I loved hym beste for that he . . . B.NP. 4135  
I hadde the beste quonyam myghte he; . . . C.Doc. 85  
Do, dame, telle forth youre tale, and that is best, . . . C.Fard. 801  
Somme seyde women loven best richesse, . . . C.Fard. 818  
A man shal wyne us best with flaterye; . . . D.WB. 44a  
And somme seyen that we loven best . . . D.WB. 76  
The whiche vice he hydde as he best myghte, . . . D.WB. 359  
What thyng that worldly women loven best. . . . D.WB. 427  
'Ye, certes, wyf,' quod he, 'I holde it best.' . . . D.WB. 478  
And nat his body, and al is for the beste, . . . D.WB. 513  
Ne stryve nat with thy wyf, as for thy beste; . . . D.WB. 608  
Thanne thoughte they it was the beste reed, . . . D.WB. 853  
Or elles that the lord best wolde assente . . . D.WB. 925  
As me best thynketh do yow laughe or smerte, . . . D.WB. 932  
I moot doon with thy doghter for the beste, . . . D.WB. 935  
She loved hir children best in every wyse. . . . D.WB. 955  
And, God be thanked, al fil for the beste. . . . D.WB. 1033  
And heigh plesaunce as I kan best devyse, . . . D.WB. 1238  
To love yow best, with al my trewe entente, . . . D.Fri. 1496  
To change his wyf, for it was for the beste; . . . D.Sum. 1986  
And for oure beste is al his governance; . . . D.Sum. 2030  
Than I, and where me best were to allyen, . . . E.Cl. 88  
I woot my-selven best what I may do. . . . E.Cl. 353  
E.Cl. 489  
E.Cl. 695  
E.Cl. 718  
E.Cl. 959  
E.Cl. 973  
E.Cl. 987  
E.Cl. 1161  
E.Mch. 1414  
E.Mch. 1460



**Best—Continued**

I holde youre owene conseil is the beste;	E.Mch. 1490
For, finally, I holde it for the beste.	E.Mch. 1518
But I woot best howe wryngeth me my sho.	E.Mch. 1553
And therefore, aye,—the beste reed I kan,—	E.Mch. 1608
As he best myghte, sayvynge his honour,	E.Mch. 1766
As usage is of wyves, for the beste;	E.Mch. 1861
To love hym best of any creature,	E.Mch. 1984
That art the creature that I best love;	E.Mch. 2161
'Yow love I best, and shal, and oother noon.'	E.Mch. 2323
Saleweth yow, as he best kan and may,	F.Sq. 112
As sleepe him bad; they took it for the beste.	F.Sq. 356
As I best myghte I hidde fro hym my sorwe	F.Sq. 595
To serve a lady in his beste wise;	F.Fkl. 731
For wel she saugh that it was for the beste.	F.Fkl. 846
By argumentz, that al is for the beste,	F.Fkl. 886
Oon of the beste farynge man on lyve,	F.Fkl. 932
Hadde loved hire best of any creature	F.Fkl. 939
Thanne wol I love yow best of any man.	F.Fkl. 997
Ye may me helpen, save my lady, best.	F.Fkl. 1042
'Go we thanne soupe,' quod he, 'as for the beste;	F.Fkl. 1217
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan,	F.Fkl. 1312
To love me best,—God woot ye seyde so,	F.Fkl. 1329
As I may best I wol my wo endure,—	F.Fkl. 1484
Considerynge the beste on every syde,	F.Fkl. 1521
As of the treweste and the beste wyf,	F.Fkl. 1539
That owher is; wharfore, as for the beste,	G.CY. 858
I rede as for the beste lete it goon;	G.CY. 1475
Than the beste galon wyn in Chepe.'	H.Mcp. 24
In al this world, and eek the best archer.	H.Mcp. 108
whan the pot boyeth stongly the beste remedie	I.Pars. 950-5
So I noot what is best to do.	BD. 29
The beste that mighte here lyf;	BD. 64
To envye who might slepe beste.	BD. 173
And hadde y-gret hym as I best coude.	BD. 516
I dar wel swere, she took the beste.	BD. 683
Yow thoughte that she was the beste,	BD. 1048
Have loved best my lady fre,	BD. 1054
As for the faireste and the beste.	BD. 1078
That was the beste,—he telleth thus	BD. 1082
But as my wyt coude beste suffise,	BD. 1093
To love hir in my beste wyse,	BD. 1096
To make songes, as I best coude;	BD. 1156
As I best coude,—I swor hir this,—	BD. 1230
As I can best; and that anon.	BD. 1332
As I best can, I wol it seyn and synge,	Mars. 152
Hir love I best, and shal, whyl I may dure,	Comp.L. 31
I can but love hir best, my swete fo;	Comp.L. 38
My dere herte and best beloved fo,	Comp.L. 59
To serve, as I coude best, ay your hynesse.	Comp.L. 71
Be thou my helpe in this, for thou mayest best	PF. 116
Ferde I, that nyte whether me was best	PF. 152
In every part as it best liketh me,—	PF. 397
Who loveth best this gentil formel here,	PF. 535
Who loveth hir best, as seyde the terecelet,	PF. 625
thow hast yit this beste thynges? Certes yit lyveth	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
hast yit thy beste thynges.) But I	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
conferme thi corage to the beste thynges, thow ne	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
For so hope I my soule best t'avaunce,	TC.1. 47
As she that n'iste what was best to rede;	TC.1. 96
And to the temple in al hir beste wise	TC.1. 162
That serveth most ententifliche and best,	TC.1. 332
As I best can, now wolde God, Criseyde,	TC.1. 459
was he . . . Founde oon the beste and lengest time	TC.1. 474
abiden	TC.1. 581
Be thou naught wroth: I hide it for the beste.	TC.1. 597
And seyde him thus: 'God leve it be my beste	TC.1. 667
I love oon best, and that me smerteth sore;	TC.1. 718
As I best can, gon sithen longe while.	TC.1. 828
And seyde, 'Allas! what is me best to do?'	TC.1. 830
The beste is that thou telle me thy wo;	TC.1. 954
And for the beste ay suffre to the tide,	TC.1. 1000
That thou shalt be the beste post, I leve,	TC.1. 1028
So lat m'alone, and it shal be thy beste!—	TC.1. 1063
And how he best myghte hir besече of grace,	TC.1. 1081
The thrieste and oon the beste knight,	TC.2. 206
And, wher him list, best felawshipe can	TC.2. 237
That I best love and lothest am to greve;	TC.2. 382
As I have seyd, your best is to do so.	TC.2. 390
'That is wel seyd!' quod he; 'certein best is,	TC.2. 412
Whan he that for my beste frend I wende,	TC.2. 696
And what to don best were, and what t'eschuwe,	TC.2. 740
Save only Ector, which that is the beste;	TC.2. 829
As I best can, to you, Lord, give ich al	TC.2. 846
Y-wis, I love him best, so doth he me:	TC.2. 958
And love thee best, by God and by my trouthe,	TC.2. 1012
Ye hardly, right in thy beste gere,	TC.2. 1030
'For though the beste harpoun upon live	TC.2. 1031
Wolde on the beste souned joly harpe	TC.2. 1167
And gan his beste japes forth to caste,	TC.2. 1324
But finally he took al for the beste.	TC.2. 1396
Which is thy brother that thou lovest beste,	TC.2. 1430
It mighte best availen!—'Now lat see'	TC.2. 1443
To speke of this? I trowe it be the beste;	TC.2. 1485
And, as they casten what was best to done,	TC.2. 1564
But fee we now prolixite best is,	TC.2. 1582
That thoughte, 'Best coude I yit ben his lechel'	TC.2. 1612
To Pandarus, 'for thou canst best it telle.'—	TC.2. 1653
'I seye for me, best is, as I can knowe,	TC.2. 1673
As she best coude, she gan him desporte.	

**Best—Continued**

Whan every lusty listeth best to pleye,	TC.3. 354
To thee, that art the man that I best triste;	TC.3. 366
His lady best, her thonk for to deserve.	TC.3. 441
And by hir bothe avis, as was the beste,	TC.3. 453
And wel was him that coude best devise	TC.3. 612
So go we alepe I trowe it be the beste	TC.3. 872 var
And doth right so: I holde it for the beste.	TC.3. 847
And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste,	TC.3. 927
And in his beste wise his lady grette.	TC.3. 955
For love of God, lat preve it for the bestel	TC.3. 1048
So hope I that he shal, for he best may!	TC.3. 1059
That serven best and most alway labouren,	TC.3. 1265
As I on whom the fairest and the beste	TC.3. 1280
Have anything in eched for the beste,	TC.3. 1329
He gan him thonken in his beste wise	TC.3. 1594
To love her best, the more it me deliteth.	TC.3. 1652
The freshest and the beste he coude finde;	TC.3. 1722
To teche in this how you was best to done,	TC.4. 84
He mighte best th'eschaunge of her withstonde;	TC.4. 160
For—which he gan deliberen for the beste,	TC.4. 169
What best is. And lo, here ensaumple as yerne!	TC.4. 201
That knowest best myn herte and al my thought!	TC.4. 289
Al her entente, and of this cas the beste.	TC.4. 657
So that she n'iste what was best to rede.	TC.4. 679
That for the beste it was accorded thus,	TC.4. 808
But natheles, as he best myghte, he seyde	TC.4. 874
The king with othre lordes for the beste	TC.4. 877
And ek the beste as my wit can comprede;	TC.4. 891
And hold thy purpos, for it is the beste.	TC.4. 1120
And to the beste, in aught that I can see.	TC.4. 1285
For trewely I speke it for the beste;	TC.4. 1288
To finde unto our help the beste weye.	TC.4. 1292
That for the beste, our conseil for to hide,	TC.4. 1325
To tristen her, and took it for the beste.	TC.4. 1428
This is the beste, if that ye wol assente.	TC.4. 1526
Myn herte seith that it wol be the beste.	TC.4. 1603
As she that n'iste what was best to rede.	TC.5. 18
Right as this semeth best is for to done.	TC.5. 301
And lat us caste how forth may best be drive	TC.5. 389
God help me so, thy beste is thus to done.	TC.5. 392
'That we may pleye us best in al this toun?'	TC.5. 429
O hous, of houses whilom best y-right,	TC.5. 541
Th'enchon of his wo as he best myghte,	TC.5. 632
This purpos wol I holde, and this is best.	TC.5. 754
How he may best with shortest tarynge	TC.5. 772
He n'iste how best her herte for t'aooye;	TC.5. 782
The best y-norished ek that mighte be,	TC.5. 821
And on the best enteeched creature	TC.5. 832
His herte ay with the firste and with the beste	TC.5. 839
And best can ay his lady honour kepe.	TC.5. 1077
Than he on whom men weneth best to triste?	TC.5. 1267
That her aboud the beste is for you tweye.	TC.5. 1307
How he may best disciveren her his wo.	TC.5. 1314
That wonder was, and swerth she lov' th' him best:	TC.5. 1430
A mayde, oon of this world the best y-preysed;	TC.5. 1473
That ever weren, kindest and the beste:	TC.5. 1529
It semeth not ye take it for the beste;	TC.5. 1606
Yit love I best of any creature!	TC.5. 1701
God leve us for to take it for the bestel	TC.5. 1750
And sin He best to love is, and most melke,	TC.5. 1847
As thou best canst in reverens	HF. 2. 116
May best in hit conserved be;	HF. 2. 224
I woot my-self best how I stonde,	HF. 3. 788
And, for to maken shortly is the beste,	LGW. 614
And al his folke to-go, that best go myghte.	LGW. 653
How Jason myghte beste destroyed be,	LGW. 1415
'And lat us speke of wives, that is best;	LGW. 1702
And to his helpe the beste rede I kan,	LGW. 1987
Whan he may walke, hym thought hit was the beste	LGW. 2439
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alwel	Fort. 32
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alwel	Fort. 40
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alwel	Fort. 48
Preyeth his beste frend, of his noblesse	Fort. 78
To love him best, ne shal I never repente.	Ven. 56
Cheste the beste that ever on erthe wente.	Ven. 60
To love him best, ne shal I never repente.	Ven. 64
To love him beste ne shal I never repente.	Ven. 72
That love hir best, but sleeth me for my trowth.	Comp.A. 7
This have I for I love you beste, swete herte!	Comp.A. 14
The benigest and beste eek that nature	Comp.A. 53
And love hir best, although she do me sterve.	Comp.A. 91
As you best list, my pynes for to redresse;	Bal.Ch. 17
Knewe the beste man that is	RR. 282
I thanked him as I best myght,	RR. 587
And beste feathered for to fies,	RR. 951
The beste and the grettest of valour	RR. 1043 var
That best deserven love and name.	RR. 1054
That she best loved of any thing.	RR. 1131
Whanne best his tyme he myght espie,	RR. 1801
For so thou malist best preised be.	RR. 2238
Of hym that kan [hem] beste do.	RR. 2261
So best hir thanke thou shalt deserve.	RR. 2698
Best in thyne herte, where she be.	RR. 2795
But best as it were in a mene.	RR. 3198
Who can best arve of fater,	RR. 3387
The best and [the] most avenaunt,	RR. 3679
Whanne they in ese were beste to lyve,	RR. 3781
For she may best my labour quyte,	RR. 3797
For he may best in every cost	RR. 3931



Best—Continued

Whanne I wente best aboven have be.	RR. 4352
What best hit souch might be?	RR. 4638
And how men ahal thee best espye;	RR. 6079
There I hope best to holstred be;	RR. 6146
Of thyngis that he beste myghte	RR. 6786 var
This trowe I best wole be her ende.	RR. 7154

Best see Alder-best

<b>Bestiad</b>	
Men myghte knows his face that was bistad,	B.ML. 649
For were a man for hir bistadde,	RR. 1227
So sore for hir thou were bystadde;	RR. 2670
Ne so abayashed, nor bystadde;	RR. 3370
To hem that weren in nede bistadde;	RR. 5796

<b>Bestial</b>	
If a man be so bestial,	RR. 6716

<b>Bestialty</b>	
for that he So dul is of his bestialite?'	TC.1. 735

<b>Bestow</b>	
His purpos was for to bistowe hire hye	A.Rv. 3981
I wol bistowe the flour of al myn age	D.WB. 113

<b>Bestowed</b>	
And nat on wast, bistorwed every deel;	B.Sh. 1609
And for I have bistorwed it so weel	B.Sh. 1610
Now hath not Love me bestowed weel	Comp.L. 34
And certeynly of thy dessertes bystowed in comune	
good	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
resouns that ben bystowyd withinne that	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20

'And sith that God of Love hath thee bestowed	TC.1. 967
And me bestowed in so heigh a place	TC.3. 1271
His wo the bette bistorwed is,	RR. 968

<b>Bistrood</b>	
His goode steede al he bistrood,	B.Th. 2093

<b>Bet</b>	
Bet than a lazor or a beggestere;	A.Prol. 242
This passeth forth; what wol ye bet than weel?	A.Mil. 3370
And she was war, and knew it bet than he,	A.Mil. 3604
Wel bet than thee, by Jhesu, Absolon.	A.Mil. 3711
Thanne kysse me, syn it may be no bet,	A.Mil. 3716
And Absolon hym fil no bet ne wers,	A.Mil. 3733
It myghte be no bet, and cause why?	A.Rv. 4144
And knewe the estres bet than dide this John,	A.Rv. 4295
He loved bet the tavernne than the shoppe.	A.Co. 4376
'Wel bet is roten appul out of hoord,	A.Co. 4406
'Bet is to dyen than have indigence';	B.ML. 114
Is no tyme bet than oother in swich cas?	B.ML. 311
As for the tyme,—it may no bet bitide.	B.ML. 714
Sente any child; but it is bet to deeme	B.ML. 1091
Keepe bet our good, this yvee I thee in charge.'	B.Sh. 1622
Whan hem were bet to slepe;	B.Th. 1934
And certes, as in that, hir condicioun is bet than	
yours.	B.Mel. 2565-70
bet it is to dye than for to have swich	B.Mel. 2760-5
'Go bet,' quod he, 'and axe redily	C.Pard. 667
"Bet is to be wedded than to byrnye."	D.WB. 52
I trow I loved him the bet for he	D.WB. 513 var
Bet than our parishe preest, as moot I thee.	D.WB. 532
'Bet is,' quod he, 'thyn habitacioun	D.WB. 775
'Bet is,' quod he, 'hye in the roof abyde,	D.WB. 778
Bet than this somnour knew a sly lechour,	D.Fri. 1371
Bet than Virgile while he was on lyche,	D.Fri. 1519
Ful many a pound, yet fare I never the bet.	D.Sum. 1951
Wol kepe thee bet than she, that waiteth ay	E.Mch. 1303
Bet is,' quod he, 'a pyk than a pykerel,	E.Mch. 1419
And bet than olde boef is the tendre veel.	E.Mch. 1420
Ne in Ytalle, koude bet han sayd.	E.Mch. 1511
Wel bet than Januaria, hir owene make;	E.Mch. 2214
Was no thyng bet to make yow to see	E.Mch. 2373
But for noon hope for to fare the bet,	F.Sq. 488
Who kan sey bet than he, who kan do werse?	F.Sq. 600
I wol conclude that it is bet for me	F.Fkl. 1422
Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than weel?	G.CY. 1283
Nas never man that luste bet to synge,	G.CY. 1344
Lest ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late';	G.CY. 1410
swich a man is yet bet than he,' in	I.Pars. 495-500
seith a wys man, that ire is bet than play.	I.Pars. 535-40
'Go bet,' quod Juno, 'to Morpheus,—	BD. 136
I shulde have pleide the bet as ches,	BD. 667
And kept my fers the bet ther-by.	BD. 668
Hil had be never the bet for me,	BD. 671
Ne bet coude hele; that by the masse	BD. 927
I not how ye myghte have do bet.'	BD. 1043
'Bet? ne noht so well' quod he.	BD. 1044
Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel,	Comp.L. 32
Who may avauite hir bet of hevynesse	Anel. 296
And demen yit wher he do bet or he;	PF. 166
I love hir bet than ye do, by Seynt John!	PF. 451
A man may serven bet and more to pay	PF. 474
But bet is that a wyghtes tonge resta,	PF. 514
Now parde, fob! yet were it bet for to	PF. 571
to fare 'The bet; and thus to rede I nyl not spare.	PF. 699
herke the bet what soche wolde saye.	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
The yerde is bet that bowen wol and winde,	TC.1. 257
And gan her bet beholds in thrifty wise.	TC.1. 275
To liken her the bet for his renoun;	TC.1. 481
But-if that it the bet governed be;	TC.1. 746
What for to don; and al the bet to eche	TC.1. 887
'Ye, noce, ye shal fare wel the bet,	TC.2. 92
It sate me wel bet, ay in a cave	TC.2. 117

Bet—Continued

It is a thing wel bet than swiche five!	TC.2. 126
What! bet than swiche five? Ey, nay, y-wis!	TC.2. 128
Yit were it bet my tonge for to stille	TC.2. 230
'Yis, yis! quod he, 'and bet wol, or I go!	TC.2. 278
'Al may it be no bet?' quod Pandarus;	TC.2. 429
Tel me; for I the bet me shal purveye.'—	TC.2. 504
Imaginen ne coude how to be bet;	TC.2. 836
That mighten in her cause bet availe,	TC.2. 1439
May seyn no bet; swich hap to him hath she,	TC.2. 1454
Thy maladye awey the bet to drive,	TC.2. 1515
Whe'r it be bet sh' abide til eft-sones:	TC.2. 1651
That can her cas wel bet than I declare.'	TC.2. 1680
The lasse pres, the bet.—Com forth with me;	TC.2. 1718
That al the world ne mighte it bet amende;	TC.3. 422
That al the world ne mighte it bet devise.	TC.3. 476
Ne bar him bet to don his frend to spede.	TC.3. 490
And evere bet and bet shal til I sterve.	TC.3. 714
That ech of you the bet may other here!	TC.3. 977
And gan bet minde and reson to him take;	TC.3. 1121
And with a sik, when he gan bet awake,	TC.3. 1123
Now is this bet than bothe two be lorn!	TC.3. 1223
Yit sholde I bet enduren al my payne.'—	TC.3. 1491
Criseyde answerde, 'Nevere the bet for you,	TC.3. 1564
For if it erst was wel, tho was it bet	TC.3. 1683
Bet is that other than thy-selve wepe,	TC.4. 591
That love him bet than he himself, I gesse.	TC.4. 900
Bet is a time of cure ay than of pleyntel	TC.4. 931
Whe-as him list the bet, withouten leve.	TC.4. 1358
Were it not bet at ones for to dye	TC.5. 41
Fortune his howwe intendeth bet to glase!	TC.5. 469
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse	TC.5. 551
And bet to serven you wol don his might;	TC.5. 921
I am disposed bet, so mote I go,	TC.5. 984
And ek, the bet from sorwe him to releve,	TC.5. 1042
But who may bet bigle, yif him liste.	TC.5. 1266
That bet were it I with mine hondes tweyne	TC.5. 1271
The causes knoweth bet than I,	HF.1. 13
I am no bet in charite.	HF.1. 108
And for I sholde the bet abreyde,	HF.2. 51
To pipen bet than Apollo.	HF.3. 142
Folk can synge hit bet than I.	HF.3. 1048
To trusten man, but she the bet hym knewel!	LGW. 801
Lyked him the bette, as, God do bote,	LGW. 1076
With 'Hay!' 'Go bet!' 'Prik thou!' 'Lat gon, lat gon!'	LGW. 1213
And hathe my feythe, yet is hyt bet for me	LGW. 2700
My lore is bet than wikke is thy grevaunce:	Fort. 47
Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse,	Buk. 18
Bet than Dalyda, Cresseide, or Candace;	W.Unc. 16 em
His wo the bette bistorwed is,	RR. 968
For ther is no cloth sittith bet	RR. 1239
Me had bette bene ellis where,	RR. 1646
And that they may the bette endure.	RR. 1894
That thou the bet mayst on hem thynke,	RR. 2347
His companye is myche the bett,	RR. 2874
For tweyne of noubre is bet than thre	RR. 5259
But he the bet kunne hym defende.	RR. 5992
They loven ful bet, so God me spede,	RR. 6001
Bet than a fish doth with his fynne.	RR. 7008
Til that they may it bet defende,	RR. 7153

Bet see Better

<b>Betake</b>	
My soule bitake I unto Sathanas,	A.Mil. 3750
I hym bitake,—he may doon as hym leste.	E.Cl. 161
Thy soule, litel child, I hym bitake,	E.Cl. 569
Unto the devel, which I hym bitake!	H.Mcp. 307
The expositioun . . . I bitake to this maistres	I.Pars. 1040-5
I the betake my yonge doghtre here,	LGW. 2297

<b>Betake</b>	
while bareyne. Thou hast by-taken thiself	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
Ne noon ordonaunce is by-taken to thynges,	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5

<b>Betakest</b>	
Yif thou . . . be-takest thi seyles to the wynd, thow	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90

<b>Betaughte</b>	
For Love, whanne he bitaught hir me,	RR. 4438

<b>Bete</b>	
I wol don sacrifice and fires bete;	A.Kn. 2253
Two fyres on the auter gan she bete,	A.Kn. 2292
Pipen he koude and fische, and nettes bete,	A.Rv. 3927
estaat, ne suffisant to bete hire necessitee	I.Pars. 420-5
Than I, to do yow ese, or elles bete	Comp.L. 73
That al his craft ne coude his sorwe bete."	TC.1. 665
And with som wisdom ye his sorwe bete.	TC.4. 928
But what and she my baalis bete,	RR. 4441

Bete see Best

<b>Betechn</b>	
Now swich a rym the devel I bitechel	B.Mel. 2114

<b>Beth (specimens)</b>	
That seith that hunters beth nat booly men,	A.Prol. 178
Gooth now, and beeth as trewe as I shai be,'	B.Sh. 1397
gold ne silver beth nat so muche worth	B.Mel. 2350-5
Beth war by this ensamble oold and playn	B.Mk. 3281
I sey this, that they beth maked for bothe;	D.WB. 126
As beth this tidyves, terceletes and owles;	F.Sq. 648
Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blihel!	G.CY. 937
And beeth no thyng displeyd, I yow preye,	G.CY. 1010
And beeth avysed wel and sobrelly,	H.Mcp. 286
And therfor, swete, ne beth nat yvel apayd,	Comp.L. 64
'Beth of good herte and serveth, alle thre;	PF. 660
'Beth not agast, ne quaketh not! Wherto?	TC.2. 302

**Beth—Continued**

Now beth not wroth, my blood, my nece dere! . . . TC.2. 594  
 Beth to me trewe, or elles were it routhie; . . . TC.3. 1511  
 'Beth glad for-ty, and live in sikernesse; . . . TC.3. 1513  
 For Goddes love, so beth me not unkinde!— . . . TC.4. 1652  
 Whom so ye hate, as beth not wroth with me; . . . TC.5. 145  
 Beth hevye ageyn, or elles mot I dye! . . . Purse. 21

**Bethinke**

liketh me no thyng. I bithenke me now, . . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
 But in the cuppe wil I me bethinke . . . C.Pard. 327 var  
 He spak moore harm than herte may bithynke; . . . D.WB. 772  
 Of alle deyntees that thou kanst bithynke, . . . H.Mep. 166  
 than herte may bithynke, for to harye and drawe the . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 these peynes and bithynke hym weel that . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 kan a man nat bithynke hym on the gospel of . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 And be-thenke me every-del, . . . BD. 697  
 Bethenke how I seyde herbefore; . . . BD. 1303  
 Sith every wo that herte may be-thenke, . . . Pity. 107  
 Queen of comfort! yit whan I me bithinke . . . ABC. 121  
 And trewe in al that herte may bethynke, . . . PF. 483  
 Her beaute to bithenken and her youthe, . . . TC.1. 982  
 Though thou bithenke thee never so well, . . . RR. 2535  
 He shal bithynke hym hastily . . . RR. 5612

**Bethinkest**

For ofte, whan thou bithenkist thee . . . RR. 2391

**Bethinketh**

that a man bithynketh hym wheither he . . . I.Pars. 350-5

**Bethought**

And of a myrthe I am right now bythoght, . . . A.Prol. 767  
 But atte laste his maister hym bithoghte, . . . A.Co. 4403  
 And whan that he bethoghte on that folye, . . . TC.1. 545  
 'Al wel bithoght! For love of God,' quod she, . . . TC.2. 225  
 This Pelleus bethoghte upon this wile, . . . LGW. 1439  
 Til atte last bithoght I me, . . . RR. 521  
 But at the last, as I bithoght, . . . RR. 2979  
 With that bithoght I me that I . . . RR. 3343

**Bethulia**

consell, delivered the citee of Bethulia, . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
 Save in Bethulia, a strong citee . . . B.Mk. 3755

**Betide**

A man woot litel what hym shal bityde; . . . A.Mil. 3450  
 As for the tyme,—it may no bet betide. . . B.ML. 714  
 'Bityde what bityde!' . . . B.Th. 2064  
 upon thynges that newly bityden bihoveth . . . B.Mel. 2415-20  
 cause, harm or damage may bityde. . . B.Mel. 2415-20  
 no condicioun that may bityde, I seye . . . B.Mel. 2420-5  
 hym shal yvel bityde." Thanne shul ye . . . B.Mel. 2505-10  
 schal finally bityde of hem in this caas, . . . B.Mel. 2590-5  
 of rightwisnesse, hath suffred this bityde by juste cause, . . . B.Mel. 2595-600  
 For socour, but it myghte nat bityde. . . B.Mk. 3730  
 Alas! mankynde, how may it bityde . . . C.Pard. 900  
 For adventures whiche that may bityde. . . C.Pard. 934  
 'Nay,' quod this monoun, 'that shal nat bitydel . . . C.Fri. 1523  
 In tyme comynge what hym myghte bityde; . . . E.Cl. 79  
 If that thou vouchesauf, what-so bityde, . . . E.Cl. 308  
 From every wight for oght that may bityde. . . E.Cl. 595  
 They been so knyht ther may noon harm bityde, . . . E.Mch. 1391  
 Is he ay syk? or how may this bityde?" . . . E.Mch. 1901  
 Som wonder by this clyket shal bityde, . . . E.Mch. 2123  
 Now, sire,' quod she, 'for aught that may bityde, . . . E.Mch. 2330  
 For wel I woot that it shal never bityde. . . F.Fil. 1001  
 This Maximus, that saugh this thyng bityde, . . . G.SN. 400  
 'Ye!' quod our Hoost, 'telle on what so bityde; . . . G.CY. 697  
 'Now, syn it may no otherweys betyde,' . . . PF. 654  
 withouten ende, yif it schal betyde me to knowe . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970-5  
 ben that, ryght as we seen betyden in guerdoun . . . Bo.4. p.3.

1285-90

that swiche thynges bytyden, certes thei . . . Bo.4. m.5.

1440-5

whom we seen thise thynges betyde. . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5

thyngis that betyden to schrewes certes no . . . Bo.4. p.6.

1525-30

alle thynges betyden the whiche that the purveance . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5

byhoveth nat nedes that thynges betiden . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5

that ben I-purveyed of god betyden. . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5

for thei be purveyed therefore ne bytyde thei nat; . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5

that thilke same thing betide; so folweth . . . Bo.5. p.3.

1695-700

schal betyden, so byhovith it by necessite . . . Bo.5. p.3.

1695-700

thei moten betide.) But thanne, . . . Bo.5. p.4.

1755-60

constreyned to bytyden by necessite?" . . . Bo.5. p.4.

1755-60

that the thyngis ben to bytyden by necessite. . . Bo.5. p.4.

1755-60

'How may it be that the thyngis ne betyden nat . . . Bo.5. p.4.

1765-70

to comen, ne ben nat to bytyden. . . Bo.5. p.4.

1765-70

rathir, althoughe that thei schal betyden, . . . Bo.5. p.4.

1765-70

to betyden. And this maystow lyghtly . . . Bo.5. p.4.

1765-70

some thyngis to betyden, of whiche the . . . Bo.5. p.4.

1770-5

weren to bytyden first or thei weren I-doon; . . . Bo.5. p.4.

1775-80

in no necessite to thynges to bytyden. . . Bo.5. p.4.

1775-80

**Betide—Continued**

certainly to betyden, and thanne nis ther no . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5

present to hymward as thei shollen betyde . . . Bo.5. p.6.

1895-900

that ne mai nat unbytyde, it mot bytyden . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5

knoweth any thing to betide, he wot wel that . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5

necessite to betyde.) And yif thou seist . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5

seeth to betide, it ne may nat unbytyde (as who . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5

seith, it moot bytyde), and thilke thing . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5

But certes the futures that bytyden by . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5

comen and bytyden of fre arbitrie or fre . . . Bo.5. p.6.

1915-20

wil, that, al be it so that thei bytyden, yit . . . Bo.5. p.6.

1915-20

That shal bitiden of necessite. . . TC.2. 623

For hom to gon, it may not wel bi-tyde, . . . TC.3. 644

That n'il not ben, for aught that may bitide! . . . TC.3. 1736

That they bitiden by necessite. . . TC.4. 1057

I shal ek shewen him, if pees bitide . . . TC.4. 1390

'I not if pees shal evere-mo bitide; . . . TC.4. 1464

But forth she mot, for aught that may bitide: . . . TC.5. 59

'But natheles, bitide what bitide, . . . TC.5. 750

For any perill that may betyde; . . . RR. 2784

But thanne a cherle (foule hym bitydel) . . . RR. 3015

But sothfast freendis, what so bitide, . . . RR. 5513

Or he caeste nought what shal hym bitide— . . . RR. 5620

Or ellis if it so bitide . . . RR. 5917

**Betide see Tide****Betided**

Bitide a sory care. . . B.Th. 1949

This day bityd is to myn ordre and me; . . . D.Sum. 2191

or grevance that by-tydde the on any . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70

but, as I seide, it bytydde and ran togidre . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5

that thilke thynges that bytyden whilom . . . Bo.5. p.3.

1695-700

hadden power noght to han bytyd, . . . Bo.5. p.6.

1915-20

Right in the white Bole, it so betide . . . TC.2. 55

'And thenk what wo ther hath betid or this . . . TC.3. 288

And swich'a cas bitide, and that as faste, . . . TC.5. 1641

That hath betid for swich untrouthe, . . . HF.1. 384

And this cas that befid thee is, . . . HF.2. 70

That has betid, no man wot why, . . . HF.2. 172

That is betid, late or now? . . . HF.3. 958

That hym bitide such myschaunce. . . RR. 1548

**Betideth**

a newe caas bitydeth; for the lawe seith that . . . B.Mel. 2410-5

to the harmes that I have ther bytydeth yit this encreas . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5

But no sodeyn mutacioun ne bytydeth noght . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265-70

and certes this betydenh nat . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5

Than bitideth it that, yif thou seest a . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5

For whiche it betydenh that, as to the . . . Bo.4. p.4.

1405-10

And ofte tyme it be-tydenh that the somme . . . Bo.4. p.6.

1515-20

thing that men entenden to don bytydenh by some . . . Bo.5. p.1.

causes, . . . 1635-40

to schewen that no thing ne bytydenh that . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5

it ne betideth by necessite, so that it mai . . . Bo.5. p.4.

1760-5

thanne is ther nothing that it ne bytydeth . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5

swich manere thynges as it bytydenh to, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5

As it bitid.—But, sin I have begonne, . . . TC.2. 48

By frendis might, as it bitid ful ofte, . . . TC.5. 345

But gretter harme bitideth thee . . . RR. 6287

**Betiding**

is to seyn that "hap is a bytydyng . . . Bo.5. p.1.

1625-30

byfalle by fortunous bytydyng. . . Bo.5. p.1.

1635-40

"hap": hap is an unwar betydyng . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5

the bytydyng of thyngis I-wyst byforn . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5

prescience bringe in necessite of bytydyng . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5

we seyn, that the betydyng of temporel . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5

it thanne that the betydyng of the thing . . . Bo.5. p.3.

1695-700

betidyng of it ne be nat certain ne . . . Bo.5. p.3.

1695-700

the whiche domes of men the betydyng is nat certain? . . . Bo.5. p.3.

1705-10

is the betydyng certain of thilke thyngis . . . Bo.5. p.3.

1705-10

and constreyneth hem to a bytydyng by . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5

to certain betydyng? For by . . . Bo.5. p.4.

1755-60

taken it of the bytydyng of thynges to . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5

**Betidings**

certain thing that the endes and bytydynges of thyngis . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5

endees and the bytydynges of hem ben . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5

thei han fre bytydynges. For right as science of . . . Bo.5. p.4.

1775-80

thyngis that ne han noon issues and bytydynges . . . Bo.5. p.4.

necessaries, . . . 1775-80

bytydyngs ben I-purveyed as certain, it . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5

certain and necessarie betydynges, thei . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5

no certain issues or bytydyngs; ne this nis noon . . . Bo.5. p.5.

opinioun, . . . 1845-50



**Be-time**

This Pandar up therwith, and that be-time	TC.2. 1093
A man may al by-time his nekke bede	TC.4. 1105
Do it bytime, his thank is wel the more;	LGW. 452
That all be-time spare shall he	RR. 5624

**Betimes**

Remoeveth hym bitymes, I yow rede,	G.CY. 1008
------------------------------------	------------

**Bettis see Betideth****Betokeneth**

And Juppiter bitokeneth snow and reyn,	B.Mk. 3942
For blood bitokeneth gold, as me was taught;	D.WB. 581
in o fressh. This sacrament bitokeneth	I.Pars. 840-5
'This ilke boor bitokeneth Diomedee,	TC.5. 1513
Bitokeneth that full debonaire	RR. 1244
That John bitokeneth hem that prechen	RR. 7178

**Bitook**

And to the Pope Urban bitook hem tho,	G.SN. 541
---------------------------------------	-----------

**Bitrayn**

and thise flatereres bitraysen] a man to	I.Pars.
--	---------

Bitrayse you! And this commeveth me	615-20 <i>em</i>
-------------------------------------	------------------

TC.5. 1783	
------------	--

**Betraine see Betray****Betrained**

Thou were bitraynsed and lad unto his tente,	B.Mk. 3570
hadde be bitraynsed of his disciple, and distreyned	I.Pars. 265-70
bitraynsed of the devel by coiseite of	I.Pars. 275-80
For . . . synful man was Jhesu Crist first bitraynsed,	I.Pars. 275-80
been lyk to Judas, that bitraynsed [God,	I.Pars. 615-20
The traytour that betraynsed Troye,	BD. 1119
That so bitraynsed were or wo-bigon	TC.4. 1648
But most for womman that bitraynsed be	TC.5. 1780
Ysiphile, betraynsed with Jason,	LGW. 266
His owne shadowe had hym bytrasshed,	RR. 1520
That hath bitrashed many oon.	RR. 1648
'To be bytrasshed gret drede have I;	RR. 3910

**Bitrainseth**

Is whan a wight bitrayneth innocence.	C.Doc. 92
---------------------------------------	-----------

**Betraining**

In the betraysynge of faire Adriane,	LGW. 2460
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Betray**

Lo, thus this folk bitraynen innocenel	G.CY. 897
And telle of false men that hem bytraisen,	LGW. 486
Falsly her ladyes to bitrayne,	RR. 2690
Or Bialacoel falsly bitrayne.	RR. 4551

**Betray see Betraire, Traire, Trayed****Betrayed**

He hath bitrayned folkes many tyme;	G.CY. 1092
'My lady bright, Criseyde, hath me bitrayned,	TC.5. 1247
How he betrayede hir, alas!	HF.1. 294
How he betrayed Adriane;	HF.1. 407
Had hem betrayed with his sophistrye.	LGW. 137
Ysiphile bytrayed with Jason,	LGW.G. 220
Though he be fals, and hath the foule betrayed,	LGW. 1390
And falsly hath betrayed hir, alas!	LGW. 1658
I am betrayed,' and hir heer to-rente,	LGW. 2188
To have a sely mayde thus betrayed!	LGW. 2532
Betrayed hath, and doon hir vilanye,	LGW. 2541

**Betrayeth**

Is whan a wight betrayeth Innocence	C.Doc. 92 <i>var</i>
-------------------------------------	----------------------

**Betranseth**

Bitrent and writh the swote wodebinde,	TC.3. 1231
Bitrent, in sofast tokening of her payne,	TC.4. 870

**Bette**

And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten.	G.SN. 518
---	-----------

**Better**

His purchas was wel better than his rente.	A.Prol. 256
A better envyned man was nowher noon.	A.Prol. 342
A better preest I trowe that nowher noon ys;	A.Prol. 524
He koude better than his lord purchace.	A.Prol. 608
A better felawe sholde men noght fynde.	A.Prol. 648
Wel better than they kan hem self devyse?	A.Kn. 1254
I recche nat, but it may better be,	A.Kn. 2245
Som better man shal telle us first another;	A.Mil. 3130
Hir tales alle, be they better or werse,	A.Mil. 3174
And he that better sholde han knyht the reynel'	A.Rv. 4083
Herde I a millere better y-set a werk;	A.Co. 4337
Al my biheste, I kan no better sayn;	B.ML. 42
And brynge hir boom, I kan no better seye;	B.ML. 874
As ye han herd,—I kan telle it no better,—	B.ML. 881
Turne hiderward, and maketh better cheere!	B.Sh. 1616
for better it were that thy children aske	B.Mel. 2250-5
whan he turneth his corage to the better,	B.Mel. 2255-60
better dwelle in desert than with a	B.Mel. 2275-80
'What is better than Gold? Jaspre. What is	B.Mel. 2295-300
What is better than Jaspre? Wisdom.	B.Mel. 2295-300
what is better than Wisdom?	B.Mel. 2295-300
And what is better than a good	B.Mel. 2335-40
yow is better to hyde youre conseil	B.Mel. 2335-40
stonen in the better plyt, thanne shaltou	B.Mel. 2395-400
moore part and the better part of thy	B.Mel. 2400-5
is the better and moore profitable, and	B.Mel. 2405-10
most repente thee, it is better 'nay' than	B.Mel. 2410-5
this is to seyn, that thee is better holde thy tonge	B.Mel. 2465-10
repente, thanne is it better that thou	B.Mel. 2410-5
is better than yowes; and therefore	B.Mel. 2665-70
seith, 'Better it is to dye of bitter deeth	B.Mel. 2760-5
word of Salomon, 'It is better to have a	B.Mel. 2815-20
the prophete seith that better it is to been	B.Mel. 2820-5
that better it is and moore it availleth a	B.Mel. 2825-30
it were better for yow to leese so muchal	B.Mel. 3030-5

**Better—Continued**

hir good in this manere; for better it is	B.Mel. 3030-5
Religious folk, for ye mowe better paye	B.Mk. 3150
Hymself he slow, he koude no better reed,	B.Mk. 3739
Bettere ys to be wedded than to brenne	D.WB. 52 <i>var</i>
I hadde the better leyser for to playe,	D.WB. 404
Paraventure it may the better be;	D.WB. 551
I kan no better telle, faithfully!	D.Fri. 1433
For Goddes sake! as beth of better cheere!	E.Cl. 7
I dar the better aske of yow a space	E.Cl. 103
God be thyn helpe, I kan no better seye.	E.Mch. 1874
And for his tale sholde seme the better,	F.Sq. 102
She may have better fortune than yow semeth;	F.Fkl. 1497
But I of hym may gets better grace;	F.Fkl. 1566
But ther is better lif in oother place,	G.SN. 323
And is of power better clooth to beye,—	G.CY. 637
Ne, God woot, rym holde I but lital better;	I.Pars. 44
Telle youre avys. I kan no better seye.	I.Pars. 54
for soothly oon day of respit is better than	I.Pars. 175-80
'Better is a morsel of breed with joye	I.Pars. 630-5
for God loveth better that	I.Pars. 640-5
better been avysed of his judgement in	I.Pars. 975-80
or anyed of thy self; for better is to	I.Pars. 1050-5
seyd better if I hadde had konnyng;	I.Pars. 1080-5
For me thought it better play	BD. 50
And to have kenne as wel or better	BD. 786
Seyde hit were beter serve hir for noght	BD. 843
That better loved is noon, ne never shal;	Comp.L. 81
Ne herde never beter, as I gesse;	PF. 200
beter and more plenteuously ben couth	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
yit bettere thynges? Natheles dismaye	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
schyneth and yeveth better renoun to	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
beter than god, it mai nat ben douted	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
thanne that he that no thinge nys beter,	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
the nature of hem may nat ben beter thanne	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
wolde betre profiten to men, it scholde be torned	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
the betere undirstonde this that folweth,	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
Betr is the wand that bowyn wole and wynd	TC.1. 257 <i>var</i>
In al this world ther n'is a better knight	TC.2. 177
But only that ye make him better chere	TC.2. 360
And int' a closet for t' avise her better	TC.2. 1215
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou shalt the better pleyne,	TC.2. 1531
Or him diseen, for my better arm!—	TC.2. 1650
'To ben avised of your reed the better';	TC.2. 1695
For ther is no thing mighte him better plesse	TC.3. 886
I am, lit God me better minde sende,	TC.3. 930
And lat us shape a better way to finde.	TC.4. 1302
Ye may the better at ese of herde abide.	TC.4. 1351
At better leiser telle you my sorwel'	TC.5. 945
But, sin I see ther is no better way,	TC.5. 1069
'But Troulus, sin I no better may,	TC.5. 1072
And yit ye shul han better loos,	HF.3. 577
It were better worthy trewely	LGW. 317
To me ne founde I better noon than yee;	LGW. 446
He never better at ese was in his lyve.	LGW. 1099
Albeit I shal be never the better.	LGW. 1363
Fey they shalle have wel better and gretter chere	LGW. 1386
Til that the wynde be better in oour weye.	LGW. 1496
That loved hym beter thane hir-selfe, I gesse;	LGW. 1665
'Yet wer hyt better that I were your wif,	LGW. 2089
That to som better estat he may atteyne.	Fort. 79
me semeth better to writen un-to a childe	Astr. 5-11
weryng the brodder the better; and make	Astr. 350-8
wyre, upright, the smaller the better;	Astr. 350-8
For better lyf durst hym not care;	RR. 1324
And some wel beter woxen were;	RR. 1676
Betr me were to have laten be,	RR. 1791
That thou the better mayst on hem thanke	RR. 2347 <i>var</i>
That it were better of hir allooene,	RR. 2619
Wherfore to thee bettir is	RR. 3266
And wel the better, withoute wene,	RR. 3641
To kepe better the purprise.	RR. 3987
Ne better ordeigned therwith-all.	RR. 4185
No bettir counsel maist thou take	RR. 4780
That I may thanke on it the better;	RR. 4806
For freend in court ys better is,	RR. 5541
I love bettir thacqueyntaunce	RR. 6491
My purchace is bettir than my rent;	RR. 6838
Of better estate I were ensured;	RR. 7210
For it is better style be	RR. 7511

**Better see Bet****Bitwene**

Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene,	A.Kn. 2859
That never was ther no word hem bitwene	A.Kn. 3105
the wordes bitwene the Hoost and the Millere	A.Mil. head
Bitwene hir bothe lawes, that they sayn,	B.ML. 221
Thanne is ther no comparison bitwene Thy wo	B.ML. 846
that ye make pees bitwene God and yow,	B.Mel. 2900-5
the wordes bitwene the Somanour and the Frere	D.WB. head
Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus:	D.Sum. 2047
And fairer fruyt bitwene hem sholdd falle,	E.Cl. 990
Never eft ne was ther angre hem bitwene.	F.Fkl. 1553
The grete joye that was bytwene theym two	Mars. 71 <i>var</i>
In which she walketh arm in arm bitwene;	TC.2. 823
This ilke thing they redden hem bitwene;	TC.2. 1708
For ther was some epistel hem bitwene	TC.3. 501
N'ot I how long or short it was bitwene	TC.4. 36
Was queynt with hope; and therewith hem bitwene	TC.4. 1430



# Between—Continued

But trewely, how longe it was bitwene,	TC.5. 1086
Hente me up bytwene his toon,	HF.3. 938
That ther nas but a stoon wal hem betwene,	LGW. 713
I have thee taught divisioun bi-twene,	Fort. 33
strikes bitwene. Of whiche longe strikes	Astr. 40-5
the space bitwene containeth a myle wey,	Astr. 40-5
yf so be that if falle bitwene thyn almykanteras	Astr. 168-70
[to sitte] betwene [bothe almykanteras]	Astr. 170-4 var
bitwene bothe ascenden, and sette thilke	Astr. 222-9
north or southe, or eny partie bitwene,	Astr. 322-4
illike distant by-twene them alle	Astr. 365-8 var
Naked bitwene thynne armes there,	RR. 2571
And pryvly bitwene yow twoo	RR. 2862
Bitwene the hay and the Roser.	RR. 3366
Bitwene Bialacoll and me	RR. 3317
<b>Bitwixt</b>	
Bitwixt Middelburgh and Orewelle.	A.Prol. 277
Bitwixen Athenes and Amazonas;	A.Kn. 880
And baar away the boon bitwix hem bothe;	A.Kn. 1180
Greet was the strif, and lond, bitwix hem tweye,	A.Kn. 1187
Bitwixen Theseus and hym Arcite;	A.Kn. 1210
The bataille in the feeld betwix hem tweyne;	A.Kn. 1632
And at a stert he was bitwix hem two,	A.Kn. 1705
They gloweden bitwixen yellow and reed;	A.Kn. 2132
Bitwixen yellow and sondel blak y-meynd,	A.Kn. 2170
As sende love and pees bitwix hem two,	A.Kn. 2317
Bitwix Venus, the goddess of love,	A.Kn. 2440
Bitwix yow ther moot be som tyme pees,	A.Kn. 2474
Bitwixen hem was maad anon the bond,	A.Kn. 3094
For that bitwix yow shal be no synne,	A.Mil. 3590
A doghter hadde thei bitwix hem two,	A.Rv. 3969
And swich a blisse is ther bitwix hem two,	B.ML. 1075
Bitwix hem thre, syn they been thus y-mette?	B.ML. 1115
Bitwix us two nedeth no strange fare;	B.Sh. 1453
Bitwixen me and my coeyn daun John,—	B.Sh. 1577
ye han nat maked no divisioun bitwix youre conseil-	B.Mel. 2445-50
lours,	
yourre conseilours, this is to seyn, bitwixen youre trewe	B.Mel. 2445-50
freendes.	
Bitwix hym and another conquerour;	B.Mk. 3830
His colour was bitwix yellow and reed,	B.NP. 4092
Bitwix the wisdom and discrecioun	B.NP. 4508
Bitwix a man that is out of his mynde	C.Pard. 494
My deere frend, bitwixen me and thee.	C.Pard. 832
Bitwix this and the mount of Kaukasous,	D.WB. 1140
That is bitwix the est and eek the west;	D.WB. 1247
Bitwix his peple and hym; thus seyde the bulle,	E.Cl. 748
How that bitwixen youre magnificence	E.Cl. 815
Bitwix hem two, now they been met yfeere.	E.Cl. 1113
Bitwix Grisildis grete pacience,	E.Mch. 1224
That is bitwixen an housbond and his wyf,	E.Mch. 1260
The blisse which that is bitwix hem tweye	E.Mch. 1340
Bitwixen freendes in disputioun,	E.Mch. 1474
Ther fil a stryf bitwix his bretheren two,	E.Mch. 1475
But natheles, bitwixen earnest and game,	E.Mch. 1594
Which I shal telle yow bitwix us two.	F.Sq. 317
Bitwix yow and me, and that fulsoone.	F.Sq. 333
Ne wolde never God bitwix us tweyne,	F.Fk. 756
That is bitwixen an housbond and his wyf?	F.Fk. 805
Than I departe the love bitwix yow two.	F.Fk. 1532
Bitwix men and gold ther is debaat	G.CY. 1389
Bitwix a wyf that is of heigh degree,	H.Mcp. 213
Right so bitwix a titelless tiraunt	H.Mcp. 223
bitwix us and the sonne. 'Lond of	I.Pars. 185-90
ther be a difference bitwix these two	I.Pars. 360-5
chidyng be a vileyns thyng bitwix alle manere folk,	I.Pars. 630-5
bitwix a man and his wyf;	I.Pars. 630-5
And the difference bitwix avarice and covetise	I.Pars. 740-5
What difference is betwixen an ydolastre and	I.Pars. 745-50
Now comth deceite bitwix marchaunt and marchaunt.	I.Pars. 775-80
bitwix man and womman that been	I.Pars. 865-70
bitwix thefte and manslaughtre,	I.Pars. 885-90
bitwix a man and his wyf; and that	I.Pars. 900-5
deedly synne into venial synne bitwix hem	I.Pars. 920-5
First, for mariage is figured bitwix Crist	I.Pars. 920-5
been, or elles ther is bitwix hem two,	I.Pars. 935-40
meene and mediator bitwix Crist and	I.Pars. 990-5
That stant bitwix roches tweye,	BD. 156
The grete joye that was betwix hem two	Mars. 71
With face deed, betwix pale and grene,	Anel. 353
That was betwix hem til the day gan misse,	PF. 40
Right as be-twixen adamauntes two	PF. 148
the lif contemplatif). And bytwixen these two lettres	Bo.1. p.1.20-5
that bytwixen wikkid folk and me han	Bo.1. p.4.110-5
when thou, syttinge bytwixen thi two sones	Bo.2. p.3.340-5
thanne may ther be bytwixen that that god doth and	Bo.4. p.5.1430-5
For so as ther nis noon alliaunce bytwix good folk	Bo.4. p.6.1535-40
bytwix the prescience and thilke	Bo.5. p.3.1705-10
away thilke oonly alliaunce bytwixen god and men,	Bo.5. p.3.1720-5
bytwixen these two sothfast or verrie	Bo.5. m.3.1725-30
things (that is to seyn, bytwixen the purveaunce	Bo.5. m.3.1725-30
of god	
Bytwixen hem of Troye and Grekes ofte;	TC.1. 135
A-midde the see betwixen windes two	TC.1. 417
Hath been, or is, betwixen thee and me,	TC.1. 585

# Betwixt—Continued

Now hot, now cold; but thus betwix tweye	TC.2. 811
Bi-twixen hope and derk desesperaunce;	TC.2. 1307
Betwixen game and earnest, swich a mene	TC.3. 254
Bitwixen things like, as I have lered.	TC.3. 406
That night betwixen drede and alkernece,	TC.3. 1315
So as accorded was bitwix us tweye;	TC.4. 1109
And lat us steele away bitwix us tweye;	TC.4. 1503
As he that stood betwixen hope and drede.	TC.5. 630
Bitwix hem and the folk of Troye toun;	TC.5. 856
As ben betwixen Oracles and Inde;	TC.5. 971
Bitwixen hope and drede his herte lay,	TC.5. 1207
Betwixen hevenc, erthe, and see;	HF.2. 207
Betwix hem was a litel envye.	HF.3. 388
Ther myghte have ben betwix hem mariage,	LGW. 729
This wal, which that bitwix hem bothe stoode,	LGW. 737
Betwix hem two; this was the firste morwe	LGW. 1230
Betwix him Jason, and this Eracles.	LGW. 1544
They been accorded ful betwix hem two,	LGW. 1635
Over the terme sette betwix us tweyne,	LGW. 2499
Betwix Ypermestre and hym Lync,	LGW. 2604
bytwise 2 almykanteras, or ellis yf thin	Astr. 168-70
to siite by-twise bothe Almykanteras	Astr. 170-4 var
of tyme in the bordure bitwix bothe priikes,	Astr. 179-85
degrees of almykanteras ben bytwix thin est orisonte	Astr. 209-11
reke than how many degrees ben bitwix the first	
ascendent	Astr. 222-9
bytwise the pool and thin eye;	Astr. 258-62
bytwise the ceynth of hem that dwellen there	Astr. 262-6
bordure bitwix both priikes, and take	Astr. 286-9
bytwise bothe priikes and take there the	Astr. 289-94
signes arisen bitwix the verrey est and	Astr. 289-94
bitwix the verrey est and the verrey	Astr. 294-301
bitwix the hevied of Capricorne unto the ende	Astr. 294-301
many degrees of the bordure ben bitwix the lyne	Astr. 301-8
the myddel bitwix bothe priikes, and	Astr. 350-8
that is contened or bownded bitwix the	Astr. 362-5
or intercept bitwix the ceynth and the	Astr. 365-8
4 degrees bitwix my two priikes.	Astr. 371-6
bitwix the ecliptyk and the bordure of	Astr. 376-82
and thus have 2 degrees bitwix bothe priikes.	Astr. 382-91
So that bitwix that and the tour	RR. 4187
Anxered and knot bitwix tweyne	RR. 4811
Of wille knytt bitwix two,	RR. 5203
Thurgh erthe, that bitwix is sett	RR. 5336
<b>Betwixt see Atwix</b>	
<b>Beves</b>	
Of Beves and of sir Gy,	B.Th. 2089
<b>Bewail</b>	
Biwallen tyme moore than gold in cofre;	B.ML. 26
I wol biwaille, in manere of tragedie,	B.Mk. 3181
But now a litel while I wol biwaille	B.Mk. 3877
Ne kan in synkyng crie ne biwaille	B.Mk. 3952
It is for to biwaille, ne compleyne	B.NP. 3975
Wel may the sike man biwaille and wepe,	E.Mch. 1381
he shal first biwaylen the synnes that he	I.Pars. 85-90
for which hym oughte moore biwayle or to	I.Pars. 85-90
to biwepe and biwallen his trespas;	I.Pars. 175-80
I may awhile biwaille, and wepe, er I go withoute,	I.Pars. 175-80
oghte synful man wepen and biwayle	I.Pars. 280-5
me grace to biwayle my giltes and to studie	I.Pars. 1090-5
bywaylen the crynges of tragedies but	Bo.2. p.2.310-5
But suffre me my mischief to biwallen,	TC.1. 755
Into miserie, in which I wol biwaille	TC.4. 272
With herte soor wel oughte I to biwaille	TC.5. 639
That hauntheit armes oughte to biwaille	TC.5. 1556
Ne no man him bewayle thogh he wepel	Buk. 16
<b>Bewalled</b>	
They mowe wel ben bewalled and compleyned,	E.Cl. 530
Bewayled the destruccioun	BD. 1246
<b>Bewalledest</b>	
and by-wayledest and by-weptest, that	Bo.1. p.6.225-30
<b>Bewalleth</b>	
He bywayleth the wronges that men	Bo.2. p.4.365-70
and noblesse, but yit he bewayleth his	Bo.2. p.4.380-5
wepeth and by-wayleth the monstrous	Bo.4. m.3.1320-5
<b>Bewalling</b>	
Bi-wallen in his chambre thus allone,	TC.1. 547
Bywaylynges ay the day that they were borne	TC.4. 1251 var
<b>Beware see Ware</b>	
<b>Bewared</b>	
If thou so do, thy wit is wel bewared;	TC.1. 636
<b>Beweep</b>	
while to biwepe and waille his trespas,	I.Pars. 175-80
to biwepe and biwallen his trespas;	I.Pars. 175-80
Swich is delit of foles to biwepe	TC.1. 762
Thy tyme thou shalt biwepe sore,	RR. 5121
<b>Bewept</b>	
Ytakus (that is to seyn Ulixes) bywepte his felawes	Bo.4. m.7.1600-5
<b>Bewepetest</b>	
and by-wayledest and by-weptest, that	Bo.1. p.6.225-30
<b>Bewopen</b>	
That he you not biwopen thus y-finde,	TC.4. 916
<b>Bewray</b>	
Myn herte may myne harmes nat biwreye;	A.Kn. 2229
Ne shal I of no conseil yow biwreye.	B.Sh. 1323
Biwreye a word of thyng that ye me telle,	B.Sh. 1328
Biwrey nat youre conseil to no persone,	B.Mel. 2330-5

# Bewray—Continued

Unto his foes his conseil gan biwreye, . . .	B.Mk. 3219
That by my trouthe I shal thee nat biwreye, .	C.Pard. 823
And nat biwreye thyng that men us telle; .	D.WB. 948
'Biwreye me nat, thou water, with thy soun,' .	D.WB. 974
Eek if thou speke, she wol thy wo biwreye. .	E.Mch. 1873
Ne dorst he nat to hire his wo biwreye, . .	F.Fkl. 954
So that ye swere ye shul it nat biwreye, . .	G.SN. 147
He sholde never mo biwreien here; . . .	G.SN. 150
And siker place his wo for to biwreye; . .	TC.2. 1370
And peril non was it to thee biwreye; . .	TC.3. 367
Wolde it biwreye, or dorste, or sholde konne,	TC.3. 377
Yonge folkis to bewreye, . . . . .	RR. 3879
The sothe dar no wight bywray. . . . .	RR. 7224

# Bewray see Bewrye, Wrele

Bewrayed	
ye han biwreyed youre conseil that he . . .	B.Mel. 2335-40
To hire biwreyed I my conseil al, . . . .	D.WB. 533
Thee thar nat drede for to be biwreyd; . .	H.Mcp. 352

# Bewrayest

And thou biwreyest alle secrenesse. . . . .	B.ML. 773
thou biwreyest thy conseil to any wight . .	B.Mel. 2335-40
Lo, how that thou biwreyest mordre alway!	B.NP. 4241

# Bewraying

thurgh youre biwreying youre condicioun .	B.Mel. 2330-5
that the biwreying of thy conseil to a . . .	B.Mel. 2335-40
Now comth biwreying of conseil, . . . . .	I.Pars. 645-50

# Bewrye

The stare, that the counseyl can be-wrye; .	PF. 348
This is the worst: I dar me not biwryen; .	TC.2. 537

# Bewrye see Bewray

# Beyond

In Flaundes, al biyonde the see, . . . . .	B.Th. 1909
that ben to desire, by-yonde the whiche ende	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
Beyonde Troye, estward in the see, . . . .	LGW. 1426
On this side, or biyonde the see, . . . . .	RR. 283

# Bezant see Besaunt

# Bi- see Be-

# Bialacoil

And Bialacoil forsothe he hight, . . . . .	RR. 2984
Thanne unto Bialacoil saide I: . . . . .	RR. 2999
And Bialacoil me served well . . . . .	RR. 3011
For Bialacoil, that was so faire, . . . . .	RR. 3067
With Bialacoil, and so pryve, . . . . .	RR. 3081
To Bialacoil how me bifelle . . . . .	RR. 3084
Thanne Bialacoil, affrayed all, . . . . .	RR. 3113
And seide: 'Bialacoil, telle me why . . . .	RR. 3139
For Bialacoil ne knewe thes nought, . . .	RR. 3151
Thanne Bialacoil is fedde and mate, . . . .	RR. 3167
With Bialacoil whanne he me sey . . . . .	RR. 3357
Of Bialacoil, his moste joye, . . . . .	RR. 3563
Sith Bialacoil was fro hym fare, . . . . .	RR. 3568
Makith Bialacoil repaire ageyn, . . . . .	RR. 3573
Of Bialacoil, as ye devise; . . . . .	RR. 3589
To Bialacoil thanne wente in hys . . . . .	RR. 3591
Saith Bialacoil, 'for it is skyl, . . . . .	RR. 3606
Thus Bialacoil of gentylnesse, . . . . .	RR. 3609
Tyl Bialacoil I ganne to praye, . . . . .	RR. 3623
To Bialacoil she wente apas, . . . . .	RR. 3650
Hadde Bialacoil with hys smete, . . . . .	RR. 3724
Of Bialacoil and me I-feere, . . . . .	RR. 3755
Bitwene Bialacoil and me . . . . .	RR. 3806
To Bialacoil there that he stode; . . . . .	RR. 3817
Bialacoil nyst what to sey; . . . . .	RR. 3824
On Bialacoil a fals legyng, . . . . .	RR. 3853
Of Bialacoil, hertis to lure . . . . .	RR. 3874
That Bialacoil hadde ever in thought . .	RR. 3883
Bialacoil to do youre wille, . . . . .	RR. 3888
To putte Bialacoil in prison; . . . . .	RR. 3908
Bialacoil to have his wille, . . . . .	RR. 3945
Sith Bialacoil is at mysheef, . . . . .	RR. 3991
Bialacoil here inne to calle . . . . .	RR. 3998
Yf Bialacoil be sweete and free, . . . . .	RR. 4017
Bialacoil oute of this place, . . . . .	RR. 4027
For Bialacoil I wrathted soo; . . . . .	RR. 4052
To sette Bealcoil in prison, . . . . .	RR. 4108
Of Bealcoil she toke ay hede, . . . . .	RR. 4280
Hadde Bealcoil in his baillie, . . . . .	RR. 4295
To Bialacoil all fortio telle, . . . . .	RR. 4302
Sith Bialacoil mote fro me twynne, . . . .	RR. 4347
A, Bialacoil, myn owne deere, . . . . .	RR. 4367
A, Bialacoil, full wel I see . . . . .	RR. 4377
Sith Bialacoil they have biashette . . . .	RR. 4417
But Bialacoil loosed be, . . . . .	RR. 4488
Or Bialacoil falsly bitraye, . . . . .	RR. 4511
To Bialacoil goodly to be, . . . . .	RR. 4551
To Bialacoil do gentylnesse, . . . . .	RR. 4601
To Bialacoil leve I myne herte . . . . .	RR. 4605
To Bialacoil leve I myne herte . . . . .	RR. 4612

# Bibbed

This millere hath so wisely bibbed ale . .	A.Rv. 4162
--	------------

# Bible

His studie was but litle on the Bible, . .	A.Pro. 438
Looketh the Bible and ther ye may it leere, .	C.Pard. 578
Redeth the Bible, and fynde it expresly .	C.Pard. 586
And thanne wolde he upon his Bible seke .	D.WB. 650
Than been of goode wyves in the Bible; . .	D.WB. 687
My spirit hath his fostyring in the Bible, .	D.Sum. 1845
To tellen al wolde passen any bible . . .	G.CY. 857
As ever hadde Hester in the Bible, . . . .	BD. 986

# Bible—Continued

Men myghte make of hem a bible, . . . . .	HF.3. 244
About his neck he bare a byble, . . . . .	RR. 7412

# Bioched

This fruyt cometh of the bioched bones two, .	C.Pard. 656
---	-------------

# Byker

Gif thou say nay, we two shal have a byker, .	LGW. 2661
---	-----------

# Bid

He fostreth it, and therefore bidde I thee . .	E.Mch. 1387
Bidde hym descende, and trille another pyn,—	F.Sq. 321
Or, if yow liste bidde hym thennes goon, .	F.Sq. 327
that grucchen whan hir sovereyns bidden hem doon	I.Pars. 505-10
And bid him that, on alle thyng, . . . . .	BD. 141
Bid him crepe in-to the body . . . . .	BD. 144
And bidde hym faste, anon that he . . . . .	BD. 1026
For Goddes love, I bidde thee a bone: . . .	TC.1. 1027
To bidde and rede on holy seintes lives . .	TC.2. 118
I bidde wishe you no more sorwel!— . . .	TC.2. 406
Ne bid me naught, but ye wol see me swounel	TC.2. 574
As for to bidde a wood man for to renel . .	TC.2. 1554
And bid for me, sith thou art now in blisse, .	TC.3. 342
To bidde him aught to don, or aught forbede:	TC.3. 467
I bidde God I nevere mote have joye! . . .	TC.3. 875
Ne cause ek non to bidde him thennes rise, .	TC.3. 1145
I bidde god so yeve yow bothe sorwe . . .	TC.3. 1470 var
'But bid him come, or deth, that thus me threteth,	TC.4. 909
Yit bidde I God, in quite and in reste . . .	TC.5. 1007
Bid him proven the contrarie, . . . . .	HF.2. 300
And bid him bringe his clarioun, . . . . .	HF.3. 483
And also bid him how that he . . . . .	HF.3. 488
Allas, to bidde a woman goon by nyghte . .	LGW. 838
Blame hym and bidde hym holde hym stille, .	RR. 2233
To bidde me my thought refreyn, . . . . .	RR. 3809
I bidde thee teche hem, wostowe howe, . .	RR. 6075
And wole but onoly bidde his bedis, . . . .	RR. 6687

# Bid see Bede

# Bidden

And afterward this knyght was bode appere, .	D.WB. 1030
And dide as he hadde bede him doon; . . .	BD. 194
But boden gon to bedde, with mischaunce, .	TC.3. 691
Or him was boden maken thilke tweye . . .	LGW. 366
Whanne Love all this hadde boden me, . . .	RR. 2721
He nolde, I-wys, have bidde hem begging, .	RR. 6667

# Biddest

'Thou biddest me I sholde love another . . .	TC.4. 456
--	-----------

# Biddeth

laboure, As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served?	A.Pro. 187
And stille he sit and biddeth his preyere, .	A.Mil. 3641
They han hir set and biddeth hire lerne saille .	B.ML. 440
synnere comandeth and biddeth hym do . .	B.Mel. 2660-5
Suffre thy wyves tonge, as Catoun bit, . .	E.Mch. 1377
The styward byt the spices for to hys, . . .	F.Sq. 291
And biddeth ek for hem that ben despayred .	TC.1. 36
Thus biddeth God for his benigete . . . . .	TC.1. 40
And biddeth ek for hem that ben at ese . . .	TC.1. 43
He bryngeth the cuppe, and biddeth hem be blithe;	LGW. 647
For alwaye byddeth she me so . . . . .	RR. 3672
That biddith eyver heerde honeste . . . . .	RR. 6453

# Biddeth see Bedeth

# Bidding

ay biddynge in hire orisons ful faste, . . .	G.SN. 140
And he al redy was at his biddynge, . . . .	G.CY. 1109
This preest at this cursed chanouns biddynge .	G.CY. 1144
My byddynge hath i-layn yow in this case!	LGW. 837
'Gladly air at youre biddynge, . . . . .	RR. 1945
Ageyn youre biddynge resistence, . . . . .	RR. 1949
But if it be at youre biddynge; . . . . .	RR. 2070
I durst not breke his biddynge, . . . . .	RR. 3478

# Bide

For ire he quook, no lenger wolde he byde, .	A.Kn. 1576
The day is come, I may no lenger byde; . .	A.Rv. 4237
As for that day, he preyde hym to byde, . .	B.NP. 4275
With rakel hond; but he wol bide a stounde, .	TC.1. 1067
And ly right there, and byd thyn aventure, .	TC.2. 1519
wher it be bet she byde til eft sones . . . .	TC.2. 1651 var
But bid, and lat me gon bifore a lite, — . .	TC.3. 740
Love made him al prest to don her bide, . .	TC.4. 162
And sin that we bihighten him to bide, . .	TC.5. 496
A lord, where I shall byde the day . . . . .	RR. 2624
If thou canst bide in suffraunce, . . . . .	RR. 2946
He shulde not bide so long til he . . . . .	RR. 5232

# Biden

So longe hath Mayus in hir chambre byden, .	E.Mch. 1888
---	-------------

# Bideth

Is fals, and bit not in no tyde . . . . .	RR. 5330
---	----------

# Bier

After a beere, and it al over spradde . . .	A.Kn. 2871
He leyde hym, bare the visage, on the beere, .	A.Kn. 2877
Upon hir shuldres caryeden the beere, . . .	A.Kn. 2900
His mooder swownynge by his beere lay; . .	B.Pri. 1815
This newe Rachel brynge fro his bere, . . .	B.Pri. 1817
Upon his beere ay lith this innocent . . . .	B.Pri. 1825
And tooken away this martir from his beere; .	B.Pri. 1870
And, til that tyme he leyd was on his beere, .	B.Mk. 3371
Whan that my fourthe housbonde was on beere .	D.WB. 587
After the beere, me thoughte he hadde a paire .	D.WB. 597
Me ne lakketh but my deth, and than my bere, .	Pity. 105
'God have thy soule! Y-brought have I thy bere!	TC.2. 1638
As is that wight that men on bere binde; . .	TC.4. 863
As men don folk that shul ben laid on bere, .	TC.4. 1183



**Bier—Continued**

And Atropos, mak redy thou my beryl . . . . . TC.4. 1208  
 But myghte tyme us upon bere, . . . . . HF.3. 634  
 And openly let cary her on a bere . . . . . LGW. 1866  
 Me were as leef be leyd upon my bere, . . . . . Furse. 5

**Big**

Ful byg he was of brawn and eek of bones; . . . . . A.Prol. 546  
 And therto he was long and big of bones, . . . . . A.Kn. 1424  
 For she is byg in armes, by my feith, . . . . . B.Mk. 3111  
 With spere in honde and bigge bowes bente, . . . . . TC.4. 39

**Bigamy**

Of bigamye, or of octogamy; . . . . . D.WB. 33  
 Of shrowed Lameth, and his bigamy? . . . . . D.WB. 54  
 Withouten exceptoun of bigamy, . . . . . D.WB. 86  
 Thogh maydenhede preferre bigamy; . . . . . D.WB. 96  
 To loven two, and was in bigamy, . . . . . Anel. 153

**Bigine(s) see Reguine(s)****Bilve see Bilve****Bille**

His byle was blak, and as the jeet it shoon; . . . . . B.NP. 4051  
 As dooth me right upon this pitous bille, . . . . . C.Doc. 166  
 That sooth is that my bille wol expresse, . . . . . C.Doc. 170  
 And right anon was rad this cursed bille; . . . . . C.Doc. 178  
 Lo, this was all the sentence of his bille, . . . . . C.Doc. 190  
 'I have,' quod he, 'of somanounce a bille; . . . . . D.Fri. 1586  
 In seeres wise, his purs and eek his bille, . . . . . E.Moh. 1937  
 And when she of this bille hath taken heede, . . . . . E.Moh. 1952  
 Was, for to putte a bille of Venus werkis . . . . . E.Moh. 1971  
 For to have put to Pite as a bille; . . . . . Pity. 44  
 Withouten Pite may no bille availle, . . . . . Pity. 49  
 For to my foes my bille I dar not shewe, . . . . . Pity. 55  
 And with his precious blood he wrot the bille . . . . . ABC. 59  
 Of hevене and erthe, our bille up for to bede, . . . . . ABC. 110  
 Gan for to change; and seide, 'Scriit ne bille, . . . . . TC.2. 1130

**Bills**

That he may shake hem by the bills, . . . . . HF.2. 360

**Bilyea**

The same thyng I seye of Bilyea, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1455

**Bia**

Wel koude he kepe a gerner and a bynne, . . . . . A.Prol. 593

**Bind**

And eek to this avow I wol me bynde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2414  
 And after that the Jewes leet he bynde, . . . . . B.Pri. 1810  
 To bynde me so soore? . . . . . B.Th. 1976  
 We oblige and bynden us and oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2935-40  
 Ther was no boond with which men myghte him . . . . . B.Mk. 3262  
 bynde; . . . . . E.Cl. 1205  
 In jalousie I rede eek thou hym bynde, . . . . . F.Sq. 620  
 No gentillesse of blood ne may hem bynde, . . . . . H.Mep. 8  
 A theef myght hym ful lightly robbe and bynde, . . . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 is strong for to bynde. Agayns the . . . . . Mars. 249  
 So sore the beaute wold his herte bynde,— . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 schal it bynde me to be stifdast, syn that . . . . . TC.1. 237  
 That Love is he that alle thing may binde; . . . . . TC.1. 256  
 Sin, as him-selven list, he may you binde, . . . . . TC.2. 359  
 To binde you to him thorough no bihest, . . . . . TC.2. 728  
 He shal me never binde in swich a clause, . . . . . TC.3. 1358  
 How coude ye withouten bond me binde?— . . . . . TC.3. 1439  
 Thee corse, and to our hemispre binde, . . . . . TC.3. 1750  
 Bind this acord that I have told and telle, . . . . . TC.3. 1767  
 To cerclen hertes alle, and faste binde, . . . . . TC.4. 863  
 As is that wight that men on bere binde; . . . . . TC.5. 812  
 Withche with a thred of gold she wolde binde; . . . . . RR. 2055  
 For thes so sore I wole now bynde, . . . . . RR. 2093  
 I bynde under this lital keye, . . . . . RR. 5775  
 And in her bagges sore it bynde; . . . . . RR. 6900  
 And they wolde bynde on folk al-wey, . . . . . RR. 7051  
 With which men shal hym bynde and lede . . . . . RR. 7051

**Bindest**

Thow byndest the elementis by . . . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
 865-70

**Bindeth**

He bynt him to perpetual obeisaunce, . . . . . Mars. 47  
 And she bynt hir to loven him for ever, . . . . . Mars. 48  
 The ameyable Fortune byndeth . . . the hertes . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
 withouten errour of falsnesse, byndeth and constrey- . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
 neth . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 and byndeth it-self to som . . . . . 1875-80  
 RR. 4813

**Binding**

This world with byndyng of youre word eterne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1304  
 soche, byndyng, restreyne alle thynges . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650-5  
 an uneschuable byndyng to-gidre, which that de- . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5  
 scendeth . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 and unjoynd the byndyng or the alliance . . . . . 1725-30

**Bint see Bindeth****Birch**

As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler, . . . . . A.Kn. 2921

**Bird**

My faire bryd, my sweete cynamome? . . . . . A.Mil. 3699  
 Lemman, thy grace, and sweete bryd, thyn core, . . . . . A.Mil. 3726  
 'Spek, sweete bryd, I noot nat where thou art,' . . . . . A.Mil. 3805  
 They lyve but as a bryd, or as a beest, . . . . . E.Moh. 1281  
 Be it of fyssh, or bryd, or beest, or man, . . . . . E.Moh. 1865  
 Ne saugh I never, er now, no bryd ne beest . . . . . F.Sq. 460  
 Ther nys y-fostred man, ne bryd, ne beeste; . . . . . F.Fkl. 874  
 Was never bryd gladder agayn the day, . . . . . G.CY. 1342  
 Taak any bryd, and put it in a cage, . . . . . H.Mep. 163

**Bird—Continued**

Yet hath this bryd by twenty thousand foold . . . . . H.Mep. 169  
 For ever this bryd wol doon his bysnezse . . . . . H.Mep. 172  
 His libertes this bryd desireth ay, . . . . . H.Mep. 174  
 'What! bryd,' quod Phebus, 'what song syngestow? . . . . . H.Mep. 244  
 a bryd that retorneth agayn to his owene . . . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 When every bryd cometh ther to cheese his make, . . . . . PF. 310  
 And the janglyng bryd that syngeth . . . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
 655-60  
 swete studyes, yit natheles yif thilke bryd . . . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
 655-60  
 cleped the bryde of Arcadye, hath had merci of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1315-20  
 As man, bryd, best, fash, herbe, and grene tree . . . . . TC.3. 10  
 Brid, fash, beste, or him, or here, . . . . . HF.2. 495  
 On morwe, when the bryd began to syng, . . . . . LGW. 1757  
 For there was many a briddie syngyng . . . . . RR. 655  
 Love will noon other briddie cacche . . . . . RR. 1823

**Brids**

Ne how the beestes and the briddes alle . . . . . A.Kn. 2929  
 The briddes syng, it is no nay, . . . . . B.Th. 1956  
 He Arpies slow, the cruel bryddes felle; . . . . . B.Mk. 3290  
 His nayles lik a briddes clawes were; . . . . . B.Mk. 3366  
 Swiche briddes for to putte in swiche a cage! . . . . . B.Mk. 3604  
 Beestes and briddes koude speke and syng, . . . . . B.NP. 4071  
 Herkneth these blisful briddes how they syng, . . . . . B.NP. 4391  
 That beestes, ne no briddes, it to-race; . . . . . E.Cl. 572  
 As briddes doon that men in cages fede; . . . . . F.Sq. 611  
 with hunger, and the briddes of helle . . . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 of briddes, or of beestes, or by sort, by . . . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
 Parlement of Briddes; the Tales of . . . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 Yet wol I, in my briddes wise, syng, . . . . . Mars. 23  
 On every bough the briddes herde I syng, . . . . . PF. 190  
 Som beayede hem hir briddes forth to bryng, . . . . . PF. 192  
 doth pyne To bryddes for his outrageous ravyn, . . . . . PF. 336  
 The briddes alle; and fouler of ravyn, . . . . . PF. 527  
 likned to briddes; and if he be ploungid in fowle . . . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1305-10  
 ben lyk to briddes of whiche the nyght . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
 the briddes that hyghten Arpiis with . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1600-5  
 Paraunter, in his briddes wise, a lay . . . . . TC.2. 921  
 And as the briddes, when the sonne is shene, . . . . . TC.4. 1432  
 The byrdes that han lefte hir song . . . . . RR. 71  
 The smale briddes syngen clere . . . . . RR. 88  
 The song of briddes forto here, . . . . . RR. 101  
 To herberwe briddes many oon, . . . . . RR. 491  
 Of briddes songe and branches grene; . . . . . RR. 493  
 Therynne were briddes mo I wene . . . . . RR. 494  
 Of briddis whiche therynne ware, . . . . . RR. 506  
 The briddis, how they syngen clere, . . . . . RR. 618  
 And other joly briddis smale, . . . . . RR. 620  
 That othere briddes hem amonge, . . . . . RR. 668  
 These briddes that I you devise; . . . . . RR. 670  
 That me thought it no briddis songe, . . . . . RR. 678  
 These briddis, that nought unknowyng . . . . . RR. 686  
 These briddis madden, as they sete; . . . . . RR. 714  
 These briddis syngyng on a rowe, . . . . . RR. 722  
 And in samette with briddis wrought, . . . . . RR. 836  
 With briddes, lybardes, and lyouns, . . . . . RR. 894  
 And he was all with briddes wryen, . . . . . RR. 912

**Birch**

With sterres, when that he his birthe took, . . . . . B.ML. 192  
 Noght when a roote is of a burthe y-knowe? . . . . . B.ML. 314  
 a free man, by kynde or by burthe, is . . . . . B.Mel. 2755-60  
 For al swich witte is yeven us in oure byrthe,— . . . . . D.WB. 400  
 And from hire birthe knewe hire year by yeere, . . . . . E.Cl. 402  
 erthe ben of semblable byrthe; . . . . . Bo.3. m.6.  
 755-60  
 un-to vices and foreleten his propre byrthe, . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760-5  
 Or thou combust or let were in myrthe, . . . . . TC.3. 717  
 That my-self hate, and ay my burthe acorse, . . . . . TC.4. 839  
 His burthe, himself, his fate, and ek nature, . . . . . TC.5. 209

**Bis**

'Bella bis quinis.'— . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1595-900

**Bismare**

As ful of hoker, and of bismare, . . . . . A.Rv. 3965

**Biseye see Beseen****Bishop**

And to a bishop, and his constable eke, . . . . . B.ML. 716  
 For Roger, which that bishoppe was of Pize, . . . . . B.Mk. 3606  
 Or Boece, or the bishoppe Bradwardyn, . . . . . B.NP. 4432  
 For er the bishoppe caughte hem with his hook, . . . . . D.Fri. 1317  
 til it be reconciled by the byshoppe; . . . . . I.Pars. 965-70  
 How that the bishop, as the book can telle, . . . . . TC.2. 104  
 Ne bishop, ne official, . . . . . RR. 6420

**Bishops**

Bishoppes been shapen with hire for to wende, . . . . . B.ML. 253  
 Of patriarkes and bishoppes I shewe, . . . . . C.Pard. 343  
 blessyng of bishoppes and of preestes . . . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
 and if she were a bishoppes doghter, . . . . . I.Pars. 835-40

**Bit**

The fomy bridel, with the bitte of golde, . . . . . LGW. 1208

**Bit see Biddeth, Bideth, Boot****Bitte**

Ne oynement that wolde clenae and byte, . . . . . A.Prol. 631  
 The jelous strokes on hir helmes byte; . . . . . A.Kn. 2634  
 And made his sward depe in his flesh to byte, . . . . . A.Kn. 2640  
 And on his lippe he gan for anger byte, . . . . . A.Mil. 3745



**Bite—Continued**

For wo his armes two he gan to byte, . . .	B.Mk. 3634
Of rede beestes, that they wol hem byte, . . .	B.NP. 4121
For as an hors I koude byte and whyne; . . .	D.WB. 386
Thurghout his armure it wol kerve and byte, . . .	F.Sq. 168
Til he may seen his tyme for to byte, . . .	F.Sq. 513
That elde, which that al can frete and bite,—	Anel. 12
Right as an hors, that can both bite and pleyne;	Anel. 157
Thogh that the swerde of sorwe byte . . .	Anel. 270
necessites, and manye anguysshes byten hym;	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
Art thou agast so that she wol thee bite? . . .	TC.3. 737
Hit ys no thyngul wyten the . . .	HF.2. 536 var
Wenest thou not he wolde hem bite? . . .	RR. 6262

**Biteth**

Syn that desire right now so biteth me . . .	TC.3. 1482 var
And ay the more that desir me biteth . . .	TC.3. 1651
For whan a flye offendith him or biteth, . . .	L.GW. 392
For what word that hem prikketh or biteth, . . .	RR. 6097

**Bityng**

Ne short swerd, for to stoke with poynt bityng, . . .	A.Kn. 2546
the bityng conscience, and withoute forth . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
ofte ben elayn by bytynge of smale flyes, . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
whan men tasten hem, they ben bityng; . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
neveren ne schal his bytynge bysynesse . . .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90

bytynge is every condicioun, it nedeth . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
that ben y-smyte, with bytynge overlonge haldynge.	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5
A rasour sharme, and wel bytynge, . . .	RR. 7418

**Bitingly**

answerede ayen ful bytyngely and seyde: . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
---	------------------

**Bitings**

[doon] away the bytynges of bysynesse, ne . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
---	-------------------

**Bitene**

is outhertwile biten with the hound, right in the same	B.Mel. 2730-5
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten, . . .	L.GW. 2318

**Bitte**

Weren of his bittre, salte teres wete, . . .	A.Kn. 1280
Have pite of my bittre teeris smerte, . . .	A.Kn. 2225
The bittre teeres that on my chekes falle, . . .	A.Kn. 2327
In orisons, with many a bittre teere, . . .	B.ML. 537
Long was the sobbing and the bittre peyne, . . .	B.ML. 1065
seith, 'Bettre it is to dye of bittre deeth	B.Mel. 2760-5
Al warished of his bittre peynes smerte.'	F.Fkl. 856
And somme with arrowe blede of bittre woundes, . . .	F.Fkl. 1194
The bittre frostes with the sleet and reyn . . .	F.Fkl. 1250
For unto hem it is a bittre swete,—	G.CY. 873
shal devouren hem with the bittre deeth, . . .	I.Pars. 195-200
ful of bittre galle; and touchynge of al hir	I.Pars. 210-5
free withouten greet peyne and bittre passioun,	I.Pars. 270-5
neighbor semeth to hym bittre and . . .	I.Pars. 510-5
ne make not thine hert bitter . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5

Were bitter, neither in erthe nor in see, . . .	ABC. 50
Corn of the bitter goddesse Jelousy, . . .	PF. 252
the byttre ese of this lif, be furdryven	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
hole, and to some bodies byttre thynges . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500

Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe, . . .	TC.1. 385
Your bittre tornen al into swetnesse; . . .	TC.3. 179
And, to deliveren him fro bittre bondes, . . .	TC.3. 1116
Ful bittre drinke; and for to han gladnesse, . . .	TC.3. 1215
T'abregge with thy bittre peines smerte; . . .	TC.4. 426
That yaven signes of the bittre peyne . . .	TC.4. 710
As bittre weren, out of teres kinde, . . .	TC.4. 1136
So bittre teres wep not thorough the rinde . . .	TC.4. 1138
Of bittre teres, and the herte unswelle, . . .	TC.4. 1146 em
Drif out that bittre hope, and mak good chere, . . .	TC.5. 913
And wonder bitter in spekyng, . . .	RR. 3814
Is it swete or bitter thyng? . . .	RR. 4636
Bitter swetnesse and swete errour, . . .	RR. 4729

**Bitterly**

Thow blamest Crist, and seist ful bitterly, . . .	B.ML. 106
Whan that his shoo ful bitterly hym wrong, . . .	D.WB. 492
he wente out and weeped ful bitterly, . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
And bitterly the dayes light they corse, . . .	TC.3. 1701
Men shulde hym snybbe bitterly, . . .	RR. 4533

**Bitteus**

And as a bitteus bombleth in the myre . . .	D.WB. 972
---	-----------

**Bitterness**

To worldly blisse! Spreynd is with bitternesse	B.ML. 422
yeres of my lyf in bitternesse of myn	I.Pars. 135-40
Bernard, 'Acurse be the bitternesse of my synne,	I.Pars. 270-5
suffred so muchel bitternesse; . . .	I.Pars. 270-5
cometh eek bitternesse of herte, thurgh	I.Pars. 510-5
which bitternesse every good dede of his	I.Pars. 510-5
and it is wrooth withouten bitternesse, . . .	I.Pars. 540-5
Envye and ire maken bitternesse . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
in herte, which bitternesse is mooder of	I.Pars. 675-80
in sorwful bitternesse of herte, as seyde	I.Pars. 980-5
bitternesse of myn herte.'	I.Pars. 980-5
condicioun of bitternesse hath fyve signes, . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
As seek man hath of swete and bitternesse, . . .	PF. 161
To him that nevere tasted bitternesse? . . .	TC.1. 639
Y-medled is with many a bitternesse! . . .	TC.3. 815
That bitternesse assayed was biforn; . . .	TC.3. 1220
As anguiss, langour, cruel bitternesse, . . .	TC.4. 844
And joie meynt with bitternesse, . . .	RR. 1920
Is meyned with swete and bitternesse, . . .	RR. 2296
Anoieth now the bitternesse, . . .	RR. 4139

**Bitternesse**

welfulnesse is spraynd with many bitternesse; . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
---	--------------------

**Blab**

Ayens that vice as for to bene a blabbe . . .	TC.3. 300 var
---	---------------

**Black**

Twenty bookes clad in blak or reed . . .	A.Prol. 294
His noethirles blake were and wyde; . . .	A.Prol. 557
With scaled browes blake and piled berd,—	A.Prol. 627
Ech after oother, clad in clothes blake; . . .	A.Kn. 899
And why that ye been clothed thus in blak? . . .	A.Kn. 911
The shepne, brennyng with the blake smoke; . . .	A.Kn. 2000
Blak was his berd, and manly was his face; . . .	A.Kn. 2130
He hadde a beres skyn, col-blak, for-old, . . .	A.Kn. 2142
As any ravens fethere it shoon for-blak; . . .	A.Kn. 2144
Bitwixen yellow and somdel blak y-meynd, . . .	A.Kn. 2170
Somme helden with hym with the blake berd, . . .	A.Kn. 2517
As blak he lay as any cole or crowe, . . .	A.Kn. 2692
In clothes blake, y-dropped al with teeres; . . .	A.Kn. 2884
That sprad was al with blak, and wonder hye . . .	A.Kn. 2903
But in his blake clothes sorwfully . . .	A.Kn. 2978
And tho were bent, and blake as any sloo, . . .	A.Mil. 3246
At thilke tyme, than alle his wetheres blake, . . .	A.Mil. 3542
With lokkes blake, y-kempd ful fetisly, . . .	A.Co. 4369
The feeld of snow with thegle of blak therinne	B.Mk. 3573
Hir bord was served moost with whit and blak,—	B.NP. 4033
Hir boile was blak, and as the jeet it shoon; . . .	B.NP. 4051
With blak, unlyk the remenant of his heeris; . . .	B.NP. 4094
For feers of blake beres, or boles blake, . . .	B.NP. 4125
Or elles blake develes wole hem take, . . .	B.NP. 4126
Al were he short, or long, or blak, or whit; . . .	D.WB. 624
Do striken thee out of oure lettres blake, . . .	D.Fri. 1364
An hat upon his heed with frenes blake, . . .	D.Fri. 1383
Unto the devel, blak and rough of hewe, . . .	D.Fri. 1622
But ever lyve as wydwe in clothes blake, . . .	E.Mch. 2079
But whan she saugh the grisly rokkes blake, . . .	F.Fkl. 869
But, Lord, these grisly, feendly, rokkes blake, . . .	F.Fkl. 891
But wolde God that alle these rokkes blake . . .	F.Fkl. 1158
To mannes sighte, that alle the rokkes blake . . .	G.CY. 557
A man that clothed was in clothes blake, . . .	H.Mcp. 299
Thou, and thyn of-spryng, ever shul be blake, . . .	H.Mcp. 305
And made hym blak, and reft hym all his song, . . .	H.Mcp. 308
And for this cause ben alle crows blake, . . .	I.Pars. 345-50
his flesh was blak as an Ethiopien for . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
is whit and blak, or whit and blew, or . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
blak and reed, and so forth, thanne . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
whit ne blak; but seyth by youre word, . . .	I.Pars. 950-5
yet is the wal blak of the leyt, Ful ofte tyme I . . .	BD. 253
In fyn blak satyn doutremere, . . .	BD. 445
I was war of a man in blak, . . .	BD. 457
And he was clothed al in blake, . . .	Anel. 213
Myn herte bare of blis, and blak of hewe, . . .	PF. 141
These vers of gold and blak y-written were, . . .	PF. 682
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake; . . .	PF. 692
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake; . . .	PF. 692
The sterres, covred with blake cloudes, . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
blake cloude of errour whilom hadde . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5

to hym by the blake cloudes, . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
------------------------------------	--------------------

In widwes habit blak; but natheles, . . .	TC.1. 170
Nor under cloude blak so bright a sterre, . . .	TC.1. 175
That her behelden in her blake wede, . . .	TC.1. 177
She, this in blak, liking to Troilus . . .	TC.1. 309
Eek whyt by blak, by shame ek worthinesse, . . .	TC.1. 642
Out of these blake waxes for to saile, . . .	TC.2. 1
That stood in blak, with loking of her yen, . . .	TC.2. 534
Have here a light, and look on al this blake! . . .	TC.2. 1320
'O blake night, as folk in bokes rede, . . .	TC.3. 1429
At certain times with thy blake wede, . . .	TC.3. 1431
Y-bounden in the blake bark of care, . . .	TC.4. 229
Shal blake ben, in tokening, herte swete, . . .	TC.4. 779
Be he clothed reed or blak; . . .	HF.2. 570
Took out his blakke trompe of bras, . . .	HF.3. 547
Blak, blo, grenysh, swartysh, reed, . . .	HF.3. 557
Thou Eolus, that is so blak; . . .	HF.3. 581
And with his blakke clarioun . . .	HF.3. 711
And tok his blakke trumpe faste, . . .	HF.3. 775
Of lambe skynnes hevny and blake; . . .	RR. 229
And blak as bery, or ony slo, . . .	RR. 928
Were also blak as fende in helle, . . .	RR. 974
Thy nailles blak if thou maist see, . . .	RR. 2282
Full grete he was and blak of hewe, . . .	RR. 3133
In mournyng blak, as bright burnettes, . . .	RR. 4756
With mantel and [with] wedis blake, . . .	RR. 5352
Till the blake shadowes fyne, . . .	RR. 5356
Go bye a courser, blak or white, . . .	RR. 5903
Or White monkes or these Blake—	RR. 6695
Ryght blak withynne and white withoute, . . .	RR. 7333

**Black see Coalblack, For-blak****Blackberried**

Though that hir soules goon a-blakeberied; . . .	C.Pard. 406
--	-------------

**Bladed**

Til that his flesh was for the venym blaked; . . .	B.Mk. 3321
--	------------

**Bladder**

But lyke a bladder, ful of wynd, y-wys; . . .	G.SN. 439
---	-----------

**Blade**

And by his syde he baar a rusty blade, . . .	A.Prol. 618
And of a swerd ful trenchant was the blade, . . .	A.Rv. 3930

<b>Blain</b>	Withouthe bleyne, scabbe, or royne . . . . .	RR. 553
<b>Blame</b>		
	And elles certeyn were they to blame. . . . .	A.Prol. 375
	Avyseth yow, putteth me out of blame; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3185
	I love another, and elles I were to blame, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3710
	This sowndness, whom I thus blame and warye, . . . . .	B.M.L. 372
	Fro false blame, and thou, merciful mayde, . . . . .	B.M.L. 640
	He that me kepte fro the false blame, . . . . .	B.M.L. 827
	And if thou darst nat saven hym for blame, . . . . .	B.M.L. 860
	'And ther as ye blamen alle . . . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90
	he . . . ne may nat speke but he blame thynges . . . . .	B.Mel.
	that he nys nat to blame that chaungeth . . . . .	2315-20 var
	for right as men blamen an avaricious man . . . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5
	in the same wise is he to blame that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2790-5
	If I conseil of women wolde blame, . . . . .	B.NP. 4451
	And whos fyndeth hym out of swich blame . . . . .	C.Pard. 385
	Ye be to blame, by God! I sey yow sooth. . . . .	D.WB. 450
	Save in somme thynges that he was to blame,— . . . . .	E.Cl. 76
	I blame him thus, that he considered night . . . . .	E.Cl. 78
	Ye putte on us a cryme, and eek a blame; . . . . .	G.SN. 455
	And yet ful oft he renneth in a blame; . . . . .	G.CY. 905
	Thanne why sholde al the remenant have a blame, . . . . .	G.CY. 1004
	'Stoupeth adoun, by God, ye be to blame, . . . . .	G.CY. 1327
	day they preyse, tomorwe they blame; . . . . .	I.Pars. 470-5
	of moore blame than worth is al the . . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
	another, but he shal blame and wyten . . . . .	I.Pars. 1015-20
	And eek she is the lause to blame; . . . . .	BD. 674
	And putte you in schauder now and blame, . . . . .	Anel. 275
	Schulde I thanne redowte my blame, and agrysen as . . . . .	
	though . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
	Schal I forsake this blame, that y ne be . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
	swiche a blame as myn is. Of which trespas . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
	suspectoun of swiche blame. But O malice! For . . . . .	
	they that . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
	feith of so greet blame, for they trowen . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
	that whan that eny blame is leid upon a . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
	the blame and the peyne of the feloun; . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
	for my blame, and thou hast wepen for . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
	that maistow nat ryghtfully blamen ne . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
	he scholde blame the argument. For this thing that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 345-50
	ought han the blame of our vices, syn . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
	Wherfore I n'il have neither thank ne blame . . . . .	TC.2. 15
	'Nay, blame have I, myn uncle,' quod she thenne. . . . .	TC.2. 210
	And swich a wight is for to blame, I gesse! . . . . .	TC.2. 287
	For Goddes love, and keep her out of blame; . . . . .	TC.3. 265
	'Now loke than if they ben aught to blame; . . . . .	TC.3. 316
	Whan al is wist, than am I not to blame!' . . . . .	TC.3. 1085
	And sin thee list myn arguments to blame, . . . . .	TC.4. 527
	I sholde han also blame of every wight, . . . . .	TC.4. 551
	And rather be a lite in blame y-founde . . . . .	TC.4. 594
	Or alwey wepe, I n'am no thing to blame, . . . . .	TC.5. 419
	For that that some men blamen evere yit, . . . . .	TC.5. 760
	What helpeth that, to don my blame away? . . . . .	TC.5. 1068
	No a trewe lover oghte me not blame, . . . . .	LGW. 466
	She sayde that for hir gylt, ne for hir blame, . . . . .	LGW. 1844
	Me thinketh no wyght ought us here-of blame, . . . . .	LGW. 2134
	Thanne blame they folk and wete nat what hem . . . . .	
	eslyth . . . . .	LGW.G. 263
	Ther oghte blame me no creature, . . . . .	Ven. 7
	It is no blame unto hir womanheed. . . . .	Comp.A. 39
	But God or nature hem sore wolde I blame; . . . . .	Comp.A. 58
	Som blame upon the folk to sette; . . . . .	RR. 280
	Yit wolde she blame his worthynesse, . . . . .	RR. 287
	Envenymed, and with spitous blame. . . . .	RR. 979
	For to dispresen and to blame . . . . .	RR. 1053
	I curse and blame generally . . . . .	RR. 2179
	Blame hym and bidde hym holde hym stille. . . . .	RR. 2233
	And yitt of Daunger cometh no blame . . . . .	RR. 3253
	I wole me gete prys or blame . . . . .	RR. 3329
	Who wolde hym blame, he dide amys. . . . .	RR. 3518
	For many a year withouten blame . . . . .	RR. 3976
	To make faire semblant, where thou maist blame, . . . . .	RR. 4026
	Or if he fynde the to blame, . . . . .	RR. 4049
	Can putt hem everyone in blame . . . . .	RR. 4268
	She was to blame me to leve, . . . . .	RR. 4529
	How evere they myght, withoute blame, . . . . .	RR. 4971
	They calle hem "wreche," scorne, and blame, . . . . .	RR. 5499
	But natheles I wole not blame . . . . .	RR. 6151
	Wole I not blame, ne dispise, . . . . .	RR. 6155
	We myght have blame redily; . . . . .	RR. 6942
	And on the folke agrayeth blame, . . . . .	RR. 7539
	Ye arne to blame [we]l the more. . . . .	RR. 7548
	And for my sothe-saugh ye me blame. . . . .	RR. 7588
<b>Blamed</b>		
	He gan to grucche and blamed it a lite. . . . .	A.Rv. 3863
	rather . . . preised than y-blamed. Thus sholde ye . . . . .	
	understonde . . . . .	B.Mel. 2280-5
	But I be myrie, y-wis I wol be blamed.' . . . . .	B.NP. 4007
	For verray shame, and blamed hymself, for he . . . . .	D.WB. 541
	Somme blamed it, somme preyed it certeyn, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1471
	this compaignie of Muses, I-blamed, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 80-5
	all this. Thow hast eek blamed gretly . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
	Me blamed hast, and wont art ofte upbreyde, . . . . .	TC.5. 1710
	Was never erst Scogan blamed for his tonge. . . . .	Scog. 21
	But evere I dradde blamed to be, . . . . .	RR. 2974
	The which aforne me hadde y-blamed, . . . . .	RR. 3396

<b>Blamed—Continued</b>		
	Till Jelousie hath us blamed . . . . .	RR. 3980
	Whanne that [he] herd hym blamed soo, . . . . .	RR. 4065
	Whanne I hir blamed, I dide foly, . . . . .	RR. 4470
	Whanne she me blamed with all hir myght . . . . .	RR. 4544
	(For therof ben they blamed there); . . . . .	RR. 7024
	Or elles blamed of ony vice . . . . .	RR. 7035
<b>Blameful</b>	speke but blameful thynges, and with his . . . . .	B.Mel. 2315-20
<b>Blames</b>		
	coupable with me of false blames?' . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
<b>Blamest</b>		
	Thow blamest Crist, and seist ful bitterly, . . . . .	B.M.L. 106
	Quod Pandarus, 'Than blamestow Fortune . . . . .	TC.1. 841
<b>Blameth</b>		
	Blameth nat me if that ye cheese amys. . . . .	A.Mil. 3181
	Blameth me nat, for as in my sentence . . . . .	B.Mel. 2151
	or blameth God of thyng of which he . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
	That blameth love and halt of it despit, . . . . .	TC.3. 1374
	And blameth youre emprise, I-wys, . . . . .	RR. 5825
<b>Blanche</b>		
	And eke the Deeth of Blanche the Duchesse, . . . . .	LGW. 418
	And som," thou seydest, "had a blanche fevere, . . . . .	TC.1. 916
<b>Blankmanger</b>		
	For blankmanger, that made he with the beste. . . . .	A.Prol. 387
<b>Blasididh</b>	eke if he flatore or blandise . . . . .	I.Pars. 375-80
<b>Blandishing</b>		
	whan sche was blaundysching and . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
	calm and blaundysyching with smothe watir, and . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
	his blaundyschinges songes by resounyng . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
<b>Blanket</b>		
	A dagoun of youre blanket, leeve dame, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1751
<b>Blaspeme</b>		
	Blaspeme of Crist, manslaughtre, and wast also . . . . .	C.Pard. 593
	Hast thou not seyde in blasphemie of this goddes, . . . . .	Scog. 15
<b>Blasphemed</b>		
	Blasphemed hath our hooly covent eke.' . . . . .	D.Sum. 2183
<b>Blasphemer</b>		
	Thou blasphemour of Crist with vileynye, . . . . .	C.Pard. 898
	This false blasphemour that charged me . . . . .	D.Sum. 2213
<b>Blaspheming</b>		
	and alle ravynes, blasphemynge and . . . . .	I.Pars. 790-5
<b>Blast</b>		
	'But reed that boweth doun for every blast . . . . .	TC.2. 1387
	And gan to puffen and to blaste, . . . . .	HF.3. 776
<b>Blastes</b>		
	ravysshyng blastes, or elles as manye rychesses . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
	lowde blastes of the wynd Euris, and wole . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
	the wynd Nothus leteth his plowngy blastes; . . . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
	wynde and by the blastes of doctrine. . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
	whanne the blastes of the wynd Chorus . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
<b>Blaze</b>		
	As brewe as blase of straw y-set on fire; . . . . .	TC.4. 184
	He gan to blasen out a soun, . . . . .	HF.3. 712
<b>Blazes</b>		
	the blazes of the wynd chorus beten . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40 var
<b>Blazing</b>		
	Of brennyng fyre a blasyng bronde, . . . . .	RR. 3706
<b>Bleached</b>		
	No doun of fetheres, ne no bleched shete . . . . .	Form.A. 45
<b>Bleat</b>		
	At Boghton-under-Blee, us gan atake . . . . .	G.CY. 556
	Under the Blee in Caunterbury weye? . . . . .	H.Mep. 3
<b>Blere</b>		
	But by my thrift yet shal I blere hir eye, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4049
<b>Blered</b>		
	And of my swynk yet blered is myn eye; . . . . .	G.CY. 730
	For al thy waityng, blered is thyne eye . . . . .	H.Mep. 252
	That almost blered is myn ye . . . . .	RR. 3912
<b>Bleering</b>		
	With bleryng of a proud milleres eye,— . . . . .	A.Rv. 3865
<b>Bled</b>		
	Kaught in a trappe, if it were deed or bledde. . . . .	A.Prol. 145
	But by that like Lord that for us bledde, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1368
	But Troilus, that thoughte his herte bledde . . . . .	TC.2. 950
	And, with swich vois as though his herte bledde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1524
	But for the peyne him thoughte his herte bledde, . . . . .	TC.5. 1200
	Al bledde I not a drope of blode. . . . .	RR. 1754
<b>Blee see Bleat</b>		
<b>Bled</b>		
	Se how they blede! be they noght wel arrayed? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1801
	For which he in a bath made hym to blede . . . . .	B.Mk. 3699
	And somme with arwes bledde of bittre woundes, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1194
	For that, him thoughte he felte his herte bledde; . . . . .	TC.1. 502
	Thou gan the veyne of Troilus to blede, . . . . .	TC.1. 866
	And wounded was his hors, and gan to blede, . . . . .	TC.2. 626
	For-which right now myn herte gineth blede, . . . . .	TC.4. 12
	For sorwe of which she felte her herte blede, . . . . .	TC.5. 17
	Whan that she saw his wide woundes blede; . . . . .	TC.5. 1047
	Fro Meleagre, that made the boor to blede; . . . . .	TC.5. 1515
	Yet shal I make, I hope, his sides bledde! . . . . .	TC.5. 1705
	Then shal I blede, alas, and me be-shende! . . . . .	LGW. 2696



**Bleed—Continued**

Inward myn herte I feeble blede; . . . . . RR. 4411

**Bleeding**

Bledynge ay at his nose in dronkenesse. . . . . C.Pard. 581

As thou hast felt the bledynge of Tesbe. . . . . LGW. 849

**Bleinte see Blenched****Blemished**

of thy free wil rather be blemished with myne  
offencoun. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70

**Blenched**

And therewithal he bleynnt and cride, 'A!' . . . . . A.Kn. 1078

Allas, quod he, 'allas, I ne hadde y-bleynt.' . . . . A.Mil. 3753

That nerev his look ne bleynte from her face, . . . . . TC.3. 1346

**Blend**

passiounes overcomen the or blenden the). . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255-60

And how that he Deiphebus gan to blende, . . . . . TC.2. 1496

His brother and his suster for to blende. . . . . TC.3. 207

Thou most with wisdom him and othre blende, . . . . . TC.4. 648

Desir of gold shal so his soule blende, . . . . . TC.4. 1399

Ye shal not blende him for your wommanhede, . . . . . TC.4. 1462

And therewithal, his meyne for to blende, . . . . . TC.5. 526

**Blende see Blind****Blendeth**

This multiplying blent so many oon, . . . . . G.CY. 1391

The day hem blent, but wel they sen by nyght; . . . . . PF. 600

the nyght lightneth hir lokynge and the day blenth  
hem. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5

That she hem hent and blent, traitour comune! . . . . . TC.4. 5

Prees hath envye, and wels blent overal; . . . . . Truth. 4

The tothir fooles blent and shendith. . . . . RR. 5310

**Blent(e)**

That with the strook he was almoost y-blent; . . . . . A.Mil. 3808

Yet was he blent, and, God woot, so been mo, . . . . . E.Mch. 2113

With covetise anon thou shalt be blent. . . . . G.CY. 1077

thurch which a man is blent, as seith Saint Bernard, . . . . . I.Pars. 720-5

For many oon hath she thus y-blent. . . . . BD. 646

Whil folk is blent, lo, al the time is wonne! . . . . . TC.2. 1743

But al for nought: his hope alway him blesse. . . . . TC.5. 1195

Through covetise is blent discrecion; . . . . . L.St. 18

man hath it Y-blent, for folk of grettist wit . . . . . RR. 1610

With foly so he hath thee blent. . . . . RR. 4642

That han the world thus foule blent. . . . . RR. 6652

**Blent see Blendeth****Blisse**

This carpenter to blessen hym bigan, . . . . . A.Mil. 3448

Blesse this hous from every wikkid wight . . . . . A.Mil. 3484

Now lat us prayen God his soule blesse! . . . . . B.ML. 1146

That, also wisely God my soule blesse, . . . . . B.Mel. 2112

alle tymes thou shalt blesse God and . . . . . B.Mel. 2305-10

thee harm, and blesse hym that seith to . . . . . B.Mel. 2480-5

Sire Monk, namore of this, so God yow blesse! . . . . . B.NP. 3978

My lord yow fader,—God his soule blesse! . . . . . B.NP. 4455

God blesse hem, and our lady Sainte Marie! . . . . . C.Pard. 308

My fifthe housbonde, God his soule blesse! . . . . . D.WB. 525

So blesse his soule for his mercy deere. . . . . D.WB. 827

'Heyt! now,' quod he, 'ther Jhesu Crist yow blesse! . . . . . D.Fri. 1561

And for ourre othere freendes, God hem blesse. . . . . D.Sum. 1787

With ful sad face, and gan the child to blesse, . . . . . E.Cl. 552

But kiste hir sone, and after gan it blesse; . . . . . E.Cl. 679

'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'Marchant, so God yow . . . . . E.Mch. 1240

blesse! . . . . . E.Mch. 1707

And croutheth hem and bad God sholde hem blesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 2418

God blesse us, and his mooder Sainte Marie! . . . . . H.Mop. 21

Seyde to our Hoost, 'So God my soule blesse, . . . . . H.Mop. 321

My sone, from a feend men may hem blesse; . . . . . TC.1. 436

The fir of love,—wherfro God me blesse! . . . . . TC.3. 1595

A thousand time, and gan the day to blesse . . . . . TC.5. 1212

Therwith the wikkid spirit (God us blesse!) . . . . . HF.2. 121

Wherfor, al-so God me blesse, . . . . . HF.3. 522

And also God your soule blesse! . . . . . Ven. 22

Thus oughte I blesse wel myn aventure, . . . . . RR. 632

'Now also wisely god me blesse, . . . . . RR. 3643

Ful fayre it spradde (God it blesse), . . . . . RR. 6767

**Blessed**

Ful often blessed was his myrie throte, . . . . . A.Mil. 3218

Ye, blessed be alwey a lewed man, . . . . . A.Mil. 3455

She blisid hire and into ship she wente. . . . . B.ML. 868

Til Cristes mooder—blessed be she ay!— . . . . . B.ML. 950

blessed be the name of our Lord!" . . . . . B.Mel. 2190-95

'Wel happy and blessed been they . . . . . B.Mel. 2870-5

'I-blessed be thy breche and every stoon! . . . . . B.NP. 4633

'Blissed be God, that I shal dye a mayde; . . . . . C.Doc. 248

Oure blisid Lordes body they to-tere; . . . . . C.Pard. 474

And Cristes blessed body they to-rente,— . . . . . C.Pard. 709

'Y-blessed be God, that I have wedded fyve! . . . . . D.WB. 44

'Of alle men y-blessed moot he be, . . . . . D.WB. 323

'Yif me a plante of thilke blisid tree, . . . . . D.WB. 763

—"Blessed be they that povere in spirit been,"— . . . . . D.Sum. 1923

Of thilke Fader, blessed moote he be, . . . . . E.Cl. 557

Blessed be God! that it shal been amended, . . . . . E.Mch. 1404

And whan the bed was with the preest y-blessed, . . . . . E.Mch. 1819

And blessed be the yok that we been inne! . . . . . E.Mch. 1837

And for that word hym blessed every man, . . . . . E.Mch. 1916

'O thou Baucal y-blessed be thy name! . . . . . H.Mop. 99

penitence is blessed, after the sentence of . . . . . I.Pars. 125-30

blessed nare, that they despise hym, . . . . . I.Pars. 595-600

upon his blisid shulder the croys, upon . . . . . I.Pars. 665-70

the boyste of the blisid Magdene, . . . . . I.Pars. 945-50

**Blessed—Continued**

Blessed be Love, that can thus folk convertel . . . . . TC.1. 308

And songen, 'Blessed be Seynt Valentynel . . . . . LGW. 145

Slepten this blessed folk withowte walles, . . . . . Form.A. 43

Blessid be hope, which with desire . . . . . RR. 2779

**Blesseth**

She blesseth hire, and with ful pitous voys, . . . . . B.ML. 449

**Blessing**

han shewed unto us the blessinge of swetnesse . . . . . B.Mel. 2925-30

Blessynge halles, chambres, kichenes, boures, . . . . . D.WB. 869

'Goddess blessing, and his moodres also, . . . . . G.CY. 1243

by blessinge of bishopes and of preestes . . . . . I.Pars. 385-90

**Blive see Beleve****Blow**

The wynd gan change, and blew right as hem leste. . . . . B.NP. 4263

Of horn, of boon, in whichie they blew and powped, . . . . . B.NP. 4589

And blew the fir and blysed hym ful faste; . . . . . G.CY. 1146

Of the crosselet, and blew wel afterward, . . . . . G.CY. 1191

Comanded hym, and faste he blew the fir, . . . . . G.CY. 1260

And blew his horne right in hir ere, . . . . . BD. 182

With a gret horne blew three mot . . . . . BD. 376

Blew a 'forloyn' at the laste. . . . . BD. 386

And blew ther-with so wonderliche loude, . . . . . TC.3. 678

And blew so hidously and hye, . . . . . HF.3. 509

And blew it est, and west, and southe, . . . . . HF.3. 599

As Eolus hem blew aboute. . . . . HF.3. 1030

For thilke wynde that blew your ship away, . . . . . LGW. 1364

**Blind**

And blind he was, as it is often seene; . . . . . A.Kn. 1965

That oon of hem was bynd and myghte nat see, . . . . . B.ML. 551

With whiche men seen whan that they ben bynde. . . . . B.ML. 553

And in hir walk this bynde man they mette, . . . . . B.ML. 559

In name of Crist cryde this bynde Britoun . . . . . B.ML. 561 var

Thende of thy werk, or of thy lustes bynde, . . . . . B.ML. 928

Lat no man truste on bynd prosperite; . . . . . B.Mk. 3187

Now maystow wepen with thyne eyen bynde, . . . . . B.Mk. 3267

And priketh his bynde hors over the falwes, . . . . . D.WB. 656

For love is bynd al day, and may nat see. . . . . E.Mch. 1598

Is woxen bynd, and that al soodeynly! . . . . . E.Mch. 2071

For al-so good is bynd deceyved be . . . . . E.Mch. 2109

This Januarie, as bynd as is a stoon, . . . . . E.Mch. 2156

By-cause, alas! that he is bynd and old . . . . . E.Mch. 2255

Unto this olde, bynde, worthy knyght, . . . . . E.Mch. 2259

'That I am bynd!' 'Ye, sire, no fors,' quod she; . . . . . E.Mch. 2340

I have yow holpe on bothe youre eyen bynde,— . . . . . E.Mch. 2370

Right so a man that longe hath bynd y-be, . . . . . E.Mch. 2401

Or Cecile is to seye 'the way to bynde', . . . . . G.SN. 92

That thou nart bynd, for thyng that we seen alle . . . . . G.SN. 499

Syn that thou seest nat with thyne eyen bynde. . . . . G.SN. 504

'Lurkyng in hermes, and in lanes bynde, . . . . . G.CY. 658

O gracieles, ful bynd is thy conceite, . . . . . G.CY. 1078

To bynde with the preest, and bad hym hye . . . . . G.CY. 1151

Ye been as boold as is Bayard the bynde, . . . . . G.CY. 1413

or elles the flesh of man is so bynd that . . . . . I.Pars. 485-90

O verrey light of eyen that ben bynde! . . . . . ABC. 105

thilke bynde goddesse (Fortune). . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270-5

folk suffer hem-selve to ben so bynde, . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795-800

though it were to a bynd man; . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5

hiden rather your bynde corages withynne . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965-70

wolde we nat wene that he were bynd? . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90

for his bynde visage, yald to Ulizes . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5

say Poliphemus wepyng and bynd.) . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5

hem nat, what sekith thilke bynde thoght? . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40

O verrey foolles, nyce and bynd ben yel . . . . . TC.1. 202

O blinde world! O blinde entencioun! . . . . . TC.1. 211

I have myselfen seyn a blind man go, . . . . . TC.1. 628

A blind man can-not jugen wel in hewes. . . . . TC.2. 21

Thus al is wel; for al this world is blind . . . . . TC.3. 528

Thy blinde and winged sone eek, daun Cupide, . . . . . TC.3. 1808

The blinde lust the whiche that may not laste, . . . . . TC.5. 1824

Hir bynde sone, and Vulcano, . . . . . HF.1. 138

Hir blinde nevew Cupido, . . . . . HF.2. 109

But "as a bynd man stert an hare"; . . . . . HF.2. 173

Upon payne to be bynde anon, . . . . . HF.3. 480

And, al be that men seyn that bynd is he, . . . . . LGW. 237

His bynde lust was al his covetynges. . . . . LGW. 1756

My frend maystow nat reved, bynd goddessel! . . . . . Fort. 50

Ye bynde bestes, ful of lednesse! . . . . . Fort. 68

All thilke day not bynde to bene, . . . . . RR. 1101

The god of love, bynde as stoon, . . . . . RR. 3703

And with her trowandise to bynde. . . . . RR. 3954

That fortune change hym not, ne bynde; . . . . . RR. 5227

But thou be bynde thow oughtest so. . . . . RR. 6212

That makith the entencioun bynde; . . . . . RR. 7170

**Blind see Blende****Blindeth**

for envye byndeth the herte of man, . . . . . I.Pars. 675-80

**Blindness**

'Wantynge of byndnesse,' for hir grete light . . . . . G.SN. 100

in the byndnesse of ignorance? . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10

feble and more caytif than is the byndnesse of igno- . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5

**Blinne**

Til he had terved hym, he koude nat blyne. . . . . G.CY. 1171

Of swiche sikes coude he nothing blinne. . . . . TC.3. 1365



# **Blinne—Continued**

Blynnne somtyme in Goddis servise . . . . . RR. 6606 em  
So may they eke her praiser blynnne . . . . . RR. 6611

## **Blisse**

Thanne hadde I been in blisse, and nat in wo, . . . . . A.Kn. 1230  
And in this blisse lete I now Arcite . . . . . A.Kn. 1449  
And Theseus, with alle joye and blis, . . . . . A.Kn. 1684  
With alle blisse and greet solemnittee; . . . . . A.Kn. 2702  
And thus with alle blisse and melodye . . . . . A.Kn. 3097  
Lyvyng in blisse, in riches, and in heele; . . . . . A.Kn. 3102  
'Sire Man of Lawe,' quod he, 'so have ye blis, . . . . . B.M.L. 33  
And welcometh hire with alle joye and blis; . . . . . B.M.L. 409  
To worldly blisse! Spreynd is with bitterness . . . . . B.M.L. 422  
To joye and blisse of al this regne aboute. . . . . B.M.L. 735  
And swich a blisse is ther bitwix hem two, . . . . . B.M.L. 1075  
In joye and blisse at mete I lete hem dwelle, . . . . . B.M.L. 1119  
Lasteth the blisse of Alla with Custance; . . . . . B.M.L. 1141  
And if that I were riche, as have I blisse, . . . . . B.Sh. 1541  
bryngen us to this blisse that never hath . . . . . B.Mel. 3075-80  
I gabbe nat, so have I joye or blis,— . . . . . B.NP. 4256  
Madame Pertelote, so have I blis, . . . . . B.NP. 4348  
'Womman is mannes joye, and al his blis'; . . . . . B.NP. 4356  
Madame Pertelote, my worldes blis, . . . . . B.NP. 4390  
And brynge us to his heighe blisse! Amen. . . . . B.NP. 4636  
Into the blisse of hevne shul ye gon; . . . . . C.Pard. 912  
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'so have I joye or blis, . . . . . D.WB. 830  
His herte bathed in a bath of blisse; . . . . . D.WB. 1253  
After his deeth, I saugh hym born to blisse . . . . . D.Sum. 1857  
Wel may his herte in joye and blisse habounde, . . . . . E.Mch. 1286  
The blisse which that is bitwix hem tweye . . . . . E.Mch. 1340  
That no wight his blisse parten shal; . . . . . E.Mch. 1630  
Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve ys? . . . . . E.Mch. 1652  
Al ful of joye and blisse is the paleys, . . . . . E.Mch. 1712  
And ful of joye and blisse is every man,— . . . . . E.Mch. 1771  
So wisly God my soule bryng in blisse! . . . . . E.Mch. 2175  
And for to lede the moore in blisse hir lyves, . . . . . F.Fkl. 744  
Wher as he lyveth in blisse and in solas. . . . . F.Fkl. 802  
And thus in joye and blisse I lete hem dwelle, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1099  
What for his labour, and his hope of blisse, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1237  
In sovereyn blisse leden forth hir lyf; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1552  
The mayde hath broght this men to blisse above; . . . . . G.SN. 281  
that is the blisse of hevne. . . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
to do, and atte laste the blisse of hevne. . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
in hope to have the blisse of hevne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
blisse of hevne. Ther joye hath no . . . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
(And far-wel, swete, my worldes blisse!)  
To litel whyl our blisse lasteth! . . . . . BD. 209  
Of al the blisse that ever was makid; . . . . . BD. 211  
My blisse. Allas! that I was born, . . . . . BD. 577  
That ye have thus your blisse lore.' . . . . . BD. 685  
Myn hap, myn hele, and al my blisse, . . . . . BD. 747  
Oo blysse, and eek oo sorwe bothe; . . . . . BD. 1038  
Who regneth now in blisse but Venus, . . . . . BD. 1292  
And thus in joye and blisse I let hem dwelle; . . . . . Mars. 43  
So despaired I am from alle blisse. . . . . Mars. 74  
So moche wo, and [eek] so litel blis. . . . . Comp.L. 7  
For elles may me laste ne blis, ne hope, . . . . . Comp.L. 42  
Myn herte bare of blis, and blak of hewe, . . . . . Comp.L. 127  
Than telleth he hir speche, and al the blisse . . . . . Anel. 213  
The weye to come in-to that hevne blisse; . . . . . PF. 39  
That ful of blysse is and of soules clere. . . . . PF. 72  
So ferforth, that Nature hir-selfe hadde blisse . . . . . PF. 77  
And, Lord, the blisse and joye that they make! . . . . . PF. 377  
How devel mayst thou than bringe me to blisse! . . . . . PF. 669  
Of al this blisse, in which to bathe I ginne? . . . . . TC.1. 623  
And seyde, 'Lord, is ther such blisse among . . . . . TC.2. 849  
Ne conne wel the blisse of love descryve? . . . . . TC.2. 885  
The parfit blisse of love? Nay, y-wis! . . . . . TC.2. 889  
His blisse, and ek these othre termes alle . . . . . TC.2. 891  
For every wo ye shal recovere a blisse.'— . . . . . TC.2. 1067  
And bid for me, sith thou art now in blisse, . . . . . TC.3. 181  
For thou shalt into hevne blisse wende! . . . . . TC.3. 342  
This Troilus, with blisse of that surprised, . . . . . TC.3. 704  
For out of wo in blisse now they fete; . . . . . TC.3. 1184  
That th' ilke boundes may no blisse pace, . . . . . TC.3. 1221  
And lat hem in this hevne blisse dwelle. . . . . TC.3. 1272  
For to recoveren blisse and ben at ese, . . . . . TC.3. 1322  
That, ther-as now thou brought art in thy blisse, . . . . . TC.3. 1406  
That ones may in hevne blisse be, . . . . . TC.3. 1657  
In suffaunce, in blisse, and in singinges . . . . . TC.3. 1716  
Shal now no longer in her blisse bathe; . . . . . TC.4. 208  
And alle worldly blysse as thenketh me . . . . . TC.4. 835 var  
The ende of blisse, ay sorwe it occupieth! . . . . . TC.4. 836  
With sorful vois and herte of blis at bare, . . . . . TC.4. 1168  
As they that hadden al hire blisse ylori . . . . . TC.4. 1250 var  
That al this world ne myghte oure blisse telle . . . . . TC.4. 1323 var  
That bringen shal our blisse now so blive; . . . . . TC.5. 396  
Enlumined with sonne of alle blisse! . . . . . TC.5. 548  
O cause of wo that cause hast ben of blysse . . . . . TC.5. 550 var  
From hennes rod my blis and my solas! . . . . . TC.5. 607  
Than shal she come that may my blisse bringe! . . . . . TC.5. 658  
'O Crist,' thoughte I, 'that art in blisse, . . . . . HF.1. 492  
Desperat of all maner blis, . . . . . HF.3. 925  
And I answerde, 'Nay, sire, so have I blys, . . . . . LGW. 505  
And broght hir out of helle agayne to blys? . . . . . LGW. 516  
Maketh my thought in joye and blis habounde. . . . . Rosem. 12  
And thus ye me from all my blisse exile. . . . . Comp.A. 11  
For whanne thynne eyen were thus in blisse, . . . . . RR. 2913  
Parte of her blisse to hym they sende, . . . . . RR. 2917  
For he of blis hath ben full bare, . . . . . RR. 3567

# **Bliss—Continued**

Worthy of love to have the blis. . . . . RR. 3734  
So was I full of joye and blisse. . . . . RR. 3765  
And how mych joye and blisse . . . . . RR. 4114  
And of his blisse parte shal he, . . . . . RR. 5283  
In worldly blisse noncerteyne. . . . . RR. 5426  
He shal, there forto lyve in blisse, . . . . . RR. 5645

## **Blisse see Bliss**

And observance of alle blisses bare; . . . . . E.Mch. 1548  
Ther may no man han parfite blisses two,— . . . . . E.Mch. 1638  
nowmbre and the maner of thy blisses . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50

## **Blisful**

The hooly blisful martir for to seke, . . . . . A.Prol. 17  
The blisful martir queth yow youre meedel . . . . . A.Prol. 770  
Unto the blisful Citherea benigne,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2215  
Yif me my love, thow blisful lady deere, . . . . . A.Kn. 2260  
She was ful moore blisful on to see . . . . . A.Mil. 3247  
And when they han this blisful mayden sayn, . . . . . B.M.L. 172  
Than was thassemblle of this blisful hoost; . . . . . B.M.L. 403  
How that this blisful tidying is bifalle, . . . . . B.M.L. 726  
Thy blisful eyen sawe al his torment,— . . . . . B.M.L. 845  
But blisful Marie heelp hire right anon, . . . . . B.M.L. 920  
My konnyng is so wayk, O blisful queene, . . . . . B.Pri. 1671  
Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere, . . . . . B.Pri. 1700  
Was makid of oure blisful lady free, . . . . . B.Pri. 1722  
In honour of that blisful mayden free, . . . . . B.Pri. 1854  
'Blisful is that man that hath nat folwed . . . . . B.Mel. 2385-90  
'O blisful God, that art so just and trewe! . . . . . B.NP. 4240  
That it was pryme, and crew with blisful stevere. . . . . B.NP. 4387  
Herkeneth this blisful briddes how they synge, . . . . . B.NP. 4391  
That ech of hem ful blisful was and fawe . . . . . D.WB. 220  
'Ey! Goddes mooder,' quod she,—'blisful maydel . . . . . D.Sum. 2202  
Boweth youre nekke under that blisful yok . . . . . E.Cl. 113  
In which that I was blisful wont to bee; . . . . . E.Cl. 844  
Thus hath this pitous day a blisful ende, . . . . . E.Cl. 1121  
Mighte ones knowe of thilke blisful lyf . . . . . E.Mch. 1259  
Lyveth a lyf blisful and ordinaat, . . . . . E.Mch. 1284  
O blisful ordre of wedlok precious! . . . . . E.Mch. 1347  
A yeer and moore lasted this blisful lyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 806  
'Your blisful euster, Lucina the sheene, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1045  
O, blisful artow now, thou Dorigen! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1090  
Aurelius, with blisful herte anon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1226  
But God forbede, for his blisful myght, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1610  
Withinne the cloistre blisful of thy sydis . . . . . G.SN. 43  
Now help, thow meeke and blisful faire mayde, . . . . . G.SN. 57  
Ye shullen come unto his blisful feste'; . . . . . G.SN. 241  
Seyde this blisful, faire mayde, deere, . . . . . G.SN. 293  
At which the hooly blisful faire mayde . . . . . G.SN. 461  
and the blisful lif that is perdurable, . . . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
gerdoun of the blisful lyf that is . . . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
ther as is the blisful compaignye . . . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
This blisful regne may men . . . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and his blisful mooder . . . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
Nas seyn so blisful a tresore, . . . . . BD. 853  
Nere merd of you, blisful hevne Queene! . . . . . ABC. 24  
For certes, Crystes blisful mooder dere, . . . . . ABC. 28  
And with his bloode he wroote the blisful bille . . . . . ABC. 59 var  
For which the peple, blisful al and somme, . . . . . Anel. 26  
Mony a fresh knight, and mony a blisful route, . . . . . Anel. 34  
The blisful joy a-wey that fletch so yerne . . . . . PF. 3. var  
He shulde in-to a blisful place wende, . . . . . PF. 48  
Than shul they come in-to that blisful place, . . . . . PF. 83  
Cytherea, thow blisful lady swete, . . . . . PF. 113  
'Thurgh me men gon in-to that blisful place . . . . . PF. 127  
In blisful tyrne he com into this place.' . . . . . PF. 413  
Ful blisful mowe they ben when they awake. . . . . PF. 689  
weren blisful yif they that hadden studied . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
forsaken that thow nat yit blisful. . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
And ayenward, alle fortune is blisful to . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
nat, what blisful fortune may ther ben . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
thanne this present lif make men blisful, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
maketh that a blisful man? The whiche . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
Blisful was the firste age of men. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470-5  
that it be ryght blisful thyng to plowngen . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
they ben makid blisful by thilke thynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
fayleth, whiche that maketh folk blisful, . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725-30  
maken folk blisful, thanne by the same cause moten . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
this beestis ben clepid blisful, of whiche . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
ne maken men to ben blisful. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790-5  
opnyoun I siele thow art blisful, yif . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
makid blisful, and blisfulnesse is dyvinite, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
getnyne of dyvinite men ben makid blisful. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
Thanne is every blisful man . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
925-30  
the reame ne schulde nat seme blisful yif . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1080-5  
no wyght is blisful, but yif he be god also ther-with. . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1105-10  
Blisful is that man that may seen the . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1115-20  
clere welle of good! Blisful is he that . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1115-20  
that alle gode folk ben I-makid blisful for thei ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
gode; . . . . . 1285-90  
folk that ben blisful it accordeth and is . . . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
1285-90  
thise wikkid schrewes ben more blisful, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1345-50

**Blissful—Continued**

eche, 'that good folk ben blissful and . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 any wyght, nis he nat more blissful than . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 . . . 1355-60  
 'Now blissful Venus help, or that I sterue, . . . TC.1. 1014  
 And by the blissful Venus that I serue, . . . TC.2. 234  
 Is this your red? Is this my blissful cas? . . . TC.2. 422  
 And also blissful Venus, wel arrayed, . . . TC.2. 680  
 So blissful cause as me, my lif to lede . . . TC.2. 832  
 'Ye, blissful God, han me so wel biset . . . TC.2. 834  
 And blissful God preye ich with good entente, . . . TC.2. 1069  
 And seyde, 'Lettre, a blissful destine . . . TC.2. 1091  
 O blissful light, of which the bemes clere . . . TC.3. 1  
 By Troilus he lay, with blissful chere . . . TC.3. 230  
 Now blissful Venus thow me grace sende . . . TC.3. 705 var  
 'Yit, blissful Venus, this night thou m' inspire,' . . . TC.3. 712  
 Gan thonken tho the blissful goddes sevene . . . TC.3. 1203 var  
 O blissful night, of hem so longe y-sought, . . . TC.3. 1317  
 Y-comen was the blissful time swete, . . . TC.3. 1668  
 As wolde blissful Jove for his joye . . . TC.4. 335  
 And blissful Juno, thorough her grete might, . . . TC.4. 1116  
 'And blissful Venus, lat me nevere sterue . . . TC.4. 1661  
 And drive it forth unto that blissful morwe . . . TC.5. 405  
 The blissful soun! And in that yonder place . . . TC.5. 580  
 Than thoughte he thus: 'O blissful Lord Cupide, . . . TC.5. 582  
 Now, blissful Lord, so cruel thou ne be . . . TC.5. 599  
 As wolde blissful God now for his joye, . . . TC.5. 608  
 The blissful Goddes thorough hir grete might . . . TC.5. 1250  
 Now faire blissful, O Cipris, . . . HF.2. 10  
 That blissful sighte softneth al my sorwe, . . . LGW. 50  
 And, for the newe blissful somers sake, . . . LGW. 142  
 So ferforthly that fro that blissful houre . . . LGW. 682  
 And Eneas ful blissful is and fayne, . . . LGW. 1137  
 And she anon up roos, with blissful chere, . . . LGW. 1743  
 And wedded hadde he, with a blissful chere, . . . LGW. 2246  
 A blissful lyf, a paisible and a swete, . . . Form.A. 1  
 That I of you the blissful soun may here, . . . Puse. 9  
 Than is blissful many sithe . . . RR. 80  
 Her blissful swete song pitous. . . RR. 89  
 Of Paradys, that blissful place. . . RR. 443  
 Ful blissful was the accordaunce . . . RR. 496  
 Whan I her blissful songes herde, . . . RR. 500  
 Gladnesse, [the] blissful and the light. . . RR. 746

**Blissfully**

Ful blissfully in prison maistow dure,— . . . A.Kn. 1236  
 Saugh I here ones ek ful blissfully . . . TC.5. 570 var  
 His lighte goost ful blissfully is went . . . TC.5. 1808

**Blissfulness**

the perfeccioun of blissfulness fro hem that been most . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
 is the blissfulness of mortel thynges, . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 . . . 395-400  
 seeke ye . . . blissfulness out of your-self whiche that . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 is . . . 395-400  
 the poynt of soverayn blissfulness. . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 . . . 395-400  
 that blissfulness ne mai nat standen in . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 yif blissfulness be the soverayn . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 to receyven verray blissfulness. . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 that, yif that deth may take away blissfulness, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
 fruyt of blissfulness, nat only with . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
 cleer is the blissfulness of mortel rychesces, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470-5  
 blissfulness that thou more knowest; . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 the cleerensse of verray blissfulness. . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 alle to comyn only to con ende of blissfulness. . . Bo.3. p.2. 615-20  
 And blissfulness is swiche . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
 and certeyne thanne, that blissfulness is . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
 alle goodes; the whiche blissfulness, as . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
 these thynges it semeth only that blissfulness is de-  
 syred; . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
 but I have diffyned that blissfulness is . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
 desirerth over alle thynges, that it be blissfulness. . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
 thyng that mai so wel performe blissfulness, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 nat to saie that blissfulness [ne] be . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
 afer to thilke verray fyn of blissfulness. . . Bo.3. p.3. 660-5  
 to geten hym blissfulness, yif that he . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
 blissfulness is known and ataynt in . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
 thanne resonably wenen that blissfulness . . . Bo.3. m.4.  
 . . . 715-20  
 How elles, whan hir blissfulness dureth . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
 makere of blissfulness, yif thilke power lakketh . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
 thilke blissfulness and bryngeth in . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
 to blissfulness, ne that they ne mowen nat . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770-5  
 pathes that bryngen men to blissfulness, . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790-5  
 that he wolde geten hym sovereyn blissfulness; . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
 men nat by no weye seken blissfulness . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
 seen anon thilke verray blissfulness . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
 the causes of the fals blissfulness. For, but if I be  
 begiled, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 thanne is thilke the verray perfyt blissfulness . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 herte, I knowe wel that thilke blissfulness . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 is the ful blissfulness. . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 whiche is thilke verray blissfulness, and eek whiche  
 thilke . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855-60  
 thynges ben that lyen falsly blissfulness . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855-60  
 seke thilke verral blissfulness. . . Bo.3. p.9. 855-60  
 perfeccioun of blissfulness is set. And in . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
 be a blissfulness that be freel and veyn . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 885-90

**Blissfulness—Continued**

ther nys som blissfulness that is sad, . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 885-90  
 whom this blissfulness enhabiteth. . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
 is verray blissfulness. Thanne moot it . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 895-900  
 nedis be that verray blissfulness is set in . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 895-900  
 hath blissfulness in hym-self, and thilke blissfulness . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
 'that the sovereyn good is blissfulness.' . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910-5  
 blissfulness and god ben the sovereyn good; . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
 blissfulness is sovereyn devynite. . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
 the getynge of blissfulness men ben . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
 makid blissful, and blissfulness is devynite, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
 blissfulness conteneth many thynges, it . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
 maner body of blissfulness by diversite . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
 substance of blissfulness, so that alle these othere . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
 brought to blissfulness (that is to seyn, as to the . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
 'that blissfulness is good?' . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
 good that is makid [of] blissfulness to alle . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 935-40  
 thilke same blissfulness that is demed to ben sovereyn . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 935-40  
 as membris of blissfulness, or ben they . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 935-40  
 that blissfulness were conjoynd al of o . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940-5  
 that blissfulness is that thing, for whiche . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 955-60  
 blissfulness is requered and desired. . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 955-60  
 good and of blissfulness is al on and the . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 955-60  
 verray blissfulness is al o thing. . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 955-60  
 thilke light of blissfulness, he schal wel seyn that the . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
 . . . 965-70  
 suffisaunce is in blissfulness? and we han . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 . . . 1070-5  
 accorded that god is thilke same blissfulness?' . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 . . . 1070-5  
 to ben almyghty be the ryght of blissfulness?' . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 . . . 1085-90  
 thou bygunne at blissfulness, thou seidest . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 . . . 1100-5  
 that good is the ful blissfulness; . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 . . . 1100-5  
 the substance of god and of blissfulness; . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 . . . 1105-10  
 verray blissfulness by me that have . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5  
 known in whom blissfulness is y-set, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5  
 studies, hasteth to comen to blissfulness. . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 . . . 1195-200  
 sche, 'that blissfulness is thilke same good . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 . . . 1195-200  
 that blissfulness is required of alle, that . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 . . . 1195-200  
 nat therto, for vices ne comen nat to blissfulness. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5  
 And I have schewed that blissfulness is . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 . . . 1275-80  
 in this manere: so as god hym-self is blissfulness, . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 . . . 1285-90  
 what blissfulness or elles what unselynesse is . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 . . . 1415-20  
 whanne the blissfulness and the . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
 that his blissfulness, of whiche the usage is . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
 blissfulness ne be nat sorrowful to hym; . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
**Blissfulnesses**  
 that blissfulnesses comen alwey to good . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
 . . . 1155-60  
**Blithe**  
 Of which ful blithe and glad was every wyght: . . . A.Prol. 846  
 And thus with good hope and with herte blithe . . . A.Kn. 1878  
 'Madame,' quod he, 'ye may be glad and blithe, . . . B.ML. 732  
 Wepynge for tendrenesse in herte blithe, . . . B.ML. 1154  
 Upon a tyme, and bad hem blithe bee; . . . B.Mk. 3382  
 Be blithe, though thou ryde upon a jade. . . B.NP. 4002  
 And he that hath the cut with herte blithe . . . C.Pard. 795  
 Ful glad and blithe this noble doughty kyng . . . F.Sq. 338  
 Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blithe! . . . G.CY. 937  
 And whan that he was glad, than was I blithe, . . . Anel. 225  
 For water-foul, who-so be wrooth or blythe. . . PF. 504  
 For foul that eteth worm, and seyde blythe, . . . PF. 604  
 Of whom hir list, who-so be wrooth or blythe, . . . PF. 622  
 How blithe unto hem bothe two thou were! . . . TC.3. 1318  
 To axe at me if that they blithe were; . . . TC.3. 1682  
 For was ther nevere herte yit so blithe . . . TC.5. 1383  
 As wysly be thou ever blythe.' . . . HF.3. 770  
 He bryngeth the cuppe, and biddeth hem be blithe; . . . LGW. 647  
 To make noyse and synge blythe; . . . RR. 79  
 As man that was to dance blithe. . . RR. 811  
 Thar no man aske if I was blithe . . . RR. 3761  
 Be wrothe or blithe who-so be, . . . RR. 6773  
**Blithely**  
 'Blithely,' quod he; 'com sit adoun! . . . BD. 748  
 'I shal, right blithly, so God me save! . . . BD. 754  
**Blitheness**  
 the blitheness of peple; and whan . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
**Blithe**  
 And in a bed y-brought ful faire and blyve; . . . A.Kn. 2697  
 They were ful glad to excusen hem ful blyve . . . D.WB. 391



# Blive—Continued

Or Dant also; now lat us ryde blive,	D.Fri. 1520
Goo now faste, and hy the blive!	BD. 152
And here on warde, right now, as blive,	BD. 248
As helpe me God, I was as blive	BD. 1276
Hyd not thy wo fro me, but tel it blive.	TC.1. 595
And on the morwe pulle it up as blivel	TC.1. 965
'By God,' quod he, 'that wol I telle as blivel	TC.2. 137
And with that word th Pandarus, as blive,	TC.2. 208
'Thou shalt gon over nyght, and that as blive,	TC.2. 1513
Thow shalt gon over nyght and that bylyve	TC.2. 1513 var
And Troilus to paleis wente blive,	TC.2. 1537
Took first the tale, and seide, 'Go we blivel'	TC.2. 1605
Eleyne him kiste and took her leve blive;	TC.3. 225
Therafter wolde he werken al-so blive,	TC.4. 174
How sholde I that foryet, and that so blive?	TC.4. 495
And to and fro ek ride and go as blive,	TC.4. 1355
Though that I speke of love to you thus blive;	TC.5. 163
That bringen shal our blisse now so blive;	TC.5. 396
Of Ector gan aprochen wonder blive:	TC.5. 1549
Thou shalt see me go as blive	HF.3. 16
I herde a noise aprochen blive,	HF.3. 431
And, whan that it is eve, I renne blive,	LGW. 60
And he shal sweren to yow, and that as blive,	LGW. 435
Of hire goodnesse adoun she sendeth blive,	LGW. 1473
And to his contree-warde he sayeth blive,—	LGW. 2176
And of that gardyne eke as blive	RR. 706
But though I telle not as blive	RR. 992
Thanne Swete-Thought shal come as blive	RR. 2799

# Blive see Life

# Bl

Blak, blo, grenysh, swartysh, reed,	HF.3. 557
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Blood

And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as blood;	A.Prol. 635
As they that weren of the blood roial	A.Kn. 1018
That hath destroyed wel ny al the blood Of Thebes,	A.Kn. 1330
The blood roial of Cadme and Amphioum,—	A.Kn. 1546
And art my blood, and to my conseil sworn,	A.Kn. 1583
Up to the ancle foughte they in hir blood.	A.Kn. 1660
His herte blood hath bathed al his heer;	A.Kn. 2006
To gentil blood to fighten in the gyse	A.Kn. 2539
He wilneth no destrucion of blood!	A.Kn. 2564
Out brest the blood with stierne strems rede;	A.Kn. 2610
Ne of his praye desireth so the blood,	A.Kn. 2632
Out renneth blood on bothe hir sydes rede.	A.Kn. 2635
So was the blood y-ronnen in his face.	A.Kn. 2693
The clothered blood, for any lechecraft,	A.Kn. 2745
That neither veyne-blood ne ventusyng,	A.Kn. 2747
Al ful of hony, milk, and blood, and wyn:	A.Kn. 2908
And coppes full of wyn, and milk, and blood,	A.Kn. 2949
And swoor by armes, and by blood and bones,	A.Mil. 3125
Wel koude he laten blood and clippe and shave,	A.Mil. 3326
'Nay, Crist forbode it, for his hooly blood,'	A.Mil. 3508
For that Symkyn sholde in his blood allye.	A.Rv. 3945
Into som worthy blood of aunecetrye;	A.Rv. 3982
On hooly chirches blood that is descended;	A.Rv. 3984
Therefore he wolde his hooly blood honoure,	A.Rv. 3985
For many a pastee hastow laten blood,	A.Co. 4346
Reed of the Lambes blood, ful of pitee,	B.ML. 452
O blood roial, that stondest in this drede,	B.ML. 657
Children an heepe, y-comen of Cristen blood,	B.Pri. 1687
The blood out-crieth on youre cursed dede.	B.Pri. 1768
His sydes were al blood.	B.Th. 1967
The faireste children of the blood roial	B.Mk. 3341
Of kynges blood of Perce is she descended;	B.Mk. 3442
And many a wilde hertes blood she shedde	B.Mk. 3447
And first I shrewe myself, bothe blood and bones,	B.NP. 4617
'Harrow! quod he, 'by nayles, and by blood!	C.Pard. 288
Til Crist hadde boght us with his blood agayn!	C.Pard. 501
And 'By the blood of Crist that is in Hayles,'	C.Pard. 652
Lo, how I vanysshe, flesh and blood and skyn;	C.Pard. 732
And with his precious herte-blood thee boghte,	C.Pard. 902
And al my bed was ful of verray blood;	D.WB. 579
For blood bitokeneth gold, as me was taught;	D.WB. 581
That boghte us with his herte blood agayn.	D.WB. 718
Thanne shal the blood of Janicle succede,	E.Cl. 632
Mighte I yow helpen with myn herte blood!	E.Mch. 2347
For blood was in his domynacioun.	F.Sq. 352
'Cherisseth blood, natures freend,' quod he.	F.Sq. 353
With bothe hir wynges til the rede blood	F.Sq. 415
She swowneth now and now for lakke of blood,	F.Sq. 430
Whan that it swowned next, for lakke of blood.	F.Sq. 443
No gentillesse of blood ne may hem bynde.	F.Sq. 620
In al hir face nas a drope of blood,	F.Fkl. 1340
And in hir fadres blood they made hem daunce	F.Fkl. 1373
Hirselven slow, and leet hir blood to glyde	F.Fkl. 1415
His sone in blood and flesh to clothe and wynde.	G.SN. 42
With sheetes han the blood ful faire y-hent.	G.SN. 536
his precious blood hath delivered us fro the bondes	I.Pars. 130-5
with his herte blood, that they so	I.Pars. 150-5
and bounde, so that his blood brast out	I.Pars. 265-70
the fervent blood of man y-quyked in his herte,	I.Pars. 535-40
his blood, wexeth so trouble that he is out	I.Pars. 535-40
it nat for delit to spillen blood, but for	I.Pars. 570-5
born of as roial blood as been they that	I.Pars. 765-70
he boghte with his precious blood by	I.Pars. 785-90
hym, and of his blood he maketh sacrifice	I.Pars. 845-50
precious blood of his herte, so that I may been	I.Pars. 1090-5
The blood was fled for pure drede	BD. 489
And pale, for ther no blood was sene	BD. 497

# Blood—Continued

And with his precious blood he wrot the bille	ABC. 59
And made his herte blood to renne adoun,	ABC. 164
For sorwe he wolde have seen his herte blood;	Mars. 124
How that the blood roial was broght adoun,	Anel. 65
Moste of estat, of blod the gentileste,	PF. 550
folk, that now desiren the blood and the	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
contre with the blood of a maner	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
whiche blood men deyen purple).	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
blood I-schad by egre hate ne hadde nat.	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
wowndes ne none medes be of blood	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
with the blood of his modir (that is to	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
and boughte ayein the wyndes by blood,	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
In him ne deynd sparen blood roial	TC.1. 435
Ther n'as but Grekes blood and Troilus:	TC.2. 198
Til I myn owne herte blood may see!	TC.2. 445
Now beth not wroth, my blood, my nece derel!	TC.2. 594
And though that he be come of blood roial,	TC.3. 1800
Unto the blood of Troye, I preyre thee,	TC.5. 600
As Juno was unto the blood Thebane,	TC.5. 601
Al the Troyanshe blood,	HF.1. 201
For in fight and blod-sheddyng	HF.3. 151
With tigres blode in every place,	HF.3. 369
But thou shalt feeles as wel the blode of me,	LGW. 848
The blood out of the wounde as brode sterte	LGW. 851
How medleth she his blood with hir compleyne?	LGW. 874
How with his blood hir-selven gan she peynte?	LGW. 875
That warme was of hire loves blood, and hote,	LGW. 914
My blode and flesh, so that I myghte lyve,	LGW. 1539
And Brutus by hir chaste blodeo hath swore,	LGW. 1862
And have here-of myn herte-blode to borowe,	LGW. 2105
Ne she hath kynne noon of hir blood,	RR. 268
Of blodeo have loren a full gret dell.	RR. 1740
Of me ne drew no drope of blode,	RR. 1742
Al bledde I not a drope of blode.	RR. 1754
And eke thy blode shal alto quake,	RR. 2527
Loose of membre, shedyng of blode,	RR. 4975
And also ferto spende her blodeo,	RR. 5440
He wolde hem wery and drinke ther blodeo,	RR. 6264

# Bloody

Thurgh-girt with many a grevous, bloody wounde,	A.Kn. 1010
And saugh hir bloody woundes, wyde and soore,	A.Kn. 1755
Contek, with bloody knyf, and sharpe manace;	A.Kn. 2003
As it were bloody drops, many oon;	A.Kn. 2340
That in the bataille blownen bloody sounes;	A.Kn. 2512
Down ran the bloody stream upon his brest,	A.Rv. 4276
And leyde the bloody knyf by dame Custance,	B.ML. 601
And in the bed the bloody knyf he fond	B.ML. 607
Bihoold my bloody woundes, depe and wyde;	B.NP. 4205
With bloody speres, ne rested, never stille,	Anel. 54
and hir mayster fyrst, to-torn with bloody tooth,	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
Whil that he held his bloody swerd in honde.	TC.2. 203
Now help! O Mars, thou with thy bloody cope,	TC.3. 724
The bloody teres from his herte melte,	TC.3. 1445
Thurgh-girt with many a wide and bloody wounde.	TC.4. 627
And how ypomodon with bloody wounde	TC.5. 1502 var
With bloody strokes and with wordes grete,	TC.5. 1759
Of hem that maken bloody soun,	HF.3. 149
With bloody mouth, of strangelynges of a beste,	LGW. 807
And with hir bloody mouth it al to-rente,	LGW. 820
Al bloody; and therewithal abak she sterte,	LGW. 864
Or had in armes many a bloody box.	LGW. 1388
The cruelle god that stante with bloody darte,	LGW. 2245
'Allas, and shal myn handes bloody be?	LGW. 2689

# Blossom

As whit as is the blomse upon the rys.	A.Mil. 3324
--	-------------

# Blossomed

A gardyn saw I ful of blossomed bowis	PF. 183 var
To syng on bowes blommed feyre.	RR. 108

# Blossometh

That blomsmeth, er that fruyt y-woxen bee;	E.Mch. 1462
--	-------------

# Blossoms

Upon the braunches ful of blomsmes softe,	LGW. 143
And sworn on the blomsmes to be trewe,	LGW. 157
With seer braunches blossomys ungrene,	RR. 4749

# Blossomy

And blomsmey tree nys neither drye ne deed.	E.Mch. 1463
A garden saw I ful of blomsmey bowes	PF. 183
And shadwed wel with blomsmey bowes grene;	TC.2. 821

# Blot

lat no blotte be bihynde, lat no synne been	I.Pars. 1010-5
---	----------------

# Blow

A baggepipe wel koude he blowe and sowne,	A.Prol. 565
That in the bataille blownen bloody sounes;	A.Kn. 2512
That Absolon may blowe the bukkes horn,	A.Mil. 3387
To kyndle and blowe the fyr of lecherye,	C.Pard. 481
But, thilke God that made wynde to blowe,	F.Fkl. 888
I am so used in the fyr to blowe,	G.CY. 666
I blowe the fir til that myn herte feynte.	G.CY. 753
And caste in poude, and made the preest to blowe,	G.CY. 1310
Me thoughte I herde an hunte blowe,	BD. 345
yif the cloudy wynde Auster blowe felliche,	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
To blowen out of alle kyndes	HF.1. 204
And blow hir loos, that every wyght	HF.3. 536



**Blow—Continued**

And gan this trompe for to blowe, . . .	HF.3. 549
That highte Laude, and blow it so . . .	HF.3. 583
Blow thy trompe and that anon, . . .	HF.3. 628
And he gan blowe hir loos so clere, . . .	HF.3. 632
Lete men blowe of us the name . . .	HF.3. 671 <i>var</i>
'And blow as they have axed me, . . .	HF.3. 679
This Eolus gan hit so blowe, . . .	HF.3. 679
Go, blow this folk a sory grace, . . .	HF.3. 700
And do hit blowe in clarioun. . .	HF.3. 728
Forto blowe and make sowne . . .	RR. 4241
And with my bemes I wole blowe . . .	RR. 7603

**Bloweth**

Who bloweth in the trumpe, or in an horn? . . .	B.ML. 705
bely, with which he bloweth in man the . . .	I.Pars. 350-5
bloweth and encresseth the fir by . . .	I.Pars. 550-5

**Blowing**

Somme seyde nay, it was on the blowing,— . . .	G.CY. 923
with tempestes blowynge aboute. . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
mouth, blowynge by woodnesse of herte, . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
With wynd blowynge upon hir tresse; . . .	HF.1. 230

**Blown**

Of pris of armes, blownen up and doun, . . .	A.Kn. 2241
For with a nedles poynt when it is blowe . . .	G.SN. 440
Remembering him, that love too wide y-blowe . . .	TC.1. 384
For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede, . . .	TC.1. 530
And seyn that thorough thy medling is y-blowe . . .	TC.4. 167
For whan a pipe is blownen sharpe, . . .	HF.2. 266
And her fames wide y-blowe. . .	HF.3. 49
Right as hit is, and forth y-blowe. . .	HF.3. 574
That hir fame was blownen a-lofte. . .	HF.3. 636
Now do our loos be blownen swythe, . . .	HF.3. 769
The same wynde hath blowe away your fay, . . .	LGW. 1365
Have at the, Jason! now thy horn is blowe! . . .	LGW. 1383
With tempest thider were y-blow a-nyghte, . . .	LGW. 1475

**Blown see Overblown****Blow**

A whit cote and a blew hood wered he. . .	A.Prol. 564
Bright was the day, and blew the firmament; . . .	E.Mch. 2219
And covered it with veluettes blew, . . .	F.Sq. 644
is whit and blak, or whit and blew, or . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
Blew, bryght, clere was the air, . . .	BD.340
'Wyth teres blew, and with a wounded herte, . . .	Mars. 8
With floures white, blew, yelow, and rede, . . .	P.F. 186
That freshe floures, blew, white, and rede, . . .	TC.2. 51
Have here and bereth him this blew ring, . . .	TC.3. 885
No ship yit karl the wawes grene and blew; . . .	Form.A. 21
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . .	W.Unc. 7
In stede of blew, thus may ye al grene. . .	W.Unc. 14
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . .	W.Unc. 21
Blew, yelow, and rede that fresh and newe is. . .	RR. 1578

**Blowen**

We blondren ever, and pouren in the fir, . . .	G.CY. 670
--	-----------

**Blundereth**

That blundereth forth and peril casteth noon. . .	G.CY. 1414
---	------------

**Blunt**

a man is so blunt and . . . hath such a langour . . .	I.Pars. 720-5 <i>var</i>
---	--------------------------

**Boar**

How Athallane hunted the wilde boor, . . .	A.Kn. 2070
an hound wol holde the wilde boor." . . .	B.Mel. 2515-20
He slow the grisly boor, and that anon; . . .	B.Mk. 3289
He groweth lyk our boor, lith in our eyt. . .	D.Sum. 1829
He looked as it were a wilde boor,— . . .	D.Sum. 2160
coverid his face with forme of a boor; . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5

the bere, and the boor, seken to sleen with hir teeth,

the bristiled boor markide with scomes the . . .

I mene Adon, that with the boor was slawe. . .	TC.3. 721
Or elles hunte boor, bere or loun; . . .	TC.3. 1780
Him mette, he say a boor with tuskes grete, . . .	TC.5. 1238
And by this boor, faste in her armes folde, . . .	TC.5. 1240
'Paraunter, ther thou dremest of this boor, . . .	TC.5. 1282
And that this boor was shewed him in figure. . .	TC.5. 1449
Of th'like stronge boor with tuskes stoute; . . .	TC.5. 1454
Thou wel this boor shal knowe, and of what kinde . . .	TC.5. 1462
For with a boor as gret as oxe in stalle . . .	TC.5. 1469
'To slee this boor was al the contre reysed, . . .	TC.5. 1471
Amonges whiche ther com, this boor to see, . . .	TC.5. 1472
This boor he slow, and her the hed he sente: . . .	TC.5. 1477
'This like boor bitokneth Diomed, . . .	TC.5. 1513
Fro Meleagre, that made the boor to blede: . . .	TC.5. 1515
With any wilde boor or other beste, . . .	LGW. 980
Ne hound for hert, or wilde boor or deer, . . .	LGW. 1121

**Board**

Ful ofte tyme he hadde the bord bigonne . . .	A.Prol. 52
A riche gnof, that gestes held to bord, . . .	A.Mil. 3188
An hole he found, ful lowe upon a bord, . . .	A.Mil. 3440
That we ben entred into shippes bord, . . .	A.Mil. 3585
Been al to-hewe, and stiked at the bord, . . .	B.ML. 430
The theef ful over bord al soodeynly, . . .	B.ML. 922
He leith biforn hym on his countynge-bord, . . .	B.Sh. 1273
Hir bord was served moost with whit and blak,— . . .	B.NP. 4033
I wolde nat spare hem at hir owene bord, . . .	D.WB. 421
And hadde left scole and wente at hom to bord . . .	D.WB. 528
Where as this lord sat etyng at his bord; . . .	D.Sum. 2167
Now stood the lordes Squier at the bord, . . .	D.Sum. 2243
Were newe spouses, sittynge at the bord; . . .	E.Cl. 3

**Board—Continued**

Biforn hym at the bord deliciously, . . .	F.Sq. 79
And up he rideth to the heighe bord. . .	F.Sq. 85
And after this, biforn the heighe bord, . . .	F.Sq. 98
Til that the kyng gan fro the bord aryse. . .	F.Sq. 262
Roos fro his bord, ther as he sat ful hye. . .	F.Sq. 267
For bord ne clothynge, wente he never so gaye; . . .	G.CY. 1017
Bord ne man, ne nothing elles. . .	BD. 74
Smot over bord, lo as he sleep. . .	HF.1. 438
And out agayn, and dryveth hem over borde; . . .	LGW. 644

**Boars**

As wilde bores gonne they to smyte, . . .	A.Kn. 1658
That foughten breme, as it were bores two. . .	A.Kn. 1699
And ther-inne was a bores heed, . . .	B.Th. 2060

**Boast**

He craketh boost, and swoor it was nat so. . .	A.Rv. 4001
Of which that Lucan maketh swich a boost,— . . .	B.ML. 401
He of Centauros leyde the boost adoun; . . .	B.Mk. 3289
God daunted al his pride and all his boost; . . .	B.Mk. 3799
Noght for youre boost he wole him no thyng hyde. . .	C.Pard. 764
Of myn estaat I nyl nat make no boost, . . .	D.WB. 98
May al the boost of it be leyd ful lowe. . .	G.SN. 441
And crueltee, and bost, and tyrannye; . . .	Mars. 37
Why noysen ye or bosten of your eldres? . . .	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
To faren wel: I seye it for no bost, . . .	TC.3. 248
Of wommen lost thorough fals and folis bost. . .	TC.3. 298
Maketh of your trouthe neythir boost ne soun, . . .	LGW. 267
Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boste, . . .	LGW. 887
Suffre I rede, and no boost make, . . .	RR. 3461

**Boasted**

Or pilled hir, or boasted of his dede? . . .	LGW. 1262
--	-----------

**Boasteth**

'This Frere boasteth that he knoweth helle, . . .	D.Sum. 1672
Avantour is he that boasteth of the . . .	I.Pars. 390-5

**Boat**

They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot, . . .	E.Mch. 1424
That they ne lette shipe ne boot to goon,— . . .	F.Fkl. 994
Al sterelses with-in a boot am I . . .	TC.1. 416
For in this see the boot hath swich travaile, . . .	TC.2. 3
For though so be that shyp or boot here come, . . .	LGW. 2215

**Bob****Bobance**

For certainly,—I sey for no bobance,— . . .	D.WB. 569
Lat not our alder foo make his bobance . . .	ABC. 84

**Bode**

This joly prentys with his maister bood, . . .	A.Co. 4399
Withoute bode his heste she obeyde. . .	Anel. 119
The oule eke, that of deth the bode bryngeth; . . .	PF. 345
Soth is, that whil he bood in this manere, . . .	TC.5. 29
Ne bode I never thennes go, . . .	RR. 791

**Bode(n) see Bidden****Bodeth**

That bodeth werre, and no-thing pees, . . .	B.Th. 2072
sterre bodith and telleth alwey the late . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5

**Bodies**

To do the dede bodyes vileynye . . .	A.Kn. 942
Hath alle the bodyes on an hepe y-drawe, . . .	A.Kn. 944
Of the bodies, and the grete honour . . .	A.Kn. 997
To ransake in the seas of bodyes dede, . . .	A.Kn. 1005
A wilde fyr upon their bodyes fellel . . .	A.Rv. 4172
But thraldom to our bodies and penance, . . .	B.ML. 338
And eek thre thousand bodyes were ther slayn . . .	B.Mk. 3278
Make ye yow newe bodies thus alway . . .	D.Fri. 1505
With dede bodyes, in ful sondry wyse, . . .	D.Fri. 1508
So falle upon youre bodyes yet to-nyght! . . .	E.Mch. 2253
An hundred thousand bodyes of mankynde . . .	F.Fkl. 877
The fouris spirites and the bodies seven, . . .	G.CY. 820
The bodyes sevene eek, lo, hem heere anon! . . .	G.CY. 825
And of bodies mollificacioun, . . .	G.CY. 854
abawndone hir bodies to othere persones. . .	I.Pars. 870-5
as wel as the bodies. This is verray . . .	I.Pars. 920-5
oother the dette of hire bodies, for . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
bryngen to the bodyes of folk that usen . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
that chaungith the bodyes of folk in-to . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
as it hath ben wont to ben seyde of bodyes? . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
complexions and atemprances of bodies?) . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
ben covenable to some bodies that ben . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
hole, and to some bodies byttere thinges . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
whan thei slayden in-to the bodyes; . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
weren enprietid in-to soules fro bodyes . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
and to the notes of bodies withoute-forth, . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
But what yif that in bodyes to ben . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
so that qualites of bodies that ben object . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
sensible bodies, as I have seid, our corage . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
affeciouns of bodyes (as god or his . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
han hir bodies straught, and crepyn in the . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1845-50
the celestial bodies with the causes. . .	Astr. 20-5
the sonne or of othere celestial bodies . . .	Astr. 121-7
celestial bodies; for truste wel that neythir . . .	Astr. 236-40

# Bodies—Continued

The shape, the bodies, and the cheres,	RR. 813
Yit wommen wole her bodyes selle—	RR. 5809
<b>Bodily</b>	
And folwed ay his bodily delyt	E.Mch. 1249
and som is bodily	I.Pars. 560-5
Bodilly manlaugher is	I.Pars. 570-5
that oon is bodily, and that	I.Pars. 775-80
Of thilke bodily merchandise	I.Pars. 775-80
certain rente of hire bodily puterie,—ye,	I.Pars. 885-90
if she be of thy kynrede, bodily or gostly,	I.Pars. 960-5
his bodily eyen, lat hym wepe in herte.	I.Pars. 990-5
in almesse, and in bodily payne.	I.Pars. 1025-30
comfort, gostly and bodily, where men	I.Pars. 1030-5
Now as to speken of bodily payne:	I.Pars. 1035-40
bodilly payne stant in wakynge:	I.Pars. 1045-50
of bodily mete and drynke, and in	I.Pars. 1050-5
bodilly payne stant in discipline or	I.Pars. 1050-5
remedie for to thynte that bodily penaunce	I.Pars. 1055-60
here bodily iolyte. And the	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
with any bodily maladye. But so	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
and for to walken in bodily lust;	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
of bodily thynges), and albeit	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
the bodily figures: certes of the knowynge	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
Truly for bodily solace.	RR. 5094
<b>Bodkin</b>	
With panade, or with knyf, or boidekyn;	A.Rv. 3960
<b>Bodkyns</b>	
With boidekyns, as I shal yow devyse.	B.Mk. 3892
And stiked hym with boidekyns anon	B.Mk. 3897
<b>Body</b>	
Hir body weesh with water of a welle;	A.Kn. 2283
He, thurgh the body is hurt and eithen y-take,	A.Kn. 2617
Ne what richesse aboute his body is,	A.Kn. 2940
As any wezele, hir body gent and smal.	A.Mil. 3234
I pray to god so gyf my body care	A.Co. 4335 var
That was the body erect that caused it;	B.M.L. 9
The lyf shal rather out of my body sterte,	B.M.L. 335
Eek at the feestes who myghte hir body save?	B.M.L. 471
The lyf of hire body for to twynne,	B.M.L. 617
In sighte of every body in that place!	B.M.L. 672
But verrally thou wolt his body shende.	B.M.L. 927
My joly body shal a tale telle,	B.Sh. 1185
Ye shal my joly body have to wedde;	B.Sh. 1613
Enclosen this his litel body sweete:	B.Pri. 1872
in his body endured and receyved ful many a	B.Mel. 2185-90
espie, ne wache, thy body for to save;	B.Mel. 2215-20
that they may as wel thy body as thyn	B.Mel. 2215-20
the soule and hoolsonnesse to the body;	B.Mel. 2300-5
delivernesse of body, but by good conseil, by	B.Mel. 2355-60
of the body is hyd the venym that sleeth	B.Mel. 2605-10
thy body, and hast nat defended thy self	B.Mel. 2610-5
for, right as the body of a man	B.Mel. 2740-5
maistrie of thy body whil thou lyvest."	B.Mel. 2945-50
freend, the myght of his body, by strengier	B.Mel. 2945-50
That to his body, whan that he were deed,	B.Mk. 3737
That thurgh his body wikked wormes crepte,	B.Mk. 3806
And kepe my body out of foul prisoun!	B.NP. 4087
Upon my body, and han had me deed.	B.NP. 4091
In which my body is hid ful prively;	B.NP. 4209
As wel in goost as body chast was she,	C.Doc. 43
As for to maken hire with hir body synne;	C.Doc. 138
So falle upon his body and his bones	C.Pard. 291 var
That shewe I first, my body to warente,	C.Pard. 338
Oure blissed Lordes body they to-tere;	C.Pard. 474
And Cristes blessed body they to-rente,—	C.Pard. 709
And afterward we wol his body berie!	C.Pard. 884
Whan that the soule shal for the body passe.	C.Pard. 940
Hem liketh to be cene, body and goost.	D.WB. 97
Upon his propre body, and noght he.	D.WB. 159
Be maister of my body, and of my good;	D.WB. 314
Nat of my body in no foul manere,	D.WB. 485
Thy body for to yelden in this place.'	D.WB. 912
Task al my good, and lat my body go.'	D.WB. 1061
Only the body and nat the soule greve;	D.Fri. 1490
This is to seyn, of soule and body eke;	D.Fri. 1493
And nat his body, and al is for the beste.	D.Fri. 1496
The feend,' quod he, 'yow fecche, body and bones,	D.Fri. 1544
I preyre god save the body and seynt loy	D.Fri. 1564 var
Ne never I nas but of my body trewe.	D.Fri. 1621
Yewe I thy body and my panne also!	D.Fri. 1623
Thy body and this panne been myne by right;	D.Fri. 1635
Body and soule he with the devel wente	D.Fri. 1640
Unto his body agayn, and he awook;	D.Sum. 1703
The body is ay so redy and penyble	D.Sum. 1846
And fatte his soule and make his body lene.	D.Sum. 1880
Thy body for to weelden, hastily.	D.Sum. 1947
Er he the body of his tale writeth,	E.Cl. 42
Burieth this litel body in som place	E.Cl. 571
A ydwe cene, in body, herte and al;	E.Cl. 836
But on hire body myghte he it nat brynge,	E.Cl. 915
Thou bare hym in thy body trewely;	E.Cl. 1068
Til that the soule out of his body crepeth.	E.Cl. 1134
destroye Thy good substance and thy body annoyne	E.Mch. 1306 var
I have my body folly despended;	E.Mch. 1403
To whom I yewe my body for alway.	E.Mch. 1529
No longer may the body of hym sojurne	E.Mch. 1796
Whan that the preest to yow my body bond;	E.Mch. 2192

# Body—Continued

Beren youre body into every place	F.Sq. 119
That hath hir body whan so that hym lyketh?'	F.Fkl. 1005
My lif, than of my body have a shame,	F.Fkl. 1361
Rather than with hir body doon trespas?	F.Fkl. 1366
And seyde, 'My body, at the leeste way,	F.Fkl. 1417
Than for to suffre his body unburyed be?	F.Fkl. 1441
Baar of thy body, and dweltest mayden pure,	G.S.N. 48
Of my body, and also by the wighte	G.S.N. 73
'O Lord, my soule and eek my body eye	G.S.N. 136
Is redy ay my body for to kepe;	G.S.N. 154
'With body cene, and with unwemmed thought,	G.S.N. 225
The body fette, and buryed it by nyghte	G.S.N. 548
profred . . . Body and good. 'Ye,' quod the cha-	G.CY. 1289
noun soome,	H.Mop. 214
If of hire body dishoneste she bee,	I.Pars. 145-50
than to be thral to my body, or than for	I.Pars. 145-50
to maken of my body a thral'; ne a	I.Pars. 145-50
maken of his body than for to yeven his	I.Pars. 145-50
yeven his body to synne. Al were it the foulest	I.Pars. 145-50
strengthe of body, heele, beautee,	I.Pars. 150-5
fool of hire body lyk to a ryng of gold	I.Pars. 155-60
for they shulle be naked in body, as of	I.Pars. 195-200
hir body y-covered with fir that never shal	I.Pars. 210-5
sensualitee and the body of man been	I.Pars. 260-5
sensualitee, and sensualitee over the body	I.Pars. 260-5
and eek over the body of man.	I.Pars. 260-5
and over the body, for, right as resoun	I.Pars. 265-70
rebel to resoun and the body also.	I.Pars. 265-70
upon his precious body ful deere;	I.Pars. 265-70
as the caryf body of man is rebel bothe	I.Pars. 270-5
where as ther was no part of his body	I.Pars. 270-5
but yeven his body and al his herte to	I.Pars. 310-5
oure body, right anon is contract original	I.Pars. 330-5
me fro the prisoun of my caryf body?'	I.Pars. 340-5
boyled in al his body; wherefore, I woot	I.Pars. 345-50
tempted in hir body. Witnesse on Saint Jame the	I.Pars. 345-50
in his body. And therefore seith Saint John	I.Pars. 345-50
sustenance of his body, in certain he	I.Pars. 370-5
in heele of body and wol nat faste whan	I.Pars. 370-5
dette of his body; eke whan he wol nat	I.Pars. 375-80
the precious body of Jhesu Crist;	I.Pars. 385-90
certes, in that partie of hir body ther as	I.Pars. 425-30
nature stonden outhur in goodes of body	I.Pars. 450-5
goodes of body been heele of body, as strengthe,	I.Pars. 450-5
for to speken of heele of body, certes, it	I.Pars. 455-60
moore that the body is hool the moore	I.Pars. 455-60
hym in his strengthe of body, it is an	I.Pars. 455-60
strengthe of body and worldly hardynesse causeth	I.Pars. 460-5
tyme the gentrie of the body binymeth	I.Pars. 460-5
word, ne harm in his body, ne in his	I.Pars. 520-5
man dooth to his neighbors in body, or	I.Pars. 560-5
soule, herte, bones, and body; for certes	I.Pars. 590-5
payne that he hath on his body, as,	I.Pars. 620-5
dide his owene body, the which that he	I.Pars. 640-5
harm in his body. That suffred Crist	I.Pars. 665-70
the lifode of the body, for it ne hath no purveance	I.Pars. 685-90
be hevye and dul in body and in soule.	I.Pars. 705-10
of the soule and of the body also, for	I.Pars. 725-30
humours in his body been destrempled.	I.Pars. 825-30
heele of his body. Saint Augustyn wole	I.Pars. 830-5
the body anyeth it greuously also, for	I.Pars. 845-50
arm that is smyten for the body may	I.Pars. 870-5
steleth hir body from hir housbonde and yeveth it	I.Pars. 875-80
grace, that is the body and the soule, for	I.Pars. 875-80
for it is thefte of body and of soule;	I.Pars. 885-90
langwysynge of body, for the humours	I.Pars. 910-5
the body of man; somtyme of infermetee,	I.Pars. 910-5
trewe of hir body. So sholde an housbonde eek be	I.Pars. 935-40
to his wyf, for, sith that al the body is	I.Pars. 935-40
his owene body. The thriddle is for to	I.Pars. 940-5
hire housbonde the dette of hir body, ye,	I.Pars. 940-5
in body and in thought, and mesurable in	I.Pars. 945-50
hooly in herte, and cene of body;	I.Pars. 945-50
right so sholde he humble his body	I.Pars. 985-90
sepulture of his dede body. And if thow	I.Pars. 1030-5
otheres joye; ther as the body of man, that	I.Pars. 1075-80
than the sonne; ther as the body, that	I.Pars. 1075-80
With good wil, body, herte, and al;	BD. 116
He take up Seys body the kynge,	BD. 142
Bid him crepe in-to the body	BD. 144
And doo the body speke right soo,	BD. 149
Took up the dreynete body sone	BD. 195
Burie my body, swich a tyde	BD. 207
Of the body; and that made al	BD. 495
With good wil, body, herte, and al.	BD. 767
Right faire shuldres, and body long,	BD. 951
Of the body,—she had the herte,	BD. 1152
trembleth of myn emptid body.	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
fro the body). For al though that seide	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
deth of the body; it mai nat be doubted	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
soule and body; that by right myghte semen a fair	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
So fareth it by men; the body hath	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
power over the body.) For yif thou	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
looke wel upon the body of a wight,	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
wormes in-to the pryvetes of mannes body?	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
any ryght . . . on his body, or elles up-on thynges	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
that	



**Body—Continued**

ben lowere than the body, the whiche I	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
seyn, he leet aleen and slitten the body	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
halve upon hir cold deed body, ne no ewiche folk, when the body is resolved by dye in all (. . . body and soule), the whiche thing our	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5 Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
departynge of the body and the soule,	Bo.2. p.7. 575-80
redy to referren the goodes of the body	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
strengthe and getnesse of body yvven power and worthynesse,	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
heele of body semeth yvven delyt. In alle delyces of body, of which delices the desyringes servaunt to thi body). Now is it thanne wel the body aboven hir owene resoun.	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40 Bo.3. p.2. 635-40 Bo.3. p.7. 760-5 Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
getnesse or weighte of body?	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
of thi body), how swyftly passynge is it, the entrayles of the body of Alcibiades,	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90 Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
But preise the goodes of the body as to seyn, of the goodes of the body) whiche maner body of blisfulnesse by diverse diverse membris compounen a body,	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5 Bo.3. p.10. 930-5 Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
'whanne the body and the soule ben	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
the body of a wyght, while it duelleth in oo and yif the parties of the body ben so	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5 Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
the body fortheth to ben that it was befor.	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
the body, bryngynge the weighte of	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
conjunctioun of the body with	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
the forme of the body withowte) scheweth	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
the voys and the body; onoly hir thought	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
the lymes of the body, algates yit thei	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
thei ne anoye nat the body, yit vices	Bo.4. m.3. 1325-30
that thei kepin yit the forme of the body	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
the body is ended by the deeth?" (This	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
soules han any torment afir the deeth of the body?)	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
is maladye of body, ryght so ben	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
that thei ben sike of hir body ben worthy to ben hated,	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
any langwisynge of body.	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
han edified the body of the holi man."	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
the body, ne mai nat be fyr of his derked	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
the body) knowen the thynne subtil	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
the body, it ne hath nat al foryeten itself,	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
of a body, otherweys the sighte of the	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
al the body togidre, withoute moevynge	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
conjoyneth to the rounde body, and	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
body of the man that is establisched in	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
suffraunce or the wit) in the quyke body	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
albeit so that the passioun of the body	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
or suffraunce subject to the body,	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
of the body, the whiche wit is naked and	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
light with his upryght body, and	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
lowe undir fote, syn that thi body is so	Bo.5. m.5. 1855-60
Ye shul han, and your body shal men save	TC.1. 122
For bothe he hadde a body and a might	TC.2. 633
His hed to walle, his body to the grounde	TC.4. 244
That wonder is the body may suffice	TC.4. 258
Body that evere mighte on grounde go?	TC.4. 304
For thy no fors is though the body sterve!	TC.4. 322
Although the body sat among hem there;	TC.4. 697
Me of her body bar to ben on-livel	TC.4. 763
Out of my sorful body harm ther non is,	TC.4. 843
And I with body and soule sinke in helle!	TC.4. 1564
And therewithal his body sholde sterte,	TC.5. 253
That of the fere his body sholde quake;	TC.5. 266
In which my body brennen shal to glode,	TC.5. 303
Whan thorough the body hurt was Diomedes	TC.5. 1045
With herte, body, lif, lust, thought, and al,	TC.5. 1319
And thorough the body gan him for to rive:	TC.5. 1560
But wher in body or in goet	HF.2. 473
And that there lyses body rys	HF.2. 555
That it the same body be,	HF.2. 573
Bothe in face, body, and chyn,	HF.3. 140
Thogh we may not the body have	HF.3. 669
Thy faire body lat it nat appere,	LGW. 256
My body mote he renten, or what beste	LGW. 843

**Body—Continued**

She hath hir body and eke hir reame given	LGW. 1281
My body mote ye seen, within a while,	LGW. 2551
That many a sone hath of his body wonne,	LGW. 2564
to a certeyn parcel of the body of a man,	Astr. 108-15
clocke, whan any celestial body by whiche	Astr. 145-60
what celestial body that is 5 degrees	Astr. 150-6
is the longitude of a celestial body recked,	Astr. 222-9
the latitude of any body celestial be recked	Astr. 229-33
any body celestial, save onoly of the sonne, after	Astr. 229-33
the body of Venus in hir latitude of degrees	Astr. 376-82
Than say I wel that the body of Jupiter	Astr. 382-91
Al woxen was her body unwelde,	RR. 359
Of body ful wel wrought was she,	RR. 559
A fairer body forto seke,	RR. 561
His body was clad ful richely,	RR. 838
Of face, of body avenaunt;	RR. 1263
For evere the body must be ladde	RR. 1794
Through the body in my herte made,	RR. 1892
For of the body he is full lord	RR. 2084
To profre her body to martire;	RR. 2771
My body shulde in peccys small,	RR. 3095
How that my body utterly	RR. 3172
And make thy body unto hym loute,	RR. 4384
In prisoun though thi body be,	RR. 4387
For of her body fruyt to gete	RR. 4825
Bothe mannys body and his thought	RR. 4934
Of hir that wole hir body selle,	RR. 5054
Body and soule, good and tresour,	RR. 5132
Hert, and body, and servise;	RR. 5568
That whanne thou goste thy body fro,	RR. 5653
Shal it abyde in body or name.	RR. 5888
Shulde with his honde and body alway,	RR. 6574
With propre hondis and body also,	RR. 6592
Mighty of body, to begge his brede,	RR. 6618
<b>Boece</b> see <b>Boethius</b>	
<b>Boes</b>	
Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swayn,	A.Rv. 4027
<b>Boethill</b>	
Incipit liber Boecii de consolacione philosophie	Bo.1. head
Explicit liber Boecii	Bo.5. p.6. end
<b>Boethius</b>	
Or Boece, or the bishope Bradwardyn,	B.NP. 4432
Than hadde Boece, or any that kan synge.	B.NP. 4484
Redeth Senek, and redeth eek Boece,	D.WB. 1168
But of the translatioun of Boece <i>De</i>	I.Pars. 1085-90
and that at grevous dere pryse, Boece with-stood	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
Boece, 'Why schulde it nat deliten	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
in it. (Glose. But now argueth Boece	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
Boece or Troylus for to wrien newe,	Adam. 2
And tho thoughte I upon Boece,	HF.2. 464
He hath in prose translated Boece,	LGW. 425
In Boice of Consolacioun,	RR. 5661
<b>Boil</b>	
To boille the chicknes with the marybones,	A.Prol. 380
He koude rooste and sethe and boille and frye,	A.Prol. 383
<b>Boiled</b>	
brennyng of lecherie boyled in al his body; wherfore,	I.Pars. 345-50
I woot	
<b>Boileth</b>	
whan the pot boyleth strongly the feste	I.Pars. 950-5
<b>Boiling</b>	
the heete (that is to seyn, the boylunge up	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
the boylunge Eurippe. (Glose. Eurippe is	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
wynd Aquylon moeveth boylunge tempestes,	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
<b>Boista</b>	
And every boyste ful of thy letuarie;	C.Pard. 307
the boyste of the blismed Magdene,	I.Pars. 945-50
<b>Boisterous</b> see <b>Boistous</b>	
<b>Boistous</b>	
With boistes crammed ful of lyes,	HF.3. 1039
<b>Boistous</b>	
I am a boystous man; right thus seye I,	H.Mep. 211
<b>Boistously</b>	
Ful boistously hath seyde hire this sentence:	E.Cl. 791
<b>Bolas</b>	
Notes, aleys, and bolas,	RR. 1377
<b>Bold</b>	
Boold was hir face, and fair, and reed of hewe.	A.Prol. 458
Boold of his speche, and wys and well y-taught	A.Prol. 755
Who dorste be so boold to disparage	A.Rv. 4271
Til Custance made hire boold, and bad hire wirohe	B.ML. 566
Ther was a monk, a fair man and a boold,—	B.Sh. 1215
Of kynges, princes, erles, dukes bolde,	B.Mk. 3839
Thanne spak our Hoost with rude speche and boold,	B.NP. 3998
To soone rype and boold, as men may se,	C.Doc. 68
That no man be so boold, ne preest, ne clerk,	C.Pard. 339
With face boold they shulle hemself excuse,	E.Mch. 2269
Ye been as boold as is Bayard the blynde,	G.CY. 1413
He is as boold to renne agayn a stoon,	G.CY. 1415
By sadde tokenes, and by wordes bolde,	H.Mep. 258
He nere so boold no lover to despyse.	Mars. 35
Or was too bold to singe a fool a masse.	TC.3. 88
That Ector with ful many a bold baroun	TC.4. 33
'That is so wis and eek so bold baroun?	TC.4. 190
And right anon, as he that bold was ay,	TC.5. 795
'Who hath don this? and who hath ben so bolde	LGW. 879



**Bold—Continued**

make the nevere bolde to have take a just ascendent by this . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
Cam down the strene ful stif and bold; . . . . .	RR. 115
That noon shulde hardy be no bolde, . . . . .	RR. 3061
Ne dye, whanne he is yong and bolde, . . . . .	RR. 4966
Now am I yonge, [and] stoute, and bolde; . . . . .	RR. 6336

**Bold see For-boold****Bolds**

And with that other gan myn herte bolde; . . . . .	PF. 144
--	---------

**Boldly**

Looke how it is, and tel me boldly, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3433
And knokketh at his countour boldly, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1403
But boldly she seyde, and that anon, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1591
And thanne he song it wel and boldly . . . . .	B.Pri. 1736
Thou drank eek of his vessels boldly; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3416
Do thilke carte arresten boldly; . . . . .	B.NP. 4210
For half so boldly kan ther no man . . . . .	D.WB. 227
That boldly dide excoioun . . . . .	D.Fri. 1301
Thanne may he boldly kepen up his heed, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1358
For o thyng dare I tellen boldly, . . . . .	F.Sq. 581
To whom Cecile answerde boldly, . . . . .	C.SN. 319
Now he is goon I dare seyn boldly, . . . . .	G.CY. 902
despie hym moore boldly than dide the cursede . . . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
hym by the weie may boldly synge . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
Be ful assured, boldly, . . . . .	HF.2.73
So nygh myn owne flour, so boldly? . . . . .	LGW. 316
'Sey boldly thi will,' quod he, . . . . .	RR. 3098
Thou bryngest' hider so booldely . . . . .	RR. 3140
For thanne this boy knave so booldely . . . . .	RR. 3849
In brede and lengthe. Bold[e]ly I wole . . . preche . . . . .	RR. 6844
I am licenced boldly . . . . .	RR. 7690

**Boldness**

Of boldnesse, when she woxen is a wyf, . . . . .	C.Doe. 71
'Do wey thy boldnesse!' seyde Almachiur tho, . . . . .	G.SN. 487
'My boldnesse is turned to shame, . . . . .	BD. 616

**Bole**

As boole armonyak, vertgrees, boras, . . . . .	G.CY. 790
--	-----------

**Boll**

And by the throte-bolle he caughte Alayn; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4273
---	------------

**Bologna**

But at Bologna to his suster deere, . . . . .	E.Cl. 589
But to Bologna he tendrely it broghte, . . . . .	E.Cl. 686
And secretly he to Bologna it sente, . . . . .	E.Cl. 763
Fro Bologna is this erl of Panyk come, . . . . .	E.Cl. 939
At Bologna have I kept hem prively, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1069

**Bologna(?) see Bonania****Bolt**

Long as a mast and uprighte as a bolt, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3264
Swyved the milleres doghter bolt upright, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4266
Have hire in his armes bolt upright; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1596
But I ne kan nat bulite it to the bren, . . . . .	B.NP. 4430

**Bon**

Seynt Julian, lo, bon hostell' . . . . .	HF.2.514
Balade de bon Conseyl' . . . . .	Truth. head
Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer . . . . .	Truth. end

**Bona**

de semitis antiquis, que sit via bona, et . . . . .	I.Pars. 70-5
---	--------------

**Bonania**

that Jhon de Bonania clepeth . . . . .	I.Pars. 650-5 var
--	-------------------

**Boad**

For I defyde the seurete and the bond . . . . .	A.Kn. 1604
Bitwixen hem was maad anon the bond . . . . .	A.Kn. 3094
The somme of gold, and hadde of hem his bond; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1558
to maken oure obligacioun and boond as strong . . . . .	B.Mel. 2955-60
Ther was no boond with which men myghte him bynde; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3262
With hire they maden alliance by bond . . . . .	B.Mk. 3523
And for to lyve under that hooly bond . . . . .	E.Mch. 1261
If I yow tolde of every scriit and bond . . . . .	E.Mch. 1697
And knew ful many a seel, and many a bond, . . . . .	F.Sq. 131
Quyrt every surement and every bond . . . . .	F.FkI. 1534
the boond thurgh which they may nat be . . . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
Was founde as trewe as any bonde, . . . . .	BD. 934
Confedred bothe by bonde and alliaunce, . . . . .	Pty. 42
Cofedred alle by bonde of Cruselte, . . . . .	Pty. 52
For other bond can I noon on hir knette; . . . . .	PF. 438
thilke boond by whiche thou governest the . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
joyned with an holy boond, and knyrteth sacrament of . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600

by a boond that may nat be unbounde, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
the moevable bond and the temporel ordenaunce of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
of men by a bond of causes nat able to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90

absolut fro the boond of necessite, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
'Benigne Love, thou holy bond of thinges, . . . . .	TC.3. 1291
How coude ye withouten bond me binde?— . . . . .	TC.3. 1358
Holden a bond perpetuely duringe; . . . . .	TC.3. 1754
That with his bond Love of his vertu liste . . . . .	TC.3. 1766
That from his bond no wight the wey out wiste! . . . . .	TC.3. 1768
O, that your love, ne your bonde, . . . . .	HF.1. 321
My worde, my werk, is knygt so in youre bond . . . . .	LGW. 89
I may nat laste out of youre bonde; . . . . .	RR. 1956
Hope kepith his bonde, and wole abide . . . . .	RR. 2783 em
Which is so quickly in his bonde? . . . . .	RR. 3314

**Bonds**

that been thralle and bonde of lynage . . . . .	B.Mel. 2750-5
To no man deigned hire for to be bonde; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3460
This knowe they that been to wyvres bonde, . . . . .	D.WB. 378
The feend, that yow wolde make thral and bonde; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1660

**Bonde—Continued**

ther he was free now is he maked bonde; . . . . .	I.Pars. 145-50
wrong that bievren hire bonde folk thynges . . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
goodes of boonde folk been the goodes of hir . . . . .	I.Pars. 755-60
Refuseth nat to Love for to be bonde, . . . . .	TC.1. 255
For as her list, she play' th with free and bonde, . . . . .	TC.1. 840
She n'olde nought, ne make her selven bonde . . . . .	TC.2. 1223
In freedom; for ful hard is to be bonde, . . . . .	Buk. 32

**Bondmen**

and eek they taken of hire bonde-men . . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
and raunsnyng of bondemen somme . . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5

**Bonds**

receyved hire obligaciouns and hir boondes by hire . . . . .	B.Mel. 3015-20
blood hath delivered us fro the bondes of synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 130-5
knyttest alle boondes of thynges, loke . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
mai unbynden hym fro the boondes of the hevye erthe! . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12 1115-20
summittid to grettere bondes of destyne; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
For I am hool: al brosten be my bondes! . . . . .	TC.2. 976
And, to deliveren him fro bittre bondes, . . . . .	TC.3. 1116

**Bones**

We stryven as dide the houndes for the boon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1177
And bear away the boon bitwix hem bothe; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1180
That with a spere was thirled his brest boon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2710
Over the buttok to the haunche bon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3803
An hand hym smoot upon the nekke boon, . . . . .	B.ML. 669
'My throte is kut unto my nekke boon,' . . . . .	B.Pri. 1839
His adel was of rewel boon; . . . . .	B.Th. 2068
And brok hem, bothe bak and every boon!" . . . . .	B.Mk. 3090
And made his hors to frete hym, flesh and boon; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3294
And were an-hanged by the nekke bon, . . . . .	B.NP. 4252
Of horn, of boon, in whiche they blew and powped, . . . . .	B.NP. 4589
Thanne have I in latoun a sholder boon . . . . .	C.Pard. 350
If that this boon be wasse in any well, . . . . .	C.Pard. 353
That thogh he hadde me bet on every bon, . . . . .	D.WB. 611
Be war, and keepe thy nekke-boon from iren,— . . . . .	D.WB. 906
or in a shulder-boon of a shepel! I kan . . . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
Had that swete, that boon nor brekke . . . . .	BD. 939
Wyth-outen loke; nor canel boon, . . . . .	BD. 942
How that an egre, fethered whit as bon, . . . . .	TC.2. 926
The folk right to the bare boon, . . . . .	RR. 1059

**Bones**

Ful byz he was of brawn and eek of bones; . . . . .	A.Prol. 546
And in a glas he hadde pigges bones, . . . . .	A.Prol. 700
The bones of hir housbondes that weren slayn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 992
And therto he was long and big of bones, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1424
With myghty maces the bones they to-breste, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2611
And swoor by armes, and by blood and bones, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3125
And heed hire harde by the haunche bones, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3279
Sir Parish Prest, quod he, 'for Goddes bones, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1166
soothly sorfeful herte maketh his bones drye,' . . . . .	B.Mel. 2185-90
By Goddes bones! whan I bete my knaves, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3087
By corpus bones! I wol have thy knyf, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3096
And therewithal of brawnes and of bones, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3131
It made his flesh al from his bones falle; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3316
And first I shrewed myself, bothe blood and bones, . . . . .	B.NP. 4617
So falle upon his body and his bones . . . . .	C.Pard. 291 var
By corpus bones! but I have triacle, . . . . .	C.Pard. 314
Y-crammed ful of cloutes and of bones,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 348
Out of the harde bones knokke they . . . . .	C.Pard. 541
This fruyt cometh of the bioched bones two, . . . . .	C.Pard. 656
I make avow to Goddes digne bones! . . . . .	C.Pard. 695
Allas! whan shul my bones be at reste? . . . . .	C.Pard. 733
The feend,' quod he, 'yow fecche, body and bones, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1544
'Al false cherl,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones! . . . . .	D.Sum. 2153
Our hoste seyde, and swoor by goddes bones, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1212b
Writeth this man, ther God his bones corse! . . . . .	E.Mch. 1308
Of oryment, brent bones, iren squames, . . . . .	G.CY. 759
See how he nappeth see how, for cokkes bones! . . . . .	H.Mcp. 9
Telle us a fable anon, for cokkes bones! . . . . .	I.Pars. 29
yeveth . . . bones to his houndes.' And for . . . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
soule, herte, bones, and body; for certes . . . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
Where women now the bones of trewe Fabricius? . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
Ben worthy for to brennen fel and bones, . . . . .	TC.1. 91
"The wreche is ded, the devil have his bones!" . . . . .	TC.1. 805
Or elles were him levere, fel and bones, . . . . .	TC.3. 591
And formed wel of brawnes and of bones; . . . . .	J.GW. 1071
Ye it hundred in flesh and bonys, . . . . .	RR. 5734

**Bones see Banes, Marrowbones****Bononia(?) see Bonania****Book**

Here bygnneth the Book of the tales . . . . .	A.Prol. head
Upon a book in cloystre alway to poure, . . . . .	A.Prol. 185
In o book, he hath seyde hem in another, . . . . .	B.ML. 52
Paraventure in thilke large book, . . . . .	B.ML. 190
'Now hastily do fecche a book,' quod he, . . . . .	B.ML. 662
A Briton book writen with Ewangelies . . . . .	B.ML. 666
Was fet, and on this book he swoor anon . . . . .	B.ML. 667
This litel child his litel book lernynge, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1706
book that cleped is The Remedie of Love, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
ye were a lier ne forsworn, for the book seith . . . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60
seith the book; and Senec seith, that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2260-5
"The book seith, "Whil that thou . . . . .	B.Mel. 2330-5
wise, for the book seith, "Axe alwey thy . . . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5
for the book seith that in . . . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5
and his affection." The book seith that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5
The book seith, "Thou shalt . . . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70
The book seith that no . . . . .	B.Mel. 2370-5

**Book—Continued**

consailing of wikked folk, for the book . . . B.Mel. 2385-90  
 the book seith, "A litel thorn may prikke . . . B.Mel. 2515-20  
 is no drede. The book seith that somme . . . B.Mel. 2515-20  
 for the book seith, "With . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
 by-cause that the book of decrees seith, . . . B.Mel. 2590-5  
 as it is written in the seconde book of Kynges, . . . B.Mel. 2855-60  
 And certes, in the same book I rede, . . . B.NP. 4254  
 As is the book of Lancelot de Lake, . . . B.NP. 4402  
 As in a book, every good word or dede . . . C.Doc. 108  
 The kyng of Parthes, as the book seith us, . . . C.Pard. 622  
 For that I rente out of his book a leaf, . . . D.WB. 635  
 Why that I rente out of his book a leaf, . . . D.WB. 667  
 He hadde a book that gladly, nyght and day, . . . D.WB. 669  
 At whiche book he lough alway ful faste; . . . D.WB. 672  
 That made a book agayn Jovinian, . . . D.WB. 675  
 In whiche book eek there was Tertulan, . . . D.WB. 676  
 To reden on this book of wikked wyves. . . D.WB. 685  
 That I was beten for a book, *pardes*. . . D.WB. 712  
 Redde on his book, as he sat by the fire, . . . D.WB. 714  
 To reden on this cursed book al nyght, . . . D.WB. 789  
 Out of his book, right as he radde, and eke . . . D.WB. 791  
 And made hym brenne his book anon right tho; . . . D.WB. 816  
 Were in no book, ye gentils of honour . . . D.WB. 1209  
 They weren in the erchedeknes book; . . . D.Fri. 1318  
 Hath writen in his book, *De Coitu*; . . . E.Mch. 1811  
 And if that God ne hadde, as seith the book, . . . E.Mch. 2300  
 And dwelled there two yer, —the book seith thus. . . F.Fkl. 813  
 At Orlens in studie a book he say . . . F.Fkl. 1124  
 Which book spak muchel of the operacions . . . F.Fkl. 1129  
 And when this book was in his remembrance, . . . F.Fkl. 1135  
 That hadde a book with lettre of gode, in honde, . . . G.SN. 202  
 And on his book right thus he gan to rede; . . . G.SN. 206  
 Though he sitte at his book bothe day and nyght . . . G.CY. 841  
 As his book *Senior* wol here witnessen, . . . G.CY. 1450  
 Ne in no book it write in no manere, . . . G.CY. 1466  
 for which the book seith, 'Accused be he . . . I.Pars. 680-5  
 thilke precious fruyt that the book clepeth . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
 the book of Kynges, that they weren the . . . I.Pars. 895-900  
 This preestes, as seith the book, . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 the book, of soden flesh that was to hem . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 seith the book, is a ful greet sacrament; . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 oure boke seith, 'Al that is written is writen . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 Here taketh the Makere of this Book his . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 book of Troylus; the book also of Fame; . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 also of Fame; the book of the xxv . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 the book of the Duchesse; . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 book of Saint Valentyns day, of the . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 the book of the Leoun; . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 many another book, if they were in my . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 Heere is ended the book of the Tales of . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 And bad on reche me a book, . . . BD. 47  
 And in this book were writen fables . . . BD. 52  
 This book ne spak but of such thynges . . . BD. 57  
 That trewely I, which made this book, . . . BD. 96  
 To sleep, that right upon my book . . . BD. 274  
 And the book that I hadde red, . . . BD. 1325  
 Up-on a bok, was write with lettres olde; . . . PF. 19  
 This bok, of which I make mencion, . . . PF. 29  
 Berafte me my book for lakke of lyght, . . . PF. 87  
 In lokyng of myn olde bok to-torn, . . . PF. 110  
 as hym-selve writ in his book, that the . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
 liketh to my disciple Plato, in his book . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855-60  
 'in the book of his Phisic diffynyseth this thing . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5  
 in his book that he wrot of dyvynaciouns), . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50  
 To rime wel this book til I have do! . . . TC.2. 10  
 With al your book and al the companye!— . . . TC.2. 86  
 To herken of your book ye preisen thus. . . TC.2. 95  
 Now that the bishop, as the book can telle, . . . TC.2. 104  
 Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce, . . . TC.2. 111  
 neigh half this boke of which hym liste nought wryte . . . TC.3. 503 var  
 My thridde book now ende ich in this wise; . . . TC.3. 1818  
 Mot henneth-forth ben mater of my book, . . . TC.4. 17  
 This ilke fertehe bok me helpeth fine, . . . TC.4. 26  
 This knew he wel y-nough, withoute book! . . . TC.5. 291  
 Men mighte a book make of it, lik a storie! . . . TC.5. 585  
 —Go, litel book! Go, litel myn tragedie! . . . TC.5. 1786  
 But, litel book, no making thou n'envye, . . . TC.5. 1789  
 —O moral Gower, this book I directe . . . TC.5. 1856  
 In certeyn, as the book us telles. . . HF.1. 426  
 The book seyth Mercurie, sauns faille, . . . HF.1. 429  
 Thou sittest at another boke, . . . HF.2. 149  
 And so thyn owne book hit telleth, . . . HF.2. 204  
 This lytel laste book thou gye! . . . HF.3. 3  
 Farewel my boke, and my devocion! . . . LGW. 39  
 Hast thou nat mad in Englyse eke the bok . . . LGW.G. 264  
 For he hath wrete manye a bok er this. . . LGW.G.348  
 He made the book thatight the Hous of Fame, . . . LGW. 417  
 And when this book is made, yive it the quene . . . LGW. 496  
 Hastow nat in a book, lyth in thy cheste, . . . LGW. 510  
 Thus seith the booke, withouten any les. . . LGW. 1022  
 Withoute boke, with everyche observance. . . LGW. 1608  
 And softe wolfe saith our boke that she wroughte, . . . LGW. 1721  
 Howe [wyl I] this boke whiche is here . . . RR. 37  
 Er of this book an ende I make. . . RR. 998  
 The book is good at the eendying . . . RR. 2163  
 In a boke he made of age, . . . RR. 4884  
 In a book, that the Golden Verses . . . RR. 5650  
 Onys a yeer, as seith the book, . . . RR. 6385

**Book—Continued**

Seke the book of seynt Austyne, . . . RR. 6583  
 In thilke book that I recorde. . . RR. 6614  
 But I trowe that the book seith wele, . . . RR. 6636  
 He made a book, and lete it write . . . RR. 6785  
 Broughten a book with sory grace . . . RR. 7099  
 This book, of which I telle here, . . . RR. 7106  
 That he ne mighte bye the book . . . RR. 7109  
 Mighte men in that book fynde . . . RR. 7125  
 Ayens this false horrible boke, . . . RR. 7132  
 And to the juge the book to take. . . RR. 7134  
 But they that broughten the boke there . . . RR. 7135  
 For by that book they durst not stonde. . . RR. 7142  
 That in that booke writen is. . . RR. 7148  
 That in oure booke writen is. . . RR. 7164  
 Thus mych wole oure boke signifie, . . . RR. 7165  
 May men in that booke se, . . . RR. 7188  
 As men may in the book biholden. . . RR. 7192  
 But hadde that ilke book endured, . . . RR. 7209  
 Thou woldest on a boke have sworne, . . . RR. 7450

**Books**

Twenty bookes clad in blak or reed . . . A.Prol. 394  
 On bookes and his lerryng he it spent, . . . A.Prol. 800  
 So wel they lovede, as olde bookes sayn, . . . A.Kn. 1198  
 The thridde nyght, as olde bookes seyn, . . . A.Kn. 1463  
 In Stace of Thebes, and thise bookes olde. . . A.Kn. 2294  
 His Almageste, and bookes grete and smale, . . . A.Mil. 3208  
 His bookes and his bagges, many oon, . . . B.Sh. 1272  
 Youre sommes, and youre bookes, and youre thynges? . . . B.Sh. 1407  
 But Jhesu Crist, as ye in bookes fynde, . . . B.Pri. 1842  
 seith Innocent in oon of his bookes; . . . B.Mel. 2755-60  
 As olde bookes maken us memorie, . . . B.Mk. 3164  
 To lerne bookes was al hire likyng, . . . B.Mk. 3499  
 As in his tyme, but-if bookes lye; . . . B.Mk. 3688  
 By God, men may in olde bookes rede . . . B.NP. 4164  
 A word or two, as olde bookes trete. . . C.Pard. 630  
 Why sholde men elles in hir bookes sette . . . D.WB. 129  
 Ovides Art, and bookes many on; . . . D.WB. 680  
 For elles mooste we oure bookes selle; . . . D.Sum. 2108  
 As known they that han hir bookes herd. . . F.Sq. 235  
 But in his studie, ther as his bookes be, . . . F.Fkl. 1207  
 Into my studie, ther as my bookes be. . . F.Fkl. 1214  
 And this was, as thise bookes me remembre, . . . F.Fkl. 1243  
 And dreynthe hemselfen, as the bookes telle. . . F.Fkl. 1378  
 As olde bookes maken mencion, . . . H.Mep. 106  
 Consolacione and othere bookes of . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 Yit happeth me ful ofte in bookes rede . . . PF. 10  
 On bookes rede I ofte, as I yow tolde. . . PF. 16  
 And out of olde bookes, in good feith, . . . PF. 24  
 I wook, and other bookes tok me to, . . . PF. 695  
 womman bar smale bokis in hir right . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
 putte that that maketh bookes wurthy of . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 in whiche I put noght whilom bookes, but I . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 the sentence of my bookes. . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 some bookes han the texte thus: . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
 That highten voltoures, as bookes telle; . . . TC.1. 788  
 For herof ben ther maked bookes twelve. . . TC.2. 108  
 I wol you telle, as techen bookes olde. . . TC.3. 91  
 As writen clerkes in hir bookes olde, . . . TC.3. 1199  
 'O blake nyght, as folk in bookes rede, . . . TC.3. 1429  
 And certeinly, but-if that bookes erre, . . . TC.3. 1774  
 And trewely, as men in bookes rede, . . . TC.5. 19  
 And othere seyn, as they in bookes finde, . . . TC.5. 375  
 For wise folk in bookes it expresse, . . . TC.5. 790  
 This Diomedes, as bookes us declare, . . . TC.5. 799  
 No good word, for thise bookes wol me shende. . . TC.5. 1060  
 Take every man now to his bookes hede, . . . TC.5. 1089  
 He comen is, as men in bookes finde. . . TC.5. 1463  
 'Of which, as olde bookes tellen us, . . . TC.5. 1478  
 By ligne, or elles olde bookes lye: . . . TC.5. 1481  
 And starf anon, as us the bookes telle! . . . TC.5. 1533  
 For whom, as olde bookes tellen us, . . . TC.5. 1562  
 As men may in thise olde bookes rede, . . . TC.5. 1753  
 Ye may her gilt in other bookes see! . . . TC.5. 1776  
 In poetrye, if ye hir bokkes seche! . . . TC.5. 1855  
 As men may ofte in bookes rede, . . . HF.1. 385  
 To make bookes, songes, or dytees, . . . HF.2. 114  
 Than mote we to bookes that we fynde,— . . . LGW. 17  
 And if that olde bookes were away, . . . LGW. 25  
 Wel oughte us thanne on olde bokys leve, . . . LGW.G. 27  
 These bookes, ther we han noon other preve. . . LGW. 28  
 On bookes for to rede I me delyte, . . . LGW. 30  
 That fro my bookes maketh me to goon, . . . LGW. 84  
 yeve credence To bokys olde and don hem reverence . . . LGW.G. 82  
 Ne in alle thy bokys ne coudist thou nat fynde . . . LGW.G. 271  
 Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe, . . . LGW.G. 273  
 But for he usyth bokis for to make, . . . LGW.G. 342  
 And in thy bookes alle thou shalt hem fynde; . . . LGW. 556  
 And with that worde my bokas gan I take, . . . LGW. 578  
 As certeinly, but-if that bookes lye, . . . LGW. 609  
 In al my bookes, save this Piramus, . . . LGW. 913  
 And he is strike out of my bokas clene . . . Merc.B. 35  
 Spoke in bookis dyversely. . . RR. 1629  
 In bookis sothly as I rede. . . RR. 3468  
 Thus han the bookes tolde me. . . RR. 6598  
 Al this [bookes] that they hyde; . . . RR. 7151 em

**Boon**

Yet wiste he wel that graunted was his boon, . . . A.Kn. 2269  
 Mars hath his wille, his knyght hath al his boon, . . . A.Kn. 2669  
 And alderfirst he bad hem alle a boon, . . . E.Mch. 1618



## Boon—Continued

Sey what thee list, and thou shalt han thy boone.	G.S.N. 234
The aungel of God, and every maner boone	G.S.N. 355
Through Juno that had herd hir bone,	BD. 129
And love, that had wel herd my bone,	BD. 834
And therfor graunteth me my firste bone,	PF. 643
For Goddes love, I bidde thee a bone:	TC.1. 1027
And with a chaunged face hem bad a bone,	TC.4. 68
For which I n'axe in guerdon bot oo bone,	TC.5. 594
Eche of us, of thy grace, a bone!	HF.3. 447
The same thyng, the same bone,	HF.3. 684
Of which the kyngte assentith to his bone,	LGW. 1596
God wreke the, and sende the thy bone!	LGW. 2340

## Boot

Anon he yaf the sike man his boote.	A.Prol. 424
Of bountee, next hir sone, and soules boote.	B.Pri. 1656
ther-inne is no boote"; and therefore, if ye	B.Mel. 2180-5
That in his guttes carf it so and boot,	B.Mk. 3791
Unto this day it dooth myn herte boote	D.WB. 472
She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote,	F.Sq. 154
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale.	G.CY. 1481
<i>Amen.</i>	
And yet my boote is never the nere;	BD. 38
For I ne might, for bote ne bale,	BD. 227
And Sereis next, that doth of hungir bote;	PF. 276
but this freman boot of his owene tonge,	Bo.2. p.6.

He held his pees; non other boote him gaine;	495-500
Hir wo, but seken bote they ne kepel	TC.1. 352
I be thy bote or that it be ful longe,	TC.1. 763
Wo worth that herbe also that doth no botel	TC.1. 832
What in effect is this unto my bote?"	TC.2. 345
And seide, 'God do bote on alle sike!	TC.2. 1379
Now yeldeth you, for other bote is non!"	TC.3. 61
Theigh thou do bote anon in this mischief.	TC.3. 1208
And with the deth do bote upon her bale.	TC.4. 614
To finde bote of wo that we ben inne,	TC.4. 746
That in my soule I fele it doth me botel	TC.4. 1259
I n'am but ded, ther n'is non other botel	TC.5. 672
Whan that ye wente: of which yit bote non	TC.5. 1246
That no man may him bote rede;	TC.5. 1327
Lyked him the bette, as, God do bote,	HF.1. 32
Than were he quyte; ther is noon other botel	LGW. 1076
Whan she hath warnid hym and doon hym bote.	LGW. 1992
For with on word she mighte be my bote,	LGW. 2710
Ne hadde I helpe of hope ne bote.	Comp.A. 45
	RR. 1760

## Bootes

the sterre Boetes passeth or gadreth his waynes,	Bo.4. m.5.
	1430-5
and whi that Boetes, the sterre,	Bo.4. m.5.
	1435-40

## Booteles

Swich yvel is not alwey booteles.	TC.1. 782
-----------------------------------	-----------

## Boots

His booties souple, his hors in greet estaat.	A.Prol. 203
His booties clasped faire and fetisly;	A.Prol. 273
Of shone and booties newe and faire,	RR. 2265
Or botis revelyng as a gype;	RR. 7260

## Borax

Boras, ceruce, ne oille of Tartre noon,	A.Prol. 630
As boole armonyak, vertgreys, boras,	G.CY. 790

## Bordeaux

Nat at the Rochele, ne at Burdeux-toun,—	C.Pard. 571
--	-------------

## Bordeaux-ward

Pro Burdeuxward whil that the Chapman sleepe.	A.Prol. 397
---	-------------

## Bordel

comune bordel women or noon, or	I.Pars. 975-80
---------------------------------	----------------

## Bordelers

Or other bawdes or bordillers,	RR. 7034
--------------------------------	----------

## Bordels

bordels of thise fool women, that mowe	I.Pars. 885-90
--	----------------

## Bordur

the nethereste hem or bordure of thise	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
in the heileste bordure, a Grekyssh T (that signifieth	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
ringe down to the netherist bordur.	Astr. 25-32
lyne down to the bordure is clepid the North	Astr. 25-32
lyne, from a litel cros (+) in the bordure	Astr. 32-40
forseide centre unto the bordure, is clepid	Astr. 32-40
shalt thou fynden the bordure divided with 90	Astr. 40-5
and every degre of the bordure conteneth 4	Astr. 40-5
wel that a degre of the bordure contenith 4	Astr. 45-50
16. The bordure of which wombe side	Astr. 60-5
of this bordure ben answering and consenstrike	Astr. 60-5
This same bordure is dividid also with	Astr. 60-5
And every degre of this bordure contenith	Astr. 60-5
the utterist bordure of thy sodiak there the degrees be	Astr. 97-100
equaciouns in the bordure of thin	Astr. 108-15
rewle sitten in the bordure upon the degre	Astr. 115-21
the point of my reule in the bordure upon	Astr. 115-21
and fonde the point of my rewle in the bordure	Astr. 121-7
sitte in the bordure upon the verrey tyde	Astr. 127-32
the bordure on the bak side. Thou turned	Astr. 132-9
of my label in the bordure upon a capitale	Astr. 132-9
the bordure, and fonde that it was passed	Astr. 139-45
as thin almyr touchith the bordure and	Astr. 170-4
in the bordure evene amides bothe prikes,	Astr. 170-4
degre of thi sonne, and fynde in the bordure	Astr. 170-4
of thy label fynde in the bordure the ende	Astr. 174-9
in the bordure sette a prike. Turne than	Astr. 179-85
of tyme in the bordure bitwixe bothe	Astr. 179-85
The remenaunt of the bordure under the	Astr. 179-85

## Border—Continued

contenen 30 degrees of the bordure, whiche	Astr. 188-93
whiche bordure is evermo answering to the degrees	Astr. 188-93
departid by 15 degrees al redy in the bordure	Astr. 193-8
in the bordure for the sonne arise unto that	Astr. 193-8
thyn almyr touchith the bordure, and	Astr. 286-9
the bordure, and sette there a nother prike.	Astr. 286-9
the bordure bitwixe both prikes, and take	Astr. 286-9
than the nombre of degrees in the bordur	Astr. 289-94
touchith the bordure, and there sette a	Astr. 289-94
where as thin almyr touchith the bordure,	Astr. 289-94
many degrees of the bordure ben bitwixe	Astr. 301-8
his bordure for his meridional as was the	Astr. 301-8
thilke nombre of houres in the bordure of thin Astrela-	
bie,	Astr. 319-22
label alle the degrees in the bordure tyl	Astr. 343-50
the bordure. And ley this rounde plate upon	Astr. 350-8
bitwixe the ecliptyk and the bordure of the Astrelabie;	Astr. 376-82
toward the bordure), and turned my riet til that	Astr. 382-91
And on the border al withoute	RR. 1465

## Borders

Her bordurs larger maken they,	RR. 6911 em
--------------------------------	-------------

## More

Under his belt he bar ful thriftily—	A.Prol. 105
And in his hand he baar a myghty bowe.	A.Prol. 108
Upon his arm he baar a gay bracer,	A.Prol. 111
An horn he bar, the bawdryk was of grene.	A.Prol. 116
Of smal coral aboute hire arm she bar	A.Prol. 158
Of yeddynge he baar outrely the pris;	A.Prol. 237
A swerd and a bokeler bar he by his syde;	A.Prol. 558
And by his syde he baar a rusty blade.	A.Prol. 618
This Somonour bar to hym a stif burdoun,	A.Prol. 673
How that we baren us that like nyght,	A.Prol. 721
And baar away the boon bitwixe hem bothe;	A.Kn. 1180
Hir slepy yerde in hond he bar uprighte,	A.Kn. 1387
He myghte wel, if that he bar hym lowe,	A.Kn. 1405
And bar hym so in pees, and eek in werre,	A.Kn. 1447
A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene.	A.Kn. 1966
Upon his hand he bar, for his deduyt,	A.Kn. 2177
Swownyng, and baar hire for the corpe away.	A.Kn. 2819
Ther sitten folk, of whichen on baar his sheeld,	A.Kn. 2893
The thriddre baar with hym his bowe Turkeys	A.Kn. 2895
Ne who that baar hym best in no disjoynt.	A.Kn. 2962
A brooch sche baar upon hir love coler,	A.Mil. 3265
Under his tonge a trewe-love he beer,	A.Mil. 3692
And by his belt he baar a long panade,	A.Rv. 3929
A joly poppere baar he in his pouche,	A.Rv. 3931
A Sheffield thwitel baar he in his hose.	A.Rv. 3933
His wyf bar him a burdon, a ful strong,	A.Rv. 4165
And baar it softe unto his beddes feet.	A.Rv. 4213
No wight but God, that he bar in his herte.	B.ML. 476
Of this baar witnessen everich in that hous,	B.ML. 626
The tyme is come a knave child she beer,—	B.ML. 722
Which that the bar and is a mayde alway,	B.Pri. 1652
Upon his creest he bar a tour,	B.Th. 2096
he baar a cruel ire, redy to doon	B.Mel.

2195-2200

And bar the hevne on his nekke longe.	B.Mk. 3300
And she that bar the ceptre ful of floures	B.Mk. 3563
But in a chayer men aboute hym bar	B.Mk. 3803
And compaignable, and bar hyrself so faire	B.NP. 4062
And on his bak toward the wode hym beer;	B.NP. 4526
And bar upon his bak the cok away,	B.NP. 4569
'Now herkeneth how I baar me proprely,	D.WB. 224
Baar I styfly myne olde housbondes on honde,	D.WB. 380
I bar hym on honde he hadde enchanted me,—	D.WB. 575
No creature saugh he that bar lyf,	D.WB. 997
A bowe he bar, and arwes brighte and kene;	D.Fri. 1381
That was hir hostes-man, and bar a sak,	D.Sum. 1755
Only that point his peple bar so soore	E.Cl. 85
A knave child she bar by this Walter,	E.Cl. 612
Thou bare hym in thy body trewely;	E.Cl. 1068
As that she bar it daunsyng in hire hond;	E.Mch. 1778
He baar alwey of silver a clyket,	E.Mch. 2046
That Januarie bar of the smale wyket,	E.Mch. 2118
That on hir fynger baar the queynte ryng,	F.Sq. 433
Under his brest he baar it moore secree	F.Fk. 1109
Baar of thy body, and dweltest mayden pure,	G.S.N. 48
Of Crist, and bar his gospel in hir mynde.	G.S.N. 123
Corones two, the which he bar in honde;	G.S.N. 221
And in his hand he baar it pryvely.	G.CY. 1178
And for a contenaunce in his hand he bar	G.CY. 1264
and taughte us pacience, whan he baar	the croyse, I.Pars. 665-70
Virginitee baar oure Lord	I.Pars. 960-5
And bar hit forth to Alycone,	BD. 196
For in hir sight to hir he bar him lowe,	Anel. 95
For he bar hir on honde of trecherye,	Anel. 158
womman bar smale bokis in hir right	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
and in hir left hand sche bar a ceptre.	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
they bare me on honde and lieden that	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
the as hir owne delices. Thou bare away	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
He lettres bar whan Troilus was absent;	TC.3. 488
Ne bar him bet to don his frend to spede.	TC.3. 490
And bar his candel to the chimeneye.	TC.3. 1141
Or elles, certein, she bar him on honde	TC.3. 1154
For every bore hath oon of thy brighte yen!	TC.3. 1453
Bar witnessen of her wo and her constrentye;	TC.4. 748
Me of her body bar to ben on-live!	TC.4. 763
And bar him on his bakke away,	HF.1. 169
Bar the goddes of the londe,	HF.1. 172



# Bore—Continued

But he that bar me gan espye . . . . .	HF.2 86
Quod he. And so forth bar he me . . . . .	HF.2. 510
And bar upon his shuldres hys, . . . . .	HF.3. 345
That bar of Thebes up the name . . . . .	HF.3. 371
And ther he bar up wel his name, . . . . .	HF.3. 400
And on his shuldres bar up than, . . . . .	HF.3. 410
That bar up al the fame of helle, . . . . .	HF.3. 420
And upon that a white crowne she beer, . . . . .	LGW. 216
And on his bakke he baar, and with him ledde, . . . . .	LGW. 943
After his fader deeth he bar him so, . . . . .	LGW. 1406
To him hir herte bare, he shulde be . . . . .	LGW. 1520
The faire world, and bare hit in thy thought . . . . .	LGW. 2229
For who so bare the stoon so bright, . . . . .	RR. 1088
And that was he that bare the ensaigne . . . . .	RR. 1200
And swete was she that it bere, . . . . .	RR. 1245
Ne she bar rancour to no wight, . . . . .	RR. 1261
And trees . . . . . That barren nottes in her sesoun . . . . .	RR. 1360
That Narcissus somtyme hym beere, . . . . .	RR. 1525
Which bare the roses, he yaf me leve; . . . . .	RR. 3073
Fro the roser that it bere, . . . . .	RR. 3128
Bare the keye and was maistresse, . . . . .	RR. 3226
To-me-ward bare he right gret hate, . . . . .	RR. 3803
For hym an Irish woman bare, . . . . .	RR. 3811
And right grette thikkenesse eke it bare . . . . .	RR. 4157
With many roes that thei bere, . . . . .	RR. 4189
And Daunger bere erly and late . . . . .	RR. 4207 <i>em</i>
Han deied, that comyn cloth ay beeren, . . . . .	RR. 6237
That barren full many a faire child heree, . . . . .	RR. 6243
A peire of bedis eke she bere . . . . .	RR. 7370
About his neck he bare a byble, . . . . .	RR. 7412
That beren hem ful mekely, . . . . .	RR. 7426

# Bore see Born, Borne

<b>Boreas</b>	
that hyghte Boreas, I-sent out of the . . . . .	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
the wynd that hyghte Boreas hath reft away in . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5.185-90

# Borel see Burel

<b>Borken</b>	
sorwe, sobbudy or borken out thise thynges, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200

# Born

Of Thebes, and of sustren two y-born, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1019
That he was born, ful ofte he seyde, 'allas!' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1073
So stood the hevene whan that we were born; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1090
He seyde, 'Allas that day that I was born!' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1223
'Allas,' quod he, 'that day that I was bore!' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1542
And on his hors, alone as he was born, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1633
For sikerly, whan I was bore, anon . . . . .	A.Rv. 3891
Of o toun were they born, that highte Strother, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4014
'Allas!' quod John, 'the day that I was born!' . . . . .	A.Rv. 4109
Of Pompei, Julius, er they were born, . . . . .	B.ML. 199
Wommen are born to thraldom and penance . . . . .	B.ML. 286
Were bothe two y-born in o village, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1225
That I was born; but to no wight,' quod she, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1309
Y-born he was in fer contree, . . . . .	B.Th. 1908
Jhesu Crist wolde never have descended to be born . . . . .	B.Mel. 2260-5
of a woman, . . . . .	C.Doc. 35
Er she were born, upon hir lymes fre, . . . . .	C.Doc. 215
That thou most suffre; alas! that I was bore! . . . . .	C.Pard. 704
As though he were his owene y-bore brother; . . . . .	C.Pard. 915
As ye were born; and lo, sires, thus I preche, . . . . .	D.WB. 298
That I was born, and make me fresch and gay; . . . . .	D.WB. 885
And happed that, alone as she was born, . . . . .	D.WB. 1153
For he was born of a gentill hous, . . . . .	E.Cl. 72
The gentilleste y-born of Lumbardy; . . . . .	E.Cl. 131
Born of the gentilleste and of the meeste . . . . .	E.Cl. 158
Of which they ben engendred and y-bore, . . . . .	E.Cl. 310
And art my faithful lige man y-bore, . . . . .	E.Cl. 397
That she was born and fed in rudenesse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 401
And worshipful, that folk ther she was bore, . . . . .	E.Cl. 483
To thee, that born art of a smal village; . . . . .	E.Cl. 484
And namely sith thy doghter was y-bore . . . . .	E.Cl. 626
And namely sith my sone y-boren is, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1160
Er we were born, knew al oure freletee; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1246
A worthy knyght that born was of Payve, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1790
Thyn owene squier and thy borne man, . . . . .	F.Sq. 17
As of the secte of which that he was born, . . . . .	F.Sq. 552
Ne never, syn the firste man was born, . . . . .	F.Sq. 622
Though he were gentill born, fresch and gay, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 915
That ever was born, but if to greet siknesse, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1463
'Allas!' quod she, 'that ever I was born!' . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1536
Sith thilke tyme which that ye were born, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1558
Curseth the tyme that ever he was born, . . . . .	G.SN. 425
'I am a gentil woman born,' quod she, . . . . .	I.Pars. 145-50
also seith, 'I am born to gretter thynges . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
therefore be we alle born ones of wraithe and . . . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
born of as roial blood as been they that . . . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
and wolde hymself be born in mariage; . . . . .	BD. 565
That rae is wo that I was born! . . . . .	BD. 685
My blisse. Allas! that I was born, . . . . .	BD. 1300
And seyde, 'Allas, that I was bore!' . . . . .	Comp.L. 43
That wo is me that ever I was bore; . . . . .	PF. 484
Of al my lyf syn that day I was born . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
of what cunten thou art born, it nys nat governed . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
ther they were born, ne duren nat thilke dignyte . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
here was I born, her wol I fastne my degree (here . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
the laste deth, alle thynges I-born, . . . . .	TC.1. 382

# Born—Continued

'But wel is me that evere I was born, . . . . .	TC.1. 904
For nevere sith the time that she was born . . . . .	TC.2. 143
As creature in al this world y-born, . . . . .	TC.2. 298
'And God wot, nevere sith that I was born . . . . .	TC.2. 568
So wel, that nevere sith that she was born . . . . .	TC.2. 1269
It is; for sith the day that I was bore . . . . .	T C.2. 1412
Seyn 'weylaway the day that I was born!' . . . . .	TC.3. 304
That evere he com ther, or that he was born; . . . . .	TC.3. 1073
Ful fayn!' quod she: 'Allas, that I was born!'— . . . . .	TC.3. 1103
Non swich they felten sin they were born, . . . . .	TC.3. 1222
That I was born, alas! what me is wo, . . . . .	TC.3. 1423
That he was born to bringe him fro distresse, . . . . .	TC.3. 1596
Allone as I was born, y-wis, compleyne . . . . .	TC.4. 298
To ben a Grek, sin thou art born Trojan? . . . . .	TC.4. 332
In cursed time was thou born for me! . . . . .	TC.4. 334
And born in cursed constellacioun, . . . . .	TC.4. 752
Artow for her and for non other born? . . . . .	TC.4. 1095
Seying, 'allas, that evere they were born!' . . . . .	TC.4. 1251
'Thus seide I nevere or now to woman born; . . . . .	TC.5. 155
'That I was born! Wel may myn herte longe . . . . .	TC.5. 690
That I was born, so weylaway the tide! . . . . .	TC.5. 700
Ther she was born and ther she dwelt had ay; . . . . .	TC.5. 711
Ther I was born; and Joves for his grace . . . . .	TC.5. 957
'That I was born! Have I not seid or this, . . . . .	TC.5. 1276
In cursed time I born was, weylaway, . . . . .	TC.5. 1699
For never sith that I was born, . . . . .	HF.1. 59
'O, welaway that I was born! . . . . .	HF.1. 345
Be Seynt Venus, of whom that I was born, . . . . .	LGW.G. 313
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was borne!' . . . . .	LGW. 658
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was borne!' . . . . .	LGW. 833
'Allas, that I was born!' quod Eneas, . . . . .	LGW. 1027
That I was borne, alas! What shal I do? . . . . .	LGW. 1308
Syn that ye ben as gentil borne as I, . . . . .	LGW. 2090
Why suffrest thou that Tereus was bore, . . . . .	LGW. 2234
And whan this childe was borne, this Danao . . . . .	LGW. 2568
To alle goode thewes borne was she, . . . . .	LGW. 2577
As lykede to the golddes, or she was borne, . . . . .	LGW. 2578
Thou born art in my regne of variance, . . . . .	Fort. 45
Though he be not gentill born, . . . . .	RR. 2194
And whanne that Shame was thus [y]-borne, . . . . .	RR. 3042
And eke a thief; sith thou were borne, . . . . .	RR. 6071
I wote no prest ne prelat borne . . . . .	RR. 6402
Servant so trewe, sith he was borne.' . . . . .	RR. 7304

# Borne

And born hym weel, as of so litel space, . . . . .	A.Prol. 87
And have a mantel roialliche y-bore, . . . . .	A.Prol. 378
And by his baner born is his penoun . . . . .	A.Kn. 978
The stronge kyng Lygurge is born adoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2644
Is born out of his sadel a swerdes lengthe; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2646
Anon he was y-born out of the place, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2694
I saugh to day a cors y-born to chirche, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3429
For whan he spak he was anon bore doun . . . . .	A.Mil. 3831
The fame anon thurghout the toun is born, . . . . .	B.ML. 995
To chirche was myn housbonde born a-morwe . . . . .	D.WB. 593
After his deeth, I saugh hym born to blisse . . . . .	D.Sum. 1857
Was wedded, she a doghter hath y-bore, . . . . .	E.Cl. 443
Al had hire levere have born a knave child, . . . . .	E.Cl. 444
Hath twenty wynter born his diademe, . . . . .	F.Sq. 43
And born anon into the heighe tour, . . . . .	F.Sq. 176
And unto Canacee this ryng was bore . . . . .	F.Sq. 178
the mirour That born was up into the hye tour, . . . . .	F.Sq. 226
He shal nat thennes been y-drawe ne y-bore; . . . . .	F.Sq. 326
The byrdel is unto the tour y-born . . . . .	F.Sq. 340
Arcite hath born away the keye . . . . .	Anel. 323
But thus seyde he: 'Thou hast thee so wel born . . . . .	PF. 109
hadde boren away swiche pees as he myghte . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
good that is born with evene herte whan . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
doon yowr name for to be born forth? . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
Al were it wist, but in pris and up-born . . . . .	TC.1. 375
As was the gise, y-born was up and doun . . . . .	TC.5. 1650
That was y-bore up, as men rede, . . . . .	HF.2. 82
That hath boren up longe while . . . . .	HF.3. 394

# Borneth

And al his chere and speche also he borneth, . . . . .	TC.1. 327
--	-----------

# Borrow

Whan ech of hem had leyd his feith to borwe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1622
Of that he brybe kan or borwe may, . . . . .	A.Co. 4417
Or stele, or begge, or borwe thy despenel! . . . . .	B.ML. 105
To borwe of certeine freendes that he hadde . . . . .	B.Sh. 1523
Nat for to axe or borwe of hym moneye, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1528
But prively a penner gan he borwe, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1879
And took hym by the hond, Saint John to borwe, . . . . .	F.Sq. 596
'Nay,' quod this clerk, 'have heer my feith to borwe.' . . . . .	F.Fld. 1234
And borwe gold, be it a pound or two, . . . . .	G.CY. 674
Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe, . . . . .	Mars. 9
They myghten lightly leye hir heed to borwe; . . . . .	Mars. 205
Ther nedeth me no care for to borwe, . . . . .	Comp.L. 10
Therefore a title he gan him for to borwe . . . . .	TC.1. 488
'And I thy borw, fyl no wight doth but sol . . . . .	TC.1. 1038
'And I your borw, ne nevere shal for me . . . . .	TC.2. 134
And therto hath she leyd her feith to borwe: . . . . .	TC.2. 963
Go now, farwell and, Venus here to borwe, . . . . .	TC.2. 1524
Her nedede no teres for to borwe, . . . . .	TC.5. 726
And she him leyde ayein her feith to borwe . . . . .	TC.5. 1664
And have here-of myn herte-bloode to borowe, . . . . .	LGW. 2105
Withoute borowe for I wole none.' . . . . .	RR. 7329

# Borrowed

And borwed hym large botelles thre, . . . . .	C.Pard. 871
Of gold that I have borwed, trewely, . . . . .	G.CY. 735

**Borrowing**  
in borwinge of thy neighebores catel. . . . . I.Pars. 800-5

**Borw- see Borrow-**

**Borwes**  
for to been hire borwes. . . . . B.Mel.  
2995-3000  
othes upon hire plegges and borwes. . . . . B.Mel. 3015-20  
Ostages, or borwis aske of me. . . . . RR. 2064  
For though ye borowes take of me. . . . . RR. 7307

**Bosom**  
Be war of yre that in thy bosom slepeþ. . . . . D.Sum. 1993  
Lyk to the maddre in bosom, sly, untrew, . . . . . E.Mch. 1786  
This purs hath she inwith hir bosom hyd, . . . . . E.Mch. 1944  
Of his bosom, and shewed it to the preest. . . . . G.CY. 1118  
Out of his bosom took a bechen cole. . . . . G.CY. 1160  
And in her bosom doun the lettre traste, . . . . . TC.2. 1155

**Boos**  
As brood as is the boos of a bokeler; . . . . . A.Mil. 3266  
of hem shewen the boce of hir shape. . . . . I.Pars. 420-5

**Botch**  
clepid a consul . . . "postum" or "boch" (as who seith, Bo.3. p.4. 690-5)

**Bote see Boot**

**Both (specimens)**  
Bothe of his propre swynk and his catel. . . . . A.Prol. 540  
And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter . . . . . A.Kn. 990  
Bothe in oon armes, wrought ful richely, . . . . . A.Kn. 1012  
And baar away the boon bitwixe hem bothe; . . . . . A.Kn. 1180  
Bothe of the lover and the prisoner. . . . . A.Kn. 1339  
Bothe suffiaunt and mete to darreynne . . . . . A.Kn. 1631  
We have the deeth disserved bothe two. . . . . A.Kn. 1716  
Y-brought hem hyder, bothe for to dye. . . . . A.Kn. 1797  
Ech of you bothe is worthy, douteless, . . . . . A.Kn. 1831  
This is to seyn, she may nought have bothe, . . . . . A.Kn. 1839  
And harlotrie they tolden bothe two. . . . . A.Mil. 3184  
Both of his catel and his mesuage, . . . . . A.Rv. 3979  
Bitwene hir bothe lawes, that they sayn, . . . . . B.ML. 221  
That at the feestle leet sleen both moore and lesse; . . . . . B.ML. 959  
Were bothe two y-born in a village, . . . . . B.Sh. 1225  
the parties bothe, for the which resouns it . . . . . B.Mel. 2210-5  
At bothe the worldes endes, seith Trophee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3307  
What thogh thyh hors be bothe foule and lene? . . . . . B.NP. 4003  
'Nay thanne,' quod he, 'I shrewe us bothe two, . . . . . B.NP. 4616  
And with that word she both hir armes layde . . . . . C.Doc. 232  
Shal God destroyen bothe,' as Paulus seith. . . . . C.Pard. 523  
Leveth youre othes, bothe grete and smale. . . . . C.Pard. 659  
Thanne may we bothe oure lustes all fulfille, . . . . . C.Pard. 833  
To sleen hem bothe and never to repent. . . . . C.Pard. 850  
For which anon they storven bothe two. . . . . C.Pard. 888  
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and doun, . . . . . D.WB. 119  
Of uryne, and oure bothe thynges smale . . . . . D.WB. 121  
I sey this, that they beth maked for bothe; . . . . . D.WB. 126  
Thou shalt nat bothe, thogh thou were wood, . . . . . D.WB. 313  
They bothe made hir housbondes for to dye,— . . . . . D.WB. 748  
'Nay, thanne,' quod she, 'I shrewe us bothe two! . . . . . D.WB. 1062  
For, by my trouthe, I wol be to yow bothe,— . . . . . D.WB. 1240  
This is to seyn, ye, bothe fair and good. . . . . D.WB. 1241  
And somme hem to the chapitre bothe two, . . . . . D.Fri. 1361  
And somtyme han we myght of bothe two, . . . . . D.Fri. 1492  
And bothe we goon abouten oure purchas. . . . . D.Fri. 1530  
And I shal myn,—thus may we bothe lye,— . . . . . D.Fri. 1532  
The devel have al, bothe hors and cart and hey! . . . . . D.Fri. 1547  
Bothe hey and cart and eek his caples thre. . . . . D.Fri. 1554  
And al his handwerk bothe moore and lesse! . . . . . D.Fri. 1562  
That is to seyn, bothe oon, and two, and thre. . . . . D.Sum. 2035  
Were alle his liges, bothe lasse and moore. . . . . E.Cl. 67  
And wolde bothe assayn his corage . . . . . E.Mch. 1725  
To smal is bothe thy penne and eek thy tonge, . . . . . E.Mch. 1736  
That may bothe werke wel and hastily. . . . . E.Mch. 1833  
That thou deceyvest bothe moore and lesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 2064  
Sith he hath both his lady and his love; . . . . . F.Fkl. 796  
This is to seyn, they fallen bothe two. . . . . G.CY. 851  
Ther was greet showyng, bothe to and fro, . . . . . H.Mep. 53  
If it so be they werke both amys,— . . . . . H.Mep. 216  
Bothe harpe, and lute, and gyterne, and sautrie, . . . . . H.Mep. 268  
peyne of concupescence is afterward both peyne and  
synne. . . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
in his herte ful wikkedly both of Crist . . . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
whil that they lyven bothe. This, as . . . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
Right as an hors, that can both bite and pleyne; . . . . . Anel. 157  
For bothe I hadde thyng which that I nolde, . . . . . PF. 90  
doth away, both hem and ek hir autours! . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
Both of th' assege and his savacioun, . . . . . TC.1. 464  
Or over-haste oure bothe labour shende, . . . . . TC.1. 972  
As yit, though that her liste bothe and couthe: . . . . . TC.1. 984  
A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe twol . . . . . TC.1. 1041  
For bothe I am agast what ye wol seye, . . . . . TC.2. 811  
And seyde,—If that ye don us bothe dyen . . . . . TC.2. 327  
Of you, though that ye sterven bothe two, . . . . . TC.2. 487  
For bothe he hadde a body and a might . . . . . TC.2. 633  
And to Pandare he held up bothe his hondes, . . . . . TC.2. 974  
And by hir bothe avis, as was the beste, . . . . . TC.3. 453  
For, by that God that wroughte us bothe two, . . . . . TC.3. 1165  
Now is this bet than bothe two be lorn! . . . . . TC.3. 1223  
'For, certain, Phebus and Neptunus bothe . . . . . TC.4. 120  
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe. . . . . TC.5. 143  
So tendrely she wep bothe eve and morwe: . . . . . TC.5. 725  
For bothe Troilus and Troyes toun . . . . . TC.5. 768  
Fortune hem bothe thenketh for to japel . . . . . TC.5. 1134  
Both sothe sawes and lesynges; . . . . . HF.2. 168  
Bothe of weping and of game, . . . . . HF.3. 109

**Both—Continued**  
That sowned bothe wel and sharpe, . . . . . HF.3. 112  
Bothe in face, body, and chyn, . . . . . HF.3. 140  
That both after hir deth, and in hire lyf, . . . . . LGW. 521  
Took eke his rede, and both upon a day, . . . . . LGW. 531  
And both in love y-like soore they brente, . . . . . LGW. 731  
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe sle! . . . . . LGW. 834  
Both ceptre, clothes, broches, and eke rynges; . . . . . LGW. 1131  
But certes, it is bothe routhe and wo, . . . . . LGW. 1384  
He moste both—or he hyt wyne myghte— . . . . . LGW. 1436  
And that she moste both hir children spille, . . . . . LGW. 1574  
'Now be we duchesses, both I and ye, . . . . . LGW. 2127  
And both herafter lykly to be queenes, . . . . . LGW. 2129  
The devel set hire soules both a-fire! . . . . . LGW. 2493  
in the bordure evene amidde bothe prickles, . . . . . Astr. 170-4  
bitwene bothe ascendentes, and sette thilke . . . . . Astr. 222-9  
considere the altitudes of hem bothe; . . . . . Astr. 240-5  
bordure bitwixe both prickles, and take . . . . . Astr. 286-9  
is the distance of hem both ilike fer fro . . . . . Astr. 362-5  
And both bihynde and eke bifore . . . . . RR. 222

**Both see Bathe, Bother, Bothes**

**Bother**  
Your bother love, ther it was erst unknowe. . . . . TC.4. 168

**Bothes**  
But for your bothes peynes I yow preye, . . . . . ABC. 83

**Bothon see Button**

**Bottle**  
To take the botel ther the poysoun was, . . . . . C.Pard. 886  
Al violent as botel in the spence. . . . . D.Sum. 1931  
Although it be nat worth a botel hey. . . . . H. Mep. 14

**Bottles**  
And borwed hym large botelles thre, . . . . . C.Pard. 871  
Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels thre, . . . . . C.Pard. 877

**Bottom**  
But casuelly the shippes botme rente, . . . . . B.NP. 4291  
And in the pannes botme he hath it laft, . . . . . G.CY. 1321  
the botme of the shipe, if men be so . . . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
fro the botme, ne schal nat movee that . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
up fro the botme), the waves, that . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250-5  
That in his hertes botme gan to stiken . . . . . TC.1. 297  
That to myn hertes botme it is y-sounded, . . . . . TC.2. 535  
Down in the bothome derke, and wonder lowe, . . . . . LGW. 1961  
The botme paved everydell . . . . . RR. 126  
Down in the botme as silver fyn. . . . . RR. 1557  
Downe at the botme sette sawe I . . . . . RR. 1567

**Bottomless**  
Of which he fond bot botmeles bihestes. . . . . TC.5. 1431  
Or as a wellle that were botomeles, . . . . . LGW. 1584

**Bougerons**  
Wherin that any bougerons be . . . . . RR. 7022 var

**Bough**  
As though a storm sholde bresten every bough; . . . . . A.Kn. 1980  
Clene withoute bough or stikke, . . . . . BD. 423  
On every bough the briddes herde I syng, . . . . . PF. 190  
suyrrels . . . From bowe to bowe alwaye lepyng; . . . . . RR. 1403

**Boughs**  
And breketh both bowes and the leves, . . . . . A.Kn. 1642  
This is to seyn, the bowes weren so brode. . . . . A.Kn. 2917  
A garden saw I ful of blosmy bowes . . . . . PF. 183  
And shadwed wel with blosmy bowes grene; . . . . . TC.2. 821  
To syng on bowes blosmed feyre. . . . . RR. 108

**Bought**  
With many a floryn he the hewes boghte. . . . . A.Kn. 2088  
He hadde y-boght hym knedyng-tubbes thre, . . . . . A.Mil. 3836  
But all to deere they boghte it, er they ryse. . . . . B.ML. 420  
How he hadde wel y-boght and graciously,— . . . . . B.Sh. 1584  
Allas! to deere boghte she beaute! . . . . . C.Pard. 293  
Til Crist hadde boght us with his blood agayn! . . . . . C.Pard. 501  
God save yow that boghte agayn mankynde, . . . . . C.Pard. 766  
And with his precious herte-blood thee boghte, . . . . . C.Pard. 902  
That boghte us with his herte blood agayn. . . . . D.WB. 718  
But he ne tempteth no man that he boghte, . . . . . E.Cl. 1163  
For sith that verray hevenc is boght so deere, . . . . . E.Mch. 1648  
that boghte hym, which with his precious . . . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
and boghte hem fro the deeth . . . . . I.Pars. 150-5  
Simon Magus, that wolde han boght for . . . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
he boghte with his precious blood by . . . . . I.Pars. 785-90  
Preest . . . that boghte us with the precious . . . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
Convict that ye bothe have boght so dere. . . . . ABC. 86  
But for to save us that he sithen boghte; . . . . . ABC. 117  
For ever-more,—how dere I have it boght!— . . . . . Mars. 168  
as whoso boghte a busschel corne, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
with how moche woldestow han boght the fulle  
knowynge . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590-5  
he hath wel y-bought hire by his faire . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1130-5  
han boght honourable renoun of this . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5  
and boghte ayein the wyndes by blood, . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600  
For som day boughen they of Troye it derre, . . . . . TC.1. 136  
What! many a man hath love ful dere y-bought, . . . . . TC.1. 810  
For by that god that boght us bothe two . . . . . TC.3. 1165 var  
Why n'had I swich oon with my soule y-bought, . . . . . TC.3. 1319  
If I forgo that I so dere have boght? . . . . . TC.4. 291  
And that he me hath boght, as ye me tolde, . . . . . TC.5. 965  
Of Troilus the Grekes boughen dere; . . . . . TC.5. 1801  
For that is dere boght honour, . . . . . HF.3. 662  
And Polixene, that boughen love so dere, . . . . . LGW. 258  
Then he that hath boght hys love full dere . . . . . LGW. 1387 var  
And that hath she so harde and sore y-boght, . . . . . LGW. 2483



**Bought—Continued**

Of clothyng, er she bought hir newe, . . .	RR. 237
The thyng that he hath bought most dere, . . .	RR. 2739
Thou hast bought deere the tyme of May, . . .	RR. 3222
I wente a bought it all quentyly, . . .	RR. 4322 <i>em</i>
That for money wote be bought, . . .	RR. 5048
Is sold and bought to deere, I-wys, . . .	RR. 5235
What wolde he thanne ha yowe to ha bought	RR. 5569
Ne thou hym, whanne thou it bought, . . .	RR. 5906
For who-so such chaffare hath bought, . . .	RR. 5922
But she ne bought hem never a dele, . . .	RR. 7373

**Boughton**

At Boughton-under-Blees, us gan atake . . .	G.CY. 556
---	-----------

**Bouilli see Quirbolly****Bouk**

Corrupteth, and is in his bouk y-left, . . .	A.Kn. 2746
--	------------

**Boulogne**

At Rome she haddé been, and at Boloigne, . . .	A.Prol. 465
--	-------------

**Bound see Bonde, Bondmen****Bound(en)**

For which thou art y-bounden as a knyght To helpen me,	A.Kn. 1149
That man is bounden to his observaunce . . .	A.Kn. 1316
And folwed hym with mosel fave y-bounde, . . .	A.Kn. 2151
For with that faire cheyne of love he bond . . .	A.Kn. 2991
With his tpet y-bounde about his heed; . . .	A.Rv. 3953
The clerkes hors, ther as it stood y-bounde . . .	A.Rv. 4060
And whan the male is sakked and y-bounde, . . .	A.Rv. 4070
Unthank come on his hand that boond hym so, . . .	A.Rv. 4082
And boond hire hors, it sholde nat goon loos, . . .	A.Rv. 4138
And to be bounde under subjeccioun . . .	B.ML. 270
Lik to the serpent, depe in helle y-bounde! . . .	B.ML. 361
And boond Sathan,—and yet lith ther he lay,— . . .	B.ML. 634
For he was bounden in a reconyssaunce, . . .	B.Sh. 1520
And stille he lay as he had ben y-bounde, . . .	B.Pri. 1866
unbounde by hym that it was y-bounde," . . .	B.Mel. 2970-5
And alle hir tayles he togydre bond, . . .	B.Mk. 3222
They bounde hym faste and putten out his eyen, . . .	B.Mk. 3260
In which that they were bounden unto me; . . .	D.WB. 199
And alle thise were bounden in o volume; . . .	D.WB. 681
But, right as they were bounden to that stake, . . .	E.Cl. 704
With which that first God man and womman bond, . . .	E.Mch. 1262
Under this yok of mariage y-bounde, . . .	E.Mch. 1285
Boonde the kydes skyn aboute his nekke, . . .	E.Mch. 1364
Whan that the preest to yow my body bond; . . .	E.Mch. 2192
As she was bownd to goon the wey forth right . . .	F.Fkl. 1503
That was y-bounde in synne and cares colde; . . .	G.SN. 347
distreyned and bounde, so that his blood brast out . . .	I.Pars. 265-70
and after that he was bounde that cam . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
been so bounde that they ne may neither . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
synne that thow art bounde to shewen . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
I wil ben ay ther I was ones bounde; . . .	Anel. 245
Y-bounden were, untrussed as she lay, . . .	PF. 268
bownde with bridelis, where as thise . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-80
to ben bownde with the cheynes of hem . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
accordance of thynges is bounde with love, . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
ykaught and ybounde with wiklike cheynes . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
things ben strongly bounden with ryght ferme . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
conjoynid and ybounden. Ne the certain . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
For Love hadde him so bounden in a snare, . . .	TC.1. 663
To Cerberus in helle ay be I bounde, . . .	TC.1. 859
Touching hir love were at the fulle up-bounde, . . .	TC.3. 517
Y-bounden in the blake bark of care, . . .	TC.4. 229
He bond and pressede hem so sore, . . .	HF.3. 500
And him so narwe bounden in his laas, . . .	LGW. 600
So curteisly I go, with love bounde, . . .	Rosem. 13
As by his wille he wolde be bounde never, . . .	Buk. 12
And that she hidde and bonde so strong, . . .	RR. 241
To hem that in my lace be bounde . . .	RR. 2792
For I am bounde to youre servise, . . .	RR. 2997
The more I am bounde in Loves laas, . . .	RR. 3648
By God, anon thou shalt be bounde, . . .	RR. 3838
I am so sore bounde hym tille, . . .	RR. 4594
And I aboode bounde in balance, . . .	RR. 4667
Knytt and bounden in his lace, . . .	RR. 5127
That lyth with me so faste bounde, . . .	RR. 6827

**Bounded**

that is contened or bownded bitwixe the . . .	Astr. 362-5
---	-------------

**Bounds**

In certeyn boundes that they may nat flee, . . .	A.Kn. 2993
In stide of boundes he a piler sette, . . .	B.Mk. 3308
That been the boundes of West Lumbardy, . . .	E.Cl. 46
Kepyng the boundes of my worshippe ever; . . .	F.Sq. 571
into so litel boundes, how . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
withynne the boundes of o manere folk, . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
his brode termes or boundes uppon the erthes . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
the laste boundes of helle), Orpheus . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
no thing so late, in so schorte bowndes of this lif, . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
pale and infect by bowndes of the derk nyght, . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
chaith out alle yvel for the boundes of his comyna- . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
lite . . .	

**Bounds—Continued**

nor I-schet withinne none boundes, . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
That th' ilke boundes may no blisse pace, . . .	TC.3. 1272
And al the boundes that she oghte kepe; . . .	LGW. 546
More than the boundes of myn honeste? . . .	LGW. 1673
But sothly, if he passe the boundes of these . . .	Astr. 156-61
<b>Bountees</b>	
She was so prudent and so bounteous; . . .	C.Doc. 110
'N' I never saw a more bounteous . . .	TC.1. 883
<b>Bounties</b>	
he hath thilke bounties in hym that he . . .	I.Pars. 395-400
alle the bounties of his neighebor; . . .	I.Pars. 485-90
for the studie and bountes that I have doon . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
and, for I wol closen schortly hir bountes, . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
<b>Bounty</b>	
But by the mouth of children thy bountee . . .	B.Pri. 1647
Of bountee, next hir sone, and soules boote, . . .	B.Pri. 1656
Lady, thy bountee, thy magnificence, . . .	B.Pri. 1664
for the grette bountee that is in wommen, . . .	B.Mel. 2265-70
as in sovereyn bountee, he found no woman; . . .	B.Mel. 2265-70
hath sovereyn bountee, save God allone, . . .	B.Mel. 2265-70
and the same bountee in god consailing . . .	B.Mel. 2290-5
"He . . . lightly throweth alle bountee in hym self," . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5
if thou do hem bountee they wol perverten . . .	B.Mel. 2375-80
What for his strengthe and for his heigh bountee, . . .	B.Mk. 3304
Bothe of hir beautee and hir bountee wyde, . . .	C.Doc. 112
Confermed was in swich soverayn bountee, . . .	C.Doc. 136
Of thynne auncestres, for hire heigh bountee, . . .	D.WB. 1160
Bountee comth al of God, nat of the streen . . .	E.Cl. 157
I truste in Goddes bontee, and therfore . . .	E.Cl. 159
Hir bountee, and disposed that he wolde . . .	E.Cl. 244
Of thewes goode, y-set in heigh bountee, . . .	E.Cl. 409
Publiced was the bountee of hir name, . . .	E.Cl. 415
So sprade of hire heighe bountee the fame . . .	E.Cl. 418
That of his bountee and his gentillesse . . .	E.Mch. 1917
Thus preiseth he yet the bountee of man: . . .	E.Mch. 2246
He mente thus, that in sovereyn bontee . . .	E.Mch. 2289
In whom that God, for bountee, chees to wone, . . .	G.SN. 38
To which God of his bountee wolde shifte . . .	G.SN. 278
of his sovereyn bountee, therfore is he . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
sovereyn bountee, that may nat change, . . .	I.Pars. 365-70
harm or of the bountee that he hath . . .	I.Pars. 390-5
to remembre hym of bountee that he of . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
the bountee of another man and no . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
yet natheless for-as-muche as bountee . . .	I.Pars. 485-90
therfore it is properly agayn the bountee . . .	I.Pars. 485-90
amenuse the bountee of his neighebor, . . .	I.Pars. 495-500
he shal doon hym bountee; for Crist seith, . . .	I.Pars. 525-30
dooth bountee to hem that yow haten," . . .	I.Pars. 525-30
And bountee, wyth-oute mercy, . . .	BD. 1197
Bountee parfit, wel-armed and richely, . . .	Pity. 38
With Bountee, Gentillesse, and Curtesye, . . .	Pity. 68
Ye been annexed ever unto Bountee, . . .	Pity. 72
Bountee so fix hath in thyn herte his tente, . . .	ABC. 9
Thou art so ful of bountee in certeyn; . . .	ABC. 66
O tresore of bountee to mankynd, . . .	ABC. 107
Hir name is Bountee, set in womanhede, . . .	Comp.L. 25
ther were beaute or bountee in the . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
hath . . . naturel bownte, as it is ful wel yeene, . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
men oughte to wene by ryghte that bountee . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
governementis of bountee; and seidest . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
his owene propre bountee yeveth hym his mede, . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
so as bountee and pruesse ben the mede . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
But so as only bownte and prouesse . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
that foreletith bountee and prouesse, he foreletith . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1310-5
to geten hem bountee and prouesse . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
bountee and prouesse? And what othir . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
To alle honour and bountee to consente, . . .	TC.2. 1444
That is so ful of mercy and bountee . . .	TC.2. 1760b, R
Ye neyther bountee don ne gentillesse, . . .	TC.3. 882 <i>var</i>
For n'oldestow of bountee hem socouren . . .	TC.3. 1264
Be to thy bountee and thyn excellence!" . . .	TC.3. 1274
The bountee of his righte lady dere, . . .	TC.3. 1663
The goodlihedde or bountee which that kinde . . .	TC.3. 1730
Now for the love of God and of bountee, . . .	TC.4. 109
Han certeyn doon hit for bountee, . . .	HF.3. 608
Hir grette bountee doubleth hir renoun, . . .	LGW. 522
Of very bountee, and of curtesye, . . .	LGW. 1478
and yet of bountee was she two so rygh . . .	LGW. 2291 <i>var</i>
Ther bountee berth the keye of my substaunce: . . .	Fort. 39
In him is bountee, wysdom, governaunce, . . .	Ven. 9
That bountee made, beautee list to grave . . .	Bal.Co. 5
That dide to me so gret bountee, . . .	RR. 1278
Ne halfe the bountee there with al, . . .	RR. 1444
Frendshipe, love, and all bountee, . . .	RR. 2184
The bountee and the thank is doone, . . .	RR. 2378
Thou woldest have doon gret bountee, . . .	RR. 3147
Fulfil the bothen of bountee, . . .	RR. 3502
Noon so fulfilled of bountee, . . .	RR. 4763
If he be parfit in bountee; . . .	RR. 6597
Lettres to witnesse oure bountee, . . .	RR. 6953
<b>Bourde</b>	
My wit is greet, though that I bourde and pleye, . . .	C.Pard. 778
That that I spake I seyde it in my bourde; . . .	H.Mop. 81
<b>Bourded</b>	
'Wel bourded,' quod the doke, 'by my hatl . . .	PF. 589



- Bourdon**  
 This Somoour bar to hym a stif burdoun, . . . A.Prol. 673  
 His wyl bar him a burdon, a ful strong, . . . A.Rv. 4165  
 And in his honde a gret burdoun, . . . RR. 3401  
 And hente a burdoun in his honde, . . . RR. 4082  
 She had a burdoun al of Thefte, . . . RR. 7401
- Bourdon** *see* **Burden**
- Bourgerons**  
 Wherynne that ony bourgerons be, . . . RR. 7022 *em*
- Bourgerons** *see* **Bougerons**
- Bow**  
 And in his hand he baar a myghty bowe, . . . A.Prol. 108  
 After the scole of Stratford-atte-Bowe, . . . A.Prol. 125  
 A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene, . . . A.Kn. 1966  
 With bowe in honde and arwes in a cas; . . . A.Kn. 2080  
 With bowe in honde, right as an hunteresse, . . . A.Kn. 2347  
 His brest-to-bresten with his sadel-bow, . . . A.Kn. 2601  
 The thriddie baar with hym his bowe Turkeys . . . A.Kn. 2895  
 or bowe unto hire after the word of . . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
 'Also ye owen to enclayne and bowe youre herte . . . B.Mel. 2690-5  
 Oon of us two moste bowen, doutelesse, . . . D.WB. 440  
 For in this world nys dogge for the bowe, . . . D.Fri. 1369  
 A bowe he bar, and arwes brighte and kene; . . . D.Fri. 1381  
 And soodeynly he took his bowe in honde, . . . D.Sum. 2066  
 Swifter than dooth an arwe out of the bowe, . . . E.Mch. 1673  
 As ever dide a dogge for the bowe, . . . E.Mch. 2014  
 He with his bowe wroughte, as men may rede, . . . H.Mcp. 112  
 Was wont to beren in his hand a bowe, . . . H.Mcp. 129  
 His bowe he hente, and sette ther-inne a flo, . . . H.Mcp. 264  
 And ek he brak his arwes and his bowe, . . . H.Mcp. 269  
 or of helle, sholden bowe'; for it is so, . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 Were now the bowe bent in swich manere . . . ABC. 29  
 Hir daunger made him bothe bowe and bende, . . . Anel. 186  
 And at his fet his bowe al redy lay, . . . PF. 213  
 Ful many a bow y-broke heng on the wal, . . . PF. 282  
 He kidded anon his bowe n'as nat broken! . . . TC.1. 208  
 The yerde is bet that bowen wol and winde, . . . TC.1. 257  
 They speken, but they benten nevers his bowel . . . TC.2. 861  
 Shal wel the deer unto thy bowe drive! . . . TC.2. 1535  
 A bowe in hande, and arwes hadde shee; . . . LGW. 972  
 With arwes and with bowe, in this manere, . . . LGW. 991  
 And, Scogan, thogh his bowe be nat broken, . . . Scog. 25  
 That other bowe was of a plante . . . RR. 929  
 Out of a bowe ferto dryve, . . . RR. 950  
 The foule croked bowe hidous . . . RR. 987  
 That bowe semede wel to shete . . . RR. 989  
 His bowe of gold, that shoon so bright; . . . RR. 1333  
 The God of Love with bowe bent, . . . RR. 1715  
 And in his bowe whanne it was sette, . . . RR. 1724  
 The stronge bowe, that was so tough, . . . RR. 1726  
 Another arowe into his bowe, . . . RR. 1772  
 Be meke where thou must nedis bowe, . . . RR. 1939  
 That me assalith with bowe bente, . . . RR. 3312
- Bowed**  
 the ordre of causes unable to ben I-bowed, . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1485-90  
 That it ne bowide upon no eide, . . . RR. 1703
- Bower**  
 Ful many a mayde bright in bower . . . B.Th. 1932  
 Ful sooty was hir bower, and ek hir halle, . . . B.NP. 4022  
 And to my chamberere withinne my bower, . . . D.WB. 300  
 And ek the halle, and every bower, . . . HF.3. 96  
 Hir chere was symple as byrde in bower, . . . RR. 1014
- Bowers**  
 That chaunteth thus under oure boures wal? . . . A.Mil. 3367  
 That stant ful lowe upon his boures wal, . . . A.Mil. 3677  
 Blessynge halles, chambres, kichenes, boures, . . . D.WB. 869  
 Of braunches were hir halles and hir boures . . . PF. 304
- Boweth**  
 Boweth youre heed under this hooly bulle! . . . C.Pard. 909  
 Boweth youre nekke under that blisful yok . . . E.Cl. 113  
 strengthe, boweth redily the crop adoun; . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
 'But reed that boweth doun for every blast . . . TC.2. 1387
- Bowges**  
 With bowgys cramyd full of lyes . . . HF.3. 1039 *var*
- Bowing**  
 Bowying to hir, I heng the heed, . . . BD. 1215
- Boyl**  
 And bryngeth ek with yow a bolle or a panne . . . G.CY. 1210
- Bown** *see* **Bound(en)**
- Bows**  
 With spere in honde and bigge bowes bente, . . . TC.4. 39  
 Turke bowes two had he, . . . RR. 923  
 These bowes tho helde Swete-Iokynge, . . . RR. 937  
 Spryngoldes, gunnes, bows and archers, . . . RR. 4191
- Box**  
 Wylugh, elm, plane, asch, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, . . . A.Kn. 2922  
 For often tyme he foonnd his box ful bare; . . . A.Co. 4390  
 Out of his box whil he sleep as a swyn, . . . B.ML. 745  
 Of bras they broughen bemes, and of box, . . . B.NP. 4588  
 This poyseoun in a box, and sith he ran . . . C.Pard. 869  
 And pale as boxe she wax, and in a throwe . . . LGW. 866  
 Or had in armes many a bloody box, . . . LGW. 1388
- Box** *see* **Boiste, Bortree**
- Boxes**  
 With boxes crammed ful of lyes . . . HF.3. 1039 *var*
- Bortree**  
 The bortree, or the asshen, dede and colde, . . . A.Kn. 1302  
 The bortree piper; holm to shippes lashe; . . . PF. 178
- Boy**  
 That swich a boy shal walken as hym lest . . . B.Fri. 1752  
 'Sire,' quod this boy, 'it nedeth never a deel, . . . C.Pard. 670  
 A slyer boye was noon in Engeland; . . . D.Fri. 1322  
 That was wel twight, myn owene lyard boy! . . . D.Fri. 1563  
 For thanne this boy knave so booldely . . . RR. 3849
- Bracer**  
 Upon his arm he baar a gay bracer, . . . A.Prol. 111
- Bradwardine**  
 Or Boece, or the bisshope Bradwardyn, . . . B.NP. 4432
- Bragget**  
 Hir mouth was sweete as bragot or the meeth, . . . A.Mil. 3261
- Braid-** *see* **Abreid(e), Broid-, Broud-**
- Braid(e)**  
 And with the fal out of hir slepe she breyde, . . . A.Rv. 4285  
 With that hir coverchief of hir heed she breyde, . . . B.ML. 837  
 For fere almoost out of his wit he breyde, . . . B.Mk. 3728  
 Til atte laste out of my swogh I breyde, . . . D.WB. 799  
 And after that she of hir swough gan breyde . . . F.Sq. 477  
 For verray wo out of his wit he breyde, . . . F.Fil. 1027  
 Then wende she out of her wylt have brayd, . . . Anel. 124  
 Disposed wood out of his wit to breyde, . . . TC.4. 230  
 Gan wel neigh wood out of his wit to breyde; . . . TC.4. 348  
 But, as God wolde, of swough therwith she breyde, . . . TC.4. 1212  
 And for despit, out of his slep he breyde, . . . TC.5. 1243  
 For which wel neigh out of my wit I breyde? . . . TC.5. 1262  
 And out his trompe of golde he brayde . . . HF.3. 588  
 She waketh, walwithe, maketh many a brayde, . . . LGW. 1168  
 And at a braid he gan it bende; . . . RR. 1336  
 Gan forto braide and taken kepe, . . . RR. 7128
- Brain**  
 And somme han dryven nayles in hir brayn . . . D.WB. 769  
 Lat in your brayn non other fantasie . . . TC.3. 1504  
 For to greet feblenesse of her brayn, . . . HF.1. 24  
 Of my brayn! now shal men se . . . HF.2. 17
- Brains**  
 And with hir axes out the braines quelle, . . . TC.4. 46
- Brak(e)** *see* **Broke, For-brak**
- Brake**  
 Under a brake anon espiede she . . . LGW. 1471
- Bramble**  
 And sweete as is the brembul flour . . . B.Th. 1936
- Bran**  
 In stide of flour yet wol I yve hem bren; . . . A.Rv. 4053  
 But I ne kan nat bulite it to the bren, . . . B.NP. 4430  
 The bren, as I best kan, now moste I selle; . . . D.WB. 478
- Branch**  
 And eek from every branche of thilke tree, . . . E.Mch. 1641  
 'Thow morder of the heysugge on the braunche . . . PF. 612  
 Withouten braunche of vice in any wise, . . . TC.3. 132  
 So that ther n'is but bark and braunche y-lafte, . . . TC.4. 227  
 This Diomedee, as fresh as braunche in May, . . . TC.5. 844  
 As doth the braunche that Zepherus shaketh, . . . LGW. 2681  
 As snowe on braunche snowed newe, . . . RR. 558  
 And every braunche in other knette, . . . RR. 1397
- Branched**  
 Were it as thikke as is a branched ook; . . . F.Sq. 159
- Branches**  
 And eek the gadyrn, ful of braunches grene, . . . A.Kn. 1067  
 'Ful selde up riseth by his braunches amale . . . D.WB. 1128  
 stalke, that bereth braunches and leves . . . I.Pars. 110-5  
 herte of man, ne by the braunches, ne . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 roote spryngyn certein braunches, as ire; . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
 thise chief synnes hath his braunches . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
 and the braunches of the same, ther is a . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
 somme of hire braunches and hire . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 Of braunches were hir halles and hir boures . . . PF. 304  
 on the heighe braunches (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
 655-60  
 Some songyn on the [ ] braunchis clere . . . LGW. 127  
 Upon the braunches ful of bloomes softe, . . . LGW. 143  
 Whan he may on these braunches here . . . RR. 87  
 Of briddes songe and braunches grene; . . . RR. 493  
 Upon the braunches grene y-spronge, . . . RR. 718  
 That shadowid was with braunches grene, . . . RR. 1511  
 With seer braunches blossoms ungrene, . . . RR. 4749  
 That Gile in braunches kut thrittene; . . . RR. 6198
- Brand**  
 As sparcle out of the bronde; . . . B.Th. 2095  
 For he on every tayl had knyt a brond; . . . B.Mk. 3224  
 So soore hath Venus hurt hym with hire brond . . . E.Mch. 1777  
 The Furies thre, with al hire mortal bronde, . . . LGW. 2252  
 Of brennyng fyre a blasyng bronde, . . . RR. 3706  
 Whanne the flawme of the very bronde, . . . RR. 3753
- Bratill**  
 As doon thise wete brondes in hir brennyng; . . . A.Kn. 2338  
 And at the brondes ende out-ran anon . . . A.Kn. 2339
- Brasille**  
 With brasille, ne with greyn of Portyngale, . . . B.NP. 4649
- Brasse**  
 Hir knyves were chaped noght with bras, . . . A.Prol. 366  
 With hire he yaf ful many a panne of bras . . . A.Rv. 3944  
 Of bras they broughen bemes, and of box, . . . B.NP. 4588  
 With bras, that thogh the coyne be fair at eye . . . E.Cl. 1168  
 Ther cam a knyght upon a steede of bras, . . . F.Sq. 81  
 This steede of bras, that esly and weel . . . F.Sq. 115  
 The hors of bras, that may nat be remewed, . . . F.Sq. 181  
 How that it koude go, and was of bras! . . . F.Sq. 200  
 To seen this hors of bras, with all the route . . . F.Sq. 303  
 Swich wondryng was ther on this hors of bras . . . F.Sq. 305

**Brass—Continued**

Ne hadde he ben holpe by the steede of bras; . . . F.Sq. 666  
 I saw a temple of bras y-founded stronge. . . . PF. 231  
 hir basyns of bras by thikke strokes. . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1435-40  
 Thus written on a table of bras: . . . HF.1. 142  
 Took out his blakke trompe of bras, . . . HF.3. 547  
 And with two boles maked al of bras, . . . LGW. 1432

**Brast see Burst****Braut**

And a brat to walken inne by day-lyght, . . . G.CY. 881

**Brawn**

Ful byz he was of brawn and eek of bones; . . . A.Prol. 546  
 Or yif us of youre brawn, if ye have eny; . . . D.Sum. 1750  
 Biforn hym stant brawn of the tusked swyn, . . . F.Fkl. 1254

**Brawns**

His lymes grete, his brawnes harde and stronge, . . . A.Kn. 2135  
 And therewithal of brawnes and of bones, . . . B.Mk. 3131  
 Se, which braunes hath this gentil preest, . . . B.NP. 4645  
 And formed wel of brawnes and of bones; . . . LGW. 1071

**Brazil see Brasil****Bread**

With rosted flesh, or milk and wastel breed; . . . A.Prol. 147  
 His breed, his ale, was always after con; . . . A.Prol. 341  
 With breed and chese and good ale in a jubbe, . . . A.Mil. 3025  
 Ne breed ne ale, til he cam to the celle . . . A.Mil. 3822  
 For ale and breed, and rosted hem a goos, . . . A.Rv. 4137  
 And there he swoor, on ale and breed, . . . B.Th. 2062  
 hym to tilien his land shal eten breed, . . . B.Mel. 2780-5  
 Is ther no morel breed that ye do kepe? . . . B.Mk. 3624  
 Ther is no thynge, but breed, that me were levere, . . . B.Mk. 3828  
 Milk and broun breed,—in which she found no lak; . . . B.NP. 4034  
 And brynge us breed and wyn ful prively, . . . C.Pard. 797  
 Lat hem be breed of pured white seed, . . . D.WB. 143  
 And lat us wyves hoten barley breed, . . . D.WB. 144  
 And yet with barley breed Mark telle kan . . . D.WB. 145  
 And of youre softe breed nat but a shyvere, . . . D.Sum. 1840  
 And yeve hem sugre, hony, breed and milk, . . . F.Sq. 614  
 'Bettre is a morsel of breed with joye . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 Certes, I nylle never ete breed.' . . . BD. 94  
 I-changed hir mete of breed for to eten alcornes of . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1315-20  
 Fro this forth shal I nevere ete bred . . . TC.2. 444  
 Brede and milke for children . . . Astr. *head var*  
 That ladde hir lyf oonly by breed . . . RR. 216  
 But barley breed and watir pure, . . . RR. 2757  
 Were never seen her bred beggyng; . . . RR. 6549  
 Mighty of body, to begge his brede, . . . RR. 6618  
 May gone aboute and begge his breed, . . . RR. 6733  
 Yit may he go his bred begging; . . . RR. 6744

**Bread see Gingerbread****Breadth see Brede****Break**

Or breke it at a rennyng with his heed, . . . A.Prol. 551  
 Hym thoughte that his herte wolde breke . . . A.Kn. 954  
 And breke an hole an heigh up on the gable . . . A.Mil. 3571 *var*  
 I pray to God his nekke mote breke . . . A.Rv. 3918  
 To breke forward is nat myn entente . . . B.ML. 40  
 Til that oure hoste breken oute beganne . . . B.Th. 1883 *var*  
 TC. 49  
 bigonne they to rise for to breken his tale, . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
 And brek hem, bothe bak and every boon!" . . . B.Mk. 3090  
 Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat oure game, . . . B.Mk. 3117  
 Doun of his hors and breke his nekke atwo; . . . C.Pard. 936  
 Or elles swelle til myn herte breke; . . . E.Mch. 2306  
 A tale or two, or breken his biheste, . . . F.Fkl. 698  
 Avyseth yow, er that ye breke youre trouthe . . . F.Fkl. 1320  
 So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe; . . . F.Fkl. 1519  
 Than ye to me sholde breké thus youre trouthe, . . . F.Fkl. 1530  
 That in no wise he breke wole his day; . . . G.CY. 1040  
 Be what thou be, ne breke thou nat oure play, . . . I.Pars. 24  
 for to breke a chirche and stele the chalice, . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 for these avoutiers breken the temple of . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 thurgh which they breken the commandement of . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 gretter synne for to breken it; for God . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 But er I myght with any worde out-breke, . . . Pity. 12  
 To breke that perillous alliaunce, . . . Pity. 83  
 Thus, whether lowe breke, or elles dure, . . . Mars. 233  
 And thogh the lyne breke, he hath penaunce, . . . Mars. 242  
 place to hem that breken or divyden hem; . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1015-20  
 infirme light of his bemes, breken or percen . . . Bo.5. m.2.  
 1665-70  
 As deth, if that I breke your defence; . . . TC.3. 138  
 And lier, for I breke my beheste . . . TC.3. 315  
 And for-ty, nece, or ye his herte breke, . . . TC.3. 908  
 N' I wol not, certain, breken your defence; . . . TC.3. 1299  
 With kissing al that tale sholde breke, . . . TC.3. 1403  
 She n'il her heste breken for no wight; . . . TC.5. 355  
 And, shortly, lest that ye my tale breke, . . . TC.5. 1032  
 I durst not breke his biddynge, . . . RR. 3478  
 That wole not breke for wele ne woo; . . . RR. 5204

**Break—see Brekke, To-Breke-****Breakers**

'But breakers of the lawe, soth to seyn, . . . PF. 78

**Breaketh**

And breaketh both bowes and the leves, . . . A.Kn. 1642  
 as he . . . that breketh the hegge or the cloure, . . . I.Pars. 870-5  
 atwo and breaketh atwo hem that first were . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 Ful sharp beginning breaketh ofte at ende. . . . TC.2. 791

**Breaketh—Continued**

Right so hit breketh whan men speketh. . . . HF.2. 272  
 Hir herte kervyth and so brekith, . . . RR. 277

**Breaking**

Certes, the brekyng of this sacrament . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 manye harmes. First, brekyng of feith; . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 therfore is the brekyng moore grevous; . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 of which brekyng comen false heires ofte tyme, . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 Of this brekyng comth . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 hire synne is the brekyng of hire avow . . . I.Pars. 890-5

**Breem**

And many a breem and many a luce in stuwe. . . . A.Prol. 350

**Breast**

A Cristophere on his breast of silver sheene; . . . A.Prol. 115  
 That no drope ne fille upon hire breste; . . . A.Prol. 131  
 Withinne his breast, and hente him by the herte . . . A.Kn. 1300  
 His breast to-brosten with his saddle-bowe . . . A.Kn. 2691  
 That with a spere was thirled his breast boon . . . A.Kn. 2710  
 Swelleth the breast of Arcite, and the soore . . . A.Kn. 2743  
 And every lacerte in his breast adoun . . . A.Kn. 2753  
 For from his feet up to his breast was come . . . A.Kn. 2799  
 Er any word cam fram his wise breast, . . . A.Kn. 2983  
 Unto his brist it raughte, it was so lowe,— . . . A.Mil. 3696  
 Doun ran the bloody stream upon his breast, . . . A.Rv. 4276  
 a knyf Thurgh out hir breast, than ben a woman  
 wikke; . . . B.ML. 1028  
 Parfourned is; for on the breast soukyng . . . B.Pri. 1648  
 With moodres pitee in hir breast enclosed . . . B.Pri. 1783  
 So gret a nekke, and swich a large breast! . . . B.NP. 4646  
 Withinne his breast ful sorwful was the goost. . . . D.WB. 986  
 Yet in the breast of hire virginitee . . . E.Cl. 219  
 Whan it was two year old, and fro the breast . . . E.Cl. 617  
 Shal perce his breast, and eek his aventaille, . . . E.Cl. 1204  
 And that thy smok hadde leyn upon his breast, . . . E.Mch. 2395  
 Under his breast he baar it moore secree . . . F.Fkl. 1109  
 His breast was hool withoute for to sene, . . . F.Fkl. 1111  
 And she gan kisse his breast that herde this, . . . G.SN. 290  
 And hidde it, and hym hente by the breast, . . . G.CY. 1325  
 knokkyng of thy breast, in scourgyng . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 Some henge hir chyn upon hir breste . . . BD. 174  
 And naked fro the breste unto the hed . . . PF. 269  
 hand sootly upon my breast, and seide: . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55-60  
 a congregacioun of vices in his breast, as a postum . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
 entrayles of his breast, ne the songes that . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1120-5  
 'Now beet thy breast, and sey to God of Love, . . . TC.1. 932  
 Under her breast his longe claws sette, . . . TC.2. 927  
 And dide his herte into her breast to gon; . . . TC.2. 929  
 Gan on his breast to bete and after crowe; . . . TC.3. 1416  
 Upon the breast of Hercules' Lioun, . . . TC.4. 32  
 And in his breast the heped wo began . . . TC.4. 236  
 Smiting his breast ay with his fistes smerte; . . . TC.4. 243  
 Out of his breast, ech after other, wente, . . . TC.4. 338  
 'The deth may wel out of my breast departe The lif, . . . TC.4. 470  
 Her white breast she bet, and for the peyne . . . TC.4. 738  
 Til I my soule out of my breast unshethe; . . . TC.4. 776  
 Her breast, her face, y-bathed was ful wete, . . . TC.4. 815  
 Upon his breast she leyde, and loste speche, . . . TC.4. 1151  
 And with his teres salte his breast bi-reyned, . . . TC.4. 1172  
 That fro my breast it wol the soule rende; . . . TC.4. 1493  
 Where is her white breast? Where is it, where? . . . TC.5. 219  
 Now entreth in my breste anon! . . . HF.3. 19  
 The herte in-with my sorwful breast yow dredith, . . . LGW. 86  
 That in the breast was of the beste, that day, . . . LGW. 113

**Breastplate**

In a bristplate and in a light gypoun; . . . A.Kn. 2120

**Breasts**

Buttokes brode, and brestes rounde and hye, . . . A.Rv. 3975  
 How fairer been thy brestes than is wyn! . . . E.Mch. 2142  
 Rounde brestes; and of good brede . . . BD. 955  
 the brestes of men. The moevable peple is . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1440-5  
 returned in the brestis of hem that . . . Bo.5. m.1.  
 1640-5  
 His herte, which that is his brestes ye, . . . TC.1. 453  
 Her snowish throte, her brestes rounde and lite: . . . TC.3. 1250

**Breath**

Whan Zephirus eek with his swete breeth . . . A.Prol. 5  
 Dusked his eyen two and failed breeth. . . . A.Kn. 2806  
 Whan with honour up-yolden is his breeth, . . . A.Kn. 3052  
 Strong is thy breeth, thy lymes faltren ay, . . . B.ML. 772  
 Sour is thy breeth, foul artow to embrace, . . . C.Pard. 552  
 That never whil thee lasteth lyf ne breeth, . . . F.Fkl. 1482  
 And wel I woot thy breeth ful soure stynketh, . . . H.Mop. 32  
 Thy cursed breeth infecte wole us alle . . . H.Mop. 39  
 fyrst somer sesoun thurw the breeth of the wynd . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5  
 as we drawn our breeth in slepyng . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5  
 But that for fere is yolden up thy breth, . . . TC.1. 801  
 And at the laste, he gan his breth to drawe, . . . TC.3. 1119  
 Criseyde, allas, til that the breth me faile. . . . TC.4. 273  
 For aught he wiste, and breth ne felte he non; . . . TC.4. 1178  
 And, certes, al the breath that wente . . . HF.3. 549  
 Hir swoote breth, and made hem for to sprede, . . . LGW. 173  
 And thilke covenaunt, while me lasteth brethe, . . . LGW. 693  
 She lost attones bothe wytte and brethe; . . . LGW. 1815  
 Fro yow, whiles that me lasteth lyf or breth, . . . LGW. 2031  
 Unnethe myght he speke, or drawe brethe; . . . LGW. 2437  
 With swete breth and wel savoured, . . . RR. 547  
 That hadde his breth almost bynomen. . . . RR. 1509



**Breath**—*Continued*  
His brythe is also good and swete, . . . . RR. 3743

**Bretheth**  
alle thinges that brethith lif in this world; . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
1555-60

**Bred**  
Is bred in thee, as nest of every vice! . . . . B.M.L. 364  
'Ther I was bred, alas! that harde day,—  
N' in his desir none othro soumes bredde . . . . F.Sq. 499  
TC.1. 465

**Brede**  
Al peynted was the wal, in lengthe and brede, . . . A.Kn. 1970  
And twenty fadme of brede the armes straughte;  
Of gooth the skyn, an hande brede aboute, . . . A.Kn. 2916  
Sixty cubites long and sevene in brede, . . . A.Mil. 3811  
He shoopes his ingot in lengthe and eek in brede . . G.CY. 1223  
Rounde brestes; and of good brede . . . . BD. 955  
Behinden othre folk in litel brede . . . . TC.1. 179  
For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede,  
Avising of the lengthe and of the brede . . . TC.1. 530  
That ben at festes with the brede, . . . . TC.5. 1657  
Was woxe on highte, lengthe and brede, . . . HF.3. 132  
Hadde I oon foot brede of space; . . . . HF.3. 404  
A large brede as after the quantite of thyn  
fro the brede of the zodiak. And take . . . Astr. 100-8  
Hise shuldrys of a large brede, . . . . RR. 825  
A myle or two in lengthe and brede, . . . RR. 1124  
Thorough the gardyn in length and brede. . . RR. 1366  
But it ne was so sprede on brede . . . . RR. 3835  
And the castell of brede and lengthe, . . . RR. 3791  
In brede and lengthe. Bold[e]ly . . . . RR. 6844

**Breeth**  
A breech and eek a sherte; . . . . B.Th. 2049  
'I-blessed be thy breche and every stoon! . . . B.NP. 4638  
Thou woldest make me kisse thyn olde breech, . . C.Pard. 948

**Breches**  
a manner of breches, to hiden hire members. . . I.Pars. 330-5

**Breed**  
Desir al newe him brende, and lust to brede . . TC.3. 1546  
Of frendes help. And thus bigan to brede . . TC.5. 1027  
Of which ther gan to brede swich a fire, . . . LGW. 1156

**Breedeth**  
O perilous fyr that in the bedstrow bredeth!  
al thinge that bredith lyfe . . . . E.Mch. 1783  
Bo.4. m.6.  
1555-60 var

**Breid(e)** *see* **Braid(e)**

**Breike**  
Had that swete, that boon nor brekke . . . . BD. 939

**Breme**  
That foughten breme, as it were bores two. . . A.Kn. 1699  
As breme as blase of straw y-set on fire; . . TC.4. 184  
And breres brymme forto prikke, . . . . RR. 1836

**Brenn**—*see* **Burn**

**Breseida** *see* **Briseide**

**Brest**—*see* **Burst**

**Bret**  
And the Bret Glascurion, . . . . HF.3. 118

**Bret-ful**  
Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot. . . A.Prol. 687  
Bret-ful of rubyes rede, as fyr sparklynge; . . A.Kn. 2164  
With scrippes bret-ful of lesynges, . . . . HF.3. 1033

**Brothered**  
Or with a brothered to been withholde, . . . A.Prol. 511  
Of brotherede wil that hir lyf may dure, . . B.Sh. 1232  
And eek of brotherede, that that yow leste; . . D.Fri. 1399

**Brotheres**  
Noon of his brotheren cam ther in his haunt, . . A.Prol. 252b  
alle his brotheren: Judith, by hire goode, . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
ye ne han brotheren, ne cosyns germayns, ne  
manie children, brotheren, cosyns, and . . B.Mel. 2560-5  
Hath trespassed to my brotheren or to me;  
'Brotheren,' quod he, 'task kepe what I seye;  
For to be soverne brotheren til they deye;  
Ther fil a stryf bitwixe his brotheren two, . . E.Mch. 1475  
This is my drede, and ye my brotheren tweye,  
That faught in lystes with the brotheren two  
be thral to his brotheren for his synne, . . E.Mch. 1653  
F.Sq. 668  
And when the wretched Thebans brotheren two  
That Ector or his othre brethern diden, . . I.Pars. 765-70  
TC.1. 471  
To han some of your brethern here with you . . TC.2. 1438  
Biraft the lif, or don my brethern dye, . . TC.4. 277  
And thou Priam, and brethern alle i-fere, . . TC.4. 1206  
His brethern and his susteren gonne him freyne  
In Greece whilom weren brethern two . . LGW. 2562  
Al thogh so be that they were brethern two, . . LGW. 2601  
That I owe to all my britheren fre, . . RR. 5960  
That more than Crist my britheren dredith. . . RR. 7226

**Brere**  
A man to kepe, whanne it is breve. . . . RR. 2350

**Brow**  
He brew this cursednesse and al this synne. . . B.Mk. 3575  
Ladies shul hem such pepir brewes, . . . RR. 6028

**Brewhouse**  
In al the toun nas brewhous ne taverne . . . A.Mil. 3334

**Briar**  
Lyk to the skyn of houndfysh, sharpe as brere;  
That with a brere smale and slendre . . . RR. 858  
It is not worth a croked brere; . . . . RR. 6191

**Briars**  
Now in the crope, now down in the breres,  
go renne to the wolf, that is in the breres, . . A.Kn. 1532  
I.Pars. 720-5

**Briars**—*Continued*  
Netles, thornes, and hokede breres; . . . . RR. 1712  
And breres brymme forto prikke, . . . . RR. 1836  
Thorough the breres anon wente I, . . . . RR. 3006

**Bribe**  
Of that he brybe kan or borwe may, . . . . A.Co. 4417  
Feynyng a cause, for he wolde brybe,—  
Certeyn he knew of briberyes mo . . . . D.Fri. 1378

**Briberies**  
Certeyn he knew of briberyes mo . . . . D.Fri. 1367

**Bridal**  
At every bridale wolde he syngre and hoppe, . . A.Co. 4375

**Bride**  
Daunceth biforn the bryde and al the route; . . E.Mch. 1728  
The bryde was broght a-bedde as stille as stoon,  
A bryde shal nat eten in the halle . . . E.Mch. 1818  
The nyght is comen, the bride shal go to bedde,  
Oute cometh the bride, and with ful sobre chere, . E.Mch. 1890  
Hir chere was symple as hyrde in bour, . . LGW. 2622  
RR. 1014

**Bridge**  
Ther gooth a brook, and over that a brigg, . . A.Rv. 3922

**Bridle**  
And whan he rood men myghte his brydel heere . . A.Prol. 169  
Til they the reynes of his brydel henten, . . A.Kn. 904  
Of armes al the brydel in thyn hond, . . A.Kn. 2376  
The fomy steedes on the golden brydel . . A.Kn. 2506  
He strepeth of the brydel right anon, . . A.Rv. 4063  
His brydel as the sonne shoon, . . B.Th. 2069  
That on youre bridel hang on every syde, . . B.NP. 3985  
He yaf me al the bridel in myn hond, . . D.WB. 813  
The brydel is unto the tour y-born . . F.Sq. 340  
Up by the brydel, at the staves ende, . . Anel. 184  
ben governed by the brydel of hym and obeye . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
'Now looke that a-tempre be thy bridel, . . TC.1. 953  
Bridle alwey wel thy speche and thy desir, . . TC.3. 1635  
And if that Love aught lete his bridel go, . . TC.3. 1762  
This Diomed that led her by the bridel, . . TC.5. 92  
That, sin I first hond on your bridel leyde . . TC.5. 873  
The fomy bridel, with the bitte of golde, . . LGW. 1208  
Take with thy teeth the bridel faste . . RR. 3299  
Delite so doth his bridil leede, . . RR. 4932

**Bridled**  
Ther nas coursere, wel y-bridled, noon, . . LGW. 1114

**Bridles**  
bridles covered with precious clothynge, . . I.Pars. 430-5  
bownde with bridelis, where as thise . . Bo.1. m.7.  
255-60  
What brydles myghte withholden . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
And yif this love slakede the bridelis, alle . . Bo.2. m.8.  
595-600  
the brydles of thinges. And tho thinges that . . Bo.4. m.6.  
1560-5  
with . . . ungoverned bridles, it suffreth bridelis . Bo.5. m.1.  
1645-50

**Bridleth**  
And thus she brydeleth him in hir manere, . . Mars. 41  
And that your reson bridleth your delit: . . TC.4. 1678

**Brige**  
this debaat and bryge by hire outrage, and ye so wel . B.Mel. 2870-5

**Bright**  
A sheef of peock arwes, bright and kene, . . A.Prol. 104  
Bright was the sonne, and cleer that morwenynge, . A.Kn. 1062  
An hat he werede upon his heris brighte, . . A.Kn. 1388  
Page of the chambre of Emelye the brighte, . . A.Kn. 1427  
And fryr Phebus riseth up so brighte . . A.Kn. 1403  
The brighte swerdes wenten to and fro . . A.Kn. 1700  
That loveth so hote Emelye the brighte . . A.Kn. 1737  
With waxes grene, and brighte as any glas, . . A.Kn. 1958  
A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene, . . A.Kn. 1966  
Was tonne greet, of iren bright and shene, . . A.Kn. 1994  
With nayles yelewe, and brighte as any gold, . A.Kn. 2141  
Upon his heed, set ful of stones brighte, . . A.Kn. 2146  
His nose was heigh, his eyen bright citryn, . . A.Kn. 2167  
But mercy, lady bright, that knowest wele . . A.Kn. 2281  
Hir brighte heer was kempd, untressed al, . . A.Kn. 2289  
The fyres brennen upon the auter brighte, . . A.Kn. 2425  
As fayn as fowel is of the brighte sonne, . . A.Kn. 2437  
The sheeldes brighte, testeres, and trappures; . . A.Kn. 2499  
Out gooth the swerdes as the silver brighte; . . A.Kn. 2608  
And in his hond a swerd ful bright and kene, . A.Kn. 2876  
That was nat wont to seen the sonne bright; . A.Kn. 2932  
Hir forheed shoon as bright as any day, . . A.Mil. 3310  
The moone, whan it was nyght, ful brighte shoon, . A.Mil. 3352  
As I have looked in the moone bright, . . A.Mil. 3515  
For at an hole in shoon the moone bright; . . A.Rv. 4298  
Oure Hoste saugh wel that the brighte sonne . B.M.L. 1  
That Phebus, which that shoon so clere and brighte, B.M.L. 11  
Bright was the sonne, as in that someres day, . B.M.L. 554  
This hooly mayden, that is so bright and sheene; . B.M.L. 692  
'Mooder,' quod she, 'and mayde, bright Marie, . B.M.L. 841  
Now, lady bright, to whom alle woful cryen,—  
Thow haven of refut, brighte sterre of day,—  
'Now God,' quod he, 'and alle his halwes brighte, . B.M.L. 1060  
And eek of martidom the ruby bright, . . B.Pri. 1800  
Ful many a mayde bright in bour . . B.Th. 1932  
Of oon that shoon ful brighte, . . B.Th. 2034  
His helm of laton bright; . . B.Th. 2067  
His brighte helm was his wonger, . . B.Th. 2102  
And covere hire brighte face with a clowde—  
Whan that the brighte sonne bigan to sprynge, . B.Mk. 3956  
Caste up his eyen to the brighte sonne . . B.NP. 4068  
B.NP. 4383



# Bright—Continued

For that the foryns been so faire and brighte,	C.Pard. 774
The beautee of thiese foryns newe and brighte;	C.Pard. 839
A bowe he bar, and arwes brighte and kene;	D.Fri. 1381
But natheles this mayde, brighte of hewe,	E.Cl. 377
And in a clooth of gold that brighte shoon,	E.Cl. 1117
Til on the welken shoone the sterres bright	E.Cl. 1124 ear
As whoso tooke a mirour polished bright	E.Mch. 1582
That she was lyk the brighte morwe of May	E.Mch. 1748
As freshe as is the brighte someres day;	E.Mch. 1896
Bright was the day, and blew the firmament;	E.Mch. 2219
And so bifel, that brighte morwe tyde,	E.Mch. 2225
This freshe May, that is so bright and sheene,	E.Mch. 2328
And over al this, if any lady bright	F.Sq. 137
His steede, which that shoon as sonne brighte,	F.Sq. 170
As rody and bright as dooth the yonge sonne	F.Sq. 385
Til that the brighte sonne lost his hewe,	F.Fkl. 1016
Shoon as the burned gold, with stremes brighte;	F.Fkl. 1247
Or elles, loo, this maydens name bright;	G.SN. 102
And sondry werkes brighte of excellence.	G.SN. 112
And brennyng ever in charite ful brighte:	G.SN. 118
This mayden bright, Cecile, as hir lif seith,	G.SN. 120
a bryght swerd, in a cerle, or in a fir,	I.Pars. 600-5
Upon my bed with bryghte bemes,	BD. 337
Blew, bryght, clere was the air,	BD. 340
Now that I see my lady bright,	BD. 477
That as the someres sonne bryght	BD. 820
She was bothe faire and bryght,	BD. 949
That she was lyk to torche bright	BD. 962
My lady that is so fair and bright!	BD. 1179
Help! Lady bryght, or that my ship to-brestel	ABC. 16
And therfor, Lady bright, thou for us prayel	ABC. 62
Now, Lady bryhte, shif thou caust and wilt,	ABC. 181
With torche in honde, of which the stremes bryghte	Mars. 83
He seyde, 'O lady bryght, Venus alasl	Mars. 136
Mony a bright helm, and mony a spere and targe,	Anel. 33
And with his cunnynge van this lady bright:	Anel. 89
With fynnes rede and scales silver-bryghte.	PF. 189
The peok, with his angels fethres bryght;	PF. 356
the fayre bryghte dayes, withstond anon	Bo.1. m.7.250-5
as ther schynen bryghte sterres in hevене	Bo.2. m.2.320-5
ne they coude nat medle the bryghte fleeces	Bo.2. m.5.475-80
So mony a lady freshe and mayden bright,	TC.1. 166
Nor under cloude blak so bright a sterre,	TC.1. 175
Whan Phebus doth his brighte bemes sprede	TC.2. 54
But right as whan the sonne shyneth brighte	TC.2. 764
That oversprade her brighte thoughtes alle,	TC.2. 769
May not endure on it to see for bright?	TC.2. 864
Redressen hem ayein the sonne bright,	TC.2. 969
Now, lady bright, for thy benignte,	TC.3. 89
Hath maad ful many a lady bright of hewe	TC.3. 303
With that a fewe brighte teres newe	TC.3. 1051
Gan thanken tho the brighte Goddes sevene,—	TC.3. 1203
That am unworthy to you, lady bright,	TC.3. 1284
For every bore hath oon of thy brighte yen!	TC.3. 1463
'But natheles, myn owne lady bright,	TC.3. 1485
This brighte morwe? Nece, how can ye fare?	TC.3. 1563
Thou Lady bright, the daughter to Dione,	TC.3. 1807
From Troilus she gan her brighte face	TC.4. 8
But on a day wel armed, brighte and shene,	TC.4. 38
Was al to seen Criseydes yen brighte,	TC.4. 310
How Calcas' daughter with her brighte hewe,	TC.4. 663
Her hewe, whilom bright that tho was pale,	TC.4. 747
'And wondreth not, myn owne lady bright,	TC.5. 162
That he ne seide, 'O lufsum lady bright,	TC.5. 465
They gonne speken of Criseyde the brighte;	TC.5. 516
The giding of thy bemes brighte an houre,	TC.5. 643
He stood the brighte mone to biholde,	TC.5. 648
For-which, O brighte Lucina the clere,	TC.5. 655
Ful pale y-waxen was her brighte face,	TC.5. 708
And if ye vouchesauf, my lady bright,	TC.5. 922
The brighte Venus folwed and ay taughte	TC.5. 1016
And Signifer his candels sheweth brighte	TC.5. 1020
Inwith her fadres faire brighte tenete,	TC.5. 1022
That slep ayein the brighte sonnes hete;	TC.5. 1239
Lay, kissing ay, his lady bright, Criseyde:	TC.5. 1241
'My lady bright, Criseyde, hath me bitrayed,	TC.5. 1247
God wot, I wende, O lady bright, Criseyde,	TC.5. 1264
Gan pulle away the fethres brighte of Troye	TC.5. 1546
To gete ayein Criseyde bright of hewe,	TC.5. 1573
Than spak he thus, 'O lady bright, Criseyde,	TC.5. 1674
How trewe is now thy nece bright, Criseyde!	TC.5. 1712
Biesching every lady bright of hewe	TC.5. 1772
Hit was of gold, and shoon so bright,	HF.1. 503
So shoon the egles fethres brighte,	HF.1. 507
And eke they shynen here so brighte	HF.2. 507
And seyden, 'Certes, lady brighte,	HF.3. 603
Therwith me thocht his face shon so brighte.	LGW. 232
That fairer was than is the bryghte sonne,	LGW. 1006
And she is faire as is the bryghte morwe,	LGW. 1202
Dishevely with hire bryghte gilte here,	LGW. 1315
That had a flees of gold, that shoon so bryghte,	LGW. 1428
And lokeden upon the bryghte mone;	LGW. 1972
And if I durste sayne, my lady bright,	LGW. 2054
Than is the floure ageyn the bryghte sonne.	LGW. 2426
The torches brennen, and the lampes bryghte,	LGW. 2610
Sith that I see the bryghte goddes sevene	Scog. 3
Or see your colour lyk the sonne bright,	Purse. 10
Sonne of the sterre so bright and clere of hewe,	Comp.A. 81

# Bright—Continued

the mone or of brighte sterres.	Astr. 121-7
Ben in May, for the sonne bright,	RR. 74
Made hir ful yolve and no thyng bright,	RR. 310
To angels that ben fethered brighte,	RR. 742
Crispe was his heer, and eek ful bright,	RR. 824
Bothe were they faire and bright of hewe;	RR. 855
Ladde on his honde a lady bright,	RR. 1004
Ne she was derk, ne broun, but bright,	RR. 1009
For yonge she was, and hewed bright,	RR. 1030
Of stones clere and bright to see.	RR. 1084
For who so bare the stoon so bright,	RR. 1088
The stoon so clere was and so bright,	RR. 1121
That Richesse wondir brighte shone,	RR. 1126
Clere broune she was and therto bright	RR. 1262
His bowe of gold, that shoon so bright;	RR. 1333
That welmeth up with wawis bright	RR. 1561
Cast in that welles his bemys bright,	RR. 1574
Sawe all his face faire and bright;	RR. 1603
The freyshe bothun so bright of hewe.	RR. 1790
That thou hast hir, that is so bright,	RR. 2570
Have fully joye of hir so bright,	RR. 2598
Spede thee to sprede thy beemys bright,	RR. 2637
Save the bothun bright of hewe,	RR. 2960
As ony candell that brenneth bright;	RR. 3200
Bi hir atyre so bright and shene	RR. 3713
In mournyng blak, as bright burnettes.	RR. 4756
Now bright, now clipei of manere,	RR. 5349
For whanne richesse shyneth bright	RR. 5357
<b>Brighter</b>	
Ful brighter was the shynyng of hir hewe	A.Mil. 3255
<b>Brightest</b>	
O Lucifer! brightest of angels alle,	B.Mk. 3194
<b>Brightness</b>	
And shewen yow his joye and his brightnesse.	G.SN. 161
And armeth yow in armure of brightnesse.	G.SN. 385
With brightnesse of the beautee in her face,	Anel. 41
leeseth hir lyght for the grete bryghtnesse of the sonne.)	Bo.2. m.3.350-5
schyn thou by thi bryghtnesse, for thou art cleernesse,	Bo.3. m.9.875-80
Hir chere is pleynly sprad in the brightnesse	LGW. 64
Thurgh the brightnesse of the sonne bemes,	RR. 5345
<b>Brike</b>	
Broughte this worthy kyng in swiche a brike.	B.Mk. 3580
<b>Brim</b>	
Whan hit is kaught and caried to the brymme.	LGW. 2451
<b>Brimstone</b>	
Ther nas quyk-silver, lytarge, ne brymstoon,	A.Prol. 629
Arsenyk, sal armonyak, and brymstoon;	G.CY. 798
Sal-armonyak, and the ferthe brymstoon.	G.CY. 824
Men may hem knowe by smel of brymstoon.	G.CY. 885
He understood, and brymstoon by his brother,	G.CY. 1439
touched with brymstoon. Right so ire	I.Pars. 545-50
brennyng of fyr and of brymston.	I.Pars. 840-5
fyr for lecherie, in brymston for the stynk	I.Pars. 840-5
<b>Bring</b>	
Ther koude no man bryng hym in arrerage.	A.Prol. 602
And bryngen harneys right ynough for thee,—	A.Kn. 1613
And mete and drynke this nyght wol I bryng	A.Kn. 1615
Everich of you shal bryng an hundred knyghtes	A.Kn. 1851
That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes bryng	A.Kn. 2096
Into the lystes sende, ne thider bryng;	A.Kn. 2545
Duc Theseus leet forth thre steedes bryng,	A.Kn. 2889
And eek to bryngen wyves in swich fame;	A.Mil. 3148
Er that he myghte bryng his wyf to shipe?	A.Mil. 3540
And I wol bryng it thee agayn ful soone.	A.Mil. 3778
'Ne bryng nat every man into thyh hous.'	A.Co. 4331
Thou madest Eva bryng us in servage,	B.ML 368
And bryng hire hoom, I kan no better seye;	B.ML 874
They brennen, sleen, and bryng hem to meschance	B.ML 964
Thus kan oure lady bryngen out of wo	B.ML 977
There is no man koude bryng hire to that prikke.'	B.ML 1029
For I wol bryng yow an hundred frankes!	B.Sh. 1391
This newe Rachel bryng fro his bere.	B.Pri. 1817
how she myghte bryng this nede	B.Mel. 2915-20
bryngen us to his blisse that never hath	B.Mel. 3075-80
To bryng hem out of hir adversite;	B.Mk. 3184
For women shal hym bryngen to meschance.	B.Mk. 3252
And out of joye bryng men to sorwe.	B.Mk. 3588
Whanne wol the gayler bryngen oure potage;	B.Mk. 3623
The wyn to bryngen hym comanded he,	B.Mk. 3681
And bryng us to his heighe blisse! Amen.	B.NP. 4636
Go, bryng hire forth, and put hire in oure warde.	C.Doe. 201
And bryng us breed and wyn ful prively,	C.Pard. 797
What we shal doon, and bryngen it wel aboute.'	C.Pard. 821
That he hadde leve hym to sorwe bryng,	C.Pard. 848
To bryng me gaye thynges fro the fayre;	D.VB. 221
Lat bryng a cartewheel into this halle,—	D.Sum. 2255
And bryng me thanne twelf freres,—woot ye why?	D.Sum. 2258
And whan she homward cam she wolde bryng	E.Cl. 225
She sholde bryng into his hous, he bad	E.Cl. 373
And wisely bryng hem alle in reste and ese.	E.Cl. 434
Were wrothe, she wolde bryngen hem aton;	E.Cl. 437
To bryngen hoom agayn his children two	E.Cl. 766
But on hire body myghte he it nat bryng,	E.Cl. 915
So wysly God my soule bryngte at reste,	E.Mch. 1489
Is isay ynough to bryngen it aboute	E.Mch. 1560
So wisly God my soule bryngte in blisse!	E.Mch. 2175
Wol bryngen hom my lord? Thanne were myn herte	F.Fkl. 855

# **Bring—Continued**

As preieth hire so greet a flood to brynge,	F.Fkl. 1059
To bryngen hym out of his peynes smarte,	F.Fkl. 1259
And bryngen hem biforn hem in despit,	F.Fkl. 1371
And made his angel hem the corones brynge;	G.SN. 280
To brynge about, but they of hym it leera	G.CY. 607
To brynge aboute cure purpos if we may;	G.CY. 803
To bryngen oure craft al in another plite;	G.CY. 952
How Cristes peple he may to meschief brynge.	G.CY. 1072
And lat hym bryngen ounces two or thre,	G.CY. 1104
And bad the servant coles for to brynge,	G.CY. 1114
Gooth walketh forth, and brynge us a chalk stoon,	G.CY. 1207
To brynge folk to hir destrucioun.	G.CY. 1387
To multiplie, and brynge his good to naught.	G.CY. 1401
Reclayme thee and brynge thee to lure,—	H.Mcp. 72
So myghte he lightly brynge me in the snare,	H.Mcp. 77
Ne brynge a contree to so greet mescheef,	H.Mcp. 233
to bryngen fro that o contree to that . . .	I.Pars. 775-80
To you my soule penitent I brynge.	ABC. 147
So bring us to that palas that is bilt . . .	ABC. 183
For she that mighte me out of this brynge	Comp.L. 48
And founde I wol in shortly for to brynge	Anel. 47
To bringe ageyn my sorwful herte in pees,	Anel. 232
Som besyde hem hir briddes forth to brynge.	PF. 192
And herkeneth which a resoun I shal brynge;	PF. 564
citezeens, ne schulde noght bryngen in	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
he ne mai nat in no wyse bryngen forthe	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
thynges, brynge to men swiche a thyng	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
bryngen to the bodies of folk that usen	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
pathes that bryngen men to blisfulnesse,	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
toumbylne thynges that may brynge this estat?"	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
wont to bryngen yn thynges that thei . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
bryngen a good that is ful and absolut.	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
ordre of nature schulde not brynge forth . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
the the weye that schal bryngen the . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
that the prescience bringe in necessite of bytydinge.	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
That Love hem bringe in hevене to solas;	TC.1. 31
That Grekes sholden swich a peple bringe	TC.1. 73
And bringe our lusty folk to holiness!	TC.1. 560
How devel mayst thou than bringe me to blisse!	TC.1. 623
To you wolde I no swiche tales bringe.—	TC.2. 308
I hope of it to bringe answer anon . . .	TC.2. 1054
Ne bring me non; and also, uncle dere,	TC.2. 1132
To you a lettre wolde I bringe or take,	TC.2. 1147
He song, as who seith, "Somwhat I thee bringe!"	TC.2. 1309
And bringe on you advocacyes newe?"—	TC.2. 1469
That doth you harm, and bring him some of live!	TC.2. 1608
Ne more prees, he wol wel that ye bringe	TC.2. 1643
To bringe in prees that mighte don him harm	TC.2. 1649
To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringe!	TC.3. 49
And stinte a while; and, whan he mighte out-bringe,	TC.3. 99
I may out-bringe; and if this you displese,	TC.3. 107
To bringe thee to joye out of distresse,	TC.3. 245
As for to bringen to his hous som night	TC.3. 514
at reste My soule bringe, as me is for him wol!	TC.3. 926
She coude not a word a-right out-bringe . . .	TC.3. 958
Ther God your hertes bringe sone at reste!"—	TC.3. 966
Thus sondry peynes bringen folk in hevene.	TC.3. 1204
As wisly God myn herte bringe at reste!"—	TC.3. 1518
That he was born to bringe him fro distresse.	TC.3. 1596
That Phebus mot his rosy day forth bringe;	TC.3. 1755
They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde,	TC.4. 45
They wol eft bringe it to confusioun . . .	TC.4. 123
To bringen hom King Thoas and Criseyde:	TC.4. 138
Shal bringen us the pees on every side;	TC.4. 692
'Allas!' quod she, 'what wordes may ye bringe?	TC.4. 857
'I mene thus: whan ich him hider bringe,	TC.4. 932
Or bring Criseyde and me from this distresle!	TC.4. 1082
What for to don, ne mighte a word out-bringe,	TC.4. 1133
'Now, that I shal wel bringen it aboute . . .	TC.4. 1275
To reste bringe out of this cruel sorwe,	TC.4. 1445
I may you sen, that ye may bringe at reste . . .	TC.4. 1637
Why n'll I bringe al Troye upon a rore?	TC.5. 45
That bringen shal our blisse now so blive;	TC.5. 396
Than shal she come that may my blisse bringe!"	TC.5. 658
Into his net Criseydes herte bringe.	TC.5. 775
Thorough which thou shalt wel bringen it aboute,	TC.5. 1294
And bid him bringe his clarioun, . . .	HF.3. 483
Brynge his other clarioun, . . .	HF.3. 489
That, but I bringe thee theerinne, . . .	HF.3. 913
Ryght so mowe ye oute of myn herte bringe . . .	LGW. 92
And bryngyn hit my regyoun withinne, . . .	LGW. 1445
A worde for shame ne may she forthe out brynge,	LGW. 1835
On hir, that may to lif and deeth me brynge,	Comp.A. 5
Bringe up ageyn the same degre that . . .	Astr. 337-43
Ne may his herte in temper bringe, . . .	RR. 346
To bringe hem out of woo and were, . . .	RR. 2827
She myght me fro my foly brynge. . . .	RR. 3334
This game wole brynge me to my deeth;	RR. 4424
Thanne brynge they to her remembrance	RR. 5005
Fonde Shame adowne to brynge, . . .	RR. 5863
I wolde hem bringe in grete noblesse, . . .	RR. 6009
Or other weyes brynge hym fro lyve, . . .	RR. 7162

## **Bringer**

A ful greet bryngere-out of bisynesse, . . . D.WB. 1196

## **Bringest**

And bringest him out of the crooked strete. . . . ABC. 70  
Thou bryngest hider so booldely . . . . . RR. 3140

## **Bringeth**

He bryngeth hire to Rome, and to his wyf . . . B.ML. 974  
She bryngeth me forth the grete clobbered staves . . . B.Mk. 3088  
'Gooth, bryngeth forth the vessels,' quod he, . . . B.Mk. 3384  
'And bryngeth hire to swich a place, anon.' . . . F.Fkl. 1489  
And bryngeth eek with yow a bolle or a panne . . . G.CY. 1210  
The oule eke, that of deth the bode bryngeth; . . . PF. 343  
the first tyme of the nyght bryngeth forth . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
Zephirus, the . . . wynd, bryngeth ayein in the first . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185-90  
somere . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
sche bryngeth a wyght in sorwe? For syn . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
goldene chariet bryngeth forth the rosenne . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595-600  
blisfulnesse and bryngeth in wrecchidnesse? . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
nyghtes, and Lucyfer the sterre bryngeth ayein . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5  
and bryngeth forth alle thynges that . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60  
that the watir . . . bryngeth. The schippes and the . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50  
stokkes . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80  
thingis present ne bryngith in no necessite . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80  
prescience of thynges to comen ne bryngith in . . . TC.2. 1750  
Com off thero, and bringeth him to hele!" . . . LGW. 647  
He bryngeth the cuppe, and biddeth hem be blithe;  
And bringeth hire in many a fitte . . . . . RR. 5197

## **Bringeth see Brings**

## **Bringing**

the body, bryngynge the weight of . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5

## **Brings**

Slyk as he fyndes, or taa slyk as he brynges"; . . . A.Rv. 4130  
That [thee] now [thus] hider brynges, . . . . . HF.3. 818

## **Brinke**

And almoost, God woot, on my pittes brynke; . . . E.Mch. 1401  
And caste hir eyen downward for the brynke; . . . F.Fkl. 858  
And shippes by the brynke comen and gon; . . . F.Fkl. 1160  
yeveth with his rede brinke, or that . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960-5

## **Brinke**

That hit at bothe brynkes be. . . . . HF.2. 295  
The moder . . . is thickest by the brinkes . . . Astr. 25-32  
var Th.  
About the brinkes of these welles . . . . . RR. 1417

## **Briseide**

Of Brixseyde, and of the, Ladomyal . . . . . B.ML. 71  
Was to Bresaida Achilles, . . . . . HF.1. 398

## **Bristled**

the bristiled boor markide with soomes the . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5

## **Bristles**

Reed as the brustles of a sowes erys; . . . . . A.Prol. 556  
With thikke brustles of his berd unsofte, . . . E.Mch. 1824

## **Britain**

And every cryke in Britaigne and in Spayne. . . . A.Prol. 409  
In Armorik, that called is Britayne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 729  
In Engelond, that cleped was eek Briteyne, . . . F.Fkl. 810  
Lookes, what day that endeleng Britayne, . . . F.Fkl. 992  
The hyeste rokke in Armorik Briteyne; . . . F.Fkl. 1061  
Of Britaigne weren y-voyyded everichon, . . . F.Fkl. 1159  
To removen alle the rokkes of Britayne, . . . F.Fkl. 1221  
To Britaigne tooke they the righte way,— . . . F.Fkl. 1240  
That of Britaigne the rokkes were awaye, . . . F.Fkl. 1268  
Was sibbe to Artour of Britaigne, . . . . . RR. 1199

## **Briton**

'In name of Crist,' cride this olde Britoun, . . . B.ML. 561  
A Briton book writen with Evaungiles . . . . B.ML. 666  
Rymeyd in hir firste Briton tonge, . . . . . F.Fkl. 711  
This Briton clerk hym asked of felawes . . . F.Fkl. 1179  
And the bryton Glaskyryon . . . . . HF.3. 118 var

## **Briton see Bret**

## **Britons**

Of olde Britons dwellynge in this ile; . . . . B.ML. 545  
But yet nere cristene Britons so exiled . . . . B.ML. 547  
Of which that Britons spoken greet honour, . . D.WB. 858  
Thise olde, gentil Britons, in hir dayes, . . . F.Fkl. 709

## **Brittany see Britain**

## **Brittle see Brotel**

## **Bróach see Abroche**

## **Broad**

It was almoost a spanne brood I trowe, . . . . A.Prol. 155  
an hat As brood as is a bokeler or a targe; . . . A.Prol. 471  
He was short-sholdred, brood, a thikke knarre, . . A.Prol. 549  
And therto brood, as though it were a spade . . A.Prol. 553  
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ, . . . A.Prol. 739  
His shuldres brode, his armes rounde and longe, . A.Kn. 2136  
This is to seyn, the bowes weren so brode. . . . A.Kn. 2917  
The brode ryver somtyme wexeth dreye; . . . . A.Kn. 3024  
Hir filet brood, of silk and set ful hye; . . . . A.Mil. 3243  
As brood as is the boos of a bokeler; . . . . . A.Mil. 3266  
And strouted as a fanne, large and brode, . . . A.Mil. 3315  
He kembeth his lokkes brode, and made hym gay, . A.Mil. 3374  
Buttokes brode, and brestes rounde and hye, . . A.Rv. 3975  
A myle brood of twenty foot of space. . . . . A.Rv. 4124  
With arwes brode that she to hem sente; . . . . B.Mk. 3448  
And in his hand a brood mirour of glas; . . . . F.Sq. 82  
For it so heigh was, and so brood and long, . . . F.Sq. 191



# Broad—Continued

Made the sonne to seme rody and brood,	F.Sq. 394
For though ye looken never so brode, and stare,	G.CY. 1420
With croppes brode and eek as thikke,—	BD. 424
hem of vice. But how broode scheweth	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
looke upon the brode schewyng contrees	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
nat leuvel to streeche his brode termes	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
remes of mankynde streechen brode, yit	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
For al thys worlde as brode As it hath space	TC.4. 1336 var
The way ther brode Phebus doun alighte,	TC.5. 1017
Paraunter brood as a covercle;	HF.2. 284
In al the welken longe and brood,	HF.3. 511
So brode hit ran or that hit stente.	HF.3. 593
And, for the feeldes ben so brode and wide,	LGW. 782
He seigh the steppes broode of a lyou;	LGW. 829
The blood out of the wounde as brode sterte	LGW. 851
The nettes dresse, and speres brood and kene;	LGW. 1190
13. <i>Regula</i> .—Than hast thou a brode Reule,	Astr. 50-7
angle, is a thinge more brode and large.	Astr. 150-6
Ful long and brood, and everydell	RR. 137
And ten brode arowis hilde he there,	RR. 939
For brode roses and open also	RR. 1681
Right wondir large, and also broode.	RR. 4153
With wall batayled large and brade,	RR. 4200
With deynthe flaws brode and flat,	RR. 7042

# Broad see Abrede, Abroad

# Broader

Broder than of a carryk is the sayl.	D.Sum. 1688
Broder than himselfe was;	HF.2. 289
weryng the brodder the better; and make	Astr. 350-8

# Brocade

He woth hire by meenes and brocade,	A.Mil. 3375
-------------------------------------	-------------

# Brocages

I entremete me of brocages,	RR. 6971
-----------------------------	----------

# Brook

'Hayt, Brok! hayt, Scot! what spare ye for the stones!	D.Fri. 1543
--	-------------

# Broid—see Braid-, Broud-

# Broidal

Hir yelow heer was broyded in a tresse	A.Kn. 1049
--	------------

# Broiden

What was hir smok, and broyden al bifore,	A.Mil. 3238
---	-------------

# Broil

He koude rooste and seethe and broille and frye	A.Prol. 383 var
---	-----------------

# Brokages see Brocages

# Broke (pret.)

By helpyng of a freend brak his prison	A.Kn. 1468
And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable,	A.Mil. 3571
I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal	B.M.L. 288
Of Achelows two hornes he brak on;	B.Mk. 3296
They ronne so hem thoughte hir herte brek.	B.NP. 4578
This cok brak from his mouth delerly.	B.NP. 4606
For sorwe of which he brak his mynstralcie,	H.Mep. 267
And eek he brak his armes and his bowe,	H.Mep. 269
when he brak the comaundementz of	I.Pars. 320-5
That brak hir mast and made it falle,	BD. 71
Hercules brak on of his hornes, and he for schame	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
But Pandarus brak al this speche anon,	TC.2. 1600
That nyghe hire sorful herte brake a-two.	LGW. 2347
Of the roser ye broke the rynde,	RR. 3121
I brake not his comaundement,	RR. 3480
And brake his tale in his spekyng,	RR. 6221

# Broke see For-brak

# Broken (past part.)

Is broken al day for love, in ech degre.	A.Kn. 1168
That hath thy prison broken wikkedly.	A.Kn. 1735
The broken alespes, and the sikis colde,	A.Kn. 1920
To othere woundes and to broken armes,	A.Kn. 2711
Myn herte is broken! help! I nam but deed!	A.Rv. 4289
is, the moore brotil and the sonner broken	B.Mel. 2640-5
So muchel broken harm, than that hem leste,	E.Mch. 1425
Whan that oure pot is broke, as I have sayd,	G.CY. 920
and whan that feith is broken	I.Pars. 875-80
hath peraventure broken therefore his	I.Pars. 975-80
For he had broke his terme day	BD. 729
Ful many a bow y-broke heng on the wal,	PF. 282
his brokane chemeneyes smokyng feres,	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
On him that falsly hadde his feyth so broken,	TC.1. 89
He kide anon his bowe n'as nat broken!	TC.1. 208
Thorough love is broken alday every lawe.	TC.4. 618
With broken vois, al hoors for-shright, Criseyde	TC.4. 1147
Sin she hath broken that she him bihighte.	TC.5. 1204
'Soun is noght but eyr y-broken,	HF.2. 257
Right so soun is air y-broke.	HF.2. 262
As water, when the conduyte broken is.	LGW. 852
If they were broken, or oughit wo-begon,	LGW. 1487
And, Scogan, thogh his bowe be nat broken,	Scog. 25

# Broken see To-broken

# Brokking

He syngeth, brokkyng as a nyghtyngale;	A.Mil. 3377
--	-------------

# Bromholm

'Help, hooly croys of Bromeholm,' she seyde,	A.Rv. 4286
--	------------

# Brooch

And ther-on heng a brooch of gold ful sheene,	A.Prol. 160
A brooch eche baar upon hir love coler,	A.Mil. 3265
The broche of Thebes was of such a kynde;	Mars. 245
But yet this broche, as in conclusoun,	Mars. 257
But wel I wot a broche of gold azure,	TC.3. 1370
And ek a broche—and that was litel nede!	TC.5. 1040

# Brooch—Continued

A broche, that he Criseyde yaf that morwe	TC.5. 1661
And of this broche he tolde him, word and ende,	TC.5. 1669
'Was ther non other broche you liste lete	TC.5. 1688
'But th'ilke broche that I with teres wete	TC.5. 1690
Al was us never broche ne ryng,	HF.3. 650
Of a gold broche, ful wel wrought.	RR. 1193
Of broche nor of hir riche attour,	RR. 3718

# Brooches

Or elles silver broches, spoones, rynges,	C.Pard. 908
Brooches and rynges, for Grisildis sake;	E.Cl. 255
Both ceptre, clothes, broches, and eke rynges;	LGW. 1131
Send hire letres, tokens, broches, rynges.	LGW. 1275

# Brood

In wynter, and distroyed hadde hire broode,	LGW. 133
---	----------

# Brooks

And over a brook, and so forth in his weye.	A.Kn. 1693
Ther gooth a brook, and over that a brigg,	A.Rv. 3922
Upon the whiche brook ther stant a melle;	A.Rv. 3923

# Brook see Brouke

# Broom

Ne nought so mych as flour of brome,	RR. 902
--------------------------------------	---------

# Brooms

That kepen bestes in the broomes.	HF.3. 136
-----------------------------------	-----------

# Brosten see Burst

# Brotel

is, the moore brotil and the sonner broken	B.Mel. 2640-5
On brotel ground they buylde, and brotelnesse	E.Mch. 1279
O brotil joyel O sweete venym quyent!	E.Mch. 2061
ful fals and ful brotel for to triste,—this	I.Pars. 470-5
were noght brutal ne transitorie, what is	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
right foul and brutyl! that is to seyn, servaunt to	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
yseyn how litil and how brotel possessioun	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
'O brotel wele! O worldly joye unstable!	TC.3. 820
The trewest is ful brotil for to triste.	LGW. 1885
And knew how brotel and how fals he was,	LGW. 2556

# Brotelness

On brotel ground they buylde, and brotelnesse	E.Mch. 1279
Notable of youre untrouthe and brotelnesse.	E.Mch. 2241
Swich fyn, this false worldes brotelness!—	TC.5. 1832
Right so mot I kythen my brotelnesse!	Fort. 63
Ye might be shrined, for your brotelnesse,	W.Unc. 15

# Brother

With hym ther was a Plowman, was his brother,	A.Prol. 529
He may nat spare, although he were his brother;	A.Prol. 737
To me, that am thy cosyng and thy brother	A.Kn. 1131
Ne in noon oother cas, my levee brother,	A.Kn. 1136
As to my conseil, and my brother sworn	A.Kn. 1147
As to my cosyng and my brother sworn.	A.Kn. 1161
And therefore, at the kynges court, my brother,	A.Kn. 1181
And soothly, levee brother, this is al.	A.Kn. 1184
As frendly as he were his owene brother;	A.Kn. 1652
And eyther syde y-lik as ootheres brother;	A.Kn. 2734
He is a kynges brother sone, <i>pardes</i> ,	A.Kn. 3084
And seyde, 'Abyd, Rovyn, my levee brother,	A.Mil. 3129
And seyde, 'Leve brother Osewold,	A.Mil. 3151
They seyde, 'The man was wood, my levee brother';	A.Mil. 3848
And if he have noght seyde hem, levee brother,	B.M.L. 51
That loved hir owene brother synfully;	B.M.L. 79
If thou be poure thy brother hateth thee,	B.M.L. 120
Out of thy land thy brother made thee flee,	B.Mk. 3568
thy freend, ne to thy broother, ne yeve	B.Mel. 2945-50
shal nat yeven to his broother, ne to his	B.Mel. 2945-50
Thy brother sone, that was thy double allye,	B.Mk. 3593
And slow his brother, and by his suster lay.	B.Mk. 3672
Now helpe me, deere brother, or I dye;	B.NP. 4196
And ech of us bi-comen othere brother,	C.Pard. 698
As though he were his owene y-bore brother;	C.Pard. 704
'Thow knowest wel thou art my sworne brother;	C.Pard. 808
'O levee brother,' quod this Arrius,	D.WB. 762
' <i>Depardieu!</i> ' quod this yeman, 'deere broother!	D.Fri. 1395
'Brother,' quod he, 'where is now your dwellyng,	D.Fri. 1410
'Brother,' quod he, 'fer in the north contree,	D.Fri. 1413
'Now, brother,' quod this monoun, 'I yow preye,	D.Fri. 1417
But as my brother tel me how do ye.'	D.Fri. 1423
'Now, by my trouthe, brother deere,' seyde he,	D.Fri. 1424
But, levee brother, tel me thanne thy name.'	D.Fri. 1444
'Brother,' quod he, 'witow that I thee telle?'	D.Fri. 1447
For, brother myn, thy wit is al to bare	D.Fri. 1480
Thou shalt herafterwardes, my brother deere,	D.Fri. 1515
My trouthe wol I holde to my brother,	D.Fri. 1527
For to be trewe brother in this cas;	D.Fri. 1529
Lat hym be trewe and parte it with his brother.'	D.Fri. 1534
'Herkne, my brother! herkne, by thy feith!	D.Fri. 1551
'Lo, brother,' quod the feend, 'what tolde I thee?	D.Fri. 1566
Heere may ye se, myn owene deere brother,	D.Fri. 1567
This monoun to his brother gan to rowne:	D.Fri. 1572
'Brother,' quod he, 'heere woneth an old rebekke	D.Fri. 1573
'Now, brother,' quod the devil, 'be nat wrooth:	D.Fri. 1634
Nere thou oure brother sholdestoun nat thryvel	D.Sum. 1944
'Now, Thomas, levee brother, let thyn ire,	D.Sum. 2089
Ye sey me thus, "that I am youre brother"?"	D.Sum. 2126
That thou departe it so, my levee brother,	D.Sum. 2133
Hir yonge brother ridyng he bisyde.	E.Cl. 777
Hir brother, which that seven year was of age,	E.Cl. 780
Hir brother eek so faire was of visage	E.Cl. 992
This mayde, and eek hir brother, to commende	E.Cl. 1024
In meschief, as a suster shal the brother,	E.Mch. 1454
Placebo seyde, 'O Januarie brother,	E.Mch. 1478
Myn owene deere brother, and my lord,	E.Mch. 1488



# **Brother—Continued**

For, brother myn, of me taak this motyf, . . .	E.Mch. 1491
'Now, brother myn, be pacient I preye, . . .	E.Mch. 1521
Beth nat agast her-of, my brother deere, . . .	E.Mch. 1683
And with this word this Justyn and his brother . . .	E.Mch. 1689
His brother, which that knew of his penaunce, . . .	F.Fkl. 1082
Save of his brother, which that was a clerk, . . .	F.Fkl. 1105
His brother wepe and wayled prively, . . .	F.Fkl. 1116
'My brother shal be warissshed hastily, . . .	F.Fkl. 1138
He sholde wel make my brother han his love; . . .	F.Fkl. 1156
Thanne were my brother warissshed of his wo; . . .	F.Fkl. 1162
This philosophre answerde, 'Leve brother, . . .	F.Fkl. 1607
'I have a brother,' quod Valerian tho, . . .	G.SN. 235
I pray yow that my brother may han grace . . .	G.SN. 237
And with that word Tiburce his brother com, . . .	G.SN. 242
So shalwot seen hem, leve brother deere, . . .	G.SN. 257
Unto this tyme, brother myn, y-wis, . . .	G.SN. 263
Go with thy brother now, and these baptise, . . .	G.SN. 299
The angeles face, of which thy brother tolde, . . .	G.SN. 301
Tiburce answerde and seyde, 'Brother dere, . . .	G.SN. 302
'Til Urban, brother myn Valerian?' . . .	G.SN. 306
This lyf to lese, myne owne deere brother, . . .	G.SN. 321
But it be with his brother knowlechinge, . . .	G.CY. 1432
With his 'brother'; and that is for to sayn . . .	G.CY. 1437
He understood, and byrmatoun by his brother, . . .	G.CY. 1439
And God it woot, myn owne deere brother, . . .	H.Mcp. 221
understonde the name of thy brother; . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
seith, 'He that hateth his brother is . . .	I.Pars. 665-70
than with hire owne fleshly brother, . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
She loved as man may do his brother, . . .	BD. 891
I seye, I rede him, though he were my brother, . . .	PF. 566
the sonne hir brothir, hideth the sterres that ben . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
sloughe his brothir, and he was maked moyst . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
of his brothir. (That is to seyn that he, . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
Menelaus wif his brothir.) In the mene . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
As though I were hir owne brother dere.— . . .	TC.1. 51
As to thy brother Paris an herdesse, . . .	TC.1. 653
That is thy brother wyf, if ich it wiste: . . .	TC.1. 678
'No, certes, brother!' quod this Troilus. . .	TC.1. 773
And ek his freshe brother Troilus, . . .	TC.2. 157
And next his brother, holder up of Troye! . . .	TC.2. 644
'Allas! my dere brother Pandarus, . . .	TC.2. 1046
And seyde, 'Lord, and frend, and brother dere, . . .	TC.2. 1359
Which is thy brother that thou lovest beste, . . .	TC.2. 1396
'Y-wis, my brother Deiphebus,' quod he.— . . .	TC.2. 1398
My brother Troilus. But sey wherfore . . .	TC.2. 1411
'Of Ector, which that is my lord, my brother, . . .	TC.2. 1450
That Deiphebus unto his brother made, . . .	TC.2. 1542
'My gode brother Troilus, the sike, . . .	TC.2. 1572
'An-honged be swich oon, were he my brother, . . .	TC.2. 1620
Wot ought my lord my brother this matere, . . .	TC.2. 1626
Now, faire brother, be al hool, I preye!' . . .	TC.2. 1670
My dere brother Deiphebus and I, . . .	TC.2. 1675
His brother and his suster for to blende, . . .	TC.3. 207
'Myn alderlevest lord and brother dere, . . .	TC.3. 239
Although he were a thousand fold my brother; . . .	TC.3. 252
But, goede brother, do now as these oughte . . .	TC.3. 264
'But now to purpos. Leve brother dere, . . .	TC.3. 330
For-thy be glad, myn owne dere brother! . . .	TC.4. 405
It li'th not in my power, leve brother; . . .	TC.4. 458
And seyde, 'Parde, leve brother dere, . . .	TC.4. 541
Thenk how that Paris hath, that is thy brother, . . .	TC.4. 608
Or thou be war. And, shortly, brother dere, . . .	TC.4. 650
'And that ye me wolde as yow brother trete, . . .	TC.5. 134
My sword, myn helm; and, leve brother dere, . . .	TC.5. 307
For wel thou wost, my leve brother dere, . . .	TC.5. 342
'Now ris, my dere brother Troilus: . . .	TC.5. 407
This Troilus answerde, 'O brother dere, . . .	TC.5. 414
And seyde, 'Leve brother Pandarus, . . .	TC.5. 477
And to Pandare, his owne brother dere, . . .	TC.5. 521
And, dere brother, thenk not long t'abide; . . .	TC.5. 1155
She gan first smile, and seyde, 'O brother dere, . . .	TC.5. 1457
Of which the brother, daun Ethioeles, . . .	TC.5. 1489
She gan ek telle him how that either brother, . . .	TC.5. 1506
'My brother dere, I may do thee no more! . . .	TC.5. 1731
And that the thriddle, and so forth, brother, . . .	HF.2. 287
Ryght so of air, my leve brother; . . .	HF.2. 308
But be thyn owne sworn brother! . . .	HF.3. 1011
That had a brother whiche that hight Eson; . . .	LGW. 1398
'Where is my suster, brother Tereus?' . . .	LGW. 2315
That wol I seyne, al were he now my brother,— . . .	LGW. 2392
That other brother called was Egiste, . . .	LGW. 2570
And thus Lyno hath of his fadres brother . . .	LGW. 2608
Shall helpen, as his owne brother, . . .	RR. 2884

## **Brotherhood see Bretherhed**

## **Brothers**

Unto his brotheres bed he comen is, . . .	F.Fkl. 1166
'Made me thy Brotheres wyf, right in that wise . . .	G.SN. 296
For as his brotheres hamers ronge . . .	BD. 1163

## **Brothers see Brethren**

## **Broud- see Braid-, Broid-**

## **Brouded**

Whit was hir smok and brouded al bifore . . .	A.Mil. 3238 var
Were alle hise clothes brouded up and doun; . . .	B.Mk. 3659
I-clothed . . . Of silk, i-broudede ful of grene grevyis. . .	LGW.G. 159

## **Brouding**

Of goldsmythrye, of browdyng, and of steel, . . .	A.Kn. 2498
---	------------

# **Brought**

And therewithal he broughte us out of towne. . .	A.Prol. 566
And broughte hire hoon, with hym in his contree . . .	A.Kn. 869
That is so lowe y-brought by tyrannye, . . .	A.Kn. 1111
And eek men broughte hym out of his contree, . . .	A.Kn. 1442
Til that Fortune had brought him in the snare, . . .	A.Kn. 1490
Allas, y-brought is to confusoun . . .	A.Kn. 1545
Y-brought hem hyder, bothe for to dye, . . .	A.Kn. 1797
Hath everich of hem brought an hundred knyghtes . . .	A.Kn. 2099
When he had brought hem into his citee . . .	A.Kn. 2191
And night slayn, but he brought unto the stake . . .	A.Kn. 2552
Maugree his heed, and brought unto the stake, . . .	A.Kn. 2618
But al for noght; he was brought to the stake, . . .	A.Kn. 2848
And in a bed y-brought ful faire and blyve; . . .	A.Kn. 2897
Whan Ector was y-brought al fresch y-slayn, . . .	A.Kn. 2832
Whan it was day he broughte hym to the halle, . . .	A.Kn. 2880
And broughte of myghty ale a large quart, . . .	A.Mil. 3497
Hath brought yow thus upon the virtutot; . . .	A.Mil. 3770
Of gold,' quod he, 'I have these brought a ryng; . . .	A.Mil. 3794
Whom that he broughte into his pryvete, . . .	A.Co. 4334
To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde, . . .	B.ML. 316
He found also the tresor that she broughte, . . .	B.ML. 515
This woful womman broughte he to the lond; . . .	B.ML. 522
For as the lomb toward his deeth is brought, . . .	B.ML. 617
With hym broughte he a jubbe of malvesye . . .	B.Sh. 1260
the womman . . . was brought in his presence . . .	B.Mel. 2220-5
have erred for ye han brought with yow . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40
hir werkynge that broughten laddres and . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
causes brought to good ende whanne they . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
That first these broughte unto religioun. . .	B.Mk. 3134
Broughte this worthy kyng in swiche a brike, . . .	B.Mk. 3580
Whan that his mete wont was to be brought, . . .	B.Mk. 3614
Whiche he conquered and broughte hem into wo? . . .	B.Mk. 3840
Of Julius and hym the heed he broughte, . . .	B.Mk. 3882
That Fortune unto swiche a fyn thes broughtel, . . .	B.Mk. 3884
And Phebus eek a fair towaille hym broughte . . .	B.Mk. 3935
Wommannes conseil broughte us first to wo . . .	B.NP. 4447
Of bras they broughten bemes, and of box, . . .	B.NP. 4588
Whan I yow hente and brought out of the yerd; . . .	B.NP. 4612
That oon of hem the cut brought in his fest, . . .	C.Pard. 802
I broughte it so aboute by my wit . . .	D.WB. 426
Was al mankynde brought to wrecchednesse; . . .	D.WB. 716
Whan he was with his wyf abedde y-brought, . . .	D.WB. 1084
Anon the knyght bifore the jube is brought, . . .	D.Sun. 2022
As any tabour, hyder been y-brought, . . .	D.Sun. 2263
Brought for the same cause, and thanne hire sette . . .	E.Cl. 387
But to Boloigne he tendrely it broughte, . . .	E.Cl. 686
And thilke dowere that ye broughten me, . . .	E.Cl. 807
As I first broughte, it is wel in my mynde . . .	E.Cl. 849
To yow broughte I noght elles, out of drede, . . .	E.Cl. 865
Which that I broughte, and noght agayn I bere, . . .	E.Cl. 884
He with hym broughte, in swich pompe and richesse, . . .	E.Cl. 943
That with him broughte this noble children tweye, . . .	E.Cl. 982
Upon hire heed, they into halle hire broughte, . . .	E.Cl. 1119
And whan that he was in his bed y-brought . . .	E.Mch. 1599
The byrde was brought a-bedde as stille as stoon, . . .	E.Mch. 1818
That broughte Troie to destruccioun, . . .	F.Sq. 210
Up caughte hym, and to bedde he hath hym brought, . . .	F.Fkl. 1083
His tables Toletanes forth he brought . . .	F.Fkl. 1273
And broughte gold unto this philosophre, . . .	F.Fkl. 1572
'Fro paradys to yow have I hem brought, . . .	G.SN. 227
The mayde hath broughte this men to blisse above; . . .	G.SN. 281
And hem bifom Almache, the Prefect, broughte, . . .	G.SN. 362
But whan they weren to the place y-brought,— . . .	G.SN. 393
He that me broughte first unto that game, . . .	G.CY. 708
That broughte this preest to confusoun, . . .	G.CY. 1021
And at the thriddle day broughte his moneye, . . .	G.CY. 1033
Hereafterward, whiche that he with hym broughte; . . .	G.CY. 1168
Thou hast me brought to my confusoun, . . .	H.Mcp. 272
Fully fordoon, and brought hem in the mirel . . .	H.Mcp. 290
amoved, and broughte a yerde to scourge . . .	I.Pars. 670-5
And broughten hir in bed al naked, . . .	BD. 125
That is brought up she set al doun, . . .	BD. 634
That broughte me ther? Nay, but Fortune, . . .	BD. 810
And for certeyn effectes hidre brought, . . .	Mars. 165
How I so fer have brought myself behynde, . . .	Comp.L. 5
How that the blood roial was brought adoun, . . .	Anel. 65
And whan that she was to her reste brought, . . .	Anel. 136
Then!? And to this plyte have ye me brought, . . .	Anel. 297
And forth with him unto a gate me broughte . . .	PF. 121
That noon by skilles may be brought a-doun; . . .	PF. 537
That broughte thes forth! thou [rethelless] glotoun! . . .	PF. 613
And whan this werk al brought was to an ende, . . .	PF. 666
brought hem to the deeth, but only for . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
with me that no thyng ne brought me to . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
Whan that nature brought the fourth . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
knowynge of it-self thanne it is brought by-nethen . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
metes that the trewe feeldes broughten forth. . .	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
hertes as ben I-brought to the ful perfeccioun . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
whiche nyghtes . . . the eve sterre, hath brought; . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
that the . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
myghtest nat ben brought, with as many . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
thynges ben referrid and brought to blisfulnesse . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
referred and brought to sovereyne good . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40

# Brought—Continued

ryght as alle thinges that ben brought to the cheef of hem?	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
referred and brought to good. For therefore is	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
alle thinges ben referred and brought to noght,	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
the be what resouns I am brought to this.	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
that thou be brought thider, thanne wiltow seye that	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
vengeance and thei ben brought to the	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
I-brought forth by foolishe moeynyng and	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
thilke porche broughte somtyme olde men,	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
You thanke I, Lord, that han me brought to this!	TC.1. 424
And thus they wolde han brought himself a-lofte,	TC.1. 922
Whan that her tale al brought was to an ende	TC.2. 218
Her women sone unto her bed her broughte.	TC.2. 914
Til they him founde and broughte him at the laste.	TC.2. 938
'God have thy soule! Y-brought have I thy bere!'	TC.2. 1638
'And have it brought to swich plit as thou wost,	TC.3. 246
That men of-yelp, and it were brought to preve:	TC.3. 307
And wel advise him whom he broughte there,	TC.3. 586
Ful glad unto her beddes side her broughte,	TC.3. 682
And Troilus he broughte in by the lappe.	TC.3. 742
And whan my tale y-brought is to an ende,	TC.3. 769
But for the love of God, sin ye be brought	TC.3. 1138
And from his deth is brought in sikerneshe;	TC.3. 1243
As I, that ye han brought fro cares colde,	TC.3. 1260
Trouh hast in hevne y-brought my soule at reste	TC.3. 1599
That, ther-as now thou brought art in thy blisse,	TC.3. 1623
A-bedde broughte, whan hem bothe leste;	TC.3. 1679
Allas, I n'hadde y-brought her in her shertel	TC.4. 96
Thurgh yow sath y am brought in wrecchidnes	TC.4. 105 <i>var</i>
Of Antenor, that broughte hem to mischance;	TC.4. 203
Sin ye Criseyde and me han fully brought	TC.4. 292
Yeve him mischance that this tretis broughte;	TC.4. 670
That alderfirst me broughte into servise	TC.4. 832
Y-brought ayein the tendre leves grene,	TC.5. 11
Him that I gesse, he may not ben y-brought	TC.5. 103
For nevere sithen he her thennes broughte	TC.5. 780
For Troye is brought in swich a jupartye	TC.5. 916
And thus this worthy knight was brought of live.	TC.5. 1561
Made the hore brought into Troye,	HF.1. 155
And at a wyndowe in me broughte,	HF.3. 939
And brought hir out of helle agayne to blys?	LGW. 516
But Love had brought this man in swich a rage,	LGW. 599
Syn love hath brought us to this pitouse ende,	LGW. 904
Whan Troye brought was to destruccion	LGW. 930
And al the contree was so lowe y-brought,	LGW. 938
Hath sodeynly brought in so newe a chaunce,	LGW. 1045
Unto the court the houndes ben y-broughte,	LGW. 1194
That afterwarde hath brought hir to myschefe.	LGW. 1655
Whan every wyght was to his reste brought,	LGW. 1782
Whan that a man was brought in his presence,	LGW. 1930
Of Athenes, and to the see him broughte,	LGW. 2306
How she was brought from Athenes in a barge,	LGW. 2361
And in a cave how that she was brought,	LGW. 2382
Yet hath the streme of Sithon nat i-brought	LGW. 2508
To chambre is brought with revel and with sounge.	LGW. 2674
This Lynce and she beth i-brought to bedde,	LGW. 2676
Of covetyse that fyrst our sorwe broughtel	Form.A. 32
Allas! thus is my lif brought to an ende,	Comp.A. 22
Be brought to nought in shamful wise.	RR. 259
Who so that me coude have brought	RR. 484
Were hooly to hir baundon brought,	RR. 1163
It wolde have brought my lyf agayn.	RR. 1765
Be brought to good undirstondyng.	RR. 2160
Brought of these ilke two.	RR. 3035
In which onoly love hath me brought.	RR. 3103
For shame to deth I was nygh brought.	RR. 3170
Whanne thou were brought in sich a rage,	RR. 3292
Danger is daunted and brought lowe	RR. 3602
This lady brought in hir right honde	RR. 3705
Of love brought, and sore hette,	RR. 3709
That Venus brought in hir right honde,	RR. 3754
I drede they have thes brought thertille.	RR. 4422
Thou haddist nought be brought so lowe.	RR. 4652
How it hem brought in many a rage,	RR. 4946
Broughten a book with sory grace	RR. 7099
But they that broughten the boke there	RR. 7135
And bene brought to confusioun.	RR. 7206

# Broughtest

That broughtest Troye al outrely to sorwel	B.NP. 4419
--	------------

# Brouke

So moote I brouke wel myne eyen tweye,—	B.NP. 4490
As ever hool I moote brouke my tressele!	E.Mch. 2308
For, al-so brouke I wel myn heed,	HF.1. 273
Wel brouken they hir service or laboure!	LFW. 194

# Brow

And with that word he gan caste up the browe	TC.1. 204
--	-----------

# Brown

A not-heed hadde he, with a brown visage.	A.Prol. 109
His palfrey was as brown as is a berye.	A.Prol. 207
The hoot somer hadde maad his hewe al brown;	A.Prol. 394
Brown as a berye, a propre short felawe,	A.Co. 4368

# Brown—Continued

Of Brugges were his hosen brown,	B.Th. 1923
Milk and broun breed,—in which she found no lak;	B.NP. 4034
Ne nouthur yelw, ne broun it nas,	BD. 856
In widwes habit large of samyt broun,	TC.1. 109
That in his face was ful broun.	HF.1. 139
Bent were hir [browne] browis two,	RR. 861 <i>em</i>
Ne she was derk, ne broun, but bright,	RR. 1009
She was not broune ne dunne of hewe,	RR. 1213
Clere broune she was and therto bright	RR. 1262

# Browe

With scaled browes blake and piled berd,—	A.Prol. 627
This Palamon gan knytte his browes tweye,	A.Kn. 1128
With kempe heiris on his browes stoute;	A.Kn. 2134
Ful smale y-pulled were hire browes two,	A.Mil. 3245
And, save her browes joineden i-ferre,	TC.5. 813
With bente browis smotho and slyke;	RR. 542
Bent were hir [browne] browis two,	RR. 861
Ne wyntred browis hadde she,	RR. 1018
With eyen gladdo and browes bente,	RR. 1217

# Bruge

Toward the toun of Brugges for to fare,	B.Sh. 1245
Er he to Brugges wente, in alle wise.	B.Sh. 1251
That, wel I se, to Brugges wol ye go.	B.Sh. 1448
Til he cam into Brugges murily,	B.Sh. 1491
Of Brugges were his hosen brown,	B.Th. 1923

# Bruised see For-brused

# Brutes

O conquerour of Brutes Albioun,	Purse. 22
---------------------------------	-----------

# Brutus

But on a tyme Brutus [and] Cassius,	B.Mk. 3887
This false Brutus, and his othere foon,	B.Mk. 3896
Withoute Brutus koude she nat lyve,	F.Fkl. 1449
What is now Brutus or	Bo.2. m.7 575-80

And Brutus by hir chaste bloode hath swore,	LGW. 1862
---	-----------

# Bryseis see Briseide

# Buck

Ye, bothe bukke and hare;	B.Th. 1946
---------------------------	------------

The dredful roo, the buk, the hert and hynde,	PF. 195
---	---------

# Bucket

Now up, now down, as boket in a welle.	A.Kn. 1533
--	------------

# Buoke

The buoke of it was of a stoon,	RR. 1086
---------------------------------	----------

# Bokeler

And by his yede a swerd and a bokeler,	A.Prol. 112
an hat As brood as is a bokeler or a targe;	A.Prol. 471
A swerd and a bokeler bar he by his yede,	A.Prol. 558
A bokeler hadde he maad him of a cake.	A.Prol. 668
As brood as is the boos of a bokeler;	A.Mil. 3266
With good swerd and with bokeler by hir side.	A.Rv. 4019

# Buckling

Nailynge the speres, and helmes bokelynge,	A.Kn. 2503
--	------------

# Bukke

That Absolon may blowe the bukkes horn,	A.Mil. 3387
---	-------------

Of founes, sours, bukkes, does,	BD. 429
---------------------------------	---------

# But

Lo, "but!" they seye, <i>cor meum eructavit</i> ,—	D.Sum. 1934
--	-------------

# Buffets

of the buffettes that men yaven hym, of	I.Pars. 255-60
---	----------------

# Bugle

And drynketh of his bugle horn the wyn;	F.Fkl. 1253
---	-------------

# Build

And for to buylden Cristes owene chirche,	D.Sum. 1977
---	-------------

On brotel ground they buylde, and brotellesse	E.Mch. 1279
---	-------------

lat hym eschuwen to bilde on the cop of	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
---	----------------------

To bidden on a place hye;	HF.3. 43
---------------------------	----------

They neither bidden tour ne halle,	RR. 6571
------------------------------------	----------

But al amydde I bilde and mak	RR. 7006
-------------------------------	----------

# Builder

The bildere ook and eek the hardy asse;	PF. 176
---	---------

# Buildeth

Whoso that buyldeth his hous al of salwes,	D.WB. 655
--	-----------

# Building

Of buyldynge up of chirches, may ye fynde	D.Sum. 1979
---	-------------

# Buildings

Of hele, of sekeneess, of bilydnges,	HF.3. 876
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Built

That Thebes bulte, or first the toun bigan,	A.Kn. 1548
---	------------

So bring us to that palais that is bilt.	ABC. 183
--	----------

That her-on bilt, so God me save!	HF.3. 45
-----------------------------------	----------

# Bukton

Lenvoy de Chaucer a Bukton	Buk. head
----------------------------	-----------

My maister Bukton, whan of Criste our kyng	Buk. 1
--	--------

# Bulk see Bouk

# Bull

the grete bole and the wilde hert.	B.Mel. 2515-20
------------------------------------	----------------

Which that by bulle y-graunted was to me."	C.Pard. 388
--	-------------

Boweth youre heed under this hooly bulle!	C.Pard. 909
---	-------------

Bitwixe his peple and hym; thus seyde the bulle,	E.Cl. 748
--	-----------

namoore than hath a free bole, that taketh which cow	I.Pars. 895-900
--	-----------------

that hym	I.Pars. 895-900
----------	-----------------

wommen, for right as a free bole is	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
-------------------------------------	------------------

maistow ben strengere than the bole?	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
--------------------------------------	-----------------------

torned hym in-to a bole, and Hercules	TC.2. 55
---------------------------------------	----------

Right in the white Bole, it so betidde	TC.3. 723
--	-----------

The whiche in forme of bole away thou fette,	TC.4. 239
--	-----------

Right as the wilde bole ginneth springe	
---	--



**Bull—Continued**

For of the Pope I have the bull, . . . . . RR. 6347

**Bullice** *see* **Bolas****Bulle**

That fогhten brems as it were boles two . . . . . A.Kn. 1699 *var*  
 With four white boles in the trays. . . . . A.Kn. 2139  
 For feere of blake beres, or boles blake, . . . . . B.NP. 4125  
 And thanne my bulles shewe I, alle and some; . . . . . C.Pard. 336  
 Bulles of popes and of cardynales, . . . . . C.Pard. 342  
 Commandyng hem swiche bulles to deuyse . . . . . E.Cl. 739  
 The popes bulles, makynge mencion, . . . . . E.Cl. 744  
 Watres rubifyng, and boles galle, . . . . . G.CY. 797  
 Depeynted was with white boles grete, . . . . . Mars. 86  
 And with two boles makid al of bras, . . . . . LGW. 1432  
 With the boles and the dragoun fyghte; . . . . . LGW. 1437

**Bumbleth**

And as a bitore bombleth in the myre . . . . . D.WB. 972

**Burden**

by the charge and be the burdene of my sorwe.' . . . . Bo.3. p.12.

An hevvy birthen lyght to bere; . . . . . RR. 4711

Many a burthen of gret myght, . . . . . RR. 5676

**Burden** *see* **Bourdon****Burdens**

Burdons that ben importable, . . . . . RR. 6902

For sadde burdons that men taken, . . . . . RR. 6907

Her burdons larger maken they . . . . . RR. 6911 *var*

**Burel**

Of trediing, and we borel men ben shrympes; . . . . . B.Mk. 3145

I wol renne out my borel for to shewe. . . . . D.WB. 356

Than burel folk, al though they weren kynges. . . . . D.Sum. 1872

And burell folk in richesse and despence . . . . . D.Sum. 1874

But, sires, by-cause I am a burel man, . . . . . F.Fkl. 716

**Burgees**

Wel semed ech of hem a fair burgees . . . . . A.Prol. 369

A fairer burgees is ther noon in Chepe; . . . . . A.Prol. 754

Had herd what every lord and burgees seyde, . . . . . TC.4. 345

Knyght, squyer, burgeis, or bayly.' . . . . RR. 6218

Thise nonnes, and thise burgeis wyves . . . . . RR. 6864

**Burghs**

Citees, burghes, castels, hye toures, . . . . . D.WB. 870

**Burgundy**

Fro Jersalem unto Burgoyne . . . . . RR. 554

**Burials**

Among the seintes buryeles lotynge; . . . . . G.SN. 186

**Buried**

Neither to been y-buried nor y-brent, . . . . . A.Kn. 946

richesses been y-buried, but that ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2795-800

I rekke never whan that they been beryed, . . . . . C.Pard. 405

And bothe atones buried in Ytaille; . . . . . E.Cl. 1178

Cecile hym took, and buried hym anon . . . . . G.SN. 407

The body fette, and buried it by nyghte . . . . . G.SN. 548

I fond hir deed and buried in an herte. . . . . Pity. 14

'Y-buried thus!'—'It am I, frend!' quod he. . . . . TC.2. 131

Useden tho in feeldes to ben beriede,— . . . . . LGW. 787

**Burieth**

"Wherto and why burieth a man his . . . . . B.Mel. 2800-5

Burieth this litel body in som place . . . . . E.Cl. 571

**Burn**

The fires brenne upon the auter cleere . . . . . A.Kn. 2331

The fires whiche that on myn auter brenne . . . . . A.Kn. 2355

In colpons, wel arrayed for to brenne. . . . . A.Kn. 2867

Whan that his tayl shal brennen in the glede, . . . . . B.ML. 111

They brennen, sleen, and brynghe hem to meschance . . . . . B.ML. 964

"Bet is to be wedded than to brynne." . . . . . D.WB. 52

And made hym brenne his book anon right tho; . . . . . D.WB. 816

Yet wole the fyr as faire lye and brenne . . . . . D.WB. 1142

To been y-clawed, or to brenne, or bake; . . . . . D.Sum. 1731

Men sholde hym brennen in a fyr so reed, . . . . . G.SN. 313

'Brenne hire right in a bath of flambes rede'; . . . . . G.SN. 515

'Til that the coles gonne faste brenne. . . . . G.CY. 1192

Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,— . . . . . G.CY. 1423

And brennen hous and hoom, and make al playn, . . . . . H.Mcp. 229

ever shal brenne shal turne hym al to peyne that . . . . . I.Pars. 180-5

in which they brenne, and othere filthes; and naked . . . . . I.Pars. 195-200

to brennen his hous pryvely, or empoysons . . . . . I.Pars. 510-5

although it ne brenne nocht fully by . . . . . I.Pars. 950-5

That Phebus cam to brenne hem with his hete; . . . . . Mars. 83

That maden every auter for to brenne . . . . . PF. 249

that I wolde brenne holi houses and straunge . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5

by the emperour Nero. He leet brennen the cite . . . . . Bo.2. m.6.

Ben worthy for to brennen fel and bones. . . . . TC.1. 91

'And if that at myn owne lust I brenne, . . . . . TC.1. 407

For, by the morder which that I see brenne, . . . . . TC.4. 1245

In which my body brennen shal to glede, . . . . . TC.5. 303

The torches brennen, and the lampes bryghte, . . . . . LGW. 2610

I brenne ay in an amorous plesauce. . . . . Rosem. 22

Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse, . . . . . Buk. 18

The hatter evere shall thou brenne, . . . . . RR. 2475

Thanne thou shalt brenne in gret martire, . . . . . RR. 2547

For thou shalt brenne as on fyre, . . . . . RR. 2548

To brenne hym for his synful deede, . . . . . RR. 7052

That al quyk we shulden hym brenne, . . . . . RR. 7082

**Burned**

Neither to been y-buried nor y-brent, . . . . . A.Kn. 946

Wroght al of burned steel, of which the entree . . . . . A.Kn. 1983

Yet saugh I brennt the shippes hoosteperes; . . . . . A.Kn. 2017

His sadel was of brend gold, newe y-bete; . . . . . A.Kn. 2162

For thilke fyr that whilom brennt thes, . . . . . A.Kn. 2403

**Burned—Continued**

The fyres brennen upon the auter bryghte, . . . . . A.Kn. 2425

(Of brend gold was the caas, and eek the harneys); . . . . . A.Kn. 2896

Whan that the fyr was greet and brente faste; . . . . . A.Kn. 2946

Into the fyr, that brente as it were wood; . . . . . A.Kn. 2950

Ne how Arcite is brent to aschen colde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2957

The hootte kulour brenne so his toute; . . . . . A.Mil. 3812

Or Ilion brende, at Thebes the citee, . . . . . B.ML. 289

And they brende alle the cornes in that lond, . . . . . B.Mk. 3225

He shal be brent, that wolde nocht obeye; . . . . . B.Mk. 3354

He Rome brenne for his delicacie; . . . . . B.Mk. 3669

And to be brent men to the fyr hym ladde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3920

And lyk the burned gold was his colour. . . . . B.NP. 4054

And that the Romayns hadde brend Cartage,— . . . . . B.NP. 4555

And brende hirelven with a stedefast herte. . . . . B.NP. 4558

As, whan that Nero brende the citee . . . . . B.NP. 4560

Lyk to the stremes of his burned heete; . . . . . C.Doc. 38

To consumen every thyng that brent wole be; . . . . . D.WB. 375

So brente his herte, that he wolde fayn . . . . . E.Mch. 2075

Shoon as the burned gold, with stremes bryghte; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1247

Algate y-brend in this world shul we be! . . . . . G.SN. 318

Of orpymet, brent bones, iren squames, . . . . . G.CY. 759

Was brent, al the lemalle out of the hole . . . . . G.CY. 1197

O fy, for shame! they that han been brent, . . . . . G.CY. 1407

she sholde been brent, by Goddes comandement. . . . . I.Pars. 835-40

the diluge, and after that he brente five citees . . . . . I.Pars. 835-40

Brennyng, of whiche never a stikke brende, . . . . . ABC. 90

That she ne shewed hit him er hit was brent; . . . . . Anel. 115

lad to the fyr to ben brent; but that a . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5

love of his wil brende the entrayles of his breast, . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.

1120-5

slowh Idra the serpent, and brende the venym; . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.

1605-10

Were worthy brent bothe fell and bonys . . . . . TC.1. 91 *var*

And brende him so in sondry wise ay newe, . . . . . TC.1. 440

And ay the near he was, the more he brende; . . . . . TC.1. 448

That th' hote fir of love so sore him brende; . . . . . TC.1. 490

Enressen gan desir, of which he brente. . . . . TC.2. 1337

But Troulus, though as the fir he brende . . . . . TC.3. 425

Thinking how she, for whom desir him brende, . . . . . TC.3. 1539

Desir al newe him brende, and lust to brede . . . . . TC.3. 1546

Ben Troye y-brent and beten down to grounde. . . . . TC.4. 77

As she that al this mane while brende . . . . . TC.4. 704

'The poudre in which myn herte y-brend shal torne, . . . . . TC.5. 309

And how the town was brent she tolde ek tho; . . . . . TC.5. 1510

Whan that she saw the castel brende, . . . . . HF.1. 163

And in his swift comyng brende,— . . . . . HF.2. 29

That ones was brent with the hete, . . . . . HF.2. 432

Til bothe eyr and erthe brende; . . . . . HF.2. 446

As burned gold shoon for to see. . . . . HF.3. 297

That brende the temple of Isisid . . . . . HF.3. 754

Til al a citee brent up is. . . . . HF.3. 990

And some were brennd and some were out the hals, . . . . . LGW.G. 292

And both in love y-like soore they brente, . . . . . LGW. 731

That in his herte brent as any fire . . . . . LGW. 1751

The see by nyght as any torch brende . . . . . LGW. 2419

So for Envie brenned she, . . . . . RR. 297

Of brend gold that full lyghte shoon, . . . . . RR. 1109

'Brent child of fier hath myche drede.' . . . . . RR. 1820

For ire he brente in his visage. . . . . RR. 4064

Which brent myn herte in many wise. . . . . RR. 4130

Wel were it worth to bene brent! . . . . . RR. 7104

**Burned** *see* **Borneth****Burnedest**

In which thou whilom brendest for desir, . . . . . A.Kn. 2384

**Burnel**

I have wel rad, in "Daun Burnel the Asse," . . . . . B.NP. 4502

**Burnet**

A burnet cote henge therwith-all, . . . . . RR. 226

**Burneth**

As well as thilke fyr now brenneth me, . . . . . A.Kn. 2404

The moore it brenneth the moore it hath desir . . . . . D.WB. 374

So brenneth, that he dyeth for desyr; . . . . . E.Mch. 1876

the love of God verraily, for he brenneth in the love of . . . . . I.Pars. 380-5

God, . . . . . I.Pars. 855-60

anon brenneth the herte. The fourthe . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5

yiftes, the more ay brenneth in hem the . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480-5

the anguysshous love of hayvngne brenneth . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480-5

the mountaigne of Ethna that ay brenneth. . . . . TC.4. 678

And thus she brenneth bothe in love and drede, . . . . . RR. 2467

The more thine herte brenneth in fier, . . . . . RR. 2478

'Who is next fuyre he brenneth moost. . . . . RR. 3200

As any candell that brenneth bryght; . . . . . RR. 5086

That brenneth hertis with his fere, . . . . . RR. 5241

A good man brenneth in his thought . . . . . RR. 5700

That it quyk brenneth more to gete, . . . . . RR. 5706

So hote he brennyth in the fire, . . . . . RR. 5706

**Burnets**

In mournyng blak, as bryght burnettes. . . . . RR. 4756

**Burning**

That the ladies made at the brennyngne . . . . . A.Kn. 996

The shepne, brennyngne with the blake smoke; . . . . . A.Kn. 2000

As doon this wete brondes in hir brennyngne; . . . . . A.Kn. 2338

O bush unbrent, brennyngne in Moyes sightel . . . . . B.Pri. 1658

That hevone is swift, and round, and eek brennyngne, . . . . . G.SN. 114

And brennyngne ever in charite ful bryghte; . . . . . G.SN. 118

Oure lampes brennyng bothe nyght and day, . . . . . G.CY. 802

shal be the world al brennyngne.' . . . . . I.Pars. 170-5

seith Saint Basille, 'The brennyngne of the fyr . . . . . I.Pars. 220-5

seyde he that the brennyngne of lecherie . . . . . I.Pars. 345-50



# Burning—Continued

hym by the brennyng love that he hath . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
brennyng of wilde fir, and peynted . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
brennyng of fyr and of brymston . . .	I.Pars. 840-5
mouth of a brennyng ovene, or of a . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
thilke brennyng delit, they rekke never how . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
Brennynges, of whiche never a stikke brende, . . .	ABC. 90
Thanne for al his brennyng in the fire . . .	Mars. 133
her elen brennyng and cleer seyng over the . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
the brennyng sandes by his drye hete . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
to herke hem, with how greet brennyng woldestow . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
glowen, . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
cold, is resolvyd by the brennyng hete . . .	RR. 188
So coveteise is her brennyng . . .	RR. 2727
In such peyne and [in] such brennyng; . . .	RR. 2727
Of brennyng fyre a blasynge bronde, . . .	RR. 3708
The roote spryngth thurgh hoot brennyng . . .	RR. 4815
Of gredy brennyng avarice . . .	RR. 5368

# Burningly

Love hath his fryr dart so brennyngly . . .	A.Kn. 1564
Ther-to desir so brennyngly m' assaileth, . . .	TC.1. 607

# Burnish see Burneth, Burned

# Burnt see Burned

# Burst

As though a storm sholde bresten every bough; . . .	A.Kn. 1980
For with the fal he brosten hadde his arm . . .	A.Mil. 3829
And bothe his eyen brosten out of his face . . .	B.ML. 671
Hir thoughte hir cursed herte brast atwo,— . . .	B.ML. 697
The same nyght thurgh-out the hegges brast . . .	B.NP. 4408
The teeris bruste out of hir eyen two . . .	C.Doc. 234
Myn herte is brost for pite of that mayde . . .	C.Pard. 317 var
So, wolde God! myn herte wolde breste! . . .	D.WB. 1103
It wolde rather breste a-two than pleye; . . .	E.Cl. 1169
She wayteth whan hir herte wolde breste . . .	E.Mch. 2096
Have heer my trouthe, til that myn herte breste; . . .	F.Fkl. 759
Do this miracle, or do myn herte breste; . . .	F.Fkl. 1055
But with that word he brast anon to wepe . . .	F.Fkl. 1480
And thoughte his sorfeful herte brast atwo; . . .	H.Mop. 263
and bounde, so that his blood brast out . . .	I.Pars. 265-70
Me thoughte myn herte braste a-tweyn! . . .	BD. 1192
The fryr sparkes brosten out for peyne; . . .	Mars. 96
Anon hir thoughte hir herte brast a-two? . . .	Anel. 94
Yit wol I telle it, though myn herte breste: . . .	TC.1. 599
With that the teres braste out of his yen, . . .	TC.2. 326
And she began to breste a-wepe anon, . . .	TC.2. 408
For I am hool: al brosten be my bondes! . . .	TC.2. 976
And she to laughe, as though her herte brest . . .	TC.2. 1108
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste, . . .	TC.3. 1434
But tho bigonne his teres more out-breste, . . .	TC.4. 257
Fle forth out of myn herte and lat it breste, . . .	TC.4. 306
Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore, . . .	TC.4. 580
So weylawey, why n'il myn herte breste? . . .	TC.4. 580
Myn herte which that is o-point to breste . . .	TC.4. 1638
Her thoughte her sorfeful herte brast a-two; . . .	TC.5. 180
Him thoughte his sorfeful herte brast a-two; . . .	TC.5. 530
I may thee sen, or do myn herte breste! . . .	TC.5. 1008
And with that word she brast anon to wepe . . .	TC.5. 1078
Ful ofte a day he had his herte breste . . .	TC.5. 1568
Languisse and eek in poynt to breste,— . . .	HF.3. 928
And with that worde he braste out to wepe . . .	LGW. 1033
For whiche me thynketh brosten is myn herte.' . . .	LGW. 1300
And with a wave brosten was his stere . . .	LGW. 2416
Myn herte in poynt was forto brast, . . .	RR. 3186
Myne herte,allas, wolde brast a-twoow; . . .	RR. 4107

# Burst see Bursteth, Outburst, To-breste, To-brosten

# Bursteth

Out brest the blood with stierne stremes rede; . . .	A.Kn. 2610
Than that that brest; and therfor I you rede . . .	TC.1. 258
That preveth wol, it brest alday so ofte; . . .	TC.3. 1637

# Bursting

My gerdoun is but brestyng of myn herte . . .	F.Fkl. 973
---	------------

# Bury

Han sped hem for to burien hym ful faste; . . .	B.Pri. 1828
And afterward we wol his body berie; . . .	C.Pard. 884
It nys but wast to burye hym preciously . . .	D.WB. 500
Burie my body, swich a tyde . . .	BD. 207

# Burying

Withinne hire burying-place under the stoon; . . .	G.SN. 409
Of Archimoris' burying and the pleyes, . . .	TC.5. 1499
And ther she chees to han hir buryinge . . .	LGW. 698
Unto the buryinge of hir frendes go, . . .	LGW. 1831
Withouten sepulture and buryinge, . . .	LGW. 2553

# Bush

Was in a bush, that no man myghte hym se, . . .	A.Kn. 1517
For in the bush he sitteth now ful stille . . .	A.Kn. 1527
The careyne, in the bush, with throte y-corve, . . .	A.Kn. 2013
O bush upbrent, brennyng in Moyses sight! . . .	B.Pri. 1658
And slepen under the bush; and she koude eke . . .	B.Mk. 3455
In every bush or under every tree, . . .	D.WB. 879
And stille he sit under a bush anon . . .	E.Mch. 2155
Sat in the bush, and coughten she bigan, . . .	E.Mch. 2208
Moises that saugh the bush with flammes rede . . .	ABC. 89
Thou art the bush on which ther gan descende . . .	ABC. 92
Or bush, or gras, or ered lond; . . .	HF.1. 485
For ther is neither bush nor hay . . .	RR. 54

# Bushel

He half a bushel of hir flour hath take, . . .	A.Rv. 4093
Thou shalt a cake of half a bushel fynde, . . .	A.Rv. 4244
Of half a bushel flour ful wel y-bake . . .	A.Rv. 4312

# Bushel—Continued

'Yif us a bushel whete, malt or reye, . . .	D.Sum. 1746
and put it under a bushel, but men . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
a busschel corne, he most yvye the kyng . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
And wolde a bushel venim al excusen . . .	TC.3. 1025

# Bushels

Wel ny a seven busschels, as hem thoughte . . .	C.Pard. 771
---	-------------

# Bushes

He stirte hym up out of the buskes thikke, . . .	A.Kn. 1579
othere [bushes], though he may nat pisse, yet . . .	I.Pars. 855-60 em
kerve asondir with his hook the bussches . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
No wyldnesse ne no bussches for to wyinne . . .	Form.A. 34
That in these buskes syngen clere . . .	RR. 102

# Bused

And blew the fir and bisyed hym ful faste; . . .	G.CY. 1146
But busyed him faste and was wonder fayn . . .	G.CY. 1284 var
Som besyede hem hir briddes forth to brynge . . .	PF. 192
And fast I bisiede, and wolde fayne . . .	RR. 2970

# Busier

And yet he semed bisier than he was . . .	A.Prol. 322
---	-------------

# Busiech

seith that he that travaileth and bisiech hym . . .	B.Mel. 2780-5
This preest hym bisiech in al that he kan . . .	G.CY. 1258

# Busily

And bisily gan for the soules preye . . .	A.Prol. 301
Of Theseus, that gooth so busily . . .	A.Kn. 1883
Cast busily wher that the sepulture . . .	A.Kn. 2854
He sharpeith shaar and kulture bisily . . .	A.Mil. 3763
Upon the wardeyn bisily they crye, . . .	A.Rv. 4006
Make hem good chiere and bisily espye . . .	B.ML. 180
And wel rede I, he looked bisily . . .	B.ML. 1095
Now gooth this marchant, faste and bisily . . .	B.Sh. 1492
that hasteth hym to bisily to wexe riche . . .	B.Mel. 2785-70
Ful bisily ther wayten yonge and olde . . .	F.Sq. 88
For which she folweth yow ful bisily, . . .	F.Fkl. 1051
Tho gan she hym ful bisily to preche . . .	G.SN. 342
And whyles the preest couchede bisily . . .	G.CY. 1179
For I have sought hir ever ful besily . . .	Pity. 33
And loke ay besily thow werche and wyse . . .	PF. 74
Ful besily men gunne assaye and fonde . . .	PF. 257
ful besily they didnen their peyn . . .	TC.1. 63 var
'What! not as bisily,' quod Pandarus, . . .	TC.1. 771
And bisily with al his herte caste . . .	TC.2. 1357
This bad she him to telle her bisily, . . .	TC.3. 1153
Why hastow not don bisily thy might . . .	TC.4. 486
Ful bisily to Jupiter bisoughte . . .	TC.4. 669
And bisily they gonnen her conforten . . .	TC.4. 722
Fro weping in his sighte; and bisily, . . .	TC.4. 941
Ful bisily Criseyde his lady soughte: . . .	TC.5. 452
Saw I her ones ek ful bisily! . . .	TC.5. 570
That bisily dide al his fulle might . . .	TC.5. 683
To besily my wyt to swynke, . . .	HF.1. 16
Seke besily with thy rule the highest of . . .	Astr. 211-5
the centre a-middes. And wayte bisily . . .	Astr. 350-8
Gan I biholde bisyly; . . .	RR. 143
And bisily she gan to fonde . . .	RR. 432
Fro thennes forth full bisily . . .	RR. 2030
And usith it ay besily . . .	RR. 6600

# Business

By good ensample, this was his bysinesse: . . .	A.Prol. 520
The pilours didnen bysinesse and cure . . .	A.Kn. 1007
Dispense, Bysinesse and Jalousey, . . .	A.Kn. 1928
The dede sleepe, for verray bysinesse, . . .	A.Mil. 3643
In bysinesse of myrthe and of solas, . . .	A.Mil. 3654
The curious bysinesse that we have; . . .	B.Sh. 1415
we shullen do so ententif bysinesse fro . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
ententif bysinesse in the curacioun of . . .	B.Mel. 2460-5
no bysinesse ne occupacioun shal falle into . . .	B.Mel. 2780-5
doon youre bysinesse to gete yow richesses, so . . .	B.Mel. 2820-5
moste have greet bysinesse and greet . . .	B.Mel. 2825-30
diligence and bysinesse to kepen his good name . . .	B.Mel. 2830-5
It by greet bysinesse and greet diligence, . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
to doon . . . his bysinesse to geten hym a good . . .	B.Mel. 3030-5
Constant in herte, and ever in bysinesse . . .	C.Doc. 56
That it is joye to se my bysinesse . . .	C.Pard. 399
And with attendance and with bysinesse, . . .	D.WB. 933
A ful greet bryngere-out of bysinesse, . . .	D.WB. 1196
Bisekyng hire to doon hire bysinesse . . .	E.Cl. 592
And telle hir constance and hir bysinesse.— . . .	E.Cl. 1008
And after that dooth forth hire bysinesse . . .	E.Cl. 1015
Heigh fantasie and curious bysinesse . . .	E.Mch. 1577
Which letted hym to doon his bysinesse,— . . .	F.Mch. 1904
She dooth hire bysinesse and al hir myght, . . .	F.Sq. 642
They doon to hire with all hire bysinesse, . . .	F.Fkl. 827
That is to seyn, by leveful bysinesse,— . . .	G.SN. 5
I have heer doon my faithful bysinesse, . . .	G.SN. 24
And 'lia' for hire lastyng bysinesse . . .	G.SN. 98
How that oure bysinesse shal thryve and preeve; . . .	G.CY. 1212
And whil this preest was in his bysinesse, . . .	G.CY. 1270
For ever this brid wol doon his bysinesse . . .	H.Mop. 172
contrarie, for he loveth no bysinesse at al . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
Trewly I did my bysinesse . . .	BD. 1155
But natheles ful mychel besynesse . . .	Anel. 99
And your awayting, and your besynesse, . . .	Anel. 250
That reveth bestes from hir besynesse, . . .	PF. 86
ofte as his anoyes bysynes waxeth . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
the playenge bysynes of men yeveth hem . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60

**Business—Continued**

nevere ne schal his bytynge bysynesse . . . . .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
[doon] away the bytynge of bysynesse, ne . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
Ne to thyn owne help do businesse . . . . .	TC.1. 795
Yif me this labour and this businesse, . . . . .	TC.1. 1042
But of her businesse this was oon . . . . .	TC.2. 1174
So thou thy-self do forth thy businesse, . . . . .	TC.2. 1316
And myn honour with wit and businesse . . . . .	TC.3. 165
Have evere sithen don my businesse . . . . .	TC.3. 244
And how thou didest al thy businesse . . . . .	TC.3. 363
It was biset in joye and businesse . . . . .	TC.3. 1413
Of Love, and ek thy kinde businesse! . . . . .	TC.3. 1610
To plesen you don al his businesse, . . . . .	TC.4. 1488
And for to speke of othyr bysynesse . . . . .	LGW.G. 412
And bad hir servautes doon hir bysynesse; . . . . .	LGW. 1723
That men first dide hir swety bysynesse . . . . .	Form.A. 28
And I shal quyte you your bisynesse . . . . .	Fort. 75
Greet roste ante in litel bysynesse; . . . . .	Truth. 10
Clene of his goste and loved bysynesse, . . . . .	Gent. 10
And me to serve is al his bysynesse, . . . . .	Ven. 20
You for to serve with al my bysynesse, . . . . .	Bal.Ch. 12
With al his payne and bysynesse, . . . . .	RR. 3624
What-wight doth now his bysynesse . . . . .	RR. 4846
And sette evermore his bysynesse . . . . .	RR. 5595

**Busirides**

I have herd told of Busyrides, that was . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
---	------------------

**Busiris**

He slow the cruell tyrant Busiris, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3293
--	------------

**Busy**

Nowher so busy a man as he ther nas, . . . . .	A.Prol. 321
The busy lark, messenger of day, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1491
And al hir busy torment and hir fir, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2320
That Juppiter was busy it to stente; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2442
Duc Theseus, with all his busy cure, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2853
That all his lust, and al his busy cure, . . . . .	B.ML. 188
In myrthe al nyght a busy lyf they lede . . . . .	B.Sh. 1503
With face pale of drede and busy thought, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1779
and bisye thee rather to stille the same . . . . .	B.Mel. 2675-80
name. And yet shal he nat oonly bisie hym in kep- ynge . . . . .	B.Mel. 3030-5
A wys womman wol bisye hire evere in oon . . . . .	D.WB. 209 <i>var</i>
Of charitable and chaste, busy freres . . . . .	D.Sum. 1940
Delivere us out of al this busy drede, . . . . .	E.Cl. 134
As glad, as humble, as busy in servyse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 603
Ful busy was Grisilde in every thyng . . . . .	E.Cl. 1009
Grisilde, as she was busy in his halle. . . . .	E.Cl. 1029
Is busy ynough to bryngen it aboute . . . . .	E.Mch. 1560
In wommen beent for ay as busy as bees . . . . .	E.Mch. 2422
Under plesance, and under busy peyne, . . . . .	F.Sq. 509
Ful swift and busy ever, in good werkynge; . . . . .	G.SN. 116
Lo, lyk a busy bee, withouten gile, . . . . .	G.SN. 195
And bisye me to telle yow the names . . . . .	G.CY. 758
And while he busy was, this feendly wrecche, . . . . .	G.CY. 1158
Lat no man bisye hym this arte for to seeche, . . . . .	G.CY. 1442
hath caused deeth to many a busy man. . . . .	I.Pars. 470-5
And was so busy hir to serve, . . . . .	BD. 1264
With herte sore and ful of busy peyne, . . . . .	Pity. 2
With herte sore, and ful of busy peyne! . . . . .	Pity. 119
And so busy yow to delyte,— . . . . .	Anel. 266
Fulfil of thought and busy hevynesse; . . . . .	PF. 89
And everich of hem did his busy cure . . . . .	PF. 369
wyndes moeven and bysien the smothe watir of . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
Thow thanne, that so busy dredest . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
to hasten and bysien the fatal disposicioun of your deeth . . . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5

or weren besy) to enqueren the whiche . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
That othre busy nedes him destrainede; . . . . .	TC.1. 355
And loked on her in a busy wise; . . . . .	TC.2. 274
'Was I so besy no man for to preche, . . . . .	TC.2. 569
'How busy, if I love, ek moste I be . . . . .	TC.2. 799
Of habundance of love and busy cure, . . . . .	TC.3. 1042
Tho busy wrecches, ful of wo and drede! . . . . .	TC.3. 1381
That "love is thing ay ful of busy drede." . . . . .	TC.4. 1645
And ye in armes busy day by day: . . . . .	TC.5. 989
Was besy for to bere up Troye. . . . .	HF.3. 382
My besy gost, that thursteth alwey newe, . . . . .	LGW. 103
thy busy praiser in special to lerne the Tretys . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
And besy weren hir to serve, . . . . .	RR. 1045
That ben ful besy and curyous . . . . .	RR. 1052
She was busy in no wyse . . . . .	RR. 3845
That thou ne wolt busy be . . . . .	RR. 4044
But if she do busy cure, . . . . .	RR. 4222
That he ever so bisic is . . . . .	RR. 4275
Late hym he busy to save his lyve; . . . . .	RR. 5294

**But (specimens)**

Hire gretteste ooth was but by seinte Loy, . . . . .	A.Prol. 120
But-if a mannes soule were in his purs; . . . . .	A.Prol. 656
Nat in my purgatorie, but in helle. . . . .	A.Kn. 1226
And no thyng but for love was this debaat,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1754
This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2847
And thoghte, [Al this nys doon but for a wyle; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4047
Myn herte is broken! help! I nam but deed! . . . . .	A.Rv. 4289
But finally, as in condoun, . . . . .	B.ML. 215
For, but if Crist open myracle kithes, . . . . .	B.ML. 636
Now lat us stynte of Custance but a throwe, . . . . .	B.ML. 953
And but I do, God take on me vengeance . . . . .	B.Sh. 1383
And nat oonly my gold, but my chaffare; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1475
yourne kynrede nys but a fer kynrede, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2565-70

**But—Continued**

hyd, ne kept so cloos but that they myghte . . . . .	B.Mel. 2810-5
Or elles I am but lost, but if that I . . . . .	B.Mk. 3105
God yewe me sorwel but and I were a pope, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3140
Eft soone, and nat but coones, out of drede; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3476
He herde it wel, but he ne spak right noght, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3616
He wolde han fled, but that the fox anon . . . . .	B.NP. 4473
But that Virginius, of his pitee, . . . . .	C.Doc. 272
But consellyng nat is comandement. . . . .	D.WB. 67
And al was fals, but that I took witness . . . . .	D.WB. 382
I wepte but smal, and that I undertake! . . . . .	D.WB. 592
But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth. . . . .	D.WB. 602
Noght but for open-heedid he hir say . . . . .	D.WB. 645
I nam but deed but if that I kan seyn . . . . .	D.WB. 1006
He syngeth nat but o masse in a day. . . . .	D.Sum. 1728
And, but ye wole assente in this manere, . . . . .	E.Cl. 174
She knew wel labour, but noon ydel ease. . . . .	E.Cl. 217
But as for me, I seye that yvele it sit . . . . .	E.Cl. 460
Wille in effect, but as hir housbonde wolde. . . . .	E.Cl. 721
Now kan nat Canacee but herbes delve . . . . .	F.Sq. 638
Who koude telle, but he hadde wedded be, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 803
Which that he was nat but an ounce of weichte; . . . . .	G.CY. 1226
But to hir purpos shul they never atteyne. . . . .	G.CY. 1399
At alle tymes, but whan thou doost thy peyne . . . . .	H.Mop. 330
it is impossible but he be tempted somtime . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
he maketh a 'but' atte laste ende,— . . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
it been releesed, but that the mercy of God passeth . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
For ther is phisician but oon . . . . .	BD. 39
That may me hele; but that is doon. . . . .	BD. 40
I nas but lorne, ther was no more to sey. . . . .	Pity. 21
That no wight woot that she is deed but I; . . . . .	Pity. 30
That certes, but if thou my scoour be . . . . .	ABC. 55
But what availle suche a long sermoun . . . . .	Mars. 209
Thyng to desyre, but that it sholde laste? . . . . .	Mars. 226
That nevere dide but al gentillesse; . . . . .	Mars. 297
I can but love hir best, my swete fo; . . . . .	Comp.L. 38
Nis but a maner deth, what wey we trace, . . . . .	PF. 54
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond. . . . .	PF. 372
Yit am I but an hors, and horses lawe . . . . .	TC.1. 223
'But if thou wene I be thus sik for drede, . . . . .	TC.1. 575
'And I thy borw, fy! no wight doth but so! . . . . .	TC.1. 1038
But lat be this, and tel me how ye fare. . . . .	TC.2. 109
But—that I drede as in my fantasye; . . . . .	TC.2. 482
'But natheles this warne I you,' quod she, . . . . .	TC.3. 169
Whan every wight was voided but they two, . . . . .	TC.3. 232
Unwist of every wight but of Pandare? . . . . .	TC.3. 803
I wol not calle it but illusioun . . . . .	TC.3. 1041
But-if it were a man of his or two, . . . . .	TC.4. 221
But now his coming is to me so swete . . . . .	TC.4. 507
As 'nolde God but-if I sholde have . . . . .	TC.4. 566
N'is but to shewen you my mocoun, . . . . .	TC.4. 1291
But what! she shal come hastily ayeyn! " . . . . .	TC.4. 1318
Only but-if that I myn fader be, . . . . .	TC.4. 1332
But wolde nevere God but-if as trewe . . . . .	TC.5. 124
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wol . . . . .	TC.5. 529
But-if for love of som Trojan it were; . . . . .	TC.5. 877
'And but-if Calcas lede us with ambages, . . . . .	TC.5. 897
I nam but ded, ther n'is no other botel . . . . .	TC.5. 1246
How ye ne don but holden me in honde. . . . .	TC.5. 1615
But-if the heven hadde y-wonne . . . . .	HF.1. 505
But wher in body or in gost . . . . .	HF.2. 475
But, Lord! so fair it was to shewe . . . . .	HF.2. 213
But yit I gan ful wel espie, . . . . .	HF.3. 385
That wolde have fish; but wostow what? . . . . .	HF.3. 684
'Lat me go first!' 'Nay, but lat mel . . . . .	LGW. 1007
But God forbede but men shulde leve . . . . .	LGW. 10
'But if hymselfe it seeth, or elles dooth; . . . . .	LGW. 13
Na more, but that I see wel she is good.' . . . . .	LGW. 508
As certeynly, but-if that bookes lye, . . . . .	LGW. 609
Ther nas no lakke, but that he was agaste . . . . .	LGW. 1534
Quod he, 'but and thow crye, or noyse make, . . . . .	LGW. 1790
'And have a realme nat but faste by, . . . . .	LGW. 2091
And, as in love, trusteth no man but me. . . . .	LGW. 2561
But cursed was the tyme, I dar wel seye, . . . . .	Form.A. 27
No man is wretched, but him-self it wene . . . . .	Fort. 25
What causeth this, but wilful wretchednesse . . . . .	L.St. 13
For, certes, but ye make me hevye chere, . . . . .	Purse. 4
that F is not considirid but oonly to declare that . . . . .	Astr. 251-8

**Butcher**

The barbour and the bocher, and the smyth . . . . .	A.Kn. 2025
---	------------

**But-if see But, II**

'His baker and his butiller also, . . . . .	B.NP. 4324
And made the goddes boteler.' . . . .	HF.2. 84

**Butterfly**

Swich talkyng is nat worth a boterflye, . . . . .	B.NP. 3980
Among the wortes, on a boterflye, . . . . .	B.NP. 4464
That ye of women write, a boterflye! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2304

**Buttock**

Over the buttok to the haunch bon. . . . .	A.Mil. 3803
Byneche my buttok ther shaltow fynde . . . . .	D.Sum. 2142

**Buttocks**

Buttocks brode, and brestes rounde and hye, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3975
buttokes of him faren as it were the . . . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
buttokes it is ful horrible for to see, for . . . . .	I.Pars. 425-30

**Button**

The bothoun more unto myn paie . . . . .	RR. 1721
But to the bothoun evermo . . . . .	RR. 1761
Toward the bothon faire to se. . . . .	RR. 1770
Unto the bothon drawe nere. . . . .	RR. 1786



# Button—Continued

The freyshe bothun so bright of hewe.	RR. 1790
Of the bothon the swote odour.	RR. 1845
Save the bothon bright of hewe.	RR. 2960
Unto the bothon so faire to see.	RR. 2973
To se the bothon faire and swote	RR. 3009
Of the bothon the swote odour	RR. 3013
Shulde drawe me to the bothon nere;	RR. 3071
Ryght nygh the bothon pullede he	RR. 3076
The whiche full nygh the bothon sat.	RR. 3078
But ye the Bothon graunte me	RR. 3109
The fresh bothoun so faire of sight.	RR. 3119
The freshe bothon forth hente.	RR. 3364
I hadde to sene the fresh bothoun	RR. 3473
Fulfid the bothom of bounte	RR. 3502 var
Of the bothon which I wolde	RR. 4111

# Buttons

Which of the bothons more and lasse	RR. 3045
Bothons and roses over-all	RR. 3050
Bothons no roses that there were.	RR. 3064
To kepe roses or bothouns	RR. 4011
Shulde stele his roses or bothouns.	RR. 4308

# Buxom

And buxom unto his wyf, and fresch abedde;	B.Sh. 1367
As be to every wight buxom and make,	B.Sh. 1432
For who kan be so buxom as a wyf?	E.Mch. 1287
So buxom and so virtuous is she.	E.Mch. 1333
And with right buxom herte hooly I preye	Comp.L. 120
To make thee buxom to her lawe.	RR. 4419

# Buxomly

And they, with humble entente, buxomly,	E.Cl. 186
---	-----------

# Buxomness

That the is sent, receyve in buxomnesse,	Truth. 15
--	-----------

# Buy

To byen there a porcioun of ware;	B.Sh. 1246
For certain beestes that I moste beye,	B.Sh. 1462
For yet to-nyght this beestes moot I beye;	B.Sh. 1468
Putte in his thought that he sholde poyson beye,	C.Pard. 845
What, sholde I bye it on my flesh so deere?	D.WB. 167
Basyns, labours, or that men hem bye,	D.WB. 287
And is of power better clooth to beye,—	G.CY. 637
'Elles go bye us om, and that as swithe.	G.CY. 1294
ther they byen thralles, when they han	I.Pars. 770-5
synonye, that is, ententif desir to byen thyng esprit-	
ueel,	I.Pars. 780-5
Alas! your love, I bye hit al to dere!	Anel. 255
no man schulde byen no coorn til his corn	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
thow woldest byen redly with the pris of	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
Upon a cros, our soules for to beye,	TC.5. 1843
That men ful dere bye the noble thyng,	Ven. 26
Her falschede shulle they bie full dere!	RR. 2052
Of hem that bien love so dere.	RR. 2452
May no man have good but he it bye;	RR. 2737
Wymmen the harme they bien full sore,	RR. 4839
Though he have not his mete to bye	RR. 5611
Go bye a courser, blak or white,	RR. 5903
For he ne can so dere it bye	RR. 5929
Whanne they bye sich thyng wilfully	RR. 5941
I myght eftsoone bye it full deere,	RR. 6094
But if he wole his frendshipe bye,	RR. 7056
That he ne mighte bye the booke	RR. 7109

# Buyer

Certeyn the bier shal leese all.	RR. 5928
----------------------------------	----------

# Buyeth

About his nede, and byeth and creauunceth;	B.Sh. 1493
and he that buyeth thynges espiituels	I.Pars. 780-5

# Buying

For to be wise in byynge of vitaille;	A.Prol. 569
achat or beyngs to-digre, that were	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5

# Buzzard

Make a sperhauke of a bosarde."	RR. 4033
---------------------------------	----------

# By (specimens)

Of sondry folk, by aventure y-falle	A.Prol. 25
So hoot he loved that by nyghtertale	A.Prol. 97
And by his syde a sward and a bokeler	A.Prol. 112
Hire gretteste ooth was but by seinte Loy,	A.Prol. 120
Accorded nat, as by his facultee,	A.Prol. 244
By patente and by pleyn commissioun;	A.Prol. 315
Wel loved he by the morwe a soun in wyn;	A.Prol. 334
A shipman was ther, wonynge far by weste;	A.Prol. 388
By water he sente hem hoom to every lond.	A.Prol. 400
She koude muchel of wandryng by the weye.	A.Prol. 467
A sward and a bokeler bar he by his syde;	A.Prol. 558
For, whether that he payde or took by taille,	A.Prol. 570
To maken hym lyve by his propre good	A.Prol. 581
His heer was by his erys round y-shorn,	A.Prol. 589
Wel wiste he, by the droghte and by the reyn,	A.Prol. 595
But thynne it lay by colpons oon and oon;	A.Prol. 679
And if you liketh alle, by oon assent,	A.Prol. 777
Now, by my fader soule, that is deed,	A.Prol. 781
To kepe his forward by his free assent,	A.Prol. 852
Two yonge knyghtes, liggyng by and by,	A.Kn. 1011
This passeth yere by yere and day by day,	A.Kn. 1033
As was his wone, bi leve of his gayler,	A.Kn. 1064
The nyght was short and faste by the day,	A.Kn. 1476
And to the grove, that stood ful faste by,	A.Kn. 1688
Al though it nere nat day by houres two,	A.Kn. 2211
But, by the cause that they sholde ryse	A.Kn. 2488
But thider he shal by force, and there abyde.	A.Kn. 2554
Thurgh-out the citee, by the maister strete,	A.Kn. 2902

# By—Continued

To clymben by the ronges and the stalkes,	A.Mil. 3625
And, by youre leve, I shal him quite amoon.	A.Rv. 3916
And by his belt he baar a long panede.	A.Rv. 3929
'It shal be doon,' quod Symkyn, 'by my fay!	A.Rv. 4034
'By God, right by the hopur wil I stande,'	A.Rv. 4036
His doghter hadde a bed al by hir-selve,	A.Rv. 4142
I wol go copen in by my felawe';	A.Rv. 4250
And by the wal a staf she foonnd anon,	A.Rv. 4296
By wey of reson, for to speke al playn,	B.ML. 219
To lyve with hire, and dye, and by hire stonde,	B.ML. 345
The places of the North, by land and see.	B.ML. 543
And leyde the bloody knyf by dame Custance,	B.ML. 601
For by my chilyndre it is pryme of day.	B.Sh. 1396
'Now longe moote thou saille by the cost,	B.Pri. 1626
'My lady Prioresse, by youre leve,	B.Pri. 1637
By likihede hir litel child to fynde;	B.Pri. 1786
And after that he heng hem by the lawe.	B.Pri. 1824
By dale and eek by downe.'	B.Th. 1986
He seyde, 'Child, by Termagaunt!	B.Th. 2000
governe yow by sapience, put away sorwe	B.Mel. 2180-5
rather founden in fewe folk . . . than by greet	
multitude	B.Mel. 2255-60
thou purposeth for to do by thy conseilours,	B.Mel. 2395-400
a free man, by kynde or by burthe, is	B.Mel. 2755-60
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wywes right!"	B.Mk. 3102
Lo! Rouchestre stant heer faste by!	B.Mk. 3116
And fully twenty wynter, yere by yere,	B.Mk. 3249
Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take,	B.Mk. 3429
They in thy bed han slayn thee by the morwe.	B.Mk. 3586
By-cause that Nero hadde of hym awich drede,	B.Mk. 3694
And were an-hanged by the nekke bon.	B.NP. 4252
I sette not a straw by thy dremynges,	B.NP. 4280
His sevene wywes walkyng by his syde,	B.NP. 4382
Lith Pertelote, and alle hire susteres by,	B.NP. 4458
My servant, which that is my thral by right,	C.Doc. 183
'Doghter,' quod he, 'Virginia by thy name,	C.Doc. 213
For I kan al by rote that I telle.	C.Pard. 332
And I assoille hem by the auctoritee	C.Pard. 387
Lay by his doghtres two unwitnyngly;	C.Pard. 486
He is, as by commune opinioun,	C.Pard. 601
I seye that as by ordre thus it stondeh.	C.Pard. 645
I shal hym seke by wey, and eek by strete;	C.Pard. 694
By oon assent, where as us thynketh best.'	C.Pard. 801
By the same ensample taughte he me	D.WB. 12
defended mariage By expres word? I pray you tell-	
eth me;	D.WB. 61
I sey nat this by wywes that been wysé,	D.WB. 229
That feele I on my ribbes al by rawe,	D.WB. 506
By vertu of my constellacioun,	D.WB. 616
I ne loved never by no discrecioun,	D.WB. 622
That he was deed, er it were by the morwe;	D.WB. 755
We fille accorded by us selven two.	D.WB. 812
That nat wol be governed by hir wyves;	D.WB. 1262
And answer there by my procuratour	D.Fri. 1596
So longe he wente, hous by hous, til he	D.Sum. 1765
Spak this by freres, when he seyde thus:	D.Sum. 1922
'Now thanne, put in thyn hand down by my bak,'	D.Sum. 2140
That karf his mete, and herde, word by word,	D.Sum. 2244
If by his wywes cheere he myghte se,	E.Cl. 599
A knave child she bar by this Walter,	E.Cl. 612
moore of age By dayes fele than at hire mariage.	E.Cl. 917
By good conseil delyvered out of wo	E.Mch. 1372
Ther passeth thurgh his herte nyght by nyght,	E.Mch. 1581
Were it by destynne or aventure,	E.Mch. 1967
wyket, By which into his gardyn ofte he wente;	E.Mch. 2119
Som wonder by this clyket shal bityde,	E.Mch. 2123
They thanken hym galpyng, by two, by thre,	F.Sq. 354
And by the same resoun thynketh me,	F.Sq. 406
Tho dwelte a tercelet me faste by,	F.Sq. 504
Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part,	F.Sq. 553
And by hire beddes heed she made a mewe,	F.Sq. 643
Ne hadde he ben holpe by the steede of bras;	F.Sq. 666
Ye remove alle the rokkes, stoon by stoon,	F.Fkl. 993
But men myghte touche the arwe, or come therby.	F.Fkl. 1115
For she ensample was by good techyng;	G.SN. 93
That thou mowe now escapen by that weye.'	G.SN. 460
Lat every man be war by me for ever.	G.CY. 737
Thus han we lost by tymes many a pound,—	G.CY. 913
For ye shul seen heer by experience,	G.CY. 1125
Hoold cloos thy mouth, man, by thy fader kyn!	H.Mcp. 37
He may by no wey clepe his word agayn.	H.Mcp. 354
By that the Maunciple hadde his tale al ended	I.Pars. 1
I kan nat geeste "rum, ram, ruf," by lettre;	I.Pars. 43
For God seith thus by Moyses, "Thy shul	I.Pars. 195-200
by a man synne entred first into this world,	I.Pars. 320-5
by hardynesse of heigh lordshipe, or by wey	I.Pars. 435-40
preiseth his neighebores by a wikke entente,	I.Pars. 490-5
That, by my trouthe, I take no kepe	BD. 6
To rede hir sorwe, that by my trouthe,	BD. 98
And as I wente ther cam by me A whelp,	BD. 388
And every tree stood by him-selve,	BD. 419
'Bi our Lord!' quod I, 'I trowe yow wel,	BD. 543
For, by my trouthe, to make yow hool,	BD. 552
Now by the fire, now at table;	BD. 645
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye.	BD. 650
Bi as good right as Medea was,	BD. 725
That I dar swere wel by the rode,	BD. 923
Ne bet coude hele; that by the masse I . . . swere,	BD. 927
Savyng hir worship by al weyes;	BD. 1270



**By—Continued**

Be Seynt Johan! on a riche hil,	BD. 1318
That I wol, be processe of tyme,	BD. 1330
Though ye me slee by Cruetees your fo,	Pity. 114
And as bi right they mighten wel susteene	ABC. 22
So fareth hit by lovers and by me;	Mars. 263
By way of kynde, ye oghten to be able	Mars. 282
He held the cite by his tyrannye,	Anel 66
Al this mene I be love, that my felyng	PF. 4
To doon be force a wyght to doon folye;	PF. 221
The fesaunt, scornor of the ook by nyght;	PF. 357
'And after him by order shul ye chese,	PF. 400
'I ne sey not this by me, for I ne can	PF. 477
'Wel bourded,' quod the doke, 'by my hat!	PF. 589
Thow farest by love as oules doon by light,	PF. 599
As, yere be yere, was alway hir usance	PF. 674
voydde the cite of Ravenne by certeyn day assigned,	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
governynge alle thynges by certein ende,	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
a wrech by reputation of his corage.)	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
ben fayre by hem-selve, though thei	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
By this sche hadde ended hir song,	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
but he not by which path,	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
unyte is destroyed be the disseverance	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
mayst not drede be no manere that alle	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
confounded . . . be the burdene of my sorwe.'	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
ordeigneth he alle thinges by thilke good,'	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
governeth alle thinges by hym-self;	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
yif that the eveles mowen ben by any weyes,	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
soule renneith by cercle of the sterres in	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
his wandrynge shippes by the see, into	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
thanne knoweth it by it-self thinges that	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
it ne betideth by necessite, so that it mai	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
yif thilke thingis ben considered by hem-self,	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
So ferde it by this fierse and proude knight:	TC.1. 225
And deme it harm by her opinioun;	TC.1. 347
By night or day for wisdom or folye	TC.1. 452
By his contrarie is every thing declared.	TC.1. 637
Eek whyt by blak, by shame ek worthinesse,	TC.1. 642
Remedie and reed by herbes he knew finee,	TC.1. 661
By my wil she sholde be thyn to-morwe!	TC.1. 861
A kinges herte seem'th by heres a wrecche.	TC.1. 889
And up she ros, and by the hond in hye She took him	TC.2. 88
In armes day by day so worthily,	TC.2. 186
And by the blisful Venus that I serve,	TC.2. 234
By alle the ootheres that I have you sworn,	TC.2. 299
Sire, my nece wol don wel by thes	TC.2. 957
Pro day to day, til this day by the morwe	TC.2. 961
And sent to you this lettre here by me:	TC.2. 1123
Avised word by word in every line,	TC.2. 1177
And doun she sette her by him, on a ston	TC.2. 1228
Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne,	TC.2. 1237
To pressen on, as by Pandares lore,	TC.2. 1341
'Eyl what?' quod she, 'by God and by my trouthe	TC.3. 120
By Troilus he lay, with blisful chere,	TC.3. 230
He swor her this, by stokkes and by stones,	TC.3. 589
That, but he be al fully wood by this,	TC.3. 793
And that by right ye moste upon him triste,	TC.3. 916
This 'seid by him that ben not worth two feccheal	TC.3. 936
The crampe of deth, to streyne him by the herte.	TC.3. 1071
That hast al night the Dawing by thy side	TC.3. 1466
For I am thyn, by God and by my trouthe!	TC.3. 1512

**By—Continued**

I have eek founde it by astronomeye,	TC.4. 115
And dar wel seyn the time is faste by	TC.4. 117
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire,	TC.4. 125
Ful faste ronnen doun by either cheke.	TC.4. 130
By lengthe of time somwhat gan sawage,	TC.4. 255
But whan ye comen by my sepulture,	TC.4. 327
To creature y-formed here by kinde!	TC.4. 451
Though al this town crið on this thing by note,	TC.4. 585
For al that com'th, com'th by necessite:	TC.4. 958
Than by necessite bihoveth it	TC.4. 1024
By which reson men may wel y-see	TC.4. 1043
'For wel I fele, by my maladye	TC.5. 316
'Sin day by day thou mayst thy-selven see	TC.5. 337
Men dreme, and that th'effect goth by the mone:	TC.5. 377
That every wight that wente by the weye	TC.5. 625
By lenger wey than it was wont to go;	TC.5. 662
He loketh forth by haye, by tree, by greve,	TC.5. 1144
And up and down, by weste and ek by este,	TC.5. 1193
This tolde she by proces al by lengthe.	TC.5. 1491
And day by day he gan enquire and seche	TC.5. 1538
For, as he drough a king by th'aventaille,	TC.5. 1553
For hit is wonder, be the Rode,	HF.1. 2
Al this seye I be Enesae	HF.1. 286
She heng hir-selven by the hale	HF.1. 394
'No,' quod he, 'by Seynte Clare!	HF.2. 558
'Yis,' quod I tho, 'by hevene kyng'	HF.2. 576
A-fer fro hem, alle be hem-selve,	HF.3. 125
By no way may recovered be,	HF.3. 168
That never formed by nature	HF.3. 276
And by him stoden other sevene,	HF.3. 347
Wel more, by a thousand dele,	HF.3. 405
For no swich cause, by my heed!	HF.3. 785
And eek by day in every tyde	HF.3. 881
I purpose to do day by day.	HF.3. 1078
There as there is non othyr assay be preve;	LGW.G. 28
Whan it upryth erly by the morwe:	LGW. 49
There as there lyth non othyr assay be preve.	LGW.G. 84
That men by rescoun wel it calle may	LGW. 183
y-songen be, As I have seyde erst, by my lady free;	LGW. 271
Ne wende I nat by possibilitee,	LGW. 288
'But by thy beaute, as it thynketh me,	LGW. 984
is wel y-seene, By Isiphile and Medea the queene.	LGW. 1395
This lady rometh by the dylfe to pleye	LGW. 1497
And by hymself he walketh sobrelly,	LGW. 1759
Whether by wyndow, or by othyr gynne, . . . he	LGW. 1784
cometh ynne	LGW. 1846
That nolde she nat suffren by no wey,	LGW. 2091
And have a realme nat but faste by,	LGW. 2150
And by the gayler gotten hath a barge,	LGW. 2268
And thys was day be day al hir prayere,	LGW. 2359
So that by that the yere was al ago,	LGW. 2528
How kouthye ye wepe so be crafte?' quod she;	LGW. 2613
The flour, the lefe, is rent up by the rote,	Ven. 81
To folwe word by word the curioistes	Astr. 92-7
North, for thei arise by northe the est lynne.	Astr. 139-45
the west side, by cause that she was founde	Astr. 145-50
And, more over, by experience I wote wel	Astr. 188-93
thei lenger by day than by night, and som	Astr. 193-8
departid by 15 degrees al redy in the bordure	Astr. 312-6
by northe the est and somtyme by south	Astr. 316-9
parties of ayzmutz, as est, and est by south,	Astr. 352-91
reke wel hir coursours by houre, for she	

**By see Hereby, Thereby**

**By—see Be—**

**Byblis**

Biblis, Dido, Thisbe, and Piramus,	PF. 289
------------------------------------	---------

**Bypath**

Han gon som by-path in dispit of me:	TC.3. 1705
--------------------------------------	------------

**Byword**

'For-which ful ofte a by-word here I seye,	TC.4. 769
--	-----------

**C**

**C (the Letter)**

lettres of the A B C on which thei fallen.	Astr. 50-7
12. Next the forseide cercle of the A B C,	Astr. 50-7

**Cable**

Jalousye be hanged by a cable!	Ven. 33
--------------------------------	---------

**Cackling**

The goos to speke, and in hir kakelynge	PF. 562
---	---------

**Kacus**

And he slow Kacus in a cave of stoan;	B.Mk. 3297
Kacus apaysede the wratthes of Evander	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
the monstre Kacus, and apaysed with that	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5

**Cadence**

In ryme, or elles in cadence,	HF.2. 115
-------------------------------	-----------

**Cadmus**

The blood roial of Cadme and Amphioun,—	A.Kn. 1546
Of Cadmus, which that was the firste man	A.Kn. 1547

**Cecilliae**

Interpretacio nominis Cecillie	G.SN. head
--------------------------------	------------

**Caesar**

O myghty Cesar! that in Thessalie	B.Mk. 3869
Gaius Cesar, Germaines sone, that	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
Out of the house of Cesar,—thus seith Dante;	LGW. 360

**Caesar—Continued**

And over al this, the suster of Cesar	LGW. 592
For which he took with Rome and Cesar strif.	LGW. 595
Hia wryf, that kouthde of Cesar have no grace,	LGW. 663
Julius Cesar and to Cesar Augustus somme were	Astr. 50-7
that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of	Astr. 50-7
Juyll, and Augustus Cesar clepid the	Astr. 50-7

**Castera see Etc.**

**Cage**

Moore than is myn that sterve here in a cage;	A.Kn. 1294
Jalous he was, and heeld hire narwe in cage,	A.Mil. 3224
Swiche briden for to putte in swiche a cage!	B.Mk. 3604
And strawe hir cage faire, and softe as silk,	F.Sq. 613
Which in a cage he fostred many a day,	H.Mcp. 131
Taak any bryd, and put it in a cage,	H.Mcp. 163
Al though his cage of gold be never so gay,	H.Mcp. 168
To escape out of his cage, if he may;	H.Mcp. 173
The white crowe that heeng ay in the cage	H.Mcp. 240
enclosed in a streyte cage, al thoughe that the	Bb.3. m.2. 655-60
skippyng out of hir streyte cage seith	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
And hit was shapen lyk a cage.	HF.3. 895

**Cages**

As briden doon that men in cages fede;	F.Sq. 611
--	-----------

# Cages—Continued

Swiche as men to these cages thwyte, . . . . . HF.3. 848

**Cal**  
of the mercy of Jhesu Crist as Caym or Judas. . . . . I.Pars. 1015-20

**Califf**  
And now I am so caytyf and so thral, . . . . . A.Kn. 1552  
The riche Cresus, kaytyf in servage, . . . . . A.Kn. 1946  
Thende of this caytyf was as I shal seye; . . . . . B.Mk. 3269  
Thus walke I, lyk a restelese kaytyf, . . . . . C.Pard. 728  
as the caytyf body of man is rebel bothe  
'Allas! I caytyf man, who shal delivere  
me fro the praison of my caytyf body?' . . . . . I.Pars. 270-5  
a caytyf and a wrecche er it be nyght; . . . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
I.Pars. 340-5  
I.Pars. 470-5  
Allas! I califf, whider may I fee?  
blame is leid upon a caytyf, men wenen  
feble and more caytyf than is the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
Rewe on this olde califf in distresse, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5  
Ful fade and caytyf was she eek, . . . . . TC.4. 104  
That woful rechelesse caytyfe; . . . . . RR. 211  
Not Avarice, the foule caytyf, . . . . . RR. 340  
On this caytyf that langwisshith soo, . . . . . RR. 1155  
Ne caytyfe noon enduren soo. . . . . RR. 3554  
RR. 4674

# Califfi see Captive

**Califfa**  
Now be we caytyves, as it is wel seene: . . . . . A.Kn. 924  
Two woful wrecches been we, two caytyves, . . . . . A.Kn. 1717  
'To wrecche caytyves shal be deeth . . . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
unselv and kaytyfa, yif that hir  
in this manere thei ben caytyfs fro hir propre . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5

**Cake**  
A bokeleer hadde he maad him of a cake. . . . . A.Prol. 668  
And bad his wyf go knede it in a cake. . . . . A.Rv. 4094  
Thou shalt a cake of half a bushell fynde, . . . . . A.Rv. 4244  
And at the mille yet they tooke hir cake . . . . . A.Rv. 4311  
I wol bothe drynke and eten of a cake.' . . . . C.Pard. 322

**Calchas**  
A gret deryn that cleped was Calcas, . . . . . TC.1. 66  
So when that Calcas knew by calculinge, . . . . . TC.1. 71  
That Calcas traytour fled was and allyed . . . . . TC.1. 87  
Now hadde Calcas left in this mischaunce, . . . . . TC.1. 92  
And with the firste it com to Calcas' ere. . . . . TC.4. 63  
When Calcas knew this tretis sholde holde, . . . . . TC.4. 64  
And, if that you remember, I am Calcas . . . . . TC.4. 73  
But who was glad y-nough but Calcas tho! . . . . . TC.4. 134  
Calcas I mene,—allas, what aleith thes . . . . . TC.4. 331  
O Calcas, which that wilt my bane be, . . . . . TC.4. 333  
How Calcas' daughter with her brighte hewe, . . . . . TC.4. 663  
O Calcas fader, thyn be al this sinnel . . . . . TC.4. 761  
I wot, sin Calcas on the Grekes side . . . . . TC.4. 1466  
Of Calcas, which that sen us bothe may, . . . . . TC.5. 149  
Or Calcas sende Troilus Criseyde! . . . . . TC.5. 508  
Com to the tente ther-as Calcas lay, . . . . . TC.5. 845  
And feyned him with Calcas han to done: . . . . . TC.5. 846  
'And but-if Calcas lede us with ambages, . . . . . TC.5. 897  
That Calcas caused al her tarynge. . . . . TC.5. 1575

**Calcination**  
Oure fourneys eek of calcinacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 804

**Calcing**  
And in amalgamyng and calcingyng . . . . . G.CY. 771

**Calculus**  
the forseide label shalt thou calcule thin equaciouns . . . . . Astr. 108-15

**Calculated**  
Ful subtilly he kalkuled al this, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1284  
as in subtille tables calculated for a cause. . . . . Astr. 15-20

**Calculer**  
the Calculer. This same almyr sith fixe . . . . . Astr. 115-21

**Calculing**  
So when that Calcas knew by calculinge, . . . . . TC.1. 71  
Or calculinge avaleigh not three hawes! . . . . . TC.4. 1398

**Calendar**  
And wost so wel that kalender ys she . . . . . LGW. 542  
Daies in the Kalender, and next hem be . . . . . Astr. 50-7  
by the kalender, as thus:—Loke hou many . . . . . Astr. 319-22  
the canon of thy kalender. Rekene than . . . . . Astr. 319-22

**Calendars**  
Kalenderes enlumyned ben they . . . . . ABC. 73  
notable conclusion after the kalenders of . . . . . Astr. 15-20

**Kalendes**  
But now of hope the kalendes biginne. . . . . TC.2. 7  
Him thoughte it lik a kalendes of change. . . . . TC.5. 1634

**Caleweis**  
With caleweis, or with pullaylle, . . . . . RR. 7043

**Calif**  
Y-lyk a staf, ther was no calif y-sene. . . . . A.Prol. 592  
As any kyde, or calif, folwyngs his dame. . . . . A.Mil. 3260  
Ran cow and calif, and eek the swyre hogges, . . . . . B.NP. 4575  
If cow, or calif, or sheepe, or oxé sallow . . . . . C.Pard. 354

**Call**  
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle. . . . . A.Prol. 284  
Ful pitously Lucyana gan she calle . . . . . A.Kn. 2085  
For for no cry hir mayde koude hym calle, . . . . . A.Mil. 3417  
Oure corn is stoin, men wil us foolcs calle, . . . . . A.Rv. 4111  
'In manus tuas, Lord, to thee I calle! . . . . . A.Rv. 4287  
Mauricius at the fontstoun they hym calle. . . . . B.ML. 723  
'Lat calle,' quod Prudence, 'thy trewe freendes . . . . . B.Mel. 2190-5  
Prudence this Melibeus leet callen a greet . . . . . B.Mel. 2190-5  
to calle thes neither wrecche ne chynche; . . . . . B.Mel. 2790-5  
wise that men calle yow nat fool-large. . . . . B.Mel. 2810-5  
Wher shal I calle you my lord daun John, . . . . . B.Mk. 3119  
And thanne his officeres gan he calle,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3383

# Call—Continued

Hir names were, as Persiens hem calle; . . . . . B.Mk. 3536  
In heigh degres, and emperour hym calle. . . . . B.Mk. 3714  
And wente his wey, no lenger dorste he calle. . . . . B.Mk. 3724  
How that his felawe gan upon hym calle, . . . . . B.NP. 4193  
After his felawe he bigan to calle. . . . . B.NP. 4218  
And with a chuk he gan hem for to calle, . . . . . B.NP. 4364  
Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly here; . . . . . C.Doc. 173  
And leet anon his deere doghter calle, . . . . . C.Pard. 208  
That oon of hem gan callen to his knave; . . . . . C.Pard. 666  
God liketh nat that "Raby" men us calle; . . . . . D.Sum. 2167  
Janicula, men of that throope hym calle; . . . . . E.Cl. 208  
The markys cam, and gan hire for to calle; . . . . . E.Cl. 289  
To sitten down to mete, he gan to calle . . . . . E.Cl. 1028  
And with that word he gan unto hym calle . . . . . E.Mch. 1929  
To thee, at my bigynnyng, first I calle, . . . . . G.SN. 31  
Men myghte hire wel the hevене of peple calle, . . . . . G.SN. 104  
That like stoon a god thow wolt it calle. . . . . G.SN. 501  
that men callen pacience, or sufrance. . . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
To whom shal any sorful herte calle? . . . . . Pity. 25  
Your servaunt, if I durste me so calle, . . . . . Pity. 60  
That for hir liste him 'dere herte' calle, . . . . . Anel. 199  
And therwithal the terel gan she calle, . . . . . Pf. 405  
I juge, of every flok men shal oon calle . . . . . PF. 524  
The turtel trewe, and gunne hir to hem calle . . . . . PF. 577  
thou ne myghtest nat symple callen it a man; . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
At Love in scorn, and for despit him calle . . . . . TC.1. 909  
And gan to calle and dresse him up to rise, . . . . . TC.2. 71  
First, he gan her his righte lady calle, . . . . . TC.2. 1065  
And gan some of her women for to calle, . . . . . TC.2. 1172  
On swich message, calle him as thes list; . . . . . TC.3. 401  
And this that thou dost, calle it gentillesse, . . . . . TC.3. 402  
That whom you list of hem ye may her calle,' . . . . . TC.3. 686  
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Lat me som wight calle!'— . . . . . TC.3. 760  
And him her lief and dere herte calle, . . . . . TC.3. 774  
Which clerkes callen fals felicite, . . . . . TC.3. 814  
I wol not calle it but illusoun . . . . . TC.3. 1041  
Thei callen love a woodnesse or folie . . . . . TC.3. 1382 *var*  
O Troilus, what may men now thes calle . . . . . TC.4. 270  
Com now, sin I so ofte after thes calle; . . . . . TC.4. 502  
That ye me for your servaunt woldé calle, . . . . . TC.5. 173  
The wardein of the yates gan to calle . . . . . TC.5. 1177  
Ne that thyng that men calle foudre, . . . . . HF.2. 27  
Which that men callen Jupiter, . . . . . HF.2. 101  
Callen hit Watlyngs strete, . . . . . HF.2. 431  
And with that word she gan to calle . . . . . HF.3. 477  
Suche as men callen dayseyes in our toun. . . . . LGW. 43  
As to my ertely god, to yowe I calle, . . . . . LGW. 95  
That men by resoun wel it calle may . . . . . LGW. 183  
Thus can this honourable quene hire gestis calle . . . . . LGW. 1126 *var*  
And al his kynne; and let the peple calle, . . . . . LGW. 1864  
A doghter dere, and did hir for to calle Ypermystra, . . . . . LGW. 2574  
And prively he let his doghter calle, . . . . . LGW. 2624  
Day, that some folke callen the Day Artificial, . . . . . Astr. 179-85  
Lette who so lyste a fole me calle. . . . . RR. 14  
Faire-Semblaunt men that arowe calle, . . . . . RR. 963  
Such as men note mygges calle, . . . . . RR. 1361  
Whiche tree in Fraunce men cal a pyne; . . . . . RR. 1457  
This is the yvell that love they calle, . . . . . RR. 3269  
We may it not ageyn call . . . . . RR. 3974  
Bialacoil here inne to calle . . . . . RR. 4017  
A fool my silf I may wel calle . . . . . RR. 4540  
Shall calle hem wrecchis full of woo, . . . . . RR. 4775  
Though she hym calle hir paramoure, . . . . . RR. 5060  
They calle hem "wrecche" scorne, and blame, . . . . . RR. 5499  
If men hym wolde Frere Wolf call; . . . . . RR. 6428  
Whiche that we ypcocritis calle). . . . . RR. 6895  
But sothely what so menne hym calle, . . . . . RR. 7455  
Ne callen you his freende also; . . . . . RR. 7650

**Called**  
For by that lord that called is seint Jame, . . . . . A.Rv. 4264  
A yong man called Melibeus, myghty . . . . . B.Mel. 2157-60  
his wyf, that called was Prudence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2157-60  
a doghter which that called was Sophie. . . . . B.Mel. 2157-60  
called hem "help" of man, but rather . . . . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
nat, as to speke properly, be called a conseilnyng, . . . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
wolde eschewe to be called an avaricious . . . . . B.Mel. 2805-10  
certes, he sholde nat be called a gentil . . . . . B.Mel. 2830-5  
been called children of God." . . . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
His doghter which that called was Phanye. . . . . B.Mk. 3948  
A knyght that called was Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 2  
How that a knyght, called Virginius, . . . . . C.Doc. 180  
Now, by that lord that called is Seint Jame, . . . . . D.WB. 312  
That made hem gentil men y-called be, . . . . . D.WB. 1123  
A merschy contree called Holdernesse, . . . . . D.Sum. 1710  
Justinus soothly called was that oother. . . . . E.Mch. 1477  
In Armorik, that called is Britayne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 729  
To hym this maister called his squier, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1209  
The firste spirit quyk-silver called is, . . . . . G.CY. 822  
is called surquidie. Irreverence is whan . . . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
to be called a Cristene man, and lyveth . . . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
vertu that is called *fortitudo*, or strength; . . . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
Callede thus hir messagere . . . . . BD. 133  
And called hir right as she heete . . . . . BD. 200  
That in the frosty contree called Trace, . . . . . Anel. 2  
And callede him my hertes lyf, my knyght, . . . . . Anel. 223  
Upon me, that ye callede your maistresse, . . . . . Anel. 251  
and unfolden by tymes, lat that ben called . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5  
For therefore it is called "vertu," . . . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
1685-90



# Called—Continued

As writ myn auctour called Lollius,	TC.1. 394
He spak, and called ever in his compleynte	TC.1. 541
A frend of his, that called was Pandare,	TC.1. 548
Than is my swete fo called Criseyde!	TC.1. 874
O lady myn, that called art Cleo,	TC.2. 8
That is my nece, and called is Criseyde,	TC.2. 1417
Dulcarion called is "fleeminge of wrecches":	TC.3. 933
That called was Cassandre ek al aboute;	TC.5. 1451
And called on hir suster Anne,	HF.1. 367
And callede me tho by my name.	HF.2. 50
That Fames halle called was,	HF.3. 267
Which that a carbuncle is y-called,	HF.3. 273
This yonge man was callyd Piramus	LGW. 724 var
He had a knyghte was called Achates,	LGW. 964
That in an ile that called was Colcos,	LGW. 1425
Out of his contree called Tessalye,	LGW. 1461
Of which that oon was called Danao,	LGW. 2563
Shope hym a name, and called hym Lyno.	LGW. 2569
That other brother called was Egiste,	LGW. 2570
2 signes called the Equinoxis.	Astr. 70-5
whiche ben called the two crepuscules	Astr. 174-9
upright, and thei ben called eke Sovereyn	Astr. 294-301
And she was called Felonye.	RR. 165
Ful curteisly she callede me,	RR. 799
The first of hem is called Pride,	RR. 975
This lady called was Beaute,	RR. 1006
She forto dance called me,	RR. 1254
The which that Beaute callid is,	RR. 1750
And it was callid Faire Semblaunt,	RR. 1880
And he was called by name a Freende,	RR. 3346
The thriddle was called Swete-Lokynge,	RR. 4507
That han a lyer called me!	RR. 7585

# Calist

Save foule delyte, which that thou callest love!	LGW. 1380
--	-----------

# Calleth

She bothe hire yonge children to hire calleth,	E.Cl. 1081
pope calleth hymself servaunt of the	I.Pars. 770-5
I am thy Tesbe, that thee calleth thus!	LGW. 881
Which callith over-all his pray,	RR. 5143

# Calling

Calling it traitour, envious, and worse;	TC.3. 1700
--	------------

# Caliope

his modir (Caliope), the goddesse. And he	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
Caliope, thy vois be now present,	TC.3. 45
That cleped is Caliopee,	HF.3. 310

# Calisto

Ther saugh I how woful Calistopee,	A.Kn. 2056
A fewe, as of Calyxtes and Athalante,	PF. 286

# Calm

eek his ryght to ben som-tyme calm and	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
Ofte the see is cleer and calm	Bo.2. m.3.
	355-60
After the calme, the trouble soone	RR. 3777

# Calydon

And heir he was of Calidoynne and Arge.	TC.5. 805
Of Calidoynne and Arge a king, Criseyde!	TC.5. 934

# Calypso

And Circes eek, and Calypso;	HF.3. 182
------------------------------	-----------

# Cambalo

That oother sone was cleped Cambalo.	F.Sq. 31
And after wol I speke of Cambalo,	F.Sq. 667

# Cambalus

By mediatoun of Cambalus,	F.Sq. 656
---------------------------	-----------

# Cambyuskan

This noble kyng was cleped Cambyuskan,	F.Sq. 12
This noble kyng, this Tartre Cambyuskan,	F.Sq. 28
And so bifel that whan this Cambyuskan	F.Sq. 42
This Cambyuskan—of which I have yow toold—	F.Sq. 58
Whan that this Tartre kyng Cambyuskan	F.Sq. 266
This Cambyuskan his lordes festeinyng,	F.Sq. 345
First wol I telle yow of Cambyuskan,	F.Sq. 661

# Cambridge

At Trumpyngtoun, nat fer fro Cantebrigge,	A.Rv. 3921
Men clepen the Soler Halle at Cantebregge;	A.Rv. 3990

# Cambysses

'Irous Cambysses was eek dronkelewe	D.Sum. 2043
-------------------------------------	-------------

# Came

Noon of his bretheren cam ther in his haunt,	A.Prol. 252b
That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam,	A.Prol. 547
Til that he cam to Thebes, and slighte	A.Kn. 983
Ther cam a kyte, whil that they weren so wrothe,	A.Kn. 1179
For this is he that cam unto thy gate	A.Kn. 1727
And ther out came a rage, and such a vee	A.Kn. 1985
Cam ridynge, lyk the god of armes, Mars.	A.Kn. 2159
As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher.	A.Kn. 2810
Tho cam this woful Theban Palamoun,	A.Kn. 2882
And after that cam woful Emelye,	A.Kn. 2910
He cam at his comandement in hye.	A.Kn. 2979
Er any word cam fram his wise brest,	A.Kn. 2983
Til he cam to the carpenteres hous,	A.Mil. 3356
Ne breed ne ale, til he cam to the celle	A.Mil. 3822
And she cam after in a gyte of reed;	A.Rv. 3954
The wyf cam lepyng in ward with a ren;	A.Rv. 4079
And cam agayn, and gan hir cradel mysse,	A.Rv. 4216
But comen hem-self to Rome, this is the end;	B.ML. 145
For whan they cam from any strange place	B.ML. 178
Whan tyme cam, men thoughte it for the beste	B.ML. 412
The tyme cam this olde sowdaness	B.ML. 414

# Came—Continued

Came into the ship alone, and seyde he sholde	B.ML. 916
The morwe cam, and Alla gan hym dresse,	B.ML. 1100
Whan that he cam, som manere honest thyng,	B.Sh. 1239
This goode wyf cam walkynge pryvely	B.Sh. 1282
A mayde child cam in hire compaignye,	B.Sh. 1285
The morwe cam and forth this marchant rideth	B.Sh. 1489
Til he cam into Brugges murily.	B.Sh. 1491
This litel child, as he cam to and fro,	B.Pri. 1742
After hir litel child, but he cam noght,	B.Pri. 1777
In comen, for to wondre upon this thyng;	B.Pri. 1805
He cam anon, withouten tarryng,	B.Pri. 1807
To me she cam, and bad me for to synge	B.Pri. 1849
Til that ther cam a greet geaunt,	B.Th. 1997
his grace, and therewithal ther comen	B.Mel.
	2195-2200
Ther comen also ful many subtille flatereres,	B.Mel.
	2195-2200
ne never cam ther a vileynous word	B.Mel. 2690-5
And whan the day cam that his	B.Mel. 3060-5
Ne on his heed cam rasour noon, ne sheere,	B.Mk. 3246
Of Rome cam into his handes tweye,	B.Mk. 3542
Ne cam, but seyde, 'A fair womanman was she!'	B.Mk. 3678
Wher so he cam, unto the worldes ende.	B.Mk. 3828
And happed so they comen in a toun,	B.NP. 4177
Cam, as hym thoughte, and seide, 'I am now slawe!	B.NP. 4204
And whan that he cam to this oxes stalle,	B.NP. 4217
Out of the hyve cam the swarm of bees;	B.NP. 4582
As she cam forby, ther as this jüge stood.	C.Doc. 125
This false chert cam forth, a ful greet pas,	C.Doc. 164
Virginius cam to wite the jüges wille,	C.Doc. 175
And whan he cam, hym happede par chaunce	C.Pard. 606
It was me toold er ye cam heere two houres;	C.Pard. 671
Ther cam a priver thief, men clepeth Deeth,	C.Pard. 675
Til he cam to that tree, and ther they founde,	C.Pard. 769
He deyde whan I cam fro Jerusalem,	D.WB. 495
And neer he cam, and knoled faire adoun,	D.WB. 803
That on a day cam ridynge fro ryver,	D.WB. 884
Til she came there her herte was a-fyre,	D.WB. 971
But certainly, er he came fully there,	D.WB. 995
Whan that they comen somewhat out of towne	D.Fri. 1571
And comen agayn as faste as they may gon,	D.Sum. 1697
Cam til an hous ther he was wont to be	D.Sum. 1766
That oon of hem cam hoom, that oother noght.	D.Sum. 2021
The knyght cam which men wenden had be deed.	D.Sum. 2029
Cam lepyng in, and chased out the frere;	D.Sum. 2157
This frere cam as he were in a rage,	D.Sum. 2166
And whan she homward cam she wolde bryng	E.Cl. 225
The day of wedding cam, but no wight kan	E.Cl. 246
The markys cam, and gan hire for to calle;	E.Cl. 289
The peple cam unto the hous with-oute,	E.Cl. 332
Out at the dore, and after that cam she,	E.Cl. 367
He cam alone a nyght, ther as she lay,	E.Cl. 464
Ye woot youreself wel how that ye cam heere	E.Cl. 477
This sergeant cam unto his lord ageyn,	E.Cl. 575
Ne whenne he cam, ne whider that he wente;	E.Cl. 588
Whan I first cam to yow, right so,' quod she,	E.Cl. 655
Ther cam no word but that they mordred were;	E.Cl. 728
But whan this tidynge cam to Grisildis	E.Cl. 752
'I cam and naked moot I turne agayn;	E.Cl. 872
Cam at his heste, and on hire knees hire sette,	E.Cl. 951
Placebo cam, and eek his freendes soone,	E.Mch. 1617
At every cours thanne cam loud mynstraleye	E.Mch. 1718
The tyme cam that resoun was to ryse,	E.Mch. 1768
Ther cam a knyght upon a steede of bras,	F.Sq. 81
This strange knyght that cam thus soodeynly,	F.Sq. 89
Til he cam to his chambre of parentage;	F.Sq. 269
And forth he fleeth til he cam ther hym leste,	F.Sq. 605
Whan it cam hym to purpos for to reste.	F.Sq. 606
Tho come hir othere freendes many oon.	F.Fld. 1012
Hoom cam Arveragus, this worthy knyght,	F.Fld. 1460
The nyght cam, and to bedde moste she gon.	G.SN. 141
And with that word Tiburce his brother com,	G.SN. 242
Cecile cam, whan it was woxen nyght,	G.SN. 379
This false chanoun cam upon a day	G.CY. 1022
And wente hym forth, and cam anon agayn	G.CY. 1110
Er he cam there, hym to bigile he thoughte;	G.CY. 1169
And coome agayn withouten any delay.	G.CY. 1220
He wente his wey, and with the cooper cam,	G.CY. 1296
That were nat honeste, if it cam to preef.	H.Mcp. 75
he was bounde that cam for to unbunden us	I.Pars. 275-80
but certes, sith the time of grace cam,	I.Pars. 770-5
Hath wonder that the king ne come	BD. 78
To do hir erande, and he com nere.	BD. 134
Til he com to the derke valeye	BD. 155
Came rennyng fro the clifis a-doun,	BD. 161
This messenger com fleynge faste	BD. 178
Til I com to the feld withoute.	BD. 359
Whan we came to the forest syde	BD. 372
And as I wente ther cam by me	BD. 388
Hit com and crepte to me as lowe	BD. 391
I trowe, hit cam me kyndely.	BD. 777
But for love cam first in my thought,	BD. 788
'Hit happed that I cam on a day	BD. 804
Whan Gabrielles vois cam to thyn ere;	ABC. 115
That Phebus cam to brenne hem with his hete;	Mars. 88
The trompes come, and in his baner large,	Anel. 30
Com of the bitter goddesse Jelousy.	PF. 252
In blisful tyme he com into this place.	PF. 413
'Out of the donghul com that word ful right,	PF. 597



**Came—Continued**

sche woelde doon aftirward. Tho com sche ner, with Rethorice com forth Musice, a damoysele . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40 Bo.2. p.1. 265-70 . . .
for that thei come among thi ryghesses; . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
But how this town com to destruccioon . . .	TC.1. 141
Com ones in unwar, and herde him grone . . .	TC.1. 549
How Trolous com til his lady grace, . . .	TC.2. 32
Whan morwe com, gan make her waymentinge . . .	TC.2. 65
And com ayein a-non, and stood him by, . . .	TC.2. 544
It fil that I com roming al allone . . .	TC.2. 555
And ner I com and fond he wepte sore; . . .	TC.2. 562
That he had seyde, as it com for to minde; . . .	TC.2. 602
With that com he and al his folk anon . . .	TC.2. 619
That Pandarus com leping in at ones, . . .	TC.2. 939
'Which hous?' quod she, and com for to biholde, . . .	TC.2. 1189
Com riding with his tenthe some i-ferre . . .	TC.2. 1249
He com; and fond her fro the mete arise; . . .	TC.2. 1462
Com her to preye, in his propre persone, . . .	TC.2. 1487
The morwen com, and neighen gan the time . . .	TC.2. 1555
She com to diner in her playne entente; . . .	TC.2. 1580
Com ek Criseyde, al innocent of this, . . .	TC.2. 1562
The time com fro diner for to rise; . . .	TC.2. 1597
Com neer, and gan in at the curtein pike, . . .	TC.3. 60
The comen upward right at the staires ende; . . .	TC.3. 205
Pandarus . . . To Trolous tho com, as line right; . . .	TC.3. 223
And she to soper com, whan it was eve, . . .	TC.3. 595
And, as he com ayeinward prively, . . .	TC.3. 750
And ner he com, and seyde her in her ere, . . .	TC.3. 754
Unwist, right as I com, so wol I wende . . .	TC.3. 770
That evere he com ther, or that he was born; . . .	TC.3. 1073
And ner he com, and seyde, 'How stant it now . . .	TC.3. 1562
He com anon, not ones seide he nay; . . .	TC.3. 1587
A world of folk, as com him wel of kinde, . . .	TC.3. 1721
this eneres . . . Com him of love, his lady thank to winne, . . .	TC.3. 1777
And, whan that he com riding to the toun, . . .	TC.3. 1782
And with the firste it com to Calcas' ere . . .	TC.4. 63
I com my-self in my propre persone, . . .	TC.4. 83
So to Criseyde of women com a route . . .	TC.4. 682
Com her to telle al hoolly his message . . .	TC.4. 812
Com Pandar in, and seyde as ye may here . . .	TC.4. 1085
Unto her com, as he was wont to done; . . .	TC.4. 1126
And everything com him to remembrance . . .	TC.5. 562
And hider hom I com whan it was eve; . . .	TC.5. 614
Mo lakked away or that I kan here! . . .	TC.5. 745
Diomedes . . . Com to the tenthe ther-as Calcas lay, . . .	TC.5. 845
Whan ye out-come of Troye by the morwe, . . .	TC.5. 874
The morwe com, and gosly for to speke . . .	TC.5. 1030
Who that ther com, and every maner wight . . .	TC.5. 1115
maner wight that com fro fer, they seiden it was she, . . .	TC.5. 1116
And yit com nougt to Trolous Criseyde . . .	TC.5. 1143
Amonges whicher com, this boor to see, A mayde, . . .	TC.5. 1472
That first cam, through his destinee, . . .	HF.1. 145
When I out of the dores cam, . . .	HF.1. 480
For I cam up, I nyste how . . .	HF.2. 40
My mynde cam to me ayein . . .	HF.2. 56
And wonder thou shalt, and why I cam . . .	HF.2. 94
Al the way through which I cam; . . .	HF.2. 461
That ther com entryng into the halle, A . . . com- pany . . .	HF.3. 437
And her-withal ther com anon Another . . . com- panye . . .	HF.3. 516
The com the thridde companye, . . .	HF.3. 567
Ther com the ferte companye, . . .	HF.3. 600
The com the sexte companye, . . .	HF.3. 637
The com the seventh route anon, . . .	HF.3. 681
The com another companye, . . .	HF.3. 721
The com ther lepyng in a route, . . .	HF.3. 733
'I cam nougt hider, graunt mecery! . . .	HF.3. 784
Unto the tyme I hider com, . . .	HF.3. 816
And therout com so greet a noise, . . .	HF.3. 837
He com forth to another wight, . . .	HF.3. 971
And from a-fer come walkyng in the mede . . .	LGW. 212
And after hem come of wymen swich a traas, . . .	LGW. 285
And seyde, 'If am I,' and come him nere, . . .	LGW. 314
Come Piramus, and after come Tesbe, . . .	LGW. 777
And in his way, as that he come ful faste, . . .	LGW. 828
And nere he come, and founde the wyspel torne . . .	LGW. 832
Why Dido come into that region, . . .	LGW. 995
And with that piteas, love come in also; . . .	LGW. 1079
Doun come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste, . . .	LGW. 1220
With myrth, out as they come, home they wente . . .	LGW. 1241
Or she of him was ware, come steryng ynye, . . .	LGW. 1741
And inne he come, unto a preyv halke, . . .	LGW. 1780
They casten lotte, and as hys came aboute . . .	LGW. 1933
That with him come; and yaf him yettes grete, . . .	LGW. 2304
This Demophon come saylyng in the see . . .	LGW. 2405
With hyrn come many a shippe and many a barge . . .	LGW. 2407
Byhynde him come a wynde and eke a rayne, . . .	LGW. 2411
And fals of love; hys came hym of nature, . . .	LGW. 2447
For unto Phillis yet ne come he nougt, . . .	LGW. 2482
So ny myn herte nevere thinge me come . . .	LGW. 2831
Cam doun the streme ful stuf and bold; . . .	RR. 115
Come nevere shepheardetheryne . . .	RR. 482
Whanne I come first into the place, . . .	RR. 1256
That comyn out of hir clapers, . . .	RR. 1405
Narcissus . . . By aventure come to that welle, . . .	RR. 1502
A day whanne he come fro huntynge, . . .	RR. 1504
But whanne I come out of swounyng, . . .	RR. 1737

**Came—Continued**

The God of Love . . . Come lepande to me hastily, . . .	RR. 1928
Som thyng er thou cam away, . . .	RR. 2496
He come criande as he were woode, . . .	RR. 3138
lady, Which . . . Come doun to me withoute more . . .	RR. 3195
To Daunger came I all ashamed, . . .	RR. 3395
Ther come Venus the goddesses, . . .	RR. 3698
Came of hir grace to socoure me, . . .	RR. 3700
Thanne Shame cam forth full symply, . . .	RR. 3861
And with that word came Drede avaunt, . . .	RR. 3958
Seide to me, as she come nere, . . .	RR. 4628
But I come never in that stede, . . .	RR. 5898
Tyl they to Wicked-Tonge comen, . . .	RR. 7422
But wende she come of wyl al free; . . .	RR. 7439
But she come in another degree; . . .	RR. 7440
<b>Came see Come for other possible cases</b>	
<b>Camel</b>	
Syn ye be strong as is a greet camaille, . . .	E.Cl. 1196
<b>Cameline</b>	
Toke on a robe of kamelyne, . . .	RR. 7365
<b>Campanus see Capaneus</b>	
<b>Campania</b>	
al the provynce of Campayne, I took . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
<b>Camuse</b>	
Round was his face, and camuse was his nose; . . .	A.Rv. 3934
With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas; . . .	A.Rv. 3974
<b>Can</b>	
In alle the ordres four is noon that kan So muchel . . .	A.Prol. 210
Everich for the wisdom that he kan . . .	A.Prol. 371
His berd was shawe as ny as ever he kan; . . .	A.Prol. 588
Kan clepen <i>Walle</i> as wel as kan the pope . . .	A.Prol. 643
He mootes reherce, as ny as ever he kan, . . .	A.Prol. 732
Eek Plato seith, whoso that kan hym rede, . . .	A.Prol. 741
Wel better than they kan hem self devyse? . . .	A.Kn. 1254
Now demeth as yow liste, ye that kan, . . .	A.Kn. 1355
To doon that any wight kan hym devyse . . .	A.Kn. 1425
Right so kan geery Venus overcaste . . .	A.Kn. 1536
Wol helpe hymself in love, if that he kan, . . .	A.Kn. 1768
That in swich cas kan no divisoun, . . .	A.Kn. 1780
For he kan maken, at his owene gyse, . . .	A.Kn. 1808
Kan hem ther-for as muche thank as me, . . .	A.Kn. 1816
And woot how soore it kan a man distreyn, . . .	A.Kn. 1898
That geometrie or arismetrik kan, . . .	A.Kn. 1935
And mo than I kan make of menicioun; . . .	A.Kn. 2052
As shortly as I kan, I wol me haste . . .	A.Kn. 2060
Thus was it peynted, I kan sey yow no ferre, . . .	A.Kn. 2202
Or which of hem kan dauncen best and syng, . . .	A.Kn. 2230
I am so confus that I kan nougt seye, . . .	A.Kn. 2312
Now helpe me, lady, sith ye may and kan, . . .	A.Kn. 2481
And telle yow, as pleynly as I kan, . . .	A.Kn. 2604
Ther seen men who kan juste and who kan ryde; . . .	A.Kn. 2663
What kan now faire Venus doon above? . . .	A.Kn. 2715
For which this noble duc, as he wel kan, . . .	A.Kn. 2810
As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher, . . .	A.Kn. 3064
Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel— . . .	A.Mil. 3118
Now telleth on, sire Monk, if that ye konne . . .	A.Mil. 3126
'I kan a noble tale for the nones, . . .	A.Mil. 3456
That nougt but only his bileve kan, . . .	A.Mil. 3670
Where that he be I kan nat soothly seyn, . . .	A.Rv. 3875
Til we be roten kan we nat be rype, . . .	A.Rv. 3919
He kan wel in myn eye seen a stalke, . . .	A.Rv. 3920
But in his owene he kan nat seen a balko, . . .	A.Rv. 4015
Fer in the North, I kan nat telle wher, . . .	A.Rv. 4096
Yet kan a millere make a clerkes berd, . . .	A.Rv. 4123
Ye konne by argumentes make a place . . .	A.Co. 4342
I wol yow telle, as wel as ever I kan, . . .	A.Co. 4396
Al konne he pleye on gyterne or ribble, . . .	A.Co. 4417
Of that he brybe kan or borwe may, . . .	B.ML. 25
'Wel kan Senec, and many a philosopre, . . .	B.ML. 42
Al my biheste, I kan no better sayn; . . .	B.ML. 46
I kan right now no thrifty tale seyn, . . .	B.ML. 47
But Chauour, thogh he kan but lewedly, . . .	B.ML. 49
Hath seyde hem, in swich English as he kan, . . .	B.ML. 175
And lyven in wele; I kan sey yow namore, . . .	B.ML. 203
That no wight kan wel rede it atte fulle, . . .	B.ML. 216
They kan nat seen in that noon advantage, . . .	B.ML. 346
And everich, in the beste wise he kan, . . .	B.ML. 419
And deyntees mo than I kan yow devyse, . . .	B.ML. 483
Ne konne nougt knowe his prudent purveiance . . .	B.ML. 507
Under an hood, that nempnen I ne kan, . . .	B.ML. 622
Among the peple, and seyn they kan nat gesse . . .	B.ML. 829
He kan me kepe from harm, and eek fro shame, . . .	B.ML. 874
And brynge hire hoom, I kan no better seye; . . .	B.ML. 881
As ye han herd,—I kan telle it no better,— . . .	B.ML. 977
Thus kan oure lady bryngen out of wo . . .	B.ML. 1114
Who kan the pitous joye tellen al . . .	B.ML. 1120
A thousand fould wel moore than I kan telle . . .	B.Sh. 1169
Can moche good, by Goddes dignitee! . . .	B.Sh. 1388
But al honour, as I kan understonde, . . .	B.Sh. 1544
Lente me gold; and as I kan and may . . .	B.Sh. 1549
By certeyn tokens that I kan yow telle . . .	B.Pri. 1650
Wherefore, in laude as I best kan or may, . . .	B.Pri. 1675
That kan unnethes any word expresse, . . .	B.Pri. 1725
I kan na moore expounde in this mateere, . . .	B.Pri. 1726
I lerne song, I kan but smal grammeere, . . .	B.Pri. 1730
To konne it al, er Cristemasse is went, . . .	B.Pri. 1733
I wol it konne oure lady for to honoure! . . .	B.Pri. 1747
He kan nat stynte of syngyng by the weye, . . .	B.Th. 1898
For oother tale certes kan I noon, . . .	B.Mel. 2118
Syn that it is the beste ryme I kan? . . .	

# Can—Continued

the beste that we kan, where as we been withholde,  
as hertely as I dar and kan, ne haste yow  
wel that wisely kan abyde, and in wicked  
janglerie of women kan hide thyngis that  
science that he kan withouten  
swiche . . . as he nought ne kan he shal nat been  
ashamed  
that the janglerie of women kan hide

as who seith that a womman kan nat . . .  
I kan hyde and hele thynges that men  
a covetous man ne kan nought deme, ne  
"Taak no conseil of a fool, for he ne kan nought conseil  
they ne kan no conseil hyde; for Salomon  
ne kan I nat deme but by conjectyng  
yow this vileynye, certes, I kan nat wel answere,  
y-taught, that kan nat have pacience, or  
and, sayvynge youre grace, I kan nat seen  
han wel y-geten hem and wel konne usen  
that is ydel and slow kan never fynde  
shal nat konne answere to so manye faire resous  
as we konne and mowen, that it lyke unto  
Thus heelpen hym God, as *Judicum* can telle.  
Ful wys is he that kan hymselfen knowe!  
Thus kan Fortune hir wheel governe and gye,  
That highte Dant, for he kan al devyse  
Whanne he escaped was he kan nat stente  
Ne kan in syngyng crie ne biwalle  
I kan nat love a coward, by my feith!  
'Allas! and konne ye been agast of ewenys?  
But I wol passe as lightly as I kan.  
Dredeth no dreem; I kan sey yow namore.  
But I ne kan nat bulite it to the bren,  
As kan the holy doctour Augustyn,  
I kan noon harm of no womman divyne!  
Than hadde Boece, or any that kan synge.  
Lat se, konne ye youre fader countrefete?  
Thus kan I forme, and peynte a creature,  
Whan that me list,—who kan me countrefete?  
For, right as she kan peynte a lilie whit,  
Kan kepe a forest best of any man;  
Now kepeth wel, for if ye wolde ye kan;  
Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke in terme?  
For I kan al by rote that I telle.  
Thus kan I preche agayn that same vice  
Yet kan I maken oother folk to twynne  
Swiche thynges kan they wel reporte and holde.  
A moral tale yet I yow telle kan,  
He seith he kan no difference fynde  
He kan no conseil kepe, it is no drede.  
And seyde thus: 'For I ne kan nat fynde  
But natheles, if I kan shapen it so  
What that he mente therby, I kan nat seyn;  
That gentil text kan I wel understonde.  
And Jacob eek, as ferforth as I kan,  
Wher can ye seye in any maner age  
And yet with barly breed Mark telle kan  
Ye wise wyves that kan understonde.  
For half so boldly kan ther no man  
Swere and lye as a womman kan.  
I-wis a wyf, if that she kan hir good,  
And som for she kan either synge or daunce,  
To be my wardecors, as he kan best,  
Suffreth alway, syn ye so wel kan preche,  
The bren, as I best kan, noon moeste I selle;  
That women kan nat kepe hir mariage.  
But now kan no man se none elves mo,  
*Pardoe*, we women konne no thyng hele;  
Yet, out it moot, we kan no conseil hyde.  
This olde folk kan muchel thyng, 'quod she.  
I nam but deed but if that I kan seyn  
To do the gentil dedes that he kan,  
'Wel kan the wise poete of Florence,  
That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe  
I kan no bettre telle, feithfully.'  
But whan us liketh we kan take us oon,  
Or lyk an angel kan I ryde or go.  
A lowys jogelour kan deceyve thee,  
And *pardoe* yet kan I moore craft than he.  
Konne in a chayer rede of this sentence  
Though that he have al that he kan desire,  
Kan seye, how ire engendreth hornycide.  
Syngeth *Placido*,—and I shal, if I kan,  
'Lo, what seyde he that so wel teche kan:  
For who kan teche, and werchen, as we konne?  
There is no man kan domen, by my fey!  
Honour to God and yow, as we kan deeme.  
But hye God som tyme senden kan  
The day of weddyng cam, but no wight kan  
'Janicula, I neither may ne kan  
In thynges grete, and eek swich folk wel kan  
Or worse, if men worse kan devyse,  
They kan nat stynte of hire entencioun,  
And my poverte no wight kan ne may  
As clerkes, whan hem list, konne wel endite,  
Ther kan no man in humblese hym acquite  
As women kan, ne kan been half so trewe  
And heigh plessaunce as I kan best devyse  
I kan nat seye, but swich a greet corage

B.Mel. 2200-5  
B.Mel. 2240-5  
B.Mel. 2240-5  
B.Mel. 2250-5  
B.Mel. 2260-5  
B.Mel. 2260-5  
B.Mel. 2270-5  
B.Mel. 2270-5  
B.Mel. 2275-80  
B.Mel. 2320-5  
B.Mel. 2360-5  
B.Mel. 2380-5  
B.Mel. 2590-5  
B.Mel. 2595-600  
B.Mel. 2700-5  
B.Mel. 2735-40  
B.Mel. 2740-5  
B.Mel. 2780-5  
B.Mel. 2900-5  
B.Mel. 2930-5  
B.Mk. 3236  
B.Mk. 3329  
B.Mk. 3587  
B.Mk. 3651  
B.Mk. 3925  
B.Mk. 3952  
B.NP. 4101  
B.NP. 4111  
B.NP. 4129  
B.NP. 4159  
B.NP. 4430  
B.NP. 4431  
B.NP. 4436  
B.NP. 4484  
B.NP. 4511  
C.Doc. 12  
C.Doc. 13  
C.Doc. 32  
C.Doc. 85  
C.Doc. 88  
C.Pard. 311  
C.Pard. 332  
C.Pard. 337  
C.Pard. 427  
C.Pard. 430  
C.Pard. 438  
C.Pard. 460  
C.Pard. 493  
C.Pard. 561  
C.Pard. 571  
C.Pard. 721  
C.Pard. 813  
D.WB. 20  
D.WB. 29  
D.WB. 56  
D.WB. 59  
D.WB. 145  
D.WB. 225  
D.WB. 227  
D.WB. 228  
D.WB. 231  
D.WB. 259  
D.WB. 359  
D.WB. 437  
D.WB. 478  
D.WB. 710  
D.WB. 864  
D.WB. 950  
D.WB. 980  
D.WB. 1004  
D.WB. 1006  
D.WB. 1115  
D.WB. 1125  
D.Fri. 1370  
D.Fri. 1433  
D.Fri. 1462  
D.Fri. 1465  
D.Fri. 1467  
D.Fri. 1468  
D.Fri. 1518  
D.Sum. 1826  
D.Sum. 2009  
D.Sum. 2075  
D.Sum. 2085  
D.Sum. 2114  
D.Sum. 2236  
E.Cl. 133  
E.Cl. 206  
E.Cl. 246  
E.Cl. 304  
E.Cl. 521  
E.Cl. 675  
E.Cl. 703  
E.Cl. 816  
E.Cl. 933  
E.Cl. 936  
E.Cl. 937  
E.Cl. 959  
E.Mch. 1254

# Can—Continued

That day and nyght he dooth al that he kan  
For who kan he so buxom as a wyf?  
That hath a wyf? Certes, I kan nat seye.  
Lo Judith, as the storie telle kan,  
And that anon, in al the haste I kan,  
They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot,  
I woot wel that my lord kan moore than I;  
And therefore, sire,—the beste reed I kan,—  
God be thy help, I kan no bettre seye.  
To doon hym al the confort that I kan;  
I kan nat seye; but grete God above  
That from hire herte she ne dryve kan,  
For craft is al, whoso that do it kan,—  
Ten hundred thousand [tales] tellen I kan  
To every wight that wit and reson kan!  
I kan nat glose, I am a rude man,—  
(Syn women konnen outen swich chaffare),  
Konnen theron as muche as any man.  
'Nay, sire,' quod he, 'but I wol seye as I kan  
I am noon swich, I moot speke as I kan.  
Al be it that I kan nat sowne his stile,  
Ne kan nat clymben over so heigh a style,  
Saleweth yow, as he best kan and may,  
Kan in the space of o day naturel,—  
And cause why? for they kan nat the craft;  
Than they kan in hir lewednesse comprehende,  
I kan nat make of it discrispioun,  
Who kan sey bet than he, who kan do worse?  
Now kan nat Canacee but herbes delve  
Which I shal seyn with good wyl as I kan.  
To every wight that kan on governaunce;  
Though I ne kan the causes nat y-knowe;  
Have heer my trouthe, in al that ever I kan,  
Aurelius in al that ever he kan  
That nyght and day he spedde hym that he kan  
I ne kan no termes of astrology,—  
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan,  
Thus kan a squier doon a gentil dede  
As wel as kan a knyght, withouten drede.  
'What was the cause; tel me if thou kan.'  
I kan namore, my tale is at an ende.  
He kan so lightly cache hym in his trappe,  
For I can suffre it as a philosophe,  
Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye,  
He kan of murthe, and eek of jolitee  
I seye, my lord kan swich subtiltee,—  
God it amende! I kan sey yow namore.  
Al that I kan anon now wol I telle,  
For alle our sleighthes we kan nat conclude.  
Though I by oorde hem nat rehene kan,  
Thogh I ne kan nat sette hem in hir kynde,—  
And konne he leterure, or konne he noon,  
Yet of that art they kan nat wexen sadde,  
They kan nat stynte til no thyng be left;  
For as men seyn he kan doon craftily,  
I kan nat telle wher on it was along,  
To swich a man I kan never seye nay.  
How I kan werken in filosofie;  
That kan an hundred foold moore subtiltee.  
This preest hym biseth in al that he kan  
He was so glad that I kan nat expresse  
In Engelond ther kan no man it make.  
In this craft, that men kan nat come therby,  
Allas! kan they nat fee the fires beete?  
If that youre eyen kan nat seen right,  
Of filosofies understonde kan;  
This worthy Pebus dooth al that he kan  
That we ne konne in no thyng kan plessaunce,  
Do yow plessaunce leful, as I kan;  
I kan nat geeste "*rum, ram, ruf*," by letre;  
Telle youre avys. I kan no bettre seye.  
as ferforth as he kan; al moot be  
no man kan outely telle the nombre of twiggis  
that I kan nat declare . . .  
or in a shulder-noon of a shepel! I kan nat seye  
Allas! kan a man nat bithynke hym on the gospel  
Kan they nat remembren hem eek, that,  
the 'hundred fruyt.' I ne kan seye it  
ne konne nat rekene, right as he somtyme is cause  
for she kan nat paciently suffre.  
declared yow as I kan the sevene deadly synnes, and  
that a man konne shryve hym of his  
My selden can not telle why  
If he kan make me sleepe sone,  
To konne wel my swaen rede,  
And was this, for ful wel I kan  
This huntis, for ful wel I kan  
Amende hit, if I can or may;  
Whether his herte can have pite  
For Fortune kan so many a wyle,  
Ther be but fewe can hir begyle,  
'No,' quod he, 'I can not so.'  
Here yow as wel as I kan.  
That I ne can discryven hit!  
I have no wit that kan suffice  
Allas! thoughte I, I can no read;  
Ful evel rehersen hit I can nat,  
I can not now wel countrefete

E.Mch. 1256  
E.Mch. 1287  
E.Mch. 1339  
E.Mch. 1366  
E.Mch. 1406  
E.Mch. 1424  
E.Mch. 1498  
E.Mch. 1668  
E.Mch. 1874  
E.Mch. 1915  
E.Mch. 1974  
E.Mch. 1980  
E.Mch. 2016  
E.Mch. 2240  
E.Mch. 2245  
E.Mch. 2351  
E.Mch. 2438  
F.Sq. 3  
F.Sq. 4  
F.Sq. 41  
F.Sq. 105  
F.Sq. 106  
F.Sq. 112  
F.Sq. 116  
F.Sq. 185  
F.Sq. 223  
F.Sq. 580  
F.Sq. 600  
F.Sq. 638  
F.Fkl. 715  
F.Fkl. 786  
F.Fkl. 887  
F.Fkl. 998  
F.Fkl. 1266  
F.Fkl. 1262  
F.Fkl. 1266  
F.Fkl. 1312  
F.Fkl. 1543  
F.Fkl. 1544  
F.Fkl. 1591  
F.Fkl. 1624  
G.SN. 11  
G.SN. 490  
G.CY. 597  
G.CY. 600  
G.CY. 620  
G.CY. 651  
G.CY. 704  
G.CY. 773  
G.CY. 786  
G.CY. 789  
G.CY. 846  
G.CY. 877  
G.CY. 883  
G.CY. 903  
G.CY. 930  
G.CY. 1041  
G.CY. 1058  
G.CY. 1091  
G.CY. 1258  
G.CY. 1286  
G.CY. 1356  
G.CY. 1395  
G.CY. 1408  
G.CY. 1418  
G.CY. 1444  
H.Mcp. 156  
H.Mcp. 194  
I.Pars. 41  
I.Pars. 43  
I.Pars. 54  
I.Pars. 315-20  
I.Pars. 390-5  
I.Pars. 390-5  
I.Pars. 600-5  
I.Pars. 700-5  
I.Pars. 700-5  
I.Pars. 865-70  
I.Pars. 870-5  
I.Pars. 900-5  
I.Pars. 925-30  
I.Pars. 955-60  
I.Pars. 1000-5  
BD. 34  
BD. 263  
BD. 279  
BD. 473  
BD. 450  
BD. 560  
BD. 674  
BD. 672  
BD. 673  
BD. 719  
BD. 756  
BD. 896  
BD. 901  
BD. 1188  
BD. 1203  
BD. 1240



## Can—Continued

So wel, I can nat telle how, . . . BD. 1296  
 As I can best, and that anon. . . BD. 1332  
 Lady, this sorwe kan I not portreye . . . ABC. 81  
 Resceyve me,—I can no further flee. . . ABC. 148  
 As I best can, I wol it seyn and synge, . . . Mars. 152  
 And then hir joye, for ough I can espye, . . . Mars. 221  
 Nigh deed for drede, ne can hir not chevisel . . . Mars. 289  
 Can I nat fynde; and yit my sorful herte, . . . Comp. L. 18  
 For to be deed, I can hit nought arace; . . . Comp. L. 19  
 I can but love hir best, my swete fo; . . . Comp. L. 38  
 As any man can, or may, on-lyve [here]. . . Comp. L. 98  
 That elde, which that al can frete and bite,— . . . Anel. 12  
 For so ferforth he can hir trouthe assure, . . . Anel. 90  
 To been in love as fals as ever he can, . . . Anel. 151  
 Right as an hors, that can both bite and pleyne; . . . Anel. 157  
 And I ne can myn herte not restreynen . . . Anel. 235  
 But god save swiche a lordie I can no more . . . PF. 14 var  
 Of whiche, as shortly as I can it trete, . . . PF. 34  
 Can I not seyn if that the cause were . . . PF. 106  
 Than man can telle; ne never wolde it nyghte, . . . PF. 209  
 And of the Craft that can and hath the myght . . . PF. 220  
 Of whiche that clerkes wel devyse kunne, . . . PF. 333  
 The starr, that the counseyl can be-wrye; . . . PF. 348  
 For other bond can I noon on hir knette; . . . PF. 438  
 As wel as that my wit can me suffyse, . . . PF. 460  
 'I ne sey not this by me, for I ne can . . . PF. 477  
 But I can shap hereof a remedye, . . . PF. 502  
 Of which he neyther rede can, ne synge; . . . PF. 516  
 I can not se that arguments avayle; . . . PF. 538  
 But sooth is seyd, "a fool can noght be stille." . . . PF. 574  
 Who can a resoun fynde, or wit in that? . . . PF. 591  
 But ye men, certes, ne konne doon no thyng aught,  
 but yif it be . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 That helpeþ lovers, as I can, to pleyne! . . . TC.1. 11  
 Who-so that can may rede hem as they write. . . TC.1. 147  
 Ther n'is nat oon can war by other be! . . . TC.1. 203  
 And yit as proud a pecock can he pulle! . . . TC.1. 210  
 To scornen Love, which that so soone can . . . TC.1. 234  
 To folwen Love, that you so wel can lede. . . TC.1. 259  
 Blessed be Love, that can thus folk convertel . . . TC.1. 308  
 As I best can, noon wolde God, Criseyde, . . . TC.1. 459  
 But how it was, certeyn, I can not seye, . . . TC.1. 492  
 That so can leye our jolite on presse, . . . TC.1. 559  
 By good counseil can kepe his frend therfro. . . TC.1. 627  
 Grevances, m'oughte connen wel the more Counseilen . . . TC.1. 647  
 And yet paraunter can I reden thes, . . . TC.1. 668  
 But to thyn help yit somewhat can I seye. . . TC.1. 672  
 As I best can, gon eithen longe while. . . TC.1. 718  
 Quod Troilus. "For al that evere ye conne, . . . TC.1. 776  
 A thousand folw more than he can deserve!" . . . TC.1. 819  
 Ne alle the men that riden conne or go . . . TC.1. 838  
 He hasteth wel that wisly can abide. . . TC.1. 956  
 And conne it counseil kepe in swich a wise . . . TC.1. 992  
 And conne an errour alderbest withstonde. . . TC.1. 1008  
 'Now, Pandarus, I can no more seye . . . TC.1. 1051  
 A blind man can-not juggen wel in hewes. . . TC.2. 21  
 That herkneth, as the story can devise . . . TC.2. 31  
 Myn auctour shal I folwen, if I conne. . . TC.2. 49  
 How that the bishop, as the book can telle, . . . TC.2. 104  
 For al this world ne can I rede what . . . TC.2. 129  
 Hir might is wide y-knows, and what they conne. . . TC.2. 175  
 And, wher him list, best felawshap can . . . TC.2. 206  
 Wher-as they can not pleylich understonde: . . . TC.2. 272  
 Som time is shap, if he it can receive; . . . TC.2. 282  
 Ful lightly founden, and ye conne it take! . . . TC.2. 289  
 Think ek how wel and wisly that he can . . . TC.2. 374  
 What men wolde of it deme I can not seye: . . . TC.2. 461  
 Ne love a man ne can I naught, ne may . . . TC.2. 478  
 'Can he wel speke of love?' quod she; 'I preye, . . . TC.2. 503  
 As I can clepe ayein now to my minde, . . . TC.2. 521  
 For love, and lat me liven as I can!' . . . TC.2. 550  
 Therto we wretched women nothing conne . . . TC.2. 782  
 To what fyn is swich love, I can not see, . . . TC.2. 794  
 As I best can, to you, Lord, give ich al . . . TC.2. 829  
 These lovers, as they conne faire endite? . . . TC.2. 886  
 Ne conne wel the blisse of love disrive. . . TC.2. 889  
 Aught fair in haven?, (why? for they can telle) . . . TC.2. 895  
 Quod she, 'I can abide til they be gon!' . . . TC.2. 1158  
 Can he theron? For by my trouthe I n'ot!' . . . TC.2. 1197  
 'Ye, for I can so write,' quod she tho. . . TC.2. 1205  
 Th' effect, as fer as I can understonde— . . . TC.2. 1220  
 The whiche can thee hele of thyng accesse . . . TC.2. 1315  
 Answerde, 'It shal be don! And I can finde . . . TC.2. 1445  
 I n'ot wher ye the more thank me conne! . . . TC.2. 1466  
 For aught he can, whan that so he biganne.' . . . TC.2. 1484  
 And seide him, 'Now is time, if that thou conne, . . . TC.2. 1497  
 And what it is I lyeve I can a-rede! . . . TC.2. 1505  
 'He is, he can, that fewe lordes conne!' . . . TC.2. 1587  
 'I seye for me, best is, as I can knowe, . . . TC.2. 1653  
 But it were I; for I can in a throwe . . . TC.2. 1655  
 Reherse her cas, unlik that she can seye; . . . TC.2. 1656  
 That can her cas wel bet than I declare.' . . . TC.2. 1680  
 Upon you two: com of now, if ye conne! . . . TC.2. 1742  
 Whan they can not construe how it may jo . . . TC.3. 33  
 God leve him werken as he can devise! . . . TC.3. 56  
 And sirs, his lesson that he wende konne . . . TC.3. 83  
 And though I dar ne ye can unto you pleyne, . . . TC.3. 104  
 And in swich forme as ye can now devyse . . . TC.3. 160 var  
 Wolde it biwreye, or dorste, or sholde konne, . . . TC.3. 377

## Can—Continued

I can no more, but that I wol thee serve . . . TC.3. 390  
 That can I deme of possibilite. . . TC.3. 448  
 That trewely, for aught I can espye, . . . TC.3. 835  
 And seide, 'Nese, see how this lord can knele . . . TC.3. 962  
 Can I not seyn, for she had him not rise, . . . TC.3. 967  
 Al can I not as muche as it were right; . . . TC.3. 998  
 Quod Pandarus, 'For aught I can espyen, . . . TC.3. 1135  
 I can no more, but of this ilke tweye, . . . TC.3. 1193  
 I can no more, but laude and reverence . . . TC.3. 1273  
 I can no more, but thus this ilke tweye . . . TC.3. 1314  
 That is so heigh that no man can it telle! . . . TC.3. 1323  
 But how al-though I can not tellen al . . . TC.3. 1324  
 As can myn auctour of his excellence, . . . TC.3. 1325  
 Of which I can not tellen no scripture; . . . TC.3. 1369  
 That of the pens that he can mokre and keeche . . . TC.3. 1375  
 This brighte morwe? Nese, how can ye fare?' . . . TC.3. 1563  
 And lat see now, if that he can be meriel . . . TC.3. 1673  
 Can not the mountaune of a knotte unbinde, . . . TC.3. 1732  
 I can no more but, sin that ye wol wende, . . . TC.3. 1812  
 And to foles so her song entune . . . TC.4. 4  
 If oon can singe, another can wel daunce; . . . TC.4. 409  
 And this is fair, and that can good a-right. . . TC.4. 411  
 But as for me, certein, I can not leve . . . TC.4. 605  
 Swich vanite ne can don her non ese . . . TC.4. 703  
 And ek the beste as my wit can comprede; . . . TC.4. 891  
 Can he for me so pitously compleyne? . . . TC.4. 902  
 And that that I can helpe, it shal not faille! . . . TC.4. 938  
 Ne, if she can herself disturben it, . . . TC.4. 1103  
 Wher-with she can, if I shal right arede, . . . TC.4. 1112  
 This sorful man can now no maner rede . . . TC.4. 1160  
 For signe of lif, for aught he can or may, . . . TC.4. 1164  
 Can he non finde in no cas on Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1165  
 Criseyde, and sin ye can do me no wese, . . . TC.4. 1194  
 And to the beste, in aught that I can see. . . TC.4. 1285  
 And me also, Beth glad now, if ye conne, . . . TC.4. 1316  
 I can not sen wherof ye sholden drede. . . TC.4. 1365  
 Bifore a crepil, for he can the craft: . . . TC.4. 1458  
 For-which that wey, for aught I can espye, . . . TC.4. 1469  
 To ben a wif, and as he can wel preche, . . . TC.4. 1472  
 Ne, dredeles, in me ther can not sinke . . . TC.4. 1494  
 For everich other wey ye can recorde, . . . TC.4. 1518  
 That I ne can imaginen a wey . . . TC.4. 1626  
 I can no more, it shal be founde at prevel!— . . . TC.4. 1659  
 To quite him wel, that so wel can deserve! . . . TC.4. 1663  
 For mannes hed imaginen ne can, . . . TC.4. 1695  
 And seide, 'Y-wis, we Grekes can have joye . . . TC.5. 118  
 For trewely ther can no wight you serve, . . . TC.5. 146  
 Al can I not to you, my lady dere, . . . TC.5. 160  
 Who can conforten now your hertes werre? . . . TC.5. 234  
 That swich a wo my wit can not define: . . . TC.5. 271  
 And causeles, for-which I can no more; . . . TC.5. 326  
 I can not sen in him no remedye . . . TC.5. 328  
 And, for they can a time of sorwe endure, . . . TC.5. 349  
 That glade, y-wis, can him no festeyng . . . TC.5. 455  
 God help me so, I can not tellen whider . . . TC.5. 486  
 'What may it be? Who can the sothe gesse, . . . TC.5. 620  
 To gon ayein, for aught I can him quemen; . . . TC.5. 695  
 With al the aleighte and al that evere he can, . . . TC.5. 773  
 Ther nas no lak in aught I can espyen. . . TC.5. 814  
 But trewely I can not telle her age. . . TC.5. 826  
 'Can I not seyn what may the cause be, . . . TC.5. 876  
 To serve you as hertly as I can. . . TC.5. 941  
 What I shal after don, can I not seye; . . . TC.5. 986  
 And best can ay his lady honour kepe.' . . . TC.5. 1077  
 To loke if they can sen aught of Criseyde. . . TC.5. 1113  
 'Now douteles this lady can her good! . . . TC.5. 1149  
 He can now sen non other remedye . . . TC.5. 1210  
 I can not trowen she wol write ayein; . . . TC.5. 1298  
 Compleynen as I dar or can endite. . . TC.5. 1334  
 Right as your herte ay can, my lady free, . . . TC.5. 1362  
 I can no more, but, cheste of every care, . . . TC.5. 1368  
 My joye, in wo: I can seye you nought elles, . . . TC.5. 1377  
 Criseyde shal not conne knowen me. . . TC.5. 1404  
 But now no fors: I can not in you gesse . . . TC.5. 1616  
 That this shal be, that can I not a-poynt. . . TC.5. 1620  
 Ye han me cast! And I ne can ne may, . . . TC.5. 1696  
 Deliver her sone! I can no more seye!— . . . TC.5. 1743  
 Swich is this world! Who-so it can biholde, . . . TC.5. 1748  
 Of his loveinge, I have seid as I can. . . TC.5. 1769  
 Red Dares: he can telle hem alle i-fere. . . TC.5. 1771  
 Save Ector in his time, as I can here. . . TC.5. 1804  
 No can hem noght, ne never thynke . . . HF.1. 15  
 The which, as I can now remembre, . . . HF.1. 64  
 'I wol now synge, gif that I can, . . . HF.1. 143  
 I can not of that faculte. . . HF.1. 248  
 Now see I wel, and telle can, . . . HF.1. 334  
 We wretched wymmen conne noon art; . . . HF.1. 335  
 How sore that ye men conne grone, . . . HF.1. 338  
 Sawe he whyche no tonge can telle . . . HF.1. 446 var  
 Or Daunte, that hit telle can. . . HF.1. 450  
 Right at the wyket, yif I can . . . HF.1. 477  
 That English understonde kan, . . . HF.2. 2  
 How high, I cannot telle yow, . . . HF.2. 39  
 Quod he to me, 'that can I preve . . . HF.2. 199  
 'A ha! quod he, 'Jo, so I can, . . . HF.2. 357  
 Of thynges that he can not demeyne?' . . . HF.2. 451  
 Therfor I can hem now beleve. . . HF.2. 482  
 Ne can I not to yow devyse, . . . HF.3. 89  
 Whiche that I cannot nevene, . . . HF.3. 163



**Can—Continued**

And clerkes seek, which conne wel . . . HF.3. 175  
 Of hem, as I yow tellen can, . . . HF.3. 234  
 As forferthe as I can myn art, . . . HF.3. 793  
 Ne shalt thou never cunne gynne . . . HF.3. 914  
 Folk can synge hit bet than I, . . . HF.3. 1048  
 Which that I ne wot, ne kan, . . . HF.3. 1066  
 And as for me, though that I konne but lyte, . . . LGW. 29  
 Ye lovers, that kan make of sentement; . . . LGW. 69  
 But of his face I can not seyn the hewe, . . . LGW.G. 162  
 Ye moten herken if he can replye . . . LGW. 343  
 As is a fernout, to doon the harme he kan; . . . LGW. 378  
 But wel I wot with that he can endyte . . . LGW.G. 402  
 'Al be hit that he kan nat wel endite, . . . LGW. 414  
 But what is that that love kannat espye? . . . LGW. 742  
 But God forbode but a woman kan . . . LGW. 910  
 A man that kan in love be trewe and kynde. . . LGW. 921  
 A woman dar and kan se wel as I kan, . . . LGW. 923  
 Be to thy name! and I shal, as I kan, . . . LGW. 925  
 I kannat seye if that hit be possible,— . . . LGW. 1020  
 And wel his wordes he besette kan, . . . LGW. 1069  
 Thus can this honourable queene hire gestis calle . . . LGW. 1126 *var*  
 As she that kan in fredome passen alle. . . LGW. 1127  
 And therewithal so mykel good he kan, . . . LGW. 1175  
 And, as a fals lover, so wel kan pleyne, . . . LGW. 1236  
 This Trojan, that so wel hire plesse kan, . . . LGW. 1285  
 And kan so wel doon al his obeysaunces, . . . LGW. 1288  
 Ryght so kan fals Jason have no pes, . . . LGW. 1585  
 'Jason,' quod she, 'for ought I se or kan, . . . LGW. 1611  
 God thanke yow, ther I ne kan nor may. . . LGW. 1625  
 Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verse endyte, . . . LGW. 1678  
 She axeth grace, and seyde al that she kan. . . LGW. 1804  
 And to his helpe the beste rede I kan, . . . LGW. 1887  
 Ne no man elles shal me konne espye, . . . LGW. 2044  
 And mercy, lady! I kan nat elles seye. . . LGW. 2073  
 I kan my-selfe in this case not rede. . . LGW. 2217  
 But thus this false lover kan begyle . . . LGW. 2226  
 But letteres kan she weve to and fro. . . LGW. 2358  
 Withouten lore, as kan a drake swymme . . . LGW. 2450  
 As suche false lovers ofte konne. . . LGW. 2565  
 That makith his Eyre suche as can hym qwele . . . Gent. 20 *var*  
 But if he can, by som collusion, . . . L.St. 11  
 Wel more then any mannes wyt can gesse; . . . Ven. 10  
 Unwys is he that can no wile endure. . . Buk. 27  
 Ye can not love ful half yere in a place; . . . W.Unc. 5  
 If ye lese oon, ye can wel tweyn purchase; . . . W.Unc. 19  
 And leest recoverer of him-selven can, . . . Comp.A. 3  
 Can I noht doon ne seye that may you lyke? . . . Comp.A. 8  
 tretys of the Astrelabie, konne me the more thanke. . . Astr. 11-5  
 But as I may and can, I shall . . . RR. 711  
 The God of Love, that can deyryde . . . RR. 878  
 But he can cherles daunte, he . . . RR. 880  
 And he can wel these lordis thralen, . . . RR. 882  
 Ne flour noon that man can on thyne; . . . RR. 904  
 Yit can it make a ful grette wounde. . . RR. 965  
 Can drawn to hym sotilly . . . RR. 1183  
 I can not telle you what he hight, . . . RR. 1247  
 But I ne can the nombre telle . . . RR. 1412  
 Right as an hunter can abyde . . . RR. 1451  
 God kan ful well youre while quyte . . . RR. 1542  
 Kan hym no thank for his servyse. . . RR. 2112  
 If ony be that can say, . . . RR. 2156  
 Of hym noon other deme I can. . . RR. 2198  
 Of hym that kan [hem] beste do . . . RR. 2261  
 And be as joyfull as thou can, . . . RR. 2291  
 Now can he pleyne, now can he grone, . . . RR. 2299  
 Now can he synge, now maken mone; . . . RR. 2300  
 Which stounde-mele can ofte varie. . . RR. 2304  
 In armes also, if thou konne, . . . RR. 2315  
 For if he can wel foote and daunce, . . . RR. 2323  
 Than cherles that kan naught of lovyng. . . RR. 2333 *em*  
 For who therof can ony thyng, . . . RR. 2334  
 For they in herte cunne thenke a thyng, . . . RR. 2541  
 With all this yit can he lyve, . . . RR. 2759  
 As ferre, god wote, as he can fynde, . . . RR. 2805  
 A felowe that can well concele. . . RR. 2857  
 Alloone they can not have hir joye, . . . RR. 2915  
 Which can to the herte in such manere . . . RR. 2920  
 He can of no man good [ne] speke; . . . RR. 3029  
 Shame, that, who can reken right, . . . RR. 3032  
 I can not sene how thou maist goo . . . RR. 3248  
 Who can best serve-of flaterie. . . RR. 3357  
 I can not see [ne] why ne how . . . RR. 3513  
 As hoonly loves as ever he can; . . . RR. 3552  
 Who serveth love can telle of woo; . . . RR. 3783  
 Of every lover can devyne . . . RR. 3800  
 That half my peyne I can not telle, . . . RR. 4135  
 Can putt hem everychone in blame . . . RR. 4268  
 She can writhe hir heed away; . . . RR. 4359  
 She canne arise that doth morne, . . . RR. 4361  
 Than ony [man] can seyn or thynke; . . . RR. 4407  
 Shulde I therefore cunne hym mawre? . . . RR. 4559  
 And how it cometh, I can not see; . . . RR. 4590  
 It is discordance that can accorde, . . . RR. 4715  
 And yit I can it all by *par cuer*, . . . RR. 4786  
 That all by herte I can it rendre, . . . RR. 4800  
 As Tullius can determyne . . . RR. 4882  
 But Eelde can ageyn restrayne . . . RR. 4955 *em*  
 Can yvel demene his distresse, . . . RR. 5238  
 Can kepe his tunge til he se nede; . . . RR. 5264

**Can—Continued**

And foolen can not holde her tunge— . . . RR. 5265  
 For lyche a moder she can cherishe, . . . RR. 5417  
 Thus kan she maken high and lowe, . . . RR. 5483  
 So myche in litel have he can, . . . RR. 5630  
 If he be sich that can wel lyve . . . RR. 5667  
 That can thus have suffisaunce . . . RR. 5690  
 Wel more than can an usurer, . . . RR. 5691  
 God can wel vengeance therof take. . . RR. 5780  
 Yit can ynough of such usage. . . RR. 5872  
 Yit can she some tyme done labour, . . . RR. 5881  
 And netheles yit kunne we . . . RR. 5889  
 For he ne can so dere it bye . . . RR. 5929  
 If he can fister hir to hir pay. . . RR. 5938  
 That kan her fadir's names neven, . . . RR. 5962  
 I shal so pulle hym, if I can. . . RR. 5984  
 But he the bet kunne hym defende. . . RR. 5992  
 That so can chase hym and displeie, . . . RR. 5999  
 And grette nedes konnen espleien, . . . RR. 6174  
 Netheles ther kan noon answer, . . . RR. 6195  
 Ther can no wight distincte it so, . . . RR. 6199  
 Wel konne they scorne thes withal; . . . RR. 6289  
 Full wel I can my clothis change, . . . RR. 6325  
 And kan by herte every langage; . . . RR. 6334  
 Wel can I wre me undir wede, . . . RR. 6359  
 For I trowe he can hampe thes. . . RR. 6426  
 A myghty man that can and may, . . . RR. 6573  
 That I can reherce if myster be . . . RR. 6581  
 But how that is, can I not see. . . RR. 6627  
 That konne wyne hem never mo, . . . RR. 6641  
 But that yeveth his good for he ne can Werne it. . . RR. 6672  
 But it can hem no thyng profit . . . RR. 6677  
 Til he somme maner crafte kan lerne; . . . RR. 6720  
 Kon known a-right by her clothing . . . RR. 7086  
 But thou her werkis can a-spie. . . RR. 7088  
 Now wote I not, ne I can not see . . . RR. 7149  
 For ought that they can speke or do. . . RR. 7202  
 And can the folk so wel disceyve, . . . RR. 7221  
 That noon oure gile can perceyve; . . . RR. 7222  
 I can not love hem on no side. . . RR. 7253  
 Now to assaut that sallien can, . . . RR. 7336  
 For havyng or for wytte he can, . . . RR. 7508  
 That he can noon answering, . . . RR. 7666

**Cana**  
 To weddyng, in the Cane of Galilee, . . . D.WB. 11

**Canaan**  
 that his sone Canaan sholde be thral to . . . I.Pars. 765-70

**Canaanee** *see* **Cananee**

**Cananee**  
 Of thilke wikke ensample of Cananee, . . . B.M.L. 78  
 That yongest was, and highte Cananee, . . . F.Sq. 33  
 He hath sent to my lady Cananee, . . . F.Sq. 144  
 And unto Cananee this ryng was bore . . . F.Sq. 178  
 And on the daunce he gooth with Cananee. . . F.Sq. 277  
 The mooste part, but it were Cananee. . . F.Sq. 361  
 Up riseth freshe Cananee hir-selve, . . . F.Sq. 384  
 As Cananee was pleyng in hir walk, . . . F.Sq. 410  
 This faire kynges doghter, Cananee, . . . F.Sq. 432  
 Quod Cananee unto the hauk above. . . F.Sq. 449  
 Til Cananee hath in hire lappe hire take . . . F.Sq. 475  
 Compassioun, my faire Cananee, . . . F.Sq. 485  
 That Cananee and alle hir women made; . . . F.Sq. 633  
 But Cananee hom bereth hire in hir lappe, . . . F.Sq. 635  
 Now kan nat Cananee but herbes delve . . . F.Sq. 638  
 Thus lette I Cananee, hir hauk keepyng, . . . F.Sq. 651  
 For Cananee, er that he myghte hire wyne; . . . F.Sq. 669  
 And Cananee, espyed by thir chere, . . . LGW. 265

**Canacees**  
 Tho speeke they of Canacees ryng, . . . F.Sq. 247  
 And swowned eft in Canacees barn. . . F.Sq. 631

**Canace**  
 Think on the womman Cananee, that sayde . . . G.SN. 59

**Cancer**  
 In two of Tawr, was into Canere glyden, . . . E.Mch. 1887  
 Of Cancer, Jovis exaltacioun; . . . E.Mch. 2224  
 or by canere, or by other swich . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
 Canere eschaufeth by the bemes of . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
 215-20  
 the sygne of the Canere), who-so yeveth . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
 215-20  
 as Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, . . . Astr. 40-5  
 is clepid the Cercle of Cancer by cause . . . Astr. 65-70  
 that the heved of Cancer turnith evermo . . . Astr. 65-70  
 this heved of Cancer is the grettist . . . Astr. 65-70  
 degrees and 50 minutes as wel in Cancer . . . Astr. 65-70  
 as in Capricorn. This signe of Cancer . . . Astr. 65-70  
 of Cancer ben there 12 divisiouns embelif, . . . Astr. 88-92  
 to Sagittarie, Cancer to Capricorn, Leo to . . . Astr. 174-9  
 hevedes of Cancer and Capricorne, and loko . . . Astr. 215-8  
 of Capricorne unto the heved of Cancer, and . . . Astr. 218-22  
 ageynward for the heved of Cancer unto the . . . Astr. 218-22  
 goth in wynter, and the heved of Cancer is . . . Astr. 218-22  
 the heved of Cancer unto the [end] of . . . Astr. 294-301  
 Gemini obeith to Cancer, and Taurus to . . . Astr. 294-301

**Canceri**  
 'Cum Phebi radius grave Canceri sidus inestuat.' . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
 215-20

**Canero**  
 Saturn, and Jove, in Cancro joined were, . . . TC.3. 625

**Candace**  
Semyramus, Candace and Hercules, . . . . . PF. 288  
Bet than Dalyda, Creseide, or Candace; . . . . . W.Unc. 16

**Candle**  
He shette his dore withoute candell lyght,  
A man to lighte his candle at his lanternne, . . . . . A.Mil. 3634  
stykynge of a candele, yet is the wal . . . . . D.WB. 334  
Lo yond the sonne, the candell of jelousey! . . . . . I.Pars. 950-5  
"How is this candell in the straw y-falle!" . . . . . Mars. 7  
I nor this candell serven here of nought; . . . . . TC.3. 859  
And bar his candell to the chimneyeys. . . . . TC.3. 1136  
As any candell that brenneth bright; . . . . . TC.3. 1141  
RR. 3200

**Candels**  
And Signifer his candels sheweth brighte,  
But amale candels, as we demen. . . . . TC.5. 1020  
RR. 1012

**Candlestick**  
sette it on a candlestikke to yeve light . . . . . I.Pars. 1035-40

**Canel**  
Wyth-outen hole; nor canel boon, . . . . . BD. 942  
Canell, and setewale of prys, . . . . . RR. 1370

**Canil** *see* **Canyos**

**Canius**  
hyghte Caniys. For whan he was accused . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
accused . . . . . that he (canius) was knowyng . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50

**Canyus** answeride thus: "Yif I hadde . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50

**Cankerdort**  
Was Troilus not in a cankerdort, . . . . . TC.2. 1752

**Canon**  
Wroot never in no Canon, ne in no fen, . . . . . C.Pard. 890  
I demed hym som Chanoun for to be, . . . . . G.CY. 373  
This Chanoun drough hym neer, and herde al thyng  
Of monnes speche ever hadde this Chanoun; . . . . . G.CY. 685  
And whan this Chanoun saugh it wolde nat be, . . . . . G.CY. 687  
With this Chanoun I dwelt have seven year, . . . . . G.CY. 700  
Prest or Chanoun, or any outhir wyght, . . . . . G.CY. 720  
Ther is a Chanoun of Religoun; . . . . . G.CY. 840  
Although my tale of a chanoun bee; . . . . . G.CY. 972  
And telle forth my tale of the chanoun . . . . . G.CY. 994  
This false chanoun cam upon a day . . . . . G.CY. 1020  
And this chanoun hym thanked offe sithe, . . . . . G.CY. 1022  
"What!" quod this chanoun, "sholde I be untrew?"  
Quod the chanoun, "and ellis God forbede." . . . . . G.CY. 1031  
In this chanoun, roote of alle trecherie, . . . . . G.CY. 1042  
This chanoun was my lord, ye wolden weene—  
It was another chanoun and nat he, . . . . . G.CY. 1064  
And toke this ounces thre to the chanoun, . . . . . G.CY. 1069  
And this chanoun took out a crosselet . . . . . G.CY. 1088  
Quod this chanoun, "thyme owene handes two  
And couched coles as that chanoun bad; . . . . . G.CY. 1090  
This false chanoun,—the foule feend hym fecchel—  
This chanoun seyde, "Freend, ye doon amys, . . . . . G.CY. 1112  
This chanoun took his cole with harde grace, . . . . . G.CY. 1117  
"Now yeve us drynke," quod the chanoun thenne,  
And alle halwes, have ye, sire chanoun! . . . . . G.CY. 1147  
Quod the chanoun, "Yet wol I make assay  
To doon as this chanoun, this cursed man, . . . . . G.CY. 1154  
And this chanoun, right in the meene while, . . . . . G.CY. 1157  
This chanoun with his stikke gan hym dresse . . . . . G.CY. 1159  
And to the chanoun he profred eftsoone . . . . . G.CY. 1181  
Body and good. "Ye," quod the chanoun soone, . . . . . G.CY. 1189  
And this chanoun it in his handes nam, . . . . . G.CY. 1193  
Of this chanoun, roote of alle cursedesnesse, . . . . . G.CY. 1244  
And thanne seyde the chanoun, "Lat us gon  
And to the chanoun thus he spak and seyde:  
"By oure lady," quod this chanoun, "it is deere,  
To this chanoun, for this like recit, . . . . . G.CY. 1249  
Quod the chanoun, "and farewel, *grant mercy!*"  
Upon which table thre foleweth a canoun  
the canoun of thy kalender. Rekene than  
Than monke, hermyte, or chanoun, . . . . . G.CY. 1259  
Now monke, now chanoun, now bailey; . . . . . G.CY. 1262  
RR. 3278  
RR. 6331

**Canons**  
The prologe of the Chanons Yemannes Tale . . . . . G.CY. head  
Heere bigyneth the Chanouns Yeman his Tale . . . . . G.CY. head  
But, worshipful chanouns religious, . . . . . G.CY. 992  
Now task heede of this chanons cursedesnesse, . . . . . G.CY. 1101  
This preest at this cursed chanouns biddinge . . . . . G.CY. 1144  
And whan that this chanones bechen cole . . . . . G.CY. 1196  
And as these Chanouns Regulars, . . . . . RR. 6694

**Canst**  
Ne fighte kanstow noght, so weylaway! . . . . . B.Mil. 632  
"Wyf," quod this man, "itel kanstow devyne  
Let us wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste,  
Tel us a tale for thou canst may oon . . . . . B.Sh. 1414  
Of this matiere, O Paul, wel kanstow trefe!  
I grante thee lyf, if thou kanst tellen me . . . . . B.Mel. 2123  
And if thou kanst nat tellen it anon, . . . . . C.Pard. 319 *var*  
But, for thou kanst nat, as in this contree, . . . . . C.Pard. 521  
O monstre, that so subtilly kanst paynte . . . . . D.WB. 904  
That so kanst turnen ernest into game, . . . . . D.WB. 907  
Of alle deyntees that thou kanst biþynke, . . . . . D.Fri. 1579  
Thou canst not warne him that with good entente . . . . . E.Mch. 2062  
Now, Lady brite, sith thou canst and wilt, . . . . . H.Mop. 100  
Yit that thou canst not do, yit mayst thou se, . . . . . H.Mop. 166  
Thou canst not see what thyng is wel be-se, . . . . . ABC. 11  
That what love is thou canst nat see ne gesse, . . . . . ABC. 181  
Of thing, fro which thou canst thee not defende, . . . . . PF. 163  
"Nor outhir cue canst thou non for me: . . . . . PF. 598  
TC.1. 511  
TC.1. 757

**Canst—Continued**  
And lat see now how wel thou canst it make, . . . . . TC.2. 1522  
To Pandarus, 'for thou canst best it telle.'— . . . . . TC.2. 1612  
Proverbes canst thyselfe y-nowe and west, . . . . . TC.3. 299  
But canstow playen raket, to and fro, . . . . . TC.4. 460  
And canst it not yit fro thyn herte drive, . . . . . TC.4. 492  
That canst so wel and formaly argue! . . . . . TC.4. 497  
To ravish her ne canstow not? for shame! . . . . . TC.4. 530  
Canstow not thenken thus in thy disese, . . . . . TC.4. 1097  
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede! . . . . . TC.5. 1281  
"My red is this: sin thou canst wel endite, . . . . . TC.5. 1292  
As thou best canst in reverence . . . . . HF.2. 116  
Ben in thy balade, if thou kanst hem knowe, . . . . . LGW. 555  
Werk wel thy-self, that outhir folk canst rede, . . . . . Truth. 6  
wordes in Englishe, for Latyn canst thou yit but small, . . . . . Astr. 5-11  
But if thou canst mirthis make, . . . . . RR. 2305  
Thing wherwith thou canst accorde . . . . . RR. 2794  
If thou canst bide in sufraunce, . . . . . RR. 2946  
I drede thou canst me gret maugre . . . . . RR. 4399  
Canst thou yit chese, late me see, . . . . . RR. 4637

**Canterbury**  
the Book of the Tales of Caunterbury . . . . . A.Prol. head  
Of Engelond, to Caunterbury they wende, . . . . . A.Prol. 16  
To Caunterbury with ful devout corage, . . . . . A.Prol. 22  
That toward Caunterbury wolden ryde, . . . . . A.Prol. 27  
"Ye goon to Caunterbury—God yow speede, . . . . . A.Prol. 769  
Whan that we come agayn fro Caunterbury, . . . . . A.Prol. 801  
Til that we come to Caunterbury toun, . . . . . G.CY. 624  
Under the Blee in Caunterbury weye? . . . . . H.Mop. 3  
Tales of Caunterbury,—thilke that sownen in to . . . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
Tales of Caunterbury, compiled by Geffrey Chaucer, . . . . . I.Pars. 1090-5

**Canterburyward**  
To Caunterburyward, I mene it so, . . . . . A.Prol. 793

**Cantle**  
Of no partie, ne cantel, of a thyng, . . . . . A.Kn. 3008

**Cantum**  
Jam cantum illa.'—Prosa 1. . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5

**Canvas**  
And on the floor y-cast a canevas, . . . . . G.CY. 939

**Canyos**  
the Seneciens, and the Canyos, and the . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80-5

**Cap**  
And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe, . . . . . A.Prol. 586  
Dischevelee, save his cappe, he rood al bare, . . . . . A.Prol. 683  
A vernycle hadde he sowed upon his cappe; . . . . . A.Prol. 685  
How that a clerk hath set the wrightes cappe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3143  
In his nyght-cappe, and with his nekke lenel . . . . . E.Mch. 1853

**Capaneus**  
Was whilom wyf to kyng Cappaneus, . . . . . A.Kn. 932  
Were dede, and slawen proud Cappaneus, . . . . . Anel. 59  
And also how Cappaneus the proude . . . . . TC.5. 1504

**Cape**  
From Goodlond to the Cape of Fynystere, . . . . . A.Prol. 408  
In to the roof they kiken and they cape . . . . . A.Mil. 3841 *var*  
Ne lenger don hym after hire to cape . . . . . TC.3. 558 *var*  
Or—that they finden that they after cape: . . . . . TC.5. 1133

**Cape** *see* **Gape**

**Caped**  
And evere caped upward in to the Eir . . . . . A.Mil. 3473 *var*

**Caping**  
This Nicholas sat capyng evere up righte . . . . . A.Mil. 3444 *var*

**Capital**  
of my label in the bordure upon a capitale lettre . . . . . Astr. 132-9  
Tho rekned I alle the capitale lettres fro the lyne of . . . . . Astr. 132-9

**Capitals**  
23 lettres capitals and a small crosse (+) . . . . . Astr. 60-5  
rekned all the lettres capitals fro the lyne . . . . . Astr. 139-45

**Capitol**  
This Julius to the Capitolie wente . . . . . B.Mk. 3893  
And in the Capitol anon hym hente . . . . . B.Mk. 3895

**Capitulo**  
in youre eweryng, as seith Jeremye, 4<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>, . . . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
what seyth seynt Petyr Actuum. 4<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>. . . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
*var*  
as seith saint luke. xlii<sup>o</sup>. Capitulo . . . . . I.Pars. 700-5 *var*  
Exodi capitulo 20<sup>o</sup>. 'Thou shalt have . . . . . I.Pars. 750-5  
Seint Mathew, capitulo V.<sup>o</sup>, 'A citee . . . . . I.Pars. 1035-40

**Caples**  
Bothe hey and cart and eek his caples thre.' . . . . D.Fri. 1554

**Caples** *see* **Capul**

**Capon**  
Have I nat of a capoun but the lyvers, . . . . . D.Sum. 1839  
For ever as tender a capon eteth the fox, . . . . . LGW. 1389  
Al have he to the capon skille and ryghte, . . . . . LGW. 1392

**Capons**  
That, as he seyde, his capouns hadde y-slawe, . . . . . C.Pard. 856  
With tendre gees, and with capons, . . . . . RR. 7040

**Capricorn**  
But now in Capricorn adoun he lighte, . . . . . F.Fil. 1248  
as in Capricorn. This signe of Cancer . . . . . Astr. 65-70  
is clepid the Cerde of Capricorne by . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
cause that the heved of Capricorne turnith . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
In the heved of this forseide Capricorne . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
Capricorne is also clepid the Tropic of . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
clepid the Denticle of Capricorne or ellis . . . . . Astr. 115-21  
upon the firste degre of Capricorne . . . . . Astr. 121-7  
to Sagittarie, Cancer to Capricorn Leo to . . . . . Astr. 174-9  
hevedes of Cancer and Capricorne, and loko . . . . . Astr. 215-8  
of Capricorne unto the heved of Cancer, and . . . . . Astr. 218-22



# Capricorn—Continued

heved of Capricorne. The heved of Capricorne	Astr. 218-22
bitwise the heved of Capricorne unto the	Astr. 294-301
same signes fro the heved of Capricorne	Astr. 294-301
Aquarius to Scorpion, and Capricorne	Astr. 294-301
Capricorne obeyen evariche of hem til	Astr. 371-6
of Capricorne, and the latitude of hir was	Astr. 371-6
degre of Capricorne; and than sette I the point	Astr. 371-6
for the heved of Capricorne; and thus have	Astr. 376-82
the 8 degre fro the heved of Capricorne.	Astr. 376-82
meridional of a planete in Capricorne ne	Astr. 382-91
first seide, save in Capricorne. And yf	

# Capricornus

Capricornus, Aquarius, Pisces. And the	Astr. 40-5
--	------------

# Captain

Was never capitayn under a kyng	B.Mk. 3741
A capitayn sholde lyve in sobrenesse;	C.Pard. 582
Lo, therefore is he cleped a 'capitayn';	H.Mcp. 230

# Capti

"Nunc omnes pariter venite capti."—Metrum 10.	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
---	----------------------

# Captive

Captif to cruel King Agamenoun;	TC.3. 382
---------------------------------	-----------

# Captive see Caitiff

# Captivity

weep pitously for the captivityte of the selve kyng.	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
--	------------------

# Capul

Why nadstow pit the capul in the lathe?	A.Rv. 4088
Hir capul cacche, he ran alwey so faste,	A.Rv. 4105
Ther nys no capul drawynge in a cart	D.Sum. 2150
To kepe hym and his capul out of slough;	H.Mcp. 64
And if he falle from his capul eftsoone,	H.Mcp. 65

# Capul see Caples

# Care

Ful hye upon a chaar of gold stood he,	A.Kn. 2138
Aboute his chaar ther wenten white alauntz,	A.Kn. 2148
Hir chaar, that was with gold wrought and perree,	B.Mk. 3550
That he bad greithen his chaar ful hastily,	B.Mk. 3784
For he so soore fil out of his char,	B.Mk. 3800
Appollo whirleth up his chaar so hye,	F.Sq. 671
With laurer crowned, in his char, gold bete,	Anel. 24
Faire in a char of golde he with hym ladde,	Anel. 39
That al the ground aboute her char she spradde	Anel. 40
Whiche that drawn fro the sonnes char,	TC.3. 1704
And Cynthes her char-hors over-raughte	TC.5. 1018

# Carbuncle

A charbocle bysde;	B.Th. 2061
Which that a carbuncle is y-called,	HF.3. 273
A fyn charbocle sette saugh I;	RR. 1120

# Cardiace

That I almost have caught a cardynacle.	C.Pard. 313
That I almost have caught a Cardynacle	C.Pard. 313 var

# Cardinal

A cardinal, that highte Seint Jerome,	D.WB. 674
---------------------------------------	-----------

# Cardinals

Of Popes and of Cardinales,	B.Th. 2039
Bulles of popes and of cardinales,	C.Pard. 342

# Care

Though in this world he have care and wo;	A.Kn. 1321
That litel wiste how ny that was his care,	A.Kn. 1489
Of al the remenant of myn oother care	A.Kn. 1569
For which Dyane wroughte hym care and wo.	A.Kn. 2072
That han for thee so muchel care and wo,	A.Kn. 2352
He moste endure, as oother folk, his care.	A.Mil. 3232
'Nay, ther-of care thee nocht,' quod Nicholas.	A.Mil. 3298
I pray to God, so yewe me sorwe and care,	A.Co. 4335
And foonnd this wery woman, ful of care,	B.ML. 514
So ful am I of drede and eek of care.'	B.Sh. 1313
I wol delyvere yow out of this care;	B.Sh. 1390
Fare wel, coosyn, God shilde yow fro care!	B.Sh. 1454
Bitidde a sory care.	B.Th. 1949
Have thou ynogh, what thar thee reoche or care	D.WB. 329
No thyng for-gat he the care and the wo	D.WB. 727 var
But atte laste, with muchel care and wo,	D.WB. 811
In al this care, under a forest syde,	D.WB. 990
So wisly help me out of care and synne,	D.Fri. 1605
And lat hym care and wepe, and wryng and waille!	E.Cl. 1212
'Wepynge and waylynge, care and oother sorwe	E.Mch. 1213
We wedded men lyven in sorwe and care.	E.Mch. 1228
In sorow and care thi lif shaltow leede	E.Mch. 1306 var

Certein I fynde in it but cost and care,	RCP
And eek Arveragus in al this care	E.Mch. 1547
In hope for to been lissed of his care.	F.Fkl. 837
Which that was maad, and of the care and wo	F.Fkl. 1170
To litte hym up, and muchel care and wo,	G.CY. 789
Ther nedeth me no care for to borwe,	H.Mcp. 54
that no wight coude remedie of his care	Comp.L. 10
The raven wys; the crow, with vois of care;	Anel. 63 var
But, whan he hadde a space from his care,	PF. 363
And saw his frend in swich distresse and care:	TC.1. 505
To hide fro thy frend so gret a care!	TC.1. 550
And for the love of God, my colde care	TC.1. 587
Quod she, "and coude in every gret care	TC.1. 612
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou hast a ful gret care	TC.1. 660
And al th' assege of Thebes, and the care;	TC.1. 1023
And if thou n'ilt, wite al thy-self thy care!	TC.2. 107
(Have ye no care!) him liste not to slepe;	TC.2. 1000
Fox that ye ben! God yewe your herte care!	TC.3. 1066
By God of this thou woldest litel care!	TC.3. 1555
	TC.3. 1645

# Care—Continued

Y-bounden in the blake bark of care,	TC.4. 229
Now foule falle her for thy wo that care!	TC.4. 462
Or hold her stille, and let this nice care!	TC.4. 532
Encressen ek the causes of my care;	TC.4. 573
Ys nedeth for my going naught to care.	TC.4. 1344
For hastif man ne wanteth nevere care!	TC.4. 1568
Men wiste nevere woman han the care,	TC.5. 20
Sholde han ben slayn: lo, this was al his care.	TC.5. 54
Allas, no wight; and that is al my care;	TC.5. 237
What nedede is thee to maken al this care?	TC.5. 336
Coude I not see: that causeth now my care!	TC.5. 749
Delivere it sone of al that doth it care!	TC.5. 958
Almost, y-wis, al newe was my care!	TC.5. 1148
I can no more, but, cheeste of every care,	TC.5. 1368
For in hir fallynge yet she hadde care,	LGW. 1355
And up she ryste, and kyssed in al hir care	LGW. 2208
Thassemble—god kepe it fro care—	RR. 505
For better lyf durst hym not care;	RR. 1324
For they wole make thee lyve in care.	RR. 3268
Full litel care for hem they make;	RR. 5732
For hungre crie, and eke for care,	RR. 6497
Pore or in such maner care,	RR. 6640

# Careful

Y-stiked thurgh my trewe, careful herte,	A.Kn. 1565
In my trewe and careful herte ther is	Comp.L. 41
Ne dwellen in my trouble careful herte.	Comp.L. 128
My careful herte to convey!	RR. 2428

# Cares

That me han holpen for my cares colde;	F.Fkl. 1305
That was y-bounde in synne and cares colde;	G.SN. 347
Bothe of his joye and of his cares colde;	TC.1. 264
And Troilus, al hool of cares colde,	TC.3. 1202
As I, that ye han brought fro cares colde.	TC.3. 1280
As he that felte dethe cares colde,	TC.4. 1692
And by the cause ek of my cares colde	TC.5. 1342
And Troilus mot wepe in cares colde!	TC.5. 1747
Than were we covered of oure cares colde.	LGW. 762
To whom that save the fro cares colde!	LGW. 1955

# Careth

And careth not what weder is a-lofte!	TC.3. 670
---------------------------------------	-----------

# Careyne see Carrioun

# Carl

And carl biforn his fader at the table.	A.Prol. 100
From heigh estaat Fortune awaye hym carf.	B.Mk. 3647
That in his guttes carf it so and boot,	B.Mk. 3791
That karf his mete, and herde, word by word,	D.Sum. 2244
Which carf biforn the knyght ful many a day.	E.Mch. 1773
ne karf yit the heve see with cores or with	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80

No ship yit karf the waves grene and blew;	Form.A. 21
--	------------

# Carl

The Millere was a stout carl for the nones,	A.Prol. 545
His knave was a strong carl, for the nones,	A.Mil. 3469
Answerde agayn, 'What, carl with sory grace,	C.Pard. 717
The carl spak oon thing, but he thoughte another.	D.Fri. 1568

# Carl see Churl

# Carmen

Incipit carmen secundum ordinem	ABC. head
Amen. Explicit carmen.	ABC. end

# Carmes

And Carmes, and eke Sacked freeres	RR. 7460
------------------------------------	----------

# Carmina

'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregi.'—Metrum	
1.	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5

# Carol

Carole and synge so swetely,	BD. 848
And songyn, as it were in carole-wyse,	LGW.G. 201
For wele or woo, for carole, or for daunce;	LGW. 687
Upon a karole wenten thoo.	RR. 744
Amydde the karole forto daunce.	RR. 781
Upon the karoll wonder faste	RR. 793

# Caroled

A lady karolede hem, that hyght	RR. 745
I wolde have karoled right fayn,	RR. 810

# Caroling

Ne ladye lustier in carolyng,	G.CY. 1345
As length unto carolyng.	RR. 754
Wente into the karolyng.	RR. 804

# Carols

Festes, instrumentz, caroles, daunces,	A.Kn. 1931
The myghtist thou karoles sene,	RR. 759

# Carp

In felawshipe wel koude she laughe and carpe;	A.Prol. 474
---	-------------

# Carpenter

An Haberdasshere, and a Carpenter,	A.Prol. 361
He was a wel good wrighte, a carpenter.	A.Prol. 614
Upon the mynour or the carpenter,—	A.Kn. 2465
Bothe of a carpenter and of his wyf,	A.Mil. 3142
And of his craft he was a carpenter.	A.Mil. 3189
This carpenter hadde wedded newe a wyf,	A.Mil. 3221
But if he koude a carpenter bigyle.	A.Mil. 3300
This carpenter awook, and herde synge,	A.Mil. 3364
This carpenter was goon til Osenay,	A.Mil. 3400
This sely carpenter hath gret merveye	A.Mil. 3423
This carpenter to blessen hym bigan,	A.Mil. 3448
This carpenter wende he were in despire,	A.Mil. 3474
This carpenter answerde, 'What seystow?	A.Mil. 3490
This carpenter goth doun and comth ageyn,	A.Mil. 3496
And doun the carpenter by hym he sette.	A.Mil. 3500

# Carpenter—Continued

This carpenter answerde, 'Allas, my wyf!	A.Mil. 3522
'Yis,' quod this carpenter, 'ful yore ago.'	A.Mil. 3537
This sely carpenter goth forth his wey;	A.Mil. 3601
This sely carpenter bigynneht quake;	A.Mil. 3614
This carpenter seyde his deuocioun;	A.Mil. 3640
Fil on this carpenter, right as I gesee	A.Mil. 3644
Ther as the carpenter is wont to lye,	A.Mil. 3651
Ful prively after John the carpenter.	A.Mil. 3662
This carpenter out of his slomber sterte,	A.Mil. 3816
For, what-so that this carpenter answerde,	A.Mil. 3843
How that bigyled was a carpenteer,	A.Rv. 3914
That carpentere ne koude hit nat amende.	LGW. 2418

# Carriers

And namely on this carpenteris wyf.	A.Mil. 3343
Til he cam to the carpenters hous.	A.Mil. 3356
That was upon the carpenteris wal.	A.Mil. 3359
He rometh to the carpenters hous.	A.Mil. 3694
And wente unto the carpenteris wal.	A.Mil. 3787
Thus swyved was this carpenteris wyf,	A.Mil. 3850
By-cause he was of carpenteris craft	A.Rv. 3861

# Carrack see Carrik

# Carrenare

And come hoom by the Carrenare;	BD. 1028
---------------------------------	----------

# Carriage

Heere wyne I nothyng upon cariage.'	D.Fri. 1570
Whan that Love taketh his cariage	RR. 22 cm

# Carriages

by taylages, custumes, and carriages,	I.Pars. 750-5
comme tributes or carriages, as sory was I as they that	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20

# Carried

And han hem caried softe unto the tente	A.Kn. 1021
Upon hir shuldres carieden the beere,	A.Kn. 2900
And on his bak y-caried hem hath hee	B.Mk. 3240
Biforn a cors, was caried to his grave.	C.Pard. 665
But myghte this gold be caried fro this place	C.Pard. 784
This tresor moste y-caried be by nyghte	C.Pard. 791
It semed that he caried lite array.	G.CY. 567
And forth with hem they carieden the keye,	G.CY. 1219
Whan hit is kaught and caried to the brymme.	LGW. 2451

# Carrieth

He carrieth al the harneys hym biforn:	A.Kn. 1634
--	------------

# Carrik

Brodder than of a carryk is the sayl.	D.Sum. 1688
---------------------------------------	-------------

# Carrioun

The careyne, in the busk, with throte y-corve,	A.Kn. 2013
Ful wlatoun was the styngk of his careyne;	B.Mk. 3814
the boundes that folwen the careyne.	I.Pars. 440-5
The pilier elm, the cofre unto careyne;	PF. 177
thou myghtest seyn of the careyne of a man,	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5

# Carry

Wel koude she carie a morsel and wel kepe,	A.Prol. 130
But douth ful softe unto his chambre carie	A.Mil. 3410
To grynde oure corn and carie it harn agayn.	A.Rv. 4032
They carien hym unto the nexte abbay.	B.Pri. 1814
Whan it is nyght we wol this tresor carie.	C.Pard. 800
Lat kutte hem of, I wol thes helpe hem carie,	C.Pard. 954
And carie it in a cofre, or in a lappe;	E.Ci. 585
Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie,	H.Mcp. 96
Whan men the cors unto the grave cariel	TC.5. 742
Thou art noyous for to carie,	HF.2. 66
I saw him carien a wynd-melle.	HF.3. 190
And openly let cary her on a bere	LGW. 1866
That no wight may carie awaye.	RR. 2094

# Carrying

In caryinge of the gold out of that place.	C.Pard. 875
Me carying in his clawes starke,	HF.2. 37

# Cart

The carters over-ryden with his cart;	A.Kn. 2022
The statue of Mars upon a carte stood,	A.Kn. 2041
"A carte ful of donge ther shalowe stode,	B.NP. 4208
Do thilke carte arresten boldly;	B.NP. 4210
A dong carte, as it were to donge lond,	B.NP. 4226
And in this carte he lith gayning upright.	B.NP. 4232
The peple out sterte and caste the cart to grounde,	B.NP. 4237
They saugh a cart that charged was with hey,	D.Fri. 1539
Deepe was the wey, for which the oarte stood:	D.Fri. 1541
The deval have al, bothe hors and cart and heyl'	D.Fri. 1547
Bothe hey and cart and eek his caples thre.'	D.Fri. 1554
Now is my cart out of the slow, pardee!	D.Fri. 1565
Ther nys no capul drawynge in a cart	D.Sum. 2150
And sette hym on the wheel right of this cart,	D.Sum. 2269
How in his grisely carte he hire fetre.	E.Mch. 2233
The carter dremeth how his carte is goon;	PF. 102
wawes, retorneth ayen eft sones his cart,	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
governeth the swift cart or wayn	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80 var
And Phebus with his rosy carte sone	TC.5. 278
And that his fader carte amis he drive.'	TC.5. 665
That I see yond n'is but a fare-carte!	TC.5. 1162
Algate his fader cart, and gye.	HF.2. 435
The cart-hors gonne wel espye	HF.2. 436
Him slow, and fro the carte caste.	HF.2. 448

# Carter

The carters over-ryden with his cart;	A.Kn. 2022
Han hent the carter, and so soore hym pynded,	B.NP. 4240
Which that a carters droof forth in his wey.	D.Fri. 1540
The carters smoot and cryde as he were wood,	D.Fri. 1542
Herestow nat how that the carters seith?	D.Fri. 1552

# Carter—Continued

This carters thakketh his hors upon the croupe,	D.Fri. 1559
The carter dremeth how his carte is goon;	PF. 102
the carters worken in the tornynge and	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70

# Cartage

Ther nas noon swich from Hulle to Cartage.	A.Prol. 404
And that the Romays hadde brend Cartage,—	B.NP. 4555
That at Cartage biraite himself hir lyf?	F.Fkl. 1400
Had Dydo, the queene esk of Cartage,	BD. 731
In Cartage, or in Macedoynne,	BD. 1061
How African hath him Cartage shewed,	PF. 44
In the contree of Cartage;	HF.1. 224
And bad hym to Cartage go,	HF.1. 236
And to Cartage she bad he sholde him dighte,	LGW. 1000
This noble toun of Cartage hath begonne;	LGW. 1007
Of other lande than of Cartage a queene,	LGW. 1283

# Cartaginis

Incipit Legenda Didonis, . . . , Cartaginis Regine	LGW. head
Explicit Legenda Didonis, . . . , Cartaginis Regine	LGW. end

# Carts

The Carter dremeth howe hys cartes gone	PF. 102 var
hem heye by lyghte waynes or cartes,	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
in atemprynge or adressynge of hise cartes	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70

# Cartwheel

Lat brynge a cartwheel into this halle,—	D.Sum. 2255
Twelve spokes hath a cartwheel comunly;	D.Sum. 2257

# Carve

Thurhout his armure it wol kerve and byte,	F.Sq. 158
Som for to slee, and som to wounde and kerve.	PF. 217
kerve asondir with his hook the bushes.	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
Al sholde I with this knif my throte kerven!—	TC.2. 325
And sharpe forto kerven well.	RR. 945
To kutte and kerve, at the poynt	RR. 1887
Lever me were that knyves kerve	RR. 3094

# Carved see Carf, Corve(n)

# Carver

Ne portreitour, ne kervere of ymages,	A.Kn. 1899
The wordes of the lordes Squier and his kervere	D.Sum. head

# Carveth

and it is lyk to homycide, for it kerveth atwo	I.Pars. 885-90
And with his swerde hire tonge of kerveth he,	LGW. 2334
Hir herte kervyth and so brekith,	RR. 277

# Carveth see For-kerveth, Over-carveth

# Carving

The noble kervynge and the portreitours,	A.Kn. 1915
'A wheston is no kervynge instrument,	TC.1. 631
But yit it maketh sharpe kervynge toles;	TC.1. 632
werke of a wommans calle, in kervynge overtwart the	Astr. 88-92
Poignilaunt, and right kervynge,	RR. 3813

# Carvings

Ne of compasses, ne of kervynge,	HF.3. 212
----------------------------------	-----------

# Case(s)

In termes hadde he caas and doomes alle	A.Prol. 323
In any caas that myghte falle or happe;	A.Prol. 585
noon awe, In swich caas, of the Eroedekenes curs,	A.Prol. 655
That is to seyn, that telleth in this caas	A.Prol. 797
Were it by aventure, or sort, or cas,	A.Prol. 844
And so bifel, by aventure or cas,	A.Kn. 1074
Ne in noon oother cas, my leewe brother,	A.Kn. 1136
forthren me In every cas, as I shal forthren thee.	A.Kn. 1138
That by som cas, syn Fortune is changeable,	A.Kn. 1242
That knew his privetee and al his cas,	A.Kn. 1411
That in swich cas kan no divisoun,	A.Kn. 1780
With bowe in honde and arwes in a cas;	A.Kn. 2080
For if ther fille tomorwe swich a cas,	A.Kn. 2110
Ne renoun in this cas, ne veyne glorie	A.Kn. 2240
Thyn aventure of love, as in this cas.'	A.Kn. 2357
And with that word the arwes in the caas	A.Kn. 2358
For in swich cas women have swiche sorwe,	A.Kn. 2822
(Of brend gold was the caas, and eek the harneys);	A.Kn. 2896
At Athenes, upon certain poynts and caas;	A.Kn. 2971
Now, sire, and eft, sire, so bifel the cas,	A.Mil. 3271
'Ye mooste been ful deerne, as in this cas.'	A.Mil. 3297
But what availleth hym, as in this cas?	A.Mil. 3385
And seyde, 'Is ther no remedie in this cas?'	A.Mil. 3525
And axed upon cas a cloisterer	A.Mil. 3661
Whan folk hadde laughen at this nyce cas	A.Rv. 3855
To stonden in this cas at my judgement.	B.ML. 36
O noble, o prudent folk, as in this cas!	B.ML. 123
O Mars, O atazir, as in this cas!	B.ML. 305
Is no tyme bet than oother in swich cas?	B.ML. 311
I wol no lenger tarien in this cas,	B.ML. 983
that been wise. Tellethe youre cas and	B.Mel. 2190-5
shewed hem his cas, and by the manere	B.Mel. 2195-2200
in this cas to deme, for the	B.Mel. 2215-20
shalt thou aske thy conseil as the caas requireth.	B.Mel. 2345-50
wel be counselled in that cas of which he	B.Mel. 2390-5
the cause cesseth, or whan a newe cas	B.Mel. 2410-5
youre conseil as in this caas ne sholde	B.Mel. 2425-30
manere, ne in due manere as the caas requireth.	B.Mel. 2440-5
his conseilours in certain caas, and for	B.Mel. 2450-5
in this cas; this is to seyn, that in maladies	B.Mel. 2465-70
and seyden also, that in this caas yow oghten	B.Mel. 2485-90
in this cas with greet diligence and greet	B.Mel. 2530-5
shal finally bityde of hem in this caas,	B.Mel. 2590-5
'Yet sette I caas ye have bothe myght	B.Mel. 2680-5
in no caas of the world a man sholde nat doon	B.Mel. 2715-20



**Case(s)—Continued**

I sette cas, ye myghte enoyne hem that . . .	B. Mel. 3040-5
In outhor cas, if that men with hem pleyde. . .	B. Mk. 3484
That ever sholde fallen swich a cas! . . .	B. Mk. 3549
But sodeynly hym fil a sorweful cas; . . .	B. NP. 4394
And yaf his doomes upon sondry cas; . . .	C. Doc. 163
And tolde hire al the cas, as ye bifore . . .	C. Doc. 229
And with that word it happed hym, <i>par cas</i> , . . .	C. Pard. 385
Ye been a noble prechour in this cas. . .	D. WB. 165
I nolde noght forwore hym in no cas. . .	D. WB. 665
Thee thar namore as in this cas travaille, . . .	D. Fri. 1365
My trouwe wol I holde as in this cas; . . .	D. Fri. 1525
For to be trewe brother in this cas; . . .	D. Fri. 1529
Herkeith this word, both war, as in this cas: . . .	D. Fri. 1656
I may nat plesse hym in no maner cas. . .	D. Sum. 1831
This sodeyn cas this man Antonyed so. . .	E. Cl. 316
But eek, whan that the cas required it, . . .	E. Cl. 430
I may nat in this cas be rechelesse, . . .	E. Cl. 488
I trowe that to a norice in this cas . . .	E. Cl. 561
To dyen in the cas, it shal nat bee . . .	E. Cl. 859
Andwere to my demaunde as in this cas. . .	E. Mch. 1870
And every comfort possible in this cas. . .	F. Fkl. 826
That alowe himself for swich a manere cas. . .	F. Fkl. 1430
That for swich cas biraite himself hir lyf? . . .	F. Fkl. 1438
Aurelius gan wondren on this cas, . . .	F. Fkl. 1514
What sholde I lenger of this cas endyte? . . .	F. Fkl. 1550
That for no cas, ne thyng that myghte be, . . .	G. SN. 149
But in this cas herkeith what I shal seye. . .	G. CY. 1011
And for this cas been alle crowes blake. . .	H. Mep. 308
As in this cas, oure joly compaignye, . . .	I. Pars. 14
In certeyn cas, as for to goon pventure . . .	I. Pars. 105-10
so grete in this cas that man myghte lightly falle . . .	I. Pars. 445-50
man, by cas or aventure, shete an arwe, . . .	I. Pars. 570-5
Ye sholde be dampned in this cas . . .	BD. 724
In many a cas hem tydeth ofte sorwe. . .	Mara. 202
And preyeth for hem that ben in the cas . . .	TC. 1. 29
And upon cas bifil that thorough a route . . .	TC. 1. 271
'What cas,' quod Troilus, 'or what aventure . . .	TC. 1. 568
Ful hard were it to helpen in this cas; . . .	TC. 1. 836
Lo, neither cas ne fortune him deceiven, . . .	TC. 2. 285
Is this your red? Is this my blisful cas? . . .	TC. 2. 422
Thou in this dredful cas for me purveye, . . .	TC. 2. 426
Alday for love, and in swich maner cas . . .	TC. 2. 458
Right for the newe cas. But whan that she . . .	TC. 2. 604
'Now sette a cas, the hardest is, y-wis: . . .	TC. 2. 729
Shal I not love, in cas if that me leste? . . .	TC. 2. 758
That in swich cas ye lovers alle seche; . . .	TC. 2. 1068
That til a lover length in this cas; . . .	TC. 2. 1346
That ben his frendes in swich maner cas. . .	TC. 2. 1475
'Tel thou thy neeces cas,' quod Deiphebus . . .	TC. 2. 1611
Reherse her cas, unlik that she can seye; . . .	TC. 2. 1656
That can her cas wel bet than I declare.' . . .	TC. 2. 1680
And al her cas reherse, and that anon. . .	TC. 2. 1682
Of me in love than right in that cas is; . . .	TC. 3. 172
Dide in this cas that evere was bigonne, . . .	TC. 3. 279
That privitye go with us in this cas; . . .	TC. 3. 283
But in swich cas men ben not alway plesed, . . .	TC. 3. 446
Quod Pandarus, 'Thus fallen is this cas—' . . .	TC. 3. 841
In many a cas; for every wight, I gesse, . . .	TC. 3. 1147
In any cas, God wot, it is me lief; . . .	TC. 3. 1619
What shal my sorwful lif don in this cas . . .	TC. 4. 290
Stranger than this, thorough cas or aventure. . .	TC. 4. 388
And upon newe cas li' th newe avis. . .	TC. 4. 416
Som cas shal putte it out of remembrance. . .	TC. 4. 420
In every cas, as a lover oughte of right. . .	TC. 4. 571
In every cas I wol a fend be found. . .	TC. 4. 628
That for no cas it is not myn entente, . . .	TC. 4. 635
Or upon cas he may after thes ende . . .	TC. 4. 649
Al her entente, and of this cas the beste. . .	TC. 4. 657
As in this cas right naught, ne whan he deyde, . . .	TC. 4. 668
But how shal ye don in this woful cas? . . .	TC. 4. 794
But how this cas doth Troilus moleste, . . .	TC. 4. 880
Can he non finde in no cas on Criseyde, . . .	TC. 4. 1165
As in thys cas lat dryve it oute of mynde . . .	TC. 4. 1301 var
In cas ye sholden to your fader go. . .	TC. 4. 1509
Ther n'is no other remedie in this cas; . . .	TC. 5. 60
Allas, that swich a cas me sholde falle! . . .	TC. 5. 1064
Sin that ther li' th no remedie in this cas, . . .	TC. 5. 1270
That loveth wel, in swich cas, though him grevel . . .	TC. 5. 1638
And swich a cas bitidde, and that as faste, . . .	TC. 5. 1641
Tolde Dido every cas, . . .	HF. 1. 254
And this cas that betid thee is, . . .	HF. 2. 70
And tak thys aventure or cas, . . .	HF. 2. 544
In this cas oghte ye be diligent . . .	LGW. 70
For syth no cause of dethe lyeth in this cas, . . .	LGW. 409
But trewely I wende, as in this cas, . . .	LGW. 462
Til on a tyme befel ther swich a cas, . . .	LGW. 583
For love made hir so hardy in this cas; . . .	LGW. 803
My byddyng hath I-slayn yow in this caas! . . .	LGW. 837
How doth this woful Tesbe in this cas? . . .	LGW. 877
Y-tukked up, with arwes in hire cas? . . .	LGW. 982
That never was ther yet so frende a cas, . . .	LGW. 1046
And al hir tempest and hire harde cas, . . .	LGW. 1056
That he hath had swich peril and swiche cas; . . .	LGW. 1083
The original that telleth al the cas, . . .	LGW. 1558
This peril of this case, fro poynt to poynt . . .	LGW. 1630
This rewful cas, and al thys thing horrible. . .	LGW. 1838
And lene me never suche a case befallle! . . .	LGW. 2083
And, for to telle shortly in thys cas, . . .	LGW. 2170
I kan my-selfe in this case not rede.' . . .	LGW. 2217

**Case(s)—Continued**

of the sonne, in cas that it be before the . . .	Astr. 127-32
save in oo cas, and that is whan they have . . .	Astr. 236-40
Astrelabie is this, I mene as in this cas:— . . .	Astr. 316-9
Ful ofte I have ben in his cas; . . .	RR. 3374
You for tobeve in every cas; . . .	RR. 3534
Which hadde lever in this cas . . .	RR. 3825
In this two cas with his myght . . .	RR. 5301 var
But in case that I shall sey; . . .	RR. 5523
Frende in this case wole gone his way, . . .	RR. 5529
He agylte hir never in other cas, . . .	RR. 5833
But if it be in certeyn cas, . . .	RR. 6580
Lo heere the cas especial; . . .	RR. 6715
In al this cas and in semblables, . . .	RR. 6759
Or be exiled in this cas . . .	RR. 6777
And sayd hem: 'What case maketh you . . .	RR. 7479
<b>Casibus</b> . . .	
de Casibus Virorum Illustrium . . .	B. Mk. head
<b>Cassandra</b> . . .	
That trewely Cassandra, that so . . .	BD. 1245
Cassandra, Eleyne, or any of the frape: . . .	TC. 3. 410
That called was Cassandre ek al aboute; . . .	TC. 5. 1451
Cassandra him gan right thus his drem expounde. . .	TC. 5. 1456
Cassandra go' th: and he with cruel herte . . .	TC. 5. 1534
<b>Cassidorus</b> . . .	
Cassidorie seith that "It is a manere . . .	B. Mel. 2385-90
and Cassidorus seith, "The garnyson in . . .	B. Mel. 2535-40
Cassidore seith, "A man dredeth to do . . .	B. Mel. 2625-30
for Cassidore seith that as yvele dooth he . . .	B. Mel. 2715-20
clepeth Cassidore povertie the mooder of . . .	B. Mel. 2750-5
And Cassidore seith that it is signe of . . .	B. Mel. 2830-5
<b>Cassius</b> . . .	
But on a tyme Brutus [and] Cassius, . . .	B. Mk. 3887
<b>Cast</b> . . .	
He was war, as he caste his eye aside, . . .	A. Kn. 896
Hir cast his eyen upon Emelye, . . .	A. Kn. 1077
Hir eyen caste she ful lowe adoun . . .	A. Kn. 2081
And as a leoun he his looking caste. . .	A. Kn. 2171
Of fyve and twenty yer his age I caste; . . .	A. Kn. 2172
And moore encens into the fyr he caste, . . .	A. Kn. 2429
And she agayn hym caste a frendlich eye . . .	A. Kn. 2680
But on his lady yet caste he his eye; . . .	A. Kn. 2807
Ne what Jeweles men in the fyr the caste . . .	A. Kn. 2945
Ne how somme caste hir sheeld, and somme hir spere, . . .	A. Kn. 2947
And with his legges casten to and fro, . . .	A. Mil. 3330
And many a lovely look on hem he caste, . . .	A. Mil. 3342
What al this queynte cast was for to seye; . . .	A. Mil. 3605
Go forth thy way, or I wol caste a ston, . . .	A. Mil. 3712
And on an hors the sak he caste anon. . .	A. Rv. 4017
That fairer koude caste a paire of dys . . .	A. Co. 4386
The argument, casten up and down; . . .	B. ML. 212
The sowdanesse . . . Caste under this ful mortally . . .	
to styng. . .	
For in Northumberland the wawe hire caste, . . .	B. ML. 406
Sathan . . . saugh . . . And caste anon how he . . .	B. ML. 508
myghte quite hir while, . . .	
And into hevne hire eyen up she caste. . .	B. ML. 584
Custance, and eek hir child, the see up caste. . .	B. ML. 840
How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste Your . . .	B. ML. 906
sommes, . . .	
And kitte his throte, and in a pit hym caste. . .	B. Sh. 1406
Where he was casten in a pit bityde. . .	B. Pri. 1761
And when they hooly water on hym caste, . . .	B. Pri. 1796
This geant at hym stones caste . . .	B. Pri. 1829
but ye han cast alle hire wordes in an hocheopot, . . .	B. Th. 2018
this nedre ye caste yow to overcome youre . . .	B. Mel. 2445-50
But Fortune caste hym down and ther he lay, . . .	B. Mel. 3045-50
And on a wal this kyng his eyen caste, . . .	B. Mk. 3379
'He was out-cast of mannes compaignye; . . .	B. Mk. 3392
And if she were with childe at thilke cast, . . .	B. Mk. 3405
And caste the place in which he sholde dye . . .	B. Mk. 3477
The peple out sterte and caste the cart to grounde, . . .	B. Mk. 3891
And casten hem ful erly for to saile. . .	B. NP. 4237
Caste up his eyen to the brighte sonne . . .	B. NP. 4265
And so bifel that as he cast his eye . . .	B. NP. 4383
As man in fyr wol casten oille or gressee. . .	B. NP. 4463
And so bifel this juge his eyen caste . . .	C. Doc. 60
And caste hym in a prison right anon, . . .	C. Doc. 123
Anon he was out cast to wo and payne. . .	C. Doc. 208
The mary, for they caste noght away . . .	C. Pard. 511
For right as they hadde cast his deeth bifore, . . .	C. Pard. 542
How Xantippa caste pissen upon his heed. . .	C. Pard. 880
Cast up the curtyen,—'looke, how that it is.' . . .	D. WB. 729
His eyen caste on hire, but in sad wyse . . .	D. WB. 1249
The constance of his wyf, he caste adoun . . .	E. Cl. 237
And spices al aboute the hous they caste, . . .	E. Cl. 668
And in the pryve softly it caste. . .	E. Mch. 1770
Up to the tree he caste his eyen two, . . .	E. Mch. 1954
And caste hir eyen downward for the brynke; . . .	E. Mch. 2360
Lord Phobus, cast thy merciable eigh . . .	F. Fkl. 858
Which that the roses and the lilies caste, . . .	F. Fkl. 1036
Cast alle away the werkis of derknesse, . . .	G. SN. 244
And on the floor y-cast a cannevas, . . .	G. SN. 354
And this chanoun into the crosselet cast . . .	G. CY. 939
And in the water-vessel he it caste, . . .	G. CY. 1147
To hym anon, and his poudre caste in . . .	G. CY. 1234
And caste in poudre, and made the preest to blowe, . . .	G. CY. 1272
And afterward in the ingot he it caste, . . .	G. CY. 1310
For lakke of speche, and doun the hors hym caste, . . .	G. CY. 1314
"The erthe shal casten hym out of hym, . . .	H. Mep. 48
	I. Pars. 170-5

**Cast—Continued**

avyred and cast biforn with wikked wil . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 if a man . . . caste a stoon, with which he sleeth . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 to caste an wey thyn hayre, than for to caste away . . . BD. 185  
 with his con ye Cast up, axed, 'Who clepeth there?' . . . Pity. 18  
 And pitously on hir myn eyen I caste, . . . Pity. 26  
 Now Crueltee hath cast to sleen us alle, . . . Mars. 39  
 That when hir deynd caste on hym her ye, . . . Anel. 208  
 She caste hir for to make a compleynyng; . . . PF. 132  
 Be glad, thow reder and thy sorre of-caste, . . . PF. 172  
 For owerall wher that I myn eyen caste . . . PF. 305 var  
 I-wrought aftr hir caste and hir mesure . . . Bo.2. p.1. 30-5  
 caste wrothly the chere downwad to . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
 and caste my syghte doun to the erthe, . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
 byholdyng my chere that was cast to the erthe . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50-5  
 thou thi-selfe ne haddest first cast away a-wey, . . . Bo.1. m.4.  
 man that so dooth hath cast away him . . . 95-100

have I . . . cast out hym Trygwille, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 the kyng . . . caste hym to transporten . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 as they casten away sothe opynnoune . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
 hath cast the in-to moornyng and in-to . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270-5  
 despise and cast away hir that playeth so . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
 and ne wol noght ben cast doun with the . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
 . . . 415-20

I clepe a confederacye) that was cast ayens this ty-  
 raunt;

boot of his owene tonge, and caste it in the . . . Bo.2. p.6.  
 . . . 495-500  
 hadde taken . . . and cast hem in-to feteres, but . . . Bo.2. p.6.  
 . . . 495-500  
 the fowlere and the more out-cast that . . . Bo.3. p.4. 600-5  
 more out cast than thilke provostreye? And, as I . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 ben cast undir by manye periles. . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 any side, or the more out-cast, . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80  
 maketh out-caste, and that dirknesse . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 meedes, but it is cast undir and fortdren . . . Bo.3. p.8. 830-5  
 that he desirith, syn he is cast doun . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5  
 . . . Bo.4. m.2.  
 . . . 1270-5

whiche that schrewednesse hath cast out . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5  
 he, Hercules, caste adoun Antheus the . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 . . . 1610-5

but thei casten as a manere foundement . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5  
 For aftr that thei han cast away hir . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5  
 He caste anon out of the town to go; . . . TC.1. 75  
 With hem of Grece; and casten to ben wroken . . . TC.1. 88  
 And with that word he gan caste up the browe . . . TC.1. 204  
 On other thing som time his look he caste . . . TC.1. 314  
 And up his yen caste he, that in fere . . . TC.1. 726  
 Al this gan Troilus in his herte caste . . . TC.1. 749  
 And caste his werk ful wisly or he wroughte . . . TC.1. 1071  
 And caste, and knew in good pilt the moone . . . TC.2. 74  
 A thousand fold, and doun her yen caste; . . . TC.2. 142  
 Now him he hurte, and him al doun he caste; . . . TC.2. 199  
 And cast your widwes habit to mischaunce . . . TC.2. 222  
 With that she gan her yen doun to caste; . . . TC.2. 253  
 With this he stinte, and caste adoun the hed; . . . TC.2. 407  
 And casten with our darter to and fro . . . TC.2. 513  
 'Al Go we see! Caste up the latie widel . . . TC.2. 615  
 How sobrelieche he caste doun his yen . . . TC.2. 648  
 And gan to caste and rollen up and doun . . . TC.2. 659  
 Ther-as she sat alone, and gan to caste . . . TC.2. 690  
 For cast of stones war him in the werrel . . . TC.2. 868  
 And seide her, 'Cast it now away anon, . . . TC.2. 1166  
 And gan his beste japes forth to caste, . . . TC.2. 1167  
 And up his look debonery he caste, . . . TC.2. 1259  
 And bisily with al his herte caste . . . TC.2. 1357  
 But so wil not an ook whan it is cast.— . . . TC.2. 1389  
 And, as they casten what was best to done, . . . TC.2. 1485  
 With look doun-cast and humble yolden chere,— . . . TC.3. 96  
 With that she gan her yen on him caste . . . TC.3. 155  
 And gan his look on Pandarus up-caste . . . TC.3. 358  
 Or casten al the gruel in the fire!'— . . . TC.3. 711  
 For this or that, he into bedde him caste, . . . TC.3. 1097  
 But caste him clene out of his lady grace, . . . TC.4. 10  
 Caste on a day with Grekes for to fighte . . . TC.4. 34  
 Ful faste he caste how al this mighte stonde . . . TC.4. 161  
 And to the grounde his yen doun he caste . . . TC.4. 522  
 Ne Troilus out of her herte caste, . . . TC.4. 676  
 And caste his ye upon her pitously, . . . TC.5. 79  
 And lat us caste how forth may best be drive . . . TC.5. 389  
 Ther-with he caste on Pandarus his ye, . . . TC.5. 554  
 And here I dwelle out-cast from alle joye, . . . TC.5. 615  
 And caste aside a litel wight his hed, . . . TC.5. 927  
 And therewithal she caste her yen doun, . . . TC.5. 1005  
 Ye han me cast! And I ne can ne may, . . . TC.5. 1696  
 Ther he was slayn his lokyng doun he caste, . . . TC.5. 1820  
 And sholden al our herte on hevене caste . . . TC.5. 1825  
 Myn yen to the heven I caste, . . . HF.1. 495  
 'Now,' quod he tho, 'cast up thyn ye; . . . HF.2. 427  
 Him slow, and fro the carte caste, . . . HF.2. 448  
 As men may casten with a spere, . . . HF.2. 540  
 Tho gan I in myn herte caste, . . . HF.3. 58  
 Ne coude casten no compase . . . HF.3. 80  
 The caste, the curiositee . . . HF.3. 88  
 As I myn eyen gan up caste, . . . HF.3. 318  
 And up the nose and yen caste, . . . HF.3. 1062  
 This god of Love on me his eighen caste, . . . LGW. 311  
 Hise eyen to the grounde adoun he caste; . . . LGW. 827  
 On hire he caste his hevry dedely eyen, . . . LGW. 885

**Cast—Continued**

And as she felle adoun she kaste hire loke, . . . LGW. 1856  
 Ther as they kaste hire herte, there it dwelleth. . . . LGW. 1878  
 She caste hir hert upon Mynos the kyng, . . . LGW. 1911  
 They casten lotte, and as hyt came aboute . . . LGW. 1933  
 And in-to a prysoun feterid cast is he . . . LGW. 1960 var  
 Into the bestes throte he shal hem caste, . . . LGW. 2005  
 He caste his fiery hert upon hir so, . . . LGW. 2292  
 And casten such a day hyt shal be so, . . . LGW. 2605  
 This Ypermystra caste hir eyen doun, . . . LGW. 2647  
 And doun to caste visage and lokyng, . . . Ven. 29  
 No man caste his pilche away, . . . Prov. 4  
 Ye han me cast in thilke epithous ile . . . Comp. A. 12  
 But thei wol caste that thei . . . Astr. 156-61  
 She makith folk compasse and caste . . . RR. 194  
 They caste and hente full ofte, . . . RR. 773  
 He caste doun many a doughty man, . . . RR. 1210  
 That casten up ful good savour, . . . RR. 1438  
 Cast hym to yewe me woundis grene, . . . RR. 1860  
 thanne must he . . . Caste hym gentyll forto bee. . . RR. 2031  
 A loke on me I-caste goodly, . . . RR. 2621  
 Was thurgh Daunger cast me froo, . . . RR. 3188  
 To daunte thynne herte, and eke thee caste, . . . RR. 3300  
 With wily nettis that they cast; . . . RR. 6183  
 To cast at us by every side . . . RR. 7069

**Cast see Casteth, Outcast, Overcast, Upcast**

**Castest**  
 shoueth the. Yif thow castest thi seedes . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90

**Casteth**  
 Cast busily wher that the sepulture . . . may best . . . A.Kn. 2854  
 wel may . . . Whan Donegild cast al this ordinance, . . . B.M.L. 805  
 but he that is ydel and casteth hym to no biyennesse . . . B.Mel. 2780-5  
 His mantel over his hypes casteth he . . . B.Mk. 3904  
 He seyde a womman cast hir shame away . . . D.WB. 782  
 Whan she cast of hir smok; and forther mo, . . . D.WB. 783  
 What maner man that casteth hym ther-to, . . . G.CY. 738  
 That blondreth forth and peril casteth noon, . . . G.CY. 1414  
 thanne is love the medicine that casteth out . . . I.Pars. 530-5  
 werkes of goodnesse, and casteth in his . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 for he that so dooth, certes, he casteth a mayden out . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
 With that hir eyen up she casteth . . . BD. 212  
 cruel (Fortune) casteth adoun kynges . . . Bo.2. m.1.  
 . . . 290-5  
 And of your herte up-casteth the visage . . . TC.5. 1838  
 Cast in that welle his bemys bright, . . . RR. 1574  
 To hym that caste in erthe his seede, And hath . . . RR. 4330  
 And casteth hem oute of balauce, . . . RR. 5546  
 Or he caste nought what shal hym bitide— . . . RR. 5620

**Castigation**  
 Shew forth thy swerd of castigacioun, . . . L.St. 26

**Casting**  
 The lookyng, by castyng of his bemys, . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 . . . 1785-90  
 A frendly chere or castyng of any eye . . . TC.4. 398 var  
 That to his castyng goth ageyn. . . . RR. 7286

**Castle**  
 Which of the castel was the chief donegoun . . . A.Kn. 1057  
 The constable of the castel doun is fare . . . B.M.L. 512  
 And ny the castel swiche ther dwelten thre. . . . B.M.L. 550  
 That in the castel noon so hardy was . . . B.M.L. 752  
 Unto the castel halt the nexte way, . . . B.M.L. 807  
 Unto his castel of the which I tolde, . . . B.M.L. 877  
 Under an hethen castel atte laste— . . . B.M.L. 904  
 Doun fro the castel comth ther many a wight, . . . B.M.L. 911  
 But, shortly, from the castel on a nyght, . . . B.M.L. 913  
 And batailled as it were a castel wal, . . . B.BP. 4050  
 Thou seyest men may nat kepe a castel wal, . . . D.WB. 263  
 If she this wey unto the castel holde, . . . E.Cl. 287  
 Now stood hire castel faste by the see, . . . F.Fk. 847  
 Somtyme a castel, al of lym and stoon, . . . F.Fk. 1149  
 A long castel with walles white . . . BD. 1317  
 That in the castell ther was a belle, . . . BD. 1321  
 Whan that she saw the castel brende, . . . HF.1. 163  
 Of a castel stood on hy, . . . HF.3. 71  
 On this castel for to thynke, . . . HF.3. 86  
 Bothe the castel and the tour, . . . HF.3. 95  
 Ful the castel, al aboute— . . . HF.3. 106  
 The castel-yate on my right hond, . . . HF.3. 204  
 Out of the castel, soth to seye, . . . HF.3. 827  
 Under the castel, faste by, . . . HF.3. 829  
 And to the castel with hir ledeth she . . . LGW. 1507  
 And in a castel made hir for to be . . . LGW. 2335  
 Wepynge in the castel, hir-self allone, . . . LGW. 2378  
 And the castell of brede and lengthe, . . . RR. 3791  
 And eke withynne the castell were . . . RR. 4190  
 He trusteth sore in his castell, . . . RR. 4305  
 That she the castell nyl not assaile, . . . RR. 5821  
 Doun shall the castell every-dele, . . . RR. 5868  
 The castell and the tour to-shake, . . . RR. 5981  
 If ther be castel or citee . . . RR. 7021  
 And set the castel al aboute, . . . RR. 7342  
 Or till they have the castel take, . . . RR. 7345  
 But er men didn this castel founde, . . . RR. 7592  
 The castell to destroie and take, . . . RR. 7652

**Castled**  
 and castelled with papir, and semblable . . . I.Pars. 445-50

**Castles**  
 swiche as han castelles, and othere . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
 Citees, burghes, castels, hye toures, . . . D.WB. 870  
 Thou shalt make castels thanne in Spayne . . . RR. 2573



<b>Castor</b>		
Castor, Pollux, or Delphyn,	HF. 2. 498	
<b>Casts</b>		
The derke tresons and the castes olde;	A.Kn. 2468	
<b>Casual</b>		
For sin it n'is but casuel plesance,	TC.4. 419	
<b>Casually</b>		
But casuelly the shippes botme rente,	B.NP. 4291	
And mo loves casuelly	HF. 2. 171	
<b>Cat</b>		
And he a cat, he wold hire hente anon.	A.Mil. 3347	
Ther as the cat was wont in for to crepe,	A.Mil. 3441	
Thou seydest this, that I was lyk a cat;	D.WB. 348	
Thanne wolde the cat wel dwellen in his;	D.WB. 350	
And fro the bench he droof away the cat,	D.Sum. 1775	
Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk	H.Mcp. 175	
For ye be lyk the slepy cat,	HF. 3. 693	
For right no mo than Gibbe oure cat,	RR. 6204	
<b>Catalonia</b>		
In Cataloigne and Aragon,	HF. 3. 158	
<b>Catapuce</b>		
Of katapuce or of gaitrys berys,	B.NP. 4155	
<b>Catch</b>		
Hir capul cacche, he ran alwey so faste,	A.Rv. 4105	
to cacche with innocent." He seith also	B.Mel. 2365-70	
seteth a net bifrom his feet to cacche hym,"	B.Mel. 2365-70	
Cacche who so may, who renneht best lat see!	D.WB. 76	
He kan so lightly cacche hym in his trappe,	G.SN. 111	
sholde . . . vertuously cacchen corage wel to doon,	I.Pars. 685-90	
with five fyngres to cacche the peple to	I.Pars. 850-5	
For hit is redy to cacche and take	BD. 780	
Myght cacche ynogh, if that he wolde,	BD. 968	
to kacchen fyssche of whiche ye	Bo. 3. m.8. 790-5	
Cacche it anon, lest adventure slake!	TC. 2. 291	
That of the pens that he can make and keeche	TC. 3. 1375	
That made him cacche his deeth, parde,	HF. 1. 404	
cacche him anon right in the same nombre	Astr. 222-9	
Ryght forto cacche in his panteris	RR. 1621	
Love will noon other bridde cacche	RR. 1623	
Hope in desire cacche victorie	RR. 2775 var	
<b>Catel</b>		
For catel hadde they ynogh and rente,	A.Prol. 373	
Bothe of his propre swynk and his catel.	A.Prol. 540	
Both of his catel and his message,	A.Rv. 3979	
For "losse of catel may recovered be,	B.ML. 27	
For litel was hir catel and hir rente.	B.NP. 4017	
Of catel, and of tyme, and forthermo	C.Pard. 594	
To whom he yeveth his lond or his catel;	E.Mch. 1525	
agayns povertie, or loss of catel, agayn	I.Pars. 500-5	
oother folk doon of hir owene catel,	I.Pars. 500-5	
ne in his catel, ne in his soule by entissyng of	I.Pars. 520-5	
in body, or in catel. Of this cursed synne of ire	I.Pars. 560-5	
to saven his lyf or his catel.	I.Pars. 610-5	
to have damage of thy catel.	I.Pars. 665-70	
in lond ne catel, but somtyme in science	I.Pars. 740-5	
in his catel than in Jhesu Crist, and	I.Pars. 745-50	
the possessiouns or the catel of poure	I.Pars. 775-80	
boght for temporel catel the yifte that God hadde	I.Pars. 780-5	
been cleped symonials, be it by catel, be	I.Pars. 780-5	
witnissyng, or bivenen hym his catel or	I.Pars. 795-800	
for to take thy neighebores catel agayn	I.Pars. 795-800	
in borwyng of thy neighebores catel,	I.Pars. 800-5	
ne yeveth nat his catel, but he leseth his catel.	I.Pars. 810-5	
to the feend of helle; it wasteth his catel	I.Pars. 845-50	
a foul thyng a man to waste his catel on	I.Pars. 845-50	
dispenden upon men hir catel and substaunce.	I.Pars. 845-50	
of maladies, or lesynge of worldly catel,	I.Pars. 1055-60	
Lo, what profit his catell doth?	RR. 5376	
Bothe of catell and of goode.	RR. 5439	
And ben of good and catell bare;	RR. 5457	
Frendshipp is more than is catell,	RR. 5540	
Folk of her catel or of her thyng.	RR. 6670	
<b>Caterwauled</b>		
To shewe hir skyn, and goon a-caterwawed;	D.WB. 354	
<b>Cato</b>		
He knew nat Catoun, for his wit was rude,—	A.Mil. 3227	
of flattery"; and Caton seith, "Avysse	B.Mel. 2370-5	
embraceth, distreyneth litel"; and Catoun seith,	B.Mel. 2405-10	
Catoun seith, "If thou hast nede of help,	B.Mel. 2495-500	
man than he is hymself"; and Catoun seith,	B.Mel. 2675-80	
seith Caton, "Waketh and enclyneth nat yow	B.Mel. 2780-5	
seith Caton, "Use," he seith, "thy richesses	B.Mel. 2790-5	
Lo, Catoun, which that was so wys a man,	B.NP. 4130	
But natheless, as touchyng daun Catoun,	B.NP. 4161	
Than ever Caton was, so moot I thee!	B.NP. 4166	
Suffre thy wyves tonge, as Catoun bit,	E.Mch. 1377	
For Catoun seith that he that giltis is	G.CY. 688	
What is now Brutus or stierne Caton?	Bo. 2. m.7.	
likide to Catoun. Thanne what so evere	575-80	
Penalopee, and Marcia Catoun,	Bo. 4. p.6.	
1505-10	LGW. 252	
<b>Cats</b>		
For whoso wolde senge a cattes skyn,	D.WB. 349	
And if the cattes skyn be slyk and gay,	D.WB. 351	
<b>Cattle see Catel</b>		
<b>Catullus</b>		
For which thyng Catullus clepid	Bo. 3. p.4. 690-5	
<b>Caucasus</b>		
Bitwix this and the mount of Kaukasous,	D.WB. 1140	

<b>Caucasus—Continued</b>		
mountaigne that highte Caucasus;	Bo. 2. p.7. 540-5	
<b>Caught</b>		
Naught in a trappe, if it were deed or blidde.	A.Prol. 145	
Out of the gospel he the wordes caughte,	A.Prol. 498	
And he were caught, it was accorded thus,	A.Kn. 1214	
And with that word he caughte a greet mirour	A.Kn. 1399	
As he that hath ben caught ofte in his laas,	A.Kn. 1817	
Lo, alle thise folk so caught were in hir las	A.Kn. 1851	
I saugh how that his houndes have hym caught.	A.Kn. 2067	
When Vulcanus hadde caught thee in his las,	A.Kn. 2389	
He moste abyde, whan that he was caught,	A.Kn. 2650	
And prively he caughte hire by the queynze,	A.Mil. 3276	
And caughte the kultour by the colde stiele.	A.Mil. 3785	
Til in a dyche they caughte hym atte laste.	A.Rv. 4106	
And lith ful stille and wolde han caught a sleepe.	A.Rv. 4227	
And caughte hym by the nekke, and softe he spak;	A.Rv. 4261	
And by the throte-bolle he caughte Alayn;	A.Rv. 4273	
That this sowdan hath caught so greet plesance	B.ML. 186	
This gentil kyng hath caught a greet motyf	B.ML. 628	
And with that word he caughte hire by the flankes	B.Sh. 1392	
His tonge out caughte and took away the greyn,	B.Pri. 1861	
Caught with the lymered coloured as the gleede,	B.Mk. 3574	
Yet was he caught anywedes al his pryde.	B.Mk. 3919	
So was he caught with beautes of this mayde,	C.Doc. 127	
That I almost have caught a cardynale.	C.Pard. 313	
Yet hastow caught a fals suscepcion,	D.WB. 306	
For er the bishoppes caughte hem with his hook,	D.Pri. 1317	
As womman is, whan she hath caught an ire;	D.Sum. 2003	
This markys caughte yet another lest	E.CI. 619	
That he hire doghter caughte, right so he,	E.CI. 674	
That hem to seen the peple hath caught plesance,	E.CI. 993	
Til she hath caught agayn hire contenance.	E.CI. 1110	
That Januarie hath caught so greet a wille,	E.Mch. 2134	
And caughte hire by a twist, and up she gooth,—	E.Mch. 2349	
And whan that he hadde caught his sighte agayn,	E.Mch. 2357	
Hath swich a pitee caught of his penaunce,	F.Fkl. 740	
Up caughte hym, and to bedde he hath hym broght.	F.Fkl. 1083	
And in his herte he caughte of this greet routhe,	F.Fkl. 1520	
moore, al be he soevely caught with drynke,	I.Pars. 820-5	
Hir women caughte her up anon,	BD. 124	
I wolde have caught hit, and anon	BD. 395	
My wille, whan my fers she caughte,	BD. 680	
As helpe me God, so was y-caught	BD. 837	
For he is caught up in another lees;	Anel. 233	
Of which I comfort caughte, and wente in faste;	PF. 170	
rewliche Ceresus was caught of Cirus and	Bo. 2. p.2. 310-5	
y-caught and ybounde with wikkide cheynes	Bo. 3. m.10.	
960-5	Bo. 3. m.12.	
with hise thre bevedes was caught and al	1125-30	
halt hem wery and I-caught, or slidyng	Bo. 4. m.2.	
1265-70	TC. 1. 214	
For caught is proud, and caught is debonaire!	TC. 1. 280	
And caughte ayein his firste pleying chere.	TC. 1. 534	
I pleyne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste,	TC. 1. 557	
And hast for ferde caught attricioun?	TC. 2. 448	
Til she agayn him by the lappe caughte.	TC. 2. 583	
That have swich on y-caught withoute net!	TC. 2. 942	
But Troulis, that hath caught him an hetel!	TC. 2. 1182	
And seide, 'Ye were caught or that ye wiste!'	TC. 2. 1272	
To God hope I she hath now caught a thorn,	TC. 3. 1207	
Now be ye caught! Now is ther but we tweyne!	TC. 4. 106	
'Ye have now caught and fetred in prysoun	TC. 5. 567	
Me caughte first my righte lady dere!	TC. 5. 602	
For which the folk of Thebes caughte hir banel!	TC. 5. 703	
That I be caught, I shal be holde espye:	TC. 5. 1554	
At which, alas, he caughte his lives ende.	HF. 1. 282	
Til he have caught that what him leste;	LGW. 1750	
And caughte to this lady suche desire,	LGW. 1854	
But prively she caughte forth a knyfe,	LGW. 2451	
Whan hit is caught and caried to the brymme.	LGW. 2654	
And out he caughte a knyfe as rasour kene.	LGW. 2722	
Til she was caught and fettered in prysoun.	Bal.Ch. 1	
So hath myn herte caught in remembrance	Bal.Ch. 31	
Therkyng that I have caught in remembrance,	Astr. 222-9	
meridional, as he was caught on the est	RR. 1470	
That Love had caught in his daungere,	RR. 1533	
And that he was so faste caught	RR. 1611	
Ben soone caught heere and awayted;	RR. 1658	
That caught hath many a man and shent,	RR. 2029	
Is caught, thanne must he utirly	RR. 3310	
Which Love hath caught in his demeyne.	RR. 3533	
If Love hath caught hym in his lace	RR. 4870	
Ne were delite which hath hym caught.	RR. 5093	
So are they caught in loves lace,	D.WB. 1018	
<b>Caul</b>	TC. 3. 775	
That wereth on a coverchief or a calle,	Astr. 88-92	
And maken him an howe above a calle,		
werke of a wommans calle, in kervyng		
<b>Caurus see Chorus</b>		
<b>Causa</b>		
<i>Causa longinqua</i> and <i>Causa propinqua</i> ,	B.Mel. 2585-90	
<b>Cause</b>		
By-cause that it was old and som-del streit,—	A.Prol. 174	
He knew the cause of everich maladye,	A.Prol. 419	
The cause y-knowe and of his harm the roote,	A.Prol. 423	
The staat, tharray, the nombre, and eek the cause	A.Prol. 716	
Is cause of al my cryng and my wo.	A.Kn. 1100	
That cause is of his moerde, or greet siknesse;	A.Kn. 1256	

## Cause—Continued

Ye been the cause wherfor that I dye!  
 The trespas of hem bothe, and eek the cause,  
 But, by the cause that they sholde ryse  
 Unwist of hym what was the cause and why;  
 'The Firste Moevere of the cause above,  
 The which is prince, and cause of alle thyng,  
 By-cause that he fer was from hire sighte,  
 By-cause he was of carpenteris craft  
 It myghte be no bet, and cause why?  
 By-cause that the cradel by it stood,  
 By-cause that ther was swich diversitee  
 As was arrayed for so heigh a cause.  
 By-cause he was a man of heigh prudence,  
 To have the moore cause of aqueyntance  
 Tel me what is thy cause for to syng,  
 a cause for to wepe? Jhesu Crist, oure  
 matiere, by cause of the wrong and of the  
 for this same cause, and eek by resoun of the  
 yong by cause of that like werre, or elles  
 by juste cause, men sholde nat seyn therfore that  
 so muche that ye shul have honour in this cause!  
 and, wyf, by-cause of thy sweete wordes,  
 telthe the cause why: "It may nat be,"  
 person, by-cause that he deemeth to  
 the cause cesseth, or whan a newe caas  
 by other cause, harm or damage may bytyde.  
 cometh of dishoneste cause, change thy conseil,  
 this is to seyn, the fer cause and the ny cause.  
 The fer cause is Almyghty God, that is cause of alle  
 thynges;  
 the neer cause is thy thre enemys.  
 The cause accidental was hate, the cause material been  
 the fyve woundes  
 The cause formal is the manere of  
 cloumben in at thy wyndowes; the cause final  
 'But for to speken of the fer cause,  
 by-cause that the book of decrees seith,  
 by juste cause, resonable.  
 beren nat the spere withouten cause, but they  
 men have no cause ne matiere to repreven  
 man excuseth hym in wynter by cause of the grete  
 cold,  
 man by cause of his scarsetee and chyngerie,  
 that men have no matiere ne cause to  
 and for what cause or enchesoun  
 by cause that in batailles fallen manye perils,  
 dede and al oure matere and cause  
 by cause of oure offense, that he  
 werken in this cause that, by grace of  
 men mowe have cause and matiere to  
 and that ye have no cause to repente yow  
 By-cause that Nero hadde of hym swich drede,  
 For certeyn cause, into a fer contree,  
 But trewely the cause of my comynge  
 Been cause of deeth to many a creature.  
 By cause I wol nat begen ydelly.  
 O cause first of oure confusioun;  
 And for noon other cause,—sey ye no?  
 'Is this,' quod she, 'the cause of youre unreste?'  
 That shal be to youre hous by cause of me,  
 Feynyng a cause, for he wolde brybe,—  
 'Ful many a cause, levee sire somonour,  
 It is a cause of his savacioun,—  
 For thou art cause why thy felawe deyth';  
 By cause he is a man of greet honour,  
 Broght for the same cause, and thanne hire sette  
 Ne lat no clerk have cause or diligence  
 I wol noon oold wyf han right for this cause;  
 I dote nat; I woot the cause why  
 By cause of leveful procreacioun  
 Excused hym by cause of his siknesse,  
 Noon other cause myghte make hym tarye.  
 By-cause, alas! that he is bynd and oold  
 And cause why, it sholde reported be,  
 And cause why? for they kan nat the craft;  
 As soore wondren somme on cause of thonder,  
 And on alle thyng til that the cause is wyst,  
 'What is the cause, if it be for to telle,  
 That causen moost a gentil herte wo.  
 If that I verraily the cause knewe  
 Right for that cause and that conclusioun,  
 But, sires, by-cause I am a burel man,  
 By-cause that he was hire neighebour,  
 'I knowe,' quod he, 'the cause of youre comynge,—  
 Er ye me sleen by-cause that I yow love,  
 By-cause that she wolde nat defouled be.  
 'What was the cause; tel me if thou kan.  
 That cause is of so greet confusioun,  
 By-cause that I wolde yow atake  
 By cause of which men sholde hym reverence,  
 That was the cause he gan so ny hym drawe.  
 By-cause that I am a lewed man;  
 Men wolde hem slee by-cause of hir science.  
 By-cause our fir ne was nat maad of beech,  
 That is the cause, and other noon, so theech.  
 If shame, or los, may causen any drede,  
 Shal make al good, for it is cause of al  
 And for noon other cause, trewely.  
 To me, by cause of my philosophy,

A.Kn. 1568  
 A.Kn. 1704  
 A.Kn. 2488  
 A.Kn. 2977  
 A.Kn. 2987  
 A.Kn. 3036  
 A.Mil. 3395  
 A.Rv. 3861  
 A.Rv. 4144  
 A.Rv. 4224  
 B.ML 220  
 B.ML 252  
 B.Sh. 1254  
 B.Sh. 1342  
 B.Pri. 1837  
 B.Mel. 2175-80  
 B.Mel. 2210-5  
 B.Mel. 2210-5  
 B.Mel. 2230-5  
 B.Mel. 2255-60  
 B.Mel. 2300-5  
 B.Mel. 2300-5  
 B.Mel. 2375-80  
 B.Mel. 2375-80  
 B.Mel. 2410-5  
 B.Mel. 2415-20  
 B.Mel. 2415-20  
 B.Mel. 2585-90  
 B.Mel. 2585-90  
 B.Mel. 2585-90  
 B.Mel. 2590-5  
 B.Mel. 2590-5  
 B.Mel. 2590-5  
 B.Mel. 2590-5  
 B.Mel. 2595-600  
 B.Mel. 2630-5  
 B.Mel. 2725-30  
 B.Mel. 2780-5  
 B.Mel. 2790-5  
 B.Mel. 2790-5  
 B.Mel. 2800-5  
 B.Mel. 2855-60  
 B.Mel. 2930-5  
 B.Mel. 2935-40  
 B.Mel. 2950-5  
 B.Mel. 3050-5  
 B.Mel. 3055-60  
 B.Mk. 3694  
 B.NP. 4258  
 B.NP. 4479  
 C.Pard. 296  
 C.Pard. 446  
 C.Pard. 499  
 D.WB. 123  
 D.WB. 1104  
 D.WB. 1225  
 D.Fri. 1378  
 D.Fri. 1474  
 D.Fri. 1498  
 D.Sum. 2039  
 D.Sum. 2276  
 E.Cl. 387  
 E.Cl. 1185  
 E.Mch. 1432  
 E.Mch. 1441  
 E.Mch. 1448  
 E.Mch. 1903  
 E.Mch. 1905  
 E.Mch. 2255  
 E.Mch. 2435  
 F.Sq. 185  
 F.Sq. 258  
 F.Sq. 260  
 F.Sq. 447  
 F.Sq. 452  
 F.Sq. 466  
 F.Sq. 492  
 F.Fkl. 716  
 F.Fkl. 961  
 F.Fkl. 1176  
 F.Fkl. 1322  
 F.Fkl. 1427  
 F.Fkl. 1591  
 G.SN. 23  
 G.CY. 585  
 G.CY. 631  
 G.CY. 690  
 G.CY. 787  
 G.CY. 896  
 G.CY. 928  
 G.CY. 929  
 G.CY. 1009  
 G.CY. 1134  
 G.CY. 1307  
 G.CY. 1373

## Cause—Continued

The cause grettest of swich scarsetee.  
 'By-cause drynke hath dominacioun  
 And for this cause ben alle crowes blake  
 The seconde cause that oghte make a  
 The thridde cause that oghte movee a  
 The cause why that Job clepeth helle  
 misese,' by-cause that ther been thre  
 hym oghte faste, withouten cause  
 by cause of hem; in to curious harneys, as  
 richesse of a man is cause of his deth;  
 the delices of a man is cause of the grevous maladye  
 the cause nat worth a straw? Certes,  
 helle, by-cause of hir slouth and of hire  
 morwe, but if ther were cause resonable;  
 thraldom and the firste cause of thraldom  
 that synne was first cause of thraldom,  
 Certes, he that so dooth is cause of manye  
 kan rekene, right as he somtyme is cause  
 By-cause that they been  
 the cause final of matrimoyne.  
 Another cause is to yelden everich of hem to  
 thou by cause of thyn humylitee makest  
 ne for ypoecrisye, ne for no cause, but  
 That rather wolden al my cause spille  
 That thou nart cause of grace and merci here;  
 Ther mot be cause wherfor that men pleynye;  
 Werher for the ground and cause of al my peyne,  
 Was not the cause of this confusioun;  
 She was not cause of myn adversite,  
 Now have ye cause to clothe yow in sable;  
 Thus causeles the cause be,  
 In this world heer, and cause of armonye.  
 Can I not seyn if that the cause were  
 That al the cause of sorwes that they drye  
 Wele han they cause for to gladen ofte,  
 that it was a necessarie cause wise men to taken and  
 other cause of thi maladye, and that right  
 I have playnly fownde the cause of thi maladye,  
 For sche, that is now cause of so  
 mochel sorwe to the, scholde ben cause  
 yeveth the ryghtful cause of hope to han  
 for cause of dignyte, but, ayenward, honour  
 cometh to dygnite for cause of vertu.  
 'for the cause of the. But I wol first  
 me to enforme the thilke false cause of  
 for cause of renoun. In this thynges and  
 desiren for cause of delyt and myrnesse.  
 taken for cause of power or elles for  
 for cause of delyt. Certes now am I  
 and desiren to geten, and for this cause  
 blisful, thanne by the same cause moten  
 the somme and the cause of al that  
 be the sovereyn fyn and the cause of alle  
 certes thilke that is cause for which men  
 yt that a wyght wolde ryden for cause of  
 constreyned so, by som cause, that his wille desireth  
 and  
 a ful grete cause to lyven and to duren, for whiche  
 a ryght grete cause of my sorwe: that  
 men ne knowe nat the cause why that it is?  
 that thou ne knowe nat the cause of so  
 doon for cause of yvel, ne thilk thing that  
 telthe that the victorious cause likide to  
 the goddes, and the cause overcomen  
 for that it schal be cause of  
 and cause of torment to schrewes.  
 returned, to the cause that hath yeven  
 thing is cause of the whiche thing, as  
 whethir the prescience is cause of the  
 cause of the purveance. But I ne  
 although that the cause of the soth  
 that although the cause of soth cometh  
 thing is cause of the eterne prescience.  
 is the cause why that science wanteth  
 What discordable cause hath to-rent  
 diligently of any of yow. And the cause  
 The whiche resoun and cause of  
 nat cause of necessite to thinges to comen,  
 what cause or what is it (as who seith, ther  
 may no cause be) by whiche that the endes  
 cause of the necessite of tydynge to  
 the cause of this errour is that of alle the  
 strengthe is cause more efficient, and

G.CY. 1393  
 H.Mep. 57  
 H.Mep. 308 var  
 I.Pars. 140-5  
 I.Pars. 155-60  
 I.Pars. 180-5  
 I.Pars. 185-90  
 I.Pars. 370-5  
 I.Pars. 430-5  
 I.Pars. 470-5  
 I.Pars. 470-5  
 I.Pars. 600-5  
 I.Pars. 685-90  
 I.Pars. 705-10  
 I.Pars. 755-60  
 I.Pars. 770-5  
 I.Pars. 870-5  
 I.Pars. 870-5  
 I.Pars. 905-10  
 I.Pars. 935-40  
 I.Pars. 940-5  
 I.Pars. 1020-5  
 I.Pars. 1020-5  
 Pity. 46  
 ABC. 26  
 Mars. 157  
 Mars. 160  
 Mars. 258  
 Mars. 266  
 Mars. 284  
 Anel. 257  
 PF. 63  
 PF. 106  
 PF. 251  
 PF. 687  
 Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
 Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
 Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
 Bo.2. p.1. 315-20  
 Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
 Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
 Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
 Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
 Bo.3. p.2. 650-5  
 Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 Bo.3. p.10.  
 945-50  
 Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
 Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
 Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
 Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5  
 Bo.3. p.11.  
 1025-30  
 Bo.4. p.1.  
 1145-50  
 Bo.4. p.5.  
 1430-5  
 Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5  
 Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5  
 Bo.4. p.6.  
 1505-10  
 Bo.4. p.6.  
 1505-10  
 Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
 Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
 Bo.4. m.6.  
 1565-70  
 Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5  
 Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5  
 Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5  
 Bo.5. p.3.  
 1685-90  
 Bo.5. p.3.  
 1685-90  
 Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5  
 Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5  
 Bo.5. m.3.  
 1725-30  
 Bo.5. p.4.  
 1745-50  
 Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5  
 Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5  
 Bo.5. p.4.  
 1755-60  
 Bo.5. p.4.  
 1755-60  
 Bo.5. p.4.  
 1755-60  
 Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
 Bo.5. m.4.  
 1815-20



**Cause—Continued**

knowe thinges, than thilke cause that . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
preise the cause of rescoun (as who seith, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
than the cause of wit and of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
futures yeven cause of the science of god. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Unt' any lover and his cause avails, . . . . .	TC.1. 20
Which cause is of my deth for sorwe and thought. . . . .	TC.1. 579
I have no cause, I wot wel, for to sore . . . . .	TC.1. 670
And final cause of w to that ye endure; . . . . .	TC.1. 682
Paraunder thou hast cause for to singel . . . . .	TC.1. 854
But, cesse cause, ay cesseth maladye! . . . . .	TC.2. 483
'Ne that I shal han cause in this matere,' . . . . .	TC.2. 495
That he may make avaut by juste cause; . . . . .	TC.2. 727
For, though ther be no cause, yit hem semen . . . . .	TC.2. 802
So blisful cause as me, my lif to lede . . . . .	TC.2. 832
The cause of his coming, thus answerde: . . . . .	TC.2. 1102
Frend to a cause which that toucheth me.' . . . .	TC.2. 1407
That mighten in her cause bet avails, . . . . .	TC.2. 1439
By cause, lo, that she a lady is, . . . . .	TC.2. 1633
Have God my trouthe, her cause to sustene.' . . . .	TC.2. 1686
O verray cause of hele and of gladnesse, . . . . .	TC.3. 6
Ye sothfast cause of frendship ben also; . . . . .	TC.3. 30
But wo is me, that I, that cause al this, . . . . .	TC.3. 271
To knowe of me the cause of my mistresse. . . . .	TC.3. 364
And founde his cause and ther-to al th'aray, . . . . .	TC.3. 536
Ne yeve a wight a cause to devine: . . . . .	TC.3. 765
But-if God helpe. And cause why this is,— . . . . .	TC.3. 795
And that love is in cause of swich folye, . . . . .	TC.3. 986
As whan cause is, and som swich fantasye . . . . .	TC.3. 1032
Ne cause ek now to bidde him thennes rise. . . . .	TC.3. 1145
He jalous was, sin ther was cause non; . . . . .	TC.3. 1151
As he that nedes moste a cause fished! . . . . .	TC.3. 1162
As she that juste cause had him to triste, . . . . .	TC.3. 1227
So crepe, that it cause me to dye! . . . . .	TC.3. 1505
For other cause was ther non than so. . . . .	TC.3. 1579
That thou thy-self ne cause it not to misse. . . . .	TC.3. 1624
Allas! that they sholde evere cause finde . . . . .	TC.4. 19
'For, by that cause I say no time or now . . . . .	TC.4. 99
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire, . . . . .	TC.4. 125
The cause y-told of hir cominge, the olde . . . . .	TC.4. 141
Was cause causing first to me Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.4. 829
That cause is of this wo and this unreste. . . . .	TC.4. 879
Beth rather to him cause of flat than egge, . . . . .	TC.4. 927
T'enqueren which thing cause of which thing be: . . . .	TC.4. 1010
The certain cause of the necessite . . . . .	TC.4. 1012
Be cause certain of the purveyinge. . . . .	TC.4. 1015
And I seye, though the cause of soth of this . . . . .	TC.4. 1041
Is cause of Goddes prescience eternal. . . . .	TC.4. 1062
That thing to come shul cause his prescience! . . . . .	TC.4. 1064
Ben cause of thilke sovereign Purveyaunce . . . . .	TC.4. 1070
And Troilus anon the cause tolde, . . . . .	TC.4. 1227
But for the cause that we shullen twinne: . . . . .	TC.4. 1270
It oughte lasse causen us to sorwe: . . . . .	TC.4. 1309
My soule as ye have cause noon to drede . . . . .	TC.4. 1365 var
Yit, or that ye me causen so to smerte, . . . . .	TC.4. 1448
I n'ere but ded. And, or ye cause finde, . . . . .	TC.4. 1651
Now god to whom ther nys no cause y-wrye. . . . .	TC.4. 1654 var
That was the cause I first had on you routel! . . . . .	TC.4. 1673
And neer he rod, his cause for to make, . . . . .	TC.5. 80
'And by the cause I swor you right lo now . . . . .	TC.5. 127
what cause hastow to make al thys care . . . . .	TC.5. 336 var
That thou her see, that cause is of thy sorwe. . . . .	TC.5. 406
Sin I have lost the cause of al my game. . . . .	TC.5. 420
That cause is of my torment and my joye. . . . .	TC.5. 427
A cause he fond in towne for to go, . . . . .	TC.5. 527
O cause of wo, that cause hast ben of lise! . . . . .	TC.5. 550
That cause is of my torment and my sorwe: . . . . .	TC.5. 654
'Can I not seyn what may the cause be, . . . . .	TC.5. 876
And what thing was the cause of al his payne; . . . . .	TC.5. 1229
But al for nought. He n'olde his cause pleyne, . . . . .	TC.5. 1230
What wratthe of juste cause han ye to me? . . . . .	TC.5. 1256
If she be let, she wol assigne a cause. . . . .	TC.5. 1302
Ther may swich cause ben in her entente, . . . . .	TC.5. 1305
And by the cause ek of my cares colde . . . . .	TC.5. 1342
'If other cause aught doth you for to dwelle, . . . . .	TC.5. 1394
Non other cause, alas, ne hadden ye . . . . .	TC.5. 1692
Or why this more then that cause is; . . . . .	HF.1. 20
But why the cause is, noght wot I. . . . .	HF.1. 52
And seyde, that she cause was, . . . . .	HF.1. 369
And for this cause he hath me sent . . . . .	HF.2. 104
'And for this cause mayst thou see, . . . . .	HF.2. 239
That wheel wol cause another wheel, . . . . .	HF.2. 286
What hir cause was, I nyste. . . . .	HF.3. 453
Telle us what your cause may be.' . . . .	HF.3. 473
For no swich cause, by my heed! . . . . .	HF.3. 785
The cause why I stonde here. . . . .	HF.3. 795
For syth no cause of dethe lyeth in this caas, . . . . .	LGW. 409
Felawe and cause eke of thy deeth,' quod she. . . . .	LGW. 895
And hath y-tolde the cause of his comynge . . . . .	LGW. 1592
But for that cause telle I nat this story, . . . . .	LGW. 1684
In honest cause, and namely in his ryght. . . . .	LGW. 2133
Than sithen I am of my sorwe the cause, . . . . .	Comp.A. 36
And ye, my lif and cause of my good chere . . . . .	Bal.Co. 10
The first cause is this: truste wel that alle . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
this regioun, as I suppose. Another cause . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
for two causes. The first cause is for that . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
And the secunde cause is this, that sothly . . . . .	Astr. 5-11

**Cause—Continued**

membres of thyn Astrelabie by cause that . . . . .	Astr. 15-20
as in subtle tables calced for a cause. . . . .	Astr. 15-20
is clepid the Cercle of Cancere by cause that . . . . .	Astr. 65-70
by cause that the heved of Capricorne turnith . . . . .	Astr. 75-82
and eke the cause why. But sothly the . . . . .	Astr. 97-100
under thilke signes thei causen us by her . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
by cause of the hoot sygne. And by . . . . .	Astr. 108-15
I myn Astrelabye, and by cause that it was . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
the west side, by cause that she was founde . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
may causen error as wel in knowing of the . . . . .	Astr. 168-70
straunge degre in a nother signe is by cause . . . . .	Astr. 236-40
rekned for the ecliptyk by cause that noon . . . . .	Astr. 236-40
of F upward in the same signe by cause . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
may not be take by cause of the litel space . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
signe by cause that the latitude was south . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
That he is gentil by cause he doth . . . . .	RR. 2196
Feyne thee other cause than itte . . . . .	RR. 2520
Bi-cause with hir they ben pryve; . . . . .	RR. 2706
And if such cause thou have that thee . . . . .	RR. 2711
That Shame, by cause she is honest, . . . . .	RR. 3058
She seide, 'Sir, what is the cause . . . . .	RR. 3726
By cause hir herte was in affray, . . . . .	RR. 3866
Bi-cause his tunge was to large. . . . .	RR. 4144
Bi-cause I was withoute the wall. . . . .	RR. 4316
By cause the tour is so stronge. . . . .	RR. 4518
Who was the cause, in sothfastnesse, . . . . .	RR. 4525
By cause he dar not hom retourne. . . . .	RR. 4918
Whiche causen hir to mourne in woo . . . . .	RR. 5007
But it for other cause be, . . . . .	RR. 6854
<b>Caused</b>	
This prison caused me nat for to crye, . . . . .	A. Kn. 1095
That was the body erect that caused it; . . . . .	B.M.L. 9
This caused me my gronnyng douteless. . . . .	B.NP. 4097
My god caused my mordre, sooth to sayn." . . . .	B.NP. 4211
That caused hym to sette hymself afyre. . . . .	D.WB. 726
commendacioun of the peple hath caused deeth to . . . . .	I.Pars. 470-5
many a . . . . .	TC.3. 1566
God help me so, ye caused al this fare, . . . . .	TC.5. 1575
That Calcas caused al her tarynge. . . . .	RR. 4576
Caused me to done offence. . . . .	
<b>Causeless</b>	
causeless and withouten skile and rescoun, . . . . .	B.Mel. 3000-5
That knoweth that noon act is causeless, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1975
That causeless she sleeth herself, alas! . . . . .	F.Fkl. 825
And causeless; alas, that am not I! . . . . .	Mars. 159
Now is he fals, alas! and causeless, . . . . .	Anel. 229
Thus causeless the cause be, . . . . .	Anel. 257
And axe mercy, causeless,—what nede? . . . . .	Anel. 301
That men shul loven alwey, causeless, . . . . .	PF. 590
That thou deyspeyd art thus causeless? . . . . .	TC.1. 779
Is causeless: that shal be seen to-morwe!— . . . . .	TC.3. 889
So causeless is copen into you, . . . . .	TC.3. 1011
Shal causeless so sterven in his trouthe! . . . . .	TC.4. 1477
As causeless ye suffer al this drede! . . . . .	TC.4. 1533
Mistrust me not thus causeless, for routhes, . . . . .	TC.4. 1609
So causeless swich drede for to drye; . . . . .	TC.5. 264
And causeless, for-which I can no more; . . . . .	TC.5. 326
That thou hast had, lo! causeless, . . . . .	HF.2. 159
That causeless doth me this sorwe drye? . . . . .	Comp.A. 32
Causeless, withoute enchesoun. . . . .	RR. 3982
Withoute desert, and causeless. . . . .	RR. 4269
<b>Causer</b>	
The faire Venus, causer of plesaunce? . . . . .	Mars. 46
thus causeless the causer be . . . . .	Anel. 257 var
<b>Causes</b>	
and by these causes we axen deliberacioun, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2220-5
'to werke by thy conseil, for many causes and rescouns; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50
for many causes. The firste is this: . . . . .	B.Mel. 2310-5
causes for whennes they been sprongen. . . . .	B.Mel. 2400-5
certaine juste causes, I am al redy to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5
Tullius clepeth "causes," which that is . . . . .	B.Mel. 2580-5
hath certaine causes, whiche that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2580-5
been causes brought to good ende whanne they . . . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
of the heete. For these causes seith . . . . .	B.Mel. 2780-5
hem by the causes aforeseyd; . . . . .	B.Mel. 3020-5
For whiche causes man sholde take a wyf. . . . .	E.Mch. 1445
For, as I trowe, these been causes two . . . . .	F.Sq. 451
Though I ne kan the causes nat y-knowe; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 887
been the causes that moeven a man to . . . . .	I.Pars. 125-30
The causes that oghte moeve a man . . . . .	I.Pars. 130-5
hire hope for severe causes. . . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
causes of drenchynge, algates the shipe . . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
foreseyde causes, but for to accompylce thilke . . . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
his synnes for many causes; . . . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
to soken the causes whennes the sounynge wyndes . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
man was wont to tellen the diverse causes . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
Thise ben grette causes, noght only to maladye, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
but certes grette causes to deth. . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
the causes and the habyt of thy maladye, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
the causes and the endes of thyse foreseyde . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
'And hastow wel knownen the causes,' . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
'the forme and the causes of false . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
to schewe me the causes of the fals . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-80
ne foreyne causes necesseden the . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
Thow by evene lyke causes enhaucest the . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
thurw constreynynge causes, wil desirith . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5

# Causes—Continued

"Than," quod sche, 'by thise causes . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
and by othere causes that ben enforced by . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
seen men redily the causes. But the causes y-hidd . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
fro us, so that we wisten the causes why . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
the hidde causes of thinges, and to . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
taketh hise causes, his ordre, and his . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
of men by a bond of causes nat able to . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-90
destynal causes, whan thei passen out of the . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-90
forth the ordre of causes unable to ben . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-90
forseyde causes. And of sorweful . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
by her weyghtes. By thise same causes . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-90
by no knyntyng of causes," I conferme . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
or comen of no causes, thanne schal it . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
entenden to don bytydeth by some causes, . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
his propre causes, of whiche causes the . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
causes of the abregginge of fortuit hap, . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
cometh of causes encontrynge and . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
of causes assembled in thingis that ben . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
makith that the causes rennen and . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
wille in this ordre of causes that clyven . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
that the ordre of causes hath it-self; . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
ben causes of thilke soverein purveance . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
withouthe, but by causes covenable and . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
Sir, comen am I to you for causes tweye, . . .	TC.3. 75
Though to us beestes ben the causes wryel . . .	TC.3. 620
Encressen ek the causes of my care; . . .	TC.4. 578
How th'ordre of causes stant. But wel wot I . . .	TC.4. 1017
The causes why, the sothe for to telle, . . .	TC.5. 1028
And stant, astoned of thise causes tweye, . . .	TC.5. 1728
The causes knoweth bet then I, . . .	HF.1. 13
Of tymes of hem, ne the causes, . . .	HF.1. 19
And thanne wol he causes fynde, . . .	HF.1. 283
Thise ben the causes, and I shal nat lye, . . .	LGW. 357
a certain of conclusions for thre causes. . .	Astr. 1-5
for two causes. The first cause is for that . . .	Astr. 5-11
the celestiall bodies with the causes. . .	RR. 20-5
Except only in causes two; . . .	RR. 5292
In thise two causes with his myght, . . .	RR. 5301 <i>em</i>
<b>Caused</b>	
Thou causedst this deluge of pestilence. . .	Scog. 14
<b>Causedth</b>	
That causeth al day swich divisioun. . .	A. Kn. 2476
Which is a thyng that causeth more dispence . . .	B.Sh. 1195
reste noriseth and causeth manye voices." . . .	B.Mel. 2780-5
Which causeth folk to dreden in hir dremes . . .	B.NP. 4119
Causeth ful many a man in sleepe to crie, . . .	B.NP. 4124
That causeth dreem, of which ther nys no charge. . .	F.Sq. 359
Causeth ful ofte to doon amys or speken. . .	F.Fkl. 783
"That 'hittel janglyng causeth muchel rest," . . .	H.Mop. 350
of body and worldly hardynesse causeth ful ofte . . .	I.Pars. 460-5
And causeth most to dreden vice and shame. . .	TC.1. 252
"Allas!" quod he, 'who causeth al this fare?' . . .	TC.1. 551
Causeth despit ful ofte for distresse."— . . .	TC.2. 1246
That causeth me, and ich him, al this paynel . . .	TC.4. 756
Coude I not see: that causeth now my care! . . .	TC.5. 749
To my wyt, what causeth swevenes . . .	HF.1. 3
Causeth ewiche dremes ofte; . . .	HF.1. 35
Causeth hem have visounes; . . .	HF.1. 40
Causeth of othres sterynge, . . .	HF.2. 292
That every cercle causeth other. . .	HF.2. 307
What causeth this, but wilful wrecchednesse . . .	L.St. 13
Ful often-tyme causeth destourbyng. . .	Ven. 44
Causeth all my woo and drede. . .	RR. 4142
As he that causeth all the bate, . . .	RR. 4235
<b>Causing</b>	
Was cause causing first to me Criseyde, . . .	TC.4. 829
Every cercle causing other, . . .	HF.2. 288
<b>Cautus</b>	
'Quisquis volet perhennem cautus.'—Metrum 4. . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
<b>Cave</b>	
Who saved Danyel in the horrible cave, . . .	B.ML. 473
Who fedde the Egyptien Marie in the cave, . . .	B.ML. 500
But now is he in prison in a cave, . . .	B.Mk. 3263
And he slow Cacus in a cave of stoon; . . .	B.Mk. 3297
And ronnen down right by a cave . . .	BD. 163
This cave was also as derk . . .	BD. 170
If I wiste wher were his cave, . . .	BD. 262
Within the gate she fledde in-to a cave. . .	Mars. 119
Derk was this cave, and smokyng as the helle, . . .	Mars. 120
in his grete cave, had fretyn and dreynt in his empty . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
It sate me wel bet, ay in a cave . . .	TC.2. 117
That dwelleth in a cave of stoon, . . .	HF.1. 70

# Cave—Continued

And found wher in a cave of stoon, . . .	HF.3. 494
And in a cave with dredful foot she sterte, . . .	LGW. 811
She fled hire-selfe into a lytel cave, . . .	LGW. 1225
Into the cave, and demed as hem liste. . .	LGW. 1244
And to a cave pryvely hym spedde, . . .	LGW. 2311
And in this derke cave, yif hir leste, . . .	LGW. 2312
And in a cave how that she was brought, . . .	LGW. 2362
<b>Caverns</b>	
known wel the krikes and the cavernes of the see . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
<b>Caves</b>	
out of the kaves of the cuntre of Trace, betith this . . .	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
the erthe hath norryschid it in his lowe caves . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
In caves and [in] wodes softe and swete, . . .	Form.A. 42
<b>Cavillation</b>	
Withouten fraud or cavillacioun.' . . .	D.Sum. 2136
<b>Cesse</b>	
Er that hir woful hertes myghte cesse; . . .	B.ML. 1066
That choys, and prey yow of that profre cesse, . . .	E.Cl. 154
ne cesse nat to swere grete othes, al be . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
Tyme cometh eft that esse shal your sorwe; . . .	Mars. 11
the entente . . . to ben disturbed schal esse. . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
mankynde nolde nat esse to wepe . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
nevere cesen no where amonges no maner folk to don . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
that schullen cesen thi pleynis and . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
advocates sholde fayle and cesen in al, or . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
scholde cesen to seme wondres.' . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
ne esse for to be, as Aristotile demed of the . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
and ne forelten nat ne cesen nat of the . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
For-thy ful ofte, his hote fir to cesse, . . .	TC.1. 445
But, cesse cause, ay cesseth maladyel . . .	TC.2. 483
If it so were her em ne wolde cesse . . .	TC.2. 692
Ful lightly, cesse wind, it wol arise; . . .	TC.2. 1388
Thus weping that he coude nevere cesse, . . .	TC.4. 575
Ye wolde cesse of this: for God, thou wost . . .	TC.4. 1619
It growe alwey, so that it nevere cesse. . .	TC.5. 1361
I prayed hir ceessen of hir speche, . . .	RR. 3307
<b>Cessed</b>	
She never cessed, as I writen fynde, Of hir preyere, . . .	G.SN. 124
And never cessed hem the feith to teche . . .	G.SN. 538
she cessed thanne to ben Fortune. . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
Than cessed she Fortune anon to be. . .	TC.1. 849
That, right anon as cessed is hir lest, . . .	TC.2. 787
<b>Ceseth</b>	
the cause ceseth, or whan a newe caas . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5
Therefore ceseth hir janglyng and hir wonder. . .	F.Sq. 257
and it ceseth to ben schad and to feten . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
for as moche as it ne ceseth nevere for to ben . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1375-80
But, cesse cause, ay ceseth maladyel . . .	TC.2. 483
So ceseth love, and forth to love a-newe! . . .	TC.2. 788
<b>Cecilia</b>	
Thee, meene I, mayde and martir, saint Cecile. . .	G.SN. 28
First wolde I yow the name of Sainte Cecile . . .	G.SN. 85
Or Cecile is to seye 'the way to blynde,' . . .	G.SN. 92
Or elles Cecile, as I writen fynde, . . .	G.SN. 94
Cecile may eek be seyid in this manere . . .	G.SN. 99
Right so was faire Cecile the white, . . .	G.SN. 115
The Seconde Nonnes Tale of the lyf of Sainte Cecile . . .	G.SN. 120
This mayden bright, Cecile, as hir lif seith, . . .	G.SN. 120
Cecile answerde anon right in this wise: . . .	G.SN. 169
"Tell hem that I, Cecile, yow to hem sente . . .	G.SN. 176
That thou hast sowe in Cecile, tak to thee! . . .	G.SN. 194
Thee serveth ay thyn owene thral Cecile; . . .	G.SN. 196
Valerian gooth hoom and fynt Cecile . . .	G.SN. 218
And first to Cecile, as I understonde, . . .	G.SN. 222
Sainte Cecile, fulfid of Goddes yifte, . . .	G.SN. 275
Tho shewed hym Cecile, al open and pleyn, . . .	G.SN. 284
To whom Cecile answerde boldly, . . .	G.SN. 319
Cecile cam, whan it was woxen nyght, . . .	G.SN. 379
Cecile hem seyde with a ful stedefast cheere, . . .	G.SN. 382
Cecile hym took, and buryed hym anon . . .	G.SN. 407
Cecile, so that she myghte in his presence . . .	G.SN. 412
Bad fecchen Cecile that he myghte hire see; . . .	G.SN. 422
Quod tho Cecile, 'and with a wood sentence . . .	G.SN. 450
Cecile answerde, 'O nyce creature! . . .	G.SN. 493
Hir hous the chiroche of Sainte Cecile highte; . . .	G.SN. 550
Whan toold was al the lyf of Sainte Cecile, . . .	G.CY. 554
And made the Lyfe also of Seynt Cecile. . .	LGW. 426
<b>Cecilia see Caeciliae</b>	
<b>Cecillas</b>	
Witness Tyburces and Cecilles shrifte . . .	G.SN. 277 <i>var</i>
<b>Cedar</b>	
A nightingale upon a cedre grene . . .	TC.2. 918
<b>Cedars</b>	
On pyntrees, cedres, and olmeris. . .	RR. 1314
<b>Cedasus</b>	
O Cedasus, it is ful greet pitee . . .	F.Fkl. 1428
<b>Ceint</b>	
Girt with a ceint of silk, with barres smale; . . .	A.Prol. 329
A ceint she werede, y-barred al of silk; . . .	A.Mil. 3235
<b>Ceint see (?) Saint (RR. 7406)</b>	



<b>Celebrable</b>		
ryght celebrable by clernesse of renoun . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20	
Hercules is celebrable for his harde . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5	
<b>Celebrity</b>		
and ryght cleer by celebrete or renoun? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20	
<b>Celestial</b>		
The white Lamb celestial, quod she, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1771	
That highte Jerusalem celestial; . . . . .	I.Pars. 51	
righte way of Jerusalem celestial, and this	I.Pars. 80-5	
hys fader celestial, and yett moore sharpe and	I.Pars. 130-5	
drawen of the noble good celestial he . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5	
elles by the celestial moevynges of sterres, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1405-70	
loves hete—Celestial, or elles love of kinde. . . . .	TC.1. 979	
It sit her naught to be celestial . . . . .	TC.1. 983	
'And this on every God celestial . . . . .	TC.4. 1541	
the celestial bodies with the causes. . . . .	Astr. 100-8	
eny latitude. Amiddes this celestial zodiak	Astr. 121-7	
the sonne or of othere celestial bodies . . . . .	Astr. 145-50	
clocke, whan eny celestial body by whiche	Astr. 150-6	
what celestial body that is 5 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 222-9	
is the longitude of a celestial body rekned,	Astr. 229-33	
the latitude of eny body celestial be rekned	Astr. 229-33	
body celestial, save only of the sonne, after	Astr. 236-40	
celestial bodies; for truste wel that neyther		
<b>Celestials</b>		
Of the goddes celestials; . . . . .	HF.1. 460	
<b>Celle</b>		
Ther as this lord was kepere of the celle. . . . .	A.Prol. 172	
Biforn, in his owene celle fantastik. . . . .	A.Kn. 1376	
Of whiche I have an hundred in my celle. . . . .	B.Mk. 3162	
<b>Cellar</b>		
wyn that is in the celer. And this is in . . . . .	I.Pars. 410-5	
in the entre or in the seler of Juppiter ther ben cowched	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20	
<b>Cellarer</b>		
Som worthy sexteyn, or som celerer, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3126	
<b>Celle see Still</b>		
<b>Celsi</b>		
'Si vis celsi jura.'—Metrum 6 . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5	
<b>Celosos</b>		
'Quos vides sedere celso.' . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70	
<b>Cementing</b>		
Oure cementyng and fermentacioun, . . . . .	G.CY. 817	
<b>Censer</b>		
Gooth with a sencer on the haliday, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3340	
<b>Censing</b>		
Sensynge the wyves of the parisshe faste, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3341	
<b>Centauros</b>		
He of Centauros leyde the boost adoun; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3289	
<b>Centaurs</b>		
the proude Centauris (half hors, half man), and he . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5	
<b>Centaury</b>		
Of lawriol, centaure and fumetere, . . . . .	B.NP. 4153	
<b>Center</b>		
Of his corage as any centre stable; . . . . .	F.Sq. 22	
sovereyn centre or poynt (that is to seyn . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5	
a same centre or aboute a poynt, thilke cerkle . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5	
is, as it were, a centre or a poynt to that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80	
hym neer to thilke centre of thingis (that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80	
and of the cerkle to the centre; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5	
to hangen after his right centre. . . . .	Astr. 25-32	
the centre of the large hool amidde, is . . . . .	Astr. 25-32	
unto the centre of the large hool, is clepid	Astr. 32-40	
fro the forseide centre unto the bordure, is clepid	Astr. 32-40	
The centre that stondith . . . . .	Astr. 82-8	
the smale point is clepid the centre. And understonde		
also that . . . . .	Astr. 92-7	
Tho sette I the centre of this Alhabor upon . . . . .	Astr. 139-45	
same conclusion sey I by the centre of eny . . . . .	Astr. 145-50	
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the lyne . . . . .	Astr. 233-5	
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the east . . . . .	Astr. 235-6	
To knowe . . . the latitude of our centre . . . . .	Astr. 245-51	
knowist, and sett his centre upon his . . . . .	Astr. 324-30	
ley it evne by a level. And in the centre of the		
compas . . . . .	Astr. 350-8	
no longer than a quarter . . . . . fro the centre a-mid-		
des. And wayte bisely . . . . .	Astr. 350-8	
<b>Centers</b>		
As ben his centris, and his arguments, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1277	
<b>Centesimus</b>		
Latyn it highte <i>Centesimus fructus</i> . . . . .	I.Pars. 865-70	
<b>Cerberus</b>		
He drow out Cerberus, the hound of helle; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3292	
his wyf). Cerberus, the porter of helle, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30	
he drowh Cerberus (the hound of helle) . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10	
To Cerberus in helle ay be I bounde, . . . . .	TC.1. 859	

<b>Cered</b>		
Cered pokettes, sal-peter and vitriole, . . . . .	G.CY. 808	
<b>Ceremonies</b>		
Dooth so his cerymonyes and obeisaunces, . . . . .	F.Sq. 515	
<b>Ceres</b>		
And Sereis next, that doth of hungri bote; . . . . .	PF. 276	
He corseth Ceres, Bacus, and Cipride, . . . . .	TC.5. 208	
<b>Cerial</b>		
A coroune of a grene ook cerial . . . . .	A.Kn. 2290	
<b>Ceriously</b>		
So greet noblesse in earnest, ceriously, . . . . .	B.ML. 185	
<b>Certain</b>		
And yaf a certeyn ferme for the graunt, . . . . .	A.Prol. 252a	
And elles certeyn were they to blame. . . . .	A.Prol. 375	
And if ther dide, certeyn so wrooth was she, . . . . .	A.Prol. 451	
And sette a soper at a certeyn pris, . . . . .	A.Prol. 815	
This was thyn ooth, and myn also certeyn; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1139	
Of a clarre, maad of a certeyn wyn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1471	
So greet a wopyng was ther noon, certeyn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2831	
By processe and by lenthge of certeyn yeres, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2967	
At Athenes, upon certeyn poynts and eas; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2971	
To have with certeyn contries alliance, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2973	
In certeyn boundes that they may nat flee: . . . . .	A.Kn. 2993	
Certeyn dayes and duracioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 2996	
And koude a certeyn of conclusiouns, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3183	
If that men asked hym in certeyn houres . . . . .	A.Mil. 3195	
I certeyn thyng that toucheth me and thee; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3404	
Of wol telle it noon oother man, certeyn.' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3495	
Or elles he is at his hous, certeyn; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3669	
Thus wole our text; but natheless certeyn . . . . .	B.ML. 45	
A certeyn tyme, as til to hire plesance; . . . . .	B.ML. 149	
And seyde hem, certeyn, but he myghte have grace . . . . .	B.ML. 207	
And certeyn gold, I noot what quantite; . . . . .	B.ML. 242	
A certeyn tresor that she thider ladde. . . . .	B.ML. 442	
Dooth thyng for certeyn ende that ful derk is . . . . .	B.ML. 480	
Up payne of deeth, so have I doon certeyn.' . . . . .	B.ML. 884	
For at a certeyn day I wol yow paye, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1380	
For certeyn bestes that I moste beye, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1462	
To borwe of certeyne freendes that he hadde . . . . .	B.Sh. 1523	
A certeyn frankes; and somme with him he ladde. . . . .	B.Sh. 1524	
Upon youre bench; she woot it wel certeyn, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1548	
By certeyn tokens that I kan yow telle. . . . .	B.Sh. 1549	
To certeyn Lumbardes, redy in hir hond, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1557	
He took me certeyn gold, that woot I weel. . . . .	B.Sh. 1594	
Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat faille, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1766	
Wherfore I synge, and synge moot certeyn . . . . .	B.Pri. 1853	
And I yow telle in good certeyn . . . . .	B.Th. 1918	
ille, as for a certeyn tyme, and thanne. . . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70	
for a certeyn space; and whan she . . . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70	
hym certeyn thyng, and conseyled . . . . .	B.Mel. 2235-40	
his conseilours in certeyn cas, and for . . . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5	
certaine juste causes, I am al redy to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5	
certeyne thynges prively, and openly . . . . .	B.Mel. 2540-5	
hath certeyne causes, whiche that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2550-5	
Natheless, by certeyne presumptuous . . . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600	
is no man certeyn if he be worthy that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5	
aventurous and no thyng certeyne, for . . . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60	
assigned hem a certeyn day to retourne . . . . .	B.Mel. 3015-20	
'Tragedie is to seyn a certeyn storie, . . . . .	B.Mk. 5163	
For certeyn, whan that Fortune list to flee, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3185	
Til certeyn tyme was y-come aboute; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3364	
Til God releessed hym a certeyn yeres, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3367	
Thou shalt anhangen be, fader, certeyn,— . . . . .	B.Mk. 3945	
For certeyn cause, into a fer contrée, . . . . .	B.NP. 4253	
After the opinioun of certeyn clerkis. . . . .	B.NP. 4425	
But certeyn, ther nys no comparisoun . . . . .	B.NP. 4507	
For who so dooth a traitour is certeyn; . . . . .	C.Doc. 89	
But me was toold certeyn, nat longe agoon is, . . . . .	D.WB. 9	
Is noight thyn housbonde"; thus seyde he certeyn. . . . .	D.WB. 71	
And certeyn, if ther were no seed y-sowe, . . . . .	D.WB. 71	
For certeyn, olde dotard, by youre leve, . . . . .	D.WB. 331	
And, but ye do, certeyn we shal yow teché . . . . .	D.WB. 438	
'My levee mooder, quod this knyght, 'certeyn . . . . .	D.WB. 1005	
Unto a certeyn lynage doun the lyne, . . . . .	D.WB. 1135	
Glad poverté is an honeste thyng, certeyn; . . . . .	D.WB. 1183	
Certeyn he knew of briberyes mo . . . . .	D.Fri. 1367	
Withouten hym we have no myght, certayn, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1487	
Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges.' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1589	
Glosynge is a glorious thyng certeyn, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1793	
And chaast was man in Paradys certeyn. . . . .	D.Sum. 1917	
Certeyn my good I have almost biset,— . . . . .	D.Sum. 1952	
For which I deme thee to the deeth certayn"; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2024	
I holde hym, certeyn, a demonyak. . . . .	D.Sum. 2240	
And al so certeyn as we knowe echoun . . . . .	E.Cl. 124	
That he wolde graunten hem a certeyn day . . . . .	E.Cl. 179	
Thou lovest me, I woot it wel certeyn, . . . . .	E.Cl. 309	
I wol no thyng, ne nyl no thyng, certayn, . . . . .	E.Cl. 646	
But wel he knew, that next hymself, certayn . . . . .	E.Cl. 694	
That whan they have a certeyn purpos take, . . . . .	E.Cl. 702	
Thus with hire fader, for a certeyn space, . . . . .	E.Cl. 918	
I have no women suffisaunt, certayn, . . . . .	E.Cl. 960	
Grilidis, for in certeyn he shal faille! . . . . .	E.Cl. 1182	
For I wol be certeyn a wedded man, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1405	
She shal nat passe twenty yer certayn, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1417	
Somme blamed it, somme preyed it certeyn, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1471	
Certeyn I fynde in it but cost and care, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1547	
And tolde hym certeyn thynges, what he wolde. . . . .	E.Mch. 1931	
'Certeyn,' thought she, 'whom that this thyng displese . . . . .	E.Mch. 1982	
Stant in delit, and therefore certeyn he, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2022	

**Certain—Continued**

My word shal stonde, I warne yow certeyn.	E.Mch. 2314
With certeyne offenres ordeyned therfore;	F.Sq. 177
I lerned never rethoric certeyn;	F.Fkl. 719
Pacience is an heigh vertu, certeyn,	F.Fkl. 773
For in this world, certeyn, ther no wight is	F.Fkl. 779
Ledest the world by certeyn governance,	F.Fkl. 866
For to noon oother creature, certeyn,	F.Fkl. 1107
At certeyn dayes, yee by yee, to paye,	F.Fkl. 1568
The world hath wist what it is worth certeyn,	G.SN. 282
Of ech of thise of ounces a certeyn,	G.CY. 776
Of metals with a certeyn quantitee	G.CY. 900
Bisechyng hym to lene hym a certeyn Of gold,	G.CY. 1024
'Nay, nay,' quod Plato, 'certeyn that I nylle;	G.CY. 1463
Of me certeyn thou shalt nat been y-glosed.	H.Mcp. 34
Sholde nat been kept in noon awayt, certayn;	H.Mcp. 149
He wol yow haten mortally, certeyn.	H.Mcp. 313
Penitence with certeyne circumstances is	I.Pars. 85-90
in certeyn caas, as for to goon peraventure	I.Pars. 105-10
sustenance of his body, in certeyn he dooth synne;	I.Pars. 370-5
roote spryngen certeyn branches, as ire;	I.Pars. 385-90
Jhesu Crist, certeyn it is a synne;	I.Pars. 445-50
that is in hyer degree. Certeyn this is	I.Pars. 480-5
hath certeyn spes, as thus; som man	I.Pars. 490-5
certeyn it wol lasten peraventure from	I.Pars. 550-5
certeyn material thynges in hire seere	I.Pars. 575-80
as he seith, unto a certeyn age; or elles,	I.Pars. 585-90
certeyn rente of hire bodily puterie,—ye,	I.Pars. 885-90
and is in no certeyn what tyme it shal be	I.Pars. 1000-5
be assigned to the penitaunce for certeyn synne	I.Pars. 1005-10
Also, the verray shrifte axeth certeyn condicions.	I.Pars. 1010-5
In my slepe som certeyn sweenen,	BD. 119
And when that I, by lengthe of certeyn yeres,	Pity. 8
Thou art so full of bountee in certeyn;	ABC. 66
Ysaac was figure of his deeth certeyn,	ABC. 169
A certeyn tyme, til him fel adreide,	Mars. 80
And for certeyn effectes hider broght,	Mars. 165
And ther-upon, a certeyn thing to lerne,	PF. 20
Thanne tolde he him in certeyn yeres space	PF. 67
thou haddest chosen for a ryght certeyn sege	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
by certeyn day assigned, that men scholde	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
by certeyn ende, whi refusetestow oonly to	Bo.1. m.5.
he that foreleth certeyn ordenance of	185-90
in no manere that so certeyn thynges schulden	Bo.1. m.6. 220-5
myghte witholden to any certeyn ende	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
trowen on flytyngne goodes? It is certeyn	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
and ek syn it is cleer and certeyne that	Bo.2. m.3.
I am in certeyn that ryght wykkid folk han	355-60
thylk glorie. Certeyn thyng is, as thou	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
and uncovered to the bothe the certeyn visages	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
a certeyn ende his floodes, so that it is	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
cleer and certeyne thanne, that blisfulnesse is	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
conjoynid and ybounden. Ne the certeyn orde	Bo.2. m.8.
'And certeyn is,' quod sche, 'that by	595-600
'This is certeyn,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
certeyn that alle gode folk ben I-maked	Bo.3. p.12.
ende the whiche is certeyn to ben perdurable.	1065-70
'But,' quod sche, 'I am certeyn by	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
certeyn that it be either ryghtful or elles	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
certeyn arwes; he ravysachide	Bo.4. p.3.
betidyngs of it ne be nat certeyn ne	1285-90
ne ben nat certeyn? For yif that he deme that thei	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
ne comprehendeth no certeyn thing ne	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
is nat certeyn? But yif so be that noon	Bo.4. p.7.
is certeyn welle of alle thynges, than is	1565-70
than is the betydyngs certeyn of thilke thingis	Bo.4. m.7.
harm), but [ther] constreyneth hem certeyn necessite	1600-5
clyven alwey certeyn to hem-self. But the	Bo.5. p.3.
to certeyn bytydyngs? For by	1695-700
it is certeyn thing that the endes and	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
But certes, it is now certeyn that the	Bo.5. p.3.
nothing may be comprehended by science but certeyn;	1705-10
yif the thynges that he nan no certeyn bytydyngis	Bo.5. p.3.
bytydyngis ben I-purveied as certeyn, it	1705-10
certeyn and necessarie betydynges, thei	Bo.5. p.3.
thei he nan no certeyn issues or	1715-20
Yes, certeyn, Loves bowe was not y-broken!	Bo.5. p.3.
'In noun-certeyn ben alle yow observances	1725-30
But how it was, certeyn, I can not seye,—	Bo.5. p.4.
That certeyn, for to dyen in the payne,	1755-60
For this n'a not, certeyn, the nexte wise	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
'That is wel seyd!' quod he; 'certeyn best is,	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
For certeyn I wol deye as sone as he.—	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
N'avantour, seith men, certeyn, he is non;	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
	Bo.5. p.5.
	1845-50
	TC.1. 208 sar
	TC.1. 337
	TC.1. 492
	TC.1. 674
	TC.1. 697
	TC.2. 390
	TC.2. 446
	TC.2. 724

**Certain—Continued**

That thou shalt come into a certeyn place,	TC.2. 1364
But certeyn is, or Troilus him leyde,	TC.2. 1548
Gret honour dide hem Deiphebus certeyne,	TC.2. 1569
But certeyn is, to purpos for to go,	TC.3. 449
A certeyn houre in which she comen sholde!	TC.3. 532
With ek a certeyn of her owne men,	TC.3. 596
Unwist of every maner wight, certeyn,	TC.3. 789
'But certeyn is, som maner jalousye	TC.3. 1030
'Beth not agast!' But certeyn, at the laste,	TC.3. 1096
Or elles, certeyn, she bar him on honde	TC.3. 1154
Of which, certeyn, she felte no disese!	TC.3. 1276
N' I wol not, certeyn, broken your defence;	TC.3. 1299
At certeyn times with thy blake wede,	TC.3. 1431
For if thou be, certeyn, it wol thee harme.	TC.3. 1631
Constreyneth to a certeyn ende so	TC.3. 1759
'For, certeyn, Phebus and Neptunus bothe	TC.4. 120
A certeyn knight, that for the time kepte	TC.4. 351
For certeyn is, sin that I am her knight,	TC.4. 569
But as for me, certeyn, I can not leve	TC.4. 605
And deye I wol in certeyn!—Thou quod she,	TC.4. 908
It shal not lakke, certeyn, on myn halve!	TC.4. 945
Unstedfast, and no certeyn forseinge;	TC.4. 989
Unthat 'like thynges fallen in certeyn	TC.4. 1005
That they in certeyn ben purveyed alle.	TC.4. 1008
The certeyn cause of the necessite	TC.4. 1012
Be cause certeyn of the purveyinge.	TC.4. 1015
'And this suffiseth right ynough, certeyn,	TC.4. 1058
Myn herte seith, "certeyn, she shal not wende";	TC.4. 1118
For, certeyn, I wol bere her compayne.	TC.4. 1202
If that I lye, in certeyn I shal fonde	TC.4. 1402
With certeyn folk he hoved her t'abide,	TC.5. 33
And elles, certeyn, as I seide yore,	TC.5. 55
I wot ek wel; but, certeyn, men shal finde	TC.5. 968
Pandare answerde, 'It may wel be, certeyn;	TC.5. 1128
And Polites, his sone, certayne,	HF.1. 160
For certeyn, for the more parte,	HF.1. 336
Certeyn awayleth hir not a stre.	HF.1. 363
In certeyn, as the book us telles.	HF.1. 426
But, this as sooth as deeth certeyn,	HF.1. 502
Certeyn he hath of thee route,	HF.2. 106
Certeyn hit moste thider nede.	HF.2. 216
For in this regioun, certeyn	HF.2. 421
And certeyn, or I farther pace,	HF.3. 22
To make, in certeyn ascendentes,	HF.3. 178
For certeyn, who-so coude y-knowe	HF.3. 246
But certeyn I hem never tolde.	HF.3. 290
And leet a certeyn wynd to go,	HF.3. 508
But certeyn they were wonder fewe,—	HF.3. 601
Han certeyn doon hit for bountee,	HF.3. 698
To telle certeyn as hit is,	HF.3. 641
Certeyn for the more part,	HF.3. 792
But certeyn, oon thyng I thee telle,	HF.3. 912
He made him redy in a certeyn stounde,	LGW. 499
And certeyn, as by reson of hir age,	LGW. 728
A letter sente she to hym certeyn,	LGW. 1564
Ne to the worde there nys no fey certeyn;	LGW. 2519
Thou folwest hym certeyn, and art his eyre.	LGW. 2549
teche the a certeyn nombre of conclusions	Astr. 1-5
by certeyne evidences thyn abilitie to	Astr. 1-5
a certeyn of conclusions for thre causes.	Astr. 1-5
plate perced with certeyn holes, somme more	Astr. 50-7
compassed certeyn cercles that highten	Astr. 82-8
certeyn nombre of sterres fixes, with her	Astr. 92-7
to a certeyn parcel of the body of a man,	Astr. 108-15
latitude of Oxenford is certeyn minutes	Astr. 266-70
to dwelle fixe in eny certeyn place	Astr. 350-5
It was not, certeyn, hir entent	RR. 245
For if I hadde durst, certeyn	RR. 303
He shulde not fynden in certeyn	RR. 1989
I wole of thee be more certeyn.	RR. 2054
For certeyn, but if the letter lye,	RR. 3209
'That is certeyn,' seide Pite,	RR. 3543
Devoide of pruyde certeyn she was.	RR. 3723
Certayn I am ful like in dede	RR. 4329
I drede certeyn that so fare I;	RR. 4341
She is in no thyng full certeyne.	RR. 4443
And heeste certeyn, in no wise	RR. 4475
By me certeyn it nyl be doo;	RR. 4521
But certeyn now I wole repente.	RR. 4546
Curtesie certeyn dide he me,	RR. 4555
And she of hirs may hym certeyn	RR. 5073
Certeyn I holde it but a grace.	RR. 5128
And of his friendship be certeyne,	RR. 5251
Certayn no love is in hym than;	RR. 5306
And certeyn he is wel bigone,	RR. 5533
Certeyn the bier shal leese all.	RR. 5928
Certeayne thou art a fals traitour,	RR. 6070
For certeyne they wolde hate me	RR. 6089
And this thyng wote I well certeyne;	RR. 6102
But if it be in certeyn caas,	RR. 6580
'Sir, the firste vertus certayne,	RR. 7505

**Certain see Certains, Non-certaine**

**Certainly**

Now certainly he was a fair prelaat.	A.Prof. 204
And certainly he hadde a murye note;	A.Prof. 235
And certainly he was a good felawe.	A.Prof. 395
For certainly oure appetites here,	A.Kn. 1670
And certainly, ther Nature wol nat wirohe,	A.Kn. 2759
That, at the laste, certainly they dye.	A.Kn. 2826



**Certainly—Continued**

And certainly a man hath moost honour,	A.Kn. 3047
'But certainly no word ne writhe he	B.M.L. 77
But in what wise certainly I nooch	B.M.L. 802
And certainly the wreche was reasonable,	B.Mk. 3793
For certainly, as that thise clerkes seyn,	D.NP. 3990
But certainly I made folk swich cheere,	D.WB. 486
For certainly,—I sey for no bobaces,—	D.WB. 569
But certainly, er he came fully there,	D.WB. 995
'Ye, certainly,' quod he, 'no wonder is.'	D.WB. 1105
'Nay, certainly,' quod he, 'ther have we noon,	D.Fri. 1461
And certainly, he hath it weel deserved,	D.Sun. 2230
For certainly I drede swich sentence,	E.Cl. 636
And certainly, as sooth as God is kyng,	E.Mch. 1267
But certeynly a yonge thyng may men gye,	E.Mch. 1429
And certeynly I dar right wel seyn this	E.Mch. 1729
For certeynly, if that ye myghte se,	E.Mch. 2381
And certeynly, to tellen as it was,	H.Mop. 87
but certeynly it is greet doute, for,	I.Pars. 90-5
Seint Augustyn, I wot certeynly that God	I.Pars. 300-5
certainly the delices myghte been so grete	I.Pars. 445-50
but certeynly, if he may escape withouten	I.Pars. 570-5
For certeynly my Fadres chastyngne	ABC. 130
And certeynly of thy dessertes bystowed	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
'Certeynly,' quod I thanne, 'thise'	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
certeynly to fychen thin hous of a myrie	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
see wel now certeynly withouten doutes	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
for certeynly the seed of soth	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
thou considerest it wel thi-selve certeynly.	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
gode folk ben certeinly myghty, and the	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
ne mowen nat ben wist byforn certeynly	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
ben certeynly present to hymward;	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
That certeynly no more harde grace	TC.1. 713
For certeynly, the firste point is this	TC.1. 891
That certeynly, though that I sholde deye,	TC.2. 172
That certeynly for no savacioun	TC.2. 186
'And certeynly, I n'ot if thou it wost,	TC.2. 1366
Unto Criseyde, which that certeynly	TC.2. 1678
But certeynly she moete by hir leve	TC.3. 559
And certeynly, but-if that bokes erre,	TC.3. 1774
But certeynly thou mayest not so me priken,	TC.4. 633
'For certeynly, this wot I wel,' he seide,	TC.4. 980
Of thinges wise biforn certeynly	TC.4. 1019
Therefore is it purveyed, certeynly,	TC.4. 1052
That 'certeinliche I am aboute nought	TC.5. 100
Al certeynly that I mot nedes dye:	TC.5. 318
And certeinliche in storie it is y-founde	TC.5. 834
'And certeynly, withoute more speche,	TC.5. 1716
Devnye he; for I certeynly	HF.1. 14
But certeynly I nygite never	HF.1. 128
Certainly we ben deceived;	HF.1. 340
'Nay, certeynly,' quod I, 'right naught.'	HF.2. 486
For, certeynly, he that me made	HF.3. 800
But certeynly I nygite how,	HF.3. 811
Save, certeynly, whan that the month of May	LGW. 36
For certeynly al thise mowe nat suffice	LGW. 272
As certeynly, but-if that bookes lye,	LGW. 609
For certeynly it were hir loth	RR. 233
And eek I telle you certeynly	RR. 331
For certeynly thou shalt well shewe	RR. 2130
For certeynly withouten drede	RR. 2199
For certeynly, but if they go,	RR. 2434
[Thanne] he had knowledge certaynly,	RR. 3490
Of your yeffe; for certeynly	RR. 3664
But knowith wel that certeynly	RR. 3721
Thou shalt be greved certeynly,	RR. 4047
For certeynly in every membre	RR. 4109
Nay, certeynly, it shal not be;	RR. 4560
For certeynly no such bestee	RR. 5062
For of an hundred certeynly,	RR. 5459
And certeynly sikerest hidyng,	RR. 6147
I trowe ye wote wel certeynly,	RR. 7611
<b>Certainly</b>	
They wene to have in certeynte	RR. 5432
<b>Certainly</b>	
things certains and diffynished,	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
<b>Certes (specimens)</b>	
And certes, if it nere to long to heere,	A.Kn. 875
In prisoun! certes nay, but in parady!	A.Kn. 1237
And certes in this world so faren we,—	A.Kn. 1285
'Ye certes, lemman,' quod this Absolon.	A.Mil. 3719
I trowe certes that oure gode man	B.Sh. 1297
Or oother tale certes kan I noon,	B.Th. 1898
Or elles, certes, ye been to dangerous.	B.Mel. 2129
Be proved, for certes, sire, oure Lord	B.Mel. 2280-5
For certes, I am al Venerien	D.WB. 609
It is greet harme and certes greet pites	D.Sum. 2015
'Ye, certes,' quod the frere, 'trusteth weel,	D.Sum. 2127
Certes, it was a shrewed conclusioun,	D.Sum. 2224
'Yes, certes, wel and twerely,' quod he.	F.Fkl. 1588
Thanne seyde oure Hoost, 'for certes it wolde seme	G.CY. 594
'Hir lemman?' certes this is a knayvish spechel	H.Mop. 205
cleue lif; for certes, if he be baptized	I.Pars. 95-100

**Certes—Continued**

heigh folye, for certes, the flesh coveteth	I.Para. 455-60
vertuous thynges. Now certes, a man	I.Para. 465-70
Certes, an horrible homicide! Homycide	I.Para. 675-80
That certes, it were a pitous thyng	BD. 84
To love? nay, certes, than were I wel	BD. 1116
of my name! Certes it nere nat leveful	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
no schame to the? Certes I have wolde	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
Certis only this is the devyne myght	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
togidre al the space of his lif. For certis yit ne hath it	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
than is it necessarie; but certis when it is	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
For certis this strengthe of the devyne	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
For certis, it non honour is to thee	TC.5. 408
And certes, you ne hasten shal I nevere,	TC.5. 1079
And seyden, 'Certes, lady brighte,	HR.3. 608
And gilteles? now certes hit is routhe!	LGW. 1982
the cours of the mone; for certis the mone	Astr. 330-7
<b>Ceruse</b>	
Boras, ceruse, ne oille of Tartre noon,	A.Prol. 630
<b>Cetawale</b>	
Of lycours, or any cetawale.	A.Mil. 3207
The lycours and cetawale	B.Th. 1951
<b>Centa</b>	
Of Jubaltare and Septe, dryvynge alway,	B.M.L. 947
<b>Ceyz</b>	
'In youthe he made of Ceyz and Alcione,	B.M.L. 57
That highte Seys, and hadde a wylf,	BD. 63
Right thus this kyng Seys loste his lyf.	BD. 75
He take up Seys body the kyng,	BD. 142
Of Alyone and Seys the kyng,	BD. 220
Of this dreynthe Seys the kyng	BD. 229
Of Alyone and Seys the kyng,	BD. 1326
<b>Chafe</b>	
To chafe hys frende out of measure,	RR. 3685
<b>Chafe</b> see <b>Eschaufe</b>	
<b>Chaf</b>	
Me list nat of the chaf, ne of the stree,	B.M.L. 701
Taketh the fruyt and lat the chaf be stille.	B.NP. 4633
Let be the chaf and writ wel of the corn.	LGW.G. 529
<b>Chaffer</b>	
That fond his maister wel in his chaffare,	A.Co. 4389
Hir chaffare was so thrifty and so newe	B.M.L. 138
That every wight hath deyntee to chaffare	B.M.L. 139
And nat only my gold, but my chaffare;	B.Sh. 1475
And telleth hire that chaffare is so deere	B.Sh. 1518
And for to tellen hym of his chaffare,	B.Sh. 1530
With daunger oute we al oure chaffare;	D.WB. 521
(Syn women konnen outen swich chaffare),	E.Mch. 2438
Ye shul nat wyne a myte on that chaffare,	G.CY. 1421
In chaffare that he hath moost advantage of,	I.Para. 850-5
But thilke chaffare is wel wous,	RR. 6920
For who-so such chaffare hath bought,	RR. 6922
Bothe his money and his chaffare.	RR. 6925
That of his chaffare, maugre his,	RR. 5933
<b>Chain</b>	
Whan he first made the faire cheyne of love,	A.Kn. 2988
For with that faire cheyne of love he bond	A.Kn. 2991
That unwar wrapped hast me in thy cheyne,	F.Fkl. 1356
For either mot I have yow in my cheyn,	Anel. 284
and enlaiceth hym in the cheyne with	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
helle) by his treble cheyne; he, overcomer,	Bo.4. m.7. 1805-10
witen yif that the destinal cheyne	Bo.5. p.2. 1850-5
Now artow hent! Now gnaw thyn owne cheyne!	TC.1. 509
Of Dardanus, ther open is the cheyne!	TC.2. 618
I wol nat seyn how that hit is the cheyne Of Sathanas,	Buk. 9
For Daunger halt your meroy in his cheyne.	Merc.B. 16
For Daunger halt your meroy in his cheyne.	Merc.B. 26
But he were laced in loves cheyne;	RR. 8178
Which male and female with oo cheyne	RR. 4812
<b>Chained</b>	
Iever Y-cheyned be than out of prison crepe,	Buk. 14
<b>Chains</b>	
In cheynes and in fettres to been deed,	A.Kn. 1343
With glite cheynes on hire nekke hangynge,	B.Mk. 3554
hevy cheynes, and bereth his chere enclyned	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
to ben bownde with the cheynes of hem	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
destreyned with cheynes that ne mowen	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
contre of Pene beren the fayre chaynes,	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
hir nekkes from hir cheynes unbounde;	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
ybounde with wiklike cheynes by the desceyvayle	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
delyt of erthly	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
full streyte cheynes. For lecherye tormenteth hem	
<b>Chair</b>	
But in a chayer men aboute hym bar	B.Mk. 3803
Konne in a chayer rede of this sentence	D.Fri. 1518
festnyd to thi perdurable chayer, and turnest	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
set in chayeres of dygnite. Sestow nat thanne	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
'Upon the chaire of Moyse'	RR. 6889
For ther-by is the chaire ment)	RR. 6892

**Chalre**

in heie chayeres; and anyoyng folk treden, . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 chayeres of dignyte? Thow, rethorion, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
 sitten an hye in here chayeres, gliterynge . . . Bo.4. m.2.  
 1265-70  
 And forto han the firste chaieris . . . RR. 6915

**Chalaundre**

The chalaundre and [the] papyngay, . . . RR. 81  
 With chalaundre, and with wodewale, . . . RR. 914

**Chalaundes**

Chalaundes fele sawe I there, . . . RR. 663

**Chalidasa**

Where-as in Chalideye clerk ne was ther noon, . . . B.Mk. 3347

**Challice**

for to breke a chirche and stele the challice, . . . I.Pars. 875-80

**Chalk**

Amydde a tree fordrye, as whit as chalk, . . . F.Sq. 409  
 Unslekke lym, chalk, and gleyre of an ey, . . . G.CY. 806  
 Y-maad, outhur of chalk, outhur of glas, . . . G.CY. 1149  
 Gooth walketh forth, and brynges us a chalk stoon, . . . G.CY. 1207  
 He took the chalk and shoope it in the wise . . . G.CY. 1222

**Challenge**

Possessoun that no wight wol chalenge, . . . D.WB. 1200  
 Nat that I chalenge anythyng of right, . . . F.Fkl. 1324

**Challenged**

chalenged to hym-self ward ryght and . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5

**Challenging**

By manere of the cherles chalanging, . . . C.Doc. 264

**Chalons**

With sheetes and with chalons faire y-sprede, . . . A.Rv. 4140

**Chamber**

Was risen, and romed in a chambre on heigh, . . . A.Kn. 1065  
 Goth in the chambre romynge to and fro, . . . A.Kn. 1071  
 Page of the chambre of Emelye the brighte, . . . A.Kn. 1427  
 That of his chambre he made hym a squier, . . . A.Kn. 1440  
 Heeld yet the chambre of his paleys riche, . . . A.Kn. 2525  
 A chambre hadde he in that hostelrye . . . A.Mil. 3203  
 So swetely, that al the chambre rong, . . . A.Mil. 3215  
 But dooth ful softe unto his chambre carie . . . A.Mil. 3410  
 That Nicholas stille in his chambre lay, . . . A.Mil. 3420  
 And at the chambre dore, whil he stood, . . . A.Mil. 3433  
 And to the chambre dore he gan hym dresse; . . . A.Mil. 3468  
 And in his owene chambre he made a bed, . . . A.Rv. 4139  
 Right in the same chambre by and by; . . . A.Rv. 4143  
 Hir herte is verray chambre of hoolynesse, . . . B.M.L. 167  
 As in the chambre was for hire partynge; . . . B.M.L. 293  
 In Hermengyldes chambre, whil she slepte . . . B.M.L. 595  
 She halt hire chambre, abiding Cristes wille . . . B.M.L. 721  
 That in my chambre longe tyme hath be, . . . C.Pard. 735  
 My chambre of Venus from a good felawe . . . D.WB. 618  
 'That in thy chambre, I, and thou, and she, . . . E.Cl. 324  
 And in the chambre whil they were aboute . . . E.Cl. 330  
 Whan that he sholde out of the chambre go . . . E.Cl. 515  
 Into the chambre he stalked hym ful stille . . . E.Cl. 525  
 In-with youre chambre, dar I sauily sayn . . . E.Cl. 870  
 Hath every chambre arrayed and his halle . . . E.Cl. 980  
 Han taken hire and into chambre gon, . . . E.Cl. 1115  
 Out of the chambre hath every wight hym dressed; . . . E.Mch. 1820  
 Heeld hire chambre unto the fourthe day . . . E.Mch. 1860  
 So longe hath Mayrus in hir chambre byden, . . . E.Mch. 1888  
 Whan ye han been in chambre out of this halle, . . . E.Mch. 1922  
 This knyght is to his chambre lad anon, . . . F.Sq. 172  
 Til he cam to his chambre of parements; . . . F.Sq. 188  
 Withinne his chambre with an angel stonde . . . G.SN. 219  
 The world and eek hire chambre gan she weyre; . . . G.SN. 276  
 Unto this preestes chambre, wher he lay, . . . G.CY. 1023  
 The chambre dore, shortly for to seyn, . . . G.CY. 1217  
 To a chambre; and al his halles . . . BD. 258  
 Upon my chambre roof wyth-oute . . . BD. 299  
 For al my chambre gan to ryng . . . BD. 312  
 And sooth to seyn my chambre was . . . BD. 321  
 Out of my chambre, I never stente . . . BD. 358  
 In chambre amyde the paleys, prively, . . . Mars. 79  
 On Venus chambre knokeden ful lighte . . . Mars. 84  
 The chambre ther as lay this freshe queene . . . Mars. 85  
 Or what man myghte within the chambre duelle, . . . Anel. 165  
 clene seere chaumbre of myn hous (that . . . Bo.1. p.4.  
 165-70

And whan that he in chaumbre was allone, . . . TC.1. 358  
 Bi-wailing in his chaumbre thus allone, . . . TC.1. 547  
 Into his chaumbre, and fond how that he lay . . . TC.2. 556  
 Under the chaumbre wal ther-as she lay, . . . TC.2. 919  
 And in his chaumbre sit and hath abiden, . . . TC.2. 935  
 Into the gardin for the chaumbre doun; . . . TC.2. 1117  
 And streight into her chaumbre gan she gon; . . . TC.2. 1173  
 'But wel ye wot the chaumbre n'is but lite, . . . TC.2. 1646  
 Into the grete chaumbre, and that in hye, . . . TC.2. 1712  
 'And in this middel chaumbre that ye see . . . TC.3. 686  
 More in the place out of the chaumbre gon . . . TC.3. 676  
 Into my chaumbre come in al this reyn, . . . TC.3. 788  
 For whan a chaumbre a-fire is, or an halle, . . . TC.3. 856  
 Into his chaumbre spedde him faste, allone . . . TC.4. 220  
 Right so gan he aboute the chaumbre sterte, . . . TC.4. 242  
 The chaumbre dore, undide it him anon; . . . TC.4. 352  
 Into his derke chaumbre stille as ston . . . TC.4. 354  
 Into the chaumbre up wente out of the halle, . . . TC.4. 732  
 That in the chaumbre he mighte unnethe abide, . . . TC.4. 823  
 Withoute more out of the chaumbre he wente, . . . TC.4. 1701  
 To chaumbre wente: of no wight took he hede, . . . TC.5. 202  
 For-which to chaumbre streight the wey he took, . . . TC.5. 292

**Chamber—Continued**

And to the chaumbre hir wey than han they nomen; . . . TC.5. 514  
 She into hir chaumbre wente anon, . . . HF.1. 365  
 Unto hir chaumbre, and make there his othe . . . LGW. 1638  
 And at the chaumbre dore they abyde . . . LGW. 1718  
 Egiste to his chaumbre fast hym spedde, . . . LGW. 2623  
 To chaumbre is broght with revel and with songe . . . LGW. 2674

**Chamberer**

And to my chamberere withinne my bour, . . . D.WB. 300  
 To be youre wyf, no, ne youre chamberere; . . . E.Cl. 819  
 Oonly thurgh youth, [his] chamberere, . . . RR. 4935 *em*

**Chamberers**

Preyngne the chamberers for Goddes sake . . . E.Cl. 977

**Chamberlain**

He fil in office with a chamberleyn . . . A.Kn. 1418

**Chambers**

The chambers and the stables weren wyde, . . . A.Prol. 28  
 Blessyngne halles, chambers, kichenes, boures, . . . D.WB. 869  
 Bothe hall and chambers, ech in his degree; . . . E.Cl. 263  
 The chambers for tarraye in ordinance . . . E.Cl. 961  
 of Troye, the loste chaumbris of mariage . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1595-600  
 To daunsyng chambers, ful of parements, . . . LGW. 1106  
 Unto his chambers was he lad anon . . . LGW. 1111  
 Of kyng Mynos, that in hire chambers grete . . . LGW. 1964  
 Yit were no paleis chaumbres, ne non halles; . . . Form.A. 41

**Champartie**

Ne may with Venus holde champartie, . . . A.Kn. 1949

**Champion**

Ther-to he strong was as a champion, . . . A.Prol. 239  
 Allas! Custance, thou hast no champion, . . . B.M.L. 631  
 So be thy stronge champion this day; . . . B.M.L. 635  
 Sampson, this noble almyghty champion, . . . B.Mk. 3213  
 A lemman hadde this noble champion, . . . B.Mk. 3309  
 For Crist wol be youre champion and knyght; . . . D.Fri. 1662  
 the ooward champion recreant that seith . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
 Wol ben her champion with spere and yerde: . . . TC.2. 1427  
 O Socrates, thou stedfast champion, . . . Fort. 17  
 He nys no full good champion . . . RR. 7227

**Chance**

That ever swich a chaunce sholde falle, . . . A.Kn. 1752  
 But with *sys cynk*, that renneth for youre chaunce; . . . B.M.L. 125  
 Goth Alla, for to seen this wonder chaunce . . . B.M.L. 1045  
 And whan he cam, hym happede *par chance* . . . C.Pard. 606  
 'Sevene is my chaunce, and thyn is cynk and treye, . . . C.Pard. 653  
 If that thou lyvel! God yeve thee good chaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 679  
 The tormentour, but for no maner chaunce . . . G.SN. 527  
 'Freend, for thy warnyng God yeve thee good  
 chaunce!' . . . G.CY. 593  
 I pray to God so yeve hym right good chaunce . . . I.Pars. 20  
 'Me thynketh ye have such a chaunce, . . . BD. 1112  
 In alle my youthe, in alle chaunce . . . BD. 1284  
 So singe I here the destynyng or chaunce, . . . Anel. 348  
 'Al Lord! What me is tid a sory chance! . . . TC.2. 464  
 For Pandarus; and al this newe chaunce . . . TC.5. 1668  
 Hath soodeynly broght in so newe a chaunce, . . . LGW. 1045  
 In your service, swich lol is my chaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 19  
 Whan any chaunce happeth good . . . RR. 264 *var*  
 I pray god yeve hym evel chaunce, . . . RR. 4274  
 Abide in hope til Love, thurgh chaunce, . . . RR. 4569  
 Thurgh mysturnyng of hir chaunce, . . . RR. 5545

**Chance see Perchance****Chancel**

And freres in the chancel gonne syngne . . . A.Mil. 3656

**Chances**

And, after-that his dees torned on chaunces, . . . TC.2. 1347  
 That, on the dees right as thee fallen chaunces, . . . TC.4. 1098

**Change**

To chaungen gan the colour in hir face, . . . A.Kn. 1637  
 As he hadde seyn it chaungen, up and doun, . . . A.Kn. 2840  
 wolde chaungen thynges that been . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 to chaunge consell whan the thyng is . . . B.Mel. 2255-60  
 ye may chaunge youre consell withouten . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
 chaungen his purpos and his consell if . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
 enemy, chaunge thy consell." Thou mayst . . . B.Mel. 2415-20  
 also chaunge thy consell if so be that thou . . . B.Mel. 2415-20  
 of dishoneste cause, chaunge thy consell, . . . B.Mel. 2415-20  
 chaunge my consellours right as thou . . . B.Mel. 2450-5  
 if thy fortune change that thou wexe poure, . . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
 The wynd gan change, and blew right as hem leste . . . B.NP. 4263  
 That wolde chaunge his youthe for myn age; . . . C.Pard. 724  
 Mooder, with yow wolde I chaunge my cheste . . . C.Pard. 734  
 Ne chaunge my corage to another place! . . . E.Cl. 511  
 To chaunge his wyf, for it was for the beste; . . . E.Cl. 987  
 And took his herte in chaunge for myn for ay; . . . F.Sq. 535  
 sovereyn bountee, that may nat chaunge, . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 chaunge and fitte'; and certes, that is . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 made al His hewe chaunge, and wexe grene, . . . BD. 496  
 'Nay, god forbode a lover shulde chaunge! . . . PF. 582  
 may night chaunge the merite of thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 thow mayst nat chaungen hir . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
 glad to chaungen the loweste to the . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 nolde chaunge his estat whan he hath . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 395-400  
 it chaunge nat from his propre kynde). . . Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
 For al be it so that thei mai chaungen the lymes . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1320-5  
 thei may nat chaungen the hertes . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1320-5  
 and therefore he wol chaunge his maneris, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5



**Change—Continued**

be in my power to chaunge my purpos,	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
the thus: 'Certes thou maist wel chaungen thi purpos;	Bo.5. p.6.
	1925-30
byholdeth that thou maist chaunge thi purpos,	Bo.5. p.6.
	1925-30
thi purpos, and whethir thou wolt chaunge it	Bo.5. p.6.
	1925-30
And ech of tho gan for a vertu chaunge.	TC.1. 1085
Ye knowe ek, that in forme of speche is chaunge	TC.2. 22
Gan for to chaunge; and seide, 'Scrit ne bille,	TC.2. 1130
For ye must outhir chaungen your face	TC.2. 1750a, R
So wo was hem, that chaungen gan hir hewe;	TC.3. 1098
Of prisoneres a chaunge for to make,	TC.4. 59
Here prisoneres to chaungen most and leste	TC.4. 59 var
For-which ful sone chaungen gan his face	TC.4. 150
for antenore to chaungyn so criseyde	TC.4. 347 var
To chaunge so in love ay to and fro,	TC.4. 485
To chaungen her that doth thee al thy wo?	TC.4. 487
Y-graunted was in chaunge of Antenore.	TC.4. 665
Tha'queyntance of thise Trojans for to chaunge	TC.5. 122
Him thoughte it lik a kalendes of chaunge.	TC.5. 1634
For wele or wo, and chaunge for no newe,	LGW. 1235
Often to chaungen hewe and countenance,	Ven. 30
Never to chaunge for no maner distresse.	Bal.Ch. 9
manere thei change not her meridian.	Astr. 362-5
But sotlylly the chaungen her almykanteras,	Astr. 362-5
Whan any chaunge happith gode.	RR. 264
Thanne I anon gan chaungen hewe	RR. 1865
Thyne hewe eke chaungen for hir sake;	RR. 2528
Mote folowe, and chaunge as the moone.	RR. 3778
Thurgh chaunge and revolucioun.	RR. 4366 em
That fortune chaunge hym not, ne blynde;	RR. 5227
For it shal chaungen wonder soone,	RR. 5333
Withoute chaunge or variance.	RR. 5438
And chaunge for softe ne for sore;	RR. 5519
For Protheus, that cowde hym chaunge,	RR. 6319
Full wel I can my clothis chaunge,	RR. 6325
<b>Changeable</b>	
That by som cas, syn Fortune is changeable,	A.Kn. 1242
he woot that it is changeable, or elles	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
yif he woot that it is changeable, he	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
<b>Changeable see Interchangeable</b>	
<b>Changed</b>	
So chaunged he his mete and his soper.	A.Prol. 348
And chaunged so that no man koude knowe	A.Kn. 1370
And saugh that chaunged was al his colour	A.Kn. 1400
And right anon he chaunged his array	A.Kn. 1408
And falsly chaunged hast thy name thus;	A.Kn. 1586
His spirit chaunged hous, and wente ther,	A.Kn. 2809
whan the thyng is chaunged,	B.Mel. 2255-60
strongly that it may nat be chaunged for	B.Mel. 2420-5
Anon his herte chaunged and his mood,	C.Doc. 126
Were chaunged; but he never hire koude fynde	E.Cl. 601
That she to hym was chaunged of corage;	E.Cl. 709
That twenty tyme she chaunged hir colour,	F.Sq. 370
Hath chaunged me al in another kynde.	G.SN. 252
That it hath chaunged my colour, I trowe.	G.CY. 667
Hath ofter wo then changed is the mone.	Mars. 235
cloudy hath chaunged hir deceyvable	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
that is chaunged, as thow feynest, to the ward,	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
Thou wenest that fortune be chaunged ayens	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
han chaungyd into wrecchidnesse out of	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
over the erbes, hadde chaunged hir gastes	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
the tother is chaungid in-to a lyoun of	Bo.4. m.3.
	1310-5
hem is newliche chaunged in-to a wolf,	Bo.4. m.3.
	1315-20
woxen swyn, hadden by this I-chaunged	Bo.4. m.3.
	1315-20
schrewes ne ben chaunged in-to beestes	Bo.4. p.4.
	1325-30
schal han chaungid the thingis that he knoweth	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
schal nat the devyne science ben chaunged	Bo.5. p.6.
	1925-30
'If' Nol' quod she, and chaunged al hir hewe.	TC.2. 1470
In chaunged vois right for his verray drede,	TC.3. 92
And with a chaunged face hem bad a bone,	TC.4. 68
Sin she is chaunged for the townes good.	TC.4. 553
I soone shal be chaunged as I wene	TC.4. 793 var
Was al y-chaunged in another kinde;	TC.4. 865
For-which with chaunged dedlich pale face,	TC.5. 536
With chaunged face, and pitous to biholde;	TC.5. 555
That ye, Criseyde, coude han chaunged so,	TC.5. 1083
Ne in hir wille she chaungede for no newe;	LGW. 1875
That al day I chaunged hewe	RR. 1913
But chaunged is this world unstable,	RR. 5803
<b>Changeth</b>	
Is gerefyl, right so chaungeth she array,—	A.Kn. 1538
Fro day to nyght it chaungeth as the tyde.	B.ML. 1134
that he nys nat to blame that chaungeth his conseilours	B.Mel. 2450-5
to God, he chaungeth the herites of	B.Mel. 2910-5
As thyn herberwe chaungeth lowe or heighe;	F.Fkl. 1035
ende of mariage; and it chaungeth deedly synne	I.Pars. 920-5
Alwey to oon, and chaungeth for no newe,	Anel. 219
and chaungeth ay his studies, he is likned to	Bo.4. p.3.
	1305-10
that chaungeth the bodies of folk in-to	Bo.4. m.3.
	1320-5

**Changeth—Continued**

ne chaungeth nat the nature ne the proprete	Bo.5. p.6.
	1895-900
Ne chaungeth naught for fere so your hewe!	TC.2. 303
In March that chaungeth ofte time his face,	TC.2. 765
He yeveth frely ofte, and chaungeth wede,	TC.3. 1719
The tyme eke that chaungeth all,	RR. 388
Heere chaungeth many wight corage;	RR. 1614
A cherl chaungeth that curteis is,	RR. 4080
That chaungeth ofte, and nyl contune;	RR. 4354
He chaungeth purpos and entente	RR. 4903
So ofte it chaungeth of corage.	RR. 4928
That trouble is and chaungeth soone,	RR. 7116
Myn herte chaungeth never the mo	RR. 7319
<b>Changing</b>	
So ferden they in chaungyng of hir hewe,	A.Kn. 1647
Ay undiscreet, and chaungyng as a vane,	E.Cl. 996
Wyn, wo, or chaungyng of complexioun,	F.Fkl. 782
noight with-outen a manere chaungyng of corages;	Bo.2. p.1.
	265-70
hir propre stablesse in the chaungyng of hir-self.	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
the same chaungyng from oon in-to another (that	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
hand hath turned hir chaungyng stowndes,	Bo.2. m.1.
	290-5
scheweth hir-self unstable thurw hir chaungyng	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
schynnyng by chaungyng of tymes, and	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
and by-wayleth the monstrous chaungyng	Bo.4. m.3.
	1320-5
Right sone upon the chaungyng of the mone	TC.3. 549
So sore him sat the chaungyng of Criseyde.	TC.4. 231
For ever in chaungyng stant your sikernes,	W.Unc. 17
Thurgh chaungyng of entencioun;	RR. 5212
But chaungyng ay and variable;	RR. 5424
<b>Changings</b>	
varieth accordable chaungynges; that the	Bo.2. m.8.
	590-5
<b>Chanoun see Canon</b>	
<b>Chant see Chauntepleure</b>	
<b>Chanteth</b>	
That chaunteth thus under oure bourcs wal?	A.Mil. 3367
Whil that he sang, so chaunteth he and craketh;	E.Mch. 1850
<b>Chanticleer</b>	
Tale of . . . Chauntecleer and Pertelote	B.NP. head
In which she hadde a cok, heet Chauntecleer.	B.NP. 4039
Of Chauntecleer, loken in every lith;	B.NP. 4065
As Chauntecleer among his wyves alle	B.NP. 4073
This Chauntecleer gan groten in his throte,	B.NP. 4076
Leve I this Chauntecleer in his pasture,	B.NP. 4375
Bifel that Chauntecleer in al his pryde,	B.NP. 4381
Into the yerd, ther Chauntecleer the faire	B.NP. 4409
Waityng his tyme on Chauntecleer to falle;	B.NP. 4413
O Chauntecleer, scoured be that morwe,	B.NP. 4420
Agayn the sonne, and Chauntecleer so free	B.NP. 4459
This Chauntecleer, whan he gan hym espye,	B.NP. 4472
This Chauntecleer his wynges gan to bete,	B.NP. 4512
This Chauntecleer stood hye upon his toos	B.NP. 4521
And by the gargat hente Chauntecleer,	B.NP. 4525
Alas, that Chauntecleer fleigh for the bemel	B.NP. 4529
Syn that thy servant was this Chauntecleer,	B.NP. 4533
Whan they had seyn of Chauntecleer the sighte.	B.NP. 4551
'Allas!' quod he, 'O Chauntecleer, allas!	B.NP. 4609
This was a murie tale of Chauntecleer;	B.NP. 4639
<b>Chanticleers</b>	
For Chauntecleres drede, and for his payne.	B.NP. 4544
<b>Chantry</b>	
To seken hym a chaunterie for soules;	A.Prol. 510
<b>Chaped</b>	
Hir knyves were chaped noight with bras,	A.Prol. 386
<b>Chapel</b>	
And eek as loude, as dooth the chapel belle,	A.Prol. 171
<b>Chaplain</b>	
That was hire Chapeleyne, and Preestes thre.	A.Prol. 164
Now prelat, and now chapeleyne,	RR. 6328
<b>Chaplaines</b>	
Flatereres been the develes chapelleyns	I.Pars. 615-20
<b>Chaplet</b>	
To make a subtil chapellet to hir hede	A.Kn. 1054 var
	North
A chapellet so seemly oon	RR. 563
And faire above that chapellet	RR. 565
His leef a rosyn chapellet	RR. 845
Of roses reed a chapellet.	RR. 908
Chapellet of roses of Wissonday;	RR. 2278
<b>Chapman</b>	
Fro Burdeuxward whil that the Chapman sleepe.	A.Prol. 397
And richely this monk the chapman fedde.	B.Sh. 1444
This chapman took apart and prively	B.Sh. 1446
Though he be chapman or marchaute,	RR. 5591
<b>Chapmanhode</b>	
Were it for chapmanhode, or for disport,	B.ML. 143
Of hap and fortune in oure chapmanhede.	B.Sh. 1428
<b>Chapmen</b>	
Of chapmen riche, and therto sadde and trewe,	B.ML. 135
For of us chapmen,—also God me save,	B.Sh. 1416
Of chapmen, that hir monie is hir plogh;	B.Sh. 1478
<b>Chapter</b>	
Right in the nexte chapitre after this,—	B.NP. 4255
And somme hem to the chapitre bothe two,	D.Fri. 1361
In our chapitre praye we day and nyght	D.Sum. 1945
And upon thilke chapitre seith Seint	I.Pars. 235-40

## Chapter—Continued

of mouth, as I bigan in the firste chapitre, . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
This chapitre is so generell evere in oon . . . Astr. 127-32  
as I have taught in the chapitre before, and . . . Astr. 185-8  
in the last chapitre of the 4 Partie of this . . . Astr. 193-8  
16. Conclusio. This chapitre is a maner Declaracioun . . . Astr. 218-22  
gode kepe of this chapitre of arysing of . . . Astr. 236-40  
In his thritene chapitre right: . . . RR. 6532

## Chapters

in hire chapitres folwyng. . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
largely in hir chapitres folwyng declared. . . I.Pars. 530-5  
Chapitres it hadde sevene, of hevne and helle . . PF. 32

## Char see Car

## Charboncle see Carbuncle

## Charge

Everich a word, if it be in his charge, . . . A.Prol. 733  
And of my wo thou yevest litel charge. . . A.Kn. 1284  
To hym that meneth wel it were no charge, . . A.Kn. 2287  
And chargen hire she never eft come there! . . B.M.L. 802  
Keepe bet our good, this yve I thee in charge. . B.Sh. 1622  
so hevry a charge that he myghte nat ber it; . B.Mel. 2400-5  
hast power to doon, lest that the charge oppresse thee . B.Mel. 2405-10  
Yours is the charge of al hir survaunce, . . C.Doc. 95  
We love no man that taketh kepe, or charge, . D.W.B. 321  
And, Thomas, yet eft-soones I charge thee, . D.Sum. 1992  
"Go lede hym to the deeth, I charge thee!" . D.Sum. 2026  
That charge upon my bak I wol endure; . E.Cl. 163  
But I yow preye, and charge upon youre lyf, . E.Cl. 164  
Swich charge yaf as hym liste on hem leve; . E.Cl. 193  
That causeth dreem, of which ther nys no charge. . F.Sq. 359  
Of that no charge, I wol speke of our werk. . G.CY. 749  
the charge of yvel usage; and therefore . I.Pars. 90-5  
therefore if a man charge hymself with . I.Pars. 360-5  
In skilful places that bere charge. . BD. 893  
Men myghte seen of tresor mony a charge, . Anel. 32  
For comun spee take on the charge now,— . PF. 507  
Oure is the voys that han the charge in honde, . PF. 545  
the charge that thou hast suffred for envye . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
the laste charge of contrarious fortune is this: . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
any charge of harm that myghte byfalle, the . Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
whiche servantes . . . , it is a gret charge and a . Bo.2. p.5.  
445-50

a gret charge. And yif a wyght wilom . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
y loost it confounded by the charge and be the burdene . Bo.3. p.12.  
1055-60

That everich other charge he sette at nought; . TC.1. 444  
Thyn hevry charge: it shal thee lesse dere. . TC.1. 651  
Or on som other wight this charge leve! . TC.2. 994  
And chargen you to han so gret travaille . TC.2. 1437  
"I n'ot on you who that this charge leyde; . TC.4. 180  
Lyght thyng up, and downward charge. . HF.2. 238  
To helpen him bere up the charge, . HF.3. 349  
That he shal charge his servantes, by any weye, . LGW. 493  
But now I charge the upon thy lyfe, . LGW. 548  
And fare now wel, I charge thee namore. . LGW. 557  
Of thing that beryth more effecte and charge; . LGW. 620  
And of his wives tresure gan it charge, . LGW. 2151  
The remenant is no charge for to telle, . LGW. 2383  
By ordre, for hit were to me a charge; . LGW. 2514  
Of fruyt hadde every tree his charge, . RR. 1352  
Yit with o thing I thee charge, . RR. 2895  
On me he leith a pitous charge, . RR. 4143  
Through charge and revolution . RR. 4366 var  
Quod Love, "I wole and charge thee . RR. 6118

## Chargeant

peple ful chargeant and ful anoyous for . . B.Mel. 2430-5  
been so grevous and so chargeant . I.Pars. 690-5

## Charged

He nas but deed, and charged him in hye . B.M.L. 209  
And ful of perree charged hire clothyng. . B.Mk. 3556  
They saugh a cart that charged was with hey, . D.Fri. 1539  
This false blasphemour that charged me . D.Sum. 2213  
That charged was with fruyt, and up he wente; . E.Mch. 2211  
And charged hym his ydoles for to leve. . G.SN. 287  
his synne that is charged with the charge of . I.Pars. 90-5  
nekke charged with precyous stones of . Bo.3. m.3.  
685-90

But I se now that thou art charged with the weyghte . Bo.4. p.6.  
1545-50

And Eneas was charged by Venus . . LGW. 940  
A roser chargid full of rosis, . . RR. 1651  
The God of Love thanne chargide me, . RR. 2145

## Chargeth

the moore that a man chargeth his soule . . I.Pars. 360-5  
I passe al that which chargeth nought to seye . TC.3. 1576 var  
This amorous queene chargeth hire meynes . LGW. 1189

## Chariot

goldene chariet bryngeth forth the rosene . Bo.2. m.8.  
595-600

## Chariots

rosene chariettes, thanne the sterre, y-dymmed, . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5  
cartes or chariottes. And by this manere . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1765-70

## Charitable

She was so charitable and so pitous . . A.Prol. 143  
There have I taught hem to be charitable, . . D.Sum. 1795  
Of charitable and chaste, bisy freres . . D.Sum. 1940  
folweth pite in parfoumyng of charitable werkis . I.Pars. 805-10  
charitable conseil and visytyng in prisone . I.Pars. 1030-5  
And charitable, estatly, lusty, free: . . TC.5. 823

## Charitable—Continued

That I yow knewe so charitable and trewe, . . LGW. 444

## Charity

That she was out of alle charitee, . . . A.Prol. 452  
Lyvyng in pees and parif charitee. . . . A.Prol. 532  
They seyden that it were a charitee . . . A.Kn. 1433  
O Cupide, out of alle chariteel . . . A.Kn. 1623  
But sle me first, for seinte charitee, . . . A.Kn. 1721  
Now holde youre mouth, *par charitee*, . . . B.Th. 2081  
Now syngeth, sire, for seinte charitee; . . . B.NP. 4510  
For now the grete charitee and prayers . . . D.WB. 865  
To charite, humblesse, and abstinence, . . D.Sum. 1908  
In charitee y-thanked be oure Lord! . . . D.Sum. 2118  
Now, Thomas, helpe for seinte chariteel' . . D.Sum. 2119  
And in greet reverence and charitee . . . E.C. 221  
And brennyng ever in charite ful brighte: . . G.SN. 118  
whil he was in charitee, ne mowe never quyen agayn . I.Pars. 235-40  
werkis of charite; eke whan he . . . I.Pars. 370-5  
thou shalt doon to hym in charitee as . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
paciencie and by charitee, and that men . . I.Pars. 830-5  
werkis of charitee of hem that han temporel . I.Pars. 1030-5  
be nat out of charitee. This hooly . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
werkis of charitee. It avayleth eek agayn the . I.Pars. 1045-50  
She is thenyouse Charite, . . . BD. 641  
For to delyvere us is gret charitee.' . . PF. 508  
thus this charite and this love, that every . Bo.3. p.11.  
1025-30  
And write hir wo, and live in charite, . . . TC.1. 49  
Than seide he thus, 'O Love, O Charite! . . TC.3. 1254  
I am no bet in charite. . . . HF.1. 108  
And charite full of envye; . . . RR. 4724  
Of all her goode in charite; . . . RR. 5210  
Do right nought for charite. . . . RR. 5744  
For charite, full clene and pure. . . . RR. 5798  
Somme of her good in charite. . . . RR. 6681  
And, sir, for that charyte, . . . RR. 7492

## Charity see Chieritee

## Charles

Noght Charles-Olyvver, that took ay heede . . B.Mk. 3577

## Charm

A charme that was right now sent to thee, . . TC.2. 1314  
Men curen folk.—'This charme I wol thee lere.' . TC.2. 1580

## Charmeresses

And phitonesses, charmeresses, . . . HF.3. 171

## Charmes

Charmes and Force, Lesynges, Flaterye, . . . A.Kn. 1927  
Somme hadden salves and somme hadden charmes, . A.Kn. 2712  
Y-comen by charmes, or by sorcerie, . . . B.M.L. 755  
hire bileve. Charmes for woundes or . . . I.Pars. 605-10

## Charter

And maken a chartre of lond or acquitaunce. . A.Mil. 3327

## Charters

I yve it yow; maketh chartres as yow leste. . E.Mch. 2173  
And day is set the chartres up to make. . TC.3. 340  
Or chartres, forto bere witness . . . RR. 7310

## Charybdis

My ship and me Caribdis wol devoure.' . . TC.5. 644  
It is Karibdous perilous; . . . RR. 4713

## Chase

This innocent out of this world to chase. . B.Pri. 1756  
But, shortly forth this tale for to chase, . . E.Cl. 341  
And, shortly forth this tale for to chase, . . E.Cl. 393  
Syn that I see noon oother wight yow chase. . F.Sq. 457  
"I wole chase and pursue the man by . . I.Pars. 355-60  
hem that yow chacen and pursuewen, and . I.Pars. 525-30  
Lool how that theeves seven chasen meel . ABC. 15  
Un-to my deth in poynt is me to chace! . . ABC. 48  
and chasen hem out of towne. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
And wostow why? For thou were wont to chase . TC.1. 908  
Him liste of pride al no wight for to chase: . TC.3. 1801  
And chace the derkenesse of the nyght, . . RR. 2638  
And thurgh the haye he dide me chase. . . RR. 3162  
That so can chace hym and dispise, . . . RR. 5999  
Ye han also the manne do chase, . . . RR. 7532

## Chased

That thou were chased from oure heritage, . B.M.L. 366  
Was man out chased for his glotonye, . . D.Sum. 1916  
Cam lepyng in, and chased out the frere; . D.Sum. 2157  
and chased a-wey, derkenesse forleten me, . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
that wilom was chased out of the kyngis . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30  
sterre, hath chased away the dirke nyght, . Bo.3. m.1.  
615-20  
forsetyng, ne hath nat chased out of . . Bo.3. m.11.  
1050-5

So hath your beautes fro your herte chased . . Merc.B. 14  
So hath your beautes fro your herte chased . . Merc.B. 19  
So hath your beautes fro your herte chased . . Merc.B. 24  
Is chased with clerenesse of the mone, . . RR. 2927  
That Daunger hadde me chased fro. . . RR. 3619  
And chased away, with gret manace, . . RR. 4051

## Chasedest

et plaunted in me, chasedest out of the sege . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5

## Chaseth

medycine that chaseth out the venym . . . I.Pars. 530-5 var  
that it troubleth his hous and chaseth the Hooly Gooet . I.Pars. 540-5  
nyght (that is to seyn, chaseth it a-wey), . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
thynges, and of wil it chaseth out thynges . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
he chasith out alle yvel for the boundes of . Bo.4. p.6.  
1545-50



**Chaseth—Continued**  
 "The newe love out-chaseth ofte the olde," . . . TC.4. 415  
 He chasith so my thought al day, . . . RR. 5144

**Chasing**  
 commoevyng or chasyng upward hote . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5

**Chastayn** *see* **Chestein**

**Chaste**  
 Now to the temple of Dyane the chaste . . . A.Kn. 2051  
 'O chaste goddess of the wodes grene, . . . A.Kn. 2297  
 Chaste goddess, wel wostow that I . . . A.Kn. 2304  
 But he was chaast, and no lechour, . . . B.Th. 1935  
 As wel in goost as body chaast was she, . . . C.Doc. 43  
 For sothe I wol nat kepe me chaast in al. . . D.WB. 46  
 A fair womman, but she be chaast also, . . . D.WB. 784  
 And chaast was man in Paradyse certeyn. . . D.Sum. 1917  
 But we that humble been and chaast and poore, . . . D.Sum. 1936  
 Of charitable and chaste, bisy freres . . . D.Sum. 1940  
 Siththe he may nat lyven chaast his lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1446  
 'Sower of chaast counsel, hierde of us alle, . . . G.S.N. 192  
 But he be chaast and hate vileynye; . . . G.S.N. 231  
 visages of somme of hem seme ful chaast . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
 if that a wyf koude kepen hire al chaast, . . . I.Pars. 940-50  
 That, in dispiit of Diane the chaste, . . . PF. 281  
 bewayleth his chaste lyf, for he ne hath no wyf; . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 mariages of chaste loves; and love . . . 595-600  
 And ever kept hir chaste, as for his wyf; . . . LGW. 1577  
 And Brutus by hir chaate bloode hath swore, . . . LGW. 1862

**Chastid**  
 As by the whelpe chastid is the leoun, . . . F.Sq. 491

**Chasteness**  
 For pure chaastnesse of virginitee, . . . G.S.N. 88

**Chasteth**  
 Who that me chastith I hym hate.' . . . RR. 3331 *em*

**Chastie**  
 For I that other folk chastie, . . . RR. 6993

**Chastise**  
 For he fro vices wolde hym ay chastise . . . B.Mk. 3695  
 any man shal chastise another, that he . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 which that he myght chastise with benignitee. . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 evens Cristene, and eek to chastise there . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 That, but thou er that day me wel chastyse, . . . ABC. 39  
 Redresse me, moder, and me chastise, . . . ABC. 129  
 or elles chastisen schrowes; thanne is . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1555-70  
 He is wise that wole hym-silf chastise; . . . RR. 3239  
 Whanne I hir herd thus me chastise, . . . RR. 3305  
 Outher to chastise me or teche, . . . RR. 3308  
 To kepe thee and (to) chastise, . . . RR. 3846  
 To chastise hym; therfore now I, . . . RR. 3901  
 Al though he chastise thee withoute, . . . RR. 4383  
 Chastise hym wel, if ye be kynde, . . . RR. 6646  
 But who-so wole chastise me, . . . RR. 6987  
 That wole me repreve or chastise; . . . RR. 6990

**Chastised**  
 As by the whelp chastised is the leon . . . F.Sq. 491 *var*  
 if no payne of justice chastised hem. . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50

the maneris of schrowes ben coriged and chastised by  
 For wise ben by foles harm chastised. . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 TC.3. 329

**Chastised** *see* **Chasted**

**Chastiseth**  
 nat the good folk ne chastiseth the wikkide . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5

**Chastising**  
 they seen the punnyngs and chastisinge . . . B.Mel. 2620-5  
 and the chastisinge and the vengeance of . . . B.Mel. 3005-10  
 Or by youre negligence in chastisinge, . . . C.Doc. 98  
 amonestyng and chastisinge, and . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 For certeynly my Fadres chastisinge . . . ABC. 130

**Chastity**  
 In worshippe of Dyane of chastitee . . . A.Kn. 1912  
 Of hunting and of shamesfast chastitee, . . . A.Kn. 2055  
 And holden were alle with chastitee; . . . A.Kn. 2236  
 Bihold, goddess of clene chastitee, . . . A.Kn. 2326  
 This gemme of chastitee, this emeraude, . . . B.Pri. 1799  
 O gemme of chastitee! in pacience . . . C.Doc. 223  
 Wolde leden al hir lyf in chastitee, . . . D.WB. 94  
 Thanne shuld men take of chastitee no cure, . . . D.WB. 138  
 Yet lyved they ever in parfit chastitee, . . . D.WB. 141  
 She may no while in chastitee abyde . . . D.WB. 255  
 That it is perill of oure chastitee; . . . D.WB. 339  
 "In habit maad with chastitee and shame, . . . D.WB. 342  
 Been grete wardens upon chastitee: . . . D.WB. 1216  
 And lyve in chastitee ful holly; . . . E.Mch. 1455  
 Al Grece knoweth of hire chastitee, . . . F.Fkl. 1444  
 O Teuta, queene, thy wyfly chastitee . . . F.Fkl. 1453  
 The fruyt of thilke seed of chastitee . . . G.S.N. 193  
 Devocioun of chastitee to love,') . . . G.S.N. 283  
 of chastitee, whan they receyved the ordre. . . I.Pars. 890-5  
 mark of chastitee, to shewe that they been joyned . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
 to chastitee, which that is moost precious . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
 lecherie, and that is generally chastitee . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 that is to seyn, chastitee in mariage, and . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 chastitee of widwehode. Now shalw . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 hath merite of chastitee that yeldeth to . . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 The seconde manere of chastitee is for . . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 maners women that observen chastitee . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 The thridd manere of chastitee is . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 and with the chastete of thy wyf, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335-40

**Chasty—Continued**  
 othere women in clenness of chastete; . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365-70

Emblysshed hire wifely chastitee. . . LGW. 1737  
 It was ordeyned that Chastite . . . RR. 3043  
 To Resoun thanne praieth Chastite, . . . RR. 3051  
 Anoon Resoun to Chastite . . . RR. 3055  
 Of Chastite I have suche drede, . . . RR. 3668  
 But I dare nat for Chastyte, . . . RR. 3670  
 Which ay werreyeth Chastite, . . . RR. 3699  
 And forto helpen Chastite . . . RR. 3847  
 Chastite is werried over all, . . . RR. 3917

**Chatelaine**  
 Duchesse ne countesse, ne chasteleynne, . . . RR. 3740  
 Now am I knyght, now chasteleynne, . . . RR. 6327

**Chattel** *see* **Catel**

**Chattering**  
 a paleys whider as that chaterynge or anyoyng . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90-5  
 Til she so nigh him made her chateringe . . . TC.2. 68

**Chattering** *see* **Chitter-**

**Chaucer**  
 But Chaucer, though he kan but lewedly, . . . B.ML. 47  
 Bihold the murys wordes of the Hoost to Chaucer . . . B.Th. head  
 Heere the Hoost stynteth Chaucer of his Tale of Thopas . . . B.Mel. head  
 Lenvoy de Chaucer . . . E.C.L. head  
 Canterbury, compiled by Geoffrey Chaucer, . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer. . . Truth. end  
 Lenvoy de Chaucer a Scogan . . . Scog. head  
 Lenvoy de Chaucer a Bukton . . . Buk. head  
 The Complaynt of Chaucer to his Purse . . . Purse. head  
 L'Envoye de Chaucer . . . Purse. head  
 Proverbe of Chaucer . . . Prov. head  
 Balade that Chaucier made . . . Bal.Ch. head

**Chaucers**  
 Heere bigynneth Chaucers Tale of Thopas . . . B.Th. head  
 Heere bigynneth Chaucer's Tale of Melibee . . . B.Mel. head

**Chauntepleure**  
 I fare as doth the songe of Chauntepleure; . . . Anel. 320

**Cheap**  
 A fairer burgeys is ther noon in Chepe; . . . A.Prol. 754  
 For whan ther any ridyng was in Chepe, . . . A.Co. 4377  
 That is to selle in Fysshstrete, or in Chepe. . . C.Pard. 564  
 And weneth that he be at boom in Chepe, . . . C.Pard. 569  
 Til that she fynde som man hire to chepe; . . . D.WB. 268  
 And to greet cheepe is holde at litel prys; . . . D.WB. 523  
 Than the beste galon wyn in Chepe.' . . . H.Mcp. 24  
 She thoughte, 'as good chep may I dwellen here, . . . TC.3. 641  
 Of chepe, of derth, and of ruyne; . . . HF. 3. 884

**Check**  
 Ther-with Fortune seyde, "Chek heer!" . . . BD. 658

**Checked** *see* **Achekked**

**Checker**  
 And "Matel" in the myd poynt of the chekkere, . . . BD. 659

**Checkmate**  
 Shal non housbonde seyn to me "Chekmat!" . . . TC.2. 754

**Cheek**  
 And hadde no wepene but an asses cheke. . . B.Mk. 3228  
 And of this asses cheke, that was drewe, . . . B.Mk. 3233  
 Com neer, my spouse, let me ba thy cheke; . . . D.WB. 433  
 I with my fest so took hym on the cheke, . . . D.WB. 792  
 And yet, eft-soones, I litte hym on the cheke, . . . D.WB. 808  
 With many a teere triklyng on my cheke, . . . D.Sum. 1864  
 Lord Phobus, as the teeris on my cheke, . . . F.Fkl. 1078  
 Ful faste ronnen down by either cheke. . . TC.4. 130  
 Hir nose, hir mouth, and eyhe, and cheke . . . RR. 1023

**Chekes**  
 Nor of the knobbes sittinge on his chekes. . . A.Prol. 633  
 The bittre teeres that on my chekes falle. . . A.Kn. 2327  
 Crachyng of chekes, rentyng eek of heer. . . A.Kn. 2834  
 For shame of hym my chekes waxen rede; . . . G.CY. 1095  
 And lyke ruby ben your chekes rounde. . . Rosem. 4

**Cheer**  
 And payned hire to countrefete cheere Of court, . . . A.Prol. 139  
 To telle yow hir wordes and hir cheere, . . . A.Prol. 728  
 Greet chiere made oure hoost us everichon, . . . A.Prol. 747  
 And he bigan with right a myrie cheere . . . A.Prol. 857  
 Whan she hadde awowned with a deadly cheere, . . . A.Kn. 913  
 And doun he kneleth with ful humble cheere . . . A.Kn. 2219  
 Whan kyndled was the fyr, with pitous cheere, . . . A.Kn. 2295  
 With baner whyt, and hardy chiere and face. . . A.Kn. 2586  
 And was al his, in chiere, as in his herte. . . A.Kn. 2683  
 And riden forth a paas with sorrowful cheere, . . . A.Kn. 2897  
 He wepeth, weyleth, maketh sory cheere; . . . A.Mil. 3618  
 Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere, . . . A.Rv. 4132  
 And therewithal he lough and made cheere, . . . A.Co. 4363  
 And with that word, he with a sobre cheere . . . B.ML. 97  
 Make hem good chiere and bisly espye . . . B.ML. 180  
 Receyveth hire with also glad a cheere . . . B.ML. 396  
 Greet cheere dooth this noble senatour . . . B.ML. 1002  
 Than worth is al the chiere and reverence . . . B.Sh. 1196  
 We may wel make chiere and good visage, . . . B.Sh. 1420  
 Graunt mercy of youre cost and of youre cheere! . . . B.Sh. 1470  
 And with his wyf he maketh feeste and cheere, . . . B.Sh. 1517  
 Daun John hym maketh feeste and murye cheere, . . . B.Sh. 1532  
 For coynage, and eek for beele cheere, . . . B.Sh. 1599  
 Turne hiderward, and maketh bettre cheere! . . . B.Sh. 1616  
 Som deyntee thyng, me thynketh by his cheere! . . . B.Th. 1901  
 be reconciled and maketh thes chiers of humylitee, . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere, . . . B.Mk. 3114  
 And after that, he with ful merie chere . . . B.NP. 4651

**Cheer—Continued**

Glad was this jage, and maketh him greet cheere,	C.Doo. 147
Sire Pardoner, be glad and myrie of cheere;	C.Pard. 993
But certainly I made folk swich cheere,	D.WB. 486
I weepthe algate and made sory cheere,	D.WB. 588
He made alway a maner louryng chiere	D.Fri. 1266
And forth he gooth with a ful angry cheere,	D.Sum. 2158
For Goddes sake! as both of bettere cheere!	E.Cl. 7
Hir meeks preyere, and hir pitous cheere,	E.Cl. 141
Upon hir chiere he can hym ofte ayvise,	E.Cl. 238
Of so yong age, as wel in chiere as dede;	E.Cl. 241
And she with reverence, in humble cheere,	E.Cl. 298
And forth he gooth with a ful sobre cheere	E.Cl. 366
With sterne face and with ful trouble cheere,	E.Cl. 465
Neither in word, or chiere, or countenance,	E.Cl. 499
Al dreary was his cheere and his lookyng,	E.Cl. 514
Despitously, and gan a cheere make	E.Cl. 535
And of Grisildis wordes and hire cheere	E.Cl. 576
If by his wyves cheere he myghte se,	E.Cl. 599
That she no chiere maade of hevynesse,	E.Cl. 678
And thus in greet noblesse and with glad cheere,	E.Cl. 782
But with glad cheere to the gate is went	E.Cl. 1013
With so glad chiere his gastes she receyvethe,	E.Cl. 1016
Hir glade chiere, and no malice at al,	E.Cl. 1045
That it was deyntee for to seen the cheere	E.Cl. 1112
Be ay of chiere, as light as leef on lynde,	E.Cl. 1211
Mayus, that sit with so benygne a chiere,	E.Mch. 1742
And kiste his wyf, and made wantowne cheere.	E.Mch. 1846
Accordant to his wordes was his cheere,	F.Sq. 103
It was so wrapped under humble cheere,	F.Sq. 507
With so heigh reverence, and, as by his cheere,	F.Sq. 545
But daunche, justeth, maketh hire good cheere;	F.Fkl. 1098
Doeth to his maister chiere and reverence,	F.Fkl. 1267
With dreful herte and with ful humble cheere,	F.Fkl. 1309
With face pale and with ful sorwful cheere,	F.Fkl. 1353
This housbonde, with glad chiere, in frendly wyse,	F.Fkl. 1467
'To whom?' quod he; 'oom forth with right good	G.SN. 304
cheere;	G.SN. 382
Cecile hem seyde with a ful stedefast cheere,	G.CY. 1233
And in thyngnot putte it with myrie cheere,	I.Pars. 27
For trewely, me thyngketh by thy cheere,	I.Pars. 735-40
in chiere, and in dede. Eke ther been	BD. 544
Right so me thinketh bi thy cheere,	Mars. 42
With no-thing but with acouryng of hir cheere,	Mars. 146
And Venus he salueth, and maketh chiere,	Mars. 291
For hir that with unfeyned humble cheere	Anel. 97
But he was fals, hit nas but feyned cheere,—	Anel. 108
No to no creature ne made she cheere,	Anel. 253
Alas! is ther now nother word ne cheere,	Anel. 306
Your chere floureth, but it wol not seche,	Anel. 356
Within the temple, with a sorwful cheere,	PF. 414
With hed enclenyed and with humble cheere	PF. 488
For to reherse hir chere and hir spekyng;	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
hir deceyvable chere to me ward, myn unpious lif	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
casten wrothly the chere downward to	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
byholdyng my chere that was cast to	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
cheerles, and bereth his chere enclenyed	Bo.1. m.1. 90-5
he may holden his chere undiscofited,	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
as it is now? Was my face or my chere	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
thynges, sche, with hir cheere pesible	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
the humble chere of hym that is disconfited.	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
kepyng the dignyte of hir cheere and	TC.1. 14
And to a sorwful tale, a sory chere!	TC.1. 111 var
With chere and voys ful pytyous and wepyng	TC.1. 124
And she him thanked with ful humble chere,	TC.1. 181
Simple of stir and debonaire of chere,	TC.1. 121
And caughte eyen his firste playng chere,	TC.1. 280
Gan for to like her movyng and her chere,	TC.1. 289
He neither chere made, ne word tolde;	TC.1. 312
And al his chere and speche also he borneth,	TC.1. 327
Into her hand, and with ful humble chere	TC.1. 433
Love hath bi-set thes wall Be of good chere!	TC.1. 879
With sobre chere, although his herte pleyde,—	TC.1. 1013
As thus,—in open doing or in chere,	TC.2. 40
And frendly tales, and with mery chere,	TC.2. 149
That naught desirith but your frendly chere,	TC.2. 332
But only that ye make him bettere chere	TC.2. 360
Yit have I lever made him good chere	TC.2. 471
Swich chere him doth, that he and I may live!	TC.2. 578
Criseyde anon gan al his chere aspyen,	TC.2. 649
And took it nought, but al her humble chere	TC.2. 1129
With dreful chere, and ofte his hewes muwe;	TC.2. 1258
His person, his array, his look, his chere,	TC.2. 1267
But, wilt thou stinten of this woful chere,	TC.2. 1361
Of sleight, for to covenen al thy chere,	TC.2. 1512
What nedeth you to tellen al the chere	TC.2. 1541
Hem as he myghte, and chere good he made,	TC.2. 1575
For which with sobre chere her herte lough;	TC.2. 1592
Avised wel her wordes and her chere;	TC.2. 1726
That crueltee with so benigne a chier	TC.2. 1750f, R
That word is good, and this shal be my chere;	TC.3. 54
With look down-cast and humble golden chere,—	TC.3. 96
By Troilus he lay, with blisful chere,	TC.3. 230
And kep thes clos, and be now of good chere,	TC.3. 332
Ech rakel dede and ech unbridled chere,	TC.3. 429
That every word or look, or sonde or chere	TC.3. 492
And graunte it gladly with a frendes chere	TC.3. 642
And Pandarus, with a ful sobre chere,	TC.3. 747
Though ther be mercy writen in your chere,	TC.3. 1358

**Cheer—Continued**

In swich a plit, she dorste make him chere.	TC.3. 1554
And Pandarus to thanke and maken chere.	TC.3. 1864
And when hir speche y-don was and hir chere,	TC.3. 1710
And with his chere and looking al to-torn	TC.4. 358
A frendly chere or looking of an ye,	TC.4. 398
And by her wordes ek and by her chere	TC.4. 655
That of so good a confort and a chere	TC.4. 1636
That wel unnethe it sene was in his chere;	TC.5. 31
Of al his travaille and his goode chere,	TC.5. 184
That, though he wepe and make sorwful chere	TC.5. 416
Therto of shap, of face, and ek of chere	TC.5. 807
Drift out that bittre hope, and mak good chere,	TC.5. 913
Why he so sorwful was in all his chere,	TC.5. 1228
And his chere and his lesyng	HF.1. 154
Fledden eek with dreary chere,	HF.1. 179
Wepyng with ful woful chere,	HF.1. 217
To take a love only for chere,	HF.1. 274
So that thou wolt be of good chere.	HF.2. 163
To make us only frendly chere,	HF.3. 653
Hir chere is pleynly sprad in the brightnesse.	LGW. 64
And Canace, espied by thy chere,	LGW. 265
For dredde of Loves wordes, and his chere,	LGW. 280
And she hir deeth receveth with good chere,	LGW. 700
Who koude write which a dedely chere	LGW. 869
But sooth is this, the queene hath made swich chere	LGW. 1146
Swiche sorowe as he hath maketh, and swiche chere,	LGW. 1248
With thynne obeysaunce and humble chere,	LGW. 1375
For they shalle have wel better and gretter chere	LGW. 1386
Grette chere of love and of affection,	LGW. 1421
By hire array, by wordes, and by chere,	LGW. 1505
And she anon up roos, with blisful chere,	LGW. 1743
Conceyved hath hir beaute and hir chere,	LGW. 1746
Thus sate, thus spake, thus spanne, this was hir chere;	LGW. 1762
Answerde hym to his profre and to his chere.	LGW. 2079
And at his hertely wordys, and his chere,	LGW. 2124
And wedded hadde he, with a blisful chere,	LGW. 2246
With al humblesse of wyfethode, worde and chere.	LGW. 2269
Thys honourable queene doth him chere,	LGW. 2452
He looked on his doghter with glad chere,	LGW. 2626
Oute cometh the bride, and with ful sobre chere,	LGW. 2672
No in hir chere founde thou no savour	Fort. 20
For, certes, but ye make me hevry chere,	Purse. 4
I sey for me, for al my dedely chere,	Comp.A. 27
And ye, my lif and cause of my good chere	Bal.Co. 10
Hir chere was symple as byrde in bour,	RR. 1014
Of silk, and alwey with good chere	RR. 2272
That yeven [is] with gladsome chere.	RR. 2384
But word and witte with chere full pale	RR. 2529
Hir shappe, hir fourme, hir goodly chere;	RR. 2810
Or of hir laughing, or of hir chere,	RR. 2819
I sawe come with a glad chere	RR. 2981
His malice in his chere was kiddie,	RR. 3132
And how he is feers of his cheere	RR. 3372
Ful meke of port and symple of chere,	RR. 3403
He ladde me with right good chere,	RR. 3617
Till he hath sene the grette chere	RR. 3805
Afor, and founde in hym good chere;	RR. 3952
Where thou shuldest be straunge of chere,	RR. 4014
And hidous chere; as man in rage	RR. 4063
Till she demurely sad of chere,	RR. 4627
How faire chere that evere she make	RR. 5057
And han chere of a rejoyssyng	RR. 5452 var
Freend of affect and freend of chere;	RR. 5486
With as good chere as he hidde ere;	RR. 5684
But Love ne made hym no such cheere	RR. 6474
Though I have chere of symplenesse,	RR. 7321
With chere symple and ful pytyous,	RR. 7409
And this man makith you good chere,	RR. 7622

**Cheeres**

paleth hir white cheeres by the flambes	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
For by my cheres mosten folk espye	TC.2. 1507
The shape, the bodies, and the cheeres,	RR. 813
Full lightysom and glad of cheris.	RR. 936

**Chees see Choose, Chose**

**Cheese**

With breed and chese and good ale in a jubbe,	A.Mil. 3628
I wol have moneie, wolle, chese and whete,	C.Pard. 448
And beggeth mele, and chese, or elles oorn.	D.Sum. 1739
A Goddes kechyl, or a troype of chese,	D.Sum. 1747

**Cheeses**

With tartes, or with chesis fat,	RR. 7041 em
----------------------------------	-------------

**Cheeste**

Contumelis or strif and cheeste, and batereth and	I.Pars. 555-60
---	----------------

**Cheewe**

A teyne of silver—yvele moot he cheewe!	G.CY. 1225
---	------------

**Cheewe see Achieve, Cheive**

**Chelaundre see Chalaundre**

**Chepe see Cheap**

**Cherish**

The hye pryde of Nero to cherice,	B.Mk. 3710
Cherise thy wyf, or thou shalt never thee.	E.Mch. 1388
A worthy knight to loven and cherice;	TC.1. 986
Ne als I n'il him nevere so cherice	TC.2. 726
Cherice you right after ye deserve.	TC.3. 175
To forthren trouthe in love, and it cheryce,	LGW. 472
But ech of hem wolde other wel cherice;	Form.A. 52
Cherish thy folk and hate extorcioun!	L.St. 23
For lyche a moder she can cherishe,	RR. 5417



**Cheriseth**  
'Cheriseth blood, naturs freend,' quod he. . . F.Sq. 353  
He cheriseth hire, as though she were a queene, . . . F.Fkl. 1554

**Cherishing**  
'For th'like day that I for cherishinge, . . . TC.4. 1534

**Cherries**  
Cherys, of which many oon fayne is, . . . RR. 1376

**Cherubynnes**  
That hadde a fyr-reed cherubynnes face, . . . A.Prol. 624

**Ches- see Choos-, Chose**

**Chesse**  
They dauncen, and they playen at ches and tables. . . F.Fkl. 900  
Then playen either at chesse or tables. . . BD. 51  
Attie ches with me,—allas! the while! . . . BD. 618  
'Attie ches with me she gan to playe! . . . BD. 651  
First of the ches, so was his name. . . BD. 663  
I schulde have playde the bet at ches, . . . BD. 667

**Chest**  
Mooder, with yow wolde I chaunge my cheste . . . C.Pard. 734  
Bothe of hir nether purs and of hir cheste. . . D.WB. 44b  
The keyes of thy cheste, away for me? . . . D.WB. 309  
I trowe thou woldest loke me in thy chiste; . . . D.WB. 317  
He is now in his grave and in his chistel . . . D.WB. 502  
I have gold and silver in my cheste; . . . D.Fri. 1400  
He is now deed and nayled in his cheste. . . E.Cl. 29  
I can no more, but, cheste of every care, . . . TC.5. 1368  
Hastow nat in a book, lyth in thy cheste, . . . LGW. 510  
The gret tresour into my cheste, . . . RR. 6826

**Chestein**  
Wylugh, elm, plane, asshe, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, . . . A.Kn. 2922

**Chestelnes**  
Medlers, plowmes, perys, chesteynis, . . . RR. 1375

**Chevachee**  
And he hadde been somtyme in chyvachie, . . . A.Prol. 85  
This was a fair chyvachee of a Cook. . . H.Mcp. 50  
Cylenus, ridyng in his chevauche . . . Mars. 144

**Chevesaile**  
Was shete the riche chevesaile, . . . RR. 1082

**Cherissaunce**  
With his bargaynes and with his chevysaunce. . . A.Prol. 282  
That nedes moete he make a chevysaunce, . . . B.Sh. 1519  
Maken a chevysaunce as for his beste, . . . B.Sh. 1537  
For that I to hym spak of chevysaunce,— . . . B.Sh. 1581  
And maken in that lond some chevysaunce, . . . LGW. 2434  
For I ne knewe no chevysaunce. . . RR. 3337

**Chevise**  
Nigh deed for drede, ne can hir not chevise! . . . Mars. 289  
And he shal chevys hym for me, . . . RR. 6425

**Chovise see Achieve, Cheeve**

**Cheweth**  
But first he cheweth greyn and lycorys, . . . A.Mil. 3690

**Chiche see Chynche**

**Chichivache**  
Lest *Chichivache* yow swelwe in hire entraille! . . . E.Cl. 1188

**Chick**  
Hir flesh [as] tendre as is a chike, . . . RR. 541

**Chickens**  
To boille the chickens with the marybones, . . . A.Prol. 330

**Child**  
For which the wardeyn chidde and made fare; . . . A.Rv. 3999  
For, God it woot, I chidde hem spitously. . . D.WB. 223

**Chide**  
And for to chide it nere but greet folie, . . . B.Sh. 1618  
The Friday for to chide, as diden ye?— . . . B.NP. 4541  
What eytleth swich an old man for to chide? . . . D.WB. 281  
Ther wolde I chide and do hem no plessaunce; . . . D.WB. 408  
That made me that ever I wolde hem chide; . . . D.WB. 419  
Than with a woman usayne for to chide. . . D.WB. 777  
And chiden heere the sely innocent, . . . D.Sun. 1983  
And wepe, and swere, and chide subtilly. . . E.Mch. 2274  
And pyes, on hem for to crie and chyde, . . . F.Sq. 649  
For every wood men may nat chide or pleyne. . . F.Fkl. 776  
And kynrede agayns kynrede, and chiden and despisen . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
bihoveth nat to chide.' And how that . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
but she chide hym in o place, she wol . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
she wol chide hym in another; and therefore, . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
Ne chyde she koude never a del, . . . BD. 936  
Wel oughten beestes pleyne and folk these chide, . . . TC.3. 1433  
And ek the some, Titan, wolde he chide, . . . TC.3. 1464  
Ne me ne list this sely woman chide . . . TC.5. 1093

**Chideress**  
An angry wight, a chideresse; . . . RR. 150  
Another is a chideresse. . . RR. 4266

**Chidest**  
Withouten gilt thou chidest as a feend, . . . D.WB. 244

**Chidester**  
A chidestere, or a wastour of thy good, . . . E.Mch. 1535

**Chideth**  
or chideth a fool for his folwe, shewyng . . . B.Mel. 2895-900  
'Chideth him wel, for, seinte Trinitee! . . . D.Sun. 1824  
Every man chit and halt hym yvele apayd. . . G.CY. 921  
as be that ofte chideth.' . . . I.Pars. 630-5

**Chiding**  
And chiding wyves, maken men to flee . . . D.WB. 279  
in herte; agayns chiding and wikkede . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
by chidinge and wikked wordes; . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
Let us thanne spoken of chidinge and . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
And certes chidinge may nat come . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
be war from chidinge and reprevyng; . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
chidinge be a vileyns thyng bitwixe alle . . . I.Pars. 630-5

**Chiding—Continued**  
a chidinge wyf ben lyke.' A man that . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
so fareth it by a chidinge wyf; . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
than an hous ful of delices with chidinge, . . . I.Pars. 630-5

**Chidings**  
more chidings, and the moore deedly . . . I.Pars. 205-10  
comth deceite, false othes, chidinges, . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
exercise his tonge to chidinges, thow schalt likne . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5  
Beche of fair speche and chidinges, . . . HF.2. 520

**Chief**  
Which of the castel was the chief dongeon . . . A.Kn. 1057  
And thou hast maked hym thy chief squier; . . . A.Kn. 1730  
Bifore the chief auker, whil masse laste, . . . B.Pri. 1826  
That of the see is chief goddesse and queene,— . . . F.Fkl. 1046  
as they been chief, and spryngne . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
thise chief synnes hath his branches . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
hooly ordre is chief of al the tresorie of God, . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
Was his cheef patron of beaute, . . . BD. 909  
And cheef ensample of al hir werke, . . . BD. 910  
A cheef mirour of al the feste, . . . BD. 973  
as to the cheef of hem!, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
ben brought to the cheef of hem? . . . Bo.3.p.10. 935-40  
'As to my lady right and cheef resort, . . . TC.3. 134  
That of the citee was the cheef dungon; . . . LGW. 937  
And ever in love a chefe traytour he was; . . . LGW. 1659  
By Mars, that is the chefe of my beleve, . . . LGW. 2109  
For hope to lovers, as most cheef, . . . RR. 2785

**Chieftain**  
'And if so falle the chieftayn be take . . . A.Kn. 2555

**Chieftains**  
to seyn chieftaynes of synnes. Alle they . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
Now been they cleped chieftaynes, . . . I.Pars. 385-90

**Chiertee**  
For greet chiertee, and greet affeccioun, . . . B.Sh. 1526  
Wende that I hadde of hym so greet chiertee! . . . D.WB. 396  
'Thanne semed it ye hadde a greet chiertee . . . F.Fkl. 881  
The more in cherete of hym holde. . . RR. 3516

**Chiertee see Charity**

**Child**  
The sowe freten the child right in the cradel; . . . A.Kn. 2019  
But, for hir child so longe was unborn, . . . A.Kn. 2084  
And noght to ben a wyf and be with childe; . . . A.Kn. 2310  
For hym ther wepeth bothe child and man; . . . A.Kn. 2830  
A myrie child he was, so God me save . . . A.Mil. 3325  
To child ne wyf, by hym that harwed helle! . . . A.Mil. 3512  
And weeps as dooth a child that is y-bete. . . A.Mil. 3759  
Savyng a child that was of half year age; . . . A.Rv. 3971  
To rokken, and to yewe the child to sowke: . . . A.Rv. 4157  
Wedden his child under our lawe sweete, . . . B.ML 223  
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wretched child, Custance, . . . B.ML 274  
Custance, youre child, hire recomandeth ofte . . . B.ML 278  
Bifore whos child angles synge Osanne, . . . B.ML 642  
On hire he gat a knave child anon, . . . B.ML 715  
So longe is goon with childe, til that stille . . . B.ML 720  
The tyme is come a knave child she beer,— . . . B.ML 722  
My lady queene hath child withouten doute, . . . B.ML 734  
Kepeth this child, al be it foul or feir, . . . B.ML 764  
Hir litel child lay wepyng in hir arm, . . . B.ML 834  
For which thy child was on a croys y-rent,— . . . B.ML 844  
Thow sawe thy child y-alayn bifore thyne eyen, . . . B.ML 848  
And yet now lyveth my litel child, *parfay*, . . . B.ML 849  
Rewe on my child, that of thy gentillesse . . . B.ML 853  
'O litel child, alas! what is thy gilt, . . . B.ML 855  
'As lat my litel child dwelle heer with thee; . . . B.ML 859  
And ever she prayeth hire child to hold his pees; . . . B.ML 866  
And asketh where his wyf and his child is? . . . B.ML 878  
Maketh for his wyf, and for his child also, . . . B.ML 898  
Custance, and eek hir child, the see up caste. . . B.ML 906  
Have on Custance and on hir child som mynde, . . . B.ML 908  
Hir childe cride, and she cride pitously; . . . B.ML 919  
This senatour hath lad this child to feeste,— . . . B.ML 1010  
The child stood, lookyng in the kynges face. . . B.ML 1015  
This Alla kyng hath of this child greet wonder, . . . B.ML 1016  
'Whos is that faire child, that stondeth yonder?' . . . B.ML 1018  
He tolde Alla how that this child was founde; . . . B.ML 1022  
Now was this child as lyke unto Custance . . . B.ML 1030  
Som men wold seyn how that the child Maurice . . . B.ML 1086  
Sente any child; but it is bet to deeme . . . B.ML 1091  
Upon this child, and on his daughter thoghte. . . B.ML 1096  
'Fader,' quod she, 'yours yonge child, Custance, . . . B.ML 1105  
This child Maurice was sithen emperour . . . B.ML 1121  
'A mayde child cam in hire compaignye, . . . B.Sh. 1285  
But as a child of twelfe monthe oold or lesse, . . . B.Pri. 1674  
Thus hath this wydewe hire litel child y-taught . . . B.Pri. 1699 var  
For sely child wol alday soone leere,— . . . B.Pri. 1702  
This litel child his litel book lernyng, . . . B.Pri. 1706  
This litel child, as he cam to and fro, . . . B.Pri. 1742  
And as the child gan forby for to pace, . . . B.Pri. 1759  
After hir litel child, but he cam noght, . . . B.Pri. 1777  
By likihede hir litel child to fynde; . . . B.Pri. 1786  
To telle hire if hir child wente ough forby. . . B.Pri. 1792  
This child, with pitous lamentacioun, . . . B.Pri. 1811  
Yet spak this child, whan spreyn was hooly water, . . . B.Pri. 1830  
This yonge child to conjure he bigan, . . . B.Pri. 1834  
And seyde, 'O deere child, I halse thee, . . . B.Pri. 1835  
Seyde this child, 'and as by wey of kynde . . . B.Pri. 1840  
'My litel child, now wol I feeche thee. . . B.Pri. 1857  
Neither wyf ne childe; . . . B.Th. 1996  
He seyde, 'Child, by Termagaunt! . . . B.Th. 2000  
The child seyde, 'Al-so moote I thee! . . . B.Th. 2007

# Child—Continued

But faire escapeth child Thopas	B.Th. 2020 var
death of hire child, til she have wept hir	B.Mel. 2165-70
ones biggonne there is ful many a child	B.Mel. 2230-5
to thy wyf, ne to thy child, ne to thy	B.Mel. 2250-5
ne han no child but a doghter, ne ye na	B.Mel. 2555-60
That was the wiseste child of everychon	B.Mk. 3345
To have a child the world to multiplye;	B.Mk. 3472
That she was nat with childre with that dede,	B.Mk. 3474
And if she were with childre at thilke cast,	B.Mk. 3477
Thus day by day this child bigan to crye,	B.Mk. 3629
Dooth with youre child youre wyf, a Goddes name!	C.Doc. 250
'The child seith sooth, for he hath slayn this yeer'	C.Pard. 686
Bothe man and womman, child, and hyne, and page;	C.Pard. 688
My child is deed withinne this wykes two,	D.Sum. 1852
And with an arwe he slow the child right there.	D.Sum. 2068
That child may doon to fadres reverence.	E.Cl. 231
Al had hire levere have born a knave child.	E.Cl. 444
For though a mayde child come al bifore,	E.Cl. 446
She may unto a knave child atteyne,	E.Cl. 447
Whan that this child had souked but a throwe,	E.Cl. 450
My child and I, with hertely obeisaunce,	E.Cl. 502
This child I am comanded for to take,—	E.Cl. 533
And spak namoure but out the child he hente	E.Cl. 534
That she moste kisse hire child or that it deyde.	E.Cl. 550
And in hir barn this lital child she leyde	E.Cl. 551
With ful sad face, and gan the child to blisse,	E.Cl. 552
'Fareweel, my child, I shal thes never see!	E.Cl. 555
Thy soule, lital child, I hym bitake,	E.Cl. 559
But took the child and wente upon his weye.	E.Cl. 574
Sholde this child ful softe wynde and wrappe	E.Cl. 583
This child to fostre in alle gentillesse;	E.Cl. 593
And whos child that it was he had hir hyde	E.Cl. 594
Er she with childre was; but, as God wolde,	E.Cl. 611
A knave child she bar by this Walter,	E.Cl. 612
Was for this child, and God they thanke and herye.	E.Cl. 616
Ther I was fostred of a child ful smal,	E.Cl. 834
As dooth the mooder whan the child shal dye.	E.Mch. 2365
so wel to a child as the milk of his norice,	I.Pars. 120-5
eke if he love wyf or child, or	I.Pars. 375-80
Cristes child; for truste wel, that over what	I.Pars. 460-5
overlyeth hire child in hir slepyng, it is homycide and	I.Pars. 575-80
concepcioun of a child, and	I.Pars. 575-80
eleeth a child by drynkes, or elles putteth	I.Pars. 575-80
places to alec the child, or elles dooth	I.Pars. 575-80
or in place ther as a child may nat be	I.Pars. 575-80
eleeth the child, yet it is homycide.	I.Pars. 575-80
thurch which the child is perished, or elles	I.Pars. 575-80
leseth hir child. Alle these been	I.Pars. 575-80
so lyk the devyles child as he that ofte chideth.	I.Pars. 630-5
maketh ym Goddes owene deere child,	I.Pars. 660-5
to scourge the child; and whan this child saugh the	I.Pars. 670-5
quod the child; 'ye oghten first	I.Pars. 670-5
pacience for the gilt of a child.'	I.Pars. 670-5
wyf, be it child, or any worldly thyng that	I.Pars. 860-5
somtyme of his owene wyf, or his child,	I.Pars. 885-90
he that engendreth a child is his fleshly fader,	I.Pars. 905-10
or of wyf, or of child, or other freendes.	I.Pars. 1055-60
My child with oon may have redempcioun,	TC.4. 108
Ne his child, nyce Icarus,	HF.2. 412
Hadde the liknesse of the childe y-take,	LGW. 1142
Unto this childe that wonder is to here;	LGW. 1147
I am with childre, and yive my childre his lyfe!	LGW. 1323
And of his childre he moste present make	LGW. 1935
And whan this childe was borne, this Danao	LGW. 2568
The whiche childre, of hir natvyte,	LGW. 2576
ful hevry at onys for such a childe to lerne.	Astr. 5-11
me semeth better to writen un-to a childe	Astr. 5-11
More than a child of two yer olde.	RR. 402
Of a child of gret beaute.	RR. 1522
'Brent child of fier hath myche drede.'	RR. 1820
And not covete to go with childre.	RR. 5038
And if with childre they be perchaunce,	RR. 5039
That baren full many a faire child heree,	RR. 6243

# Child see Hornchild

# Childhood (-hede)

As emale children doon in hire childhede.	B.Pri. 1691
hath norissed me fro my childhede, and	B.Mel. 2635-40
youre childhede, I seye, that in so muchel	B.Mel. 2640-5
From hire childhede I fynde that she fledde	B.Mk. 3445
But turned ageyn unto childhede.	RR. 399
Foly and childhoode wole thee absende,	RR. 3220
My modir is she, and of childhede,	RR. 5885

# Childish

In love, which nys but childysh vanytee;	E.Mch. 1276
Wol ye the childishalous contrefete?	TC.3. 1168

# Childishly

Than that it was, and childishly deface	TC.4. 804
---	-----------

# Childy

After my yonge, childly wyt,	BD. 1094
------------------------------	----------

# Children

Of his visage children were aferd.	A.Prol. 628
Syn thilke day that they were children lite,	A.Kn. 1193
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye;	A.Rv. 4098
Thy lital children hangynge by the hals,	B.ML. 73
But by the mouth of children thy bountee	B.Pri. 1647
Children an heepe, y-comen of Cristen blood,	B.Pri. 1687
As smale children doon in hire childhede.	B.Pri. 1691
Among these children was a wydwes sone,	B.Pri. 1692

# Children—Continued

As children lerned hire antiphoner;	B.Pri. 1709
greet discomfort for the deeth of his children,	B.Mel. 2170-5
as wel in the deeth of our children as in	B.Mel. 2185-90
Whan he hadde lost his children	B.Mel. 2185-90
for better it were that thy children aske	B.Mel. 2250-5
than thou be thyself in the handes of thy children";	B.Mel. 2550-5
manie children, bretheren, cosyns, and	B.Mel. 2580-5
been called children of God."	B.Mel. 2870-5
The faireste children of the blood roial	B.Mk. 3341
And fetred hire, and eek hire children tweye,	B.Mk. 3547
And with hym been his lital children thre;	B.Mk. 3601
His children wende that it for hunger was	B.Mk. 3637
No children hadde he mo in al his lyf.	C.Doc. 6
Swich thynges maken children for to be	C.Doc. 67
Though ye han children, be it oon or mo,	C.Doc. 94
Al sholde hir children sterve for famyne.	C.Pard. 451
The children of Mercurie and Venus	D.WB. 697
For, God it woot, that children ofte been	E.Cl. 155
I have noght had no part of children tweyne,	E.Cl. 650
That parfitly hir children loved she,	E.Cl. 690
She loved hir children best in every wysa.	E.Cl. 695
Hath mordre bothe his children prively.	E.Cl. 725
To bryngen hoorn agayn his children two	E.Cl. 766
Sholde nat telle whos children they were	E.Cl. 770
That thilke wombe in which youre children leve	E.Cl. 877
That with him broghte these noble children tweye,	E.Cl. 982
That thou hast lorn noon of thy children tweye;	E.Cl. 1071
And nat to sleen my children, God forbeede!	E.Cl. 1076
She bothe hire yonge children to hire calleth,	E.Cl. 1081
'That ye han saved me my children deere.'	E.Cl. 1089
O tendre, O deere, O yonge children myne!	E.Cl. 1093
Hire children two, whan she gan hem tembrace,	E.Cl. 1101
The children from hire arm they goone arace.	E.Cl. 1103
Ne children sholde I none upon hire geten;	E.Mch. 1437
Of children, to thouour of God above,	E.Mch. 1449
Now dauncen lusty Venus children deere,	F.Sq. 272
She took hir children alle, and skipte adoun	F.Fd. 1402
Thus lerne children whan that they been yonge.	H.Mcp. 334
chirche in Lente for slaughtre of children,	I.Pars. 100-5
synned ye were the children of God, and	I.Pars. 135-40
children, that whilom loveden so fleshly	I.Pars. 200-5
hevene to his children, right as the	I.Pars. 220-5
goode man yeveth flesh to his children	I.Pars. 220-5
morden hir children for drede of worldly shame?	I.Pars. 575-80
develes norices, that norissen his children	I.Pars. 610-5
eschewe to cursen hire children, and yeven	I.Pars. 620-5
children of Crist, and putten into the	I.Pars. 790-5
entente of engendrure of children, to the	I.Pars. 935-40
That slow hir children for Jason;	BD. 726
thyne masculyn children (that is to seyn,	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
of whiche, as of children of hir	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
but he hath no children, and norisseth	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
is gladd with children, but he wepeth ful sory for the	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
and wyf and children, that men	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
of wyf and children were an honest	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
ayens kynde that children han	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
not how manye; of whiche children how	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
that hath no children is weleful by	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
But whether that she children hadde or non,	TC.1. 132
We, that weren whilome children youre,	LGW. 901
And upon hir begat he children two,	LGW. 1562
And of his children two, she sayede him this:	LGW. 1568
And that she moste both hir children spille,	LGW. 1574
And with hir lefte yonge children two,	LGW. 1657
Fro yere to yere hire owene children dere	LGW. 1926
Brede and milke for children	Astr. head var
Doon maydens, children, and eek gromes	RR. 200
Her children shulde, whanne they ben deede,	RR. 4861

# Childs

If that the childes mooder were aught she	B.ML. 1034
I warne yow wel, it is no childes play	E.Mch. 1530

# Chilon see Stilbon

# Chilyndre see Cylinder

# Chime

The stream of lyf now droppeth on the chymbe;	A.Rv. 3895
The sely tonge may wel rynge and chymbe	A.Rv. 3896

# Chimney

That hoot koltour in the chymenee heere,	A.Mil. 3776
And bar his candel to the chimeneys.	TC.3. 1141

# Chimneys

his brokene chimeneys smokyng feres,	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
--------------------------------------	-----------------

# Chin

And for to festne his hood under his chyn	A.Prol. 195
Some henge hir chyn upon hir breste	BD. 174
Bothe in face, body, and chyn,	HF.3. 140
A clove chynne eke hadde she,	RR. 550

# Chinoche

calles thee neither wrecoche ne chynche;	B.Mel. 2790-5
an avaricious man or chynche, as wel sholde ye	B.Mel. 2805-10
Than doth he that is chiche,	RR. 5588
For chynche and feloun is richesse;	RR. 5998

# Chincherie

man by cause of his scarsetee and chyngerie,	B.Mel. 2790-5
--	---------------

# Chinchy

Than doth the riche chynchyn guede;	RR. 6002
-------------------------------------	----------

# Chingerie see Chincherie

# Chining

of the pails chynynge [and] open.	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
-----------------------------------	------------------



**Chips**  
With dust, with sond, with straw, with clooth, with  
chippes, . . . . . A.Mil. 3748

**Chirketh**  
And kiste hire sweete, and chirketh as a sparwe . . . D.Sum. 1804

**Chirking**  
Al ful of chirkyng was that sory place. . . . . A.Kn. 2004  
geomancie, by dremes, by chirkyng of dores,  
wode than the feild, chirkyng, agryseth . . . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
Bo.1. m.6.  
215-20

**Chirkinges**  
And also ful eek of chirkynges, . . . . . HF.3. 853

**Chiron**  
And Escaides Chiron, . . . . . HF.3. 116

**Chirp** *see* **Chirk**

**Chisel**  
so muche pownsonynge of chisel to maken holes, . . I.Pars. 415-20

**Chisels**  
so moch pownsenynge of Chisels to maken holes . . I.Pars. 415-20  
var

**Chit** *see* **Chideth**

**Chitter**  
They mowe wel chiteren as doon these jayes, . . . G.CY. 1397

**Chittering**  
As any swalwe chittering on a berne. . . . . A.Mil. 3258

**Chittering** *see* **Chattering**

**Chivachie** *see* **Chevachee**

**Chivalrous**  
Hardy and testif, strong and chivalrus . . . . . TC.5. 802  
So chyvalrous, that lytel dredeth he; . . . . . LGW. 1905

**Chivalry**  
To riden out, he loved chivalrie, . . . . . A.Prol. 45  
That with his wysdom and his chivalrie . . . . . A.Kn. 865  
By Theseus and by his chivalrie; . . . . . A.Kn. 878  
And in his hoost of chivalrie the flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 982  
For every wight that lovede chivalrie . . . . . A.Kn. 2106  
For love and for encores of chivalrie. . . . . A.Kn. 2184  
That goode Arcite, of chivalrie flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3059  
And al the chirche, and al the chivalrie, . . . . . B.ML. 235  
Of batailles and of chivalry, . . . . . B.Th. 2084  
Of roial chivalry! . . . . . B.Th. 2092  
And for no thyng but for thy chivalrie . . . . . B.Mk. 3585  
That of the orient hadde alle the chivalrie . . . . B.Mk. 3871  
As he that was of chivalrie the flour, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1088  
As wel in fredom as in chivalrie, . . . . . H.Mcp. 126  
Sith first began the chevalrie, . . . . . HF.3. 250  
Thurgh his desert and for his chivalrie; . . . . . LGW. 608  
Why hastow don dispite to chevalrie? . . . . . LGW. 1822  
For his beaute, and for his chevalrie, . . . . . LGW. 1912  
Ther hadde he don gret chivalrie . . . . . RR. 1207  
Than to enhance chivalrie, . . . . . RR. 7244

**Choice**  
hath he free choys whether he wole werke by that . B.Mel. 2270-5  
Or elles if free choys be graunted me . . . . . B.NP. 4436  
That choys, and prey yow of that profre cesse, . . E.Cl. 154  
Agayn my choys shul neither grouch ne stryve; . . E.Cl. 170  
Hym thoughte his choys myghte nat ben amended; . E.Mch. 1606  
Agayn his choys,—this was his fantasye. . . . . E.Mch. 1610  
And seyde, 'My sone, the choys is to thee falle. . PF. 406  
Mot be the choys of everich that is here, . . . . PF. 408  
And after that to have my choys al fre; . . . . PF. 649  
But that free choys is given us everychoon. . . . TC.4. 971  
We han no free choys, as thise clerkes rede. . . . TC.4. 980  
For to destroye our free choys every dell! . . . . TC.4. 1059

**Choke** *see* **Achoke**

**Choler**  
That bothe of colere and of malencolye . . . . . B.NP. 4136

**Cholera**  
Of youre rede colera, *pardes*, . . . . . B.NP. 4118

**Cholerie**  
The Reve was a sclendre colerik man, . . . . . A.Prol. 587  
Ye been ful coleryk of compleccioun. . . . . B.NP. 4145  
In Aries, the colerik hootte signe. . . . . F.Sq. 51

**Choose**  
Chees which thou wolt, for thou shalt nat asterte! . A.Kn. 1695  
And chese the beste and leve the worste for me,— . A.Kn. 1614  
Turne over the leef and chese another tale; . . . A.Mil. 3177  
Blameth nat me if that ye chese amys. . . . . A.Mil. 3181  
I moot ben hires, I may noon oother chese. . . . B.ML. 227  
thou, but among a thousand, chese thee oon . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
thynges, thou shalt chese the beste, and . . . . B.Mel. 2395-400  
noon, chese rather to suffre than bigynne. . . . B.Mel. 2405-10  
he, "be riche, she may chesen of a thousand men  
Than maystow chese whether thou wolte sippe . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
To chese whether she wolde hym save or spille. . D.WB. 898  
For Goddes love, as chees a newe request! . . . D.WB. 1060  
Ne wolde nat chese a vicious lyyng. . . . . D.WB. 1182  
'Chese now,' quod she, 'oon of thise thynges tweye:  
Now chese yourselfen, whether that yow liketh.' . D.WB. 1219  
'Syn I may chese, and governe as me lest?' . . . D.WB. 1237  
Or elles what yow lyst, we may nat cheese; . . . D.Sum. 1748  
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste, . . . E.Cl. 130  
To chese me a wyf, I yow releese . . . . . E.Cl. 153  
Chese he, for me, wher he wol lyve or dye. . . . F.Fkl. 1086  
Oon of thise two bihoveth me to chese, . . . . F.Fkl. 1359  
Almache answerde, 'Chese oon of thise two,—  
whan they maken hir kyng, they chesen oon . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
to chese the loweste place over al; . . . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
No wit hadde I, for errour, for to chese . . . . PF. 146  
Whan every bryd cometh ther to chese his make, . PF. 310

**Choose—Continued**  
Benygely to chese or for to take . . . . . PF. 370  
Ye comen for to chese—and see your way— . . . PF. 388  
He shal first chese and spoken in his gyse. . . . PF. 399  
'And after him by order shul ye chese, . . . . PF. 400  
I chese, and chese with wille and herte and thought, . PF. 417  
'But as for conseil for to chese a make, . . . . PF. 631  
mayster, to chesen on what deeth he . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
'Of harmes two the lesse is for to chese: . . . . TC.2. 470  
And chese if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepe! . TC.2. 955  
Daun Antenor—a wrong way now ye chese— . . TC.4. 189  
And think that foly is, whan man may chese, . . TC.4. 1504  
And chese what folke that thou wilt with the take. . LGW. 1449  
Thy name, for thou shalt non othir chese.' . . . LGW. 1511  
Chese the beste that ever on erthe wente. . . . . Ven. 60  
To chese the worthiest in alle wyse, . . . . . Ven. 67  
Whan every foughel chesen shal his make, . . . Comp.A. 86  
I mote be deed, I may not chese; . . . . . RR. 4426  
Is in his hande, I may not chese, . . . . . RR. 4597  
Canst thou yit chese, late me see, . . . . . RR. 4637  
That hem to worldly clothes chese; . . . . . RR. 6230

**Chooseth**  
Cheseth yow self which may be moost plesance, . . D.WB. 1232  
deceite whan he cheseth fleschly delices, . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
With-out repentyng cheseth yow your make; . . . Mars. 17  
Him that she cheseth, he shal hir han as swythe; . PF. 623  
that chesith his entrechaunged way? For . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1810-5

**Choosing**  
in chesynge of youre conseilours. Ye shul . . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
in the chesynge . . . of my conseilours, . . . . B.Mel. 2420-5  
Lat me allone in chesynge of my wyf— . . . . . E.Cl. 162

**Chop**  
And gunne choppen al aboute . . . . . HF.3. 734 var

**Chorus**  
wynd that hyghte Chorus, and that the . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
whanne the blastes of the wynd Chorus . . . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
1435-40  
And Thetis, Chorus, Triton, and they alle, . . . LGW. 2422

**Chose**  
Chees in a bath to dye in this manere . . . . . B.Mk. 3706  
And at the laste he ches hym for to wende, . . . D.WB. 915  
In wilful povertie ches to lyve his lyf, . . . . D.WB. 1179  
And ches hire of his owene auctoritee; . . . . . E.Mch. 1597  
I ches thee for my wyf and my confort! . . . . E.Mch. 2148  
For Goddes sake, thank how I thee ches . . . . E.Mch. 2165  
Chees rather for to dye, than assente . . . . . F.Fkl. 1384  
Into the fyr, and ches rather to dye . . . . . F.Fkl. 1403  
His love, that rather for to dyen ches . . . . . F.Fkl. 1440  
In whom that God, for bountee, ches to wone, . . G.SN. 38  
I ches love to my firste craft, . . . . . BD. 790  
These whom God ches to moder for humblese! . . ABC. 108  
She ches for him to dye and gon to helle, . . . TC.5. 1532  
For on his day I ches yow to be myne, . . . . LGW. 146  
They ches to be ded in sundery wyse, . . . . . LGW.G. 290  
She that for hire houbonde ches to dye, . . . . LGW. 513  
And ther she ches to han hir buryng. . . . . LGW. 698  
And him of all his felawshippe he ches . . . . LGW. 965  
And many another that he with him ches. . . . LGW. 1455  
Among the knoppes I chese oon . . . . . RR. 1691

**Chose (French)**  
For if I wolde selle my bele chose . . . . . D.WB. 447  
Whan that he wolde han my bele chose, . . . . D.WB. 510

**Chosen**  
And wel was hym that ther-to chosen was; . . . . A.Kn. 2109  
So evne were they chosen, for to gesse; . . . . A.Kn. 2593  
that we han chosen in oure present nede.' . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
as they that been chosen of God, in . . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
Had chose his maner principal . . . . . BD. 1003  
And ye that han not choosen in humble wyse, . . Mars. 16  
And ye that han ful chosen as I devyse, . . . . Mars. 18  
Han chosen first, by playn eleccioun, . . . . . PF. 528  
And right a-noon the seed-foul chosen hadde . . PF. 576  
But first were choosen foules for to synge, . . . PF. 673  
whiche that thou haddest chosen for a ryght certain . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
that thou hast chosen frely to ben thi . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
and were chose in affynite of prynces of the cite; . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
You hath wel chose in trewe perseveraunce . . . Bal.Ch. 8  
Hadde choosen so ententilly . . . . . RR. 1720

**Chough**  
Shal bere hym on hond the cow is wood, . . . . D.WB. 232  
The theef the chough, and eek the jangelyng pye; . PF. 345

**Christ**  
Upon the see, til Jhesu Crist hym hente. . . . . A.Prol. 698  
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ, . . . A.Prol. 739  
'Jhesu Crist and Seint Benedight, . . . . . A.Mil. 3483  
'Nay, Crist forbode it, for his hooly blood,' . . A.Mil. 3508  
Thow blamest Crist, and seist ful bitterly, . . B.ML. 106  
Sholde preyen Crist, that he his mariage . . . B.ML. 258  
Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lofte, . . . B.ML. 277  
But Crist, that starf for our savacioun, . . . . B.ML. 283  
'Now Jhesu Crist be with yow alle,' she sayde. . B.ML. 318  
Unto the croys of Crist thus seyde she: . . . . B.ML. 450  
Crist, which that is to every harm triacle, . . . B.ML. 479  
Or in desert? No wight but Crist, *sanz faille*. . B.ML. 501  
The wyl of Crist was that she sholde abyde. . . B.ML. 511  
Honoured Crist, and hethen folk bigiled; . . . B.ML. 549  
'In name of Crist,' orde thise olde Britoun, . . B.ML. 561  
The wyl of Crist, as doghter of his chirche. . B.ML. 567  
Converteth, and on Crist maketh hym bileve. . . B.ML. 574

Christ—Continued

For, but if Crist open myracle kithes, . . . B.M.L. 636  
 And thus hath Crist y-mad Custance a queene. . . B.M.L. 693  
 'Welcome the sonde of Crist for evermore, . . . B.M.L. 780  
 Crist whan him list may sende me an heir . . . B.M.L. 766  
 'Lord Crist,' quod he, 'how may this world endure? . . . B.M.L. 811  
 The wyl of Crist, and knelynge on the stronde, . . . B.M.L. 825  
 And thus hath Crist unweemed kept Custance! . . . B.M.L. 924  
 In heigh and logh; and Jhesu Crist bisoghte . . . B.M.L. 983  
 'What woot I, if that Crist have hyder y-sent . . . B.M.L. 1041  
 Now Jhesu Crist, that of his myght may sende . . . B.M.L. 1160  
 Hateful to Crist and to his compaignye; . . . B.Pri. 1682  
 For he so yong to Crist dide reverence. . . B.Pri. 1705  
 And herieth Crist that is of hevenc kyng, . . . B.Pri. 1808  
 But Jhesu Crist, as ye in bookes fynde, . . . B.Pri. 1842  
 That telleth us the peyne of Jhesu Crist . . . B.Mel. 2134  
 cause for to wepe? Jhesu Crist, our . . . B.Mel. 2175-80  
 Lord Jhesu Crist by ensample, for whan . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
 Lord Jhesu Crist wolde never have descended . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 our Lord Jhesu Crist, that Jhesu Crist of . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
 bifore alle thynges, that Jhesu Crist of . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
 withouten the keyping of our Lord Jhesu Crist . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
 drunken, and hast forgotten Jhesu Crist, . . . B.Mel. 2800-5  
 and peraventure, Crist hath thes in . . . B.Mel. 2805-10  
 synne agayn our Lord Crist, for certes, . . . B.Mel. 2810-5  
 in the same manere our Lord Crist hath . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
 Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Saint Peter in . . . B.Mel. 2890-5  
 his Epistles; 'Jhesu Crist,' he seith, . . . B.Mel. 2890-5  
 Lord Jhesu Crist to his Apostles in this wise, . . . B.Mel. 2895-70  
 'Thi Crist hadde bought us with his blood agayn! . . . C.Pard. 501  
 Blaspheme of Crist, manslaughter, and wast also . . . C.Pard. 593  
 And 'By the blood of Crist that is in Hayles,' . . . C.Pard. 652  
 Now for the love of Crist that for us dyde, . . . C.Pard. 658  
 Thou blasphemour of Crist with vileynye, . . . C.Pard. 898  
 And Jhesu Crist, that is our soules leche, . . . C.Pard. 916  
 That sith that Crist ne wente never but onis . . . D.WB. 10  
 But Crist, that of perfeccioun is welle, . . . D.WB. 107  
 Crist was a mayde and shapen as a man, . . . D.WB. 139  
 But, Lord Crist! whan that it remembreth me . . . D.WB. 469  
 For which that Jhesu Crist hymself was slayn, . . . D.WB. 717  
 Crist wole we clayme of hym our gentillesse, . . . D.WB. 1117  
 In parfit joye; and Jhesu Crist us sende . . . D.WB. 1258  
 'Heyl! now,' quod he, 'ther Jhesu Crist yow blesse! . . . D.Fri. 1561  
 'Now, Lord,' quod she, 'Crist Jhesu, kyng of kynges, . . . D.Fri. 1590  
 After the text of Criste, Poul, and John, . . . D.Fri. 1647  
 For Crist wol be youre champion and knyght; . . . D.Fri. 1662  
 To yelden Jhesu Crist his propre rente, . . . D.Sum. 1821  
 Save that to Crist I seyde an orisoun, . . . D.Sum. 1867  
 Maketh that Crist accepteth our preyers, . . . D.Sum. 1884  
 To Crist that he thee sende heele and myght . . . D.Sum. 1946  
 As help me Crist, as I, in fewe yerres, . . . D.Sum. 1949  
 Love wel thy wyf, as Crist loved his chirche, . . . E.Mch. 1384  
 Crist halt hym of this counsel wel apayd; . . . E.Mch. 1512  
 Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve ys? . . . E.Mch. 1652  
 First, love of Crist, and to yourself honour, . . . E.Mch. 2171  
 Of Crist, and bar his gospel in hir mynde, . . . G.SN. 123  
 So that ye trowe in Crist, and yow baptize . . . G.SN. 171  
 'Almyghty Lord! O Jhesu Crist,' quod he, . . . G.SN. 191  
 'Lo, right so as the love of Crist,' quod she, . . . G.SN. 295  
 'Crist, Goddes sone, withouten difference . . . G.SN. 417  
 To Crist, and for we bere a Cristen name,— . . . G.SN. 454  
 Men doon to Crist and to his seinte serveye. . . G.SN. 553  
 In the name of Crist, to wexe a philosofe, . . . G.CY. 1122  
 For unto Crist it is so lief and deere, . . . G.CY. 1467  
 leden folk to our Lord Jhesu Crist, and . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 the grete mercy of our Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 whiche we wratthe our Lord Jhesu Crist. . . I.Pars. 110-5  
 For which Crist seith in his gospel, . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 our Lord Jhesu Crist seith thus, 'By . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 Lord Jhesu Crist, and desireth the lif . . . I.Pars. 120-5  
 bifore the seete of our Lord Jhesu Crist, . . . I.Pars. 160-5  
 as seith Jhesu Crist. Hir nose-thirles shullen be ful of . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 thus the curtein Lord Jhesu Crist wole . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 the passoun that our Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 255-60  
 our Lord Crist suffred in prechyng, his . . . I.Pars. 255-60  
 rebelloun our Lord Jhesu Crist aboghte . . . I.Pars. 265-70  
 Lord Jhesu Crist for man, after that he hadde be . . . I.Pars. 265-70  
 and this suffred our Lord Jhesu Crist for man whan . . . I.Pars. 270-5  
 suffred our Lord Jhesu Crist for man upon the . . . I.Pars. 270-5  
 And al this suffred Jhesu Crist that . . . I.Pars. 270-5  
 Jhesu Crist ordeyned in diverse thynges, . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
 of syful man was Jhesu Crist first bitrayed, . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
 that Jhesu Crist took upon hymself the . . . I.Pars. 280-5  
 And, for as muche as Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 280-5  
 the service of Jhesu Crist, and ther- . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 our sweete Lord Jhesu Crist hath spared . . . I.Pars. 315-20  
 moore than Jhesu Crist our Creatour, . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 synne is it, if man love Jhesu Crist lasse . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 he hath to Jhesu Crist; and in this wise . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 to our Lord Jhesu Crist, and by preyers . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 Jhesu Crist.' Men may also refreyne . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 the precious body of Jhesu Crist; . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
 no synne in clothyn, Crist wolde nat so . . . I.Pari. 410-5  
 which honestite that Jhesu Crist and . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
 Jhesu Crist, certeyn it is a synne; . . . I.Pars. 445-50  
 the heved of our Lord Jhesu Crist with . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
 to Jhesu Crist and weepe at his feet for . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
 he shal doon hym bountee; for Crist seith, . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 Jhesu Crist to do to our enemyes, for . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 of the love of Jhesu Crist that . . . I.Pars. 525-30

Christ—Continued

Crist, ne his sweete mooder. And in . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
 in his herte ful wikkedly both of Crist . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
 in ydel. Also our Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 that is moore it is of yvel,' seith Crist. . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 synfully, in dismembryng of Crist by . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 precious persone of Crist, but ye . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 agayns Crist, for Crist is verray trouthe. . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 or elles taketh on hym the name of Crist, . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 noon . . . but the name of Jhesu Crist. Take kepe . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 eek how that the . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 name of Crist so precious is, as seith Crist . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 damnablely agayns Crist, and al the feith . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
 Crist seith in the gospel. And task kepe . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 turneth the reprieve to Jhesu Crist, for . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 adversaries of Jhesu Crist, for they haten . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
 which is a synne that Crist hateth outrely; . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 they to Crist, than dide they that hym . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 travaillen in the service of Crist, right . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
 as seith Crist; this vertu disconfiteth . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 thilke suffrede Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 suffred Crist ful patiently, when . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 harm in his body. That suffred Crist . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 Heer-agayns suffred Crist ful patiently . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 patient for love of Jhesu Crist and for . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 obedient to Crist and to alle hem to whiche he . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 oghte to be obedient in Crist. . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 to Jhesu Crist, in as muche as it bynymeth the . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 service that men oghte doon to Crist . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 thynkyng that our Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 this synne moost displeant to Crist and . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
 Saint Luc XV., where as Crist seith that . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 thief that was hanged bisyde Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 seyde Crist, 'I seye to thee, to day shaltow . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 deeth of Crist. Allas! what nedeth . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 that first cometh in the name of Crist, . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
 to Jhesu Crist; for it bireveth hym the love that . . . I.Pars. 745-50  
 in his catel than in Jhesu Crist, and . . . I.Pars. 745-50  
 service of Jhesu Crist. And therefore seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 745-50  
 and who so dooth is traitour to Crist. . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 sheepe of Jhesu Crist, and doon worse . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 folk, the mercy of Jhesu Crist, but if it . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
 Jhesu Crist and destroyen his patrimoine. . . I.Pars. 790-5  
 children of Crist, and putten into the . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
 of thynges sacred to Crist, in two maneres; . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
 of Jhesu Crist, that he yaf hymself . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
 grace of Jhesu Crist and of his temporel . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 that Crist yaf to us, and to han . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 aperteneth thilke malisoun that Crist shal . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 croys of Crist, of whiche the ende is . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
 and confirmed by Jhesu Crist, as . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 the kyntynges togidre of Crist and of . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 steleth hir soule fro Crist, and yeveth it . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 which Crist shal destroyen hem, as seith . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 the auctour of matrimoine, that is, Crist. For certes, . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 in . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 And therefore wol Crist putte hem out of . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 natheless, by the lawe of Jhesu Crist, that . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 lawe, 'Go,' quod Jhesu Crist, 'and have . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 doon greet wrong to Crist and to hooly . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 worshippe Crist and hooly chirche, and . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 putten Jhesu Crist out of hire herte, and . . . I.Pars. 905-10  
 Crist and holy chirche; and that oother . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 as shewed Crist whan he made first woman. . . I.Pars. 925-30  
 as Crist loved hooly chirche, that loved . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
 hem in Jhesu Crist. What seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 embracyng of Jhesu Crist. . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 thanne is she spouse to Jhesu Crist, and . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 Jhesu Crist, and virgine was hymselfe. . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 lawe of Jhesu Crist; and this is for to synne in herte, . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 unkynde to Crist, and he wexeth the moore fieble . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
 sith that Crist is sovereyn and the preest . . . I.Pars. 990-5  
 meene and mediatour bitwixe Crist and . . . I.Pars. 990-5  
 Jhesu Crist he wente out and weepe ful bitterly. . . I.Pars. 990-5  
 to go to our Lord Jhesu Crist and . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 certes Jhesu Crist for the giltes of a . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 he is fro Crist. And if he abide to his . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 ne hath nat in his lyf herked Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 Jhesu Crist at his laste day and scarcely . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 certes Jhesu Crist is entirely al good; . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
 of the mercy of Jhesu Crist as Caym or . . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
 oonly for the doute of Jhesu Crist and . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 for thank of Jhesu Crist; for, . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 hath Jhesu Crist enclosed moost thynges. . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 for that Jhesu Crist hymself maketh it. . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
 Jhesu Crist seith, 'Waketh and preyeth . . . I.Pars. 1045-50  
 away the swetnesse of Jhesu Crist. . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 of whiche Jhesu Crist is moore apayed . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 the friste wanhope is in the mercy of Crist; . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 thynke that the passion of Jhesu Crist is . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 have leyn in synne, the mercy of Crist is . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 word of Jhesu Crist, it is the endlesse . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 they thanken our Lord Jhesu Crist, of . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 Crist have mercy on me and foryeve me . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 many a lecherous lay, that Crist, for his . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 our Lord Jhesu Crist, and his blisful . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy. . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 And to that sothfast Crist, that start on rode, . . . TC.5. 1860  
 For, by Cryst, lo! thus it fareth; . . . HF.1. 271  
 'O Crist,' thoughte I, 'that art in blisse, . . . HF.1. 492



# **Christ—Continued**

For wel I wot that Criste himselfe telleth,	LGW. 1879
My maister Bukton, whan of Criste our kyng	Buk. 1
As Crist seith in his Evangile,	RR. 445
That Crist ne his apostles dere,	RR. 6547
For aftir Crist was done on rode	RR. 6564
Of whiche that Crist seith openly,	RR. 7010
And to her title they token Crist.	RR. 7122
And hem to Jesus Crist reverte.	RR. 7186
That more than Crist my brithren dredith.	RR. 7226
Your lyfe to amende, Crist it save,	RR. 7494

## **Christendom**

As wel in cristendom as in hethenesse,	A.Prol. 49
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take,	B.ML. 351
And cristendom of preestes handes fonge,	B.ML. 377
O Cristendom, and Fader of alle also,	G.SN. 208
But if that he his Cristendom withseye;	G.SN. 447
Do sacrifice, or Cristendom reneye,	G.SN. 459
and certes, in feith is the keye of Cristendom,	I.Pars. 875-80
and lorn, soothly, Cristendom stant veyn	I.Pars. 875-80
That ben in Cristendome alyve,	RR. 6363
That kepith the key of Cristendome	RR. 7091

## **Christened**

Custance, I wol be cristened, doutelees;	B.ML. 228
And alle his liges, sholde y-cristened be,	B.ML. 240
For thogh his wyf be cristened never so white	B.ML. 355
And Pope Urban hym cristened right there.	G.SN. 217
He cristened hym, and made hym in that place	G.SN. 352
With preestes, that hem cristened all y-feere;	G.SN. 380

## **Christian**

No cristen man so ofte of his degree.	A.Prol. 55
They trowe that 'no cristene prince wolde fayn	B.ML. 222
Thou wolt fordoon this cristen mariage.	B.ML. 369
That she mooste han the cristen folk to feeste,—	B.ML. 380
Arryved been this cristen folk to londe	B.ML. 386
And to the feeste cristen folk hem dresse	B.ML. 416
The sowdan and the cristen everichone	B.ML. 429
In al that lond no cristen dorste route,	B.ML. 540
Alle cristen folk been fled fro that contree,	B.ML. 541
But yet nere cristene Britons so exiled	B.ML. 547
The slaughtre of cristen folk, and dishonour	B.ML. 956
As he that is of cristen folk the flour,	B.ML. 1090
Amonges cristene folk, a Jewerye,	B.Pri. 1679
A litel crole of cristen folk ther stood	B.Pri. 1685
Children an heepe, y-comen of Cristen blood,	B.Pri. 1687
The cristene folk, that thurgh the strete wente,	B.Pri. 1804
Som cristen man shal wedde me anon;	D.WB. 48
I walke, and fische cristen menues soules,	D.Sum. 1820
That every Cristen wight shal han penaunce,	G.SN. 446
To Crist, and for we bere a Cristen name,—	G.SN. 454
The Cristen folk which that aboute hire were,	G.SN. 535
that is to seyn of his evene Cristene, or	I.Pars. 395-400
thyne evene Cristene. And therefore,	I.Pars. 595-600
to be called a Cristene man, and lyveth	I.Pars. 595-600
in entente to deceyven his evene Cristene,	I.Pars. 605-10
certes nocht only Cristen men been	I.Pars. 665-70
never were Cristene, commendend and	I.Pars. 665-70
his evene Cristene; and therefore speke	I.Pars. 805-10
his evene Cristene, and eek to chastise there	I.Pars. 810-5
malisoun of al the court cristene, til they	I.Pars. 900-5
preye for cristene soules. And therefore	I.Pars. 900-5
autourys . . . Cristene and hethene, trete of swich	LGW.G. 309
matere,	RR. 6545
And namely in oure Cristen lay	

## **Christianity**

To Walys fiedde the cristyanytee	B.ML. 544
----------------------------------	-----------

## **Christianly**

Maad by the pope and lyved cristenly.	B.ML. 1122
---------------------------------------	------------

## **Christmas**

At Cristemasse wel myrie may ye daunce!	B.ML. 126
To konne it al, er Cristemasse is went,	B.Pri. 1730

## **Christopher**

A Cristophere on his brest of silver sheene;	A.Prol. 115
--	-------------

## **Christis**

That Cristes Gospel trewely wolde preche:	A.Prol. 481
But Cristes loore, and his Apostles twelve,	A.Prol. 527
For Cristes sake, for every poure wight,	A.Prol. 537
Cristes owene werkis for to wiche,	A.Mil. 3308
Awake! and thenk on Cristes passioun!	A.Mil. 3478
For it is Cristes conseil that I seye;	A.Mil. 3504
'What, Absolon! For Cristes sweete tree,	A.Mil. 3767
Ey, Cristes foo, what wol ye do therwith?'	A.Mil. 3782
'Allas,' quod John, 'Aleyn, for Cristes peyne,	A.Rv. 4084
For Cristes saule, and heer a noble game;	A.Rv. 4268
'Ha, ha!' quod he, 'for Cristes passioun	A.Co. 4327
Of many a pilgrym hastow Cristes curs,	A.Co. 4349
And in encrees of Cristes lawe deere,	B.ML. 237
Wolde hire for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn;	B.ML. 565
Custance answerde, 'Sire, it is Cristes myght	B.ML. 570
Converted was,—thanked be Cristes grace!	B.ML. 686
She halt hire chambre, abiding Cristes wille.	B.ML. 721
Fyve yer and moore, as liked Cristes sonde,	B.ML. 902
Til Cristes mooder—blessed be she ay!	B.ML. 950
To Cristes chirche he dide greet honour;	B.ML. 1123
Of Cristes mooder, he hadde in usage,	B.Pri. 1696
Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere,	B.Pri. 1700
Of Cristes mooder?' seide this innocent.	B.Pri. 1728
On Cristes mooder set was his entente.	B.Pri. 1740
Of Cristes mooder, that to hire to preye	B.Pri. 1746
And ever on Cristes mooder, meeke and kynde,	B.Pri. 1787

# **Christis—Continued**

'This welle of mercy, Cristes mooder sweete,	B.Pri. 1846
Wepyng and heryng Cristes mooder deere,	B.Pri. 1868
For evermo: therfore for Cristes sake	C.Doo. 81
Me to destourbe of Cristes hooly werk;	C.Pard. 340
That they been enemyis of Cristes croys,	C.Pard. 532
And Cristes blessed body they to-rente,—	C.Pard. 709
'Nay, nay,' quod he, 'thanne have I Cristes curs!	C.Pard. 946
He koude somme, on peyne of Cristes curs,	D.Fri. 1347
Now spede yow hastily for Cristes sake.'	D.Sum. 1732
'Pees!' quod oure Hoost, 'for Cristes mooder deere;	D.Sum. 1762
And moore we seen of Cristes secree thynges,	D.Sum. 1871
Who folweth Cristes gospel, and his foore,	D.Sum. 1935
And for to buylden Cristes owene chirche.	D.Sum. 1977
Witness on hem that dwellen in Cristes hous;	E.Mch. 2282
Thow Cristes mooder, doghter deere of Annel	G.SN. 70
Of Cristes come, and of his peynes teche;	G.SN. 343
'Now, Cristes owene knyghtes, leave, and deere,	G.SN. 383
That among Cristes apostelles twelve	G.CY. 1002
How Cristes peple he may to meschif bryng.	G.CY. 1072
I wol ful fayn, at Cristes reverence,	I.Pars. 40
and moralitees and maketh hym Cristes child;	I.Pars. 460-5
For Cristes sake, ne swereth nat so	I.Pars. 590-5
agayns Cristes lyvynge and his techynge,	I.Pars. 595-600
for humble folk been Cristes freendes,	I.Pars. 760-5
naked flesh, for Cristes sake, and,	I.Pars. 1050-5
he hath in Cristes mercy. Agayns the	I.Pars. 1065-70
For certes, Cristes blisful mooder deere,	ABC. 28
That cometh of thes, thow Cristes moder deere,	ABC. 99
That Cristes lawe wole defende,	RR. 7174
But he in Cristis wrath hym ledith	RR. 7225

## **Christus**

Xristus, thi sone, that in this world alighte	ABC. 161
---	----------

## **Chronicle**

He in a cronycle saufly myghte it write,	B.NP. 4398
--	------------

## **Chronicle see Cronique**

## **Chrysippus**

Crisippus, Trotula, and Helowys,	D.WB. 677
----------------------------------	-----------

## **Chrysostom**

seith Saint John Crisostom, 'Penitence	I.Pars. 105-10
--	----------------

## **Chuck**

And with a chuk he gan hem for to calle,	B.NP. 4364
--	------------

## **Chucketh**

He chuketh whan he hath a corn y-founde,	B.NP. 4372
--	------------

## **Church**

Housbondes at chirche dore she hadde fyve,	A.Prol. 460
He was in chirche a noble ecclesiaste;	A.Prol. 708
Farewel, phisik! go ber the man to chirche!	A.Kn. 2765
Thanne fil it thus, that to the parrysh chirche,	A.Mil. 3307
Now was ther of that chirche a pariss clerk,	A.Mil. 3312
I saugh to day a cors y-born to chirche,	A.Mil. 3429
And he drough hym a-part out of the chirche,	A.Mil. 3663
Though that he hooly chirche sholde devoure.	A.Rv. 3986
And al the chirche, and al the chivalrie,	B.ML. 235
The wyl of Crist, as doghter of his chirche.	B.ML. 567
The doghter of hooly chirche in heigh presence;	B.ML. 675
To Cristes chirche he dide greet honour;	B.ML. 1123
hooly chirche, to thy sone, to thy wyf, to	B.Mel. 2940-5
Wol nat in chirche to my wyf enclyne,	B.Mk. 3092
On messe dayes that in the chirche gon;	B.NP. 4042
If any wight be in this chirche now	C.Pard. 378
Housbondes at chirche dore I have had fyve;	D.WB. 6
To chirche was myn housbonde born a-morwe	D.WB. 593
Of chirche-reves, and of testaments,	D.Fri. 1305
Hadde preched at a chirche in his manere,	D.Sum. 1714
Whan folk in chirche had yewe him what hem lest,	D.Sum. 1735
I have to day been at youre chirche at messe,	D.Sum. 1788
In al the chirche, God so save me!	D.Sum. 1809
And for to buylden Cristes owene chirche.	D.Sum. 1977
Of hooly chirche; God amende it soone!	D.Sum. 2193
Love wel thy wyf, as Crist loved his chirche.	E.Mch. 1384
That er ye have youre right of hooly chirche,	E.Mch. 1662
That to the chirche bothe be they went,	E.Mch. 1701
Heere of myn hous perpetually a cherche.'	G.SN. 546
Hir hous the chirche of Sainte Cecillie highte;	G.SN. 550
hooly chirche holdeth hem siker of hire	I.Pars. 90-5
hooly chirche ynter hopeth his savacioun, by	I.Pars. 90-5
chirche in Lente for slaughtre of children,	I.Pars. 100-5
in the contree, and thanne hooly chirche	I.Pars. 100-5
selaundre of hooly chirche, and foode of	I.Pars. 135-40
communoun of hooly chirche.	I.Pars. 310-5
enchesoun to late to chirche, or to othere	I.Pars. 370-5
eke if he tale vanytees at chirche,	I.Pars. 375-80
and al the feith of hooly chirche.	I.Pars. 600-5
by God, and by al hooly Chirche;	I.Pars. 605-10
neither rede ne singe in hooly chirche, ne	I.Pars. 720-5
doon extorcions in hooly chirche?	I.Pars. 765-70
hooly chirche, and nat robben it ne pilen it;	I.Pars. 765-70
destourours of Goddes hooly chirche ne	I.Pars. 765-70
the estaat of hooly chirche ne myghte	I.Pars. 770-5
forleeth the chirche and the soule that	I.Pars. 785-90
sacraments of hooly chirche, and swiche	I.Pars. 790-5
putten into the chirche the devels owene sone.	I.Pars. 800-5
or chirche-hawes, for which every vileyns	I.Pars. 800-5
to hooly chirche. And pleyntly and	I.Pars. 840-5
hooly chirche. And nat only that God	I.Pars. 875-80
for to breke a chirche and steele the chalice,	I.Pars. 900-5
hooly chirche and alle halwes, and to alle soules;	I.Pars. 900-5
worshippe Crist and hooly chirche, and	I.Pars. 920-5
hooly chirche of good lynage, for that is the	

Church—Continued

Crist and holy chirche; and that oother	I.Pars. 920-5
as Crist loved hooly chirche, that loved	I.Pars. 925-30
that fulfilleth hooly chirche of good	I.Pars. 945-50
in chirche dedicat or noon; for if	I.Pars. 960-5
the chirche be halwed, and man or	I.Pars. 965-70
temptacioun, the chirche is entredited	I.Pars. 965-70
verrally in the feith of hooly chirche	I.Pars. 1010-15
of al hooly chirche, and of the proteccioun	I.Pars. 1075-80
As I saw graven in this chirche;	HF.1. 473
Of which men rede in chirche and synge,	RR. 6249
Thou, Hooly Chirche, thou maist be wailed,	RR. 6271
That he his chirche shal forgo.	RR. 6446
Seynt Poule, that loved al Hooly Chirche,	RR. 6661
That God in hooly chirche honoureth;	RR. 6702
They rede and synge in chirche anone.	RR. 6704

Churches

For hooly chirches good moot been despended	A.Rv. 3983
On hooly chirches blood that is descended;	A.Rv. 3984
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'in chirches whan I preche,	C.Pard. 329
Of buydyngne up of chirches, may ye fynde	D.Sum. 1979
For hooly chirches feith, in oure beleve,	F.Fkl. 1133
hem that yeven chirches to hem that	I.Pars. 785-90
yeveres of chirches putten out the	I.Pars. 790-5
by reson of the hooly place, as chirches	I.Pars. 800-5
That men in chirchis herie and seke,	RR. 6241

Church-haw

in feild or in chirche or in chirchewawe,	I.Pars. 960-5
---	---------------

Churl

The Millere is a cherl, ye knowe wel this,	A.Mil. 3182
mys but a cruel cherl.	B.Mel. 2835-40
He sente after a cherl, was in the toun,	C.Doc. 140
This jure unto this cherl his tale hath toold	C.Doc. 142
Hoom gooth the cherl, that highte Claudius.	C.Doc. 153
This false cherl cam forth, a ful greet pas,	C.Doc. 164
Virginus gan upon the cherl biholde,	C.Doc. 191
'I demeane anon this cherl his servant have;	C.Doc. 199
The cherl shal have his thral; this I swarde.'	C.Doc. 202
This was a cherl and a fals justise!	C.Pard. 289
'Nay, olde cherl, by God, thou shalt nat so!	C.Pard. 750
Metellus, the foule cherl, the swyn!	D.WB. 460
For vileyns synful dedes make a cherl;	D.WB. 1158
'Al false cherl,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones!	D.Sum. 2153
As that this olde cherl, with lokkes hoore,	D.Sum. 2182
I seye, a cherle hath doon a cherles dede.	D.Sum. 2206
'How hadde the cherl ymaginacioun,	D.Sum. 2218
O vile proude cherl! I shrewed his face!	D.Sum. 2227
Ey, nyce cherl? God lete thee never theel!	D.Sum. 2232
What, lo, my cherl, lo, yet how shrewedly,	D.Sum. 2238
Now ete your mete, and lat the cherl go pleye.	D.Sum. 2241
Thanne shal this cherl, with pely stif and toght	D.Sum. 2267
Touchynge this cherl, they seyden, subtiltee	D.Sum. 2290
the fouleste cherl, or the fouleste woman that lyveth,	I.Pars. 145-50
he is a verray cherl to synne.	I.Pars. 460-5
for as muche as a cherl hath no temporeel	I.Pars. 750-5
As wel may the cherl be saved	I.Pars. 760-5
the cherl, swich deeth taketh the lord;	I.Pars. 760-5
thy cherl as thou woldest that thy Lord dide	I.Pars. 760-5
synful man is a cherl to synne. I rede	I.Pars. 760-5
'Now fy, cherl!' quod the gentil tercelet,	PF. 596
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the monel	TC.1. 1024
The foule cherle, that, for his covetyse,	LGW. 136
And by his dedis a cherle is seyn.	RR. 2182
A cherle is demed by his dede	RR. 2200
But thanne a cherle (foule hym bitydel)	RR. 3015
This cherle was hid there in the graves,	RR. 3019
For the cherl, he was so wode;	RR. 3160
The cherle thei founden hem afor	RR. 4001
A cherl chaungeth that curteis is.	RR. 4030
With that the cherl his clubbe gan shake,	RR. 4061

Churl see Carl

Churldom

this name of cherldom was never erst couth	I.Pars. 765-70
--	----------------

Churlish

Than doon so heigh a cherlyssh wretchednesse	F.Fkl. 1523
Ful foule and cherlysshe semed she,	RR. 177

Churlishly

So cherlishly his heed it shoke;	RR. 3164
----------------------------------	----------

Churls

The murmure and the cherles rebellyng,	A.Kn. 2459
But told his cherles tale in his manere.	A.Mil. 3169
Right in his cherles termes wol I speke;	A.Rv. 3917
And in this gardyn foonde he cherles tweye	B.Mk. 3733
And to these cherles two he gan to preye	B.Mk. 3735
'Turneth agayn, ye proude cherles alle!	B.NP. 4599
By manere of the cherles chalanging,	C.Doc. 264
I seye, a cherle hath doon a cherles dede.	D.Sum. 2206
as cherles spryngeth, of swich seed spryngyn	I.Pars. 760-5
swiche wise with thy cherles that they	I.Pars. 760-5
But he can cherles daunte, he,	RR. 880
For sauff of cherlis I ne vouche	RR. 2002
Than cherles that kan naught of lovyng.	RR. 2333

Cibella see Cybele

Cicero

Ne lerned Marcus Tullius Scithero.	F.Fkl. 722
------------------------------------	------------

Ciclatoun see Siklatoun

Cider see Ciser

Clerges

That beron in heven her clergis clere,	RR. 6248
--	----------

Cimnerli

Beside a folk men clepe Cymerie;	HF.1. 73
----------------------------------	----------

Cinnamon

My faire bryd, my sweete cynamome?	A.Mil. 3699
------------------------------------	-------------

Cinq

But with <i>sys cynk</i> , that renneth for youre chaunce;	B.ML. 125
'Savene is my chaunce, and thyn is synk and treye,	C.Pard. 653

Circe

Tenchautements of Medea and Circes,	A.Kn. 1944
the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddesses,	Bo.4. m.3.
light is the hand of Circes the enchaunteresse,	1310-5
the herbes of Circes ne ben nat myghty.	Bo.4. m.3.
than the venym of Circes. For vices ben	1320-5
And Circes eek, and Calipsa;	Bo.4. m.3.
	1320-5
	HF.3. 182

Circle

a bright sward, in a cercle, or in a fir,	I.Pars. 600-5
wheel with the turnynge cercle; I am	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
of wordes) a manere wonderful cercle or enviroynynge	Bo.3. p.12.
world and the moevable cercle of thinges,	1100-5
soule renneth by cercle of the sterres in	Bo.3. p.12.
	1110-5
centre or aboute a poynt, thilke cercle	Bo.4. m.1.
tyrne to eternite, and of the cercle to the	1170-5
the colde cercle of the mone. Ne the sterre	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
	Bo.4. m.6.
	1550-5
the heye cercle of hevене sholde thriste;	Bo.4. m.7.
	1610-5
To cerclen hertes alle, and faste binde,	TC.3. 1767
A litel roundel as a cercle,	HF.2. 283
Every cercle causynge other,	HF.2. 288
That every cercle causeth other.	HF.2. 307
That fro the fift cercle, in no manere,	Scog. 9
9. Next this folewith the Cercle of the Daies,	Astr. 45-50
in augrym writen under that cercle.	Astr. 45-50
10. Next the cercle of the daies folewith	Astr. 45-50
the Cercle of the Names of the Monthes,	Astr. 45-50
12. Next the forseide cercle of the A B C,	Astr. 50-7
as every othir cercle is in the high hevene.	Astr. 60-5
is clepid the Cercle of Cancre by cause	Astr. 65-70
consentrik upon the same cercle.	Astr. 65-70
The myddel cercle in wydnesse of these	Astr. 70-5
3 is clepid the Cercle Equinoxiall, upon	Astr. 70-5
that evermo thys Cercle Equinoxiall turnith	Astr. 70-5
This same cercle is clepid also the Weyer	Astr. 70-5
South, and forgete it nat. By this cercle	Astr. 75-82
is clepid the Cercle of Capricorne by	Astr. 75-82
evermo consentrik upon the same cercle.	Astr. 75-82
amyddes the narrowest cercle is clepid the	Astr. 82-8
And the netherist cercle, or	Astr. 82-8
the first cercle, is clepid the Orizonte,	Astr. 82-8
that is to seyn the cercle that divideth	Astr. 82-8
20. Next these azymutes under the cercle	Astr. 88-92
zodiak is clepid the Cercle of the Signes, or the	Astr. 100-8
Cercle of the Bestes, for 'zodia' in language	Astr. 100-8
and fonde the Cercle of the Daies, the	Astr. 115-21
writen under the same cercle. Tho leyde	Astr. 115-21
fro the equinoxial cercle; and if it be	Astr. 229-33
fro the equinoxial cercle	Astr. 240-5
fro the cercle equinoxial unto the cerynth, or elles	Astr. 240-5
and the equinoxial cercle north or south,	Astr. 262-6
in diverse places, as wel in the right cercle	Astr. 277-84
as in the embelif cercle. These auctours	Astr. 277-84
the cercle equinoxial and lasse part of the	Astr. 277-84
this right cercle and the right orizonte; and evermore	Astr. 277-84
signes in the right cercle is this:—Truste	Astr. 284-6
zodiak in the embelif cercle as shal be	Astr. 284-6
the right cercle, that is circulus	Astr. 286-9
to knowe his ascendynge in the right cercle	Astr. 286-9
the right cercle. And thus maist thou werke with	Astr. 286-9
signes in the embelif cercle	Astr. 289-94
ascensioun of the signe in the embelif cercle.	Astr. 289-94
pyn entrieth any thyng in the cercle	Astr. 350-8
cercle of the compas, be it nevere so lyte,	Astr. 350-8
Was sette a cercle, for noblesse,	RR. 1108
That in that cercle shewen clere.	RR. 1113

Circled

As fer as cercled is the mappemounde,	Rosem. 2
---------------------------------------	----------

Circles

[As is depeynted in the] cercles [above]	A.Kn. 2037
	var II.
The cercles of his eyen in his heed,	A.Kn. 2131
but by prooves in cercles and homliche knowen, the	Bo.3. p.12.
	1110-5
as cercilis that tornen aboute a same	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
othere cercilis that tornen abouten hym;	Bo.4. p.6.
	1475-80
with 3 cercles, of whiche the leest	Astr. 65-70
The widest of these 3 principal cercles	Astr. 75-82
compassed certeyn cercles that highten	Astr. 82-8
semen parfit cercles and somme semen	Astr. 82-8
as alle the remenaunt of cercles in the	Astr. 100-8
in two halfe circles, as fro the hevned	Astr. 218-22

Circloeth

So cercilith it the wells aboute.	RR. 1619
-----------------------------------	----------



**Circo**  
the place that highte Circo, fulfildest the abydyng  
of the . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5

**Circuit**  
The circuit a myle was aboute, . . . . . A.Kn. 1887

**Circular**  
swifte wayn (that is to seyn, the circular moevynge . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1175-80

**Circulo**  
in every region, I mene, in *circulo obliquo* . . . . . Astr. 289-94

**Circulus**  
the right cerle, that is *circulus directus* . . . . . Astr. 286-9

**Circumscribe**  
Uncircumscrip, and al mayst circumscribe, . . . . . TC.5. 1865

**Circumstance**  
Reported was, with every circumstance, . . . . . B.M.L. 152  
Solempnely, with every circumstance, . . . . . B.M.L. 317  
I may nat tellen every circumstance; . . . . . B.M.L. 1011  
Another circumstance is this, wheither . . . . . I.Pars. 960-5  
The thridde circumstance is the place . . . . . I.Pars. 960-5  
so songe masse. The fourthe circumstance . . . . . I.Pars. 965-70  
The fiftie circumstance is, how manye . . . . . I.Pars. 965-70  
The sixte circumstance is, why that a . . . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
The seventhe circumstance is, . . . . . I.Pars. 975-80

**Circumstances**  
Lust and array, and alle the circumstaunces . . . . . A.Kn. 1932  
Ful pitously with alle circumstaunces, . . . . . A.Kn. 2263  
With alle circumstaunces trewely, — . . . . . A.Kn. 2788  
By signes, and by othere circumstaunces. . . . . C.Pard. 419  
With alle circumstaunces, tendrely, . . . . . E.Cl. 584  
Penitence with certeyne circumstaunces is . . . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
peynten it with alle circumstaunces, where . . . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
that the circumstaunces of goodnesse . . . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
the circumstaunces that agregeth muchel . . . . . I.Pars. 960-5  
man telle pleynly with alle circumstaunces, . . . . . I.Pars. 975-80  
so forth, of the spesce and circumstaunces; . . . . . I.Pars. 1000-5

**Circumstantilis**  
eorum dependenciis, circumstantiis et speciebus . . . . . I.Pars. 385-90

**Circus** *see* **Circo**

**Cirra**  
By Elicon, not fer from Cirrea, . . . . . Anel. 17

**Circe**  
This Sampson never ciser drank, ne wyn, . . . . . B.Mk. 3245

**Cithaeron**  
For soothly al the mount of Citheroun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1936  
Thow gladers of the mount of Citheron, . . . . . A.Kn. 2223

**Cithe** *see* **Scythia**

**Cithera**  
Which that he ravysshed oute of Cithera . . . . . E.Mch. 2230  
var II.

**Cities**  
stregthe taketh grete citees; . . . . . B.Mel. 2705-10  
Citees, burghes, castels, hve toures, . . . . . D.WB. 870  
he brente five citees with thonder leyt and sank hem . . . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
for that the governemz of citees, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
strecchen, but eek the fame of citees . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
Now ryveres, now citees, . . . . . HF.2. 393  
That wan an hundred citees stronge and grete, . . . . . LGW. 1895  
and tables of longitudes of citees and . . . . . Astr. 15-20  
latitudes of Citees and Townes, as . . . . . Astr. 358-62  
And nota that evermore of any 2 cytes . . . . . Astr. 358-62  
Fro al citees and goode toures; . . . . . RR. 7002

**Citizen**  
ben citezen of thilke cite. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
Dwelleft many a citeeseyn, . . . . . HF.2. 422

**Citizens**  
of his citezeins and of his peple. . . . . B.Mel. 2530-5  
in the handes of . . . . . citezeens, ne schulde noght . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
bryngen in . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
duellynge of his citezeens, and nat for to . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
felonus citezeins, for the whiche felones citezeens . . . . .

**Citole**  
A citole in hir right hand hadde she, . . . . . A.Kn. 1959

**Citrination**  
And of oure silver citrinacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 816

**Citrine**  
His nose was heigh, his eyen bright citryn; . . . . . A.Kn. 2167

**City**  
That lord is now of Thebes, the citee, . . . . . A.Kn. 939  
And by assaut he wan the citee after, . . . . . A.Kn. 989  
In which he al the noble citee seigh, . . . . . A.Kn. 1066  
And make a werre so sharpe on this citee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1287  
And fleeth the citee, faste as he may go, . . . . . A.Kn. 1469  
Woltow werreyen Thebes the citee? . . . . . A.Kn. 1544  
And of the citee first was crowned kyng. . . . . A.Kn. 1549  
Been on the Sunday to the citee come . . . . . A.Kn. 2188  
Whan he had broght hem into his citee . . . . . A.Kn. 2191  
By ordinaunce, thurgh-out the citee large, . . . . . A.Kn. 2567  
And thus they passen thurgh-out the citee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2574  
Is comen boom to Athenes his citee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2701  
Thurgh-out the citee, by the maister strete, . . . . . A.Kn. 2902  
A litel jape that fil in oure citee, . . . . . A.Co. 4343  
A prentys whilom dwelled in oure citee, . . . . . A.Co. 4365  
Or Ilion brende, at Thebes the citee, . . . . . B.M.L. 289  
And to the nexte citee ther bysyde, . . . . . B.M.L. 398  
Ther was in Asye, in a greet citee, . . . . . B.Pr. 1678  
conseil, delivered the citee of Bethulie, . . . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
'If God ne kepe the citee, in ydel waketh he . . . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
Maugree Philistens of that citee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3238  
He twyes wan Jerusalem the citee; . . . . . B.Mk. 3337

## City—Continued

In the Orient, with many a faire citee . . . . . B.Mk. 3504  
Save in Bethulia, a strong citee . . . . . B.Mk. 3755  
"That sholden kepe and reulen this citee; . . . . . B.NP. 4234  
That made hem in a citee for to tarie . . . . . B.NP. 4260  
As, whan that Nero brende the citee . . . . . B.NP. 4560  
Neither in citee, ne in no village, . . . . . C.Pard. 723  
Thus seyden sadde folk in that citee . . . . . E.Cl. 1002  
At Thebes, whan the citee was in doute. . . . . E.Mch. 1721  
Doon cryen thurghout Sarray his citee, . . . . . F.Sq. 46  
That shapen hem this citee for to wyne; . . . . . F.Sq. 214  
That in his tyme many a citee wan; . . . . . F.Sq. 662  
Whan they were come almost to that citee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1171  
That with his syngynge walled that citee, . . . . . H.Mcp. 117  
ne by Jerusalem, for it is the citee . . . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
Seint Mathew, *capitulo* V°, 'A citee . . . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
He held the cite by his tyrannye, . . . . . Anel. 66  
but they voydide the cite of Ravenne by . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
Atte cite of Verone, whan . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
now I am remuved from the cite of Rome . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
colde lawe of this citee, in the whiche cite . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
clos of thilke cite, ther nys no drede . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
ben citezen of thilke cite. So that . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
the sovereyn men of the citee token the . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
chose in affynite of prynces of the cite; . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
hadden doon away out of the cite of . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
the cite of Rome, and made sleen the . . . . . Bo.2. m.6.  
515-20

To duellen in his cyte, and flouren of rychesse, . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
To Troyewardes, and the cite longe . . . . . TC.1. 59  
As to my dom in al Troyes cite. . . . . TC.1. 100  
And whil she was dwelling in that cite . . . . . TC.1. 129  
And hir cite bysegel al aboute, . . . . . TC.1. 149  
If, for the cite which that stondeth yonder, . . . . . TC.2. 1146  
Thise women which that in the cite dwelle, . . . . . TC.4. 885  
'And thou cite, which that I leve in wo, . . . . . TC.4. 1205  
Us alle, and seyn this cite n'is but lorn, . . . . . TC.4. 1479  
Sin that Criseyde out of the cite yede, . . . . . TC.5. 843  
If he ne wiste that the cite sholde . . . . . TC.5. 906  
Unto the stronge cite of Thebes . . . . . TC.5. 1488  
To cleymen kingdom of the cite wente . . . . . TC.5. 1487  
Bisegeden the cite al aboute; . . . . . TC.5. 1496  
In Athenes, lo, that citee, . . . . . HF.3. 755  
Til al a citee brent up is. . . . . HF.3. 990  
And forth out of the citee for to gone. . . . . LGW. 781  
That of the citee was the cheef dungeon; . . . . . LGW. 937  
This freshe lady, of the citee queene, . . . . . LGW. 1035  
Aryved is, noght fer fro that citee. . . . . LGW. 1049  
By aventure ben to the citee come, . . . . . LGW. 1051  
Jason is romed forth to the cite, . . . . . LGW. 1589  
Ryght in that citee, nat but for envye. . . . . LGW. 1899  
And Nyus, that was kyng of that citee, . . . . . LGW. 1904  
So that the citee was al at his wille, . . . . . LGW. 1916  
Distryed is of Troye the citee; . . . . . LGW. 2404  
And husht were alle in Argone that citee. . . . . LGW. 2682  
With al hir oet the cyte forto assaile. . . . . Form.A. 40  
Sith that thy Citee is assayled . . . . . RR. 6272  
Sontyme in Parys the citee. . . . . RR. 6554  
If ther be castel or citee . . . . . RR. 7021

**Civitate**  
*Augustinus de Civitate Dei*, libro 9°. . . . . I.Pars. 750-5

**Clad**  
And he was clad in cote and hood of grene. . . . . A.Prol. 103  
Twenty bookes clad in blak or reed . . . . . A.Prol. 294  
In sangwyn and in pers he clad was al, . . . . . A.Prol. 439  
Ech after oother, clad in clothes blake; . . . . . A.Kn. 899  
And cladde hym as a poure laborer, . . . . . A.Kn. 1409  
That he nys clad, and redy for to ryde . . . . . A.Kn. 1677  
And of the same suyte he clad Arcote. . . . . A.Kn. 2873  
Y-clad he was ful smal and proprely, . . . . . A.Mil. 3320  
She was al clad in perree and in gold, . . . . . B.Mk. 3495  
To handle hir clothes wher-inne she was clad; . . . . . E.Cl. 376  
And richely me cladde of youre grace. . . . . E.Cl. 864  
Hadde next hire flesh y-clad hire in an haire; . . . . . G.SN. 133  
An oold man, clad in white clothes cleere, . . . . . G.SN. 201  
And right anon he cladde him in hir hewe,— . . . . . Anel. 145  
Before me stant clad in asure, . . . . . Anel. 330  
Were trees clad with leves that ay shal laste, . . . . . PF. 173  
The day gan rise, and Troilus him cladde, . . . . . TC.4. 1690  
That naked was, and clad it new agayne. . . . . LGW. 129  
And she was clad in lath habite grene; . . . . . LGW. 214  
With the white coronwe, clad in grene; . . . . . LGW. 303  
And she was clad ful porely . . . . . RR. 219  
Wel had she clad hir self and warme, . . . . . RR. 409  
His body was clad ful richely. . . . . RR. 838  
Cladde she was, by grete delit, . . . . . RR. 874  
For nought y-clad in silk was he, . . . . . RR. 890  
Wher so they clad or naked be, . . . . . RR. 6867

**Clad** *see* **Cled**

**Claim**  
Crist wole we clayme of hym oure gentillesse, . . . . . D.WB. 1117  
For which we clayme to be of heigh parage,— . . . . . D.WB. 1120  
Wole that of hym we clayme oure gentillesse; . . . . . D.WB. 1130  
For of oure eldres may we no-thing clayme, . . . . . D.WB. 1131  
For she wol clayme half part al hir lyf; . . . . . E.Mch. 1300  
Adam, for she sholde nat clayme to greet lordshipe; . . . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
To cleymen kingdom of the cite wente . . . . . TC.5. 1487  
And if I ever clayme othe degre, . . . . . LGW. 2070

**Claimeth**  
The monk hym claymeth as for coysnage; . . . . . B.Sh. 1226

**Claimeth—Continued**

What man that claymeth gentil for to be . . . . . Gent. 2

**Clamb**  
Into his sadel he clamb anon, . . . . . B.Th. 1987

**Clamb see Clomb**

**Clamben**  
And clamben up on other faste, . . . . . HF.3. 1061

**Clamor**  
The grete clamour and the waymentynge . . . . . A.Kn. 995

Resounded of his youlyng and clamour; . . . . . A.Kn. 1278

For which oppressioun was swich clamour, . . . . . D.WB. 889

**Clap**  
The Reve answerde and seyde, 'Stynt thy clappe! . . . . . A.Mil. 3144

Ne is nat good, what so men clappe or crye. . . . . G.CY. 965

To muche biforn folk, and clappen as a mille, . . . . . I.Pars. 405-10

After the clappe of a thundrynge, . . . . . HF.2. 532

And gan clappen al aboute . . . . . HF.3. 734

**Clapped**  
'Tehee!' quod she, and clapte the wyndow to, . . . . . A.Mil. 3740

He clapte his tayl agayn and lay ful stille. . . . . D.Sum. 1699

And clapte to the wyket soodeynly. . . . . E.Mch. 2159

Saugh it was tyme, he clapte his handes two, . . . . . F.Fk. 1203

**Clappers**  
That comyn out of her clappers, . . . . . RR. 1405

**Clappeth**  
Ye seye right sooth; this Monk he clappeth lowde; . . . . . B.NP. 3971

This somonour clappeth at the wydwes gate: . . . . . D.Fri. 1581

'Who clappeth?' seyde this wyf, 'benediciteel . . . . . D.Fri. 1584

Ay clappeth as a mille, I yow consaille; . . . . . E.Cl. 1200

**Clapping**  
Ay ful of clapping, deere ynogh a janel . . . . . E.Cl. 999

**Claps**  
shal be ful of thonder clappes and . . . . . I.Pars. 170-5

**Clare**  
'No,' quod he, 'by Seynte Clare! . . . . . HF.2. 558

**Clarion**  
Now ryngen trompes loude and clarion; . . . . . A.Kn. 2800

In trumpe, beme, and clarion; . . . . . HF.3. 150

And al that usede clarion, . . . . . HF.3. 157

And bid him bringe his clarion, . . . . . HF.3. 483

Brynge his other clarion, . . . . . HF.3. 489

And tak thy clarion eek with thee, . . . . . HF.3. 504

In his golden clarion, . . . . . HF.3. 633

And with his blakke clarion . . . . . HF.3. 711

And do hit blowe in clarion . . . . . HF.3. 718

**Clarioning**  
Is used gladly clarionynge. . . . . HF.3. 152

**Clariouns**  
Pypes, trompes, nakers, clariounes, . . . . . A.Kn. 2511

clariouns ful hust and ful stille. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475-80

His clariouns to bere tho, . . . . . HF.3. 507

**Clarres**  
Of a clarre, maad of a certeyn wyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 1471

He drynketh yporas, clarre and vernage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1807

And thanne he taketh a sope in fyne clarre, . . . . . E.Mch. 1843

they coude make no piment or clarre), . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475-80

spices grond To clarre, ne to sause of galentyne. . . . . Form.A. 16

Now drynke I not this yeere clarre, . . . . . RR. 5967

Shal that yeer drynke no clarre.) . . . . . RR. 5971

Ne lette, therefore, to drynke clarre. . . . . RR. 6026

**Clarum**  
'Puro clarum lumine.'— . . . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70

**Clasped**  
His bootes clasped faire and fetisly; . . . . . A.Prol. 273

**Clatter**  
Of the goddesse clateren faste and rynges, . . . . . A.Kn. 2359

**Clattered**  
And eek the dores, clatereden ful faste, . . . . . A.Kn. 2423

**Clattereth**  
of folk ther every man crieth and clattereth . . . . . B.Mel. 2255-60

**Clattering**  
Of hors and harneys noyse and claterynge . . . . . A.Kn. 2492

And thries with hir speres claterynge, . . . . . A.Kn. 2954

Withouten noyse, or claterynge of belles, . . . . . D.Sum. 1865

**Claudian**  
In Claudyan ye may the stories rede, . . . . . E.Mch. 2232

On Virgile or on Claudian, . . . . . HF.1. 449

Dan Claudian, soth for to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 419

What seyth Valerye, Titus, or Claudyan, . . . . . LGW.G. 280

**Claudius**  
The emperour of Rome, Claudius, . . . . . B.Mk. 3525

Hoom gooth the cherl, that highte Claudius. . . . . C.Doc. 153

Sheweth youre poure servant Claudius, . . . . . C.Doc. 179

Wher as he slow himself; and Claudius, . . . . . C.Doc. 269

**Clause**  
Now have I toold you shortly, in a clause, . . . . . A.Prol. 715

He hath considered shortly, in a clause, . . . . . A.Kn. 1763

May no man tellen in a litel clause, . . . . . B.ML. 261

Wherfore I sey yow playnly in a clause, . . . . . E.Mch. 1431

He shal me nevere binde in swich a clause. . . . . TC.2. 728

To come ayein, or elles in som clause, . . . . . TC.5. 1301

Than may I seyn, right shortly in a clause, . . . . . Comp.A. 233

And to hym, shortly in a clause, . . . . . RR. 3725

**Clew**  
If any wight wol clewe us on the galle, . . . . . D.WB. 940

For ache of hed to clawen him on his hel . . . . . TC.4. 728

**Clawed**

For joye him thoughte he clawed him on the bak; . . . . . A.Co. 4326

To been y-clawed, or to brenne, or bake; . . . . . D.Sum. 1731

**Clawed see Clew****Clawe**

Me fro the feend and fro his clawes kepe, . . . . . B.ML. 454

His nayles lik a briddes clawes were; . . . . . B.Mk. 3366

Under her brest his longe clawes sette, . . . . . TC.2. 927

Me carying in his clawes starke, . . . . . HF.2. 37

Thus I long in his clawes lay, . . . . . HF.2. 46

He wolde no-thing wete his clawes. . . . . HF.3. 695

And is out of his clawes forthe escaped, . . . . . LGW. 2320

to the clawes of a loppe, or elles like the . . . . . Astr. 88-92

**Clay**

Poudres diverse, ashes, donge, pise, and cley, . . . . . G.CY. 807

Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille . . . . . G.CY. 812

**Clean**

Hire over-lippe wyped she so clene, . . . . . A.Prol. 133

But al with silver, wrought ful clene and weel, . . . . . A.Prol. 367

A shiten shepherde and a clene sheepe. . . . . A.Prol. 504

Bihoold, goddesse of clene chastitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 2326

Is now ful clene out of youre remembrance. . . . . B.ML. 1106

Or sprengen cokkel in our clene corn; . . . . . B.Sh. 1183

And Phebus with his towaille so clene, . . . . . B.Mk. 3943

The thridde he kepte clene for his owene drynke; . . . . . C.Pard. 873

Yow that wol offre,—as clene and eek as cleer . . . . . C.Pard. 914

Hem liketh to be clene, body and goost. . . . . D.WB. 97

Of legges and of feet so clene and faire, . . . . . D.WB. 598

We wol been holden wise and clene of synne. . . . . D.WB. 944

Who-so wol preye he moot faste and be clene, . . . . . D.Sum. 1879

A wydwe clene, in body, herte and al; . . . . . E.Cl. 836

For wedlok is so esy, and so clene, . . . . . E.Mch. 1264

That al his love is clene fro me ago, . . . . . F.Sq. 626

I seye whan ye han maad the coost so clene . . . . . F.Fk. 995

And if that ye in clene love me gye, . . . . . G.SN. 159

'With body clene, and with unwemmed thocht, . . . . . G.SN. 225

The ydoles, and be clene, and elles naught,' . . . . . G.SN. 269

And make thee clene so that thou mowe biholde . . . . . G.SN. 300

He koude al clene turne it up-so-doun, . . . . . G.CY. 625

For, if ye doon, youre thrift is goon ful clene; . . . . . G.CY. 1425

A good wyf that is clene of werk and thocht . . . . . H.Mcp. 148

the newe clene lif'; for certes, if he be baptized . . . . . I.Pars. 95-100

to been a clene wydwe and eschue the . . . . . I.Pars. 940-5

moste be clene in herte, as wele as in . . . . . I.Pars. 945-50

hooly in herte, and clene of body; . . . . . I.Pars. 945-50

Clene withoute bough or stikke, . . . . . BD. 423

clene secre chaumbre of myn hous (that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70

nakid of it-self, as a mirour or a clene parchemyn, . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10

And sith ye wot that myn entente is clene, . . . . . TC.2. 580

For thee have I mynace, of vices clene, . . . . . TC.3. 257

In alle thing is myn entente clene! . . . . . TC.3. 1166

Whan she his trouthe and clene entente wiste; . . . . . TC.3. 1229

But caste him clene out of his lady grace, . . . . . TC.4. 10

Thries hadde al with hir bemys cleene . . . . . TC.5. 9 var

She seyde, 'Allas! for now is clene ago . . . . . TC.5. 1054

His hope al clene out of his herte fedde, . . . . . TC.5. 1198

'Thorough which I see that clene out of your minde . . . . . TC.5. 1695

How clene maydenys and how trewe wyrys, . . . . . LGW.G. 282

Clene of his goste and loved besynesse, . . . . . Gent. 10

And he is strike out of my bokes clene . . . . . Merc.B. 35

Was renged clene all that gardyn, . . . . . RR. 1380

To cure thy woundes and make hem clene, . . . . . RR. 2127

To voide hym of his peynes clene. . . . . RR. 2922

Devoided clene, whanne that the sight . . . . . RR. 2929

His teth arm also white and clene. . . . . RR. 3747

That wole not washe her hertes clene . . . . . RR. 5364

For charite, full clene and pure. . . . . RR. 5798

They ben fro clene religioun went, . . . . . RR. 6185

But clene lyf and devocioun . . . . . RR. 6193

So clene as men her clothis demen, . . . . . RR. 7248

And greye clothis not full clene, . . . . . RR. 7256

That it is clene out of his thought; . . . . . RR. 7377

**Cleanly**

And keepe it al so clenly as thou may, . . . . . H.Mcp. 167

**Cleanness**

By his clenness how that his sheepe sholde lyve. . . . . A.Prol. 506

The clenness and the fastynge of us freres . . . . . D.Sum. 1883

To wepyng, misericorde and clenness; . . . . . D.Sum. 1910

He wol yow loven as me for youre clenness, . . . . . G.SN. 160

usayne vertu, curteisye, and clenness, . . . . . I.Pars. 465-70

othere women in clenness of chastete; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365-70

pure clenness of the devyne intelligence, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60

But al for verray vertu and clenness, . . . . . LGW.G. 297

So wel she lovede clenness, and eke trouthel . . . . . LGW. 1860

**Cleanse**

Ne oymement that wolde clense and byte, . . . . . A.Prol. 631

**Cleneth**

and it cleneth the soule of synne and . . . . . I.Pars. 310-5

Trewe effect of mariage cleneth fornicacioun . . . . . I.Pars. 920-5

**Cleer**

Gynglen in a whistlyng wynd als cleere, . . . . . A.Prol. 170

Bright was the sonne, and cleer that morwentyng, . . . . . A.Kn. 1062

Cleer was the day, as I have toold er this, . . . . . A.Kn. 1683

The fires brenne upon the auter cleere . . . . . A.Kn. 2331

That Phebus, which that shoon so clere and brighte, . . . . . B.ML. 11

'O cleere, O weleful auter, hooly croys, . . . . . B.ML. 451

Yet may I syng O Alma loude and cleere. . . . . B.Pri. 1845

And in a tombe of marbul stones cleere, . . . . . B.Pri. 1871



**Clear—Continued**

She sang ful loude and cleere.	B.Th. 1961
Of clooth of lake, fyn and cleere.	B.Th. 2048
'The moore cleer and the moore shyng that Fortune	B.Mel. 2640-5
eyen han no cleer eighte. But seyeth	B.Mel. 2890-5
Yow that wol offre,—as cleene and eek as cleer	C.Pard. 914
This freshe mayde ful of gemmes cleere.	E.Cl. 779
Nor he Theodomas yet half so cleere	E.Mch. 1720
And after that he sang ful loude and cleere.	E.Mch. 1845
Phebus, the sonne, ful joly was and cleer.	F.Sq. 48
Of sapience, and for hire thewes cleere;	G.SN. 101
An old man, clad in white clothes cleere,	G.SN. 201
Snow white and rose red, that shynen cleere,	G.SN. 254
To heeren of his cleere voyes the soun.	H.Mcp. 115
than for to drynken water of the clere welle.	I.Pars. 815-20
whilom was foul and derk, is moore cleer	I.Pars. 1075-80
with glas . . . y-glassed Ful clere, and nat an hole	
y-crased,	BD. 324
Blew, bryght, clere was the air,	BD. 340
Whether hit were clere, or hors of sounes.	BD. 347
Continue on us thy pituous eyen clere.	ABC. 88
That ful of blysse is and of soules clere.	PF. 77
But sy cleer day to any mannes sighte.	PF. 210
brennyng and cleer seynge over the	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
Who-so it be that is cleer of vertue,	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
holi men; and vertue, cleer and schynynge	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
the waves, that whilom weren clere as glas and lyk to	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
lyk to the fayre cleere dayes	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
loken and demen soth with cleer lyght,	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
to maken clere dayes, and after that to	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
with noble or cleer honours; yit semeth	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
Ofte the see is cleer and calm	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
and ek syn it is cleer and certeyne that	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
schalt leden a cler age, scornynge	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
largesse maketh folk clere of renoun.	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
whan it is cleer; and also mervelyn we	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
cleer is the blisfulnesse of mortel rychesses,	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
Bachus to the cleer hony (that is to seyn,	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
power that is so cleer and so requerable?	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
cleer titles of honours; yit natheles deth	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
myghte ben desired. Now is it cleer and certeyne	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
to ben ryght cleer and renomd. For certes it nedeth	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
a cleer thyng is power that is nat fownden	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
and ryght cleer by celebete or renoun?	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
'Certes,' quod I, 'it is cleer and opene,	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
graunte hym to fyochen the clere syghtes	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
'This is opene and cler,' quod sche,	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
cleren the lookynge of your thought, but	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
beemes of the sonne ne ben nat cleer.'	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
the clere welle of good! Blisful is he that	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
to me so cleer and so schewynge by the	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
I-maked a knyght of the clere sterre	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
seekynge of cleer trouthe to comen to the verray	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
'This is open and cler,' quod I, 'ne	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
this conclusion is al cler, that schrewes ne	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
is it open and cler that the power ne the mowynge of	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
it is cler and opene that thilke sentence	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
is blisfulnesse, thanne is it cler and certein	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
this is opene thing and cleer, that it is	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
'these thynges ben clere ynowe, and that we han con-	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
cluded	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
the light of cler sothfastnesse, but thei	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
covered by hir clere vrysage. The comune	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
bryngeth ayein the clere day.	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
jugement is more cleer, and wil nat I-corrupted,	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
singeth that the sonne is cler by pure	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
intermynable, the whiche thing it is cleer and many-	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
fest	TC.2. 2
O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere:	TC.2. 806
And after that her thought began to clere,	TC.2. 825
Gan on a Trojan lay to singen clere,	TC.3. 1
O blisful light, of which the bemes clere	TC.3. 129
That with the stremes of your yen clere	TC.3. 526
And dredeles it cler was in the wind	TC.3. 982
And cleer stood on a ground of alkerneesse,	TC.3. 1363
Gan for to kisse, and seide, 'O yen clere,	TC.4. 991
That God sholde han no parfit clere witinge	TC.4. 1435
Delited hem, and made hir hertes clere.	TC.4. 1548
'And thou, Simoy, that as an arwe clere	

**Clear—Continued**

Your honour, which that shineth now so clere.	TC.4. 1575
Thries hadde al with his bemes clere	TC.5. 9 var
Where ben her armes and her yen clere,	TC.5. 220
My sheld to Pallas yif, that shineth clere.	TC.5. 308
On morwe, as sone as day bigan to clere,	TC.5. 519
And in that temple with her yen clere	TC.5. 566
Singen so wel, so goodly and so clere,	TC.5. 578
For-which, O bryghte Lucina the clere,	TC.5. 655
To gon y-tressed with her heres clere	TC.5. 810
But for to speken of her yen clere,	TC.5. 815
As help me Pallas with her heres clere,	TC.5. 999
'You first biseche I, that your yen clere,	TC.5. 1338
By Elicon the clere welle.	HF.2. 14
For more clere entendement	HF.2. 475
But that hit shoon ful more clere;	HF.3. 35
Of metal, that shoon not ful cleer,	HF.3. 332
That was of tynned yren cleer,	HF.3. 392
And hit is cleped Clere Laude,	HF.3. 485
And he gan blowe hir loos so clere,	HF.3. 632
And al his crafte.'	LGW. 139
Hyde, Absalon, thy gilte tresses clere;	LGW. 249
Til on a day, when Phebus gan to clere—	LGW. 773
And al dyssevelece with hir heere clere,	LGW. 1829
The stones of hir corowne shyne clere;	LGW. 2224
Now seestow clere, that were in ignorance.	Fort. 37
Sonne of the sterre so bryght and clere of hewe,	Comp.A. 81
is clere and thikke stered, wayte a	Astr. 251-8
The smale briddes syngen clere	RR. 88
That in these buskes syngen clere.	RR. 102
Cleer was the water and as cold	RR. 116
And with that watir that ran so clere	RR. 124
Ful clere was than the morowtyde,	RR. 130
The opening of hir yen clere;	RR. 544
The briddis, how they syngen clere,	RR. 618
That, for her syngynge is so clere,	RR. 681
Hir voice ful clere was and ful swete,	RR. 751
Hir heer was yelow, and clere shyngyn,	RR. 867
That down were comen for hevене clere.	RR. 917
And clere as [is] the mone lyght,	RR. 1010
Of stones clere and bryght to see.	RR. 1084
That in that cerle shewen clere.	RR. 1113
The stoon so clere was and so bryght,	RR. 1121
Wel fourmed was hir face and cleere,	RR. 1189
Clere broune she was and therto bryght	RR. 1262
The clere water in the stoon,	RR. 1555
In world is noon so clere of hewe.	RR. 1559
For whanne the sonne clere in sight	RR. 1573
Which was of gold polissched clere;	RR. 2089
And if thi voice be faire and clere	RR. 2317
Hir laughing eyen, persant and clere,	RR. 2809
Hir eyen two were cleer and light	RR. 3199
Hadde alle tymes his purpos clere,	RR. 4467
Fro foly love they kepe hem clere,	RR. 5085
And whilom dymme, and whilom clere.	RR. 5350
That biren in heven her cergis clere,	RR. 6248
<b>Clearer</b>	
For in the sterres, clerer than is glas,	B.ML. 194
Is fairer, clerer, and hath more lyght	BD. 821
<b>Clearly</b>	
For he was riche and clearly out of dette.	B.Sh. 1566
alle this forside thynges it is clearly schewed,	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
it nat clerly ne parfelyte, ye loken from	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
nat thanne clerly that false beate of	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
it is wel seyn clerly that thei ne han	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
yif thou loke now clerly, the ordre of	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
me clerly to undirstonde what thou seist,	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
whiche thing it scheweth clerly that of	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
y-covered, schal lighte more clerly than	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
and if thou knowe clerly the	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
schewednesse, thanne schewith it clerly	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
For in this wise more clerly and more	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
scheweth more clerly by the	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
Men ful clerly forto se	RR. 5548
That he now hath so clerly seen?	RR. 5571
<b>Clearness</b>	
And eek the clearnesse hool of sapience,	G.SN. 111
With angels ful of clearnesse and of light;	G.SN. 403
light and the clearnesse shal be yeven in	I.Pars. 220-5
and for-leteth his propre clearnesse,	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
hath perverted the clearnesse and the	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
to spreden his clernesse with rosene	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
schynynge of stones, thilke clearnesse is	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
the clearnesse of verray blisfulnesse.'	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
semeth hem, a maner clearnesse of renoun;	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
clearnesse of renoun, aughte that to ben	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
referred to renoun and clearnesse of lynage,	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
hym nedeth any clearnesse of renoun,	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
whiche clearnesse he myght nat graunten	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
suffisaunt, myghty, and reverent, clernesse of renoun	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
ryght celebrable by clernesse of renoun	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
for lak of thilke clearnesse he myghte seme the feblere	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
on	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
we adden clernesse of renoun to the thre	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5

**Cleanness—Continued**

thi brightnesse, for thou art cleannesse, . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
sovereyn reverence, sovereyn cleannesse or noblesse, . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
your thought al the cleannesse of your knowyng; . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
In-to cleannesse of sovereyn good), . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
maked perfit of the dredefulle cleannesse of god . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5 <i>var</i>
with which cleannesse this gode folk schynen? that men mowen . . . be conjoynt to thilke cleannesse that . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
whan that cleannesse smyteth the eyen . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5 1815-20
She is the cleannesse and the verray lyght, . . .	LGW. 84
For love leveh cleyn ne cleannesse, . . .	RR. 2685
Is chaced with cleannesse of the mone, . . .	RR. 2927

**Cleave**

they suffren hem-selve to cleven or joynen hem to schrewes. . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
othre cleven on roches, and some wexen . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
Myn herte cleve, al were my lif eterne . . .	TC.3. 375
Why nyltow cleve, or fallen al a-two? . . .	LGW. 758
Men myght it cleve, I dar wel seyn; . . .	RR. 859

**Cleave see Clive, To-cleave**

**Clad**

Rayed with golde, and right wel cled . . .	BD. 252
This Troilus up ros, and faste him cledde, . . .	TC.3. 1521
Or wel araied or [wel] cledde, . . .	RR. 472

**Cled see Clad**

**Cleft**

And clefte hir ship, and dreinte hem alle, . . .	BD. 72
--	--------

**Cleft see Clift**

**Clemence**

Heere in the temple of the goddesse Clemence . . .	A.Kn. 928
--	-----------

**Clenched**

Y-clenched overthwart and endelong . . .	A.Kn. 1991
--	------------

**Cleopatras**

Eleyne, Cleopatre, and Troilus, . . .	PF. 291
And Cleopatre, with al thy passyoun, . . .	LGW. 259
At Cleopatre I wole that thou begyane, . . .	LGW. 566
Regned hys queene Cleopatras; . . .	LGW. 582
Al for the love of Cleopatras, . . .	LGW. 601
As Cleopatras for to love and serve; . . .	LGW. 604
This woful Cleopatre hath made swich routhe, . . .	LGW. 669

**Cleopatras**

Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris, . . .	LGW. <i>head</i>
Explicit Legenda Cleopatre, Martiris . . .	LGW. <i>end</i>

**Clepe**

Biside a toun men clepen Baldeswelle. . . .	A.Prol. 620
Kan clepen <i>Watte</i> as wel as kan the pope. . . .	A.Prol. 643
Ther may no man clepen it cowardye. . . .	A.Kn. 2730
'Clepe at his dore, or knokke with a stoorn; . . .	A.Mil. 3432
Thanne wol I clepe "how Alison, how John, . . .	A.Mil. 3577
Ne clepe, ne crie, but been in his preyere, . . .	A.Mil. 3587
Ther dorste no wight clepen hire but 'Dame'; . . .	A.Rv. 3956
Men clepen the Soler Halle at Cantebregge; . . .	A.Rv. 3990
To Muses that men clepe Pierides, . . .	B.M.L. 92
Which that men clippe the hevene, y-written was . . .	B.M.L. 191
I clepe hym so, by Seint Denys of Fraunce . . .	B.Sh. 1341
'I seye that first ye shul clepe to youre conseil . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
freendes . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5
shul ye clepen to youre conseil of youre freendes . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
first, shul ye clepen to youre conseil a fewe of . . .	B.Mel. 2585-90
clerkes clepen <i>Oriens</i> and <i>Efficiens</i> , and . . .	B.Mk. 3169
Of six feet, which men clepen exameron. . . .	B.NP. 4435
Nedely clepe I symple necessitee,— . . .	D.WB. 93
Freeltee clepe I, but if that he and she . . .	D.WB. 296
And clepe me "faire dame" in every place; . . .	D.WB. 1211
And clepe hym fader, for youre gentillesse, . . .	F.Sq. 331
Whan that yow list to clepen hym ageyn . . .	G.S.N. 2
Which that men clepe in English ydelnesse, . . .	G.CY. 827
Mars iren, Mercurie quyk-silver we clepe, . . .	H.Mcp. 234
Men clepen hym an 'outlawe', or a 'theef'; . . .	H.Mcp. 354
He may by no wey clepe his word agayn. . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
for wel ye woot that men clepen honour . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
'Thou shalt clepen his name Jhesus that shal . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
wordes men clepen "the devesle <i>Pater</i> . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
that men clepen mansuetude, that is . . .	I.Pars. 715-20
that men clepen <i>tarditas</i> , as whan a man is to . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
fool-largesse, that men clepen wast. . . .	I.Pars. 840-5
that men clepe avowtrie of wedded folk; that is . . .	I.Pars. 910-5
this synne men clepen polucioun, that . . .	BD. 511
Thogh Pan, that men clepe god of kynde, . . .	BD. 809
Shal I clepe hyt hap, other grace . . .	BD. 813
God wolde I coude clepe hir weral . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
place that men clepen the theatre; . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
felicitie, that I clepe welfulnesse) whan . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
shal I clepe it thanne a felonye or a synne, that . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
tho rychesse. O streyte and nedely clepe I this . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
that I clepe precyous stones, draweth it nat . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
men cleynn the Imperie of consulers, the . . .	Bo.2. p.6.
I clepe fortounous possessions? . . .	495-500
I clepe a confederacye) that was cast . . .	Bo.2. p.6.
	495-500

**Clepe—Continued**

Certes for ye han joie to clepen thynges with false . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
names, . . .	Bo.3. m.7.
that we clepen ben; that, afir that the be hath . . .	770-5
schul clepe to the fadir of alle goodes, for . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 860-5
thynges that thei clepen perismes or declaracions of . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
a precyous, clepe it as thou wilt, be . . .	Bo.3. p.10.
	925-30
I-lad, y clepe hym "god," that is a. . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1065-70
To thee clepe I, thou Goddess of torment, . . .	TC.1. 8
Thee oughte not to clepe it hap, but grace. . . .	TC.1. 896
This see clepe I the tempestuous matere . . .	TC.2. 5
As I can clepe ayein now to my minde, . . .	TC.2. 521
The nightes fo, (al this clepe I the sonne) . . .	TC.2. 905
Such maner folk,—what shal I clepe hem, what?— . . .	TC.3. 317
I wil not clepe it but illusion . . .	TC.3. 1041 <i>var</i>
They clepen love a woodnesse or folye, . . .	TC.3. 1382
Felicitie clepe I my suffisaunce! . . .	TC.5. 763
Swich as men clepe a word with two visages, . . .	TC.5. 899
And clepe ayein the beaute of your face . . .	TC.5. 914
Besyde a folk men clepe Cymerie; . . .	HF.1. 73
The which men clepe the Milky Wey, . . .	HF.2. 429
Which that men clepe a cote-armure, . . .	HF.3. 236
But I ne clepe it innocence folye, . . .	LGW. 164
Thys flour, which that I clepe the dayesie, . . .	LGW. 293
But for to clepe ageyn unto memory . . .	LGW. 1889
The Wirde, that we clepen Destanye, . . .	LGW. 2580
That same thyng 'Fortune' clepen ye, . . .	Fort. 67
wol clepen the heighte of any thyng that is . . .	Astr. 25-32
ascendent' clepen they whan that no wicked . . .	Astr. 156-61
degrees, and thilke porcioun they clepe a face . . .	Astr. 165-8
perpendicular over the pool artik, and clepe that . . .	Astr. 251-8
sterre A; . . .	Astr. 251-8
pool, and clepe that sterre F. . . .	Astr. 358-62
that we clepen oure none, as to thilke . . .	Astr. 365-8
sayn that yf men clepe the latitude of a . . .	RR. 594
So clepe men me, more and lesse; . . .	RR. 682
Though we mermaydens clepe hem here . . .	RR. 684
Men clepe hem sereyns in France. . . .	RR. 2189
To clepe no wight in noo ages . . .	RR. 3193
Resoun men clepe that lady, . . .	RR. 6907
I wole not selleng clepe "yevyng," . . .	RR. 7420
Whiche that men clepen Coupe-gorge. . . .	
<b>Cleped</b>	
And she was cleped madame Egentyne. . . .	A.Prol. 121
This worthy lymytour was cleped Huberd. . . .	A.Prol. 269
It is ful fair to been y-cleped <i>Madame</i> , . . .	A.Prol. 376
His barge y-cleped was the Maudelayne. . . .	A.Prol. 410
That whilom was y-cleped Scithia; . . .	A.Kn. 867
He may be cleped a god for his myracles, . . .	A.Kn. 1788
Of sterres that been cleped in scriptures, . . .	A.Kn. 2044
Fro thilke vertu cleped natural, . . .	A.Kn. 2750
This clerk was cleped hende Nicholas. . . .	A.Mil. 3199
The which that was y-cleped Absolon; . . .	A.Mil. 3313
Until a smyth men cleped daun Gerveys, . . .	A.Mil. 3761
That he was cleped Perkyn Revelour. . . .	A.Co. 4371
Cleped the Seintes Legende of Cupide, . . .	B.M.L. 61
And wroot unto his kyng, that cleped was Alle, . . .	B.M.L. 725
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve,— . . .	B.Sh. 1417
book that cleped is The Remedie of Love, . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
ye sholde first have cleped a fewe folk to . . .	B.Mel. 2430-5
but certes, ye han soideynly cleped to youre conseil . . .	B.Mel. 2430-5
as ye sholden only have cleped to youre . . .	B.Mel. 2430-5
ye han y-cleped straunge folk, and . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40
erred to han cleped swich manere folk to . . .	B.Mel. 2540-5
Was cleped faire damoysele Pertelote. . . .	B.NP. 4060
A knight that cleped was virgineus . . .	C.Doc. 2 <i>var</i>
'In swich estaat as God hath cleped us, . . .	D.WB. 147
He cleped it 'Valerie' and 'Theofraste,' . . .	D.WB. 671
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve! . . .	D.Sum. 1943
Of whiche that oon was cleped Placebo, . . .	E.Mch. 1476
Justinus sothly cleped was that other . . .	E.Mch. 1477 <i>var</i>
This noble kyng was cleped Cambyuskan, . . .	F.Sq. 12
That oother sone was cleped Cambalo. . . .	F.Sq. 31
She cleped on hir maistresse hire blyde, . . .	F.Sq. 374
In that of Kayrrud was cleped Arveragus, . . .	F.Fkl. 808
Thengelond, that cleped was eek Briteyne, . . .	F.Fkl. 810
Which that y-cleped was Aurelius, . . .	F.Fkl. 938
And forth he cleped a squier and a mayde; . . .	F.Fkl. 1487
Which that y-cleped was Valerian, . . .	G.SN. 129
Of quyk-silver, y-clept mercurie crude; . . .	G.CY. 772
Elixer clept, we sechen faste echoon, . . .	G.CY. 863
Which that y-cleped is Bobbe-up-and-doun, . . .	H.Mcp. 2
She shal be cleped his 'lady,' as in love; . . .	H.Mcp. 218
She shal be cleped his 'wenche,' or his 'lemman,' . . .	H.Mcp. 220
Lo, therfore is he cleped a 'capitayn'; . . .	H.Mcp. 230
wey is cleped penitence; of which man . . .	I.Pars. 80-5
whennes it is cleped penitence, and in how . . .	I.Pars. 80-5
in despit.' Honour is eek cleped . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
Honour is eek cleped greet dignytee and . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
therfore is he cleped <i>Jhesus Nazarenus, rex Judaeorum</i> . . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
of thyn herte,' seith Jhesus, 'and cleped for to entre; . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
oon of hem is cleped consentynge of affecioun, whan . . .	I.Pars. 290-5
is cleped norrisynge of synne, and occasion . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
and thanne is the synne cleped actuell. . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
Now been they cleped chieftaynes, . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
for certes, riche men been cleped to festes . . .	I.Pars. 440-5
it is cleped synnyng in the Hooly Goost. . . .	I.Pars. 695-700



**Cleped—Continued**

sorwe, swich as is cleped <i>tristicia</i> , that	I.Pars. 725-30
firste is cleped <i>magnanimitie</i> , that is to	I.Pars. 730-5
myghten moore reasonably ben cleped extorcion than	I.Pars. 750-5
Certes symonye is cleped of Simon Magus,	I.Pars. 780-5
been cleped symonials, be it by catel, be	I.Pars. 780-5
may be cleped sacrilege, or every violence	I.Pars. 800-5
That cleped is thy bench, O freshe flour,	ABC. 159
And cleped him my hertis life my knyght	Anel. 223 var
but cometh to wrecches often yclepid.	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
is thanne clepid <i>Lucyfer!</i> Thow	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
to ben cleped <i>rycheses</i> , ne swyche power	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
ne aughte nat ben clepyd power, ne	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
swiche dignyte ne aughte nat ben clepyd dignyte.	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
For which thyng <i>Caullus</i> clepid a consul	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
he clepid hym a congregacioun of vices	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
this beestis ben clepid blisful, of whiche	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
is cleped <i>inparfyt</i> is proevyd <i>inparfyt</i> be	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
fro whennes thilke thing is that is cleped <i>inparfyt</i> .	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
it is cleped a beeste; and whanne her	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
schal ben cleped good. For whiche	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
godhede of <i>Mercurie</i> , that is cleped the	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
of olde men it was clepyd <i>destyne</i> .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
it is y-cleped <i>purveaunce</i> ; but whanne	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
thought, be cleped <i>purveaunce</i> ; and thilke	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
the sterre yclepid the <i>Bere</i> , that enclyneth his	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
yif that he ne clepide nat ayein the ryght	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
may ben clepid other hap or elles aventure	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
it is clepid "hap." Ryght as a man	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
and clepid togidre into o course, thanne	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
whiche it nis nat y-cleped "previdence,"	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
but it sholde rathir ben clepid "purveaunce,"	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
A gret devyn that cleped was <i>Calcas</i> ,	TC.1. 66
Which that y-cleped was <i>Oenone</i> ,	TC.1. 654
<i>Dulcaroun</i> clepid is flemyng of wrechis	TC.3. 933 var
That, ofte y-cleped, com'th and endeth paynel	TC.4. 504
O moder myn that cleped were <i>Argyve</i>	TC.4. 762 var
That cleped is <i>Caliopee</i> ,	HF.3. 310
And hit is cleped <i>Clere Laude</i> ,	HF.3. 485
That is y-cleped <i>Sclaundur light</i> ,	HF.3. 535
That <i>Laborynus</i> clepid is,	HF.3. 831
This yonge man was cleped <i>Piramus</i> ,	LGW. 724
His olde fader, cleped <i>Anchises</i> ;	LGW. 944
This noble queene, that cleped was <i>Dido</i> ,	LGW. 1004
That whylom cleped was <i>Jaconitos</i> ,	LGW. 1590
But he that y-cleped is in our legende	LGW. 1689
is clepid the <i>Southe Lyne</i> , or ellis the <i>Lyne</i>	Astr. 25-32
lyne down to the bordure is clepid the North	Astr. 25-32
unto the centre of the large hool, is clepid	Astr. 32-40
forseide centre unto the bordure, is clepid	Astr. 32-40
is clepid the right syde, and the west syde	Astr. 32-40
is clepid the left syde. Forgete not	Astr. 32-40
were clepid somme for her propitees	Astr. 45-50
Juyl, and Augustus Cesar clepid the monthe of Au-	Astr. 50-7
gust	
crose lyne unto the verrey angle is clepid <i>Umbra</i>	Astr. 50-7
<i>Recta</i> ,	Astr. 50-7
the nethir partie is clepid <i>Umbra Versa</i> .	Astr. 50-7
a litel wegge, whiche that is clepid the <i>Hors</i> ,	Astr. 57-60
is clepid the <i>Cerle</i> of <i>Cancere</i> by cause	Astr. 65-70
therefore is he clepid <i>Solsticium</i> of <i>Somer</i> ;	Astr. 65-70
is clepid the <i>Tropik</i> of <i>Somer</i> of <i>Tropos</i> ,	Astr. 65-70
3 is clepid the <i>Cerle</i> <i>Equinoxial</i> , upon	Astr. 70-5
This same cerle is clepid also the <i>Weyer</i>	Astr. 70-5
is clepid <i>Northward</i> ; and alle that moevith	Astr. 70-5
is clepid <i>Southward</i> , as fro the <i>equinoxial</i> .	Astr. 70-5
This <i>equinoxial</i> is cleped the <i>midway</i>	Astr. 75-82
var Th.	
is clepid the <i>gurdal</i> of the first	Astr. 75-82
that the first moevyng is clepid moevyng of	Astr. 75-82
ageyn in-to est. Also it is clepid <i>girdel</i>	Astr. 75-82
is clepid the <i>Cerle</i> of <i>Capricorne</i> by	Astr. 75-82
the sonne, and therefore it is clepid the	Astr. 75-82
<i>Capricorne</i> is also clepid the <i>Tropic</i> of	Astr. 75-82
<i>amyddes</i> the narrowest cerle is clepid the	Astr. 82-8
the first cerle, is clepid the <i>Orizonte</i> ,	Astr. 82-8
same strikes or divisions ben clepid <i>Azimutes</i> ,	Astr. 88-92
whiche sterres the smale point is clepid	Astr. 92-7
thin <i>Astrelabie</i> ben clepid <i>Sterres</i> of the	Astr. 92-7
<i>zodiak</i> ben clepid <i>Sterres</i> of the South.	Astr. 92-7
that ben clepid <i>Sterres</i> of the North arisen	Astr. 97-100
is clepid the <i>Ecliptik Lyne</i> , under whiche	Astr. 100-8
is clepid the <i>Cerle</i> of the <i>Signes</i> , or the	Astr. 100-8
clepid the <i>Denticle</i> of <i>Capricorne</i> or ellis	Astr. 115-21
on the est orizonte, that is clepid	Astr. 127-32
lette that is clepid an X. Tho rekned	Astr. 132-9
altitude of the faire white sterre that is clepid <i>Alhabor</i> ,	Astr. 139-45

**Cleped—Continued**

inequales ben clepid <i>houres</i> of <i>planetes</i> .	Astr. 188-93
is clepid the <i>Altitude Meridian</i>	Astr. 209-11
written that thilke <i>signe</i> is clepid of right	Astr. 277-84
orizonte, that is clepid <i>Orison Rectum</i> ,	Astr. 284-6
the ende of <i>Virgo</i> , ben clepid <i>Signes</i> of	Astr. 289-94
unto the ende of <i>Geminis</i> ben clepid	Astr. 294-301
ben clepid <i>Signes</i> of the South fro the	Astr. 294-301
is clepid a <i>planete</i> , and note it wel;	Astr. 330-7
is clepid the <i>lyne meridional</i> , for in what	Astr. 358-62
And therefore is it cleped the	Astr. 358-62
2 <i>meridians</i> is clepid the longitude of the	Astr. 362-5
climat may be cleped the space of the	Astr. 365-8
is clepid the <i>degre</i> of his longitude.	Astr. 368-71
Than toke I a subtle <i>compas</i> , and clepid that oo point	Astr. 371-6
Be cleped <i>Rose</i> of every wight.	RR. 48
Y-clepid was, saugh I and fonde	RR. 167
And she was clepid <i>Avarice</i> .	RR. 209
And it was clepid <i>Poope Holy</i> .	RR. 415
And she was clepid <i>Curtisie</i>	RR. 796
That <i>Curtisie</i> me cleped so,	RR. 807
<i>Swete lokyng</i> cleped was he.	RR. 920
And fairest eke, was clepid <i>Beaute</i> ;	RR. 952
Was clepid, as I trowe, <i>Symplese</i> ;	RR. 954
The thridde cleped was <i>Fraunchise</i>	RR. 955
The fourthe was cleped <i>Compaignye</i> ,	RR. 958
It was [y]-cleped <i>Vylanye</i> .	RR. 977
The thridde of hem was cleped <i>Shame</i> ,	RR. 980
The fourthe <i>Wanhope</i> clepid is,	RR. 981
They cleped hir 'Lady,' grette and small;	RR. 1047
Unto hym <i>Swete-Lokyng</i> clepte.	RR. 1331
This welle is clepid, as well is knownen,	RR. 1626
That clepid is <i>Swete-lokyng</i> .	RR. 2896
That oon was clepid by his name	RR. 3026
Is clepid for the nobilitie	RR. 5651
That is clepid "To-moche-yevyng,"	RR. 5837
It may bene clepid but <i>marchandise</i> .	RR. 5902
Ben clepid ii. <i>extremytees</i> ;	RR. 6526
The mene is cleped <i>suffisaunce</i> ,	RR. 6527
And wolen be cleped "Maister" also.	RR. 6919
<b>Clepest</b>	
that thou clepest thy thralles been <i>Goddes</i> peple,	I.Pars. 760-5
that thou clepest <i>exil</i> is contre to hem that	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
seide: "Thou clepest me," quod	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
<b>Clepeþ</b>	
put a thyng whiche that he clepeþ <i>consentyngne</i> ,	B.Mel. 2550-5
<i>Tullius</i> clepeþ "consentyngne," thou shalt	B.Mel. 2570-5
point, that <i>Tullius</i> clepeþ "consequent."	B.Mel. 2575-80
<i>Tullius</i> clepeþ "engendryngne," thou shalt	B.Mel. 2580-5
<i>Tullius</i> clepeþ "causes," which that is	B.Mel. 2580-5
clepeþ <i>Cassidore</i> poverte the mooder of	B.Mel. 2750-5
Ther cam a priver thee, men clepeþ <i>Deeth</i> ,	C.Pard. 675
God clepeþ folk to hym in sondry wyse,	D.WB. 102
Which that men clepeþ <i>sponsaille</i> or wedlok,	E.Cl. 115
Hire maistresse clepeþ <i>wommen</i> a greet route,	F.Sq. 382
The cause why that Jol clepeþ helle	I.Pars. 180-5
that he clepeþ it <i>londe</i> or <i>erthe</i> , for it	I.Pars. 180-5
these fyles that men clepeþ <i>bees</i> ,	I.Pars. 465-70
that <i>Jhon</i> de <i>Bonania</i> clepeþ <i>debonayrete</i>	I.Pars. 650-5 var
thilke precious fruyt that the book clepeþ the "hun-	I.Pars. 865-70
dred fruyt."	BD. 185
Cast up, axed, "Who clepeþ there?"	ABC. 177
<i>Zacharie</i> you clepeþ the opene welle,	PF. 352
That clepeþ forth the grene lewes newe;	Bo.2. m.7. 875-80
Glose. The first deeth he clepeþ here	Bo.2. m.7. 875-80
and the seconde deeth he clepeþ as	Bo.2. m.7. 875-80
(Unworschipful seetes he clepeþ here,	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
excited, and clepeþ forth to semblable	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
suffraunce clepeþ forth the dede of the	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
alle futures, and clepeþ hem ayein, and	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
conserve it in a vessel, that men clepeþ an urne,	TC.5. 311
Which that men clepeþ wode <i>Jalousye</i> ,	TC.5. 1213
And clepeþ you "his freend so deere,"	RR. 7621
<b>Cleping</b>	
Cleping her name,—and she lay as for ded,	TC.4. 1157
<b>Clergeoun</b>	
A litel <i>clergeoun</i> , seven yeer of age,	B.Pri. 1693
<b>Clergial</b>	
Oure termes been so <i>clergial</i> and so queynt;	G.CY. 752
<b>Clergy</b>	
To prechynge, and to scole of <i>clergy</i> ,	D.Fh. 1277
<b>Clerk</b>	
A Clerk ther was of <i>Oxenford</i> also	A.Prol. 285
He was also a lerned man, a clerk,	A.Prol. 480
And ye, sire Clerk, lat be your shamefastnesse,	A.Prol. 840
How that a clerk hath set the wrightes cappe,	A.Mil. 3143
This clerk was cleped hende <i>Nicholas</i> .	A.Mil. 3199
And thus this sweete clerk his tyme spente	A.Mil. 3219
'A clerk hadde litherly biest his whyle	A.Mil. 3299
Now was ther of that chirche a parish clerk,	A.Mil. 3312
This parish clerk, this joly <i>Abolson</i> ,	A.Mil. 3348
So ferde another clerk with <i>astromye</i> ;	A.Mil. 3457
This parish clerk, this amorous <i>Abolson</i> ,	A.Mil. 3657
And ther-with spak this clerk, this <i>Abolson</i> ;	A.Mil. 3804

**Clerk—Continued**

For every clerk anonright heeld with oother;	A. Mil. 3847
Forth goth Aleyn the clerk, and also John;	A. Rv. 4018
Aleyn the clerk, that herd this melodye;	A. Rv. 4168
But faire and wel she croepe in to the clerk;	A. Rv. 4226
Withinne a while this John the clerk up leepe,	A. Rv. 4228
I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel.	A. Rv. 4239
Al false traitour! false clerk! quod he,	A. Rv. 4269
With John the clerk, that waked hadde al nyght;	A. Rv. 4284
She wende the clerk hadde wered a volupeer;	A. Rv. 4303
ther seyde cones a clerk in two vers, "What is	B. Mel. 2295-300
Another clerk seith, that	B. Mel. 2330-5
Where-as in Chaldeye clerk was ther noon,	B. Mk. 3347
Witness on hym that any parfit clerk is,	B. NP. 440 var
he sente after a clerk in-to the toum	C. Doc. 142 var
This jure unto the clerk his tale hath told	C. Doc. 143 var
hom goth this clerk that highte Claudius	C. Doc. 153 var
This false clerk com forth a ful good paas	C. Doc. 164 var
Virgineus gan upon the clerk byholde	C. Doc. 191 var
I deme anon this clerk his servant have	C. Doc. 199 var
This clerk schal have his thral thus I a-warde	C. Doc. 202 var
Thys was a false Clerk and a false Justice	C. Pard. 289 var
That no man be so boold, ne preest, ne clerk,	C. Pard. 339
I stonde lyk a clerk in my pulpet,	C. Pard. 391
He somtyme was a clerk of Oxenford,	D. WB. 527
That Jankyn clerk, and my gossyb dame Alys	D. WB. 548
This clerk and I, that of my purveiance	D. WB. 566
And Jankyn, our clerk, was oon of tho.	D. WB. 595
This joly clerk, Jankyn, that was so hende,	D. WB. 628
And eek ther was som-tyme a clerk at Rome,	D. WB. 673
That any clerk wol speke good of wyves,—	D. WB. 689
Therefore no woman of no clerk is preyed,	D. WB. 706
The clerk whan he is old, and may noht do	D. WB. 707
'Sire Clerk of Oxenford,' our Hoste sayde,	E. Cl. 1
This worthy clerk benignly answerde,	E. Cl. 21
Lerned at Padwe of a worthy clerk,	E. Cl. 27
Highte this clerk whos rethorike sweete	E. Cl. 32
Heere bigynmeth The Tale of the Clerk of Oxenford	E. Cl. head
Ne lat no clerk have cause or diligence	E. Cl. 1185
This worthy Clerk, whan ended was his tale,	E. Cl. 1212a
Woman of manye scoles half a clerk is;	E. Mch. 1428
Save of his brother, which that was a clerk.	F. Fkl. 1105
For with an apparence a clerk may make,	F. Fkl. 1157
A yong clerk romynge by hymself they mette,	F. Fkl. 1173
This Briton clerk hym asked of felawes	F. Fkl. 1179
'Nay,' quod this clerk, 'have heer my feith to borwe.'	F. Fkl. 1234
This subtil clerk swich routhe had of this man,	F. Fkl. 1261
But if a clerk koude doon a gentil dede,	F. Fkl. 1611
Is he a clerk or noon? 'Telle what he is.'	G. Cy. 616
'Nay, he is gretter than a clerk, y-wis,'	G. Cy. 617
Thus was I ones lerned of a clerk.	G. Cy. 748
unordred, wys or fool, clerk or seculer;	I. Pars. 960-5
Whos clerk I am, so techeth me devise	TC. 3. 41
Of ooper, Venus clerk, Ovyde,	HF. 3. 397
His scole he leith, if he be clerk;	RR. 3274
Now prest, now clerk, and now forstere;	RR. 6329

**Clerkishly**

I wot thow nyht it clerkishly endite	TC. 2. 1024 var
--------------------------------------	-----------------

**Clerks**

Wootow nat wel the olds clerkes sawe,	A. Kn. 1163
As clerkes ben ful subtil and ful queynte;	A. Mil. 3275
Thanne were ther yonge, poure clerkes two,	A. Rv. 4002
Or elles he is a fool, as clerkes sayn.	A. Rv. 4028
The gretteste clerkes been noht wisest men,	A. Rv. 4054
The clerkes hors, ther as it stood y-bounde	A. Rv. 4060
But dooth his note and with the clerkes pleyde,	A. Rv. 4068
This sely clerkes han ful faste y-ronne	A. Rv. 4090
He seyde, 'I trowe the clerkes were aford;	A. Rv. 4095
Yet kan a millere make a clerkes berd,	A. Rv. 4096
This sely clerkes rennen up and down	A. Rv. 4100
I hadde almost goon to the clerkes bed.	A. Rv. 4219
This joly lyf han thise two clerkes lad,	A. Rv. 4232
Helpe, Symkyn, for the false clerkes fight!	A. Rv. 4291
This clerkes beete hym weel and lete hym lye,	A. Rv. 4308
By certeine meenes ofte, as knowen clerkis,	B. ML. 480
clerkes clepen <i>Oriens</i> and <i>Efficiens</i> , and	B. Mel. 2585-90
And as thise clerkes maken mencoun,	B. Mk. 3311
But natheles somme clerkes hire excusen	B. Mk. 3317
For certeinly, as that thise clerkes seyn,	B. NP. 3900
After the opinioun of certein clerkis.	B. NP. 4425
By manere of thise Clerkes chalengynge	C. Doc. 264 var
Diverse scoles maken parfit clerkes;	D. WB. 446
So that the clerkes be nat with me wrothe,	D. WB. 125
As clerkes han withinne hire oratories,	D. WB. 694
This wote Senec and othere clerkes seyn;	D. WB. 1184
For lettre sleeth, so as we clerkes seyn.	D. Sum. 1794
The Prologe of the Clerkes Tale of Oxenford	E. Cl. head
As clerkes, whan hem list, konne wel endite,	E. Cl. 933
Though clerkes preise women but a life,	E. Cl. 935
And yet somme clerkes seyn it nys nat so.	E. Mch. 1293
Lo, how that Jacob, as thise clerkes rede,	E. Mch. 1362
For sondry scoles maken sotile clerkis.	E. Mch. 1427
(For alle thyng hath tyme, as seyn thise clerkes)	E. Mch. 1972
Somme clerkes holden that felicitie	E. Mch. 2021
For it venquysseth, as thise clerkes seyn,	F. Fkl. 774
I woot wel clerkes wol seyn as hem leste,	F. Fkl. 885
To clerkes lete I al disputoun;	F. Fkl. 890
As yonge clerkes, that been lykorous	F. Fkl. 1119
Aright; as clerkes seyn, it is a vice.	G. Cy. 646
Thus writen olde clerkes in hir lyves.	H. Mep. 154

**Clerks—Continued**

Daun Salomon, as wise clerkes seyn,	H. Mep. 314
Hath many a man been split, as clerkes teche,	H. Mep. 326
Of clerkes, for I am nat textuel.	I. Pars. 57
as thise clerkes writen, this is to seyn,	I. Pars. 370-5
That clerkes hadde, in olde tyme,	BD. 53
Yet seyn these clerkes I am your patroun,—	Mars. 275
Of whiche that clerkes wel devyse kunne.	PF. 333
As men may se so thes clerkis demith	TC. 1. 644 var
Is nowher hool, as writen clerkes wise.	TC. 1. 961
'Ensampl why, see now these grete clerkes,	TC. 1. 1002
For-which thise wise clerkes that ben dede,	TC. 3. 292
Which clerkes callen fals felicite,	TC. 3. 814
For, nece myn, thus writen clerkes wise,	TC. 3. 852
As writen clerkes in hir bokes olde,	TC. 3. 1199
Felicite, which that thise clerkes wise	TC. 3. 1691
For ther ben grete clerkes many oon,	TC. 4. 968
O, weylawe! So sleighte am clerkes olde,	TC. 4. 972
We han no free chois, as thise clerkes rede.	TC. 4. 980
For al Appollo, or his clerkes lawes	TC. 4. 1397
Lo here, the forme of olde clerkes speche	TC. 5. 1854
Wel worthe, of this thyng, grete clerkes,	HF. 1. 53
And other clerkes many oon,	HF. 2. 252
And clerkes seek, which conne wel	HF. 3. 175
And by him stoden alle these clerkes,	HF. 3. 413
This knowith God, and alle clerkis eke,	LGW. G. 278
To translaten that olde clerkes writen,	LGW. 370
to these noble clerkes Grekes these same conclusions	Astr. 5-11
the reverent clerkes, frere I. Somer and	Astr. 15-20
[somme by statutes of] clerkys	Astr. 45-50 var
Asketh at these clerkes this.	RR. 378
That clerkis writen that hir knewe;	RR. 2839
That may these clerkis seyn, and see	RR. 5660
To that that clerkis wole appose	RR. 7146

**Clew**

With that aboute I clew myn heed,	HF. 3. 612
That by a clewe of twyne, as he hath gon,	LGW. 2016
His wepne, his clew, his thing that I have sayde,	LGW. 2140
And oute he cometh by the clewe agayne	LGW. 2148

**Clew see Clawed**

**Cliffe**

This lady rometh by the clyffe to playe	LGW. 1497
---	-----------

**Cliffe**

Came rennyng fro the cliffe a-doun,	BD. 161
And romynge on the clyves by the see.	LGW. 1470

**Clifte**

And doun his hand he launcheth to the clifte,	D. Sum. 2145
thurw a litil clyfte, but me were levere	Bo. 3. p. 900-5
leveful to hem to seen at any clifte the	Bo. 4. p. 4
	1405-10
But yit this clyfte was so narwe and lite	LGW. 740
Ye founden first this litel narwe clifte,	LGW. 744
They leete hir wordes thurgh the clifte pace,	LGW. 746
Unto this clyfte, as it was wont to be,	LGW. 776

**Cliket**

He baar alwey of silver a clyket,	E. Mch. 2046
In warm wax hath emprented the clyket	E. Mch. 2117
The clyket countretreft prively.	E. Mch. 2121
Som wonder by this clyket shal bitide,	E. Mch. 2123
That he sholde go biforn with his clyket.	E. Mch. 2151

**Climate**

The longitude of a climat is a lyne	Astr. 365-8
climat may be cleped the space of the	Astr. 365-8
erthe fro the begynnyng of the first climat	Astr. 365-8
unto the verray ende of the same climat	Astr. 365-8
ende of a climat evne ageynst the pool artik is the	Astr. 365-8
latitude of a climat forsoothe.	Astr. 365-8

**Climates**

receyve the plates for dyvers clymates	Astr. 25-32
	var Th.
compownd for diverse clymates and thy reet shapen	Astr. 25-32
the hole that halt the tables of the clymates	Astr. 57-60
as wel as of Climates	Astr. 358-62

**Climb**

To clymben by the ronges and the stalkes,	A. Mil. 3625
That Damyan sholde clymbe upon a tree	E. Mch. 2210
That koude clymbe! 'Allas, alas!' quod he,	E. Mch. 2339
Thanne sholde I clymbe wel ynogh,' quod she,	E. Mch. 2344
Ne kan nat clymben over so high a style,	F. Sq. 106
by whiche degres men myghten clymben	Bo. 1. p. 1. 20-5
may nat clymben ne passen? And ek seestow	Bo. 2. p. 7. 545-50
And though to clymbe it grevede me,	HF. 3. 29

**Climbed see Clamb, Clomb**

**Climbeth**

And clymbeth up, and wezeth fortunat,	B. NP. 3966
And evere as the sonne clymbeth	Astr. 198-209
clymbeth by night. This is to seyn that	Astr. 209-11

**Climbing**

For hord hath hate and clymbyng tikelnesse,	Truth. 3
---	----------

**Clink**

And I shal clynken yow so merv a belle	B. Sh. 1186
And as they sat they herde a belle clynke	C. Pard. 664

**Clinking**

For sikerly nere clynkyng of youre belles,	B. NP. 3984
--	-------------

**Cleo**

O lady myn, that called art Cleo,	TC. 2. 8
-----------------------------------	----------

**Clip**

Wel koude he laten blood and clippe and shave,	A. Mil. 3326
She made to clippe or ahere his heres away,	B. Mk. 3257
Clippe ich you thus, or elles ich it mete!	TC. 3. 1344



- Clipped**  
But er his heer were clipped or y-shave, . . . . . B.Mk. 3261
- Clippeth**  
He kisseth hire and clippeth hire ful ofte, . . . . . E.Mch. 2413  
How clippeth she the dede corpe? alas! . . . . . LGW. 876
- Clipping**  
Or of clypping, or [of] kissing; . . . . . RR. 342
- Clipsi**  
Now bright, now clipsi of manere, . . . . . RR. 5349
- Clive**  
thyne anores clyven faste, that neither . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375-80  
clyven and holden here parties togidre . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20  
wille in this ordre of causes that clyven thus togidre . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5  
ben conjoynd and clyven to thilke sovereyne . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30  
but thei clyven alwey certain to hem-self. . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30  
schelle fyssche of the see, that clyven . . . to roches. Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
- Clive** *see* **Cleave**
- Clyveth**  
haideth and clyveth within your corage, . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5  
yif the thing clyveth to the stedfastnesse of the thought . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5  
of it-self; but the touchynge clyveth and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
- Clyving**  
that is clyvyng togidre in hym self by . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495-500  
the disposicion and ordenance clyvyng to moevable thinges, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
- Cloak**  
Ful fetys was hir cloke, as I was war; . . . . . A.Prol. 157  
The smylere, with the knyfe under the cloke; . . . . . A.Kn. 1999  
How that his cloke was sowed to his hood, . . . . . G.CY. 571  
Why, don this furred cloke upon thy sherte, . . . . . TC.3. 738
- Clock**  
It was ten of the clokke, he gan conclude; . . . . . B.ML. 14  
Than is a clokke, or an abbey orlogge. . . . . B.NP. 4044  
[Foure] of the clokke it was tho, as I gesse, . . . . . I.Pars. 5  
tables . . . for the governance of a clokke, . . . . . Astr. 15-20  
24 houres equals of the clokke. . . . . Astr. 60-5  
of the clokke, for evermo the arisyng of . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
houre equal of the clokke. . . . . Astr. 75-82  
fonde that it was 9 of the clokke of the day. . . . . Astr. 132-9  
9 of the clokke the space of 10 degrees. . . . . Astr. 139-45  
a clokke, whan any celestial body by whiche . . . . . Astr. 145-50  
orisounte, from xi of the clokke unto oon . . . . . Astr. 145-50  
of the clokke in taking of a just ascendent . . . . . Astr. 145-50  
—I mene from xi of the clokke before the . . . . . Astr. 145-50  
houre of noon til oon of the clokke next . . . . . Astr. 145-50  
to seyn the houres of the clokke, ben . . . . . Astr. 193-8  
many houres of the clokke ben passed, or . . . . . Astr. 193-8  
about 10 or 11 of the clokke, whan the . . . . . Astr. 350-8  
1 of the clokke, til that the shadwe of the wyre, or . . . . . Astr. 350-8
- Cloister**  
This is to seyn, a Monk out of his cloystre. . . . . A.Prol. 181  
Upon a booke in cloystre alwey to poure, . . . . . A.Prol. 185  
'Yif me thanne of thy gold, to make our cloystre,' . . . . . D.Sum. 2099  
Hath been our foode, our cloystre for to reyse; . . . . . D.Sum. 2102  
Withinne the cloistre blisful of thy sydis . . . . . G.SN. 43  
Bothe in cloistre and in abbey; . . . . . RR. 3916
- Cloisterer**  
For ther he was nat lyk a cloysterer . . . . . A.Prol. 259  
And axed upon cas a cloisterer . . . . . A.Mil. 3661  
No poure cloysterer, ne no novys, . . . . . B.Mk. 3129
- Cloisterless**  
Ne that a monk whan he is Cloysterles . . . . . A.Prol. 179 *var*
- Cloisters**  
And certes in the cloistres eke, . . . . . RR. 6142
- Clom**  
'Now, *Pater noster*, clom,' seyde Nicholas; . . . . . A.Mil. 3638  
And 'Clom,' quod John, and 'Clom,' seyde Alisoun. . . . . A.Mil. 3639
- Clomb**  
And myn unwit that ever I clomb so hye. . . . . Mars. 271  
But up I clomb with alle payne, . . . . . HF.3. 23
- Clomb** *see* **Clamb**
- Clombe(n)**  
And shortly, up they clomben alle thre; . . . . . A.Mil. 3636  
Degrees was fyve and fourty clombe on highte; . . . . . B.ML. 12  
clomben in at thy wyndowes; the cause . . . . . B.Mel. 2590-5  
Sith in estaat thou clombe were so hye? . . . . . B.Mk. 3592  
'The sonne,' he seyde, 'is clomben up on hevене . . . . . B.NP. 4388  
nat yit passid ne clomben over the . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
This Troilus is clomben on the staire, . . . . . TC.1. 215  
Leccherie hath clombe so hye, . . . . . RR. 3911  
Bi wher ladder he is clomben so; . . . . . RR. 6933
- Close**  
wole kepen it close and stille; for Seneca . . . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
hyd, ne kept so close but that they myghte . . . . . B.Mel. 2810-5  
Strechynge his nekke, and heeld his eyen close, . . . . . B.NP. 4522  
As madden alle the hennies in the clos, . . . . . B.NP. 4550  
Strike hym in the wounde and it wol close. . . . . F.Sq. 165  
Of my craft, for I wolde it kept were close, . . . . . G.CY. 1369  
Hoold close thy mouth, man, by thy fader kyn! . . . . . H.Mep. 37
- Close—Continued**  
made hem opene . . . . . And close; for were she never  
so glad . . . . . BD. 872  
nayteth to closen wepyng eien. . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5-10  
in-with . . . the clos of thilke cite, ther nys no  
drede . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
and, for I wol closen shortly hir boundes, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365-70  
ben inhabited in the clos of thilke lytel habitacle; . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
'Lo, hold thees at thy triste close, and I . . . . . TC.2. 1534  
And kep thees close, and be now of good chere, . . . . . TC.3. 332  
And that this flour gan close, and goon to reste, . . . . . LGW. 198  
In whiche al the Arte of Love I close. . . . . RR. 40  
Of knoppes close some sawe I there, . . . . . RR. 1675  
And kepen close in sikernes; . . . . . RR. 2886  
For it covert was and close . . . . . RR. 3637  
Close bothe roses and roser. . . . . RR. 3919  
Therefore close I shall the weye, . . . . . RR. 3936  
Thanne close the Roses of good savour . . . . . RR. 3943 *var*  
Or ony zappe, he dide it close, . . . . . RR. 4097  
That but yon walle, which hym doth close, . . . . . RR. 4372  
Til for drede his yen close, . . . . . RR. 5390  
Your court shal not so well be close . . . . . RR. 6104
- Closed**  
and discovereth the closed day, . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65-70  
thanne, that ben envynoured and closed with-ynne . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
Y-closed, stouping on hir stalkes lowe, . . . . . TC.2. 968  
And closede was the flour and gon to reste . . . . . LGW.G. 94 *em*  
So hidde ne closed with shitting, . . . . . RR. 1598  
That closede the roses in compas. . . . . RR. 1842  
The which is closed in her herte; . . . . . RR. 2834  
Closed with an haye withoute, . . . . . RR. 2968
- Closer**  
Sith I may not this closer kepe . . . . . RR. 4069 *var*
- Closet**  
But straight into her closet wente anon, . . . . . TC.2. 599  
And int' a closet for t' avise her better . . . . . TC.2. 1215  
By God, right in my lite closet yonder; . . . . . TC.3. 663  
And seide her, 'At this closet dore withoute, . . . . . TC.3. 684  
So whan that she was in the closet leyde, . . . . . TC.3. 687
- Closeth**  
Thanne closeth it, and drawith it to reste, . . . . . LGW.G. 52
- Closing**  
The closing of the square wall, . . . . . RR. 527
- Closure**  
feld that breketh the hegge or the closure, . . . . . I.Pars. 870-5
- Clote**  
A clote-leef he hadde under his hood . . . . . G.CY. 577
- Cloth**  
Of clooth-makyng she hadde swich an haunt . . . . . A.Prol. 447  
Covered in clooth of gold, dyaped weel, . . . . . A.Kn. 2158  
His cote armure was of clooth of Tars . . . . . A.Kn. 2160  
Hanged with clooth of gold, and nat with sarge. . . . . A.Kn. 2568  
With clooth of gold, the richeste that he hadde; . . . . . A.Kn. 2872  
And thanne with clooth of gold, and with perrye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2936  
With dust, with sond, with straw, with clooth, with  
chippes, . . . . . A.Mil. 3748  
Of clooth of lake, fyn and cleere, . . . . . B.Th. 2048  
That ilke clooth that he hadde wored o day, . . . . . B.Mk. 3663  
I sitte at hood, I have no thrifty clooth. . . . . D.WB. 238  
I wolde I hadde thy smok and every clooth. . . . . D.Fr. 1633  
We fare as seith thapostle; clooth and foode . . . . . D.Sum. 1881  
I koude telle for a gowne-clooth . . . . . D.Sum. 2247  
A gowne-clooth, by God, and by Seint John! . . . . . D.Sum. 2252  
For rude was the clooth and moore of age . . . . . E.Cl. 916  
And in a clooth of gold that brighte shoon, . . . . . E.Cl. 1117  
And is of power better clooth to beye,— . . . . . G.CY. 637  
Have heer a clooth, and wipe away the wete. . . . . G.CY. 1187  
semblable wast of clooth in vanitee, but . . . . . I.Pars. 415-20  
that the moore that clooth is wasted, . . . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
Of clothe of Reynes, to slepe softe; . . . . . BD. 255  
Ther nas no thicker cloth of no defence. . . . . PF. 273  
korve that cloth by violence and by . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
O fatal suturen, whiche, or any cloth . . . . . TC.3. 733  
A cloth he left, and eke his swerde stondynge, . . . . . LGW. 1332  
Which cloth, whan sely Dido gan awake, . . . . . LGW. 1336  
And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste, . . . . . LGW. 1338  
Unto the quene, and beren hir that clothe; . . . . . LGW. 2368  
To weren ofte that ilke cloth; . . . . . RR. 234  
Of cloth of Gaunt, withouten wene. . . . . RR. 574  
For ther is no cloth sitifith bet On damysell . . . . . RR. 1239  
Han deled, that comyn cloth ay beeren, . . . . . RR. 6237  
Sontyme a wommans cloth take I, . . . . . RR. 6345  
And gete hym clothe, mete and drynke, . . . . . RR. 6756  
But I, that were my symple cloth, . . . . . RR. 6822
- Cloth** *see* **Barmecloth**
- Clothe**  
He moot us clothe and he moot us arraye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1202  
His some in blood and flesh to clothe and wynde. . . . . G.SN. 42  
precious purple ne mowe nat clothen hem . . . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
therefore seith Seint Paul, 'Clothe yow, . . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
Yit, Lady, thou me clothe with thy grace. . . . . ABC. 46  
Now have ye cause to clothe yow in sable; . . . . . Mars. 284  
they clothen hem in false opynyouns, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
The day on which me clothen shal my grave: . . . . . TC.5. 1418  
And up I roos, and gan me clothe. . . . . RR. 95  
For Avarice to clothe hir well . . . . . RR. 231  
To clothe hir with, I undirtake; . . . . . RR. 461
- Clothed**  
And they were clothed alle in o lyveree . . . . . A.Prol. 363  
And why that ye been clothed thus in blak? . . . . . A.Kn. 911

# Clothed—Continued

Y-clothed was she freshe, for to devyse;	A.Kn. 1048
And Emelye, clothed al in grene,	A.Kn. 1686
In gaude grene hir statue clothed was,	A.Kn. 2079
For foot to heed they clothed han al newe.	E.Cl. 378
A man that clothed was in clothes blake,	G.CY. 557
Why they been clothed so unthriftily,	G.CY. 893
And he was clothed al in blake.	BD. 457
Whanne the swifte thoght hath clothid it-self	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
Of Aperil, when clothed is the mede	TC.1. 156
Be he clothed reed or blak;	HF.2. 570
And clothede hym in grene al newe ageyn.	LGW.G. 117
a quene Clothed in ryal abyte, al of grene.	LGW.G. 146
Y-clothed was this mighty god of Love	LGW. 226
Crowned with white, and clothed al in grene,	LGW. 242
Tho spake this lady, clothed al in greene,	LGW. 341
And she was clothed and eke shod	RR. 427
Full wel y-clothed was Fraunchise,	RR. 1238
For I am clothed mekely,	RR. 7317

# Clothered

The clothered blood, for any lechecraft,	A.Kn. 2745
--	------------

# Clothes

Ech after oother, clad in clothes blake;	A.Kn. 899
Ynough for thee, and clothes for thy beddynges;	A.Kn. 1616
Thenens, the clothes, and the remenant al	A.Kn. 2277
Smokyng the temple, ful of clothes faire,	A.Kn. 2281
In clothes blake, y-dropped al with teeres;	A.Kn. 2884
But in his blake clothes sorwefully	A.Kn. 2078
Clothes of gold, and satyns riche of hewe.	B.M.L. 137
They han hire yeven, and clothes eek she hadde,	B.M.L. 444
mad man, rentynge his clothes, gan to	B.Mel. 2160-5
flees anyeth to the clothes, and the smale	B.Mel. 2185-90
Were alle hise clothes brouded up and down;	B.Mk. 3659
And so been pottes, clothes, and array;	D.WB. 289
As perles, he with gold, ne clothes riche."	E.WB. 345
To handle hir clothes wher-inne she was clad;	E.Cl. 376
It were my wroched clothes, no thyng faire,	E.Cl. 850
And seyde hir clothes dide hym encombrance.	E.Mch. 1960
But ever lyve as wydwe in clothes blake,	E.Mch. 2079
An old man, clad in white clothes cleere,	G.SN. 201
A man that clothed was in clothes blake,	G.CY. 557
the poure clothes of his disciples, no we ne rede	I.Pars. 435-40
this lyf, and that nas but his clothes.	I.Pars. 665-70
Hir clothes weren makid of right delye	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
matere, the whiche clothes sche hadde	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
The whiche clothes a darknesse of a for-leten and	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
these clothes, men reddon y-woven in a	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
korven and to-rente my clothes that I	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
out of my clothes, they wenten a-wey	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
the nature of the matiere of thilke clothes,	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
How men gan him with clothes for to lade	TC.2. 1544
'And Troilus, my clothes everychon	TC.4. 778
Were on hir clothes trewely.	HF.3. 229
Hire clothes outid were unto the knee.	LGW. 973
Both ceptre, clothes, broches, and eke rynges;	LGW. 1131
And of hir clothes yet she hede toke;	LGW. 1857
What shal these clothes thus many-folde,	Prov. 1
for to rent . . . Hir clothis, and for to tere hir swire,	RR. 325
All thow shal hir clothis solde,	RR. 452
That, under clothes warme and softe,	RR. 1731
Under hir clothes pale and lene.	RR. 2684
That hem to worldly clothes chese;	RR. 6230
Men may in secular clothes see	RR. 6232
Wered alway clothis seculere,	RR. 6244
Full wel I can my clothis change,	RR. 6325
Clothes to wryne hym, and his mete."	RR. 6684
That we undir our clothes wide	RR. 7045
That joly clothes weren alway?	RR. 7246
So clene as men her clothis demen,	RR. 7248
And greve clothis not full clene,	RR. 7256

# Clothing

As wel in vessel as in hire clothing.	B.Mk. 3494
And ful of perree charged hire clothinge.	B.Mk. 3556
With clothing, and with precious array,	D.WB. 338
And of hir clothing took he the mesure	E.Cl. 256
For as I leftte at hoom al my clothing	E.Cl. 656
And took youre clothing; wherfore I yow preyde,	E.Cl. 657
And here agayn my clothing I rescoore,	E.Cl. 867
Right noght was she abayst of hire clothing,	E.Cl. 1011
Of clothing and of oother good array,	G.CY. 725
For bord ne clothing, wente he never so gaye;	G.CY. 1017
mysele shal be in defaute of clothing,	I.Pars. 195-200
naked . . . as of clothing, save the fyr in which	I.Pars. 195-200
they	I.Pars. 195-200
vertues which that is the clothing of the	I.Pars. 410-5
array of clothing; for certes, if ther ne hadde be	I.Pars. 410-5
no synne in clothing, Crist wolde nat so	I.Pars. 410-5
of the clothing of thilke riche man in the	I.Pars. 410-5
"That precious clothing is cownpable for	I.Pars. 410-5
array of clothinge, and namely in to muche	I.Pars. 415-20
superfuitee of clothinge, which that maketh it	I.Pars. 415-20
and daggid clothing to the poure folk,	I.Pars. 420-5
scantnesse of clothing as been these kuttid sloppes, or	I.Pars. 420-5
bridles covered with precious clothing,	I.Pars. 430-5
sey nat that honestitee in clothinge of	I.Pars. 430-5
scantitee of clothinge is reprevable.	I.Pars. 945-50
in clothinge and in contenance, abstinent	I.Pars. 1030-5
nede of clothing and herberwe, he hath nede of	I.Pars. 1030-5
and swiche manere of clothinge,	I.Pars. 1050-5

# Clothing—Continued

schynne with diverse clothynge?	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
whiche clothynge yif the beaute be	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
Of mete and drynke, and clothing at hire wille,	LGW. 2355
nesseite Of clothing, or she bought hir newe,	RR. 237
In clothing was he ful fetys,	RR. 1133
For many sike faire clothing	RR. 2257
And also suffisaunt clothing.	RR. 5608
Is undirmethe humblest clothing.	RR. 6148
No no wight may by my clothing	RR. 6207
What maner clothing that they were	RR. 6215
Were take in secular clothing,	RR. 6250
The clothing yeveth ne reveth nought;	RR. 6254
Kon known a-right by her clothing	RR. 7086
The pore man in sich clothing.	RR. 7275

# Clothless

cold, and clothless, and ones stoned	I.Pars. 340-5
--------------------------------------	---------------

# Clothes

# Clothed

# Cloud

And covere hire brighte face with a clowde—	B.Mk. 3956
He spak how "Fortune covered with a clowde"	B.NF. 3972
of God, right as dooth a derk clowde	I.Pars. 185-90
Ne in al the welkens was a clowde.	BD. 343
that ben dirked by the cloude of mortel thynges,"	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
blake cloude of errour whilom hadde	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
anon thei derken by the cloude of ignoraunce	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
now, while the soule is hidd in the cloude	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
Nor under cloude blak so bright a sterre,	TC.1. 175
And that a cloude is put with wind to flighte,	TC.2. 768
Ther is in love, som cloude is over that sonne;	TC.2. 781
From every wight as fer as is the cloude	TC.3. 433
For cloude of errour letteth hem discerne	TC.4. 200
Cloud, and al that I of spak."	HF.2. 470

# Cloudless

nyght that is cloudeles; for on nyghtes	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
nyghtes that ben cloudeles it semeth as the	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5

# Clouds

ben covered with cloudes) by a swyft	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
wete plowngy cloudes, and that the sterres nat	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
aperen	Bo.1. m.3. 65-70
cloudes of sorwe dissolved and doon	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
The sterres, covred with blake cloudes,	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
and to-breke the weyghtes and the cloudes of erthly	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
hevynesse;	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
the cloudes byhynde his bak, and	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
to hym by the blake cloudes.	HF.2. 453
Cloudes, mystes, and tempestes,	

# Cloudy

fortune cloudy hath chaunged hir deceyvable	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
cloudy and derk is thilke thoght, and	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
yif the cloudy wynd Auster blowe felliche,	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
A cloudy thought gan thorough her soule pace,	TC.2. 768

# Clout

Ye, for an heyre-clowt to wrappe me!"	C.Pard. 736
And many a cloute on it ther stak;	RR. 453

# Clouted

Clouted was she beggarly.	RR. 223
---------------------------	---------

# Clouts

Y-crammed ful of cloutes and of bones,—	C.Pard. 348
She rente it al to cloutes atte laste,	E.Mch. 1953
with the cloutes that thei hadden arased	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80

# Clove

And many a clove-gylofre,	B.Th. 1952
As clove-gelofre, and lycorice,	RR. 1368

# Cloven

And thanne with drye stokkes, cloven a thre,	A.Kn. 2934
Was cloven a-two, right for the toppe adoun,	LGW. 738
A clove chynne eke hadde she,	RR. 550

# Cloy see Acloyeth

# Club

With that the cherl his clubbe gan shake,	RR. 4061
---	----------

# Clubbed

She bryngeth me forth the grete clubbed staves	B.Mk. 3088
--	------------

# Clustered

the sterres ben clustred (that is to seyn, when sterres	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
---	-----------------

# Clytemnestra

Of Clytemnestra, for hire lecherye	D.WB. 737
------------------------------------	-----------

# Coagulat

And combust matires, and coagulat;	G.CY. 811
------------------------------------	-----------

# Coal

He hadde a beres skyn, col-blak, for-old.	A.Kn. 2142
As blak he lay as any cole or crowe,	A.Kn. 2692
Dirk was the nyght as pich, or as the cole,	A.Mil. 3731
And diverse fires maad of wode and cole;	G.CY. 809
Out of his bosom took a bechen cole,	G.CY. 1160
He took this cole of which I spak above,	G.CY. 1177
This chanoun took his cole with hard grace,	G.CY. 1189
And whan that this chanones bechen cole	G.CY. 1196
Was in his cole) and stopped with wex weel,	G.CY. 1263
Thorough more wode or col, the more fir,	TC.2. 1332



**Coalblack**  
Of colblack silk withinne and eek withoute. . . . A.Mil. 3240

**Coals**  
In hootes coles he hath hymselfen raked; . . . B.Mk. 3323  
And bad the servant coles for to brynge. . . . G.CY. 1114  
The coles right anon weren y-fet, . . . G.CY. 1116  
The coles for to couchen al above. . . . G.CY. 1152  
And couched coles as that chanoun bad; . . . G.CY. 1157  
The coles, as I tolde yow er this, . . . G.CY. 1180  
Til that the coles gonne faste brenne. . . . G.CY. 1192  
He demed alle the coles yliche good, . . . G.CY. 1202  
He stired the coles, til relente gan . . . G.CY. 1278  
covere the coles of it with asshen, soothly the fir of . . . I.Pars. 550-5

**Coast**  
'Now longe moote thou saille by the coast, . . . B.Pri. 1626  
But he ne koude arryven in no coost . . . D.WB. 922  
I seye whan yu han maad the coost so clene . . . F.Fkl. 905  
Where so comest in any coost, . . . RR. 2477  
For he may best in every coost . . . RR. 3931

**Coasting**  
The ryver syde costeiyng. . . . RR. 134

**Coasts**  
these asyrmutes serve to knowe the costes of the  
firmament, . . . Astr. 88-92

**Coat**  
And he was clad in cote and hood of grene. . . . A.Prol. 103  
He rood but humbly in a medee cote, . . . A.Prol. 328  
A whit cote and a blew hood wered he. . . . A.Prol. 564  
And have a thank and yit a cote and hood . . . A.Prol. 612 *var*  
But by here cote-armures and by hir gere . . . A.Kn. 1016  
In steds of cote-armure, over his harnays . . . A.Kn. 2140  
His cote armure was of clooth of Tars . . . A.Kn. 2160  
Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures; . . . A.Kn. 2500  
And over that his cote-armour, . . . B.Th. 2056  
And with hire olde coote, as it myghte be, . . . E.Ci. 913  
A maner cote-armure, as seith the storie, . . . TC.5. 1651  
The whiche cote, as tellete Lolluis, . . . TC.5. 1653  
Which that men clepe a cote-armure, . . . HF.3. 236  
A burnet cote henge therewithall, . . . RR. 226  
This was hir cote and hir mantell, . . . RR. 459  
And she hadde on a cote of grene . . . RR. 573  
In rokett than in cote y-wis. . . . RR. 1242

**Coat (?) see Cot**

**Coats**  
That they thus on hir cotes beren, . . . HF.3. 242

**Cock**  
Up roos our Hoost and was our aller cok, . . . A.Prol. 823  
Whan that the firste cok hath crowe anon . . . A.Mil. 3687  
Til that the thridde cok bigan to synge. . . . A.Rv. 4233  
Tale of the Cok and Hen,— . . . B.NP. *head*  
In which she hadde a cok, heet Chauntecler. . . . B.NP. 4039  
This gentil cok hadde in his governance . . . B.NP. 4055  
My tale is of a cok, as ye may here, . . . B.NP. 4442  
Among his vers, how that ther was a cok, . . . B.NP. 4503  
And bar upon his bak the cok away, . . . B.NP. 4569  
This cok, that lay upon the foxes bak, . . . B.NP. 4595  
Maugree yours heed, the cok shal heere abyde; . . . B.NP. 4602  
This cok brak from his mouth delyverly, . . . B.NP. 4606  
As of a fox, or of a cok and hen,— . . . B.NP. 4629  
Wol every wyke, or that the cok hym croweth, . . . C.Pard. 382  
The cok, that orloge is of thorpes lyte; . . . PF. 350  
The fesaunt, scorne of the cok by nyght; . . . PF. 357  
Whan that the cok, comune astrologer, . . . TC.3. 1415

**Cock see Cok**

**Cockle**  
Or sprengen cockel in our clene corn; . . . B.Sh. 1183

**Cockney**  
I sal bein halde a daf, a cokenay. . . . A.Rv. 4208

**Cocks**  
A litel after cokkes hadde y-crowe, . . . A.Mil. 3357  
So moot I thrive I shal, at cokkes crowe, . . . A.Mil. 3675  
Thise been the cokkes wordes, and nat myne, . . . B.NP. 4455  
See how he nappeth! see how, for cokkes bones! . . . H.Mcp. 9  
Telle us a fable anon, for cokkes bones! . . . I.Pars. 29

**Cod**  
O wombe! O bely! O stynkyng is thi cod! . . . C.Pard. 534

**Coelo**  
Actuum 4°, Non est aliud nomen sub celo, . . . I.Pars. 595-600

**Coemption**  
Coempcioun is to seyn comune achat or beyinge to-  
gidre, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
grevous and unplitable coempcioun, that men sayen  
wel it . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
of it, overcom it, so that the coempcioun ne was nat  
aid . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5

**Coeterne**  
manere that this world be makid coeterne with his  
makere. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5

**Coetur**  
And yit I can it all by *par cuer*, . . . RR. 4796 *em*

**Cofedred see Confedred**

**Coffer**  
Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre; . . . A.Prol. 298  
Biwaillen tyne moore than gold in cofre; . . . B.ML. 26  
Or for to leve in cofre. . . . B.Th. 1955  
And carie it in a cofre, or in a lappe; . . . E.Ci. 585  
With herte soor he gooth into his cofre, . . . F.Fkl. 1571  
And every man that oght hath in his cofre, . . . G.CY. 836  
the avaricious man hath manye; . . . every floryn  
in his cofre is his mawmet. . . . I.Pars. 745-50

**Coffer—Continued**  
The piler elm, the cofre unto careyne; . . . PF. 177  
And is his tresour, and his gold in cofre. . . . LGW. 380

**Cog**  
That in a cogge to londe were y-go, . . . LGW. 1481

**Cognizance**  
*Raisoun.* 'Lo, there a noble conisaunce! . . . RR. 4668  
Makith hem to leese her conisaunce, . . . RR. 5465  
For the toon yeveth conysaunce, . . . RR. 5559

**Coillons**  
I wolde I hadde thy coillons in myn hond . . . C.Pard. 952

**Coin**  
With bras, that thogh the coyne be fair at eye . . . E.Ci. 1168  
No coyn ne knew man which was fals or trewe; . . . Form.A. 20

**Coined**  
Of floryns fyne, of gold y-coyned rounde, . . . C.Pard. 770

**Coines**  
That peches, coynes, and apples beere, . . . RR. 1374

**Coitu**  
Hath writen in his book, *De Coitu*; . . . E.Mch. 1811

**Cok**  
But cride anon, 'Cok, cok!' and up he sterte, . . . B.NP. 4467

**Colchis**  
That in an ile that called was Colcos, . . . LGW. 1425  
That soughten the adventures of Colcos. . . . LGW. 1515  
To Colcos comen is this duke Jasoun, . . . LGW. 1580  
That was the maister toun of al Colcos, . . . LGW. 1591

**Cold**  
Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste, or drye, . . . A.Prol. 420  
The boxtre, or the asshen, dede and colde. . . . A.Kn. 1302  
His hewe falow, and pale as asshen colde, . . . A.Kn. 1364  
He felte a coold awerd soodeynliche glyde, . . . A.Kn. 1575  
But all moot ben assayed, hoot and coold; . . . A.Kn. 1811  
The broken sapes, and the sikkes colde, . . . A.Kn. 1920  
In thilke colde, frosty regioun . . . A.Kn. 1973  
The colde deeth, with mouth gapyng upright. . . . A.Kn. 2008  
'O stronge god, that in the regnes colde . . . A.Kn. 2373  
Til that the pale Saturnus the colde, . . . A.Kn. 2443  
And myne be the maladyes colde, . . . A.Kn. 2467  
Now with his love, now in his colde grave . . . A.Kn. 2778  
The coold of deeth, that hadde him overcome; . . . A.Kn. 2800  
Arcite is coold, ther Mars his soule gye; . . . A.Kn. 2815  
Ne how Arcite is brent to asshen colde, . . . A.Kn. 2957  
His hote love was coold and al y-queynt; . . . A.Mil. 3754  
And caughte the koutour by the colde stels. . . . A.Mil. 3785  
That hath been twies hoot and twies colde; . . . A.Co. 4348  
With thurst, with coold, with hunger so confoundid! . . . B.ML. 100  
(Coold water shal nat greve us but a lite), . . . B.ML. 352  
the grete coold, and in somer by . . . B.Mel. 2780-5  
Wommennes conseilse been ful ofte colde; . . . B.NP. 4446  
And with a face deed as asshen colde; . . . C.Doc. 209  
For al so siker as coold engendred hayl, . . . D.WB. 465  
Doun at the roote of Veaulus the colde, . . . E.Ci. 53  
Agayn the sword of wynter, keene and coold. . . . F.Sq. 57  
If it be taried til that lust be coold . . . F.Sq. 402  
Swich was the ypoicrite, bothe coold and hoot, . . . F.Sq. 520  
And seyn right thus, with sorfeful sikkes colde, . . . F.Fkl. 864  
The colde, frosty assoun of Decembre. . . . F.Fkl. 1244  
That me han holpen for my cares colde; . . . F.Fkl. 1305  
That was y-bounde in synne and cares colde; . . . G.SN. 347  
She sat al coold and feite of it no wo; . . . G.SN. 521  
But, be it hoot or coold, I dar seye this, . . . G.CY. 956  
Levere in a forest, that is rude and coold, . . . H.Mcp. 170  
or by malefice of sorcerie, or coold drynkes. . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
in coold, and cloothless, and ones stoned . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
heete, and ny destroyed for coold, yet . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
thurst, ne coold, but every soule replenyssed with . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
And fil a-swoun, as colde as ston. . . . BD. 123  
For nother to cold nor hoot it nas. . . . BD. 342  
That wynter, through his colde morwes, . . . BD. 411  
And lay so colde upon his herte; . . . BD. 507  
And colde welle-atremes, no-thing dede, . . . PF. 187  
That never was grevance of hoot ne cold; . . . PF. 205  
That hoot, cold, hevry, light, and moist, and dreye . . . PF. 380  
sterres of the coold mone, and whiche . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5  
forth hir colde arysynges, cometh eft . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
in the tyme of coold wynter, that maketh . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215-20  
agryseth of cold by the feinesse of the wind that . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520-5  
all the peples that ben undir the colde sterres . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520-5  
halve upon hir cold deed body, ne no . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
fele no cold on hir lymes in wynter? . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
don away cold. In this wise mai . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865-70  
nombres proporcionables, that the coold thinges . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70  
weie of the olde colde Saturnus; and he, . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5  
I-hardid by the cold, is rescolvyd by the brennyng  
hete . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5  
his rody fyr, ne distorbeth nat the colde cerche of the  
mone. . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5  
place by stoundes; and that the colde thingis . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60  
Bothe of his joye and of his cares colde; . . . TC.1. 264  
For hete of cold, for cold of hete, I dyl! . . . TC.1. 420  
But al-so cold in love towards thee . . . TC.1. 523  
And for the love of God, my colde care . . . TC.1. 612  
"And some of hem toke on hem for the cold . . . TC.1. 918

## Cold—Continued

Now was her herte warm, now was it cold;	TC.2. 698
Now hot, now cold; but thus betwixe tweye	TC.2. 811
But right as floures, thorough the cold of night	TC.2. 967
And Trolius, al hool of cares colde,	TC.3. 1202
As I, that ye haue brought fro cares colde,	TC.3. 1260
And hertes colde, hem wolde I that he twiste	TC.3. 1769
Or with thy colde strok myn herte quenche!	TC.4. 511
Withoute answere, and felte her limes colde,	TC.4. 1158
But ofte time her colde mouth he kiste;	TC.4. 1161
She cold was, and withouten sentement	TC.4. 1177
As he that felte dethe cares colde,	TC.4. 1692
Thy colde dore, dorste I for this route;	TC.5. 552
But often was his herte hoot and cold,	TC.5. 1102
And by the cause ek of my cares colde	TC.5. 1342
And Trolius mot wepe in cares colde!	TC.5. 1747
And stood eek on so cold a place,	HF.3. 73
And with his sword of colde so sore greved;	LGW. 127
Than were we covered of oure cares colde,	LGW. 762
The colde walle they frosten kysses of stoon,	LGW. 768
How kysseth she his frosty mounthe so colde?	LGW. 878
To whom that savede the fro cares colde!	LGW. 1955
Colde waxe hir herte, and ryght thus sayde she:	LGW. 2197
For al the good unto the colde moone;	LGW. 2638
As colde as eny froste now wexeth she,	LGW. 2683
And dronken water of the colde welle,	Form.A. 8
After greet heet cometh colde;	Prov. 3
yf a planete be colde, than amenuith his coldenesse	Astr. 108-15
While thi suffridre cold so strong,	RR. 72
Cleer was the water and as cold	RR. 116
For colde myght elles don hir harme.	RR. 410
These olde folk have alwey colde,	RR. 411
For colde she shulde have dyed there.	RR. 456
And therewith-all such colde me hente,	RR. 1730
But whylom colde and whylom hate,	RR. 2398
For hunger die, and for cold quake,	RR. 5779

## Cold see A-cold

<b>Colde</b>	
The constable gan aboute his herte colde,	B.M.L. 879
Hym semed that he felte his herte colde,	F.Fkl. 1023
That oon me hette, that other dide me colde;	PF. 145
Gan therewithal aboute her herte colde,	TC.3. 800
But, Lord, so ofte gan his herte colden,	TC.4. 362
Swich fir by proces mot of kinde colde;	TC.4. 418
As frost, him thoughte, his herte gan to colde;	TC.5. 535
Ful sodenliche his herte gan to colde,	TC.5. 1659
So that his koking doth myn herte colde,	LGW. 240

## Coldness

Thanne comth a manere coldnesse, that	I.Pars. 720-5
be colde, than amenuith his coldenesse	Astr. 108-15

<b>Colds</b>	
reynes and with coldes. The see hath	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10

## Colera see Cholera

<b>Colfox</b>	
A colfox, ful of sly iniquitee,	B.NP. 4405

<b>Collar</b>	
And eek bihynde, on hir coler aboute,	A.Mil. 3239
Were of the same suyte of hir coler;	A.Mil. 3242
A brooch sche baar upon hir love coler,	A.Mil. 3265
Down by her coler at her bak bihinde,	TC.5. 811
As he that on the coler fond withinne	TC.5. 1660
And opened hadde she hir colere;	RR. 1190

<b>Collared</b>	
Colered of gold and tourettes fyled rounde.	A.Kn. 2152

<b>Collars</b>	
Coleres of gold and torettes fyled rounde	A.Kn. 2152 var

<b>Collateral</b>	
And leten other thing collateral,	TC.1. 262

<b>Collation</b>	
Have a collacioun, and wostow why?	E.Cl. 325
the collacioun of proposicions is nat sped-ful	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50

<b>Collours</b>	
discours or collacioun. Certes resoun,	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
by the comparysoun or collacioun of temporel thinges.	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
comparysoun or collacioun of the presence devyne and	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5

<b>Collatine</b>	
A knyght, that highte Colatyne, up sterte,	LGW. 1705
Tarquinius, and eke this Colatyne,	LGW. 1714
And with that worde hir husbonde Colatyne,	LGW. 1740
Unto the hous of Colatyne ful ryght.	LGW. 1778

<b>Collatines</b>	
To Colatynes house, and down the lyghte,	LGW. 1713

<b>Colle</b>	
Ran Colle, cure dogge, and Talbot, and Gerland	B.NP. 4573
Ther saw I Colle tregetour	HF.3. 187

<b>Collect</b>	
Neither his collect, no his expans yeeris,	F.Fkl. 1275

<b>College</b>	
And nameliche, ther was a greet college,	A.Rv. 3989

<b>Collusion</b>	
But if he can, by som collusion,	L.St. 11

<b>Cologne</b>	
In Galice at Seint Jame, and at Coloigne,	A.Prol. 466

<b>Color</b>	
For with the rose colour stroof hir hewe,	A.Kn. 1038
And saugh that chaunged was al his colour	A.Kn. 1400
To chaungen gan the colour in hir face,	A.Kn. 1637
His lippes rounde, his colour was sangwyn;	A.Kn. 2108
And swich a colour in his face hath had,	B.M.L. 648

## Color—Continued

And lyk the burned gold was his colour.	B.NP. 4054
His colour was bitwixe yellow and reed,	B.NP. 4092
Him nedeth nat his colour for to dyen	B.NP. 4648
What colour that they han, or what figures.	C.Doc. 28
Under that colour hadde I many a myrthe,	D.WB. 399
That twenty tyme she changed hir colour,	F.Sq. 370
under subtil colour and aqueyntaunce	F.Sq. 516 var
That it hath chaunged my colour, I trowe.	G.CY. 667
And wher my colour was bothe fresch and reed,	G.CY. 727
semeth it as by variaunce of colour that	I.Pars. 425-30
But up I roos with colour ful dyverse,	Pity. 17
Under colour of womanly Beautee,—	Pity. 66
Other colour then asshen hath she noon,	Anel. 173
Eche in his kynde, of colour fresch and grene	PF. 174
a lifly colour and with swich vigour and strengthe	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
covered and kembd with a false colour,	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
Thou knewe wel the deceit of hir colour	Fort. 21
Or see your colour lyk the sonne bright,	Purse. 10
So yvel hewed was hir colour	RR. 213
But wel was seyn in hir colour	RR. 303
Ful salowe was waxen her colour;	RR. 355
Of colour pale and deed was she.	RR. 441
newe Of colour, and hir flesh so tendre	RR. 857
As well the colour as the figure,	RR. 1587
With colour reed, [and] as well fyned	RR. 1696
And also se the fresche colour.	RR. 1846
Wherewith thi colour wole transawe,	RR. 2526
For love levesth colour ne cleernesse,	RR. 2685
And so lusty hewed of colour,	RR. 3014
Of colour ever yliche newe,	RR. 3630
But lat [it] renne in this colour,	RR. 6282
For on that horse no colour is,	RR. 7395
Of suche a colour enlangoured	RR. 7397

## Colored

Caught with the lymerod coloured as the gleede,	B.Mk. 3574
A-yen the somer sonne coloured is,	PF. 443
Hir face white and wel coloured,	RR. 548
Was Abstynence i-wys coloured;	RR. 7398

## Colors

And wonder lyk to hym, as of colours;	B.NP. 4058
Where as by right swiche colours sholde be;	C.Doc. 36
Yours termes, youre colours, and youre figures	E.Cl. 16
That koude his colours longynge for that art,	F.Sq. 39
So depe in greyn he dyed his colours,	F.Sq. 511
Colours ne knowe I none, withouten drede,	F.Fkl. 723
But swiche colours as growen in the mede,	F.Fkl. 724
Colours of rethoryk been me to queynite;	F.Fkl. 726
departen hire hoses in othere colours, as	I.Pars. 425-30
And alle the walles with colours fyne	BD. 332
the fele folde colours and desceytes of thilke	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
Or colours of rethorike?	HF.2. 351
By dyvers medlyng of colours.	RR. 898
Of sondrie colours and maners,	RR. 1406

## Colossenses

men loveth youre wywes.' Ad Colossenses 3 <sup>o</sup> .	I.Pars. 630-5
--	---------------

## Colpons

But thynne it lay by colpons oon and oon;	A.Prol. 679
In colpons, wel arrayed for to brenne.	A.Kn. 2867

## Colt

Wynsynge she was, as is a joly colt;	A.Mil. 3263
And she sproong, as a colt doth in the trave,	A.Mil. 3282

## Coltish

He was al coltish, ful of ragerye,	E.Mch. 1847
------------------------------------	-------------

## Colts

And yet ik have alwey a coltes tooth,	A.Rv. 3888
But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth.	D.WB. 602

## Columbine

Com forth now with thyne eyen columbyn!	E.Mch. 2141
---	-------------

## Columnis

And Guydo eek de Columpnis,	HF.3. 379
-----------------------------	-----------

## Comb

'What do ye, hony-comb, sweete Alison;	A.Mil. 3698
His coomb was redder than the fyn coral,	B.NP. 4049
And hir comb to kembe hir heed,	HF.1. 136

## Comb see Kembe

## Combs see Honeycombs

## Combust

And combust matres, and coagulat;	G.CY. 811
Or thou combust or let were in my birthe,	TC.3. 717
that he be not retrograd, ne combust, ne	Astr. 161-5

## Come (noun, vb.; pres. tense, past part., some possible pret.)

At nyght were come into that hostelrye	A.Prol. 23
For he was late y-come from his viage,	A.Prol. 77
That strenght was comen fro the court of Rome.	A.Prol. 671
Ful loude he soong <i>Com hider, lose, to me!</i>	A.Prol. 672
Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot.	A.Prol. 687
When that we come agayn fro Caunterbury.	A.Prol. 801
When he was come almost unto the toun,	A.Kn. 894
Was come to Atthenes, his felawe to visite,	A.Kn. 1194
When that Arcite to Thebes comen was,	A.Kn. 1355
And hereth hym come russhyng in the greves,	A.Kn. 1641
And whan this due was come unto the launde	A.Kn. 1696
For sith the day is come that I shal dye,	A.Kn. 1732
Been on the Sunday to the citee come	A.Kn. 2188
And to the lystes come they by tyme.	A.Kn. 2575
Is comen hoom to Atthenes his citee,	A.Kn. 2701
For from his feet up to his brest was come	A.Kn. 2799
Com neer, and taak youre lady by the hond.	A.Kn. 3083
Noes flood, come walwynge as the see,	A.Mil. 3616



**Come—Continued**

'As help me God, it wol nat be, "com ba me":	A. Mil. 3709
'Thanne make thes redy,' quod she, 'I come anon.'	A. Mil. 3720
'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste,	A. Mil. 3728
A wyf he hadde, y-comen of noble kyn,—	A. Rv. 3042
And forthy is I come, and eek Alayn,	A. Rv. 4031
Stepe on thy feet; com out, man, al ataneal	A. Rv. 4074
Unthank come on his hand that boond hym so,	A. Rv. 4082
The day is come, I may no longer byde;	A. Rv. 4237
My doghter, that is come of swich lynage?"	A. Rv. 4272
And daunced wel, he wolde nat come ageyn;	A. Co. 4380
It wol nat come agayn, withouten drede,	B. ML. 29
'Though I come after hym with hawebake;	B. ML. 95
Be war therefore, or thou come to that prikkel	B. ML. 119
The day is comen of hir departynge—	B. ML. 260
I seye, the woful day fatal is come,	B. ML. 261
And they been come, to knowe what she mente;	B. ML. 327
And seyde his wyf was comen, oute of doute,	B. ML. 390
The tyme is come a knave child she beer,—	B. ML. 722
This constable dooth forth come a messaenge,	B. ML. 724
Y-comen by charmes, or by sorcerie,	B. ML. 755
And chargen hire she never eft come there!	B. ML. 802
How Alla kynge shal comen on pilgryme thage,	B. ML. 996
To come to dynar, as he hym bisoughte,	B. ML. 1094
To Engelond been they come the righte way,	B. ML. 1130
To Rome is come this hooly creature,	B. ML. 1149
That he sholde come to Seint Denys, to pleye	B. Sh. 1249
Telleth youre grief, lest that he come adoun,	B. Sh. 1346
Com doun to-day, and lat youre bagges stonde.	B. Sh. 1410
And come agayn as soon as ever I may;	B. Sh. 1430
To Seint Denys y-comen is Daun John,	B. Sh. 1498
For that my lord Daun John was come agayn;	B. Sh. 1502
And whan that he was come into the toun,	B. Sh. 1525
That ye in heele ar comen hom agayn,	B. Sh. 1540
Children an heepe, y-comen of Cristen blood,	B. Pri. 1687
Is comen agayn to towne.	B. Th. 2028
'Do come,' he seyde, 'my mynstrales,	B. Th. 2035
to muche drye; although the teeris come	B. Mel. 2180-85
consell is comen to the eris of thyng	B. Mel. 2415-20
as to what ende they shul come, or what	B. Mel. 2590-5
that they shul come to a wikked ende	B. Mel. 2590-5
never come to goode ende.	B. Mel. 2635-40
that comen to us whan we thyngen and	B. Mel. 2685-90
by povertie come ther manye harmes and	B. Mel. 2750-5
ther comen manye goodes, right so by	B. Mel. 2750-5
nombre of peple, but it come from oure	B. Mel. 2850-5
she sente for thise adversaries to come	B. Mel. 2915-20
goodes that comen of pees, and the grete	B. Mel. 2915-20
posicioun, and been redy to comen what	B. Mel. 2955-60
withouten delay or taryng, to comen unto us.	B. Mel. 2990-5
And whan they were comen to . . .	B. Mel. 2995-3000
unworthy to comen unto the court of so . . .	B. Mel. 3005-10
Of fieble trees ther comen wretched ympes.	B. Mk. 3146
Til certein tyme was y-come aboute;	B. Mk. 3394
'Com neer, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John.	B. NP. 4000
In alle haste com to me!" he seyde.	B. NP. 4197
I am nat come your counsel for tespye,	B. NP. 4478
Now am I come unto the wodes syde,	B. NP. 4601
Com doun, and I shal telle yow what I mente;	B. NP. 4614
Come to thise juges, and hire advocatz!	C. Pard. 291
'First, I pronounce whennes that I come,	C. Pard. 335
They wol come up and offre on Goddes name,	C. Pard. 386
And right anon thanne comen tombesteres	C. Pard. 477
And, maister, er ye come in his presence,	C. Pard. 680
Com forth anon, and kneleth heere adoun,	C. Pard. 925
Com forth, sire Hoost, and offre first anon,	C. Pard. 943
Whan that hym list com forth and paye his dette.	D. WB. 153
Com neer, my spouse, lat me ba thy cheke;	D. WB. 433
God lete his soule never come in helle!	D. WB. 504
Of freres, er I come to Sidyngborne,	D. WB. 847
And come agayn right at the yeres ende,	D. WB. 916
Whan that he saugh he myghte nat come therby,	D. WB. 984
The day was come that homward moste he tourne,	D. WB. 988
Whan they be comen to the court, this knyght	D. WB. 1023
And ther-to comen of so lough a kynde,	D. WB. 1101
For hire acquyentance was nat come of newe;	D. Fri. 1342
If that thes happe to comen in oure shire	D. Fri. 1401
Come there thes nedeth nat of me to leere,	D. Fri. 1516
'Com out,' quod he, 'thou olde virytrate!	D. Fri. 1582
Com of, and lat me ryden hastily;	D. Fri. 1602
That noon of hem shal come to this place!"	D. Sum. 1684
Seyde this man, "and she wol come anon."	D. Sum. 1799
To seen so greet a gest come in that place;	E. Cl. 338
For though a mayde child come al bifore,	E. Cl. 446
Fro Boloigne is this erl of Panyk come,	E. Cl. 939
Er that this erl was come, sente his message	E. Cl. 947
I wolde never eft comen in the snare.	E. Mch. 1227
That hastily they wolden to hym come;	E. Mch. 1613
Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve ys!	E. Mch. 1652
But finally y-comen is the day	E. Mch. 1700
Er tyme come that I wil doun descende;	E. Mch. 1830
Now day is come, I may no longer wake';	E. Mch. 1856
But unto Januarie y-comen is she . . .	E. Mch. 1946
Com forth now with thyne eyen columbynl	E. Mch. 2141
Com forth, my white spouse! out of doute	E. Mch. 2144
Come forth, and lat us taken som disport;	E. Mch. 2147
Til he was come agayns thilke pyrie	E. Mch. 2325
Com doun, my lief, and if I have myssayd,	E. Mch. 2391
First whan his sighte is newe come ageyn,	E. Mch. 2403

**Come—Continued**

'Squier, come neer, if it youre wille be, . . .	F. Sq. 1
Though he were comen ageyn out of fairye,	F. Sq. 96
The spices and the wyne was comen anon.	F. Sq. 294
And whan ye come ther as yow list abyde,	F. Sq. 320
And come agayn, be it by day or nyght,	F. Sq. 330
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun;	F. Sq. 464
Til it come eft to purpos for to seyn.	F. Sq. 653
And eek thetys com to so high kynrede,	F. Fkl. 735
And that he wol come hastily agayn!	F. Fkl. 839
To come and romen hire in compaignye,	F. Fkl. 843
Hadde went ther never I sholde have come again;	F. Fkl. 971
Is comen hoom, and others worthy men.	F. Fkl. 1089
But men myghte touche the arwe, or come therby.	F. Fkl. 1115
Have maad come in a water and a barge,	F. Fkl. 1144
Somtyme hath semed come a grym leoun,	F. Fkl. 1146
Unto his brothere bed he comen is,	F. Fkl. 1160
Whan they were come almost to that citee,	F. Fkl. 1166
She wende never han come in swich a trappel!	F. Fkl. 1171
Was comen of Romayns and of noble kynde,	F. Fkl. 1341
And day was comen of hir marriage,	G. SN. 121
Ye shullen come unto his blissful feste';	G. SN. 130
"To whom?" quod he; 'com forth with right good	G. SN. 241
cheere;	G. SN. 304
Of Cristes come, and of his peynes teches;	G. SN. 343
And whan that he was come he gan to crye,	G. CY. 582
Til that we come to Canterbury toun,	G. CY. 624
Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde,	G. CY. 788
Lat hym come forth and lerne multiple;	G. CY. 835
With al oure sleighte, he wol nat come us to.	G. CY. 867
But go with yow, and come with yow ageyn."	G. CY. 1216
For to come to theffet of his desir;	G. CY. 1261
In this craft, that men kan nat come therby,	G. CY. 1395
How that a man shal come unto this thoon,	G. CY. 1474
Do hym come forth, he knoweth his penaunce,	H. Mop. 12
And whan that hoom was come Phebus, the lord,	H. Mop. 242
Wher so thou come, amonges hye or lowe,	H. Mop. 361
we comen alle to the knowleche of hym . . .	I. Pars. 75-80
hym,—he mooste come forth and shewen . . .	I. Pars. 170-5
shal come out of the fyr that ever shal . . .	I. Pars. 180-5
goon and comen upon the hevedes of the dampned	I. Pars. 190-5
harm that is to come, and this drede shal ever . . .	I. Pars. 220-5
comen agayn and helpen and avallen to . . .	I. Pars. 240-5
my preyre myghte come to hym."	I. Pars. 305-10
'Wikked deeth mooste come upon thilke . . .	I. Pars. 440-5
but if they come to amendement.	I. Pars. 440-5
they comen by the rightful juggement	I. Pars. 500-5
comen out of no thyng, but if it were . . .	I. Pars. 545-80
Of ire comen thise styngynge engendrures;	I. Pars. 560-5
Yet comen ther of ire manye mo . . .	I. Pars. 580-5
which they been acoursed til they come to amendement,	I. Pars. 605-10
And certes chidyng may nat come . . .	I. Pars. 625-30
the synnes that comen of the tonge, that . . .	I. Pars. 650-5
that comen of ire, and of othere synnes mo. . .	I. Pars. 650-5
er that his tyme be come by wey of kynde.	I. Pars. 725-30
Of covetise comen thise harde lordshipes . . .	I. Pars. 750-5
Of avarice comen eek lesynges,	I. Pars. 795-800
of which brekyng comen false heires ofte tyme,	I. Pars. 880-5
til they come to amendement.	I. Pars. 900-5
desordeyne moervenges that comen of fleschly talentes.	I. Pars. 915-20
he wole come to salvacioun, ther is noon . . .	I. Pars. 980-5
shame that is to come at the day of semeth thanne tyme ynough to come to shrifite.	I. Pars. 1060-5
Whan he was come, she bad him thus:	BD. 135
For that is doon is not to come:	BD. 707
To come to hir. Another rage . . .	BD. 730
'Blythly,' quod he; 'com sit adoun!	BD. 748
And come hoom by the Carrenare;	BD. 1028
Worship, or that ye come ageyn!"	BD. 1031
Whan that myn herte was come ageyn,	BD. 1221
Whan we shul come bifore the hye justyse!	ABC. 37
That dwelleth in solitude til she come,—	Mars. 65
Through Phebus, that was comen hastily	Mars. 81
The torch is come that al this world wol wrie.	Mars. 91
Home to his contre houses is y-come;	Anel. 25
And come ageyn, and be al pleyen som day,	Anel. 278
First, telleth it, whan Sciopoun was come	PF. 36
That every sterre shulde come into his place	PF. 68
The weye to come in-to that hevене blisse;	PF. 72
'To comen swiftly to that place dere . . .	PF. 76
Than shul they come in-to that blisful place,	PF. 83
To which to comen God thes sende his grace!"	PF. 84
Was come and stood right at my beddes syde.	PF. 98
But dred thes not to come in-to this place,	PF. 157
Whan I was come ayen un-to the place . . .	PF. 295
Ye comen for to chese—and flee your way—	PF. 388
'Come of!' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shendel!	PF. 494
is comyn unwarylly upon me, hasted by the	Bo. 1. m. 1. 1-5
were . . . comyn in-to corage of a parfit man.	Bo. 1. p. 2. 50-5
hir artow comen in-to this solitarie place . . .	Bo. 1. p. 3. 65-70
exil? Artow comen for thou art maad . . .	Bo. 1. p. 3. 65-70
for as moche as folk that been to comen aftir our dayes	Bo. 1. p. 4. 140-5
whennes comen wikkide thyngis? And yif god . . .	Bo. 1. p. 4. 150-5
ne is, whennes comen gode thynges?"	Bo. 1. p. 4. 150-5
to what ende I am comen for myn innocence;	Bo. 1. p. 4. 155-60
hote somer is comen.	Bo. 1. m. 5. 180-5
whennes that alle thynges bien comen . . .	Bo. 1. p. 6. 230-5
Com now forth, therfore, the suasyoun of . . .	Bo. 2. p. 1. 265-70
that is to comen? Ne it suffiseth nat oonly to loken	Bo. 2. p. 1. 280-5

## Come—Continued

knowne me for hir lady; they comen	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
alle to comyn only to com end of	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
deliteth me to comen now to the synguler	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
Artow now comen first, a sodeyn gest,	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
prosperite be comen to me wonder	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
nat han it al, ne al mai nat comen to o	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
and powyeres yif thei comen to any	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
in hem-self, nevere nolde they comen to schrewes.	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
yiftes . . . most plenteuously comen to schrewes.	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
the corn may comen hevyn of crys and	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
mai comen to thilke ende that he weneth	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
to come by nature. For yif that moneye,	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
maugre hem? For whennes comen elles	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
But dignytees, to whom thei ben comen,	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
reverence ne mai nat comen by thise dignytes,	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
dignytees of consules, and weere comen . . . among	
straunge nacions, . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
that thei comen there as folk ne knownen	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
mai nat comen, it byfalleth that he that	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
comen from his heyse sets. . .	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
comen alle mortel folk of noble seed.	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
that suffisaunce may nat comen by rycheesses,	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
sorwe myghte comen to this thyng that	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
that wolen come to hym.) Textus. . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
his beyng and desirerth to come to deth	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
to come to good, ther ne may no man	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
that his wyf schal comen ageyn unto us."	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
that blisfulnesses comen alwey to good	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
sekyng of cleer trouthe to comen to the verray	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
hasteth to comen to blisfulnesse."	Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200
difference of entencioun to comen to good."	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
ne mowen nat comen to that hir naturel	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
Ne these wrecches ne comen nat to the	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
til he myghte comen to thilke place	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
for vices ne comen nat to blisfulnesse.	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
is to seyn, to come to sovereyn good,	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
astoned of alle thynges that comen seelde	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
yif any adversite come to hym, he wol	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
thei ne comen nat eftsoones ayein,	Bo.4. m.6. 1565-70
ne hast nat comen to fleten with delices,	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
by whiche way thou maist comen	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
is woxen or comen of no causes, thanne schal it	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
that thilke thing is comen or woxen of nawght;	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
if thei comen togidre, and ben assembled . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
schollen comen; and thilke god, for he loketh	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
of god hath seyn byforn to comen.	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
of thing to comen, but rather an uncerteyn	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
that thing nis nat to comen for that the	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
it is to comen, but rathir the contrarie;	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
is to comen, that therefore ne mai it nat	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
necessite of thynges to comen,	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
nedes that thinges that ben to comen ben	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
that the necessite of thynges to comen is	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
to thynges to comen. For certes	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
god and of thynges to comen.	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
that for that thingis ben to comen	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
that eyther the thynges to comen ben	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
the thynges to comen for thei ben to comen,	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
yif any thing be so to comen that the	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
thing is to comen? For ryght as	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
thynges to comen, yif thei ne ben nat	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
ben to comen uneschewably, and so may	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
schollen nat comen, god is disseyved,	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
ben to comen, so schollen they comen,	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
hath wist byforn fermely to comen.	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
necessite of thyngis to comen; thanne ne	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
thyngis to comen I-receyved, what thing	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
nat cause of necessite to thynges to comen,	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
of the necessite of thyngis to comen (as	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
thyngis to comen, as thou thi-self hast confessed it	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
thyngis that comen of fre wil ben	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-80
thyngis to comen, algatis yit it is a sign	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-80

## Come—Continued

of thyngis to comen scholden	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
nat that ben I-purveied to comen?"	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
to comen, ne ben nat to bytiden.	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
first er thei ben don, thei ben to comen	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
prescience of thynges to comen ne byryngith	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
first comen fro thyngis fro withoute	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
ther comen many maner knowynges to dyverse	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
thyngis to comen, but ryght as the	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
thynges to comen, but thou schalt demen more	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
to yowward in tyme to comen.	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
knoweth the thynges to comen, as wel	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
thei ben to comen. But some of hem	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
wight mowe seen it or come therto,	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
comen and bytiden of fre arbitrie or fre	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
propre nature, so as thei comen in alle	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
thynges to come, but of his propre symplecite.	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
And so bifil whan comen was the time	TC.1. 155
Sith thing to come is ofte in aventure.	TC.1. 784
Whan he was come unto his neeces place,	TC.2. 78
Quod she, 'Com off, and tel me what it is!	TC.2. 310
Men wolde wondren sen him come and gon;	TC.2. 368
And ek therto, he shal come here so seide,	TC.2. 377
'By God I shal no more come here this wike,	TC.2. 430
Ther is right now come into tounes a gest,	TC.2. 1111
For-which come I to telle you tidings.	TC.2. 1113
And whan that she was come into halle,	TC.2. 1170
That thou shalt come into a certain place,	TC.2. 1364
The grete swegith doth it come al at ones,	TC.2. 1383
that she Come unto you her pleintes to devise,	TC.2. 1444
Deiphebus, which that comen was of kinde	TC.2. 1443
Com, nece myn, my lady Queens Eleyne Abideth	TC.2. 1714
The lasse pres, the bet.—Com forth with me;	TC.2. 1718
And in what plit he li'! Com off anon!	TC.2. 1738
Upon you two: com off now, if ye conel	TC.2. 1742
Com off therfore, and bringeth him to he!'	TC.2. 1750
Hering her come, and shorte for to sikel	TC.3. 58
See who is here you comen to visite!	TC.3. 62
Sir, comen am I to you for causes tweye,—	TC.3. 75
For-why this folk wol comen up anon	TC.3. 191
As maken women unto men to comen:	TC.3. 255
For which her thought that love, al come it late,	TC.3. 468
Come if hem list, hem sholde no thing faille;	TC.3. 523
A certain houre in which she comen sholde!	TC.3. 532
Whan he was come, he gan anon to pleye	TC.3. 554
Come soupen in his hous with him at eve.	TC.3. 580
He wolde nevere comen ther she were.	TC.3. 607
But now to purpos. Whan that she was come	TC.3. 604
And if ye ligen wel to-night come ofte,	TC.3. 659
'What! which way be ye comen, bendistee'	TC.3. 757
Into my chaumbre come in al this reyn,	TC.3. 788
'And he is come in swich payne and distresse	TC.3. 792
For either joyes comen not i-ferre,	TC.3. 818
But, or he come, I wol up first arise.	TC.3. 940
Pandare, a-morwe which that comen was	TC.3. 1555
To him to come in al the haste he may.	TC.3. 1586
Y-comen was the blisful time swete,	TC.3. 1668
As fresh as faucon comen out of muwe,	TC.3. 1768
And though that he be come of blood royal,	TC.3. 1804
But Antenor, he shal come hom to tounes,	TC.4. 209
But whan ye comen by my sepulture,	TC.4. 327
His frend Pandare y-comen him to see,	TC.4. 366
Com now, sin I so ofte after thee calle;	TC.4. 502
Thou shalt . . . Come spoken with thy lady prively;	TC.4. 654
'Ther shal no mete or drinke come in me,	TC.4. 775
'But bid him come, or deth, that thus me threteth,	TC.4. 909
That he shal come? Aris up softly,	TC.4. 915
To han this fare, he sholde not come here	TC.4. 920
Or come ayein sone after ye be went.	TC.4. 935
As they shul comen by predestine.	TC.4. 966
They seyn right thus, that thing is not to come	TC.4. 997
That it shal come; but they seyn that, therefore	TC.4. 990
That it shal come, therefore the Purveyaunce	TC.4. 1000
Of thynges that to comen ben, parde;	TC.4. 1013
To thing to come, al falle it foule or faire.	TC.4. 1022
And of the thynges that to comen be:	TC.4. 1047
That by necessite they comen alle.	TC.4. 1050
'For although that, for thing that come, y-wis,	TC.4. 1051
That thing to come be purvey'd trewely:	TC.4. 1055
That thing to come shul cause his prescience!	TC.4. 1064
But that God purvey'th thing that is to come	TC.4. 1066
For that it is to come, and elles nought?	TC.4. 1067
So not it come. And thus the bifalling	TC.4. 1076
In love also ther come and gon plesances?	TC.4. 1099
To come ayein sone after that I go,	TC.4. 1276
But what! she shal come hastily ayein!"	TC.4. 1318
I moste come: for whider sholde I gon,	TC.4. 1361
And but ye come at day set into Troye,	TC.4. 1441
He dar no more come here ayein for shame:	TC.4. 1468



**Come—Continued**

If that ye mighten come ayein or no?	TC.4. 1510
That, though we comen in our bare sherte,	TC.4. 1522
That ye ne dorste come ayein for shamel	TC.4. 1565
To come ayein, right here I wolde dye!	TC.4. 1624
To comen ayein that day that I have hight.	TC.4. 1627
And right with that was Antenor y-come .	TC.5. 71
To Troye is come this woful Troilus	TC.5. 197
'How shal I don? Whan shal she come ayein?	TC.5. 225
Ne mighte han comen Troilus to see,	TC.5. 232
And sin she thee to comen hath bihight,	TC.5. 354
To come ayein, my lif that dorste I leyel	TC.5. 357
That therof comen awiche auousoun;	TC.5. 374
That she shal come that cause is of thy sorowe	TC.5. 406 var
Pandare answerde, 'Be we comen hider	TC.5. 484
finden. . . Criseyde come!' and ther-with gan he singe.	TC.5. 484
She wolde come as some as evere she mighte.	TC.5. 511
Whan they unto the paleis were y-comen	TC.5. 512
I mighte her sen ayein come into Troye!	TC.5. 600
Than shal she come that may my blisse bringe!	TC.5. 658
That she shal come and stinten al his sorwe.	TC.5. 686
Nor theennes shal not oon on-live come	TC.5. 885
And whan you list, ye may come here ayein.	TC.5. 997
This Diomedes is come unto Criseyde;	TC.5. 1031
To come ayein: God wot, ful litel reste	TC.5. 1105
And after noon than maystow come ayein.	TC.5. 1130
And come ayein. . . But longe may they seche	TC.5. 1132
That, or she come, it wil neigh even be.	TC.5. 1137
Com forth, I wol unto the yate go.	TC.5. 1138
As naught ne were, although she come late.	TC.5. 1141
Shal come al that that thou abidest herel	TC.5. 1175
To come ayein, or elles in som clause,	TC.5. 1301
She wolde come, and mende al that was mis,	TC.5. 1426
She wolde come, ye, but she n'iste whanne.	TC.5. 1428
May nevere come out of his remembrance:	TC.5. 1444
He comen is, as men in bokes finde.	TC.5. 1463
That she wol come ayein and holde her trouthe:	TC.5. 1558
To come ayein, which yit ne may not be;	TC.5. 1601
'Comen I wol; but yit in swich disjoynt	TC.5. 1618
And of somme hit shal never come;	HF.1. 6
That hit forwot that is to come,	HF.1. 45
When we be comen ther I seye,	HF.2. 165
Moveth for to comen to,	HF.2. 227
Moot nedes come to Fames House.	HF.2. 278
Whan any speche y-comen is	HF.2. 566
And faste comen out of halle,	HF.3. 224
As they were come into the halle,	HF.3. 443
Til he was come at Fames feet,	HF.3. 513
Yvel thrift comen on your jowes,	HF.3. 696
Artow come hider to han fame!	HF.3. 782
To comen hider, seyde me	HF.3. 801
Com forth, and stond no lenger here,	HF.3. 822
To come into hit, out of doute,	HF.3. 915
Come we a-morwe or on eve,	HF.3. 1016
Is comen, and that I here the foules synge,	LGW. 37
As I seyde erst, whan comen is the May,	LGW. 45
And I come after, gleyning here and there,	LGW. 75
And saw hym come and in his hand a quene	LGW.G. 145
better . . . A worm to com in [to] myn syht than	
thow.	LGW.G. 244
Ne shal no trewe lover come in helle.	LGW. 553
And at the laste this Piramus is come,	LGW. 823
Be comen hider, and may me nat y-fynde,	LGW. 856
Whan Eneas was come unto that place,	LGW. 1015
Whan he was in the large temple come,—	LGW. 1019
By aventure ben to the citee come,	LGW. 1051
This Eneas is comen to Paradyz	LGW. 1103
'Why nyl the lyoun comen, or the bere,	LGW. 1214
very be, And come for to play out of the see,	LGW. 1495
To come to house upon an innocent!—	LGW. 1546
To Colocos comen is this duke Jasoun,	LGW. 1580
And terme y-sette to come soone at nyght	LGW. 1637
To Rome be they come, and faste hem dighte	LGW. 1712
And forth he rit til he to Rome is come,	LGW. 1776
His sones dethe is come for to wreke,—	LGW. 1901
But now to come agayn to my matere.	LGW. 1959
To come and speke with us hastily,	LGW. 1989
And doon this woful man with him to come;	LGW. 1990
To sleen hym or they comen more to-hepe.	LGW. 2009
Folyvynge alway the threde, as he hath come.	LGW. 2018
For though so be that shyp or boot here come,	LGW. 2215
Hir suster for to seen, and come anon.	LGW. 2265
'And she shal come to yow agayne anon,	LGW. 2276
Myselfe with hyr, I wil bothe come and gon,	LGW. 2277
This Tereus is to his wyfe y-come,	LGW. 2342
He wolde come and hir delyver of payne,	LGW. 2488
Hyght us that ye wolde comen out of doute,	LGW. 2502
But I wote why ye come nat,' quod she;	LGW. 2520
The nyght is comen, the bride shal go to bedde.	LGW. 2622
was nat Jupiter . . . Come in this world, ne Nem-	
brot desyrouis	Form.A. 59
to come agayn to usward.	Astr. 75-82
there comen a maner croked strikes like	Astr. 88-92
in whiche manere I shuld come to the houre	Astr. 130-45
of houres ben to come fro suche a tyme to	Astr. 193-8
dawenyng a gret while, and come than	Astr. 251-8
til that thou come agayn un to the est	Astr. 316-9
Come than agayn the thriddle or	Astr. 330-7
tyl thou come to the meridional lyne;	Astr. 343-50

**Come—Continued**

abyde . . . Out of that purs er ther come ought;	RR. 243
I myght come into that gardyne.	RR. 512
Fro whennes siche folk myght come,	RR. 739
That on wolde come al pryvily	RR. 784
'Come [here], and if it lyke yow	RR. 801
That donn were comen fro hevене clere.	RR. 917
Now come I to my tale ageyn.	RR. 999
This knyght was comen al newly	RR. 1205
Myrthe had done come through condysse;	RR. 1414
Whanne he was to that welle y-comen;	RR. 1510
Come at ones and have y-doo,	RR. 1941
May come, but if he peyne endure;	RR. 2120
Mervayle . . . How they come on or off ageyn.	RR. 2270
To memorye shalte thou come agayne,	RR. 2412
Er thou mayest come her any nere,	RR. 2442
For thanne agayne shal come to thee	RR. 2448
If any word thanne come to mynde	RR. 2545
And whanne the nyght is comen anon,	RR. 2553
A thousande angres shal come upon.	RR. 2554
Thanne shal thes come a remembrance	RR. 2565
I wolde this thought wolde come ageyne,	RR. 2587
But it is harde to come therto,	RR. 2613
Grete good through hem may come to thee	RR. 2705
shall be Delyvered and come to liberte.	RR. 2762
Thanne Swete-Thought shal come as blyve	RR. 2799
I sawe come with a glad chere	RR. 2981
Late it . . . And partlytly come to beaute;	RR. 3126
If I were hardy to come neer	RR. 3365
And seide, 'Sir, I am comen here	RR. 3404
But forto amenden I am come now,	RR. 3408
It was [nat] forto come ther-tille,	RR. 3482
Were come of grace, by god sent,	RR. 3500
wole . . . espie, And come to wayte me vilonye.	RR. 3938
For it is I that am come down	RR. 4365
Of thyng to comen she woot right nought;	RR. 4453
But if he come the rather oute.	RR. 4519
Sodeynly agayn comen down . . . I saugh Resoun,	RR. 4619
And dar not come ageyn for shame,	RR. 4916
But sen we arn to fortune comen,	RR. 5403
Whanne povertie is comen upon.	RR. 5462
And were she nygh she comen wolde,	RR. 5591
Now late hym come.' And he forth ran.	RR. 6060
It wole come foule out at the last.	RR. 6184
As I. For I come never in toune,	RR. 6322
Or but he wole do come in haste	RR. 7047
That they shal alle come therto	RR. 7201
Whan the pylgrymes commen were	RR. 7473
That badde hem nere him for to come	RR. 7477
To come in-to this place nowe?"	RR. 7480
Are commen, as pylgrymes gon aboute;	RR. 7484
That he dare neyther come ne go;	RR. 7533
He wolde come and gone al daye;	RR. 7552
How he hath bothe comen and gone.	RR. 7605
Ought of his come encombred be;	RR. 7626
For sith he myght not come and gone	RR. 7657
<b>Come see Overcome</b>	
<b>Comedy</b>	
So sende might to make in som comedie!	TC.5. 1788
<b>Comellily</b>	
'I saw hir daunce so comlily,	BD. 847
<b>Comeliness</b>	
Of maner, and of comlynesse,	BD. 826
'Of maner and of comlynesse,	BD. 965
Your freshe fetures and your comlynesse,	Bal.Ch. 6
<b>Comely</b>	
I saw her daunce so comly	BD. 847 var
<b>Comest</b>	
Thou comest hoom as dronken as a mous	D.WB. 246
'whan thou comest into thy regne.'	I.Pars. 700-5
Now cometh thy lotte, now comestow on the ryngel	LGW. 1887
And whanne thou comest there men are,	RR. 2216
Where so comest in any coast,	RR. 2477
That comest so slyghly for tepsye;	RR. 3156
<b>Cometh</b>	
Cometh neer,' quod he, 'my lady Prioresse,	A.Prol. 839
And thynketh, 'Heere cometh my mortal enemy,	A.Kn. 1643
Now cometh the point, and herketh if yow leste.	A.Kn. 2208
This carpenter goth doun and comth ageyn,	A.Mil. 3496
Whan that the water comth, that we may go;	A.Mil. 3570
For after this I hope ther cometh moore.	A.Mil. 3725
And thoughte, 'Allas, now comth Nowells flood!'	A.Mil. 3818
Comth sely John, and with him comth Aleyn.	A.Rv. 4108
The soudan comth hymself soone after this	B.M.L. 407
The unwar wo, or harm, that comth bihynde.	B.M.L. 427
Soone after cometh this constable hoom agayn,	B.M.L. 603
This messenger comth fro the kyng agayn,	B.M.L. 785
Alla the kyng comth hoom soone after this	B.M.L. 876
Doun fro the castel comth ther many a wight,	B.M.L. 911
To Rome he comth to receyven his penance,	B.M.L. 991
And unto Saint Denys he comth anon.	B.Sh. 1257
if thy conseil be dishonest, or ellis cometh of dishon-	
este cause,	B.Mel. 2415-20
that the richesche that hastily cometh to a	B.Mel. 2765-70
richesche that cometh litel and litel wexeth alwey and	B.Mel. 2770-5
of a bataile comth nat by the grete	B.Mel. 2850-5
Whan she comth home she rampeth in my face,	B.Mk. 3094
As it now comth unto my remembrance,	B.Mk. 3179
Cometh of the greet superfluytee	B.NP. 4117

# Cometh—Continued

Comth ofte tyme of yvel entencoun; . . .  
 This frynt cometh of the biche bones two, . . .  
 And lightly as it comth so wol we spende. . .  
 Cometh up, ye wyves, ofreth of youre wolle! . . .  
 'Who so first cometh to the mille first grynt'; . . .  
 But, 'Er that thonder stynte comth a reyn!'. . .  
 Thy gentillesse cometh for God alone; . . .  
 Thanne comth oure verray gentillesse of grace, . . .  
 What so hym list,—whan it comth to my lot, . . .  
 Bountee comth al of God, nat of the skreen . . .  
 And comth hoom as soone as ever she may; . . .  
 For to myne eres comth the voye so smerte . . .  
 Forth comth the preest, with stole aboute his nekke, . . .  
 Whan maistrie comth, the god of love, anon, . . .  
 Of which ther never comth no good encreas; . . .  
 Of 'hevene' and 'lees' comth, for which by right . . .  
 Whennes that soote savour cometh so . . .  
 'Of whennes comth thyn answering so rude?' . . .  
 And somtyme comth it sauf unto the londe; . . .  
 Is moost fol, whan it cometh to the preef; . . .  
 And whan he comth, as faste shal ye see . . .  
 Of which ther comth muchel harm and wo. . .  
 Comth muchel harm, thus was me toold and taught; . . .  
 dede, and cometh to the juggement. . .  
 of this comth hate of synne, that destroyeth . . .  
 and after that comth the subjecoun of . . .  
 the see comth somtyme with so greet a . . .  
 than nedeth, or whan he comth by thilke . . .  
 and of the harmes that cometh of pride, . . .  
 and envye comth proprely of malice, . . .  
 Of these two speces comth bakbitynge, . . .  
 After bakbitynge comth gruchyng or . . .  
 and ordinance of God. Somtyme comth gruchyng . . .  
 Somtyme comth murmure of pride, as . . .  
 gruchyng comth of ire, or prive hate . . .  
 Thanne comth scornynge of his neighbor, . . .  
 al do he never so weel. Thanne comth acusyngne, . . .  
 Thanne comth malignite, thurgh which . . .  
 Thanne comth eek bitteresse of herte, thurgh . . .  
 Thanne comth discord that . . .  
 And as wel comth ire of pride . . .  
 ful wikked, that comth of felonie of herte, . . .  
 man dooth to his neighbor comth of wrathe; . . .  
 lovede fol longe; and thanne comth werre, . . .  
 cometh eek manslaughter, and . . .  
 Thanne comth of ire attrayngre, . . .  
 he seith, it cometh hym of gentillesse of . . .  
 After this thanne comth sweryng, noon . . .  
 Somelesynge is, of which ther comth non avantage . . .  
 lesynge comth of delit for to lye, in which . . .  
 lesynge comth for he wole sustene his . . .  
 and som lesynge comth of rechelesnesse . . .  
 which ne comth nat gladly, but for drede, . . .  
 as comth of irous herte. Malisoun generally . . .  
 Now comth the synne of hem that . . .  
 Now comth the synne of double tonge . . .  
 Now comth biwreying of conseil, . . .  
 Now comth manace, that is an open . . .  
 Now comth janglyng, that may nat . . .  
 Now comth ydel wordes, that is . . .  
 After this comth the synne of japeres, . . .  
 vertu som tyme comth of nature, for, as . . .  
 Of pacience comth obedience, . . .  
 wel do, ne wel thynte. Of accidie comth . . .  
 Now comth slouth, that wol nat . . .  
 Thanne comth drede to bigynne to werke anye . . .  
 Now comth wanhope, that is despeir . . .  
 despeir of the mercy of God, that comth . . .  
 And this synne comth of slouth. . .  
 Thanne comth compolence, that is . . .  
 that first cometh in the name of Crist. . .  
 shal fynde.' Thanne comth negligence . . .  
 his myght, wel for to doon. Thanne comth ydelnesse . . .  
 Thanne comth the synne that men . . .  
 and wol nat arise. And this vice comth . . .  
 Thanne comth lachesse; that is . . .  
 Of this comth povertie and destruccoun, . . .  
 Thanne comth a manere coldnesse, that . . .  
 Thanne comth undevoicoun, thurgh which a man . . .  
 Thanne comth the synne of worldly . . .  
 ther-of comth that a man is anoyed of his . . .  
 Thanne comth seuretee, or sickness, . . .  
 Thanne comth magnificence, . . .  
 thraldom comth first by the desert of . . .  
 Now comth deceite biwixe marchant . . .  
 Now comth hasardrie, with his . . .  
 of which comth deceite, false othes, chidynges, . . .  
 After avarice comth glotonye, which . . .  
 After glotonye thanne comth lecherie, . . .  
 whan he comth by the roser, or by othere . . .  
 goode folk. Of this brekyng comth . . .  
 that comth in slepyng; and this synne . . .  
 that comth in three maneres. Somtyme of . . .  
 this synne cometh ofte to hem that been maydenes, . . .  
 Now comth the remedie agayns . . .  
 Now comth how that a man . . .  
 trespassed to a lord and comth for to axe . . .  
 drede of deeth that cometh ofte sodenly, . . .  
 The firste wanhope comth of that . . .

C.Pard. 408  
 C.Pard. 656  
 C.Pard. 781  
 C.Pard. 931  
 D.WB. 389  
 D.WB. 732  
 D.WB. 1163  
 D.WB. 1163  
 D.Fri. 1291  
 E.Cl. 157  
 E.Cl. 277  
 E.Cl. 629  
 E.Mch. 1703  
 F.Mk. 765  
 G.SN. 18  
 G.SN. 103  
 G.SN. 247  
 G.SN. 432  
 G.SN. 432  
 G.CY. 950  
 G.CY. 968  
 G.CY. 1105  
 G.CY. 1105  
 H.Mcp. 202  
 H.Mcp. 337  
 I.Pars. 160-5  
 I.Pars. 305-10  
 I.Pars. 350-5  
 I.Pars. 360-5  
 I.Pars. 370-5  
 I.Pars. 390-5  
 I.Pars. 485-90  
 I.Pars. 490-5  
 I.Pars. 495-500  
 I.Pars. 500-5  
 I.Pars. 500-5  
 I.Pars. 505-10  
 I.Pars. 510-5  
 I.Pars. 510-5  
 I.Pars. 510-5  
 I.Pars. 510-5  
 I.Pars. 510-5  
 I.Pars. 530-5  
 I.Pars. 540-5  
 I.Pars. 555-60  
 I.Pars. 560-5  
 I.Pars. 560-5  
 I.Pars. 580-5  
 I.Pars. 585-90  
 I.Pars. 585-90  
 I.Pars. 605-10  
 I.Pars. 610-5  
 I.Pars. 610-5  
 I.Pars. 610-5  
 I.Pars. 610-5  
 I.Pars. 615-20  
 I.Pars. 640-5  
 I.Pars. 640-5  
 I.Pars. 645-50  
 I.Pars. 645-50  
 I.Pars. 645-50  
 I.Pars. 645-50  
 I.Pars. 650-5  
 I.Pars. 655-60  
 I.Pars. 670-5  
 I.Pars. 685-90  
 I.Pars. 685-90  
 I.Pars. 690-5  
 I.Pars. 690-5  
 I.Pars. 690-5  
 I.Pars. 705-10  
 I.Pars. 705-10  
 I.Pars. 705-10  
 I.Pars. 710-5  
 I.Pars. 710-5  
 I.Pars. 715-20  
 I.Pars. 715-20  
 I.Pars. 720-5  
 I.Pars. 720-5  
 I.Pars. 720-5  
 I.Pars. 720-5  
 I.Pars. 725-30  
 I.Pars. 725-30  
 I.Pars. 735-40  
 I.Pars. 735-40  
 I.Pars. 755-60  
 I.Pars. 775-80  
 I.Pars. 790-5  
 I.Pars. 790-5  
 I.Pars. 815-20  
 I.Pars. 835-40  
 I.Pars. 855-60  
 I.Pars. 885-90  
 I.Pars. 910-5  
 I.Pars. 910-5  
 I.Pars. 910-5  
 I.Pars. 915-20  
 I.Pars. 925-30  
 I.Pars. 990-5  
 I.Pars. 1000-5  
 I.Pars. 1070-5

# Cometh—Continued

Of no thyng how hit cometh or gooth, . . .  
 That cometh of thee, thou Cristes moder deere, . . .  
 Tyme cometh eft that cese shal your sorwe; . . .  
 Cometh al this newe corn from yer to yere; . . .  
 Cometh al this newe science that men lere, . . .  
 That cometh of thilke speres thryes thure, . . .  
 Ne there nas foul that cometh of engendure, . . .  
 Whan every bryd cometh ther to chese his make, . . .  
 but cometh to wrecches often yclepid. . .  
 comyth noght in yeeris that ben swete, . . .  
 of alle goodnesse. And therof cometh it . . .  
 wyne schrewydesse—that cometh . . .  
 Textus. And ther-of cometh that good gessynge, . . .  
 forth hir colde arysynge, cometh eft . . .  
 for eyther it cometh nat altogidre to a . . .  
 leeten the knowynge of hem-self, it cometh hem of . . .  
 vice. . .  
 that honour ne cometh nat to vertu for . . .  
 cometh to dygnite for cause of vertu. . .  
 And therof comyth it that, though a man . . .  
 ther-of cometh it that y have right gret disdayn . . .  
 ne cometh nat to folk of hir propre . . .  
 ben remembred, ne cometh of wys . . .  
 preysynge that cometh of the desertes . . .  
 that cometh of thy deserte), foreyne . . .  
 that is parfit. And herof cometh it . . .  
 Cometh alle to gidre now, ye that ben . . .  
 affeccions, cometh now to this sovereyn . . .  
 cometh it hem nat thanne by the getynge . . .  
 lyvynge ne of hire beynges ne cometh not of . . .  
 thing hath to hym-self, ne cometh not of . . .  
 folk, and infortune cometh alwey to . . .  
 And therof cometh it that yif thou see a . . .  
 Lo herof comyth and herof . . .  
 For certes, that adversite cometh . . .  
 that they desien, it cometh of this . . .  
 autumpne comth ayein hevvy of apples; . . .  
 cometh of thingis that ben grauntid that . . .  
 hap cometh of causes encontryngre and . . .  
 cometh of that other side (as who seith, . . .  
 that although the cause of soth cometh of the sit- . . .  
 tyng, . . .  
 cometh of the purveaunce of god, ne that . . .  
 thanne or whennes comth thilke . . .  
 thilke wit cometh to beestis that ne mowen . . .  
 ymaginacioun cometh to remuable bestis, . . .  
 but he ay duellynge cometh byforn, and . . .  
 If love be good, from whennes com'th my wo? . . .  
 That com'th of him may to me savory thinke; . . .  
 From whennes com'th my wailing and my pleynte? . . .  
 Whan that it com'th, but wilfulliche it weiven, . . .  
 That wher he com'th he pris and thank him geteth; . . .  
 And ay the peple cri'de, 'Here com'th our joye! . . .  
 Com'th ende good! And nece myn, Criseyde, . . .  
 And seide, 'Neece, y-see who com'th here ridel . . .  
 Or, as an ook com'th of a litel spir, . . .  
 For swifter cours com'th thing that is of wighte, . . .  
 As why this fish, and not that, com'th to were. . .  
 And lat hem speke, and cometh forth with me.' . . .  
 Not only this delay com'th of folie . . .  
 To werken thus, whan it com'th to the nedel . . .  
 'For al-so seur as day com'th after night, . . .  
 'He com'th to him a pas and seith right thus, . . .  
 That, ofte y-cleped, com'th and endeth peyne! . . .  
 For al that com'th, com'th by necessite; . . .  
 Com'th of his sitting, yit necessite . . .  
 Not that it cometh for it purvey'd is,— . . .  
 Whan that she com'th, the whiche shal be right sone. . .  
 As I shal ben, whan that she com'th to Troye . . .  
 And thennes com'th this air that is so swote, . . .  
 But al too late com'th the letuare . . .  
 Into this towne ne com'th not here Criseyde. . .  
 The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve, . . .  
 Gaure on her whan she com'th; but softly . . .  
 She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leye! . . .  
 Upon a stream that cometh from Lete, . . .  
 That ther no tyding cometh to thee, . . .  
 Or what so cometh for any longe, . . .  
 As soun that cometh of pipe or harpe. . .  
 Cometh into Fames House, y-wys, . . .  
 And cometh here in the same wyse . . .  
 Thou wost now how cometh every speche, . . .  
 Lo, yond he comyth. I se hise wyngis sprede. . .  
 My lady comth, that al this may disteyne. . .  
 My lady comth, that al this may disteyne. . .

BD. 7  
 ABC. 99  
 Mars. 11  
 FF. 23  
 FF. 25  
 FF. 61  
 FF. 306  
 FF. 310  
 Bo.1. m.1.5-10  
 Bo.1. m.1.5-10  
 Bo.1. p.4.110-5  
 Bo.1. p.4.150-5  
 Bo.1. p.4.170-5  
 Bo.1. m.5.180-5  
 Bo.2. p.4.380-5  
 Bo.2. p.5.460-5  
 Bo.2. p.6.485-90  
 Bo.2. p.6.485-90  
 Bo.2. p.7.545-50  
 Bo.3. p.4.690-5  
 Bo.3. p.4.705-10  
 Bo.3. p.6.750-5  
 Bo.3. p.6.755-60  
 Bo.3. p.6.755-60  
 Bo.3. p.10.  
 885-90  
 Bo.3. m.10.  
 960-5  
 Bo.3. m.10.960-5  
 Bo.3. p.11.980-5  
 Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5  
 Bo.3. p.11.  
 1025-30  
 Bo.4. p.1.  
 1155-60  
 Bo.4. p.2.1190-5  
 Bo.4. p.6.  
 1505-10  
 Bo.4. p.6.1520-5  
 Bo.4. p.6.1520-5  
 Bo.4. m.6.  
 1555-60  
 Bo.4. p.7.1580-5  
 Bo.5. p.1.  
 1635-40  
 Bo.5. p.3.  
 1655-90  
 Bo.5. p.3.  
 1685-90  
 Bo.5. p.3.  
 1715-20  
 Bo.5. m.4.  
 1810-5  
 Bo.5. p.5.  
 1825-30  
 Bo.5. p.5.  
 1825-30  
 Bo.5. p.6.1930-5  
 TC.1. 402  
 TC.1. 405  
 TC.1. 408  
 TC.2. 284  
 TC.2. 278  
 TC.2. 643  
 TC.2. 1235  
 TC.2. 1235  
 TC.2. 1335  
 TC.2. 1335  
 TC.3. 35  
 TC.3. 210  
 TC.3. 879  
 TC.3. 1225  
 TC.4. 421  
 TC.4. 465  
 TC.4. 504  
 TC.4. 958  
 TC.4. 1042  
 TC.4. 1053  
 TC.5. 391  
 TC.5. 426  
 TC.5. 671  
 TC.5. 741  
 TC.5. 1123  
 TC.5. 1142  
 TC.5. 1153  
 TC.5. 1169  
 HF.1. 71  
 HF.2. 140  
 HF.2. 213  
 HF.2. 265  
 HF.2. 374  
 HF.2. 563  
 HF.2. 563  
 LGW.G. 143  
 LGW. 255  
 LGW. 262



# Cometh—Continued

My lady cometh, that al thys may dysteyne.	LGW. 269
And fro the top down cometh the grete stones.	LGW. 639
Allas! than comith a wilde leonesse	LGW. 805
And oute she comith, and after hym gan espien	LGW. 858
Unto the sege he cometh ful pryvely.	LGW. 1758
With swerde y-drawe, shortly he cometh yane	LGW. 1785
Now cometh thy lotte, now comestow on the ryngel!	LGW. 1887
The gayler cometh, and with hym Theseus;	LGW. 2026
And oute he cometh by the clewe agayne	LGW. 2148
That wikked frute cometh of a dwelle tree,	LGW. 2395
From Athenes the shippe; yet cometh hit nocht.	LGW. 2509
She seyde, 'Thy saylles cometh nat ageyn,	LGW. 2518
Oute cometh the bride, and with ful sobre chere,	LGW. 2672
Wikke apettyt comth ay before seknesse:	Fort. 55
After greet heet cometh colde;	Prov. 3
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace,	W. Unc. 9
with a lyne that cometh descending fro the	Asir. 25-32
whan an hote planete cometh into an hote signe,	Asir. 108-15
with that same degre cometh that same sterre unto	Asir. 233-5
of the firmament, cometh to his verrey	Asir. 358-62
For that ne cometh not in hir thought.	RR. 244
Sir Myrthe cometh into this place,	RR. 614
And eke with hym cometh his meynee,	RR. 615
Heere comth to folk of newe rage,	RR. 1613
A beaute that cometh not of kynde.	RR. 2288
For therof cometh good los and pris.	RR. 2310
And therefore now it cometh to mynde	RR. 2837
Comyth of sight and of biholdyng,	RR. 2895
To you it cometh of gret franchise	RR. 3003
And yitt of Daunger cometh no blame	RR. 3253
Where that he cometh over-all,	RR. 3260
And how it cometh, I can not see;	RR. 4590
[This] love cometh of Dame Fortune,	RR. 5331
Cometh of evel entencioun.	RR. 5764
That al to late cometh knowynge	RR. 6318 var
Ryght as it cometh to hir lykynge,	RR. 6343
It cometh right with my japes.	RR. 6835
He ne cometh no more, ne gothe, parde!	RR. 7525
Nowe cometh he nat, and that is sene,	RR. 7554

## Comfiture see Confiture

## Comfort

For trewely confort ne myrthe is noon	A.Prol. 773
As I seyde erst, and doon yow som confort.	A.Prol. 776
That may me heele, or doon confort in this—	A.Kn. 1248
Som maner confort shal I have, parlay.	A.Mil. 3681
yewe you counsel and confort, as taughte Thobie his	B.Mel. 2305-10
son:	E.Mch. 1331
That wyf is mannes helpe and his confort,	E.Mch. 1915
To doon hym al the confort that I kan;	E.Mch. 1918
He wolde so conforten in siknesse	E.Mch. 2148
I chees thee for my wyf and my confort!	F.Fkl. 823
Conforten hire in al that ever they may.	F.Fkl. 826
And every confort possible in this cas	F.Fkl. 1104
Ne confort in this tyme hadde he noon,	F.Fkl. 1167
And swich confort he yaf hym for to gon	G.SN. 32
Thou confort of us wrecches, do me endite	I.Pars. 515-20
conforten hym in his anoyes, and preye for	I.Pars. 650-5
hooly wordes conforten hem that	I.Pars. 650-5
so conforten the vileyns wordes . . . hem that	I.Pars. 740-5
that the soule hath lost the confort of God,	I.Pars. 1030-5
counsel and confort, goostly and bodily, where men	ABC. 17
Comfort is noon, but in you, Ladi deere!	ABC. 77
Now, Queen of comfort! sith thou art that same	ABC. 98
Certes, if any comfort in us be	ABC. 121
Queen of comfort! yit whan I me bithinke	PF. 170
Of which I comfort caughte, and wente in faste;	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
and grene, conforten nowe the sorful	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
gladen or conforten hem.) So that,	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
wolen suffren the confort of this tyme	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
'O thou that art sovereyne confort of	TC.1. 528
A, Lord, to me it were a gret confort!	TC.1. 590
If it be so I do thee no comfort,	TC.1. 845
And yit thou hast this confort, lo, parde!	TC.1. 890
'And for-thy look of good confort thou be;	TC.1. 945
Her-after may thy confort ben also.	TC.2. 1755
Fully to deye, or han anon confort!	TC.3. 136
And I to han, right as you list, confort,	TC.3. 1134
She gan, and ofte his sorwes to conforte.	TC.4. 74
That alderfirst yaf confort to your nede,	TC.4. 318
Who shal now yeve confort to my payne?	TC.4. 722
And bisily they gonnen her conforten	TC.4. 1218
And he bigan conforte her as he mighte;	TC.4. 1349
So, though ther n're confort non but this,	TC.4. 1636
That of so good a confort and a chere	TC.5. 234
Who can conforten now your hertes werre?	TC.5. 263
Conforte himself, and seyn it was folye	TC.5. 684
Him to conforte and make his herte light,	TC.5. 1168
Ne felte I swich a confort, soch to seye!	HF.1. 235
How she gan hym conforte tho,	HF.2. 64
And with wordes to conforte,	LGW. 278
For nadde confort ben of hire presence,	Ven. 1
There nys so hy comfort to my plessaunce,	Purse. 13
Queene of comfort and of good companye!	RR. 318
Nor confort noon unto hir take,	RR. 1534
That he hym kouthe conforte nought,	RR. 1959
Comfort and ese shull me sende,	RR. 1963
Comfort or helthe how shuld I have,	RR. 2013
But ther ageyns thee to conforte,	RR. 2616
Where I may no comfort gette;	

# Comfort—Continued

Good hope such comfort hath hym give,	RR. 2760
Of comfort and of high plessaunce,	RR. 2802
This comfort wole I that thou take;	RR. 2821
To gete comfort to hym thou goo,	RR. 2861
For that wole comforte thee right well,	RR. 2890
The thridle good of gret comforte,	RR. 2893
Of other comfort knewe I nought,	RR. 2962
That myght me ease or comfort gete,	RR. 2965
Thus hath my frend with gret comfort	RR. 3467
Withoute comfort thought me sleeth,	RR. 4423
And comfort [him] what that he may;	RR. 5282
But for me comfort gete they noon.	RR. 6506
Hym wole I comforte and rebete,	RR. 6509

## Comforted

So longe han they comforted hire, til she	F.Fkl. 832
comforted the, so that thou tempest the	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
nede be comforted by riches, but certes	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
With love have ben comforted moost and esod;	TC.1. 249
in hys dignite and comfortid with frendly	Astr. 161-5
In hope I wole comforted be,	RR. 4437

## Comforteth

And hem conforteth in ful good entente,	A.Kn. 958
Conforteth and honoureth every man,	A.Kn. 2716
Comfortith in full myche thyng.	RR. 2852

## Comforting

Confortynge hym as goodly as she may.	E.Mch. 1935
---------------------------------------	-------------

## Comfortless

For comfortles the deth I drede.	RR. 4412
----------------------------------	----------

## Coming

And of the tempest at hir hoom-comynge;	A.Kn. 884
'What folk been ye, that at myn hoom-comynge	A.Kn. 905
Ther mairow seen comynge with Palamon	A.Kn. 2128
And eek my wyf unto myn hoom-comynge;	B.ML. 765
That ever in oon was comynge to that place.	B.Sh. 1217
For which they were as glad of his comynge	B.Sh. 1240
in tyme comynge been possible to fallen for	B.Mel. 2210-5
But trewely the cause of my comynge	B.NP. 4479
In tyme comynge what hym myghte bityde;	E.Cl. 79
My newe wyf is comynge by the weye.	E.Cl. 805
For he by noyse of folk knew hire comynge,	E.Cl. 912
'I knowe,' quod he, 'the cause of youre comynge,—	F.Fkl. 1176
Ne of his harm comynge he no thyng felte.	G.OY. 1075
the flour is hope of fruyt in tyme comynge,	I.Pars. 285-90
ne douteth no travaille in tyme comynge	I.Pars. 735-40
present ne the hope of tyme comynge to	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
comynge for his uttreste arysynge til he	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
in tyme comynge your fame schal lasten.	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
ordre comynge fro the poynt of sovereyn	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
fro tyme passed into tyme comynge), ne ther nis	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
nothing	TC.1. 378
Ful unavisid of his wo comynge.	TC.2. 4 var
Of my comynge that uneth I lit steere	TC.2. 569
Ne wiste I not; for, as I was comynge,	TC.2. 1102
The cause of his comynge, thus answerde:	TC.3. 196
For I ful wel shal shape your comynge;	TC.3. 912
And his comynge unist is t' every wight;	TC.3. 921
His prive comynge, and the siker place,	TC.3. 959
So sodeinly, for his sodein comynge!	TC.3. 1452
Acorsed be thy comynge into Troye,	TC.3. 1675
Of her comynge, and eek of his also,	TC.4. 141
The cause y-told of hir comynge, the olde	TC.4. 507
But now his comynge is to me so swete	TC.4. 987
Ther n're no prescience of thing comynge,	TC.4. 1014
Or if necessite of thing comynge	TC.4. 1075
Ek right so, whan I wot a thing comynge,	TC.5. 395
And eek of time comynge us rejoyce,	TC.5. 503
That I may finden at myn hoom-comynge	TC.5. 1380
'Which with your comynge hom ayen to Troye	HF.2. 29
And in his swifte comynge brende,—	HF.2. 433
Ayenst her tyme of out-comynge;	LGW. 283
I saugh comynge of ladyes nyetenene	LGW. 1592
And hath y-tolde the cause of his comynge	LGW. 2100
Doon hir be wedded at your home comynge.	RR. 536
If that I herde any wight comynge,	RR. 2518
And also in thine ageyn comynge,	RR. 2681
Such comynge and such goynge,	RR. 3610
Salued me in his comynge;	RR. 7626 var
Ought of his comynge encombred be	RR. 7633
He cowde his comynge not forbere	

## Coming see Incoming

## Command

With boundes, swiche as that hym list commaunde.	A.Kn. 1695
And leet comande anon to hakke and hewe	A.Kn. 2865
That ye me wol comande in any wyse,	B.Sh. 1457
but they comanden it. Also a wys man	B.Mel. 2660-5
Melibee wolde comande to be don on	B.Mel. 3020-5
Poul dorste nat comanden, atte leeste,	D.WB. 73
She shal comande, and thou shalt suffren it,	E.Mch. 1378
'Now pees,' quod Nature, 'I comaunde here!	PF. 617
Til her that may me to the deth comaunde!	TC.1. 1057
Me to comanden aught in any hour;	TC.3. 140
For finally what-so ye me comaunde,	TC.4. 1294
Comaunde it him, and seide he don it wolde.	TC.5. 112
As she that lif or deth me may comaunde!	TC.5. 1413
Do it goodly, I comaunde thee.	RR. 2307
I wole, and comaunde thee	RR. 2362
And thanne comaunden they to sleen	RR. 7193

## Commanded

And seyde, 'Lord, as ye commanded me,	B.ML. 883
---------------------------------------	-----------

**Commanded—Continued**

His murie men comanded he . . . . .	B.Th. 2029
Comanded he to loute, and have in drede, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3352
The wynd to bryngyn hym comanded he, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3681
And hym comanded that he sholde abyde, . . . . .	B.NP. 4270
What was comaunded unto Lamuel,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 584
Or where comanded he virginitee? . . . . .	D.WB. 62
For hadde God comanded maydenhede . . . . .	D.WB. 69
To every wight comanded was silence, . . . . .	D.WB. 1031
And to another knyght comanded he, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2025
"Thou hast nat doon that I comanded thee"; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2041
This child I am comanded for to take,— . . . . .	E.Cl. 533
I have do so as ye comanded me, . . . . .	F.Fk. 1333
They comanded his doghtres for tarestee, . . . . .	F.Fk. 1370
Han thus comanded and masad ordinaunce, . . . . .	G.SN. 445
Comanded hym, and faste he blew the fir, . . . . .	G.CY. 1260
seyde to the womman, 'Why comanded God to yow, . . . . .	I.Pars. 325-30
he comanded that thou sholdest nat covete . . . . .	I.Pars. 840-5
hath comanded his age to ben in me, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
and comaunded that no man schulde byen to . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
the kyng, he comande that, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
Antonyus comaunded that knyghtes slown . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
is encharged and comaunded to yow, yif ye . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5
And comaunded hire messagers to go . . . . .	LGW. 1091
That ben comaunded douteles . . . . .	RR. 7189

**Commander**

Soothly the comandour of that was He . . . . .	B.ML. 495
--	-----------

**Commaundest**

oother manere, as when thou commaundest to sleen . . . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
that comaundest the tymes to gon from syn that age . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
comaundest that this world, parflytely ymakid, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70

**Commendeth**

'The king commendeth his constable anon, . . . . .	B.ML. 794
synnere commendeth and biddeth hym do . . . . .	B.Mel. 2660-5
right commendeth, ye synnen; and therefore seith . . . . .	B.Mel. 2720-5
moost curteisly commendeth, to hym . . . . .	B.Mel. 3045-50
Where he commendeth, and forbedeth faste, . . . . .	D.WB. 652
Commaundeth for the feste to purveye; . . . . .	E.Cl. 191
Loo, thus comaundeth us oure Lord . . . . .	I.Pars. 525-30
al that ever the devel hym comaundeth: for he ne . . . . .	I.Pars. 555-60
spareth neither . . . . .	TC.5. 132
Comaundeth me, how sore that me smerte, . . . . .	RR. 34
Commaundeth me that it be so. . . . .	

**Commending**

Comaundynge hym he sholde bifore hym stonde; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2065
Comaundynge hem swiche bulles to devyse . . . . .	E.Cl. 739
Comaundynge him that never, in her servyse, . . . . .	Mars. 34

**Commaundment**

And ryden anon at his commaundment. . . . .	A.Kn. 2869
He cam at his commaundment in hye. . . . .	A.Kn. 2979
That she wol been at his commaundment . . . . .	A.Mil. 3292
redy to obeye to the speche and commaundment . . . . .	B.Mel. 2930-5
obeye to the commaundment of hir lord . . . . .	B.Mel. 2995-3000

But conseillynge is nat commaundment. . . . .	D.WB. 67
And they to his commaundment obeye, . . . . .	E.Cl. 194
At your commaundment; this is to sayn, . . . . .	E.Cl. 649
'At your commaundment, sire, trewely, . . . . .	G.CY. 1063
commaundment of God, and soothly, thy freend . . . . .	I.Pars. 520-5
his commaundment; for if it were reson . . . . .	I.Pars. 520-5
is expres agayn the commaundment of God; . . . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
is expres eek agayn the commaundment of God, . . . . .	I.Pars. 815-20
she sholde ben brent, by Goddes commaundment, . . . . .	I.Pars. 835-40
which they broken the commaundment of God . . . . .	I.Pars. 880-5
eris and in my thought thilke commaundment . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
evere have any commaundment over a . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500

hath also commaundment to the hevene. . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
---	--------------------

that the moone hath commaundment over the nyghtes, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
--	--------------------

ne hath no lordschipe ne commaundment. . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
To do al his commaundment. . . . .	HF.2. 103
And yaf expresse commaundement, . . . . .	HF.3. 931
For to fulfill his commaundment, . . . . .	RR. 1828
I brake not his commaundment, . . . . .	RR. 3480
I shal done youre commaundment, . . . . .	RR. 6133

**Commendments**

to do youre wyl and youre comandements; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2905-10
to doon al his wyl and his comandements. . . . .	B.Mel. 2935-40
alle youre commendments, bisekyng yow . . . . .	B.Mel. 3010-5
And meenes to doon his commendments, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1484
whan he brak the commaundments of God, . . . . .	I.Pars. 320-5
the commaundments of God and to his . . . . .	I.Pars. 390-5
the commaundments of hir sovereyne, yet . . . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
in the ten commaundments, as bereth witness . . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
grete synnes, and expres agayn the commaundments of . . . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
God, . . . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
avowtrie is set gladly in the ten commaundments . . . . .	I.Pars. 955-60
telle yow the ten commaundments; but so . . . . .	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
contre of Ynde quaketh at thy commaundments . . . . .	RR. 2133
My commaundmentis day and nyght . . . . .	RR. 2137
Your commaundmentis to me ye say, . . . . .	

**Commend**

This mayde, and eek hir brother, to commend . . . . .	E.Cl. 1024
Commenden so, ne may not here suffice: . . . . .	TC.3. 1692
Lo, other maner folk comenden it. . . . .	TC.5. 761
And I comende her wisdom, by myn hood! . . . . .	TC.5. 1151
Nat only that these payens hir comende, . . . . .	LGW. 1688

**Commendable**

thyng so comendable in a greet lord as . . . . .	B.Mel. 3050-5
--	---------------

**Commendacion**

commendacioun of the peple is somtyme . . . . .	I.Pars. 470-5
God woot, desir to have commendacioun . . . . .	I.Pars. 470-5
And more of commendacioun . . . . .	RR. 4887

**Commended**

And so commended and approved eek. . . . .	E.Mch. 1349
commendeden and useden the vertu of pacience. . . . .	I.Pars. 665-70
ben comended and preyed with whiche he is . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
her manere Commendeden, it joye was to here. . . . .	TC.3. 217

**Commendeth**

Your wifede he comendeth with the beste! . . . . .	B.ML. 76
Commendeth it, and seith in this manere: . . . . .	G.SN. 273
that temporel welefulnesse commendeth. (Glose. As . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5

**Commending**

Commendynge in his herte hir wommanhede, . . . . .	E.Cl. 239
Commendynge now the markys governance.— . . . . .	E.Cl. 994

**Commeeve see Commove****Commission**

By patente and by pleyn commissioun: . . . . .	A.Prol. 315
--	-------------

**Commit**

shul ye committe the keepyng of youre persone . . . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
---	-----------------

**Committed**

Of thinges hath, as it is her committed . . . . .	TC.5. 1542
---	------------

**Committedest**

chaungen hir. Yif thou committedest . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
---	-------------------

**Committeth**

Committeth to don execucioun: . . . . .	TC.5. 4
---	---------

**Commoeve see Commove****Common**

'Allas, why pleynen folk so in commune . . . . .	A.Kn. 1251
(For wommen, as to speken in comune, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2681
This was the commune voys of every man: . . . . .	B.ML. 155
the commune proverbe seith thus: "He . . . . .	B.Mel. 2220-5
'that the commune proverbe is sooth, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
herde biforn, the commune proverbe is . . . . .	B.Mel. 2325-30
after the comune sawe, it is a woodnesse . . . . .	B.Mel. 2670-5
This proverbe is ful sooth and ful commune. . . . .	B.Mk. 3436
The storie of Alisaundre is so commune, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3821
That us governeth alle as in commune. . . . .	B.NP. 4190
For to ben holde a commune hasardour . . . . .	C.Pard. 596
He is, as by commune opinioun, . . . . .	C.Pard. 601
Bothe of his lordes and of his commune. . . . .	E.Cl. 70
The commune profit koude she redresse; . . . . .	E.Cl. 431
For commune profit sith it may availle. . . . .	E.Cl. 1194
As londes, rentes, pasture, or commune, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1313
And sette it in a commune market-place, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1583
Yet seye I this, as to commune entente, . . . . .	F.Sq. 107
another is commune, and the thridde is privee. . . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
open penaunce. Commune penaunce . . . . .	I.Pars. 105-10
coveitise, to commune understandynge; . . . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
nat han be, ne the commune profit . . . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
be likned to a commune gonge, where as . . . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
comune bordel wommen or noon, or . . . . .	I.Pars. 975-80
That is to lyen ful comune,— . . . . .	BD. 811
That loveth comun profit, wel y-thewed, . . . . .	PF. 47
To counoun profit, and thow shalt not mysse . . . . .	PF. 75
For comun sped take on the charge now,— . . . . .	PF. 507
comune myghte of men; with a lify . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
and schronk hir-selven lik to the comune mesure . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
man thise comune strompettis of swich a . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
a comune seknesse to hertes that been . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
parten with the, by comune travaile, the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
seyne that comune thynges or comunalties . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
desire the governance of comune thynges, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
and in acte of comune administracioun . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
maistrie or dignyte but the comune studie of alle . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
goodnesse. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
ravynes or by comune tributes or . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
Coempcioun is to seyn comune achat . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
for comune profit; and, the kyng knowynge . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
that the kyng, gredy of comune slaughtre, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
in comune good thow hast seyde soth, but . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
art put in the comune realme of alle, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
to passen of comune thynges—how thow . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
in governance of comune, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
adminystred the comune thynges, or . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
doon gode desertes to profyt of the comune. . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
renoun of the comune of Rome ne hadde . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
comune accordaunce and conceyt of the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
forleten the comune fyn of alle thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
right as a comune mede, which mede ne . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
covered by hir clere vysage. The comune erreur . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
This is the comune love to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
'For that the comune word of men, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
opinioun), algates yit is ther comune necessite . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
universel lokynge the comune spece that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
science is. The comune jugement of . . . . .	TC.1. 843
Wostow not wel that Fortune is commune . . . . .	TC.3. 1415
Whan that the cok, comune astrologer, . . . . .	TC.4. 5
That she hem hent and blent, traitour comunel . . . . .	TC.4. 392
Ay proprete; her yiftes ben commune. . . . .	HF.3. 458
Is wont to serven in comune. . . . .	Astr. 11-5
as ben shewid in Latyn in eny commune tretys . . . . .	



# Common—Continued

stonden after the trouthe. Comoun tretres of the	
Astrelabie . . . . .	Astr. 324-30
Whanne wille and goodis ben in comune; . . . . .	RR. 5206
Han deied, that comyn cloth ay beeren, . . . . .	RR. 6237
To yeven ensamble in comune place, . . . . .	RR. 7100
<b>Commonalities</b>	
seyne that comune thynges or comunalityes . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
gouvernours of comunalityes studieden to . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
gouvernaunce over comunalityes, for vertue stille	
sholde nat . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
<b>Commonality</b>	
fro the boundes of his comynality by the ordre of	
necessite . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
<b>Commonly</b>	
comunly thise conseilours been flatereres, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2340-5
And they ben versified comunly . . . . .	B.Mk. 3168
Twelve spokes hath a cartwheel comunly; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2257
Swich murmure was among hem comunly. . . . .	E.Cl. 726
As lewed peple demeth comunly . . . . .	F.Sq. 221
For comunly men woot it wel overal . . . . .	G.SN. 507
that preestes enjoynen men comunly . . . . .	I.Pars. 105-10
upon his neighbor anon he wole comunly fynde . . . . .	I.Pars. 530-5
to fynde comunly among the peple, I wolde wene . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
on the east orisonte, that is clepid comunly the ascen-	
dent, . . . . .	Astr. 127-32
sothly the latitudes of planetes be comunly rekned . . . . .	Astr. 236-40
They weren alle comunly. . . . .	RR. 1308
And rede it over comunly; . . . . .	RR. 4801
Thanne oughten good folk comunly . . . . .	RR. 6730
Thanne armed they hem comunly . . . . .	RR. 7338
<b>Commons</b>	
Yemen on foote and communes many oon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2509
<b>Commony</b>	
With hem holdyng comune . . . . .	RR. 5209
<b>Commovere</b>	
for thei enforcen hem to commovere the juges to han	
pite . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
Commewe you, yit thanketh on your trouthe. . . . .	TC.5. 1386
<b>Commoved</b>	
teche hym, and he commoevde the helle, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
Commoeveden, and amorous him made . . . . .	TC.3. 17
<b>Commoveth</b>	
and commoeveth hem to herkne; than is the . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
Bitrayse you! And this commeveth me . . . . .	TC.5. 1783
<b>Commoving</b>	
commoevyng or chasyng upward hete . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
<b>Communably</b>	
Sithen men us loven comunably, . . . . .	RR. 7235
<b>Commune</b>	
Than to comune with any gentyl wight, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 693
Whanne he comune shal with any wight, . . . . .	G.CY. 982
<b>Commune see Common</b>	
<b>Communione</b>	
to the compaignye and comunyoun of hooly chirche. . . . .	I.Pars. 310-5
<b>Communitee see Community</b>	
<b>Compaignie see Company</b>	
<b>Compaignable</b>	
And compaignable and revelous was she, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1194
And compaignable, and bar hyrself so faire . . . . .	B.NP. 4062
<b>Compame</b>	
As help me god it wol nat be compame . . . . .	A.Mil. 3702 var Ch.Ch.
<b>Companable see Compaignable</b>	
<b>Companies</b>	
Ther nere swiche compaignyes tweye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2589
<b>Company</b>	
Wel nyne-and-twenty in a compaignye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 24
A Frankeleyn was in his compaignye. . . . .	A.Prol. 331
Withouten oother compaignye in youthe,—	
Why that assembled was this compaignye . . . . .	A.Prol. 717
I ne saugh this yee so myrie a compaignye . . . . .	A.Prol. 764
A compaignye of ladyes, tweye and tweye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 898
And alle the ladyes in the compaignye. . . . .	A.Kn. 1750
Nas, of so fewe, so noble a compaignye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2105
Were gadered in this noble compaignye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2183
I am, thow woost, yet of thy compaignye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2307
Noight wol I knowe the compaignye of man. . . . .	A.Kn. 2311
And alle the armes of my compaignye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2411
And to the lystes rit the compaignye . . . . .	A.Kn. 2568
And after that another compaignye . . . . .	A.Kn. 2572
Duc Theseus with al his compaignye . . . . .	A.Kn. 2700
Allas, departyng of our compaignye! . . . . .	A.Kn. 2774
Allone, withouten any compaignye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2779
The rewefulleste of al the compaignye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2886
Eek Palamon, with ful greet compaignye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2909
And God save al this faire compaignye. . . . .	A.Kn. 3108
Allone, withouten any compaignye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3204
With compaignye, hym to disporte and pleye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3660
To sitten in the roof, par compaignye . . . . .	A.Mil. 3839
The wenche rowteth eek, par compaignye. . . . .	A.Rv. 4167
Save al this compaignye, grete and smale. . . . .	A.Rv. 4323
The wordes of the Hoost to the compaignye . . . . .	B.ML. head
In Surrye whilom dwelte a compaignye . . . . .	B.ML. 134
And every wight hateth hir compaignye. . . . .	B.ML. 756
Custances sone wente in his compaignye. . . . .	B.ML. 1008

# Company—Continued

That I shal wakyn al this compaignye; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1187
A mayde child cam in hire compaignye, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1285
And in his compaignye moot I goon. . . . .	B.Sh. 1552
Hateful to Crist and to his compaignye; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1682
that compaignye scorned the wise olde men, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
and have alwey in suspect hire compaignye, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
taak no compaignye by the weye of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
falle into thy compaignye, paraventure, withouten	
thyn . . . . .	B.Mel. 2500-5
kepe yow from the compaignye of scorneres, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2515-20
"With scorneres make no compaignye, but fle . . . . .	B.Mel. 2520-5
withouten any compaignye, but if it be the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2750-5
the compaignye of poure folk." And yet . . . . .	B.Mel. 2750-5
his litel compaignye, and seyde right in this . . . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5
to hir lord Melibee and to al his compaignye, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2990-5
'He was out-cast of mannes compaignye; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3405
Yowre tale anyeth al this compaignye; . . . . .	B.NP. 3979
As for that nyght, departen compaignye; . . . . .	B.NP. 4183
For that she wolde fleen the compaignye . . . . .	C.Doc. 63
In Flaunders whilom was a compaignye . . . . .	C.Pard. 463
But yet I praye to al this compaignye, . . . . .	D.WB. 189
The elf queene with hir joly compaignye . . . . .	D.WB. 860
And if it lyke to this compaignye . . . . .	D.Fri. 1278
In compaignye; we wol have no debaat! . . . . .	D.Fri. 1288
For I wole holde compaignye with thee . . . . .	D.Fri. 1521
Lordes and ladyes in his compaignye, . . . . .	E.Cl. 268
Forbere to been out of yowre compaignye; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2182
And many a lady in his compaignye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2228
If they wol longe holden compaignye. . . . .	F.Fkl. 763
To come and romen hire in compaignye, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 843
But was ther noon of al that compaignye . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1382
And we also to bere hym compaignye; . . . . .	G.SN. 315
'God save,' quod he, 'this joly compaignye! . . . . .	G.CY. 583
To riden in this myrie compaignye.' . . . . .	G.CY. 586
With which he glade may this compaignye?" . . . . .	G.CY. 598
Thou sclaudrest me, heere in this compaignye, . . . . .	G.CY. 695
And God forbode that al a compaignye . . . . .	G.CY. 996
Which that heere rideth in this compaignye, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 27
As in this case, our joly compaignye, . . . . .	I.Pars. 14
helle, and fro the compaignye of the devel, . . . . .	I.Pars. 310-5
to the compaignye and comunyoun of hooly chirche. . . . .	I.Pars. 310-5
he hadde no compaignye but of wilde . . . . .	I.Pars. 345-50
to holde compaignye with his felawes; or elles . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
the compaignye of hem by which he douteth . . . . .	I.Pars. 950-5
for consentement to bere compaignye . . . . .	I.Pars. 965-70
for to bere compaignye, wil go to the . . . . .	I.Pars. 965-70
ther as is the blisful compaignye . . . . .	I.Pars. 1075-80
Trewly the fayrest compaignye . . . . .	BD. 806
But whan I al this compaignye ther fond, . . . . .	Pity. 45
He may not holde with Venus compaignye, . . . . .	Mars. 104
Sith that he myghte don her no compaignye, . . . . .	Mars. 125
To what fyn made the God . . . Be-nethen him love	
other compaignye, . . . . .	Mars. 219
I voyde compaignye, I fle gladnesse; . . . . .	Anel. 295
this compaignye of Muses, I-blamed, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
to leten with-outen compaignye the weye of hym . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
saven the compaignye of the senatours. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
to seyn my wif), and the compaignye of freendes, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
beren hym compaignye whan he is deed. . . . .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
Orpheus his wif to beren hym compaignye; . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
If knight or squier of his compaignye . . . . .	TC.1. 191
This, trowe I, knoweth al this compaignye! . . . . .	TC.1. 450
With al your book and al the compaignye!— . . . . .	TC.2. 86
To holde him on the morwe compaignye . . . . .	TC.2. 1488
And seide, 'God save al this compaignye! . . . . .	TC.2. 1713
That this which thou me dost for compaignye, . . . . .	TC.3. 396
Love, that enditeth lawe of compaignye, . . . . .	TC.3. 1748
For wo, and wery of that compaignye. . . . .	TC.4. 707
For, certein, I wol bere her compaignye. . . . .	TC.4. 1202
Of knightes, rod and dide her compaignye, . . . . .	TC.5. 66
N'of ladies ek so fair a compaignye . . . . .	TC.5. 447
And ek from every compaignye he fledde: . . . . .	TC.5. 1217
A right greet compaignye withalle, . . . . .	HF.3. 438
And yit lo, al this compaignye . . . . .	HF.3. 461
Another huge compaignye . . . . .	HF.3. 517
Tho com the thirde compaignye, . . . . .	HF.3. 567
Ther com the ferthe compaignye, . . . . .	HF.3. 600
Tho com the sexte compaignye,— . . . . .	HF.3. 637
Tho com another compaignye, . . . . .	HF.3. 721
To Paradyse, with al this compaignye; . . . . .	LGW. 564
And sayleth forth with al his compaignye . . . . .	LGW. 951
He toke with him na more compaignye, . . . . .	LGW. 967
For al the compaignye of Enes, . . . . .	LGW. 1047
And stal away upon his compaignye, . . . . .	LGW. 1327
But dide him al honour and compaignye. . . . .	LGW. 1408
He made hire doon to Jason compaignye . . . . .	LGW. 1601
And I with yow, to bere yow compaignye. . . . .	LGW. 2058
Queene of comfort and of good compaignye! . . . . .	Puree. 13
A faire and joly compaignye, . . . . .	RR. 639
The fourthe was clesped Compaignye, . . . . .	RR. 958
No good man loveth hir compaignye. . . . .	RR. 1070
An arwe named Company, . . . . .	RR. 1862
His compaignye is myche the bett, . . . . .	RR. 2874
I wole he have the compaignye . . . . .	RR. 3588
Aboute, to make compaignye . . . . .	RR. 3949
And makith hym love yvell compaignye, . . . . .	RR. 4890
And suen yvell compaignye, . . . . .	RR. 4953

# Company—Continued

Ne han of Elde companye, . . . . .	RR. 4963
So they wollen my company; . . . . .	RR. 6301
To done me solas and company, . . . . .	RR. 6340
Ayens me and my companye, . . . . .	RR. 6875

# Comparison

Thanne is ther no comparison bitwens . . . . .	B.ML. 846
for if ye wole maken comparisoun . . . . .	B.Mel. 2665-70
Comparisoun myghte never yet been maked . . . . .	B.Mk. 3829
But certeyn, ther nys no comparisoun . . . . .	B.NP. 4507
Deth may noght make no comparisoun . . . . .	E.Cl. 666
Maken comparisoun, it is no nay; . . . . .	E.Cl. 817
Nat worth to Phebus in comparisoun; . . . . .	H.Mcp. 200
Noght worth to thee as in comparisoun . . . . .	H.Mcp. 254
maked comparisoun of the erthe to the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
natheles yif thou wolt maken comparysoun to the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
spaces . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
comparysoun of the abydyng of a . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
maked comparysoun, but of thynges that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
ende may be makid no comparysoun. . . . .	Bo.4. m.3.
beestes, to regard and to comparysoun of mutacioun . . . . .	1320-5

Thanne ryght swich comparysoun as is of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
and makith comparysoun of his fortune . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
by the comparysoun or colliacioun of temporel thynges. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
myghte maken any digne comparysoun . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
As she, lat be, mak no comparisoun . . . . .	TC.4. 450
Comparisoun may noon y-maked be; . . . . .	LGW. 122
Make of youre wifhode no comparysoun; . . . . .	LGW. 253
Full many fals comparisoun:— . . . . .	RR. 7112
And many such comparisoun . . . . .	RR. 7123

# Compared

ne mai nat certes be comparysouned to the perdura- . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
blete . . . . .	

# Compass

Round was the shape, in manere of compaas, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1889
That of the tryne compas lord and gyde is . . . . .	G.SN. 45
That ever so wyde a compas ys my sperel . . . . .	Mars. 137
fulfille the litel compas of the erthe. . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
gaderyn ayein, enclynyng in-to a compas, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11.
	1040-5

ben nat taken from withouten the compas . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1115-20
	1115-20

For al hir sleighte and hir compas, . . . . .	HF.1. 462
And thus, fro roundel to compas, . . . . .	HF.2. 290
Ne coude casten no compas . . . . .	HF.3. 80
And aftyr that they wentyn in compas, . . . . .	LGW.G. 199
And with that word, a-compas enviroin, . . . . .	LGW. 300
Of al this worlde the large compas . . . . .	Prov. 5
8. Under the compas of thilke degrees . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
as a compas whiche that contenth a large . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
point of a compas (for bothe these thynges . . . . .	Astr. 168-70
there upon a just compas a lite with in the . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
of the compas styke an evene pyn, or a . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
quarter of the dysmytre of thy compas, fro . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
cerche of thy compas an heer mele; and make . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
cerche of the compas, be it never so lyte, . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
Take than a compas, and mesure evene . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
a crosse lyne over-thwart the compas . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
Than toke I a subtille compas, and clepid . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
that oo point of my compas A, and that . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
leide I down softly my compas, and sette . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
distinctly the prickes of my compas. . . . .	Astr. 376-82
toke I up my compas and sette the point . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
my compas, and lokid wel in the wey upon . . . . .	RR. 194
She makith folk compasse and caste . . . . .	RR. 526
Envyronyng evene in compas . . . . .	RR. 900
Y-sett by compas in assise; . . . . .	RR. 1842
That cloude the roes in compas. . . . .	RR. 3208
To forge a werk of such compas. . . . .	RR. 4183
The tour was rounde, maad in compas; . . . . .	RR. 6932
Full fast y-wys compassen we . . . . .	

# Compassed

And for despit he compassed in his thought . . . . .	B.ML. 591
and thilke that is utterest, compassed by a largere . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1475-80
ben compassed certeyn cercles that highten . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
And in his witte a-nyghte compassed he . . . . .	LGW. 1414
And all this was compassed on the nyghte . . . . .	LGW. 1543
Allas! that nature hath in you compassed . . . . .	Merc.B. 21

# Compassement

Withoute sclaunder of his compassemente. . . . .	LGW. 1416
--	-----------

# Compasses

Ne of compasses, ne of kervynges, . . . . .	HF.3. 212
---	-----------

# Compasseth

that he compasseth or secheth fro withoute. . . . .	Bo.3. m.11.
	1040-5

# Compassing

Of felonye, and al the compassyng; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1996
Right evene and square; in compassing . . . . .	RR. 1350

# Compassings

the grete hope and the heye compassynges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
	1335-40
But many subtil compassynges, . . . . .	HF.3. 98

# Compassion

Of our lynage have som compassion, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1110
And eek his herte hadde compassion . . . . .	A.Kn. 1770
This Alla, kyng, hath swich compassion, . . . . .	B.ML. 659

# Compassion—Continued

And thanne hadde God of hym compassion, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3411
I have of yow so greet compassion, . . . . .	F.Sq. 463
Compassioun, my faire Canacee, . . . . .	F.Sq. 485
And of my peyne have som compassioun! . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1079
And in his herte hadde greet compassioun . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1515
and compassioun of the meschief of his . . . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
She hath so grete compassion of hir knyght . . . . .	Mars. 64
Ther-for ye oghte have som compassioun . . . . .	Mars. 276
to have pite or compassioun)? For . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
And for to have of hem compassioun . . . . .	TC.1. 50
That she on him wolde han compassioun, . . . . .	TC.1. 467
Compassioun, and felawship, and trist. . . . .	TC.3. 403
And han of poore folke compassyoun; . . . . .	LGW. 390
The grete Austyne hath grete compassioun . . . . .	LGW. 1690
And of his wo they hadde compassyoun; . . . . .	LGW. 1974
Til Neptune hath of hym compassyoun, . . . . .	LGW. 2421

# Compeer

Of Rouncivale, his freend and his compeer, . . . . .	A.Prol. 670
Unto a compier of his owene sort, . . . . .	A.Co. 4419

# Compel

that the lawe compelle yow to swere, . . . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
--	---------------

# Compelled

swerere, nat compelled lawefully to swere, . . . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
servyse, is now compelled in accusyng . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30

# Compelleth

that constreynith or compelleth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
---	-------------------

# Compendiouly

In wordis fewe compendiouly, . . . . .	RR. 2346
And enfourmed compendiouly, . . . . .	RR. 2953

# Compiler

I nam but a lewde compiler of . . . . .	Astr. 11-5
---	------------

# Compiled

Tales of Canterbury, compiled by Geoffrey Chaucer, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5
--	----------------

# Complain

Of myn honour, that thus compleyne and crye? . . . . .	A.Kn. 908
Wel oghten men thy pitous deeth compleyne! . . . . .	B.Mk. 3567
Who shal me yeven teeris to compleyne . . . . .	B.Mk. 3853
It is for to biwaille, ne compleyne . . . . .	B.NP. 3975
'My deeth for to compleyne a litel space, . . . . .	C.Doc. 239
For to compleyne, er he hir slow, alas! . . . . .	C.Doc. 241
Syn I yow se so pitously compleyne. . . . .	F.Fkl. 991
biwaille or to compleyne, and continue in goode werkes, . . . . .	I.Pars. 85-90
My purpos was to Pite to compleyne . . . . .	Pity. 5
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne? . . . . .	Pity. 28
When he his lady herde so compleyne, . . . . .	Mars. 93
Shal I compleyne unto my lady fre? . . . . .	Mars. 193
That ye compleyne for myn hevynesse. . . . .	Mars. 280
ne compleyne that swiche thynges ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
Compleyne, y-wis.—Thus possed to and fro, . . . . .	TC.1. 415
'Now speke, now prey, now pitously compleyne! . . . . .	TC.2. 1499
Though I to you right on your-self compleyne; . . . . .	TC.3. 1005
That endeles compleinen evere in peyne, . . . . .	TC.4. 23
Or slain myself that thus compleine and crye? . . . . .	TC.4. 278
Allone as I was born, y-wis, compleyne; . . . . .	TC.4. 298
And ther I wol eternally compleyne . . . . .	TC.4. 475
Biquethe I, with your spirit to compleyne . . . . .	TC.4. 786
Can he for me so pitously compleyne? . . . . .	TC.4. 902
'That, if a wight alwey his wo compleyne . . . . .	TC.4. 1255
So wo be-goon he wolde him nat compleine . . . . .	TC.5. 34 var
Compleyne a right, for I am yit to lere. . . . .	TC.5. 161
That her had herd compleynen in her sorwe, . . . . .	TC.5. 723
Upon his lady pitously compleyne, . . . . .	TC.5. 1346
And gan her to compleyne thanne; . . . . .	HF.1. 368
To whom shal she compleyne or make mone? . . . . .	LGW. 1799
Of Rhodeope, upon yow mot compleyne, . . . . .	LGW. 2498
Compleyne I, for ye be my lady dere! . . . . .	Purse. 2
Compleyne ne coude, ne mighte myn herte never . . . . .	Bal.Co. 1
Thus shalt thou morne and eke compleyne, . . . . .	RR. 2503
Whanne only lover doth compleyne, . . . . .	RR. 2797
Though I wepe alwey and me compleyne. . . . .	RR. 3498
Wole compleyne of his poverte, . . . . .	RR. 5231

# Complained

Compleyned, unto his felawe Arrius, . . . . .	D.WB. 758
They mowe wel been biwailled and compleyned, . . . . .	E.Cl. 530
Til he so longe hadde wopen and compleyned, . . . . .	F.Sq. 523
sche . . . . . compleyned, with thise wordis that I . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
blamed gretly and compleyned of the wrongful . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
Compleyned ek Eleyne of his siknesse . . . . .	TC.2. 1576
For if Criseyde had erst compleyned sore, . . . . .	TC.4. 825
So after-that he longe had her compleyned, . . . . .	TC.4. 1170
Compleyned had, of which I may not write, . . . . .	LGW. 1344
Hir hewe, hir wordes that she hath compleyned, . . . . .	LGW. 1748
As Theseus compleyned hym by nyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 1968
Soore I compleyned that my sore . . . . .	RR. 1809
I compleyned and sighed sore, . . . . .	RR. 3485

# Complainedest

With shot, compleynedest his deeth so soore! . . . . .	B.NP. 4539
fortune and compleynedest that guerdouns ne ben nat . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5

# Complaineth

Compleyneth eek, ye lovers, al in-ferre, . . . . .	Mars. 290
Compleyneth hir that ever hath had yow dere; . . . . .	Mars. 293
Compleyneth beaute, fredom, and manere; . . . . .	Mars. 294
Compleyneth hir that endeth your labour; . . . . .	Mars. 295
Compleyneth thilke ensample of al honour, . . . . .	Mars. 296
How pitously compleyneth he his kynne, . . . . .	LGW. 1980

# Complaining

And to hymself compleynynge of his wo; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1072
Thende . . . . . Is compleynynge. How many oon . . . . .	
may men fynde . . . . .	B.ML. 929



**Complaining—Continued**

His wo, as in a general compleynnyng;	F.Fkl. 945
Compleynnyng, that it pite was to here;	Mars. 135
Compleynnyng ever in on hir departynge;	Mars. 149
She caste hir for to make a compleynnyng;	Anel. 208
Al soedeynly he left his compleynnyng;	TC.2. 560
And of his deth roreth in compleynninge;	TC.4. 241
Compleynnyng as I dar or can endite;	TC.5. 1334
Compleynnyng of her hertes variance;	TC.5. 1670
Ryght so to yow I make my compleynnyng;	LGW. 1357
His compleynnyng as they stood on the wall	LGW. 1971 <i>var</i>
What shulde I telle more hir compleynnyng?	LGW. 2218
Wepnyng to laughe and singe in compleynnyng;	Ven. 28
Beginne thus my dedely compleynnyng	Comp.A. 4
And sighede sore in compleynnyng.	RR. 1868
Compleynnyng of the preterit	RR. 5011

**Complaint**

Armed complaint, out-hees, and fiers outrage;	A.Kn. 2012
His compleynnte, and for love his hote fires;	A.Kn. 2862
In manere of a compleynnte or a lay,—	E.Mch. 1881
Which made alway hir compleint and hir moone;	F.Fkl. 920
In hire compleynnt as ye shal after heere.	F.Fkl. 1354
the compleint of the pource; eke whan he is	I.Pars. 370-5
Of a Complainty to him-selve;	BD. 464
Whan he hadde mad thus his compleynnte;	BD. 486
Complainte of the Deathe of Pitie;	Pity. <i>head</i>
A compleynnte hadde I writen in myn houd;	Pity. 43
Thane do me helpe I heelde my compleynt stille	Pity. 47 <i>var</i>
And I have put my Complaine up ageyn;	Pity. 54
The Complaine of Mars	Mars. <i>head</i>
The sentence of the compleynt at the leste	Mars. 24
And what his compleynt was, remembreth me;	Mars. 150
The ordre of compleynt requirith skilfully;	Mars. 155
The Complaine of faire Anelida	Anel. <i>head</i>
The Complaine of Faire Anelida upon Fals Arcyte	Anel. <i>head</i>
merkid my wepy compleynnte with offi	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
medicynne more than of compleynnte.	Bo.1. p.2. 45-50
defenden thi compleynnte, it	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
He spak, and called evere in his compleynnte	TC.1. 541
Wrot in a compleynnt of her hevynesse:	TC.1. 655
After compleynnte, him gonnen they to preise;	TC.2. 1583
And thus she spak, sobbing in her compleynnte:	TC.4. 749
Shal sorwe be, compleynnte, and abstinence.	TC.4. 784
Her heighe compleynnte; and therfor ich it pace.	TC.4. 805
He fast made hys compleynnt And hys moon	TC.4. 950 <i>var</i>
Al hir compleynnt ne al hir moone,	HF.1. 362
For whom was maad a greet compleynnte.	HF.2. 416
Al hire compleynnt of love, and al hire wo.	LGW. 748
How medleth she his blood with hir compleynnte?	LGW. 874
Herden . . . His compleynnt, as they stoden on the	
walle,	LGW. 1971
Allas, the wo, the compleynnt, and the mone	LGW. 2379
Thus wol I ende this compleynnt or lay,	Ven. 71
Princesse receyvet this Complaine in gree,	Ven. 73
The Complaine of Chaucer to his Purse	Purse. <i>head</i>
Complaine damours	Comp.A. <i>head</i>
The compleynnt of me, which ful sore I drede	Comp.A. 68
This compleynnt on seynt Valentynes day,	Comp.A. 85
This woful song and this compleynnt I make,	Comp.A. 88
Balade of Complaine	Bal.Co. <i>head</i>
So full of compleynnt and of doole.	RR. 2956
And made my compleynnt on Daungere,	RR. 3352
Offence or compleynnt more or lesse,	RR. 4563
In compleynnt, and in cruel rage,	RR. 4616

**Complaints**

Songes, complaintes, roundels, vielayes;	F.Fkl. 948
and no thyng amoveed with my compleyntes,	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
these foreyne compleyntes or queeles of	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
out fro the wrechide compleyntes, certes	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
And here compleyntys and petyciouns,	LGW.G. 363
Songes and compleyntes [se] that thou make,	RR. 2326

**Complaishe**

Forto compleyshen and fulfille	RR. 2132 <i>var</i>
--------------------------------	---------------------

**Complete**

Was compleet, and [y-] passed were also,	B.NP. 4379
The fourthe day compleet fro noon to noon,	E.Mch. 1893
And complet formed by proporecioun	TC.5. 828

**Complexion**

Of his complexion he was sangwyn.	A.Prol. 333
Al be ye noght of o complexion.	A.Kn. 2475
Ye beun ful coleryng of complexion.	B.NP. 4145
Wyn, wo, or chaungynge of complexion,	F.Fkl. 782
his complexion is so courageous that he	I.Pars. 585-90

**Complexions**

And ofte of fume, and of complexiouns,	B.NP. 4114
complexiouns and atemprances of bodies?	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
And leches seyn, that of complexiouns	TC.5. 369
As if folkes complexiouns	HF.1. 21

**Compline**

Lo, whilk a compline is y-mel hem alle!	A.Rv. 4171
at masse, and at complyn, and by	I.Pars. 385-90

**Comport**

With pacience I wol my wo comporte,	TC.5. 1397
-------------------------------------	------------

**Composition**

By foreward and by composicioun,	A.Prol. 848
By force, and sek by composicioun.	A.Kn. 2651

**Compositions**

Naturally, by composiciouns	F.Sq. 229
-----------------------------	-----------

**Composito**

'Quisquis composito.'—	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
------------------------	-----------------

**Compotent**

present to hym-self, and compotent (as	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
--	-------------------

**Compound**

never to compounne werk of floterynge	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
diverse membrs compounne a body.	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5

**Compounded**

And of fals and soth compounded.	HF.2. 521
Thus saw I false and sooth compounded.	HF.3. 1018
With Jupiter compounded so was she,	LGW. 2585
for cure orizonte compounded after the	Astr. 1-5
thyne plates compowned for diverse	Astr. 25-32
compounded of diverse nombres of daies,	Astr. 50-7
These almykantas ben compowned by 2 and 2,	Astr. 82-8
Astrelable ben compowned by two and two,	Astr. 168-70
astrelables be compowned by 1 and 1, or	Astr. 168-70
of any table ben compowned	Astr. 240-5
latitude, is the table compowned.	Astr. 240-5

**Comprehend**

ther may no man comprehende ne serchen hem suffi-	B.Mel. 2595-600
santly.	F.Sq. 223
Than they kan in hir lewednesse comprehende,	BD. 761
To comprehende in any thyng	BD. 902
To comprehenden hir beaute,	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
constreyns (as who seith, but for to comprehende	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5

leveful to man to comprehenden by wit,	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
men myghten thinken and comprehenden	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5

For wit ne mai no thing comprehende	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
strengthe to comprehenden thinges	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
hem that comprehenden it, lat us luke now, in as	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70

althoughe that it comprehende . . . the space	Bo.5. p.8. 1930-5
And this presence to comprehenden and	TC.3. 1687

As muche joye as herte may comprende,	TC.4. 891
And ek the beste as my wit can comprende;	RR. 6633
Ne by my word comprende, I-wys,	RR. 7173
And the seculers comprende,	

**Comprehended**

Comprehended in this lital tretys heere,	B.Mel. 2147
in the name of . . . is comprehended his enemy.	I.Pars. 620-5
and that he have comprehended in hys	I.Pars. 1000-5
And shortly, yf she shal be comprehended,	Anel. 83
hadde comprehendid al this by	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
as we han gadrid and comprehendid that	Bo.3. p.11. 1040-5

and comprehended in erthli membris.	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
be comprehended by science but certain;	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
is rather comprehendid and knownen, nat aftir his	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5

whanne it hath comprehendeth [sic] the forme, it	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
knoweth	

**Comprehendeth**

for it comprehendeth in itself alle goode	I.Pars. 1040-5
thing be ryght as science comprehendeth it to be.	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
ne comprehendeth no certain thing ne	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10

comprehendeth by parties the roundnesse.	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
For the wit comprehendith	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90

ymaginacioun comprehendith only the figure	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
ymaginacioun and comprehendith by an universel	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5

lokynge	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
it comprehendeth thilke same symple forme	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800

and algates yit it comprehendith the thingis	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
--	---------------------

yit it envyrworneth and comprehendith alle thingis	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
sensible;	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5

whiche that lokith and comprehendith that that is	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
seyn, resoun) lokith and comprehendith . . . that	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
that is	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70

hath and comprehendith togidre al the	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
jugement knoweth and comprehendith by	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5

**Compressed**

and how compressed is thilke glorie that	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
--	------------------

**Con see Can****Conceal**

A felowe that can well concele,	RR. 2857
They wole not playne but concele,	RR. 5042

**Conceit**

O graceles, ful byland is thy conceite,	G.CY. 1078
Ne wrong conceite of me in youre absence,	G.CY. 1214
comune accordaunce and conceyt of the corages of	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
men	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
universel of here conceyte ryght thus:—	TC.1. 692

Thy wronge conceyt, and do thes som wight triste	TC.1. 996
A good conceit in my wit, as I gessel	LGW. 1764
Al this conceyte his herte hath new y-take,	

**Conceits**

So lightly fals! Allas, conceites wronge,	TC.3. 804
---	-----------

**Conceive**

what fruyt it may conceive and engendre.	B.Mel. 2395-400
--	-----------------

# **Conceive—Continued**

which she may nat conceive, or sleeth	I.Pars. 575-80
to harde to thy tendir age of x yere to conceive.	Astr. 1-5

## **Conceived**

Conceived was the Fadres sapience,	B.Pri. 1662
Where he conceived was; so wellaway!	B.Mk. 3675
And hath conceived in his wit aright	F.Sq. 336
ones conceived in the hertes of som men,	I.Pars. 550-5
ther as a child may nat be conceived,	I.Pars. 575-80
or elles if a woman have conceived	I.Pars. 575-80
as every felonous man hath conceived in his thought	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
of his modir to seen wher he was conceived);	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20

is conceived by science may ben noon other	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
weies than as it is conceived. For that	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
sensible material conceived by wit; ne it	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800

Conceived hath myn hertes pietie;	TC.5. 1598
Conceived hath hir beaute and hir chere,	LGW. 1746
That povere man conceived is,	RR. 469
But resoun conceived of a sight	RR. 3040

## **Consentrie**

degres of this bordure ben answering and consentrike	Astr. 60-5
consentrik upon the same cerle.	Astr. 65-70
evermo consentrik upon the same cerle.	Astr. 75-82
the somme reneth so longe consentrike upon the almy-	Astr. 145-50
kanteras	

## **Conception**

conception of a child, and	I.Pars. 575-80
wit, but it lookith it by resonable conception.	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
the conception of resoun veyn and fals,	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5

## **Conclude**

And, shortly to concluden al his wo,	A.Kn. 1358
And, shortly to concluden, swich a place	A.Kn. 1895
'What may I conclude of this longe serye,	A.Kn. 3067
It was ten of the klokke, he gan conclude;	B.ML. 14
And therefore, levee housbonde, I thus conclude;	D.WB. 1171
Now thanne conclude I thus, that if I myghte	F.Fkl. 1152
I wol conclude that it is bet for me	F.Fkl. 1422
Quod she, 'that wolden thou answers conclude	G.SN. 429
For alle our sleighes we kan nat conclude.	G.CY. 773
Concluden in multiplicacioun	G.CY. 849
That we concluden evermoore ayns.	G.CY. 957
Thanne conclude I thus, aith that God of hevене	G.CY. 1472
And at the laste, I may conclude the same	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
mai concluden by ryght verray resoun that thilke	
that is	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
'Thanne mowen we concluden sykerly, that the	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
men mai conclude that the wiklide men semen	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
Sene conclude good consequence	RR. 7466

## **Concluded**

For whan that he hym self concluded hadde,	E.Mch. 1607
'This is concluded,' quod I, 'feermely	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
But I have wel concluded that blisfulnesse and god	
ben	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
a more worthy thing . . . mai not ben concluded;	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
the things that I have concluded a litel here byforn	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
that thou hast concluded and proved,	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
yif the things that I have concludid a litel here byforn	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
yif I have concluded soth of the unseynesse of	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
clere ynowe, and that we han concluded	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70

of the peple, have confesid and concluded thing that	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
--	-------------------

## **Conclusio**

1. Conclusio. To fynde the degre in	Astr. 115-21
2. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of	Astr. 121-7
3. Conclusio. To knowe every tyme of the	Astr. 127-32
5. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey	Astr. 168-70
7. Conclusio. To knowe the Arch of the	Astr. 179-85
8. Conclusio. To turne the houres	Astr. 185-8
9. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite	Astr. 185-8
10. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of	Astr. 188-93
11. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of	Astr. 193-8
12. Conclusio. Special Declaracioun of	Astr. 198-209
13. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of	Astr. 209-11
14. Conclusio. To knowe the degre of	Astr. 211-5
15. Conclusio. To knowe which day	Astr. 215-8
16. Conclusio. This chapitre is a maner	Astr. 218-22
17. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey degre	Astr. 222-9
18. Conclusio. To knowe the degrees of	Astr. 233-5
19. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche	Astr. 235-6
20. Conclusio. To knowe the declinacioun	Astr. 240-5
21. Conclusio. To knowe for what	Astr. 240-5
22. Conclusio. To knowe in special the	Astr. 245-51
23. Conclusio. To prove evidently the	Astr. 251-8
24. Conclusio. Another conclusion to	Astr. 262-6
25. Conclusio. Another conclusion to	Astr. 262-6
26. Conclusio. Declaracioun of the	Astr. 277-84
27. Conclusio. This is the conclusioun	Astr. 286-9
28. Conclusio. To knowe the	Astr. 289-94
29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4	Astr. 301-8
30. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of	Astr. 308-12
31. Conclusio. To knowe the Cenyth of	Astr. 312-6
32. Conclusio. To knowe in whiche partie	Astr. 319-22
33. Conclusio. To knowe the cenyth of	Astr. 322-4
34. Conclusio. To knowe sothly the degre	Astr. 324-30

# **Conclusio—Continued**

35. Conclusio. This is the wykyng of	Astr. 330-7
36. Conclusio. The conclusioun of	Astr. 337-43
37. Conclusio. Another maner of	Astr. 343-50
38. Conclusio. To fynde the lyne	Astr. 350-8
39. Conclusio. The Description of the	Astr. 358-62
40. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche	Astr. 368-71

## **Conclusion**

And seyde, 'This is a short conclusioun:	A.Kn. 1743
'My wyl is this, for plat conclusioun	A.Kn. 1845
This is youre ende and youre conclusioun.'	A.Kn. 1869
And at the laste he took conclusioun	A.Kn. 2857
Acorded been to this conclusioun,	A.Mil. 3402
This millere hadde a sharpe conclusioun	Upon his argument
But finally, as in conclusioun,	A.Co. 4328
And for this miracle, in conclusioun,	B.ML. 215
unto a good conclusioun and to a good	B.Mk. 683
This wyde world, as in conclusioun,	B.Mel. 2915-20
Mordre wol out, this my conclusioun.	B.NP. 4247
Shortly I seye, as for conclusioun,	B.NP. 4341
But herkneth, lordynges, in conclusioun.	C.Pard. 454
'Telle me also, to what conclusioun	D.WB. 115
Yet sholde he faille of his conclusioun.	D.WB. 430
Certes, it was a shrewed conclusioun,	D.Sum. 2224
Right for that cause and that conclusioun,	F.Sq. 492
As kepe my lord; this is my conclusioun.	F.Fkl. 889
And no thyng wiste of this conclusioun;	F.Fkl. 1014
To wayten a tyme of his conclusioun,	F.Fkl. 1263
To tellen shortly the conclusioun,—	G.SN. 394
For ever we lakken our conclusioun.	G.CY. 672
Wherefore, to go to the conclusioun	G.CY. 1082
But yet this broche, as in conclusioun,	Mars. 257
Assented were to this conclusioun	PF. 526
But fynally, this my conclusioun,—	PF. 620
this conclusioun is al cler, that schrewes ne	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50

to prove this conclusioun ther helpeth	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
'Certes,' quod I, 'this conclusioun is	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
acorde hym to a conclusioun, it is ryght	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50

to a necessarie conclusioun; and yif it ne	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
--	-----------------------

But arguments to his conclusioun,	TC.1. 466
But only, lo, for this conclusioun,	TC.1. 480
Hir tale is al for som conclusioun.	TC.2. 259
He moste assente on that conclusioun	TC.2. 1300
O leve Pandar, in conclusioun,	TC.4. 452
But I wol go right to conclusioun,	TC.4. 1284
To Troye I wol, as for conclusioun,—	TC.5. 765
N'I sey not nay; but in conclusioun,	TC.5. 1003
Acorded ben to this conclusioun,	TC.5. 1310
Lo! with swich a conclusioun,	HF.1. 103
Wayte upon the conclusioun,	HF.1. 342
Than is this the conclusioun,	HF.2. 340
How thinketh thes my conclusioun?	HF.2. 363
Take this to the for ful conclusioun.	LGW. 2646
This tale is seyde for this conclusioun.	LGW. 2723
That word and deed, as in conclusioun,	L.St. 4
But yif he can by som conclusioun	L.St. 11 var
My deeth, I see, is my conclusioun;	Comp.A. 23
notable conclusioun after the kalenders of	Astr. 15-20
worchyng of the same conclusioun as to	Astr. 20-5
a subtille conclusioun. Of this forseide skale fro the	Astr. 50-7
thys conclusioun maist thou take	Astr. 108-15
of many a necessarie conclusioun in	Astr. 115-21
the degre. And thus knowe I this conclusioun.	Astr. 115-21
of this conclusioun the ful experience.	Astr. 121-7
The same conclusioun sey I by the centre of eny	Astr. 145-50
by nyght. This conclusioun wol I declare	Astr. 193-8
And thus knowe I this conclusioun.	Astr. 198-209
But understonde wel that to prove this conclusioun	Astr. 258-62
and many a nother faire conclusioun,	Astr. 258-62
24. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to prove	Astr. 262-6
25. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to	Astr. 262-6
27. Conclusio. This is the conclusioun	Astr. 286-9
This conclusioun is verrey	Astr. 324-30
wyrke this same conclusioun by the sonne,	Astr. 324-30
the conclusioun to knowe yf that eny	Astr. 330-7
36. Conclusio. The conclusioun of equaciouns	Astr. 337-43
Folwe an evell conclusioun.	RR. 4459
That [hath] a foule conclusioun:	RR. 6187

## **Conclusions**

2 pars hujus conclusionis	Astr. 382-91
---------------------------	--------------

## **Conclusions**

And koude a certeyn of conclusiouns,	A.Mil. 3193
(thi forseide conclusiouns.)	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
teche the a certein nombre of conclusiouns	Astr. 1-5
a certein of conclusiouns for thre causes.	Astr. 1-5
the conclusiouns that han be founde, or	Astr. 1-5
conclusiouns that wol not in alle thynges	Astr. 1-5
suffise to the these trewe conclusiouns in	Astr. 5-11
clerkes Grekes these trewe conclusiouns in	Astr. 5-11
these conclusiouns ben suffisantly lerned and	Astr. 5-11
in my light Englishe as trewe conclusiouns	Astr. 11-5
but as many and as subtille conclusiouns,	Astr. 11-5
the forseide conclusiouns as ferforth and	Astr. 15-20
of the firmament, and to othere conclusiouns,	Astr. 88-92
Astrelabie and here begynne the conclusiouns	Astr. 115-21



## Conclusions—Continued

Declaracioun to Conclusions that amonges othir noble conclusions, shewith	Astr. 218-22 Astr. 277-84
<b>Concord</b>	
Epistles, that by concord and pees the Lyven thise two in concord and in reste, for to make concord. And moore shame do That—standing in concord and in quiete	B.Mel. 2865-70 E.Cl. 1129 I.Pars. 640-5 TC.3. 506
<b>Concording</b>	
Diverseth so his stoundes concordinge;	TC.3. 1752
<b>Concourse</b>	
This is the concours of hir play.	RR. 4360
<b>Concubine</b>	
A good felawe to have his concubyn	A.Prol. 650
<b>Concubines</b>	
Hys wyf, his lordes, and his concubynes	B.Mk. 3389
<b>Concupiscence</b>	
peyne of concupiscence is afterward both highte concupiscence. And this concupiscence coveitise, that is concupiscence after the lawe of oure membres thurgh concupiscence, which yet is man hath in hym the peyne of concupiscence tempted in his owene concupiscence, spak biforn, thilke fleschly concupiscence; fir of fleschly concupiscence; and after	I.Pars. 330-5 I.Pars. 335-40 I.Pars. 335-40 I.Pars. 335-40 I.Pars. 345-50 I.Pars. 350-5 I.Pars. 350-5
<b>Condemned</b>	
thurw the . . . accusynge I am condemned. Of the	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
<b>Condescend</b>	
wolde I fayn that ye wolde condescende in especial, and telle I sholde to the knotte condescende	B. Mel. 2420-5 F.Sq. 407
<b>Condescended</b>	
nombre, and there been ye condescended. And whan that he on hire was condescended.	B. Mel. 2445-50 E.Mch. 1605
<b>Condescendeth</b>	
in his frende, that condescendith to the rightfull praiers	Astr. 1-5
<b>Condita</b>	
'Nubibus atris condita.'—	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
<b>Condition</b>	
To telle yow al the condicioun He was so gentil of his condicioun O hateful harm! condicion of povertel Of oon she knoweth nat his condicioun? Namely to folk of heigh condicioun, thurgh youre biwreyingng youre condicioun persone wol make thy condicioun to no condicioun that may biteyde, I seye the seconde condicion which that the same Tullius and certes, as in that, hir condicioun is bet shewed yow er this that hire condicioun myshappy is the condicioun of a poure beggere, for if he the condicioun of man is plesant and likynge In hire ne lakked no condicioun On this condicioun, and oother noon; But ther been folk of swich condicioun Granted hym love upon this condicioun, Whan he so trewe is of condicioun Sooth is that the condicioun of thraldom eith that by naturel condicion they bitternesse of myn herte,' This condicioun The seconde condicion of verray And understand that this condicioun The seconde condicion is, that thy I telle the upon a condicioun 'But natheles, in this condicioun of mannyas wit, or elles condicion of fortune, thing is the condicioun of mannes goodes; lyghtly to the condicioun of his fortune; the condicion of thynges turned up so is the condicioun of alle mankynde, that bytynge is every condicioun, it nedeth cast out of the condicion of mankynde, ben put in-to the condicion of god, he is tordned that suffreth temporel condicioun, althoughe that as to the condicioun of tyme, forsothe thei	A.Prol. 38 A.Kn. 1431 B.ML. 99 B.ML. 271 B.ML. 313 B.Mel. 2330-5 B.Mel. 2335-40 B.Mel. 2420-5 B.Mel. 2545-50 B.Mel. 2565-70 B.Mel. 2665-70 B.Mel. 2755-60 B.Mel. 2905-10 C.Doc. 41 D.Sum. 2132 E.Cl. 701 F.Sq. 529 G.CY. 1039 I.Pars. 755-60 I.Pars. 755-60 I.Pars. 980-5 I.Pars. 995-1000 I.Pars. 1000-5 I.Pars. 1010-5 BD. 749 PF. 407 Bo.1. p.4. 155-60 Bo.2. p.4. 380-5 Bo.2. p.4. 385-90 Bo.2. p.5. 455-60 Bo.2. p.5. 460-5 Bo.3. p.7. 765-70 Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1310-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70 Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900 Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20 TC.3. 817 TC.5. 831 TC.5. 967 HF.3. 814 LGW. 40 Astr. 211-5 Astr. 330-7 RR. 4088

## Conditional

But by necessite condicioneel.	B.NP. 4440
another necessite is condicional, as thus:	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
necessite condicional—the propre nature	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5

## Conditions

thilke thre condiciouns that I have seyde bifore, that condiciouns that bilongen to his synne, Thou shalt kepe thre condicions; moste be foure condicions. First, it moot been axeth certeine condicions. First, that servantes yif thei ben vicious of condicions, And ben of good condicions therto; Of alle kynnes condicions,	B.Mel. 2355-60 I.Pars. 315-20 I.Pars. 590-5 I.Pars. 980-5 I.Pars. 1010-5 Bo.2. p.5. 445-50 TC.2. 166 HF.3. 440
<b>Conditor</b>	
'O stelliferi conditor orbis.'—	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
<b>Conduct see Conduit</b>	
<b>Conduit</b>	
And whan priam his saf cundwynt hem sent As water, whan the conduyte broken is.	TC.4. 139 var LGW. 852
<b>Conduits</b>	
Myrthe had done come through condyse;	RR. 1414
<b>Conestablerie</b>	
The keyping of the Conestablerie,	RR. 4218
<b>Confederacy</b>	
I clepe a confederacye) that was cast	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
<b>Confedred</b>	
Confedred bothe by bonde and alliaunce. Confedred [sic] alle by bonde of Cruelte,	Pity. 42 Pity. 52
<b>Confess</b>	
Myn harm I wol confessen, er I pace. for he moste confessen hym of alle the his free wyl he confesse his trespas; and that I confesse and am aknowe; woot wel, and I confesse wel that I am I am beknowe and confesse, and that ryght dignely, that god	F.Sq. 494 I.Pars. 315-20 I.Pars. 1010-5 Bo.1. p.4. 135-40 Bo.1. p.6. 235-40 Bo.3. p.10. 905-10 Bo.3. p.10. 915-20 Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30 Bo.3. p.11. 1040-5 Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60 Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200 Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30 Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80 Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90 Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5 RR. 4609 RR. 7692 RR. 7693
granten and confessen that thilke same	
'Now confesse I wel,' quod I, 'that y	
thanne mote we nedys confessen that good is the fyn	
'and I confesse wel that I ne wyste it	
'I confesse it wel,' quod I.	
Thanne seide I thus: 'I confesse and	
'I confesse it wel,' quod I.	
that no man dar confessen it ne by-knowen	
confessen and byknowen a thing of ful	
I wole me confesse in good entent,	
And to confessen, out of drede.	
If ye wol you now confesse,	
<b>Confessed</b>	
me present, confessed or convict.	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
of the peple, have confesaid and concluded	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
comen, as thou thy-self hast confessed it	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
<b>Confession</b>	
For he hadde power of confession, Ful swetely herde he confession, I make pleyntly myn confessioun Your owene mouth, by youre confessioun, where as confession is"; for confessioun is neighobore to innocence. But shewe to me al thy confessioun. Contricioun of herte, Confessioun of of confessioun, and fruyt of satisfacioun. by the leves of confessioun; and therefore worthy of confessioun. And therefore seith confessioun that is signe of contricioun. Now shul ye understonde what is confessioun, covenable to verray confessioun. First shaltow understonde that confessioun and confessioun and othere goode werkes, by general confessioun of Confiteor partie of penitence stant in confessioun maken a . . . profitable confessioun ther moste be The firste is, that confessioun moste be Swich was the confessioun of the pupilian Another signe is humylitee in confessioun, in confessioun, for ther-by God forgyveth Swich was the confessioun of Saint Peter, lette nat for shame to shewen his confessioun; The seconde condicion of verray confessioun swich was the confessioun of thy confessioun as for shame or drede, for of divisioun of confessioun, that if thou preest that hereth thy confessioun, been but only to declaren his confessioun. in thy confessioun for humylitee, thy confessioun by faire subtil wordes, If thou ofte falle, ofte thou arise by confessioun, Now have I toold you of verray confessioun, me grace of verray penitence, confessioun and satisfacioun, for to han used and ben at the confessioun of myn accoursure, verrai vertue. And what opens confessioun	A.Prol. 218 A.Prol. 221 A.Kn. 1733 A.Kn. 1744 B.Mel. 2965-70 B.Mel. 2965-70 D.Sum. 2093 I.Pars. 105-10 I.Pars. 110-5 I.Pars. 115-20 I.Pars. 130-5 I.Pars. 315-20 I.Pars. 315-20 I.Pars. 315-20 I.Pars. 315-20 I.Pars. 380-5 I.Pars. 385-90 I.Pars. 955-60 I.Pars. 980-5 I.Pars. 980-5 I.Pars. 985-90 I.Pars. 985-90 I.Pars. 985-90 I.Pars. 990-5 I.Pars. 995-1000 I.Pars. 995-1000 I.Pars. 995-1000 I.Pars. 1005-10 I.Pars. 1005-10 I.Pars. 1010-5 I.Pars. 1010-5 I.Pars. 1015-20 I.Pars. 1015-20 I.Pars. 1020-5 I.Pars. 1025-30 I.Pars. 1025-30 I.Pars. 1090-5 Bo.1. p.4. 145-50 Bo.1. p.4. 155-60

**Confession—Continued**

Of every wight, my lowe confessioun . . . . .	TC.2. 528
To make double confessioun, . . . . .	RR. 6396
To make my confessioun double. . . . .	RR. 6408
They made her confession, . . . . .	RR. 7384

**Confessions**

that is confessions. A man sholde eek . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
---	----------------

**Confessor**

To whom that he was alwey confessor; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2164
Distempere yow noght, ye be my confessor; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2195
Unto my confessor to day he spak; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2239
The confessor here, for his worthynesse, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2260
Your noble confessor there, God hym save! . . . . .	D.Sum. 2265
Save that this worthy man, youre confessor, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2275
hym, namely to hym that is his confessor; . . . . .	I.Pars. 970-5
two, if ther be a confessor to which he . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
synnere sitte as heighe as his confessor, . . . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
Have me unto his confessor? . . . . .	RR. 6858

**Confessors**

forleten hir olde confessours al outrely, . . . . .	I.Pars. 970-5
---	---------------

**Confirm**

ye may parfoune youre emprise, conferme it thanne sadly . . . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5
That I consente and conferme everydeed . . . . .	E.Mch. 1508
I wil conferme the thinges that ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
For yif thou conferme thi corage . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
harde thinges, for that thei scholden confermen the vertues . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
tothir man to confermen his sapience . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
by no knyttynge of causes," I conferme that hap nis . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
Thy grace she shal fully ther conferme! . . . . .	TC.2. 1526
He nought forgat hir preising to conferme. . . . .	TC.2. 1589
And to conferme my resoun, . . . . .	HF.2. 253

**Confirmed**

And by eterne word writen and confermed, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2350
Confermed was in swich soverayn bountee, . . . . .	C.Doc. 136
and confermed by Jhesu Crist, as . . . . .	I.Pars. 840-5

**Confirmedest**

Certes thou confermedest by the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
---	-------------------

**Confermeth**

Confermeth hit perpetuely to dure, . . . . .	Mars. 20
--	----------

**Conffiteor**

by general confessioun of <i>Conffiteor</i> . . . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
---	----------------

**Confiture**

That eten or dronken hath of this confiture, . . . . .	C.Pard. 862
--	-------------

**Conform**

therefore I assente and conforme me to have pees; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2965-70
---	----------------

**Conformed**

My wyl I conforme to your ordynaunce . . . . .	Bal.Ch. 16
--	------------

**Conformed**

entente, and conformed hym anon and . . . . .	B.Mel. 3060-5
---	---------------

**Conforming**

Conformynge hire to that the markys liked . . . . .	E.Cl. 546 var
---	---------------

**Confound**

O feyned woman, al that may confounde . . . . .	B.ML. 362
Zakarie the prophete, 'I wol confounde the rideres . . . . .	I.Pars. 430-5
and nat to destroyen hem ne confounde. . . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
Of verrey right my werk wol me confounde. . . . .	ABC. 40
longe, til that sche confounde with unassurable sorwe . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
and to confownden hem som-tyrne with . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
wende to confownde a fre-man of corage, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500

felonyes pressen and confownden good folk, and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1425-30
that the sorful fortune ne confownde the nat, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
Ful ofte he swapte, himselfen to confounde. . . . .	TC.4. 245
Yet may that wo myn herte nat confounde; . . . . .	Rosen. 10
Eke Jelousie God confounde, . . . . .	RR. 4277
Or elles, God, thou me confoundel . . . . .	RR. 7591

**Confoundd**

With thurst, with cold, with hunger so confoundid! . . . . .	B.ML. 100
Unwemmed, lest that I confounded be; . . . . .	G.SN. 137

the lovyng of our enemy hath confoundd the venym of . . . . .	I.Pars. 525-30
--	----------------

the herte . . . is confoundd in itself, and troubled, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 740-5
--	---------------

To thee I flee confoundd in errour. . . . .	ABC. 5
thow art confoundd with fortytyng of thi-self, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5

y lost it confoundd by the charge and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
---	------------------------

Thanne seide I, 'Now am I confowndide . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1665-70
---	-----------------------

thought of man, confowndd and ovetrownen . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
--	----------------------

**Confounddeth**

that confounddeth the verray insyghte— . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
put in your-self? Error and folie confounddeth yow. . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400

ne confownddeth nat the jugementes of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
---	------------------------

**Confus**

I am so confus that I kan noght seye. . . . .	A.Kn. 2230
'O juge, confus in thy nycteel . . . . .	G.SN. 463
foolische and confus, whan the resoun . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
nyght, and how the mone derk and confus . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40

**Confus—Continued**

to ben confus and trouble to us men, for . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
--	-----------------------

So confus that he n'iste what to seye: . . . . .	TC.4. 356
But it is a ful confus matere . . . . .	HF.3. 427

**Confusio**

Mulier est hominis confusio,— . . . . .	B.NP. 4354
---	------------

**Confusion**

Allas, y-broght is to confusioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 1545
confusioun of man. And ther seyde . . . . .	B.Mel. 2295-300
I pray to God, yewe hym confusioun . . . . .	B.Mk. 3133
O cause first of cure confusioun; . . . . .	C.Pard. 499
Youre inconstance is youre confusioun. . . . .	D.Sum. 1958
That semen rather a foul confusioun . . . . .	F.Fkl. 869
That cause is of so greet confusioun. . . . .	G.SN. 23
That broghte this preest to confusioun. . . . .	G.CY. 1021
That refereth to thy confusioun, . . . . .	G.CY. 1083
Thou hast me broght to my confusioun. . . . .	H.Mop. 272
have they in helle shame and confusioun; . . . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
to venym and to confusioun, as seith . . . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
God, and hire glorie in confusioun of hem . . . . .	I.Pars. 820-5
For loo, my sinne and my confusioun, . . . . .	ABC. 18
Was not the cause of this confusioun; . . . . .	Mars. 258
so wrongful a confusioun; for I wolde . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
may ben a worse confusioun than that gode . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
wikkid opynioun, it is a confusioun. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
confusion of alle dissertes medlid . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
They wol eft bringe it to confusioun . . . . .	TC.4. 123
They sholden hir confusioun desire. . . . .	TC.4. 186
Thou slye devourer, and confusyon . . . . .	LGW. 1369
So hit to me be no confusioun.' . . . .	LGW. 2652
My lif; that song may have confusioun! . . . . .	Comp.A. 25
To truste, to thy confusioun, . . . . .	RR. 3833
This putte me in confusioun; . . . . .	RR. 4460
With dool, thought, and confusioun; . . . . .	RR. 4480
And bene brought to confusioun. . . . .	RR. 7206

**Congé see Congeyen****Congealed**

But of what congealed matere . . . . .	HF.3. 36
--	----------

**Congeyen**

Til Sarpedoun wil forth congeyen us? . . . . .	TC.5. 479
--	-----------

**Congregation**

a greet congregacioun of folk, as surgiens, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
Wher as ther was swich congregacioun . . . . .	B.NP. 4178
wher as he shal make a general congregacioun, . . . . .	I.Pars. 160-5
a parfyt estat by the congregacioun of alle goodes; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
he clepid hym a congregacioun of vices . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
parfite by the congregacioun of alle goodis; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
philosophis hadden hir congregacioun to desputen)— . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
But which a congregacioun . . . . .	HF.3. 944

**Congregations**

consells that been at congregaciouns and multitudes of folk, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2445-50
---	----------------

**Conies**

The litel conyes to hir pley gunne hye; . . . . .	PF. 193
Connes there were also playynge, . . . . .	RR. 1404
With conynges, or with fyne vitaille, . . . . .	RR. 7044

**Conigastus**

man that highte Conigaste, that made alwey assawtes . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
---	------------------

**Conisaunce see Cognizance****Coniecte**

but lat us seken deppere; I coniecte that ther lakketh thinken and coniecten of reverence, and of noblesse, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30 Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
--	--

'Yif that I coniecte,' quod I, 'that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
certes I coniecte now by whiche thingis . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1665-70

And congeete how to done hym falle. . . . .	RR. 6928
---	----------

**Coniectest**

That wenest or coniectest that he sit; . . . . .	TC.4. 1026
--	------------

**Coniecteth**

of hym that coniecteth that he sitteth; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
---	-----------------------

**Conjecting**

ne kan I nat deme but by conjectynge . . . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
--	---------------

**Conjectings**

presumpeiouns and conjectynge, I holde and bileve, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600
--	--------------------

**Conjecture**

She doghter nere, for, as by conjecture, . . . . .	E.Cl. 405
--	-----------

**Conjoin**

these thinges maken or conjoinen as a . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
---	-------------------

**Conjoined**

tyne that she were conjoynt to many men. . . . .	I.Pars. 920-5
to whiche sche hir-self is conjoined. . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700

that hath conjoynd these divers thynges togidre? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
--	-----------------------

that blisfulnesse were conjoynd al of o membre allone; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
conjoynd in oon and dwellen to gidre, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90

conjoynd so manye diverse thinges; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
--	-----------------------

the thinges that ben conjoynd, yif ther . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
---	------------------------



**Conjoined**—*Continued*  
 conjoynid and ybounden. Ne the certein . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1065-70  
 be conjoyned to thilke cleernesne that . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5  
 ben conjoyned and clyven to thilke sovereyne . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1725-30

**Conjoyneth**  
 conjoyneth to the rounde body, and . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1785-90

**Conjoining**  
 Is joyned by a manere conjoynynge . . . G.SN. 95

**Conjoint** *see* **Conjoined**

**Conjunction**  
 it duelleth in oo fourme be conjuncion of membris,  
 it is . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
 contagious conjuncion of the body with the soule, . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1055-60  
 for paraventure of swiche conjuncion . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1095-100  
 of the firmament is the conjuncion . . . Astr. 319-22  
 Consider the tyme of the conjuncion . . . Astr. 319-22  
 houres thilke conjuncion is fro the . . . Astr. 319-22  
 the conjuncion. Loke than in whiche . . . Astr. 319-22  
 in that partie of the firmament is the conjuncion. . . Astr. 319-22  
 For glad is that conjuncion . . . RR. 5221

**Conjunctions**  
 conjunctions of god and of man)? Whiche . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1725-30

**Conjuration**  
 sweryng of adjuracioun and conjuracioun, . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
 a conjuracioun ymakid ayens hym, this . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
 folk that wisten of a conjuracioun (whiche . . . Bo.2. p.6.  
 495-500

**Conjure**  
 This yonge child to conjure he bigan, . . . B.Pri. 1834  
 Nece, I conjure; and heylly you defende, . . . TC.2. 1733  
 But I conjure thee Criseyde, and—oon . . . TC.3. 193

**Conjureth**  
 Conjureth him, and profereth him to be . . . LGW. 1312

**Conne** (*inf.*, *etc.*) *see* **Can**

**Conquer**  
 they that hem conqueren. This name of thraldom . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 For to conqueren regnes and honour . . . LGW. 585

**Conquered**  
 He conquered al the regne of Femenye, . . . A.Kn. 866  
 Thurgh payens, that conquereden al aboute . . . B.ML. 542  
 That they conquered manye regnes grete . . . B.Mk. 3503  
 Why she conquered, and what tittle had therto, . . . B.Mk. 3512  
 Whiche he conquered and broghte hem into wo? . . . B.Mk. 3840  
 Of Cithia, that he conquered hadde, . . . Anel. 37

**Conquering**  
 Thassy so hard, so sharp the conquerynge, . . . PF. 2

**Conqueror**  
 And in his tyme swich a conquerour, . . . A.Kn. 862  
 yeven Victorie, and as a conqueror to lyven, . . . A.Kn. 916  
 Thus rit this duc, thus rit this conquerour, . . . A.Kn. 981  
 That Theseus, the noble conquerour, . . . A.Kn. 998  
 With laurer crowned as a conquerour; . . . A.Kn. 1027  
 Of Hercules, the sovereyn conquerour, . . . B.Mk. 3285  
 Bitwise hym and another conquerour; . . . B.Mk. 3830  
 Up roos he, Julius the conquerour, . . . B.Mk. 3863  
 Alias, Pompeye, of thorient conquerour, . . . B.Mk. 3883  
 Looke, Atilla, the grete conquerour, . . . C.Pard. 579  
 He mighte seyn he were a conquerour! . . . TC.5. 794  
 And gat a name ryght as a conquerour, . . . LGW. 1649  
 O conquerour of Brutes Albion, . . . Purse. 22

**Conquerours**  
 How that to this grete conquerours two . . . B.Mk. 3912  
 Witnessen on alle these conquerours stronge, . . . B.Mk. 3916  
 that these conquerours, or tiraunts, . . . I.Pars. 765-70

**Conquest**  
 Saugh I Conquest sittynge in greet honour . . . A.Kn. 2028  
 That nedes to the conqueste of Ytaley . . . LGW. 1298  
 O, haddest thou in thy conquest ded y-be, . . . LGW. 1676

**Conscience**  
 But for to spoken of hire conscience, . . . A.Prol. 142  
 And al was conscience and tendre herte, . . . A.Prol. 150  
 Of nyce conscience took he no keepe, . . . A.Prol. 398  
 Ne makid him a spiced conscience, . . . A.Prol. 526  
 That hym ne moeved over this conscience, . . . B.ML. 1136  
 conscience, and good name. First, ye . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
 that ye gete hem with good conscience; . . . B.Mel. 2820-5  
 greet joye as whan oure conscience bereth . . . B.Mel. 2820-5  
 good whan synne is nat in mannes conscience, . . . B.Mel. 2825-30  
 man that after God and good conscience, . . . B.Mel. 2830-5  
 nedefulle, and that is, good conscience . . . B.Mel. 2830-5  
 good conscience to thyn owene persone . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
 muchel in his goode conscience that he . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
 The worm of conscience may aryse . . . C.Doc. 280  
 And han a sweete, spiced conscience, . . . D.WB. 435  
 And spareth nat for conscience ne synne, . . . D.Fri. 1422  
 No maner conscience of that have I; . . . D.Fri. 1438  
 Stomak, ne conscience, ne knowe I noon . . . D.Fri. 1441  
 To grope tendrely a conscience. . . D.Sum. 1817  
 Save o thyng prikeyth in my conscience, . . . E.Mch. 1635  
 And grene of conscience, and of good fame . . . G.SN. 90  
 'Of conscience, and of good feith unfeined,' . . . G.SN. 434  
 the bitynge conscience, and withoute forth . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 engreggen the conscience of man. . . I.Pars. 975-80  
 liberte hath fredom of conscience, that . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5

**Conscience**—*Continued*  
 the secre of his conscience. But now . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 I hadde pollut and defouled my conscience . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
 worthynesse of conscience and of vertu, and ye seeken . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 to the conscience of wise folk, that mesuren hir . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 but by sothfastnesse of conscience? . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 his conscience defouled with synnes, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
 'Or hastow som remors of conscience, . . . TC.1. 554  
 Ful of pitee, of trouthe, and conscience, . . . LGW. 1255  
 That conscience, trouthe, and drede of shame, . . . LGW. 2586  
 To knowe the conscience a-right . . . RR. 6450

**Consciences**  
 al to-renden her consciences, and doon . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1535-40

**Consecrat**  
 And was to God Almyghty consecrat, . . . B.Mk. 3207

**Consell** *see* **Counsel**

**Consent**  
 that consenten to thy consell, in thy . . . B.Mel. 2550-5  
 may consenten and suffise to thy wilfulness, . . . B.Mel. 2570-5  
 Grisildis moot al suffren and consente; . . . E.Cl. 537  
 That I consente and conferme everydele . . . E.Mch. 1508  
 his resoun ne consente noight to doon . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 The fift spece is this, for to consente gladly . . . to  
 the harm . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 man ne consente nat to thilke sodeyn ire; . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 women that consenten to hire harlotrie . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 eek that consenten to hir lecherie, the . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 they that eggen or consenten to the synne been . . . I.Pars. 965-70  
 But-if that I consente that it be? . . . TC.1. 413  
 'And if that I consente, I wrongfully . . . TC.1. 414  
 Quod Troilus, 'A, Lord! I me consente, . . . TC.1. 936  
 To alle honour and bounte to consente, . . . TC.2. 1444  
 But thou consente and werke after my rede; . . . LGW. 2645  
 The which in no wise wole consente, . . . RR. 1881  
 'What! Wene ye Love wole consente, . . . RR. 3311  
 And Love in no wise wold consente . . . RR. 3521  
 But love consente another tyde . . . RR. 4126

**Consentant**  
 That were consentant of this cursednesse. . . C.Doc. 276

**Consented**  
 anon, he consented to hir consellyng . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 been they, that consenteden to youre adversaries, . . . B.Mel. 2550-5  
 they that consenteden to youre hastif wilfulness; . . . B.Mel. 2550-5  
 that consented were to his cursednesse . . . C.Doc. 276 *var*  
 consented to the etynge of the fruyt, yet . . . I.Pars. 330-5

**Consenteth**  
 youre power ne consenteth nat . . . with youre wil-  
 fulnesse. . . B.Mel. 2575-80  
 Consenteth it, that dar I undertake; . . . E.Cl. 803  
 his resoun consenteth; and soothly this is deedly . . . I.Pars. 540-5

**Consenting**  
 put a thyng which that he clepeth consentynge, . . . B.Mel. 2550-5  
 thilke word that Tullius clepeth "consentyng," thou . . .  
 shalt . . . B.Mel. 2570-5  
 Consentyng hire to that the markys lyked; . . . E.Cl. 546  
 is cleped consentynge of affeccioun, whan . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 agayn the lawe of God with perfit consentynge of his  
 resoun, . . . I.Pars. 295-300  
 doute that it is deedly synne in consentynge; . . . I.Pars. 295-300  
 so forth into consentynge, and into dede . . . I.Pars. 295-300  
 heere by Eve, and after that the consentynge of re-  
 soun, . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 he wol falle anon into consentynge of synne; . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 drawe my sward in consentynge,— . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 a thyng in two pees, right so consentynge . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 by temptacioun, by delit, and by consentynge, . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 and consentynge of resoun. The menyng . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 he was knowynge and consentynge of a conjuracioun . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50

**Consentings**  
 two manere of consentynge; that oon of hem . . . I.Pars. 290-5

**Consentment**  
 for consentement to bere compaignye . . . I.Pars. 965-70

**Consequence**  
 'This is a consequence,' quod I. . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
 'This is a verray consequence,' quod I. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5  
 of thinges ne the consequence of resouns, . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1205-10  
 'Nai,' quod I, 'for the consequence is . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1215-20  
 is this the consequence, that it semeth that al . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1295-300  
 The consequence of such shrivynge, . . . RR. 6448  
 Sene conclude good consequence . . . RR. 7466  
 The consequence to envenyme, . . . RR. 7470

**Consequens**  
 And so *par consequens* in eeh degree . . . D.Sum. 2192  
*par consequens*, the opposite of the southe . . . Astr. 350-8

**Consequent**  
 point, that Tullius clepeth "consequent." . . . B.Mel. 2575-80  
 vengeance . . . is the consequent, and therof folweth  
 another . . . B.Mel. 2575-80  
 and this is a consequente quod I . . . Bo.3. p.9.  
 820-5 *var*

**Conservation**  
 in conservacioun of hir beyng and . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1010-5

**Conservative**  
 As most conservatif the soun. . . HF.2. 339

**Conserve**  
 My maydenhede thou kepe and wel conserve . . . A.Kn. 2329  
 And whil that God my wit wil me conserve . . . TC.4. 1664  
 That preyve I thes thou take, and ek conserve . . . TC.5. 310

**Conserved**  
 wepyng sholde be conserved, after the . . . B.Mel. 2180-5  
 that verray trouthe be seyed and conserved; . . . B.Mel. 2390-5  
 be alwey kept and conserved, for Salomon seith . . . B.Mel. 2825-30  
 may be kept and conserved, and that . . . B.Mel. 3050-5  
 Yourcours is doon, youre feth han ye conserved . . . G.SN. 357  
 May best in hit conserved be; . . . HF.2. 224  
 Hit was conserved with the shade, . . . HF.3. 70

**Conserveth**  
 it hym conserveth florissynge in his age, but . . . B.Mel. 2185-90

**Consider**  
 Consider al this and rewe upon my soore . . . A.Kn. 2233  
 'And after that thou shalt considere thy freendes . . . B.Mel. 2340-5  
 considere whiche of hem been moost . . . B.Mel. 2345-50  
 'Thanne shul ye eek considere if that . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
 conseilour ye shul considere manye thynges. . . B.Mel. 2390-5  
 Alderfirst thou shalt considere, . . . B.Mel. 2390-5  
 'And after this thou shalt considere the thynges . . . B.Mel. 2395-400  
 shaloun considere what thyng shal folwe . . . B.Mel. 2395-400  
 shaloun considere of what roote is . . . B.Mel. 2395-400  
 Thou shalt eek considere alle thise . . . B.Mel. 2400-5  
 olde, thanne shaloun considere if thou . . . B.Mel. 2400-5  
 And lat us considere also who been they, . . . B.Mel. 2550-5  
 'Lat us now considere whiche . . . B.Mel. 2555-60  
 'Thanne lat us considere also of the . . . B.Mel. 2565-70  
 considere if thy myght and thy power . . . B.Mel. 2570-5  
 considere that this wrong which . . . B.Mel. 2580-5  
 whose wolde considere in alle vengeance . . . B.Mel. 2615-20  
 if ye wole considere the defautes . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
 consideren that we han deserved to have . . . B.Mel. 2685-90  
 we consideren and knowelichen that we han . . . B.Mel. 2695-40  
 ye wol considere pure gret repentance and lough . . . B.Mel. 3010-5  
 That whan that I considere youre beautee, . . . E.Mch. 2179  
 every synne. Thow shalt considere . . . I.Pars. 960-5  
 Thanne shal man looke and considere . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 wikkid eye. If thou considere the nowmbr . . . Bo.2. p.3. 645-50  
 O ye erthliche bestes considere ye nat . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5  
 For see now and considere . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 ther fro. Consider now yif that by . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
 gretly to considere, that moneye ne hath . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 Considere 'thanne' quod sche, as we . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 'But considere also,' quod sche, 'in . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
 'Whanne I considere,' quod I, 'manye . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
 'Yif I considere,' quod I, 'the beestes . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 995-1000  
 of this, he ne mai nat considere the nature . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1205-10  
 Considere thanne how gret . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1225-30  
 'Whan I considere thi resouns,' quod . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1375-80  
 But considere the jugement of the . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1380-5  
 we ne mowen nat considere thilke . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1485-90  
 quod I; 'and yif I considere the . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5  
 that god is eterne. Lat us considere . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-60  
 N'entendement considere, or tonge telle . . . TC.4. 1696  
 Consydre his owne honour, and hys trespas; . . . LGW. 408  
 and as wel consider that I ne usepe not to have . . . Astr. 11-5  
 considere the altitudes of hem bothe; . . . Astr. 240-5  
 considere his heighest altitude and his lowist . . . Astr. 262-6  
 of the zodiak and considere the degre of his . . . Astr. 270-2  
 Thou must first considere that the sonne . . . Astr. 312-6  
 Considere the tyme of the conjuncyoun . . . Astr. 319-22

**Consideration**  
 diverse werkes, and in consideracioun of . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 heere bihoveth the consideracioun of the grace of . . . I.Pars. 810-5

**Considered**  
 He hath considered shortly, in a clause, . . . A.Kn. 1763  
 Considered that it were destructioun . . . A.Kn. 2538  
 It mooste been considered, leeveth me . . . A.Kn. 3088  
 mesure of wepyng sholde be considered . . . B.Mel.  
 2180-5 var  
 mesure, considered the power that they . . . B.Mel. 3035-40  
 I blame him thus, that he considered noght . . . E.Cl. 78  
 In vertu, he considered ful right . . . E.Cl. 243  
 Considered hath, inwith his dayes olde, . . . E.Mch. 1394  
 That in the nyghte speere considered is; . . . F.Fkl. 1283  
 be considered and lookyd perfitly? . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420-5  
 oughe ben considered, that no man . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
 delit only considered Epicurus, and . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 gretly to ben considered, that the heyeste . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
 But certes yif thilk thingis ben considered . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1915-20  
 ben considered by hem-self, than ben thei . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
 'Considered alle thing it may not be.— . . . TC.2. 1290  
 Considered alle thinges as they stode, . . . TC.3. 923  
 Yet natheles, considered his distresse . . . TC.3. 985  
 Considered al, ther n'is no more amis. . . TC.4. 1271  
 Considered this, that ye thise monthes tweyne . . . TC.5. 1348  
 Considered eke hir fret of golde above . . . LGW. 225  
 is considerid the entring of the first degre in . . . Astr. 32-40

**Considered—Continued**  
 [The names of these monthes] ben consideryd . . . Astr. 45-50 var  
 ben everiche of hem considred of 60 . . . Astr. 45-50  
 equinoxial ben considred the 24 houres . . . Astr. 75-82  
 wel that F is not considrid but only . . . Astr. 251-8

**Considerest**  
 uppon, thou considerest it wel thi-self . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
 1145-50

**Considereth**  
 'Considereth eek how that the harde stoon . . . A.Kn. 3021  
 whan a man considereth wel the nombr . . . B.Mel. 2685-90  
 But natheles, considereth this,' quod he, . . . E.Mch. 1831  
 Considereth sires, how that in ech estaat, . . . G.CY. 1388  
 he considereth nat that he is in synne, . . . I.Pars. 485-90  
 and this same considereth wel resoun; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5  
 and considereth alle the infynit spaces of . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1885-90  
 Considereth now that time it is of trewe . . . TC.4. 1312 var  
 Jupiter considereth wel this; . . . HF.2. 134  
 For who considreth everydeell, . . . RR.2469

**Considering**  
 yow to have pacience, considerynge that the tribula- . . . B.Mel. 2695-700  
 ciouns . . . B.Mel. 3060-5  
 the wil of his wyf, considerynge hir trewe . . . F.Fkl. 675  
 Quod the Frankeleyn, 'considerynge thi yowthe . . . F.Fkl. 1521  
 Considerynge the beste on every syde, . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
 as in regard of his desertes, considerynge ever his . . . Bal.Ch. 18  
 freletee.

**Consist**  
 Considryng eek how I hange in balaunce, . . . C.Doc. 162  
 As he was wont, sat in his consistorie; . . . C.Doc. 257  
 As he sat yet in doom in consistorie; . . . TC.4. 65  
 In consistorie among the Grekes sone

**Consolation**  
 The emprenting of hire consolacioun, . . . F.Fkl. 834  
 'Men seyn, "To wrecche is consolacioun . . . TC.1. 708  
 In Boice of Consolacioun, . . . RR. 5661

**Consolations**  
 Boece *De Consolacione* and othere bookes of . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 Incipit liber Boecii de consolacione philosophie . . . Bo.1. head

**Conspiracy**  
 Ful prively had maad conspiracye . . . B.Mk. 3889  
 Whan shapen was al hire conspiracie, . . . C.Doc. 149

**Conspired**  
 Fro theenes forth the Jewes han conspired . . . B.Pri. 1755

**Constable**  
 The constable of the castel doun is fare . . . B.ML. 512  
 The constable, whan hym lyst no lenger seche, . . . B.ML. 521  
 The constable hath of hire so greet pitee, . . . B.ML. 528  
 This constable and dame Hermengyld, his wyf, . . . B.ML. 533  
 For which the constable and his wyf also, . . . B.ML. 555  
 The constable weex abashed of that sight, . . . B.ML. 573  
 That she the constable, er that it were eve, . . . B.ML. 575  
 This constable was no-thing lord of this place . . . B.ML. 593  
 He wayteth whan the constable was aweye, . . . B.ML. 593  
 Soone after cometh this constable hoom agayn, . . . B.ML. 603  
 And to a bisshop, and his constable eke, . . . B.ML. 716  
 This constable dooth forth come a messenger, . . . B.ML. 724  
 Fro his constable, as ye shal after here, . . . B.ML. 749  
 'The king comandeth his constable anon, . . . B.ML. 794  
 And to the constable he the lettre took; . . . B.ML. 808  
 O mercy, deere constable,' quod she, . . . B.ML. 858  
 The constable gan aboute his herte colde, . . . B.ML. 879

**Constables**  
 Dame Hermengyld, constableness of that place. . . B.ML. 539

**Constabulary** see **Conestablierie**

**Constance**  
 The constance of his wyf, he caste adoun . . . E.Cl. 668  
 Yourcours is fals, yourcours constance yvele preeveth, . . . E.Cl. 1000  
 And telle hir constance and hir bisynesse.— . . . E.Cl. 1008  
 With martirdom they preved hire constance. . . E.Mch. 2283  
 grete gerdoun. Thanne is ther constaunce, . . . I.Pars. 735-40

**Constance** see **Custance**

**Constant**  
 Constant in herte, and ever in bisynesse . . . C.Doc. 56  
 And she ay sad and constant as a wal, . . . E.Cl. 1047  
 Sholde be constant in adversitee . . . E.Cl. 1146

**Constantine**  
 Averrois, Damascien and Constantyn, . . . A.Prol. 433  
 Swiche as the cursed monk, Daun Constantyn, . . . E.Mch. 1810

**Constellation**  
 disposicioun Of Saturne, by sum constellacioun, . . . A.Kn. 1088  
 By vertu of my constellacioun, . . . D.WB. 616  
 Or constellacioun, that in swich estaat . . . E.Mch. 1969  
 He wayted many a constellacioun . . . F.Sq. 129  
 Ire, siknesse, or constellacioun, . . . F.Fkl. 781  
 And born in cursed constellacioun, . . . TC.4. 752

**Constrain**  
 by the horrible synne of putrie, and constreyne wom- . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 men . . . Bo.2. p.6.  
 and wende to constreyne hym by torment . . . 495-500  
 to constreyne (as who seith, but for to . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1505-10  
 I shal myn herte ayein my lust constreyne; . . . TC.2. 476  
 Than writen this, to which ye me constreyne! . . . TC.2. 1232  
 That may to shrift eft me constreyne. . . RR. 6403  
 And if thou wolt me thus constreyne . . . RR. 6417

**Constraine**  
 But he ne knewe not Constreyneance. . . RR. 7436



**Constrained**

is constrained by povertie to eten . . . B.Mel. 2755-60  
 Constreyned was, he nedes moeste hire wedde, . . . D.WB. 1071  
 Though I do thyng to which I am constrained; . . . E.Cl. 527  
 Love wol nat been constrained by maistreye, . . . F.Fkl. 764  
 And nat to been constrained as a thral; . . . F.Fkl. 769  
 doom, when thou art constrained by thy . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 thee by thy free wil, noght constrained, . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 Allas! I, wepyng, am constrained to bygynnen . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5  
 som-tyme sche constrained and schronk hir-selven . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
 is constrained to loken on the fool erthe! . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45-50  
 hath devyded and constrained to ben . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215-20  
 constrained Senek, . . . his mayster, to chesen . . . Bo.3. '45, 730-5  
 but if it be constrained fro withoute-forth . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 995-1000

thus: that a man may be constrained so, . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5  
 (schrewes) ben constrained by thre unselynesnes, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 folweth it that thanne ben schrewes constrained . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1375-80

thoughtes ben constrained by felonous wikkidnesse, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5  
 if that a wyght constrainede tho doutes by . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1445-50

myddel poynt, it is constrained in-to simplicite . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1475-80

ne constrainede hem nat eftsones into roundnesse . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1560-5

voluntarie of thinges myghten be constrained . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1755-60

thingis that comen of fre wil ben constrained . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1755-60

Constreyned me with so gledy desire, . . . LGW. 105  
 Which desire is so constrained . . . RR. 5313  
 He knewe nat that she was constrained, . . . RR. 7437

**Constrainest**

and constrainest the sterres to suffer . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5

**Constraineth**

for greet povertie constraineth a man to do . . . B.Mel. 2750-5  
 and algates necessitee constraineth hym to axe, . . . B.Mel. 2760-5  
 the mannes adversaries and constraineth hem . . . B.Mel. 2910-5  
 of youre giltes, it constraineth me to doon . . . B.Mel. 3070-5  
 My peple me constraineth for to take . . . E.Cl. 800  
 Wherto constraineth he his folk so faste . . . Mars. 225  
 see, gredy to flouen, constraineth with a certain sende . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
 595-600

constraineth that that nature desireth and . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5

thilke naturel entencioun constraineth hem, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5  
 this ilke ordre constraineth the fortunes and the dedes . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1485-90

And this ordre constraineth by . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1485-90

god ledeth and constraineth alle thingis . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1625-30

yif that the destinal cheyne constrenth the moevynges . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5  
 and constraineth hem to a bytydnye by . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
 (harm), but [ther] constraineth hem certain . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20  
 he constraineth us by necessite to doon . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1715-20

that constraineth or compelleth . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5  
 necessite ne constraineth a man to gon . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5  
 Constraine to a certain ende so . . . TC.3. 1759

**Constraining**

thurw constrainynge causes, wil desireth . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5

alle thingis weren moeved by constrainynge . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5  
 (that is to seyn, by constrainynge of our eyen . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5

**Constraint**

Hir dreful joye, hir constraint, and hir payne? . . . TC.2. 776  
 Bar witness of her wo and her constraint; . . . TC.4. 748

**Construe**

This preyde he hym to construe and declare . . . B.Pri. 1718  
 When they can not construe how it may jo . . . TC.3. 33

**Construeth**

Construeth that as yow lyst, I do no cure. . . LGW. 152

**Consul**

mynde how that Paulus, consul of Rome, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5  
 a consul of Rome that hyghte Nomyus . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5

**Consular**

a conseller of Rome, the riches of the . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
 punysche wrongfully Albyn, a conseller of Rome, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5

**Consulors**

seye thi two sones maked conselleris, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
 thi two sones conselers, in the place that highte . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
 schal I seyn eek of thi two sones conselours, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370-5  
 men clepyen the Imperie of consulers, . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 the pride of the consulers. And ryght for the same . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90

**Consular(s) see Counselor(s)****Consuls**

dignytees of consules, and were comen . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10

**Consumme**

To consumen every thyng that brent wole be; . . . D.WB. 375

**Consumed**

Consumed and wasted han my reedenesse. . . G.CY. 1100  
 verrailly as in effect wasted, consumed, . . . I.Pars. 415-20  
 hem that ben dede and consumpt. . . Bo.2. m.7. 575-80

**Contagion**

That troubled is by the contagion . . . G.SN. 72

**Contagious**

be the contagious conjuncoun of the body with . . . Bo.3. p. 12.  
 1055-60

**Contain**

as moche space as the see and the mareys contene and . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
 that contenen the more partie of men, ne . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
 That wolde, as seith myn auctor, wel contene . . . TC.3. 502  
 shal contene diverse tables of longitudes and . . . Astr. 15-20  
 that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also . . . Astr. 45-50  
 contenen 30 degrees of the bordure, whiche . . . Astr. 188-93  
 Shulde hym contene jolily . . . RR. 2248  
 The nyght shal! thou contene soo . . . RR. 2641  
 Conteyne undir obedience . . . RR. 4923  
 And hem in goodnesse ay contene, . . . RR. 6805

**Contained**

is contained in-with the palays and the . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 ne were oon that contenyde that he hath . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1065-70

[ben now] conteyned [by stable ordenaunce] . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1560-5 var

that is contened or bownded bitwixe the . . . Astr. 362-5  
 cuntrye the arch meridian that is contened . . . Astr. 365-8

**Containeth**

mochel conteneth it in largesse and in . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
 good that conteneth in hym-self alle . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
 blisfulnesse conteneth many thinges, it . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
 embraseth and contieneth the lower strengthe; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
 the space bitwene contieneth a myle wey, . . . Astr. 40-5  
 and every degre of the bordure conteneth 4 . . . Astr. 40-5  
 wel that a degre of the bordure conteneth 4 . . . Astr. 45-50  
 minutes, and a degre of a signe conteneth 60 . . . Astr. 45-50  
 And every degre of thys bordure conteneth 4 minutes, . . . Astr. 60-5  
 up and down as thisel liketh, contieneth certain nombre . . . Astr. 92-7  
 as a compass whiche that contieneth a large . . . Astr. 100-8

**Containing**

contenyng a latitude of 12 degrees, . . . Astr. 100-8  
 I mene degrees contenyng 60 mynutes. . . Astr. 100-8

**Contek**

Contek, with bloody knyfe, and sharpe manace; . . . A.Kn. 2003  
 by batayles or contek? For yif ye axen . . . Bo.4. m.4.  
 1410-5

Ther ros a contek and a gret envye. . . TC.5. 1479

**Conteks**

Of contekes and of whelpes, grete and lyte; . . . B.NP. 4122

**Contemplance**

He fasted longe, and was in contemplance. . . D.Sum. 1893

**Contemplation**

vertuous contemplacioun, withstondynge . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
 Of somme, and contemplacioun, . . . HF.1. 34  
 For they for contemplacioun, . . . HF.3. 620

**Contemplative**

the lif contemplatif. And bytwixen . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5

**Content**

Contente with his povertie, . . . RR. 5628

**Conticuit**

'Postea paulisper conticuit.'— . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-60

**Continence**

And continence eek, with devocioun; . . . D.WB. 106  
 Been wedded to povertie and continence, . . . D.Sum. 1907  
 and continence, that restreyneth alle the . . . I.Pars. 915-20

**Continual**

As by continueel murmur or grucchyng. . . D.WB. 406  
 contricioun moete be continueel, and that . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 When I hadde, with a contynuel sorwe, . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200

the contynuel drede that he hath, ne suffreth . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 the more thikke and contynuel resouns. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5

**Continually**

Continually lastynge unto oure age. . . B.Sh. 1419  
 Continually us waiteth to biclappe, . . . G.SN. 9  
 I pleye continually. I torne the whirlingye . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 wolden make batayle contynuely, and . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
 595-600

In such annoy contynuely, . . . RR. 2731

**Continuance**

And in vertu sende thee continuance; . . . F.Fkl. 690  
 Continuance I wolde you biseke.' . . . TC.3. 77

**Continuatioun**

for that it schal be cause of contynusioun . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5

**Continuato**

'Hec ubi continuato dolore delatraui.'— . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200

**Continue**

If he continue, I holde his thrift y-do; . . . G.CY. 739  
 compleyne, and continue in goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 synne, if that it continue unto his ende, . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
 in the whiche he purposeth fermely to continue. . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 hem for synne hir thankes, but ay continue . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 Continue on us thy pitous eyen clere. . . ABC. 88  
 Be present, and my song contynue and gye. . . Anel. 6  
 to continue innocence, by the whiche he . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5  
 it sholde contynue the lif in goynge, of the whiche . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5  
 That chaungeth ofte, and nyl contune; . . . RR. 4354  
 Which long is likly to contune . . . RR. 5205  
 That litel while wole contune; . . . RR. 5332

**Continued**

longe thou hast continued in synne. . . I.Pars. 960-5  
 moete eek been continued with the werkes of . . . I.Pars. 1045-50

Continued—Continued

ben now continued by stable ordonaunce,	Bo.4. m.6. 1500-5
Agamenon), that wrought and continued the batailes	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
a furwe I-continued (that is to sein, as	Bo.5. m.5. 1845-50
<b>Continuing</b>	
And he continuyng ever in sturdinesse?	E.Cl. 700
Continuyng ever hire innocence overall,	E.Cl. 1048
fouler for youre longe continuyng in synne	I.Pars. 135-40
<b>Contra</b>	
Remedium contra peccatum Superbie	I.Pars. 470-5
Remedium contra peccatum Invidie	I.Pars. 515-20
Sequitur remedium contra peccatum Ire	I.Pars. 650-5
Remedium contra peccatum Acidie	I.Pars. 725-30
Relevacio contra peccatum Avaricie	I.Pars. 800-5
Remedium contra peccatum Gule	I.Pars. 830-5
fructus secundum Jeronimum contra Jovinianum	I.Pars. 865-70
Remedium contra peccatum Luxurie	I.Pars. 910-5
<b>Contract</b>	
oure body, right anon is contract original synne,	I.Pars. 330-5
<b>Contracts</b>	
Of contracts, and of lakke of sacraments,	D.Fri. 1306
<b>Contraire</b>	
ye, ne noon oother, syen never the contraire!	B.Mel. 2875-80
That never nas that con contraire To that other,	BD. 1289
Hit stondeh thus, your contraire Crueltee	Pty. 64
How often falleth al th' effect Contraire	TC.1. 212
And somme she graunted the contraire	HF.3. 450
For thou shalt trumpe al the contraire	HF.3. 539
Syn that the goddes ben contrair to me	LGW. 1360 var
The froward fortune and contraire,	RR. 5411
<b>Contraire see Contrary</b>	
<b>Contraired</b>	
Ne wydwe, that contrairied that he sayde,	D.WB. 1044
I never hem contrairied trewely.	E.Mch. 1497
<b>Contraries</b>	
as maladies been cured by hir contraries,	B.Mel. 2205-10
two contraries, and pees and werre,	B.Mel. 2475-80
For so as good and yvel ben two contraries,	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
'Sith thus of two contraries is o lore,	TC.1. 645
<b>Contrarious</b>	
she is contrarious to hir housbonde;	B.Mel. 2245-50
three thynges that been contrarious to good conseil,	
—that is to	B.Mel. 2310-5
contrarious to every conseil honeste and	B.Mel. 2435-40
Been in hir wirkyng ful contrarious;	D.WB. 698
They been so wikked and contrarious;	D.WB. 780
laste charge of contrarious fortune is this:	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
contrarious fortune is to han ben wieful.	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
For contrarious thynges ne	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
Nature refuseth that contrarious thynges	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
nat entremedyd with the effect of contrarious	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
contrarious Fortune profiteth more to	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
but forsothe contrarious Fortune is alwey sothfast,	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
the contrarious Fortune ledeth ofte	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
contrarious qualites of elementes holden	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
contrarious fortune maketh hem enemys	Bo.3. p.5. 740-5
hym, ryght as thynges that ben contrarious	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
and diverse and contraryous parties,	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
Syn that the goddes ben contrarious to me	LGW. 1360 var
And to-me-ward contrarious;	RR. 3354
<b>Contrarioustees</b>	
blisse of hevене. Ther joye hath no contrarioustees	I.Pars. 1075-80
<b>Contrary</b>	
The contrarie of a thyng by ye or nay,	A.Kn. 1667
Sleen his contrarie, or out of lystes dryve,	A.Kn. 1859
'The contrarie of al this is wilfulnesse.	A.Kn. 3057
concelled hym the contrarie in general audience.	B.Mel. 2235-40
it semeth to yow the contrarie.	B.Mel. 2325-30
concelle yow the contrarie openly;	B.Mel. 2385-90
doon a thyng openly and werkeh prively the con-	
trarie."	B.Mel. 2385-90
that on contrarie is warished by another	B.Mel. 2465-70
another contrarie; I wolde fayn knowe how ye	B.Mel. 2465-70
as they han doon me a contrarie, right how	B.Mel. 2470-5
have I cured on contrarie by another.'	B.Mel. 2470-5
wikkednesse is nat contrarie to wikkednesse, ne	B.Mel. 2475-80
concelleden yow the contrarie, the yonge	B.Mel. 2540-5
And the contrarie is joye and greet solas,	B.NP. 3964
If that the wynd ne hadde ben contrarie,	B.NP. 4259
Fro his contrarie, if he may it see,	B.NP. 4470
It is repreeve and contrarie of honour	C.Pard. 595
For sothe I wol no longer yow contrarie.'	E.Mch. 2319
Though al the world the contrarie hadde y-swore,	F.Sq. 325
I wol yow nat contrarian in no wyse	F.Fkl. 705
To eschue, and by hire contrarie hire oppresse,—	G.SN. 4
As for to werken anything in contrarie	G.CY. 1477
they been so contrarie and so stryven that a man may	I.Pars. 340-5
enmy and contrarie, for he loveth no blyssnesse at al.	I.Pars. 680-5
kepe, anon as they fynden any contrarie or any anoy.	I.Pars. 720-5
turneth . . . al in the contrarie. For-why certes it	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
ut thynges that to it ben contrarie.	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
beren hem al in the contrarie; the whiche	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
desceyvet folk; the contrarie Fortune	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
of folk that usen hem; the contrarye Fortune	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90

Contrary—Continued

the contrarie Fortune is stempre	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
torned into the contrarie, 'quod sch; 'for rycheesses,	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
And the contrarie; for thoughe that	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
we seen the contrarye, as thus:	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
peyne and mede ben contrarie, it moot nedes	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
peyne of yvel answer by the contrarie partie	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
on schrewes, that ben the contrarie partie of gode	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
men,	Bo.4. p.4.
the contrarie, that al that is wrong is wikked?	1365-70
don al the contrarie; for thei enforcen hem to	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
and ryght keypyng of equite, the contrarie of that	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
to contrarien gretly, that god knoweth	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
it is to comen, but rathir the contrarie;	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
into the contrarie partie: ne it ne	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
and ayeinward also is it of the contrarie;	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
And it is al the contrarye;	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
and somtyme the contrarie?)	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
That in contrarie stonden evere mo.	TC.1. 418
By his contrarie is every thing declared.	TC.1. 637
Retorneth in his part contrarie ayeyn.	TC.4. 1003
Lo, right so is it of the part contrarie,	TC.4. 1028
Everich joye or ese in his contrarie.	TC.5. 1379
Bid him proven the contrarie.	HF.2. 300
Syn that the goddys ben contrary to me.	LGW. 1360
of an ascendent is the contrarie of these forseide	
thynges.	Astr. 161-5
som tyme the contrarie. But understonde wel	Astr. 183-03
and the contrarie.	Astr. 215-3
But the contrarie of these parties is of	Astr. 330-7
the mone moeveth the contrarie from othere planetes	Astr. 330-7
the est, and the contrarie; and in this.	Astr. 362-5
For joy is contrarie unto sorowe.	RR. 348
And contrarye to that other fyve.	RR. 991
Contrarie unto loves art,	RR. 2246
The lyf of love is full contrarie,	RR. 2303
They doon a gret contrarie.	RR. 4478
To me so contrarie and so fer	RR. 4794
Is no thyng contrarie to me;	RR. 5306
That is contrarie unto this;	RR. 5312
That to good love it is contrarie,	RR. 5316
<b>Contrary see Contraire</b>	
<b>Contre</b>	
Le Plaintiff coudre Fortune	Fort. head
La Responsee de Fortune coudre le Plaintiff	Fort. head
La Responsee du Plaintiff coudre Fortune	Fort. head
<b>Contributory</b>	
And unto Rome made hem contributarie	B.Mk. 3866 var
<b>Contrite</b>	
contricioun, and how he sholde be contrit,	I.Pars. 125-30
be contrit of his synnes, and in stidefast	I.Pars. 1005-10
<b>Contritoun</b>	
but we oghte requeren it with greet contricioun and	
humylitee,	B.Mel. 2025-30
Contritoun of herte, Confessioun of	I.Pars. 105-10
contritoun of herte, and shrift of mouth,	I.Pars. 105-10
The roote of this tree is contritoun,	I.Pars. 110-5
the roote of contritoun spryngeth a	I.Pars. 110-5
In this penitence or contritoun man	I.Pars. 125-30
to seyn, what is contritoun, and whiche	I.Pars. 125-30
moeven a man to contritoun, and how he sholde be	I.Pars. 125-30
and what contritoun availleth to the	I.Pars. 125-30
Thanne is it thus that contritoun	I.Pars. 125-30
The causes that oghte moeve a man to contritoun	
been sexe.	I.Pars. 130-5
moeve a man to contritoun is drede of the day	I.Pars. 155-60
man to have contritoun is the sorweful	I.Pars. 230-5
we han contritoun. But soothly, the	I.Pars. 240-5
moeve a man to contritoun is remembrance of	I.Pars. 255-60
moeve a man to contritoun is the hope of thre	I.Pars. 280-5
manere shal been his contritoun.	I.Pars. 290-5
And forther-over contritoun	I.Pars. 305-10
contritoun moeste be continuell, and that	I.Pars. 305-10
soothly, whil contritoun lasteth man may	I.Pars. 305-10
In contritoun is this, 'Wher-of	I.Pars. 305-10
'Wher-of avayleth contritoun?' I seye that som	I.Pars. 305-10
som tyme contritoun delivereth a man fro	I.Pars. 310-5
And right so as contritoun availleth	I.Pars. 310-5
is shrifte or satisfaccioun withouten contritoun.	I.Pars. 310-5
And moore-over contritoun	I.Pars. 310-5
confessioun that is signe of contritoun.	I.Pars. 315-20
after thy contritoun.	I.Pars. 975-80
contritoun of herte, where a man offreth	I.Pars. 1030-5
<b>Contriving</b>	
no prevyng But lykelynesse, and contrivyng?	RR. 7542
<b>Controve</b>	
Controve he wolde, and foule fayle	RR. 4249
And it is synne to controve	RR. 7545
<b>Contubernial</b>	
Cristes freendes, they been contubernial with the	
Lord.	I.Pars. 760-5



**Contumacy**  
elacioun, inapacience, strif, contumacie, . . . . I.Pars. 390-5

**Contumax**  
Contumax is he that thurgh his . . . . I.Pars. 400-5

**Contumely**  
and thanne stant the synne of Contumelie . . . . I.Pars. 555-60

**Convenient**  
it is nat convenient to were for hire . . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
Ne it was noght convenient ne no nede . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
yeveth to every thing that that is convenient to hym,  
1005-10  
semeth convenient, syth that I speke of . . . . Astr. 150-6

**Convenients**  
And his proporcionales convenients . . . . F.Fkl. 1278

**Convent**  
And after that the abbot with his covent . . . . B.Pri. 1827  
The covent eek lay on the pavement, . . . . B.Pri. 1867  
And up I roos, and al our covent eke, . . . . D.Sum. 1863  
Holde ye thanne me, or elles cure covent, . . . . D.Sum. 1959  
Al yif that covent half a quarter otes! . . . . D.Sum. 1963  
Al yif that covent foure and twenty grotes! . . . . D.Sum. 1964  
As for my self, but that al our covent . . . . D.Sum. 1975  
Unto youre hooly covent wil I lyve, . . . . D.Sum. 2130  
Blasphemed hath our hooly covent eke, . . . . D.Sum. 2183  
Among youre covent, if it lyked me, . . . . D.Sum. 2250  
For thritteen is a covent, as I gesse; . . . . D.Sum. 2259  
Shal parfoune up the nombre of his covent. . . . D.Sum. 2261  
And so wolde al the covent hardily; . . . . D.Sum. 2285  
If any Judas in youre covent be, . . . . G.CY. 1007  
And yalte [him] unto somme covente, . . . . RR. 4904  
Than noy frere of his covent. . . . RR. 7378

**Conversation**  
mayst, of his conversacioun, and of his . . . . B.Mel. 2500-5

**Converse**  
In convers letting everich element: . . . . TC.5. 1810

**Conversed**  
hadde conversed and hauntyd fro my . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65-70

**Convert**  
Al wolde he from his purpos nat convert. . . . C.Doc. 212  
and that they ne converten hem . . . to the wil of . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1080-5  
Blessed be Love, that can thus folk convertel . . . . TC.1. 308  
That she wex somwhat able to convert. . . . TC.2. 903  
And, but I make him sone to convert, . . . . TC.4. 1412  
That doth the synfull folk convert . . . . RR. 7185

**Converted**  
Ne ther was Surryen noon, that was converted, . . . B.ML. 435  
Til Jhesu hath converted, thurgh his grace, . . . B.ML. 538  
Converted was,—thanked be Cristes grace! . . . B.ML. 686  
And with his word converted many a wight,  
G.SN. 404  
But they, converted at hir wise loore, . . . G.SN. 414  
And when thei ben converted to the . . . Bo.3. m.9.875-80  
Hath thee converted out of wikkednesse, . . . TC.1. 999  
And ben converted from hir wikked werkis . . . TC.1. 1004

**Converteth**  
Converteth, and on Crist maketh hym bileve. . . B.ML. 574

**Convertible**  
For thefte and riot they been convertible, . . . A.Co. 4395

**Converting**  
Convertinge al unto his propre welle, . . . A.Kn. 3037

**Convey**  
Save that he wold conveyen his matiere . . . E.Cl. 55 var  
My careful herte to convey! . . . . RR. 2428

**Convey see Convey**

**Conveyed**  
Ne hadde Idilnesse thee conveyed . . . . RR. 3233  
Which me conveyed, thurgh my praier, . . . RR. 4527

**Conveyeth**  
And him conveyeth thurgh the maistris strete . . LGW. 2305

**Convict**  
That he hath . . . Convict that ye bothe have  
bought so dere . . . . ABC. 86  
me present, confessed or convict. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
noon of hem ben convicte of swiche a . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5

**Convey**  
Save that he wold conveyen his mateere; . . . E.Cl. 55  
But to the herte they [it] conveye; . . . RR. 2916

**Convey see Convey**

**Convoied**  
And convoied the kynges worthily . . . . A.Kn. 2737  
Convoied hire, and thus the day they spende . . E.Cl. 391

**Cook**  
Wo was his cook but if his sauce were Poynaunt . . A.Prol. 351  
A Cook they hadde with hem for the nones, . . A.Prol. 379  
The cook y-scalded, for al his longe ladel. . . A.Kn. 2020  
The Cook of Londoun, whil the Reve spak, . . A.Co. 4325  
Is that a Cook of Londoun? with meschaunce! . . H.Mcp. 11  
Awake, thou Cook, quod he, 'God yve thee sorwel!  
H.Mcp. 15  
This Cook, that was ful pale and no thyng reed, . H.Mcp. 20  
To thee, sike Cook, and to no wight displese . . H.Mcp. 26  
And with this speche the Cook wax wrooth and wraw, . H.Mcp. 46  
This was a fair chynache of a Cook. . . H.Mcp. 60  
This Cook shal drynke ther-of, if that I may. . . H.Mcp. 85  
Of this vessel the Cook dranke faste, alas! . . H.Mcp. 88  
And of that drynke the Cook was wonder fayn, . . H.Mcp. 92

**Cooks**  
The prologe of the Cokes Tale . . . . A.Co. head  
Heere bigynneth The Cokes Tale . . . . A.Co. head  
And bad the cookes that they sholde hem hye, . . B.Sh. 1400

## Cooks—Continued

Thise cookes, how they stampe, and streyne, and grynde, . . . . C.Pard. 538

**Cool**  
And thynkist in thyn wit, that is ful cole, . . . LGW.G. 258

**Cop**  
Upon the cope right of his nose he hade A werte, . . A.Prol. 554  
lat hym eschuen to bilde on the cop of the moun-  
taine, . . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
415-20  
the cop of the mountaigne with alle hise . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
415-20  
And fond upon the coppe a woon, . . . HF.3. 76  
was cloven a two right fro the cop adowne . . . LGW. 738 var

**Cope**  
With a thredbare cope, as is a poure scoler, . . A.Prol. 260  
Allas! why werestow so wyd a cope? . . . B.Mk. 3139  
Now help! O Mars, thou with thy bloody cope, . . TC.3. 724  
Under the cope of hevne, that is above; . . . LGW. 1527  
A furred cope on had he nomen, . . . RR. 408  
Under a cope of papelardie, . . . RR. 6796  
Done on the cope of a frere. . . . RR. 7408

**Copper**  
And Venus copper, by my fader kyn. . . . G.CY. 829  
Is ther any copper her-inne? seyde he. . . G.CY. 1292  
He wente his way, and with the copper cam, . . G.CY. 1296  
And of that copper weyed out but an ounce. . . G.CY. 1298  
He putte the ounce of copper in the crosselet, . G.CY. 1308  
The copper teyne, noght knowynge this preest, . G.CY. 1324  
on a pilier was, Of copper, Venus clerk, Oryde, . HF.3. 397

**Copy**  
The copy of a tretis and a lettre . . . . TC.2. 1697  
bye the book To copy, if hym talent toke. . . RR. 7110

**Cor**  
Lo, "but" they seye, *cor meum eructavit*,— . . D.Sum. 1934

**Coral**  
Of smal coral aboute hire arm she bar . . . A.Prol. 158  
Of alabastr whit and reed coral, . . . A.Kn. 1910  
His coomb was redder than the fyn coral, . . . B.NP. 4049

**Corbets**  
As corbets, ful of ymageries. . . . HF.3. 214

**Corde**  
It nedeth noght to pyne yow with the corde, . . A.Kn. 1746  
And eek an ax to smyte the corde atwo, . . A.Mil. 3569  
And with his ax he smoot the corde atwo, . . A.Mil. 3820  
Delicious through wind, or touche of corde, . . TC.5. 443  
She was hir owne dede ryght with a corde, . . LGW. 2485  
And with her corde thete to drawe . . . RR. 4420  
He shal have of a corde a loigne . . . RR. 7050

**Cordellere**  
So bene Augustyns and Cordylere . . . . RR. 7459

**Cordeth**  
It cordeth nought; so n'ere it but a jape! . . . TC.2. 1043

**Cordewain**  
His shoon of cordewane. . . . B.Th. 1922

**Cordial**  
For gold in phisk is a cordial, . . . . A.Prol. 443

**Cordes**  
For he that with his thousand cordes alye . . . G.SN. 8  
Then on instruments ben cordes; . . . HF.2. 188

**Corinne**  
First folwe I Stace, and after him Corynne. . . Anel. 21

**Corinth**  
Was sent to Corynthe in ful greet honour . . . C.Pard. 604

**Cormorant**  
The hote cormeraunt of gloteny; . . . PF. 362

**Corn**  
Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thries, . . A.Prol. 562  
A thief he was, for sthele, of corn and mele, . . A.Rv. 3939  
To which this millere stol bothe mele and corn . A.Rv. 3995  
For goon to mille and seen hir corn y-grounde, . A.Rv. 4008  
To gekke Of corn, by sleighte, no by force hem reve. A.Rv. 4011  
To grynde our corn and carie it ham agayn. . . A.Rv. 4032  
Quod John, 'and se how that the corn gas in. . A.Rv. 4037  
Til that hir corn was faire and weel y-grounde; . A.Rv. 4069  
This Aleyn al forgat, bothe mele and corn; . . A.Rv. 4076  
Oure corn is stolon, men wil us foles calle, . . A.Rv. 4111  
Oure corn is stolon, sothly it is na nay, . . . A.Rv. 4183  
Maken so long a tale as of the corn. . . B.Sh. 1183  
Or sprengen cokkel in our clene corn; . . . B.Mk. 3144  
Religioun hath take up al the corn . . . B.NP. 4365  
For he hadde founde a corn, lay in the yerd.  
B.NP. 4372  
He chukked whan he hath a corn y-founde, . C.Pard. 863  
Noght but the montance of a corn of whete, . D.Sum. 1739  
And beggheh mele, and chese, or elles corn. . . BD. 157  
Ther never yet grew corn ne gras, . . . PF. 23  
Cometh al this newe corn from yere to yere;  
destroyed the corne plentyvous of fruytes  
dere yere, hadde his gerneris ful of corn, . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30  
byen no coorn til his corn were soold, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
a buschel corne, he most yvye the kyng . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
trust that he hadde to his corn, to . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
215-20  
the feern, so that the corn may . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610-5  
vitayles of the peple, as of corn and . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
Out of the way, so priketh him his corn, . . TC.1. 219  
She made up-frete hir corn and vines alle. . . TC.5. 1470  
And pipes made of grene corne, . . . HF.3. 134  
Of makynge ropen, and lad away the corne; . . LGW. 74  
No more than of the corne agayn the sheef; . . LGW. 190

**Corn—Continued**

The draft of storyis and forgete the corn? . . . LGW.G. 312  
 Let be the chaf and writ wel of the corn. . . LGW.G. 529  
 That of the shefe she shulde be the corne. . . LGW. 2579  
 But corn up-sprung, unsowe of mannes hond, . . Form.A. 10  
 The flour nel seeden of my corne. . . RR. 4344  
 I take the strawe, and lete the corne . . . RR. 6354

**Cornemuse**

In cornemuse, and shalmys, . . . HF.3. 123

**Corner**

And in a priver corner in desporte . . . PF. 260  
 upon the uttereste corner of my bed; and esche, . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
 'And at that corner in the yonder hous . . . TC.5. 575  
 In a corner of the halle, . . . HF.3. 1052  
 At every corner of this wall . . . RR. 4165

**Corners**

And eke aboven atte corners . . . RR. 4192  
 Corners and wikettis over all . . . RR. 4244

**Corniculer**

Of the Prefectes, and his corniculer, . . . G.SN. 369

**Corns**

And they brende alle the cornes in that lond, . . B.Mk. 3225  
 ben waxen heyne cornes whan the sterre Syrius . . Bo.1. m.5.  
 185-90  
 the hote somer dryeth the cornes; . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1555-60  
 Than ever cornes were in graunges; . . . HF.2. 190

**Cornwall**

With hornepipes of Cornewalle; . . . RR. 4250

**Corny**

Or elles a draughte of moyste and corny ale, . . C.Pard. 315  
 Now have I dronke a draughte of corny ale, . . C.Pard. 456

**Corollary**

here as a corollarie or a meede of . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
 it corlerie, or porisme, or meede of . . . Bo.3. p.10.925-30  
 Remembre the of thilke noble corollarie that I yaf . . Bo.4. p.3.1285-90

**Coronet**

*Coronet* *see* *Crownet*

**Corporal**

corporel and espirituel. Corporel, as . . . I.Pars. 795-800

Swynke he with hondis corporell . . . RR. 6757

**Corporibus**

'Quid autem de corporibus.'—Prosa 7 . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760-5  
 'Quod si in corporibus sentiendi.'—Prosa 5 . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5

**Corps**

*Corps* *see* *Corseint*, *Wardecors*

**Corps**

Swownyngs, and haar hire for the corps away. . . A.Kn. 2819  
 'By Goddes corpe, this game goth faire and weel.' . . A.Mil. 3743  
 While that the corps lay in the floor upright; . . D.WB. 768  
 And under is the corps, swich as ye woot, . . F.Sq. 519  
 And ner the corps I gan to presen faste, . . Pity. 19  
 Keyngyng the corps, as ye have herd me seyn, . . Pity. 51  
 And let the corps embawme; and forth she fette . . LGW. 676  
 This dede corps, and in the shryne it shette. . . LGW. 677  
 How clippeth she the dede corps? alas! . . . LGW. 876

**Corps**

*Corps* *see* *Corse*

**Corpus**

'Wel seydl by *corpus dominus*,' quod our Hoost; . . B.Pri. 1625  
 And by that precious corpus Madrian, . . B.Mk. 3082  
 By corpus bones! I wol have thy knyf, . . B.Mk. 3096  
 By *corpus* bones! but I have triacle, . . C.Pard. 314

**Correct**

But to correcten that is mys, I mente, . . G.CY. 909  
 'ye oghten first correcte youreself, that han lost al . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 youre . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 my deere sone, and correcte me for myn . . TC.5. 1858  
 To vouchen-sauf, ther nede is, to correcte, . . Adam. 6  
 Hit to correcte and eek to rubbe and scrape; . . RR. 7230  
 Us to correcte and accusen. . . RR. 7230

**Corrected**

By hym shul othere men corrected be'; . . D.WB. 181  
 Ne I wolde nat of hym corrected be, . . D.WB. 661  
 Ful wel corrected, ne ther lakked nought, . . F.Fkl. 1274  
 Valorian, corrected as God wolde, . . G.SN. 162

**Correcteth**

seith that the jute that correcteth nat the . . B.Mel. 2660-5  
 of a man, the fool correcteth . . . B.Mel. 2900-5

**Correction**

I do vengeance and pleyen correcioun . . . A.Kn. 2461  
 And no thyng for correcioun of synne. . . C.Pard. 404  
 Power to doon on hem correcioun, . . D.Fri. 1320  
 For we been out of his correcioun, . . D.Fri. 1329  
 I payde at hoorn for thy correcioun.' . . D.Fri. 1617  
 I putte it ay under correcioun . . I.Pars. 56  
 That I wol stonde to correcioun, . . I.Pars. 60  
 the maister, 'for thy correcioun.' . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 laws of correcioun, ne noon ensample of lokynge.' . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 I speke hem alle under correcioun . . TC.3. 1332

**Corried**

the maneris of schrewes ben corried and chastised by . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5

**Corrigith**

thing that exerciseth or corrigith profitith? . . Bo.4. p.7.1575-80

**Corrosive**

Of watres corosif, and of lymaille, . . . G.CY. 853

**Corrupt**

*Corrupt* *see* *Corrupt-*

**Corruptable**

Descendynge so, til it be corruptable. . . A.Kn. 3010  
 For because all is corruptable, . . . RR. 4856

**Corrupte**

it moot nedys deien and corruppen to gidres? . . Bo.3. p.11.

932-30

**Corrumpe—Continued**

and enemys corruppen hem. . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1010-5

corrumpe the nat, occupy the mene by . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5

**Corrupted**

This synne corrupted al this world, as . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 cleer, and wil nat I-corrupted, and . . . Bo.5. p.2.  
 1655-60

**Corrumpeth**

Corrumpeth and is in his body laft . . . A.Kn. 2746 *ear*

Corrumpeth, whan that folke his name nevene? . . LGW. 2237

**Corrumping**

stable and withouten corruppyng?" . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1075-80

**Corrupt**

A maner Latyn corrupt was hir speche, . . . B.ML. 519  
 Genylon-Olyver, corrupt for meede, . . . B.Mk. 3579  
 Corrupt was al this world for glotonyel . . . C.Pard. 504  
 A wyld fyr and corrupt pestilence, . . . E.Mch. 2252  
 may nat been deceyved ne corrupt.' And why? for . . I.Pars. 165-70  
 he shal nat been corrupt. And therefore . . I.Pars. 165-70  
 and engendred of vile and corrupt matere; . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 were corrupt by the fir of Saint Antony, . . I.Pars. 425-30  
 we been of o nature, roten and corrupt, . . I.Pars. 460-5  
 but never shal it be that she nas corrupt. . . I.Pars. 870-5  
 and eek to hem that been corrupt. . . I.Pars. 910-5  
 hymself the moore wolde it corrupte and . . I.Pars. 995-1000

**Corrupt****Corrupteth**

The . . . blood . . . Corrupteth, and is in his . . A.Kn. 2746  
 bouk y-laft, . . .

**Corruption**

Is shent with venym and corrupcioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2754  
 Fulfilled of donge and of corrupcioun! . . . C.Pard. 535  
 so is a wikked preest corrupcion ynough for al a . . I.Pars. 895-900  
 parisshes, . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 synne, for the corrupcioun and for the . . PF. 614  
 Live thou soley, wormes corrupcioun! . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
 in his brest, as a postum is ful of corrupcioun), . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
 withoute corrupcioun this that I have seid, . . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
 desireth to come to deth and to corrupcion?'. . .

**Corse**

I saugh to day a corse y-born to chirche, . . . A.Mil. 3429  
 God shilde his cors fro shonde! . . . B.Th. 2098  
 I pray to God so save thy gentil cors, . . C.Pard. 304  
 Biforn a cors, was caried to his grave. . . C.Pard. 665  
 What cors is this that passeth heer forby, . . C.Pard. 668  
 In lifyng up his hevvy, dronken cors; . . H.Mcp. 67  
 Whan men the cors unto the grave carie! . . TC.5. 742

**Corse****Corseint**

To the corseynt Leonard, . . . HF.1. 117

**Corve(n)**

The careyne, in the busk, with throte y-corve, . . A.Kn. 2013  
 Tho was he korven out of his harneys, . . A.Kn. 2696  
 With Powles wyndow corven on his shooes, . . A.Mil. 3318  
 Ther he, with throte y-korven, lay upright, . . B.Pri. 1801  
 But half deed, with hir nekke y-corven there, . . G.SN. 533  
 For in myn herte is corven every vein; . . PF. 425  
 men badden korve that cloth by violence . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
 they . . korven and to-rente my clothes that I . . Bo.1. p.3. 75-80  
 Which that so wel corven was, . . HF.3. 205  
 And shal I have my throte korve a-two? . . LGW. 2695

**Corybantes**

peple that highte Coribandes, that wenen . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1435-40

**Cost**

Was al his lust, for no cost wolde he spare. . . A.Prol. 192  
 Of yonge women at his owene cost: . . A.Prol. 213  
 To doon yow ese, and it shal coste noght. . . A.Prol. 768  
 Shal have a soper at oure aller cost, . . A.Prol. 799  
 Right at myn owene cost, and be youre gyde; . . A.Prol. 804  
 That nedes-cost he moot hymselfen hyde, . . A.Kn. 1477  
 That coste largely of gold a fother. . . A.Kn. 1908  
 That at his grete cost arrayed thus . . A.Kn. 2090  
 Thanne moot another payen for oure cost, . . B.Sh. 1208  
 Graunt mercy of youre cost and of youre cheere!' . B.Sh. 1470  
 That coste many a jane. . . B.Th. 1925  
 How greet labour and cost is thee to fynde! . . C.Pard. 537  
 Or doon a thyng that sholde han cost his lyf, . . D.WB. 535  
 Wynne thy cost, taak heer ensample of me.' . D.Fri. 1580  
 Certain I fynde in it but cost and care, . . E.Mch. 1547  
 Aurelius) that his cost hath all forlorn, . . F.Fkl. 1557  
 And al the cost, a twenty devel way, . . G.CY. 782  
 I have a poudre heer, that coste me deere, . . G.CY. 1133  
 What shal this recite coste, tellethe now?' . G.CY. 1353  
 only the cost of embrowdyng, the . . I.Pars. 415-20  
 And neither left for cost ne for travail. . . TC.3. 522  
 That deynete was, al coste it gret richeshe, . . TC.5. 438  
 And al the cost I wol my self make; . . LGW. 1448  
 And nedes-coste thys thyng moot have an ende; . LGW. 2697  
 That cost hath many a pounce, er this, . . RR. 5895

**Costage**

To doon plesaurce, and also greet costage: . . B.Sh. 1235  
 A thousand frankes aboven al his costage. . . B.Sh. 1562  
 To wedde a poure womman for costage; . . D.WB. 249  
 This feste was, and gretter of costage, . . E.Cl. 1126  
 She shal be hauteyn and of gret costage . . E.Mch. 1306 *ear*

**Costages**

men make heilhe toures with grete costages . . . B.Mel. 2525-30



<b>Costeth</b>	the moore it costeth to the peple for the	I.Pars. 420-5
<b>Costlewe</b>	oure dayes the synful costlewe array of ther is also costlewe furrynge in hir faire, fatte, and costlewe, and also to	I.Pars. 415-20 I.Pars. 415-20 I.Pars. 430-5
<b>Costneeth</b>	For sich array ne costneeth but lite.	RR. 2279
<b>Costrel</b>	And therwithal a costrel taketh he	LGW. 2666
<b>Costs</b>	Shal bere a distaf, hire costes for to quyte.	B.Mk. 3564
<b>Cote</b>	Myn is the prison in the derke cote, Hir diete was accordant to hir cote; As in a cote, or in an oxe stalle,	A.Kn. 2457 B.NP. 4026 E.Cl. 398
<b>Cottidian</b>	see <b>Quotidian</b>	
<b>Cottage</b>	Was whilom dwellyng in a narwe cotage That they ne founde as muche as o cotage	B.NP. 4012 B.NP. 4180
<b>Couch</b>	He mente as in his bed or in his couche; Bedrede upon a couche lowe he lay. And thou shalt make hym couche as dooth a quaille. The coles for to couchen al above And tendre flesch, and make his couche of silk, I had men sholde me my couche make; shynynge folth this Astrelabie kouche adoun On lattes shuldris thinges they couchen,	D.WB. 88 D.Sum. 1769 E.Cl. 1206 G.CY. 1152 H.Mop. 176 LGW. 205 Astr. 301-8 RR. 6903
<b>Couched</b>	Couched with perles, white and rounde and grete; Ne how the fyr was couched first with stree, On shelves couched at his beddes heed, And couched coles as that chanoun bad; And whyles the preest coucheade bisily This is nat couched as it ought be; Syn it so evene aboven couched was; She couched hem after as they shoulde serve, in the seler of Jupiter ther ben couched	A.Kn. 2161 A.Kn. 2933 A.Mil. 3211 G.CY. 1157 G.CY. 1179 G.CY. 1182 G.CY. 1200 PF. 216 Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
<b>Couching</b>	wirke softly and avysely in the couching.	Astr. 301-8
<b>Coud</b>	see <b>Could</b>	
<b>Cough</b>	That sleep til that the coughe hath hym awakend. Sat in the bush, and coughen she bigan, And Pandarus to coughe gan a lite,	E.Mch. 1957 E.Mch. 2208 TC.2. 254
<b>Coughed</b>	And softe he coughed with a semy soun	A.Mil. 3697 var
<b>Cougheth</b>	He cougheth first, and knokketh therwithal	A.Mil. 3788
<b>Could</b>	Wel koude he sitte on hors and faire ryde; He koude songes make and wel endite, Wel koude he dresse his takel yemanly; Of woodcraft wel koude he al the usage. Wel koude she carie a morsel and wel kepe, Wel koude he syngne and pleyen on a rote; And rage he koude, as it were right a whelpes. In love-dayes ther koude he muchel helpe, Wel koude he in eschaunge sheeldes selle. Ther-to he coude endite and make a thyng, Ther koude no wight pynechen at his writynge; And every statut coude he pleyen by rote. Of alle deynteys that men koude thynke Wel koude he knowe a draughte of Londoun ale; He koude rooste and sethe and boille and frye, Wel koude he fortunen the ascendent She koude muchel of wandrynge by the weye. In felawshipe wel koude she laughe and carpe; For she koude of that art the olde daunce. He koude in lital thyng have suffisaunce. Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thries, A baggepipe wel koude he blowe and sowne, Wel koude he kepe a gerner and a bynne, Ther was noon audитор koude on him wyne. Ther koude no man brynghe hym in arrangee. He koude better than his lord purchaue. His lord wel koude he plesen subtilly But whoso koude in oother thyng hym grope, And prively a fynch eek koude he pulle; Wel koude he rede a lessoun or a storie, To wyne silver, as he ful wel koude; And changed so that no man koude knowe For he was wys and koude soone espye Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere, Who koude ryme in Englyssh proprely So that I koude doon aught to youre plesaunce. And though I koude rekene a thousand mo. Wel koude he peynten lify, that it wroghte; Of noon estaat ne koude amenden it. For ther was noon so wys that koude seye And koude a certeyn of conclusiouns, Of deerne love he koude, and of solas, There nas no man so wys that koude thenche Therto she koude skippe and make game, But if he koude a carpenter bigyle. Wel koude he laten blood and clippe and shave, In twenty manere koude he trippe and daunce And as wel koude he pleyen on his giterne. For for no cry hir mayde koude hym calle,	A.Prol. 94 A.Prol. 95 A.Prol. 106 A.Prol. 110 A.Prol. 130 A.Prol. 236 A.Prol. 257 A.Prol. 258 A.Prol. 278 A.Prol. 325 A.Prol. 326 A.Prol. 327 A.Prol. 346 A.Prol. 382 A.Prol. 383 A.Prol. 417 A.Prol. 467 A.Prol. 474 A.Prol. 476 A.Prol. 490 A.Prol. 562 A.Prol. 565 A.Prol. 593 A.Prol. 594 A.Prol. 602 A.Prol. 608 A.Prol. 610 A.Prol. 644 A.Prol. 652 A.Prol. 709 A.Prol. 713 A.Kn. 1370 A.Kn. 1420 A.Kn. 1422 A.Kn. 1459 A.Kn. 1571 A.Kn. 1954 A.Kn. 2087 A.Kn. 2196 A.Kn. 2590 A.Mil. 3193 A.Mil. 3200 A.Mil. 3253 A.Mil. 3259 A.Mil. 3300 A.Mil. 3326 A.Mil. 3328 A.Mil. 3333 A.Mil. 3417

<b>Could—Continued</b>	'So theek,' quod he, 'ful wel koude I the quite, Pipen he koude and fische, and nettes beeta, They koude nat, though they dide al hir myght, Daunce he koude so wel and jolily, That fairer koude caste a paire of dys Than Perlyn koude, and therto he was free Is written, God woot, whoso koude it rede, There is no man koude brynghe hire to that prikke. Til he the firste vers koude al by rote. Fro day to day, til he koude it by rote, He koude hunte at wilde deer, and by manye oother resons that I koude seye, His false wyf koude hym so plesse and preye He by his fader koude noght be war; That koude expounde what this letre mente; And slepen under the bush; and she koude eke Wrestlen, Creet wonder is how that he koude or myghte Hymself he slow, he koude no better reed, Beestes and briddes koude speke and synge. Of othere humours koude I telle also And if a rethor koude faire endite, As man that koude his trawson nat espie, Thanne wolde I shewe yow how that I koude pleyne Yet koude I make his berd, so moot I theel! For as an hors I koude byte and whyne; I koude pleyne, thogh I were in the gilt, I koude walke as fresh as is a rose; Wel koude I daunce to an harpe smale, And therwithal so wel koude he me glose, He koude wyne agayn my love anon. That made me I koude noght withdrawe But he ne koude arryven in no coost Koude ye me wise I wolde wel quite youre hire. 'Now, sire,' quod she, 'I koude amende al this, He koude spare of lechours oon or two, He koude somme, on payne of Cristes curs, Lordynges, I koude han toold yow, quod this Frere, I koude of ire seye so muche sorwe I koude telle for a gowne-clooth Or elles koude he showe wel swich mateere,— Ne koude nat us-self devyssen how And koude so the peples herte embrace, Grilisdil thurgh hir wit Koude al the feet of wyfif homlynesse, The commune profit koude she redresse; In al that land, that she ne koude apese, Were changed; but he never hire koude fynde What koude a sturdy housbonde moore devyse But never koude he fynde variance; Ye koude nat doon so dishoneste a thyng, And koude swich honour and reverence, So wel that no man koude hir pris amende; She koude nat adversitee endure As koude a poure fostred creature. Unto the herte, ne koude in no manere Koude tellen of my wyves cursednesse! That I in hire ne koude han no plesaunce, Ne in Ytaille, koude bet han sayd. Ne man ne beest, which as men koude devyse, Ne koude of it the beautee wel devyse; For al that ever he koude poure or pryen, Ther no wight koude han founde out swich a sleighte. And every signe that she koude make That koude clymbel Allas, allas! quod he, That koude his colours longynge for that art, Ne koude hym nat amende with a word; He that it wroghte koude ful many a gyn. Nature ne art ne koude hym nat amende. How that it koude go, and was of bras! For he koude with it bothe heele and dere, Who koude telle yow the forme of daunces That nolde han wept, if that he wepe koude, If that I koude a faucon wel discryve,— And koude answere hym in his ledene ageyn, Til I koude flec ful hyme under the sky— That I ne koude han wend he koude feyne, Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part, Ne so koude thanke a wight as he hidde me! Who koude telle, but he hadde wedded be, Koude I now telle as touchynge this mateere. Withoute Brutus koude she nat lyve, But if a clerk koude doon a gentil dede, And was ful glad he koude trouthe espye. He koude werke, and that in sondry wise. He koude al clene turne it up-so-doun, That of a pound we koude make tweye; I koude never leve it in no wise. And herbes koude I telle eek many oon, Ther koude no man writen, as I gesse, Loo, how this theef koude his service beedel Til he had terved hym, he koude nat blyne. And thanked hym in swich wise as he koude. Pleyen he koude on every myztraltrie, Koude never synghen half so wel as hee. He koude, when he sholde telle a tale; Ne koude, by an hundred thousand deel, if that a wyf koude kepen hire al chaast, remedies, soothly, if I koude, I wolde	A.Rv. 3864 A.Rv. 3927 A.Rv. 4104 A.Co. 4370 A.Co. 4386 A.Co. 4387 B.ML 195 B.ML 1029 B.Pri. 1712 B.Pri. 1735 B.Th. 1926 B.Mol. 2760-5 B.Mk. 3217 B.Mk. 3375 B.Mk. 3398 B.Mk. 3455 B.Mk. 3679 B.Mk. 3739 B.NP. 4071 B.NP. 4127 B.NP. 4397 B.NP. 4513 B.NP. 4543 D.WB. 361 D.WB. 386 D.WB. 387 D.WB. 448 D.WB. 457 D.WB. 509 D.WB. 512 D.WB. 617 D.WB. 922 D.WB. 1008 D.WB. 1106 D.Fri. 1325 D.Fri. 1347 D.Fri. 1645 D.Sum. 2011 D.Sum. 2247 E.Cl. 90 E.Cl. 108 E.Cl. 412 E.Cl. 429 E.Cl. 431 E.Cl. 433 E.Cl. 601 E.Cl. 698 E.Cl. 710 E.Cl. 876 E.Cl. 1021 E.Cl. 1026 E.Cl. 1042 E.Cl. 1043 E.Mch. 1237 E.Mch. 1239 E.Mch. 1434 E.Mch. 1511 E.Mch. 1539 E.Mch. 2033 E.Mch. 2112 E.Mch. 2131 E.Mch. 2213 E.Mch. 2339 F.Sq. 39 F.Sq. 97 F.Sq. 128 F.Sq. 197 F.Sq. 200 F.Sq. 240 F.Sq. 283 F.Sq. 421 F.Sq. 424 F.Sq. 436 F.Sq. 503 F.Sq. 510 F.Sq. 557 F.Fkl. 803 F.Fkl. 1413 F.Fkl. 1449 F.Fkl. 1611 F.SN. 291 G.CY. 604 G.CY. 625 G.CY. 677 G.CY. 714 G.CY. 799 G.CY. 977 G.CY. 1065 G.CY. 1171 H.Mcp. 93 H.Mcp. 113 H.Mcp. 118 H.Mcp. 135 H.Mcp. 137 I.Pars. 945-50 I.Pars. 955-60
------------------------	---	---

Could—Continued

and it is short, for it sholde be koud the moore lightly,	I.Pars. 1040-5
So when this lady coude heree no word	BD. 101
Ne she koude no reed but oon;	BD. 105
Of no goddes that koude make	BD. 235
No more than koude the leste of us;	BD. 283
That hadde y-folwed and koude no good.	BD. 390
And hadde y-gret hym as I best coude.	BD. 516
I had . . . Y-coud and knowe the jeupardyes	BD. 665
That coude the Grek Pithagores,	BD. 666
Of noight that Fortune coude do.	BD. 718
God wolde I coude clepe hir wers!	BD. 813
Ne bet coude hele; that by the masse	BD. 927
Ne chyd she koude never a del,	BD. 936
'Therto she coude so wel pleye,	BD. 960
To mennis yen that coude have knowe.	BD. 975
Had coude no good, so thynketh me.	BD. 997
Hit folowed wel she coude good.	BD. 1011
But as my wyt coude beste suffise,	BD. 1093
That I coude tho, by my trouthe,	BD. 1098
To make songes, as I best coude;	BD. 1156
Al thogh I coude nat make so wel	BD. 1159
As coude Lamekes son, Tusal,	BD. 1161
I best coude,—I swor hir this,—	BD. 1230
But she was deed er that I coude hir fynde.	Pity. 35
To serve, as I coude best, ay your hynesse.	Comp.L. 71
That no wyght coude remedie of his fare.	Anel. 63
And swoor he coude her doubtlesse espye,	Anel. 159
They ne coude nat medle the yift of	Bo.2. m.5.
they coude make no pyment or clarrree),	475-80
ne they coude nat medle the bryghte	Bo.2. m.5.
coude nat deyen white fleeces of Syrian	475-80
that Achaleous coude transfiguren hym-self	Bo.4. m.7.
he coude nat desiren it.) Or who may	1605-10
On any woman that he coude espye:	Bo.5. m.3.
And that he wel coude in his herte finde!	1735-40
Ther-as he fel that coude loken wyde:	TC.1. 193
Quod she, "and coude in every wightes care	TC.1. 367
That al his craft ne coude his sorwes bete."	TC.1. 629
What woman coude love swich a wrecche?	TC.1. 660
That, coude he nevere so wel of loving preche,	TC.1. 665
'Yit coude I telle a thing to do you pleye!'	TC.1. 798
Imaginen ne coude how to be bet;	TC.2. 59
Him-self was litel worth, and lesse he coude;	TC.2. 121
And fond no lak, she thoughte he coude good,	TC.2. 536
That thoughte, 'Best coude I yit ben his lechel'	TC.2. 1078
As she best coude, she gan him desporte.	TC.2. 1175
As she wel coude; and they her reverence	TC.2. 1582
Defusioun of speche, I coude almost	TC.2. 1673
He was, so wel dissimulen he coude.	TC.3. 212
So coude he him governe in swich servise	TC.3. 296
And though I wolde, I coude nat y-wis;	TC.3. 434
And wel was him that coude best devise	TC.3. 475
Criseyde, which that coude as muche good	TC.3. 500
That wel nigh no man heren other coude.	TC.3. 612
But Pandarus, that wel coude ech a del	TC.3. 638
She coude not a word a-right out-bringe	TC.3. 679
But Pandarus, that so wel coude fele	TC.3. 694
'And, for thou me, that coude leest deserve	TC.3. 958
How coude ye withouten bond me binde!'	TC.3. 960
Of swiche sikis coude he nothing blinne.	TC.3. 1268
And estward roos, to him that coude it knowe,	TC.3. 1358
To deyen in the peyne I coude nought!	TC.3. 1365
The freshest and the beste he coude finde;	TC.3. 1419
And over al this, so wel coude he devise	TC.3. 1502
Thus weping that he coude nevere cesse,	TC.3. 1722
As he that coude more than the crede.	TC.3. 1796
This Diomedes, as he that coude his good,	TC.4. 575
Who coude telle aught or ful descive	TC.5. 89
For in his herte he coude wel devine	TC.5. 106
And present time ek coude ich wel y-see,	TC.5. 267
Coude I not see; that causeth now my care!	TC.5. 288
To this entente he coude nevere fine:	TC.5. 747
Ne coude he sen her laughe and maken joye.	TC.5. 749
Ne coude I nevere sen you but in sorwe.	TC.5. 776
And that ye coude wel your lady serve,	TC.5. 781
Till that they couden knowen him aught:	TC.5. 875
That wolden speke if that they coude, and pleyne.	TC.5. 972
Ne nevere yit ne coude I wel endite.	TC.5. 1117
That ye, Criseyde, coude han changed so,	TC.5. 1337
As stille as ston: a word ne coude he seye.	TC.5. 1683
That uthen bo I coude nevere;	TC.5. 1729
That he [ne] coude no governance,	HF.2. 54
If I coude any weyes know	HF.2. 437
But wel unethes coude I knowe	HF.3. 32
Ne coude casten no compace	HF.3. 50
For certeyn, who-so coude y-knowe	HF.3. 80
Of hem which that I coude knowe,	HF.3. 246
Ne coude hem nought of love werne;	HF.3. 362
That any herte coude gesse;	HF.3. 707
Fayn wolde I preysyn if I coude aught,	HF.3. 724
And as I koude, this freshe flour I grette,	LGW.G. 39
A man that coude be so trewe and kynde	LGW. 116
His wyf, that koude of Cesar have no grace,	LGW.G. 303
	LGW. 663

Could—Continued

In al Egipte that she koude espye;	LGW. 674
Who koude write which a dedely chere	LGW. 869
Er that he koude his felawshippe fynde.	LGW. 947
I koude folwe worde for worde Virgile,	LGW. 1002
And koude of love al crafte and arte plemere	LGW. 1607
Of carpentere ne koude hit nat amende.	LGW. 2418
It kynde he koude his olde fadres wone	LGW. 2449
Compleyne ne coude, ne mighte myn herte never	Bal.Co. 1
as I koude gesse, over the ecliptik lyne in.	Astr. 376-82
Wel coude he peynte, I undirtake,	RR. 175
That sich ymage coude make.	RR. 176
And litel coude of norriture.	RR. 179
Who so that me coude have brought	RR. 484
For other weye coude I not seke.	RR. 533
Wel coude she synge and lustyly;	RR. 747
To dauncen well koude they the gise,	RR. 789
That hole a man it koude make	RR. 1097
That koude devyse alle the stonys,	RR. 1112
For no man koude preye or gesse	RR. 1115
I trowe that she coude tristely	RR. 1166
And ful wel koude he don honour.	RR. 1269
That stoon coude leve, ne querroure;	RR. 1449
I coude reken you many a ten,	RR. 6239
For sith they cowde not perceyve	RR. 6266
For Protheus, that cowde hym chaunge,	RR. 6319
Cowde nevere sich gile ne tresoun	RR. 6321
Who so coude of hem have mynde,	RR. 7126
Ne coude he nat espye nor gesse;	RR. 7446
The fayrest games that he coude,	RR. 7529
He coude himselfe nat abstene.	RR. 7553
He coude his comyng not forbere	RR. 7633
Could see Couth(e)	
Couldst	
'Thou couldst nevere in love thy-selven wisse:	TC.1. 622
Ne in alle thy bokys ne couldst thow nat fynde	LGW.G. 271
Coulter	
He sharpeth shaar and kultour bisily.	A.Mil. 3763
That hootte kultour in the chymene heree,	A.Mil. 3776
And caughte the kultour by the coude steele.	A.Mil. 3785
The hootte kultour brende so his toute;	A.Mil. 3812
Council see Counsel	
Councillor see Counselor	
Counsel, Council	
And knew hir conseil, and was al hir reed.	A.Prol. 665
Oure conseil was nat longe for to seche:	A.Prol. 784
Thus artow of my conseil, out of doute:	A.Kn. 1141
As to my conseil, and my brother sworn	A.Kn. 1147
And art my blood, and to my conseil sworn,	A.Kn. 1583
By al the conseil and the baronage;	A.Kn. 3096
That to no wight thou shalt this conseil wreye,	A.Mil. 3503
For it is Cristes conseil that I seye;	A.Mil. 3504
'Werk al by conseil and thou shalt nat rewe';	A.Mil. 3530
And if thou werken wolt by good conseil,	A.Mil. 3531
This sowdan for his privee conseil sente,	B.ML. 204
And right anon she for hir conseil sente,	B.ML. 326
Leet prively hire conseil goon hire way.	B.ML. 373
Herke this conseil, for thy sikernes,	B.ML. 425
That of the conseil of the sowdan woot,	B.ML. 436
Ther is no conseil hyd, withouten doute.	B.ML. 777
Conseille or helpe; and therefore tellethe me	B.Sh. 1319
Ne shal I of no conseil yow biweye.'	B.Sh. 1323
Ful lief were me this conseil for to hyde,	B.Sh. 1349
'Werk . . . by conseil, and thou shalt never	B.Mel. 2190-5
Thanne by the conseil of his wyf	B.Mel. 2190-5
natheless, yet axed he hire conseil upon	B.Mel. 2200-5
ways, by leve and by conseil of othere that	B.Mel. 2210-5
we conseillose yow aboven alle	B.Mel. 2215-20
and after that we conseillose that in thyn	B.Mel. 2220-5
thanne, by the grace of God, conseillose thee	B.Mel. 2230-5
men moste have greet conseil and greet	B.Mel. 2235-40
Yit hadde this Melibeus in his conseil	B.Mel. 2235-40
'That good conseil wanteth whan it is	
his conseil weren accorded that he sholde maken	
werre,	B.Mel. 2240-5
he, 'to werke by thy conseil, for many	B.Mel. 2245-50
by thy conseil, it sholde seme that I hadde yewe	B.Mel. 2245-50
saith, 'In wykke conseillose women	B.Mel. 2250-5
I ought not to make use of thy conseil.'	B.Mel. 2250-5
to chaunge conseil whan the thyng is	B.Mel. 2255-60
seyn if ye governe yow by my conseil it	B.Mel. 2270-5
asketh conseil of a purpos, yet hath he free	B.Mel. 2270-5
werke by that conseil or noon.	B.Mel. 2280-5
In wikked conseil wommen venquishen men, God	B.Mel. 2280-5
for, understood now, ye asken conseil to do	B.Mel. 2280-5
overcome yow by resoun and by good conseil, certes	B.Mel. 2280-5
'In wikked conseil wommen venquishen hir	B.Mel. 2285-90
hir conseil vile and noight worth, yet han	B.Mel. 2285-90
'Loo, Jacob, by good conseil of his	B.Mel. 2285-90
by hire good conseil, delivered the citee of Bethulie,	B.Mel. 2290-5
enchained greetly by hir good conseil	B.Mel. 2300-5
triste to my conseil, I shal restoren yow youre doghter	B.Mel. 2300-5
I wol governe me by thy conseil in alle thyng.'	B.Mel. 2305-10
governed by my conseil, I wol enforme	B.Mel. 2305-10
entente that he yewe yow conseil and	B.Mel. 2310-5
shul ye taken conseil of youre self and	B.Mel. 2310-5
contrariouse to good conseil,—that is to	B.Mel. 2310-5
'First, he that axeth conseil of	B.Mel. 2315-20
may nat wel deme, may nat wel conseillose.	B.Mel. 2325-30
'Whan ye han taken conseil of youre	



# Counsel, Council—Continued

Biwrey nat youre conseil to no persone, persone that may kepe conseil sikerly thou kepest thy conseil in thyn herte, thou thou biwreyest thy conseil to any wight yow is better to hyde youre conseil ye han biwreyed youre conseil that he thyn owene conseil hyde, how darstou prayer any oother wight thy conseil that the biwreying of thy conseil to a tellen hym thy conseil in this wise: good conseil, but if he have it of hym self. shalt thou aske thy conseil as the caas clepe to your conseil youre freendes that been trewe, is soote, right so the conseil of trewe freendes "axe alwey thy conseil of hem that been wise"; and by clepen to youre conseil of youre freendes that been of age, of body, but by good conseil, by shul ye clepen to your conseil a fewe of that thou first ne telle thy conseil but to I teche yow which conseil ye oghte to he ne kan nocht conseil but after his owene lust "Taak no conseil of a fool, for he ne kan ne taaketh no conseil of the wordes telle hem nat thy conseil"; and Seneca they ne kan no conseil hyde; for Salomon for hir conseil is nat rype. swich folk as conseilse yow a thyng prively and a thyng prively and conseilse yow the contrarie take youre conseil, and of which folk ye shul folwe folwe the conseil, now wol I teche yow how ye shal examyne youre conseil, after the thou wolt have conseil, that verray trouthe be seyde and the matiere of thy conseil, and examyned youre conseil as I have seyde, and which partie whan ye han examyned youre conseil, as I chaungen his purpos and his conseil if ye may change youre conseil withouten bihoveth newe conseil; and Senec seith, "If thy "If thy conseil is comen to the eris of thyn enemy, change thy conseil." Thou mayst also change thy conseil if so be that thou if thy conseil be dishonest, or ellis cometh of dishoneste cause, change thy conseil, that every conseil that is affermed so that thilke conseil is wikked. your conseil as in this caas ne sholde of folye, in which conseil ye han cleped . . . to your conseil, and after ye myghte han cleped to your conseil a greet multitude of to your conseil youre trewe freendes olde and wise, brought with yow to your conseil ire, covetise, and contrarious to every conseil honeste and examyned your conseil in the forseyde "Examineth," quod she, "your conseil and lat us see reasonably, and taught yow best conseil; han seyde yow in your conseil discreetly as hem oughte, of the conseil which that was yeven to bifore, and hem and hir conseil eschewe. "But now lat us spoken of the conseil cleped swich manere folk to your conseil, of this conseil, nedeth nat diligently enquire, that consenten to thy conseil, in thy werke by my conseil ye shul nat asseye I conseilse yow that ye bigynne no werre nat yet herd your conseil, how I shal "Certes," quod she, "I conseilse yow shortly your wyl and your conseil, and al here counsaill and hire wille hir wyl to hym, and seyde, 'I conseilse yow', hir wil and hire entente, I may conseilse yow natheles I conseilse yow that ye mystruste nede withouten my conseil, and I shal so answered, for right as by the conseil, werre, right so withouten hire conseil yeven hire arys and conseil, what best were to doon diligence, they yave ful conseil for to the conseil of his freendes accorde with hire I conseilse that ye sende your messages, assented fully to werken after hir conseil; Til she his conseil knew; and she, untrewre, Unto his fous his conseil gan biwrewe, That no men telle hir conseil til hir wyves I conseilse yow beste, I wol nat lye, That took his conseil of his wyf with sorwe, Wommanne conseil broghte us first to wo If I conseil of women wolde blame, I am nat come your conseil for tespye, Therfore, I rede yow, this conseil take, He kan no conseil kepe, it is no drede. "Shal it be conseil?" seyde the firste shrewre, Men may conseilse a woman to been oon, Al nys but conseil to virginite; To hire biwreyed I my conseil al,	B.Mel. 2330-5 B.Mel. 2330-5 B.Mel. 2330-5 B.Mel. 2335-40 B.Mel. 2335-40 B.Mel. 2335-40 B.Mel. 2335-40 B.Mel. 2335-40 B.Mel. 2335-40 B.Mel. 2335-40 B.Mel. 2340-5 B.Mel. 2345-50 B.Mel. 2345-50 B.Mel. 2345-50 B.Mel. 2350-5 B.Mel. 2350-5 B.Mel. 2355-60 B.Mel. 2355-60 B.Mel. 2355-60 B.Mel. 2360-5 B.Mel. 2360-5 B.Mel. 2360-5 B.Mel. 2370-5 B.Mel. 2370-5 B.Mel. 2380-5 B.Mel. 2385-90 B.Mel. 2385-90 B.Mel. 2390-5 B.Mel. 2390-5 B.Mel. 2390-5 B.Mel. 2390-5 B.Mel. 2390-5 B.Mel. 2395-40 B.Mel. 2400-5 B.Mel. 2410-5 B.Mel. 2410-5 B.Mel. 2410-5 B.Mel. 2415-20 B.Mel. 2415-20 B.Mel. 2415-20 B.Mel. 2415-20 B.Mel. 2415-20 B.Mel. 2420-5 B.Mel. 2420-5 B.Mel. 2425-30 B.Mel. 2430-5 B.Mel. 2430-5 B.Mel. 2430-5 B.Mel. 2430-5 B.Mel. 2435-40 B.Mel. 2435-40 B.Mel. 2440-5 B.Mel. 2445-60 B.Mel. 2445-60 B.Mel. 2455-90 B.Mel. 2455-90 B.Mel. 2500-5 B.Mel. 2535-40 B.Mel. 2540-5 B.Mel. 2540-5 B.Mel. 2545-50 B.Mel. 2550-5 B.Mel. 2635-40 B.Mel. 2840-5 B.Mel. 2860-5 B.Mel. 2865-70 B.Mel. 2900-5 B.Mel. 2900-5 B.Mel. 2900-5 B.Mel. 2900-5 B.Mel. 2910-5 B.Mel. 2945-50 B.Mel. 2950-5 B.Mel. 2970-5 B.Mel. 2970-5 B.Mel. 2975-80 B.Mel. 2975-80 B.Mel. 2980-5 B.Mel. 2985-90 B.Mel. 3060-5 B.Mk. 3218 B.Mk. 3219 B.Mk. 3282 B.NP. 4135 B.NP. 4443 B.NP. 4447 B.NP. 4451 B.NP. 4478 C.Doc. 285 C.Pard. 561 C.Pard. 819 D.WB. 66 D.WB. 82 D.WB. 533
---	---

# Counsel, Council—Continued

I wolde han toold his conseil every deel; That she so longe sholde a conseil hyde; Yet, out it moot, we kan no conseil hyde. What I may gete in conseil prively; Though I so frendly yow my conseil shewe. Ay clappeth as a mille, I yow counsaill; By good conseil of his mooder Rebecke, By wys conseil she Goddes peple kepte, Lo Abigail, by good conseil how she By good conseil delывered out of wo Conseil to axe of any that is heere, 'Wirk alle thyng by conseil,' thus seyde he, I holde your owene conseil is the beste; That his conseil sholde passe his lordes wit. Crist halt hym of this conseil wel payd; But wyte ye what? In conseil be it seyde, Ther is a conseil, and ye wolde it heere, 'Sower of chast conseil, hierde of us alle, Assentedest to good conseil also, good conseil; the ferthe is to stonde gladly eek in yevynge of wikked conseil by fraude, as for to yeven conseil to areysen yevest hym conseil to sleen a man. Speke we now of wikked conseil, for he that wikked conseil yeveth is a natheles yet is his wikked conseil first man shal nat taken his conseil of fals Now comth biwreying of conseil, whos conseil, by sorcerie or craft,—al that is discreet to conseilse, and eek thou thridde is in yevynge of good conseil and nede of charitable conseil and visitynge in prisone No maner counseyl, but at hir look Of paradys, thou me wise and counsaile The stare, that the counseyl can be-wrye; And I shal sone, I hope, a counseyl fynde, 'But as for conseil for to chese a make, Conseyle yow the royal tercel take, but my conseil nys nat to determyn withholdeth, and axeth conseil, and 1740-5 we mowen, I conseilse that) we enhaunse 1740-5 By good counsell can kepe his frend thero. Counseilen thee of that thou art amayed; And naveliche in his conseil tellinge; And comne it counsell kepe in swich a wise This conseil liked wel to Troilus; I preyre God, lat this conseil nevere the; But thorough my conseil this day finally 'For-which my conseil is, when it is night, That for the beste, our conseil for to hide, 'By God, my conseil is,' quod Pandarus, His wise folke to counseyle han hym yeven, Balade de bon Conseyl Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer. And kepe thy conseil, and well hele, And aske hym counsell how thou may Thy pryve conseil every deel; Counsel that greveth afir sore And eke I conseilse thee I-wys That ye counseyle may nevere be; My conseil and my pryvete, Counsell I must newe y-wys. Hir counsell foly is to take. And wole not by my conseil fene. No bettir counsell maist thou take Ye yeve good counsel sikirly, In every counsell and seere. The baronage to counsell went; And han of counsel more mister, I wole bothe preche and eke counceilen; Nere my counsel and my rede; What counsell wole ye to me yeven?"	D.WB. 538 D.WB. 966 D.WB. 980 D.Fri. 1437 D.Sum. 1849 E.Cl. 1200 E.Mch. 1363 E.Mch. 1367 E.Mch. 1369 E.Mch. 1372 E.Mch. 1480 E.Mch. 148 E.Mch. 1490 E.Mch. 1504 E.Mch. 1512 E.Mch. 2431 G.SN. 145 G.SN. 192 G.SN. 233 I.Pars. 480-5 I.Pars. 565-70 I.Pars. 565-70 I.Pars. 570-5 I.Pars. 635-40 I.Pars. 635-40 I.Pars. 635-40 I.Pars. 640-5 I.Pars. 645-50 I.Pars. 975-80 I.Pars. 1020-5 I.Pars. 1030-5 I.Pars. 1030-5 BD. 839 ABC. 155 PF. 348 PF. 522 PF. 631 PF. 633 Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5 Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50 TC.1. 627 TC.1. 648 TC.1. 743 TC.1. 992 TC.2. 1044 TC.4. 439 TC.4. 885 TC.4. 1114 TC.4. 1325 TC.5. 430 LGW. 2431 Truth. head Truth. end RR. 2858 RR. 2868 RR. 2889 RR. 3238 RR. 3244 RR. 3315 RR. 3341 RR. 3928 RR. 4455 RR. 4772 RR. 4780 RR. 5173 RR. 5260 RR. 5812 RR. 6519 RR. 6845 RR. 7326 RR. 7673
---	--

# Counselled

counselled hym certeyn thyng, and counselled sholde be counselled but only of hem persone, men wolden nat be counselled so to been counselled by manye, for Salomon of which folk ye sholde been counselled, now wol wel be counselled in that cas of which he han they rather counselled yow to it suffieth to han been counselled by is no wight that may be counselled ne as your wise counsellours counselled yow yourre fateres, that counselled yow folk also, that counselleden yow to venge counselleden yow the contrarie, the yonge counselleden yow to maken soedayn werre counsellyng of hem that counselleden yow he counselled hym to do penitence. Counseyled hym, ne seyde to him welcome,— nede, as ben counselled by fortune and And thus counselled hir therto.	B.Mel. 2235-40 B.Mel. 2270-5 B.Mel. 2270-5 B.Mel. 2360-5 B.Mel. 2360-5 B.Mel. 2390-5 B.Mel. 2440-5 B.Mel. 2440-5 B.Mel. 2490-5 B.Mel. 2520-5 B.Mel. 2540-5 B.Mel. 2540-5 B.Mel. 2550-5 B.Mel. 2550-5 B.Mel. 2565-70 I.Pars. 125-30 Mars. 67 Bo.3. p.5. 735-40 HF.1. 371
--	---

# Counselest

Counselest me that siklich I me feyne,	TC.2. 1528
--	------------

# Counseleth

and conseilseh me as yow liketh, for I	B.Mel. 2890-5
--	---------------

<b>Counseling</b>		
herkneht what they seye in consailyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5	
anon, he consented to hir consailyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5	
This is to seyn, if I, for thy consailyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50	
thy consailyng, certes, my consailyng moste . . . . .	B.Mel. 2250-5	
the consailyng of women is outhur to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90	
and ful discrete and wise in consailyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90	
wit and by hir good consailyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2290-5	
bountee in good consailyng of many a good womman . . . . .		
may . . . . .	B.Mel. 2290-5	
most approved in consailyng, and of hem . . . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50	
First, ye shul eschue the consailyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5	
Thou shalt eek eschue the consailyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70	
'And eek thou shalt eschue the consailyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2370-5	
the consailyng of hem that been thy . . . . .	B.Mel. 2380-5	
'Thou shalt also eschue the consailing . . . . .	B.Mel. 2380-5	
the consailing of shrewes." Thou shalt . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90	
han in suspect the consailing of swich folk as . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90	
the consailing of wikked folk, for the book . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90	
seith, "The consailing of wikked folk . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90	
also eschue the consailing of yong folk, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90	
folwe after hir consailing, as hate, pees, werre, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400	
nat . . . . . be called a consailing, but a mocioni or . . . . .	B.Mel. 2425-30	
the consailing of hem that consaileden yow . . . . .	B.Mel. 2565-70	
But consailing is nat comendement . . . . .	D.WB. 67	
namely in consailinge of soules . . . . .	I.Pars. 640-5	
richesses or discrecioun in consailinge . . . . .	I.Pars. 1030-5	
<b>Counselings</b>		
approved in consailinges; for the book seith that in . . . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5	
that in swiche consailinges fooles han . . . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5	
<b>Counselor</b>		
he wol be youre counsellour, and shapeth yow . . . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10	
chese the oon to be thy counsellour," for, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60	
nat alwey in every nede by oon counsellour . . . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5	
of youre counsellour ye shul considere manye . . . . .	B.Mel. 2390-5	
A ful greet fool is any counsellour . . . . .	E.Mch. 1501	
I was no thyng thi counseler . . . . .	RR. 3287	
<b>Counselors</b>		
chesynge of youre counsellours . . . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10	
comunly these counsellours been flatereres, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2340-5	
namely the counsellours of grete lordes, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2340-5	
looke alwey that thy counsellours have thilke three . . . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60	
ther been manye counsellours." . . . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5	
thou purposet for to do by thy counsellours, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400	
moore part and the better part of thy counsellours . . . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400	
ye may change youre counsellours . . . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5	war
withholdynge of my counsellours . . . . .	B.Mel. 2420-5	
or what semeth yow by oure counsellours . . . . .	B.Mel. 2425-30	
thassemblynge of youre counsellours; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2430-5	
yourse self ne in youre counsellours, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40	
han shewed to youre counsellours youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40	
these counsellours only, and with litel . . . . .	B.Mel. 2440-5	
nede it hadde been necessarie mo counsellours . . . . .	B.Mel. 2440-5	
yourse counsellours, this is to seyn, bitwixen . . . . .	B.Mel. 2445-50	
yourse feyned counsellours; ne ye han nat . . . . .	B.Mel. 2445-50	
chaungeth his counsellours in certein caas, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5	
change my counsellours right as thow . . . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5	
as youre wise counsellours consailed yow . . . . .	B.Mel. 2520-5	
wher as youre olde and wise counsellours . . . . .	B.Mel. 2530-5	
yourse conseil, which counsellours been . . . . .	B.Mel. 2540-5	
and to thy counsellours . . . . .	B.Mel. 2570-5	
But frely yaf he to hir counselleres . . . . .	LGW. 1550	
<b>Counselors see Consulars</b>		
<b>Counsels</b>		
been, and hir counsels ful hoolsome . . . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90	
wommen were nat goode and hir counsels . . . . .	B.Mel. 2295-300	
hir counsels goode and profitable, and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2295-300	
looke that alle thy counsels been in hym for . . . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10	
the counsels that been at congregaciouns and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2445-50	
Wommenes counsels been ful ofte colde; . . . . .	B.NP. 4446	
hir counsels and hir willes, thanne ne schal . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5	
the freedom of the counsels and of the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5	
no thing is lefel to the counsels of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20	
<b>Count</b>		
Of al hir art ne counte I noght a tare.' . . . .	A.Rv. 4056	
Aleyn answerde, 'I counte hym nat a fyve.' . . . .	A.Rv. 4192	
I counte nat a panyer ful of herbes . . . . .	E.Mch. 1568	
God help me so, I counte hem nought a benel . . . . .	TC.5. 363	
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene . . . . .	Merc.B. 29	
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene . . . . .	Merc.B. 39	
Nomore than a man [may] counte . . . . .	RR. 2746	
That ther nys compte ne mesure . . . . .	RR. 5026	
<b>Counted</b>		
For he ne counted nat three strees . . . . .	BD. 717	
<b>Countenance</b>		
The shape, the countenance, and the figures . . . . .	A.Kn. 1916	
With disconfort and sory countenance . . . . .	A.Kn. 2010	
And hadde a wyf that heeld for countenance . . . . .	A.Co. 4421	
She peyneth hire to make good countenance; . . . . .	B.ML. 320	
Me semed so, as by his countenance— . . . . .	B.Sh. 1582	
He semeth elyvsch by his countenance, . . . . .	B.Th. 1893	
with his hand made countenance that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30	
feyned countenance, the which victorie he . . . . .	B.Mel. 2375-80	
by the sory and hevry countenance of a man, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2895-900	
And with sad countenance kneleth stille . . . . .	E.Cl. 293	
<b>Countenance—Continued</b>		
Neither by word, ne frowning countenance? . . . . .	E.Cl. 356	
Neither in word, or chiere, or countenance . . . . .	E.Cl. 499	
And forth he goth with dreary countenance, . . . . .	E.Cl. 671	
He waiteth, if by word or countenance, . . . . .	E.Cl. 708	
Ne hadde she, as by hire countenance, . . . . .	E.Cl. 924	
Til she hath caught agayn hire countenance, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1110	
Ye han noon oother countenance, I levee, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2205	
As wel in speche as in countenance, . . . . .	F.Sq. 94	
As wel his wordes as his countenance; . . . . .	F.Sq. 561	
Ne make no countenance of hevynesse; . . . . .	F.Fil. 1485	
And for a countenance in his hand he bar . . . . .	G.CY. 1264	
Manye thynges, as in speche and countenance, . . . . .	I.Pars. 410-5	
in werk, and countenance, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 460-5	
enhancen his herte and his countenance . . . . .	I.Pars. 610-5	
make a countenance to pisse. And for that many . . . . .	I.Pars. 855-60	
clothyng and in countenance, abstinent . . . . .	I.Pars. 945-50	
My countenance is nyctete, . . . . .	BD. 612	
She had so stedfast countenance, . . . . .	BD. 832	
By half word, ne by countenance, . . . . .	BD. 1021	
My surete in a-whaped countenance, . . . . .	Anel. 215	
Yit made he tho as fresh a countenance . . . . .	TC.2. 552	
And upon me mak thou thy countenance; . . . . .	TC.2. 1017	
And took a light, and fond his countenance . . . . .	TC.3. 979	
Her wordes alle and every countenance, . . . . .	TC.3. 1542	
That no wight of his countenance espi'de . . . . .	TC.5. 539	
Hire countenance is to her herte digne, . . . . .	LGW. 1738	
But whoso hadde y-seen his countenance, . . . . .	LGW. 2076	
Frend of effect, and frend of countenance; . . . . .	Fort. 34	
To me in word, in werk, in countenance, . . . . .	Ven. 19	
Often to chaungen hewe and countenance, . . . . .	Ven. 30	
So wel me liketh your womanly countenance, . . . . .	Bal.Ch. 5	
By countenance in portrayture . . . . .	RR. 172	
She was ful symple of countenance . . . . .	RR. 426	
His countenance and his manere, . . . . .	RR. 727	
The countenance, and the maneres . . . . .	RR. 814	
And of hir goodly countenance, . . . . .	RR. 2866	
Only foly countenance; . . . . .	RR. 4299	
Now wole I seyn the countynance . . . . .	RR. 7353	
<b>Countenances</b>		
Swiche salutaciouns and countenances . . . . .	B.Sh. 1198	
So unouth, and so fresche countenances, . . . . .	F.Sq. 284	
The fasoun and the countenances . . . . .	RR. 1001	
Whanne I hadde seen the countenances . . . . .	RR. 1309	
<b>Counter</b>		
A shirreve hadde he been, and a countour . . . . .	A.Prol. 359	
And up into his countour-hous gooth he . . . . .	B.Sh. 1267	
For which ful faste his countour dore he shette; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1275	
And knokketh at his countour boldly . . . . .	B.Sh. 1403	
And with that word his countour dore he shette, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1439	
That though Argus, the noble countour, . . . . .	BD. 435	
Sete to rekene in his countour, . . . . .	BD. 436	
<b>Counterfeit</b>		
And peyned hire to countrefete cheere Of court, . . . . .	A.Prol. 139	
Lat se, konne ye youre fader countrefete? . . . . .	B.NP. 4511	
Whan that me list,—who kan me countrefete? . . . . .	C.Doc. 13	
If they presumed me to countrefete . . . . .	C.Doc. 18	
I wol noon of the Apostles countrefete, . . . . .	C.Pard. 447	
I seye, he bad they sholde countrefete . . . . .	E.Cl. 743	
Countrefete the sophymes of his art, . . . . .	F.Sq. 554	
And countrefete the speche of every man He koude, . . . . .	H.Mop. 134	
I can not now wel countrefete . . . . .	BD. 1240	
and, so as it ne mai nat countrefetin it, . . . . .	Bo.5.p.6. 1875-80	
And hast the lasse nede to countrefete, . . . . .	TC.2. 1532	
Wol ye the childish jalous countrefete? . . . . .	TC.3. 1168	
To sen her; but he may not countrefete . . . . .	TC.5. 1578	
And countrefet hem as an ape, . . . . .	HF.3. 122	
<b>Counterfeited</b>		
And countrefeted was ful subtilly . . . . .	B.ML. 746	
And countrefeted lettres in this wyse: . . . . .	B.ML. 793	
No countrefeted termes hadde she . . . . .	C.Doc. 51	
The oliket countrefeted pryvely . . . . .	E.Mch. 2121	
Hil nas no countrefeted thyng, . . . . .	BD. 868	
And with thy countrefeted peyn and wol . . . . .	LGW. 1376	
<b>Counterfeiteth</b>		
Or as craft countrefeteth kynde . . . . .	HF.3. 123	
<b>Counterpleaded</b>		
For Love ne wol nat countrepleated be . . . . .	LGW. 476	
<b>Counterpoise</b>		
And passed wot with joye countrepese . . . . .	TC.3. 1407	
To countrepese ese and travaille, . . . . .	HF.3. 660	
<b>Counters</b>		
Bailifs, bedels, provost countours . . . . .	RR. 6812	
<b>Countertaille</b>		
But ever answereth at the countretaille . . . . .	E.Cl. 1190	
<b>Counterwait</b>		
countrewaye embusshementz and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2505-10	
and countrewaite hymself that he fle . . . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10	
<b>Countess</b>		
That thilke tyme of Panik was countesse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 590	
Or queene, or countesse, or of what degre, . . . . .	LGW. 500	
Duchesse ne countesse, ne chasteleyn, . . . . .	RR. 3740	
<b>Countesses</b>		
These queenes, and eke countesses, . . . . .	RR. 6860	
<b>Counting</b>		
He leith biforn hym on his countyng-bord . . . . .	B.Sh. 1273	
<b>Countour—see Counter-</b>		



## Countries

To have with certein contrees alliance, . . . . . A.Kn. 2973  
 hasardours in diverse contrees. . . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
 and therefore in somme contrees, . . . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 multitude, as weren the cuntrees of hem . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 into diverse contrees. Tho weren the cruele. . . . . Bo.2. m.5.  
 475-80

looke upon the brode schewynge cuntrees of the  
 hevene, . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5

## Country

With frankeleyns over al in his contree; . . . . . A.Prol. 216  
 Seint Julian was he in his contree; . . . . . A.Prol. 340  
 Ful many a riche contree hadde he wonne; . . . . . A.Kn. 864  
 And broghte hire boom with hym in his contree . . . . . A.Kn. 869  
 And dide with al the contree as hym leste. . . . . A.Kn. 1004  
 In any contree of this Theuses, . . . . . A.Kn. 1213  
 For ever-mo, as out of that contree, . . . . . A.Kn. 1345  
 At Thebes, in his contree, as I seyde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1383  
 And eek men broghte hym out of his contree, . . . . . A.Kn. 1442  
 That never mo ye shal my contree dere, . . . . . A.Kn. 1822  
 And, as the gyse was in his contree, . . . . . A.Kn. 2137  
 For she hir-self wolde al the contree lede. . . . . B.M.L. 434  
 Were payens, and that contree everywhere; . . . . . B.M.L. 534  
 Alle cristen folk been fled fro that contree, . . . . . B.M.L. 541  
 To my contree fro thennes that she wente? . . . . . B.M.L. 1043  
 Sustened by a lord of that contree, . . . . . B.Pri. 1680  
 Y-born he was in fer contree, . . . . . B.Th. 1908  
 And lord he was of that contree, . . . . . B.Th. 1912  
 The contree of Fairye, . . . . . B.Th. 1992  
 For in that contree was ther noon . . . . . B.Th. 1994  
 To Onedake, a prynce of that contree; . . . . . B.Mk. 3462  
 That first was kyng in Grece the contree. . . . . B.Mk. 3847  
 For certeyn cause, into a fer contree, . . . . . B.NP. 4258  
 He stal hym hoom agayn to his contree, . . . . . C.Pard. 610  
 That in this contree al the peple sleeth, . . . . . C.Pard. 676  
 That in this contree alle oore freendes sleeth; . . . . . C.Pard. 754  
 Tassoille yow in contree as ye ryde, . . . . . C.Pard. 933  
 Whilom ther was dwellynge in my contree . . . . . D.Fri. 1299  
 I am unknown as in this contree; . . . . . D.Fri. 1397  
 'Brother,' quod he, 'fer in the north contree, . . . . . D.Fri. 1413  
 But, for thou kanst nat, as in this contree, . . . . . D.Fri. 1579  
 A mereshy contree called Holdernesse, . . . . . D.Sum. 1710  
 Pemond, and of Saluces the contree; . . . . . E.Cl. 44  
 And Saluces this noble contree highte. . . . . E.Cl. 63  
 Discreet ynogh his contree for to gye,— . . . . . E.Cl. 75  
 If gentil men or others of hire contree . . . . . E.Cl. 436  
 Nat onoly he, but al his contree, merye . . . . . E.Cl. 615  
 Or to what contree, that yow list to ryde; . . . . . F.Sq. 319  
 Hoom with his wyf he gooth to his contree, . . . . . F.Fld. 800  
 Ne brynge a contree to so greet mescheef, . . . . . H.Mcp. 233  
 in the contree, and thanne hooly chirche . . . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 or a contree is suffisant to hym-self, . . . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
 habundance of this contree that men . . . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
 helpe another contree that is moore nedy; . . . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
 to bryngen fro that o contree to that . . . . . I.Pars. 895-900  
 for al a parishe, or for al a contree. . . . . I.Pars. 895-900  
 That in the frosty contree called Trace, . . . . . Anel. 2  
 Home to his contree houses is y-come; . . . . . Anel. 25  
 kaves of the cuntre of Trace, betith this . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
 fer fro thy cuntre, thou nat put out . . . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200  
 of thy cuntre, thanne hastow put out . . . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200  
 of what cuntre thow art born, it nys nat governed . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 and that is god, is lord of thi cuntre, . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 that thow glepest exil is contre to hem that . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
 fleeces of the contre of Seryens with the . . . . . Bo.2. m.5.  
 475-80  
 of Syrien contree with the blood of a maner . . . . . Bo.2. m.5.  
 475-80  
 of the contre of Pene beren the fayre chaynes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
 655-60  
 every contree ne stynsteth nat to eschaufen . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
 the contre of Ynde quaketh at thy . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5  
 ne see eftsones thi contree. . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1070-5  
 mowen retourne hool and sownd in-to thi contree. . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5  
 that is the contree that thou request, of . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1175-80  
 ben exiled fro thilke faire contree.' . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1175-80  
 the contre Marmoryke, and his nayles . . . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1310-5  
 Ulixes, duc of the cuntre of Narice, and . . . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1310-5  
 ytourned neye to the sovereyne contre or point . . . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1430-5 var  
 the contre of the sterres. This accordaunce . . . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1555-60  
 ayein to thi contree. But al be it so that . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
 roche of the contre of Achemenye, ther . . . . . Bo.5. m.1.  
 1640-5  
 For-thy men seyn, ech contre hath his lawes. . . . . TC.2. 42  
 'To slece this boor was al the contre reysed, . . . . . TC.5. 1471  
 And Meleagre, lord of that contree, . . . . . TC.5. 1474  
 Fugitif of Troy contree, . . . . . HF.1. 146  
 Toward the contree of Itaille, . . . . . HF.1. 196  
 In the contree of Cartage; . . . . . HF.1. 224  
 Of Dido, queene of that contree, . . . . . HF.1. 241  
 Ne wher I am, ne in what contree. . . . . HF.1. 475

## Country—Continued

And nocht only fro fer contree, . . . . . HF.2. 139  
 In a contree that highte Trace, . . . . . HF.3. 495  
 That I hadde herd of som contree . . . . . HF.3. 1045  
 That ther is noon dwellyng in this contree, . . . . . LGW. 5  
 For in that contree yit, withouten doute, . . . . . LGW. 721  
 And al the contree was so lowe y-brought, . . . . . LGW. 938  
 To goon with him, the contree for to spye. . . . . LGW. 966  
 'For maydens walken in this contree here, . . . . . LGW. 990  
 And desolate, and fledde fro his contree, . . . . . LGW. 1279  
 Towarde the large contree of Itaille. . . . . LGW. 1329  
 To senden him into some fer contree, . . . . . LGW. 1418  
 Out of his contree called Tessalye. . . . . LGW. 1461  
 Unto Oetes, of that contree kynge; . . . . . LGW. 1593  
 Unto the contree of kyng Mynos ful of myght . . . . . LGW. 1949 var  
 And him avance at home in his contree, . . . . . LGW. 2022  
 Oon of the grettest men of my contree. . . . . LGW. 2053  
 Ye weren in my contree alle three, . . . . . LGW. 2057  
 Thogh ye ne wiste it nat, in my contree, . . . . . LGW. 2116  
 And to the contree of Ennopye hym dyghte, . . . . . LGW. 2155  
 And of his contree-folke a ful grette woon, . . . . . LGW. 2161  
 And to his contree-ward he sayleth blyve,— . . . . . LGW. 2176  
 Home to my contree dar I not for drede; . . . . . LGW. 2216  
 That hyghte Proygne, floure of hir contree; . . . . . LGW. 2248  
 Unto the contree to seken for socoure . . . . . LGW. 2440 var  
 He sayde unto his contree moste he sayle, . . . . . LGW. 2472  
 Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al; . . . . . Truth. 19  
 latitude of oore cuntre, I mene after . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
 in thilke cuntrey where as the senith of hem . . . . . Astr. 277-84  
 latitude of a cuntrey the arch meridian that is con-  
 tened . . . . . Astr. 365-8  
 Men neded not in no cuntre . . . . . RR. 560  
 Full swetter than in this contree. . . . . RR. 768  
 Bihoveth to gone out of contree, . . . . . RR. 2712  
 That trowth have his Countrie here; . . . . . RR. 5658  
 In erthe is not oore Countrie—. . . . . RR. 5659  
 Of oore cuntre pleyn at the ye . . . . . RR. 5663  
 Of what cuntre so that he be; . . . . . RR. 5936

**Coupe**  
 Whiche that men clepen Coupe-gorge. . . . . RR. 7420

**Coupled**  
 For thogh the feend to hire y-coupled were, . . . . . E.Mch. 1219  
 In trewe wedlok coupled be we tweye, . . . . . E.Mch. 1836  
 wole nat ben medled ne couplid togidre. . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1725-30

**Couples**  
 And couples doth in vertu for to dwelle, . . . . . TC.3. 1749

**Courage**  
 To Caunterbury with ful devout corage, . . . . . A.Prol. 22  
 Ne of Turnus, with the hardy fiers corage, . . . . . A.Kn. 1945  
 With hooly herte and with an heigh corage, . . . . . A.Kn. 2213  
 Who yaf Judith corage or hardynesse . . . . . B.M.L. 939  
 So fiers was his corage,— . . . . . B.Th. 1970  
 whan he turneth his corage to the bettre, . . . . . B.Mel. 2255-60  
 and hir corage; and therefore, me thynketh, men . . . . . B.Mel. 2710-5  
 So was he ful of leonyn corage. . . . . B.Mk. 3836  
 So ful was his corage of heigh emprise. . . . . B.Mk. 3857  
 For if thou have corage, as thou hast might, . . . . . B.NP. 4642  
 Ther was enclosed rype and sad corage, . . . . . E.Cl. 220  
 Ne chaunge my corage to another place.' . . . . E.Cl. 511  
 The murmur sleeth myn herte and my corage; . . . . . E.Cl. 628  
 And of malice, or for cruel corage, . . . . . E.Cl. 692  
 That she to hym was changed of corage; . . . . . E.Cl. 709  
 To the uttereste preeve of hir corage, . . . . . E.Cl. 787  
 That whan the lord fulfid hadde his corage, . . . . . E.Cl. 907  
 Nat with no swollen thought in hire corage, . . . . . E.Cl. 950  
 I kan nat seye, but swich a greet corage . . . . . E.Mch. 1254  
 And trewely it is an heigh corage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1513  
 And wolde bothe assayen his corage . . . . . E.Mch. 1725  
 Al my corage, it is so sharpe and keene! . . . . . E.Mch. 1759  
 Of spices hoot, tencrecessen his corage; . . . . . E.Mch. 1808  
 Of his corage as any centre stable; . . . . . F.Sq. 22  
 She ful devout and humble in hire corage, . . . . . G.SN. 131  
 And do al thyn entente, and thy corage, . . . . . H.Mcp. 164  
 thanne in al his lyf have corage to synne, . . . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 apparilleth mannes corage with vertues . . . . . I.Pars. 460-5  
 of mannes corage in his herte, in . . . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 virtuously cacchen corage wel to doon, . . . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 that is to seyn greet corage; for certes ther . . . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 bihoveth greet corage agains accidie lest . . . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 that is stablesnesse of corage; . . . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 philosophie, a vertu by which the corage . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
 That malice hadde my corage . . . . . BD. 793  
 and comyn in-to corage of a parfit man. . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50-5  
 and entren thei sughte in thy corage? . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95-100  
 in my corage, answeride and seide: . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95-100  
 chaceded out of the sege of my corage alle covetise of  
 mortel . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
 the estat of thi corage. I understonde the . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 self a wrech by reputacion of his corage.) . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
 comaundement over a free corage? Maystowe re-  
 muwen fro . . . . . Bo.2. p.6.  
 495-500  
 wende to confownde a fre-man of corage, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6.  
 495-500  
 schullen entren into thy corage.' . . . . . Bo.3. m.1.  
 615-20  
 of men, of whiche men the corage alwey . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 of beestes devoured), hir corage of tyme . . . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
 655-60

# Courage—Continued

ne sory in thy corage of any wrong	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
corage of a likerous schrewe and of an	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
on-gentil but if he noryssche his corage	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
the clere syghtes of his corage in the; and skatere thou	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
and let hym techyn his corage that he	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
haldeth and clyveth within yowr corage,	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
wene that he bereth the corage of a lyoune;	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
be lyght and unstedfast of corage, and	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
the corage withinne; and, thoughe	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
to a corage immortal. Of whiche schrewes	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
conferme thi corage to the beste thinges, thow ne	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
vices and synne maladye of corage;	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
unstedfast of corage that, yif any adversite	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
the vertues of corage by the usage	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
in thy corage ayeins every fortune.	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
no moevynge of fre corage volutarie ne	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
the wirkyng corage, the whiche passiou or	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
sensible bodies, as I have seid, our corage	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
beren up an hye thi corage, so that	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
areise thi corage to ryghtful hopes;	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
As for the time, and his corage awaken;	TC.1. 564
Of noble corage and wel ordeyne,—	TC.1. 892
‘Wot ye not wel that noble and heigh corage	TC.3. 897
Kith now somewhat thy corage and thy might,	TC.4. 619
Her tendre herte, sliding of corage.	TC.5. 825
‘In noble corage oughte ben arest,	LGW. 397
Jason was yonge, and lusty of corage,	LGW. 1451
Whan that love taketh his corage	RR. 22 <i>var</i>
And ful of gyle and felle corage	RR. 151
She is ful glade in hir corage,	RR. 257
That she ne thenkith in hir corage.	RR. 423
That synghis so wel with glad corage,	RR. 849
As Youthe his leef, and sich corage.	RR. 1302
Heere chaungith many wight corage;	RR. 1614
So ofte it chaungith of corage.	RR. 4928
<b>Courageous</b>	
Ne dorste never been so courageous	B.Mk. 3527
his compeliounis is so courageous that he	I.Pars. 585-90
Was in his nedes prest and courageous,	TC.5. 800
<b>Courages</b>	
So priketh hem Nature in hir corages,—	A.Prol. 11
chaungynge of corages; and so is it by-fallen that	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
confort of angwyssous corages, so thow hast	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
daunten his cruel corages, ne putte nat	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
love that governeth hevене governede yowr corages,	Bo.2. m.8. 600-5
corages of men proveth and graunthe	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
hidden rather yowr bynde corages withynne	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
berin withynne hir corages full streyte	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
schrewednesse ne bynymeth nat fro the corages of	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
good folk	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
thilke innereste atemprance of corages	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
determinen of atemprance in corages,	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
othir thing semeth hele of corages but	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
thing semeth maladye of corages but	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
hir corages, and remordith some folk by	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
the moevynge of the corages of	Bo.5. p.2. 1850-5
<b>Couriers</b>	
Curours, and eek messangeres,	HF.3. 1038
<b>Course</b>	
Hath in the Ram his halfe cours y-ronne,	A.Prol. 8
This duo wol han a cours at hym, or tweye,	A.Kn. 1694
‘My cours, that hath so wyde for to turne,	A.Kn. 2454
But o cours with a sharpe y-grounde spere;	A.Kn. 2549
At mariage, or which cours goth biforn,	B.ML. 704
Ther may no man the cours of hire withholde.	B.Mk. 3186
But er that he hadde half his cours y-seyled,	B.NP. 4289
By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,—	D.WB. 892
That etward ay encresseth in his cours	E.Cl. 50
At every cours thanne cam loud mynstraleye	E.Mch. 1718
At every cours the ordre of hire servyse.	F.Sq. 66
And so bifel that after the thriddre cours,	F.Sq. 76
Seillynge hir cours, where as hem liste go;	F.Fkl. 851
Preye hire she go no faster cours than ye;	F.Fkl. 1066
No faster cours than ye this yeres two;	F.Fkl. 1068
Yours cours is doon, youre feith han ye conserved.	G.SN. 387
Walkyng his cours til she hadde him a-take;	Mars. 55
With voide cours, for fere of Phebus light,	Mars. 114
Mars, which that through his furious course of yre,	Anel. 50
ayen hir used cours, and is pale by the	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
mai noght forsake the ryght swyfte cours,	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
to hir propre cours, and al thynges rejoysen	Bo.3. m.2. 680-5
maked the cours of it-self stable (that	Bo.3. m.2. 680-5

# Course—Continued

and the swyft cours of the hevене, and	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
Sche hadde seyde, and tornede the cours of hir resoun	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
the cours unforseyn and unwar semeth to han	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
and clepid togidre into o course, thanne	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
After her cours, ay whil they weren wrothe.	TC.1. 140
As he that hadde his dayes cours y-ronne;	TC.2. 907
And spreden on hir kinde cours by rowe,	TC.2. 970
For swifter cours com’th thing that is of wighte,	TC.2. 1385
And that the sonne wente his cours unright	TC.5. 661
Gan, in his cours ay upward as he wente,	TC.5. 1108
But forth her cours Fortune ay gan to holde:	TC.5. 1745
I have fulfilled of fortune al the cours.	LGW. 1340
after his cours aboute	Astr. 115-21
lyne the heighest cours that any sterre fixe	Astr. 209-11
the cours of the mone; for certis the mone	Astr. 330-7
of the mone, loke thou rekne wel hir cours	Astr. 382-91
<b>Courser</b>	
This gentil due down from his courser sterte	A.Kn. 952
He on a courser, stertyng as the fir,	A.Kn. 1502
And from his courser with a lusty herte	A.Kn. 1513
This due his courser with his spores smoot,	A.Kn. 1704
And on a courser, for to shewe his face,	A.Kn. 2677
As it a gentil Poilleys courser were;	F.Sq. 195
The vertu of this courser, and the myght,	F.Sq. 310
Worth thou upon a courser right anon,	TC.2. 1011
With that his courser torned he aboute	TC.5. 85
Ther nas coursere, wel y-bridled, noon,	LGW. 1114
Upon a coursere, startlyng as the fire,—	LGW. 1204
Go bye a courser, blak or white,	RR. 5903
<b>Coursers</b>	
Lordes in paramantz on hir coursere;	A.Kn. 2501
And upon coursers, swyfte as any thoughte,	LGW. 1195
<b>Courses</b>	
his ravysschynge coursis aboute the sovereyn heichte	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
the perdurable courses; and thus	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
<b>Court</b>	
cheere Of Court, and been estallich of manere,	A.Prol. 140
That streight was comen fro the court of Rome.	A.Prol. 671
And therefore, at the kynges court, my brother,	A.Kn. 1181
And to the court he wente upon a day,	A.Kn. 1414
Ne was ther never in court of his degree;	A.Kn. 1430
That thurghout al the court was his renown.	A.Kn. 1432
And Arcita, that is in the court roial	A.Kn. 1497
Out of the court, were it a myle or tweye;	A.Kn. 1504
And at the kynges moodres court he lighte;	B.ML. 786
to the court of Melibee, and tooken with	B. Mel. 2995-3000
unworthy to comen unto the court of so	B.Mel. 3005-10
unto his court, for to accepte and	B.Mel. 3015-20
Whan they be comen to the court, this knyght	D.WB. 1023
With manly voys, that al the court it herde.	D.WB. 1036
In al the court ne was ther wyf, ne mayde,	D.WB. 1043
Er that youre court departe, do me right;	D.WB. 1049
Bifore the court thanne, preye I thee, sir knyght,	D.WB. 1054
Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges.	D.Fri. 1589
Somoned unto youre court in al my lyf!	D.Fri. 1620
A sturdy paas doon to the court he gooth,	D.Sum. 2162
He to the court of Rome, in subtil wyse	E.Cl. 737
His wyves fader in his court he kepeth,	E.Cl. 1133
I have now been a court-man al my lyf,	E.Mch. 1492
Stant in the court as stille as any stoon.	F.Sq. 171
malisoun of al the court cristiene, til they	I.Pars. 900-5
Lady, un-to that court thou me ajourne	ABC. 153
thow saye hem set in the court in hir	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
amonges hem of the court. And yet	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
Toward the court, to don the wrathe pace	TC.4. 1392
Is lavender in the grete court alway;	LGW.G. 334
For in youre court ys many a losengeour,	LGW. 352
Envie is lavendere of the court alway;	LGW. 358
Unto the court the houndes ben y-broughte,	LGW. 1194
Unto the court of kyng Mynos full ryght,	LGW. 1949
And, as I sayde, ben of youre court a page,	LGW. 2037
Unto the court to seken for socoure.	LGW. 2440
Hir court hath many a losengere,	RR. 1050
That never out of hir court goo.	RR. 4996
For frend in court ay better is,	RR. 5514
Your court shal not so well be cloos	RR. 6104
That in my court is thi dwellyng,	RR. 7299
<b>Courteous</b>	
Curtis he was, lowely and servysable,	A.Prol. 99
Curtis he was and lowely of servyse,	A.Prol. 250
meeke, large, curteys, and no thyng	B.Mel. 2950-5
So penyble in the werre, and curteys eke,	B.Mk. 3460
Curteys she was, discreet and debonaire,	B.NP. 4091
And curteys, as a man of youre estat,	D.Fri. 1287
Lat voyden al this hous in curteys wyse;	E.Mch. 1815
thus the curteis Lord Jhesu Crist wote	I.Pars. 245-50
He stal anon; and they in curteys wise	TC.1. 81
Ye don hem curteis ben, freshe and benigne;	TC.3. 26
A mayden curteys openyde me.	RR. 538
For curteis and of faire manere,	RR. 2004
Gentil, curteys, meke, and fre,	RR. 2021
Curteys that foule wordis seith.	RR. 2228
He mote be curteis and voide of pride,	RR. 2352



# **Courteous—Continued**

Courteis, and wys, and well doande,	RR. 2708
Good hope is courteis forto please,	RR. 2781
Ye are not courteis to aske it.	RR. 3123
Trewe and siker, courteys and hende;	RR. 3345
A cherl chaungeþ that courteis is,	RR. 4030
It sittith thes nought courteis to be,	RR. 4036
And be to me courteis and sweete?	RR. 4442
As courteis shulde and debonaire,	RR. 5081
Ladies shullen evere so courteis be,	RR. 6031

# **Courteously**

For ther-biforn he stal but courteisly,	A.Rv. 3997
And hath his thynges seyð full courteisly.	B.Sh. 1281
As courteisly as it had ben a mayde,	B.Fri. 1636
deemen moore courteisly, this is to seyn, ye mooste	B.Mel. 3045-50
moost courteisly comandeth, to hym	B.Mel. 3045-50
Seyde this frere, courteisly and softe.	D.Sum. 1771
The frere ariseth up full courteisly,	D.Sum. 1802
Ne courteisly but help thil self anon	TC.4. 590 var
As they were of estaat, full courteisly,	L.GW. 305
So courteisly I go, with love bounde,	Rosen. 13
Full courteisly she callede me,	RR. 799
For thou answerid so courteisly.	RR. 1985
But quyte hym courteisly anon,	RR. 2221
Quytt hym to me full courteisly,	RR. 3069
Franchise, and seide full courteislye:	RR. 3592

# **Courtesy**

Ful thredbare was his overeste courtesy;	A.Prol. 290
He hadde upon a courtesy of grene,	D.Fri. 1382
Al in an old torn courtesy,	RR. 220

# **Courtesy**

Trouthe and honour, fredom and courtesie.	A.Prol. 46
In courtesie was set ful muchel hir leste.	A.Prol. 132
But first, I pray you of youre courtesie,	A.Prol. 725
Ne abyde no man for his courtesie,	A.Mil. 3123
Do wey youre handes, for your courtesie!	A.Mil. 3287
For courtesie, he seyde, he wolde noon.	A.Mil. 3351
She is mirour of alle courtesie,	B.M.L. 166
He wolde of his benigne courtesie	B.M.L. 179
Oure deere cosyn, ful of courtesie?	B.Sh. 1259
To teche hym letterure and courtesie,—	B.Mk. 3686
'But, sires, to yow it is no courtesie	C.Pard. 739
I yow biske that of youre courtesie,	D.Sum. 1669
And ful of honour and of courtesie;	E.Cl. 74
And yet she wole obeie of courtesie;	E.Mch. 1370
I shal nat spare for no courtesie	E.Mch. 2309
That Gawayn, with his olde courtesie,	F.Sq. 95
And thanke hym of his grete courtesie.	F.Fil. 1569
His Yeman eek was ful of courtesie,	G.Cy. 587
And that our Hoost wole of his courtesie,	H.Mop. 28
unsynge vertu, courtesie, and clennesse,	I.Pars. 465-70
With Bountee, Gentillesse, and Courtesye,	Pity. 68
And of Aray and Lust and Courtesye,	PF. 219
Deiphobus, of his owne courtesye,	TC.2. 1486
This Troilus, in wise of courtesie,	TC.5. 64
Thurgh Innocence, and ruled Courtesye.	L.GW. 163
And seyde, 'God, ryght of youre courtesie,	L.GW. 342
Of very bountee, and of courtesie.	L.GW. 1478
But yet I pray unto your courtesie,	Purse. 20
Fulfilled of all courtesie,	RR. 440
And she was cleped Courtesie	RR. 796
That Courtesie me cleped so,	RR. 807
With valour and with courtesie;	RR. 957
And next that daunced Courtesie,	RR. 1251
The which was named Courtesie.	RR. 1802
Of courtesie the banere.	RR. 2019
And hym governe in courtesie	RR. 2026
Was praised for his courtesie,	RR. 2210
That ywell is full of courtesie	RR. 2293
Yit of hir courtesie, y-wysse,	RR. 2914
Some he was to Courtesie.	RR. 2985
Courtesie wole that ye socour	RR. 3539
But for his modir Courtesie	RR. 3890
Sith he now for his courtesie	RR. 4553
Courtesie certeyn didde he me,	RR. 4555
Hated hem for her courtesie.	RR. 4566
And with hem Courtesie and Largesse,	RR. 5853

# **Courts**

Is in youre courtes, and many a losengeour,	B.NP. 4516
---	------------

# **Cousin**

'The wordes moote be cosyn to the dede.'	A.Prol. 742
And seyde, 'Cosyn myn, what eyloth thee,	A.Kn. 1081
'Cosyn, for sothe of this opinioun	A.Kn. 1093
To me, that am thy cosyn and thy brother	A.Kn. 1131
As to my cosyn and my brother sworn.	A.Kn. 1161
O deere cosyn Palamon, quod he,	A.Kn. 1234
'Allas!' quod he, 'Arcite, cosyn myn,	A.Kn. 1281
And Palamon, that was his cosyn deere.	A.Kn. 2763
'I have heer with my cosyn Palamon	A.Kn. 2783
Why grucchen heere his cosyn and his wyf	A.Kn. 3062
Oure deere cosyn, ful of courtesie?	B.Sh. 1259
'O deere cosyn myn, Daun John,' she seyde,	B.Sh. 1283
'Nay, cosyn myn, it stant nat so with me,	B.Sh. 1304
'Cosyn,' quod she, 'if that I hadde a space,	B.Sh. 1333
with myn housbond though he be your cosyn	B.Sh. 1337 var
He is na moore cosyn unto me	B.Sh. 1339
He seyde hym thus: 'Cosyn, it standeth so	B.Sh. 1447
I prey yow, cosyn, wisely that ye ryde;	B.Sh. 1450
Fare wel, cosyn, God shilde yow fro care!	B.Sh. 1454
And fare now wel, myn owene cosyn deere,	B.Sh. 1469

# **Cousin—Continued**

Answerde and seyde, 'O cosyn myn, Daun John,	B.Sh. 1472
And fare wel, deere cosyn, til we meete!	B.Sh. 1654
Bitwixen me and my cosyn daun John,—	B.Sh. 1677
The word moot cosyn be to the werkynge.	H.Mep. 210
And to his cosyn Shame seide:	RR. 3963

# **Cousinage**

The monk hym claymeth as for cosynage;	B.Sh. 1226
Nat for no cosynage ne alliance,	B.Sh. 1329
For cosynage, and eek for beele cheere,	B.Sh. 1599

# **Cousins**

han bretheren, ne cosyns germalyns, ne	B.Mel. 2555-60
manie children, bretheren, cosyns, and	B.Mel. 2560-5
for thise two synnes been so ny cosyns,	I.Pars. 835-40
the wordis moot nedes be cosynes to the thynges	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20

# **Couth(e) (pret., past part.)**

To ferne halwes, kowthe in sondry londes;	A.Prol. 14
He rood upon a rouncy as he kouthe,	A.Prol. 390
Who kouth the telle, or who kouth the endite,	A.Kn. 1872
Was kouth eek that a newe markycesse	E.Cl. 942
thaldom was never erst kowth, til that Noe seyde	I.Pars. 765-70
'Allas! I couth no longer pleye,	BD. 655
'Sir,' quod he, 'sith first I kouthe	BD. 758
And tho ful litel good I couth,	BD. 799
myghten tho . . . thynges betere and more plente-	
vously ben couth	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
As yit, though that her liste bothe and couth:	TC.1. 984
This thing anon was couth in every strete	TC.4. 61
Loo, this sentence is knowne couth	HF.2. 249
Hir suster Anne, as she that kouth hire goode,	L.GW. 1182
To Jason, save they couth nat begile.	L.GW. 1570
So that she werken and embrowden kowthe,	L.GW. 2351
And kouth eke rede and wel ynogh endyte,	L.GW. 2356
But with a penne kouth she nat write;	L.GW. 2357
So derke hit was, he kouth no-wher go,	L.GW. 2415
As wel kouth I, gif that me leste so,	L.GW. 2470
How kouth ye wepe so be crafte?' quod she;	L.GW. 2528
But way I couth the fynde noon	RR. 513
Couth make in song sich refreynynge.	RR. 749
But couth the ynow, of sich doynge	RR. 753
Couth her craft fu parfilly;	RR. 771
Well kouth the Love hym wreke thoo	RR. 1523
That he hym kouth the comferte nought,	RR. 1534
As nature couth it make faire;	RR. 1697
For ough I kouth the pulle or wynde.	RR. 1810
Which to no vilayn was never couth	RR. 2000
Nere that hope couth the hem make	RR. 2754
Which openede, as it was couth,	RR. 4213
That couth the unto myne helyping eche,	RR. 4618
But and he couth thurgh his sleight	RR. 7059

# **Couth(e) see Could**

# **Coveit-see Covet-**

# **Covenable**

covenable tyme for to doon his profit;	B.Mel. 2780-5
ther is a fulm wey, and a covenable,	I.Pars. 80-5
covenable to verray confessioun.	I.Pars. 315-20
thane is it covenable to tellen specially of synnes	I.Pars. 370-5
moore covenable to a man of heigh estaat,	I.Pars. 465-70
more tyde is moost covenable a man to sey his	
prayers,	I.Pars. 705-10
the travailles that ben covenable.	I.Pars. 730-5
in suche places as ben covenable to hem,	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
moevynges ben covenable to everyche of	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
for whiche thou yave me as a coenable yifte,	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
folweth, by other manere than is covenable to nature,	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
'folk that ben blisful it accordeth and is covenable	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
schewen the in covenable place. But natheles,	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
it were a more covenable thing that the accusours or	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
thane yelden a covenable gerdoun to the dissertes of	
men?	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
ben covenable to some bodies that ben	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
ben covenable; and also why that	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
is covenable to every wight, and lenyth	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
hem that he woot that is covenable to	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
travaille nis nat covenable. Another man is parfit in	
alle	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
to whiche thing thise wordes ben covenable?	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
without, but by causes covenable and	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
To seyn a sothl Now were it covenable	TC.2. 1137
Now certes, Love, hit is right covenable,	Van. 25
For it is good and covenable	RR. 6020
Or other covenable cure,	RR. 6752
That ther nys lawe covenable	RR. 7179

# **Covenably**

ye han wel and covenably taught me as in general	B.Mel. 2420-5
--	---------------

# **Covenably**

ye han wel and covenably taught me	B.Mel. 2420-5 var
------------------------------------	-------------------

**Covenably—Continued**

whan it useth the yvelis covenably and . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1535-40

**Covenant**

And by his covenant yaf the rekenyng . . . A.Prol. 600  
I prey you first in covenant ye me kisse, . . . E.Mch. 2176  
'Have I nat holde covenant unto thee?' . . . F.Fkl. 1587  
putten a lawe in this and covenaut in the yifte; . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1135-40  
synne by torment. And by this covenant, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
And in my self this covenant made I tho, . . . LGW. 688  
And thilke covenaut, while me lasteth breathe, . . . LGW. 693  
This covenant was affirmed wouth faste, . . . LGW. 790  
As ye have in this covenant herde me rede; . . . LGW. 2139  
First or the mouth, by covenaut. . . RR. 864  
And with that covenaut yelde I me, . . . RR. 1979  
Fortho denyen the covenaut . . . RR. 2057  
Kepe hym covenaut trewely. . . RR. 3476  
What covenaut that ever I make. . . RR. 6170

**Covenants**

The othes that her covenantz assure; . . . A.Kn. 1924  
And til Attihenes, hir covenantz for to holde, . . . A.Kn. 2098

**Covent see Convent****Cover**

And covere hire bryghte face with a clowde—  
ne covers nat the shameful membes of . . . B.Mk. 3956  
maken fire of thilke tree and covers the colos  
shamefast, nat for to covere ne hyden . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
to covere the moore thy synne, for thanne . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
When he was fals, to covere his traitorye, . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
to coveren the same dayes with dirke . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
seyu, to coveren al the erthe)—al this . . . Anel. 156  
Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
Bo.2. m.8.  
595-600  
And preydest God he sholde nevere kevere, . . . TC.1. 917  
Of sleightre, for to coveren al thy chere. . . TC.2. 1512

**Coverchief see Kerchief****Covercle**

Paraunter brood as a covercle; . . . HF.2. 284

**Covered**

Stood redy covered al the longe day. . . A.Prol. 357  
And fro the navelle down al covered was . . . A.Kn. 1957  
Covered in clooth of gold, dysaped weel, . . . A.Kn. 2158  
And covered with the armes of daun Arcite. . . A.Kn. 2891  
His presse y-covered with a faldyng reed, . . . A.Mil. 3312  
He spak how "Fortune covered with a clowde"  
And with my coverchief covered my visage; . . . B.NP. 3297  
He covered hire ful sorowfully wepyng; . . . D.WB. 590  
And covered it with veluettes blew, . . . E.Cl. 914  
And wel y-covered with a lampe of glas; . . . F.Sq. 644  
returnyng to the derke lond, covered with the derk-  
ness  
"covered with the derkenesse of deeth"; . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
body y-covered with fir that never shal . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
bridles covered with precious clothyng, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
touched by the pride that is covered in mannes herte; . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
may no thyng been hyd ne covered. . . I.Pars. 545-50  
The remenaunt was wel kevered to my pay, . . . I.Pars. 1060-5  
ben covered with cloudes) by a swyt . . . PF. 271  
covered and defended by the auctorite of me . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
covered and kembd with a false colour, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
The sterres, covered with blake cloudes, . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
is covered and wrapped under that . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250-5  
gobbettes or the weightes of gold covered undir erthe . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
the blake cloude of errour whilom hadde y-covered, . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480-5  
Bo.3. m.11.  
1040-5

oon . . . is coverid his face with forme of a boor; . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
1310-5  
hadde covered by hir clere vysage. The comune . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
1435-40

me the resouns covered with derknes, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
notes of soth I-covered? (That is to . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1730-5)

Al covered she the wordes under sheld. . . TC.2. 1327  
Ye knowe al th'ilke covered qualite . . . TC.3. 31  
Kevered many a shrewed vyce; . . . HF.1. 275  
Though hit be kevered with the myst. . . HF.1. 352  
Than were we covered of oure cares colde. . . LGW. 762  
Covered with gras and with leves, . . . RR. 3020

**Covereth**

Sche, that yit covereth and wympleth hir . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80

**Covert**

For it covert was and close . . . RR. 3637  
Religiose folk ben full covert, . . . RR. 6149

**Covertly**

Ful many thynges covertly, . . . RR. 19  
That he his lyf let covertly, . . . RR. 6111

**Coverture**

Withouten only coverture; . . . RR. 1588  
Without coverture shal be kiddy, . . . RR. 2172

**Covertures**

hire covertures shulle been of wormes of helle. . . I.Pars. 195-200  
Who so that the coverturis of hir veyn appaalles . . . Bo.4. m.2.  
1265-70  
covertures of soth?) Woot it aught thilke . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1730-5

**Covet**

covete by covetise of flesh, fleshly . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
to covete swiche thynges as thou hast nat, . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
comanded that thou sholdest nat covete . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
men coveten agayn the lawe of Jhesu . . . I.Pars. 955-60

**Covet—Continued**

That made me coveten and purchase . . . Mars. 269  
what covetyten proude folk to lyften up . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
thei covetyten that putten the goodes of . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
that thei covetyten, but plounge hem in . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
795-800  
But I preie that thei covetyten rycheesses . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800-5  
covetyte to geten alle thise thynges . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
and perfome that thei covetyten, than yif . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
myghte nat accomplissen that thei coveten. . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
And not covete to go with childe. . . RR. 5038  
That worship of this world coveten, . . . RR. 6173

**Coveted**

freedom, yowr eldren covetyeden to han . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
seith the grettere thing that is coveted . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1225-30

**Coveter**

And in the covetour that was so nyce. . . Mars. 262

**Covetest**

And yif thou covetest be honour to gon . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80  
The more thou covetest of that swetnesse; . . . RR. 2466

**Coveteth**

she Coveiteth every man that she may se, . . . D.WB. 266  
He that coveteth is a povere wight, . . . D.WB. 1187  
But he that noght hath, ne coveteth have, . . . D.WB. 1189  
'The flesh coveteth agayn the spirit, and  
heigh folye, for certes, the flesh coveteth agayn the  
spirit, . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
thought, and coveteth not to ben . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
1040-5  
the lasse myght is he that coveteth it and . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1225-30  
depe westrene see, ne coveteth nat to deeyen . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
1550-5  
Coveteth so to see me, but for drede . . . TC.4. 1339  
The more he coveteth, and thoght hir faire; . . . LGW. 1755

**Coveting**

His blynde lust was al his covetyng. . . LGW. 1756  
That laste ever in covetyng, . . . RR. 5714

**Covetise**

Avauntynge, lying, anger, covetise. . . A.Rv. 3884  
seyu, ire, covetise, and hastifnesse. . . B.Mel. 2310-5  
moste dryve covetise out of youre herte, . . . B.Mel. 2315-20  
for the Apostle seith that covetise . . . B.Mel. 2320-5  
fulfille the ende of his covetise, and certes, that ne  
may . . . B.Mel. 2320-5  
to youre conseil ire, covetise, and . . . B.Mel. 2435-40  
the word of the Apostle, "Covetise is . . . B.Mel. 3030-5  
I preche of no thyng but for covetysse; . . . C.Pard. 424  
I preche no thyng but for covetise. . . C.Pard. 433  
Noght for no covetise douteless, . . . E.Mch. 2166  
With covetise anon thou shalt be blent. . . G.CY. 1077  
bitrayed of the devel by covetise of temporel pro-  
peritee, . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
covete by covetise of flesh, fleshly . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
thynges, and eek covetise of hynesse by . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
the friste covetise, that is concupiscence after the . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
avarice, or covetise, to commune understondynge; . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
or for covetise. Flatelye is generally . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
and of covetise, of which synne seith . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
the roote of alle harmes is covetise. *Ad Thimotheum*  
6.  
in every manere of outrageous thyng is avarice and  
covetise. . . I.Pars. 740-5  
covetise is this; covetise is for to . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
Of covetise comen thise harde lordshippes . . . I.Pars. 750-5  
desordeynes covetise to eten or to drynke. . . I.Pars. 815-20  
manere covetise to doon lecherie. . . I.Pars. 845-50  
that who-so seeth a womman to covetise . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
for the covetise of eyen folweth . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
the covetise of the herte. The seconde . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
noon, this shal she telle; for covetise, . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
wrecche pore folk, that the covetise of straungiers . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
devoured by hope and covetysse, yit drowe . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
defouled my conscience with sacrilegie for covetise of . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
out of the sege of my corage alle covetise of mortel  
thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
and with tempestes. But the covetise of men . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
the disordene covetise of men, whan . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
and nat after the outrage of covetysse. . . Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
thi-selve that the covetise of mortal . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
covetise of glorie and renoun to han wel . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
the covetise of verray good is . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
staunchen his covetise; and thoughte he hadde his . . . Bo.3. m.3.  
685-90  
diverse covetysse of erthly thynges, whiche . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1215-20  
oughten folwe, but lecherie and covetise . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1235-40  
That nevere I this for covetise wroughte, . . . TC.3. 261  
As hadde Mida, ful of covetise, . . . TC.3. 1389  
To techen hem that covetise is vice, . . . TC.3. 1392  
Is old, and elde is ful of covetise; . . . TC.4. 1369  
Of him that set is upon covetise. . . TC.4. 1378  
The foule cherle, that, for his covetise, . . . LGW. 136  
Of covetysse that fyrst our sorwe broughte! . . . Form.A. 32  
For in our dayes nis but covetysse, . . . Form.A. 62  
Through covetysse is blent discrecioun; . . . L.S. 18  
And next was peynted Covetise, . . . RR.181  
So covetise is her brennyng. . . RR. 188



**Coveitise—Continued**

For coveitise is evere wode . . . . .	RR. 203
Coveitise for hir wynnyn . . . . .	RR. 205
Next Coveitise faste by . . . . .	RR. 208
Theron is all my coveitise . . . . .	RR. 4129
Whanne it is goven for coveitise . . . . .	RR. 5050
For drede of shame of coveitise . . . . .	RR. 5072
Be devoid of coveitise . . . . .	RR. 5088
Sike hertis with coveitise . . . . .	RR. 5318
Of coveitise, that makith hym wode . . . . .	RR. 5707
But for lucre and coveitise . . . . .	RR. 5738

**Covetous**

a covetous man ne kan noight deme, ne	B.Mel. 2320-5
desirous, ne covetous of good ne richesse;	B.Mel. 2950-5
gete yow a covetous man, which is a vicious	B.Mel. 3025-30
gold, and apparayleth covetous folk . . . . .	Bo.2. m. 2. 320-5
Al were it so that a riche covetous man . . . . .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
Lord, trowen ye a covetouse wrecche, . . . . .	TC.3. 1373
So covetous is her brennyng . . . . .	RR. 188 var
Nor of her goodes covetous, . . . . .	RR. 5634
For that he is so covetous; . . . . .	RR. 7027

**Covine**

That he ne knew his sleighte and his covyne;	A.Prol. 604
Wikkid-Tunge, that the covyne . . . . .	RR. 3799

**Covines**

se the felonous covynes of wykkid men . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
---	-------------------

**Cow**

Ran cow and calf, and eek the verray hogges, . . . . .	B.NP. 4575
If cow, or calf, or sheepe, or oxe swelle	C.Pard. 354
bole, that taketh which cow that hym . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900

**Cow see Chough****Coward**

Whil thow hast as a coward been agast, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4267
be coward, that thou dote the wher as . . . . .	B.Mel. 2515-20
And crieth, "False coward! wrek thy wyf!	B.Mk. 3095
To wedden a milkoose or a coward ape, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3100
I kan nat love a coward, by my feith!	B.NP. 4101
the coward champion recreant that seith	I.Pars. 695-700
The tame ruddok, and the coward kyte;	PF. 349
'But ones n'itow, for thy coward herte	TC.1. 792
Thus shal I seyn,—and ek his coward herte	TC.4. 1409
But lust voluptuous and coward drede:	TC.4. 1573

**Cowardice**

And fleeth fro wrecches for hir cowardise . . . . .	TC.4. 602
The folk wol seyn that thou for cowardise	TC.5. 412
And eke repreve of cowardise, . . . . .	RR. 2490

**Cowardly**

Ther may no man clepen it cowardye . . . . .	A.Kn. 2730
--	------------

**Cowardly**

Thus cowardly ye shal me nevere winne: . . . . .	TC.4. 1196
--	------------

**Cowered**

There lurked and there cowered she. . . . .	RR. 465
---	---------

**Coy**

That of hir smylyng was ful symple and coy;	A.Prol. 119
'Ye ryde as coy and stille as dooth a mayde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 2
And coye hem, that they seyn no harm of me;	TC.2. 801
This Jason is as coy as is a mayde;	L.GW. 1548
He kepte hym koy and eke pryve, . . . . .	RR. 4297

**Crabbed**

The arwes of thy crabbed eloquence . . . . .	E.Cl. 1203
--	------------

**Cracche see For-cracche****Cracching**

Cracchyng of chekes, rentynge eek of heer. . . . .	A.Kn. 2834
--	------------

**Cracketh**

He cracketh boost, and swoor it was nat so. . . . .	A.Rv. 4001
Whil that he sang, so chaunteth he and cracketh;	E.Mch. 1850

**Cracking**

dores, or crakyng of houses, by gnawynge . . . . .	I.Pars. 605-10
--	----------------

**Cradle**

The sowe freten the child right in the cradel;	A.Kn. 2019
In cradel it lay, and was a propre page. . . . .	A.Rv. 3972
The cradel at hir beddes feet is set, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4156
Unto the cradel, and in his hand it hente, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4212
And cam agayn, and gan hir cradel mysse, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4216
And forth she gooth til she the cradel fond; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4221
By-cause that the cradel by it stood, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4224
And fond the cradel with his hand anon. . . . .	A.Rv. 4251
I woot wel by the cradel I have mysge; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4255
And from hir cradel up fostred in the feith . . . . .	G.SN. 122

**Craft**

But of his craft to rekene wel his tydes, . . . . .	A.Prol. 401
But of his craft, for Berwyk unto Ware . . . . .	A.Prol. 692
And of his craft he was a carpenter. . . . .	A.Mil. 3189
By-cause he was of carpenteris craft . . . . .	A.Rv. 3861
And of a craft of vitalliers was hee. . . . .	A.Co. 4366
for to anyoe, and in hir craft to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2460-5
And made his foemen al his craft spyen; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3258
His likerousnesse and al his olde craft, . . . . .	C.Doc. 84
And pardee! yet kan I moore craft than he, . . . . .	D.Fi. 1468
They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1424
For craft is al, whoso that do it kan,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 2016
And cause why? for they kan nat the craft;	F.Sq. 185
Of craft of rynges herde they never noon; . . . . .	F.Sq. 249
And craft of mannes hand so curiously . . . . .	F.Fkl. 909
Al were he ther to lerne another craft,— . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1127
For al my craft, ne noight for my travaille	F.Fkl. 1617
Hooet, of his craft somewhat I wol yow shewe. . . . .	G.CY. 619
But al his craft ye may nat wite at me, . . . . .	G.CY. 621
Oure elvyshe craft, we semen wonder wise, . . . . .	G.CY. 751

**Craft—Continued**

That is unto oure craft apertenyng, . . . . .	G.CY. 7m5
To bringe aboute oure craft yif that we may . . . . .	G.CY. 803 var
This cursed craft whoso wol exercise . . . . .	G.CY. 830
Ascaunce that crafte is so light to leere! . . . . .	G.CY. 838
For al oure craft, whan we han al y-do, . . . . .	G.CY. 866
They wolde hem selle, and spenden on this craft;	G.CY. 882
To bryngen oure craft al in another plite; . . . . .	G.CY. 952
This noble craft and this subtiltee, . . . . .	G.CY. 1247
Unwityng this preest of his false craft, . . . . .	G.CY. 1320
Than hadde this preest this soory craft to leere;	G.CY. 1349
Of my craft, for I wolde it kepte were cloos, . . . . .	G.CY. 1369
In this craft, that men kan nat come therby, . . . . .	G.CY. 1395
lyk to the craft of the devel, that waiteth . . . . .	I.Pars. 510-5
greet synne whil they haunte that crafte. . . . .	I.Pars. 790-5
whos conseil, by sorcerie or craft,—al . . . . .	I.Pars. 975-80
I chees love to my firste craft, . . . . .	BD. 790
And subtil in that crafte over any wyght, . . . . .	Anel. 88
As nedeth nat to men such craft to lere! . . . . .	Anel. 98
The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne, . . . . .	PF.1
And of the Craft that can hath the myght . . . . .	PF. 220
Y-wrought after hir craft and hir mesure;	PF. 305
thredes and subtilte craft, of perdurable . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
veyn were al the effect of craft, yif that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
Thus took he purpos Loves craft to suwe, . . . . .	TC.1. 379
That al his craft ne coude his sorwes bete," . . . . .	TC.1. 665
Eek sometime it is craft to seme fle . . . . .	TC.1. 747
As gret a craft is kepe wel as winne. . . . .	TC.3. 1634
Bifore a crepil, for he can the craft: . . . . .	TC.4. 1458
In swich a craft, and by the reyne her hente;	TC.5. 90
To shewe craft, but a sentence, . . . . .	HF.3. 10
So that the grette craft, beautee, . . . . .	HF.3. 87 em
The cast craft and curioosite . . . . .	HF.3. 88 var
Or as craft countrefeteth kynde. . . . .	HF.3. 123
And al his crafte, . . . . .	L.GW. 139
For she taught al the crafte of fyne lovyng, . . . . .	L.GW. 544
Is wery of his crafte within a throwe; . . . . .	L.GW. 1286
And koude of love al crafte and arte plene . . . . .	L.GW. 1607
And by no craft hire beaute was not feyned; . . . . .	L.GW. 1749
How kouthye ye wepe so be crafte? quod she;	L.GW. 2528
Repressed hath Venus his cruelle crafte;	L.GW. 2591
thou wilt pleye this crafte with the arisyng . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
Were of her craft and apprentys, . . . . .	RR. 687
No craft had she so leef to do. . . . .	RR. 758
Couthe her craft ful parfitly; . . . . .	RR. 771
The craft that hir bilongith to. . . . .	RR. 1634
Thanne I anon dide al my crafte, . . . . .	RR. 1781
That by no craft I myght it flit. . . . .	RR. 1812
The crafte of love he shall mowe lere, . . . . .	RR. 2166
Of other craft eke if he be, . . . . .	RR. 3275
And haunte her crafte for gret getyng, . . . . .	RR. 5724
That he of no craft hath science, . . . . .	RR. 6717
Til he somme maner crafte kan lerne; . . . . .	RR. 6720
Or if he have of craft kunnyng, . . . . .	RR. 6735

**Crafter**

Ful crafter to pley she was . . . . .	BD. 661
---------------------------------------	---------

**Craftily**

On metres and on rymyng craftily, . . . . .	B.ML. 48
Ye wolde wondre how wel and craftily . . . . .	G.CY. 603
For as men seyn he kan doon craftily, . . . . .	G.CY. 903
Ne scrivenly ne craftily thou write; . . . . .	TC.2. 1026
herde I pleyen . . . . .	HF.3. 113
That craftily begonne to pipe, . . . . .	HF.3. 130
That craftily don hir ententes, . . . . .	HF.3. 177
I trowe that she couthe craftily . . . . .	RR. 1166 var
Two cristall stonyes craftily . . . . .	RR. 1568

**Crafts**

In thy plesaunce, and in thy crafter stronge; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2409
---	------------

**Crafty**

For in the lond ther was no crafty man . . . . .	A.Kn. 1897
Syn that he is so crafty and so sly; . . . . .	G.CY. 655
This discipline, and this crafty science, . . . . .	G.CY. 1253
'Though poure I be, crafty thou shalt me fynde;	G.CY. 1290
To fynde out mery crafty notes; . . . . .	BD. 319
If they be crafty, rekene and noumbre . . . . .	BD. 439

**Crag**

Which on a cragge was founded all. . . . .	RR. 4156
--	----------

**Craggs**

springen of o welle in the cragges of the roche . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1640-5
---	-------------------

**Crammed**

Y-crammed ful of cloutes and of bones,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 348
With boistes crammed ful of lyes, . . . . .	HF.3. 1039

**Cramp**

The crampe of deth, to streyne him by the herte. . . . .	TC.3. 1071
--	------------

**Crampissheth**

Al crampissheth hir lymes crokedy; . . . . .	Anel. 171
--	-----------

**Crane**

The crane the geaunt, with his trompes soun; . . . . .	PF. 344
--	---------

**Crased see Crased****Crassus**

As Crassus dide for his affectes wronge, . . . . .	TC.3. 1391
--	------------

**Crave**

Ther-after wol we crie al day and crave. . . . .	D.WB. 518
It nedeth nought his helmes more crave: . . . . .	TC.2. 1455
The meede that thou after crave, . . . . .	RR. 2720
As we be wonte, herborowe we crave . . . . .	RR. 7493

**Crased**

I am right siker that the pot was crased; . . . . .	G.CY. 934
Ful clere, and nat an hole y-crased, . . . . .	BD. 324

<b>Creance</b>		
For we reneyed Mahoun oure creance?	B.M.L. 340	
A thief, that hadde reneyed oure creance,	B.M.L. 915	
We may creance whil we have a name,	B.Sh. 1479	
To every penitent in ful creance.	ABC. 61	
<b>Creanced</b>		
Creanced hath and payd eek in Parys	B.Sh. 1556	
<b>Creanceth</b>		
Aboute his nede, and byeth and creancuneth;	B.Sh. 1493	
<b>Creant</b>		
that seith 'creaunt' withoute nede. Alas! alas!	I.Pars. 695-700	
<b>Creat</b>		
Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader,	B.Mel. 2290-5	
hath creat alle thynges in right ordre and	I.Pars. 215-20	
that ben creat of hym this, that is a ful grete	Bo.3. p.11.	
	1025-30	
That creat were eternally to dure,	Scog. 2	
<b>Creation</b>		
Of werk than any fair creacioun	F.Fkl. 870	
<b>Creator</b>		
Jhesu Crist, thy creatour; thou ne hast nat don to	B.Mel. 2600-5	
youre creatour and makere; for after the	B.Mel. 2815-20	
That to thy Creatour which that thee wroughte,	C.Pard. 901	
The creatour of every creature.	G.S.N. 49	
Lord and his Creatour, and moore sharpe	I.Pars. 130-5	
moore than Jhesu Crist oure Creatour,	I.Pars. 355-60	
the entente of hir creatour and thurw the distincoun		
of	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5	
to your creatour. For he wolde that	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60	
'O thou fadir, soowere and creatour of	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5	
That he his creatour foryett;	RR. 6538	
<b>Creature</b>		
That in this world nys creature lyvyng	A.Kn. 901	
Bifore me, sorwful, wrecche creature,	A.Kn. 1106	
And myn is love as to a creature;	A.Kn. 1159	
Ne creature, that of hem makid is,	A.Kn. 1247	
So muche sorwe hadde never creature	A.Kn. 1359	
That ever was any lyves creature;	A.Kn. 2395	
To yow aboven every creature,	A.Kn. 2769	
And here-agayns no creature on lyve,	A.Kn. 3039	
Yeres and dayes fleteth this creature	B.M.L. 463	
Whan he saugh so benigne a creature	B.M.L. 615	
So strange a creature unto his make.	B.M.L. 700	
Of so horrible a feendly creature,	B.M.L. 751	
So ful of synne is many a creature!	B.M.L. 812	
As possible is a creature to be.	B.M.L. 1031	
Ther is noon lyk that any creature	B.M.L. 1077	
To Rome is come this hooly creature,	B.M.L. 1149	
—for ther nys no creature so	B.Mel. 2370-5	
Thou haddest bigeten ful many a creature.	B.Mk. 3138	
Over every regne and every creature;	B.Mk. 3410	
I seye so worshipful a creature,	B.Mk. 3488	
And knew God lord of every creature.	B.Mk. 3812	
Thus kan I forme, and peynte a creature,	C.Doe. 12	
She peynted had this noble creature,	C.Doe. 34	
He sholde telle it to no creature,	C.Doe. 144	
Been cause of deeth to many a creature.	C.Pard. 296	
In al this world ther nis no creature,	C.Pard. 861	
Thanne were they mased upon a creature,	D.W.B. 133	
He preyde hire that to no creature	D.W.B. 959	
No creature saugh he that bar lyf,	D.W.B. 997	
Upon Grisilde, this poure creature;	E.C.I. 232	
Hem thoughte she was another creature;	E.C.I. 406	
Whan that they fynde a pacient creature!	E.C.I. 623	
Disposed was, this humble creature	E.C.I. 755	
Aboven every worldly creature	E.C.I. 826	
Shoope hym to been a lyves creature;	E.C.I. 903	
As koude a poure fostred creature.	E.C.I. 1043	
And thoughte, 'Allas! O tendre creature!	E.Mch. 1757	
This is to seyn, no lyves creature!	E.Mch. 1864	
To love hym best of any creature,	E.Mch. 1984	
To Januarie, ne to no creature.	E.Mch. 2056	
That art the creature that I best love;	E.Mch. 2161	
Hadde loved hire best of any creature	F.Fkl. 939	
Lete I this woful creature lye;	F.Fkl. 1085	
For to noon oother creature, certeyn,	F.Fkl. 1107	
And hom she goth a sorwful creature,—	F.Fkl. 1346	
Thow humble, and heigh over every creature,	G.S.N. 39	
The creatour of every creature.	G.S.N. 49	
Cecile answerde, 'O nyce creature!	G.S.N. 493	
Hath naturally set in a creature.	H.Mcp. 162	
biforn God and biforn every creature;	I.Pars. 170-5	
no creature, shal been freend to hem;	I.Pars. 200-5	
Soothly, whan man loveth any creature	I.Pars. 355-60	
his herte, unto a creature, certes as	I.Pars. 365-70	
thilke creature, so muche he bireveth fro God,	I.Pars. 365-70	
To noon erthly creature.	BD. 19	
Myght suffren any creature	BD. 468	
That scorneth many a creature.	BD. 624	
That formed yow to creature.	BD. 715	
Had never, I trowe, creature.	BD. 881	
Ne formed never in creature	BD. 1195	
Withoute you, benygne creature!	Pity. 79	
Doth such hardnesse to his creature.	Mars. 232	
The longe nightes, whan every creature	Comp.L. 1	
Than al this worldes richeshe or creature.	Comp.L. 33	
That she him trust over any creature.	Anel. 91	
Ne to no creature ne made she there,	Anel. 108	
For in this world nys creature,	Anel. 325	
She fairer was than any creature.	PF. 301	
<b>Creature—Continued</b>		
Like as is everich other creature,	PF. 641	
a fair creature to hym that hath a soule of	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5	
As is an hevenish parfit creature	TC.1. 104	
And that she was so fair a creature;	TC.1. 115	
Weren to wommanhode, that creature	TC.1. 283	
That am refus of every creature?	TC.1. 570	
As creature in al this world y-born,	TC.2. 298	
Ector, or any mannes creature,	TC.2. 417	
He naught forbet, that every creature	TC.2. 717	
And in this world no lives creature,	TC.3. 13	
Shoop me to be a lyves creature!	TC.4. 252	
'For in this world ther n'is no creature,	TC.4. 386	
And nevare other creature serve!	TC.4. 448	
To creature y-formed here by kinde!	TC.4. 451	
With her as muche as creature on-live,	TC.4. 494	
She held herself a forlost creature.	TC.4. 742	
How sholde a plaunte or other creature	TC.4. 767	
This made, aboven every creature	TC.4. 1679	
Your owne, aboven every creature!	TC.5. 154	
And, save his lady, every creature.	TC.5. 210	
How shal she don ek, sorwful creature?	TC.5. 241	
Allas, alas, so noble a creature	TC.5. 384	
She ledde her lif, this woful creature.	TC.5. 714	
Ther mighte be no fairer creature:	TC.5. 808	
And on the best enteched creature	TC.5. 832	
Yit love I best of any creature!	TC.5. 1701	
Ne no maner creature,	HF.1. 489	
A femynyne creature;	HF.3. 275	
Ne deed so many a creature;	HF.3. 950	
In creature that formed is by Kynde.	LGW. 246	
But she was yit the fairest creature	LGW. 74	
He mote stonde; of whiche no creature,	LGW. 1632	
Or if thou any creature awake,	LGW. 1791	
Of any erthly lyvyng creature.	LGW. 2118	
There as ther dwelleth creature noon	LGW. 2164	
As may in erthe a mortale creature.	Scog. 5	
Ther oghte blame me no creature,	Ven. 7	
Sithen she is the fayrest creature	Comp.A. 51	
She semede a wikked creature.	RR. 171	
To worshipe any creature.	RR. 180	
Leneth to many a creature,	RR. 186	
Metall nor erthly creature;	RR. 386	
And semeth a simple creature.	RR. 421	
Him loved over any creature,	RR. 1475	
<b>Creatures</b>		
To forme and peynten erthly creaturis	C.Doe. 21	
So do I alle myne othere creatures,	C.Doe. 27	
Two creatures accordyng in feere.	D.W.B. 924	
Whan that hym list, upon his creaturis,	D.Fri. 1485	
knee of heavenly creatures, or erthly,	I.Pars. 595-800	
the creaturis in erthe and in helle shullen	I.Pars. 1060-5	
alle creatures resonables thanne is this:	Bo.5. p.6.	
	1855-60	
That was of creatures, but men lye,	TC.5. 1528	
Han these sory creatures,	HF.3. 542	
So eche of hem to cryaturys.	LGW.G. 138	
Of gentil women, gentil creatures!	LGW. 1370	
<b>Creaut see Creant</b>		
<b>Crece</b>		
The which for tene crece, and eke	RR. 4875	
<b>Credence</b>		
'Leeveth me, and yeveth credence to	B.Mel. 2940-5	
Wepten ful soore, and yaven ful credence	G.S.N. 415	
men oughten rather yeven credence to the more stid-		
fast and to the	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40	
Yeve credence, in every skylful wise,	LGW. 20	
And to hem yive I feyth and ful credence,	LGW. 31	
And to hem yeve swich lust and swich credence	LGW.G. 32	
But wherfore that I spake to yive credence	LGW. 97	
<b>Credible</b>		
be it so that this ne seme nat credible thing	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5	
<b>Creed</b>		
Bileveth this, as siker as the Crede.	G.CY. 1047	
As he that coude more than the crede	TC.5. 89	
<b>Creek</b>		
And every cryke in Britaigne and in Spayne.	A.Prol. 409	
<b>Creeks</b>		
known wel the krikes and the cavernes of the see	Bo.3. m.8.	
	795-800	
<b>Creep</b>		
Ther as the cat was wont in for to crepe,	A.Mil. 3441	
Into our knedyng-tubbes wol we crepe,	A.Mil. 3594	
But faire and wel she crepe in to the clerk;	A.Rv. 4226	
I wol go crepen in by my felawe!	A.Rv. 4250	
And by the millere in he crepe anon,	A.Rv. 4260	
Thanne sholde nat hunger in my wombe crepe;	B.Mk. 3627	
Unto that day in which that I shal crepe	G.CY. 1045	
Bid him crepe in-to the body	BD. 144	
hir bodyes straught, and crepyen in the	Bo.5. m.5.	
	1845-50	
But wel he felte aboute his herte crepe,	TC.3. 1069	
So crepe, that it cause me to dyel	TC.3. 1505	
Gan in him crepe in al his hevynesse;	TC.5. 1214	
Hit gan out crepe at som crevace,	HF.3. 996	
Y-creyned be than out of prison crepe,	Buk. 14	
So full of peyne shalt thou crepe,	RR. 2558	
<b>Creepeth</b>		
This wyn of Spaigne creepeth subtilly	C.Pard. 565	



**Creepeth—Continued**

War fro the serpent that so slyly creepeth . . . . .	D.Sum. 1994
In creepeth age alwey, as stille as stoon, . . . . .	E.Cl. 121
Til that the soule out of his body crepeh, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1134
But that good hope creepeth in oure herte; . . . . .	G.CY. 870

**Creeping**

or elles with the entrynge of crepyng wormes . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
to gone crepyng upon his handes, whiche . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
Tho cam ther crepyng in a rowte . . . . .	HF.3. 733 <i>var</i>

**Crekes**

The moore queynte crekes that they make, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4051
--	------------

**Creon**

And yet now the olde Creon, weylaway! . . . . .	A.Kn. 938
Upon the tiraunt Creon hem to wreke, . . . . .	A.Kn. 961
How Creon was of Theosus y-served . . . . .	A.Kn. 963
With Creon, which that was of Thebes kyng, . . . . .	A.Kn. 986
Hath Creon slayn, and wonne Thebes thus, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1002
And when that olde Creon gan espye . . . . .	Anel. 64
That was the doghtre of the kyngre Creon. . . . .	LGW. 1661

**Crept**

And up he rist, and by the wenche he crepte. . . . .	A.Rv. 4193
And prively upon a nyght he crepte . . . . .	B.ML. 594
That thurgh his body wikked wormes crepte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3806
And in his ers they crepten everychon; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1698
Hit com and crepte to me as lowe . . . . .	BD. 391
the maladye of pertubaacion is crept in to thi thought, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5

**Crept see Creep, Copen****Crepuscules**

whiche ben called the two crepuscules . . . . .	Astr. 174-9
Knowe the quantite of thy crepuscules, . . . . .	Astr. 185-8

**Cress**

Of paramours he sette nat a kers; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3756
---	-------------

**Creast**

Upon his creest he bar a tour, . . . . .	B.Th. 2096
--	------------

**Crete**

The Mynotaur, which that he slough in Crete. . . . .	A.Kn. 980
Of Phasipha, that was the queene of Crete, . . . . .	D.WB. 733
Juge infernal Mynos, of Crete king, . . . . .	LGW. 1888
Mynos, that was the myghty kyngre of Crete, . . . . .	LGW. 1894

**Creusa**

How Creusa, daun Eneas wyf, . . . . .	HF.1. 175
How Creusa was y-lost, allas! . . . . .	HF.1. 183
And by the wey his wyf Creusa he lees, . . . . .	LGW. 945

**Crevice**

thurgh a litel crevace into the thurrok, and in . . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
Hit gan out crepe at som crevace, . . . . .	HF.3. 996

**Crew**

By nature he crew eche Ascencioun . . . . .	B.NP. 4045 <i>var</i>
Thanne crew he that it myghte nat been amended. . . . .	B.NP. 4048
That it was pryme, and crew with blisful stevene. . . . .	B.NP. 4387

**Criande**

He come criande as he were woodes, . . . . .	RR. 3138
--	----------

**Cried**

They fillen gruf, and criden pitously, . . . . .	A.Kn. 949
And therewithal he bleynte and cride, 'Al' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1078
And pulled out a sword, and cride, 'Hoo!' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1706
And alle crieden, bothe lasse and moore . . . . .	A.Kn. 1756
But only for the feere thus hath she cried, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2344
So loude cride they, with murle stevene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2562
Tho were the gates shute, and cried was loude, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2597
He cryde, 'Hool namore, for it is doon!' . . . . .	A.Kn. 2856
He cride and knokked as that he were wood, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3436
And shook hym harde and cride spytously, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3476
And criden, 'Out and harrow!' in the strete. . . . .	A.Mil. 3325
And donn he gooth, and cride, 'Harrow! I dye!' . . . . .	A.Rv. 4307
'In name of Crist,' cride this olde Britoun, . . . . .	B.ML. 581
Hir childe cride, and she cride pitously; . . . . .	B.ML. 919
She cride, and atte laste thus she wroughte, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1788
That in that place after hir sone she cryde, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1795
they criden, 'Werrel werrel' . . . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
He knokked faste, and ay the moore he cried . . . . .	B.Mk. 3721
The peple cride and rombled up and donn, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3725
But cride anon, 'Cok, cok!' and up he sterte, . . . . .	B.NP. 4467
O woful hennes, right so criden ye, . . . . .	B.NP. 4559
Of Rome, cryden senatours wyves, . . . . .	B.NP. 4561
And cryden, 'Out! harrow!' and weylaway! . . . . .	B.NP. 4570
The dokes cryden, as men wolde hem quelle; . . . . .	B.NP. 4580
Oure Hooste cride, 'Peel' and that anon; . . . . .	D.WB. 850
The campere smoot and cryde as he were wood, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1542
Wel myghte a mooder thanne han cryd, allas! . . . . .	E.Cl. 563
And ever in oon she cryde alwey and shrighete, . . . . .	F.Sq. 417
Unto hire word, and cryden moore and moore, . . . . .	G.SN. 416
And cried, 'O, hool a-wak anon!' . . . . .	BD. 179
And cried, 'A-waketh!' wonder hys. . . . .	BD. 183
So cryden, that un-to the sterres hit wente, . . . . .	Anel. 27
To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde . . . . .	PF. 278
'Come off!' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shende!' . . . . .	PF. 494
So cryden, 'Kek, kek!' 'Kokkow!' 'Quek, quek!' . . . . .	PF. 499
ther was established or cryed grevous and . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
cride and seide: 'O glorie, glorie,' . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
to misericordes, and cryede: 'We ben . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
And cride 'A-wak' ful wonderliche and sharpe; . . . . .	TC.1. 729
And men cride in the strete, 'See, Troilus . . . . .	TC.2. 612
And ay the peple cri'de, 'Here com' th our joye! . . . . .	TC.2. 643
Though al this town cri'de on this thing by note, . . . . .	TC.4. 585
For whan men han wel cried, than lat hem rounel . . . . .	TC.4. 587
After the deth she cri'de a thousand sithe, . . . . .	TC.4. 739

**Cried—Continued**

And gan to sike, and 'Troilus!' she cride, . . . . .	TC.4. 1213
He yaf an issue large, and Deth he cri'de; . . . . .	TC.5. 205
And pitously he cri'de upon Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.5. 218
And loude he cri'de on Pandarus, and seyde, . . . . .	TC.5. 1244
With thunder-dint was slayn, that cri'de loude. . . . .	TC.5. 1505
Ful faste he cri'de, his reste him to restore. . . . .	TC.5. 1673
Be we cried or stille y-rounde? . . . . .	HF.3. 1017
And everyche cride, 'What thing is that?' . . . . .	HF.3. 1057
And cryede, 'Theesus! myn herte swete! . . . . .	LGW. 2190
She cried, 'O turne agayne for routhe and synne, . . . . .	LGW. 2200

<b>Criedest</b>	
Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1083

<b>Crieth</b>	
He wepeth, wayleth, crieth pitously; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1221
The blood out-crieth on youre cursed dede. . . . .	B.Pri. 1768
many a man that crieth 'Werrel werrel!' . . . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
of folk ther every man crieth and clatereth . . . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60
And crieth, 'Slee the dogges everichoon, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3089
And crieth, 'False coward! wrek thy wyf! . . . . .	B.Mk. 3095
And 'Nowel' crieth every lusty man. . . . .	F.Fil. 1255
For every foul cryeth out to ben a-go . . . . .	PF. 485
Of th' ilke woful soule that thus cryeth, . . . . .	TC.4. 317
She kneleth, crieth, that routhe is to devyse; . . . . .	LGW. 1311
She crieth 'Suster!' with ful loude stevene, . . . . .	LGW. 2328

<b>Crime</b>	
And eek of many another manere cryme, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1307
Ye putte on us a cryme, and eek a blame; . . . . .	G.SN. 455

<b>Crynked</b>	
And for the house is crynked to and fro, . . . . .	LGW. 2012

<b>Cripple</b>	
Bifore a crepil, for he can the craft: . . . . .	TC.4. 1458

<b>Crips see Crisp</b>	
<b>Cris- see Chrysa-</b>	
<b>Criseyde</b>	
Of Troilus in loving of Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.1. 55
Criseyde was this lady name al right: . . . . .	TC.1. 99
Among thise othre folk was Criseyda . . . . .	TC.1. 169
As was Criseyde, as folk seyde everychone . . . . .	TC.1. 176
Til on Criseyde it smot, and ther it stente. . . . .	TC.1. 273
Criseyde for to love, and naught repente. . . . .	TC.1. 392
As I best can, now wolde God, Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.1. 459
Than is my swete to called Criseyde! . . . . .	TC.1. 874
To ben his helpe in loving of Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.1. 1010
Criseyde, which that herde him in this wise, . . . . .	TC.2. 386
Criseyde, which that wel nigh starf for fere, . . . . .	TC.2. 449
Criseyde aros, no longer she ne stente, . . . . .	TC.2. 598
Criseyde anon gan al his chere aspyen, . . . . .	TC.2. 649
Unto Criseyde, that heng her hed ful lowe, . . . . .	TC.2. 689
And therewithal, 'Now, nece,' quod Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.2. 877
Quod tho Criseyde, and gan ther-with to site, . . . . .	TC.2. 884
Criseyde theerto no-thing her answerde, . . . . .	TC.2. 897
Criseyde, whan that she her uncle herde, . . . . .	TC.2. 1100
Com' th' ende good! And nece myn, Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.2. 1235
Criseyde, which that alle thes thinges say, . . . . .	TC.2. 1265
That is my nece, and called is Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.2. 1417
Criseyda, my friend!—He seide, 'Yis.' . . . . .	TC.2. 1424
Speke of Criseyde swich honour, that he . . . . .	TC.2. 1453
To ben a frend and helping to Criseyde: . . . . .	TC.2. 1550
Com ek Criseyde, al innocent of this, . . . . .	TC.2. 1562
Herde alway this Criseyde wel y-nough, . . . . .	TC.2. 1590
To speke here of the nedes of Criseyde? . . . . .	TC.2. 1603
And goody on Criseyde she biheld, . . . . .	TC.2. 1606
Criseyde anon, my lady, that is here, . . . . .	TC.2. 1644
Unto Criseyde, which that certainly . . . . .	TC.2. 1678
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Go we, uncle dere!' . . . . .	TC.2. 1724
'Sir,' quod Criseyde, 'it is Pandare and I.' . . . . .	TC.3. 68
Criseyde al this aspide wel y-nough, . . . . .	TC.3. 85
Now pale, unto Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . . .	TC.3. 95
But I conjure thes Criseyde, and—oon . . . . .	TC.3. 193
Thise like two, Criseyde and Troilus, . . . . .	TC.3. 507
Criseyde, which that coude as muche good . . . . .	TC.3. 638
Qued tho Criseyde, 'Lat me som wight calle!'— . . . . .	TC.3. 760
Criseyde, which that al this doner herde, . . . . .	TC.3. 799
Qued tho Criseyde, 'Wol ye doon oo thing, . . . . .	TC.3. 883
Criseyde answerde, 'As wisely God at reste . . . . .	TC.3. 925
Criseyde, that was Troilus' lady right . . . . .	TC.3. 981
To Troilus was never yte Criseyde!— . . . . .	TC.3. 1054
To here or sen Criseyde his lady wepe, . . . . .	TC.3. 1068
For every here which that Criseyde asterte, . . . . .	TC.3. 1070
'Now spek to me, for I am I, Criseyde!—' . . . . .	TC.3. 1112
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Is this a mannes game? . . . . .	TC.3. 1128
Criseyde answerde, 'Swete, al were it so, . . . . .	TC.3. 1163
Have mercy, swete herte myn, Criseyde! . . . . .	TC.3. 1173
Criseyde answerde, 'Of gilt misericorde! . . . . .	TC.3. 1177
Criseyde, which that felte her thus y-take, . . . . .	TC.3. 1198
To that Criseyde answerde thus anon, . . . . .	TC.3. 1209
Criseyde, al quit from every drede and tene, . . . . .	TC.3. 1228
Right so Criseyde, whan her drede stente, . . . . .	TC.3. 1275
And therewithal Criseyde anon he kiste, . . . . .	TC.3. 1350
Quod tho Criseyde, and therewithal him kiste, . . . . .	TC.3. 1372
Criseyde him yaf, and stak it on his sherte. . . . .	TC.3. 1420
Fortuna major, that anon Criseyde . . . . .	TC.3. 1448
Gan therewithal Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . . .	TC.3. 1473
The verray zote, O goody myn, Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1492
To that Criseyde answerde thus anon, . . . . .	TC.3. 1548
Criseyde also, right in the selve wise, . . . . .	TC.3. 1564
Criseyde answerde, 'Nevere the bet for you, . . . . .	TC.3. 1564
Ther he was erst, Criseyde his lady mete; . . . . .	TC.3. 1670
Criseyde and eek this kinges sone of Troye, . . . . .	TC.3. 1715

# Criseyde—Continued

Him of Criseyde, and of her wommanhede,	TC.3. 1740
Is with Criseyde, his owne herte swete.	TC.3. 1820
For how Criseyde Troilus forsook,	TC.4. 15
To bringen hom King Thoas and Criseyde:	TC.4. 138
Whan axed was for Antenor Criseyde;	TC.4. 149
For Antenor how they wolde han Criseyde,	TC.4. 177
That al our vois is to forgon Criseyde.	TC.4. 195
Criseyde which that nevere dide hem scatho	TC.4. 207
For Antenor to yelden out Criseyde,	TC.4. 212
So sore him sat the chaunging of Criseyde.	TC.4. 231
Shal thus Criseyde away, for-that thou wilt?	TC.4. 264
Criseyde, allas, til that the breth me faille.	TC.4. 273
'If that Criseyde allone were me laft	TC.4. 281
Sin ye Criseyde and me han fully brought	TC.4. 292
And folwe alwey Criseyde thy lady dere	TC.4. 307
'O my Criseyde, O lady sovereyne	TC.4. 316
For Antenor to yelden so Criseyde,	TC.4. 347
'For Antenor how lost is my Criseyde?'	TC.4. 378
Al freshly newe, and lat Criseyde gol	TC.4. 457
Criseyde to forgon, for she was myn,	TC.4. 479
That if Criseyde, which that is thy lief,	TC.4. 611
The whiche tale anon right as Criseyde	TC.4. 666
So to Criseyde of women com a route	TC.4. 682
Criseyde, ful of sorful piete	TC.4. 731
What is Criseyde worth from Troilus?	TC.4. 766
Was to Criseyde, as ye han herd devise	TC.4. 807
Unto Criseyde, in a ful secrete wise,	TC.4. 810
For if Criseyde had erst compleyned sore,	TC.4. 825
Was cause causing first to me Criseyde,	TC.4. 829
Torned her to Criseyde, a wo makinge	TC.4. 855
Ben fled and thus lith now Criseyde allone	TC.4. 888 var
From Troilus thus wordes to Criseyde:	TC.4. 875
'Go,' quod Criseyde, 'and uncle, trowely,	TC.4. 939
Hath seyn alwey me to forgon Criseyde,	TC.4. 962
Or bring Criseyde and me from this distresse!	TC.4. 1082
What, parde, yit is not Criseyde ago!	TC.4. 1090
With broken vois, al hoors for-shright, Criseyde	TC.4. 1147
Can he non finde in no cas on Criseyde,	TC.4. 1165
Criseyde, and sin ye can do me no werse,	TC.4. 1194
And thou, Criseyde, swete herte dere,	TC.4. 1209
And he answerde, 'Herte myn, Criseyde,	TC.4. 1214
For which Criseyde upon him gan biholde,	TC.4. 1229
Til at the laste this woful wight, Criseyde,	TC.4. 1252
'And thank right thus: "Criseyde is now agon,	TC.4. 1317
But natheles the wending of Criseyde,	TC.4. 1436
Criseyde him, with a sik, right in this wise	TC.4. 1527
Me glade, as wis I nevere unto Criseyde,	TC.4. 1655
For which Criseyde mooste out of the toun,	TC.5. 5
Criseyde unto the Grekes ost to lede,	TC.5. 16
Least that Criseyde, in rumour of this fare,	TC.5. 53
Criseyde, whan she redy was to ride,	TC.5. 57
Criseyde unto that purpos lite answerde,	TC.5. 176
And pitously he cri'de upon Criseyde,	TC.5. 216
O herte myn, Criseyde! O swete fol	TC.5. 228
Ful bisily Criseyde his lady soughte:	TC.5. 452
Criseyde come! and ther-with gan he singe.	TC.5. 504
Or Calcas sende Troilus Criseyde!	TC.5. 508
They gonne speken of Criseyde the brighte;	TC.5. 516
'As go we sen the paleis of Criseyde:	TC.5. 523
That thou Criseyde ayein me sende sone.	TC.5. 595
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas;	TC.5. 604
—Upon that other side was Criseyde,	TC.5. 687
'Lord, whether thou yit thanke upon Criseyde!	TC.5. 735
Criseyde mene was of her stature,	TC.5. 806
Sin that Criseyde out of the cite yede,	TC.5. 843
Criseyde, at shorte wordes for to telle,	TC.5. 848
Criseyde, that was in her peynes stronge	TC.5. 864
Me thinkth thus, O lady myn Criseyde,	TC.5. 872
Of Caldoyne and Arge a king, Criseyde!	TC.5. 934
It preveth wel, he spak so that Criseyde	TC.5. 948
Whan that Criseyde unto her reste wente	TC.5. 1021
This Diomedes is come unto Criseyde;	TC.5. 1031
To loke if they can sen aught of Criseyde.	TC.5. 1113
Into this toun ne com'th not here Criseyde.	TC.5. 1123
And yit com nought to Troilus Criseyde.	TC.5. 1143
'For 'thilke night I last Criseyde say,	TC.5. 1187
Lay, kissing ay, his lady bright, Criseyde:	TC.5. 1241
'My lady bright, Criseyde, hath me bitrayed,	TC.5. 1247
Thus in my drem Criseyde I have biholde,—	TC.5. 1252
'O my Criseyde, allas! what subtilte,	TC.5. 1254
Who hath me reft Criseyde, al my plesance?	TC.5. 1260
God wot, I wen'de, O lady bright, Criseyde,	TC.5. 1264
And to Criseyde, his owne lady dere,	TC.5. 1315
Criseyde shal not conne knowne me.	TC.5. 1404
This lettre forth was sent unto Criseyde,	TC.5. 1422
Of Troilus, for tarying of Criseyde,	TC.5. 1437
To gete ayein Criseyde bright of hewe,	TC.5. 1573
For which Criseyde upon a day, for routh	TC.5. 1587
A broche, that he Criseyde yaf that morwe	TC.5. 1661
Than spak he thus, 'O lady bright, Criseyde,	TC.5. 1674
That ye, Criseyde, coude han changed so,	TC.5. 1683
How trewe is now thy nece bright, Criseyde!	TC.5. 1712
But trowely Criseyde, swete may,	TC.5. 1720
What sholde I seye? I hate, y-wis, Criseyde;	TC.5. 1732
Criseyde lov'th the sone of Tydeus,	TC.5. 1746
That, al be that Criseyde was untrewe,	TC.5. 1774
And thus bigan his loving of Criseyde.	TC.5. 1833
How that Criseyde Troilus forsook.	LGW. G. 265
And of Cresseid thou hast seide as the lyte,	LGW. 332

# Criseyde—Continued

Therefore he wrot the Rose and ek Criseyde	LGW.G. 344
Or in the Rose, or elles in Cresseid.	LGW. 441
For that I of Cresseid wroot or tolde,	LGW. 469
And latyn Criseide ben a-alepe and reet,	LGW.G. 531
Bet than Dalyda, Cresseid, or Candace;	W.Unc. 16
Criseydes	
Or Troilus out of Criseydes herte!	TC.3. 1498
About his herte, of al Criseydes net.	TC.3. 1733
Was al to seen Criseydes yen brighte,	TC.4. 310
But fro my soule shal Criseydes darte	TC.4. 472
And to Criseydes hous they gonne wende.	TC.5. 528
Into his net Criseydes herte bringe.	TC.5. 775
Crissippus see Chrysippus	
Crisp	
His criske heer lyk rynges was y-ronne,	A.Kn. 2165
For his criske heer, shynynge as gold so fyn,	D.WB. 304
Hir heer that oundy was and crips,	HF.3. 296
Crispe was his heer, and eek ful bright,	RR. 824
Cristen see Christian	
Croce	
I made hym of the same wode a croce.	D.WB. 484
Ye bothe her mytre and her croce.	RR. 6470
Crook	
And whan that dronken al was in the crowke,	A.Rv. 4158
Stryve noght, as doth the crokke with the wal.	Truth. 12
Croesus	
The riche Ceresus, kaytyf in servage.	A.Kn. 1946
This riche Ceresus, whilom kyng of Lyde,	B.Mk. 3917
Of whiche Ceresus Cirus soore hym dradde,	B.Mk. 3918
An-hanged was Ceresus, the proude kyng;	B.Mk. 3949
'Lo, Ceresus, which that was of Lyde kyng,	B.NP. 4328
Wystestow nat how Ceresus, kyng of	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
This rewliche Ceresus was caught of Cirus and	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
Ceresus, that was kyng of Lyde,	HF.1. 105
Crone	
This olde sowdanesse, cursed kronel	B.ML. 432
Cronique	
He in a Cronique mighte saufully write	B.NP. 4398 var
Crooked	
Croked and oold, with eyen faste y-shete.	B.ML. 560
To fynde Deeth, turne up this croked wey,	C.Pard. 761
'mesel!' 'croked harlot!' or by som	I.Pars. 620-5
And bringest him out of the crooked strete.	ABC. 70
Tempest thee noght al croked to redresse	Truth. 8
there comen a maner croked strikes like	Astr. 88-92
Tortuose Signes, or Croked Signes, for thei	Astr. 294-301
these croked signes ben obedient to the	Astr. 294-301
Ful croked were hir hondis two,	RR. 202
Ful crokid was that foule stikke;	RR. 926
The foule croked bowe hidous	RR. 987
Though he be croked and unweelde,	RR. 4586
It is not worth a croked brete;	RR. 6191
Crooked see Kinked	
Crookedly	
Al crampiseth hir lymes crokedly;	Anel. 171
Crooks	
In gooth the grapnel so ful of crokes,	LGW. 640
Crop	
Now in the crope, now down in the breses,	A.Kn. 1532
strengthe, boweth redily the crop adown;	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
lest it goon ageyn, anon the crop loketh	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
And ye that ben of beaute crop and rote,	TC.2. 345
As she that was the sofhast crop and more	TC.5. 25
'O Pandarus, now knowe I crop and rote!	TC.5. 1245
for he is croppe and roote of gentyllesse	Ven. 8 var
Cropen	
He wende have cropen by his felawe John,	A.Rv. 4259
As thou right now were cropen out of the ground,	F.Fkl. 1614
So causeles is cropen into you,	TC.3. 1011
Cropen see Crept	
Crops	
The tendre croppes, and the yonge sonne	A.Prol. 7
With croppes brode and eek as thikke,—	BD. 424
The croppes were so thicke y-ronne,	RR. 1396
Cross	
He hadde a croys of latoun, ful of stoness,	A.Prol. 699
'Hdp, hooly croys of Bromeholm,' she seyde,	A.Rv. 4286
Unto the croys of Crist thus seyde she:	B.ML. 450
'O cleere, O weleful auter, hooly croys,	B.ML. 451
For which thy child was on a croys y-rent,—	B.ML. 844
That they ben enemies of Cristes croys,	C.Pard. 532
But, by the croys which that Saint Eleyne fond,	C.Pard. 951
But sith I thee have marked with the croys,	E.Cl. 556
That for us deyde up on a croys of tree.	E.Cl. 558
whiche he was nayled to the croys, and	I.Pars. 255-60
Lord Jhesu Crist for man upon the croys,	I.Pars. 270-5
he baar upon his blisshid shulder the croys, upon	I.Pars. 665-70
the croys of Crist, of whiche the ende is	I.Pars. 820-5
Up-on the crois as general acquaintance	ABC. 60
Under the crois, ne his grevous penaunce,	ABC. 82
Up-on the crois to suffre his passion,	ABC. 162
Upon a crois, our soules for to beye,	TC.5. 1843
lyne, from a lital crois (+) in the bordure	Astr. 32-40
a lital crois (+) where as evere moo generally is	Astr. 32-40
7. Fro this lital crois (+) up to the ende	Astr. 40-5
Under the crose lyne, is marked the Skale	Astr. 50-7
fro the crose lyne unto the verrey angle is clepid	Astr. 50-7
divided with a longe croys in 4 quarters	Astr. 60-5
23 lettres capitals and a small crose (+)	Astr. 60-5



**Cross**—*Continued*  
 thy rule is aresied for the litel crois upon . . . Astr. 121-7  
 a crosse lyne over-thwart the compas . . . Astr. 350-8

**Cross** *see* **Croce**, **Crouche**

**Crosseth**  
 ther crosseth him a-nother lyne of the same . . . Astr. 32-40

**Crosset**  
 And this chanoun took out a crosset . . . G.CY. 1117  
 And this chanoun into the crosset cast . . . G.CY. 1147  
 The crosset; 'For in tokenyng I thee love,' . . . G.CY. 1153  
 Of the crosset, and blew wel afterward, . . . G.CY. 1191  
 Into the crosset fil anon adoun, . . . G.CY. 1198  
 And with this stikke, above the crosset, . . . G.CY. 1276  
 And in the crosset hastily it fel. . . G.CY. 1282  
 He putte the ounce of coper in the crosset, . . . G.CY. 1308

**Croslets**  
 Violes, croslets, and sublymatories, . . . G.CY. 793

**Crouche**  
 I crouche thee from elves and fro wightes.' . . . A.Mil. 3479

**Croucheth**  
 And croucheth hem and bad God sholde hem blesse, . . . E.Mch. 1707

**Croup**  
 This cartere thakketh his hors upon the croupe, . . . D.Fri. 1559

**Croup** *see* **Crupper**

**Crow**  
 As blak he lay as any cole or crowe, . . . A.Kn. 2692  
 So moot I thryve I shal, at cokkes crowe, . . . A.Mil. 3675  
 No-thing ne liste hym thanne for to crowe, . . . B.NP. 4466  
 And gan to crowe loude for the nones, . . . B.NP. 4523  
 The Manciples Tale of the Crowe . . . H.Mep. *head* 130  
 Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a crowe . . . H.Mep. 139  
 Whit was this crowe as is a snow-whit swan, . . . H.Mep. 133  
 The white crowe that heeng ay in the cage . . . H.Mep. 249  
 This crowe sang 'Cokkow! Cokkow! Cokkow!' . . . H.Mep. 243  
 What wol ye moore! The crowe anon hym tolde . . . H.Mep. 237  
 And after that thus spak he to the crowe: . . . H.Mep. 270  
 And to the crowe, 'O false theef!' seyde he, . . . H.Mep. 292  
 And to the crowe he stirte, and that anon, . . . H.Mep. 303  
 'My sone, thenk on the crowe, on Goddes name; . . . H.Mep. 318  
 Kepe wel thy tonge, and thenk upon the crowe.' . . . H.Mep. 362  
 The thef he crowe and ek the jangelynge pye . . . PF. 345 *var*  
 The raven wys; the crow, with vois of care; . . . PF. 363  
 Gan on his brest to bete and after crowe, . . . TC.3. 1416

**Crowd**  
 He sholde putte, and croude hire fro the lond, . . . B.ML. 801  
 For other so they gonne croude, . . . HF.3. 1005

**Crowdest**  
 With thy diurnal sweigh that crowdest ay, . . . B.ML. 296

**Crowding**  
 Thy crowdyng set the hevene in swich array . . . B.ML. 299  
 Ne crowdyng, for to moche pres. . . HF.3. 269

**Crowe** (*past part.*)  
 A liel after cokkes hadde y-crowe, . . . A.Mil. 3357  
 Whan that the firste cok hath crowe anon . . . A.Mil. 3687

**Crowth**  
 Wol every wyke, er that the cok hym crowth, . . . C.Pard. 362

**Crowing**  
 In al the land of crowyng nas his peer. . . B.NP. 4040  
 Wel sikerer was his crowyng in his logge . . . B.NP. 4043

**Crowne**  
 That never ye schullen my crowne dere . . . A.Kn. 1822 *var*  
 A coroune of a grene cok cerial . . . A.Kn. 2290  
 Eek on his heed a coroune of laurer grene, . . . A.Kn. 2875  
 Thanne wil I be byneth, by my crown! . . . A.Rv. 4041  
 They gete hym nat so lightly, by my crown! . . . A.Rv. 4099  
 With crowne and berde al fresh and newe y-shave. . . B.Sh. 1499  
 A corone on hire heed they han y-dressed, . . . E.Cl. 381  
 With a coroune of many a riche stoon . . . E.Cl. 1118  
 Gooth to the corone of lyf, that may nat faille; . . . G.SN. 388  
 As a coroune withoute stones. . . BD. 979  
 Benygne flour, coroune of vertues alle! . . . Pity. 58  
 Ye been also the coroune of Beutes, . . . Pity. 75  
 as a corolarie or a meede of coroune. . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
 or porisme, or mede of coroune, or declarynges.' . . Bo.3. p.10. 925-30  
 yif a man renneeth . . . for the corone, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5  
 the coroune for which he renneeth. . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5  
 the coroune of wise men ne schal nat fallen . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80  
 'O paleis, whilom crowne of houses alle, . . . TC.5. 547  
 Every man upon the crowne, . . . HF.3. 735  
 And upon that a white crowne she beer, . . . LGW. 216  
 So were the flourous of hire coroune white; . . . LGW. 220  
 Hire white coroune was i-maked al, . . . LGW. 222  
 For which the white coroune above the grene . . . LGW. 223  
 Hire white coroune beryth the witnessynge?' . . . LGW. 299  
 With the white coroune, clad in grene; . . . LGW. 303  
 Hire white coroune berith of it witness; . . . LGW. 527  
 As smale flourous in hire coroune bee. . . LGW. 529  
 And Mara yaf to hire coroune reede, pardee, . . . LGW. 533  
 The stones of hir coroune shyne clere; . . . LGW. 2224  
 Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe, . . . Gent. 7  
 Al were he mitre, croune, or diademe, . . . Gent. 14  
 Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe, . . . Gent. 21  
 the crowne of thin heed. And also this . . . Astr. 82-8  
 And in hir heed she hadde a crowne. . . RR. 3201

**Crowned**  
 On which ther was first write a crowned A, . . . A.Prol. 161  
 With laurer crowned as a conquerour; . . . A.Kn. 1027  
 And of the citee first was crowned kyng. . . A.Kn. 1649

**Crowned**—*Continued*  
 Coroned was she after hir degree, . . . B.Mk. 3555  
 Al innocent of his coroned malles, . . . F.Sq. 526  
 He hath thee crowned in so ryal wise. . . ABC. 144  
 With laurer crowned, in his char, gold bete, . . . Anel. 24  
 With his tryumph, and laurer-crowned thus, . . . Anel. 43  
 After your deth, to han ben crowned queene, . . . TC.4. 1238  
 The laurer-crowned Phebus with his hete . . . TC.5. 1107  
 And somme crowned were as kynges, . . . HF.3. 226  
 Y-coroune is with white leves lyte, . . . LGW. 219  
 His gilte here was coronwed with a sonne . . . LGW. 230  
 Crowned with white, and clothed al in grene, . . . LGW. 242  
 Y-crowned al with white, as men may see, . . . LGW. 532  
 An emperre or crowned queene. . . RR. 1266

**Crownet**  
 For rounde enviroon hir crownet . . . RR. 3203

**Crowns**  
 Corones two, the which he bar in honde; . . . G.SN. 221  
 Kepeth ay wel thise corones,' quod he; . . . G.SN. 226  
 Valerian seyde, 'Two corones han we, . . . G.SN. 253  
 (And of the myracle of thise corones tweye, . . . G.SN. 270  
 Corones two of floures wel smellynge, . . . G.SN. 279  
 And made his angel hem the corones brynge; . . . G.SN. 280  
 And in the vertu of coronues lweyne, . . . TC.2. 1735  
 With crownes wrought ful of losenges, . . . HF.3. 227  
 To maken garlandes and coronues hye; . . . LGW. 2614

**Crowes**  
 And for this cas been alle crowes blake. . . H.Mop. 308  
 Til crowes fel be growe under your ye, . . . TC.2. 403

**Crozier** *see* **Croce**

**Crucible** *see* **Crosslet**

**Crucified**  
 was he crucified and slayn. . . I.Pars. 280-5  
 that hym crucified; for God loveth bettre that . . . I.Pars. 640-5

**Crude**  
 Of quyk-silver, y-clept mercurie crude; . . . G.CY. 772

**Cruel**  
 Thanne seyde he, 'O cruel goddes that governe . . . A.Kn. 1303  
 This cruel torment and this payne and woo, . . . A.Kn. 1382  
 And as a cruel tigre was Arcite; . . . A.Kn. 1657  
 The cruel ire, reed as any gleede; . . . A.Kn. 1967  
 So cruel on the hunte, as is Arcite . . . A.Kn. 2628  
 O firste moevyng, cruel firmament, . . . B.ML. 295  
 That cruel Mara hath slayn this mariage! . . . B.ML. 301  
 he baar a cruel ire, redy to doon . . . B.Mel. 2195-200  
 nys but a cruel cherl. . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
 he a cruel sentence and muchel agayn . . . B.Mel. 3025-30  
 He Arpies slow, the cruel bryddes felle; . . . B.Mk. 3290  
 He slow the cruel tyrant Busiris, . . . B.Mk. 3293  
 Ther nys, y-wys, no serpent so cruel . . . D.Sum. 2001  
 And leet this cruel sergeant doon his wille. . . E.Cl. 539  
 And of malice, or for cruel corage, . . . E.Cl. 692  
 That of a cruel herte he wikkedly, . . . E.Cl. 723  
 He of his cruel purpos nolde stente; . . . E.Cl. 734  
 As to his cruel purpos may suffyze, . . . E.Cl. 740  
 That cruel boundes, or som foul vermyne, . . . E.Cl. 1095  
 And hem rejoysen in hire cruel pryde, . . . E.Mch. 1993  
 That ther nys tygre, ne noon so cruel beest, . . . F.Sq. 419  
 Moot ben enchesoun of youre cruel dede, . . . F.Sq. 456  
 and bere honry ben like to the cruel lordshipes . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 of the peynes of helle, that is so cruel . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 Venquished me hath my cruel adversaire. . . ABC. 8  
 But 'Mercy! cruel herte myn, Arcite!' . . . Anel. 175  
 Nay! rather deeth, then do so cruel dede, . . . Anel. 300  
 Of his myracles and his cruel yre; . . . PF. 11  
 cruel, turneth away fro wrecches, and . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5-10  
 with cruel eighen. 'Who,' quod . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
 She cruel (Fortune) casteth adoun kynges . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 hir cruel ravyne, devourynge al that they . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
 diverse contres. Tho weren the cruele clariouns . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475-80  
 moeven armes, whan thei seyen cruele woundees . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480-5  
 doth so cruele harmes. Certes the remembreth . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 and he cruel whilom slouge . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515-20  
 joynd to cruel venym (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. m.6. 525-30  
 o cruel day schal ravyssche yow, than is . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575-80  
 daunten his cruel corages, ne putte nat . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5  
 here sydes to cruel lyoune (for to herknen . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5  
 weren cruel to hym. He wente hym to . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5  
 sorful armures manasyng with cruel mowth, . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70  
 so cruel that they percen and thurw passen . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5  
 of whiche the thought crwel woodeth . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30  
 wikkidnesse, that is more crwel than any . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5  
 thei moeven unryghtful oostes and cruel batayles, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20  
 byrafte the dispoilyng for the cruel lyoune . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5  
 foddre to his cruel hors (this to seyn that . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10  
 Thou cruel Furie, sorwing evere in peynel . . . TC.1. 9  
 And ofte it hath the cruel herte speeed, . . . TC.1. 250  
 May of her cruel wheel the harm withstonde; . . . TC.1. 839

# **Cruel—Continued**

'If it be so that ye so cruel be . . .	TC.2. 337
To make amendes of so cruel a dedel . . .	TC.2. 342
'O cruel God, O dispoitouse Martel . . .	TC.2. 435
As men ben cruel in himself and wikke; . . .	TC.2. 458
Captif to cruel King Agamenoun: . . .	TC.3. 382
'O cruel day, accusour of the joye . . .	TC.3. 1450
But cruel day (so weylaway the stoundel) . . .	TC.3. 1695
Thou cruel Mars eek, fader to Quirine, . . .	TC.4. 25
O sterne and cruel fader that ich was! . . .	TC.4. 94
To be to me thus cruel and unkinde? . . .	TC.4. 266
On live, in torment and in cruel payne . . .	TC.4. 296
for crewel smart gan brestyn out to rore . . .	TC.4. 373 var
That now transmewed ben in cruel wo: . . .	TC.4. 890
As anguissh, langour, cruel bitterness . . .	TC.4. 844
For pite of myn aspre and cruel payne!— . . .	TC.4. 847
And after this, with sterne and cruel herte, . . .	TC.4. 1184
Sin Love and cruel Fortune it ne wolde . . .	TC.4. 1182
'O cruel Jovo, and thou Fortune adverse, . . .	TC.4. 1192
To reste brings out of this cruel sorwe, . . .	TC.4. 1445
The cruel peynes of this woful man, . . .	TC.4. 1697
Now, blisful Lord, so cruel thou ne be . . .	TC.5. 599
In al this world ther n'is so cruel herte . . .	TC.5. 722
So cruel shal our wreche on hem be sene! . . .	TC.5. 896
Venged her in a wonder cruel wise; . . .	TC.5. 1463
Cassandre go'th: and he with cruel herte . . .	TC.5. 1534
So cruel wen'de I not your herte, y-wis, . . .	TC.5. 1685
In many cruel bataille, out of drede, . . .	TC.5. 1751
And God it wot, with many a cruel hete . . .	TC.5. 1761
Trine unite us from our cruel foone . . .	TC.5. 1866 var
Or that the cruel lyf unsofte . . .	HF.1. 36
Ther saw I thes, cruel Juno, . . .	HF.1. 198
Ne my cruel deeth, quod she, . . .	HF.1. 323
Also of cruel Achilles. . .	HF.3. 373
Hym oghte nat be tiraunt ne crewel, . . .	LGW. 377
With stoute Romaynes, crewel as lyoun; . . .	LGW. 627
'Ne wolt thou nat? quod this cruelle man, . . .	LGW. 1805
That was so cruelle that, withoute areste, . . .	LGW. 1929
The cruelle god that stante with bloody darte, . . .	LGW. 2245
Unto this cruelle man, that she of wyste, . . .	LGW. 2386
Repressed hath Venus his cruelle craft; . . .	LGW. 2591
Her crewel fader did her for to hente, . . .	LGW. 2715
Of word dispoitous and cruell. . .	RR. 2212
Which is ful cruel, the soth to seye. . .	RR. 3252
I fonde hym cruel in his rage . . .	RR. 3400
His cruel will forto refreyne, . . .	RR. 3497
Such cruel werre agayn youre man, . . .	RR. 3551
Nor of my cruel aventure. . .	RR. 4376
Of which the sharpe and cruel ire . . .	RR. 4485
In compleynt, and in cruel rage, . . .	RR. 4616
With cruel deth they hir present; . . .	RR. 5002
For they are cruel and hauteyne, . . .	RR. 6101
But done al cruel vengeance; . . .	RR. 6430

# **Cruelly**

That Attheon aboughte cruelly; . . .	A.Kn. 2303
Agayn hir foon she faught so cruelly . . .	B.Mk. 3519
To wreke his ire on it ful cruelly; . . .	B.Mk. 3787
The wreche of God hym smoot so cruelly, . . .	B.Mk. 3805
brenneth in folk more cruelly than the fyre of . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
Wol us disece and cruelliche anye, . . .	TC.4. 1304
Ful cruelly the Grekes ay aboughte, . . .	TC.5. 1756
So cruelly, that it shal wele be sene.' . . .	LGW. 340

# **Cruelty**

How longe, Juno, thurgh thy crueltee, . . .	A.Kn. 1543
The crueltee of the, queene Medea! . . .	B.Mk. 72
Allas, Fortune! it was greet crueltee . . .	B.Mk. 3603
Whan myght is joyned unto crueltee, . . .	B.Mk. 3683
For no malice, ne for no crueltee, . . .	E.Cl. 1074
And of my wyf the passyng crueltee, . . .	E.Mch. 1226
of synne, and fro the crueltee of the . . .	I.Pars. 130-5
Upon the crueltee and tyrannye . . .	Pity. 6
To preyen hir on Crueltee me awreke; . . .	Pity. 11
Now Crueltee hath cast to sleen us alle, . . .	Pity. 26
Cofedred alle by bonde of Crueltee, . . .	Pity. 52
Hit stondeth thus, your contraire Crueltee . . .	Pity. 64
Shal Crueltee be your governess? . . .	Pity. 80
By Crueltee, that occupieth your place, . . .	Pity. 90
Though ye me slee by Crueltee your fo, . . .	Pity. 114
And crueltee, and host, and tyrannye; . . .	Mars. 37
My woful herte, through your cruelte, . . .	Anel. 271
lykned to this crueltee? For certes thilke . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
so accordaunt in cruelte (that is to seyn, as . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
han makid matere of cruelte, this wise . . .	Bo.2. p.6.
venymows cruelte to lordschipe.' . . .	495-500
Bo.2. m.6. . .	525-30
the reson of cruelte nis nat i-nowhe ryghtful. . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
Ne do thou hevere with a cruelte . . .	TC.1. 586
Dede were his japes and his cruelte, . . .	TC.1. 1083
That cruelties with so benigne a chier . . .	TC.2. 1750f, R
Dar I non handle for the cruelte, . . .	TC.4. 772
Envie is of such cruelties . . .	RR. 285
The whiche, thurgh his cruelte . . .	RR. 3355
Of disdeyne, and cruelte, . . .	RR. 3495
This cruelte and wikkidnesse. . .	RR. 3548
With Daunger, full of Cruelte; . . .	RR. 5866
If ever I knewe her cruelte. . .	RR. 6090
His tregret and his cruelte, . . .	RR. 6267

# **Crul**

With lokkes crulle as they were leyd in presse. . .	A.Prol. 81
Crul was his heer and as the gold it shoon, . . .	A.Mil. 3314

# **Crumbs**

That whelpes eten somme of the crommes alle . . .	G.SN. 80
---	----------

# **Crupper**

A male tweyfoold upon his croper lay, . . .	G.CY. 566
---	-----------

# **Crupper see Croup**

# **Cruppers**

in sadeles, in crouperes, peytrels, and . . .	I.Pars. 430-5
---	---------------

# **Cry**

Thanne wolde he speke, and crie as he were wood. . .	A.Prol. 636
Ay <i>Questio quid juris</i> wolde he crie. . .	A.Porl. 646
But swich a cry and swich a wo they make . . .	A.Kn. 900
And of this cry they nolde nevere stenten, . . .	A.Kn. 903
Of myn honour, that thus compleyne and crye? . . .	A.Kn. 908
And with that cry Arcite anon up sterte, . . .	A.Kn. 1080
This prison caused me nat for to crie, . . .	A.Kn. 1095
That she was wel ny mad, for to crie, . . .	A.Kn. 2342
The heraudes, that ful loude yolle and crie, . . .	A.Kn. 2672
For which anon duo Theseus leet crie, . . .	A.Kn. 2731
'Why woldestow be deed?' thisse women crye, . . .	A.Kn. 2835
And thries how the ladyes gonne crye, . . .	A.Kn. 2955
But in Pilates voys he gan to crie, . . .	A.Mil. 5124
Or I wol crie, "out, Harrow," and "Allas!" . . .	A.Mil. 5286
This Nicholas gan mercy for to crie, . . .	A.Mil. 5288
For for no cry hir mayde koude hym calle, . . .	A.Mil. 5417
Ne clepe, ne crie, but been in his preyere, . . .	A.Mil. 5587
As he were wood for wo he gan to crie, . . .	A.Mil. 5814
And herde oon crien "water," as he were wood, . . .	A.Mil. 5817
Upon the wardelyn bisily they crye, . . .	A.Rv. 4006
And gan to crie, "Harrow!" and, "Weylaway! . . .	A.Rv. 4072
'What, whilk way is he geen?' he gan to crie. . .	A.Rv. 4078
That it had been to late for to crie; . . .	A.Rv. 4196
Now, lady bright, to whom alle woful cryen,— . . .	B.Mk. 850
Now, goode fader, mercy, I yow crye! . . .	B.Mk. 1111
Ful marily than wolde he synge and crie . . .	B.Pri. 1743
gan to wepe and crie. . .	B.Mel. 2160-5
to crie and wepen ever lenger the moore. . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
hir housbonde for to wepe and crie as . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
meke me and obeie me to hem and crie hem mercy? . . .	B.Mel. 2870-5
Thus day by day this child bigan to crie, . . .	B.Mk. 3629
To heere how men wolde wepe and crie; . . .	B.Mk. 3671
Ne kan in synnyng crie ne biwaille . . .	B.Mk. 3952
Causeuth ful many a man in sleepe to crie, . . .	B.NP. 4124
And with an hardy herte he gan to crie . . .	B.NP. 4229
I crye out on the ministres," quod he, . . .	B.NP. 4233
He moste wykke, so loude he wolde cryen; . . .	B.NP. 4496
Certes, wich cry, ne lamentacioun, . . .	B.NP. 4545
Herdin thisse hennies crie and maken wo, . . .	B.NP. 4566
And right anon the gentils gonne to crie, . . .	C.Pard. 323
Ther-after wol we crie al day and crave. . .	D.WB. 518
Another wyf, and crien day by day, . . .	E.Cl. 801
For which I crie in open audience, . . .	E.Cl. 1179
And up he yaf a roryng and a cry, . . .	E.Mch. 2364
'Out! helpel! allas! harrow!' he gan to crie; . . .	E.Mch. 2366
Doon cryen thurghout Sarray his citee, . . .	F.Sq. 46
That with a pitous voys so gan to crie . . .	F.Sq. 412
That all the wode resound of hire cry, . . .	F.Sq. 413
And with that word this faucon gan to crie, . . .	F.Sq. 630
And pyes, on hem for to crie and chydre, . . .	F.Sq. 649
Herkneth the tale, er ye upon hire crie; . . .	F.Fkl. 1496
And whan that he was come he gan to crie, . . .	G.CY. 582
Ne is nat good, what so men clappe or crye. . .	G.CY. 965
But ever crie agayn tempest and rayn, . . .	H.Mcp. 301
whanne he hath spoken, he shal crie to . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
That thou nere swift wel mayst thou wepe and crien. . .	Mars. 112
At my begynnynge thus to the I crye. . .	Anel. 7
And to your routhe and to your trouthe I crie! . . .	Anel. 337
With cry by nyght, and with his ceptre in honde, . . .	PF. 256
of defence; and ther-for me lyst to crie to god . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
But natheles whan he had herd him crye . . .	TC.1. 750
I am not deaf. Now pees, and cry no more, . . .	TC.1. 753
'Thou mayst allone here wepe and crye and knele; . . .	TC.1. 806
Ther n'as no cry but "Troilus is there!" . . .	TC.2. 196
'The kinges fool is wont to cryen loude, . . .	TC.2. 400
O Furies three of helle, on you I crye! . . .	TC.2. 436
Whan he the peple upon him herde cryen, . . .	TC.2. 646
Or love the wers, though wrecches on it cryen? . . .	TC.2. 865
And pitously gan mercy for to crie; . . .	TC.2. 1076
Why, al the peple wolde upon it crye . . .	TC.3. 277
Of that I wolde upon thee playne and crye! . . .	TC.3. 1022
Or slain myself that thus compleyne and crye? . . .	TC.4. 278
As it lay bare, and gan for fere crye, . . .	TC.4. 1225
And she for sorwe ginneth wepe and crye, . . .	TC.5. 1286
Renne and crye, as thou were wood, . . .	HF.1. 202
With that this egle gan to crie: . . .	HF.2. 483
A whil, and than he gan to crie, . . .	HF.2. 511
Of us! Thus herde I crien alle, . . .	HF.3. 223
That crien riche folkes laudes, . . .	HF.3. 232
This messenger gan faste crie, . . .	HF.3. 501
Of olde folk and gunne crie, . . .	HF.3. 518
And gan faste to Fame crie. . .	HF.3. 638
Til eche of hem gan crien loude, . . .	HF.3. 1006
Whan that he herde the name of Tesbe crien, . . .	LGW. 884
Quod he, 'but and thow crye, or noyse make, . . .	LGW. 1790
What! shal she crie, or how shal she asterte . . .	LGW. 1802
And lay him in thy bed, and lowde crye, . . .	LGW. 1808
For ferde lest she sholde his shame crye, . . .	LGW. 2332
Allas! allas! now may men wepe and cryel . . .	Form.A. 61



**Cry—Continued**

Lat nat this man on me thus crye and pleynye,	Fort. 74
Crye him mercy, that of his by goodnesse	Truth. 24
For whiche unto your mercy thus I crye,—	Purse. 6
Of herte I crye you heere mercy	RR. 3902
For hungre crie, and eke for care,	RR. 6497
That men shull here hym crie and rore,	RR. 7053

**Cry see Ascry****Crying**

Perturben so my feste with crynges?	A.Kn. 906
Is cause of al my crying and my wo.	A.Kn. 1100
And alwey crynges after Emelye.	A.Kn. 2699
That roreth of the crying and the soun.	A.Kn. 2881
crynges and debatyng ther aens, and	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
Crying, 'Allas, and welaway!'	HF.1. 170
Ther mette I crying many oon,—	HF.3. 218

**Crying see Orlando****Crynges**

the crynges of tragedyes but	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
------------------------------	------------------

**Crystal**

Thanne shewe I forth my longe cristal stones	C.Pard. 347
For as the cristal glorious ye shyne	Rosen. 3
Two cristall stoones craftely	RR. 1568
Thanne taketh the cristall stoon y-wis	RR. 1576
Yitt hath the mervellous cristall	RR. 1579
Right so the cristall stoon shynnyng,	RR. 1588
Peynatid in the cristall there	RR. 1600
To sene the cristall in the welle,	RR. 1636

**Cubit**

That the lengthe of a cubite	HF.3. 280
------------------------------	-----------

**Cubites**

Sixty cubites long and sevene in brede,	B.Mk. 3350
---	------------

**Cuckold**

Who hath no wyf he is no cokewold,	A.Mil. 3152
And demed hymself been lik a cokewold.	A.Mil. 3226
That hath y-maad hir houshoude cokewold,	C.Pard. 382
Than drede you noght to been a cokewold;	D.WB. 1214
Whan that thou madest thyn houshoude cokewold	D.Fri. 1616
Ful lightly maystow been a cokewold.	E.Mch. 1306
His owene man shal make hym cokewold.	E.Mch. 2256

**Cuckoo**

By God, than woot a cokkow or an hars.	A.Kn. 1810
And a cokkow stytynge on hir hand;	A.Kn. 1930
This crowe sang 'Cokkow! Cokkow! Cokkow!'	H.Mcp. 243
The waker goos; the cuckow ever unkynde;	PF. 358
The goos, the cokkow, and the doke also,	PF. 498
So cryden, 'Kek, kek!' 'Kokkow!' 'Quek, quek!' hye,	PF. 499
'And I for worm-foul!' quod the fol cokkow;	PF. 505
Tho gan the cuckow put him forth in pree	PF. 603

**Cucurbites**

Cucurbites, and alambikes eek,	G.CY. 794
--------------------------------	-----------

**Cuir see Quirbolly****Culpa**

Now, mea culpa, Lord, I me repentel	TC.2. 525
-------------------------------------	-----------

**Culpa see Culpe****Culpable**

for the laws seith that he is coupable that	B.Mel. 2730-5
'That precious clothynge is cowpable for	I.Pars. 410-5
a justice dampneth hym that is coupable	I.Pars. 570-5
art maad coupable with me of false blames?"	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70

**Culpe**

bynymeth us the culpe. But for sothe the peyne dwelleth	I.Pars. 335-40
---	----------------

**Culpe see Culpa****Culver**

Or as the colver that of the egle is smytyn,	LGW. 2319
--	-----------

**Cum**

With qui cum patre, forth his way he wente,	D.Sum. 1734
shulle be saved. Qui cum Patre et	I.Pars. 1000-5
'Cum Phebi radiis grave Cancri sidus inestuat.'—	
Metrum 6.	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
'Hee cum superba.'—Metrum 1	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
'Cum primo polo.'—Metrum 3	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
'Set cum racinoun jam in te.'—Prosa 5	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
'Cum defixo paululum.'—Prosa 2	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
'Hee cum philosophia dignitate vultus.'—Prosa 1	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5

**Cum see Mecum****Cumber**

I, combre-world, that may of no thing serve,	TC.4. 279
--	-----------

**Cumbered**

combrdy and disseyvid with worldly	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
Or thou cumbrid or let were in myn burthe	TC.3. 717 var

**Cummin**

And lycorys, and eek comyn,	B.Th. 2045
-----------------------------	------------

**Cuncta**

'Assencior inquam cuncta.'—	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
-----------------------------	-------------------

**Cunne see Can****Cunning**

As ferforth as his konnyng may suffice.	B.ML. 1009
My konnyng is so wayk, O blisful queene,	B.Pri. 1671
I loved alwey, as after my konnyng,	B.Pri. 1847
the science and the konnyng of Salomon is ful trewe,	B.Mel. 2925-30
He maked hym so konnyng and so sowple,	B.Mk. 3690
It lyth nat in my tonge, nym my konnyng;	F.Sq. 35
Hadden a name of konnyng in swich art;	F.Sq. 251
'Syn of the konnyng of thy lord thow woost,	G.CY. 653
As ferforth as my konnyng may streche,	G.CY. 1087
of al My konnyng, which that I yow shewen shal.	G.CY. 1135

**Cunning—Continued**

For this science and this konnyng,' quod he,	G.CY. 1446
and of his konnyng, and of his spekyng,	I.Pars. 395-400
seyd bettre if I hadde had konnyng;	I.Pars. 1080-5
And though I be not cunningn for to pleyne,	Pity. 97
And with his cunningn was this lady bright:	Anel. 89
Or what man hath the cunningn or the wyf?	Anel. 164
And, if thou haddest cunningn for tendite,	PF. 167
Who-so that hadde leysur and cunningn	PF. 487
That wot I wel, and litel of cunningn,	PF. 513
Hath my studie and my kunnyng deserved thus?	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
In trust that he hath konning hem to rede	TC.1. 83
Lo! he, that leet him-selven so conninge,	TC.1. 302
Yit to himself his conning was ful bare;	TC.1. 602
Of my conning that unnethe I it stere.	TC.2. 4
And that she sholde han his conning excused,	TC.2. 1079
As ferforthliche as I have had konninge,	TC.3. 101
And I enforth my conning and my might	TC.3. 999
As ferforth as she conning hadde or might	TC.5. 866
As conning, and as parfyt, and as kinde,	TC.5. 970
Ne han the cunningn to descryve	HF.3. 78
Ne han the connyng to descryve	HF.3. 966
But helpeth ye that han konnyng and myght,	LGW. 68
The man hath served yow of his kunnyng,	LGW. 412
But she were kunnyng for the nonys,	RR. 1111
It is kunnyng withoute science,	RR. 4717
Or if he have of craft kunnyng,	RR. 6735

**Cunningest**

Ye lovers! For the conningeste of yow	TC.1. 331
---------------------------------------	-----------

**Cunningly**

And konnyngly, everich in his degree,	E.Cl. 1017
Ful cunninggly these lordes two he grette,	LGW. 1485

**Cup**

That in hir coppe there was no ferthyng sene	A.Prol. 134
But in the cuppe wil I me bethinke	C.Pard. 327 var
He with his feet wol spurne adoun his cuppe,	F.Sq. 616
Withouten coppe he drank al his penaunce.	F.Fk. 942
He bryngeth the cuppe, and biddeth hem be blithe;	LGW. 647
Ne coups of golde, with floryns newe y-bette,	LGW. 1122

**Cupid**

O Cupide, out of alle charite!	A.Kn. 1623
Cleped the Seintes Legende of Cupide,	B.ML. 61
I cupid our lord his arwes forge and file	PF. 212
'I wole not serven Venus ne Cupide,	PF. 652
Cupide I mene, of this mayst glorie;	TC.3. 186
Thy blinde and winged sone eek, daun Cupide,	TC.3. 1808
He corseth Jove, Appollo, and ek Cupida,	TC.5. 207
Than thoughte he thus: 'O blisful Lord Cupide,	TC.5. 582
Thou drowe in scorn Cupide eek to recorde	Scog. 22
For she is modir of Cupide,	RR. 3702

**Cupid see Cupido****Cupiditas**

Radix malorum est Cupiditas.	C.Pard. 334
Radix malorum est Cupiditas.	C.Pard. 426

**Cupido**

Biforn hire stood hir sone Cupido,	A.Kn. 1963
As Cupido wolde hem a space sende	TC.3. 461
Hir dowres, and daun Cupido,	HF.1. 137
His blinde newew Cupido,	HF.2. 109
To Cupido the reccheles.	HF.2. 160
That Cupido, that is the god of love,	LGW. 1140
For Venus sone, daun Cupido,	RR. 1616

**Cupido see Cupid****Cupids**

'Cupides sone, ensaunple of godlihed,	TC.5. 1590
---------------------------------------	------------

**Cups**

And coppes full of wyn, and milk, and blood,	A.Kn. 2949
And turne coppes, and wel wrastle and sheete;	A.Rv. 3928

**Cur**

As doth a curre, or elles another best.	LGW. 396
---	----------

**Curate**

As seyde hym-self, moore than a curat,	A.Prol. 219
I have be shryven this day at my curat;	D.Sum. 2095
to thy curaat, but if it like to thee of thyne	I.Pars. 1005-10
thee liketh, and by licence of thy curaat,	I.Pars. 1005-10
to thy curaat telle hym eek alle the	I.Pars. 1010-5

**Curates**

These curates been ful negligent and slowe	D.Sum. 1816
swiche undigne preestes and curates han	I.Pars. 790-5

**Curatoun**

ententif bisynesne in the curacioun of youre doghter	B.Mel. 2460-5
'what be the manere of the curacioun?'	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
the curacioun. For whan that tyme is, I	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
That of thy wo is no curacioun.	TC.1. 791

**Cure**

Of studie took he moost cure and moost heede,	A.Prol. 303
The pilours didn bisynesne and cure	A.Kn. 1007
Duc Theseus, with all his bisy cure,	A.Kn. 2853
That all his lust, and al his bisy cure,	B.ML. 188
To geten hire that hath my lyf in cure;	B.ML. 230
doon greet diligence unto the cure of hem	B.Mel. 2460-5
Right as me list, and ech thyng in my cure is	C.Doc. 22
Thy tonge is loet and al thyne honeste cure;	C.Pard. 557
Thanne shuld men take of chastitee no cure.	D.WB. 138
That for my negligence I do no cure	D.WB. 1074
Quod the Somonour, 'y-put out of my cure'	D.Fri. 1333
In surgerye is perilous the cure,	F.Fk. 1114
Thow welle of mercy, synful soules cure,	G.SN. 37
to cure of the soule. This desir, if so	I.Pars. 780-5
Wherfor but ye the rather take cure	Pity. 82

## Cure—Continued

He foloweth hir that is his lyves cure;	Mars. 131
When she is wroth and taketh of hym no cure,	Mars. 171
Of hertes hele and dedly woundes cure;	PF. 128
And everich of hem did his besy cure;	PF. 369
only men weren put out of the cure of god;	Bo.1. p.6, 225-30
In cure and in kepyng, whan thow were	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
the sovereyne cure of al mortal folk is to	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
To love swich oon; and if he dede his cure	TC.1. 369
Lo, here his lif, and from the deth his cure!	TC.1. 469
And liste not to seeche hem other cure.	TC.1. 707
'Nor other cure canst thou non for me.	TC.1. 757
Why, put not impossible thus thy cure;	TC.1. 783
Abit of him that go'th about his cure;	TC.1. 1091
And if that he wol take of it no cure	TC.2. 283
And yit his lif 't'h al now in my cure!	TC.2. 741
Men curen folk:—'This charme I wol thee here.'	TC.2. 1580
Of habundance of love and bisy cure,	TC.3. 1042
That thorough a peyne hath founden al his cure.	TC.3. 1218
Bet is a time of cure ay than of pleynte!	TC.4. 931
Why n'il I helpen so myn owne cure?	TC.5. 49
As time hem hurt, a time doth hem cure!	TC.5. 350
And thus despered out of alle cure,	TC.5. 713
A soth of this with al his fulle cure:	TC.5. 1539
For Jupiter took of him cure,	HF.1. 464
Y-wrought, as often as by cure.	HF.3. 208
Construeth that as yow lyst, I do no cure.	LGW. 152
Be as be may, I make of it no cure.	LGW. 1145
That al my love and lyf lyth in his cure.	LGW. 1176
Of Mynos or his oste toke he no cure.	LGW. 1006
We shul of him have neyther hurte ne cure.	Scog. 28
To helpe her sores and to cure,	RR. 1803
But if ye take me to youre cure,	RR. 1962
To cure thy woundes and make hem clene,	RR. 2127
Thi lyves joy, thine hertis cure.	RR. 2456
What thees may cure utterly.	RR. 2938
Me forto curen no thyng I knewe	RR. 2959
Hem that ben meke undir youre cure.	RR. 3540
But if she do bisy cure,	RR. 4222
Noon such I love, ne have no cure	RR. 4770
Of hym that is undir his cure.	RR. 6451
And cure of soules hadden heere.	RR. 6562
Or other covenable cure,	RR. 6752
I walke soules forto cure,	RR. 6842
Of al the worlde cure have I	RR. 6843
For he ne taketh of it no cure,	RR. 7555
Of his all world I have the cure,	RR. 7680

<b>Cured</b>	
as maladies been cured by hir contraries,	B.Mel. 2205-10
have I cured oon contrarie by another.'	B.Mel. 2470-5
To be cured and heeled by myne muses (that is)	Bo.1. p.1. 80-5
Eek I n'il not be cured; I wol deyel	TC.1. 758
It cured me of langwishing.	RR. 2042
He is full cured that may hir see.	RR. 2626
Love nyl not that I cured be	RR. 4374

<b>Cures</b>	
Wel ny alle othere cures leet he slyde;	E.Cl. 82
'Alle the cures,' quod sche, 'of mortel	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20

<b>Cureth</b>	
That cureth yen derke for hir penaunce;	Fort. 36
It cureth me of all my sorwe.	RR. 2848
Now he hurteth and now he cureth,	RR. 3785

<b>Curfew</b>	
Aboute corfew-tyme, or litel more;	A.Mil. 3645

<b>Curiosity</b>	
vessel and curiositee of mynstralcie, by	I.Pars. 445-50
the fourthe is curiositee with	I.Pars. 825-30
The caste, the curiositee	HF.3. 88
To folwe word by word the curiositee	Ven. 81
for a maner curiositee	Astr. 211-5

<b>Curious</b>	
He hadde of gold y-wrought a ful curious pyn,	A.Prol. 196
That weren of lawe expert and curious,	A.Prol. 577
Was roialler ne moore curius,	B.ML. 402
The curious bysnesse that we have;	B.Sh. 1415
And for to kepe oure good be curious,	B.Sh. 1433
Al is his tombe nocht so curius	D.WB. 497
Heigh fantasye and curious bysnesse	E.Mch. 1577
To reden artes that been curious,	F.Fkl. 1120
cause of hem; in to curious harneys, as	I.Pars. 430-5
That somme men ben to curious in studie,	HF.1. 29
And mo curious portreyures,	HF.1. 125
curiouse endityng and harde sentence is	Astr. 5-11
That ben ful besy and curyous	RR. 1052
To noyen me be so curious?	RR. 4416
And god to serven curiours.	RR. 6578
And god to serven curiours.	RR. 6590

<b>Curiously</b>	
And craft of mannes hand so curiously	F.Fkl. 909

## Curly see Crul

## Curours see Couriers

<b>Curse</b>	
Ful looth were hym to cursen for his tithes,	A.Prol. 486
noon awe, In swich caas, of the Ercekedenes curs,	A.Prol. 655
For curs wol slee,—right as assouilyng savith;	A.Prol. 661
Of many a pilgrim hastow Cristes curs,	A.Co. 4349
'Nay, nay,' quod he, 'thane have I Cristes curs!	C.Pard. 946
He koude somme, on peyne of Cristes curs,	D.Fri. 1347
And whan the devel herde hire cursen so	D.Fri. 1624
And Fortune ay they cursen as they goon;	E.Cl. 898

## Curse—Continued

Writeth this man, ther God his bones corse!	E.Mch. 1308
eschewe to cursen hire children, and yeven	I.Pars. 620-5
O time y-lost! wel maystow cursen alouthel	TC.3. 896
God . . . These curses, and to our hemispre biade,	TC.3. 1439
And bitterly the dayes light they corses.	TC.3. 1701
I curse and blame generally	RR. 2179

<b>Cursed</b>	
That start at Thebes; cursed be that day!	A.Kn. 933
(Of swiche cursed stories I sey fy!)	B.ML. 80
How that the cursed kyng Antiochus	B.ML. 82
This olde sowdanesse, cursed kronel	B.ML. 432
Hath with hir freendes doon this cursed dede,	B.ML. 433
Hir thoughte hir cursed herte brast atwo,—	B.ML. 697
Whan that the kyng this cursed lettre sente,	B.ML. 821
And all the venym of this cursed dede;	B.ML. 891
I mene the cursed wikked sowdanesse,	B.ML. 958
This cursed Jew hym hente and held hym faste,	B.Pri. 1760
O cursed folk, O Herodes al newel	B.Pri. 1764
The blood out-cristh on youre cursed dede.	B.Pri. 1768
Among the cursed Jewes she hym soghte.	B.Pri. 1789
With cursed Jewes, as it is notable,	B.Pri. 1875
whan men cursed hym he cursed hem nocht,	B.Mel. 2690-5
But from his purpos cursed and dampnable	B.Mk. 3795
Whan that assented was this cursed reed	C.Doc. 146
And right anon was rad this cursed bille;	C.Doc. 176
This cursed juge wolde no thyng tarie,	C.Doc. 196
This was a cursed thief a fals justise	C.Pard. 289 <sup>par</sup>
Withinne that develes temple, in cursed wise,	C.Pard. 470
Aboght was thilke cursed vileynye;	C.Pard. 503
Thurgh thilke cursed superfluitee.	C.Pard. 528
And of deceite, and cursed forswerynges,	C.Pard. 592
Than homycide, or many a cursed thyng;	C.Pard. 644
This cursed man hath in his hond y-hent	C.Pard. 868
O cursed synne of alle cursednesse!	C.Pard. 895
To reden on this cursed book al nyght,	D.WB. 789
The peynes of thilke cursed hous of helle;	D.Fri. 1652
But for to kepe us fro that cursed place	D.Fri. 1653
God save yow alle, save this cursed Frere!	D.Sum. 1707
And right anon, this irous, cursed wrecche	D.Sum. 2063
'I seye it is a cursed man,' quod he,	E.Mch. 1572
Swiche as the cursed monk, Daun Constantyn,	E.Mch. 1810
This cursed craft whoso wol exercise	G.CY. 830
This preest at this cursed chanouns bidding	G.CY. 1144
And taketh heede now of his cursed sleighte.	G.CY. 1227
To doon as this chanoun, this cursed man,	G.CY. 1259
He slyly tooke it out,—this cursed heyne,—	G.CY. 1319
Thy cursed breeth infecte wole us alle.	H.Mop. 39
this cursed synne anyeth bothe to the	I.Pars. 555-60
Is nat this a cursed vice? Yis,	I.Pars. 560-5
in catel. Of this cursed synne of ire	I.Pars. 560-5
alle his halwes, as doon thise cursede hasardours	I.Pars. 580-5
cursed synne doon they whan they feelen	I.Pars. 580-5
it semeth that ye thynke that the cursede Jewes	I.Pars. 590-5
heigh and so worshipful that the cursede feend	I.Pars. 595-600
moore booldely than dide the cursede Jewes,	I.Pars. 595-600
thurgh this cursed synne of avarice.	I.Pars. 750-5
othis, is cursed and dampnable.	I.Pars. 780-5
This cursed synne anyeth grevousliche	I.Pars. 845-50
thise been cursede synnes. Understood eek, that	I.Pars. 885-90
Yet been ther mo spes of this cursed synne,	I.Pars. 890-5
agayns that cursed wanhope sholde he	I.Pars. 1070-5
Whan shal your cursed pletynge have an ende?	PF. 495
In cursed time was thou born for me!	TC.4. 334
And born in cursed constellacioun,	TC.4. 752
And cursed be that day which that Argive	TC.4. 762
In cursed time I born was, weylawaye,	TC.5. 1699
Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites!	TC.5. 1849
But cursed was the tyme, I dar wel seye,	Form.A. 27
He was so full of cursed rage;	RR. 3809
For prechyng of a cursed man	RR. 5760
(That is to seyn, the cursid men	RR. 6894

<b>Cursedly</b>	
wikkednesse; al be it that cursedly and dampnably	B.Mel. 3015-20
And heryst false goddes cursedly;	B.Mk. 3419
nat seye but that they doon cursedly and	I.Pars. 600-5

<b>Cursednesse</b>	
He nolde no swich cursednesse observe;	B.Pri. 1821
He brew this cursednesse and al this synne.	B.Mk. 3575
That were consentant of this cursednesse.	C.Doc. 276
Of avarice and of swich cursednesse	C.Pard. 400
O glotonye, full of cursednesse;	C.Pard. 498
But ydel sweryng is a cursednesse.	C.Pard. 638
O cursed synne of alle cursednesse!	C.Pard. 895
Koude tellen of my wyves cursednesse!	E.Mch. 1239
Of swich a superstitious cursednesse.	F.Fkl. 1272
Whan Thretty Tiraunts ful of cursednesse	F.Fkl. 1368
Now taak heede of this chanons cursednesse.	G.CY. 1101
Of this chanoun, roote of alle cursednesse.	G.CY. 1301
This cursednesse doon men and women in	I.Pars. 910-5
But certes it were a felenous curysydnesse	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
Were fals and foul, and wikked corsednesse.	TC.4. 994
Allas! than sprong up al the cursednesse	Form.A. 31
Though they be full of cursydnesse,	RR. 5756
Ayens the cursednesse y-wys	RR. 7147

<b>Curses</b>	
And maken folk for to purchacen curses	G.CY. 1405

<b>Curseth</b>	
Curseth the day and tyme that nature	E.Cl. 902
Curseth the tyme that ever he was born.	F.Fkl. 1558



<b>Curseth—Continued</b>	
retorneth agayn to hym that curseth, as . . . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
hooly writ curseth it, and spekeþ agayns . . . . .	I.Pars. 745-50
He corseth Jove, Appollo, and ek Cupide, . . . . .	TC.5. 207
He corseth Ceres, Bacus, and Cipride, . . . . .	TC.5. 208
Whom Genius cursith man and wyf, . . . . .	RR. 4768
<b>Cursing</b>	
Of cursyng oghte ech gilty man him drede, . . . . .	A.Prol. 660
Up payne of cursyng looke that thou be . . . . .	D.Fri. 1587
Speke we now of swich cursyng as . . . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
Swich cursyng bireveth man fro the . . . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
And ofte tyme swich cursyng wrongfully . . . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
<b>Cursings</b>	
been in helle, the moore cursyngs, the . . . . .	I.Pars. 205-10
<b>Cursum</b>	
'Dixerat orationisque cursum.'— . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
<b>Curtain</b>	
Cast up the curtyan,—looke, how that it is.' . . . .	D.WB. 1249
Dame Pees sat with a curteyn in hir hond, . . . . .	PF. 240
Com neer, and gan in at the curteyn pike, . . . . .	TC.3. 60
<b>Cushion</b>	
Of jaspre, upon a quissish gold y-bete, . . . . .	TC.2. 1229
And with that word he for a quissish ran, . . . . .	TC.3. 964
<b>Custance</b>	
Of the Emperours doghter, dame Custance, . . . . .	B.ML. 151
Thisse marchantz han hym toold of dame Custance . . . . .	B.ML. 184
To han Custance withinne a lital space, . . . . .	B.ML. 208
Custance, I wol be cristned, douteles; . . . . .	B.ML. 226
And he shal han Custance in mariage, . . . . .	B.ML. 241
Now, faire Custance, almyghty God thee gydel . . . . .	B.ML. 245
Hath shapen for his doghter, dame Custance, . . . . .	B.ML. 249
Custance, that was with sorwe al overcome, . . . . .	B.ML. 264
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wrecched child, Custance, . . . . .	B.ML. 274
Custance, youre child, hire recomandeth ofte . . . . .	B.ML. 278
Ther nys namoure, but 'Farewel, faire Custancel' . . . . .	B.ML. 319
But it were only dame Custance allone, . . . . .	B.ML. 431
And Custance han they take anon, foot-hoot, . . . . .	B.ML. 438
O my Custance, full of benygnytes, . . . . .	B.ML. 446
And Custance hath so longe sojourned there, . . . . .	B.ML. 536
And Custance, han y-take the righte way . . . . .	B.ML. 556
Til Custance made hire boold, and bad hire wirche . . . . .	B.ML. 566
Custance answerde, 'Sire, it is Cristes myght . . . . .	B.ML. 570
Of which I speke, ther he Custance fond, . . . . .	B.ML. 576
Saugh of Custance al hire perfeccioun, . . . . .	B.ML. 583
Slepeth Custance, and Hermengyld also, . . . . .	B.ML. 597
And leyde the bloddy knyf by dame Custance, . . . . .	B.ML. 601
By dame Custance; allas! what myghte she seye? . . . . .	B.ML. 608
That in a ship was founden this Custance, . . . . .	B.ML. 612
Allas! Custance, thou hast no champioun, . . . . .	B.ML. 631
So stant Custance, and looketh hire aboute, . . . . .	B.ML. 651
For drede of wreche, save Custance allone, . . . . .	B.ML. 679
Upon this sely, innocent Custance; . . . . .	B.ML. 682
And yet Custance hadde of his deeth greet routhe; . . . . .	B.ML. 689
And thus hath Crist y-maad Custance a queene, . . . . .	B.ML. 693
Now faire Custance, that is so humble and meke, . . . . .	B.ML. 719
Custance in-with his reawme for tabyde . . . . .	B.ML. 797
O my Custance, wel may thy goost have feere, . . . . .	B.ML. 803
O goode Custancel! Allas, so wo is me, . . . . .	B.ML. 817
And Custance, with a deedly pale face, . . . . .	B.ML. 822
But now wol I unto Custance go, . . . . .	B.ML. 900
Custance, and eek hir child, the see up caste, . . . . .	B.ML. 906
Have on Custance and on hir child som mynde, . . . . .	B.ML. 908
To gauen on this ship, and on Custance; . . . . .	B.ML. 912
And thus hath Crist unwemmed kept Custancel . . . . .	B.ML. 924
So sente he myght and vigour to Custance, . . . . .	B.ML. 945
Now lat us stynte of Custance but a throwe, . . . . .	B.ML. 953
In which Custance sit ful pitously, . . . . .	B.ML. 970
Woful Custance and many another mo; . . . . .	B.ML. 978
I wol retourne, and lete I wol Custance . . . . .	B.ML. 986
Som men wolde seyn at requeste of Custance . . . . .	B.ML. 1009
Now was this child as lyke unto Custance . . . . .	B.ML. 1030
Of dame Custance, and theron mused he, . . . . .	B.ML. 1033
And hastify he sente after Custance; . . . . .	B.ML. 1047
'Fader,' quod she, 'yours yonge child, Custance, . . . . .	B.ML. 1105
I am yours doghter Custance,' quod she, . . . . .	B.ML. 1107
Of Custance is my tale specially, . . . . .	B.ML. 1125
With his Custance, his hooly wyf so sweete, . . . . .	B.ML. 1129
Lasteth the blisse of Alla with Custance; . . . . .	B.ML. 1141
For whom Custance hath ful greet hevynesse, . . . . .	B.ML. 1145
And dame Custance, finally to seye, . . . . .	B.ML. 1147
<b>Custance see Constance</b>	
<b>Custances</b>	
And by Custances mediacioun, . . . . .	B.ML. 684
Custances sone wente in his compaignye, . . . . .	B.ML. 1008
<b>Custom</b>	
And every nyght and day was his custume, . . . . .	D.WB. 682

<b>Custom—Continued</b>	
As custume is unto thisse nobles alle, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1889
This wikked custome is so longe y-ronne, . . . . .	LGW. 1943
Loke that thou have in custome ay . . . . .	RR. 2217
For Wikkid-Tunge hath custome ay . . . . .	RR. 3878
Another custome use we . . . . .	RR. 6923
<b>Custommere</b>	
That to done yvell is custommere, . . . . .	RR. 4936
<b>Customs</b>	
wrongful custumes and taillages, of . . . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
by taylages, custumes, and carriages, . . . . .	I.Pars. 760-5
swiche ben the customes of perturbaciouns, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
<b>Customance</b>	
This Nero hadde ek of a custumance . . . . .	B.Mk. 3701 var
<b>Cut</b>	
Now draweth cut, er that we ferrer twynne, . . . . .	A.Prol. 835
Now draweth cut, for that is myn accord, . . . . .	A.Prol. 838
The sothe is this, the cut fil to the knyght, . . . . .	A.Prol. 845
What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name! . . . . .	A.Prol. 854
And kitte the throte of Hermengyld atwo, . . . . .	B.ML. 600
And kitte his throte, and in a pit hym caste, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1761
Sith that thy throte is kut, to my aemynges?' . . . . .	B.Pri. 1833
'My throte is kut unto my nekke boon,' . . . . .	B.Pri. 1839
Wherefor, I rede that cut among us alle Be drawe, . . . . .	C.Pard. 793
Be drawe, and lat se wher the cut wol falle; . . . . .	C.Pard. 794
And he that hath the cut with herte blithe . . . . .	C.Pard. 795
That on of hem the cut broghte in his fest, . . . . .	C.Pard. 802
Lat kutte hem of, I wol the helpe hem carie, . . . . .	C.Pard. 954
Slepyng, his lemman kutte it with hir sheres; . . . . .	D.WB. 722
clothyng as been thisse kitted sloppes, or . . . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
whan o doute is determined and kut away, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
Agamenon leet kутten the throte of his daughter by . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
And some were brend and some were cut the hals, . . . . .	LGW.G. 292
Hire clothes cuttid were unto the knee, . . . . .	LGW. 973
While that he slepeth kut his throte atwo; . . . . .	LGW. 2657
To kutte and kerve, at the poynt . . . . .	RR. 1887
That Gile in braunches kut thrittene; . . . . .	RR. 6198
<b>Cuthbert</b>	
'Now Symond,' seyde John, 'by Seint Cutberd, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4127
<b>Cuttid see Cut</b>	
<b>Cutteth</b>	
A tonge kutteth frendshipe al atwo, . . . . .	H.Mop. 342
<b>Cutteth see For-kutteth</b>	
<b>Cutting</b>	
the wrecchide kuttinge of throte of the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
<b>Cybella</b>	
Cibella made the daysye and the floure . . . . .	LGW. 531
<b>Cylinder</b>	
For by my chilyndre it is pryme of day, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1396
<b>Cylenius</b>	
Now feeth Venus un-to Cylenius tour, . . . . .	Mars. 113
Cylenius, ridyng in his chevauche . . . . .	Mars. 144
<b>Cymerie see Climmeril</b>	
<b>Cynthia</b>	
Now, for the love of Cynthes the shene, . . . . .	TC.4. 1608
And Cynthes her char-hors over-raughte . . . . .	TC.5. 1018
<b>Cypress</b>	
His spere it was of fyn ciprees, . . . . .	B.Th. 2071
The saylyng firr; the cipres, deth to pleynge; . . . . .	PF. 179
With cipres and with olyveris, . . . . .	RR. 1381
<b>Cyprian</b>	
indignacions of the accusour Cyprian, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
<b>Cypride</b>	
And as I seyde, amyddes lay Cypride, . . . . .	PF. 277
I wolle noght serven venus ne Cipride . . . . .	PF. 652 var
'Ye, herte myn, y-thanked be Cipride!' . . . . .	TC.4. 1216
He corseth Ceres, Bacus, and Cipride, . . . . .	TC.5. 208
<b>Cypris</b>	
For love of Cipris thou me naught ne lettel . . . . .	TC.3. 725
Now faire blisful, O Cipris, . . . . .	HF.2. 10
<b>Cyprus</b>	
O worthy Petro, kyng of Cipre also, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3581
<b>Cyrus</b>	
Of whiche Cresus Cyrus soore hym dradde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3918
'Lo, irous Cyrus, thiike Percien, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2079
Lydyens, of whiche kyng Cyrus was ful . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
rewliche Cresus was caught of Cyrus and . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
<b>Cytharea</b>	
Unto the blisful Citherea benigne,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2215
Cytharea, thou blisful lady swete, . . . . .	PF. 113
Thy moder ek, Citherea the swete, . . . . .	TC.3. 1255
<b>Cytherus</b>	
Ther saw I than dan Cytherus, . . . . .	HF.3. 137

## D

<b>Dedall</b>	
An hous, that <i>domus Dedali</i> , . . . . .	HF.3. 830
<b>Daedalus</b>	
Ne Dedalus, with his playes slye; . . . . .	BD. 569
the hous of Didalus, so entrelaced that it is . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
Ne eek the wrighte Dedalus, . . . . .	HF.2. 411
<b>Daf</b>	
I sal been haide a daf, a cokenay, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4208

<b>Dagged</b>	
and dagged clothyng to the poure folk, . . . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
<b>Dagger</b>	
And on that oother syde a gay daggere, . . . . .	A.Prol. 113
A daggere hangyng on a laas hadde he . . . . .	A.Prol. 392
This daggere shal thurghout thyn herte gol' . . . . .	C.Pard. 655
And with thy daggere looke thou do the same; . . . . .	C.Pard. 830
<b>Daggas</b>	
And highe shoes knopped with daggas, . . . . .	RR. 7258

<b>Dagging</b>	to maken holes, so muche daggyng of sheres;	I.Pars. 415-20
<b>Dagoun</b>	A dagoun of youre blanket, leewe dame,	D.Sum. 1751
<b>Dalnteous</b> <i>see</i> <b>Deinteous</b>		
<b>Dainties</b>	Of alle deyntees that men koude thynke . . .	A.Prol. 346
	And deyntees mo than I kan yow devyse,	B.M.L. 419
	And deyntees mo than been in my knowyng.	F.Sq. 301
	Of alle deyntees that thou kanst bithynke,	H.Mcp. 166
	Ful was the feste of deyntees and richesse,	LGW. 1100
<b>Dainty</b>	Ful many a deyntee hors hadde he in stable,	A.Prol. 168
	That every wight hath deyntee to chaffare	B.M.L. 139
	Som deyntee thyng, me thynketh by his cheere!	B.Th. 1901
	No deyntee morsel passed thurgh hir throte,	B.NP. 4025
	To gete a gloutoun deyntee mete and drynke!	C.Pard. 520
	That I ne tolde no deyntee of hir love!	D.WB. 208
	That it was deyntee for to seen the cheere	E.Cl. 1112
	Swich deyntee hath in it to walke and pleye	E.Mch. 2043
	Ther is som mete that is ful deynte holde	F.Sq. 70
	For of thy speche I have greet deyntee.	F.Fkl. 681
	What deyntee sholde a man han in his lyf	F.Fkl. 1003
	And every deyntee that is in that hous,	H.Mcp. 179
	and holdeth of hymself no pris ne deyntee,	I.Pars. 475-80
	Took lesse deyntee for her stedfastnesse,	Anel. 143
	For trefweliche I holde it gret deynte,	TC.2. 164
	God wot, ther was no deynte for to fettel!	TC.3. 609
	That deyntee was, al coste it gret richesse,	TC.5. 438
	For deyntee of the newe someres sake,	LGW. 206
	For it is deyntee to us men to fynde	LGW. 920
	And holde that in full gret deynte.	RR. 2677
	With deynte flaws brode and flat,	RR. 7042
<b>Dairies</b>	Thropes, bernes, shipnes, dayeries,—	D.WB. 871
<b>Dairy</b>	His lordes sheepe, his neet, his dayerye,	A.Prol. 597
<b>Dais</b>	To sitten in a yeldehalle, on a deys.	A.Prol. 370
	Ne who sat first, ne last, upon the deys,	A.Kn. 2200
	With othere worthy folk, up on the deys.	E.Mch. 1711
	In roial vestiment sit on his deys,	F.Sq. 59
	But al on hye, upon a dees,	HF.3. 270
	Pro the dees many a pileer	HF.3. 331
	And gunne up to the dees hye,	HF.3. 568
<b>Daisies</b>	Suche as men callen daysyes in our toun.	LGW. 43
<b>Daisy</b>	Whit was his berd as is a dayesye,	A.Prol. 332
	This dayeseye, of alle flouris flour,	LGW.G. 55
	Upon the frosche dayeseye to beholde,	LGW.G. 92
	But for to loke upon the dayesie,	LGW. 182
	The dayesie, or elles the ye of day,	LGW. 184
	For al the worldie ryght as a dayesye	LGW. 218
	Made hire lyke a dayeis for to sene,	LGW. 224
	Thys flour, which that I clepe the dayesie,	LGW. 293
	That turned was into a dayesye?	LGW. 512
	The dayeis, and myn owene hertes reste?	LGW. 519
	That I have to hire flour the dayesye.	LGW. 524
	Cibella made the dayeis and the flour	LGW. 531
	And serve alwey the fresche dayesye.	LGW. 565
<b>Dale</b>	By dale and eek by downe.	B.Th. 1986
	Prkyng over hill and dale,	B.Th. 2027
	Beside a greve, stondyng in a dale.	B.NP. 4013
	And water-foul sat lowest in the dale,	PF. 327
<b>Dalf</b>	Allas! what was he that first dalf up the gobbettes	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
	wolden han be hydd? He dalf up	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
	he that hem first up dalf, he dalf up as	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
	as a man dalf the erthe bycause of tylyng of the	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
	that he dalf there as that oothir had	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
<b>Dalf</b> <i>see</i> <b>Delve</b> , <b>Dolven</b> , <b>Dulve</b>		
<b>Dalida</b> <i>see</i> <b>Dellilah</b>		
<b>Dalliance</b>	So muchel of dalliaunce and fair langage;	A.Prol. 211
	For unto no wight dooth he dalliaunce.	B.Th. 1894
	And som for gentillesse, and dalliaunce,	D.WB. 260
	Till trewely we hadde swich dalliaunce,	D.WB. 565
	In dalliaunce they ryden forth hir weye.	D.Fr. 1406
	For his desport; he loveth dalliaunce.	G.CY. 592
	And for to han with you sum dalliaunce.	LGW.G. 332
	To have youre dalliaunce, and for envie.	LGW. 356
	Though ye to me ne do no dalliaunce.	Roem. 8
	Though ye to me ne do no dalliaunce.	Roem. 16
	Though ye to me ne do no dalliaunce.	Roem. 24
	As of his persone dalyaunce."	RR. 2850
<b>Dalliances</b>	That been occasions of dalliaunces.	C.Doc. 66
<b>Dam</b> <i>see</i> <b>Dame</b>		
<b>Damage</b>	and to our pacientz that we do no damage;	B.Mel. 2200-5
	grace, profit, or damage, and manye	B.Mel. 2395-400
	cause, harm or damage may bityde.	B.Mel. 2415-20
	damage of the forseyd poure folk.	I.Pars. 415-20
	to our damage as to our profit.	I.Pars. 455-60
	ne shalt doon hym no damage in wikked	I.Pars. 520-5
	o man, and to disese and damage of	I.Pars. 605-10
	unnethe may he restoree the damage.	I.Pars. 645-50

## Damage—Continued

to have damage of thy catel.	I.Pars. 665-70
the damage of thi renoun that is apayred;	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
And of his deeth it was ful gret damage.	LGW. 598
So ofte it doth shame or damage	RR. 4895
In youthe withoute damage	RR. 4973
<b>Damageous</b>	
is felonous and damageous to the peple,	I.Pars. 435-40
<b>Damages</b>	
by resoun of the grete damages that in	B.Mel. 2210-5
damages with-oute nombre, of whiche we	B.Mel. 2675-80
damages and vileynynges, mo than any man	I.Pars. 870-5
of alle damages that beestes don in the	I.Pars. 870-5
wikkid man, thei doon as greet damages	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
how gret damages ther folwen of thingis of	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
<b>Damascene</b>	
Averrois, Damasciea and Constantyn,	A.Prol. 433
Lo Adam, in the field of Damysene,	B.Mk. 3197
<b>Damasus</b>	
Seint Damasie, 'Alle the synnes of the world	I.Pars. 785-90
<b>Dame</b>	
As any kyde, or calf, folwynghe his dame.	A.Mil. 3260
Ther dorste no wight clepen hire but 'Dame';	A.Rv. 3956
Of the Emperoures doghter, dame Custance.	B.M.L. 151
Thise marchants han hym toold of dame Custance	B.M.L. 184
Hath shapen for his doghter, dame Custance.	B.M.L. 249
But it were oonly dame Custance alone.	B.M.L. 431
This constable and dame Hermengyld, his wyf,	B.M.L. 533
Dame Hermengyld, constabliesse of that place.	B.M.L. 539
'Dame Hermengyld, yif me my sighte agayn!	B.M.L. 562
And leyde the bloody knyf by dame Custance,	B.M.L. 601
By dame Custance; allas! what myghte she seye?	B.M.L. 608
That in a ship was founden dame Custance	B.M.L. 612 var
Of dame Custance, and theron mysed he,	B.M.L. 1033
And dame Custance, finally to seye,	B.M.L. 1147
But natheless I took unto our dame,	B.Sh. 1546
Grete wel our dame, myn owene nece sweete,	B.Sh. 1553
Thanne dame Prudence, whan that	B.Mel. 2240-5
Whanne dame Prudence, ful debonairly	B.Mel. 2250-5
'Now, sire,' quod dame Prudence,	B.Mel. 2305-10
the doctrine of his wyf, dame Prudence,	B.Mel. 2420-5
answer in this wyse: 'Dame,' quod he,	B.Mel. 2420-5
answereth anon dame Prudence and seyde, 'Examin-	B.Mel. 2455-60
eth,'	B.Mel. 2470-5
'Lo, lo,' quod dame Prudence, 'how	B.Mel. 2705-10
yow, dame Prudence, that pacience is a	B.Mel. 2715-20
'Al' quod dame Prudence, 'ye seyn	B.Mel. 2860-5
After that dame Prudence hadde	B.Mel. 2860-5
and seyde, I see wel, dame Prudence,	B.Mel. 2875-80
Thanne bigan dame Prudence to	B.Mel. 2885-90
Whanne Melibee hadde herd dame Prudence	B.Mel. 2885-90
seyde in this wise: 'Dame, I prey yow	B.Mel. 2900-5
Thanne seide dame Prudence, 'I	B.Mel. 2910-5
'Dame,' quod Melibee, 'dooth youre	B.Mel. 2915-20
Thanne dame Prudence, whan she	B.Mel. 2920-5
wordes of dame Prudence, they weren so	B.Mel. 2955-60
Whan dame Prudence hadde herd the	B.Mel. 2970-5
And thanne dame Prudence,	B.Mel. 2980-5
And whan dame Prudence hadde herd	B.Mel. 3020-5
And whan that dame Prudence saugh	B.Mel. 3025-30
'Certes,' quod dame Prudence, 'this	B.Mel. 3060-5
the grete skiles and resouns of dame Prudence,	B.NP. 4312
Dame Pertelote, I sey yow trewely,	B.NP. 4552
But sovereynly dame Pertelote shrighte,	C.Pard. 684
Thus taughte me my dame; I sey namore.'	D.WB. 164
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John!	D.WB. 184
'Dame, I wolde praye yow, if youre wyl it were,'	D.WB. 296
And clepe me "faire dame" in every place;	D.WB. 311
What! wenestow make an ydiot of our dame?	D.WB. 320
I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys."	D.WB. 548
That Jankyn clerk, and my gowsyb dame Alys.	D.WB. 576
My dame taughte me that soutiltee,—	D.WB. 630
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'so have I joye or blis,	D.WB. 853
Do, dame, telle forth youre tale, and that is best.'	D.WB. 856
'Yis, dame,' quod he, 'tel forth, and I wol here.'	D.Fri. 1270
'Dame,' quod he, 'God yeve yow right good lyf!	D.Fri. 1274
But, dame, heere as we ryde by the weye	D.Sum. 1751
A dagoun of youre blanket, leewe dame,	D.Sum. 1797
And there I saugh our dame,—a, where is she?	D.Sum. 1805
With his lypptes: 'Dame,' quod he, 'right weel,	D.Sum. 1812
'Graunt mercy, dame, this have I founde alwey,	D.Sum. 1838
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'je vous dy sans doute,	D.Sum. 1848
I prey yow, dame, ye be nat anoyed,	D.Sum. 1869
For, sire and dame, trusteth me right weel,	D.Sum. 2128
I took our dame our lettre and our seel.'	E.Mch. 1920
'Dame,' quod this Januarie, 'taak good hede.	E.Mch. 2311
'Dame,' quod this Pluto, 'be no lenger wrooth,	E.Mch. 2390
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'lat al passe out of mynde.	H.Mcp. 317
But natheless, thus taughte me my dame:	BD. 243
Or his goddesse, dame Juno,	BD. 870
That the goddesse, dame Nature,	PF. 240
Dame Pees sat with a curteyn in hir hond,	PF. 242
Dame Pacience sittyn ther I fond	HF.2. 110 em
And fair [dame] Venus also,	HF.3. 457
Right as hir suster, dame Fortune,	RR. 631
Thanne seide I to dame Ydelnesse:	RR. 848
Dame Gladnesse there was hym so leef,	RR. 1129
Dame Richesse on hir honde gan lede	RR. 1211
And next hym daunced damo Fraunchise,	



**Dame—Continued**

First of hir grace dame Fraunchise . . . . .	RR. 3507
But hir-elfe Dame Idelnesse, . . . . .	RR. 4526
And trowed that dame Resoun seide, . . . . .	RR. 4542
Knowest hym ought? <i>L'Amaunt</i> , 'Ye, Dame, parde, . . . . .	RR. 4659
<i>L'Amaunt</i> , 'Ye, Dame, with my lord is he, . . . . .	RR. 4680
'Dame,' seide I, 'I dar wel sey, . . . . .	RR. 4787
Thus hath soiled Dame Nature; . . . . .	RR. 4871
Of dame Resoun, ne of hir rede, . . . . .	RR. 5149
'Dame, and is it youre wil algate . . . . .	RR. 5157
[This] love cometh of Dame Fortune, . . . . .	RR. 5331
For who that dredith sire no dame, . . . . .	RR. 5387
That thight Dame Abstynence-Streyned, . . . . .	RR. 6341
And Dame Abstynence-Streyned, . . . . .	RR. 7364
Dame Abstynence first him grette, . . . . .	RR. 7428
For wel he knewe Dame Abstynence, . . . . .	RR. 7435
Quod alderfirst Dame Abstynence, . . . . .	RR. 7503

**Dame see Madame****Dames**

But I folwed ay my dames loore, . . . . .	D.WB. 583
---	-----------

**Damian**

All but a squyer highte Damyan, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1772
In marriage, se how thy Damyan, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1789
Now wol I speke of woful Damyan, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1866
I seye, O sely Damyan, alas! . . . . .	E.Mch. 1869
This sike Damyan in Venus fyr . . . . .	E.Mch. 1875
Remembered hym upon this Damyan, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1898
That Damyan entendeth nat to me? . . . . .	E.Mch. 1900
That alle ye go se this Damyan, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1923
With alle hir women, unto Damyan, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1933
This Damyan, whan that his tyme he say, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1936
For pitee of this sike Damyan, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1979
To visite this Damyan gooth May, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2002
Up riseth Damyan the nexte morwe; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2009
Thus lete I Damyan aboute his neede, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2019
That loveth Damyan so benygely . . . . .	E.Mch. 2093
Upon that oother syde Damyan . . . . .	E.Mch. 2097
And Damyan, that knew al hire entente, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2120
On Damyan a signe made she, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2150
This Damyan thanne hath opened the wyket, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2152
And with that word she saugh wher Damyan . . . . .	E.Mch. 2207
That Damyan sholde clymbe upon a tree . . . . .	E.Mch. 2210
Where as this Damyan sitteth ful myrie, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2326
And soverely anon this Damyan . . . . .	E.Mch. 2352
And saugh that Damyan his wyf had dressed . . . . .	E.Mch. 2361
How that this Damyan hadde by thee leyn, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2394

**Damissene see Damascene****Damn**

To dampne a man, without answer of worde, . . . . .	LGW. 401
Thy lore I dampne, hit is adversitee, . . . . .	Fort. 49

**Damnably**

But from his purpos cursed and dampnable . . . . .	B.Mk. 3795
Hir othes been so grete and so dampnable . . . . .	C.Pard. 472
and joye of harm. Certes this is a dampnable synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
as seith Saint Augustin. Which dampnable synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 695-700
is a synne that is ful dampnable, for al . . . . .	I.Pars. 745-50
despit of youre underlynges is dampnable, . . . . .	I.Pars. 760-5
othres, is cursed and dampnable, . . . . .	I.Pars. 780-5

**Damnably**

cursedly and dampnably we han agilt agayn youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 3015-20
doon . . . . . dampnably agayns Crist, and al the feith . . . . .	I.Pars. 600-5

**Damnably**

cursedly and dampnably we han gilt . . . . .	B.Mel. 3015-20
they doon cursedly and dampnably agayns crist . . . . .	I.Pars. 600-5 var

**Damnation**

O original of oure dampnacioun; . . . . .	C.Pard. 500
'My "love"! quod he, 'nay, my dampnacioun! . . . . .	D.WB. 1067
we alle born sones of wrathe and of dampnacioun . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
dampnacioun of the synnere, . . . . .	I.Pars. 965-70
That I were worthy my dampnacioun, . . . . .	ABC. 23
And yit he wol not my dampnacioun; . . . . .	ABC. 167
Or elles the forseide dampnacioun of me . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5

**Damned**

That thou and I be damned to prisoun . . . . .	A.Kn. 1175
Perpetually is damned to prisoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1342
Hath dampned yow, and I wol it recorde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1745
Mankynde was lorn, and damned ay to dye, . . . . .	B.ML. 843
Was put allone, and dampned for to dye, . . . . .	B.ML. 1110
Dampned was he to dyen in that prisoun, . . . . .	B.MK. 3605
Lest ye be dampned for youre wikke entente; . . . . .	C.Doc. 88
Thanne hadde he dampned weddyng with the dede; . . . . .	D.WB. 70
That dampned was this knyght for to be deed . . . . .	D.WB. 891
"I dampned thee, thou most algate be deed; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2037
'That is so ofte dampned to be deed, . . . . .	G.SN. 310
comen upon the hevendes of the dampned folk'; . . . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
yet natheles, they that been dampned . . . . .	I.Pars. 215-20
helle to hem that been dampned, but the . . . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
hem that been dampned; and therefore han they lorn . . . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
of hem that shullen be dampned, . . . . .	I.Pars. 295-300
for they that been dampned . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
to hem that shullen been dampned, . . . . .	I.Pars. 815-20
Ye sholde be dampned in this cas . . . . .	BD. 724
I am withoute defense dampnyd to proscriptioun . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
And dampned al our werk, that folwen so . . . . .	TC.5. 1823
That art a kynges sone, and dampned thus! . . . . .	LGW. 1953
'I sorful man, y-dampned to the deth, . . . . .	LGW. 2030

**Dampneth**

a justice dampneth hym that is coupable . . . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
---	---------------

**Dampning**

He etith his owne dampnyng, . . . . .	RR. 6643
---------------------------------------	----------

**Damsey**

Was cleped faire damoysele Pertelote, . . . . .	B.NP. 4060
Rethorice com forth Musice, a damoysele of our hous, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
On damysell than doth roket; . . . . .	RR. 1240

**Damsels**

Ful fetys damyselles two, . . . . .	RR. 776
These damoyseles and bachelers, . . . . .	RR. 1622

**Daun**

Of hym, this woful lovers daun Arcite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1379
Been in hire wele, for joye of daun Arcite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2673
And covered with the armes of daun Arcite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2891
Until a smyth men cleped daun Geveys, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3761
Free was Daun John, and namely of dispence, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1233
A messenger, and preyed hath Daun John . . . . .	B.Sh. 1248
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1258
Daun John was ryzen in the morwe also . . . . .	B.Sh. 1279
'O deere cosyn myn, Daun John,' she sayde, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1288
'My deere love,' quod she, 'O my Daun John, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1348
Daun John, I seye, lene me this hundred frankes; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1377
Ne be ye nat ashamed that Daun John . . . . .	B.Sh. 1411
At after dyner Daun John sobely . . . . .	B.Sh. 1445
Answerde and seyde, 'O cosyn myn, Daun John, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1472
And prively he took hem to Daun John; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1484
Savynge this marchant and Daun John allone, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1486
Til that Daun John rideth to his abbeye, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1488
To Saint Denys y-comen is Daun John, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1498
For that my lord Daun John was come agayn; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1502
This faire wyf accorded with Daun John . . . . .	B.Sh. 1504
Til it was day, that Daun John wente his way, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1509
Hath of Daun John right no suspicioun; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1512
Unto Daun John he gooth hym first, to pleye,— . . . . .	B.Sh. 1527
Daun John hym maketh feeste and murye cheere, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1532
Daun John answerde, 'Certes I am fayn, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1539
Bitwixen me and my cosyn daun John,— . . . . .	B.Sh. 1577
'Marie, I defie the false monk, Daun John! . . . . .	B.Sh. 1592
Wher shal I calle you my lord daun John, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3119
Or daun Thomas, or elles daun Albon? . . . . .	B.Mk. 3120
Wherfore, sire Monk, or daun Piers by youre name, . . . . .	B.NP. 3982
But natheles, as touchyng daun Catoun, . . . . .	B.NP. 4161
Looke of Egypte the kyng, daun Pharaos, . . . . .	B.NP. 4323
I have wel rad, in "Daun Burnel the Asses," . . . . .	B.NP. 4502
And daun Russell, the fox, stirte up atones, . . . . .	B.NP. 4524
'Lo, heere the wise kyng daun Salomon; . . . . .	D.WB. 35
The wise astrologien, Daun Pholome, . . . . .	D.WB. 324
Swiche as the cursed monk, Daun Constantyn, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1810
Daun Salomon, as wise clerkes seyn, . . . . .	H.Mop. 314
Daun Phebus, or Appollo Delphicus, . . . . .	TC.1. 70
Daun Troyllus as he was wont to gyde . . . . .	TC.1. 183 var
Daun Troyllus is clumby on the staire . . . . .	TC.1. 215 var
Thy blinde and winged sone eek, daun Cupide, . . . . .	TC.3. 1808
Polyte, or eek the Trojan daun Ripheo . . . . .	TC.4. 53
Daun Antenor—a wrong wey now ye chese— . . . . .	TC.4. 189
For his felawe, daun Polymites, . . . . .	TC.5. 1488
Of which the brother, daun Ethicloes, . . . . .	TC.5. 1489
Hir dowes, and daun Cupido, . . . . .	HF.1. 137
Disputously of daun Pirrus, . . . . .	HF.1. 161
How Creusa, daun Eneas wyf, . . . . .	HF.1. 175
That art daun Jupiteres wyf, . . . . .	HF.1. 199
Daun Eneas is go to saile; . . . . .	HF.1. 434
To hevене with daun Jupiter, . . . . .	HF.2. 83
As Aristotele and dan Platon, . . . . .	HF.2. 251
Ne the kyng, dan Scipio, . . . . .	HF.2. 408
Of which that speketh dan Plato, . . . . .	HF.2. 423
Ther saw I than dan Cytherus, . . . . .	HF.3. 137
And of Athenes dan Proserus, . . . . .	HF.3. 138
The grete poete, dan Lucan, . . . . .	HF.3. 409
Dan Claudian, soth for to telle, . . . . .	HF.3. 419
And thou, dan Eolus, quod she, . . . . .	HF.3. 533
For Venus sone, daun Cupido, . . . . .	RR. 1616

**Danaus**

Of which that oon was called Danaos, . . . . .	LGW. 2563
And whan this child was borne, this Danaos . . . . .	LGW. 2568
To Danaos and Egistes also, . . . . .	LGW. 2600

**Dance**

Juste and eek daunce and weel purtreye and write, . . . . .	A.Prof. 96
For she koude of that art the olde daunce, . . . . .	A.Prof. 478
Or which of hem kan dauncen best and synge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2202
That al that Monday justen they and daunce, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2486
In twenty manere koude he trippe and daunce . . . . .	A.Mil. 3328
Daunce he koude so wel and jolily, . . . . .	A.Co. 4370
At Cristemasse wel myrie may ye daunce! . . . . .	B.ML. 126
They ete, and drynke, and daunce, and synge and . . . . .	B.ML. 707
pleye, . . . . .	B.ML. 1048
But trusteth weel hire liste nat to daunce, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1204
In which array we daunce jolily, . . . . .	B.NP. 4030
The goute lette hire no-thing for to daunce, . . . . .	C.Doc. 79
And known wel ynough the olde daunce, . . . . .	C.Doc. 79
They daunce and pleyen at dees, bothe day and . . . . .	C.Pard. 467
nyght, . . . . .	D.WB. 259
And som for she kan either synge or daunce, . . . . .	D.WB. 457
Wel koude I daunce to an harpe smale, . . . . .	D.WB. 491
Wher as he saugh upon a daunce go . . . . .	D.WB. 993
Toward the whiche daunce he drow ful yerne, . . . . .	D.WB. 996
Vanysshed was this daunce, he nyste where, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1769
And after that men daunce and drynken faste, . . . . .	F.Sq. 272
Now dauncen lusty Venus children deere, . . . . .	

# Dance—Continued

And on the daunce he gooth with Canacee.	F.Sq. 277
This hors anon bigan to trippe and daunce.	F.Sq. 312
They dauncen, and they playen at ches and tables.	F.FkI. 900
At after dyner gonne they to daunce.	F.FkI. 918
For she ne saugh hym on the daunce go.	F.FkI. 921
Upon this daunce, amonges othere men.	F.FkI. 925
Anon for joye his herte gan to daunce.	F.FkI. 1136
That he hym shewed his lady on a daunce.	F.FkI. 1200
And in hir fadres blood they made hem daunce.	F.FkI. 1373
'I saw hir daunce so comlyly.	BD. 847
Whan I shulde daunce, for fere than I quake;	Comp.L. 52
That turned is to quakyng al my daunce.	Anel. 214
Now, thanked God, he may go in the daunce.	TC.1. 517
Do wey your book; ris up, and lat us daunce.	TC.2. 111
Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wives!	TC.2. 119
But yit, I seye, arise and lat us daunce.	TC.2. 221
As though he sholde have led the newe daunce!	TC.2. 553
And ches if thou wolt daunce, or seye, or lepe!	TC.2. 955
How ferforth be ye put in loves daunce?	TC.2. 1106
And right for joye he felte his herte daunce;	TC.2. 1304
The olde daunce, and every point ther-inne,	TC.3. 695
If oon can singe, another can wel daunce;	TC.4. 409
Bigan for joye th'amousur daunce.	TC.4. 1431
On daunce, or tho, was never seyn with ye.	TC.5. 448
'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady daunce!	TC.5. 565
Although thou maist go in the daunce	HF. 2. 131
And gonne for to lepe and daunce,	HF.2. 438
For wele or woo, for carole, or for daunce;	LGW. 687
There festen they, there dauncen they and synge,	LGW. 2157
This revel, ful of songe, and ful of daunce,	LGW. 2255
That at a revel whan that I see you daunce,	Rosen. 6
Pleyne in slepyng, and dremen at the daunce,	Ven. 31
Ne for to dauncen, ne to synge,	RR. 345
And folk daunce and mery bene,	RR. 760
Amydde the karole foot daunce.	RR. 781
To dauncen well koude they the gise,	RR. 789
Whiles that I sawe hem daunce so.	RR. 792
To dauncen, dauncith with us now.	RR. 802
And bad me on the daunce go.	RR. 808
As man that was to daunce blithe.	RR. 811
biholding The daunce; and in his honde holdyng	RR. 922
Of all the folk that on the daunce is.	RR. 1002
And after on the daunce wente	RR. 1149
She forto daunce called me,	RR. 1254
That all the daunce myght it see,	RR. 1293
To harpe and gitterne, daunce and play;	RR. 2322
For if he can wel foote and daunce,	RR. 2323
Whanne thou yedest in the daunce	RR. 3227
For she knewe all the daunce.	RR. 4300
They laugh and daunce, trippe and synge,	RR. 5679
And of the daunce joly Robyn,	RR. 7453

# Danced

And daunced wel, he wolde nat come ageyn;	A.Co. 4380
Daunced ful ofte in many a greme mede.	D.WB. 861
Aboute that welle, and daunced as men tolde.	E.Mch. 2041
Daunced a squier bifore Dorigen.	F.FkI. 926
On which hymself he daunced, as hym thoughte;	F.FkI. 1201
Aboute the temple daunceden alwey	PF. 232
How that they daunced quentely;	RR. 783
Of all the folk that daunced there;	RR. 815
And next hym daunced dame Fraunchise,	RR. 1211
Bi hir daunced a bachelere;	RR. 1246
And next that daunced Curtesye.	RR. 1251
And after daunced, as I gesse,	RR. 1281
The lusty folk that daunced there,	RR. 1303
For many of hem that daunced there	RR. 1316

# Dances

Festes, instruments, caroles, daunces,	A.Kn. 1931
That men hem doon at festes and at daunces.	B.Sh. 1197
As is at festes, revels, and at daunces,	C.Doc. 65
Who koude telle yow the forme of daunces	F.Sq. 283
Save that paraventure somtyme at daunces,	F.FkI. 955
To lerne love-daunces, sprynges,	HF.3. 145
And waytyn hir, at festes and at daunces,	LGW. 1269
Dauncis of love and mery notes.	RR. 508
Of hem that ladden thus these daunces,	RR. 1310
The daunces thanne y-ended were,	RR. 1315

# Danceth

He neither pleyeth at the dees, ne danceth,	B.Sh. 1494
Danceth bifore the bryde and al the route;	E.Mch. 1728
He syngeth, danceth, passyng any man	F.FkI. 929
But danceth, justeth, maketh hire good cheere;	F.FkI. 1098
Danceth he mury that is myrtheles?	PF. 592
To dauncen, dauncith with us now.	RR. 802

# Dancing

What ladyes fairest been, or best daunsynge,	A.Kn. 2201
As that she bar it daunsynge in hire hand;	E.Mch. 1778
wentyn . . . Daunsynge about this flour an esy pas,	LGW.G. 200
To daunsynge chambreg, ful of parements,	LGW. 1106
Daunsynge, and she hym also;	RR. 853
And by hir wente a knyght dauncyng,	RR. 1267

# Dane see Daphne

# Danger

In daunger hadde he at his owene gise	A.Prol. 663
Frely, withouten raunson or daunger;	A.Kn. 1849
With daunger oute we al our chaffare;	D.WB. 521
Hir daunger made him bothe bowe and bende,	Anel. 186
And for she ysaf him daunger al his fille,	Anel. 195
Of which Disdayn and Daunger is the gyde,	PF. 136

# Danger—Continued

So lat your daunger suced ben a lite,	TC. 2. 384
And Elde daunteth Daunger at the lastel	TC.2. 399
(Al wolde ye the forme of daunger save),	TC.2. 1243
Seith Daunger, Nay, thou shalt me nevere winnel	TC.2. 1376
Away, thou foule daunger and thou fere,	TC.3. 1321
Al founde they Daunger for a tyme a lord,	LGW. 160
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne.	Merc.B. 16
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne.	Merc.B. 26
This world is all in hir daungere.	RR. 1049
Withoute lakking or daunger,	RR. 1147
That Love had caught in his daungere,	RR. 1470
Of daunger and of pride also,	RR. 1524
Therefore I rede make no daungere,	RR. 1932
That with daunger or stoutenesse	RR. 1936
Withouten daunger or affray,	RR. 2034
And I hem gete in my daungere,	RR. 2051
Thou shalt make [no] gret daungere	RR. 2318
Of whom the name was Daunger.	RR. 3018
With that sterete oute anon Daungere,	RR. 3130
Was thurgh Daunger cast me froo.	RR. 3188
For Daunger that is so feloun	RR. 3250
And yitt of Daunger cometh no blame	RR. 3253
And made my compleynt on Daungere,	RR. 3352
For Daunger seide he wolde be wroke,	RR. 3362
My self I knowe full well Daungere,	RR. 3371
Shall please Daunger most uttirly.	RR. 3388
Agayn to Daunger forto go,	RR. 3393
To Daunger came I all ashamed,	RR. 3395
Thanne Daunger fille in his entent	RR. 3437
And Daunger toke kepe, if that I	RR. 3475
They go to Daunger anon-right,	RR. 3503
She seide, 'Daunger, gret wrong ye do	RR. 3509
Wherfore I pray you, Sir Daungere,	RR. 3549
Daunger ne myght no more endure,	RR. 3583
'I wole in no wise,' seith Daungere,	RR. 3585
Daunger is daunted and brought lowe	RR. 3602
Stithe Daunger wol that it so be,	RR. 3607
That Daunger hadde me chased fro.	RR. 3619
Go we to Daunger hastily,	RR. 3983
To Daunger, Shame and Drede anon	RR. 3909
Be like thi name, which is Daungere.	RR. 4040
And seide, 'Daungere, I drede me	RR. 4043
Thanne Daunger on his feet gan stonde,	RR. 4091
Thus day by day Daunger is wers,	RR. 4101
And Daunger here erly and late	RR. 4207
Daunger and Shame me encumbre,	RR. 4482
To putte hym oute of all daunger,	RR. 5613
With Daunger, full of Cruelte;	RR. 5666

# Dangerous

Ne of his speche dangerous ne digne,	A.Prol. 517
Of fartynge, and of speche dangerous.	A.Mil. 3338
Or elles, certes, ye been to dangerous.	B.Mel. 2129
If I be dangerous, God yewe me sorwe;	D.WB. 151
Was of his love dangerous to me.	D.WB. 514
Is every knyght of his so dangerous?	D.WB. 1090
My lord is hard to me and dangerous,	D.Fri. 1427
The gardeyn was not dangerous	RR. 490
Ne of hir answer dangerous,	RR. 591
So feirs and dangerous was he	RR. 1482
That was in love so dangerous,	RR. 1492
Ne be not straunge ne dangerous,	RR. 2312
Thou shuldist ben to dangerous.	RR. 2824
Unto this lover and dangerous,	RR. 3594
Ye ben of port so dangerous	RR. 3727

# Dangers

His streemes and his daungers hym bisides,	A.Prol. 402
--	-------------

# Daniel

Who saved Danyel in the horrible cave,	B.ML. 473
Amonges othere Daniel was oon,	B.Mk. 3344
Daniel, ne his yonge felawes tweye.	B.Mk. 3356
But Daniel expowned it anon,	B.Mk. 3399
In the Olde Testament of Daniel,	B.NP. 4318
the prophete Daniel in spirit upon the	I.Pars. 125-30
Sampsoun, and hoolier than Danyel, and	I.Pars. 955-60

# Dante

That highte Dant, for he kan al devyse	B.Mk. 3851
That highte Dant, spoken in this sentence,—	D.WB. 1126
Or Dant also; now lat us ryde blyve,	D.Fri. 1520
Or Daunte, that hit telle can.	HF.1. 450
Out of the house of Cesar,—thus seith Dante;	LGW. 360

# Dantes

Lo, in swich maner rym is Dantes tale,—	D.WB. 1127
---	------------

# Daphne

Ther saugh I Dane, y-turned til a tree,—	A.Kn. 2062
But Penneus doughter which that highte Dane.	A.Kn. 2064
O Phebus, think whan Dane her-selven shette	TC.3. 726

# Dapple

His steede was al dappull-gray,	B.Th. 2074
---------------------------------	------------

# Dardanus

Of Dardanus, ther open is the cheynel'	TC.2. 618
--	-----------

# Dare

Or elles artow fals, I dar wel seyn.	A.Kn. 1151
For I dar noght biknowe myn owene name;	A.Kn. 1556
I dar wel seyn that in this world there nas.	A.Kn. 1886
But how she dide hir ryte I dar nat telle,	A.Kn. 2284
I dar wel seyn if she hadde been a mous,	A.Mil. 3346
Hym hadde be levere, I dar wel undertake,	A.Mil. 3541
That known wyves, I dar say yow na moore.	B.ML. 273
Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle,	B.ML. 783



**Dare—Continued**

I dar wel seyn hir hadde levere a knyf	B.M.L. 1027
As been this wedded men that lye and dare,	B.Sh. 1293
'Dar I nat telle how that it stant with me;	B.Sh. 1310
as hertely as I dar and kan, ne haste yow	B.Mel. 2240-5
Al be it that I dar hire nat withstonde,	B.Mk. 3110
And if it do, I dar wel leye a grote	B.NP. 4148
Or grave, or paynte; for I dar wel seyn	C.Doc. 15
Though she were wise as Pallas, dar I seyn;	C.Doc. 49
That they ne perisse; for I dar wel seye,	C.Doc. 99
Hire beautee was hire deth, I dar wel sayn;	C.Pard. 297
Dar nat for shame of it y-shryven be,	C.Pard. 380
For when I dar noon oother weyes debate,	C.Pard. 412
That alle the sovereyn actes, dar I seye,	C.Pard. 574
Thanne quod she, 'I dar me wel avaunte	D.WB. 1014
That dar seye "nay" of that I shal thee teche.	D.WB. 1019
I dar wel seyn that er that half an hour	D.Sum. 1856
I dar the better aske of yow a space	E.Cl. 103
And all that liketh me, I dar wel seyn.	E.Cl. 311
Consenteth it, that dar I undertake;	E.Cl. 803
In-with yowre chambre, dar I sauffy sayn.	E.Cl. 870
She wolde hym overmache, I dar wel swere.	E.Mch. 1220
Of oon peril which declare I ne dar	E.Mch. 1306 var
For, God be thanked, I dar make avaunt,	E.Mch. 1457
That dar presume, or elles thenken it,	E.Mch. 1503
And certainly I dar right wel seyn this	E.Mch. 1729
How that he wroughte I dar nat to yow telle,	E.Mch. 1963
I dar nat undertake so heigh a thyng;	F.Sq. 36
For o thyng dare I tellen boldly,	F.Sq. 581
For o thyng, sires, sauffy dar I seye,	F.Fkl. 761
Where as he shoon ful pale, I dar wel seyn.	F.Fkl. 1249
And seyde, 'Maister, I dar wel make avaunt	F.Fkl. 1576
'For oother thyng than this, I dar wel say,	G.SN. 214
And dar nat ones putte forth his heed?	G.SN. 312
He is ful joucunde also, dar I leye!	G.CY. 596
For muchel good, I dar leye in balaunce	G.CY. 611
As they that dar nat shewen hir presence;	G.CY. 661
Now he is goon I dare seyn boldly,—	G.CY. 902
But, be it hoot or coold, I dar seye this,	G.CY. 956
But he that hath mysseyd, I dar wel sayn,	H.Mcp. 353
as they dar nat openly withseye	I.Para. 505-10
for to suffre, that he dar nat undertake	I.Para. 690-5
it dar withstonde myghtily, and wisely	I.Para. 725-30
For thus moche dar I saye wel,	BD. 221
I dar wel swere, she took the beste.	BD. 683
For I dar swere, withoute doute,	BD. 819
But thus moche dar I seyn, that she	BD. 903
That I dar swere wel by the rode,	BD. 923
Whan that hir lyst, that I dar seye	BD. 961
For I dar swere wel if that she	BD. 970
And I dar seyn, and swere hit wel,	BD. 1001
What maner man dar now holde up his heed?	Pity. 24
For to my foes my bille I dar not shewe,	Pity. 55
I suffre? And yet I dar not to you pleyne,	Pity. 108
Spek thou, for I ne dar not him y-see,	ABC. 53
Ne advocat noon that wol and dar so preye	ABC. 102
That dar I nought abiden in no wise,	ABC. 131
I dar nat seyn, his strokes been so sore,	PF. 13
'I dar eek seyn, if she me fynde fals,	PF. 456
But I dar seyn I am hir trewest man,	PF. 479
every luxurious turmentour dar doon alle.	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
I dar wel affermen hardly that, yif tho	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
of Fortune (as who seith, I dar wel noon suffren	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
that no man dar confessen it ne by-known	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
Ne dar to Love for myn unliknesse	TC.1. 16
I dar wel seyn, in al that Troilus	TC.1. 396
But were he fer or ner, I dar seye this,—	TC.1. 451
They ben as voide of vices, dar I seye,	TC.2. 173
This is the worst: I dar me not biwryen;	TC.2. 537
Than dar ye nought; and why? For she and she	TC.2. 1747
Lest time I lose, I dar nought with you dele:	TC.2. 1749
And though I dar ne can unto you pleyne,	TC.3. 104
For nevere was ther wight, I dar wel swere,	TC.3. 269
Therefore I dar this fully undertake.	TC.3. 338
And for ye neither shullen, dar I seye,	TC.3. 661
'Nece, alle thing hath time, I dar avowe;	TC.3. 855
That dar I seyn, now ther is but we two.	TC.3. 865
Yit were al lost, that dar I wel seyn, certes,	TC.3. 1266
This dar I seye, that trouthe and diligence,	TC.3. 1297
Saw nevere yit, my lif that dar I leye,	TC.3. 1605
And that I thus am hires, dar I seye,	TC.3. 1608
He feleth other-ways, dar I leye,	TC.3. 1658
And dar wel seyn the time is faste by	TC.4. 117
'And Troilus, oo thing I dar thee swere:	TC.4. 610
Dar I non handle for the cruele,	TC.4. 772
Dar not for fere with his lady dye;	TC.4. 1201
Or dayes ten, that dar I sauffy seyn!	TC.4. 1320
He dar no more come here ayein for shame:	TC.4. 1468
Ne non to him dar speke a word for drede.	TC.5. 203
Ne felt I swich a confort dar I seye	TC.5. 1168 var
'And see now why! for this I dar wel seyn;	TC.5. 1296
Complaynyng as I dar or can endite.	TC.5. 1334
Al that you list, I dar not pleyne more;	TC.5. 1353
I dar not, ther I am, wel lettres make,	TC.5. 1627
For He n'il falsen no wight, dar I seye,	TC.5. 1845
I dar wel putte thee out of doute,—	HF.2. 90
Mo wonder thynges, dar I leye,	HF.2. 166
'That shal be found,' 'That dare I leye.'	HF.3. 964
But, I dar seyn, an hundreded on a rewe,	LGW.G. 285

**Dare—Continued**

A woman dar and kan as wel as he.	LGW. 923
Wher that he dar, his lyfe to kepe or save,	LGW. 1995
Thys is my rede, if that ye dar byt take;	LGW. 2024
Home to my contree dar I not for drede;	LGW. 2216
That Ypermystra dare not handel a knyfe	LGW. 2594
But cursed was the tyme, I dar wel seye,	Form.A. 27
And nought the revers, sauffy dar I deme,	Gent. 6
I dar not wryte of hit no wikkednesse,	Buk. 7
But I dar seyn, were he out of his payne,	Buk. 11
Yit wolde I, as I dar, with sorrowful herte	Comp.A. 64
She noide, I dar seyn hardelye,	RR. 270
And sailouris that I dar wel swere,	RR. 770
Men myght it cleve, I dar wel seyn;	RR. 859
Withouten wem, I dar warante,	RR. 930
For this dar I seyn oute of drede,	RR. 1322
But o thing sothly dar I telle	RR. 1570
For certis evenly, I dar wel seyn,	RR. 1766
With other foure, I dar wel say,	RR. 1909
You dare no more aferde be,	RR. 3604
But I dare nat for Chastyte.	RR. 3670
Agayne her dare I nat mysdo,	RR. 3671
'Dame,' seide I, 'I dar wel seyn,	RR. 4787
And dar not come ageyn for shame,	RR. 4916
By cause he dar not hom retourne,	RR. 4918
So that the ton dar all his thought,	RR. 5217
And all that [he] dar thynke or sey,	RR. 5253
But natheles this dar I say,	RR. 5943
But Fals-Semblaunt dar not for drede	RR. 6049
That he dare sey a word therto,	RR. 6200
(Whoso seith, "Ye," I dar seyn, "Nay,")	RR. 6546
And though they done, they dar not sey,	RR. 7223
The sothe dar no wight byway.	RR. 7224
But unto you dar I not lye;	RR. 7287
Nowe dare he nat him selfe solace.	RR. 7531
That he dare neyther come ne go;	RR. 7533
For I dare sayne that reason demeth,	RR. 7543
<b>Dares</b>	
And so seyth Dares Frigius,	BD. 1069
In Omer, or in Dares, or in Dite,	TC.1. 146
Red Dares; he can telle hem alle i-ferre.	TC.5. 1771
And with him Dares and Tytus	HF.3. 377
<b>Darst</b>	
I woot right wel thou darst it nat withseyn.	A.Kn. 1140
And if thou darst nat saven hym for blame,	B.M.L. 860
thyn owene conseil hyde, how darstou prayen	B.Mel. 2335-40
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wyves right!"	B.Mk. 3102
darstow glorifie in the shynynge of	Bo.2. p.5. 435-
Thy wo, sith thou darst not thyself for fere,	TC.1. 768
Thee feynest sik, and that thou darst not rise!"	TC.5. 413
How darstow seyn that fals thy lady is	TC.5. 1279
Let see! darst thou yet loke now?	HF.2. 72
Let see now, darstow taken this viage?"	LGW. 1450
To have a man thou darst say	RR. 2888
<b>Darius</b>	
And Darius occupieth his degre,	B.Mk. 3427
Of Darius, and an hundred thousand mo,	B.Mk. 3838
As was the sepulchre of hym Daryus,	D.WB. 498
<b>Dark</b>	
Ther saugh I first the derke ymagynyng	A.Kn. 1995
Ther Pluto hath his derke regioun.	A.Kn. 2082
Queene of the regne of Pluto, derk and lowe,	A.Kn. 2299
Myn is the prison in the derke cote,	A.Kn. 2457
The derke tresons and the castes olde;	A.Kn. 2468
Dirk was the nyght as pich, or as the cole,	A.Mil. 3731
And nyste wher she was, for it was derk,	A.Rv. 4225
He hadde a jape of malice in the derk,	A.Co. 4333
Dooth thyng for certain ende that ful derk is	B.M.L. 481
Night with his mantel, that is derk and rude,	E.Mch. 1798
Away to dryve hire derke fantasye;	F.Fkl. 844
Into hir owene dirke regioun	F.Fkl. 1074
That I be quit fro thennes that moost derk is.	G.SN. 66
returnyng to the derke londe, covered	I.Para. 175-80
and never shal faille; dirk, for he	light
material, for certes, the derke light that	I.Para. 180-5
of God, right as dooth a derk clowde	I.Para. 185-90
whilom was foul and derk, is moore cleer	I.Para. 1075-80
Til he com to the derke valeye	BD. 155
This cave was also as derk	BD. 170
To derke is turned al my light,	BD. 608
And moustre; for be hit never so derke,	BD. 911
Derk was this cave, and smokyng as the helle,	Mars. 120
A naturel day in derk I lete her dwelle.	Mars. 122
The day gan failen, and the derke nyght,	PF. 85
Derk was that place, but afterward lightnesse	PF. 263
the moone pale with hir derke hornes aprotheth	Bo.1. m.5. 180-
schynynge naturelly, is hidde in derke derknesse;	Bo.1. m.5. 190-
cloudy and derk is thilke thought, and	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
covenen the same dayes with dirke nyghtes.	Bo.2. p.2. 300-1
the whiche writynges long and derk eelde doth away,	Bo.2. p.7. 550-1
sterre, hath chased away the dirke nyght,	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
away thi foule dirke desires, and dryven	Bo.3. m.5. 740-
sche, 'is that a dirk thyng and nat	Bo.3. p.9. 815-6
lever to ben derk and vyl;	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
the derke overthrowng of the soule;	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70

**Dark—Continued**

pale and infect by bowndes of the derk nyght,	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
nyght, and how the mone derk and confus	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
sothfastnesse to lowe thingis and derke,	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
by the derke membres of the	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
men, ful dirke in hir sentences (that is to	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
And next the derke night, the gladde morwe;	TC.1. 951
Bi-twixen hope and derk desesperaunce;	TC.2. 1307
At certeyn tymes with thi derke wede	TC.3. 1431 var
Into his derke chambre stille as ston	TC.4. 354
That evere derk in torment night by night,	TC.5. 640
That quene is of the derke pyne.	HF.3. 422
That in this derke world he mynt and ledyth,	LGW. 85
Doun in the bothome derke, and wonder lowe,	LGW. 1961
That nys not derke, and hath roume and eke space	LGW. 1999
And in this derke cave, yif hir leste,	LGW. 2312
So derke byt was, he kouthe no-wher go,	LGW. 2415
That cureth yen derke for hir penaunce;	Fort. 36
yif any degre in thi sodiak be derke, his nadir	Astr. 174-9
In wedres gryl and derk to sight,	RR. 73
Ne she was derk, ne broun, but bright,	RR. 1009
And while I stode thus derk and pale,	RR. 3217
And hir hornes to shewe derke	RR. 5340
As was seynt Poule in derke prisoun,	RR. 6776

**Darke, Darken**

is wont to dirken besmokede ymagis.	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
thi wolden derken it with medlynge of some felonye,	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
ne no wikkidnesse schal derkene it, ne power of no	Bo.4. p.3.
wyght ne	1285-90
anon thei derken by the cloude of	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5

**Darked**

a derknesse of . . . elde hadde duskid and dirked,	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
as it	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
sighte, ploungid in teeres, was dirked so	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
that ben dirked by the cloude of	Bo.1. p.2. 60-5
firmament stant dirked with wete plowngy	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
al be it so that it be with a dyrkyd memorie;	Bo.5. m.3.
body, ne mai nat be fyr of his derked lookynge	1730-5

**Darkent**

Out of his angle into the derkeste hous.	B.M.L. 304
'Taak fyr and ber it in the derkeste hous,	D.WB. 1139

**Darketh**

And ther she sytte, and darketh wonder stille.	LGW. 816
--	----------

**Darkly**

For hit is warned to darkly;	HF.1. 51
------------------------------	----------

**Darknesse**

In derknesse and horrible and strong prison	A.Kn. 1451
Cast alle away the werkis of derknesse,	G.S.N. 384
with the derknesse of deeth, to the lond	I.Pars. 175-80
of mysses and of derknesse, where as is	I.Pars. 175-80
'the lond of derknesse'; understandeth	I.Pars. 180-5
'covered with the derknesse of deeth';	I.Pars. 180-5
'The derknesse of deeth'	I.Pars. 185-90
helle hir sighte schal be ful of derknesse	I.Pars. 210-5
may be likned to the angel of derknesse	I.Pars. 895-900
angel of derknesse. Swiche preestes	I.Pars. 895-900
clothes a derknesse of a for-leten and	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
derknesse of perturbation waxeth up	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
that derknesse schal I assaie som-what	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
that the derknesse of desceyvyng desyrynge	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
maketh out-caste, and that derknesse hideth	Bo.3. m.10.
hiden. . . withynne here derknesse. Al that liketh	965-70
yow here,	Bo.3. m.11.
And thanne al the derknesse of his mysknowynge	1045-50
to looken on the derknesse of the erthe	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
so wont to the derknesse of erthly thinges	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
discovere me the resouns covered with derknes,	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
and in the derknesse of the membres of	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
of this derknesse and of this difficulte	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
scholde ben derknesse of opinioun, nat	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
So fer am I from his help in derknesse;	TC.1. 18
That is of ignoraunce ay in derknesse?	TC.3. 828
But ende I wol, as Edippe in derknesse,	TC.4. 300
For fere of nyght, so hath she derknessel	LGW. 63
For derknesse of the nyght, the which she dredde,	LGW. 199
To grobbe up metal lurkyng in derknesse,	Form.A. 29
And chace the derknesse of the nyght,	RR. 2638
Right as the derknesse of the nyght	RR. 2926
That al his derknesse is agoo.	RR. 2932

**Darknesses**

to gon in-to foreyne darknesses as	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
and chased a-wey, dirknesses forleten me,	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
in derke darknesses; and the rightful man bereth	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5

**Darling**

I am thyn Abolon, my deerelyng.	A.Mil. 3793
---------------------------------	-------------

**Darreine**

And wilnest to darreine hire by bataille,	A.Kn. 1609
Bothe suffisaunt and mete to darreine	A.Kn. 1631
Al redy to darreine hire by bataille;	A.Kn. 1853
The bataille to dareyne, as I yow tolde,	A.Kn. 2097

**Dart**

Love hath his fry dart so brennyngly	A.Kn. 1564
The dart is set up of virginitee,	D.WB. 75
Thus am I slayn with Loves fry dart.	Comp.L. 37
But fro my soule shal Criseydes darte	TC.4. 472
'I shal don thus: sin nother swerd ne darte	TC.4. 771
The cruelle god that stante with bloody darte,	LGW. 2245
With darte ne mace, spere ne knyft,	RR. 5823

**Darted**

Right with her look thorough-shoten and thorough-	
darted,	TC.1. 325
Now here, now there, y-darted to the herte,	TC.4. 240

**Dartmouth**

For aught I woot he was of Dartemouthe.	A.Prol. 389
---	-------------

**Darts**

perise by entrechaungynge of dartes! But the resoun	Bo.4. m.4.
of	1415-20
as the fleinge bataille fleeth hir dartes	Bo.5. m.1 1640-5
And casten with our dartes to and fro,	TC.2. 513
With arrowes, dartes, swerdes, maces felle,	TC.4. 44
Two fry dartes, as the gledes rede,	LGW. 235

**Dashed see To-dashed****Daswe**

Thyne eyen daswen eek, as that me thynketh,	H.Mop. 31
---	-----------

**Daswed**

Til fully daswed is thy looke,	HF.2. 150
--------------------------------	-----------

**Date**

Of latter date of wyves hath he red,	D.WB. 765
Never to thyrve were to long a date	G.CY. 1411
Fygges, and many a date tree,	RR. 1364

**Daughter**

But Penneus daughter which that highte Dane.	A.Kn. 2064
Doughter to Jove, and spouse of Vulcanus,	A.Kn. 2222
And seyde, 'Doughter, stynt thyn hevynesse.	A.Kn. 2348
'My deere doghter Venus,' quod Saturne,	A.Kn. 2453
Saturnus seyde, 'Doughter, hood thy pees,	A.Kn. 2668
A doghter hadde they biwixe hem two,	A.Rv. 3969
How fares thy faire doghter, and thy wyf?	A.Rv. 4023
This millere into toun his doghter sende	A.Rv. 4136
His doghter hadde a bed al by hir-selve,	A.Rv. 4142
To bedde went the doghter right anon;	A.Rv. 4150
He has the milleris doghter in his arm.	A.Rv. 4204
Swywed the milleris doghter bolt upright,	A.Rv. 4266
My doghter, that is come of swich lynage?	A.Rv. 4272
His wyf is swywed, and his doghter als.	A.Rv. 4317
Birafte his doghter of hir maydenhede,	B.M.L. 83
Of the Emperours doghter, dame Custance,	B.M.L. 151
A doghter hath that, syn the world bigan,	B.M.L. 157
Hath shapen for his doghter, dame Custance.	B.M.L. 249
Thy yonge doghter, fostred up so softe,	B.M.L. 275
As any mooder myghte hir doghter deere,	B.M.L. 397
O emperours yonge doghter deere,	B.M.L. 447
The wyl of Crist, as doghter of his chirche.	B.M.L. 567
Mary I meene, doghter to Saint Anne,	B.M.L. 641
An emperours doghter stant allone;	B.M.L. 655
The doghter of hooly chirche in heigh presence;	B.M.L. 675
Doon to his doghter by a fals traytour,—	B.M.L. 957
Upon this child, and on his doghter thoghte.	B.M.L. 1096
I am youre doghter Custance,' quod she,	B.M.L. 1107
called was Prudence, a doghter which	B.Mel. 2157-60
to playe; his wif and eek his doghter	B.Mel. 2157-60
wyf, and wounded his doghter with fyve	B.Mel. 2160-5
to maken swiche a sorwe. Your doghter	B.Mel. 2170-5
to the warishynge of youre doghter, al	B.Mel. 2205-10
conseil, I shal restore youre doghter	B.Mel. 2300-5
your doghter deere; for, al be it so that	B.Mel. 2460-5
ne han no child but a doghter, ne ye ne	B.Mel. 2555-60
been the fyve woundes of thy doghter.	B.Mel. 2585-90
final was for to sle thy doghter. It letted	B.Mel. 2590-5
and han y-wounded thy doghter in the	B.Mel. 2615-20
Pamphilles, "If a netherdes doghter," seith	B.Mel. 2745-50
to hire, and to hire doghter.	B.Mel. 2920-5
to my doghter also; for ye han entred in to myn	B.Mel. 3000-5
And to his doghter, that stood hym bisyde,	B.Mk. 3937
His doghter which that called was Phanye.	B.Mk. 3948
This knyght a doghter hadde by his wyf,—	C.Doe. 5
She nys his doghter, nat, what so he seye;	C.Doe. 187
Moste by force his deere doghter yeven	C.Doe. 205
And leet anon his deere doghter calle,	C.Doe. 208
'Doughter,' quod he, 'Virginia by thy name,	C.Doe. 213
O deere doghter, endere of my lyf,	C.Doe. 218
O doghter, which that art my laste wo,	C.Doe. 221
'No, certes, deere doghter myn,' quod he.	C.Doe. 237
For <i>pardee</i> Jepte yaf his doghter grace	C.Doe. 240
As she an emperours doghter weere;	E.Cl. 168
A doghter hadde he fair ynogh to eighte,	E.Cl. 209
Thy doghter wol I take, er that I wende,	E.Cl. 307
She doghter nere, for, as by coniecture,	E.Cl. 405
Was wedded, she a doghter hath y-bore,	E.Cl. 443
And namely sith thy doghter was y-bore	E.Cl. 484
I moot doon with thy doghter for the beste,	E.Cl. 489
Allas, hir doghter that she loved so,	E.Cl. 543
And hym presenteth with his doghter deere.	E.Cl. 578
Ne of hir doghter noght a word spak she.	E.Cl. 606
Was seyn in hire, ne never hir doghter name.	E.Cl. 608
Though that my doughter and my sone be slayn	E.Cl. 648
That he hire doghter caughte, right so he,	E.Cl. 674
When that his doghter twelf year was of age.	E.Cl. 736
Agayns his doghter hastiliche goth he,	E.Cl. 911



# Daughter—Continued

This is thy doghter, which thou hast supposed . . . E.Cl. 1065  
 And richely his doghter maryed he . . . E.Cl. 1130  
 A doghter hadde this worthy kyng also . . . F.Sq. 32  
 Yourre excellent doghter that is heere . . . F.Sq. 145  
 This faire kynges doghter, Canacee, . . . F.Sq. 432  
 And, as I am a kynges doghter trewe, . . . F.Sq. 465  
 As dide Democionis doghter deere . . . F.Fkl. 1426  
 Thow mayde and mooder, doghter of thy sone, . . . G.S.N. 36  
 Thow Cristes mooder, doghter deere of Anne! . . . G.S.N. 70  
 and if she were a bishoppes doghter, . . . I. Pars. 835-40  
 And Wille his doghter temprede al this while . . . PF. 214  
 Seyde, 'Doghter, dred yow nought, I yow assure.' . . . PF. 448  
 trespas of his sone or of his doghter. . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
 dowhter of the sonne, duelleth, that . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 . . . 1310-5

the doghter. (That is to seyn that Agamenon

leest kutten the throte of his doghter by . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 . . . 1595-600

His doghter, which that was in gret penaunce; . . . TC.1. 94  
 Al for the doghter of the King Amete, . . . TC.1. 664  
 O sonnes lief, O Joves daughter dere, . . . TC.3. 3  
 Thou Lady bright, the doghter to Dione, . . . TC.3. 1807  
 'Save of a doghter that I lefte, allas, . . . TC.4. 92  
 How Calces doghter with her brighte heve, . . . TC.4. 663  
 Saturnes doghter, Juno, thorough her might, . . . TC.4. 1538  
 And twenty tyme he kiste his doghter swete, . . . TC.5. 191  
 And seide, 'O dere doghter myn, welcome!' . . . TC.5. 192  
 And Nisus' doghter song with fresh entente, . . . TC.5. 1110  
 That kynges doghter was of Trace, . . . HF.1. 391  
 That Ageneores doghtre ladde away, . . . LGW. 114  
 That other had a doghtre, the faireste . . . LGW. 717  
 That whilom Thooas doghter was, the kynges. . . LGW. 1488  
 So ferforth, that his doghtre and his eyre, . . . LGW. 1598  
 That was the doghtre of the kynges Creon. . . LGW. 1661  
 That Nisus doghtre stode upon the walle, . . . LGW. 1908  
 The kynges doghter Adriane that hyghte, . . . LGW. 1989  
 King Pandyonis faire doghter dere, . . . LGW. 2247  
 His doghtre gon, and for to yive hir leve; . . . LGW. 2281  
 I the betake my yonge doghtre here, . . . LGW. 2297  
 And grete wel my doghter and thy wyfe, . . . LGW. 2425  
 Lyeours doghtre, fayrer on to sene, . . . LGW. 2572  
 And many a doghtre gat he in his lyfe, . . . LGW. 2574  
 A doghter dere, and didd hir for to calle . . . LGW. 2609  
 The doghter wedded, and eche of hem hath other. . . LGW. 2624  
 And prively he let his doghter calle, . . . LGW. 2626  
 He loked on his doghter with glad chere, . . . LGW. 2628  
 'My ryghte doghter, tresour of myn herte, . . . LGW. 2632  
 As thou, myn Ypermystre, doghter dere! . . . LGW. 2635  
 For alderfyrste, doghter, I love the so . . . RR. 3053  
 That she hir doghter wolde hir lene, . . . RR. 3254  
 In rewarde of my doghter Shame, . . . RR. 3254

## Daughters

This sely wydw, and eek hir doghtres two, . . . B.NP. 4565  
 That lordes doghtres han in governaunce, . . . C.Doc. 73  
 Of lordes doghtres, oonly for two thynges: . . . C.Doc. 76  
 Lay by his doghtres two unwityngly; . . . C.Pard. 486  
 They comanded his doghtres for tarestre, . . . F.Fkl. 1370  
 and hir doghtres. And certes, thise . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 Or Atlantes doghtres sevene, . . . HF.2. 499

## Daughters see Doghtren

## Daun see Dan

## Daunt

ne wol nat daunte sensualites when it may, . . . I. Pars. 270-5  
 daunte his cruel corages, ne putte nat . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5  
 daunte thy-self, that dauntest others dede, . . . Truth. 13  
 But he can cherles daunte, he, . . . RR. 880  
 To daunte thyne herte, and eke thes caste, . . . RR. 3300

## Daunted

God daunted al his pride and all his boost; . . . B.Mk. 3799  
 He sholde nat han daunted me fro drynke! . . . D.WB. 463  
 He dawntide the proude Centauris . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 . . . 1600-5

Daunger is daunted and brought lowe . . . RR. 3602  
 And suffer not that it daunted be; . . . RR. 4380  
 That he with love [ne] may daunted be. . . RR. 4764

## Dauntest

Daunt with thy fyrbrond dauntest whom thee leest, . . . PF. 114  
 Daunte thy-self, that dauntest others dede, . . . Truth. 13

## Daunteth

And Elde daunteth Daunger at the laste! . . . TC.2. 399  
 And she ne daunteth no wight but a wrecche! . . . TC.4. 1589

## Daunting

"That man may, for no daunting, . . . RR. 4032

## David

How myghte David make thes so maast? . . . B.ML. 935  
 delivered Nabal hir housbonde fro David . . . B.Mel. 2290-5  
 is alwey ful of fraude"; and David seith, . . . B.Mel. 2385-90  
 David, that seith, "If God ne kepe . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
 swetnesse after the sawe of David the prophete; . . . B.Mel. 2925-30  
 When they for soules seye the Psalm of Davit,— . . . D.Sum. 1933  
 Reed David in his Psalmes, reed Senekke, . . . H.Mcp. 345  
 which David the prophete seith, 'I have . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 defeate of tresor, of which that David seith, . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 as seith the prophete David, 'Whoso . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
 David seith, 'God shal destroe the fruyt . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 folk, at his power; for which seith David, . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 of which that David seith, 'I . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 seye, 'quod David, that is to seyn, 'I . . . I.Pars. 305-10

## David—Continued

which thus seith David the prophete, . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
 the prophete David, *Irascimini, et nolite* . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 and nat to ydel folk. Eek David seith, . . . I.Pars. 715-20

## Dawe

Aleyn up rist and thoughte, 'Er that it dawe, . . . A.Rv. 4249  
 As fer as that the day bigynneth dawe, . . . B.Mk. 3872  
 Thus laboureth he til that the day gan dawe, . . . E.Mch. 1842  
 I prey to God that never dawe the day . . . E.Mch. 2195

## Dawed(e)

But forth aho wole, er any day be dawed, . . . D.WB. 353  
 I wolde it dawed and were now day, . . . RR. 2633

## Dawes see Days

## Daweth

That in his bed ther daweth hym no day . . . A.Kn. 1676  
 That in my bed ther daweth me no day, . . . LGW. 46

## Dawing

That hast al night the Dawing by thy side . . . TC.3. 1466

## Dawn—see Daw-

## Dawning

Aleyn wax wery in the dawninge, . . . A.Rv. 4234  
 And so bifel, that in the dawninge, . . . B.NP. 4072  
 And in the dawninge I lay, . . . BD. 292  
 That hast al nyght the dawninge by thy syde . . . TC.3. 1466 *var*  
 The dawninge uprist oute of the see; . . . LGW. 1188  
 Ryght in the dawninge awaketh she, . . . LGW. 2185  
 6. To knowe the spryng of the dawninge . . . Astr. 174-9  
 ageynat the dawninge of gret while, . . . Astr. 251-8  
 the dawninge be 48 degrees, that is 3 degrees . . . Astr. 258-62  
 A god, whanne shal the dawninge springe? . . . RR. 2627  
 Er evere dawning thou maist see. . . RR. 2648

## Day

Bifil that in that secon on a day, . . . A.Prol. 19  
 Synnynghe he was, or floytynghe, al the day; . . . A.Prol. 91  
 Stood redy covered al the longe day, . . . A.Prol. 354  
 No wonder is, he herde it al the day, . . . A.Prol. 641  
 Upon a day he gat hym moore monye, . . . A.Prol. 703  
 Amorwe, when that day gan for to sprynghe, . . . A.Prol. 822  
 That starf at Thebes; cursed be that day! . . . A.Kn. 933  
 Ne take his see fullyl hal a day, . . . A.Kn. 969  
 This passeth yee by yeer and day by day, . . . A.Kn. 1033  
 Er it were day, as was hir wone to do, . . . A.Kn. 1040  
 Is broken al day for love, in ech degree. . . A.Kn. 1168  
 They foughte al day, and yet hir part was noon; . . . A.Kn. 1178  
 But to thefeet. It happed on a day,— . . . A.Kn. 1189  
 Syn thilke day that they were children lite, . . . A.Kn. 1193  
 Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde, . . . A.Kn. 1212  
 He seyde, 'Allas that day that I was born! . . . A.Kn. 1223  
 That on may seen his lady day by day, . . . A.Kn. 1349  
 Ful ofte a day he swelte and seyde, 'Allas! . . . A.Kn. 1356  
 What sholde I al day of his wo endite? . . . A.Kn. 1380  
 And seen his lady wel ny day by day, . . . A.Kn. 1407  
 And to the court he wente upon a day, . . . A.Kn. 1414  
 The nyght was short and faste by the day, . . . A.Kn. 1476  
 That in that grove he wolde hym hyde al day, . . . A.Kn. 1481  
 The biay lark, messenger of day, . . . A.Kn. 1491  
 Is risen, and looketh on the myrie day; . . . A.Kn. 1499  
 For al day meeteth men at unset stevene. . . A.Kn. 1524  
 The hertes of hir folk; right as hir day . . . A.Kn. 1537  
 'Allas,' quod he, 'that day that I was bore! . . . A.Kn. 1542  
 Ther nas no 'Good day,' no ne saluynge, . . . A.Kn. 1649  
 Yet somtyme it shal fallen on a day . . . A.Kn. 1668  
 That in his bed ther daweth hym no day . . . A.Kn. 1676  
 Cleer was the day, as I have toold er this, . . . A.Kn. 1683  
 For sith the day is come that I shal dye, . . . A.Kn. 1732  
 Ne make werre upon me, nyght ne day, . . . A.Kn. 1823  
 And this day fifty wykes, for ne ner, . . . A.Kn. 1850  
 The day approcheth of hir retournynge, . . . A.Kn. 2095  
 The Sonday nyght, er day bigan to sprynghe, . . . A.Kn. 2209  
 Al though it nere nat day by houres two, . . . A.Kn. 2211  
 That his preyere accepted was that day; . . . A.Kn. 2267  
 And ever mo, un-to that day I dye, . . . A.Kn. 2412  
 That causeth al day swich divisoun, . . . A.Kn. 2476  
 Greet was the feste in Athenes that day, . . . A.Kn. 2483  
 And on the morwe, when that day gan sprynghe, . . . A.Kn. 2491  
 It nas not of the day yet fully prynte . . . A.Kn. 2576  
 Ful ofte a-day han thise Thebanes two, . . . A.Kn. 2623  
 Ther was namoure, but 'Fare well! 'Have good day! . . . A.Kn. 2740  
 Had strif and rancour, many a day agon, . . . A.Kn. 2784  
 What helpeth it to tarien forth the day, . . . A.Kn. 2820  
 When it was day he broghte hym to the halle, . . . A.Kn. 2880  
 Over the whiche day they may nat pace,— . . . A.Kn. 2998  
 That on a day this hende Nicholas, . . . A.Mil. 3272  
 Hir forheed shoon as bright as any day, . . . A.Mil. 3310  
 Fro day to day this joly Absolon . . . A.Mil. 3371  
 He waketh al the nyght and al the day, . . . A.Mil. 3373  
 Bothe mete and drynke for a day or tweye; . . . A.Mil. 3411  
 Of al that day she saugh hym nat with eye; . . . A.Mil. 3415  
 I saugh to day a cors x-born to chirche, . . . A.Mil. 3429  
 How may ye slepen al the longe day? . . . A.Mil. 3438  
 But for a day, fy on the remenant,— . . . A.Mil. 3552  
 Aboute pryme upon the nexte day, . . . A.Mil. 3554  
 Good morwe, I se thee wel for it is day!" . . . A.Mil. 3580  
 Suffraynge right ynogh as for a day: . . . A.Mil. 3629  
 And dwelen of the grange a day or two; . . . A.Mil. 3668  
 Aboute his dore, syn day bigan to sprynghe. . . A.Mil. 3674  
 My mouth hath toched al this longe day, . . . A.Mil. 3682  
 I shall wel telle it thee to-morwe day, . . . A.Mil. 3784  
 A millere was ther dwellynge many a day, . . . A.Rv. 3925  
 And on a day it happed in a stounde, . . . A.Rv. 3992

## Day—Continued

'Allas!' quod John, 'the day that I was born!  
 And we han had an il fit to this day;  
 And when this jape is tald another day,  
 The day is come, I may no longer byde;  
 They been ful wrothe al day, as men may see.  
 Upon a day, whan he his papir soghte,  
 The ark of his artificial day hath ronne  
 He wiste it was the eightetethe day  
 And for that day, as in that latitude,  
 The fourthe party of this day is gon.  
 Lordynges, the tyme wasteth nyght and day  
 'But of my tale how shall I doon this day?  
 Fro day to day, as I shal yow devyse.  
 The day is comen of hir departynge—  
 I seye, the woful day fatal is come,  
 O Sathan, envious syn thilke day  
 She rydeth to the sowdan on a day,  
 Upon thy glade day have in thy mynde  
 That day that I shal drenchen in the depe!  
 Bright was the sonne, as in that someres day,  
 So be thy stronge champion this day;  
 I am youre servant bothe nyght and day.  
 The fertehe day toward the ship she wente;  
 Thow haven of refut, brighte sterre of day,—  
 The sorwe that this Alla nyght and day  
 And som-tyme Est, ful many a wery day,  
 Ful many a day, but, shortly, this is thende,  
 Upon a day fil in swich repentance,  
 And so bifel that in a day or two  
 To vouche-sauf som day with hym to dyne.  
 The day goth faste, I wol no longer lette.  
 Fro day to nyght it chengeth as the tyde.  
 Who lyved ever in swich delit o day  
 But was as glad therof as fowel of day;  
 But so bifel this marchant on a day  
 With hym and with his wyf a day or tweye,  
 This marchant and this monk, a day or tweye.  
 The thridde day this marchant up ariseth,  
 For at a certeyn day I wol yow paye,  
 For by my chilyndre it is pryme of day.  
 Com down to-day, and lat yow bagges stonde.  
 Shal fasting al this day alenge goon?  
 'To Flaundes wol I go to-morwe at day,  
 And if that any thyng, by day or nyght,  
 I shal nat faille surely of my day,  
 Til it was day, that Daun John wente his way,  
 And bad the meynce, Fare wel, have good day!  
 For ye so kyndely this oother day  
 When it was day this marchant cam embrace  
 Fro day to day, and if so be I faille,  
 That day by day to scole was his wone;  
 But on a day his felawe gan he preye  
 Fro day to day, til he koude it by rote,  
 Twies a day it passed thurgh his throte,  
 And so bifel upon a day,  
 Er it be fully pryme of day,  
 Til on a day—  
 Upon a day bifel, that he for his  
 fro day to nyght that with the grace of God  
 encreeschen day by day. And thanne shul  
 what day that it like unto youre noblesse to  
 this day, do it, and abide nat, ne  
 assigned hem a certeyn day to retourne  
 And whan the day cam that his  
 Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bigynne,—  
 I woot wel she wol do me slec som day  
 And slepyng in hir barnn upon a day  
 His foomen made a feeste upon a day,  
 That er that he had wored it half a day,  
 That heeld the regne after his fader day,  
 And on a day bifil that in that hour  
 Thus day by day this child bigan to crye,  
 And kiste his fader, and dyde the same day;  
 And after that, withinne a day or two,  
 That ilke clooth that he hadde wored o day,  
 The senatours he slow upon a day,  
 As fer as that the day bigynneth dawne,  
 Upon a day, as he was wont to goon,  
 Syn thilke day that she was last a wyf,  
 He fethered hir an hundred tyme a day  
 Syn thilke day that she was seven nyght oold,  
 A day or two ye shul have digestyves  
 'And so bifel that longe er it were day,  
 For on the morwe, as soone as it was day,  
 As soone as that he wente out of the toun.  
 Morde wol out, that se we day by day;  
 But on a day, agayn the even-tyde,  
 Hym mette a wonder drem, agayn the day:  
 As for that day, he preyde hym to byde.  
 Men dreme al day of owles or of apes,  
 God woot it reweth me, and have good day!"  
 A lite er he was mordred, on a day  
 That day that Ector sholde lese his lyf,  
 If thilke day he wente into bataille;  
 And eek it is ny day, I may nat dwelle;  
 For it was day, and eke his hennas alle;  
 Til it was passed undren of the day,  
 That thilke day was perilous to thee;

A.Rv. 4109

A.Rv. 4184

A.Rv. 4207

A.Rv. 4237

A.Co. 4398

A.Co. 4404

B.M.L. 2

B.M.L. 5

B.M.L. 13

B.M.L. 17

B.M.L. 20

B.M.L. 90

B.M.L. 154

B.M.L. 260

B.M.L. 261

B.M.L. 365

B.M.L. 375

B.M.L. 426

B.M.L. 455

B.M.L. 554

B.M.L. 635

B.M.L. 739

B.M.L. 823

B.M.L. 852

B.M.L. 897

B.M.L. 949

B.M.L. 965

B.M.L. 989

B.M.L. 1005

B.M.L. 1083

B.M.L. 1117

B.M.L. 1134

B.M.L. 1135

B.Sh. 1228

B.Sh. 1243

B.Sh. 1250

B.Sh. 1264

B.Sh. 1265

B.Sh. 1380

B.Sh. 1396

B.Sh. 1410

B.Sh. 1412

B.Sh. 1429

B.Sh. 1455

B.Sh. 1465

B.Sh. 1509

B.Sh. 1510

B.Sh. 1543

B.Sh. 1567

B.Sh. 1605

B.Pri. 1694

B.Pri. 1715

B.Pri. 1735

B.Pri. 1738

B.Th. 1938

B.Th. 2015

B.Th. 2108

B.Mel. 2157-60

B.Mel. 2205-10

B.Mel. 2355-60

B.Mel. 2955-60

B.Mel. 2980-5

B.Mel. 3015-20

B.Mel. 3060-5

B.Mk. 3098

B.Mk. 3107

B.Mk. 3256

B.Mk. 3270

B.Mk. 3315

B.Mk. 3374

B.Mk. 3613

B.Mk. 3629

B.Mk. 3632

B.Mk. 3643

B.Mk. 3663

B.Mk. 3670

B.Mk. 3872

B.Mk. 3894

B.NP. 4015

B.NP. 4060a

var Dev.

B.NP. 4063

B.NP. 4151

B.NP. 4191

B.NP. 4215

B.NP. 4221

B.NP. 4242

B.NP. 4262

B.NP. 4268

B.NP. 4275

B.NP. 4282

B.NP. 4287

B.NP. 4303

B.NP. 4332

B.NP. 4335

B.NP. 4340

B.NP. 4363

B.NP. 4412

B.NP. 4423

## Day—Continued

Why woltestow suffre hym on thy day to dye?  
 As thilke day was maad upon the fox.  
 This mayde upon a day wente in the toun  
 And so bifel soone after, on a day,  
 Thus hath he falsly jugged the to day;  
 Wherefore I seye al day, as men may see,  
 They daunce and playen at dees, bothe day and  
 nyght,  
 Honeste ynough to dryve the day away.  
 To-day, that we sholde han so fair a grace?  
 But trewely, by daye it may nat bee;  
 And but thou make a feeste on thilke day  
 She wol nat dwelle in house half a day;  
 But forth she wole, er any day be dawed,  
 Unto this day it dooth myn herte boote  
 And ever shal, unto myn endyng day;  
 Ther-after wol we crie al day and crave.  
 Lokynge out at his dore upon a day.  
 He hadde a book that gladly, nyght and day,  
 And every nyght and day was his custume,  
 After that day we hadden never debaat.  
 That on a day cam ridynge ro ryver,  
 Whan that she saugh hir tyme upon a day:  
 A twelf-month and a day, to seeche and leere  
 The day was come that homward moste he tourne,  
 Seyde he had holde his day as he hadde hight,  
 That at the feeste was that ilke day;  
 And al day after hidde hym as an owle,  
 And so bifel that ones on a day  
 Seyde this yeman; 'wiltow fer to day?  
 Another day if that I sholde yow seche?'  
 The day is short, and it is passed pryme,  
 And yet ne wan I nothyng in this day;  
 I have been syk, and that ful many a day;  
 And so bifel that on a day this frere  
 He syngeth nat but o masse in a day.  
 'Deus hic!' quod he, 'O Thomas, freend, good day!'  
 I have to day been at youre chirche at messe,  
 Yet saugh I nat this day so fair a wyf  
 With empty wombe, fastynge many a day,  
 In our chapitre praye we day and nyght  
 And therefore preye I God, bothe day and nyght,  
 Upon a day out ryden knyghtes two;  
 Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus:  
 I have be shryven this day at my curat;  
 'I have,' quod he, 'had a despit this day,  
 This day bytyd is to myn ordre and me;  
 Biforn this day of swich a questiou.  
 Unto my confessor to day he spak;  
 He hath to day taught us so muchel good  
 This day ne herd I of youre tonge a word.  
 That flokmele on a day they to hym wente,  
 Been of that day whan deeth shal on us falle.  
 But ther as ye han proferd me this day  
 That he wolde graunten hem a certein day  
 He graunten hem a day, swich as hym leste,  
 The day of weddyng cam, but no wight kan  
 The time of undren of the same day  
 For wel she hadde herd seyde that thilke day  
 And never ye to grucche it nyght ne day?  
 Convoied hire, and thus the day they spende  
 And seyde thus: 'Grisilde,' quod he, 'that day  
 That day that maked was our mariage.'  
 Departed of his norice, on a day  
 For at day set he on his way is goon  
 Fro day to day they ryden in hir wey.  
 He on a day, in open audience,  
 Another wyf, and orien day by day,  
 The day that maked was our mariage!  
 Curseth the day and tyme that nature  
 Thus hath this pitous day a blisful ende,  
 This day in murthe and revel to dispende,  
 In reste and pees after his fader day,  
 He preeveth folk al day, it is no drede,  
 That day and nyght he dooth al that he kan  
 After thy good, and hath doon many a day;  
 And for his freendes on a day he sente,  
 As al day falleth altercacioun  
 Ye han youresselven shewed heer to-day  
 Fro day to day gan in the soule impresse  
 For love is bynd al day, and may nat see.  
 But finally y-comen is the day  
 Which carf biforn the knyght ful many a day.  
 Than hoomly foo al day in thy presence!  
 Thus laboureth he til that the day gan dawne,  
 Now day is come, I may no longer wake;  
 Heeld hire chambre unto the fourthe day,  
 The moone, that at noon was thilke day  
 The fourthe day compleet fro noon to noon,  
 As fresh as is the brighte someres day;  
 Hath take swich impressioun that day,  
 Ther lakketh nyght, only but day and place  
 And whan she saugh hir tyme, upon a day,  
 And in this wyse many a murye day  
 That ever was, for neither nyght ne day  
 I prey to God that never dawne the day  
 Bright was the day, and blew the firmament;  
 Thexperience so preveth every day  
 As he that hath a day or two y-seyn.

B.NP. 4536

B.NP. 4587

C.Doc. 118

C.Doc. 160

C.Doc. 228

C.Fard. 294

C.Pard. 467

C.Pard. 628

C.Pard. 783

C.Pard. 788

D.WB. 297

D.WB. 352

D.WB. 353

D.WB. 472

D.WB. 507

D.WB. 518

D.WB. 646

D.WB. 669

D.WB. 682

D.WB. 822

D.WB. 884

D.WB. 901

D.WB. 909

D.WB. 988

D.WB. 1024

D.WB. 1076

D.WB. 1081

D.Fr. 1375

D.Fr. 1387

D.Fr. 1411

D.Fr. 1476

D.Fr. 1477

D.Fr. 1592

D.Sum. 1713

D.Sum. 1728

D.Sum. 1770

D.Sum. 1788

D.Sum. 1808

D.Sum. 1888

D.Sum. 1945

D.Sum. 2013

D.Sum. 2019

D.Sum. 2047

D.Sum. 2095

D.Sum. 2176

D.Sum. 2191

D.Sum. 2223

D.Sum. 2239

D.Sum. 2281

E.Cl. 4

E.Cl. 86

E.Cl. 126

E.Cl. 152

E.Cl. 179

E.Cl. 183

E.Cl. 246

E.Cl. 260

E.Cl. 278

E.Cl. 354

E.Cl. 391

E.Cl. 466

E.Cl. 497

E.Cl. 618

E.Cl. 774

E.Cl. 784

E.Cl. 790

E.Cl. 801

E.Cl. 854

E.Cl. 902

E.Cl. 1121

E.Cl. 1123

E.Cl. 1136

E.Cl. 1155

E.Mch. 1258

E.Mch. 1304

E.Mch. 1397

E.Mch. 1473

E.Mch. 1508

E.Mch. 1578

E.Mch. 1598

E.Mch. 1700

E.Mch. 1773

E.Mch. 1794

E.Mch. 1842

E.Mch. 1858

E.Mch. 1860

E.Mch. 1885

E.Mch. 1893

E.Mch. 1896

E.Mch. 1975

E.Mch. 1998

E.Mch. 2001

E.Mch. 2053

E.Mch. 2099

E.Mch. 2105

E.Mch. 2219

E.Mch. 2238

E.Mch. 2404



Day—Continued

Thanne wolde it occupie a someres day;	F.Sq. 64
My lige lord, on this solempne day	F.Sq. 111
Kan in the space of o day natureel,—	F.Sq. 116
The service doon they soupen al by day;	F.Sq. 297
And come agayn, be it by day or nyght,	F.Sq. 330
Til wel ny the day bigan to sprynge.	F.Sq. 346
Is preved al day, as men may it see,	F.Sq. 481
'Ther I was bred, allas! that harde day,—	F.Sq. 499
But sooth is seyd, goon sithen many a day,	F.Sq. 536
So on a day of me he took his leve,	F.Sq. 584
For though thou nyght and day take of hem hede,	F.Sq. 612
'So ferde this terecel, allas, the day!	F.Sq. 621
To heelen with this hauk; fro day to nyght	F.Sq. 641
That never in al his lyf he, day ne nyght,	F.Fkl. 746
They prechen hire, they telle hire, nyght and day,	F.Fkl. 824
So on a day, right in the morwe tyde,	F.Fkl. 901
They goon and pleye hem al the longe day;	F.Fkl. 905
I wolde that day that youre Arveragus	F.Fkl. 969
Looke, what day that endeleng Britayne,	F.Fkl. 992
And spryng-flood laste bothe nyght and day;	F.Fkl. 1070
He hym remembered that, upon a day,	F.Fkl. 1123
And in swich forme enduren a day or two	F.Fkl. 1161 <i>var</i>
Upon the morwe, when that it was day,	F.Fkl. 1239
That nyght and day he spedde hym that he kan	F.Fkl. 1262
Awaiteth nyght and day on this myracle;	F.Fkl. 1299
She wepeth, wailleth al a day or two,	F.Fkl. 1348
No longer wolde she lyve after his day.	F.Fkl. 1447
Thus pleyed Dorigene a day or tweye,	F.Fkl. 1457
It may be wel, paraventure, yet to day;	F.Fkl. 1473
And that she levere had lost that day hir lyf,	F.Fkl. 1600
It is ynogh, and farewell, have good day!	F.Fkl. 1619
And day was comen of hir marriage,	G.SN. 130
Every seconde or thriddie day she faste	G.SN. 139
'This day I take thee for myn allye,'	G.SN. 292
That every day he saugh in tyme and space	G.SN. 355
And afterward, when day was woxen light,	G.SN. 381
And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten.	G.SN. 518
The longe nyght, and eek a day also,	G.SN. 519
In which, into this day, in noble wyse,	G.SN. 552
Oure lampes brennyng bothe nyght and day,	G.CY. 802
Though he sitte at his book bothe day and night	G.CY. 841
And a brat to walken inne by day-lyght,	G.CY. 881
This false chanoun cam upon a day	G.CY. 1022
And at my day I wol it quiten thee;	G.CY. 1027
Another day, do hange me by the hals,	G.CY. 1029
And at the thriddie day broghte his moneye,	G.CY. 1033
That in no wise he breke wole his day;	G.CY. 1040
Unto that day in which that I shal crepe	G.CY. 1045
What sholde I tarien al the longe day?	G.CY. 1221
Another day assaye in myn absence	G.CY. 1252
Was never brid gladder agayn the day,	G.CY. 1342
After that day; and when that this preest sholde	G.CY. 1382
Another day he wole, paraventure,	H.Mcp. 71
Slepyng agayn the sonne upon a day,	H.Mcp. 110
Which in a cage he fostred many a day,	H.Mcp. 131
And nyght and day dide ever his diligence	H.Mcp. 141
baptesme fro day to day. Ther-of seith	I.Pars. 100-5
humble folk is the penitence of every day.	I.Pars. 100-5
remembrance of the day of doome and	I.Pars. 115-20
man to contricioun is drede of the day of doome	I.Pars. 155-60
every tyme that me remembreth of the day of doome,	I.Pars. 155-60
and therefore, at the day of doom	I.Pars. 155-70
for soothly con day of respit is bettre than	I.Pars. 175-80
bothe day and nyght, as God seith by	I.Pars. 200-5
for sothe, God woot that what day that	I.Pars. 325-30
and by day, in greet peril and in greet	I.Pars. 340-5
it at the day of doome; eke when he	I.Pars. 375-80
this day they preye, tomorwe they blame;	I.Pars. 470-5
bothe nyght and day to accusen us alle.	I.Pars. 510-5
oon Estre day unto another Estre day	I.Pars. 550-5
seyde Crist, 'I seye to thee, to day shalw	I.Pars. 700-5
yeven at the day of doome to hem that	I.Pars. 815-20
of this, the experience of day by day	I.Pars. 925-30
to his laste day scarcely may be shryven hym,	I.Pars. 1000-5
Jhesu Crist at his laste day and scarcely	I.Pars. 1000-5
shalw here at the day of doome.	I.Pars. 1030-5
shame that is to come at the day of doome	I.Pars. 1060-5
book of Seint Valentynes day, of the	I.Pars. 1085-90
oon of hem at the day of doome that	I.Pars. 1090-5
How that I lyve, for day ne nyghte	BD. 2
How hit was dreyn this other day,	BD. 148
Right even a quarter before day,	BD. 198
My wit is foly, my day is night,	BD. 609
For he had broke his terme day	BD. 729
'Hit happed that I cam on a day	BD. 804
And every day hir beaute newed;	BD. 905
Of al day after, til hit were eve;	BD. 1104
My firste song. Upon a day	BD. 1181
Al-outerly. Allas! that day	BD. 1243
And thus I lyved ful many a day,	BD. 1251
Never a day to seche sorwe;	BD. 1254
Allas the day! that ever hit shulde falle!	Pity. 23
That, but thou er that day me wel chastyse,	ABC. 39
And floures fresche, honoureth ye this day;	Mars. 3
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.)	Mars. 14
Almost in oon day as he dide in tweye.	Mars. 70
A naturel day in derk I lete her dwelle.	Mars. 122
This twelfte day of April I endure,	Mars. 139
For this day in hir servise shal I dye;	Mars. 189

Day—Continued

That pyneth day be day in languishyng:	Anel. 205
Upon a day, ful sorwfully wepyng,	Anel. 207
And come ageyn, and be al pleyen som day,	Anel. 278
And on the day for this afayr I dye,	Anel. 334
The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne.	PF. 21
That al the day me thoughte but a lyte.	PF. 28
That was betwix hem til the day gan misse,	PF. 40
The day gan failen, and the derke nyght,	PF. 85
For-wery of my labour al the day.	PF. 93
But ay cleer day to any mannes sighte.	PF. 210
For this was on Seynt Valentynes day,	PF. 309
Seynt Valentynes day to stonden there.	PF. 322
'Ye know wel how seynt Valentynes day,	PF. 386
That like day that ever she me fynde	PF. 433
But as possible is me to deye to-day	PF. 471
Of al my lyf syn that day I was born	PF. 484
The day hem blent, but wel they sen by nyght;	PF. 600
In hope y-ways to rede so sum day,	PF. 697
and discovereth the closed day,	Bo.1. m.3. 65-70
by certeyn day assigned, that men scholde	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
thilke same day was receoyved the accusyng of	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
For thow droppeddest every day in myn	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
Thow restreynest the day by schortere duellynge	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
ne never nas yit day that myghte putte me out of the	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
remembrance of thilke day that thow	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
the laste day of a mannes lif is a maner deth to	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
rysen, the day-sterre waxeth pale, and	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
o cruel day schal ravysche yow, than is	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
bryngeth forth the rosene day;	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
and aftir that Lucifer, the day-sterre,	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
the day the fairere ledeth the rosene hors	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
quod sche, 'whan every day the	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
the sovereyn day (that is to seyn, in-to	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
of good folk swych that no day ne schal	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
the nyght lightneth hir lokynge and the day blendith	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
hem.	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
bryngeth ayein the clere day.	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
And certes in the lif of this dai	TC.1. 106
This lady, which that herde al-day at ere	TC.1. 136
For som day boughten they of Troye it derre,	TC.1. 441
That sixty time a day he lost his hewe.	TC.1. 442
So mochel fro day his owne thought,	TC.1. 452
By nyght or day for wisdom or folye	TC.1. 456
Ek of the day ther passed nought an houre	TC.1. 482
Fro day to day in armes so he spedde.	TC.1. 1075
Wo was that Greek that with him mette a-day!	TC.2. 56
As I shal singe, on Mayes day the thriddie,	TC.2. 60
It made his hewe a-day ful ofte grene.	TC.2. 61
So shoop it, that him fil day that a tene	TC.2. 63
And made, or it was day, ful many a wente.	TC.2. 186
In armes day by day so worthily,	TC.2. 202
That, as that day, ther dorste non withstonde,	TC.2. 480
Myn honour sauf, pleshe him fro day to day.	TC.2. 488
Though al the world on oo day be my fo,	TC.2. 507
This other day, not gon ful longe while,	TC.2. 554
Can he and I wel half a day to dwelle,	TC.2. 621
'This passed forth, til now this other day	TC.2. 854
Right as his happy day was, soth to seyne,	TC.2. 941
That day by day I in my wil amende.	TC.2. 961
To-day, with swerdes and with slinge-stones,	TC.2. 1166
Fro day to day, til this day by the morwe	TC.2. 1262
For love, that everich other day I faste!	TC.2. 1338
Or goodly was biseyn that ilke day!	TC.2. 1343
Wherefore I seye alwey that day and night	TC.2. 1412
Fro day to day he let it not refrayde,	TC.3. 291
It is; for sith the day that I was bore	TC.3. 304
Fro day to day, right for that wicked dede;	TC.3. 333
For at 'weylaway the day that I was born!'	TC.3. 340
For at thy day thou shalt me trewe finde.	TC.3. 385
And day is set the chartres up to make.	TC.3. 375
To-morwe day, if that it lik' th thee here.	TC.3. 437
By day he was in Martes heigh servise,	TC.3. 507
That if that he were missed nyght or day	TC.3. 932
Another day when that I mighte him finde!	TC.3. 992
Your grete trouthe and servise every day,	TC.3. 1061
Folwen ful ofte a morie somer's day;	TC.3. 1424
That day of us mot make disaveiraunce!	TC.3. 1434
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste,	TC.3. 1450
'O cruel day, accusour of the joye	TC.3. 1454
Envious day, what list thee so t'espyen?	TC.3. 1458
Despitous day? Thyn be the pine of hell!	TC.3. 1463
We wol thee not! us nedeth no day have!	TC.3. 1595
A thousand time, and gan the day to blesse	TC.3. 1602
Upon a day my lif in thy servise,	TC.3. 1614
Or elles ded had I ben mony a day!—	TC.3. 1643 <i>var</i>
It nedeth not this thyng al day to tere	TC.3. 1695
But cruel day (so weylaway the stoundel)	TC.3. 1699
And day they gonnen to despise al newe,	TC.3. 1708
That maketh it so none day to be,	TC.3. 1709
But nedes day departe hem moeste sone;	TC.3. 1755
That Phebus mot his rosy day forth bringe;	TC.4. 34
Caste on a day with Grekes for to fighte.	

## Day—Continued

This purpos and that day they issen mente;	TC.4. 37
But on a day wel armed, brighte and shene;	TC.4. 38
The longe day, with speres sharpe y-grounde,	TC.4. 43
Atte whichie day was taken Antenore	TC.4. 40
So that for harm that day the folk of Troye	TC.4. 45
A-corsed be that day which that Nature	TC.4. 251
'For al-so seur as day com'th after night,	TC.4. 421
Ayeins hir wil, unpreyed, day and night,	TC.4. 513
Why so mene I quod Pandarus al this day	TC.4. 638 var
Wo worth that day, and namely that night,	TC.4. 754
And cursed be that day which that Argive	TC.4. 762
That ilke day I shal from you departe,	TC.4. 773
But thorough my conseil this day finally	TC.4. 885
He was so fallen in despair that day,	TC.4. 954
Knowe I ful wel that day is not her henne,	TC.4. 1246
Bywaylynge ay the day that they were borne	TC.4. 1251 var
That day by day, myn owne herte dere,	TC.4. 1311
'Ye sen that every day ek more and more	TC.4. 1345
And don my red withinne a day or tweye,	TC.4. 1413
And but ye come at day set into Troye,	TC.4. 1441
'I mene thus; that sin we mowe or day	TC.4. 1506
'For th'ilke day that I for cherishinge,	TC.4. 1534
That th'ilke day that ich untrew be	TC.4. 1551
The tenthe day, but-if that deth m'essaile,	TC.4. 1595
I shal wel suffre unto the tenthe day,	TC.4. 1598
Though that we ben a day or two a-twinne,	TC.4. 1614
To come ayein that day that I have hight.	TC.4. 1627
Another day shal torne us al to joyel	TC.4. 1631
Sin th'ilke day I saw her first with ye,	TC.4. 1650
The day can rise, and Troilus him cladde,	TC.4. 1690
'Now hold your day, and do me not to deye!	TC.5. 84
So for this forth, I preye you, day and night,	TC.5. 131
Han many a day ben, alwey yit, parde,	TC.5. 142
But this' enselid til another day,	TC.5. 151
And in this wise he neigh til day sojorneth.	TC.5. 213
This Pandar,—that of al the day biforn	TC.5. 281
'Sin day by day thou mayst thy-selven see	TC.5. 337
If thou thus ligge a day or two or three	TC.5. 411
So sende us hastily the tenthe day!	TC.5. 424
He fedde hem day by day; that swich noblesse,	TC.5. 439
Was nevere or that day wist at any feste,	TC.5. 441
Nor ther n'as houre of al the day or night,	TC.5. 463
The ferthe day, and thennes wolde he wende,	TC.5. 476
The ferthe day to take of him our leve,	TC.5. 493
On morwe, as sone as day bigan to clere,	TC.5. 519
O paleis, whilom day that now art night,	TC.5. 544
And thus he drof a day yit forth or tweye	TC.5. 628
For-which ful ofte a day 'Allas!' she seyde,	TC.5. 689
Her limes lene, as she that al the day	TC.5. 709
Ful ofte a day she sighte ek for distresse,	TC.5. 715
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe;	TC.5. 719
From him for whom she morneth night and day,	TC.5. 793
It fil that after, on the tenthe day	TC.5. 842
He spak y-nough for oo day at the mestel	TC.5. 947
And ye in armes bisy day by day;	TC.5. 989
Yet preye I God so yive you right good day	TC.5. 1074
The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve,	TC.5. 1142
He thoughte he misaccounted hadde his day,	TC.5. 1185
The thridde, ferthe, fiftie, sixte day,	TC.5. 1205
So on a day he leyde him down to slepe:	TC.5. 1233
Ther every day with lif myself I shende!	TC.5. 1274
Fro day to day am I, and so mot dwelle,	TC.5. 1329
Fro day to day desiring evere more	TC.5. 1356
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free,	TC.5. 1405
Yit preye I God so yive you right good day!	TC.5. 1411
The day on which me clothen shal my grave:	TC.5. 1418
Encressen gan the wo fro day to night	TC.5. 1436
And day by day he can enquire and seeche	TC.5. 1538
Fro day to day, til they ben bare of joye.	TC.5. 1547
But on a day to fighten gan he wende,	TC.5. 1553
Ful ofte a day he bad his herte breste.	TC.5. 1568
For which Criseyde upon a day, for routhe	TC.5. 1587
I stonde as now, that what yer or what day	TC.5. 1619
—Stood on a day in his malencolye	TC.5. 1646
The same day. And whan this Troilus	TC.5. 1655
T'unloven you a quarter of a day!	TC.5. 1698
I recche not how sone be the day!	TC.5. 1719
And dredeles, his ire, day and night,	TC.5. 1755
So ofte a daye I mot thy werk renewe,	Adam. 5
The tenthe day [dide] of Decembre;	HF.1. 63
Of Decembre the tenthe day,	HF.1. 111
Metten with Venus that day,	HF.1. 227
And al day seen hit yet in dede,	HF.1. 386
As thus, lo, thou maist al day see	HF.2. 229
The selve day right, or that houre	HF.3. 67
And eek by day in every tyme	HF.3. 861
That in my bed ther daweth me no day,	LGW. 46
The longe day thus walkyng in the grene.	LGW. G. 50
And I hadde romed, al the somers day,	LGW. G. 90
That made me to ryse er it wer day,	LGW. 107
That in the brest was of the beste, that day,	LGW. 113
For on his day I chees you to be myne,	LGW. 146
In whiche me thocht I myghte, day by day,	LGW. 175
The longe day I shoop me for to abide,	LGW. 180
The dayesie, or elles the ye of day,	LGW. 184
It nedyth nat al day thus for to endite.	LGW. G. 310
As other wrecches han doon many a day,	LGW. 337
For she ne parpeth, neither nyght ne day,	LGW. 359
Took eke his rede, and both upon a day,	LGW. 631

## Day—Continued

And thus the longe day in fight they spende,	LGW. 650
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was borne!	LGW. 658
My worshipe in this day thus have I lorne!	LGW. 659
That never wakyng in the day or nyght,	LGW. 685
And every day this walle they wolde threete,	LGW. 754
Til on a day, whan Phebus gan to clere—	LGW. 773
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was borne!	LGW. 833
The same day, withouten any faylle,	LGW. 1092
Of Troye; and al the longe day they tweye	LGW. 1154
So that withynne a day, or two or three,	LGW. 1511
May not deserve hit in my lyves day;	LGW. 1624
Ne shulde hire never falsen, nyght ne day,	LGW. 1640
Yet wol the watir quappe a day or two,	LGW. 1767
Down was the sonne, and day hath lost his lyght,	LGW. 1779
Syn thilke day; and she was holden there	LGW. 1870
A seynt, and ever hir day y-halwed dere,	LGW. 1871
That in these wymmen men may al day fynde;	LGW. 1877
They doon al day,—assay hem who-so lyste,	LGW. 1884
Til, on a day, befel an aventure,	LGW. 1907
I have y-loved yow ful many a daye,	LGW. 2115
And in that ile halfe a day he lette,	LGW. 2167
Til on a day she gan so sore longe	LGW. 2260
And thys was day be day al hir prayere,	LGW. 2268
Syn thylke day ye wente for this place;	LGW. 2505
I pleyne nat, God wot! beforne my day.'	LGW. 2512
Syns yet this day men may ensample see,	LGW. 2560
And casten suche a day hyt shal be so,	LGW. 2605
And thus that day they driven to an ende;	LGW. 2620
Syn firste that day that shapen was my sherte,	LGW. 2629
Out at this goter, or that hyt be day.'	LGW. 2705
Thy laste day is ende of myn intresse:	Fort. 71
And therfor certes to myn endyng-day,	Ven. 55
Now voucheth sauf this day, or hit be nyght,	Purse. 8
Lo, this hote somers day?	Prov. 2
And, to that day that I be leyed in grave,	Comp.A. 74
This complaynt on seynt Valentynes day,	Comp.A. 85
the mone from houre to houre every day	Astr. 20-5
the sonne by day, and eke by mediacioun	Astr. 50-7
of the day; for whan the sonne is in the	Astr. 70-5
whiche the sonne is day by day, after	Astr. 115-21
Rekne and knows whiche is the day of	Astr. 115-21
that same day, and than wol the verrey poynt of thy	Astr. 115-21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday,	Astr. 115-21
I my reule over this forseide day, and tonde	Astr. 115-21
A-nothir day I wolde knownen the degre	Astr. 121-7
the 13 day of December. I fonde the day	Astr. 121-7
leide I my rewle upon this forseide 13 day,	Astr. 121-7
day by light of the sonne; and every	Astr. 127-32
and eke to knowe by nyght or by day	Astr. 127-32
myddel of the day, amonge thyn	Astr. 127-32
and if it be after the myddel of the day,	Astr. 127-32
the verrey tyde of the day.	Astr. 127-32
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde	Astr. 132-9
knowe the tyde of the day. I toke the	Astr. 132-9
fonde that it was 9 of the clokke of the day.	Astr. 132-9
I shulde knowe the tyde of the day and	Astr. 132-9
tide of the day, as of the verrey ascendent),	Astr. 168-70
the verrey tyde of the day, or of the night.	Astr. 170-4
the day. Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18	Astr. 174-9
the day, that some folke callen the Day Artificial,	Astr. 179-85
pricks, and take there thyn arch of the day.	Astr. 179-85
he go to rest. But the day natural, that	Astr. 179-85
of the day vulgar, that is to seyn	Astr. 185-8
fro spryng of the day unto verrey	Astr. 185-8
adde hem to the arch of thy day artificial,	Astr. 185-8
the hool day vulgar unto verrey night. The same	Astr. 185-8
houres inequales by day	Astr. 188-93
thel lenger by day than by night, and som	Astr. 188-93
the day with the houre inegal of the night	Astr. 188-93
arch of the day artificial in 12, and take	Astr. 188-93
by day. And if thou abate the quantite of	Astr. 188-93
the houre inegal by day out of 30, than	Astr. 188-93
by day, generally for evere. What nedith more	Astr. 193-8
suche a tyme by day or by night, knowe	Astr. 193-8
same place there thou desirist, by day as	Astr. 193-8
Ensample as thus:—The xiiij day of	Astr. 198-209
upon whiche west orisonte every day	Astr. 198-209
the day berith his name, and endith in the next	Astr. 198-209
the sonne in myddes of the day that	Astr. 209-11
that day. So maist thou knowe in the same	Astr. 209-11
the sonne in mydde of the day. Turne than	Astr. 211-5
15. Conclusio. To knowe whiche day	Astr. 215-8
is like to whiche day as of lenth	Astr. 215-8
is to seyn that as longe is that day in that	Astr. 215-8
monthe, as was suche a day in suche a	Astr. 215-8
longe is the day artificiall of that oon day	Astr. 215-8
yf F sitte evens over the pool and over A or day.	Astr. 258-62
in the myddel of the day, whan the sonne	Astr. 266-70
thilke day at noon 38 degrees of height;	Astr. 266-70
the arch of the day and the arch of the	Astr. 277-84
for that day, and than is the planete in	Astr. 308-12
wey where as the sonne went thilke day,	Astr. 308-12
of the day precedent, as shewith by	Astr. 319-22
knowyng of the houres of the day or of	Astr. 319-22
of the day take the altitude of the sonne,	Astr. 322-4
himself by light of day, than maist thou	Astr. 324-30
And never saugh I, er that day,	RR. 120
That she hadde suffred day and nyght,	RR. 309
The tyme that passeth nyght and daye,	RR. 369



**Day—Continued**

Accursed may wel be that day . . . . .	RR. 468
She hadde no thought by nyght ne day . . . . .	RR. 582
Shal no man werne me to-day . . . . .	RR. 636
That I was never erst er that day . . . . .	RR. 692
All thilke day not blynde to bene . . . . .	RR. 1101
Myght on a day be hampered so . . . . .	RR. 1493
A day whanne he come fro huntynge . . . . .	RR. 1504
Ben passed in a day or two . . . . .	RR. 1682
That all day sette hadde his talent . . . . .	RR. 1716
Sithen that day I have chevered ofte . . . . .	RR. 1732
That al day I chaunged hewe . . . . .	RR. 1913
My comaundementis day and nyght . . . . .	RR. 2133
To day he pleyneeth for hevynesse . . . . .	RR. 2301
Thenke alle day on hir fairheide . . . . .	RR. 2484
Twenty tymes upon a day . . . . .	RR. 2586
A lord, where I shall byde the day . . . . .	RR. 2624
I wolde it dawed and were now day . . . . .	RR. 2633
For were it day I wolde uprise . . . . .	RR. 2635
Loke thou be goone ageyn er day . . . . .	RR. 2680
But al day after, soth it is . . . . .	RR. 2909
The God of Love, whanne al the day . . . . .	RR. 2951
That nyght and day from hir she stale . . . . .	RR. 3049
Fro day to day he doth me drye— . . . . .	RR. 3105
The foly more fro day to day . . . . .	RR. 3297
May lyve in hoope to gette some daye . . . . .	RR. 3676
This is not the firste day . . . . .	RR. 3877
Whos myght growith nyght and day . . . . .	RR. 3915
We han ben, and many a day; . . . . .	RR. 3977
He hath to day assailed Shame . . . . .	RR. 4060
From hennes forth, by nyght or day . . . . .	RR. 4085
Thus day by day Daunger is wers . . . . .	RR. 4101
Full ofte a day sene and biholde . . . . .	RR. 4112
Which in a-wayte lyth day and nyght . . . . .	RR. 4497
Thou fell in myscheef thilke day . . . . .	RR. 4643
Not a weke nor half a day . . . . .	RR. 4655
Reste that travyleth nyght and day; . . . . .	RR. 4742
And eke abide thilke day . . . . .	RR. 4913
The day and nyght hir to turment . . . . .	RR. 5001
He chaasth so my thought al day . . . . .	RR. 5144 <i>em</i>
That prechith me al day that I . . . . .	RR. 5174
That into nyght it turneth day; . . . . .	RR. 5354
Riht unto his laste day . . . . .	RR. 5640
That swynkith and berith bothe day and nyght . . . . .	RR. 5675
She seith wel that this other day . . . . .	RR. 5835
And hyndreth hem neithir nyght ne day . . . . .	RR. 6064
By daye stuffen they the wall . . . . .	RR. 6290
He wolde come and gone al daye . . . . .	RR. 7552
There muse, musarde, al the daye . . . . .	RR. 7560
Thou wakest nyght and day for thought; . . . . .	RR. 7561
Am I to day youre herberge? . . . . .	RR. 7583
But nyght and day he wolde wake . . . . .	RR. 7651
<b>Day see Aiday, Yesterday</b>	
<b>Days</b>	
In love-dayes ther koude he muchel helpe . . . . .	A.Prol. 258
And on the morwe, er it were dayes light . . . . .	A.Kn. 1629
And fully heeld a feeste dayes three . . . . .	A.Kn. 2736
Certeine dayes and duracioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 2996
Al mowe they yet the dayes wel abregge . . . . .	A.Kn. 2999
On haly dayes; biforen hire wolde he go . . . . .	A.Rv. 3952
'Alle the dayes of poure men been wikke'; . . . . .	B.ML. 118
Yeres and dayes fleteth this creature . . . . .	B.ML. 463
Three dayes and o quarter of a tyde; . . . . .	B.ML. 798
For which, as soone as it was dayes lyght . . . . .	B.Pr. 1778
Til fully forty dayes weren past; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3479
Ay, whil that Onedakes dayes laste . . . . .	B.Mk. 3508
On messe dayes that in the chirche gon; . . . . .	B.NP. 4042
Syn March bigan, thirty dayes and two . . . . .	B.NP. 4380
In tholde dayes of the Kyng Arthour . . . . .	D.WB. 857
If that me liste, er it were dayes thre; . . . . .	D.WB. 1107
'Lo, Moyses forty dayes and forty nyght . . . . .	D.Sum. 1885
How that oure dayes passe in sondry wyse . . . . .	E.Cl. 117
By dayes fele than at hir mariage . . . . .	E.Cl. 917
It were ful hard to fynde now-a-dayes . . . . .	E.Cl. 1164
Considered hath, inwith his dayes olde . . . . .	E.Mch. 1394
Til dayes foure, or thre dayes atte leeste . . . . .	E.Mch. 1891
But now to purpos, —er that dayes eighte . . . . .	E.Mch. 2132
This olde, gentil Britons, in hir dayes . . . . .	F.Fkl. 709
As in oure dayes is nat worth a fyve, — . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1132
The whiche that he had knowe in olde dawes; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1180
As hethen folk useden in thilke dayes; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1293
At certeyn dayes, yeer by yeer, to paye . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1568
To graunte hym dayes of the remenaunt . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1575
Three dayes lyved she in this torment . . . . .	G.SN. 537
To han respit thre dayes and namo . . . . .	G.SN. 543
'Leene me a marc,' quod he, 'but dayes thre . . . . .	G.CY. 1026
For any wit that men han now-a-dayes . . . . .	G.CY. 1396
in oure dayes the synful costlewe array of . . . . .	I.Pars. 415–20
or out of tyme, as on haly dayes . . . . .	I.Pars. 665–70
And slepe whyles the dayes laste . . . . .	BD. 177
That hate my dayes and my nightes; . . . . .	BD. 579
He passeth but oo steyre in dayes two . . . . .	Mars. 129
folk . . . . . aftir our dayes schullen knowen it, I have . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 140–5
the daye brighte dayes, withstant anon . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250–5
makestow me gylty by thyne every dayes pleynnynges? . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295–300
to make cleren dayes, and after that to . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
covenen the same dayes with dirke . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 300–5
fevere of thre dayes. Of alle whiche . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 790–5

**Days—Continued**

hem oonly to geten by nyghtes and dayes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225–30
The dayes honour, and the hevynes ye . . . . .	TC.2. 904
As he that hadde his dayes cours y-ronne; . . . . .	TC.2. 907
So were his dayes sory other gladd . . . . .	TC.2. 1351
And by my trouthe, or it be dayes two . . . . .	TC.2. 1362
That, though ye wolde han, after, merie dayes . . . . .	TC.2. 1746
For wrooth was sche that schulde hise daies light . . . . .	TC.3. 1082 <i>sar</i>
And Lucifer, the dayes messenger . . . . .	TC.3. 1417
And bitterly the dayes light they corse . . . . .	TC.3. 1701
Or dayes ten, that dar I saufully seyn! . . . . .	TC.4. 1320
Mowen ye not ten dayes thanne abide . . . . .	TC.4. 1328
'How sholde I thus ten dayes ful endure . . . . .	TC.5. 239
Ten dayes n'is so longe nought t'abide! . . . . .	TC.5. 353
And langour of thise twyes dayes five . . . . .	TC.5. 397
The dayes more and longer every nyght . . . . .	TC.5. 659
After tho dayes ten of which I tolde . . . . .	TC.5. 1206
But dayes ten ye n'olde in oost sojorne, — . . . . .	TC.5. 1350
Mo love-dayes, and accordes . . . . .	HF.2. 187
Til on the morwe that it is dayis lyght . . . . .	LGW.G. 54
That in his dayes nas never noon y-founde . . . . .	LGW. 1668
For in our dayes nis but covetise . . . . .	Form.A. 62
For now adways a man is holde unable . . . . .	L.St. 10
Cerle of the Daies, that ben figured in manere of . . . . .	Astr. 45–50
degrees . . . . .	Astr. 45–50
10. Next the cerle of the daies folewith . . . . .	Astr. 50–7
compouned of diverse nombres of daies . . . . .	Astr. 50–7
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, Aprill . . . . .	Astr. 50–7
that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of . . . . .	Astr. 50–7
ordained it of 31 daies, yit truste wel that . . . . .	Astr. 50–7
Holy Daies in the Kalender, and next hem the . . . . .	Astr. 50–7
dayes and the nightes ylike of lengthe . . . . .	Astr. 70–5
and fonde the Cerle of the Daies, the . . . . .	Astr. 115–21
than ben the dayes ylike of lengthe . . . . .	Astr. 215–8
Also, yf thou take 2 dayes naturales in . . . . .	Astr. 215–8
be it southward or northward, and the daies . . . . .	Astr. 218–22
Two dayes atte leest or thre . . . . .	RR. 1684
In olde dawes, as I fynde . . . . .	RR. 2838
Hath thus forboden, by old dawes . . . . .	RR. 6616
It passith not ten daies or twelve . . . . .	RR. 7593
<b>Daze see Daswe</b>	
<b>De</b>	
His nekke whit was as the flour-de-lys . . . . .	A.Prol. 238
Of sir Lybeux and Pleyne-damour; . . . . .	B.Th. 2090
Heere bigynneth The Monkes Tale, de Casibus . . . . .	B.Mk. head
As is the book of Launcelot de Lake . . . . .	B.NP. 4402
Lenvoy de Chaucer . . . . .	E.Cl. head
Hath writen in his book, <i>De Coitu</i> ; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1811
interrogate de semitis antiquis, qua sit via bona . . . . .	I.Pars. 70–5
Sequitur de septem peccatis mortalibus et . . . . .	I.Pars. 385–90
De Superbia . . . . .	I.Pars. 385–90
Sequitur de Invidia . . . . .	I.Pars. 480–5
Sequitur de Ira . . . . .	I.Pars. 530–5
that Jhon de Bonania clepith . . . . .	I.Pars. 650–5 <i>sar</i>
Sequitur de Accidia . . . . .	I.Pars. 675–80
Sequitur de Avaricia . . . . .	I.Pars. 735–40
<i>Augustinus de Civitate Dei</i> , libro 9 <sup>o</sup> . . . . .	I.Pars. 750–5
Sequitur de Gula . . . . .	I.Pars. 815–20
Sequitur de Luxuria . . . . .	I.Pars. 835–40
of the translatioun of Boece <i>De Consolacione</i> . . . . .	I.Pars. 1085–90
Incipit liber Boecii de consolacione philosophie . . . . .	Bo.1. head
'Quid autem de dignitatibus.'—Prosa 6 . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 480–5
'Quid autem de corporibus.'—Prosa 7 . . . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 760–5
And Guydo eek de Columpnis . . . . .	HF.3. 379
Incipit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . .	LGW. head
Explicit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . . .	LGW. end
Balades de visage sanz Peinture . . . . .	Fort. head
La Responuse de Fortune au Pleintif . . . . .	Fort. head
La Responuse de Fortune cointre le Pleintif . . . . .	Fort. head
Lenvoy de Fortune . . . . .	Fort. head
Balade de bon Conseyl . . . . .	Truth. head
Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer . . . . .	Truth. end
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Scogan . . . . .	Scog. head
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Bukton . . . . .	Buk. head
L'Envoye de Chaucer . . . . .	Purse. head
Compleynt damours . . . . .	Comp.A. head
Gyngevre, and greyn de Paradys . . . . .	RR. 1369
<b>De see Depardiex, Doutemere, Radevore</b>	
<b>Deacon</b>	
entred into ordre, as subdekne, or dekne . . . . .	I.Pars. 890–5
<b>Deacons</b>	
Seint Urban, with his deknes, prively . . . . .	G.SN. 547
<b>Deed</b>	
Kaught in a trappe, if it were deed or bledde . . . . .	A.Prol. 145
But soore wepte she if on of hem were deed . . . . .	A.Prol. 148
Now, by my fader soule, that is deed . . . . .	A.Prol. 781
To do the dede bodyes vileynye . . . . .	A.Kn. 942
To ransake in the taas of bodyes dede . . . . .	A.Kn. 1005
Nat fully quyke, ne fully dede they were . . . . .	A.Kn. 1015
I nam bot deed; ther is namoure to seye . . . . .	A.Kn. 1122
He may nat fleet it, thogh he sholde be deed . . . . .	A.Kn. 1170
That whan that oon was deed, soothly to telle . . . . .	A.Kn. 1190
I nam bot deed, thre nys no remedye . . . . .	A.Kn. 1274
The boxtree, or the asshen, dede and colde . . . . .	A.Kn. 1302
And whan a beest is deed he hath no peyne . . . . .	A.Kn. 1319
In cheynes and in fetters to been deed . . . . .	A.Kn. 1343
As he were wood, with face deed and pale . . . . .	A.Kn. 1578
I wol be deed, or elles thou shalt dye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1587
With-oute faille he moot be deed or I; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1644

# Dead—Continued

By myghty Mars, he shal anon be deed  
For which he hath deserved to be deed;  
Ye shal be deed, by myghty Mars the rede!  
That oon of yow ne shal be deed or taken;  
Who shal be slayn or elles deed for love;  
That in the place he lay as he were deed,  
'Why woldestow be deed?' thisse women crye,  
He moot be deed, the kyng as shal a page;  
I woot right wel I nam but deed, 'quod she;  
Help us to scape or we been dede echon  
The dede sleepe, for verray bisynesse,  
Be domesman of hire dede beautee;  
Oure manciple, I hope he will be deed,  
'Thow shalt be deed, by Goddes dignitee!  
Myn herte is broken! help! I nam but deed!  
He nas but deed, and charged hem in hye  
That in the salte see my wyf is deed';  
Til we be deed; or elles that we pleye  
How that the gaunt shal be deed,  
—and leften hire for deed, and wenten  
now were deed, ye ne oughte nat, as for  
thy frend is deed,' quod he, "lat nat  
when he is deed he shal no thyng bere with  
Whan Onedake was fader she myghtly  
And when the woful deder dede it say,  
Be domesman of hire dede beautee;  
That to his body, when that he were deed,  
And wiste verrally that deed was hee,  
Upon my body, and han had me deed.  
As ye han herd the dede man devyse;  
The dede man, that morderd was al newe.  
And with a face dede as ashen colde,  
For love, and nat for hate, thow moot be deed:  
Is deed, whil that he lyveth in the vices.  
Deeth shal be deed, if that they may hym hente.  
I wol hym nocht, thogh thou were deed-to-morwe!  
This sely man sat stille as he were deed;  
That he was deed, or it were by the morwe;  
That in the floor I lay as I were deed;  
Er I be deed, yet wol I kisse thee.  
That dampned was this knyght for to be deed  
I nam but deed but if that I kan seyn  
Ne folwen his gentil auncestre that dede is,  
With dede bodies, in ful sondry wyse,  
But I be deed, so priketh it in my syde.  
But that I nolde no beest for me were deed,—  
My child is deed withinne this wykes two,  
The knyght cam which men wenden had be deed.  
'Ye shul be deed,' quod he, "so moot I thryve!  
'I dampned thee, thow most algate be deed;  
He is now deed and nayled in his cheste,  
For to be deed, thogh me were looth to deye!  
Til I be deed my lyf ther wol I lede,  
Now rekke I never to been dede right heere,  
Grisilde is deed, and eek hire pacience,  
And blosmy tree nys neither drye ne deed.  
For I am deed, if that this thyng be kyd.  
No man but Launcelet, and he is deed.  
And lith aswonne, deed, and lyk a stoon,  
And he answerde hym that they dede were,  
For, quyk or deed, right there ye shal me fynde.  
And for that feith is deed withouten werkis,  
Valerian, as dede, fil doun for drede  
'That is so ofte dampned to be deed,  
But half dede, with hir nekke y-corven there,  
I sholde be deed; there were noon oother weye.'  
Allas! that I was wrought! why nere I deed?  
Now listow deed, with face pale of hewe,  
ye that been dede, and cometh to the jugement,  
man dyeth, and when he is deed he shal  
thei been outrede dede as to the lyf perdurable  
been outrede dede, for to have the lyf perdurable,  
worthy to have sorwe and to be deed.  
for certes, thanne is a man al dede in  
that been almoost dede under ashen,  
dede body. And if thow mayest nat  
And wher my lord, my love, be deed,  
Whether my lord be quyk or deed.'  
Was wery, and thus the dede sleep  
For certes, swete, I am but deed,  
And deed, right through default of sleepe,  
To have swich sorw, and be not deed.  
Is fro me deed and is a-goon.  
And his spiritres waxen dede;  
Alway deyninge and be not deed,  
And but I telle hir I nam but deed,  
I moste have told hir or be deed.  
With sorwful herte, and woundes dede,  
Therwith he wex as deed as stoon  
'She ys deed!' 'Nay!' 'Yis, by my trouthe!  
I fond hir deed and buried in an herte.  
Deed as a stoon, whyl that the swogh me laste;  
Thus am I slayn sith that Pite is deed;  
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne?  
That no wight woot that she is deed but I;  
But she was deed or that I coude hir fynde.  
Sith ye be deed,—allas! that hit is so!—  
And somme han never joye til they be dede.  
Nigh dede for drede, ne can hir not chevisel!

A.Kn. 1708  
A.Kn. 1726  
A.Kn. 1747  
A.Kn. 1866  
A.Kn. 2038  
A.Kn. 2690  
A.Kn. 2835  
A.Kn. 3030  
A.Mil. 3296  
A.Mil. 3608  
A.Mil. 3648  
B.Mk. 3680  
A.Rv. 4029  
A.Rv. 4270  
A.Rv. 4289  
B.ML. 209  
B.ML. 1039  
B.Sh. 1423  
B.Th. 2063  
B.Mel. 2160-5  
B.Mel. 2170-5  
B.Mel. 2180-5  
B.Mel. 2805-10  
B.Mk. 3517  
B.Mk. 3633  
B.Mk. 3680  
B.Mk. 3737  
B.Mk. 3907  
B.NP. 4091  
B.NP. 4228  
B.NP. 4239  
C.Doc. 209  
C.Doc. 225  
C.Pard. 548  
C.Pard. 710  
D.WB. 307  
D.WB. 730  
D.WB. 755  
D.WB. 796  
D.WB. 802  
D.WB. 891  
D.WB. 1006  
D.WB. 1156  
D.Fri. 1598  
D.Fri. 1694  
D.Sum. 1842  
D.Sum. 1852  
D.Sum. 2029  
D.Sum. 2034  
D.Sum. 2037  
E.Cl. 29  
E.Cl. 384  
E.Cl. 835  
E.Cl. 1090  
E.Cl. 1177  
E.Mch. 1463  
E.Mch. 1943  
F.Sq. 287  
F.Sq. 474  
F.Fkl. 1181  
F.Fkl. 1336  
G.SN. 64  
G.SN. 204  
G.SN. 310  
G.SN. 533  
G.CY. 1374  
H.Mcp. 273  
H.Mcp. 276  
I.Pars. 160-5  
I.Pars. 225-30  
I.Pars. 230-5  
I.Pars. 245-50  
I.Pars. 265-70  
I.Pars. 355-60  
I.Pars. 545-50  
I.Pars. 1030-5  
BD. 93  
BD. 121  
BD. 127  
BD. 204  
BD. 223  
BD. 469  
BD. 479  
BD. 488  
BD. 587  
BD. 1187  
BD. 1201  
BD. 1210  
BD. 1299  
BD. 1308  
Pity. 14  
Pity. 16  
Pity. 22  
Pity. 28  
Pity. 30  
Pity. 35  
Pity. 117  
Mars. 223  
Mars. 289

# Dead—Continued

For to be deed, I can hit nought arace;  
Were dede, and slawen proud Campanus,  
To grounde dede she falleth as a stoon;  
With face dede, betwyxe pale and grene,  
Than axede he if folk that heer been dede  
And lecherous folk, after that they be dede,  
And colde welle-stremes, no-thing dede,  
Yet let him serven hir til he be deed.  
halve uppon hir cold dede body, ne no  
juge of hir dede beaute. And natheles  
hem that ben dede and consumpt.  
compane whan he is deed.  
scheweth it wel that it is a deed thing, and that it  
lost hire, and was deed. This fable  
of a man, that it were a deed man, but  
But longe he lay as stille as he dede were,  
"The wrecche is ded, the devil have his bones!"  
Dede were his japes and his cruelte,  
Ben quike a-gayn, that winter dede made,  
And seyde, 'Allas, for wo! Why n're I ded?  
'But sith it liketh you that I be ded,  
That men hem wryen with asshen pale and dede."  
Which that myn uncle swer'th he mot be ded  
Thorough which is alle sorwe for me ded,—  
That at the laste the dede slep hir hente.  
Than were I ded, ther mighte it nothing weyvel!  
Wex wel ny ded for routhe, soth to seyne,  
If swich a man was worthy to ben ded,  
Of lordship him, wex neither quik ne ded,  
For-which these wise clerkes that ben dede  
That han in winter dede ben and dreye,  
That mighte dede men a-live maken;  
And thogh she shold a-non have be dede  
What mighte he seyn? He felte he n'as but ded;  
That I am ded anon but I retorne.  
And seide, 'Nec, if that I shal be ded,  
Or elles ded had I ben mony a day!'—  
And thus shal Troye torne in asshen dede.  
Ful lik a ded image pale and wan;  
Ny dede for wo and with his armys foldyn  
Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore,  
'Lo, Pandar, I am ded, withoute more!  
This Pandarus, ful ded and pale of hewe,  
Whan I am ded, I wol go wone in pine;  
Withouten wordes mo, I wol be ded!  
I wol be ded, or she shal bleven oure!'—  
And me were levere ded than her defame.  
Shulle in a strete as dogges liggen dede,  
And on her bed for ded she gan to falle,  
That in thyn hed thine yen semen dede;  
Cleping her name,—and she lay as for ded,  
Allas! how neigh we were bothe dede!  
So think I nam but ded, withoute more!  
Til into time that we shal be dede;  
I n're but ded. And, or ye cause finde,  
So pitously, and with so ded an hewe,  
I nam but ded, ther n's no don other botel!  
Was dreynt, and wed Parthonope of wounde:  
That ded,—ne wot I how—she was;  
Quod she; 'let alle your werkis be deed.'  
Sufficeth me, as I were ded,  
Ne deed so many a creature;  
I hadde ben dede, withouten any defence,  
They chose to be ded in sundery wyse,  
This dede corps, and in the shryne it shette.  
How clippeth she the dede corps? alas!  
This woful man, that was nat fully ded,  
I wole the folowen ded, and I wol be  
Alle tho that lyven, or ben dede.  
O, haddest thou in thy conquest ded y-be,  
And thus thou shalt be ded, and also lese  
And in a swowgh she lay, and woxe so ded  
And who was dede, and she sytte aye wepyng.  
And swore hire that he fonde hir suster dede;  
Thou shalt be ded,—by hym that al hath wrought!  
Out of my paleys or that thou be dede,  
Ded wex hir hewe, and lyke an ashe to sene;  
For to be ded in wyfely honeste,  
In thende of which strete I am dul as dede,  
Though swich a wrecche as I be for hir deed;  
She was lyk thyng for hungre ded,  
Of colour pale and ded was she.  
Was ded anon. But er she deied  
A-swoone I fell bothe ded and pale,  
I hadde ben ded and alto-shent  
I mote be ded, I may not chese;  
Her children shulde, whanne they ben deede,  
No man up payne to be dede,  
That he be not for hungur ded.  
She hadde ful longe ago be deede,  
Till it so be that they ben dede,  
For they ben neithir sike ne dede,  
But only ded and pale y-wis,  
Dead *see* Dede  
Deadly  
Whan she hadde swoyned with a deedly cheere,  
That art so pale and deedly on to see?

Comp.L. 19  
Anel. 59  
Anel. 170  
Anel. 353  
PF. 50  
PF. 79  
PF. 187  
PF. 585  
Bo.2. m.6. 520-5  
Bo.2. m.6. 520-5  
Bo.2. m.7. 575-80  
Bo.3. m.3. 685-90  
Bo.3. p.11. 985-9  
Bo.3. m.12.  
1135-40  
Bo.4. p.2.  
1240-5  
TC.1. 723  
TC.1. 805  
TC.1. 1083  
TC.2. 52  
TC.2. 409  
TC.2. 442  
TC.2. 539  
TC.2. 654  
TC.2. 845  
TC.2. 924  
TC.2. 1050  
TC.2. 1356  
TC.2. 1699  
TC.3. 79  
TC.3. 292  
TC.3. 352  
TC.3. 892  
TC.3. 957 var  
TC.3. 1081  
TC.3. 1483  
TC.3. 1572  
TC.3. 1614  
TC.4. 119  
TC.4. 235  
TC.4. 359 var  
TC.4. 373  
TC.4. 376  
TC.4. 379  
TC.4. 474  
TC.4. 500  
TC.4. 539  
TC.4. 565  
TC.4. 636  
TC.4. 733  
TC.4. 1092  
TC.4. 1157  
TC.4. 1232  
TC.4. 1498  
TC.4. 1516  
TC.4. 1651  
TC.5. 559  
TC.5. 1246  
TC.5. 1503  
HF.1. 184  
HF.3. 611  
HF.3. 786  
HF.3. 950  
LGW. 279  
LGW. 677  
LGW. 876  
LGW. 883  
LGW. 894  
LGW. 1531  
LGW. 1676  
LGW. 1810  
LGW. 1816  
LGW. 1834  
LGW. 2345  
LGW. 2642  
LGW. 2644  
LGW. 2649  
LGW. 2701  
Soog. 45  
Comp.A. 40  
RR. 215  
RR. 441  
RR. 1489  
RR. 1804  
RR. 1903  
RR. 4426  
RR. 4861  
RR. 6617  
RR. 6734  
RR. 7325  
RR. 7344  
RR. 7351  
RR. 7396

# Dead *see* Dede

# Deadly

Whan she hadde swoyned with a deedly cheere,  
That art so pale and deedly on to see?

A.Kn. 913  
A.Kn. 1082



# Deadly—Continued

And Custance, with a deadly pale face,	B.M.L. 822
the deadly synnes that been entred into	B.Mel. 2610-5
That though his deadly woundes soore smerte,	B.Mk. 3903
Upon my dedly herte have som pite;	F.Fkl. 1040
We haten dedly thilke vice of pryde;	G.S.N. 476
doon dedly synne after that they han receyved	I.Pars. 95-100
with dedly hate. The sones and the doghtren	I.Pars. 200-5
wel, hir fleshly love was dedly hate,	I.Pars. 200-5
more chidynges, and the moore dedly hate	I.Pars. 205-10
wrought er he fel into dedly synne, or	I.Pars. 230-5
while he lay in dedly synne, thei been	I.Pars. 230-5
doon dedly synne it is for nought thanne	I.Pars. 235-40
of the dedly synne ther is no trust to no	I.Pars. 240-5
been in dedly synne, forasmuch as they	I.Pars. 240-5
were doon in dedly synne, they may	I.Pars. 240-5
they been in dedly synne been outrelly	I.Pars. 245-50
doute that it is dedly synne in	I.Pars. 295-300
for certes, ther is no dedly synne	I.Pars. 295-300
There may ye seen that dedly synne	I.Pars. 330-5
outther it is venial, or dedly synne	I.Pars. 355-60
thanne is it dedly synne. And venial	I.Pars. 355-60
in this wise skippeh venial into dedly synne, for	I.Pars. 360-5
is he enclyned to fallen into dedly synne.	I.Pars. 360-5
somtyne of dedly synne, and of	I.Pars. 365-70
venial synne, and dedly synne whan	I.Pars. 365-70
God, or moore. Dedly synne, as seith	I.Pars. 365-70
whiche been the dedly synnes, this is	I.Pars. 385-90
by hem into dedly synne.	I.Pars. 445-50
of usage, been dedly synnes, it is no	I.Pars. 445-50
I gesse that they ne been nat dedly.	I.Pars. 445-50
and soothly this is dedly synne.	I.Pars. 540-5
steest hym. And alle these been dedly synnes.	I.Pars. 565-70
penance as for dedly synne. Eek if a	I.Pars. 570-5
dedly synne. Tek whan man	I.Pars. 575-80
homicides and horrible dedly synnes.	I.Pars. 575-80
dedly synne, and if he be ordred he is	I.Pars. 780-5
resoun, and this is dedly synne.	I.Pars. 820-5
drynke, it is no dedly synne, but venyal.	I.Pars. 820-5
nat maried, and this is dedly synne and	I.Pars. 865-70
hym wel that it is dedly synne, for as	I.Pars. 865-70
dedly synne. Another synne of lecherie	I.Pars. 865-70
doon dedly synne, they been the special	I.Pars. 890-5
preest that haunthe dedly synne, he	I.Pars. 895-900
dedly synne into venial synne bitwixe	I.Pars. 920-5
ferthe is forsothe dedly synne. As to	I.Pars. 940-5
ofte, soothly it is dedly synne, and yet	I.Pars. 940-5
I kan the seven dedly synnes, and	I.Pars. 955-60
doon dedly synne at every time that he	I.Pars. 965-70
certes, if a man hadde a dedly wounde,	I.Pars. 995-1000
forberyng of dedly synne, this is to	I.Pars. 1050-5
kepen hym fro dedly synne with al his myght.	I.Pars. 1050-5
That made a dedly, slepyng soun,	BD. 162
And with a dedly, sorrowful soun	BD. 462
Of my dedly adversite,	Anel. 258
Of hertes hele and dedly woundes cure;	PF. 128
hir nekkes on idel in the dedly yok of	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
that alle men ben mortal or dedly;	Bo.5. p.6.
	1905-10
That to beholde it was a dedly thing;	TC.4. 871
As she that feleth dedly sharp distresse;	TC.4. 893
For-which with chaunged dedlich pale face,	TC.5. 536
Who koude write which a dedly chere	LGW. 869
On hire he caste his hevly dedly eyen,	LGW. 885
Beginne thus my dedly compleynynge	Comp.A. 4
I sey for me, for al my dedly chere,	Comp.A. 27
Fro dedly woundes he kepe me,	RR. 1340
We hate hym dedly everichone,	RR. 6925

# Deaf

But she was som-del deaf, and that was scathe.	A.Prol. 446
That of the strook myn ere wex al deaf.	D.WB. 636
For which he smoot me so that I was deaf.	D.WB. 668
For they been dome and therto they been deve,	G.S.N. 286
Dissemble as thou were deaf, if that thou heere	H.Mcp. 347
Allas! alas! with how deaf an ere deth,	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
I am not deaf. Now peas, and cry no more,	TC.1. 753
Ley no deaf ere to my spekyng;	RR. 7609

# Deal

By-cause that it was old and som-del streit,—	A.Prol. 174
For to deelen with no swiche poraille;	A.Prol. 247
He kepthe his pacient a ful greet deel in houres,	A.Prol. 415
But she was som-del deaf, and that was scathe.	A.Prol. 446
I yow foryeve this trespas every deel.	A.Kn. 1825
The temples, and the theatre every deel,	A.Kn. 2091
Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel—	A.Kn. 3064
'Yis, God woot, John, I heere it every deel.'	A.Mil. 3369
This sely Absolon herde every deel,	A.Mil. 3744
I kepe nat of his tokenes never a deel!	B.Sh. 1593
And nat on wast, bistowed every deel;	B.Sh. 1609
Of poynaunt sauce hir neded never a deel.	B.NP. 4024
His norice hym expowned every deel	B.NP. 4305
I hem diffye, I love hem never a deel!	B.NP. 4346
Or if his wityng streyneth never a deel,	B.NP. 4439
'Sire,' quod this boy, 'it nedeth never a deel,	C.Pard. 670
Al this sentence me liketh every deel.'	D.WB. 162
Wy, taak it al lo, have it every deel!	D.WB. 445
I wolde han toold his conseil every deel;	D.WB. 538
Upon my peril frete hem never a deel.	D.WB. 561
'Nay,' quod the devel, 'God woot, never a deel.	D.Fri. 1555
As he that is youre servant every deel.	D.Sum. 1806

# Deal—Continued

She kepthe his good and wasteth never a deel;	E.Mch. 1343
For to kepe in his lemalle every deel.	G.CY. 1269
Ne koude, by an hondred thousand deel,	H.Mcp. 137
I wol noght telle of textes never a deel;	H.Mcp. 236
or fleschly; goostly, as for to deelen with his godsibbes;	I.Pars. 905-10
he foryeveh . . . never a deel. I seynat that if	I.Pars. 905-10
'My thought is ther-on never a del.'	BD. 542
And be-thenke me every-del,	BD. 697
Ne chydhe she koude never a del,	BD. 936
Therof she had so moche hir del,	BD. 1000
And yet she nyste it never a del	BD. 1146
And made songes thus a greet del,	BD. 1158
Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel,	Comp.L. 32
gon with hem every del. In whiche Epycuriens	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
schewyd hir every del to the. Yif thou approvost here	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
Y-lissed wel, but heled no del more.	TC.1. 1089
'As help me God, ye shenden every dell'	TC.2. 590
In honeste with swich a lord to dele,	TC.2. 706
That evere I wrot, ye, al or any dell!—	TC.2. 1214
Lest time I lose, I dar nought with you dele;	TC.2. 1749
Though women dreden with us men to dele!	TC.3. 322
But Pandarus, that wel coude ech a del	TC.3. 694
Quod Pandarus, 'Ne dred thes nevere a del,	TC.3. 708
For to destroye our free chois every dell!	TC.4. 1059
Sin ye with me, nor I with you may dele,	TC.5. 1595
I wol yow tellen every dele,	HF.1. 65
In speche, and never a deel of trouthe?	HF.1. 331
Wel more, by a thousand dele,	HF.3. 405
With Eneas, hir newe geste, to deele,	LGW. 1158
But in that sweven is never a dele	RR. 28
Ne hastih hir neveradell.	RR. 232
No more was there, never a dell,	RR. 460
I was abashed never a dell,	RR. 805
Ne by a thousand deel so riche,	RR. 1074
They were ashamed neveradell,	RR. 1296
Of pome garnettys a full gret dell,	RR. 1356
Of bloode have loren a full gret dell.	RR. 1740
But if thou dele with trecherie;	RR. 2537
Thy pryve counsell every deel!	RR. 2889
Thy sleight and tresoun every deel.'	RR. 3158
And makith hem with woo to deele;	RR. 4445
With ony womanm forto dele	RR. 4847
And yitt ne seide she never a dele	RR. 5139
Repreve he dredeth never a deele	RR. 5261
Dounse shall the castell every-dele,	RR. 5868
'Sir,' seide they, 'soth is every deel	RR. 6017
Though ye you medle never a dele.	RR. 6036
Ne be not rebel never a dele,	RR. 6400
Thou shalt not streyne me a dele	RR. 6406
I kepe not dele with thee no thing."	RR. 6440
Telle forth, and shame thee never a dele,	RR. 6479
I wole not entremete a dele.	RR. 6635
But doth not as they don a dele;	RR. 6897
I dele with no wight but he	RR. 6967
To dele with other mennes thing,	RR. 6979
They nolde shewe more a dele	RR. 7137
But she ne bought hem never a dele,	RR. 7373
For he ne dredde hem not a dele.	RR. 7431

# Deal see Dole, Everydel, Halvendel, Somdel

# Dealeth

Thou delest with angry folk y-wis;	RR. 3265
------------------------------------	----------

# Dealeth see Deals

# Dealing

As thus in opyn delyng and in chere	TC.2. 40 var
-------------------------------------	--------------

# Deals

And of hir goode to hem deles,	RR. 5419
--------------------------------	----------

# Dealt

youre richesses mosten be dalt in divers parties,	B.Mel. 2560-5
	var
How that this fart sholde evene y-deled be	D.Sum. 2249
Noght wiste this preest with whom that he dalt,	G.CY. 1074
han daled in the synne of lecherie.	I.Pars. 905-10
And with hem deled ever lenger the more,	LGW. 1517

# Dear

O deere cosyn Palamon,' quod he,	A.Kn. 1234
And eek of Emelye, my suster deere,	A.Kn. 1820
Yif me my love, thow blisful lady deere.'	A.Kn. 2260
'My deere doghter Venus,' quod Saturne,	A.Kn. 2453
'And Palamon, that was his cosyn deere,	A.Kn. 2763
Sende hym in his love that it hath deere aboght,	A.Kn. 3100
'Now, deere lady, if thy wille be,	A.Mil. 3361
He seyde, 'John, myn hooste, lief and deere,	A.Mil. 3501
For it is Goddes owene hooste deere.	A.Mil. 3588
Go, deere spouse, and help to saveoure lyf!	A.Mil. 3610
To drenchen Alisoun, his hony deere.	A.Mil. 3617
Than Gerveys knew, and seyde, 'Freend so deere,	A.Mil. 3775
But specially I pray the, hooste deere,	A.Rv. 4131
'Now, deere lemman,' quod she, 'go, farewell!	A.Rv. 4240
And in encores of Cristes lawe deere,	B.M.L. 237
As any mooder myghte hir doghter deere,	B.M.L. 397
But all to deere they boghte it, or they ryse.	B.M.L. 420
O emperours yonge doghter deere,	B.M.L. 447
In hym triste I, and in his mooder deere,—	B.M.L. 832
O mercy, deere constable, 'quod she,	B.M.L. 858
Oure deere cosyn, ful of curteisye?	B.Sh. 1259
'O deere cosyn myn, Daun John,' she sayde,	B.Sh. 1288
But, deere nece, why be ye so pale?	B.Sh. 1286
'My deere love,' quod she, 'O my Daun John,	B.Sh. 1348
'Now trevely, myn owene lady deere,	B.Sh. 1386

## Dear—Continued

For which, my deere wyf, I thee biseke . . . B.Sh. 1431  
 And fare now wel, myn owene cosyng deere, . . . B.Sh. 1469  
 And telleth hire that chaffare is so deere . . . B.Sh. 1518  
 And fare wel, deere cosyng, til we meete! . . . B.Sh. 1554  
 Forgive it me, myn owene spouse deere, . . . B.Sh. 1615  
 Now wol ye vouchesauf, my lady deere? . . . B.Pri. 1641  
 To gyden us unto thy Sone so deere. . . B.Pri. 1670  
 Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere, . . . B.Pri. 1700  
 And seyde, 'O deere child, I halse thee, . . . B.Pri. 1835  
 And, for the worship of his mooder deere, . . . B.Pri. 1844  
 Wepyng and heryng Cristes mooder deere, . . . B.Pri. 1868  
 to deere, or elles to litel of pris; but, al be it  
 youre doghter deere; for, al be it so that . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
 this wise: 'Certes, deere sere, I graunte  
 despendours he hath. And, deere sere, . . . B.Mel. 2460-5  
 'And, deere sere, for as muchel as ther  
 therfore, deere and benygne lady, we . . . B.Mel. 2740-5  
 O noble, almyghty Sampson, lief and deere, . . . B.Mel. 2840-5  
 For ech of hem hadde oother lief and deere, . . . B.Mel. 2850-5  
 And thus hath Nero slayn his maister deere. . . B.Mel. 2930-5  
 She was agast, and seyde, 'O herte deere!  
 Now helpe me, deere brother, or I dye;  
 And therefore, faire Pertelote so deere, . . . B.Mk. 3242  
 O Gaufred, deere maister soverayn, . . . B.Mk. 3468  
 If that they doon, ye shul it deere abeye. . . B.Mk. 3708  
 Toward a temple, with hire mooder deere, . . . B.NP. 4079  
 And yaf hym yiftes, precieuse and deere. . . B.NP. 4196  
 To yow, my lord, sere Apius so deere, . . . B.NP. 4295  
 Moete by force his deere doghter yeven . . . B.NP. 4537  
 And leet anon his deere doghter calle, . . . C.Doo. 100  
 O deere doghter, endere of my lyf, . . . C.Doo. 119  
 'O mercy, deere fader! quod this mayde, . . . C.Doo. 148  
 'No, certes, deere doghter myn,' quod he.  
 Allas! to deere boughte she beaute! . . . C.Doo. 178  
 'But trewely, myn owene maister deere, . . . C.Doo. 205  
 Lo, how deere, shortly for to sayn, . . . C.Doo. 208  
 My deere freend, bitwixen me and thee. . . C.Doo. 218  
 And ye, sir Hoost, that been to me so deere, . . . C.Doo. 231  
 What, sholde I bye it on my flesh so deere? . . . C.Doo. 237  
 Greet pree at market maketh deere ware, . . . C.Pard. 293  
 And seyde, 'Deere suster Alison! . . . C.Pard. 301  
 So blesse his soule for my suster deere. . . C.Pard. 502  
 And seyde, 'O deere houbonde, *benedicite!*  
 'My lady and my love, and wyf so deere, . . . C.Pard. 832  
 'Tel forth your tale, my leve maister deere.' . . C.Pard. 964  
 Ne spareth nat, myn owene maister deere. . . D.WB. 167  
 'Depardieu!' quod this yeman, 'deere brother!  
 Now, by my trouthe, brother deere,' seyde he,  
 Thou shalt herafterwardes, my brother deere, . . . D.WB. 522  
 Heere may ye se, myn owene deere brother, . . . D.WB. 804  
 'Now, Mabely, myn owene moder deere, . . . D.WB. 827  
 Oure suster deere,—lo heere I write your name,—  
 'Pees! quod our Hoost, 'for Cristes mooder deere;  
 'O deere maister,' quod this sike man,  
 'Now, by your leve, O deere sere,' quod she,  
 That thou departe it so my deere brother  
 Yet for as muche as ye, my lord so deere,  
 'Ye wol,' quod he, 'myn owene peple deere,  
 I wol no thyng, ye be my lord so deere;  
 And tentify, she kepte hir fader deere;  
 To every wight she woxen is so deere . . . E.Ci. 101  
 And though to me that ye be lief and deere,  
 And hym presenteth with his doghter deere. . . E.Ci. 143  
 But at Boloigne to his suster deere, . . . E.Ci. 321  
 Remembre yow, myn owene lord, so deere, . . . E.Ci. 324  
 Ay ful of clappyng, deere ynogh a janel! . . . E.Ci. 334  
 Now knowe I deere wyf thy stedfastnesse . . . E.Ci. 400  
 'That ye han saved me my children deere. . . E.Ci. 479  
 O tendre, O deere, O yonge children mynel . . . E.Ci. 578  
 But o thyng warne I yow, my freendes deere, . . . E.Ci. 589  
 Ful litel nede hadde ye, my lord so deere, . . . E.Ci. 881  
 Myn owene deere brother, and my lord, . . . E.Ci. 999  
 For sith that verray hevne is boght so deere, . . . E.Ci. 1056 var  
 Beth nat agast her, of my brother deere, . . . E.Ci. 1089  
 Than thee offende, trewe, deere wyf. . . E.Ci. 1298  
 By the leve of yow, my lord so deere;  
 Now dauncen lusty Venus children deere, . . . E.Ci. 1337  
 And kept among his jueles leve and deere, . . . E.Ci. 1395  
 To graunte me my sovereyn lady deere. . . E.Ci. 1424  
 Salowed hath his sovereyn lady deere. . . E.Ci. 1515  
 'Whan Habradate was slayn, his wyf so deere . . . E.Ci. 1567  
 As dide Demociones doghter deere . . . E.Ci. 1626  
 Thow Cristes mooder, doghter deere of Annel . . . D.Sum. 1752  
 'O swete and wel-biloved spouse deere, . . . D.Sum. 1781  
 So shalwou seen hem, leve brother deere, . . . D.Sum. 1782  
 Solempnely this noble doctour deere . . . D.Sum. 1823  
 Seyde this blisful, faire mayde, deere, . . . D.Sum. 2133 var  
 Tiburce answerde and seyde, 'Brother deere,  
 This lyf to lese, myne owene deere brother, . . . E.Ci. 141  
 To whom answerde Tiburce, 'O suster deere, . . . E.Ci. 143  
 'Now, Cristes owene knyghtes, leve, and deere, . . . E.Ci. 321  
 For if thou do, thou shalt it deere abyel . . . E.Ci. 334  
 And othere swiche, deere ynogh a leek; . . . F.Sq. 272  
 I have a poudre heer, that coste me deere, . . . F.Sq. 341  
 To stonden in grace of his lady deere, . . . F.Fk. 1072  
 'By our lady,' quod this chanoun, 'it is deere, . . . F.Fk. 1310  
 'Y-wis,' quod he, 'it is ful deere, I seye, . . . F.Fk. 1414  
 For unto Crist it is so lief and deere, . . . F.Fk. 1426  
 And God it woot, myn owene deere brother, . . . G.SN. 70  
 . . . G.SN. 144  
 . . . G.SN. 257  
 . . . G.SN. 272  
 . . . G.SN. 293  
 . . . G.SN. 302  
 . . . G.SN. 321  
 . . . G.SN. 333  
 . . . G.SN. 383  
 . . . G.CY. 694  
 . . . G.CY. 795  
 . . . G.CY. 1133  
 . . . G.CY. 1348  
 . . . G.CY. 1354  
 . . . G.CY. 1359  
 . . . G.CY. 1467  
 . . . H.Mcp. 221

## Dear—Continued

O deere wyf! O gemme of lustiheed! . . . H.Mcp. 274  
 An arm atwo, my deere sone, right so . . . H.Mcp. 341  
 aboghte upon his precious body ful deere; . . . I.Pars. 265-70  
 maketh it so deere to harm of the peple, nat . . . I.Pars. 415-20  
 maketh hym Goddes owene deere child, . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 my deere sone, and correote me for myn . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 'Al mercy! swete lady dere! . . . BD. 103  
 And worship to my lady dere, . . . BD. 773  
 Right so ferde my lady dere, . . . BD. 966  
 Comfort is noon, but in you, Lady deerel . . . ABC. 17  
 For certes, Crystes blisful mooder dere, . . . ABC. 28  
 Convict that ye bothe have bought so dere. . . ABC. 86  
 That cometh of thee, thou Cristes mooder deere, . . . ABC. 99  
 Alas! when shal I mete yow, herte dere? . . . Mars. 138  
 And her receyveth as his frend ful dere. . . Mars. 147  
 For ever-more,—how dere I have it boght!—  
 Of riche aray,—how dere men it selle! . . . Mars. 168  
 Complayneth hir that ever hath had yow dere; . . . Mars. 176  
 My dere herte and best beloved fo, . . . Mars. 293  
 That for hir liste him 'dere herte' calle, . . . Comp.L. 59  
 Alas! your love, I bye hit al to dere! . . . Anel. 199  
 And how his auncestre, African so dere, . . . Anel. 255  
 To comen swiftly to that place dere . . . PF. 41  
 My dere herte have of my w som routhel . . . PF. 76  
 Forth with his make, or with his lady dere, . . . PF. 427  
 in a dere yee, hadde his gerneris ful of corn, . . . PF. 466  
 and that at grevous dere prys, Boece . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
 rather to ben leef and deere than for to been a neygh-  
 bour, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
 And ek for me preyeth to God so dere . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
 As though I were hir owne brother dere,— . . . TC.1. 32  
 Bicomme her man, as to my lady dere.' . . . TC.1. 51  
 My dere herte, allas, myn hele and hewe . . . TC.1. 434  
 O mercy, dere herte, and help me from . . . TC.1. 461  
 What! many a man hath love ful dere y-bought, . . . TC.1. 535  
 To serve and love his dere hertes quene, . . . TC.1. 810  
 Lord! he was glad, and seyde, 'Frend so dere, . . . TC.1. 817  
 'But, dere frend, how shal my wo be lesse . . . TC.1. 877  
 'Now, uncle dere,' quod she, 'telle it us . . . TC.1. 1016  
 And seyde, 'Gladly, leve nece dere! . . . TC.2. 122  
 'Now, nece myn, the kinges dere sone, . . . TC.2. 251  
 'Allas! he which that is my lord so dere, . . . TC.2. 316  
 'No, wis,' quod he, 'myn owene nece dere!—  
 'Ye, douteles,' quod she, 'myn uncle dere!—  
 'Al mercy, dere nece! anon quod he, . . . TC.2. 330  
 Now beth not wroth, my blood, my nece derel . . . TC.2. 474  
 Nothing acheveth, be him loth or dere.' . . . TC.2. 494  
 My dere herte, and al myn owne knight; . . . TC.2. 591  
 This Troilus, and seyde, 'O Venus dere, . . . TC.2. 594  
 Whan shal I next my dere herte see? . . . TC.2. 808  
 'Allas! my dere brother Pandarus, . . . TC.2. 871  
 'Now by your fey, myn uncle,' quod she, 'dere, . . . TC.2. 972  
 Ne bring me non; and also, uncle dere, . . . TC.2. 982  
 Now, for the love of me, my nece dere, . . . TC.2. 1046  
 And seyde, 'Lord, and frend, and brother dere, . . . TC.2. 1103  
 Quod Pandarus, 'If ye my lord so dere . . . TC.2. 1132  
 But, for the love of God, myn uncle dere, . . . TC.2. 1210  
 My dere brother Deiphebus and I, . . . TC.2. 1359  
 Deiphebus and my suster, leef and dere, . . . TC.2. 1431  
 Quod tho Criseyde, 'Go we, uncle derel'— . . . TC.2. 1476  
 O sonnes lief, O Joves daughter dere, . . . TC.2. 1675  
 Thus wol I playne unto my lady dere; . . . TC.2. 1693  
 Now pale, unto Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . TC.2. 1724  
 'What that I mene, O swete herte dere?' . . . TC.3. 3  
 'And shortly, dere herte and al my knight, . . . TC.3. 53  
 'Myn alderlevest lord and brother dere, . . . TC.3. 95  
 May thenken that she is my nece dere, . . . TC.3. 127  
 'But now to purpos. Leve brother dere, . . . TC.3. 176  
 In al this while unto his lady dere: . . . TC.3. 239  
 'I wol,' quod she, 'myn uncle lief and dere; . . . TC.3. 272  
 'My dere nece,' quod he, 'it am I! . . . TC.3. 330  
 And him her lief and dere herte calle, . . . TC.3. 494  
 My dere herte wolde me not holde . . . TC.3. 645  
 Why doth my dere herte thus, allas?— . . . TC.3. 752  
 And seye my dere herte, that his sorwe . . . TC.3. 774  
 And Troilus her knight to her so dere, . . . TC.3. 803  
 'That is wel seid,' quod he, 'my nece dere; . . . TC.3. 843  
 Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere, . . . TC.3. 888  
 Of which, my dere herte and al my knight, . . . TC.3. 920  
 'Y-wis, my dere herte, I am not wroth, . . . TC.3. 946  
 'N'ot I not what, at dere ynogh a risse, . . . TC.3. 975  
 'Nay, dere herte myn,' quod he, 'y-wis!—  
 'N'had I or now, my swete herte dere, . . . TC.3. 996  
 'And for the love of God, my lady dere, . . . TC.3. 1110  
 My ground of ese, and al myn herte dere, . . . TC.3. 1161  
 And seide, 'O dere herte, may it be . . . TC.3. 1181  
 Ye humble nettes of my lady derel . . . TC.3. 1210  
 But lest this night that was to hem so dere . . . TC.3. 1289  
 Gan therewithal Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . TC.3. 1304  
 And with a sik she seyde, 'O herte dere, . . . TC.3. 1347  
 He seide, 'Far-wel, dere herte swete! . . . TC.3. 1355  
 Desiring eft to han her herte dere . . . TC.3. 1411  
 'My dere frend, if I have don for thee . . . TC.3. 1448  
 My dere frend, that I shal so me bere, . . . TC.3. 1493  
 The bounte of his righte lady dere, . . . TC.3. 1525  
 To reve a wight that most is to him dere, . . . TC.3. 1553  
 If I forgo that I so dere have bought? . . . TC.3. 1618  
 And folwe alwey Criseyde thy lady dere . . . TC.3. 1640  
 For-ty be glad, myn owene deere brother! . . . TC.4. 291  
 . . . TC.4. 307  
 . . . TC.4. 405



**Dear—Continued**

Ech for his vertu holden is for dere,	TC.4. 412
And seide, 'Parde, leve brother dere,	TC.4. 541
Or thou be war. And, shortly, brother dere,	TC.4. 650
And with hir tales, dere y-nough a mite,	TC.4. 684
O dere herte ek, that I love so,	TC.4. 759
What wil my dere herte seyn to me,	TC.4. 858
And, for the love of God, my nece dere,	TC.4. 895
And thou, Criseyde, swete herte dere,	TC.4. 1209
This' al and som, my dere herte swete!	TC.4. 1274
That day by day, myn owne herte dere,	TC.4. 1311
And namely, my dere herte, ye,	TC.4. 1334
'For if that it be pees, myn herte dere,	TC.4. 1352
Dwel rather here, myn owne dere hertel	TC.4. 1449
'For trewely, myn owne lady dere,	TC.4. 1450
Answerde, 'Y-wis, my dere herte trewe,	TC.4. 1528
Thus were al lost, y-wis, myn herte dere,	TC.4. 1574
Whan she forgo'th her owne dere herte?	TC.5. 63
Al can I not to you, my lady dere,	TC.5. 160
And wol do fayn that is him lief and dere!	TC.5. 187
And seide, 'O dere daughter myn, welcome!	TC.5. 192
'Where is myn owne lady, lief and dere?	TC.5. 218
My swerd, myn helm; and, leve brother dere,	TC.5. 307
My dere frend, as I have told thee yore,	TC.5. 324
For wel thou wost, my leve brother dere,	TC.5. 342
'Now ris, my dere brother Troilus:	TC.5. 407
This Troilus answerde, 'O brother dere,	TC.5. 414
Welcome, y-wis, myn owne lady dere!	TC.5. 467
And to Pandare, his owne brother dere,	TC.5. 521
Me caughte first my righte lady dere!	TC.5. 567
My dere herte laugh! And yonder pleye	TC.5. 569
Herde I myn alderlevest lady dere	TC.5. 576
With softe vois he of his lady dere	TC.5. 636
Whan hennes rod my righte lady dere,	TC.5. 653
'What wol ye more, lufsom lady dere?	TC.5. 911
bought . . . So dere, I am the more unto him holde.	TC.5. 966
And, dere brother, think not long t'abide;	TC.5. 1155
Or that the mone, O dere herte swete,	TC.5. 1189
Priam ful ofte, and ek his moder dere,	TC.5. 1226
And to Criseyde, his owne lady dere,	TC.5. 1315
And over al this, that ye, my lady dere,	TC.5. 1340
'Y-wis, myn owne dere herte trewe,	TC.5. 1401
She gan first smile, and seide, 'O brother dere,	TC.5. 1457
'My brother dere, I may do thee no more!	TC.5. 1731
Of Troilus the Grekes boughten dere;	TC.5. 1801
Venus, how ye, my lady dere,	HF.1. 213
Y-wys, my dere herte, ye	HF.1. 326
They seyden: 'Mercy, lady dere!	HF.3. 640
For that is dere boght honour,	HF.3. 662
And seyde, 'Lady, lefe and dere,	HF.3. 737
And Polixene, that boghten love so dere,	LGW. 258
Enhanced and honoured, and moste dere,	LGW. 386
For love of Antony that was hir so dere,	LGW. 701
It was nat seene, deere ynogh a myte;	LGW. 741
That it was Piramus, hire herte dere.	LGW. 888
'Now, dere suster myn, what may it be	LGW. 1170
'My dere herte, which that I love moste,	LGW. 1294
Than he that hath a-boughte his love ful dere,	LGW. 1387
A seynt, and ever hir day y-halwed dere,	LGW. 1871
Fro yere to yere hir owene children dere	LGW. 1926
And seyde, 'Phedra, leve suster dere,	LGW. 1978
My dere herte, of Athenes duchesse!	LGW. 2122
King Pandyonis faire doghter dere,	LGW. 2247
'Now, sone,' quod he, 'that arte to me so dere,	LGW. 2296
And 'Fader dere!' and 'Helpe me, God in hevne!'	LGW. 2329
A daughter dere, and did hir for to calle	LGW. 2574
As thou, myn Ypermestra, daughter dere!	LGW. 2632
That men ful dere bye the noble thyng,	Ven. 26
Thus dere aboute is Love in his veynyng,	Ven. 37
Compleyne I, for ye be my lady dere!	Purse. 2
Alle thise didn, in that, me love you dere.	Comp.A. 28
Foryiveth it me, myn owne herte dere!	Comp.A. 77
I you beseeche, myn hertes lady dere,	Bal.Co. 20 em
To god, and to his seyntis dere.	RR. 434
That sighte was to me ful dere.	RR. 728
He may not holde his tresour deere.	RR. 1180
Her falshede shull they bie full dere!	RR. 2052
For men that yifte holde more dere	RR. 2383
Of hem that bien love so dere.	RR. 2452
And say, "Dere god, what thing is this?"	RR. 2581
The thyng that he hath bought most dere.	RR. 2739
That to thee made thi lady dere.	RR. 2820
Of hir lovers, to hem so dere.	RR. 2832
Spoken of hym that is so dere,	RR. 2844
And namely to thi lady dere.	RR. 2882
To me it is so leef and deere.'	RR. 3129
Thou hast bought deere the tyme of May,	RR. 3222
Was maad of lycur wonder dere,	RR. 4178
Love to deere hadde soold to me	RR. 4320
The which all-outte the more is deere;	RR. 4326
A, Bialacoil, myn owne deere,	RR. 4377
Is sold and bought to deere, I-wys,	RR. 5235
For he can so dere it bye	RR. 5929
She shal abyte that trespas dere.	RR. 5976
With Abstinence, his dere lemman.	RR. 6056
I myght eftsoone bye it full deere,	RR. 6094
The xi. thousand maydens deere,	RR. 6247
That Crist ne his apostolis dere,	RR. 6547
For they were Goddis herdis deere,	RR. 6561
In synagogis to hem full deere is,	RR. 6916

**Dear—Continued**

That seide he was hir fadir dere	RR. 7376
'Graunt mercy, swete sir, dere,'	RR. 7502
And clepeth you "his frend so deere,"	RR. 7621
<b>Dear see Dear-worth</b>	
<b>Dearer</b>	
Ther was no man that Theseus hath derre.	A.Kn. 1448
For som day boughten they of Troye it derre,	TC.1. 136
N'sa nevere seyn thing to ben prayded derre,	TC.1. 174
<b>Deareth</b>	
the derthe of it, and for his softenesse	I.Pars. 410-5
Of chepe, of derth, and of ruyn;	HF.3. 884
<b>Dear-worth</b>	
And is present Fortune dere-worth to the,	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
be more derworthe to the than thyn	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
But whiche is thilke your derworthe power	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
<b>Death</b>	
They were adrad of hym as of the deeth.	A.Prol. 605
As he that hadde his deeth ful wel deserved.	A.Kn. 964
Til that deeth departe shal us tweyne,	A.Kn. 1134
The deeth he feeleth thurgh his herte smyte;	A.Kn. 1220
But after his deeth man moot wepe and pleyne,	A.Kn. 1320
Ne for the drede of deeth shall I nat spare,	A.Kn. 1396
For soore afered of his deeth was he.	A.Kn. 1518
That shapen was my deeth erst than my sherte.	A.Kn. 1566
We have the deeth disserved bothe two.	A.Kn. 1716
Therfore I axe deeth and my juwice;	A.Kn. 1739
And that hir deth lith in my myght also,	A.Kn. 1795
The colde deeth, with mouth gapyng upright.	A.Kn. 2008
Yet was hir deth depeynted ther-bifore	A.Kn. 2034
Allas, the deeth! alas, myn Emelye!	A.Kn. 2773
The colde of deeth, that hadde him overcome;	A.Kn. 2800
Gan failen when the herte felte deeth,	A.Kn. 2805
In all the toun for deeth of this Theban;	A.Kn. 2829
Deeth is an ende of every worldly soore!	A.Kn. 2849
And gladder oghte his frend been of his deeth,	A.Kn. 3051
Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon,	A.Rv. 3892
That he for love sholde han his deeth, alas!	B.M.L. 193
The deeth of every man, withouten drede.	B.M.L. 196
Was writen the deeth of Ector, Achilles,	B.M.L. 198
The deeth; but menes wittes ben so dulle	B.M.L. 202
After hir deeth ful often may she wayte,	B.M.L. 467
To maken hir on shameful deeth to deye.	B.M.L. 592
For as the lomb toward his deeth is broght,	B.M.L. 617
Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace?	B.M.L. 647
And yet Custance hadde of his deeth greet routh;	B.M.L. 689
On shames deeth; ther is noon oother weye.	B.M.L. 819
Up payne of deeth, so have I doon certain.	B.M.L. 884
For Deeth, that taketh of heigh and logh his rente.	B.M.L. 1142
Til deeth departed hem this lyf they lede,	B.M.L. 1158
With torment, and with shameful deeth echon,	B.Pri. 1818
the deeth of hire child, til she have wept hir	B.Mel. 2165-70
for hir deeth, youreself to destroye.	B.Mel. 2170-5
greet discomfort for the deeth of his	B.Mel. 2170-5
the deeth of his owene propre persone."	B.Mel. 2175-80
Lord, hymself wepte for the deeth of	B.Mel. 2175-80
as wel in the deeth of our children as in	B.Mel. 2185-90
risen fro deeth to lyve, appeered rather to a	B.Mel. 2265-70
but litel reward to venge thy deeth;	B.Mel. 2560-5
to wroken hir deeth, and to sle thy persone.	B.Mel. 2560-5
seith, "Bettre it is to dye of bitter deeth	B.Mel. 2760-5
drede of deeth, ne no thyng that may	B.Mel. 2775-80
wel that nedes moste he dye, for deeth is the ende	B.Mel. 2800-5
ye have disserved the deeth, and therfore	B.Mel. 3000-5
we han disserved the deeth;	B.Mel. 3005-10
Wel oghten men thy pitous deeth complayne!	B.Mk. 3567
But taak kepe of the deeth of Oloferne:	B.Mk. 3757
The deeth of gentillesse and of franchise,	B.Mk. 3854
With stoth, compleynedest his deeth so soore!	B.NP. 4539
Ther been two weyes, outhere deeth or shame,	C.Doc. 214
Take thou thy deeth, for this is my sentence.	C.Doc. 224
'My deeth for to compleyne a litel space,	C.Doc. 239
Yif me my deeth, or that I have a shame;	C.Doc. 249
As shameful deeth as herte may devyse	C.Pard. 290
Been cause of deeth to many a creature.	C.Pard. 296
Hire beautee was hire deth, I dar wel sayn;	C.Pard. 297
Of which the ende is deeth, wombe is hir god.'	C.Pard. 533
Ther cam a privies theft, men clepeth Deeth,	C.Pard. 675
And we wol sleen this false traytour, Deeth;	C.Pard. 699
Deeth shal be deed, if they that may hym hente.	C.Pard. 710
Ne Deeth, alas! ne wol nat han my lyf;	C.Pard. 727
Thou spak right now of thilke traytour, Deeth,	C.Pard. 753
To fynde Deeth, turne up this croked wey,	C.Pard. 761
No lenger thanne after Deeth they soughte,	C.Pard. 772
For right as they hadde cast his deeth bifoore,	C.Pard. 880
Dooth with my lyf and deth right as yow leest.	D.WB. 1248
'His deeth saugh I by revelacioun,'	D.Sum. 1854
After his deeth, I saugh hym born to blisse	D.Sum. 1857
For which I deme thee to the deeth certayn";	D.Sum. 2024
"Go lede hym to the deeth, I charge thee!"	D.Sum. 2026
But deeth, that wol nat suffre us dwellen heer,	E.Ci. 36
And Deeth manaceth every age and smyt	E.Ci. 122
Been of that day whan deeth shal on us falle.	E.Ci. 126
That thurgh youre deeth youre lyne sholde slake,	E.Ci. 137
No lengthe of tyme, or deeth, may this deface,	E.Ci. 510
For wiste I that my deeth wolde do yow ese,	E.Ci. 664
Deth may noght make no comparisoun	E.Ci. 666
No fore of deeth, ne whan my spirit paele	E.Ci. 1092
Thy tayl is deeth, thurgh thyn envynmyngel	E.Mch. 2060
For neither after his deeth nor in his lyf,	E.Mch. 2077

# Death—Continued

God yeve yow bothe on shames deth to dyen!	E.Mch. 2377
'Is this for sorwe of deth, or los of love?'	F.Sq. 450
For-fered of his deth, as thoughte me,	F.Sq. 527
Me thoughte I felte deth myn herte twiste;	F.Sq. 566
I knowe what is the payne of deth ther-by;	F.Sq. 582
Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deth horrible!	F.Fkl. 1010
He seeth he may nat fro his deth asterte,	F.Fkl. 1022
Lo, lord, my lady hath my deth y-sworn	F.Fkl. 1038
But of my deth thogh that ye have no routhe,	F.Fkl. 1319
Save onely deth or elles dishonour.	F.Fkl. 1358
And with my deth I may be quyt, y-wis;	F.Fkl. 1363
She with hir deth hir maydenhede redressed.	F.Fkl. 1436
And seyde, 'I yow forbode, up payne of deth,	F.Fkl. 1481
Thy maydens deth, that wan thurgh hire merite,	G.S.N. 33
Ministre of deth, for if thou seye of mo,	G.S.N. 485
Up payne of deth, he wol nat seye me nay.'	H.Mop. 86
and boghte hem fro the deth	I.Pars. 150-5
with the derkenesse of deth, to the lond	I.Pars. 175-80
the shadwe of deth, where as ther is	I.Pars. 175-80
'covered with the derkenesse of deth';	I.Pars. 180-5
'derkenesse of deth' been the synnes that the	I.Pars. 185-90
world, shul slepe in the slepyng of deth,	I.Pars. 190-5
shal devoure hem with the bitter deth,	I.Pars. 195-200
by hir deth fleo fro payne, that may	I.Pars. 210-5
the shadwe of deth.' Certes a shadwe hath the	I.Pars. 210-5
the payne of helle; it is lyk deth for	I.Pars. 210-5
'To wrecche caytyves shal be deth	I.Pars. 210-5
withoute deth, and ende withouten ende,	I.Pars. 210-5
hir deth shal alwey lyven and hir ende	I.Pars. 215-20
folwe deth and they shul nat fynde	I.Pars. 215-20
deth shal fleo fro hem.'	I.Pars. 215-20
it worthy the deth, and this suffred oure	I.Pars. 270-5
and thurgh that synne deth; right so	I.Pars. 320-5
thilke deth entred into alle men that	I.Pars. 320-5
'Nay, nay, ye shul nat dyen of deth,	I.Pars. 325-30
almost to the deth,—yet seyde he,	I.Pars. 340-5
'Wikked deth moote come upon thilke	I.Pars. 440-5
of the peple hath caused deth to many a	I.Pars. 470-5
cause of his deth; somtyme the delices	I.Pars. 530-5
wounded to the deth by love of oure enemy.	I.Pars. 570-5
to the deth; but lat the justice be war	I.Pars. 570-5
ootherwise escape from his owene deth;	I.Pars. 570-5
which he shoulde suffren despitous deth.	I.Pars. 665-70
of the deth of Crist. Allas! what nedeth	I.Pars. 700-5
certes, swich sorwe werketh to the deth	I.Pars. 725-30
as the lord; the same deth that taketh	I.Pars. 760-5
the cherl, swich deth taketh the lord;	I.Pars. 760-5
for oure gilt, and suffred deth for	I.Pars. 805-10
of the deth that he shal receyve,	I.Pars. 810-5
the ende is deth, and of whiche hire wombe is hire	I.Pars. 820-5
to the deth; and if she were a gentil	I.Pars. 835-40
payne of deth that is perdurable.	I.Pars. 845-50
man was obedient to the deth.	I.Pars. 995-1000
haste hym to his deth, and eek the	I.Pars. 995-1000
drede of deth that cometh ofte sodeynly,	I.Pars. 1000-5
of his deth. And for as muche as he	I.Pars. 1000-5
travaille, and the lyf by deth and mortificacioun	I.Pars. 1080-5
Allas, Deth, what ayleth thee	BD. 480
I, wrecche, that deth hath mad me naked	BD. 576
The pure Deth is so ful my fo	BD. 582
Reysed, as fro dethe to lyve.	BD. 1277
Complainte of the Deathe of Pitie	Pity. 4
With-oute deth; and if I shal not feyne,	Pity. 4
Me ne laketh but my deth, and than my bere.	Pity. 105
Unto my deth, and that shal wel be sene.	Pity. 112
Thus for your deth I may wel wepe and pleyne	Pity. 118
Here endeth the exclamacioun of the Deth of Pyte.	Pity. end
Un-to my deth in poynt is me to chace!	ABC. 48
Ysaac was figure of his deth certeyn,	ABC. 169
Ther nis no dreed of deth may do me smerte,	Mars. 62
Ne trewly for my deth I shal not lette	Mars. 186
Myn owne deth; him wyte I that I dye,	Mars. 270
That, sauf the deth, ther may no-thing me lisse,	Comp.L. 6
That from the deth I may no wyse asterte;	Comp.L. 22
And I my deth to yow wol al foryve.	Comp.L. 114
But I, my lyf and deth, to yow obeye.	Comp.L. 119
And his disese was my deth as swythe,	Anel. 226
Or with the dethe ye mot departe us twayn;	Anel. 285
For thus ferforth have I my deth y-soght,	Anel. 290
Nay! rather deth, then do so cruel deth,	Anel. 300
Ayeins his deth shal singen his penaunce,	Anel. 347
Nis but a maner deth, what wey we trace,	PF. 54
The sayling farr; the cipres, deth to pleyne;	PF. 179
The jalous swan, ayens his deth that syngeth;	PF. 342
The oule eke, that of deth the bode bryngeth;	PF. 343
At shorte wordes, til that deth me sene,	PF. 481
I wol ben hires til that the deth me take!	PF. 588
Thilke deth of men is useful that ne	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
Allas! alas! with how deef an ere deth,	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
to seyn, the deth) hadde almost dreynt	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
viciorie of unryghtful deth in my presence.	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
thei weren pursuod to the deth	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
brought hem to the deth, but only for	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
the deth of alle gode men and ek of al the	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
hadde greythed deth to alle gode men,	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
dampnyd . . . to the deth for the studie and bountes	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
but certes gret causes to deth. But I	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
day of a mannes lif is a maner deth to	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
the deth of the body; it mai nat be doutid	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5

# Death—Continued

suffryng of deth, but eek with suffryng	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
that, yif that deth may take away	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
by the ende of the deth. And syn we knowe	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
resolved by the deth at the laste? For if it so	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
cleer titles of honour; yit natheles deth despiseth	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghes heved	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
the seconde deth duellynge unto yow.'	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
and the seconde deth he clepeth as	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
(Glose. The first deth he clepeth here	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
mayster, to chesen on what deth he wolde deye.	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
his beyng and desirith to come to deth	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
deth and destruccioun. But certes I	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
and embraeth ful ofte tyme the deth	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
taketh the deth whiche that nature	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
greet sorwe for the deth of his wyf, aftir	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
weye by the owtreste deth; for yif I have	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
the body is ended by the deth?' (This	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
soules han any torment aftir the deth of the body?')	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
bysien the fatal disposicioun of your deth	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
For yif ye axen the deth, it hasteth hym of his owene	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
wil,	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
ne deth ne taryeth nat his swifte hors.	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
world by the prys of glorious deth;	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
the laste deth, alle thinges I-born.	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
apaywed with that deth the wratthe of Evander); and	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
the	TC.1. 411
O quike deth! O swete harm so queyne!	TC.1. 469
Lo, here his lif, and from the deth his cure!	TC.1. 483
That alle the Grekes as the deth him drede.	TC.1. 527
Of deth, to which my sorwe wol lede!	TC.1. 536
The deth! For I, whil that my lif may laste,	TC.1. 579
Which cause is of my deth for sorwe and thought.	TC.1. 606
That streight unto the deth myn herte saileth:	TC.1. 799
'What may she demen other of thy deth,	TC.1. 825
And of his deth his lady naught to wite;	TC.1. 1053
My lif, my deth, hool in thyn hond I leye!	TC.1. 1057
Til her that may me to the deth comaunde!	TC.2. 201
He was hir deth, and sheld and lif for us;	TC.2. 338
That of his deth you liste not to recche,	TC.2. 385
That of his deth ye be not for to wite.'—	TC.2. 433
Or of our deth! Allas, I woful wrecche!	TC.2. 566
Unethes mighte I fro the deth him kepe,	TC.2. 1145
To dethe mote I smiten be with thonder,	TC.2. 1279
A woman that were of his deth to wite,	TC.3. 63
Lo, here is she that is your deth to wite!	TC.3. 110
If with my deth your wreththe I may apese.	TC.3. 138
As deth, if that I breke your defence;	TC.3. 343
That God me sende deth or sone lisse!	TC.3. 362
How neigh the deth for wo thou founde me,	TC.3. 905
That with the deth he wol his sorwes wreke;	TC.3. 1071
The crampe of deth, to streyne him by the herte.	TC.3. 1240
And right as he that saw his deth y-shapen,	TC.3. 1243
And from his deth is brought in sikernesse;	TC.3. 1577
What! God foryaf his deth, and she also	TC.4. 241
And of his deth roreth in compleyninge,	TC.4. 250
'O deth, alas! why n'ilt thou do me deye?	TC.4. 470
'The deth may wel out of my breast departe The lyf,	TC.4. 501
O deth, that ender art of sorwes alle,	TC.4. 503
For sely is that deth, soth for to seyne,	TC.4. 506
Or deth me slowe I wolde han gyven hire;	TC.4. 509
O deth, sin with this sorwe I am on fire,	TC.4. 539
After the deth she cri'de a thousand eithe,	TC.4. 746
And with the deth do bote upon her bale.	TC.4. 777
And thus myselven wol I do to dethe.	TC.4. 782
And of myn ordre, til that deth me mete,	TC.4. 819
Of deth, which that for wo she gan desire.	TC.4. 856
So gret that it a deth was for to see.	TC.4. 909
'But bid him come, or deth, that thus me thretheth,	TC.4. 1197
Ther shal no deth me fro my lady twinne!	TC.4. 1238
After your deth, to han ben crowned queene	TC.4. 1447
But of my deth though litel be to recche,	TC.4. 1595
The tenthe day, but-if that deth m'assaille,	TC.5. 205
He yaf an issue large, and Deth he cri'de;	TC.5. 574
That to the deth myn herte is to her holdel!	TC.5. 641
Toward my deth with wind in stere I saile:	TC.5. 691
After my deth, for now live I too longe!	TC.5. 985
Unto my deth to pleyne and maken wo:	TC.5. 1273
For through the deth my wo sholde have an ende,	TC.5. 1387
'And if so be my gilt hath deth deserved,	TC.5. 1393
That deth may make an ende upon my werre!	TC.5. 1400
With hope, or deth, delivereth me fro payne!	TC.5. 1413
As she that lif or deth me may comaunde!	TC.5. 1557
The deth of him that was so noble a knight;	TC.5. 1672
And after deth, withouten wordes more,	TC.5. 1718
Myn owne deth in armes wol I seche:	TC.5. 1822
Of hem that wepen for his deth so faste,	HF.1. 323
Ne my cruel deth,' quod she,	



**Death—Continued**

O, hawe of my dith peite!	HF. 1. 325
That made him cacche his deeth, parde.	HF. 1. 404
She made him fro the deeth escape,	HF. 1. 413
But, this as sooth as deeth certeyn,	HF. 1. 502
Of aboode, of deeth, of lyfe,	HF. 3. 873
For syth no cause of dethe lyeth in this casa,	LGW. 409
And eke the Deeth of Blaunche the Duchesse,	LGW. 418
That both after hir deth, and in hire lyf,	LGW. 521
After the deth of Tholome the kynge,	LGW. 580
And of his deeth it was ful gret damage.	LGW. 598
The same wolde I felen, life or deethe;	LGW. 692
And she hir deeth receveth with good chere,	LGW. 700
And wolde for love his deeth so frely take,	LGW. 704
And eke his swerde, that him hath don to dethe.	LGW. 889
Felawe and cause eke of thy deeth,' quod she.	LGW. 895
'And thogh that nothing save the deth only	LGW. 896
Than fro the deth, for I wol go with the.	LGW. 899
And Ector had after his deeth appered,	LGW. 934
Ayent his deeth begyneth for to synge,	LGW. 1356
After his fader deeth he bar him so.	LGW. 1406
Withouthen dethe, but I his helpe be.	LGW. 1616
That ye han of my dethe, or of my wo,	LGW. 1621
But certes for my dethe shal I not spare.'	LGW. 1628
As that from his dethe hym saved there.	LGW. 1642
That, what for fere of sklaundre, and drede of dethe,	LGW. 1814
His sones dethe is come for to wreke,	LGW. 1901
'I sorwful man, y-dampned to the deth,	LGW. 2030
That shames deth on me ther mote falle,	LGW. 2064
And dethe and povertie to my frendes alle,	LGW. 2065
After my dethe, and walke to and fro,	LGW. 2067
As I have seyde, of shames deth I deye!	LGW. 2072
Or elles suffre deth as wel as I.	LGW. 2098
And saved fro his deth a kynges sone,	LGW. 2130
And Theseus is ladde unto his deth;	LGW. 2144
And to the dethe he was almoste y-dreven.	LGW. 2430
For seke he was, and almoste at the dethe;	LGW. 2436
She was hir owne dethe ryght with a corde,	LGW. 2485
And drede of dethe doth hir so moche wo,	LGW. 2685
That ye ben of my lyf and deeth the quene;	Merc.B. 9
For with my deeth the trouthe shal be sene.	Merc.B. 10
Giltles my deeth thus han ye me purchaced;	Merc.B. 17
On hir, that may to lif and deeth me brynge,	Comp.A. 5
My deeth, I see, is my conclusion;	Comp.A. 23
But shal I thus you my deeth for-yive,	Comp.A. 31
Of my disse, and of my dethe also;	Comp.A. 44
And dethe also, when ye my peynes newe,	Bal.Co. 11
Er that deth us shal have nomen;	RR. 394
For if her deth be yow to wite,	RR. 1541
I roughte [ne] of deth ne lyf.	RR. 1873
My lyf, my deth is in youre honde,	RR. 1965
The deth I wolde me shulde sloo	RR. 2593
And yet ech man wolde fei the deeth.	RR. 2752
My lyf, my deth, and my martire,	RR. 3111
For shame to deth I was nygh brought.	RR. 3170
To me full welcome were the deth.	RR. 4121
But now the deth I must abide.	RR. 4125
For comfortiles the deth I drede.	RR. 4412
This game wole brynge me to my deeth;	RR. 4424
For lyf and deth, withouten wene,	RR. 4596
Withoute any deth or distresse,	RR. 4893
Perell of deth, or losse of good.	RR. 4976
If deth in youthe [hath] thee not sloo,	RR. 4992
With cruell deth ther hir present;	RR. 5002
That Deth stont armed at hir gate.	RR. 5004
If men his freend to deth wolde drive,	RR. 5293
And til a wikkid deth hym take.	RR. 5391
The sonner that [the] deth hym slo,	RR. 5643
And to her soules deth purchase	RR. 5754
Thurgh me hath many oon deth resseyved,	RR. 6311
And if that wikkid deth hym have,	RR. 6511
The deth of helle douteles,	RR. 7663

**Deaths**

For which hem thoughte felen dethes wounde.	TC.3. 1697
As he that felte dethe cares colde,	TC.4. 1692

**Debate**

And no thyng but for love was this debaat,—	A.Kn. 1754
For youthe and elde is often at debaat;	A.Mil. 3230
And tales, bothe of pees and of debaat.	B.ML. 130
In which he wol debate.	B.Th. 2058
by debaat and discord the grette richesses	B.Mel. 2865-70
adversaries han bigonnen this debaat and	B.Mel. 2870-5
For whan I dar noon oother weyes debate,	C.Pard. 412
After that day we hadden never debaat.	D.WB. 822
In campaignye; we wol have no debaat!	D.Fri. 1288
Yet hadde I never with noon of hem debaat;	E.Mch. 1496
Bitwixe men and gold ther is debaat	G.CY. 1389
'In this debat I was so wo,	BD. 1191
Withouthen jalounye or swich debat:	TC.2. 753
If thou debate it, lest she be thy fo,	TC.4. 166
Hadden no fantasye to debate,	Form.A. 51
Withynne hym-silf is such debate,	RR. 4902

**Debating**

cryngre and debatyng ther ayens, and	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
--------------------------------------	------------------

**Debonair**

This Emelye, with herte debonaire,	A.Kn. 2282
maken shrewes to be debonaire and	B.Mel. 2930-5
knowe verraily that he is debonaire and	B.Mel. 2950-5
whan he is debonaire and meeke, and	B.Mel. 3050-5
Curteys she was, discreet and debonaire,	B.NP. 4061

**Debonair—Continued**

Ne never so hawe, ne so debonaire;	H.Mep. 192
chaast and debonaire, yet notifie them in hire	I.Pars. 430-5
al his debonaire lif espirituel, that sholde	I.Pars. 560-5
thyng, by nature debonaire and trefable	I.Pars. 655-60
The dispitous debonaire!	BD. 623
Debonair, goode, glade, and sadde,	BD. 859
Help, and releve, thou mihti debonaire,	ABC. 6
yer, so that Zephirus, the debonere wynd,	Bo.1. m.5.
	185-90
men than Fortune debonaire.	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
alwey, whan Fortune semeth debonaire,	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
thow art pesible reste to debonaire folk;	Bo.3. m.9.
	875-80
for-sothe the debonaire force of god	Bo.3. p.12.
	1090-5
pytous and debonaire, ledde the schrewes that han	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
Simple of aïr and debonaire of chere,	TC.1. 181
For caught is proud, and caught is debonaire!	TC.1. 214
Pleasures of love, O goodly debonaire,	TC.3. 4
Hire name was Alceste the debonaire.	LGW.G. 179
That is so good, so faire, so debonaire,	LGW. 276
The worshipfull, the debonaire,	RR. 797
Ful debonaire of herte was she;	RR. 1220
Bitokeneth that full debonaire	RR. 1244
So gracious and debonaire,	RR. 3068
He shall to thee be debonaire;	RR. 3456
How he is swoote and debonaire,	RR. 3737
That debonaire have founden thees.	RR. 4035
As curteis shulde and debonaire,	RR. 5081
Than the swote and debonaire;	RR. 5412
For the debonaire and softe	RR. 5415

**Debonairetee**

been opened by pitee and debonairetee,—"	B.Mel. 2810-5
yet for the grette goodness and debonairetee	B.Mel. 3010-15
than debonairetee and pitee';	I.Pars. 465-70
This ire is with debonairetee,	I.Pars. 540-5
that men clepen mansuetude, that is debonairetee,	I.Pars. 650-5
Debonairetee withdraweth and	I.Pars. 655-60
seith thus of debonairetee, that it dooth	I.Pars. 655-60
to goodness'; but whan debonairetee	I.Pars. 655-60
herte, of misericorde, debonairetee,	I.Pars. 1050-5
Hadde as moche debonaire	BD. 985
Your gentilesse and your debonairetee	Comp.L. 103

**Debonarily**

dame Prudence, ful debonairely . . . hadde herd	B.Mel. 2250-5
spared us so debonairely in our folies, that if he	I.Pars. 815-20
suffreth debonairely alle the outrages of	I.Pars. 660-5
Debonarily, and no thyng loude,	BD. 517
And luke so debonairely,	BD. 550
For-yeve me so debonairely!	BD. 1283
And al this took she so debonairely,	Anel. 127
that other goth debonairely in the hows as a	Bo.4. m.3.
	1315-20
And up his look debonerly he caste,	TC.2. 1259
Ful eaily and ful debonerly,	TC.3. 156
That thou suffrest debonairely,	HF.3. 923
Thanne yelde thee here debonairely.	RR. 1943
And make thi yifte debonairely,	RR. 2382

**Debt**

Ther wiste no wight that he was in dette,	A.Prol. 280
Biheste is dette, and I wole holde fayn	B.ML. 41
For he was riche and clearly out of dette.	B.Sh. 1566
That man shal yelde to his wyf hire dette?	D.WB. 130
Whan that hym list com forth and paye his dette.	D.WB. 153
For dette which that thou owest me of old,—	D.Fri. 1615
And whan he wolde paye his wyf hire dette	E.Mch. 2048
For sikerly my dette shal be quyt	F.Fk. 1578
that no goodness ne hath to paye with his dette	I.Pars. 250-5
ne yeldeth nat to God al his dette, that is to seyn, al	I.Pars. 370-5
the dette of his body; eke whan he wol nat	I.Pars. 375-80
oother the dette of hire bodies, for	I.Pars. 940-5
yeldeth to hire housbonde the dette of hir body, ye,	I.Pars. 940-5
yelden and assoilen to the the dette of my	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
Syn that thou art so gretly in hire dette,	LGW. 541

**Debtilles**

lyve . . . In honour detelees, but he were wood,	A.Prol. 582
--	-------------

**Debtor**

If any dettour hath in myn absence	B.Sh. 1587
Which shal be bothe my dettour and my thral,	D.WB. 155
he that is dettoure to God ne yeldeth nat	I.Pars. 370-5

**Debtors**

Ye han mo slakere dettours than am I,	B.Sh. 1603
---------------------------------------	------------

**Debts**

And yelde hir dettes whan that they ben due;	E.Mch. 1452
--	-------------

**Deceit**

And of deceite, and cursed forswerynges,	C.Pard. 592
Deceite, wepyng, spyngnyng, God hath yive	D.WB. 401
No thyng ne artow war of the deceite	G.CY. 1079
Al his werkynng nas but fraude and deceit.	G.CY. 1367
scorned by deceite whan he cheeth fleschly delices,	I.Pars. 275-80
Now comth deceite bitwixe marchaunt	I.Pars. 775-80
trecherie and deceite, with lesynges and false	I.Pars. 780-5
comth deceite, false othes, chidynges,	I.Pars. 790-5
(that is to seyn, that be deceyte semen	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
Thou knewe wel the deceit of hir colour	Fort. 21
Withoute deceyte or any were;	RR. 4468

**Decets**

many manere of decetes. Thilke manere.	I.Pars. 440-5
the fele folde colours and decetytes of thilke	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5

<b>Deceivable</b>			
Lyk to the scorpion so deceyvable . . . . .	E.Mch. 2058		
cloudy hath chaunge hir deceyvable here . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10		
sche, deceyvable, enhaunceth up the humble . . . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5		
ytme it by-falleth that sche deceyvable . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5		
But glorie, how deceyvable and how . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50		
cheynes by the deceyvable delyt of erthly . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5		
it is deceyvable opynioun ful diuers and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700		
And now hit is so fals and deceivable . . . . .	L.St. 3		
For subtil jalousie, the deceyvable, . . . . .	Ven. 43		
And all they fynden deceyvable; . . . . .	RR. 4836		
<b>Deceivance</b>			
by the deceyvaunce or the feblesse of the eighen . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90		
<b>Deceive</b>			
folk han greet lust to deceyve, but yet . . . . .	B.Mel. 2515-20		
helpe, she wol faille thee and deceyve thee.' . . . .	B.Mel. 2640-5		
For that is best; I wol yow nat deceyve. . . . .	C.Pard. 918		
A loway jodelour kan deceyve thee, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1467		
Been they, us ely men for to deceyve; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2423		
both withoute synne, we deceyve us selve, . . . . .	I.Pars. 345-50		
in entente to deceyven his evene Cristene. . . . .	I.Pars. 605-10		
ymagnacioun of thought deceyve us . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5		
scorne the nat, ne pleie, ne deceyve the; but I . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5		
Lo, neither cas ne fortune him deceiven, . . . . .	TC.2. 285		
And thus here wardeynes wolde they disceyve, . . . . .	LGW. 753		
Disceyve that men tristen most. . . . .	RR. 3932		
That they hem shape to disceyve thee, . . . . .	RR. 4418		
Deceyve them than deceyved be; . . . . .	RR. 4842		
They deceyve other and hem selve; . . . . .	RR. 5758		
And wel the rather hem disceyve; . . . . .	RR. 6285		
That usen folk thus to disceyven, . . . . .	RR. 6884		
And can the folk so wel disceyve, . . . . .	RR. 7221		
There wolde I dwelle to disceyve . . . . .	RR. 7269		
But to disceyve Fayre-Welcomyng. . . . .	RR. 7522		
<b>Deceived</b>			
they dreden hem to be deceyved. . . . .	B.Mel. 2515-20		
He may nat be deceyved, as I gesse, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1356		
Why hastow Januarie thus deceyved, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2065		
For al-so good is bylynd deceyved be . . . . .	E.Mch. 2109		
As to be deceyved whan a man may se. . . . .	E.Mch. 2110		
Deceyved was for al his jollite, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 197		
may nat been deceyved ne corrupt.' And why? for . . . . .	I.Pars. 165-70		
wel sykeryk, that they been deceyved that . . . . .	I.Pars. 345-50		
that been deceyved. He hath a litil foryeten . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 65-60		
'I nas nat deceyved,' quod sche, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5		
the nature of thoughtes deceyved is this, that, as ofte . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50		
whan sche flaterid the and deceyved the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5		
They ne destroyeden ne desseyvede . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5		
combyrd and disceyvid with worldly . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5		
thought, and coveyteth not to ben disseyvid . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5		
disseyvid by false proposiciouns that goon . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50		
purveaunce, that ne mai nat ben disseyved, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5		
ne mai nat ben disceyved in no manere, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5		
nat comen, god is disseyved. . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5		
not only to trowe that god is disseyved, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10		
(Ne God may not deceived ben, parde!) . . . . .	TC.4. 975		
Which may not ben deceived nevere mo, . . . . .	TC.4. 983		
Certainly we ben deceyved; . . . . .	HF.1. 340		
Disceyved ofte withouten wene. . . . .	RR. 2046 <i>em</i>		
Deceyve them than deceyved be; . . . . .	RR. 4842		
But if the prince disseyved be. . . . .	RR. 6628		
<b>Deceyvedest</b>			
with glosyng wordes and deceyvedest hir . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5		
<b>Deceivest</b>			
That thou deceyvest bothe moore and lesse, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2064		
'Pleyestow or disseyvistow me,'—that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5		
<b>Deceiveth</b>			
he that deceyveth hym by sweete wordes.' . . . .	B.Mel. 2895-2900		
he deceyveth hym that trusteth . . . . .	I.Pars. 635-40		
The anyable Fortune deceyveth folk; the contrarie . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 585-90		
Fortune . . . . .	RR. 4446		
Hir faire biheeste deceyveth feele. . . . .	RR. 5578		
Than doth richesse that hym deceyveth. . . . .			
<b>Deceiving</b>			
that the darknesse of deceyvynge desyringes . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5		
and deceyvynge hope turmenteth hem. . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70		
Withouten ony disseyvyng, . . . . .	RR. 1590		
But so slygh is the deceyvynge . . . . .	RR. 6317 <i>em</i>		
<b>December</b>			
The colde, frosty sesoun of Decembre. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1244		
The tenthe day [dide] of Decembre; . . . . .	HF.1. 63		
Of Decembre the tenthe day, . . . . .	HF.1. 111		
the Names of the Monthes, . . . . .	Astr. 45-50		
30, December 31. Natheles all though . . . . .	Astr. 50-7		
the 13 day of Decembre. I fonde the day . . . . .	Astr. 121-7		
<b>Decerneth</b>			
knowynge . . . that decernith and byholdeth . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5 <i>var</i>		
<b>Decemur</b>			
'Quoniam igitur que sit.'—Frosa 10 . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5		
<b>Decimum</b>			
. . . pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5		

<b>Declained</b>			
And right as they declamed this matere, . . . . .	TC.2. 1247		
<b>Declaration</b>			
rightwisnesse, and for declaracioun of it, . . . . .	I.Pars. 595-600		
and for the [or <i>om.</i> ] more declaracioun, lo here thi [or . . . . .	Astr. 25-32 and passim (at end of most sections, and 65-70) <i>var</i>		
the] figure. . . . .	Astr. 127-32		
that there nedith no more declaracioun; . . . . .	Astr. 150-6		
A special declaracioun of the Ascendent . . . . .	Astr. 150-6		
to make of it special declaracioun. . . . .	Astr. 193-8		
What nedith more declaracioun? . . . . .	Astr. 193-8		
words that nedith to the declaracioun. . . . .			
12. Conclusio. Special Declaracioun of the houres . . . . .	Astr. 198-209		
of planetes . . . . .	Astr. 218-22		
a maner Declaracioun to Conclusiouns that . . . . .			
26. Conclusio. Declaracioun of the Ascensioun of . . . . .	Astr. 277-84		
signes . . . . .			
<b>Declarations</b>			
clepen porismes or declaracions of forside thinges, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5		
<b>Declare</b>			
Shulle thee declaren, er that thou go henne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2356		
Declare o point of alle my sorwes smerte . . . . .	A.Kn. 2766		
But that me list declaren my sentence. . . . .	A.Kn. 3002		
And so ferforth she kan our lay declare, . . . . .	B.ML. 572		
For to declare thy grete worthynesse, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1672		
This preyd he hym to construe and declare . . . . .	B.Pri. 1718		
And nat entende our wittes to declare; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1479		
Of oon peril which declare I ne dar . . . . .	E.Mch. 1306 <i>var</i>		
Of whom it nedeth nat for to declare . . . . .	E.Mch. 2437		
Swich thyng as that I knowe I wol declare.' . . . .	G.CY. 719		
that I kan nat declare. . . . .	I.Pars. 390-5		
afterward I shal declare. . . . .	I.Pars. 505-10		
but only to declaren his confessioun. . . . .	I.Pars. 1015-20		
But for your renoun, as he shal declare. . . . .	Pity. 63		
But to declare my ground of hevynesse. . . . .	Mars. 163		
That can her cas wel bet than I declare.' . . . .	TC.2. 1680		
Not list myn auctour fully to declare . . . . .	TC.3. 575		
This Diomedes, as bokes us declare, . . . . .	TC.5. 799		
The nakede tixt in Englis to declare . . . . .	LGW.G. 86		
Tho gan this Medea to him declare . . . . .	LGW. 1629		
ben a Theorike to declare the moevyng of . . . . .	Astr. 20-5		
sonne or of the mone, as I shal declare . . . . .	Astr. 97-100		
his nadir shal declare hym. . . . .	Astr. 174-9		
by nyght. This conclusioun wol I declare . . . . .	Astr. 193-8		
to declare that A sitte evene over the pool. . . . .	Astr. 251-8		
For feynte frendis it wole declare, . . . . .	RR. 5563		
<b>Declared</b>			
He hath to hem declared his entente, . . . . .	B.ML. 206		
as it is aboven expressed and declared, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80		
Declared hath ful wel in litel space.) . . . . .	E.Mch. 1687		
Now have I yow declared what she highte. . . . .	G.SN. 119		
Whan he was in this world, declared here . . . . .	G.SN. 331		
And now sith I have declared yow what thyng . . . . .	I.Pars. 95-100		
and his twiggas as shal be declared in . . . . .	I.Pars. 385-90		
be moore largely in hir chapitres folwyng declared. . . . .	I.Pars. 630-5		
Now after that I have declared yow as . . . . .	I.Pars. 955-60		
everiche of hem is declared and schewed by othere. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5		
By his contrarie is every thing declared. . . . .	TC.1. 637		
And right as thei declarid this matere . . . . .	TC.2. 1247 <i>var</i>		
Now have I declared thee all oute . . . . .	RR. 2935		
Trouthe declared fro falsheed, . . . . .	RR. 5562		
Now have I you declared right . . . . .	RR. 7168		
<b>Declareth</b>			
declareth the Tretys of the Speer. . . . .	Astr. 108-15		
<b>Declaring</b>			
Lo, this declaryng oghte ynogh suffice. . . . .	B.Mk. 3172		
wel aftir by hir-selve declaryng and . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20		
<b>Declaryngs</b>			
mede of coroune, or declarynges.' . . . .	Bo.3. p.10 925-30		
<b>Declination</b>			
But litel fro his declynacioun . . . . .	E.Mch. 2223		
That yevest after thy declinacioun . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1033		
That in his hoothe declynacioun . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1246		
this heved of Cancer is the grettist declinacioun . . . . .	Astr. 65-70		
whiche declinacioun after Ptholome is 23 . . . . .	Astr. 65-70		
is the grettist declinacioun southward of . . . . .	Astr. 75-82		
thilke two degrees ben of ilike declinacioun, . . . . .	Astr. 218-22		
the quantite of his declynacioun north or . . . . .	Astr. 222-9		
fixe sterre, rekne hys latitude or his declinacioun . . . . .	Astr. 229-33		
fro the equinoxial may the declinacioun or . . . . .	Astr. 229-33		
may the latitude or the declinacioun of eny . . . . .	Astr. 229-33		
quantite of his declinacioun. And right so . . . . .	Astr. 229-33		
of his declinacioun, be rekned fro the . . . . .	Astr. 229-33		
20. Conclusio. To knowe the declinacioun of eny . . . . .	Astr. 240-5		
degre . . . . .	Astr. 240-5		
the declinacioun of thilke degre fro the . . . . .	Astr. 240-5		
than is his declinacioun north; yif it be . . . . .	Astr. 270-2		
his declinacioun fro the equinoxial lyne; . . . . .	Astr. 270-2		
if it so be that the sonnes declinacioun be . . . . .	Astr. 270-2		
of his declinacioun, and than hastow . . . . .	Astr. 272-7		
his declinacioun is almost 20 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 272-7		
20 degrees of declinacioun oute of the . . . . .	Astr. 272-7		
the sonnes declinacioun be southward fro the . . . . .	Astr. 272-7		
adde than thilke declinacioun to the . . . . .			
<b>Declinations</b>			
and tables of the declinations of the sonne, . . . . .	Astr. 15-20		



<b>Decline</b>		
hem that eschuen and declynen fro vices . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80	
alle planetes som tyme declinen north or south save only . . . . .	Astr. 229-33	
<b>Declineth</b>		
good ne declyneth nat fro his bygnnyng. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5	
and that oo half declineth southward; . . . . .	Astr. 108-15	
noon of hem declyneth but fewe degrees oute . . . . .	Astr. 236-40	
<b>Decoped</b>		
With shoon decoped and with laas. . . . .	RR. 843	
<b>Decorat</b>		
beren the magistrat with Decorat (that is to seyn, that for no . . . . .)	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700	
be felawe in governance with Decorat), . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700	
<b>Decree</b>		
That he had lerned out of som decree,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 640	
And therfore positif lawe and swich decree . . . . .	A.Kn. 1167	
His lustes were al laws in his decree, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3667	
Fulfilled is my sentence and my decree; . . . . .	I.Pars. 17	
eek, as seith the decree, a woman that . . . . .	I.Pars. 930-5	
also, for, as seith the decree, that she . . . . .	I.Pars. 940-5	
<b>Decrees</b>		
by-cause that the book of decrees seith, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5	
<b>Decretes</b>		
thurw hir decretes and hir jugementes as thoughe . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5	
<b>Dedalus</b> <i>see</i> <b>Daedalus</b>		
<b>Dede</b>		
That al my felyng gan to dede; . . . . .	HF.2. 44	
<b>Dederit</b>		
'Novimus quantas dederit.' . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20	
<b>Dedicat</b>		
in chirohe dedicat or noon; for if . . . . .	I.Pars. 960-5	
<b>Deduit</b>		
Upon his hand he bar, for his deduyt, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2177	
<b>Deed</b>		
But wel I woot he lyed right in dede, . . . . .	A.Prol. 659	
'The wordes moote be coyn to the dede.' . . . . .	A.Prol. 742	
But been a leoun, bothe in word and dede, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1775	
Som tyme an ende ther is of every dede, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2636	
Na moore in lookyng than ther shal in dede; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3591	
Hath with hir freendes doon this cursed dede, . . . . .	B.ML. 433	
And all the venym of this cursed dede; . . . . .	B.ML. 891	
In vertu and in hooly almus-dede . . . . .	B.ML. 1156	
And this acord parfourned was in dede. . . . .	B.Sh. 1507	
The blood out-crieth on youre cursed dede. . . . .	B.Pri. 1768	
A perilous man of dede. . . . .	B.Th. 1999	
that ye han no wyl to do youre dede . . . . .	B.Mel. 2725-30	
known wel that this dede, that is to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2735-40	
cure dede and al ourre matere and cause . . . . .	B.Mel. 2930-5	
yourre grete goodnesse to fulfillen in dede . . . . .	B.Mel. 2930-5	
parfourned was in dede; and whanne thise trespassours . . . . .	B.Mel. 2990-5	
But never wolde assente to that dede . . . . .	B.Mk. 3355	
That she was nat with childre with that dede, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3474	
And how that al this proces fil in dede, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3511	
Discreetly, as by word, and nat by dede; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3696	
The verray preve sheweth it in dede. . . . .	B.NP. 4173	
As in a book, every good word or dede . . . . .	C.Doe. 108	
To seye this word, and fouler is the dede . . . . .	C.Pard. 525	
But he trespassse in word, or elles in dede. . . . .	C.Pard. 741	
Thanne hadde he dampned weddyng with the dede; . . . . .	D.WB. 70	
I seye, a cherle hath doon a cherles dede. . . . .	D.Sum. 2206	
Of so yong age, as wel in chiere as dede; . . . . .	E.Cl. 241	
I warne hem wel that I have doon this dede . . . . .	E.Cl. 1073	
And if thou take a wif in dede . . . . .	E.Mch. 1305 var RCP.	
His squier, for it was a gentill dede. . . . .	E.Mch. 1919	
Moot been enchesoun of youre cruel dede, . . . . .	F.Sq. 456	
Thus kan a squier doon a gentill dede . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1543	
But if a clerk koude doon a gentill dede, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1611	
He right anon wolde sle yow with the dede, . . . . .	G.SN. 157	
Me thinketh that it were a wonder dede. . . . .	G.SN. 308	
And as he bad, right so was doon in dede, . . . . .	G.SN. 516	
If that his dede accorde with thy speche? . . . . .	G.CY. 638	
Al as he bad fulfilled was in dede; . . . . .	G.CY. 1140	
For he was ever fals in thocht and dede,— . . . . .	G.CY. 1275	
Ne knyght in armes to doon an hardy dede . . . . .	G.CY. 1347	
And many another noble worthy dede . . . . .	H.Mcp. 111	
'The word moot dede accorde with the dede'; . . . . .	H.Mcp. 208	
to doon that synne in dede, yet seyn somme . . . . .	I.Pars. 290-5	
so forth into consentynge, and into dede . . . . .	I.Pars. 295-300	
the dede of grete synnes outward; . . . . .	I.Pars. 295-300	
in dede of synne'; thus seith the feend; . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-60	
Forsoth the dede of this venial synne . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-60	
receyving eek of holy water, by almes-dede, . . . . .	I.Pars. 385-90	
which bitterness every good dede of his . . . . .	I.Pars. 510-5	
hym with al thyn herte. And in dede thou shalt love . . . . .	I.Pars. 515-20	
and agayn wikked dede of his enemy, . . . . .	I.Pars. 525-30	
certes, in thilke dede have we . . . . .	I.Pars. 525-30	
or in dede, agayns hym to whom he hath . . . . .	I.Pars. 530-5	
in thocht and in dede, as he that arreteth upon God, . . . . .	I.Pars. 535-40	
Manslaughtre in dede is in foure . . . . .	I.Pars. 570-5	
in thocht and in dede, as he that arreteth upon God, . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5	
or a manly dede to swere grete othes? . . . . .	I.Pars. 600-5	
quitheth every good dede, be it never so . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90	
in chiere, and in dede. Eke ther been . . . . .	I.Pars. 735-40	
and eek in dede. In word, as for to bireve thy . . . . .	I.Pars. 795-800	

## Deed—Continued

forbad avowtrie in dede, but eek he . . . . .	I.Pars. 840-5
that nat only the dede of this synne is . . . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
is the stynkyng dede of lecherie. . . . .	I.Pars. 860-5
in spekyng and in dede. They been the vessel, or . . . . .	I.Pars. 945-50
the dede is withstonden, yet is ther greet . . . . .	I.Pars. 950-5
every word and every dede, and al that . . . . .	I.Pars. 955-60
in mouth, and in dede, by thy five wittes, . . . . .	I.Pars. 955-60
In dede, for Juno right anon . . . . .	BD. 132
Al have I ben a beste in wille and dede, . . . . .	ABC. 45
Nay! rather deeth, then do so cruel dede, . . . . .	Anel. 300
For al be that I knowe not Love in dede, . . . . .	PF. 8
And than, for-yeven alle hir wikked dede, . . . . .	PF. 82
the wrongful dede of the senat, and thou hast sorwyd . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
ther ne may be noon other dede, ne no . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
jugement is the dede or the doying of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
suffraunce clepeth forth the dede of the thought . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
acomplisen and speden the dede of hir thought. . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
Al unvist of this false and wikked dede, . . . . .	TC.1. 93
Thorough Edippus his sone, and al that dede; . . . . .	TC.2. 102
To make amendes of so cruel a dede! . . . . .	TC.2. 342
For day to day, right for that wikked dede; . . . . .	TC.3. 291
Ech rakel dede and ech unbridled chere, . . . . .	TC.3. 429
'Now God, thou wost in thought ne dede untrews . . . . .	TC.3. 1053
For love of God lat slee me with the dede, . . . . .	TC.3. 1301
'I wol my-self ben with thee at this dede, . . . . .	TC.4. 624
Hath wist before our thought ek as our dede, . . . . .	TC.4. 979
'For other thought nor other dede also . . . . .	TC.4. 981
And seide, 'O mercy, God, lo, which a dedel . . . . .	TC.4. 1231
Because of him, for his unhappy dede? . . . . .	TC.4. 1341
That love ne drof you not to do this dede, . . . . .	TC.4. 1572
But why he n'olde do so fel a dede, . . . . .	TC.5. 50
Withinne his herte, and every word or deda . . . . .	TC.5. 474
Agile! [I] in my thocht ne dede, . . . . .	HF.1. 329
And al day seen hit yet in dede, . . . . .	HF.1. 386
Hath nat to parten with a theves dede; . . . . .	LGW. 465
Octavian, that woode was of this dede, . . . . .	LGW. 624
Bothe of the lyonesse and al my dede.' . . . . .	LGW. 861
Or pilled hir, or boated of his dede? . . . . .	LGW. 1262
With felynyng, and with every sotil dede. . . . .	LGW. 1556
To trowen on the worde, but on the dede. . . . .	LGW. 1707
For they accordeden in dede and signe. . . . .	LGW. 1739
Allas, of the thys was a vilenous dedel . . . . .	LGW. 1824
The horrible dede of hir oppressoun. . . . .	LGW. 1868
And every poynt was performed in dede, . . . . .	LGW. 2138
And as to me, so grisly was his dede, . . . . .	LGW. 2238
By force hath this traytour done a dede, . . . . .	LGW. 2324
Lo, here a dede of men, and that aryght! . . . . .	LGW. 2327
That was his trewe love in thoghte and dede." . . . . .	LGW. 2542
Daunte thy-self, that dauntest othere dede, . . . . .	Truth. 13
That word and deed, he in conclusoun, . . . . .	L.St. 4
Ne spareth never a wikked dede . . . . .	RR. 417
Or til his folk, in word or dede, . . . . .	RR. 1037
As it bihoveth in dede and thought, . . . . .	RR. 2072
A cherle is demed by his dede . . . . .	RR. 2200
Thanne shalt thou done noon other dede, . . . . .	RR. 2459
And helpe in worde and in dede; . . . . .	RR. 2505
Ye may not wynnen in this dede. . . . .	RR. 3572
It is well shewed by the dede. . . . .	RR. 3836
Certayn I am ful like in dede . . . . .	RR. 4329
That aftirward ther shal in dede . . . . .	RR. 4458
Whanne heest and dede a-sundry varie, . . . . .	RR. 4477
And of that dede be not erke, . . . . .	RR. 4867
And wisely helle bothe word and dede; . . . . .	RR. 5214
For goode dede done thurgh priere . . . . .	RR. 5234
In all that he may done in dede; . . . . .	RR. 5270
That he not loveth his dede proveth, . . . . .	RR. 5385
Unhappy bereveth it in dede; . . . . .	RR. 5492
And thus in povertie is in dede . . . . .	RR. 5561
This werk, neiþur for word ne dede; . . . . .	RR. 5874
And yit men seide it was my dede. . . . .	RR. 5897
Of you, Sir, mede hym of this dede; . . . . .	RR. 6050
For varie her wordis fro her dede, . . . . .	RR. 6213
Unlyk is my word to my dede. . . . .	RR. 6360
We seyn it is our alder dede. . . . .	RR. 6948
To brenne hym for his synful dede, . . . . .	RR. 7052
And that her wordis folowe her dede, . . . . .	RR. 7249
But hardy folk and stronge in dede. . . . .	RR. 7352
That ye shulde take hym with the dede. . . . .	RR. 7632
<b>Dedes</b>	
Bothe of his dedes and his goode tonge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1438
'Dooth somme goode dedes, that the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2785-90
Kynges, 'The dedes of batailles been . . . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60
To do the gentill dedes that he kan, . . . . .	D.WB. 1115
And nyl hymselfen do no gentill dedis, . . . . .	D.WB. 1155
For vileyns synful dedes make a cherl; . . . . .	D.WB. 1158
That he is gentil that dooth gentill dedis; . . . . .	D.WB. 1170
gerdone a man for his goode dedes. . . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
his wikked dedes; for, certes, the . . . . .	I.Pars. 300-5
hire dedes and aboven alle worldly thyng . . . . .	I.Pars. 935-40
reverenced thurw his owene dedes, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
for my gode dedes. Certes ne semyth that I . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
after the multitude of thy gode dedes . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
only the dedes of fortune, that with . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
the effect of alle the dedes of mankynde . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
constreyneth the fortunes and the dedes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90

# **Dedes—Continued**

the diverse qualite of our dedes, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
and don (that is to seyn, your dedes or his worthinesse, his lust, his dedes wise, Of dedes, lik his fader Tideus; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5 TC.3. 1550
His worthy dedes, who-so list hem here, And of the dedes hath she more enquired And by his dedis a cherle is seyn. . . . .	TC.5. 803 TC.5. 1770 LGW. 1152 RR. 2182
The foly dedis of hir infauce, . . . . .	RR. 5006
Biholde the dedis that I do, . . . . .	RR. 6211
Bi wordis, ne bi dedis eke, . . . . .	RR. 6588
And folwe him in gode dedis. . . . .	RR. 6660

## **Deem**

I trowe men wolde deme it negligence . . . . .	A.Kn. 1881
Though that thou deme thiself that thou be oon, As demen of my self that I were oon . . . . .	A.Mil. 3161 A.Mil. 3161 var
To demen by interrogaciouns, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3194
I oghte deme, of skilful juggement, Sente any child; but it is bet to deeme I wolde demen that ye tellen sholde . . . . .	B.ML. 1038 B.ML. 1091 B.Pi. 1639
we may nat demen in so litel tyme that it were prof- itable, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2215-20
deliberacioun in this cas to deme, for the he ne may nat wel deme, and he that may nat wel deme, may nat wel conselle. a covetous man ne kan noght deme, ne ye ne may nat deme for the beste a sodeyn thought ne kan I nat deme but by coniectyng do yow obeissance, ye moste deemen moore curteilyn, "I deeme anon this cherl his servant have; For which I deme thee to the deeth certayn"; Ther is no man kan demen, by my fey! Honour to God and yow, as we kan deeme. I deeme that hire herte was ful wo; For she is fairer, as they deemen alle, He deme of al, for I wolde holde my pees; As he was wont ior yeer to yeer, I deme, They demen gladly to the badder ende. Thus jangle they, and demen and devyse, That folk of yow may demen harm or gesse. Thy lord were wys, and so I may wel deme; Or men may deme he playneth folly, And demen yit wher he do bet or he; yif thou wolt loken and demen soth with cleer lyght,	B.Mel. 2215-20 B.Mel. 2215-20 B.Mel. 2215-20 B.Mel. 2215-20 B.Mel. 2230-5 B.Mel. 2230-5 B.Mel. 2590-5 B.Mel. 3045-50 C.Doc. 199 D.Sum. 2024 D.Sum. 2236 E.Cl. 133 E.Cl. 753 E.Cl. 988 E.Mch. 1976 F.Sq. 44 F.Sq. 224 F.Sq. 261 F.Fkl. 1486 G.CY. 595 Mars. 158 PF. 166 Bo.1. m.7. 255-60 Bo.2. p.4. 390-5 Bo.2. p.5. 480-5 Bo.2. p.8. 580-5 Bo.3. p.2. 625-30 Bo.3. p.4. 695-700 Bo.3. p.4. 695-700 Bo.3. p.9. 810-5 Bo.3. p.9. 860-5 Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50 Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5 Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60 Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10 Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500 Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500 Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30 Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40 Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80 Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30 Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80 Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5 Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70 Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
wolde demen hemself to ben almoeste in the good is, syn ye demen that the sentence with wordes. For I deme that other men demen that sovereyn good be that I deme and holde unworthy . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5 Bo.2. p.5. 480-5 Bo.2. p.8. 580-5 Bo.3. p.2. 625-30 Bo.3. p.4. 695-700 Bo.3. p.4. 695-700 Bo.3. p.9. 810-5 Bo.3. p.9. 860-5 Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50 Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5 Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60 Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10 Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500 Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500 Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30 Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40 Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80 Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30 Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80 Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5 Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70 Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
deme that he were unworthy to the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
that we demen that thise thre thynges be . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
'Certes,' quod I, 'y deme that we schul clepe or that he deme, and lat hym techyn his soule that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 860-5 Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
For wherfore elles demen ye of your owene wil . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
seyn, how schulde men deme the sothe . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
ne mai, in that men demen hym to ben feble.) And what were to demen thanne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
For ryght so as thou myghtest demen hym myghty so mostow nedes demen hym for ryght myghty, that that nolde deme that he that is ryght myghty of schrewes wolde I demen althermost . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
knyt to hym—schal nat men demen hym moore unsely	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
thei han lost, demen ne holden that thilke peynes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
so as we ne deme nat that they that ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
folk as thei demen to ben gode folk or . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
that thilke men that som folk demen worthy worthy of mede, other folk demen hem demen or knowen the good folk and the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
as men were wont to demen or spoken of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
wolde deme that it were a felonie that he were good folk what thing thei scholde demen . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
thei han doon hem, they demen that tho . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
Yif thou, wys, wilt demen in thi pure thought . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
thei demen, as it soth is, that it is ryght . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
and I deme al outrely that hap nis, ne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
of god, I deme felonye and unleveful. . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
certain? For yif that he deme that thei . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
But that ne scholde we nat demen; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
that any man scholde deme a thing to ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
so wolde we demen that it were ryghtful . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
ne schalt naught demen it as prescience of thynges	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90

# **Deem—Continued**

to comen, but thou schalt demen moore . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
demen and discerne that the toon is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
And deme it harm by her opinioun; . . . . .	TC.1. 347
But lest thou deme I truste not to thee, . . . . .	TC.1. 601
'What may she demen other of thy deth, . . . . .	TC.1. 799
Wol deme it love of frendship in his minde. . . . .	TC.2. 371
'What! Who wil demen, though he see a man . . . . .	TC.2. 372
What men wolde of it deme I can not seye: . . . . .	TC.2. 461
Men mighten demen that he loveth me. . . . .	TC.2. 730
To plesen hem that jangle of love and demen, . . . . .	TC.2. 800
For him men demen hot, that men seen swete! . . . . .	TC.2. 1533
That nevere in me thou deme swich folye . . . . .	TC.3. 394
That can I deme of possibilite. . . . .	TC.3. 448
They mighte demen that they nevere er thoughtel . . . . .	TC.3. 763
Quod he, 'so as ye wommen demen alle, . . . . .	TC.3. 772
My Troilus shal in his herte deme . . . . .	TC.5. 697
Swiche as the world may of us deme . . . . .	HF.3. 656
And nought the revers, sauily dar I deme, . . . . .	Gen. 6
But smale candelis, as we demen. . . . .	RR. 1012
Of hym noon other deme I can. . . . .	RR. 2198
So clene as men her clothis demen, . . . . .	RR. 7248
Ful hooly men, as I hem deme. . . . .	RR. 7463
Ye may wel demen in youre wit . . . . .	RR. 7648
Of o talent you bothe I deme. . . . .	RR. 7672
<b>Deemed</b>	
And demed hymself been lik a cokewold. . . . .	A.Mil. 3226
self and han demed by good deliberacion . . . . .	B.Mel. 2325-30
Was demed for to hange upon a tree; . . . . .	C.Doc. 271
For ever he demed, sith that it bigan, . . . . .	E.Cl. 906
Diverse folk diversely they demed; . . . . .	F.Sq. 202
And for the trouthe I demed in his herte, . . . . .	F.Sq. 563
I demed hym som Chanoun for to be. . . . .	G.CY. 573
He demed alle the coles yliche good, . . . . .	G.CY. 1202
the justise regal hadde whilom demed hem bothe to gon . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
folweth it that it is demed to ben a foul . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
fulfulnesse that is demed to ben sovereyn . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
requerid, for it is demyd to ben . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
whiche that is now demed for . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
han demyd that it byhoveth that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
cese for to be, as Aristotile demed of the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
That in his herte he demed, as I gesse, . . . . .	TC.3. 1727
As he hir swoor; and hertly demede . . . . .	HF.1. 263
Into the cave, and demed as hem liste. . . . .	LGW. 1244
A cherle is demed by his dede . . . . .	RR. 2200
<b>Deemest</b>	
Maystresse, what demestow of this? . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
for-thy demestow that felouns and wikkide . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
'And demestow,' quod sche, 'that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
'What demestow thanne,' quod . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
whether of thise two demestow for more myghti? . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
'Demestow nat,' quod sche, 'that alle . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
'Thow demest of thy-self amys; . . . . .	HF.2. 88
<b>Deemeth</b>	
Now demeth as yow liste, ye that kan, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1353
For Goddes love, demeth nat that I seye . . . . .	A.Mil. 3172
"He that soone deemeth, soone shal repente" this, that "he that soone deemeth, soone person, by-cause that he deemeth to have . . . . .	B.Mel. 2220-5 B.Mel. 2325-30 B.Mel. 2375-80
As lewed peple demeth comunly . . . . .	F.Sq. 221
And, whan that ye han herd the tale, demeth. Demeth alle thyng be spoke of hym, y-wis. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1498 G.CY. 689
Ne demeth nat that I desclaundre youre hous, . . . . .	G.CY. 993
ne demeth hem nat synnes, and ne shryveth . . . . .	I.Pars. 370-5
he demeth that he be that he nys nat. . . . .	I.Pars. 395-400
he demeth that he hath synned so greetly, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
Agayns the wanhope that he demeth that he sholde . . . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
he demeth that it be the sovereyn good; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
wyght demeth that thilke estat that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
gourdoun? Demeth aught the peple that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
'Nay,' quod I, 'but the peple demeth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
it discernith and demeth every thyng; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
that any wight demeth to ben desired, that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
of mankynde, yif so be that it demeth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
for that it demeth that the prescience nis . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
and demyth alle the thynges that ben undir . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
hym that demeth, it byhoveth that every . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
to knowe thise thynges, but demeth and knoweth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
that seeth and demeth alle thynges. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5
As men may see, and so the wise it demeth. . . . .	TC.1. 644
And demeth ye what he shal do therefore. . . . .	LGW. 453
For I dare sayne that reason demeth, . . . . .	RR. 7543
<b>Deeming</b>	
of demynge, but by resoun ymaginatyf. . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
Throughout my demyng utterly . . . . .	RR. 3489 var
<b>Deep</b>	
Ne wette hir fynghres in hir sauce depe. . . . .	A.Prol. 129
Y-sworn ful depe, and ech of us til oother, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1932
And made his swerd depe in his flesh to byte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2640



**Deep—Continued**

Som in his bed, som in the depe see, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3031
And at that hole he looked in ful depe, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3442
So depe may impressioun be take, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3613
He priketh harde and depe as he were mad . . . . .	A.Rv. 4231 <i>var</i>
And though he were nat depe experte in loore, . . . . .	B.M.L. 4
Lik to the serpent depe in helle y-bounde! . . . . .	B.M.L. 361
That day that I shal drenchen in the depe! . . . . .	B.M.L. 455
the juggemnts . . . been ful depe,—ther may no man . . . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600
Allas, to depe wol the y'enym wadel . . . . .	B.Mk. 3684
Although the slough had never been so deepe; . . . . .	B.NP. 3988
Bihold my bloody woundes, depe and wyde; . . . . .	B.NP. 4205
Deepe was the wey, for which the carte stood; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1541
Save that he siketh wonder depe and soore, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1940
Ye been so depe enprented in my thought, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2178
Al be his woundes never so depe and wyde, . . . . .	F.Sq. 155
So depe in greyn he dyed his coloures, . . . . .	F.Sq. 511
In Habradates woundes depe and wyde, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1416
Amidde the valey, wonder depe, . . . . .	BD. 165
For hit ful depe is senken in my mynde, . . . . .	Anel. 8
that percen hem-selve depe, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
envyrouneth a ful deep thought and . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
Whoso that seketh sooth by a deep thought, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
(Gloss. Who so wol seke the depe ground . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
in the depe of your herte? (This to . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
the depe westrene see, ne covseyth nat to . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
His ye perced, and so depe it wente, . . . . .	TC.1. 272
Of her his fixe and depe impressioun; . . . . .	TC.1. 298
In many an uncouth glad and deep matere, . . . . .	TC.2. 151
Ne nevera was to wight so depe y-sworn, . . . . .	TC.2. 570
With Pluto King as depe ben in helle . . . . .	TC.3. 592
'Ye ben so depe in-with my herte y-grave, . . . . .	TC.3. 1499
'Devine nat in reson y so depe . . . . .	TC.4. 589
And seme as though he sholde falle depe . . . . .	TC.5. 258
Is of my lady's depe sikis sore! . . . . .	TC.5. 675
O trust! O feith! O depe assurancel . . . . .	TC.5. 1259
And therto is a kyng ful depe I-sworn . . . . .	LGW.G. 368
And here beganne the depe affecioun . . . . .	LGW. 1229
And sworne so depe to hire to be trewe . . . . .	LGW. 1234
This Eneas, that hath thus depe y-swore, . . . . .	LGW. 1285
Me thyketh this, that thou were depe y-holde . . . . .	LGW. 1954
For mercy, pitee, and deep affecioun, . . . . .	Comp.A. 26
So depe was hir wo bigonnen . . . . .	RR. 319
The takel smote, and depe it wente, . . . . .	RR. 1729
Can so depe in myn herte pace . . . . .	RR. 1751
All quykke I wolde be dolven deepe . . . . .	RR. 4070
Aboute hem made he a diche deepe . . . . .	RR. 4152
With walles rounde and diche depe, . . . . .	RR. 4205
And depe greven it is so tendir . . . . .	RR. 4799
For more depe profit and valour . . . . .	RR. 5556 <i>var</i>

**Deeper**

enquere Depper in this, a trouthe for to lere, . . . . .	B.M.L. 630
The savour myghte in me no depper go; . . . . .	G.S.N. 250
but lat us seken deppere; I coniecte that . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
delicious, but to wreeches it is a deppere felyng . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
That in this proces if ye depper go, . . . . .	TC.2. 485

**Deeply**

retreith deepliche thinges I-seyn by-forn . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
---	----------------------

**Deepness**

dreynt in overthrowngne depnesse, dulleth . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
within the depnesse of the thought? . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
the devyne depnesse, the whiche that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10

**Deer**

To huntun at the leoun or the deer; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2150
He koude hunte at wilde deer, . . . . .	B.Th. 1926
That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe . . . . .	D.Fri. 1370
Forestes, parkes ful of wilde deer; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1190
He saugh, when voyded were thise wilde deer, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1195
Shal wel the deer unto thy bowe drive! . . . . .	TC.2. 1535
Neound for hert, or wilde boor or deer, . . . . .	LGW. 1121
To shoten at good messe to the dere, . . . . .	RR. 1453

**Deface**

No lengthe of tyme, or deeth, may this deface, . . . . .	E.Cl. 510
Than that it was, and childishly deface . . . . .	TC.4. 804
Ne remuable Fortune it deface, . . . . .	TC.4. 1682
That ye with salte teres so deface, . . . . .	TC.5. 915
That hete myghte it not deface, . . . . .	HF.3. 74

**Defaced**

And that defaced is, that may ye wite . . . . .	TC.5. 1335
---	------------

**Defamation**

Of diffamacioun and avowtrye, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1304
---	-------------

**Defame**

To speyren any man, or hym defame, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3147
Were no despit y-doon for his defame, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3738
Ne I wol nat take on me so greet defame, . . . . .	C.Pard. 612
I schal defame him over al wher I speke . . . . .	D.Sum. 2212 <i>var</i>
I schal diffame hym over al wher I speke . . . . .	D.Sum. 2212 <i>var</i>
Suspectuous was the diffame of this man, . . . . .	E.Cl. 540
Hadde loved hym wel, the sclandre of his diffame . . . . .	E.Cl. 730
Defamen Love, as nothing of him knower, . . . . .	TC.2. 860
And me were levere ded than her defame, . . . . .	TC.4. 565
With which he wont is to diffame . . . . .	HF.3. 491

**Defame—Continued**

And of her myshappe hem diffame, . . . . .	RR. 5500
Religious folk, ne hem diffame; . . . . .	RR. 6152
With traisoun we wole hym defame, . . . . .	RR. 6935

**Defamed**

To been defamed falsly, if that he . . . . .	C.Pard. 415
thurgh which a man is defamed; . . . . .	I.Pars. 645-50

**Default**

For his default, and whan he it espied, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3718
Though he the sooth of hir defaulte wiste,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 370
That no defaulte no man aperceyvethe, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1018
That never sholde ther be default in here, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 790
Ther was defaulte in somewhat, wel I woot, . . . . .	G.CY. 954
Another defaulte is this, that men doon . . . . .	I.Pars. 95-100
The thridd defaulte is . . . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
he that is in helle hath defaulte of light . . . . .	I.Pars. 180-5
shall have defaulte of the sighte of God; . . . . .	I.Pars. 180-5
In defaulte of tresor, of which that David . . . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
the myesse of helle shall been in defaulte of mete . . . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
myesse shall been in defaulte of clothyng, . . . . .	I.Pars. 195-200
in defaulte of freendes, for he nys nat . . . . .	I.Pars. 195-200
And further-over they shul have defaulte of alle . . . . .	I.Pars. 205-10
and defaulte withoute failyng, for . . . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
shal evermo bignyne, and hir defaulte . . . . .	I.Pars. 215-20
of defaulte of his neighbores; and the . . . . .	I.Pars. 1030-5
arrette it to the defaulte of myn unkonnyng, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 1080-5
Purely for defaulte of slepe, . . . . .	BD. 5
Defaulte of slepe and hevynesse, . . . . .	BD. 25
And deed, right thogh defaulte of slepe, . . . . .	BD. 223
Thogh defaulte of slepyng thus . . . . .	BD. 241
And were on a defaulte y-falle, . . . . .	BD. 384
of our defaulte; but it is lyk a . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
what for defaulte of un-usage and . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
there be defaulte of manye goodis, scheweth it . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
for he hath som tyme defaulte of manye necessites, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
how gret defaulte of power and how gret feblesse ther . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
that thei han don, that is to seyn, defaulte of peyne, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
of peyne, whiche defaulte of peyne thou . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
Ne thes mismetre for defaulte of tongel . . . . .	TC.5. 1796
It was, y-wys, a greet defaulte in kynde, . . . . .	Comp.A. 56
In love may no defaulte be, . . . . .	RR. 4586
And in defaulte of love it is, . . . . .	RR. 5789

**Defaults**

if ye wole considere the defaults . . . . .	B.Mel. 2680-5
for whiche defaults God hath suffred yow . . . . .	B.Mel. 2685-90
of his defaults and of his synnes, the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2685-90
'Ye, God amende defaults, sire,' quod she, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1810
only that oure defaults shullen be jugged, . . . . .	I.Pars. 165-70
maneres of defaults agayn thre thynges . . . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
do tho defaults away, he for-letith to ben . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5

**Defetted**

thow languysche and art defetted for desir . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
--	-------------------

**Defetted see Defet****Defence**

'A trewe frend is a strong defense; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5
whan the defense is doon anon withouten intervalle . . . . .	B.Mel. 2720-5
awich attemptance in his defense that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2725-30
ye maken no defense as now for to defende yow, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2725-30
In women violent is no defense,— . . . . .	D.WB. 467
Ye archiwyves stondeth at defense, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1195
Ther nas no thicker cloth of no defense, . . . . .	PF. 273
wolde drawn to the defense of his opinyoun . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
I am withoute defense dampnyd to proscriptioun . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
despoiled . . . of defense; and ther-fore me lyst to . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
crie . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
As deth, if that I breke your defense; . . . . .	TC.3. 138
N' I wol not, certain, breken your defense; . . . . .	TC.3. 1299
Thus am I lost: ther helpeth no defence! . . . . .	TC.4. 287
I hadde ben ded, withouten any defense, . . . . .	LGW. 279
In the defense of hir and of hir ryght, . . . . .	LGW. 606
He wolde hym ete; ther helpeth no defense, . . . . .	LGW. 1931
Withoute wernyng or defense; . . . . .	RR. 1142
May no defense availle the heere; . . . . .	RR. 1931
If that thou maist gete thes defense, . . . . .	RR. 3301
Who myght defense ayens hem make? . . . . .	RR. 6277

**Defenced**

Defenced with the stronge wall, . . . . .	RR. 4310
---	----------

**Defend**

Hire to defende agayn this renegat? . . . . .	B.M.L. 933
may . . . thyn hows defense; but certes, for to movee . . . . .	B.Mel. 2215-20
they that defenden every wight to assaye any . . . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5
myn hows so kepen and defenden, that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2520-5
mysdoers, and to defende the good, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2630-5
ye seye that right axeth a man to defenden violence . . . . .	B.Mel. 2720-5
for to defenden hym and nat for to vengen hym, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2720-5
no defense as now for to defende yow, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2725-30
Now wol I yow defenden hasardrye, . . . . .	C.Pard. 590
Man for tenspire, and eek for to defende . . . . .	G.CY. 1470
and angrily, and defenden or excusen his synne . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
the goodes of the emperour, to defenden hem . . . . .	I.Pars. 755-60
signifieth that he sholde defenden hooly chirche, . . . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
and defenden hire underlynges or hire . . . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
Now, Lady, from the fyr thou us defende . . . . .	ABC. 95
defenden gode men and eek al the senat, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
defenden me fro alle suspectioun of swiche . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
defenden the compleynte, it . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
wel defende me fro hir), And tho . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
whiche he may defenden his moneye?" . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5

**Defend—Continued**

travleith hym to defende and kepe the savacion of his lif, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11 995-1000
as longe as hir nature mai defenden hem. . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
defended fro withoute by the stedfastnesse . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
and harde, and defenden hem . . . that thei ne de- parte nat . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
Of thing, fro which thou canst thee not defende. .	TC.1. 511
Ret me to love, and sholde i me defende? . . . .	TC.2. 413
Nece, I conjure; and heylly you defende, . . . .	TC.2. 1733
If that ye were untrews (as God defende!), . . . .	TC.4. 1647
Us . . . Defende! And to thy mercy, everichoon, .	TC.5. 1867
Fighten with this fende and him defende. . . . .	LGW. 1996
Yow to defende and knyghtly sleen your fo! . . . .	LGW. 2085
For god defende that I shulde make . . . . .	RR. 1948
I shall defende it, if I may, . . . . .	RR. 4086
Thei wolen hem scoure and defende, . . . . .	RR. 5518
But he the bet kunne hym defende. . . . .	RR. 5992
That shulde defende it fro withynne. . . . .	RR. 6276
And it defenden as he may, . . . . .	RR. 6750
But they defende them with lamprey, . . . . .	RR. 7038
Til that they may it bet defende, . . . . .	RR. 7153
That Cristes lawe wole defende, . . . . .	RR. 7174

**Defendant**

in his defendaunt, and that he ne may noon . . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
--	---------------

**Defended**

is . . . defended to hym that sorweful is wepyng certes is defended. Measure of nat worth a stree, but if they be defended thy body, and hast nat defended thy self . . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80 B.Mel. 2180-5 B.Mel. 2525-30 B.Mel. 2610-5
Eet of the fruyt defended, on the tree, . . . . .	C.Pard. 510
That hye God defended marriage . . . . .	D.WB. 60
Ire is a thyng that hye God defended, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1834
in the beautee of the fruyt defended, yet heighly defended, muche worse is forsweryng Certes, al this thyng is defended by God, . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5 I.Pars. 600-5 I.Pars. 605-10
firste thyng that God defended in the a-wey, they schulden han defended the covered and defended by the auctorite of me but defendeden hem by the sikernes of holi with . . . peril to me defended I al the senat! Shal I thanne, only, be defended to usen my And hem defended truandise; . . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5 Bo.1. p.2. 50-5 Bo.1. p.4. 115-20 Bo.1. p.4. 130-5 Bo.1. p.4. 155-60 Bo.2. p.2. 300-5 RR. 6664

**Defender**

hevene as a defendour myghty to suffren . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
---	------------------------

**Defenders**

eyther the entent of the defendours or . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
--	-------------------

**Defendeth**

hym that defendeth hym of excesse and seyn, that nature defendeth and forbedeth . . . that no man . . . . .	B.Mel. 2725-30 B.Mel. 2770-5 B.Mel. 2945-50 B.Mel. 2945-50
'Now sithen he defendeth that man shal nat yeven resoun he defendeth and forbedeth a man to yeven wityngly, and defendeth his folye. . . . .	I.Pars. 400-5 I.Pars. 400-5 I.Pars. 650-5
Pertinacie is whan man defendeth his folies, . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
Swich japes defendeth Saint Paul. . . . .	TC.1. 603
Resoun defendeth us to byleven, thanne 'Lo, Love, ayeins the whiche who-so defendeth	

**Defending**

Defendyng hem from ydelnesse, . . . . .	RR. 5800
---	----------

**Defensible**

A porte-cols defensible . . . . .	RR. 4168
-----------------------------------	----------

**Defet**

To ben defet and pale, and waxen lesse . . . . .	TC.5. 618
He so defet was, that no maner man . . . . .	TC.5. 1219

**Defet see Defeated****Defile**

Though men hym bete and al defile. . . . .	RR. 7315
--	----------

**Defile see Defoul****Defin- see Diffin-****Defin**

The tercelet of the faucon, to diffyne Al hir sentence 'Wherfor I wol define in this manere, . . . . .	PF. 529 TC.3. 834
Swich is the world! For-why I thus define: That swich a wo my wit can not define: . . . . .	TC.4. 390 TC.5. 271
And for the more part diffynen. . . . .	HF.1. 344
For I herde never diffyne it ere, . . . . .	RR. 4807 em
If ye wolde diffyne it me, . . . . .	RR. 5181
Of prynces power, ne defyne, . . . . .	RR. 6632

**Defined**

but I have diffyned that blisfulnesse is . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
--	-------------------

**Defineth**

Defyneth it into this letter . . . . .	RR. 4805
--	----------

**Definition**

Upon this nombre diffinioun. . . . .	D.WB. 25
--------------------------------------	----------

**Definitive**

I may nat yeve diffynytyve sentence; . . . . .	C.Doc. 172
--	------------

**Defixo**

'Cum defixo paululum.' . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
----------------------------------	-------------------

**Defoul**

Ther shal no wight defoulen, if I may." . . . .	F.Fkl. 1418
to hire holour to defoulen hire, and God and defoulen the autour of . . . . .	I.Pars. 875-80 I.Pars. 880-5
whan they by-spotten and defoulen . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
thow schalt defoule thi-self thurw humbleste . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80

**Defoul—Continued**

And hem defoule in sondry wise. . . . .	RR. 6000
---	----------

**Defoul- see Defile****Defouled**

To been defouled with mannes foul delit, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1396
Than be defouled, as it thyneketh ma. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1398
Wel rather than they wolde defouled be, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1421
To sleen myself than been defouled thus. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1423
By-cause that she wolde nat defouled be. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1427
moore shulle they been abated and defouled in helle. .	I.Pars. 190-5
defouled for shendshipe that man is . . . . .	I.Pars. 270-5
defouled by oure felonies.' Now, sith . . . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
been defouled, namore than the sonne that . . . . .	I.Pars. 910-5
hath defouled his baptesme by synne, if . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
defouled his soule; and ther-of . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
I hadde pollut and defouled my conscience . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
dignytes, and defouled of myn name by . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
schulden ben defouled and vyl. But it nya . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
that evere is entechid or defowled with payne, . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
entechid and defowled with yvel. . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
his conscience defouled with synnes, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
venym; and Acheleous the fiod, defowled in his for- heed, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
To loke on this, defouled ye not holde, . . . . .	TC.5. 1339

**Defouleth**

sche defouleth with hir feet hir mates . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2 655-60
of schrewednesse) ne defouleth ne entecheth . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5

**Defusion see Diffusion****Dety**

For I defye the seurete and the bond . . . . .	A.Kn. 1604
Full ofte paramours he gan defie, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3758
'Marie, I defie the false monk, Daun John! . . . .	B.Sh. 1592
I hem diffye, I love hem never a deel! . . . . .	B.NP. 4346
That I diffye bothe swevene and dream': . . . . .	D.Sum. 1928
And for hir lewednesse, I hem diffye! . . . . .	E.Mch. 1310
Defie Theofraste and herke me. . . . .	LGW. 138
This was hir songe, 'The foweler we defye, . . . .	Fort. 8
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye. . . . .	Fort. 16
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defye. . . . .	Fort. 24
Far-wel, and lok thou never eft love defye. . . . .	Scog. 49

**Degis- see Disguis-****Degise**

the degise, endentyng, barrynge, owndyngne, . . . .	I.Pars. 415-20
---	----------------

**Degisiness**

and for his strangenesse and degiaynesse, . . . . .	I.Pars. 410-5
---	---------------

**Degising**

shewe thurgh the degisyngne, in departyngne . . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
---	----------------

**Degree**

And whiche they weren and of what degree, . . . .	A.Prol. 40
No cristen man so ofte of his degree. . . . .	A.Prol. 55
Al have I nat set folk in hir degree . . . . .	A.Prol. 744
Is broken al day for love, in ech degree. . . . .	A.Kn. 1168
Ne was ther never in court of his degree; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1430
That Theseus wolde enhauncen his degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1434
And yaf him gold to mayntene his degree; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1441
And for-why, I yow putte in this degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1841
That whan a man was set on o degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1891
And inned hem, everich in his degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2192
Of oon and oother, after hir degree; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2573
And yaf hem yiftes after hir degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2735
'That he ne lyvede in erthe in som degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2844
And eek moost honourable in his degree; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2856
The moore noble and riche in his degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2888
Of no degree, availleth for to stryve. . . . .	A.Kn. 3040
Revel and trouthe, as in a lowe degree, . . . . .	A.Co. 4397
In al the hous; but after hir degree . . . . .	B.Sh. 1237
In no degree the value of a fyre; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1361
seith, "If a man of hyer estaat or degree, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2675-80
And is y-fallen out of heigh degree . . . . .	B.Mk. 3166
The harm of hem that stode in heigh degree, . . . .	B.Mk. 3182
From heigh degree yet fel he for his synne . . . . .	B.Mk. 3192
Hadde never worldly man so heigh degree' . . . . .	B.Mk. 3201
And Darius occupieth his degree, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3427
Coroned was she after hir degree, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3555
In heigh degree, and emperour hym calle. . . . .	B.Mk. 3714
To seme wys; but after hir degree She spak, . . . .	C.Doc. 52
In no degree; ne in which manere wyse . . . . .	C.Doc. 279
And alle were worthy men in hir degree. . . . .	D.WB. 8
Atte ende I hadde the bettre in ech degree,— . . . .	D.WB. 404
How poore he was, ne eek of what degree. . . . .	D.WB. 626
And bad us folwen hem in swich degree. . . . .	D.WB. 1124
An erchedekene, a man of heigh degree, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1300
To sette an irous man in heigh degree. . . . .	D.Sum. 2016
And so par consequens in ech degree . . . . .	D.Sum. 2192
Bothe hall and chambres, ech in his degree; . . . .	E.Cl. 263
And for he saugh that under lowe degree . . . . .	E.Cl. 425
And eek that every wight in his degree . . . . .	E.Cl. 957
Yow for to serve and plesse in my degree . . . . .	E.Cl. 969
And konnyngly, everich in his degree, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1017
But for that every wight in his degree . . . . .	E.Cl. 1145
I have stonden in ful greet degree . . . . .	E.Mch. 1494
Al were it so she were of smal degree, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1625
As any man I woot, of his degree; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1910
To his degree was makid as a kynges. . . . .	E.Mch. 2027
In no degree, as al the peple wende. . . . .	F.Sq. 198
That wolde he have, for shame of his degree. . . .	F.Fkl. 762
And so is every wight in swich degree; . . . . .	H.Mcp. 146
Bitwixe a wyf that is of heigh degree, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 213
I trowe that we han herd of ech degree. . . . .	I.Pars. 18



# Degree—Continued

fro the hyer degree that man falleth, the elles whan this folk of lowe degree, as that is in hyer degree. Certain this is ther is degree above degree, as reson is, moore heigh in estaat and in degrees; and and his degree; and therfore in somme contrees, that som men hadde hyer degree and a mayden out of the hysete degree that That never yet in no degree Offended yow, The foul royal, a-bowe yow in degree, And lenger have served hir in my degree; This formel egle spak in this degree: And ech of yow peyne him in his degree he that hath fallen stood nocht in stedfast degree. born, her wol I fastne my degree (here	I.Pars. 145-50 I.Pars. 440-5 I.Pars. 480-5 I.Pars. 760-5 I.Pars. 770-5 I.Pars. 770-5 I.Pars. 770-5 I.Pars. 865-70 Anel. 261 PF. 394 PF. 453 PF. 646 PF. 662 Bo.1. m.1. 10-5 Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80 TC.1. 244 TC.1. 437 TC.1. 844 TC.4. 1662 TC.5. 836 TC.5. 1360 LGW.G. 231 LGW. 384 LGW. 399 LGW. 447 LGW. 461 LGW. 500 LGW. 1031 LGW. 1065 LGW. 1313 LGW. 1411 LGW. 1506 LGW. 2070 LGW. 2081 Gent. 18 Astr. 11-5
The worthieste and grettest of degree: Ne him forbar in no degree for al To every maner wight in som degree? Or I may stonde of plesance in degree As in his time, in no degree secounde In honour swich, that upward in degree As they were of degree, ful curteisly; Al wol he kepe his lordes hire degree, And ever have reward to his owen degree. If that I wolde save my degree, That han me hope, and put me in this degree. Or queene, or countesse, or of what degree, Be now disclaundred, and in swiche degree, Shal ben disherited in swiche degree. His thral, his servant, in the lest degree. Enhaunced so, and put in suche degree, That hit were gentil men of grette degree. And if I ever clayme other degree, 'To ben my servant in so lowe degree, That is appropried unto no degree, in his degree, the more and the lasse. knowe in oure orizonte with whiche degree of the zodiak considerid the entring of the first degree in whiche the sonne ariseth. and every degree of the bordure conteneith 4 wel that a degree of the bordure conteneith 4 minutes, and a degree of a signe conteneith 60 And every degree of thys bordure conteneith rather than the degree of her longitude, and the degree of her longitude—this is to seyn 1. Conclusio. To fynde the degree in rewle sitten in the bordure upon the degree I wolde knowe the degree of the sonne. the firste degree of Aries, a litel with-in the degree. And thus knowe I this A-nothir day I wolde knowen the degree upon the firste degree of Capricorne alite with-in the degree. And than had I the degree of eny signe that ascendith list, as I have seide, and sette the degree sette the degree of thy sonne upon the west thou hast sette the degree of thy sonne upon ley over thi label upon the degree of the sonne; the degree of the sonne, that is to seyn the the firste degree of Aries, on the right side of the degree of my sonne, and fonde the point and fonde there the 20 degree of Geminis over the degree of the sonne, that was the degree of the sonne renneith so longe the degree that ascendith, yit rekne largest, is thilke degree that ascendith at eny in thilke forseide degree, than hath he no latitude fro the ecliptik lyne, but he is than in the degree of the ecliptik whiche that is the degree of above thilke degree that ascendith, or with thilke degree that ascendith the space of 15 degrees, signe with eny degree of the forseide face in equacion of the degree of the sonne whan that the degree of thi sonne fallith Sette the degree of thy sonne upon the hyer agayn the degree of the sunne upon the nether and this wol lede justly the degree of thi sonne the degree of thi sonne, and fynde in the bordure the degree of thy sonne, and than shal the the degree of the sonne, and with the point The nader of the sonne is thilke degree that is oppoynt to the degree of the sonne in the 7 signe. As thus:—every degree of Aries Aries by ordir is nadir to every degree of Libra yif eny degree in thy zodiak be derke, his nadir Sette the degree of thi sonne upon thin est orizonte, and ley thy label on the degree thy riet aboute tyl the degree of the sonne label upon the same degree of the sonne, the degree of thy sonne, and ley thy label verrey degree of the sonne shewe the houre secunde degree of Aries sitting upon myn Than fonde I the 2 degree of Libra, nadir Than shewith the verrey degree of the sonne Sette the degree of the sonne upon the est orizonte and the degree of thy sonne, and	Astr. 32-40 Astr. 40-5 Astr. 45-50 Astr. 45-50 Astr. 60-5 Astr. 97-100 Astr. 97-100 Astr. 115-21 Astr. 115-21 Astr. 115-21 Astr. 115-21 Astr. 115-21 Astr. 121-7 Astr. 121-7 Astr. 121-7 Astr. 127-32 Astr. 127-32 Astr. 127-32 Astr. 127-32 Astr. 127-32 Astr. 127-32 Astr. 132-9 Astr. 132-9 Astr. 132-9 Astr. 132-9 Astr. 139-45 Astr. 145-50 Astr. 150-6 Astr. 150-6 Astr. 150-6 Astr. 150-6 Astr. 156-61 Astr. 165-8 Astr. 168-70 Astr. 168-70 Astr. 170-4 Astr. 170-4 Astr. 170-4 Astr. 174-9 Astr. 174-9 Astr. 174-9 Astr. 174-9 Astr. 174-9 Astr. 174-9 Astr. 174-9 Astr. 174-9 Astr. 179-85 Astr. 179-85 Astr. 179-85 Astr. 179-85 Astr. 179-85 Astr. 193-8 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 209-11 Astr. 209-11

# Degree—Continued

14. Conclusio. To knowe the degree of the sonne aboute tyl thou fynde a degree of thy zodiak 17. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey degree and rekne wel the myddel degree thilke myddel degree upon thyn est orizonte; wayte than what degree that sitte upon the the verrey degree of the ecliptik in whiche the sterre zodiak and loke what degree of eny signe that same tyme, and take there the degree in with that same degree cometh that same sterre unto with whiche degree of the zodiak eny sterre fixe in orizonte, and loke what degree of eny signe with that same degree arisith that same a strange degree in a nother signe is by cause arisith with that same degree of his longitude of eny degree in the zodiak for the Sette the degree of eny signe upon the lyne the same degree sette in the forseide lyne, and the declinacion of thilke degree fro the that thilke degree be northward fro the equinoxial, wayte whan the sonne is in eny other degree of the zodiak and considre the degree of his the firste degree of Leoun, 58 degrees and of every degree and minute in all the Astrelabie, and sette the degree of the sonne the degree of the sonne; and rekene how same height that is the degree of the sonne be heigher than the degree of the sonne, the degree of the sonne, than is the planete the sonne wyl be in another degree	Astr. 211-5 Astr. 211-5 Astr. 222-9 Astr. 222-9 Astr. 222-9 Astr. 222-9 Astr. 222-9 Astr. 233-5 Astr. 233-5 Astr. 235-6 Astr. 235-6 Astr. 235-6 Astr. 236-40 Astr. 236-40 Astr. 240-5 Astr. 240-5 Astr. 240-5 Astr. 240-5 Astr. 240-5 Astr. 270-2 Astr. 270-2 Astr. 272-7 Astr. 284-6 Astr. 301-8 Astr. 301-8 Astr. 308-12 Astr. 308-12 Astr. 308-12 Astr. 308-12 var Th. Astr. 319-22 Astr. 319-22 Astr. 324-30 Astr. 324-30 Astr. 324-30 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 343-50 var Astr. 343-50 Astr. 368-71 Astr. 368-71 Astr. 368-71 Astr. 368-71 Astr. 371-6 Astr. 371-6 Astr. 371-6 Astr. 371-6 Astr. 371-6 Astr. 376-82 Astr. 376-82 Astr. 382-91 Astr. 382-91 Astr. 382-91 Astr. 382-91 Astr. 382-91 RR. 485 RR. 883 RR. 1005 RR. 2116 var RR. 2225 RR. 4692 RR. 5299 RR. 7212 RR. 7440
the nyght, and ley thy label over the degree asymute the degree of thy sonne sittith. 34. Conclusio. To knowe sothly the degree whiche degree of the zodiak touchith the prykke there the degree in whiche the mone Sette the begynnyng of the degree that Remove than the degree that ascendith, Bring up ageyn the same degree that Take than the nader of the degree that first se . . . in which degree of the zodiak Than ley thy label over the degree that degree of the zodiak that any planete Knowe by thin almenak the degree of the ecliptik cleid the degree of his longitude. knowe also the degree of his latitude fro The degree of the longitude peraventure zodiak in the degree of the longitude of Venus, that is to seyn, in the 1 degree of Venus, that is to seyn, in the 4 degree the degree of the longitude upon the fixe over the degree of my longitude; the 8 degree fro the heved of Capricorne. Also the degree peraventure of Jupiter, degree of Pisces in longitude, and his latitude point of A and sette it in the firste degree bothe prikkes. Than sette I the degree the degree of the longitude; tho sette I ecliptik lyne in the ende of the degree of the longitude, a degree of his longitude but litel while, as By laddre, or elles by degree, And ladyes putt at lowe degree, Of high prys and of grette degree; And highde of degree I wol the make To vilayne speche in no degree Ne wist ne shewid in no degree. His deve done in eche degree That han me sett in gret degree. But she come in another degree;	Astr. 319-22 Astr. 319-22 Astr. 324-30 Astr. 324-30 Astr. 324-30 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 343-50 var Astr. 343-50 Astr. 368-71 Astr. 368-71 Astr. 368-71 Astr. 368-71 Astr. 371-6 Astr. 371-6 Astr. 371-6 Astr. 371-6 Astr. 371-6 Astr. 376-82 Astr. 376-82 Astr. 382-91 Astr. 382-91 Astr. 382-91 Astr. 382-91 Astr. 382-91 RR. 485 RR. 883 RR. 1005 RR. 2116 var RR. 2225 RR. 4692 RR. 5299 RR. 7212 RR. 7440
Degrees Ful of degrees, the heighte of sixty pas, And other ladyes in degrees aboute. And seyde, 'I am lord at alle degrees, Degrees was fyve and fourty clombe on highte; For whan degrees fyfene weren ascended, Twenty degrees and oon, and som-what moore, Forty degrees and oon, and moore y-wis. That in the Ram is twenty degrees up ronne. Degrees nyne-and-twenty as in highte; of fortune been richesse, hyghe degrees bytweene thise two lretres ther were seyn degrees by whiche degrees men myghten clymben the utmost rynghe with degrees var Th. 90 degrees; and by that same proporcioun Over the whiche degrees there ben 8. Under the compas of thilke degrees nombre of the degrees of thoo signes be same degrees fro 5 to 5, as shewith by longe understonde wel that these degrees of signes Daies, that ben figured in manere of degrees in 90 degrees; and by that same bak side. That amountith 360 degrees. to the degrees of the Equinoxial, that is And understonde wel that degrees of this bordure I have seid, 5 of these degrees maken a 23 degrees and 50 minutes as well in Cancer 15 degrees of the equinoxial makith an bordure of thy zodiak there the degrees be	A.Kn. 1890 A.Kn. 2579 A.Mil. 3724 B.M.L. 12 B.NP. 4047 B.NP. 4385 B.NP. 4389 F.Sq. 386 I.Pars. 4 I.Pars. 450-5 Bo.1. p.1. 20-5 Bo.1. p.1. 20-5 Astr. 25-32 var Th. Astr. 40-5 Astr. 40-5 Astr. 40-5 Astr. 40-5 Astr. 40-5 Astr. 45-50 Astr. 45-50 Astr. 60-5 Astr. 60-5 Astr. 60-5 Astr. 60-5 Astr. 60-5 Astr. 65-70 Astr. 75-82 Astr. 97-100

## Degrees—Continued

contenying a latitude of 12 degrees, . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
that oo syde of the lyne and 6 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
a signe departed by two degrees and two, . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
I meno degrees contenying 60 mynutes, . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
Thus ben there 6 degrees of the zodiak on . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
thi rewle. Loke than how many degrees . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
25 degrees and 30 of minutes of height in . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
myn Astrelabye upon 25 degrees and 30 . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
side of the lyne of midday, 12 degrees of . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
12 degrees amonge myn almykanteras upon . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
9 of the clokke the space of 10 degrees, . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
and fonde ther 10 degrees of Scorpis . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
what celestial body that is 5 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
that ascendith the space of 15 degrees, . . . . .	Astr. 156-61
10 degrees, and thilke porcioun they clepe a . . . . .	Astr. 165-8
degrees of height amonge thyn almykanteras . . . . .	Astr. 174-9
degrees of height amonge thyn almykanteras . . . . .	Astr. 174-9
Knows the nombre of the degrees in the . . . . .	Astr. 185-8
contenen 30 degrees of the bordure, whiche . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
bordure is evermo answering to the degrees . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
departid by 15 degrees al redy in the bordure . . . . .	Astr. 193-8
how many degrees of almykanteras ben bitwixe thin . . . . .	Astr. 209-11
shalt finde but 2 degrees in al the zodiak . . . . .	Astr. 211-5
that condicioun; and yit thilke 2 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 211-5
Loke whiche degrees ben ylike fer fro the . . . . .	Astr. 215-8
when the sonne is in eny of thilke degrees; . . . . .	Astr. 215-8
that eny two degrees that ben ylike fer fro . . . . .	Astr. 218-22
thilke two degrees ben of ilike declinacioun, . . . . .	Astr. 218-22
rekne than how many degrees ben bitwixe . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
18. Conclusio. To knowe the degrees of longitudes . . . . .	Astr. 233-5
of hem declyneth but fewe degrees oute . . . . .	Astr. 238-40
Rekne how many degrees of almykanteras . . . . .	Astr. 240-5
degrees and 50 mynutes; than is the cynth . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
fro oure pool artik 38 degrees and 10 . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
cynth 51 degrees and 50 mynutes; . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
the cynth is 90 degrees of height from oure . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
38 degrees and 10 mynutes, . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
orisonte, and oure equinoxiall is 90 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
many degrees that the first altitude of A . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
nombre, this is to seyn as many degrees as . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
the dawninge be 48 degrees, that is 8 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
sonnes altitude oute of 90 degrees, and . . . . .	Astr. 266-70
day at noon 38 degrees of height; . . . . .	Astr. 266-70
Abate thanne theses degrees And minutes owt of 90; . . . . .	Astr. 266-70 var
so leveh there 51 degrees and 50 minutes . . . . .	Astr. 266-70 var
than is 52 degrees the latitude. I say not . . . . .	Astr. 266-70
the first degree of Leoun, 58 degrees and . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
declinacioun is almost 20 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
20 degrees of declinacioun oute of the . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
at none; than leveh there 38 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
the equinoxiall oute of 90 degrees; . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
distans of the pole, 51 degrees and 50 Minutes, . . . . .	Astr. 272-7 var
Rekene than the nombre of degrees in the . . . . .	Astr. 286-9
than the nombre of degrees in the bordur . . . . .	Astr. 289-94
many degrees of the bordure ben bitwixe . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
thin altitudes upon as many degrees in . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
label alle the degrees in the bordure tyl . . . . .	Astr. 343-50
departe alle thilke degrees in 3 evne . . . . .	Astr. 343-50
northward 4 degrees fro the ecliptik lyne, . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
4 degrees bitwixe my two prickes, . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
body of Venus in hir latitude of degrees septentrionalis . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
was 2 degrees meridional; tho toke I the . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
2 degrees, that is to seyn, fro the heved of . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
and thus have 2 degrees bitwixe . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
endlonge in my label the space of 2 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
in his latitude of 2 degrees meridional . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
ascendid with 8 degrees of Pisis in . . . . .	Astr. 382-91

**Dei**  
Augustinus de Civitate Dei, libro 9<sup>o</sup> . . . . . I.Pars. 750-5

## Deign

That with a worde him list not ones deyne . . . . . Anel. 231  
And that you deigne me so muche honoure, . . . . . TC.3. 139

## Deigned

For with no venym deigned hym to dye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3324  
To no man deigned hire for to be bonde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3460  
Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde, . . . . . B.NP. 4371  
That when hir deynd caste on hym her ye, . . . . . Mars. 39  
In him ne deynd sparen blood roial . . . . . TC.1. 435  
That ye thus fer han deynd me to ride, . . . . . TC.3. 1811  
Or that hym list, or that hym deynd . . . . . RR. 6950

## Deignest

That thou thus fleest, and deynest us not restel . . . . . TC.3. 1435

## Deigneth

That on hir wo ne deyneth him not to thinke, . . . . . Anel. 181  
That evere I say, deyneth her herte reste? . . . . . TC.3. 1281  
Hym deyneth nat to wreke hym on a fye, . . . . . LGW. 395

## Deignous

His name was hoothe deynous Symekyn, . . . . . A.Rv. 3941  
Which somdel deignous was; for she let falle . . . . . TC.1. 290  
'Ye have to longe be deignous . . . . . RR. 3593  
Unto this lover and deynous, . . . . . RR. 3728

## Dein- see Deign-

## Deintevous

Ther maystow seen of deyntevous vitaille . . . . . E.Cl. 265  
The mooste deyntevous of all Ytaille, . . . . . E.Mch. 1714

## Deiphebus

'Y-wis, my brother Deiphebus,' quod he,— . . . . . TC.2. 1398  
Quod he; and to Deiphebus wente he tho, . . . . . TC.2. 1402

## Deiphebus—Continued

'Yis, pardo!' quod Deiphebus, 'wel thou wost, . . . . . TC.2. 1408  
Deiphebus him answerde, 'O, is not this . . . . . TC.2. 1422  
'Than nedeth,' quod Deiphebus, 'hardly . . . . . TC.2. 1425  
Deiphebus, which that comen was of kinde . . . . . TC.2. 1443  
For I have ben right now at Deiphebus, . . . . . TC.2. 1480  
Deiphebus, of his owne curtesye, . . . . . TC.2. 1486  
And how that he Deiphebus gan to blende, . . . . . TC.2. 1496  
Unto Deiphebus' hous, as thee to pleye, . . . . . TC.2. 1514  
And to Deiphebus' hous at night he wente, . . . . . TC.2. 1540  
That Deiphebus unto his brother made, . . . . . TC.2. 1542  
Deiphebus had him preyed over night . . . . . TC.2. 1549  
With Deiphebus, to whom she n'olde feyne; . . . . . TC.2. 1558  
Gret honour dide hem Deiphebus certeyne, . . . . . TC.2. 1569  
And seide to Deiphebus, 'Wol ye gon, . . . . . TC.2. 1601  
'Tel thou thy neeces cas,' quod Deiphebus . . . . . TC.2. 1611  
Out wente anon t' Eleyne and Deiphebus, . . . . . TC.2. 1641  
My dere brother Deiphebus and I, . . . . . TC.2. 1675  
Deiphebus and my suster, leef and dere, . . . . . TC.2. 1693  
Deiphebus gan this lettre to unfold . . . . . TC.2. 1702  
With that, Eleyne and also Deiphebus . . . . . TC.3. 204  
That Deiphebus had in the gardin seyn; . . . . . TC.3. 221  
Deiphebus ek; and hom wente every wight; . . . . . TC.3. 226  
Biforn Deiphebe in signe of his victorie; . . . . . TC.5. 1652  
Deiphebe it hadde y-rent fro Diomede . . . . . TC.5. 1654  
And also Dido, and Deiphebus, . . . . . HF.1. 444

## Deiscorides see Dioscorides

## Deity

That ravysedest down fro the Deitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1659  
Though Neptunus have deitee in the see, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1047  
But where it liketh to his deitee . . . . . G.CY. 1469  
Worshipe and thank be to thy deiteel . . . . . H.Mcp. 101  
Is this an honour to thy deite, . . . . . TC.3. 1017  
On every Nympe and Deite infernal, . . . . . TC.4. 1543  
But of his deitee he shal be stable, . . . . . LGW. 346  
And purely lyve in deite. . . . . RR. 5656

## Dejanira

The pleinte of Dianire and of Hermynon; . . . . . B.ML. 66  
That highte Dianira, fresch as May; . . . . . B.Mk. 3310  
Of Hercules and of his Dianyre, . . . . . D.WB. 725  
Ercules to Dyanira; . . . . . HF.1. 402

## Delatravi

'Hee ubi continuato dolore delatraui.'— . . . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
195-200

## Delay

For thogh the signe shewed a delay, . . . . . A.Kn. 2268  
or withouten taryng or delay, for to . . . . . B.Mel. 2720-5  
withouten delay or taryng, sente anon hire . . . . . B.Mel. 2970-5  
ne delaye it nat til to morwe. And therfore . . . . . B.Mel. 2985-90  
withouten delay or taryng, to comen . . . . . B.Mel. 2990-5  
withouten delay to go with the messagers, and . . . . . B.Mel.  
2995-3000  
And coome agayn withouten any delay. . . . . G.CY. 1220  
Not only this delay com'th of folye . . . . . TC.3. 879  
Which I delay, and holde him yit in honde . . . . . TC.5. 1371  
Anoon withoute more delay, . . . . . RR. 2033  
But gone visyte without delay, . . . . . RR. 2432  
Ne yit an hour withoute delay, . . . . . RR. 4656

## Delays

For which no longer maked he delays; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1294  
'In titeringe, in pursuit, and delays, . . . . . TC.2. 1744

## Delecta- see Delight-, Delitabl-, Delituous

## Delectable

Of al this garden delectable, . . . . . RR. 1440

## Delectation

More for delectacioun . . . . . RR. 4821

## Deliberation

axen leyser and espace to have deliberacioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2215-20  
but he wolde have deliberacioun, and in . . . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
causes we axen deliberacioun, and we shal . . . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
men mooste have greet conseil and greet deliberacioun, . . . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
self and han deemed by good deliberacioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2325-30  
and moore deliberacioun to . . . . . B.Mel. 2440-5  
and with greet deliberacioun. And, sire, . . . . . B.Mel. 2485-90  
with . . . greet deliberacioun, trewely, I trow that . . . . . B.Mel. 2530-5  
they . . . . . B.Mel. 2535-40  
and do it with greet deliberacioun, for . . . . . B.Mel. 2975-80  
hadde taken hire avys and deliberacioun . . . . . C.Doc. 139  
For which by greet deliberacioun . . . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
by deliberacioun, and my lust shal . . . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
thoughtes by good deliberacion or that he . . . . . 1045-50  
For he with greet deliberacioun . . . . . TC.3. 519

## Delibere

For-which he gan deliberen for the beste, . . . . . TC.4. 169

## Delibere

delibered and took avys in himself, . . . . . B.Mel. 2915-20

## Delicacy

He Rome brende for his delicacie; . . . . . B.Mk. 3669  
The popynjay, ful of delicasye; . . . . . PF. 359  
That first was fader of delicacye, . . . . . Form.A. 58

## Delicate

Moore delicaat, moore pompos of array, . . . . . B.Mk. 3661  
His tendre lymes, delicaat to sighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 682  
No tendre mouth, noon herte delicaat, . . . . . E.Cl. 927  
So delicaat, withouten wo and stryf, . . . . . E.Mch. 1046  
ridyng,—as in to manye delicaat horses . . . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
so delicaat, as seith Salomon, that he wol . . . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
get hym to delicaat mete or drynke; . . . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
that restreyneth the delicaat ese to aitte . . . . . I.Pars. 835-40



**Delicate—Continued**

man hath a ful delicaat feelynge; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
 ye slowe and delicat men! whi flee ye . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1615-20

**Delices**

sweete temporeel richesses, and delices and honours . . . B.Mel. 2600-5  
 But certes he that hauntheth swiche delices . . . C.Pard. 547  
 That porter at the gate is of delices, . . . . . G.S.N. 3  
 delices, and richesses. Agayns honour . . . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
 of alle manere delices; for certes . . . . . I.Pars. 205-10  
 delices been after the appetites of the . . . . . I.Pars. 205-10  
 deceite whan he cheseth fleshly delices, . . . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
 delices of luxurie. If so be that he . . . . . I.Pars. 445-50  
 certainly the delices myghte been so grete . . . . . I.Pars. 445-50  
 cause of his deth; somtyme the delices of a man . . . I.Pars. 470-5  
 than an hous ful of delices with chidyng, . . . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 or the delices of these wordes mowen . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 the as hir owne delices. Thow bare . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
 mai nat suffren thi delices, that . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 glorie, and delices; for ther-by wenen . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650-5  
 But what schal I seye of delices of . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760-5  
 body, of which delices the desyrynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760-5  
 wykkidnesse, ben thilke delices wont to . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760-5  
 Of whiche delices I nat what . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 delices ben sorfeful and sorye. . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 yif thilke delices mowen maken folk . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80  
 thi lif in delices, every wyght schal . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800-5  
 ne gentillesse by glorie, ne joie be delices, . . . Bo.3. p.9.  
 withdraweth from hym self many naturel delices . . 830-5 *var*  
 and despyseth delices and eek honour . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 and of glorie, and of delices; for so as . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
 in the foule delices of the fowle sowe. . . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1305-10  
 ne hast nat comen to fleten with delices, . . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
 1585-90  
 And wole of sicche delices use. . . . . RR. 7279

**Delicious**

thei ben delicious, but to wrecches it is a deppere . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 instrument Delicious through wind, or touche of corde, . TC.5. 443  
 With gode morcels delicious, . . . . . RR. 6179

**Deliciously**

Shoope hym to lyve ful deliciously. . . . . E.Mch. 2025  
 Biforn hym at the bord deliciously, . . . . . F.Sq. 79  
 he apparailleth his mete moore deliciously than . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 Lyyed over deliciously, . . . . . RR. 6729

**Delis**

Hir clothes weren makid of right delye thredes . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20

**Delight**

To lyven in delit was ever his wone, . . . . . A.Prol. 335  
 That heeld opinioun that pleyn delit . . . . . A.Prol. 337  
 For in his huntynge hath he swich delit, . . . . . A.Kn. 1679  
 Upon his honde he bare for his delite . . . . . A.Kn. 2177 *var*  
 Who lyved ever in swich delit o day . . . . . B.M.L. 1135  
 In which his glorie and his delit he hadde. . . . . B.Mk. 3340  
 God of delit, and scourge of Lumbardy, . . . . . B.Mk. 3590  
 For he in gemmes greetly can delite. . . . . B.Mk. 3660  
 Moore for delit than world to multiplye, . . . . . B.NP. 4535  
 In which that Nature hadde swich delit; . . . . . C.Doc. 31  
 To hasten his delit al that he may; . . . . . C.Doc. 159  
 Shal been his sauce y-maked by delit, . . . . . C.Pard. 545  
 And yet in bacoun hadde I never delit; . . . . . D.WB. 418  
 That he of any other had delit; . . . . . D.WB. 482  
 And somme seyn that greet delit han we . . . . . D.WB. 945  
 But natheless, syn I knowe youre delit, . . . . . D.WB. 1217  
 Of mete and drynke, and in hir foul delit. . . . D.Sum. 1875  
 Thus in delit he lyveth, and hath doon yoores, . E.Cl. 68  
 And folwed ay his bodily delyt . . . . . E.Mch. 1249  
 Stant in delit, and therefore certeyn he, . . . . . E.Mch. 2022  
 Al naked, to fulfille hir foul delit; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1372  
 To been defouled with mannes foul delit, . . . . F.Fkl. 1396  
 That ever moore delit hath and gladnesse,— . . G.CY. 1070  
 On lower thyng to parfoume hir delit . . . . . H.Mop. 190  
 This is to seyn, by delit in thynkyng, . . . . . I.Pars. 110-5  
 to hym no delit by no wey, but greet . . . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 and no delit, as God seith by the prophete . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
 that his synne shal nat turne hym to delit, . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 hath doon in delit of his thoght, for delit . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 resoun refreyneth nat his foul delit or . . . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 seyn somme doctours that swich delit that dwelith . I.Pars. 295-300  
 and after that in his delit and so forth . . . I.Pars. 295-300  
 the delit of the flesh, as sheweth . . . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 seyn the flesh, and the flesh hadde delit . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 a flambe of delit, and thanne is it good . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 been accompliced in delit; I wol . . . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 by temptacioun, by delit, and by . . . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 have pompe and delit in his temporeel . . . . I.Pars. 405-10  
 that been hoodlen for delit, that been so . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
 synne that it ne hath som delit in itself, . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 it nat for delit to spille blood, but . . . . . I.Pars. 570-5  
 What seye we eek of hem that deliten hem . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
 leeyng oomth of delit for to lye, in which . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 in which delit they wol forge a long tale and . I.Pars. 610-5  
 fleshly delit, as seith Seint Jerome; . . . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 and for the delit. The fourthe manere is for to . I.Pars. 940-5  
 brennyng delit, they relike never how . . . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 richesse for his delit, and thanne he wol . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 And my delit in-to sorwying. . . . . BD. 605  
 The kynde of mannes herte is to delyte In thyng . Anel. 201  
 And so beyn yow to delyte,— . . . . . Anel. 266

**Delight—Continued**

To rede forth it gan me so delyte, . . . . . PF. 27  
 That he ne schulde him in the world delyte. . . PF. 66  
 Saw I Delyt that stood with Gentilesse. . . . . PF. 224  
*Bocc.* 'Why schulde it nat deliten us, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
 a man delyte hym in preysynge of his renoun, . . Bo.2. p.7. 545-50  
 weyghte of thi sentences and with delyt of thy .  
 ayngynge; . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5  
 to plowgen hem in voluptuous delyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
 desiren for cause of delyt and myrnesse. . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
 cause of delyt. Certes now am I . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
 of body semeth yvren delyt. In alle . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
 The whiche delit only considered Epicurus, and . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 juggid and establisseyde that delyt is the soverayn .  
 good, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 usen that may delyten hem. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
 Every delyt hath this, that it . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770-5  
 noblesse, and sovereyn delyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 935-40  
 coniecten . . . of delyt. Thanne is sovereyn good . Bo.3. p.10.  
 945-50  
 cheyns by the desceyvable delyt of erthly . . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
 960-5  
 'I delite me,' quod I, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1090-5  
 woordes that thou usest deliten me moche . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1090-5  
 by tho thynges in whiche thei deliten, thei . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5  
 forberen a litel of thilke delit, whil that . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
 in the whiche thynges I delite me . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
 Delyte not in wo thy wo to seche, . . . . . TC.1. 704  
 Swich is delit of folos to biwepe . . . . . TC.1. 762  
 How-so it be that some men hem delite . . . . . TC.2. 256  
 And sith he hath to see me swich delit, . . . . TC.2. 709  
 Thus in this hevne he gan him to delite, . . . . TC.3. 1251  
 Of hir delit or joyes oon the leste . . . . . TC.3. 1310  
 Was evere yit y-yeve him swich delit . . . . . TC.3. 1376  
 For pitous joye, and wen'den her delite, . . . . TC.4. 683  
 Deliten in hir song in leves grene, . . . . . TC.4. 1433  
 Or for estat, delit, or for weddinge . . . . . TC.4. 1536  
 Ne veyn delit, nor only worthinesse . . . . . TC.4. 1668  
 And that your reson briedleth your delit: . . . . TC.4. 1678  
 Myn herte hath for t'amende it gret delit; . . . TC.5. 138  
 That shal be taken for delyt, . . . . . HF.1. 309  
 And han delyt in wykkednes, . . . . . HF.3. 741  
 On bokes for to rede I me delyte, . . . . . LGW. 30  
 In hire delyt, they turned hem ful ofte, . . . . LGW. 144  
 He hath makid lewede folk to delyte . . . . . LGW.G. 403  
 Yet hath he made lewede folke delyte To serve you, . LGW. 415  
 With sadel rede, enbrouded with delyte, . . . LGW. 1199  
 Save foule delyte, which that thou callest love! . LGW. 1380  
 To doon with gentyl wymmen his delyte; . . . LGW. 1587  
 But natheles, nat plesaunce, but delyte, . . . . LGW. 1770  
 To wreke his sone was sette all his delyte, . . LGW. 1939  
 That in her swete song deliten. . . . . RR. 659  
 Cladde she was, by grete delit, . . . . . RR. 874  
 To sene I hadde sicche delit, . . . . . RR. 1851  
 Where thou shalt have but smal delite; . . . . RR. 2556  
 And thee deliten of right nought, . . . . . RR. 2575  
 Delite right ful of hevynesse, . . . . . RR. 4727  
 And May devoude of al delite; . . . . . RR. 4748  
 Upon delite to play in-feere. . . . . RR. 4827  
 Therefore sette Kynde thereynne delite; . . . . RR. 4865  
 For men thereynne schulde hem delite, . . . . RR. 4866  
 Ne were delite which hath hym kaught. . . . . RR. 4870  
 For her desir is for delyte; . . . . . RR. 4874  
 Delite so doth his bridil leede. . . . . RR. 4932  
 Delite thus hangith, drede thee nought, . . . . RR. 4933  
 With Delite she halt sojour, . . . . . RR. 4979  
 Delite of Youthe wole have servise . . . . . RR. 4978  
 Unto Delite, and hym to yive . . . . . RR. 4987  
 In fruyt they shulde hem delyte; . . . . . RR. 5031  
 For to delyte echone they drawe, . . . . . RR. 5045  
 Fleshly delite is so present . . . . . RR. 5095  
 Sich love settith his delite. . . . . RR. 5320  
 Thanne shal Delite and Wel-Heelynge . . . . . RR. 5857  
 That they may fede me in delite, . . . . . RR. 5995

**Delight—see Delecta-, Delitabl-, Delitious****Delighted**

And ay delited hym to been a shrowe; . . . . . D.Sum. 2044  
 Delited hem, and made hir hertes clere. . . . . TC.4. 1435

**Delighteth**

herte of a man deliteth in savour that . . . . . B.Mel. 2345-50  
 a man is moved to do synne, and deliteth hym . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 to the nedeful man, for he deliteth hym . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
 as a marchant deliteth hym moost in . . . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 right so deliteth the fend in this ordure. . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 it deliteth me to comen now to the synguler . Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
 or egaly, ne it deliteth nat in al to hem . . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 395-400  
 of feeldes, deliteth it nat mochel unto you?" . . Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
 What deliteth yow to exciten so grete . . . . . Bo.4. m.4.  
 1410-5  
 musyk deliteth the, thou moost suffren and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
 To love her best, the more it me deliteth. . . . TC.3. 1652  
 In that word noon of hem deliteth, . . . . . RR. 6098  
**Delighting**  
 Delytyng ever in rumbal that is newe; . . . . . E.Cl. 997  
**Delights**  
 hem never of swiche thoghtes and delites, . . . . I.Pars. 295-300

**Delights—Continued**

I seye that awiche wikkid delites . . . . . I.Pars. 295-300  
 han power and delites, or elles they . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 680-5  
 power, glorie, and delites. The whiche . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
 manye naturel delites, for he holde leese the . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 And my delites I fulfille . . . . . RR. 6829

**Delilah**

Unto his lemman Dalida he tolde . . . . . B.Mk. 3253  
 And for Dalida dyed Sampson, . . . . . BD. 737  
 Bet than Dalida, Cressida, or Candace; . . . . . W.Unc. 16

**Delitable—see Delecta-, Delight-, Delituous****Delitable**

And many another delitable sighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 62  
 There stood a throup, of site delitable, . . . . . E.Cl. 199  
 eyen, and delitable to the sighte. . . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
 delitable dities. For lol readyngue Muses . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5  
 and a-taste some softe and delitable thynges, . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-70  
 soong, with alake and delytable sown of . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650-5  
 It is my relyke, digne and delytable, . . . . . LGW. 321  
 And many a spice delitable . . . . . RR. 1371  
 That is so swete and delitable; . . . . . RR. 2577  
 Most delytable and savorous, . . . . . RR. 2902

**Delitables**

And eek in others places delitables; . . . . . F.Fkl. 899

**Delitably**

songen softly and delitably the forseide thinges . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5

**Delituous**

And in this seosoun delytous, . . . . . RR. 90  
 As was in that place delytous. . . . . RR. 489

**Delituous—see Delecta-, Delight-, Delitabl-****Deliver**

And wonderly delyvere and greet of strengthe; . . . . . A.Prol. 84  
 And eek delivere hymself out of prisoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 1769  
 Hire to deliver of wo that she was inne. . . . . B.M.L. 518  
 And to deliveren out of wrecchednesse . . . . . B.M.L. 941  
 I wol delyvere yow out of this care; . . . . . B.Sh. 1390  
 'Trentals,' seyde he, 'deliveren for penaunce . . . . . D.Sum. 1724  
 Deliver us out of al this bisy drede, . . . . . E.Cl. 134  
 mowe shewe to deliver hem for peyne. . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 'Allas! I caryt! man, who shal deliver me . . . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 wol nat deliverer himself; for soothly no wight . . . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 For to delyvere us is gret charite.' . . . . . PF. 508  
 Yow to delyvere, and fro this noyse unbynde. . . . . PF. 523  
 men in usage, but thei delyvere noght . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30  
 let hym first thyvelen it of thornes, and . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610-5  
 The harm of which I wolde fayn deliver. . . . . TC.3. 1012  
 And, to deliveren him fro bittre bondes, . . . . . TC.3. 1116  
 Her to deliver, ich holden have my pes; . . . . . TC.4. 100  
 And to deliveren Antenor they preyde, . . . . . TC.4. 196  
 Deliver now the world, than dostow right, Of me . . . . . TC.4. 515  
 Deliver it some of al that doth it care! . . . . . TC.5. 958  
 Deliver her sone! I can no more seye!"— . . . . . TC.5. 1743  
 He wolde come and hir delyver of peyne, . . . . . LGW. 2488  
 And trouthe shal deliver, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 7  
 And trouthe shal deliver, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 14  
 And trouthe shal deliver, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 21  
 And trouthe shal deliver, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 28  
 Delyver, smert, and of grete myght; . . . . . RR. 831

**Deliverance**

This folk desiren now deliverance . . . . . TC.4. 202

**Delivered**

The lettre spak, the queene delivered was . . . . . B.M.L. 750  
 conseil, delivered the citee of Bethulie, . . . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
 Abygail delivered Nabal hir housbonde fro David . . . . . B.Mel. 2290-5  
 By good conseil delyvered out of wo . . . . . E.Mch. 1372  
 blood hath delivered us fro the bondes . . . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 may nat been delivered of his synne, til . . . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 The noyse of foules for to ben delyvered . . . . . PF. 491  
 delivered fro peyne, thanne whan thei ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
 Delivered ben, and seide that him leste . . . . . TC.3. 223  
 For-which delivered was by parlement . . . . . TC.4. 211  
 Delyvered and come to liberte. . . . . RR. 2762  
 Of love forto delyvered be, . . . . . RR. 5120  
 Of which they first delyverid are. . . . . RR. 6046  
 Wolde of the asker delyvered be; . . . . . RR. 6674  
 He shulde soone delyvered be. . . . . RR. 7074

**Delivereth**

Delivereth out,' quod he, 'anon, the soules! . . . . . D.Sum. 1729  
 somtyme contricioun delivereth a man fro synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 delivereth the soule fro the peyne of . . . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 With hope, or deth, delivereth me fro peynel . . . . . TC.5. 1400

**Deliverly**

This oek brak from his mouth delyverly, . . . . . B.NP. 4606  
 Upon the wax deliverliche and rathe; . . . . . TC.2. 1088  
 The God of Love delyverly Come lepande to me . . . . . RR. 1927  
 Voide it away delyverly; . . . . . RR. 2283  
 Thanne aftir, full delyverly, . . . . . RR. 3005  
 Which from hir tour delyverly, . . . . . RR. 3194  
 And stoppe sone, and delyverly, . . . . . RR. 4022

**Deliverness**

accomplished by strengthe, ne by delivernesse of body, . . . . . B. Mel. 2355-60  
 delivernesse, beautee, gentrie, franchise; . . . . . I.Pars. 450-5

**Delphicus**

Daun Phebus, or Appollo Delphicus. . . . . TC.1. 70

**Delphinus**

Castor, Pollux, or Delphyn, . . . . . HF.2. 493

**Delphos**

Thy temple in Delphos wol I barefoot seke,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1077  
 Whan he for-fered out of Delphos sterte. . . . . TC.4. 1411

**Deluge**

at the diluge, and after that he brente five . . . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
 flaumbe walweth up, ne no deluge ne doth . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 Thou causeth this deluge of pestilence. . . . . Scog. 14

**Deluge—see Diluve****Delve**

He wolde threshe, and therto dyke and delve, . . . . . A.Prol. 536  
 Now kan nat Canasee but herbes delve . . . . . F.Sq. 638

**Delve—see Dalf, Dolven, Dulve****Delver**

ne the delvere of the feeld ne undirstoden nat . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1040-5

**Demand**

And I answer to that demande agayn, . . . . . B.M.L. 472  
 Andswere to my demande as in this cas. . . . . E.Mch. 1870  
 In o demande; ye axed lewedly.' . . . . . G.SN. 430  
 And this was his demande, in soothfastnesse, . . . . . G.CY. 1451  
 That wol I don, for that is no demande. . . . . TC.4. 1295  
 Whe'r him was wo, this holde I no demande! . . . . . TC.4. 1694  
 Fro that demande he so descendeth doun . . . . . TC.5. 859  
 I mervelle the askyng this demande. . . . . RR. 2062

**Demandes**

But these demandes are I first,' quod he, . . . . . E.Cl. 348  
 a fewe demandes, so that I may understande . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
 nat yit answeren to thy demandes.' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30

**Demean**

Of thynges that he can not demeyne? . . . . . HF.2. 451  
 Can yvel demene his distresse, . . . . . RR. 5238

**Demeaning**

Thurgh my demenyng outely . . . . . RR. 3489 *em*

**Demesne**

That al the world weelded in his demeyne? . . . . . B.Mk. 3855  
 Which Love hath caught in his demeyne. . . . . RR. 3310  
 Ne valued [is] in his demesine, . . . . . RR. 5586

**Demetrius**

Looke eek that to the kyng Demetrius, . . . . . C.Pard. 621

**Demoniac**

I holde hym, certyn, a demonyak. . . . . D.Sum. 2240  
 He nys no fool, ne no demonyak; . . . . . D.Sum. 2292

**Demonstrable**

A thyng that is not demonstrable. . . . . RR. 4688

**Demonstration**

who sholde make a demonstracioun . . . . . D.Sum.  
 2224 *var*  
 hast leerned by the demonstracioun of astronomye, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 And a worthy demonstracioun . . . . . HF.2. 219

**Demonstrations**

schewed and proved by ful many demonstracyouns, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5

**Demonstrative**

By preve which that is demonstratif, . . . . . D.Sum. 2272

**Demophon**

The tree of Phillis for hire Demophon; . . . . . B.M.L. 65  
 And Phillis also for Demophon . . . . . BD. 727  
 Lo, Demophon, duk of Athenis, . . . . . HF.1. 388  
 And Phillis, hangyng for thy Demophon, . . . . . LGW. 264  
 To telle yow of false Demophon. . . . . LGW. 2398  
 This Demophon come saylyng in the see . . . . . LGW. 2405  
 Unneth is Demophon to londe y-wonne, . . . . . LGW. 2427  
 At shorte wordes, ryght so Demophon, . . . . . LGW. 2462  
 Whanne that she segh that Demophon her trayede. . . . . LGW. 2486  
 'Thyn hostesse,' quod she, 'O thou Demophon, . . . . . LGW. 2496

**Demotions**

As dide Demociones doghter deere . . . . . F.Fkl. 1426

**Demurely**

Till she demurely sad of chere, . . . . . RR. 4627

**Den**

O false mordreour lurkyng in thy den! . . . . . B.NP. 4416

**Denied**

But it may nat be denyed that thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
 'That may noght ben denyed,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1075-80  
 it ne mai nat be denyed in no manere.' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5

**Deniest**

'Denyestow,' quod sche, 'that all . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5

**Denys**

A marchant whilom dwelled at Saint Denys, . . . . . B.Sh. 1191  
 That he sholde come to Saint Denys, to playe . . . . . B.Sh. 1249  
 And unto Saint Denys he comth anon. . . . . B.Sh. 1257  
 I clepe hym so, by Saint Denys of France! . . . . . B.Sh. 1341  
 To Saint Denys y-comen is Daun John, . . . . . B.Sh. 1498  
 To Saint Denys he gan for to repaire, . . . . . B.Sh. 1516

**Denmark**

As any wyf from Denmark unto Ynde, . . . . . D.WB. 824

**Denns**

She dorste wilde beestes dennes seke, . . . . . B.Mk. 3453

**Dent**

As greet as it had been a thonder dent, . . . . . A.Mil. 3807

**Dent—see Dint****Denticulus**

clepid the Denticule of Capricorne or ellis . . . . . Astr. 115-21

**Denticulus**

23. Denticulus.—Thin Almyry is . . . . . Astr. 115-21

**Deny**

ne denye his synne, ne wrathe hym . . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 And I denye that thilke thyng be good . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
 'I mai nat,' quod I, 'denye it, but I . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 'Certes,' quod I, 'y ne may nat denye, . . . the re- . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 souns . . . . . 915-20  
 'I ne may nat denye it,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 985-90  
 'Thou nilt nat thanne denye,' quod . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5



**Deny—Continued**

I denye nat that they ben schrewes, but I	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
I denye, and seie simply and pleynly, that	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
Certes, that ne denye I nat; but certes	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
'I ne may nat denye it,' quod I	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
'Who myghte denye that?' quod I	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
'But,' quod sche, 'may any man denye	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
'This ne mai I nat denye,' quod I	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
At diner, which she n'olde not denye,	TC.2. 1489
To serve Love. Thou maist it nat denye,	L.G.W. 327
For to denyen the covenant	RR. 2057
'Denye that ye have asked heree,	RR. 3586

**Depainted see Depainted****Depardieuz**

'Hoste,' quod he, 'depardieuz ich assente;	B.M.L. 39
'Depardieuz!' quod this yeman, 'deere broother!	D.Fri. 1395
Quod Troilus, 'Depardieuz, I assentel	TC.2. 1058
'Depardieuz,' quod she, 'God leve al be well!	TC.2. 1212

**Depart**

Til that deeth departe shal us tweyne,	A.Kn. 1134
And er that we departen from this place	A.Kn. 3070
Be thou nat wrooth, er we departen heer	A.Co. 4359
departen hym from his goodes;	B.Mel. 2805-10
As for that nyght, departen compaignye;	B.NP. 4183
Er that youre court departe, do me right;	D.WB. 1049
Er we departe I shal thee so wel wisse	D.Fri. 1415
That thou departe it so, my leefe brother,	D.Sum. 2133
Than I departe the loye bitwix yow two.	F.Fkl. 1532
I wol departe my prise, or my praye,	I.Pars. 355-60
they departen hire hoses in othere colours, as	I.Pars. 425-30
the wounde shal nat departe from his hous	I.Pars. 590-5
that ofte tyme they wol nat departe.	I.Pars. 835-40
or elles they departen hir shrift in diverse	I.Pars. 970-5
to understonde in entente to departe thy confessioun	I.Pars. 1005-10
Or with the dethe ye mot departe us tweyn;	Anel. 285
folke . . . Departen hem alas whom may they playe	Mars. 207 var
with me, and departen when I wende.	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
eyr, thei departen lyghtly and yeven	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
in withstondynge that thei ne departe nat lyghtly	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
atwynne.	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
that other, most departen and unjoynen	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
thei sholden departen from hir welle	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
unjoignen and departen hir watres.	TC.1. 78
For-which for to departen softly	TC.2. 437
So lat me nevere out of this hous departe,	TC.2. 531
That may my gost departe away fro thee,	TC.2. 990
So longe abid, til that the night departe,	TC.3. 404
Departate it so, for wide-where is wist	TC.3. 1709
But nedes day nevere wher most sone;	TC.4. 470
'The deth may wel out of my brest departe The lif,	TC.4. 718
Departate, and nevere playe with hem more.	TC.4. 753
Mot gon, and thus departen from my knight!	TC.4. 773
That ilke day I shal from you departe,	TC.4. 1635
That, or that I departe fro you here,	TC.5. 14
Was al, that she departe sholde a-morwe.	TC.5. 943
So, or that I departe out of this place,	TC.5. 1073
And sin that thus departen ye and I,	L.G.W. 897
Myghte the fro me departe twely,	L.G.W. 898
Thou shal no more departe now fro me	Astr. 100-8
12 principale divisions that departen the 12 signes,	Astr. 185-8
houres inequales, and depart hem by 15,	Astr. 188-93
of the equinoxial. Wherefore departe the arch	Astr. 343-50
and departe alle thilke degrees in 3 evene	RR. 2367
To many his herte that wole departe,	RR. 2393
Fro folk thou must departe in hie,	RR. 5279
Joy and woo they shull departe	

**Departed**

And thus they been departed til a-morwe,	A.Kn. 1621
Departed is, with duetes and honour,	A.Kn. 3060
Til deeth departed hem this lyf they lede,	B.M.L. 1158
your richesses mooten in divers parties be departed	B.Mel. 2560-5 var
That shal departed been among us thre;	C.Pard. 812
That it departed were among us two,	C.Pard. 814
And thanne shal al this gold departed be, . . . bi-	C.Pard. 831
twixen	D.Sum. 2214
To parte that wol nat departed be,—	D.Sum. 2237
If that it were departed equally.	E.Cl. 618
Departed of his norice, on a day	E.Mch. 1800
For which departed is this lury route	I.Pars. 915-20
may nat be departed in al hir lyf, that is to seyn,	I.Pars. 970-5
places, but soothly swich departed shrift	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
of a stoon that is departed and fallen fro	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
thou art a litil departed from the pees of	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
And what ek yif y ne be nat al departed from the?	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
thei were departed fro alle thynne richesses.	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
For-why this ilke Fortune hath departed and un-	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
covered	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
Whan she departed away fro	
yif the truly error of our ignorance departed fro us,	

**Departed—Continued**

that I be over-moche departed from the usage of	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
hyorn, be departed and unjoynd from his welle,	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
When he was fro the temple thus departed,	TC.1. 323
But he that departed is yn every place	TC.1. 980 var
Til that the night departed hem atwinn.—	TC.3. 1666
Departed out of parlement echone,	TC.4. 218
And nat so sone departed nas	HF.3. 978
a signe departed by two degrees and two,	Astr. 100-8
every signe is departid in thre evene parties by 10	Astr. 165-8
ben departid by 15 degrees al redy in the bordure	Astr. 193-8
is departed in two halfe circles, as fro the heved	Astr. 218-22
is thin orisonte departed in 24 parties by	Astr. 312-6
Departed from myne owne thought,	RR. 2425
If love wel departed be.	RR. 5284
And from oure hoost departed is,	RR. 5826

**Departeth**

for certes, right as a swerd departeth a thyng in two	I.Pars. 355-60
consentyng departeth God fro man,—and	I.Pars. 355-60
sche departeth fro hym. What other	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
to seyn, when the soule departeth fro the body).	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
error and folie of mankynde departeth and divideth	
it,	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
the wilkiness of men departeth it and	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
the peyne of schrewes ne departeth nat from hemself	
nevere	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90

ben infinit. But destyne certes departeth . . . alle	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
thilke thing that departeth ferrest fro the	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80

And god yeveth and departeth to other folk	Bo.4. p.6. 1513-20
so that what wyght that departeth fro the resoun	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
for it departith the first moveable,	Astr. 75-82

**Departing**

Allas, departynge of our compaignyel	A.Kn. 2774
The day is comen of hir departynge—	B.M.L. 260
As in the chambre was for hire departynge	B.M.L. 293 var
for departynge of the fart on twelve	D.Sum. 294
shewe thurgh the degisyng, in departynge of hire	I.Pars. 425-30
hoses	I.Pars. 1005-10
this is no departynge of	Mars. 25
That woful Mars made atte departynge	Mars. 132
For whos departynge he toke gretter ire	Mars. 149
Compleynnyng ever in on hir departynge,	PF. 675
To synge a roundel at hir departynge,	Bo.2. m.7. 875-80
departynge of the body and the soule,	RR. 4613

All hool withoute departynge,	
-------------------------------	--

**Depeford see Deptford****Depeint**

Though it were with thy fundement depeint;	C.Pard. 950
--	-------------

**Depeinted**

And al above, depeynted in a tour,	A.Kn. 2027
Depeynted was the slaughtre of Julius,	A.Kn. 2031
Yet was hir deth depeynted ther-biforn	A.Kn. 2034
As is depeynted in the sterres above	A.Kn. 2037
With soutil pencil depeynted was this storie	A.Kn. 2049
Depeynted been the walles up and doun	A.Kn. 2054
Ful wel depeynted, and with glas	BD. 322
Depeynted was with white boles grete,	Mars. 86
The shynnyng nyght is depeynted	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5 var

I have ek seyn with teres al depeynted	TC.5. 1599
Than founde they depeynted on a walle	L.G.W. 1025
Depeynted were upon the wall.	RR. 478

**Dependenciis**

eorum dependenciis, circumstantiis et speciebus	I.Pars. 385-90
---	----------------

**Deprave**

folke . . . Depraven hem; alas! Whom may they	
plese?	Mars. 207

**Depression**

fro the orisonte. And than is the depressioun	Astr. 262-6
---	-------------

**Deprive**

Why wiltow me fro joye thus deprive?	TC.4. 269
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Deprived**

And hath depryved yow now of your place,	Pity. 69
Fro which these misbiled deprived been,	ABC. 146

**Deptford**

Lo, Depeford, and it is half way pryme.	A.Rv. 3906
---	------------

**Depth**

I-plowngyd in the depthe of youre herte	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5 var
---	------------------------

**Dersaign see Darreine****Dere**

That never mo ye shal my contree dere,	A.Kn. 1822
For though Fortune may noon angel dere,	B.Mk. 3191
For he koude with it bothe heele and dere,	F.Sq. 240
Thyn hevych charge: it shal the lesse dere.	TC.1. 651
May falle a weder that shal it dere,	RR. 4336

**Dered**

That yit right nought it hath me dered.	RR. 2100
---	----------

**Derived**

From which it is dirryved, sooth to telle?	A.Kn. 3038
--	------------

**Deriveth**

That every part dirryveth from his hool;	A.Kn. 3006
--	------------

**Derk- see Dark-**

## Derne

Of deerne love he koude, and of solas,	A.Mil. 3200
For deerne love of thee, lemman, I spill'e;	A.Mil. 3278
'Ye moste been ful deerne, as in this cas.'	A.Mil. 3297

## Descend

Iat us now descende to the special. Ye shuln first	B.Mel. 2545-50
In revel til the sonne gan descende;	E.Cl. 392
Er tyne come that I wil down descende;	E.Mch. 1830
Bidde hym descende, and trille another pyn,—	F.Sq. 321
And he wol down descende and doon youre wille,	F.Sq. 323
moote descenden into helle al doon, al	I.Pars. 440-5
Thou art the bush on which ther gan descende	ABC. 92
the wrong, though thou descende a-down	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
the norischynges of my resouns descenden now into	
the, I	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
And lital weneth that he mot descenden!	TC.1. 216
Doun fro the hevne gan descende,	HF.1. 164
That so swythe gan descende,	HF.2. 30
Gonne up to mounte, and doun descende,	HF.2. 445
For in the prison, ther he shal descende,	LGW. 1997
meridional, than begynneth it to descende;	Astr. 209-11
That sonne myght there none discende,	RR. 1399

## Descended

On hooly chirches blood that is descended;	A.Rv. 3984
never have descended to be born of a woman,	B.Mel. 2260-5
Of kynges blood of Perce is she descended;	B.Mk. 3442
As is descended out of old richesse,	D.WB. 1110
And ben descended ther they wolde abyde;	F.Fkl. 1242
The sonne fro the south lyne was descended	I.Pars. 2
of hym fleshly descended be we alle,	I.Pars. 330-5
maystresse of alle vertues, descended from the	
see,	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
rayn descended down fro hevne that	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
And of this lord descended Tydeus	TC.5. 1480
Tydeus sone, that doun descended is	TC.5. 1514
that was descendid under the west orisounte, and	Astr. 139-45
And that the heete descendid is,	RR. 1575

## Descendeth

ne descendeth into wrecchidnesse by the	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
and descendith so doun into	Bo.3. p.10.
	885-90
hir power ne descendeth nat of strengthe,	Bo.4. p.2.
	1245-50
byndyngs to-gidre, whiche that descendeth fro the	
welle	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
descendith in-to ryght lowe thinges;	Bo.5. m.4.
	1810-5
But some of hem descendith of the nature	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
and some descendith of the power of the	Bo.5. p.8. 1920-5
Whan it descendeth, than don thinges lighte.	TC.2. 1386
Fro that demaunde he so descendeth doun	TC.5. 859
And so descendeth down from gestes olde	TC.5. 1511
Take eny sterre fixe that never descendith	Astr. 262-6

## Descending

Descendynge so, til it be corruptible.	A.Kn. 3010
Descendynge from the montaigne into playn.	B.ML. 24
with a lyne that cometh descending fro the	Astr. 25-32
of my sonne, descending on my west	Astr. 198-209

## Descension

ne that he be not in his descencioun, ne	Astr. 161-5
joynd with no planete in his descencioun,	Astr. 161-5

## Descensories

Oure urylns, and our descensories,	G.CY. 792
------------------------------------	-----------

## Descent

Of Loves folk, lest fully the descencte	TC.1. 319
---	-----------

## Desclaundre see Disclaundre

## Describe

For to descrieyn of this mariage,	E.Mch. 1737
If he sholde hire descrieyn every part;	F.Sq. 40
If that I koude a faucon wel descriye,—	F.Sq. 424
Therwith he was, if men sholde hym descriye,	F.Fkl. 931
What nedeth it his fetures to descriye,	H.Mep. 121
After enywe wol I descriyen the synne	I.Pars. 530-5
That I ne can descriyen hit!	BD. 896
They ne sholde have founde to descriye	BD. 915
mayst descriyen ryght thus: good is thilk	Bo.3. p.11.
	1030-5
Ne conne wel the blisse of love describe.	TC.2. 889
If I describe wolde her hevinessse,	TC.4. 802
Who coude telle aught or ful describe	TC.5. 267
How he may best descriven her his wo.	TC.5. 1214
Of me, whos wo ther may no wit describe,	TC.5. 1367
The Hous of Fame for to describe,—	HF.3. 15
Ne han the cunning to describe,	HF.3. 78
Ben aboute to dyscryve	HF.3. 240
Ne han the connyng to descriye	HF.3. 966
What nedeth yow the feste to descriye?	LGW. 1093
Withoute fable I wole descriye;	RR. 705
I not what of hir noce describe,	RR. 865
But sith ye love discreven so,	RR. 4803

## Described

With longe unnethe may descriyved bee.	B.Mk. 3336
17. The plate under the riet is descrived with 3 cerceles,	Astr. 65-70

## Describeth

A prohemye, in the which descriyvethe he	E.Cl. 43
--	----------

## Describing

of ire, after the descriyving of Saint Augustyn,	I.Pars. 535-40
--	----------------

## Description

To telle yow al the descripcioun.	A.Kn. 2053
The doctour maketh this descripcioun.	C.Doe. 117

## Description—Continued

I kan nat make of it discrispacioun,	F.Sq. 580
Avarice, after the description	I.Pars. 740-5
That sooth was hir descripcioun	HF.2. 479
And ook of hir descripcioun,	HF.3. 813
Here begynneth the descripcioun of the Astralabie	Astr. 25-32
the olde descripcioun, whiche thou maist turnen	Astr. 92-7
Here endith the descripcioun of the	Astr. 115-21
39. Conclusio. The Description of the	Astr. 358-62
a manere descripcioun, or lyne ymagined, that	Astr. 358-62
Descripcioun of the welle here,	RR. 1631
To here of love descripcioun,	RR. 4702
Than youthe in his descripcioun,	RR. 4888

## Describe see Describe

## Desert

Or in desert? No wight but Crist, sans faille.	B.ML. 501
better dwelle in desert than with a	B.Mel. 2275-80
they han y-suffred withouten hir desert	B.Mel. 2695-700
This is to seyn, that after his desert,	F.Sq. 532
Me fiened wreche in this desert of galle;	C.SN. 53
tyne hadde woned in desert, where as	I.Pars. 345-50
thraldoun comth first by the desert of synne.	I.Pars. 755-60
As by desert, hath wonne Venus, his love,	Mars. 31
and the desserte of thilke fortune, thou	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
betydeth nat withouten your desert. For certesswiche	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
that cometh of thy deserte), foreyne	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
and desert and naked of alle strengthes.	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
ben put undir the merit and the dissert of men.	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
hast grauntid is yvel for the disserte of felonye?	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
Deserte alone, right in the se,	HF.1. 417
In the desert of Lybye;	HF.1. 488
Thurgh his desert and for his chivalrye;	LGW. 603
Withoute desert, and causeles.	RR. 4269

## Deserted see Desert

## Deserts

he sholde have hem by his desert, or elles he	I.Pars. 395-400
as in regard of his desert, consyderynge	I.Pars. 475-80
loken no thyng to the desertes of thynges, but	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
And certeynly of thy desertes bystowed	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
the desertes of folk. And in the lattre	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
doon gode desertes to profyt of the	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
is to seyn sandes and desertes), wel	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
geten hem . . . preysynge by here dissertes, what	
thyng hath . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
preysynge that cometh of the desertes of auncetres;	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
gerdoun to the dissertes of men? Love ryghtfully good	Bo.4. m.4.
	1415-20
establisshid in the dissertes of gode men	Bo.4. p.5.
	1415-20
confusion of alle dissertes medlid	Bo.5. p.3.
	1715-20
But-if thy grace passed our desertes.	TC.3. 1267
All desertes, and holtes here,	RR. 6996

## Deserve

Though that I never hir grace may deserve,—	A.Kn. 1232
If so be that my youthe may deserve,	A.Kn. 2379
'Yvele shal have that yvele wol deserve';	B.Pri. 1822
And as I may deserve it unto yow,	G.CY. 1352
that he mai deserve to ben exiled;	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
there, he for-leteth also to deserve to ben citezen	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
to done, so that we may deserve to fynde	Bo.3. p.9. 860-5
and of verray mekenesse we deservren the gerdon	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
A thousand fold more than he can deserve!	TC.1. 819
Of thee, Pandare, I may som thank deserve!	TC.1. 1015
'Far-wel, and thank I wil thy thank deserve!	TC.1. 1060
But, for al that that ever I may deserve,	TC.2. 1153
Cherice you right after ye deserve.	TC.3. 175
That I ne may it never mo deserve,	TC.3. 387
His lady best, her think for to deserve.	TC.3. 441
'And, for thou me, that coude leest deserve	TC.3. 1268
So techeth me how that I may deserve	TC.3. 1293
To quite him wel, that so wel can deserve!	TC.4. 1663
That half so loth your wratthe wolde deserve.	TC.5. 147
I trowe it wel, her thank for to deserve.	TC.5. 973
And graunt he mote hit ful deserve,	HF.1. 102
nothing nolde Deserve why, ne never thoughte	HF.3. 691
May not deserve hit in my lyes day;	LGW. 1624
For that they wolde hir love deserve.	RR. 1046
That best deservren love and name.	RR. 1054
So best hir thanke thou shalt deserve.	RR. 2698
I drede youre wrathe to diserve.	RR. 3093
Or they shull not my love deserve.	RR. 6306
If that he wolde deserve oure graces;	RR. 7078

## Deserved

As he that hadde his deeth ful wel deserved.	A.Kn. 964
We have the deeth deserved bothe two.	A.Kn. 1716
For which he hath deserved to be deed;	A.Kn. 1726
For bothe han we deserved to be slayn.	A.Kn. 1741
of hem that it han deserved; for Senec	B.Mel. 2625-30
consideren that we han deserved to have	B.Mel. 2685-90
ye have deserved the deeth, and therefore	B.Mel. 3000-5
we han deserved the deeth;	B.Mel. 3005-10
And certeynly, he hath it weel deserved,	D.Sum. 2280
And certeynly he hath it wel deserved	D.Sum. 2280 var
Shal yeve it yow, as ye han it deserved;	G.SN. 390
he hath deserved thilke paynes.	I.Pars. 225-30
that I never deserved, and to muche	I.Pars. 270-5
lyvyng, his mayster Socrates deserved victorie	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
Hath my studie and my kunnyng deserved thus?	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
yit hadde I nought deservyd of the	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5



# **Deserved—Continued**

caytif, men wenen that he hath desservyd that he suffreth. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
han nat deserved by no way that ye schulde tormentes that thei han desservid, than . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
that thei han wel desservid it, and that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
destruocioun, that thei han disservid; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1325-30
and he disservide eftsones the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
hath nat disservid hem (that is to seyn . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
'And if so be my gilt hath deth deserved, That ye thus don, I n'have it not deserved'. . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1710-5
They hadde good fame ech deserved, . . . . .	TC.5. 1387
For we han wel deserved hit, . . . . .	TC.5. 1722
Though ye good loos have wel deserved. . . . .	HF.3. 455
Deserved fame rightfully, . . . . .	HF.3. 523
That hast deserved sorer for to smerte? . . . . .	HF.3. 531
That never harm agylte ne deservide . . . . .	HF.3. 572
Deserved helle, and jolyly . . . . .	LGW. 502
	LGW. 2385
	RR. 7662

# **Deservedest**

For never thou deservedest wherfore . . . . .	C.Doc. 216
Thow . . . deservedest glorie of wit and of eloquence	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5

# **Deserveth**

Thus may ye seen that the gilt disserveth thraldom, . . . . .	I.Pars. 755-60
deserveth no mercy of God of his synnes. . . . .	I.Pars. 970-5
deserveth to han ryght good thank of men. . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5

# **Desespair see Despair**

# **Desesperance**

As liketh thee; but from desesperance, . . . . .	TC.2. 530
Bi-twixen hope and derk desesperance; . . . . .	TC.2. 1307
So nygh I drowe to desperance, . . . . .	RR. 1872

# **Desherite**

to desherite hem of al that ever they han, . . . . .	B.Mel. 3025-30
--	----------------

# **Desire**

Or lyve as scarcely as hym list desire; . . . . .	A.Prol. 583
Thow maist to thy desire some tyme atteyne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1243
Remembryng on the poynt of his desire, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1501
Plesaunce and Hope, Desir, Foolhardynesse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1925
Ful many a year, and woost what I desire, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2301
Desire to ben a mayden al my lyf, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2305
That al hire hoote love and hir desire, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2319
In which thou whilom brendest for desire, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2384
Ne what she spak, ne what was hir desyr, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2944
For this was his desire and hire also, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3407
Desiren thynges aixe, as wel as I: . . . . .	B.Sh. 1364
to his owene desire and to his owene plesaunce! Certes, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2470-5
ye desire and axe vengeance, and the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2645-50
greet desir, by good leyser, sokyngly, and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2765-70
it sweltheith the moore desir it hath to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2805-10
am redy to do right as ye wol desire, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2890-5
We alle desiren, if it myghte bee, . . . . .	B.NP. 4103
'Thou seyst som folk desire us for richesse, . . . . .	D.WB. 257
The moore it brenneth the moore it hath desir . . . . .	D.WB. 374
Forbode us thyng, and that desiren we; . . . . .	D.WB. 519
What thyng is it that women moost desiren,— . . . . .	D.WB. 905
What thyng it is that women moost desire: . . . . .	D.WB. 1007
'Women desiren have sovereynetee, . . . . .	D.WB. 1038
This is youre mooste desir, thogh ye me kille. . . . .	D.WB. 1041
Al shal be thyng, right as thou wolt desire, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1402
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'but o thyng I desire,— . . . . .	D.Sum. 1668
Though that he have al that he kan desire, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1826
Thomas, noght of youre tresor I desire, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1974
Vengeance is thanne al that they desire. . . . .	D.Sum. 2004
This merveilleus desir his wyf tassyae; . . . . .	E.Cl. 454
But I desire, as I have don bifore, . . . . .	E.Cl. 486
Ne I desire no-thing for to have, . . . . .	E.Cl. 507
'To don youre lust, but I desire also . . . . .	E.Cl. 968
So brenneth, that he dyeth for desyr; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1876
Women of kynde desiren liberten, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 768
Desir of his presence hire so distreyneth, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 820
Ye knowe wel, lord, that right as hir desir . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1049
And for al that we faille of our desir, . . . . .	G.CY. 671
For to come to theeff of his desir; . . . . .	G.CY. 1261
hym, and they shul desiren to dye and . . . . .	I.Pars. 215-20
angels desiren to looke, vileynsly bispet; . . . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
useth his wyf withouten sovereyn desir . . . . .	I.Pars. 375-80
and his entente in swich a proud desir . . . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
God woot, desir to have commendacioun . . . . .	I.Pars. 470-5
wikked ensample; thou shalt nat desiren his wyf, . . . . .	I.Pars. 520-5
by desir of lecherie, thurgh which the . . . . .	I.Pars. 575-80
symonye, that is, ententif desir to byen . . . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
to cure of the soule. This desir, if so . . . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
it, al be it that his desir ne . . . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
forbiden, but eek the desir to doon that . . . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
embracynges of man and desiren the embracynge . . . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
My peyne is this, that what-so I desire, . . . . .	Pity. 99
And ever set Desire myn herte on fire, . . . . .	Pity. 101
But thurgh thee han we grace as we desire. . . . .	ABC. 32
Thyng to desyre, but it sholde laste? . . . . .	Mars. 226
Al his desire, and ther-with al myschaunce; . . . . .	Mars. 241
That my desir wol never he fulfillen, . . . . .	Comp.L. 16
For al that thyng which I desyre I mys, . . . . .	Comp.L. 44
For to desire that ye schulde love me; . . . . .	Comp.L. 86
Fool-hardinesse, Flattery and Desyr, . . . . .	PF. 227
Whiche syghes were engendred with desyr . . . . .	PF. 248
desire the governance of comune thynges, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
folk, that now desiren the blood and the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
desir and talent of thi rather fortune. . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60

# **Desire—Continued**

desire nat to lyven by thyn oonly propre . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
(that is to seyn, gawyn and desiren yit . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
sorwe for desir of the; in the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
desiren to appaillen your excellent kynde . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
It is a wonder that I desire to telle, and . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
he ne may over that nothing more desire. . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
godees, as they that desiren rychesse to . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
desiren power for to have moneye or for . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
men desiren for cause of dolyt and myrrynesse. . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
diverse studies. In which desir it mai . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
and desiren to geten, and for this cause . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
desiren they rychesse, dignytes, reignes, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
al hood that they ne desire nat.' . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
'Certes,' quod I, 'that desire I gretly . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
thou purposost to seke, but I desire for to herkne . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
ne desire thei nat iche of hem by semblable . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
they desiren naturely here lif as longe as . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
'Thanne,' quod sche, 'desiren alle thynges oon.' . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1030-5
desire yit to herknen it of the more . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
'Thanne geten gode men that they desiren?' . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
thei eten the good that they desiren, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
quod sche, 'desiren good, and the gode . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
thou wilt seie, algates yit I desire to herkne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
and the desir nat accomplissed, of the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
thynges that ben to desire, by-yonde the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
whiche ende ther nys no thing to desire. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
doon that they desiren, and schrewes mowen haunten . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
that hem liketh, but that they desiren (that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
thilke good that they desiren; but thei ne gotten nat ne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
ateyne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
'I acorde me,' quod I; 'but I desire gretly that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
I desire eek for to witen of the what . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
that they desiren—what . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
thyngs that they desiren and now thynges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
that they desiren, it comith of thise . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
to desiren. And thilke thyng that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
men mai desiren? Thanne scholde ther be don . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
man by so gret desir to knowen thilke . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
he coude nat desiren it.) Or who may . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
to desiren any thing. But resoun is al oonly . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
So gret desir, and swich affeccioun, . . . . .	TC.1. 296
Ne his desir, ne wher-for he stood thus, . . . . .	TC.1. 311
As she, ne him for his desir no shame, . . . . .	TC.1. 374
First for to hiden his desir in muve . . . . .	TC.1. 381
N' in his desir none othere sounes bredde . . . . .	TC.1. 465
Ther-to desir so brenningly m'assailte, . . . . .	TC.1. 607
Though I desire with thee for to bere . . . . .	TC.1. 650
That to my lady I desiren sholde . . . . .	TC.1. 1032
Therwithful ofte encresseth ech desir: . . . . .	TC.2. 1334
Encressen gan desir, of which he brente. . . . .	TC.2. 1337
This Troilus gan to desiren more . . . . .	TC.2. 1339
And evere no desiren freshly newe . . . . .	TC.3. 143
For sharp desir of hope and of plesaunce, . . . . .	TC.3. 426
To ese his frend was set al his desir; . . . . .	TC.3. 486
For it shal ben right as thou wolt desire: . . . . .	TC.3. 709
Lo, his desir wol fee withouten winges! . . . . .	TC.3. 1263
Sin that desir right now so streyneth me, . . . . .	TC.3. 1482
So harde him wrong of sharp desir the peyne . . . . .	TC.3. 1531
Thinking how she, for whom desir him brende, . . . . .	TC.3. 1539
Desir al newe him brende, and lust to brede . . . . .	TC.3. 1546
Bride alway wel thy speche and thy desir, . . . . .	TC.3. 1635
And ay the more that desir me biteth . . . . .	TC.3. 1651
They sholden hir confusioun desir. . . . .	TC.4. 186
That they ne finde in hir desir offence; . . . . .	TC.4. 199
This folk desiren now deliverance . . . . .	TC.4. 202
Sin thy desir al hoolly howing had, . . . . .	TC.4. 395
That in this world I no thing so desire,— . . . . .	TC.4. 508
Thus am I with desir and reson twight: . . . . .	TC.4. 572
Desir for to disturben her me redeth, . . . . .	TC.4. 573
Of deth, which that for wo she gan desire. . . . .	TC.4. 819
Desir of gold shal so his soule blende, . . . . .	TC.4. 1399
Now mercy, Lord! Thou wost wel I desire . . . . .	TC.5. 591
Thurgh remembrance of that she gan desire. . . . .	TC.5. 721
Constreyned me with so gledy desir, . . . . .	LGW. 105
By sleight, and spoken somme of hir desire, . . . . .	LGW. 734
had gret desyre And aftyr fell hit thus . . . . .	LGW. 1139
That sely Dido hath now swich desire . . . . .	LGW. 1157
For to desiren, thurgh his appetite, . . . . .	LGW. 1586
And kaughte to this lady suche desire, . . . . .	LGW. 1750
That for desire she nyste what to seye, . . . . .	LGW. 2262
O prince, desire for to be honourable, . . . . .	L.St. 22
Shulde nat desire for til do the outrance . . . . .	Bal.Ch. 25
Than if thou desire to knowe this latitude . . . . .	Astr. 266-70
Which ay encreside my desire, . . . . .	RR. 1785
The more desire hadde I to goo . . . . .	RR. 1788
If he desire helpe of me.' . . . . .	RR. 2032

## Desire—Continued

But ofte thou faylest of thy desyre,	RR. 2441
The more thine herte is in desire.	RR. 2468
For hope so sore doith hem desire	RR. 2772
Hope in desire hath the victorie,	RR. 2775
Blessid be hope, which with desire	RR. 2779
And tresour, that I moost desire.	RR. 3112
That ye desire, it may not arise.	RR. 3115
Hath many a lady in desire	RR. 3708
Recovere that I moost desire.	RR. 4106
Sith thou to lerne hast sich desire,	RR. 4686
For her desir is for delyte;	RR. 4874
That desire and wolde fayne	RR. 5038
Which desire is so constreyned	RR. 5313
He sette his herte and his desire.	RR. 5705
This is moche my desire shortly.	RR. 6970

## Desired

and sodeynly desired that the werre sholde bigynne,	B.Mel.
	2195-2200
was his visage, that oghte be desired to be seyn	I.Pars. 275-80
namely, for al that ever he hath desired	I.Pars. 295-300
auctorite, desired to putten forth in	Bo.1. p.4.
	105-10
I have desired the savacioun of the ordre	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
ne the flaterynges of hir to ben desired.	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
beaute to ben desired, why scholdestow	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
thyng to ben desired, ne that hath in hym-selfe	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
thynges to done (as who seith, I desirede to have	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
me, but I have wel desired matere of	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
myghte ben desired. Now is it cleer	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
blisfulnesse is desired; for-why thilk thing that	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
of beaute that oghte ben desired?	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
no thyng more to ben desired.	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
oughte ben desired; for-why thilke thing	Bo.3. p.10.
	945-60
manere be desired ne requerid.	Bo.3. p.10.
	945-60
ben thei desired as though that thei were	Bo.3. p.10.
	950-5
same thing be moost desired. As thus:	Bo.3. p.10.
	950-5
ne ben not desired of alle folk more than	Bo.3. p.10.
	950-5
that alle thise othere thinges ben desired;	Bo.3. p.10.
	955-60
blysfulnesse is required and desired.	Bo.3. p.10.
	955-60
that oughten ben required or desired.	Bo.3. p.11.
	975-80
good is thilke thing that is desired of	Bo.3. p.11.
	1040-5
same good that is required and desired	Bo.3. p.12.
	1105-10
good also is required and desired of alle'	Bo.4. p.2.
	1195-200
that oughten ben desired ben referred to	Bo.4. p.2.
	1255-60
of thinges that oughten ben desired.	Bo.4. p.2.
	1255-60
But alle power aughte ben desired and	Bo.4. p.2.
	1255-60
while that thilke Agamenon desirede to	Bo.4. m.7.
	1595-600
any wight demeth to ben desired, that	Bo.5. p.2.
	1655-60
that ben desired. But the soules of men moten	Bo.5. p.2.
	1655-60
Than he, ne more desired worthinnesse.	TC.1. 567
To knowe thing desired she so faste.	TC.2. 144
For she desirede nothing elles,	HF.1. 425
That som folk han desired fame	HF.3. 809
Of kynges and of lordes so desired,	LGW. 1012
And aldermoste desired yow to see	LGW. 2117
And therefore he desired ay	RR. 1138
Sith I to kis desired so;	RR. 3696

## Desiredest

Than desiredest thou the presence of	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
--------------------------------------	------------------

## Desires

Ther as he hadde his amorous desires,	A.Kn. 2861
away thi foule dirke desires, and dryven	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5

## Desirest

desirestow to heren in what manere? I	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
hyghte Aquilon. Yif thou desirest or	Bo.1. m.6.
	215-20
among thy rycheesses. But what desirestow	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
Yif thou desirest power, thou schalt, be	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
If thou a soth of this desired knowe,	TC.5. 1458
What thou desirest for to here.	HF.3. 821
same place there thou desirest, by day as	Astr. 193-8
That thou desirest noon other good.	RR. 5100

## Desireth

Son man desireth for to han richesse,	A.Kn. 1255
As sende me hym that moost desireth me.	A.Kn. 2325
Ne of his praye desireth so the blood,	A.Kn. 2632
Oure wyl desireth folie ever in on;	A.Rv. 3880
richesse the moore he desireth.	B.Mel. 2320-5
desireth to han a good name.	B.Mel. 2830-5
that desiroth and wole algates han werre	B.Mel. 2840-5
he desireth, save only worshippe and honour.	B.Mel. 2950-5
For naturally a beest desireth flee	B.NP. 4469
For sorwe of which desireth he to dyen.	E.Mch. 2068

## Desireth—Continued

Right so the see desireth naturally	F.Fkl. 1052
His libertie this brid desireth ay.	H.Mop. 174
Lord Jhesu Crist, and desireth the lif	I.Pars. 120-5
waiteth or desireth to sitte, or elles to	I.Pars. 405-10
And yet desireth that myn harm be more?	Anel. 240
That so desyreth to pronounce our nede,	PF. 559
qwakyng, dredeth or desireth thyng	Bo.1. m.4.
	95-100
every man desireth moost over alle thynges	Bo.3. p.2.
	635-40
desireth over alle thynges, that it be	Bo.3. p.2.
	635-40
ther som-what that every man desireth?	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
And certes he that desireth oonly	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
that he moost desireth. And ryght thus	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
he ne geteth nat that he desireth.	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
hele, he ne desireth not so mochel	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
his beyng and desireth to come to deth	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
thurw constreynynge causes, wil desireth	Bo.3. p.11.
deeth	1020-5
by som cause, that his wille desireth	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5
constreyneth that that nature desireth and	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5
desireth to be and to duelle perdurably,	Bo.3. p.11.
	1025-30
he desireth to ben oon. For yif	Bo.3. p.11.
	1025-30
thing that every wyght desireth.	Bo.3. p.11.
	1030-5
every wyght desireth; and for as mochel	Bo.3. p.11.
	1040-5
who so evere desireth or seketh to lede his thought	Bo.3. m.12.
	1135-40
that he desireth, syn he is cast	Bo.4. m.2.
	1265-70
that axeth or desireth he; and fleeth thilke	Bo.5. p.2.
	1655-60
thing that it angwishous desireth to knowe?	Bo.5. m.3.
	1730-5
thoght? What is he that desireth any thyng	Bo.5. m.3.
	1735-40
(As who seith, who so desireth any thing,	Bo.5. m.3.
	1735-40
That naught desireth but your frendly chere,	TC.2. 332
That he that most desireth yow to serve,	TC.2. 1150
And semeth me that he desireth fawe	TC.4. 887
What man desireth gentill for to be	Gent. 2 var
That myne herte desyreth so.	RR. 2433
That the herte desireth soo,	RR. 2931
That she desireth sikirly.	RR. 4469
And not desireth more to have,	RR. 5669
And nought desireth ignorance,	RR. 6718

## Desiring

The fry strokes, and the desiryng,	A.Kn. 1922
a man that is to desiryng to gete richesse abaun-	
doneth	B.Mel. 2765-70
the desiryng of the joye perdurable.	I.Pars. 120-5
wode, and twyttereth desyryng the wode	Bo.3. m.2.
	655-60
Desiring eft to han her herte dere	TC.3. 1553
Fro day to day desiring evere more	TC.5. 1356
Sir Myrthe; for my desiryng	RR. 725
Desiryng forto pese my woo.	RR. 3397
Into disordnat desiryng	RR. 4816
Ne doth not all my desiryng;	RR. 5880
I fulfille al hir desiryng;	RR. 6844
And strengthe also, and desiryng	RR. 6736

## Desirings

the darknesse of desceyvynge desyrynges is doon	
away,	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
entencioun of desyrynges and werkis of	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
body, of which delices the desyrynges	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5

## Desirous

That for to huntin is so desirous,	A.Kn. 1674
desirous, ne covetous of good ne richesse;	B.Mel. 2950-5
Yong, freshe, and strong, in armes desirous	F.Sq. 23
but I, desiros of herynge, axe gretly to	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
thurw perced me, that was desyrous of herkyngne,	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
for thou seyst that thou art so desyrous to herke	
hem,	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
This Pandarus, tho desirous to serve	TC.1. 1058
With dredful herte, and desirous to here	TC.2. 1101
Come in this world, ne Nembrot desyrous	Form.A. 59
So art thou thanne desirous	RR. 2510
Wherof they be so desirous.	RR. 2908
To me that was so desyrous	RR. 3657

## Desk

Hadde prively upon his desk y-laft,	F.Fkl. 1128
-------------------------------------	-------------

## Deslaved

lyf espirituel, and soothly, a deslavede tonge	I.Pars. 625-30
resoun the deslavede appetit of etyng;	I.Pars. 830-5

## Desolate

I were right now of tales desolaat,	B.ML. 131
So yong and of armure so desolaat,	B.ML. 938
The moore is he holden desolaat.	C.Pard. 598
And thus, God woot, Mercurie is desolat	D.WB. 703
He lyveth helples and al desolat,—	E.Mch. 1321
Is desolat, wel oghte ye to playne;	Mars. 286
So desolat stood Thebes and so bare,	Anel. 62



**Desolate—Continued**

Than seide he thus: 'O paleis desolat, . . . . . TC.5. 540  
And desolate, and fledde for his contree, . . . . . LGW. 1279

**Desord- see Disord-****Desp- see Disp-****Despair**

Of alle grace, and in so greet despair, . . . . . A.Kn. 1245  
This carpenter wende he were in despair, . . . . . A.Mil. 3474  
Dispeire yow noght, but have in youre memorie,  
tormented by Inpaciencie of adversitee and despair . . . . . E.Mch. 1669  
I.Pars. 275-80 var  
Now comth wanhope, that is despeir . . . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
thurgh which despeir or drede he abaundoneth . . . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
in despair unpurveid. And yif thou . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
With desespair so sorrowfully m' offendeth, . . . . . TC.1. 605  
'What! sholde he therfor fallen in despair, . . . . . TC.1. 813  
Of desespier that Troilus was inne; . . . . . TC.2. 6  
He was so fallen in despair that day, . . . . . TC.4. 954  
But natheles, though he gan him despire, . . . . . TC.5. 1569  
And for despyre out of his wytte he sterte, . . . . . LGW. 660  
And ay the more that he was in dispaire, . . . . . LGW. 1754  
She for despyre fordid hir-self, alas! . . . . . LGW. 2557  
All thes diden me in dispaire to melte. . . . . Comp.A. 28 var  
And in this wyse and in dispaire I dye . . . . . Comp.A. 29  
In love; nay, but in dispaire I dye! . . . . . Comp.A. 30

**Despair see Desesperance****Despaired**

Hymself, despaired, eek for hunger starf; . . . . . B.Mk. 3645  
He was despayred, nothyng dorste he seye, . . . . . F.Fkl. 943  
Dispeyred in this torment and this thought, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1034  
Aurelius, which that yet despaired is . . . . . F.Fkl. 1297  
he that is despaired, ther nys no felonye . . . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
nedeles is he recreant and nedelees despaired. . . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
man thanne to ben despaired, sith that . . . . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
and that a man ne be nat despaired of the mercy . . . . . Pity. 91  
And we despaired that seken to your grace. . . . . Comp.L. 7  
So despaired I am from alle blisse. . . . . TC.1. 36  
And biddeth ek for hem that ben despayred . . . . . TC.1. 42  
That ben despayred out of Loves grace. . . . . TC.1. 779  
That thou despayred art thus causeles? . . . . . TC.5. 713  
And thus despaired out of alle cure, . . . . . RR. 4434  
For I wole never despaired be. . . . .

**Despallreth**

Soothly, he that despallreth hym is lyke . . . . . I.Pars. 695-700

**Despairing**

In hertis a dispeyryng hope, . . . . . RR. 4707

**Despen- see Dispen-****Desperate**

Desperat of all maner blis, . . . . . HF.3. 925

**Desperation**

hope, and wanhope, that is desperacioun. . . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
Of verrey right and desperacioun! . . . . . ABC. 21

**Despise**

Thy selve neighebor wolt thee despise, . . . . . B.ML. 115  
ye despisen alle women in this wyse, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
who so wole have sapience shal no man despise, . . . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
ne despise nat ne accunte nat the myght . . . . . B.Mel. 2505-10  
False Fortune, and poyson to despise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3859  
Syn that thou wolt thyne ydoles despise; . . . . . G.SN. 298  
'Thilke folk that me despisen shul ben . . . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
and despisen everich of hem oother . . . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
blessed name, that they despise hym . . . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
He nere so bold no lover to despise. . . . . Mars. 35  
al be the oost never so greet, it is to despise; . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90  
to hurtelyn and despysen hir . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265-70 var

thou agrisest hir false trecherie, despise and cast away . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80

hir . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415-20

wol despise the see manasyng with fiodes; . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80

despyren the and for-leeten the, as thow . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5 var Th.

some dispyse that they mowe not beare . . . . . TC.2. 720

I oughte not for that thing him despise, . . . . . TC.3. 1387

As wolde God, thisse wrecches that despise . . . . . TC.3. 1465

And seide, 'O fool, wel may men thee despise, . . . . . TC.3. 1699

And day they gonnen to despise al newe, . . . . . TC.4. 1340

Lest in this town that folkes me despise . . . . . TC.4. 1478

'And over al this, your fader shal despise . . . . . TC.5. 1467

She, for-that Grekes gonne her so despise, . . . . . TC.5. 1816

Enbraced is, and fully gan despise . . . . . LGW. 135

To synge of hym, and in hir songe despise . . . . . Comp.A. 61

I ne oughte to despise my lady's game; . . . . . Bal. Co. 17

And for my trouthe my servise nat despyse, . . . . . RR. 2232

if . . . . . any mysaisere Dispyse wymmen, that thou . . . . . RR. 2489

maist here, . . . . . RR. 5999

Thyn herte full sore thou wolt despise, . . . . . RR. 6155

That so can chace hym and despise, . . . . . RR. 7272

Wole I not blame, ne despise, . . . . .

That men shulde humble abyt despise, . . . . .

**Despised**

Jewes despised and reprieved hym ful . . . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
despised elde hadde dukid and dirked, as it . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
hath alway ben despised of me for savacioun . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
lese it, he weneth to ben despised and . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10

worthy to ben despyed that wel neyghe al the . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50

oughte that to ben despyed? Certes ther may no . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50

he is despyed of moost folk, so as . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5

**Despised—Continued**

schrewes rather so much more despised . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
oughte ben despised, or ellis that it be right digne . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
Is shamefast and despised ay; . . . . . RR. 467

**Despiset**

And noght him nor his folk despiset, . . . . . HF.2. 130

**Despiset**

"he that al despiset al displeseth," as . . . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
that despiset in his juggement alle . . . . . I.Pars. 395-400  
ne despiset noon oother man. . . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
is hymself gilti, or despiset God, and . . . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
man despiset anyouse thinges. . . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
synne he despiset the mercy of God and . . . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
to the hevne, despiset it nat thanne . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
despiset al heye glorie of fame, and . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
and despyeth delices and eek honour . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
that foreleith or despiset the entencion to lyven . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000

woodnesse of long thurst, despyeth the floodes to . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5

it-self in tho fetheris, it despiset the hateful erthes, . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70

the mene, despyeth welefulnesse (as who . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5

**Despising**

richesse, and of freendes, despisinge the power . . . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
over greet homlynesse engendreth despisinge . . . . . B.Mel. 2875-80 var

**Despite**

He, for despit and for his tirannye, . . . . . A.Kn. 941  
But maketh houndes ete hem in despit, . . . . . A.Kn. 947  
'Of this despit awroken to be. . . . . A.Mil. 3752  
And for despit he compassed in his thought . . . . . B.ML. 591  
Hir thoughte a despit that he sholde take . . . . . B.ML. 699  
In youre despit, and synge of swich sentence, . . . . . B.Pri. 1753  
hath thee in despit, and hath turned away fro thee . . . . . B.Mel. 2605-10  
Were no despit y-doon for his defame . . . . . B.Mk. 3738  
I seye I hadde in herte greet despit . . . . . D.WB. 481  
We han this worldes lust al in despit. . . . . D.Sum. 1876  
And for despit he drank ful muchel moore, . . . . . D.Sum. 2061  
This hastow for despit doon for the nones; . . . . . D.Sum. 2154  
'I have,' quod he, 'had a despit this day, . . . . . D.Sum. 2176  
Right for despit, were peynted hem biyde. . . . . F.Sq. 650  
And bryngen hem biorn hem in despit, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1371  
'Now sith that maydens hadden swich despit . . . . . F.Fkl. 1395  
shul ben in despit.' Honour is eek cleped . . . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
avauntynge, yporisie, despit, arrogance, . . . . . I.Pars. 390-5  
is he that disobeyeth for despit to the comandementz . . . . . I.Pars. 390-5  
hath despit to doon that hym oghte to . . . . . I.Pars. 395-400  
prowdly in despit of honestitee, the . . . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
murmure prively, for verrey despit, whiche . . . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
and despit of youre underlynges is . . . . . I.Pars. 760-5  
That, in despit of Diane the chaste, . . . . . PF. 281  
Right for despit, and shop for to ben wroken: . . . . . TC.1. 207  
At Love in scorn, and for despit him calle . . . . . TC.1. 909  
Parauter he mighte have me in despit, . . . . . TC.2. 711  
Or that she n'olde it for despit receyve; . . . . . TC.2. 1049  
Causeth despit ful ofte for distresse.— . . . . . TC.2. 1246  
'And som so ful of furie is and despit . . . . . TC.3. 1037  
That blameth love and halt of it despit, . . . . . TC.3. 1374  
Han gon som by-path in despit of me: . . . . . TC.3. 1705  
And in despit hadde alle wrecchednesse; . . . . . TC.3. 1787  
Right for despit of King Lameadoun: . . . . . TC.4. 124  
And that ye hadde, as me thoughte, in despit . . . . . TC.4. 1675  
And taketh not my friendship in despit; . . . . . TC.5. 135  
And for despit, out of his slep he breyde, . . . . . TC.5. 1243  
But for despit, and ek for-that ye mente . . . . . TC.5. 1693  
Dispit, or jape, or vilanye, . . . . . HF.1. 96  
Right in despit of alle your foom, . . . . . HF.3. 578  
Have ye despit to have my name? . . . . . HF.3. 626  
In his despit hem thoughte it did hem goode . . . . . LGW. 134  
Despite of Love, and had himselfe it wrought. . . . . LGW. 372  
Or an unryghtful talent with despit,— . . . . . LGW. 1771  
Why hastow doon despit to chevalrye? . . . . . LGW. 1822  
And this hath Mynos doon right in dyspite; . . . . . LGW. 1938  
Myn observance eek have nat in despyte, . . . . . Bal.Co. 18  
And took it in so gret despit, . . . . . RR. 1487  
So hath she this man in despit, . . . . . RR. 5823  
I wole not have hem in despit; . . . . . RR. 5996

**Despitous**

He was to synful man nat despitous, . . . . . A.Prol. 516  
This Arcite, with ful despitous herte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1596  
As wel as to a proud despitous man . . . . . A.Kn. 1777  
Hanged himself for herte despitous. . . . . D.WB. 761  
hym swich as he noght is. Despitous is he . . . . . I.Pars. 395-400  
which he sholde suffren despitous deeth. . . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
The despitous debonaire! . . . . . TD. 623  
'O cruel God, O despitous Martel . . . . . TC.2. 435  
Despitous day? Thyn be the pine of helle! . . . . . TC.3. 1458  
With felon look, and face despitous. . . . . TC.5. 199  
And grennyng for despitous rage; . . . . . RR. 156  
She semed be ful despitous, . . . . . RR. 173  
Of word despitous and cruell. . . . . RR. 2212  
Though he aforw was despitous, . . . . . RR. 3457  
Thou shalt not seen oon despitous; . . . . . RR. 6162

**Despitous see Spitous****Despitously**

Despitously he looked, and answerde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1124  
And he hente hym despitously agayn, . . . . . A.Rv. 4274  
And saugh his wyf despitously y-slayn, . . . . . B.ML. 605

**Despitously—Continued**

And swor, and seyde ful despitously . . . . . B.Mk. 3785  
 Despitously, and gan a cheere make . . . . . E.Cl. 535  
 Despitously hym slough the fierse Achille . . . . . TC.5. 1806 var  
 Despitously of daun Pirrus. . . . . HF.1. 161

**Despoil**

That women sholde dispoillen hire right there; . . . . . E.Cl. 374  
 That wole dispoile hym of his goode. . . . . RR. 5066

**Despoiled**

he was despoiled of al that he hadde in . . . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 a-way fro gode men, and despoiled of dignyte, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 ne ben noght oonly despoiled of sikernes, but . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 despoiled of oon as of hire propre heved; . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40

weren despoiled of mowynge to don yvel. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40

despoiled of alle oothre knowynge, — . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1825-30

**Despraying**

byrafte the dispoilynge fro the cruel . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5

**Desray**

maketh to muche desray. Ther neden none ensamples . . . . . I.Pars. 925-30

**Destinable**

orde of necessite destinable. For whiche it folweth . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50

that, . . . . .

**Destinal**

the orde destynal procedith of the simplicitie of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5

of hem, or elles by hem alle; the destinal ordinaunce . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70

orde of destynal moevablete. For ryght . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5

ben unbownde; the whiche destynal causes, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90

the orde destynal, whan god, that al knoweth, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10

witen yif that the destinal cheyne . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5

**Destiny**

And if so be my destynes be shapen. . . . . A.Kn. 1108

Were it by aventure or destynce, — . . . . . A.Kn. 1465

The Destinee, ministre general, . . . . . A.Kn. 1663

That ech of yow shal have his destynce . . . . . A.Kn. 1842

Or if my destynce be shapen so . . . . . A.Kn. 2323

O destinee, that mayst nat been eschewed! . . . . . B.NP. 4523

Were it by destynce or aventure, . . . . . E.Mch. 1967

may nat forbere; or elles it is his destynce, . . . . . I.Pars. 585-90

My desteny hath shapen hit ful yore, . . . . . Anel. 243

Thus holdeth me my destynce a wrecche, . . . . . Anel. 339

So singe I here the destyny or chance, . . . . . Anel. 348

the orde of destynce, and of sodeyn hap, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50

of olde men it was clepyd destynce. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60

disponith alle thinges; but destynce is . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60

ben infinit. But destynce certes departeth . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5

lat that ben called destynce. And al be it so that thise . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5

tyunes by destynce thilke same thinges that . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70

whethir that destynce be exercised outhir by some . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70

that is destynce. For whiche it is that alle . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5

thinges that ben put undir destynce ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5

to whiche purveance destynce itself is subgit and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5

of destynce; and tho ben thilke . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80

summittid to grette bonde of destynce; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80

laus fro destynce, as it axeth and holdeth . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80

it surmounteth the necessite of destynce. . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5

of moevable destynce to the stable symplicitie of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5

purveance and the destynce that thou . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5

syn that the ordinaunce of destynce, the . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5

Sith thou most loven thorough thy destynce, . . . . . TC.1. 520

And seyde, 'Lettre, a blisful destynce . . . . . TC.2. 1091

Me shapen was, my destynce me sponne, . . . . . TC.3. 734

Thus, to be lorn, it is my destynel! . . . . . TC.4. 959

That destynce thorough argumentes preve; . . . . . TC.4. 969

Aprochen gan the fatal destynce . . . . . TC.5. 1

That first cam, through his destynce, . . . . . HF.1. 145

As was his destynce, sayns faille, . . . . . HF.1. 188

Towarde Ytaley, as wolde his destynce, . . . . . LGW. 952

My destyny is soone for to sayle, . . . . . LGW. 1299

The Wyrdes, that we clepen Destynce, . . . . . LGW. 2580

**Destroubled**

Destroubled yow out of your thought; . . . . . BD. 523

For myche they distourbed me, . . . . . RR. 1713

**Destroy**

hir deeth, youreself to destroye. . . . . B.Mel. 2170-5

plede with yow, or to destroye yow persone. . . . . B.Mel. 2555-60

Shal God destroyen bothe,' as Paulus seith. . . . . C.Pard. 523

And if thou take a wyf she wole destroye . . . . . E.Mch. 1305 var

That ye swiche meenes make it to destroyen, . . . . . F.Fkl. 883

destroyen hym that moot bikowen his . . . . . I.Pars. 170-5

David seith, 'God shal destroye the fruyt . . . . . I.Pars. 220-5

to destroyen ertelly thynges than any . . . . . I.Pars. 545-50

to destroyen alle spiritual thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 545-50

of sorwe, or destroye it by wanhope. . . . . I.Pars. 730-5

hire power, and nat to destroyen hem ne . . . . . I.Pars. 770-5

Crist and destroyen his patrimoyne. . . . . I.Pars. 790-5

**Destroy—Continued**

which Crist shal destroyen hem, as seith . . . . . I.Pars. 875-80

destroyen the corne plentyuous of fruytes . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30

senat, han wiled to gon destroyen me, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5

tother that thei destroyen unite, the . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5

vices wooden to destroyen men by wounde of . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1325-30

thought. . . . .

this thing oonly suffiseth I-now to destroyen the fre- . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5

For to destroye our free choise every dell . . . . . TC.4. 1059

Wol me destroyen only for youre sake. . . . . LGW. 1318

The castell to destroye and take, . . . . . RR. 7652

**Destroyed**

That hath destroyed wel ny al the blood . . . . . A.Kn. 1330

The toun destroyed, ther was no thyng laft. . . . . A.Kn. 2016

wolde have al destroyed it; . . . . . B.Mel. 2285-90

ye han nat anientissed or destroyed hem, neither in . . . . . B.Mel. 2435-40

be nat desherited, ne destroyed, thurgh . . . . . B.Mel. 2940-5

On vernyn, that destroyed hym by nyghte, . . . . . C.Pard. 858

To wake, that my stomak is destroyed; . . . . . D.Sum. 1847

How he destroyed the ryver of Gysen, . . . . . D.Sum. 2080

That it wel ny destroyed hath myn herte, . . . . . E.Cl. 630

Destroyed hath the grene in every yerd; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1251

heste, and ny destroyed for coold, yet . . . . . I.Pars. 345-50

may in his lyf be destroyed by penitence, . . . . . I.Pars. 700-5

They ne destroyeden ne desceyved nat . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470-5

destroyed or dissolvit by the heete of a . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790-5

unyte is destroyed be the disseverance . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985-90

that oon were destroyed certes beyng . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1030-5

(that is to sey, destroyen the geauntes, as it was . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5

worthy.) . . . . .

Tantalus, that was destroyed by the woodnesse . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5

heye compassynges of schrewednesses is ofte de- . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40

stroyed by a . . . . .

Knew wel that Troye sholde destroyed be . . . . . TC.1. 68

Destroyed ben, ye, wolde who-so n'olde. . . . . TC.1. 77

Destroyed ben? Why, nay, so mote I gon! . . . . . TC.5. 907

In wynter, and destroyed hadde hire broode, . . . . . LGW. 133

How Troy and al the londe destroyed was, . . . . . LGW. 1026

How Jason myghte beste destroyed be, . . . . . LGW. 1415

There as this Jason may destroyed be, . . . . . LGW. 1419

Destroyed is of Troye the cite; . . . . . LGW. 2404

**Destroyer see Stroyer****Destroyers**

destroyours of Goddes hooly chirche ne . . . . . I.Pars. 765-70

**Destroyeth**

Right so a wyf destroyeth hire housbond . . . . . D.WB. 377

Se ye nat, Lord, how mankynde it destroyeth? . . . . . F.Fkl. 876

this comth hate of synne, that destroyeth synne . . . . . I.Pars. 305-10

contricioun destroyeth the prison of helle, and . . . . . I.Pars. 310-5

and wasteth and destroyeth the liknesse . . . . . I.Pars. 540-5

it . . . forsluggeth, and destroyeth alle goodes . . . . . I.Pars. 685-90

thurgh which he destroyeth that may nat . . . . . I.Pars. 870-5

reproveth and destroyeth the false thingis . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5

And alle thing distroiet he; . . . . . RR. 390

**Destruction**

Considered that it were destruccioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2538

He wilneth no destruccioun of blood! . . . . . A.Kn. 2564

That in destruccioun of maumetrie, . . . . . B.ML. 236

And to hymself it is destruccioun. . . . . D.Sum. 2007

Thanne goth the world al to destruccioun. . . . . D.Sum. 2110

That broghte Troie to destruccioun, . . . . . F.Sq. 210

To brynge folk to hir destruccioun. . . . . G.CY. 1387

Of this comth povertie and destruccioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 720-5

enemy and destruccioun to nature is agayns nature. . . . . I.Pars. 865-70

Bewayled the destruccioun . . . . . BD. 1246

The poynt is this of my destruccioun, — . . . . . Mars. 212

pestilence and destruccioun to good . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105-10

that they schulden wile my destruccioun. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5

a destruccioun to the hous, and a gret . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445-50

deeth and destruccioun. But certes I . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000

thei ne requiren . . . the eschyunge of destruccioun. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30

woodeh alwey into destruccioun of gode men, that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30

the whiche overthroweth hem in-to destruccioun, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5

purgide in wrekyng, by the destruccioun . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600

it wel how gret destruccioun and how gret . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5

But how this town com to destruccioun . . . . . TC.1. 141

First saw I the destruccioun . . . . . HF.1. 151

Al outerly for his destruccioun, . . . . . LGW. 626

Whan Troye broght was to destruccioun . . . . . LGW. 930

**Destructions**

and destrucciouns as doothe the flaumbe . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90

grete harmes and destrucciouns weren I-doon . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515-20

**Determinate**

Han ye a figure thanne determinat . . . . . D.Fri. 1459

longitudes and latitudes determinat, yf so . . . . . Astr. 92-7

they be determinat in thin Astrelabye, . . . . . Astr. 233-5

**Determine**

my conseil nys nat to determine of thise peynes. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5



**Determine—Continued**

my conseil nis nat to determenye of this peynes . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5 var
speken and determinen of atemprance in corages, . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
'That rather dye I wolde, and determine, . . .	TC.3. 379
And eek how that ye determynen, . . .	HF.1. 343
As Tullius can determyne . . .	RR. 4882
But I wole not determine . . .	RR. 6631

**Determine see Termine****Determined**

whan o doute is determined and kut away, . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
nat ben determined, ne I-sped fermely ne . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50

**Detraction**

and this synne of bakkytyng, or detraction, . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
wors than detracoun for somtyme detraction maketh . . .	I.Pars. 610-5
humble, for he dredeth detraction; . . .	I.Pars. 610-5
Thurgh venemous detracoun. . .	RR. 5528

**Deum**

<i>Te deum</i> was oure song and no thyng elles; . . .	D.Sum. 1866
--	-------------

**Deus**

' <i>Deus hic!</i> ' quod he, 'O Thomas, freend, good day!' . . .	D.Sum. 1770
<i>Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per</i> . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5

**Deviaunt**

That from youre scole so devyaunt . . .	RR. 4789
---	----------

**Device**

And we wol rouled been at his devys . . .	A.Prol. 816
And hym arraith gay, at poynt devys; . . .	A.Mil. 3689
So poynted he, and kembde at point-devys, . . .	F.Sq. 560
That saw in dreame, at poynt devys, . . .	HF.2. 409
And many an amorous lokyng and devys. . .	L.GW. 1102
For certys, as at my devys, . . .	RR. 651
With lymes wrought at poynt devys, . . .	RR. 830
Hir nooe was wrought at poynt devys, . . .	RR. 1215
As to have a love at his devys. . .	RR. 1326
Of stremys smal, that by devyse . . .	RR. 1413
I wole ben hool at youre devys . . .	RR. 1974
Hir goodly esmblaut by devys . . .	RR. 3205
Nowe am I raysed at my devyse . . .	RR. 3621

**Devices**

And beren in his devyses for hire sake . . .	L.GW. 1272
--	------------

**Devil**

Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a deleve weyl! . . .	A.Mil. 3134
And lat me slepe, a twenty deval weyl! . . .	A.Mil. 3713
The devel made a Reve for to preche, . . .	A.Rv. 3903
And forth he goth, a twenty devel way, . . .	A.Rv. 4257
The devel have part on alle swiche rekenynges! . . .	B.Sh. 1408
Now swich a rym the devel I bicheil . . .	B.Mel. 2114
for to persevere longe in synne is werk of the devel! . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5
the devel, which is oure enemy, ne fynde yow . . .	B.Mel. 2785-90
nat unoccupied. For the devel ne taketh . . .	B.Mel. 2785-90
the devyl I bekenne him al at ones . . .	C.Pard. 292 var
Thurgh which they doon the devel sacrifice . . .	C.Pard. 469
Thus goth al to the devel by thy tale! . . .	D.WB. 262
Lat go, fare wel, the devel go therwith! . . .	D.WB. 476
For though thou were the devel, Sathanas, . . .	D.Fh. 1528
'I graunte,' quod the devel, 'by my feyl! . . .	D.Fh. 1535
The devel have al, bothe hors and cart and hey! . . .	D.Fh. 1547
'Nay,' quod the devel, 'God wolt, never a deel. . .	D.Fh. 1555
Unto the devel, blak and rough of hewe, . . .	D.Fh. 1622
And whan the devel herde hire cursen so . . .	D.Fh. 1624
'The devel,' quod she, 'so fecche him er he deye,— . . .	D.Fh. 1628
'Now, brother,' quod the devel, 'be nat wrooth: . . .	D.Fh. 1634
Body and soule he with the devel wente . . .	D.Fh. 1640
With which the devel set youre herte afyre, . . .	D.Sum. 1982
I trowe the devel putte it in his mynde. . .	D.Sum. 2221
Lat hym go hongre hymself a devel weyl! . . .	D.Sum. 2242
And go strenght to the devel, whan I dye; . . .	E.Mch. 1436
And al the cost, a twenty devel way, . . .	G.CY. 782
What, devel of helle! sholde it ellis be? . . .	G.CY. 1238
As he did er,—the devel out of his skyn . . .	G.CY. 1273
The devel of helle sette his foot ther-in! . . .	H.Mcp. 38
Unto the devel, which I hym bitakel . . .	H.Mcp. 397
of the devel, and fro the peynes of helle. . .	I.Pars. 130-5
bitrayed of the devel by covetise of . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
helle, and fro the compaignye of the devel, . . .	I.Pars. 310-5
the devel, this is to seyn the develes . . .	I.Pars. 350-5
by the devel, in this maner: The feend seith, . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
sellen thanne hir lordshipe to the devel . . .	I.Pars. 435-40
is the hardnesse of the devel. . .	I.Pars. 485-90
to the devel, that ever rejoyseth hym of . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
<i>nostre</i> , though so be that the devel ne . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
lyk to the craft of the devel, that waiteth . . .	I.Pars. 510-5
the venom of the devel; . . .	I.Pars. 525-30
for, right as the devel is discomfited by . . .	I.Pars. 530-5
the liknesse of the devel, and bynymeth . . .	I.Pars. 545-50
the devel, for it is the develes fourneys that . . .	I.Pars. 545-60
dooth al that ever the devel hym . . .	I.Pars. 555-60
Jewes, or elles the devel, that trembleth . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
to the devel. Flateres been the develes . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
yeven to the devel hire engendrure, as ferforth . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
rejoysyng of the devel, that ever hath joye . . .	I.Pars. 625-30
been partynge-felawes with the devel, for . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
they han joye whan the devel wynneth, . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
likned to the devel, that ever been . . .	I.Pars. 640-5
in the service of the devel. This been . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
with the devel in helle, but if they doon . . .	I.Pars. 715-20
of the devel; for it enhaunceth and . . .	I.Pars. 725-30

**Devil—Continued**

And for as muchel as the devel fighteth . . .	I.Pars. 730-5
the devel; for ther-by wynneth he the . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
This is that other hand of the devel . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
to the devel. This is a fouler theft than . . .	I.Pars. 875-80
sones of Belial, that is the devel. . .	I.Pars. 895-900
hath the devel power, as seyde the angel Raphael . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
devel of helle,—wherfore they that . . .	I.Pars. 965-70
the devel may no thyng doon but if men . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
How devel mayst thou than bringe me to blisse! . . .	TC.1. 623
"The wrecche is ded, the devel have his bones!" . . .	TC.1. 805
'Fy on the devil! Think which oon he is, . . .	TC.2. 1737
Adieu, the devel have him that it recche!— . . .	TC.4. 630
The devel be his soules banel . . .	HF.1. 408
That fouler than the devel was, . . .	HF.3. 548
A twenty devel way the wynde him dryvel— . . .	L.GW. 2177
His trewe love, the devel quyte hym his whiel . . .	L.GW. 2227
The devel set hire soules both a-fire! . . .	L.GW. 2493
What devel have I with the knyfe to do? . . .	L.GW. 2694
The which devel in hir enfauce . . .	RR. 4288
Suche soules goth to the devel of helle. . .	RR. 5810
They engendred the Devel of Helle. . .	RR. 6116
And seide, 'What Devel is that I here? . . .	RR. 6223
Quod Love, 'What devel is this that I heere? . . .	RR. 6797

**Devils**

Or elles blake develes wole hem take. . .	B.NP. 4126
Withinne that develes temple, in cursed wise, . . .	C.Pard. 470
Which been the verray develes officers, . . .	C.Pard. 480
Out of the develes ers ther gonne dryve . . .	D.Sum. 1694
So was the develes ers ay in his mynde; . . .	D.Sum. 1705
Hoold nat the develes knyf ay at thyn herte,— . . .	D.Sum. 2091
and in the left syde mo develes than herte . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
horrible develes that hym tormenten; . . .	I.Pars. 180-5
al fortroden of develes. And God seith, . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
'The horrible develes shulle goon and . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
the strengthes of the develes, and restoreth the yiftes . . .	I.Pars. 310-5
of . . .	I.Pars. 350-5
the devel, this is to seyn the develes bely, . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
wordes men clepen "the develes <i>Pater</i> . . .	I.Pars. 545-50
devel, for it is the develes fourneys that . . .	I.Pars. 550-5
In this forseide develes fourneys ther . . .	I.Pars. 610-5
the develes norices, that norissen his . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
Flateres been the develes enchauntours, . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
Flateres been the develes chapelleyne . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
'Ther is no thyng so lyk the develes child . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
that been the develes apes, for they . . .	I.Pars. 710-5
no walles; the develes may entre on . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
the develes wolves that stranglen the . . .	I.Pars. 790-5
chirche the develes owene sone. . .	I.Pars. 820-5
the develes hoord ther he hideth hym . . .	I.Pars. 830-5
of the develes hand, by which he draweth . . .	I.Pars. 860-5
The fiftte fynger of the develes hand . . .	I.Pars. 860-5
grymnesse of develes that shullen al . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
divers subtilite of devils, or elles by any . . .	RR. 4549
The develes engynnes wolde me take, . . .	RR. 7576
Right in the develes ers of helle, . . .	RR. 7590
To all the develles I me take, . . .	

**Devils**

To take oure wey, ther as I yow devyse. . .	A.Prol. 34
But it were al to longe for to devyse . . .	A.Kn. 994
Y-clothed was she freshe, for to devyse; . . .	A.Kn. 1048
Wel bettre than they kan hem self devyse? . . .	A.Kn. 1254
To drugges and drawe, what so men wol devyse. . .	A.Kn. 1416
To doon that any wight kan hym devyse. . .	A.Kn. 1425
Of everich herte as that hym list devyse. . .	A.Kn. 1790
Lo, heere your ende of that I shal devyse. . .	A.Kn. 1844
The theatre for to maken and devyse. . .	A.Kn. 1901
But yet hadde I forgotten to devyse . . .	A.Kn. 1914
And hem fortunest as thee lyst devyse, . . .	A.Kn. 2377
Fourre gleedes han we, which I shal devyse, . . .	A.Rv. 3883
Fro day to day, as I shal yow devyse. . .	B.ML 154
Which ye shal heren that I shal devyse; . . .	B.ML 349
And deyntes mo than I kan yow devyse, . . .	B.ML 419
As heer-biforn that ye han herd devyse. . .	B.ML 613
This noble monk, of which I yow devyse. . .	B.Sh. 1252
That I may doon, right as yow list devyse, . . .	B.Sh. 1382
It shal be doon, right as ye wol devyse. . .	B.Sh. 1458
Of sundry folk, as I shal yow devyse. . .	B.Mel. 2132
right as thow wolt devyse. The proverbe seith, that . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5
That highte Dant, for he kan al devyse . . .	B.Mk. 3651
This Seneca, of which that I devyse, . . .	B.Mk. 3693
The world was his,—what sholde I moore devyse? . . .	B.Mk. 3842
With boydekyns, as I shal yow devyse. . .	B.Mk. 3892
As ye han herd the dede man devyse; . . .	B.NP. 4228
As shameful deeth as herte may devyse . . .	C.Pard. 290
'But, shortly, myn entente I wol devyse,— . . .	C.Pard. 423
A fouler wight ther may no man devyse. . .	D.WB. 999
Al be it so no longe may devyse— . . .	D.Fh. 1650
The which a longe thyng were to devyse, . . .	E.Cl. 52
Ne koude nat us-self devysen how . . .	E.Cl. 108
Or worse, if men worse kan devyse, . . .	E.Cl. 675
What koude a sturdy housonde moore devyse . . .	E.Cl. 698
Comaundyng hem swiche bulles to devyse . . .	E.Cl. 739
And heigh plesance as I kan best devyse. . .	E.Cl. 959
Ne man ne best, which as men koude devyse, . . .	E.Mch. 1539
Gan Januarie inwith his thoght devyse . . .	E.Mch. 1586
I may yow nat devyse al hir beautee, . . .	E.Mch. 1746
And they han doon right as he wol devyse. . .	E.Mch. 1816
For it shal be right as he wole devyse; . . .	E.Mch. 2000

# Devise—Continued

Ne koude of it the beautee wel devyse;	E.Mch. 2033
And eek it nedeth nat for to devyse	F.Sq. 65
Thus jangle they, and demen and devyse,	F.Sq. 261
That is nat able a dul man to devyse;	F.Sq. 279
That sholde yow devyssen swich array.	F.Sq. 282
Now vouchethsauf that I may yow devyse	F.Fkl. 1043
Answerde and seyde as I shal yow devyse,	F.Fkl. 1468
Quod Valerian, 'That shal I thee devyse.	G.SN. 266
Anon this martins that I yow devyse,	G.SN. 367
And whan this thing was seyde as I devyse,	G.SN. 391
Of an ingot, as I shal yow devyse.	G.CY. 1223
So greet a thyng for to devyse.	BD. 900
And ye that han ful chosen as I devyse,	Mars. 18
Of whiche that clerkes wel devyse cunne.	PF. 333
Hit nedeth nat his shap yow to devyse,—	PF. 398
I preie the that thou devyse and	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
That art so fair and goodly to devise?	TC.1. 277
That herkneth, as the story can devise	TC.2. 31
'Now, em,' quod she, 'what wolde ye devise?	TC.2. 388
Yif thou me with my lettre to devise!	TC.2. 1063
Come unto you her pleintes to devise,	TC.2. 1434
That ye han herd Pandare or this devise.	TC.2. 1547
And gonne a while of this and that devise.	TC.2. 1599
Whos clerk I am, so techeth me devise	TC.3. 41
God leve him werken as he can devise!	TC.3. 56
And in swich forme as he gan now devise,	TC.3. 160
This thing shal be right as I thee devise.	TC.3. 203
To Troilus, as I shal you devise:	TC.3. 238
For it shal ben right as thou wolt devise.	TC.3. 336
And al this while that I you devise,	TC.3. 435
Lest any wight devinen or devise	TC.3. 458
That al the world ne mighte it be devise.	TC.3. 476
And wel was him that coude best devise	TC.3. 612
Whan she swiche othes as her list devise	TC.3. 1143
Of frendes love, that herte may devise,	TC.3. 1591
As it was erst, which nedeth not devise.	TC.3. 1676
This passeth every wit for to devise;	TC.3. 1689
And over al this, so wel coude he devise Of sentement,	TC.3. 1796
As to myn antour listeth to devise.	TC.3. 1817
Ye han or this wel herd me you devise:	TC.4. 80
In his woodnesse, as I shal you devise.	TC.4. 238
To half this wo which that I you devise.	TC.4. 259
And thus she wroughte as I shal you devise.	TC.4. 735
Was to Criseyde, as ye han herd devise	TC.4. 807
With you to ben al night, for to devise	TC.4. 888
And how I mene, I shal it you devise.	TC.4. 1379
Herde al this thing devisen to and fro;	TC.4. 1423
We may wel stele away, as ye devise,	TC.4. 1529
To thee devisen of my sepulture	TC.5. 299
Further than thilke storie wol devise:	TC.5. 1064
That tonge telle or herte may devise,	TC.5. 1321
can . . . Devise, I preye to God so mote it be,	TC.5. 1363
Of which I wil these two devyse,	HF.2. 264
As I thes herde or this devyse;	HF.2. 554
I wol yow al thys shap devyse . . .	HF.3. 23
Ne can I not to yow devyse,	HF.3. 89
To sen that flour, as ye han herd devyse.	LGW.G. 106
To sen this flour to-sprede, as I devyse.	LGW. 202
This balade, whiche that I achal yow devyse.	LGW.G. 202
And deleyln, as the story welle devyse.	LGW.G. 291
But he shal maken, as ye wol devyse,	LGW. 437
The wedding and the feste to devyse,	LGW. 616
Sitte Eneas, like Phobus to devyse,	LGW. 1206
She kneleth, crieth, that route is to devyse;	LGW. 1311
Anon Argus his shippes gan devyse.	LGW. 1453
Ye have wel herde of Theseus devise,	LGW. 2459
That, but thou do as I shal the devyse,	LGW. 2641
These briddes that I you devyse;	RR. 670
What shulde I more to you devyse;	RR. 790
But of his robe to devyse	RR. 888
That ben ful foule to devyse,	RR. 972
That koude devyse alle the stonyis,	RR. 1112
These tres were sette, that I devyse,	RR. 1391
So as the Romance shall devise.	RR. 2148
To suffre ech harme that men devyse:	RR. 2773
Is redy, as ye lust devyse?	RR. 3532
Of Bialacoli, as ye devyse;	RR. 3589
To do what so he wole devyse;	RR. 4984
As I shal thee heere devyse.	RR. 5104
To such folk as I you devyse	RR. 7261
Of fayre shappe I devyse her the,	RR. 7387 <i>em</i>
If it were soth as ye devyse;	RR. 7653
<b>Devised</b>	
As I have you er this devysed,	RR. 476
Turke bowes two full wel devysed had he	RR. 923 <i>var</i>
But at the laste they devysed	RR. 7360
<b>Deviseest</b>	
And more thing than thou deviseest here.	TC.4. 543
And in hir matere al devyseest,	HF.2. 129
<b>Deviseeth</b>	
Cure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth,	D.Sum. 1904
Devyseth Nature of aray and face,	PF. 317
<b>Devising</b>	
Ther maystow seen divisynge of harneys	A.Kn. 2496
<b>Devoid</b>	
Fully devoide of feyntise.'	RR. 2998
Devoid of pruyde certeyn she was.	RR. 3723
Of drede devoide in liberte,	RR. 4312
And May devoide of al delite;	RR. 4748

# Devoid—Continued

Be devoide of covetise.	RR. 5088
Trewe of menyng, devoide of slouth,	RR. 5215
<b>Devoided</b>	
Devoided clene, whanne that the sight	RR. 2929
<b>Devoir</b>	
'Do now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!'	A.Kn. 2598
Thanne have ye doon youre devoir atte leeste.'	B.ML. 38
Do thou thy devoir at the leeste weye.'	E.Cl. 966
and skile it is that men do hir devoir . . .	I.Pars. 760-5
But, for my devoir and your hertes reste,	TC.3. 1045
His dever done in eche degre . . .	RR. 5299
<b>Devotion</b>	
With pitous herte and heigh devocioun	A.Kn. 2371
This carpenter seyde his devocioun.	A.Mil. 3640
That every wight, with greet devocioun,	B.ML. 257
And for to stire hem to devocioun;	C.Pard. 346
If any of yow wole of devocioun	C.Pard. 923
And continence eek, with devocioun;	D.WB. 106
He redde it with ful good devocioun.	D.WB. 739
Take hym a wyf with greet devocioun,	E.Mch. 1447
Devocioun of chastitee to love.'	G.SN. 283
With humble herte and sad devocioun,	G.SN. 397
heere, ne thynke of no devocioun, ne	I.Pars. 720-5
avyseid and with greet devocioun.	I.Pars. 1020-5
moralitee, and devocioun, that thanke I	I.Pars. 1085-90
Now here, now there; for no devocioun	TC.1. 187
And art now falle in som devocioun,	TC.1. 555
Or elles that devocioun . . .	HF.1. 33
With special devocioun . . .	HF.1. 68
Me savel' and with devocioun . . .	HF.1. 494
Of labour and devocioun . . .	HF.2. 158
Farewel my boke, and my devocioun!	LGW. 39
With dredful hert, and glad devocioun	LGW. 109
And lettist folk to han devocoun To servyn	LGW.G. 251
And lettist folke from hire devocioun	LGW. 325
Ther Dido was in hir devocioun,	LGW. 1017
Sich semede hir devocioun . . .	RR. 430
So that no devocioun . . .	RR. 5147
But clene lyf and devocioun . . .	RR. 6193
And with so great devocioun . . .	RR. 7383
<b>Devour</b>	
Though that he hooly chirche sholde devour.	A.Rv. 3986
to swelwe and devour. And as wel as ye	B.Mel. 2805-10
And to devouren al that othere swelwe . . .	G.SN. 21
shal devouren hem with the bitter deeth,	I.Pars. 195-200
lordes that been lyk wolves that devouren the pos-	
sessiouns . . .	I.Pars. 775-80
hem that so devouren ertely thynges.'	I.Pars. 820-5
And therfor, or that age thee devour.	TC.2. 395
My ship and me Caribdis wol devour.'	TC.5. 644
Or let his best devourer him at his wille.	LGW. 1937
<b>Devoured</b>	
Nat ther as it is wasted and devoured.	D.Sum. 1720
Hath nygh devoured out of our memorie.	Anel. 14
wolden han devoured by hope and covetyse, yit drowe	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
of beestes devoured), hir corage of tyme	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
He moste have ben al devoured,	HF.1. 410
To be devoured, for grace is ther non.	LGW. 1947
And he devoured, thoughte hem grete pitee.	LGW. 1976
<b>Devourer</b>	
Thou slye devourer, and confusyon . . .	LGW. 1369
That is of love devourer and dragoun,	LGW. 1581
<b>Devoureth</b>	
space of glotonye is whan a man devoureth his mete,	I.Pars. 825-30
<b>Devouring</b>	
hir cruel ravyns, devourynge al that they . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
<b>Devout</b>	
To Caunterbury with ful devout corage.	A.Prol. 222
Fil on his knees with so devout humblesse.	F.Sq. 544
She ful devout and humble in hire corage,	G.SN. 131
Temple devout, ther God hath his wonynge . . .	ABC. 145
As for t'honoure hir Goddes ful devoute;	TC.1. 151
Devoute and full religious . . .	RR. 6236
With hertes pitous and devoute . . .	RR. 7483
<b>Devoutly</b>	
His parissheis devoutly wolde he teche.	A.Prol. 482
evermoore mekely and devoutly preyen,	B.Mel. 2490-5
preye to God ordinaty and discretely and devoutly,	I.Pars. 1045-50
And ful devoutly I prayde hym to,	BD. 770
<b>Dew</b>	
Swetnesse of dewes hadde mad hit waxe.	BD. 415
Had dried uppe the dewes of herbes wete—	LGW. 775
Hir flesh was tendre as dewes of flour,	RR. 1013
<b>Dews</b>	
For swote dewes that on it falle,	RR. 60
<b>Dextrer</b>	
And by hym baiteth his dextrer . . .	B.Th. 2103
<b>Deye</b>	
For she was, as it were, a maner deye.	B.NP. 4036
<b>Diadem</b>	
Hath twenty wynter born his diademe,	F.Sq. 43
With diademe, ful heighe in his paleys,	F.Sq. 60
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe.	Gent. 7
Al were he mitre, croune, or diademe.	Gent. 14
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe.	Gent. 21
<b>Diameter</b>	
quarter of the dyametre of thy compas, fro . . .	Astr. 350-8



<b>Diamond</b>		
Have herte as hard as dyamaunt, . . . . .	RR. 4385	
<b>Diamonds</b>		
Of fyne rubyes and of dyamaunts; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2147	
<b>Dians</b>		
For after Mars he serveth noon Dyane, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1682	
In worship of Dyane of chastite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1912	
Now to the temple of Dyane the chaste	A.Kn. 2051	
Whan that Diane agreed was with here,	A.Kn. 2057	
I mene nat the goddess Diane, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2063	
For vengeance that he saugh Diane al naked;	A.Kn. 2066	
For which Dyane wrought hym care and wo,	A.Kn. 2072	
And to the temple of Dyane gan she hye,	A.Kn. 2274	
Unto Dyane she spak as ye may heere—	A.Kn. 2296	
And ther-with-al Dyane gan appere,	A.Kn. 2346	
Dyane, and in thy disposicioun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2364	
That, in dispit of Diane the chaste,	PF. 281	
Now help! And ek Diane, I thee biseke	TC.3. 731	
'Diane, which that wroth was and in ire	TC.5. 1464	
<b>Dianas</b>		
Unto Dianes temple goth she right, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1390	
<b>Dianira, Dianire</b> <i>see</i> <b>Dejanira</b>		
<b>Diapered</b>		
Covered in clooth of gold, dyapred weel, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2158	
And over al diaped and writen . . . . .	RR. 934	
<b>Dice</b>		
Wel hath Fortune y-turned thee the dys,	A.Kn. 1238	
To playen at the dys in swich a streete; . . . . .	A.Co. 4384	
That fairer koude caste a paire of dys	A.Co. 4386	
That hauntheth dys, riot, or paramour,	A.Co. 4392	
That lovede dys, and revel and disport,	A.Co. 4420	
He neither playeth at the dees, ne daunceth,	B.Sh. 1494	
They daunce and playen at dees, bothe day and		
nyght, . . . . .	C.Pard. 467	
Sente him a paire of dees of gold, in scorn,	C.Pard. 623	
And playe at dees right at our owene wille,	C.Pard. 834	
But for to playe at dees, and to despende	F.Fkl. 690	
And, after—that his dees turned on chaunces,	TC.2. 1347	
That, on the dees right as thee fallen chaunces, . . . . .	TC.4. 1098	
<b>Dietys</b>		
In Omer, or in Dares, or in Dite, . . . . .	TC.1. 146	
<b>Dietys</b> <i>see</i> <b>Titus</b>		
<b>Dide</b>		
And if ther dide, certeyn so wrooth was she,	A.Prol. 451	
And dide with al the contree as hym leste, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1004	
The pilours didnen bisynesse and cure . . . . .	A.Kn. 1007	
We stryven as dide the houndes for the boon,	A.Kn. 1177	
Can for to wepe, and so dide Emelye,	A.Kn. 1749	
His sacrifice he dide, and that anon,	A.Kn. 2262	
But how she dide hir ryte I dar nat telle,	A.Kn. 2284	
And dide hir thynges, as men may biholde	A.Kn. 2293	
And eet and sleepe, or dide what hym leste,	A.Mil. 3421	
Upon the wyndowe, right as he dide er,	A.Mil. 3789	
And up the wyndowe dide he hastily,	A.Mil. 3801	
They koude nat, though they dide al hir myght,	A.Rv. 4104	
And knewe the estres bet than dide this John,	A.Rv. 4295	
To Cristes chirche he dide greet honour;	B.ML. 1123	
For he so yong to Crist dide reverence,	B.Pri. 1705	
Therefore with wilde hors he dide hem drawe,	B.Pri. 1823	
He dide next his white leere . . . . .	B.Th. 2047	
As dide the knyght sire Percyvell,	B.Th. 2106	
somme of his neighbors that didnen hym reverence	B.Mel. 2195-200	
he dide never synne, ne never cam ther	B.Mel. 2690-5	
That slow so many monstres as dide he;	B.Mk. 3302	
For many a mannes guttes dide he peyne;	B.Mk. 3794	
As dide youre fader in the morwenyng,	B.NP. 4492	
And in thy servyce dide al his power,	B.NP. 4534	
The Friday for to chide, as diden ye?—	B.NP. 4541	
Ful louder than dide Hasdrubales wyf,	B.NP. 4553	
But, sire, I dide it of no wikke entente,	B.NP. 4613	
And if he dide he sholde lese his heed,	C.Doc. 145	
Er that he dide a man a dishonour,	C.Pard. 691	
Namoure than ye wolde men did to yow	C.Pard. 746	
And as we didnen, lat us laughe and pleye,	C.Pard. 967	
O Lord, the peyne I dide him and the wol	D.WB. 384	
And so I dide ful often, God it woot,	D.WB. 539	
And certes, yet dide I yow never unright,	D.WB. 1093	
That boldly dide execucioun . . . . .	D.Fri. 1301	
But certes, lechours dide he grettest wo;	D.Fri. 1310	
Witnesse on Job, whom that we didnen wo;	D.Fri. 1491	
As to the Phitonissa dide Samuel;	D.Fri. 1510	
So dide our sexteyn and our fermerer,	D.Sum. 1859	
And thus he dide doon sleen hem alle thre,	D.Sum. 2042	
As Lynyan dide of philosophie,	E.Cl. 34	
And seyde he dide al this at hir requeste;	E.Cl. 185	
And as this erl was preyed, so dide he;	E.Cl. 773	
Ye dide me strepe out of my poure weede,	E.Cl. 863	
Harder than ever Parys dide Eleyne;	E.Mch. 1754	
But God forbode that I dide al my myght,	E.Mch. 1761	
And seyde hir clothes dide hym encombraunce,	E.Mch. 1960	
As ever dide a dogge for the bowe,	E.Mch. 2014	
God woot, I dide it in ful good entente,	E.Mch. 2375	
And, by my trouthe, me thoughte he dide thee so,	E.Mch. 2386	
Than ever she dide, and fil to grounde anon,	F.Sq. 473	
Ne so koude thanke a wight as he dide me!	F.Sq. 557	
Ther was a knyght that loved and dide his payne	F.Fkl. 730	
And dye he moste, he seyde, as dide Ekko	F.Fkl. 951	
Than ever dide Pamphilus for Galathee,	F.Fkl. 1110	
And after this he dide hym swich plesaunce	F.Fkl. 1199	
Than any Romayn dide hire vileynye,	F.Fkl. 1404	

## Did—Continued

As dide Demociones doghter deere . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1426	
Another Theban mayden dide right so, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1434	
Everich of yow dide gentilly til other;	F.Fkl. 1608	
Dide his message; and whan that he it tolde,	G.SN. 188	
For which Almachius dide hym so-to-bete,	G.SN. 405	
And so he dide, er that they wente atwyne;	G.CY. 1170	
As he dide er,—the devel out of his skyn	G.CY. 1273	
As he dide er, and al na but a jape,	G.CY. 1312	
Helpeh me now, as I dide yow whil-er,	G.CY. 1328	
And nere the frendshipe that ye dide er this	G.CY. 1862	
And nyght and day dide ever his diligence	H.Mop. 141	
goode werkes that he dide biforn that he	I.Pars. 230-5	
goode werkes he dide whil he was in . . . . .	I.Pars. 235-40	
or elles he dide it for to holde . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5	
elles he dide it for his youthe; or elles his	I.Pars. 585-90	
moore booldly than dide the cursede	I.Pars. 595-600	
they to Crist, than dide they that hym . . . . .	I.Pars. 640-5	
loveth bettre . . . . . than he dide his owene body, the		
which that he . . . . .	I.Pars. 640-5	
that never ne dede synne, ne neden no penitence,	I.Pars. 700-5	
cherl as thou woldest that thy Lord dide with thee,	I.Pars. 760-5	
forgeteth er the morwe what he dide at	I.Pars. 825-30	
the preest that dide swich a vileyne, to	I.Pars. 965-70	
synne masse; and if he dide, he sholde	I.Pars. 965-70	
That sleepe and dide noon other werk,	BD. 169	
And dide as he hadde bide him doon;	BD. 194	
As dide the goddesse queene Alecyone;	BD. 264	
Every man dide right anon . . . . .	BD. 373	
Before hym, and dide of myn hood,	BD. 515	
Hit dide myn herte so moche wo,	BD. 712	
As to my lord, and dide homage,	BD. 769	
That I dide thus, and nyste why,	BD. 776	
Trewly I did my besynesse . . . . .	BD. 1155	
But only ther we did not as us oughte,—	ABC. 119	
Almost in oon day as he dide in tweye,	Mars. 70	
That never dide but al gentillesse;	Mars. 297	
And him to honoure dide al hir entente,	Anel. 28	
And dide the gentils of that regioun To ben . . . . .		
frendes, . . . . .	Anel. 67	
That al that lykede him it dide hir ess,	Anel. 112	
So pleyn she was, and dide hir fulle myght,	Anel. 116	
And dide him honour as he were a kyng,	Anel. 130	
For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene,	Anel. 140	
That oon me hette, that other dide me colde;	PF. 145	
And everich of hem dide his besy cure . . . . .	PF. 369	
full besyly they didnen their peyn	TC.1. 63 var	
Him deden bothe worship and servise,	TC.1. 82	
To love swich oon; and if he dede his cure	TC.1. 369	
That Ector or his othere brethren didnen,	TC.1. 471	
Ther peril was, and dide ek swich travail	TC.1. 475	
Than it dide erst, and sinken in her herte,	TC.2. 902	
And dide his herte into her brest to gon;	TC.2. 929	
I nevere dide a thing with more peyne	TC.2. 1231	
Than he dide erst, thorough hope, and dide his might	TC.2. 1340	
And dide also his othere observances	TC.2. 1345	
Gret honour dide hem Deiphebus certeyne,	TC.2. 1569	
In earnest gret; so dide Eleyne the Queene;	TC.2. 1703	
Unto the fulle didnen hardily,	TC.3. 213	
That evere wiste that she dide amis,	TC.3. 270	
Dide in this cast that evere was bigonne,	TC.3. 279	
That Pandar, which that alwaye dide his night	TC.3. 512	
As evere dide woman, if him like,	TC.3. 811	
That, though that she dide him as tho a grace,	TC.3. 922	
No wonder is, sin she dide al for gode,	TC.3. 924	
But wel wot I she dide him this plesaunce,	TC.3. 971	
Him to revoken she dide al hir peyne,	TC.3. 1118	
As Crasus dide for his affectes wronge,	TC.3. 1391	
And didnen al hir might, sin they were oon,	TC.3. 1405	
Ye, al another than I dide or this,—	TC.3. 1655	
Crisseyde which that nevere dide hem scathe	TC.4. 207	
The whiche he dede out faste forto go	TC.4. 222 var	
And her to glade he dide al his entente;	TC.4. 1220	
Of knyghtes, rod and dide her companye,	TC.5. 66	
That bisily dide al his fulle might . . . . .	TC.5. 683	
Al be I not the firste that dide amis,	TC.5. 1067	
Right no reward, I dide al that thee leste,	TC.5. 1736	
'If I dide aught that mighte liken thee,	TC.5. 1737	
The tene day [dide] of Decembre;	HF.1. 63 cm	
And dide him al the reverence,	HF.1. 259	
But not woot I who dide hem wirche,	HF.1. 474	
What dide this Eolus, but he . . . . .	HF.3. 546	
This favour dide he to her loses,	HF.3. 598	
Aboute, and dide al myn entente,	HF.3. 1042	
In his dispite hem thoughte it did hem goode	LGW. 134	
This song to herken I dede al myn entent,	LGW.G. 139	
To love, and didnen hire othere observances	LGW. 150	
That swiche lovers dide in hire tyme;	LGW. 571	
Ful streyte, leste they didnen somme folye,	LGW. 723	
The queene saugh they dide him swich honour,	LGW. 1061	
But dide him al honour and companye,	LGW. 1408	
And dide his message, askynge hem anon	LGW. 1486	
And did hem honour more than before,	LGW. 1516	
Right as himselfe now doth, ryght so did he,	LGW. 1555	
No man dide ther no more than his wife,	LGW. 1701	
Men knewe hym wel and diden hym honour;	LGW. 2441	
That dide his false fader Theseus,	LGW. 2464	
A doghter dere, and did hir for to calle	LGW. 2574	
Her crewel fader did her for to hente,	LGW. 2715	

**Dido—Continued**

That men first dide hir swety besynesse	Form.A. 28
And but his heir love vertu, as dide he,	Gent. 12
Alle thise didnen, in that, me love you dere.	Comp.A. 38
Dide Myrthe enclosen al aboute.	RR. 607
He dide hem bothe entalle and peynite,	RR. 609
That wel to synge dide hir peyne;	RR. 765
Diden Rycheesse ful gret honour,	RR. 1044
That she dide over gret outrage;	RR. 1229
That dide to me so gret bounte,	RR. 1278
And dyd him so to wepe and playne,	RR. 1472
That it dide alle the place aboute.	RR. 1705
Thanne I anon dide al my crafte,	RR. 1781
Into myn herte it dide auale.	RR. 1803
And yit sich sorwe dide I fele	RR. 1912
For if I dide, it were no skille;	RR. 1951
In me fyve woundes dide he make,	RR. 3107
And thurgh the hays he dide me chace.	RR. 3162
Who wolde hym blame, he dide amys.	RR. 3185
And goodly, as sorne dide close,	RR. 3614
Or ony gappe, he dide it dye.	RR. 4097
Whanne I hir blamed, I dide foly.	RR. 4470
Whonne I to Love dide homage,	RR. 4524
Curtesie certeyn dide he me,	RR. 4555
That in that other she dide lere;	RR. 5152
For anger as I dide abraide;	RR. 5156
With as good chere as he dide ere;	RR. 5684
For I dide hem a tregretre.	RR. 6374
The noble dide such labour	RR. 6782
Wheryn hys lyfe he dyd al write,	RR. 6786
For if we dide it openly	RR. 6941
But er men didnen this castel founde,	RR. 7592
I not where he dide ony more.	RR. 7598

<b>Dido</b>	
The swerd of Dido for the false Eneas;	B.ML. 64
Had Dido, the queene ek of Cartage,	BD. 731
Biblis, Dido, Thisbe, and Piramus,	PF. 289
Of Dido, queene of that contre,	HF.1. 241
Tolde Dido every cas,	HF.1. 254
And Dido, and hir nyce lest,	HF.1. 287
Dido of hir grette peyne,	HF.1. 312
'O woful Dido, welaway!'	HF.1. 318
And Dido and hir faire toun.	HF.1. 432
And also Dido, and Deiphebus,	HF.1. 444
Hero, Dido, Laudomia, alle yfere,	LGW. 263
How Eneas to Dido was forsworne—	LGW. 927
But as I seyde, of hym and of Dido	LGW. 956
Of which that Dido lady is and queene,	LGW. 993
Why Dido come into that regioun,	LGW. 995
This noble queene, that cleped was Dido,	LGW. 1004
Ther Dido was in hir devocioun,	LGW. 1017
That Dido ne hath hit Eneas i-sente;	LGW. 1124
That sely Dido hath now which desire	LGW. 1157
Sitte Dido, al in golde and perrey wreighe.	LGW. 1201
That sely Dido rowed on his peyne,	LGW. 1237
This Dido hath suspicion of thise,	LGW. 1290
To telle in short, this noble queene Dido	LGW. 1309
And thus he lette Dido in wo and pyne,	LGW. 1330
Whan he fro Dido staal in hire slepyng,	LGW. 1333
Which clooth, whan sely Dido gan awake,	LGW. 1336

<b>Didonis</b>	
Incipit Legenda Didonis, Martiris,	LGW. head
Explicit Legenda Didonis, . . . , Cartagenis Regine	LGW. end

<b>Didst</b>	
And how thou didest al thy bisnesse	TC.3. 363
'And wherfor didest thou so?' quod she.	HF.3. 756
Thou shalt eke thenke thou didest folye,	RR. 2493
Whanne thou didist, the sothe to say,	RR. 4644
Thou didist a gret foly than,	RR. 4648

<b>Dye</b>	
By eterne wode, to dyen in prisoun,	A.Kn. 1109
That never, for to dyen in the peyne,	A.Kn. 1133
Ye been the cause wherfore that I dye!	A.Kn. 1568
I wol be deed, or elles thou shalt dye,	A.Kn. 1587
I drede night that outhur thou shalt dye,	A.Kn. 1593
That thou ne sholdest dyen of myn hond,	A.Kn. 1603
For sith the day is come that I shal dye,	A.Kn. 1732
That I wol dye present in hir sighte.	A.Kn. 1738
Y-brought hem hyder, bothe for to dye.	A.Kn. 1797
Of Emelye, and dye in thy servyse.	A.Kn. 2243
And ever mo, un-to that day I dye,	A.Kn. 2412
Wherfore, to shapen that they shal nat dye,	A.Kn. 2541
Men seyden eke that Arcite shal nat dye,	A.Kn. 2705
This al and som, that Arcite moot dye,	A.Kn. 2761
That, at the laste, certeinly they dye.	A.Kn. 2826
Thanne may I seyn that al this thyng moot deye.	A.Kn. 3034
To dyen in his excellence and flour,	A.Kn. 3048
To dyen what that he is best of name.	A.Kn. 3056
Or I wol dyen, also God me save!	A.Mil. 3281
But natheles she ferde as she wolde deye,	A.Mil. 3606
Men may dyen of ymaginacioun,	A.Mil. 3612
And for the smert he wende for to dye.	A.Mil. 3813
Men wenden wily that he sholde dye,—	A.Rv. 3994
And doun he gooth, and cride, 'Harrow! I dye!'	A.Rv. 4307
'Bet is to dyen than have indigence!'	B.ML. 114
To lyve with hire, and dye, and by hire stonde,	B.ML. 345
For foul ne fair, thogh that she sholde deye,	B.ML. 525
To maken hire on shameful deeth to deye.	B.ML. 592
My sccour be, for ellis shal I dye!	B.ML. 644
That I moot be thy tormentour, or deye	B.ML. 818

**Dye—Continued**

Mankynde was lorn, and damned ay to dye,	B.ML. 843
Of hire estaat, althogh she sholde deye.	B.ML. 973
Was put allone, and dampned for to dye.	B.ML. 1110
Lene me this somme, or ellis moot I deye.	B.Sh. 1376
To been oure help and sccour whan we deye;	B.Pri. 1724
lyve in sorwe, and dye in wrecchednesse;	B.Mel. 2230-5
bet it is to dye than for to have swich	B.Mel. 2760-5
seith, "Bettre it is to dye of bitter deeth	B.Mel. 2760-5
poverté, and dye for hunger. And he	B.Mel. 2780-5
wel that nedes moste he dye, for deeth is	B.Mel. 2800-5
And sende hym drynke, or elles moste he deye	B.Mk. 3232
For with no venym deigned hym to dye.	B.Mk. 3324
Withinne his prisoun made thes to dye,—	B.Mk. 3595
Dampned was he to dyen in that prisoun,	B.Mk. 3605
That they for hunger wolde doon hym dyen.	B.Mk. 3618
And seyde, 'Farewel, fader, I moot dye!'	B.Mk. 3631
On bothe his armes, til he moste dye.	B.Mk. 3700
Therefore he made hym dyen in this wise;	B.Mk. 3704
Chees in a bath to dye in this manere	B.Mk. 3706
And caste the place in which he sholde dye	B.Mk. 3891
Yet of his look for feere almost I deye;	B.NP. 4096
Now helpe me, deere brother, or I dye;	B.NP. 4196
It maketh al my drede for to dyen,	B.NP. 4352
Why woltestow suffre hym on thy day to dye?	B.NP. 4536
To dyen with a swerd, or with a knyf.	C.Doc. 217
And seyde, 'Goode fader, shal I dye?'	C.Doc. 235
'Blissed be God, that I shal dye a mayde;	C.Doc. 248
For, by my trouthe, me were levere dye,	C.Pard. 615
To lyve and dyen ech of hem for oother,	C.Pard. 703
Telle wher he is or ellis thou shalt dye	C.Pard. 756 var
To wedde me, if that my make dye,	D.WB. 85
That falsly made hire housbonde for to dye;	D.WB. 738
They bothe made hir housbondes for to dye,—	D.WB. 748
Now wol I dye, I may no lenger speke.'	D.WB. 810
Up peril of my lyf, til that it dye.	D.WB. 1145
To han me foul and old til that I deye,	D.WB. 1220
For to be sworne bretheren til they deye;	D.Fri. 1405
'The devel,' quod she, 'so fecche hym er he deye,—	D.Fri. 1628
Toward the place ther he sholde deye,	D.Sum. 2028
Hem bothe hath slayn, and alle shul we dye.	E.Cl. 38
That we shul deye, as uncerteyn we alle	E.Cl. 125
For to be deed, though me were looth to deye!	E.Cl. 364
For this nyght shaltow dyen for my sake.	E.Cl. 560
Right gladly wolde I dyen, yow to pleser.	E.Cl. 665
To dyen in the cas, it shal nat bee	E.Cl. 859
And go streight to the devel, whan I dye;	E.Mch. 1436
For sorwe of which desireth he to dyen.	E.Mch. 2068
That she moot outhur dyen sodeynly,	E.Mch. 2094
Levere ich hadde to dyen on a knyf,	E.Mch. 2163
I may nat, certes, though I sholde dye,	E.Mch. 2181
For lakke of answeere noon of hem shal dyen.	E.Mch. 2271
Or I moot dye, so soore longeth me	E.Mch. 2332
That she may dyen, but she of it have.'	E.Mch. 2337
As dooth the mooder whan the child shal dye.	E.Mch. 2365
God yewe yow bothe on shames deeth to dyen!	E.Mch. 2377
And dye he moste, he seyde, as dide Ekko	F.Fkl. 951
Have mercy, sweete, or ye wol do me deye!	F.Fkl. 978
Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deeth horrible!	F.Fkl. 1010
Cheese he, for me, wher he wol lyve or dye.	F.Fkl. 1086
That I moste dyen heere at youre foot anon;	F.Fkl. 1315
But certes, outhur moste I dye or pleyne.	F.Fkl. 1317
In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,—	F.Fkl. 1337
Chees rather for to dye, than assente	F.Fkl. 1384
Why sholde I thanne to dye been in drede?	F.Fkl. 1386
Into the fyr, and chees rather to dye	F.Fkl. 1403
His love, that rather for to dyen chees	F.Fkl. 1440
Purposynge ever that she wolde deye;	F.Fkl. 1458
Hadde levere dye in sorwe and in distresse,	F.Fkl. 1596
And though men dradden never for to dye,	G.SN. 15
And in youre yowthe thus ye sholden dye;	G.SN. 158
To maken folk to dyen or to lyven?	G.SN. 472
Er that he dye, sorwe have he and shame;	G.CY. 709
sholde dye anon, but certes, they shal	I.Pars. 210-5
they shal nat dye, for as seith Saint Gregorie,	I.Pars. 210-5
that never shul dyen, as God seith by the mouth of	I.Pars. 210-5
wene that they may dyen for peyne, and	I.Pars. 210-5
hym, and they shul desiren to dye and	I.Pars. 215-20
for he shal dyen in his synne.'	I.Pars. 235-40
he moste nedes dye, whether he wolde or noon,	I.Pars. 320-5
we sholde dyen.' The serpent seyde to the woman,	I.Pars. 325-30
'Nay, nay, ye shul nat dyen of deeth;	I.Pars. 325-30
And drede I have for to dye,	BD. 24
'Rather than that I shulde deye	BD. 240
That I wolde deye,—hit wol not so;	BD. 583
Be our Lord! hit is to deye soone,	BD. 689
But lyve and deye right in this thought.	BD. 691
Of Love, that for my trouthe doth me dye.	Pity. 7
Right soo thy Sone lust as a lamb to deye.	ABC. 172
He took in pacience to lyve or dye;	Mars. 40
Enbraceth Mars, and seyde, 'Alas, I dye!	Mars. 90
He ne roghte not a myte for to dye.	Mars. 126
For this day in hir servise shal I dye;	Mars. 189
Til he hit hadde him thoughte he moste dye,	Mars. 250
Myn owne deeth; him wyte I that I dye,	Mars. 270
Wel lever is me liken yow and deye	Comp.L. 122
And swor he wolde dyen for distresse,	Anel. 101
I am so massed that I deye,	Anel. 322
And on the day for this afray I dye,	Anel. 334
And rightful folk shul gon after they dye	PF. 55



**Dye—Continued**

Or let me dye present in this place;	PF. 423
And but I speke I mot for sorwe deye.	PF. 469
But as possible is me to deye to-day	PF. 471
Ye gete no more al-though ye do me deye.	PF. 651
soules of men ne mowen nat deyen in no wyse;	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
be that men dyen in al (that is to seyen,	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
what deeth he wolde deye. Antonus comandede	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
be oon, it moot nedys deien and corruppen	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
thankes, hasten hym to dyen. For every	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
mowen nat sone deye ne dryen,	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
travailleth that they ne deie nat, as longe as thei han	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
power	TC.1. 306
That sodeynly him thoughte he felte dyen,	TC.1. 420
For hete of cold, for cold of hete, I dye!	TC.1. 573
Wol thee disease, and I wol nedes deye;	TC.1. 674
That certein, for to dyen in the peyne,	TC.1. 728
He sholde falle, or elles sone deye;	TC.1. 758
Eek I n'il not be cured: I wol deye!	TC.1. 800
If thou thus dye, and she n'ot why it is,	TC.1. 930
But natheles, though that I sholde deye,	TC.1. 1034
For dredeles me we levere dye	TC.2. 124
I am of Grekes fer'd so that I deye!	TC.2. 172
That certeinly, though that I sholde deye,	TC.2. 322
Do what you list, to make him live or deye!	TC.2. 323
'But if ye lete him deyen, I wil sterve;	TC.2. 327
And seyde,—If that ye don us bothe dyen	TC.2. 333
I see him deyen, ther he go'th up right	TC.2. 427
For so astoned am I that I deye!	TC.2. 439
But sith I see my lord mot nedes deye,	TC.2. 441
That wikkedly ye don us bothe deye!	TC.2. 446
For certein I wol deye as sone as he,—	TC.2. 536
Thurgh which I wot that I mot nedes dyen.	TC.2. 1075
That love it made, or elles moste he dye;	TC.2. 1169
That she for laughter wende for to deye.	TC.2. 1209
Of his good-wyl, and doth him not to deye!	TC.2. 1509
Yit hadde I levere unwist for sorwe deye.—	TC.2. 1594
To mowen swich a knight do live or dye?	TC.2. 1755
Fully to deye, or han anon comfort!	TC.3. 112
Now recche I nevere how sone that I deye.	TC.3. 185
For Goddes love; and doth him not to deye.—	TC.3. 282
'Immortal God,' quod he, 'that mayest not dyen,	TC.3. 379
Thee preye ich eft, although thou shuldest deye,	TC.3. 574
'That rather dye I wolde, and determine,	TC.3. 1049
Me we levere a thousand fold to deye.'	TC.3. 1241
And if that I be glitful, do me deye!	TC.3. 1502
And deyen moste, in aught that he may geese,	TC.3. 1505
To deyen in the peyne I coude nought!	TC.3. 1607
So opepe, that it cause me to dye!	TC.4. 163
Whos I am al and shal til that I deye;	TC.4. 250
Or rather dyen than she sholde go;	TC.4. 277
'O deth, allas! why n'ilst thou do me deye?	TC.4. 280
Birafte the lif, or don my brethern deye,	TC.4. 301
But alwey dye and nevere fully sterve!	TC.4. 399
My sorfowl lif, and deyen for distresse.	TC.4. 444
Lal me thus wepe and wailen til I dye!	TC.4. 524
Shal han me hoonly heres til that I deye.	TC.4. 623
'What, parde, rather than my felaw deye,	TC.4. 636
And if thou deye a martir, go to hevenel	TC.4. 706
At shorte wordes, though I deyen sholde,	TC.4. 770
So that she felte almost her herte dye	TC.4. 798
That, "ertheles, mot grene sone deye."	TC.4. 882
So ye wel fare, I recche not to deye!	TC.4. 908
As he that shortly shapeth him to deye.	TC.4. 924
And deye I wol in certein!—Tho quod she,	TC.4. 955
Lal be this sorwe, or platly he wol deye!	TC.4. 1081
That outhere he shoop him for to deye;	TC.4. 1149
Rewe on my sorwe, and do me deyen sone,	TC.4. 1201
'O Jove, I deye, and mercy I beseeche!	TC.4. 1211
Dar not for fere with his lady dye;	TC.4. 1211
With swerd at herte, al redy for to deye,	TC.4. 1414
I wol to you oblige me to deye!	TC.4. 1624
To come agein, right here I wolde dye!	TC.4. 1657
Was fals, ne nevere shal til that I dye!	TC.5. 41
Were it not bet at ones for to dye	TC.5. 84
'Now hold your day, and do me not to deye!'	TC.5. 231
See how I deye, ye n'il me not rescowe!	TC.5. 318
Al certeinly that I mot nedes deye.	TC.5. 545
Wel oughtestow to falle, and I to deye,	TC.5. 593
And live and deye I wol in thy bileve;	TC.5. 627
'I am right sory Troilus wol deye.'	TC.5. 797
Al sholde I deye, I wol her herte seche;	TC.5. 1211
But for to shape him sone for to deye.	TC.5. 1215
For-which, because he wolde sone dye,	TC.5. 1232
Aboute his herte, and faye he wolde deye.	TC.5. 1285
Ayein the sonne li'th, o-point to deye.	TC.5. 1410
But whether that ye do me live or deye,	TC.5. 1482
But how this Meleagre gan to deye	TC.5. 1531
To dye himself but-if she wolde deye,	TC.5. 1532
She ches for him to dye and gon to halle,	TC.5. 1648
Of her for whom he wou'de for to deye;	TC.5. 1764
Of othres hold that either deye sholde.	TC.5. 1787
Ther God thy maker yit, or-that he dye,	TC.5. 1802
For thousandes his hondes madden deye,	HF.2. 77
Shal I noon othir weyes deye?	LGW. 57
And ever shal, til that myn herte dye;	LGW. 513
She that for hire housbonde ches to dye,	

**Dye—Continued**

That ye wol dye if that your love be wrothe,	LGW. 667
In him lill alle, to doo me lyve or deyn.	LGW. 1181
For than shal I yet dien as youre wife.	LGW. 1322
O, ofte swore thou that thou woldest deye	LGW. 1378
He hadde lever himselfe to mordre and deye,	LGW. 1536
'To furtheren yow, so that ye shal nat dye,	LGW. 1618
So sore, that she wende for to deye.	LGW. 1913
As I have seyde, of shames deth I deye!	LGW. 2072
That she may seen me ones or I deye.'	LGW. 2301
That made hir for to dyen in prisoun,	LGW. 2598
Ne may not don me singen, though I dye.	Fort.6
Of whiche errour I deye almost for drede.	Scog. 7
Beth hevry ageyn, or elles mot I dye!	Purse. 7
Beth hevry ageyn, or elles mot I dye.	Purse. 14
Beth hevry ageyn, or elles mot I dye!	Purse. 21
In love; nay, but in dispaire I dye	Comp.A. 30
Yit alwey two thinges doon me dye,	Comp.A. 41
To seen hir servaunts dyen for hir sake!	Comp.A. 49
Outher to lyve or dye, your humble trewe;	Comp.A. 79
To lyve or dye, I wol it never repente!	Comp.A. 84
Was herd of man that myghte dye.	RR. 676
An hundrid, have do to dye	RR. 1063
That her behoved nedes dye,	RR. 1479
That it ne may in wynter dye	RR. 1565
Me were lever dye in the peyne,	RR. 3326
For though I dye as I mote nede,	RR. 4603
That I mote deyen for penaunce,	RR. 4607
Ne dye, whanne he is yong and bolde.	RR. 4966
And though they die, they sette not a leke.	RR. 5730
For hunger die, and for cold quake,	RR. 5779
With sorwe they bothe dye and lyve	RR. 5787
Al shulde I dye, and be putt down	RR. 6775
Or ellis he shal in prisoun dye,	RR. 7055
And fettre the, tyl that thou dye.	RR. 7574

**Dies**

For which wel nigh thou deydest, as me thoughte.	TC.3. 263
--	-----------

<b>Diät</b>		
Of his diete mesurable was he, . . . . .	A.Prol. 435	
Governeht yow also of youre diete . . . . .	B.Sh. 1451	
Hir diete was accordant to hir cote; . . . . .	B.NP. 4026	
Attempred diete was al hir phisik, . . . . .	B.NP. 4028	
Of his diete, sittynge at his table! . . . . .	C.Pard. 516	
<b>Dieth</b>		
axe nat his mete he dyeth for hunger, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2755-60	
and if he axe, he dyeth for shame; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2760-5	
For thou art cause why thy felawe dayth!; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2039	
So brenneht, that he dyeth for deyr; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1876	
No dyeth nat, but if that he be slayn . . . . .	G.CY. 1436	
man dyeth, and whan he is dead he shal . . . . .	I.Pars. 225-30	
thurgh which he dyeth. Certes, the . . . . .	I.Pars. 470-5	
hym that almost dyeth for hunger; . . . . .	I.Pars. 565-70	
whanne it forleth to ben on, it dyeth . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5	
Allas, no wight! But whan myn herte dyeth, . . . . .	TC.4. 319	
<b>Dieu</b> <i>see</i> <b>Depardieur, Maison-dieu</b>		
<b>Difam</b> <i>see</i> <b>Defam-</b>		
<b>Difference</b>		
Al be ther in hir tellyng difference; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2138	
Ye shul not fynden moche difference . . . . .	B.Mel. 2152	
He seith he kan no difference fynde . . . . .	C.Pard. 493	
Ther is a long and large difference . . . . .	E.Mch. 1223	
'Crist, Goddes soe, withouten difference . . . . .	G.SN. 417	
Ther nys no difference trewely . . . . .	H.Mep. 212	
The same I seye, ther is no difference,— . . . . .	H.Mep. 225	
ther be a difference bitwixe this two . . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5	
And the difference bitwixe avarice and . . . . .	I.Pars. 740-5	
What difference is betwixen an ydolastre . . . . .	I.Pars. 745-50	
On eyther syde of ful gret difference, . . . . .	PF. 125	
so that there ne be amonges hem no difference; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20	
so that there ne be amonges hem no difference.' . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5	
withoutte difference of entencioun to comen to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5	
that they desiren—what difference thanne may ther . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5	
be bytwixen . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10	
stable? Or elles what difference is ther . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20	
'This is the difference,' quod sche, . . . . .	TC.1. 395	
But playnly, save our tonges difference, . . . . .	Astr. 240-5	
sothely the difference of thilke attitudes is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30	
<b>Differing</b>		
and differynge substances. For the wit . . . . .	B.M.L. 218	
<b>Difficuly</b>		
Thanne sawe they ther-inne swich difficultee, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1182	
'He wolde sowen som difficulte, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1272	
In scole-matere greet difficultee . . . . .	E.Cl. 1102	
With greet sleighte, and greet difficultee . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5	
naeyons, what for difficulte of wayes, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90	
difficulte is the matere, to the to man of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50	
of this derkenesse and of this difficulte . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5	
cause of difficulte I schal assaye at the last to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30	
<b>Difin-</b> <i>see</i> <b>Defin-</b>		
<b>Difinisse</b>		
'yif any wyght diffinisse hap in this manere, that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30	
hid the gold. Now mai I thus diffinysschen "hap": . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5	
<b>Difinished</b>		
that thou hast dyffynysshed a litel here-byforn (that is . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5	
to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5	
power of schrewes, I have diffinysched a litel . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5	
any swich thing as I have diffinyschid . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50	
things certein and diffinysched, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5	
<b>Difinisheth</b>		
book of his Phisic diffinysseth this thing . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800	
resoun is she that diffinysseth the universel . . . . .	TC.3. 296	
<b>Difusian</b>		
Defusiooun of speche, I coude almost . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5	
<b>Dig</b>		
hem self to diggen hir traas or hir steppys . . . . .	A.Prol. 437	
<b>Digestible</b>		
But of greet norissyng and digestible. . . . .	F.Sq. 347	
<b>Digestion</b>		
The notice of digestioun, the sleepe, . . . . .	B.NP. 4151	
<b>Digestives</b>		
A day or two ye shul have digestyves . . . . .	A.Kn. 1041	
<b>Dight</b>		
She was arisen and al redy dight: . . . . .	A.Kn. 1030	
Ful prively two harneys hath he dight, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3205	
Ful fetialy y-dight, with herbes swoote, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3104	
And out at dore anon I moot me dighte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3719	
Out of his dores anon he hath hym dight . . . . .	D.WB. 398	
Was for tespye wenchas that he dighte, . . . . .	D.WB. 767	
And lete hir lechour dighte hire al the nyght, . . . . .	E.Cl. 974	
And with that word she gan the hous to dighte, . . . . .	H.Mop. 312	
How that another man hath dight his wyf; . . . . .	TC.2. 948	
And every wight out at the dore him dighte, . . . . .	TC.3. 1773	
He was, and ay the firste in armes dight, . . . . .	TC.4. 1188	
Ther-as the doom of Minos wolde it dighte; . . . . .	LGW. 1000	
And to Cartage she bad he sholde him dighte, . . . . .	LGW. 1288	
And prively he doth his shippes dyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 1712	
To Rome be they come, and faste hem dighte . . . . .		

<b>Dight—Continued</b>		
And to the contree of Ennopye hym dyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 2155	
Thys knave anon unto the queene hym dyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 2371	
Wel and homely, and let his shippis dyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 2480	
The sacrifices ben ful redy dyght, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3964	
But they were shaven well and dight, . . . . .	RR. 941	
To bedde as fast thou wolt thee dight, . . . . .	RR. 2555	
His instrumentis wolde he dight . . . . .	RR. 4240	
<b>Digne</b>		
And to ben holden digne of reverence. . . . .	A.Prol. 141	
Ne of his speche daungerous ne digne, . . . . .	A.Prol. 517	
I mene Venus, honourable and digne,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2216	
She was as digne as water in a dich, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1175	
O Donegild! I ne have noon English digne . . . . .	B.M.L. 778	
Abydeth, for Goddes digne passioun, . . . . .	C.Pard. 695	
I make avow to Goddes digne bones! . . . . .	E.Cl. 411	
So benigne, and so digne of reverence, . . . . .	E.Cl. 818	
I ne heeld me never digne in no manere . . . . .	E.Cl. 115-20	
'Dooth digne fruyt of penitence'; . . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5	
a 'but' atte laste ende,—that is digne of moore blame . . . . .	I.Pars. 785-90	
been nat digne, for they putten in . . . . .	I.Pars. 880-5	
so noble and so digne, so muche is it . . . . .	I.Pars. 985-90	
is digne to have greet mercy of God.' . . . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5	
moore digne than any oother preyere: . . . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5	
that is so excellent and digne, I bitake . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5	
(for more worthy thyng and moore dygne . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5	
only ne maketh hem nat digne, but it . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30	
for to be ryght digne of reverence, and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5	
ne mai nat maken folk digne of honour, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10	
digne of honour), anon therfore, whan . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5	
digne of reverence, and if that dignytes . . . . .	Bo.3. m. 8. 795-800	
be digne to the nyce thoughtes of men? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5	
despised, or ellis that it be right digne of reverence . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20	
myghty and moost digne of honour, if . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20	
and ful digne by auctorite. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5	
myghte maken any digne comparysoun . . . . .	TC.1. 429	
As in a place unto your vertu digne, . . . . .	TC.1. 968	
In place digne un-to thy worthinesse, . . . . .	TC.3. 23	
And as you list ye maken hertes digne; . . . . .	TC.3. 1014	
Sholde han his refut in so digne a place! . . . . .	TC.5. 1868	
So make us, Jesus, for thy mercy digne . . . . .	HF.3. 336	
And folk of digne reverence, . . . . .	LGW. 321	
It is my relyke, digne and delytable, . . . . .	LGW. 1738	
Hire countenance is to her herte digne, . . . . .		
<b>Dignly</b>		
thyng mai I most digneliche juggen and . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10	
confesse, and that ryght dignly, that god . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10	
I wot thou n'ilt it digneliche endite, . . . . .	TC.2. 1024	
<b>Dignitate</b>		
'Hec cum philosophia dignitate vultus.' . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5	
<b>Dignitatus</b>		
'Quid autem de dignitatibus.' . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5	
'Set dignitatus.' . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5	
<b>Dignities</b>		
despoyled of dignytes, and defouled of myn name by . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80	
possessionioun of rycheesses or of dignytes; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300	
haddest in thy youthe dignytes that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40	
chayeres of dignytes? Thow, rethorien . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5	
thresten a-doun yowre dignytes bynethen . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60	
But what schal I seye of dignytes and . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5	
The whiche dignytes and powyeres . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90	
But now, if it so be that dignytes and poweris . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90	
thynges is ther in the dignytes or powyres . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90	
han dignytes ofte tyme, thanne scheweth it . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10	
wel that dignytes and poweres ne ben . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10	
it so were that thise dignytes or poweris . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10	
nat ben unbownden. And dignytes that ben yvven . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5	
desiren they rycheesses, dignytes, reignes, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5	
But dignytes, to whom thei ben comen, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5	
that dignytes ben yvven ofte to wikkide . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5	
how grete vylenye dignytes don to . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5	
'Certes dignytes,' quod sche, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700	
revengen hem . . . . . upon dignytes), for thei yelden . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5	
defoulen dignytes with hir vylenye. And for as . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5	
thise schadwy transitorie dignytes, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5	
yelden ayen to dignytes as greet gerdoun, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5	
dignytes of consules, and weere comen . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10	
that weenen that dignytes maken folk . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10	
nat thilke dignytes, hir honours . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10	
natureel yifte to dignytes, it ne myghte . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10	
born, ne duren nat thilke dignytes . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10	
dignytes thanne ne mowen nat make folk . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5	
digne of reverence, and if that dignytes . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5	
schrewes, and yif dignytes lesen hir . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5	
seetis of dignytes. (Unworschipful seetes he . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20	
wikkide, yaf tho dignytes.) Who wolde . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80	
schynen with dignytes, thow must bysechen and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80	
supplyen hem that yvven tho dignytes; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5	
ne reverence by dignites, ne gentillesse by glorie, . . . . .	Astr. 20-5	
tables of dignitees of planetes, and othere notefull . . . . .		
<b>Dignity</b>		
'Thow shalt be deed, by Goddes digniteel . . . . .	A.Rv. 4270	
Can moche good, by Goddes digniteel! . . . . .	B.Sh. 1169	



# Dignity—Continued

Parfourned is by men of dignitee, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1646
'Na moore of this, for Goddes dignitee!' . . . . .	B.Mel. 2109
But sodeynly he loste his dignitee . . . . .	B.Mk. 3360
By Goddes dignitee, er it be nyght!' . . . . .	C.Pard. 701
Ey, Goddes precious dignitee! who wende . . . . .	C.Pard. 782
I seye, Grislde, this present dignitee . . . . .	E.Cl. 470
Honour is eek cleped gret dignitee and . . . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
the dignitee of hir mystere, but forsothe Seint . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
thynges in his dignitee, for which it is . . . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5
maistrie or dignyte but the comune studie . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
Of which trespas myne accusours sayen ful wel the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
dignite; . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
the whiche dyngyte, for thei wolden . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
covetise of dignyte. And certes thou thi-selfe, that . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
neither known verry dignyte ne verry . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5
wel, as I trowe, that thilke dignyte that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
don away that dignyte for the pride of . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
cause of dignyte, but, ayenward, honour . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
cometh to dygnite for cause of vertu. . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
swiche dignyte ne aughte nat ben clepyd . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
swiche dignyte ne aughte nat ben clepyd dignyte. . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
chayere of dygnite. Sestow nat thanne . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
transporteth dignyte anon to thilke man . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
no propre beaute of dignyte. And yet . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
no as dignyte ne mai nat maken schrewes worthy . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
of no reverence, than maketh dignyte . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
than preyed, the whiche schrewes dignyte scheweth . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
Certes the dignyte of the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
they yeven no beaute of dignyte to noone . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 715-20
keypyng the dignyte of hir cheere and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
For unto vertu longeth dignitee, . . . . .	Gent. 5
in hys dignite and comfortid with frendly . . . . .	Astr. 161-5
With grette richesse and dignite; . . . . .	RR. 5421
Provede, rent, or dignyte, . . . . .	RR. 6931
To shrive folk of most dignyte . . . . .	RR. 7678
<b>Digression</b> . . . . .	
For it were here a long digressioun . . . . .	TC.1. 143
<b>Dike</b> . . . . .	
He wolde threshe, and therto dyke and delve, . . . . .	A.Prol. 536
<b>Dike</b> <i>see</i> <b>Ditch</b> . . . . .	
<b>Dilatation</b> . . . . .	
What nedeth gretter dilatacioun? . . . . .	B.ML. 232
<b>Diligence</b> . . . . .	
Now weepe namore, I shal doon diligence . . . . .	A.Kn. 2470
As in that hous, and ful of diligence . . . . .	B.Sh. 1234
'Now certes, I wol do my diligence . . . . .	B.Pri. 1729
shal man doon his diligence with anyable . . . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
do diligence to gete another freend, and this . . . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
thyng, that right anon thou do thy diligence . . . . .	B.Mel. 2215-20
doon greet diligence unto the cure of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2460-5
ye sholde doon youre diligence to kepen . . . . .	B.Mel. 2485-90
place, yet shaltow alwey do thy diligence . . . . .	B.Mel. 2510-5
to warnestoore youre hous with gret diligence, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2520-5
in this cas as greet diligence and greet . . . . .	B.Mel. 2530-5
greet diligence." Thanne seye I that in . . . . .	B.Mel. 2530-5
have . . . greet diligence that youre gode name be . . . . .	B.Mel. 2825-30
alwey . . . . .	B.Mel. 2825-30
seith in another place, "Do greet diligence," . . . . .	B.Mel. 2830-5
alle thynges left, ne dooth his diligence . . . . .	B.Mel. 2830-5
bisynesse and greet diligence, they yave ful conseil for . . . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
to . . . . .	B.Mel. 3030-5
everi man oghte to doon his diligence . . . . .	B.Mk. 3156
And seyde, 'I wol doon al my diligence, . . . . .	C.Doc. 9
For Nature hath with sovereyn diligence . . . . .	D.WB. 205
Me neded nat doo lenger diligence . . . . .	D.Sum. 1818
In shrift, in prechyng is my diligence, . . . . .	E.Cl. 195
And ech of hem dooth al his diligence . . . . .	E.Cl. 230
With everich obeisaunce and diligence . . . . .	E.Cl. 1185
Ne lat no clerk have cause or diligence . . . . .	E.Mch. 1298
A trewe servant dooth moore diligence . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1258
And preyeth hym to doon his diligence . . . . .	G.SN. 79
Foryeve me that I doo no diligence . . . . .	H.Mep. 141
And nyght and day dide ever his diligence . . . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
with alle diligence, as seith Salomon. . . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
But accidie dooth no swich diligence. . . . .	I.Pars. 710-5
wol doon diligence to plesse God by his . . . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
be that a man do his diligence to . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
seen how greet is the diligence of nature; . . . . .	TC.3. 135
With al my wit and al my diligence; . . . . .	TC.3. 1297
This dar I seye, that trouthe and diligence, . . . . .	HF.3. 9
And that I doo no diligence, . . . . .	
<b>Diligent</b> . . . . .	
Benygne he was, and wonder diligent, . . . . .	A.Prol. 483
She was so diligent, withouten slouthe, . . . . .	B.ML. 530
To preyre for yow is ay so diligent, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1976
a noble herte, and a diligent to attayne to heighe . . . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
Be diligent, and trewe, and ay wel hilde; . . . . .	TC.1. 957
To serve and ben y-like diligent, . . . . .	TC.3. 144
Was evere y-like prest and diligent; . . . . .	TC.3. 485
In this case oghte ye be diligent . . . . .	LGW. 70
Full diligent ben in her steede . . . . .	RR. 4862
<b>Diligently</b> . . . . .	
this conseil, nedeth nat diligently enquire, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2545-50
I-speld fermely ne diligently of any of yow. And the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
cause . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
aspye diligently whan this same firste sterre . . . . .	

# Diluv

god dreynat al the werlde att the diluve . . . . .	I.Pars. 835-40 var
<b>Din</b> . . . . .	
Ful lowe and dym, and seyde thus: 'Victorie!' . . . . .	A.Kn. 2433
And white thynges wexen dymme and donne . . . . .	TC.2. 908 var
And whilom dymme, and whilom clere. . . . .	RR. 5350
<b>Diminution</b> . . . . .	
T'encesse or make diminucioun . . . . .	TC.3. 1335
<b>Dimmed</b> . . . . .	
chariettes, thanne the sterre, y-dymmed, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
<b>Dine</b> . . . . .	
To vouche-sauf som day with hym to dyne. . . . .	B.ML. 1083
And lat us dyne as soon as that ye may, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1395
So that men myghte dyne and that anon. . . . .	B.Sh. 1401
What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dyne!' . . . . .	B.Sh. 1413
What, wol ye dyne? I wol go theraboutte. . . . .	D.Sum. 1837
Therwith she lough, and seide, 'Go we dine!' . . . . .	TC.2. 1163
'Now em,' quod she, 'we wol go dine anon!' . . . . .	TC.2. 1171
And up it putte, and wente her in to dine; . . . . .	TC.2. 1179
On my bivalve, and prey him with us dine. . . . .	TC.2. 1468
Her olde fader wol yit make her dine . . . . .	TC.5. 1126
And for-ty lat us dine, I thee biseiche; . . . . .	TC.5. 1129
'They myght not conys yewe me a dyne, . . . . .	RR. 6500
<b>Dinner</b> . . . . .	
To come to dyner, as he hym bisoughte, . . . . .	B.ML. 1094
This glade folk to dyner they hem sette. . . . .	B.ML. 1118
And to the dyner faste they hem spedde, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1443
At after dyner Daun John sobrelly . . . . .	B.Sh. 1445
At after dyner gonne they to daunce, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 918
At diner, which she n'olde nat denye, . . . . .	TC.2. 1489
She com to diner in her pleyne entente; . . . . .	TC.2. 1660
The time com fro diner for to rise; . . . . .	TC.2. 1597
<b>Dint</b> . . . . .	
With wilde thonder dynt and fry leveve . . . . .	D.WB. 276
With thonder-dint was slayn, that cri'de loudre. . . . .	TC.5. 1505
But never was ther dynt of thonder,— . . . . .	HF.2. 26
<b>Dint</b> <i>see</i> <b>Dent</b> . . . . .	
<b>Diocese</b> . . . . .	
The yonge girles of the diocese, . . . . .	A.Prol. 604
<b>Diogenes</b> . . . . .	
Ther povertie is, as seith Diogenes, . . . . .	Form.A. 35
<b>Diomed</b> . . . . .	
Hercules slow Diomedes, and made his . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
And on hir wheel she sette up Diomed; . . . . .	TC.4. 11
Ful redy was at prime Diomed, . . . . .	TC.5. 15
Whan Diomed on horse gan him dresse, . . . . .	TC.5. 37
Why n'il I aleen this Diomed also? . . . . .	TC.5. 46
With face pale, and unto Diomed . . . . .	TC.5. 88
This Diomed that led her by the bridel, . . . . .	TC.5. 92
This Diomed, as he that coude his good, . . . . .	TC.5. 106
But natheles she thanked Diomed . . . . .	TC.5. 183
—This Diomed, of whom you telle I gan, . . . . .	TC.5. 771
This Diomed, as bokes us declare, . . . . .	TC.5. 799
—But for to tellen forth of Diomed. . . . .	TC.5. 841
This Diomed, as fresh as braunce in May, . . . . .	TC.5. 844
But natheles this ilke Diomed . . . . .	TC.5. 889
'O Diomed, I love that ilke place . . . . .	TC.5. 956
This Diomed al freshly newe ayein . . . . .	TC.5. 1010
The wordes of this sodein Diomed, . . . . .	TC.5. 1024
This Diomed is come unto Criseyde; . . . . .	TC.5. 1031
That Troilus' was, she yaf this Diomed; . . . . .	TC.5. 1041
Whan thowgh the body hurt was Diomed . . . . .	TC.5. 1045
To Diomed algate I wol be trewe. . . . .	TC.5. 1071
That she forsook him for this Diomed, . . . . .	TC.5. 1087
To Diomed: and thus she spak and tolde. . . . .	TC.5. 1512
'This ilke boor bitokneth Diomed, . . . . .	TC.5. 1513
This Diomed her herte hath, and she his. . . . .	TC.5. 1517
This Diomed is inne, and thou art oute!' . . . . .	TC.5. 1519
Deiphebe it hadde y-rent fro Diomed . . . . .	TC.5. 1654
'Of Diomed have ye now al this festel' . . . . .	TC.5. 1677
That I may meten with this Diomed! . . . . .	TC.5. 1703
And alwey most this Diomed he soughte. . . . .	TC.5. 1757
<b>Dione</b> . . . . .	
Thou Lady bright, the daughter to Dione, . . . . .	TC.3. 1807
<b>Dioscorides</b> . . . . .	
And Deyscorides, and eek Rufus, . . . . .	A.Prol. 430
<b>Direct</b> . . . . .	
Unto the kyng direct, of this mateere, . . . . .	B.ML. 748
—O moral Gower, this book I directe . . . . .	TC.5. 1856
Direct after my litel suffisaunce. . . . .	Ven. 75
yf that eny planete be directe or retrograde . . . . .	Astr. 330-7
altitude was, than is the planete directe; . . . . .	Astr. 330-7
if he be on the west syde, than is he direct. . . . .	Astr. 330-7
evene direct ageyns the pool artyke . . . . .	Astr. 335-8
<b>Directus</b> . . . . .	
that is <i>circulus directus</i> . . . . .	Astr. 286-9
<b>Dirk</b> — <i>see</i> <b>Dark</b> — . . . . .	
<b>Dis</b> . . . . .	
'O Thomas <i>je vous dy</i> , Thomas! Thomas! . . . . .	D.Sum. 1832
'Now, dame,' quod he, ' <i>je vous dy sans doute</i> , . . . . .	D.Sum. 1838
And False Semblant saynt <i>je vous die</i> , . . . . .	RR. 7408
<b>Dis</b> — <i>see</i> <b>Des</b> — . . . . .	
<b>Disadv</b> — <i>see</i> <b>Disav</b> — . . . . .	
<b>Disagreeable</b> . . . . .	
Disagreeable and gracious; . . . . .	RR. 4714
<b>Disarm</b> . . . . .	
so schaltow desarmen the ire of thilke . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100

**Disavaunce**  
How we the Grekes mighten disavaunce. . . . . TC.2. 511

**Disaventure**  
That if that I thorough my disaventure . . . . . TC.2. 415  
This infortune or this disaventure . . . . . TC.4. 297  
She mot forgo; for which disaventure . . . . . TC.4. 741  
Of her untrouthe and his disaventure. . . . . TC.5. 1448

**Disblameth**  
Disblameth me if any word be lame; . . . . . TC.2. 17

**Discern**  
Thurgh which men myghten any light discernen,—  
Thanne may men by this ordre wel discernen . . . . . A.Kn. 1989  
demen and discernen that the toon is . . . . . A.Kn. 3003  
Bo.5. p.6.  
1895-900  
Is felt thy might; if that I wel discernen, . . . . . TC.3. 9  
For cloude of errour leteth hem discernen . . . . . TC.4. 200  
That I ne myghte not discernen. . . . . HF.2. 401

**Discerneth**  
It discernith and demeth every thing; . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5  
in our soule, that discernith and . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1810-5

**Discerning**  
aungelis) ne folwen nat in discernynge thinges . . . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
1825-30

**Discharge**  
negligent to deschargen us of venial . . . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
if so be that he som tyme discharge hym of hem . . . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
negligent that they ne discharge hem . . . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
That may of myche thing discharge. . . . . RR. 6388

**Dischevele**  
Discheveles, save his cappe, he rood al bare. . . . . A.Prol. 683  
In kirtels, al dischevele wente they there,—  
PF. 235  
Dischevele with hire bryghte gilte here, . . . . . LGW. 1315  
sat . . . Dischevele, for my malice she ne thoghte,  
And al dyschevele with hir here clere, . . . . . LGW. 1720  
1829

**Disciple**  
Also ther was a disciple of Plato . . . . . G.CY. 1448  
bitrayed of his disciple, and distreyned . . . . . I.Pars. 265-70  
wolde have beten his disciple for his . . . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
my disciple Euridippis, that seide that he  
liketh to my disciple Plato, in his book . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
Bo.3. p.9. 855-60  
Whanne the disciple wole not here; . . . . . RR. 2150

**Disciples**  
clothes of his disciples, ne we ne rede . . . . . I.Pars. 435-40  
he wroghte in erthe bifrom his disciples. . . . . I.Pars. 915-20

**Discipline**  
This discipline, and this crafty science. . . . . G.CY. 1253  
bodily payne stant in discipline or techynge . . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
Thanne is discipline eek in . . . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
I dulle under youre discipline, . . . . . RR. 4792

**Disclaundre**  
I shal disclaundre hym, over al ther I speke,—  
D.Sum. 2212  
Ne demeth nat that I desclaundre youre hous,  
G.CY. 993  
openly revyld and reprevyd in disclaundre. . . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
It moste be disclaundre to her name, . . . . . TC.4. 564

**Disclaundred**  
And seyde, 'Thou hast desclaundred, gileteles,  
B.M.L. 674  
hath revyld and reprevyd and disclaundred  
I.Pars.  
620-5 var  
Be now disclaundred, and in swiche degre, . . . . . LGW. 1031

**Discolored**  
Why artow so discoloured of thy face?' . . . . . G.CY. 664

**Discomfit**  
no man may venquysse ne disconfite, and  
B.Mel. 2525-30  
To be discomfyt I have gret wronge. . . . . RR. 4067

**Discomfited**  
for, right as the devel is discomfited by . . . . . I.Pars. 530-5  
the humble cere of hym that is discomfited. . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5

**Discomfited** *see* **Discomfit**

**Discomfith**  
as seith Crist; this vertu discomfitheth thyn enemy, . . . . . I.Pars. 660-5

**Discomfiting**  
Ne ther was holden no discomfitynge . . . . . A.Kn. 2719

**Discomfiture**  
After the bataille and disconfiture. . . . . A.Kn. 1008  
For soothly ther was no disconfiture, . . . . . A.Kn. 2721  
Walkynge, in more discomfiture, . . . . . Anel. 326  
Or whan she seeth discomfiture . . . . . RR. 254

**Disconfort**  
With disconfort and sory contenance. . . . . A.Kn. 2010  
He nolde noght disconforten hem alle,—  
A.Kn. 2704  
greet disconfort for the deeth of his . . . . . B.Mel. 2170-5  
To romen by the see, but disconfort, . . . . . F.Fkl. 896  
What shal ye don, but for my disconfort . . . . . TC.4. 311  
'And thou, my suster, ful of disconfort,' . . . . . TC.4. 848

**Disconforted**  
He disconforted me right nought, . . . . . RR. 3368

**Disconsolate**  
O paleis empty and disconsolat, . . . . . TC.5. 542  
And I, all soole, disconsolate, . . . . . RR. 3168

**Discord**  
and suffraunce, discord and accord, . . . . . B.Mel. 2475-80  
by goodnesse, discord by accord, werre . . . . . B.Mel. 2480-5  
by debaat and discord the grette richessea . . . . . B.Mel. 2865-70  
Ther nas discord, rancour, ne hevynesse,  
E.Cl. 432  
Thanne cometh discord that . . . . . I.Pars. 510-5  
discord, thurgh which a man . . . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
sowen and maken discord amonges folk; . . . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
ever been aboute to maken discord. . . . . I.Pars. 640-5

**Discord—Continued**  
But ther nis no discord to the . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1725-30  
And accordaunce to discorde; . . . . . RR. 4716  
But aftir discorde they accorded, . . . . . RR. 5815  
And for ther hath ben gret discorde, . . . . . RR. 6705

**Discordable**  
is discordable bataille y-put out of the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
1555-60  
What discordable cause hath to-rent . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1725-30  
That elements that ben so discordable . . . . . TC.3. 1753

**Discordance**  
In floytes made he discordaunce. . . . . RR. 4251  
It is discordaunce that can accorde, . . . . . RR. 4715  
Hoole withoute discordaunce; . . . . . RR. 5208

**Discordances**  
certes, after the diverse discordaunces of oure wikked-  
nesses . . . . . I.Pars. 275-80

**Discordant**  
ek hir lawes ben discordaunt among . . . . . Bo.2. p.7.  
545-50  
maneres ben diverse and discordaunt, . . . . . Bo.4. m.4.  
1415-20  
'Ne jompre ek no discordaunt thing i-fere, . . . . . TC.2. 1037  
Discordaunt ever fro armonye, . . . . . RR. 4247

**Discorde**  
men myghten discorden in this,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
955-60  
natures, that so discorden the ton fro that other, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1065-70  
this manere the domes of men discorden, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5  
And whi nat? For schrewes discorden of hem-self . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1535-40  
for certes thei semen to discorden. . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1775-80  
that thei alle discorden by diverse foormes, . . . . . Bo.5. m.5.  
1850-5

**Discording**  
men han diverse sentences and discordynge, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650-5

**Discords**  
ben grevous discords, that ne myghte . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
I have purchaced grette discords ayens . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30  
Mo discords, and mo jelousyes, . . . . . HF.2. 177

**Discors**  
'Quenam discors,'— . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1725-30

**Discourse**  
discours or collacioun. Certes resoun, . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1795-800

**Discover**  
ne to thy frend, discovere nat thy secree, . . . . . B.Mel. 2330-5  
'Mercy! and that ye nat discovere me, . . . . . E.Mch. 1942  
That they sholden discovere it unto noon, . . . . . G.CY. 1465  
Welde ought discure me your wo . . . . . BD. 548  
the byhoveth discovere thy wovnde,' . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95-100  
to maken hym discoveren and accusen folk . . . . . Bo.2. p.6.  
495-500  
to discovere me the resouns covered with . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
That I shal nevere mo discoveren thee; . . . . . TC.1. 675  
Thou most discovere all thi wurchyng, . . . . . RR. 6123

**Discovered**  
Thanne dame Prudence discovered al hir wyl to hym, . . . . . B.Mel. 2900-5  
That he wol nat that it discovered bee, . . . . . G.CY. 1468  
certes alle oure thoghtes been discovered . . . . . I.Pars. 165-70  
Fortune hath discovered to the the . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
discoveryd to the in that thou seydest . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1035-40  
For thurgh me never discovered was . . . . . RR. 4402  
To be discovered by wreying. . . . . RR. 5220

**Discoverest**  
And eek discoverest that thou sholdest hyde,' . . . . . G.CY. 696

**Discovereth**  
sourdeth of envye, whan men discovereth a mannes  
harm . . . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
and discovereth the closed day, . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65-70  
and whan sche discovereth hir frownt . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
the mone . . . discovereth the sterres that sche hadde  
Bo.4. m.5.  
1435-40

**Discovering**  
And discovering of privite; . . . . . RR. 5526

**Discover**  
every syde and sheten at hym at discover, . . . . . I.Pars. 710-5

**Discreet**  
Discreet he was, and of greet reverence; . . . . . A.Prol. 312  
But in his techyng discreet and benygne . . . . . A.Prol. 518  
and ful discrete and wise in consaillynge. . . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
yours trewe freendes been discrete and . . . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
swiche as been discrete and wise, unto  
Curteys she was, discreet and debonaire, . . . . . B.Mel. 2985-90  
Discreet she was in answering alway, . . . . . B.NP. 4061  
Discreet ynogh his contree for to gye,—  
E.Cl. 75  
And so discreet and fair of eloqueunce, . . . . . E.Cl. 410  
Discreet and pridelees, ay honourable, . . . . . E.Cl. 930  
He is as wys, discreet, and eek secrete, . . . . . E.Mch. 1909  
and discreet in all hire wordes and . . . . . B.Mel. 935-40  
discreet and an honeste preest, where . . . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
that is discreet to conselle, and eek thou . . . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
For-why she fond him so discret in al, . . . . . TC.3. 477  
So werketh now in so discret a wise . . . . . TC.3. 943



**Discreet**—*Continued*  
every discret persone that redith or herith . . . . . Astr. 5-11  
Discrete, and wis, and full plessant, . . . . . RR. 4621

**Discreetly**  
spoken discreetly, by ordinaunce, been . . . . . B.Mel. 2300-5  
han seyde yow in youre conseil discreetly as hem  
oughte, . . . . . B.Mel. 2455-60  
answered wisely and discreetly, right so . . . . . B.Mel. 2460-5  
Discreetly, as by word, and nat by dede; . . . . . B.Mk. 3696  
preye to God ordinarily and discreetly . . . . . I.Pars. 1045-50  
And hir besyde, wonder discreetly, . . . . . PF. 241

**Discreseth**  
the presence of god, and discreseth into the infinit  
quantite . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1875-80

**Discreseth** *see* **Disencreseth**

**Discretion**  
That lord hath litel of discrecioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1779  
'The lord hath of his heih discrecioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2537  
sente a wyf of so greet discrecioun, . . . . . B.Mel. 3060-5  
That every wight that hath discrecioun . . . . . B.Mk. 3822  
And eek he was of swich discrecioun . . . . . B.NP. 4499  
Bitwixe the wisdom and discrecioun . . . . . B.NP. 4508  
That is to preyse, as by discrecioun, . . . . . C.Doc. 42  
Of mannes wit and his discrecioun, . . . . . C.Pard. 559  
I ne loved never by no discrecioun, . . . . . D.WB. 622  
He were a man of swich discrecioun . . . . . F.Fkl. 685  
He is a man of heigh discrecioun; . . . . . G.CY. 613  
And appetit fleemeth discrecioun, . . . . . H.Mep. 182  
Where was thy wit and thy discrecioun? . . . . . H.Mep. 282  
by resoun and by discrecioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
for dronkenesse bireveth hym the discrecioun of his  
wit, . . . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
loven his wyf by discrecioun, patiently . . . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
richesses or discrecioun in conselynge. . . . . I.Pars. 1030-5  
'Tak now thus the discrecioun of this questioun,'  
withouten discrecioun. And yit ther folweth . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.940-5  
Bo.5. p.3.  
1715-20  
Discrecioun out of your hed is gon: . . . . . TC.3. 894  
And putte hem hool in your discrecioun . . . . . TC.3. 1334  
O nice world, lo, thy discrecioun! . . . . . TC.4. 206  
And of discrecioun, and of hardynesse, . . . . . LGW. 611  
Withouten ordre or wyls discrecioun . . . . . Fort. 3  
Through covetyse is biens discrecioun; . . . . . L.St. 18  
Witte withoute discrecioun, . . . . . RR. 4719

**Discriv-** *see* **Describe**

**Discreur** *see* **Discover**

**Discussa**  
'Tunc me discussa.' . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5

**Discussed**  
'For syn it may not here discussed be . . . . . PF. 624  
Thus, whan that nyght was discussed and chased  
a-wey, . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5

**Disdayn**  
But taak it nought, I prey yow, in desdeyn; . . . . . A.Prol. 789  
And lat youre eres nat my voyes desdeyne. . . . . E.Cl. 98  
'I prey yow haveth me nat in desdeyn . . . . . F.Fkl. 700  
That no desdeyn the Makere hadde of kynde  
man to have desdeyn of synne is this, . . . . . G.SN. 41  
wente sorfeful in desdayn of my self'; . . . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
and certes, wel oghte a man have desdayn of synne . . . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
knowe it, yet wolde I have desdayn for to do  
have desdayn of synne, sith that thurgh synne . . . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
'If thou hast desdayn of thy servant, if . . . . . I.Pars. 145-50  
have thou . . . desdayn that thou thyself sholdest do  
wel oghten they thanne have desdayn to . . . . . I.Pars. 150-5  
is he that hath desdeyn of his neighbores, . . . . . I.Pars. 395-400  
Of which Disdayn and Daunger is the gyde, . . . . . PF. 136  
cometh it that y have right gret disdayn . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
or disdaignen as ofte tyme as he herith . . . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
1585-90  
Than seide he thus, fulfil'd of heigh desdayn, . . . . . TC.4. 1191  
But shette hir one eye for disdeyn; . . . . . RR. 296  
Of disdeyne, and cruelte, . . . . . RR. 3495  
To love truly they disdeyne; . . . . . RR. 4832  
Yit alle[re] pore folk I disdeyne. . . . . RR. 6490

**Disdayneth**  
For for to robben he disdeynith; . . . . . RR. 5686

**Disdaynours**  
Hys lokyng was not disdeynous . . . . . RR. 7410

**Disdayns**  
Out of Disdeynes prison but a lite, . . . . . TC.2. 1217

**Disease**  
Falle in disece, and in mysaventure: . . . . . B.ML. 616  
seyn, my grief and my disece, toucheth  
this tribulacioun and disece for youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2735-40  
I seye for me it is a greet disece, . . . . . B.Mel. 2905-10  
And leve in langore and disece al thi life . . . . . B.NP. 3961  
E.Mch.  
1306 *see* Rwl.  
Of youre disece, if it lay in my myght, . . . . . F.Sq. 467  
Nere it that I for yow have swich disece . . . . . F.Fkl. 1314  
To have hir felawes in peyne and disece,—  
For that wol turne rancour and disece . . . . . G.CY. 747  
o man, and to disece and damage of . . . . . H.Mep. 97  
For your disece wel oghte I swoune and swelte, . . . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
Of my disece, and take hit noght a-game, . . . . . Mars. 216  
And his disece was my deeth as swythe, . . . . . Mars. 277  
my deyninge Wol thee disece, and I mot nedes deye;  
Nor axen more that may do you disece.' . . . . Anel. 226  
In gret disece abideth for the peyne! . . . . . TC.1. 573  
TC.2. 147  
TC.2. 987

**Disease**—*Continued*  
God wot that thy disece doth me wol . . . . . TC.2. 1360  
Or him disece, for my bettre arm!— . . . . . TC.2. 1650  
And ye therwith shal stinten his disece: . . . . . TC.3. 884  
That doth your herte this disece endure; . . . . . TC.3. 1043  
Of which, certain, she felte no disece! . . . . . TC.3. 1276  
For to disece lovers in this wise! . . . . . TC.3. 1468  
Al be that ther was som disece among, . . . . . TC.3. 1816  
But al this los ne doth me no disece: . . . . . TC.4. 89  
Canstow not thenken thus in thy disece, . . . . . TC.4. 1097  
Wol us disece and crueliche anyoe, . . . . . TC.4. 1304  
In swich disece, and gan her ek biseche . . . . . TC.5. 109  
Me from disece of alle peynes smerte! . . . . . TC.5. 1420  
And fro unhappe and ech disece, . . . . . HF.1. 89  
Of my disece, and of my dethe also; . . . . . Comp.A. 44  
Som gret myschaunce, or gret disece, . . . . . RR. 251  
No man therof may you disece, . . . . . RR. 2076  
A man to lye hath gret disece, . . . . . RR. 2631  
To kepe lovers from all disece; . . . . . RR. 2782  
For peynes gret, disece, and thought, . . . . . RR. 3104  
Lever I have endure disece, . . . . . RR. 3417  
Hym forto angre or disece? . . . . . RR. 3526  
Of my disece ther is no noubre, . . . . . RR. 4481  
dredeh ay For his disece, whanne he shal pray . . . . . RR. 5244

**Diseased**  
That in his thought he n'as somewhat disesed, . . . . . TC.3. 443

**Disencreseth**  
disencreseth in to the Infynit quantite . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1875-80 *see* **var**

**Disencreseth** *see* **Discreseth**

**Disfigurat**  
Disfigurat was she, I nyl not lye; . . . . . PF. 222

**Disfigure**  
She sholde tellen of his disfigure, . . . . . D.WB. 960  
What list you thus your-self to disfigure, . . . . . TC.2. 223  
And me so wel disfigure, and so lowe, . . . . . LGW. 2046

**Disfigured**  
That sith his face was so disfigured . . . . . A.Kn. 1403  
O dronke man! disfigured is thy face, . . . . . C.Pard. 551  
Disfigured oute of a-state; . . . . . RR. 4672

**Disguis-** *see* **Disguise**

**Disguise**  
Himselven lik a pilgrim to disgise, . . . . . TC.5. 1577  
And hym disgysen in queyntise; . . . . . RR. 2250  
Right as me lyst, I me disgise; . . . . . RR. 6358

**Disguised**  
Which was disgised pourely as he was,—  
Or elles walken forth disgised, . . . . . A.Kn. 1412  
RR. 7359

**Dissh**  
Wol falle in every dysse and mateere, . . . . . D.WB. 836  
swiche manere bake-metes and dissh-metes, . . . . . I.Pars. 445-50

**Disshherited**  
Disshherited of hire habitacioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2926  
be nat desherited, ne destroyed, thurgh . . . . . B.Mel. 2940-5  
Shal ben disshherited in swiche degree. . . . . LGW. 1065

**Dissheweled** *see* **Dischevelewe**

**Dishonest**  
if thy conseil be dishonest, or ellis cometh . . . . . B.Mel. 2415-20  
of dishoneste cause, change thy conseil, . . . . . B.Mel. 2415-20  
alle bihestes that been dishoneste been of no value, . . . . . B.Mel. 2415-20  
Ye koude nat don so dishoneste a thyng, . . . . . E.Cl. 876  
If of hire body dishoneste she bee, . . . . . H.Mep. 214  
leveful, and that oother is deshoneste and . . . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
Is not to mochel dishonest, . . . . . RR. 3442  
Oon is dishonest, another is nyce; . . . . . RR. 4262

**Dishonesty**  
alle deshoneste; suffiaunce, that seketh . . . . . I.Pars. 830-5

**Dishonor**  
The slaughtre of cristen folk, and dishonour . . . . . B.ML. 958  
Deyde in his sleepe, with shame and dishonour, . . . . . C.Pard. 580  
Er that he wote a man a dishonour, . . . . . C.Pard. 691  
And he ne wol don hem non dishonour, . . . . . D.WB. 881  
Save oonly deeth or elles dishonour, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1358  
What dishonour to myn estat is this? . . . . . TC.2. 731  
I have hem don dishonour, weylaway! . . . . . TC.5. 1066  
He thenkith to dishonoure thee, . . . . . RR. 3143  
And doth hem dishonour and shame, . . . . . RR. 7540

**Disinherited** *see* **Disherited**

**Disjoyn**  
Ne who that baar hym best in no disjoyn, . . . . . A.Kn. 2962  
But sith I se I stonde in this disjoyn, . . . . . B.Sh. 1601  
Or of what wight that stant in swich disjoyn . . . . . TC.3. 496  
'Comen I wol; but yit in swich disjoyn . . . . . TC.5. 1618  
Of his batayle, and in what disjoyn He mote stonde; . . . . . LGW. 1631

**Dismal**  
I trowe hit was in the dismal . . . . . BD. 1205

**Dismay**  
yit bettere thynges? Natheles dismaye the nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315-20  
Love seide, 'Dismaie thee nought, . . . . . RR. 2113

**Dismayed**  
Wherthrough thou arte so dismayde, . . . . . RR. 2418  
Thanne dismaied I, lefte all sool, . . . . . RR. 3335

**Dismember**  
but ye dismember hym moore. And if so be . . . . . I.Pars. 590-5

**Dismembered**  
Jewes ne dismembered nat ynough the . . . . . I.Pars. 590-5

**Dismembering**  
synfully, in dismemberynge of Crist by . . . . . I.Pars. 590-5

**Disobedi-** *see* **Inobedi-**

**Disobelaunt**  
therefore is the fleash to hym disobeissaunt . . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
Disobeysaunt, or wilful negligent, . . . . PF. 429

**Disobey**  
In werk, ne thoght, I nyl yow disobeye, . . . . E.Cl. 363

**Disobeyeth**  
is he that disobeyeth for despit to . . . . I.Pars. 390-5

**Disordance**  
desordeynce couetise to eten or to drynke. . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
desordeynce moevynge that comen of . . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
the disordene couetise of men, whan . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5

**Disordenance**  
And certes, this disordenance and this . . . . I.Pars. 265-70  
slayn fynally. For this disordenance of synful man . . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
to folie and to disordenance, syn that . . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
1625-30  
Or elles by disordynance, . . . . HF.1. 27

**Disordinat**  
superfluite, or elles in to desordinat scantnesse? . . . . I.Pars. 415-20  
the horrible disordinat scantnesse of . . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
certes the superfluite or disordinat scantitee . . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
Into disordinat desirynge . . . . RR. 4816

**Disparage**  
Who dorste be so boold to disparage . . . . A.Rv. 4271  
Hym wolde thynke it were a disparage . . . . E.Cl. 908

**Disparaged**  
Sholde ever so foule disparaged be! . . . . D.WB. 1069

**Dispend**  
they that folly wasten and despenden the . . . . B.Mel. 2795-800  
How she in vertu myghte hir lyf dispende. . . . B.Mk. 3500  
This day in murthe and revel to dispende. . . . E.Cl. 1123  
But for to pleye at dees, and to despende . . . . F.Fkl. 690  
that for swich ordure women dispenden upon men . . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
hir catel . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420-5  
hem that dispenden it than to thilke folk . . . . TC.4. 921  
For al the good that Priam may dispende; . . . . LGW. 2491 var  
Dispenden on hym a penne ful of ynke . . . .

**Dispended**  
For hooly chirches good moot been despended . . . . A.Rv. 3983  
And how he despended hadde his good, . . . . B.Sh. 1270  
yow richesness mooten been despended . . . . B.Mel. 2560-5  
I have my body folly despended; . . . . E.Mch. 1403  
lyf, and how he hath hem despended; . . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
save onely that he hath despended in goode werkes. . . . I.Pars. 810-5

**Dispenders**  
the mo despendours he hath. And, deere sire, . . . . B.Mel. 2840-5

**Dispendest**  
Thou dost noght elles but despendest tyme; . . . . B.Mel. 2121

**Dispendeth**  
But in the taverne all dispendith . . . . RR. 5681

**Dispensation**  
As by the popes dispensacioun, . . . . E.Cl. 746  
the wise dispensacion of god sparish hym, . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5

**Dispense**  
And yet he was but esy of dispence, . . . . A.Prol. 441  
If I forgoete to tellen the dispence . . . . A.Kn. 1882  
Dispense, Bisyneesse and Jalousye, . . . . A.Kn. 1928  
free Of his dispence, in place of pryvete. . . . A.Co. 4388  
Or stele, or begge, or borwe thy despenel . . . . B.M.L. 105  
Which is a thyng that causeth more dispence . . . . B.Sh. 1195  
Or ellis list no swich dispence endure, . . . . B.Sh. 1206  
Free was Daun John, and namely of dispence, . . . . B.Sh. 1233  
And Venus loveth ryot and dispence; . . . . D.WB. 700  
And olde and angry nygarden of dispence, . . . . D.WB. 1263  
Fro yow to yow I wyne al my dispence; . . . . D.Fri. 1432  
And burell folk in richesse and despence Of mete and . . . .  
drynke, . . . . D.Sum. 1874  
If thou be foul, be fre of thy dispence, . . . . E.Cl. 1209  
As for to spare in houshold thy dispence; . . . . E.Mch. 1297  
And leyde on him al the dispence, . . . . HF.1. 260  
Was forto make gret dispence . . . . RR. 1141  
And hir dispence well mayntene, . . . . RR. 1144

**Dispenses**  
that he is, the gretter despenses moste he . . . . B.Mel. 2840-5

**Dispenseth**  
god dispenseth. For peraventure the nature . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1525-30

**Dispensing**  
dispensynge and ordeynynge medes to gode . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1935-40

**Displayeth**  
His baner he displayeth and forth rood . . . . A.Kn. 966

**Displaying**  
Without displaying of pensel. . . . RR. 6280

**Displease**  
thyng that yow displese; for God woot that as in . . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
may in any manere displese God, that is . . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
But for I noot to whom it myght displese, . . . . B.NP. 4450  
Of engendure, ther we nat God displese. . . . D.WB. 128  
And never yow displese in al my lyf; . . . . D.WB. 1222  
Likien to yow that may displese me; . . . . E.Cl. 506  
'Thanne is,' quod he, 'no-thing may me displese, . . . . E.Mch. 1634  
'Certeyn,' thoughte she, 'whom that this thyng displese . . . . E.Mch. 1982  
And lothest were of al this world displese, . . . . F.Fkl. 1313  
To thee, sire Cook, and to no wight displese . . . . H.Mcp. 26  
yowre weyes and they shuln displese yow.' . . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
and if ther be any thyng that displese hem, . . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
that is to seyn to displese to wiklide . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90  
Han felt that Love dorste yow displese, . . . . TC.1. 27  
'Now, uncle min, I n'il you not displese, . . . . TC.2. 146

**Displease—Continued**  
I may out-bringe; and if this yow displese, . . . . TC.3. 107  
Thanne seide I, 'Ser, not yow displese . . . . RR. 3101  
That thou shalt nevermore hym displese. . . . RR. 3386  
Than do that thou shulde displese. . . . RR. 3418  
For soth it is, whom it displese, . . . . RR. 5697  
And so it shulde you nat displese, . . . . RR. 7495

**Displeased**  
that ye be nat displeased of thynges that . . . . B.Mel. 2885-90  
And beeth no thyng displeased, I yow preye, . . . . G.CY. 1010  
Displeased hadde unto thy foule envye, . . . . TC.4. 275  
'For if it you displeased nought . . . . RR. 3661

**Displeaseth**  
'he that al despiseth al displeseth,' as . . . . B.Mel. 2280-5  
it displeseth to the juges and sovereyns." . . . . B.Mel. 2625-30  
displeseth and setteth at noght his goode . . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
'Thou seist also that it displeseth me . . . . D.WB. 293  
That ought displeseth to her heryng. . . . RR. 6096

**Displeasing**  
In any word to your displeasyng. . . . Comp.A. 70

**Displeasance**  
Ne taketh of my wordes no displeasance; . . . . C.Doe. 74  
Of steel, and sheld from every displeasance, . . . . TC.3. 480  
Ne do no thing that be yow displeasance. . . . TC.3. 1295  
Al my lif [long] withouten displeasance, . . . . Bal.Ch. 11  
Do thyng to do you displeasance.' . . . . RR. 3436

**Displeasances**  
Thus quyte I folk that doon us displeasances; . . . . C.Pard. 420

**Displeasant**  
This ire is so displeasant to God . . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
this synne moost displeasant to Crist and . . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
woot this synne is ful displeasaut thyng . . . . I.Pars. 835-40

**Dispone**  
The forme; and of my moeble thou dispone . . . . TC.5. 300

**Disponed**  
duellynge, that ordeynide and disponyde . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1065-70  
things that he hath disponyd. Thanne, whethir that . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1465-70

**Disponeth**  
that it moeveth and disponyth, than of . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1455-60  
whiche purveaunce disponith alle thynges; but destyne . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
is . . . . 1455-60  
certes ryght so god disponith in his purveaunce . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1465-70  
disponith hem alle; for ther nys no thing . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5  
And hem disponeth thorough his ordinance, . . . . TC.4. 964

**Disport**  
And sikerly she was of greet desport, . . . . A.Prol. 137  
And therefore wol I maken yow disport, . . . . A.Prol. 775  
With compaignye, hym to disporte and pleye, . . . . A.Mil. 3660  
Into the trough,—that sal be my disport; . . . . A.Rv. 4043  
To hoppe and synge and maken swich disport; . . . . A.Co. 4382  
That lovede dys, and revel and disport, . . . . A.Co. 4420  
Were it for chapmanhode, or for disport, . . . . B.M.L. 143  
for his desport is went into the feedes, hym . . . . B.Mel. 2157-80  
For therinne is ther no desport ne game. . . . B.NP. 3981  
Taak yowre disport, I wol nat leve no taly; . . . . D.WB. 319  
For his desport he wolde rede alway. . . . D.WB. 670  
Thou lettest oure disport in this manere.' . . . . D.WB. 839  
Oother desport ryght noon of hym have I, . . . . D.Sum. 1830  
His Paradys terrestre, and his disport; . . . . E.Mch. 1332  
Dooth hym disport, he is a gentil man, . . . . E.Mch. 1924  
Disporten hem and maken melodye . . . . E.Mch. 2040  
Come forth, and lat us taken som disport; . . . . E.Mch. 2147  
Hire to disporte upon the bank an heigh, . . . . F.Fkl. 849  
Hire freendes sawe that it was no disport . . . . F.Pkl. 895  
For his desport; he loveth daliaunce.' . . . . G.CY. 592  
For his desport, in signe eek of victorie . . . . H.Mcp. 127  
Of al disport in which men frendly dwelle, . . . . Mars. 177  
And in a privee corner in desporte . . . . PF. 260  
To entreparten wo, as glad desport. . . . TC.1. 592  
As she best coude, she gan him desporte. . . . TC.2. 1673  
And with her goodly wordes him disporte . . . . TC.3. 1133  
'O woful yen two, sin your disport . . . . TC.4. 309  
And with hir wordes wen'den her disporten, . . . . TC.4. 724  
And with your lettre of hope I wol desporte. . . . TC.5. 1398  
And tho gan he me to disporte, . . . . HF.2. 63  
To do thee som disport and game, . . . . HF.2. 156  
To saylen to that londe, him to disporte; . . . . LGW. 1441  
And with this servise to desporte, . . . . RR. 2014  
That yeveth to lovers moste disporte, . . . . RR. 2894  
Avaunced me with high disport, . . . . RR. 3468  
Into disporte and wyldenease, . . . . RR. 4939

**Dispos—see Dispon-**

**Disposed**  
Hir bountee, and disposed that he wolde . . . . E.Cl. 244  
Wherefore I am disposed outely, . . . . E.Cl. 639  
To tempte his wyf as he was first disposed. . . . E.Cl. 707  
Disposed was, this humble creature . . . . E.Cl. 755  
Shal be myn Eyr as I have ay disposed . . . . E.Cl. 1067 var  
That sheweth wel thou art nat wel disposed; . . . . H.Mcp. 33  
whan it is wrongfully disposed . . . in man . . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
the debonayze force of god dispoide hem as it was . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
worthy . . . . 1090-5  
Disposed wel, and with aspectes payed, . . . . TC.2. 682  
Disposed wood out of his wit to breyde, . . . . TC.4. 230



**Disposed**—*Continued*  
 I am disposed bet, so mote I go, . . . . . TC.5. 984  
 ben disposid in signes of bestes or shape like . . . Astr. 100-8

**Disposeth**  
 Disposeth ay youre hertes to withstonde . . . . . D.Fri. 1659  
 And hem disposith thoroughe his ordinaunce . . . TC.4. 964 *var*

**Disposition**  
 Som wikke aspect or disposicioun Of Saturne, . . . A.Kn. 1087  
 Bothe habit and eek disposicioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1378  
 Dyane, and in thy disposicioun. . . . . A.Kn. 2364  
 in lyke disposicioun, for certes som thyng . . . B.Mel. 2325-30  
 me hooly in youre disposicioun and ordinaunce. . . B.Mel. 2915-20  
 oure goodes al fully in youre wil and disposicioun, . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
 And for hire diverse disposicioun . . . . . D.WB. 701  
 bysien the fatal disposicioun of your deth . . . . . Bo.4. m.4.  
 1410-5  
 so gret a disposicioun, natheles for as moche . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5  
 the disposicioun and ordinaunce clyvyng . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1455-60  
 to moevable thinges, by the whiche disposicion . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1455-60  
 by my disposicioun whan that I wol o . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1925-30  
 "O God, that at thy disposicioun . . . . . TC.2. 526  
 That Joves hath in disposicioun, . . . . . TC.5. 2  
 By purveyaunce and disposicioun . . . . . TC.5. 1543  
 After hir disposicioun, . . . . . HF.3. 1023

**Dispositions**  
 ordinaunces and disposicionis of the . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5

**Dispraise**  
 who so wole have Sapience shal no man dispreise . . B.Mel.  
 2260-5 *var*  
 Forto dispreisen and to blame . . . . . RR. 1053

**Dispraising**  
 his moneye, dispreisyng the power of . . . . . B.Mel. 2740-5  
 engreyneth dispreyng, so fareth it by to greet . . . B.Mel. 2875-80  
 in dispreisyng of hym that men preise. . . . . I.Pars. 495-500

**Disputation**  
 By-tryxe fryndys in disputacioun . . . . . E.Mch. 1474 *var*

**Dispute**  
 hadden hir congregacioun to desputen)— . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1805-10  
 Than to dispute and axe amonges alle . . . . . TC.3. 858  
 And ofte wolde dispute and teche, . . . . . RR. 6764

**Disputed**  
 And in his wit disputed faste, . . . . . BD. 504

**Disputedest**  
 thow disputedest ofte with me of the sciences . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5

**Disputest**  
 Why axestow thanne, or whi disputestow thanne, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5

**Disputing**  
 provedest in disputyng that god . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1105-10  
 Disputing with himself in this matere, . . . . . TC.4. 1084

**Disputisoun**  
 In this matere, and greet disputisoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4428  
 Bitwixen freendes in disputisoun, . . . . . E.Mch. 1474  
 To clerkes lete I al disputisoun; . . . . . F.Fkl. 890  
 every syde of thi disputisoun schal han ben stedfast . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
 every side of thi disputisoun shal be stedfast . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1620-5 *var*

**Disrewilly**  
 And lede his lyf disrewillye, . . . . . RR. 4900

**Dissension**  
 the wise man seith, "the dissensioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2880-5  
 To stynte rancour and dissencioun . . . . . E.Cl. 747  
 But lust that folk have in dissensioun? . . . . . L.St. 9

**Dissever**  
 wittes mowen nat disseveren hym or . . . . . B.Mel. 2805-10  
 That *futur temps* hath maad men to dissever, . . . G.CY. 875  
 Algate my spirit shal never dissever . . . . . Pity. 115  
 But so be that his trespas hir dissever . . . . . Mars. 49  
 God lete him never fro his wo dissever, . . . . . Buk. 15

**Disseverance**  
 is destroyed be the disseverance the toon fro the  
 tothir, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 985-90  
 That day of us mot make disseverance! . . . . . TC.3. 1424

**Dissevered**  
 the wikked men dissevered the goode . . . . . B.Mel. 2620-5  
 ben so devyded and dissevered the ton fro the  
 may nat ben disseverid fro good folk. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
 Bo.4. p.3.  
 1275-80

**Dissimulation**  
 With his false dissymulacioun. . . . . D.Sum. 2123

**Dissimulations**  
 And mo dissymulaciouns, . . . . . HF.2. 179

**Dissimule**  
 Dissimule as thou were deef, if that thou heere . . . H.Mop. 347  
 nil nat dissimulen; syn that ye worken . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5  
 His wo he gan dissimulen and hide. . . . . TC.1. 322  
 He was, so wel dissimulen he coude. . . . . TC.3. 434

**Dissimuleth**  
 Lo, he dissimuleth heere in audience, . . . . . G.SN. 466

**Dissimuling**  
 God kepe us from his false dissymulengel . . . . . G.CY. 1073  
 Which I shal with dissimuling amende. . . . . TC.5. 1613

**Dissimulings**  
 Swich subtil lookyng and dissymulynge . . . . . F.Sq. 285

**Dissimulour**  
 False dissimulour, O Greek Synoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4418  
 I knowe hir eek a fals dissimulour: . . . . . Port. 23

**Dissolution**  
 In moche dissolucioun, . . . . . RR. 4898

**Dissolved**  
 cloudes of sorwe dissolved and doon . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65-70  
 destroyed or dissolvil by the heete of a . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790-5

**Dissolveth**  
 a swyt hour dissolveth the same man (that is . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50

**Distaf**  
 He hadde moore tow on his distaf . . . . . A.Mil. 3774  
 And thou shalt have my distaf and go spyne!" . . . B.Mk. 3097  
 Shal here a distaf, hire oostes for to quyte, . . . . B.Mk. 3564  
 And Malkyn, with a distaf in hir hand; . . . . . B.NP. 4574

**Distain**  
 My lady cometh, that al this may disteyne. . . . . LGW. 255  
 My lady cometh, that al this may disteyne. . . . . LGW. 262  
 My lady cometh, that al thys may dystayne. . . . . LGW. 269  
 For as the sonne wole the fire disteyne, . . . . . LGW. 274

**Distained**  
 That evere was, and leest with harm disteyned. . . . TC.2. 840  
 Disteyned ofte withouten wene . . . . . RR. 2046 *var*

**Distance**  
 The gendres neither the distaunce . . . . . HF.1. 18  
 a regioun is the distaunce fro the cenyth . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
 leveth there the distaunce of the pool of . . . . . Astr. 272-7  
 is the distaunce of hem both ilike fer fro . . . . . Astr. 362-5  
 and the distaunce of the sonne. . . . . Astr. 362-5  
 equinoxial, than say they that the distaunce . . . Astr. 365-8

**Distant**  
 ymagined fro est to west ilike distant fro . . . . . Astr. 365-8

**Distantes**  
 in two ilike parties evene distantes fro . . . . . Astr. 75-82

**Distain- see Distain-**

**Distemper**  
 replie agayn my resouns, ne distempe youre herte, . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 Distempe yow noght, ye be my confessor; . . . . D.Sum. 2195

**Distemperance**  
 to kepe hem fro the distemperance of . . . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
 put syens the distemperance of the hevne . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1005-10  
 certes so doth distempraunce to feble . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1235-40

**Distempered**  
 humours in his body been destempred. . . . . I.Pars. 825-30

**Distembre**  
 yif he be distembre, and quakith for ire, men schal . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1305-10

**Distill**  
 This Troilus in teres gan distille, . . . . . TC.4. 519

**Distinct**  
 In other manere been distinct the . . . . . I.Pars. 825-30

**Distincte**  
 Ther can no wight distincte it so, . . . . . RR. 6199

**Distinction**  
 hir creatour and thurw the distinccioun of hem-self, . . Bo.2. p.5. 330-5

**Distinctly**  
 to receyve distinctly the prickes of my compas. . . . Astr. 371-6

**Distingued**  
 distyngwed and embelysed by the spryngyng . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435-40

**Distoned**  
 And distoned from melodie. . . . . RR. 4248

**Distract**  
 Thow shalt so bien distract by . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80

**Distrain**  
 And woot how soore it kan a man distreyne. . . . . A. Kn. 1816  
 As to distreyne a thyng which that nature . . . . . H.Mop. 161  
 So sore gan his parting her distreyne; . . . . . TC.3. 1528  
 "Distreyne her herte as faste to retorne . . . . . TC.5. 596  
 Litel therof he shal distreyne. . . . . Prov. 8

**Distraineth**  
 bithrayed of his disciple, and distreynd and bounde, . . I.Pars. 265-70  
 thurgh which men been distreynd by taylages, . . . I.Pars. 750-5  
 that vicious lustes holden distreynd with cheynes . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
 That othere bisy nedes him distrainede; . . . . . TC.1. 355  
 That evere was and leest with harm distreynd . . . TC.2. 840 *var*

**Distraineth**  
 But Palamon? that love distreyneeth so . . . . . A. Kn. 1455  
 "He that to muche embraceth, distreyneeth litel"; and  
 Catoun . . . . . B.Mel. 2405-10  
 Desir of his presence hire so distreyneeth, . . . . . F.Fkl. 820  
 by juggement distreyneeth hym for to do . . . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 distreyneeth a man to accepte benygne . . . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 The gentil faucon that with his feet distreyneeth . . . PF. 337

**Distresse**  
 Have mercy on oure wo and oure distresse; . . . . . A. Kn. 919  
 Wel oughte I sterve in wanhope and distresse; . . . A. Kn. 1249  
 Forpyned, what for wo and for distresse. . . . . A. Kn. 1453  
 Ruest on every reweful in distresse. . . . . B.ML. 854  
 So was hir herte shet in hir distresse . . . . . B.ML. 1056  
 Hath but oon herte in wele and in distresse. . . . . E.Mch. 1336  
 I se wel that ye han of my distresse . . . . . F.Sq. 484  
 Telle hire his wo, his payne, and his distresse; . . . F.Fkl. 737  
 Or to greet sorwe, helde it in distresse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 916  
 To yow, and eek I se wel youre distresse, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1528  
 Hadde levere dye in sorwe and in distresse, . . . . F.Fkl. 1596  
 Of hem that been in sorwe and in distresse, . . . . G.SN. 76  
 "Helpe me out of this distresse, . . . . . BD. 110  
 May glade me of my distresse, . . . . . BD. 701

## Distress—Continued

O verrey luf of labour and distresse!	ABC. 106
To whom shal I then pleyne of my distresse?	Mars. 191
What so I wiste that were to your [distresse]?	Comp.L. 74 em
And swor he wolde dyen for distresse,	Anel. 101
But held him as his thral lowe in destresse,	TC.1. 439
And saw his frend in swich distresse and care:	TC.1. 550
And let me sterve, unknowe, of my destresse!	TC.1. 616
That nevere was in sorwe or som destresse:	TC.1. 618
How wilow seyn of me and my destresse?	TC.1. 1018
But most her favour was, for his distresse	TC.2. 693
Ek sith I wot for me is his distresse,	TC.2. 719
Or thraldoun, though he fele in it distresse,	TC.2. 856
Causeth despit fulf for distresse:—	TC.2. 1246
Ne hadde she swich routhe of his distresse;	TC.2. 1270
To here and see the giltes in distresse,	TC.2. 1372
For now is nedel! Sestow not my destresse,	TC.3. 46
To bringe thee to joye out of distresse,	TC.3. 245
But only for t' abregge that distresse,	TC.3. 262
To knowe of me the cause of my distresse,	TC.3. 364
'And he is come in swich payne and distresse	TC.3. 792
What! platly, and ye suffre him in distresse,	TC.3. 881
Yet natheles, considered his distresse	TC.3. 985
But goodly drinketh up al his distresse:	TC.3. 1035
Men drinken ofte payne and gret distresse:	TC.3. 1216
As thoughte him tho, for piteous distresse,	TC.3. 1444
That he was born to bringe him fro distresse,	TC.3. 1596
And esen hem that weren in distresse;	TC.3. 1790
Rewe on this olde caif in distresse,	TC.4. 104
In his distresse [as I shal you devise]	TC.4. 238 var
My sorwful lif, and dreyen for distresse,	TC.4. 301
His herte slough, as thoughte him, for distresse,	TC.4. 364
And seide, 'Frend, sin thou hast swich distresse,	TC.4. 526
And ech of hem wep ek for her distresse,	TC.4. 721
The pleynte that she made in her distresse?	TC.4. 800
And payne, torment, pleynte, wo, distresse!	TC.4. 842
As she that feleth dedly sharp distresse;	TC.4. 898
Or bring Crysiede and me from this distresse!	TC.4. 1082
Ne made me to rewe on your distresse,	TC.4. 1671
Ful ofte a day she sighte ek for distresse,	TC.5. 715
I herteles, I sike, I in distressel	TC.5. 1594
Prisoun, stewe or greet distresse;	HF.1. 26
Held the wyndes in distresse,	HF.3. 497
Swiche routhe hath he of thy distresse,—	HF.3. 922
To Egypte is fled, for drede and for distresse,	LGW. 664
And when they hadde tolde al hire distresse,	LGW. 1055
Refreshed mote he ben of his distresse,	LGW. 1081
And let hir drence in sorowe and distresse,	LGW. 1919
That, for thy lady saw nat thy distresse,	Scog. 18
Never to change for no maner distresse.	Bal.Ch. 9
For sorowe, thought, and gret distresse,	RR. 308
And if a man were in distresse,	RR. 1223
And was for thirst in grette distresse	RR. 1507
Abide and suffre thy distresse	RR. 2121
If evere thou knewe of love distresse,	RR. 2643
And lyveth in distresse and in payne,	RR. 2798
Love hath to hym do gret distresse,	RR. 3569
Till that, rewyn on my distresse,	RR. 3697
Owe I not wel to have distresse	RR. 4413
For whom I lyve in such distresse,	RR. 4606
Withoute any deth or distresse,	RR. 4893
Peyne and Distresse, Syknesse and Ire	RR. 4997
Can yvel demene his distresse,	RR. 5238
And the angwisshes and distresse,	RR. 5715
Her hertis arn in grette distresse,	RR. 5748
And drede hem holdith in distresse	RR. 5784
Whanne poverte putte hym in distresse,	RR. 5949
And preche us pover and distresse,	RR. 6181
And a skryppe of Faynte Distresse,	RR. 7403

## Disturb

Me to destourbe of Cristes hooly werk;	C.Pard. 340
and whiche thynges destourben	I.Pars. 80-5
that destourben hym to see the face	I.Pars. 185-90
if maladie destourbe it; for he shal nat	I.Pars. 990-5
thynges destourben penaunce; and this	I.Pars. 1055-60
For, if I wolde it openly disturbe,	TC.4. 563
Desir for to disturben her me redeth,	TC.4. 573
So shapeth, how disturbe this goinge,	TC.4. 934
Ne, if she can herself disturben it,	TC.4. 1103
Disturbe al this of which thow art in drede	TC.4. 1113 var
Disturben him and plukke him by the sleve	TC.4. 1403

## Disturbance

That in the paleys of thy disturbance	Mars. 107
---------------------------------------	-----------

## Disturbed

but if so be that it be destourbed by penitence.	I.Pars. 890-5
I am accused that I schulde han disturbed the ac-	
count	
to ben disturbed schal esse. For shal I	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
occupied and destourbed by imaginacioun	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
freedom of wil be disturbed or y-let be prescience.	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
For ne	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
For-which, men seith, may not disturbed be	TC.2. 622

## Disturbeth

desturbeth the mooder to wepen in the	B.Mel. 2165-70
Eek whan man desturbeth concepcioun	I.Pars. 575-80
dyvinite ther ne let ne disturbeth no thyng	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30
that the wil of a wyght disturbeth and constreyneth	
that	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5

## Disturbeth—Continued

his rody fyr, ne disturbeth nat the colde	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
it distourbith not the instrument to hangen	Astr. 25-32
<b>Disturbing</b>	
Ful often-tyme causeth destourbyng.	Ven. 44
<b>Disturne</b>	
Thy fader prey al th'like harm disturne	TC.3. 718
<b>Ditch</b>	
She was as digne as water in a dich,	A.Rv. 3964
Thi in a dych they caughte hym atte laste.	A.Rv. 4106
With stikkes, and a drye dych withoute,	B.NP. 4038
is lyk to hym that falleth in the dych,	I.Pars. 715-20
Leet dichen al about, and walles make	LGW. 708
Aboute hem made he a diche depe,	RR. 4152
Withoute the diche were lytes made	RR. 4199
To neigh the dyche over the pleyne.	RR. 4202
With walles rounde and diche depe,	RR. 4205
<b>Ditch see Dike</b>	
<b>Ditched</b>	
Walled of stoon and dyched al withoute.	A.Kn. 1888
<b>Dite see Dictys, Ditty</b>	
<b>Ditties</b>	
delitable ditties. For lo! rendynges Muses	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
makers of dytees that lighten tragedies)	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
to seyn, Homer with the swete ditties)	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
To make bookes, songes, or dytees,	HF.2. 114
<b>Ditty</b>	
Tragedye is to seyn a dite of a prosperite for a tyme,	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
whan the swetnesse of here dite hadde	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
song and his ditee. But we wolen	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
But although the noryasynges of dite of musyk	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
Tacepte in worth this litel povre dyte	Bal.Co. 16
Spake Tullius in a ditee,	RR. 5285
Of the honourable ditee,	RR. 5652
<b>Diurnal</b>	
With thy diurnal sweigh that crowdest ay,	B.ML. 296
<b>Diurne</b>	
Parfourned hath the sonne his ark diurne,	E.Mch. 1795
<b>Divers see Diverse</b>	
<b>Diverse</b>	
Diverse folk diversely they seyde,	A.Rv. 3857
Diverse men diverse thynges seyden,	B.ML. 211
in diverse parties, and whan that every	B.Mel. 2560-5
Diverse scoles maken parfit clerkes;	D.WB. 444
Divers praktyk in many sondry werkis	D.WB. 444
They ben assayed at diverse stoundes;	D.WB. 286
And for hire diverse disposicioun	D.WB. 701
In divers art and in diverse figures.	D.Fri. 1486
And diverse gerdoun hadden they ther-by.	D.Sum. 1878
Han spent upon diverse manere freres	D.Sum. 1950
What nedeth yow diverse freres seehe?	D.Sum. 1955
Diverse men diversely hym tolde	E.Mch. 1469
Diverse folk diversely they demed;	F.Sq. 202
Ther as they sownen diverse instrumentz	F.Sq. 270
Of diverse adventures maden layes,	F.Fkl. 710
By whiche men maken diverse apparences,	F.Fkl. 1140
Poudres diverse, ashes, donge, pisse, and cley,	G.CY. 807
And diverse fires maad of wode and cole;	G.CY. 809
In my visage; for fumes diverse	G.CY. 1098
certes, after the diverse discordaunces	I.Pars. 275-80
Jhesu Crist ordeyned in diverse thynges,	I.Pars. 275-80
renne in o lees, but in diverse maneres.	I.Pars. 385-90
diverse metes and drynkes, and namely	I.Pars. 445-50
in this manere it is divers from alle othere	I.Pars. 485-90
manslaughtre, is in diverse wise.	I.Pars. 560-5
hasardours in diverse contrees.	I.Pars. 580-5
in diverse werkis, and in consideracioun of	I.Pars. 735-40
diverse spes, as fornicacioun that is	I.Pars. 865-70
in diverse entente, and in diverse manere,	I.Pars. 910-5
or elles they departen hir shrift in diverse places,	I.Pars. 970-5
With hir false draughtes dyvers	BD. 652
But up I roos with colour ful dyverse,	Pity. 17
I-flyt by diverse speeris, this man,	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
man was wont to tellen the diverse causes	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
me to thyнке ryght now the diverse sentences	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
schyne with diverse clothynge?	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
into diverse contrees. Tho weren the cruele	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
that manye a nacioun, diverse of tonge	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
nat that the maneris of diverse folk and	Bo.2. p.7. 645-50
by diverse tonges; and al-though that	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
manere studies, gon certes by diverse weyes;	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
hem to geten by diverse weyes.	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
diverse studies. In whiche desir it mai	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
men han diverse sentences and	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
and gladnesse be only diverse by names,	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
that is in hym, were divers in substaunce?	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
undirstonden to be diverse.	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
nature, but that it is dyvers from him by	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
conjoynd these divers thynges togidre?	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
that is divers from any thing, that thilke thing	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
nature is divers from sovereyn good, that	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10



**Diverse—Continued**

ben divers among hem-self. For certes . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
the goodis that ben divers among hem-self, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
gode ne mowe by no weie be divers. . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
fellete, thanne weren thei diverse that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
diverse membris compounen a body. . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
for thei ben divers that on fro that othir. . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
ne ben none goodis whan thei ben diverse, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
of whiche that the effect nys nat naturely divers, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
and diverse and contraryous parties, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
conjoyed so manye diverse thinges; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
mysdrawynges in diverse parties, ne the savynge of obedient . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
hevene were peynted with diverse ymages . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
mankynde, whiche that is lad by diverse studies, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.12. 1195-200
diverse coveytise of erthly thinges, whiche . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
into diverse maneres, that oon of hem is . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
due Ulixes, bysegid with diverse yveles, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
loken by diverse tymes the fowle erthe and the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
maneres ben diverse and discordaunt, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
thise two thinges ben dyvers. For purveaunce is . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
that thei ben diverse and although thei . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
thinges ben diverse, yit nacheles hangeth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
in many maneris and in diverse tymes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
by divers subtilite of develis, or elles by any . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
into diverse liknesse, and, as he . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
yit ben thei divers somewhat fro the path of my . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
it is deceyvable opynioun ful divers and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
that it be dyvers fro the holnesse of science . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
comen many maner knowynges to dyverse . . . sub- staunces. . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
be ful diverse figures. For some of hem han . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1845-50
that thei alle discorden by diverse foormes, . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
will into diverse accions." But thou maist . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
diverse stoundes of knowynge, so that it . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
the diverse qualite of our dedes, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
And in diverse wise and con entente . . . . .	TC.1. 61
Fy on your might and werkes so diversel . . . . .	TC.4. 1195
Of gold, stondynge in diverse stages, . . . . .	HF.1. 122
Sett under hym in divers seys . . . . .	HF.3. 120 var
That is ful dyvers of his soun, . . . . .	HF.3. 484
Of dyvers transmutaciouns, . . . . .	HF.3. 879
Of fire, of dyvers accident, . . . . .	HF.3. 886
first oute of othere diverse langages, and . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
taught, and yit by diverse reules; right as . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
diverse pathes leden diverse folke the right . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
contene diverse tables of longitudes and . . . . .	Astr. 15-20
thynne plates compownded for diverse clymates . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
receyve the plates for dyvers clymates . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
compounded of diverse nombres of daies, . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
diverse Astrelabes somme almykanteras . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
ben in diverse signes. Than maist thou . . . . .	Astr. 211-5
manifest the diverse ascenciouns of signes . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
in diverse places, as wel in the right cerle . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
thilke townes han diverse meridiens. . . . .	Astr. 358-62
And many hewes ful dyvers. . . . .	RR. 68
By dyvers medlyng of coloures. . . . .	RR. 893
More wonderfull, and more dyvers, . . . . .	RR. 4102
So diverse and so many ther be, . . . . .	RR. 5963
'Sir, I have fele diverse wonynge, . . . . .	RR. 6082
<b>Diversely</b>	
Diverse folk diversely they seyde, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3857
Lasar and Dives lyveden diversly . . . . .	D.Sum. 1877
Diverse men diversely hym tolde . . . . .	E.Mch. 1469
Diverse folk diversely they demed; . . . . .	F.Sq. 202
to-drawen the diversely, as thou art now feble of . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
the fleytyng streem, that royleth down diversely . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
to fleten diversely. Ryght so, by semblable reson, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
Although they were diversely served, . . . . .	HF.3. 456
desired . . . Diversely, and loos and name; . . . . .	HF.3. 810
Spoke in bookis diversely. . . . .	RR. 1629
And diversely they seide hir wille. . . . .	RR. 5814

**Diverseth**

Diverseth so his stoundes concordinge; . . . . .	TC.3. 1752
<b>Diversitee</b>	
thise diversitee of moevynges. . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
<b>Diversity</b>	
By-cause that ther was swich diversitee . . . . .	B.ML. 220
the diverse of precious ostelementes; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
and what for diverse of langages, and . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
but hir substaunce hath no diversitee. . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
maner body of blisfulnesse by diverse of parties . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
and the same diverse of here . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
How that ther is diverse required . . . . .	TC.3. 405
And, for ther is so gret diverse . . . . .	TC.5. 1793
So vanaunt of diversitee, . . . . .	RR. 1917
<b>Dives</b>	
Lasar and Dives lyveden diversly . . . . .	D.Sum. 1877
'Quamvis fluente dives.' . . . .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
<b>Divide</b>	
And sodeynly his regne gan divide. . . . .	B.Mk. 3380
place to hem that breken or dyviden hem; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
nombres of Augrym that dividen thilke . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
Azimuthes, and thei dividen the orisonte . . . . .	Astr. 83-92
The God of Love, that can devyde . . . . .	RR. 878
<b>Divided</b>	
Dyvyded is thy regne, and it shal be . . . . .	B.Mk. 3424
hath devyded and constryned to ben . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
and whan it is thus dyvyded [and] it hath . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
ben so devyded and discevered the ton fro the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
devyded in moevynges, in places, in . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
same assemblynge and conynge, devyded and un- folden . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
ben singular and dyvided, ne that they ne . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
he devyded the divynaciouns (that is to seyn, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1740-5
the thinges devyded; and the strengthe . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
This tretis, divided in 5 parties, wol I . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
4. This moder is divided on the bakhalf . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
quarters of thin Astrolabie divided after . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
divisiouns fro 5 to 5, dyvydid fro tymes that . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
shalt thou fynden the bordure divided with 90 . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
is every quarter of thin Astrolabie divided. . . . .	Astr. 40-5
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also . . . . .	Astr. 45-50
is dividid in the same nombre as every othir . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
This same bordure is dividid also with . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
divided with a longe croys in 4 quarters . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
is divided fro the point of the est lyne unto . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
is every quarter divided, as is the . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
ben divided by con, and some by two, . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
on that othir. This zodiak is divided in . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
First it is divided in 4 places principals . . . . .	Astr. 316-9
south to north; than is it divided in smale . . . . .	Astr. 316-9*
<b>Dividest</b>	
the leeves falle. Thow devydest the awyfte tydes . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
and dyvydest it by membris accordynge; . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
<b>Divideth</b>	
and divideth it, and mysledeth it and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-1
departhe it and divideth it; and whanne thei en- forcen . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
strengthe that devyde thinges I-knowe; . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
that is to seyn the cerle that divideth the two emys- peries, . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
this . . . orisonte, . . . , dividith the equinozial in to right angles; . . . . .	Astr. 284-6
<b>Divinales</b>	
bileeven in divynalles, as by flight or by noyse . . . . .	I.Pars. 605-10
<b>Divinations</b>	
devyded the divynaciouns (that is to seyn, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
in his book that he wrot of dyvynaciouns), . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
<b>Divine</b>	
Ful weel she soong the service dyvyne, . . . . .	A.Prol. 122
'Wyf,' quod this man, 'itel kanstow devyne . . . . .	B.Sh. 1414
By precept of the messenger divyn; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3247
I kan noon harm of no womman divyne! . . . . .	B.BP. 4456
Men may devyne, and gloosen up and doun, . . . . .	D.WB. 26
Ther as divine servyce is honoured, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1719
The victor palm, the laurer to devyne. . . . .	PF. 182
doun, that a man, that is a devyne beast . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
enviourynge of the simplicitie devyne? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
forme of the devyne substaunce, that is . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
devyne substaunce—he seide thus: that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
thilke devyne substaunce tornith the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
while thilke devyne substaunce kepith . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
the devyne lookynge of hem, and by thy . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
predestinacioun devyne, and of the liberte of fre wil; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
formes, of the stableness of the devyne thought. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5

## Divine—Continued

And thilke devyne thought . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
pure clennesse of the devyne intelligence, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
For purveaunce is thilke devyne resoun . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
and conyd in the lokynge of the devyne thought, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
devyne spirites, servantes to the devyne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
devyne spirites, servantes to the devyne purveaunce, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
things whiche that the devyne symplicite . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
duellynge in the devyne thoght scheweth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
the devyne depnesse, the whiche that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
of that semeth to the devyne purveaunce, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
wel I-thewed that the devyne judgement . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
only this is the devyne myght to the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
devyne purveaunce (as who seith, no . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
reams of the devyne purveaunce), syn . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
of the devyne entente. For only it owghte . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
of the devyne purveaunce is enlaced with . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
by the devyne ordenaunce).’ . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-60
of the devyne thought; and lasse fre . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
lokynge of the devyne purveaunce seth, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
wil, but thilke whiche that the devyne purveaunce, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
devyne prescience more than the opinioun . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
the gerdon of the devyne grace whiche . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
of the devyne prescience; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
whiche symplicite of the devyne prescience, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
in the devyne thought. In whiche this oughte . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
intelligence is only the devyne nature. . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
devyne intelligence byholdeth or knoweth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
han the judgement of the devyne thoght, as . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
byneth the devyne thought. For whiche yif . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
that the estat is of the devyne substance; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
schewen us togidre the devyne nature . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
and the devyne science. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
to the devyne thought. Ne it ne scholde . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
and known by the devyne sighte, syn . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
or collacioun of the presence devyne and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
Wherefore this devyne presence ne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
Ryght so thanne the devyne lookynge, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
yif that he be byholders of the devyne thought. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
it is referred to the devyne knowynge . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
yf thei ben referrid to the devyne sighte, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
condicioun of the devyne knowynge. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
condicioun of the devyne science?’ . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
ben referred to the devyne knowynge, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
present sothnesse of the devyne purveaunce . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
it, thou ne maist nat eschuen the devyne prescience, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
schal nat the devyne science ben chaunged . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
the devyne prescience entrechaungith hise . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
the devyne sighte renneith to-forn, and seeth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
For certis this strengthe of the devyne science, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
by the devyne prescience), thanne is ther . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
A gret devyn that cleped was Calcas, . . . . .	TC.1. 66
The folk devine at wagging of a stre; . . . . .	TC.2. 1745
Leet any wight devinen or devise . . . . .	TC.3. 458
Ne yeve a wight a cause to devine; . . . . .	TC.3. 765
But who may al eschewe or al devine? . . . . .	TC.4. 389
‘Devine not in reson ay so depe . . . . .	TC.4. 589
‘That for-sight of divine Purveaunce . . . . .	TC.4. 961
Thou, rede, mayst thyself ful wel devine . . . . .	TC.5. 270
For in his herte he coude wel devine . . . . .	TC.5. 288
Devyne he; for I certeyne . . . . .	HF.1. 14
And if, devyne vertu, thou . . . . .	HF.3. 11
For which ful ofte I of my-self dyvnye That I am . . . . .	Rosem. 19
Of every lover can devyne . . . . .	RR. 3800
As shulde a maister of dyvnye; . . . . .	RR. 6488

## Diviner

devynynge of Tyresie the divynour, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
--	-----------------------

## Divinares

Thou weneest ben a gret divineressel . . . . .	TC.5. 1522
--	------------

## Divines

The answers of this I lete to dyvynye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1323
--	------------

## Divines—Continued

so heigh a doctrine I lete to divynes; . . . . .	I.Pars. 955-60
in the sovereynes devynes substANCES (that is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
<b>Divineth</b>	
devinith ought the poeples that it is wicked . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1675-80 var
Secoundely ther yit devineth non . . . . .	TC.2. 1741
<b>Divining</b>	
Dyvynynge of thise Thebane knyghtes two. . . . .	A.Kn. 2515
Thus was the halle ful of divynynge . . . . .	A.Kn. 2521
japeworthi devynynge of Tyresie the divynour, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
<b>Divinistre</b>	
Therefore I stynte, I nam no divinistre; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2811
<b>Divinity</b>	
I do no fors of youre dyvynnytee, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1512
Moore than a maister of dyvynnytee, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1638
And whil we seken thilke divinitee, . . . . .	G.SN. 316
So in o beyngs of divinites . . . . .	G.SN. 340
of thynges touchynge dyvynite and . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
blisfulnesse is sovereyn devynite, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
makid blisful, and blisfulnesse is dyvynite, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
getynge of dyvynite men ben makid blisful. . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
they han geten dyvynite thei ben makid . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30
by the participacioun of dyvynite ther ne let ne dis- turbeth no . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30
The maistres of divinite . . . . .	RR. 6563
To rede in Divinite . . . . .	RR. 7691
<b>Division</b>	
That in swich cas kan no divisoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1780
Ther were also of Martes divisoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2024
That causeth al day swich divisoun. . . . .	A.Kn. 2476
ye han nat makid no divisoun bitwice . . . . .	B.Mel. 2445-50
of divisoun of confessioun, that if thou . . . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
entente of divisoun of shrifte. . . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5
Syn that ye be of my divisoun,— . . . . .	Mars. 273
is o thyng with outen ony devysioun, the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
refuseth alle devysioun. I trete not now . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
I have thee taught divisoun bi-twene . . . . .	Fort. 33
Astrolable, than is every smal divisoun in . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
The manere of the divisoun of thin . . . . .	Astr. 316-9
<b>Divisions</b>	
divisiouns fro 5 to 5, dyvidid fro tyme that . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
and his divisiouns of ful many a subtil . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
of thin Astrelabie in 24 divisiouns. . . . .	Astr. 88-92
same strikes or divisions ben clepid . . . . .	Astr. 88-92
of Cancer ben there 12 divisiouns embelif, . . . . .	Astr. 88-92
12 principale divisiouns that departen the . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
<b>Dixerat</b>	
‘Dixerat orationisque cursum.’— . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
<b>Dizzily</b>	
And usith it ay desily . . . . .	RR. 6600 var
<b>Do</b>	
And wente for to doon his pilgrymage. . . . .	A.Prol. 78
As doon the sterres in the frosty nyght. . . . .	A.Prol. 268
That if gold ruste what shal iren doo? . . . . .	A.Prol. 500
Fayn wolde I doon yow myrthe, wiste I how. . . . .	A.Prol. 766
To doon yow ess, and it shal coste nyght. . . . .	A.Prol. 768
As I seyde erst, and doon yow som confort. . . . .	A.Prol. 776
That he wolde vouche-sauf for to do so, . . . . .	A.Prol. 812
To do the dede bodies vileynye . . . . .	A.Kn. 942
He wolde doon so ferforthly his myght . . . . .	A.Kn. 960
To doon obsequies as was tho the gyse. . . . .	A.Kn. 993
Er it were day, as was hir wone to do, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1040
And seith, ‘Arys, and do thyn observaunce.’ . . . . .	A.Kn. 1045
To doon honour to May, and for to ryse. . . . .	A.Kn. 1047
And for to pleye, as he was wont to do; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1195
That may me heele, or doon confort in this— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1248
To doon that any wight kan hym devyse. . . . .	A.Kn. 1425
And for to doon his observaunce to May, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1500
As doon thise lovers in hir queynte geres,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1531
So that I koude doon aught to youre plessaunce.’ . . . . .	A.Kn. 1571
And, for to doon his ryte and sacrifice, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1902
To esen hem, and doon hem al honour, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2194
I wol doon sacrifice and fires beete; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2253
Ther lakked nyght to doon hir sacrifice. . . . .	A.Kn. 2280
And if so be thou wolt do me no grace, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2322
As doon thise wete brondes in hir brennyng; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2338
Of fierse Mars, to doon his sacrifice . . . . .	A.Kn. 2369
And do that I tomorwe have victorie. . . . .	A.Kn. 2405
I do vengeance and pleyen correctioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 2461
Now weepe namore, I shal doon diligence . . . . .	A.Kn. 2470
Hym for to seen, and doon heigh reverence, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2531
‘To now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!’ . . . . .	A.Kn. 2598
What kan now faire Venus doon above? . . . . .	A.Kn. 2663
That serveth yow and wol doon al his lyf. . . . .	A.Kn. 2795
To do the office of funeral servyse. . . . .	A.Kn. 2912
Do wey youre handes, for your outseyde? . . . . .	A.Mil. 3287
‘What! how! what do ye, maister Nicholas?’ . . . . .	A.Mil. 3437
What, thynk on God, as we doon, men that awynke.’ . . . . .	A.Mil. 3491
And therefore, woostou what is best to doone? . . . . .	A.Mil. 3544
‘What do ye, hony-comb, sweete Alisoun, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3698
As lene it me, I have therwith to doone, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3777
Ey, Cristes foo, what wol ye do ther-with?’ . . . . .	A.Mil. 3782
For whan we may nat doon, than wol we speke, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3881



And John also, how now? what do ye heer?  
 What wol ye doon, whil that it is in hande?  
 He mighte doon us bathe a vileynye.  
 They walwe as doon two pigges in a poke;  
 'But of my tale how shall I doon this day?  
 And doon hir nedes as they han doon yore,  
 Disceyging hym to doon hire that honour,  
 'To pleasec hem, I wol do my labour'.  
 The sowdan seith, 'I wol doon at youre heeste';  
 She wolde do no synne, by no weye;  
 'Now hastily do fecche a book', quod he,  
 This messenger, to doon his advantage,  
 And forth he gooth; there is na moore to doone.  
 'Pees, litch some, I wol do thee thou harm!  
 To doon this synne, been other slayn or shentel  
 As to doon any kyng a reverence.  
 That men hem doon at festes and at daunces,  
 To doon plesance, and also greet costage:  
 If that yow list to doon that I yow praye,  
 And doon to yow what plesance and service  
 That I may doon, right as yow list devise,  
 And but I do, God take on me vengeance  
 As freendes doon when they been met y-feere.  
 I prey thee, wyf, as do namoure so;  
 To doon therwith myn honour and my prow,  
 To telle a storie I wol do my labour!  
 As smale children doon in hire childhede.  
 'Now certes, I wol do my diligence  
 'Do come', he seyde, 'my mynstrales,  
 I shal man doon his diligence with anymable  
 whan thou hast for-goon thy freend, do diligence  
 greuously that I noot what to doone.'  
 he baar a cruel ire, rely to doon vengeance  
 that we do to every wight the beste that  
 and to our patients that we do no damage;  
 we shullen do so ententif bysnesse for  
 thyng, that right anon thou do thy diligence  
 werre, or sodeynly for to doon vengeance,  
 to do wikkednesse, and if ye wole werken  
 hool and sound, and eek I wol do to yow  
 self, he weneth alwey that he may do thyng  
 thyng that he may nat do.  
 good for to do, another tyme it semeth  
 if thou do hem bountee they wol perverten  
 for auerenture they doon it moore for  
 to doon a thyng openly and werketh prively  
 thou purposeth for to do by thy  
 seith, 'Assay to do swich thyng as thou  
 hast power to doon, lest that the charge  
 myght to doon a thyng of which thou  
 reconciled, and folk that doon yow reverence  
 anon, and for to do vengeance.  
 for to do synne is mannyssh, but certes,  
 office of hem apertenteth, to doon to every wight  
 honour  
 and eek, for they sholde do the moore  
 to doon greet diligence unto the cure of  
 so sholde I doon hem another; for right  
 hem, and doon hem wrong, and thanne  
 but do wel to hym that dooth  
 ye sholde doon youre diligence to kepen  
 place, yet shalw alwey do thy diligence  
 and do it with greet deliberacioun, for  
 ewiche as doon yow reverence withouten  
 wilfulness to doon hastif vengeance.  
 we may doon rightfully, and certes,  
 may do no thyng, but only swich thyng as  
 me why that God suffred men to do yow this vileynye,  
 men, and they that han wyl to do wikkednesse  
 so synneth the juge if he do no vengeance  
 Cassidore seith, 'A man dredeth to do outrages  
 dredeth to do right maketh men shrewes,' and  
 'Leveth the vengeance to me, and I shal do it.'  
 others, to do me another vileynye. For it  
 adversaries to do thee a newe vileynye.'  
 And also for my suffrance men wolden do to me so  
 muchel  
 that every persone to whom men doon vileynye  
 a man al only for to do newe wronges,  
 synnere comandeth and biddeth hym do  
 than thou art do the grevaunce, studie  
 or moore myght than thou, do thee any  
 greet greil to myne enemies to do me a vileynye  
 though I do a greet excesse, that is to seyn,  
 caas of the world a man sholde nat doon outrage,  
 that ye han no wyl to do youre dede  
 man to do manye yveles, and therefore  
 if he do harm to another wight: this is to  
 to do thy profit; for thou shalt in alle  
 that ydelnesse techeth a man to do manye  
 covenable tyme for to doon his profit;  
 richesse ye shullen do no thyng which  
 fethermoore, that ye sholde alwey doon youre bly-  
 ness  
 seith in another place, 'Do greet  
 ye shul do in getyngne richesces, and how  
 how I shal do in this nede.'  
 I love yow honour and yow profit as I do  
 prophete seith, 'Flee shrewednesse and do

A.Rv. 4025  
A.Rv. 4035  
A.Rv. 4191  
A.Rv. 4278  
B.ML 90  
B.ML 174  
B.ML 379  
B.ML 381  
B.ML 382  
B.ML 590  
B.ML 662  
B.ML 729  
B.ML 770  
B.ML 836  
B.ML 931  
B.ML 1001  
B.Sh. 1197  
B.Sh. 1235  
B.Sh. 1379  
B.Sh. 1381  
B.Sh. 1382  
B.Sh. 1383  
B.Sh. 1531  
B.Sh. 1585  
B.Sh. 1598  
B.Pr. 1953  
E.Pr. 1991  
E.Pr. 1729  
E.Th. 2035  
R.Mel. 2185-70  
R.Mel. 2180-5  
R.Mel. 2190-5  
R.Mel. 2195-200  
B.Mel. 2200-5  
B.Mel. 2200-5  
B.Mel. 2205-10  
B.Mel. 2215-20  
B.Mel. 2215-20  
B.Mel. 2280-5  
B.Mel. 2300-5  
B.Mel. 2310-5  
B.Mel. 2310-5  
B.Mel. 2325-80  
B.Mel. 2375-80  
B.Mel. 2380-5  
B.Mel. 2385-90  
B.Mel. 2395-400  
B.Mel. 2405-10  
B.Mel. 2405-10  
B.Mel. 2405-10  
B.Mel. 2435-40  
B.Mel. 2435-40  
B.Mel. 2450-50  
  
B.Mel. 2455-60  
B.Mel. 2460-50  
B.Mel. 2460-50  
B.Mel. 2470-5  
B.Mel. 2470-5  
B.Mel. 2480-5  
B.Mel. 2485-90  
B.Mel. 2510-5  
B.Mel. 2535-40  
B.Mel. 2535-40  
B.Mel. 2550-50  
B.Mel. 2570-5  
B.Mel. 2570-5  
B.Mel. 2595-600  
B.Mel. 2620-5  
B.Mel. 2625-30  
B.Mel. 2625-30  
B.Mel. 2625-30  
B.Mel. 2650-50  
B.Mel. 2650-50  
B.Mel. 2650-50  
  
B.Mel. 2650-50  
B.Mel. 2655-60  
B.Mel. 2660-50  
B.Mel. 2660-50  
B.Mel. 2675-80  
B.Mel. 2675-80  
B.Mel. 2715-20  
B.Mel. 2715-20  
B.Mel. 2725-30  
B.Mel. 2750-50  
B.Mel. 2770-50  
B.Mel. 2775-80  
B.Mel. 2775-80  
B.Mel. 2780-50  
B.Mel. 2815-20  
  
B.Mel. 2820-50  
B.Mel. 2825-30  
B.Mel. 2835-40  
B.Mel. 2860-50  
B.Mel. 2875-80  
B.Mel. 2880-50

hard-herde that ye wol do no thyng for  
an redy to do right as ye wol desire,  
nat wel what they don, ne what they seyn;  
synnes, and if ye do as I sey yow, God  
to do youre wyl and youre  
bynden . . . oure freendes, to doon al his wyl and his  
an right seur that he shal no thyng doon in this  
have pees; but it is good that we do it  
ayns and conseil, what best were to doon  
that the goodnesse that thou mayst do  
this day, do it, and abide nat, ne  
hem further into goodnesse than doon .  
everi man oghte to doon his diligence  
to do som thyng by which he may renouwe  
trowe ys move nat do; I seye ye  
do yow obeisance, ye moste deen  
ye wol forbere now to do vengeance  
in of thyng that ye doon; for Senece seith,  
me to doon yow grace and mercy .  
I woot wel she wol do me slee som day Som neigh-  
bore,  
And seyde, 'I wol doon al my diligence,  
Of Israel he leet do gelde anon,  
Was he to doon amys, or moore trespace;  
Thanne wolde she suffre hym doon his fantasye  
Thanne wolde she ones suffre hym do the same .  
Ne never myghte hir foemen doon hem fleie,  
He shooppe upon this queene to doon vengeance;  
That they for hunger wolde doon hym dyen .  
Unto hym seyde, 'Fader, why do ye wepe?  
Is ther no morsel breed that ye do, kepe?  
And seyde, 'Fader, do nat so, alas!  
Yow tales doon us no desport ne game  
Sevene hennes for to doon al his pleasure,  
Seyde he nat thus, 'Ne do no fors of dremes'?  
And if it do, I dar wel leve a grote  
Do thilke carte arresten boldly;  
That I wol lette for to do my thynges;  
As gladly doon these homycides alle  
Streyneth me nedely to doon a thyng,—  
To do that same thyng, or do it noight,  
I wil nat han to do of swich mateers,  
They yolliden, as feedens doon in helle;  
Do me to syngre, and wyneke with myn eye,  
So do I alle myne othere creatures,  
If that they doon, ye shul it deere abyen .  
Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly here;  
About his nekke, as she was wont to do;  
Thus quyte I folk that doon us displeaunces;  
I wol nat do no labour with myne handes,  
Thurgh which they doon the devel sacrifice  
But yet to me she wol nat do that grace,  
And for oure owene tresor doon us honge .  
What shal we doon, what shal we to hym seye?  
What we shal doon, and byryngen it wel aboute .  
And with thy daggere looke thou do the same;  
Somme been of tre, and doon hir lord serve .  
Me neded nat do longer diligence  
To wyne hir love, or doon hem reverence;  
And but thow do to my norice honour,  
Ther wolde I chide and do hem no pleasure;  
Thanne wolde I suffre hym do his nycteys;  
And, but ye do, certain we shal yow teche  
But yet I hope that he shal do me good,  
And so doo mo, God woot, of us than I .  
The clerk when he is cold, and may night do  
Do as these lust to terme of al thy lyf;  
Do, dame, telle forth yowre tale, and that is best .  
And he ne wol doon hem non dishonour .  
But what? he may nat do al as hym liketh,  
For to be free, and do right as us lest,  
She nolde do that vileynye or synne,  
Thou shalt it do, if it lye in thy myght,  
Er that youre court departe, do me right;  
He wolde it do, if it lay in his myght .  
That for my negligence I do no cure  
To do the gentil dedes that he kan,  
To doon of gentillesse the faire office;  
They myghte do no vileynye or vice .  
Sith folk ne doon hir operacioun  
A lordes sone do shame and vileynye;  
And nyl myselfen do no gentil dedis,  
Seyn that men sholde an oold wight doon favour,  
I do no fors the whether of the two,  
That myghte doon hym pleasure or likyng .  
Power to doon on hem correccioun .  
Do striken thee out of oure lettres blake,  
But as my brother tel me how do ye .  
And meenes to doon his comandementz,  
Upon a man and doon his soule unreste,  
I do no fors of youre dyvynyte,  
To preye for the peple, and do servyse,  
To thy subgitz do noon oppressioun,  
And thus he dide doon sleen hem alle thre .  
'Sire,' quoth the lord, 'ye woot what it is to doone;  
But precheth nat, as freres doon in Lente,  
And therefor wol I do yow obeisance  
Al have I noight to doone in this mateere  
And ye, my lord, to doon right as yow leste;

B. Mel. 2885-90  
B. Mel. 2890-5  
B. Mel. 2890-5  
B. Mel. 2905-10  
B. Mel. 2905-10  
B. Mel. 2935-40  
B. Mel. 2950-5  
B. Mel. 2965-70  
B. Mel. 2975-80  
B. Mel. 2980-5  
B. Mel. 2980-5  
B. Mel. 3015-20  
B. Mel. 3030-5  
B. Mel. 3035-40  
B. Mel. 3040-5  
B. Mel. 3045-50  
B. Mel. 3050-5  
B. Mel. 3055-60  
B. Mel. 3070-5

B. Mk. 3107  
B. Mk. 3156  
B. Mk. 3342  
B. Mk. 3370  
B. Mk. 3475  
B. Mk. 3480  
B. Mk. 3507  
B. Mk. 3543  
B. Mk. 3618  
B. Mk. 3622  
B. Mk. 3624  
B. Mk. 3639  
B. NP. 3981 *var*  
B. NP. 4056  
B. NP. 4131  
B. NP. 4148  
B. NP. 4210  
B. NP. 4279  
B. NP. 4414  
B. NP. 4434  
B. NP. 4437  
B. NP. 4441  
B. NP. 4579  
B. NP. 4620  
C. Doc. 27  
C. Doc. 100  
C. Doc. 173  
C. Doc. 233  
C. Pard. 420  
C. Pard. 444  
C. Pard. 469  
C. Pard. 737  
C. Pard. 790  
C. Pard. 818  
C. Pard. 821  
C. Pard. 830  
D. WB. 101  
D. WB. 205  
D. WB. 206  
D. WB. 299  
D. WB. 403  
D. WB. 412  
D. WB. 438  
D. WB. 580  
D. WB. 663  
D. WB. 707  
D. WB. 820  
D. WB. 853  
D. WB. 881  
D. WB. 914  
D. WB. 936  
D. WB. 962  
D. WB. 1011  
D. WB. 1049  
D. WB. 1053  
D. WB. 1074  
D. WB. 1115  
D. WB. 1137  
D. WB. 1138  
D. WB. 1148  
D. WB. 1151  
D. WB. 1155  
D. WB. 1234  
D. WB. 1256  
D. Fri. 1320  
D. Fri. 1364  
D. Fri. 1423  
D. Fri. 1484  
D. Fri. 1495  
D. Fri. 1512  
D. Sum. 1897  
D. Sum. 1990  
D. Sum. 2042  
D. Sum. 2194  
E. Cl. 12  
E. Cl. 24  
E. Cl. 99  
E. Cl. 105

I hym bitake,—he may doon as hym leste. . . . E.Cl. 161  
 To doon unto the feestee reverence. . . . E.Cl. 196  
 That child may doon to fadres reverence. . . . E.Cl. 231  
 To doon at hoom as soone as it may be . . . E.Cl. 284  
 As me best thynketh do yow laughe or smerte, . . . E.Cl. 353  
 I moot doon with thy doghter for the beste, . . . E.Cl. 489  
 I wol nat doon, but this wol I, quod he, . . . E.Cl. 493  
 Doon executioun in thynges badde; . . . E.Cl. 522  
 Though I do thyng to which I am constrayned; . . . E.Cl. 527  
 And leet this cruel sergeant doon his wille. . . . E.Cl. 539  
 As lordes doon when they wol han hir wille; . . . E.Cl. 581  
 Bisekyng hire to doon hire bisynesse . . . E.Cl. 592  
 I wolde it doon withouten negligencie; . . . E.Cl. 661  
 For wiste I that my deeth wolde do yow ese, . . . E.Cl. 664  
 I may nat doon as every plowman may,— . . . E.Cl. 799  
 Ye koude nat doon so dishoneste a thyng, . . . E.Cl. 876  
 Do thou thy devoir at the leeste weye, . . . E.Cl. 966  
 'To doon yow lust, but I desire also . . . E.Cl. 968  
 And preyed hire to doon al that she myghte, . . . E.Cl. 976  
 Ne suffreth nat that men yow doon offense; . . . E.Cl. 1197  
 To gete thee freendes ay do thy travaille; . . . E.Cl. 1210  
 Quod the Marchant, 'and so doon others mo . . . E.Mch. 1215  
 As doon this foolcs that been seculer; . . . E.Mch. 1251  
 'Do this,' seith he; 'Al redy, sire,' seith she. . . . E.Mch. 1346  
 Do alwey so as women wol this reede. . . . E.Mch. 1361  
 To do al that a man bilongeth to; . . . E.Mch. 1459  
 I woot my-selven best what I may do. . . . E.Mch. 1460  
 Ye mowe, for me, right as yow liketh do. . . . E.Mch. 1554  
 This is to seyn, to doon hire ful plesaunce. . . . E.Mch. 1563  
 And preyed hem to doon hym that plesaunce, . . . E.Mch. 1612  
 As alle wedded men doon with hire wyvys, . . . E.Mch. 1651  
 Entendeth for to do these veyneyle . . . E.Mch. 1701  
 Where-as they doon hir thynges as hem leste, . . . E.Mch. 1803  
 For in oure actes we mowe do no synne. . . . E.Mch. 1838  
 A man may nat do no synne with his wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1839  
 Which letted hym to doon his bisynesse,— . . . E.Mch. 1904  
 To doon hym al the confort that I kan; . . . E.Mch. 1915  
 The remembrance, for to doon hym ese. . . . E.Mch. 1981  
 For craft is al, whoso that do it kan,— . . . E.Mch. 2016  
 If ever I do unto my kyn that shame, . . . E.Mch. 2197  
 That I be fals; and if I do that lakke, . . . E.Mch. 2199  
 Do strepe me, and put me in a saike, . . . E.Mch. 2200  
 And in the nexte ryver do me drenche,— . . . E.Mch. 2201  
 The tresons whiche that women doon to man. . . . E.Mch. 2239  
 Whan that his wyf wold doon hym veyneyle. . . . E.Mch. 2261  
 How myghte he do a thyng that moore forbode is? . . . E.Mch. 2296  
 He leet . . . Doon cryen thurghout Sarray his citee, . . . F.Sq. 46  
 She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote, . . . F.Sq. 154  
 And he wol doon descende and doon youre wille, . . . F.Sq. 323  
 Ride whan yow list, ther is namoure to doone.' . . . F.Sq. 334  
 Who kan sey bet than he, who kan do werse? . . . F.Sq. 600  
 As briddes doon that men in cages fede; . . . F.Sq. 611  
 And so doon men, if I sooth seyen shal. . . . F.Fkl. 770  
 Causeth ful ofte to doon amys or spoken. . . . F.Fkl. 783  
 As doon this noble wyves, whan hem liketh; . . . F.Fkl. 818  
 They doon to hire with all hir bisynesse, . . . F.Fkl. 827  
 Whiche meenes do no good, but ever anyoen? . . . F.Fkl. 884  
 Have mercy, sweete, or ye wol do me deyel' . . . F.Fkl. 978  
 Do this miracle, or do myn herte breste; . . . F.Fkl. 1056  
 And preyeth hym to doon his diligence . . . F.Fkl. 1258  
 In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,— . . . F.Fkl. 1337  
 Rather than with hir body doon trespas? . . . F.Fkl. 1366  
 On whiche they wolden doon hir lecherye, . . . F.Fkl. 1381  
 Than doon so heigh a cherlysh wrecchednesse . . . F.Fkl. 1523  
 Thus kan a squier doon a gentil dede . . . F.Fkl. 1543  
 Unto this philosophe! How shal I do? . . . F.Fkl. 1561  
 But if a clerk koude doon a gentil dede, . . . F.Fkl. 1611  
 Wel oghten we to don al oure entente, . . . G.EN. 6  
 Thou confort of us wrecches, do me endite . . . G.SN. 32  
 Foryeve me that I do no diligence . . . G.SN. 79  
 Thanne wol I doon as thou hast prayed me; . . . G.SN. 166  
 To knowe the trouthe, as I do in this place.' . . . G.SN. 238  
 To doon manyknyde playn remissioun, . . . G.SN. 346  
 Men ledde hem forth to doon the sacrefise. . . . G.SN. 392  
 Doon sacrifice, and Jupitter encense; . . . G.SN. 413  
 For as muche as we doon a reverence . . . G.SN. 453  
 Do sacrifice, or Cristendome reneye, . . . G.SN. 459  
 'Do wey thy booldnesse!' seyde Almachius tho, . . . G.SN. 487  
 That no man sholde doon men swich penaunce . . . G.SN. 530  
 This tormentour ne dorste do namoure; . . . G.SN. 532  
 These soules, lo, and that I myghte do werche . . . G.SN. 545  
 Men doon to Crist and to his seinte servyse. . . . G.SN. 553  
 And ye hym knewe as wel as do I, . . . G.CY. 602  
 To muchel folk we doon illusioun, . . . G.CY. 673  
 It for to doon and after it we grope; . . . G.CY. 679  
 For if thou do, thou shalt it deere abyel' . . . G.CY. 694  
 'In feith,' quod he, 'namoure I do but lyte.' . . . G.CY. 699  
 For as men seyn he kan doon craftily, . . . G.CY. 903  
 'What!' quod my lord, 'ther is namoure to doone; . . . G.CY. 932  
 And but I do, sires, let me han the wite; . . . G.CY. 953  
 Another day, do hange me by the hals.' . . . G.CY. 1029  
 That I wol doon a maistrie er I go.' . . . G.CY. 1060  
 This chanoun seyde, 'Freend, ye doon amys, . . . G.CY. 1181  
 And do therwith as ye han doon er this . . . G.CY. 1251  
 To doon as this chanoun, this cursed man, . . . G.CY. 1259  
 Ne knyght in armes to doon an hardy dede . . . G.CY. 1347  
 They mowe wel chiteren as doon these jayes, . . . G.CY. 1397  
 For, if ye doon, youre thrift is goon ful clene; . . . G.CY. 1425  
 And, if he do, he is a lewed man, . . . G.CY. 1445

Do hym come forth, he knoweth his penaunce, . . . H.Mcp. 12  
 'Wel,' quod the Maunciple, 'if it may doon ese . . . H.Mcp. 25  
 He hath also to do moore than ynough . . . H.Mcp. 63  
 Thanne shal we alle have ynogh to doone, . . . H.Mcp. 66  
 Hir for to plesse, and doon hire reverence; . . . H.Mcp. 142  
 And do al thyn entente, and thy corage, . . . H.Mcp. 164  
 For ever this brid wol doon his bisynesse . . . H.Mcp. 172  
 And may nat doon so greet an harm as he, . . . H.Mcp. 232  
 O rakel hand! to doon so foule amys. . . . H.Mcp. 278  
 Er ye doon any executioun . . . H.Mcp. 287  
 Do yow plesaunce leful, as I kan; . . . I.Pars. 41  
 For as us semed, it was for to doone, . . . I.Pars. 118  
 And to do wel, God sende yow his grace.' . . . I.Pars. 74  
 hath doon and namoure to do any thyng for . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 herte to have shrift of mouthe and to doon satis- . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 faccoun, . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 satisfaccoun, and never to doon thyng . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 stynt to do synne, may nat avaylle; . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 Another defaulte is this, that men doon . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 by judgement destreyne hym for to do . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 penaunce is thilke that men doon alday . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 purpos to shryve hym and to do penaunce, . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 and nevermoore to do synne; . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 seith, synful men doon werkes worthy of . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
 to do synne.' And the same Seneca . . . I.Pars. 150-5  
 desdayn that thou thyself sholdest do synne; . . . I.Pars. 160-5  
 ete, or drynke, or what so that I do, . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 left to doon here in erthe, and eek the . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
 we doon deedly synne it is for noght thanne . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 goode werkes that men doon whil they . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 to doon goode werkes that the feend . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 as the goode werkes that men doon whil . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 the goode werkes that men doon whil . . . I.Pars. 280-5  
 wel for to do, and the glorie of hevене, with which . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 yewe hym eek grace wel for to do, for in . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 grace wel for to do. 'I was atte dore . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 a man is moeved to do synne, and deliteth . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 that he shal doon, whiche werkes been the foode of . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 his resoun ne consente noght to doon that synne . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 sholde . . . doon hym hommage; for soothly . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 a man may nat alwey doon as he wolde.' The same . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 whether he wol doon, or no, thilke thing to which . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 that he do nat so, thanne feeleth he anon . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 and thanne wol he do it, if he . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 biheth or assureth to do thynges that . . . I.Pars. 395-400  
 oghte to do. Arrogant is he that thynketh that . . . I.Pars. 395-400  
 hath despit to doon that hym oghte to . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
 oghte to doon, and waiten to be revered. . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
 oghte nat do, or elles that he may nat do, and this . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
 men do nat honour there as hem oghte . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
 And certes, but if they doon amendement, . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
 that oother folk doon of hir owene catel. . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
 hidden hem doon lefevel thynges; . . . I.Pars. 510-5  
 al do he never so weel. Thanne comth . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 thou shalt doon to hym in charitee as . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 ne shalt doon hym no damage in wikked . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 he shal doon thre thynges, as thus: . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 he shal doon hym bountee; for Crist seith, . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 to hem shal men doon goodnesse; . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 Jhesu Crist to do to oure enemyes, for . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 to do vengeance, and therto his resoun . . . I.Pars. 570-5  
 that he do it rightfully, and that he do it nat . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
 alle his halwes, as doon these cursede . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
 cursed synne doon they whan they feelen . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
 as doon these false enchauntours or . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
 nat seye but that they doon cursedly and . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 hath joye that men doon synne. . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 make concord. And moore shame do they . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
 as folk doon at the gawdes of an ape. . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
 'Do manye goode werkes and speke fewe . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 that men doon to man outward. Saint Jerome . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 noon harm that men doon or seyn he ne . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 dayes, soothly they do greet synne. . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 thanke ye to do?' 'I wol bete thes,' quod . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 al that he sholde do. Obedience generally is . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 service that men oghte doon to Crist . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 for to doon any goodnesse, and . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 to doon goode werkes, and manly and . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 virtuously cacchen corage wel to doon, . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 ne may neither wel do, ne wel thynke. Of acci- . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 die comth . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 to do werkes of goodnesse, as seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 greet an emprise for to undertake to doon werkes . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
 ne no synne that he doutheth for to do, . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 whether he do it weel or baddely. . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 whan he shal doon a thyng, whether he . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 God he spareth nat to doon that him . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 that him oghte doon, and he that loveth God he . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 wol doon diligence to plesse God by his . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 his myght, wel for to doon. Thanne comth . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 with the wel in helle, but if they doon penitence. . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 stynten, as doon they that han any wight . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 that leten . . . or do no fors of hir owene governaunce. . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 sholde do goode werkes; for in the . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 but certes these lordshipes doon wrong . . . I.Pars. 760-5  
 wherefore I rede, do right so with thy . . . I.Pars. 760-5  
 and skile it is that men do hir devoir . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 do nat so, for they ne stynte never to . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 pilen and doon extorciouns in hooly chirehe? . . . I.Pars. 765-70



## Do—Continued

sheepe of Jhesu Crist, and doon worse  
 be that a man do his diligence to . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 synne that men doon in swiche places . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
 to do, and atte laste the blisse of hevene . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
 to ete or to drynke, or elles to doon ynogh to . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
 men doon it for Godes sake, and in hope to . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 I nat meritorie, if he do it only for the . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 to God, for he seyde himself, 'Do no lecherie'; . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
 alle manere covetise to doon lecherie . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 forboden, but eek the desir to doon that . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 though they may nat do, and smatre hem . . . I.Pars. 855-60  
 dewe to no wight but to hem that doon deedly synne . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
 mercy, this woot I wel, if she do penitence; . . . I.Pars. 870-5  
 of alle damages that beestes doon in the . . . I.Pars. 870-5  
 and how sholde I thanne do this wikkednesse . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 to do synne. Soothly, the vengeance . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 as doon this bawdes. Certes, thise been . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 whan they doon deedly synne, they been the special . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
 women . . . doon greet wrong to Crist and . . .  
 to hooly . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 cursednesse doon men and women in . . . I.Pars. 910-5  
 moore to doon than to hire appetit . . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 he sholde doon deedly synne at every time that he . . . I.Pars. 965-70  
 These almesses shalldow doon of thyne . . . I.Pars. 1030-5  
 if thou mayest nat doon it prively, . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 thou shalt nat forbere to doon almesse . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 he that hath nat been shamed to doon foule thinges, . . . I.Pars. 1060-5  
 ashamed to do faire thynges, and that . . . I.Pars. 1060-5  
 wil to do synne shul they han perpetuel . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 the devel may no thyng doon but if men . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 and satisfacioun, to doon in this present . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 So I noot what is best to do.  
 To do hir erande, and he com mere . . . BD. 134  
 And doo hit goon to Aloyce . . . BD. 145  
 And doo the body speke right soo, . . . BD. 149  
 Right as hit was wont to doo . . . BD. 150  
 And tolde him what he shulde doon . . . BD. 188  
 And dide as he hadde bede him doon; . . . BD. 194  
 I wol do paynte with pure golde, . . . BD. 259  
 That is his goddesse, I shal so do, . . . BD. 268  
 As to hunting fil to doon . . . BD. 374  
 'I do no fors therof,' quod he, . . . BD. 541  
 I wol do al my power hool; . . . BD. 553  
 Is turned; but yet, what to doone? . . . BD. 688  
 Of night that Fortune coude do . . . BD. 718  
 shalt . . . Do thyn entent to herkene hit . . . BD. 751  
 'Gladly.' 'Do than holde her-to.' . . . BD. 753  
 She loved as man may do his brother, . . . BD. 891  
 She used gladly to do wel: . . . BD. 1012  
 She wrong do wolde to no wight; . . . BD. 1015  
 No wyght myghte do hir no shame, . . . BD. 1016  
 'Nay, leve hit wel!' 'Sire, so do I; . . . BD. 1046  
 To do hir worship, and the servise . . . BD. 1097  
 Alas! what shal I thanne do? . . . BD. 1190  
 To do hir knowe and understonde . . . BD. 1259  
 Than do me help, I held my pleynte stille; . . . Pity. 47  
 And verrayly ye oughte do your myght . . . Pity. 73  
 Do penitence, and merci aze and have . . . ABC. 120  
 Ther nis no dreed of deeth may do me smerte, . . . Mars. 62  
 Sith that he myghte don her no companye, . . . Mars. 125  
 Algaies that hath thath with love to done . . . Mars. 234  
 Was ever redy to do yow secour; . . . Mars. 292  
 Why liketh yow to do me al this wo, . . . Comp.L. 60  
 And whilst I lyve I wol ever do so; . . . Comp.L. 63  
 Than I, to do yow ese, or elles bete . . . Comp.L. 73  
 For at my knowyng, I do nought why, . . . Comp.L. 109  
 And do that I my shippe to haven wyne . . . Anel. 20  
 My swete fo, why do ye so, for shame! . . . Anel. 272  
 And do to me adversitee and grame, . . . Anel. 276  
 Which is the way to doon yow to be trewe? . . . Anel. 283  
 Nay! rather deeth, then do so cruel dede, . . . Anel. 300  
 Then ende I thus, sith I may do no more,— . . . Anel. 342  
 Yit that thou canst nat do, yit mayst thou se, . . . PF. 163  
 And demen yit wher he do bet or he; . . . PF. 166  
 To doon be force a wyght to doon folye; . . . PF. 221  
 Do what hir list, to do me live or sterve . . . PF. 420  
 I love hir bet than ye do, by Seynt John! . . . PF. 451  
 Or jealous, do me hangen by the hals! . . . PF. 458  
 can Don no servyse that may my lady plesse; . . . PF. 478  
 Ye doon me wrong, myn tale is not y-do, . . . PF. 542  
 Thou farrest by love as oules doon by light, . . . PF. 599  
 Than wol I don hir this favour, that she . . . PF. 626  
 Ye gete no more al-though ye do me deye . . . PF. 651  
 For to do well; for, God wot, quit is she . . . PF. 663  
 To don to Nature honour and plesaunce . . . PF. 676  
 sche wolde doon aftirward. Tho com . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
 that he may so doon, I will wipe a litil his eien . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55-60  
 he hadde bygonne to doon, and ek fully . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 hoped for to doon. For-why to . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
 whan I wolde doon or seyn any thyng, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 every luxurious turmentour dar doon alle felonye . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 I schal nat greetly travaillen to don the remembren . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 laws, that thow he holde nat that I do the wrong, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 that men doon to the, and nat for hym-self; for he . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365-70  
 (that is to seyn that men do no more force of the lost . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 nat how greet a wrong ye doon . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
 wikkid man, thei doon as greet damages . . . Bo.2. p.8. 485-90  
 what thing is it that a man may doon to . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 that hath no power to doon a thyng that . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5

## Do—Continued

othere ne mai doon in hym that he doth . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 (Or thus: what may a man do to folk, . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 that folk ne may don hym the same?) . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 thynges to doon (as who seith, I desirede . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
 and doon yowr name for to be born forth? . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
 men, certes, ne konne doon no thyng . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 'Do,' quod I, 'and schewe me . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 'That wol I gladly do,' quod sche, . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 thei mai . . . don away cold. . . Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
 For syn that rychesse ne mai nat al doon away nede, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 the rede see, and thoughte he do ere his . . . Bo.3. m.3.  
 685-90  
 elles may they don away the vices? . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
 Certes thei ben nat wont to don away wikkidnesse, . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
 how grete vylenye dignytes don to . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-50  
 cesen . . . to don his office; right as fyre in . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
 thanne this power, that mai nat [doon] away . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725-30  
 thow seest that he wolde don that . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
 he may nat doon? And holdestow thanne . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
 of hem ne myghte don that he wolde. . . Bo.3. p.5. 735-40  
 that may don alle thynges by hise . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
 and whan he ne mai nat do the defautez away, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 that be now to done, so that we may deserve to . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860-5  
 'Certes,' quod sche, 'that schal I do . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970-5  
 that I have litel more to done that thou, . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1070-5  
 that mai doon alle thinges.' . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1095-1100  
 'Do,' quod I, 'as the list.' . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1095-1100  
 'May god don evel?' quod sche. . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1095-1100  
 'syn that he ne may not don evel, that mai . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1095-1100  
 that undirtaketh to done that he wol nat doon; . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1185-90  
 'that hath doon that he wolde doon, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5  
 had power to doon it?' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5  
 myghty to doon a thing, in so mochel . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5  
 mai nat doon thilke naturel office, but . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1205-10  
 but of feblesse. For thei mowen don wikkidnesse, . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1245-50  
 ne myghten nat don yif thei myghten duellen in the . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1245-50  
 myghty to doon oonly but goode thinges . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 mai doon alle thinges, and thei that ben . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 thei that ben myght to doon vyle thinges ne mowen . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 good may don noon yvel? . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 'that weneth that men mowen don alle thinges?' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 'But certes schewes mowen don evel?' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 'that he ne myghten don noon!' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 thei that mowen doon vyle ben of lasse power. . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1255-60  
 But for to mowen don yvel and . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1255-60  
 that oonly wise men may doon that thei . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5  
 For schrewes don that hem lyst whan, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5  
 myghte nat . . . doon harm to gode men, . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1325-30  
 it were lefeful to hem to don that.' . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1325-30  
 wrecches and unseely, when thei mai doon . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 that it be wrecchidnesse to wile to don yvel, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 to mowe don yvel, withoute whiche mowynge the . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 seyn, wil to don yvel and power to don yvel), . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 weren despoiled of mowynge to don yvel.' . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1335-40  
 wenen to lakken mowynge to done yvel . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1335-40 var  
 to don yvel that thou preyedest that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
 mowynge to don wikkidnesse, or elles . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
 ben they that doon wrong to othere folk, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5  
 'that I nolde doon suffisant satisfaccioun to hym that . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1395-400  
 wrong that men doon nis nat the . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1395-400  
 that doon the grevances and the wronges: . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
 'thise oratours or advocates don al the contrarie; . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
 juge me of this matere, and that thou do me to undir- . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
 stonden . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
 'As it liketh to the,' quod I, 'so do.' . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
 litil tyme to doon it, yit natheles y wol . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
 thinges that ben to done; the whiche . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1455-60  
 thinges that ben to doone; but he . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1465-70  
 thinges to doone; and the moevable . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1465-70  
 of purveance hath ordeyned to doone, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5  
 of thingis that ben to done is taken to . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1515-20  
 othere to don felonyes, and som-tyme it . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1525-30  
 to don felonyes; and to the maladye of . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1525-30  
 al to-reenden her consciences, and doon . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1535-40

Do—Continued

bygynnyge, lawe and wys fuge to don equite, . . .	Bo.4. m.6 1560-5
'that manere wol I don the,' and bygan to speken ryght . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
'As ofte,' quod sche, 'as men don any . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
entenden to don bytideth by some causes, . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
the thinges uncertayn, as men doon, of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
he constreyneth us by necessite to doon vices). . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
no power to don no thing ne wilne no . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
whan men doon hem, ne han no necessite . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
that men doon hem, eek the same thinges, . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
to thingis that men doon, right so the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
that men don now, that thei ne weren to . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
of hir power than thei don of the faculte . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
ye worken and don (that is to seyn, your dedes or But natheles, if this may don gladnesse . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5 TC.1. 19
'And al th' honour that men may don you have, . .	TC.1. 120
The thinges fallen as they don of werre . . . .	TC.1. 134
eschue Or elles don of good entencioun, . . . .	TC.1. 345
For wo was him, that what to don he n'ate, . . .	TC.1. 356
She be, I n'ot, which that ye do me serve; . . .	TC.1. 426
maken, And with an anger don his sorwe falle .	TC.1. 563
Ne do thou nevere swich a cruelte . . . . .	TC.1. 586
If it be so I do thee no comfort, . . . . .	TC.1. 590
And wel wot I, thou mayst do me no reste. . . .	TC.1. 600
If thou so do, thy wit is wel bewared: . . . .	TC.1. 636
remove Thy wronge conceyt, and do thee som wight triste . . . . .	TC.1. 692
As don this foolis that hir sorwes eche . . . .	TC.1. 705
And sth thou wost I do it for no wile, . . . .	TC.1. 719
Ne to thyn owne help do businesse . . . . .	TC.1. 795
But bothe don unmanhod and a sinne, . . . .	TC.1. 824
And seyde, 'Allas! what is me best to do?' . . .	TC.1. 828
To peces do me drawe, and sithen hongel' . . .	TC.1. 833
Right as thy-selven list wol don by thee, . . .	TC.1. 852
For to do wel, ne lasse hadde to seche . . . .	TC.1. 886
What for to don; and al this bet to eche . . . .	TC.1. 887
And, but she do, I holde it for a vice! . . . .	TC.1. 987
To payne me to do you this servise; . . . . .	TC.1. 989
Why, entremete of that thou hast to done! . .	TC.1. 1026
'Why, frend,' quod he, 'now do right as thee leste! And spedde as wel in love as men now do: . .	TC.1. 1029 TC.2. 26
If that men ferde in love as men don here, . .	TC.2. 39
Remembering him his erand was to doone . . .	TC.2. 72
To don viage, and took his wey ful soone . . .	TC.2. 75
Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare. .	TC.2. 110
Do wey your boke: ris up, and lat us daunce, .	TC.2. 111
And lat us to don to May som observaunce! . .	TC.2. 112
'Yit coude I telle a thing to do you playe!'— .	TC.2. 121
Nor axen more that may do you disese. . . .	TC.2. 147
As frendes don, whan they be met i-ferre; . .	TC.2. 152
A Kinges sone in armes wel to do, . . . .	TC.2. 165
Nay, sitteth down! By God, I have to done . .	TC.2. 213
'So wil I don: now herkneth! I shal telle! . . .	TC.2. 315
Which alway for to do wel is his wone, . . .	TC.2. 318
Do what you list, to make him live or deye! . .	TC.2. 322
And seyde,—If that ye don us bothe dyen . . .	TC.2. 327
As I have seyd, your best is to do so. . . . .	TC.2. 382
What is your reed I sholde don of this?'— . .	TC.2. 389
Allas! What sholden straunge to me don, . . .	TC.2. 411
That wikkedly ye don us bothe deye! . . . .	TC.2. 441
I shal so don, myn honour shal I kepe, . . . .	TC.2. 468
'Now wel!' quod she, 'and I wol do my peyne! 'Ye, frend,' quod he, 'do ye your hedes ake . .	TC.2. 475 TC.2. 549
To don that thing, as well as hardnesse; . . .	TC.2. 634
And what to don best were, and what t'eschewe, .	TC.2. 696
And also thoughte, 'It were not to done . . . .	TC.2. 703
Too wis is he to don so gret a vice; . . . . .	TC.2. 725
'What shal I don? To what fyn live I thus? . .	TC.2. 757
By alle right it may do me no shame!' . . . .	TC.2. 763
Do wey, do wey, they wot no thing of this! . .	TC.2. 893
And he answerde, 'Do we as thee leste!' . . .	TC.2. 945
Sire, my nece wol don wel by thee . . . . .	TC.2. 957
'But, Lord, how shal I don? How shal I live? Do now as I shal seyn, and fare aught; . . .	TC.2. 981 TC.2. 999
Whan thou art gon, to don thine eres glowe! . .	TC.2. 1022
The forme alwey, and do that it be lik: . . . .	TC.2. 1040
Do that I seye, and lat me therewith gon; . . .	TC.2. 1052
So fresh is it though love do it smerte, . . . .	TC.2. 1097
'I vouche saul!' quod he, 'do what you listel' She wolde ay fain, to don his herte an ese. .	TC.2. 1183 TC.2. 1225
But hasteth you to don him joye have; . . . .	TC.2. 1244
Lat nicote not do you bothe smerte! . . . .	TC.2. 1288
But theron was to heven and to done! . . . .	TC.2. 1289
That lay, as don these lovers, in a trauce . .	TC.2. 1308
So thou thy-self do forth thy businesse. . . .	TC.2. 1316
That Kinde wolde hir don for to biginne . . .	TC.2. 1374
As don these rokkes or these milne-stones; . .	TC.2. 1384
Whan it descendeth, than don thinges lighte. .	TC.2. 1386
Which some men wolden don oppressioun, . . .	TC.2. 1418
Wolden as now do this honour to me . . . . .	TC.2. 1432

Do—Continued

And do me wrong? What shal I don, alas? . . .	TC.2. 1472
And, as they casten what was best to done, . .	TC.2. 1485
'Thou thinkest now, "How sholde I don al this?" .	TC.2. 1506
As folk don yit, whan som wight hath bigonne .	TC.2. 1584
To mowen swich a knight do live or dye? . . .	TC.2. 1594
What sholde I lenger, quod he, 'do you dwelle?'—	TC.2. 1614
And do you wite, and that anon y-wis, . . . .	TC.2. 1635
To bringe in prees that mighte don him harm .	TC.2. 1649
Now loketh ye that knowen what to done is. . .	TC.2. 1652
'If that she vouche-sauf for to do so!' . . . .	TC.2. 1691
Or elles must ye do this man sum grace . . . .	TC.2. 1750 c, R
Ye don hem curteis ben, freshe and benigne; . .	TC.3. 26
In-hielde, and do me shewe of thy awetnesse!—	TC.3. 44
And seide, 'God do bote on alle sike!' . . . .	TC.3. 61
To knele and do you honour in som wise. . . .	TC.3. 70
'O, for the love of God, do ye not so . . . . .	TC.3. 73
Right sone I trow, and do your herte an ese, . .	TC.3. 109
In trouthe alwey to don you my servise . . . .	TC.3. 133
Ay kepe; and if I may don him gladnesse . . .	TC.3. 166
N' I n'il forbere, if that ye don amis, . . . .	TC.3. 173
If I be she that may do you gladnesse, . . . .	TC.3. 180
Which that I nevere don shal eft for other, . .	TC.3. 251
But, goode brother, do now as thee oughte . .	TC.3. 264
To don thy lust and hoolly to ben thyn, . . . .	TC.3. 276
To bidde him aught to don, or aught forbede: .	TC.3. 467
Ne bar him bet to don his frend to spede. . . .	TC.3. 490
That he was gon to don his sacrificie, . . . .	TC.3. 539
Now is ther litel more for to done; . . . . .	TC.3. 547
Ne lengere don hym after here to gape . . . .	TC.3. 558 var
Loke al be wel, for I do as you liste. . . . .	TC.3. 588
'To don myn herte as now so gret an ese . . . .	TC.3. 633
Gan every wight that hadde naught to done! .	TC.3. 675
What harm they don, for now live I too longe!	TC.3. 805
'So shal I don to-morwe, y-wis,' quod she, . .	TC.3. 848
But wel I wot that ye wol not do so; . . . .	TC.3. 866
Ye ben too wis to don so gret folye . . . . .	TC.3. 867
Ye neither wisdom don ne gentillesse! . . . .	TC.3. 882
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Wol ye don oo thing, . . .	TC.3. 883
And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste, .	TC.3. 927
If that ich hadde grace to do so, . . . . .	TC.3. 928
And if that I be giltif, do me deye! . . . . .	TC.3. 1049
Allas, what mighte I more don or seye?'— . .	TC.3. 1050
'Why do ye with your-selven thus amis?' . .	TC.3. 1125
'What, Troilus! wol ye do thus? For shame!'—	TC.3. 1127
Do what you list, I am al in your grace!'— . .	TC.3. 1176
And beth wel war ye do no more amis!'— . .	TC.3. 1180
That what to don for joye unneth he wiste. . .	TC.3. 1253
To do me live, if that you list, or sterve, . .	TC.3. 1292
Ne do no thing that be you displeaunce. . . .	TC.3. 1295
Ne do no thing that do yow displeaunce . . . .	TC.3. 1295 var
And if I do, present or in absence, . . . . .	TC.3. 1300
'What shal I don? For certes I n'ot how, . . .	TC.3. 1478
To slepe longe as he was wont to done, . . .	TC.3. 1536
Thou'rt wis y-nough, for-thy do not amis: . .	TC.3. 1629
Ne shal I nevere don him sacrificie! . . . . .	TC.3. 1708
They twinne anon as they ben wont to done, .	TC.3. 1711
And sette him ther-as he was wont to done; .	TC.4. 67
For love of God to don that reverence . . . .	TC.4. 69
To feche in this how you was best to done, .	TC.4. 84
Love made him al prest to don her hide, . . .	TC.4. 162
'Withoute assent of her ne do not so, . . . .	TC.4. 165
This woman thus to shilde, and don us lese .	TC.4. 188
'O deth, alas! why n'ilt thou do me deye? . .	TC.4. 250
What shal my sorful lif don in this cas . . . .	TC.4. 290
'What shal I don? I shal, whil I may dure . .	TC.4. 295
Ffe forth a-non and do myn herte brest . . . .	TC.4. 306 var
What shal ye don, but for my discomfort . . .	TC.4. 311
Don olde affecciouns alle over-go, . . . . .	TC.4. 424
For douteles, to don his wo to falle, . . . .	TC.4. 430
But do me rather sterve anon right here, . . .	TC.4. 440
Or I so do as thou me woldest lere! . . . . .	TC.4. 441
And though I mighte, I wolde not do so. . . .	TC.4. 459
Or thou so lightly do my wo to falle! . . . .	TC.4. 469
Thou outhur do m' anon in teres drenche, . .	TC.4. 510
Do me at my requeste this servise: . . . . .	TC.4. 514
As it stant now, ne don so gret unright. . . .	TC.4. 550
With violence, if I do swich a game; . . . .	TC.4. 562
Don as thee list. But hadde ich it so hote, . .	TC.4. 583
Theigh thou do bote anon in this mishief. . .	TC.4. 614
Swich vanite ne can don her non ese, . . . .	TC.4. 703
And with the deth do bote upon her bale. . . .	TC.4. 746
'What shal he don? What shal I don also? . .	TC.4. 757
'I shal don thus: sin nother sward ne darte .	TC.4. 771
And thus myselven wol I do to deth. . . . .	TC.4. 777
But how shal ye don in this woful cas? . . . .	TC.4. 794
And he ful glad to don him this servise,— . .	TC.4. 809
Quod Pandarus, 'what thenkestow to do?' . . .	TC.4. 849
Quod Pandarus, 'Allas! why do ye so, . . . .	TC.4. 913
I shal don al my might, me to restreyne . . .	TC.4. 940
Him for to glade, I shal don al my payne, . .	TC.4. 942
To don him some out of this world to pace; . .	TC.4. 951
Rewe on my sorwe, and do me deyen sone, . .	TC.4. 1081
Why, Troilus, what thenkestow to done! . . .	TC.4. 1088
'Thou sey'st right wel, and I wil don right so.' .	TC.4. 1122
Unto her com, as he was wont to done; . . .	TC.4. 1126
What for to don, ne mighte a word out-bringe, .	TC.4. 1133
As men don folk that shul ben laid on bere, . .	TC.4. 1183
Criseyde, and sin ye can do me no werse, . .	TC.4. 1194
That wol I don, for that is no demaunde. . .	TC.4. 1295



Do—Continued

Toward the court, to don the wrathe pace . . . TC.4. 1392  
 Of Priamus, and don him stonde in grace . . . TC.4. 1393  
 And don my red withinne a day or tweye, . . . TC.4. 1413  
 Or do you don by force as he shal teche; . . . TC.4. 1475  
 To plesen you don al his businesse, . . . TC.4. 1488  
 As wood as Athamante do me dwelle . . . TC.4. 1539  
 That love ne drof you not to do this dede, . . . TC.4. 1572  
 If that you list don aught for my preyere . . . TC.4. 1633  
 Of other do me fro your remembrance; . . . TC.4. 1643  
 I shal so don, so trewe I have you founde, . . . TC.4. 1665  
 But Jupiter, that of his might may do . . . TC.4. 1683  
 Committe to don execucioun: . . . TC.5. 4  
 To have y-nough to do or-that she go? . . . TC.5. 44  
 But why he n'olde don so fel a dede, . . . TC.5. 50  
 But torne he moste, and it was ek to done. . . TC.5. 70  
 'Now hold your day, and do me not to daye!' . . . TC.5. 84  
 Comaunde it him, and seide he don it wolde. . . TC.5. 112  
 That he n'll don his herte and al his might . . . TC.5. 115  
 To don it, for to don her herte an ese; . . . TC.5. 116  
 To don al that may like unto your herte; . . . TC.5. 133  
 And wol do fayn that is him lief and dere; . . . TC.5. 137  
 'How shal I don? Whan shal she come ayeen?' . . . TC.5. 225  
 How shal she don ek, sorwful creature? . . . TC.5. 241  
 Al estward, as it wot is for to done, . . . TC.5. 277  
 Right as thee semeth best is for to done. . . TC.5. 301  
 So yive it her, and do me this plessaunce . . . TC.5. 314  
 'How don these folk that seen hir loves wedded . . . TC.5. 344  
 'But lef no drem, for it is nought to done! . . . TC.5. 378  
 God help me so, thy beste is thus to done. . . TC.5. 392  
 That wel unnethe it don shal us duresse. . . TC.5. 399  
 And every night, as he was wont to done, . . . TC.5. 647  
 'My fader n'll for no thing do me grace . . . TC.5. 694  
 In durring don that longeth to a knight. . . TC.5. 837  
 Stood pargal to durre-don that him leste. . . TC.5. 840  
 And feyned him with Calcas han to done: . . . TC.5. 846  
 As frendes don, of which som shal ye here. . . TC.5. 854  
 Now taketh hede, for it is to done! . . . TC.5. 903  
 And bet to serven you wol don his might; . . . TC.5. 921  
 What! I shal after don, can I not seye; . . . TC.5. 986  
 I may thee sen, or do myn herte breste! . . . TC.5. 1008  
 What helpe that, to don my blame awaye? . . . TC.5. 1068  
 Or he her wan, yit was ther more to done. . . TC.5. 1092  
 She hath y-nough to done, hardily, . . . TC.5. 1124  
 And I wol don hem holden up the yate . . . TC.5. 1140  
 We have not elles for to done, y-wis.— . . . TC.5. 1156  
 'What shal I don, my Pandarus? Allas!— . . . TC.5. 1268  
 'How mighte I thanne don,' quod Troilus, . . . TC.5. 1289  
 A soth of al; ther n'is no more to done.' . . . TC.5. 1309  
 But whether that ye do me live or deye, . . . TC.5. 1410  
 For Grekes n'olden don her sacrifice, . . . TC.5. 1465  
 And as these lovers don, he soughte ay newe . . . TC.5. 1572  
 How ye ne don but holden me in honde. . . TC.5. 1615  
 That you, that don me al this wo endure, . . . TC.5. 1700  
 Why n'iltow don a vengeance on this vice? . . . TC.5. 1708  
 That ye thus don, I n'have it not deserved! . . . TC.5. 1722  
 'My brother dere, I may do thee no more! . . . TC.5. 1731  
 And that thou me bisoughtest don of yore, . . . TC.5. 1734  
 Right ther as I was wont to done, . . . HF.1. 113  
 Becam his love, and lete him do . . . HF.1. 243  
 That any woman myghte do . . . HF.1. 261  
 'O Eneus! what wil ye do! . . . HF.1. 320  
 Wol do eftsones, hardily.' . . . HF.1. 359  
 But that is don n'is not to done; . . . HF.1. 361  
 To done this, so that thou take . . . HF.2. 95  
 To do al his comaundement. . . HF.2. 103  
 To do thee som disport and game, . . . HF.2. 156  
 Maistow not heren that I do? . . . HF.2. 516  
 And that I do no diligence, . . . HF.3. 9  
 That craftely don hir ententes, . . . HF.3. 177  
 That by such art don men han fame. . . HF.3. 186  
 That ferde as been don in an hyve, . . . HF.3. 432  
 Hem that me liste, and do hem shame.' . . . HF.3. 492  
 And wene ye for to do good, . . . HF.3. 624  
 Hit shal don us a moche good, . . . HF.3. 658  
 Or do yow favour yow to avaunte! . . . HF.3. 698  
 Have, and do noskynnes labour, . . . HF.3. 701  
 Ne do no good, and yit han laude; . . . HF.3. 705  
 And that she nolde don hem no shame, . . . HF.3. 726  
 And do hit blowe in clarioun. . . HF.3. 728  
 Me [ne] list not do hit now, . . . HF.3. 731  
 Now do our loos be blowne awythe, . . . HF.3. 769  
 Wol do thee an ese, al be hit lyte, . . . HF.3. 930  
 Wyth the ones that thou wolt do so, . . . HF.3. 1009  
 And stampe, as men don after eles. . . HF.3. 1064  
 Of it, to doon it alle reverence, . . . LGW. 52  
 Syn that ye see I do it in the honour . . . LGW. 81  
 To olde stories, and doon hem reverence, . . . LGW. 98  
 Construeth that as yow lyst, I do no cure. . . LGW. 152  
 He myghte doon it, gessyng no malice; . . . LGW. 363  
 As is a fermour, to doon the harme he kan; . . . LGW. 378  
 Yit mote he doon bothe ryght, to poore and ryche, . . . LGW. 388  
 Do it bytyme, his thank is wel the more; . . . LGW. 452  
 And demeth ye what he shal do therefore. . . LGW. 453  
 Now wol I seyn what penance thou shalt do . . . LGW. 479  
 That al here lyf ne don nat but asayen . . . LGW. 487  
 How many women they may doon a shame, . . . LGW. 488  
 Wol doon so stronge a payne for love as she. . . LGW. 569  
 Lyked him the bette, as, God do bote, . . . LGW. 1076  
 That I may goodly doon yow, ye shal have: . . . LGW. 1088

Do—Continued

With al his folke, to doon what so hem leste. . . LGW. 1113  
 As doon thise lovers, as I have herde sayde; . . . LGW. 1167  
 In him lith alle, to doo me lyve or deyn. . . LGW. 1181  
 Or ben unkynde, or don hir some myscheefe? . . . LGW. 1261  
 And kan so wel doon al his obeysaunces, . . . LGW. 1268  
 Justen, and doon of armes many thynges, . . . LGW. 1274  
 That I was borne, allas! What shal I do? . . . LGW. 1308  
 And undertooke to doon this like emprise. . . LGW. 1452  
 To don hem socour, as was his ousaunce . . . LGW. 1476  
 To forthren every wyghte, and don plessaunce . . . LGW. 1477  
 To don with gentyl wymmen his delyte; . . . LGW. 1587  
 Frayinge him that he moste doon his assay . . . LGW. 1594  
 And doth him honour as hyt was to done, . . . LGW. 1597  
 He made hire don to Jason companye . . . LGW. 1601  
 Any reward, and doon me this honour, . . . LGW. 1622  
 And bad hir servautes doon hir besynesse; . . . LGW. 1723  
 Doon as a lord, and—assay hem who-so knyght; . . . LGW. 1821  
 They doon al day,—assay hem who-so lyst, . . . LGW. 1854  
 He shal be holpen, how so they do we. . . LGW. 1984  
 Is, that we doon the gayler prively . . . LGW. 1988  
 And doon this woful man with him to come; . . . LGW. 1990  
 If that he be a man, he shal do so. . . LGW. 2002  
 Of yow, that doon to me this excellence. . . LGW. 2049  
 For which my spirite goth to do me shame! . . . LGW. 2069  
 But what is that man wol not do for drede? . . . LGW. 2095  
 Doon hir be wedded at your home comyng. . . LGW. 2100  
 And doon hym openly a vilanye, . . . LGW. 2333  
 Doon as Tereus, to lese his name, . . . LGW. 2389  
 That, but thou do as I shal the devyse, . . . LGW. 2641  
 What devel have I with the knyfe to do? . . . LGW. 2694  
 Though ye to me ne do no daliaunce, . . . Roem. 8  
 Though ye to me ne do no daliaunce. . . Roem. 16  
 Do what you lyst, I wyl your thral be founde . . . Roem. 23  
 Though ye to me ne do no daliaunce. . . Roem. 24  
 Ne may not don me singen, though I dya. . . Fort. 6  
 Do wel thy self that other folke canst rede . . . Truth. 6 var  
 Don his neighbour wrong or oppressioun. . . L.St. 12  
 Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse, . . . L.St. 27  
 But yit, lest thou do worse, take a wyf; . . . Buk. 17  
 I do no fors, I speke right as I mene. . . Merc.B. 31  
 Can I noght don ne seye that may you lyke? . . . Comp.A. 8  
 If that it were a thing possible to do . . . Comp.A. 16  
 I have no wonder thogh ye do me wo; . . . Comp.A. 18  
 What wonder is, thogh ye do me no grace? . . . Comp.A. 21  
 Hath nought to done, although she do me sterve; . . . Comp.A. 34  
 Yit alwey two things doon me dye, . . . Comp.A. 41  
 If that she vouches sauf for to do so. . . Comp.A. 46  
 And love hir best, although she do me sterve. . . Comp.A. 91  
 And sith [that] I shal do this observance. . . Bal.Ch. 10  
 Of my grete wo listeth don allegeaunce, . . . Bal.Ch. 21  
 Shulde nat desire for til do the outrance . . . Bal.Ch. 25  
 thin Astrelabie, as thou art wont to do in . . . Astr. 319–22  
 To bedde, as I was wont to done, . . . RR. 24  
 Doon maydens, children, and sek gromes . . . RR. 200  
 Nor do that thyng that myght hir ease; . . . RR. 316  
 For colde myght elles don hir harme. . . RR. 410  
 As angels don espirituel. . . RR. 672  
 No craft had she so leef to do. . . RR. 758  
 'What do ye there, Beau ser?' quod she, . . . RR. 800  
 May therwith don grete harme and wo. . . RR. 961  
 To doon his will performed be. . . RR. 1178  
 She durst neither seyn ne do . . . RR. 1221  
 And ful wel koude he don honour. . . RR. 1269  
 And forto don you to undirstonde, . . . RR. 1583  
 I nyste what to seye or do, . . . RR. 1757  
 To done right as myn herte badde, . . . RR. 1793  
 I wole not don so grete offence. . . RR. 1950  
 Ye may do with me what ye wile, . . . RR. 1952  
 Anoon to do me heere homage; . . . RR. 1998  
 Or don that is not avenaunt. . . RR. 2058  
 That it wole do for me no thing . . . RR. 2069  
 Ye may therof do make a keye, . . . RR. 2080  
 And to do thyng that may hem ese, . . . RR. 2236  
 Of hym that kan [hem] beste do . . . RR. 2261  
 Do it goodly, I comaunde thee. . . RR. 2307  
 Do thing that [to] hem sityng is; . . . RR. 2309  
 It may hym greetly do avaunce. . . RR. 2324  
 Thanne shalt thou doon noon other dede, . . . RR. 2459  
 But wolde love do so I myght . . . RR. 2597  
 All is but folye that I do; . . . RR. 2614  
 A loverse shall do me servise; . . . RR. 2718  
 Do it thanne if thou wolt have . . . RR. 2719  
 Do any thyng that may hir plesse; . . . RR. 2869  
 For it to thee shal do gret ese, . . . RR. 2870  
 The which may [thee] noon ese do . . . RR. 2897  
 Shall no man do thee vylanye; . . . RR. 2994  
 That she ne wiste what to doo. . . RR. 3047  
 Do so that it recovered be, . . . RR. 3236  
 Trespaunce amonge and do foly, . . . RR. 3241  
 Who loveth in no wise may do well, . . . RR. 3272  
 I shal thee telle what thou shalt doo: . . . RR. 3381  
 To doon right at youre owne wille. . . RR. 3410  
 For Love made me forto doo . . . RR. 3411  
 Than do that thou shulde displese. . . RR. 3418  
 I shall don elles wel I-wys, . . . RR. 3429  
 Do thyng to do you displeasaunce.' . . . RR. 3436  
 She seide, 'Daunger, gret wrong ye do . . . RR. 3509  
 The force of love makith hym do this; . . . RR. 3517  
 He leseth more than ye may do; . . . RR. 3519

**Do—Continued**

To done to hym so gret grevaunce?	RR. 3528
And if ye harme hym, ye done amys.	RR. 3560
That for us two wole do right nought.	RR. 3582
'I shal do right as ye wyl.'	RR. 3605
To werne it hym ye done amysse.	RR. 3730
As nonnyis don in her abbey.	RR. 3865
That he hath no thyng with to doo.	RR. 3886
To do trespace or vylonye.	RR. 3889
Bialacoil to do youre wille.	RR. 3908
Do make anon <sup>a</sup> a fortresse.	RR. 3942 var
Do no favour, I thee pray.	RR. 4024
To do men plesaunce or servise;	RR. 4037
Ful many, hir wille forto doo.	RR. 4216
But if she do bisy cure.	RR. 4222
And forto do hym more grevaunce	RR. 4284
Lest thou do not as I say;	RR. 4398
That helppith litel that she may doo.	RR. 4473
They doon a gret contrarie.	RR. 4478
Caused me to done offence.	RR. 4576
He may do hool on me his wille;	RR. 4593
He may me doo bothe wyne and leese.	RR. 4598
To Bialacoil do gentylnesse.	RR. 4605
As lovers doon that feelen smerte.	RR. 4611
With what lord thou haddist to do;	RR. 4650
For paramours they do but feyne.	RR. 4831
That to done yvell is customere.	RR. 4936
And made hem ofte amys to do.	RR. 4952
To do what so he wole devise;	RR. 4984
For her synnes to do penaunce.	RR. 5018
And don al that they han ado.	RR. 5080
For if I do afir youre speche.	RR. 5160
Which makith no man done amys.	RR. 5202
Yit shal a trewe freend do more.	RR. 5267
In all that he may done in deede;	RR. 5270
And if he do not his requeste.	RR. 5273
Late hym, . . . His dever done in eche degre	RR. 5299
How sore that it do hem smerte.	RR. 5445
Do right nought for charite.	RR. 5744
If everiche do his entent.	RR. 5869
Yit can she some tyme done labour.	RR. 5881
If Riche men done you homage.	RR. 6023
That is, as fooles done, outrage.	RR. 6024
But do thy myght hem to revele;	RR. 6065
I shal done youre comaundement.	RR. 6133
Biholde the dedis that I do.	RR. 6211
And if God nyl done it socour.	RR. 6281
To done me solas and company.	RR. 6340
I note no prelate may done so.	RR. 6367
And if they done, I wole me pleyne.	RR. 6404
I shall . . . Done judgement on me; for I	RR. 6421
But done al cruel vengeance;	RR. 6430
He wolde his myght done at the leest.	RR. 6431
Thus mote he done, or do trespass.	RR. 6579
And slepe, and eke do other thing;	RR. 6609
Or done of hym aperte justice.	RR. 6621
They done not wel, so mote I go.	RR. 6623
They wole eftsoonyis do you seathe.	RR. 6649
May he do so? 'Ye sir.' 'And how?'	RR. 6689
Or if he may done no labour	RR. 6723
Myn highe paleys do I founde.	RR. 6823
But doth not as they don a dele;	RR. 6807
But to do wel no will have they.	RR. 6899
And if they do ought that good be.	RR. 6900
And comeghte how to done hym falle.	RR. 6923
And done hym leese his goode name.	RR. 6936
And if that ye have ought to do.	RR. 6981
Of whichen men shulden done Justice:	RR. 7035
Or but he wole do come in laete	RR. 7047
Do maken up a tour of height,—	RR. 7060
And done his loos so wide rume.	RR. 7081
And thurgh our gile done hym seise.	RR. 7160
For ought that they can speke or do.	RR. 7202
And though they done, they dar not sey.	RR. 7223
Whether it to done were	RR. 7357
That in myn hous do me this shame.	RR. 7587
As he was whilom wont to done.	RR. 7658

**Do see Aao, Don**

**Doand**

Curteis, and wys, and well doande.	RR. 2703
------------------------------------	----------

**Dock**

Netle in, dokke out, now this, now that, Pandare.	TC.4. 461
---	-----------

**Docked**

His tope was doked lyk a preest biforn.	A.Prol. 590
---	-------------

**Doctor**

With us ther was a Doctour of Phiisik;	A.Prol. 411
As kan the hooly doctour Augustyn.	B.NP. 4431
The doctour maketh this descripcioun.	C.Doc. 117
Solempnely this noble doctour deere	G.SN. 272
som doctour seith, 'Penitence is the	I.Pars. 85-90

**Doctors**

Poul, and John, And of oure othere doctours many	D.Fri. 1648
oon,	I.Pars. 295-300
yit seyns somme doctours that swich delit that dwellleth	Astr. 20-5
of oure doctours, in whiche thou maist lerne a gret.	

**Doctrine**

Swich manere doctrine as men used there,—	B.Pri. 1689
In which ther be som murthe, or some doctryne.	B.Mel. 2125
after the doctrine of Tullius.	B.Mel. 2390-5
the doctrine of his wyf, dame Prudence,	B.Mel. 2420-5

**Doctrine—Continued**

procede after the doctrine of Tullius.	B.Mel. 2545-50
seith that the doctrine and the wit of a	B.Mel. 2700-5
To oure doctrine it is y-write y-wis;	B.NP. 4632
to perfourne the doctrine of God and of	I.Pars. 675-80
so heigh a doctrine I lete to divines;	I.Pars. 955-60
for oure doctrine,' and that is myn entente.	I.Pars. 1080-5
heritage is to seyn, the doctryne of the	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
wynde and by the blastes of doctrine.	Bo.3. m.11.

doctrine of Plato syngeth soth, al that	Bo.3. m.11.
	1050-5

And to the doctrine of these olde wyse,	LGW. 19
for thy doctrine. And with this swerde shal I	Astr. 11-5
Right nought am I thurgh youre doctrine.	RR. 4791
That hir doctrine I sette at nought.	RR. 5138

**Doer**

the doers of wrong is more wrecche than	Bo.4. p.4.
	1395-400
the entencioun of the doers.	Bo.5. p.1.
	1635-40

**Doers**

the power of the doeris (as the man walkynge).	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
--	-------------------

**Does**

Of founes, sources, bukkes, does,	BD. 429
There myght men does and roes y-se.	RR. 1401

**Dog**

Ran Colle, oure dogge, and Talbot, and Gerland	B.NP. 4573
For in this world nys dogge for the bowe	D.Fri. 1389
As ever dide a dogge for the bowe.	E.Mch. 2014

**Dogged**

Dogged and fell thou shuldist be,	RR. 4028
-----------------------------------	----------

**Doggerel**

This may wel be rym dogerel,' quod he.	B.Mel. 2115
--	-------------

**Doghtren**

She foond hirself, and eek hire doghtren two.	B.NP. 4019
To reden how thy doghtren deyde, alas!	F.Fkl. 1429
deedly hate. The sones and the doghtren	I.Pars. 200-5
O ye Herines, Nightes doghtren three,	TC.4. 22
And hyt was longynge to the doghtren tweyne	LGW. 1963

**Doghtren see Daughters**

**Dogs**

And crieth, "Slee the dogges everichoon,	B.Mk. 3089
So were they fered for berkyng of the dogges,	B.NP. 4576
Shulle in a strete as dogges ligen dede,	TC.4. 626
As she were al with doggis torne;	RR. 221

**Doing**

wrong or harm-doyngs to any	B.Mel. 2770-5
Almachius that herde of this doynge	G.SN. 421
Harmful than she was in doying.	BD. 994
Than entremeten him of swiche doynge	PF.515
ordenaunce of doynge by overthrowynge wey, he hath	Bo.1. m.6. 220-5
in largesse and in gret doynge? And also set this	
thereto:	Bo.2. p.7.
	555-40

in the forme and in the doynge of good folk.	Bo.4. p.2.
	1245-50

judgement is the dede or the doying of	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
Or wordreth on his speche or his doynge,	TC.2. 34
As thus,—in open doing or in chere,	TC.2. 40
So gentil, and so privy of his doynge;	LGW. 1267
Or—al be that hyt was not thy doynge,	LGW. 2232
But couthe ynow of sich doying	RR. 763
In his doying he is not wise;	RR. 3988

**Doings**

by doynge, by spaces, by qualites, yif	Bo.3. p.12.
	1065-70
Of Rome, for here horrible doynge;	LGW. 1681
Tellen al his doynge, to and fro.	LGW. 2471

**Dole**

Thyn herte, withoute halven doole.	RR. 2364
So full of compleynt and of doole.	RR. 2956
Full moche doole and moone I made.	RR. 4317
With dool, thought, and confusioun;	RR. 4480

**Dolor**

To leggen hir of hir dolour,	RR. 5016
------------------------------	----------

**Dolore**

'Hee ubi continuato dolore delatraui.'	Bo.1. p.5.
	195-200

**Dolorous**

And leieth a plastre dolorous	RR. 5474
-------------------------------	----------

**Dolven**

I had be dolven everydel,	BD. 222
All quykke I wolde be dolven deepe	RR. 4070

**Domain see Demesne**

**Domination**

Nature hath now no dominacioun;	A.Kn. 2758
That God of hevене hath domynacioun	B.Mk. 3409
In whom that drynke hath dominacioun,	C.Pard. 560
For blood was in his domynacioun	F.Sq. 352
'By-cause drynke hath dominacioun	H.Mcp. 57
Lo, heere hath lust his dominacioun,	H.Mcp. 181
Vertu hath now no dominacioun,	L.St. 16

**Dominus**

'Wel seyd! by corpus dominus,' quod our Hoost;	B.Pri. 1625
--	-------------

**Domus**

An hous, that domus Dedalt,	HF.3. 830
-----------------------------	-----------

**Don**

And don thy hood; thy nedes spedde bel	TC.2. 954
Why, don this furred cloke upon thy sherte,	TC.3. 738



Don see Do

Deuse

And when this worthy due hath thus y-don, . . . A.Kn. 1025  
 Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence? . . . A.Kn. 1083  
 That many a trewe man hath doon mescheef, . . . A.Kn. 1326  
 When Theseus hath doon so fair a grace? . . . A.Kn. 1874  
 hath . . . Doon make an auler and an oratorie; . . . A.Kn. 1905  
 Hath Theseus doon wrought in noble wyse, . . . A.Kn. 1913  
 When it was doon hym lyked wonder weel; . . . A.Kn. 2092  
 When the orison was doon of Palamon, . . . A.Kn. 2261  
 Til al the noyse of peple was y-do; . . . A.Kn. 2534  
 He cryde, 'Hool namore, for it is doon!' . . . A.Kn. 2656  
 This fere Arcite hath of his helm y-don, . . . A.Kn. 2676  
 Hoom til Atthenes, when the pleye is doon; . . . A.Kn. 2964  
 Thanne hath he doon his frend, ne hym, no shame, . . . A.Kn. 3050  
 And ever hath doon, syn that ye first hym knewe, . . . A.Kn. 3079  
 When Nicholas had doon thus everideel, . . . A.Mil. 3303  
 And when thou thus hast doon as I have seyd, . . . A.Mil. 3567  
 'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . . . A.Mil. 3728  
 And seyd, 'Fy, alas, what have I do?' . . . A.Mil. 3739  
 This tale is doon, and God save al the rowte, . . . A.Mil. 3854  
 Gras tyme is doon, my fodder is now forage; . . . A.Rv. 3863  
 'It shal be doon,' quod Symkyn, 'by my fay!' . . . A.Rv. 4034  
 And thoughte, 'Al this nye doon, but for a wyle; . . . A.Rv. 4047  
 Thanne have ye doon your devoir atte leeste.' . . . B.ML 38  
 These marchantz han doon fraught hir shippes newe, . . . B.ML 171  
 And doon hir nedes as they han doon yore, . . . B.ML 174  
 Hath with hir freendes doon this cursed dede, . . . B.ML 433  
 Berth hire on hond that she hath doon thys thyng; . . . B.ML 620  
 That she had doon so greet a wickednesse: . . . B.ML 623  
 Thus hastoun doon, and yett holde I my pees! . . . B.ML 676  
 She wolde noght hir son have had so, . . . B.ML 698  
 Up peyne of deeth, so have I doon certein.' . . . B.ML 884  
 Doon to his doughter by a fals traytour,— . . . B.ML 957  
 And hym sawelweth, as she hath doon ofte. . . . B.Sh. 1284  
 Than me were doon a sclandre or vileynye; . . . B.Sh. 1373  
 It shal be doon, right as ye wol devyse, . . . B.Sh. 1458  
 our Lord hath wold, right as it is doon; . . . B.Mel. 2190-5  
 wickednesse that hath be doon, and eek . . . B.Mel. 2210-5  
 knowan what sholde be doon with hire . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
 as they han doon me a contrarie, right . . . B.Mel. 2470-5  
 as they han yenged hem on me and doon me wrong, . . . B.Mel. 2470-5  
 han doon to yow this trespas and vileynye, . . . B.Mel. 2545-50  
 manere they han to yow doon al this . . . B.Mel. 2545-50  
 wrong which that is doon to thee is engendred of the . . . B.Mel. 2580-5  
 hate . . .  
 thy creatour; thou ne hast nat doon to hym swich . . .  
 honour; . . .  
 hast y-trespas. Thou hast doon synne . . .  
 Senec, for thynges that been folly doon . . .  
 vengeance that is doon after the lawe . . .  
 and the vengeance that is doon in hope . . .  
 nat of the vileynye that men han doon to . . .  
 han doon to me that vileynye, and alle . . .  
 wronges and the vileynyes to be doon . . .  
 han been doon to yow. First and . . .  
 defense is doon anon withouten intervale . . .  
 myn owene, and ever have doon; . . .  
 hadden doon to Melibee, hir lord, and . . .  
 han doon grete injuries and wronges to me . . .  
 hous by violence, and have doon swich . . .  
 Melibee wolde comande to be doon on . . .  
 'Juggement withouten mercy shal be doon to hym . . .  
 injuries and wronges that ye have doon . . .  
 Thy regne is doon, thou weyest noght at al, . . .  
 Were no despit y-doon for his defame, . . .  
 That that is doon; and als, it is a peyne, . . .  
 The fox answerde, 'In feith it shal be don'; . . .  
 I have to yow,' quod he, 'y-doon trespas, . . .  
 'It shal be doon,' quod he, 'by Saint Ronyon! . . .  
 That hath doon synne horrible, that he . . .  
 Were doon in abstinence and in prvere; . . .  
 Hadde I nat doon a freendes torn to thee?' . . .  
 And when that this was doon thus spak that oon: . . .  
 Or doon a thyng that sholde han cost his lyf, . . .  
 And if that faille, thanne is al y-do, . . .  
 And walke I wolde, as I had doon bifore, . . .  
 That I have doon it is thyself to wryte; . . .  
 "Thou hast nat doon that I comanded thee"; . . .  
 An hundred part, than he hadde doon bifore; . . .  
 This hastow for despit doon for the nones; . . .  
 I seye, a cherle hath doon a cherles dede, . . .  
 My tale is doon,—we been almost at towne, . . .  
 Thus in delit he lyveth, and hath doon yore, . . .  
 And al youre werk, and ever han doon, that we . . .  
 And trust upon youre wit, and have doon ay; . . .  
 But natheles this markys hath doon make, . . .  
 And al this shal be doon in thy presence, . . .  
 'That eith it shal be doon in hastif wyse, . . .  
 But I desire, as I have doon bifore, . . .  
 Ne shewed that that hire was doon offence; . . .  
 This tendre mayden, as ye han doon mo; . . .  
 And he so ofte had doon to hire offence . . .  
 I warne hem wel that I have doon this deede . . .  
 Hath doon yow kept'—and in that same stounde . . .  
 After thy good, and hath doon many a day; . . .  
 My tale is doon, for my wytte is thynne; . . .  
 And they han doon right as he wol devyse, . . .  
 This wol be doon at leyser parfitly, . . .  
 When that the heighe masse was y-doon, . . .

Done—Continued

And thynges whiche that were nat doon a bedde . . . E.Mch. 2051  
 This shal be doon tomorwe er sonne reste, . . . E.Mch. 2174  
 To tellen al, wherfore my tale is do,' . . . E.Mch. 2440  
 Er he had doon this operacioun, . . . F.Sq. 130  
 The service doon they soupen al by day; . . . F.Sq. 297  
 When he hath al i-seyd, thanne hath he doon, . . . F.Sq. 601  
 And fare wel al our revel is y-do . . . F.Fld. 1204 var  
 I have do so as ye comanded me, . . . F.Fld. 1333  
 I have heer doon my feithful biaynesse, . . . G.SN. 24  
 Ye han, for sothe, y-doon a greet bataille, . . . G.SN. 386  
 Your cours is doon, youre feith han ye conserved, . . . G.SN. 387  
 And as he bad, right so was doon in dede, . . . G.SN. 516  
 If he continue, I holde his thrift y-do; . . . G.CY. 739  
 To tisen hir good, as he hymself hath do; . . . G.CY. 745  
 Ylike wel, when they han al y-do,— . . . G.CY. 850  
 For al our craft, when we han al y-do, . . . G.CY. 866  
 Er that the pot be on the fire y-do, . . . G.CY. 899  
 'Sire,' quod the preest, 'it shal be doon y-wis,' . . . G.CY. 1107  
 Shul werche al thyng which shal heer be do,' . . . G.CY. 1155  
 And do therwith as ye han doon er this . . . G.CY. 1256  
 How that his wyf had doon hire lecherie, . . . H.Mcp. 259  
 he hath doon and namore to do any thyng for . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 hath doon and stidfastly purposen in his . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 wretched man hath doon, whiche . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
 certes, namore reverence shal be doon . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
 good werk that we han doon bifore, that . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 were doon in deadly synne, they may . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 hath doon in delit of his thought, for delit . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 nedes be doon or noon, and whiche thynges been . . . I.Pars. 315-20  
 that is nat biset in God, ne doon principally for . . .  
 Goddes sake, . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 that he hath doon. Ypocrite is he that hideth to . . . I.Pars. 390-5  
 harm that he hath doon. Insolent is he . . . I.Pars. 395-400  
 thou woldest that it were doon to thyn . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 homycide is that is doon for necessitee, . . . I.Pars. 570-5  
 but if it be lawfully doon, is so heighly . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
 wrooth for noon harm that is doon to . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 that he hath doon so muche synne that it . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 that abstinence be doon for vertu and . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 of his lust, he hath doon lecherie with . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 women that han doon lecherie and . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 whether it be doon in fornicacioun, or in awotrie, . . . I.Pars. 960-5  
 the places ther thou hast do synne, . . . I.Pars. 960-5  
 in what manere he hath doon his synne, . . . I.Pars. 975-80  
 han doon to hire, and the same shal the . . . I.Pars. 975-80  
 doon his synne in booly tymes or noon, . . . I.Pars. 975-80  
 is that it be hastily doon; . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 synnes that thou hast doon syn thou . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 to seyn that thou hast doon synnes . . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
 hast doon the synne thou shalt have the shame . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 be nat doon for thank of the world, but only . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 that been doon to thee, and eek in pacient suffraunce . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 That may me hele; but that is doon. . . BD. 40  
 For as she prayde, right so was doon . . . BD. 131  
 Ther is no thyng missayd nor do.' . . . BD. 527  
 'Sir,' quod I, 'this game is doon; . . . BD. 538  
 But hit may never the rather be do. . . BD. 561  
 The false theef! what hath she do, . . . BD. 649  
 My-self I wolde have do the same, . . . BD. 675  
 Hadde I be God and myghte have do . . . BD. 679  
 For that is doon is not to come! . . . BD. 707  
 Hath many another folly doon, . . . BD. 736  
 But hit was never the rather do. . . BD. 867  
 I not how ye myghte have do bet.' . . . BD. 1043  
 Or have ye oght doon amys, . . . BD. 1140  
 'And when I hadde my tale y-do, . . . BD. 1235  
 They gan to strake forth; al was doon For that tyme, . . . BD. 1311  
 This was my sweven; now hit is doon! . . . BD. 1333  
 So have I doon in erthe, alas the whille! . . . ABC. 54  
 What have I doon that greveth yow, or sayd, . . . Comp.L. 61  
 And algates moot, and have doon yow, ful yore, . . . Comp.L. 80  
 That in this world is don of al mankynde, . . . PF. 70  
 So loude rong, 'Have doon and let us wende!' . . . PF. 492  
 Ye doon me wrong, myn tale is not y-do, . . . PF. 542  
 Almyghty quene un-to this yere be doons . . . PF. 647 var  
 And with the shourtyn when the song was do . . . PF. 693  
 cloudes of sorwe dissolved and doon a-way, . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65-70  
 hadde thilke same senat don by me thurw hir . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 that I have doon to the senat. But O . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
 myghte nevere han doon that to the. . . Bo.1. p.5. 195-200  
 is doon away, thow mowe knowe . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250-5  
 evene wil in pacience al that is doon . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 pleynynges? What wrong have I don . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295-300  
 thanne? I have doon the no wrong. . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
 that mai nat be don. . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 hadden doon away out of the cite of . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 to han don away that dignyte for the pride of . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 harmes and destrucciouns weren I-doon . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515-20  
 han . . . doon gode desertes to profyt of the . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 put out of mynde and doon away; al beit so that, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545-50  
 the wronges that weren doon unto hym. This feynede . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 nede mai nat al outrely be doon away; . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 perfectoun is don away, men may nat thinke ne say . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885-90  
 a thing that mai not ben don.' . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940-5

**Done—Continued**

wrong that hath ben don to me, yet . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
swiche thinges ben don in the reigne of god, that alle thinges . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
alle tribulacioun I-don away, thow, by my gyding (sterres). And whan the thought hath don there I-noghe, . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
nys nothing that may be doon. For yif . . .	Bo.4. m.1.1170-5
'that hath don that he wolde doon,' . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
for of alle thinges that ben I-doon, thilke . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
thing for which any thing is don, it . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
thinges ben don; thanne is thilke same . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
that thei han don, that is to seyn, defeaute hym that hadde doon the wrong. . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
hym that hath don the wrong or elles hym that . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
han don wrong to the judgement, ryght as that alle thinges ne ben don anyght. . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
ther nys no thing don for cause of yvel, . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
is don by wikkid folk nys nat doon . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
thou mayst seen that is doon in this world . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
is don this noble miracle of the ordre . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
doute that thei ne ben doon ryghtfully thei han doon hem, thei demen that tho . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
thinges ne scholden nat han ben doon. . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
mai nat ben don, thanne is nat possible that hap be that ben don for som oother thing; but thilke that thingis mowen ben doon or elles . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
or elles nat I-doon, what is thilke prescience that . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
desiren? Thanne scholde ther be don away . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
thei ben don byforn oure eyen, ryght as men seen . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
any of thilke thingis to ben don so? . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
first er thei ben don, thei ben to comen . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
bytiden first or thei weren I-doon; . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
lengere the preterites that ben I-doon or . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
manere is it I-doon, for that it sholde . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
ryght as thei weren I-doon presently . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
ben doon by necessite whiche that ben y-seyn I-doon in hir sighte? For addith . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
shollen ben doon whiche that god woot byforn that . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
ther whiles that thilke thinges ben I-doon, . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
thei weren I-don, thei hadden power noght . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
natheles that oon of hem, or it was I-doon, . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
it was I-doon, but nat that oother. . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
By Paris don, they wroughten al hir peyne. Til this be don? And good, ek tel me this, To rime wel this book til I have do! . . .	TC.1. 63
That han in love seyed lik, and don in al, And to me right noght yet al is done or shall For hardily the werste of this is do; . . .	TC.1. 1017
Than ye han don or this, and more feste, But harm y-don is don, who-so it rewel The tresoun that to women hath be do! Don al thy lust, and shal with al my might For trusteth wel too longe y-don hardnesse Wers it wel don?—Quod she, 'Nay, by my trouthe! Answerde, 'It shal be don! And I can finde 'Sire, al this shal be don! quod Pandarus; Whan this was don, this Pandar up anon, Or this be don? Quod he, 'Whan thou mayst rise, Have evere sithen don my bisnesse . . .	TC.2. 1245
'And that thou hast so muche y-don for me 'But sith thou hast y-don me this servise . . .	TC.2. 1281
For-sothe I have not herd it don or this This mot be don: ye shal be ther anon!— The harm is don, and far-wel felfelare! And al the labour he hath don biforn . . .	TC.2. 1445
That this was don for malice, her to fonde. 'And now,' quod she, 'that I have don you smerte, Al nide,' quod he, 'hath reyn so don me wake, 'My dere frend, if I have don for thee And whan hir speche y-don was and hir chere, What have I don? What have I thus a-gilt? Biraft the lif, or don my brethern dye, . . .	TC.2. 1492
Why hastow not don bisilly thy might . . .	TC.3. 202
And, or that trewe is don, I shall ben here, . . .	TC.3. 244
Be cause of hym that doon hath suche a dede He hadde it don, withouten wordes more . . .	TC.3. 386
whan this was don gan fallen forth in speche Who mighte have said that I had don amis . . .	TC.3. 414
I have hem don dishonour, weylaway! . . .	TC.3. 498
How ye han ferd and don whil ye be there; Ne, but I hadde agilt and don amis, . . .	TC.3. 564
	TC.3. 861
	TC.3. 1075
	TC.3. 1155
	TC.3. 1182
	TC.3. 1560
	TC.3. 1618
	TC.3. 1710
	TC.4. 261
	TC.4. 277
	TC.4. 498
	TC.4. 1314
	TC.4. 1341 var
	TC.5. 56
	TC.5. 107 var
	TC.5. 739
	TC.5. 1066
	TC.5. 1358
	TC.5. 1684

**Done—Continued**

And shamed for his nece hath don amis; . . .	TC.5. 1727
That I have doon rekever I never, . . .	HF.1. 354
'Lo, right as she hath doon, now she . . .	HF.1. 358
But that is doon nis not to done; . . .	HF.1. 361
But what! whan this was seyed and do, For he hadde do hir swich untrouthe; . . .	HF.1. 372
For when thy labour doon al is, have doon Eolus let see . . .	HF.1. 395
Of that they han don wel and faire. . . .	HF.2. 144
We han don wel wyth al our myghte, . . .	HF.3. 533 var
Han certeyn doon hit for bountee, . . .	HF.3. 540
We han don neither that ne this, . . .	HF.3. 604
As they that han don noble gestes, . . .	HF.3. 608
That thise nexte folke have doon. . . .	HF.3. 642
That had y-doon the trecherye, . . .	HF.3. 647
And tho that hadde don unkyndenesse,— In schewyng how that wemen han don mis. . . .	HF.3. 685
As other wrecches han doon many a day, He ne hath nat doon so greuously amys, . . .	HF.3. 722
This schal be don bothe to pore [and] ryche, wende . . . Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespas: . . .	LGW. 153
Whan this was don, no lenger she ne stente, . . .	LGW.G. 266
'Who hath don this? and who hath ben so bolde And eke his swerde, that him hath don to dethe. Shal be my tale, til that I have do. . . .	LGW. 337
Why hastow doon dispite to chevalrye? Why hastow doon thys lady vylanye? And this hath Mynos doon right in dyspite; His maryners han don ryght as hym leste; By force hath this traytour don a dede, Hath doon thys lady yet a more myschefe, Betrayed hath, and doon hir vilanye, Whan she hath warned hym and doon hym bote. . . .	LGW. 389
To thyn estat, don in thy regioun. . . .	LGW.G. 374
And whan that this is done, aspye . . .	LGW. 463
And whan that this is done, rekne . . .	LGW. 821
a nother prik. And whan that this is done, . . .	LGW. 879
And whan that this is doon, rekene how . . .	LGW. 957
Another thing was don there write, . . .	LGW. 1822
Thanne had she don al hir journe. . . .	LGW. 1823
Hadde Myrthe doon, for his noblesse, . . .	LGW. 1935
An hundred, have do to dye . . .	LGW. 2169
Han hyndred and ydon to dye . . .	LGW. 2324
Ther hadde he don gret chyvallrie . . .	LGW. 2331
Myrthe had done come through condyse; Come at oones and have y-doo, . . .	LGW. 2541
Whanne he hadde don his will al oute, The bounte and the thank is doone, . . .	LGW. 2710
Thou woldist have doon gret bounte, . . .	L.St. 25
For er a thing be do, he shall, . . .	Astr. 222-9
Saye thyng that nevere was don ne wrought; Love hath to hym do gret distresse, . . .	Astr. 240-5
Whiche hath do to him great offence, . . .	Astr. 251-8
He hath to us do gret wronge, . . .	RR. 413
I have do folie, now I see; . . .	RR. 379
By me certeyn it nyl be doo; . . .	RR. 780
For goode dede done thurgh praiere . . .	RR. 1063
Wote of my gile til it be done. . . .	RR. 1083 var
Thus jape I hem, and have do longe, . . .	RR. 1207
For aftir Crist was done on rode . . .	RR. 1414
Or smerten that that he hath do . . .	RR. 1941
Had . . . Done on the cope of a frere. (And, sir, that was ryght yvel do) . . .	RR. 2101
Ye han also the manne do chace, . . .	RR. 2378
	RR. 3147
	RR. 3259
	RR. 3282
	RR. 3569
	RR. 3596
	RR. 3989
	RR. 4075
	RR. 4521
	RR. 5234
	RR. 6310
	RR. 6471
	RR. 6564
	RR. 7057
	RR. 7408
	RR. 7518
	RR. 7532

**Done see Overdone**

**Donegild**

Of this wedding but Donegild and na mo, . . .	B.M.L. 695
Donegild answerde, 'As now, at this tyme, nay; . . .	B.M.L. 740
O Donegild! I ne have noon English digne . . .	B.M.L. 778
Whan Donegild cast al this ordinance, . . .	B.M.L. 805
Thus endeth olde Donegild with meschance. . . .	B.M.L. 896

**Donjon see Dungeon**

**Doorn**

For by my fader soule, as to my doorn . . .	B.Mk. 3127
As he sat yet in doorn in consistorie: . . .	C.Doo. 257
And swere in doorn, and eek in rightwisesse', . . .	C.Pard. 637
Yours doorn is fals, youre constance yvele presveeth, As to my doorn ther is noon that is heere As to my doorn, than is this monthie of May; . . .	E.Cl. 1000
remembrance of the day of doome and the day of doome and of the horrible paynes of day of doome, I quake, for whan I . . .	F.Fild. 677
and therefore, at the day of doorn . . .	F.Fild. 928
it at the day of doorne; eke whan he shall swere in trouthe, in doorn, and in in doorn, whan thou art constrayned by thy yeven at the day of doome to hem that shalow here at the day of doome. . . .	I.Pars. 115-20
day of doome to hem that been nat penitent oon of hem at the day of doome that To take hir doorn and yeve hir audience. . . .	I.Pars. 155-60
trewest man, As to my doorn, and feynest wolde hir ease; And to the juges dome ye moten stonde; . . .	I.Pars. 155-60
usen rescoun, it hath doon by whiche it . . .	I.Pars. 165-70
As to my doorn in al Troyes cite . . .	I.Pars. 375-80
As to my doorn, that evere saw ruine . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
And, to my doorn, fairer than swiche twelve . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
'It is no rape in my doorn, ne no vice, . . .	I.Pars. 815-20
	I.Pars. 1030-5
	I.Pars. 1060-5
	I.Pars. 1090-5
	PF. 308
	PF. 548
	PF. 548
	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
	TC.1. 100
	TC.4. 387
	TC.4. 402
	TC.4. 596



**Doom—Continued**

Ther-as the doom of Minos wolde it dighte;	TC.4. 1188
Ne the ordre of hir dom,	HF.3. 815
Or by the fatale eustren hadde my dome,	LGW. 2630
As to my dom that ever was lyyng,	Comp.A. 52
Ther lakkeide no flour to my dome,	RR. 901

**Dooms**

In termes hadde he caas and doomes alle	A.Prol. 323
And yaf his doomes upon sondry cas,	C.Doc. 163
this manere the domes of men discorden,	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
the whiche domes of men the betydinge	Bo.5. p.3.

That, with hir termes and hir domes,	1705-10
	RR. 199

**Doomsday**

Fro hennes unto doomsday?	HF.3. 194
---------------------------	-----------

**Doomsman**

Be doomsman of hire dede beautee;	B.Mk. 3680
constrayned by thyn doomsman to witnessen the	I.Pars. 590-5
trouthes.	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
herited that he myghte ben doomsman or	

**Door**

Housbondes at chirche dore she hadde fyve,	A.Prol. 460
Ther nas no dore that he nolde heve of harre,	A.Prol. 550
The rynges on the temple dore that hong,	A.Kn. 2422
'Clepe at his dore, or knocke with a stoon;	A.Mil. 3432
And at the chambre dore, whil he stood,	A.Mil. 3435
Whil that thou, Robyn, hevest of the dore;	A.Mil. 3466
And to the chambre dore he gan hym dresse;	A.Mil. 3468
Into the floor the dore fil anon,	A.Mil. 3471
And on the threshold of the dore withoute;	A.Mil. 3482
This Nicholas his dore faste shette	A.Mil. 3499
He shette his dore withoute candel lyght,	A.Mil. 3634
Aboute his dore, syn day bigan to sprynge.	A.Mil. 3674
Ful softe out at the dore he gan to stele,	A.Mil. 3786
Out at the dore he gooth ful prively,	A.Rv. 4057
Right at the entree of the dore bihynde,	A.Rv. 4243
And at the Millen dore they tok here cake	A.Rv. 4311 var
For which ful faste his countour dore he shette;	B.Sh. 1275
And with that word his countour dore he shette,	B.Sh. 1439
And out at dore anon I moot me dighte,	B.Mk. 3104
Housbondes at chirche dore I have had fyve;	D.WB. 6
Lokynge out at his dore upon a day,	D.WB. 646
And whan that he was out at dore anon,	D.Sum. 1757
That been my felawes, in oure dore and se	E.Cl. 282
Out at the dore, and after that cam she,	E.Cl. 367
In at the halle dore, al oodeynly,	F.Sq. 80
Yet right anon as that his dore is uppe,	F.Sq. 615
And shette the dore, whils we been aboute	G.CY. 1137
And his maister shette the dore anon,	G.CY. 1142
The chambre dore, shortly for to seyn,	G.CY. 1217
And eek his speche, and out at dore hym along,	H.Mcp. 306
grace wel for to do. 'I was atte dore of thyn herte,'	I.Pars. 285-90
Be-fore the temple dore, ful soberly,	PF. 239
And nigh the dore, ay under shames drede,	TC.1. 180
And every wight out at the dore him dighte,	TC.2. 948
And seide her, 'At this closet dore withoute,	TC.3. 684
And gan the stowe dore al softe unpinne;	TC.3. 698
And they that layen at the dore withoute	TC.3. 745
Go'th to the dore anon withouten lette	TC.3. 748
'Here at this lite trappe-dore,' quod he,—	TC.3. 759
He rist him up, and every dore he shette	TC.4. 232
The chambre dore, undide it him anon;	TC.4. 352
And at the chambre dore they abyde.	LGW. 1718
Ryght faste by the dore at his entrynge;	LGW. 2143
And every wight out at the dore hym spedde.	LGW. 2677
Upon this dore I gan to smyte	RR. 531
Til that dore of thilk entre	RR. 537
Whan that this dore hadde opened me	RR. 585
Sith she the dore of that gardyne	RR. 699
Thanne shal thou go the dore before,	RR. 2659
Fro dore to dore he may go trace,	RR. 6745

**Doors**

The northern lyght in at the dores shoon,—	A.Kn. 1987
The dores were al of adamant eterne,	A.Kn. 1990
And eek the dores, clatereden ful faste,	A.Kn. 2423
dores weren fast y-shette. Thre of	B.Mel. 2157-60
The gayler shette the dores of the tour,	B.Mk. 3615
Out of his dores anon he bath hym dight	B.Mk. 3719
The fastere shette they the dores alle;	B.Mk. 3722
And out at dores sterten they anon,	B.NP. 4567
And lat men shette the dores and go thanne,	D.WB. 1141
chirkyng of dores, or crakyng of houses, by gnaw-	
ynge.	I.Pars. 605-10
And alle the dores weren faste y-shette—	TC.3. 233
For, whan he saw her dores spered alle,	TC.5. 531
Thy colde dores, dorste I for this route:	TC.5. 552
When I out of the dores cam,	HF.1. 480
That dwellen almost at thy dores,	HF.2. 142
Straight down to the dores wyde,	HF.3. 330
Been al the dores opened wide,	HF.3. 862

**Dorigen**

And spoken I wole of Dorigene his wyf,	F.Fkl. 815
And synge also, save Dorigen allone,	F.Fkl. 919
Daunced a squier biforn Dorigen,	F.Fkl. 926
Unwityng of this Dorigen at al,	F.Fkl. 936
O, blisful artow now, thou Dorigen!	F.Fkl. 1090
Thus playned Dorigene a day or tweye,	F.Fkl. 1457
'Is ther oght elles, Dorigen, but this?'	F.Fkl. 1469
'Gooth forth, anon, with Dorigen,' he sayde,	F.Fkl. 1483
On Dorigen that was so amorus,	F.Fkl. 1500

**Dorigen—Continued**

On Dorigene remembreth, atte leeste.	F.Fkl. 1542
Arveragus and Dorigene his wyf	F.Fkl. 1551
The sorwe of Dorigen he tolde hym als,—	F.Fkl. 1598

**Dormant**

His tale dormant in his halle alway,	A.Prol. 353
--------------------------------------	-------------

**Dortour**

Seith this frere, 'at hoom in oure dortour.	D.Sum. 1855
---	-------------

**Dossers**

Or elles hottes or dossers;	HF.3. 850
-----------------------------	-----------

**Dost**

Thou dost noght elles but despendest tyme;	B.Mel. 2121
But wel I woot thou dost myn herte to erme	C.Pard. 312
What dostow at my neighbors hous?	D.WB. 239
The frere answerde, 'O Thomas, dostow so?	D.Sum. 1954
'O stronge lady, stoore, what dostow?'	E.Mch. 2367
At alle tymes, but whan thou dost thy peyne	H.Mcp. 330
what thou art that dost the synne;	I.Pars. 960-5
Now think not so, for thou dost gret folye;	TC.2. 1510
That this which thou dost for companye,	TC.3. 396
And this that thou dost, calle it gentillesse,	TC.3. 402
'Thou dost, allas, too shortly thyn office,	TC.3. 1436
Delivere now the world, than dostow right,	TC.4. 515
Now loveth thee as wel as thou dost here,	TC.4. 612
As thou dost myn to longen her to see;	TC.5. 597
O Trolous, what dostow now?' she seyde;	TC.5. 734
What dost thou here than?' quod he.	HF.3. 793
And salved him. Quod he, 'What dostow here,	LGW. 315
And homeward peysyf thou dost retorne.	RR. 2446
Quod Shame. 'Thou doist us vylanye;	RR. 4009
Thou doist gret folye forto leve	RR. 4016

**Dotage**

With olde folk, save dotage, is namoore.	A.Rv. 3898
Thanne sit he down and writ in his dotage	D.WB. 709
Were it for hoolynesse or for dotage	E.Mch. 1253
Lest I my-self falle eft in swich dotage.	Buk. 8

**Dotard**

Til they be wedded,—olde dotard shrewel	D.WB. 291
For certeyn, olde dotard, by youre leve,	D.WB. 331

**Dotards**

thise olde dotardes holours, yet wol they kisse, though	I. Pars. 855-60
---	-----------------

**Dote**

I dote nat; I woot the cause why	E.Mch. 1441
That he wol make hym doted anon right,	G.CY. 983
Wel wot I therby thow begynnyst dote,	LGW.G. 261

**Doted**

But thilke doted fool that eft hath lever	Buk. 13
And was a doted thing bi-comen.	RR. 407

**Doth**

He sleep namoore than dooth a nyghtyngale.	A.Prol. 98
And eek as loude, as dooth the chapel belle,	A.Prol. 171
But smoth it heeng as dooth a strike of flex;	A.Prol. 676
Dooth to the ladies whan they from hym wente;	A.Kn. 999
And yet dooth Juno me wel moore shame,	A.Kn. 1555
He festeth hem, and dooth so greet labour	A.Kn. 2193
For she that dooth me al this wo endure	A.Kn. 2396
He, rolleth under foot as dooth a bal;	A.Kn. 2614
And som tyme dooth hem Theuses to reste,	A.Kn. 2621
What seith she now, what dooth this queene of love,	A.Kn. 2664
And whos gruncheth ought, he dooth folye,	A.Kn. 3045
And she sproung, as a colt doth in the trave,	A.Mil. 3282
But dooth ful softe unto his chambre carie	A.Mil. 3410
As dooth the white dake after hire drake;	A.Mil. 3576
I moorne as dooth a lamb after the tete;	A.Mil. 3704
And weepe as dooth a child that is y-bete.	A.Mil. 3759
But if I fare as dooth an openers;	A.Rv. 3871
But dooth his note and with the clerkes pleyde,	A.Rv. 4063
'Hym thar nat wene wel that yvele dooth,'	A.Rv. 4320
As dooth the stream that turneth never agayn,	B.ML 23
Dooth thyng for certein ende that ful derk is	B.ML 481
This constable dooth forth come a messenger,	B.ML 724
Greet cheere dooth this noble senatour	B.ML 1002
Everich of hem dooth oother greet honour;	B.ML 1004
This senatour dooth Alla greet honour,	B.ML 1046
Dooth this message unto the emperour,	B.ML 1087
Passen as dooth a shadwe upon the wal;	B.Sh. 1199
This provost dooth the Jewes for to sterve,	B.Pri. 1819
For unto no wight dooth he daliaunce.	B.Th. 1894
Ne seith nat alle thyng as his felawe dooth;	B.Mel. 2135
anoyeth, as doth to synge biforn hym that	B.Mel. 2235-40
seith, "Who so that dooth to that oother	B.Mel. 2240-5
but do wel to hym that dooth thee harm,	B.Mel. 2480-5
for Cassidore seith that as yvele dooth he	B.Mel. 2715-20
he that dooth the outrage; and therefore, ye shul	B.Mel. 2715-20
"Dooth some goode dedes, that the	B.Mel. 2785-90
alle thynges left, ne dooth his diligence	B.Mel. 2830-5
repreveth hym that dooth folye he	B.Mel. 2890-5
'Dame,' quod Melibee, 'dooth youre wil	B.Mel. 2910-5
For wy3 and youthe dooth Venus encrease,	C.Doc. 59
For who so dooth a traitour is certeyn;	C.Doc. 89
As dooth me right upon this pitous bille,	C.Doc. 166
Dooth with youre child youre wyl, a Goddes namel'	C.Doc. 250
And ryng it out as lowd as doth a belle	C.Pard. 331 var
As dooth a dowe, sityng on a berne;	C.Pard. 397
Persevereth longer than dooth drunkenesse,	C.Pard. 497
Ne dooth unto an old man noon harm now,	C.Pard. 745
Unto this day it dooth myn herte boote	D.WB. 472
And he up stirt as dooth a wood leoun,	D.WB. 794
Assay, and he shal fynde it that so dooth,	D.WB. 942
This knyght ne stood nat stille as doth a best,	D.WB. 1034

Doth—Continued

Dooth as yow list, I am heer at youre wille. . .  
Alwey, as dooth the fyr, lo, in his kynde; . .  
That he is gentil that dooth gentil dedie; . .  
Dooth with my lyl and deth right as yow leste.  
That wylz ne dooth to folk no swich offence. . .  
Thyn angre dooth thee al to soore smerte. . .  
The frere up stirte, as dooth a wood leoun,—  
‘Ye ryde as coy and stille as dooth a mayde. . .  
And ech of hem dooth al his diligence . . .  
Gooth now,’ quod she, ‘and dooth my lordes heeste;  
Ye been oure lord, dooth with youre owene thyng  
Dooth youre plesauce, I wol youre lust obeye.  
And after that dooth forth hire bysnesse. . .  
Walter hire dooth so feithfully plesauce . . .  
For every man and womman dooth his myght  
Ne dreed hem nat, doth hem no reverence,  
And thou shalt make hym couche as dooth a quaille.  
That day and nyght he dooth al that he kan  
A trewe servant dooth moore diligence . . .  
Though I be hoor, I fare as dooth a tree . . .  
Dooth now in this matiere right as yow leste,  
Swifter than dooth an arwe out of the bowe. . .  
And finally he dooth al his labour, . . .  
Dooth hym disport, he is a gentil man, . . .  
He dooth al that his lady lust and lyketh;  
As dooth the mooder whan the child shal dye.  
As dooth an egle whan hym list to soore, . . .  
They murthered as dooth a swarm of been,  
As rody and bright as dooth the yonge sonne  
For love of God, as dooth youre-selve grace,  
Dooth so his cerymonyes and obeisances,  
She dooth hire bysnesse and al hir myght,  
That he ne dooth, or seith, som tyme amys.  
It dooth no good, to my wit, but anyeth;  
But langwischeth as a furye dooth in helle;  
‘Lord Phebus, dooth this miracle for me;  
Dooth to his maister chiere and reverence,  
Dooth as yow list, have youre bihest in mynde,  
‘Yowre princes erren, as your nobyle dooth,’  
So dooth my lord, and that me greveth soore.  
Telle how he dooth, I pray thee hertely,  
This worthy Phebus dooth all that he kan  
eftsoone dooth thyng for which hym oghte  
‘Dooth digne fruyt of penitence’;  
and dooth hym haten his synne;  
tyme as dooth the hound that retourneth  
that dooth synne is thral of synne’;  
of God, right as dooth a derk clowde  
the reverence that man doth to man;  
no good werk ne dooth synge thilke newe Frenshe  
song,  
and the same harm dooth som tyme the  
and therefore dooth he synne, for  
he dooth synne; and eek whan he speketh  
that al that he dooth is in the love of God, and for  
that if a man be good, and dooth or seith  
of goodnesse that hymself dooth, or that  
his enemy dooth to hym he shal doon  
dooth bountee to hem that yow haten.  
that any man dooth to his neighbere comth of  
wrathe dooth al that ever the devel hym  
that man dooth to his neighbere in body, or  
hym, he dooth synne, and he shal bere  
places to sle the child, or elles dooth . . synne  
synne that he dooth. Now if he  
seith thus of debonairete, that it dooth noon harm  
whan that a man dooth gladly . . . al that he sholde  
do.  
synne, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu  
But accide dooth no swich diligence.  
He dooth alle thyng with any, and with  
that dooth the service of God  
and therefore he shendeth al that he dooth.  
synful man that dooth penitence, as upon  
the norice. Negligence ne dooth no fors,  
that is to seyn whan a man dooth . . grete werkes  
that vice, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu  
dooth moore observance in kepnyng of  
his tresor than he dooth to service of  
and who so dooth is traitour to Crist.  
no riche metes ne drynkes, ne dooth no fors  
no likerounesse that he dooth with his wyf,  
for he that so dooth, certes, he casteth  
Certes, he that so dooth is cause of manye  
for wikked haste dooth no profit;  
Of Love, that for my trouthe doth me dye.  
Dooth such hardnesse to his creature.  
The sore spark of peyne now doth me spille.  
The more I love, the more she doth me smerte.  
As is your moste plesure, so doth by me;  
But nothing thenketh the fals as doth the trewe.  
That serveth love, and doth hir observance  
I fare as doth the songe of *Chantepleure*;  
And Sereis next, that doth of hungir bote;  
And greye, I mene the goshaik that doth pyne  
Than som man doth that hath served ful yore.  
And who-so doth, ful foule himself acloyeth,  
that man that so dooth hath cast away his

D.W.B. 1042  
D.W.B. 1149  
D.W.B. 1170  
D.W.B. 1248  
D.Sum. 2058  
D.Sum. 2092  
D.Sum. 2152  
E.Cl. 2  
E.Cl. 195  
E.Cl. 568  
E.Cl. 652  
E.Cl. 658  
E.Cl. 1015  
E.Cl. 1111  
E.Cl. 1122  
E.Cl. 1201  
E.Cl. 1206  
E.Mch. 1256  
E.Mch. 1298  
E.Mch. 1461  
E.Mch. 1517  
E.Mch. 1673  
E.Mch. 1765  
E.Mch. 1924  
E.Mch. 2012  
E.Mch. 2365  
F.Sq. 123  
F.Sq. 204  
F.Sq. 385  
F.Sq. 458  
F.Sq. 515  
F.Sq. 642  
F.Fkl. 780  
F.Fkl. 875  
F.Fkl. 950  
F.Fkl. 1065  
F.Fkl. 1257  
F.Fkl. 1335  
G.SN. 449  
G.CY. 650  
G.CY. 654  
H.Mep. 156  
I.Pars. 85-90  
I.Pars. 115-20  
I.Pars. 120-5  
I.Pars. 135-40  
I.Pars. 140-5  
I.Pars. 185-90  
I.Pars. 185-90  
I.Pars. 245-50  
I.Pars. 360-5  
I.Pars. 370-5  
I.Pars. 370-5  
I.Pars. 380-5  
I.Pars. 495-500  
I.Pars. 500-5  
I.Pars. 520-5  
I.Pars. 525-30  
I.Pars. 555-60  
I.Pars. 555-60  
I.Pars. 560-5  
I.Pars. 570-5  
I.Pars. 575-80  
I.Pars. 620-5  
I.Pars. 655-60  
I.Pars. 675-80  
I.Pars. 675-80  
I.Pars. 680-5  
I.Pars. 680-5  
I.Pars. 680-5  
I.Pars. 685-90  
I.Pars. 700-5  
I.Pars. 710-5  
I.Pars. 735-40  
I.Pars. 745-50  
I.Pars. 745-50  
I.Pars. 745-50  
I.Pars. 765-70  
I.Pars. 830-5  
I.Pars. 855-60  
I.Pars. 865-70  
I.Pars. 870-5  
I.Pars. 1000-5  
Pity. 7  
Mars. 232  
Comp.L. 14  
Comp.L. 20  
Comp.L. 121  
Anel. 105  
Anel. 218  
Anel. 320  
PF. 276  
PF. 335  
PF. 476  
PF. 517  
Bo.1. m.4.  
95-100

Doth—Continued

flaume walweth up, ne no deluge ne doth so cruele  
harmes. . .  
and destrucciouns as doothe the flaume . . .  
othere ne mai doon in hym that he doth . . .  
whiche writynges . . . eelde doth away, both hem  
and ek hir auctours!  
every wyght leerneth, he ne doth no thing . . .  
certes so doth distemprance to feble . . .  
tyranyes, than doth thilke tyraunt nat . . .  
but wrecchidnesse of hym that dooth the wrong. . .  
that that god doth and the hap of fortune, yif  
god . . . dooth swiche thing, of whiche thing . . .  
ne doth no thing) by his propre moevynges, . . .  
That this be soth, hath proved, and doth yit. . .  
As doth your lay, and that knowe alle ye. . .  
That oon that exes doth ful yvele fare, . . .  
As doth a hawk that listeth for to pleye; . . .  
As sharp as doth he, Ticius, in helle, . . .  
‘And I thy borw, fyl no wight doth but so!’  
Whan Phebus doth his brighte bemes sprede . . .  
For dredeles men telteth that he doth . . .  
Wo worth that herbe also that doth no bote!  
It semeth not that Love doth you longe, . . .  
Swich chere him doth, that he and I may liven!  
Y-wis, I love him best, so doth he me: . . .  
This doth me so to vertu for t’entende, . . .  
Of his good-wil, and doth him not to deye!  
Lo, yond he rit!’—‘Ye,’ quod she, ‘so he doth.’—  
God wot that thy disece doth me wo!  
The grete sweigh doth it come al at ones, . . .  
That doth you harm, and bring him sone of live!  
For love of God—and so doth Pandar eke—  
For Goddes love; and doth him not to deye.’—  
She doth herself a shame and him a gile. . .  
Why doth my dere herte thus, allas!’—  
And doth right so: I holde it for the beste.’—  
‘Than, em,’ quod she, ‘doth her-of as you list!  
Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere, . . .  
That it unnethe doth or seith amis, . . .  
That doth your herte this disece endure; . . .  
And after siker doth her vois out-ringe; . . .  
And sodeinly rescous doth him escapen, . . .  
Dooth therewithal right as your-selve leste. . .  
And couples doth in vertu for to dwelle, . . .  
Al this doth Love, ay heried be his mightes!  
But al this los ne doth me no disece: . . .  
To chaungen her that doth thee al thy wo?  
But how this cas doth Troilus moleste, . . .  
And doth somewhat as that I shal you seye,  
‘For if ye wiste how sore it doth me smerte, . . .  
In furie, as doth he, Ixion, in helle; . . .  
As time hem hurt, a time doth hem cure!’  
That doth thee fele in slepe al this penaunce.  
That in my soule I fele it doth me bote!  
Delivere it sone of al that doth it care!  
‘And that doth me to han so gret a wonder,  
‘If other cause aught doth you for to dwelle, . . .  
Allas, what harme doth apparence, . . .  
Lo, how a woman doth amys, . . .  
That doth me flec ful ofte fer . . .  
Whan tempest doth the shippes swalowe, . . .  
But hit doth me for fere swete. . .  
As doth when that men mette leed, . . .  
As doth the ryver from a welle, . . .  
As doth the routyng of the stoon, . . .  
‘Thus hath he sayd,’ and ‘Thus he dooth,’  
As doth the faire white mone, . . .  
But-if hymselfe it seeth, or elles dooth; . . .  
As doth the tydif, for newfangelnesse,—  
So that his lokyng doth myn herte colde. . .  
As doth a curre, or elles another best. . .  
Al lyeth in yow,—dooth wyth hym what yow liste.  
For who-so yeveth a gifte, or doth a grace,  
And next the shryne a pitte than doth she grave,  
How doth this woful Tesbe in this cas?  
And prively he doth his shippes dyghte,  
She seketh halwes, and doth sacrifice;  
These straunge folke, and doth hem grete honour;  
Ryght as hymselfe now doth, ryght so did he,  
And doth him honour as hyt was to done,  
And doth his othe, and goth with hir to bedde,  
For which the drede doth me so to smerte;  
As doth the fox Renarde, the foxes sone; . . .  
Thys honourable quene doth him chere, . . .  
And doth with Phillis what-so that him leste,  
And quoke as doth the lefe of aspe grene;  
As doth the brameche that Zepherus shaketh,  
And drede of dethe doth hir so moche wo,  
Stryve noght, as doth the crokke with the wal.  
Ther doth no wyght nothing so resonable,  
That causeles doth me this sorwe drye?  
Sithen that she doth othere men the same,  
and so doth the sonne. . .

Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
Bo.3. m.11.  
1050-5  
Bo.4. p.2.  
1235-40  
Bo.4. m.2.  
1265-70  
Bo.4. p.4.  
1395-400  
Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5  
Bo.4. p.6.  
1505-10  
Bo.5. m.4.  
1810-5  
TC.1. 330  
TC.1. 340  
TC.1. 628  
TC.1. 671  
TC.1. 788  
TC.1. 1038  
TC.2. 54  
TC.2. 185  
TC.2. 345  
TC.2. 546  
TC.2. 578  
TC.2. 846  
TC.2. 853  
TC.2. 1209  
TC.2. 1294  
TC.2. 1360  
TC.2. 1383  
TC.2. 1608  
TC.2. 1676  
TC.3. 123  
TC.3. 777  
TC.3. 843  
TC.3. 847  
TC.3. 939  
TC.3. 975  
TC.3. 1034  
TC.3. 1043  
TC.3. 1237  
TC.3. 1242  
TC.3. 1330  
TC.3. 1749  
TC.3. 1757  
TC.4. 89  
TC.4. 487  
TC.4. 880  
TC.4. 1502  
TC.4. 1618  
TC.5. 212  
TC.5. 350  
TC.5. 361  
TC.5. 672  
TC.5. 958  
TC.5. 981  
TC.5. 1394  
HF.1. 265  
HF.1. 269  
HF.2. 102  
HF.2. 528  
HF.2. 534  
HF.3. 558  
HF.3. 563  
HF.3. 843  
HF.3. 862  
HF.3. 1028  
LGW. 13  
LGW. 154  
LGW. 240  
LGW. 396  
LGW. 449  
LGW. 451  
LGW. 678  
LGW. 877  
LGW. 1288  
LGW. 1310  
LGW. 1508  
LGW. 1555  
LGW. 1597  
LGW. 1644  
LGW. 1728  
LGW. 2448  
LGW. 2452  
LGW. 2469  
LGW. 2648  
LGW. 2681  
LGW. 2685  
Truth. 12  
Ven. 35  
Comp.A. 32  
Comp.A. 60  
Astr. 209-11



# Doth—Continued

approchith neer the est than doth that	Astr. 358-62
Than doth the nyghtyngale hir myght	RR. 78
And hath such [wo] when folk doth good,	RR. 275
And all doth waxe and fostred be,	RR. 389
On damysell than doth roket;	RR. 1240
Sens that thyn answer doth me ease,	RR. 1984
That forto serven doth his payne	RR. 2110
That he is gentil by cause he doth	RR. 2196
For love doth hate, as I fynde,	RR. 2287
Unto the mayde that hir doith serve,	RR. 2697
For hope so sore doith hem desire	RR. 2772
Doth hem endure all mysheef;	RR. 2786
Doith to hem that be in my las.	RR. 2790
Whanne ony lover doth compleyne,	RR. 2797
On many a just man doth he wreke.	RR. 3030
Fro day to day he doth me drye—	RR. 3105
Who tristith thee, he doth folye,	RR. 4010
To Innocentis doith such grevaunce.	RR. 4273
She canne arise that doth morne,	RR. 4361
That but yon walle, which hym doth close,	RR. 4372
If Jelousie doth thes payne,	RR. 4391
The which now doth me soore greve.	RR. 4530
And sith so sore he doth me greve,	RR. 4599
What wight doth now his bysnesse	RR. 4846
He doth trespassse, I you ensure.	RR. 4850
So ofte it doth shame or damage	RR. 4895
But al his lyf he doth so morne,	RR. 4917
Delite so doth his bridil leede.	RR. 4932
So litel while it doth endure	RR. 5025
Away fro troute it doth so varie,	RR. 5315
For love that profit doth abide	RR. 5329
Lo, what profit his catell doth?	RR. 5376
That unto men more profit doth	RR. 5410
And mylken [hem] as doth a norys;	RR. 5418
Whanne high estat is she doth reverse,	RR. 5468
And from her richesse doth hem fle,	RR. 5471
For more dothe profit and valour	RR. 5556 em
Bi fer than doth prosperite;	RR. 5558
Wel more avauntage doth hym thanne,	RR. 5575
Than doth richesse that hym deceyveth.	RR. 5578
Than doth he that is chiche,	RR. 5588
He doth [that] for that he wole be	RR. 5627
The whiche doth hym lasse offense	RR. 5677
Ne doth not all my desyring;	RR. 5880
Than doth the riche chynchy gned;	RR. 6002
But who so doth, if he wise be,	RR. 6315
Doth that they preche, I rede you alle,	RR. 6896
But doth not as they don a dele;	RR. 6897
That doth a good turne out of drede,	RR. 6947
Bet than a fish doth with his fynne.	RR. 7008
That doth the synfull folk convert	RR. 7185
And doth hem dishonour and shame,	RR. 7540
Full offer than he doth now.	RR. 7628
No more ne doth Faire-Welcomyng,	RR. 7639
But now all other wise doth he.	RR. 7660 em

# Double

Of double worstede was his semycope,	A.Prol. 262
Encressen double wise the peynes stronge	A.Kn. 1338
Who feeleth double soor and heynesse	A.Kn. 1454
Thy brother sone, that was thy double allye,	B.Mk. 3593
Janus sit by the fyr with double berd,	F.Fkl. 1252
Now comth the synne of double tonge	I.Pars. 640-5
And yet ther-to is double thy penaunce,	Mars. 109
Then hadde he double wo and passioun,	Mars. 255
But he was double in love, and nothyng pleyne,	Anel. 87
ateynt the doutous or double visage of	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
The double sorwe of Troilus to tellen,	TC.1. 1
In which ye may the double sorwes here	TC.1. 54
That is to seyn, with double wordes slye,	TC.5. 898
Or fals, or prevy or double was.	HF.1. 285
For the perill that I sawe double.	RR. 1756
They be so double in her falschede;	RR. 2540
Thi joye shall double withoute gesse	RR. 2817
To make double confessioun,	RR. 6396
To make my confessioun double.	RR. 6408
To have double absolucioun.	RR. 6410
The double sentence for to se.	RR. 7472

# Doubled

that doubleth his sorwe, myghte yve hym and	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
But thanne ye doubled hem well more.	RR. 3566

# Doubleness

Anon this tigre ful of doubleness	F.Sq. 543
Ther doubleness or feynyng sholde approche,	F.Sq. 556
As ministre of my wit, the doubleness	G.CY. 1300
And swor he coude her doubleness espye,	Anel. 159
[And] doubleness, and tresoun, and envye,	Form.A. 63
For I lovede nevere doubleness.	RR. 2366
In trouthe withoute doubleness,	RR. 2885
Or doubleness of repentynge.	RR. 4614
These freendis ful of doubleness	RR. 5566

# Doubtleth

That doubtleth al my torment and my wo.'	A.Kn. 1298
Now, wis, his sorwe doubtleth al my payne!	TC.4. 903
Hir grete bounte doubtleth hir renoun.	LGW. 522

# Doubling

But now, thurgh doubling of my payne,	RR. 4323
---------------------------------------	----------

# Doubt

But rather wolde he yeven, out of doute,	A.Prol. 487
--	-------------

# Doubt—Continued

Thus arrow of my conseil, out of doute:	A.Kn. 1141
Withouten doute it may stonden so.	A.Kn. 1322
Thy wyf shal I wel saven, out of doute.	A.Mil. 3561
Gret sokene hath this millere, out of doute,	A.Rv. 3987
And seyde his wyf was comen, out of doute,	B.ML. 390
My lady queene hath child withouten doute,	B.ML. 734
Ther is no conseil hyd, withouten doute.	B.ML. 777
For, God it woot, I wende withouten doute	B.Sh. 1596
And, if so be that thou be in doute	B.Mel. 2405-10
thyng of which he is in doute whether	B.Mel. 2410-5
be coward, that thou doute ther wher as	B.Mel. 2515-20
The sentence of it sooth is, out of doute,—	C.Doc. 157
'I graunte,' quod that outh, 'out of doute,	C.Pard. 822
Thanne wolde he seye right thus, withouten doute:	D.WB. 654
I myghte no longer kepe it, out of doute.'	D.WB. 978
To preche, and eek to begge, it is no doute.	D.Sum. 1712
For out of doute this olde poure man	E.Cl. 904
At Thebes, whan the citee was in doute.	E.Mch. 1721
For out of doute, I veraily suppose	E.Mch. 2031
Save, out of doute, he may nat forgoon	E.Mch. 2085
Com forth, my white spouse! out of doute	E.Mch. 2144
For verray love this is, withouten doute.	E.Mch. 2183
To hire of love; he hadde of it no doute.	F.Fkl. 1096
He lese shal; ther-of have I no doute.	G.CY. 833
Somme lepe into the roof, withouten doute.	G.CY. 915
but certainly it is greet doute, for,	I.Pars. 90-5
no doute that it is deedly synne in	I.Pars. 295-300
it is no doute; and whan they souden by	I.Pars. 445-50
synne, yet sholde men doute hem, for	I.Pars. 645-50
only for the doute of Jhesu Crist and	I.Pars. 1020-5
For I dar swere, withoute doute,	BD. 819
Doute is ther noon, Queen of misericorde,	ABC. 25
And ther-for doute the nothing, for of	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
withouten doute, the fruites of the erthe owen to	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
Now is it no doute thanne that thise	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
'Certes,' quod I, 'it nys no doute	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
and inparfyt, ther may no man doute that	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
herof mai ther no man doute.'	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
that withouten doute every thing is in	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
I doute me of herbes and of trees (that is	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
to seyn, that I am in a doute of swiche	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
thar the nat doute. Now looke upon thise	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
doute that this world nys governed by	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
'Certes,' quod I, 'ne yet ne doute I it naught,	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
wene that it were to doute' (as who seith, 'but	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
douten that thei ne ben governed	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
be almyghty?—No man is in doute of it?'	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-1100
Ne I ne doute nat that thou ne	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
geten, thou maist nat doute that power ne failleth	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
thow ne wilt nat doute that he ne hath	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
than is it no doute that the gode folk ne	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
'I ne doute it nat,' quod I.	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
mede), certes no wise man ne may doute of the	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
peyne	Bo.4. p.3. 1395-400
'I ne doute nat,' quod I, 'that I nolde	Bo.4. p.4. 1445-50
gouverneth the world, ne doute the nat	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
whan o doute is determined and kut away,	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
ther nis no doute that thei ne ben doon ryghtfully	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
'Ne doute the ther-of no thing,' quod	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
and it is to doute that thou ne	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
rest, syn it nis nat to doute of the	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
by a more hard doute than I was.	Bo.5. p.3. 1665-70
'What doute is that?' quod sche, 'for	Bo.5. p.3. 1665-70
scholde ther duelle outely no doute.	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
withoute doute alle the thinges shollen	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
hath present withoute doute thei shollen	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
But aldermost in honour, out of doute,	TC.1. 152
Ne doute of reson, parde, is ther non.	TC.2. 366
Be the the wers whi nay with-outyn doute	TC.2. 735 var
Acheved wel, and stant withouten doute,	TC.2. 1392
Hadde out of doute a tyme to it founde	TC.3. 518 var
Ye, oon or two, withouten any doute.	TC.4. 404
Therof am I no maner thing in doute.	TC.4. 1277
They wolden seyn, and swere it out of doute,	TC.4. 1571
And further wolde han riden, out of doute,	TC.5. 68
To knowe a soth ther thou art now in doute.	TC.5. 1295
And her bisoughte assoilen him the doute	TC.5. 1453
Wep if thou wolt, or leff. For out of doute	TC.5. 1518
And finally he wot now, out of doute.	TC.5. 1644
I dar wel putte thes out of doute,—	HF.2. 90
And of his movyng, out of doute,	HF.2. 304
And lat a man stonde, out of doute,	HF.2. 529

**Doubt—Continued**

To come into hit, out of doute,	HF.3. 915
Withouten doute that is his office,	LGW. 383
For in that contre yit, withouten doute,	LGW. 721
Ye han your-selfe y-put in moche doute;	LGW. 1613
And every thridde yere, withouten doute,	LGW. 1932
Hight us that ye wolde comen out of doute,	LGW. 2502
Of venym durst hym no thing doute,	RR. 1089
Me to honoure, doute, and serve,	RR. 2023
And if ye doute it nolde obeye,	RR. 2079
And I hadde putte hym out of doute,	RR. 2102
For I nought doute of youre servise,	RR. 2108
Of that thou were in drede and doute,	RR. 2936
The roer was withoute doute	RR. 2967
And by the honde withoute doute,	RR. 3615
For hym my lyf lyth all in doute,	RR. 4513
For if thou knewe hym oute of doute,	RR. 4677
Or he shall greve thee, oute of doute;	RR. 5110
'All is not gospel, oute of doute,	RR. 7607

**Doubt see Doute, Endouted****Doutchile**

And if thee thyne it is doutable	RR. 5413
God wote thi lordship is doutable,	RR. 6274

**Doutaunce**

Sin God seeth every thing, out of doutaunce,	TC.4. 963
'Thus in this same wise, out of doutaunce,	TC.4. 1044

**Doutauness**

Of love, and in the keping which doutauness;	TC.1. 200
--	-----------

**Douted**

Soothly of this thefted doute Joseph,	I.Pars. 880-5
deth of the body; it mai nat be doute	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
iters than god, it mai nat ben doute	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
be I-douted, as wither that of thilke	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80

**Doutedest**

thou ne doutedest the nat that they nere governed	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
---	-------------------

**Doutest**

this: syn that thou ne douteit night	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
'Ne thou douteit nat,' quod sche,	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
'Thanne ne dowtestow nat,' quod sche,	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5

**Douteth**

ne no synne that he douteth for to do,	I.Pars. 695-700
ne douteth no travaille in tyme comynge	I.Pars. 735-40
compaignye of hem by whiche he douteth to be	I.Pars. 950-5
tempted,	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
to the ward that no man douteth that they ne	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
that thyng that he ne douteth nat but	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
no man douteth that he ne is strong in whom he	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-1100
'Certes,' quod I, 'no wyght ne douteth it,	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10

'Who so that evere,' quod I, 'douteth of this,

'for no wight ne douteth that he that

payne, he ne douteth nat that he nys	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
For douteth no thing, myn entencioun	TC.1. 683

**Douting**

To putte oure folk out of doutyng	RR. 6074
-----------------------------------	----------

**Douteles**

Ech of you bothe is worthy, doutelees,	A.Kn. 1831
She seyde, 'I am ashamed douteles.'	A.Kn. 2667
Me were looth be likned, doutelees,	B.M.L. 91
Custance, I wol be cristened, doutelees;	B.M.L. 226
But doutelees hir sentence is all oon.	B.M.L. 2142
for doutelees if we be sory and	B.M.L. 3075-80
This caused me my gromyng douteles.	B.NP. 4097
Of dremes, for I seye thee doutelees,	B.NP. 4298
Seneca seith a good word, doutelees;	C.Pard. 492
Oon of us two moote bowen, doutelees,	D.WB. 440
These wordes han they spoken, doutelees;	E.Ci. 485
Night for no covetise doutelees,	E.Mch. 2166
But doutelees, as trewe as any steel	E.Mch. 2426
Yet seen men wel by resoun, doutelees,	G.SN. 16
He seith how that the dragon doutelees	G.CY. 1435
'That is douteles,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
—I knowe doutelees that thilke thyng	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
schrewe doutelees ben unmyghty.	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
'Allas! I wolde han trusted, douteles,	TC.2. 414
'Ye, douteles,' quod she, 'myn uncle deder!—	TC.2. 494
For I am sik in earnest douteles,	TC.2. 1529
Nay, douteles! for al-so God me save,	TC.3. 1378
And douteles, no nede was him biseche	TC.3. 1788
I may her have right sone douteles.	TC.4. 102
For douteles, to don his wo to falle,	TC.4. 430
But douteles, for aught that may bifalle,	TC.4. 499
'Ye, douteles!—And she answerde, 'Allas!	TC.4. 1235
And douteles, if that I otheer wen'de,	TC.4. 1650
For douteles, if she have in her thought	TC.5. 102
'Now douteles this lady can her good!	TC.5. 1149
God helpe me so! in no ryme doutelees,	Scog. 37
Or yewe hem tribute douteles,	RR. 6285
(Thus is it gloosed douteles;	RR. 6890
That ben comaunded douteles	RR. 7189
The deth of helle douteles,	RR. 7663

**Doutous**

The stature of hire was of a doutous jugement,	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
ateynt the doutous or double visage of	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
of the certein visages and eek the doutous [sic] visages of	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
'This thing,' quod I, 'nys not doutous;	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
More than we men that han doutous weninge.	TC.4. 992

**Doutes**

Of sondry doutes thus they jangle and trete,	F.Sq. 220
see wel now certeynly withouten doutes	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
ther waxen othere doutes withoute nombre,	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
that a wyght constreynede tho doutes by	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50

**Doucet**

Bothe in doucet and in rede,	HF.3. 131
------------------------------	-----------

**Doughty**

Sire Thopas wax a doughty swayn;	B.Th. 1914
So doughty was hir housbonde and eek she,	B.Mk. 3502
Thurgh which ther dyde many a doughty man.	F.Sq. 11
Ful glad and blithe this noble doughty kyng	F.Sq. 338
He caste down many a doughty man.	RR. 1210
Ful doughty ben our heeles two	RR. 7486 var

**Dout- see Doubt-****Doute**

'Now, dame,' quod he, 'je vous dy sanz doute,	D.Sum. 1838
---	-------------

**Doutremere**

In fyn blak satyn doutremere,	BD. 253
-------------------------------	---------

**Dove**

As dooth a dowve, sittynge on a berne;	C.Pard. 397
The turtle voys is herd, my dowve sweete,	E.Mch. 2139
There was the dove, with hir eyen make;	PF. 341
And she was symple as dowve on tree.	RR. 1219

**Dove see Wood-dove****Dover**

And many a jakke of Dovere hastow soold,	A.Co. 4347
--	------------

**Doves**

Above hir heed hir dowves flikerynge.	A.Kn. 1962
Of downe of pure dowves white	BD. 250
And on the temple of doves white and faire	PF. 237
And everich egle ben the dowves fere,	TC.3. 1496
Hir dowves, and daun Cupido,	HF.1. 137
As it two yonge doves were.	RR. 1298

**Dowe**

To whom for evere mo myn herte I dowe!	TC.5. 230
--	-----------

**Dower**

And thilke dowers that ye broghten me,	E.Ci. 807
But ther as ye me profre swich dowsaire	E.Ci. 848

**Down**

This gentil due down from his courser sterte	A.Kn. 952
That alle the feeldees glyteren up and down,	A.Kn. 977
She walketh up and down, and as hire liste	A.Kn. 1052
Was in hire walk and romed up and down.	A.Kn. 1069
And therewithal on knees down he fil,	A.Kn. 1103
His felawe wente and soughte hym down in helle,—	A.Kn. 1200
And, shortly, turned was al up-so-down	A.Kn. 1377
And in a path he rometh up and down,	A.Kn. 1515
Now in the crope, now down in the breere,	A.Kn. 1532
Now up, now down, as boket in a welle.	A.Kn. 1533
And sette hym down withouten any moore:	A.Kn. 1541
And with that word he fil down in a trauce	A.Kn. 1572
But down on knees wente every maner wight	A.Kn. 1875
And fro the navelle down al covered was	A.Kn. 1957
Depeynted been the wallas up and down	A.Kn. 2054
And down he kneleth with ful humble cheere	A.Kn. 2219
Of pris of armes, blowen up and down,	A.Kn. 2241
The paleys ful of peples up and down,—	A.Kn. 2513
In al the world to seken up and down	A.Kn. 2587
The heraudes lefts hir prikyng up and down;	A.Kn. 2599
Ther, stomblen steedes stronge, and down gooth	A.Kn. 2613

al;	A.Kn. 2613
As he hadde seyn it chaungen, up and down,	A.Kn. 2840
Ne how the goddes ronnen up and down,	A.Kn. 2925
In al this world, to seken up and down,	A.Mil. 3252
This carpenter goth down and comth ageyn,	A.Mil. 3496
And down the carpenter by hym he sette.	A.Mil. 3500
Down of the laddre stalketh Nicholay,	A.Mil. 3648
This Absolon down sette hym on his knees,	A.Mil. 3723
And down gooth al; he foond neither to selle,	A.Mil. 3821
For whan he spak he was anon bore down	A.Mil. 3831
And se how that the mele falles down	A.Rv. 4042
He looketh up and down til he hath founde	A.Rv. 4059
Lay down thy swerd, and I wil myn alswe.	A.Rv. 4065
This sely clerkes rennen up and down	A.Rv. 4100
Down ran the bloody stream upon his brest,	A.Rv. 4276
And up they goon and down agayn anon,	A.Rv. 4279
And down he fil bakward upon his wyf,	A.Rv. 4281
And down he gooth, and cride, 'Harrow! I dye!	A.Rv. 4307
For he hath toold of loveris up and down	B.M.L. 53
They argumenten, casten up and down	B.M.L. 212
She sette hire down and seyde as ye shal heere.	B.M.L. 329
The constable of the castel down is fare	B.M.L. 512
She kneleth down and thanketh Goddes sonde;	B.M.L. 523
She sette hire down on knees and thus she sayde	B.M.L. 638
That from his eyen ran the water down.	B.M.L. 661
That down he fil atones as a stoon;	B.M.L. 670
And up she rist, and walketh down the stronde	B.M.L. 864
Down fro the castel comth ther many a wight,	B.M.L. 911
She lighte down and falleth hym to feete;	B.M.L. 1104
Down on hir knees falleth she to grounde;	B.M.L. 1153
Com down to-day, and lat youre bagges stonde.	B.Sh. 1410
And down he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette;	B.Sh. 1440
That ravysedest down fro the Deitee,	B.Pri. 1659
Down at the farther ende, in which ther were	B.Pri. 1686
His salte teeris trikked down as reyn,	B.Pri. 1864
That down he leyde him in that plas	B.Th. 1971



# Down—Continued

By dale and eek by downe.	B.Th. 1986
Prying over downe and dale	B.Th. 2027 var
he sette hym doun agayn; for Salomon	B.Mel. 2235-40
of overthrowng or fallynge doun.	B.Mel. 2755-60
fallen doun; and ye knowen wel that	B.Mel. 2865-70
Doun into helle, where he yet is inne.	B.Mk. 3193
And doun fil temple and al, and ther it lay;	B.Mk. 3275
But Fortune caste hym doun and ther he lay,	B.Mk. 3379
Were alle hise clothes brouded up and doun;	B.Mk. 3659
The peple eride and rombled up and doun,	B.Mk. 3725
So likerously, and ladde hym up and doun,	B.Mk. 3747
But swich a reyn doun fro the welkne shadde,	B.Mk. 3921
I sholde er this han fallen doun for sleepe,	B.NP. 3987
Me mette how that I romed up and doun	B.NP. 4088
And with that word he fly doun fro the beem,	B.NP. 4302
And on his toos he rometh up and doun;	B.NP. 4370
Com doun, and I shal telle yow what I mente;	B.NP. 4614
And with that word aswowne doun she fil.	C.Doc. 253
And when the lewed peple is doun y-set,	C.Pard. 392
That doun they sette hem by this precious hoord.	C.Pard. 775
Ful ofte in herte he rolleth up and doun	C.Pard. 838
Doun of his hors and breke his nekke atwo;	C.Pard. 936
Men may devyne, and glosen up and doun,	D.WB. 26
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and doun,	D.WB. 119
And for he squiereth me bothe up and doun,	D.WB. 305
Thanne sit he doun and writ in his dotage	D.WB. 709
Than with an angry wyf doun in the hous.	D.WB. 779
What? amble, or trotte, or pees, or go sit doun!	D.WB. 838
Wommen may go now sauffy up and doun;	D.WB. 878
Doun to a mareys faste by she ran.	D.WB. 970
She leyde hir mouth unto the water doun:	D.WB. 973
Unto a certeyn lynage doun the lyne,	D.WB. 1135
A somonour is a rennerer up and doun	D.Fri. 1283
And as an angel ladde hym up and doun,	D.Sum. 1678
And unto Sathanas he ladde hym doun,	D.Sum. 1686
And doun anon he sette hym on his knee.	D.Sum. 2120
'Now thanne, put in thy hand doun by my bak,	D.Sum. 2140
And doun his hand he launcheth to the cliffe,	D.Sum. 2145
A sturdy paas doun to the court he gooth,	D.Sum. 2162
Sit doun anon, and tel me what your grief is,	D.Sum. 2174
And in his herte he rolled up and doun	D.Sum. 2217
Thanne shal they knele doun, by on assent,	D.Sum. 2262
Doun at the roote of Vesulus the colde,	E.Cl. 58
And she set doun hir water pot anon	E.Cl. 290
And doun upon hir knes she gan to falle,	E.Cl. 292
Whan that the peple gazed up and doun,—	E.Cl. 1003
To sitten doun to mete, he gan to calle	E.Cl. 1028
Whan she this herde, aswowne doun she falleth	E.Cl. 1079
Doun ran, of hem that stodeen hire bisyde;	E.Cl. 1105
Er tyme come that I wil doun descende;	E.Mch. 1830
And doun he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryme.	E.Mch. 1857
Doun by his beddes syde sit she than,	E.Mch. 1934
And leyde hym doun to slepe, and that anon.	E.Mch. 1949
And sotilly this lettre doun she threste	E.Mch. 2003
Phebus of gold doun hath his stremes sent	E.Mch. 2220
And bere hem doun that wolden hem accuse;	E.Mch. 2270
He stoupeh doun, and on his bak she stood,	E.Mch. 2348
Com doun, my lief, and if I have myssayd,	E.Mch. 2391
And with that word she leepe doun fro the tree.	E.Mch. 2411
He rideth out of halle, and doun he lighte.	F.Sq. 169
And he wol doun descende and doun youre wille,	F.Sq. 323
And in the aleyes romeden up and doun,	F.Fkl. 1013
And on his knowes bare he sette hym doun,	F.Fkl. 1025
And in the halle rowen up and doun.	F.Fkl. 1145
Doun of his hors Aurelius lighte anon,	F.Fkl. 1183
Doun to his maistres feet he fil anon,	F.Fkl. 1302
Valerian, as deed, fil doun for drede	G.SN. 204
His hat heeng at his bak doun by a laas,	G.CY. 574
He koude al clene turne it up-so-doun,	G.CY. 625
Sitte we doun, and lat us myrie make'	G.CY. 1195
Which that y-cleped is Bobbe-up-and-doun,	H.Mep. 2
For lakke of speche, and doun the hors hym caste,	H.Mep. 48
By force of meynce, for to sleen doun right,	H.Mep. 228
or ordinance turned up-so-doun.	I.Pars. 260-5
al this ordre or ordinance is turned up-so-doun.	I.Pars. 260-5
moote descenden into helle al doun, al	I.Pars. 440-5
into helle . . . al doun; for in hire houses been iniqui-	I.Pars. 440-5
tees	I.Pars. 495-500
turne all thilke goodnesse up-so-doun,	I.Pars. 990-5
set him doun anon by the lord, men wolde	BD. 13
Alway in poynnt to falle a-doun;	BD. 106
But doun on knees she sat anon	BD. 122
With that word she heng doun the heed	BD. 161
Came rennyng fro the clifles a-doun,	BD. 163
And romnen doun right by a cave	BD. 250
Of downe of pure dowwes white	BD. 348
And I herde goyng, bothe up and doun;	BD. 393
Heeld doun his heed and joynd his eres,	BD. 394
And leyde al smothe doun his heres.	BD. 398
Doun by a floury grene wente	BD. 444
Doun the wode; so at the laste	BD. 490
Doun to his herte, to make hym warme;	BD. 634
That is brought up she set al doun;	BD. 1164
Upon his anvylt up and doun	Mars. 210
Of adventures of love up and doun?	PF. 537
That noon by skilles may be brought a-doun;	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
and caste my syghte doun to the erthe,	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
sche ner, and sette her doun upon the	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
ne mowen yeten a-doun no lyght.	

# Down—Continued

the fleetyng stream, that royleth doun	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
rayn descendede doun fro hevене that	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
rychesse) hield a-doun with ful horn,	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
and ne wol nought ben cast doun with the	Bo.2. m.4. 415-2
turned up so doun, that a man, that is a devyne beest	Bo.2. p.5. 455-6
thresten a-doun yowre dignytes bynethen	Bo.2. p.5. 455-6
a tree, that is haled a-doun by myghty	Bo.3. m.2. 680-
and descendith so doun into	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
he is cast doun with so manye wikkide lordes (that	Bo.4. m.2. 1270-5
and how up-so-doun is this thing that	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-
That doun were sent in scorning of nature.	TC.1. 105
On knees she fil biforn Ector a-doun	TC.1. 110
His yonge knyghtes, ladde hem up and doun	TC.1. 184
And, though he erst had poured up and doun,	TC.1. 299
He doun upon his beddes feet him sette;	TC.1. 359
Tho Troilus gan doun on knees to falle,	TC.1. 1044
But Troilus lay tho no longer doun,	TC.1. 1072
And with that word she doun on bench him sette.	TC.2. 91
A thousand fold, and doun her yen caste;	TC.2. 142
Now him he hurte, and him al doun he caste:	TC.2. 199
Nay, sitteth doun! By God, I have to done	TC.2. 213
With that she gan her yen doun to caste;	TC.2. 253
And on the gres a-doun he leyde him tho;	TC.2. 515
'With that he smot his hed a-doun anon,	TC.2. 540
And sette her doun as stille as any ston,	TC.2. 600
And every word gan up and doun to winde	TC.2. 601
How sobrelliche he caste doun his yen.	TC.2. 648
And gan to caste and rollen up and doun	TC.2. 659
A-doun the stayre anon right tho she wente	TC.2. 813
And up and doun they maden many a wente,	TC.2. 815
And sette him doun and wrot right in this wise.	TC.2. 1064
Into the gardin fro the chaumbre doun;	TC.2. 1117
And in her bosom doun the lettre threste,	TC.2. 1155
Tho wessen they, and sette hem doun, and ete;	TC.2. 1184
And sette her doun, and gan a lettre write;	TC.2. 1218
And doun she sette her by him, on a ston	TC.2. 1228
'But reed that boweth doun for every blast	TC.2. 1387
And sette him doun, and spak right in this wise.—	TC.2. 1463
Sone after that, doun in thy bed thee leye,	TC.2. 1517
And in a thousand formes doun him sente	TC.3. 20
With look doun-cast and humble yolden chere,—	TC.3. 96
And bad him sitte a-doun withouten more.	TC.3. 973
With that her hed doun in the bed she leyde,	TC.3. 1055
And doun he fil al sodeinliche a-sowne.	TC.3. 1092
And in his thought gan up and doun to winde	TC.3. 1541
And doun upon his beddes side him sette.	TC.3. 1589
And with that word doun in his bed he lay;	TC.3. 1615
Ful ofte his ladyd from her window doun,	TC.3. 1783
Ben Troye y-brent and beten doun to grounde.	TC.4. 77
Ful faste romnen doun by either cheke.	TC.4. 130
Upon his bed he leide him doun to reste.	TC.4. 256
Out nevere mo; but doun with Proserpine,	TC.4. 473
And to the grounde his yen doun he caste.	TC.4. 522
They sette hem doun, and seide as I shal telle.	TC.4. 686
Doun file as shour in sperill awythe	TC.4. 737 var
Live ye yit?' and let his swerd doun glide.	TC.4. 1215
Til we be slayn and doun our walles torn;	TC.4. 1482
That passen every torment doun in helle.	TC.4. 1698
Wel neigh doun off her hors she gan to sye.	TC.5. 182
Tho sodeinly doun from his hors he sterte,	TC.5. 200
So longe of this they spoken up and doun,	TC.5. 432
Of Troilus, they doun off horse alighte,	TC.5. 513
Fro thennesforth he rideth up and doun,	TC.5. 561
And up and doun ther made he many a wente,	TC.5. 605
Doun by her coler at her bak bihinde,	TC.5. 811
Welcomed him, and doun him by her sette;	TC.5. 849
Fro that demaunde he so descendeth doun	TC.5. 859
And therwithal she caste her yen doun	TC.5. 1005
The wey ther brode Phebus doun alighte,	TC.5. 1017
Retornyn in her soule ay up and doun	TC.5. 1023
And up and doun, by weste and ek by este,	TC.5. 1193
So on a day he leyde him doun to slepe:	TC.5. 1233
And, up and doun as he the forest soughte,	TC.5. 1237
For which al doun he in his bed him leyde.	TC.5. 1439
And so descendeth doun from gestes olde	TC.5. 1511
Tydeus sone, that doun descendid is	TC.5. 1514
As was the gise, y-born was up and doun	TC.5. 1650
And doun from thennes faste he gan avise	TC.5. 1814
Ther he was slayn his lokyn doun he caste,	TC.5. 1820
But as I romed up and doun,	HF.1. 140
Doun fro the hevене gan descende,	HF.1. 164
Lat go thyn hand, til falleth doun.	HF.2. 233
Or ought thou knowest yonder doun	HF.2. 404 var
And beren him now up, now doun,	HF.2. 439
Gonne up to mounte, and doun descende,	HF.2. 445
Quod he, 'that rumbleth up and doun	HF.2. 518
Of folk that doun in erthe dwellen,	HF.2. 552
Straight doun to the dores wyde,	HF.3. 330
They gonne doun on knees falle;	HF.3. 444
And doun on knees they fille anon,	HF.3. 509
And doun anon on knees falle;	HF.3. 615
And doun on knes anon-ryght I me sette,	LGW. 115
And knelede doun, as it were for the nones,	LGW. 295
I roos, and doun I sette me on my knee,	LGW. 455
And fro the top doun cometh the grete stones.	LGW. 639

# Down—Continued

And wishe to God that it were down y-bete,	LGW. 755
And down agayn, and yeldeth up the goste.	LGW. 886
Down come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste,	LGW. 1220
And many other mervels up and down;	LGW. 1431
To Colatynes house, and down they lyghte,	LGW. 1713
Down was the sonne, and day hath lost his lyght,	LGW. 1779
Down in the bothome derke, and wonder lowe,	LGW. 1961
Downe sytte Theseus upon his knee	LGW. 2028 var
And down she felle a-sowne upon a stoon;	LGW. 2207
For wode, and posseth hym now up now down;	LGW. 2420
This Ypermystra caste hir eyen down,	LGW. 2647
That thries down she fil in swich a were,	LGW. 2686
Ne folowen hym she sat hir down ryght tho,	LGW. 2721
No down of fetheres, ne no bleched shete	Form.A. 45
So muche hath yit thy whirling up and down	Fort. 11
Ben no-thing oon, for turned up so down	L.St. 5
Trouthe is put down, resoun is holden fable,	L.St. 15
Ne myghte a drope of teres down eschape.	Scog. 10
And down to caste visage and lokyng,	Ven. 29
And saveour, as down in this worlde here,	Purse. 16
ringe down to the netherist bordure.	Astr. 25-32
lyne down to the bordure is clepid the North	Astr. 25-32
up and down as thiself liketh, contentif	Astr. 92-7
thy rewle up and down til that the stremes	Astr. 121-7
The lokid I down upon the est orizonte,	Astr. 132-9
The lokid I down upon myn est orizonte,	Astr. 139-45
sette there a prikke of ynke. Sett down	Astr. 170-4
thou for the ascendent down to the lyne	Astr. 343-50
leide I down softly my compas, and sette	Astr. 371-6
the ecliptik. Than leide I down my	Astr. 376-82
Cam down the streme ful stif and bold;	RR. 115
A purs that henge [down] by a bande,	RR. 240 cm
As watir that down renneith ay,	RR. 383
Down by a lytel path I fonde,	RR. 730
That down were comen for hevене clere.	RR. 917
Unto hir helys down they raughten;	RR. 1022
He caste down many a doughty man.	RR. 1210
Hir here down to hir helis wente;	RR. 1218
Wente up and down full many a wey,	RR. 1345
And down on knees he gan to falle,	RR. 1514
And down I loutede ferto see	RR. 1554
Down in the botme as silver fyn.	RR. 1557
Downe at the botme sette sawe I	RR. 1567
I felle down platte unto the grounde;	RR. 1734
Anoon down knelyng upon my kne,	RR. 1980
And knelide down with hondis joynt.	RR. 2037
Come down to me withoute more.	RR. 3195
To hym I knelide lowe a-down,	RR. 3402
Ne maye nat felle downe an oke,	RR. 3688
For it is I that am come down	RR. 4365
Thus am I possed up and down	RR. 4479
Sodeynly agayn comen down	RR. 4619
It ledith man now up, now down,	RR. 4897
And maketh hem to tumble downe	RR. 5469
Downe shall the castell every-dele,	RR. 5868
Al shulde I dye, and be putt down	RR. 6775
And forto maken hym down to go	RR. 6934
Withoute abood, knele down anon,	RR. 7695

# Down see Adown

# Downcast see Cast, Down

# Downer

upper and upper, so goth his nadir downer and downer,	Astr. 198-209
---	---------------

# Downward

And downward from an hille, under a bente,	A.Kn. 1981
Vomyt upward, ne downward laxatif;	A.Kn. 2756
And caste hir eyen downward fro the brynke;	F.Fkl. 858
Til downward drow the sonne wonder faste,	PF. 490
casten wrothly the chere downward to	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
Gan westren faste, and downward fro to wrye,	TC.2. 906
Downward a steire, and in an herber grene	TC.2. 1705
For thou so downward hastest of malice,	TC.3. 1438
Thorough Troye ay rennest downward to the see,	TC.4. 1549
And somewhat downward gan hit lighte.	HF.1. 508
That so swythe the gan downwarde discede	HF.2. 30 var
Lyght thyng up, and downward charge.	HF.2. 238
I the point of F downward in the same	Astr. 382-91
Downward ay in my playng	RR. 133
Now downward groff and now upright,	RR. 2561

# Down

Of whiche ther weren a duszeyne in that hous	A.Prol. 578
--	-------------

# Drail

And I lye as a draf sak in my bed;	A.Rv. 4206
Why sholde I sowen draf out of my fest,	I.Pars. 35
to wryte The draf of storyis and forgete the corn?	LGW.G. 312

# Dragon

He golden apples rafte of the dragoun;	B.Mk. 3291
Be with a leoun or a foul dragoun,	D.WB. 776
He seith how that the dragon douteles	G.CY. 1435
By the dragon Mercurie, and noon oother,	G.CY. 1438
and the galle of the dragon shal been	I.Pars. 195-200
hire drynke, and the veynm of the dragon	I.Pars. 195-200
applie fro the wakyng dragoun, and his	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
But hit was kept alway with a dragoun,—	LGW. 1430
With the boles and the dragoun lyghte;	LGW. 1437
That is of love devourer and dragoun,	LGW. 1581
Tayle of the Dragoun, is in the house of	Astr. 156-61

# Drake

As dooth the white doke after hire drake;	A.Mil. 3576
---	-------------

# Drake—Continued

The drake, stroyer of his owne kynde;	PF. 360
Withoute lore, as kan a drake swimme	LGW. 2450

# Drank

We dronken, and to reste wente echon,	A.Prol. 820
They dronken, for they wolde hir lymes have.	A.Kn. 2714
This messenger drank sadly ale and wyn,	B.ML. 743
He drank, and wel his girdel underpighte;	B.ML. 789
Hym self drank water of the well,	B.Th. 2105
Of which he drank ynow, shortly to saye;	B.Mk. 3235
This Sampson never ciser drank, ne wyn,	B.Mk. 3245
Ay dronken, whil hire appetites laste,	B.Mk. 3390
Thou drank eek of his vessels boldly;	B.Mk. 3416
Dronke of the same vessels sondry wynys,	B.Mk. 3418
And drank anon,—noon oother wo he made.	B.Mk. 3682
No wyn ne drank she, neither whit ne reed;	B.NP. 4032
And yet, God woot, Sampson drank never no wyn.	C.Pard. 555
And drank and yaf his felawe drynke also,	C.Pard. 887
For she drank wyn; though I hadde been his wyf	D.WB. 462
And for despit he drank ful muchel moore,	D.Sum. 2061
She drank, and for she wolde vertu plesse	E.Cl. 216
Withouten coppe he drank al his penaunce.	F.Fkl. 942
Of this vessel the Cook dranke faste, alas!	H.Mep. 88
What neded hym? he drank ynough biforn;	H.Mep. 89
and dronken of the rennyng watres,	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
He n'et ne dronk for his malencolye,	TC.5. 1216
He n'et, ne dronk, ne alep, ne no word seyde,	TC.5. 1440
And dronken water of the colde welle.	Form.A. 8

# Drasty

Min eres aken of thy drasty speche.	B.Mel. 2113
Thy drasty rymyng is nat worth a toord;	B.Mel. 2120

# Drat see Dreadeth

# Draught

Of greece, whan she dronken hadde hir draughte.	A.Prol. 135
Wel koude he knowe a draughte of London ale;	A.Prol. 382
Ful many a draughte of wyn hadde he y-drawe	A.Prol. 396
Or elles a draughte of moyste and corny ale,	C.Pard. 315
Drynke a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle.	C.Pard. 360
Fastynge, drinken of this welle a draughte,	C.Pard. 363
Now have I dronke a draughte of corny ale,	C.Pard. 456
Whan I had dronke a draughte of sweete wyn.	D.WB. 459
A draughte of wyn, ye, of a ripe grape,	H.Mep. 83
I wolde have drawe the same draughte.	BD. 681
'But through that draughte I have lorn	BD. 684
Tak thanne this draught, and, whanne thou	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
And seyde, 'Hereof a draught, or two, or thre,	LGW. 2667
To drynken of that welle a draught.	RR. 1516
For noon wolde drawe therof a draught,	RR. 4869

# Draughts

That whan a man hath dronken draughtes thre,	C.Pard. 568
With hir false draughtes dyvers	BD. 652

# Draw

To drawn folk to hevene by fairnesse,	A.Prol. 519
Anon to drawn every wight bigan,	A.Prol. 842
To drugge and drawe, what so men wol devyse.	A.Kn. 1416
The whiche me list nat drawn to memorie.	A.Kn. 2074
No man ne drawe, ne bere by his syde.	A.Kn. 2547
And worthy for to drawn to memorie;	A.Mil. 3112
Therefore with wilde hors he dide hem drawe,	B.Pri. 1823
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle;	C.Pard. 803
And Pardoner, I prey thee drawe thee neer,	C.Pard. 966
And they bigonne drawn and to-stoupe.	D.Fri. 1560
If that thou wolt unto that purpos drawe,	E.Cl. 314
Men drynken and the travers drawe anon;	F.Fkl. 1817
Thus seyn the peple and drawn hem apart.	F.Sq. 252
And every wight gan drawe hym to his reste,	F.Sq. 355
That was the cause he gan so ny hym drawe	G.CY. 690
may bithynke, for to harye and drawe the synful	I.Pars. 170-5
soules to	I.Pars. 235-40
to rehercen or drawn into memorie the	I.Pars. 355-60
I wol drawe my swerd in consentynge,—	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
wolde drawn to the defense of his	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
gemmes drawn to hem-self a litel of the laste	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
is a thyng that mai drawn to governance	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
it may nat drawn or tollen swiche	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
the hevynesse drawe nat adoun over-lowe the erthes	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
seyn of this, that thei drawn alle here noryschynges	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
as we drawn our breth in alepyng	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
whiche proves drawn to hem-self heer	Bo.5. m.5. 1845-50
dust, and drawn aftir hem a traas or a	TC.1. 224
I mot endure and with my feres drawe.	TC.1. 833
To peces do me drawe, and siten honge!	TC.1. 1005
Thorough grace of God that list hem to him drawe,—	TC.2. 262
What sholde I peynte or drawn it on lengthe	TC.2. 1186
Gan drawe him to the window next the strete,	TC.3. 1119
And at the laste, he gan his breth to drawe,	TC.3. 1704
Whiche that drawn forth the sonnes char,	HF.3. 1000
That gonne of aventure drawe Out to a wyndowe	LGW. 1685
But for to preysse, and drawn to memory	LGW. 2437
Unnethe myght he speke, or drawe brethe;	Truth. 26
Draw unto him, and pray in general	Astr. 350-8
rule and drawe a strike evene a-lyne, fro	Astr. 350-8
in that same place. And yif thou drawe	



**Draw—Continued**

This maye I drawe to warraunt	RR. 6
Can drawn to hym sotlyl	RR. 1183
Thanne kan I forto drawe me	RR. 1769
For to drawn out the shafte;	RR. 1782
Unto the bothon drawe nere;	RR. 1786
To drawe out the shafte of tree;	RR. 1808
Shulde drawe me to the bothon nere;	RR. 3071
To drawe myne herte out of his honde,	RR. 3313
And with her corde thee to drawe	RR. 4420
For noon wolde drawe therof a draught,	RR. 4869
For to delyte echone they drawe,	RR. 5045
Though men drawe swerde his freend to alo,	RR. 5521
Wolde I visite and drawe nere;	RR. 6508
And therfore I wol drawe hem ner.	RR. 6520

**Draw see To-drawe****Drawest**

thy thought. Thou drawest alle thyng of	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
ne drawestow nat argumentes for elles where	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5

**Draweth**

Now draweth out, er that we ferrer twynne.	A.Prol. 835
Now draweth out, for that is myn accord.	A.Prol. 838
Draweth no monkes moore unto youre in.	B.Pri. 1632
heete draweth the herte of a man to God,	I.Pars. 120-5
of the devels hand, by whiche he draweth folk to synne.	I.Pars. 830-5
of a synne draweth in another; and eek	I.Pars. 1000-5
lif draweth along unagreable duellynges in	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
draweth to-gidre his riches in-to his	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
I clepe precyous stones, draweth it nat the eighen	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
Fortune with hir flaterynges draweth . . . men fro	
the . . . good;	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
draweth hem that schullen falle, neither	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
draweth out the effect of any good.	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
But this condicion draweth nat with hir	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
Beth glad, and draweth you to lustinesse;	TC.3. 177
Thanne closeth it, and draweth it to reste,	LGW. G. 52
I mot goon home, the sonne draweth west,	LGW. 563
So drawith folkes hertis y-wis	RR. 1185
But Elde drawith hem therfro,	RR. 4941

**Drawing**

That evere in oon was drawing to that place	B.Sh. 1217 var
Ther nys no capul drawinge in a cart	D.Sum. 2150
Drawing such folk hym too,	RR. 3885

**Drawn**

Ful many a draughte of wyn hadde he y-drawe	A.Prol. 396
Hath alle the bodyes on an heepe y-drawe,	A.Kn. 944
Unyolden, and y-drawe unto the stake.	A.Kn. 2642
And afterward in helle to be drawe,	B.ML. 339
Be drawe, and lat se wher the out wol falle;	C.Pard. 794
He shal nat thennes ben y-drawe ne y-bore;	F.Sq. 326
That out of Sol and Luna were y-drawe;	G.CY. 1440
is drawn out of fyntes with steel.	I.Pars. 545-50
I wolde have drawe the same draughte.	BD. 681
The noble folk wer to the tounne y-drawe,	Anel. 70
with whiche he mai ben drawn.	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
that veron drawn out of myn entre	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
al that . . . he hath drawn of the noble good celes- tial he	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
hadden by this I-drawn in-to hir mouthes	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
The voide dronke, and travers drawe anon,	TC.3. 674
That peril is with dreoching in y-drawe:	TC.3. 853
And axed him, why he it hadde out-drawe.	TC.4. 1226
With swerde y-drawe, shortly he cometh ynn	LGW. 1785
And drawn out of the pressure.	RR. 3692

**Drawn see To-drawn****Dread**

Of cursyng oghte ech gilty man him drede,	A.Prol. 660
Ne for the drede of deeth shal I nat spare,	A.Kn. 1396
I drede noght that outhur thou shalt dye,	A.Kn. 1593
To hem that been in repentance and drede,	A.Kn. 1776
The pykepurs, and eek the pale drede;	A.Kn. 1998
Saturne anon, to stynten strif and drede,	A.Kn. 2450
'We olde men, I drede, so fare we;	A.Rv. 3574
It wol nat come agayn, withouten drede,	B.ML. 29
The deeth of every man, withouten drede.	B.ML. 196
O blood roial, that stondest in this drede,	B.ML. 657
For drede of wreche, save Custance allone.	B.ML. 679
Greet was the drede, and eek the repentance,	B.ML. 680
Vitallet was the ship, it is no drede,	B.ML. 869
Theeffect is this, that Alla, out of drede,	B.ML. 893
So ful am I of drede and eek of care.'	B.Sh. 1313
That ye, for any sorwe or any drede,	B.Sh. 1427
For, evermoore we mootonde in drede	B.Pri. 1779
With face pale of drede and bisy thought,	B.Mel.
hym reverence moore for drede than for	2195-2200

enemy shal the lenger lyve in drede."	B.Mel. 2240-5
and drede flateres than any outhur	B.Mel. 2385-70
rather drede and fleo fro the sweete	B.Mel. 2386-70
moore for drede than for love. And therfore seith	B.Mel. 2380-5
moore love of the peple than drede."	B.Mel. 2380-5
is he that of alle hath drede, for certes,	B.Mel. 2515-20
wher as is no drede. The book seith that somme	B.Mel. 2515-20
they dreden hem to be deceyved.	B.Mel. 2515-20
shaltou drede to ben empoisoned, and	B.Mel. 2515-20

**Dread—Continued**

myne enemys shul ben in drede myn	B.Mel. 2520-5
your enemys for drede sholde stinte to	B.Mel. 2555-60
drede of deeth, ne no thyng that may	B.Mel. 2775-80
sholde greetly drede werres to bigynne. And by	B.Mel. 2855-60
Comanded he to loute, and have in drede,	B.Mk. 3352
Eft soone, and nat but oones, out of drede;	B.Mk. 3476
By-cause that Nero hadde of hym swich drede,	B.Mk. 3694
For drede of this, hym thoughte that he dayde,	B.Mk. 3731
For al this world for drede of hym hath quaked.	B.Mk. 3831
Which causeth folk to dreden in hir dremes	B.NP. 4119
Though that he had no dremes for to drede,	B.NP. 4163
'Here may men seen that dremes been to drede;	B.NP. 4253
That may a dremen ful sore is for to drede.	B.NP. 4299
It maketh al my drede for to dyen,	B.NP. 4352
For Chauntecleres drede, and for his payne.	B.NP. 4544
In al his drede unto the fox he spak,	B.NP. 4596
Were dryven for that vice, it is no drede,—	C.Pard. 507
He kan no conseil kepe, it is no drede.	C.Pard. 561
I woot as wel as ye, it is no drede,	D.WB. 63
Ther shul ye seen expresse, that no drede is,	D.WB. 1169
Than drede you noght to been a cokewold;	D.WB. 1214
Delivere us out of al this bisy drede,	E.Cl. 134
Wondrynge upon this word, quakyng for drede,	E.Cl. 358
And putten hire in angwyssh and in drede,	E.Cl. 462
Ne drede for to leese, save oonly yee;	E.Cl. 508
Swiche wordes seith my peple, out of drede,	E.Cl. 634
For certainly I drede swich sentence.	E.Cl. 636
And am your trewe wyf, it is no drede,	E.Cl. 838
To yow broughte I noght elles, out of drede,	E.Cl. 865
He preveith folk al day, it is no drede,	E.Cl. 1155
Ne drede hem nat, doth hem no reverence,	E.Cl. 1201
But drede noght if pleyntly speke I schall	E.Mch. 1316 var
This is my drede, and ye my bretheren tweye,	E.Mch. 1653
'Myn herte, quod oon, 'is evermoore in drede;	F.Sq. 212
For drede of jalouse menes aperevynges?	F.Sq. 286
Which proveth well that outhur love or drede	F.Sq. 455
Colours ne knowe I none, withouten drede,	F.Fkl. 723
That wel unnethe dorste this knyght, for drede,	F.Fkl. 736
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan,	F.Fkl. 1312
For which thise woful maydenes, ful of drede,	F.Fkl. 1375
Why sholde I thanne to dye been in drede?	F.Fkl. 1386
Han slayn himself for verray drede and wo,	F.Fkl. 1410
As wel as kan a knyght, withouten drede.'	F.Fkl. 1544
As wel as any of yow, it is no drede.	F.Fkl. 1612
Of hir preyere, and God to love and drede,	G.SN. 125
And if that he may feelen, out of drede,	G.SN. 155
Valerian, as deed, fil down for drede	G.SN. 204
'Men myghten drede wel and skifully	G.SN. 320
That never shal be lost, ne drede thee noght,	G.SN. 324
Hath sowled hem, withouten any drede.	G.SN. 329
'Yours myght, quod she, 'ful lilel is to drede,	G.SN. 437
And if thou drede nat a sooth to heere,	G.CY. 1009
If shame, or los, may causen any drede,	G.CY. 1229
Of this teyne, withouten any drede,	H.Mop. 352
Thee thar nat drede for to be biwryd;	I.Pars. 115-20
seith Salomon, that in the drede of God	I.Pars. 155-60
man to contricioun is drede of the day	I.Pars. 160-5
to drede swich a Juggement, ther as we	I.Pars. 175-80
but to greet sorwe, for drede of the payne	I.Pars. 175-80
drede that ever shal laste.' Loo, heere	I.Pars. 220-5
horror and grisly drede dwellen	I.Pars. 220-5
Horror is alwey drede of harm that	I.Pars. 220-5
is to come, and this drede shal ever	I.Pars. 220-5
children for drede of worldly shame?	I.Pars. 575-80
which ne comth nat gladly, but for drede,	I.Pars. 610-5
comth drede to bigynne to werke anye	I.Pars. 690-5
somtyng of to muche drede, ymaginyng	I.Pars. 690-5
thurge which despire or drede he abaundoneth	I.Pars. 690-5
rather love thee than drede. I woot wel	I.Pars. 760-5
for drede of deeth that cometh ofte sodenly,	I.Pars. 1000-5
to falle in synne; and eek that he drede	I.Pars. 1005-10
confession as for shame or drede, for	I.Pars. 1005-10
is in foure maneres; that is, drede, shame, hope,	I.Pars. 1055-60
speke first of drede, for which he weneth	I.Pars. 1055-60
And drede I have for to dye,	BD. 24
No, not Joseph, with-oute drede,	BD. 280
The blood was fled for pure drede	BD. 489
In drede is al my syknesse;	BD. 607
I wolde ever, withoute drede,	BD. 1072
Withoute drede, I be-sette hit	BD. 1095
Soft, and quakyng for pure drede	BD. 1211
Over alle thyng, and drede hir shame,	BD. 1263
Wisdom, Estaaf, and Dreed, and Governauce,	Pity. 41
That love and drede yow ever lenger the more;	Pity. 95
Me for to hide from tempest ful of drede,	ABC. 42
Him thar not drede in soule to be lame.	ABC. 76
But ye lovers, that lye in any drede,	Mars. 5
Ransaked every lover in his drede.	Mars. 28
Ther nis no drede of deeth may do me smerte,	Mars. 62
Thogh I non other harm ne drede felte,	Mars. 217
Such wo for drede, ay while that he hit hadde,	Mars. 252
Nigh deed for drede, ne can hir not chevisel	Mars. 289
And Pleasance, under governaunce and drede;	Comp.L. 27
For bothe I love and eek drede yow so sore,	Comp.L. 79
Within thy grisly temple ful of drede,	Anel. 3
Than wol ye laugh; I know it out of drede;	Anel. 303
But me to rede out of this drede, or gye,	Anel. 340
And African seyde, 'Ye, withoute drede,'	PF. 62
Til many a world be passed, out of drede,	PF. 81

## Dread—Continued

But dred thee not to come in-to this place,  
 Seyde, 'Doughter, dred yow nought, I yow assure.'  
 At the leeste, no drede ne myghte  
 drede ye tirauntes that ben wode and  
 Hope afir no thyng, ne drede nat;  
 . . . . . PF. 157  
 . . . . . PF. 448  
 . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5  
 . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
 . . . . . Bo.1. m.4.  
 . . . . . 95-100  
 . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 . . . . . Bo.1. m.7.  
 . . . . . 255-60  
 . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 . . . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 . . . . . 405-10  
 . . . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
 . . . . . 655-60  
 . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725-30  
 . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
 . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 . . . . . 1025-30  
 . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5  
 . . . . . TC.1. 84  
 . . . . . TC.1. 95  
 . . . . . TC.1. 180  
 . . . . . TC.1. 252  
 . . . . . TC.1. 499  
 . . . . . TC.1. 529  
 . . . . . TC.1. 575  
 . . . . . TC.1. 775  
 . . . . . TC.1. 1019  
 . . . . . TC.1. 1021  
 . . . . . TC.2. 367  
 . . . . . TC.2. 455  
 . . . . . TC.2. 482  
 . . . . . TC.2. 672  
 . . . . . TC.2. 746  
 . . . . . TC.2. 810  
 . . . . . TC.2. 833  
 . . . . . TC.2. 1175  
 . . . . . TC.2. 1323  
 . . . . . TC.2. 1500  
 . . . . . TC.2. 1504  
 . . . . . TC.3. 25  
 . . . . . TC.3. 92  
 . . . . . TC.3. 322  
 . . . . . TC.3. 418  
 . . . . . TC.3. 490 *var*  
 . . . . . TC.3. 707  
 . . . . . TC.3. 708  
 . . . . . TC.3. 727  
 . . . . . TC.3. 830  
 . . . . . TC.3. 1226  
 . . . . . TC.3. 1238  
 . . . . . TC.3. 1315  
 . . . . . TC.3. 1381  
 . . . . . TC.3. 1558  
 . . . . . TC.3. 1720  
 . . . . . TC.3. 1741  
 . . . . . TC.4. 14  
 . . . . . TC.4. 72  
 . . . . . TC.4. 155  
 . . . . . TC.4. 561  
 . . . . . TC.4. 678  
 . . . . . TC.4. 845  
 . . . . . TC.4. 859  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1091  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1113  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1339  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1365  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1408  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1455  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1463  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1484  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1517  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1533  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1535  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1573  
 . . . . . TC.4. 1645  
 . . . . . TC.5. 52  
 . . . . . TC.5. 203  
 . . . . . TC.5. 256 *var*  
 . . . . . TC.5. 264  
 . . . . . TC.5. 358  
 . . . . . TC.5. 385  
 . . . . . TC.5. 630  
 . . . . . TC.5. 704  
 . . . . . TC.5. 759  
 . . . . . TC.5. 894  
 . . . . . TC.5. 980  
 . . . . . TC.5. 1090  
 . . . . . TC.5. 1207  
 . . . . . TC.5. 1280  
 . . . . . TC.5. 1592  
 . . . . . TC.5. 1751  
 . . . . . HF.1. 31  
 . . . . . HF.1. 38  
 . . . . . HF.1. 292  
 . . . . . HF.2. 43

## Dread—Continued

Or spoke in suertee or in drede, . . . . . HF.2. 215  
 That sheweth hit, withouten drede, . . . . . HF.2. 322  
 'Nay, dred thee not therof,' quod he, . . . . . HF.2. 535  
 Hir names by; for, out of drede, . . . . . HF.3. 52  
 There saw I stonden, out of drede: . . . . . HF.3. 366  
 And I wol the, withouten drede, . . . . . HF.3. 823  
 Of trust, of drede, of jelousye, . . . . . HF.3. 881  
 To seen this flour that I love so and drede; . . . . . LGW. 211  
 For drede of Loves wordes, and his chere, . . . . . LGW. 280  
 For-why, a trewe man, withouten drede, . . . . . LGW. 464  
 To Egipte is fled, for drede and for distresse. . . . . LGW. 664  
 But sytting in hire drede, she thoghte thus: . . . . . LGW. 854  
 And thoghte, 'I wol him tellen of my drede, . . . . . LGW. 860  
 For drede lest his lordes hyt espyde. . . . . LGW. 1422  
 For which the drede doth me so to smerte; . . . . . LGW. 1728  
 And sayede, 'Drede the noght, for I am here!' . . . . . LGW. 1742  
 That, what for fere of sklaundre, and drede of deth, . . . . . LGW. 1814  
 Thanne may he fleen away out of this drede, . . . . . LGW. 2020  
 But what is that man wol not do for drede? . . . . . LGW. 2095  
 Home to my contree dar I not for drede; . . . . . LGW. 2216  
 That conscience, trouthe, and drede of shame, . . . . . LGW. 2586  
 And drede of deth doth hir so moche wo, . . . . . LGW. 2685  
 And trouthe shal delivers, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 7  
 And trouthe shall deliver, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 14  
 And trouthe shall deliver, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 21  
 And trouthe shall deliver, it is no drede. . . . . Truth. 28  
 Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse, . . . . . L.St. 27  
 Of whiche errour I deye almost for drede. . . . . Scog. 7  
 Now certes, frend, I drede of thyn unhappe. . . . . Scog. 29  
 Thus be we ever in drede and sufferyng; . . . . . Ven. 45  
 If thou be siker, put thee nat in drede. . . . . Buk. 28  
 The compleynt of me, which ful sore I drede. . . . . Comp.A. 68  
 And ful attempre, out of drede. . . . . RR. 131  
 I drede encombred forto be; . . . . . RR. 889  
 He were full hardy, out of drede. . . . . RR. 1038  
 For this dar I seyn oute of drede, . . . . . RR. 1322  
 For I ne maye withouten drede . . . . . RR. 1442  
 To take it, but myn hond for drede . . . . . RR. 1709  
 'Brent child of fier hath myche drede.' . . . . . RR. 1820  
 For certeynly withouten drede . . . . . RR. 2199  
 For queynte array withoute drede . . . . . RR. 2251  
 But of hym drede I me right nought . . . . . RR. 2369  
 Were domme for drede withoute spekyng. . . . . RR. 2492  
 Full fayn thou woldist, but for drede . . . . . RR. 2515  
 Seyn what hem lust withouten drede, . . . . . RR. 2539  
 Withoute drede of ony shame, . . . . . RR. 2879  
 They have no drede to faren amysse; . . . . . RR. 2910  
 They dreden neither wynde ne reyne, . . . . . RR. 2911  
 Of that thou were in drede and doute, . . . . . RR. 2936  
 I drede youre wrahte to deserve. . . . . RR. 3093  
 Hym that afor he hadde in drede, . . . . . RR. 3465  
 Of Chastite I have suche drede, . . . . . RR. 3668  
 I hadde suche drede to greve him aye. . . . . RR. 3683  
 Whanne thou hast lost bothe drede and feere, . . . . . RR. 3843  
 But fledde away for verrey drede. . . . . RR. 3860  
 'To be bytrashed gret drede have I; . . . . . RR. 3910  
 No wonder is if that drede have I; . . . . . RR. 3913  
 Uncloaid, and yit I drede sore, . . . . . RR. 3925  
 For evere I drede me of tresoun. . . . . RR. 3946  
 And with that word came Drede avaunt, . . . . . RR. 3958  
 He was for drede in sich affray, . . . . . RR. 3961  
 Bothe Drede and she ful sore quoke, . . . . . RR. 3966  
 Than atte laste Drede abreyde, . . . . . RR. 3967  
 To Daunger, Shame and Drede anon . . . . . RR. 3999  
 Anoon spake Drede right thus seiying, . . . . . RR. 4042  
 And seide, 'Daungere, I drede me . . . . . RR. 4043  
 Causeth all my woo and drede. . . . . RR. 4142  
 Thanne Drede hadde in hir baillie . . . . . RR. 4217  
 Drede is aferd, wher so she be; . . . . . RR. 4226  
 Drede is a-tonyed in hir mynde. . . . . RR. 4228  
 That evere he lyveth in woo and drede. . . . . RR. 4296  
 Of drede devoide in liberte, . . . . . RR. 4312  
 I drede certeyn that so fare I; . . . . . RR. 4341  
 I drede thou canst me gret maugre . . . . . RR. 4399  
 For comfortles the deth I drede. . . . . RR. 4412  
 I drede they have thee brought thertille. . . . . RR. 4422  
 A full good silogisme, I drede . . . . . RR. 4457  
 Drede also, and Jelousie, . . . . . RR. 4483  
 Sith they ne may, withoute drede, . . . . . RR. 4503  
 A sikernesse all sette in drede, . . . . . RR. 4706  
 Delite thus hangith, drede thee nought, . . . . . RR. 4933  
 For drede of shame of covetise. . . . . RR. 5072  
 For every wise man, out of drede, . . . . . RR. 5263  
 Til for drede his yen close, . . . . . RR. 5390  
 For all she yeveth here, out of drede, . . . . . RR. 5491  
 And in the keyping drede also, . . . . . RR. 5594  
 They neither love God ne drede, . . . . . RR. 5773  
 And drede hem holdith in distresse . . . . . RR. 5784  
 Agaynes Drede shall Hardynesse . . . . . RR. 5861  
 I bothe worshipe hir and drede. . . . . RR. 5886  
 But Fals-Semblaunt dar not for drede . . . . . RR. 6049  
 They thekke on gile withoute drede, . . . . . RR. 6214  
 Men mote eten, that is no drede, . . . . . RR. 6608  
 In this worlde, that god wole drede. . . . . RR. 6802  
 I wole you seyn withouten drede . . . . . RR. 6885  
 That doth a good turne out of drede, . . . . . RR. 6947  
 It is gret pite, out of drede, . . . . . RR. 7250  
 They will nought away for no drede, . . . . . RR. 7343  
 And to confessen, out of drede. . . . . RR. 7692



**Dread** *see A-drad, Adrede***Dread-d**

And he was proud, and no-thing God ne dradde, . . . B.Mk. 3402  
 Of whiche Cressus Cirus soore hym dradde, . . . B.Mk. 3918  
 Biloved and drad, thurgh favour of Fortune, . . . E.Cl. 69  
 For yet alwey the peple somwhat dredde . . . E.Cl. 181  
 The lord knew wel that he hym loved and dradde: . . . E.Cl. 523  
 And though men dradden never for to dye, . . . G.SN. 15  
 That every word he dradde hit as an arwe; . . . Anel. 185  
 that whilom weren y-dradd; and seche, . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 to beu dredd, men schal holden hym lik to the . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1305-10  
 That alle the Grekes as the deth him dredde. . . TC.1. 483  
 Al dredde I first to love him to biginne, . . . TC.2. 874  
 That litel was; and ek he dredde her so; . . . TC.2. 1080  
 And wher-of first his herte dredde, and how; . . TC.3. 1647  
 Save Ector, most y-drad of any wight; . . . TC.3. 1775  
 Dredde to lese a gret part of hir joye. . . TC.4. 56  
 And dredde ay that his lady was untrew, . . . TC.5. 1570  
 For derknesse of the nyght, the which she dredde, . LGW. 199  
 At thilke tyme, and dredde so the shame, . . . LGW. 1813  
 But ever I dredde me to repente, . . . RR. 1670  
 That sore I dradde to harmed be, . . . RR. 1714  
 But evere I dradde blamed to be, . . . RR. 2974  
 So sore I dradde his manasyng . . . RR. 3477  
 They dredde noon assaut . . . RR. 4175  
 He dradde not that no glotouns . . . RR. 4307  
 Thus be we dred of the puple y-wis. . . RR. 6965  
 For he ne dredde hem not a dele. . . RR. 7431

**Dreadst**

Thow thanne, that so bysny dredst now the swerd . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470-5  
 Thou never dreddest hir oppressioun . . . Fort. 19  
 Thanne dredist thou not god? "No certis; . . . RR. 6800

**Dreadeth**

he to soore dredeth"; and Tullius seith, "Ther . . . B.Mel. 2380-5  
 for every wys man dredeth . . . B.Mel. 2505-10  
 the wise man that dredeth harmes . . . B.Mel. 2510-5  
 he dredeth his leste enemye." . . . B.Mel. 2510-5  
 Cassidore seith, "A man dredeth to do . . . B.Mel. 2625-30  
 Another seith, "The juge that dredeth to do right . B.Mel. 2625-30  
 Dredeth no dreem; I can sey yow namore." . . B.NP. 4159  
 humble, for he dredeth detraction; . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 seith the wise man, that he that dredeth God . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 qwakynge, dredeth or desirith thyng . . . Bo.1. m.4.  
 95-100  
 elles he dredeth that he hath assaid. . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
 and dredeth more hem that he maketh . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
 the deeth that nature dredeth. (That is to seyn as . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5  
 hateth and dredeth ful sore.) . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5  
 that the wrecchide peple dredeth now, schullen . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1175-80  
 and dredith thynges that ne aughte nat to ben . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1305-10  
 and of hym-self, and dredith paraventure . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
 and, for he dredith to lesen his fortune, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
 No woman drat, if she be wel avised; . . . TC.3. 328  
 And reson n'il not, so myn herte dredeth." . . TC.4. 574  
 'And hardily ne dredeth no povertie, . . . TC.4. 1520  
 And seide, "Y-wis, me dredeth evere mo . . . TC.5. 663  
 The herte in-with my sorwful brest yow dredith, . LGW. 86  
 So chivalrous, that lytel dredeth he; . . . LGW. 1905  
 This wide world hir dredith all, . . . RR. 1048  
 I shall not feyne, dredeth nought, . . . RR. 2996  
 He hath gret thought, and dredeth ay . . . RR. 5243  
 Repreve he dredeth never a deole . . . RR. 5261  
 He dredith nought that it shall faile, . . . RR. 5604  
 Forto be neddy he dredith sore, . . . RR. 5703  
 For who that dredith sire ne dame, . . . RR. 5887  
 That more than Crist my britheren dredith. . . RR. 7226  
 That dredith such simlacioun, . . . RR. 7228

**Dreadful**

With dredful foot, thanne stalketh Palamoun. . . A.Kn. 1479  
 How dorste he looke upon thy dredful face? . . . B.ML. 937  
 Dredful to kynges and to emperours, . . . B.Mk. 3558  
 With dredful herte and with ful humble cheere, . . F.Fkl. 1309  
 The dredful joye, alwey that slit so yerne; . . PF. 3.  
 Astonyeth so with his dredful working; . . PF. 5. var  
 The dredful roo, the buk, the hert and hynde, . . PF. 195  
 With dredful vois the formel hir answerde; . . PF. 638  
 he that qwakynge and dredful weneth hym-selven . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
 to the dredful senatours the unworshipful setes . Bo.3. m.4.  
 715-20 var  
 maked perfit of the dredfulle clerenesse of god . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1170-5 var  
 and yif he be dredful and fleynge, and . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 1305-10  
 Thou in this dredful cas for me purveye, . . . TC.2. 426  
 Hir dredful joye, hir constrynt, and hir peyne? . . TC.2. 776  
 But as a dredful lover seyde he this: . . . TC.2. 1045  
 With dredful herte, and desirous to here . . . TC.2. 1101  
 With dredful chere, and ofte his hewes muwe; . . TC.2. 1258  
 Thou mighty God, and dredful for to grevel . . TC.5. 590  
 'For-which to you, with dredful herte irewe, . . TC.5. 1331  
 With dredful hert, and glad devotion . . . LGW. 109  
 But asketh mercy with a dredful herte, . . . LGW. 404  
 And in a cave with dredful foot she sterte, . . LGW. 811

**Dreadfullest**

And dremen of the dredfulleste thynges . . . TC.5. 248

**Dreadfully**

Ful dredfully tho gan she stonden stille, . . . TC.2. 1128  
 She rist hir up, and dredfully she quaketh, . . . LGW. 2680

**Dreading**

As to hym self, withoute dredying . . . RR. 5219

**Dreddeles**

But dreddeles, if pleynly speke I shal, . . . E.Mch. 1316  
 Dreddeles I have ever yit . . . BD. 763  
 Dreddeles, I mene noon other weyes. . . BD. 1271  
 the hyndes to joynen dreddeles here sydes to cruel .  
 lyouns . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1120-5  
 For dreddeles we were levere dye . . . TC.1. 1034  
 And dreddeles, if that my lif may laste, . . . TC.1. 1048  
 For dreddeles men telleth that he doth . . . TC.2. 185  
 And dreddeles it cler was in the wind . . . TC.3. 526  
 'And dreddeles that shal be founde at prevel' . . TC.3. 1002  
 For dreddeles thorough you shal in a stounde . . TC.4. 76  
 For, dreddeles, withinne a wowke or two . . . TC.4. 1278  
 Ne, dreddeles, in me ther can not sinke . . . TC.4. 1494  
 For dreddeles it is not worth the while. . . TC.5. 882  
 And dreddeles, for hertes ease of yow, . . . TC.5. 1740  
 And dreddeles, his ire, day and night, . . . TC.5. 1755

**Dredes**

by simytulde the dredes of remes by . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725-30  
 Alle othre dredes weren from him fedde . . . TC.1. 463

**Dream**

And slepyng in thy dream been in penance, . . . B.ML. 804  
 And she his dream bigan right thus expounde: . . B.Mk. 3940  
 As man that in his dream is dreddeles soore, . . B.NP. 4077  
 'Certes this dream, which ye han met to-nyght, . . B.NP. 4116  
 which causeth folk to dremen in here dremes . B.NP. 4119 var  
 Dredeth no dreem; I can sey yow namore.' . . B.NP. 4159  
 Hym thoughte his dream nas but a vanitee. . . B.NP. 4201  
 And truste wel, his dream he found ful trewe; . . B.NP. 4214  
 Hym mette a wonder dream, agayn the day: . . B.NP. 4268  
 "No dream," quod he, "may so myn herte agaste, . B.NP. 4273  
 Men dreme al day of owles or of apes, . . . B.NP. 4282  
 Men dreme of thyng that never was ne shal; . . B.NP. 4284  
 That many a dream ful soore is for to drede, . B.NP. 4299  
 Of any dream, so hooly was his herte. . . B.NP. 4309  
 That I diffye bothe swevene and dream': . . B.NP. 4361  
 That he hadde met that dream that I yow tolde. . B.NP. 4445  
 That causeth dream, of which ther nys no charge. . F.Sq. 359  
 In soothnesse, or in dream I herke this? . . G.SN. 261  
 'Tullyus, of the Dream of Scipion.' . . PF. 31  
 beestes, dremen alwey your bygyngynge, . . Bo.3. p.3. 660-5  
 To plesen hem that jangle of love and dremen . TC.2. 800 var  
 That dremen thynges whiche that nevere were, . TC.3. 585  
 And dremen of the dredfulleste thynges . . TC.5. 248  
 Men dreme, and that th'effect goth by the mone: . TC.5. 377  
 But let no dream, for it is nought to donel . . TC.5. 378  
 Han in my dream y-shewed it ful right! . . TC.5. 1251  
 Thus in my dream Criseyde I have biholde." . . TC.5. 1252  
 For any dream, right for thyn owne drede? . . TC.5. 1280  
 Thus sholdestow thy dream a-right expoundel! . TC.5. 1288  
 This dream, of which I told have ek biforn, . . TC.5. 1443  
 And al his dream he tolde her or he stente, . . TC.5. 1452  
 Cassandre him gan right thus his dream expounde. TC.5. 1456  
 In slep, and by myn dream it is now sene. . . TC.5. 1715  
 God turne us every dream to gode! . . HF.1. 9  
 Why this a dream, why that a sweven, . . HF.1. 9  
 Make hem dreme of reflexiouns; . . HF.1. 22  
 To make folk to dreme a-nyght; . . HF.1. 42  
 Turne us every dream to gode; . . HF.1. 58  
 So wonderful a dream as I . . HF.1. 62  
 If every dream stonde in his myght; . . HF.1. 80  
 Of alle that thyngs drede to-yeve; . . HF.1. 84  
 That (dreme he barfoot, dreme he shod), . . HF.1. 98  
 And listeth of myn dream to lere; . . HF.2. 3  
 Ne mette swich a dream as this, . . HF.2. 9  
 To telen al myn dream aright; . . HF.2. 19  
 That saw in dreme, at poynt devye, . . HF.2. 409  
 That me agasteth in my dream! quod she. . . LGW. 1171  
 Pleyn in slepyng, and dreme at the daunce, . . Ven. 31  
 That dremen in her slepe a nyghtes . . RR. 18  
 Ryght as this dreme wol tel us alle. . . RR. 30  
 Nowe this dreme wol I ryme a-right . . RR. 31  
 Of this dreme into Romance. . . RR. 2170  
 And dreme of joye, all but in vayne, . . RR. 2574  
 My dreme is turned all amys, . . RR. 2582

**Dreamed**

Me dreamed at this nyght, *pardes*, . . . B.Th. 1977  
 Thus twis in his slepyng dreamed hee, . . B.NP. 4202  
 She dreamed on the same nyght biforn, . . B.NP. 4333  
 And al was fals, I dreamed of it right naught, . D.WB. 582  
 That it was May thus dreamed me, . . RR. 51

**Dreamest**

'Paraurter, ther thou dremest of this boor, . . TC.5. 1282

**Dreameth**

The juge dremeth how his plees ben sped; . . PF. 101  
 The carter dremeth how his carte is goon; . . PF. 102  
 sche, 'of which thyn herte dremeth; . . Bo.3. p.1. 605-10

**Dreaming**

Whanne I undon have this dremyng, . . RR. 2173

**Dreamings**

I sette not a straw by thy dremynges, . . B.NP. 4280

**Drems**

For he the dremes of the kyng expowned, . . B.Mk. 3346  
 That wast to what fyn his dremes sowned. . . B.Mk. 3348

# Dreams—Continued

Which causeth folk to dreden in hir dremes	B.N.P. 4119
Seyde he nat thus, "No do no fors of dremes"?	B.N.P. 4131
Though that he had no dremes for to drede,	B.N.P. 4163
That dremes been significaciouns	B.N.P. 4169
Remembryng on his dremes, that he mette,—	B.N.P. 4223
'Here may men seen that dremes been to drede;	B.N.P. 4253
Of dremes, for I seye thes douteles,	B.N.P. 4298
Afferneth dremes, and seith that they been	B.N.P. 4315
If he heeld dremes any vanities.	B.N.P. 4319
Wher dremes be somtyme,—I sey nat alle,—	B.N.P. 4321
Wher they ne felte noon effect in dremes.	B.N.P. 4325
May rede of dremes many a wonder thyng.	B.N.P. 4327
Thou were ful wel y-warned by thy dremes	B.N.P. 4422
Allas, his wyf ne roghte nat of dremes!	B.N.P. 4530
Hire dremes shul nat been y-told for me;	F.Sq. 357
'In dremes,' quod Valerian, 'han we be	G.S.N. 262
geomancie, by dremes, by chirkyng of	I.Pars. 605-10
I trowe, a-rede my dremes even.	BD. 289
Leet al this thing but nice dremes were:	TC.3. 1342
And by my dremes now and yore ago,	TC.5. 317
Ther wot no man aright what dremes mene!	TC.5. 364
That dremes ben the revelaciouns	TC.5. 366
'Wel worth of dremes ay these olde wives,	TC.5. 379
That dremes many a maner man bigile?	TC.5. 1277
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede!	TC.5. 1281
'O Pandar, that in dremes for to triste	TC.5. 1709
Causeth swiche dremes ofte;	HP.1. 35
For in my dremes hyt is warned me,	LGW. 2658
That halte nat dremes false ne lees,	RR. 8
To wene that dremes after falle,	RR. 13
That dremes significiance be	RR. 16

# Drear—see Drierhede

# Drearyness

I, 'but drearyness hath dulled my	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
'Lat be thy weping and thy drearyness,	TC.1. 701
Hope alway wel; for, but-if drearyness	TC.1. 971

# Dreary

Al dreary was his cheere and his looking,	E.Cl. 514
And forth he goth with dreary countenance,	E.Cl. 671
writen, and dreary eyes of wrecchidnesse	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
[ae] be angwysous ne dreary, ne subgit to	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
A woful wight to han a dreary fere,	TC.1. 13
Fledde eek with dreary chere,	HF.1. 179
She ryst hir up, with a ful dreary herte,	LGW. 810

# Dreche

What sholde I dreche, or telle of his array?	TC.2. 1264
'What? Is he more aboute me to dreche	TC.2. 1471
I wil myselfen slee if that ye dreche!	TC.4. 1446

# Dreched

As man that in his dream is dreched soore.	B.N.P. 4077
--	-------------

# Dreching

ne in what place; and eek the drechyng of o synne	I.Pars. 1000-5
That peril is with dreching in y-drawe:	TC.3. 853

# Dree—see Drie

# Dreint(e)

Shal al be dreynt, so hidous is the shour;	A.Mil. 3520
The dreynthe Leandre for his Erro;	B.M.L. 669
And in the see he dreynthe for vengeance;	B.M.L. 923
Thou shalt be dreynt, my tale is at an ende."	B.N.P. 4272
For that an hors of his was dreynt therinne,	D.Sum. 2081
And dreynthe himselfen, as the bookes telle.	F.Fkl. 1378
the shipe is dreynt. Right so fareth it	I.Pars. 360-5
by the synne of lecherie God dreynthe al the world at	I.Pars. 383-40
And clefte hir ship, and dreinte hem alle,	BD. 72
How hit was dreynt this other day,	BD. 148
Took up the dreynthe body sone	BD. 195
Of this dreynthe Seys the kyng	BD. 229
This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete,	Mars. 89
to seyn, the deth) hadde almoost dreynt	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
dreynthe in overthrowng depnesse, dulleth	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
cave, had fretyn and dreynthe in his empty	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
in his forheed, dreynthe his schamefast visage	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10

Til nigh that he in salte teres dreynthe,	TC.1. 543
Or though ye bothe in salte teres dreynthe?	TC.4. 930
Was dreynthe, and ded Parthonoe of wounde:	TC.5. 1503
And how his shippes dreynthe were,	HF.1. 233
In-myd the see, and thre he dreynthe,	HF.2. 415
And some dreynthe, for they woldyn not be fals;	LGW.G. 293

# Dreint(e) see Drenched

# Drench

Thus schal mankynde drenche and lese hir lyf.'	A.Mil. 3521
And shal she drenche? Allas, myn Alisoun!	A.Mil. 3523
To drenchen Alisoun, his hony deer.	A.Mil. 3617
That day that I shal drenche in the depel	B.M.L. 455
And in the nexte ryver do me drenche,—	E.Mch. 2201
To drenche erte and al for evere-mo;	TC.3. 1761
Thou outhur do m' anon in teres drenche,	TC.4. 510
So loude that he shulde drenche	HF.1. 205
And let hir drenche in sorowe and distresse,	LGW. 1919
That with hir teres she wol drenche us here.	Scog. 12

# Dreyned

Somtyme his good is drenched in the see,	G.CY. 949
And fonde his fader drenched in the see.	LGW. 2178

# Drenched—see Dreint(e)

# Drencheth

violence that it drencheth the shipe;	I.Pars. 380-5
---------------------------------------	---------------

# Dencheth—Continued

and drencheth his late flaumbes in the see,	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
hideth and bynymeth, and drencheth undir the laste	
deth,	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5

# Drenching

Myn is the drenchyng in the see so wan,	A.Kn. 2456
Who kepte hire fro the drenchyng in the see?	B.M.L. 485
That kepte peple Ebrayk from hir drenchyng,	B.M.L. 489
causes of drenchyng, algates the shipe	I.Pars. 360-5

# Drethede

And drierhede full of gladnesse;	RR. 4728 em
----------------------------------	-------------

# Dress

Wel koude he dresse his takel yemanly;	A.Prol. 106
And in two ringes faire they hem dresse.	A.Kn. 2594
And to the chambre dore he gan hym dresse;	A.Mil. 3468
But forthward they hem dresen alle and some.	B.M.L. 263
And to the feeste cristen folk hem dresse	B.M.L. 416
The morwe cam, and Alla gan hym dresse,	B.M.L. 1100
praye hym to dresse thy weyes, and looke	B.M.L. 2305-10
But to Grisilde agayn wol I me dresse,	E.Cl. 1007
This sturdy markys gan his herte dresse	E.Cl. 1049
I lete hem til men to the soper dresse.	F.Sq. 290
Now helpe, for to my werk I wol me dresse!	G.S.N. 77
This chanoun with his stikke gan hym dresse	G.CY. 1271
And to my bed I gan me for to dresse,	PF. 88
And gan to calle and dresse him up to rise,	TC.2. 71
And ek to sen him in his gere him dresse,	TC.2. 635
He gan her limes dresse in swich manere,	TC.4. 1182
Whan Diomed on horse gan him dresse,	TC.5. 37
Gan after that to dresse him up to fare,	TC.5. 279
And by the welle adoun she gan hir dresse.	LGW. 804
The nettes dresse, and speres brood and kene;	LGW. 1190
Mooste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse	Gen. 3
Toward a ryver gan I me dresse,	RR. 110
And forto shete gan hym dresse;	RR. 1773
For if a riche man hym dresse,	RR. 6535

# Dress—see Updresse

# Dressed

And dressed hym up by a shotwyndowe,	A.Mil. 3358
A corone on hire heed they han y-dressed,	E.Cl. 381
Out of the chambre bath every wight hym dressed;	E.Mch. 1820
And saugh that Damyan his wyf had dressed	E.Mch. 2361
This entremes is dressed for you alle,	PF. 665
And dressed him upward; and she right tho	TC.3. 71

# Dresseth

And dresseth al this thyng as it shal be;	A.Mil. 3635
Ful pale arist, and dresseth hire to wende,	B.M.L. 265
dresseth alle thingis to gode;	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5

# Dressing

of every thing, dressyng hem to gode,	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
---------------------------------------	-------------------

# Drew

And on the Monday, when it drow to nyght,	A.Mil. 3633
And he drough hym a-part out of the chirche,	A.Mil. 3663
Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon,	A.Rv. 3892
And with the staf she drough ay neer and neer	A.Rv. 4304
And, as he dorste, he drough hym ner and ner,	B.Pri. 1710
Sire Thopas drow abak ful faste;	B.Th. 2017
He drow out Cerberus, the hound of helle;	B.Mk. 3292
Toward the whiche daunce he drow ful yerne,	D.WB. 993
And neer the feend he drough, as noht ne were,	D.Fri. 1549
Unto this purpos drough Aurelius.	F.Fkl. 965
This Chanoun drough hym neer, and herde al thyng	G.CY. 685
Hit drew and took up everydel	BD. 863
Til downward drow the sonne wonder faste,	PF. 490
Nevere man ne drow me yit for right	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
devoured by hope and covetyse, yit drowe I hym	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
he drowh Cerberus (the hound of helle) by his	
cheyne;	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10

And with that word he drow him to the fere,	TC.3. 978
For, as he drough a king by th'aventaille,	TC.5. 1558
Philotetes anon the sayle up drough,	LGW. 1459
And drough his saylle, and saugh hir never mo.	LGW. 1563
Thou drowe in scorn Cupide eek to recorde	Scog. 22
A sylvre nedle forth y droughes	RR. 97
That drowe nygh to her sesoun,	RR. 1678
He streight up to his ere drough	RR. 1725
Of me ne drew no drope of blode,	RR. 1742
I drough out with the fethers thre	RR. 1748
Myn herte drew, for all my wo;	RR. 1762
He drowe it up withouten were,	RR. 1776
Toward the roser fast I drowe,	RR. 1833
So nygh I drowe to desperaunce,	RR. 1872
The shaft I drowe out of the arwe,	RR. 1905
Thanne of his awmener he drough	RR. 2087

# Drew—see To-drowe

# Drie

And whan that hit was his, then sholde he drye	Mars. 251
The longe nyght, this wonder sight I drye,	Anel. 333
That al the cause of sorwes that they drye	PF. 251
And scorned hem that Loves peynes dryen,	TC.1. 303
No welle is worth, that may no sorwe dryen;	TC.2. 866
With mannes herte he gan his sorwe drye,	TC.4. 154
Than evere more in langour thus to drye?	TC.5. 42
So causeles swich drede for to drye;	TC.5. 264
Which that I drye, I may not longe endure:	TC.5. 296
For what I drye or what I thynke,—	HF.3. 789
That causeles doth me this sorwe drye?	Comp.A. 32



**Drie—Continued**

For day to day he doth me drye—	RR. 3105
For no manace that it may drye.	RR. 4390
'We, for to drye our penance	RR. 7482
<b>Dried</b>	
lyptiled in a frownce, sche dryede myn eien,	Bo.1. p.2. 60-5
Had dried up the dewe of herbes wete—	LGW. 775

**Dried see For-dried****Drith**

And with his stremes dryeth in the greves	A.Kn. 1495
it dreyeth hym, and waeteth, and shenteth	I.Pars. 845-50
the hote somer dryeth the cornes;	Bo.4. m.6.
	1555-60
And thus he drieth forth his aventure.	TC.1. 1092
And thus he drieth forth his aventure.	TC.5. 1540

**Drink**

It snowed in his hous of mete and drynke.	A.Prol. 345
And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as blood;	A.Prol. 635
Strong was the wyn and wel to drynke us leste.	A.Prol. 750
As ever mote I drynke wyn or ale,	A.Prol. 832
His slepe, his mete, his drynke, is hym biraft,	A.Kn. 1361
For he hade yewe his gayler drynke so,	A.Kn. 1470
And mete and drynke this nyght wol I brynge	A.Kn. 1615
Hem to refreshe and drynken, if hem leste.	A.Kn. 2622
Ne drynke of herbes may ben his helpynge;	A.Kn. 2748
Bothe mete and drynke for a day or tweye;	A.Mil. 3411
This Nicholas answerde, 'Fecche me drynke;	A.Mil. 3492
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere,	A.Rv. 4132
And drynken ever strong ale atte beste.	A.Rv. 4147
Where myghte this womman mete and drynke have,	B.ML. 498
They ete, and drynke, and daunce, and synge and	
pleye.	B.ML. 707
And thus I lete hem ete and drynke and pleye,	B.Sh. 1263
They drynke, and speke, and rome a while and pleye,	B.Sh. 1487
And sende hym drynke, or elles moste he deye	B.Mk. 3232
As ye han herd, and mete and drynke he hadde	B.Mk. 3610
I wol bothe drynke and eten of a cake.'	C.Pard. 322
Upon som honeste thyng, whil that I drynke.'	C.Pard. 328
Fastynge, drinken of this wells a draughte,	C.Pard. 363
Nay, I wol drynke lhouer of the vyne,	C.Pard. 452
And eten also, and drynken over hir myght,	C.Pard. 468
To gete a glotoun deyntee mete and drynke!	C.Pard. 520
In whom that drynke hath dominacioun,	C.Pard. 560
Were set hem in a tavern for to drynke;	C.Pard. 663
The thriddle he kepte clene for his owene drynke;	C.Pard. 873
'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us merie,	C.Pard. 883
And drank and yaf his felawe drynke also,	C.Pard. 887
Nay, thou shalt drynken of another tonne	D.WB. 170
As ever moote I drynken wyn or ale,	D.WB. 194
He sholde nat han daunted me for drynke!	D.WB. 463
She yaf hym swich a manere love-drynke	D.WB. 754
Somme han hem yeven poyssoun in hire drynke;	D.WB. 771
Of mete and drynke, and in hir foul delit.	D.Sum. 1875
They nolden drynken in no maner wyse	D.Sum. 1898
No drynke which that myghte hem dronke make;	D.Sum. 1899
For Goddes love drynk moote attempely!	D.Sum. 2053
And after that men daunce and drynken faste,	E.Mch. 1769
Men drynken and the travers drawe anon;	E.Mch. 1817
They ete and drynke, and whan this hadde an ende,	F.Sq. 295
That muchel drynke and labour wolde han rest;	F.Sq. 349
Only to alepe and for to ete and drynke,	G.SN. 20
'Now yeve us drynke,' quod the chanoun thenne,	G.CY. 1193
'By-cause drynke hath dominacioun,	H.Mcp. 57
This Cook shal drynke ther-of, if that I may.	H.Mcp. 85
And of that drynke the Cook was wonder fayn.	H.Mcp. 92
Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie,	H.Mcp. 96
To fostre it tendrely with mete and drynke	H.Mcp. 165
whan I ete, or drynke, or what so that I do,	I.Pars. 160-5
of mete and drynke, for God seith	I.Pars. 190-5
shal been hire drynke, and the venym of the dragon	I.Pars. 195-200
but herbes, and water to his drynke, ne	I.Pars. 345-50
to ete or to drynke, or elles to doon	I.Pars. 815-20
desordeynes covetise to eten or to drynke.	I.Pars. 815-20
rather to drynken drovy or trouble water,	I.Pars. 815-20
than for to drynken water of the clere	I.Pars. 815-20
wont to strong drynke, and peraventure ne	I.Pars. 820-5
knoweth nat the strengthe of the drynke,	I.Pars. 820-5
with drynke, it is no deedly synne, but venyal.	I.Pars. 825-30
hym to delicat mete or drynke;	I.Pars. 830-5
the outrage of drynke; sparynge also,	I.Pars. 910-5
for surfeit of mete and drynke;	I.Pars. 1050-5
of bodily mete and drynke, and in	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
But now is tyme that thou drynke and a-taste	Bo.3. m.12.
deepsyeth the floodes to drynken. The foul that highte	1130-5
For ay thurste I the more that ich it drinke.	TC.1. 406
That to her-self she seyde, 'Who yaf me drinke?'	TC.2. 651
Our wreche is this, our owne wo to drinke.	TC.2. 784
Men moste drinke, as men may alday see,	TC.3. 1214
Ful bitter drinke; and for to han gladnesse,	TC.3. 1215
Men drinken ofte peyne and gret distresse:	TC.3. 1216
Ther shal no mete or drinke come in me,	TC.4. 775
I wol my selven al hit drynke,	HF.3. 790
Withouten slepe, withouten mete or drynke.	LGW. 177
To drynken of the wells ther as she sat.	LGW. 808
That I may have not but my mete and drinke;	LGW. 2040
Of mete and drynke, and clothyng at hire wille,	LGW. 2355
Yif hym to drynke, whan he gooth to rest,	LGW. 2668
To drynke, and freshe hym wel withalle;	RR. 1513
To drynken of that welle a draught.	RR. 1516

**Drink—Continued**

Mete, and drynke, and esy foode,	RR. 5906
And lothe mete and drynke withall,	RR. 5610
He goth to tavern forto drynke.	RR. 5688
That undirtakth to drynke up Seyne:	RR. 5710
Now drynke I not this yeere clarre,	RR. 5967
Shal that yere drynke no clarre.)	RR. 5971
Ne lette, therefore, to drynke clarre	RR. 6028
And drinken good wyne precious,	RR. 6180
He wolde hem wery and drinke ther bloode,	RR. 6264
And gete hym clothe, mete and drynke,	RR. 6756
Such folk drynken gret mysesse;	RR. 6807
<b>Drynke</b>	
to seyn, "a man that drynketh hony."	B.Mel. 2600-5
Drynke a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle.	C.Pard. 360
Whan man so drynketh of the white and rede,	C.Pard. 526
He drynketh yppocras, clarre and vernage,	E.Mch. 1807
And drynketh of his bugle horn the wyn;	F.Fkl. 1253
drynketh moore than suffise to the	I.Pars. 370-5
travelled, thurgh which he drynketh the moore,	I.Pars. 820-5
The syke met he drynketh of the tonne;	PF. 104
But goodly drynketh up al his distresse:	TC.3. 1035
For the more he drynkith ay	RR. 5711
<b>Drinking</b>	
by drynkyng venemouse herbes thurgh	I.Pars. 575-80
to muchel drynkyng, for which somtyme a man	I.Pars. 825-30
in etynge and drynkyng, in spekyng	I.Pars. 945-50
ese, etynge and drynkyng; for certes,	I.Pars. 950-5
<b>Drinkless</b>	
Be drinkeles for alway, as I gesse;	TC.2. 718
<b>Drinks</b>	
coole drynkes. For lo, what seith Saint Paul,	I.Pars. 340-5
diverse metes and drynkes, and namely	I.Pars. 445-50
sleeth a child by drynkes, or elles putteth	I.Pars. 575-80
no riche metes ne drynkes, ne dooth no	I.Pars. 830-5
strengere drynkes of medicynes.	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
honyed drynkes and large metes with	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
medleth to hir newe gastes drynkes that	Bo.4. m.3.
	1310-5
the wikkide drynkes. Thei that weren	Bo.4. m.3.
	1315-20
<b>Drise</b>	
Sleen his contrarie, or out of lystes dryve,	A.Kn. 1859
Er that the wilde waves wol hire dryve	B.ML. 468
And dryve forth the world as it may be,	B.Sh. 1421
thynges dryven a man out of his hous,—	B.Mel. 2275-80
your profit, and thanne shul ye dryve fro youre herte	B.Mel. 2310-5
ye mooste dryve covetise out of youre herte,	B.Mel. 2315-20
sire, ye mooste also dryve out of youre	B.Mel. 2320-5
To dryve hire out of ydel slagardye.	C.Doc. 57
Honeste ynough to dryve the day away.	C.Pard. 628
Out of the deveses ers ther gone dryve	D.Sum. 1694
That from hire herte she ne dryve kan	E.Mch. 1980
Ther may no man out of the place it dryve	F.Sq. 183
Away to dryve hire derke fantasye;	F.Fkl. 844
To rede, and dryve the nyght away;	BD. 49
That ye ne shul me from your servyce dryve	Comp.L. 92
weyve thow joie, dryf fro the drede,	Bo.1. m.7.
	255-60
to dryve a-way nede with habundaunce of	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
rychesse mai dryve away nede?	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
'nowe thi foule dirke desires, and dryven out	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
Thy maladye away the bet to drive,	TC.2. 1515
Shal wel the deer unto thi bowe drive!	TC.2. 1535
And Pandarus, as faste as he may drive,	TC.3. 227
Absence of her shal drive her out of herte!	TC.4. 427
And canst it not yit fro thyn herte drive,	TC.4. 492
Drive out that goost which in myn herte beteth.	TC.4. 910
As in thys cas lat dryve it oute of mynde	TC.4. 1301 var
The nature of the pees mot nedes drive	TC.4. 1353
Drif out the fantasies you withinne,	TC.4. 1615
Drif out, and lat hem faren to mischaunce;	TC.5. 359
lat us . . . That we han lad, and forth the time drive,	TC.5. 394
thou shalt . . . And drive it forth unto that blisful	
morwe	TC.5. 405
dredeh . . . And that his fader carte amis he drive.	TC.5. 665
Drif out that bitter hope, and mak good chere,	TC.5. 913
And bad hem driven in hir beestes alle,	TC.5. 1179
Al redy out my woful gost to drive:	TC.5. 1370
And shapen hadde a mene it out to drive	TC.5. 1551
A twenty deval way the wynde him dryvel—	LGW. 2177
And thus that day they driven to an ende;	LGW. 2620
Aboute the wheel with other moest thou dryve.	Fort. 46
And dryve thy folk ageyn to stedfastnesse.	L.St. 28
Out of a bowe forto dryve,	RR. 950
Full sharp and redy forto dryve.	RR. 1338
Wheder that Love wolde me dryf,	RR. 1874
Away his angre forto dryve.	RR. 2800
I rede the Love away to dryve,	RR. 3295
If men his freend to dethe wolde drive,	RR. 5293
<b>Driven (past part.)</b>	
The nayl y-driven in the shode a-nyght;	A.Kn. 2007
And eke his steede dryven forth with staves,	A.Kn. 2727
Now are we dryve til hethyng and til scorn;	A.Rv. 4110
Was dryven out of hys hye prosperitee	B.Mk. 3203
Were dryven for that vice, it is no drede,—	C.Pard. 507
And somme han dryven nayles in hir brayn	D.WB. 769
This bargayn is ful dryve, for we been knyt.	F.Fkl. 1230
And driven a-way the longe nyghtes blake;	PF. 682
And driven a-way the longe nyghtes blake;	PF. 692

**Driven (past part.)—Continued**

measure, that is driven with worldly wyndes . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
And to non harm of you, thus am I driven . . .	TC.2. 576
How shal this longe time away be driven . . .	TC.2. 983
And lat us caste how forth may best be drive . . .	TC.5. 389
And this theffet, that Mynos hath so dryven . . .	LGW. 1924
And to the dethe he was almoste y-dreven . . .	LGW. 2430

**Driven see For-driven, To-driven****Driver**

dryvere away of yvel but god, governour . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
---	-------------------

**Driveth**

She dryveth forth into oure ocedan . . .	B.M.L. 505
But in the see she dryveth forth hir weye . . .	B.M.L. 875
soothly nature dryveth us to loven oure . . .	I.Pars. 525-26
And thus he dryveth forth his aventure . . .	TC.1. 1092 var
This longe time he dryveth forth right thus . . .	TC.5. 680
Thus dryveth forth as wel as he hath might . . .	TC.5. 1101
I write, as he that sorwe drifith to write . . .	TC.5. 1332
And thus he dryveth forth his aventure . . .	TC.5. 1540 var
And out agayn, and dryveth hem over borde; . . .	LGW. 644

**Driving**

Of Jubaltare and Septe, dryvynge alway . . .	B.M.L. 947
And mette the ship dryvynge, as seith the storie, . . .	B.M.L. 969

**Dronkelewe**

of folk that been dronkelewe, for . . .	B.M.L. 2380-5
And a man which that is dronkelewe . . .	C.Pard. 495
'Irous Cambises was eek dronkelewe . . .	D.Sum. 2043
Wher she be wyse, or sobre, or dronkelewe, . . .	E.Mch. 1533
dronkelewe harlot! and so forth, thanne . . .	I.Pars. 625-30

**Drooped**

His arwes drouped noght with fethers lowe— . . .	A.Prol. 106
--	-------------

**Drop**

That no droppe ne fille upon hire breste; . . .	A.Prol. 131
Som droppe of pitee, thurgh thy gentillesse, . . .	A.Kn. 920
In al hir face nas a droppe of blood, . . .	F.Fkl. 1340
It made hire nat a droppe for to sweete; . . .	G.S.N. 522
that a droppe of water that falleth in a . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
And of your grace granteth me som droppe; . . .	Comp.L. 128
If any droppe of pite in you be . . .	TC.1. 23
And eithen thow hast wopen many a droppe, . . .	TC.1. 941
For I thes lene a droppe of my richesse, . . .	Fort. 58
No myghte a droppe of teres doun eschape . . .	Scog. 10
But never droppe retourne may . . .	RR. 384
Of me ne drew no droppe of blode, . . .	RR. 1742
Al bledde I not a droppe of blode . . .	RR. 1754

**Dropped**

In clothes blake, y-dropped al with teres; . . .	A.Kn. 2884
His forhead dropped as a stillatorie . . .	G.CY. 580

**Droopedest**

For thow droppiddest every day in myn . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
---	-------------------

**Droppeth**

The stream of lyf now droppeth on the chymbe; . . .	A.Rv. 3895
place, it droppeth on hym in another . . .	I.Pars. 630-5

**Droppyng**

that is to seyn, smoke, droppynge of reyn, . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80
'Thow seyst that droppynge houses, and eek smoke, . . .	D.WB. 278
in reyn and droppynge and a . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
is in a droppynge hous in manye places . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
though he eschewe the droppynge in o . . .	I.Pars. 630-5

**Drops**

The silver drops, hangynge on the leves . . .	A.Kn. 1496
As it were bloddy drops, many con; . . .	A.Kn. 2340
smale drops of water that entren thurgh . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
The drops that of the water be . . .	RR. 2747

**Drough see Drew****Drought**

The droghte of March hath perced to the roote, . . .	A.Prol. 2
Wel wiste he, by the droghte and by the reyn, . . .	A.Prol. 595
Whan that men sholde have droghte or elles shoures, . . .	A.Mil. 3196
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures, . . .	F.Sq. 118
region of drowghte overstretcheth (that . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40

**Drove**

Which that a cartere drof forth in his wey . . .	D.Fri. 1540
And fro the bench he drof away the ost, . . .	D.Sum. 1775
But drof him forth, unnethe liste hir knowe . . .	Anel. 190
This drof me for to rewe upon your payne . . .	TC.3. 994
That love ne drof you not to do this dede, . . .	TC.4. 1572
That passed was . . . And thus he drof t'an ende . . .	TC.5. 475
And thus he drof a day yit forth or tweye . . .	TC.5. 628

**Drovy**

rather to drynken drovy or trouble water, . . .	I.Pars. 815-20
---	----------------

**Drow see Drew****Drown**

A swete perell in to droune, . . .	RR. 4710
In vanite to droune and wade,— . . .	RR. 5022

**Drowned**

Somtyme his good is drowned in the see . . .	G.CY. 949 var
A thrust drowned in dronknesse; . . .	RR. 4722

**Dudge**

To dudge and drawe, what so men wol devyse . . .	A.Kn. 1416
--	------------

**Drury see Drury****Drugs**

To sende him drogges and his letuaries, . . .	A.Prol. 426
---	-------------

**Drunk(en) (past part.)**

Of grece, whan she dronken hadde hir draughte . . .	A.Prol. 135
And whan that he wel dronken hadde the wyn, . . .	A.Prol. 637
We faren as he that dronke is as a mous, . . .	A.Kn. 1261
A dronke man woot wel he hath an hous, . . .	A.Kn. 1262
And to a dronke man the wey is slider; . . .	A.Kn. 1264
Oure Hooste saugh that he was dronke of ale, . . .	A.Mil. 3128

**Drunk(en) (past part.)—Continued**

That I am dronke, I knowe it by my soun; . . .	A.Mil. 3138
Lat be thy lewed, dronken harlotrye; . . .	A.Mil. 3145
This dronke Millere spak ful soone ageyn . . .	A.Mil. 3150
And whan that ech of hem had dronke his part, . . .	A.Mil. 3498
This dronke Millere hath y-toold us heer . . .	A.Rv. 3913
And whan that dronken al was in the crowke, . . .	A.Rv. 4158
Thou hast y-dronke so muchel hony of . . .	B.Mel. 2600-5
thou art dronken, and hast forgeten Jhesu Crist, . . .	B.Mel. 2600-5
Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght, . . .	B.Mk. 3758
Now have I dronke a draughte of corny ale, . . .	C.Pard. 456
'Lo, how that dronken Looth, unkyndely, . . .	C.Pard. 485
So dronke he was he nyste what he wroughte, . . .	C.Pard. 487
O dronke man! disfigured is thy face, . . .	C.Pard. 551
And thurgh thy dronke nose semeth the soun, . . .	C.Pard. 553
That whan a man hath dronken draughtes thre, . . .	C.Pard. 568
For-dronke, as he sat on his bench upright; . . .	C.Pard. 674
And up they sturte, al dronken, in this rage; . . .	C.Pard. 705
That eten or dronken hath of this confiture, . . .	C.Pard. 862
Thou comest hoom as dronken as a mous . . .	D.WB. 246
Whan I had dronke a draughte of sweete wyn, . . .	D.WB. 459
Ye fare as folk that dronken ben of ale . . .	D.WB. 852
No drynke which that myghte hem dronke make; . . .	D.Sum. 1899
O Januarie, dronken in plesance . . .	E.Mch. 1788
Hastow had fleen al nyght, or artow dronke? . . .	H.Mep. 17
See how he ganeth, lo, this dronken wight ! . . .	H.Mep. 35
I trowe that ye dronken han wyn ape, . . .	H.Mep. 44
That he hath dronke, he speketh in his nose, . . .	H.Mep. 61
In lifyng up his hevye, dronken cors; . . .	H.Mep. 67
whan a man is dronken he hath lost his . . .	I.Pars. 820-5
owene knyf and make hymselfen dronken . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
The olyve of pees, and eek the drunken vyne; . . .	PF. 181
ryght as a dronke man not nat by whiche . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
I-drawn in-to hir mouthes and dronken the wikke . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
drynkes . . .	

The voide dronke, and travers drawe anon, . . .	TC.3. 674
And therto dronken hadde as hote and stronge . . .	TC.3. 1390
Whan that this lyonesse hath dronke hire fille, . . .	LGW. 817
Ben hertis that of love am dronken, . . .	RR. 5114

**Drunk(en) see Dronkelewe, For-drunken(en)****Dronknesse**

O messager, fulfild of dronknesse! . . .	B.M.L. 771
Ther dronknesse regneth in any route, . . .	B.M.L. 776
ther as regneth dronknesse." Ye shul also han in . . .	B.Mel. 2380-5
That luxurie is in wyn and dronknesse . . .	C.Pard. 484
Persevereth longer than dooth dronknesse . . .	C.Pard. 497
A lecherous thyng is wyn, and dronknesse . . .	C.Pard. 549
For dronknesse is verray sepulture . . .	C.Pard. 558
Bledynge ay at his nose in dronknesse . . .	C.Pard. 581
That thus they seyden in hir dronknesse; . . .	D.WB. 381
And dronknesse is eek a foul record . . .	D.Sum. 2049
firste is dronknesse, that is the horrible . . .	I.Pars. 820-5
for dronknesse bireveth hym the . . .	I.Pars. 820-5
For though a man forbode dronknesse, . . .	TC.2. 716
A thrust drowned in dronknesse; . . .	RR. 4722

**Drury**

And of ladyes love-drury, . . .	B.Th. 2085
By drury and by solas, . . .	RR. 844
Or bere the name of druerie . . .	RR. 5064

**Dry**

Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste, or drye, . . .	A.Prol. 420
That lene he wexe and drye as is a shaft; . . .	A.Kn. 1362
And thanne with drye stokkes, cloven a thre, . . .	A.Kn. 2934
The brode ryver somtyme wereth drye; . . .	A.Kn. 3024
This Absolon gan wype his mouth ful drie; . . .	A.Mil. 3730
With drye feet thurgh-out the see passynge . . .	B.M.L. 490
ne to muche drye; although the teeris come . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
sofwerful herte maketh his bones drye." . . .	B.Mel. 2185-90
And of this asses cheke, that was dreye, . . .	B.Mk. 3233
And eet hey as a beest in wet and drye, . . .	B.Mk. 3407
To dryen hym with, and therefore wex his pryde; . . .	B.Mk. 3936
Reyn shal thee washe and sonne shal thee drye; . . .	B.Mk. 3948
With stikkes, and a drye dych withoute, . . .	B.NP. 4038
But she fro wepyng kepte hire eyen dreye, . . .	E.Cl. 899
And bloomy tree nys neither drye ne deed . . .	E.Mch. 1463
Go hoodles in-to the drye se, . . .	BD. 1027
Ne nevermo myn yen two be drye, . . .	Anel. 336
Ther as the fish in prison is al drye; . . .	PF. 139
That hoot, cold, hevye, light, and moist, and dreye . . .	PF. 380
owene lif . . . And-for-thy drye thy teeris, . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
brennyng sandes by his drye heete . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
thinges, and the drye thinges with the . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
thei wexen drye. For nature . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
deye ne dryen, as longe as hir nature . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
stryvynge with the drye thinge, yeven . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
That han in winter dede ben and dreye, . . .	TC.3. 352
He gan the teres wipen off ful dreye, . . .	TC.4. 1173
moist or drie, or moeble or fixe, rekynge the . . .	Astr. 108-15
That drie in wynter ben to sene . . .	RR. 58
And drie and dwyned al for elde . . .	RR. 360
No more than may the see be drye . . .	RR. 1566
For why I founde my wounde al dreye . . .	RR. 1743
For drye as well the grette see . . .	RR. 2748

**Dry see For-dry****Drye see Drie**



**Du**  
La Response du Pleintif coudre Fortune . . . Fort. head

**Dubbed**  
a knyght, whan he is newe dubbed, . . . I.Pars. 765-70

**Dubium**  
'Nicht igitur dubium.'—Prosa 8 . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770-5

**Ducat**  
As fyn as ducat of Venyse, . . . HF.3. 258

**Duchess**  
That she ne hath been a duchesse or a queene, . . . A.Kn. 923  
the book of the Duchesse; . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
And eke the Deeth of Blaunche the Duchesse, . . . LGW. 418  
My dere herte, of Athenes duchesse! . . . LGW. 2122  
Duchesse ne countesse, ne chasteleyn, . . . RR. 3740

**Duchesses**  
Duchesses, and ye ladyes everichone! . . . B.M.L. 653  
'Now be we duchesses, both I and ye, . . . LGW. 2127  
But emperesses and duchesses, . . . RR. 6859

**Ducis**  
'Vela Naricii ducis.'—Metrum 3 . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5

**Duck**  
As dooth the white doke after hire drake; . . . A.Mil. 3576  
The goos, the cokkow, and the doke also, . . . PF. 498  
'Wel bourded,' quod the doke, 'by my hat! . . . PF. 689

**Ducks**  
The dokes cryden, as men wolde hem quelle; . . . B.NP. 4580

**Due**  
And namely that to us alle is due, . . . A.Kn. 3044  
manere, ne in due manere as the case . . . B.Mel. 2440-5  
And yelde hir dettes whan that they ben due; . . . E.Mch. 1452  
Certes it bynymeth eek Goddes due lordshipe, . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
ther as it is due; but certes, extorcion, . . . I.Pars. 760-5  
nys dewe to no wight but to hem that doon . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
governe the werkis of men by duwe manere? . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185-90

In duewe tyme, whan they schal it profe, . . . LGW.G. 364  
Him thoghte there was nothing to him so due . . . LGW. 603  
that be Dewe to folk, that men may se . . . RR. 6638

**Duke**  
Ther was a duc that highte Theseus; . . . A.Kn. 860  
Lete I this noble due to Athenes ryde, . . . A.Kn. 873  
This duc, of whom I make mencoun, . . . A.Kn. 893  
This gentil due down from his courser sterte . . . A.Kn. 952  
Thus rit this duc, thus rit this conquerour, . . . A.Kn. 981  
Whan that this worthy duc, this Theseus, . . . A.Kn. 1001  
And whan this worthy due hath thus y-don, . . . A.Kn. 1025  
A worthy duc, that highte Perotheus, . . . A.Kn. 1191  
That felawe was unto due Theseus, . . . A.Kn. 1192  
Duc Perotheus loved wel Arcite, . . . A.Kn. 1202  
Duc Theseus hym leet out of prison . . . A.Kn. 1206  
And hast bylaged here due Theseus, . . . A.Kn. 1585  
Duc Theseus the straighte way hath holde; . . . A.Kn. 1690  
This due wol han a cours at hym, or tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1694  
And whan this due was come unto the launde . . . A.Kn. 1696  
This due his courser with his spores smoot, . . . A.Kn. 1704  
This worthy due answerde anon agayn, . . . A.Kn. 1742  
This Theseus, this duc, this worthy knyght, . . . A.Kn. 2190  
Duc Theseus was at a wyndow set, . . . A.Kn. 2528  
Ful lik a lord this noble due can ryde, . . . A.Kn. 2569  
Duc Theseus with al his compaignye . . . A.Kn. 2700  
For which this noble due, as he wel kan, . . . A.Kn. 2715  
For which anon due Theseus leet crye, . . . A.Kn. 2731  
Duc Theseus, with all his biay cure, . . . A.Kn. 2853  
Duc Theseus leet forth three steeedes brynge, . . . A.Kn. 2889  
And on that oother syde due Theseus, . . . A.Kn. 2906  
He nys nat gentil, be he due or eryl; . . . D.WB. 1157  
Beforn this duke, in signe of y victorie, . . . Anel. 29  
Ulixes, due of the cuntre of Narice, and . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5  
the due Ulixes, bysegid with diverse yveles, . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20

Lo, Demophon, duk of Athenis, . . . HF.1. 388  
Thou route of false lovers, duke Jason! . . . LGW. 1368  
To Colcoe comen is this duke Jasoun, . . . LGW. 1580  
To Tessalye, with duke Jason hir leefe, . . . LGW. 1654  
For at Athenes duke and lorde was he, . . . LGW. 2442

**Dukes**  
For sturthel wel that dukes, eryl, kynges, . . . A.Kn. 2182  
Tho shewed he the myghty dukes wille, . . . A.Kn. 2536  
Of kynges, princes, eryl, dukes bolde, . . . B.Mk. 3839  
Of dukes storyes, and of kynges, . . . RR. 1078  
Or kyngis, dukis, lordis grete; . . . RR. 6851

**Dulcarnon**  
At Dulcarnon, right at my wittes ende.— . . . TC.3. 931  
Dulcarnon called is "fleeminge of wrecches"; . . . TC.3. 933

**Dulcet** *see* Doucet

**Dulle**  
The deeth; but mennes wittes ben so dulle . . . B.M.L. 202  
That is nat able a dul man to devyse; . . . F.Sq. 279  
be hevry and dul in body and in soule, . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
And eek my spirit is so dulle . . . BD. 899  
'But natheles, al-though that thou be dulle, . . . PF. 162  
hir dulle wittes. Only the lynage of man . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5

for that he So dul is of his bestialite?' . . . TC.1. 735  
Who may evere or this so dul a man?' . . . TC.2. 548  
It sholden maken every wight to dulle . . . TC.2. 1035  
That ye shul dullen of the rudenesse . . . TC.4. 1489  
Now was his herte dul, now was it light; . . . TC.5. 1118

## Dull—Continued

In thende of which strene I am dul as dede, . . . Scog. 45  
That thou, so dulle in every thing, . . . RR. 2491  
I dulle under youre discipline, . . . RR. 4792  
I ne holde not my wittes dull, . . . RR. 6848

**Dulled**  
goode werkis . . . been . . . astoned, and dulle, by . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
the ofte synnyng, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
dulled my wyt, that I pleyne onoly that . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5

I, 'but drerynesse hath dulle, my memorie.' . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5

**Dulleth**  
Of his falsbede it dulleth me to ryme, . . . G.CY. 1093  
It dulleth me, whan that I of hym speke; . . . G.CY. 1172  
dreynt in overthrowng depnesse, dulleth and for- . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35-40  
leteth . . . Ven. 76  
For eld, that in my spirit dulleth me, . . . Ven. 76

**Dulness**  
That dulness was of hir a-drad, . . . BD. 878

**Dulve**  
the tilere of the feeld ne dulve nat in the erthe, . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40

**Dulve** *see* Delve

**Duly**  
scholde duweliche punysche felons, . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185-90

**Dum**  
'Heo dum mecum tacitus.'—Prosa 1 . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10-5

**Dumb**  
To ride by the weye dumb as a stoon; . . . A.Prol. 774  
And she for sorwe as dumb stant as a tree; . . . B.M.L. 1055  
For they been dombe and therto they ben deve, . . . G.SN. 286  
propre mouth, but thow be woxe dowmb, . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
of tunge and al downbe, sche leyde hir . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55-60  
And, also dumb as any stoon, . . . HF.2. 148  
Hire dombe suster sytting hath she founde . . . LGW. 2377  
That Proigne upon hir dombe suster maketh! . . . LGW. 2380  
Salve thee first, be not domme, . . . RR. 2220  
Domme as a ston, without steryng . . . RR. 2409  
Were domme for drede withoute spekyng, . . . RR. 2492

**Dun**  
And seyde, 'Sires, what! Dun is in the Myrel' . . . H.Mep. 5  
Ther was the tyrant with his fetthes donne . . . PF. 334  
And white thingis gan to waxen donne . . . TC.2. 908  
She was not broune ne dunne of hewe, . . . RR. 1213

**Dung**  
That hadde y-lad of dong ful many a fother,— . . . A.Prol. 530  
'A carte ful of donge ther shalowe se, . . . B.NP. 4208  
A dong carte, as it were to donge lond, . . . B.NP. 4226  
And in the myddel of the dong they founde . . . B.NP. 4238  
Fulfilled of donge and of corrupcioun! . . . C.Pard. 555  
Poudres diverse, ashes, donge, pisse, and cley, . . . G.CY. 807  
as a beest in his dong, . . . I.Pars. 415-40  
in the dong, and in the mire, . . . I.Pars. 135-20  
thredbare, and roten with donge, rather . . . I.Pars. 415-20

**Dungeon**  
Which of the castel was the chief dongecoun . . . A.Kn. 1057  
That of the citee was the cheef dungeon; . . . LGW. 937

**Dunghill**  
'Out of the dunghill com that word ful right, . . . PF. 597

**Dunmow**  
That som men han in Essex as Dunmowe, . . . D.WB. 218

**Dunstan**  
As to the archebishope, Seint Dunstan; . . . D.Fri. 1502

**Duodecima**  
'Tunc ego Placium inquam.'—Prosa 12 . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60

**Duodecimum**  
'Felix qui potuit.'—Metrum 12 . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20

**Durable**  
thynges espirituel and durable, and somtyme . . . I.Pars. 1035-40

**Durable**  
durable of mortel thinges, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5

**Duration**  
Certeine dayes and duracioun . . . A.Kn. 2996  
And yaf hem eek duracioun, . . . HF.3. 1024

**Dure**  
Ful blisfully in prison maistow dure,— . . . A.Kn. 1236  
That is, or shal, whil that the world may dure, . . . A.Kn. 1360  
Syn that my lyf ne may no longer dure, . . . A.Kn. 2770  
Was for to love hire while his lyf may dure, . . . B.M.L. 189  
Hath eyn, or shal, whil that the world may dure, . . . B.M.L. 1078  
Of bretherhede whil that hir lyf may dure, . . . B.Sh. 1232  
To worshippe hire, whil that hir lyf may dure, . . . E.Cl. 166  
And ever shal, whil that my lyf may dure, . . . E.Cl. 825  
But worldly joye may nat alwey dure . . . E.Mch. 2055  
She may nat alwey duren in swich rage, . . . F.Fcl. 836  
Which that in helle eternally shal dure, . . . ABC. 96  
Confermeth hit perpetuely to dure, . . . Mars. 20  
Thus, whether lore breke, or elles dure, . . . Mars. 233  
Hir love I best, and shal, whyl I may dure, . . . Comp.L. 31  
Go, lewed be thou, whil that hir lyf may dure! . . . PF. 616  
And not ben youre whil my lyf may dure; . . . PF. 642  
born, ne duren nat thilke dignytes, . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
lyven and to duren; or that wole, his . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000  
appetyt to duellen and to duren, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000

**Dure—Continued**

a tyme, but ryght as for to dure perdurably . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
and edifice for to duren, noght oonly for . . .	Bo.3. p.11 1010-5
cause to lyven and to duren, for whiche . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
that it ne sholde nat longe dure . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5 var
And he to ben her man, whil he may dure: . .	TC.1. 468
'What shal I don? I shal, whil I may dure . .	TC.4. 295
How sholde a fish withoute water dure? . . .	TC.4. 765
That I was youre, and shal whil I may dure. .	TC.4. 1680
God help me so, whil that my lif I may dure, .	TC.5. 153
That is, or shal, whil-that the world may dure. .	TC.5. 833
For trewely, whil-that my lif may dure, . . .	TC.5. 1623
If hit so longe tyme dure? . . .	HF.1. 303
That creat were eternally to dure, . . .	Scog. 2
Of him whos I am al, whil I may dure. . .	Ven. 6
Hath wrought or shal, whyll that the world may dure,— . . .	Comp.A. 54
Withouten helthe I mote ay dure, . . .	RR. 1961
Withoute me may no wight dure. . .	RR. 6841
That ben, as wide as world may dure, . . .	RR. 7679

**Duresse**

That wel unnethe it don shal us duresse. . .	TC.5. 399
My woful herte suffreth greet duresse, . . .	Bal.Ch. 14
To stonde forth in such duresse, . . .	RR. 3547
He hath no nede of more duresse; . . .	RR. 3570

**Dureth**

that neyther it dureth perpetual with . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
How elles, whan hir blisfulnesse dureth . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5

**During**

Biforn Alla, duryng the metes space, . . .	B.M.L. 1014
I have the power, duryng al my lyf, . . .	D.WB. 158
As seith Senek, that duryng his estat . . .	D.Sum. 2018
And maketh it seme stedfast and duryng, . .	Mars. 228
were of lengere duryng, and most unsely yif thei weren Holden a bond perpetually during; . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5 TC.3. 1754
How stedefaste wedewys duryng alle here lyvys, .	LGW.G. 283

**Durra**

Stood pargal to durre-don that him leste. . .	TC.5. 840
---	-----------

**Durring**

In durring don that length to a knight. . .	TC.5. 837
---	-----------

**Durst**

For, if he yaf, he dorste make avaunt . . .	A.Prol. 227
I dorste awere they weyeden ten pound,— . .	A.Prol. 454
Ther was no man, for peril, dorste hym touche; .	A.Rv. 3932
Ther dorste no wight hand upon hym legge, . .	A.Rv. 3937
Ther dorste no wight clepen hire but 'Dame'; . .	A.Rv. 3956
That with hire dorste rage, or ones playe, . .	A.Rv. 3958
And hardily they dorste leye hir nekke, . . .	A.Rv. 4009
Who dorste be so boold to disparage . . .	A.Rv. 4271
In al that lond no cristen dorste route, . . .	B.M.L. 540
That any while dorste ther endure. . .	B.M.L. 753
How dorste he looke upon thy dreful face? . .	B.M.L. 937
And, as he dorste, he drough hym ner and ner, .	B.Pri. 1710
That to him dorste ryde or goon, . . .	B.Th. 1995
she dorste, bisoghte hym of his wepyng for . .	B.Mel. 2160-5
She dorste wilde beestes dennes seke, . . .	B.Mk. 3453
Ne dorste never been so corageous . . .	B.Mk. 3527
Withinne the feelde that dorste with hire fighte .	B.Mk. 3530
Or any vice, dorste on hym uncowple. . .	B.Mk. 3692
And wente his wey, no longer dorste he calle. .	B.Mk. 3724
Agayns his heeste no wight dorst trespass . .	B.Mk. 3754
How dorste ye seyn, for shame, unto youre love .	B.NP. 4108
Poul dorste nat comanden, atte leeste, . . .	D.WB. 73
He wiped his heed, namoure dorste he seyn . .	D.WB. 731
And sith she dorste telle it to no man, . . .	D.WB. 969
He dorste nat, for verray filthe and shame, . .	D.Fri. 1393
Unnethe trowed they, but dorste han swore . .	E.Cl. 403
That wel unnetthes dorste this knyght, for drede, .	F.Fkl. 736
But never dorste he tellen hire his grevaunce; .	F.Fkl. 941
He was despayred, nothyng dorste he seye, . .	F.Fkl. 943
How that he dorste nat his sorwe telle, . . .	F.Fkl. 949
For Narcisus, that dorste nat telle hir wo. . .	F.Fkl. 952
Ne dorst he nat to hire his wo biwreye, . . .	F.Fkl. 954
Of this matere he dorste no word seyn; . . .	F.Fkl. 1108
This tormentour ne dorste do namoure; . . .	G.SN. 532
Ful gylteles,—that dorste I awere, y-wys! . .	H.Mcp. 277
I dorste awere, thogh the pope hit songe, . .	BD. 928
For be right siker, I durste noght, . . .	BD. 1148
Ne telle hir durste I nat my thought. . .	BD. 1185
I durste nat ones loke hir on, . . .	BD. 1216
I durste no more say ther-to . . .	BD. 1249
Your servaunt, if I durste me so calle, . . .	Pity. 60
For trewly dorste I seye, as that I fele, . . .	Comp.L. 56
'Nay, sirs,' quod he, 'if that I dorste it seye . .	PF. 541
Han felt that Love dorste you displese, . . .	TC.1. 27
Of any frend, to whom she dorste her mone. . .	TC.1. 98
Ne of his wo ne durste he not biginne . . .	TC.1. 503
For by my trouthe, in love I dorste han sworn .	TC.1. 906
That thou art non of tho, I dorste seye. . .	TC.1. 931
That, as that day, ther dorste non withstonde, .	TC.2. 202
Allas how dorste I thenken that folye? . . .	TC.2. 774
'And if I more dorste preye as now, . . .	TC.2. 1438
How dorste I mo tellen of this matere, . . .	TC.3. 370

**Durst—Continued**

Wolde it biwreye, or dorste, or sholde konne, . .	TC.3. 377
She with him spak whan that she durste and leste; .	TC.3. 452
So as they dorste how they wolden procede . .	TC.3. 455 var
In swich a plit, she dorste make him chere. . .	TC.3. 1554
She dorste at no wight axen it for fere, . . .	TC.4. 672
That ye ne dorste come ayein for shamel . . .	TC.4. 1565
To come ayein, my lif that dorste I leyl . . .	TC.5. 357
Thy colde dores, dorste I for this route: . . .	TC.5. 552
Stood whan she dorste, and loked on the place . .	TC.5. 710
Ther was no wight to whom she dorste her pleyne. .	TC.5. 720
He durste not ye dwelte longer there. . .	TC.5. 910
She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leyl' . .	TC.5. 1169
Nor she to thee; and this I dorste leye, . . .	TC.5. 1304
'If any servant dorste or oughte of right . . .	TC.5. 1345
Of somme persone, and durste it nat withseye . .	LGW. 367
At every tyme whan they dorste so. . .	LGW. 749
Ne upon hem she durste nat beholde, . . .	LGW. 1836
And if I durste sayne, my lady bryght, . . .	LGW. 2054
Durste ever thynken in so hy a place, . . .	Comp.A. 20
That I now dorste my sharpe sorwes amerte . .	Comp.A. 66
For if I hadde durst, certeyn . . .	RR. 809
But who so durste to hir trespass, . . .	RR. 1036
Of venym durst hym no thing doute, . . .	RR. 1089
She durst neither seyn ne do . . .	RR. 1221
For better lyf durst hym not care; . . .	RR. 1324
myn hond . . . Ne dorste I to the rose bede . .	RR. 1710
But I ne durste in no manere, . . .	RR. 1817
And durst not aunter thee to say . . .	RR. 2495
That thou [thi] resoun durst bigynne, . . .	RR. 2532
I durst no more there make abode . . .	RR. 3159
That I ne durst the haye passe, . . .	RR. 3175
I durst no longer with hym speke, . . .	RR. 3361
But over hegge durst I not goo, . . .	RR. 3398
I durst not breke his biddynge, . . .	RR. 3478
For I durst not over goo . . .	RR. 3487
I durst assaye him tho no more, . . .	RR. 3682
That not a word durst he say, . . .	RR. 3962
For by that book they durst not stonde. . .	RR. 7142
For they ne durste not answer . . .	RR. 7144
<b>Durstest</b>	
Durstestow that I tolde her in her ere . . .	TC.1. 767
<b>Dusked</b>	
Dusked his eyen two and failled breeth. . . .	A.Kn. 2806
The whiche clothes a derknesse . . . hadde duskid and dirked, as it . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
<b>Dust</b>	
With dust, with sond, with straw, with clooth, with chippes, . . .	A.Mil. 3748
in the dust, and drawn aftir hem a traas or a . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1845-50
Though he lye in strawe or dust; . . .	RR. 2764
<b>Dusty</b>	
Ful dusty ben our heeles two. . . .	RR. 7486 em
<b>Dutch</b>	
Pipers of the Duche tonge, . . .	HF.3. 144
<b>Duty</b>	
Departed is, with duttee and honour, . . .	A.Kn. 3060
His maister hadde but half his duttee. . .	D.Fri. 1352
That length to my lordes duttee, . . .	D.Fri. 1391
seemable thynges, agayns his duttee, . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
moore than hire duttee or resoun is; . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
Of dutte as for his observance; . . .	TC.3. 970
And that hym owith o verry duttee, . . .	LGW.G. 360
<b>Dwale</b>	
Ther nas na moore; hem needede no dwale. . .	A.Rv. 4161
<b>Dwell</b>	
Unto the toun of Atthenes to dwelle, . . .	A.Kn. 973
sente To Atthenes, to dwellen in prisoun . . .	A.Kn. 1023
Dwellen this Palamon and eek Arcite . . .	A.Kn. 1031 var
Now is me shape eternally to dwelle, . . .	A.Kn. 1225
And lete hym in his prisoun stille dwelle, . . .	A.Kn. 1335
But in prison he moot dwelle alway; . . .	A.Kn. 1350
And in this wise I lete hem fightyng dwelle, . .	A.Kn. 1661
Farwel, for I ne may no longer dwelle. . . .	A.Kn. 2354
Whil I dwelle in signe of the leoun; . . .	A.Kn. 2462
Of hem, though that they writen wher they dwelle. .	A.Kn. 2814
And dwellen at the grange a day or two; . . .	A.Mil. 3068
And thus in murthe and joye I lete hem dwelle; .	A.Mil. 410
'As lat my litel child dwelle heer with thee; . .	B.M.L. 859
In joye and blisse at mete I lete hem dwelle, . .	B.M.L. 1119
He lad his lyf, and there I lete him dwelle. . .	B.Sh. 1496
Now by youre leve I may no longer dwelle; . . .	B.Sh. 1550
I durste dwelle in desert than with a . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80
thre, yet dwellen ther ynowe to wrenen . . .	B.Mel. 2560-5
And eek it is my day, I may nat dwelle; . . .	B.NP. 4340
Thanne wolde the cat wel dwelle in his in; . .	D.WB. 350
She wol nat dwelle in house half a day; . . .	D.WB. 352
To bareyne lond, ther water may nat dwelle; . .	D.WB. 372
And in purpos stedefastly to dwelle, . . .	D.WB. 947
But deeth, that wol nat suffre us dwellen heer, . .	E.Cl. 36
And with hym dwelle unto my lyves ende. . .	E.Cl. 833
Of maydens whiche that dwellen hym bisyde, . .	E.Mch. 1587
Witnesse on hem that dwelle in Cristes hous; . .	E.Mch. 2282
Schoope him to goon and dwelle a yer or twayne .	F.Fkl. 809
And thus in joye and blisse I lete hem dwelle, .	F.Fkl. 1099
And been a beggers; heere may I nat dwelle . .	F.Fkl. 1564
And to the poure folkes that ther dwelle . . .	G.SN. 174
Where dwelle ye, if it to telle be? . . .	G.CY. 656
dwellen in the hertes of hem that been . . .	I.Pars. 220-5



**Dwell—Continued**

horror and grisly drede dwellen . . . . .	I. Pars. 220-5
Hit were to longe for to dwelle, . . . . .	BD. 217
Unnethe myghte I longer dwelle, . . . . .	BD. 711
And thus in joye and blisse I let hem dwelle;	Mars. 74
A naturel day in derk I lete her dwelle, . . . . .	Mars. 122
Of al diisport in which men frendly dwelle, . . . . .	Mars. 177
Ne dwellen in my trouble careful herte, . . . . .	Comp. L. 128
to ben his frendes and duellen in the toun, . . . . .	Anel. 68 var
Or what man myghte within the chambre duelle, . . . . .	Anel. 165
And erthe, and soules that theyrneye dwelle, . . . . .	PF. 33
whiche that nys nat feithful for to duelle, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
fool! Yif Fortune bygan to duelle stable, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
thynges wollen dwellen, yet natheles the laste . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
may nat duellen with no man, certes thanne . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
sholde ther duellen a ryght streyte . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
'Thei dwellen graunted to the,' quod . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
duellen only in hir first grauntynge, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
conjoynd in oon and dwellen to gidre, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
whether thei han appetyt to duellen and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
to duellen and to lyven. What wiltow . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
desireth to be and to duelle perdurably, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
beynge schulde ther noon duellen to no wyght, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1030-5
(here wol I duelle)." But yif the liketh thanne . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
nat don yif thei myghten duellen in the forme . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
and nameles, thanne for to duellen in his cyte, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
wikkid to hem that duellen in schrewidnesse, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
scholde ther duelle outrely no doute, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
of wil schal duellen al hool and absolut . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
ne mai nat duelle, therefore it ravysschide and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
Fro my matere, and for you long to dwelle, . . . . .	TC.1. 144
But I may not endure that thou dwelle . . . . .	TC.1. 789
Sey on! Lat me not in this fere dwelle!"— . . . . .	TC.2. 314
Gan he and I wel half a day to dwelle, . . . . .	TC.2. 509
But al passe I, lest ye too longe dwelle, . . . . .	TC.2. 1595
What sholde I lenger, quod he, 'do you dwelle?'— . . . . .	TC.2. 1614
Quod Troilus, 'How longe shal I dwelle . . . . .	TC.3. 201
And by the Goddes that in hevne dwelle, . . . . .	TC.3. 590
[As Tantalus!] what shold I lenger dwelle . . . . .	TC.3. 593 var
As for to dwelle here al this night with me; . . . . .	TC.3. 634
She thoughte, 'as good chep may I dwellen here, . . . . .	TC.3. 641
I am right glad with you to dwellen here; . . . . .	TC.3. 647
Now am I glad, sin that you list to dwelle, . . . . .	TC.3. 651
But whether that ye dwelle or for him go, . . . . .	TC.3. 929
And lat hem in this hevne blisse dwelle, . . . . .	TC.3. 1322
Thy pouring in wol no-where lete hem dwelle! . . . . .	TC.3. 1460
And couples doun in vertu for to dwelle, . . . . .	TC.3. 1749
Thise women whiche that in the cite dwelle, . . . . .	TC.4. 685
In which her spirit was and moste dwelle, . . . . .	TC.4. 711
Retorned ben ther-as hem oughte dwelle, . . . . .	TC.4. 1143
That we shul evere-mo togedere dwelle, . . . . .	TC.4. 1322
Or how mischaunce sholde I dwellen there . . . . .	TC.4. 1362
Dwel rather here, myn owne dere herte! . . . . .	TC.4. 1449
As wood as Athamante do me dwelle . . . . .	TC.4. 1539
For whan he saw that she ne mighte dwelle, . . . . .	TC.4. 1699
And Troilus shal dwellen forth in pine . . . . .	TC.5. 6
But here I leve her with her fader dwelle, . . . . .	TC.5. 195
Made him to dwelle; and at the wikes ende, . . . . .	TC.5. 499
And here I dwelle out-cast from all joye, . . . . .	TC.5. 615
And he was ethe y-nough to maken dwelle! . . . . .	TC.5. 850
That she took fully purpos for to dwelle, . . . . .	TC.5. 1029
Fro day to day am I, and so mot dwelle, . . . . .	TC.5. 1329
'If other cause aught doth you for to dwelle, . . . . .	TC.5. 1394
For al too long it were for to dwelle, . . . . .	TC.5. 1484
And in this woe gan Troilus to dwelle, . . . . .	TC.5. 1566
Ther-as Mercurie sortid him to dwelle, . . . . .	TC.5. 1827
And over long for you to dwelle, . . . . .	HF.1. 252
Helpeth, that on Parnaso dwelle, . . . . .	HF.2. 13
That dwellen almost at thy dores, . . . . .	HF.2. 142
Ther as Fame list to dwelle, . . . . .	HF.2. 336
Of folk that doun in erthe dwellen, . . . . .	HF.2. 652
To make yow to lenger duellen, . . . . .	HF.3. 210
To make you to long to dwelle, . . . . .	HF.3. 364
Alle to longe moste I dwelle, . . . . .	HF.3. 416
That dwelle in erthe under the mone, . . . . .	HF.3. 441
Quod he to me; 'therfor I dwelle, . . . . .	HF.3. 911
Dwellen alwey, the joly month of May, . . . . .	LGW. 177
Sey shortly, or he shal to longe dwelle, . . . . .	LGW. 577
But on the morowe she wol no lenger dwelle, . . . . .	LGW. 671
Fyve yere his wyfe and he togedir dwelle; . . . . .	LGW. 2259
And thus in teres lat I Proigne dwelle, . . . . .	LGW. 2348
And thus I lat hem in her sorwe dwelle, . . . . .	LGW. 2382
Flee fro the prees, and dwelle with sothfastnesse, . . . . .	Truth. 1
the cenyth of hem that dwellen there . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
that dwellen there in is the equinoxial lyne, . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
to dwelle fixe in eny certeyn . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
So good inne forto dwelle or be, . . . . .	RR. 653
Allway me liked forto dwelle . . . . .	RR. 1635
Than dwellen by the roser ay, . . . . .	RR. 1855
Of hem that with love dwelle . . . . .	RR. 2750
For bothe they dwellen in oo tour, . . . . .	RR. 4980

**Dwell—Continued**

They dwellen in oon mansioun, . . . . .	RR. 4982
Shortly, and no while dwelle, . . . . .	RR. 4990
With men whanne hir lust to dwelle, . . . . .	RR. 5464
And that he may dwelle as your man . . . . .	RR. 6055
And if I dwelle, I feyne me, . . . . .	RR. 6168
I dwelle with hem that proude be, . . . . .	RR. 6171
There wolde I dwelle to disceyve . . . . .	RR. 7269
For thou shalt for this synne dwelle . . . . .	RR. 7575
<b>Dweldest</b>	
hadde bygynnyng; thow that duellest . . . . .	ay stede-
fast . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
<b>Dwelthe</b>	
And dwelthe eek in prison and arrest, . . . . .	A. Kn. 1310
In which ther dwelthe neither man nor best, . . . . .	A. Kn. 1976
longe tyme endured, that ther ne dwelthe som vapour . . . . .	B. Mel. 2375-80
Dwelthe this flour of wyffy pacience, . . . . .	E. Cl. 919
That dwelthe outhen in wode or in forest, . . . . .	F. Sq. 420
Under the ground, ther Pluto dwelthe inne, . . . . .	F. Fkl. 1075
doctours that swich delit that dwelthe longe . . . . .	I. Pars. 295-300
But for sothe the peyne dwelthe with us . . . . .	I. Pars. 335-40
That dwelthe in solitude til she come,— . . . . .	Mars. 65
Mars dwelthe forth in his adversite, . . . . .	Mars. 148
the thyng that is covered, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
richesses and axe any thyng, yit dwelthe than a nede . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
body of a wyght, while it dwelthe in oo fourme . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
only dwelthe and is susteyned the longe durabete . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
ther-as Cerces, dowhter of the sonne, dwelthe, that . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
Noon of hir lymes dwelthe with hem hool, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
only hir thought dwelthe with hem stable, that wepeth . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
hap nis, ne dwelthe but a voys (as who seith, but an . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
alle temporel moevement dwelthe in the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
fredom of arbitre, that dwelthe hool and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
god . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
Dwelthe with us whil you good list in Troye! . . . . .	TC.1. 119
That ye for any wyght that dwelthe there . . . . .	TC.5. 879
That dwelthe in a cave of stoon, . . . . .	HF.1. 70
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelthe, . . . . .	HF.2. 203
Dwelthe many a citezeyn, . . . . .	HF.2. 422
That there ne is non that dwelthy in this cuntre . . . . .	LGW. G. 5
Ther as they kaste hire herte, there it dwelthe, . . . . .	LGW. 1873
There as ther dwelthe creature noon . . . . .	LGW. 2164
the sonne dwelthy therfore nevere the . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
how longe that any sterre fixe dwelthe above the erthe, . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
houre by houre, for she ne dwelthy not in . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
That it in one poynt dwelthe ever; . . . . .	RR. 373
Thider she dwelthy that is so swete, . . . . .	RR. 2652
<b>Dwelling</b>	
A poure person dwellynge upon lond, . . . . .	A. Prol. 702
The which that dwellynge was with Emelye; . . . . .	A. Kn. 1419
Ther Venus hath hir principal dwellynge, . . . . .	A. Kn. 1937
Whilom ther was dwellynge at Oxenford . . . . .	A. Mil. 3187
With hym ther was dwellynge a poure scolour, . . . . .	A. Mil. 3190
A millere was ther dwellynge many a day, . . . . .	A. Rv. 3925
Of olde Britons dwellynge in this ile; . . . . .	B. ML. 545
Dwellynge in this place, . . . . .	B. Th. 2006
Was whilom dwellynge in a narwe cotage . . . . .	B. NP. 4012
With my gossib, dwellynge in oure toun; . . . . .	D. WB. 529
Whilom ther was dwellynge in my contree . . . . .	D. Fri. 1299
'Brother,' quod he, 'where is now youre dwellyng, . . . . .	D. Fri. 1410
I am a feend; my dwellyng is in helle, . . . . .	D. Fri. 1448
Whilom ther was dwellynge in Lombardy . . . . .	E. Mch. 1245
Nat fer fro Pedmark, ther his dwellyng was, . . . . .	F. Fkl. 801
But now at erst in trouthe our dwellyng is, . . . . .	G. SN. 264
Had mad hir dwellyng ther, I trowe; . . . . .	BD. 404
Of Ermony was in that toun duellynge, . . . . .	Anel. 72
Han lyf and dwellyng in another place, . . . . .	PF. 51
Thow restreynest the day by schortere duellynge . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
the duellynge of his citezeens, and nat for to . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
a lawe of wendynge and of duellynge to Fortune, whiche . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
the seconde deth duellynge unto yow, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
hath so longe his duellynge and his substaunce as longe . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
as . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
stablensene of perdurable duellynge, and eek the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
were ay stedefast duellynge, that ordeynide and dis- . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
ponyde . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
symplicite duellynge in the devyne thoght scheweth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
what place myght ben left or duellynge to folie . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
the ai duellynge presence of god, it grauntith to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
the plente in duellynge, And for-thi yif we wollen . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
but he ay duellynge cometh byforn, and . . . . .	TC.1. 125
ther was Dwelling a lord of gret auctorite, . . . . .	TC.1. 169
And whil she was dwellynge in that cite . . . . .	TC.1. 304
Was ful unwar that Love had his dwellynge . . . . .	TC.1. 800
Am dwellyng with the god of thonder, . . . . .	HF.2. 104
Hath fish dwellyng in floode and see, . . . . .	HF.2. 243

# Dwelling—Continued

That ther is noon dwelling in this cuntries . . .	LGW. 5
There were dwelling in this noble tounne . . .	LGW. 710
That esteward in the world was tho dwellinge . . .	LGW. 718
Ther as this Mynatour hath his dwellinge . . .	LGW. 2142
oriente al though his dwelling be in . . .	Astr. 235-6
Than gost thou forth without dwellinge . . .	RR. 2440
Wite with what folk is my dwellinge . . .	RR. 6208
That in my court is thi dwellinge . . .	RR. 7299

# Dwellings

draweth along unagreable duellynges in . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
--	-----------------

# Dwell

But dwelte at hoom and kepte wel his folde . . .	A.Prol. 512
For elles hadde I dwelled with Theseus . . .	A.Kn. 1228
That dwelled in his herie syk and soore . . .	A.Kn. 2804
That dwelten in this halle of which I seye; . . .	A.Rv. 4003
A prentys whilom dwelled in oure citee . . .	A.Co. 4365
In Surrye whilom dwelte a compaignye . . .	B.M.L. 134
And ny the castel swiche ther dwelten thre . . .	B.M.L. 550
And made a yong knyght, that dwelte in that toun . . .	B.M.L. 585
And longe tyme dwelled she in that place . . .	B.M.L. 979
A marchant whilom dwelled at Saint Denys . . .	B.Sh. 1191
To every Jew that dwelte in thilke place . . .	B.Pri. 1791
in which she dwelled, out of the handes . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90
Among this poure folk ther dwelte a man . . .	E.Cl. 204
Ther dwelte a kyng that werreyde Russye . . .	F.Sq. 10
Tho dwelte a terelet mo faste by . . .	F.Sq. 504
And dwelled there two yeer,—the book seið thus . . .	F.Fkl. 813
With this Chanoun I dwelt have seven yeer . . .	G.CY. 720
That ther-inne dwelled hadde many a yeer . . .	G.CY. 1013
Whan Phebus dwelled heere in this erthe adoun . . .	H.Mop. 105
It was not wel,—he dwelte so . . .	BD. 82 em
hath dwelt. And therefore what weneſtow . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
yit ben ther thynges dwelled to the ward that no man . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
As ferforth as your fader dwelled here . . .	TC.1. 121
But ben honoured whil we dwelten there . . .	TC.4. 1524

# Ea

ambulate in ea; et inveniatis refrigerium . . .	I.Pars. 70-5
---	--------------

# Eache

Of ech of hem, so as it semed me . . .	A.Prol. 39
Wel semed ech of hem a fair burgeys . . .	A.Prol. 369
For ech of hem made oother for to wyne . . .	A.Prol. 427
Of curreyng oghte ech gilti man him drede . . .	A.Prol. 660
That ech of yow, to shorte with your weye . . .	A.Prol. 791
Ech after oother, clad in clothes blake; . . .	A.Kn. 899
Y-sworn ful depe, and ech of us til oother . . .	A.Kn. 1132
Is broken al day for love, in ech degree . . .	A.Kn. 1168
Ech man for hymself, ther is noon oother . . .	A.Kn. 1182
Whan ech of hem had leyd his feith to borwe . . .	A.Kn. 1622
They foynen ech at oother wonder longe . . .	A.Kn. 1654
Ech of you bothe is worthy, doutelesse . . .	A.Kn. 1831
That ech of yow shal have his destyne . . .	A.Kn. 1842
Unhorsed hath ech oother of hem tweye . . .	A.Kn. 2625
And whan that ech of hem had dronke his part . . .	A.Mil. 3498
For ech of us, but luke that they be large . . .	A.Mil. 3549
And ech of hem gan oother for tassure . . .	B.Sh. 1231
And ech of hem tolde oother what hem liste . . .	B.Sh. 1332
And maked ech of hem to been his thral . . .	B.Mk. 3343
For ech of hem hadde oother lief and deere . . .	B.Mk. 3468
And in balance weyen ech montayne; . . .	B.Mk. 3776
By nature knew he ech ascencium . . .	B.NP. 4045
And ech of hem gooth to his hostelrye . . .	B.NP. 4184
Right as me list, and ech t' yng in my cure is . . .	C.Doc. 22
And ech of hem at ootheres synne lough; . . .	C.Pard. 476
Lat ech of us holde up his hand til oother . . .	C.Pard. 697
And ech of us bicomen ootheres brother . . .	C.Pard. 698
To lyve and dyen ech of hem for oother . . .	C.Pard. 703
But ech of hem so glad was of that sighte . . .	C.Pard. 773
With ech of hem, so wel was hym on lyve . . .	D.WB. 43
And ech of hem hadde wywes mo than two . . .	D.WB. 57
That ech of hem ful blisful was and fawe . . .	D.WB. 220
That is assailed upon echs syde . . .	D.WB. 256
Atte ende I hadde the better in ech degree,— . . .	D.WB. 404
Ech fallth in ootheres exaltacioun; . . .	D.WB. 702
As I am sworn, and ech of us til oother . . .	D.Fri. 1528
Lo, ech thyng that is oned in it selve . . .	D.Sum. 1968
And so par consequens in ech degree . . .	D.Sum. 2192
In ech estat, for ther escapeth noon; . . .	E.Cl. 123
And ech of hem dooth al his diligence . . .	E.Cl. 195
Bothe hall and chambres, ech in his degree; . . .	E.Cl. 263
That ech hire lovede that looked on hir face . . .	E.Cl. 413
Or for that ech of hem sholde helpen oother . . .	E.Mch. 1453
Hym thoughte ech oother mannes wit so badde . . .	E.Mch. 1608
Han take hir leve, and ech of hem of oother; . . .	E.Mch. 1690
Ech after oother, right as any lyne,— . . .	E.Mch. 2230
Ech man woot wel that a kynges feeste . . .	F.Sq. 299
That ech of yow moot tellen attel leste . . .	F.Fkl. 697
To ech of hem his tyme and his sesoun . . .	F.Fkl. 1034
What sholde I tellen echs proporcioun . . .	G.CY. 754
Of ech of these of ounces a certeyn . . .	G.CY. 776
Considereth sires, what that in ech estat . . .	G.CY. 1388
I trowe that we han herd of ech degree . . .	I.Pars. 18
whan they hated ech of hem oother in . . .	I.Pars. 200-5
To syngre, for ech of hem him peyned . . .	BD. 318
To echs that wol of pitee you biseche . . .	ABC. 136
By him that lordeth ech intelligence . . .	Mars. 166

# Dwelt—Continued

Ther she was born and ther she dwelt had ay; . . .	TC.5. 711
He durste not ye dwelte lenger there . . .	TC.5. 910
Ne where that Fame dwelld, er now; . . .	HF.3. 812
Dwelten above, toward the maystre strete . . .	LGW. 1965
To Wicked-Tonge that dwelled there . . .	RR. 7474

# Dweltest

Baar of thy body, and dweltest mayden pure . . .	G.SN. 48
--	----------

# Dwined

And drie and dwyned al for elde . . .	RR. 360
---------------------------------------	---------

# Dwined see For-dwined

# Dye

Him nedeth nat his colour for to dyen . . .	B.NP. 4648
Or elles swiche as men dey or peynte . . .	F.Fkl. 725
with whiche blood men deyen purpre). . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
coude nat deyen white fleeces of Syrien . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
fysche with whiche men deien purpre). . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
to deeyen his flaumbes in the see of the . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5

# Dyed

And Phebus dyed bath hire tresses grete . . .	C.Doc. 37
So depe in greyn he dyed his coloures . . .	F.Sq. 511
blood . . . ne hadde nat deyed yit armures . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80

# Dyer

A Webbe, a Dyere, and a Tapycer,— . . .	A.Prol. 362
---	-------------

# Dying

This anthe me verrailly in my deyyngne . . .	B.Pri. 1850
mercy wole at the tyme of oure dyngne . . .	B.Mel. 3070-5
And as he lay of dyng in a traunce . . .	B.Mk. 3906
Alway deyng and be not deed . . .	BD. 537
in deyng, or elles that sche (Fortune) . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
Go henne away, for certes my deyngne . . .	TC.1. 372

# E

# Each—Continued

Of Thebes and Grece, echs oother for to kille . . .	Anel. 53
to which to come god sende ech lover grace . . .	PF. 84 var
Eche in his kynde, of colour fresch and grene . . .	PF. 174
Lat ech of hem be soleyan al hir lyve; . . .	PF. 607
Ech with his make, for taryng lenger here,— . . .	PF. 657
And ech of yow peyne him in his degre . . .	PF. 662
For ech gan oother in his wynges take . . .	PF. 670
And with hir nekkes ech gan oother wynde . . .	PF. 671
Sith ech of hem recovered hath his make; . . .	PF. 688
that othir. And so as iche of hem is . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
ne desire thei nat iche of hem by semblable . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
Thou were ay wont ech lover to reprende . . .	TC.1. 510
Ech set by oother more for oother semeth . . .	TC.1. 643
That ech him lovede that loked on his face . . .	TC.1. 1078
And ech of the gan for a vertu change . . .	TC.1. 1085
For-thy men seyn, ech contre hath his lawes . . .	TC.2. 42
Wo worth that wight that tret ech under-fotel . . .	TC.2. 347
In ech of you a party of beaute; . . .	TC.2. 394
Ech after oother, God so wis me save . . .	TC.2. 978
And shortly maked ech of hem his fo; . . .	TC.2. 1482
Answerde of this ech wers of hem than oother . . .	TC.2. 1618
For this miracle I here ech belle sounel . . .	TC.3. 189
Thus held him ech of oother wel apayed . . .	TC.3. 421
Ech to his owne nedes gan entende . . .	TC.3. 424
Ech rakel dede and ech unbridled chere . . .	TC.3. 429
From ech in that as ferre as is the cloude . . .	TC.3. 433 var
But Pandarus, that wel coude ech a del . . .	TC.3. 694
And ech of you ese ootheres sorwes smerte . . .	TC.3. 950
That ech of you the bet may oother here!— . . .	TC.3. 977
Gan ech of hem in armes oother winde . . .	TC.3. 1232
That ech from oother wen'de ben biraft . . .	TC.3. 1340
For-which ful ofte ech of hem seide, 'O swete . . .	TC.3. 1343
For ech of hem gan oother lust obeye . . .	TC.3. 1690
Benigne he was to ech in general . . .	TC.3. 1802
Ech after oother, til the tree be bare . . .	TC.4. 226
Li'th Troilus biraft of ech welfare . . .	TC.4. 228
Out of his brest, ech after oother, wente . . .	TC.4. 338
'What! God forbode alway that ech plessaunce . . .	TC.4. 407
Ech for his vertu holden is for dere . . .	TC.4. 412
And ech of hem wep ek for her distresse . . .	TC.4. 721
For pitously ech oother gan biholden . . .	TC.4. 1249
And ech of hem with herte, wit, and might . . .	TC.4. 1487
I swere it you, and ek on ech Goddesse . . .	TC.4. 1542
And trewe as steel in ech condicioun . . .	TC.5. 831
Yit at a scarmuche ech of hem slough oother . . .	TC.5. 1508
In ech estat is litel hertes restel . . .	TC.5. 1749
And fro unhappe and ech disese . . .	HF.1. 89
Whil ech of hem is at his large . . .	HF.2. 237
Ech aboute oother goyngne . . .	HF.2. 291
And eek in ech of the pynacles . . .	HF.3. 103
And ech of these, as have I joye . . .	HF.3. 381
Eche of us, of thy grace, a bone! . . .	HF.3. 447
They hadde good fame ech deserved . . .	HF.3. 455
Til echs of hem gan crie loude . . .	HF.3. 1006
We wil medle us echs with oother . . .	HF.3. 1012
And she gan yeven echs his name . . .	HF.3. 1022
So echs of hem to oryaturys . . .	LGW.G. 138



**Each—Continued**

That yche of hem was glad away to flee;	LGW. 1223
The doghter wedded, and eche of hem hath oher.	LGW. 2609
But ech of hem wolde oher wel cheryce;	Form.A. 52
And yet ech man wolde fle the deeth.	RR. 2752
To suffre ech harme that men devise	RR. 2773
Of ech maner condicioun.	RR. 4088
She knewe ech wrenche and every gise	RR. 4292
For of ech synne it is the rote	RR. 4879
To love ech oher. By youre leve,	RR. 5180
That ech helpe oher at her neede,	RR. 5213
And take evenly ech his parte;	RR. 5280
His dever done in eche degre	RR. 5299
For ech man knowith his estate.	RR. 5400
But in ech place where they go,	RR. 5498
Heryng ech wight that in this place is,	RR. 6120

**Each see Echoon****Eager**

the egre wordes of thy freend that seith	B.Mel. 2365-70
Beth egre as is a tygre yond in Ynde;	E.Cl. 1199
and this seed is egre and hoot.	I.Pars. 115-20
more egre medecyne, by an esyre	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
blood I-schad by egre hate ne hadde nat	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
thou sowest or plawntest a ful egre bataille	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
Kneden with eisel strong and egre;	RR. 217
Of quykke lyme, persant and egre,	RR. 4179
Unto her hertis wounded egre,	RR. 5475

**Eager see Egre****Eagle**

An eagle tame, as any lilye whyt.	A.Kn. 2178
The feeld of snow with thegle of blaak therinne	B.Mk. 3573
As dooth an eagle whan myn list to soke	F.Sq. 123
There myghte men the royal eagle fynde,	PF. 330
A formal eagle, of shap the gentileste	PF. 373
'The tercel eagle, as that ye knownen wel,	PF. 393
Another tercel eagle spak anoon,	PF. 449
The thriddle tercel eagle answerde tho,	PF. 463
This formal eagle spak in this degre:	PF. 646
How that an eagle, fethered whil as bon,	TC.2. 926
And everich eagle ben the dowres fere,	TC.3. 1496
Me thoughte I saw an eagle sore,	HF.1. 499
Then I hadde an eagle seyn.	HF.1. 501
This eagle of which I now have told,	HF.2. 21
With that this eagle gan to crye:	HF.2. 483
Whan I was fro this eagle goon,	HF.3. 20
How that myn eagle, faste by,	HF.3. 900
Or as the colver that of the eagle is smytyn,	LGW. 2319

**Eagles**

And lik an eagles fetheres wax his heres;	B.Mk. 3365
And oher eagles of a lower kynde,	PF. 332
'Al redy!' quod these eagles tercelis tho.	PF. 540
So shoon the eagles fethres bryghte,	HF.1. 507

**Ear**

I have, God woot, a large feeld to ere,	A.Kn. 886
many folk that prively in his ere	B.Mel. 2235-40
That of the strook myn ere wax al deef.	D.WB. 636
Tho rowned she a pistel in his ere,	D.WB. 1021
That lay by hem, they tolde it in his ere.	D.Fri. 1358
Ful prively, and rowned in his ere,	D.Fri. 1550
Ther is ful many an eye, and many an ere,	D.Sum. 2051
And up the streng he pulled to his ere,	D.Sum. 2067
No wonder is, for to the peples ere	E.Cl. 727
For certes, fro his tayl unto his ere,	F.Sq. 196
Ye mooten trille a pyn, stant in his ere,	F.Sq. 316
They right anon wol rownen in his ere	G.CY. 894
sowneth in myn ere, "Riseth up, ye that been	I.Pars. 160-5
And blew his horne right in his ere,	BD. 182
Whan Gabrielles vois cam to thyn ere;	ABC. 115
Nature, which that alway hadde an ere	PF. 519
Allas! allas! with how deef an ere deth,	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
the rede see, and thoughte he do ere his feeldes	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
This lady, which that herde al-day at ere	TC.1. 106
And to Pandares vois he lente his ere,	TC.1. 725
Dorstestow that I tolde her in her ere	TC.1. 787
And thorough the felde in every wightes ere	TC.2. 195
That mighte be, and herde ek with her ere	TC.2. 451
And in he lep, and seide him in his ere,	TC.2. 1637
Wolde on this thing, or to it lyeve an ere,	TC.3. 459
Or elles, softe he swor her in her ere,	TC.3. 566
And ner he com, and seyde her in her ere,	TC.3. 754
And therwithal she swor him in his ere,	TC.3. 1109
And with the firste it com to Calces' ere.	TC.4. 63
Oon ere it herde, att' oher out it wente.	TC.4. 434
But any angel tolde it in thyn ere?	TC.4. 644
Rounded everych in others ere	HF.3. 954
What aloude, and what in ere.	HF.3. 968
And am ful glad if I may fynde an ere	LGW. 76
He streight up to his ere drough	RR. 1725
Thanne shalt thou stoupe, and lay to ere,	RR. 2662
For all yede oute at [that] oon ere,	RR. 5151
Ley no deef ere to my spekyng:	RR. 7609

**Eared**

Or bush, or gras, or eared lond;	HF.1. 485
----------------------------------	-----------

**Earl**

Of the erl Hugelyn of Pyze the langour	B.Mk. 3597
Thus ended is this myghty erl of Pise;	B.Mk. 3646
He nys nat gentil, be he duc or erl;	D.WB. 1157
To the erl of Panyk, which that hadde tho	E.Cl. 764

**Earl—Continued**

And as this erl was preyed, so dide he;	E.Cl. 773
Fro Boloigne is this erl of Panyk come,	E.Cl. 939
Er that this erl was come, sente his message	E.Cl. 947
Abouten undern gan this erl alighte	E.Cl. 981

**Earle**

For trusteth wel that dukes, erles, kynges,	A.Kn. 2182
Of kynges, princes, erles, dukes bolde,	B.Mk. 3839
Byfore barouns, erles, and kynges.	RR. 1204

**Early**

And made forward erly for to ryse,	A.Prol. 33
And I wol erly shape me therfore.	A.Prol. 809
Eerly, for to seen the grete fight,	A.Kn. 2489
Al were he snybbed bothe erly and late,	A.Co. 4401
Arys up erly in the morwe tyde,	B.NP. 4206
And casten hem ful erly for to saille.	B.NP. 4265
I knokke with my staf, erly and late,	C.Pard. 730
Thus erly, for the folk been alle on reste?	F.Sq. 379
Whan it uprysch erly by the morwe;	LGW. 49
To goon to reste, and erly for to ryse,	LGW. 201
Or wonder erly, lest men it espyede.	LGW. 771
That it was by the morowe erly,	RR. 94
And ryse on morwe up erly.	RR. 2646
Espying me erly and late,	RR. 3804
And Daunger bere erly and late	RR. 4207
Erly on morowe and also late,	RR. 4223
And tellen hir, erliche and late,	RR. 5003
With all her oost early and late	RR. 5859

**Earnest**

'Whether seistow this in earnest or in play?	A.Kn. 1125
'Nay,' quod Arcite, 'in earnest, by my fey!	A.Kn. 1126
And eek men shal nat maken earnest of game.	A.Mil. 3186
And al his earnest turneth til a jape.	A.Mil. 3390
So greet noblesse in earnest, seriously,	B.ML. 185
Is this youre wyl in earnest that ye seyde?	D.Fri. 1627
Ne nempned shis, in earnest nor in game.	E.Cl. 609
But natheless, for earnest ne for game,	E.Cl. 733
But natheless, bitwixe earnest and game,	E.Mch. 1594
For it is earnest to me, by my feith!	G.CY. 710
That so kanst turnen earnest into game,	H.Mcp. 100
And saw the sorrowful earnest of the knight,	TC.2. 452
For I am sik in earnest douteles,	TC.2. 1529
In earnest gret; so dide Eleyn the Queene;	TC.2. 1703
Between game and earnest, swich a mene	TC.3. 254
But, pees or no, for earnest ne for game,	TC.4. 1465
Tak hit in earnest or in game.	HF.2. 314
The hooite erneste is al overblowe.	LGW. 1287
'Is that in earnest?' quod she; 'wol ye so?	LGW. 1303
Be as be may, for erneste or for game,	LGW. 2703
And earnest of the remenaunt.	RR. 3680
The hooite ernest they al foryetyn.	RR. 4838

**Ernestful**

And lat us stynte of earnestful matere:	E.Cl. 1175
And Pandarus in earnestful manere	TC.2. 1727

**Eres**

Reed as the brustles of a sowes erys;	A.Prol. 556
His heer was by his erys round y-shorn,	A.Prol. 589
That feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath eres.	A.Kn. 1522
Min eres aken of thy drasty speche.	B.Mel. 2113
in hir erys, in hir nose, and in hire mouth,	B.Mel. 2160-5
'Enclyne nat thyne eres to flatereres,	B.Mel. 2370-5
consell is comen to the eris of thyn	B.Mel. 2415-20
his face and his eris of miseriourde,	B.Mel. 2605-10
by the eris; for right as he that taketh a	B.Mel. 2730-5
taketh a straunge hound by the eris is outhrwhile	B.Mel. 2730-5
That with his erys herde he how they seyde,	B.Mk. 3726
And tipped was his tayl, and bothe his eris,	B.NP. 4093
Grownynge upon his heed, two asses eres,	D.WB. 954
Myn housbond hath longe asses erys two.	D.WB. 976
Maken hir sours to Goddes eres two.	D.Sum. 1941
And lat youre eres nat my voys deseyne.	E.Cl. 98
For to myne eres comth the voys so smerte	E.Cl. 629
And to the peples eres, alle and some,	E.Cl. 941
Heeld don his heed and joyned his eres.	BD. 393
That thurgh myn eres the noyse wente tho.	PF. 500
in myn eris and in my thought thilke	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
soun in eris, the sorwe that is in-set	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
hadde yf streyghte myn eres [that is to seyn, to	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
comen hevyr of erys and of greynes,	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
swellere of eres!" For manye han had ful greet	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
voys or soun thurleth to the eres and	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
Whan thou art gon, to don thine eres glowel	TC.2. 1022
Servise of love hadde eres al-so longe	TC.3. 1388
Unbroiden, hanging al aboute her eres:	TC.4. 817
This Troilus with herte and eres spradde	TC.4. 1422
And with thyn eres heren wel	HF.2. 371
Had also fele up-stondyng eres	HF.3. 299
That tabouren in youre eres many a soun,	LGW. 354
Her eeres shoken faste withall,	RR. 363

**Erthe**

That ther nys erthe, water, fir, ne air,	A.Kn. 1246
Was noon in erthe, as in so litel space;	A.Kn. 1896
To whom bothe hevne and erthe and see is sene,	A.Kn. 2298
'That he ne lyvede in erthe in som degree,	A.Kn. 2844
In erthe, in air, in water, man to-swynke	C.Pard. 519
The whiche thynges troublen al this erthe,	D.WB. 363
By God, in erthe I was his purgatorie,	D.WB. 489
That under erthe is grave, or lith above,	D.WB. 1065
Ye been the salt of the erthe and the savour;	D.Sum. 2196

## Earth—Continued

After the erthe yaf hem habundance. . . . .	E.Cl. 203
Hir litel sone he wolde in erthe grave. . . . .	E.Cl. 681
By hym that made water, erthe, and air. . . . .	E.Mch. 1558
This is to seyn, in erthe and eek in hevене,—	E.Mch. 1639
That I shal have myn hevене in erthe heere; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1647
The vapour, which that fro the erthe good, . . . . .	F.Sq. 393
Er any foot he myghte on erthe gon; . . . . .	F.Fid. 1103
Whom erthe, and see, and hevене, out of relees, . . . . .	G.SN. 46
And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas; . . . . .	G.CY. 791
Whan Phyebus dwelled beere in this erthe adoun, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 105
of a tree hyeth hym in the erthe. . . . .	I.Pars. 110-5
"The erthe shal casten hym out of hym, . . . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
that he clepeth it londre or erthe, for it . . . . .	I.Pars. 180-5
noon ordre, for the erthe ne shal bere . . . . .	I.Pars. 215-20
of the erthe as fro hem, ne water ne shal . . . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
left to doon heere in erthe, and eek the . . . . .	I.Pars. 230-5
ne bed but the naked erthe, for which . . . . .	I.Pars. 345-50
ne by erthe, for it is the bench of his . . . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
ne pees and reste in erthe, but if God hadde ordeyned . . . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
he wroghte in erthe biforn his disciples. . . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
the creatures in erthe and in helle shullen . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
As though the erthe envye wolde . . . . .	BD. 406
Ne in ayre, ne in erthe, noon element . . . . .	BD. 693
Were bitter, neither in erthe nor in see, . . . . .	ABC. 50
So have I doon in erthe, allas the whiel! . . . . .	ABC. 54
Of hevене and erthe, our billie up for to bede. . . . .	ABC. 110
For which the erthe acursed was ful yore. . . . .	ABC. 150
And erthe, and soules that theyrnye dwelle, . . . . .	PF. 33
Than shewede he hym the litel erthe that here is,—	PF. 57
Than bad he him, syn erthe was so lyte, . . . . .	PF. 64
Shul whirle a-boute the erthe alwey in payne, . . . . .	PF. 80
That erthe and eyr and tre and every lake . . . . .	PF. 313
downward to the erthe, and schewing by rednesse hir . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
and caste my syghte down to the erthe, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
cast to the erthe hevy and grevous of wepyng, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
highte and appaileth the erthe with . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
to loken on the fool erthe! . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
spred upon erthe; yif thanne the wynde . . . . .	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
hevене schulde governe the erthe. . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
to appayrlen the visage of the erthe, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
doute, the fruites of the erthe owen to . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
undir erthe and the precyous stones that . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
the envyrnyng of the erthe aboute ne halt but the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
resoun . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
makid comparysoun of the erthe to the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
in al that the erthe heelde no space. . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
the prysonne of the erthe, weendeth frely . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
the streyte sete of this erthe; and he shal be . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
aschamed . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
fulfille the litel compas of the erthe. . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. . . . .
seyn, to coveren al the erthe)—al this . . . . .	595-600
love, that governeth erthe and see, and . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. . . . .
that ben in erthe ben of semblable byrthe; . . . . .	595-600
horns, he yaf the men to the erthe, he . . . . .	Bo.3. m.6. . . . .
ploungen hem in erthe, and seken there thilke good . . . . .	755-60
that . . . . .	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60
sowest hem in-to hevене and in-to erthe. . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
the erthe hath noryschid it in his lowe . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
weyghts presseth the erthe adoun, but . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
the hevy erthe! The poste of Trace . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
(that is to seyn, in-to lowe thinges of the erth). . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
to loken on the derknesse of the erthe . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
loken by diverse tymes the fowle erthe and the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
in hevене ne in erthe, ne saye no thyng . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
were now in the sterres, and now in the erthe. . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
hevене?" For the erthe overcomen . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1615-20
dalf the erthe bycause of tylyng of the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
feeld ne dulve nat in the erthe, and yif . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
thilke enclynynge lowenesse of the erthe . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
percen the inward entrayles of the erthe . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
hevynesse of erthe, ne the nyght ne withstondeth nat . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
to diggen . . . in the erthe with hir goinges or with . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
on the erthe and the sonne arisen in the hevене, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
In hevене and helle, in erthe and salte see . . . . .	TC.3. 8
For love in erthe, and whom you list he hente . . . . .	TC.3. 21
"Love, that of erthe and see hath governaunce, . . . . .	TC.3. 1744
To drenchen erthe and al for evere-mo; . . . . .	TC.3. 1761
For feigh in erthe y-twinned be we tweyne, . . . . .	TC.4. 788
That thilke thinges that in erthe falle, . . . . .	TC.4. 1049

## Earth—Continued

This litel spot of erthe that with the see . . . . .	TC.5. 1815
Between hevене, erthe, and see; . . . . .	HF.2. 207
And trees eek on erthe be. . . . .	HF.2. 244
Hevене, erthe, and eek the see, . . . . .	HF.2. 338
Helle and erthe, and paradys; . . . . .	HF.2. 410
Til bothe eyr and erthe brende; . . . . .	HF.2. 446
Cloude and erthe and alle that y of spake . . . . .	HF.2. 470 var
Of folk that down in erthe dwellen, . . . . .	HF.2. 552
Which that the word in erthe spak, . . . . .	HF.2. 569
That with hir feet she therthe reichte, . . . . .	HF.3. 284
That dwelle in erthe under the mone, . . . . .	HF.3. 441
Forgeten had the erthe his pore estate . . . . .	LGW. 125
That syn that God Adam hadde made of erthe, . . . . .	LGW. 286
That if that God, that hevене and erthe made, . . . . .	LGW. 1039
As may in erthe a mortale creature. . . . .	Scog. 5
Chese the beste that ever on erthe wente. . . . .	Ven. 60
the hevене above the erthe and the partie . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
above the erthe, fro tyme that he risith til . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
of the erthe fro the begynnynge of the first clymat . . . . .	Astr. 365-8
And the erthe wexith proude withalle . . . . .	RR. 59
For the erthe was ful softe and swete. . . . .	RR. 1423
That therthe was of suche a grace . . . . .	RR. 1428
To hym that caste in erthe his seede, . . . . .	RR. 4330
Thurgh erthe, that bitwixe is sett . . . . .	RR. 5336
In erthe is not oure Countree— . . . . .	RR. 5659
While that they walkide in erthe heere, . . . . .	RR. 6548
Or erthe or turves though it be, . . . . .	RR. 7062
<b>Earthen</b> . . . . .	
And in an erthen pot how put is al, . . . . .	G.CY. 761
<b>Earthies</b> . . . . .	
That, "ertheles, mot grene sone daye." . . . . .	TC.4. 770
<b>Earthly</b> . . . . .	
Than may be yeve of any erthely man? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1166
To forme and paynten erthely creaturis . . . . .	C.Doc. 21
Of erthely lust and fals affeccioun! . . . . .	G.SN. 74
synne by sighte of his eyen as to erthely thynges, . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
it so that noon erthely man may eschue . . . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
destroyned erthely thynges than any . . . . .	I.Pars. 545-50
knee of hevене creatures, or erthely, . . . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
to have erthely thynges. Som other . . . . .	I.Pars. 740-5
manye erthely thynges, and no thyng . . . . .	I.Pars. 740-5
hem that so devouren erthely thynges. . . . .	I.Pars. 820-5
To noon erthly creature . . . . .	BD. 19
of any other erthly thynges, and ye . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
O ye erthliche bestes considere ye nat . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
al erthly ocupacioun; and, beyng in . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
exempt fro alle erthly thynges? (As who seith, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
thanne . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
of erthly thynges, thow mayst nat yit . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
the yok of erthely affeccioun; and afterward the . . . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
Certes also ye men, that ben erthliche beestes, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
any thyng in this erthly, mortel, . . . thynges . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
(that is to seyn, erthly suffisaunce, and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
of erthly hevynesse; and schyn thou by . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
cheynes by the deceyvable delyt of erthly thynges . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
in erthly thinges), al that evere he hath . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
diverse covetyse of erthly thinges, whiche . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
so wont to the derknesse of erthly thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
whan that erthly lust is overcomyn, a man . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
and comprehended in erthli membris. . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
but yif thou, erthly man, waxest yvel . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
That may non erthely mannes tonge seye . . . . .	TC.4. 881 var
As to my erthely god, to yowe I calle, . . . . .	LGW. 95
Thou myghtest never erthely woman be, . . . . .	LGW. 985
Of any erthely lyvynge creature. . . . .	LGW. 2118
Metall nor erthely creature; . . . . .	RR. 386
Have ben in Paradys erthly; . . . . .	RR. 648
<b>Earthe</b> . . . . .	
on thise wreochide erthes. We men, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
ferme thise erthes stable with thilke . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
or boundes upon the erthes (that is to . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
semeth in the nexte partie of the erthes . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
hevене and of erthes, that governeth this . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
drawe nat adoun over-lowe the erthes . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
y-plounged withynne the erthes, and sheden be hir . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
maryes hir . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
the hateful erthes, and surmounteth the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
or haboundaunt in erthis, thou ne schalt . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
in-to heighte, and the hevy erthes avalen . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1845-50
The beestes passen by the erthes be ful . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
and byholdeth the erthes undir hym. . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
<b>Ease</b> . . . . .	
To doon yow ese, and it shal coste noght. . . . .	A.Prof. 769
Ne take his ese fully half a day, . . . . .	A.Kn. 969



# Ease—Continued

To esen hem, and doon hem al honour,	A.Kn. 2194
Of herberwe and of ese, as for hir peny.	A.Rv. 4119
Paye it agayn whan it lith in yowre ese;	B.Sh. 1481
Where as men han lith in greet welthe and ese,	B.NP. 3962
Ther as he was ful myrie and wel at ese;	B.NP. 4449
Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese,	B.NP. 4487
This is to seye, for office, and for ese.	D.WB. 127
But it were for my profit and myn ese?	D.WB. 214
Whan othere men han ben ful wel at eyse,	D.Sum. 2101
She knew wel labour, but noon ydel ese.	E.Cl. 217
And wisely bryng hem alle in reste and ese.	E.Cl. 434
For wiste I that my deeth wolde do yow ese,	E.Cl. 664
To lede in ese and hoolynesse his lyf;	E.Mch. 1628
For thanne he seyde his spirit was at ese.	E.Mch. 1633
And so greet ese and lust in mariage,	E.Mch. 1643
The remembrance, for to doon hym ese.	E.Mch. 1981
'Passe-over is an ese,'—I sey namore.	E.Mch. 2115
To lyve in ese,—suffraunce hire bihight,	F.Fkl. 788
The joye, the ese, and the prosperitee.	F.Fkl. 804
Hoom to his hous, and maden hem wel at ese;	F.Fkl. 1185
For unto shrewes joye it is and ese,	G.CY. 746
'Wel,' quod the Maunciple, 'if it may doon ese	H.Mcp. 25
lesynge turneth to the ese and profit of	I.Pars. 605-10
that restreyneth the delicat ese to sitte	I.Pars. 835-40
as ese, etynge and drynkynge; for certes,	I.Pars. 950-5
Paraunter hit may ese your herte,	BD. 555
For al your lust is ese to myn herte.'	Mars. 63
But he be fals, no lover hath his esel	Mars. 208
Than I, to do yow ese, or elles bete	Comp.L. 73
That al that lykede him it dide hir ese.	Anel. 112
And, for your ese in furtherynge of your nede,	PF. 384
As to my dom, and feynest wolde hir ese;	PF. 480
Or ye han wonne him with too gret an ese.	TC.1. 28
And biddeth ek for hem that ben at ese	TC.1. 43
'I am myn owne womman, wel at ese,	TC.2. 750
She wolde ay fain, to don his herte an ese.	TC.2. 1225
He shal thee ese, unwist of it him-selve.	TC.2. 1400
This may not muchel of his ese him reve.	TC.2. 1659
His ese, which that him tar not for you;	TC.2. 1661
Yewe him in love ese or adversite,	TC.3. 19
Right sone I trow, and do your herte an ese,	TC.3. 109
To ese his frend was set al his desir;	TC.3. 486
At ese wel with hertes freshe and glade;	TC.3. 611
'To don myn herte as now so gret an ese	TC.3. 633
And ech of yow ese othere serves smerte	TC.3. 950
What man,' quod he, 'was ewer thus at ese	TC.3. 1279
My ground of ese, and al myn herte dere,	TC.3. 1304
For to recoveren blisse and ben at ese,	TC.3. 1406
'Thou art at ese, and hold theese wel ther-inne;	TC.3. 1632
That ther n'is lover in this world at ese	TC.3. 1728
And esen hem that weren in distresse;	TC.3. 1790
Right no resport, to respect of yow ese.	TC.4. 86
And livede in ese and in felicie!	TC.4. 480
Swich vanite ne can don her non ese,	TC.4. 703
But swich an ese therwith wel her wroughte,	TC.4. 726
Withouthen her, and ferd ful wel at ese?	TC.4. 1094
Ye may the bettere at ese of herte abide.	TC.4. 1351
eche With any thing her ese, that she sholde	TC.5. 111
To don it, for to don her herte an ese;	TC.5. 116
My good, in harm: myn ese ek waxen helle is:	TC.5. 1376
Everich joye or ese in his contrarie.	TC.5. 1379
And dredeles, for hertes ese of yow,	TC.5. 1740
For ese of yow, and losse of tyme:	HF.3. 166
To countrepaise ese and travaille,	HF.3. 660
At regard of your greet ese.	HF.3. 663
That every man wene hem at ese,	HF.3. 677
Is al to good to ese hir herte.'	HF.3. 709
Wol do thee an ese, al be hit lyte,	HF.3. 930
He never better at ese was in his lyve.	L.GW. 1099
To take his ease, and for to have his reste	L.GW. 1112
And with our speche let us ease our herte.'	L.GW. 1704
Nor do that thyng that myght hir ease;	RR. 316
Thus ese and anger to-gidre were.	RR. 1926
In sich folye is litel ese.	RR. 1938
Comfort and ese shull me sende,	RR. 1959
Sens that thyn answer doth me ese,	RR. 1984
And to do thyng that may hem ese,	RR. 2236
Which may not slepe ne reste in ese.	RR. 2632
For it to thee shal do gret ese,	RR. 2870
The which may [thee] noon ese do	RR. 2897
For thanne the herte is all at ese,	RR. 2933
That myght me ease or comfort gete,	RR. 2965
Now, swete Sir, is it yowre ese	RR. 3525
Of my love if ye wol have ease;	RR. 3600
Whanne they in ese wene beste to lyve,	RR. 3781
Lyveth more at ese, and more is riche,	RR. 5587
Ther may no marchant lyve at ese.	RR. 5698
I have more wille to bene at ese,	RR. 6792
I wole no lyf but ese and pees,	RR. 6832
And wole to worldly ese go,	RR. 7282
We wolden, if it were your ese,	RR. 7496

# Eased

And wel we weren esed atte beste.	A.Prol. 29
And, by myn heed, thou shalt been esed soone.'	A.Kn. 2670
Somme seyde that our hertes been moost esed	D.WB. 929
With love have ben comforted most and esed;	TC.1. 249
For ther-by to ben esed wel he wende.	TC.1. 447
TC-wolde nevere God but thou were esed!	TC.1. 943
And wolde of that he missed han ben esed;	TC.3. 445

# Eased—Continued

Right as a man is esed for to fele,	TC.4. 727
For esed shal I never bene,	RR. 2438
That he me esid bath somdell,	RR. 3390
<b>Easement</b>	
Som esement has lawe y-shapen us;	A.Rv. 4179
Agayn my los, I wil have esement.	A.Rv. 4186
<b>Easeth</b>	
'And eseth ther your hertes right y-nough;	TC.3. 197
Than his felowe, that he esith.	RR. 5272
<b>Easier</b>	
the lighter, and the esier unto hym.	B.Mel. 2690-5
egre medicyne, by an esyere touchynge.	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
<b>Easily</b>	
Upon an amblere easily she sat,	A.Prol. 469
This Absolon knocketh al esily,	A.Mil. 3764
In Goddes pees lyveth ful esily	E.Cl. 423
This steepe of bras, that esily and weel	F.Sq. 115
And forth she walketh esily a pas,	F.Sq. 388
withholden it the moore esily in herte, and helpen hym	I.Pars. 1040-5
Out of the temple al esiliiche he wente,	TC.1. 317
'Al esily, now, for the love of Marte!'	TC.2. 988
Ful esily and ful debonerly,	TC.3. 156
Al esely and not to faste,	HF.3. 585
Men myghte hit han herd esely	HF.3. 839
smeyth Al esely; for of his genterye	L.GW. 394
<b>Easing</b>	
And spek with him in esing of his hertel	TC.2. 1287
<b>East</b>	
Ther is namore to seyn, but west and est	A.Kn. 2601
And hurlet al from Est til Occident,	B.ML. 297
'Bothe north and south, and also west and est,	B.ML. 493
And som-tyme Est, ful many a very day,	B.ML. 949
And as he prikketh north and est,	B.Th. 1947
Bothe est and west, north and septemtrion;	B.Mk. 3657
And est and west upon the peple I bekke,	C.Pard. 396
Maketh that est and west, and north and south,	C.Pard. 518
That is bitwixe the est and eek the west;	D.WB. 1247
Or what may been yowre helpe; for West nor Est	F.Sq. 459
For by this werk south, north, ne west, ne est,	F.Fkl. 873
Anon she sente bothe east and west	BD. 88
out of the rede est, to fallen in the westrene	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
sonne goth aboute from est to west.)	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
For, by that Lord that formed est and west,	TC.2. 1053
I shal tomorwe at night, by est or west,	TC.5. 751
To warme of th' este see the waves wete,	TC.5. 1109
And up and down, by weste and ek by este,	TC.5. 1193
But Troilus, thou mayest now, est or west,	TC.5. 1432
And blew it est, and west, and southe,	HF.3. 590
lengthe from est to west. Of the whiche	Astr. 32-40
the Est Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Orientale.	Astr. 32-40
6. The est syde of thyn Astrolabie is	Astr. 32-40
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel	Astr. 32-40
from est to west, fro southe to northe, fro	Astr. 60-5
is divided fro the point of the est lyne unto	Astr. 60-5
justly from verrey est to verrey west as I	Astr. 70-5
mooving is from est in-to west, and eft	Astr. 75-82
ageyn in-to est. Also it is clepid girdel	Astr. 75-82
North, for thei arise by northe the est lyne.	Astr. 92-7
southe the est lyne; witnessen on	Astr. 92-7
thin est lyne, and take there the altitude of	Astr. 121-7
on the est orisonte, that is clepid	Astr. 127-32
on the est syde of thin Astrelabie;	Astr. 127-32
Tho lokid I down upon the est orisonte,	Astr. 132-9
Tho lokid I down upon myn est orisonte,	Astr. 139-45
of these forside tymes upon the est orisonte.	Astr. 150-6
that is to seyn the first hous or the est angle,	Astr. 150-6
upon thin est orisonte thin ascendent.	Astr. 170-9
on the est side, and ley over thy label upon	Astr. 174-9
thin est orisonte, and ley thy label on the degre	Astr. 179-85
myn est orisonte, al be it that it was but litel.	Astr. 198-209
thin est orisonte and the degre of thy sonne, and	Astr. 209-11
on the est syde of the lyne meridional, as	Astr. 222-9
meridional, as he was kaught on the est syde;	Astr. 222-9
myddel degre upon thyn est orisonte;	Astr. 222-9
thin Astrelabie arisith upon the est orisonte	Astr. 235-6
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the est orisonte,	Astr. 235-6
almykanteras fro the est orisonte up to the	Astr. 240-5
the est orisonte, and wayte where thin almyr	Astr. 289-94
the est orisonte, and wayte eftre sonys	Astr. 289-94
signes arisen bitwyxe the verrey est and	Astr. 289-94
bitwexe the verrey est and the verrey	Astr. 294-301
quarters of the worlde, as Est, West,	Astr. 301-8
Astrelabie lye evene south, and the est lyne	Astr. 301-8
lyne wol lye est, and the west lyne west,	Astr. 301-8
arisith not alwey verrey est, but somtyme	Astr. 312-6
by northe the est and somtyme by south	Astr. 312-6
the est. Sothly the sonne arisith nevere	Astr. 312-6
moo verrey est in oure orisonte, but he be	Astr. 312-6
with the lyne that goth from est to west;	Astr. 316-9
parties of azymutz, as est, and est by south,	Astr. 316-9
the est lyne; and so furthe fro partie to partie	Astr. 316-9
til that thou come ageyn un to the est lyne.	Astr. 316-9
whether the sterre stille est or west, or	Astr. 322-4
yf so be that this planete be upon the est side	Astr. 330-7
ascended first, and sette him upon the est orisonte,	Astr. 337-43
thou est and west and south, and par	Astr. 350-8
approchith neer the est than doth that	Astr. 358-62
fro the est, and the contrarie; and in this	Astr. 362-5
ymagined fro est to west likle distant fro	Astr. 365-8

**East—Continued**

The which openeth toward the east. . . . . RR. 4209

**Estater**

oon Estre day unto another Estre day . . . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
At Ester, whanne it likith me, . . . . . RR. 6435

**Eastward**

Estward ther stood a gate of marbul whit, . . . . . A.Kn. 1893  
He estward hath, upon the gate above, . . . . . A.Kn. 1903  
Is under Venus, estward in the place, . . . . . A.Kn. 2585  
That estward ay encessest in his cours . . . . . E.Cl. 50  
And estward roos, to him that coude it knowe, . . . . . TC.3. 1419  
Al estward, as it wont is for to done, . . . . . TC.5. 277  
That estward in the worlde was tho dwellynge. . . . . LGW. 718  
Beyonde Troye, estward in the see, . . . . . LGW. 1428

**Easy**

He was an esy man to yave penaunce . . . . . A.Prol. 223  
And yet he was but esy of dispance, . . . . . A.Prol. 441  
yeven moore esy sentences and . . . . . B.Mel. 3045-50  
For wedlok is so esy, and so clene, . . . . . E.Mch. 1284  
And of the esy fir, and smart also, . . . . . G.CY. 768  
lerne it, it is so short and so esy; . . . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
An esy, atempre governaunce, . . . . . BD. 1007  
In esy vois began to speke and seye, . . . . . P.382  
waxen esy and softe to reseeyven the . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
And, as an esy patient, the lore . . . . . TC.1. 1090  
An esy pas, riding in routes tweyne, . . . . . TC.2. 620  
But esy sikis, swiche as ben to like, . . . . . TC.3. 1363  
Daunsynge about this flour an esy pas, . . . . . LGW.G. 200  
In real habite, a ful esy paas; . . . . . LGW. 284  
Ne large palfrey, esy for the zones, . . . . . LGW. 1116  
Now were they esy, now were they wode, . . . . . RR. 1921  
A plessant gayl and esy prisoun, . . . . . RR. 4745  
Mete, and drynke, and esy foode, . . . . . RR. 5606

**Eat**

But maketh boundes ete hem in despit, . . . . . A.Kn. 947  
I may nat ete na moore than a mayde, . . . . . A.Mil. 3707  
They ete, and drynke, and daunce, and synge and . . . . .  
pleye. . . . . B.ML. 707  
And thus I lete hem ete and drynke and pleye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1263  
hast founden hony, ete of it that suffiseth, . . . . . B.Mel. 2605-10  
for if thou ete of it out of mesure, thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2605-10  
constreyned by poverte to eten the almisse . . . . . B.Mel. 2755-60  
hym to tillen his land shal eten breed, . . . . . B.Mel. 2780-5  
But rather ete the flesh upon us two; . . . . . B.Mk. 3640  
And ete ynogh,—"right thus they to hym seyde, . . . . . B.Mk. 3642  
Pekke hem up right as they growe and ete hem yn; . . . . . B.NP. 4157  
I wol hym ete in feith, and that anon!" . . . . . B.NP. 4603  
I wol bothe drynke and eten of a cake. . . . . C.Pard. 322  
And eten also, and drynken over hir myght, . . . . . C.Pard. 468  
lete hem ete brede of pured whete seed . . . . . D.WB. 143 var  
And late us wyves ete barly breed . . . . . D.WB. 144 var  
Now ete youre mete, and lat the cherl go pleye. . . . . D.Sum. 2241  
To eten hem alle he nas no thyng eschu; . . . . . E.Mch. 1812  
A bryde shal nat eten in the halle . . . . . E.Mch. 1890  
To eten of the smale peres grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2333  
They ete and drynke, and whan this hadde an ende, . . . . . F.Sq. 295  
That shal ete with a feend," thus herde I seye; . . . . . F.Sq. 603  
And to the wode he wole, and wormes ete, . . . . . F.Sq. 617  
Oonly to slepe and for to ete and drynke, . . . . . G.SN. 20  
That whelpes eten somme of the crommes alle . . . . . G.SN. 60  
Goon ete wormes and swich wretchednesse; . . . . . H.Mep. 171  
Swich appetit he hath to ete a mous. . . . . H.Mep. 180  
to eten his spewynge; and yet be ye . . . . . I.Pars. 135-40  
whan I ete, or drynke, or what so that I do, . . . . . I.Pars. 160-5  
everich oother, wolden everich of hem eten oother, . . . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
God to yow ye sholde nat eten of every . . . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
Paradys God forbad us for to ete, and . . . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
what day that ye eten ther-of youre eyen shul opene, . . . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
nede is, or ete to hastily, by . . . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
to ete or to drynke, or elles to doon . . . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
desordeynes covetise to eten or to drynke. . . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
The firste is for to ete bifrom tyme to ete; . . . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
his mete; the fifthe is for to eten to . . . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
to eten at the lasse leyser. . . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
for to ete by mesure, that is for to seyn, . . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
a man shal nat ete in untyme, ne sitte . . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
the lenger at his table to ete for he fasteth. . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
Certes, I nylle never ete breed." . . . . . BD. 94  
When she shal ete, on him is so hir thoght, . . . . . Anel. 134  
That eten as hem nature wolde enghete, . . . . . PF. 325  
nil eten ne tiren no more. At the laste . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1130-5

I-chaunged hir mete of breed for to eten akkornes of

made his hors to etyn hym . . . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
1315-20  
Bo.4. m.7.  
1605-10 var  
Fro this forth shal I nevere ete bred . . . . . TC.2. 444  
He wolde hym ete; ther helpeth no defence. . . . . LGW. 1931  
To eten whan men rise for table. . . . . RR. 1372  
And may not geten forto ete . . . . . RR. 2756  
Men mote eten, that is no drede, . . . . . RR. 6608  
And they as wolves wole hem eten. . . . . RR. 6815

**Eaten**

That they han eten with thy stubbel goos; . . . . . A.Co. 4351  
That any worm hath ete, or worm y-stonge, . . . . . C.Pard. 355  
That eten or dronken hath of this confiture, . . . . . C.Pard. 862  
Heere have I eten many a myrie meel; . . . . . D.Sum. 1774  
Hadde eten yow; but God, of his mercy, . . . . . E.Cl. 1096  
Yet were me levere houndes had me eten, . . . . . E.Mch. 1438

**Eteth**

that at every tyme that a man eteth or . . . . . I.Pars. 370-5  
For foul that eteth worm, and seyde bythe, . . . . . PF. 604  
voltor, that etith the stomak or the gyser . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1130-5  
To temple go, that he th' images eteth? . . . . . TC.2. 373  
For ever as tender a capon eteth the fox, . . . . . LGW. 1389  
He etith his owne dampnyng, . . . . . RR. 6643

**Eating**

Where as this lord sat etyng at his bord; . . . . . D.Sum. 2167  
consented to the etynge of the fruyt, yet . . . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
manere of etynge. The fourth is, whan thurgh . . . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
resoun the deslaved appetit of etynge; . . . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
in etynge and drynkyng, in spekyng . . . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
ese, etynge and drynkyng; for certes, . . . . . I.Pars. 950-5

**Ebb**

On ebbe, on flood, on gossomer, and on myst, . . . . . F.Sq. 259  
By lengthe of pleynte, and ebben gan the welles . . . . . TC.4. 1145  
The see may ebbe and flowen more or lesse; . . . . . Fort. 61

**Ebbeth**

an arm of the see that ebbeth and floweth, . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5

**Ecclesiaste**

He was in chirche a noble ecclesiaste; . . . . . A.Prol. 708  
Redeth Ecclesiaste of flaterie,— . . . . . B.NP. 4519  
That ilke proverbe of Ecclesiaste, . . . . . D.WB. 651

**Eche** see **Each**, **Eke** (vb.)

**Echines**

fysches that hyghten echynns. . . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
795-800

**Echo**

Folweth Ekko, that holdeth no silence, . . . . . E.Cl. 1189  
And dye he moste, he seyde, as dide Ekko . . . . . F.Fkl. 951  
And Ecquo died, for Narcisus . . . . . BD. 734  
For a fayre lady that hight Echo . . . . . RR. 1474

**Echoon**

We dronken, and to reste wente echon, . . . . . A.Prol. 820  
Unto the folk that fогhten thus echon . . . . . A.Kn. 2655  
Help us to scape or we been lost echon! . . . . . A.Mil. 3608  
With torment, and with shameful deeth echon, . . . . . B.Pri. 1818  
That thurgh that land they preised hire, echone . . . . . C.Doc. 113  
Relikes been they, as wenen they echoon . . . . . C.Pard. 349  
And al so certein as we knowe echoon . . . . . E.Cl. 124  
And fro Maxime, and fro his folk echone, . . . . . G.SN. 377  
Elizer clept, we sechen faste echoon, . . . . . G.CY. 863  
My wyndowes weren shet echon . . . . . BD. 335  
That they ne yive me a yift echoon . . . . . BD. 694  
'Among these ladies thus echoon, . . . . . BD. 816  
As I shal telle you echoon. . . . . HF.1. 150  
And by nyght echoon unshette; . . . . . HF.3. 863  
Departed out of parlement echone, . . . . . TC.4. 218  
And trewe of love thise women were echon. . . . . LGW. 290  
Thritty servauntes, echon by name. . . . . RR. 4211  
For to delyte echone they drawe, . . . . . RR. 5045  
That we may folk repreve echoon, . . . . . RR. 7237

**Eclipse**

that whan the mone is in the eclips that it . . . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
1435-40  
of this lyne, than is the eclipse of the . . . . . Astr. 97-100  
And take Eclipse; right as the moone . . . . . RR. 5334

**Eclipse** see **Clipsi**

**Ecliptio**

after his latitude fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . . Astr. 20-5  
in the Lyne Ecliptik of hevене, under . . . . . Astr. 97-100  
the ecliptik lyne of thy zodiak is the utterist . . . . . Astr. 97-100  
clepid the Ecliptik Lyne, under whiche . . . . . Astr. 100-3  
the ecliptik lyne, but he is than in the degre . . . . . Astr. 150-6  
of the ecliptik whiche that is the degre of . . . . . Astr. 150-6  
a latitude fro the ecliptik, yit sey somme . . . . . Astr. 165-8  
degre of the ecliptik in whiche the sterre . . . . . Astr. 222-9  
stonidith for the tyme. For in the ecliptik . . . . . Astr. 222-9  
latitude fro the ecliptik lyne, al be it so that . . . . . Astr. 229-33  
the ecliptik lyne, fro which lyne alle planetes . . . . . Astr. 229-33  
rekned fro the ecliptyk by cause that noon . . . . . Astr. 236-40  
no latitude fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . . Astr. 236-40  
the tyme fro the ecliptik lyne . . . . . Astr. 324-30  
the ecliptik of any signe in whiche that . . . . . Astr. 368-71  
the ecliptik north or southe. And by these . . . . . Astr. 368-71  
northward 4 degres fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . . Astr. 371-6  
A and sette it in the ecliptik lyne in my . . . . . Astr. 371-6  
as I koude geese, over the ecliptik lyne in . . . . . Astr. 376-82  
northward fro the ecliptik. Than leide I down my . . . . . Astr. 376-82  
bitwixe the ecliptyk and the bordure of . . . . . Astr. 376-82  
ecliptik lyne in the ende of the degre of . . . . . Astr. 382-91  
is to seyn southward fro the ecliptik toward . . . . . Astr. 382-91  
of Pisis on the ecliptike; and than sette . . . . . Astr. 382-91

**Eclypasteyre**

Morpheus, and Eclypasteyre, . . . . . BD. 167

**Edge**

Beth rather to him cause of flat than egge, . . . . . TC.4. 927  
No flesch ne wyste offence of egge or spere; . . . . . Form.A. 19

**Edifice**

as a foundement and edifice for to duren, noight oonly . . . . .  
for . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1010-5

that the edifice of this world is kept . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1075-80

**Edifices**

othere manere edifices, and armure and artelices, . . . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
'of heighe toures and of grete edifices . . . . . B.Mel. 2525-80



<b>Edified</b> han edified the body of the holi man."	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20	<b>Effectual</b> Oure orisons been moore effectuel,	D.Sum. 1870
<b>Edify</b> I may my persone . . . so kepen and edifyen	B.Mel. 2520-5 var	<b>Efficiens</b> clerkes clepen <i>Oriens</i> and <i>Efficiens</i> , and	B.Mel. 2585-90
<b>Edward</b> I wol yow seyn the lyl of Saint Edward,	B.Mk. 3160	<b>Efficient</b> strengthe is cause more efficient, and	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
<b>Eels</b> The scornynge jay; the eles foo, the herouene; And stampe, as men doon after eles. With luce, with elys, with samons,	PF. 346 HF.3. 1064 RR. 7039	<b>Eft</b> That falleth nat eft withinne a thousand yeere. Now, sire, and eft, sire, so bifel the cas, And eft he routeth, for his heed mysalay. Eft were his lettres stolen everychon, And chargen hire she never eft coome there! That fallen is in hethen hand eft-soone, Eft soone, and nat but ones, out of drede; And yet, eft-soones, I hitte hym on the cheke, And, Thomas, yet eft-soones I charge thee, I wolde never eft comen in the snare. And swowned eft in Canacees barm. Til it come eft to purpos for to seyn Never eft ne was ther angre hem bitwene. Of thise perils I wol be war eft-soone. Al redy was the preest eft to bigle, purpos, by the grace of God, never eft to falle Passe we over until eft; Tyme cometh eft that cese shal your sorwe; To profren eft a newe assure, For I shal never eft putten in balaunce forth hir colde arysynge, cometh eft wawes, retorneth ayen eft sones his cart, him yet eft sones examine and rollen his	A.Kn. 1669 A.Mil. 3271 A.Mil. 3647 B.M.L. 792 B.M.L. 802 B.M.L. 909 B.Mk. 3476 D.WB. 808 D.Sum. 1992 E.Mch. 1227 F.Sq. 631 F.Sq. 653 F.Fkl. 1553 G.CY. 933 G.CY. 1263 I.Pars. 1005-10 BD. 41 Mars. 11 Anel. 331 Anel. 344 Bo.1. m.5. 180-5 Bo.3. m.2. 660-5 Bo.3. m.11. 1045-60 TC.1. 137 TC.1. 139 TC.1. 315 TC.1. 360 TC.2. 301 TC.2. 1468 TC.2. 1651 TC.3. 251 TC.3. 282 TC.3. 1480 TC.3. 1532 TC.3. 1553 TC.3. 1712 TC.4. 123 TC.4. 181 TC.5. 28 TC.5. 265 TC.5. 616 HF.1. 401 HF.2. 564 HF.3. 197 HF.3. 947 LGW. 73 Soog. 49 Buk. 8 Buk. 13 Buk. 24 Astr. 75-82 Astr. 251-8 Astr. 286-9 Astr. 289-94 Astr. 330-7 RR. 1783 RR. 3165 RR. 6397 RR. 6403 RR. 7284
<b>Eem see Em</b>		<b>Eftsoo</b> Unto Jerusalem he wolde eftsoone, And to the chanoun he profred eftsoone And if he falle from his capul eftsoone, eftsoone dooth thyng for which hym oghte I myght eftsoone bye it full deere,	B.Mk. 3786 G.CY. 1288 H.Mcp. 65 I.Pars. 85-90 RR. 6094
<b>Eet see Ate</b>		<b>Eftsoons</b> Shal al this world be lost eftsoons now? the soule, and eftsoons aftirward, whan ne see eftsoons thi contre. constreynede hem nat eftsoons into thei ne comen nat eftsoons ayein, by love and he disservide eftsoons the Wol do eftsoons, hardily." Lest hit be hent eftsoons: so sate she. Eftsoons Love hym aresoneth, They wolde eftsoons do you seache,	A.Mil. 3489 Bo.3. p.12. 1065-60 Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5 Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5 Bo.4. m.6. 1565-70 Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5 HF.1. 359 LGW. 2322 RR. 6220 RR. 6649
<b>Effect</b> Al was fee symple to hym in effect, But to theeffect. It happed on a day,— This is theeffect and his entente pleyn. But al theeffect, that thynketh me the beste; This is theeffect and ende of my preyere,— This is theeffect, ther is namore to seye. The grete effect for which that I bygan. To this effect, ful wisely to enhorte Greet was theeffect and heigh was his entente; Theeffect is this, that Alla, out of drede, To enforce with theeffect of my mateere; mynde and in youre herte, to theeffect and entente that sgayn me and myne; to this effect and to this ende, Wher they ne felye noon effect in dremes. My purchas is theeffect of al my rente. Wille in effect, but as hir housbonde wolde. For in effect it preved is on me, To tellen hem theeffect of his entente. For therein lith theeffect of al the gyn,— For in effect they been nat worth a myte.' As in effect, to hym, so moot I go! As in effect he shal fynde it al oon; For to come to theeffect of his desir; This is theeffect, ther is namore to sayn; verrally as in effect wasted, consumed, taken any effect, it may be peraventure that God take noon effect, yet is it to hym a Trewe effect of mariage clensteth Theeffect of which seith thus in wordes fewe. And in effect yet be we never the nere; ne was nat axid ne took effect. nat entremedlyd with the effect of names ben ful ofte reproved by the effect of the same thynges; moeyng to ryden, as the effect of his thynges of whiche that the effect nys nat natyrelly the effect of alle the dedes of mankynde wreches ne comen nat to the effect of sovereyn good, wrechild wil scholde langwisse withouten effect. moeveth the effect of the work, and ledith draweth out the effect of any good. veyn were al the effect of craft, yif that nat ben unspedful ne withouten effect How often falleth al th' effect contraire For thing which in effect men hunte faste,— Th' effect, as fer as I can understonde,— What in effect is this unto my bote?" Right to th' effect, withouten tales mo Hering th'effect of Pandarus' beheste? But to the grete effect. Than seye I thus, But in effect she wolde wite anon But of this thing right to th'effect to go, But plainly to th'effect right for to go, Th'effect and joye of Troilus' servise, Of which th'effect rehersen you I shal: 'This,' short and pleyn, th'effect of my message, That in effect this thing that I shal seye For yn effect what so ye me comaunde That in effect she nought his tales herde Men dreme, and that th'effect go'th by the mone: But in effect, and shortly for to seye, Of which her answer in effect was this: But in effect, I preye you as I may Ek gret effect men write in place lite: To speke; and, in effect, you alle I preye, And why theeffect folweth of somme, Of thing that beryth moore effecte and charge; And forthy to effect than wol I skyppe. Now to theeffecte, now to the fruyt of al, This is theeffect; what sholde I more seyn? And this theeffect, that Mynos hath so dryven Now to theeffect turne I of my matere. Frend of effect, and frend of countenaunce;	A.Prol. 319 A.Kn. 1189 A.Kn. 1487 A.Kn. 2207 A.Kn. 2259 A.Kn. 2366 A.Kn. 2482 A.Kn. 2851 A.Kn. 2989 B.M.L. 893 B.Mel. 2148 B.Mel. 3055-60 B.Mel. 3070-5 B.NP. 4325 D.Fri. 1451 E.Cl. 721 E.Cl. 856 E.Mch. 1398 F.Sq. 322 G.SN. 511 G.CY. 634 G.CY. 847 G.CY. 1261 H.Mcp. 266 I.Pars. 415-20 I.Pars. 605-10 I.Pars. 780-5 I.Pars. 920-5 Pity. 56 PF. 619 Bo.1. p.4. 120-5 Bo.2. p.6. 510-5 Bo.2. p.6. 510-5 Bo.3. p.10. 950-5 Bo.3. p.11. 985-90 Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90 Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30 Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70 Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40 Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40 TC.1. 212 TC.1. 748 TC.2. 1220 TC.2. 1379 TC.2. 1566 TC.3. 346 TC.3. 505 TC.3. 1149 TC.3. 1580 TC.3. 1677 TC.3. 1815 TC.4. 144 TC.4. 890 TC.4. 1290 TC.4. 1294 var TC.5. 178 TC.5. 377 TC.5. 1009 TC.5. 1423 TC.5. 1621 TC.5. 1629 TC.5. 1784 HF.1. 5 LGW. 620 LGW. 622 LGW. 1160 LGW. 1180 LGW. 1924 LGW. 2403 Fort. 34		
<b>Effects</b> Theeffectes ne the tormentz of myn helle; And for certeyn effectes hider broght, Ye Joves first to th'like effectes glade, The tenour, and the grete effectes make. causen us by her influence operaciouns and effectes like to	A.Kn. 2228 Mars. 165 TC.3. 15 LGW. 929 Astr. 100-8	<b>Eftsoons see Soons</b> <b>Egal- see Equal</b> <b>Egg</b> Seynd bacoun and somtyme an ey or tweye, Unslekked lym, chalk, and gleyve of an ey, they that eggen or consenten to the synne been	B.NP. 4035 G.CY. 806 I. Pars. 965-70

**Eggement**  
Sooth is that thurgh wommanes eggement . . . . B.M.L. 342

**Eggeth**  
That eggith folk in many gise . . . . . RR. 182

**Egging**  
Thurgh eggying of his wyf, hym for to playe . . . E.Mch. 2135

**Egiste see Aegyptus**

**Egline**  
And she was cleped madame Eglyntyne. . . . . A.Prol. 121

**Ego**  
'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355-60  
'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
'Tunc ego Platoni inquam.'—Prosa 12 . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60  
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1175-80  
'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30  
'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415-20  
'Tum ego en inquam.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1665-70

**Egre**  
poerte of his household myghte rather egren hym to don . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30

**Egre see Eager**

**Egremoine see Agrimony**

**Egypt**  
Looke of Egipte the kyng, daun Pharaos, . . . . B.NP. 4323  
Of Egipte, he that redde so . . . . . BD. 281  
That was the ten woundes of Egipte, . . . . . BD. 1206  
That al Egipte hadde in his gowernynge, . . . . LGW. 581  
To Egipte is fled, for drede and for distresse. . . LGW. 664  
In al Egipte that she koude espye; . . . . . LGW. 674  
Of Egipt all the wildirnesse. . . . . RR. 7000

**Egypt see Aegypti**

**Egyptian**  
Who fedde the Egypciens Marie in the cave, . . . B.M.L. 500  
Ne noon Ermyn, ne noon Egipciens, . . . . . B.Mk. 3528

**El**  
Why rise ye so rathe? ey benedicite! . . . . . A.Mil. 3768  
Ey, Cristes foo, what wol ye do therwith? . . . A.Mil. 3782  
Ey, benedicite! thanne hadde I foule y-sped'. . . A.Rv. 4220  
Ey, Goddes precious dignite! who wepde . . . . C.Pard. 782  
'Ey, maister, welcom be ye, by Seint John! . . D.Sum. 1800  
'Ey! Goddes mooder,' quod she,—'blisful mayde! . D.Sum. 2202  
Ey, nyce cher! God lete thes never theel . . . D.Sum. 2232  
Ey, for verray God, that nys but oon, . . . . E.Mch. 2291  
'Ey, Goddes mercy,' seyde our Hoste tho, . . . E.Mch. 2419  
'Ey, uncle, now welcome y-wis! quod she; . . . TC.2. 87  
'Ey, God forbede!' quod she. 'Be ye mad? . . . TC.2. 113  
What! bet than swiche five? Ey, nay, y-wis! . . TC.2. 128  
To mel' quod she, 'eyl what is this to seye? . . TC.3. 74  
To me quod she I what is this to seye . . . . TC.3. 74 var  
'Eyl what?' quod she, 'by God and by my trouthe . TC.3. 120  
'Eyl what?' quod he, 'that ye han on him routhe, . TC.3. 122  
'Eyl God forbede that it sholde falle, . . . . TC.3. 761  
Eyl who say evere a wis-man faren so? . . . . TC.4. 1087  
I who sey evere a wis man faren so . . . . . TC.4. 1087 var

**Eight**  
He wiste it was the eighte and twentithe day . . B.M.L. 5 var  
Wel ny an viij. busshels as hem thoughte . . C.Pard. 771 var  
But now to purpos,—er that dayes eighte . . E.Mch. 2132  
Touchynge the eighte and twenty mansiouns . F.Fkl. 1130  
That I have suffred this eight yere, . . . . . BD. 37  
And hir eighte sustren eek . . . . . HF.3. 311  
8. Under the compas of thilke degrees . . . . Astr. 40-5  
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, Aprill . . Astr. 50-7  
it was passed 8 of the klokke . . . . . Astr. 139-45 var  
8. Conclusio. To turne the houres . . . . . Astr. 185-8  
fro our pool artik 38 degrees and 10 . . . . Astr. 245-51  
38 degrees and 10 mynutes . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
the dawning be 48 degrees, that is 8 degrees . Astr. 258-62  
Take than the half of 8 and add it . . . . Astr. 258-62  
to 48 that was is secunde altitude, and than . Astr. 258-62  
day at noon 38 degrees of height; . . . . Astr. 269-70  
than 38 oute of 90; so levethe there 52; . . Astr. 269-70  
the first degree of Leoun, 58 degrees and . . Astr. 272-7  
at none; than levethe there 38 degrees . . Astr. 272-7  
28. Conclusio. To knowe the . . . . . Astr. 289-94  
38. Conclusio. To fynde the lyne . . . . . Astr. 350-8  
ascendit with 8 degrees of Piscis in . . . . Astr. 382-91

**Eighteen**  
Of eighteteene yere she was of age. . . . . A.Mil. 3223  
18. Upon this forseide plate . . . . . Astr. 82-8  
fond hir sitting . . . . . Astr. 139-45 var  
tho sette I the centre . . . . . Astr. 139-45 var  
Sette the nadir of thy sonne upon 18 degrees . Astr. 174-9  
Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18 degrees Astr. 174-9  
18. Conclusio. To knowe the degrees of . . Astr. 233-5  
[is almost] 18 [degrees] . . . . . Astr. 272-7 var  
[abate than thilke] 18 [degrees] . . . . . Astr. 272-7 var

**Eighteenth**  
He wiste it was the eightetethe day . . . . . B.M.L. 5

**Eighth**  
And by his eighte speere in his wirkyng . . . F.Fkl. 1280  
Up to the holwesse of the eighte spere . . . TC.5. 1809  
the first moevable of the 8 speer, whiche . . Astr. 75-82

**Eighth—Continued**  
the 8 speer, overkervith the equinoxial, and he . Astr. 108-15  
And then ageyn the 8 is to Saturne, . . . . Astr. 198-209  
ascendith upon the ende of the 8 houre . . . Astr. 337-43  
the 8 hous is nader of the 2 hous, and the . Astr. 337-43  
the 8 degre fro the hewed of Capricorne. . . Astr. 376-82

**Eial**  
Kneden with eisel strong and egre; . . . . . RR. 217

**Either**  
That shal ben ordeyned on either ayde; . . . . A.Kn. 2553  
Thise two Thebanes upon either side; . . . . A.Kn. 2570  
And eyther syde y-lik as ootheres brother; . . A.Kn. 2734  
This same accord was sworn on eyther ayde. . B.M.L. 244  
For it was free, and open at eyther ende. . . B.Pri. 1684  
At either ende of thes foul is the soun; . . . C.Pard. 536  
And som for she kan either syng or daunce, . . D.WB. 259  
Then playen either at chesse or tables. . . . BD. 51  
For either mot I have yow in my cheyn, . . . Anel. 284  
On eyther syde of ful gret difference, . . . PF. 125  
How shulde a juge eyther party leve . . . . PF. 496  
loketh, up-right, up-on either fortune, . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
myn accusynge hath that either errour . . . or elles Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
for eyther it cometh nat algorithme to a . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
townblyng walefulnesse ledeth, eyther he woot . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
so as eyther of hem lakketh to othir. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915-20  
For eyther alle thinges ben referrid . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40  
'that either wole or mai with-standen to . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90  
they wene that either the leve or the . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
eyther the entent of the defendours or . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
'Thus se I wel,' quod I, 'eyther what . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1415-20  
or aspre fortune, is yeven eyther bycause . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70  
certeyn that it be either ryghtful or elles . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70  
'of hem that eyther ben put in vertu and . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80  
that ben eyther in possessioun of vertu, or . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5  
that eyther the thinges to comen ben . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5  
'either it schal be or elles it schal nat . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10  
Thanne is either the jugement . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5  
and to gon either by the grene . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5  
For either they ben ful of jalousye, . . . . TC.2. 755  
For either joyes comen not i-ferre, . . . . TC.3. 818  
Either he wot that thou, joye, art muable, . . TC.3. 822  
Ful faste rennen down by either cheke. . . . TC.4. 130  
And thus necessite in either is. . . . . TC.4. 1033  
She gan ek telle him how that either brother, . TC.5. 1506  
Of othres hond that either deye sholde. . . TC.5. 1764  
Either on morwes, or on evenes; . . . . . HF.1. 4  
Is spoken either prevy or aperte . . . . . HF.2. 209 var  
Be hit either foul or fair, . . . . . HF.2. 325  
As the Raven or eyther Bere, . . . . . HF.2. 496  
Tho saw I stonde on either ayde, . . . . . HF.3. 329  
That eythir hath in hevne or in helle y-be, . LGW. 6  
Of hem that eythir servyn lef or flour; . . . LGW.G. 70  
Reule, that hath on either ende a square . . Astr. 50-7  
streight and hath no plates on either ende . Astr. 108-15  
the yere ylike fer fro either pointes of the . Astr. 215-8  
that the latitude of the sterre fixe is either north or south . . . . Astr. 236-40  
Eyther hole or place where, . . . . . RR. 516  
Though he sette either nette or lacche. . . . RR. 1624

**Either see Outer**

**Ejusdem**  
sequitur secunda pars ejusdem . . . . . I.Pars. 315-20  
sequitur tercia pars ejusdem . . . . . I.Pars. 1025-30

**Eke (verb)**  
As don thise fooles that hir sorwes eche With sorwe, . TC.1. 705  
What for to don; and al this bet to eche In honour . TC.1. 887  
God mighte not a point my joyes eche! . . . TC.3. 1509  
That if that he encrease mighte or eche . . . her ese, HF.3. 110  
But gan somwhat for to eche To this tidynge . . HF.3. 975  
For [to] thy helpynge wole I eche, . . . . . RR. 1994  
I shal unto thy helpynge eke, . . . . . RR. 2126  
That couthe unto myne helpynge eche, . . . . RR. 4618

**Eke (adv., specimens)**  
And eek with worthy women of the toun, . . . A.Prol. 217  
Why sholde I noght as wel eek telle yow al . . A.Kn. 1967  
Thise noble wyves and thise loveris eke, . . . B.M.L. 69  
And to a bishop, and his constable eke, . . . B.M.L. 716  
He kan me kepe from harm, and eek fro shame, . B.M.L. 829  
Eek som men han seyde that . . . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
for youre profite eke; and soothly I hope that youre B.Mel. 2425-30  
Drynketh a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle. C.Pard. 360  
Eek, wel I woot, he seyde myn housbonde . . D.WB. 30  
A theef, and eek a somnour, and a baudie, . . D.Fri. 1354  
This is to seye, in erthe and eek in hevne,— . E.Mch. 1639  
And resoun wolde eek that he moste go . . . F.Sq. 591  
be we in peril to falle. Eke for to pride . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
in chiere, and in dede. Eke ther been . . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
And eek the welken was so fair,— . . . . . BD. 339



**Eke—Continued**

Beth y my iuge and eek my soules leche,	ABC. 134
Compleyneth eek, ye lovers, al in-fere,	Mars. 290
A fool may eek a wis-man ofte gyde.	TC.1. 630
And, for the love of God and ek of me,	TC.2. 290
Thou wost ek what thy lady graunted thee,	TC.3. 339
And every torment eek in helle	HF.1. 445
But this was eke the tale, natheles,	LGW. 1434
'And we shal make him balles eke also	LGW. 2003
Wayke and eke wery, and his folke forpynded	LGW. 2428
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve!	Fort. 40

**Eched**

hath thilke pris echid or encesed to the	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
Have anything in echid for the beste,	TC.3. 1329

**Elate**

This kyng of kynges proud was and elaat;	B.Mk. 3357
--	------------

**Elacion**

elacioun, incapience, strif, contumacie,	I.Pars. 390-5
Elacioun is whan he ne may neither suffre	I.Pars. 400-5

**Elbow**

And lenyng on myn elbowe and my syde,	LGW. 179
---------------------------------------	----------

**Elcanor**

Pharo, Turnus, ne Elcanor,	HF.2. 8
----------------------------	---------

**Elde**

As sooth is seyde, elde hath greet advantage;	A.Kn. 2447
In elde is bothe wysdom and usage;	A.Kn. 2448
For youthe and elde is often at debaat;	A.Mil. 3230
These four sparkle longen unto eelde.	A.Rv. 3885
'Now, sire, of elde ye repreve me;	D.WB. 1207
For filthe and eelde, al so moot I thee!	D.WB. 1215
And therewithal the unlikely elde of me,	E.Mch. 2180
And in his elde he verray God forsook;	E.Mch. 2299
That elde, which that al can frete and bite,—	Anel. 12
Yong was this queene, of twenty year of elde,	Anel. 78
wyrdes of me, olde man. For eelde is comyn un-	
warly uppon me,	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
manere that sche were of our elde.	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
elde hadde duskid and dirked, as it	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
the whiche writynges long and dirk eelde doth away,	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
'Think ek how elde wasteth every houre	TC.2. 393
And Elde daunteth Daunger at the laste!	TC.2. 399
Is old, and elde is ful of covetise;	TC.4. 1369
For eld, that in my spirit dilleth me,	Ven. 76
Elde was paynted after this,	RR. 349
And drie and dwyned al for elde.	RR. 360
Where that more he preynteth eelde,	RR. 4885
But Elde drawith hem therfro,	RR. 4941
But now that Elde hath hem thorough sought,	RR. 4948
But Elde can ageyn restreynen	RR. 4955
Ne han of Elde compagne,	RR. 4963
And Elde mervellith right gretlye,	RR. 4967
Where Elde abid I wole thee telle	RR. 4989
For elde, or sykenesse, or langour,	RR. 6724

**Elde**

sholde nat elden (that is to seyn that, list that, or	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
hath al in welde To elden folk, had maad hir elde	RR. 396

**Eldefader**

of hir fadir or of hir eldefader! And syn	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
---	------------------

**Elder**

His felawe, which that elder was than he,	B.Pri. 1720
And whan that she was elder she wolde kille	B.Mk. 3450
were first and eldere than god.	Bo.3. p.10.

nat semen to us that god is eldere than thinges	Bo.5. p.6.
	1875-80

**Eldres**

Of honour that oure eldres with us lafte.'	B.Mk. 3388
As thilke hooly Jew oure eldres taughte,	C.Pard. 364
Nat of oure eldres for hire old richesse;	D.WB. 1118
For of oure eldres may we no-thing clayme,	D.WB. 1131
And hadde his eldres noble and vertuous,	D.WB. 1154
As were his worthy eldres hym bifore,	E.Cl. 65
Unlyk hir worthy eldres hem bifore;	E.Cl. 156
pride yowr eldres by-for that tyme	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
Why noysen ye or bosten of your eldres?	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5

**Elders see Eldren****Eldest**

The eldeste lady of hem alle spak	A.Kn. 912
The eldeste scarcely fyf year was of age.	B.Mk. 3602
Of whiche the eldeste highte Algarsyf;	F.Sq. 30

**Eldith**

The tyme that eldith our auncessours,	RR. 391
And eldith kynges and emperours,	RR. 392

**Eldren**

fredom, yowr eldren coveyteden to han	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
---------------------------------------	-------------------

**Eldren see Elders****Eleaticis**

scoles of Eleaticis and of Achademycis in Grece.	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
--	-----------------

**Election**

Of viage is ther noon eleccioun,	B.ML. 312
That she a-gree to his eleccioun,	PF. 409
Han chosen first, by playn eleccioun,	PF. 528
That she hir-self shal han the eleccioun	PF. 621
Which that by lyne and free eleccioun	Purse. 23
be it in nativite or in election etc.	Astr. 165-8

**Elections**

Nativites as in questions and eleccions of tymes,	Astr. 150-6
---	-------------

**Electuary see Letuarie****Element**

oother element, right so ire is myghty to	I.Pars. 545-50
---	----------------

**Element—Continued**

Ne in ayre, ne in erthe, noon element	BD. 693
In convers letyng everich element:	TC.5. 1810
To passen everich element;	HF.2. 467

**Elements**

Of elements?' The feend answerde, 'Nay,	D.Fri. 1506
Of elementos fourre,' quod Plato.	G.CY. 1460
contrarious qualites of elementos holden	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
Thow byndest the elements by	Bo.3. m.9.
	865-70

atemprith the elementos to-gidre amonges hem-self,	
and	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
the elementos, that the moiste thingis,	Bo.4. m.6.
	1555-60

That elements that ben so discordable	TC.3. 1753
---------------------------------------	------------

**Eleng—see Aleng-****Elephant**

His name was sire Olifaunt,	B.Th. 1998
-----------------------------	------------

**Elephants**

maystow surmounten thise olifauntes in	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
--	------------------

**Elevate**

thy pool is elevate, so muche is the latitude	Astr. 251-8
---	-------------

**Elevation**

the elevacioun of thy pool, and eke the latitude	Astr. 251-8
there the elevacioun of the pool artik in	Astr. 262-6

**Eleven**

For elevene foot, or litel moore or lesse,	I.Pars. 6
11. Than folewen the names	Astr. 50-7
[passed 9 of the clokke the space off 11 [degrees]]	Astr. 139-45 var
orizonte, from xi of the clokke unto oon	Astr. 145-50
—I mene from xi of the clokke before the	Astr. 145-50
11. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of	Astr. 193-8
about 10 or 11 of the clokke, whan the	Astr. 350-8
The xi. thousand maydens deere,	RR. 6247

**Eleventh**

the 9 to Jupiter, the 10 to Mars, the 11 to	Astr. 198-209
nader of the 4, and the begynnynge of the 11 hous	Astr. 337-43
thin ascendent, the begynnynge of the 11 hous,	Astr. 343-50

**Elf**

The mooder was an elf, by aventure,	B.ML. 754
An Elf-queene shal my lemman be	B.Th. 1787
'An Elf-queene wol I love, y-wis,	B.Th. 1980
And to an Elf-queene I me take	B.Th. 1985
An Elf-queene for trespice;	B.Th. 1989
The elf queene with hir joly compaignye	D.WB. 860
For ther as wont to walken was an elf,	D.WB. 873

been the sones of Helie, as sheweth in	I.Pars. 895-900
--	-----------------

**Eliachim**

Where Eliachim a preest was of that place.	B.Mk. 3756
--	------------

**Elijah**

With Goddes fynger; and Elye, wel ye witen,	D.Sum. 1890
'But syn that Elie was, or Elise,	D.Sum. 2116
I nyether am Enok, ne Elye,	HF.2. 80

**Elisba**

'But syn that Elie was, or Elise,	D.Sum. 2116
-----------------------------------	-------------

**Elisir**

Elisier clept, we sechen faste echoon,	G.CY. 853
--	-----------

**Elit**

Hir thought it ell a vylanye.	RR. 1231
-------------------------------	----------

**Elm**

Wylugh, elm, plane, assh, box, chasteyn, lynde,	
laurer,	A.Kn. 2922
The pilier elm, the cofre unto careyne;	PF. 177

**Elms**

There were elmes grete and stronge,	RR. 1383
-------------------------------------	----------

**Eloi see Loy****Elongation**

knowist, and take the netherest elongacioun	Astr. 272-7
---	-------------

**Eloquence**

And so discreet and fair of eloquence,	E.Cl. 410
The swres of thy crabbed eloquence	E.Cl. 1203
Of eloquence that shal be thy peere,	F.Fkl. 678
Of eloquence was never founde	BD. 924
deservedst glorie of wit and of eloquence	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
That meveth your foole eloquence,	RR. 7537

**Elpheta**

Hadde two sones on Elpheta his wyf,	F.Sq. 29
-------------------------------------	----------

**Else (specimens)**

And elles certeyn were they to blame.	A.Prol. 375
Or elles artow fals, I dar wel seyn.'	A.Kn. 1151
Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wyf;	A.Kn. 1171
I wol be deed, or elles thou shalt dye;	A.Kn. 1587
Who shal be slayn or elles deed for love;	A.Kn. 2038
Were it in Engeland or elles-where,	A.Kn. 2113
Or elles falsen som of my matere:	A.Mil. 3175
A knedyng trogh, or ellis a kymelyn,	A.Mil. 3548
Or elles he is at his hous, certeyn:	A.Mil. 3669
I love another, and elles I were to blame,	A.Mil. 3710
Elles the feend me fecche out of this place!	B.ML. 1064
Lene me this somme, or ellis moot I deye.	B.Sh. 1376
She hath at scole and elles-where hym soght;	B.Pri. 1780
As monkes been, or elles oghte be,	B.Pri. 1833
Thou doost night elles but despendest tyme;	B.Mel. 2121
outrage, for elles were it agayn resoun.	B.Mel. 2725-30
Or ellis, first, tragedies wol I telle,	B.Mk. 3161
Whether so he awook or ellis slepte,	B.Mk. 3809
So that he offre pens, or elles gretes.	C.Pard. 376
But he trespasse in word, or elles in dede.	C.Pard. 741

<b>Else—Continued</b>		
Hoom to myn hous, or elles unto youres,—	C.Pard. 785	
'Now elles, Frere, I bishrew thy face,'	D.WB. 844	
Or elles ye wol han me yong and fair,	D.WB. 1223	
<i>Te deum</i> was oure song and no thying elles;	D.Sum. 1866	
Holde ye thanne me, or elles oure covent,	D.Sum. 1959	
For elles moete we oure bookes selle;	D.Sum. 2108	
Is ther oght elles? Telle me feithfully.	D.Sum. 2203	
Wol ye assente or elles yow ayvayse?	E.Cl. 350	
To yow broghte I noight elles, out of drede,	E.Cl. 865	
In heigh maistrie, and elles were it scathe,—	E.Cl. 1172	
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures,	F.Sq. 118	
Or elles he shal shame hire atte leeste.	F.Fkl. 1164	
'Is ther oght elles, Dorigen, but this?'	F.Fkl. 1469	
The ydolles, and be clene, and elles naught.	G.SN. 269	
Into my grave, or ellis, God forbede!	G.CY. 1046	
Quod the chounoun, 'and ellis God forbede.'	G.CY. 1064	
What, devel of helle! sholde it ellis be?	G.CY. 1238	
'Elles go bye us som, and that as swithe.	G.CY. 1294	
Which that I have,—and elles wexe I wood—	G.CY. 1377	
or elles his repentance may nat availle;	I.Pars. 85-90	
or elles the goode werkes that he wroughte	I.Pars. 230-5	
Bord ne man, ne nothying elles.	BD. 74	
Or som wight elles, I ne roghte who,	BD. 244	
Thus, whether love breke, or elles dure,	Mars. 233	
'What elles?' quod I.	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80	
or elles som othir wyght, myghte	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5	
Or elles don of good entencioun,	TC.1. 345	
Mistrusten alle, or elles alle leve;	TC.1. 688	
He sholde falle, or elles soone dye;	TC.1. 728	
Or elles al our labour is on ydel:	TC.1. 955	
Than she of me aught elles understoode	TC.1. 1035	
Ye seyn, ye nothying elles me requere?—	TC.2. 473	
Ayeins my wil; but elles wil I fonde,	TC.2. 479	
'But for to save his lif, and elles nought,	TC.2. 575	
That love it made, or elles moete he dye;	TC.2. 1075	
And whether that he live or elles sterve!	TC.2. 1152	
'O, elles God forbede,' tho quod he,	TC.2. 1690	
Or elles, softe he swor her in her ere,	TC.3. 566	
Or elles were him levere, fel and bones,	TC.3. 591	
Or of aught elles, fled was out of towne;	TC.3. 1091	
Clippe ich you thus, or elles ich it mete?	TC.3. 1344	
Beth to me trewe, or elles were it routhe;	TC.3. 1511	
For that it is to come, and elles nought?	TC.4. 1067	
We have not elles for to done, y-wis,—	TC.5. 1156	
And, red wher-so thou be or elles songe,	TC.5. 1797	
Ne no man elles me beforen,	HF.1. 60	
In ryme, or elles in cadence,	HF.2. 115	
Or elles hottes or dossers;	HF.3. 850	
But-if hymselfe it seeth, or elles dooth;	LGW. 13	
the haliday, Or ellis, in the joly tyme of May,	LGW.G. 36	
Of manye a story, or ellis of manye a geste,	LGW.G. 87	
For nothing ellis, and I shal nat lye,	LGW. 181	
The dayesie, or elles the ye of day,	LGW. 184	
Or in the Rose, or elles in Cresseyde.	LGW. 441	
To saven whom hym lyst, or elles spille.	LGW. 1917	
Ne no man elles shal me konne espye,	LGW. 2044	
And mercy, lady! I kan nat elles seye.	LGW. 2073	
Beth hevry ageyn, or elles mot I dye!	Purse. 21	
or ellys possibly might be founde in so noble	Astr. 1-5	
clepid the Southe Lyne, or ellis the Lyne	Astr. 25-32	
Umbra Recta, or ellis Umbra Extensa, and	Astr. 50-7	
clepid the Denticle of Capricorne or ellis the Calculer.	Astr. 115-21	
the ascendent, or ellis horoscopus	Astr. 127-32	
<b>Else see Ell (?)</b>		
<b>Elleswhere</b>		
Or elleswhere, and make it malliable;	G.CY. 1130	
His herte is elleswher so newe and grene,	Anel. 180	
God wot her advertence is elleswhere,	TC.4. 698	
For I have kin and frendes elleswhere	TC.4. 1521	
I finde ek in the stories elleswhere,	TC.5. 1044	
She elleswhere hath now her herte apayed:	TC.5. 1249	
Withouten part of elleswhere servise,	TC.5. 1318	
<b>Elleswhere see Else, Where</b>		
<b>Eltham</b>		
On my byhalf, at Eltham, or at Sheene.	LGW. 497	
<b>Elves</b>		
I crouche thee from elves and fro wighates.	A.Mil. 3479	
But now kan no man se none elves mo,	D.WB. 864	
<b>Elvish</b>		
He semeth elvysch by his contenance,	B.Th. 1893	
Oure elvysche craft, we semen wonder wise,	G.CY. 751	
In lernyn of this elvysche nyce loore,	G.CY. 842	
<b>Elymas (?) see Lymote</b>		
<b>Elyas</b>		
That hight Elyas shul we ben y-fere	TC.4. 790 var	
<b>Em</b>		
Of thee, her em, she n'li no swich thing here.	TC.1. 1022	
'In good feith, em,' quod she, 'that liketh me!	TC.2. 162	
'Now, my goode em, for Goddes love I preye,	TC.2. 309	
I am thyn em: the shame were to me'	TC.2. 355	
'Now, em,' quod she, 'what wolde ye devise?	TC.2. 388	
Til at the laste, 'O goode em,' quod she tho,	TC.2. 499	
If it so were her em ne wolde cesse	TC.2. 692	
And gan to smile, and seide him, 'Em, I preye	TC.2. 1159	
'Now em,' quod she, 'we wol go dine anon!'	TC.2. 1171	
And I her em and trator ek i-fere!	TC.3. 273	
And seide him, 'Em, sin I moeste on you triste,	TC.3. 587	
Her em anon in armes hath her nome,	TC.3. 606	
Tho Pandarus, her em, right as him oughte,	TC.3. 680	
<b>Em—Continued</b>		
Now certes, em, to-morwe, and I him see,	TC.3. 809	
And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste,	TC.3. 927	
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list!	TC.3. 939	
'Myn em, Pandare, of joyes mo than two	TC.4. 828	
<b>Embalim</b>		
And let the corps embawme; and forth she fette	LGW. 676	
<b>Embalmed</b>		
As I hadde all embawmed be.	RR. 1663	
<b>Embassador</b>		
Stilbon, that was a wys embassadour,	C.Pard. 603	
<b>Embassadors</b>		
Sendeth othere wise embassadours,	C.Pard. 614	
Th'embassadours to Troye straight they wente.	TC.4. 140	
Th'embassadours ben answer'd for final,	TC.4. 145	
<b>Embassadrie</b>		
I seye, by tretys and embassadrie,	B.M.L. 233	
<b>Embattled</b>		
With highe walles embatailled,	RR. 139	
<b>Embell</b>		
of Cancer ben there 12 divisious embelif,	Astr. 88-92	
mone ne sterre, as in our embelif orisonte,	Astr. 236-40	
as in the embelif cercle. These auctours	Astr. 277-84	
ascendith embelif with whiche lasse part of	Astr. 277-84	
zodiak in the embelif cercle as shal be	Astr. 284-6	
and the embelif orisonte, where as the	Astr. 284-6	
overkervith the equinoxial in embelif angles	Astr. 289-94	
of signes in the embelif cercle	Astr. 289-94	
ascensoun of the signe in the embelif cercle.	Astr. 289-94	
arise embelyf on oure orisonte.	Astr. 294-301	
<b>Embellished</b>		
distyngwed and embelysed by the spyryngye	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40	
Embelyshed hire wifely chastitee.	LGW. 1737	
<b>Embossed</b>		
So moche embosed, I not now what.	BD. 353	
Of golde the barres up embosed heighe,	LGW. 1200	
<b>Embrace</b>		
Whan it was day this marchant gan embrace	B.Sh. 1567	
This were a popet in an arm tenbrace	B.Th. 1891	
Sour is thy breeth, foul artow to embrace,	C.Pard. 552	
And koude so the peples herte embrace,	E.Cl. 412	
Hire children two, whan she gan hem tembrace,	E.Cl. 1101	
But God it woot, ther may no man embrace	H.Mop. 160	
in tyme that mai embrasen . . . al the space of his lif.	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5	
althoughe that it comprehend and embrace the	Bo.5. p.6.	
space	1865-70	
embrace togidre al the presence of the lif	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5	
it myght nat embrace the plente in	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5	
Saving a pilwe, I finde naught t'enbrace.	TC.5. 224	
And in hir armes gan hym to embrace,	LGW. 2707	
Whooe mochel wol embrace,	Prov. 7	
Ther is no feith that may your herte embrace;	W.Unc. 11	
Forto kissen and embrace,	RR. 4817	
<b>Embraced</b>		
seith, 'The riche folk that embraceden	I.Pars. 190-5	
Embraced is, and fully gan despise	TC.5. 1816	
<b>Embracest</b>		
Why embracest thou strange goodes as	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40	
<b>Embraceth</b>		
And hire embraceth harde and kiste hire ofte.	B.Sh. 1393	
'He that to muche embraceth, distreyneth litel'; and	B.Mel. 2405-10	
Catoun	D.Sum. 1803	
And hire embraceth in his armes narwe,	E.Cl. 1083	
Embraceth hem, and tendrely kysynge,	Mars. 90	
Embraceth Mars, and seyde, 'Alas, I dye!	Bo.3. p.11.	
and embraceth ful ofte tyme the deeth	1020-5	
purveance embraceth alle thinges to hepe, al-thoghe	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5	
For oon ordre embraseth alle thinges,	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5	
embraseth and contienith the lower strengthe;	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5	
embraseth it nat the space of the lif	Bo.5. p.6.	
	1865-70	
simplicite of his presence, and embraceth and con-	Bo.5. p.6.	
sidereth	1885-90	
science, whiche that embraseth alle thinges	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5	
embraseth at o strook alle thi mutaciouns.	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5	
And hym embraceth with hir armes two.	LGW. 2287	
<b>Embracing</b>		
the embracynge of Jhesu Crist.	I.Pars. 940-5	
<b>Embracings</b>		
the embracynges of man and desiren the	I.Pars. 940-5	
<b>Embroude</b>		
So that she werken and enbrowden kowthe,	LGW. 2351	
<b>Embrouded</b>		
Embrouded was he, as it were a meede	A.Prol. 89	
Embrouded wonderliche riche,	HF.3. 237	
That was with floures swote embrouded al,	LGW. 119	
In silke embrouded, ful of grene greves,	LGW. 227	
With sadel rede, enbroudet with delyte,	LGW. 1199	
<b>Embrouding</b>		
only the cost of embrowdyng, the	I.Pars. 415-20	
<b>Emeleward</b>		
To Emeleward, to Ferrare and Venyse,—	E.Cl. 51	
<b>Emelys</b>		
He cast his eyen upon Emelya,	A.Kn. 1077	
Him shal I yeve Emelya to wyve,	A.Kn. 1860	
<b>Emerald</b>		
This gomme of chastite, this emeraude,	B.Pri. 1709	



**Emerald—Continued**

As emeraude, that joye it was to sene.	PF. 175
<b>Emeralds</b>	
And emeraudes more than two ounces.	RR. 1118
<b>Emes</b>	
And ek myn emes lif is in balaunce!	TC.2. 466
In honour, than myn emes lif to lese!	TC.2. 472
<b>Emetreus</b>	
The grete Emetreus, the kyng of Inde,	A.Kn. 2156
The stronge kyng Emetreus gan hente	A.Kn. 2638
And kyng Emetreus, for al his strengthe,	A.Kn. 2645
<b>Emforth</b>	
Emforth my myght, thy trewe servant be,	A.Kn. 2235
And with the grace of God, emforth my wit,	TC.2. 243
Have I not feyned, but emforth my wit	TC.2. 997
And I emforth my conning and my might	TC.3. 999
To save a gentilman, enforthe hir myght,	LGW. 2132

**Emilia see Emelward****Emily**

And eek hir faire suster Emelye.	A.Kn. 871
And Emelye, hir yonge suster sheene,	A.Kn. 972
That Emelye, that fairer was to sene	A.Kn. 1035
This maked Emelye have remembrance	A.Kn. 1046
Ther as this Emelye hadde hir playynge.	A.Kn. 1061
Ther as this freshe Emelye the sheene	A.Kn. 1068
Syn that I may nat seen you, Emelye,	A.Kn. 1273
The which that dwellynge was with Emelye;	A.Kn. 1419
Page of the chambre of Emelye the brighte,	A.Kn. 1427
Or wynnyn Emelye unto his wyf.	A.Kn. 1486
Ye eleen me with youre eyen, Emelye!	A.Kn. 1567
Thou shalt nat love my lady Emelye,	A.Kn. 1588
Or thou ne shalt nat loven Emelye.	A.Kn. 1594
And Emelye, clothed al in grene,	A.Kn. 1686
And this is he that loveth Emelye;	A.Kn. 1731
That loveth so hootte Emelye the brighte	A.Kn. 1737
Gan for to wepe, and so dide Emelye,	A.Kn. 1749
And eek of Emelye, my suster deere.	A.Kn. 1820
I speke as for my suster Emelye,	A.Kn. 1833
Of Emelye, and dye in thy servyse.	A.Kn. 2243
Up roos the sonne and up roos Emelye,	A.Kn. 2273
This Emelye, with herte debonaire,	A.Kn. 2282
Whil Emelye was thus in hir pryere,	A.Kn. 2332
For which so soore agast was Emelye	A.Kn. 2341
For which this Emelye astoned was,	A.Kn. 2361
And after rood the queene and Emelye,	A.Kn. 2571
Ypolita the queene and Emelye,	A.Kn. 2578
Arcite of Thebes shall have Emelie	A.Kn. 2658
Lokynge upward up-on this Emelye,	A.Kn. 2679
And alwey cryynge after Emelye.	A.Kn. 2699
For which he sendeth after Emelye,	A.Kn. 2762
Allas, the deeth! alas, myn Emelye!	A.Kn. 2773
Farewel, my ewete foo, myn Emelye!	A.Kn. 2780
His laeste word was, 'Mercy, Emelye!'	A.Kn. 2808
Now wol I speken forth of Emelye.	A.Kn. 2816
Shrighte Emelye, and howleth Palamon,	A.Kn. 2817
'And haddest gold ynough, and Emelye.'	A.Kn. 2836
And passynge others of wepyng, Emelye,	A.Kn. 2885
And after that cam woful Emelye,	A.Kn. 2910
Ne how that Emelye, as was the gyse,	A.Kn. 2941
And how that lad was homward Emelye;	A.Kn. 2956
Tho sente Theseus for Emelye.	A.Kn. 2980
Hath Palamon y-wedded Emelye,	A.Kn. 3098
And Emelye hym loveth so tendrely,	A.Kn. 3103
Thus endeth Palamon and Emelye;	A.Kn. 3107
With Emelye her yonge suster shene,	Anel. 38

**Emily see Emella****Empair- see Impair-****Emperor**

'Oure Emperour of Rome, God hym see!	B.M.L. 156
That therperour, of his grete noblesse,	B.M.L. 248
Imprudent emperour of Rome, alas!	B.M.L. 309
And speke we of the Romayn emperour,	B.M.L. 954
For which this emperour hath sent anon	B.M.L. 960
Dooth this message unto the emperour,	B.M.L. 1087
This emperour hath graunted gentilly	B.M.L. 1093
And eek his wyf, this emperour to meete;	B.M.L. 1101
This child Maurice was sithen emperour	B.M.L. 1121
nys no myght so greet of any emperour	B.Mel. 2380-5
The emperour of Rome, Claudius,	B.Mk. 3525
Moore proud, was never emperour than he;	B.Mk. 3662
In yowthe a maister hadde this emperour,	B.Mk. 3685
'Sire,' wolde he seyn, 'an emperour moot neede	B.Mk. 3697
In heigh degree, and emperour hym calle.	B.Mk. 3714
And sitthe of Rome the emperour was he	B.Mk. 3867
the goodes of the emperour, to defenden	I.Pars. 755-60
'Sir, therperour Octovyan,'	BD. 368
by the emperour Nero. He leet brennen	Bo.2. m.6. 615-20

Of all this world is Emperour

RR. 7213

**Emperours**

Of the Emperoures doghter, dame Custance,	B.M.L. 151
O emperoures yonge doghter deere,	B.M.L. 447
An emperoures doghter stant allone;	B.M.L. 655
Be it of popes, emperours, or kynges,	B.Mk. 3176
Dredful to kynges and to emperoures,	B.Mk. 3558
As she an emperoures doghter weere;	E.Cl. 168
But norised in an emperoures halle.	E.Cl. 399
by emperoures, ne by gouvernement of	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
and some by statutes of emperours	Astr. 45-50

var Th.

**Emperors—Continued**

And eldith kynges and emperours,	RR. 392
These emperours forto shrive,	RR. 6850
<b>Emplastre</b>	
Pardeel as faire as ye his name emplastre	E.Mch. 2297
<b>Empoison</b>	
brennen his hous pryvely, or empoysone or sleen his	I.Pars. 510-5
beestes,	
<b>Empoisoned</b>	
shaltou drede to been empoisoned, and	B.Mel. 2615-20
Empoisoned of thyn owne folk thou weere;	B.Mk. 3850
Empoisoned hath, for that she was his fo;	D.WB. 751
<b>Empoisoner</b>	
And eek the false empoysoneere also.	C.Pard. 894
<b>Empoisoning</b>	
The groynyng and the pryvee empoysonyng;	A.Kn. 2460
Mo wonder signes of empoisonyng	C.Pard. 891
the empoisonyng of Socrates, ne the	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
<b>Empress</b>	
As any lady, emperice, or queene,	D.WB. 1246
Yet emperice aboven hym is she,—	F.Fkl. 1048
Sith that your emperice, the honorable,	Mars. 285
Alas! your honour and your emperice,	Mars. 288
This noble emperesse, ful of grace,	PF. 319
for felonye is emperisse, and floureth ful of richesess,	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
The emperice, and floure of floures alle.	LGW. 185
Humbleesse, and pes, god feith, the emperice,	Form.A. 55
An emperesse or crowned queene.	RR. 1266
And Emperis my moder is,	RR. 7215
<b>Empresses</b>	
But emperesses and duchesses,	RR. 6859
<b>Emprise</b>	
Of mortal bataille now in this emprise;	A.Kn. 2540
And she hath this emprise y-take on honde	B.M.L. 348
sworn and bihight to perourne youre emprise,	B.Mel. 2255-60
perourne tilke same emprise by juste cause,	B.Mel. 2255-60
and al be it so that youre emprise be	B.Mel. 2255-60
ye may parfoune youre emprise, conferme	B.Mel. 2410-5
to parfoune youre emprise.	B.Mel. 2440-5
So ful was his corage of heigh emprise.	B.Mk. 3857
And many a labour, many a greet emprise,	F.Fkl. 732
He hath take on hym many a greet emprise,	G.CY. 605
undertaketh an emprise that hym oghte nat	I.Pars. 400-5
it is so greet an emprise for to undertake to doon	I.Pars. 690-5
To love, it was a greet emprise;	BD. 1092
From Troilus, and ek his grete emprise;	TC.2. 73
Men shal rejoysen of a gret emprise,	TC.2. 1391
So, for the love of God, this grete emprise	TC.3. 416
Helpeth an hardy man to his emprise,	TC.4. 601
To me that have y-take swich emprise,	LGW. 617
And undertooke to doon this ilke emprise.	LGW. 1452
To be governed by youre emprise.	RR. 1972
That shal atteyne to that emprise.	RR. 2008
Worde by worde by right emprise,	RR. 2147
Hem that ben vilayns of emprise.	RR. 2186
For that of love is not therprise,	RR. 2286
A slowe sonne, shewe thine emprise!	RR. 2636
Thou shalt be quyte of thyne emprise	RR. 2948
Hath taken [word] of this emprise;	RR. 3508
To lyven afir her emprise,	RR. 4905
Of many a perelous emprise,	RR. 4969
And blameth youre emprise, I-wys,	RR. 5825
Ony emprise forto make	RR. 6748

**Empte**

But empte his purs, and make his wittes thynne;	G.CY. 741
And empten also grete and hevye purses,	G.CY. 1404

**Emptid**

trembleth of myn emptid body.	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
that it ne myghte nat ben emptid, al	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
now lyth he emptid of lyght of his thocht,	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50

**Empty**

Til-that almoost al empty is the tonne.	A.Rv. 3894
With empty hand men may none haukes tulle;	A.Rv. 4134
With empty hand men may none haukes lure.	D.WB. 415
With empty wombe, fastynge many a day,	D.Sum. 1888
utterate thinges and in-to thinges empty and with-	
outen fruyt.	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
cave, had fretyn and dreynt in his empty wombe.	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
O paleis empty and disconsolat,	TC.5. 542
And saugh hir wympe and his empty shethe,	LGW. 888

**En**

'Tum ego en inquam.'—Froza 3	Bo.5. p.3. 1665-70
------------------------------	--------------------

**En- see In-****Enameled**

And knoppis fyne of gold enameled	RR. 1080 var
-----------------------------------	--------------

**Enameled see Aneled****Enamored**

This noble queen enamoured to make	LGW. 1143
She wax enamoured upon this man.	LGW. 1610

**Embasshing**

a gret mervayle and an embasshing	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
-----------------------------------	-------------------

**Enchant**

I shal him so enchaunten with my sawes,	TC.4. 1395
---	------------

**Enchanted**

I bar hym on honde he hadde enchanted me,—	D.WB. 575
that it be enchanted, and therefore for-to resowe	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40

**Enchanters**

as doon these false enchauntours or . . . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
 Flaterers been the devenes enchauntours, . . . . . I.Pars. 615-20

**Enchantment**

She is play of enchantement, . . . . . BD. 647  
 to malefice or enchantement, bycause that I am . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
 Ryght thurgh the sleightys of hir enchantement. . . . . LGW. 1650

**Enchantments**

Thenchantments of Medea and Circes, . . . . . A.Kn. 1044  
 ben touchid and makid with enchaumentes. . . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1310-5

**Enchantress**

is the hand of Circes the enchaunteresse, . . . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1320-5

**Encharged**

is encharged and comaunded to yow, yif ye . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5

**Enchesoun**

the grete coold, and in somer by enchesoun of the . . . . . B.Mel. 2750-5  
 boote. . . . . B.Mel. 2800-5  
 and for what cause or enchesoun . . . . . F.Sq. 456  
 Moot been enchesoun of youre cruel dede, . . . . . I.Pars. 370-5  
 by thilke enchesoun to late to chirche, or to othere . . . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
 enchesoun of the sikness of our soule; . . . . . TC.1. 348  
 And yit if she for other enchesoun . . . . . TC.1. 681  
 And tel me plat now what is th' enchesoun . . . . . TC.5. 632  
 Th'enchesoun of his wo as he best mighte, . . . . . RR. 2504  
 And gete enchesoun to goone ageyne . . . . . RR. 3982  
 Causeles, withoute enchesoun. . . . . RR. 4242  
 (Ofte thanne he hath enchesoun) . . . . . RR. 1652

**Enclos**

That with a hegge aboute enclos is. . . . . RR. 1652

**Enclose**

Enclosen they his lital body sweete: . . . . . B.Pri. 1872  
 Dide Myrthe enclosen al aboute. . . . . RR. 607  
 Tenclose the roses of good savour. . . . . RR. 3943 *em*  
 Enclose hym in a sturdy wall; . . . . . RR. 4054

**Enclosed**

With moodres pitee in hir breast enclosed . . . . . B.Pri. 1783  
 A yerd she hadde, enclosed al aboute . . . . . B.NP. 4037  
 Ther was enclosed rype and sad corage, . . . . . E.Cl. 220  
 The gardyn is enclosed al aboute; . . . . . E.Mch. 2143  
 that been enclosed in mannes mynde whan he gooth . . . . . I.Pars. 910-5  
 hath Jhesu Crist enclosed moost thynges. . . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 noyse, warnstordy and enclosed in swiche . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90-5  
 but he is enclosed in so greet . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 in the wode), and after is enclosed in a streyte cage, . . . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
 655-60  
 hath enclosid and hid in his tresors, al . . . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1040-5  
 sovereign science, that nis nat enclosed nor I-schet . . . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1845-50  
 Enclosed was, and walled well . . . . . RR. 138  
 Enclosed and barred well, . . . . . RR. 480

**Encloseth**

encloseth with membres the soules that . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760-5

**Encorporing**

And eek of our matires encorporing, . . . . . G.CY. 815

**Encountering**

and resisted ofte tyme by the encountringe of a stoon . . . . . Bo.1. m.7.  
 255-60  
 cometh of causes encountringe and flowynge togidre . . . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1635-40

**Encumber**

To sleke his hunger, and encombre his teeth. . . . . LGW. 2006  
 Daunger and Shame me encumbra, . . . . . RR. 4482  
 That no thyng myght her state encombre. . . . . RR. 5434

**Encumber see Cumber****Encumbered**

And leet his sheepe encombred in the myre, . . . . . A.Prol. 508  
 That been encombred of our owene lyves, . . . . . A.Kn. 1718  
 first, that a man is annoyed and encombred . . . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 I drede encombred fort be; . . . . . RR. 889  
 That I shulde al encombred be . . . . . RR. 1389  
 Whereof encombred was the hay. . . . . RR. 3007  
 Ought of his come encombred be; . . . . . RR. 7626

**Encumbereth**

And for he hym encombrith so, . . . . . RR. 6675

**Encumbrance**

And seyde hir clothes dide hym encumbrance. . . . . E.Mch. 1960

**Encumbrous**

Is encumbrous for to here . . . . . HF.2. 354  
 But ful encumbrous is the usyng; . . . . . Ven. 42

**End**

And specially, from every shires ende . . . . . A.Prol. 15  
 A love knotte in the gretter ende ther was. . . . . A.Prol. 197  
 Ther is thee shapen of thy wo an ende, . . . . . A.Kn. 1392  
 Lo, heere your ende of that I shal devyse. . . . . A.Kn. 1844  
 Ye shul noon other ende with me maken . . . . . A.Kn. 1865  
 This is youre ende and youre conclusion, . . . . . A.Kn. 1869  
 And this is theefte and ende of my preyere,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2259  
 And at the bronides ende out-ran anon . . . . . A.Kn. 2339  
 Som tyme an ende ther is of every dede, . . . . . A.Kn. 2636  
 Deeth is an ende of every worldly soore; . . . . . A.Kn. 2849  
 And maken of my longe tale an ende. . . . . A.Kn. 2966  
 Thanne may ye se that al this thyng hath ende, . . . . . A.Kn. 3026  
 But comen hem-self to Rome, this is the ende; . . . . . B.ML. 145  
 And other folk ynogh, this is the ende; . . . . . B.ML. 255  
 For wel she seeth ther is noon other labour. . . . . B.ML. 266  
 The ende of the joye of our worldly labour! . . . . . B.ML. 423  
 Dooth thyng for certain ende that ful derk is . . . . . B.ML. 481

**End—Continued**

O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thyn ende! . . . . . B.ML. 925  
 Thende of thy werk, or of thy lustes blynde, . . . . . B.ML. 928  
 To make an ende of al hir hevynesse, . . . . . B.ML. 952  
 Ful many a day, but, shortly, this is thende, . . . . . B.ML. 965  
 But of my tale make an ende I shal,— . . . . . B.ML. 1116  
 I ne seye but for this ende this sentence. . . . . B.ML. 1139  
 And fareth now weel, my tale is at an ende. . . . . B.ML. 1159  
 Or elles of myself to make an ende, . . . . . B.Sh. 1312  
 Talyngge ynough unto oure lyves ende. *Amen.* . . . . . B.Sh. 1624  
 For it was free, and open at eyther ende. . . . . B.Pri. 1684  
 Down at the fether ende, in which ther were . . . . . B.Pri. 1686  
 fynde werre; but certes, what ende . . . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
 thynke, but oonly to fulfill the ende of his covetises, . . . . . B.Mel. 2320-5  
 a good ende; for certes, reson wol nat that any . . . . . B.Mel. 2400-5  
 it thanne sady til it be at an ende. . . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
 as to what ende they shul come, or what . . . . . B.Mel. 2590-5  
 that they shul come to a wikked ende . . . . . B.Mel. 2590-5  
 causes brought to good ende whanne they . . . . . B.Mel. 2590-5  
 never come to goode ende. . . . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
 the ende of every man, as in this present . . . . . B.Mel. 2800-5  
 unto a good conclusoun and to a good ende. . . . . B.Mel. 2915-20  
 to this ende, that God of his endeles . . . . . B.Mel. 3070-5  
 that never hath ende. *Amen.* . . . . . B.Mel. 3075-80  
 Thende of this caytyf was as I shal seye; . . . . . B.Mk. 3269  
 What so he cam, unto the wordes ende. . . . . B.Mk. 3828  
 That of this storie written ord and ende, . . . . . B.Mk. 3911  
 Thou shalt be dreynt, my tale is at an ende. . . . . B.NP. 4272  
 For ever the latter ende of joy is wo. . . . . B.NP. 4395  
 Of whiche the ende is deeth, wombe is hir god. . . . . C.Pard. 533  
 At either ende of thee foul is the soun; . . . . . C.Pard. 536  
 Al newe and fresch at every miles ende, . . . . . C.Pard. 928  
 Attie ende I hadde the bettre in ech degre,— . . . . . D.WB. 404  
 What sholde I seye, but at the monthes ende . . . . . D.WB. 627  
 And come agayn right at the yeres ende, . . . . . D.WB. 916  
 But al for noght, the ende is this, that he . . . . . D.WB. 1070  
 And thus they lyve unto hir lyves ende . . . . . D.WB. 1257  
 And is y-bet at every townes ende. . . . . D.Fri. 1285  
 Unto the wordes ende for a preyre. . . . . D.Fri. 1455  
 And right at the entryng of the townes ende, . . . . . D.Fri. 1537  
 My prologe wol I ende in this manere, . . . . . D.Sum. 1708  
 And to every spoken ende, in this manere, . . . . . D.Sum. 2263  
 And eke the styk, unto the spoken ende,— . . . . . D.Sum. 2874  
 Hym thonken alle; and thus they han an ende . . . . . E.Cl. 188  
 As for my wyl unto hir lyves ende. . . . . E.Cl. 308  
 And with hym dwelle unto my lyves ende. . . . . E.Cl. 833  
 Plesance ynough unto youre lyves ende. . . . . E.Cl. 1038  
 Thus hath this pitous day a blisful ende, . . . . . E.Cl. 1121  
 A wyl, to laste unto his lyves ende; . . . . . E.Mch. 1354  
 They demen gladly the badder ende, . . . . . F.Sq. 224  
 They eten and drynke, and whan this hadde an ende, . . . . . F.Sq. 295  
 And maken of hir taleys soone an ende. . . . . F.Sq. 408  
 I kan namore, my tale is at an ende. . . . . F.Fkl. 1624  
 Therewithouten ende is songe Oseanne, . . . . . G.SN. 69  
 By that I of my tale have maid an ende. . . . . G.CY. 971  
 In the ende of which an ounce and namore . . . . . G.CY. 1266  
 Whom that hym liketh; lo, this is the ende. . . . . G.CY. 1471  
 As we were entryng at a thropes ende; . . . . . I.Pars. 12  
 To knyte up al this feeste, and make an ende; . . . . . I.Pars. 47  
 To enden in some vertuous sentence, . . . . . I.Pars. 63  
 verrally repenteth hym in his laste ende, . . . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 withoute deeth, and ende withouten ende, . . . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 hir deeth shal alwey lyven and hir ende . . . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 dwellen withouten ende. . . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 knotte atte laste ende, alwey he maketh . . . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 a 'but' atte laste ende,—that is digne . . . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 synne, if that it continue unto his ende, . . . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
 and that is the ende why that men sholde . . . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 croys of Crist, of whiche the ende is deeth, . . . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
 withouten respit and withouten ende, . . . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
 the ende of mariage; and it chaungeth . . . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 so long that it lasteth withouten ende. . . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 hennes forth unto my lyves ende ende' . . . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 Up by the brydal, at the starves ende, . . . . . Anel. 184  
 Then ende I thus, sith I may do no more,— . . . . . Anel. 342  
 Ther as joye is that last with-outen ende. . . . . PF. 49  
 Say what yow list, my tale is at an ende. . . . . PF. 441  
 Whan shal your cursed pletynge have an ende? . . . . . PF. 495  
 And whan this werk al broght was to an ende, . . . . . PF. 666  
 thow mayest wel seen to what ende I . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 autumpne (that is to seie, the laste ende of somer); . . . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
 185-90  
 by certain ende, whi refuselow only to . . . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
 185-90  
 in the latre eende of thy wode muse, thow preydest . . . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 210-5  
 (the lattere ende of somer). God tokneth . . . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
 215-20  
 no glad issue or ende of his werkis. . . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
 220-5  
 what is the ende of thynges, and whider that the . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
 what is the eende of thynges? But . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235-40  
 woost what is the eende of thynges, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 the ende of thynges. And the same . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 myghte withholden to any certeyn ende . . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
 by the ende of the deth. And syn we knowe . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
 for of thynges that han ende may ben . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 ben withouten ende to thynges that han . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 to thynges that han ende may be makid no compary- . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 soun. . . . .



**End—Continued**

constreyneth with a certain eende his floodes, so that it is . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
alle to comyn oonly to oon ende of blisfulnesse. . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
in lovynghe the eende of good. . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
mai comen to thilke ende that he weneth . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
to looke on the, that is our ende. . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
nat away withouten an ende, we owe to . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
pris withouten ende, yif it schal betyde me to . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
sche, 'whiche was the ende of thinges. . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
and abayssinghes withouten ende, and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
geteth and atteneeth to the ende of alle thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
by-yonde the whiche ende ther nys no thing to desire. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
destroyed by a sodeyn ender, or thei ben war; and that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
thing etablisseth to schrewes the ende of hir schrewed-nesses. . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
withouten ende the whiche is certain to ben perdurable. . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
ne were no manere ne noon ende, but if . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
I hope of this to maken a good ende. . . . .	TC.1. 973
When that her tale al brought was to an ende . . . . .	TC.2. 218
'And sithen (th'ende is every tales strengthe, . . . . .	TC.2. 260
Ful sharp beginning breketh ofte at ende. . . . .	TC.2. 791
Com'th ende good! And nece myn, Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.2. 1235
Lo, Troilus, right at the stretes ende, . . . . .	TC.2. 1248
And al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . . . .	TC.2. 1495
For love of God, mak of this thing an ende, . . . . .	TC.3. 118
Tho comen upward right at the staires ende; . . . . .	TC.3. 205
For evere-more unto my lives ende! . . . . .	TC.3. 392
To maken of hir speche aright an ende. . . . .	TC.3. 462
But at the laste, as every thing hath ende, . . . . .	TC.3. 615
Of al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . . . .	TC.3. 702
And whan my tale y-brought is to an ende, . . . . .	TC.3. 769
At Dulcarnon, right at my wittes ende.'— . . . . .	TC.3. 931
Constreineeth to a certain ende so . . . . .	TC.3. 1759
Ye heried ben for ay, withouten ende! . . . . .	TC.3. 1813
My thridde book now ende ich in this wise; . . . . .	TC.3. 1818
But ende I wol, as Edippe in derknesse, . . . . .	TC.4. 300
Myn woful lyf wele endyn for distresse . . . . .	TC.4. 301 <i>var</i>
The ende of blisse, ay sorwe it occupieth! . . . . .	TC.4. 836
Thou to her go and make of this an ende; . . . . .	TC.4. 1115
That, as me list, I shal wel make an ende! . . . . .	TC.4. 1400
Ne though I lavede unto the worldes ende, . . . . .	TC.4. 1580
That passed was. And thus he drof t'an ende . . . . .	TC.5. 475
Made him to dwelle; and at the wikes ende, . . . . .	TC.5. 499
And men shul drede, unto the worldes ende, . . . . .	TC.5. 894
'Allas! of me, unto the worldes ende, . . . . .	TC.5. 1058
For through the deeth my wo sholde have an ende, . . . . .	TC.5. 1273
That deeth may make an ende upon my werre! . . . . .	TC.5. 1393
At which, alas, he caughte his lives ende. . . . .	TC.5. 1554
And of this broche he tolde him, word and ende, . . . . .	TC.5. 1669
Out of his foule trumpe ende, . . . . .	HF.3. 556
Til hit was at the worldes ende. . . . .	HF.3. 777
Til at the last, as every thing hath ende, . . . . .	LGW. 651
Syn love hath brought us to this pitouse ende. . . . .	LGW. 904
'What ende that I make, hit shal be so! . . . . .	LGW. 1774
This is the final ende of al this thyng; . . . . .	LGW. 2101
But shortly to the ende tel I shalle. . . . .	LGW. 2221
Now is hyt tyme I make an ende sone. . . . .	LGW. 2341
But for thys ende I speke thys as now, . . . . .	LGW. 2397
And thus that day they driven to an ende; . . . . .	LGW. 2620
And nedes-coste thys thing mot have an ende; . . . . .	LGW. 2697
Thy laste day is ende of myn intresse: . . . . .	Fort. 71
In thende of which streme I am dul as dede, . . . . .	Scog. 45
Thus wol I ende this compleynt or lay, . . . . .	Ven. 71
Allas! thus is my lif brought to an ende, . . . . .	Comp.A. 22
Ye been to me my gynnyng and myn ende, . . . . .	Comp.A. 80
the wombe syde. Upon the ende of this . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
7. Fro this litel eros (—) up to the ende . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
the signe enirth unto the laste ende. . . . .	Astr. 40-5
Reule, that hath on either ende a square . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
streight and hath no plates on either ende . . . . .	Astr. 108-15
and the ende of the evenyng the . . . . .	Astr. 174-9
of thy label fynde in the bordure the ende of the evenyng, . . . . .	Astr. 174-9
evens from the heved of Aries unto the ende of Pisces; . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
westward til that the ende of the forseide . . . . .	Astr. 286-9
that the ende of the same signe sitte upon . . . . .	Astr. 289-94
the ende of Virgo, ben clepid Signes of . . . . .	Astr. 289-94
the heved of Libra unto the ende of Pisces . . . . .	Astr. 294-301
the ende of Geminis ariseith on oure orisonte . . . . .	Astr. 294-301
unto the ende of Geminis beg cleped . . . . .	Astr. 294-301
the heved of Cancer unto the [end] of . . . . .	Astr. 294-301 <i>em</i>
ascendith upon the ende of the 8 houre . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
and sette him on the ende of the 10 houre . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
ascendid, and sette him in the ende of the . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
of the ascendent in the ende of the 4 . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
unto the verrey ende of the same clymat . . . . .	Astr. 365-8
fro the equinoxial unto the ende of a . . . . .	Astr. 365-8
the ende of the longitude, and sette the . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
septentrionals ascendid in the ende of the 8 degre . . . . .	Astr. 376-82

**End—Continued**

ecliptik lyne in the ende of the degre of . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
For shaft and ende, soth forto telle, . . . . .	RR. 973
Er of this book an ende I make. . . . .	RR. 998
And he full soone sette an-ende, . . . . .	RR. 1335
Or ellis shortly, this is the ende, . . . . .	RR. 1960
This bargeyn ende may never take, . . . . .	RR. 2551
Of all this harme to make an ende. . . . .	RR. 2918
Gynnyng and ende, sith that thou . . . . .	RR. 4670
That may not ende withouten payne. . . . .	RR. 4930
Aftir his wrecchid lyves ende. . . . .	RR. 5648
What maner ende that there shal be . . . . .	RR. 7150
This trowe I best wole be her ende. . . . .	RR. 7154
<b>Endamage</b> schulde gretly tormenten and endamagen . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
<b>Endamaged</b> myne ententes weren nothyng endamaged. . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
<b>Ended</b> This marchant, whan that ended was the faire, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1515
Whan ended was my tale of Melibee, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3079
Thus ended is this myghty erl of Pize; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3646
Thus ended been thise homycides two, . . . . .	C.Pard. 893
This worthy Clerk, whan ended was his tale, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1212a
Whan ended was the lyf of saint Cecile . . . . .	G.CY. 554 <i>var</i>
And there a poynt; for ended is my tale. . . . .	G.CY. 1480
By that the Maunceiple hadde his tale al ended . . . . .	I.Pars. 1
Here is ended the book of the Tales of . . . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5
ayn that whanne thilke selve lif is ended . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
mochel as bothe two spaces ben endyd, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
By this sche hadde ended hir song, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
the body is ended by the deeth?' (This . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
it myghte sone ben ended, and that thou . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
The daunces thanne y-ended were, . . . . .	RR. 1315
And whanne thi speche is eendid all, . . . . .	RR. 2543
<b>Endere</b> Myn hertes lady, endere of my lyf! . . . . .	A.Kn. 2776
O deere doghter, endere of my lyf, . . . . .	C.Doc. 218
O deeth, that ender art of sorwes alle, . . . . .	TC.4. 501
<b>Endeth</b> Thus endeth Palamon and Emelye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3107
Thus endeth olde Donegild with meschance. . . . .	B.ML. 896
Thus endeth now my tale, and God us sende . . . . .	B.Sh. 1623
Into myserie, and endeth wrecchedly; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3167
Heere endeth the Wyf of Bathe hir Prologe . . . . .	D.WB. <i>end</i>
Thus endeth heere my tale of Januarie. . . . .	E.Mch. 2417
Here endeth the exclamacion of the Deth of Pyte. . . . .	Pity. <i>end</i>
Compleyneth hir that endeth your labour; . . . . .	Mars. 295
that endeth in wrecchidnesse.) . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
fortunous wefulnesse endeth by the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
That, ofte y-cleped, com'th and endeth payne! . . . . .	TC.4. 504
Of love, alas, that endeth in swich wise? . . . . .	TC.4. 833
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or menlieth; . . . . .	TC.4. 834
As in hire lawe. And thus endeth Lucesse . . . . .	LGW. 1872
Here endith the descripcioun of the . . . . .	Astr. 115-21
day berith his name, and endith in the next . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
<b>Ending</b> Ye, they sal have the flour of il endyng! . . . . .	A.Rv. 4174
Than hadde thise wrecches two, er hir endyng. . . . .	C.Pard. 892
And ever shal, unto myn endyng day; . . . . .	D.WB. 507
joynded the endyng to the bygynnyng, and hath . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
And therfor certes to myn endyng-day, . . . . .	Ven. 55
The book is good at the endyng . . . . .	RR. 2163
For who so wole the endyng here, . . . . .	RR. 2165
Wherthurgh men at the laste endyng . . . . .	RR. 4774
<b>Endith</b> ne no wickednesse shal endiriken it . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90 <i>var</i>
<b>Endite</b> <i>see</i> <b>Indite</b> . . . . .	
<b>Endles</b> Hath shapen, thurgh hir endelees goodnesse, . . . . .	B.ML. 951
to this ende, that God of his endelees mercy . . . . .	B.Mel. 3070-5
My sone, God of his endelees goodnesse . . . . .	H.Mop. 322
God of his endelees goodnesse hath set . . . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
word of Jhesu Crist, it is the endelees blisse . . . . .	I.Pars. 1075-80
to the endes spaces of eternyte, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
the perdurable that is endles; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
But that was endeles with-outen ho . . . . .	TC.2. 1083 <i>var</i>
That endeles compleinen evere in payne, . . . . .	TC.4. 23
<b>Endlong</b> Y-clenched overthwart and endlong . . . . .	A.Kn. 1991
He priket endlong the large place, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2678
Ran endlong the tree ther as she stode, . . . . .	F.Sq. 416
Lookes, what day that endlong Britayne, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 992
That paynted was, al endlong, . . . . .	HF.3. 368
The gan I loken endlong the mede . . . . .	LGW.G. 144
With hire mayne, endlonge the stronde, . . . . .	LGW. 1498
point of F endlonge in my label upon . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
sette . . . . . endlonge in my label the space of 2 degres . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
<b>Endouted</b> And if I ne hadde endouted me . . . . .	RR. 1664
<b>Ends</b> At bothe the worldes endes, seith Trophee, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3307
causes and the endes of thyse forseyde . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
quod I, 'nat only in the endes or . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
may no cause be) by whiche that the endes . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
certain thing that the endes and bytydinges . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5

**Ende—Continued**

the endes and the bytydynges of hem ben . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5

**Endure**

We moeste endure; this is the short and playn.' . . . A.Kn. 1091  
 Heere in this prisoun moote we endure . . . A.Kn. 1185  
 That loves servants in this lyf endure; . . . A.Kn. 1923  
 For she that dooth me al this we endure . . . A.Kn. 2396  
 Shullen enduren by successiouns . . . A.Kn. 3014  
 He mooste endure, as oother folk, his care . . . A.Mil. 3232  
 For in this we I may nat longe endure.' . . . B.M.L. 231  
 That any while dorste ther endure . . . B.M.L. 753  
 Lord Crist,' quod he, 'how may this world endure?' . . . B.M.L. 811  
 Or ellis list no swich dispence endure . . . B.Sh. 1206  
 that longe may endure, but if he have . . . B.Mel. 2380-5  
 litil while endure, and soone passed . . . B.Mel. 2695-700  
 No more labour myghte in werre endure . . . B.Mk. 3491  
 This myghty queene may no while endure . . . B.Mk. 3538  
 No myghte noight for stynk of hym endure . . . B.Mk. 3810  
 That folk enduren in this lif present . . . B.NP. 4171  
 And that no wight ne may endure the ferthe . . . D.WB. 364  
 For wynnyng wolde I al his lust endure . . . D.WB. 416  
 That charge upon my bak I wol endure; . . . E.Cl. 163  
 The adversite of Fortune al tendure . . . E.Cl. 756  
 With adverse herte I rede yow tendure . . . E.Cl. 811  
 She koude nat adversite endure . . . E.Cl. 1042  
 A wyf wol laste and in thyn hous endure . . . E.Mch. 1317  
 Now wolde God ye myghte wol endure . . . E.Mch. 1758  
 Or elles longe may he in this wise endure . . . E.Mch. 1863  
 No longer myghte he in this wise endure . . . E.Mch. 1878  
 And lak this food endure yeres twyene . . . F.Fkl. 1062  
 And in swich forme enduren a wovke or two . . . F.Fkl. 1161  
 As I may best I wol my we endure— . . . F.Fkl. 1484  
 But thilke wronges I may nat endure . . . G.SN. 491  
 A marchant, perdest may nat ay endure . . . G.CY. 947  
 hevenc sholde al this peyne endure . . . I.Pars. 280-5  
 lyk the foule tode that may nat endure to smelle . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
*fortitudo* may endure by long suffraunce . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 Not long tyme to endure . . . BD. 20  
 Allas! what herte may hit long endure? . . . Pity. 81  
 That nygh he swelt, he myghte unnethe endure . . . Mars. 128  
 This twelfte day of April I endure . . . Mars. 139  
 He may not longe in joye of love endure . . . Mars. 172  
 Allas! that ever lovers note endure . . . Mars. 198  
 Or elles ne may his lif nat longe endure . . . Comp. L. 3  
 Allas! what herte myghte enduren hit . . . Anel. 162  
 Then I, ne more sorwe endure; . . . Anel. 327  
 Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure; . . . PF. 130  
 A yeer nis nat so longe to endure . . . PF. 661  
 ne sholde nat longe endure; and that schrowes ben . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
 Swich peyne and wo as Loves folk endure . . . TC.1. 34  
 I mot endure, and with my feres drawe.' . . . TC.1. 224  
 And final cause of wo that ye endure; . . . TC.1. 682  
 But I may not endure that thou dwelle . . . TC.1. 789  
 May not endure on it to see for bright? . . . TC.2. 864  
 And sey thou mayst no longer up endure . . . TC.2. 1618  
 And as he may endure he wol her here . . . TC.2. 1645  
 Withouten love, is worth, or may endure . . . TC.3. 14  
 That doth yow herte this dissee endure . . . TC.3. 1043  
 Yit sholde I bet enduren al my peyne.' . . . TC.3. 1491  
 And longe mote your lif in joye endure! . . . TC.4. 326  
 Y-wis, ye mowen elles lite endure! . . . TC.4. 1330  
 Stele her away? Why wol I this endure? . . . TC.5. 48  
 'How sholde I thus ten dayes ful endure . . . TC.5. 239  
 Which that I drye, I may not longe endure; . . . TC.5. 296  
 And, for they can a tyme of sorwe endure . . . TC.5. 349  
 'So sholdestow endure and leten slide . . . TC.5. 351  
 That yow, that don me al this we endure, . . . TC.5. 1700  
 Eek, thogh I myghte enduren ever . . . HF.1. 353  
 Yet hit was founded to endure . . . HF.3. 891  
 The wo that they endure for here trouthe . . . LGW. G. 287  
 No wonder was theyght it nat endure . . . LGW. 656  
 But in yowre servise thus I wol endure; . . . LGW. 2033  
 Mowe wepe and wayle, and passioun endure . . . Scog. 4  
 Unwys is he that no wele endure . . . Buk. 27  
 Ther may no thing as tyme endure . . . RR. 385  
 And gan for hym such peyne endure . . . RR. 1476  
 And that they may the bette endure . . . RR. 1894  
 adversite He mote endure, and eke travaille . . . RR. 2011  
 May come, but if he peyne endure; . . . RR. 2120  
 Endure the peyne ye have seid here? . . . RR. 2724  
 Doth hem endure al mysheef; . . . RR. 2786  
 The joye may eke no while endure; . . . RR. 3280  
 Lever I have endure dissee . . . RR. 3417  
 Daunger ne myght no more endure . . . RR. 3583  
 In Loves servyse forto endure . . . RR. 3884  
 Of the peynes that I endure . . . RR. 4375  
 For I endure more harde penaunces . . . RR. 4406  
 Ne caytyfe noon enduren soo . . . RR. 4674  
 So litel while it doth endure . . . RR. 5025

**Endure see Dure****Endured**

When he endured hadde a yeer or two . . . A.Kn. 1381  
 Of maladye the which he hadde endured . . . A.Kn. 1404  
 in his body endured and receyved ful many a . . . B.Mel. 2185-90  
 hath longe tyme endured, that ther ne dwelleth . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 That she endured al adversites . . . E.Cl. 565  
 But hadde that ilke book endured . . . RR. 7209

**Endurest**

'I graunte wel that thou endurest wo . . . TC.1. 785

**Endureth**

And thus endureth, til she was so mate . . . Anel. 176  
 For aelde in oo poynt love endureth . . . RR. 3788

**Enduring**

in conservacioun of hir beyng and enduryng)? . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1010-5  
 And thus enduryng shalt thou lye . . . RR. 2645

**Enemies**

some of his olde enemyes reconciled . . . B.Mel. 2195-200  
 thy freendes and thyne enemyes; . . . B.Mel. 2340-5  
 of thyne olde enemyes that been . . . B.Mel. 2370-5  
 felawshipe with thyne olde enemyes, for . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 yong folk, false flatereres and enemyes . . . B.Mel. 2435-40  
 grettteste enemyes, but fro thy leeste enemy . . . B.Mel. 2510-5  
 myne enemyes shul been in drede myn . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
 love, youre olde enemyes reconciled . . . B.Mel. 2540-5  
 youre enemyes for drede sholde stinte to . . . B.Mel. 2555-60  
 thyne enemyes been there, and they han . . . B.Mel. 2560-5  
 kyn of youre enemyes been ny syb to hem, . . . B.Mel. 2565-70  
 of thyne enemyes, and of the vengeance . . . B.Mel. 2580-5  
 cause is thy thre enemyes. The cause . . . B.Mel. 2585-90  
 the thre enemyes of mankynde,—that is . . . B.Mel. 2610-5  
 wold and suffred that thy thre enemyes been . . . B.Mel. 2615-20  
 shal nat venge me of myne enemyes, . . . B.Mel. 2615-20  
 of youre enemyes, ye shul retourne, or have . . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
 greet peril to myne enemyes to do me a . . . B.Mel. 2710-5  
 moore myghty than myne enemyes been . . . B.Mel. 2735-40  
 power of his enemyes, for Salomon seith . . . B.Mel. 2940-5  
 Mishape wol maken hem enemyes, as I gesse; . . . B.Mk. 3435  
 That they been enemyes of Cristes croys . . . C.Pard. 532  
 love, that been his enemyes . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 'Loveth youre enemyes, and preyeth for . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 Jhesu Crist to do to oure enemyes, for . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 freendes, and *parley*, oure enemyes han . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 deyde for his enemyes. And, in as . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 it wepyng, that been the enemyes of the croys of . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
 Crist, . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480-5  
 which woodnesse of enemyes wolde first . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740-5  
 fortune maketh hem enemyes . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 and enemyes corruppen hem . . . 1010-5

His enemies and in hir hondes falle . . . TC.5. 252  
 To kepe of enemyes, and to greve . . . RR. 4169  
 And eke oure enemyes that thou greve; . . . RR. 6066

**Enemy**

That he that is my mortal enemy . . . A.Kn. 1553  
 And thynketh, 'Heere cometh my mortal enemy, . . . A.Kn. 1643  
 And witen I am hir mortal enemy . . . A.Kn. 1794  
 and thyn enemy shal the longer lyve in . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 his olde enemy; and I sope seith, "Ne . . . B.Mel. 2370-5  
 for sikerly thogh thyn enemy . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 thyn enemy, change thy conseil." Thou mayest . . . B.Mel. 2415-20  
 his enemy, and Salomon seith, "Weleful . . . B.Mel. 2505-10  
 enemyes, but fro thy leeste enemy . . . B.Mel. 2510-5  
 he dredeth his leste enemyes." . . . B.Mel. 2510-5  
 almese of his enemy"; and the same . . . B.Mel. 2755-60  
 devel, which is oure enemy, ne fynde yow . . . B.Mel. 2785-90  
 to yeven hymself to his enemy . . . B.Mel. 2945-50  
 The hope and pryde eek of hir enemy! . . . B.NP. 4594  
 And atte laste the feend, oure enemy . . . C.Pard. 844  
 God is enemy to everich synner, and how . . . I.Pars. 300-5  
 enemy to the soule, and therefore the . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
 is comprehended his enemy . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 man shal loven his enemy by the . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 thyn enemy shaltow love for Goddes sake by . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 that a man sholde haten his enemy . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 his enemy dooth to hym he shal doon . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 wordes, he shal preye for his enemy; . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 and agayn wilked dede of his enemy . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 the lovynge of oure enemy hath . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 deeth by love of oure enemy . . . I.Pars. 530-5  
 sellen hym to his enemy, that is to the . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 thyn enemy, and therefore seith the wise . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 'If thou wolt venquyse thyn enemy, lerne to suffre.' . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 Thanne is accidie enemy to everich . . . I.Pars. 680-5  
 to alle these thynges is accidie enemy and . . . I.Pars. 680-5  
 is eek a ful greet enemy to the lifode of . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 agayns nature. Al that is enemy . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
 Thyn enemy and myn, Lady, tak heede . . . ABC. 47  
 a greet enemy to the lord hym-self; and yif . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
 to anyoe a wyght than a famylier enemy? . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740-5  
 That she nys ful her enemye; . . . RR. 269  
 And if she hadde an enemy . . . RR. 1165

**Enfamed**

Of werynesse, and also enfamyned . . . LGW. 2429

**Enforce**

To enforce with theeffect of my matere; . . . B.Mel. 2148  
 to enforen his tale by reons, wel ny alle . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
 audience, enforce thee nat to speke.' . . . B.Mel. 2235-40  
 for they enforen hem alway rather to speken . . . B.Mel. 2340-5  
 by age, but certes they enforen and encreessen . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 of flatereres, swiche as enforen hem rather to preise . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
 that ye enforce yow muchel by wordes . . . B.Mel. 2615-20  
 enforce yow to have pacience, considerynge . . . B.Mel. 2695-700  
 but he shal also enforen hym alway . . . B.Mel. 3035-40  
 And yet with sorwe thou most enforce thee . . . D.WB. 340  
 marken the by wordes, and I wol enforen me to en- . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 forme the . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615-20  
 but natheles thei enforen hem . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
 I have seyde, alle mortel folk enforen hem to geten . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5



**Enforce—Continued**

enforen hem to ben revered among . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
sovereyn good, and enforen hem for to reigen . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
erren, that enforen hem to have nede of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
divideth it; and whanne thei enforen hem to gete . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
and yif any wyght enforen hym to bere hem in-to other places, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
and eek badde, enforen hem withoute . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
schrewes enforen hem to getin it by . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
sovereyn good, the whiche thei enforen hem oonly to geten . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
for thei enforen hem to commoeve the juges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
y wol enforen me to schewe somewhat of it . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
cause of the purveance. But I ne enforce me nat . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
'But now n'enforce I me not in shewinge . . . . .	TC.4. 1016
If thei enforce [hem] it to wyne, . . . . .	RR. 6275
Ne enforce me, ne not me trouble . . . . .	RR. 6407

**Enforced**

wil ther-to, and but it be enforced by pacience . . . . .	I.Pars. 830-5
and many othere enforenden hem to gon . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
Senek enforced hym to yeven to Nero his richesess, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
'And yif that any thing enforced hym to withsonde . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
and by othere causes that ben enforced by the same roote, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
Now mote my sorwe enforced be; . . . . .	RR. 4499

**Enforcedest**

her byforn, whan thou enforcedest the to schewe . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
---	-------------------

**Enforcest**

to the maneris of thi lady. Enforcestow the to aresten . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
yif thou enforcest the to assemble moneye, thou . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5

**Enforceoth**

it enhaunceth and enforceoth the soule, right as accidie hem that sche enforceoth to bygyde, so . . . . .	I.Pars. 730-5
'that kepeth his nature, that enforceoth hym to gon . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
office of feet lakketh, enforceoth hym to gone . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
for that it susteneth and enforceoth by hise . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90

**Engender**

what fruyt it may conceive and engendre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400
vengeance takynge upon that wolde engendre another . . . . .	B.Mel. 2580-5
And feble that they may nat wel engendre; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3148
Swevenes engendren of repleciouns, . . . . .	B.NP. 4113
On which he myghte engendren hym an heir, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1272

**Engendered**

Of which vertu engendered is the flour; . . . . .	A.Prol. 4
And where they engendered and of what humour; . . . . .	A.Prol. 421
Engendered of humour malencolik, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1375
To al that is engenderid in this place, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2997
shallow considers of what roote is engendered wrong which that is doon to thee is engendered of the hate . . . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400 B.Mel. 2580-5
Of which they been engendered and y-bore . . . . .	E.Cl. 158
and engendered of velle and corrupt mateere; . . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
Whiche syghes were engendered with desyr that nothyng that is engendered nys . . . . .	PF. 248 Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
that ys engendrid to thing that is, and of Good love shulde engendrid be . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
That hir engendride by his lyf . . . . .	RR. 5089
That me engendered and yaf fostryng, . . . . .	RR. 5955
They engendered the Devel of Helle . . . . .	RR. 6113 RR. 6116

**Engendereth**

that over greet hoornynesse engendereth dispreisyng, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2875-80
For al so siker as cold engendereth hayl, . . . . .	D.WB. 465
Kan seye, how ire engendereth homycide . . . . .	D.Sum. 2009
he that engendereth a child is his flesshly fader, . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10

**Engendering**

Tullius clepeth "engendryng", thou shalt . . . . .	B.Mel. 2580-5
"The engendryng of alle thinges," quod sche, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
And the engendryng in hir kyndes, . . . . .	HF.2. 460
And of the wrechede engendryng of mankynde . . . . .	LGW.G. 414
"They made a full good engendryng," . . . . .	RR. 6114

**Engendure**

To parfourn al thy lust in engendure, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3137
Of engendure, ther we nat God displese . . . . .	D.WB. 128
To purge uryne and eek for engendure . . . . .	D.WB. 134
To goon and usen hem in engendure,— desir of engendure, to the honour of God, or yeven to the devel hire engendure, as ferforth his owene engendure, ne who sholde . . . . .	D.WB. 137 I.Pars. 375-80 I.Pars. 620-5
entente of engendure of children, to the . . . . .	I.Pars. 920-5
Ne there nas foul that cometh of engendure, . . . . .	I.Pars. 935-40
Of other fruyt by engendure; . . . . .	PF. 306
But if it be for engendure, . . . . .	RR. 4823 RR. 4849

**Engendures**

Of ire comen thise stynkyng engendures; . . . . .	I.Pars. 560-5
---	---------------

**Engyne**

For noon engyn of wyndas ne polyve; . . . . .	F.Sq. 184
Memorie, engyn, and intellect also, . . . . .	G.SN. 339
wit, sharpe understondyng, subtil engyn, . . . . .	I.Pars. 450-5
For neither with engyne ne with no lore . . . . .	TC.2. 565
'And were it wist that I thorough myn engyn . . . . .	TC.3. 274
Now kythe thyn engyn and myghtl . . . . .	HF.2. 20

**Engyne—Continued**

That from thengyn is leten goon. . . . .	HF.3. 844
of myn engyn. I nam but a lewde compilator of . . . . .	Astr. 11-5
By which art, or by what engyne, . . . . .	RR. 511

**Engined**

And eek the hostiler so soore engyned, . . . . .	B.NP. 4250
--	------------

**Engines**

Grete engynes, who were nygh honde . . . . .	RR. 4194
The develes engynes wolde me take, . . . . .	RR. 4549
Engyns bothe more and lesse, . . . . .	RR. 7068

**England**

shires ende Of Engeland, to Caunturbury they wende, . . . . .	A.Prol. 16
Of any lord that is in Engeland, . . . . .	A.Prol. 580
Were it in Engeland or elles-where, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2113
To Engeland been they come the righte way, . . . . .	B.ML. 1130
As faire as any man in Engeland, . . . . .	C.Pard. 921
A slyer boye was noon in Engeland; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1322
As any hawk to lure in Engeland, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1340
In Engeland, that cleped was eek Briteyne, . . . . .	F.Fld. 810
In Engeland ther kan no man it make, . . . . .	G.CY. 1356

**English**

To make his English sweet upon his tonge, . . . . .	A.Prol. 265
Who koude ryme in Englishsh properly . . . . .	A.Kn. 1459
Hath seyde him, in swich English as he kan, . . . . .	B.ML. 49
O Donegild! I ne have noon Englishish digne . . . . .	B.ML. 778
Myn Englishsh eek is insufficient; . . . . .	F.Sq. 37
Which that men clepe in English ydelnesse, . . . . .	G.SN. 2
It is to seye in English "hevenes lile," . . . . .	G.SN. 87
For "lees" "peple" in English is to seye; . . . . .	G.SN. 106
noon othere weyes in English, but in . . . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
Me lakketh bothe English and wit . . . . .	BD. 897
With pitous herte, in Englysh for tandyte . . . . .	Anel. 9
In English and in writting of our tonge, . . . . .	TC.5. 1794
That English understonde kan, . . . . .	HF.2. 2
And English Gauride eek, y-wys. . . . .	HF.3. 380
Allas, that I ne had Englyssh, ryme or prose, . . . . .	LGW. 66
The nakede tixt in Englis to declare . . . . .	LGW.G. 86
Haat thou nat mad in Englysh ek the bok . . . . .	LGW.G. 264
In Englyssh, that thy sleighte shal be knowe; . . . . .	LGW. 1382
Syth rym in English hath swich scarsitee, . . . . .	Ven. 80
wordes in Englishe, for Latyn canst thou . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
in Englishe as wel as sufficith to these noble . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
in my light Englishe as trewe conclusions . . . . .	Astr. 11-5
it translatid in myn Englishe only for thy . . . . .	Astr. 11-5
In English as is cure usance, . . . . .	RR. 683

**Engregge**

thise thynges . . . engreggen the conscience of man. . . . .	I.Pars. 975-80
--	----------------

**Engreveth**

For yit no thyng engreveth me. . . . .	RR. 3444
--	----------

**Enhance**

That Theseus wolde enhauncen his degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1434
to enhauncen his herte and his contenance. . . . .	I.Pars. 610-5
proweesse may enhaunsen every man over othere . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
strecchen ne enhaunsen hem-self to knowynge . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40

we mowen, I conseile that) we enhaunse us in-to the heighte . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
--	-----------------------

Than to enhance chivalrie, . . . . .	RR. 7244
--------------------------------------	----------

**Enhanced**

Hester enhanced greetly by hir good conseil . . . . .	B.Mel. 2290-5
Fortune hym hadde enhanced so in pride . . . . .	B.Mk. 3773
Of Assuere enhanced for to be . . . . .	E.Mch. 1374
Enhanced and honoured, and moste dere, . . . . .	LGW. 388
Enhanced so, and put in suche degree, . . . . .	LGW. 1411
pool is enhanced up on the orisonte, . . . . .	Astr. 284-6

**Enhancest**

Thow by evne lyke causes enhancest the soules . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
---	------------------

**Enhanceoth**

of the devel; for it enhanceoth and enforceoth the soule, . . . . .	I.Pars. 730-5
sche, desceyvable, enhanceoth up the humble . . . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5

**Enhancing**

for the enhaunyng of the pool and the . . . . .	Astr. 362-5
---	-------------

**Enhorthe**

To this effect, ful wisely to enhorthe The peple . . . . .	A.Kn. 2851
That he his neveve Jason wolde enhorthe . . . . .	LGW. 1440

**Enjoin**

wole enjoyne us swich a payne as we . . . . .	B.Mel. 2935-40
sette cas, ye myghte enjoyne hem that payne . . . . .	B.Mel. 3040-5
is that preestes enjoynen men in . . . . .	I.Pars. 105-10

**Enjoined**

every payne that hym is enjoyed with . . . . .	I.Pars. 105-10
penance enjoyed; by whos helpe and . . . . .	I.Pars. 975-80
hym is enjoyed for his synnes, for . . . . .	I.Pars. 995-1000

**Enlaced**

with how grete harmes thise forseide weyes ben enlaced, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
the questioun of the devyne purveance is enlaced with . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20

**Enlatheth**

and enlatheth hym in the cheyne with . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
--	----------------------

**Enlanguored**

Of suche a colour enlanguored . . . . .	RR. 7397
---	----------

**Enlumine**

enlumyne and lightne the herte of the . . . . .	I.Pars. 240-5
---	---------------

**Enlumined**

Enlumined al Ytaille of poetrie,— . . . . .	E.Cl. 33
Kalenders enlumined ben they . . . . .	ABC. 73
En unmined with sonne of alle blisse! . . . . .	TC.5. 548

**Enlunimed—Continued**

For it so well was enlunymed . . . RR. 1695  
 She is enlunymed ageyn as faste . . . RR. 5344

**Enluting**

And of the pot and glasses enluting, . . . G.CY. 766

**Enmyty**

som tyme werre or enemyte, ne telle . . . B.Mel. 2370-5  
 Mit semeth he hath to lovers enmyte, . . . Mars. 236  
 have noon aspeit of enemyte upon the . . . Astr. 156-61  
 It geteth hym nought but enmyte. . . RR. 5378

**Enoch**

But syn Ennok was or Elise . . . D.Sum. 2116 var  
 I neyther am Enoch, ne Elye, . . . HF.2. 80

**Enough**

For catel hadde they ynogh and rente, . . . A.Prol. 373  
 The remenant of the tale is long ynogh, . . . A.Kn. 888  
 Wolde han suffised right ynogh for me. . . A.Kn. 1233  
 And bryngen harneys right ynogh for thee, . . . A.Kn. 1613  
 Ynogh for thee, and clothes for thy beddyng; . . . A.Kn. 1618  
 'And haddest gold ynogh, and Emelye.' . . . A.Kn. 2836  
 Thou mayest ynogh of othere thynges seyn. . . A.Mil. 3149  
 Taken upon me moore than ynogh; . . . A.Mil. 3160  
 For he shal fynde ynowe, bothe grete and smale, . . . A.Mil. 3178  
 Suffyngs right ynogh as for a day; . . . A.Mil. 3629  
 And oother folk ynogh, this is the ende; . . . B.ML. 255  
 She hadde ynogh, heryed be Goddes grace! . . . B.ML. 872  
 'Neece,' quod he, 'it oghte ynogh suffise . . . B.Sh. 1290  
 Ye have ynogh, pardee, of Goddes sonde; . . . B.Sh. 1409  
 Thou hast ynogh in every maner wise, . . . B.Sh. 1435  
 'But o thyng is, ye knowe it wel ynogh, . . . B.Sh. 1477  
 'Namore,' quod she, 'by God, ye have ynogh!' . . . B.Sh. 1570  
 Talyngs ynogh upon our lyves ende. Amen. . . B.Sh. 1624  
 ynogh reprieved by the resouns aforesayd. . . B.Mel. 2540-5  
 thre, yet dwellen ther ynowe to wreken . . . B.Mel. 2560-5  
 for ye been riche ynogh and . . . B.Mel. 3025-30  
 Lo, this declaryng oghte ynogh suffise. . . B.Mk. 3172  
 Of which he drank ynogh, shortly to seye; . . . B.Mk. 3235  
 That writ ynogh of this, I undertake. . . B.Mk. 3516  
 And ete ynogh,—right thus they to hym seyde, . . . B.Mk. 3648  
 Of this tragedie it oghte ynogh suffise. . . B.Mk. 3648  
 That ye han seyde is right ynogh, y-wis, . . . B.NP. 3953  
 Is right ynogh to muche folk, I gesse. . . B.NP. 3960  
 That oother man was logged wel ynogh, . . . B.NP. 4188  
 And known wel ynogh the olde daunce, . . . C.Doc. 79  
 Of this matere it oghte ynogh suffise. . . C.Pard. 434  
 Hem thoughte that Jewes rente hym nought ynogh, . . . C.Pard. 475  
 Honeste ynogh to dryve the day away. . . C.Pard. 628  
 'Namore of this, for it is right ynogh! . . . C.Pard. 962  
 Were in this world, were right ynogh to me . . . D.WB. 2  
 Have thou ynogh, what that thee reche or care . . . D.WB. 329  
 Ye shul have queynte right ynogh at eve. . . D.WB. 332  
 Have thou ynogh, thes that nat pleyne thee. . . D.WB. 336  
 Of oother folk he saugh ynowe in wo. . . D.Sum. 1681  
 Discreet ynogh his contree for to geve,— . . . E.Cl. 75  
 A doghter hadde he fair ynogh to sighte, . . . E.Cl. 209  
 'This is ynogh, Grisilde myn,' quod he, . . . E.Cl. 365  
 At hoom, and outward grace ynogh had he; . . . E.Cl. 424  
 He hadde assayed hire ynogh bifore, . . . E.Cl. 456  
 'Certes, Grisilde, I hadde ynogh plesance . . . E.Cl. 792  
 Ay ful of clapping, deere ynogh a janel . . . E.Cl. 999  
 Plesance ynogh upon youre lyves ende. . . E.Cl. 999  
 'This is ynogh, Grisilde myn,' quod he, . . . E.Cl. 1031  
 I knowe ynogh, on even and a-morwe, . . . E.Cl. 1036  
 But natheles it oghte ynogh suffise . . . E.Mch. 1214  
 Is bisy ynogh to bryngen it aboute . . . E.Mch. 1540  
 And made al siker ynogh with hoolynesse. . . E.Mch. 1560  
 But there I lete hym wepe ynogh and pleyne . . . E.Mch. 1705  
 Thanne shold I dylmbe wel ynogh,' quod she, . . . E.Mch. 1781  
 And herbes shal I right ynowe y-fynde . . . E.Mch. 2344  
 Thanne woot I wel that it is good ynogh.' . . F.Sq. 470  
 It is ynogh, and farewell, have good day! . . F.Fkl. 708  
 He kan . . . Nat but ynogh; also, sire, trusteth me, . . F.Fkl. 1619  
 And othere swiche, deere ynogh a leek; . . G.CY. 601  
 For as I trowe I have yow toold ynogh; . . G.CY. 795  
 For hadde we hym, thanne were we siker ynogh; . . G.CY. 860  
 Another tyme it may be wel ynogh. . . G.CY. 884  
 And spendyng silver hadde he right ynogh. . . G.CY. 945  
 He hath also to do moore than ynogh . . . G.CY. 1018  
 Thanne shal we alle have ynogh to doone, . . H.Mcp. 63  
 What neded hym? he drank ynogh bifore; . . H.Mcp. 86  
 Ther lasse spekyng hadde ynogh suffised, . . H.Mcp. 89  
 Jewes ne dismember nat ynogh the . . H.Mcp. 336  
 to doon ynogh to the unmesurable appetit and . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 ynogh for al a toun, right so is a wikked . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 corrupcion ynogh for al a parishes, . . I.Pars. 895-900  
 married al is good ynogh, as thyngketh . . I.Pars. 895-900  
 semeth thanne tymely ynogh to come . . I.Pars. 905-10  
 take of light Ynogh, and hit hath never the lesse. . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 Myght cacche ynogh, if that he wolde, . . BD. 964  
 To wepe y-nogh, and wallen al my fille; . . BD. 968  
 There as ther swetnesse evermore y-now is; . . Comp.L. 13  
 Wommen y-nowe, of whiche somme ther were . . PF. 185  
 'Yel have the gloutyn fild y-nogh his paunche, . . PF. 233  
 scheweth it nat y-noghe by hym-selve . . PF. 610  
 Is it not thanne I-noghe sene, that . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
 han Inoghe wher-with thei mai staunchen . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30  
 to avarice Inowghe suffieth nothyng. . . Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
 no wyght that may mervellen y-noghe, . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 don there I-noghe, he schal forleten the . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5  
 1170-5

**Enough—Continued**

'thise thinges ben clere ynowe, and that we han con- . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 cluded . . . 1365-70  
 crueltie nis nat i-nowhe ryghtful. . . Bo.4. m.4.  
 1415-20  
 aught I-nowgh to laven it. (As who . . . Bo.4. p. 6.  
 1445-50  
 this thing onoly suffieth I-now to destroien . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5  
 nat speedful I-now ne sufficient; . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5  
 For of himself it wol ynogh out-springe, . . TC.1. 745  
 She hath y-nogh, and ek of gentilesse. . . TC.1. 881  
 More than y-nogh," so seydestow ful ofte; . . TC.1. 919  
 'Touching thy lettre, thou art wis y-nogh: . . TC.2. 1023  
 'Withouten that, I have y-nogh for us.'— . . TC.2. 1478  
 Herde alway this Criseyde wel y-nogh, . . TC.2. 1590  
 Criseyde al this aspi'de wel y-nogh, . . TC.3. 85  
 'And eseth ther your hertes right y-nogh; . . TC.3. 197  
 Proverbes canst thyselve y-nowe and wost, . . TC.3. 299  
 N'ot I not what, at dere ynogh a risse, . . TC.3. 1161  
 Thou'rt wis y-nogh, for-thy do not amis: . . TC.3. 1629  
 Trojans y-nowe; and if your willes be . . TC.4. 107  
 But who was glad y-nogh but Calcas tho! . . TC.4. 134  
 So that by right it oughte y-nogh suffice? . . TC.4. 396  
 And with hir tales, dere y-nogh a mite, . . TC.4. 684  
 I have y-nowe, if he ther-after sende! . . TC.4. 861  
 'And this suffieth right ynogh, certeyn, . . TC.4. 1058  
 'But hol for we han right ynogh of this, . . TC.4. 1242  
 For ther is art y-nogh for to redresse . . TC.4. 1266  
 Y-nogh to live in honour and plesance, . . TC.4. 1515  
 To have y-nogh to do or-that she go? . . TC.5. 44  
 But natheles thus thoughte he wel y-nogh, . . TC.5. 99  
 This knew he wel y-nogh, withoute book! . . TC.5. 291  
 And he was ethe y-nogh to maken dwelle! . . TC.5. 850  
 He spak y-nogh for oo day at the meste! . . TC.5. 947  
 This word to you y-nogh suffisen oughte. . . TC.5. 994  
 That for her gilt it oughte y-nogh suffise: . . TC.5. 1096  
 She hath y-nogh to done, hardily, . . TC.5. 1124  
 Pandare answerde, 'It may be, wel y-nogh! . . TC.5. 1170  
 'Yis, pardee,' quod I, 'wel y-nogh.' . . HF.2. 524  
 It was not scene, deere ynogh a myte; . . LGW. 741  
 'Is strong ynogh in swiche a werke to me; . . LGW. 891  
 To make my wounde large ynogh, I gesse. . LGW. 893  
 And lyved in joy ynogh; what wolde ye more? . . LGW. 1284  
 For he wol telle a tale longe ynogh. . . LGW. 1458  
 And kouthe eke rede and wel ynogh endyte, . . LGW. 2356  
 The which they gnodne and eete nat half y-nogh; . . Form. A. 11  
 As sorw ynogh, and litel of plesance, . . Ven. 39  
 Herte, to thee hit oghte y-nogh suffise . . Ven. 65  
 Out of an aguler queynt ynogh, . . RE. 98  
 And by that ymage nygh ynogh . . RE. 247  
 But couthe ynow of sich doying . . RE. 753  
 And god ynogh alway hir sende, . . RE. 1158  
 But thornes sharpe mo than ynowe . . RE. 1834  
 A litell keye, fetys ynowgh, . . RE. 2083  
 Ne never shal enough have geten, . . RE. 5701 em  
 That can ynogh of such usage. . . RE. 5872  
 Now have I sworne ynogh pardee, . . RE. 5972  
 O shrift is right ynogh to me. . . RE. 6398  
 The firste is right ynogh to me, . . RE. 6411  
 That they ne shal enowe fynde, . . RE. 7197 em

**Ensample**

This noble ensample to his sheepe he yaf . . A.Prol. 496  
 Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive . . A.Prol. 505  
 By good ensample, this was his bysinesse: . . A.Prol. 520  
 Of which achatours myghte take exemple . . A.Prol. 568  
 Suffieth oon ensample in stories olde, . . A.Kn. 2039  
 Of thilke wikke ensample of Canacee, . . B.ML. 78  
 Lord Jhesu Crist by ensample, for whan . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
 'hath suffred for us and yeven ensample . . B.Mel. 2690-5  
 Beth war by this ensample oold and playn . . B.Mk. 3281  
 Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take, . . B.Mk. 3429  
 Beth war, if by ensample of youre lyvyng, . . C.Doc. 97  
 Suffieth oon ensample now as here, . . C.Doc. 103  
 By the same ensample taughte he me . . D.WB. 12  
 Ye knowe what this ensample may resemble. . D.WB. 90  
 Wynne thy cost, taak heer ensample of me.' . D.Fr. 1580  
 Yaf us ensample of fastyng and preyerres; . D.Sum. 1905  
 For she ensample was by god techyng; . G.SN. 93  
 Ensamples of goode and wise werkes alle. . G.SN. 105  
 Lordynges, by this ensample I yow preye, . H.Mcp. 309  
 herke this ensample; a greet wawe of . I.Pars. 360-5  
 wikked ensample; thou shalt nat desiren . I.Pars. 520-5  
 techyng by word and by writyng or in ensample; . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 And cheef ensample of al hir werke, . BD. 910  
 Complexeneth thilke ensample of al honour, . Mars. 298  
 Ensamples of this, ye thrifty wyrmnen, alle, Take here . And. 197  
 And right by ensample as . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
 al my lif to the ensample of the ordre . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
 yeven . . . ensample to fleen fro vice; but I . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 correccion, ne noon ensample of lokyng. . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 by torment, han yeven ensample . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5  
 as the heye wey of the greet ensample . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1610-5  
 a schort ensample, the same rowndnesse . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1785-90  
 For-thy ensample taketh of this man, . . TC.1. 232  
 'Ensamples why, see now these grete clerkes, . . TC.1. 1002  
 For, sin ye maken this ensample of me, . . TC.3. 872  
 What best is. And lo, here ensample as yerne! . . TC.4. 201



**Ensample—Continued**

'Cupid's sone, ensample of godlihed,	TC.5. 1590
By swiche ensample; this was my menyge.'	LGW. 474
On Jason this ensample is wel y-seene,	LGW. 1394
Syns yet this day men may ensample se,	LGW. 2560
in ensample that the zodiak in	Astr. 100-8
thys conclusioun maist thou take ensample	Astr. 108-15
Ensample as thus:—The yere of oure	Astr. 115-21
Ensample as thus:—The yere of oure	Astr. 132-9
Ensample as thus:—The xijl day of	Astr. 198-209
Ensample as thus:—peraventure the	Astr. 255-62
this but for ensample; for wel I wot the	Astr. 266-70
For by ensample I telle this,	RR. 1181
Ladies I preye ensample takith,	RR. 1539
To make ensample wole I fonde,	RR. 1584
Thou maist ensample take of Keye,	RR. 2206
For where they good ensample take,	RR. 5767
To yeven ensample in comune place,	RR. 7100
To yeve ensample, and preche also.	RR. 7489

<b>Ensampler</b>	
thy sovereyn ensampler and	Bo.3. m.9 865-70

**Ensamples**

Suffiseth heere ensamples oon or two,	A.Kn. 1853
And shewed hem ensamples and liknesse.	A.Kn. 2842
yow by manye ensamples, that many a	B.Mel. 2285-90
Be war by these ensamples trewe and olde.	B.Mk. 3188
By swiche ensamples olde yet maistow leere,	B.NP. 4298
'Thanne telle I hem ensamples many oon	C.Pard. 435
For I shal telle ensamples mo than ten,	D.WB. 179
Of mariage manye ensamples olde.	E.Mch. 1470
'What sholde I mo ensamples heer-of sayn?	F.Fkl. 1419
Alle these ensamples speke I by thise men	H.Mcp. 187
Ther nedon none ensamples	I.Pars. 925-30
now, is ful of ensamples how that kynges	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
Lat be thine olde ensamples, I thes preyel'	TC.1. 760
And han suche olde ensamples yow beforen?	LGW. 1258
And seyden hire ensamples many oon.	LGW. 1850
by these ensamples folewyng in special maist thou	Astr. 368-71
I wole no mo ensamplis make—	RR. 6996

**Enseled**

As parlement hath her eschaunge enseled	TC.4. 559
But this' enseled til another day.	TC.5. 151

**Ensign**

And that was he that bare the ensaigne	RR. 1200
--	----------

**Entaille**

An ymage of another entaille	RR. 162
He dide hem bothe entaille and peynite,	RR. 609
Aboute hir nekke of gentyl entaille	RR. 1081
This lady was of good entaille,	RR. 3711

**Entailed**

Portraied without and wel entailed	RR. 140
------------------------------------	---------

**Entalente**

fro withoute-forth moeven and entalenten	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
--	-------------------

**Entame**

Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame,	ABC. 79
--	---------

**Enteched**

that evere is enteched or defowled with	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
entechid and defowled with yvel.	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
And oon the best enteched creature	TC.5. 832

**Enteccheth**

of schrewednesse) ne defoulet ne enteccheth nat	
hem only,	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5

**Enten- see Inten-****Entendement**

N'entendement considere, or tonge telle	TC.4. 1696
For more clere entendement	HF.2. 475
That this is not myn entendement,	RR. 2188

**Ententif**

we shullen do so ententif biysnesse fro	B.Mel. 2205-10
ententif biysnesse in the curacioun of	B.Mel. 2460-5
Who is so trewe and eek so ententif	E.Mch. 1288
symonye, that is, ententif desir to byen	I.Pars. 780-5
in-to his tour, and they ben ententif aboute sarpleris	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
I was ententif to herke ne hire), sche bygan to	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
was redy and ententif thurwe my favour	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300

thow ententif and stille ravysschedest my	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
I love oon which is most ententif	TC.2. 838
Yit I ententif was to see,	HF.3. 30
To sorowe was she ful ententife	RR. 339
But semede to be ful ententif	RR. 436
Ententif weren forto synge	RR. 685
Was half to gripe so ententif,	RR. 1156
That who ever ententif be	RR. 2022

**Ententify**

as I trowe, thou ledist now more ententifyliche	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
That serveth most ententifyliche and best,	TC.1. 332
Hast served so ententify	HF.2. 108
Hadde chosen so ententify	RR. 1720
'Er ye passe hens ententify,	RR. 2136

**Enter**

may entre when hym liketh and lightly	B.Mel. 2225-30
world,—thou hast suffred hem entre into thyn herte	B.Mel. 2610-5
Yours names I entre heer in my rolle anon;	C.Pard. 911
How that ye entren into mariage,	E.Mch. 1556
to entre; he that openeth to me shal	I.Pars. 285-90
have fortyfinesse of synne; I wol entre into hym	I.Pars. 290-5

**Enter—Continued**

smale drops of water that entren thurgh a litel	
crevace	I.Pars. 360-5
no walles; the devels may entre on every syde	I.Pars. 710-5
that ye ne entre in wikked temptacioun.'	I.Pars. 1045-50
That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde,	Mars. 53
To entre or fien, or me to save or lese.	PF. 147
To entre or leve, til African, my gyde,	PF. 153
and entre thei aughte in thy corage?	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
verray goddes schullen entren into thy corage.'	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
That I nolde entren forto se	RR. 504
Therefore to entre I was in fere.	RR. 2978
That I lete any entre heere.	RR. 4074
Of me to entre shal have grace.	RR. 4080
To entre into that faire verger?	RR. 4528

**Enter- see Entre-****Entered**

With baner reed is entered right anon.	A.Kn. 2583
That we ben entered into shippes bord,	A.Mil. 3585
by the wyndowes been entered, and betten his	B.Mel. 2160-5
the dedly synnes that been entered into thyn herte	B.Mel. 2610-5
entered into thyn hous by the wyndowes,	B.Mel. 2615-20
doghter also; for ye han entered in to myn	B.Mel. 3000-5
For what man that is entered in a pley,	E.Cl. 10
man synne entered first into this world,	I.Pars. 320-5
thilke deeth entered into alle men that	I.Pars. 320-5
by whom synne entered into this world	I.Pars. 320-5
folk that been entered into ordre, as subdekne, or	
dekne,	I.Pars. 890-5
thynges, so that whanne thei ben entered	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
haddest entered in the path of this lif a	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5

**Enterest**

entrist ther thow isist, and other	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
other while issest ther thow entrest? Ne	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5

**Entereth**

noun-power entreth undir-nethe, that maketh hem	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
Now entreth in my breste anon!	HF.3. 19
the signe entreth unto the last ende.	Astr. 40-5
sonne entreth into any of the signes he	Astr. 100-8
generally atte sonne arist entreth the houre	Astr. 198-209
in whiche . . . thy sonne entreth at his arising, and	
take	Astr. 312-6
pyn entreth any thyng with in the cercle	Astr. 350-8
Anoon, as entreth poverté;	RR. 5496

**Entering**

so greet an entryng and so large, that every wight	B.Mel. 2225-30
And right at the entryng of the townes ende,	D.Fri. 1537
As we were entryng at a thropes ende;	I.Pars. 12
or elles with the entryng of crepyng	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
That ther com entryng into the halle,	HF.3. 437
Ryght faste by the dorre at his entryng;	LGW. 2143
consider the entryng of the first degre in	Astr. 32-40
the houre of Mercurie entering under my west	Astr. 198-209
sheweth me the entryng of the houre of the	Astr. 198-209

**Enticed**

he seith, the fend enticed hym;	I.Pars. 580-5
---------------------------------	---------------

**Enticement**

whiche messagers, as for enticement or	I.Pars. 965-70
--	----------------

**Enticer**

that another man be occasioun or enticere of his synne,	I.Pars. 1015-20
---	-----------------

**Enticing**

the firste entisyng of his flesh, and of the feend,	I.Pars. 350-5
catel, ne in his soule by entisyng of wikked ensample;	I.Pars. 520-5

**Entirely**

dooth . . . hastily, with good herte, entirely, al that	I.Pars. 675-80
certes Jhesu Crist is entirely al good;	I.Pars. 1005-10
Wherefore I pray you entirely,	RR. 2142
Whom I love so entirely	RR. 4490

**Entitled**

Entitled was al thus as I schal telle,	PF. 30
Entitled was in such manere	RR. 7105

**Entrail**

Where as thise Jewes purgen hire entraille.	B.Pri. 1763
Lest <i>Chichiasche</i> yow swelwe in hire entraille!	E.Cl. 1188

**Entrails**

the entrayles of the body of Alcibiades,	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
the entrayles of his brest, ne the songes that	Bo.3. m.12.
	1120-5
percen the inward entrayles of the erthe	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70

**Entre- see Inter-****Entrecomune**

That men moete entrecomunen i-ferre,	TC.4. 1354
--------------------------------------	------------

**Entrecomuning**

what for default of un-usage and entrecomunynge	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
---	------------------

**Entremedied**

nat entremedied with the effect of	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
Entremedied with tidynge,	HF.3. 1034

**Entremelled**

Was entremelled ther amonge,	RR. 908
------------------------------	---------

**Entremes**

This entremes is dressed for you alle.'	PF. 665
And tables full of entremees.	RR. 6831

**Entremete**

A frewe wol entremette him ever-mo.	D.WB. 834
Than entremeten him of swiche doynges	PF. 515
Why, entremete of that thou hast to done!	TC.1. 1026

**Entremete—Continued**

But if he wolde hym entremete.	RR. 2966
To entremete hir of sich vyce.	RR. 5946
I entremete not of her fare.	RR. 6498
It is but foly to entremete.	RR. 6503
I wole not entremete a dele.	RR. 6635
Over-al I entremete me;	RR. 6840
I entremete me of brokages.	RR. 6971
He wole not entremete by right.	RR. 7231

**Entremeteth**

that entremeteth or medleth with swych	B.Mel. 2730-5
Salomon seith, that he that entremeteth hym	B.Mel. 2730-5
that god . . . entremetith nat of it.)	Bo.3. p.12.

There Venus entremetith ought.	RR. 5921
--------------------------------	----------

**Entreperte**

To entreparten wo, as glad desport.	TC.1. 592
-------------------------------------	-----------

**Entrees**

And eek this hous hath of entrees . . .	HF.3. 855
The entrees of the verde accoustis	RR. 1591 var

**Entriked**

That mirroure hath me now entriked.	RR. 1642
-------------------------------------	----------

**Entriketh**

But which of yow that love most entriketh	PF. 403
---	---------

**Entry**

Wrought al of burned steel, of which the entree	A.Kn. 1983
Right at the entree of the dore bihynde,	A.Rv. 4243
were . . . hath so greet an entre and so large	B.Mel. 2225-30 var
maladye, or elles the entree of recoverynge	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
that weren drawn out of myn entre	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
thow were yong, that in the entre or in the seler	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
Now Janus, God of Entre, thou him gide!	TC.2. 77
By which I myght have entre.	RR. 517
And other entre was ther noon.	RR. 530
Til that dore of thilk entre . . .	RR. 537
Therefore she warned hym the entre;	RR. 5840

**Entune**

And can to foles so her song entune . . .	TC.4. 4
---	---------

**Entuned**

Entuned in hir nose ful semely,	A.Prol. 123
---------------------------------	-------------

**Entunes**

So mery a soun, so swete entunes,	BD. 309
-----------------------------------	---------

**Enveloped**

For he is moost enveloped in synne!	C.Pard. 942
-------------------------------------	-------------

**Envenom**

But Age, alas! that al wole envenyme,	D.WB. 474
And envenyme; and so wol she.	BD. 640
The consequence to envenyme,	RR. 7470

**Envenomed**

Envenomed was so subtilly withalle,	B.Mk. 3314
with felonye Envenymed, and with spitous blame.	RR. 979

**Envenometh**

envenymeth hem greetly? And also loke . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
---	-------------------

**Envenoming**

Thy tayl is deeth, thurgh thyn envenymynge!	E.Mch. 2060
sleeth thurgh his envenymynge;	I.Pars. 850-5

**Enviers**

Soleyn folk and envyours[r];	RR. 3896 em
------------------------------	-------------

**Envined**

A better envyned man was nowher noon.	A.Prol. 342
---------------------------------------	-------------

**Envious**

O Sathan, envious syn thilke day . . .	B.ML. 365
proude or envyous is lightly wrooth.	I.Pars. 530-5
She is thenvynous Charite,	BD. 641
Somtye envyous folke with tungen horwe	Mars. 206
Now mighte som envious jangle thus:	TC.2. 666
He outh is envious or right nice,	TC.2. 857
Thou misbelevd envious folye!	TC.3. 838
Envious day, what list thee so t'espyen?	TC.3. 1454
Calling it traitour, envious, and worse;	TC.3. 1700
And many a traytour envyous,	RR. 1051
And traitours, that arn envyous,	RR. 4415
As a stepmoder envyous	RR. 5473

**Environ**

and graunte hym to environne the welle of good;	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
---	-------------------

We environne bothe londe and se,	RR. 7017
----------------------------------	----------

**Environed**

I environne the with al the habundaunce	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
thanne, that ben environned and closed . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
that hath environned his sydes with men of armes	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
in schynge purpre, environned with sorful armures	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70

**Environeth**

environneth a ful deep thought and	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
yit it environneth and comprehendith alle thingis	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
senible;	

**Environing**

astronomye, that al the envyrourynge of the erthe	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
aboute	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
envyrourynge of the simplicitie devyne?	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80

a largere envyrourynge, is unfolden by	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
--	--------------------

moeveth aboute the envyrourynge, and	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
--------------------------------------	--------------------

the envyrourynge of the universite,	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
Envyrouryng evene in compas	RR. 528

**Environ**

And with that word, a-compas environn,	LGW. 300
For rounde environn hir crownet	RR. 3203
Al envyrion the vergere	RR. 3618
And rounde environn eke were sette	RR. 4163
Thus Jelousie hath environn Sette	RR. 4203

**Envoy**

Envoy de Chaucer	E.Cl. head
Envoy de Fortune	Fort. head
Envoy to King Richard	L.St. head
Envoy de Chaucer a Scogan	Scog. head
Envoy.	Ven. head
Envoy de Chaucer a Bukton	Buk. head
L'Envoye de Chaucer	Purse. head
Envoye	Bal.Ch. head

**Envy**

Quod Theseus. 'Have ye so greet envy	A.Kn. 907
To stynten alle rancour and envye,	A.Kn. 2732
Envye, or pride, or passion, or offence?	B.ML. 1138
His neighebores ful of envye, his	B.Mel. 2205-10
Of which thyne owene liges hadde envye,	B.Mk. 3584
That ever hadde of his hye estaat envye,	B.Mk. 3888
That loved vertu, save Envye allone,	C.Doc. 114
'I graunte it wel I have noon envye	D.WB. 95
I nyl nat envye no virginitee;	D.WB. 142
By God, they wolden han so greet envye	G.CY. 1372
as ire; envye; accidie, or slewthe; avarice, or	I.Pars. 385-90
synne of envye, which is, as by the word	I.Pars. 480-5
and envye comth proprely of malice,	I.Pars. 485-90
his neighebores; and al this is by envye.	I.Pars. 485-90
Certes thanne is envye the worse synne	I.Pars. 485-90
but certes, envye is agayns alle vertues,	I.Pars. 485-90
That other spece of Envye is whan	I.Pars. 485-90

save oonly envye, that ever hath in itself . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
The speces of envye been thise;	I.Pars. 490-5
thanne is envye a synne agayns kynde.	I.Pars. 490-5
seconde spece of envye is joye of oother	I.Pars. 490-5
sourdeth of envye, whan men discovereth	I.Pars. 505-10
this foule synne of envye. First is	I.Pars. 515-20
out the venym of envye fro mannes herte.	I.Pars. 530-5
After envye wol I discryven the synne	I.Pars. 530-5
of ire; for soothly whoso hath envye	I.Pars. 530-5
he hath envye. And as wel comth ire of pride	I.Pars. 530-5
as of envye, for soothly he that is proude	I.Pars. 530-5
thanne stant Envye, and holdeth the	I.Pars. 555-60
Eek thou shalt nat swere for envye,	I.Pars. 595-600
After the synne of envye and of ire,	I.Pars. 675-80
for envye blyndeth the herte of man,	I.Pars. 675-80
Envye and ire maken bitteresse	I.Pars. 675-80
soone is enclined to hate and to envye.	I.Pars. 720-5
thou for ire, or for meede, or for envye,	I.Pars. 795-800
synnes, be it of pride, or of envye, and	I.Pars. 1000-5
To envye who might slepe beste.	BD. 173
As though the erthe envye wolde	BD. 406
charge that thou hast suffred for envye	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
good I-set with-in the withoute envye,	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70

That pride, envye, and ire, and avarice	TC.3. 1805
Displeed hadde unto thy foule envye	TC.4. 275
For evere on love han wrecches had envye!	TC.5. 756
Ther ros a contek and a gret envye.	TC.5. 1479
But, litel book, no making thou n'envye,	TC.5. 1789
Or hate, or scorn, or through envye,	HF.1. 95
For that she wolde envyen lol	HF.3. 141
Betwix hem was a litel envye.	HF.3. 386
Envye—I preyre to God yeve hire myschaunce—	LGW.G. 333
To have youre daliance, and for envye.	LGW. 356
Envie is lavendere of the court alway.	LGW. 357
Thurgh thyn envye thou us lettest alle!	LGW. 757
We prayen yow, withouten more envye,	LGW. 902
Of which this Pelleus hath grette envye,	LGW. 1409
Ryght in that citee, nat but for envye.	LGW. 1899
No pride, non envye, non avarice,	Form.A. 53
[And] dowlbenesse, and tresoun, and envye,	Form.A. 63
Prees hath envye, and wele blent ovel;	Truth. 4
And with this swerde shal I sleen envie.	Astr. 11-5
Was peynted Envye, that never lough,	RR. 248
Envie is of such crueltee	RR. 265
Envie, i-wis, shal nevere lette	RR. 279
I trowe that if Envie, i-wis,	RR. 281
I saugh Envie in that peynting	RR. 289
So for Envie brenned she,	RR. 297
Sorwe was peynted next Envie	RR. 301
These losengens ful of envye;	RR. 1069
Tho had I sich lust and envie,	RR. 1653
Thanne Wikked-Tunge, full of envye,	RR. 4233
And Wikked-Tunge full of envie,	RR. 4484
And charite full of envie;	RR. 4724
Banysshed for hir gret envye.	RR. 6780

**Eorum**

eorum dependenciis, circumstanciis et speciebus . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
---	----------------

**Ephesios**

seith Seint Paul, ad Ephesios 5°, that an avaricious . . .	I.Pars. 745-50
--	----------------

**Epicureans**

that the peple of Epicuriens and Stoyciens . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
every del. In whiche Epicuriens	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
folie of men wenynghe tho Epicuriens . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5

**Epicurus**

For he was Epicurus owene sone,	A.Prol. 336
---------------------------------	-------------



**Epicurus—Continued**  
delit onely considered Epicurus, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5

**Epicycle**  
as in hir epicle, but in noon othir . . . . . Astr. 330-7

**Epistle**  
in his Epistle, when he writeth unto the  
seith in his Epistle, "The joye of  
seith Saint Jame in his Epistle, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
Jame seith in his Epistle, "Juggement . . . . . B.Mel. 2695-700  
For ther was some epistel hem bitwene . . . . . B.Mel. 2705-10  
Or the Epistle of Ovide, . . . . . B.Mel. 3055-60  
What seyth also the epistelle of Ovyde . . . . . TC.3. 501  
In hyr Epistil Naso telleth alle; . . . . . HF.1. 379  
LGW.G. 305  
LGW. 2220

**Epistle see Pistel**

**Epistles**  
In his Epistles, that been ful olde, . . . . . B.ML. 55  
in his Epistles; "Jhesu Crist," he seith, . . . . . B.Mel. 2690-5  
in his Epistles, that by concord and pees the . . . . . B.Mel. 2865-70  
Yet seyth Ovyde in his Epistles so; . . . . . LGW. 1465

**Equal**  
In sixe feet equal of proportion, . . . . . I.Pars. 9  
and the lowe, and maketh egal and evene . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
Under your yerde, egal to myn offence, . . . . . TC.3. 137  
Egal reporteth lik the thinges trewe, . . . . . TC.4. 660  
hours equal of the klokke. . . . . Astr. 75-82

**Equal see Equals**

**Equality**  
as thise martins in egalitee. She hath in . . . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
the egalyte of hym that suffreth it. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5

**Equally**  
If that it were departed equally. . . . . D.Sum. 2237  
That equally the soun of it wol wende, . . . . . D.Sum. 2273  
agreably or egaly, ne it deliteth nat in al to . . . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
395-400  
he wite egaly (as who seith, indifferently) . . . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1705-10

**Equals**  
24 houres equals of the klokke. . . . . Astr. 60-5  
houres inequales in houres equales . . . . . Astr. 185-8  
and take there thin houres equales. . . . . Astr. 185-8  
the quantite of houres equales . . . . . Astr. 193-8  
The quantite of houres equales, that is . . . . . Astr. 193-8  
in lasse than 2 houres equales. And these . . . . . Astr. 294-301

**Equation**  
the verrey equacioun of the degre of the sonne . . . . . Astr. 168-70

**Equacions**  
For his equacions in every thyng; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1279  
thou fynden tables of equacions of houses . . . . . Astr. 20-5  
equacions in the bordure of thin . . . . . Astr. 108-15  
of many a necessarie conclusioun in equacions . . . . . Astr. 115-21  
36. Conclusio. The conclusioun of equacions of . . . . . Astr. 337-43  
houses  
37. Conclusio. Another maner of equacions of . . . . . Astr. 343-50  
houses  
parties, and take there the evene equacions . . . . . Astr. 343-50

**Equinoctial**  
Of the equinoctial in thilke toun; . . . . . B.NP. 4046  
to the degre of the Equinoctial, that is . . . . . Astr. 60-5  
3 is clepid the Cercle Equinoctial, upon . . . . . Astr. 70-5  
that evermo this Cercle Equinoctial turnith . . . . . Astr. 70-5  
clepid Southward, as fro the equinoctial, . . . . . Astr. 70-5  
By this cercle equinoctial ben consided the 24 houres . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
15 degrees of the equinoctial makith an . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
This equinoctial is clepid the gurdel of the first . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
This equinoctial is clepid the mydway . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
var Th.

8 speer, overkervith the equinoctial, and he . . . . . Astr. 108-15  
the equinoctial with as muche partie of the . . . . . Astr. 179-85  
of the equinoctial. Wherefore departe the . . . . . Astr. 188-93  
the equinoctial in the oppoynt parties, than as . . . . . Astr. 215-8  
fro the equinoctial cercle; and if it be . . . . . Astr. 229-33  
fro the equinoctial may the declinacioun or . . . . . Astr. 229-33  
north or south fro the equinoctial. . . . . Astr. 236-40  
fro the equinoctial cercle . . . . . Astr. 240-5  
the equinoctial. And yf it so be that thilke . . . . . Astr. 240-5  
degre be northward fro the equinoctial, . . . . . Astr. 240-5  
fro the cercle equinoctial unto the cernyth, or elles . . . . . Astr. 240-5  
of Aries or Libra in the equinoctial fro oure . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
as the equinoctial is fer fro the cernyth. . . . . Astr. 245-51  
than is the equinoctial fro oure . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
is oure south orisonte fro oure equinoctial . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
orisonte, and oure equinoctial is 90 degrees . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
unto the equinoctial. . . . . Astr. 245-51  
and the equinoctial cercle north or south, . . . . . Astr. 262-6  
than moeveth the sonne in the lyne equinoctial; . . . . . Astr. 266-70  
declinacioun fro the equinoctial lyne; . . . . . Astr. 270-2  
northward fro the equinoctial, abate than . . . . . Astr. 270-2  
fro the equinoctial; abate than thilke . . . . . Astr. 272-7  
of Aries or Libra and thin equinoctial in that . . . . . Astr. 272-7  
declinacioun be southward fro the equinoctial, . . . . . Astr. 272-7  
thin equinoctial; abate than the height of . . . . . Astr. 272-7  
the equinoctial oute of 90 degrees; . . . . . Astr. 272-7  
that rigoun fro the equinoctial. Or elles, . . . . . Astr. 272-7  
fro the equinoctial of any sterre fixe that thou . . . . . Astr. 272-7  
(lengthing) fro the same equinoctial lyne, . . . . . Astr. 272-7  
the cercle equinoctial and lasse part of the . . . . . Astr. 277-84  
that dwellen there is in the equinoctial lyne, . . . . . Astr. 277-84  
the equinoctial and more part of the zodiak . . . . . Astr. 277-84  
dividith the equinoctial in to right angles; . . . . . Astr. 284-6

**Equinoctial—Continued**  
overkervith the equinoctial in embilif . . . . . Astr. 284-6  
the North fro the equinoctial. And these . . . . . Astr. 289-94  
the equinoctial; and these signes arisen . . . . . Astr. 294-301  
Nota also that the arch of the equinoctial . . . . . Astr. 362-5  
distant fro the equinoctial. And the latitude of a . . . . . Astr. 365-8  
cernyth and the equinoctial, than say they that the . . . . . Astr. 365-8  
distance . . . . . Astr. 365-8  
fro the equinoctial unto the ende of a . . . . . Astr. 365-8

**Equinoxis see Aequinoctis**

**Equipollences**  
Late hym study in equipollences, . . . . . RR. 7076

**Equity**  
Agayns the lawe, agayn al equitee, . . . . . C.Doc. 181  
And judgements of so greet equitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 439  
and ryght kepynge of equite, the contrarie . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1505-10  
to don equite, and governeth and enclyneth the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
1560-5  
And weyen every thing by equitye, . . . . . LGW. 398

**Equus**  
Equus.—Thorough whiche pyn ther goth . . . . . Astr. 57-60

**Ero**  
Er that I ferther in this tale pace, . . . . . A.Prol. 36  
Yet wolde he have a ferthyng er he wente; . . . . . A.Prol. 255  
Now draweth out, er that he ferrer twynne. . . . . A.Prol. 835  
Er it were day, as was hir wone to do, . . . . . A.Kn. 1040  
For par amour I loved hire first er thow, . . . . . A.Kn. 1155  
And on the morwe, er it were dayes light, . . . . . A.Kn. 1629  
Cleer was the day, as I have toold er this, . . . . . A.Kn. 1683  
The Sunday nyght, er day bigan to sprynge, . . . . . A.Kn. 2209  
Shulle thes declaren, er that thou go henne, . . . . . A.Kn. 2356  
And wel I woot, er she me mercy heete, . . . . . A.Kn. 2398  
For, er the sonne unto the reste wente, . . . . . A.Kn. 2637  
So hitte him Palamoun, er he were take; . . . . . A.Kn. 2647  
And er that Arcite may taken keep, . . . . . A.Kn. 2688  
Er any word cam fram his wise brest, . . . . . A.Kn. 2983  
And er that we departen from this place . . . . . A.Kn. 3070  
Er that he myghte brynghe his wyf to shipe? . . . . . A.Mil. 3540  
But er that he hadde maad al this array, . . . . . A.Mil. 3630  
To smellen sweete, er he hadde kembd his heer. . . . . A.Mil. 3691  
Ful savourly, er he was war of this, . . . . . A.Mil. 3735  
Upon the wyndowe, right as he hide er. . . . . A.Mil. 3739  
He sholde kisse his ers, er that he scape; . . . . . A.Mil. 3800  
Herdistow ever alyk a sang er now? . . . . . A.Rv. 4170  
Til he so ny was, er she myghte espie, . . . . . A.Rv. 4195  
But, er thow go, o thyng I wol thes telle; . . . . . A.Rv. 4241  
Alyen up rist and thoughte, 'Er that it dawes, . . . . . A.Rv. 4249  
Be thou nat wrooth, er we departen heer . . . . . A.Co. 4359  
But er we parte, y-wis, thou shalt be quit.' . . . . A.Co. 4362  
Be war therefore, er thou come to that prikkel . . . . . B.ML. 119  
Of Pompei, Julius, er they were born, . . . . . B.ML. 199  
But all to deere they boghte it, er they ryse. . . . . B.ML. 420  
That he nas al to-hewe er he astered, . . . . . B.ML. 437  
Er that the wilde waves wol hire dryve . . . . . B.ML. 468  
Was with the leoun frete, er he asterte? . . . . . B.ML. 475  
That she the constable, er that it were eve, . . . . . B.ML. 573  
Er that hir ship approched unto the londe, . . . . . B.ML. 903  
Er that hir woful hertes myghte cease; . . . . . B.ML. 1066  
Er he to Brugges wente, in alle wise, . . . . . B.Sh. 1251  
'O thyng, er that ye goon, if it may be, . . . . . B.Sh. 1459  
Ye sholde han warned me, er I had gon, . . . . . B.Sh. 1578  
Telle me alwey, er that I fro thes go, . . . . . B.Sh. 1586  
For somtyme, lady, er men praye to thee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1667  
To konne it al, er Cristemasse is went, . . . . . B.Pri. 1730  
Er it be fully pryde of day, . . . . . B.Th. 2015  
and therefore, er that any were bigynne, . . . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
Tullius seith, "In every nede er thou bigynne it, . . . . . B.Mel. 2530-5  
and in warnestoorng, er thow bigynne, . . . . . B.Mel. 2535-40  
shewed yow er this that hire condicioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2665-70  
By angel, longe er his nativitee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3206  
But er his heer were clipped or y-shave, . . . . . B.Mk. 3261  
That er that he had wered it half a day, . . . . . B.Mk. 3315  
Er he be war, is ofte y-leyd ful lowe, . . . . . B.Mk. 3328  
That longe tyme it was er tyrannye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3691  
Till that his heed was of, er that he wiste. . . . . B.Mk. 3748  
And, sodeynly, er he was of it war, . . . . . B.Mk. 3798  
I sholde er this han fallen doun fro sleepe, . . . . . B.NP. 3987  
Of wormes, er ye take yowre laxatyres . . . . . B.NP. 4152  
'And so bifel that longe er it were day, . . . . . B.NP. 4191  
But er that he hadde half his cours y-seyled, . . . . . B.NP. 4239  
A lite er he was mordered, on a day . . . . . B.NP. 4303  
And trad as ofte, er that it was pryde. . . . . B.NP. 4388  
Though God forwoot it er that it was wrought; . . . . . B.NP. 4428  
Er she were born, upon hir lymes fre, . . . . . C.Doc. 35  
But hastily, er he his tale tolde, . . . . . C.Doc. 192  
For to compleyne, er he hir slow, allas! . . . . . C.Doc. 241  
Yif me my deeth, er that I have a shame; . . . . . C.Doc. 249  
Forsaketh synne, er synne yow forsake. . . . . C.Doc. 286  
Wol every wyke, er that the cok hym croweth, . . . . . C.Pard. 362  
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . . . C.Pard. 662  
It was me toold er ye cam heere two houres; . . . . . C.Pard. 671  
And, maister, er ye come in his presence, . . . . . C.Pard. 680  
Er that he hide a man a dishonour. . . . . C.Pard. 691  
By Goddes dignitee, er it be nyght! . . . . . C.Pard. 701  
Than hadde this wrecches two, er hir endyng. . . . . C.Pard. 892  
Er that I go, shal savoure wors than ale; . . . . . D.WB. 171  
Be war of it, er thou to ny approche, . . . . . D.WB. 178  
Basyns, lavoures, er that men hem bye, . . . . . D.WB. 287

Ere—Continued

But forth she wole, or any day be dawed,  
But, 'Er that thonder stynte comth a reyul'  
That he was deed, er it were by the morwe;  
Er I be deed, wot wol I kisse thee.  
'Now, by my feith! I shal, er that I go,  
Of freres, er I come to Sidingborne,  
And suretee wol I han, er that thou pace,  
But certeinly, er he came fully there,  
And I wol telle it yow, er it be nyght.  
Er that yow couste departe, do me right;  
If that me liste, er it were dayes thre;  
For er the bishope caughte him with his hook,  
Er we departe I shal thee so wel wisse  
Ne was I never er now, wydwe ne wyf,  
'The devel,' quod she, 'so fecche hym er he deye,  
Of hir mysdedes, er that the feend hem hente!  
And er that half a furlong wey of space,  
'Now, maister,' quod the wyf, 'er that I go,  
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'but o word er I go:  
I dar wel seyn that er that half an hour  
Fasted, er that the heighe God of myght  
In mount Oreb, er he hadde any speche  
Never erst er now herd I of swich mateere;  
'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now?  
Er he the body of his tale writeth,  
Bisekyng hym of grace, er that they wenten,  
Thy doghter wol I take, er that I wende,  
And to his paleys, er he lenger lette,  
As though he wolde han slayn it er he wente.  
That she moeste kisse hire child er that it deyde.  
Er she with childe was; but, as God wolde,  
'Wyf,' quod this markys, 'ye han herd er this  
Yowre wyl to knowe er ye yowre lust me tolde,  
Er that this erl was come, sente his message  
Er we were born, knew al oure frelete;  
But o word, lordynges, herkneth, er I go:  
That blosmeth, er that fruyt y-woxen bee;  
That er ye have yowre right of hooly church,  
Er tyme come that I wil doun dechire;  
But now to purpos,—er that dayes eighte  
Were passed er the monthes of Juyne bifille,  
This shal be doon to-morwe er sonne reeste,  
Er he had doon this operacioun,  
Wherefore er that the sonne gan up glyde  
Ne saugh I never, er now, no bryd ne beest  
I wolde amenden it er it were nyght,  
Myn harm I wol confessen, er I pace.  
For Canacee, er that he myghte hire wyne;  
He for his lady wroghte, er she were woman;  
Nathelless it happed, er they thence wente,  
Er yow foot he myghte on erthe gon;  
And er they fether any foote wente,  
He shewed hym, er he wente to sooper,  
Awyseth yow, er that ye breke yowre trouthe.  
Er ye me sleen by-cause that I yow love,  
Hath ther nat many a noble wyf er this,  
Herkneth the tale, er ye upon hire erie;  
Ne never er now ne haddest knowne me;  
Now telleth me, er that ye fether wende.  
Ful frely, er that men thyn help biseche,  
Thanne shul ye see that angel, er ye twynne.  
'That shal I telle,' quod she, 'ere I go.  
And with hir prechyng, er that it were eve,  
'And sacrifie to oure goddess er thou go!  
To recomende to yow, er that I go,  
Er we hadde riden fully fyve mile,  
Er that he dye, sorwe have he and shame;  
Er that the pot be on the fire y-do,  
That shul ye knowe, er that I fro yow wende,  
Ful many a man hath he bigiled er this,  
That I wol doon a maistrie er I go.  
A wonder thyng which ye saugh never er this,  
Er he cam there, hym to bigile he thoghte;  
And so he dide, er that they wente atwyne;  
The coles, as I tolde yow er this,  
And do therwith as ye han doon er this  
As he did er,—the devel out of his skyn  
As he dide er, and al nas but a jape.  
Helpeth me now, as I dide yow whil-er,  
And nere the freendship that ye dide er this  
And er that he agayn were in his sadel  
Smyt nat to soone, er that ye witen why;  
Er ye doon any execucioun  
forlete synne er that synne forlete hem,  
biwaille, and wepe, er I go withoute,  
wroght er he fel into deedly synne, er  
that waiteth first to be sawled er he wole sawe,  
a cavyt, and a wrecche er it be nyght;  
laterede or tarynge, er he wole turne to  
ful ofte the lif of man, er that his tyme be come  
forgeteth er the morwe what he dide at  
marriage that was established by God, er that synne  
bigan,  
But er I myght with any worde out-breke,  
But she was deed er that I coude hir fynde.  
Help! Lady bryght, er that my ship to-breastel  
That, but thou er that day me wel chastyse,  
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.)

D.WB. 353  
D.WB. 732  
D.WB. 755  
D.WB. 802  
D.WB. 841  
D.WB. 847  
D.WB. 911  
D.WB. 995  
D.WB. 1012  
D.WB. 1049  
D.WB. 1107  
D.Fri. 1317  
D.Fri. 1415  
D.Fri. 1619  
D.Fri. 1623  
D.Fri. 1664  
D.Sum. 1692  
D.Sum. 1836  
D.Sum. 1851  
D.Sum. 1856  
D.Sum. 1886  
D.Sum. 1891  
D.Sum. 2220  
D.Sum. 2229  
E.Ci. 42  
E.Ci. 178  
E.Ci. 307  
E.Ci. 389  
E.Ci. 536  
E.Ci. 550  
E.Ci. 611  
E.Ci. 624  
E.Ci. 660  
E.Ci. 947  
E.Ci. 1160  
E.Ci. 1163  
E.Mch. 1462  
E.Mch. 1662  
E.Mch. 1830  
E.Mch. 2132  
E.Mch. 2133  
E.Mch. 2174  
F.Sq. 130  
F.Sq. 373  
F.Sq. 460  
F.Sq. 468  
F.Sq. 494  
F.Sq. 669  
F.Fkl. 733  
F.Fkl. 960  
F.Fkl. 1103  
F.Fkl. 1177  
F.Fkl. 1189  
F.Fkl. 1320  
F.Fkl. 1322  
F.Fkl. 1364  
F.Fkl. 1496  
F.Fkl. 1615  
F.Fkl. 1623  
G.S.N. 55  
G.S.N. 182  
G.S.N. 337  
G.S.N. 375  
G.S.N. 488  
G.S.N. 544  
G.CY. 555  
G.CY. 709  
G.CY. 899  
G.CY. 970  
G.CY. 985  
G.CY. 1060  
G.CY. 1106  
G.CY. 1169  
G.CY. 1170  
G.CY. 1180  
G.CY. 1256  
G.CY. 1273  
G.CY. 1312  
G.CY. 1328  
G.CY. 1382  
H.Mcp. 52  
H.Mcp. 285  
H.Mcp. 287  
I.Pars. 90-5  
I.Pars. 175-80  
I.Pars. 230-5  
I.Pars. 405-10  
I.Pars. 470-5  
I.Pars. 715-20  
I.Pars. 725-30  
I.Pars. 825-30  
I.Pars. 920-5  
Pity. 12  
Pity. 35  
ABC. 16  
ABC. 39  
Mars. 14

Ere—Continued

Hadde he, er that he myghte his lady wyne,  
That she ne shewed hit him er hit was brent;  
that ben parlyt ben first er thynges that . . .  
first er thei ben don, thei ben to comen . . .  
They mighte demen that they nevere er thought!  
That whan I se that I nevere er say . . .  
But er I bere thee moche ferre, . . .  
Ne where that Fame dwelde, er now;  
That made me to ryse er it wer day, . . .  
Of olde storye, er swiche thinge was begonne.  
For he hath wrete manye a bok er this, . . .  
But er I go, thus muche I wol the telle, . . .  
He lafte hir falsly, er that she was war;  
Er that he fether went out of the place.  
Now er I fynde a man thus trewe and stable,  
Er that he koude his felawshippe fynde.  
And had herde ofte of Eneas er tho,  
And helpes, so that er that she fer wente  
And never saugh I, er that day,  
Of clothyng, er she bought hir newe,  
Out of that pure er ther come ought;  
Er that deth us shal have nomen;  
As I have you er this devysed,  
That I was never erst er that day  
Er of this book an ende I make.  
Er I had rekened every tree.  
Was deed anon. But er she deied  
'Er ye passe hens ententyfly,  
Without abiding, er they goon.  
Er thou mayst come her any nere,  
Som thyng er thou cam away.  
Er evere dawning thou maist see.  
Shall kyse thee er thou go away,  
Loke thou be goone ageyn er day.  
For er a thing be do, he shall,  
But er he it in shewes shere,  
For I herde never diffyne it ere,  
That he may, er he hennes pace,  
With as good chere as he hide ere;  
That cost hath many a pounce, er this,  
Er only wight his housel took,  
That ofte hath played with you er this  
But er men diden this castel founde,  
Ere see Or (temporal conj.)  
Ere (verb) see Ear  
Erect  
That was the body erect that caused it; . . .  
Erinnyes  
O ye Herines, Nightes doughtren three, . . .  
Eriphyle  
Eriphilem, that for an ouche of gold . . .  
Erke  
And of that dede be not erke, . . .  
Erm—see Armoni-  
Erme  
But wel I woot thou doost myn herte to erme . . .  
Anon hir herte bigan to erme. . . .  
Eros see Hereros  
Err  
were a ful greet peril to erren in this matiere;  
'Yowre princes erren, as yowre nobleye dooth,'  
folk foleyn and erren, that enforcen hem to  
That erren aldermost ayein a lawe,  
And certeinly, but-if that bokes erre, . . .  
It sholde not be suffred me to erre,  
thou shalt erre fro the just ascendent.  
Thanne may I [erre] unwityngly. . . .  
Errand  
To do hir errande, and he com nere. . . .  
Remembering him his errand was to doone . . .  
Or yow errande myghtist make, . . .  
Errant  
And an outlawe, or a thief erraunt, . . .  
With a pounce erraunt, allas! . . .  
Erratic  
Th'erratik sterres, herknynge armonye . . .  
Erred  
ye han erred in many a sondry wise. . . .  
'First and forward ye han erred in . . .  
to heere. Also, ye han erred, for there  
ye have erred for ye han brought with yow  
yow oghte. Ye han erred also, for ye  
'Ye han erred also, for it semeth that  
'Ye han erred also, for ye han nat . . .  
Ye han erred also, for . . .  
'I graunte wel that I have erred, but  
ye han greetly erred to han cleped swich manere folk  
to  
be that the maker have not erred. . . .  
Errest  
'O very goet, that errest to and fro, . . .  
Error  
mayst fynde that by errour, or by oother . . .  
To thee I see confounded in errour. . . .  
For whan a soule falleth in errour . . .  
Al have I ben in filthe and in errour. . . .  
No wit hadde I, for errour, for to chese . . .

Anel. 100  
Anel. 115  
Bo.3. p.10.  
895-900  
Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5  
TC.3. 763  
TC.5. 992 var  
HF.2. 92  
HF.3. 812  
LGW. 107  
LGW. 196  
LGW.G. 348  
LGW. 552  
LGW. 593  
LGW. 662  
LGW. 703  
LGW. 947  
LGW. 1062  
LGW. 2714  
RR. 120  
RR. 237  
RR. 243  
RR. 394  
RR. 476  
RR. 692  
RR. 998  
RR. 1390  
RR. 1489  
RR. 2136  
RR. 2222  
RR. 2442  
RR. 2496  
RR. 2648  
RR. 2676  
RR. 2680  
RR. 3259  
RR. 4335  
RR. 4807 em  
RR. 4922  
RR. 5684  
RR. 5895  
RR. 6386  
RR. 7528  
RR. 7592  
B.ML. 9  
TC.4. 22  
D.WB. 743  
RR. 4867  
C.Pard. 312  
BD. 80 em  
B.Mel. 2215-20  
G.S.N. 449  
Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
TC.1. 1003  
TC.3. 1774  
TC.4. 549  
Astr. 145-50  
RR. 2141 em  
BD. 134  
TC.2. 72  
RR. 2513  
H.Mcp. 224  
BD. 660  
TC.5. 1812  
B.Mel. 2430-5  
B.Mel. 2430-5  
B.Mel. 2430-5  
B.Mel. 2435-40  
B.Mel. 2435-40  
B.Mel. 2440-5  
B.Mel. 2440-5  
B.Mel. 2445-50  
B.Mel. 2450-5  
B.Mel. 2540-5  
Astr. 92-7  
TC.4. 302  
B.Mel. 2415-20  
ABC. 5  
ABC. 67  
ABC. 157  
PF. 146



# Error—Continued

Thyn errou, though thou telle it not to me, . . .	PF. 156
some thurw the errou of the wikkide or . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
fleeing errou folly and lightly; . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
my accusynge hath) that either errou of mannys	
with, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
put in your-self? Errou and folie . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
the errou and the folie of yow men, that . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
but the myswandrynge errou myaledeth . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
errou and folie of mankynde departeth . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
blake cloude of errou whilom hadde . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
The comune errou moeveth folk, and maketh weery . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
the truly errou of our ignorance departed . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
wikkid errou mystorneth hem; ne the	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
withouten errou of falsnesse, byndeth	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
cause of this errou is that of alle the . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
And conne an errou alderbest withstonde, . . .	TC.1. 1008
For cloude of errou letteth him discernen . . .	TC.4. 200
But swich an errou upon God to gesse . . .	TC.4. 993
Governed is by Fortunes errou; . . .	Fort. 4
Of whiche errou I deye almost for drede. . .	Scog. 7
may causen errou as wel in knowing of the . . .	Astr. 168-70
Bitter swetnesse and swete errou, . . .	RR. 4729
<b>Errors</b>	
many maner errous mystorneth yow . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
<b>Erst</b>	
As I seyde erst, and doon yow som confort, . . .	A.Prol. 776
That shapen was my deeth erst than my sherte, . . .	A.Kn. 1566
And thanne at erst he looked upon me, . . .	B.Th. 1884
Though he never erst hadde seyn it with his eye, . . .	B.NP. 4471
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . .	C.Pard. 662
Never erst er now herd I of swich matere; . . .	D.Sum. 2220
To that I never erst thoughte streyne me, . . .	E.Cl. 144
For never erst ne saugh she swich a sighte, . . .	E.Cl. 336
And thanne at erst amonges hem they seye, . . .	E.Cl. 985
Never erst, quod she, 'ne wiste I what ye mente; . . .	F.Fkl. 981
She never erst herd speke of apparence; . . .	F.Fkl. 1602
And thanne at erst to hym thus seyde she: . . .	G.SN. 151
But now at erst in trouthe our dwelling is, . . .	G.SN. 264
synne, and that that was erst but only . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
was never erst kowth, til that Noe seyde . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
As I seide erst, thou ground of our substaunce . . .	ABC. 87
Seest ther-with; and then at erst hath he . . .	Mars. 240
But thanne at erste ben thei verraye . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
yevech hym his mede, thanne at erste . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
And, though he erst had poured up and doun, . . .	TC.1. 299
For thou art wroth; ye, now at erst I seel . . .	TC.1. 842
That erst was no thing, into nought it torneth. . .	TC.2. 798
Than it dide erst, and sinken in her herte, . . .	TC.2. 902
Than he dide erst, thorough hope, and dide his might . . .	TC.2. 1340
That erst shal Phebus fallen fro his spere, . . .	TC.3. 1495
Gan more than erst, and yit took he non hede. . .	TC.3. 1547
Ther he was erst, Criseyde his lady mete; . . .	TC.3. 1670
As it was erst, which nedeth not devise, . . .	TC.3. 1676
For if it erst was wel, tho was it bet . . .	TC.3. 1683
Your bother love, ther it was erst unknowe, . . .	TC.4. 168
Than he had erst non of that wele y-knowe!" . . .	TC.4. 483
For if Criseyde had erst compleyned sore, . . .	TC.4. 825
As I seide erst, for wo and for sobbinge, . . .	TC.4. 1134
And thanne atte erste shal ye ben so feyn . . .	TC.4. 1321
For now at erste shul ye here . . .	HF.2. 4 var
Than hit was erst, that saw I wel, . . .	HF.3. 406
Than hit was erst. Thus north and southe . . .	HF.3. 985
As I seyde erst, whan comen is the May, . . .	LGW. 45
As I have seyde erst, by my lady free; . . .	LGW. 271
For then at erst I wote ye wol me leve. . .	LGW. 2108
Was never erst Scogan blamed for his tonge. . .	Scog. 21
That I was never erst er that day . . .	RR. 692
But now at erst I wole bigynne, . . .	RR. 7171
<b>Eructavit</b>	
Lo, "but" they seye, <i>cor meum eructavit</i> ,— . . .	D.Sum. 1934
<b>Escape</b>	
That if I myghte escape from prison, . . .	A.Kn. 1270
warishe and escape; and, al were it so that she right . . .	B.Mel. 2170-5
That slow the fyr and made hym to escape; . . .	B.Mk. 3922
For which tescapen woot I no socour, . . .	F.Fkl. 1357
That thou mowe now escapen by that weye, . . .	G.SN. 460
To escape out of his cage, if he may; . . .	H.Mop. 173
ther nys noon hope to escape. . .	I.Pars. 165-70
they shullen have noon hope to escape, . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
have noon hope to escape fro peyne, . . .	I.Pars. 225-30
may noon ootherwise escape from his owene deeth; . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
but certainly, if he may escape withouten . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
I shal wel fleetyn forth and escapyn; . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
whanne thilke same schrewes ascapen withouten torment, . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
it is wikkidnesse and wrong that thei escapen unpun- . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
yschid, . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
whan thei escapen withouten hir ryghtful . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
By this and that, she sholde him not escape, . . .	TC.3. 557
And sodeinly rescous doth him escapen, . . .	TC.3. 1242
Ne sholde in veyn escape in no manere, . . .	TC.3. 1412
She made him fro the deeth escape, . . .	HF.1. 413
Ne myghte a drope of teres doun escape. . .	Scog. 10

# Escape—Continued

That for tescapen out of your lace I mente, . . .	Ven. 50
'Yelde thee, for thou may not escape, . . .	RR. 1930
And trowe thei shulde never escape, . . .	RR. 2753
Lightly thou shulde escapen oute . . .	RR. 4678
Forto escape out of his mewes, . . .	RR. 4778
Escape away withoute shame, . . .	RR. 4972
Wostow how I mot a-scape? . . .	RR. 6515
<b>Escape see Scape</b>	
<b>Escaped</b>	
Whanne he escaped was he kan nat stente . . .	B.Mk. 3925
Swich hape that he escaped thurgh the rayn, . . .	B.Mk. 3928
and fostred with myne metes, were escaped . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
nis noght . . . escaped nor I-passed, thilke same is . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
Escaped was from al the pres, . . .	HF.1. 167
And eke so glade that she was escaped; . . .	LGW. 815
And is out of his clawes forth escaped, . . .	LGW. 2320
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . .	Merc.B. 27
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . .	Merc.B. 32
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat . . .	Merc.B. 37
<b>Escapeth</b>	
But faire escapeth sire Thopas; . . .	B.Th. 2020
In ech estat, for ther escapeth noon; . . .	E.Cl. 123
<b>Escaphilo see Ascalaphus</b>	
<b>Eschaufe</b>	
every contre ne stynteth nat to eschaufen and to ben . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
hoot, . . .	
<b>Eschaufed</b>	
is eschawfeth with the fir of helle, . . .	I.Pars. 545-50
and this laste sorwe eschaufede ayens fortune . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
wexen eschaufed in-to hate of hem that . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
<b>Eschaufeth</b>	
he ne eschawfeth nat agayns his resoun, . . .	I.Pars. 655-60
the sterre Syrius eschaufeth hem, Ther nys no . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
thyng . . .	
Cancre eschaufeth by the bemes of Phebus . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
fir, that eschaufeth by the swifte moevynge . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
of thinges. But wherfore eschaufeth it so . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
seyn, wherfore eschaufeth the thought of . . .	Bo.5. m.3.1730-5
<b>Eschaufing</b>	
by eschawfynge and moevynge of his blood, . . .	I.Pars. 535-40
<b>Eschaufings</b>	
the wikkede eschawfynge of the ordure . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
<b>Eschew</b>	
And take it weel that we may not eschue, . . .	A.Kn. 3043
ye oghte to eschue. First, ye shul eschue the . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5
First, ye shul eschue the consellyng . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5
Thou shalt eek eschue the . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70
nede that thou eschue and drede flatereres . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70
thee wel, and eschue the wordes of . . .	B.Mel. 2370-5
'And eek thou shalt eschue the consellyng . . .	B.Mel. 2370-5
'And eek thou most eschue the consellyng . . .	B.Mel. 2380-5
'Thou shalt also eschue the consellyng . . .	B.Mel. 2380-5
also eschue the consellyng of yong folk, . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90
bifore, and hem and hir conseil eschue, . . .	B.Mel. 2500-5
ye wolde eschue to be called an avaricious . . .	B.Mel. 2805-10
sholde . . . eschue werre, in as muchel as a man may . . .	B.Mel. 2880-5
And for they sholde lechery eschue, . . .	E.Mch. 1451
To eschue, and by hire contrarie hire oppresse,— . . .	G.SN. 4
it so that noon erthely man may eschue alle venial . . .	
synnes, . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
oghten eschue to cursen hire children, and yeven . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
though he eschue the droppynge in o . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
unmesurable, men oughten eschue fool-largesse, . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
to eschue that foule synne. Arowtrie in . . .	I.Pars. 870-5
to eschue lechery and vileynye, . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
to be a clene wydewe and eschue the embracynges . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
that a man or a woman eschue the compaignye . . .	I.Pars. 950-5
lat hym eschuwen to bilde on the cop of . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
eschue the prykkes of drede? . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
forleeten it, thou mayst nat eschuwen it? . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
hem that eschuwen and declynen fro vices . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
it, thou ne maist nat eschuwen the devyns . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
'Withstond thanne and eschue thou vices; . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
'But tak this; that ye lovers ofte eschue . . .	TC.1. 344
Eschewe thou that, for swich thing to thee scole is: . . .	TC.1. 634
And what to don best were, and what t' eschuwe, . . .	TC.2. 696
But by thy lif be war that thou eschuwe To tarien . . .	TC.2. 1013
Lest he may thinken that ye him eschuwe! . . .	TC.2. 1255
But who may al eschuwe or al devine? . . .	TC.4. 389
And thus we may eschuwen al this drede: . . .	TC.4. 1517
But if thou wolt wel love eschuwe . . .	RR. 4777
<b>Eschewed</b>	
thyng and oghte been eschued of every good man; . . .	B.Mel. 3025-30
O destines, that mayst nat been eschewed! . . .	B.NP. 4528
ben eschued. And at the laste, yif that any . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
They mowe not ben eschuwen on no side.— . . .	TC.4. 1078
<b>Escheweth</b>	
the wise man that dredeth harmes escheweth harmes, . . .	B.Mel. 2510-5

- Escheweth**—*Continued*  
 perils that perils escheweth. And, al be . . . . . B.Mel. 2510-5  
 alle thynges; eek shame, that eschueth alle deshon-  
 tee; . . . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 it hath his strengthe, that eschueth the . . . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
 . . . . . 965-70  
 the savacion of his lif, and eschueth deeth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 . . . . . 995-1000
- Eschewing**  
 gentillesse, as eschewynge of vice and . . . . . I.Pars. 460-5  
 Theschewynge is only the remedye.' . . . . PF. 140  
 the eschuyng of destruccioun.' . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 . . . . . 1025-30
- Eschu**  
 To eten hem alle he nas no thyng eschu; . . . . . E.Mch. 1812  
 and is the moore eschew for to shryven . . . . . I.Pars. 970-5
- Espace** *see* **Space**
- Especies** *see* **Species**
- Especial**  
 youre freendes that been especiale; . . . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 condescende in especial, and telle me how liketh yow, . . . . . B.Mel. 2420-5  
 and his especial signe and mark of . . . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
 Made thee of noight, and in especial . . . . . Truth. 25  
 Lo heere the caas especial: . . . . . RR. 6715
- Especial** *see* **Special**
- Espialle**  
 embusshementz and alle espialle. For Senec seith, . . . . . B.Mel. 2505-10  
 For subtilly he hadde his espialle . . . . . D.Fri. 1323
- Espie** (*n. and vb.*) *see* **Espy**
- Espied**  
 Espied hath hir sones pleyn entente, . . . . . B.M.L. 324  
 his olde foths han it espyed, and setten . . . . . B.Mel. 2160-5  
 They han espyed by youre wordes to . . . . . B.Mel. 2440-5  
 For his defeaute, and whan he it espyed, . . . . . B.Mk. 3718  
 And seyn, that if that they espyed were, . . . . . G.CY. 895  
 So alyt that the preest it nat espyde, . . . . . G.CY. 1230  
 Had espyed me thus sone, . . . . . BD. 835  
 Of newe flaume; and wel espyed I thenne . . . . . PF. 250  
 The noise up ros, whan it was first aspyed . . . . . TC.1. 85  
 To paleis-ward; and Pandar him espi'de, . . . . . TC.2. 1252  
 Criseyde al this aspi'de wel y-nough, . . . . . TC.3. 85  
 And for to ben in aught aspyed there, . . . . . TC.3. 524  
 Thus shal I seyn;—but lest it folk espi'de, . . . . . TC.4. 1388  
 That no wight of his contenaunce espi'de, . . . . . TC.5. 539  
 But at the laste espi'd I, . . . . . HF.3. 38  
 Tho atte laste aspyed I, . . . . . HF.3. 230  
 And Canace, espi'd by thy chere, . . . . . LGW. 265  
 Or wonder erly, lest men it espyede, . . . . . LGW. 771  
 And whan that Tesbe had espyed that, . . . . . LGW. 809  
 For drede lest his lordes hyt espyde, . . . . . LGW. 1422  
 Under a brake anon espi'de she . . . . . LGW. 1471  
 That falsnesse he ne espyed nought. . . . . RR. 7448
- Espleiten** *see* **Exploit**
- Espy**  
 And with that word Arcite can espye . . . . . A.Kn. 1112  
 For he was wys and koude soone espye . . . . . A.Kn. 1420  
 Whan that she may hir leyser wel espie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3293  
 Lest that our neighbors thes espie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3729  
 Til he so my was, er she myghte espie, . . . . . A.Rv. 4195  
 And, whan she gan the white thyng espye . . . . . A.Rv. 4302  
 Make hem good chiere and bisly espye . . . . . B.M.L. 180  
 And if myn housbonde eek it myghte espye . . . . . B.Sh. 1374  
 Til finally she gan so fer espie . . . . . B.Pri. 1781  
 An Elf-queene for tespye; . . . . . B.Th. 1989  
 Ane Ilfe qwere for to aspye . . . . . B.Th. 1989 var  
 noon espie, ne wacche, thy body for to save; . . . . . B.Mel. 2215-20  
 And made his foomen al his craft espyen; . . . . . B.Mk. 3258  
 And also soone as that she myghte espye . . . . . B.Mk. 3473  
 This Chauntecleer, whan he gan hym espye, . . . . . B.NP. 4472  
 I am nat come your conseil for tespye, . . . . . B.NP. 4478  
 As man that koude his traysoun nat espie, . . . . . B.NP. 4513  
 Have heer my trouthe, as thou art his espye, . . . . . C.Pard. 755  
 Was for tespye wenchas that he dighte. . . . . D.WB. 398  
 And, whan it fil that he myghte hire espye, . . . . . E.Cl. 235  
 Tespien where he myghte wedded be; . . . . . E.Mch. 1257  
 And I wol fonde tespien on my syde . . . . . E.Mch. 1410  
 Ye shullen rather swich a thyng espien Than I, . . . . . E.Mch. 1413  
 God graunte thee thyn hoomly fo tespye, . . . . . E.Mch. 1792  
 Whan he may man in ydelnesse espye, . . . . . G.SN. 10  
 And was ful glad he koude trouthe espye. . . . . G.SN. 291  
 That it is stoon,—that men may wel espyen,— . . . . . G.SN. 500  
 And these ymages, wel thou mayst espye, . . . . . G.SN. 509  
 Oure pryvete, that no man us espie, . . . . . G.CY. 1138  
 Fleeth, lest wikked tonges yow espye! . . . . . Mars. 6  
 But bad her fleen, lest Phebus hir espye. . . . . Mars. 105  
 And then hir joye, for oght I can espye, . . . . . Mars. 221  
 And when that olde Creon can espye . . . . . Anel. 64  
 And swoor he coude her doubtenesse espye, . . . . . Anel. 159  
 And further al aboute I gan aspye . . . . . PF. 194  
 And ferther in the temple I gan espye . . . . . PF. 280  
 On any woman that he coude espye: . . . . . TC.1. 193  
 Criseyde anon gan al his chere aspyen, . . . . . TC.2. 649  
 May I not wel in other folk aspye . . . . . TC.2. 775  
 A Grek espye, and telleth newe thynges, . . . . . TC.2. 1112  
 For by my cheres mosten folk espye . . . . . TC.2. 1507  
 For, rather than men sholde him ther aspye, . . . . . TC.3. 573  
 That trewely, for aught I can espye, . . . . . TC.3. 835  
 Quod Pandarus, 'For aught I can espyen, . . . . . TC.3. 1135  
 Envious day, what list thee so t'espyen? . . . . . TC.3. 1454  
 Lest men sholde his affeccioun espye, . . . . . TC.4. 153
- Espy**—*Continued*  
 Aside, anon she gan his aword espye, . . . . . TC.4. 1224  
 For-which that wey, for aught I can espye, . . . . . TC.4. 1469  
 For whan she gan her fader for espye, . . . . . TC.5. 181  
 And, whan he mighte his time ariht espye, . . . . . TC.5. 556  
 That I be caught, I shal be holde espye: . . . . . TC.5. 703  
 Ther nas no lak in aught I can espyen. . . . . TC.5. 814  
 But he that bar me gan espye . . . . . HF.2. 86  
 Or they espie hit.' 'O yis, yis! . . . . . HF.2. 198  
 The cart-hors gonne wel espye . . . . . HF.2. 436  
 But yit I gan ful wel espie, . . . . . HF.3. 385  
 And right with this I gan aspye, . . . . . HF.3. 599  
 That ryght anon, as that they gonne espye . . . . . LGW. 292  
 In al Egipte that she koude espye; . . . . . LGW. 674  
 But what is that that love kannat espye? . . . . . LGW. 742  
 And oute she comith, and after hym gan espien . . . . . LGW. 858  
 To gon with hym the cuntre for tespie . . . . . LGW. 966 var  
 To gone with him the contree to aspye . . . . . LGW. 966 var  
 And whan she myght hir tyme wel espye, . . . . . LGW. 1349  
 Than that men shulde a lover him espye. . . . . LGW. 1537  
 Ne no man elles shal me konne espye, . . . . . LGW. 2044  
 aspye diligently whan this same firste sterre . . . . . Astr. 222-9  
 A lady gan me forto espie; . . . . . RR. 795  
 Whanne best his tyme he myght espie, . . . . . RR. 1801  
 Whom wakyng if thou maist espie, . . . . . RR. 2665  
 That comest so slyghly for tespye; . . . . . RR. 3156  
 For whanne that he me gan espie, . . . . . RR. 3815  
 Wikkid-Tunge, that false espie, . . . . . RR. 3871  
 Fro hem that wole the Rose espie, . . . . . RR. 3937  
 If the aspie Jelousie, Or if he fynde thee . . . . . RR. 4048  
 Full narwe serchen and espie. . . . . RR. 4245  
 Whanne that she hereth, or may espie, . . . . . RR. 4259  
 An olde vekke forto espye . . . . . RR. 4286  
 And how men shal thee best espye; . . . . . RR. 6079  
 But thou her werkis can a-spie.. . . . RR. 7088  
 But myght I felen or aspie . . . . . RR. 7288  
 Ne coude he nat espye nor gesse; . . . . . RR. 7448
- Espy** *see* **Spy**
- Espying**  
 She wolde al knowe through her espying, . . . . . Ven. 34  
 Espying me alyr and late, . . . . . RR. 3804
- Essay** *see* **Assay**
- Esse**  
 'Qui se volest esse potentem.'—Metrum 5 . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
- Essex**  
 That som men han in Essex at Dunmowe. . . . . D.WB. 218
- Essoin**  
 noon essoynce, ne excusacioun. And nat . . . . . I.Pars. 160-5
- Est**  
 Mulier est hominis confusio,— . . . . . B.NP. 4354  
 Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . . C.Pard. 334  
 Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . . C.Pard. 426  
 Actuum 4<sup>o</sup>. Non est aliud nomen sub celo, . . . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 'Ita est inquam.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
 'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'— . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 . . . . . 1745-50
- Establish**—*see* **Stablish**
- Established**  
 and al be it so that youre emprise be established . . . . . B.Mel. 2255-60  
 to know the peynes that been established . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 mariage that was established by God, er . . . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 that were established up-on the peple by swiche a . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
 ther was established or cryed grevous and . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
 it is ordeyned and establisshid, that . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 and established by lawe perdurable, . . . . . Bo.2. m.3.  
 . . . . . 355-60  
 juggid and establisseyde that delyt is the soverayn good, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 han established that the sovereyne good . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . . . 895-900  
 is establisshid in the dissertes of gode men . . . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 . . . . . 1415-20  
 the peynes ben establisshid than for good folk.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
 resoun that is established in the sovereyn . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 . . . . . 1455-60  
 god hath establisshid so grete bataile . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 . . . . . 1725-30  
 body of the man that is establisshid in . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 . . . . . 1785-90  
 nothing established in tyme that mai enbrasen . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5  
 that is established ful fer fro . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 . . . . . 1885-90
- Establissheth**  
 that thing establissheth to schrewes the ende of . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 . . . . . 1335-40  
 by his presentarie knowynge, establissheth manere to . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 . . . . . 1930-5
- Establishing**  
 That made thilk establishing. . . . . RR. 6369
- Estate** *see* **State**
- Estatutes** *see* **Statutes**
- Esther**  
 wit and by hir good conseillyng: Hester enhaunced . . . . . B.Mel. 2290-5  
 greetly . . . . . E.Mch. 1371  
 Sholde han be slayn; and looke Ester also, . . . . . E.Mch. 1744  
 Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye . . . . . BD. 986  
 As ever hadde Hester in the Bible, . . . . . LGW. 250  
 Ester, ley thou thy mekenesse al adoun; . . . . . LGW. 250
- Estimation**  
 undir the fouleste thynges by your estimacioun; . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 yif thei waxen fowle by estimacioun of peple, . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5



**Estimation**—Continued  
 'the ryght estimation of this. But who so . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5

**Estorial** *see* **Historial**

**Estres**  
 Lyk to the estres of the grisly place . . . A.Kn. 1971  
 And knewe the estres bet than dide this John . . . A.Rv. 4295  
 The housbonde knewe the estres wel and fyne . . . LGW. 1715  
 In the esters that men myghte sene . . . RR. 1448 *em*  
 The estres of the yerde accuith . . . RR. 1591 *em*  
 The estres of the swote place . . . RR. 3626

**Et**  
 Jer. VI. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate . I.Pars. 70-5  
 et ambulante in ea; et invenietis refrigerium . I.Pars. 70-5  
 'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 Explicit prima pars penitentie. Et sequitur . I.Pars. 315-20  
 et eorum dependencie, circumstancie et speciebus . I.Pars. 385-90  
 the prophete David, *Irascimini, et nolite* . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 Explicit secunda pars penitentie et sequitur . I.Pars. 1025-30  
 Qui cum Patre et Spiritu Sancto . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 Incipit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . LGW. *head*  
 Explicit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . LGW. *end*  
 'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': . . . Fort. 7

**Etc.**  
*sub celo*, etc.: 'Ther nys noon oother name,' . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
*In nomine Jhesu*, etc.: that 'in the name of Jhesu  
 be it in nativyte or in eleccion etc. . . Astr. 165-8

**Etenim**  
 'Sunt etenim penne volucres michi.'— . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1165-70

**Eteocles**  
 Of which the brother, daun Ethiocles, . . . TC.5. 1489  
 Ethiocles and Polymite also, . . . TC.5. 1507

**Eternal**  
 The eternal lyf, and of the feend victorie . . . G.SN. 34  
 Took mannes shape the eternal Love and Pees, . G.SN. 44  
 Is cause of Goddes presencie eternal. . . TC.4. 1062

**Eternally**  
 Now is me shape eternally to dwelle, . . . A.Kn. 1225  
 Which that in helle eternally shal dure . . . ABC. 96  
 And ther I wol eternally compleyne . . . TC.4. 475  
 Eternally, for they shul nevere twelle . . . TC.4. 787  
 Eternaliche in Stix, the put of helle . . . TC.4. 1540  
 And evermo, eternally . . . HF.3. 313  
 Eternally or thow thy werke beganne, . . . LGW. 2230  
 That creat were eternally to dure, . . . Scog. 2

**Eterne**  
 By eterne word, to dyen in prisoun, . . . A.Kn. 1109  
 This world with byndyng of youre word eterne, . A.Kn. 1304  
 Your parlement and youre eterne graunt, . . . A.Kn. 1306  
 The dores were al of adamant eterne, . . . A.Kn. 1990  
 And by eterne word writen and confermed, . A.Kn. 2350  
 Eterne fir I wol biforn the fynde: . . . A.Kn. 2413  
 That thilke Moevere stable is and eterne. . A.Kn. 3004  
 And nat eterne, withouten any lye; . . . A.Kn. 3015  
 Thus ben they knyght with eterne alliance, . B.Sh. 1230  
 Y-thonked be God, that is eterne on lyve! . D.WB. 5  
 Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve ys? . E.Mch. 1652  
 'Eterne God, that thurgh thy purveiaunce, . F.Fkl. 865  
 To stynk eterne he wol my gost exile! . ABC. 56  
 seeth fro eterne, and ordeyneth hem everiche in . Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5  
 thingis is cause of the eterne presencie. . Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5  
 that god is eterne. Lat us considere . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-60  
 trowen by ryghte that it is eterne. . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1865-70  
 to ben eterne; and yit it byhovith by . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1865-70  
 ben makid togidre eterne, and that is a wrongful . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5  
 that god is "eterne," and that the world . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5  
 an eterne and presentarie estat; . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5  
 by his eterne present. . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5  
 Thee fele in tymes with vapour eterne, . TC.3. 11  
 Myn herte cleve, al were my lif eterne . TC.3. 375  
 Wherfor I seye that from eterne if he . TC.4. 978  
 Thou on, and two, and three, eterne on-live, . TC.5. 1863  
 By worde eterne whilom was it y-shape, . Scog. 8  
 To wyne the joy that is eterne, . . . RR. 5020

**Eternity**  
 to the endles spaces of eternyte, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
 to the regard of eternyte, that is unstaunchable and . Bo.2. p.7. 555-80  
 tymes to eternite, and of the cerle to the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5  
 thanne what is eternite; for certles schal . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-60  
 and the devyne science. Eternite . . . is parfit . Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5  
 in the eternite of god), it faileth and . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1875-80  
 the present eternite of his sighte renneth alwey with . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1935-40

**Ethe**  
 Who that he be for it is ethe to knowe . . . PF.553 *var*  
 And he was ethe y-nough to maken dwelle! . . . TC.5. 850  
 A foole is eythe to bigyle; . . . RR. 3955

**Ethie**  
 As Ethike seith, in swich maner I mene . . . LGW. 166

**Ethiopian**  
 his flesh was blak as an Ethiopien for . . . I.Pars. 345-50

**Ethna**  
 Which that he ravysshid out of ethena . . . E.Mch.  
 2230 *var* Par.

**Etna**—Continued  
 the mountaigne of Etna that ay brenneth. . . Bo.2. m.5. 480-5  
 of the mountaigne Etna whan the . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90

**Eucled**  
 As wel as Euclide, or Protholomee: . . . D.Sum. 2289

**Euphrates**  
 Tigris and Euphrates resoven and . . . Bo.5. m.1.  
 1640-5  
 same ryvery, Tigris and Euphrates, . . . Bo.5. m1.  
 1645-50

**Euripides**  
 disciple Euridippis, that seide that he . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70

**Euripus**  
 boylunge Eurippe. (Glossa. Eurippe is an arm of the  
 see . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5

**Europa**  
 'O Jove ek, for the love of faire Europe . . . TC.3. 722

**Europe**  
 And wolde she were of all Europe the queene! . . . B.ML. 161  
 In Auffrike, Europe, and Asye, . . . HF.3. 249

**Eurus**  
 lowde blastes of the wynd Eurus, and wole . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
 415-20  
 Eurus, the wynd, aryved the sayles of . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1310-5

**Eurydice**  
 lokede abakward on Erudyce his wif, and . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1135-40  
 As Orpheus with Euridice, his fere. . . TC.4. 791

**Eva** *see* **Eve**

**Evander**  
 Kacus apaysede the wratthes of Evander . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1610-5  
 deth the wratthe of Evander); and the . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1610-5

**Evangel**  
 —as he hymself recordeth in hys evaungelie,— . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
 As Crist seith in his Evangile, . . . RR. 445  
 And trowe hem as the Evangile: . . . RR. 5453  
 Al were it gospel the Evangile, . . . RR. 6099  
 Sourmountheth this noble Evangile . . . RR. 7120

**Evangelis**  
 A Briton book written with Evaungiles . . . B.ML. 666

**Evangelist**  
 Of which the grete Evaungelist, Saint John, . . . B.Pri. 1772  
 'As thus; ye woot that every Evaungelist . . . B.Mel. 2133  
 John the Evangelist, "they shullen . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 Saint John the evangelist, 'If that we seyn that we  
 The word of ony evangelist.'" . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
 RR. 7121

**Eve**  
 To tellen how she weepe, bothe eve and morwe? . A.Kn. 2821  
 Thou madest Eva bryng us in servage, . . . B.ML. 368  
 That she the constable, er that it were eve, . . . B.ML. 573  
 Myn housbond shal it have bothe eve and morwe, . D.WB. 152  
 Ye shul have queynte right ynogh at eve. . D.WB. 332  
 Of Eva first, that for hir wikkednesse . D.WB. 715  
 Lyk to hymself; and thanne he made him Eve. . E.Mch. 1329  
 To goon to reste, soone after it was eve. . F.Sq. 364  
 And though that I, unworthy sone of Eve, . G.SN. 62  
 And with hir prechyng, er that it were eve, . G.SN. 375  
 whan Adam and Eve naked weren . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
 as sheweth heere by Eve, and after that the . I.Pars. 330-5  
 that the feend tempted Eve, that is to . I.Pars. 330-5  
 Adam and Eve; and eek o Fader esprituel, . I.Pars. 515-20  
 and of Eve. Looke eek, what seith . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 Of al day after, til hit were eve; . BD. 1104  
 And from the morwe forth til hit be eve; . Comp.L. 9  
 the eve sterre, Hesperus, whiche that in . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 the eve sterre, hath brought; that the . Bo.2. m.8.  
 595-600  
 It shewed in his hewe on eve and morwe. . TC.1. 487  
 As for the time; and when that it was eve, . TC.2. 1301  
 Come soupen in his hous with him at eve. . TC.3. 560  
 And she to sooper com, whan it was eve, . TC.3. 595  
 For Goddes love, lat us now sone at eve . TC.5. 481  
 And hider hom I com whan it was eve; . TC.5. 614  
 So tendrely she wep bothe eve and morwe: . TC.5. 725  
 And finally, whan it was waxen eve, . TC.5. 1014  
 The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve, . TC.5. 1142  
 Thou shalt have yet, or hit be eve, . HF.2. 368  
 Come we a-morwe or on eve, . HF.3. 1016  
 And, whan that it is eve, I renne blyve, . LGW. 60  
 To sleen me with your swerd now soone at eve; . LGW. 1321  
 orisonte at eve; and next him succedith . Astr. 198-209  
 To speke of hym at eve or morwe . . . RR. 2847  
 For neither at eve ne at morwe . . . RR. 3028  
 That waketh bothe eve and morwe, . . . RR. 4272

**Eve** *see* **Even**, **Evetime**

**Even**  
 Of his stature he was of evene lengthe, . . . A.Prol. 83  
 If even-song and morwe-song accorde, . . . A.Prol. 830  
 Was evene joynant to the gardyn wal, . . . A.Kn. 1060  
 It is ful fair a man to bere hym evene, . . . A.Kn. 1523  
 As I shal evene juge been, and trewe. . . A.Kn. 1864  
 So evene, withouten variacioun, . . . A.Kn. 2588  
 So evene were they chosen, for to geesse; . . . A.Kn. 2593  
 Ful streight and evene lay his joly shode. . . A.Mil. 3316  
 Whan passed was a year, evene as I gesse, . . . B.ML. 1143  
 and for to stryve with a man of evene strengthe, . B.Mel. 2670-5  
 But on a day, agayn the even-tyde, . . . B.NP. 4262

# Even—Continued

Lyra hir houbonde, upon an even late, . . .	D.WB. 750
How that this fart sholde evene y-deled be	D.Sum. 2249
With evene herte I rede yow tendure . . .	E.Cl. 811
I knowe ynogh, on evene and a-morwe, . .	E.Mch. 1214
Thanne shal she be evene atte fulle alway,	F.Fkl. 1069
Syn it so evene aboven couched was; . .	G.CY. 1200
that is to seyn of his evene Cristene, or	I.Pars. 395-400
thyne evene Cristene. And therefore, . .	I.Pars. 595-600
in entente to deceyven his evene Cristene,	I.Pars. 605-10
his evene Cristene; and therefore speke . .	I.Pars. 805-10
his evene Cristene, and seek to chastise there	I.Pars. 810-5
what he did at even, or on the nyght biforn.	I.Pars. 825-30
Wher-through that I may known even . .	BD. 120
Right even a quarter before day, . . .	BD. 198
I fil asleepe, and therwith even . . .	BD. 275
I trowe, a-rede my dremes even. . . .	BD. 289
Yet sholde he fayle to rekene even . . .	BD. 441
Than fond I sitte even upright . . . .	BD. 451
I stalked even unto his bake, . . . .	BD. 458
Our hertes wern so even a payre . . . .	BD. 1283
I fond it in myn honde ful even, . . .	BD. 1323
Of even myght a pece of yren set, . . .	PF. 149
Hath knyht, with evene nombres of a-cord,	PF. 381
By even acorde, and on hir way they wende;	PF. 668
suffren wyth evene wil in pacience al that is doon	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
good that is born with evene herte whan	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
slaken hir hungri at even with accornes of ookes.	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
and the lowe, and maketh egal evene	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
that falleth at even in the westrene	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
Thow by evene lyke causes enhançant the	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
ne feynen it, ne be evene lik to it, for . .	Bo.5. p.6.
That, or she come, it wil neigh even be.	1875-80
And noht to every man like even; . . .	TC.5. 1137
Right even a-myddes of the weye, . . .	HF.1. 10
in two ilke parties evene distantes fro	HF.2. 206
overkervith him ageyn in evene parties; .	Astr. 75-82
signe is departid in thre evene parties by 10	Astr. 108-15
in the bordure evene amiddes bothe prickes,	Astr. 165-8
evene fro the heved of Aries unto the ende	Astr. 170-4
to declare that A sitte evene over the pool.	Astr. 222-9
ageyn, and abide til that A is evene under	Astr. 251-8
and thilke lyne must hange evene perpendicular	Astr. 251-8
than shalt thou seyn yf A sitte evene over	Astr. 258-62
the pool, and over F sitte evene; and also	Astr. 258-62
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A	Astr. 258-62
att even. Take than the half of 8 and add it	Astr. 258-62
kouche adoun evene upon a smoth grounde, and than	Astr. 301-8
Astrelabie lyve evene south, and the set	Astr. 301-8
departe alle thilke degrees in 8 evene parties,	Astr. 343-50
parties, and take there the evene equacions	Astr. 343-50
an evene grounde, or on an evene ston, or	Astr. 350-8
on an evene stok fixe in the grounde; . .	Astr. 350-8
ley it evene by a level. And in the centre	Astr. 350-8
of the compas styke an evene pyn, or a	Astr. 350-8
sette thy pyn by a plom-rule evene upright,	Astr. 350-8
Take than a compas, and mesure evene the myddel	Astr. 350-8
rule and drawe a strike evene a-lyne, fro	Astr. 350-8
evene direct ageyns the pool artyke. . . .	Astr. 365-8
climat evene ageynst the pool artik is the	Astr. 365-8
of A in the waxe on my label, as evene as I koude	Astr. 378-82
the point of A on my label evene over the	Astr. 382-91
To make joye on even or morowe, . . . .	RR. 347
Envyronyng evene in compas . . . .	RR. 526
Ful evene, and by proporcioun . . . .	RR. 931
Right evene and square; in compassing	RR. 1350
The stalke was even and grene upright,	RR. 3639
Bi evene accorde of everichone, . . . .	RR. 5818
But not lyk even, soth to seyn. . . .	RR. 6144

## Even see Eve, Evensong, Eventide

<b>Evenlike</b>	
atempryht by evenelyke maneres the . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
	1555-60
this liberte be evenelyk in alle thinges.	Bo.5. p.2.
	1655-60

## Evenlike see Even

<b>Evening</b>	
and the ende of the evenyng the . . . .	Astr. 174-9
of the evenyng, that is verrey nyght. . .	Astr. 174-9
altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degrees	Astr. 258-62

<b>Evenly</b>	
gurdouns ne ben nat eveneliche yolden to the	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
'that is eveneliche purposed to the good . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1215-20
For certis evenly, I dar wel seyn, . . . .	RR. 1766
And take evenly ech his parte; . . . .	RR. 5280

## Events

Either on morwes, or on evenes; . . . .	HF.1. 4
---	---------

## Evensong

Til evensong rong, and than they mooste aryse.	E.Mch. 1966
--	-------------

## Evensong see Even

## Eventide

And this was gladly in the eventyde . . .	LGW. 770 var
---	--------------

## Eventide see Even, Eventide

<b>Ever</b>	
And ever honoured for his worthynesse. . .	A.Prol. 50
To lyven in delit was ever his wone, . . .	A.Prol. 335
His berd was shawe as ny as ever he kan;	A.Prol. 538
And ever he rood the hyndreste of oure route.	A.Prol. 622

# Ever—Continued

He moote reherce, as ny as ever he kan, . .	A.Prol. 732
As ever mote I drynke wyn or ale, . . .	A.Prol. 832
And ever shal, til that myn herte sterve. .	A.Kn. 1144
Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde,	A.Kn. 1212
Allas that ever knew I Perotheus! . . .	A.Kn. 1227
For ever-mo, as out of that contree, . . .	A.Kn. 1345
And solitarie he was and ever alone, . .	A.Kn. 1365
And thus he fleeth, as faste as ever he may.	A.Kn. 1475
That ever swich a chaunce sholde falle, . .	A.Kn. 1752
Of women, for they wepen ever in oon; . .	A.Kn. 1771
That ever was any lyves creature; . . .	A.Kn. 2395
And ever mo, un-to that day I dye, . . .	A.Kn. 2412
And if that ever ye shul ben a wyf, . . .	A.Kn. 2796
And ever hath doon, syn that ye first hym knewe,	A.Kn. 3079
And ever a thousand goode ayeins oon badde;	A.Mil. 3155
This Nicholas sat gapyng ever uprighte, .	A.Mil. 3444
And ever gaped upward into the air. . . .	A.Mil. 3473
That trewe love was ever so yvel biset!	A.Mil. 3715
That ilke fruyt is ever longer the wens	A.Rv. 3872
For in oure wyl ther stiketh ever a nayl,	A.Rv. 3877
Oure wyl desirith folie ever in oon; . .	A.Rv. 3880
And ever sithe hath so the tappe y-ronne,	A.Rv. 3893
And drynken ever strong ale atte beste.	A.Rv. 4147
Herdistow ever slyk a sang er now? . . .	A.Rv. 4170
Wha herked ever slyk a ferly thyng? . . .	A.Rv. 4173
For, John, seyde he, 'als ever moot I thryve,	A.Rv. 4177
This John stirte up, as soone as ever he myghte,	A.Rv. 4292
If ever, sithe I highte Hogge of Ware, .	A.Co. 4336
I wol yow telle, as wel as ever I kan, . .	A.Co. 4342
O sodeyn wol that ever att successor	B.ML. 421
Sathan, that ever us waiteth to bigile, . .	B.ML. 582
For they han seyn hire ever so vertuous, .	B.ML. 624
And plesed hym, in al that ever she myghte.	B.ML. 788
As strong as ever he was he is yet now.	B.ML. 831
And ever she preyeth hire child to holde his pees;	B.ML. 866
In hooly werkis ever, as was hir grace. .	B.ML. 980
Who lyved ever in swich delit o day . . .	B.ML. 1135
That ever in oon was comynge to that place.	B.Sh. 1217
That ever was sith that the world bigan, .	B.Sh. 1352
As foul as ever hadde Gensyloun of France!	B.Sh. 1384
And come agayn as soone as ever I may; .	B.Sh. 1430
And I shal paye as soone as ever I may; .	B.Sh. 1607
Saint Nicholas stant ever in my presence,	B.Ph. 1704
Now maystow syngen, folwyng ever in oon	B.Ph. 1770
And ever on Cristes mooder, meeke and kynde,	B.Ph. 1787
For ever upon the ground I se the stare.	B.Th. 1587
to crien and wepen ever longer the moore .	B.Mel. 2165-70
never been accomplished, for ever the moore habun-	
daunce . . . .	B.Mel. 2320-5
myn owene, and ever have doon; . . . .	B.Mel. 2875-80
of al that ever they han, and for to	B.Mel. 3025-30
putte hem in exil for ever. . . .	B.Mel. 3025-30
"Allas!" she seith, "that ever I was shape	B.Mk. 3099
He thanked God, and ever his lyl in feere	B.Mk. 3369
Now wolde God that I myghte slepen ever!	B.Mk. 3626
That ever sholde fallen swich a cas!	B.Mk. 3849
That ever hadde of his hye estaat envye,	B.Mk. 3888
But have hire in await for ever-moo; . .	B.Mk. 3915
And she him pleseth al that ever she may	B.NP. 4060b
Dev. . . .	
Than ever Caton was, so moot I theel! . .	B.NP. 4166
For ever the latter ende of joy is wo. . .	B.NP. 4395
Constant in herte, and ever in bysiness. .	C.Doc. 56
Allas! that ever Apilus the say! . . . .	C.Doc. 227
My theme is alway oon, and ever was, . .	C.Pard. 333
Therefore my theme is yet and ever was, .	C.Pard. 425
And ever the hyer he is of estaat, . . .	C.Pard. 597
Welcome the sixte, whan that ever he shal,	D.WB. 45
Whanne saugh ye ever in any manere age	D.WB. 59
Yet lyved they ever in parfit chastitee. .	D.WB. 141
As ever moot I drynken wyn or ale, . . .	D.WB. 194
A wys womman wol sette hire, ever in oon,	D.WB. 209
That made me that ever I wolde hem chide;	D.WB. 419
And ever shal, unto myn endyng day; . .	D.WB. 507
For ever yet I loved to be gay, . . . .	D.WB. 545
Allas, alas! that ever love was synne!	D.WB. 614
But ever folwede myn appetit, . . . .	D.WB. 623
That ever was me yeven ther-bifoore; . .	D.WB. 631
A frere wol entremette him ever-moo, .	D.WB. 834
Sholde ever so foule disparaged be!	D.WB. 1069
As ever was wyf syn that the world was newe;	D.WB. 1244
This somnour, ever waityng on his pray, .	D.Fri. 1376
And ever enquiryng upon every thyng; . .	D.Fri. 1400
As ferforthly as ever were ye fole!	D.Fri. 1545
'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now?	D.Sum. 2229
And ever it wasteth, litel and litel away.	D.Sum. 2235
And al youre werk, and ever han doon, that we	E.Cl. 107
To wedde me as soone as ever I may. . .	E.Cl. 151
At youre requeste, as ever moot I thryve!	E.Cl. 172
Of his spousaille, as soone as ever he may;	E.Cl. 180
Wedde hire only, if ever he wedde sholde.	E.Cl. 245
And cometh hoom as soone as ever she may;	E.Cl. 277
For though that ever vertuous was she, .	E.Cl. 407
And found hire ever goode,—what neded it	E.Cl. 457
But ever in oon ylike sad and kynde, . .	E.Cl. 602
Now is it worse than ever in al cure age. .	E.Cl. 627
'I have,' quod she, 'seyd thus, and ever shal,	E.Cl. 645
And ever in oon so pacient was she . . .	E.Cl. 677
This markys wondred ever longer the moore .	E.Cl. 687



Ever—Continued

And he continuynge ever in sturdinesse?	E.Cl. 700
Abidyng ever his lust and his plesance	E.Cl. 757
And ever shal, whil that my lyf may dure,	E.Cl. 825
That ever in word or werk I shal repente	E.Cl. 860
Was ever in suspect of hir marriage;	E.Cl. 905
For ever he demed, eith that it bigan,	E.Cl. 906
And voyden hire as soone as ever he myghta.	E.Cl. 910
Hire goost was ever in pleyn humylitee;	E.Cl. 926
And to hire housbonde ever meke and stable.	E.Cl. 931
<i>Auctor.</i> 'O stormy pepel unad, and ever untrewel	E.Cl. 995
Delitynge ever in rumbul that is newe;	E.Cl. 997
Continuynge ever hire innocence overal,	E.Cl. 1048
As wel as ever womman was, assayed,	E.Cl. 1054
But ever answereth at the countretaille.	E.Cl. 1190
That ever I am agast now in myn age,	E.Mch. 1644
As hastily as ever that she myghte,	E.Mch. 1694
Harder than ever Parys dide Eleyn;	E.Mch. 1754
But after mete, as soone as ever I may,	E.Mch. 1913
As ever dide a dogge for the bowe.	E.Mch. 2014
But ever lyve as wydwe in clothes blake,	E.Mch. 2079
That ever was, for neither nyght ne day	E.Mch. 2099
For al that ever he koude poure or pryen,	E.Mch. 2112
If ever I do unto my kyn that shame,	E.Mch. 2197
Why speke ye thus? But men been ever untrewel,	E.Mch. 2203
As ever hool I moote brouke my tresses!	E.Mch. 2308
And made hym se as wel as ever he myghte;	E.Mch. 2356
'I se,' quod he, 'as wel as ever I myghte,	E.Mch. 2384
Allas! quod she, 'that ever I was so kynde.'	E.Mch. 2389
And from a sooth ever wol they weyve.	E.Mch. 2424
Thus muche amounteth al that ever he mente,	F.Sq. 108
This same steede shal bere yow ever moore,	F.Sq. 124
The savour passeth ever longer the moore,	F.Sq. 404
And ever in oon she cryde alwey and shrighthe,	F.Sq. 417
Than ever she dide, and fil to grounde anon,	F.Sq. 473
And ever whil that oon hir sorwe tolde	F.Sq. 495
Keypyng the boundes of my worshipec ever;	F.Sq. 571
Conforten hir in al that ever they may.	F.Fkl. 823
Whiche meenes do no good, but ever anyon?	F.Fkl. 884
That ever was born, but if to greet siknesse,	F.Fkl. 915
Have heer my trouthe, in al that ever I kan.'	F.Fkl. 998
Than ever dide Pamphilus for Galathee.	F.Fkl. 1110
The gretteste that were ever seyn with eye,—	F.Fkl. 1192
Aurelius in al that ever he kan .	F.Fkl. 1256
'Allas!' quod she, 'that ever this sholde happe,	F.Fkl. 1342
Purposynge ever that she wolde deye;	F.Fkl. 1458
And she gan wepen ever longer the moore.	F.Fkl. 1462
'Allas!' quod she, 'that ever I was born!	F.Fkl. 1463
I have wel levere ever to suffre wo,	F.Fkl. 1531
That ever yet I knew in al my lyf.	F.Fkl. 1540
Curseth the tyme that ever he was born.	F.Fkl. 1553
Ful swift and bisy ever, in good werkynge;	G.SN. 116
And brennyng ever in charite ful brighte;	G.SN. 118
As meke as ever was any lamb, to yow!	G.SN. 199
We blondren ever, and pouren in the fir,	G.CY. 670
For ever we lakken oure conclusioun.	G.CY. 672
Of mennes speche ever hadde this Chanoun;	G.CY. 687
That I have no good wher that ever I fare;	G.CY. 733
Lat every man be war by me for ever.	G.CY. 737
Supposynge ever, though we sore smerte,	G.CY. 871
I warne yow wel it is to seken ever;	G.CY. 874
In trust ther-of, from al that ever they hadde.	G.CY. 876
And evermoore, wher that ever they goon,	G.CY. 884
Trouthe is a thyng that I wol ever kepe,	G.CY. 1044
That ever moore delit hath and gladnesse,—	G.CY. 1070
Ever whan I speke of his falshede,	G.CY. 1094
Amonges folk for ever to appeere.	G.CY. 1132
I wol be youre in al that ever I may.'	G.CY. 1248
For he was ever fals in thought and dede,—	G.CY. 1275
And nyght and day dide ever his diligence	H.Mop. 141
For ever this brid wol doon his bisynesse .	H.Mop. 172
For men han ever a likerous appetit,	H.Mop. 189
Thou, and thyn of-sprynge, ever shul be blake,	H.Mop. 299
But ever cri agayn tempest and rayn,	H.Mop. 301
foule and moore in servitude. Ever fro the hyer	
degree	I.Pars. 145-50
ever semeth me that the trompe sowneth	I.Pars. 160-5
drede that ever shal laste.' Loo, heere	I.Pars. 175-80
shal come out of the fyr that ever shal brenne	I.Pars. 180-5
ever the moore everly kynredes that	I.Pars. 205-10
it peyneth him ever as though they	I.Pars. 210-5
is to come, and this drede shal ever dwelle	I.Pars. 220-5
namely, for al that ever he hath desired	I.Pars. 295-300
man may ever have hope of forynnesse, and of	I.Pars. 305-10
God in swich manere that al that ever he dooth	I.Pars. 380-5
nat that ever he rood on oother best.	I.Pars. 435-40
considerynge ever his freletee.	I.Pars. 475-80
save only envye, that ever hath in itself	I.Pars. 490-5
to the devel, that ever rejoyseth hym of	I.Pars. 490-5
dooth al that ever the devel hym	I.Pars. 555-60
that synen ever <i>Placebo</i> . I rekene	I.Pars. 815-20
devel, that ever hath joye that men	I.Pars. 625-30
likned to the devel, that ever been aboute	I.Pars. 640-5
ever redy to the penitent, and is aboven	I.Pars. 695-700
ever shul lasten, and wepyng and	I.Pars. 860-5
or preest, or hospitalliers, and ever the hyer	I.Pars. 890-5
fleschly talentes. And ever the gretter	I.Pars. 915-20
ever the longer that he taried to wariasse	I.Pars. 995-1000
Yift that ever he abood his lyve.	BD. 247
Than ever he wan; and to Juno,	BD. 267

Ever—Continued

By note, that ever man, I trowe,	BD. 303
That ever I herde; for by my trouthe,	BD. 466
Of all the blisse that ever was maked;	BD. 577
My good is harm, and ever mo	BD. 603
She is fals; and ever laghyng	BD. 632
And far-wel al that ever ther is!	BD. 657
Dreddeles I have ever yit	BD. 763
Of ladyes, that ever man with ye	BD. 807
That certes, I trowe that ever-more	BD. 852
But ever me thoughte hir yen seyde,	BD. 875
Me thynketh I se hir ever-mo;	BD. 912
That ever lyved were now a-lyve,	BD. 914
As ever hadde Hester in the Bible,	BD. 986
That ever I knew, or wyste yit,	BD. 1008
That ever hadde Alcipyades,	BD. 1056
That ever was in Babyloyns,	BD. 1060
I wolde ever, withoute drede,	BD. 1072
As ever was Penelope of Grece,	BD. 1080
Ever to be stedfast and trewe,	BD. 1226
'For youre is al that ever ther is	BD. 1231
Our joye was ever y-like newe,	BD. 1287
Had evere in oon a tyme sought to speke,	Pity. 9
Allas the day! that ever hit shulde falle!	Pity. 23
For I have sought hir ever hit besily	Pity. 33
Ye been annexed unto Bountee,	Pity. 72
Allas that ever your renoun is falle so lowe	Pity. 88 var
That love and drede yow ever longer the more;	Pity. 95
And ever set Desire myn herte on fire,	Pity. 101
This is to seyne, I wol be youre ever;	Pity. 113
Ever hath myn hope of refut been in thee,	ABC. 33
But ful of swetnesse and of merci ever,	ABC. 51
This world awaiteth ever on thy goodnesse,	ABC. 111
For ever in you is pitee haboundynge	ABC. 135
That ever so wyde a compas ys my sperel	Mars. 137
Compleynynge ever in on hir departynge,	Mars. 149
Ther as that merci evere shal sojourne,	ABC. 160
And she bynt hir to loven him for ever,	Mars. 48
For ever-more,—how dere I have it boght!—	Mars. 168
Therfor my herte for ever I to her hette,	Mars. 185
Allas! that ever lovers moote endure,	Mars. 198
That he his wages hath for ever-more.	Mars. 244
And myn unwit that ever I clomb so hye.	Mars. 271
Was ever redy to do yow secour;	Mars. 292
Compleyneth hir that ever hath had yow dere;	Mars. 293
That wo is me that ever I was bore;	Comp.L. 43
And al that ever I wolde not, y-wys,	Comp.L. 45
And whilst I lyve I wol ever do so;	Comp.L. 63
I moete yow love, and been ever as trewe	Comp.L. 97
That, ther ever ye fynde, whil ye lyve,	Comp.L. 111
And ever the longer she loved him tenderly,	Anel. 129
To been in love as fals as ever he can;	Anel. 151
But forth, languissynge evere in this estate,	Anel. 178
For ever-more, his lady me to kythe.	Anel. 228
Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure;	PF. 130
The waker goos; the cukkow ever unkynde;	PF. 358
That ever she a-mong hire werkes fond;	PF. 374
Whos I am al and ever wol hir serve,	PF. 419
That like day that ever she me fynde	PF. 433
'Though that his lady ever more be straunge,	PF. 684
Yet late hym serve her ever til he be dede	PF. 685 var
Soth is that I am ever under your yerde,	PF. 640
But certes, how so evere it be of this, I	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
what opene confessioun of felonye hadde evere juges	
so	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
O thou, what so evere thou be that	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
and yif thou maist schewen me that ever any	
man hath	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
* evere the rather that it fletith in large	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
myghtestow evere forgotten, for any	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
halden, how so ever that thynges been,	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
wher so evere it be in any place, be it	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
Ethna that ever brenneth	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5 var
evere have any comaundement over a	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
of as longe tyme as evere the list to	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
flowynge, and evere unknowynge of	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
me nat that evere I was so fre of my	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
but this woot I wel, that who-so-evere	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
mochil as evere the lyst, so that thowe	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
evere seketh to geten that oon of thise,	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
who so evere may knowen thilke light of	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
as longe as evere thei mowen. For which thou	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
thilke thing, what-so-evere it be, by	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
wepyng al that evere he hadde resceyved	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
apertenith to yow alle, who so evere desirerth	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
who so that evere be so overcomen that	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
in erthly thynges), al that evere he hath	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
'Who so that evere,' quod I, 'douteth	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
who so that evere is entechid or defowled with	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5

Ever—Continued

who so evere wene that it be an hard thing to . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1345-50  
hadde foryeten that he evere sawhe, and . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1385-90  
likide to Catoun. Thanne what so evere . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1505-10  
alle fortune, what so evere it be, of hem . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5  
stidefast strengthes. For al that evere is . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5  
for al that evere is I-knowe, it is rather . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
Thou cruel Furie, sorwing evere in peyne! . . . TC.1. 9  
For evere it was, and evere it shal bifalle, . . . TC.1. 236  
Repenting him that he had evere y-japed . . . TC.1. 318  
That in contrarie stonden evere mo. . . TC.1. 418  
The spiryt which that oght evere youris be . . . TC.1. 423 var  
Than evere was Eleyne or Polyxene. . . TC.1. 455  
Or of his peyne, or what-so-evere he thoughte. . . TC.1. 497  
If this be wist, but evere in thyn absence . . . TC.1. 513  
He spak, and called evere in his compleyne . . . TC.1. 541  
Now frend, quod he, 'if evere love or trouthe . . . TC.1. 584  
'For how mighte evere swetnesse han ben knowe . . . TC.1. 638  
Quod Troilus. 'For al that evere ye conne, . . . TC.1. 776  
Whos stomak foules tiren evere mo . . . TC.1. 787  
Nay, nay! but evere in on be fresh and grene . . . TC.1. 816  
'But wel is me that evere I was born, . . . TC.1. 904  
Why she forshapen was; and evere lay . . . TC.2. 66  
'As evere thrive I,' quod this Pandarus . . . TC.2. 120  
'Nay, nay!' quod he, 'as evere mote I thrive, . . . TC.2. 125  
I jape naught, so evere have I Joye! . . . TC.2. 140  
Of gret estat, that evere I saw my live, . . . TC.2. 205  
Your friendship have I founden evere yit; . . . TC.2. 240  
And wrye you in that mantel evere mol . . . TC.2. 280  
Who say evere or this so dul a man?' . . . TC.2. 548  
Right of himself, that evere was bigonne; . . . TC.2. 779  
For evere som mistrust or nice strif . . . TC.2. 780  
For evere mo myn hertes lust to rentel . . . TC.2. 830  
That evere was, and leest with harm disteyned. . . TC.2. 840  
And his in me, that it shal evere laste: . . . TC.2. 873  
'For, parde, God wot, I have evere yit . . . TC.2. 995  
That evere was, with alle his fingres five, . . . TC.2. 1032  
That evere I say! Lat be this nice fare! . . . TC.2. 1144  
But, for al that that evere I may deserve, . . . TC.2. 1153  
That evere I wrot, ye, al or any del!'— . . . TC.2. 1214  
In al that evere I may, and God to fore— . . . TC.2. 1409  
But evere-mo 'Allas' was his refreyne, . . . TC.2. 1571  
For for oo fyn is al that evere I telle. . . TC.2. 1596  
To ben her frend in al that evere they mighten. . . TC.2. 1624  
And poked evere his nece newe and newe, . . . TC.3. 116  
And evere mo desiren freshly newe . . . TC.3. 143  
Have evere sithen don my businesse . . . TC.3. 244  
That evere wiste that she hilde amis. . . TC.3. 270  
Dide in this cas that evere was bigonne, . . . TC.3. 279  
Han evere thus proverbied to us yonge, . . . TC.3. 293  
For evere-more unto my lives endel . . . TC.3. 392  
She thonked God she evere with him mette, . . . TC.3. 474  
Was evere y-like prest and diligent; . . . TC.3. 485  
That Pandarus that evere did his myght . . . TC.3. 512 var  
'But, gode nece, if I mighte evere plese . . . TC.3. 631  
And evere mo so sternelych it ron . . . TC.3. 677 var  
And evere bet and bet shal til I sterve. . . TC.3. 714  
As evere dide woman, if him like.' . . . TC.3. 811  
That evere he com ther, or that he was born; . . . TC.3. 1073  
And evere-mo on this night you recorde, . . . TC.3. 1179  
And seide, 'O swete, as evere mote I gon, . . . TC.3. 1206  
What man,' quod he, 'was evere thus at ese . . . TC.3. 1279  
That evere I say, deyneyth her herte reste? . . . TC.3. 1281  
Was evere yit y-veve him swich delit . . . TC.3. 1376  
And evere mo, whan that hem fil to speke . . . TC.3. 1401  
That evere was, the sothe for to telle, . . . TC.3. 1598  
To drenchen erthe and al for evere-mo; . . . TC.3. 1761  
Allas! that they sholde evere cause finde . . . TC.4. 19  
That endeles compleinen evere in peyne, . . . TC.4. 23  
But evere dye and nevere fully sterve . . . TC.4. 280 var  
Body that evere mighte on grounde go? . . . TC.4. 304  
As to my doom, that evere saw ruine . . . TC.4. 387  
As evere she was, shal I finde in som route, . . . TC.4. 403  
Took litel hede of al that evere he mente; . . . TC.4. 433  
For which for what that evere may by-falle . . . TC.4. 499 var  
That evere was; for time is that I sterve, . . . TC.4. 517  
The observaunces evere in your absence . . . TC.4. 783  
How mighte it evere al red ben or y-songe . . . TC.4. 799  
Eyl who say evere a wis-man faren so? . . . TC.4. 1087  
Seying, 'allas, that evere they were born!' . . . TC.4. 1251  
That we shul evere-mo togedere dwelle, . . . TC.4. 1322  
Among the men of armes evere in fere? . . . TC.4. 1363  
And was in purpos evere to ben trewe; . . . TC.4. 1420  
Thus wryten thow that evere the jestes knewe . . . TC.4. 1421 var  
His herte mis-foryaf him evere-mo. . . TC.4. 1426  
'I n'ot if pees shal evere-mo bitide; . . . TC.4. 1464  
For evere in oon, as for to live in reste, . . . TC.4. 1602  
For I am evere a-gast, for-why men rede . . . TC.4. 1644  
Was wayting on his lady evere more . . . TC.5. 24  
Than evere more in languor thus to drye? . . . TC.5. 42  
To whom for evere mo myn herte I dowel . . . TC.5. 230  
No wonder is; and, though ich evere playne . . . TC.5. 418  
I shal arise as sone as evere I may; . . . TC.5. 422  
Was evere his live, and ful of heigh largesse, . . . TC.5. 436  
As for as any wight hath evere went, . . . TC.5. 444  
For evere in oon his herte pietus . . . TC.5. 451  
On her was evere al that his herte thoughte, . . . TC.5. 453

Ever—Continued

She wolde come as sone as evere she mighte. . . TC.5. 511  
That evere derk in torment night by night, . . . TC.5. 640  
And seide, 'Y-wis, me dredeth evere mo . . . TC.5. 663  
For now is wors than evere yit I wen'del . . . TC.5. 693  
For evere on love han wrecches had envye! . . . TC.5. 756  
For that that some men blamen evere yit, . . . TC.5. 760  
With al the sleighte and al that evere he can, . . . TC.5. 773  
And with her riche beaute evere more . . . TC.5. 818  
Sholde evere spille a quarter of a tere, . . . TC.5. 880 em  
And evere shal whil I to live have space, . . . TC.5. 942  
That evere was, and on the worthiest! . . . TC.5. 1057  
That evere I say, to serven faithfully, . . . TC.5. 1076  
And my good-word, al mighte I liven evere! . . . TC.5. 1081  
Thise porters ben unconning evere mo, . . . TC.5. 1139  
And held with him of al that evere he leyde: . . . TC.5. 1171  
Have I non had, but evere wors bigon . . . TC.5. 1328  
Fro day to day desiring evere more . . . TC.5. 1356  
Than evere ich hadde, encressen in me joye. . . TC.5. 1382  
That evere weren, kindest and the beste: . . . TC.5. 1529  
With al myn herte, of mercy evere I preye, . . . TC.5. 1861  
Adam Scryveyn, if evere it thee bifalle . . . Adam. 1  
That is and was, and evere shal, . . . HF.1. 82  
Of golde werke, then I sawgh ever. . . HF.1. 127  
Allas, that evere hadde routhe . . . HF.1. 332  
Eek, thogh I myghte endure ever, . . . HF.1. 353  
On al that evere he myghte swere, . . . HF.1. 422  
As for as evere I myghte see, . . . HF.1. 483  
Withoute guerdoun evere yit, . . . HF.2. 111  
Than evere cornes were in graunges; . . . HF.2. 190  
But men seyn, 'What may evere laste?' . . . HF.3. 57  
As evere mowes were in apes. . . HF.3. 716  
As wysly be thou evere blythe.' . . . HF.3. 770  
For wel I wyste evere yit, . . . HF.3. 807  
More than ever hit spoken was. . . HF.3. 977  
Than ever hit was, [hit] went anon . . . HF.3. 993  
As ever vessel was with lyes. . . HF.3. 1040  
And evere ilike faire, and freshe of hewe. . . LGW. 55  
And I love it, and evere ylike newe, . . . LGW. 56  
And evere shal, til that myn herte dye; . . . LGW. 57  
As sone as evere the sonne gynneth weste, . . . LGW. 61  
I prey to God that evere falle hir faire. . . LGW. 277  
And evere an hunderede goode ageyn on badde,— . . . LGW. 289  
Had ever in this wide worlde y-bee; . . . LGW. 334  
That ben as trewe as ever was any steel? . . . LGW. 399  
And evere have reward to his owen degre. . . LGW. 800  
That ever woman wolde be so trewe . . . LGW. 907  
Than ever hadde Piramus and Tesbe. . . LGW. 975  
That ever was y-formed by nature; . . . LGW. 1064  
That ever swiche a noble man as hee . . . LGW. 1246  
As he that had hire loved ever his lyfe, . . . LGW. 1253  
And more riches than ever was in Troye. . . LGW. 1389  
For ever as tender a capon eteth the fox, . . . LGW. 1517  
And with hem deled ever lenger the more, . . . LGW. 1577  
And ever kept hir chaste, as for his wyf; . . . LGW. 1659  
And ever in love a chefe traytour he was; . . . LGW. 1709  
Is holden good of al that evere hir knowe. . . LGW. 1871  
A seynt, and evere hir day y-halved dere, . . . LGW. 1986  
For him, as evere I was for any man; . . . LGW. 2070  
And if I evere clayme other degre, . . . LGW. 2131  
As evere of gentil wymen is the wone . . . LGW. 2187  
'Allas,' quod she, 'that evere I was wrought: . . . LGW. 2531  
And moste honour that evere yow shal befall. . . LGW. 2575  
That was in love as fals as evere hym lyst. . . LGW. 2634  
And wirke after thy wiser evere mo. . . LGW. 2669  
And he shal slepe as longe as evere the leste; . . . Fort. 70  
This world hath evere resteles travayle; . . . Ven. 15  
That I am his for ever, I him assure, . . . Ven. 45  
Thus be we evere in drede and sufferyng; . . . Ven. 60  
Chese the beste that evere on erthe wente. . . Buk. 10  
Of Sathanas, on which he gnaweth ever; . . . W.Unc. 6 var  
To newe thinges your lust is Ever so kene . . . W.Unc. 17  
For ever in chaungyng stant your sikernes, . . . Comp.A. 2  
That in this world was evere yit lvyng . . . Comp.A. 2  
Durst evere thynken in so by a place, . . . Comp.A. 52  
As to my dom that evere was lvyng, . . . Comp.A. 71  
Lothet of anything that evere was loth . . . Comp.A. 78  
Ever have I been, and shal, how-so I wende . . . Bal.Co. 3  
Though that I sholde in your presence ben ever, . . . Bal.Co. 7  
Ever tawayte, and ay be wher ye were, . . . Astr. 32-40  
cros (+) where as evere moo generally is . . . Astr. 127-22  
This chapitre is so general evere in oon . . . Astr. 127-32  
general rule, ones for evere. And whan . . . Astr. 139-45  
And thus lerned I to knowe onys for evere . . . Astr. 145-50  
warne the for evere:—Ne make the nevere . . . Astr. 193-8  
day, generally for evere. What nedith more . . . Astr. 198-209  
And evere as the sonne clymbith . . . Astr. 218-22  
ylike atte midday for evere. . . Astr. 289-94  
for evere. And alle the signes fro . . . RR. 203  
For covetise is evere wode . . . RR. 373  
That it in one poynt dwelleth ever; . . . RR. 798  
I pray to god evere falle hir faire. . . RR. 1560  
The water is evere fresh and newe . . . RR. 1593  
For evere in which half that ye be . . . RR. 1670  
But evere I dredde me to repente, . . . RR. 1794  
For evere the body must be ladde . . . RR. 1809  
But evere the heed was left bihynde, . . . RR. 2022  
That who evere ententyf be . . . RR. 2237  
That they evere speke good of thee; . . . RR. 2295  
For evere of love the sikernes



**Ever—Continued**

For men shude, where so evere they be,	RR. 2308
That evere, withoute repentance,	RR. 2356
The latter evere shall thou brenne,	RR. 2475
That evere she shall my lady be?	RR. 2625
If evere thou knewe of love distresse,	RR. 2643
Er evere dawning thou maist see,	RR. 2648
Or hoolc, or reft what evere it were,	RR. 2661
But evere I dradde blamed to be,	RR. 2974
That evere my lyf I wratthed you,	RR. 3407
Who evere like it, well or ille,	RR. 3422
As hooly yowes as evere he can;	RR. 3434
For evere the fayrer that it was,	RR. 3552
Yit evere among, sothly to seyne,	RR. 3647
That Bialacoi hadde evere in thought	RR. 3771
Hath taught hym evere to be	RR. 3888
Wole evere glad and joyfull be	RR. 3891
For evere I drede me of tresoun.	RR. 3898
And feller eke than evere he was.	RR. 3946
Discordant evere fro armonye,	RR. 4103
That he evere so bisie is	RR. 4247
That evere he lyveth in woo and drede.	RR. 4275
I wote no more than wist [I] ever;	RR. 4296
How evere they myght, withoute blame,	RR. 4793
But how that evere the game go	RR. 4971
But what-son-evere thou theyfelle,	RR. 5027
How faire chere that evere she make	RR. 5041
But evere abidist in sorwe and werre,	RR. 5057
He thenkith nought that evere he shall	RR. 5102
For evere in herte thenkith he,	RR. 5102
That laste evere in covetyng,	RR. 5621
And therfore she wole hate hym evere.	RR. 5642
Ladyes shullen evere so curteis be,	RR. 5714
If ever I knewe her cruelte,	RR. 5830
But nedely, how so evere it be,	RR. 6031
In what habit that evere they go,	RR. 6090
What covenant that ever I make,	RR. 6117
How high that evere his heed he shere	RR. 6153
Or what herberwe that ever I take,	RR. 6170
Or what Semblant that evere I make,	RR. 6196
Or what estate that evere they bere	RR. 6201
All folk where evere they founde be;	RR. 6202
To susteyne evere the loyalle,	RR. 6216
And evere holde, and so maytene;	RR. 6368
That jangeth evere in audyence,	RR. 6783
Everich (oon) see Every (one)	RR. 7199
Everlasting	RR. 7538
that is to seyn, everelastyng.	

B. Mel. 2700-5	
----------------	--

**Evermo**

Y-fetered in his prisoun evermo.	A. Kn. 1229
At ones, though ye figheten evermo.	A. Kn. 1836
Thy temple wol I worshiþe evermo,	A. Kn. 2251
O parfit joye, lastyng evermo.	A. Kn. 3072
For jalous folk ben perilous evermo;	A. Ry. 3961
But evermo, wher so I go or ryde,	A. Ry. 4238
That, save the joye that lasteth evermo,	B. M.L. 1076
O Alma redemptoris evermo.	B. P.L. 1744
For though I write or tolde yow evermo	B. M.K. 3843
Looke that thyh herte be murie evermo.	B. N.P. 4005
For evermo; therfore for Cristes sake	C. Dec. 81
His olde wyf lay smyllynge evermo,	D. W.B. 1086
But she—ylike sad for evermo—	E. Cl. 754
Withouten feyntynge, and shal evermo;	E. Cl. 970
And that the nyght wolde lasten evermo.	E. Mch. 1763
That hadde an hand upon hire evermo;	E. Mch. 2103
But on his wyf his thought was evermo.	E. Mch. 2350
shal evermo bigynne, and hir defaute	I. Pars. 215-20
wol evermo quyen agayn when it is	I. Pars. 545-50
that rejoycen hem evermo everich of	I. Pars. 1075-80
And for that hir thought evermo	BD. 81
Or elles I am lost for evermo!	TC. 3. 1426
But evermo, lo, this is thy manere	TC. 4. 284
And evermo me thinketh thus, that she	TC. 4. 1110
My name of trouthe in love for evermo!	TC. 5. 1055
And evermo of love enditest,	HF. 2. 126
And multiplying evermo,	HF. 2. 293
And evermo, eternally	HF. 3. 313
And evermo, so swyft as thought,	HF. 3. 634
And evermo with more encrees.	HF. 3. 884
And that encreasyng evermo,	HF. 3. 987
For evermo; [ther] is non other mene.	Merc. B. 86
that the heved of Cancre turnith evermo	Astr. 65-70
whiche turnith evermo the hevedes of.	Astr. 70-5
that evermo thys Cercle Equinoxial turnith	Astr. 70-5
of the clokke, for evermo the arisyng	Astr. 75-82
of evermo consentrik upon the same cercle.	Astr. 100-8
lyne is evermo the weye of the sonne.	Astr. 132-9
experience for evermo in whiche manere	Astr. 188-93
that evermo generally the houre inequal	Astr. 188-93
of bordure is evermo answering to the degrees	Astr. 188-93
Understonde wel that evermo, fro the	Astr. 198-209
But to the bothoun evermo.	RR. 1761
And evermo that me was woo,	RR. 1787

**Evermo see Ever, Mo**

**Evermore**

And evermoore he hadde a sovereyn pry.	A. Prol. 67
For evermoore; ther may no gold hem quite.	A. Kn. 1032
Lyve in Atthenes evermoore unknowe,	A. Kn. 1406
As wisly as I shal for evermoore,	A. Kn. 2234

**Evermore—Continued**

And I shal make us sauf for evermoore.	B. M.L. 343
'Welcome the sonde of Crist for evermoore,	B. M.L. 760
For, evermoore we moote stonde in drede	B. Sh. 1427
for evermoore." Saint Jame eek seith, "If	B. Mel. 2305-10
evermoore mekely and devoutly preyen,	B. Mel. 2490-5
shal yvel bityde." Thanne shal ye evermoore cowntre-	B. Mel. 2505-10
wayte	C. Pard. 683
Both redy for to meete hym evermoore;	E. Cl. 868
And eek my wedding ryng, for evermoore.	E. Mch. 2086
That he nas jalous evermoore in con.	F. Sq. 20
Pitous and just, and evermoore yliche;	F. Sq. 109
But evermoore hir mooste wonder was	F. Sq. 212
"Myn herte," quod oon, "is evermoore in drede;	F. Sq. 429
Of fremde land, and evermoore, as she stood,	F. Sq. 530
That evermoore myn honour and renoun	F. P.L. 1555
And she was to hym trewe for evermoore.	G. Cy. 584
And evermoore, where that evere they goon,	G. Cy. 957
That we concluden evermoore amys.	G. Cy. 959
And in oure madnesse evermoore we rave;	BD. 686
For evermoore I trowe trewely,	BD. 1232
For evermoore, myn herte swete!	Comp. L. 46
That finde I redy to me evermoore;	Anel. 246
That I have seid, be seid for evermoore.	Anel. 343
I yve hit up for now and evermoore;	PR. 185
There as ther swetnesse evermoore y-now is;	TC. 5. 1733
And God wol, I wol hate her evermoore!	L.G.W. 1239
For evermoore, while that hem laste lyfe.	L.G.W. 2035
For evermoore, til that myn herte sterve.	L.G.W. 2336
Ful prively in prison evermoore,	Comp. A. 90
And yit wol I evermoore hir serve	
cercle and the right orisonte; and evermoore the arch	
is there	Astr. 277-84
and these signes arisen evermoore	Astr. 294-301
to Sagittarie. And thus evermoore 2	Astr. 294-301
there thi lyne meridional for evermoore as	Astr. 350-8
And nota that evermoore of any 2 cytes	Astr. 358-62
"For evermoore gladly," as I rede,	RR. 1819
For evermoore thou neighest nere,	RR. 2472
For though thou love thus evermoore,	RR. 3445
And langwished evermoore,	RR. 3486
For how shult I evermoore hym senef	RR. 4516
But men this thenken evermoore;	RR. 4840
And Youthe is redy evermoore	RR. 4965
For who is frend loveth evermoore.	RR. 5520
And sette evermoore his bisyneße	RR. 5595
But evermoore pore and indigent,	RR. 5695
He hath hir wrath for evermoore;	RR. 5832

**Evermore see Ever**

**Every (specimens)**

And specially, from every shires ende	A. Prol. 15
And everich hostiler and tappestere	A. Prol. 241
By water he sente hem hoom to every lond.	A. Prol. 400
Everich a word, if it be in his charge,	A. Prol. 733
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute,	A. Kn. 690
And everich of us take his aventure.	A. Kn. 1186
That everich of you shal goon where hym leste	A. Kn. 1848
But don on knees wende every maner wight	A. Kn. 1875
As though a storm sholde bresten every bough;	A. Kn. 1980
That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes bryng,	A. Kn. 2096
For every wight that lovede chivalrye	A. Kn. 2106
And hast in every regne and every lond	A. Kn. 2375
Som tyme an ende ther is of every dede,	A. Kn. 2636
To yow aboven every creature,	A. Kn. 2769
Blesse this hous from every wikked wight	A. M.L. 3484
They tolden every man that he was wood,	A. M.L. 3833
Reported was, with every circumstance,	B. M.L. 152
To serve and plesse everich in that place,	B. M.L. 531
Of this baar witness everich in that hous,	B. M.L. 628
In sighte of every body in that place!	B. M.L. 672
And every wight hateth hir compaignye.	B. M.L. 756
Ruest on every reweful in distresse.	B. M.L. 854
Everich of hem dooth oother greet honour;	B. M.L. 1004
Thou hast ynough in every maner wise,	B. Sh. 1435
And nat on wast, bistowed every deel;	B. Sh. 1609
Whan seyde was al this miracle, every man	B. Th. 1881
"As thus; ye woot that every Eyangelist	B. Mel. 2133
everi man oghte to doon his diligence	B. Mel. 3090-5
And knew God lord of every creature.	B. M.K. 3812
That every wight that hath discrecioun	B. M.K. 3822
Wol every wyke, er that the cok hym croweth,	C. Pard. 362
And everich of these riotoures ran	C. Pard. 768
It is an honour to everich that is heer	C. Pard. 931
Al this sentence me liketh every deel.	D. W.B. 162
And therfore every man this tale I telle,—	D. W.B. 413
In every bush or under every tree,	D. W.B. 879
"Eek every wight woot this as wel as I,	D. W.B. 1133
And she obeyed hym in every thyng	D. W.B. 1255
By God! I shal hym quiten every grot!	D. Fri. 1292
Task heede of every word that I yow seye,	E. Cl. 475
She loved hir children best in every wyse.	E. Cl. 695
I may nat doon as every plowman may,—	E. Cl. 799
That every man that halt hym worth a leek,	E. Mch. 1350
At every cours thanne cam loud mynstralcy	E. Mch. 1718
At every tyme he looked on hir face;	E. Mch. 1761
And ful of joye and blisse is every man,—	E. Mch. 1771
That freendes everych oother moot obeye,	F. Fkl. 762
For every word men may nat chide or pleyne.	F. Fkl. 776
Frey hire to synken every rok adoun	F. Fkl. 1073
Quyit every surement and every bond	F. Fkl. 1534

# Every (specimens)—Continued

Every seconde or thridde day she faste	G.S.N. 139
Every man semeth a Salomon; . . .	G.C.Y. 961
Of every ordre some shewe is, <i>pardes</i> , . . .	G.C.Y. 995
God sende every tre man boote of his bale. <i>Amen.</i>	G.C.Y. 1481
For every man save thou hath toold his tale.	I.Pars. 25
ordeyned that everich of thisse foure	I.Pars. 280-5
every thyng, save God of hevenc, . . .	I.Pars. 365-70
touched in this trefice, everich of hem	I.Pars. 955-60
And engene, everich in his wyse, . . .	BD. 301
And every tre stood by him-selfe, . . .	BD. 419
And be-thenke me every-dell, . . .	BD. 697
I fond hit redy every morwe, . . .	BD. 1255
And God yewe every wyght joye of his make!	Mars. 154
of Thebes and grece and everiche other to kille	Anel. 53 <i>var</i>
On every bough the brides herde I syng, . . .	PF. 190
And everich of hem did his besy cure, . . .	PF. 369
After your kynde, everich as yow lyketh, . . .	PF. 401
To every folke Nature yaf his make, . . .	PF. 667
and everich man of hem hadde boren away	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
ravyssche everyche man for his part, . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
is throwen adoun for every litle thyng, . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
moeyngs ben covenable to everyche of hem?	Bo.3. p.11.

feyth and here accord everiche of hem of othir,'

And of thisse thinges certes everiche of hem	Bo.3. p.12.
Thanne synk that everiche of thisse	1110-5
yit thilke same men seken to sleen everiche of hem	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
	Bo.4. m.4.

ordeyneth hem everiche in here merites	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
and everyche by hym-selfe). . .	Bo.5. m.3.

In every perill which that is to drede, . . .	TC.1. 84
In thilke large temple on every side, . . .	TC.1. 185
And ay of Loves servants every while, . . .	TC.1. 328
Whenne every torment and adversite, . . .	TC.1. 404
That everich other charge he sette at nought;	TC.1. 444
That am refus of every creature?	TC.1. 570
By his contrarie is every thing declared,	TC.1. 637
To every maner wight in som degree?	TC.1. 844
'Thank ek how eldy wasteth every houre	TC.2. 393
'In every thing I wot ther li'ith mesure:	TC.2. 715
And every wight out at the dore him dighte,	TC.2. 948
For love, that everich other day I faste!	TC.2. 1166
For every wo ye shal recovere a blisse.—	TC.3. 181
Unwist of every wight but of Pandare?	TC.3. 603
For love of God, take every woman hede	TC.3. 1224
For mine wordes, here and every part,	TC.3. 1331
And everich egle ben the dowres fere,	TC.3. 1496
Her wordes alle and every countenance,	TC.3. 1542
He rist him up, and every dore he shette	TC.4. 232
Shal bringen us the pees on every side;	TC.4. 1518
For everich other way ye can recorde,	TC.5. 170
And ye so fair, that everich of them alle	TC.5. 635
And when he was from every mannes sighte,	TC.5. 1217
And ek from every compaigne he fledde;	TC.5. 1274
Ther every day with lif myself I shende.'	HF.1. 1
God turne us every drede to gode!	HF.1. 47
Of everiche of her adventures, . . .	HF.1. 279
For this shal every woman fynde, . . .	HF.1. 348
Over al this londe, on every tonge, . . .	HF.1. 351
O, sooth is, every thyng is wist, . . .	HF.2. 1
Now herkeneth every maner man, . . .	HF.2. 288
Every cercle causyng other, . . .	HF.2. 309
Everich air in other stereth, . . .	HF.2. 341
That every speche of every man, . . .	HF.3. 361
Tho stoden forth on every rowe, . . .	HF.3. 551
Throughouten every region, . . .	HF.3. 718
That every wight gan on hem shoute,	HF.3. 954
Rounded everich in othes ere	HF.3. 1057
And everyche cride, 'What thing is that?'	LGW. 719
The name of everyche gan to othes sprynge,	LGW. 1608
Withoute boke, with everyche observance,	LGW. 1932
And every thridde yere, withouten doute,	LGW. 2381
In armes everych of hem other taketh;	Form.A. 48
Everich of hem his feith to other kepte,	Astr. 11-5
him feithe berith and obeith, everiche in	Astr. 45-50
ben everiche of hem considred of 60	Astr. 108-15
everiche of these 12 signes hath respecte	Astr. 236-40
nathelous som tyme is everiche of these	Astr. 294-301
Signes and everiche of hem arisith in more	Astr. 344-301
Capricorne obeyen everiche of hem til	Astr. 393-50
of 3 houses; for ley this label over everiche of these	RR. 1106
begynnyn of everiche of these same houses	RR. 1018
In everiche was a besaut-wight, . . .	RR. 2368
That men in everiche myght se, . . .	RR. 4261
Everiche shal have but litle parte;	RR. 5729
Everiche of hem hath somme vice;	RR. 5863
Everiche man shulde be seke, . . .	RR. 5869
Doune shall the castell every-delle, . . .	RR. 7464
If everiche do his entent, . . .	RR. 7623
Everyche of hem wolde good man seme;	
And every-where that [he] you meteth	

## Everydel

Hire girdles and hir pouches everydeell, . . .	A.Prol. 368
Whan Nicholas had don this everydeell, . . .	A.Mil. 3303
And payed for the soper everydeell, . . .	A.Rv. 4315
That I consente and conferme everydeell, . . .	E.Mch. 1508
And in whos face, and terme, and everydeell, . . .	F.Fkl. 1288

# Everydel—Continued

I had be dolen everydel, . . .	BD. 222
And over-loked hit everydel, . . .	BD. 232
And it was sooth, for everydel, . . .	BD. 845
Hit drew and took up everydel, . . .	BD. 863
These were hir maners everydel, . . .	BD. 1013
And I hoodly hirs, and everydel, . . .	BD. 1040
Top and tail, and everydel, . . .	HF.2. 372
And found that hit was everydeell, . . .	HF.3. 39
The botme paved everydell, . . .	RR. 126
Ful long and brood, and everydell Enclosed was,	RR. 137
And sore abieth she everydell, . . .	RR. 272
His garnement was everydell Y-portreid,	RR. 896
With offrays leyed was everydeell, . . .	RR. 1076
Sene the remenaunt everydell, . . .	RR. 1596
For who considreth everydeell, . . .	RR. 2469
For love is foly everydell, . . .	RR. 3271
And leve the tother everydele; . . .	RR. 5308
Might it warne hym everydele, . . .	RR. 7655

## Everydel see Deal

## Everyone

So hadde I spoken with hem everychon, . . .	A.Prol. 31
Greet chiere made oure hoost us everichon, . . .	A.Prol. 747
Whan that hir names rad were everichon, . . .	A.Kn. 2595
And namely the gentils everichon, . . .	A.Mil. 3113
And sithen hath be spoken of everichone, . . .	B.ML. 58
'Lories,' she seyde, 'ye knowen everichon,	B.ML. 320
The sowdan and the crislen everichone!	B.ML. 439
Duchesses, and ye ladies everichone!	B.ML. 653
As mased folk they stoden everichone,	B.ML. 678
Eft were his lettres stolen everichon, . . .	B.ML. 792
And seyde, 'Good men, herkeneth, everichon!	B.Sh. 1164
And crieth, 'Sies the dogges everichon, . . .	B.MK. 3089
This is to seyn, the prynces everichon; . . .	B.Mk. 3277
That was the wiseste child of everychon, . . .	B.Mk. 3345
And thus he seyde unto us everichon, . . .	B.NP. 4009
And thou shalt kisse my relikes everychon,—	C.Pard. 1442
I shreve this shrifte-fadres everychoon!	D.Fri. 944
And in his ers they crepten everychon;	D.Sum. 1698
He planned awey the names everichon, . . .	D.Sum. 1758
And eek the othere preestes everichon, . . .	D.Sum. 1895
His mynde and eek his lymes everichon."	D.Sum. 2055
This word seyde he unto us everychon, . . .	E.Mch. 1484
By proces, as ye knowen everichoon, . . .	F.Fkl. 829
Of Britaigne weren y-vooyed everichon, . . .	F.Fkl. 1159
That vooyed were thisse rokkes everichon, . . .	F.Fkl. 1301
And whan we been togidres everichoon, . . .	G.CY. 960
Of nobles fette, and took hem everichon	G.CY. 1365
The philosophes sworn were everychoon, . . .	G.CY. 1464
And eek thy white fetheres everichon; . . .	H.Mop. 296
And pulled his white fetheres everychon,	H.Mop. 304
Seyde in this wise, "Lordynges everichoon,	I.Pars. 15
That was hir trust aboven everychon, . . .	TC.1. 154
As was Criseyde, as folk seyde everychone	TC.1. 176
So mote her sorwes passen everychon, . . .	TC.1. 847
And seyde, that "Loves servants everychone	TC.1. 912
And as hem oughte arisen everychon, . . .	TC.2. 1508
Telle me which thou wilt of everychon, . . .	TC.3. 412
Ben wardein of your women everychone, . . .	TC.3. 665
'And Troilus, my clothes everychon, . . .	TC.4. 778
In her, and othre joyes everychone, . . .	TC.4. 867
But to the pitous Goddes everychone, . . .	TC.4. 949
But that free choise is given us everychoon, . . .	TC.4. 971
Defende! And to thy mercy, everichoon, . . .	TC.5. 1867
Thus we be served everichone, . . .	HF.1. 337
And seyde, they ben everychon, . . .	HF.3. 670
Nay, ye shul lyven everychoon! . . .	HF.3. 627
And fel on knees everychon, . . .	HF.3. 682
'Fy on yow,' quod she, 'everychoon!	HF.3. 686
And to begile hire wardeynes everychone, . . .	LGW. 780
That aldermoste he loved of everychon, . . .	LGW. 2567
And alderlast of everychon, . . .	RR. 449
And stronge poynted everychoon, . . .	RR. 944
Can putt hem everychone in blame, . . .	RR. 4268
Bi evene accorde of everichone, . . .	RR. 5818
We hate hym deedly everichone, . . .	RR. 6925
And grete wodes everichon, . . .	RR. 6997

## Everything

And everything com him to remembraunce, . . .	TC.5. 562
Men shal not wenen everything a lye, . . .	LGW. 12

## Everything see Every, Thing

## Everywhere

Were payens, and that contree everywhere; . . .	B.ML. 534
In word and werk, bothe heere and everywhere, . . .	E.Cl. 167
Aboven alle, and over alle, everywhere; . . .	G.S.N. 209
That have I redy, unsoght, everywhere, . . .	Pity. 104

## Everywhere see Where

## Evetyde

And this was gladly in the evetyde, . . .	LGW. 770
---	----------

## Evidences

by certeyne evidences thyn abilitie to, . . .	Astr. 1-5
---	-----------

## Evidently

his mysknowynge shall seen more evidently, . . .	Bo.3. m.11.
	1045-50
And thilke power scheweth ful evidently, . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1245-50

## Evil

23. Conclusio. To prove evidently the, . . .	Astr. 251-8
--	-------------

God helpe me so, me list ful yvele pleye.'	A.Kn. 1127
Of yvel entente, but for I moot reberce, . . .	A.Mil. 3173



**Evil—Continued**

That trewe love was ever so yvel biseit!	A.Mil. 3715
'Hym thar nat wene wel that yvele dooth,'	A.Rv. 4320
By redy tokene,—and heeld hym yvele apayed	B.Sh. 1580
What, yvel thedam on his monkes snowte!	B.Sh. 1595
What may youre yvel entente yow availle?	B.Pri. 1768
'Yvele shal have that yvele wol deserve';	B.Pri. 1822
'Hooste,' quod I, 'ne beth nat yvele apayd,	B.Th. 1897
hym shal yvel bityde." Thanne shul ye	B.Mel. 2505-10
for Cassidore seith that as yvele dooth he	B.Mel. 2715-20
"He overcometh in an yvel manere that	B.Mel. 3055-60
Comth ofte tyme of yvel entencoun;	C.Pard. 408
And prechoun on thy bench with yvel preef:	D.WB. 247
I praye that noon of ye be yvele apayd,—	D.Fri. 1282
'My lord,' quod he, 'be ye nat yvele apayd,	D.Sum. 2246
But as for me, I seye that yvele it sit	E.Cl. 460
Thogh thyn array be badde and yvel biseye,	E.Cl. 965
Yours doom is fals, youre constance yvele preeveth,	E.Cl. 1000
'Be now namore agast, ne yvele apayed;	E.Cl. 1052
I prey yow that ye be nat yvele apayd.'	E.Mch. 1565
God helpe me so, as I am yvele apayd.	E.Mch. 2392
Every man chit and halt hym yvele apayd.	G.CY. 921
That ther was never man yet yvele apayd	G.CY. 1049
A tyeve of silver—yvele moot he chevel!	G.CY. 1225
My sone, of muchel spekyng yvele avysed,	H.Mcp. 335
A tale of which he is now yvele apayd.	H.Mcp. 358
the charge of yvel usage; and therfore	I.Pars. 90-5
that is moore it is of yvel,' seith Crist.	I.Pars. 590-5
And yet me lyst right evel to pleye,—	BD. 239
He ferde thus evel ther he seet,	BD. 500
Ful evel reheren hit I can,	BD. 1203
And noght al only for his evel fare,	Pity. 62
And therfor, swete, ne beth nat yvel apayd.	Comp.L. 64
What was that word, or make him evel apaid;	Anel. 123
'May god don evel?' quod sche,	Bo.3. p.12.
	1095-1100
'Thanne is evel no thing,' quod sche,	Bo.3. p.12.
	1095-1100
'eyn that he ne may not don evel, that mai	Bo.3. p.12.
	1095-1100
and seidest that the nature of yvel nys	Bo.3. p.12.
	1105-10
For so as good and yvel ben two	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
thanne scheweth the fedlesse of yvel al	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
freelnesse of yvel, the steadfastnesse of	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
that evel is nawght, and so as schrewes	Bo.4. p.2.
	1245-50
'But certes schrewes mowen don evel?'	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
myghti to doon yvele thinges ne mowen	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
good may don noon yvel?'	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
thei that mowen doon yvele ben of lasse power. And	Bo.4. p.2.
yit	1255-60
But for to mowen don yvel and	Bo.4. p.2.
	1255-60
Thanne nys nat yvel of the nombre	Bo.4. p.2.
	1255-60
For so as good and yvel, and payne	Bo.4. p.3.
	1285-90
moot the peyne of yvel answer by the contrarie	Bo.4. p.3.
	1285-90
entechid and defowled with yvel.	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
be wrecchidnesse to wile to doon yvel;	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
to mowe don yvel, withoute whiche mowyng the	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
seyn, will to don yvel and power to don	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
to don yvel, it moot nedes be that thei (schrewes)	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
weren despoyled of mowyng to don yvel.'	Bo.4. p.4.
	1335-40
that ther be yit another yvel anexed and	Bo.4. p.4.
	1355-60
more of yvel yit over the wikkidnesse	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
hast grauntid is yvel for the diserte of felonye?'	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
to don yvel that thou preydest that	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
and somewhat of yvel. For no wise man	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
doon for cause of yvel, ne thilk thing that	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
for yvel, the whiche schrewes, as I have	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
dryvere away of yvel but god, gouverour	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
of som man is so overthrowng to yvel,	Bo.4. p.6.
	1525-30
(As who seith that yvel is good	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
of god ordeyneth thilke yvel to good.)	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
chasith out alle yvel fro the boundes of	Bo.4. p.6.
	1545-50
nat seen in no place no thing of yvel.	Bo.4. p.6.
	1545-50
what fortune yow is leveest (that is to seyn good or	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
yvel). For alle fortune that	Bo.5. m.5.
but yif thou, erthly man, waxest yvel	1850-5
That oon that exces doth ful yvele fare,	TC.1. 626
And ek thee n'oughte not ben yvele apayed	TC.1. 649
Swich yvel is not alway bootles.	TC.1. 782
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mene.	TC.2. 581
On me is nought aloun thyn yvel fare!	TC.2. 1001
What harm was that, sin I non yvel mene?	TC.3. 1184
That she wolde it as now for yvel take.	TC.4. 606
That n'ot not that she wol ben yvele apayed	TC.4. 642
For wel I wot, as yvele as I ye fare!	TC.5. 238
'Yet preye I you, on yvel ye ne take	TC.5. 1625
For with ful yvel wil list him to leve	TC.5. 1637

**Evil—Continued**

Yvel thrift come on your jowes,	HF.3. 696
I hope that they wele nat ben evele a-payd,	LGW.G. 68
Forbereth me, and beth not evele apayed,	LGW. 80
Of love, or evyl ymaginacioun.	LGW. 1523
Ne beren us therfore an evel name.'	LGW. 2135
So yvel hewed was hir colour	RR. 213
Wel yvel mote they thryve and thee,	RR. 1067
And yvel arryved mote they be,	RR. 1068
For who spake of hem yvel or well,	RR. 1295
Ne say nought, for noon yvel wille,	RR. 2203
That yvell is full of curtesie	RR. 2293
That have the yvel of love assayde,	RR. 2417
Full yvel acoorde, in wynde and reyne.	RR. 2658
Noon yvel thetlo ne may amounte,	RR. 2745
Of wikkid maners and yvel fame.	RR. 3025
Who serveth feloun is yvel quitte.	RR. 3146
In yvell tyme thou wentist to see	RR. 3224
This is the yvell that love they calle,	RR. 3269
Was yvel aquyntaunce and pryve.	RR. 3818
I pray god yeve hym evel chaunce,	RR. 4274
Folwe an evell conclusioun.	RR. 4459
Right evell savoured good savour;	RR. 4730
But it be they of yvel lyf	RR. 4767
And of all yvell the racyne,	RR. 4881
And makith hym love yvell compayne,	RR. 4899
That to done yvell is custumere,	RR. 4936
And suen yvell compayne,	RR. 4953
But yvell she spendith hir servise	RR. 4959
Can yvel demene his distresse,	RR. 5238
Cometh of evel entencoun.	RR. 5764
(And, sir, that was ryght yvel do)	RR. 7518
<b>Evils</b>	
shewyng me the perils and the yveles	B.Mel. 2615-20
the perils and yveles that myghtesewe of	B.Mel. 2615-20
harmes and yveles; for greet povertie constreyneth a	B.Mel. 2750-5
man to do manye yveles, and therfore	B.Mel. 2750-5
alle other yveles; and therfore seith Salomon, "He	B.Mel. 2765-70
manye yveles. And the same Salomon	B.Mel. 2775-80
weyes, or elles yif that evils passen	Bo.4. p.1.
	1145-50
yif that the eveles mowen ben by any	Bo.4. p.1.
	1145-50
duc Ulixes, bysegid with diverse yveles,	Bo.4. m.3.
	1315-20
yvelis and aspre thinges, and yeveth	Bo.4. p.5.
	1425-30
whiche myghte yvelis ben thanne gode	Bo.4. p.6.
	1535-40
whan it useth the yvelis covenantly and	Bo.4. p.6.
	1535-40
<b>Ex see Yew</b>	
<b>Exaltat</b>	
In Pieces, wher Venus is exaltat;	D.WB. 704
<b>Exaltation</b>	
Ech falleth in othere exaltacioun;	D.WB. 702
Of Cancer, Jovis exaltacioun;	E.Mch. 2224
For he was neigh his exaltacioun	F.Sq. 49
Ther-with the moones exaltacioun,	I.Pars. 10
<b>Examination</b>	
And for as muche as that the examynacioun is neces-	
sarie,	B.Mel. 2455-60
<b>Examine</b>	
examyne wel yowre thoughtes of swich	B.Mel. 2310-5
shal examyne youre conseil, after the	B.Mel. 2390-5
this thanne shul ye examyne the seconde	B.Mel.
	2545-50
'Lat us now examyne the thridd	B.Mel.
	2575-80
amys fro the trouthe, lat hym wel examine	Bo.3. m.11.
	1045-50
him yet eft sones examine and rollen his thoughtes	Bo.3. m.11.
	1045-50
<b>Examined</b>	
'And whan ye han examyned youre	B.Mel. 2400-5
whan ye han examyned youre conseil, as I	B.Mel. 2410-5
ye han nat examyned youre conseil in the forseyde	B.Mel. 2440-5
of the forseyde mateere, and hadden examyned it	B.Mel. 2875-80
<b>Examineth</b>	
dame Prudence and seyde, 'Examineth,' . . . 'yours	
conseil	B.Mel. 2455-60
<b>Examining</b>	
'In the examynyng thanne of youre consoillour	B.Mel. 2390-5
<b>Example see Ensampl</b>	
<b>Exceed</b>	
hem ne mai exceden ne surmounten the	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40
<b>Exceeded</b>	
thilke porcioun that is exceedid and adde it	Astr. 251-8
<b>Exceedeth</b>	
first altitude . . . exceedith his secunde altitude,	Astr. 251-8
<b>Excellence</b>	
Ther was also, ful riche of excellence.	A.Prol. 311
To dyen in his excellence and flour,	A.Kn. 3048
excellence and benignitee of youre gracious lordshipe,	B.Mel. 3010-5
Y-formed hire in so greet excellence,	C.Doc. 10
She was encessed in swich excellence	E.Cl. 408
That thou, that art the sonne of excellence,	G.SN. 52
And sondry werkis bringte of excellence,	G.SN. 112
Sheweth un-to your rial excellence	Pity. 59

**Excellence—Continued**

To hir, that is of so gret excellence	Mars. 169
swiche excellence, that thou makdest	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
put under your excellence, thei ne han	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
Of her, in preising of her excellence,	TC.3. 215
'Lo, herte myn, as wolde th' excellence	TC.3. 988
Be to thy bounte and thy excellence!	TC.3. 1274
As can myn autour of his excellence,	TC.3. 1325
Of yow, that doon to me this excellence.	LGW. 2049
The excellence of the Spere Solide,	Astr. 277-84

**Excellent**

And so bifel that thexcellent renoun	B.M.L. 150
A wyf he hadde of excellent beautee,	B.Sh. 1193
Fair was this mayde in excellent beautee	C.Doe. 7
And if that excellent was hire beautee,	C.Doe. 39
Heere may ye se how excellent franchise	E.Mch. 1987
So excellent a lord in alle thyng.	F.Sq. 15
It moste ben a rethor excellent,	F.Sq. 145
Your excellent doghter that is heree,	F.Sq. 388
that is so excellent and digno, I bikaie	I.Pars. 1040-5
desiren to apperailen your excellent kynde	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
that alle thyng that is right excellent	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
to the most excellent thing.	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
as seyde a philosophe, the more excellent	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20

His vertu or his excellent prowessse,	TC.1. 438
Within her thought his excellent prowessse,	TC.2. 660
Unto your excellent benignitee,	Ven. 74

**Excep**

She was except in his servise	RR. 4291 <i>var</i>
Excep oonly in causes two;	RR. 5292

**Excepcion**

Withouten excepcion of bigamyne,	D.WB. 86
'I nyl,' quod he, 'have noon excepcion;	LGW. 2653
of the Astrelabe ne maken non excepcion	Astr. 324-30
Withouten any excepcion	RR. 4087
That ther be noon excepcion	RR. 5211

**Exces**

though I do a gret excesse, that is to seyn,	B.Mel. 2715-20
doon outrage, ne excesse, for to vengen hym;	B.Mel. 2715-20
noight by excesse ne by outrage. And also, if	B.Mel. 2715-20
reperven hym that defendeth hym of excesse and	B.Mel. 2725-30
Folwen of excesse and of glotonyes,	C.Pard. 514
and rebuked. Also in excresse of diverse metes	I.Pars. 445-50
That oon that exces doth ful yvele fare,	TC.1. 626

**Exchange**

Wel koude he in eschaunge sheeldes selle.	A.Prol. 278
Th'exchaunge of prisoneres and al this nede	TC.4. 146
Th'exchaunge of her, than thoughte he thynges tweye:	TC.4. 158
He mighte best th'exchaunge of her withstonde;	TC.4. 160
As pement hath her eschaunge enseled	TC.4. 559
Hath maad th'exchaunge of Antenor and you,	TC.4. 878

**Exchanges**

And eek of loves mo eschaunges,	HF.2. 189
---------------------------------	-----------

**Excite**

What deliteth yow to exciten so grette moevynges	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
--	-------------------

**Excited**

Excited he the peple in his prechyng	D.Sum. 1716
felonye unpunyschyd, and ben excited ther-to by	
yiftes;	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
and it is a-waked and excited by the wynde	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
I-moevid and excited, and clepith forth to semblable	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20

**Exciteth**

Thanne he exciteth oother folk ther-to,	G.CY. 744
and exciteth and moeveth your thoughtes,	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
exciteth in this mene-while the formes	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5

**Exciting**

or by the excitinge of oother folke; or if	I.Pars. 970-5
goth byforn, excitinge and moevynge the	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5

**Exclamation**

Here endeth the exclamation of the Deth of Pyte.	Pity. <i>end</i>
--	------------------

**Excusable**

Is excusable more than som, y-wis;	TC.3. 1031
------------------------------------	------------

**Excusacioun**

eesoyne, ne excusacioun. And nat	I.Pars. 160-5
with wrawnesse, slaknesse, and excusacioun,	I.Pars. 680-5

**Excusaciouns**

And wel to heryn here excusacyouns,	LGW.G. 362
-------------------------------------	------------

**Excuse**

A twelf monthe, and excuse hym atte fulle;	A.Prol. 651
But natheles somme clerkes hire excusen	B.Mk. 3317
They were ful glad to excusen hem ful blyve	D.WB. 391
If I thexuse thogh thou shul be spili'	D.Fri. 1611
With face boold they shulle hemself excuse,	E.Mch. 2269
I wol as now excuse thee of thy tale,	H.Mcp. 29
and angrily, and defenden or excusen his synne	I.Pars. 580-5
and for a man may nat excusen hym to	I.Pars. 1040-5
for myn excuse, a scorn shal be my mede,	Anel. 305
accuse schrewes, and nat excusen hem.)	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
For-why to every lover I'm excuse,	TC.2. 12
At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen,	TC.3. 561
I shal of that as ful excusen me	TC.3. 810
And wolde a busshel venim al excusen	TC.3. 1025
And that excuse I for the gentilesee.	TC.3. 1038

**Excuse—Continued**

And if I mighte excuse her any wise,	TC.5. 1097
Y-wis, I wolde excuse her yit for routhe.	TC.5. 1099
Ne finde excuse aright that may suffice,	TC.5. 1580
But to excusen Eneas	HF.1. 427
And if so be he may hym nat excuse,	LGW. 403
Nay, Scogan, say not so, for I mexcuse,	Scog. 36
As ferre as love may hym excuse;	RR. 5303
Excuse hym by his orisoun;	RR. 6604
Ne ought hym therof to excuse.	RR. 6772
Who may that begger wel excuse,	RR. 7280

**Excused**

Yet in his resoun he hem bothe excused,	A.Kn. 1766
Have me excused of myn ignorance.	B.Mk. 3180
Excused hym by cause of his siknesse,	E.Mch. 1903
Have me excused, if I speke amys,	F.Sq. 7
Have me excused of my rude speche.	F.Fkl. 718
seyd and no thyng excused, ne hyd,	I.Pars. 320-5
She oghte the more excused be	BD. 677
And that she sholde han his conning excused,	TC.2. 1079
That as by right him oughte ben excused;	LGW. 851
have . . . for excused, and my superfluite of wordes,	Astr. 5-11

**Excuseth**

excuseth hym, by thy fals witness, or	I.Pars. 795-800
elles excuseth thyself falsly. Ware yow	I.Pars. 795-800

**Excuseth**

He weep, and hym excuseth pitously:	B.M.L. 1059
man excuseth hym in wynter by cause of	B.Mel. 2780-5
of his synne that excuseth nat his synne,	B.Mel. 2960-5
that excuseth hym wilfully of his synne	I.Pars. 585-90

**Excusing**

His mercy bad, her-selven excusinge.	TC.1. 112
And in his herte he wente her excusinge,	TC.5. 1574

**Excusings**

Thou shalt seen that noon excusynges	RR. 6586
--------------------------------------	----------

**Excute**

But excut was al biside her love	TC.3. 622
----------------------------------	-----------

**Excuteh**

That excuteh in the world over al,	A.Kn. 1664
------------------------------------	------------

**Execution**

mighte nat putten it to execution	B.Mel. 3040-5
That holdely dide execution	D.Fri. 1301
Doon execution in thynges badde;	E.Cl. 522
Er ye doon any execution	H.Mcp. 287
autorite, desired to putten forth in execution	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
Forcast and put in execution,	TC.3. 521
Committeth to don excute oon.	TC.5. 4
Lo, thexecution of the magestee	Fort. 65

**Executor**

Ire is in sooth executour of pryde.	D.Sum. 2010
I am gladly executour,	RR. 6973

**Executrice**

But O Fortune, executrice of wierdes!	TC.3. 617
---------------------------------------	-----------

**Exempt**

hevene, rejoyseth that it is exempt fro alle erthly	
thynges?	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70

**Exeres**

any man that mai exeren or haunten any ryght	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
--	--------------------

**Exercise**

Ther as he myghte his vertu exercise.	A.Kn. 1436
And exercise, and hertes suffisaunce.	B.NP. 4029
And suffreth us, as for oure exercise,	E.Cl. 1156
When we been there as we shal exercise Oure	
craft,	G.CY. 750
This cursed craft whoso wol exercise	G.CY. 830
sholde men exercise hemself to doon goode werkes,	I.Pars. 685-90
and restreynd and wys thurw exercise of hir adversite,	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
and withoute reste, and exercise his tonge to chilynges,	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
semeth scharp or aspre, yif it ne exercise	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5

**Exercised**

soules, I trowe, ben exercised by a purgynge meke-	
nesse;	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
whethir that destyne be exercised outhir by some	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70

**Exerciseth**

'And certes thilke thing that exerciseth or corrigith	Bo.4. p.7. 1375-80
---	--------------------

**Exercising**

cause of contynucioun and exercisyng to good folk,	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
of gerdonyng or elles of exercisyng of good folk,	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70

**Exercitacion**

and the exercitacioun of pacience.	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
------------------------------------	--------------------

**Exile**

putte hem in exile for ever.	B.Mel. 3025-30
wole exile youre adversaries, that thynketh	B.Mel. 3035-40
To styngk eterne he wol my gost exile!	ABC. 56
And thus ye me from all my blisse exile.	Comp.A. 11
myn exile? Artow comen for thou art maad	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
to god in-to exile for hir trecheries and frawdres	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
wyste nevere how fer thyn exile was yif thy tale ne	
hadde	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
putten hem in exile; of the whiche lord	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
that thow clepest exile is contre to hem that	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
and also to han gon into solitarie exile.	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40

**Exiled**

But I, that am exiled and bareyne	A.Kn. 1244
-----------------------------------	------------



**Exiled—Continued**

Ther now I am exiled from my welc.	A.Kn. 1272
And Arcite is exiled upon his heed	A.Kn. 1344
But yet nere cristene Britons so exiled	B.ML. 547
So preyde for hym that he was exiled,	C.Doc. 273
seyn, whan I was exiled). They that	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
a wrecche and exiled; and I wyste never how fer	Bo.1. p.5.
	195-200
where, he may nat ben exiled by no	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
that he mai deserve to be exiled;	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
for-thi sorwestow that thou art exiled	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
schullen ben exiled for thilke faire contre.	Bo.4. m.1.
	1175-80
hath nat levere ben exiled, pore and nedy	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
Pitee cryled, no wyght is merciable.	L.St. 17
Exiled be out of this londe;	RR. 3995
Or be exiled in this case.	RR. 6777

**Exiling**

known the exilinge of Anaxogore, ne	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
Now mote I sayne the exilinge of kynges	LGW. 1680

**Existences**

Whan hit is fals in existence!	HF.1. 266
Hym that is freend in existence,	RR. 5549
If existens al fayled is.	RR. 7463

**Exodi**

Exodi capitulo 20 <sup>o</sup> . "Thou shalt have.	I.Pars. 750-5
--	---------------

**Exorcisaciouns**

That use exorcisaciouns,	HF.3. 173
--------------------------	-----------

**Expans**

Neither his collect, ne his expans yeeris,	F.Fld. 1275
--	-------------

**Expectant**

Expectant ay till I may mete	RR. 4571
------------------------------	----------

**Expel**

Ne may the venym voyden ne expelle.	A.Kn. 2751
-------------------------------------	------------

**Experience**

Food in his olde experience an art	A.Kn. 2445
For it is preved by experience,	A.Kn. 3001
of cold experience. And werke	B.Mel. 2355-60
And han wel founden by experience	B.NP. 4163
"Experience, though noon auctoritee	D.WB. 1
The experience woot wel it is noht so;	D.WB. 124
This known lechours by experience.	D.WB. 468
For thou shalt by thyn owene experience	D.Fri. 1517
"And preve it by thyn owene experience,	D.Sum. 2057
Fully to han experience and loore	E.Cl. 788
Therperience so preveth every day	E.Moh. 2238
For ye shul seen heer by experience,	G.CY. 1125
of this, the experience of day by day	I.Pars. 925-30
in-to experience of hem-self by aspre and	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
Th' experience of this is felt in me,	TC.3. 1283
What gilt of me, what fel experience	TC.5. 1257
By experience; for if that thou	HF.2. 280
A preve by experience;	HF.2. 370
Experience shal thee teche, so may happe,	Buk. 22
of this conclusioun the ful experience.	Astr. 121-7
the experience I wote wel that, in our	Astr. 132-9
As experience shall thee kenne	Astr. 145-50
And knowe withouten experience,	RR. 2476
Forto shewe by experience	RR. 4690
By experience right as it is.	RR. 5478
	RR. 5553

**Expert**

That weren of lawe expert and curious,	A.Prol. 577
And though he were nat depe experte in loore,	B.ML. 4
swiche as han seyn and been expert in manye thynges,	B.Mel. 2350-5
Of which I am expert in al myn age,—	D.WB. 174
And been expert of this, and in youre neede	G.CY. 1251
That in science so expert was, that he	TC.1. 67
But tho that ben expert in love it seye,	TC.2. 1367
She was expert in his servise,	RR. 4291 em

**Explicit**

Explicit prima pars penitentie.	I.Pars. 315-20
Explicit secunda pars penitencie et	I.Pars. 1025-30
Amen. Explicit carmen.	ABC. end
Explicit liber primus	Bo.1. end 255-60
Explicit liber secundus	Bo.2. end 600-5
Explicit liber tercius	Bo.3. end 1140-5
Explicit liber quartus	Bo.4. end 1615-20
Explicit liber Boecii	Bo.5. end
Explicit Legenda Cleopatre, Martyris	LGW. end
Explicit Legenda Tesbe	LGW. end
Explicit Legenda Didonis.	LGW. end
Explicit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum	LGW. end
Explicit Legenda Lucerie, Rome, Martiris	LGW. end
Explicit Legenda Philomene	LGW. end
Explicit Legenda Phillis	LGW. end
Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucor.	Truth. end
Explicit.	L.St. end
Explicit.	Buk. end
Explicit.	Merc.B. end
Explicit.	W.Unc. end
Explicit.	Comp.A. end

**Exploit**

And grette nedes kunnen espleiten,	RR. 6174
------------------------------------	----------

**Exposition**

The exposicioun of this hooly preyere	I.Pars. 1040-5
By exposicioun ne glose.	RR. 7145

**Expound**

Terpounden hym this song in his langage,	B.Pri. 1716
--	-------------

**Expound—Continued**

I kan na moore expounde in this mateere,	B.Pri. 1725
That koude expounde what this lettre mente;	B.Mk. 3398
And she his drem bigan right thus expounde:	B.Mk. 3940
the name . . . Expowne, as men may in hir storie see.	G.SN. 58
And why? For folk expounden hem amis!	TC.5. 1278
Thus sholdestow thy drem a-right expounde!	TC.5. 1288
Cassandre him gan right thus his drem expounde.	TC.5. 1456
To expowne you the pith withynne:—	RR. 7172

**Expowned**

For he the dremes of the kyng expowned,	B.Mk. 3346
But Daniel expowned it anon,	B.Mk. 3399
His norice hym expowned every deel	B.NP. 4305

**Express**

Ther may no tonge expresse in no science;	B.Pri. 1666
That kan unneties any word expresse,	B.Pri. 1675
Whan they his pitous passioun expresse,—	B.Mel. 2140
This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse,	C.Doc. 105
That sooth is that my bille wol expresse!	C.Doc. 170
Holdeth, expres agayn the wyl of me,	C.Doc. 182
But wel I woot, expres, withoute lye,	D.WB. 27
By expres word? I pray you telleth me;	D.WB. 61
Lo, heere expres of womman may ye fynde,	D.WB. 719
Ther shul ye seen expresse, that no drede is,	D.WB. 1169
He was so glad that I kan nat expresse	G.CY. 1286
And natheles yet wol I it expresse	G.CY. 1305
that is expres agayn the comandement of God;	I.Pars. 585-90
grette synnes, and expres agayn the	I.Pars. 795-800
Th' synne of thefte is eek expres agayns Goddes	I.Pars. 795-800
heeste,	I.Pars. 815-20
is expres eek agayn the comandement of	TC.5. 790
For wis folc in bokes it expresse,	HF.3. 831
And yaf expresse comandement,	Buk. 5
Agayns the lawe of Rome expres;	RR. 7190

**Expressed**

as it is aboven expressed and declared,	B.Mel. 2975-80
In which manere it may nat been expressed,	E.Mch. 2362

**Expreseth**

expreseth it by word outward to	I.Pars. 1035-40
---------------------------------	-----------------

**Expresly**

Redeth the Bible, and fynde it expresly	C.Pard. 586
---	-------------

**Expulsive**

The vertu expulsive, or animal,	A.Kn. 2749
---------------------------------	------------

**Extend**

On which thy lymes feithfully extenden,	B.ML. 461
---	-----------

**Extensum**

Umbra Recta, or ellis Umbra Extensa, and	Astr. 50-7
--	------------

**Extortion**

Nere myn extorcioun I myghte nat lyven,	D.Fri. 1439
Cherish thy folk and hate extorcioun!	L.St. 23

**Extortions**

And therefore by extortions I lyeve;	D.Fri. 1429
myghten moore reasonably ben cleped extortions than	I.Pars. 750-5
ther as it is due; but certes, extorcions	I.Pars. 760-5
pilen and doon extorcions in hooly chirche?	I.Pars. 765-70

**Extre**

a large Pyn in manere of an extre, that goth thorough	Astr. 57-60
pyn in manere of an extre is ymagyned to be the Pool	Astr. 57-60

**Extremities**

Ben clepid ii. extremytees;	RR. 6526
-----------------------------	----------

**Ey see Egg, Eh****Eye**

That slepen al the nyght with open eye,—	A.Prol. 10
He was war, as he caste his eye aside,	A.Kn. 896
But I was hurt right now thorough myn eye	A.Kn. 1096
And she agayn hym caste a freendlich eye	A.Kn. 2680
But on his lady yet caste he his eye;	A.Kn. 2807
This maystow understonde, and seen at eye.	A.Kn. 3016
And eikerly she hadde a likerous eye,	A.Mil. 3244
Of al that day she saugh hym nat with eye;	A.Mil. 3415
And Absolon hath kist hir nether eye,	A.Mil. 3852
With bleryng of a proud milleres eye,—	A.Rv. 3865
He kan wel in myn eye seen a stalke,	A.Rv. 3919
But by my thrift yet shal I blere hir eye,	A.Rv. 4049
But as she saugh a whit thyng in hir eye,	A.Rv. 4301
Ne shal I never seen yow moore with eye,	B.ML. 280
And so bifel that as he cast his eye	B.NP. 4463
Though he never erst hadde seyn it with his eye.	B.NP. 4471
Do me to synge, and wyne with myn eye,	B.NP. 4620
Ther is ful many an eye, and many an ere,	E.Cl. 37
But as it were a twynkyng of an eye,	E.Cl. 233
Ful ofte sithe this markys sette his eye	E.Cl. 944
That never was ther seyn with mannes eye	E.Cl. 1168
With bras, that thogh the coyne be fair at eye	E.Mch. 1744
Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye	F.Sq. 194
Ther-with so horsly, and so quyk of eye,	F.Sq. 274
And looth on hem with a freendly eye.	F.Fel. 1036
Lord Phelus, cast thy merciable eigh	F.Fel. 1192
The gretteste that were ever seyn with eye,—	G.SN. 230
Ne never wight shal seen hem with his eye,	G.CY. 730
And of my swynk yet bled is myn eye;	G.CY. 964
Ne every appul that is fair at eye	G.CY. 1059
Taketh good heed ye shul wel seen at eye	H.Mch. 252
For al thy waityng, bled is thyn eye	BD. 184
This god of slepe, with his con ye	BD. 633
With con eye, and that other wepyng.	BD. 807
Of ladyes, that ever man with ye	BD. 890
Trewly she was to myn ye	Mars. 39
That when hir deynd caste on hym her ye,	

**Eye—Continued**

But grace be, I see hir never with ye.	Mars. 190
Ne lastest not the twynklynge of an ye;	Mars. 222
That every wyght that sette on hit an ye,	Mars. 247
To non estate, I have non othir ye.	PF. 630
with a wikkid eye. If thou considere the	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
to seyn that Ulixes smoot out the eye	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
the eighthe knoweth it, and otherweys the	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
is in the singular peces; but the eighthe	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
flees the sighte of the present eye,	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
His ye perced, and so depe it wente,	TC.1. 272
His herte, which that is his brestes ye,	TC.1. 453
Ne shal I never see you eft with yel	TC.2. 301
Til crowes feet be growe under your ye,	TC.2. 403
The dayes honour, and the hevenges ye,	TC.2. 904
A frendly chere or looking of an ye,	TC.4. 398
So at the laste, as that her ye glente	TC.4. 1223
Sin thilke day I saw her first with ye,	TC.4. 1656
And caste his upon her pitously,	TC.5. 79
On daunce, or tho, was never seyn with ye.	TC.5. 448
Ther-with he caste on Pandarus his ye.	TC.5. 554
And al this thing right sen it with your ye,	TC.5. 901
My saufte lyght hit to his ye,	HF. 2. 291
As kenne myghte I with myn ye,	HF. 1. 498
That al the world, as to myn ye,	HF. 2. 398
'Now,' quod he tho, 'cast up thyn ye;	HF. 2. 427
As I hit myghte saw with myn ye;	HF. 3. 402
Wel more thyn than men han seen with eye!	LGW. 11
Then they may seen at eye or elles preve,	LGW. 100
The dayesie, or elles the ye of day.	LGW. 184
That feyter saugh ther never man with ye,	LGW. 1600
That is to seyn, hir beaute and myn ye,	Comp.A. 42
of thin eye to knowe the altitude of sterres	Astr. 50-7
bytwise the pool and thin eye;	Astr. 258-62
But shette hir one eye for disceyn;	RR. 298
Hir nose, hir mouth, and eyhe, and cheke	RR. 1023
That thorough myn ye unto myn herte	RR. 1728
Thoroughout [myn] eigh, as it was founde,	RR. 1779
The eye is a good messanger.	RR. 2019
That almost bled is myn ye;	RR. 3912
Another hath a likerous igher;	RR. 4264
Of oure cowntre playn at the ye	RR. 5663
Ne have God in his eye-sight;	RR. 7232

**Eye see Piggesnye**

**Eyed**

Your fader is in sleighte as Argus yed. . . . TC.4. 1459

**Eyen**

Hire nose tretys, hir eyen greye as glas,	A.Prol. 152
Hise eyen stepe and rollynge in his heed,	A.Prol. 201
His eyen twynkled in his heed aright	A.Prol. 267
For sawcesome he was, with eyen narwe.	A.Prol. 625
Swiche glarynge eyen hadde he as an hare,	A.Prol. 684
A large man he was, with eyen stepe,	A.Prol. 753
He cast his eyen upon Emelye,	A.Kn. 1077
His eyen holwe, and grisly to biholde,	A.Kn. 1363
That feeld bath eyen, and the wode hath eres.	A.Kn. 1522
Ye slean me with your eyen, Emelye!	A.Kn. 1567
He gan to looken up with eyen lighte,	A.Kn. 1783
And yett hath love, maugree hir eyen two,	A.Kn. 1796
With eyen rede, and of a man he eet.	A.Kn. 2048
Hir eyen caste she ful lowe adoun	A.Kn. 2081
The cercles of his eyen in his heed.	A.Kn. 2131
His nose was heigh, his eyen bright citryn;	A.Kn. 2167
Dusked his eyen two and failed breath.	A.Kn. 2806
With slake paas, and eyen rede and wete,	A.Kn. 2901
His eyen sette he ther as was his lest,	A.Kn. 2984
His rode was reed, his eyen greye as goos;	A.Mil. 3317
With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas;	A.Rv. 3974
But it were with thilke eyen of his mynde,	B.ML 552
Croked and cold, with eyen faste y-shete.	B.ML 560
That from his eyen ran the water doun.	B.ML 661
And bothe his eyen broste out of his face	B.ML 671
And over his lital eyen she it leyde,	B.ML 838
And into heveng hire eyen up she caste.	B.ML 840
Thy blisful eyen sawe al his torment,—	B.ML 845
Thow sawe thy child y-slayn bifore thyn eyen,	B.ML 848
thyn eyen to moyste becn of tearis, ne	B.Mel. 2180-5
to thyn eyen, lat hem nat falle, and	B.Mel. 2180-5
troubled eyen han no cleer sighte. But seyeth	B.Mel. 2890-5
They bounde hym faste and putten out his eyen.	B.Mk. 3260
Now maystow wepen with thyn eyen blynde,	B.Mk. 3267
And on a wal this kyng his eyen caste,	B.Mk. 3392
Therwith the teeris fillen from his eyen.	B.Mk. 3620
No teere out of his eyen for that sighte	B.Mk. 3677
His knowte smal, with glowynge eyen twaye.	B.NP. 4095
Ye been so scarlet read aboute your eyen,	B.NP. 4351
Caste up his eyen to the brighte sonne	B.NP. 4383
So moote I brouke wel myne eyen twaye,—	B.NP. 4490
He wolde so peyne hym that with bothe his eyen	B.NP. 4495
Strechynge his nekke, and heeld his eyen close,	B.NP. 4522
He loketh as a sparhawk with his eyen;	B.NP. 4647
And so bifel this juge his eyen caste	C.Doe. 123
The teeris bruste out of hir eyen two	C.Doe. 234
That con thou shalt forgo, maugree thyn eyen!	D.WB. 315
Thogh thou preyre Argus with his hundred eyen	D.WB. 358
Thurgh which tresoun loste he bothe his eyen.	D.WB. 723

**Eyen—Continued**

Of hand, ne foot, ne of myne eyen sight";	D.Sum. 2060
Hath wyn byrevend me myne eyen sight?"	D.Sum. 2071
His eyen caste on hire, but in sad wyse	E.Cl. 237
His eyen two, and wondreth that she may	E.Cl. 669
But she fro wepyng kepte hire eyen dreye	E.Cl. 899
And now thou hast biraft hym bothe his eyen,	E.Mch. 2067
Lo Argus, which that hadde an hundred eyen,	E.Mch. 2111
Com forth now with thyn eyen columbyn!	E.Mch. 2141
That he shal have ageyn his eyen syght,	E.Mch. 2260
Al hadde man seyn a thyng with bothe his eyen,	E.Mch. 2272
Up to the tree he caste his eyen two,	E.Mch. 2360
I have yow holpe on bothe your eyen blynde,—	E.Mch. 2370
As me was taught to heele with your eyen,	E.Mch. 2372
He awyged thee; I saugh it with myne eyen;	E.Mch. 2378
Thonked be God with bothe myne eyen two,	E.Mch. 2385
And caste his eyen downward fro the brynke;	F.Fkl. 858
The teeris from his eyen leet he falle.	G.SN. 190
Whiche that thyn eyen han no myght to see;	G.SN. 255
Ther laketh thyn eyen han no myght to see;	G.SN. 498
Syn that thou seest nat with thyn eyen blynde.	G.Cy. 504
If that your eyen kan nat seen aright,	G.Cy. 1418
Thyn eyen daswen eek, as that me thynketh,	H.Mcp. 81
And tolde hym ofte he saugh it with his eyen.	H.Mcp. 261
ye often ther-of your eyen shul opene,	I.Pars. 325-30
fair to the eyen, and delitable to the sighte,	I.Pars. 325-30
and anon the eyen of hem bothe openeden;	I.Pars. 325-30
synne by sighte of his eyen as to erthely	I.Pars. 335-40
for the covetise of eyen folweh	I.Pars. 850-5
that wolde nat heven up his eyen to	I.Pars. 985-90
his bodily eyen, lat hym wepe in herte.	I.Pars. 990-5
With that hir eyen up she casteth	BD. 212
And at myn herte; for-why, hir yen	BD. 840
'And whiche yen my lady haddel'	BD. 858
Hir yen semed anon she wolde	BD. 865
But ever me thoughte hir yen seyde,	BD. 875
If he had yen hir to be-holde,	BD. 969
To menne ye that coude have knowe.	BD. 975
Who so had lokel hir with your eyen!	BD. 1050
And pitously on hir myn eyen I caste,	Pity. 18
Continue on us thy pitous eyen clere.	ABC. 68
O verrey light of eyen that ben blynde!	ABC. 105
Instede of teres, from his eyen twayne	Mars. 95
Is passed halfe the stremes of thyn yen;	Mars. 111
Ne nevermo myn yen two be drye,	Anel. 336
For overal wher that I myn eyen caste	PF. 172
There was the douve, with hir eyen meke;	PF. 341
nayeth to closen wepyng eyen.	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
great reverence by semblant, hir eyen	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
with cruel eighen. 'Who,' quod	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
ward with al the lookynge of hir eyen,	Bo.1. p.2. 45-50
may so doon, I will wipe a lital his eyen	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
and to myn eyen reseynd eyen hir firste	Bo.1. p.2. 60-5
in mervelynge eyen	Bo.1. m.3. 65-70
so that I sette myne eyen on hir and	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
a place in me byforn thyn eyen.	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
on thyng that is present byforn the eyen	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
draweth . . . the eighen of folk to hem-ward (that is	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
to	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
thilke false goodes and torned thin eighen	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
hir eyen, and withdrowghe hir ryght as	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
byforn thyn eyen almost al the purposee forme	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
men hadden eyghen of a beeste that	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
feblesse of the eighen that loken.	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
the eighen of thi thought, for ther shaltow	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
ledist . . . thyn eyen to loken the verray	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
that he fleche his eyen in-to the put of helle	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
But men may nat, for they have hir eyen	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
cast away hir eyghen fro the lyght of the sovereyn	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
don byforn oure eyen, ryght as men seen	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
of our eyen or of our sighte).	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
whan that cleernesse smytheth the eyen	Bo.5. p.8. 1940-5
your werkes) byforn the eyen of the juge	TC.1. 192
Gan for to sike or lete his yen bayten	TC.1. 805
Within the subtil stremes of her yen,	TC.1. 826
'Ye stonden in her yen mightily,	TC.1. 428
And up his yen caste he, that in fere	TC.1. 726
A thousand fold, and down her yen caste;	TC.2. 142
With that she gan her yen down to caste;	TC.2. 253
With that the teres braste out of his yen,	TC.2. 326
That stood in blak, with lokeng of her yen,	TC.2. 534
How sobrelliche he caste doun his yen.	TC.2. 648
Though that a man, for feblesse of his yen,	TC.2. 863
Right so gan tho his yen up to throwe	TC.2. 971
That with the stremes of your yen clere	TC.3. 129
With that she gan her yen on him caste	TC.3. 155
Fil Pandarus on knees, and up his yen	TC.3. 183
Out of her yen fille, and thus she seyde,	TC.3. 1052
That from his yen fil ther not a tere;	TC.3. 1087
Light is not good for sike folkes yen!	TC.3. 1137
This Troilus ful ofte her yen two	TC.3. 1352
Gan for to kisse, and seide, 'O yen clere,	TC.3. 1353
For every bore hath con of thy brighte yen!	TC.3. 1453
The salte teres from his yen twaye	TC.4. 129



# **Eyen—Continued**

His yen two for piete of herte, . . . . .	TC.4. 246
'O woful yen two, sin your disport . . . . .	TC.4. 309
Was al to seen Criseydes yen brighte, . . . . .	TC.4. 310
In veyn fro this forth have ich yen tweye . . . . .	TC.4. 314
And to the grounde his yen down he caste. . . . .	TC.4. 522
The salte teres from her yen tweyne . . . . .	TC.4. 736
On which I saw him first with yen tweyne, . . . . .	TC.4. 755
Aboute her yen two a purple ring . . . . .	TC.4. 869
The teres from his yen for to reyne. . . . .	TC.4. 873
That in thyn hed thine yen semen dede? . . . . .	TC.4. 1092
Her yen thrown upward to her hed,— . . . . .	TC.4. 1159
Where ben her armes and her yen clere, . . . . .	TC.5. 220
And in that temple with her yen clere . . . . .	TC.5. 566
Prudence, alas! oon of thine yen three . . . . .	TC.5. 744
But for to speken of her yen clere, . . . . .	TC.5. 815
That Paradys stood formed in her yen; . . . . .	TC.5. 817
And therewithal she caste her yen down, . . . . .	TC.5. 1005
Heve up thine yen, man! Maystow not see? . . . . .	TC.5. 1159
The teres whiche that fro mine yen reyne, . . . . .	TC.5. 1336
'You first biseche I, that your yen clere, . . . . .	TC.5. 1338
'Myn yen two, in veyn with whiche I see, . . . . .	TC.5. 1373
Myn yen to the heven I caste. . . . .	HF.1. 495
Upon hir eyen to beholde, . . . . .	HF.3. 289
For as fele eyen hadde she, . . . . .	HF.3. 291
As I myn eyen gan up caste, . . . . .	HF.3. 318
And up the nose and yen caste, . . . . .	HF.3. 1062
Whan I was leyde, and hadde myn eyen hed, . . . . .	LGW. 208
This god of Love on me his eighen caste, . . . . .	LGW. 311
Hise eyen to the grounde adoun he caste; . . . . .	LGW. 827
Bothe with hire herte and with hire eyen; . . . . .	LGW. 859
On hire he caste his hevye dedely eyen, . . . . .	LGW. 885
So yonge, so lusty, with hire eyen glade, . . . . .	LGW. 1038

# **Eyen—Continued**

But mekely she let hire eyen falle, . . . . .	LGW. 1734
Syn that he sawe me never with eyen syght, . . . . .	LGW. 2043
Myn eyen wexen foule and sore also; . . . . .	LGW. 2240
This Ypermystra caste hir eyen down, . . . . .	LGW. 2647
That cureth yen derke fro hir penaunce; . . . . .	Fort. 36
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . .	Merc.B. 1
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . .	Merc.B. 6
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . . .	Merc.B. 11
The opening of hir yen clere; . . . . .	RR. 544
Hir yen grey as is a faucoun; . . . . .	RR. 546
With metely mouth and yen greye, . . . . .	RR. 822
Hir yen greye and glad also, . . . . .	RR. 862
With eyen gladd and browes bente, . . . . .	RR. 1217
His nose, his mouth, his yen shene, . . . . .	RR. 1518
And with myne eyen se right nought. . . . .	RR. 2426
Alas! myne eyen send I ne may . . . . .	RR. 2427
But with that sight thynne eyen fede. . . . .	RR. 2460
Hir laughing eyen, persuant and clere, . . . . .	RR. 2809
His eyen with all hir lymes fede. . . . .	RR. 2814
Whanne thynne eyen have metyng . . . . .	RR. 2906
For whanne thynne eyen were thus in blisse, . . . . .	RR. 2913
Whanne the eyen sene that may hem plesse. . . . .	RR. 2934 em
Hir eyen two were cleer and light . . . . .	RR. 3199
Frounyng his eyen gan to make, . . . . .	RR. 4062
Til for drede his yen close, . . . . .	RR. 5390

# **Eyes**

His eyes reed as the fyre glowe, . . . . .	RR. 3136
--	----------

# **Ezekiel**

the prophete Ezechiel, 'Ye shal remembre yow of . . . . .	I.Pars. 140-5
therefore seith the prophete Ezechiel, 'I . . . . .	I.Pars. 140-5
seith God by the mouth of Ezechiel, . . . . .	I.Pars. 235-40
the kyng Ezechiel to God, 'I wol . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5

# **F**

# **F (the letter)**

pool, and clepe that sterre F. . . . .	Astr. 251-8
wel that F is not considrid but only . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
A and F goo fare wel tyl ageynst the . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
the pool, and under F; for sothly than wol . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
than wol F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
the pool, and over F atte evene; and also . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
other point F. Than toke I the point of . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
the point of F upward in the same signe by cause . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
point of F endlonge in my label upon . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
the prickes of A and of F; tho turned I . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
my ryet til that the prick of F satt upon . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
than sette I the point of F downward in the same . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
the longitude, and sette the point of F . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
the prick of F satt upon the orisonte. . . . .	Astr. 382-91

# **Fable**

So was his name, for this is no fable, . . . . .	C.Doc. 155
But sikerly, withouten any fable, . . . . .	F.Sq. 180
Telle us a fable anon, for cokkes bones! . . . . .	I.Pars. 29
'Thou gettest fable noon y-toold for me, . . . . .	I.Pars. 31
lost hire, and was deed. This fable . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
1135-40	
Therfor held he hit but fable. . . . .	HF.3. 390
And this is storial sooth, it is no fable. . . . .	LGW. 702
Trouthe is put down, reson is holden fable, . . . . .	L.St. 15
Withoute fable I wole dyscryve; . . . . .	RR. 705
I wol nat longe holde you in fable . . . . .	RR. 1439
The which in soth[e] nys but fable, . . . . .	RR. 2578
And everich hadde, withoute fable, . . . . .	RR. 4167
And shewe thes withouten fable, . . . . .	RR. 4687
With many a lesyng and many a fable, . . . . .	RR. 4835
He is a trechour ful of fable, . . . . .	RR. 6602
And inward we withouten fable . . . . .	RR. 7015
That seide thus though it were fable: . . . . .	RR. 7101

# **Fables**

He served hem with nyffes and with fables. . . . .	D.Sum. 1760
And tellen fables and swich wretchednesse. . . . .	I.Pars. 34
And in this book were written fables . . . . .	BD. 52
'the fables of the poetis, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
1090-5	

Ther nys but fables and lesynges; . . . . .	RR. 2
---	-------

# **Fabling**

Whan upon men she is fablyng . . . . .	RR. 5544 var
--	--------------

# **Fabricus**

Where women now the bones of trewe Fabricius? . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7.
575-80	

# **Face**

And eek his face as he hadde been enoynt, . . . . .	A.Prol. 199
Boold was hir face, and fair, and reed of hewe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 458
That hadde a fyr-reed cherubynnes face, . . . . .	A.Prol. 624
That sith his face was so disfigured . . . . .	A.Kn. 1403
As he were wood, with face deed and pale, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1578
To chaungen gan the colour in hir face, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1637
Blak was his berd, and manly was his face; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2130
A fewe frankenes in his face y-spreynd, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2169
With baner whyt, and hardy chiere and face. . . . .	A.Kn. 2586
And on a courser, for to shewe his face, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2677
So was the blood y-ronnen in his face. . . . .	A.Kn. 2693
Round was his face, and camuse was his nose; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3934
That alle hir loven that looken in hir face. . . . .	B.ML. 632
Have ye nat seyn som tyme a pale face . . . . .	B.ML. 645

# **Face—Continued**

And swich a colour in his face hath had, . . . . .	B.ML. 648
Men myghte knowe his face that was bistad, . . . . .	B.ML. 649
And bothe his eyen broste out of his face . . . . .	B.ML. 671
Thy face is turned in a newe array! . . . . .	B.ML. 775
And Custance, with a deadly pale face, . . . . .	B.ML. 822
How dorste he looke upon thy dredful face? . . . . .	B.ML. 937
The child stood, lookyng in the kynges face. . . . .	B.ML. 1015
This Alla hath the face in remembrance . . . . .	B.ML. 1032
As is Maurice my sone, so lyk your face; . . . . .	B.ML. 1063
This yonge monk, that was so fair of face, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1218
Hie wyf al newe, and kiste hire on hir face, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1568
With face pale of drede and blyth thocht, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1779
For any woman, smal and fair of face. . . . .	B.Th. 1892
Whit was his face as payndmayn, . . . . .	B.Th. 1915
his face and his eeris of misericorde, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2605-10
Whan she comth home she rampeth in my face, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3094
And covere hire brighte face with a clowde— . . . . .	B.Mk. 3956
With a ful pitous face, pale of hewe; . . . . .	B.NP. 4213
For whan I se the beautee of youre face, . . . . .	B.NP. 4350
And with a face deed as ashen colde, . . . . .	C.Doc. 209
Upon hir humble face he gan biholde, . . . . .	C.Doc. 210
O dronke man! disfigured is thy face, . . . . .	C.Pard. 551
Why artow al for-wrapped, save thy face? . . . . .	C.Pard. 718
For which ful pale and welked is my face. . . . .	C.Pard. 738
And but thou poure alway upon my face, . . . . .	D.WB. 295
That made his face ful often reed and hoot . . . . .	D.WB. 540
Yet have I Martes mark upon my face, . . . . .	D.WB. 619
'Now eldes, Frere, I bihewe thy face,' . . . . .	D.WB. 844
O vile proude cher! I shewe his face! . . . . .	D.Sum. 2227
For which she looked with ful pale face. . . . .	E.Cl. 340
That ech hire loved that looked on hir face. . . . .	E.Cl. 413
With stierne face and with ful trouble cheere, . . . . .	E.Cl. 465
Suspect his face, suspect his word also, . . . . .	E.Cl. 541
With ful sad face, and gan the child to blisse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 552
That neither by hire wordes ne hire face, . . . . .	E.Cl. 920
O many a teere on many a pitous face . . . . .	E.Cl. 1104
With face sad his tale he hath hem toold. . . . .	E.Mch. 1399
For, if that oon have beaute in hir face, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1589
At every tyme he looked on hir face; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1751
He rubbeth hire aboute hir tendre face . . . . .	E.Mch. 1827
With face boold they shulle hemself excuse, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2269
In Martes face, and in his mansioun . . . . .	F.Sq. 50
It may wel be he looked on hir face . . . . .	F.Fkl. 957
And in whos face, and terme, and everydeel, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1288
In al hir face nas a drope of blood, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1340
With face pale and with ful sorweful cheere, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1353
The angeles face, of which thy brother tolde, . . . . .	G.SN. 301
Why artow so discoloured of thy face? . . . . .	G.CY. 664
And whyles that the preest wyped his face, . . . . .	G.CY. 1188
This Chanon toke his cole I schewe his face . . . . .	G.CY. 1189 var
Now listow deed, with face pale of hewe, . . . . .	H.Mep. 276
that destourben hym to see the face of God, . . . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
foule spitting that men spitte in his face, . . . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
And negh hir face was alder-best; . . . . .	BD. 906
In al hir face a wilked signe; . . . . .	BD. 916
But when I se the beautee of your face, . . . . .	Mars. 61
That putte such a beaute in hir face, . . . . .	Mars. 268
With brightnesse of the beautee in her face, . . . . .	Anel. 41
With face deed, betwixe pale and grene, . . . . .	Anel. 353
And seyde, 'It stondeth writen in thy face . . . . .	PF. 155
With face pale, up-on an hille of sond; . . . . .	PF. 243

## Face—Continued

Devyseth Nature of aray and face,	PF. 317
weten my face with verray teres.	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
mynde to knowe the face of my facyen;	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
to seen the face or the manere of this	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
as it is now? Was my face or my chere	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
I siele that the face of this place ne	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
thyn owene face, ne I ne axe nat rather the	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
gladed som-tyme of the face of the see	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
ter ne wette his face, but he was so	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
couverid his face with forme of a boor;	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
That ech him lovede that loked on his face.	TC.1. 1078
Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare.	TC.2. 110
Biholden her and loken on her face,	TC.2. 265
In which that ye may see your face a-morwe!	TC.2. 405
In March that chaungeth ofte time his face,	TC.2. 765
For ye must outhur chaungen your face	TC.2. 1750a, R
And ek so lik a loth at prime face,	TC.3. 919
That nevere his look ne bleynte from her face,	TC.3. 1346
With that she gan her face for to wrye	TC.3. 1569
From Troilus she gan her brighte face	TC.4. 5
And with a chaunged face hem bad a bone,	TC.4. 68
For-which ful sone chaungen gan his face	TC.4. 150
And on his pitous face he gan biholden;	TC.4. 361
And wassh thy face, and to the king thou wende,	TC.4. 646
Her brest, her face, y-bathed was ful wete,	TC.4. 815
Her tery face atwize her armes hide;	TC.4. 821
Her face, lik of Paradis th'image,	TC.4. 864
Help, Troilus!—And therewithal her face	TC.4. 1150
Or elles see ich nevere Joves face!	TC.4. 1337
With face pale, and unto Diomedes	TC.5. 86
With felon look, and face dispitous.	TC.5. 199
Shal ben your freshe, womanliche face	TC.5. 244
For-which with chaunged dedlich pale face,	TC.5. 536
With chaunged face, and pitous to biholde;	TC.5. 558
Thus stoundemele encreseth in my face,	TC.5. 674
Ful pale y-waxen was her brighte face,	TC.5. 708
Therto of shap, of face, and ek of chere	TC.5. 807
And clepe ayen the beaute of your face	TC.5. 914
That in his face was ful broun.	HF.1. 139
'Now turn upward,' quod he, 'thy face,	HF.2. 417
Bothe in face, body, and chyn,	HF.3. 140
That in her face semen meke;	HF.3. 312
But of his face I can not seyn the hewe,	LGW. G. 162
Therwith me thoght his face shon so brighte	LGW. 232
With hire face y-wympled subtilly.	LGW. 797
And lyke his fader of face and of stature,	LGW. 2448
But tymes foure the mone hath hid hir face	LGW. 2504
And wepte ful tendirly upon his face,	LGW. 2706
But, as a wedercock, that turneth his face	W.Unc. 12
and thilke pourceyn they clepe a face.	Astr. 165-8
signe with any degre of the forseide face in	RR. 125
My face I wyshe. Tho saugh I well	RR. 323
Forto foreracchen al hir face,	RR. 365
Her face frounced and forpnyed,	RR. 444 em
For sich folk maketh lene her face,	RR. 548
Hir face white and wel coloured,	RR. 819
As rounde as appille was his face,	RR. 1016
Hir face gentyl and tretys,	RR. 1127
Bothe hir heed and all hir face,	RR. 1189
Wel fourmed was hir face and cleere,	RR. 1263
Of face, of body avenaunt;	RR. 1603
Sawe all his face faire and bright;	RR. 2506
Where thou biheelde hir fleschly face,	RR. 4124
I touched nose, mouth, and face;	RR. 5103
As in thi face it is sene;	RR. 7332
That hadde of tresoun al his face	RR. 7388
But pale of face somtyme was she;	
<b>Faces</b>	
Amonges alle the faces in that route;	B.M.L. 650
algatis hir faces enclyned hevvyth hir	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
With sleigh and pale faces lene,	RR. 7255
For whan he sawe her faces wele,	RR. 7432
<b>Facound</b>	
Hir facound eek, ful wommanly and pleyn;	C.Doc. 50
So swete a sownynge facounde,	BD. 925
With facound voyse seyde, 'Hold your tungen there!	PF. 521
How that the 'goos, with hir facounde gent,	PF. 558
<b>Faculty</b>	
Acorded nat, as by his facultee, To have	A.Prol. 244
the faculte (that is to seyn, the power and	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
in knowynge than more of hir faculte or	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
of hir power than thi don of the faculte or power	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
I can not of that faculte.	HF.1. 248
<b>Fade</b>	
That maketh my hewe to falle and fade,	BD. 563
Under the laurer, which that may not fade,	Anel. 19
ne schal nat fallen ne faden;	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
Ful fade and caytif was she eek,	RR. 211 em
Ful fade, pale, and megre also.	RR. 311
Nowe reed as rose, now yelow and fade.	RR. 2390
And maken it to fade and falle,	RR. 4337
<b>Faded</b>	
That faded was al her beaute.	RR. 354
<b>Fall</b>	
Have heer my trouthe, tomorwe I wol nat faille,	A.Kn. 1610
With-oute faille he moot be deed or I;	A.Kn. 1644

## Fall—Continued

And this bihote I yow with-uten faille	A.Kn. 1854
And with that word his speche faille gan,	A.Kn. 2798
Gan faille when the herte felte deeth,	A.Kn. 2805
But wyl ne shal nat faille, that is sooth;	A.Rv. 3887
Pardee, I wol nat faille yow my thankes,	B.Sh. 1378
Of silver in thy purs shaltow nat faille.'	B.Sh. 1438
I shal nat faille surely of my day,	B.Sh. 1465
Fro day to day, and if so be I faille,	B.Sh. 1605
Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat faille,	B.Fri. 1766
helpe, she wol faille thee and deceyve	B.Mel. 2640-5
For point to point,—nat o word wol he faille.	B.Mk. 3652
For whan men trusteth hire, thanne wol she faille,	B.Mk. 3955
Yet sholde he faille of his conclusioun.	D.WB. 430
And if that faille, thanne is al y-do.	D.WB. 574
Grisildis, for in certein he shal faille!	E.Cl. 1182
And shapen that he faille nat to spede;	E.Mch. 1632
Gooth to the corone of lyf, that may nat faille;	E.SN. 388
And for al that we faille of our desir,	G.CY. 671
This is to seyn, they faille bothe two.	G.CY. 851
We faille of that which that we wolden have,	G.CY. 958
An ounce, and stopped was withouten faille	G.CY. 1163
which may nat fayle to man, ne to womman,	I.Para. 180-5
is stable and never shal faille; dirk, for	I.Para. 215-20
shal nat faille'; and therefore seith Seint	I.Para. 340-5
this thyng may nat faille as longe as he lyveth.	I.Para. 340-5
were fieble and faille by vertu of baptesme,	BD. 441
Yet sholde he fayle to rekene even	Pity. 48
For to the folk, with-uten any faille,	ABC. 64
And make our foo to failen of his praye.	PF. 85
The day gan faille, and the derke nyght,	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
suffren . . . to passen ne to faylen.	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
that no good ne fayle hem ne semeth faille,	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
wel that manye thynges faille to hym,	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
but thei failen of thilke somme	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
schal he failen of mede whan he foreletith	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
gode men ne failen nevere mo of hir mede),	Bo.4. p.6. 1560-5
advocates sholde fayle and cessen in al, or	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
and fallen (that is to seyn, tornen into	TC.2. 629
his welle, and fallen of his bygynnyng	TC.2. 1440
As was on him, was not withouten faille	TC.3. 523
Than wot I wel she mighte nevere faille	TC.4. 273
Come if hem list, hem sholde no thing faille;	TC.4. 938
Criseyde, alas, til that the breth me faille.	TC.4. 1313 var
And that that I can helpe, it shal not faille'	TC.4. 1452
Ye may not faille of myn estat to here	TC.4. 1596
Ful shaply ben to failen alle i-fer;	TC.5. 642
I wil you sen, withouten any faille.—	HF.1. 297
For-which the tenthe night if that I faille	HF.3. 8
That he wolde hir of trouthe faille,	HF.3. 358
Thogh som vers faille in a sillable;	HF.3. 525
And the leed, withouten faille,	LGW. 629
'As thryve I,' quod she, 'ye shal faille,	LGW. 1092
Antonius was war, and wol nat fayle	LGW. 1489
The same day, withouten any faylle,	LGW. 1646
For of secoure they shulde no thinge fayle,	LGW. 2110
For she hath taught him how he shal not faille	Fort. 56
So that I myghte lyven, and nat fayle	Fort. 62
In general, this reule may nat fayle.	Fort. 64
In general, this reule may nat fayle.	Fort. 72
Of hir have I withoute fayle	RR. 1275
Whanne it is tolde, withouten fayle.	RR. 1572
That shal me serve withoute faille.	RR. 2012
That atte laste foule fayle.	RR. 3286
Controve he wolde, and foule fayle	RR. 4249
If hope me faille, thanne am I	RR. 4435
And failen aftir outrelly.	RR. 4448
And faile shulde successioun.	RR. 4857
It may not fayle, he shal repente,	RR. 4912
Of this journey thou maist not faille.	RR. 4993
Of his wurship to make hym faille.	RR. 5296
It wole faille and quenche anon.	RR. 5324
He dredith nought that it shal faille,	RR. 5604
Of whiche the keepers wole not faille.	RR. 7350
And Jelousye, withouten fayle,	RR. 7563
<b>Fall see Faille</b>	
<b>Failed</b>	
Dusked his eyen two and failed breeth.	A.Kn. 2806
I failed never of my trouthe as yit,	F.Fld. 1577
of it, but thow hast fayled of thi weye	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
if ther fayled any thyng, it myghte nat ben	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
wende that no thing ne faylede hym of	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
That they [ne] faillede never mo.	RR. 775
My thankis wolde I not have failed	RR. 1666
Myn herte failed and feynted ay,	RR. 1735
Thyne herte I trowe be failed all.	RR. 4057
For trewe Love ne faillede never man;	RR. 4587
Syth Richesse hath me failed heere,	RR. 5975
That wyl was fayled her [as] thanne.	RR. 7442
If existens al fayled is.	RR. 7468
<b>Failst</b>	
For thou ne faillest never wight at nede.	ABC. 112



# Fallest—Continued

But ofte thou faylest of thy deesye, . . . . .	RR. 2441
<b>Falleth</b>	
It failleth nat whil it is in youre hooold, . . . . .	F.Sq. 167
nat been ydel, for fyr fayleth anon as it . . . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
grace fayleth anon as it foreleth his werkyng. . . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
shal lyve longe; but that hope failleth . . . . .	I.Pars. 715-20
'that ther ne failleth som-what, by whiche . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
uppon thilke syde that power fayleth, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
and yif that oon of these two failleth, ther . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
and yif power failleth, the wil nys . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
power ne failleth hym to have that he wolde. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
that failleth of that (that is to seyn, he . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
thing that fayleth to ben good, it stynteth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
yif necessite failleth hem, thei ne myghten nat ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
ther ne failleth naught of the future, and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
in the eternite of god), it failleth and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
of instance that nevere ne failleth. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
But alday failleth thing that fooles wenden! . . . . .	TC.1. 217
'Now knowe I, that ther reson in thee failleth! . . . . .	TC.1. 764
As olde folis, whan here spyrty faylyth . . . . .	LGW.G. 262
For that thee failleth straungenesse. . . . .	RR. 4056
And whanne it failleth, he wole flit; . . . . .	RR. 5359
That whanne he most hath, most he failleth. . . . .	RR. 5720

# Falling

and defeaute withoute faillynge, . . . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
schal han faillynge, thei wenen in this . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
For falling for t' assayen over-all! . . . . .	TC.1. 928

# Faille

Or in desert? No wight but Crist, sanz faille. . . . .	B.ML. 501
As was his destinee, sauns faille, . . . . .	HF.1. 188
The book seyth Mercurie, sauns faille, . . . . .	HF.1. 429

# Fain

Fayn wolde I doon yow myrthe, wiste I how. . . . .	A.Prol. 766
And som man wolde out of his prison fayn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1257
As fayn as fowel is of the brighte sonne. . . . .	A.Kn. 2437
And of another thyng they weren as fayn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2707
Biheste is dette, and I wole holde fayn . . . . .	B.ML. 41
Hoom to Surry been they went ful fayn, . . . . .	B.ML. 173
They trowe that 'no cristene prince wolde fayn . . . . .	B.ML. 222
And she was of this messenger ful fayn, . . . . .	B.ML. 787
As fowel is fayn whan that the sonne upriseth; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1241
After my myght ful fayn wolde I yow please. . . . .	B.Sh. 1482
Ne no wight elles, that he nas ful fayn . . . . .	B.Sh. 1501
Daun John answerde, 'Certes I am fayn, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1539
now wolde I fayn that ye wolde condescende in . . . . .	B.Mel. 2420-5
I wolde fayn knowe how ye . . . . .	B.Mel. 2465-70
I wolde fayn knowe how that ye . . . . .	B.Mel. 2520-5
Of which thyng as they wolde han secree fayn, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3283
Of which he was so proud, and eek so fayn, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3931
And certes, nre, ful fayn wolde I yow please. . . . .	B.NP. 4488
And fayn he wolde wreke hym, if he myghte, . . . . .	C.Pard. 857
That ech of hem ful blisful was and fawe To brynge me . . . . .	D.WB. 220
She wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte. . . . .	E.Cl. 280
But now of women wolde I axen fayn . . . . .	E.Cl. 696
Al youre plesance wol I folwen fayn; . . . . .	E.Cl. 873
After my lust, and therefore wolde I fayn . . . . .	E.Cl. 962
Oold fishh and yonge flesh wolde I have fayn, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1418
That every wight is fayn to speke hym good, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2017
So brente his herte, that he wolde fayn . . . . .	E.Mch. 2075
Ne was ther never man of thyng so fayn; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2358
Which that right fayn I wolde unto yow seye, . . . . .	G.SN. 140
Which that to ryden with yow is ful fayn, . . . . .	G.CY. 591
Wher-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn. . . . .	G.CY. 1035
On his falschede fayn wolde I me wreke, . . . . .	G.CY. 1173
But busied him faste and was wonder fayn . . . . .	G.CY. 1284 var
And of that drynke the Cook was wonder fayn, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 92
Jalous he was and wolde have kept hire fayn, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 144
I wol ful fayn, at Cristes reverence, . . . . .	I.Pars. 40
nat to my wyl, that wolde ful fayn have . . . . .	I.Pars. 1080-5
For wonder fayn I wolde hir se. . . . .	BD. 1100
Is that a tame best, that is ay feyn To renne away, . . . . .	Anel. 315
woldest fayn lerne that it ne sholde nat . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
Of trouthe, and for-thy wolde I fayn remove . . . . .	TC.1. 691
She wolde ay fain, to don his herte an ese. . . . .	TC.2. 1225
I wol right fayn with al my might ben oon, . . . . .	TC.2. 1685
And of Eleyne and him he wolde feyn . . . . .	TC.3. 222
He wolde han hyed her to bedde fayn; . . . . .	TC.3. 655
And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste, . . . . .	TC.3. 927
The harm of which I wolde fayn delivere. . . . .	TC.3. 1012
Ful fayn! quod she: 'Allas, that I was born!'— . . . . .	TC.3. 1103
As fayn wolde I as ye that it were so, . . . . .	TC.3. 1517
And semeth me that he desirith fawe . . . . .	TC.4. 887
And thanne atte erste shal ye ben so feyn . . . . .	TC.4. 1321
wolde . . . . . Ful fayn; and wo was him to gon so none: . . . . .	TC.5. 69
And wol do fayn that is him lief and dere; . . . . .	TC.5. 187
She seide ek, she was fayn with him to mete, . . . . .	TC.5. 193
For was ther nevere fowl so fayn of May . . . . .	TC.5. 425
Ther any wight is of us more fayn . . . . .	TC.5. 488
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse . . . . .	TC.5. 551
'To-morwe ek wol I speken with yow fayn, . . . . .	TC.5. 995

# Fain—Continued

Her glove he took, of which he was ful fayn: . . . . .	TC.5. 1013
Aboute his herte, and fayn he wolde dye. . . . .	TC.5. 1232
Right fayn I wolde amende it, wiste I how. . . . .	TC.5. 1741
I wolde fayn han had a fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 758
Fayn wolde I preyen if I coude aright, . . . . .	LGW.G. 59
The smale foules, of the seoun fayne, . . . . .	LGW. 130
And Eneas ful blisful is and fayne, . . . . .	LGW. 1137
I wolde fayne to him y-wedded be; . . . . .	LGW. 1179
I wolde have karoled right fayn, . . . . .	RR. 810
Cherys, of which many oon fayne is, . . . . .	RR. 1376
Full fayn thou woldist, but for drede . . . . .	RR. 2515
And fast I bisiede, and wolde fayne . . . . .	RR. 2970
Full fayn he wolde have fled away, . . . . .	RR. 3854
I wolde right fayne undirstonde . . . . .	RR. 4682
That desire and wolde fayne . . . . .	RR. 5036
But forto make hym glad and fawe . . . . .	RR. 6476
<b>Fainer</b>	
Yit is ther fayner noon, that wolde I hete, . . . . .	Comp.L. 72
That fayner wolde your hertes wil fulfille. . . . .	Comp.L. 78
<b>Fainest</b>	
As to my dom, and feynest wolde hir ese; . . . . .	PF. 480
<b>Faint</b>	
I blowe the fir til that myn herte feynete. . . . .	G.CY. 753
His sorwful herte gan faste faynte, . . . . .	BD. 487
I 'not, ne why unwery that I feynete. . . . .	TC.1. 410
To make many a feynt priere . . . . .	RR. 433
For feynete frendis it wole declare, . . . . .	RR. 5563
And a skryppe of Faynte Distresse, . . . . .	RR. 7403
<b>Fainted</b>	
Myn herte failed and feynted ay, . . . . .	RR. 1735
<b>Faintest</b>	
Nat only that thou feynetest mannes mynde, . . . . .	B.ML. 926
<b>Fainteth</b>	
To swynke and traveile he not feyntith . . . . .	RR. 5685 var
<b>Fainting</b>	
Withouten feyntynge, and shal evermo; . . . . .	E.CL. 970
<b>Fair</b>	
Wel koude he sitte on hors and faire ryde; . . . . .	A.Prol. 94
And Frensch she spak ful faire and fetisly . . . . .	A.Prol. 124
But sikely she hadde a fair forheed; . . . . .	A.Prol. 154
A Monk ther was, a fair for the maistrie, . . . . .	A.Prol. 165
Now certeinly he was a fair prelaat. . . . .	A.Prol. 204
So muchel of dalliance and fair langage; . . . . .	A.Prol. 211
And pyynes for to yeven faire wyves . . . . .	A.Prol. 234 var
His booties clasped faire and fetisly; . . . . .	A.Prol. 273
Wel semed ech of hem a fair burgeys . . . . .	A.Prol. 369
It is ful fair to been y-cleped Madame, . . . . .	A.Prol. 376
Boold was hir face, and fair, and reed of hewe. . . . .	A.Prol. 458
His tithes payde he ful faire and wel, . . . . .	A.Prol. 539
Now is nat that of God a ful fair grace . . . . .	A.Prol. 573
His wonyng was ful fair upon an heeth, . . . . .	A.Prol. 606
And eek hir fair suster Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 871
The faire, hardy queen of Scithia, . . . . .	A.Kn. 882
Faire in a feeld, ther as he thoughte fighte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 984
Welcome be thou, faire, freshe May, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1511
It is ful fair a man to bere hym evene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1523
With his Ypolita, the faire queene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1685
And they him sworn his axynge, faire and weel, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1826
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace. . . . .	A.Kn. 1861
Whan Theseus hath doon so fair a grace? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1874
Ne Narcissus the faire of yore agon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1941
'Faireste of faire, o lady myn, Venus, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2221
Smokyng the temple, ful of clothes faire, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2281
Upon hir heed was set, ful faire and meete; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2291
Of faire, yonge, freshe Venus free, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2386
And in two renges faire they hem dresse. . . . .	A.Kn. 2594
That by his fortune hath hire faire y-wonne. . . . .	A.Kn. 2659
What kan now faire Venus doon above? . . . . .	A.Kn. 2663
And in a bed y-brought ful faire and blyve; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2697
Whan he first made the faire cheyne of love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2988
For with that faire cheyne of love he bond . . . . .	A.Kn. 2991
And God save al this faire compaignye. . . . .	A.Kn. 3108
His augryn stones, layen faire apart, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3210
Fair was this yonge wyf, and therewithal, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3233
And spak so faire, and profred hym so faste, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3289
Ful faire and thikke be the poyntes set; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3322
And hast oure villaile faire in hem y-leyd, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3568
My faire bryd, my sweete cynamome? . . . . .	A.Mil. 3699
'By Goddes corps, this game goth faire and weel.' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3743
A ful fair sighte was it upon hem two . . . . .	A.Rv. 3951
But right fair was hire heer, I wol nat lye. . . . .	A.Rv. 3976
This person of the toun, for she was feir, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3977
How fares thy faire doghter, and thy wyf? . . . . .	A.Rv. 4023
And to the hors he goth hym faire and wel; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4062
Til that hir corn was faire and weel y-grounde; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4069
Ay is thou myrie, and this is faire answerd. . . . .	A.Rv. 4128
With sheetes and with chalons faire y-sprede, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4140
But faire and wel she creepe in to the clerk; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4220
Now, faire Custance, almyghty God thee gyde! . . . . .	B.ML. 245
To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde, . . . . .	B.ML. 316
Ther nys namore, but 'Tarewel, faire Custance!' . . . . .	B.ML. 319
For foul ne fair, thogh that she sholde deye. . . . .	B.ML. 525
Now faire Custance, that is so humble and meke, . . . . .	B.ML. 719
And salueth hire ful faire in his langage: . . . . .	B.ML. 781
Kepeth this child, al be it foul or feir, . . . . .	B.ML. 764
Thow glorie of wommanhede, thow faire may, . . . . .	B.ML. 851
'Whos is that fair child, that stondeth yonder?' . . . . .	B.ML. 1018
Whan Alla saugh his wyf, faire he hire grette, . . . . .	B.ML. 1051
For his largesse, and for his wyf was fair, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1212

**Fair—Continued**

There was a monk, a fair man and a boold,—  
 This yonge monk, that was so fair of face,  
 This faire wyf gan for to shake hir heed,  
 This faire wyf accorded with Daun John  
 This marchant, whan that ended was the faire,  
 For any womman, smal and fair of face,  
 Al of a knyght was fair and gent  
 He priketh thurgh a fair forest  
 His faire steede in his prikyng  
 But faire escapeth sire Thomas;  
 And thurgh his fair berynge.  
 that by youre faire wordes, and by youre  
 konne answere to so manye fair resouns  
 I vowe to God, thou hast a ful fair skyn!  
 In the Orient, with many a faire citee  
 Ne cam, but seyde, 'A fair womman was shel'  
 And Phebus eek a fair towaille hym broughte  
 Was cleped faire damoysele Pertelote.  
 And compaignable, and bar hyrself so faire  
 And next hym sat this faire Pertelote,  
 And therefore, faire Pertelote so deere,  
 And if a rethor koude fair endite,  
 Into the yerd, ther Chauntecleer the faire  
 Faire in the seond, to bathe hire myrryl  
 Now, sire, faire falle yow for youre tale.  
 Fair was this mayde in excellent beautee  
 For that the floryns been so faire and brighte,  
 To-day, that we sholde han so fair a grace?  
 As faire as any man in Engelond,  
 To bryngne me gaye thynges for the fayre;  
 They were ful glad whan I spak to hem faire,  
 Is she so ful? artow so amorous?  
 And if that she be faire, thou verray knave,  
 And clepe me "faire dame" in every place;  
 That it is fair to have a wyf in pees.  
 Of legges and of feet so cleue and faire,  
 And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon,  
 A fair womman, but she be chaast also,  
 And neer he cam, and kneled faire adoun,  
 To doon of gentillesse the faire office;  
 Yet wole the fyr as faire lye and brenne  
 Or elles ye wol han me yong and fair,  
 This is to seyn, ye, bothe fair and good.  
 And but I be to-morn as fair to seene  
 That she so fair was, and so yong ther-to,  
 And speke as renably and faire and wel,  
 Yet saugh I nat this day so fair a wyf  
 'My lord,' quod he, 'whan that the weder is fair,  
 He bereth hym so faire and hoooly.'  
 A faire persone, and strong, and yong of age,  
 A doghter hadde he fair ynogh to sighte,  
 And so discret and fair of eloquence,  
 Ful gracious and fair for to biholde;  
 It were my wretched clothes, no thyng faire,  
 Hir brother eek so faire was of visage  
 With bras, that thogh the coyne be fair at eye  
 If thou be fair, ther folk been in presence  
 Thanne sholde he take a yong wyf and a fair,  
 And if thou take a wif and she be faire  
 Unto som mayde, fair and tendre of age,  
 And namely with a yong wyf and a fair,  
 Many fair shape and many a fair visage  
 Unto his faire, freshe lady May;  
 Who studieth now, but faire, freshe May?  
 So fair a gardyn woot I nowher noon,  
*Pardee!* as faire as ye his name emplastre  
 That in the gardyn with his faire May  
 A fair persone he was, and fortunat,  
 Withouthen wem of yow, thurgh foul or fair;  
 But natheles it was so fair a sighte  
 This faire kynges doghter, Canacee,  
 Compassioun, my faire Canacee,  
 As in a tounge is al the faire above,  
 And strawe hir cage faire, and softe as silk,  
 Of werk than any fair creatioun  
 Which mankynde is so fair part of thy werk,  
 These fauconers upon a fair ryver,  
 Now help, thou meeke and blisful faire mayde,  
 O thou that art so fair and ful of grace,  
 Right so was faire Cecillie the white,  
 Under hir robe of gold that sat ful faire,  
 Seyde this blisful, faire mayde, deere,  
 At which the hooly blisful faire mayde  
 With sheetes han the blood ful faire y-hent.  
 Ne every appul that is fair at eye  
 And he hem leyde faire and wel adoun,  
 This was a fair chyvachee of a Cook.  
 For in this world was noon so fair on lyve.  
 Than on hire wyves, be they never so faire,  
 'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'now faire yow bifalle!  
 seith, 'Liketh a fair womman that is a  
 tree was good to feedyng, and fair to the eyen,  
 faire, fatte, and costlewe, and also to  
 ewiche as speken faire byforn folk and  
 have a fair array outward and in hir-self  
 thy confessioun by faire subtilte wordes,  
 ashamed to do faire thynges, and that  
 And eek the welken was so fair,—

B.Sh. 1215  
 B.Sh. 1218  
 B.Sh. 1302  
 B.Sh. 1504  
 B.Sh. 1515  
 B.Th. 1892  
 B.Th. 1905  
 B.Th. 1944  
 B.Th. 1965  
 B.Th. 2020  
 B.Th. 2022  
 B.Mel. 2860-5  
 B.Mel. 2900-5  
 B.Mk. 3122  
 B.Mk. 3504  
 B.Mk. 3678  
 B.Mk. 3935  
 B.NP. 4060  
 B.NP. 4075  
 B.NP. 4295  
 B.NP. 4397  
 B.NP. 4409  
 B.NP. 4457  
 B.NP. 4650  
 C.Doc. 7  
 C.Pard. 774  
 C.Pard. 783  
 C.Pard. 921  
 D.WB. 221  
 D.WB. 222  
 D.WB. 240  
 D.WB. 253  
 D.WB. 296  
 D.WB. 398  
 D.WB. 598  
 D.WB. 606  
 D.WB. 784  
 D.WB. 803  
 D.WB. 1137  
 D.WB. 1142  
 D.WB. 1223  
 D.WB. 1241  
 D.WB. 1245  
 D.WB. 1251  
 D.Fri. 1509  
 D.Sum. 1308  
 D.Sum. 2253  
 D.Sum. 2286  
 E.Cl. 73  
 E.Cl. 209  
 E.Cl. 410  
 E.Cl. 613  
 E.Cl. 850  
 E.Cl. 992  
 E.Cl. 1168  
 E.Cl. 1207  
 E.Mch. 1271  
 E.Mch. 1305  
 E.Mch. 1407  
 E.Mch. 1557  
 E.Mch. 1580  
 E.Mch. 1882  
 E.Mch. 1955  
 E.Mch. 2030  
 E.Mch. 2297  
 E.Mch. 2321  
 F.Sq. 25  
 F.Sq. 121  
 F.Sq. 395  
 F.Sq. 432  
 F.Sq. 485  
 F.Sq. 518  
 F.Sq. 613  
 F.Fkl. 870  
 F.Fkl. 879  
 F.Fkl. 1196  
 G.Sn. 57  
 G.Sn. 67  
 G.Sn. 115  
 G.Sn. 132  
 G.Sn. 293  
 G.Sn. 461  
 G.Sn. 536  
 G.CY. 964  
 G.CY. 1113  
 H.Mcp. 50  
 H.Mcp. 121  
 H.Mcp. 191  
 I.Pars. 68  
 I.Pars. 155-60  
 I.Pars. 325-30  
 I.Pars. 430-5  
 I.Pars. 640-5  
 I.Pars. 935-40  
 I.Pars. 1020-5  
 I.Pars. 1060-5  
 BD. 339

**Fair—Continued**

With floures fele, faire under feete,  
 That was so fayr, so fresh, so fre,  
 That baggeth foule, and loketh faire,  
 To make that fair, that trefly she  
 'And gode, faire, White, she hete,—  
 She was bothe faire and bright,  
 Right faire shuldres, and body long,  
 My lady that is so fair and bright!  
 With yowe benigne and feyre creature  
 The faire Venus, causer of plesauce?  
 For he so fair a tresor had forgo;  
 Her surname s eek Faire Rewthelees,  
 For so good and so fair as ye be  
 The Complaynte of faire Anelida  
 Faire in a char of golde he with hym ladde,  
 Thus lyveth fair Anelida the queene,  
 And falsed fair Anelida the queene.  
 That suffreth fair Anelida the queene  
 The Complaynt of Faire Anelyda upon Fals Arcyte  
 Faire of hem-self, and somme of hem were gay;  
 And on the temple of doves white and faire  
 And I wol sey my verdit faire and swythe,  
 A wight may speke, him were as fayr be stille.  
 Ye, keki' yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre,  
 that ben noght a foul partie, but a fair partie  
 the fayre bryghte dayes, withstant anon  
 nevere ne haddest ne hast ylost any fair thyng.  
 'this ben faire thynges and enoynted with  
 body, that by right myghte semen a fair creature  
 us, syn that it is a ryght fayr porcioun of  
 the ryght fair werk (that is to seyn,  
 of Wenestow eek that it be a fair thyng to  
 For-why fair ne precyous were thei nat  
 but for they semeden fair and precyous,  
 For yif thei ben faire of hir  
 ben fayre by hem-selve, though thei  
 hym-self nys neyther fair ne noble but  
 he han known the fayre wordes of the  
 feith by fayre moevynges. This love  
 contre of Pene beren the fayre chaynes,  
 apparayled hym with faire purples of  
 yif it seme a fair thyng a man to han  
 that was ful fair in the superficie withoute,  
 yif thou semest fair, thy nature ne maketh  
 althir-fayrest, berynge the faire world in  
 lyknesse semblable of that faire world in  
 'This ys,' quod I, 'a fair thing and  
 may sterten up som fair sparcle of soth'  
 he hath wel y-bought hire by his faire song  
 ben exiled fro thilke faire contre.'  
 Certes of ryght fair mede and ryght greet  
 the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddessse,  
 hath makid ofte tyme fair myracle,  
 N'as non so fair; for, passing every wight,  
 And that she was so fair a creature;  
 That art so fair and goodly to devise?  
 Or slen himself, al be his lady fair?  
 If she be fair, thou wost thyself, I gesse!  
 Thee sholde nevere han tid thus fair a grace.  
 Syn yow is tyd thus fayre an aventure  
 Thus gilteles, than have ye fished faire!  
 'Wo worth the faire gemme vertules!  
 And, be ye wis as ye be fair to see,  
 These lovers, as they conne faire endite?  
 Aught fair in hevne, (why? for they can telle)  
 Of mel-tid, that the faire Queene Eleyne  
 Now, faire brother, be al hoel, I preye!  
 Adorneth al the thriddle hevne faire!  
 I have my faire suster Polixene,  
 Al be she nevere so faire or wel y-shape,  
 His faire nece and Troilus i-ferre,  
 And with her faire nece Antigone  
 'O Jove ek, for the love of faire Europe  
 'To-morwe? allas, that were a fair!' quod he.  
 Unto his nece and gan her faire grete,  
 So inly fair and goodly as is she,  
 And this is fair, and that can good a-right.  
 'And ther thou seyst thou shalt as faire finde  
 To thing to come, al falle it foule or faire.  
 And ye so fair, that everich of them alle  
 But mighte me so fair a grace falle,  
 God wot, they take it wisly, faire, and softe,  
 N'of ladies ek so fair a companye  
 loo yonder is my lady fair and free

BD. 400  
 BD. 483  
 BD. 622  
 BD. 908  
 BD. 947  
 BD. 949  
 BD. 951  
 BD. 1179  
 Pity. 79 *var*  
 Mars. 46  
 Mars. 256  
 Comp.L. 28  
 Comp.L. 65  
 Anel. head  
 Anel. 39  
 Anel. 139  
 Anel. 147  
 Anel. 167  
 Anel. head  
 PF. 234  
 PF. 237  
 PF. 503  
 PF. 511  
 PF. 594  
 Bo.1. m.5.  
 190-5  
 Bo.1. m.7.  
 250-5  
 Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
 Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
 Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
 Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
 Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
 Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
 Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
 Bo.2. m.7.  
 675-80  
 Bo.2. m.8.  
 595-600  
 Bo.3. m.2.  
 655-60  
 Bo.3. m.4.  
 715-20  
 Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 Bo.3. p.8. 785-90  
 Bo.3. p.8. 785-90  
 Bo.3. m.9.  
 865-70  
 Bo.3. m.9.  
 865-70  
 Bo.3. p.10.  
 925-30  
 Bo.3. p.12.  
 1095-1100  
 Bo.3. m.12.  
 1130-5  
 Bo.4. m.1.  
 1175-80  
 Bo.4. p.3.  
 1280-5  
 Bo.4. m.3.  
 1310-5  
 Bo.4. p.3.  
 1535-40  
 TC.1. 101  
 TC.1. 115  
 TC.1. 277  
 TC.1. 815  
 TC.1. 882  
 TC.1. 907  
 TC.2. 224 *var*  
 TC.2. 328  
 TC.2. 344  
 TC.2. 584  
 TC.2. 886  
 TC.2. 895  
 TC.2. 1556  
 TC.2. 1670  
 TC.3. 2  
 TC.3. 409  
 TC.3. 411  
 TC.3. 515  
 TC.3. 597  
 TC.3. 722  
 TC.3. 850  
 TC.3. 1556  
 TC.3. 1606  
 TC.4. 411  
 TC.4. 449  
 TC.4. 1022  
 TC.5. 170  
 TC.5. 172  
 TC.5. 347  
 TC.5. 447  
 TC.5. 669 *var*



**Fair—Continued**

Inwith her fadres faire brighte tente, . . . TC.5. 1022  
 That she him yaf the faire baye stede . . . TC.5. 1038  
 And far'th wel, goodly faire freshe may, . . . TC.5. 1412  
 You made; and thinketh al n's but a faire . . . TC.5. 1840  
 This world, that passeth sone as floures faired . . . TC.5. 1841  
 And Dido and hir faire toun. . . HF.1. 432  
 Now faire blisful, O Cipris, . . . HF.2. 10  
 And fair [dame] Venus also, . . . HF.2. 110  
 Lowde or pryvee, foul or fair, . . . HF.2. 259  
 Be hit either foul or fair, . . . HF.2. 325  
 Bothe of fair speche and chidnynges, . . . HF.2. 520  
 He sette me faire on my fete, . . . HF.2. 542  
 But, Lord! so fair it was to shewe . . . HF.3. 215  
 Fulle of the fynest stones faire, . . . HF.3. 261  
 And somme she wernede wel and faire; . . . HF.3. 449  
 Of that they han don wel and faire. . . HF.3. 540  
 Of faire wyndes, of tempestes, . . . HF.3. 877  
 As dooth the faire white mone, . . . HF.3. 1026  
 And evere ilike faire, and freshe of hewe. . . LGW. 55  
 Fayr was this medewe, as thoughte me, overal; . . . LGW.G. 107  
 I pray to God that faire mote she falle, . . . LGW. 186  
 Thy faire body lat it nat appere, . . . LGW. 256  
 That is so good, so faire, so debonayre, . . . LGW. 276  
 I prey to God that evere falle hir faire, . . . LGW. 277  
 And she was faire as is the rose in May. . . LGW. 613  
 So richely, and eke so faire withalle, . . . LGW. 1037  
 That no man myghte be half so faire, I gesse, . . . LGW. 1073  
 And she is faire as is the bryghte morwe, . . . LGW. 1202  
 The faire yonge Ysiphile, the shene, . . . LGW. 1467  
 The morwenyng attempere was and fair, . . . LGW. 1483  
 How that the queene it was, and faire hir grette, . . . LGW. 1502  
 Medea, which that was so wise and feyre, . . . LGW. 1599  
 The more he covetyth, and thought hir faire; . . . LGW. 1755  
 Thus faire she was, and thus was hir manere. . . LGW. 1763  
 She feleth nothings, neither foule ne feyre. . . LGW. 1818  
 The faire worlde, and bare hit in thy thoght . . . LGW. 2229  
 King Pandynes faire doghter dere, . . . LGW. 2247  
 And ther-with-alle so yonge and faire was she, . . . LGW. 2288  
 In the betraysyng of faire Adriane, . . . LGW. 2460  
 Upon youre lynage and youre faire tonge, . . . LGW. 2526  
 As in that poynt, although hit be nat faire, . . . LGW. 2548  
 altitude of the faire white sterre that is clepid . . . Astr. 139-45  
 and many a nother faire conclusion, . . . Astr. 258-62  
 The mater faire is of to make. . . RR. 41  
 And makith so queynt his robe and faire . . . RR. 65  
 To synge on bowes bloomed feyre. . . RR. 108  
 That faire or worthi were, or wise, . . . RR. 299  
 Was faire sumtyme, and fresh to see, . . . RR. 404  
 To gode werkis and to faire, . . . RR. 437  
 Or hole, into so faire a place. . . RR. 524  
 And faire above that charpelet . . . RR. 565  
 And forto kepe hir hondis faire . . . RR. 571  
 But faire answeride, and seide thus:— . . . RR. 592  
 Sith Myrthe that is so faire and fre . . . RR. 633  
 A faire and joly companye, . . . RR. 639  
 Into that gardyne faire to see. . . RR. 644  
 So faire it was that, trusteth wel, . . . RR. 649  
 By note made faire servyse . . . RR. 669  
 They songe her songe as faire and welle . . . RR. 671  
 The faire fasoun all y-wys, . . . RR. 708  
 Ful faire servise, and eke ful swete, . . . RR. 713  
 So faire folk and so fresh had he, . . . RR. 737  
 So faire they weren all and some, . . . RR. 740  
 And make many a faire tournyng . . . RR. 761  
 Upon a fynger faire and softe, . . . RR. 774  
 And faire tressed every tresse, . . . RR. 779  
 I pray to god evere falle hir faire. . . RR. 798  
 Ful faire was Myrthe, ful longe and high, . . . RR. 817  
 So faire, so joly and so fetys, . . . RR. 829  
 Bothe were they faire and bright of hewe; . . . RR. 855  
 So faire hath no woman alyve. . . RR. 866  
 Faire-Semblaunt men that arowe calle, . . . RR. 963  
 In world is noon so faire a wight; . . . RR. 1029  
 Ne noon so faire; for it ful welle . . . RR. 1075  
 So faire trowe I was never noon. . . RR. 1110  
 That men of hym seye faire thynges . . . RR. 1203  
 So fair was noon in all Arras. . . RR. 1234  
 The whyte roket, rydled faire, . . . RR. 1243  
 But faire he was and of good hight, . . . RR. 1248  
 Of faire speche and of faire answer, . . . RR. 1259  
 The knyght was faire and styf in stour, . . . RR. 1270  
 Faire Idllesse thanne saugh I. . . RR. 1273  
 And folk of faire port trevely . . . RR. 1307  
 And loken on these faire loreres, . . . RR. 1313  
 Fyne ew, popler, and lyndes faire, . . . RR. 1385  
 And fayre in shadowe was every welle. . . RR. 1411  
 As fayre, as thicke, as myster was. . . RR. 1426  
 So fayre, ne so wel woxe in hight, . . . RR. 1460  
 'Here starfe the fayre Narcissus.' . . . RR. 1468  
 For a fayre lady that hight Echo . . . RR. 1474  
 For wepyng ne for faire praiyng. . . RR. 1484  
 In thilke freshe and faire welle. . . RR. 1569  
 Sawe all his face faire and bright; . . . RR. 1603  
 So faire waxe never in rone. . . RR. 1674  
 So faire, that of the remenaunt noon . . . RR. 1692  
 As nature couthe it make faire; . . . RR. 1697  
 Toward the bothon faire to se. . . RR. 1770  
 The faire roser to biholde. . . RR. 1826  
 And it was callid Faire Semblaunt, . . . RR. 1880

**Fair—Continued**

For curteis and of faire manere, . . . RR. 2004  
 For many sithe faire clothyng . . . RR. 2257  
 O shone and bootes newe and faire, . . . RR. 2265  
 And if thil voice be faire and clere . . . RR. 2317  
 That faire fresh whanne thou maist see, . . . RR. 2461  
 Unto the bothon so faire to see. . . RR. 2973  
 To se the bothon faire and swote . . . RR. 3009  
 For Bialacoil, that was so faire, . . . RR. 3067  
 The fresh bothoun so faire of sight. . . RR. 3119  
 As fayre semblaunt than shewed he me, . . . RR. 3613  
 Freshe, roddy, and fayre of hewe, . . . RR. 3629  
 Ful fayre it spradde (God it blesse), . . . RR. 3643  
 How he is faire, how he is free, . . . RR. 3736  
 Of age yonge, lusty and faire. . . RR. 3738  
 It is faire sich a flour to kisse; . . . RR. 3766  
 He shal forthenke his fair semblaunt. . . RR. 3957  
 Whanne thei ben faire in her sesouns. . . RR. 4012  
 To make faire semblaunt, where thou maist blame. . . RR. 4026  
 Into this gardyne, for foule or faire. . . RR. 4072  
 Ful many a riche and faire tourette. . . RR. 4164  
 And is also faire and fresh of flour, . . . RR. 4333  
 Hir faire biheste disceyveth feele. . . RR. 4446  
 Yiftes were faire, but not forthy . . . RR. 4509  
 Which me conveyed thurgh faire praire . . . RR. 4527 var  
 To entre into that faire verger? . . . RR. 4528  
 To kisse the Rose faire and swete; . . . RR. 4558  
 How faire chere that evere she make . . . RR. 5057  
 And in her love beren hem faire, . . . RR. 5082  
 Now is faire, and now obscure, . . . RR. 5348  
 And spak full faire in his praiyng. . . RR. 5838  
 Fair-Welcomyng withynne her warde; . . . RR. 5856  
 For they shal speke with hem so faire, . . . RR. 6034  
 That baren full many a faire child heere, . . . RR. 6243  
 Of fayre shappe I devyse her the, . . . RR. 7387  
 But to disceyve Fayre-Welcomyng. . . RR. 7522  
 Fayre-Welcomyng in prison is, . . . RR. 7527  
 And skathe is that Fayre-Welcomyng . . . RR. 7565  
 No more ne doth Fayre-Welcomyng, . . . RR. 7639

**Fairer**  
 A fairer burgeys is ther noon in Chepe; . . . A.Prol. 754  
 That Emelye, that fairer was to sene . . . A.Kn. 1035  
 I noot which was the fairer of hem two . . . A.Kn. 1039 var  
 That fairer koude caste a peire of dys . . . A.Co. 4386  
 For she is fairer, as they deemen alle, . . . E.Cl. 988  
 And fairer fruyt bitwene hem sholde falle, . . . E.Cl. 990  
 A fairer saugh I never noon than she; . . . E.Cl. 1033  
 How fairer ben they brestes than is wyn! . . . E.Mch. 2142  
 Is fairer, clerer, and hath more lyght . . . BD. 821  
 That fairer was then is the sonne shene; . . . Anel. 73  
 She fairer was than any creature. . . PF. 301  
 the day the fairere ledeth the rosene hors . . . Bo.3. m.1.  
 . . . 615-20  
 nye fairere than is the thing that by resoun . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . 925-30

Was ay on her, that fairer was to sene . . . TC.1. 454  
 And, to my doom, fairer than swiche twelve . . . TC.4. 402  
 Yit were it fairer that we toke our leve. . . TC.5. 480  
 Ther mighte be no fairer creature: . . . TC.5. 808  
 That fairer was than is the bryghte sonne, . . . LGW. 1006  
 That feyrer saugh ther never man with ye, . . . LGW. 1600  
 For that hir suster fairer was than she, . . . LGW. 2172  
 Lycurgus doghtre, fayrer on to sene . . . LGW. 2425  
 For fairer playyng no saugh I . . . RR. 112  
 Ther nys a fairer nekke, i-wys, . . . RR. 555  
 A fairer body forto seke. . . RR. 561  
 A fairer man I nevere sigh; . . . RR. 818  
 For fairer may ther no man se. . . RR. 1686  
 For ever the fayrer that it was, . . . RR. 3647  
 A fairer saugh no man with sight, . . . RR. 4173

**Fairest**  
 What ladies fairest beyn, or best daunsynge, . . . A.Kn. 2201  
 'Faireste of faire, o lady myn, Venus, . . . A.Kn. 2221  
 The faireste children of the blood roial . . . B.Mk. 3341  
 Of which the faireste hewed on hir throte . . . B.NP. 4059  
 Thanne was she on the faireste under sonne, . . . E.Cl. 212  
 For she was on the faireste under sonne, . . . F.Fkl. 734  
 Trewly the fayrest companye . . . BD. 806  
 As for the faireste and the beste. . . BD. 1078  
 I am oon of the fairest out of drede . . . TC.2. 746  
 As I on whom the fairest and the beste . . . TC.3. 1280  
 That whilom fresh and fairest was to sene. . . TC.4. 1155  
 Wol shewen outward the faireste, . . . HF.1. 281  
 That other had a doghtre, the faireste . . . LGW. 717  
 But she was yit the fairest creature . . . LGW. 974  
 Sithen she is the fayrest creature . . . Comp.A. 51  
 And fairest eke, was clepid Beaute; . . . RR. 952  
 The fayrest games that he coude, . . . RR. 7529

**Fairest see Alderfairest**

**Fairhede**  
 Thenke alle day on hir fairhede, . . . RR. 2484

**Fairies**  
 This maketh that ther been no fairyes; . . . D.WB. 872

**Fairness**  
 To drawn folk to hevене by fairnesse, . . . A.Prol. 519  
 The fairnesse of that lady that I see . . . A.Kn. 1098  
 I seye nat that she hadde moost fairnesse, . . . B.Mk. 3443  
 Somme for our shape, somme for our fairnesse, . . . D.WB. 258  
 Unnethe the peple hire knew for hire fairnesse, . . . E.Cl. 384  
 That herde of swich another of fairnesse, . . . F.Sq. 425

## Fairness—continued

'But swich a fairnesse of a nekke . . .	BD. 938
The flour of fairnes lappeth in his armes, . . .	Mars. 76
Of myghty stature, and of swich fairnesse, . . .	Anel. 79
than goth away the fairnesse of thornes. . .	Bo.2. m.3.
	350-5
For after Venus hadde he swich fairnesse, . . .	LGW. 1072
Why lykede me thy youthe and thy fairnesse, . . .	LGW. 1674

## Fairy

The contree of Fairye, . . .	B.Th. 1992
Heere is the queene of Fairye, . . .	B.Th. 2004
All was this land fulfuld of fairye. . .	D.WB. 859
Hire to biholde it semed fairye. . .	E.Mch. 1743
Proserpina, and al hire fairye, . . .	E.Mch. 2039
Pluto, that is the kyng of fairye, . . .	E.Mch. 2227
This kyng of fairye thanne adoun hym sette . . .	E.Mch. 2234
'And I,' quod she, 'a queene of faiery! . . .	E.Mch. 2316
Though he were comen ageyn out of fairye, . . .	F.Sq. 96
It was of fairye, as al the peple semed. . .	F.Sq. 201

## Faith

And foughten for oure feith at Tramyssene . . .	A.Prol. 622
Whan ech of hem had leyd his feith to borwe . . .	A.Kn. 162
Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth! . . .	A.Rv. 4022
For John, y-fayth, I may been of youre sort, . . .	A.Rv. 4044
I wil arise and suntere it, by my fayth; . . .	A.Rv. 4209
And therefore, Herry Bailly, by thy feith, . . .	A.Co. 4358
maken feith for hem and for to been hire . . .	B.Mel.

	2995-3000
For she is byg in armes, by my feith, . . .	B.Mk. 3111
Upon my feith, thou art som officer, . . .	B.Mk. 3125
I kan nat love a coward, by my feith! . . .	B.NP. 4101
That plesen yow wel moore, by my feith, . . .	B.NP. 4517
I wol hym ete in feith, and that anon! . . .	B.NP. 4603
The fox answerde, 'In feith it shal be don'; . . .	B.NP. 4604
Allas! a foul thyng is it, by my feith, . . .	C.Pard. 524
In feith, he shal nat kepe me but me lest; . . .	D.WB. 360
'Now, by my feith! I shal, er that I go, . . .	D.WB. 841
'Grantmercy!' quod this somonour, 'by my feith! . . .	D.Fri. 1403
'Herke me, my brother! herke me, by thy feith! . . .	D.Fri. 1551
And ber this word away now, by thy feith, . . .	D.Sum. 1987
'I swere it,' quod this frere, 'by my feith! . . .	D.Sum. 2137
'Lo heer my feith, in me shal be no lak.' . . .	D.Sum. 2139
But feith and nakednesse and maydenhede; . . .	E.Cl. 866
I have thy feith and thy benygnynges, . . .	E.Cl. 1063
'In feith, Squier, thou hast thee wel y-quit . . .	F.Fkl. 673
For hooly chirches feith, in oure bileve, . . .	F.Fkl. 1133
'Nay,' quod this clerk, 'have heer my feith to borwe.' . . .	F.Fkl. 1234
And for that feith is deed withouten werkis, . . .	G.SN. 64
Syen of feith the magnanymtee, . . .	G.SN. 110
And from hir cradel y-fostred in the feith . . .	G.SN. 122
'O Lord, o feith, o God, withouten mo; . . .	G.SN. 207
The false feith, to trowe in God allone, . . .	G.SN. 378
Yours cours is don, yours feith han ye conserved. . .	G.SN. 387
'Of conscience, and of good feith unfeyned.' . . .	G.SN. 434
And never cessed hem the feith to teche . . .	G.SN. 538
He is to ys, in feith, as I bileve; . . .	G.CY. 644
'In feith,' quod he, 'mamore I do but lyte.' . . .	G.CY. 699
For it is ernest to me, by my feith! . . .	G.CY. 710
Sire Hoost, in feith, and by the hevenes queene, . . .	G.CY. 1089
For, by my feith, I nolde for myn hood, . . .	G.CY. 1334
That, in good feith, I trowe that it bee . . .	G.CY. 1392
For, in good feith, thy visage is ful pale, . . .	H.Mcp. 30
'But yet, Mancelpe, in feith thou art to nyce, . . .	H.Mcp. 69
damnable agayns Crist, and al the feith of hooly . . .	

Chirche.	I.Pars. 600-5
feith and reverence to his name, . . .	I.Pars. 605-10
Thanne art ther the vertues of feith . . .	I.Pars. 730-5
by stedefast feith, and in mouth, and in berynge, and . . .	I.Pars. 735-40
turned hem to the feith, they maken hire . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
many harmes. First, brekyng of feith; . . .	I.Pars. 875-80
and certes, in feith is the keye of . . .	I.Pars. 875-80
and whan that feith is broken . . .	I.Pars. 875-80
Man sholde here hym to his wyf in feith, . . .	I.Pars. 925-30
verrally in the feith of hooly chirche, . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5
seyd, and in verray feith, and that men . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50
With-oute feyth, lawe, or measure, . . .	BD. 631
And out of olde bokes, in good feith, . . .	PF. 24
feith of go greet blame, for they trowen . . .	Bo.1. p.4.

	165-70
is ther any feith that fortunes thynges . . .	Bo.2. p.3.
	350-5
That the world with stable feyth . . .	Bo.2. m.8.
	590-5
In accordable feith by fayre moevynges. This love . . .	Bo.2. m.8.
	595-600
heer feyth and here accord everiche of hem of . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1110-5
thingis joyven hem by feyth to the hote . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
	1555-60
han ben stedfast to me by undoutous feyth.' . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
On him that falsly hadde his feyth so broken, . . .	TC.1. 80
In feith your ordre is ruled in good wise! . . .	TC.1. 336
'In good feith, em,' quod she, 'that liketh mel . . .	TC.2. 162
'In good feith, that is soth,' quod Pandarus; . . .	TC.2. 169
For of this world the feith is al a-gon! . . .	TC.2. 410
And therto hath she leyd her feith to borwe; . . .	TC.2. 963
Thou shalt be saved by thy feith in trouthe! . . .	TC.2. 1503
And by that feith I shal Priam of Troye! . . .	TC.3. 791
And by that feith I shal to God and you, . . .	TC.3. 1649
'That that the world, with feith which that is stable, . . .	TC.3. 1751

## Faith—Continued

O trust! O feith! O depe assurance! . . .	TC.5. 1259
And she him leyde ayein her feith to borwe . . .	TC.5. 1664
Wher is your feith, and wher is your bihete? . . .	TC.5. 1675
And to hem yive I feyth and ful credence, . . .	LGW. 31
In good faythe, al the worshippe and ences . . .	LGW. 1087
Nat so grete feythe in al that londe he fonde, . . .	LGW. 1881
And hathe my feythe, yet is hyt bet for me . . .	LGW. 2700
Everich of hem his feith to other kepte. . .	Form.A. 48
Humblesse, and pes, good feith, the emperice, . . .	Form.A. 55
Ther is no feith that may your herte embrace; . . .	W.Unc. 11
him feithe berith and obeith, everiche in . . .	Astr. 11-5
my spirit hath no feith, ne knowing of her . . .	Astr. 165-8
That feith ne trouthe[s] holdith she . . .	RR. 266
By thilke feith ye owe to me. . .	RR. 2106
For I nought holde hym, in good feith, . . .	RR. 2227
'Freend, by the feith I owe to thee, . . .	RR. 2736
For in good feith and in trouthe, . . .	RR. 3939
Now by that feith and that leaute . . .	RR. 5959
And ben in goode feith more stable, . . .	RR. 6003

## Faith see I-faith

### Faithed

And strengest feithed ben, I understonde, . . .	TC.1. 1007
---	------------

### Faithful

moost feithful and moost wise, and oldest, and . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
Oure Hoste seyde, 'As I am feithful man, . . .	B.Mk. 3081
'As I shal tellen thee a feithful tale, . . .	D.Fri. 1425
And art my feithful lige man y-bore, . . .	E.Cl. 310
To this benigne, verray, feithful mayde; . . .	E.Cl. 343
The which that feithful ofte he founden hadde . . .	E.Cl. 520
I have heer doon my feithful bisynnesse, . . .	G.SN. 24
whiche that nys nat feithful for to duelle, . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
Feithfull and full of stabilite, . . .	RR. 2940

### Faithfully

On which thy lymes feithfully extenden, . . .	B.ML. 461
Som subtiltee, and tel me feithfully . . .	D.Fri. 1420
I kan no bettre telle, feithfully, . . .	D.Fri. 1433
'Yet tel me,' quod the somonour, 'feithfully, . . .	D.Fri. 1504
Is ther oght elles? Telle me feithfully, . . .	D.Sum. 2203
To be my wyf,—that oother feithfully . . .	E.Cl. 1066
Walter hire dooth so feithfully plessaunce . . .	E.Cl. 1111
To you that ben my frend so feithfully?— . . .	TC.2. 263
So feithfully, that pite was to here; . . .	TC.2. 1577
As feithfully as I have had konnyng . . .	TC.3. 101 par
And feithfully gan alle the Goddes herie. . .	TC.3. 1672
Appollo hath me told it feithfully; . . .	TC.4. 114
That evere I say, to serven feithfully, . . .	TC.5. 1076
'Telle me this feithfully, . . .	HF.2. 345
So feithfully to me spak he. . .	HF.2. 455
Upon my trouthe I sey you feithfully . . .	Merc.B. 8
For I have tolde thee feithfully . . .	RR. 2937
And kisse it full feithfully. . .	RR. 3760

### Falcon

Ther sat a faucon over hire heed ful hye, . . .	F.Sq. 411
If that I koude a faucon wel discryve,— . . .	F.Sq. 424
A faucon peregryn thanne semed she . . .	F.Sq. 428
Hath understonde what this faucon seyde, . . .	F.Sq. 437
And on this faucon looketh pitously, . . .	F.Sq. 440
The faucon mooste fallen for the twiste, . . .	F.Sq. 442
Tho aprite this faucon yet moore pitously . . .	F.Sq. 472
Til that the faucon bad hire to be stille, . . .	F.Sq. 497
And with that word this faucon gan to crie, . . .	F.Sq. 630
They nyste how they myghte the faucon glade, . . .	F.Sq. 634
How that this faucon gat hire love ageyn, . . .	F.Sq. 654
The gentil faucon that with his feet distreyneth . . .	PF. 327
The tercelet of the faucon, to diffyne . . .	PF. 539
As fresh as faucon comen out of muwe, . . .	TC.3. 174
Bothe heroner and faucon for riverse! . . .	TC.4. 413
Ne gentil hawteyn faukone heroneer, . . .	LGW. 1120
Hir yen grey as is a faucon; . . .	RR. 546

### Falconers

These fauconers upon a fair ryver, . . .	F.Fkl. 1196
--	-------------

### Falding

In a gowne of faldyng to the knee. . .	A.Prol. 391
His presse y-covered with a faldyng reed, . . .	A.Mil. 3212

### Fall

She leet no morsel from hir lippes falle, . . .	A.Prol. 128
In any caas that myghte falle or happe; . . .	A.Prol. 585
Upon us wretched wommen lat thou falle: . . .	A.Kn. 921
Yet somtyme it shal fallen on a day . . .	A.Kn. 1668
That ever swich a chaunce sholde falle, . . .	A.Kn. 1752
And on hir bare knees adoun they falle, . . .	A.Kn. 1758
The bittre teeres that on my chekes falle. . .	A.Kn. 2327
'And if so falle the chieftayn be take . . .	A.Kn. 2555
It semed that the lystes sholde falle. . .	A.Kn. 2662
Or ellis fallen in swich maladye, . . .	A.Kn. 2825
He nolde answer for nought that myghte falle. . .	A.Mil. 3418
Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood, . . .	A.Mil. 3517
For with the fal he brosten hadde his arm. . .	A.Mil. 3829
A wilde fyr upon their bodies falle! . . .	A.Rv. 4172
And with the fal out of hir sleepe she breyde. . .	A.Rv. 4285
to thynne even, lat hem nat falle, and . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
tyme comyng been possible to fallen for . . .	B.Mel. 2210-5
yveles that myghten falle of this vengeance; . . .	B.Mel. 2615-20
many thynges falle unto thee whiche . . .	B.Mel.

no thyng that may falle unto a man, is so muchel . . .	
agayns . . .	B.Mel. 2775-80
bisynnesse ne occupacioun shal falle into poverté, . . .	B.Mel. 2780-5
cause that in batailles fallen manye perils, . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60



**Fall—Continued**

loveth peril shal falle in peril."	B.Mel. 2880-5
grete richesses fallen down; and y <sup>e</sup> known wel that	B.Mel. 2865-70
and maken hem fallen at youre feet redy	B.Mel. 2905-10
For he the pilers shook and made hem falle,	B.Mk. 3274
It made his fessh al from his bones falle;	B.Mk. 3316
Fortune out of hir regne made hire falle	B.Mk. 3539
Whan he leest weneth sonest shal he falle!"	B.Mk. 3716
That ever sholde fallen swich a cas!	B.Mk. 3849
To heeren of hire soodeyn fal, alas!	B.NP. 3963
And took his logging as it wolde falle.	B.NP. 4185
"This man gan fallen in suspicioun,—	B.NP. 4222
Warnynge of thynges that shul after falle.	B.NP. 4322
Waitynge his tyme on Chauntecleer to falle;	B.NP. 4413
It semed as that hevne sholde falle.	B.NP. 4591
A verray pestilence upon yow falle;	B.NP. 4600
Now, sire, faire falle yow for youre tale."	B.NP. 4650
So falle upon his body and his bones	C.Pard. 291 var
Be drawe, and lat se wher the cut wol falle;	C.Pard. 794
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle;	C.Pard. 803
Paraventure ther may fallen oon or two	C.Pard. 935
Wol falle in every dysse and mateere.	D.WB. 836
Been of that day whan deeth shal on us falle.	E.Cl. 126
That unto swich a weddyng sholde falle.	E.Cl. 259
And down upon hir knes she gan to falle,	E.Cl. 292
And fairer fruyt bitwene hem sholde falle,	E.Cl. 990
Than that myn heritage sholde falle	E.Mch. 1439
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye—	E.Mch. 2074
So falle upon youre bodies yet to-nyght!	E.Mch. 2253
Whan ther shal fallen any adversitee	F.Sq. 134
The faukon muste fallen for the twiste,	F.Sq. 442
The teeris from his eyen leet he falle.	G.SN. 190
I rede thee, lat thyn hand upon it falle,	G.SN. 502
Than that ye sholden fallen in swiche mescheef.	G.CY. 1378
As he wol falle for his hors atones.	H.Mcp. 10
Fy, styngyng swyn! fy, foule moote thou falle!	H.Mcp. 65
And if he falle from his capul eftsoone,	I.Pars. 100-5
that men fallen in venial synes after hir	I.Pars. 350-5
he wol falle anon into consentynge of	I.Pars. 360-5
is he encloued to fallen into deedly	I.Pars. 445-50
that man myghte lightly falle . . . into deedly synne.	I.Pars. 455-60
be we in peril to falle. Eke for to pride	I.Pars. 470-5
they falle agayn in hir olde folies, outhur they	I.Pars. 1005-10
to falle in synne; and eek that he drede	I.Pars. 1025-30
If thou ofte falle, ofte thou arise by	BD. 13
Alway in poynt to falle a-down;	BD. 71
That brak hir mast and made it falle,	BD. 563
That maketh my hewe to falle and fade,	Pity. 23
Allas the day! that ever hit shulde falle!	Mars. 287
Now sholde your holy teres falle and reyne.	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
ariseth out of the rede est, to fallen in the westrene	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
that maketh the leeves falle. Thow devydest the	Bo.3. p.5.
draweth hem that schullen falle, neither	735-40
the coroune of wise men ne schal nat fallen ne faden;	1275-80
Which somdel deignous was; for she let falle	TC.1. 290
To serven her, yit myghte he falle in grace,	TC.1. 370
And with an anger don his sorwe falle	TC.1. 563
for harmes myghten fallen mo than two	TC.1. 614 var
For, and he falle, he hath non help to rise";	TC.1. 695
He sholde falle, or elles soone dye;	TC.1. 728
'What! sholde he therfor fallen in despair,	TC.1. 813
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mouel	TC.1. 1024
Tho Troilus kan down on knes to falle,	TC.1. 1044
And for the harm that myghte ek falle more,	TC.2. 454
And thoughte thus: 'Unhappes fallen thikke	TC.2. 456
So that for fere almost she gan to falle.	TC.2. 770
'Eyl! God forbode that it sholde falle,'	TC.3. 761
He soodeinly mot falle into woodnesse	TC.3. 794
But lat us falle away fro this matere,	TC.3. 1306
But it shal falle hem as I shal you rede:	TC.3. 1383
And fallen in a newe joye anon,	TC.3. 1404
That erst shal Phebus fallen fro his spere,	TC.3. 1495
For douteles, to don his wo to falle,	TC.3. 430
Now foule falle her for thy wo that care!	TC.4. 462
Or thou so lightly do my wo to falle!	TC.4. 469
And on her bed for ded she gan to falle,	TC.4. 733
Than mot it fallen, though men hadde it sworn,	TC.4. 976
That th'ilke thynges fallen in certeyn	TC.4. 1005
Bihoveth it that thynges whiche that falle,	TC.4. 1007
To thing to come, al falle it foule or faire.	TC.4. 1022
That th'ilke thynges that in erthe falle,	TC.4. 1049
That, on the dees right as thee fallen chaunces,	TC.4. 1098
Touching her going, how that it shal falle,	TC.4. 1102
The woful teres that they leten falle	TC.4. 1135
Whan time was, gan fallen forth in speche	TC.5. 107
But myghte me so fair a grace falle,	TC.5. 172
And seme as though he sholde falle depe	TC.5. 258
Wel nigh for sorwe adown he gan to falle.	TC.5. 532
Wel oughtestow to falle, and I to dye,	TC.5. 545
If in the hondes of som wreche I falle.	TC.5. 705
He gan first fallen of the werre in speche	TC.5. 855
Allas, that swich a cas me sholde falle!	TC.5. 1064
As flakes falle in grete snowes,	HF.3. 102
They gonne down on knes falle,	HF.3. 444
And down anon on knes falle;	HF.3. 615
I preye to God that evere falle sche fayre,	LGW.G. 180
I pray to God that faire mote she falle,	LGW. 186
I preye to God that evere falle hire faire.	LGW. 277

**Fall—Continued**

Why nyltow cleve, or fallen al a-two?	LGW. 758
And as she ranne, hir wylme leet she falle,	LGW. 813
In place ther as peril fallen myghte!	LGW. 839
'If it so falle that my Pramus	LGW. 855
That suche worshippes myghte falle the,	LGW. 1443
But mekely she let hire eyen falle,	LGW. 1734
That shames deth on me ther mote falle,	LGW. 2064
And madden him upon a londe to falle,	LGW. 2423
If hire vengeance fal on yow therfore,	LGW. 2523
The wrastling for this worlde axeth a fal.	Truth. 16
Lest I my-self falle eft in swich dotage.	Buk. 8
Than eft to falle of weddyng in the trappe.	Buk. 24
lettres of the A B C on whiche thei fallen.	Astr. 50-7
yf so be that it falle bitwene thyn	Astr. 168-70
To wene that dremes after falle,	RR. 13
That fallen after al openly.	RR. 20
For swote dewes that on it falle,	RR. 60
Upon any worthy man falle,	RR. 255
As from her heed they wolde fall;	RR. 364
I pray to god evere falle hir faire.	RR. 798
And maken folkis pride fallen,	RR. 881
And down on knes he gan to falle,	RR. 1514
And if it fall that of hem somme	RR. 2219
Thanne adventures shul thee fall	RR. 2389
For often tymes it shal fall	RR. 2403
Than any thyng it shulde fall	RR. 3096
Seyde, 'Sir, it may not fall—	RR. 3114
May falle a weder that shal it dere,	RR. 4336
And maken it to fade and falle,	RR. 4337
Thanne shulde I fallen in wanhope.	RR. 4432
Resoun me seide what shulde falle.	RR. 4539
The sonne and hir, as it may falle,	RR. 5337
That never they were fote falle.	RR. 5430
Or if in syknesse that he fall,	RR. 5609
Into any syknesse fall.	RR. 5622
And though it falle, as it may be,	RR. 5623
That if a man falle in siknesse,	RR. 5726
Such wikkidnesse ne shulde fall.	RR. 5794
If that they fall into her laas,	RR. 6029
But if so falle that I be	RR. 6303
[I] make into my trappis falle,	RR. 6361
And congethe how to done hym falle.	RR. 6928
Another is this, that if so falle	RR. 6945
<b>Fallaces</b>	
And late lyes and fallaces,	RR. 7077
<b>Fallax</b>	
'Gloria vero quam fallax.'—Prosa 6	Bo.3. p.6.
	745-50
<b>Fallen</b>	
Of sondry folk, by aventure y-falle In felawshipe,	A.Prol. 25
That from the tyme of kyng William were falle;	A.Prol. 324
Al be it that this aventure was falle,	A.Kn. 2703
Fledden for fere, whan the wode was falle;	A.Kn. 2930
But sith that he was fallen in the snare,	A.Mil. 3231
This man is falle, with his astromye,	A.Mil. 3451
Til he was in a marle pit y-falle;	A.Mil. 3460
For she was falle aslep a lite wight	A.Rv. 4283
Awak, Symond! the feed is on us falle!	A.Rv. 4288
Of which the lord is helplesse, falle, alas,	B.ML. 303
Falle in disese, and in mysaventure:	B.ML. 616
That fallen is in hethen hand eft-soone,	B.ML. 909
And if so be, that he be falle into thy compaignye,	B.Mel. 2500-5
And is y-fallen out of heigh dedre	B.Mk. 3166
Out of miserie in which that thou art falle.	B.Mk. 3196
Sith thou for wele art falle in wretchednesse.	B.Mk. 3268
I sholde er this han fallen down for sleepe,	B.NP. 3987
Or elles ye han falle in freletee,	C.Doc. 78
For though a man be falle in jalous rage,	C.Pard. 367
But that woodnesse, fallen in a shrewe,	C.Pard. 496
That I am in youre felawshipe y-falle,	C.Pard. 938
As wommen bein, but it be falle of newe.	E.Cl. 938
Til wel neigh is she fallen for the tree.	F.Sq. 431
Though it right now were fallen in myn hond,	F.Fkl. 684
That from hir lordes table been y-falle,	G.SN. 61
Nay, that were thyng y-fallen al of newe.	G.CY. 1043
As ther is falle on me swich hevynesse,	H.Mcp. 22
fro whennes that ye been falle; for bifore	I.Pars. 135-40
he hath falle; for he that ofte falleth	I.Pars. 965-70
And were on a defeute y-falle,	BD. 384
His mortal harm in which he is y-falle;	Pity. 61
Allas that ever your renoun is falle so lowe	Pity. 88 var
And seyde, 'My sonne, the choys is to thee falle.	PF. 406
that hath fallen stood noight in stedfast	Bo.1. m.1. 10-5
'he is fallen in-to a litargye, whiche that is	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
stoont that is departed and fallen for some roche.	Bo.1. m.7.
	255-60
bath nat fallen upon the, whan that	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
that it is fallen by fortunous bytydyng	Bo.5. p.1.
	1635-40 var
ben yeven to vices and han I-falle fro	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
And art now falle in som devocioun,	TC.1. 555
Quod Pandarus, 'Thus fallen is this cas—'	TC.3. 841
'How is this candel in the straw y-falle?'	TC.3. 859
But wreche of wreches, out of honour falle	TC.4. 271
She fallen was, sin she forgo'th the sighte	TC.4. 713
He was so fallen in despair that day,	TC.4. 954
amonges alle His enemies and in hir hondes falle.	TC.5. 252
O ring, fro which the ruby is out-falle,	TC.5. 549
Whanne he was fallen in prosperitee,	LGW. 590

# Fallen—Continued

God wolde the walles weren falle adoun!	LGW. 1726
Whan he was goon and this myschaunce is falle,	LGW. 1826
Sith that the lotte is fallen hym upon,	LGW. 1946
But white as snowe y-fallen newe.	RR. 1214
The which may fall a-slope be,	RR. 2653
For I am fallen into-helle	RR. 4136
Whanne they arn falle in poverte,	RR. 5456

# Fallest

Thouallest as it were a styked swyn,	C.Pard. 556
Thanneallest thou in a newe rage;	RR. 2444

# Falleth

That falleth nat eft withinne a thousand yeere.	A.Kn. 1669
She lighte doun and falleth hym to feete;	B.M.L. 1104
Doun on hir knees falleth she to grounde;	B.M.L. 1153
a sodeyn thought that falleth in youre herte, but ye moete	B.Mel. 2320-5
harmes, ne he ne falleth into perils	B.Mel. 2510-5
Ech falleth in others exaltacioun;	D.WB. 702
And Venus falleth ther Mercurie is reysed;	D.WB. 705
Whan she this herde, asowne doun she falleth.	E.Cl. 1079
As al day falleth alteracioun	E.Mch. 1473
that man falleth, be it never so ofte, that	I.Pars. 90-5
fro the hyer degree that man falleth, the	I.Pars. 145-50
that a droppe of water that falleth in a fourneys	I.Pars. 380-5
is lyk to hym that falleth in the dyche,	I.Pars. 715-20
for he that ofte falleth in	I.Pars. 970-5
ofte as he falleth he may arise agayn by	I.Pars. 1070-5
And whan al this falleth in my thoght,	BD. 705
For whan a soule falleth in error	ABC. 67
Hit falleth most into my woful mynde	Comp.L. 4
To grounde deed she falleth as a stoon;	Anel. 70
that falleth at even in the westrene	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
falleth into moevynge fro the simplicitie of	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
Ne falleth naught to purpos me to telle,	TC.1. 142
How often falleth al th' effect contraire	TC.1. 212
But alday falleth thyngh that foles ne wenden	TC.1. 217 var
Lat go thyn hand, hit falleth doun.	HF.2. 233
She falleth him to foote, and swowneth there,	LGW. 1314
whan that the degree of thi sonne falleth	Astr. 168-70
It fallith no thyngh to thy name	RR. 4025
(That fallith nat to my myster),	RR. 6976

# Falleth see Falls

# Falling

The fallynge of the toures and of the walles,	A.Kn. 2464
For fallynge nys nat but an aventure,	A.Kn. 2722
of overthrowynge or fallynge doun.	B.Mel. 2755-60
With fallynge of the grete temple of stoon.	B.Mk. 3279
fallynge adoun, by semblable progressions	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
Received hath the happy falling strook,	TC.2. 1382
That prescience put falling necessaire	TC.4. 1021
That falling of the thinges temporel	TC.4. 1061
For in hir fallynge yet she hadde care,	LGW. 1858
that the planetis is 'fallynge fro the ascendent'	Astr. 156-61
Whanne upon men she is fallynge	RR. 5544 em

# Fallow

His hewe fallow, and pale as asshen colde,	A.Kn. 1364
Was maad of twigges, falwe, rede	HF.3. 846

# Fallows

And priketh his blynde hors over the falwes,	D.WB. 556
--	-----------

# Falls

And se how that the mele falles doun	A.Rv. 4042
And I wol yive him al that falles	BD. 257

# False

Thanked be Fortune and hire false wheel,	A.Kn. 925
For to be fals, ne for to be traitour	A.Kn. 1130
Nay certes, false Arcite, thou shalt nat so;	A.Kn. 1145
Or elles artow fals, I dar wel seyn.	A.Kn. 1151
'Thow shalt,' quod he, 'be rather fals than I;	A.Kn. 1153
And thou art fals, I telle thee, outrely,	A.Kn. 1154
And seide, 'Arcite, false traytour wikkil	A.Kn. 1580
Or elles falsen som of my matere:	A.Mil. 3175
'Ye, false harlot,' quod the millere, 'hast?	A.Rv. 4268
A! false traitour! false clerk!' quod he,	A.Rv. 4269
Helpe, Symkyn, for the false clerkes fightel'	A.Rv. 4291
Lol swich it is a millere to be fals;	A.Rv. 4318
The sword of Dido for the false Enee;	B.M.L. 64
For thy Jason, that was in love so fals!	B.M.L. 74
This false knyght, that hath this tresoun wrought,	B.M.L. 619
Fro false blame, and thou, merciful mayde,	B.M.L. 640
This false knyght was slayn for his untrouth	B.M.L. 687
He that me kepte fro the false blame,	B.M.L. 827
Doon to his doghter by a fals trayteur,—	B.M.L. 957
'Marie, I defie the false monk, Daun John!	B.Sh. 1592
thy tale: for he that seið fals may nat	B.Mel. 2390-5
yong folk, false fatereres and enemyes	B.Mel. 2435-40
And crieth, "False coward! wrek thy wyf!	B.Mk. 3095
His false wyf koude hym so plesse and preye	B.Mk. 3217
And heryst false goddes cursedly;	B.Mk. 3419
Hadde on hym maad a fals suggestioun	B.Mk. 3607
Thy false wheel my wo al may I wyte!	B.Mk. 3636
'Where is this false tiraunt, this Neroun?'	B.Mk. 3727
False Fortune, and poyson to despire,	B.Mk. 3859
I seye, oon of his men, a fals traitour,	B.Mk. 3880
This false Brutus, and his other foon,	B.Mk. 3896
O false morderour lurkyng in thy den!	B.NP. 4416
False dissymulour, O Greek Synoun,	B.NP. 4418
Allas, ye lordes, many a fals flatour	B.NP. 4515
This false juge that highte Apius,—	C.Doc. 154

# False—Continued

This false juge gooth now faste aboute	C.Doc. 158
This false juge, as telleth us the storie,	C.Doc. 161
This false cherl cam forth, a ful greet pas,	C.Doc. 164
That it was fals that seyde his adversarie,—	C.Doc. 195
For knowne was the false iniquite.	C.Doc. 262
This was a fals cherl and a fals justise!	C.Pard. 289
And telle an hundred false japes moore;	C.Pard. 394
Now wol I speke of othes false and grete	C.Pard. 629
And fals aweryng is yet moore reprevable.	C.Pard. 632
And we wol sleen this false traytour, Deeth;	C.Pard. 699
To sleen us yonge folk, thou false theef!	C.Pard. 759
And eek the false empoysoneere also.	C.Pard. 894
Thou art so fals and so unkynde, allas!	C.Pard. 903
Yet hastow caught a fals suspeioun,—	D.WB. 306
And al was fals, but that I took witness.	D.WB. 382
And al was fals, I dremed of it right naught.	D.WB. 582
'O hastow slayn me, false theef?' I seyde;	D.WB. 800
If I sey fals, sey "nay," upon thy fey!	D.WB. 1057
This false theef, this somonour, quod the Frere,	D.Fri. 1338
Syn ye han herd this false Frere lye,	D.Sum. 1670
With his false dissymulacioun.	D.Sum. 2123
'Al false cherl,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones!	D.Sum. 2153
This false blasphemour that charged me	D.Sum. 2213
Yours doom is fals, yours constance yvele preeveth,	E.Cl. 1000
O servant traytour, false, hoornly hewe,	E.Mch. 1785
That I be fals; and if I do that lakke,	E.Mch. 2199
So made he eek a temple of false goddis.	E.Mch. 2295
'Thanne is,' quod she, 'my medecyne fals,	E.Mch. 2380
If he be fals she shal his tresoun see,	F.Sq. 139
In which were peynted alle thise false fowles,	F.Sq. 647
Or knowe myselfen fals, or lese my name;	F.Fkl. 1362
Than that his wyf were of hir trouthe fals;	F.Fkl. 1597
Of ethely lust and fals affeccioun.	G.SN. 74
The false feith, to trowe in God allone.	G.SN. 378
Yet is it fals; but ay we han good hope	G.CY. 678
Noght knowynge of his false governance;	G.CY. 989
This false chanoun cam upon a day	G.CY. 1022
And if so be that thow me fynde fals	G.CY. 1028
God kepe us from his false dissymulynge!	G.CY. 1073
And elles holdeth me fals and unable	G.CY. 1131
This false chanoun,—the foule feend hym fecchel—	G.CY. 1159
And understondeth, that this false gyn	G.CY. 1165
For he was ever fals in thoght and dede,—	G.CY. 1275
That was ordeyned with that false get,	G.CY. 1277
Unwityng this preest of his false craft,	G.CY. 1320
O wantrust! ful of fals suspeioun,	H.Mop. 281
And to the crowe, 'O false theef!' seyde he,	H.Mop. 292
'I wol thee quite anon thy false tale.	H.Mop. 293
Now shaltow, false theef, thy song forgon,	H.Mop. 295
Of tidynge, whether they been false or trewe;	H.Mop. 360
the false serpent, perpetuel matere of	I.Pars. 135-40
ful fals and ful brotel for to triste,—this	I.Pars. 470-5
hym on hond thyngh that is fals.	I.Pars. 405-10
as doon thise false enchauntours or	I.Pars. 600-5
generally is fals signyfycacioun of word,	I.Pars. 605-10
al the ground of the tale is fals.	I.Pars. 610-5
wise man, 'Every fals lyvynge hath his	I.Pars. 640-5
man shal nat taken his conseil of fals folk,	I.Pars. 640-5
of a false hope, that he thynketh that he	I.Pars. 715-20
no false goddes bifore me, ne thou shalt	I.Pars. 750-5
and deceite, with lesynges and false othes,	I.Pars. 780-5
comth deceite, false othes, chidynges,	I.Pars. 790-5
theft, fals witness, and false othes;	I.Pars. 795-800
Fals witness is in word and eek in	I.Pars. 795-800
neighebores goode name by thy fals witnessynge,	I.Pars. 795-800
his heritage by thy fals witnessynge, whan	I.Pars. 795-800
berest fals witness, or accusest hym, or	I.Pars. 795-800
excusest hym, by thy fals witness, or	I.Pars. 795-800
for fals witnessynge was Susanna in ful	I.Pars. 795-800
eek of false enditementz upon hym, and	I.Pars. 800-5
wyf, certes, that opinioun is fals;	I.Pars. 855-60
of which brekyng comen false heires ofte tyme,	I.Pars. 880-5
For fals Fortune hath pleyd a game	BD. 617
The trayteresse fals, and ful of gyle,	BD. 619
An ydole of fals portraiture	BD. 625
She is fals; and ever laghyng	BD. 632
That is a fals, flateryng beste,	BD. 636
That is a fals, and semeth weel,	BD. 642
So turneth she hir false wheel	BD. 643
The false theef! what hath she do,	BD. 649
With hir false draughtes dyvers	BD. 652
Was fals;—which a foolle she was.	BD. 733
The false trayteresse, pervers!	BD. 812
Or the false Genellon,	BD. 1120
And never to false yow, but I mete,	BD. 1233
And I to hym am fals and eek unkynde,	ABC. 166
But he be fals, no lover hath his esne!	Mars. 208
Of faire Anelida and false Arcite	Anel. head
Of quene Anelyda and fals Arcite,	Anel. 11
Of quene Anelida and fals Arcite.	Anel. 49
But he was fals, hit nas but feyned chere,—	Anel. 97
But nothyngh tenketh the fals as doth the trewe.	Anel. 105
For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene.	Anel. 140
This fals Arcite, of his newfangelnesse,	Anel. 141
Thogh he were fals, for hit is kynde of man,	Anel. 149
To been in love as fals as ever he can;	Anel. 151
This fals Arcite somewhat moste he feyne	Anel. 155
When he was fals, to covere his traitourye,	Anel. 166
For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene?	Anel. 168



## False—Continued

Take here of Anelida and fals Arcite, . . . . .	Anel. 198
The Compliment of Faire Anelyda upon Fals Arcyte, . . .	Anel. head
The sword of sorwe, y-whet with fals plesaunce, . . .	Anel. 212
Now is he fals, alas! and causeles, . . . . .	Anel. 229
The false lapwying, ful of trecherye; . . . . .	PF. 347
'I dar eek seyn, if she me fynde fals, . . . . .	PF. 456
coupable with me of false blames? . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
peyne of fals felonye for gerdoun of . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
covered and kembd with a false colour, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
they clothen hem in false opynouns, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
of the whiche false opynouns the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
with unfulf lykynge of false welefunesse, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
thou agriesht hir false trecherie, despise . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
thus the torment of this false opynoun, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
thynges with false names, that beren . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
with the beaute of false goodes the hertes . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
me to enforme the thilke false cause of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
thilke false goodes and tordned thin eighen . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
first the false goodes, bygyu . . . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
hem into false goodes. Of the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
nat thanne clerly that false beaute of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
false opynoun of folk (that is to seyn, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
renoun by the false opynoun of the peple, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
thei han geten tho false goodes with . . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 800-5
the forme of fals welefunesse, so that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
to gores that ben false and imparfit, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
'the forme and the causes of false welefunesse, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
to schewe me the causes of the fals blisfulnesse, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
disseyved by fals propociouns that goon . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
the premysses ben false, or elles he mot schewe that the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
thing, it ne mai nat ben fals that I ne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
reproveth and destroyeth the false thingis . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
concepoun of resoun veyn and fals, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
Al unwist of this false and wikked dede, . . . . .	TC.1. 93
I have, and shal, for trewe or fals report, . . . . .	TC.1. 593
This false world, allas, who may it leve? . . . . .	TC.2. 420
Be ye not war how false Poliphete . . . . .	TC.2. 1467
Of women lost thorough fals and folis boost, . . . . .	TC.3. 298
Him nevere falsen will ye liven sholde, . . . . .	TC.3. 784
So lightly fals! Allas, conceites wronge, . . . . .	TC.3. 804
'Horaste! allas, and falsen Troilus! . . . . .	TC.3. 806
Which clerkes callen fals felicite, . . . . .	TC.3. 814
As wisely were it fals as it is trewe . . . . .	TC.4. 381
Than is she fals: so love her wel the lassel . . . . .	TC.4. 616
The swifte Fame, which that false thinges . . . . .	TC.4. 659
Were fals and foul, and wikked corsednesse, . . . . .	TC.4. 994
Now trewely that is a fals sentence, . . . . .	TC.4. 1063
Be fals to you, my Troilus, my knight, . . . . .	TC.4. 1537
If I be fals! Now trowe me if you leste! . . . . .	TC.4. 1547
Was fals, ne nevere shal til that I dye! . . . . .	TC.4. 1657
To trowen on it bothe fals and foul is: . . . . .	TC.5. 383
That I am fals: and so it may wel seme: . . . . .	TC.5. 698
How darstow seyn that fals thy lady is . . . . .	TC.5. 1279
With al thy false goot of prophecy! . . . . .	TC.5. 1521
Thou shalt ben fals paraunter yit to-morwe! . . . . .	TC.5. 1526
Thorough false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen! . . . . .	TC.5. 1781
Swich fyn, this false worldes brotelnesse!— . . . . .	TC.5. 1832
For He n'il falsen no wight, dar I seye, . . . . .	TC.5. 1845
[That] with his false forsweryng, . . . . .	HF.1. 153
Whan hit is fals in existence! . . . . .	HF.1. 266
Or fals, or prevy or double was, . . . . .	HF.1. 285
Only woman on a fals man . . . . .	HF.1. 333 var
And when she wyste that he was fals, . . . . .	HF.1. 393
Eek lo! how fals and reccheles . . . . .	HF.1. 307
How fals eek was he, Theseus; . . . . .	HF.1. 405
And he made hir a ful fals jape; . . . . .	HF.1. 414
And of fals and sooth compouned, . . . . .	HF.2. 521
What? false theves! wher ye wolde . . . . .	HF.3. 689
Were the tidying sooth or fals, . . . . .	HF.3. 982
Thus saw I false and sooth compouned, . . . . .	HF.3. 1018
Ne fals pitee, for vertue is the mene; . . . . .	LGW. 165
And some dreynk, for they woldyn not be fals; . . . . .	LGW.G. 293
Thogh that I spake a fals lovers som shame, . . . . .	LGW. 467
And telle of false men that hem bytraien, . . . . .	LGW. 486
He may me holden fals, and eke unkynde, . . . . .	LGW. 857
And, as a fals lover, so wel kan pleyne, . . . . .	LGW. 1236
Therwith his false teeres out they sterte, . . . . .	LGW. 1301
Thou roote of false lovers, duke Jason! . . . . .	LGW. 1368
Ther other falsen oon, thou falseste twol . . . . .	LGW. 1377
That love with false lovers werketh so; . . . . .	LGW. 1385
Though he be fals, and hath the foule betrayed, . . . . .	LGW. 1390
The false fox will have his part at nyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 1393
But in this house if any fals lover be, . . . . .	LGW. 1554
Ryght so kan fals Jason have no pes, . . . . .	LGW. 1585
Ne shulde hire never falsen, nyght ne day, . . . . .	LGW. 1640
So fals a lover goynge on the grounde, . . . . .	LGW. 1669
These false lovers, poyson be her banel . . . . .	LGW. 2180
But thus this false lover kan begyle . . . . .	LGW. 2226
That is in love so fals and so forswore, . . . . .	LGW. 2235
Al helpeth nat. And yet this false thefe . . . . .	LGW. 2330
To telle yow of false Demophon, . . . . .	LGW. 2398
And fals of love; hyt came hym of nature, . . . . .	LGW. 2447
That did his false fader Theseus, . . . . .	LGW. 2464
For fals in love was he, ryght as his syre; . . . . .	LGW. 2492
And knew how brotel and how fals he was, . . . . .	LGW. 2556
As suche false lovers ofte konne, . . . . .	LGW. 2565

## False—Continued

That was in love as fals as ever hym lyste, . . . . .	LGW. 2571
No coyn ne knew man which was fals or trewe; . . . . .	Form.A. 20
I knowe hir eek a fals dissimulour; . . . . .	Fort. 23
And now hit is so fals and deceivable . . . . .	L.St. 3
Whiche hardly that false ne bene, . . . . .	RR. 4
That halte nat dremes false ne lees, . . . . .	RR. 8
And she makith false pleadours, . . . . .	RR. 198
That thou were fals it were gret reuthe, . . . . .	RR. 2059
Fals and trespass ageyns me, . . . . .	RR. 2178
And never, for fals suscepcioun, . . . . .	RR. 2507
For fals lovers mowe al folye . . . . .	RR. 2538
With false othes her loves they gatt, . . . . .	RR. 2692
Wikkid-Tunge, that false espie, . . . . .	RR. 3871
On Bialacoi a fals lesyng; . . . . .	RR. 3874
And false lesynges on hem leye, . . . . .	RR. 3880
Whanne false thurgh hir wikkednesse . . . . .	RR. 4414
A fals traitour thanne shulde I be, . . . . .	RR. 4548
They falsen ladies traitourly, . . . . .	RR. 4833
Is fals, and bit not in no tyde . . . . .	RR. 5330
Thus is thurst of fals getyng, . . . . .	RR. 5713
And lyve withoute false usure, . . . . .	RR. 5797
That False-Semblant and Abstinaunce, . . . . .	RR. 5848
But False-Semblant dar not for drede . . . . .	RR. 6049
'False-Semblant,' quod Love, 'in this wise . . . . .	RR. 6061
Certeine thou art a fals traitour, . . . . .	RR. 6070
False-Semblant his sermon biganne, . . . . .	RR. 6136
Of False-Semblant, full of flatering, . . . . .	RR. 6140
I mene of false religious, . . . . .	RR. 6157
Right thus while False-Semblant sermoneth . . . . .	RR. 6219
Forsoth I am a fals traitour, . . . . .	RR. 6307
False-Semblant wolde have stynted heree, . . . . .	RR. 6473
Full many fals comparisoun:— . . . . .	RR. 7112
Ayens this false horrible boke, . . . . .	RR. 7132
That false traytoursse untrew, . . . . .	RR. 7389
And False Semblant saynt je vous die, . . . . .	RR. 7406
And sythe him False-Semblant salued, . . . . .	RR. 7429
And False-Semblant had he sayne aise, . . . . .	RR. 7443
But he knewe nat that he was false, . . . . .	RR. 7444
Yet false was he, but his falsnesse . . . . .	RR. 7445
That many a false lesyng hath thought, . . . . .	RR. 7536
False Semblant proveth so this thing, . . . . .	RR. 7665
<b>False</b> <i>see Falssemblant</i>	
<b>Falsed</b>	
And hath his trouthe falsed in this wyse, . . . . .	F.Sq. 627
And falsed fair Anelida the queene, . . . . .	Anel. 147
Than she, whan that she falsed Troilus, . . . . .	TC.5. 1053
For I have falsed oon the gentileste . . . . .	TC.5. 1056
<b>Falschede</b>	
In al this world of falschede nis his peer, . . . . .	G.CY. 979
Ne never falschede in myn herte I mente; . . . . .	G.CY. 1051
Of his falschede it dultheh me to ryme, . . . . .	G.CY. 1093
Ever whan I speke of his falschede, . . . . .	G.CY. 1094
On his falschede fayn wolde I me wreke, . . . . .	G.CY. 1173
Hym terv, I pray to God, for his falschede! . . . . .	G.CY. 1274
And through falschede her lust achieved, . . . . .	RR. 2049
Her falschede shull they bie full derel . . . . .	RR. 2052
They be so double in her falschede; . . . . .	RR. 2540
Falsched, or tresoun on me sette, . . . . .	RR. 3328
Falsched, ne no trecherie, . . . . .	RR. 3493
And Wikkid-Tunge thurgh his falschede . . . . .	RR. 4141
A trouthe frette full of falschede; . . . . .	RR. 4705
And it is al falschede and gile, . . . . .	RR. 5454
Trouthe declared fro falschede, . . . . .	RR. 5562
<b>Falsely</b>	
And now thou woldest falsly been aboute . . . . .	A.Kn. 1142
And falsly chaunged hast thy name thus; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1588
And falsly to his foomen she hym solde; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3255
Thus hath he falsly jugged the to day; . . . . .	C.Doc. 228
To ben defamed falsly, if that he . . . . .	C.Pard. 415
By Goddes armes, if thou falsly pleye, . . . . .	C.Pard. 654
That falsly made hire housbonde for to dye; . . . . .	D.WB. 738
ydel, or falsly swereth with his mouth, . . . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
forsweryng falsly, and yet nedelees, . . . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
elles excuseth thyself falsly, . . . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
withdrawn falsly the rightes that longen . . . . .	I.Pars. 800-5
For touchynge the letters falsly makend . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
had taken upon hym falsly the name of . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
thanne sche lieth, falsly byhytynge the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
that ben preyed falsly, they mote nedes . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
thynges ben that lven falsly blisfulnesse . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
And ek for hem that falsly ben apreyed . . . . .	TC.1. 88
On him that falsly hadde his feyth so broken, . . . . .	TC.1. 89
This 'al and som: that falsly han ye slayn . . . . .	TC.4. 1193
How he forswor him ful falsly, . . . . .	HF.1. 389
And falsly gan his terme pace; . . . . .	HF.1. 392
This man to yow may falsly ben accused, . . . . .	LGW. 350
He lafte hir falsly, er that she was war; . . . . .	LGW. 593
Ye men that falsly sweren many an othe, . . . . .	LGW. 666
And falsly hath betrayed hir, alas! . . . . .	LGW. 1658
And on youre teres falsely out-wronge, . . . . .	LGW. 2527
Falsly her ladyes to bitraye, . . . . .	RR. 2690
Or Bialacoi falsly bitraye, . . . . .	RR. 4551
And falsly to the puple techen, . . . . .	RR. 7177
'Mafay, thou liest falsly!' quod he, . . . . .	RR. 7578
<b>Falseness</b>	
Forsweryng, ire, falseness, homicide, . . . . .	C.Pard. 657
Al were he ful of tresoun and falsnesse, . . . . .	F.Sq. 506
His sleightes and his infinit falsnesse . . . . .	G.CY. 976
And eek the falsnesse of that oother wrecche, . . . . .	G.CY. 1088

## Falseness—Continued

Of his falsenes it dulleth me to Ryme . . . . .	G.CY. 1093 var
It weerith me to telle of his falsenes, . . . . .	G.CY. 1304
And al was falsenes that she to him mente; . . . . .	Anel. 160
honestete or of the falsenes of thynges . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
science ne may nat be medled with falsenes . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
withouten errour of falsenes, byndeth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
Her fadres shame, his falsenes and tresoun, . . . . .	TC.1. 107
And to ben war fro falsenes and fro vice, . . . . .	LGW. 473
First of his falsenes when she hym upbrayde. . . . .	LGW. 1671
Of falsenes forto seyne a tale. . . . .	RR. 3264
His falsenes is not now a-newe, . . . . .	RR. 3875
That my falsenes shal nevere aperceyve. . . . .	RR. 6314
'What, Sir?' 'Falsenes that apert is; . . . . .	RR. 6799
Yet false was he, but his falsenes . . . . .	RR. 7445
That Falsenes he ne espyed nought. . . . .	RR. 7448

## Falser

In love a falser herde I never non, . . . . .	LGW. 2399
---	-----------

## Falsen

Ther other falsen oon, thou falseste two! . . . . .	LGW. 1377
---	-----------

## Falsith

Falsith and bigilith ofte. . . . .	RR. 5416
------------------------------------	----------

## Falsity

These felouns full of falsite . . . . .	RR. 2047
---	----------

## Falsesemblant

'Falsesemblant,' quod Love, 'sey to me, . . . . .	RR. 7297
Of Falsesemblant, the thief, anon . . . . .	RR. 7330
Of Falsesemblant and Abstynance, . . . . .	RR. 7354
The spake Falsesemblant right anone: . . . . .	RR. 7606

## Falsesemblant see False, Sembiant

## Falster

Strong is thy breeth, thy lymes falster ay, . . . . .	B.ML. 772
---	-----------

## Fame

Thanne is it best, as for a worthy fame, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3055
And eek to bryngen wyves in swich fame; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3148
The fame anon thoroughout the town is born, . . . . .	B.ML. 995
For which the fame out sprong on every gyde, . . . . .	C.Doc. 111
And who so fyndeth hym out of swich fame . . . . .	C.Pard. 385 var
So spradde of hire heighe bountee the fame . . . . .	E.Cl. 418
Of which the fame up sprang to moore and lesse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 940
And grene of consience, and of good fame . . . . .	G.SN. 90
which synne the fame is openly spoken . . . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
bireveth man, the womman hir goode fame, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
also of Fame, the book of the xvi . . . . .	I.Pars. 1085-90
strechen, but eek the fame of citees . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
as the fame of the name of Rome may . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
tyme comynge your fame schal lasten. . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
quod sche; 'what atteyneth fame to . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
thought onely seketh glorie of fame, and . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
despieth al heye glorie of fame, and . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
etierne Caton? The thyngne fame yit . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
ne fame maketh yow nat knowe. . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80

(the styntyng of the renoun of fame.) . . . . .

The swifte Fame, which that false thinges . . . . .	TC.4. 659
And thus, of oon be wolde have fame . . . . .	HF.1. 305
O wikke Fame! for ther nys . . . . .	HF.1. 349
Which that hight the Hous of Fame, . . . . .	HF.2. 155
Though that Fame hadde al the pies . . . . .	HF.2. 195
Til hit be atte House of Fame,— . . . . .	HF.2. 313
Ther as Fame list to dwelle, . . . . .	HF.2. 336
See here the Hous of Fame, lo! . . . . .	HF.2. 515
Lo, to the House of Fame yonder, . . . . .	HF.2. 562
The Hous of Fame for to deservye,— . . . . .	HF.3. 15
So unfamous was wexe hir fame; . . . . .	HF.3. 56
Of al that lengthen unto Fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 110
That by such art don men han fame. . . . .	HF.3. 186
Our owne gentil lady Fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 221
They synge of Fame as tho herde I:— . . . . .	HF.3. 314
Goddess of renoun and of fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 316
Of tho that hadde large fame; . . . . .	HF.3. 322
The fame up of the Jewery, . . . . .	HF.3. 346
Upon his shuldres, and the fame . . . . .	HF.3. 372
So hevy was therof the fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 383
The fame of Pius Eneas, . . . . .	HF.3. 395
The grete god of Love his fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 399
The fame of Julius, and Pompee, . . . . .	HF.3. 412
That bar up al the fame of helle, . . . . .	HF.3. 420
They hadde good fame ech deserved, . . . . .	HF.3. 455
That thou graunte us now good fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 465
'Ye gete of me good fame noon, . . . . .	HF.3. 470
'Lady, graunte us now good fame . . . . .	HF.3. 519
To have of me good fame as now, . . . . .	HF.3. 527
And wikked loos and worse fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 530
Deserved fame rightfully, . . . . .	HF.3. 572
That through the world her fame go, . . . . .	HF.3. 584
But we ne kepen have no fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 605
For fame, ne for swich renoun; . . . . .	HF.3. 619
Ne of fame wolde they nought, . . . . .	HF.3. 622
And for to have of that no fame? . . . . .	HF.3. 625
That hir fame was blownen a-lofte, . . . . .	HF.3. 636
And gan faste to Fame cris, . . . . .	HF.3. 638
That we may have so good a fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 645
Sufficieth that we han the fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 672
And preveyd hir to han good fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 725
That our fame be swich y-knowe, . . . . .	HF.3. 746
I wolde fayn han had a fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 758
Thoughte I, as greet a fame han shrewes— . . . . .	HF.3. 762
Artow come hider to han fame?' . . . . .	HF.3. 782

## Fame—Continued

That som folk han desired fame . . . . .	HF.3. 809
Ne where that Fame dwellde, er now; . . . . .	HF.3. 812
Every tidying straight to Fame; . . . . .	HF.3. 1021
He made the book that hight the Hous of Fame, . . . . .	LGW. 417
The wikked fame up ros, and that anon, . . . . .	LGW. 1242
So felle hyt, so as fame renneth wide, . . . . .	LGW. 1243
Of wikkid maners and yvel fame, . . . . .	RR. 3025
Whanne onys sprongen is a fame, . . . . .	RR. 3975

## Fames

the fames of hem, it is nat yvven to knowen . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
Moot nedes come to Fames House, . . . . .	HF.2. 278
Kyndely to Fames place, . . . . .	HF.2. 344
Cometh into Fames House, y-wys, . . . . .	HF.2. 374
In Fames Hous, ful of tidynges, . . . . .	HF.2. 519
That thou shalt fynde in Fames place, . . . . .	HF.2. 545
And her fames wide y-blowe, . . . . .	HF.3. 49
Of folk that hadden grete fames . . . . .	HF.3. 64
As kynde thyng of Fames is; . . . . .	HF.3. 202
That Fames halle called was, . . . . .	HF.3. 267
Til he was come at Fames feet, . . . . .	HF.3. 513
And for to gette of Fames hire, . . . . .	HF.3. 767

## Familiar

Ful wel biloved and famulier was he . . . . .	A.Prol. 215
That in his hous as famulier was he . . . . .	B.Sh. 1221
O famulier foo, that his servyce bedeth! . . . . .	E.Mch. 1784
heved of his famulier. What thyng is . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
constreynede Senek, his famulier and his . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
Papynian, his famulier, which Papynian . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
to anyoe a wyght than a famulier enemy? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 740-5
that al woot. And Lucan, my famulier, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
And goodly of his speche, and famulere, . . . . .	LGW. 1606
Thou art woxe to familiere, . . . . .	RR. 4013

## Familiarities

But regnes and familiarites of kynges, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
--	------------------

## Familiarity

sche useth ful flaterynge famylarite with . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
---	------------------

## Familars

and Stoyciens my familars pervertede . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
thyngne oon of thy familars noght . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
familars or servantes of kynges, what . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
whiche famylars certes the real power . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5

## Famine

Al sholde hir children sterve for famyne, . . . . .	C.Pard. 451
in lond, in famyne, in thurst, in . . . . .	I.Pars. 340-5
Of plentee, and of greet famyne, . . . . .	HF.3. 883

## Famine see Enfamed

## Famous

With famous folkes names fele, . . . . .	HF.3. 47
There saw I famous, olde and yonge, . . . . .	HF.3. 143
That in hir tyme famous were . . . . .	HF.3. 159
Of famous folk that hadde been . . . . .	HF.3. 248
Be famous good, and nothing nolde . . . . .	HF.3. 690
Nat suche a famousse knyghte of gentilesse, . . . . .	LGW. 1404
That thou this famous tresor myghte wyne, . . . . .	LGW. 1444

## Fan

And strouted as a fanne, large and brode, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3315
---	-------------

## Fan see Vane

## Fancy see Fantasy

## Fane see Vane

## Fantasies

Hadde swiche fantasies as hadde she; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3465
And maden skiles after hir fantasies, . . . . .	F.Sq. 205
Suche fantasies been in myn hede . . . . .	BD. 28
O Ector, lat tho fantasies be! . . . . .	TC.4. 193
Drif out the fantasies yow withinne, . . . . .	TC.4. 1615

## Fantastik

Biforn, in his owene celle fantastik, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1376
---	------------

## Fantasy

Hadde lerned art, but al his fantasye . . . . .	A.Mil. 3191
Thurgh fantasie, that of his vanytee . . . . .	A.Mil. 3835
The folk gan laughen at his fantasye; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3840
Thanne wolde she suffre hym doon his fantasye . . . . .	B.Mk. 3475
If that I speke after my fantasye, . . . . .	D.WB. 190
In this matere a queynte fantasye; . . . . .	D.WB. 516
Heigh fantasye and curious bisynesse . . . . .	E.Mch. 1577
Agayn his choys,—this was his fantasye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1610
Away to dryve hire derke fantasye; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 844
But—that I drede as in my fantasye; . . . . .	TC.2. 482
Had in my nece y-put this fantasye . . . . .	TC.3. 275
As whan cause is, and som swich fantasye . . . . .	TC.3. 1032
Lat in your brayn non other fantasye . . . . .	TC.3. 1504
To trusten on, n'is but a fantasye, . . . . .	TC.4. 1470
That wonder was to here his fantasye, . . . . .	TC.5. 261
But lete him worthen with his fantasye, . . . . .	TC.5. 329
'Thy swevenes ek and al swich fantasye . . . . .	TC.5. 358
Was absent, lo, this was his fantasye, . . . . .	TC.5. 461
That he hadde of himself swich fantasye, . . . . .	TC.5. 623
Now seestow not this fool of fantasye . . . . .	TC.5. 1523
Lo! this was tho my fantasye! . . . . .	HF.2. 85
'Lat be,' quod he, 'thy fantasye; . . . . .	HF.2. 484
Hadden no fantasye to debate, . . . . .	Form.A. 51

## Far

A Shipman was ther, wonyngre fer by weste; . . . . .	A.Prol. 388
Wyde was his parishes, and houses fer asonder, . . . . .	A.Prol. 491
As fer as everich of hem oother knewe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1648
As fer as God hath makid see or lond, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2104



**Far—Continued**

Maketh the ferre leewe to be looth;	A.Mil. 3393
By-cause that he fer was from hire sighte,	A.Mil. 3395
Thy wyf and thou moote hange fer atwynne,	A.Mil. 3589
At Trumpyngtoun, nat fer fro Cantebrige,	A.Rv. 3921
Fer in the North, I kan nat telle where.	A.Rv. 4015
Fer in Northumberland the wawe hire caste,	B.ML. 508
Fer been thy freendes at thy grete nede!	B.ML. 658
Til finally she gan so fer espie	B.Pri. 1781
Y-born he was in fer contree,	B.Th. 1908
your kynrede nys but a fer kynrede,	B.Mel. 2565-70
this is to seyn, the fer cause and the ny	B.Mel. 2585-90
The fer cause is Almyghty God,	B.Mel. 2585-90
'But for to speken of the fer cause,	B.Mel. 2590-5
As fer as sowneth into honestee,	B.Mk. 3167
I seye, as fer as man may ryde or go,	B.Mk. 3841
As fer as that the day bigynneth dawe,	B.Mk. 3872
Fer in a yeerd, with oxen of the plough;	B.NP. 4187
For certeyn cause, into a fer contree,	B.NP. 4258
That was abbesse nat fer fro Parys;	D.WB. 678
Seyde this yeman; 'wiltow fer to day?'	D.Fri. 1387
'Brother, quod he, 'fer in the north contree,	D.Fri. 1413
I may nat go so fer,' quod she, 'ne ryde,	D.Fri. 1593
As fer as resoun axeth hardily.	E.Cl. 25
Noght fer fro thilke paleys honourable	E.Cl. 197
That may be founde as fer as last Ytaille.	E.Cl. 266
Thogh thou myghtest se as fer as shippes saille?	E.Mch. 2108
And whan he saugh the thyng so fer y-goyn	F.Sq. 538
In alle thyng, as fer as resoun fil,	F.Sq. 570
As fer as that my wittes wol suffyse;	F.Fkl. 706
Nat fer fro Pedmark, ther his dwelling was,	F.Fkl. 801
In word ne werk, as fer as I have wit,	F.Fkl. 985
He knew ful wel how fer Alnath was shove	F.Fkl. 1281
Ne woostoun nat how fer my myght may streche?	G.SN. 469
But that science is so fer us biforn	G.CY. 680
ful fer fro the mercy of God in thilke	I.Pars. 550-5
untoold, as fer as thow hast	I.Pars. 1010-5
In as fer as I had knowyng.	BD. 959
That so fer forth his faler wolde obeye,	ABC. 170
How I so fer have broght myself behynde,	Comp.L. 5
By Elicon, nat fer from Circea,	Anel. 17
And was al his, as fer as hit was right;	Anel. 224
But, welaway! for be they to fecche,	Anel. 338
To serven hir, how fer so that she wende;	PF. 440
and exiled; but I wyste nevere how fer	Bo.1. p.5.
	195-200
fer fro thy cuntre, thou nart nat put out	Bo.1. p.5.
	195-200
thi lordschipe streche so fer that the	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
ben ryght fer that thow ne schalt	Bo.3. p.12.
	1055-60
now scheweth it wel how fer fro the sothe	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
fer fro the sothe of science.	Bo.5. p.3.
	1695-700
that is established ful fer fro . . . lowe thinges,	Bo.5. p.6.
	1885-90
So fer am I from his help in derknesse:	TC.1. 18
As fer as I may aught enquire and herey.	TC.1. 123
But wel wiste he, as fer as tonges spaken,	TC.1. 565
Or that she be not fer fro thyn helpege?	TC.1. 853
In honour to as fer as she may streche,	TC.1. 888
That herde that, gan fer away to stonde,	TC.2. 216
And whan that he so fer was, that the soun	TC.2. 1118
Th' effect, as fer a I can understonde,—	TC.2. 1220
From every wight as fer as is the cloude	TC.3. 433
I mene, as fer as oughte ben requered.	TC.3. 483
For-that we shal not ligen fer asonder,	TC.3. 660
I thonke it you as fer as I have wit,	TC.3. 997
That ye thus fer han deynd me to gide,	TC.3. 1811
Knowe I ful wel that day is not fer henne.	TC.4. 1246
Passing al the valeys fer withoute;	TC.5. 67
For whan she gan her fader fer espye,	TC.5. 181
As fer as any wight hath evere went,	TC.5. 444
She was ful fer fro that entencioun!	TC.5. 767
Ek, God wot, love and I be fer asonder:	TC.5. 983
That com fro fer, they seiden it was she,	TC.5. 1116
And fer his hed over the wal he leyde;	TC.5. 1145
And fer withinne the night, with many a tere,	TC.5. 1181
As fer-forth as I hadde wyt,	HF.1. 428
As fer as ever I myghte see,	HF.1. 483
That dooth me fle ful ofte fer	HF.2. 102
And noght only fro fer contree,	HF.2. 139
Til that hit be so fer y-go	HF.2. 294
How fer thou art now therfro.'	HF.2. 387
And whan he hath so fer y-went,	HF.2. 468
As fer as that I saw the preve;	HF.2. 481
Aryved is, noght fer fro that citee.	LGW. 1049
To senden him into some fer contree,	LGW. 1418
And helpes, so that er that she fer wente	LGW. 2714
As fer as cerled is the mappemounde,	Rosem. 2
Loke which degrees ben ylike fer fro the hevedes	Astr. 215-8
2 dayes . . . in the yere ylike fer fro either pointes of	Astr. 215-8
that eny two degrees that ben ylike fer fro eny of these	Astr. 218-22
Understonde wel that as fer is the heved	Astr. 245-51
as the equinoxial is fer fro the cynth.	Astr. 245-51
signes that ben ilike fer fro the heved of	Astr. 294-301
is the distance of hem both ilike fer fro	Astr. 362-5
As fer as I have remembrance,	RR. 146
Fer fro these other, up in an halke;	RR. 464
As fer as I have remembrance	RR. 996

**Far—Continued**

And whanne I was not fer therfro,	RR. 1660
For, though a man fer wolde seche,	RR. 1988
As fer as Gawayn the worthy	RR. 2209
That thy love is to ferre the fro;	RR. 2420
And if thou maist so fer forth wyne,	RR. 2531
I am so fer out of the way.	RR. 2606
As ferre, god wote, as he can fynde,	RR. 2805
Whanne thou art fer thy lady fro.	RR. 2898
So [thou] fer fro my roses be?	RR. 3448
His mercy was to ferre bihynde;	RR. 3483
Whos myght is knowe ferre and wide;	RR. 3701
That the noyse so ferre is go,	RR. 3971
So fer the freshe floures froo,	RR. 4120
A rympled velkete, ferre ronne in age,	RR. 4495
To me so contrarie and so fer	RR. 4794
As ferre as love may hym excuse;	RR. 5303
more . . . Bi fer than doth prosperite;	RR. 5558
His herte on that so fer is sett,	RR. 6537
If it so ferre may streche in this;	RR. 6634
To ferre were all my mansious	RR. 7001
<b>Far</b> see <b>Alfar</b> , <b>Farforth</b> (ly)	
<b>Farece</b>	
Farece not thi visage in no wise,	RR. 2285
<b>Fareced</b>	
His tyet was ay farsed full of knyves	A.Prol. 233
And of thy wordes farsed with plesaunce,	LGW. 1373
<b>Fardels</b>	
Thanne goth he fardales forto bere,	RR. 5683
<b>Fare</b>	
We faren as he that dronke is as a mous.	A.Kn. 1261
And certes in this world so faren we,—	A.Kn. 1265
Quod he, 'to Athens right now wol I fare,	A.Kn. 1395
She woot namore of al this hootte fare,	A.Kn. 1809
And thus with joye and hope wel to fare,	A.Kn. 2435
Ther was namore, but 'Fare wel!' 'Have good day!'	A.Kn. 2740
But if I fare as dooth an openers;	A.Rv. 3871
'We olde men, I drede, so fare we;	A.Rv. 3874
For which the wardeyn chidde and made fare;	A.Rv. 3999
And seyde, 'Fare wel, Malyn, sweete wight.	A.Rv. 4236
For of thy percelly yet they fare the wors,	A.Co. 4350
And seyde, 'What amounteth al this fare!'	B.ML. 569
Toward the toun of Brugges for to fare,	B.Sh. 1245
Bitwix us two nedeth no strange fare;	B.Sh. 1453
Fare wel, cosyn, God schilde yow fro care!	B.Sh. 1454
And fare now wel, myn owene cosyn deere,	B.Sh. 1469
And bad the meynne, Fare wel, have good day!	B.Sh. 1510
And fare wel, deere cosyn, til we meete!	B.Sh. 1554
Right so fare I, and therefore I yow preye,	B.Pri. 1676
How myrily that others folkes fare?	D.WB. 330
Lat go, fare wel, the devel go therwith!	D.WB. 476
Lat hym fare wel, God yewe his soule reste,	D.WB. 501
Ye fare as folk that dronken ben of ale.	D.WB. 852
Why fare ye thus with me, this firste nyght?	D.WB. 1094
Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit;	D.WB. 1095
'Now certes,' quod this somonour, 'so fare I;	D.Fri. 1434
Right so fare I, for ryde I wolde right now	D.Fri. 1454
Seyde this wyf; 'how fare ye, herey?'	D.Sum. 1801
We fare as seith thapostle; clooth and foode	D.Sum. 1881
Ful many a pound, yet fare I never the bet.	D.Sum. 1951
Though I be hoor, I fare as dooth a tree	E.Mch. 1461
But for noon hope for to fare the bet,	F.Sq. 488
Wher he shal han his love or fare amys,	F.Fkl. 1298
Towards yow, however that I fare	F.Fkl. 1579
So faren we, if I shal seye the sothe.'	G.CY. 662
That I have no good wher that ever I fare;	G.CY. 733
So faren ye that multiplie, I seye;	G.CY. 1417
buttokes of hem faren as it were the	I.Pars. 420-5
swiche scorneres faren lyk the foule tode	I.Pars. 635-40
is to seyn 'withouten juge,' and so faren they;	I.Pars. 895-900
liketh in the town. So faren they by	BD. 209
(And far-wel, swete, my wordes blisse)	BD. 615
Allas! how myghte I fare werre?	BD. 656
But seyde, 'Far-wel, swete, y-wys!	BD. 657
And far-wel al that ever ther is!'	Pity. 62
And noght al only for his evel fare,	Anel. 63
That no wight coude remedie of his fare.	Anel. 320
I fare as doth the songe of <i>Chauntepleure</i> ;	PF. 698
That I shal mete somthyng for to fare	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
with so greet a fare? I trowe thou seeke	TC.1. 551
'Allas!' quod he, 'who causeth al this fare?	TC.1. 626
That oon that exces doth ful yvele fare,	TC.1. 666
'Right so fare I, unhappily for me:	TC.1. 878
Now fare ariht! for Joves name in hevne,	TC.1. 1025
Why, Lord! I hate of thee thy nice fare!	TC.1. 1040
How that thou seyst! But far-wel, I wol go.	TC.1. 1060
'Far-wel, and thank I wil thy thank deserve!	TC.2. 92
'Ye, nere, ye shal fare wel the bet,	TC.2. 109
But lat be this, and tel me how ye fare.	TC.2. 163
They faren wel, God save hem bothe twol	TC.2. 999
Do now as I shal seyn, and fare ariht;	TC.2. 1001
On me is nouht along thyn yvele fare!	TC.2. 1144
That evere I say! Lat be this nice fare!	TC.2. 1149
'But thus ye faren wel nigh alle and some,	TC.2. 1508
That for her love is that I fare amis;	TC.3. 248
To faren wel: I seye it for no bost,	TC.3. 605
With alle joye and alle frendes fare,	TC.3. 860
A! bendiste! for al among this fare	TC.3. 881
The harm is don, and far-wel feldefare!	TC.3. 1106
'Sey "al foryeve," and stint is al this fare!'	TC.3. 1106

# Fare—Continued

He seide, 'Far-wel, dere herte swete! . . .	TC.3. 1525
This brighte morwe? Nece, how can ye fare?' . . .	TC.3. 1563
God help me so, ye caused al this fare, . . .	TC.3. 1566
And outhur lat her out of toune fare, . . .	TC.4. 531
Or hold hir stille and leve thi nyce fare . . .	TC.4. 532 <i>var</i>
He seide, 'Allas, how shal I, wrecche, fare? . . .	TC.4. 576
And far now wel, for in this point I reate,— . . .	TC.4. 658
So ye wel fare, I recche not to deye!— . . .	TC.4. 798
To han this fare, he sholde not come here . . .	TC.4. 920
Eyl who say evers a wis-man faren so? . . .	TC.4. 1087
And thou, my moder, far-wel, for I gol . . .	TC.4. 1207
For if he wiste in Troye how wel I fare, . . .	TC.4. 1343
Beth not too hastif in this hote fare; . . .	TC.4. 1567
And far now wel, for time is that ye risel!— . . .	TC.4. 1687
Ne was so loth out of a town to fare, . . .	TC.5. 21
But Troilus! now far-wel al thi joye, . . .	TC.5. 27
Lest that Criseyde, in rumour of this fare, . . .	TC.5. 53
For wel I wot, as yvele as I ye fare! . . .	TC.5. 238
Gan after that to dresse him up to fare, . . .	TC.5. 279
And he not yit made halvende the fare! . . .	TC.5. 335
Drif out, and lat hem faren to mischaunce; . . .	TC.5. 359
'God wot, refreynd may this hote fare . . .	TC.5. 507
And far-wel shrine, of which the seynt is outel' . . .	TC.5. 553
God, for thi might, so leve it wel to fare! . . .	TC.5. 959
That I see yond n's bi a fare-carel' . . .	TC.5. 1162
Ye, far-wel al the snow of ferne yere! . . .	TC.5. 1176
'And if you liketh knownen of the fare . . .	TC.5. 1366
And more jolytee and well-fare, . . .	HF.2. 174
And more Jolytee and fare . . .	HF.2. 174 <i>var</i>
That maketh al this loude fare?' . . .	HF.2. 557
For myn entent is, or I fro you fare, . . .	LGW.G. 85
And fare now wel, I charge thes namore, . . .	LGW. 551
Far-wel, and lok thou never eft lode defe, . . .	Scog. 49
With every wynd, ye fare, and that is sene; . . .	W.Unc. 13
A and F goo fare wel tyl ageynst the . . .	Astr. 251-8
That who so myghte so wel fare, . . .	RR. 1323
They have no drede to faren amysse; . . .	RR. 2910
From these folk away to fare, . . .	RR. 3267
I drede certeyn that so fare I; . . .	RR. 4341
Over-all where so they fare, . . .	RR. 5509
And synge "Go fare-wel, feldfare," . . .	RR. 5510
And trewe also what wey they fare," . . .	RR. 5564
That it nyl as the moeble fare . . .	RR. 6045
I entremete not of her fare. . .	RR. 6498

# Fare see Wellfare

## Fared

And in his geere for al the world he ferde, . . .	A.Kn. 1372
So ferden they in chaungyng of hir hewe, . . .	A.Kn. 1647
And right so ferden they with Palamon, . . .	A.Kn. 2117
So ferde another clerk with astronomy; . . .	A.Mil. 3457
But natheles she ferde as she wolde deye, . . .	A.Mil. 3806
She ferde, as she had stert out of a sleepe, . . .	E.Cl. 1060
That ferde with hymself so pitously, . . .	F.Sq. 461
'So ferde this tercellet, allas, the day! . . .	F.Sq. 621
I ferde the worse al the morwe . . .	BD. 99
He ferde thus evel ther he seet, . . .	BD. 500
'And thilke time I ferde right so . . .	BD. 784
Right so ferde my lady dere, . . .	BD. 966
Ferde I, that nyste whether me was best . . .	PF. 152
So ferde it by this fierse and proude knight; . . .	TC.1. 225
And seyde he hadde a fevere, and ferde amis, . . .	TC.1. 491
To nevere no man, for whom that he so ferde, . . .	TC.1. 739
If that men ferde in love as men don here, . . .	TC.2. 39
Til she gan axen him how Ector ferde, . . .	TC.2. 153
how I ferde amis, and her bische of routh: . . .	TC.2. 1007
And Troilus unto his paleys ferde . . .	TC.3. 1529
And glad was he, if any wight wel ferde . . .	TC.3. 1791
'For wiste he that ye ferde in this manere, . . .	TC.4. 918
Withouthen fer, and ferd ful wel at ese? . . .	TC.4. 1094
How ye han ferd and don whil ye be there; . . .	TC.5. 1358
That ferde as been don in an hyve, . . .	HF.3. 432
For al the world right so hit ferde, . . .	HF.3. 842
Nor never wel in hir herte ferde, . . .	RR. 249
Hir owne fadir ferde wel, . . .	RR. 271
And I my-sylf so mery ferde, . . .	RR. 499
Ful lustily and wel I ferde, . . .	RR. 674
The myrier she in hir herte ferede. . .	RR. 876

## Faren (past part.)

Arcite anon unto his inne is fare, . . .	A.Kn. 2436
The constable of the castel don is fare . . .	B.M.L. 512
That when yow housbonde is to Flaunders fare . . .	B.Sh. 1389
In swete accord, 'My lief is faren in londe'; . . .	B.NP. 4069
Have I upon this bench faren hit wel; . . .	D.Sum. 1773
'How han ye fare sith that March bigan? . . .	D.Sum. 1782
Toward hir fader hous foth is she fare, . . .	E.Cl. 896
And on his way forthward thanne is he fare . . .	F.Fkl. 1169
And hom unto hir housbonde is she fare, . . .	F.Fkl. 1546
That Troilus was out of toune y-fare, . . .	TC.3. 577
He seide how she was for this world y-fare, . . .	TC.4. 1169
How have ye faren sin that ye were here? . . .	TC.5. 468
The steppes of his fete, there he hath fare, . . .	LGW. 2209
And into Grece hymself is forthe y-fare, . . .	LGW. 2271
Loke out of londe thou be not fare, . . .	RR. 2710 <i>em</i>
Sith Bialacoil was fro hym fare, . . .	RR. 3568

## Fares

How fares thy faire doghter, and thy wyf? . . .	A.Rv. 4023
---	------------

## Farrest

Thow farrest by love as oules doon by light, . . .	PF. 599
'Thou farrest ek by me, thou Pandarus, . . .	TC.4. 463

# Farrest—Continued

'How farrest thou?' quod he to me. . . .	HF.2. 379
<b>Farow</b>	
So fareth it by a riotous servaunt, . . .	A.Co. 4408
And fareth now wel, my tale is at an ende, . . .	B.M.L. 1159
dispreisyngs, so fareth it by to greet . . .	B.Mel. 2875-80
Fareth every knyght thus with his wyf, as ye? . . .	D.WB. 1088
For wel I woot it fareth so with me, . . .	E.Mch. 1217
Fareth now wel, God have yow in his grace! . . .	E.Mch. 1688
Right so, lo, fareth it amoges us: . . .	G.CY. 968
which it is shadwe. Right so fareth the payne of . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
the Hooly Goost fareth lyk fyr that may . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
is dreynt. Right so fareth it . . .	I.Pars. 365-70
right so fareth it of rancour; whan it is . . .	I.Pars. 550-5
so fareth it by a chydynge wyf; . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
he fareth lyk hym that handlieth the . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
wordes, that fareth lyk fyr, that right . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
and right so fareth synne that longe tyme . . .	I.Pars. 995-1000
Or how he fareth, or in what wyse, . . .	BD. 113
So fareth hit by lovers and by me; . . .	Mars. 263
sche fareth lyke the maneres of the . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
So fareth it by men; the body hath . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
'I wot wel that it fareth thus by me, . . .	TC.1. 652
Eek wostow how? It far'th of som servise, . . .	TC.1. 963
That fareth lik a man that hit is sore . . .	TC.1. 1087
And far'th wel, goodly faire freshe may, . . .	TC.5. 1412
And far'th now wel, myn owne swete herte! . . .	TC.5. 1421
And far'th now wel, God have you in his grace!— . . .	TC.5. 1631
For, by Cryst, lo! thus it fareth; . . .	HF.1. 271
So fareth your love, your werkes bereth witnesse, . . .	W.Unc. 10
Right so farith Love, that seide in con . . .	RR. 3779

## Farrest see Fares

## Farerwell

Farwel, my lif, my lust and my gladnesse! . . .	A.Kn. 1250
Farwel, for I ne may no longer dwelle, . . .	A.Kn. 2354
Farerwel, phisik! go ber the man to chirche! . . .	A.Kn. 2760
Farerwel, my swete foo, myn Emelye! . . .	A.Kn. 2780
'Now, deere lemman,' quod she, 'go, farerwel! . . .	A.Rv. 4240
If thou be poure, farwel thy reverence! . . .	B.M.L. 116
Ther nys namore, but 'Farerwel, faire Custance! . . .	B.M.L. 319
And seyde, 'Farerwel, housbonde routhlees! . . .	B.M.L. 863
farerwel frendshipe and felaweshipe, . . .	B.Mel. 2745-50
And seyde, 'Farerwel, fader, I moot dye! . . .	B.Mk. 3631
Farwel my gold, for it is al ago! . . .	D.Sum. 1953
'Farerwel, my child, I shal thee never see! . . .	E.Cl. 555
Beteth his wynges and, farerwel, he is gon! . . .	F.Fkl. 766
And, farerwel! al oure revel was ago, . . .	F.Fkl. 1204
It is ynogh, and farerwel, have good day! . . .	F.Fkl. 1619
The pot to-breketh, and farerwel, al is go, . . .	G.CY. 907
Quod the chanoun, 'and farerwel, grant mercy!' . . .	G.CY. 1380
Of this recit, farwel, it wolde nat be! . . .	G.CY. 1384
Go now, farwel! and, Venus here to borwe, . . .	TC.2. 1524
And with this worde, 'Farerwel,' quod he, . . .	HF.2. 577
Farerwel my boke, and my devocion! . . .	LGW. 39
Farerwel myn stodye, as lastynge that seoun! . . .	LGW.G. 39

## Farerwell see Fare

## Farforth

Leseth no tyme, as ferforth as ye may, . . .	B.M.L. 19
And so ferforth she gan oure lay declare, . . .	B.M.L. 572
As ferforth as his konnyng may suffise, . . .	B.M.L. 1099
Prudence, his wyf, as ferforth as she . . .	B.Mel. 2160-5
of mesure, so ferforth that we be nat of . . .	B.Mel. 2935-40
And Jacob eek, as ferforth as I kan, . . .	D.WB. 56
And shortly, so ferforth this thyng is went, . . .	F.Sq. 567
Thow nobledest so ferforth oure nature, . . .	G.SN. 40
As ferforth as my konnyng may strecche, . . .	G.CY. 1087
So ferforth, that unnethe is ther noon, . . .	G.CY. 1390
confessen hym . . . as ferforth as he kan; al moot be . . .	I.Pars. 315-20
to the devel hire engendrure, as ferforth as in hem is; . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
subgetz, in resoun, as ferforth as it lith in . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
For so ferforth he can hir trouthe assure, . . .	Anel. 90
She was so ferforth yeven him to please, . . .	Anel. 111
So ferforth upon trouthe is hir entente, . . .	Anel. 132
For thus ferforth have I my deeth y-soght, . . .	Anel. 290
So ferforth, that Nature hir-self hadde blisse . . .	PF. 377
As ferforth as your fader dwelled here, . . .	TC.1. 121
As ferforth as y may enquire and here . . .	TC.1. 123 <i>var</i>
As ferforth as she may her honour save; . . .	TC.2. 738
'For thus ferforth have I thy werk bigonne . . .	TC.2. 960
How ferforth be ye put in loves daunce? . . .	TC.2. 1106
The game, y-wis, so ferforth now is gon, . . .	TC.3. 1494
As ferforth as my wit kan comprehend, . . .	TC.4. 891 <i>var</i>
So ferforth that it may not ben withstonde . . .	TC.4. 1298
As ferforth as she conning hadde or might . . .	TC.5. 866
From hennesforth, as ferforth as I may, . . .	TC.5. 1717
As ferforth as I can myn art, . . .	HF.3. 792
As ferforth as it in my powere lay, . . .	LGW. 690
So ferforth, that his doghtre and his eyre, . . .	LGW. 1598
For grace hath wold so ferforth him avsaunce, . . .	Ven. 11
the forseide conclusiouns as ferforth and as narwe . . .	Astr. 15-20

## Farforthly

He wolde doon so ferforthly his myght . . .	A.Kn. 960
As ferforthly as ever were ye fole! . . .	D.Fri. 1545
As ferforthliche as I have had konninge, . . .	TC.3. 101
So ferforthly that fro that blisful houre . . .	LGW. 682

## Faring

A wel-farynge persone, for the nones, . . .	B.Mk. 3132
Oon of the beste farynge man on lyve, . . .	F.Fkl. 932
A wonder wel-farynge knyght,— . . .	BD. 452

## Faring see Well-faring



# Farm

And yaf a certeyn ferme for the graunt, . . . . A.Prol. 252a

# Farmer

As is a fermour, to doon the harme he kan; . . . . LGW. 378

# Farsed see Farcead

# Fart

This Nicholas anon leet fle a fart, . . . . A.Mil. 3806  
Amydde his hand he leet the frere a fart;  
That myghte have lete a fart of swich a soun. . . . D.Sum. 2149  
Thou shalt abyte this fart, if that I may! . . . . D.Sum. 2151  
As of the soun or savour of a fart. . . . D.Sum. 2155  
The rumblunge of a fart, and every soun,  
for departyng of the fart on twelve . . . . D.Sum. 2226  
How that this fart sholde evens y-deled be . . . . D.Sum. 2233  
Upon the nave, and make hym lete a fart, . . . . D.Sum. 2249  
D.Sum. 2270

# Farther

Er that I fether in this tale pace, . . . . A.Prol. 36  
Doun at the fether ende, in which ther were  
strecchen hem farther into goodnesse than doon . . . . B.Pri. 1686  
That in that gardyn, in the fether syde, . . . . B.Mel. 3015-20  
And er they fether any foote wente, . . . . E.Mch. 2226  
Now telleth me, er that ye fether wende.  
the lenger that he tarieth the farther . . . . F.Fkl. 1177  
Farther than my beddes heed, . . . . F.Fkl. 1623  
Resceyve me,—I can no farther flee. . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
Farther than that it lykede to Arcite, . . . . BD. 1253  
Nay, certes! farther wol I never founde . . . . ABC. 148  
And fether in the temple I gan espye . . . . Anel. 109  
It nedeth not no farther for him sterte. . . . Anel. 241  
And sin I shal no farther out of Troye . . . . PF. 280  
And farther wolde han riden, out of doute, . . . . TC.3. 949  
And God to-for! And farther over this, . . . . TC.4. 1307  
And certain, or I fether pace, . . . . TC.5. 68  
That the fether that hit ran, . . . . TC.5. 963  
Er that he fether went out of the place. . . . HF.3. 22  
Seche no farther, neyther way ne wente, . . . . HF.3. 561  
Farther-over, they seyn that . . . . LGW. 662  
Fyve and fifty, farther ne ner, . . . . Ven. 69  
Astr. 277-84  
RR. 7098

Farther see Ferre, Ferrer, Furthermo(re), Further-over

# Farther-over

Farther-over, they seyn that . . . . Astr. 277-84

# Farthest

largere spaces, in so moche as it is farthest fro the . . . . Bo.4. p.6.

1475-80

# Farthest see Ferrest

# Farthing

That in hir coppe ther was no fertyng sene . . . . A.Prol. 134  
Yet wolde he have a fertyng er he wente: . . . . A.Prol. 255  
What is a fertyng worth parted in twelve? . . . . D.Sum. 1967

# Farting

squamous Of fartyng, and of speche daungerous. . . . A.Mil. 3338

# Farts

He hadde the firste smel of fartes three, . . . . D.Sum. 2284

# Fashion

stryven to fordo the fassoun of this world, . . . . Bo.2. m.8.

595-600

Hir nekke was of good fassoun, . . . . RR. 551  
The faire fassoun all y-wys, . . . . RR. 708  
This God of Love of his fassoun . . . . RR. 885  
Treitrys and long, of good fassoun; . . . . RR. 932  
The fassoun and the countenaunces . . . . RR. 1001  
Of the fassoun of every membre. . . . RR. 1028

# Fast

That highte the Tabard, faste by the Belle. . . . A.Prol. 719  
We seken faste after fellicitee, . . . . A.Kn. 1266  
And fleeth the citee, faste as he may go, . . . . A.Kn. 1469  
And thus he fleeth, as faste as ever he may. . . . A.Kn. 1475  
The nyght was short and faste by the day, . . . . A.Kn. 1476  
And til a grove, faste ther bysyde, . . . . A.Kn. 1478  
Now it shyneth, now it reyneth faste, . . . . A.Kn. 1535  
And to the grove, that stood ful faste by, . . . . A.Kn. 1688  
And folwed hym with mosel faste y-bounde, . . . . A.Kn. 2151  
Of the goddesse clateren faste and ryng, . . . . A.Kn. 2359  
And eek the dores, clatereden ful faste, . . . . A.Kn. 2423  
Gnawynge, and faste the armurers also . . . . prikyngne  
to and . . . . A.Kn. 2507  
God spede you! gooth forth, and ley on fastel! . . . . A.Kn. 2558  
When that the fyr was greet and brente faste; . . . . A.Kn. 2946  
And with hir heed sche wryed faste away, . . . . A.Mil. 3283  
And spak so faire, and profred hym so faste, . . . . A.Mil. 3289  
And playeth faste, and maketh melodie, . . . . A.Mil. 3306  
Sensayng the wyves of the parishe faste, . . . . A.Mil. 3341  
This Nicholas his dore faste shette . . . . A.Mil. 3499  
'Anon go gete us faste into this in . . . . A.Mil. 3547  
'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . . . . A.Mil. 3728  
With wilde marcs, as faste as he may go; . . . . A.Rv. 4081  
This sely clerkes han ful faste y-ronne . . . . A.Rv. 4090  
Hir capul cacche, he ran alwey so faste, . . . . A.Rv. 4105  
This wenche lay uprighte, and faste slepte . . . . A.Rv. 4194  
This John sterte up as faste as evere he myghte . . . . A.Rv. 4292 var  
And in the sond hir ship stiked so faste . . . . B.ML. 509  
Croked and oold, with even faste y-shete, . . . . B.ML. 560  
And in hir arm she lulleth it ful faste, . . . . B.ML. 839  
The day goth faste, I wol no lenger lette. . . . B.ML. 1117  
For which ful faste his contourdore he shette; . . . . B.Sh. 1275  
Quod she: 'what, ere, how longe wol ye faste? . . . . B.Sh. 1405  
And to the dyner thache they hem spedde, . . . . B.Sh. 1443  
Now gooth this marchant, faste and bisily . . . . B.Sh. 1492  
This cursed Jew hym hente and heeld hym faste, . . . . B.Pri. 1760  
Han sped hem fast to burien hym ful faste; . . . . B.Pri. 1828

# Fast—Continued

Sire Thopas drow abak ful faste; . . . . B.Th. 2017  
doreen fast y-shette. Thre of . . . . B.Mel. 2157-60  
ne haste yow nat to faste, and for alle gerdons, as . . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
knytteth he hym so faste unto his goodes that alle his . . . . B.Mel. 2800-5  
Lo! Rouchestre stant heer faste by! . . . . B.Mk. 3116  
They bounde hym faste and putten out his eyen. . . . B.Mk. 3260  
And saugh an hand, armles, that wroot ful faste; . . . . B.Mk. 3393  
Of Rome, and with strong bond held hem faste, . . . . B.Mk. 3506  
He knokked faste, and ay the moore he cried . . . . B.Mk. 3721  
Gan for to laughe, and scorned him ful faste; . . . . B.NP. 4277  
Upon this mayde, avysynge hym ful faste, . . . . C.Doc. 124  
This fuge jale gooth now faste aboute . . . . C.Doc. 158  
He had to take hym and anhangen hym faste; . . . . C.Doc. 259  
In othere wynges growynge faste by, . . . . C.Pard. 566  
Til we be fast, and thanne we wol hem shewe,— . . . . D.WB. 283  
Preesse on us faste and thanne wol we fle. . . . D.WB. 520  
Where he comandeth, and forbedeth faste, . . . . D.WB. 652  
At whiche book he lough alwey ful faste; . . . . D.WB. 672  
Doun to a mareys faste by she ran. . . . D.WB. 970  
Heere faste by,' quod he, 'is myn entente . . . . D.Fri. 1389  
And comen agayn as faste as they may gon, . . . . D.Sum. 1697  
Who-so wol preye he moot faste and be clene, . . . . D.Sum. 1879  
For now gooth he ful faste ymagynyn . . . . E.Cl. 598  
To hasten hem, and faste swepe and shake; . . . . E.Cl. 978  
And after that men daunce and drynken faste, . . . . E.Mch. 1769  
And Januarie hath faste in armes take . . . . E.Mch. 1821  
And spede yow faste, for I wole abyde . . . . E.Mch. 1927  
Til that ye slepe faste by my syde; . . . . E.Mch. 1928  
Tho dwelte a tercele me faste by, . . . . F.Sq. 504  
Now stood hire castle faste by the see, . . . . F.Fkl. 847  
Ay biddynge in hire orisons ful faste. . . . G.SN. 140  
Valerian gan faste unto hire swere . . . . G.SN. 148  
Withinne his herte he gan to wondre faste; . . . . G.SN. 245  
For in a bath they gonne hire faste shetten, . . . . G.SN. 517  
Faste have I priked, quod he, 'for youre sake, . . . . G.CY. 584  
It over-take, it elit away so faste. . . . G.CY. 682  
Elixer clept, we sechen faste echoon, . . . . G.CY. 863  
And whan he comth, as faste shal ye see . . . . G.CY. 1105  
And blew the fir and bisied hym ful faste; . . . . G.CY. 1146  
Til that the coles gonne faste brenne. . . . G.CY. 1192  
Whan that hym luste, and bad the preest as faste, . . . . G.CY. 1235  
Comandeth hym, and faste he blew the fir, . . . . G.CY. 1260  
But busied hym faste and was wonder fayn . . . . G.CY. 1284 var  
Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,— . . . . G.CY. 1423  
And on the Manciple he gan nodde faste . . . . H.Mcp. 47  
And fneseth faste, and eek he hath the pose. . . . H.Mcp. 62  
Of this vessel the Cook dranke faste, allas! . . . . H.Mcp. 88  
in heele of body and wol nat faste whan . . . . I.Pars. 370-5  
hym oghte faste, withouten cause . . . . I.Pars. 370-5  
Go faste in-to the grete se, . . . . BD. 140  
Goo now faste, and hy the blyvel! . . . . BD. 152  
This messenger com fleyng faste . . . . BD. 178  
And hyed hem to the forest faste, . . . . BD. 363  
Quod he, 'and is heer faste by.' . . . . BD. 369  
'Go we faste!' and gan to ryde. . . . BD. 371  
Y-halowed and rechased faste . . . . BD. 379  
Therwyth the hunte wonder faste . . . . BD. 385  
But forth they romed right wonder faste . . . . BD. 443  
His sorful herte gan faste faynte, . . . . BD. 487  
And in his wit disputed faste, . . . . BD. 504  
And bidde hym faste, anon that he . . . . BD. 1026  
And ner the corps I gan to presen faste, . . . . Pity. 19  
That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde, . . . . Mars. 53  
Wherefore she spedde hir as faste in her weye . . . . Mars. 69  
Wherto cstreyneth he his folk so faste . . . . Mars. 225  
I wepe, I wake, I faste; al helpeth night; . . . . Anel. 293  
Who that hem loveth, shal hem fynde as fast . . . . Anel. 313  
The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne. . . . PF. 21  
Took rest, that made me to slepe faste; . . . . PF. 94  
Al open am I, pas in and sped the faste! . . . . PF. 133  
Of which I comfort caughte, and wente in faste; . . . . PF. 170  
As faste as I may speke I wol me speede. . . . PF. 385  
Til downward drow the sonne wonder faste. . . . PF. 490  
thyne ances clyven faste, that neither . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375-80  
'And I preie,' quod I, 'that faste mote thei halden; . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375-80  
holden . . . ryght faste and harde, and defenden . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
hem . . . . 1015-20  
And in his walk ful faste he gan to wayten . . . . TC.1. 190  
I pleyne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste, . . . . TC.1. 534  
For thing which in effect men hunte faste,— . . . . TC.1. 748  
Thus seydestow, and japedest ful faste. . . . TC.1. 924  
Stond faste, for to good port hastow rowed! . . . . TC.1. 969  
And Pandar in his armes hente faste, . . . . TC.1. 1045  
She took him faste, and seyde, 'This night thrye— . . . . TC.2. 89  
To knowe thing desired she so faste. . . . TC.2. 144  
'Now here, now there he hunted hem so faste, . . . . TC.2. 197  
And seyde, 'Lord! so faste ye m' avise! . . . . TC.2. 276  
Gan in her hed to pulle, and that as faste, . . . . TC.2. 657  
That rideth forth; and let us torne faste . . . . TC.2. 688  
In which myn herte growen is so faste, . . . . TC.2. 872  
But seyde, 'Y-wis, it wol be night as faste! . . . . TC.2. 898  
She gan to prenten in her herte faste; . . . . TC.2. 900  
Gan westren faste, and downward for to wrye, . . . . TC.2. 906  
For Pandarus, and soughten him so faste, . . . . TC.2. 937  
But by thi lif be war and faste echue . . . . TC.2. 1018 var  
And faste he swore that it was passed prime . . . . TC.2. 1095 var  
Refuse it not! quod he, and hente her faste, . . . . TC.2. 1154  
And he gan at him-self to jape faste, . . . . TC.2. 1164

**Fast—Continued**

For love, that everich other day I faste!	TC.2. 1166
Pandare, which that stood her faste by;	TC.2. 1275
And on his way ful faste homward he spedde,	TC.2. 1303
Som of his wo to sleen, and that as faste;	TC.2. 1358
For love of God, and lat us faste go	TC.2. 1505
He preyde hem faste on it avyse	TC.2. 1701 var
And roming outward, faste it gan biholde,	TC.2. 1704
To Pandarus, that gan ful faste pryde	TC.2. 1710
Avising her, and hiede her not too faste	TC.3. 157
And Pandarus, as faste as he may drive,	TC.3. 227
And alle the dores weren faste y-shette—	TC.3. 233
At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen,	TC.3. 561
But al was hust, for Pandar up as faste,	TC.3. 1094
He her in armes faste to him hente,	TC.3. 1167
Therwith he gan her faste in armes take,	TC.3. 1359
So faste ay to our hemysperie bynde	TC.3. 1439 var
That love and night han stole and faste y-wryen,	TC.3. 1451
'And that, ye me wolde han as faste in minde	TC.3. 1506
This Troilus up rose, and faste him cledde,	TC.3. 1521
To cerden hertes alle, and faste binde,	TC.3. 1757
Hir fo-men in the feld hem faste mette.	TC.4. 42
And dar wel seyn the time is faste by.	TC.4. 117
Ful faste romen down by either chek	TC.4. 130
Ful faste he caste how al this mighte stonde.	TC.4. 161
Into his chambre spedde him faste, alone	TC.4. 220
The whiche he had out faste for to go,	TC.4. 254
Which that his herte twist and faste threste,	TC.4. 520
As licour out of slambio, ful faste;	TC.4. 674
On Troilus biest so wonder faste.	TC.4. 690
For Troilus ful faste her soule soughte:	TC.4. 914
Sin wel ye wot the time is faste by	TC.4. 950 var
He faste made hye compleynt And hye moon	TC.4. 1230
And gan him in her armes faste folde,	TC.4. 1404 var
In myddys hye werk or bere hym fast on honde	TC.5. 370
Proceden they, or faste, or glotonye;	TC.5. 373
As, if a wight hath faste a thing in minde,	TC.5. 454
Now this, now that, so faste imaginyng,	TC.5. 538
And, as God wolde, he gan so faste ride,	TC.5. 596
'Distreynge her herte as faste to retorne	TC.5. 656
For love of God, ren faste aboute thy sperel	TC.5. 656
Upon the walles faste ek wolde he walke,	TC.5. 656
So faste, that ther may it non arace;	TC.5. 954
Can pressen on, and faste her mercy preyde;	TC.5. 1011
The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve,	TC.5. 1142
That in a forest faste he welk to wepe	TC.5. 1235
And by this boor, faste in her armes folde,	TC.5. 1240
And swich a cas bitidde, and that as faste,	TC.5. 1641
Ful faste he orl'de, his reste him to restore,	TC.5. 1673
And down from thennes faste he gan avise	TC.5. 1814
Of hem that wepen for his deth so faste,	TC.5. 1822
I faste aboute me behelde,	HF.1. 481
That faste be the sonne, as hye	HF.1. 497
And on his eyde faste by	HF.3. 114
And faste comen out of halles,	HF.3. 224
And bad that he shulde faste goon,	HF.3. 479
This messenger gan faste goon	HF.3. 493
This messenger gan faste orie,	HF.3. 501
'Ris up,' quod he, 'and faste hye,	HF.3. 502
And speed thee fast.' And he anon	HF.3. 505
Al esely and not to faste,	HF.3. 585
And gan faste to Fame orie,	HF.3. 638
And tok his blakke trumpe faste,	HF.3. 775
Under the castel, faste by,	HF.3. 829
How that myn egle, faste by,	HF.3. 900
So faste hit whirleth, lo, aboute,	HF.3. 916
And fleigh forth faste for the nones.	HF.3. 997
Wenged wondres faste fleen,	HF.3. 1028
As faste as that they hadden myght;	HF.3. 1056
And clamben up on other faste,	HF.3. 1061
And troden faste on othres heles,	HF.3. 1063
I lenynge faste by, undyr a bente,	LGW. G. 234
And faste by his grave was a wellle.	LGW. 788
This covenant was affermed wonder faste,	LGW. 790
And in his way, as that he come ful faste,	LGW. 826
And to the see ful faste he gan him hye,	LGW. 950
Doun come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste,	LGW. 1220
And fasten til he hath his lady seyne;	LGW. 1271
To Rome be they come, and faste hem dighte	LGW. 1712
And in a prison fetred faste is he,	LGW. 1950
Of weze and towe, that, when he gapeth faste,	LGW. 2004
And have a realme nat but faste by,	LGW. 2091
Ryght faste by the dorre at his entryng;	LGW. 2143
And to the stonde barefote faste she wente,	LGW. 2189
The ores pulleth forthe the vessel faste,	LGW. 2308
But to hym firste she wrote, and faste hym prayede	LGW. 2487
The array is wrought, the tyme is faste by,	LGW. 2607
Egiste to his chambre faste hym spedde,	LGW. 2623
And on hir handes faste loketh she,	LGW. 2683
And that she mighte not so faste go,	LGW. 2720
As wake a-bedde, and fasten at the table,	Ven. 27
maner toret fast to the moder of thyn	Astr. 25-32
And faste I slepte; and in slepyng	RR. 25
That I herd renne faste by,	RR. 111
A lyft half was hir faste by;	RR. 163
Next Covetise faste by,	RR. 208
A mantyl henge hir faste by,	RR. 224
Her eeres shoken faste withall,	RR. 363
But gothe so faste, and passeth aye,	RR. 375
A sauter helde she faste in honde,	RR. 431

**Fast—Continued**

I felle fast in a weymentyng,	RR. 510
And faste by, withoute wene,	RR. 732
Upon the karoll wonder faste	RR. 793
Fro [a] tourneyng faste by.	RR. 1206
That alway was me faste by;	RR. 1274
And he me folwed faste alway;	RR. 1346
And that he was so faste caught	RR. 1533
A thousand thynges faste by.	RR. 1638
And spedde hem faste forto sprede.	RR. 1679
The arowe, and ful fast out it plight,	RR. 1745
And faste thanne I avysede me	RR. 1807
Toward the roser fast I drowe,	RR. 1833
That thou were hir so faste bye,	RR. 2494
To go that weye or faste bye;	RR. 2521
To hedde as fast thou wolt thee dight,	RR. 2555
Thanne shalt thou sighe and wepe faste	RR. 2580
I merveyle me wonder faste	RR. 2725
And fast I bisiede, and wolde faste	RR. 2970
Take with thy teeth the bridel faste	RR. 3299
Hadde a felowe faste by	RR. 3344
He hath released, I preyde so faste.	RR. 3440
And faste loken in a tour,	RR. 3839
Hangeth upon hir, and trusteth fast,	RR. 4451
Fro Love that hath thee so faste Knytt	RR. 5126
She is enlurned ageyn as faste	RR. 5344
Hepe up her gold, and faste shette,	RR. 5771
To kepe that they gadre faste,	RR. 5785
Ful lyth with me so faste bounde.	RR. 6827
Ful fast y-wys compassen we	RR. 6932
Ne never sithen slept it fast;	RR. 7130
The pilgrymes sawe he faste by,	RR. 7425
<b>Fasted</b>	
For whil that Adam fasted, as I rede,	C.Pard. 508
Moyes . . . Fasted, er that the heighe God of myght	D.Sum. 1886
He fasted longe, and was in contemplanche.	D.Sum. 1893
Every seconde or thridde day she faste	G.SN. 139
whan he fasted, his longe	I.Pars. 255-60
<b>Fasten</b>	
And for to fastne his hood under his chyn	A.Prol. 195
the ravysschyng flodes, and fastne and ferme thise	
erthes	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
born, her wol I fastne my degre (here)	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
<b>Fastened</b>	
fastned my lookynge. I byholde my	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
whiche that art festnyd to thi . . . chayer,	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
The fastnede sche a litel the syghte of hir eyen,	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
<b>Fasten</b>	
The fastere shette they the dores alle;	B.Mk. 3722
Preye hire she go no faster cours than ye;	F.Fkl. 1066
No faster cours than ye thise yeres two;	F.Fkl. 1068
of fastere remedies, and the nature of	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
<b>Fastest</b> see Alderfastest	
<b>Fasteth</b>	
She moorneth, waketh, wayleth, fasteth, pleyneith;	F.Fkl. 819
grucche for he fasteth, and also resonable houre	I.Pars. 1050-5
the lenger at his table to ete for he fasteth.	I.Pars. 1050-5
<b>Fasting</b>	
Shal fasting al this day alenge goon?	B.Sh. 1412
Pastyng, drinken of this welles draughte,	C.Pard. 363
The clenness and the fastynge of us feres	D.Sum. 1883
With empty wombe, fastynge many a day,	D.Sum. 1888
Yaf us ensample of fastynge and preyeres;	D.Sum. 1905
in fastynge tymes or noon, or biforn his	I.Pars. 975-80
Jerome, 'By fastynge ben saved the	I.Pars. 1045-50
fastynge stant in thre thynges:	I.Pars. 1050-5
God ordeyned fastynge; and to fastynge	I.Pars. 1050-5
and to fastynge appertenen foure thynges:	I.Pars. 1050-5
My mirthe and meles is fastynge,	BD. 611
As wake abedde and fastinge at the table	Ven. 27 var
But semed wery for fasting;	RR. 440
That fastynge myght that stoon [have] seene.	RR. 1102
<b>Fastings</b>	
stant in preyeres, in wakynges, in fastynges,	I.Pars. 1035-40
<b>Fat</b>	
He was a lord ful fat and in good poynt;	A.Prol. 200
A fat swan loved he best of any roost;	A.Prol. 206
And he nas nat right fat, I undertake,	A.Prol. 288
Ful many a fat partrich hadde he in muwe	A.Prol. 349
And fatte his soule and make his body lene.	D.Sum. 1880
Fat as a whale, and walkynge as a swan,	D.Sum. 1930
faire, fatte, and costlewe, and also to	I.Pars. 430-5
First in the trais, ful fat and newe shorn,	TC.1. 222
But ther as bagges been and fat vitaille	Form.A. 38
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat	Merc.B. 27
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat	Merc.B. 32
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat	Merc.B. 37
Ne certis she was fatt no thing,	RR. 439
It is no wonder though they be fatt,	RR. 2691
Ne high ne lowe, ne fat ne lene,	RR. 3197
But I wole have the fatte sheepe;	RR. 6462
To leese her fatte beestes so,	RR. 6467
To seke in boundes nest fat mete,	RR. 6504
With tartes, or with chesis fat,	RR. 7041
<b>Fatal</b>	
I seye, the woful day fatal is come,	B.ML. 261
bysiden the fatal disposicioun of your deth	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5



# Fatal—Continued

O fatal susteren, whiche, or any cloth	TC.3. 733
Aprochen gan the fatal destine	TC.5. 1
Or by the fatale susteren hadde my dome,	LGW. 2630

# Fate

His burthe, himself, his fate, and ek nature,	TC.5. 209
The Fate wolde, his soule sholde unbodie,	TC.5. 1550
Ayneys which fate him helpeth not to strive;	TC.5. 1552

# Fateor

'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
----------------------------------	-----------------------

# Father

And carf biforn his fader at the table.	A.Prol. 100
Now, by my fader soule, that is deed,	A.Prol. 781
My lookyng is the fader of pestilence;	A.Kn. 2469
Savynghe his olde fader Egeus,	A.Kn. 2838
The person of the toun hir fader was,—	A.Rv. 3943
Yet saugh I never, by my fader kyn,	A.Rv. 4038
Which that I heelp my fader for to stele;	A.Rv. 4246
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wretched child, Custance,	B.ML 274
Why wil thy hard fader han thee spilt?	B.ML 857
A mooder he hath, but fader hath ne noon,	B.ML 1020
That he wolde preye hir fader specially,	B.ML 1081
Unto hir fader no word of hire seye.	B.ML 1085
And whan she saugh hir fader in the strete,	B.ML 1103
'Fader,' quod she, 'yours yonge child, Custance,	B.ML 1105
It am I, fader, that in the salte see	B.ML 1109
Now, goode fader, mercy, I yow crye!	B.ML 1111
And whan that she hir fader hath y-founde,	B.ML 1152
'Nay, by my fader soule! that shal he nat!	B.Sh. 1178
His fader was a man ful free,	B.Th. 1911
Yssak his fader, and the lordshipe over	B.Mel. 2285-90
Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader,	B.Mel. 2290-5
Of what hous be ye, by youre fader kyn?	B.Mk. 3121
For by my fader soule, as to my doom	B.Mk. 3127
That held the regne after his fader day,	B.Mk. 3374
He by his fader koude noght be war;	B.Mk. 3375
'Whiche that my fader in his prosperitee	B.Mk. 3385
And seyde, 'King, God to thy fader sente	B.Mk. 3400
Unto hym seyde, 'Fader, why do ye wepe?	B.Mk. 3622
And seyde, 'Farewel, fader, I moot dye!	B.Mk. 3631
And kiste his fader, and dyde the same day;	B.Mk. 3632
And whan the woful fader deed it say,	B.Mk. 3633
And seyde, 'Fader, do nat so, allas!	B.Mk. 3639
Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe,	B.Mk. 3870
Thou shalt anhangd be, fader, certeyn,—	B.Mk. 3945
Be myrie, housbonde, for youre fader kyn!	B.NP. 4158
My lord youre fader,—God his soule blesse!	B.NP. 4485
As dide youre fader in the morwenyng.	B.NP. 4492
Of youre fader and of his subtiltee.	B.NP. 4509
Lat se, konne ye youre fader countrefete.'	B.NP. 4511
'O mercy, deere fader!' quod this mayde,	C.Doc. 231
And seyde, 'Goode fader, shal I dye?'	C.Doc. 235
'Thanne yif me leyser, fader myn,' quod she,	C.Doc. 238
But for she ran hir fader first to see,	C.Doc. 243
She riseth up, and to hir fader sayde,	C.Doc. 247
Hir fader, with ful sorwful herte and wil,	C.Doc. 254
Adam oure fader, and his wyf also,	C.Pard. 505
Sholde lete fader and mooder, and take me;	D.WB. 31
And clepe hym fader, for youre gentillesse,	D.WB. 1211
Hir olde, poure fader fostred shee;	E.Cl. 222
'Where is youre fader, Grisildis?' he sayde;	E.Cl. 297
And to the markys she hir fader fette.	E.Cl. 301
And tentify, she kepte hir fader deere;	E.Cl. 334
It liketh to youre fader and to me.	E.Cl. 345
Of thilke Fader, blessed moote he be,	E.Cl. 557
And whan that folk it to his fader tolde,	E.Cl. 614
Unto my fader gladly wol I wende	E.Cl. 832
Toward hir fader hous forth is she fare.	E.Cl. 896
Hir fader, that this tidynge herde anon,	E.Cl. 901
Thus with hire fader, for a certeyn space,	E.Cl. 918
And youre benygne fader, tendrely	E.Cl. 1097
His wyves fader in his court he kepeth,	E.Cl. 1133
In reste and pees after his fader day,	E.Cl. 1136
To take a yong wyf; by my fader kyn,	E.Mch. 1515
But, by my fader soule! I wende han seyn	E.Mch. 2393
For of hir fader hadde she take leve	F.Sq. 363
Whan that hir fader slayn was on a nyght,	F.Fkl. 1389
O Cristendom, and Fader of alle also,	G.SN. 208
The Goost, that fro the Fader gan procede,	G.SN. 323
And Venus coper, by my fader kyn.	G.CY. 829
Of philosophes fader was, Hermes;	G.CY. 1434
Hoold cloos thy mouth, man, by thy fader kyn!	H.Mcp. 37
and poynaunt for he hath agilt hys Fader	I.Pars. 130-5
shullen rebellen agayns fader and mooder,	I.Pars. 200-5
sovereyns and to his goostly fader,	I.Pars. 390-5
alle of o fader and of o mooder, and alle	I.Pars. 460-5
for certes alle we have o fader fleshly,	I.Pars. 515-20
and eek o Fader espirituel, and	I.Pars. 515-20
with repentance was returned to his fader.	I.Pars. 700-5
man shal lete fader and mooder and taken	I.Pars. 840-5
be that engendreth a child is his fleshly fader,	I.Pars. 905-10
right so is his godfader his fader espirituel;	I.Pars. 905-10
your Fader that is in hevene.'	I.Pars. 1035-40
Help that my Fader be not wroth with me!	ABC. 52
That so fer forth his fader wolde obeye,	ABC. 170
He was the firste fader that began	Ancl. 152
my wyves fadir, as wel holi as worthy to ben	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
orphelyn of fader and of modir, and were	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
mankynde, Symacus, thi wyves fader,	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70

# Father—Continued

sche is lyk to hir fadir. I telle the wel	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
of hir fadir or of hir eldefader! And syn	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
allone is fadir of thynges, on allone	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60
schul clepe to the fadir of alle goodes, for	Bo.3. p.9. 860-5
'O thow fadir, soowere and creatour of	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
ledynge fyer. O fadir, yve thou to the	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
the father of al thynges hath taken	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5 par Th.
of so mochel a fadir and an ordeynour of	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
he unclouthide hym of pite of fadir;	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
As ferforth as your fader dwelled here,	TC.1. 121
Thy fader prey al th'ilke harm disturne	TC.3. 718
Thou cruel Mars eek, fader to Quirine,	TC.4. 25
O sterne and cruel fader that ich was!	TC.4. 94
Why n'haddestow my fader king of Troye	TC.4. 276
My fadres graunt if that I so withstood,	TC.4. 552
To axe her at my fader of his grace;	TC.4. 555
For sin my fader in so heigh a place	TC.4. 558
Had herd, she, which that of her father roughte	TC.4. 667
Because of you that shal your fader see.'	TC.4. 688
O Calcas fader, thyn be al this sinne!	TC.4. 761
Only but-if that it myn fader be,	TC.4. 1332
'Why! trowe ye my fader in this wise	TC.4. 1338
What wot my fader what lif that I lede?	TC.4. 1342
My fader, as ye knownen wel, parde,	TC.4. 1368
Unto my fader shal I take, and seye,	TC.4. 1381
Your fadyr ys wyse and seide is out of drede	TC.4. 1455 var
Your fader is in sleighte as Argus yed.	TC.4. 1459
'Ye shal eek sen, your fader shal you glose	TC.4. 1471
'And over al this, your fader shal despise	TC.4. 1478
In cas ye sholden to your fader go,	TC.4. 1509
Or drede of fader, or for other wight,	TC.4. 1535
My fader nought, for al his queynte play!	TC.4. 1629
For whan she gan her fader fer espye,	TC.5. 181
Her fader hath her in his armes nome,	TC.5. 190
But here I leve her with her fader dwelle,	TC.5. 195
And yond I saw her to her fader ride,	TC.5. 612
And that his fader carte amis he drive.'	TC.5. 665
'My fader n'll for no thing do me grace	TC.5. 694
Of dedes, lik his fader Tideus;	TC.5. 803
And why her fader tarieth so longe	TC.5. 862
'What! Wene ye your wise fader wolde	TC.5. 904
'For if my fader Tydeus,' he seyde,	TC.5. 932
I wot my fader wis and redy is;	TC.5. 964
To winnen from her fader, so trowe I.	TC.5. 1125
Her olde fader wol yit make her dine	TC.5. 1126
Is taried with her olde fader so,	TC.5. 1136
Her fader, which that old is and ek hoor,	TC.5. 1284
And took his fader, Anchises,	HF.1. 168
His fader eek, and his meynee,	HF.1. 194
His fader Anchises the free,	HF.1. 442
Algate his fader cart, and gye.	HF.2. 435
His olde fader, cleped Anchises;	LGW. 944
And of the present that his fader sente,	LGW. 1148
After his fader deeth he bar him so,	LGW. 1406
But unwiste of hir fader she is goon	LGW. 1653
And left hir fadir and hire heritage.	LGW. 1666
Fader, moder, housbonde, alle y-fer,	LGW. 1828
And to my fader shal I sende here	LGW. 2050
And fonde his fader drenched in the see.	LGW. 2178
Unto his fader in lawe, and gan hym preye,	LGW. 2272
Gan of hir fader grace to beseke,	LGW. 2285
And 'Fader dere!' and 'Helpe me, God in hevne!'	LGW. 2329
But if hit were hys fader Theseus;	LGW. 2400
As Theseus his fader hath y-be,	LGW. 2443
And lyke his fader of face and of stature,	LGW. 2446
That did his false fader Theseus.	LGW. 2464
That ye ben lyke youre fader, as in this;	LGW. 2544
Take hede what thy fader seyth the here,	LGW. 2633
And seyde, 'Lorde and fader, al youre wille,	LGW. 2650
Her crewel fader did her for to hente,	LGW. 2715
That first was fader of delicayce,	Form.A. 58
The firste stok and fader of gentillesse,—	Gent. 1.
But to the firste Fader in mageste,	Gent. 19
Hir owne fadir ferde well.	RR. 271
Trespace was hir fadir name,	RR. 3033
Whanne fader or moder ann in grave,	RR. 4860
And by hir fader Saturnus,	RR. 5954
Gyle my fadir, the trechour,	RR. 7214
Hadde never youre fadir heere biforne	RR. 7303
That seide he was hir fadir dere	RR. 7376

# Father see Eldefader, Godfather, Shriftfather

# Fathers

Of regnes; ye been fadres of tidynge	B.ML. 129
Yet kys hym ones in his fadres name!	B.ML. 861
Conceyved was the Fadres sapience,	B.Pri. 1662
As heires of hir fadres regnes alle,	B.Mk. 3534
Til in his fadres barn adoun it lay,	B.Mk. 3630
Ye fadres and ye moodres eek, also,	C.Doc. 93
With fadres pitee atkynge thurgh his herte,	C.Doc. 211
And to my fadres folk and his allies,—	D.WB. 301
I shrewe this shrifte-fadres everychoon!	D.Fri. 1442
That founded were in tymes of fadres olde,	E.Cl. 61
And ay she kepte hir fadres lyf on-lofte,	E.Cl. 229
That child may doon to fadres reverence.	E.Cl. 231
Retourneth to youre fadres hous,' quod he,	E.Cl. 809

# Fathers—Continued

My lord, ye woot that in my fadres place	E.Cl. 862
Naked out of my fadres hous, quod she	E.Cl. 871
Thurgh which his fadres bennoun he wan.	E.Mch. 1365
Y-spared for his fadres sake, he sholde	E.Mch. 2301
And in hir fadres blood they made hem daunce	F.Fkl. 1373
That Fadres sone hath alle thyng y-wrought,	G.S.N. 326
hem with which hir fadres or hir kynrede	I.Pars. 905-10
For certeynly my Fadres chastisyng	ABC. 130
of the fadres (that is to seyn, of the senatours)	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
with so gret a nobleye of thi fadres-in-lawe	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
ben fownden tormentours to here fadris l.	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
Her fadres shame, his falsnesse and tresoun,	TC.1. 107
And seyde, 'Lat your fadres treson gon	TC.1. 117
For-why your fadres sleighte wol us shende:	TC.4. 1496
Inwith her fadres faire brighte tente,	TC.5. 1022
But that hir fadres nold it not assente,	LGW. 730
'And now, ye wretched jelouse fadres oure,	LGW. 900
Certes,' quod he, 'thys nyght my fadres goste	LGW. 1295
Of kynde he koude his oelde fadres wone	LGW. 2449
And thus Lyno hath of his fadres brother	LGW. 2608
That kan her fadris names neven,	RR. 5962

# Fathom

And twenty fadme of brede the armes straughte;	A.Kn. 2916
That fyve fadme at the leeste it oversprynge	F.Fkl. 1060
Of fortyr, or fifty fadme lengthe,	BD. 422
Fyve fadme or size, I trowe so;	RR. 1393
An hundred fadme on every side.	RR. 4159

# Fatness

Who ovesth trewe hath no fatnesse;	RR. 2686
------------------------------------	----------

# Fatter

Fatter than abbatis or priours.	RR. 2694
---------------------------------	----------

# Fattish

Fattyssh, fleshy, not greet therwith;	BD. 953
---------------------------------------	---------

# Fault

Grete faute in thee now have I founde;	RR. 3837
--	----------

Sotly the faute mote nedys than,	RR. 4588
----------------------------------	----------

# Fauni

On Satyry and Fauny more and lesse,	TC.4. 1544
-------------------------------------	------------

# Fawns

Nymphes, fawnes, and amadiades;	A.Kn. 2928
---------------------------------	------------

# Favor

Thei folwen all the favour of Fortune),	A.Kn. 2682
His heed of smoot, to wynnen hym favour	B.Mk. 3881
No man ne truste upon hire favour longe,	B.Mk. 3914
Seyn that men sholde an oold wight doun favour,	D.WB. 1210
Bi loved and drad, thurgh favour of Fortune,	E.Cl. 69
Han alwey shewed me favour and grace,	E.Cl. 102
God hath swich favour sent hire of his grace,	E.Cl. 395
ne for favour, ne for meede, but for	I.Pars. 595-600
Than wol I don hir this favour, that she	PF. 626
was redy and ententy thurwe my favour	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
as thus: noblesse and favour of peple	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
But moest her favour was, for his distresse	TC.2. 663
And lettech not for favour ne for slouth	TC.2. 1136
So be my favour at this tyme!	HF.2. 11
This favour dide he to her loses.	HF.3. 598
Or do yow favour yow to avaunte!	HF.3. 698
But natheles the lak of hir favour!	Fort. 5
Do no favour, I thee pray.	RR. 4024

# Favorable

Be favorable eke, thou Polymnya,	Anel. 15
----------------------------------	----------

And was to Grekes favorable;	HF.3. 389
------------------------------	-----------

# Favored

fortune, unfeithful, favourede me with	Bo. 1. m.1. 5-10
--	------------------

# Favorous

The tyme is than so favorable	RR. 84 var
-------------------------------	------------

Most delytable and favorable	RR. 2902 var
------------------------------	--------------

# Fawe see Fain

# Fawned

A whelp, that fawned me as I stood,	BD. 389
-------------------------------------	---------

# Fawns

Of founes, sours, bukkes, does,	BD. 429
---------------------------------	---------

Ne in him desir noon othir founes bredde	TC.1. 465 var
--	---------------

# Fay

'Nay,' quod Arcite, 'in earnest, by my fey!	A.Kn. 1126
And seyde, 'I wol nat kisse thee, by my fey!	A.Mil. 3284
'It shal be doon,' quod Symkyn, 'by my fay!	A.Rv. 4034
'Thou seist ful sooth,' quod Roger, 'by my fey!	A.Co. 4356
And yet I hope, par ma fay,	B.Th. 2010
For in that grove I lafte hym, by my fey,	C.Pard. 762
And, by my fey, I tolde it no stoor;	D.WB. 203
I sette hem so a werke, by my fey,	D.WB. 215
Tel me what that ye seken, by youre fey!	D.WB. 1002
If I sey fals, sey "nay," upon thy fey!	D.WB. 1057
'I graunte,' quod the devel, 'by my fey!	D.Fri. 1535
'Algates welcome be ye, by my fey!	D.Sum. 1811
Ther is no man kan demen, by my fey!	D.Sum. 2266
Telle us som myrie tale, by youre fey!	E.Cl. 9
'Right wel,' quod she, 'my lord, for in good fey	E.Cl. 1032
Nay, lordes been no foolis, by my fay!	E.Mch. 1505
Ye shul your trouthe holden, by my fay!	F.Fkl. 1474
For he shal telle a tale, by my fey!	H.Mcp. 13
Or arte a Person? sey sooth, by thy fey!	I.Pars. 23
as the fey of my sentence schal ben the	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
'Now by youre fey, myn uncle,' quod she, 'dere,	TC.2. 1103
'Ma fey!' thoughte he, 'thus wol I seye and thus;	TC.3. 52
And plighen trouthe fully in here fay,	LGW. 778

# Fay—Continued

The same wynde hath blowe away your fay.'	LGW. 1365
And they answerde alle upon hir fey,	LGW. 1847
Ne to the wordes there nys no fey certeyn;	LGW. 2519
Now is good to here in fay	RR. 2155
For it is noble thing in fay	RR. 2887
I have be negligent in good feye	RR. 3900
A sory goste, in goode fay,	RR. 5106
Yit wole I sey thee more in fay,	RR. 5188

# Fay see Mafay, Parfay

# Fear

For jalousie and fere of hym Arcite.'	A.Kn. 1333
But oonly for the feere thus hath she cried,	A.Kn. 2344
For which his hors for fere gan to turne,	A.Kn. 2686
Fledden for fere, whan the wode was falle;	A.Kn. 2930
O my Custance, wel may thy goost have feere,	B.ML. 803
He thanked God, and ever his lyf in feere	B.Mk. 3369
For feere of which he quook, and siked soore.	B.Mk. 3394
For fere almost out of his wit he breyde,	B.Mk. 3728
Yet of his look for feere almost I deye;	B.NP. 4096
For feere of blake beres, or boles blake,	B.NP. 4125
'This man out of his sleepe for feere abrayde;	B.NP. 4198
The gees, for feere, flownen over the trees;	B.NP. 4581
And bad hym to be glad and have no fere.	D.WB. 1022
But natheles, for fere yet he quook,	D.Sum. 1704
For verray feere so wolde hir herte quake	F.Fkl. 860
Thise rokkes sleen myn herte for the feere.'	F.Fkl. 893
For verray feere unneth may she go.	F.Fkl. 1347
In my tale, for pure fere	BD. 1208
For pure fere, but stal away;	BD. 1250
With voide cours, for fere of Phebus light,	Mars. 114
For fere, and eek for wo, that, as I gesse,	Mars. 195
That welnygh for the fere he sholde madde.	Mars. 253
Whan I shulde daunce, for fere than I quake;	Comp.L. 52
For with that oon encredey as my fere,	PF. 143
Wel nigh out of her wit for sorwe and fere,	TC.1. 108
And up his yen caste he, that in fere	TC.1. 726
Thy wo, sith thou darst not thyself for fere,	TC.1. 768
But that for fere is yolden up thy breth,	TC.1. 801
And wel nigh with the word for fere he deyde.	TC.1. 875
Ne chaungeth naught for fere so your hevel	TC.2. 303
Sey on! Lat me not in this fere dwelle!"	TC.2. 314
Criseyde, which that wel nigh start for fere,	TC.2. 449
So that for fere almost she gan to falle.	TC.2. 770
In swich await alwey, and in swich fere,	TC.3. 457
Thee thurte nevere han the more fere;	TC.3. 572
Although with him to gon it was no fere,	TC.3. 583
Had of that smoky reyn a verray fere;	TC.3. 628
Ne wondreth not, ne have of it no fere."	TC.3. 753
The feling of his sorwe, or of his fere,	TC.3. 1090
Had of him take, her thoughte tho no fere,	TC.3. 1144
Awey, thou foule daunger and thou fere,	TC.3. 1321
Or elles, lo, this was hir moste fere,	TC.3. 1341
They knewe hem first, and every wo and fere	TC.3. 1398
Agon was every sorwe and every fere;	TC.3. 1685
She dorste at no wight axen it for fere,	TC.4. 672
Dar not for fere with his lady dye;	TC.4. 1201
As it lay bare, and gan for fere crye,	TC.4. 1225
Among tho men of armes evere in fere?	TC.4. 1363
And thus he shal you with his wordes fere,	TC.4. 1483
That of the fere his body sholde quake;	TC.5. 256
For fere of which men wenen lese hir lives,	TC.5. 381
That Trojan is, and for the grete fere	TC.5. 909
No mencioun ne make I now for fere.	TC.5. 1603
And I saw next in al this fere,	HF.1. 174
Good herte, and not for fere quake.'	HF.2. 96
Of which thou haste a feer and wonder,	HF.2. 99
But hit doth me for fere swete.	HF.2. 534
For fere of nyght, so hateth she darkness!	LGW. 63
That, what for fere of sklaundre, and drede of deth,	LGW. 1814
And quoke for fere, pale and pitously,	LGW. 2317
for fere lyst she shulde his shame crye	LGW. 2332 var
Therefore to entre I was in fere.	RR. 2978
For feer of hym I trembyde and quoke,	RR. 3163
Whanne thou hast lost bothe drede and feere,	RR. 3843
For feere han hidde, nere that he	RR. 3855
Which was abashed and in gret fere.	RR. 3959
Hent it anon away for fere;	RR. 7136

# Fearful

So were they fered for berkyng of the dogges,	B.NP. 4576
Thanne was I fered, for that was myn office.	G.CY. 924
For ferde, and myn hewe al pale,	BD. 1213
And hast for ferde caught attricioun?	TC.1. 557
I am of Grekes fer'd so that I deyel!"	TC.2. 124
And he, for ferde, lost his wyt	HF.2. 442
For ferde lest she sholde his shame crye,	LGW. 2332

# Fearful see Afearful, For-fered, Of-fered

# Fearful

Holden hir pryvee fereful residence,	G.CY. 660
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Fearfullest

So as she was the ferfulleste wight	TC.2. 450
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Feast

And of the feste that was at hir weddyng,	A.Kn. 883
Perturben so my feste with crynges?"	A.Kn. 906
The mynstrakye, the service at the feeste,	A.Kn. 2197
Greet was the feeste in Atthenes that day,	A.Kn. 2483
And fully heeld a feeste dayes three,	A.Kn. 2736
Al nyght me mette eek I was at a feeste;	A.Mil. 3684
And I shal swiche a feeste and revel make,	B.ML. 353
That she moste han the cristen folk to feeste,—	B.ML. 380



# Feast—Continued

Ordeyned hath this feeste of which I tolde,	B.M.L. 415
And to the feeste cristen folk hem dresse	B.M.L. 416
Heere may men feeste and roialtee biholde,	B.M.L. 418
Eek at the feeste who myghte hir body save?	B.M.L. 471
Now sith she was nat at the feeste y-slawe,	B.M.L. 484
That at the feeste leet sleen both moore and lesse;	B.M.L. 959
go To feste, and, shortly, if I shal nat lye,	B.M.L. 1007
This senatour hath lad this child to feeste,—	B.M.L. 1010
Arrayed for this feste in every wise,	B.M.L. 1098
And with his wyf he maketh feeste and cheere,	B.Sh. 1517
Daun John hym maketh feeste and murye cheere,	B.Sh. 1532
His foomen made a feeste upon a day,	B.Mk. 3270
A feeste he made unto his lordes alle,	B.Mk. 3381
Whan he of wyn was repleet at his feeste,	C.Pard. 489
And but thou make a feeste on thilke day	D.WB. 297
That at the feeste was that ilke day;	D.WB. 1076
I seye, ther nas no joye ne feeste at al.	D.WB. 1078
Comaundeth for the feste to purveye;	E.Cl. 191
To doon unto the feeste reverence.	E.Cl. 196
The whiche to the feeste weren y-prayed,	E.Cl. 269
That to the feeste was apertinent;	E.Cl. 1010
And every wight hire joye and feeste maketh,	E.Cl. 1109
This feste was, and gretter of costage,	E.Cl. 1126
And at the feeste sitteth he and she,	E.Mch. 1710
Y-passed been; thanne lat hire go to feeste.	E.Mch. 1892
He leet the feeste of his nativitee	F.Sq. 45
And halt his feeste so solempne and so ryche,	F.Sq. 61
And sendeth yow, in honour of youre feeste,	F.Sq. 113
Ech man woot wel that a kynges feeste	F.Sq. 299
Hadde slayn Phidoun, at Athenes, at feste,	F.Fkl. 1369
Ye shullen come unto his blisful feste;	G.SN. 241
To knytte up al this feeste, and make an ende;	I.Pars. 47
joye and the feeste of the goode man that	I.Pars. 700-5
shame of hem that weren atte feeste for	I.Pars. 995-1000
For with his heed he maketh feeste,	BD. 637
A cheef mirour of al the feste,	BD. 973
And for the worship of this highe feste,	Mars. 22
Palladiones feste for to holde.	TC.1. 161
Ye, bothe for the seoun and the feste.	TC.1. 168
Than ye han don or this, and more feste,	TC.2. 361
'What! Is this al the joye and al the feste?	TC.2. 421
Now, nece myn, by natal Joves feste,	TC.3. 150
Who mighte tellen half the joye or feste	TC.3. 344
The newe joye and al the feste agayn;	TC.3. 653
He seide her, 'whan she was at swich a feste,	TC.3. 1159
Made him swich feste, it joye was to sene,	TC.3. 1228
But juggeth ye that han ben at the feste	TC.3. 1312
And swich a feste and swich a proces make	TC.3. 1739
And Antenor he kiste, and made feste.	TC.5. 77
And of the feste and playes palastral	TC.5. 304
Was nevere or that day wist at any feste.	TC.5. 441
That at the feste it n'as wel herd acorde;	TC.5. 446
Thise ladies ek that at the feste ben,	TC.5. 458
For sin we yit may han no more feste,	TC.5. 524
'Of Diomedes have ye now al this feste!	TC.5. 1677
The wedding and the feste to devyse,	LGW. 616
What nedeth yow the feste to discryve?	LGW. 1098
Ful was the feste of dayntees and richesse,	LGW. 1100
Ther festen they, ther dauncen they and syng,	LGW. 2157
Thogh Juno lyst nat at the feste bee,	LGW. 2249
But at the feste redy ben, y-wys,	LGW. 2251
And sothely he bath made him ryche feste,	LGW. 2302
And laugheth on hym, and makith hym feeste;	RR. 5061

## Feast see Festeyng(s), Festivaly, Festlich

He festeth hem, and dooth so greet labour . . . A.Kn. 2193

## Feasteth

He festeth hem, and dooth so greet labour . . . A.Kn. 2193

## Feste

Festes, instruments, caroles, daunces,	A.Kn. 1931
That men hem doon at festes and at daunces.	B.Sh. 1197
As is at festes, revels, and at daunces,	C.Doc. 65
And make hym grete festes atte nale,	D.Fri. 1349
Than youres with youre festes at the table.	D.Sum. 1914
As jogelours pleyen at this festes grete.	F.Sq. 219
For ofte at festes have I wel herd seye	F.Fkl. 1142
cleped to festes and poure folk ben put away	I.Pars. 440-5
And in hir maner made festes.	BD. 433
mai maken riche festes. And if	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
But in her letre made she swiche festes	TC.5. 1429
That ben at festes with the brede,	HF.3. 132
And waytyn hir, at festes and at daunces,	LGW. 1269
With wyne at festes at my wille	RR. 6830

## Fest

Koude al the fest of wyfly homlynnesse, . . . E.Cl. 429

## Feather

As any ravens fether it shoon for-blak; . . . A.Kn. 2144

## Feather-b d

I wil yive him a feather-bed, . . . BD. 251

As on a fetherbed to play, . . . RR. 1422

## Feathered

He fethered hir an hundred tyme a day	B.NP. 4060a
	Dev.
He fethered Pertelote twenty tyme,	B.NP. 4367
How that an egie, fethered whit as bon,	TC.2. 926
To angels that ben fethered brighte,	RR. 742
Nokked and fethered aright,	RR. 942
And beste fethered for to fle,	RR. 951
That fethred was in noble wise,	RR. 956

# Featherz

His arwes drouped noght with fetheres lowe—	A.Prol. 107
And lik an egles fetheres wax his heres;	B.Mk. 3365
And eek thy white fetheres everichon;	H.Mcp. 296
And pulled his white fetheres everychon,	H.Mcp. 304
Ther was the tyraunt with his fetheres donne	PF. 334
The peock, with his augels fetheres bright;	PF. 356
That in this world han fetheres and stature,	PF. 366
I schal tyochen fetheris in thi thought, by whiche it	
mai	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
'I have, for-thi, swift fetheris that	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
it-self in tho fetheris, it despiseth the	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
For Love began his fetheres so to lime,	TC.1. 353
Gan pulle away the fetheres brighte of Troye	TC.5. 1546
So shoon the egles fetheres brighte,	HF.1. 507
That shoon with fetheres alle of gold,	HF.2. 22
With fetheres of Philosophye,	HF.2. 466
As fetheres upon foules be,	HF.3. 292
No down of fetheres, ne no bleched shete	Form.A. 45
Out-take the fetheres and the tree.	RR. 948
I drough out with the fetheris thre	RR. 1748
That hym shal neden fetheres mo,	RR. 5990

## Features

What nedeth it his fetures to discryve,	H.Mcp. 121
Your freshe fetures and your comynesse,	Bal.Ch. 6
Of all hir fetures he shall take heede,	RR. 2813

## Febely

Of hem that Love list febely t'avaunce!" . . . TC.1. 518

## Feblesse

or hath feblesse in his heed, or hath	I.Pars. 320-5
for the feblesse of the vertu retentif,	I.Pars. 910-5
he shal thynte that the feblesse of the devel	I.Pars. 1070-5
hem-self ben ful of greet feblesse?	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
the feblesse of the eighen that loken.	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
thanne scheweth the feblesse of yvel al	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
feblesse and infirmite of wikkid folk, that	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
of power and how gret feblesse ther	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
but of feblesse. For thei mowen don	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
Though that a man, for feblesse of his yen,	TC.2. 863

## Februarius

that is to sayn Januarius, Februarius, . . . Astr. 45-50

## February

31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, April . . . Astr. 50-7

daies out of Fevever and putte hem in his monthe of

Feccches see Vetches

## Fed

Of smale houndes hadde she that she fedde	A.Prol. 146
Who fedde the Egyption Marie in the cave,	B.M.L. 500
And richely this monk the chapman fedde.	B.Sh. 1444
lete hem with brede of pured whete be fedde	D.WB. 143 var
Seld	
That she was born and fed in rudenesse,	E.Cl. 397
peple fedden hem in greet reverence,	I.Pars. 900-5
And fedde hem wel with al that mighte like;	TC.2. 1570
He fedde hem day by day; that swich noblesse,	TC.5. 439
Is any povere man wel fedde	RR. 471

## Feddest

(that is to seyn, tho feddestow fortune . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5

## Fee

Al was fee symple to hym in effect,	A.Prol. 319
And to hym yaf I all the lond and fee,	D.WB. 630
Thus serveth he, withouten fee or shipe	Anel. 193
Shal never leve him londre ne fee,	RR. 604

## Feeble

So feble eek were his spiritz and so lowe,	A.Kn. 1369
O feble Moone, unhappy been thy pas!	B.M.L. 306
the whiche thre thynges ne been nat feble	B.Mel. 2355-60
Of feble trees ther comen wretched ympes.	B.Mk. 3146
And feble that they may nat wel engendre;	B.Mk. 3148
And skeldre wyves, feble, as in bataille,	E.Cl. 1198
maketh wayk and feble alle the strengthes	I.Pars. 310-5
wexe feble and faille by vertu of baptesme,	I.Pars. 340-5
maketh hem feble and tendre.	I.Pars. 690-5
accidie abateth it, and maketh it feble; for this	I.Pars. 730-5
to Crist, and he wexeth the moore feble	I.Pars. 970-5
whilom was syk, freele, and feble, and	I.Pars. 1075-80
So feble he wex for hede and for his wo	Mars. 127
ayens the prospere fortunes of pore feble folk!	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
diversely, as thou art now feble of thought,	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
be feble and withoute strengthe.	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
alwey outcast and feble; ne the vices	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
and myghti, and the schrewes ben feble,	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
in that men demen hym to ben feble.)	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
ben myghty and wikkid folk ben feble.'	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
moten be myghty, and schrewes feble and unmyghti.'	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
more feble and more caytif than is the	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
certes so doth distemprance to feble men,	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
hand!' (As who seith: 'O feble and light is the hand	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
And feble, that he walketh by potente;	TC.5. 1222
This were a feble foundement,	HF.3. 42

# Feeble—Continued

So feble, that his malice is him rafte;	LGW. 2590
So feble and eke so olde was she	RR. 353
Feble as a forwounded man,	RR. 1830
Lame, feble, wery and bare,	RR. 6639
The stronge the feble overgoth,	RR. 6821
As he were feble his way he went.	RR. 7416

<b>Feebl d</b>	
the whiche thre thyngis ben not feblid by age	B.Mel. 2355-60

<b>Feebleness</b>	
For to greet feebleness of her brayn,	HF. 1. 24
And feebleness full of myght;	RR. 4738

# Feebleness see Feeblisse

<b>Feebler</b>	
the strengere folk bynnyemen it fro the feblere,	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
thyng that in any partie be feblere of power,	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
cleerneshe he myghte seme the feblere on	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20

# Feebly see Feebly

<b>Feed</b>	
With loves fyve, and fishes two, to feede,	B.M.L. 503
As briddes doon that men in cages fede;	F.Sq. 611
'of the trees in Paradyse we feden us, but soothly, of the	I.Pars. 325-30
soothly, but if thou feede hym, thou	I.Pars. 565-70
wolden fedyn and norryssen hym with	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
Medded with pleintes newe his wo to fede,	TC.4. 339
Unneth hir selfe she mighte fede;	RR. 352
But with that sighte thynne eyen fede.	RR. 2460
Hir eyen with all hir lymes fede,	RR. 2814
That they may fede me in delite,	RR. 5995
And feyne hem pore, and hem self feden	RR. 6178
That hath not werthwith hym to fede,	RR. 6710

<b>Feedeth</b>	
For which the wise man seith, 'Feedeth hym	I.Pars. 565-70
And fedith hym with glorie veyne,	RR. 5425

<b>Feeding</b>	
the tree was good to feeding, and fair to the	I.Pars. 325-30

<b>Fed</b>	
My thought, and seest what harmes that I feele,	A.Kn. 2232
For whan I feele a-nyght your softe syde,	B.NP. 4357
That feele I on my ribbes al by rewe,	D.WB. 506
'God woot,' quod he, 'no thyng therof feele I'	D.Sum. 1948
I feele my lymes stark and suffisaunt	E.Mch. 1458
I feele me nowhere hoor but on myn heed;	E.Mch. 1464
And if that he may feelen, out of drede,	G.BN. 155
That feele I wel, what so any man seith.	G.CY. 711
cursed synne doon they whan they feelen in hir hertes	I.Pars. 580-5
For trewly dorste I seye, as that I fele,	Comp.L. 56
Than shulde ye fele wher it were so or noon;	Comp.L. 76
Serve yow trewly, what wo so that I fele,	Comp.L. 94
wreches felen the harmes that they fele	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
fele ne cold on hir lymes in wynter?	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
'If no love is, O God, what fele I so?	TC.1. 400
And she wol quite it that thou shalt not fele,—	TC.1. 808
Thoughte, 'I shal felen what he mene, y-wis!'	TC.2. 387
That yit fele I myn herte for him wepe.	TC.2. 567
Or thraldoun, though he fele in it distresse,	TC.2. 856
Ye felen wel your-self that I not yel	TC.2. 1283
Thee fele in times with vapour eterne,	TC.3. 11
That fele I now,' quod he, 'and that is routhie.	TC.3. 895
But Pandarus, that so wel coude fele,	TC.3. 960
Now fele I that myn herte mot a-twel	TC.3. 1475
But now I fele a newe qualite,	TC.3. 1654
For which hem thoughte felen dethes wounde.	TC.3. 1697
"Think not on smert, and thou shalt fele non!"	TC.4. 466
For wel fele I alway my love encrease,	TC.4. 577
Right as a man is esed for to fele,	TC.4. 727
And swich a tremour fele aboute his herte,	TC.5. 255
'For wel I fele, by my maladye	TC.5. 316
That doth thes fele in slepe al this penaunce,	TC.5. 361
That in my soule I fele it doth me botel	TC.5. 672
Fele I no wind that souneth so lik payne:	TC.5. 678
I fele now so sharpe a newe payne,	TC.5. 1269
Now write her thanne, and thou shalt fele some	TC.5. 1308
This, mayest thou fele, wel I preve.	HF.2. 318
That in myn herte I feele yet the fire,	LGW. 106
Now fele I weel the goodnesse of this wyf,	LGW. 520
The same wolde I felen, life or deethe;	LGW. 692
But thou shalt fele as wel the blode of me,	LGW. 848
To fele how smothie and softe it is.	RR. 556
Than he shulde feele in every veyne	RR. 1496
Ne for no payne that I myght feele,	RR. 1824
I was so nygh I myghte fele	RR. 1844
And yit sich sorwe dede I fele	RR. 1912
For thou maist bothe perceyve and fele,	RR. 2240
Ne for no thyng thou felen may,	RR. 2481
Myght lyve a monthe sich paynes to fele.	RR. 2734
And yee the swete savour fele,	RR. 2991
Whanne I so nygh me myghte fele	RR. 3012
Whanne payne he seide I shulde fele.	RR. 3182
Ungoodly first though men hym feele,	RR. 3378
Me thenkith I fele yit in my nose	RR. 4117
Now freend, now foo, shaltow hir feele.	RR. 4357
His absence at myn herte I fele.	RR. 4369
Inward myn herte I feele blede;	RR. 4411
If that I thenke his thanke to fele;	RR. 4584
As lovers doon that feelen smerte.	RR. 4611
For only lust that he may fele,	RR. 4848
Hir acquyetaunce wolde noman fele	RR. 4962
But what-om-ever woo they fele,	RR. 5041

# Feel—Continued

But myght I felen or asple	RR. 7288
----------------------------	----------

# Feelst

'Felistow,' quod ache, 'thise thynges,	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
'Thanne seide ache: 'Syn thou feelist thus thise	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
thynges,'	

# Feelth

The deeth he feelth thurgh his herte smyte;	A.Kn. 1220
Who feelth double soor and hevynesse	A.Kn. 1454
He feelth thurgh the herte-apon the prikke.	A.Kn. 2606
My spirit feelth noght of swich matere,	F.Fkl. 727
that he do nat so, thanne feelth he anon	I.Pars. 350-5
allas! ful many oon at that tyme feelth in his herte	I.Pars. 555-60
He feleth other-weyes, dar I leye,	TC.3. 1658
He feleth non, but li'th forth in a traunce.	TC.4. 343
As she that feleth dedly sharp distresse;	TC.4. 898
'That feleth harm and smert in every veyne,	TC.5. 417
She feleth nothyng, neither foule ne feyre.	LGW. 1818

# Feeling

Therwith ye han in musyk moore feelinge	B.NP. 4483
In feelinge, and myn herte is Marcian;	D.WB. 610
Feelynge his similitude in peynes amerte,	F.Sq. 480
tastyng or savouryng, and feelinge.'	I.Pars. 955-60
For I have felyn in no thyng,	BD. 11
Of my felyn, myn herte to glade.	BD. 1171
Al this mene I be love, that my felyn A-stonyeth	PF. 4
a depere felyn of harm. (This is to seyn, that	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
man hath a ful delicat feelinge;	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
ne han no felyn soules (ne no naturel werkynge)	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000

The feling of his sorwe, or of his fere,	TC.3. 1090
Of you, that feeling han in loves art,	TC.3. 1333
Feling alway, fro wikke I go to worse!	TC.4. 840
That al my felyn gan to dede;	HF.2. 44
Al the revers of any glad felyn,	Ven. 32
Al the revers of any glad felyn,	Ven. 40
Al the revers of any glad felyn,	Ven. 48
And hadde witt and my felyn,	RR. 1738
But who so hath in his felyn	RR. 6447

# Feelyngly

Ne who moost felynly speketh of love;	A.Kn. 2203
So felynly thou spekest, sire, I allowe the,	F.Fkl. 676

# Fees

Of fees and robes hadde he many oon;	A.Prol. 317
Hir wages and hir fees for hir servyse;	A.Kn. 1803
May wyne of me mo fees thus	BD. 296

# Feet

And on hire feet a paire of spores sharpe.	A.Prol. 473
Upon his feet, and in his hand a staf.	A.Prol. 495
And wolde have kist his feet ther as he stood,	A.Kn. 1759
A wolf ther stood biforn hym at his feet	A.Kn. 2047
With smale houndes al aboute hir feet,	A.Kn. 2076
And underne the hir feet she hadde a moone,	A.Kn. 2077
He, foyne the on his feet with his tronchoun,	A.Kn. 2615
For from his feet up to his brest was come	A.Kn. 2799
Hir officers with swifte feet they renne,	A.Kn. 2868
Under our feet, on which we trede and goon,	A.Kn. 3022
Steps on thy feet; com out, man, al stanes!	A.Rv. 4074
The cradel at hir beddes feet is set,	A.Rv. 4156
And bear it softe unto his beddes feet.	A.Rv. 4213
With drye feet thurgh-out the see passynge.	B.M.L. 490
Unnethe upon hir feet she myghte stonde.	B.M.L. 1050
She lighte doon and fallett hym to feete;	B.M.L. 1104
this is to seyn, in hir feet, in hir handes,	B.Mel. 2160-5
setteth a net biforn his feet to cacche	B.Mel. 2365-70
and maken hem fallen at youre feet redy	B.Mel. 2905-10
Of six feet, which men clepen exametron.	B.Mk. 3169
Of legges and of feet so clene and faire,	D.WB. 598
He with his feet wol spurne adoun his cuppe,	F.Sq. 616
That on hire feet she myghte hire noght austene;	F.Fkl. 861
Here at youre feet God wolde that I were grave!	F.Fkl. 976
Down to his maistres feet he fil anon,	F.Fkl. 1302
Of swiche feet as my lengthe paried were	I.Pars. 8
In sixe feet equal of proporcioun,	I.Pars. 9
to Jhesu Crist and wepe at his feet for	I.Pars. 500-5
his feet; ne by Jerusalem, for it is the citee	I.Pars. 585-90
but knele biforn hym or at his feet, but	I.Pars. 990-5
And stood right at hir beddes feete,	BD. 199
With floures fele, faire under feete,	BD. 400
Fro other wel ten feet or twelve.	BD. 420
I went and stood right at his feet,	BD. 501
And at his fet his bowe al redy lay,	PF. 213
The gentil faucon that with his feet distreyneth	PF. 337
sche defoulet with hir feet hir metes	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
undir the feet of felonous folk, and it	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
ne be the office of feet?	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
goth upon his feet, and another, to whom thilke	
natural	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
thilke naturel office of feet lakketh, enforceth hym to	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
mai gon by naturel office of feet ne be	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
goth on his feet til he myghte comen to thilke place	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
with hir feet, and to gon either by the grene	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
He down upon his beddes feet him sette;	TC.1. 359
Til crowses feet be growe under your ye,	TC.2. 403
With asses feet, and hede it as an ape,	TC.2. 1042
And he me in his feet to bere,	HF.2. 60



# Feet—Continued

'First, I, that in my feet have thee,	HF.2. 98
He sette me faire on my fete,	HF.2. 542
That with hir feet she therthe reichte,	HF.3. 284
And on hir fete wexen saw I	HF.3. 301
Til he was come at Fames feet,	HF.3. 513
Lest that hir fete or suche thyng lay bare,	LGW. 1859
The steppes of his fete, there he hath fare,	LGW. 2209
Upon my fete I rose up thanne,	RR. 1829
Profering forto kisse his feete.	RR. 1981
Thanne Daunger on his feet gan stonde,	RR. 4091

# Feet see Feat

# Feign

Or feyne thyng, or fynde wordes newe.	A.Prol. 736
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take,	B.M.L. 351
lyf bifore, and feyne thy way,—seye that	B.Mel. 2500-5
Somtyme we feyne, and somtyme we aryse	D.Fri. 1507
That I ne koude han wend he koude feyne,	F.Sq. 510
With-oute dethe; and if I shal not feyne,	Pity. 4
This fals Arcite somwhat moste he feyne	Anel. 155
prynces of alle thynges,—feyne who so feyne may—	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10

ne feynen it, ne be evene lik to it, for	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
Counseilest me that siklich I me feyne,	TC.2. 1528
With Deiphebus, to whom she n'olde feyne;	TC.2. 1558
From hennesforth, ywis I n'il not feyne,—	TC.3. 167
And for the lasse harm he moste feyne.	TC.3. 1158
Ne feyne aright; and that is al my drede.	TC.4. 1463
I sey you sooth, me nedeth not to feyne;	Merc.B. 18
But never this archer wolde feyne	RR. 1797
Feyne thee other cause than itte	RR. 2520
I shal not feyne, dredeth nought,	RR. 2996
For sithens, if I shal not feyne,	RR. 3089
Which is so glad to feyne and lye.	RR. 3872
To feynen hem for love seke.	RR. 4829
For paramours they do but feyne,	RR. 4831
And if I dwelle, I feyne me.	RR. 6166
And feyne hem pore, and hem silf feden	RR. 6178
I wole nomore of this thing feyne	RR. 6296 var
For how that I me pover feyne,	RR. 6489
And al-wey pore we us feyne;	RR. 6961

# Feigned

And thus with feyned faterye and japes	A.Prol. 705
O feyned woman, al that may confounde	B.M.L. 362
his feyned freendes that semeden reconciled,	B.Mel. 2205-10
he maketh thilke feyned humiltee moore	B.Mel. 2375-80
feyned contenance, the which victorie he	B.Mel. 2375-80
your trewe freendes and youre feyned consailours;	B.Mel. 2445-50
She hath ful ofte tyme syk hire feyned,	C.Doc. 62
And make me a feyned appetit,	D.WB. 417
And he wolde feche a feyned mandement,	D.Fri. 1360
But yet he feyned as he were nat so;	E.Cl. 513
That lordes heestes move nat been y-feyned:	E.Cl. 529
She feyned hire as that she moste gon	E.Mch. 1950
And many a yeer his service to me feyned,	F.Sq. 524
For ther was noon of hem that feyned	BD. 317
This is no feyned mater that I telle;	Mars. 173
But he was fals, hit nas but feyned chere,—	Anel. 97
Withouten love, he feyned jelousye.	Anel. 126
weren doon upon hym. This feyned philosophe	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
That wel unnethe unto his folk he fainede	TC.1. 354
Or feyned her she n'iste,—oon of the twaye!	TC.1. 494
"And some han feyned ofte time and told	TC.1. 920
Have I not feyned, but enforth my wit	TC.2. 997
And feyned him with Calcas han to done:	TC.5. 846
What nedeth feyned loves for to seke?	TC.5. 1848
And feyned reparacions;	HF.2. 180
The god of love hereth many a tale i-feynd.	LGW.G. 327
Have ye suche rewte upon hir feyned wo,	LGW. 1257
And of thy feyned trouthe, and thy manere,	LGW. 1374
And by no craft hire beaute was not feyned;	LGW. 1749
But feyned hyr to goon on pilgrymage	LGW. 2375
'May there suche teres i-feynede be?	LGW. 2529
That [it] is but wille feyned.	RR. 5314
In many a queynte array feyned,	RR. 6342
Ye sikerly though he it feyned,	RR. 6949
Ne of her theves lyfe [y]-fayned,	RR. 7438

# Feigned see Faint

# Feignest

changed, as thou feynest, to the ward,	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
Thes feynest ilk, and that thou darst not rise!	TC.5. 413

# Feigneth

Al feyneth he in lust that he sojorneth;	TC.1. 326
That feyneth him so trewe and obeysinge,	LGW. 1266
To swynke and travelle he not feyneth,	RR. 5685

# Feigning

Feynyng a cause, for he wolde brybe,—	D.Fri. 1378
Ther doubleness or feynynng sholde approche,	F.Sq. 556
Without feynynng, outhur slouth,	BD. 1099
Feynyng in his poetries,	HF.3. 388
Feynyng the hors offred unto Minerve,	LGW. 932
With feynynng, and with every sotil dede.	LGW. 1556
Without feynynng or feyntise,	RR. 1971

# Feintise

Without feynynng or feyntise,	RR. 1971
And serve wel without feyntise;	RR. 2947
Fully devoide of feyntise.	RR. 2998
That in me ther was no feyntise,	RR. 3492

# Fela

By dayes fele than at hire mariage.	E.Cl. 917
With floures fele, faire under feete,	BD. 400
And that so fele that wonder was to sene.	PF. 329
the fele folde colours and desceytes of thilke	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
Oon of so fele, alas, so yeve him me!	TC.4. 110
'Sin that thou sleest so fele in sondry wise	TC.4. 512
With famous folkes names fele,	HF.3. 47
For as fele eyen hadde she,	HF.3. 291
Had also fele up-stondynng eres	HF.3. 299
As fele of leves as ben on trees	HF.3. 856
And that is she for penyes fele,	RR. 189
Chalaundes fele sawe I there,	RR. 663
'I have,' he seide, 'taken fele homages	RR. 2044
Thurgh whom fele angres I have hadde.	RR. 3789
Hir faire biheeste disceyvethe fele.	RR. 4446
They shal hem telle so fele tidynge,	RR. 6038
'Sir, I have fele diverse wonynng,	RR. 6082

# Felicity

Was verrailly felicitie parfit.	A.Prol. 338
We seken faste after felicitie,	A.Kn. 1266
They lyved in joye and in felicitie,	B.Mk. 3467
Thanne were we in heigh felicitie.	C.Pard. 787
We myghte lyven in moore felicitie,	E.Cl. 109
Yet is ther so parfit felicitie	E.Mch. 1642
That ther nys no so greet felicitie	E.Mch. 1675
Somme clerkes holden that felicitie	E.Mch. 2021
Thou art largesse of pleyen felicitie,	ABC. 13
felicitie, that I clepe welfulnesse) whan	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
membris to felicitie, thanne weren thei diverse that	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
Which clerkes callen fals felicitie,	TC.3. 814
Felicitie, which that thise clerkes wise	TC.3. 1691
And liven in ese and in felicitie!	TC.4. 480
Felicitie clepe I my suffaunce!	TC.5. 763
To respect of the pleyne felicitie	TC.5. 1818
This is his luste, and his felicitie.	LGW. 1588
This thoghte hire was felicitie as here.	LGW. 2588
and yit in his felicitie; and than say thei	Astr. 156-61

# Felix

'Felix nimium prior etas.'—Metrum 5	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
'Felix qui potuit'.—Metrum 12	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20

# Fell

That no drope ne fille upon hire breste;	A.Prol. 131
The sothe is this, the cut fil to the knyght,	A.Prol. 845
They fillen gruf, and oriden pitously,	A.Kn. 949
Till it fil ones, in a morwe of May,	A.Kn. 1034
And therewithal on knees doun he fil,	A.Kn. 1103
He fil in office with a chamberleyn	A.Kn. 1418
It fel that in the seventh ye, in May,	A.Kn. 1462
Into a studie he fil al sodeynly,	A.Kn. 1530
Allas, thou felle Mars! alas, Juno!	A.Kn. 1559
And with that word he fil doun in a trauunce,	A.Kn. 1572
It semed as it wolde fille an ook;	A.Kn. 1702
For if ther fille tomorwe swich a caas,	A.Kn. 2110
Ne in Belmarye ther nys so fel leoun,	A.Kn. 2630
Till that hir teeres in the lystes fille?	A.Kn. 2666
Fil with this yonge wyf to rage and pleye,	A.Mil. 3273
Thanne fil it thus, that to the paryssh chirche,	A.Mil. 3307
Into the floor the dore fil anon.	A.Mil. 3471
For sorwe of this he fil almost adoun,	A.Mil. 3524
Fil on this carpenter, right as I gesse	A.Mil. 3644
And Absolon hym fil no bet ne wers,	A.Mil. 3733
And doun he fil bakward upon his wyf,	A.Rv. 4281
A litel jape that fil in our citee.	A.Co. 4343
Now fil it that the maistres of that sort	B.M.L. 141
A certain tyme, as fil to hire plesance;	B.M.L. 149
Now fil it that thise marchants stode in grace	B.M.L. 176
That doun he fil atones as a stoon;	B.M.L. 670
The thief fil over bord al sodeynly,	B.M.L. 922
Upon a day fil in swich repentance,	B.M.L. 989
And gruf he fil, al plat upon the grounde,	B.Pri. 1865
Sire Thomas fil in love-longynge,	B.Th. 1962
Out of a fel staf-slyng;	B.Th. 2019
And fillen so that ther nas no remedie	B.Mk. 3183
From heigh degree yet fel he for his synne	B.Mk. 3192
And doun fil temple and al, and ther it lay;	B.Mk. 3275
He Arpies slow, the cruel bryddes felle;	B.Mk. 3290
And how that al this proces fil in dede,	B.Mk. 3511
And in his herte anon ther fil a thought	B.Mk. 3617
Therwith the teeris fillen from his eyen.	B.Mk. 3620
Now fil it so that Fortune liste no lenger	B.Mk. 3709
And why he fil fro heigh prosperitee,	B.Mk. 3771
For he so sore fil out of his char,	B.Mk. 3800
'But to that o man fil a greet mervaille;	B.NP. 4266
But sodeynly hym fil a sorfeful cas;	B.NP. 4394
And on a Friday fil al this meschaunce.	B.NP. 4531
And with that word she fil aswowne anon,	C.Doc. 245
And with that word aswowne doun she fil.	C.Doc. 253
And it fil on the yongeste of hem alle,	C.Pard. 804
That in our fyr he fil bakward adoun;	D.WB. 793
We fille accorded by us seven ten.	D.WB. 812
Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel As womman	D.Sum. 2002
And, whan it fil that he myghte hire espye,	E.Cl. 235
Ther fil, as it bifalleth tymes mo,	E.Cl. 449
And, God be thanked, al fil for the beste.	E.Cl. 718
Ther fil a stryf bitwixe his bretheren two,	E.Mch. 1475
And fille in speche of Thelophus the kyng,	F.Sq. 238
Than ever she dide, and fil to grounde anon,	F.Sq. 473
Fil on his knees with so devout humblesse,	F.Sq. 544

In alle thyng, as fer as resoun fil . . . . .	F.Sq. 570
That pryvely she fil of his accord . . . . .	F.Fkl. 741
They fille in speche, and forth, moore and moore . . . . .	F.Fkl. 964
And with that word in swowne he fil adoun . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1080
Til atte laste hym fil in remembrance . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1117
At after soper fille they in tretre . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1219
Doun to his maistres feet he fil anon . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1302
Valerian, as deed, fil doun for drede . . . . .	G.SN. 204
Into the crosselet fil anon adoun . . . . .	G.CY. 1198
And in the crosselet hastily it fel . . . . .	G.CY. 1282
wrought er he fel into deadly synne, or he fil in synne been al mortefied and . . . . .	I.Pars. 230-5
Adam biforn that he fil into synne; . . . . .	I.Pars. 230-5
And fil a-swown, as colde as ston . . . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
Fil on hir, or she toke keep . . . . .	BD. 123
I fil asleepe, and therwith even . . . . .	BD. 128
As to hunting fil to doon . . . . .	BD. 275
As me mette; but thus hyt fil . . . . .	BD. 374
Adoun fel I when that I saugh the herse, . . . . .	BD. 1319
Be lokyng most; til him fil on a tyde . . . . .	Pity. 15
A certeyn tyme, til him fel adrede . . . . .	Mars. 51
She fel a-swowe; and sith she gan to rise, . . . . .	Mars. 80
for the felle wynd Austre tormenteth the . . . . .	Anel. 354
	Bo.2. m.4.
	415-20
In loving how his adventures fallen . . . . .	TC.1.3
Now fil it so, that in the town ther was . . . . .	TC.1.64
Ben worthy for to brennen fel and bones . . . . .	TC.1.91
On knees she fil biforn Ector a-doun . . . . .	TC.1.110
The thynges fallen as they don of werre . . . . .	TC.1.134
But the Trojanes gastes, as they felle, . . . . .	TC.1.145
Of scorn fille on him-self; but what he mente, . . . . .	TC.1.320
The sharpe shoures felle of armes preve . . . . .	TC.1.470
Ther-as he fel that coude loken wyde: . . . . .	TC.1.629
So shoop it, that him fil that day a tene . . . . .	TC.2.61
Amphiorax, fil thourgh the grounde to helle . . . . .	TC.2.105
Tho fillen they in othere tales glade . . . . .	TC.2.498
It fil that I com roming al alone . . . . .	TC.2.555
And fillen forth in speche of thynges emale . . . . .	TC.2.1191
And held his hondes up, and fel on knowe; . . . . .	TC.2.1202
Fil Pandarus on knees, and up his yen . . . . .	TC.3.183
So at the laste her-of they fille at con, . . . . .	TC.3.565
Or elles were him levere, fel and bones . . . . .	TC.3.591
Out of her yen fille, and thus she seyde . . . . .	TC.3.1052
And fil on knees, and sorwfulliche he sighte: . . . . .	TC.3.1080
That from his yen fil ther not a tere; . . . . .	TC.3.1087
And doun he fil al sodeinliche a-swowne . . . . .	TC.3.1092
As fil to purpos for his hertes reate; . . . . .	TC.3.1131
As fil to purpos for his aventure, . . . . .	TC.3.1367
And evere mo, whan that hem fil to speke . . . . .	TC.3.1401
To Pandarus on knowes fil adoun; . . . . .	TC.3.1592
With arwes, dartes, swerdes, maces felle, . . . . .	TC.4.44
Doun fille as shour in aperill awythe . . . . .	TC.4.737 var
Fil gruf, and gan to wepen pitously,— . . . . .	TC.4.912
But why he n'olde don so fel a dede, . . . . .	TC.5.50
And whan he fil in any slombering, . . . . .	TC.5.246
He fil ayein into his sikkes olde; . . . . .	TC.5.646
It fil that after, on the tenth day . . . . .	TC.5.842
What gilt of me, what fel experience . . . . .	TC.5.1257
And how Amphiorax fil thourgh the grounde; . . . . .	TC.5.1500
And fil on slepe wonder sone, . . . . .	HF.1.114
His wynges mait, and he fel wete . . . . .	HF.2.414
And doun on knees they fille anon, . . . . .	HF.3.569
And fel on knees everychon, . . . . .	HF.3.682
I fel on slepe, in-with an houre or two . . . . .	LGW. 209
So fil it, as Fortune hym oght a shame, . . . . .	LGW. 589
At Babylone whilom fil it thus,— . . . . .	LGW. 706
had gret desyre And aftyr fell hit thus . . . . .	LGW. 1139 var
Thus I bygygne: It fil upon a nyght, . . . . .	LGW. 1162
So felle hyt, so as fame renneith wide, . . . . .	LGW. 1423
And as she felle adoun she kaate hire loke, . . . . .	LGW. 1856
And doun she felle a-swowne upon a stoon; . . . . .	LGW. 2207
As fille to hir honour and his also, . . . . .	LGW. 2474
The nyght is wasted and he felle asleepe; . . . . .	LGW. 2678
That thries doun she fil in swich a were, . . . . .	LGW. 2686
The xijj day of Marche fyl upon a Saturday, peraven- ture, . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
And ful of gyle and felle corage . . . . .	RR. 151
I felle fast in a weymentyng, . . . . .	RR. 510
Whanne it felle in my remembrance . . . . .	RR. 1547
For in the snare I fell anon . . . . .	RR. 1647
I felle doun platte unto the grounde; . . . . .	RR. 1734
A-swowne I fell bothe deed and pale, . . . . .	RR. 1804
That I agayn fell in swounyng, . . . . .	RR. 1867
Kay was hated, for he was fell, . . . . .	RR. 2211
Thanne fell into my remembrance . . . . .	RR. 3338
Thanne Daunger fille in his entent . . . . .	RR. 3437
For he is hard and fell of thought, . . . . .	RR. 3581
Ne maye nat felle doun an oke, . . . . .	RR. 3688
Dogged and fell thou shuldst be . . . . .	RR. 4028
Whom I n'fonde forword ne felle, . . . . .	RR. 4348
Which felle hem aftirward a-sleepe . . . . .	RR. 4464
I yeve no force what felle on me . . . . .	RR. 4602
Thou fell in myscheef thilke day . . . . .	RR. 4643
Thou wistest not what fell therto, . . . . .	RR. 4649
In many sentences they fille, . . . . .	RR. 5813
And if ye fillen in ber laas, . . . . .	RR. 6648
Of sich armour as to hem felle . . . . .	RR. 7339
Whanne the[re] were armed fers and felle, . . . . .	RR. 7340
That nygh he fel in repentaunce . . . . .	RR. 7668

Felled

How they weren feld shal nat be toold for me; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2924
The leeves felden as they flyen; . . . . .	RR. 911

Feller

And feller eke than evere he was. . . . .	RR. 4103
---	----------

Fellness

agryseth of cold by the fellnesse of the wind that . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
--	----------------------

Fellow

And certainly he was a good felawe. . . . .	A.Prol. 395
A bettre felawe sholde men nocht fynde. . . . .	A.Prol. 648
A good felawe to have his concubyn . . . . .	A.Prol. 650
And if he foond owher a good felawe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 653
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute, . . . . .	A.Kn. 890
This Palamon and his felawe Arcite . . . . .	A.Kn. 1031
That felawe was unto due Theseus, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1192
Was come to Atthenes, his felawe to visite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1194
His felawe wente and soughte hym doun in helle,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1200
Ful litel woot Arcite of his felawe . . . . .	A.Kn. 1525
O regne, that wolt no felawe have with theel . . . . .	A.Kn. 1624
But sle my felawe eek as wel as me; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1732
But sle my felawe in the same wise, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1740
He lette nat his felawe for to see. . . . .	A.Kn. 1892
Ne no man shal unto his felawe ryde . . . . .	A.Kn. 2548
Togydre y-met and wrought his felawe wo; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2624
Ne noon shal lenger to his felawe gon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2656 var
Yet has my felawe somwhat for his harm,— . . . . .	A.Rv. 4203
I wol go crepen in by my felawe; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4250
He wende have copen by his felawe John, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4259
Broun as a berye, a propre shott felawe, . . . . .	A.Co. 4368
But on a day his felawe gan he preye . . . . .	B.Pri. 1715
His felawe, which that elder was than he, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1720
His felawe taughte hym homward prively . . . . .	B.Pri. 1734
Ne seith nat alle thyng as his felawe dooth; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2135
How that his felawe gan upon hym calle, . . . . .	B.NP. 4193
And atte thridde tyme yet his felawe . . . . .	B.NP. 4203
After his felawe he bigan to calle . . . . .	B.NP. 4218
And seyde, "Sire, your felawe is agon; . . . . .	B.NP. 4220
"My felawe mordred is this same nyght, . . . . .	B.NP. 4231
Harrow! allas! heere lith my felawe slayn!" . . . . .	B.NP. 4235
"He wook, and tolde his felawe what he mette, . . . . .	B.NP. 4273
His felawe, that lay by his beddes syde, . . . . .	B.NP. 4276
He was, pardee, an old felawe of yours, . . . . .	C.Pard. 672
Thou woost wel that our felawe is agon, . . . . .	C.Pard. 810
And drank and yaf his felawe drynke also, . . . . .	C.Pard. 887
My chambre of Venus from a good felawe . . . . .	D.WB. 618
Compleyned, unto his felawe Arrius, . . . . .	D.WB. 758
"Welcome!" quod he, "and every good felawe . . . . .	D.Fri. 1385
His felawe hadde a staf tipped with horn, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1740
His felawe was go walked into toun, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1778
That seyde thus: "Thou hast thy felawe slayn, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2023
His felawe; heere he standeth hool alve." . . . . .	D.Sum. 2033
For thou art cause why thy felawe deyth"; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2039
"Ne be no felawe to an irous man, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2086
And fette his felawe, ther as lay his stoor . . . . .	D.Sum. 2159
Another rowned to his felawe lowe, . . . . .	F.Sq. 216
Of magyk natureel, which his felawe, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1125
At Orlens som old felawe y-fynde, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1153
That wole awake our felawe al bihynde; . . . . .	H.Mcp. 7
maister ne felawe, Inpacient is he that . . . . .	I.Pars. 400-5
for womman sholde be felawe unto man . . . . .	I.Pars. 925-30
'Say, felow, who shal hunte here?' . . . . .	BD. 366
be felawe in governaunce with Decorat), . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
And sith thou hast a felaw, tel thy mone; . . . . .	TC.1.696
To have another felaw in his peyne." . . . . .	TC.1.709
Remembreth that your felaw resteth there; . . . . .	TC.4.328
'What, parde, rather than my felaw deye, . . . . .	TC.4.524
For his felawe, daun Polymites, . . . . .	TC.5.1488
Felawe and cause eke of thy deeth," quod she . . . . .	LGW. 895
To frend ne felawe, bad or good, . . . . .	RR. 267
A felowe that can well concele, . . . . .	RR. 2857
Fie hennes, Felowe! I rede thee goo, . . . . .	RR. 3149
A felowe, to whom I myght seye . . . . .	RR. 3340
Hadde a felowe faste by . . . . .	RR. 3344
A trewer felowe was no wher noon . . . . .	RR. 3347
But seide, 'Felowe, be not so madde, . . . . .	RR. 3369
To helpe his felows of his sore, . . . . .	RR. 5268
Than his felowe, that he esith . . . . .	RR. 5272
As his felow, for that he . . . . .	RR. 5275
<b>Fellows</b>	
Bathe the wardeyn and our felawes alle, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4112
A ha, felawes, beth ware of swiche a jape! . . . . .	B.Pri. 1629
nombre of felawes and freendes; and if . . . . .	B.Mel. 2745-50
Daniel, ne his yonge felawes tweye . . . . .	B.Mk. 3356
Seith thus, that whilom two felawes wente . . . . .	B.NP. 4175
To his felawes in he took the way, . . . . .	B.NP. 4216
Herkneth, felawes, we thre been al ones, . . . . .	C.Pard. 696
With which he myghte sleen his felawes tweye; . . . . .	C.Pard. 846
To his felawes agayn repaireth he . . . . .	C.Pard. 878
That been my felawes, in our dore and see . . . . .	E.Cl. 282
This Briton clerk hym asked of felawes . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1179
To have hir felawes in peyne and disese,— . . . . .	G.CY. 747
compaignye with his felawes; or elles . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
been partyng-felawes with the devel, for . . . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
The felawes of abstinence been . . . . .	I.Pars. 830-5
ne were felawes, and folwyden my wey (that is to . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
and eek the doutes [sic] visages of this felawes . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
enditeth lawes to trewe felawes. . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600



# Fellows—Continued

his felawes I-lorn, the whiche felawes . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
his felawes I-lorn, the whiche felawes . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
If that my felowes wisten it, . . . . .	RR. 0087

# Fellowship

y-falle In felaweshipe, and pilgrims were they alle, .	A.Prol. 26
That I was of hir felaweshipe anon, . . . . .	A.Prol. 32
In felaweshipe wel koude she laughe and carpe; .	A.Prol. 474
Wol noght, his thanks, have no felaweshipe. . .	A.Kn. 1626
The sorwe of Noe with his felaweshipe . . . . .	A.Mil. 3539
"Make no felaweshipe with thyne olde enemys, for	B.Mel. 2375-80
farewel frendshipe and felaweshipe, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2745-50
That I am in youre felaweshipe y-falle, . . . . .	C.Pard. 938
bere compaignye with felaweshipe,—for many a	
wreche, . . . . .	I.Pars. 965-70
Me hoghte the felawship as naked . . . . .	BD. 977
And, wher him list, best felawshipe can . . . . .	TC.2. 206
Compassioun, and felawship, and trist. . . . .	TC.3. 403
Er that he koude his felawshippe fynde. . . . .	LGW. 947
And him of al his felawshippe he ches . . . . .	LGW. 965

# Fellowshipped

ben nat wont to ben I-felawshipped togydre. . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
---	-------------------

# Fellowshipeth

sonne, Phebus, and felawshipeth the weie . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
how gret payne felawshipith and folweth hem! For	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
and felawshipeth hym-self to thilke . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80

# Felly

yif the cloudy wynd Auster blowe felliche, . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
Felly purposith thee to werreye, . . . . .	RR. 3251

# Felon

the blame and the payne of the felon; . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 100-5
With felon look, and face dispitous. . . . .	TC.5. 199
Who serveth felon is yvel quite. . . . .	RR. 3146
For Daunger that is so felon . . . . .	RR. 3250
A felon friste though that he be, . . . . .	RR. 3375
With tonge woundyng as felon, . . . . .	RR. 5527
For chynche and felon is riches; . . . . .	RR. 5998

# Felonies

defouled by oure felonies.' Now, sith . . . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
schrewed folk as parailien felonies ayens . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
alle folk. And of the felonies and . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
vengeresses of felonies, that tormenten and agasten	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
and performen felonies and schrewednesses.' . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
that tormentes of felonies . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
othere to don felonies, and som-tyme it . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
to don felonies; and to the maladye of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
felonies of othere schrewes, they . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40

# Felonous

is felonous and damageous to the peple, . . . .	I.Pars. 435-40
wode and felonous withouten oon strengthe? . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
in the handes of felonous turmentours . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
as every felonous man hath conceived in . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
But al hadde it ben leuful that felonous folk, .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
se the felonous covynes of wykkid men . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
But certes it were a felonous cursydnesse . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
undir the feet of felonous folk, and it . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
is in wykkide felonous folke. (As who . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
is lik to the wolf; and if he be felonows . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
thoughtes ben constreyned by felonous wykkidnesse,	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
paynes ben rather owed to felonous citezeins, .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
and ben troubled by felonous talentes; . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1680-5
it is a felonous synne. But yif that god . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
ne mai be thought no more felonous ne . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20

# Felons

scholde duweliche punysche felons, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
for-thy demostow that felouns and wykkide . .	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
abyeth the tormentes in stede of wykkide felouns.	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
seen that these felouns tirantes, that the . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
citezeins, for the whiche felones citezeens . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
These felouns full of falsite . . . . .	RR. 2047
Maugre this felones jangelyngis, . . . . .	RR. 6711

# Felony

Of felonye, and al the compassyng; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1096
If I be giltless of this felonye . . . . .	B.ML. 643
Vengeaunce and justice of this felonye. . . . .	B.NP. 4230
ful wykked, that comth of felonie of herte, .	I.Pars. 540-5
he that is despaired, ther nys no felonye . . .	I.Pars. 695-700
clepe it thanne a felonye or a synne, that . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
as thoughte it were a synne and a felonye (that is to	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
payne of fals felonye for gerdoun of . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
what open confessioun of felonye hadde evere judges	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
derken it with medlyng of some felonye, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
doon alle felonye unpunysched, and ben excited .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80

# Felony—Continued

wondridd uppon: for felonye is emperisse, . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
yvel and felononye ne mai nat ben refferid to . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
hast grauntid is yvel for the disserte of felonye?"	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
deme that it were a felonie that he were . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
of god, I deme felonye and unleveful. . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
And she was called Felonye. . . . .	RR. 165
That arowe was al with felonye . . . . .	RR. 978
Bothe ire and also felonye . . . . .	RR. 3545
For foot-hoot in his felonye, . . . . .	RR. 3827
And felonye right pitous; . . . . .	RR. 4734

# Felt

He felte a coold sward sodeynliche glyde, . . .	A.Kn. 1575
That never yet ne felte offensioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 2416
Gan failen whan the herte felte deeth, . . . .	A.Kn. 2805
He felte a thyng al rough and long y-herd, . .	A.Mil. 3738
Wher they ne felte noon effect in dremes. . . .	B.NP. 4325
If that I felte his arm over my syde, . . . . .	D.WB. 410
And whan this sike man felte this frere . . . .	D.Sum. 2147
Me thoughte I felte deeth myn herte twiste; .	F.Sq. 566
Swich harme I felte for he ne myghte bilevel .	F.Sq. 583
That he had felt as muche harm as I, . . . . .	F.Sq. 586
Hym seemed that he felte his herte colde, . .	F.Fkl. 1023
She sat al coold and felte of it no wo; . . . .	G.SN. 521
Ne of his harm comyng he no thyng felte. . .	G.CY. 1075
For wel his feled the herte hadde harme; . . .	BD. 491
Thogh I non oother harm ne drede felte, . . . .	Mars. 217
Thanne seyde sche thus: 'That feeled I ful wel,'	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
hath felid byforn. For yif that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
bodies to ben feled (that is to seyn, in takyng of	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
That ye han felt, and on th' adversite . . . .	TC.1. 25
Han felt that Love dorste you displese, . . . .	TC.1. 27
That sodeynly him thoughte he felte dyen, . .	TC.1. 306
But thenne felte Troilus swich wo . . . . .	TC.1. 498
For that, him thoughte he felte his herte blede; .	TC.1. 502
Felte ek his part of loves shotes kene, . . . .	TC.2. 58
Felte iren hot, and he bigan to smite; . . . .	TC.2. 1276
And right for joye he felte his herte daunce; .	TC.2. 1304
Is felt thy might; if that I wel discern, . . . .	TC.3. 9
Some joye of that is felt in thy servise. . . .	TC.3. 42
Which that the soule of Troilus the felte, . .	TC.3. 345
At-ones fiedde, he felte of hem no more. . . .	TC.3. 350
That wel she felte he was to her a wal . . . .	TC.3. 479
And ek because I felte wel and say . . . . .	TC.3. 991
But wel he felte aboute his herte crepe, . . .	TC.3. 1069
What mighte he seyn? He felte he n as but ded; .	TC.3. 1081
Crisseyde, which that felte her thus y-take, .	TC.3. 1198
Whan she him felte her in his armes folde. . .	TC.3. 1201
Non swich they felten sin they were born. . .	TC.3. 1222
Of which, certain, she felte no diseel, . . . .	TC.3. 1276
Th' experience of this is felt in me, . . . . .	TC.3. 1283
They felte in love the grette worthinesse. . .	TC.3. 1316
This Troilus, that with the wordes felte . . .	TC.3. 1443
For which he felte his herte in joye fete . . .	TC.3. 1671
This woful wight, this Troilus, that felte . .	TC.4. 365
But I, that never felte in my servise . . . . .	TC.4. 397
So that she felte almost her herte dye . . . .	TC.4. 706
As he that pite felte on every side; . . . . .	TC.4. 824
Hath fel'd byforn withouten ignoraunce. . . .	TC.4. 984
Withoute answer, and felte her limes colde, .	TC.4. 1158
For aught he wiste, and breth ne felte he non; .	TC.4. 1178
As he that felte dethes cotes colde, . . . . .	TC.4. 1602
For sorwe of which she felte her herte blede, .	TC.5. 17
Ne felte I swich a confort, soth to seye! . . .	TC.5. 1168
But seide he felte a grevous maladye . . . .	TC.5. 1231
Til that he felte that I hadde hete, . . . . .	HF.2. 61
And felte ek tho myn herte hete, . . . . .	HF.2. 62
That ryght swich as y felten wels or wo, . . .	LGW. 689
As thou hast felt the bledyng of Tesbe.' . . .	LGW. 849
And as she woke, hir bed she felte presse. .	LGW. 1787
I sey for me, I have noon felte, . . . . .	Comp.A. 27 var
I felt sich woo my wounde ay wrought, . . .	RR. 1814 em
In hem I felte bothe harme and goode; . . . .	RR. 1922
And whanne I felte I was aqueynt, . . . . .	RR. 3080
That I to forn have felt swetnesse. . . . .	RR. 4140

# Feltest

For love, whan thou ne felteste maladeys, . . .	LGW. 1379
---	-----------

# Female

Were eek to knowe a femele from a male, . . .	D.WB. 122
whether thou be male or femele, yong . . . . .	I.Pars. 960-5
mal and femele). And this ilke ordre . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
Which male and female with oo cheyne . . . .	RR. 4812

# Femenie

He conquered al the regne of Femenye, . . . .	A.Kn. 866
How women was the regne of Femenye . . . .	A.Kn. 877

# Feminine

A femynne creature; . . . . .	HF.3. 275
-------------------------------	-----------

# Femininity

O serpent, under femynnyntee, . . . . .	B.ML. 360
---	-----------

# Fen

Toward the fen, ther wilde mares renne,— . .	A.Rv. 4065
She seyde, 'Allas, youre hors goth to the fen' .	A.Rv. 4080
Toward the fen, bothe Aleyn and eek John; . .	A.Rv. 4091
Wroot never in no Canon, ne in no fen, . . . .	C.Pard. 890

# Fennel

Of mentes full and fenell grene. . . . .	RR. 731
--	---------

**Fef**  
But fefe him with a few wordes white . . . TC.3. 901  
To fefe with your newe love, quod he, . . . TC.5. 1689

**Feffed**  
By which that she was fefed in his lond, . . . E.Mch. 1698

**Feffedest**  
tho fefedest thow fortune with glosynge wordes . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5

**Fer** *see Far, Ferre*  
**Ferde** *see Fared, Feared*  
**Fere**  
Who-so he be that shulde be hir fere;  
'Un-to my sovayn lady, and nought my fere—  
A woful wight to han a drey fere, . . . PF. 410  
And everich egle ben the dowles fere, . . . PF. 416  
As Orpheus with Euridice, his fere, . . . TC.1. 13  
His fere and he, withouten any guyle. . . TC.3. 1496  
TC.4. 791  
LGW. 969

**Feres**  
I mot endure and with my feres drawe, . . . TC.1. 224

**Ferly**  
Wha herkedn ever slyk a ferly thyng? . . . A.Rv. 4173

**Fermacies** *see Pharmacies*  
**Ferne** *see Farm, Firm*  
**Fermentation**  
Oure cemenyng and fermentacioun, . . . G.CY. 817

**Fermerer**  
So didde our sexteyn and oure fermerer, . . . D.Sum. 1859

**Fermour** *see Farmer*  
**Fern**  
To ferne halwes, kowthe in sondry londes;  
Wonder to maken of fern-assen glas,  
And yet nys glas nat lyk assen of fern, . . . A.Prol. 14  
But for they han i-knowen it so fern . . . F.Sq. 254  
y-sprad, passynge to ferne peples, goth . . . F.Sq. 255  
the bussches and the fern, so that the corn may . . . F.Sq. 256  
Ye, far-wel al thesnow of ferne yere! . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
Bo.3. m.1. 610-5  
TC.5. 1176

**Ferrara**  
To Emeleward, to Ferrare and Venyse,— . . . E.Cl. 51

**Ferre**  
And therto hadde he riden, no man ferre,  
And this day fifty wykes, fer ne ner, . . . A.Prol. 48  
Thus was it peynted, I kan sey yow no ferre. . . A.Kn. 1850  
But were he fer or ner, I dar sey this,— . . . A.Kn. 2060  
But er I here the moche ferre, . . . TC.1. 451  
Thanne shalle he forther, ferre and nere, . . . HF.2. 92  
Tete thi werkis fer and nere . . . RR. 2881  
RR. 4039

**Ferre(r)** *see Farther*  
**Ferrer**  
Now draweth cut, er that we ferrer twynne. . . A.Prol. 835

**Ferrest**  
The ferreste in his parisshe, muche and lite, . . . A.Prol. 494  
thilke thing that departeth ferrest fro the . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1475-80

**Fers**  
She stal on me, and took my fers;  
And when I saw my fers aweye, . . . BD. 653  
And kept my fers the bet ther-by. . . BD. 654  
My wille, whan my fers she caughte, . . . BD. 668  
Wolde for a fers make this wol' . . . BD. 680  
BD. 740

**Forses**  
Thogh ye had lost the forses twelve, . . . BD. 722

**Fervent**  
Ire, after the philosophre, is the fervent blood . . . I.Pars. 535-40

**Fervently**  
The whiche frendes fervently him preye . . . TC.4. 1384

**Feste** *see Feast*  
**Festeying**  
This Cambyuskan his lordes festeyinge, . . . F.Sq. 345  
That glade, y-wis, kan him no festeyinge, . . . TC.5. 455

**Festeyings**  
He spendeth, jousteth, maketh festeyinges; . . . TC.3. 1718

**Festivly**  
scornede festyvaly and myriely swich . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60

**Festlich**  
And been a feestlych man, as fresh as May, . . . F.Sq. 281

**Fet(te)**  
And therupon the wyn was fet anon; . . . A.Prol. 819  
Honoured, were into the paleys fet. . . A.Kn. 2527  
Was fet, and on this book he swoor anon . . . B.ML. 667  
Thise hundred frankes he fette hym forth anon . . . B.Sh. 1483  
They fette hym first the sweete wyn . . . B.Th. 2041  
The bacoun was nat fet for hem, I trowe, . . . D.WB. 217  
And fette his felawe, ther as lay his stoor. . . D.Sum. 2159  
And to the markys she hir fader fette. . . E.Cl. 301  
How in his grisely carte he hire fette. . . E.Mch. 2233  
The presentes been ful roially y-fet,— . . . F.Sq. 174  
This strange knyght is fet to hym ful soone, . . . F.Sq. 276  
The body fette, and buryed it by nyghte . . . G.SN. 548  
The coles right anon weren y-fet, . . . G.SN. 1116  
the somme . . . Of nobles fette, and took hem . . . G.CY. 1365  
everichon . . . TC.3. 609  
God wot, ther was no deynyte for to fette! . . . TC.3. 723  
The whiche in forme of bole awey thow fette, . . . TC.5. 852  
The spies and the wyn men forth hem fette; . . . LGW. 676  
And let the corpe embawme: and forth she fette . . . Form.A. 22  
No marchant yit ne fette outlandish ware; . . . RR. 603  
Made the trees hidre be fette . . . RR. 603

**Fetch**  
This Nicholas answerde, 'Fecche me drynke; . . . A.Mil. 3492

**Fetch—Continued**  
'Now hastily do fecche a book,' quod he, . . . B.ML. 662  
Elles the feend me fecche out of this place! . . . B.ML. 1064  
'My litel child, now wol I fecche thee . . . B.Pri. 1857  
And he wolde fecche a feyned mandement, . . . D.Fri. 1360  
The feend,' quod he, 'yow fecche, body and bones, . . . D.Fri. 1544  
'Nay, thanne,' quod he, 'the foule feend me fecche, . . . D.Fri. 1610  
'The devel,' quod she, 'so fecche hym er he deye,— . . . D.Fri. 1628  
Leet this knyghtes sone bifore hym fecche, . . . D.Sum. 2064  
To fecchen water at a welle is went, . . . E.Cl. 276  
Bad his ministres fecchen openly . . . G.SN. 411  
Bad fecchen Cecile that he myghte hire see; . . . G.SN. 422  
He bad his servant fecchen hym this thyng, . . . G.CY. 1108  
This false chanoun,—the foule feend hym fecche!— . . . G.CY. 1159  
But, welaway! to fer be they to fecche, . . . Anel. 338  
And I al prest to fecche him whan you liste, . . . TC.3. 917  
The soule gide, and, whan thee list, it fecche!— . . . TC.5. 322  
To fecchen fir, and rennen hom ayein? . . . TC.5. 485  
To fecche fire, and other thynges anon, . . . LGW. 1347

**Fetched** *see Fet(te)*  
**Fetchyng**  
'Swich wreche on hem for fecchyng of Eleyne . . . TC.5. 890

**Fetis**  
Ful fetys was hir cloke, as I was war; . . . A.Prol. 157  
Fetys and smale, and yonge fruteteres, . . . C.Pard. 478  
That was [so] fetys and so lite, . . . RR. 532  
Ful fetys damyselles two, . . . RR. 776  
Fetys he was and wel beseye, . . . RR. 821  
So faire, so joly and so fetys, . . . RR. 829  
Fetys she was, and smale to se; . . . RR. 1017  
Sore plesaunt, and fetys with all, . . . RR. 1031  
In clothyng was he ful fetys, . . . RR. 1133  
A woman wel more fetys is . . . RR. 1241  
A litell keye, fetys ynowgh, . . . RR. 2088

**Fetisly**  
And Frenssh she spak ful faire and fetisly . . . A.Prol. 124  
His booties clasped faire and fetisly; . . . A.Prol. 273  
Ful fetisly y-dight, with herbes swoote, . . . A.Mil. 3205  
In hoses rede he wente fetisly. . . A.Mil. 3319  
With lokkes blake, y-kempd ful fetisly. . . A.Co. 4369  
And a poyntel polysshed fetisly, . . . D.Sum. 1742  
Hir sleeves sewid fetously, . . . RR. 570  
For whan she kempte was fetisly, . . . RR. 577  
And with gold beten ful fetysly, . . . RR. 837  
Lord, it was ridled fetysly! . . . RR. 1235  
And that they sitte so fetisly, . . . RR. 2267

**Fetter**  
And fettre the, tyl that thou dye. . . RR. 7574

**Fettered**  
Y-fetered in his prisoun evermo. . . A.Kn. 1229  
And fettered hire, and eek hire children tweye, . . . B.Mk. 3547  
'Ye have now caught and fetred in prisoun . . . TC.4. 106  
And in a prison fetred faste is he, . . . LGW. 1950  
Til she was caught and fetered in prysoun. . . LGW. 2722

**Fettres**  
The pure fettres on his shynes grete . . . A.Kn. 1279  
In cheynes and in fettres to been deed, . . . A.Kn. 1343  
Affryke and cast hem in-to feteres, but . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5

**Fever**  
That ye shul have a fevere terciane, . . . B.NP. 4149  
fevere of thre dayes. Of alle whiche . . . Bo.3. p.3. 790-5  
And seyde he hadde a fevere, and ferde amis. . . TC.1. 491  
And som,' thou seydest, "had a blanche fevere, . . . TC.1. 916  
'Say that thy fevere is wont thee for to take . . . TC.2. 1520  
As of a fevere, or other gret siknesse, . . . TC.3. 1213

**Few**  
A fewe termes hadde he, two or thre, . . . A.Prol. 639  
Nas, of so fewe, so noble a compaignye; . . . A.Kn. 2105  
A fewe frakenes in his face y-spreynd, . . . A.Kn. 2169  
seyden a fewe woordes moore; that right . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
founnen in fewe folk that been wise and . . . B.Mel. 2255-60  
shul ye clepen to youre conseil a fewe of youre freendes . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
but to a fewe, thou mayst afterward telle it to . . . B.Mel. 2430-5  
ye sholde first have cleped a fewe folk . . . B.Mel. 2850-5  
fewe folk as to many folk, for the victorie . . . B.Mk. 3874  
Save fewe folk that with Pompeus fiedde, . . . C.Pard. 344  
And in I latyn I speke a wordes fewe . . . C.Pard. 820  
'And I shal telle thee in wordes fewe . . . D.Sum. 1850  
By God, I wolde nat telle it but a fewel' . . . D.Sum. 1949  
As help me Crist, as I, in fewe yerres, . . . E.Cl. 223  
A fewe sheepe, spynnyng, on feld she kepte, . . . F.Fil. 1525  
For which in fewe wordes seyde he thus: . . . G.CY. 613  
Seyde this Yeman, 'and in wordes fewe, . . . G.CY. 1123  
Ther been ful fewe to whiche I wolde profre . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
'Do manye goode werkis and spek fewe jangles.' . . . BD. 160  
Save ther were a fewe welles . . . BD. 673  
Ther be but fewe kan hir begyle, . . . Pity. 56  
Theftful of which seith thus in wordes fewe. . . PF. 286  
A fewe, as of Calypte and Athalante, . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
thou hast seyde fewe. And of the . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
Certes I wolde pleten with the a fewe thynges, . . . Bo.2. p.2.  
295-300  
Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
For with ful fewe thynges and . . . Bo.2. m.7.  
marked with a fewe letres. But al-thoughe that . . . 575-80  
and to telle) a fewe thingis of . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1505-10  
But it a fewe sely pointes be; . . . TC.1. 338



# Few—Continued

'He is, he can, that fewe lordes connel'	TC.2. 1587
And fewe folk may lightly make it warm.	TC.2. 1647
But feffe him with a fewe wordes white	TC.3. 901
With that a fewe brighte teres newe	TC.3. 1051
By alle right, and in a wordes fewe,	TC.4. 1280
And make a song of wordes but a fewe,	TC.5. 633
With women fewe, among the Grekes stronge:	TC.5. 688
Thou most a fewe of olde stories here,	TC.5. 1459
But certeyn they were wonder fewe,—	HF.3. 601
Telleth Jerome, and that nat of a fewe	LGW.G. 284
Of trewe men I fynde but fewe mo	LGW. 917
of hem delclyneth but fewe degrees oute	Astr. 236-40
For frendis all to fewe hath he	RR. 1177
Thou shalt be helpen at wordis fewe.	RR. 2129
In wordis fewe compendiously,	RR. 2346
For of trewe ther be to fewe.	RR. 5512
That he shal in a fewe stoundes	RR. 5985

# Faunce

Nor in hir yettis have faunce,	RR. 5481
--------------------------------	----------

# Ficche

certeynly to fyccchen thin hous of a myrie	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
graunte hym to fyccchen the clere syghtes	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
that he ficche his eien in-to the put of helle	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
ayen unto thyn hous; and I schal fyccchen fetheris	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
by a swift poyntel to fyccchen lettres	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10

# Ficche see Fix

# Ficched

the, for thou hast fyccched in thyn herte	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
'for I have it gretly alwey ficched in my memorie.'	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
that stablye ben I-fyccchid neyghe to the	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5

# Ficchoth

as the feinge bataile ficchoth hir dartes	Bo.5. m.1. 1640-5
---	-------------------

# Fikleness

Fro right to wrong, fro trouthe to fiklenesse,	L.St. 20
--	----------

# Fiddle

Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie:	A.Prol. 296
---	-------------

# Fide

'Quod mundus stabili fide.'—Metrum 8	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
--------------------------------------	------------------

# Fis

And softe unto hym-self he seyde, 'Fy Upon a lord	A.Kn. 1773
But for a day,—fy on the remenant,—	A.Mil. 3552
And seyde, 'Fy, alas, what have I do?'	A.Mil. 3739
(Of swiche cursed stories I sey fy!)	B.ML. 80
Fy, mannysh, fy,—O nay, by God, I lye,—	B.ML. 782
Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle,	B.ML. 783
Ye been a verray sleper; fy, for shame!	B.NP. 4081
'Avoy!' quod she, 'fy on yow, herteles!	B.NP. 4098
Fy! speke namoure; it is a grisly thyng,	D.WB. 735
Fy on hire pompe and on hire glotony!	D.Sum. 1927
As that ye been; fy on possession,	F.Fkl. 686
Answerde thus: 'Fy on a thousand pound!	F.Fkl. 1227
Fy! speke nat ther-of, for it wol nat bee;	G.CY. 845
O fy, for shame! they that have ben brened,	G.CY. 1407
Fy, stynkyng swyn! fy, foule moote thou felle!	H.Mcp. 40
'Repentaunce!' nay, fy! quod he,	BD. 1114
'Now fy, cherl!' quod the gentil terelel,	PF. 596
'And I thy bowe, fy! no wight doth but sol'	TC.1. 1038
And seyde, 'Now, fy on the Grekes alle'	TC.1. 1046
'Fy on the devill! Think which on he is,	TC.2. 1737
Fy on your might and werkis so divers!	TC.4. 1195
'Fy on yow,' quod she, 'everychoon!	HF.3. 686
For Fyric gynneth first by 'Fy'	RR. 5739
And sithen it goth fro 'Fy' to 'Sy,'	RR. 5741

# Field

I have, God woot, a large feeld to ere,	A.Kn. 886
Faire in a feeld, ther as he thoughte fighte.	A.Kn. 984
Stille in that feeld he took al nyght his reste,	A.Kn. 1003
That feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath eres.	A.Kn. 1522
The bataille in the feeld betwix hem tweyne;	A.Kn. 1632
Som in the large feeld, as men may se;	A.Kn. 3032
Lo Adam, in the feeld of Damysse,	B.Mk. 3187
Withinne the feelde that dorste with hire fighte	B.Mk. 3530
The feeld of snow with theghe of blak therinne	B.Mk. 3573
Ne strenger was in feeld of alle thyng,	B.Mk. 3743
A fewe sheepe, spyynynge, on feeld she kepte,	E.Cl. 223
that beestes don in the feeld that breketh the hegge	I.Pars. 870-5
in feeld or in chirche or in chirchewawe,	I.Pars. 960-5
Til I com to the feeld withoute.	BD. 359
On hors, and fote, in al the felde aboute.	Anel. 35
the purple wode whan the feeld, chirkyng, agryseth	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
'Who-so wole sowe a feld plenteuous,	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
tylyinge of the feld, and founde ther a gobet	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
the tillere of the feeld ne dulve nat in the erthe,	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
delvere of the feeld ne undirstoden nat	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
And in the feld he pleyde the lion.	TC.1. 1074
And thorough the feld in every wightes ere	TC.2. 195
Hir fo-men in the feld hem faste mette.	TC.4. 42
Yit in the feld of pite, out of payne,	TC.4. 789
Then sawh I but a large feld,	HF.1. 482

# Field—Continued

For al the feld nas but of sonde,	HF.1. 480
That I a-roume was in the felde;	HF.2. 32
Full many a seynt in feeld and toun,	RR. 6234

# Fieldfare

The throstel old; the frosty feldfare.	PF. 364
The harm is don, and far-wel feldfare!	TC.3. 861
And syngne "Go fare-wel, feldfare."	RR. 5510

# Fielde

That alle the feldees glyteren up and doun,	A.Kn. 977
Is riden into the feldees hym to pleye,	A.Kn. 1503
He walked in the feldees, for to pryve	A.Mil. 3458
desport is went into the feldees, hym	B.Mel. 2157-60
And I myself into the feldees wente.	D.WB. 549
I seye that in the feldees walked we,	D.WB. 564
For out of olde feldees, as men seith,	PF. 22
yeveith . . . his seedes to the feldees that refusen to	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20

thow castest thi seedes in feldees. thou sholdest han in	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
the beaute of feldees, deliteth it nat mochel unto you?	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
metes that the trewe feldees brougten	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5

ere his feldees plenteuous with an hundred oxen,	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
--	-------------------

waxen in feeldis, and some in mountaynes,	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
---	--------------------

by the grene feldees, or elles to walken undir the	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
--	-------------------

And beheld feldees and playnes,	HF.2. 889
---------------------------------	-----------

And, for the feldees ben so broode and wide,	LGW. 782
--	----------

Useden tho in feldees to ben beriede,—	LGW. 787
--	----------

Which that the feldees yave hem by usage,	Form.A. 4
---	-----------

# Fieend

Awak, Symond! the feend is on us falle!	A.Rv. 4288
Me fro the feend and fro his clawes kepe,	B.ML. 454
And therfore to the feend I thee resigne,	B.ML. 780
Elles the feend me fecche out of this place!	B.ML. 1064
to seyn, the flesh, the feend and the	B.Mel. 2610-5
As any feend that lith in helle adoun,	B.Mk. 3654
Now, certes, I were worse than a feend,	B.NP. 4476
Anon the feend into his herte ran,	C.Doc. 130
And atte laste the feend, our enemy,	C.Pard. 844
For-why the feend fooned hym in swich lvyngne,	C.Pard. 847
Withouthen gilt thou chidest as a feend,	D.WB. 244
I am a feend; my dwelling is in helle,	D.Fri. 1448
Seyde this feend; 'but alle thyng hath tyme;	D.Fri. 1475
Of elements?' The feend answerde, 'Nay,	D.Fri. 1506
The feend,' quod he, 'yow fecche, body and bones,	D.Fri. 1544
And near the feend he drough, as noght ne were,	D.Fri. 1549
'Lo, brother,' quod the feend, 'what tolde I thee?	D.Fri. 1566
'Nay, thanne,' quod he, 'the foule feend me fecche,	D.Fri. 1610
And with that word this foule feend hym hente.	D.Fri. 1639
The feend, that yow wolde make thral and bonde;	D.Fri. 1660
Of hir mysdedes, or that the feend hem hente!	D.Fri. 1664
This maketh the feend, this moete ben amended;	D.Sum. 1833
For thogh the feend to hire y-coupled were,	E.Mch. 1219
That save the feend, noon wiste what he mente	F.Sq. 522
That shal ete with a feend,' thus herde I seye;	F.Sq. 603
Lest that the feend thurgh ydelnesse us hente,	G.SN. 7
He nys nat war the feend hath hym in honde:	G.SN. 13
The eternal lyf, and of the feend victorie	G.SN. 34
Syn he is goom,—the foule feend hym quelle!	G.CY. 705
To reyse a feend, al looke he never so rowe.	G.CY. 801
Though that the feend noght in oure sighte hym	G.CY. 916
shewe,	G.CY. 984
But it a feend be, as hymselfen is.	G.CY. 1159
This false chonoun,—the foule feend hym fecche!	H.Mcp. 320
A wikked tonge is worse than a feend;	H.Mcp. 321
My sone, from a feend men may hem blesse;	I.Pars. 135-40
members of the feend, hate of angels,	I.Pars. 245-50
to doon goode werkis that the feend have the	I.Pars. 330-5
hath first suggestioun of the feend, as	I.Pars. 330-5
that the feend tempted Eve, that is to	I.Pars. 350-5
entisyng of his flesh, and of the feend,	I.Pars. 355-60
devel, in this manere: The feend seith,	I.Pars. 355-60
in dede of synne'; thus seith the feend;	I.Pars. 355-60
he seith, the fend enticed hym;	I.Pars. 595-600
the cursed feend in helle sholde tremblen to heeren	I.Pars. 845-50
to the feend of helle: it wasteth his catel	I.Pars. 850-5
right so deliteth the fend in this ordure.	I.Pars. 860-5
the feend put in the wombe of a man,	TC.4. 437
Were wel sittinge, if that I were a fend.	LGW. 1996
Fighten with this fende and him defende.	RR. 974
Were also blak as fende in helle.	

# Fieendly

Of so horrible a fieendly creature,	B.ML. 751
Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle,	B.ML. 783
But, Lord, thise grisly, fieendly, rokkes blake,	F.Fkl. 868
Swiche fieendly thoughtes in his herte impresse,—	G.CY. 1071
And while he biay was, this fieendly wrecche,	G.CY. 1153
But he was fieendly bothe in werk and thought.	G.CY. 1303
That man hath a fieendly herte;	BD. 593

# Fiemers

Fiemers of fieendes out of hym and here,	B.ML. 460
That helpeth folk out of the fieendes snare!	B.ML. 571
They yolliden, as fieendes doon in helle;	B.NP. 4579
Freres and fieendes ben but lyte asunder;	D.Sum. 1674
And axen fendes if it be foul in helle.	TC.2. 896

# Fierce

As fiers as leoun pulled out his sward, . . . A.Kn. 1598  
 Ne of Turnus, with the hardy fiers courage, . . . A.Kn. 1945  
 Armed compleint, out-hees, and fiers outrage, . . . A.Kn. 2012  
 Of fiers Mars, to doon his sacrifice . . . A.Kn. 2369  
 This fiers Arcite hath of his helm y-don, . . . A.Kn. 2676  
 At the bygynnyng of this fiers viage, . . . B.M.L. 300  
 So fiers was his courage,— . . . B.Th. 1970  
 Ful lyk a fiers leoun, she sendeth heere . . . G.S.N. 198  
 Thou fiers God of armes, Mars the rede, . . . Anel. 1  
 fyerse Poliphemus, ligginge in his grete . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1600-5

So ferde it by this fiers and proude knight: . . . TC.1. 225  
 Ye fiers Mars apaisen of his ire, . . . TC.3. 22  
 Ful pitously him slough the fiers Achille, . . . TC.5. 1806  
 So fiers and dangerous was he . . . RR. 1482  
 And how he is fiers of his cheere . . . RR. 3372  
 Whanne the[y] were armed fers and felle, . . . RR. 7340

# Fiercelly

His Rodes, that so fierly they ne grown . . . TC.3. 1760

# Fieri

And fryr Phebus riseth up so brighte . . . A.Kn. 1493  
 Love hath his fryr dart so brennyngly . . . A.Kn. 1564  
 The fryr strokes, and the desyringe, . . . A.Kn. 1922  
 To fryr mars to doon his sacrifice . . . A.Kn. 2369 var  
 He alow the fryr serpent venumus; . . . B.Mk. 3295  
 With wilde thonder dynt and fryr leuene . . . D.WB. 276  
 Whan Phebus, with his fryr torches rede, . . . Mars. 27  
 The fryr sparkes brosten out for payne; . . . Mars. 96  
 Thus am I slayn with Loves fryr dart, . . . Comp.L. 37  
 Fro Flegitoun, the fery flood of helle; . . . TC.3. 1600  
 Two fryr dartes, as the gledes rede, . . . LGW. 235  
 He caste his fiery hert upon hir so, . . . LGW. 2292

# Fifteen

At mortal batailles hadde he been fiftene, . . . A.Prol. 61  
 For whan degrees fiftene weren ascended, . . . B.NP. 4047  
 Seint Luc xv., where as Crist seith that . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 15. Secunda pars astrolabii: Venter.— . . . Astr. 60-5  
 15 degrees of the equinoxial makith an . . . Astr. 75-82  
 degre that ascendith the space of 15 degres, . . . Astr. 156-61  
 houres inuales, and depart hem by 15, . . . Astr. 185-8  
 departid by 15 degres al redy in the bordure . . . Astr. 193-8  
 15. Conclusio. To knowe whiche day . . . Astr. 215-8

# Fifth

'And soothly, as to youre fyfte resoun, . . . B.Mel. 2280-5  
 But that I axe, why the fyfte man . . . D.WB. 21  
 Now of my fyfte housbonde wol I telle, . . . D.WB. 503  
 My fyfte housbonde, God his soule blesse! . . . D.WB. 525  
 The fyfte thyng that oghte moeve . . . I.Pars. 255-60  
 The fyfte spece is this, for to consente . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 The fyfte is forgettellesse by to muchel . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
 his mete; the fyfte is for to eten to . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
 The fyfte fynger of the develes hand . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
 The fyfte spece is thilke abhomyname synne . . . I.Pars. 910-5  
 The fyfte circumstance is, how manye . . . I.Pars. 965-70  
 biknowe to hym hire synnes. The fyfte signe . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 the fyfte part.) Textus. Whan it was . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
 The thridde, ferthe, fyfte, sixte day . . . TC.5. 1205  
 And saw anon the fyfte route . . . HF.3. 613  
 That fro the fyfte cercle, in no manere, . . . Scog. 9  
 Quinta pars.—The fyfte partie shal be . . . Astr. 20-5  
 In whiche fyfte partie shalt . . . Astr. 20-5  
 shewid more playn in the 5 partie of this . . . Astr. 108-15  
 fourthe to the sonne, the fyfte to Venus, the . . . Astr. 198-209  
 begynnyng of the 5 hous sitte upon the . . . Astr. 337-43  
 hous is nader of the 5, and the begynnyng . . . Astr. 337-43  
 The fyfte of these, and laste also, . . . RR. 962  
 The fyfte Newe-thought, y-wys, . . . RR. 982

# Fifty

And this day fifty wykes, fer ne ner, . . . A.Kn. 1850  
 That han been trewe freres fifty year,— . . . D.Sum. 1860  
 Of Lacedomye, fifty maydens eke, . . . F.Fkl. 1380  
 Of fortyr, or fifty fadme lengthe, . . . BD. 422  
 Whan Tydeus slough fifty knyghtes stoute; . . . TC.5. 1493  
 degrees and 50 minutes as wel in Cancer . . . Astr. 65-70  
 pool artik fro our north orisonte is 51 . . . Astr. 245-51  
 degrees and 50 mynutes; than is the cenyth . . . Astr. 245-51  
 cenyth 51 degrees and 50 mynutes; . . . Astr. 258-62  
 altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degres . . . Astr. 258-62  
 lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att . . . Astr. 258-62  
 hast thou 52. Now hast thou the height . . . Astr. 266-70  
 than 38 out of 90; so leueth there 52; . . . Astr. 266-70  
 so leueth there 51 degres and 50 minutes . . . Astr. 266-70 var  
 than is 52 degres the latitude. I say not . . . Astr. 266-70  
 the first degre of I coun, 58 degres and . . . Astr. 272-7  
 almost 56 of height at noon . . . Astr. 272-7 var  
 distans of the pole, 51 degres and 50 Minutes, . . . Astr. 272-7 var  
 Fyve and fifty, ferther ne ner, . . . RR. 7098

# Fig

were naked they sowed of fige leues a . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 Was stondyng by a fige tree. . . RR. 1718

# Fight

Faire in a feeld, ther as he thoughte fighte, . . . A.Kn. 984  
 That been so hardy for to fighten heere . . . A.Kn. 1711  
 At ones, though ye fighten evermo. . . A.Kn. 1836  
 To fighte for a lady,—*benedicite!* . . . A.Kn. 2115  
 Eerly, for to seen the grete fight, . . . A.Kn. 2489  
 Some seyde he looked grymme and he wolde fighte, . . . A.Kn. 2519  
 To gentil blood to fighten in the gyse . . . A.Kn. 2639

# Fight—Continued

That moot namore goon agayn to fighte? . . . A.Kn. 2653  
 Helpe, Symkyn, for the false clerkes fighte! . . . A.Rv. 4291  
 Ne fighte kanstow noght, so weylaway! . . . B.M.L. 632  
 For nedes moete he fighte . . . B.Th. 2031  
 was Goddes knyght, whan he sholde fighte . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
 'This is my lif, but if that I wol fighte: . . . B.Mk. 3103  
 Withinne the feelde that dorste with hire fighte . . . B.Mk. 3530  
 He wente forth to fighte natheles, . . . B.NP. 4337  
 His myghty spere, as he was wont to fighte . . . Mars. 101  
 whi fies ye adversites, and ne fyghte nat . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1615-20

Caste on a day with Grekes for to fighte . . . TC.4. 34  
 This purpos and that day they fighten mente . . . TC.4. 37 var  
 They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde, . . . TC.4. 45  
 But on a day to fighten kan he wende, . . . TC.5. 1553  
 For in fight and blod-shedyng . . . HF.3. 151  
 And thus the longe day in fight they spende, . . . LGW. 650  
 He moete . . . With the boles and the dragon fyghte; . . . LGW. 1437  
 What! shal she fyghte with an hardy knyghte? . . . LGW. 1800  
 Fighten with this fende and him defende. . . LGW. 1996  
 Fraunchise shall fight and eke Pite . . . RR. 5865  
 And God to-forne for strif to fight, . . . RR. 7196

# Fight see Fighteth

# Fighteth

With long sward and with maces fighteth youre fille, . . . A.Kn. 2559  
 And for as muchel as the devel fighteth agayns a man . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 The riche of golde; the knyght fight with his foon; . . . PF. 103  
 She fightith with hym ay and stryvet, . . . RR. 5717

# Fighting

In his fighting were a wood leoun, . . . A.Kn. 1656  
 And in this wise I lete hem fighting dwelle, . . . A.Kn. 1661  
 violence by violence, and fighting by fighting, . . . B.Mel. 2720-5

# Figs

Fyges, and many a date tree, . . . RR. 1364

# Figure

And this figure he added eek therto, . . . A.Prol. 499  
 By manyasyng of Mars, right by figure, . . . A.Kn. 2035  
 To han hir figure in his remembrance, . . . B.M.L. 187  
 And hym restored his regne and his figure, . . . B.Mk. 3412  
 Han ye a figure thanne determinat . . . D.Fri. 1459  
 Thanne sholde he se ful many a figure pace . . . E.Mch. 1584  
 Til som figure therinne emprented be . . . F.Fkl. 831  
 Had ben a-lyr; and this was in figure, . . . ABC. 94  
 Ysaac was figure of his deth certeyn, . . . ABC. 169  
 Than thinketh me, that your figure Before me stant . . . Anel. 329  
 wel seyn that it is a figure of mankynde; . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
 withoute-forth the figure of the body . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1785-90

comprehendith oonly the figure . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
 and the figure of ymaginacioun, and the . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1795-800

parchemyn that ne hath no figure ne note . . . Bo.5. m.4  
 1805-10  
 out of thi wit, this figure amonesteth the, . . . Bo.5. m.5.  
 1850-5

In which he saw al hoolly her figure, . . . TC.1. 366  
 And that this boor was shewed him in figure, . . . TC.5. 1449  
 I saw anon right hir figure . . . HF.1. 132  
 On thee, ne me, ne noon of our figure; . . . Scog. 27  
 This litle writ, proverbes, or figure . . . Buk. 25  
 and for the [or om.] more declaracioun, lo here thi [or  
 the] figure. . . Astr. 25-32 and  
 passim (at end  
 of most sec-  
 tions, and 65-  
 70), var

so as it shewith in the figure. . . Astr. 277-84  
 angles as shewith in the figure. . . Astr. 284-6  
 As well the colour as the figure, . . . RR. 1587

# Figured

First, for mariage is figured bitwixe . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 Daies, that ben figured in manere of degres . . . Astr. 45-50

# Figures

The shape, the contenaunce, and the figures . . . A.Kn. 1916  
 And over his heed ther shynen two figures . . . A.Kn. 2043  
 What colour that they han, or what figures, . . . C.Doc. 28  
 In divers art and in diverse figures. . . D.Fri. 1486  
 Your termes, youre colours, and youre figures . . . E.Cl. 16  
 And rekene with his figures ten— . . . BD. 437  
 For by the figures new al ken, . . . BD. 438  
 seen and to formen the figures, algates . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5  
 parchemyn, so that alle figures moost first comen . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1805-10

but suffrit and lith subgit to the figures and to the  
 notes . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1810-5

the notes and the figures empressid in manere of  
 matere. . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1815-20

the bodily figures: certes of the knowynge . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1835-40

be ful diverse figures. For some of hem han . . . Bo.5. m.5.  
 1845-50

By avisouns, or by figures, . . . HF.1. 48  
 And queynte maner of figures . . . HF.1. 126

Of figures of poetrye, . . . HF.2. 350

tretys shal reherse the figures and the membris . . . Astr. 15-20



<b>Figuring</b>		
Of 'hevene' and 'lia,' and heere, in figuryng.	G.S.N. 96	
That bereth our alder pris in figuryngel	LGW. 298	
<b>Figuris</b>		
'Quam variis figuris.'—Metrum 5	Bo. 5. m. 5.	
	1845-50	
<b>Fils</b>		
With fyle and hamer, prikyng to and fro;	A.Kn. 2508	
Cupide our lord his arwes forge and file	PF. 212	
The hedis in the well and with harde file	PF. 215 <i>var</i>	
<b>Filyed</b>		
Colored of gold and tourettes fyled rounde.	A.Kn. 2152	
His tunge was fyled sharpe and square.	RR. 3812	
<b>Filius</b>		
And Jhesus <i>filius</i> Syrak, as I gesse,	E.Mch. 2250	
<b>Fill</b>		
When that Arcite hadde romed al his fille,	A.Kn. 1528	
With long awerd and with maces fighteth youre fille.	A.Kn. 2559	
'Now hust and thou shalt laughen al thy fille.'	A.Mil. 3722	
Wept hir fille, as for a certain tyme,	B.Mel. 2165-70	
And they were glade to fille wel his purs,	D.Fri. 1348	
This frere, when he hadde looked al his fille	D.Sum. 1700	
To wepe y-nogh, and wailen al his fille;	Comp.L. 13	
And for she yaf him daunger al his fille,	Anel. 195	
mesureth hir fille after the nede of kynde,	Bo. 2. p. 5. 450-5	
When that this lyonesse hath dronek hire fille,	LGW. 817	
And, shortly for to seyn, she hath hir fille Of mete	LGW. 2354	
Hast thou not yit of Love thi fille?	RR. 4632	
'Sir, I wole fille, so mote I go,	RR. 6486	
<b>Fill see Fulfil</b>		
<b>Filled</b>		
Yours bagges been nat fild with <i>ambes</i> as,	B.ML. 124	
Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels thre,	C.Pard. 877	
'Ye! have the glotoun fild y-nogh his paunches,	PF. 610	
That hit nys fild ful of tydynges,	HF. 3. 887	
And newe fryd fillid with wynter tene.	RR. 4750	
<b>Fillet</b>		
Hir filet brood, of silk and set ful hys;	A.Mil. 3243	
<b>Filth</b>		
For filthe and eelde, al so moot I theel	D.WB. 1215	
He dorste nat, for verray filthe and shame,	D.Fri. 1393	
the filthe that men seyden to hym, of the	I.Pars. 255-60	
to amendement, that on swich filthe setten	I.Pars. 605-10	
The thridde harm is the filthe thurgh	I.Pars. 880-5	
As filthe over y-strawed with flours.	BD. 628	
Al have I ben in filthe and in flour.	ABC. 157	
hadde schame of the fylthe of myn accusours.	Bo. 1. p. 4. 135-40	
withstand anon the syghetes of men by the filthe and	Bo. 1. m. 7. 250-5	
the thyng . . . that duelleth in his felthe.	Bo. 2. p. 5. 465-70	
waxen foule of hir wil by the filthe of schrewes,	Bo. 3. p. 4. 710-5	
moleste prikketh, and that filthe maketh out-caste,	Bo. 3. p. 9. 830-5	
Seestow nat thanne in how greet filthe	Bo. 4. p. 3. 1270-5	
the same roote, that filthe or synne be	Bo. 4. p. 4.	
	1395-430	
In wreechednesse, in filthe, and in vermine,	TC. 3. 381	
And with what filthe it spotted sholde be,	TC. 4. 1578	
And lete no filthe upon thee bee;	RR. 2281	
Of the filthe, nor of the vice	RR. 5365	
Withouthe fylthe, styl or loudie;	RR. 7530	
<b>Filthes</b>		
fyr in which they brenne, and othere filthes; and naked	I.Pars. 195-200	
the filthes of hir vices by the tormentes	Bo. 4. p. 4.	
	1405-10	
<b>Fiu</b>		
Bet than a fish doth with his fynne.	RR. 7008	
<b>Fin see Fyne</b>		
<b>Final</b>		
the cause final was for to sle thy doghter. It letted	B.Mel. 2590-5	
Taak this for fynal answer, as for me;	F.Fkl. 987	
the cause final of matrimoyne.	I.Pars. 935-40	
And final cause of wo that ye endure;	TC. 1. 682	
Th'embassadours ben answer'd for final,	TC. 4. 145	
This is the final ende of al this thyng;	LGW. 2101	
<b>Finally</b>		
And finally, at request and preyere	A.Kn. 1204	
But finally, as in conclusion,	B.ML. 1215	
But finally, when that the sothe is wist,	B.ML. 1072	
And dame Custance, finally to seye,	B.ML. 1147	
Til finally she gan so fer espie	B.Pri. 1781	
what shal finally bytde of hem in this case,	B.Mel. 2590-5	
For, finally, I holde it for the beste.	E.Mch. 1518	
But finally y-comen is the day	E.Mch. 1700	
And finally he dooth al his labour,	E.Mch. 1765	
But finally, the kyng axeth this knyght	F.Sq. 309	
But finally thus, atte laste it stood,	F.Sq. 576	
And finally she granted that requeste,	F.Fkl. 845	
slayn finally. For this disordinaunce of	I.Pars. 275-80	
thyng hadde aglit; and finally thanne was he crucified	I.Pars. 280-5	
But finally, my spirit at the laste,	PF. 92	
But finally, this my conclusioun,—	PF. 620	
And finally cause of wo that ye endure	TC. 1. 682 <i>var</i>	
But finally he took al for the beste.	TC. 2. 1324	
And finaliche he swor and gan her seye	TC. 3. 556	
For ther-with mene I finally the payne	TC. 3. 1006	
That finally, what wight that it withseyde,	TC. 4. 215	
But thorough my conseil this day finally	TC. 4. 885	
For finally what-so ye me comaunde,	TC. 4. 1294	
But finally he gan his herte wreste	TC. 4. 1427	
And finally, when it was waxen eve,	TC. 5. 1014	
And finally, the sothe for to seyne,	TC. 5. 1035	
<b>Finally—Continued</b>		
And finally—she wrot and seide him thanne—	TC. 5. 1427	
And finally withinne a litel stounde	TC. 5. 1455	
But finally he ful ne trowen mighte	TC. 5. 1635	
And finally he wot now, out of doute,	TC. 5. 1644	
Fynally with these thynges,	HF. 3. 919	
But, finally, it may nat be withatonde:	LGW. 1186	
For finally, Fortune, I thee defye.	Fort. 8	
For finally, Fortune, I thee defye.	Fort. 16	
For finally, Fortune, I thee defye!	Fort. 24	
<b>Finch</b>		
And prively a fynch eek koude he pulle;	A.Prol. 652	
With fynche, with lark, and with archaungell.	RR. 915	
<b>Finges</b>		
Alpes, fynches, and wodewales,	RR. 658	
<b>Fins</b>		
A bettre felawe sholde men noght fynde.	A.Prol. 648	
Or feyne thyng, or fynde wordes newe.	A.Prol. 736	
Wel fynden that Arcite and Palamoun!	A.Kn. 1627	
With Arcita, in stories as men fynde,	A.Kn. 2155	
Fynd thow the manere how, and in what wyse;	A.Kn. 2244	
Eterne fir I wol biforn thee fynde:	A.Kn. 2413	
Of al this strif he gan remedie fynde.	A.Kn. 2452	
Of soules fynde I nat in this registre,	A.Kn. 2812	
So he may fynde Goddes foyssoun thre,	A.Mil. 3165	
For he shal fynde ynowe, bothe gette and smale,	A.Mil. 3178	
Thou shalt a cake of half a bussell fynde,	A.Rv. 4244	
To fynde a staf, and she sturte up also,	A.Rv. 4294	
Of which the name in my text noght I fynde,—	B.ML. 905	
Is compleynyng. How many oon may men fynde	B.ML. 929	
In the olde Romayn Geestes may men fynde.	B.ML. 1126	
By liklihede hir litel child to fynde;	B.Pri. 1786	
But Jhesu Crist, as ye in bookes fynde,	B.Pri. 1842	
'Thou lookest as thou woldest fynde an hare;	B.Th. 1886	
Ye shul not fynden moche difference	B.Mel. 2152	
lightly fynde werre; but certes, what ende	B.Mel. 2225-30	
scarsly shaltow fynden any persone that	B.Mel. 2330-5	
mayet fynde that by error, or by oother	B.Mel. 2415-20	
alwey fynde a gretter nombre of foolcs	B.Mel.	
	2445-50	
shul fynde in manye thynges that I have	B.Mel. 2665-70	
right riche, thou shalt fynde a greet	B.Mel. 2745-50	
that is ydel and slow kan never fynde covenable tyme	B.Mel. 2780-5	
devel, which is our enemy, ne fynde yow nat unuc-	B.Mel.	
piad.	2785-90	
shal fynde gretter grace than he that	B.Mel.	
	2895-900	
That shal he fynde that hire mysdoth or seith.	B.Mk. 3112	
After hir ages as men witen fynde.	B.Mk. 3177	
From hire childhede I fynde that she fledde	B.Mk. 3445	
And in our yeerd the herbes shal I fynde,	B.NP. 4141	
Ne fynde yow nat replet of humours hoote;	B.NP. 4147	
I wol it preeve, and fynde good witness	C.Doc. 169	
He seith he kan no difference fynde	C.Pard. 493	
How greet labour and cost is thee to fynde!	C.Pard. 537	
Redeth the Bible, and fynde it expresly	C.Pard. 586	
Lordes may fynden oother maner pley	C.Pard. 627	
And seyde thus: 'For I ne kan nat fynde	C.Pard. 721	
To fynde Deeth, turne up this croked wey,	C.Pard. 761	
Se ye that ook? Right there ye shal hym fynde.	C.Pard. 765	
Til that she fynde som man hire to chepe;	D.WB. 268	
Lo, heere expres of womman may ye fynde,	D.WB. 719	
Where as he hopeth for to fynde grace	D.WB. 920	
Wher as he myghte fynde in this mateere	D.WB. 923	
Assay, and he shal fynde it that so dooth,	D.WB. 942	
For, God it woot, men may wel often fynde	D.WB. 1150	
And auctours shal I fynden, as I gesse.	D.WB. 1212	
Bacoun, or beef, or swich thyng as ye fynde.'	D.Sum. 1753	
But I shal fynde it in a maner glose,	D.Sum. 1920	
Of buyldyngs up of chirches, may ye fynde	D.Sum. 1979	
Thou shalt me fynde as just as is a squyre;	D.Sum. 2090	
Han freres been,—that fynde I of record;	D.Sum. 2117	
Bynethe my buttok ther shaltow fynde	D.Sum. 2142	
In hope for to fynde there a yifte;	D.Sum. 2146	
In ars-metrike shal ther no man fynde,	D.Sum. 2222	
Were changed; but he never hire koude fynde	E.Cl. 601	
Whan that they fynde a pacient creature!	E.Cl. 623	
But never koude he fynde variance;	E.Cl. 710	
The whiche to me were hard now for to fynde.	E.Cl. 551	
But sooth is seyde, algate I fynde it trewe,	E.Cl. 855	
'It were ful hard to fynde now-a-dayes	E.Cl. 1164	
His wyves pacience in hope to fynde	E.Cl. 1181	
Assaye who so wole and he shal fynde	E.Mch. 1229	
Whan that they fynden any adversite	E.Mch. 1275	
They fynde whan they were sikernesne.	E.Mch. 1280	
Certein I fynde in it but cost and care,	E.Mch. 1457	
Al be it so that no man fynden shal	E.Mch. 1537	
That he nyl fynde it out in som manere.	E.Mch. 2127	
For, quyk or deed, right there ye shal me fynde.	F.Fkl. 1336	
Or elles Cecile, as I witen fynde,	G.S.N. 94	
She never cessed, as I witen fynde,	G.S.N. 124	
The sweete amel that in myn herte I fynde	G.S.N. 251	
And taste it wel, and stoou thou shalt it fynde,	G.S.N. 503	
As in effect he shal fynde it al oon;	G.CY. 847	
And if so be that thow me fynde fals	G.CY. 1028	
Thow fynde shalt ther silver, as I hope.'	G.CY. 1237	
'Though poure I be, crafty thou shalt me fynde;	G.CY. 1290	
Thow ye prolle ay, ye shul it never fynde.	G.CY. 1412	
The lewedeste wolf that she may fynde,	H.Mcp. 184	

## Find—Continued

wey, and ye shal fynde refresshyng for . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 and no thyng ne shal they fynden in hir . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 folwe deeth and they shul nat fynde . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 fynde hym a matere of wratthe in word, . . . I.Pars. 530-5  
 he shal fynde.' Thanne cometh negligence . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
 kepe, anon as they fynden any contrarie . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 That no man myghte fynde hir lord, . . . BD. 102  
 Ye mowe hit fynde the see besyde, . . . BD. 208  
 To fynde out mery crafty notes; . . . BD. 319  
 A-noon right I can fynde a tale . . . BD. 535  
 But she was deed er that I coude hir fynde. . . Pity. 35  
 That shal he fynde as he the lyf shal lete. . . ABC. 72  
 Can I nat fynde; and yit my sorful herte, . . . Comp.L. 18  
 That fynde I redy to me evermore; . . . Comp.L. 46  
 The lasse fynde I that ye loven me; . . . Comp.L. 100  
 That, ther ever ye fynde, whil ye lyve, . . . Comp.L. 111  
 And if ye fynde no trewer verely . . . Comp.L. 115  
 This olde storie, in I atyn whil I fynde, . . . Anel. 10  
 Who that hem loveth, shal hem fynde as fast . . . Anel. 313  
 In swich aray men myghten hir ther fynde. . . PF. 318  
 There myghte men the royal egle fynde, . . . PF. 330  
 Men myghten in that pla. e assembled fynde . . . PF. 367  
 The ilke day that ever she me fynde . . . unfrewe, . . . PF. 433  
 'I dar eek seyn, if she me fynde fals, . . . PF. 456  
 And I shal see, I hope, a conseil fynde, . . . PF. 522  
 Who can a resoun fynde, or wit in that? . . . PF. 591  
 The wordes were swiche as ye may here fynde . . . PF. 678  
 man as men ben wont to fynde . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30  
 to fynde out newe fraudes for to accuse . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 fyssche that men fynden in Tyrie, with . . . Bo.2. m.5.  
 475-80  
 what thyng shaltow fynde more freele . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5  
 body? But wher schal men fynden any man . . . Bo.2. p.6.  
 495-500  
 but that schal he nat fynde in . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
 fynde the seete of thilke sovereyn . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860-5  
 and of nyllyng, I ne fynde no beeste, . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 995-1000  
 it so by so gret love to fynden thilke notes . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1730-5  
 wher schal be fynde hem? What wyght . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1735-40  
 And that he wel coude in his herte fndel . . . TC.1. 367  
 Lo, next this vers he may it fnden here . . . TC.1. 399  
 And have my trouthe, but thou fynde it so . . . TC.1. 831  
 For wel fynde I that Fortune is my fo, . . . TC.1. 837  
 For-thy som grace I hope in her to fynde. . . TC.1. 980  
 And fynde a time ther-to and a space. . . TC.1. 1064  
 Yit trist alwey ye shal me fynde trewe; . . . TC.2. 306  
 In which men mighte many an arwe fynde . . . TC.2. 641  
 And thou shalt fynde us, if I may, sittinge . . . TC.2. 1014  
 Quod Pandarus, 'Loke alwey that ye fynde . . . TC.2. 1109  
 Answerde, 'It shal be don! And I can fynde . . . TC.2. 1445  
 For at thy day thou shalt me trewe fynde . . . TC.3. 333  
 Another day whan that I mighte him fndel . . . TC.3. 902  
 But wel fynde I she dide hym this pleasure . . . TC.3. 971 var  
 That shal ye fynden in me al my lif; . . . TC.3. 1298  
 God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to fndel . . . TC.3. 1357  
 And if I wiste sothly that to fynde, . . . TC.3. 1508  
 The freshest and the beste he coude fynde; . . . TC.3. 1722  
 Allas! that they sholde evere cause fynde . . . TC.4. 19  
 That they ne fynde in hir desir offence; . . . TC.4. 199  
 Allas, how mayst thou in thy herte fynde . . . TC.4. 265  
 God leve that ye fynde ay love of steel, . . . TC.4. 325  
 Ne trust no wight to fynden in fortune . . . TC.4. 391  
 As evere she was, shal I fynde in som route, . . . TC.4. 403  
 'And ther thou seyst thou shalt as faire fynde . . . TC.4. 449  
 The play, the laughter, men was wont to fynde . . . TC.4. 866  
 The woful Mirra, written as I fynde; . . . TC.4. 1139  
 Can he non fynde in no cas on Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1165  
 To fynde bote of wo that we ben inne, . . . TC.4. 1259  
 To fynde unto our help the beste weye. . . TC.4. 1292  
 And lat us shape a better weye to fynde. . . TC.4. 1302  
 And treweliche as writen wel I fynde, . . . TC.4. 1415  
 That of hir herte he mighte her trewe fynde, . . . TC.4. 1439  
 Or fynden swiche unthrifti weyes newe; . . . TC.4. 1530  
 I nere but ded. And, or ye cause fynde, . . . TC.4. 1651  
 So some away; but I shal fynde a mene, . . . TC.5. 104  
 A Grek ye sholde amonge us alle fynde . . . TC.5. 125  
 Saving a pilwe, I fynde naught t' embrace. . . TC.5. 224  
 For dred thes nought that she n'f fynden weye . . . TC.5. 356  
 And othere seyn, as they in bookees fynde . . . TC.5. 375  
 That I may fynden at myn hom-cominge . . . TC.5. 503  
 'And thenketh wel, ye shal in Grekes fynde . . . TC.5. 918  
 I wot ek wel; but, certein, men shal fynde . . . TC.5. 968  
 I fynde ek in the stories elsewhere, . . . TC.5. 1044  
 He shal no terme fynden, out of drede; . . . TC.5. 1090  
 Or that they fynden that they after cape; . . . TC.5. 1133  
 He comen is, as men in bokes fynde. . . TC.5. 1463  
 Ne fynde excuse aright that may suffice, . . . TC.5. 1580  
 For al this world, within myn herte fynde . . . TC.5. 1697  
 And ofte time, I fynde that they mette . . . TC.5. 1758  
 Be so parfit as men fynde, . . . HF.1. 44  
 And ther his folk he shulde fynde, . . . HF.1. 237  
 For this shal every woman fynde, . . . HF.1. 279  
 And thanne wol he causes fynde, . . . HF.1. 283  
 Whil that they fynden love of steele, . . . HF.2. 175  
 And by these skilles, as I fynde, . . . HF.2. 242  
 That thou shalt fynde in Farnes place.' . . . HF.2. 545

## Find—Continued

'In Tracether ye shul him fynde, . . . HF.3. 482  
 Than mote we to bokes that we fynde,— . . . LGW. 17  
 And am ful glad if I may fynde an ere . . . LGW. 76  
 Half hire beute shulde men nat fynde . . . LGW. 245  
 Ne in alle thy bokys ne coudist thou nat fynde Sum . . . LGW.G. 271  
 story . . . LGW.G. 302  
 That in this world I trowe men shal nat fynde A man . . . LGW. 556  
 And in thy booke alle thou shalt hem fynde; . . . LGW. 703  
 Now er I fynde a man thus trewe and stable, . . . LGW. 819  
 And ryght anon the wympil gan she fynde, . . . LGW. 917  
 Of trewe men I fynde but fewe mo . . . LGW. 920  
 For it is deyntee to us men to fynde . . . LGW. 947  
 Er that he koude his felawshippe fynde. . . LGW. 1367  
 Rede Ovyde, and in him he shal hit fynde. . . LGW. 1573  
 Most fynden him to hir untrewed also: . . . LGW. 1809  
 That I the fynde in suche avowtrye; . . . LGW. 1877  
 That in these wyymen men may al day fynde; . . . LGW. 2086  
 And lene hereafter that I may yow fynde . . . LGW. 2198  
 kynde, . . . LGW. 2205  
 'Meker than ye fynde I the bestes wilde!'— . . . LGW. 2396  
 And turne agayne, and on the stonde hir fynde. . . Astr. 15-20  
 That may ye fynde, if that hyt liketh yow. . . Astr. 20-5  
 of a klokke, as forto fynde the . . . Astr. 40-5  
 shalt thou fynden tables of equaciouns of houses . . . Astr. 115-21  
 shalt thou fynden the bordure divided with 90 . . . Astr. 170-4  
 1. Conclusio. To fynde the degre in . . . Astr. 170-4  
 degre of thy sonne, and fynde in the bordure . . . Astr. 174-9  
 And as verrailly shalt thou fynde upon thin . . . Astr. 211-5  
 of thy label fynde in the bordure the ende . . . Astr. 211-5  
 aboute tyl thou fynde a degre of thy zodiak . . . Astr. 350-8  
 shalt fynde but 2 degrees in al the zodiak of . . . R.R. 513  
 38. Conclusio. To fynde the lyne meridional . . . R.R. 623  
 But way I couthe fynde noon . . . R.R. 1989  
 To playen ynne he may not fynde, . . . R.R. 2287  
 He shulde not fynden in certeyn . . . R.R. 2508  
 For love doth haten, as I fynde, . . . R.R. 2660  
 Thou woldest fynde occasioun . . . R.R. 2805  
 If thou maist fynde ony score, . . . R.R. 2838  
 As ferre, god wote, as he can fynde, . . . R.R. 3304  
 In olde dawes, as I fynde, . . . R.R. 3484  
 Shal fynde amonge that shal hym greve, . . . R.R. 4049  
 I wepte for I ne myght it fynde. . . R.R. 4095  
 Or if he fynde thee to blame. . . R.R. 4617  
 If he myght fynde hole or trace, . . . R.R. 4836  
 Nor elles where fynde solace, . . . R.R. 4844  
 And I not where to fynde a lere . . . R.R. 5228  
 And all they fynden deceyvable; . . . R.R. 5461  
 Fynde none other mene wey. . . R.R. 5802  
 But that his freend all-wey hym fynde, . . . R.R. 5847  
 Ne shal they fynde unethis oon . . . R.R. 6225  
 We shulde fynde, I trowe not oon. . . R.R. 6413  
 And we fynde in oure accordaunce . . . R.R. 6544  
 May men fynde religioun . . . R.R. 6645  
 I am unbounde—What! Maist thou fynde . . . R.R. 6738  
 Ne we fynde writen in no lawis . . . R.R. 6755  
 And if ye such a trauant fynde, . . . R.R. 7125  
 But he fynde neiher this ne that, . . . R.R. 7197  
 May fynde in trouthe forto swynke, . . . R.R. 7469  
 Mighte men in that book fynde . . .  
 That they ne shal enowe fynde, . . .  
 For menne maye fynde alwaye sophyme . . .

## Find see Y-finde

## Finder

That he the firste fynder was . . . BD. 1167  
 Of vertu rote, of lust findere and hed, . . . TC.2. 844  
 The firste fadir and fynder of gentillesse . . . Gent. 1 var

## Findest

Where fyndest thou a swynker of labour . . . R.R. 6857

## Findeth

This John goth out, and fynt his hors away, . . . A.Rv. 4071  
 And fyndeth hire freendes ther bothe boole and sounde . . . B.M.L. 1150  
 strong defense; whoso that it fyndeth, . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
 certes, he fyndeth a greet tresour." . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
 swiche as he fyndeth occupied in goode werkis." . . . B.Mel. 2785-90  
 And whoso fyndeth hym out of swich blame . . . C.Pard. 385  
 Valerian gooth hoom and fynt Cecile . . . G.S.N. 218  
 And fyndeth this Jason and thysse other stonde . . . LGW. 1499  
 Ryght as a wolfe that fynt a lomb alone, . . . LGW. 1798  
 Ther as she fyndeth non unbuxomnesse. . . Bal.Ch. 26  
 Among a thousand that fyndith oon; . . . R.R. 5534

## Findeth see Finds

## Findyng

After his freendes fyndyng and his rente. . . A.Mil. 3220

## Finda

Slyk as he fyndes, or taa slyk as he brynges"; . . . A.Rv. 4130

## Fine

Hir coverchiefs ful fyne weren of ground,— . . . A.Prol. 453  
 Hir hosen weren of fyn scarlet reed, . . . A.Prol. 456  
 With nerotikes, and opie of Thebes fyn, . . . A.Kn. 1472  
 Of fyne rubyes and of dyamaunts; . . . A.Kn. 2147  
 With vessels in hir hand of gold ful fyn . . . A.Kn. 2907  
 Al in a kirtel of a fyn wachet . . . A.Mil. 3321 var  
 Ful fyn it is, and therto wel y-grave; . . . A.Mil. 3796  
 Wo occupieth the fyn of oure gladnesse. . . B.M.L. 424  
 And eek anon, ful of fyn vernage, . . . B.Sh. 1261  
 And gyngebred that was ful fyn, . . . B.Th. 2044  
 Of clooth of lake, fyn and cleere, . . . B.Th. 2048  
 And over that a fyn hawberk, . . . B.Th. 2053  
 His spere it was of fyn ciprees, . . . B.Th. 2071



# Fine—Continued

Of herbes fyne and goode;	B.Th. 2104
That wiste to what fyn his dremes sowned;	B.Mk. 3348
That Fortune unto swich a fyn thee broghtel.	B.Mk. 3884
His coomb was redder than the fyn coral;	B.NP. 4049
Of floryns fyne, of gold y-coyned rounde;	C.Pard. 770
For his crispe heer, shynynge as gold so fyn,	D.WB. 304
And whan I saugh he wolde never fyne	D.WB. 788
Pryvee nor apert, thanne wolde they never fyne To doon	D.WB. 1136
And many a letuarie hath he ful fyn	E.Mch. 1809
And thanne he taketh a sope in fyne clarre,	E.Mch. 1843
And she knew eek the fyn of his entente.	E.Mch. 2108
Of herbes precieuse, and fyne of hewe,	F.Sq. 640
And make it as good silver and as fyn,	G.CY. 1128
Of silver fyn, and glad in every veyne	G.CY. 1241
But if they were silver fyn and good,	G.CY. 1335
In fyn blak satyn <i>doutremere</i> ,	BD. 253
And alle the wallies with colours fyne	BD. 332
To what fyn made the God that sit so hye,	Mars. 218
as fer to thilke verray fyn of blisfulnesse.	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
be the sovereyn fyn and the cause of alle	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
that good is the fyn of alle thinges.	Bo.3. p.11. 1040-5
forleten the comune fyn of alle thinges	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
thei ben dyverse and . . . with outen fyn	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
ben holden by the fyn of good.	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
Remedie and reed by herbes he knew fine,	TC.1. 661
And also joye's next the fyn of sorwa.	TC.1. 952
Right for this fyn? O Lady myn, Pallas,	TC.2. 425
Ledest the fyn, by juste purveyaunce,	TC.2. 527
'What shal I don? To what fyn live I thus?	TC.2. 757
To what fyn is swich love, I can not see,	TC.2. 794
And took his leve, and nevere gan to fine,	TC.2. 1460
For for oo fyn is al that evere I telle.	TC.2. 1596
To telle me the fyn of his entente;	TC.3. 125
Right for the fin that I shal speke of here,	TC.3. 513
Ye han wel herd the fin of his entente.	TC.3. 553
This ilke ferthe book me helpeth fine,	TC.4. 26
'Thou hast here maad an argument, for fyn,	TC.4. 477
'To what fin sholde I live and sorwe thus?	TC.4. 764
For to what fin he wolde anon pretende,	TC.4. 922
'But sin of fine force I mot arise,	TC.5. 421
To this entente he coude nevere fine:	TC.5. 776
Among al this, the fyn of the parodie	TC.5. 1548
Swich fyn hath tho this Troilus for love!	TC.5. 1828
Swich fyn hath al his grette worthinesse!	TC.5. 1829
Swich fyn hath his estat reed above!	TC.5. 1830
Swich fyn his lust, swich fyn bath his noblesse!	TC.5. 1831
Swich fyn, this false worldes brotelnesse!—	TC.5. 1832
Lo here, the fyn and guerdon for travaille	TC.5. 1852
Or Ariones harpe fyn,	HF.2. 497
As fyn as ducat of Venyse,	HF.3. 258
Fyne of the fynest stones faire	HF.3. 261 var
That was of lede and yren fyn,	HF.3. 341
For of a perle, fyne, oriental,	LGW. 221
For she taught al the crafte of fyne lovyng,	LGW. 544
Of al the rubes and the stones fyne	LGW. 673
The housbonde knewe the estres wei and fyne,	LGW. 1715
As for that fyne to make suche a thyng,—	LGW. 2233
And of fyn ofrays hadde she eke	RR. 562
And knoppis fyne of gold ameled.	RR. 1080
That was so fyne and vertuous	RR. 1096
The barres were of gold ful fyn	RR. 1103
A fyn charboncle sette saugh I;	RR. 1120
Fyne ew, popler, and lyndes faire,	RR. 1385
Down in the botme as silver fyn.	RR. 1557
For of the well this is the fyn,	RR. 1558
But never this archer wolde fyne	RR. 1797 var
Till the blake shadwes fyne.	RR. 5356
With conynges, or with fyne vitaille,	RR. 7044
<b>Fined</b>	
With colour reed, [and] as well fyned	RR. 1696
<b>Finer</b>	
I noot which was the fyner of hem two,—	A.Kn. 1039
<b>Finest</b>	
With grys, and that the fyneste of a lond;	A.Prol. 194
Fulle of the fynest stones faire,	HF.3. 261
<b>Finger</b>	
With Goddes owne fynger wrought was he,	B.Mk. 3198
With Goddes fynger; and Elye, wel ye witen,	D.Sum. 1890
And with hir fynger signes made she	E.Mch. 2209
That on hir fynger baar the queynte ryng,	F.Sq. 433
his vileynye. The firste fynger is the fool	I.Pars. 850-5
The seconde fynger is the vileyns touchynge in wikked	I.Pars. 850-5
The fourthe fynger is the kysynge; and twelwe he	I.Pars. 855-60
The fiftthe fynger of the devels hand	I.Pars. 860-5
Upon a fynger faire and softe,	RR. 774
Sir Mirthe hir by the fynger hadde	RR. 852
The mountance of two fynger hight.	RR. 1562
<b>Fingering</b>	
That maketh it soun after his fingerynge,	LGW. 91
<b>Fingers</b>	
Ne wette hir fyngres in hir sauce depe,	A.Prol. 129
Ful rudely, and with hir fyngres smale	E.Cl. 380
These ben the fyve fyngres	I.Pars. 380-5
with five fyngres to cacche the peple to	I.Pars. 850-5
it shent his fyngres. The thridde is foule	I.Pars. 850-5

# Fingers—Continued

Certes, the five fyngres of glotonie the	I.Pars. 860-5
with his five fyngres of lecherie he gripeth	I.Pars. 860-5
That evere was, with alle his fyngres five,	TC.2. 1032
She rente, and ek her fyngres longe and smale	TC.4. 744
That they nyl with her fyngris touchen."	RR. 6904
<b>Finished</b>	
ne were fynissched at the leste	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
<b>Finisterre</b>	
From Gootlond to the Cape of Fynystere,	A.Prol. 408
<b>Fins</b>	
With fynnes rede and scales silver-brighte.	PF. 189
<b>Find see Findeth</b>	
<b>Fir</b>	
As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler,	A.Kn. 2921
The sayling firr, the cipres, deth to pleyne;	PF. 179
<b>Fire</b>	
That hadde a fyr-reed cherubynnes face,	A.Prol. 624
That ther nys erthe, water, fir, ne eir,	A.Kn. 1246
Therwith the fyr of jalouse up-sterre	A.Kn. 1299
He on a courser, stertyng as the fir,	A.Kn. 1502
Brat-ful of rubyes rede, as fyr sparklynge;	A.Kn. 2164
Ful redly with hem the fyr they hadde,	A.Kn. 2276
Whan kyndled was the fyr, with pitous cheere,	A.Kn. 2295
And al hir bisy torment and hir fir,	A.Kn. 2320
That outhir fyr was queynt and al agon	A.Kn. 2336
For thilke peyne, and thilke hootte fir,	A.Kn. 2383
For thilke fyr that whilom brente thee,	A.Kn. 2403
As well as thilke fyr now brentenn me,	A.Kn. 2404
Eterne fir I wol biforn thee fynde:	A.Kn. 2413
And moore encens into the fyr he caste,	A.Kn. 2429
Out of the ground a fyr infernal sterte,	A.Kn. 2684
He wolde make a fyr in which the office	A.Kn. 2863
With fyr in honde, as was that tyme the gyse	A.Kn. 2911
Was at the service and the fyr makynge,	A.Kn. 2914
But how the fyr was makid up on highte,	A.Kn. 2919
Ne how the fyr was couched first with stree,	A.Kn. 2933
Putte in the fyr of funeral servyse,	A.Kn. 2942
Ne how she sownowed whan men made the fyr,	A.Kn. 2943
Ne what jeweles men in the fyr tho caste.	A.Kn. 2945
Whan that the fyr was greet and brente faste;	A.Kn. 2946
Into the fyr, that brente as it were wood;	A.Kn. 2950
Thries ryden al the fyr aboute	A.Kn. 2952 var
The fyr, the eyr, the water and the lond,	A.Kn. 2992
Yet in oure ashen olde is fyr y-reke.	A.Rv. 3882
The millere sittynge by the fyr he fond,—	A.Rv. 4116
A wilde fyr upon their bodies falle!	A.Rv. 4172
Where greet fyr hath longe tyme endured,	B.Mel. 2376-80
And sette the foxes tayles alle on fire,	B.Mk. 3223
That seten by a fyr, greet and reed;	B.Mk. 3734
And to be brent men to the fyr hym ladde;	B.Mk. 3820
That slow the fyr and made hym to escape;	B.Mk. 3922
Of arwes, and of fyre with rede lemes,	B.NP. 4120
That wilfully into the fyr she sterte,	B.NP. 4557
As man in fyr wol casten oille or greesse.	C.Doc. 60
To kyndle and blowe the fyr of lecherie,	C.Pard. 481
For peril is bothe fyr and tow tassemble;	D.WB. 89
Thou liknest it also to wilde fyr,	D.WB. 373
Redde on his book, as he sat by the fire,	D.WB. 714
That in oure fyr he fil bakward adoun;	D.WB. 793
'Taak fyr and ber it in the darkeste hous,	D.WB. 1139
Yet wole the fyr as faire lye and brenne	D.WB. 1142
Alwey, as dooth the fyr, lo, in his kynde;	D.WB. 1149
O perilius fyr that in the bedstraw bredeth!	E.Mch. 1783
He wolde that the frere had been on fire	D.Sum. 2122
This sike Darnyan in Venus fyr	E.Mch. 1875
And therewithal the fyr of jalouse—	E.Mch. 2073
A wyldre fyr and corrupt pestilence,	E.Mch. 2252
Is to be quyked, and lightned of youre fir,	F.Fkl. 1050
Janus sit by the fyr with double berd,	F.Fkl. 1252
Into the fyr, and chees rather to dye	F.Fkl. 1403
Men sholde hym brennen in a fyr so reed,	G.SN. 313
And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten.	G.SN. 518
For al the fyr, and eek the bathes heete,	G.SN. 520
I am so used in the fyr to blowe,	G.CY. 666
We blondren ever, and pouren in the fir,	G.CY. 670
I blowe the fir til that myn herte feynte.	G.CY. 753
And of the esy fir, and smart also,	G.CY. 768
Er that the pot be on the fire y-do,	G.CY. 899
Somme seyde it was along on the fir makynge,	G.CY. 922
By-cause our fir ne was nat maad of beech,	G.CY. 928
Another seyde the fir was over hoot;	G.CY. 955
Upon the fir anon sette this thyng,	G.CY. 1145
And blew the fir and bisyed hym ful faste;	G.CY. 1146
And fro the fir he took up his mateere	G.CY. 1232
Comanded hym, and faste he blew the fir,	G.CY. 1260
The wex agayn the fir, as every man,	G.CY. 1279
And on the fir as swithe he hath it set,	G.CY. 1309
in assay To fir and hamer; myghte no man seye nay,	G.CY. 1339
Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,—	G.CY. 1423
the fir of helle; and yet moore foul and	I.Pars. 135-40
shal come out of the fyr that ever shal	I.Pars. 180-5
clothyng, save the fyr in which they	I.Pars. 195-200
body y-covered with fir that never shal	I.Pars. 210-5
refresshyng, ne fyr no light.' For as	I.Pars. 220-5
the fyr of this world shal God yeven in	I.Pars. 220-5
the Hooly Goost fareth lyk fyr that may	I.Pars. 250-5
nat ben ydel, for fyr fayleth anon as it	I.Pars. 250-5
the fir of fleshly concupiscence; and after	I.Pars. 350-5
fournays ful of fyr anyeth or greveth,	I.Pars. 380-5

## Fire—Continued

were corrupt by the fir of Saint Antony,	I.Para. 425-30
brennyng of wilde fir, and peynted	I.Para. 445-50
is eschawed with the fir of helle.	I.Para. 545-50
certes, right so as fir is moore mighty to	I.Para. 545-50
Looke howe that fir of smale gledes,	I.Para. 545-50
manes herte; for certes, fir ne may nat	I.Para. 545-50
first in the same thyng naturally, as fir is drawn out	I.Para. 545-50
coles of it with ashen, soothly the fir of	I.Para. 550-5
bloweth and encreseth the fir by	I.Para. 550-5
maken fire of thilke tree and couvres the	I.Para. 550-5
a bright sward, in a cerle, or in a fir,	I.Para. 600-5
lightly quyken the fir of angr, and of	I.Para. 625-30
brennyng of fyr and of brymston.	I.Para. 840-5
In fyr for lecherie, in brymston for the stynk	I.Para. 840-5
wordes, that fareth lyk fyr, that right	I.Para. 855-60
shul han the fyr and the wormes that	I.Para. 860-5
remedie is to withdrawe the fyr.	I.Para. 950-5
Now by the fire, now at table;	BD. 645
And ever set Desire myn herte on fire,	Pity. 101
Now, Lady, from the fyr thou us defende	ABC. 95
Thanne for al his brennyng in the fire,	Mars. 133
Hath set the peples hertes bothe on fire	Anel. 52
Within the temple, of eyghes hote as fyr	PF. 246
and lad to the fyr to ben brend; but that a	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
brenneth in folk more cruelly than the fyr	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
folk to don his office; right as fyr . . . ne stynsteth	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
that the fuyr, that is purest, sleigh nat	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
by ayen-ledyng fyr. O fadir, yve thou to the	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
thei ben arraced; but fyr sleeth and	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
the regoun of the fir, that eschaufeth	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
a ryght lify and quyk fir of thought (that	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
his rody fyr, ne distorbeth nat the colde	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
and that the lyghte fyr ariseth	Bo.4. m.8. 1555-60
body, ne mai nat be fyr of his derked	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
The fir of love,—wherefro God me blesse!	TC.1. 436
For-thy ful ofte, his hote fir to cesse,	TC.1. 445
For say the neer, the fir the hotter is;	TC.1. 449
That th' hote fir of love so sore him brende;	TC.1. 490
And thou for-don, as snow in fir is soone,	TC.1. 525
Thorough more wode or col, the more fir,	TC.2. 1332
But Troilus, though as the fir he brende	TC.3. 425
And Pandarus, to quike alwey this fir,	TC.3. 484
Or casten al the griel in the fire!	TC.3. 711
And with that word he drew him to the fere,	TC.3. 978
For also seur as red is every fir,	TC.3. 1633
That fir and flaume on al the toun shal sprede;	TC.4. 118
The toun shal yit be set upon a fire.	TC.4. 126
As breme as blase of straw y-set on fire;	TC.4. 184
Swich fir by proces mot of kinde colde;	TC.4. 413
O dech, sin with this sorwe I am on fire,	TC.4. 509
'But of the fir and flaume funeral	TC.5. 302
To feochen fir, and rennen hom ayeyn?	TC.5. 485
'Right so seye I, by fire or soun,	HF.2. 234
When fyr is in the poudre ronne.	HF.3. 554
Of fire, of dyvers accident,	HF.3. 886
As fire is wont to quykke and go	HF.3. 988
That in myn herte I feole yet the fire,	LGW. 106
For as the sonne wole the fire disteyne,	LGW. 274
As wre the glede and hotter is the fire;	LGW. 735
And fire so wode it myghte nat ben stered,	LGW. 935
Of which ther gan to bredden swich a fire,	LGW. 1156
Upon a coursere, startlyng as the fire,—	LGW. 1204
With hevenes fire, that it so sore agaste	LGW. 1221
To feche fire, and other thyngs anon.	LGW. 1347
Upon the fire of sacrifice she sterte.	LGW. 1350
That spitten fire; and muche thyngs ther was.	LGW. 1433
That in his herte brent as any fire	LGW. 1761
Thence out of the fire reketh softe,	LGW. 2612
No man the fyr out of the flynt yit fonde;	Form.A. 13
'Brent child of fier hath myche drede.'	RR. 1820
The more thine herte brenneth in fier,	RR. 2467
The peyne of love unto a fere,	RR. 2471
Who's next fuyre he brenneth moost.	RR. 2478
For thou shalt brenne as any fere,	RR. 2548
His eyes reed as the fyre glowe,	RR. 3136
Of brennyng fyre a blasynng bronde,	RR. 3706
Wherof the fawme and hote fire	RR. 3707
That brenneth hertis with his fere,	RR. 5086
So hote he brennyth in the fire,	RR. 5706
With the fire of gredynesse.	RR. 5716

## Fire see Afire

## Firebrand

And with hire fyrbrond in hire hand aboute	E.Mch. 1727
That with thy fyrbrond dauntest whom thes lest,	PF. 114

## Fired

That al the worldre hire beaute hadde y-fired,	LGW. 1013
If bothe the hertid Love hath fered,	RR. 5278

## Fires

I wol doon sacrifice and fires beete;	A.Kn. 2253
Two fyres on the auter gan she beete,	A.Kn. 2292
The fires brenne upon the auter cleere	A.Kn. 2331

## Fires—Continued

For right anon oon of the fyres quyeynte,	A.Kn. 2334
The fyres whiche that on myn auter brenne	A.Kn. 2365
The fyres brenden upon the auter brighte,	A.Kn. 2425
His compleynte, and for love his hote fires,	A.Kn. 2362
And diverse fires maad of wode and cole;	G.CY. 809
Allas! kan they nat fle the fires hete?	G.CY. 1408
withith out thurw his brokene chemeneys smokyng	
feres,	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
<b>Firm</b>	
Al youre plesance ferme and stable I holde;	E.Cl. 663
What that he seith I holde it ferme and stable;	E.Mch. 1499
fastne and ferme thise erthes stable with thilke	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
ne is ferme perdurably,	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
than this, ne more ferme by resoun,	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
strongly bounden with ryght ferme resoun.	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
ne requiren natyrelly the ferme stablesse	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
more ferme and haboundant, I wil gon	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
I hope, and thou this purpos holde ferme,	TC.2. 1525
Therefore god helde it ferme and stable.	RR. 1500
But if he be so ferme and stable	RR. 5226
<b>Firmament</b>	
O firste moevyng, cruel firmament,	B.M.L. 295
Bright was the day, and blew the firmament;	E.Mch. 2219
the distemperance of the firmament.	I.Para. 420-5
For there nis planete in firmament	BD. 692
the firmament stant dirked with wete plowngy	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
of the firmament, til that he aryseth	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
wenden on the bak of the swifte firmament,	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
the firmament), and wot nat why the	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
or quarters of the firmament.	Astr. 32-40
of the firmament, and to othre	Astr. 88-92
In some wynters nyght when the firmament is clere	Astr. 251-8
the 4 quarters of the firmament.	Astr. 301-8
of the firmament is the conjuncyoun	Astr. 319-22
and in that partie of the firmament is the	Astr. 319-22
of the firmament he is. And the same wise	Astr. 322-4
of the firmament, cometh to his verrey	Astr. 358-62
<b>Firmly</b>	
'I purposed fermely to shryve me, and	I.Para. 305-10
in the whiche he purposeth fermely to continue.	I.Para. 730-5
'This is concluded,' quod I, 'fermely and soothfastly.'	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
provid yet more fermely thus that there ne	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
whiche he hath wist byforn fermely to	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
nat ben determined, ne I-sped fermely ne	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
Were in your herte y-shet as fermely	TC.3. 1488
And fermeliche inpressen in his minde	TC.3. 1543
Lat us forth holde our purpos fermely,	TC.5. 495
<b>First</b>	
And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne.	A.Prol. 42
That fro the tyme that he first began	A.Prol. 44
On which ther was first write a crowned A.	A.Prol. 161
That first he wroughte and afterward he taughte.	A.Prol. 497
He taughte, but first he folwed it hym selve.	A.Prol. 528
But first, I pray yow of youre curteisye,	A.Prol. 725
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale.	A.Prol. 831
I loved hire first, and tolde thes my wo	A.Kn. 1146
For par amour I loved hire first er thow.	A.Kn. 1155
Of Cadmus, which that was the firste man	A.Kn. 1547
That Thebes bulte, or first the toun bigan,	A.Kn. 1548
And of the citee first was crowned kyng.	A.Kn. 1549
But sle me first, for seinte charitee,	A.Kn. 1721
Or sle hym first, for though thou knowest it lite,	A.Kn. 1723
And though he first for ire quook and sterte,	A.Kn. 1762
That wol maynteyne that he first bigan;	A.Kn. 1778
First, in the temple of Venus maystow se,	A.Kn. 1918
First, on the wal was peynted a forest,	A.Kn. 1975
Ther saugh I first the derke ymagynyng	A.Kn. 1995
Ne who sat first, ne last, upon the deys,	A.Kn. 2200
He wolde his firste purpos modifie.	A.Kn. 2542
That ther as first Arcite and Palamoun	A.Kn. 2858
Of stree first ther was leyd ful many a lode;	A.Kn. 2918
Ne how the tyr was couched first with stree,	A.Kn. 2933
'The Firste Moevere of the cause above,	A.Kn. 2987
Whan he first made the faire cheyne of love,	A.Kn. 2988
From tyme that it first bigynneth spryng,	A.Kn. 3018
Ther wol we first amenden and bigynne.	A.Kn. 3074
And ever hath doon, syn that ye first hym knewe,	A.Kn. 3079
Som better man shal telle us first another;	A.Mil. 3130
But first I make a protestacioun	A.Mil. 3137
Whan that the firste cok hath crowe anon	A.Mil. 3687
But first he cheweth greyn and lycorys,	A.Mil. 3690
He cogbeth first, and knokketh therwithal	A.Mil. 3788
Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth!	A.Rv. 4022
O firste moevyng, cruel firmament,	B.M.L. 295
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take,	B.M.L. 351
First to his mooder, and all the regne aboute,	B.M.L. 389
For at the firste look he on hire sette,	B.M.L. 1053
Sith that hir firste knoweliche bigan,	B.Sh. 1220
Unto Daun John he gooth hym first, to pleye,—	B.Sh. 1527
Who shal now telle first of al this route	B.Pri. 1634



First—Continued

Til he the firste vore koude al by rote. . . . . B.Pri. 1712  
 Oure firste fol, the serpent Sathanas, . . . . . B.Pri. 1748  
 They fette hym first the sweete wyn . . . . . B.Th. 2041  
 youre firste resoun, certes it may lightly beem . . . . . B.Mel. 2255-60  
 first in alle youre werkes mekely biseken . . . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 'First, he that seith conseil of . . . . . B.Mel. 2310-5  
 for manye causes. The firste is this; . . . . . B.Mel. 2310-5  
 tellen hym thy conseil in this wise: first, thou shalt . . . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 'I seye that first ye shul clepe to youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2345-50  
 first, shul ye clepen to youre conseil a fewe . . . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 that thou first ne telle thy conseil but to . . . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 First, ye shul eschue the conseilgyn . . . . . B.Mel. 2360-5  
 'First and forward ye han erred in . . . . . B.Mel. 2430-5  
 ye sholde first have cleped a fewe folk to . . . . . B.Mel. 2430-5  
 and at the phisiciens that first speeken in . . . . . B.Mel. 2455-60  
 as to the firste point that toucheth to the . . . . . B.Mel. 2485-90  
 descende to the special. Ye shuln first procede . . . . . B.Mel. 2545-50  
 And certes, as to the firste poynt, . . . . . B.Mel. 2550-5  
 han been doon to yow. First and foreward, . . . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
 'First, ye shul geten hem withouten . . . . . B.Mel. 2765-70  
 abaundoneth hym first to thefte, and to alle other . . . . . B.Mel. 2765-70  
 conscience, and good name. First, ye shul have . . . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
 That first thee broghte unto religioun. . . . . B.Mk. 3134  
 Or ellis, first, tragedies wol I telle, . . . . . B.Mk. 3161  
 But first, I yow biseeke in this mateere, . . . . . B.Mk. 3174  
 That first was kyng in Greece the contree . . . . . B.Mk. 3847  
 Fortune was first freend and sithe foe. . . . . B.Mk. 3913  
 That highte March, whan God first maked man, . . . . . B.NP. 4378  
 Wommanes conseil broghte us first to we . . . . . B.NP. 4447  
 And first I shrewe myself, bothe blood and bones, . . . . . B.NP. 4617  
 But for she ran hir fader first to see, . . . . . C.Doc. 243  
 'But first,' quod he, 'heere at this ale stake . . . . . C.Pard. 321  
 'First, I pronounce whennes that I come, . . . . . C.Pard. 335  
 That shewe I first, my body to warentes, . . . . . C.Pard. 338  
 O cause first of oure confusion; . . . . . C.Pard. 499  
 Bihoold and se, that in the firste table . . . . . C.Pard. 639  
 The worste of hem he spak the firste word. . . . . C.Pard. 776  
 'Shal it be conseil?' seyde the firste shrewe, . . . . . C.Pard. 819  
 'Now,' quod the firste, 'thou woost wel we be tweye, . . . . . C.Pard. 824  
 Com forth, sire Hoost, and offre first anon, . . . . . C.Pard. 943  
 The firste nyght had many a myrie fit . . . . . D.WB. 42  
 'Who so first cometh to the mille first grynt'; . . . . . D.WB. 389  
 I playned first, so was oure werre y-stynt; . . . . . D.WB. 390  
 Of Eva first, that for hir wikkednesse . . . . . D.WB. 715  
 The firste thyng I wolde hym requere, . . . . . D.WB. 1052  
 Why fare ye thus with me, this firste nyght? . . . . . D.WB. 1094  
 Fro Paradys first, if I shal nat lye, . . . . . D.Sum. 1915  
 And to the firste knyght right thus spak he: . . . . . D.Sum. 2036  
 Shal have the firste fruyt, as resoun is, . . . . . D.Sum. 2277  
 The worthy men of hem shul first be served, . . . . . D.Sum. 2279  
 He hadde the firste smel of fartes three, . . . . . D.Sum. 2284  
 I seye that first with heigh stile he enditeth, . . . . . E.Cl. 41  
 Taketh his firste spryngyn and his sours, . . . . . E.Cl. 49  
 But thise demandes axe I first,' quod he, . . . . . E.Cl. 348  
 But first siknesse and after wo and payne, . . . . . E.Cl. 651  
 Whan I first cam to yow, right so,' quod she, . . . . . E.Cl. 655  
 They wol nat of that firste purpos slake, . . . . . E.Cl. 705  
 To tempte his wyf as he was first disposed, . . . . . E.Cl. 707  
 That he hath leve his firste wyf to lete, . . . . . E.Cl. 745  
 As I first broghte, it is wel in my mynde . . . . . E.Cl. 849  
 With which that first God man and woman bond, . . . . . E.Mch. 1262  
 First, love of Crist, and to yourself honour, . . . . . E.Mch. 2171  
 I prey yow first in covenant ye me kisse, . . . . . E.Mch. 2176  
 But first and forward, she bigan to wepe; . . . . . E.Mch. 2187  
 First whan his sighte is newe come ageyn, . . . . . E.Mch. 2403  
 Unto my firste I wole have my recours, . . . . . F.Sq. 75  
 And slepte hire firste sleepe and thanne awook; . . . . . F.Sq. 367  
 Ne never, synn the firste man was born, . . . . . F.Sq. 552  
 First wol I telle yow of Cambyuskan, . . . . . F.Sq. 661  
 Rymeynd in hir firste Briton tonge, . . . . . F.Fkl. 711  
 At my bigynnyng first I yow biseche, . . . . . F.Fkl. 717  
 Unto the goddes, and first unto the sonne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1030  
 Whan he hadde founde his firste mansioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1285  
 To thee, at my bigynnyng, first I calle, . . . . . G.SN. 31  
 First wolde I yow the name of Sainte Cecile . . . . . G.SN. 85  
 And first to Cecile, as I understonde, . . . . . G.SN. 222  
 First tell me whider I shal, and to what man?' . . . . . G.SN. 303  
 He that me broghte first unto that game, . . . . . G.CY. 708  
 The firste spirit quyk-silver called is, . . . . . G.CY. 822  
 How that he which that first seyde this thyng . . . . . G.CY. 1433  
 But now to purpos, as I first bigan; . . . . . H.Mcp. 155  
 The firste vertu, sone, if thou wilt leere, . . . . . H.Mcp. 332  
 he shal first biwaylen the synnes that he . . . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 of penitence. The firste accioun of . . . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 in herte. First, for man hath agilt his . . . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 to contricion been sexe. First, a man . . . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 hire hope for sevene causes. First, for God . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 shal be . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 synful man was Jhesu Crist first bitraysed, . . . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
 synne that it nas first in mannes thought, . . . . . I.Pars. 295-300  
 First shalwou understonde that . . . . . I.Pars. 315-20  
 man synne entred first into this world, . . . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
 And therefore, he that first was . . . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
 hath first suggestioun of the feend, as . . . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 Now, as for to spoken of the firste covetise, . . . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
 encreeseth in man. The firste thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 man withtonde and weyre the firste entisyng . . . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 that waiteth first to beasled or he . . . . . I.Pars. 405-10  
 As to the firste synne, in superfluite . . . . . I.Pars. 415-20

First—Continued

the firste is whan he putteth . . . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 is first, sorwe of oother mannes . . . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 this foule synne of envye. First is . . . . . I.Pars. 495-520  
 if it were first in the same thyng naturelly, as fir . . . . . I.Pars. 545-50  
 first, hate, that is cold . . . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 First, by hate, as Seint John . . . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 natheles yet is his wikked conseil first agayn hymself. . . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
 anyoe another man, he anyothet first . . . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 The firste grevance is of wikkede . . . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 quod the child; 'ye oughten first correcte youreself, . . . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 comth first, that a man is anyoed and . . . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 that first cometh in the name of Crist. . . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
 the firste is cleped magnanimite, that is to . . . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 the firste thyng that God defenden in the . . . . . I.Pars. 750-5  
 thraldom and the firste cause of thraldom . . . . . I.Pars. 755-60  
 thraldom comth first by the desert of . . . . . I.Pars. 755-60  
 Certes, the sward that men yeven first to . . . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 that synne was first cause of thraldom, . . . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 and therefore speke I first of misericorde. . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
 The firste is drunkenesse, that is the horrible . . . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
 The firste is for to ete biforn tyme to . . . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
 hem that it haunten. And first to hire . . . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 his vileynye. The firste fynger is the fool . . . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 manye harmes. First, brekyng of feith; . . . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 atwo and breketh atwo hem that first were . . . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 to wyn, which was the firste miracle that . . . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 First, for mariage is figured bitwixe . . . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 Crist whan he made first womman. . . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
 Seint Peter. First, in obedience. . . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 mowen assemble. The firste is in . . . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 the firste, it is meritorie; the seconde . . . . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 of mouth, as I bigan in the firste chapitre, . . . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 The firste is, that confessioun moste be . . . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 foure condiciouns. First, it moot been . . . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 First, that thou shrive . . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 And for to speke first of . . . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 firste vice, he shal thynke that oure lif is . . . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 the firste wanhope is in the mercy of Crist; . . . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 The firste wanhope comth of that . . . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 Our firste matere is good to kepe. . . . . BD. 43  
 My firste matere I wil yow telle, . . . . . BD. 218  
 For who so seeth me first on morwe . . . . . BD. 594  
 made the game First of the ches, so was his name. . . . . BD. 663  
 'Sir,' quod he, 'sith first I kouthie . . . . . BD. 758  
 But for love cam first in my thought, . . . . . BD. 783  
 I chees love to my firste craft, . . . . . BD. 790  
 For hit was in my firste youthe, . . . . . BD. 798  
 Whan I first my lady say? . . . . . BD. 1088  
 That whan I saw hir first a-morwe, . . . . . BD. 1102  
 How ye sawe hir first, and where; . . . . . BD. 1128  
 To hir which was your firste speche,— . . . . . BD. 1130  
 And how she knewe first your thought, . . . . . BD. 1132  
 That found out first the art of songe;— . . . . . BD. 1162  
 Theroof he took the firste soun; . . . . . BD. 1165  
 That he the firste fynder was . . . . . BD. 1167  
 My firste song. Upon a daye . . . . . BD. 1181  
 I trowe hit was the firste thyng; . . . . . BD. 1273  
 Sith I first hadde wit or mannes mynde; . . . . . Pity. 34  
 As it was first, of justice and of ire, . . . . . ABC. 30  
 The firste tyme, alas! that I was wroght, . . . . . Mars. 164  
 That what wight that first sheweth his presence . . . . . Mars. 170  
 First folwe I Stace, and after him Corynne. . . . . Anel. 21  
 He was the firste fader that began . . . . . Anel. 152  
 And he found tentes first, but if men lye. . . . . Anel. 154  
 But now to purpos of my firste matere . . . . . PF. 26  
 First, telleth it, whan Scipioun was come . . . . . PF. 36  
 Ther it was first, and al shulde out of mynde . . . . . PF. 69  
 And he seyde, 'Know thy-self first immortal, . . . . . PF. 73  
 He shal first chese and speken in his gyse. . . . . PF. 399  
 Han chosen first, by playn eleccioun, . . . . . PF. 528  
 And therfor graunteth me my firste bone, . . . . . PF. 643  
 But first were chosen foules for to synge, . . . . . PF. 673  
 houres of the firste somer sesoun, that . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5  
 thou thy-self ne haddest first cast hem . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50-5  
 and to myn elen repereyd ayen hir firste strengthe. . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
 that good gessynge, first of alle thynghe, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
 the firste tyme of the nyght bryngeth . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 wynd, bryngeth ayen in the first somer . . . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
 185-90  
 the stalkes of the vyne in the first somer sesoun; . . . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
 215-20  
 First wilwou suffre me to touche . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
 now twynkled first upon the with a . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
 Artow now comen first, a sodeyn gest, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
 fyrst somer sesoun thurw the breeth of . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5  
 floures of the first somer sesoun, or . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
 Blisful was the firste age of men. . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470-5  
 which woodnesse of enemys wolde first moeven armes, . . . . . Bo.2. m.5.  
 480-5  
 Allas! what was he that first dalf up the . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480-5  
 he that was first up dalf, he dalf up a . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480-5  
 (Glose. The first deeth he clepeth here . . . . . Bo.2. m.7.  
 575-80  
 ben swiche, that first whan men tasten hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
 'for the cause of the. But I wol first marken the . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 let hym first delyven it of thornes, and . . . . . Bo.3. m.1.  
 han first tasted savours that ben wykke. . . . . Bo.3. m.1.  
 615-20  
 byhooldyng first the false goodes, bygyn . . . . . Bo.3. m.1. 615-20

**First—Continued**

and hir mayster fyrst, to-torn with bloody tooth, assaith . . . . .	Bo.3.m.2.655-60
thilke thynges. First and forward thow . . . . .	Bo.3.p.3.665-70
this thing I trowe that we schulde first enquire . . . . .	Bo.3.p.10.880-5
were first and elders than god. . . . .	Bo.3.p.10.895-900
that ben parlyt ben first er thynges that . . . . .	Bo.3.p.10.895-900
duellen only in hir first grauntynge. . . . .	Bo.3.p.11.970-5
herbes and thise trees. They wexen first . . . . .	Bo.3.p.11.1000-5
first when I lose my memorie . . . . .	Bo.3.p.12.1055-60
thow loke, quod sche, 'first the thynges . . . . .	Bo.3.p.12.1055-60
'First,' quod sche, 'thow most nedes . . . . .	Bo.4.p.2.1180-5
the first godhede. They surmounten the . . . . .	Bo.4.p.6.1470-5
the first thought of god, it is unfolden and . . . . .	Bo.4.p.6.1475-80
the first somer sesoun warmynge; . . . . .	Bo.4.m.6.1555-60
first I-spendid and answerd to the resouns . . . . .	Bo.5.p.4.1750-5
For whiche it byhoveth first to schewen . . . . .	Bo.5.p.4.1760-5
first er thei ben don, thei ben to comen . . . . .	Bo.5.p.4.1770-5
bytiden first or thei weren I-doon; . . . . .	Bo.5.p.4.1775-80
first comen fro thingis fro withoute . . . . .	Bo.5.m.4.1805-10
in beinge; by the whiche first, or that . . . . .	Bo.5.p.6.1915-20
The noise up ros, when it first aspyed . . . . .	TC.1.85
Right as our firste lettre is now an A, . . . . .	TC.1.171
In beaute first so stood she makeles; . . . . .	TC.1.172
First in the trais, ful fat and newe shorn, . . . . .	TC.1.222
And caughte ayein his firste pleyfng chere. . . . .	TC.1.280
And first he gan to sike, and eft to grone, . . . . .	TC.1.360
First for to hidden his desir in muwe . . . . .	TC.1.381
"Phebus, that first fond art of medicine," . . . . .	TC.1.659
To him bihoveth first unwrye his wounde. . . . .	TC.1.858
For certainly, the firste point is this . . . . .	TC.1.891
Tel me how first ye wisten of his wol . . . . .	TC.2.501
Right for the firste sighte?—Ye, parde! . . . . .	TC.2.669
To like him first; and I have told you why; . . . . .	TC.2.675
She thoughte first that Troilus' persone . . . . .	TC.2.701
For though these men for love hem first to-rende, . . . . .	TC.2.790
Al dredde I first to love him to biginne, . . . . .	TC.2.874
First, he gan her his righte lady calle, . . . . .	TC.2.1065
God help me so, this is the firste lettre . . . . .	TC.2.1213
Took first the tale, and seide, 'Go we blive!' . . . . .	TC.2.1605
And was the firste time he sholde her preyre . . . . .	TC.2.1756
Ye Joves first to th'ilke effectes glade, . . . . .	TC.3.15
First, you to thanke, and of your lordship eke . . . . .	TC.3.76
"The firste vertu is to kepe tonge." . . . . .	TC.3.294
And first to sen the holy laurer quake . . . . .	TC.3.542
But, or he come, I wol up first arise. . . . .	TC.3.940
That stineth first when she biginneth ainge, . . . . .	TC.3.1234
They knewe hem first, and every wo and fere . . . . .	TC.3.1398
That first shal Phebus falle fro his spere . . . . .	TC.3.1495 var
And wher-of first his herte dredde, and how; . . . . .	TC.3.1647
Than th'ilke time he first herde of it seye. . . . .	TC.3.1659
He was, and ay the first in armes dight, . . . . .	TC.3.1773
And with the firste it com to Calcas' ere. . . . .	TC.4.63
First how to save her honour, and what weye . . . . .	TC.4.159
And telle his lady first what that they mente; . . . . .	TC.4.172
Thou most me first transmuwen in a ston, . . . . .	TC.4.467
'First, sin thou wast this town bath at this werre . . . . .	TC.4.547
Quod first that con, 'I am glad, trewely, . . . . .	TC.4.687
On which I saw him first with yen twayne, . . . . .	TC.4.755
Pandare first of joyes mo than two . . . . .	TC.4.828 var
Was cause causing first to me Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.4.829
Soth is, that when they gonnen first to mete, . . . . .	TC.4.1128
'Ek drede fond first Goddes, I suppose,— . . . . .	TC.4.1408
Sin th'ilke day I saw her first with ye, . . . . .	TC.4.1656
That was the cause I first had on you routhe! . . . . .	TC.4.1673
Bigan to love her first for whom his sorwe . . . . .	TC.5.13
Whan I the firste night have at this tene? . . . . .	TC.5.240
Me caughte first my righte lady dere! . . . . .	TC.5.567
My lady first me took unto her grace! . . . . .	TC.5.581
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe: . . . . .	TC.5.719
His herte ay with the firste and with the beste . . . . .	TC.5.839
He gan first fallen of the werre in speche . . . . .	TC.5.855
That, sin I first hond on your bridel leyde . . . . .	TC.5.873
And ye the firste of whom I seche grace . . . . .	TC.5.940
Al be I not the firste that dide amis, . . . . .	TC.5.1067
'You first bische I, that your yen clere, . . . . .	TC.5.1338
She gan first smile, and seide, 'O brother dere, . . . . .	TC.5.1457
But for-that I to written first bigan . . . . .	TC.5.1768
First starf, and roos, and sit in hevne above; . . . . .	TC.5.1844
That first cam, through his destinee, . . . . .	HF.1.145
First saw I the destrucioun . . . . .	HF.1.151
How that they first aqueynted were, . . . . .	HF.1.250
That she first lovede him, alas, . . . . .	HF.1.370
For at the firste shul ye here . . . . .	HF.2.4
'First, I, that in my feet have thee, . . . . .	HF.2.98
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelleth, . . . . .	HF.2.203
Moveth first an air aboute, . . . . .	HF.2.303
As I thee telle first began, . . . . .	HF.2.342
Sith first began the chevalrye. . . . .	HF.3.250
Sith that first I hadde wit, . . . . .	HF.3.808

**First—Continued**

'Lat me go first!' 'Nay, but lat me! . . . . .	HF.3.1007
And this was now the firste morwe of May, . . . . .	LGW. 108
The freshest syn the worlde was first bygonne. . . . .	LGW. 229
First east the god of Love, and syth his quene . . . . .	LGW. 302
Ye founden first this litel narwe clifte, . . . . .	LGW. 154
Betwix hem two; this was the firste morwe . . . . .	LGW. 1530
First of his falascesse whan she hym upbrayde. . . . .	LGW. 1671
That fro thys worlde up to the firste hevne . . . . .	LGW. 2286
But to hym firste she wrote, and faste hym prayede . . . . .	LGW. 2487
Syn firste that day that shapen was my sherte, . . . . .	LGM. 2629
That men first dide hir swety beynesse . . . . .	Form.A. 28
And in the ryvers fyrst gemmes soghte; . . . . .	Form.A. 30
Of covetyse that fyrst our sorwe broughte! . . . . .	Form.A. 32
That first was fader of delicacye, . . . . .	Form.A. 58
The firste stok and fader of gentilece, . . . . .	Gen. 1
This firste stok was ful of rightwysnesse, . . . . .	Gen. 8
But to the firste Fader in mageste, . . . . .	Gen. 19
The firste cause is this: truste wel that alle . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
had hem first oute of othere dyverse langages, and . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
for two causes. The first cause is for that . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
<i>Prima pars.</i> —The firste partie of this . . . . .	Astr. 15-20
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
considerid the entring of the first degre in . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
is clepid the gurdal of the first moeving, . . . . .	Astr. 75-82
or ellis of the first moevable. And note . . . . .	Astr. 75-82
that the first moevyng is clepid moevyng of . . . . .	Astr. 75-82
the first moevable of the 8 speer, whiche . . . . .	Astr. 75-82
of the first moevyng for it depareth the . . . . .	Astr. 75-82
the mydway of the first mevyng . . . . .	Astr. 75-82
var Th. . . . .	
first moevable, that is to seyn the spere, . . . . .	Astr. 75-82
the first cercle, is clepid the Orizonte, . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
qualite of the planete as I first seide. . . . .	Astr. 108-15
the firste degre of Aries, a litel with-in . . . . .	Astr. 115-21
upon the firste degre of Capricorne . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
the first degre of Aries, on the right side of . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
that is to seyn the first hous or the est . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
lernyng to teche the first to knowe and . . . . .	Astr. 168-70
in the hevne. The firste houre unequal . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
the first ascendent and the secunde . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
not the altitude of the first sterre ne thyn . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
aspeye diligently whan this same first sterre . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
his secunde altitude as hys first altitude. . . . .	Astr. 251-8
many degrees that the first altitude of A . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
the first degre of Leoun, 58 degrees and . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
Thou must first considere that the sonne . . . . .	Astr. 312-6
First it is divided in 4 plages principalis . . . . .	Astr. 316-9
where as is the first azymute above the . . . . .	Astr. 316-9
she was whan thou toke hir firste altitude. . . . .	Astr. 330-7
his secunde altitude be lasse than hys first altitude . . . . .	Astr. 330-7
his first altitude, than is he retrograde. . . . .	Astr. 330-7
ascended first, and sette him upon the est . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
Take than the nader of the degre that first ascendid, . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
lyne, as I first seide. The same wise wirke . . . . .	Astr. 343-50
erthe fro the begynnyng of the first clymat . . . . .	Astr. 365-8
Venus, that is to seyn, in the 1 degre . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
or of a nother planete, was in the first degre . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
point of A and sette it in the first degre . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
As I first seide, save in Capricorne. And yf . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
First wherof Myrthe served there, . . . . .	RR. 703
To syngen first, folk to solace, . . . . .	RR. 756
For it was in the firste spryng. . . . .	RR. 834
laugheden . . . First or the mouth, by covenant. . . . .	RR. 864
The first of hem is called Pride, . . . . .	RR. 975
Whanne I come first into the place, . . . . .	RR. 1256
But hadde I first knowen in my wit . . . . .	RR. 1643
Where as they token firste her wounde. . . . .	RR. 1966
But first I wole that thou obaye . . . . .	RR. 1996
And first of o thing warne I thee, . . . . .	RR. 2009
For whanne he first in my prisson . . . . .	RR. 2028
First to salve hym, if thou may; . . . . .	RR. 2218
Salve thee first, be not domme, . . . . .	RR. 2220
Firste I joyne thee heere in penaunce . . . . .	RR. 2355
The firste good that may be founde . . . . .	RR. 2791
First softe and afir noius; . . . . .	RR. 3230
Forto redresse thi first offence. . . . .	RR. 3302
For whanne he firste arestide me, . . . . .	RR. 3316
A feloun first though that he be, . . . . .	RR. 3375
Ungoodly first though men hym feele, . . . . .	RR. 3378
First of hir grace dame Fraunchise . . . . .	RR. 3507
For no man at the firste stroke . . . . .	RR. 3687
First of his grace she bysoughte . . . . .	RR. 3869
This is not the firste day, . . . . .	RR. 3877
And first, the roses forto kepe, . . . . .	RR. 4151
But first withoute repentaunce, . . . . .	RR. 4608
For Fysic gynneth first by 'Fy' . . . . .	RR. 5739
Of which they first delyvered are. . . . .	RR. 6046
Thou shalt not be the first that so . . . . .	RR. 6129
The firste is right ynough to me, . . . . .	RR. 6411
The firste and moeste honourable, . . . . .	RR. 6914
And forto han the firste chaiers . . . . .	RR. 6915
But first they heelde her parlement . . . . .	RR. 7356
Dame Abstynence first him grette, . . . . .	RR. 7428
'Sir, the firste vertue certayne, . . . . .	RR. 7505

**First see Alderfirst**

**Fish**

a Monk . . . Is likned til a fish that is waterlees; . . . . .	A.Prol. 180
Of fish and flesh, and that so plentevous . . . . .	A.Prol. 344



## Fish—Continued

Pipen he koude and fische, and nettes beete,	A.Rv. 3927
To fische in Tybre, than hym liste pleye.	B.Mk. 3666
I walke, and fische cristen menues soules.	D.Sum. 1820
Oold fisch and yonge fesch wolde I have fayn.	E.Mch. 1418
Be it of fyssh, or bryd, or beest, or man	E.Mch. 1865
For in the Fyssh hir lady sat ful hie,	F.Sq. 273
Til mony a fish is wood, til that he be	Mars. 239
Ther as the fish in prison is al drye;	PF. 139
schelle-fysche that men fynden in Tyrie, with	Bo.2. m.5.
	475-80
to kacchen fyssche of whiche ye	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
schelle fyssche with whiche men deien purple),	Bo.3. m.8.
	795-800
schelle fyssche of the see, that clyven and	Bo.5. p.5.
	1825-30
As man, brid, best, fisch, herbe, and grene tree	TC.3. 10
As why this fisch, and not that, com'th to were.	TC.3. 35
As he that nedes moste a cause fische!	TC.3. 1162
How sholde a fish withoute water dure?	TC.4. 765
To fischen her, he leyde out hook and line.	TC.5. 777
Hath fish dwelling in floodes and see,	HF.2. 243
Brid, fish, beste, or him, or here,	HF.2. 495
That wolde have fish; but wostow what?	HF.3. 694
And fischen hem self gret richesse	RR. 6182
Bet than a fish doth with his fynne.	RR. 7008
To fyssen synful menne we go,	RR. 7490
For other fysshynge, ne fysshe we.	RR. 7491

## Fish see Houndfish

## Fished

Thus gilteles, than have ye fished faire!	TC.2. 328
---	-----------

## Fisher

And lyk a fisher, as men alday may se,	Mars. 237
--	-----------

## Fishes

Who kepte Jonas in the fishes mawe,	B.ML. 486
With loves fyve, and fishes two, to feede.	B.ML. 503
That swommen ful of smale fisches lighte,	PF. 188
most of tendre fysches, or of scharpe	Bo.3. m.8.
	795-800
fysches that hyghen echynys.	Bo.3. m.8.
	795-800

## Fishing

For other fysshynge, ne fysshe we.	RR. 7491
------------------------------------	----------

## Fishstreet

That is to selle in Fysshstrete, or in Chepe.	C.Pard. 564
---	-------------

## Fisneas

Ne fisneas ne turnies queynthe of lawe	B.Sh. 1189 var
--	----------------

## Fist

And on the nose he smoot hym with his fest.	A.Rv. 4275
That oon of hem the oot broghte in his fest,	C.Pard. 802
By god he smot me oones with his fist	D.WB. 634 var
I with my fest so took hym on the cheke,	D.WB. 792
And with his fest he smoot me on the heed,	D.WB. 795
Why sholde I sowen draf out of my fest,	I.Pars. 35

## Fists

Smiting his brest ay with his fists smerte;	TC.4. 243
---	-----------

## Fit

And we han had an il fit al this day;	A.Rv. 4184
So myrie a fit ne hadde she nat ful yoor;	A.Rv. 4230
Loo, lordes myne, here is a Fit;	B.Th. 2078
The frste nyght had many a myrie fit	D.WB. 42
And bringth thee in many a fitte	RR. 5197

## Fitermyte

Schal on here nows were a fitermyte	B.Mk. 3562 var
-------------------------------------	----------------

## Fithele see Fiddle

## Five

Housbondes at chirche dore she hadde fyve,	A.Prol. 460
Of fyve and twenty yer his age I caste;	A.Kn. 2172
Degrees was fyve and fourty clombe on highte;	B.ML. 12
Fyve thousand folk it was as greet mervaille	B.ML. 502
With loves fyve, and fishes two, to feede.	B.ML. 503
Fyve yer and moore, as liked Cristes sonde,	B.ML. 902
Fyve houres for to slepe upon a nyght,	B.Sh. 1291
wyf, and wounded his doghter with fyve mortal	
woundes	B.Mel. 2160-5
mortal woundes in fyve sondry places,—	B.Mel. 2160-5
been the fyve woundes of thy doghter.	B.Mel. 2585-90
thy soule in five places; this is to seyn,	B.Mel. 2610-5
thyn herte by thy fyve wittes.	B.Mk. 3602
The eldeste scarily fyf yer was of age.	D.WB. 6
Housbondes at chirche dore I have had fyve;	D.WB. 17
"Thou hast y-had fyve housbondes," quod he,	D.WB. 44
"Y-blessed be God, that I have wedded fyve!	D.WB. 44f
Of fyve housbondes scolerynge am I.	F.Sq. 391
Nat but with fyve or sixe of hir meynne,	F.Fkl. 1060
That fyve fadme at the leeste it oversprynge	F.Fkl. 1573
The value of fyve hundred pound, I geese,	G.CY. 555
Er we hadde riden fully fyve mille,	G.CY. 756
As on fyve or sixe ounces, may wel be,	I.Pars. 205-10
the fyve wittes, as sighte, herynge, smellynge,	I.Pars. 830-5
Thise been the fyve fyngres	I.Pars. 835-40
the diluge, and after that he brente fyve citees	I.Pars. 850-5
with fyve fyngres to cacche the peple to	I.Pars. 860-5
Certes, the fyve fyngres of glotonie the	I.Pars. 860-5
with his fyve fyngres of lecherie he gripeth	I.Pars. 955-60
in mouth, and in dede, by thy fyve wittes,	I.Pars. 980-5
of bitternesse hath fyve signes.	I.Pars. 1085-90
also of Fame; the book of the xxv Ladies;	Comp.L. 93
That I nil ay, with alle my wyttes fyve,	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
almeist fyve hundred thousand pass, I am	

## Five—Continued

It is a thing wel bet than swiche five!	TC.2. 128
What! bet than swiche five? Ey, nay, y-wis!	TC.2. 128
That evere was, with alle his fingers fyve,	TC.2. 1032
And langour of thise twyes dayes fyve.	TC.5. 397
Al were he lord of wordes twyes fyve!	TC.5. 889
Fyve yere his wyfe and he togedir dwelle;	I.GW. 2259
This tretis, divided in 5 parties, wol I.	Astr. 5-11
5. Overthwart this forseide longe lyne	Astr. 32-40
same degres fro 5 to 5, as shewith by longe	Astr. 40-5
divisions fro 5 to 5, dyvidid on tyme that	Astr. 40-5
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also	Astr. 45-50
with longe strikes fro 5 to 5, and the nombre	Astr. 45-50
I have seid, 5 of these degres maken a	Astr. 60-5
25 degres and 30 of minutes of height in	Astr. 132-9
myr Astrelabye upon 25 degres and 30	Astr. 132-9
what celestial body that is 5 degres	Astr. 160-6
5. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey	Astr. 168-70
25. Conclusio. Another conclusion to	Astr. 262-6
[38 degres] and 25 minutes	Astr. 266-70 var
35. Conclusio. This is the wykyng of	Astr. 330-7
It is .V. yere or more ago—	RR. 50
Of which .V. in his rightound were;	RR. 940
The swiftest of these arowis fyve	RR. 949
Five arowis were of other gise.	RR. 971
Were alle fyve on oon manere,	RR. 984
These arowis fyve, that ben unmete	RR. 990
And contrary to that other fyve.	RR. 991
And toke hym of his arowis fyve,	RR. 1337
Fyve fadome or sixe, I trowe so;	RR. 1393
In me fyve woundes didde he make,	RR. 3107
Fyve and fifty, ferther ne ner,	RR. 7098

## Fix see Fliche

## Fixe

Fro the heed of thilke fyxe Aries above,	F.Fkl. 1282
Ne our matres that lyen al fix adoun,	G.CY. 779
Bountee so fix hath in thyn herte his tente,	ABC. 9
Of her his fyxe and depe impressioun;	TC.1. 298
latitudes of sterres fixe for the Astrelabie,	Astr. 15-20
or drie, or moeble or fixe, rekyning the	Astr. 108-15
the Calculer. This same almyr sitt fixe	Astr. 115-21
tyme of the nyght by the sterres fixe;	Astr. 127-32
of sterres fixe it liked me for to take the	Astr. 139-45
sterre fixe by nyght. And, more over, by	Astr. 145-50
how longe that any sterre fixe dwelleth	Astr. 179-85
lyne the heigheit cours that any sterre fixe	Astr. 208-11
whan any sterre fixe is passid the lyne	Astr. 209-11
sterre fixe whiche that thou knowist; and forgete	Astr. 222-9
by som manere sterre fixe whiche that thou	Astr. 222-9
eny fixe sterre, rekne hys latitude or his	Astr. 229-33
longitudes of fyxe sterres after that	Astr. 233-5
degree of the zodiak any sterre fixe in	Astr. 235-6
that the latitude of the sterre fixe is either	Astr. 236-40
tyme til that any sterre fixe sitte lyne right	Astr. 251-8
Take any sterre fixe that never descendith	Astr. 262-6
equinoxial of any sterre fixe that thou	Astr. 272-7
altitude of any sterre fixe whiche that thou	Astr. 324-30
altitude of the sterre fixe be taken.	Astr. 324-30
as wel as by the fixe sterre.	Astr. 324-30
any sterre fixe that thou knowist, and note it wel	Astr. 330-7
thy sterre fixe is in the same altitude that	Astr. 330-7
to dwelle fixe in any certeyn	Astr. 350-8
on an evens stok fixe in the grounde;	Astr. 350-8
leyde it fixe over the degre of my longitude;	Astr. 376-82
toke I my labe, and leide it fixe upon	Astr. 382-91

## Fired

And all the remenaunt fixed oute of the	Astr. 92-7
sterres fixed in thyn Astrelabie.	Astr. 97-100
for that the sterres that ben ther fixed ben	Astr. 100-8

## Flies

certain nombre of sterres fixes, with her	Astr. 92-7
---	------------

## Flakes

As flakes falle in grete snowes.	HF.3. 102
----------------------------------	-----------

## Flame

a flambe of delit, and thanne is it good	I.Pars. 350-5
to brenne Of newe flamme; and wel espyed I thenne	PF. 250
and destrucciouns as doothe the flambe	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
flambe walweth up, ne no deluge ne doth	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
That fir and flambe on al the toun shal sprede;	TC.4. 118
"But of the fir and flambe funeral	TC.5. 302
For as flambe is but lighted smoke,	HF.2. 281
Wherof the flamme and hoots fire	RR. 3707
Whanne the flamme of the very bronde,	RR. 3753

## Flames

Or in a fourneys, ful of flambes rede,	B.Mk. 3353
"Brenne hire right in a bath of flambes rede";	G.SN. 515
Moises that saugh the bush with flambes rede	ABC. 89
paleth hir white cheeres by the flambes of the sonne	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
bereth lightnesse the flambes up, and the	Bo.3. p.11.
	1010-5
and drencheth his late flambes in the see,	Bo.4. m.5.
	1430-5
deeyen his flambes in the see of the	Bo.4. m.6.
	1550-5

## Flanders

In Flaundres, in Artoys and Pycardie,	A.Prol. 86
That whan youre housbonde is to Flaundres fare	B.Sh. 1389
"To Flaundres wol I go to-morwe at day,	B.Sh. 1429
To Flaundres-wad,—his prentys wel hym gydeth,—	B.Sh. 1490

**Flanders—Continued**

In Flaunders, al biyonde the see, . . . . . B.Th. 1909  
 In Flaunders whilom was a compaignye . . . . . C.Pard. 463

**Flandrish**

Upon his heed a Flaundryssh bevere hat; . . . . . A.Prol. 272

**Flanks**

And with that word he caughte hire by the flanks . . . . . B.Sh. 1392

**Flat**

Hit was smothe, streght, and pure flat, . . . . . BD. 941  
 Hir hippes were, a streight flat bak. . . . . BD. 956  
 Both rather to him cause of flat than egge, . . . . . TC.4. 927  
 With deynte flawns brode and flat, . . . . . RR. 7042

**Flatour**

Allas, ye lordes, many a fals flatour . . . . . B.NP. 4515

**Flatter**

eke if he flaterer or blandise . . . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 thanne wolde he flaterer som wight to sustene hym . . . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 I flater night, that may wite every wyght, . . . . . Mars. 188  
 If he can flater hir to hir pay. . . . . RR. 5938

**Flattered**

Whan that we ben y-flattered and y-pled. . . . . D.WB. 930  
 Thomas, of me thou shalt nat been y-flattered; . . . . . D.Sum. 1970  
 whan sche flateryd the and desseyved the . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270-5

**Flatterer**

"The wordes of a flaterere is a snare to . . . . . B.Mel. 2365-70

**Flatterer see Flatur****Flatterers**

also ful many subtille flatereres, and wise . . . . . B.Mel. 2195-200  
 and his flatereres madden semblant of . . . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
 comunly thise consailours been flatereres, . . . . . B.Mel. 2340-5  
 the consailing of flatereres, swiche as enforcen . . . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
 that thou eschue and drede flatereres than any oother . . . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
 "Encline nat thyne eres to flatereres, . . . . . B.Mel. 2370-5  
 yong folk, false flatereres and enemys . . . . . B.Mel. 2435-40  
 youre flatereres, that consailed yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2540-5  
 wrongful preisyng. Flatereres been the develes . . . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 norices, . . . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 Flatereres been the develes enchantours, . . . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 and thise flatereres bitrayen a man to . . . . . I.Pars. 615-20 em  
 Flatereres been the develes chapelayns . . . . . I.Pars. 615-20

**Flatterest**

That flatterest with thyn heed whan thou wolt styng; . . . . . E.Mch. 2059

**Flatteries**

yourre flateries, any unkunynge and . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30

**Flattering**

The sowlanesse, for all hire flatering, . . . . . B.ML. 405  
 wordes of flatering preisers than fro . . . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
 It is to be a flatering lymtoun; . . . . . D.Fri. 1294  
 Lat us now touche the vice of flatering, . . . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 That is a fals, flatering beste, . . . . . BD. 636  
 But, al amydd his flatering, . . . . . BD. 638  
 Ne lasse flatering in hir worde, . . . . . BD. 932  
 sche useth ful flatering famylarite with . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 He hath yow maad, thurgh flatering, . . . . . RR. 3873  
 Of Fals-Semblant, ful of flatering, . . . . . RR. 6140  
 We purchase thurgh ourre flatering . . . . . RR. 6936

**Flatterings**

ben nat for to dreden, ne the flateringes . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 Fortune with hir flateringes draweth . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90

**Flattery**

And thus with feyned flaterie and japes . . . . . A.Prol. 705  
 Charnes and Force, Leaynges, Flaterie, . . . . . A.Kn. 1927  
 to preise . . . by flaterie, than for to telle yow the . . . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
 the gretteste is flaterie"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
 wordes of flaterie"; and Caton seith, "Ayyse . . . . . B.Mel. 2370-5  
 So was he ravysshed with his flaterie, . . . . . B.NP. 4514  
 Redeth Ecclesiaste of flaterie,— . . . . . B.NP. 4519  
 Thou shalt na moore, thurgh thy flaterie, . . . . . B.NP. 4619  
 And negliget, and truste on flaterie, . . . . . B.NP. 4627  
 Som for plessaunce of folk and flaterie, . . . . . C.Pard. 409  
 A man shal wyne yn best with flaterie; . . . . . D.WB. 932  
 or for covetise. Flaterie is generally . . . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 Salomon seith that flaterie is wors than . . . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 certes, flaterie, that maketh a man to . . . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 I rekene flaterie in the vices of ire, for ofte tyme . . . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 But al this nas bot sleight and flaterie; . . . . . Anel. 125  
 Fool-hardinesse, Flaterie and Desyr, . . . . . PF. 227  
 "Lo, this is he, that with his flaterie . . . . . LGW. 2540  
 These loengens thorough flaterie; . . . . . RR. 1064  
 Who can best serve of flaterie, . . . . . RR. 3387  
 So that with her flaterie, . . . . . RR. 5449  
 But seyn in voice of flaterie, . . . . . RR. 5507  
 Bi flateri, that not honest is; . . . . . RR. 6040

**Flawns**

With deynte flawns brode and flat, . . . . . RR. 7042

**Flax**

But smothe it heeng as dooth a strike of flex; . . . . . A.Prol. 676

**Flayen**

membres weren flayne. And if so be that they . . . . . I.Pars. 425-30

Til he be flayen bak and side, . . . . . RR. 7314 em

**Fleas see Fleen****Flecked**

And ful of jargon as a flekked pye. . . . . E.Mch. 1848  
 He was of foom al flekked as a pye. . . . . G.CY. 565

**Flectat**

"Quantas rerum flectat,"—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650-5

**Fled**

Fledden for fere, whan the wode was falle; . . . . . A.Kn. 2930  
 Alle cristen folk been fled fro that contree, . . . . . B.ML. 541  
 To Walys fledde the cristyanytee . . . . . B.ML. 544

**Fled—Continued**

From hire childhede I fynde that she fledde . . . . . Office of  
 wommen, . . . . . B.Mk. 3445

Save fewe folk that with Pompeus fledde, . . . . . B.Mk. 3874  
 He wolde han fled, but that the fox anon . . . . . B.NP. 4473  
 He was agast and wolde han fled his way, . . . . . D.WB. 798  
 He fledde away for verray sorwe and shame. . . . . G.CY. 702  
 Hit fledde, and was fro me goon; . . . . . BD. 396  
 The blood was fled for pure drede . . . . . BD. 489  
 Within the gate she fledde in-to a cave. . . . . Mars. 119  
 houses (that is to seyn, fledden into seynthe warie); . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
 That Calcas traytour fled was and allyed . . . . . TC.1. 87  
 Alle othere drede weren from him fledde . . . . . TC.1. 463  
 At-ones fledde, he felte of hem no more. . . . . TC.3. 350  
 Or of aught elles, fled was out of towne; . . . . . TC.3. 1091  
 That with the wors at night homward they fledden. . . . . TC.4. 49  
 Was thorough-out Troye y-fled with preste winges . . . . . TC.4. 661  
 Ben fled; and thus for hem she li'th allone. . . . . TC.4. 868  
 His hope al clene out of his herte fledde, . . . . . TC.5. 1198  
 And ek from every compaignye he fledde: . . . . . TC.5. 1217  
 And how he fledde, and how that he . . . . . HF.1. 166  
 Fledden eek with drey chere, . . . . . HF.1. 179  
 To Egipte is fled, for drede and for distresse. . . . . LGW. 664  
 That was his sone, in his ryght hande and fledde, . . . . . LGW. 942  
 She fled hire-selfe into a lytel cave, . . . . . LGW. 1225  
 And desolate, and fledde fro his contree, . . . . . LGW. 1279  
 Thanne Bialacoil is fledde and mate, . . . . . RR. 3167  
 Full fayn he wolde have fled away, . . . . . RR. 3854  
 But fledde away for verrey drede. . . . . RR. 3860

**Fled see Fleigh****Flee**

He may nat flee it, thogh he sholde be deed, . . . . . A.Kn. 1170  
 In certeyn boundes that they may nat flee. . . . . A.Kn. 1291  
 And alle thy freendes fleen from thee, alas! . . . . . B.ML. 122  
 rather drede and flee fro the sweete . . . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
 scorneres make no compaignye, but flee hire wordes . . . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
 and therefore sholde a man flee stryvyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2670-5  
 in alle wise flee ydelnesse; for Salomon seith . . . . . B.Mel. 2775-80  
 mosten flee ydelnesse; and afterward ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2785-90  
 "I seye thanne that ye shul fleen avarice, . . . . . B.Mel. 2795-800  
 in werre, therefore sholde a man flee and . . . . . B.Mel. 2860-5  
 prophete seith, "Flee shrewednesse and do . . . . . B.Mel. 2880-5  
 For certein, whan that Fortune list to flee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3185  
 Ne never myghte hir foomen doon hem flee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3507  
 He made hire flee and atte laste hire hente, . . . . . B.Mk. 3546  
 Out of thy land thy brother made thee flee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3568  
 For naturelly a best desireth flee . . . . . B.NP. 4469  
 For that she wolde fleen the compaignye . . . . . C.Doc. 63  
 And chiding wyves, maken men to flee . . . . . D.WB. 279  
 Preeesse on us faste and thanne wol we fle. . . . . D.WB. 520  
 Ne make thyne acquyentis fro the flee." . . . . . D.Sum. 1991  
 His wily wrenches thou ne mayst nat flee; . . . . . G.CY. 1081  
 Allas! kan they nat flee the fires heete? . . . . . G.CY. 1408  
 shal thanne the wretched synful man flee . . . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 by hir deeth flee fro payne, that may . . . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 deeth shal flee fro hem." . . . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 they may nat fle fro payne; ne they . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 and countrewaite hymself that he fle the occasouns . . . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
 For whan I folwe hit, hit wol flee; . . . . . BD. 584  
 To thee I flee confounded in errour. . . . . ABC. 5  
 Fleeing, I flee for socour to thy tente . . . . . ABC. 41  
 Allas! I caitif, whider may I flee? . . . . . ABC. 124  
 Resceyve me,—I can no farther fleen. . . . . ABC. 148  
 Flee wolde he not, ne myghte him-selven hyde. . . . . Mars. 98  
 But bad her fleen, lest Phebus hir espye. . . . . Mars. 105  
 I voyde compaignye, I flee gladnesse; . . . . . Anel. 295  
 To fleen awaye when he is leste agaste . . . . . Anel. 316 var  
 To entre or fleen, or me to save or lese. . . . . PF. 147  
 yif thou wolt fleen the perilous aventure . . . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
 415-20  
 seketh richesse to fleen povertie, he ne travaileth . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825-30  
 ensauple to fleen fro vices; but I . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 ye slowe and delicat men! whi flee ye adversites, . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1615-20  
 thinges that ben to fleen and thinges that ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5  
 thing that he throweth to be fleen. . . . . Bo.5. p.2.  
 1655-60  
 semen to han talent to fleen or to desiren . . . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1825-30  
 fleen the sighte of the present eye, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1925-30  
 Eek somtime it is craft to seme flee . . . . . TC.1. 747  
 Ne fleigh, as Grekes for him gonne fleen; . . . . . TC.2. 194  
 If I wolde outrelliche his sighte flee, . . . . . TC.2. 710  
 "O flee not in (he seeth us, I suppose), . . . . . TC.2. 1254  
 But flee we now prolixite best is, . . . . . TC.2. 1564  
 To telle him whan the Grekes sholden flee,— . . . . . TC.3. 544  
 As every joye of worldly thing mot flee, . . . . . TC.3. 828  
 He gan to flee, and everich othere vice. . . . . TC.3. 1806  
 And bad hir sone Eneas flee; . . . . . HF.1. 165  
 Bad hym to flee the Grekes ost, . . . . . HF.1. 186  
 Byhynde the maste begyneth he to flee, . . . . . LGW. 643  
 To fleen away, he tooke Ascanius, . . . . . LGW. 1223  
 That yche of hem was glad away to flee; . . . . . LGW. 1307  
 Ye wol nat fro your wyfe thus foule fleen! . . . . . LGW. 2020  
 Thanne may he fleen away out of this drede, . . . . . LGW. 2112  
 I nolde never fro this place flee, . . . . . Truth. 1  
 Flee fro the press, and dwelle with sothfastnesse, . . . . . Gen. 4  
 Vertu to sewe and vyces for to flee. . . . . RR. 2752  
 And yet ech man wolde fle the deeth. . . . . RR. 2752



# **Flee—Continued**

Fle hennes. Felowel I rede thee goo, . . . . .	RR. 3149
A foulis flight wole make hir flee, . . . . .	RR. 4231
From his servise I may not flee, . . . . .	RR. 4595
But unto hym that love wole flee . . . . .	RR. 4697
And wole not by my counsel flene. . . . .	RR. 4772
Than thynke to fleen wel I-wis. . . . .	RR. 4781
If thou fle it, it shal flee thee; . . . . .	RR. 4783
And from her riches doth hem fle, . . . . .	RR. 5471
I mene tho freendis that wole fle . . . . .	RR. 5495
And for nought ellis wole he fle, . . . . .	RR. 5531
They wold hym folowe al wolde he fle. . . . .	RR. 6268

# **Flee see Fly**

# **Fleeces**

in the shepes flees anyoeth to the clothes, and the smale . . . . .	B.Mel. 2185-90
That had a flees of gold, that shoon so bryghte, . . . . .	LGW. 1428
That who-so wolde wyne thilke flees, . . . . .	LGW. 1435
To gete the flees of golde, if that he may. . . . .	LGW. 1595
The flese to wyne, and stynten his batayle; . . . . .	LGW. 1647
Now hath Jason the fleese, and home is went . . . . .	LGW. 1651
Ne knew; the flees was of his former hewe; . . . . .	Form.A. 18

# **Fleeces**

fleeses of the contre of Seryens with the . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
coude nat deyen white fleeses of Syrien . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80

# **Fleeing**

Fleeing, I flee for socour to thy tente . . . . .	ABC. 41
forleete the in fleynge away? . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
And yif he be dredful and fleynge, and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
as the fleynge bataile flictheth hir dartes . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1640-50
That never wist what was fleynge; . . . . .	RR. 5864

# **Fleen**

Hastow had fleen al nyght, or artow dronke? . . . . .	H.Mcp. 17
---	-----------

# **Fleest**

That thou thus fleest, and deynest us not restel . . . . .	TC.3. 1435
--	------------

# **Fleet**

Ne reccheth never wher I synke or fleete. . . . .	A.Kn. 2397
Ye rekke not whether I flete or synke . . . . .	Pity. 110
Him rekkeeth never wher she flete or synke. . . . .	Anel. 182
Nat wot I wel wher that I flete or synke. . . . .	PF. 7
mutacions of fortunes fleten withouten governour. . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
I shal wel fletyn forth and escapyn; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
and it ceseth to ben schad and to fleten diversely. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
thingis, or elles thei scholden fleten folyly. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
ne hast nat comen to fleten with delices, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
moten thilke thingis fleten togidre whiche . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
For out of wo in blisse now they flete; . . . . .	TC.3. 1221
For which he felte his herte in joye flete, . . . . .	TC.3. 1671

# **Fleet—see Fliit-**

# **Fleeteth**

Yeres and dayes fleteth this creature . . . . .	B.M.L. 463
That fleteth in the see, in peyne and wo, . . . . .	B.M.L. 901
autumpne . . . fleteth with hevvy grapes. And eek this . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
evere the rather that it fletith in large yiftes, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
semeth as it fletith with slakid or . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50

# **Fleeth**

And fleeth the citee, faste as he may go, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1469
And thus he fleeth, as faste as ever he may. . . . .	A.Kn. 1475
To whom that al this world fleeth for socour . . . . .	ABC. 2
Fleeth, lest wikked tonges yow espye! . . . . .	Mars. 6
Now fleeth Venus un-to Cylenius tour, . . . . .	Mars. 113
but fyre fleeth and refuseth alle dyvisioun. . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
azeth or desireth he; and fleeth thilke thing . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
And fleeth fro wrecches for hir cowardise. . . . .	TC.4. 602
Fleeth ek the queene with al hir purple sayle, . . . . .	LGW. 654

# **Fleeth see Flieth**

# **Fleeting**

Was naked, fletynge in the large see, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1956
by fletynge errour folyly and lightly; . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
the fletynge stream, that royleth down . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
man hadde a ryver or a goter fletynge al of gold, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
ben softe and fletynge, as is watir and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
and the fletynge reyn by-deweth the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
And ful of bawme is fleting every mede: . . . . .	TC.2. 53
Naked fletynge in a see. . . . .	HF.1. 133
Ryght in the havene of Athenes fletynge, . . . . .	LGW. 2552

# **Fleetstreet**

That is to selle in Fleetstreet or in Chepe . . . . .	C.Pard. 564 var
---	-----------------

# **Flegh**

governour Of Rome, which that fleigh at this bataille. . . . .	B. Mk. 3879
--	-------------

# **Fleigh see Fled, Flew, Fly**

# **Fleing see Fleeing, Flying**

# **Fleme**

fleme thow hope, ne lat no sorwe aproche . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
To flemen alle maner vice and sinne! . . . . .	TC.2. 852

# **Flemed**

Me flemed wrecche in this desert of galle; . . . . .	G.SN. 58
Whom Venus hath flemed over the see, . . . . .	RR. 3052
My modir flemed hym, Seynt Amour: . . . . .	RR. 6781

# **Flemor**

Flemore of feendes out of hym and here, . . . . .	B.M.L. 460
---	------------

# **Flemeth**

And appetit fleemeth discrecioun. . . . .	H.Mcp. 182
---	------------

# **Fleming**

But "sooth play quaad play," as the Flemyng seith; . . . . .	A.Co. 4357
When that they wolden any Flemyng kille, . . . . .	B.NP. 4586
The Flemyng seith, and lerne it if thee leste, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 349
Dulcarnon called is "fleeminge of wrecches": . . . . .	TC.3. 933

# **Flesh**

With rosted flesh, or milk and wastel breed; . . . . .	A.Prol. 147
Of fish and flesh, and that so plentevous . . . . .	A.Prol. 344
And made his sward depe in his flesh to byte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2640
to seyn, the flesh, the feend and the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2610-5
And made his hors to flete hym, flesh and boom; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3294
It made his flesh al from his bones falle; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3316
Til that his flesh was for the venym blaked; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3321
But rather ete the flesh upon us two; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3640
Oure flesh thou yaf us, take oure flesh us fro, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3641
Lo, how I vanyashe, flesh and blood and skyn; . . . . .	C.Pard. 732
Upon his flesh, whil that I am his wyf. . . . .	D.WB. 157
What, sholde I bye it on my flesh so deere? . . . . .	D.WB. 167
O flesh they been, and o flesh, as I gesse, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1335
No man hateth his flesh, but in his lyf . . . . .	E.Mch. 1386
Oold fish and yonge flesh wolde I have fayn. . . . .	E.Mch. 1418
His sone in blood and flesh to clothe and wynde. . . . .	G.SN. 42
Hadde next hire flesh y-clad hire in an haire; . . . . .	G.SN. 133
And tendre flesh, and make his couche of silk, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 176
Anon he weyeth milk, and flesh, and al, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 178
Flesh is so newefangel, with meschaunce! . . . . .	H.Mcp. 193
goode man yeveth flesh to his children . . . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
the delit of the flesh, as sheweth . . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
that is to seyn the flesh, and the flesh hadde delit . . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
coveite by coveitise of flesh, fleshly . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
therefore is the flesh to hym . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
sumtime and moved in his flesh to . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
The flesh coveiteth agayn the spirit, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 340-5
the spirit agayn the flesh; they been so . . . . .	I.Pars. 340-5
his flesh was blak as an Ethiopien for . . . . .	I.Pars. 345-50
entisyng of his flesh, and of the feend, . . . . .	I.Pars. 350-5
for, God woot, the flesh is a ful greet enemy . . . . .	I.Pars. 455-60
heigh folye, for certes, the flesh coveiteth . . . . .	I.Pars. 455-60
that the flesh is, the sorier may the . . . . .	I.Pars. 455-60
or elles the flesh of man is so blynd that . . . . .	I.Pars. 485-90
unstedfastnesse of his flesh; or elles he dide it for to . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
in o flesh.' This sacrament bitokneth . . . . .	I.Pars. 840-5
that whilom weren o flesh abawndone . . . . .	I.Pars. 870-5
made o flesh, and therefore by the olde . . . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
the book, of soden flesh that was to hem . . . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
offred, but they took by force the flesh . . . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
rosted flesh and sode flesh with which the . . . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
they wole have raw flesh of folkes wyves . . . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
voices of the flesh, and by preyere the . . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50
on hire naked flesh, for Cristes sake, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
on thy flesh ne make thes nat or angry . . . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
But that our flesh ne hath no myght . . . . .	HF.1. 49
My bloode and flesh, so that I myghte lyve, . . . . .	LGW. 1539
No flesh ne wyste offence of egge or sper; . . . . .	Form.A. 19
But thou shalt have sorwe on thy flesh, thy lyf, . . . . .	Buk.19
Hir flesh[as] tendre as is a chike, . . . . .	RR. 541
Of colour, and hir flesh so tendre . . . . .	RR. 857
Hir flesh was tendre as dewe of flour, . . . . .	RR. 1013
The flesh was seen as white as mylk. . . . .	RR. 1196
Ye ii hundred in flesh and bonyis, . . . . .	RR. 5734

# **Flesh-hook**

Ful hard it is, with fleshhook or with oules . . . . .	D.Sum. 1730
--	-------------

# **Fleshly**

That never fleshly women they ne knewe. . . . .	B.Pri. 1775
children, that whilom loveden so fleshly . . . . .	I.Pars. 200-5
wel, hir fleshly love was deedly hate, . . . . .	I.Pars. 200-5
ever the moore fleshly kynredes that . . . . .	I.Pars. 205-10
deceite whan he cheesteth fleshly delices, . . . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
of hym fleshly descended be we alle, . . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
coveite by coveitise of flesh, fleshly synne . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
spak biforn, thilke fleshly concupiscence; . . . . .	I.Pars. 350-5
fir of fleshly concupiscence; and after . . . . .	I.Pars. 350-5
for certes alle we have o fader fleshly, . . . . .	I.Pars. 515-20
it by procurynge, or by fleshly preyere . . . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
of his freendes, fleshly freendes, or . . . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
espirituel freendes. Fleshly in . . . . .	I.Pars. 785-90
hem only for wikked fleshly affeccioun . . . . .	I.Pars. 785-90
assemblynge but only to hire fleshly delit, . . . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
or fleshly; gootly, as for to deelen with . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
he that engendreth a child is his fleshly fader, . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
than with hire owene fleshly brother. . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
fleshly talentes. And ever the greter . . . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
thre thynges a man and his wyf fleshly mowen as- . . . . .	I.Pars. 935-40
semble. . . . .	TC.3. 1248
Her sides longe, fleshly, smothe, and white . . . . .	RR. 2506
Where thou bibeeldest hir fleshly face. . . . .	RR. 5095
Fleshly delite is so present . . . . .	RR. 5095

**Fleshy**  
 Fattysh, fleshy, not greet therwith; . . . . . BD. 953

**Flet- see Fleet-, Flit**

**Fleur**  
 His nekke whit was as the flour-de-lys, . . . . . A.Prol. 238

**Flourettes**  
 But all in floures and in flourettes, . . . . . RR. 891

**Flourons**  
 With flourons smale, and I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 217  
 So were the flourons of hire coroune white; . . . . . LGW. 220  
 As smale flourons in hire corowne bee, . . . . . LGW. 529

**Flaw**  
 And with that word he fly down fro the beam, . . . . . B.NP. 4362  
 That thou into that yerd slaugh fro the bemes! . . . . . B.NP. 4421  
 Alas, that Chauntecleer feigh fro the bemes! . . . . . B.NP. 4529  
 The gees, for feere, flown over the trees; . . . . . B.NP. 4581  
 And heighe upon a tree he feigh anon; . . . . . B.NP. 4607  
 a swarm of been Ne feigh, as Grekes for him gonne  
 fleen; . . . . . TC.2. 194  
 And forth he feigh, with herte left for herte. . . . . TC.2. 931  
 That feigh so highe that the herte . . . . . HF.2. 413  
 And feigh forth faste for the nones. . . . . HF.3. 997

**Flexippe**  
 Flexippe and she, Tarbe and Antigone, . . . . . TC.2. 816

**Flickered**  
 For-which her goost, that flikered ay on lofte, . . . . . TC.4. 1221

**Flickering**  
 Above hir heed hir dowves flikerynge. . . . . A.Kn. 1962

**Flies**  
 of folk been the flies that folwen the . . . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
 these flies that men clepeth bees, . . . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 The swallow, morthrer of the flies smale, . . . . . PF. 353  
 ofte ben slayn by bytynge of smale flies, . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5  
 resemblen to this flyenge flies that we . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770-5

**Flieth**  
 Ay fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man abyde; . . . . . E.Cl. 119  
 Ther is no fowel that fleeth under the hevene . . . . . F.Sq. 149  
 And forth he fleeth til he cam ther hym leste, . . . . . F.Sq. 605  
 the be hath ached hise agreeable honyes, he fleeth  
 away, . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770-5

**Flieth see Fleeth**

**Flight**  
 Grehounds he hadde, as swift as fowel in flight: . . . . . A.Prol. 190  
 In pleyn bataille, and putte the folk to flight, . . . . . A.Kn. 988  
 For thider was the hert wont have his flight,— . . . . . A.Kn. 1692  
 Or with hir meignee putten hem to flighte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3532  
 in divynalles, as by fight or by noyse, . . . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
 That foules maden at hir flight away, . . . . . PF. 694  
 Hath right now put to flight the Grekes route! . . . . . TC.2. 613  
 And that a cloude is put with wind to flighte, . . . . . TC.2. 766  
 Ful lightly ben ay redy to the flighte." . . . . . TC.2. 1239  
 Antony is shent, and put hym to the flighte; . . . . . LGW. 652  
 Is voided, and putte away to flight, . . . . . RR. 2925  
 A foulis flight wole make hir see, . . . . . RR. 4231

**Flights**  
 Such flightes [as] I shal yow nevene, . . . . . RR. 7071 em

**Flint**  
 No man the fyr out of the flynt yit fonde; . . . . . Form.A. 13

**Flints**  
 is drawn out of flyntes with steel. . . . . I.Pars. 545-50

**Flit**  
 chaunge and flitte"; and certes, that is . . . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 Now torne and fytteth the eighen of thi thought, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
 That by no craft I myght it fit. . . . . RR. 1812  
 And lat it nevere thennys fette. . . . . RR. 2372  
 And whanne it failith, he wole flit; . . . . . RR. 5359

**Flit- see Fleet**

**Flitted**  
 I-fyt by diverse speeris, this man, . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5  
 Of heighe Jove, as regnes shal be flitted . . . . . TC.5. 1544

**Flitteth**  
 enclyneth and flytteth the governementes of . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650-5

**Flitting**  
 For al my werkis were flyttinge . . . . . BD. 800  
 What other thyng is flyttinge Fortune but a maner . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 trowen on flyttinge goodes? It is certeyn . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355-60  
 how veyn and how flyttinge a thyng it . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
 Certes it is more flyttinge than the . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785-90

**Flo**  
 His bowe he bente, and sette ther-inne a flo, . . . . . H.Mep. 264

**Floate see Fleet**

**Flook**  
 And gadrede us togidre alle in a flok, . . . . . A.Prol. 824  
 I juge, of every flok men shal oon calle . . . . . PF. 524

**Flock-meal**  
 That flokmele on a day they to hym wente, . . . . . E.Cl. 86

**Flocks**  
 There myght[e] men see many flocks . . . . . RR. 661

**Flood**  
 That half so greet was never Nooes flood. . . . . A.Mil. 3518  
 Be myrie, for the flood wol passe anon." . . . . A.Mil. 3578  
 Nooes flood, come walvyng as the see, . . . . . A.Mil. 3616  
 And thoughte, 'Alas, now comth Nowelis flood!' . . . . . A.Mil. 3818  
 He was agast so of Novella flood . . . . . A.Mil. 3834  
 On ebbe, on flood, on gosomer, and on myst, . . . . . F.Sq. 259  
 As preich hire so greet a flood to bryng, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1059  
 And lat this flood endure yeres twayne, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1062  
 And spryng-flood laste bothe nyght and day; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1070  
 veynym; and Acheleous the fiod, defowled . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10

**Flood-Continued**  
 that the watir of the entrechaungynge flood . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50  
 araced with the flood, moten assemblen; . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50  
 And sin it ron and al was on a flood, . . . . . TC.3. 640  
 Fro Flegitoun, the fery flood of helle; . . . . . TC.3. 1600  
 That is a flood of helle unsawete, . . . . . HF.1. 72  
 Hath fish dwellyng in floode and see, . . . . . HF.2. 243

**Floods**  
 And alle the floodes of the see restrayne; . . . . . B.Mk. 3777  
 the ravysschyng flodes, and fastne . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 moevynge flodes, and ofte the horrible . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355-60  
 despice the see manasyng with flodes; . . . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415-20  
 constreyneth with a certein cende his floodes, . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595-600  
 of the see yhidde in the flodes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 795-800  
 Tantalus . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5  
 that areyseth in hem the floodes of trowblynges, . . . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70  
 beten the strondes of the see by quakyng floodes; . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40  
 His flodes, that so fierly they ne growen . . . . . TC.3. 1760

**Floor**  
 What houndes ligen in the floor adoun,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2205  
 Into the floor the dore fil anon. . . . . A.Mil. 3471  
 Upon the floor and ther asawone he lay. . . . . A.Mil. 3823  
 And in the floor, with nose and mouth to-broke, . . . . . A.Rv. 4277  
 Whil that the corps lay in the floor upright; . . . . . D.WB. 768  
 That in the floor I lay as I were deed; . . . . . D.WB. 796  
 And somme are scattered al the floor aboute, . . . . . G.CY. 914  
 As usage is, lat swepe the floor as swithe, . . . . . G.CY. 936  
 And on the floor y-cast a canevas, . . . . . G.CY. 939  
 al that is doon in-with the floor of Fortune . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 Of hit, and floor, and roof wyth al, . . . . . HF.3. 254  
 And me sette in the flore adoun. . . . . HF.3. 943

**Flora**  
 For bothe Flora and Zephirus, . . . . . BD. 402  
 And Zepherus and Flora gentilly . . . . . LGW. 171

**Florence**  
 'Wel kan the wise poete of Florence, . . . . . D.WB. 1125

**Florente**  
 'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregr!'—  
 Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5

**Florin**  
 With many a floryn he the hewes boghte. . . . . A.Kn. 2088  
 For certes, every floryn in his cofre is his mawmet. . . . . LGW. 745-50

**Florins**  
 Of floryns fyne, of gold y-coyned rounde, . . . . . C.Pard. 770  
 For that the floryns been so faire and brighte, . . . . . C.Pard. 774  
 The beautee of this floryns newe and brighte; . . . . . C.Pard. 839  
 Ne coupe of golde, with floryns newe y-bette, . . . . . LGW. 1122

**Flour**  
 In stide of flour yet wol I yewe hem bren; . . . . . A.Rv. 4053  
 He half a bushel of hir flour hath take, . . . . . A.Rv. 4093  
 Of half a bushel flour ful wel y-bake. . . . . A.Rv. 4312  
 The flour is goon, ther is namore to telle, . . . . . D.WB. 477

**Flour see Flower**

**Flour- see Fleur-**

**Flourish**  
 Florishen hooly religioun. . . . . RR. 6233

**Flourisheth**  
 whanne it florisheth. This scorneres . . . . . I.Pars. 635-40

**Flourishing**  
 conserveth florissyng in his age, but . . . . . B.Mel. 2185-90  
 as muche for to seye as florissyng, in . . . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 whilom in florysschyng studie made . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5

**Flourishings**  
 Of this yates florissynges, . . . . . HF.3. 211

**Flow**  
 see, gredy to flowen, constreyneth with . . . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595-600  
 'That that the see, that gredy is to flowen, . . . . . TC.3. 1758  
 The see may ebbe and flowen more or lesse; . . . . . Fort. 61

**Flower**  
 Of which vertu engendred is the flour; . . . . . A.Prol. 4  
 And in his boost of chivalrie the flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 982  
 And gerlandes, hangynge with ful many a flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 2937  
 To dyen in his excellence and flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3048  
 That goode Arcite, of chivalrie flour, . . . . . A.Kn. 3059  
 Ye, they sal have the flour of il endynge! . . . . . A.Rv. 4174  
 As he that is of cristen folk the flour, . . . . . B.ML. 1090  
 Of thee, and of the white lilye flour, . . . . . B.Pri. 1651  
 And sweete as is the brembul flour . . . . . B.Th. 1936  
 As whit as is a lilye flour, . . . . . B.Th. 2057  
 But sir Thopas he bereth the flour . . . . . B.Th. 2091  
 And ther-inne stiked a lillie flour,— . . . . . B.Th. 2097  
 For in his tyme of strengthe he was the flour. . . . . B.Mk. 3287  
 For of moralitee he was the flour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3687  
 He was of knightthod and of freedom flour; . . . . . B.Mk. 3832  
 His nayles whiter than the lilye flour, . . . . . B.NP. 4053  
 I wol bistowe the flour of al myn age . . . . . D.WB. 113  
 And thogh youre grene youthe flour as yit, . . . . . E.Cl. 120  
 Dwelleth this flour of wyfly pacience, . . . . . E.Cl. 919  
 And of my wyfth thilke tendre flour . . . . . E.Mch. 2190



# Flower—Continued

To gladen every flour with his warmnesse.	E.Mch. 2221
Of every plaunte, herbe, tree and flour,	F.Fkl. 1032
As he that was of chivalrie the flour,	F.Fkl. 1088
And thou that flour of virgines art alle,	G.SN. 29
This Phebus that was flour of bachillrie,	H.Mep. 125
the flour is hope of fruyt in tyme comynge,	I.Pars. 285-90
Hir moste worship and hir flour is	BD. 829
Benygne flour, coroune of vertues alle!	Pity. 58
Glorious Virgine, of alle floures flour,	ABC. 4
That cleped is thy bench, O freshe flour,	ABC. 159
The flour of fairnes lappeth in his armes,	Mars. 76
In al the flour of fortunes yevynge,	Anel. 44
cyte, and flouren of rycheses, and be	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
'But who-so mighte winnen swich a flour	TC.5. 792
'Right freshe flour, whos I ben have and shal,	TC.5. 1317
To seen this flour agein the sonne sprede,	LGW. 48
As she that is of alle floures flour,	LGW. 53
This dayeseye, of alle floures flour,	LGW.G. 55
To seen this flour, how it wol go to reeste,	LGW. 62
Suffisant this flour to preyse aught!	LGW. 67
Of hem that eythir servyn lef or flour;	LGW.G. 70
Whethir ye ben with the Leef or with the Flour;	LGW. 72
As of the lef agayn the flour to make,	LGW.G. 72
Ne of the flour to make ageyn the lef,	LGW.G. 73
Of love, and eke in service of the flour	LGW. 82
And closede was the flour and gon to reeste	LGW.G. 94
To seen this flour so yong, so freshe of hewe,	LGW. 104
To sen that flour, as ye han herd devyse.	LGW.G. 106
Of this flour, whan that it shulde uncloose	LGW. 111
And as I koude, this freshe flour I grette,	LGW. 116
The emperice, and floure of floures alle.	LGW. 185
In preying of the Flour agayn the Leef,	LGW. 189
Ne I not who serveth Leef, ne who the Flour.	LGW. 193
And that this flour can close, and goon to reeste,	LGW. 198
Daunsynge about this flour an esy pas,	LGW.G. 200
To seen this flour to sprede, as I devyse.	LGW. 202
To seen this flour that I love so and drede;	LGW. 211
Thys flour, which that I clepe the dayesie,	LGW. 293
To trouthe of womanhede, and to this flour	LGW. 297
I, knelyng by this floure, in good entente	LGW. 308
So nygh myn owne floure, so boldly?	LGW. 316
A worme to neghen ner my flour than thow.	LGW. 318
That I have to hire flour the dayesye.	LGW. 524
Cibella made the dayesye and the floure	LGW. 531
That she was holde of alle quenes floure,	LGW. 1009
That hyghte Proygne, floure of hir contree;	LGW. 2248
Than is the floure ageyn the bryghte sonne.	LGW. 2426
The flour, the lefe, is rent up by the rote,	LGW. 2613
Of Graunson, flour of hem that make in France!	Ven. 82
Soveraigne of beaute! flour of womanhede,	Bal.Ch. 28
Her heed for hore was whyte as flour,	RR. 356
Ther lakkide no flour to my dome,	RR. 901
Ne nought so mych as flour of brome,	RR. 902
Ne flour noon that man can on thynke;	RR. 904
Hir flesh was tendre as dewe of flour,	RR. 1013
With many a freshe and sondrie floure,	RR. 1437
Bothe flour, and tree, and leves grene,	RR. 1581 em
It is faire sich a flour to kisse;	RR. 3766
That is the flour of beaute,	RR. 3796
And is also faire and fresh of flour,	RR. 4333
The floure nel seeden of my corne.	RR. 4344

# Flower see Fleur.

# Flowered

For which she floured in virginitee	C.Doc. 44
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Flowereth

Your chere floureth, but it wol not sede,	Anel. 306
emperice, and floureth ful of richeses,	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
That floureth yit: how foule I sholde it shende,	TC.4. 1577

# Flowering

That makith the religioun flowryng—	RR. 6256
-------------------------------------	----------

# Flowers

Al ful of freshe floures whyte and reede;	A.Prol. 90
And fresher than the May with floures newe,—	A.Kn. 1037
She gadereth floures, party white and rede,	A.Kn. 1053
'May, with alle thy floures and thy grene,	A.Kn. 1510
And she that bar the ceptre ful of floures	B.Mk. 3563
And se the freshe floures how they sprynge;	B.NP. 4392
Whil that she gadered floures in the mede,	E.Mch. 2231
Right as a serpent hit hym under floures	F.Sq. 512
This gardyn, ful of leves and of floures,	F.Fkl. 908
The odour of floures and the freshe sighte	F.Fkl. 913
And somtyme floures sprynge as in a mede;	F.Fkl. 1147
Corones two of floures wel smellynge,	G.SN. 279
With floures fele, faire under feete,	BD. 400
They two that make floures growe,	BD. 403
To have mo floures sithes seven	BD. 408
As filthe over y-strawed with floures.	BD. 628
Glorious Virgine, of alle floures flour,	ABC. 4
And floures freshe, honoureth ye this day;	Mars. 3
With floures white, blew, yelwe, and rede,	PF. 186
Garlondes ful of freshe floures newe.	PF. 259
And in a launde upon an hille of floures	PF. 302
That maken hony of floures freshe of hewe;	PF. 354
with rosene floures; and who maketh	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
now with floures, and now with fruyt,	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
waxeth rody of rosene floures in the	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
floures of the first somer seoun,	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
mutabilite of floures of the somer seoun.	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
And swote smelling floures white and rede,	TC.1. 158

# Flowers—Continued

That freshe floures, blew, white, and rede,	TC.2. 51
But right as floures, thorough the cold of night	TC.2. 967
This world, that passeth sone as floures faire!	TC.5. 1841
And that the floures gynnyn for to sprynge,—	LGW. 38
That of alle the floures in the mede,	LGW. 41
Than love I most this floures white and rede,	LGW. 42
As she that is of alle floures flour,	LGW. 53
This dayeseye, of alle floures flour,	LGW.G. 55
That was with floures swote enbrouded al,	LGW. 119
And of riche beaute alle floures,	LGW. 124
With manye floures, and I schal nat lye;	LGW.G. 149
Swiche were the floures of hire corone white.	LGW.G. 152
Stekid al with lylye floures newe;	LGW.G. 161
Yaf to the floures, softe and tenderly,	LGW. 172
The emperice, and floure of floures alle.	LGW. 185
And alle that loven floures, for hire sake!	LGW. 187
I had hem strawen floures on my bed.	LGW. 207
With floures smale and if I schal nat lye	LGW. 217 var
So were the floures of hir crown quhitte	LGW. 220 var
As smale floures in hyre coron be	LGW.G. 517
As smale floures in hyr coron be	LGW. 529 var
Of gras and floures, ynde and pers,	RR. 67
But all in floures and in flourettes,	RR. 891
Y-portreied, and wrought with floures,	RR. 897
Floures there were of many gise,	RR. 899
That it of floures hath plente,	RR. 1429
And floures yelowe, white, and rede,	RR. 1433
Have hatte of floures as fresh as May,	RR. 2277
So fer the freshe floures froo.	RR. 4120
The stalke, the greynye, and floures alle,	RR. 4338

# Flowery

Doun by a floury grene wente	BD. 398
the floury yer yeldeth swote smelles in	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
As god and goddesse of the floury mede.	LGW. 174

# Floweth

an arm of the see that ebbeth and floweth,	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
--	------------------

# Flowing

flowynge in to thy thought, mowen	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
maystow seen al-wey wyndly and flowynge,	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
cometh of causes encontryng and flowynge togidre	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
and the flowynge ordre of the slydynge	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50

# Flown

Was flown fro the grounde so hye,	HF.2. 397
-----------------------------------	-----------

# Fuente

'Quamvis fuente dives.'—Metrum 3	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
----------------------------------	-------------------

# Flute

And many floute and liltyng borne,	HF.3. 133
------------------------------------	-----------

# Fluters

There myghtist thou see these floutours,	RR. 763
--	---------

# Flutes

In floytes made he discordeance.	RR. 4251
----------------------------------	----------

# Fluting

Syngynge he was, or floytynge, al the day;	A.Prol. 91
--	------------

# Flutter

noght, and floteren withouten governour,	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
--	---------------------

# Fluttering

nevere to compounne werk of floterynge matere,	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
--	-------------------

# Fluttery

With floteri berd and ruggy ashy heeres,	A.Kn. 2883
--	------------

# Fly

This Nicholas anon leet fle a fart,	A.Mil. 3806
Aleyn answerde, 'I counte hym nat a flye.'	A.Rv. 4192
For in thy shoppes is many a flye loos.	A.Co. 4352
In no degre the value of a flye;	B.Sh. 1361
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'whan we fle for the bemes,	B.NP. 4132
Lo, goode men, a flye, and eek a frere,	D.WB. 535
Or, if yow lyst to fleen as hye in the air	F.Sq. 122
The hors that hadde wynges for to fle;	F.Sq. 208
Til I koude fle ful hye under the sky—	F.Sq. 503
He saugh upon a tyme a kyte fle,	F.Sq. 624
As in oure dayes is nat worth a flye,—	F.Fkl. 1132
Or somwhat elles, was nat worth a flye,—	G.CY. 1150
Ye comen for to chese—and fle your way—	PF. 388
The goos seide, 'Al this nys nat worth a flye!	PF. 501
flegh nat over-heyne, ne that the	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
Lo, his desir wol fle withouten winges!	TC.3. 1263
Why n'iltow fien out of the wofulleste	TC.4. 303
Fle forth out of myn herte and lat it breste,	TC.4. 306
Alday as thikke as been fien from a hive,	TC.4. 1356
That dooth me fle ful ofte fer	HF.2. 102
Bothe goon and also fle.	HF.2. 426
That writ 'A thought may fle so hye,	HF.2. 465
Togeder fle for oo tidynge.	HF.3. 1019
Wenged wondres faste fien,	HF.3. 1028
For whan a flye offendith him or biteth,	LGW. 392
He with his tayle away the flye smytheth	LGW. 393
Hym deyneth nat to wreke hym on a flye,	LGW. 395
That flyen over his heed aboute,	RR. 910
The leeves felden as they flyen;	RR. 911
And beste fethered for to fle,	RR. 951

# Fly see Flee

**Flying**

- This messenger com fleyng faste . . . . . BD. 178  
 resembleth to this fleyng fyes that we . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770-5  
 swymmen the spaces of the longe air by moyest fleyng; . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5  
 Me, fleyng, at a swappe he hente, . . . . . HF.2. 35  
 Ayen her tyme of oute fleyng . . . . . HF.3. 433 *var*

**Fneseth**

- And fneseth faste, and eek he hath the pose. . . . . H.Mcp. 62

**Fnoerteth**

- That as an hors he fnoerteth in his sleepe . . . . . A.Rv. 4163 *var*  
 El (MS)  
 He slepeth and he fnoerteth in his gyse . . . . . B.ML. 790 *var*  
 El (MS)

**Foled**

- As ferthorly as ever were ye foled! . . . . . D.Fri. 1545

**Foam**

- That frothen whit as foam for ire wood,— . . . . . A.Kn. 1659  
 Aboute the peytrel stode the foam ful hie, . . . . . G.CY. 564  
 He was of foam al flekked as a pye. . . . . G.CY. 565

**Foamy**

- The fomy steedes on the golden brydel . . . . . A.Kn. 2506  
 The fomy bridel, with the bitte of golde, . . . . . LGW. 1208

**Fodder**

- Gras tyme is doon, my fodder is now forage; . . . . . A.Rv. 3868  
 hath put an unneke lord fodder to his cwel hors . . . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10

**Foe**

- In lystes thries, and ay slayn his foo. . . . . A.Prol. 63  
 For I am Palamon, thy mortal foo. . . . . A.Kn. 1590  
 This is thy mortal foo, this is Arcite, . . . . . A.Kn. 1724  
 I am thy mortal foo, and it am I . . . . . A.Kn. 1736  
 As Palamoun, to sleen his foo Arcite, . . . . . A.Kn. 2633  
 Farewel, my swete foo, myn Emelye! . . . . . A.Kn. 2780  
 Ey, Cristes foo, what wol ye do therwith? . . . . . A.Mil. 3782  
 Oure firste foo, the serpent Sathanas, . . . . . B.Pri. 1748  
 Jhesus Syrak seith, "Neither to thy foo, . . . . . B.Mel. 2330-5  
 seith Salomon, "In thyn olde foo trust never"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 And art rebel to God and art his foo. . . . . B.Mk. 3415  
 Fortune was first freend and sitthe foo. . . . . B.Mk. 3913  
 Emposouned hath, for that she was his fo; . . . . . D.WB. 751  
 O famulier foo, that his service bedeth! . . . . . E.Mch. 1784  
 God graunte thee thyn hoornly fo tespye, . . . . . E.Mch. 1792  
 Than hoornly foo al day in thy presence! . . . . . E.Mch. 1794  
 And openly who is youre freend or foo; . . . . . F.Sq. 136  
 The pure Deeth is so ful my fo . . . . . BD. 582  
 Though ye me sle by Crueltee your fo, . . . . . Pity. 114  
 And make our foo to failen of his praye. . . . . ABC. 64  
 Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame, . . . . . ABC. 79  
 Lat not our alder fo make his boubaunce . . . . . ABC. 84  
 I can but love hir best, my swete fo; . . . . . Comp.L. 38  
 My dere herte and best beloved fo, . . . . . Comp.L. 59  
 Unto my foo, that yaf my herte a wounde, . . . . . Anel. 239  
 My swete foo, why do ye so, for shame? . . . . . Anel. 272  
 The quayles foo; the merlion that peyneth . . . . . PF. 339  
 The scornynge jay; the eles foo, the heroun; . . . . . PF. 346  
 And made his mete his foo; and ek his sorwe . . . . . TC.1. 485  
 For wel finde I that Fortune is my fo, . . . . . TC.1. 837  
 Than is my swete fo called Criseyde! . . . . . TC.1. 874  
 Though al the world on oo day be my fo, . . . . . TC.2. 488  
 And, soth to seyn, she n'as not al a fo . . . . . TC.2. 684  
 The nightes fo, (al this clepe I the sonne) . . . . . TC.2. 905  
 And shortly maked ech of hem his fo; . . . . . TC.2. 1482  
 Upon her fo, that highte Poliphete, . . . . . TC.2. 1616  
 Hir fo-men in the feld hem faste mette. . . . . TC.4. 42  
 If thou debate it, lest she be thy fo, . . . . . TC.4. 166  
 Hastow swich list to ben thyn owne fo? . . . . . TC.4. 1089  
 And for the love of God beth not my fo, . . . . . TC.5. 159  
 O herte myn, Criseyde! O swete fo! . . . . . TC.5. 228  
 Thou art myn mortal fo and me warreyest, . . . . . LGW.G. 248  
 And thouw my fo, and al my folke werreyest, . . . . . LGW. 322  
 That there nas noon that lyste ben his fo, . . . . . LGW. 1407  
 Yow to defende and knyghtly sleen your fol . . . . . LGW. 2085  
 Be war, ye wymmen, of youre sotile fo! . . . . . LGW. 2559  
 To knowen frend fro fo in thy mirour, . . . . . Fort. 10  
 Now freend, now fro, shalthrow hir feele. . . . . RR. 4357  
 For he seith that ye ben his foo, . . . . . RR. 6051

**Foemen**

- To Scotlandward, his foemen for to seke. . . . . B.ML. 718  
 And falsly to his foomen she hym solde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3255  
 And made his foomen al his craft espyen; . . . . . B.Mk. 3258  
 His foomen made a feeste upon a day, . . . . . B.Mk. 3270  
 And slow himself, and eek his foomen alle; . . . . . B.Mk. 3276  
 Ne never myghte hir foomen doon hem flee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3507

**Foemen see Foe**

- his olde foes han it espyed, and setten . . . . . B.Mel. 2160-5  
 upon his foes, and soedynly desired . . . . . B.Mel. 2195-200

- on his foes, and bygynne werre. . . . . B.Mel. 2210-5  
 hym for to wreken hym on his foes, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 Unto his foes his conseil gan biwrewe, . . . . . B.Mk. 3219  
 Agayn hir foes she taught so cruelly . . . . . B.Mk. 3519  
 That of his foes he myghte nat be slayn; . . . . . B.Mk. 3929  
 For to my foes my bille I dar not shewe, . . . . . Pity. 55  
 To her foes and woldyn fayn be wrokyn . . . . . TC.1. 88 *var*  
 Of al his lay, and most his foes ay greve. . . . . TC.1. 1001  
 I roughte not though alle her foes it herde. . . . . TC.2. 1428  
 Right in dispiit of alle your foes, . . . . . HF.3. 678  
 And thus his freendis foes we make. . . . . RR. 6938

**Foes see Foon****Foi see Fay, Matay, Partay****Foine**

- They foynen ech at oother wonder longe. . . . . A.Kn. 1654  
 Foynne, if hym list, on foote, hym self to were. . . . . A.Kn. 2550

**Foi, ath**

- He, foyneth on his feet with his tronchoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2615

**Foisoun**

- So he may fynde Goddes foysoun there, . . . . . A.Mil. 3165  
 God sente his foysoun at hir grete neede. . . . . B.ML. 504  
 And trees there were of gret foisoun . . . . . RR. 1359

**Fold**

- But dwelte at hoom and kepthe wel his folde, . . . . . A.Prol. 512  
 Than is the sheepe that rouketh in the folde? . . . . . A.Kn. 1308  
 A thousand foold wel moore than I kan telle. . . . . B.ML. 1120  
 A thousand-foold moore vertuous was she. . . . . C.Doe. 40  
 That kan an hundred foold moore subtiltee. . . . . G.CY. 1091  
 Yet hath this brid by twenty thousand foold . . . . . H.Mcp. 169  
 And tapite hem ful many folde . . . . . BD. 260  
 Yit was ther joye more a thousand fold . . . . . PF. 208  
 the fele folde colours and desceytes of thilke . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 A thousand fold his wo gan multiplye. . . . . TC.1. 546  
 A thousand fold more than he can deserve! . . . . . TC.1. 819  
 A thousand fold, and down her yen caste; . . . . . TC.2. 142  
 That plited she ful ofte in many fold: . . . . . TC.2. 697  
 A thousand fold; but if I were as thou, . . . . . TC.2. 1003  
 And his adieux he made, and gan it folde. . . . . TC.2. 1085  
 A thousand fold yit hyer than the sonne: . . . . . TC.2. 1586  
 Although he were a thousand fold my brother; . . . . . TC.3. 252  
 Me were levere a thousand fold to dye. . . . . TC.3. 574  
 Whan she him felte her in his armes folde. . . . . TC.3. 1201  
 A thousand fold was worth more than he wen'de. . . . . TC.3. 1540  
 A thousand fold: this nedeth not t'enquere. . . . . TC.3. 1684  
 And gan him in her armes faste folde, . . . . . TC.4. 1230  
 And ofte kist, and streite in armes folde, . . . . . TC.4. 1689  
 And by this boor, faste in her armes folde, . . . . . TC.5. 1240  
 What shul these clothes thus many-folde, . . . . . Prov. 1  
 For that may greve thee many folde; . . . . . RR. 2330

**Folden**

- For sorwe of this, and with his armes folden, . . . . . TC.4. 359  
 When they were in hir bed in armes folden, . . . . . TC.4. 1247

**Foldest**

- Ne fooldist thou nat to-gidre (by replicacioun . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1100-5)

**Foleye**

- Semeth it thanne that folk foleyen and erren, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 And foleyeen swiche folk, thanne, that wenen . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50

**Folly**

- Senec, for thynges that been folly doon . . . . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
 they that folly wasten and despenden the . . . . . B.Mel. 2795-800  
 I have my body folly despended; . . . . . E.Mch. 1403  
 'Ye han bigonne youre question folly,' . . . . . G.SN. 428  
 Or men may deme he pleyneth folly, . . . . . Mars. 158  
 feestyng error folly and lightly; . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90  
 thingis, or elles thei scholden fleten folly. . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1485-90  
 And who so askith folly, . . . . . RR. 2603  
 He spake therof so follye, . . . . . RR. 3819  
 There as they leese her good folly . . . . . RR. 5942 *var*

**Folly see Foly****Folk**

- Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages, . . . . . A.Prol. 12  
 Of sondry folk, by aventure y-falle . . . . . A.Prol. 25  
 To drawen folk to hevne by fairnesse, . . . . . A.Prol. 519  
 Al have I nat set folk in hir degree . . . . . A.Prol. 744  
 'What folk been ye, that at myn hom-comynge . . . . . A.Kn. 905  
 In pleyn bataille, and putte the folk to flyght, . . . . . A.Kn. 988  
 'Allas, why pleynen folk so in commune . . . . . A.Kn. 1251  
 Assemblen alle the folk of oure kynrede, . . . . . A.Kn. 1286  
 The hertes of hir folk; right as hir day . . . . . A.Kn. 1537  
 Lo, alle thise folk so caught were in hir las . . . . . A.Kn. 1951  
 Unto the folk that foghten thus echon . . . . . A.Kn. 2655  
 Of olde folk, and folk of tendre yeeres, . . . . . A.Kn. 2828  
 Ther sitten folk, of whiche oon baar his sheeld, . . . . . A.Kn. 2893  
 He moste endure, as oother folk, his care, . . . . . A.Mil. 3232  
 For som folk wol ben wonnen for richesse, . . . . . A.Mil. 3381  
 Tomorwe at nyght, whan folk ben alle aslepe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3593  
 The folk gan laughen at his fantasye; . . . . . A.Mil. 3840  
 Whan folk hadde laughen at this nyce cas . . . . . A.Rv. 3855  
 Diverse folk diversely they seyde, . . . . . A.Rv. 3857  
 With olde folk, save dotage, is namore.' . . . . A.Rv. 3898  
 For jalous folk ben perilous evermo; . . . . . A.Rv. 3961  
 O noble, o prudent folk, as in this cas! . . . . . B.ML. 123  
 As wise folk ye knowen all thestaat . . . . . B.ML. 128  
 And oother folk ynogh, this is the ende; . . . . . B.ML. 255  
 Namely to folk of heigh condicioun, . . . . . B.ML. 313  
 And whan assembled was this folk in-feere, . . . . . B.ML. 328  
 That she moste han the cristen folk to feeste,— . . . . . B.ML. 380  
 Arryved been this cristen folk to londe . . . . . B.ML. 386  
 And to the feeste cristen folk hem dresse . . . . . B.ML. 416  
 Fyve thousand folk it was as greet mervaille . . . . . B.ML. 502  
 Alle cristen folk been fied fro that contree, . . . . . B.ML. 541  
 Honoured Crist, and hethen folk bigiled; . . . . . B.ML. 549  
 That helpeth folk out of the feedes snare! . . . . . B.ML. 571  
 As mazed folk they stoden everichone, . . . . . B.ML. 678  
 To folk that han y-wedded hem with rynges, . . . . . B.ML. 712  
 And wikked folk regne in prosperitee? . . . . . B.ML. 816  
 The slaughtre of cristen folk, and dishonour . . . . . B.ML. 956  
 As he that is of cristen folk the flour, . . . . . B.ML. 1090  
 This glade folk to dyner they hem sette. . . . . B.ML. 1118



**Folk—Continued**

Amonges cristene folk, a Jewerye, . . . . .  
A litel scol of cristen folk ther stood . . . . .  
O cursed folk, O Herodes al newel . . . . .  
The cristene folk, that thurgh the strete wente,  
Preye eek for us, we synful folk unstable,  
Sei now somewhat, syn oother folk han sayd;  
Of sundry folk, as I shal yow devyse . . . . .  
amonges folk in sorwe, but it is rather  
maken joye, and wepen with swich folk  
congregacioun of folk, as surgens,  
phisiens, olde folk and yonge, and . . . . .

And whan this folk togidre assembled . . . . .  
Up sterten thanne the yonge folk . . . . .  
to speken bifore folk to whichis he speche,  
many folk that prively in his eere  
and ordeyned by greet multitude of folk,  
founiden in fewe folk that been wise and  
of folk ther every man crieth and clatereth  
to lerne hem and enquire of lasse folk,  
vicious wordes he stireth oother folk to  
telle it to mo folk if it be ned. But looke alwey  
of which folk ye sholde been counseilled, now wol  
of folk that been dronkelewe, for  
suspect the consailing of swich folk as  
consailing of wikked folk, for the book  
seith, "The consailing of wikked folk  
also eschue the consailing of yong folk,  
yow of which folk ye shal take youre  
conceill, and of which folk ye shal folwe  
hast approved it by manyse wise folk, and  
ye sholde first have cleped a fewe folk to  
shewed it to mo folk, if it hadde been . . .  
ye han y-cleped strange folk, and  
yong folk, false flateres and enemyes . . .  
reconciled, and folk that doon yow  
multitudes of folk, there as men take  
wise folk, that seyden alle by oon accord, as  
yow fro alle strange folk, and fro lyeres,  
somme folk han greet lust to deceyve, but yet  
yonge folk also, that counseilled yow to venge  
erred to han cleped swich manere folk to  
poynt, it is wel known which folk been  
compaignye of poure folk." And yet  
mowe have muchel folk, yet bihoveth . . .  
nombre and a gretter multitude of folk  
fewe folk as to many folk, for the victorie  
peple, folk and governours of booly . . .  
and repentyng folk of hire folies,—that  
Religious folk, for yow mowe bettre paye  
Emпойsoned of thyn owene folk thou weere;  
Save fewe folk that with Pompeus fiedde,  
Is right ynough to muche folk, I gesse.  
Which causeth folk to dreden in hir dremes  
That folk enduren in this lif present.  
Swich folk shal have no power ne no grace  
Som for plessaunce of folk and flaterye,  
Thus quyte I folk that doon us displeasaunce;  
Yet kan I maken oother folk to twynne  
Of yonge folk, that hauntend folye,  
To sleen us yonge folk, thou false theeff!  
What reketh me thogh folk seye vileynye  
God clepeth folk to hym in sondry wyse,  
"Thou seyst som folk desire us for richesse,  
But folk of wyves maken noon assay  
And to my fadres folk and his allies,—  
But certainly I made folk swich cheere,  
Of lusty folk. What wiste I wher my grace  
That alle the folk shal laughen in this place.  
Ye fare as folk that dronken ben of ale.  
Thise olde folk kan muchel thyng, quod she.  
Sith folk ne doon hir operacioun  
Of oother folk he saugh ynowe in wo.  
Whan folk in chirche had yve him what hem leste,  
Of alle folk that yaf hym any good,  
Than burell folk, al though they weren kynges.  
And burell folk in richesse and despenche  
That wyn ne dooth to folk no swich offence.  
In which that poure folk of that village  
Among this poure folk ther dwelte a man  
And worshipful, that folk ther she was bore,  
Glad was this markys and the folk therfore,  
In thynges grete, and eek swich folk wel kan  
And whan that folk it in his fader tolde,  
But ther been folk of swich condicioun  
Bifrom the folk hirselves strepeth she,  
The folk hire folwe wepyng in hir weye,  
For he by noyse of folk knew hire comynge,  
Bifrom the folk, ne eek in hire absence,  
Thus seyden sadde folk in that citee  
With oother folk to grette the markysesse,  
And folk that ootherweys han seyd of me,  
He preeveth folk al day, it is no drede,  
If thou be fair, ther folk been in presence  
I speke of folk in seculer estaat;  
Of worldly folk holden the sikter weye;  
With othere worthy folk, up on the deys.  
But, lest that precious folk be with me wrooth,  
Diverse folk diversely they demed;

B.Pri. 1679  
B.Pri. 1685  
B.Pri. 1764  
B.Pri. 1804  
B.Pri. 1877  
B.Th. 1895  
B.Mel. 2132  
B.Mel. 2175-80  
B.Mel. 2175-80  
B.Mel. 2190-5  
B.Mel.  
2195-200  
B.Mel. 2195-200  
B.Mel. 2225-30  
B.Mel. 2235-40  
B.Mel. 2235-40  
B.Mel. 2255-60  
B.Mel. 2255-60  
B.Mel. 2255-60  
B.Mel. 2260-5  
B.Mel. 2315-20  
B.Mel. 2355-60  
B.Mel. 2360-5  
B.Mel. 2380-5  
B.Mel. 2385-90  
B.Mel. 2385-90  
B.Mel. 2385-90  
B.Mel. 2385-90  
B.Mel. 2390-5  
B.Mel. 2390-5  
B.Mel. 2400-5  
B.Mel. 2430-5  
B.Mel. 2430-5  
B.Mel. 2435-40  
B.Mel. 2435-40  
B.Mel. 2435-40  
B.Mel. 2435-40  
B.Mel. 2445-50  
B.Mel. 2485-90  
B.Mel. 2495-500  
B.Mel. 2515-20  
B.Mel. 2540-5  
B.Mel. 2540-5  
B.Mel. 2550-5  
B.Mel. 2750-5  
B.Mel. 2840-5  
B.Mel. 2845-50  
B.Mel. 2850-5  
B.Mel. 2940-5  
B.Mel. 2990-5  
B.Mk. 3150  
B.Mk. 3850  
B.Mk. 3874  
B.NP. 3960  
B.NP. 4119  
B.NP. 4171  
C.Pard. 383  
C.Pard. 409  
C.Pard. 420  
C.Pard. 430  
C.Pard. 464  
C.Pard. 759  
D.WB. 53  
D.WB. 102  
D.WB. 257  
D.WB. 290  
D.WB. 301  
D.WB. 486  
D.WB. 553  
D.WB. 843  
D.WB. 852  
D.WB. 1004  
D.WB. 1143  
D.Sum. 1681  
D.Sum. 1735  
D.Sum. 1744  
D.Sum. 1872  
D.Sum. 1874  
D.Sum. 2058  
E.Cl. 200  
E.Cl. 204  
E.Cl. 401  
E.Cl. 445  
E.Cl. 521  
E.Cl. 614  
E.Cl. 701  
E.Cl. 894  
E.Cl. 897  
E.Cl. 912  
E.Cl. 921  
E.Cl. 1002  
E.Cl. 1014  
E.Cl. 1072  
E.Cl. 1155  
E.Cl. 1207  
E.Mch. 1322  
E.Mch. 1390  
E.Mch. 1711  
E.Mch. 1962  
F.Sq. 202

**Folk—Continued**

And oother folk han wondred on the sward . . . . .  
Thus erly, for the folk been alle on reste?' . . . . .  
To loven two, as writen folk biforn;  
Ther yonge folk kepten hir observances,  
This amorous folk somtyme moote han hir reste.  
As hethen folk useden in thilke dayes;  
Rather than folk of Gawe hem sholde oppresse,—  
That folk of yow may demen harm or gesse.  
Of this folk ye gete me namoure.  
And fro Maxime, and fro his folk echone,  
To maken folk to dyen or to lyven?  
The Cristen folk which that aboute hire were,  
To muchel folk we doon illusioun,  
Thanne he exciteth oother folk ther-to,  
If that men liste, this folk they knowe may;  
Lo, thus this folk bitrayen innocenel . . .  
Amonges folk for ever to appeere.  
To bryngne folk to hir destructioun.  
And maken folk for to purchacen curses  
Allas! a thousand folk hath rakel ire  
leden folk to cure Lord Jhesu Crist, and  
repentant folk that stynte for to synne, and  
humble folk is the penitence of every day.  
That leden folk to helle.  
greet angwysh shul the synful folk have  
withinne the hertes of folk shal be the  
that folk of this world han in this  
'Thilke folk that me despisen shul been  
seith, "The riche folk that embraceden  
the dampned folk"; and this is forsauche as the hyer  
oother folk, at his power; for which seith David,  
and wol nat faste whan oother folk fasten  
othere folk, as to regard of his value,  
to muche bifrom folk, and clappen as a  
damage of the forseide poure folk.  
and daggid clothing to the poure folk,  
folk taken litel reward of the rydynge of  
elise whan this folk of lowe degree, as  
Thilke manere of folk been the flyes that folwen the  
the careyne. Swich forseide folk . . .  
to festes and poure folk been put away  
oother folk hath receyved. Another is  
that men speke of oother folk; this synne  
oother folk doon of hir owene catel.  
folk yeven it swich a name.  
of the almesse of poure folk.  
Alle this manere of folk so wrappen hem  
suffreth it, for folk sholden yve the moore  
alle manere folk, yet is it, certes, moost  
of fals folk, ne of angry folk, or grevous folk  
ne to muche worldly folk;  
sowen and maken discord amonges folk;  
freendshipe be amonges folk than he  
swiche as speken faire byforn folk and  
ne of folke that loven to meche . . . here owne  
profite  
maken folk to laughe at hire japerie as  
as folk doon at the gawdes of an ape.  
folk that maken hir servants to travailen  
and nat to ydel folk. Eek David seith,  
This vertu maketh folk to undertake  
Som oother folk seyn that avarice is for to purchacen  
wrong that bireven hir bonde folk thynges  
goodes of boonde folk been the goodes of hir  
for humble folk been Cristes freendes,  
God ordeyned that som folk sholde be  
som folk moore lough, and that everich  
poure folk wrongfully, withouten mercy or  
poure folk, the mercy of Jhesu Crist, but if it  
woman preyen for folk to avancon  
But, for as muche as som folk been  
as to mynstrals and to folk, for to beren  
by which he draweth folk to synne.  
som folk stonden, of hir owene wyl, to  
clepe avowtrie of wedded folk; that is  
basilicok aleth folk by the venym of his  
goode folk. Of this brekyng comth  
eek othe tyme that folk unwar wedden or  
or elles bothe, or of folk that been  
lyf that is. And this ordred folk been  
to hem. But in swich folk hath the  
ne myghte nat plesse to many folk at  
with sorwe somme folk wol peynen hem  
for which that folk whan they . . .  
or by the excityng of oother folke; or if  
or how that she hath suffred that folk  
shamefast folk been next foreyeneesse  
ne for shame of folk, ne for maladie, ne  
largenesse to poure folk, gladnesse of herte espirituel,  
BD. 890  
Pity. 27  
Pity. 48  
Mars. 206  
Mars. 220  
Mars. 225  
Mars. 283  
Anel. 23  
Anel. 70  
PF. 9

Folk—Continued

Than axede he if folk that heer ben dede . . .	PF. 50
And ierlicher folk shul gon after they dye . . .	PF. 55
And ierlicher folk, after that they be dede . . .	PF. 79
Beheste and Art, and of hir folk a route . . .	PF. 245
thei delyvre nocht folk fro maladye. But yif ye muses . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
assailed in periles by folk of wykkide . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
Soranas, of whiche folk the renoun is . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
of wykkid folk. And for-thi thou . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
good folk. And therefore I, folwynge thilke . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
thoughtes of wise folk, ben knowynge . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
that bytwixen wykkid folk and me han . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
the wraththe of more myghty folk hath . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
pore feble folk! How ofte eke have I put of or wrecche pore folk, that the covetise of . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
asseured ayens alle othere folk, that, for the judgement of the and of wys folk. Of whiche . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
for as moche as folk that been to comen schrewed folk apparail felonyes ayens . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
felonous folk, that now desiren the blood and the mortel folk, ne submyttede some of hem (that is and the judgement of moche folk loken . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
some folk.) Textus. And ther-of cometh good folk; and I see that goode men ben . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
and anyoyng folk treden, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
	Bo.1. m.5.
	190-5
punyscheth innocentes? And folk of wykkide maneres . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
alle folk. And of the felonyes and . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
the deserttes of folk. And in the lattre hir to othere folk, hath schewyd hir every gold, and apparayleth covetous folk . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
the sovereyne cure of al mortel folk is to to the eyres of straunge folk; . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
O ye mortel folk, what seeke ye thanne . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
	Bo.2. p.4.
	395-400
it ne maketh folk no wrechches? . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
hem that dependen it than to thilke folk . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
largesse maketh folk cleer of renoun. . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
translated into othere folk and styteth man without pover of alle othere folke. . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
to-gyde the beryngne of moche folk. . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
nocht passen unto moche folk withouten I this richesse, syn that many folk mai the eighen of folk to hem-ward (that is to brenneith in folk more cruelly than the fyre of powyers but only the goodness of folk . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
folk that wisten of a conjuracioun (whiche . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
	Bo.2. p.6.
	495-500
the same thyng of othere folk in hym-self? (Or thus: what may a man don to folk, that folk ne may don hym the same?) . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
certain that ryght wykyd folk han that ben yvven to schrewide folk nat . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
and eek of the othere folk inhabityng nat that the maneris of diverse folk and juggen worthy of preysynge, othere folk boundes of o manere folk. But how . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
the smale wordes of straunge folk. Have now (here and . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
—for, certes, of swych folk speke I that 'what atteyneth fame to swiche folk, . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-60
what covetyn proude folk to lyften up desceyved folk; the contrarie Fortune of folk that usen hem; the contrarye . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
ledeth ofte folk ayen to sothfast goodes, and haleth 'of mortel folk, whiche that travailen hem in many I have seyd, alle mortel folk enforen . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 670-5
han I-geten. And some folk ther ben . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
to some othere folk, that noblesse of renoun be of werre or of pees. And many folk . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
ther ben folk that entrechaungen the . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
Semeth it thanne that folk folowen and swiche folk, thanne, that wenen that of mortel folk travaylen for to . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 595-10
litele thynges folk seken to haven and to and taken metes of the handes of folk . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
	Bo.3. m.2.
	655-60
the strengere folk bynynen it fro the feblere, Riche folk, mai they neyther han hungir ne may putten vertus in the hertes of folk ne mai nat maken folk digne of honour, he is desceyved of moost folk, so as . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
scheweth to moche folk; . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
and redouted of straunge folk? . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
no maner folk to don his office; right as fyre in ne cometh nat to folk of hir propre . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
false oppynoun of folk (that is to seyn, that wenen that dignytes maken folk that thei comen there as folk ne knowen that is amonges straunge folk, maystow dignytes thanne ne mowen nat make folk yit throf he hatful to alle folk (this is to . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
	Bo.3. m.4.
	715-20
seyn that, al was he byhated of alle folk, . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
	Bo.3. m.4.
	715-20
moot ther nede ben moche folk over . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
faileth, whiche that maketh folk blisful, nat be vertu? Certes swiche folk . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
	Bo.3. p.5. 740-5

Folk—Continued

thousandes of folk but a greet swellere . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
than swiche preysynge? For thilke folk . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
that folk han geten hem thounk or . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
conscience of wise folk, that mesuren hir . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
that syn ther moot nedes ben many folk . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
to whiche folk the renoun of a man ne . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
comen alle mortel folk of noble seed. . .	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
bryngen to the bodies of folk that usen . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
yif thilke delices mowen maken folk . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
leden folk thider as thei byhетен to . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
byfore othere folk, thow schalt defoule . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
highte lynx, so that the lokynge of folk folk suffren hem-selve to ben so blynde, . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
	Bo.3. m.8.
	795-800
it semeth that thei yewe to mortel folk a . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
thow art pesible reste to debonayre folk; . . .	Bo.3. m.9.
	875-80
ne ben not desired of alle folk more than . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
many folk ne ben not verray goodis ne . . .	Bo.4. p.11.
	975-80
word that is used to alle folk.' . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1065-70
undir the feet of felonous folk, and it . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
gode folk ben alwey myghty and schrewes ben . . .	Bo.4. p.1.
	1155-60
that blisfulnesse comen alwey to good folk, . . .	Bo.4. p.1.
	1155-60
to wykkide folk. And thou schalt . . .	Bo.4. p.1.
	1155-60
known that good folk ben alwey strong . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
'Alle folk thanne, quod sche, 'good . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
'But wykkide folk, quod sche, 'yif . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
gode folk geten good and not the wykkide folk, . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1205-10
than is it no doute that the gode folk ne . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1205-10
ben myghty and wykked folk ben feble.' . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1205-10
to the good folk and to badde, the gode folk seken . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1215-20
have graunted, that nedes good folk . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1215-20
sike folk, whan thei aperceyven that nature . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
feblesse and infirmite of wykkid folk, that . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
is in wykkide felonous folke. (As who . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1225-30
strength of good folk is ful wel yseene. . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
Of the whiche power of good folk men . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
scholde seme to som folk that this were . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
vicyous folk ben wykkid, but I ne may nat . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
forme and in the doynge of good folk. . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1245-50
gode folk ben certeinli myghty, and the . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
with which clernesse this gode folk schynen? . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
In this scheweth it wel that to good folk . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
may nat ben disseveryd fro good folk. . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1275-80
For whiche thing folk of gode maneres, hir medes ne . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1275-80
as hem lyst ayein good folk, yit natheles the . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1275-80
of good folk hir propre honour. But yif . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
certain that alle gode folk ben I-maked . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1285-90
blisful for thei ben gode; and thilke folk . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1285-90
of good folk swych that no day ne schal . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1285-90
to good folk, also is schrewidnesse it-self . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
that chaungith the bodies of folk in-to . . .	Bo.4. m.3.
	1320-5
thing peraventure to some folk, yit moot . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
ne for that they yeven to othere folk . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
sche, 'that good folk ben blisful and . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
ben they that doon wrong to othere folk, . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
'that thilke folk that ben worthy of . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
men leden syke folk to the leche, for that wise folk, ther nis no place y-leten to hate . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
	1405-10
Love ryghtfully good folk, and have pite on schrewes.' . . .	Bo.4. m.4.
	1415-20
the peynes ben establisschid than for good folk.' . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-3
pressen and confounden good folk, and . . .	Bo.4. p.5.
	1425-30
ayeinward to good folk hardenesses, and . . .	Bo.4. p.5.
	1425-30
errour moeveth folk, and maketh weery . . .	Bo.4. m.5.
	1435-40
is doon by wykkid folk nys nat doon . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
swiche folk as thei demen to ben gode folk or schrewes, . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
folk ben swiche as thei wenen? But in that thilke men that som folk demen . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
worthy of mede, othere folk demen hem demen or knowen the good folk and the . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1495-500
some syk folk ben holpen with lyghte . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
medicynes, and some folk ben holpen . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1500-5



**Folk—Continued**

folk ben astonyd. But for to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
governe to good folk, for that the malice . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
to other folk prosperites and adversites, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
corages, and remordith some folk by . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
other folk he suffreth to ben travailed with . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
And other folk dreden more than thei . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
beren, and thilke folk god ledeth in-to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
sorweful thingis. And many othir folk . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
to other folk that vertu mai nat ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
good folk what thing thei scholde demen . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
to som othir folk is yoven power to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
To other folke is welesfulnesse I-yeven unworthely, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
and exercysynge to good folk, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
good folk and schrewes, ne schrewes ne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
good folk, or elles bycause to punyschen . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
fortune that is yeven to good folk in . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
nat the good folk ne chastiseth the wikkide folk, it . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
punysseth. . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
of these oolde folk ne withseide nevere; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
thanne wenen folk that it is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
medes to good folk, and peynes to badde folk, syn that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
or elles that good folk ben I-gerdoned. . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
The whiche folk, syn that hir propre . . . . .	TC.1. 26
Of other folk; and thenketh how that ye . . . . .	TC.1. 34
Swich peyne and wo as Loves folk endure, . . . . .	TC.1. 131 var
ful wel bylovyd and folk welle of her tolde . . . . .	TC.1. 138
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte, . . . . .	TC.1. 160
The folk of Troye hir observances olde, . . . . .	TC.1. 169
Among these othre folk was Criseyda . . . . .	TC.1. 176
As was Criseyde, as folk seyde everychone . . . . .	TC.1. 179
Behinden othre folk in litel brede . . . . .	TC.1. 199
And which a labour folk han in winninge . . . . .	TC.1. 241
Men reden nat that folk han greter wit . . . . .	TC.1. 243
And strengest folk ben therwith overcome, . . . . .	TC.1. 251
And worthy folk maad worthier of name, . . . . .	TC.1. 308
Blessed be Love, that can thus folk convertel . . . . .	TC.1. 319
Of Loves folk, lest fully the descente . . . . .	TC.1. 354
That wel unnethe until his folk he faineide . . . . .	TC.1. 357
But bad his folk to gon wher that hem liste . . . . .	TC.1. 560
And bringe our lusty folk to holinessel . . . . .	TC.1. 1006
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe, . . . . .	TC.2. 79
'Wher is my lady?' to her folk quod he; . . . . .	TC.2. 619
With that com he and al his folk anon . . . . .	TC.2. 775
May I not wel in other folk espye . . . . .	TC.2. 803
Al be for harm that folk hir frendes quemen; . . . . .	TC.2. 859
To love. Lo, swiche maner folk, I gesse, . . . . .	TC.2. 888
'For alle the folk that han or ben on-live . . . . .	TC.2. 910
That she and alle her folk in wente i-ferre . . . . .	TC.2. 910
That folk may sen and gauen on us tweyfel . . . . .	TC.2. 1157
And say wel that hir folk were alle aweye, . . . . .	TC.2. 1194
For by my cheres mosten folk espye . . . . .	TC.2. 1507
Why al this folk assembled in this place; . . . . .	TC.2. 1567
Men curen folk,—"This charme I wol thee here, . . . . .	TC.2. 1580
As folk don yit, whan som might hath bigonne . . . . .	TC.2. 1584
If that I may, and alle folk be trewel . . . . .	TC.2. 1610
And fewe folk may lightly make it warm. . . . .	TC.2. 1647
Seide, 'Alle folk, for Goddes love I preye, . . . . .	TC.2. 1728
'Aviseth you what folk ben here withinne, . . . . .	TC.2. 1730
Whil folk is blent, lo, al the time is wonnel . . . . .	TC.2. 1743
The folk devine at wagging of a stre; . . . . .	TC.2. 1745
Of thingis which that folk on wondren so, . . . . .	TC.3. 32
Ye folk a lawe han set in univers; . . . . .	TC.3. 36
For-why this folk wol comen up anon . . . . .	TC.3. 191
Such maner folk,—what shal I clepe hem, what?— . . . . .	TC.3. 317
For wel wot I in wise folk that vice . . . . .	TC.3. 327
That folk ungitil suffren here injure, . . . . .	TC.3. 1018
'Ek al my wo is this, that folk now usen . . . . .	TC.3. 1023
folk sen alday and redyn ek in storijs . . . . .	TC.3. 1063 var
'Swowneth not now lest more folk arise!'— . . . . .	TC.3. 1190
Thus sondry peynes bringen folk in hevене. . . . .	TC.3. 1204
For wo, or elles whan that folk ben sike, . . . . .	TC.3. 1362
'O blake night, as folk in bokes rede, . . . . .	TC.3. 1429
Wel oughten beestes pleynye and folk thee chide, . . . . .	TC.3. 1433
A world of folk, as com him wel of kinde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1721
I mene folk that oughte it ben of right. . . . .	TC.3. 1795
As writen folk thorough which it is in minde. . . . .	TC.4. 18
The folk of Troye hem-selven so mis-ledden . . . . .	TC.4. 48
And othre lasse folk as Phebeuse; . . . . .	TC.4. 54
So that for harm that day the folk of Troye . . . . .	TC.4. 55
Sin ye shal bothe han folk and toun as yerne? . . . . .	TC.4. 112
Ben with the folk of Troye alwey so wrothe, . . . . .	TC.4. 122
And we han nede of folk as men may se. . . . .	TC.4. 191
That litel witen folk what is to yerne, . . . . .	TC.4. 198
This folk desiren now deliverance . . . . .	TC.4. 202
As men don folk that shul ben laid on bere. . . . .	TC.4. 1183
Thus shal I seyn;—but lest if folk espi'de, . . . . .	TC.4. 1388

**Folk—Continued**

With certein folk he hoved her t'abide, . . . . .	TC.5. 33
Whan that he saw the folk of Troye aweye, . . . . .	TC.5. 93
'Th'honouren you, as wel as folk of Troye,' . . . . .	TC.5. 119
For folk of Grece, that ye nevere knewe. . . . .	TC.5. 123
'How don this folk that seen hir loves wedded . . . . .	TC.5. 344
The folk wol seyn that thou for cowardise . . . . .	TC.5. 412
This knowen folk that han y-suffred peyne, . . . . .	TC.5. 415
What joye hast thou thine owne folk to spille? . . . . .	TC.5. 588
For which the folk of Thebes caughte hir bane! . . . . .	TC.5. 602
Lo, other maner folk comenden it. . . . .	TC.5. 761
For wise folk in bokes it expresse, . . . . .	TC.5. 790
Bitwixe hem and the folk of Troye toun; . . . . .	TC.5. 856
'The folk of Troye, as who seith, alle and some . . . . .	TC.5. 883
As worthy folk withinne Troye toun, . . . . .	TC.5. 969
The folk whiche that withoute the yates were, . . . . .	TC.5. 1178
And why? For folk expouden hem amis! . . . . .	TC.5. 1278
Fro folk to folk, or whan they shal be smitted, . . . . .	TC.5. 1545
To ben unknowe of folk that weren wise, . . . . .	TC.5. 1579
Thorough false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen! . . . . .	TC.5. 1781
To make folk to dreme a-nyght; . . . . .	HF.1. 42
Beyside a folk men clepe Cymerie; . . . . .	HF.1. 73
And ther his folk he shulde fynde, . . . . .	HF.1. 237
And nocht him nor his folk despisest, . . . . .	HF.2. 130
Of Loves folk, if they be glade, . . . . .	HF.2. 137
Of Loves folke mo tidynge, . . . . .	HF.2. 167
Of folk that doun in erthe dwellen, . . . . .	HF.2. 552
Of folk that hadden grete fames . . . . .	HF.3. 64
Whan I hadde al this folk beholde, . . . . .	HF.3. 195
Of famous folk that hadde been . . . . .	HF.3. 248
Ful moche prees of folke ther nas, . . . . .	HF.3. 268
And folk of digne reverence, . . . . .	HF.3. 336
For of this folk ful wel I wyste, . . . . .	HF.3. 454
Folk that heer besechen thee, . . . . .	HF.3. 464
Of olde folk and gunne crie, . . . . .	HF.3. 518
Folk that han ful trewely . . . . .	HF.3. 571
That this nexte folke have doon, . . . . .	HF.3. 685
Go, blow this folk a sory grace, . . . . .	HF.3. 700
We ben swich folk as ye may here. . . . .	HF.3. 738
As goode folk have in goodnes; . . . . .	HF.3. 742
As othre folk hadde in the toun, . . . . .	HF.3. 759
As gode folk han for goodnesse; . . . . .	HF.3. 764
Herestow not what this folk prayen us . . . . .	HF.3. 772 var
That som folk han desired fame . . . . .	HF.3. 809
Of qualme of folk, and eek of bestes; . . . . .	HF.3. 878
Of folk, as I saw rome aboute, . . . . .	HF.3. 945
That al the folk that is a-lyve . . . . .	HF.3. 965
Folk can synge hit bet than I. . . . .	HF.3. 1048
For wel I wot that folk han herebefore . . . . .	LGW.G. 61
And lettist folk to han devocoun . . . . .	LGW.G. 251
Thanne blame they folk and wete nat what hem . . . . .	LGW.G. 263
elyth. . . . .	LGW. 322
And thow my foo, and al my folke werreyest, . . . . .	LGW. 325
And lettist folke from hire devocioun . . . . .	LGW. 331
And makest wise folke for me withdrawe; . . . . .	LGW. 390
And han of poore folke compasyoun; . . . . .	LGW. 415
Yet hath he made lewde folke delyte . . . . .	LGW. 453
And al his folke to-go, that best go myghte. . . . .	LGW. 1077
To somme folke often newe thinge is swote. . . . .	LGW. 1113
With al his folke, to doon what so hem leste. . . . .	LGW. 1151
With al this newe lusty folke of Troye. . . . .	LGW. 1193
To hors is al hire lusty folke y-go; . . . . .	LGW. 1216
Thus seyn thise yonge folk, and up they kylle . . . . .	LGW. 1280
And al his folke with tempeste al-to-driven, . . . . .	LGW. 1449
And chese what folke that thou wilt with the take. . . . .	LGW. 1508
These strange folke, and doth hem grete honour; . . . . .	LGW. 1512
She knew by folke that in his shippes be, . . . . .	LGW. 1518
For they ben worthy folke, withouten les. . . . .	LGW. 2161
And of his cunte-folke a ful grete woun, . . . . .	LGW. 2237
Corumpeth, whan that folke his name nevene? . . . . .	LGW. 2303
And to his folke, the moste and eke the leste, . . . . .	LGW. 2408
Ful of folke, of whiche ful many on . . . . .	LGW. 2428
Wayke and eke wyre, and his folke forpynd. . . . .	LGW. 2431
His wise folke to counseyle han hym yeven, . . . . .	LGW. 2539
That folke may reden, for-by as they go,— . . . . .	Form.A. 23
No trompes for the werres folk ne knewe, . . . . .	Form.A. 43
Slepten this blissed folk withoute walles, . . . . .	Truth. 6
Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede, . . . . .	L.St. 9
But lest that folk have in dissensioun? . . . . .	L.St. 23
Cherish thy folk and hate extorcioun! . . . . .	L.St. 28
And dryve thy folk ageyn to stedfastnesse. . . . .	Scog. 20
Allas, Scogan! of olde folk ne yonge, . . . . .	Scog. 32
That ben so lykly folk in love to spede. . . . .	Astr. 5-11
to Jewes in Ebrewe, and to the Latyn folk . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
in Latyn; whiche Latyn folk had hem . . . . .	Astr. 165-8
diverse pathes leden diverse folke the right . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
somme folke, so that the planete arise in that same . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
Day, that some folke callen the Day . . . . .	RR. 23
of this world, thilke folke han this right . . . . .	RR. 82
Of yonge folke, I wente soone . . . . .	RR. 182
Than yonge folk entenden ay . . . . .	RR. 194
That egith folk in many gise . . . . .	RR. 275
She makith folk compasse and caste . . . . .	RR. 280
And hath such [wo] whan folk doth good, . . . . .	RR. 396
Som blame upon the folk to sette; . . . . .	RR. 411
To elden folk, had maad hir elde . . . . .	RR. 444
These olde folk have alwey colde, . . . . .	RR. 622
For sich folk maketh lene her face, . . . . .	RR. 625
Hym and his folk, for swetter place . . . . .	
The alther-fairest folk to see . . . . .	

# Folk—Continued

And eke what folk there with hym were, . . .	RR. 704
So faire folk and so fresh had he, . . .	RR. 737
Fro whennes sich folk myght come, . . .	RR. 739
This folk, of which I telle you soo, . . .	RR. 743
To syngen first, folk to solace, . . .	RR. 756
And folk daunce and mery bene, . . .	RR. 760
Of all the folk that daunced there; . . .	RR. 815
Of all the folk that on the daunce is, . . .	RR. 1002
Or til hir folk, in word or dede, . . .	RR. 1037
That riche folk have full gret myght . . .	RR. 1041
Before the folk, hem to bigilen, . . .	RR. 1055
The folk right to the bare boon, . . .	RR. 1059
And make folk ful straunge be . . .	RR. 1065
For bothe wyse folk and unwys . . .	RR. 1162
For yonge folk wele witen ye . . .	RR. 1288
The lusty folk that daunced there, . . .	RR. 1303
Ful hende folk and wys and free . . .	RR. 1306
And folk of faire port trefwely . . .	RR. 1307
Namely to folk whanne they ben sike. . .	RR. 1358
Y-blent, for folk of grettist wit . . .	RR. 1610
Heere comth to folk of newe rage, . . .	RR. 1613
Fro folk thou must departe in hie, . . .	RR. 2393
With sondre folk assailed was, . . .	RR. 3046
Thou delest with angry folk y-wis; . . .	RR. 3265
From these folk away to fare, . . .	RR. 3267
Drawing such folk hym too, . . .	RR. 3885
Soleyn folk and envouf[r]e; . . .	RR. 3896
Honestly with folk to pleye, . . .	RR. 3899
That folk [ne] lyve not holly, . . .	RR. 5749
Whanne they seen pore folk forfare, . . .	RR. 5778
With all the folk of her bataille, . . .	RR. 5849
With all the folk of her ledyng, . . .	RR. 5863
To putte oure folk out of doutyng . . .	RR. 6074
He must in worldly folk hym seke, . . .	RR. 6141
Religiouse folk ben full covert, . . .	RR. 6149
Seculer folk ben more appert, . . .	RR. 6150
Religious folk, ne hem diffame; . . .	RR. 6152
Religious folk ben al pitous, . . .	RR. 6161
With which folk wole I never be, . . .	RR. 6165
Wite with what folk is my dwelling, . . .	RR. 6208
What folk hast thou us nempned heere? . . .	RR. 6224
To joly folk I enhabite; . . .	RR. 6355
All folk where evers thei founde be; . . .	RR. 6366
But pore folk that gone by strete, . . .	RR. 6455
Yit all[e] pore folk I disceyne, . . .	RR. 6490
Dewe to folk, that men may se . . .	RR. 6638
Folk of her catel or of her thing, . . .	RR. 6670
The goode folk that Poule to preched . . .	RR. 6679
Thanne oughten good folk comunly . . .	RR. 6730
For folk that hem to vertu yvven, . . .	RR. 6803
Such folk drinken gret mysese; . . .	RR. 6807
Upon the pore folk they geten . . .	RR. 6816
But pore folk al quyte I lete, . . .	RR. 6852
That usen folk thus to disceyven, . . .	RR. 6884
And they wolde bynde on folk al-wey, . . .	RR. 6900
That is for folk it shulde se, . . .	RR. 6910
And willen that folk hem loute and grete, . . .	RR. 6917
And tellen folk where so we go, . . .	RR. 6953
We ben the folk without lesyng . . .	RR. 6963
But I wolde al folk undirtake, . . .	RR. 6991
For I that other folk chastie, . . .	RR. 6993
To turne folk that ben mysawnt, . . .	RR. 7182
That doth the synfull folk convertre . . .	RR. 7185
And can the folk so wel disceyve, . . .	RR. 7221
That we may folk repreve echoon, . . .	RR. 7237
Whom shulden folk worshipen so . . .	RR. 7239
To patren while that folk may us see, . . .	RR. 7241
If they be sich folk as they semen, . . .	RR. 7247
To such folk as I you dyvys . . .	RR. 7261
To such folk shulde a prince hym yive, . . .	RR. 7265
The folk, for they shal not perceyve, . . .	RR. 7270
But hardy folk and stronge in dede, . . .	RR. 7352
Lyke good and hooly folk unfeyned, . . .	RR. 7363
That signifyeth the folk beswewed, . . .	RR. 7392
And sawe folke in the payssyng, . . .	RR. 7424
And on the folke areyseth blame, . . .	RR. 7539
And lasse than other folk, algate, . . .	RR. 7557
Ther pisen other folk on yow . . .	RR. 7627
That thrallen folk so giletes, . . .	RR. 7664
To shryve folk of most dignyte . . .	RR. 7678

# Folles

How myrilly that othere folkes fare? . . .	D.WB. 330
And to the poure folkes that ther dwelle . . .	G.S.N. 174
He hath bitrayed folkes many tyme; . . .	G.CY. 1092
that wrongfully oucpien folkes heritages, . . .	I.Pars. 880-5
they wole have raw flesh of folkes vyves . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde . . .	PF. 278
more gredy afir othir folkes rychesse . . .	Bo.2. p. 465-70
Ye wise, proude, and worthy folkes alle, . . .	TC.1. 233
Light is not good for sike folkes yen! . . .	TC.3. 1137
Lest in this town that folkes me despise . . .	TC.4. 1340
—O yonge freshe folkes, he or she, . . .	TC.5. 1335
As if folkes complexionis . . .	HF.1. 21
And in his folkes furtherynges, . . .	HF.2. 128
With famous folkes names fele, . . .	HF.3. 47
That crien riche folkes laudes, . . .	HF.3. 232
And ryng this folkes werk by note, . . .	HF.3. 630
That heeth seke folkes of nyghtes sorwe, . . .	LGW. 1203
Al hadde folkes hertys ben of stones, . . .	LGW. 1841

# Folke—Continued

To taken other folkis thyng . . .	RR. 195
To gripen other folkis gode; . . .	RR. 204
Or elles stode in folkis pryse, . . .	RR. 300
And maken folkis pride fallen, . . .	RR. 881
And foule abate the folkis prys, . . .	RR. 1061
So drawth folkes hertis y-wis . . .	RR. 1185
Yonge folkis to bewreye, . . .	RR. 3879
Which whilom wole on folkes smyle, . . .	RR. 4355 <i>em</i>
But oonly folkes forto lede . . .	RR. 4938
To other pore folkis alwey, . . .	RR. 6570
On folkes shuldris thinges they couchen, . . .	RR. 6903
Make folkes shuldris aken, . . .	RR. 6908
Of folkis good and her lyvyng, . . .	RR. 7020
<b>Folles</b>	
and repentyng folk of hire folles,—that . . .	B.Mel. 2990-5
Lat swiche folles out of youre herte aldyde; . . .	F.Fld. 1002
us so debonnaire in our folies, that if he . . .	I.Pars. 315-20
defendeth his folies, and trusteth to muchel in his . . .	I.Pars. 400-5
falle agayn in hir olde folies, outhter they . . .	I.Pars. 970-5
<b>Folw</b>	
Thei folwen all the favour of Fortune), . . .	A.Xn. 2682
Heere folwen the wordes bitwene the . . .	A.Mil. <i>head</i>
and of which folk ye shul folwe the conseil, . . .	B.Mel. 2390-5
shaltou considere what thyng shal folwe after . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400
to every man to folwe and sewe hym; . . .	B.Mel. 2690-5
goodnesse, seke pees and folwe it, as . . .	B.Mel. 2880-5
Folwen of excesse and of glotonyes, . . .	C.Pard. 514
And in swich wise folwe hym and his foore, . . .	D.WB. 110
And bad us folwen hem in swich degree, . . .	D.WB. 1124
Ne folwen his gentil auncestre that deed is, . . .	D.WB. 1156
Al youre plesance wol I folwen fayn; . . .	E.Cl. 873
The folk hire folwe wepyng in hir weye, . . .	E.Cl. 897
Folwen Grisilde as in humylitee, . . .	E.Cl. 1143
Heere folwen the wordes of the Frankelyn . . .	F.Fkl. <i>head</i>
But hire obeye and folwe hir wyl in al, . . .	F.Fkl. 749
To folwen hire, as she that is goddesse, . . .	F.Fkl. 1053
The storie wroot, and folwen hire legende; . . .	G.S.N. 83
folwe deeth and they shul nat fynde . . .	I.Pars. 215-20
of folk ben the flyes that folwen the hony, . . .	I.Pars. 440-5
or elles the houndes that folwen the careyne, . . .	I.Pars. 440-5
Of this synne, as seith the wise man, folwen manye . . .	I.Pars. 875-80
harmes, . . .	BD. 584
For whan I folwe hit, hit wol fle; . . .	Anel. 21
First folwe I Stace, and after him Corynne, . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
ne mai nat folwen ne holden; but thei . . .	1225-30
For whi foreleten thei vertus and folwen vices? . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
that thei oughten folwe, but lecherie and covetise . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
in the breestis of hem that folwen hem, . . .	Bo.5. m.1.
1640-5	
damages ther folwen of thingis of . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
folwen thinges that ne ben nat I-wist? . . .	Bo.5. m.3.
1735-40	
aungelis) ne folwen nat in discernyng . . .	Bo.5. p.5.
1825-30	
yif we wollen . . . and folwen Plato, . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
To folwen Love, that you so wel can lede, . . .	TC.1. 259
For harmes nigheten folwen, mo than two, . . .	TC.1. 614
Myn auctour shal I folwen, if I conne, . . .	TC.2. 49
And folwe me, for I wol han the wite! . . .	TC.3. 739
Folwen ful othe a merie somer's day; . . .	TC.3. 1061
And folwe alwey Criseyde thy lady dere . . .	TC.4. 307
Rewe ek on me, for I shal folwe her sone! . . .	TC.4. 1176
So that his soule her soule folwe mighte . . .	TC.4. 1187
Wol lete, and folwe her spirit forth in hye: . . .	TC.4. 1199
And dampned al our werk, that folwen so . . .	TC.5. 1823 <i>em</i>
I wole the folowen ded, and I wol be . . .	LGW. 894
Folowe thy lanterne as thou goste byforn, . . .	LGW. 926
I koude folwe worde for worde Virgile, . . .	LGW. 1002
Ne folowen hym she sat hir down ryght tho, . . .	LGW. 2721
Moste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse . . .	Gent. 3
To folwe word by word the curiositee . . .	Ven. 81
11. Than folowen the names of the Holy . . .	Astr. 50-7
Conclusions that folowen . . .	Astr. 218-22
of the 3 houses that folowen, . . .	Astr. 343-50
That folowen hym always aboute, . . .	RR. 628
That shall folowe afir, whan ye mete, . . .	RR. 2360
Mote folowe, and chaunge as the moone, . . .	RR. 3778
ther shal . . . Folwe an evell conclusioun, . . .	RR. 4459
Folowe it, and folowen shal it thee, . . .	RR. 4784
This wole I that thou folowe wele, . . .	RR. 5307
I mene but gile, and folowe that, . . .	RR. 6203
They wolde hym folowe al wolde he fle, . . .	RR. 6288
And folowe hym, and to pore it yive, . . .	RR. 6655
And folwe hym in goode dedis, . . .	RR. 6660
But if that he wole folowe y-wis . . .	RR. 7163
And that her wordis folowe her dede, . . .	RR. 7249

# Folowed

He taughte, but first he folwed it hym selve, . . .	A.Prol. 528
And folwed hym with mosel faste y-bounde, . . .	A.Xn. 2151
"Blisful is that man that hath nat folwed the con- . . .	
seilyng . . .	B.Mel. 2385-80
But I folwed ay my dames loore, . . .	D.WB. 583
I folwed ay myn inclinacioun . . .	D.WB. 615
But ever folwede myn appetit,— . . .	D.WB. 623
And folwed ay his bodily delyt . . .	E.Mch. 1249
That hadde y-folwed and koude no good, . . .	BD. 390
And I him folwed, and hit forth wente . . .	BD. 397



# **Followed—Continued**

Hit folowed wel she coude good.	BD. 1011
felawes, and folwyden my wey (that is to	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
Her folwed in the gardin al aboute.	TC.2. 819
The brighte Venus folowed and ay taughte	TC.5. 1016
And he me folwed faste alwey;	RR. 1346
The God of Love me folowed aye,	RR. 1450
<b>Followest</b>	
Thou folwest hym certeyn, and art his eyre.	LGW. 2549
<b>Followeth</b>	
Toward the ship,—hir folweth al the prees,—	B. ML. 865
foond never woman good, it folweth nat	B. Mel. 2265-70
consequent, and therof folweth another	B. Mel. 2675-80
good, but yet ne folweth it nat ther-of	B. Mel. 2655-60
For hym that folweth al this world of prees,	B. Mk. 3327
Heere folweth The Physicians Tale	C. Doc. head
Heere folweth The Prologe of the Pardoners Tale	C. Pard. head
Who folweth Cristes gospel, and his foere,	D. Sum. 1935
Heere folweth The Prologe of the Clerkes Tale	E. Cl. head
Folweth Ekko, that holdeth no silence,	E. Cl. 1189
For which she folweth yow ful bisily,	F. Fkl. 1051
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Maunciples Tale	H. Mop. head
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Persons Tale	I. Pars. head
misericorde folweth pitee in parfournynge of	I. Pars. 805-10
for the coveteise of eyen folweth the coveteise	I. Pars. 850-5
He foloweth hir that is his lyses cure;	Mars. 131
folweth it that it is demed to ben a foul	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
thing it folweth that yif thou ne have no	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
of renoun folweth of the foresyde thynges,	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
'Thanne folweth it,' quod sche, 'that	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
folweth it that thilke thing that by his	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
I se wel that it folweth by strengthe of	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
but folweth, by other manere than is	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
felawshipith and folweth hem! For	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
in this manere it folweth thanne that alle	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
Than folweth it that he that	Bo.4. p.3. 1310-5
seith, it folweth of that which is purposed byform.)	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
of this sentence folweth it that thanne ben schrewes	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
'That folweth it wel,' quod I.	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
For whiche it folweth that,	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
Sestow nat thanne what thing folweth	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
'Certes,' quod sche, 'it folweth or comith	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
that thilke same thing betide: so folweth it	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
For whiche it folweth that	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
And yit ther folweth another	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
thing), thanne folweth it that oure vices	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
(as who seith, thanne folweth it that god	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
the betere undirstonde this that folweth,	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
necessite folweth hem; and yif necessite	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
Of whiche it folweth that thilke	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
us that it folwith and resemblith thilke	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
moeyng of temporel thinges folweth this	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
ben futur. For which it folweth that this nis	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
So folweth it that ther is som pite	TC.1. 899
For this thyng folweth of necessitye	TC.2. 1750d, R
And after winter folweth grene May.	TC.3. 1062
And why theffelt folweth of somme,	HF.1. 5
Upon whiche table ther foloweth a canoun	Astr. 20-5
9. Next this foloweth the Cercle of the	Astr. 45-50
10. Next the cercle of the daies foloweth	Astr. 45-50
'Ye, Sir, it foloweth not that they	RR. 6227
And with me folwith my loteby,	RR. 6339
<b>Following</b>	
The nexte houre of Mars folwyng this,	A. Kn. 2367
As any kyde, or calf, folwyng his dame.	A. Mil. 3260
Now maystow synge, folwyng ever in oon	B. Pri. 1770
Folwyng his wyf, the queene Proserpyne,	E. Mch. 2229
mortefied by synne folwyng, and eek sith that alle	I. Pars. 245-50
in hire chapitres folwyng.	I. Pars. 385-90
largely in hir chapitres folwyng declared.	I. Pars. 530-5
And therefore I, folwyng thilke auctorite,	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
'lest that we, in folwyng the opynioun	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
thingis folwyng, whan every syde of thi	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
Folwyng alway the threde, as he hath come,	L.GW. 2018
the same nyght folowynge the houre of the nyght, and	Astr. 139-45
til oon of the clokke next folwyng.	Astr. 145-50
the ferteht nyght next folowynge, for than	Astr. 330-7
ensamples folowynge in special maist thou	Astr. 368-71
<b>Folly</b>	
Now looketh, is nat that an heigh folye?	A. Kn. 1798
Ne yet the folye of kynge Salamon,	A. Kn. 1942
And whoso grucetheth ough, he dooth folye,	A. Kn. 3045
It is a synne, and eek a greet folye	A. Mil. 3146

# **Folly—Continued**

Oure wyl desareth folle ever in oon;	A. Rv. 3880
Yowthe, withoute grenedehe or folye;	B. ML. 163
And for to chide it nere but greet folle,	B. Sh. 1618
for I seye that it is no folie	B. Mel. 2255-60
ne thy folle, for they wol yewe yow	B. Mel. 2330-5
a moeyng of folye, in which conseil ye han	B. Mel. 2425-30
stryve with a weyker man, it is folie;	B. Mel. 2670-5
and if ye repreve me of my folye I am	B. Mel. 2890-5
repreveht hym that dooth folye	B. Mel. 2890-5
or chideth a fool for his folye, shewynge	B. Mel. 2895-2900
mysdoynge, and laugheth at his folye."	B. Mel. 2895-900
ne destroyed, thurgh oure folye.'	B. Mel. 2940-5
presumpcioun and folie, and of youre negligence and	B. Mel. 3065-70
But ye that holden this tale a folye,—	B. N.P. 4628
Where likly was to treten of folye,—	C. Doc. 64
Of yonge folk, that haunteden folye,	C. Pard. 464
He noght with wantowne lookynge of folye	E. Cl. 236
Justus, which that hated his folye,	E. Mch. 1655
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye—	E. Mch. 2074
That longen to the moone, and swich folye	F. Fkl. 1131
So scorn thee, and lauge at thy folye;	G. SN. 506
And whan he thurgh his madnesse and folye	G. CY. 742
Whoso that listeth outhen his folie,	G. CY. 834
Sholde rewe o singuler mannes folye.	G. CY. 997
To tellen thyn unwit and thy folye,	G. CY. 1085
talker of ydel wordes, of folye, or of	I. Pars. 375-80
he by lightnesse or folie mysseyeth or	I. Pars. 375-80
wityngly, and defendeth his folye.	I. Pars. 400-5
ful greet folye a man to priden hym in	I. Pars. 455-60
it is an heigh folye for certes, the flesh covetith	I. Pars. 455-60
his gentrie is ful greet folle, for ofte	I. Pars. 460-5
mesure is folie and synne. Another is	I. Pars. 465-70
eek an outrageous folle, for thilke yifte	I. Pars. 465-70
an open folye, for he that ofte manaceth, he	I. Pars. 645-50
Salomon, it is a synne of apert folye,	I. Pars. 645-50
and certes that is a greet folie.	I. Pars. 715-20
It is a greet folye, a woman to	I. Pars. 935-40
My wit is foly, my day is night,	BD. 609
Hath many another foly don.	BD. 736
To doon be force a wyght to doon folye;	PF. 221
the foolhardynesse of folye? And eek, the same	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
Plato	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
folie of men wenynghe tho Epycurys	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
anyoyng folye ne may nat atayne, we	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
But folye, that lyeth alwey to hym-selve,	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5 em
be moeved by fortunows [folie];	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
underput to the folye of thise happes	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
put in your-self? Errorur and folie	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
the errorur and the folie of yow men, that	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
Allas! whiche folie and whiche	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
errorur and folie of mankynde departeth	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
leful to folye in the reaume of the	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
to folie and to disordenaunce, syn that	TC.1. 194
He wolde smile and holden it folye,	TC.1. 452
By night or day for wisdom or folye	TC.1. 532
More than that fool of whos foly men rime.	TC.1. 545
And whan that he bethoughte on that folye,	TC.1. 581
And thoughte anon what foly he was inne,	TC.1. 1031
That thou in me wendest so greet folye,	TC.2. 774
Allas! how dorste I thenken that folye?	TC.2. 1073
To be not wroth, though he of his folye	TC.2. 1168
And made her so to lauge at his folye,	TC.2. 1286
Lat be your nice shame and your folye,	TC.2. 1510
Now think not so, for thou dost greet folye;	TC.3. 326
As wel for folye ofte as for malice;	TC.3. 394
That nevere in me thou demes swich folye	TC.3. 762
Quod Pandarus, 'that ye swich foly wroughte!	TC.3. 838
Thou misbeleved envious folyel	TC.3. 867
Ye ben too wis to don so greet folye	TC.3. 879
Not only this delay com'th of folye	TC.3. 986
And that love is in cause of swich folye,	TC.3. 1382
They clepen love a woodnesse or folye,	TC.4. 1257
It n'is but foly and encrees of payne.	TC.4. 1504
And think that foly is, whan man may chese,	TC.4. 1511
Thus mene I, that it were a greet folye	TC.5. 263
Conforte himself, and seyn it was folye	TC.5. 325
That it is foly for to sorwen thus,	HF.3. 882
Of wyf, of wynnyng, of folye;	LGW. 164
But I ne clepe it innocence folye,	LGW. 326
To serve me, and holdest it folye	LGW. 723
Ful streyte, leste they didnen somme folye.	Comp.A. 33
Ye, certes, I! For she of my folye	RR. 1938
In sich folye is litel ese.	RR. 2241
That pride is bothe foly and synne.	RR. 2493
Thou shalt eke thenke thou didest folye,	RR. 2522
To hele wel is no folye.	RR. 2538
For fals lovers mowe al folye	RR. 2601
Hit is but foly and wrong wenyng	RR. 2614
All is but folye that I do;	RR. 2993
So thou thee kepe fro folye,	RR. 3171
Thanne thought I on myn high foly,	RR. 3214
To kepe men from al folye.	RR. 3220
Foly and childhoode wole thee sheende,	

# Folly—Continued

If foly have surprised thee,	RR. 3235
Trespace amonge and do foly,	RR. 3241
Wherynne there is but foly alle;	RR. 3270
For love is foly everydell.	RR. 3271
Ther was no wiadom, but foly;	RR. 3290
The foly more fro day to day	RR. 3297
She myght me fro my foly brynge.	RR. 3334
Of my foly I me repente.	RR. 3905
Who tristith thee, he doth folye,	RR. 4010
Thou doist gret folye forto leve	RR. 4016
I have do folie, now I see;	RR. 4075
It were foly to preece to honde.	RR. 4198
Hir counsell foly is to take.	RR. 4455
Whanne I hir blamed, I dide foly.	RR. 4470
At pryme tempe of his foly.	RR. 4534
With foly so he hath thee blent.	RR. 4642
Thou didist a gret foly than,	RR. 4648
Witte unavisid, sage folie,	RR. 4739
For youthe sett man in all folye,	RR. 4925
And many a foly therynne wrought.	RR. 4947
They repents hem of her folye,	RR. 4949
From sich foly, and refreynne	RR. 4956
That now apperith her folye	RR. 5508
To truste on hem [it] is foly,	RR. 5742
Thurgh her foly husbonde and wyf,	RR. 6370
It is but foly to entremete,	RR. 6503
Wole not be taught fro my folie.	RR. 6994
And where is more wode folye	RR. 7243

# Folly see Foley, Folly, Foly

<b>Foly</b>	
Hir lokyng was not foly sprad,	BD. 873
hadde see Ony foly cuntaunce;	RR. 4299
The foly dedis of hir infauce,	RR. 5006
Fro foly love they kepe hem clere,	RR. 5085

<b>Fon</b>	
Or elles he is a fon as clerkes sayn	A.Rv. 4028 var
Il-hayl, by God, Aleyn, thou is a fonne.	A.Rv. 4089

<b>Fond</b>	
The riche man full foned is y-wys,	RR. 5367

<b>Fonde</b>	
To strengthen hire shal alle his frendes fonde.	B.ML. 347
To telle it wol I fonde.	B.Th. 2080
But yet to be right myrie wol I fonde.	D.WB. 479
The markyesse, and therefore wol I fonde To doon	E.Ci. 283
And I wol fonde tespie on my syde	E.Mch. 1410
'Pees! quod my lord, the nexte tyme I shal fonde	G.CY. 951
Ne, be thou siker, she wolde not fynde To holde	BD. 1019
I thoughte ones I wolde fonde	BD. 1258
I wol . . . Fonde to putte this sweven in ryme	BD. 1531
Ful besilly men gunne assaye and fonde . . . to sette,	PF. 257
For-thy her wit to serve[n] wol I fonde.	TC.2. 273
Ayeins my wil; but elles wil I fonde,	TC.3. 1175
That this was don for malice, her to fonde.	TC.3. 1155
If that I lye, in certein I shal fonde	TC.4. 1402
The time, and fonde to be glad and light!	TC.5. 352
Of whiche I wol yow telle fonde,	HF.3. 337
And bisily she gan to fonde	RR. 432
To make ensample wole I fonde.	RR. 1584
Fonde Shame adowne to brynge,	RR. 5858

# Fonde see Found, Founds

<b>Fonge</b>	
And cristendom of preestes handes fonge,	B.ML. 377

# Fonned see Fond

<b>Fonnes</b>	
Oure corn is stole men wyl us fonnes calle	A.Rv. 4111 var

<b>Font-ful</b>	
Thogh she a font-ful water with hire lede!	B.ML. 357

<b>Fontstone</b>	
Mauricius at the fontstoon they hym calle.	B.ML. 723

<b>Food</b>	
We fare as seith thapostle; clooth and foode	D.Sum. 1881
Hath been oure foode, our cloystre for to reyse;	D.Sum. 2102
scelaunde of hooly chirche, and foode of the false ser-	
pent,	I.Pars. 135-40
doon, whiche werkes been the foode of God),	I.Pars. 290-5
eustenance of mannes foode. And tak kepe that a	I.Pars. 1030-5
he hath nede of foode, he hath nede of	I.Pars. 1030-5
Mete, and drynke, and esy foode,	RR. 5606
They nolde no thing begge her fode;	RR. 5653
Wynne hym his fode in laboring,	RR. 6575
Gete his fode in laboring,	RR. 6593

<b>Fool</b>	
What, verray fool, thy[nk] wel that love is fre!	A.Kn. 1606
'Who may been a fole, but if he love?'	A.Kn. 1799
A man moot ben a fool, or yong or oold,—	A.Kn. 1812
Wel may men knowe, but it be a fool,	A.Kn. 3005
Thou art a fool, thy wit is overcome.'	A.Mil. 3135
'Go fro the wyndow, jakke-fool,' she sayde,	A.Mil. 3708
Or elles he is a fool, as clerkes sayn.	A.Rv. 4028
where as he seith, 'He is a fool that	B.Mel. 2165-70
make ye yourself for to be lyk a fool!	B.Mel. 2170-5
wight wolde holde me thanne a fool.	B.Mel. 2245-50
"Taak no conseil of a fool, for he ne kan	B.Mel. 2360-5
the properte of a fool is this, "He	B.Mel. 2360-5
hym a greet fool." Now thanne, syn	B.Mel. 2645-50
to scars, ne to sparynge, ne to fool large,	B.Mel. 2785-90
wise that men calle yow nat fool-large.	B.Mel. 2810-5
or chideth a fool for his folye, shewynge	B.Mel.

2895-2900

# Fool—Continued

of a man, the fool correcteth	B.Mel. 2000-5
Be lik a wilde leoun, fool-hardy.	B.Mk. 3106
And made hym as a fool birom hem pleye;	B.Mk. 3271
And secrete, and no nygard, ne no fool,	B.NP. 4105
'Sire, olde fool, what eyeth thee to spyen?	D.WB. 357
He nys no fool, ne no demonyak!	D.Sum. 2292
That Walter was no fool, thogh that hym leste	E.Ci. 986
A ful greet fool is he that on yow leeveth.'	E.Ci. 1001
A ful greet fool is any conseilour,	E.Mch. 1501
Is moost fool, whan it cometh to the preef;	G.CY. 963
But it a fool be, woot wel it moot nede;	G.CY. 1280
a fool of hire body lyk to a ryng of gold	I.Pars. 155-60
he is a ful greet fool, for somtyme is a	I.Pars. 470-5
with a fool, though the fool be wrooth or	I.Pars. 600-5
unmesurable, men oughen echue fool-largeesse,	I.Pars. 810-5
he that is fool-large ne yeveth nat his	I.Pars. 810-5
his vileynye. The firste fynger is the fool lookynge	I.Pars. 850-5
lookynge of the fool womman, and of	I.Pars. 850-5
the fool man, that sleeth right as the	I.Pars. 850-5
were a greet fool that wolde kisse the	I.Pars. 855-60
bordels of thise fool women, that mowe	I.Pars. 885-90
unordred, wys or fool, clerk or seculeer;	I.Pars. 960-5
Was fals,—which a fool she was.	BD. 733
Fool-hardinesse, Flattery and Desyre,	PF. 227
'And I for worm-foul!' quod the fool cokkow;	PF. 505
Now parde, fool, yet were it bet for the	PF. 571
But sooth is seyd, 'a fool can nought be stille,"	PF. 574
to loken on the fool erthe!	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
wheel? O thou fool of alle mortel	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
and yveth hem, as fool large, moche	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
a fool, and for to haten schrewes it nis no	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10

He seyde, 'O fool, now artow in the snare,	TC.1. 507
More than that fool of whos foly men rime.	TC.1. 532
Hid this fro me? thou fool!' quod Pandarus.	TC.1. 618
A fool may eek a wis-man ofte gyde.	TC.1. 630
That every wight, but he be fool of kinde,	TC.2. 370
'The kinges fool is wont to cryen loude,	TC.2. 400
Or was too bold to singe a fool a masse.	TC.3. 88
But, if a fool were in a jealous rage,	TC.3. 899
And seide, 'O fool, wel may men thee despise,	TC.3. 1465
"He is a fool that wol foryeite himselfe."	TC.5. 93
'Now am I not a fool, that wot wel how	TC.5. 786
Now seestow nat this fool of fantasye	TC.5. 1523
To lete a fole han gouvernaunce	HF.2. 450
That he nys but a verray propre fole	LGW.G. 259
But thilke doted fool that eft hath lever	Buk.13
Lette who so lyste a fole me calle.	RR. 14
A full gret fool is he y-wys	RR. 1171
For neither proude ne foole was she.	RR. 1253
A gret fool were he sikirly	RR. 1320
He is a foole in sikernesne,	RR. 1935
A foole my selfe I maye wel holde,	RR. 2435
A mochel foole thanne I were,	RR. 3117
Forwery, forwardred, as a fool,	RR. 3336
A foole is eythe to bigyle;	RR. 3955
A foole is he that wole hir trust.	RR. 4364
I was a fool and she me leevede,	RR. 4535
A fool my self I may wel calle	RR. 4540
But if it be ony fool or nyce	RR. 5043
He were a foole wolde you not trowe.	RR. 5176
Raisoun. 'Certis freend a fool art thou	RR. 5185
He is a foole withouten were	RR. 5657
For she is neither so fool ne nyce	RR. 5945
That meveth your foole eloquence,	RR. 7537

<b>Foolhardiness</b>	
Plesaunce and Hope, Desir, Foolhardynesne,	A.Kn. 1925
of my Plato, ayens the foolhardynesne of	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5

# Foolhardiness see Fool

<b>Foolish</b>	
by foolysche happes and fortunows, or	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
foolishe and confus, whan the rescoun	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
I-brought forth by foolishe moevynge and	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
And for thyn ire and folissh wilfulnesse,	TC.1. 793

<b>Fools</b>	
Oure corn is stolon, men wil us foolles calle,	A.Rv. 4111
eschue the conseillynge of foolles, for Salomon seith,	B.Mel. 2360-5
alwey fynde a gretter nombre of foolles	B.Mel. 2445-50
that in swiche conseillyngees foolles han	B.Mel. 2450-5
As doon thise foolles that been seculeer;	E.Mch. 1251
Nay, lordes been no foolles, by my fay!	E.Mch. 1505
Foord of us wommen foolles many oon,	E.Mch. 2278
And moore foolles been they	I.Pars. 855-60
Have mercy,—fooles wenden so,—	BD. 866
alle mortel foolis! Yif Fortune bygan to duelle stable,	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
so that, at the laste, foolis that somtyme reenden	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
seyn, that we foolis that reprehenden	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5

O verray foolles, nyce and blynd ben ye!	TC.1. 202
But alday failleth thing that foolles wenden!	TC.1. 217
Thus often wise men ben war by foles.	TC.1. 635
As don thise foolles that hir sorwes eche	TC.1. 705
Swich is delit of foles to biwere	TC.1. 762
'Seint Idiot, lord of thise foolles alle.'	TC.1. 910
Of wommen lord thorough fals and folis best.	TC.3. 298
Ne for no wis-man, but for foles nice,	TC.3. 324
For wise ben by foles harm chastied.	TC.3. 329



# Fools—Continued

And can to foles so her song entune	TC.4. 4
And th' ilke foolis, sitting her aboute,	TC.4. 715
As olde folis, whan here spiryt faylth	LGW.G. 262
As othere olde folys manye a day,	LGW.G. 315
A foolis wode is nought to trowe,	RR. 4531
And foolis can not holde her tunge—	RR. 5265
"A foolis belle is soone runge."	RR. 5266
The tothir foolis blent and shendith.	RR. 5310
They maken foolis glorifie	RR. 5450
No, but foolis in every wise,	RR. 5940
That is, as foolis done, outrage.	RR. 6024

# Foon

This false Brutus, and his othere foon,	B.Mk. 3896
The riche of gold; the knyght fight with his foon;	PF. 103
Us from visible and invisible foon	TC.5. 1866
To knowe thy freendis fro thy foon,	RR. 5552
Till al hise freendis ben his foon.	RR. 6940

# Foot

A foot mantel aboute hir hipes large,	A.Prol. 472
With dredeful foot, thanne stalketh Palamoun.	A.Kn. 1479
Yemen on foot, and communes many oon	A.Kn. 2509
Foyne, if hym list, on foot, hym self to were.	A.Kn. 2560
Up spryngn speres twenty foot on highte;	A.Kn. 2607
He, rolleth under foot as dooth a bal;	A.Kn. 2614
And haryed forth by arme, foot and too,	A.Kn. 2726
A myle brood of twenty foot of space.	A.Rv. 4124
Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve.	A.Rv. 4141
And Custance han they take anon, foot-hoot,	B.ML. 438
Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde.	B.NP. 4371
Of hand, ne foot, ne of myne eyen sight";	D.Sum. 2060
Fro foot to heed they clothed han al newe.	E.CL. 378
And in her smok, with heed and foot al bare,	E.CL. 895
'So I my foot myghte sette upon youre bak.'	E.Mch. 2345
Lightly, for to playe and walke on foote,	F.Sq. 390
Er any foot he myghte on erthe gon;	F.Fkl. 1103
And er they farther any foote wente,	F.Fkl. 1177
That I moste dyen here at youre foot anon;	F.Fkl. 1315
The devel of helle sette his foot ther-in!	H.Mcp. 38
For ellevene foot, or litel moore or lesse,	I.Pars. 6
naked in pilgrimages, or bare-foot.	I.Pars. 105-10
and eek on fote, as wel of men as	I.Pars. 415-20
nat woman of the foot of Adam, for	I.Pars. 925-30
The mayster-hunte anon, foot-hoot,	BD. 375
On hors, and fote, in al the felde aboute.	Anel. 35
That she ne hath foot, on which she may sustene,	Anel. 177
put under fote the proude weerdes and	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
lowe under fote, syn that thi body is so	Bo.5. m.5. 1855-60

Wo worth that wight that tret ech under-fote!	TC.2. 347
Algate a foot is hameled of thy sorwe!	TC.2. 964
Whan that the sperhawk hath it in his foot?—	TC.3. 1192
Twenty foot thikke, as I trowe.	HF.3. 245
Was plated half a fote thikke	HF.3. 255
The foot of al thi hertys reste	HF.3. 927 var
Hadde I oon foot brede of space;	HF.3. 952
And in a cave with dredeful fote she sterte,	LGW. 811
She falleth him to fote, and swowneth there,	LGW. 1314
'This Lyno swyfte was and lyght of fote,	LGW. 2711
That shorter was a foote, i-ways,	RR. 350
she ne went A foote, but it were by potent.	RR. 368
For if he can wel fote and daunce,	RR. 2323
Of fote or honde, without spekyng.	RR. 2410
For foot-hoot in his felonye,	RR. 3827
Who settith foot heree any more,	RR. 4077
Wel nygh on fote alway we go;	RR. 7485

# Foot see Barefoot

# Footed

Man is a resonable two-foted beest.	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
-------------------------------------	---------------------

# Footmen

With footmen, bothe yemen and eek knaves,—	A.Kn. 2728
--	------------

# For (specimens)

The hooly blisful martir for to seke,	A.Prol. 17
And foughten for cure feith at Tramysse	A.Prol. 62
But for to tellen yow of his array,	A.Prol. 73
At that tyme, for hym liste ride so,	A.Prol. 102
A Monk ther was, a fair for the maistris,	A.Prol. 165
Of prikyng and of huntynge for the hare	A.Prol. 191
Somwhat he lipsed for his wantownesse,	A.Prol. 264
He wolde the see were kept for any thing	A.Prol. 276
Ne was so worldly for to have office;	A.Prol. 292
And bisly gan for the soules preye,	A.Prol. 301
For his science and for his heigh renown.	A.Prol. 316
A Cook they hadde with hem for the nones,	A.Prol. 379
For blankmanger, that made he with the beste.	A.Prol. 387
For ech of hem made oother for to wyne,	A.Prol. 427
Ful looth were hym to cursen for his tithes,	A.Prol. 486
But he ne lafte nat for reyn ne thonder,	A.Prol. 492
To seken hym a chaunterie for soules;	A.Prol. 510
For Cristes sake, for every poure wight,	A.Prol. 537
He wolde suffre, for a quart of wyn,	A.Prol. 649
As greet as it were for an ale-stake;	A.Prol. 667
For to han been a marchal in an hallo.	A.Prol. 752
Oure conseil was nat longe for to seche;	A.Prol. 784
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'now herketh for the beste;	A.Prol. 783
For certes, lord, there is noon of us alle	A.Kn. 922
He, for despit and for his tirannye,	A.Kn. 941
That never, for to dyen in the payne,	A.Kn. 1133
Is broken al day for love, in ech degre.	A.Kn. 1168
We stryven as dide the houndes for the boon,	A.Kn. 1177

# For (specimens)—Continued

Wolde han suffrid right ynough for me.	A.Kn. 1233
And in his geere for al the world he ferde,	A.Kn. 1372
Right as the Friday, soothly for to telle,	A.Kn. 1534
And chese the beste and leve the worst for me,—	A.Kn. 1614
Ynough for thee, and clothes for thy beddyng;	A.Kn. 1616
Thou mayst wel have thy lady, as for me.'	A.Kn. 1619
That for to huntun is so desirus,	A.Kn. 1674
Hir wages and hir fees for hir servyse:	A.Kn. 1803
I speke as for my suster Emelye,	A.Kn. 1833
The cook y-scalded, for al his longe ladel.	A.Kn. 2020
The grete effect for which that I bygan.	A.Kn. 2482
Hym for to seen, and doon heigh reverence,	A.Kn. 2531
But al for noght; he was broght to the stake.	A.Kn. 2648
(For women, as to speken in comune, Thei folwen	A.Kn. 2681
That, for the moore part, they sorwen so,	A.Kn. 2824
Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene,	A.Kn. 2859
And, for the peple sholde seen hym alle,	A.Kn. 2879
Tho sente Theseus for Emelye.	A.Kn. 2980
Thanne is it best, as for a worthy fame,	A.Kn. 3055
For gentil merie oghte to passen right.'	A.Kn. 3089
His astrelabie, longynge for his art,	A.Mil. 3209
For som folk wol ben wonnen for richesse,	A.Mil. 3381
He ne hadde for his labour but a scorn,	A.Mil. 3388
Bothe mete and drynke for a day or tweye;	A.Mil. 3411
For for no cry hir mayde koude hym calle,	A.Mil. 3417
His knave was a strong carl, for the nones,	A.Mil. 3469
'Why, yis, for Gode,' quod hende Nicholas,	A.Mil. 3526
But for a day,—fy on the remenant,—	A.Mil. 3552
For he is wont for tymber for to go,	A.Mil. 3667
But for the moore part they loughe and pleyde;	A.Rv. 3858
A theef he was, for sothe, of corn and mele,	A.Rv. 3939
Testif they were, and lusty for to playe;	A.Rv. 4004
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes	A.Rv. 4073
make a clerkes berd, For al his art; now lat hem goo	A.Rv. 4097
hir weye!	A.Rv. 4118
But for the love of God they hym bisoght	A.Rv. 4119
Of herberwe and of ese, as for hir peny.	A.Rv. 4176
But yet, nafor, al sal be for the beste,	A.Rv. 4203
Yet has my felawe somwhat for his harm,—	A.Rv. 4225
And nyste wher she was, for it was derk,	A.Rv. 4315
And payed for the soper everideel	A.Co. 4383
And ther they setten stevene for to meete,	B.ML. 283
But Crist, that starf for our savacioun,	B.ML. 326
And right anon she for hir conseil sette,	B.ML. 343
And I shal make us sauf for everemoore.'	B.ML. 405
The sowdanesse, for al hire flaterynge,	B.ML. 478
to shewe . . . In hire, for we sholde seen his myghty	B.ML. 683
werkis.	B.ML. 982
And for this miracle, in conclusioun,	B.ML. 1067
But for all that she knew hire never the moore.	B.ML. 1071
Greet was the pitee for to heere hem pleyne,	B.ML. 1133
I am so wery for to speke of sorwe.	B.Sh. 1240
Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde,	B.Sh. 1277
For which they were as glad of his comyng	B.Sh. 1289
Of his accounts, for the meene tyme;	B.Sh. 1292
'What eytleth yow, so rathe for to ryse?'	B.Sh. 1327
But it were for an old appalled wight,	B.Sh. 1369
Ne shal I never, for to goon to helle,	B.Sh. 1495
For his honour myself for to arraye,	B.Sh. 1505
But as a marchant, shortly for to telle,	B.Sh. 1537
That for this hundred frankes he sholde a nyght	B.Sh. 1581
Have hire	B.Th. 1927
Maken a chevyssaunce as for his beste,	B.Th. 1969
For that I to hym spak of chevyssaunce,—	B.Th. 2031
And ride an haukyng for river	B.Th. 2052
so wery was For prikyng, on the softe gras,—	B.Th. 2099
For nedes moste he fighte	B.Mel. 2455-60
an haubergeoun For percyng of his herte;	B.Mel. 2645-50
And for he was a knyght auntrous,	B.Mel. 2675-80
and for as muche as that the examynacioun	B.Mel. 2780-5
for Senec seith, "What man that is norissed	B.Mk. 3212
rather . . . than for to venge thee;	B.Mk. 3304
poverte, and dye for hunger. And he	B.Mk. 3305
Thurgh which he slow hymself for wretchednesse.	B.Mk. 3321
What for his strengthe and for his heigh bountee,	B.Mk. 3394
And every reawne wente he for to see.	B.Mk. 3460
Til that his flesh was for the venym blaked;	B.Mk. 3501
For feere of which he quook, and siked soore.	B.Mk. 3618
To no man deigned hire for to be bonde;	B.Mk. 3677
And, shortly of this storie for to trete,	B.Mk. 3728
That they for hunger wolde doon hym dyn.	B.Mk. 3760
No teere out of his eyen for that sighte	B.Mk. 3905
For fere almost out of his wit he breyde,	B.NP. 4056
And yet, for al his pompe and al his myght,	B.NP. 4108
For no man sholde seen his privtee;	B.NP. 4158
Sevene hennes for to doon al his plesaunce,	B.NP. 4307
How dorste ye seyn, for shame, unto youre love	B.NP. 4466
Be myrie, housbonde, for youre fader kyn!	B.NP. 4510
kepe hym . . . For traisoun; but he nas but seven	C.Doc. 129
year old,	C.Pard. 424
No-thing ne liste hym thanne for to crowe,	C.Pard. 451
Now syngeth, sire, for seinte charitee;	C.Pard. 613
'This mayde shal be myn, for any man!'	C.Pard. 683
I preche of no thyng but for covetyse;	C.Pard. 703
Al sholde hir children starve for famyne.	C.Pard. 724
Yow for to allie unto none haardours;	
Beth redy for to meete hym evermoore;	
To lyve and dyen ech of hem for oother,	
That wolde change his youthe for myn age;	

**For (specimens)—Continued**

Ye, for a grote! Unboke anon thy pure.  
 What eyleth swich an old man for to chide?  
 I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys.  
 When that for syk unnethees myghte this stonde;  
 For, by my trouthe, I quitte hem word for word.  
 I trowe I loved hym beste for that he  
 And for to se, and sek for to be seve.  
 But al for nocht, I sette nocht an hawe  
 For shrewdnesse hym thoughte the tale swete.  
 That on for love, that outhor was for hate.  
 That, for he shold alway upon hire thyneke,  
 'And for my lande thus hastow mordred me?  
 For which oppressioun was swich clamour,  
 That dampned was this knyght for to be deed  
 For to been holden stable and eke secrete,  
 She swoor him nay, for al this world to wyne,  
 Which nedeth nat rehersen for this tyme;  
 For in this world nye dogge for the bowe  
 For sothe, I take all that men wol me yeve,  
 Looke howe thou rydeste for a preye entente.  
 Unto the howes ende for a preye.  
 Deepe was the wey, for which the carte stode:  
 Hadde I had leyser, for this Sonnour heere,  
 Waketh and preyeth Jhesu for his grace,  
 It is no tyme for to studien here.  
 To make us for our olde aymes wepe.  
 Yet for as muche as ye, my lord so deere,  
 And taak a wyf, for hye Goddes sake;  
 For which mervaille wondred many a man,  
 That for hire shapen was al this array,  
 But, shortly forth this tale for to chace,  
 For to be deed, though me were looth to deyle!  
 And for that nothyng of hir olde gere  
 Though som men preise it for a subtil wit,  
 But as for me, I seye that yevele it sit  
 He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyn,  
 And, God be thanked, al fil for the beste.  
 To han yow to my wyf for youre goodnesse,  
 Thus with hire fader, for a certeyn space,  
 Freyngne the chambres for Goddes sake,  
 For which the peple ran to seen the sighte  
 That in so poure array was for to see,  
 And for our beste is al his governance;  
 Beth nat bidaafed for youre innocence,  
 As for to spare in houshold thy dispence;  
 Or for that ech of hem sholde helpen oother  
 As laurer thurgh the yeer is for to sene;  
 And al this axeth leyser for tenquere,—  
 Ye mowe, for me, right as yow liketh do.  
 Straw for thy Senek, and for thy proverbes!  
 Was, for to putte a bille of Venus werke  
 To Januare, whan that he for hire sekte  
 I chees thee for my wyf and my comfort!  
 Now, sire, quod she, 'for aught that may bytde,  
 That koude his coloure longyng for that art,  
 What for the sesoun and the yonge grene,  
 His manere was an hevne for to see  
 For as muche as we doon a reverence  
 known . . . name . . . For vertuous, we may it  
 nat wilhese.  
 Can for to laughe, and to the jugs sayde,  
 Al light for somer rood this worthy man,  
 For swoot, and for to kepe his heed from heete;  
 For al the world they styken as a goot;  
 This tale was nat oonly toold for yow,  
 For shame of hym my chekes wexen rede;  
 For of yow have I pitee, by Seint Gille  
 The chambre dore, shortly for to seyn,  
 For, by my feith, I nolde for myn hood,  
 O fy, for shame! they that han been brened,  
 As for to werken anything in contrarie  
 As for to pynechen at thy rekenynges:  
 Yet hadde I lever payen for the mare  
 This holde I for a verray nycete,  
 Wepynge, and nat for to stynt to do synne.  
 I . . . cleped for to entre; that he openeth to me shal  
 Inobedient is he that disobeyeth for despit  
 Veyneglorie is for to have pompe  
 hire bileeve. Charmes for woundes or  
 a man is anoyed . . . for to doon any goodnesse,  
 woman preyen for folk to avancen  
 whan thou for ire, or for meede, or for envye,  
 And drede I for that to dye,  
 Now for to speken of his wyf.  
 For why he heng hys heed adoun,  
 For fals Fortune hath playd a game  
 But for love cam first in my thought,  
 For why? I took hit of so yong age  
 For al this world, tel hir my thought,  
 al was doon For that tyme, the hert-huntyng.  
 And for the soule I shoop me for to preye;  
 Thees whom God ches to moder for humblesse!  
 And she bynt hir to loven him for ever,  
 So feble he wex for hete and for his wo  
 So, what for love of him, and what for awe,  
 Lo, herte myn, al this is for to seyn,  
 I yeve hit up for now and evermore;  
 No wit hadde I, for error, for to chese  
 Hir names shal not here be told for me,—

C.Pard. 945  
 D.WB. 281  
 D.WB. 320  
 D.WB. 394  
 D.WB. 422  
 D.WB. 513  
 D.WB. 559  
 D.WB. 734  
 D.WB. 749  
 D.WB. 753  
 D.WB. 801  
 D.WB. 889  
 D.WB. 891  
 D.WB. 946  
 D.WB. 961  
 D.Fri. 1308  
 D.Fri. 1369  
 D.Fri. 1430  
 D.Fri. 1452  
 D.Fri. 1453  
 D.Fri. 1541  
 D.Fri. 1646  
 D.Fri. 1654  
 E.Cl. 8  
 E.Cl. 13  
 E.Cl. 101  
 E.Cl. 135  
 E.Cl. 248  
 E.Cl. 275  
 E.Cl. 341  
 E.Cl. 364  
 E.Cl. 372  
 E.Cl. 459  
 E.Cl. 460  
 E.Cl. 577  
 E.Cl. 718  
 E.Cl. 793  
 E.Cl. 918  
 E.Cl. 977  
 E.Cl. 983  
 E.Cl. 1020  
 E.Cl. 1161  
 E.Cl. 1191  
 E.Mch. 1207  
 E.Mch. 1453  
 E.Mch. 1466  
 E.Mch. 1543  
 E.Mch. 1554  
 E.Mch. 1567  
 E.Mch. 1671  
 E.Mch. 2008  
 E.Mch. 2148  
 E.Mch. 2330  
 F.Sq. 39  
 F.Sq. 54  
 F.Sq. 558  
 G.SN. 453  
 G.SN. 457  
 G.SN. 462  
 G.CY. 568  
 G.CY. 578  
 G.CY. 586  
 G.CY. 1000  
 G.CY. 1095  
 G.CY. 1185  
 G.CY. 1217  
 G.CY. 1334  
 G.CY. 1407  
 G.CY. 1477  
 H.Mcp. 74  
 H.Mcp. 78  
 H.Mcp. 152  
 I.Pars. 90-5  
 I.Pars. 285-90  
 I.Pars. 390-5  
 I.Pars. 405-10  
 I.Pars. 605-10  
 I.Pars. 685-90  
 I.Pars. 785-90  
 I.Pars. 795-800  
 BD. 24  
 BD. 76  
 BD. 61  
 BD. 617  
 BD. 788  
 BD. 792  
 BD. 1149  
 BD. 1312  
 Pity. 20  
 ABC. 108  
 Mars. 48  
 Mars. 127  
 Anel. 69  
 Anel. 281  
 Anel. 343  
 PF. 146  
 PF. 229

**For (specimens)—Continued**

space For me to stonde, so ful was al the place.  
 May I nat lete for al this world to wyne,  
 wol not here, For taryng here, not half that I wolde  
 seye.  
 The noyse of foules for to ben delivered  
 'And I for worm-foul!' quod the fol cokkow;  
 'But as for coney!' for to chese a make,  
 For ech gan oother in his wynges take,  
 greet: thow hast left for-to known  
 be enchaunted, and therefore for-to rescowe  
 And, but she do, I holde it for a vice!  
 'And I your borw, ne nevere shal for me . . . be  
 told.  
 And swich a wight is for to blame, I gesse!  
 For-which come I to telle you tidinges.  
 For-that we shal not ligen for asonder,  
 It semeth hard, for wresches wol not lere  
 Sone after this, for-that Fortune it wolde,  
 'Thou hast here maad an argument, for lyn,  
 Allas! for me hath he swich hevynesse?  
 That outhre he shoop him for to deye;  
 Be soth for-that he sit, than seye I this,  
 And for the love of God, foryive it me  
 For-which ful ofte he pitoousliche her prey'de  
 To preye her kepe it for a remembrance.  
 For-which he for Sibille his auster sente,  
 But for-that I to writen first bigan  
 And, for ther is so gret diversite  
 That alway for to alepe his wone is;  
 And over long for you to dwelle,  
 For why hit was to greet affray.  
 Is for thy lore and for thy prow,  
 And for this cause he hath me sent  
 Ne croudyng, for to moche press,  
 As burned gold shoon for to see,  
 Was besy for to here up Troye.  
 'But now, no fors; for wel I see  
 For oother so they gonne croude,  
 That shal not now be told for me;  
 And as for me, though that I konne but lyte,  
 Al founde they Daunger for a tyme a lord,  
 For nothing ellis, and I shal nat lye.  
 And alle that loven floures, for hire sakel  
 with a sonne in stede of golde, for hevynesse and  
 wyghte;  
 But for he useth thynges for to make,  
 She that for hire housbonde chees to dye,  
 Therwith this queene wex reed for shame a lyte,  
 And trewe of love for ought that may byfalle;  
 Al outhre for his destrucioun,  
 I koude folwe worde for worde Virgile,  
 For al the compaignie of Eneas, . . . Aryved is,  
 Ne large palfrey, sey for the nones,  
 Ne hound for hert, or wilde boor or deer,  
 For that me thinketh he is so wel y-wroughte,  
 For wele or wo, and change for no newe,  
 And toke hym for housbonde, and became his wife  
 For evermon, while that hem laste lyfe.  
 Ther as he was in peril for to sterve  
 For hunger and for myscheef in the see,  
 And whan for age he myghte unnethees gon,  
 And ever kept hir chaste, as for his wyf;  
 But dyed for his love of sorwes smerte.  
 'Jason,' quod she, 'for ought I see or kan,  
 But certes for my dethe shal I not spare.'  
 Upon the goddys, that he for leve lethe  
 Which were as now to longe for me to write.  
 And sayede, 'Drede the nocht, for I am here!  
 But al for nocht, for thus she seide anon:  
 I wol not have no foryift for nothyng.'  
 And as for men, loketh which tyranny.  
 For which the goddis of the heven above,  
 as we For him, as ever I was for any man;  
 And for the housse is crynkled to and fro,  
 For it is shapen as the mase is wrought,  
 And for my sustenance yet wol I swynke,  
 God shalde hit, for the shame of wyymen alle,  
 But al for nocht; his wey he is i-gooun,  
 Home to my contres dar I not for drede;  
 The goddys have hir holpen for pitee,  
 As for that fyne to make such a thyng,—  
 No worde she spake, for sorwe and eke for rage,  
 For al be that he wol not for his shame  
 She for disapeyre fordidde hir-sel, allas!  
 Suche sorowe hath she, for she beset hire so!  
 Take this to the for ful conclusioun.  
 Myn handes ben nat shapen for a knyfe,  
 And hath my feythe, yet is hyt bet for me  
 Be as he may, for erneste or for game,  
 That al is lost for lak of stedfastnesse.  
 Allas, Scogan! this is for thyn offence  
 For which he wol no longer be thy lord.  
 have my rude endityng for excused,  
 Take this . . . for a general, ones for evere.  
 seyn the highest of the sonne as for that day.  
 stonith for the tyme. For in the eclipit  
 plate of metal, for verpyng the brodder the better  
 For see Therefor(e), Wherefor(e)

PF. 315  
 PF. 391  
 PF. 468  
 PF. 491  
 PF. 505  
 PF. 631  
 PF. 670  
 Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 Bo.4. m.5.  
 1435-40  
 TC.1. 987  
 TC.2. 134  
 TC.2. 287  
 TC.2. 1113  
 TC.3. 660  
 TC.3. 934  
 TC.3. 1667  
 TC.4. 477  
 TC.4. 901  
 TC.4. 955  
 TC.4. 1031  
 TC.4. 1286  
 TC.4. 1438  
 TC.5. 315  
 TC.5. 1450  
 TC.5. 1768  
 TC.5. 1793  
 HF.1. 76  
 HF.1. 252  
 HF.2. 45  
 HF.2. 71  
 HF.2. 104  
 HF.3. 269  
 HF.3. 297  
 HF.3. 382  
 HF.3. 820  
 HF.3. 1005  
 HF.3. 1046  
 LGW. 29  
 LGW. 160  
 LGW. 181  
 LGW. 187  
 LGW. 231  
 LGW. 364  
 LGW. 513  
 LGW. 535  
 LGW. 561  
 LGW. 626  
 LGW. 1002  
 LGW. 1047  
 LGW. 1116  
 LGW. 1121  
 LGW. 1173  
 LGW. 1235  
 LGW. 1238  
 LGW. 1239  
 LGW. 1277  
 LGW. 1278  
 LGW. 1399  
 LGW. 1577  
 LGW. 1579  
 LGW. 1611  
 LGW. 1628  
 LGW. 1639  
 LGW. 1679  
 LGW. 1742  
 LGW. 1751  
 LGW. 1853  
 LGW. 1883  
 LGW. 1891  
 LGW. 1986  
 LGW. 2012  
 LGW. 2014  
 LGW. 2041  
 LGW. 2082  
 LGW. 2206  
 LGW. 2216  
 LGW. 2222  
 LGW. 2233  
 LGW. 2374  
 LGW. 2388  
 LGW. 2557  
 LGW. 2558  
 LGW. 2642  
 LGW. 2696  
 LGW. 2700  
 LGW. 2703  
 L.St. 7  
 Scog. 13  
 Scog. 24  
 Astr. 5-11  
 Astr. 127-32  
 Astr. 209-11  
 Astr. 222-9  
 Astr. 350-8



**Forage**

Gras tyme is doon, my fodder is now forage; . . . A.Rv. 3868  
 And yaf hym good forage. . . . B.Th. 1973  
 It is but benestraw and greet forage; . . . E.Mch. 1422

**Forasmuch**

and forasmuche as a man may acquiten hymself . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 and this is forasmuche as the hyer . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 And forasmuch as they shul nat . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 been in deedly synne, forasmuch as they were doon . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 But, forasmuche as the . . . werkes . . . been . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 forasmuche as the resoun of man ne wol nat . . . I.Pars. 260-5  
 I seye, forasmuche as man . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
 cleped chieftaynes, for-as-muche as they been . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
 yet natheles for-as-muche as bountee . . . I.Pars. 485-90  
 leueful thynges; and, for-as-muche as they dar nat . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
 servauntz of God; but for-as-muche as . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 but forasmuche as thi syghte is . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5

**Forasmuch see Much****Forbade**

The heighe God forbade sweryng at al,— . . . C.Pard. 633  
 That, but my lord forbade yow, atte leeste . . . E.Cl. 570  
 of the fruyt . . . God forbade us for to ete, and . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
 God forbade avowtrie in dede, but eek he . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 mucche as God forbade lecherie. . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
 For she forbade him jelosy at alle, . . . Mars. 36  
 For he forbade me the passage. . . . RR. 3399

**Forbear**

But al that thyng I moot as now forbere. . . . A.Kn. 885  
 He nolde his wordes for no man forbere, . . . A.Mil. 3168  
 ye wole forbere now to do vengeance in . . . B.Mel. 3050-5  
 I nolde noght forbere hym in no cas. . . . D.WB. 665  
 Forbore to been out of youre compaignye; . . . E.Mch. 2182  
 may nat forbere; or elles it is his destinee, . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 thow shalt nat forbere to doon almesse . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 forberen a litle of thilke delit, whil that . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
 'And ek, for she is straunge, he wol forbere His eene, . . . TC.2. 1660  
 N'I n'il forbere, if that ye don amis, . . . TC.3. 173  
 It is a slowe may not forbere . . . RR. 4751  
 He cowde his comyng not forbere . . . RR. 7833

**Forbeareth**

Forbereth me, and beth not evele apayede, . . . LGW. 80

**Forbearing**

in forberyng of bodily mete and drynke, . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 forberyng of worldly jolites, and in . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 forberyng of deedly synne, this is to . . . I.Pars. 1050-5

**Forbet see Forbiddeth****Forbid**

'Nay, Crist forbode it, for his hooly blood,' . . . A.Mil. 3508  
 But God forbode that we stynte heere, . . . A.Co. 4339  
 And seyde, 'Allas, my nece, God forbode . . . B.Sh. 1315  
 'Now elles God forbode, sire,' quod she, . . . B.Sh. 1398  
 God forbode that it so were! for Jhesus . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 Forbode us thyng, and that desiren we; . . . D.WB. 519  
 For if it so bifelle, as God forbode! . . . E.Cl. 136  
 And nat to sleen my children, God forbode! . . . E.Cl. 1076  
 And elles, God forbode, but he sente . . . E.Mch. 1685  
 But God forbode that I dide al my myght, . . . E.Mch. 1761  
 And seyde, 'I yow forbode, up payne of deeth, . . . F.Fkl. 1481  
 But God forbode, for his blisful myght, . . . F.Fkl. 1610  
 And God forbode that al a compaignye . . . G.CY. 996  
 Into my grave, or ellis, God forbode! . . . G.CY. 1046  
 'God it forbode,' quod the prest; 'what say ye? . . . G.CY. 1064  
 and agayns my lord?' God it forbode! . . . G.CY. 1375  
 'Nay, god forbode a lower shuld chaunge!' . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 'Ey, God forbode!' quod she. 'Be ye mad?' . . . PF. 582  
 For though a man forbode drunkenesse, . . . TC.2. 113  
 'O, elles God forbode,' tho quod he, . . . TC.2. 1690  
 To bidde him aught to don, or aught forbode: . . . TC.3. 467  
 And for-thy lette him no man, God forbode, . . . TC.3. 545  
 'Eyl! God forbode that it sholde falle,' . . . TC.3. 761  
 And if they wolde graunte, as God forbode, . . . TC.4. 157  
 'What! God forbode alwey that ech plessaunce . . . TC.4. 407  
 And leten alle your frendes, God forbode . . . LG.4. 1556  
 But God forbode but men shulde leve . . . LGW. 10  
 Forbode a love, and it is ten so woode. . . . LGW. 736  
 But God forbode but a woman kan . . . LGW. 910  
 As god forbode, be founde in me. . . . RR. 4589

**Forbiddn**

How myghte he do a thyng that moore forbode is? . . . E.Mch. 2296  
 seith Seint Augustyn, is forboden alle manere covetise . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 is forboden, but eek the desir to doon that . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 Swich thyng as in the lawe of love forbode is? . . . Scog. 17  
 Hath thus forboden, by old dawes, . . . RR. 6616

**Forbiddeth**

seyn, that nature deffendeth and forbedeth . . . that . . . B.Mel. 2770-5  
 no man . . . B.Mel. 2945-50  
 resoun he deffendeth and forbedeth a man to yeven . . . C.Pard. 643  
 Lo, rather he forbedeth swich sweryng . . . D.WB. 652  
 Where he comandeth, and forbedeth faste, . . . TC.2. 717  
 He naught forbet, that every creature . . . TC.2. 717

**Forbise**

It nedeth me not longe thee forbise. . . . TC.2. 1390

**For-blak**

As any ravens fethere it shoon for-blak; . . . A.Kn. 2144

**Forbode**

and goddes forbode that it so were . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 But goddis forbode but men schulde leve . . . LGW.G. 10

**Forbode(n) see Forbiddn****For-boold**

Which that he knew for-subtil and for-boold. . . . C.Doc. 141

**Forbore**

Ne him forbar in no degree for al . . . TC.1. 437  
 'Thou wost how longe ich it forbar to seye . . . TC.3. 365

**For-brak**

set in myn herte, for-brak the entencioun . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5

**For-brused**

Al for-brused, bothe bak and syde. . . . B.Mk. 3804

**Forby**

And as the child gan forby for to pace, . . . B.Pri. 1759  
 To telle hire if hir child wente oght forby. . . . B.Pri. 1792  
 As she cam forby, ther as this juge stood. . . . C.Doc. 125  
 What cors is this that passeth heer forby, . . . C.Pard. 668  
 Whil he and al the peple for-by paste; . . . TC.2. 658  
 Withouten word he forth-by gan to pace; . . . TC.5. 537  
 As he rod for-by places of the town . . . TC.5. 563  
 That folke may reden, for-by as they go,— . . . LGW. 2539

**For-carveth see For-kerveth****Force**

Charmes and Force, Lesynges, Flaterye, . . . A.Kn. 1927  
 The traunt, with the pray by force y-rafft; . . . A.Kn. 2015  
 But thider he shal by force, and there abyde. . . . A.Kn. 2554  
 And by the force of twenty is he take . . . A.Kn. 2641  
 By force, and eek by composicioun. . . . A.Kn. 2651  
 Ne to be lad by force unto the stake . . . A.Kn. 2723  
 For leueful is, with force force of shouwe; . . . A.Rv. 3912  
 Of corn, by sleighte, ne by force hem reve. . . . A.Rv. 4011  
 I, wrecche womman, no fors though I spillen . . . B.ML. 285  
 to preyse than he that by his force or . . . B.Mel. 2705-10  
 By verray force at Gazan, on a nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3237  
 Wraslen, by verray force and verray myght, . . . B.Mk. 3456  
 And wan by force townes stronge, and toures, . . . B.Mk. 3561  
 Seyde he nat thus, 'Ne do no fors of dremes'? . . . B.NP. 4131  
 For certes, by no force, ne by no meede, . . . C.Doc. 133  
 Moste by force his deere doghter yeven . . . C.Doc. 205  
 But natheles, passe over, is no fors; . . . C.Pard. 303  
 By sleighte, or force, or by som maner thyng, . . . D.WB. 405  
 By verray force birafte hire maydenhed; . . . D.WB. 888  
 I do no fors the whether of the two, . . . D.WB. 1234  
 I do no fors of youre dyvynytee, . . . D.Fri. 1512  
 'No fors,' quod he, 'but tel me al youre grief.' . . . D.Sum. 2159  
 No fors of deeth, ne whan my spirit pace! . . . E.Cl. 1092  
 What force though Theofraste liste lye? . . . E.Mch. 1295  
 It is no fors how longe that we playe; . . . E.Mch. 1835  
 'That I am bynd!' 'Ye, sire, no fors,' quod she; . . . E.Mch. 2340  
 Therof no fors, lat alle swiche thynges go; . . . E.Mch. 2430  
 'Ther-of no fors, good Yeman,' quod our Hoost, . . . G.CY. 652  
 Ther-of no fors, I wol procede as now, . . . G.CY. 1019  
 'No fors,' quod he, 'now, sire, for Goddes sake, . . . G.CY. 1357  
 Telle on thy tale, of hym make I no fors. . . . H.Mcp. 68  
 By force of meynes, for to sleen down right, . . . H.Mcp. 228  
 the norice. Negligence ne dooth no fors, . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 or do no fors of hir owene governaunce. . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 his wyl, be it by force or by sleighte, . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 dooth no fors of to outrageous apparailynge of . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 offred, but they tooke by force the flesh . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 he synne with a woman by force, or . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
 'Al goode sir, no fors,' quod I, . . . BD. 521  
 'I do no fors therof,' quod he, . . . BD. 541  
 But therof no fors, of hem two. . . . BD. 1169  
 But were she sauf, it were no fors of mel . . . Mars. 197  
 To doon be force a wyght to doon folye; . . . PF. 221  
 For no fors is of lakke of thy natyve . . . PF. 615  
 do no more force of the lost than of the . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 by force or by gyle, and alwey maugre . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 proeveth by verray force that partyt good is in hym. . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
 for-sothe the debonayre force of god . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5

What fors were it, though al the town behelde? . . . TC.2. 378  
 No fors of that, lat him have al i-ferel . . . TC.2. 1477  
 Or whom you list,—or no fors, hardily: . . . TC.2. 1717  
 For-thy no fors is though the body sterve! . . . TC.4. 322  
 Or do you don by force as he shal teche; . . . TC.4. 1475  
 'But sin of fine force I mot arise, . . . TC.5. 421  
 No fors of wikked tonges janglerye, . . . TC.5. 725  
 But now no fors: I can not in you gesse . . . TC.5. 1616  
 And which they been,' 'No fors,' quod I, . . . HF.2. 491  
 'No fors,' quod I, 'hit is no nede, . . . HF.2. 503  
 'But now, no fors; for wel I see . . . HF.3. 820  
 By force hath this traytour done a dede, . . . LGW. 2324  
 But trewely, no force of thy reddour . . . For. 13  
 No fors! thogh jalouay me tormente; . . . Ven. 53  
 I do no fors, I speke right as I mene. . . . Merc.B. 31  
 They make no force of pryvete; . . . RR. 1294  
 Of force togidre they must goo. . . . RR. 1796  
 The force of love makith hym do this; . . . RR. 3517  
 That there her force wolde preve. . . . RR. 4170  
 I yeve no force what felle on me. . . . RR. 4602  
 They yeve no force, they are so sette . . . RR. 4826  
 That they shal leesen with [her] force . . . RR. 6469

**Force see Nafors****For-cracche**

Forto forcracchen al hir face, . . . RR. 323

**Fordid**

She for dispeyre fordide hir-self, allas! . . . LGW. 2557

**Fordo**

Thou wolt fordoon this cristen mariage, . . . B.ML. 369  
 Fordo yourself; but tel me of youre grief; . . . B.Sh. 1317  
 stryven to fordo the fassoun of this world, . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595-600

**Fordo—Continued**

For may no man for-do the lawe of kinde.	TC.1. 238
Why wiltow thus thyselfe, allas, fordo?	TC.4. 851
Why list thee so thyself fordon for drede,	TC.4. 1091
'And this may lengthe of yeres not fordo,	TC.4. 1681

**Fordone**

Thus hath youre ire oure kynrede al fordo,	A.Kn. 1560
I se namoure but that I am fordo;	F.Fkl. 1562
Fully fordoon, and broght hem in the mire!	H.Mcp. 290
Your renoun is fordo than in a throwe;	Pity. 86
Thorough which that Troye moste be for-do,	TC.1. 74
And thou for-don, as snow in fir is soone.	TC.1. 525
And she fordon, and thou right naught y-wonnel	TC.3. 280
Is now fordon: and that is al my routhel	TC.5. 1687
And Priamus, the kyng, fordoon and noght;	L.GW. 939
That to the tylyer is fordone	RR. 4339

**For-dried**

Amydde a tree fordryed as whit as chalk	F.Sq. 409 var
---	---------------

**For-driven**

the bytter see of this lif, be fordryven with tempestes	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
They ben with tempest all fordryve	RR. 3782

**For-drunk(en)**

The Millere, that for-dronken was al pale,	A.Mil. 3120
Ful pale he was for-dronken, and nat reed.	A.Rv. 4150
For-dronke, as he sat on his bench upright;	C.Pard. 674

**For-dry**

Amydde a tree fordrye, as whit as chalk,	F.Sq. 409
--	-----------

**Fords**

nat to the foordes of the watir that	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
--------------------------------------	-----------------------

**For-dwined**

And bothe her hondes lorne, fordwyned.	RR. 366
--	---------

And in swich wise folwe hym and his foore.	D.WB. 110
Who folweth Cristes gospel, and his foore,	D.Sum. 1935

**Fore see Afore****Forecast**

By heigh ymaginacioun forn-cast,	B.NP. 4407
ymagined, avised, and forecast, or elles	I.Pars. 445-50
Forecast and put in execucioun,	TC.3. 521

**Forehead**

But sikerly she hadde a fair forheed;	A.Prol. 154
Hir forheed shoon as bright as any day,	A.Mil. 3310
Hir forheed dropped as a stillatorie	G.CY. 580
marken hem in the forheved with an hoot iren	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
of Poliphemus, that stood in his forheed,	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5

in his forheed, dreynte his schamefast	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
--	-----------------------

visage, and hast areised thi forheved to	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
--	----------------------

Hir forheed frounceles, al pleyn;	RR. 860
-----------------------------------	---------

**Foreign**

to gon in-to foreyne dirknesses as	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
of my name for nede of foreyne moneye.	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
as he that hath used of foreyne goodes;	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
maketh foreyne fro the. Soth is that, withouten	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
straunge or foreyne goodnesse ben put in the	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
foreyne and subgit thynges? So is thanne	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
these foreyne compleyntes or queeles of	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
nede to seken hym foreyne help by	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
nede of foreyne help. Which is the	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
foreyne thyng (that is to seyn to hem	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
that cometh of thy deserte), foreyne gentilesse	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
be nedy of foreyne help.	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
ne hath nede of no foreyne thyng, and	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
ne foreyne causes necesseden the	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70

foreyne thynges, ne ne receyveh noone	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
---------------------------------------	-----------------------

ne faden; for foreyne schrewednesse	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
foreyne richesse, thou schalt seyn that he	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
wikkide thynges, ne seek no foreyne wrekere	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
nat of foreyne power, but of his	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
Was joynnye in the walle to a foreyne,	L.GW. 1962

**Foreknowing**

the stoundes of foreknowynge, as now this, now that;	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Took purpos ful this for-knowinge wise,	TC.1. 79

**Foremost**

The foremost was alway behynde.	BD. 889
---------------------------------	---------

**Foreward**

To these forseide thynges answerde	B.Mel. 2190-5
examynded youre conseil in the forseide manere,	B.Mel. 2440-5
in the forseide manere.	B.Mel. 2615-20
of the forseide matere, and hadden	B.Mel. 2975-80
of whiche soothly these forseide thynges,	I.Pars. 410-5
lengthe of the forseide gownes, trailynge	I.Pars. 415-20
damage of the forseide poure folk.	I.Pars. 415-20
the careyné. Swich forseide folk	I.Pars. 440-5
of whiche forseide goodes, certes, it is a	I.Pars. 455-60
In this forseide develes fourneys ther	I.Pars. 550-5
and for noon of the forseide causes,	I.Pars. 940-5
This forseyd African me hente a-noon,	PF. 120
And for sothe this forseide womman	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
Or elles the forseide dampnacioun of me	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
alle these forseide thynges it is cleerly	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
and the endes of thysse forseide goodes,	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
to these forseide thynges above;	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
or honours, or these othere forseide thynges,	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
these forseide weyes ben enlaced, I schal	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
whiche forseide thynges y mai reduen this	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5

**Foresaid—Continued**

of renoun folweth of the forseide thynges,	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
the thre forseide thynges, so that there	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
if the forseide thynges ben sothe;	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
every of these forseide tynikes is the	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
on of the forseide thynges, syn thei ben	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
clepen porismes or declaracions of forseide thynges,	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
schulde ben addide to these forseide thynges.	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30

and that thou recordidest me the forseide thynges.	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
these forseide thynges. For thilke same	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40

thi forseide conclusiouns.	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
softly and delibately the forseide thynges	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
have gaderid and I-schewid by forseide rescouns	Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200

these forseide causes. And of sorweful	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
the thre forseide strengthis of the soule.	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800

the forseide conclusiouns as ferforth and	Astr. 15-20
whiche lyne, fro the forseide ringe unto	Astr. 25-32

5. Overthwart this forseide longe lyne	Astr. 32-40
forseide centre unto the bordure, is clepid	Astr. 32-40

12. Next the forseide cercle of the A B C,	Astr. 50-7
Of this forseide skale fro the	Astr. 50-7

Thys forseide grete pyn in manere	Astr. 57-60
In the heved of this forseide Capricorne	Astr. 75-82

18. Upon this forseide plate ben	Astr. 82-8
the Astrelabie. This forseide Cenyth is	Astr. 82-8

And this forseide hevenysse zodiak is	Astr. 100-8
the forseide label shalt thou calcule thin	Astr. 108-15

I my reule over this forseide day, and fonde	Astr. 115-21
leide I my reule upon this forseide 13 day,	Astr. 121-7

myndight unto this forseide lettre X, and	Astr. 132-9
of these forseide tymes upon the est	Astr. 150-6

ascende at thatt same tyme in thilke forseide degre,	Astr. 150-6
these forseide spaces, above or bynthe, thei seyn	Astr. 156-61

these forseide thynges. The Lord of the	Astr. 161-5
signe with eny degre of the forseide face in	Astr. 165-8

strike of the planete under the forseide west	Astr. 198-209
the forseide sonne. And in this manere	Astr. 198-209

save only the forseide sonne.	Astr. 229-33
same degre sette in the forseide lyne, and	Astr. 240-5

lyne, and worke in the manere forseid.	Astr. 272-7
wynters in a yere han these forseide peple.	Astr. 277-84

And nota that this forseide right orisonte,	Astr. 284-6
westward til that the ende of the forseide signe	Astr. 286-9

north or south fro the forseide weye	Astr. 308-12
the forseide planete and note it wel; for truste	Astr. 330-7

The toke I thys forseide label, and leyde it	Astr. 376-82
--	--------------

**Foreseeing**

Unstedfast, and no certein forseinge;	TC.4. 989
---------------------------------------	-----------

**Foresight**

'That for-sight of divine Purveyaunce	TC.4. 961
---------------------------------------	-----------

**Forest**

First, on the wal was peynted a forest,	A.Kn. 1975
He priketh thurgh a fair forest	B.Th. 1944

Kan kepe a forest best of any man;	C.Doc. 85
In al this care, under a forest ayde,	D.WB. 990

A gay yeman, under a forest ayde.	D.Fri. 1380
That dwelleth outhir in wode or in forest,	F.Sq. 420

Levere in a forest, that is rude and coold,	H.Mcp. 170
And hyed hem to the forest faste,	BD. 363

Whan we came to the forest ayde	BD. 372
That in a forest faste he welk to wepe	TC.5. 1235

And, up and down as he the forest soughte,	TC.5. 1237
And in a forest as they wente,	HF.1. 181

Now what lyon that be in this foreste,	L.GW. 842
That they han hunted to in this foreste,	L.GW. 981

And up into a forest he hir ledde,	L.GW. 2310
------------------------------------	------------

**Forester**

A forster was he, soothly as I gesse.	A.Prol. 117
Now prest, now clerk, and now forstere;	RR. 6329

**Foresters**

Of huntes and eek of foresteres,	BD. 6121
----------------------------------	----------

**Forests**

Forestes, parkes ful of wilde deer;	F.Fkl. 1190
Now valeys, and now forestes,	HF.2. 391

**Forever see Ever****Foreward see Forward****Forewittor**

god, byholdere and forwytere of alle thingis,	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
---	-----------------------

**Forewitting**

Whether that Goddes worthy forwityng	B.NP. 4433
--------------------------------------	------------

**Forewot**

But what that God forwot moot nedes bee,	B.NP. 4424
Though God forwot it er that it was wrought;	B.NP. 4433

That forwot al withouten ignoraunce!	TC.4. 1071
That hit forwot that is to come,	HF.1. 45

**Forfare**

His pore freendis sene forfare	RR. 5388
Whanne they seen pore folk forfare,	RR. 5778

**Forfeited**

Jhesu Crist that never forfeited, and therefore reasonably	I.Pars. 270-5
--	---------------

**For-fered**

For-fered of his deeth, as thoughte me,	F.Sq. 527
Whan he for-fered out of Delphos sterte.	TC.4. 1411

**Forgave**

and foryaf us oure originale synnes,	I.Pars. 805-10
--------------------------------------	----------------



**Forgave—Continued**

And al foryaf, and ofte time him keste.	TC.3. 1129
What! God foryaf his deth, and she also	TC.3. 1577
Foryaf, and with her uncle gan to pleye,	TC.3. 1578
Foryaf, and made Mercy passen Ryght,	LGW. 162
That they foryaf hyt hyr, for hyt was ryght;	LGW. 1848

**Forgave see Mis-foryaf****Forge**

That in his forge smythed plough harneys,—	A.Mil. 3762
Pigmalion? Nocht, though he ay forge and bete,	C.Doc. 14
Outher to grave, or paynte, or forge, or bete,	C.Doc. 17
ther forgen thre shrewes: Pride, that ay	I.Pars. 550-5
delit they wol forge a long tale and	I.Pars. 610-5
Cupide our lord his arwes forge and file	PF. 212
To forge a werk of such compace.	RR. 3208
That was forged in a forge,	RR. 7419

**Forged**

Than in the Tour the noble y-forged newe.	A.Mil. 3256
As any metal that is forged newe,	Mars. 201
That was forged in a forge,	RR. 7419

**Forget**

If I forgete to tellen the dispence	A.Kn. 1882
Forget nat Palamon, the gentil man,—	A.Kn. 2797
Forget nat this, for Goddes owene love!	B.NP. 4144
I nyl foryete hir, never mo!	BD. 1124
myghtestow evere forgeten, for any	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
This n'il I not foryeten in no wise.	TC.3. 55
How sholde I that foryete, and that so blive?	TC.4. 495
But herte myn, foryet this sorwe and tene,	TC.4. 796
"He is a fool that wol foryete himselve."	TC.5. 98
We shal therwith so foryete or oppresse,	TC.5. 398
The draf of storyis and forgete the corn?	LGW.G. 312
twyes a gode sentence, than he forgete it onys.	Astr. 5-11
is clepid the lefts syde. Forgete not	Astr. 32-40
South, and forgete it nat. By this cercle	Astr. 70-5
nedith no more declaracioun; but forgete it not.	Astr. 127-32
fixe whiche that thou knowist; and forgete not	Astr. 222-9
knowist, and forgete not this secunde	Astr. 222-9
wel this rekenyng. Also forgete not that	Astr. 245-51
from the orisonte, and forgete it not;	Astr. 251-8
Foryeten shalte so utterly,	RR. 2406
Thou shalt foryete yit somdell,	RR. 2536
The God of Love hoolly foryete,	RR. 3245
And if that thou foryete me,	RR. 4427
The hootes ernes they al foryeten.	RR. 4838
And therefore I forgete hem nought;	RR. 6008

**Forget see Forgeteth****Forgetfulness**

The fithis is forgetnesse by to muchel	I.Pars. 825-30
--	----------------

**Forgetful**

Maketh yow nat forgetful for to be	E.Cl. 472
------------------------------------	-----------

**Forgetfulness see Forgetelness****Forgeth**

That forgeth sharpe swerdes on his styth;	A.Kn. 2026
forgeth by vileyns reprevynges.	I.Pars. 555-60

**Forgetteth**

a man forgeteth er the morwe what he dide at	I.Pars. 825-30
Governe him-self, that he no thing forgeteth,	TC.2. 375
the erthe wexith . . . And [all] the pore estat forgete	RR. 61
Myne herte foryetteth therof right nought,	RR. 4797
That he his creatour foryett;	RR. 6538

**Forgetting**

thow art confunded with foryetyng of thi-self,	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
. . . foryetyng of writris put out of mynde	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
the weighte of foryetyng, ne hath nat chased out of	Bo.3. m.11.

**Forgive**

Also I prey yow to foryive it me	A.Prol. 743
I yow foryive al hoolly this trespaas,	A.Kn. 1818
I yow foryive this trespas every deel.	A.Kn. 1825
Foryive his wikked werkes that he wroughte.	B.ML. 994
Foryive it me, myn owne spouse deere,	B.Sh. 1615
'Now, wyf,' he seide, 'and I foryive it thee,	B.Sh. 1620
God . . . wole . . . foryiven us our giltes that we	B.Mel. 3070-5
and foryive yow outhre alle the offenses,	B.Mel. 3070-5
that he wole foryiven us our giltes,	B.Mel. 3075-80
Now, goode men, God foryive yow youre trespaas,	C.Pard. 904
Foryive it me, and that I thee biseke?	D.WB. 807
'Madame,' he seide, 'ye moote foryive it me,	E.Cl. 526
Foryive me that I do no diligence	G.SN. 79
for to lene and for to yeve, and to foryeven and releese,	I.Pars. 810-5
prayest that God sholde foryive thee	I.Pars. 1040-5
Crist have mercy on me and foryive me my giltes,	I.Pars. 1080-5
grete mercy, foryive me the synne.	I.Pars. 1085-90
For-yive me, if I have mis-take.	BD. 524
For-yive me so debonairly!	BD. 1283
And I my deeth to yow wol al foryive.	Comp.L. 114
And preye to thee my japes thou foryive,	TC.1. 937
This is to seyn, that I foryive al this.	TC.3. 1178
Foryive it me, myn owne swete herte!—	TC.3. 1183
And for the love of God, foryive it me	TC.4. 1286
Unto thyself that al this thou foryive.	TC.5. 387
Foryive it me, myn owne swete herte!	TC.5. 1344
And al for-yive with outhre lenger space	LGW.G. 440
I al foryive withouten lenger space;	LGW. 450
Han maked me his wrathe to foryive,	LGW. 458
But shal I thus yow my deeth for-yive,	Comp.A. 31
Forto foryive his male talent;	RR. 3438
That ye foryive hym now your Ire,	RR. 6054

**Forgiven**

"By God, my wrathe is al for-yive!"	BD. 876
And al foryive, why! I lyve may.	Anel. 280
And than, for-yeven alle hir wikked dede,	PF. 82
'Now well' quod she, 'foryeven be it here!'	TC.2. 595
'Sei "al foryive," and stint is al this fare!'	TC.3. 1106

**Forgiveness**

worthy to have pardoun and foryifnesse	B.Mel. 2960-5
seith, "Ther is the remissioun and foryifnesse,	B.Mel. 2965-70
hise adversaries to foryifnesse and mercy.	B.Mel. 2980-5
foryevenesse of our outrageous trespas and	B.Mel. 3010-5
that is to seyn, foryifnesse of synne,	I.Pars. 280-5
to have foryifnesse of synnes, which that is	I.Pars. 285-90
and in foryifnesse of synnes, hope of	I.Pars. 285-90
have foryifnesse of synne; I wol entre	I.Pars. 285-90
shal he have foryifnesse of the remenaunt of	I.Pars. 300-5
ever have hope of foryifnesse, and of	I.Pars. 305-10
shamefast folk ben next foryevenesse	I.Pars. 985-90

**Forgiveness see Foryift****Forgivest**

thy giltes as thou foryevest hem that	I.Pars. 1040-5
---------------------------------------	----------------

**Forgiveth**

Foryeveth it me, and that I yow biseche.	H.Mcp. 206
is al good, and therefore he foryeveth al,	I.Pars. 300-5
confessioun, for ther-by God foryeveth	I.Pars. 985-90
outhre he foryeveth al parfitly, or	I.Pars. 1005-10
Foryiveth noon, but it like un-to thee;	ABC. 139
Foryiveth it me, myn owne herte derel	Comp.A. 77

**Forgiving**

'Be as be may,' quod she, 'of foryifyng;	LGW. 1852
--	-----------

**Forgo**

That oon thou shalt forgo, maugree thyne eyen!	D.WB. 315
For sith I shal forgo my libertee	E.Cl. 171
Save, out of doute, he may nat forgoon	E.Mch. 2085
Ye wolde nat forgoon his aqeyntaunce	G.CY. 610
Now shallow, false thief, thy song forgoon,	H.Mcp. 295
eek that he shal forgoon al that he hath,	I.Pars. 810-5
nedes they maken hem pore that forgoon the rychesse.	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
aspere thynges that thou schalt forgoon sykernesse.	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
They shal forgoon the white and ek the rede,	TC.3. 1384
That al our vois is to forgoon Criseyde.	TC.4. 195
If I forgo that I so dere have bought?	TC.4. 291
Criseyde to forgoon, for she was myn,	TC.4. 479
She mot forgoon; for which disaventure	TC.4. 741
Hath seyn alway me to forgoon Criseyde,	TC.4. 962
That other nyl I nocht forgoon.	HF.3. 766
Her heritage to forgo.	RR. 201
That nede him must his lyfe forgo.	RR. 1473
That he his chirehe shal forgo.	RR. 6446
Right soone he shal his lyf forgo.	RR. 7158

**Forgo see For-yede****Forgoeth**

She fallen was, sin she forgo'th the sighte	TC.4. 713
Whan she forgo'th her owne dere herte?	TC.5. 63

**Forgone**

whan thou hast for-goon thy freend, do	B.Mel. 2180-5
and han forgoon hire housbondes, and seek	I.Pars. 945-50
For he so fair a tresor had forgo;	Mars. 256
Have I forgon thus hastily my joye!—	TC.3. 1442
Hath his lady forgon a fourtenight,	TC.5. 334
As he that wery was for-go	HF.1. 115

**Forgot**

This Aleyn al forgat, bothe mele and corn;	A.Rv. 4076
That she forgat hir mynde, by hir trouthe.	B.ML. 527
He nocht forgat to yeve the leeste page	B.Sh. 1236
To worships ay, and he forgate it nought,	B.Pri. 1701
'But, sires, o word forgat I in my tale;	C.Pard. 919
No thyng forgat he the penaunce and wo	D.WB. 727
Yet forgat I to maken rehersaille	G.CY. 852
Therefore I forgat hit nought.	BD. 789
He nought forgat hir preising to conferme.	TC.2. 1589
He not forgat his wise governaunce,	TC.3. 427
Foryat his wo for angre of her speche,	TC.5. 1535
That thou forgate hire in thy songe to sette,	LGW. 540
That I forgate my maladie;	RR. 1850
But she forgate not hir sawter;	RR. 7369

**Forgotten**

But yet hadde I forgeten to devyse	A.Kn. 1914
Nat was forgeten the porter Ydeinesse,	A.Kn. 1940
Nocht was forgeten by the infortune of Marte,	A.Kn. 2021
For al forgeten is his vassellage.	A.Kn. 3054
dronken, and hast forgeten Jhesu Crist,	B.Mel. 2600-5
Ye have nat that forgeten, as I gesse?	E.Cl. 469
Hit had forgate the povertee	BD. 410
Al was for-geten, and that was sene,	BD. 413
He hath a litil foryeten hym-selve,	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
Hastow foryeten thilke ryghte	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
for thow hast foryeten by whiche	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
leten thi-self a wrecche, hastow foryeten	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
recoorden thynges that ben foryeten.	Bo.3. m.11.
that ne hadde nat al outhre foryeten the	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
hadde whilom foryeten hem for the sorwe of the	Bo.4. p.1.
and hadde foryeten that he evere sawhe, and	1145-50
the body, it ne hath nat al foryeten itself,	Bo.4. p.4.
hath nat al foryeten; but yit hym	1385-90
	Bo.5. m.3.
	1740-5
	Bo.5. m.3.
	1740-5

**Forgotten—Continued**

parties that he hath foryeten to thilke	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
Forgeten had the erthe his pore estate.	LGW. 125
So wodely that his witte was forgeten,	LGW. 1752
Forgete in solitarie wilderness;	Seog. 46
<b>Forkeft</b>	
A Marchant was ther with a forked berd,	A.Prol. 270
<b>For-kerveth</b>	
Right as a sward for-kutteth and forkerveth	H.Mep. 340
<b>For-kutteth</b>	
Right as a sward for-kutteth and forkerveth	H.Mep. 340
<b>For-left</b>	
A theef of venysoun, that hath forlaft	C.Doc. 83
derknesses forleften me	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
<b>For-leseth</b>	
God forleseth the chirche and the soule that	I.Pars. 785-90
<b>For-lete(n)</b>	
And whan that I my lyf sholde forlete,	B.Pri. 1848
That he ne shal his lif anon forlete;	C.Pard. 864
forlete synne er that synne forlete hem,	I.Pars. 90-5
his shrifte to forleten his synne, thanne	I.Pars. 580-5
werk, anon he schal forleten it, and	I.Pars. 720-5
clothes a derknesse of a for-leten and	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
they forleten hir olde confessours al outrely,	I.Pars. 970-5
and chased a-way, derknesses forleten me,	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
hele, that nature hath nat al forleten the.	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
thar rekke, yif thou forlete hir in	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
that sche . . . forlete the in fleynge away?	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
he wench to ben despised and forleten.	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
ne schal . . . forleten hym whil he lyveth, ne the	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
yif thou woldest forleten it, thow mayst nat eschuen	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
it?	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
un-to vices and forleten his propre byrthe.	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
despyens the and for-leten the, as thow	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
don there I-noghe, he schal forleten the	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
that thou hast forleten, thanne schaltow	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
hadde forleten hem, the whiche naturel help of	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
For whi forleten thi vertus and folwen	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
wel that thei forleten the good wilfully,	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
in this wise thei ne forleten nat oonly to ben myghti,	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
ben myghti, but thei forleten al outrely	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
thei that forleten the comune fyn of alle thinges	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
that ben, thei forleten also therwith-al for to been.	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
vertu that thei han forleten, and sawen	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
come to hym, he wol forleten peraventure	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
and ne forleten nat ne cesen nat of the	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
Of olde forleten aqueyntaunces;	HF.2. 186
<b>For-leteth</b>	
man forleteth his synne. The heete	I.Pars. 115-20
it forleteth his wykynge; and right so grace	I.Pars. 260-5
faileth anon as it forleteth his werkynge.	I.Pars. 260-5
dulleth and for-leteth his propre clernesse,	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
ne forleteth the werk of his propre estat.	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
there, he for-leteth also to deserve to	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
he that forleteth certain ordenance of	Bo.1. m.6. 220-5
and whan it forleteth the knowynge	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
defautes away, he for-leteth to ben	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
nat suffiaunce, that power forleteth, and	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
it is oon? But whanne it forleteth to be oon,	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
body forleteth to ben that it was before.	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
whanne it forleteth to ben oon, it dyeth	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
that forleteth the talent or the appetyt of	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
that forleteth or despiseth the entencion to lyven	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
that forleteth naturel ordre), he forleteth thilke beinge	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
schal he failen of mede whan he forleteth to ben good.	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
that he that forleteth bounte and prowessse,	Bo.4. p.3. 1310-5
bounte and prowessse, he forleteth to ben a man;	Bo.4. p.3. 1310-5
he forleteth his wikkidnesse. To other	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
<b>For-live</b>	
owtrayen or forlyven fro the vertus of	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
<b>For-lived</b>	
thanne nis ther none for-lyved wyght or	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
<b>Forlorn</b>	
Blew a 'forloyn' at the laste.	BD. 386
<b>Forlorn</b>	
And if thou telle man thou art forlore,	A.Mil. 3505
Aurelius, that his cost hath all forlorn,	F.Fkl. 1557
though thou haddest outrely forlorn alle thy thynges.	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
thou hast for-lorn [hem] hadden ben thyne,	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
have thei for-lorn the nature of mankynde.	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
a man hadde al forlorn his syghte, and	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
As man that hath his joyes ek forlore,	TC.5. 23
This Ypermystre hath nygh hire wytte forlorne,	LGW. 263

**For-lost**

And sche forlost and thow ryght nought Iwonne	TC.3. 280 ear
She held herself a forlost creature.	TC.4. 742
<b>Form</b>	
And that was seyd in forme and reverence,	A.Prol. 305
Ag, in a fourme, sit a very hare	B.Sh. 1204
Thus kan I forme, and peynte a creature;	C.Doc. 12
To forme and peynten erthely creaturis	C.Doc. 21
After the forme used in his langage,	F.Sq. 100
Who koude telle yow the forme of daunces	F.Sq. 283
The manere and the forme of al this thyng,	F.Sq. 337
And in swich forme enduren a wowe or two.	F.Fkl. 1161
the forme of this world is so seeld stable,	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
thyne eien almost al the purposes forme of the wele-	
fulness	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
of thi forme (that is to seyn, the beaute	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
the forme of fals wefulnessse, so that	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
'the forme and the causes of false	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
matere, but only the forme of sovereyn	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
nys nat parfit, and whiche is the forme	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
seyn which is the fourme of good that	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
in-to o forme and in-to oon werkynge.	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
it duelleth in oo fourme be conjunccion of membris,	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
assembled in o forme, but yif ther ne	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
And seidest eke that the forme of good is	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
this is the forme of the devyne substaunce,	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
hast seyn the forme of the verray blisfulnessse	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
in the forme and in the doynge of good folk.	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
thilke othir forme of mankynde	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
the forme of the body withowte) scheweth	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
coverid his face with forme of a boor;	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
that thei kepin yit the forme of the body	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
the forme of the thing that he wol make,	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
is an unmoevere and symple forme of thinges	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
knowe the forme that is I-founde?	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
forme of man that is perdurably in the	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
taketh nat the symple forme so as	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
comprehendeth the forme, it knoweth and	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
ben undir that foorme. But sche knoweth	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
comprehendeth thilke same symple forme	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
seen and to formen the figures, algates	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
Ye knowe ek, that in forme of speche is change	TC.2. 22
In visitinge, in forme, or seyde hir sawes:	TC.2. 41
The forme alwey, and do that it be lik:	TC.2. 1040
(Al wolde ye the forme of daunger save),	TC.2. 1243
And in swich forme as he gan now devise,	TC.3. 160
The whiche in forme of bole away thou fette,	TC.3. 123
And holden was the forme and al the wise	TC.3. 1674
'And in what forme and in what maner wise	TC.4. 78
If in this forme I sholde with you wende,	TC.4. 1579
The forme; and of my moeble thou dispone	TC.5. 300
Lo here, the forme of olde clerkes speche	TC.5. 1854
As mater appetiteth forme alwey,	LGW. 1582
And from forme into forme it passen may;	LGW. 1583
Ryght so, thogh that hir forme were absent,	LGW. 1768
The plesaunce of hir forme was present.	LGW. 1769
For well wende he the forme see	RR. 1521
Hir shappe, hir fourme, hir goodly chere;	RR. 2810
<b>Formal</b>	
The cause formal is the manere of	B.Mel. 2590-5
<b>Formally</b>	
by a strook of thought formely withoute discours	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
That canst so wel and formally arguwl	TC.4. 497
<b>Formam</b>	
'Hactenus mendacis formam.'—Prosa 9	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
<b>Forme</b>	
Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader,	B.Mel. 2290-5
<b>Formed</b>	
Y-formed hire in so greet excellence,	C.Doc. 10
That formed yow to creature.	BD. 715
Ne formed never in creature	BD. 1195
The which I have y-formed, as ye may see,	PF. 396
For, by that Lord that formed est and west,	TC.2. 1053
have ich yen . . . I-formed, sin your vertu is awaye.	TC.4. 315
To creature y-formed here by kindel	TC.4. 451
That Paradys stood formed in her yen;	TC.5. 817
And complet formed by proporcoun	TC.5. 828
That is y-formed by nature,	HF.1. 490
That never formed by nature	HF.3. 276
So many formed by Nature,	HF.3. 949
In creature that formed is by Kynde.	LGW. 246
That ever was y-formed by nature;	LGW. 975
And formed wel of brawnes and of bones;	LGW. 1071
Be thilke God that formed man on lyve,	LGW. 1792
Therto so well hath formed him Nature.	Ven. 14
Wel fourmed was hir face and cleere,	RR. 1189



**Formedest**  
thyn thought, formedest this world to the . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
865-70

**Formel**  
By hir acord his formel or his make. . . PF. 371  
A formel egle, of shap the gentileste . . . PF. 373  
The formel on your hond, so wel y-wrought, . . . PF. 418  
Of this formel. When she herde al this, . . . PF. 445  
Who loveth best this gentil formel here, . . . PF. 535  
With dredful vois the formel hir answerde: . . . PF. 638  
This formel egle spak in this degre: . . . PF. 646

**Former**  
For He that is the Formere principal . . . C.Doc. 19  
Ledden the peples in the former age; . . . Form.A. 2  
Ne knew; the flees was of his former hewe; . . . Form.A. 18

**Formest see Foremost**

**Forms**  
For tho thre formes that thou hast in thee. . . A.Kn. 2313  
'For we, quod he, 'wol us swiche formes make  
his formes, of the stablesse of the devyne  
in formes, in tymes. As thus: lat the  
to the foormes I-hidd withynne . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
Bo.5. m.4.  
1815-20  
exciteth in this mene-while the formes  
that thei alle discorden by diverse foormes, . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5  
Bo.5. m.5.  
1850-5  
And in a thousand formes down him sente  
In sondry formes, God it wot,' he seyde, . . . TC.3. 20  
Thow yiver of the formes, that hast wrought . . . TC.5. 1713  
LGW. 2228

**Form-cast see Forecast**

**Formicioun**  
With mandementz for formicioun, . . . D.Fri. 1284  
In punysshynge of formicioun, . . . D.Fri. 1302  
diverse speces, as formicioun that is  
clenseth formicioun and replenysseth hooly  
doon in formicioun, or in avowtrie, . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
I.Pars. 920-5  
I.Pars. 960-5

**For-ofte**  
The play of love for-ofte seke, . . . RR. 4876

**For-old**  
He hadde a beres skyn, col-blak, for-old. . . A.Kn. 2142

**For-pampred**  
They ne were nat for-pampred with outrage. . . Form.A. 5

**For-peined**  
But I forpeyned wonder stronge, . . . RR. 3693

**For-pined**  
He was nat pale, as a forpynded goost: . . . A.Prol. 205  
Forpynded, what for wo and for distresse. . . A.Kn. 1453  
Wayke and eke wery, and his folke forpynded . . . LGW. 2428  
Her face frounced and forpynded, . . . RR. 365

**Forsake**  
Be nat agast, I wol thee nat forsake." . . B.Pri. 1859  
Alle othere wommen I forsake, . . . B.Th. 1984  
wol nat forsaken hire ne refusen hire. . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
For whan Fortune wole a man forsake, . . B.Mk. 3431  
Forsaketh synne, er synne yow forsake. . C.Doc. 286  
Til it be so that thou forsake me.' . . D.Fri. 1522  
For wele or wo she wole hym nat forsake; . E.Mch. 1290  
though he wolde repenten hym and forsake synne; . I.Pars. 690-5  
schulde I forsake the now, and schulde I nat . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
Schal I forsake this blame, that y ne be . Bo.1. p.4. 135-40  
schal forsaken hym. (Glose. But natheles . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
thou mayest noght forsaken that thow nart yit blisful. Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
ne I mai noght forsake the ryght swyfte cours . Bo.2. p.4. 355-60  
ye forsaken the grete worthynesse of . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
Certes ther may no man forsake, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
hir medes ne forsaken hem never mo. . . Bo.4. p.3.  
1275-80  
Forsake I wol at home myn herytage, . . . LGW. 2036  
I myght his power noght forsake. . . RR. 1876  
And if the next thou wolt forsake, . . . RR. 2822  
If I my lordes wolde forsake, . . . RR. 4550  
And sey that I the world forsake, . . . RR. 7005

**Forsaken**  
And han forsaken fully swich meschaunce . C.Doc. 80  
for after that he hadde forsake Jhesu . . I.Pars. 990-5  
he is a wikkid man, and god hath forsake hym, . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
Sche hath forsaken the, forsothe, the whiche that . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
sche hath forsaken the, ne ther nys . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
no man siker that sche hath nat forsake.) . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
She hath forsake; allas, and that is routhe, . . LGW. 799  
That ben so velaynesly forsaken. . . RR. 1498  
That seith he hath the world forsake, . . . RR. 7277

**Forsaketh**  
Forsaketh synne, er synne yow forsake. . . C.Doc. 286  
a man forsaketh his olde frend that he hath . I.Pars. 560-5  
good gessynge, . . . forsaketh wrecches. Certes it  
greveth . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
only the righte wey while sche forsaketh . . Bo.2. p.1.  
265-70  
Thus may he shryve hym that forsaketh . . . RR. 6441

**For-shamed**  
And with that pure thought for-shamed, she . . TC.2. 656 *em*

**For-shapen**  
Why she forshapen was; and evere lay . . . TC.2. 66

**For-shright**  
With broken vois, al hoors for-shright, Criseyde . . TC.4. 1147

**For-sleweth**  
for it forslaweth and forsluggeth, . . . I.Pars. 685-90

**For-slewthe**  
And thus forslawthen wilfully thy tyde, . . . B.NP. 4286

**For-sluggeth**  
it forslaweth and forsluggeth, and destroyeth . . I.Pars. 685-90

**For-songen**  
That wery, nygh forsongen were. . . RR. 664

**Forsook**  
And hym forsook, and took another newe. . . B.Mk. 3220  
And hire forsok for terme of al his lyf, . . D.WB. 644  
Withouten his wityng, he forsok hire eke; . . D.WB. 649  
And in his elde he verray God forsok; . . E.Mch. 2299  
And how that she forsok him or she deyde. . . TC.1. 56  
For how Criseyde Troilus forsok, . . . TC.4. 15  
That she forsok him for this Diomede, . . TC.5. 1087  
How that Criseyde Troilus forsok. . . LGW. G. 265  
Fro the lady that he forsok. . . RR. 1538  
Save Shame, that him not forsok. . . RR. 3965

**Forsooth**  
Forsothe synne is in two maneres, . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
than hym oughte. Forsothe the dede . . I.Pars. 355-60  
bothe riche and poure. Forsothe o . . I.Pars. 460-5  
forsothe God nolde nat receyven us to his . I.Pars. 520-5  
with milk of losengerie. Forsothe Salomon seith . I.Pars. 610-5  
'Forsothe,' quod the child; 'ye oughten first . I.Pars. 670-5  
'Forsothe,' quod the maister, al wepynge, . I.Pars. 670-5  
thow comest into thy regne.' 'Forsothe,' seyde Crist, . I.Pars. 700-5  
dignitee of hir mystere, but forsothe Seint . I.Pars. 895-900  
semeth angel of light, but forsothe he is . I.Pars. 895-900  
ferthe is forsothe deedly synne. As to . I.Pars. 940-5  
And ful attempte forsothe hit was; . . BD. 341  
Forsothe I preysed noght the gooses reed, . . PF. 586  
Forsothe thanne sche, entendinge to me . . Bo.1. p.2. 45-50  
forsaken the, forsothe, the whiche that . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
forsothe sche hath forsaken the, ne ther nys . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
in this manere, for-sothe thow ne haddest . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
But forsothe that mai nat be don. . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
but forsothe contraryous Fortune is alwey sothfast, . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
And this thyng forsothe is the soverayn . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
But for-sothe freendes schulde nat ben . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
alle thise othere thynges for-sothe ben . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
'For-sothe,' quod sche, 'thanne nedeth . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
and forsothe nat unpunysched . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
And for-sothe every thing kepeth . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1010-5  
'Ye forsothe,' quod I. . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1030-5  
'Yis forsothe,' quod I. . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1070-5  
for-sothe the debonayre force of god . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1090-5  
'Nay for-sothe,' quod I. . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1095-100  
I Have forsothe swifte fethers. . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1165-70 *var*  
a man; so graunte I wel for-sothe that . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
'Forsothe this is a ful verray resoun,' . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5  
'Nay forsothe,' quod I; 'but thei . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
1575-80  
forsothe it nis nat of naught, for it hath . . Bo.5. p.1.  
1635-40  
that forsothe men ne maken nat thilke . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5  
as to the condicioun of tyme, forsothe thei ben futur. . Bo.5. p.6.  
1895-900  
No forsothe quod I . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1930-5 *var*  
'No forsothe,' quod sche, 'for the . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5  
'For-sothe so it semeth by her song!' . . TC.2. 883  
For-sothe I have not herd it don or this . . TC.3. 498  
And in thee nedde of soth; and thus, forsothe, . . TC.4. 1035  
'Nay, for-sothe, frend!' quod I; . . HF.3. 783  
Natheles, forsooth, this ylke senatour . . LGW. 596  
latitude of a climat forsoothe. . . Astr. 385-8  
wirke forsothe in every signe of the . . Astr. 388-71  
And yitt forsothe for all thine hete, . . RR. 2479  
And Bialacoil forsothe he hight, . . RR. 2984  
Forsothe I am a fals traitour, . . RR. 6307  
As soule in grete richeshe, forsothe, . . RR. 6523

**Forsooth see Sooth**

**For-straight**  
Were al forstraught with houndes grete and smale; . B.Sh. 1295

**For-subtil**  
Which that he knew for-subtil and for-boold. . C.Doc. 141

**Forswear**  
If I forswere me, thanne am I lorne— . . RR. 5973

**Forsweareth**  
That who so hym forswereth amys . . . RR. 5970

**Forswearing**  
Forsweryng, ire, falenesse, homycide. . . C.Pard. 657  
defended, muche worse is forsweryng . . I.Pars. 600-5  
ne the for-aweryng, ne the fraude . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
[That] with his false forsweryng, . . HF.1. 153

**Forswearings**  
And of deceite, and cursed forswerynges, . . C.Pard. 592

**Forswore**  
How he forswor him ful falsly, . . HF.1. 389

**Forsworn**  
ye were a lier ne forsworn, for the book . . B.Mel. 2255-60  
How Eneas to Dido was forsworne— . . LGW. 927  
Se ye nat alle how they ben forsworne? . . LGW. 1259  
That is in love so fals and so forswore, . . LGW. 2235  
To write of him that ben in love forsworne . LGW. 2455  
And of the goddys that ye han forswore, . . LGW. 2522

**Forsworn—Continued**

If that I lyve or forsworne be!	RR. 5968
But I wole never be forsworne.	RR. 5974
But ye shull not forsworn be.	RR. 6025
A thousand tymes thou art forsworne;	RR. 6072
Forsworne I am, but wel nygh none	RR. 6309
Forsworne or ellis God is lyer.	RR. 6542

**Fortened**

The which fortene crece and eke	RR. 4875 var
---------------------------------	--------------

**Forth (specimens)**

And forth we riden, a litel moore than pass,	A.Prol. 825
And with that word we ryden forth oure weye;	A.Prol. 856
And of Arcita forth I wol yow telle.	A.Kn. 1336
For I wol telle forth as I bigan.	A.Kn. 1354
And haryed forth by arme, foot and too,	A.Kn. 2736
Now wol I spoken forth of Emelye.	A.Kn. 2816
What helpeth it to tarien forth the day,	A.Kn. 2820
Many a subtil resoun forth they leyden;	B.M.L. 213
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge.	B.M.L. 294
And dryve forth the world as it may be,	B.Sh. 1421
These hundred frankes he fette hym forth anon	B.Sh. 1455
Fro thennes forth the Jewes han conspired	B.Pri. 1783
And streche forth his nekke, long and smal;	B.NP. 4498
Thanne shewe I forth my longe cristal stones	C.Pard. 347
Thanne peyne I me to streche forth the nekke,	C.Pard. 395
But, sires, now wol I telle forth my tale.	C.Pard. 606
And forth they goon towarde that village	C.Pard. 708
And seyde, 'Sire knyght, heer-forth he lith no wey;	D.WB. 1001
Which that a cartere droof forth in his wey.	D.Fri. 1540
And so forth al the gospel may ye seen	D.Sum. 1924
But, shortly forth this tale for to chace,	E.Cl. 341
Lat it be stille, and bere it forth with thee.'	E.Cl. 891
Toward hir fader hous forth is she fare.	E.Cl. 896
And after that dooth forth hire bysnesse.	E.Cl. 1015
And in my tale forth I wol paroke.	E.Mch. 2020
And in a trench, forth in the park, gooth she.	F.Sq. 392
They fille in speche, and forth, moore and moore,	F.Fkl. 964
And longe tyme he lay forth in a trauce.	F.Fkl. 1051
And forth he cleped a squier and a mayde;	F.Fkl. 1487
As she was bown to goon the wey forth right	F.Fkl. 1503
In sovereyn blisse leden forth hir lyf;	F.Fkl. 1552
And dar nat onen putte forth his heed?	G.SN. 312
Hem hente, and whan he forth the seintes ladde,	G.CY. 1032
And took his leve, and wente forth his weye,	G.CY. 1219
And forth with hem they cariden the keye,	G.CY. 1414
That blondreth forth and peril casteth noon.	
and after that in his delit and so forth into consent- ynge,	I.Pars. 295-300
But forth they romed right wonder faste	BD. 443
They gan to strake forth; al was doon	BD. 1311
That so fer forth his fader wolde obeye,	ABC. 170
Mars dwelleth forth in his adversite,	Mars. 148
And from the morwe forth til hit be eve;	Comp.L. 9
And lat me serve yow forth; lo, this is all	Comp.L. 84
This swor this thief, and forth his way he wente.	Anel. 161
But drof him forth, unnethe liste hir knowe	Anel. 190
To rede forth it gan me so delyte,	PF. 27
And forth with him unto a gate me broghte	PF. 121
Som besyde hem hiton hir brides forth to brynge.	PF. 192
Forth welk I tho my-selven to solace.	PF. 297
That clepeth forth the grene leves newe;	PF. 352
to ben a-go Forth with his make, or with his lady dere,	PF. 466
Tho gan the kukkow put him forth in prees	PF. 603
That broghte thee forth! thou [rethweles] glotoun!	PF. 613
Whan that nature brought the forth	Bo.2. p.2.
	295-300
I shal wel fletyn forth and escapyn;	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
he ne mai nat in no wyse bryngen forth	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
'Knyt forth the remenaunt,' quod I,	Bo.4. p.2.
	1215-20
For no wight as by ryght, fro thennes-forth that hym laketh	Bo.4. p.3.
	1275-80
scheweth forth the ordre of causes unable to ben	Bo.4. p.6.
	1485-90
that resten within-forth—and yif that in	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
But for to tellen forth in special	TC.1. 260
And fro this forth the reffe him Love his sleep,	TC.1. 484
And thus he drieth forth his aventure.	TC.1. 1092
'This passed forth, til now this other day	TC.2. 554
That rideth forth, and let us torne faste	TC.2. 688
So cesseth love, and forth to love a-newe!	TC.2. 788
And forth he feigh, with herte left for herte.	TC.2. 931
And rid forth by the place, as nought ne were;	TC.2. 1013
Rid forth thy wey, and hold thy governaunce!	TC.2. 1020
And gan his beste japes forth to caste,	TC.2. 1167
And fillen forth in speche of thinges amale,	TC.2. 1191
So thou thy-self do forth thy bisnesse.'	TC.2. 1316
He gan in-thynge forth with lordes olde,	TC.4. 66
Hem liketh wel; and forth in they procede.	TC.4. 147
Fle forth out of myn herte and lat it breste,	TC.4. 306
In veyn fro this forth have ich yen tweye	TC.4. 314
He feleth noon, but li'ith forth in a trauce.	TC.4. 343
And if she wilneth fro thee forth to passe,	TC.4. 615
That she was forth out of this world agon.	TC.4. 1180
Wol lete, and folwe her spirit forth in hye:	TC.4. 1199
And Troilus shal dwellen forth in pine	TC.5. 6
But forth she mot, for aught that may bitide:	TC.5. 59
Whan time was, gan fallen forth in speche	TC.5. 107
So fro this forth, I preye you, day and night,	TC.5. 131

**Forth—(specimens) Continued**

And stood forth muwet, milde, and mansuete.—	TC.5. 194
And forth I wol of Troilus you telle.	TC.5. 196
And lat us caste how forth may best be drive	TC.5. 389
Til Sarpedoun wil forth congeyn us!	TC.5. 479
And thus he drof a day yit forth or tweye	TC.5. 623
As far-forth as I hadde wyt,	HF.1. 328
'Tak forth thy trompe anon, let see,	HF.3. 534
And so forth, and my love so shalt thou wyne;	LGW. 567
His wyf and he, and al his oset, forth he wente	LGW. 632
And sayleth forth with al his compaignie	LGW. 951
And as a traytour forth he gan to sayle	LGW. 1328
Jason is romed forth to the cite,	LGW. 1589
A worde for shame ne may she forth out brynge,	LGW. 1835
And forth the unto this Mynature he geth,	LGW. 2145
And into Grece hymself is forth the y-fare,	LGW. 2271
The ores pulleth forth the vessel faste,	LGW. 2308
And is out of his claws forth he escaped,	LGW. 2320
And of hir suster forth I wol yow telle.	LGW. 2349
And whan this letter was forth the sent anone,	LGW. 2555
And taken hir and ledde hir forth with the?	LGW. 2718
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stal,	Truth. 13
Shew forth thy swerd of castigacioun,	L. St. 26
and so furthe into smale fracions infinite,	Astr. 45-50
thin armes, and so furthe as shal be	Astr. 108-15
the mone, and so furthe by ordir, planete	Astr. 198-209
est lyne; and so furthe fro partie to partie	Astr. 316-9
And go forth the sole, and make thy mone.	RR. 2396
Than gost thou forth the without dwellyng.	RR. 2440
And forth she walked sobrelly;	RR. 7405
And squierly forth he gan he gon;	RR. 7413
So longe forth he her waye they nomen,	RR. 7421
<b>Forth</b> see <b>Emforth</b> , <b>Farforth</b> (ly), <b>Forby</b> , <b>Henceforth</b>	
<b>For-thinke</b>	
anyoe nat, ne forthynke nat of al thy fortune.	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
Ayene a thing that mighte thee for-thinke.'	TC.2. 1414
He shal forthenke his fair semblaunt.'	RR. 3957
Thou shalt forthenke and sore rewe.'	RR. 4060
<b>For-thinketh</b>	
'That me forthynketh,' quod this Januarie,	E.Mch. 1906
<b>For-thought</b>	
And leste it grevede or forthought	RR. 1671
<b>Forthward</b>	
But forthward they hem dresen alle and some.	B.M.L. 263
And on his wey forthward thanne he fare	F.Fkl. 1169
take kepe, for from henes forthward I wol	Astr. 25-32
<b>Forthwith</b>	
forth-with the superfluitee in	I.Pars. 415-20
<b>For-thy (specimens)</b>	
And for-thy, I yow putte in this degree,	A.Kn. 1841
And forthy is I come, and eek Alayn,	A.Rv. 4031
but nat for-thy he gan to crie and	B.Mel. 2165-70
of wykkid folk. And for-thi thou oughtest	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
And for-thy he that foreleth	Bo.1. m.6. 220-5
for-thi sorwestow that thou art exiled	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
what is the eende of thynges, for-thy demestow	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
for-thi it byhoveth the to ben obeisant	Bo.2. p.1.
	285-90
owene lif. And for-thy drye thi teeris,	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
And for-thi is it that, al-though renome,	Bo.2. p.7.
	555-60
'I have, for-thi, swifte fetheris that	Bo.4. m.1.
	1165-70
mai nat acomplisse; and for-thi philosophie seith	Bo.4. p.2.
	1225-30
For-thy ensaumple taketh of this man,	TC.1. 232
For-thy ful ofte, his hote fir to cesse,	TC.1. 445
'And for-thy look of good confort thou be;	TC.1. 890
And for-thy see that thou in special	TC.1. 901
For-thy som grace I hope in her to finde.	TC.1. 980
For-thy men seyn, ech contre hath his lawes.	TC.2. 42
For-thy her wit to serven wol I fonde.—	TC.2. 273
And for-thy, who that hath a hed of verre,	TC.2. 867
And for-thy lette him no man, God forbede,	TC.3. 545
'Beth glad for-thy, and live in sikernes;	TC.3. 1513
Thou'rt wis y-nough, for-thy do not amis;	TC.3. 1638
For-thy nede is to werken with it softe!—	TC.4. 322
For-thy no fors is though the body sterve!	TC.4. 390
Swich is the world! For-thy I thus define:	TC.4. 405
For-thy be glad, myn owne dere brother!	TC.4. 454
Touching al this; for-thy, I thee biseche,	TC.4. 465
'For-thy ris up, as naught ne were, anon,	TC.4. 923 var
That knowe ich wel and forthi yet I seye	TC.4. 1583
'And for-thy ele with reson al this hete!	TC.5. 1129
And for-thy lat us dine, I thee biseche;	LGW. 622
And forthy to effect than wol I skyppe,	RR. 4509
Yiffes were faire, but not forthy They helpe me	
<b>Fortitudo</b>	
vertu that is called <i>fortitudo</i> , or strengthe;	I.Pars. 725-30
<i>fortitudo</i> may endure by long sufrageance	I.Pars. 730-5
<b>Fortnight</b>	
We han ben waitynge al this fourteenyght;	A.Kn. 929
I saugh yow noght this fourteenyght or moore.'	D.Sum. 1783
In fourteenyght, ne see you go ne ride.	TC.4. 1327
Hath his lady forgon a fourteenyght,	TC.5. 334
Lasteth a fourteenyght or lytel lasse.	LGW. 2256
<b>Fortress</b>	
To make anon a fort[er]esse,	RR. 3942
Oute of so stronge a forteresse?	RR. 4520
She hath tan many a forteresse,	RR. 5894



**For-troden**  
al fortroden of develes. And God seith, . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
meedes, but it is cast undir and fortroden . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5

**Fortuit**  
causes of the abregginge of fortuit hap, . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
1635-40  
the whiche abreggyng of fortuit hap . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
1635-40

**Fortuna**  
Fortuna major, that anon Criseyde . . . TC.3. 1420

**Fortunate**  
And clymbeth up, and wexeth fortunat, . . . B.NP. 3966  
Wedded with fortunat honestete, . . . E.Cl. 422  
And fortunat was eek in mariage; . . . E.Cl. 1137  
The hevene stood, that tyme fortunat . . . E.Mch. 1970  
A fair persone he was, and fortunat, . . . F.Sq. 25  
fro hem that been most fortunat. . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
Be fortunat, for now men shal it see. . . TC.2. 280  
ascendent may be shapen folte to be fortunat  
or infortunat. As thus—'A 'fortunat ascendent'  
have a fortunat planete in hir ascendent, . . . Astr. 156-61  
Ascendent sey thei that he is fortunat whan . . . Astr. 161-5

**Fortune**  
Wel koude he fortunten the ascendent . . . A.Prol. 417  
And seyde, 'Lord, to whom fortune hath yeven . . . A.Kn. 915  
Thanked be Fortune and hire false wheel, . . . A.Kn. 925  
Fortune hath yeven us this adversitee. . . A.Kn. 1086  
Wel hath Fortune y-turned thee the dys, . . . A.Kn. 1238  
That by som cas, syn Fortune is changeable, . . . A.Kn. 1242  
Of purveiance of God, or of Fortune, . . . A.Kn. 1252  
Til that Fortune had broght him in the snare. . . A.Kn. 1490  
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace. . . A.Kn. 1861  
That by his fortune hath hire faire y-wonne. . . A.Kn. 2659  
Thei folwen all the favour of Fortune, . . . A.Kn. 2682  
He that is lord of fortune be thy steer! . . . B.ML. 448  
Of hap and fortune in oure chapmanhede, . . . B.Sh. 1428  
me now, and take heede how Fortune hath norissed me  
asseye Fortune by no way, ne ye shul nat lene  
and that been in hope of Fortune shullen  
cleer and the moore shynnyng that Fortune is,  
Fortune hath norissed you fro youre . . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
that is norissed by Fortune she maketh . . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
in hope of Fortune is perilous and uncertein,  
if thy fortune change that thou wexe poure, . . . B.Mel. 2640-5  
For certein, whan that Fortune list to flee, . . . B.Mel. 2645-50  
For though Fortune may noon angel dere, . . . B.Mel. 2645-50  
Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe? . . . B.Mk. 3185  
Beth war, for whan that Fortune list to glose, . . . B.Mk. 3191  
But Fortune caste hym down and ther he lay, . . . B.Mk. 3326  
For whan Fortune made a man forsake, . . . B.Mk. 3330  
For what man that hath freendes thurgh Fortune . . . B.Mk. 3379  
But ay Fortune hath in hire hony galle: . . . B.Mk. 3431  
Fortune out of hir regne made hire falle . . . B.Mk. 3434  
Allas, Fortune! she that wilhom was . . . B.Mk. 3537  
Whom Fortune heeld so hye in mageste, . . . B.Mk. 3539  
Thus kan Fortune hir wheel governe and gye, . . . B.Mk. 3557  
Allas, Fortune! it was greet crueltee . . . B.Mk. 3566  
And seyde, 'Allas, Fortune! and weylaway!  
From heigh estaat Fortune away hym carl. . . B.Mk. 3587  
For Fortune, as his freend, hym wolde obeye.  
Now fil it so that Fortune liste no lenger . . . B.Mk. 3603  
Of which Fortune lough, and hadde a game. . . B.Mk. 3635  
Than Oloferne, which that Fortune ay kiste . . . B.Mk. 3647  
Fortune hym hadde enhaunced so in pride . . . B.Mk. 3668  
Hath herd somwhat or al of his fortune. . . B.Mk. 3709  
Fortune hym made the heir of hire honour; . . . B.Mk. 3740  
Thy *sys* Fortune hath turned into *cas*, . . . B.Mk. 3746  
False Fortune, and poyson to despise, . . . B.Mk. 3773  
Til that Fortune weex his adversarie. . . B.Mk. 3823  
Thanke Fortune, that so wel thes speddle! . . . B.Mk. 3833  
That Fortune unto swich a fyn thes broghtel  
Fortune was first freend and sitthe foo. . . B.Mk. 3851  
Til Fortune on the galwes made hym gape. . . B.Mk. 3858  
He wende wel, for that Fortune hym sente . . . B.Mk. 3876  
But for that Fortune alwey wole assaille . . . B.Mk. 3884  
He spak how "Fortune covered with a clowde"  
As was his aventure, or his fortune, . . . B.Mk. 3913  
Lo, how Fortune turneth soodeynly . . . B.Mk. 3924  
That yiftes of Fortune and of Nature . . . B.Mk. 3927  
This tresor hath Fortune unto us yeven . . . B.Mk. 3953  
And as Fortune wolde that it were so . . . B.NP. 397  
Biloved and drad, thurgh favour of Fortune, . . . B.NP. 4189  
The adversites of Fortune al tendure, . . . B.NP. 453  
This strook of Fortune or of aventure. . . C.Pard. 295  
And Fortune ay they cursen as they goon;  
Or moebles, alle been yiftes of Fortune, . . . C.Pard. 779  
O soodeyn hape! O thou Fortune instable!  
That Fortune wolde that he moste twynne  
'Allas!' quod she, 'on thee, Fortune, I pleyne,  
She may have better fortune than yow semeth;  
goodes of fortune, and somtyme of the  
goodes of fortune been richesse, hyge degrees  
prideth hym in the goodes of fortune, . . . D.Sum. 2020  
For fals Fortune hath pleyd a game . . . E.Cl. 69  
Ther-with Fortune seyde, "Chek heer!" . . . E.Cl. 756  
For Fortune can so many a wyle, . . . E.Cl. 812  
Of noht that Fortune coude do. . . E.Cl. 898  
That broghte me ther? Nay, but Fortune,  
fortune, unfeithful, favoured me with  
myn heved. But now, for fortune . . . E.Mch. 1314  
E.Mch. 2057  
F.Sq. 577  
F.Fkl. 1355  
F.Fkl. 1497  
I.Pars. 450-5  
I.Pars. 470-5  
BD. 617  
BD. 658  
BD. 672  
BD. 718  
BD. 810  
Bo.1. m.1. 5-10  
Bo.1. m.1. 5-10

**Fortune—Continued**  
lokeht, up-right, up-on either fortune, . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
the sharpnesse of fortune, that waxeth . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
no? Was noht fortune aschamed of . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
this? Certes, al hadde noht fortune ben aschamed  
condicion of fortune, that is uncerteyn to alle mortel  
only to the aventure of fortune; . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135-40  
laste charge of contrarious fortune is this: . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-80  
fortune turneth so grete enterchaungynges . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
185-90  
turmented in this see of fortune. . . Bo.1. m.5.  
190-5

eschaudefe ayens fortune and compleyndest that  
gurdouns . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
sholden be mooved by fortunows fortune . . . Bo.1. p.6.  
220-5 *var*

desir and talent of thi rather fortune. . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-60  
Sche (that ilke Fortune) only, that is  
thilke merveyulous monstre (Fortune) and how  
and the deserte of thilke fortune, thou . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
Thou weneest that fortune be chaunged ayens  
thilke blynde goddesse (Fortune). . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
And is present Fortune dere-worth to the,  
What other thyng is flyttinge Fortune but a maner  
maketh that the manaces of Fortune ne  
the floor of Fortune (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
and of duellynge to Fortune, whiche . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
maketh Fortune wroth and aspre by thyn  
to the governance of Fortune and  
foolis! Yif Fortune bygan to duelle stable,  
she cessed thanne to ben Fortune. . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
Whan Fortune with a proud ryght  
cruel (Fortune) casteth adoun kynges . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
thynges, usyng the woordes of Fortune. . . Bo.2. p.2.  
295-300  
only the dedes of fortune, that with . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5  
Therefore, yif that fortune spake with . . . Bo.2. p.3.  
325-30  
thow woordes to Fortune, as I trowe, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
(that is to seyn, the feddestow fortune . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
Thow bare away of Fortune a yifte (that is to seye . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
a rekynging with Fortune? Sche hath  
to fortune, and also to thilke that hath  
deyinge, or elles that sche (Fortune) . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
of fortune the moost unseely kynde of  
contrarious fortune is to han ben weful. . . Bo.2. p.3. 350-5  
fortune be kept to the yit by the grace  
the mescheef of fortune, syn thow hast  
for yit nys nat every fortune al hateful  
ne forthynke nat of al thy fortune. (As who seith,  
nat thus with al thy fortune, syn thow  
lyghtly to the condicioun of thi fortune;  
the leste partye of the remenaunt of thi fortune?  
And aynward, alle fortune is blisful to  
hem that every fortune reseyyen . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
395-400  
nevere leesen, ne fortune may nat bynymen . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
unstableness of fortune may nat atayne . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
nat, what blisful fortune may ther ben  
were it so that the yiftes of fortune ne  
they weren thyne? Fortune schal . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
that thou seke afir the superfluyte of fortune. . . Bo.2. p.5. 420-5  
what destrestow of fortune with so greet a noyse and  
seyn of alle the yiftes of fortune that . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
the yiftes of fortune, in whiche ther nys no thyng  
it is grevous fortune as ofte as wikkid sweerd is . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
525-30  
untretable batayle ayens fortune, yit . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
contrarious Fortune profiteth more to  
men than Fortune debonayre. . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
alwey, whan Fortune semeth debonayre,  
contraryous Fortune is alwey sothfast, whan . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
The amayable Fortune . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
deceyveth folk; the contrarie Fortune . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
The amayable Fortune byndeth . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
Fortune unbyndeth hem by the knowynge  
Fortune maystow seen al-wey wyndy and  
the contrarie Fortune is atempre . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
Fortune with hir flaterynges draweth  
the contrarious Fortune ledeth ofte  
Fortune hath discovered to the  
For-why this ilke Fortune hath departed . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
the strokes of Fortune (as who seith, I dar wel now  
suffren alle the assautes of Fortune and  
rekned among the goodes of fortune, but  
seyn of lordes power or of fortune) . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5  
nede, as ben conseyled by fortune and  
as welful fortune maketh frendes,  
contraryous fortune maketh hem enemys.  
in this ilke fortune of peple I see somwhat of good  
that god doth and the hap of fortune, yif  
ne may nat withholden fortune. . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5  
and makith comparysoun of his fortune . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
and, for he dredith to lesen his fortune, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
'al outrely that alle fortune is good.' . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
1565-70  
al fortune, wither so it be joyeful fortune . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
1565-70  
or aspre fortune, is yeven eyther bycause . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
1565-70

# Fortune—Continued

alle fortune good, the whiche fortune is	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
of fortune, and seyn ofte tymes that the fortune of some wyght is wikkid.	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
'But this is the fortune,' quod sche,	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
fortune that is yeven to good folk in	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
'And what seiwest of that folk fortune, alle fortune, what so evere it be, of hem purchaynge of vertu, that thilke fortune is good; and that alle fortune is ryght stryf of fortune. For, bothe to the to	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
in thy courage ayeins every fortune.	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
that the sorrowful fortune ne confownde	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
the nat, ne that the myrie fortune ne	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
what fortune yow is levest (that is to seyn good or yvel).	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
aventure of fortune; or is ther awght, al be it so watir governeth. Right so fortune, that	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5 Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte,	TC.1. 138
For wel finde I that Fortune is my fo,	TC.1. 837
Quod Pandarus, 'Than blamewost Fortune	TC.1. 841
Wostow not wel that Fortune is commune	TC.1. 843
Than cessed she Fortune anon to be.	TC.1. 849
Lo, neither cas ne fortune him deceiven,	TC.2. 235
For to be slayn, if his fortune assento.	TC.2. 335
But O Fortune, executrice of wickid!	TC.3. 617
Sone after this, for-that Fortune it wolde,	TC.3. 1667
And thus Fortune a time ledde in joye	TC.3. 1714
Lasteth such joye, y-thanked be Fortune,	TC.4. 2
Than seide he thus: 'Fortune, allas the while!	TC.4. 260
'Allas, Fortune! if that my lif in joye	TC.4. 274
Ben set of Fortune, in good aventure,	TC.4. 324
Fortune our joye wolde han over-throwe!	TC.4. 385
Ne trust no wight to finden in fortune	TC.4. 391
Think ek Fortune, as wel thy-elven wost,	TC.4. 600
Sin Love and cruel Fortune it ne wolde	TC.4. 1189
'O cruel Jove, and thou Fortune adverse,	TC.4. 1192
Of Fortune ay, that naught wol of her recche,	TC.4. 1588
Ne remuable Fortune it deface.	TC.4. 1682
Fortune his howe intendeth bet to glase!	TC.5. 469
Fortune hem bothe thenketh for to jape!	TC.5. 1134
To purpoe how that Fortune overthowe	TC.5. 1460
—Fortune, which that permutacioun	TC.5. 1541
But forth her cours Fortune ay gan to holde:	TC.5. 1745
But nathles, Fortune it nought ne wolde,	TC.5. 1763
Right as his suster, dame Fortune,	HF.3. 457
Sith that Fortune hath maad a-mys	HF.3. 926
So fil it, as Fortune hym ought a shame,	LGW. 589
Fortune, that hath the worlde in governaunce,	LGW. 1044
I have fulfilled of fortune al the cours.	LGW. 1340
And as fortune hir oughte a foule meschaunce.	LGW. 1609
Le Pleintif coudre Fortune	Fort. head
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defy.	Fort. 8
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defy.	Fort. 16
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defy.	Fort. 24
La Respouse de Fortune au Pleintif	Fort. head
La Respouse du Pleintif coudre Fortune	Fort. head
La Respouse de Fortune coudre le Pleintif	Fort. head
That same thyng 'Fortune' clepen ye,	Fort. 67
Envoy de Fortune	Fort. head
In fortune is [this] full trust,	RR. 2763
It is of love as of fortune,	RR. 4363
That fortune change hym nol, ne blynde;	RR. 6227
[This] love cometh of Dame Fortune,	RR. 6331
But sen we arn to fortune comen,	RR. 6403
The froward fortune and contraire,	RR. 6411
For this Fortune that I of telle	RR. 6463
But froward Fortune and perverse,	RR. 6467
That she is Fortune verelye,	RR. 6479
After Fortune her goddess,	RR. 6480
Of freendis, whanne Fortune is gone—	RR. 6494
In every fortune wolen abide;	RR. 6514
Nor for that fortune may hem sende	RR. 6517
And Fortune myshappynge,	RR. 6543
He is apaid with his fortune;	RR. 6561
<b>Fortuned</b>	
Swiche mayvayles, fortunated than,—	BD. 288
And therto so wel fortunated and thewed	Mars. 180
<b>Fortunel</b>	
empheli many fortunel happes or maneris;	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
<b>Fortunes</b>	
In al the flour of fortunes yevynge,	Anel. 44
ayens the prosperer fortunes of pore feble	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
to wrong. Whan I say the fortunes and the riches	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
weenest that this mutacioun of fortunes	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
is ther any feith that fortunes thynges	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
the tumblynge fortunes of men? Wiltow	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
constreyneth the fortunes and the dedes	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
'For of fortunes sharp adverseite	TC.3. 1625
Governed is by Fortunes error;	Fort. 4
<b>Fortunest</b>	
And hem fortunest as thee lyst devyae,	A.Kn. 2377

# Fortunous

by foolysche happes and fortunows, or	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
be mooved by fortunows [folie];	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
that fortunous thinges willen dwelle	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
thynges that ben fortunous and temporel,	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
fortunous welefulnesse endeth by the	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
clepe fortunous possessiouns?	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
alle thise thinges weren medlede by fortunows hap.	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
byfalle by fortunous bytydynges.	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
<b>Forty</b>	
Degrees was fyve and forty clombe on highte;	B.M.L. 12
Til fully forty dayes weren past;	B.M.K. 3479
Forty degrees and oon, and moore y-wis.	B.N.P. 4389
And I was forty, if I shal seye sooth;	D.WB. 601
'Lo, Moysees forty dayes and forty nyght	D.Sum. 1885
By God, we owen forty pound for stonel	D.Sum. 2106
Ye shul paye forty pound, so God me save;	G.C.Y. 1361
This preest the somme of forty pound anon	G.C.Y. 1364
Of forty, or fifty fadme lengthe,	BD. 422
the dawning be 48 degrees, that is 5 degrees	Astr. 258-62
to 48 that was in secunde altitude, and than	Astr. 258-62
40. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche	Astr. 388-71
In forty places, if it be sought,	RR. 3261
They wolde that forty were seke atonye—	RR. 5733
<b>For-waked</b>	
Wery, for-waked in hire orisouns,	B.M.L. 596
And she, forweped and forwaked,	BD. 126
<b>For-wandered</b>	
Forwery, forwanded, as a fool,	RR. 3336
<b>Forward</b>	
And made forward erly for to ryse,	A.Prol. 33
Ye woot youre forward and I yow recorde.	A.Prol. 829
By forward and by composicioun,	A.Prol. 848
To kepe his forward by his free assent,	A.Prol. 852
This was the forward, playnly for tandite,	A.Kn. 1209
As forward was, right ther he moste abyde.	A.Kn. 2619
Telle us a tale anon, as forward is;	B.M.L. 34
To breke forward is nat myn entente.	B.M.L. 40
Telle us a tale, as was thy forward yore;	B.Sh. 1167
'First and forward ye han erred in	B.Mel. 2430-5
han been doon to yow. First and forward,	B.Mel. 2680-5
But first and forward, she bigan to wepe;	E.Mch. 2187
thilke thynges. First and forward thou	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
Hold forward now, and after lat us ride.	TC.5. 497
That ye ne holden forward, as ye seyde.	LGW. 2500
the planete, and fro that tyme forward al	Astr. 198-209
planete, whether so he moove forward or	Astr. 330-7
<b>Forward see Forthward</b>	
<b>Forwards</b>	
Wolt thou wel holden my forwardis?	RR. 7301
'Ye, sir, from hennes forwardis;	RR. 7302
<b>For-welked</b>	
A foule forwelked thyng was she,	RR. 361
<b>For-weped</b>	
And she, forweped and forwaked,	BD. 126
<b>For-wered</b>	
And if it were forwered she	RR. 235
<b>For-werreyed</b>	
As man in werre were forwerede.	RR. 2564
<b>For-wery</b>	
For-wery of my labour al the day,	PF. 93
Forwery, forwanded, as a fool,	RR. 3336
<b>For-why</b>	
For-why the feend found hym in swich lyvynge,	C.Pard. 847
For why he heng his heed adoun,	BD. 461
For why? I took hit of so yong age	BD. 792
And at myn herte; for-why, hir yen	BD. 840
For why I loved hir in no gere,	BD. 1256
suffre the lasse grevously; for-whi, . . . myne ententes	
weren	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
hoped for to doon. For-why to wylyne	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
of thyn hele. For-why, for thow	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
of his estat? For-why ful anguysschous	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
swiche thynges. For-whi what thyng is it	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
For-why fair ne precyous were thei nat	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
in the contrarie. For-why certes it	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
by-nethen alle beestes. For-whi alle	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
precious peril for-why, for the	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
For-why the nature of every	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
For-why this ilke Fortune hath departed	Bo.2. p.8. 500-5
For-why the covetise of verray good is	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
is decayed; for-why thilk thing that	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
schewe the shortly. For-why yif thou	Bo.3. p.3. 770-5
For-why for as moche as by	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
oughte ben desired; for-why thilke thing	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
For whi foreleten thei vertus and folwen	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
that oon of that oother; for-whi the ordre	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
For-why in the . . . substances . . . Jugement is	
more	Bo.5. p.2. 1635-60
withouthe necessite. For-why ther ben	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
for why it were a long digressioun	TC.1. 143 var
May sitte on me, for-why ther is no space!	TC.1. 714
For-why to tellen was not his entente	TC.1. 738
For-why to every lover I m' exouse,	TC.2. 12



# For-why—Continued

For-why men seith, "Impressiounes lighte . . .	TC.2. 1238
For-why thou semest al, soth for to seye. . .	TC.2. 1516
For-why this folk wol comen up anon . . .	TC.3. 191
For-why she fond him so discret in al, . . .	TC.3. 477
For whi this is youre owene hous parde . . .	TC.3. 635 <i>var</i>
'My gode myn, n'ot I for-why ne how . . .	TC.3. 1009
For-why in love is litel hertes restel!"— . . .	TC.4. 581
For-why the Grekes han it alle sworn . . .	TC.4. 1481
For-why your fadres sleighte wol us shende: . . .	TC.4. 1496
For I am evere a-gast, for-why men rede . . .	TC.4. 1644
For-why good hope halt up hir herte on-ofte; . . .	TC.5. 348
for-why this is more than that cause is . . .	HF.1. 20 <i>var</i>
For why hit was to greet affray. . .	HF.2. 45
'Now herke wel; for-why I wille . . .	HF.2. 217
For-why me thoughte, by Seynt Gyle! . . .	HF.3. 93
For-why this halle of whiche I rede . . .	HF.3. 403
Forwhy I mette I wiste what they ment. . .	LGW.G. 140
For-why, a trewe man, withouten drede, . . .	LGW. 464
For why I founde my wounde all dreye. . .	RR. 1743
For why or wherfore shulde ye . . .	RR. 2063
For why me thinkith that in no wise . . .	RR. 5901

# Forwit- see Forewit-

# For-wo

For-wo and angwishis of this. . .	RR. 520
-----------------------------------	---------

# For-worn see For-wered

# For-wounded

Feble as a forwoundid man, . . .	RR. 1830
----------------------------------	----------

# For-wrapped

Why artow al for-wrapped, save thy face? . . .	C.Pard. 718
ne for-wrapped, and noght avaunte thee . . .	I.Pars. 320-5

# For-yede

His grete wo foryede he at the leste. . .	TC.2. 1330
---	------------

# For-yield

Foryelde it yow; ther is namore to seye; . . .	E.Cl. 831
Foryelde yow that ye the god of Love . . .	LGW. 457

# For-yift

I wol not have no foryift for nothinge.' . . .	LGW. 1853
--	-----------

# Foster

This child to fostre in alle gentillesse; . . .	E.Cl. 593
To fostre it tendrely with mete and drynke . . .	H.Mcp. 165
Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk . . .	H.Mcp. 175

# Fostered

She was y-fostered in a nonnerie, . . .	A.Rv. 3946
Thy yonge doghter, fostred up so softe, . . .	B.ML. 275
Which I have fostred up with swich plesauce . . .	C.Doc. 219
For pourelliche y-fostred up was she; . . .	E.Cl. 213
Hir olde, poure fader fostred shee; . . .	E.Cl. 222
Ther I was fostred of a child ful smal, . . .	E.Cl. 834
For she is fostred in hire norissynge . . .	E.Cl. 1040
As koude a poure fostred creature.' . . .	E.Cl. 1043
And fostred in a roche of marbul gray . . .	F.Sq. 500
Ther nys y-fostred man, ne bryd, ne beeste; . . .	F.Fkl. 874
And from hir cradel up fostred in the feith . . .	G.SN. 122
That she hadde fostred; hem she gan to preche; . . .	G.SN. 139
Which in a cage he fostred many a day, . . .	H.Mcp. 131
and fostred with myne metes, were escaped . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
Sin I thes fostred have in thy plesaunce! . . .	Fort. 42
And all doth waxe and fostred be, . . .	RR. 389

# Fostereth

He fostreth it, and therefore bidde I thee . . .	E.Mch. 1387
--	-------------

# Fostering

My spirit hath his fostryng in the Bible, . . .	D.Sum. 1845
That me engendred and yaf fostryng.' . . .	RR. 6113

# Fother

That hadde y-lad of dong ful many a fother,— . . .	A.Prol. 530
That coste largely of gold a fother. . .	A.Kn. 1908

# Foudre

Ne that thyng that men calle foudre, . . .	HF.2. 27
--	----------

# Fought

And foughten for oure feith at Tramysse . . .	A.Prol. 62
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond; . . .	A.Prol. 399
He faught, and slough hym manly as a knyght, . . .	A.Kn. 987
They foughte al day, and yet hir part was noon; . . .	A.Kn. 1178
Up to the ancle foghte they in hir blood. . .	A.Kn. 1660
That foughten breme, as it were bores two. . .	A.Kn. 1699
This Palamon, as he faught with Arcite, . . .	A.Kn. 2639
Unto the folk that foughten thus echon . . .	A.Kn. 2655
Agayn hir fous she faught so cruelly . . .	B.Mk. 3519
That faught in lystes with the bretheren two . . .	F.Sq. 668
as he faught with Hercules, at the laste he . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10

# Foul

For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste, . . .	A.Prol. 501
Out of this foule prisoun of this lyf? . . .	A.Kn. 3061
Ey, <i>benedicite!</i> thanne hadde I foule y-spel. . .	A.Rv. 4220
For foul ne fair, thogh that she sholde deye. . .	B.ML. 525
Love hire so hoote, of foul affecioun, . . .	B.ML. 586
Kepeth this child, al be it foul or feir, . . .	B.ML. 764
O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thynden el! . . .	B.ML. 925
As foule as ever hadde Genyloun of France! . . .	B.Sh. 1384
For foule usure and lucre of vileynye . . .	B.Pri. 1681
But atte laste he made a foul affray; . . .	B.Mk. 3273
What thogh thy n hors be bothe foule and lene? . . .	B.NP. 4003
And kepe my body out of foul prisoun! . . .	B.NP. 4087
Allas! a foul thyng is it, by my feith, . . .	C.Pard. 524
O wombe O baly O foule stinking cod . . .	C.Pard. 534 <i>var</i>
At either ende of thees foul is the soun; . . .	C.Pard. 536
Sour is thy breeth, foul artow to embrace, . . .	C.Pard. 562
'And if that she be foul, thou seist that she . . .	D.WB. 265

# Foul—Continued

Metellus, the foule cheri, the swyn! . . .	D.WB. 460
Nat of my body in no foul manere, . . .	D.WB. 485
Be with a leoun or a foul dragoun, . . .	D.WB. 776
To make hir housbonde han so foul a name. . .	D.WB. 963
For thogh that I be foul, and oold, and poore, . . .	D.WB. 1063
Sholde ever so foule disparaged be! . . .	D.WB. 1069
So wo was hym, his wyf looked so foule. . .	D.WB. 1082
'Now, ther ye seye that I am foul and old, . . .	D.WB. 1213
To han me foul and old til that I deye, . . .	D.WB. 1220
And smale thythes weren foule y-shent; . . .	D.Fri. 1312
'Nay, thanne, quod he, 'the foule feend me fecche, . . .	D.Fri. 1610
And with that word this foule feend hym hente. . .	D.Fri. 1639
Of mete and drynke, and in hir foul delit. . .	D.Sum. 1875
And dronkenesse is eek a foul record . . .	D.Sum. 2049
That cruel houndes, or som foul vermyne, . . .	E.Cl. 1095
If thou be foul, be fre of thy dispence, . . .	E.Cl. 1209
That I ne sterve, as foule as womman may, . . .	E.Mch. 2196
Withouten wend of yow, thurgh foul or fair; . . .	F.Sq. 121
That semen rather a foul confusioun . . .	F.Fkl. 869
Al naked, to fulfillle hir foul delit; . . .	F.Fkl. 1372
To been defouled with mannes foul delit, . . .	F.Fkl. 1396
Syn he is goon,—the foule feend hym quelle! . . .	G.CY. 705
This false chanoun,—the foule feend hym fecche!— . . .	G.CY. 1159
Fy, stynkyng swyn! fy, foule moote thou falle! . . .	H.Mcp. 40
O rakel hand! to doon so foule amys. . .	H.Mcp. 278
synne ye been woxen thral and foul, and . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
the fir of helle; and yet moore foul and . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
moore foule and moore in servitude. Ever fro . . .	I.Pars. 145-50
thou ne be to foul to thyself.' . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
the foule spytting that men spitte in his face, . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
the foule mores and of the reperves that . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
resoun refreyneth nat his foul delit or . . .	I.Pars. 290-5
that foule partie shewe they to the peple . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
After pride wol I speken of the foule synne . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
This foule synne is platly agayns the holy goost . . .	I.Pars. 485-90 <i>var</i>
this foule synne of envye. First is . . .	I.Pars. 515-20
lyk the foule tode that may nat endure . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
Now certes this foule sinne, accidie, . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
that is foul symone. But certes in . . .	I.Pars. 785-90
he leseth foule his good that ne seketh . . .	I.Pars. 815-20
if it be a foul thyng a man to waste his catel on . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
The thriddle is foule wordes, . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
eschue that foule synne. Avowtrie in . . .	I.Pars. 870-5
and in hir-self foul inward. . .	I.Pars. 935-40
be it never so foul ne so horrible. . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
to doon foule thynges, certes hym oghte nat been . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
whilom was foul and derk, is moore cleer . . .	I.Pars. 1075-80
That baggeth foule, and loketh faire, . . .	BD. 622
nay rather dethe then do so foule a dede . . .	Anel. 300 <i>var</i>
And who-so doth, ful foule himself acloyeth, . . .	PF. 517
to loke on foule erthe . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50 <i>var</i>
that ben noght a foul partie, but a fair . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
or elles that it nys fowl, yif that it be . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
thyng nys neither foul ne worthy to ben . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
waxen foule of hir wil by the filthe of . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
yif thei waxen foule by estimacioun of . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
his nekke, overcomen, undir the foule reynes . . .	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
away thi foule dirke desires, and dryven . . .	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
glorie, how . . . foul is it ofte! . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
folweth it that it is demed to ben a foul thyng . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
that art thral to thyng that is right foul . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
stynt som-tyme to wondren on foule thynges. . .	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
it schulde seme ryght foul. And for-thi . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
meyne, that the vessels that ben foule . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
in the foule delices of the fowle sowe. . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
be ploungid in fowle and unclene luxuris, . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
in the foule delices of the fowle sowe. . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
loken by diverse tymes the fowle erthe . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
Of surquidrye and foul presumpcioun; . . .	TC.1. 213
And next the foule netle, rough and thikke, . . .	TC.1. 948
And axen fendes if it be foul in helle.' . . .	TC.2. 896
Away, thou foule danger and thou fere, . . .	TC.3. 1321
Displeased hadde unto thy foule envye, . . .	TC.4. 275
Now foule falle her for thy wo that care! . . .	TC.4. 462
Were fals and foul, and wikked corsednesse. . .	TC.4. 994
To thing to come, al falle it foule or faire. . .	TC.4. 1022
Hath ones ben and lost so foule his name, . . .	TC.4. 1467
That flourish yit: how foule I sholde it shende, . . .	TC.4. 1577
'Allas!' quod he, 'thus foul a wretchednesse, . . .	TC.5. 39
To trowen on it bothe fals and foul is: . . .	TC.5. 383
Lowde or pryvee, foul or fair, . . .	HF.2. 259
Be hit either foul or fair, . . .	HF.2. 325
Wente this foule trumpes soun, . . .	HF.3. 552
Out of his foule trumpes ende, . . .	HF.3. 556
The foule cherle, that, for his covetyse, . . .	LGW. 136
And for a lorde, that is ful foule to use. . .	LGW. 402
Ye wol nat for your wyfe thus foule fleene! . . .	LGW. 1307
Save foule delyte, which that thou callest love! . . .	LGW. 1380
And as fortune hir oughte a foule meschaunce. . .	LGW. 1609
She feleth nothings, neither foule ne feyre. . .	LGW. 1818
Hir housbonde shulde nat have the foule name, . . .	LGW. 1845
That when that I this foule story rede, . . .	LGW. 2239
Myn eyen wexen foule and sore also; . . .	LGW. 2240

**Foul—Continued**

Y-frounced foule was hir visage  
 Ful foule and rusty was she this;  
 Ful foule and cherlyshe semed she,  
 Ful foule in peynting was that vice,  
 And she hadde a foule usage,  
 A foule forwelked thyng was she,  
 Ful crokid was that foule stikke;  
 That ben ful foule to devyse,  
 The foule croked bowe hideous  
 And foule abate the folkis pryse.  
 Not Avarice, the foule caytyf,  
 Curteys that foule wordis seith.  
 Thanne shalt thou goon ful foule a-feerd  
 But thanne a cherle (foule hym bityde!)  
 That atte laste foule fayle.  
 Into this gardyne, for foule or faire.  
 Controve he wolde, and foule fayle  
 Ther is sette to kepe (foule hir bifall!)  
 It wole come foule out at the last.  
 That [hath] a foule conclusioun:  
 That han the world thus foule blient.

**Fouler**

To seye this word, and fouler is the dede  
 A fouler wight ther may no man devyse.  
 be ye fouler for youre longe continuing in  
 a fouler thral may no man ne woman  
 women, yet is it a foule thyng whan  
 to the devel. This is a fouler theft than  
 the fowlere and the more out-cast that  
 and what thyng mai ben thought foulere  
 That fouler than the devil was,

**Foulest**

body to synne. Al were it the fouleste cherl,  
 cherl, or the fouleste woman that lyveth,  
 Certes this is the fouleste theft  
 hentes of fouleste thynges.  
 to taken help of the fouleste spirites—I,  
 fouleste thynges ben your goodes, thanne  
 undir the fouleste thynges by your

**Found**

And if he found owher a good felawe,  
 But with thisse relikes, whan that he fond A  
 person  
 And so bifel that in the taas they founde,  
 That if so were that Arcite were y-founde,  
 That here I wol be founden as a knyght,  
 And found thes liggyng by his wyf, allas!  
 Found in his olde experience an art  
 An hole he found, ful lowe upon a bord,  
 I have y-founde in myn astrologye,  
 And down gooth al; he found neither to selle,  
 He looketh up and down til he hath founde,  
 The millere sittinge by the fyr he fond,—  
 And groped heer and ther, but she found noon.  
 And forth she gooth til she the cradel fond:  
 And found the bed and thoughte noght but good,  
 And fond the cradel with his hand anon.  
 And by the wal a staf she found anon,  
 That fond his maister wel in his chaffare,  
 For often tyme he found his box ful bare;  
 And heer-to founden sufficient suretee.  
 And found this wery woman, ful of care;  
 He found also the tresor that she broghte.  
 Of which I speke, ther he Custance fond,  
 And in the bed the body knyf he fond  
 That in a ship was founden this Custance,  
 But in the same ship as he hire fond,  
 He tolde Alla how that this child was founde;  
 And whan that she hir fader hath y-founde,  
 That he found in a pryve woon  
 "I found a good man, but certes, of alle  
 women, good woman found I never";  
 been rather founden in fewe folk that been wise  
 he ne found never woman good, it folweth  
 for though that he ne found no good  
 sovereyn bounte, he found no woman;  
 hath founden many a woman ful good  
 han men founde ful many a good woman,  
 "If thou hast founden hony, ete of it that suffeeth,  
 she found his adversaries ful repentant,  
 And whan that they hym fond in this array,  
 That he nas glad if he that grace fond,  
 And in this gardyn fond he cherles tweye  
 She found herself, and eek hire doghtren two.  
 Milk and broun breed,—in which she found no lak;  
 And han wel founden by experience  
 That they ne founde as muche as o cotage  
 And truste wel, his dream he found ful trewe;  
 Unto the west gate of the toun, and fond  
 And in the myddel of the dong they founde  
 For he hadde founde a corn, lay in the yerd.  
 He chukketh whan he hath a corn y-founde,  
 Playnyng att hasard he hem fond;  
 Til he cam to that tree, and ther they founde,  
 For-why the feend found hym in swich lyvyng,  
 But, by the croys which that Saint Eleyne fond,  
 'Graunt mercy, dame, this have I founde alwey,  
 That seelde tyme is founden in mariage;  
 That may be founde as fer as last Ytaille.

RR. 155  
 RR. 159  
 RR. 177  
 RR. 210  
 RR. 293  
 RR. 361  
 RR. 926  
 RR. 972  
 RR. 987  
 RR. 1061  
 RR. 1155  
 RR. 2228  
 RR. 2655  
 RR. 3015  
 RR. 3286  
 RR. 4072  
 RR. 4249  
 RR. 4494  
 RR. 6184  
 RR. 6187  
 RR. 6652

C.Pard. 525  
 D.WB. 999  
 I.Pars. 135-40  
 I.Pars. 145-50  
 I.Pars. 845-50  
 I.Pars. 875-80  
 Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 HF.3. 548

I.Pars. 145-50  
 I.Pars. 145-50  
 I.Pars. 875-80  
 Bo.1. p.3. 90-5  
 Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
 Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 Bo.2. p.5. 460-5

A.Prol. 653

A.Prol. 701  
 A.Kn. 1009  
 A.Kn. 1211  
 A.Kn. 1612  
 A.Kn. 2390  
 A.Kn. 2445  
 A.Mil. 3440  
 A.Mil. 3514  
 A.Mil. 3821  
 A.Rv. 4059  
 A.Rv. 4116  
 A.Rv. 4217  
 A.Rv. 4221  
 A.Rv. 4223  
 A.Rv. 4251  
 A.Rv. 4296  
 A.Co. 4389  
 A.Co. 4390  
 B.ML. 243  
 B.ML. 514  
 B.ML. 515  
 B.ML. 576  
 B.ML. 607  
 B.ML. 612  
 B.ML. 799  
 B.ML. 1022  
 B.ML. 1152  
 B.Th. 1991

B.Mel. 2245-50  
 B.Mel. 2245-50  
 B.Mel. 2255-60  
 B.Mel. 2265-70  
 B.Mel. 2265-70  
 B.Mel. 2265-70  
 B.Mel. 2265-70  
 B.Mel. 2265-70  
 B.Mel. 2285-90  
 B.Mel. 2605-10  
 B.Mel. 2960-5  
 B.Mk. 3259  
 B.Mk. 3521  
 B.Mk. 3733  
 B.NP. 4019  
 B.NP. 4034  
 B.NP. 4168  
 B.NP. 4180  
 B.NP. 4214  
 B.NP. 4285  
 B.NP. 4238  
 B.NP. 4365  
 B.NP. 4372  
 C.Pard. 608  
 C.Pard. 769  
 C.Pard. 847  
 C.Pard. 951  
 D.Sum. 1812  
 E.Cl. 146  
 E.Cl. 266

**Found—Continued**

And found hire ever goode,—what neded it  
 The which that feithful ofte he founden hadde  
 Ther no wight koude han founde out swich a sleighte.  
 'Amonges a thousand men yet found I oon,  
 But of women alle found I noon.  
 Fond of us women foolis many oon,  
 But though that he ne found no good woman,  
 Yet hath ther founde many another man  
 Though that he seyde he found no good woman,  
 So atte laste he hath his tyme y-founde  
 Whan he hadde founde his firste mansioun,  
 He found this hooly olde Urban anon,  
 If he were founde, or that men myghte hym spyne,  
 al to litel is swich trouthe now y-founde.  
 woman that was founden in avowtrie,  
 Amonge al this I fond a tale  
 That never was founde, as it telles,  
 To seke him, but they founde nought.  
 With-inne a whyl the hert y-founde is,  
 Than fond I sitte even upright  
 With hym, and fond hym so tretable,  
 They ne sholde have founde to diskryve  
 Of eloquence was never founde  
 Was founde as trewe as any bonde,  
 That fond out first the art of songe;—  
 I fond hit redy every morwe,  
 And fond me lying in my bed;  
 I fond it in myn honde ful even.  
 I fond hir deed and buried in an herte.  
 But whan I al this compaignie ther fond,  
 So litel fruit shal thanne in me be founde  
 For she ne fond ne saugh no maner wyght;  
 Hir fredom fond Arcite in swich manere,  
 And he found tentes first, but if men lye.  
 Dame Pacience sittinge ther I fond  
 Fond I Venus and hir portere Richesse,  
 That ever she a-mong hire werkes fond;  
 'And if that I to hir be founde untrew,  
 what wyght that hath levere founden ther-in his sete  
 I have playnly founde the cause of thi  
 wol founden hym a perdurable seete.

of rychesse y-lorn, syn thow hast founden  
 a cleer thyng is power that is nat founden myghty  
 ben founden tormentours to here fadiris I  
 wells of good; and, the lyght I-founde,  
 875-80

seyn sovereyn good) may be founde in  
 feld, and founde ther a gobet of gold

ne hadde nat ben founde. Thise ben thanne the

that the gold sholde han ben founde;  
 knowe the forme that is I-founde?

founde how love durst you displese  
 And eft the Grekes founden nothing softe  
 was he . . . Founde on the beste and lengest time

abiden  
 "Phebus, that first fond art of medicine",  
 For every wight that hath an hous to founde  
 And fond two othre ladies sete and she  
 Your frendship have I founden evere yit;  
 Ful lightly founden, and ye conne it take!  
 Into his chaumbre, and fond how that he lay  
 And ner I com and fond he wepte sore;  
 Was ful avised, tho fond she right nought  
 Til they him founde and broughte him at the laste.  
 And fond no lak, she thoughte he coude good,  
 And Troilus he fond allone a-bedde,  
 He com; and fond her fro the mete arise;  
 For I right now have founden oo manere  
 And fond as hap was at his beddes heed  
 How neigh the deth for wo thou founde me,  
 For-why she fond him so discret in al,  
 Had, as him thoughte, a time to it founde.  
 And founde his cause and ther-to al th'aray,  
 And took a light, and fond his contenance  
 'And your goodnesse have I founde alwey yit,  
 'And dredeles that shal be founde at preve!  
 That though a peyne hath founden al his cure.  
 I have eek founde it by astronomye,  
 But I that never fond in my servyse  
 In every cas I wol a frend be found.  
 And fond that she herselfen gan to trete  
 If to this soor ther may be founden salve,  
 Til in a temple he fond him al allone,  
 And I right now have founden al the gise,  
 'Ek drede fond first Goddes, I suppose,—  
 I can no more, it shal be founde at preve!—  
 I shal so don, so trewe I have you founde,  
 A cause he fond in towne for to go,  
 And certeinliche in storie it is y-founde  
 Of which he fond but botmeles bihestes.  
 But why, lest that this lettre founden were,  
 As he hat on the coler fond withinne  
 I fond that on a walle ther was  
 How he ther fond Pallinurus,

E.Cl. 457  
 E.Cl. 520  
 E.Mch. 2131  
 E.Mch. 2247  
 E.Mch. 2248  
 E.Mch. 2278  
 E.Mch. 2279  
 E.Mch. 2280  
 E.Mch. 2287  
 F.Fkl. 1270  
 F.Fkl. 1285  
 G.SN. 185  
 G.SN. 314  
 I.Pars. 880-5  
 I.Pars. 885-90  
 BD. 60  
 BD. 73  
 BD. 89  
 BD. 378  
 BD. 451  
 BD. 532  
 BD. 915  
 BD. 924  
 BD. 934  
 BD. 1162  
 BD. 1255  
 BD. 1324  
 BD. 1328  
 Pity. 14  
 Pity. 45  
 ABC. 38  
 Mars. 116  
 Anel. 106  
 Anel. 154  
 PF. 242  
 PF. 261  
 PF. 374  
 PF. 428  
 Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 Bo.2. m.4.  
 415-20  
 Bo.2. p.8. 590-5  
 Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
 Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 Bo.3. m.9.  
 875-80  
 Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
 Bo.5. p.1.  
 1635-40  
 Bo.5. p.1.  
 1635-40  
 Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5  
 Bo.5. m.3.  
 1735-40  
 TC.1. 27 var  
 TC.1. 137  
 TC.1. 474  
 TC.1. 659  
 TC.1. 1065  
 TC.2. 81  
 TC.2. 240  
 TC.2. 289  
 TC.2. 556  
 TC.2. 562  
 TC.2. 605  
 TC.2. 938  
 TC.2. 1178  
 TC.2. 1305  
 TC.2. 1462  
 TC.2. 1511  
 TC.2. 1696  
 TC.3. 362  
 TC.3. 477  
 TC.3. 518  
 TC.3. 536  
 TC.3. 979  
 TC.3. 985  
 TC.3. 1002  
 TC.3. 1218  
 TC.4. 115  
 TC.4. 397 var  
 TC.4. 594  
 TC.4. 628  
 TC.4. 813  
 TC.4. 944  
 TC.4. 947  
 TC.4. 1370  
 TC.4. 1408  
 TC.4. 1659  
 TC.4. 1665  
 TC.5. 527  
 TC.5. 834  
 TC.5. 1431  
 TC.5. 1602  
 TC.5. 1660  
 HF.1. 141  
 HF.1. 443



# **Found—Continued**

And found that hit was everydele . . . . .	HF.3. 39
And fond upon the coppe a woon . . . . .	HF.3. 76
And fond me lous, and noght y-halde, . . . . .	HF.3. 196
I gan forth romen till I fond . . . . .	HF.3. 203
Thus fond I sittyng this goddesse, . . . . .	HF.3. 325
And found wher in a cave of stoon, . . . . .	HF.3. 494
Such game founde they in hir hode . . . . .	HF.3. 720
"That shal be found," "That dare I leye," . . . . .	HF.3. 964
But as he hath herd seyde, or founde it writen; . . . . .	LGW. 8
Al founde they Daunger for a tyme a lord, . . . . .	LGW. 160
To me ne founde I better noon than yee; . . . . .	LGW. 446
Ye founden first this litle narwe clifte, . . . . .	LGW. 744
And nere he come, and founde the wymbel torne. . . . .	LGW. 832
And at the laste hire love than hath she founde, . . . . .	LGW. 862
But at the laste, whan he hadde hem founde, . . . . .	LGW. 948
Than founde they depeynt on a walle . . . . .	LGW. 1025
That hadden founde hire lord, hire governour? . . . . .	LGW. 1060
The herde of hertes founden is anon, . . . . .	LGW. 1212
And founde Jason and Ercules also, . . . . .	LGW. 1480
That in his dayes nas never noon y-founde . . . . .	LGW. 1668
Nat so grete feyth in al that londe he founde, . . . . .	LGW. 1881
And founde his fader drenched in the see. . . . .	LGW. 2178
And gropeth in the bed, and fonde ryght noght. . . . .	LGW. 2186
And swore hire that he fonde hir suster dede; . . . . .	LGW. 2345
Hire dombe suster sittyng hath she founde . . . . .	LGW. 2377
Do what you lyst, I wyl your thral be founde . . . . .	Rosem. 23
No man the fyr out of the flynt yit fonde; . . . . .	Form.A. 13
Ne in hir chere founde thou no savour. . . . .	Fort. 20
the conclusioun that han be founde, or . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
ellys possibly might be founde in so noble . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
have founden this werke of my labour or of myn . . . . .	Astr. 11-5
and fonde the Cercle of the Daies, the . . . . .	Astr. 115-21
I my reule over this forseide day, and fonde the point . . . . .	Astr. 115-21
the 13 day of December. I fonde the day . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
and fonde the point of my rewle in the . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
altitude of my sonne, and fonde that it was . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
degre of my sonne, and fonde the point . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
and fonde that it was 9 of the clokke of the day. . . . .	Astr. 132-9
and fonde there the 20 degre of Geminis . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
Alhabor, and fonde hir sittyng on the west . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
the bordure, and fonde that it was passed . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
and fonde ther 10 degrees of Scorpis . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
the west side, by cause that she was founde . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
and ate risyng of the sonne I fonde the seconde . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
degre . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
Than fonde I the 2 degre of Libra, nadir . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
there sterreis is founde. Wayte than whiche . . . . .	Astr. 324-30
Y-clipid was, saugh I and fonde . . . . .	RR. 167
Tyl that I fonde a wiket small, . . . . .	RR. 528
That in this world may fonde be . . . . .	RR. 626
Doun by a lytel path I fonde, . . . . .	RR. 730
Sir Myrthe I fonde, and right anon . . . . .	RR. 733
For why I founde my wounde all dreye. . . . .	RR. 1743
Thourghout [myn] eigh, as it was founde, . . . . .	RR. 1779
As on rasour that is founde . . . . .	RR. 1886
The helthe of love mot be founde . . . . .	RR. 1965
For pride is founde in every part . . . . .	RR. 2245
They shal hir telle hou they thee fande . . . . .	RR. 2707
The firste good that may be founde . . . . .	RR. 2791
To spie and take whom that he fonde . . . . .	RR. 3021
I fonde hym cruel in his rage . . . . .	RR. 3400
Worse to reporte than he fonde, . . . . .	RR. 3808
Grete faute in thee now have I founde; . . . . .	RR. 3837
Afor, and founde in hym good chere; . . . . .	RR. 3952
The cherle thei founden hem afor . . . . .	RR. 4001
That debonair have founden thee. . . . .	RR. 4035
Thanne slouth shulde in me be founde. . . . .	RR. 4084
Though he nought fonde, yit wole he lye . . . . .	RR. 4246
That he fonde no womman trewe, . . . . .	RR. 4254
Whom I ne fonde froward ne felle, . . . . .	RR. 4348
As god forbede, be founde in me. . . . .	RR. 4589
Which hath to thee, as it is founde, . . . . .	RR. 4699
Ne no man founden [is] so wys, . . . . .	RR. 4758
Ne no man founde of witt so sage, . . . . .	RR. 4760
But whanne that he hath founden oon, . . . . .	RR. 5247
And founde hym stedefast as a walle . . . . .	RR. 5250
Be founden, while that he is seke; . . . . .	RR. 5616
In what place thou shalt founden be, . . . . .	RR. 6077
All folk where evere they founde be; . . . . .	RR. 6366
Which that I fonde me gilty ynye; . . . . .	RR. 6394
Myn highe paleys do I founde, . . . . .	RR. 6828
That may be founde in any man . . . . .	RR. 7507
But er men diden this castel founde, . . . . .	RR. 7592

## **Found see (?) Vounde**

### **Foundation**

Of olde tyme, of his foundacioun . . . . .	LGW. 739
--	----------

### **Founde**

And founde I wol in shortly for to bryng . . . . .	Anel. 47
Nay, certes! further wol I never founde Non other . . . . .	Anel. 241

### **Founde see Fonde, Found**

### **Founded**

That founded were in tyme of fadres olde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 61
Up al resoun so wel y-founded, . . . . .	BD. 921
I saw a temple of bras y-founded stronge. . . . .	PF. 231
withouten hym is ther no thyng founded anyght. . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 860-5
Yet hit was founded to endure . . . . .	HF.3. 891
Which on a cragge was founded all. . . . .	RR. 4156
Abouten it was founded square, . . . . .	RR. 4158

## **Foundement see Fundament**

### **Foundered**

And leep aside, and foundred as he leep, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2687
--	------------

### **Four**

In alle the ordres four is noon that kan So muchel . . . . .	A.Prol. 210
With four white boles in the trays. . . . .	A.Kn. 2139
On four halves of the hous aboute, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3481
Four gleedes han we, whiche I shal devyse, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3883
Thise four sparkles longen unto elde. . . . .	A.Rv. 3885
Who bad the four spirites of tempest, . . . . .	B.ML. 491
Of ladies four and twenty, and yet mo; . . . . .	D.WB. 992
To techen hym to four and twenty mo; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1328
A! yif that covent four and twenty grotel . . . . .	D.Sum. 1904
In this estat that passed been four year . . . . .	E.Cl. 610
Til dayes four, or three dayes atte leeste, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1891
This is to seyn, in four and twenty houres,— . . . . .	F.Sq. 117
That in the Ram is four degres up ronne. . . . .	F.Sq. 386
The four spirites and the bodies sevene, . . . . .	G.CY. 820
Of elementes four,' quod Plato, . . . . .	G.CY. 1460
[Four] of the clokke it was tho, as I gesse, . . . . .	I.Pars. 5 em
foure of the clokke it was tho as I gesse . . . . .	I.Pars. 5
shal understonde four thynges; that is . . . . .	I.Pars. 125-30
poverte shal been in four thynges. . . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
ordeyned that everich of thise four thynges . . . . .	I.Pars. 260-5
The humilitee in herte is in four maneres. . . . .	I.Pars. 475-80
four thynges; in attrepee speche, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
Humilitee eek in werkes is in four maneres; . . . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
Manslaughtre in dede is in four maneres. . . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
shalt understonde that man suffreth four manere of . . . . .	I.Pars. 660-5
agayns the whiche four he moot have . . . . .	I.Pars. 660-5
he moot have four manere of pacienes. . . . .	I.Pars. 660-5
this synne . . . . . that cometh in iiii. maners . . . . .	I.Pars. 910-5 var
four condiciouns. First, it moot been . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
mote han four thynges. Thi shifft . . . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
apptenenen four thynges; largenesse to . . . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
is in four maneres; that is, drede, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1055-80
Of the age of four and twenty year, . . . . .	BD. 455
non of thise iiii passyouns . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7.
255-60 var . . . . .	HF.3. 293
Or weren on the bestes four, . . . . .	LGW. 2504
But tymes four the mone hath hid hir face . . . . .	LGW. 2506
And four tymes lyghte the world ageyn. . . . .	Astr. 25-32
4. This moder is divided on the bakhalf . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
Now hast thou here the four quarters . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
the four principales plagis or quarters of . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
and every degre of the bordure conteneth 4 minutes, . . . . .	Astr. 45-50
wel that a degre of the bordure contenith 4 minutes, . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
divided with a longe croys in 4 quarters . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
24 houres equals of the clokke. And, as . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
4 minutes, and every minute 60 secondes. . . . .	Astr. 75-82
equinoxiall ben considred the 24 houres . . . . .	Astr. 88-92
of thin Astrelabie in 24 divisouns. . . . .	Astr. 150-6
4. A special declaracioun of the Ascendent . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
is to seyn 24 houres, is the revolucioun of . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
24. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4 quarters . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
And thus hast thou the 4 quarters of the . . . . .	Astr. 312-6
thin orizonte departed in 24 parties by . . . . .	Astr. 312-6
thin azimutes in significacioun of 24 parties . . . . .	Astr. 316-9
First it is divided in 4 plagis principalis . . . . .	Astr. 324-30
34. Conclusio. To knowe sothly the degre . . . . .	Astr. 343-50
thou thy 4 angles; for wel thou wost that . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
northward 4 degrees fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . .	Astr. 371-6
4 degrees bitwixe my two prickes. . . . .	RR. 1698
And it hath leves wel four paire, . . . . .	RR. 1909
With other four, I dar wel say, . . . . .	RR. 7346
And four batels they gan make, . . . . .	RR. 7347
And parted hem in four anon, . . . . .	RR. 7349
The four gates forto assaile, . . . . .	RR. 7349
<b>Fourteen</b> . . . . .	Astr. 57-60
14. Axis.—Than is there a large Pyn . . . . .	Astr. 211-5
14. Conclusio. To knowe the degre of . . . . .	Astr. 211-5
<b>Fourth</b> . . . . .	B.ML. 3
The ferthe part, and half an houre and moore, . . . . .	B.ML. 17
The fourthe party of this day is gon. . . . .	B.ML. 823
The ferthe day toward the ship she wente; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
'And as to youre fourthe resoun; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2580-5
as touchynge the fourthe point, that . . . . .	D.WB. 364
And that no wight ne may endure the ferthe. . . . .	D.WB. 452
Now wol I speken of my fourthe housbonde. . . . .	D.WB. 453
My fourthe housbonde was a revelour; . . . . .	D.WB. 480
Now wol I tellen of my fourthe housbonde. . . . .	D.WB. 587
Whan that my fourthe housbonde was on beere . . . . .	E.Mch. 1860
Heeld hire chambre unto the fourthe day, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1893
The fourthe day compleet fro noon to noon, . . . . .	G.SN. 531
The ferthe strook to smyten, softe or soore, . . . . .	G.CY. 824
Sal-armonyak, and the ferthe brymstoon. . . . .	G.CY. 927
'Nay,' quod the fourthe, 'stynt and herke me; . . . . .	I.Pars. 230-5
The fourthe point that oghte maken a . . . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
The ferthe is whan he nys nat sory of his . . . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
the ferthe is to stonde gladly . . . . .	I.Pars. 495-500
The fourthe spece of bakbityng is this, . . . . .	I.Pars. 665-70
The fourthe grevance is in outrageous . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
The fourthe thyng is, that accidie is . . . . .	I.Pars. 825-30
the fourthe is curiositee with . . . . .	I.Pars. 825-30
of etynges. The fourth is, whan thourgh . . . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
anon brenneth the herte. The fourthe fynger . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
The fourthe spece is the assemblee of . . . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
The fourthe manere is for to . . . . .	I.Pars. 940-5

#### Fourth—Continued

The ferthe is forsothe deedly synne. As to so sange masse. The fourthe circumstance	I.Pars. 940-5
The fourthe signe is, that he ne	I.Pars. 965-70
the ferthe partye is enhabited with fro thilke ferthe partie as moche space as	I.Pars. 995-1000
This ilke ferthe book me helpeth fine.	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
The ferthe day; and thennes wolde he wende.	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
The ferthe day to take of him our leve.	TC.4. 26
The thridde, ferthe, fife, sixte day	TC.5. 476
Ther com the ferthe compaignye,—	TC.5. 493
The thridde part of mankynde, or the ferthe,	TC.5. 1205
Quarta pars.—The fourthe partie shal whiche fourthe partie in speciall shal	HF.3. 600
in the last chapitre of the 4 Partie of this	LGW. 287
fourthe to the sonne, the fife to Venus, the	Astr. 20-5
the ferthe nyght next folowing, for than	Astr. 193-8
the 4 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnyght.	Astr. 198-209
of the ascendent in the ende of the 4 houre	Astr. 330-7
nader of the 4, and the begynnyng of the 11	Astr. 337-43
the 2, and the 3, and the 4 hous.	Astr. 337-43
of Venus, that is to seyn, in the 4 degre	Astr. 337-43
The fourthe was cleped Compaignye,	Astr. 343-50
The fourthe Wanhope cleped is,	Astr. 371-6
Was keper of the fourthe gate.	RR. 958
	RR. 981
	RR. 4236

#### Fowl

Grehoundes he hadde, as swift as fowl in flight:	A.Prol. 190
As fayn as fowl is of the brighte some.	A.Kn. 2437
But was as glad therof as fowl of day;	B.Sh. 1228
As fowl is fayn when that the some upriseth;	B.Sh. 1241
There is no fowl that fleeth under the hevене	F.Sq. 149
That any fowl may in his leden seyn,	F.Sq. 435
(Seynt Valentyne! a foul thus herde I synge	Mars. 13
Yet sang this foul, 'I rede yow alle awake,	Mars. 15
Ne ther nas fowl that cometh of engendrure,	PF. 306
When every fowle cometh there to chese his make	PF. 310 var
Bad every foul to take his owne place,	PF. 320
And water-foul sat lowest in the dale,	PF. 327
But foul that lyveth by seed sat on the grene,	PF. 328
The foul royal, a-bove yow in degre,	PF. 394
For every foul cryeth out to ben a-go	PF. 465
For water-foul, who-so be wrooth or blythe.	PF. 504
'And I for worm-foul' quod the fol cokkow;	PF. 505
'I am a seed-foul, on the unworthite,	PF. 512
And right a-noon the seed-foul chosen hadde	PF. 576
For foul that eteth worm, and seyde blythe,	PF. 604
To every fowle Nature yaf his make	PF. 667
The foul that highte yolor,	Bo.3. m.12.
	1130-5
For was ther nevere fowl so fayn of May	TC.5. 425
As this foul when hit behelde,	HF.2. 31
Though he be fals, and hath the foule betrayed,	LGW. 1390
When every foughel chesen shal his make,	Comp.A. 86
Bothe foule and tree and leves grene	RR. 1581 var

#### Fowl see Treadfowl

#### Fowler

Upon the fowler, that hem made a-whaped	LGW. 132
This was hir sange, 'The fowler we deffye,	LGW. 138

#### Fowls

And smale fowles maken melodye,	A.Prol. 9
Fro fowles and fro beestes for to save;	E.Cl. 683
For which the fowles agayn the sonne sheene,	F.Sq. 53
And for the fowles that she herde synge;	F.Sq. 398
In which were peynted alle thise false fowles,	F.Sq. 647
With smale fowles a gret hepe,	BD. 295
'Gladeth, ye fowles, of the morwe gray!	Mars. 1
Here begynyth the Parlement of Foules	PF. head
Acordant to the fowles sange on-lofte.	PF. 203
That is to seyn, the fowles of ravyne	PF. 323
Were hystet set, and than the fowles smale,	PF. 324
The swalow morder of the fowles smale	PF. 353 var
What shulde I seyn? Of fowles every kynde	PF. 365
'Fowles, tak hede of my sentence, I preye,	PF. 383
That with these fowles be I al to-rent,	PF. 432
The noyse of fowles for to ben deliverey	PF. 491
To seyn the verdit for yow fowles alle.	PF. 525
The briddes alle; and fowles of ravyne	PF. 527
The water-fowles han hir hedes leynd	PF. 554
And for these water-fowles tho began	PF. 561
The laughter aroos of gentil fowles alle,	PF. 575
Than wolde I that these fowles were a-weye,	PF. 656
But first were chosen fowles for to synge,	PF. 673
Thus synge smale fowles for thy sake	PF. 684
That fowles maken at hir sight away,	PF. 694
Whos stomak fowles tiren evere mo	TC.1. 787
And trefweliche eke augurie of thise fowles	TC.5. 380
As fetheres upon fowles be,	HF.3. 292
Is comen, and that I here the fowles synge,	LGW. 37
Whan that I here the smale fouly synge,	LGW.G. 37
The smale fowles, of the sesoun fayne,	LGW. 130
And thus thise fowles, voide of al malice,	LGW. 167
And the Parlement of Fowles, as I gesse,	LGW. 419
The smale fowles song harknyng,	RR. 106
Whan I thus herde fowles synge,	RR. 509
A fowlis flight wole make hir flee,	RR. 4231

#### Fowles see Fawns

#### Fox

Hie berd, as any sowe or fox, was reed,	A.Prol. 552
He was war of this fox that lay ful lowe.	B.NP. 4465
He wolde han fled, but that the fox anon	B.NP. 4473

#### Fox—Continued

And daun Russell, the fox, sturte up atones,	B.NP. 4524
And syen the fox toward the grove gon,	B.NP. 4568
Hal! hal! the fox! and after hym they ran,	B.NP. 4571
As thilke day was maad upon the fox.	B.NP. 4587
In al his drede unto the fox he spak,	B.NP. 4596
The fox answerde, 'In feith it shal be don';	B.NP. 4604
And whan the fox saugh that he was y-gon,—	B.NP. 4608
'Nay,' quod the fox, 'but God yeve hym meschaunce,	B.NP. 4623
As of a fox, or of a cok and hen,—	B.NP. 4629
Which that this fox y-shapen hath for thee;	G.CY. 1080
lik to the fox whelpes; and yif he be	Bo.4. p.3.
	1305-10
Fox that ye ben! God yeve your herte care!	TC.3. 1565
For ever as tender a capon eteth the fox,	LGW. 1389
The false fox wil have his part at nyghte.	LGW. 1393
As doth the fox Renarde, the foxes sone;	LGW. 2448

#### Fox see Colfox

#### Foxerie

And wrie me in my foxerie	RR. 6795
---------------------------	----------

#### Foxes

Thre hundred foxes took Sampson for ire,	B.Mk. 3221
And sette the foxes tayles alle on fire,	B.Mk. 3223
This cok, that lay upon the foxes bak,	B.NP. 4595
As doth the fox Renarde, the foxes sone;	LGW. 2448

#### Fra

How that the hopur wagges til and fra.	A.Rv. 4039
--	------------

#### Fractions

every astrologien that smallest fractions ne	Astr. 15-20
and so furthe into smale fractions infinite,	Astr. 45-50

#### Frail

whilom was syk, freele, and fieble, and	I.Pars. 1075-80
what thyng shaltow fynde more freele	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
of freel welefulnesse. The amysable	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
be a blissfulness that be freel and veyn	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90

#### Frailness

freelness of yvel, the stedfastnesse of	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
---	-------------------

#### Frailty

Or elles ye han falle in freletee,	C.Doc. 78
Moore profiteth than weddyng in freletee;	D.WB. 92
Freeltee clepe I, but if that he and she	D.WB. 93
Er we were born, knew al oure freletee;	E.Cl. 1160
by freletee unnavysed and sodeynly	I.Pars. 445-50
consyderynge ever his freletee.	I.Pars. 475-80

#### Frakenes

A fewe frakenes in his face y-spreynd,	A.Kn. 2169
--	------------

#### Frame

This timber is al redy up to frame:	TC.3. 530
-------------------------------------	-----------

#### France

In al the reawme of France is ther no wyf	B.Sh. 1306
I clepe hym so, by Seint Denys of France!	B.Sh. 1341
As foul as ever hadde Genvyloun of France!	B.Sh. 1384
That whiles he was Orlens in France,—	F.Fkl. 1118
The note, I trowe, y-maked was in France;	PF. 677
Of Graunson, flour of hem that make in France!	Ven. 82
Than ben in all the rewme of France.	RR. 495
Men clepe hem sereyns in France.	RR. 684
Whiche tree in France men cal a pyne;	RR. 1457
And yit ne wold I for all France	RR. 3435
Ten tyme of the Kyng of France,	RR. 6492

#### Franchise

The deeth of gentillesse and of franchise,	B.Mk. 3854
Heere may ye se how excellent franchise	E.Mch. 1987
Agayns franchise and alle gentillesse;	F.Fkl. 1524
delivernesse, beautee, gentrie, franchise;	I.Pars. 450-5
Then have ye maked me, through yow franchise,	Ven. 59
The thridde cleped was Franchise	RR. 955
And next hym daunced dame Franchise,	RR. 1211
Full wel y-clothed was Franchise,	RR. 1238
And also of full high franchise,	RR. 2007
To you it cometh of gret franchise	RR. 3003
Franchise and with hir Pite.	RR. 3501
First of hir grace dame Franchise	RR. 3507
For Franchise wole and I, Pite,	RR. 3575
Franchise, and seide full curteislye:	RR. 3592
Than Franchise hath him sente to me	RR. 3608
And leith freedom and franchise,	RR. 4906
Franchise shall fight and eke Pite	RR. 5865

#### Francis

'Fraunces Petrak, the laurie poet,	E.Cl. 31
------------------------------------	----------

#### Frances

An hundred frankes, or ellis I am lorn;	B.Sh. 1371
Daun John, I seye, lene me thise hundred frankes;	B.Sh. 1377
For I wol bryng yow an hundred frankes;	B.Sh. 1391
An hundred frankes for a wyke or tweye,	B.Sh. 1461
Nat for a thousand frankes a mile way!	B.Sh. 1466
Thise hundred frankes he fette hym forth anon	B.Sh. 1483
That for thise hundred frankes he sholde al nyght	B.Sh. 1505
borwe . . . A certeyn frankes; and somme with him	
he ladde.	B.Sh. 1524
A thousand frankes aboven al his costage.	B.Sh. 1562
That he yow hadde an hundred frankes payed,	B.Sh. 1579

#### Franklin

A Frankeleyn was in his compaignye.	A.Prol. 331
Heere folwen the wordes of the Frankelyn to the	
Squier,	F.Fkl. head
and the wordes of the Hoost to the Frankelyn	F.Fkl. head
Quod the Frankeleyn, 'consyderyng thy yowthe	F.Fkl. 675
'What! Frankeleyn, pardee, sire, wel thou woost	F.Fkl. 696
'That knowe I wel, sire, quod the Frankeleyn,	F.Fkl. 699



<b>Franklins</b>	
With frankleyns over al in his contree;	A.Prol. 216
The Prologe of the Frankleyns Tale	F.Fkl. head
Heere bigynnaeth The Frankleyns Tale	F.Fkl. head
<b>Frape</b>	
Cassandre, Eleyne, or any of the frape;	TC.3. 410
<b>Frater</b>	
quam ponit frater Jacobus Januensis	G.SN. head var
<b>Fraternity</b>	
Of a solempne and greet fraternitee;	A.Prol. 364
<b>Fraud</b>	
is alwey ful of fraude"; and David seith,	B.Mel. 2385-90
Withouten fraud or cavillacioun.	D.Sum. 2136
Al his werkynge nas but fraude and deceit.	G.CY. 1367
by fraude, as for to yeven conseil to areysen	I.Pars. 565-70
men haunten with fraude and trecherie	I.Pars. 780-5
Of whiche lettres the fraude hadde ben schewed	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
ne the for-awerynge, ne the fraude	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
<b>Frauda</b>	
in-to exil for hir trecheries and frawdres	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
fynde out newe fraudes for to accuse	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
felonyes and fraudes of thyn accusours, it semeth the	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
<b>Fraught</b>	
These marchants han doon fraught hir shippes newe,	B.ML. 171
<b>Freekles see Frakenes</b>	
<b>Free</b>	
To kepe his foreward by his free assent,	A.Prol. 852
Sith thou art at thy large, of prisoun free,	A.Kn. 1292
What, verray fool, thyng wel that love is fre!	A.Kn. 1606
Of faire, yonge, freshe Venus free,	A.Kn. 2386
Than Perkyn koude, and therto he was free Of	
dispense,	A.Co. 4387
Ye been submytted thurgh youre free assent	B.ML. 35
Free was Daun John, and namely of dispense,	B.Sh. 1233
Hardy and wise, and riche, and therto free,	B.Sh. 1366
O mooder maydel! O mayde mooder fre!	B.Pri. 1657
For it was free, and open at eyther ende.	B.Pri. 1684
Was made of our blisful lady free,	B.Pri. 1722
In honour of that blisful mayden free,	B.Pri. 1854
His fader was a man ful free,	B.Th. 1911
Bothe knyght and lady free,	B.Th. 2082
conseil of a purpos, yet hath he free choys	B.Mel. 2270-5
a free man, by kynde or by burthe, is	B.Mel. 2755-60
Lord God, he is so free and so merciable	B.Mel. 3075-80
To han housbondes hardy, wise, and free,	B.NP. 4104
Or elles if free choys be graunted me	B.NP. 4436
Agayn the sonne, and Chauntecleer so free	B.NP. 4450
Er she were born, upon hir lymes free,	C.Doc. 35
Is al my prechyng, for to make hem free To yeven	C.Pard. 401
For thanne, the apostle seith, I am free	D.WB. 49
For to be free, and do right as us leste,	D.WB. 936
Ther I was free, I moot been in servage;	E.Cl. 147
Wherefore, of my free wyl, I wole assente	E.Cl. 150
If thou be foul, be fre of thy dispenche,	E.Cl. 1209
Allas! this noble Januair free,	E.Mch. 2069
'Rys up, my wyl, my love, my lady free!	E.Mch. 2138
But for to obeye unto youre herte free,	F.Sq. 489
And yeven hym myn trewe herte as fre	F.Sq. 541
And goodlich for to seen, humble and free.	F.Sq. 323
Of his free wyl he swoor hire as a knyght,	F.Fkl. 745
Love is a thyng as any spirit free.	F.Fkl. 767
Which was the mooste free, as thynketh yow?	F.Fkl. 1622
Right so men gostly in this mayden free	G.SN. 109
Wootow nat how our myghty princes free	G.SN. 444
ther he was free now is he makid bonde;	I.Pars. 145-50
free withouten greet payne and bitter	I.Pars. 270-5
they maken hire thralles free out of thraldom.	I.Pars. 770-5
hem thynketh they been free and	I.Pars. 895-900
han no jage, namore than hath a free boile,	I.Pars. 895-900
wommen, for right as a free boile is	I.Pars. 895-900
or oold, gentil or thral, free or servant,	I.Pars. 960-5
thee by thy free wyl, nocht constryed,	I.Pars. 1010-5
that trespassest by his free wyl, that by	I.Pars. 1010-5
by his free wyl he confesse his trespass;	I.Pars. 1010-5
That was so fayr, so fresh, so fre,	BD. 483
Have loved best my lady fre,	BD. 1054
Azeth thyn helpe, thyn herte is ay so free!	ABC. 12
Shal I compleyne unto my lady fre?	Mars. 193
But the more that I love yow, goodly free,	Comp.L. 99
Myn honour save,—meke, kynde, and fre,	Anel. 267
And after that to have my choys al fre;	PF. 649
that whilom was fre, to whom the hevene was opyn	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
and	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
of thy free wyl rather be blemesched	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
makid wepe with hir free wille.	
comaunderment over a free corage? Maystowe re-	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
muwen fro	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
wende to confownde a fre-man of corage,	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
me nat that evere I was so fre of my thought	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
devyne, and of the liberte of fre wil;	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
and in so moche is the thing more fre and	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
but I axe yif ther be any liberte of fre wille	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
fre wil. Ne ther ne was nevere no nature	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
of resoun that it ne hadde liberte of fre wil.	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5

<b>Free—Continued</b>	
nedes be more fre whan thei loken hem	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
devyne thought; and lasse fre whan thei	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
yit lasse fre whan thei ben gadrid to gidre	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
is to seyn, of our fre wil. But certes	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
that ther nis no fre wil, thanne scheweth	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
no moeyynge of fre corage voluntarie ne	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
purveynge of god and fre wil) that thei	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
thingis that comen of fre wil ben	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
thei han fre bytydynges. For right as science of	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
seen it outrelly fre and absolut fro alle	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
comen and bytiden of fre arbitrie or fre wil,	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
that thou torne thiself by thi fre wil	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
For as her list, she play' th with free and bonde.'	TC.1. 840
Be lusty, free, persevere in thy service,	TC.1. 958
The gentilste and ek the mooste free,	TC.1. 1080
The goodle, wise, worthy, freshe, and free,	TC.2. 317
That thought was this: 'Allas! sith I am free,	TC.2. 771
'Lo, he that is al hoonly yours free	TC.2. 1121
Quod Troilus. 'O goodly freshe free!	TC.3. 128
And in his armes took his lady free	TC.3. 1522
But that free choys is given us everychoon.	TC.4. 971
We han no free choys, as thise clerkes rede.	TC.4. 980
For to destroye our free choys every dell	TC.4. 1059
To Troilus, myn owne herte free,	TC.4. 1552
And, for the love of God, my lady free,	TC.5. 144
'Lo, yonder is myn owne lady free!	TC.5. 660
And charitable, estally, lusty, free!	TC.5. 823
Right as your herte ay can, my lady free,	TC.5. 1362
Biesche I you, myn hertes lady free,	TC.5. 1390
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free,	TC.5. 1405
He lovede so this freshe mayde free	TC.5. 1475
His fader Anchises the free,	HF.1. 442
This songe in preysyng of this lady free.	LGW. 248
As I have seyde erke, by my lady free;	LGW. 271
Than Adriane spak to hir suster free,	LGW. 1977
And tok his wif, and eke hir suster free,	LGW. 2152
'For I was of my love to yow so free.	LGW. 2521
Trewe of his word, sobre, pitous and free,	Gent. 9
Which that by lyne and free electioun	Purse. 23
Sin I am free, I counite him not a bene.	Merc.B. 29
Sin I am free, I counite him not a bene.	Merc.B. 39
Haddre be unto me free,	RR. 503
Sith Myrthe that is so faire and free	RR. 633
Forto be honourable and free.	RR. 1151
So large of yift and free was she.	RR. 1163
She was so amiable and free.	RR. 1226
Ful hende folk and wys and free	RR. 1306
Gentil, curteys, meke, and fre,	RR. 2021
In his yiftes more large and free,	RR. 2332
But in love fre yeven thing	RR. 2379
I mene all save the lady free.	RR. 2664
That she thes worthy hoolde and free,	RR. 2701
For wel wot ye that love is free,	RR. 3432
How he is faire, how he is free,	RR. 3736
Yf Bialacoil be sweete and free,	RR. 4027
And shette hym up that was so fre;	RR. 4303
At large kepe thynne herte free.	RR. 4388
To gon at large and to be free.	RR. 4512
A free acquaintance withoute reles,	RR. 4704
Take of her loves fre yevyng;	RR. 5070
To gete him love also ben free,	RR. 5382
Fre in the erth thou shalt up go,	RR. 5654
That I owe to all my brithren fre,	RR. 5960
That they shal quyte youre oth al free.	RR. 6032
But wende she come of wyl al free;	RR. 7439
<b>Freedom</b>	
Trouthe and honour, freedom and curteisie.	A.Prol. 46
Freedom, and al that longeth to that art,—	A.Kn. 2791
Hir hand ministre of freedom for almesse.'	B.ML. 168
He was of knightghod and of freedom flour;	B.Mk. 3832
As wel in freedom as in chivalrie,	H.Mcp. 126
Of beaute, lust, freedom, and gentillesse,	Mars. 175
Complyneth beaute, freedom, and manere;	Mars. 294
Hir freedom fond Arcite in swich manere,	Anel. 106
liberte hath freedom of conscience, that	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
han hoped the freedom of Rome, what	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
For what other freedom mai men hope? Certes I	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
wolde that som other freedom myghte ben	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
it is a sovereyn freedom to ben governed	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
begynnyng of freedom, yowr eldren oveyrteden to han	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
freedom of liberte. For yif it so be that	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
the freedom of oure arbitre (that	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
the freedom of the conseiles and of the	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
than weneth it nat that freedom of wil be	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
thanne trowe I that thilke selve freedom	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
by freedom of arbitrie, god seth hem alle	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
freedom of arbitre, that duelleth hool and	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
The freedom of your hertes to him thralle!	TC.1. 235
Wisdom, honour, freedom, and worthinesse.'	TC.2. 161
Of gentillesse, of fredome, of beautee,	LGW. 1010

# Freedom—Continued

As she that kan in fredome passen alle.	LGW. 1127
Of fredome, and of strengthe, and lustynesse.	LGW. 1405
Of fredome passed he, and lustihede.	LGW. 1530
In fredom; for ful hard is to be bonde.	Buk. 32
And leith fredom and fraunchise.	RR. 4906
Fredom of kynde so lost hath he.	RR. 4919
<b>Freely</b>	
Frely to goon wher that hym liste over-al.	A.Kn. 1207
Frely, withouten ransoun or daunger;	A.Kn. 1849
That we may frely passen forthoure way.	A.Mil. 3573
As frely as my Makere hath it sent.	D.WB. 150
To al my lust, and that I frely may.	E.Cl. 352
And right as frely as he sente hire me.	F.Fkl. 1604
As frely sente I hire to hym ageyn;	F.Fkl. 1605
Ful frely, or that men thynn helye biseche.	G.SN. 55
that thou hast chosen frely to ben thi	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
wil I graunte freely that thilke thynges	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
the prysonne of the erthe, weendeth frely to the	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
hevene.	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
that movevede the frely. Thou, that art	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
have frely and absolut hise parfyte	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
And grauntede frely with a frendis chere	TC.3. 642 var
He yeveth frely ofte, and chaungeth wede.	TC.3. 1719
That I yow swor to ben al frely youre.	LGW. 683
And wolde for love his deeth so frely take.	LGW. 704
But freely yaf he to hir counsellours	LGW. 1550
God graunte you your lyf frely to lede	Buk. 31
Have a cosse therof freely	RR. 3663
So frely byndith that they nyll twynne.	RR. 4813
<b>Freeman</b>	
but this freman boot of his owene tonge.	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
<b>Freeman see Free</b>	
<b>Freezeth</b>	
that freseth al the herte of a man.	I.Pars. 720-5
<b>Freine</b>	
His brethren and his sustren gonne him freyne	TC.5. 1227
<b>Freine</b>	
hir tyme, she freyned and axed hir lord	B.Mel. 3020-5
'Of whennes?' quod she, whan that she was freyned;	G.SN. 433
<b>Freineth</b>	
She frayneth and she preyeth pitously.	B.Pri. 1790
<b>Fremde</b>	
Of fremde land, and evermoore, as she stood.	F.Sq. 429
Lat be to me your fremde maner speche.	TC.2. 248
In this matere bothe fremed and tame	TC.3. 529 var
That never was ther yet so fremde a cas.	LGW. 1046
<b>French</b>	
And French she spak ful faire and fetisly	A.Prol. 124
For French of Parys was to hire unknowe.	A.Prol. 126
dooth synge thilke newe Frenches song.	I.Pars. 245-50
<b>Frenchetik see Phrenetico</b>	
<b>Frenzy</b>	
I holde hym in a frenche frenesye.	D.Sum. 2209
Was Pandarus, lest that in frenesye He sholde falle.	TC.1. 727
<b>Fresh</b>	
Al ful of freshe floures whyte and reede;	A.Prol. 90
He was as fresh as is the monthe of May.	A.Prol. 92
Ful fresh and newe hir gercer apiked was;	A.Prol. 365
Y-clothed was she freshe, for to devyse;	A.Kn. 1048
Ther as this freshe Emelye the sheene	A.Kn. 1068
'The freshe beaute sleeth me socynly	A.Kn. 1118
Welcome be thou, faire, freshe May.	A.Kn. 1511
A rose gerland, fresh and wel amellynge.	A.Kn. 1961
A gerland, fresh and lusty for to sene.	A.Kn. 2176
Of faire, yonge, freshe Venus free.	A.Kn. 2386
Whan Ector was y-brought al fresh y-alayn	A.Kn. 2832
And buxom into his wyf, and fresh abedde;	B.Sh. 1387
With crowne and berde al fresh and newe y-shave.	B.Sh. 1499
wronges while that they been freshe and newe;	B.Mel. 2225-30
That highte Dianira, freshe as May;	B.Mk. 3310
She hath hym sent a sherte, fresh and gay.	B.Mk. 3312
And se the freshe floures how they sprynge;	B.NP. 4392
Al newe and fresh at every miles ende.—	C.Pard. 928
That I was born, and make me fresh and gay;	D.WB. 298
I koude walke as fresh as is a rose;	D.WB. 448
But in oure bed he was so fresh and gay;	D.WB. 508
Housbondes meeke, yonge, fresh a-bedde.	D.WB. 1259
This freshe mayde ful of gemmes cleere.	E.Cl. 779
Arrayed eek ful fresh in his manere;	E.Cl. 781
I wol with lusty herte, fresh and grene.	E.Cl. 1173
Hir freshe beaute, and hir age tendre.	E.Mch. 1601
Til freshe May wol rewen on his peyne.	E.Mch. 1782
His freshe May, his paradyse, his make.	E.Mch. 1822
Up ryseth Januarie, but freshe May	E.Mch. 1859
How shal low to thy lady, freshe May.	E.Mch. 1871
Unto his faire, freshe lady May;	E.Mch. 1882
That Januarie hath wedded freshe May	E.Mch. 1886
As fresh as is the brighte someres day.	E.Mch. 1896
This freshe May hath straight hir wey y-holde.	E.Mch. 1932
Who studieth now, but faire, freshe May?	E.Mch. 1955
But sooth is this, how that this freshe May?	E.Mch. 1977
Lyved this Januarie and freshe May;	E.Mch. 2054
For which ful ofte wepeth freshe May.	E.Mch. 2092
Ne myghte he speke a word to freshe May.	E.Mch. 2100
This freshe May, that I spak of so yooore.	E.Mch. 2116
Into his freshe gardyn is ago.	E.Mch. 2158

# Fresh—Continued

This freshe May, whan she thise wordes herde.	E.Mch. 2185
Upon a bench of turves, fresh and grene.	E.Mch. 2235
Anheigh among the freshe leves grene.	E.Mch. 2327
This freshe May, that is so bright and sheene.	E.Mch. 2328
Yonge, fresh, and strong, in armes desirous	F.Sq. 23
And been a feestlych man, as fresh as May.	F.Sq. 281
So unkouth, and so freshe contenaunces.	F.Sq. 284
Up riseth freshe Canacee hir-selve.	F.Sq. 384
Though he were gentil born, fresh and gay.	F.Sq. 622
The odour of floures and the freshe sighte	F.Fkl. 913
The freshe knight, the worthy man of armes.	F.Fkl. 1092
Ther I was wont to be right fresh and gay	G.CY. 724
And wher my colour was bothe fresh and reed.	G.CY. 727
That was so fayr, so fresh, so fre.	BD. 483
Was rody, fresh, and lyvely hewed;	BD. 904
And freshe Beaute, Lust and Jolitee.	Pity. 39
That cloped is thy bench, O freshe flour.	ABC. 159
And floures freshe, honoureth ye this day;	Mars. 3
Fro freshe Venus, in a morwenynge	Mars. 26
The chambre ther as lay this freshe queene	Mars. 85
Mony a fresh knight, and mony a blisful route.	Anel. 34
Eche in his kynde, of colour fresh and grene	PF. 174
Garlondes ful of freshe floures newe.	PF. 259
That clepeth forth the freshe leys new	PF. 352 var
That maken hony of floures freshe of hewe;	PF. 354
Right as the freshe, rede rose newe	PF. 442
So mony a lady fresh and mayden bright.	TC.1. 166
Nay, nay! but evere in oon be fresh and grene	TC.1. 816
That freshe floures, blew, white, and rede.	TC.2. 51
And ek his freshe brother Troilus.	TC.2. 157
The goode, wise, worthy, freshe, and free.	TC.2. 317
Yit made he tho as fresh a contenaunce	TC.2. 552
So fresh, so yong, so weldy semed he.	TC.2. 636
'Ye, wis!' quod freshe Antigone the white.	TC.2. 887
Of love that made hire herte fresh and gay	TC.2. 922 var
So fresh is it though love do it smerte.	TC.2. 1097
Ye don hem curteis ben, freshe and benigne;	TC.3. 26
Quod Troilus. 'O goodly freshe free!	TC.3. 128
At ese wel with hertes freshe and glade;	TC.3. 611
'For certes, freshe wommanliche wif.	TC.3. 1296
As fresh as faucon comen out of muwe.	TC.3. 1784
That whilom fresh and fairest was to sene.	TC.4. 1155
Shal ben your freshe, wommanliche face	TC.5. 244
Yonge, fresh, and strong, and hardy as lion.	TC.5. 830
This Diomed, as fresh as braunch in May.	TC.5. 844
And Nisus' daughter song with fresh entente.	TC.5. 1110
'Right freshe flour, whos I ben have and shal.	TC.5. 1317
And far'th wel, goodly faire freshe may.	TC.5. 1412
He loved so this freshe mayde free	TC.5. 1475
—O yonge freshe floure, he or she.	TC.5. 1835
As freshe as men had write hem here	HF. 3. 66
And evere ilike faire, and freshe of hewe.	LGW. 55
That ye han in your freshe songes sayede.	LGW. 79
Upon the froche dayesie to beholde.	LGW. G. 92
To sen this flour so yong, so freshe of hewe.	LGW. 104
And as I koude, this freshe flour I grette.	LGW. 116
That benched was on turves fresh y-grave.	LGW. 204
And serve alway the freshe dayesie.	LGW. 565
This freshe lady, of the citee queene.	LGW. 1035
An huntynge wol this lusty freshe queene.	LGW. 1191
So was he fresh arrayed in his wyse.	LGW. 1207
'Thus lay hir heer, and thus fresh was hir hewe;	LGW. 1761
Your freshe fetures and your comlynesse.	Bal. Ch. 6
Was faire sumtyme, and fresh to se.	RR. 404
Ne she was gay, ne fresh, ne jolyf.	RR. 435
So faire folk and so fresh had he.	RR. 737
Of orfays fresh was hir gerland;	RR. 869
Largesse hadde on a robe fresh	RR. 1187
Upon the freshe grasse sprynge.	RR. 1408
And freshe pervynke riche of hewe.	RR. 1432
With many a freshe and sondrie floure.	RR. 1437
The water is evere fresh and newe	RR. 1560
In thilke freshe and faire welle.	RR. 1569
Blew, yelow, and rede that fresh and newe is.	RR. 1578
But knoppes wille [all] freshe be	RR. 1683
The freysse bothun so bright of hewe.	RR. 1790
To sene the roses freshe of hewe.	RR. 1839
And also se the freshe colour.	RR. 1846
Of my woundes freshe and newe.	RR. 1914
For fresh array, as men may see.	RR. 2253
Have hatte of floures as fresh as May.	RR. 2277
That faire fresh whanne thou maist see.	RR. 2461
Ther was a lady, fresh of hewe.	RR. 2840
Biholden may that freshe wight	RR. 2930
The freshe roser forto see.	RR. 2990
So freshe spronge out of the rote.	RR. 3010
To kepe the Roser fresh and grene.	RR. 3054
The fresh bothoun so faire of sight.	RR. 3119
The freshe bothoun forto hente.	RR. 3364
I hadde to sene the fresh bothoun	RR. 3473
Freshe, roddy, and fayre of hewe.	RR. 3629
Of the goodly freshe Rose.	RR. 3659
So fer the freshe floures froo.	RR. 4120
And is also faire and fresh of flour.	RR. 4333
Or pyment makid fresh and newe.	RR. 6027

# Fresh see Freshes

# Fresher

And fresher than the May with floures newe,—	A.Kn. 1037
That fresher was, and jolyer of array.	F.Fkl. 927



**Freshest**

The freshest and the beste he coude finde; . . . TC.3. 1722  
The freshest syn the worldis was first bygonne. . . LGW. 229

**Freshly**

And love hir alwey freshly newe, . . . BD. 1227  
And evere mo desiren freshly newe . . . TC.3. 143  
His flodes that freshly they ne grown . . . TC.3. 1760 var  
Al freshly newe, and lat Criseyde gol . . . TC.4. 457  
This time, and ek how felte they may live . . . TC.5. 390  
This Diomedé al freshly newe ayeyn . . . TC.5. 1010  
Alwey in con to love you freshly newe, . . . Comp.A. 82

**Fresshe**

Hem to fresshen and drynken if hem leste . . . A.Kn. 2622 var  
To drynke, and fresshe hym wel withalle; . . . RR. 1513

**Fret**

A fret of gold she hadde next her heer, . . . LGW. 215  
Considered eke hir fret of golde above. . . LGW. 225  
In-with a fret of rede rose leves, . . . LGW. 228

**Fret(te) see Fretteth****Frette(n)**

The sowe freten the child right in the cradel; . . . A.Kn. 2019  
And fretten hym, for that they knewe hym naught. . . A.Kn. 2068  
Was with the leoun frette, er he asterte? . . . B.M.L. 475  
And made his hors to frette hym, fessh and boon; . . . B.Mk. 3294  
Upon my peril frette hem never a deel. . . D.WB. 561  
That elde, which that al can frette and bite,— . . . Anel. 12  
As hit hath fretten mony a noble storie,— . . . Anel. 13  
(this to seyn thei fretten hir maister). . . Bo.3. m.2.  
655-60  
cave, had fretyn and dreynt in his empty . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1600-5  
hors to fretten hym; and he, Hercules, . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1605-10  
She made up-frete hir corn and vines alle. . . TC.5. 1470  
Til thilke tyme he shulde y-freten be. . . LGW. 1951

**Fretted**

No jewel fretted ful of riche stones, . . . LGW. 1117  
Was full of riche stony frett. . . RR. 3204  
A trouthe frette ful of falsheede; . . . RR. 4705  
But fretted full of tatarwagges, . . . RR. 7257

**Fretteth**

For alle thing it frette and shall. . . RR. 387

**Friar**

A frere ther was, a wantowne and a merye, . . . A.Prol. 208  
Tukked he was as is a frere, aboute, . . . A.Prol. 621  
Bihold the wordes bitwene the Somonour and the  
Frere . . . D.WB. head  
The Frere lough when he hadde herd al this; . . . D.WB. 829  
And when the Somonour herde the Frere gale, . . . D.WB. 832  
A frere wol entremette him ever-mo. . . D.WB. 834  
Lo, goodde men, a fyve, and eek a frere, . . . D.WB. 835  
'Ye, woltow so, sire Somonour?' quod the Frere; . . . D.WB. 840  
'Now elles, Frere, I bishrewe thy face,' . . . D.WB. 844  
If I have licence of this worthy Frere,' . . . D.WB. 855  
This worthy Lymytour, this noble Frere, . . . D.Fri. 1265  
And after this he seyde unto the Frere, . . . D.Fri. 1297  
This false theef, this somonour, quod the Frere, . . . D.Fri. 1338  
I trowe thou hast som frere or preest with thee.' . . . D.Fri. 1583  
Lordynges, I koude han toold yow, quod this Frere, . . . D.Fri. 1645  
Upon this Frere his herte was so wood, . . . D.Sum. 1666  
Syn ye han herd this false Frere lye, . . . D.Sum. 1670  
'This Frere bothest that he knoweth helle, . . . D.Sum. 1672  
How that a frere ravyshed was to helle . . . D.Sum. 1676  
In al the place saugh he nat a frere. . . D.Sum. 1680  
Unto this angel spak the frere tho: . . . D.Sum. 1682  
'Shewe forth thyn ers, and lat the frere so . . . D.Sum. 1690  
This frere, when he hadde looked al his file . . . D.Sum. 1700  
God save yow alle, save this cursed Frere! . . . D.Sum. 1707  
And so bifel that on a day this frere . . . D.Sum. 1713  
And when this frere had seyde al his entente . . . D.Sum. 1733  
'Nay! ther thou list, thou Somonour!' quod the Frere. . . D.Sum. 1761  
Seyde this frere, curteisly and softe. . . D.Sum. 1771  
The frere ariseth up ful curteisly . . . D.Sum. 1802  
Seith this frere, 'at hoom in oure dourtour. . . D.Sum. 1855  
The frere answerde, 'O Thomas, dostow so? . . . D.Sum. 1954  
Al yif that frere a peny, and lat hym gol . . . D.Sum. 1965  
He wolde that the frere had been on fire . . . D.Sum. 2122  
'Ye, certes,' quod the frere, 'trusteth weel, . . . D.Sum. 2127  
That every frere have as muche as oother; . . . D.Sum. 2134  
'I swere it,' quod this frere, 'by my feith! . . . D.Sum. 2137  
'Al' thoghte this frere, 'this shal go with mel' . . . D.Sum. 2144  
And when this sike man felte this frere . . . D.Sum. 2147  
Amydde his hand he leet the frere a fart; . . . D.Sum. 2149  
The frere up stirte, as dooth a wood leoun,— . . . D.Sum. 2152  
Cam lepyng in, and chaced out the frere; . . . D.Sum. 2157  
This frere cam as he were in a rage, . . . D.Sum. 2166  
Unnethees myghte the frere speke a word, . . . D.Sum. 2168  
What, frere John, what maner world is this? . . . D.Sum. 2171  
'Sire,' quod this frere, 'an odious meschief . . . D.Sum. 2190  
Til she had herde what the frere sayde; . . . D.Sum. 2201  
To shewe swich a probleme to the frere? . . . D.Sum. 2219  
To yow, sir frere, so ye be nat wrooth, . . . D.Sum. 2248  
Ful sadly leye his nose shal a frere. . . D.Sum. 2284  
The lord, the lady, and alle men save the frere, . . . D.Sum. 2287  
Nay, nay, God woot, al be he monk or frere, . . . G.CY. 839  
I warne yow wel, for save I and a frere . . . G.CY. 1355  
For I am shawe as nye as is a frere. . . Purse. 19  
the reverent clerkes, frere I. Somer and frere N.  
Lenne. . . Astr. 15-20  
Abit ne makith neithir monk ne frere, . . . RR. 6192

**Friar—Continued**

Now Frere Menour, now Jacobyn. . . RR. 6338  
That highte not Frere Wolf untrewel . . . RR. 6424  
If men hym wolde Frere Wolf call; . . . RR. 6428  
God wote, of a full hooley frere, . . . RR. 7375  
Than ony frere of his covenant. . . RR. 7378  
Done on the cope of a frere. . . RR. 7408

**Friars**

Men mootte yewe silver to the poure freres. . . A.Prol. 232  
And freres in the chauncel gonne syng. . . A.Mil. 3656  
Of freres, er I come to Sidyngborne, . . . D.WB. 847  
Of lymytours, and othere hooley freres, . . . D.WB. 866  
The prologe of the Freres Tale . . . D.Fri. head  
Heere bigynneth The Freres Tale . . . D.Fri. head  
Freres and feendes been but lyte asonder; . . . D.Sum. 1674  
'Now, sire,' quod he, 'han freres swich a grace . . . D.Sum. 1683  
Where is the nest of freres in this place? . . . D.Sum. 1691  
Twenty thousand freres in a route, . . . D.Sum. 1695  
That han been trewe freres fifty yeer,— . . . D.Sum. 1860  
The clenness and the fastynge of us freres . . . D.Sum. 1883  
Therefore we mendyants, we sely freres, . . . D.Sum. 1906  
I speke of us, we mendyants, we freres,— . . . D.Sum. 1912  
Spak this by freres, when he seyde thus: . . . D.Sum. 1922  
Of charitable and chaste, bisy freres . . . D.Sum. 1940  
Han spent upon diverse manere freres . . . D.Sum. 1950  
What nedeth yow diverse freres seche? . . . D.Sum. 1955  
Han freres been,—that fynde I of record; . . . D.Sum. 2117  
And bryng me thanne twelf freres,—woot ye why? . . . D.Sum. 2258  
The noble usage of freres yet is this, . . . D.Sum. 2278  
But precheth nat, as freres don in Lente, . . . E.Cl. 12  
Freres Prechours bene good menne alle, . . . RR. 7456  
And Carnes, and eke Sacked freeres . . . RR. 7460  
And alle freres, shodde and bare, . . . RR. 7461

**Friday**

Right as the Friday, soothly for to telle, . . . A.Kn. 1534  
Salde is the Friday al the woweke y-like. . . A.Kn. 1539  
And on a Friday fil al this meschaunce. . . B.NP. 4531  
The Friday for to chide, as diden ye?— . . . B.NP. 4541  
For on a Friday, soothly, slayn was he. . . B.NP. 4542

**Frideswido**

And seyde, 'Help us, Seinte Frydeswydel . . . A.Mil. 3449

**Friend**

Of Rouncevale, his freend and his compeer, . . . A.Prol. 670  
By helpyng of a freend brak his prison, . . . A.Kn. 1468  
Thanne hath he doon his freend, ne hym, no shame, . . . A.Kn. 3050  
And gladder oghte his freend been of his deeth, . . . A.Kn. 3051  
Than Gerveys knew, and seyde, 'Freend so deere, . . . A.Mil. 3775  
As it is possible any frend to be. . . B.Sh. 1222  
the deeth of Lazarus hys freend.' . . . B.Mel. 2175-80  
whan thou hast for-goon thy freend, do . . . B.Mel. 2180-5  
diligence to gete another freend, and this . . . B.Mel. 2180-5  
thy freend which that thou hast lorn, for . . . B.Mel. 2180-5  
thy frend is deed,' quod he, 'lat nat . . . B.Mel. 2180-5  
for in this wise thy freend wole abyde, . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
to thy freend, ne yewe no power over thyself, . . . B.Mel. 2250-5  
ne to thy frend, discovere nat thy secrece, . . . B.Mel. 2330-5  
likned to the trewe freend, for certes . . . B.Mel. 2345-50  
as the goode wyl of a trewe freend? . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
eek, he seith that 'A trewe freend is a . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
the egre wordes of thy freend that seith . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
that 'He that speketh to his freend . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
so good a phisician as thy trewe freend.' . . . B.Mel. 2495-500  
of thy freend and of thy goode name, for . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
thy freend, ne to thy broother, ne yewe . . . B.Mel. 2545-80  
to his freend, the myght of his body, by strengre . . . B.Mel. 2945-50  
For Fortune, as his freend, hym wolde obeye. . . B.Mk. 8668  
Fortune was first freend and sitthe foo. . . B.Mk. 3913  
Be ye affrayed of me that am youre freend? . . . B.NP. 4475  
My deere freend, bitwizen me and thee. . . C.Pard. 832  
And if I have a gossib or a freend, . . . D.WB. 243  
Thanne wolde he seye, 'Freend, I shal for thy sake . . . D.Fri. 1363  
I am thy freend, ther I thee may availle.' . . . D.Fri. 1366  
'Deus hiel!' quod he, 'O Thomas, freend, good day!' . . . D.Sum. 1770  
That haddest hym for thy ful freend receyved? . . . E.Mch. 2066  
And openly who is youre freend or foo; . . . F.Sq. 136  
'Cherisset blood, natures freend,' quod he. . . F.Sq. 353  
'Freend, for thy warnyng God yewe thee good  
chaunce!' . . . G.CY. 593  
This chanoun seyde, 'Freend, ye doon amys, . . . G.CY. 1181  
My sone, kepe wel thy tonge and keepe thy freend; . . . H.Mcp. 319  
there is no frend; for neither God, ne no . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
creature, shal been frend to hem; . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
of God, and soothly, thy freend . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
forsaketh his olde freend that he hath . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
'Graunt mercy! goode frend,' quod he, . . . BD. 559  
And her receyvethe as his frend ful dere. . . Mars. 147  
To sleet your frend, and namely me, . . . Anel. 260  
Of any frend, to whom she dorste her mone. . . TC.1. 98  
A frend of his, that called was Pandare, . . . TC.1. 548  
And saw his frend in swich distresse and care: . . . TC.1. 550  
Now frend,' quod he, 'if evere love or trouthe . . . TC.1. 584  
To hide for thy frend so gret a care! . . . TC.1. 587  
Now herkne, frend, for thus it stand with me,— . . . TC.1. 602  
'Suffiseth this, my fulle frend Pandare, . . . TC.1. 610  
By good counsell can kepe his frend therfro. . . TC.1. 627  
'Therefore, as frend, fulliche in me assure, . . . TC.1. 680  
And seyde, 'Frend, though that I stille lye, . . . TC.1. 752  
Lord! he was glad, and seyde, 'Frend so dere, . . . TC.1. 877  
'But, dere frend, how shal my wo be lesse . . . TC.1. 1016  
'Why, frend,' quod he, 'now do right as thee leste! . . . TC.1. 1029

# Friend—Continued

'God yelde thee, frend! And this in special,'	TC.1. 1055
His fulle frend, tho seyde in this manere;	TC.1. 1059
To you that ben my frend so feithfully?—	TC.2. 263
Whan he that for my beste frend I wende,	TC.2. 412
"Ye, frend," quod he, "do ye your hedes ake	TC.2. 549
He seyde, 'Frend, shal I now wepe to singe?'	TC.2. 952
'Y-buried thus?—It am I, frend!' quod he.	TC.2. 1811
And seyde, 'Lord, and frend, and brother dere,	TC.2. 1359
Which hadde his lord and grette frend ben ay;	TC.2. 1403
Frend to a cause which that toucheth me;	TC.2. 1407
To ben our frend withouten more speche.'	TC.2. 1421
Criseyda, my frend!—He seyde, 'Yis.'	TC.2. 1424
It nedeth nought to preys him frend to be;	TC.2. 1451
To ben a frend and helping to Criseyde;	TC.2. 1550
To ben her fulle frend with al his might;	TC.2. 1552
To ben her frend in al that evere they mighten.	TC.2. 1624
To ben good lord and frend right hertely . . .	TC.2. 1677
And seyde, 'Frend, in Aperil the laste,	TC.3. 360
To ese his frend was set al his desire;	TC.3. 486
Ne bar him bet to do his frend to speche.	TC.3. 490
He seith him told is of a frend of his,	TC.3. 796
And seyde, 'O frend of frendes elderbeste . . .	TC.3. 1597
'My dere frend, if I have don to thee,	TC.3. 1613
My dere frend, as I shal so me bere,	TC.3. 1640
And seyde, 'Frend, as I am trewe knight,	TC.3. 1643
Seing his frend in wo, who hevinces	TC.4. 363
His frend Pandare y-comen him to see,	TC.4. 366
To helpe his frend, lest he for sorwe deyde;	TC.4. 429
But at the laste answerde and seyde, 'Frend,	TC.4. 435
And seyde, 'Frend, sin thou hast swich distresse,	TC.4. 526
Pandare answerde, 'Frend, thou mayst for me	TC.4. 582
In every cas I wol a frend be found.	TC.4. 628
And seyde, 'Frend, gramercy, ich assente . . .	TC.4. 632
It sent is from a frend of his or twaye,	TC.4. 1383
To be your frend, and helply to my might,	TC.5. 128
My dere frend, as I have told thee yore,	TC.5. 324
As for a frend ye may in me assure.	TC.5. 1624
I am thy frend.' And therwith I	HF.2. 74
And seyde, 'Frend, what is this name?'	HF.3. 781
'Nay, for-sothe, frend!' quod I;	HF.3. 783
There as he had a frende of his knowynge.	LGW. 2156
To knowen frend fro fo in thy mirour.	Port. 10
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyel . . .	Port. 32
Frend of effect, and frend of countenance;	Port. 34
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyel . . .	Port. 40
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyel . . .	Port. 48
My frend maystow nat reven, blynd goddessel	Port. 50
Preyeth his beste frend, of his noblesse	Port. 78
Now certes, frend, I drede of thyn unhappe,	Soog. 29
Mynne thy frend ther it may fructiwe,	Soog. 48
in his frende, that condescendith to the	Astr. 1-5
rightfull praisers of his frende,' therefore	Astr. 1-5
To frend ne felawe, bad or good.	RR. 267
Hir frend wel ought I forto be . . .	RR. 698
Make hym full soone hir frend to be,	RR. 1167
'Frend, by the feith I owe to thee,	RR. 2736
Whanne such a frend thou hast assayed,	RR. 2892
She seyde: 'Al hayle, my swete frende!	RR. 3219
And he was called by name a Frende,	RR. 3346
This frend, whanne he wiste of my thought,	RR. 3367
My frend hath seid to me so wel . . .	RR. 3389
Unto my frend, and tolde hym all,	RR. 3453
Thus hath my frend with gret comfort	RR. 3467
He seyde, 'Frende, so god me spede,	RR. 3667
To chafe hys frende out of measure,	RR. 3685
Now frend, now foo, shaltow hir feele,	RR. 4357
'Myne owne frend, art thou yit greved?'	RR. 4629
Raisoun. 'Certis frend a fool art thou?	RR. 5185
Seyn to his frend and spare nought	RR. 5218
But that his frend all-why hym fynde,	RR. 5228
For if his frend, thurgh oon gate,	RR. 5230
His frend, lest that he warned be,	RR. 5245
Yit shal a trewe frend do more,	RR. 5267
Unto his frend that is honeste,	RR. 5288
If men his frend to deth wolde drive,	RR. 5293
That his frend ne shamed be,	RR. 5300
Frend of affect and frend of chere;	RR. 5486
For who is frend loveth evermore.	RR. 5520
Though men drawe swerde his frend to slo,	RR. 5521
Frende in this case wole gone his way,	RR. 5529
For frend in court ay better is,	RR. 5541
Hym that is frend in existence,	RR. 5549
And clepeth you "his frend so deere,"	RR. 7621
Ne callen you his frende also;	RR. 7650
Though he thy frend be special.	RR. 7686

## Friendlier

A friendlier, n' a more gracious TC.1. 885

## Friendliest

For he biocom the friendliest wight, TC.1. 1079  
 'Therto he is the friendliest man TC.2. 204

## Friendly

As friendly as he were his owne brother; A.Kn. 1652  
 And she agayn hym caste a frendlich eye A.Kn. 2680  
 Though I so friendly yow my conseil shewe. D.Sum. 1849  
 And looketh on hem with a friendly eye. F.Sq. 274  
 This housbonde, with glad chiere, in friendly wyse, F.Fkl. 1467  
 He semed friendly to hem that knewe hym noght, G.OY. 1302  
 So goody speke, and so friendly, BD. 851  
 So friendly and so wel y-grounded, BD. 920

# Friendly—Continued

Of al disport in which men friendly dwelle, . . .	Marv. 177
And with som friendly look gladdeh me, swete,	TC.1. 538
And friendly tales, and with mery chere, . . .	TC.2. 149
That naught desireth but your friendly chere, . . .	TC.2. 332
Ye wolden friendly somtime on me see;	TC.3. 130
Ful sobrely and friendly for to see, . . .	TC.3. 359
A friendly chere or looking of an ye, . . .	TC.4. 898
Or speche, or for friendly manere; . . .	HF.1. 278
To make us only friendly chere, . . .	HF.3. 653
Hyde, Jonathas, al thy friendly manere;	LGW. 251
And in hire friendly speche, in this manere . . .	LGW. 1084
in hys dignite and confortid with friendly aspectes . . .	Astr. 161-5
Certys he shulde ay friendly be, . . .	RR. 5381

## Friends

But al that he myghte of his freendes hente . . . A.Prol. 299  
 The bones of hir freendes that were slayn . . . A.Kn. 992 rar  
 To Thebes-ward, his freendes for to preye . . . A.Kn. 1483  
 But been my freendes in al that ye may. . . A.Kn. 1824  
 After his freendes fyndyng and his rente. . . A.Mil. 3220  
 And alle thy freendes fleen from thee, allas! . . . B.ML. 121  
 Fro freendes that so tendrely hire kepte, . . . B.ML. 269  
 To strengthen hire shal alle his freendes fonde. . . B.ML. 347  
 Hath with hir freendes doon this cursed dede, . . . B.ML. 433  
 For been thy freendes at thy grette nede! . . . B.ML. 658  
 And fyndeth hire freendes ther bothe hoole and sounde. . . B.ML. 1150  
 To borwe of certene freendes that he hadde . . . B.Sh. 1523  
 As freendes doon whan they been mot y-feere. . . B.Sh. 1531  
 'thy trewe freendes alle, and thy lynage whiche . . . B.Mel. 2190-5  
 feyned freendes that semeden reconciled, . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
 riches, and of freendes, despisyng the . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
 thy freendes and thynne enemyes; . . . B.Mel. 2340-5  
 and as touchyng thy freendes thou shalt . . . B.Mel. 2345-50  
 conseil youre freendes that been trewe, . . . B.Mel. 2345-50  
 the conseil of trewe freendes yeveth swetenesse to the . . . B.Mel. 2345-50  
 soule"; . . . B.Mel. 2350-50  
 youre trewe freendes been discrete and . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
 conseil of youre freendes that been of age, . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
 youre freendes that been especial; . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 Salomon seith, "Manye freendes have thou, . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 conseil youre trewe freendes olde and wise, . . . B.Mel. 2430-5  
 youre trewe freendes and youre feyned . . . B.Mel. 2445-50  
 wil of youre trewe freendes, olde and . . . B.Mel. 2445-50  
 they been youre freendes, therfore shal ye . . . B.Mel. 2460-5  
 to youre trewe freendes that been approved . . . B.Mel. 2495-500  
 axe it of thy freendes, for ther nys noon . . . B.Mel. 2495-500  
 by trewe freendes that been olde and . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
 ne been nat youre freendes. . . B.Mel. 2550-5  
 freendes as to youre persons; for al be . . . B.Mel. 2555-60  
 gete hym grette freendes. And therfore seith . . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
 nombre of felawes and freendes; and if . . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
 multipli encrease freendes, and . . . B.Mel. 2930-5  
 our freendes to doon al his wyl and his . . . B.Mel. 2935-40  
 in this nede that we, ne our freendes, . . . B.Mel. 2940-5  
 assent and wyl of our freendes.' . . . B.Mel. 2965-70  
 assent and helpe of youre freendes, ye . . . B.Mel. 2970-5  
 olde freendes, whiche that were trewe and . . . B.Mel. 2970-5  
 in this nede. And whan Melibee freendes . . . B.Mel. 2975-80  
 conseil of his freendes accorde with hire . . . B.Mel. 2980-5  
 hem somme of hire trewe freendes to . . . B.Mel.  
 2995-3000  
 And eek his freendes, bothe moore and lesse; . . . B.Mk. 3433  
 For what man that hath freendes thurgh Fortune . . . B.Mk. 3434  
 But atte laste hir freendes han hire maried . . . B.Mk. 3461  
 And strong of freendes and of greet riches. . . C.Doc. 4  
 For she was strong of freendes, and eek she . . . C.Doc. 135  
 That in this contree alle our freendes sleeth; . . . C.Pard. 754  
 Hadde I nat doon a freendes torn to thee? . . . C.Pard. 815  
 Thurgh which he may his verray freendes see; . . . D.WB. 1204  
 Hir freendes soules, as wel olde as yonge; . . . D.Sum. 1725  
 And for our othere freendes, God hem blesse. . . D.Sum. 1787  
 To gete thee freendes ay do thy travaille; . . . E.Cl. 1210  
 Thy verray freendes, or a trewe knave, . . . E.Mch. 1302  
 And for his freendes on a day he sente, . . . E.Mch. 1397  
 He seyde, 'Freendes, I am hoor and cold, . . . E.Mch. 1400  
 But o thyng warne I yow, my freendes deere, . . . E.Mch. 1415  
 Bitwixen freendes in disputoun, . . . E.Mch. 1474  
 His freendes sente he to, at his instance, . . . E.Mch. 1611  
 Placebo cam, and eek his freendes scone, . . . E.Mch. 1617  
 And to his priver freendes thus seyde he: . . . E.Mch. 1813  
 That freendes everych oother moot obeys, . . . F.Fkl. 762  
 Hire freendes, whiche that knewe hir hevvy thoght, . . . F.Fkl. 822  
 Hire freendes sawe hir sorwe gan to slake, . . . F.Fkl. 841  
 And often with hire freendes walketh shee, . . . F.Fkl. 848  
 Hire freendes sawe that it was no disport . . . F.Fkl. 895  
 Tho come hir othere freendes many oon. . . F.Fkl. 1012  
 in defeute of freendes, for he nys nat . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 poure that hath goode freendes; but there . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 his freendes observe to shewen in hir . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
 oore freendes, and par/ty, oore enemyes han . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 moore nede to love than our freendes; . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 Cristes freendes, they been contubernyal with . . . I.Pars. 760-5  
 of his freendes, fleshly freendes, or . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
 espirituel freendes. Fleshly in . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
 or othere freendes; soothly, if they praye for hym . . . I.Pars. 785-90  
 or of wyf, or of child, or othere freendes. . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 To ben his freendes, and women in the toun. . . Anal. 68  
 O ye, my frendes, what, or wher-to . . . Bo.1. m.1. 10-5  
 myne honeste freendes, and my wyves . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
 thoughtes of thi trewe freendes. . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90



# Friends—Continued

the, she took away hir freendes and lefte	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
and lefte the thynne freendes. Now whanne thouw	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
the knowynge of thynne verray freendes)?	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
that is to seyn, thi verray freendes.	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
But for-sothe freendes schulde nat ben	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
But whethir swiche men ben freendes at	Bo.3. p.5. 740-5
as welful fortune maketh frendes,	TC.1. 591
As it is frendes right, soth for to seyne,	TC.2. 152
As frendes don, whan they be met i-ferre;	TC.2. 379
'Swich love of frendes regn'th in al this toun;	TC.2. 803
Al be for harm that folk hir frendes quemen;	TC.2. 1442
What with her othere frendes governance.'	TC.2. 1475
That ben his frendes in swich maner cas.	TC.3. 489
That nevere wight as in his frendes nede	TC.3. 605
With alle joye and alle frendes fare,	TC.3. 642
And graunte it gladly with a frendes chere	TC.3. 1591
Of frendes love, that herte may devise,	TC.3. 1597
And seide, 'O frend of frendes alderbeste	TC.4. 681
That women usen frendes to visite,	TC.4. 1384
The whiche frendes fervently him preye	TC.4. 1391
What frendes that I have on every side	TC.4. 1521
For I have kin and frendes elleswhere	TC.4. 1556
And leten alle your frendes, God forbode	TC.5. 343
That alwey frendes may not ben i-ferre.	TC.5. 345
By frendes might, as it bitit ful ofte,	TC.5. 854
As frendes don, of which som shal ye here.	TC.5. 1027
Of frendes help. And thus bigan to brede	TC.5. 1080
And frendes love, that shal ye han of me,	TC.5. 1726
For sory of his frendes sorwe he is,	LGW. 732
That noon of al hir frendes myghte it lette.	LGW. 798
For al hire frendes, for to save hire trouthe,	LGW. 1827
Thys lady sent aftir hir frendes alle,	LGW. 1831
Unto the buryng of hir frendes go,	LGW. 1833
Hir frendes axen what hir aylen myghte,	LGW. 1840
That she and al hir frendes made attones.	LGW. 2065
And dethe and poverté to my frendes alle,	LGW. 2621
The frendes taken leve, and home they wende;	Fort. 51
That I thy frendes knowe, I thanke it thee.	RR. 1177
For frendis al to fewe hath he	RR. 1179
And who so wole have frendis heere,	RR. 5388
His pore frendis sene foriure	RR. 5433
Of hertly frendis so grette nombre	RR. 5458
Thanne schulde they sene who frendis ware.	RR. 5494
not oon Of frendis, whanne Fortune is gone—	RR. 5495
I mene tho frendis that wole fie	RR. 5511
All suche frendis I beshrewe,	RR. 5513
But sothfast frendis, what so bitide,	RR. 5552
To knowe thy frendis fro thy foon,	RR. 5563
For feynte frendis it wole declare,	RR. 5566
These frendis ful of doublenesse	RR. 6063
That thou oure frendis helpe away,	RR. 6300
To helpe youre frendis, what I may,	RR. 6938
And thus his frendis foes we make.	RR. 6940
Till all hise frendis ben his foon.	RR. 7211
And frendis have I yit pardee	

# Friendship

Hir frendshippe nas nat newe to bigynne.	A.Prol. 428
alle the pestilences that been in frendshippe	B.Mel. 2365-70
farewel frendshippe and felawshippe,	B.Mel. 2745-50
And nere the frendshippe that ye dide er this	G.CY. 1362
A tonge kutteth frendshippe al atwo.	H.Mcp. 342
in helle is no solas, ne no frendshippe, but	I.Pars. 205-10
unbyndeth alle manere of frendshippe.	I.Pars. 510-5
semes of frendshippe in mannes herte.	I.Pars. 620-5
that frendshippe be amonges folk than he	I.Pars. 640-5
Your frendship have I founden evere yit;	TC.2. 240
Wol deme it love of frendship in his minde.	TC.2. 371
Her love of frendship have I to thee wonne,	TC.2. 962
Ye sothfast cause of frendship ben also;	TC.3. 30
And taketh not my frendship in despit;	TC.5. 135
And that him liste his frendship her to bede;	TC.5. 185
Of your good-word and of your frendship ay;	TC.5. 1622
Another for frendship, seith he;	HF.1. 307
Frendshippe, love, and all bounte.	RR. 2184
Love of frendship also ther is,	RR. 5201
And of his frendshippe be certeyne,	RR. 5251
Ageyns frendshippe of worthynesse;	RR. 5536
Frendship is more than is catell,	RR. 5540
But if he wole his frendship bye,	RR. 7056

# Friesland see Frise

# Fringes

An hat upon his heed with fringes blake.	D.Fri. 1383
And many riban, and many fringes	HF.3. 228

# Frise

That thee were lever to be take in Fryse	Buk. 23
Worth all the gold in Rome and Frise.	RR. 1093

# Fro (specimens)

That fro the tyme that he first bigan	A.Prol. 44
Fro Burdeauxward whil that the Chapman sloope.	A.Prol. 397
That streight was comen fro the court of Rome.	A.Prol. 671
The brighte swerdes wenten to and fro	A.Kn. 1700
That fro thy lond is banyshed on his heed,	A.Kn. 1725
Swownynge, and baar hire fro the corps away.	A.Kn. 2819
At Trumpyngtoun, nat fer fro Cantebryge,	A.Rv. 3921
That wesbe the world fro the olde inquittee,	B.M.L. 453
Who kepte hire fro the drenchynge in the see?	B.M.L. 485
Fro nyght to nyght in what place he had leyn;	B.M.L. 887
Fro word to word, acordynge with the note.	B.Pri. 1737
God shilde his cors fro shondel	B.Th. 2098

# Fro (specimens)—Continued

Abygail delivered Nabal hir housbonde fro David	B.Mel. 2290-5
rather drede and fleo fro the sweete	B.Mel. 2365-70
Fortune hath norissed yow fro youre childhede,	B.Mel. 2640-5
Oure flesh thou yaf us, take oure flesh us fro,	B.Mk. 3641
Fro point to point,—nat o word wol he faille.	B.Mk. 3652
And ware yow fro the synne of avarice.	C.Pard. 905
Whan myn housbonde is fro the world y-gon,	D.WB. 47
To brynge me gaye thynges fro the fayre;	D.WB. 221
Fro hous to hous to heere sondry talya,—	D.WB. 527
That was abbesse nat fer fro Parys;	D.WB. 678
That on a day cam rydnyge fro ryver,	D.WB. 884
He walweth, and he turneth to and fro;	D.WB. 1085
War fro the serpent that so siliy repeth	D.Sum. 1994
Fro foot to heed they clothed han al newe.	E.Cl. 378
Fro fowles and fro beestes for to save;	E.Cl. 683
The fourthe day complet for noon to noon,	E.Mch. 1893
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun;	F.Sq. 464
As I best myghte I bidde fro hym my sorwe	F.Sq. 595
That fro his lust yet were hym levere abyde,	F.Fkl. 1522
And for to putte us fro swich ydelnesse,	G.SN. 22
And whan that he hath purged yow fro synne,	G.SN. 181
fro that tyme that he loveth sadly oure Lord	I.Pars. 120-5
and boghte hem fro the deeth	I.Pars. 150-5
I was go walked fro my tree,	BD. 387
'But, for to kepe me fro ydelnesse,	BD. 1154
Ye be than fro your heritage y-throwe	Pity. 89
And whan hit was fro his possessioun	Mars. 254
I myghte as wel holde Averill fro reyn,	Anel. 309
And naked fro the breste unto the hed	PF. 269
Fro poynt to poynt hir honour for to save,	PF. 461
Fro you this yer; what after so be-falle;	PF. 664
(that is to seyn, fro adversite into prosperite),	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
of noon help fro with-oute? For elles,	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
yeven to vices and han I-falle fro the possessioun	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye,	TC.1. 4
My purpos is, or that I parte fro ye.—	TC.1. 5
The fir of love,—wher-fro God me blesse!	TC.1. 436
Fro day to day in armes so he spedde	TC.1. 482
Of thing, fro which thou canst thee not defende.	TC.1. 511
Hyd not thy wo fro me, but tel it blive.	TC.1. 595
By good counseil can kepe his frend therfro.	TC.1. 627
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne	TC.1. 1068
Thou be my speed fro this forth, and my muse,	TC.2. 9
Myn honour sauf, plesse him fro day to day.	TC.2. 480
Thorugh which is alle sorwe fro me ded,—	TC.2. 845
They spedde hem fro the soper and to bedde;	TC.2. 947
The time com fro diner for to rise;	TC.2. 1597
He shol ay on; he to and fro was sent;	TC.3. 487
As I, that ye han brought fro cares colde.	TC.3. 1260
That he was born to bringe him fro distresse.	TC.3. 1596
To chaunge so in love ay to and fro,	TC.4. 485
y-fled . . . Fro man to man, and made this tale al	TC.4. 662
newe,	TC.4. 840
Feling alwey, fro wikke I go to worse!	TC.4. 1197
Ther shal no deth me fro my lady twinne!	TC.4. 1613
Ne, parde, lorn am I not fro you yit,	TC.4. 1643
Of other do me fro your remembrance;	TC.5. 561
Fro thennesforth he rideth up and down,	TC.5. 767
She was ful fer fro that entencioun!	TC.5. 859
Fro that demaunde he so descendeth doun	HF.1. 88
And shelde hem fro poverté and shonde,	HF.1. 164
Doun fro the hevne gan descende,	HF.1. 298
And wende fro hir to itaile,	HF.1. 413
She made him fro the deeth escape,	HF.1. 493
Fro fantom and illusioun Me save!	HF.2. 213
Or what so cometh fro any tynge,	HF.2. 228
Whan that it is away therfro;	HF.2. 330
If hit a-weye be therfro,	HF.2. 387
How fer thou art now therfro.	HF.3. 125
A-fer fro hem, alle be hemselve,	HF.3. 986
Went every [thyng] fro mouth to mouthe,	LGW. 34
That fro my bokes maketh me to goon,	LGW. 473
And to ben war fro falsnesse and fro vice,	LGW. 898
Thou shal no more departe now fro me	LGW. 1049
Aryved is, noight fer fro that citee.	LGW. 1630
The peril of this case, fro poynt to poynt	LGW. 1722
To kepen hir fro slouthe and ydilnesse;	LGW. 2236
That fro thys worlde up to the firste hevne	LGW. 2435
To kepen hym fro wo and fro myschaunce,	Fort. 10
To knowne hym fro fo in thy mirour.	L.St. 20
Fro right to wrong, fro trouthe to fiklennesse,	Astr. 185-8
fro sprynge of the day unto verrey nyght	Astr. 240-5
declinacioun of thilke degre fro the equinoxial.	

# Fro see Fra, From

# Frogs

In whiche there no frogges were,	RR. 1410
----------------------------------	----------

# From (specimens)

And specially, from every shires ende	A.Prol. 15
For he was late y-come from his visage,	A.Prol. 77
That from the tyme of kyng William were falle;	A.Prol. 324
From Goodtoun to the Cape of Fynystere,	A.Prol. 408
Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot.	A.Prol. 687
This gentil due doun from his courser sterte	A.Kn. 952
And downward from an hille, under a bente,	A.Kn. 1981
Was turned from a woman to a bere,	A.Kn. 2058
Er any word cam fram his wise brest,	A.Kn. 2983
That every part dirryveth from his hool;	A.Kn. 3006
By-cause that he fer was from hire sighte,	A.Mil. 3395
I crouche thee from elves and fro wightes.	A.Mil. 3479

# From (specimens)—Continued

Blesse this hous from every wikked wight	A.Mil. 3484
nombre of peple, but it come from oure Lord God	B.Mel. 2850-5
'This hand was sent from God, that on the wal	B.Mk. 3421
Al wolde he from his purpos nat conuerte.	C.Doc. 212
That vengeance shal nat parten from his hous	C.Pard. 649
walke . . . From hous to hous, although he had it	
sworn;	D.WB. 640
leyser . . . From oother worldly occupacioun,	D.WB. 684
Be war, and keepe thy nekke-boon from iren,—	D.WB. 906
That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe	D.Fri. 1370
And from hire birthe knewe hire yer by yeere,	E.Cl. 402
She riseth up, abayed, from hire trauance,	E.Cl. 1108
The teiris from his eyen leet he falle.	G.SN. 190
My sone, from a feend men may hem blesse;	H.Mcp. 321
of synne and withdawe hym from that thraldom	I.Pars. 140-5
retourne agayn from his rightwinesse	I.Pars. 235-40
in this manere it is diuers from alle othere synnes;	I.Pars. 485-90
a place . . . Which was from us but a lyte;	BD. 1316
From his anille he made the maistrisse	ABC. 109
Iastede of teres, from his eyen twayne	Mars. 95
That ye ne shul me from your serveye dryve	Comp.L. 92
That she nyl hidden nothyng from her knyght,	Anel. 117
Cometh al this newe corn from yer to yer;	PF. 23
That reveth bestes from hir besynesse,	PF. 86
chaungynge from con in-to another (that)	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
nature is diuers from sovereyn good, that	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
But, from a-fer his maner for to holde,	TC.1. 313
to hiden . . . From every wight y-born al outrely,	TC.1. 382
From whennes com'th my wailing and my pleynt?	TC.1. 403
Alle othere dredes weren from him fiedde	TC.1. 468
Lo, here his lif, and from the deth his cure!	TC.1. 469
But, whan he hadde a space from his care,	TC.1. 505
And ben converted from hir wikked werkes	TC.1. 1004
That swich a reyn from hevane gan auale	TC.3. 626
That ech from oother wen'de ben biraft,	TC.3. 1340
That nevere his look ne bleyntre from her face,	TC.3. 1346
The bloody teres from his herte melte,	TC.3. 1445
What is Criseyde worth from Troilus?	TC.4. 766
That ilke day I shal from you departe,	TC.4. 773
he seyde From Troilus thise wordes to Criseyde:	TC.4. 875
Wherfor I seye that from eterne if he	TC.4. 978
As seide she. And from her hors sh' alighte.	TC.5. 189
And here I dwelle out-cast from all joye,	TC.5. 615
And whan he was from every mannes sighte,	TC.5. 635
From him for whom she morneth night and day,	TC.5. 793
'Allas! why let I you from hennas go,	TC.5. 1261
And so descendeth down from gastes olde.	TC.5. 1511
From a sparke spronge amys,	HF.3. 989
And from a-fer come walkyn in the mede	LGW. 212
And lettest folke from hire devocioun	LGW. 325
That from his regne he may be put adoun.	LGW. 1413
And from forme into forme it passen may;	LGW. 1583
From this cennyth, as it semeth,	Astr. 88-92
with the lyne that goth from est to west;	Astr. 316-9
moeveth the contrarie from othre planetes	Astr. 330-7

## From see Fro

Front	
and whan sche discovereth hir frownt . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5

Frost	
Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone;	TC.1. 524
As frost, him thought, his herte gan to colde;	TC.5. 535
As colde as any froste now wexeth she,	LGW. 2683
And, full of froste, [a] somer sesoun,	RR. 4746

Frosteres	
The bittre frostes with the sleet and reyn	F.Fkl. 1250
Pryme temps full of frostes white,	RR. 4747

Frosty	
As doon the sterres in the frosty nyght.	A.Prol. 268
In thilke colde, frosty region	A.Kn. 1973
The colde, frosty sesoun of Decembre.	F.Fkl. 1244
That in the frosty contree called Trace,	Anel. 2
The throstel old; the frosty feldefare.	PF. 364
How kyseth she his frosty mouthe so colde?	LGW. 878

Frote	
They gan to frote, and wete his temples twayne;	TC.3. 1115

Froteth	
Who rubbeth now, who froteth now his lippes	A.Mil. 3747

Froth	
That frothen whit as foom for ire wood,—	A.Kn. 1659

Frounce	
lypted in a frounce, sche dryede	Bo.1. p.2. 60-5
That frounce lyke a quaille-pipe,	RR. 7259

Frouncead	
Y-frouncead foule was hir visage	RR. 155
Her face frouncead and forpynd,	RR. 365
His nose frouncead, full kirked stode.	RR. 3137

Frounceless	
Hir forhed frounceles, al pleyne;	RR. 860

Froward	
Froward and outergaous y-wis,	RR. 4029
Whom I ne fonde froward ne felle,	RR. 4348
So [she] is frowarde from sadnesse.	RR. 4940
The froward fortune and contraire,	RR. 5411
But froward Fortune and perverse,	RR. 5467

Frowning	
Neither by word, ne frowning contenance?	E.Cl. 356
Frowning his eyen gan to make,	RR. 4002
Frowning and yellowe in hir visage,	RR. 4496

# Fructify

Mynne thy frend ther it may fructifye,	Scog. 48
--	----------

Fructifying	
bien nothyng fructifyenge nor profitable,	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30

Fructuous	
Beth fructuous, and that in litel space,	I.Pars. 73

Fructus	
Latyn it highte <i>Cotinus fructus</i> .	I.Pars. 865-70

Fruit	
Of al oure strif, God woot, the fruit is thyn;	A.Kn. 1282
That ilke fruit is ever lenger the wers	A.Rv. 3872
The fruit of this matiere is that I telle.	B.ML. 411
The fruit of every tale is for to seye.	B.ML. 706
what fruit it may conceive and engendre.	B.Mel. 2395-400
Take the fruit and lat the chaf be stille.	B.NP. 4633
Eet of the fruit defended, on the tree,	C.Pard. 510
This fruit cometh of the bioched bones two.	C.Pard. 656
In the actes and in fruit of mariage.	D.WB. 114
And, for that was the fruit of al his rente,	D.Fri. 1373
Shal have the friste fruit, as resoun is.	D.Sum. 2277
And fairer fruit bitwene hem sholde falle.	E.Cl. 990
Thanne is a wyf the fruit of his tresor,—	E.Mch. 1270
That blisometh, er that fruit y-woven bee;	E.Mch. 1462
That charged was with fruit, and up he wente;	E.Mch. 2211
May han to fruit so greet an appetit	E.Mch. 2336
And for it is no fruit, but los of tyme;	F.Sq. 74
The fruit of thilke seed of chastitee	G.SN. 193
of confessioun, and fruit of satisfaccioun.	I.Pars. 110-5
'Dooth digne fruit of penitence';	I.Pars. 115-20
by this fruit may men knowe this tree,	I.Pars. 115-20
'By the fruit of hem ye shul knownen hem.'	I.Pars. 115-20
shal bere hem no fruit, for, as the prophete	I.Pars. 215-20
David seith, 'God shal destroye the fruit'	I.Pars. 220-5
the flour is hope of fruit in tyme comynge,	I.Pars. 285-90
'Of the fruit,' quod she, 'of the trees in	I.Pars. 325-30
the fruit of the tree that is in the myddel of	I.Pars. 325-30
took of the fruit of the tree, and eet it,	I.Pars. 325-30
in the beautes of the fruit defended, yet	I.Pars. 330-5
consented to the etynge of the fruit, yet	I.Pars. 330-5
thilke precious fruit that the book clepeth	I.Pars. 865-70
the 'hundred fruit.' I ne kan seye it	I.Pars. 865-70
and withouten fruit. This synne is	I.Pars. 875-80
the fruit of penaunce; and, after the	I.Pars. 1075-80
So litel fruit shal thanne in me be founde	ABC. 38
Ther never tre shal fruit ne leves bere.	PF. 137
now with floures, and now with fruit,	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
any fruit of mortel thynges mai han	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
the fruit of blyfulnessse, nat only with	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
ryght as a maner fruite of wykkidnesse,	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
and withouten fruit. But, as I have	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90

anoyed hem, and retournen to the fruit of vertu,	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
--	--------------------

Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe.	TC.1. 385
Now to theffecte, now to the fruit of al,	LGW. 1160
That wikked frute cometh of a wikked tree,	LGW. 2395
That bereth a fruit of savour wykke,	RR. 925
Of fruit hadde every tree his charge,	RR. 1352
That is a fruit full well to lyke,	RR. 1357
And newe fruit fillid with wynter tene.	RR. 4750
Of other fruit by engendrure;	RR. 4823
For of her body fruit to gete	RR. 4825
In fruit they shulde hem delyte;	RR. 5031
Thyn ympes, if thou wolt fruit have;	RR. 6293

Fruitful	
fruitful penitence agayn thre thynges in	I.Pars. 110-5

Fruits	
destroyen the corne plentyvous of fruytes of resoun.	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
swelleth thi plente in frutes of some?	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
doute, the frutes of the erthe owen to	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
They helde hem paied of frutes that they ete,	Form.A. 3

Frutesteres	
Fetys and smale, and yonge frutesteres,	C.Pard. 478

Fry	
He koude rooste and sethe and boille and frye,	A.Prol. 383
That in his owne grece I made hym frye	D.WB. 487

Fugitive	
Fugitif of Troy contree,	HF.1. 146

Fulfil	
Ther as a beest may al his lust fulfille;	A.Kn. 1318
Weepe now namore, I wol thy lust fulfille.'	A.Kn. 2478
So yeve me grace his heestes to fulfille;	B.ML. 284
thynke, but only to fulfille the ende of	B.Mel. 2320-5
I am al redy to fulfille and parfoume it.'	B.Mel. 2900-5
your grete goodnesse to fulfille in dede	B.Mel. 2930-5
move fulfille the wille of yow and of my	B.Mel. 2955-60
To fulfille al thy likerous talent!	C.Pard. 540
Thanne may we bothe oure lustes al fulfille,	C.Pard. 833
I shal fulfille youre worldly appetit.	D.WB. 1218
Al naked, to fulfille hir foul delit;	F.Fkl. 1372
That my desir wol never he fulfille,	Comp.L. 16
That fayner wolde your hertes wil fulfille.	Comp.L. 78
The olde wrath of Juno to fulfille,	Anel. 51
thow wilt fulfille thyn nede after that it	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
that mai nat fulfille the litel compas of the erthe.	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
to fulfille here bodily jolyte.	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
mai nat atayne to, ne fulfille;	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
Ne leiser han hir speche to fulfelle,—	TC.3. 510
I wol fulfille; and that shal wel be seene,	LGW. 694
After my myght, God wote I shal fulfille,	LGW. 2651



# Fulfil—Continued

Myght in no maner way fulfille,	RR. 1532
Forto fulfille his comandement,	RR. 1828
Forto fulfille youre lykynge,	RR. 1975
Youre lust and plesance to fulfille,	RR. 2104
Forto accompyshen and fulfille	RR. 2132
Fulfyl his wyl, sithe that ye knowe	RR. 3601
All his lustes to fulfille.	RR. 3992
May not fulfille his volunte	RR. 5276
And he goodly shulde it fulfille,	RR. 5289
Oonly to fulfille her wille.	RR. 5442
And we youre heestes shal fulfille.	RR. 6048
I fulfille al hir desyryng;	RR. 6344
And my delites I fulfille.	RR. 6829

# Fulfilid

Fulfilid of ire and of iniquitee,	A.Kn. 940
As gentil herte is fulfid of pitee,	B.ML. 660
O messenger, fulfid of dronkenesse!	B.ML. 771
but fulfilden hir wikked wyl, and hir	B.Mel. 2710-5
To sette a man that is fulfid of vice	B.Mk. 3713
Fulfid of honour and worthynesse,	C.Doc. 3
Fulfid of donge and of corrupcioun!	C.Pard. 535
All was this land fulfid of fairye.	D.WB. 859
The sergeant gooth, and hath fulfid this thyng;	E.Cl. 596
That whan the lord fulfid hadde his corage,	E.Cl. 907
Fulfid of alle beautee and plesance.	E.Mch. 1749
This gentil May, fulfild of pitee,	E.Mch. 1995
Fulfid of sapience and of worldly glorie,	E.Mch. 2243
Seinte Cecile, fulfid of Goddes yifte,	G.SN. 275
Al as he bad fulfild was in dede;	G.CY. 1140
He was ther-with fulfid of gentillesse,	H.Mcp. 123
Fulfid is my sentence and my decree;	I.Pars. 17
Almoost fulfid is al myn ordinaunce;	I.Pars. 19
Fulfid of largesse and of al grace.	Anel. 42
Fulfid of thought and beay hevynesse;	PF. 89
I am replenyshid and fulfid with thy	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
gapynge and gredy, be fulfid with richeses	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
thanne a nede that myghte be fulfid.	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
thow seie a man that were fulfid of wysdom,	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
the wisdom of whiche he is fulfid?	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
of Tycius, is so fulfid of his song that it	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
He was to sen, fulfid of heigh prowessse;	TC.2. 632
Than seide he thus, fulfid of heigh desdayn,	TC.4. 1191
Fulfid of al vertue and honour,	LGW. 54
I have fulfid of fortune al the cours.	LGW. 1340
Nor so fulfid of ire as she.	RR. 314
As she that was fulfid of ire.	RR. 326
Fulfid of all curtesie.	RR. 640
Youthe fulfid of lustynesse,	RR. 1282
Fulfid the bothen of bounte,	RR. 3502
Noon so fulfid of bounte,	RR. 4763
For hert fulfid of gentillesse.	RR. 5237

# Fulfiddest

Circo, fulfiddest the abydyng of the	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
--------------------------------------	------------------

# Fulfidhath

that fulfilleth hooly chirche of good	I.Pars. 945-50
with-outen amenuynges) fulfilleth to-gydre the her-	
ynge.	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30

# Fulfilling

the fulfillynge of nature with superfuytees,	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
--	------------------

# Fulfillings

ben ful of anguyasch, and the fulfillynges.	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
---	------------------

# Ful (specimens)

That of hir amylyng was ful symple and coy;	A.Prol. 119
In courtesie was set ful muchel hir leste.	A.Prol. 132
A lymytour, a ful solempne man,	A.Prol. 209
His typtet was ay farsed full of knyves	A.Prol. 233
A twelf monthe, and excuse hym atte fulle;	A.Prol. 651
Ful ofte a day he swelte and seyde, 'Alas!'	A.Kn. 1356
Ful litel woot Arcite of his felawe	A.Kn. 1525
The hornes fulle of meeth, as was the gyze,—	A.Kn. 2279
'Suster,' quod he, 'this is my fulle assent,	A.Kn. 3075
Of wretchednesse that passed is ful yore;	A.Rv. 3897
He was a market-betere atte fulle;	A.Rv. 3936
And we wil payen trewely atte fulle;	A.Rv. 4133
Ful pale he was for-dronken, and nat reed.	A.Rv. 4150
And wende han hit this Aleyn at the fulle;	A.Rv. 4305
And therefore he, of ful avysement,	B.ML. 86
That no wight kan wel rede it atte fulle.	B.ML. 203
Is now ful clete out of youre remembrance.	B.ML. 1106
Oure deere cosyng, ful of courtesye?	B.Sh. 1259
That he hath had ful ofte tymes heere.	B.Sh. 1600
That God, which that is ful of justice and	B.Mel. 2595-600
That werken many a man in sleepe ful wo;	B.NP. 4128
Ther as he was ful myrie and wel at ese;	B.NP. 4449
He was war of this fox that lay ful lowe.	B.NP. 4465
My lord and I been ful of oon accord.	C.Doc. 25
To eleen the Baptist John, ful gylteless.	C.Pard. 491
For this was outrelly his fulle entente	C.Pard. 849
I am a yeman knownen is ful wyde,	D.Fri. 1524
I have ben syk, and that ful many a day;	D.Fri. 1592
And forth he gooth with a ful angry cheere,	D.Sun. 2158
A prudent man, and that is seyn ful seelde.	E.Cl. 427
The which they han publiced atte fulle.	E.Cl. 749
Ful lyk a mooder, with hire halte teeres	E.Cl. 1084
Thanne sholde he se ful many a figure pace	E.Mch. 1584
'I have,' quod he, 'herd seyde, ful yore ago,	E.Mch. 1637

# Ful (specimens)—Continued

Syngeth ful murier than the papejay:	E.Mch. 2322
Thanne shal she been evene atte fulle alway,	F.Fld. 1069
This bargayn is ful dryve, for we been knyht.	F.Fld. 1230
Ful lyk a fiers leoun, she sendeth heere	G.SN. 198
Wepten ful score, and yaven ful credence	G.SN. 415
That into poudre grounden been ful smal?	G.CY. 760
Ther been ful fewe to whiche I wolde profre	G.CY. 1123
hyndre part of a she ape in the fulle of the moone.	I.Pars. 420-5
Ful oft she swouned, and seyde, 'Alas!'	BD. 103
And tapite hem ful many folde	BD. 260
Ful thikke of gras, ful softe and sweete,	BD. 399
Or thikke of trees, so ful of leves;	BD. 418
Shortly, hit was so ful of bestes,	BD. 434
The pure Deeth is so ful my fo	BD. 582
For to un-do hit at the fulle,	BD. 898
To every penitent in ful creance.	ABC. 61
For which the erthe acursed was ful yore.	ABC. 150
And ye that han ful chosen as I devyse,	Mars. 18
The proudest of yow may be mad ful tame.	Mars. 278
So pleyn she was, and dide hir fulle myght,	Anel. 116
So ful was, that unneeth was there space	PF. 314
that plentynous autumpne in fulle yeris	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
my n eien, that weren fulle of the waves	Bo.1. p.2. 60-5
the moone som-tyme, schynynge with hir fulle hornes	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
metynge	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
the fulle knowynge of thys (that is to	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
thilke thyng is the ful byfulnessse.	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
that the hornes of the fulle mone waxen	TC.1. 79
Took purpos ful this for-knowinge wise,	TC.1. 209
For soevely he hitte him at the fulle;	TC.1. 304
Was ful unwar that Love had his dwellinge	TC.1. 378
Ful unvised of his wo comings.	TC.1. 540
Thise wordes, and ful many another mo	TC.1. 610
'Suffieth this, my fulle frend Pandare,	TC.1. 1059
His fulle frend, the seyde in this manere;	TC.2. 334
And hasteth him with al his fulle might	TC.2. 1036
To here his glee, and of his strokes fulle.	TC.2. 1552
To ben her fulle frend with al his might:	TC.3. 213
Unto the fulle didnen hardily,	TC.3. 436
This was his lif: with al his fulle might	TC.3. 517
Touching hir love were at the fulle up-bounde,	TC.3. 534
Knew at the fulle and waited on it ay,	TC.3. 812
And with that word she gan ful sore sike.	TC.3. 1661
Troilus Was nevere ful to speke of this matere,	TC.4. 235
Ful lik a ded image pale and wan;	TC.4. 929
What helpeth it to wepen ful a strete,	TC.4. 1374
The wolf ful and the wether hool to have;	TC.5. 75
He peyned him with al his fulle might	TC.5. 239
'How sholde I thus ten dayes ful endure,	TC.5. 506
And to himself ful softeliche he seyde,	TC.5. 683
That bisily dide al his fulle might	TC.5. 1539
A soth of this with al his fulle cure:	TC.5. 1635
But finally he ful ne trowen mighte	TC.5. 1813
With soones fulle of hevenish melodye.	HF.1. 102
And graunt he mote hit ful deserve,	HF.1. 214
Wepyngh with ful woful chere,	HF.2. 519
In Fames Hous, ful of tidynge,	HF.3. 261
Fulle of the fynest stones faire,	HF.3. 375
Ful wonder hye on a pileer	HF.3. 408
Of yren wrought ful sternaly,	HF.3. 597
Among a basket ful of roses;	LGW. 31
And to hem yive I feyth and ful credence,	LGW. 178
Adoun ful softly I gan to synke,	LGW. 1254
O sely woman, ful of innocence,	LGW. 1635
They been accorded ful betwex hem two,	LGW. 2115
I have y-loved yow ful many a daye,	LGW. 2491
Ne spend on hym a penne ful of ynke,	LGW. 2611
The sacrifices ben ful redy dyght,	LGW. 2646
'Take this to the for ful conclusioun.'	Rosen. 9
For though I wepe of teres ful a tyne,	Fort. 68
Ye blynde bestes, ful of lewednesse!	RR. 6819
And wrine hem silf wel atte fulle;	

# Ful see Barrellful, Font-ful

# Fully

I wolde han told yow fully the manere	A.Kn. 876
Ne take his ese fully half a day,	A.Kn. 969
Nat fully quyke, ne fully dede they were,	A.Kn. 1015
But I wolde have fully possessioun	A.Kn. 2242
It nas not of the day yet fully pryme	A.Kn. 2576
And fully heeld a feestee dayes thre,	A.Kn. 2736
And have fully of Theban obeisaunce.	A.Kn. 2974
Er it be fully pryme of day,	B.Th. 2015
and fully affirmed hir sentence.	B.Mel. 2240-5
oure goodes al fully in youre wil and	B.Mel. 2955-60
purpose me fully to desherite hem	B.Mel. 3020-5
assented fully to werken after hir conseil;	B.Mel. 3060-5
And fully twenty wynter, yee by yeere,	B.Mk. 3249
Til fully forty dayes weren past;	B.Mk. 3479
My lord and I ben fully at acord	C.Doc. 25 var
And han forsaken fully ewich meschaunce	C.Doc. 80
Whan they han goon nat fully half a mile,	C.Pard. 711
But certainly, er he came fully there,	D.WB. 995
Right so this markys fullliche hath purposed	E.Cl. 706
Fully to han experience and loore	E.Cl. 788
Ye shul nat plesen hir fully yeres thre,—	E.Mch. 1562
And been assented fully that he sholde	E.Mch. 1575
And fully in his lady grace he stood.	E.Mch. 2018
That I hadde graunted hym fully my love,	F.Sq. 539

## Fully—Continued

Er we hadde ridden fully fyve mile,	G.CY. 555
Fully fardoon, and broght hem in the mire!	H.Mcp. 290
but fully ne shal it never quenche, that	I.Para. 340-5
although it ne brenne nocht fully by	I.Para. 950-5
hadden studied al fully to wysdom governen thilke	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
he hadde bygune to doon, and ek fully performed!	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
that whanne thow hast fully byhoolden	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
And after this, nat fulllich al a-whaped,	TC.1. 316
Of Loves folk, lest fully the descende	TC.1. 319
For with good hope he gan fullliche assente	TC.1. 391
'Therefore, as frend, fullliche in me assure,	TC.1. 680
Shal not ben holden fully yerre two!—	TC.2. 1298
Thy grace she shal fully the conferme!	TC.2. 1526
Fully to deye, or han anon confort!	TC.2. 1755
Receiven him fully to my servise,	TC.3. 161
So fully maad thy gentillesse triste,	TC.3. 258
Yet eft y the biesche and fully seye	TC.3. 282 var
Therefore I dar this fully undertake.	TC.3. 338
Not list myn antour fully to declare	TC.3. 575
How that your love al fully graunted is	TC.3. 780
That, but he be al fully wood by this,	TC.3. 793
Fully to slen, and every wrong redresse.	TC.3. 1008
And Pandarus hath fully his entente	TC.3. 1582 var
Thorough you have I seid fully in my song	TC.3. 1814
Of Troilus be fully shewed here,	TC.4. 28
But alwey dye and nevere fully sterve!	TC.4. 280
Sin ye Criseyde and me han fully broght	TC.4. 292
Til fully passed was the ninthe night;	TC.5. 681
But God it wot, or fully monthes two,	TC.5. 766
That she took fully purpos for to dwelle.	TC.5. 1029
To knowen fully, if your wille it were,	TC.5. 1357
Enbrauced is, and fully gan despise .	TC.5. 1816
That 'he that fully knoweth therbe	HF.1. 290
Fullliche of his grete trespass,	HF.1. 428
Til fully dawsed is thy looke,	HF.2. 150
And pligheten trouthe fully in here faye,	LGW. 778
This woful man, that was nat fully deed,	LGW. 883
Fully for thyn avauntage,	RR. 1997
Quod Love, 'and fully I acorde;	RR. 2083
Yeve it in yift al quyte fully,	RR. 2381
Have fully joye of hir so bright,	RR. 2598
Fully devoude of feyntise,'	RR. 2998
Is fully assented that it be,	RR. 3056
They han my joye fully lette,	RR. 4487
Fully on me she lost hir lore.	RR. 5153
Fully, as he hath requered,	RR. 5277
lost hir lyght Of Phebus fully, and the sight;	RR. 5342
Fully to knowen without were	RR. 5485
There as they leese her good fully.	RR. 5942 em
<b>Fulsomeness</b>	
For fulsomenesse of his prolixitee;	F.Sq. 405
<b>Fume</b>	
And ofte of fume, and of complecciouns,	B.NP. 4114
<b>Fumes</b>	
In my visage; for fumes diverse	G.CY. 1098
<b>Fumigations</b>	
And eek thise fumygaciouns;	HF.3. 174
<b>Fumitory</b>	
Of lawriol, centaure and fumetere,	B.NP. 4153
<b>Fumosity</b>	
Of which ther ryseth swich fumositye,	C.Pard. 567
Ful were hire heddes of fumositye,	F.Sq. 358
<b>Fundament</b>	
Though it were with thy fundament depeint;	C.Pard. 950
And yet, God woot, unnethe the fundament	D.Sum. 2103
that they ne ben ryght as a fundament and edifice	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
as a maner fundament of subject matter	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
This were a feble fundament,	HF.3. 42
Wherof they made the fundament.	RR. 4182
<b>Fundaments</b>	
sustenyd by as stronge foundementes of resouns,	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
<b>Funeral</b>	
office Funeral he myghte al accomplice;	A.Kn. 2864
To do the office of funeral servyse,	A.Kn. 2912
Putte in the fyr of funeral servyse,	A.Kn. 2942
'But of the fir and flambe funeral	TC.5. 302
<b>Fur</b>	
But with a furre rough of here,	RR. 228
<b>Furial</b>	
'That ye be in this furial pyne of helle?'	F.Sq. 448
<b>Furies</b>	
thre goddesses, furis and vengeresses of	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
O Furies thre of helle, on you I crye!	TC.2. 436
And of the Furies, al she gan him telle:	TC.5. 1498
The Faries thre, with al hire mortel bronde,	LGW. 2252
<b>Furious</b>	
In langour and in torment furys,	F.Fkl. 1101
Now wol I speke of Mars, furious and wood.	Mars. 123
Mars, which that through his furious course of yre,	Anel. 50
<b>Furlong</b>	
They sitten stille, wel a furlong way.	A.Mil. 3637
Men myghte hir rowtyng heere two furlong;	A.Rv. 4166
This John lith stille a furlong way or two,	A.Rv. 4199
Toward the see, a furlong way or two,	B.ML. 557
And er that half a furlong way of space,	D.Sum. 1692
Soone after this, a furlong way or two,	E.Cl. 516
But if it were a two furlong or thre,	F.Fkl. 1172

## Furlong—Continued

And if I slepe a furlong way or tweye,	Anel. 328
yif a man renneith in the stadye (or in the forlonge)	Bo.4. p. 3. 1270-5
I n'olde a forlong way on-live han be	TC.4. 1237
Or hit a forlong-way was old,	HF.3. 974
The mountaunce of a furlong way of space.	LGW. 307
Here in this place, a furlong way or yet!	LGW. 841
<b>Furlongwey</b>	
A furlongwey I myhte hym not beholde.	LGW.G. 163
<b>Furlongwey see Furlong</b>	
<b>Furnace</b>	
That stemed as a forneys of a leed;	A.Prol. 202
His mouth as wyde was as a greet forneys,	A.Prol. 559
Or in a fourneys, ful of flambes rede,	B.Mk. 3353
Oure fourneys eek of calcinacioun,	G.CY. 804
a drope of water that falleth in a fourneys	I.Para. 380-5
devel, for it is the develes fourneys that	I.Para. 545-50
In this forseide develes fourneys ther	I.Para. 550-5
or of a fourneys. And moore foolen ben they	I.Para. 855-80
to thowren hym into the fourneys of helle,	I.Para. 860-5
<b>Furred</b>	
Why, don this furred cloke upon thy sherte,	TC.3. 738
Furred with no menyvere	RR. 227
A furred cope on had she nomen,	RR. 408
<b>Furring</b>	
ther is also costlewe furringe in hir	I.Para. 415-20
<b>Furrow</b>	
a furwe I-contynued (that is to sein, as	Bo.5. m.5. 1845-50)
<b>Furrows</b>	
No man yit knew the forwes of his lond;	Form.A. 12
<b>Further</b>	
But that thou sholdest trewely forthren me	A.Kn. 1137
forthren me In every cas, as I shal forthren thee.	A.Kn. 1138
To forthren me, as I have toold bifore.	A.Kn. 1148
For it was nyght and forther myghte they night,—	A.Rv. 4117
She gropeth alwey forther with hir hond,	A.Rv. 4222
And say the forther that she was in age	E.Cl. 712
And forther, certes, pride is greetly	I.Para. 435-40
Looke forther in the same gospel, the	I.Para. 700-5
And further al aboute I gan aspye	PF. 194
no weie forthere to be gon, ryght so mostow	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas,	TC.3. 281
Further than thilke storie wol devise:	TC.5. 1094
To furtheren trouthe, and wronges to punice,	TC.5. 1707
To further thee with al my myght,	HF.3. 933
To forthren me somewhat in my labour,	LGW. 71
And forthren yow as muche as he mysseyde,	LGW. 440
To forthren trouthe in love, and it cheryce,	LGW. 472
To forthren thee, and wel thy labour quyte:	LGW. 494
To forthren every wyghte, and don plesaunce	LGW. 1477
'To furtheren yow, so that ye shal nat dye,	LGW. 1618
Thanne shall he forther, ferre and nere,	RR. 2881
To forther me with all her myght,	RR. 3504
<b>Further see Furthermo, -more, -over</b>	
<b>Furthered</b>	
And thanke ye that furthered be your name,	Anel. 273
avaunced and forthred the,' quod sche, 'yif that	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
thow	LGW. 413
And furtherd wel youre lawe in his making.	LGW. 413
<b>Furthereth</b>	
It is oon of the thynges furthereth most,	TC.2. 1368
<b>Furthering</b>	
And, for your ese in furthering of your nedes,	PF. 384
Sithe it is seyd in fortheryng and honour	LGW.G. 69
<b>Furtherings</b>	
And in his folkes furtherynges,	HF.2. 128
<b>Furthermo</b>	
Of catel, and of tyme, and furthermo	C.Pard. 594
Whan she cast of hir smok; and forther mo,	D.WB. 783
<b>Furthermore</b>	
Yet peynted was a litel forther moor	A.Kn. 2069
they wot nought'; furthermore, the	B.Mel. 2250-5
'Furthermore, ye knowen wel that	B.Mel. 2670-5
Furthermore, ye sholde	B.Mel. 2695-700
seye I furthermore, that ye sholde alwey doon	B.Mel. 2820-5
Furthermore I knowe wel and am right	B.Mel. 2950-5
And further-moore, I pray yow lokeith wel	B.NP. 4317
Adversitee; and I seye furthermore,	B.NP. 4343
And it is hool anon; and furthermore	C.Pard. 357
And furthermore, this shal ye swere, that ye	E.Cl. 169
Men sholde wedde, and furthermore woot I	E.Mch. 1442
I shall repente furthermore;	RR. 3926
<b>Further-over</b>	
And further-over, I wol thee telle, al plat,	C.Pard. 648
And further-over hire myesse shal been	I.Para. 195-200
And further-over hir myesse shal been	I.Para. 195-200
And further-over they shul have	I.Para. 205-10
Saint Augustyn. And further-over	I.Para. 270-5
And further-over for as muchel thanne	I.Para. 270-5
And further-over conetricioun	I.Para. 305-10
myghte come to hym.' Further-over	I.Para. 305-10
And further-over it maketh hym that	I.Para. 310-5
And further-over it is necessarie	I.Para. 320-5
And further-over if so be	I.Para. 420-5
And further-over ther as the lawe seith	I.Para. 755-80
And further-over understoond wel	I.Para. 765-70



**Further-over—Continued**

Fortherover, by the synne of . . . . .	I.Pars. 835-40
And further-over, sooth is, that hooley . . . . .	I.Pars. 890-5
and further-over no man ne sholde knowe . . . . .	I.Pars. 920-5
And further over, if ye suffre this, . . . . .	Pity. 85
And further over now ayeinward yit, . . . . .	TC.4. 1027
Further over thei seyn that the . . . . .	Astr. 161-5

**Further-over see Further-over****Fury**

Out of the ground a furie Infernal sterte . . . . .	A.Kn. 2684 <i>var</i>
But langwisheth as a furie dooth in helle; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 950
Thou cruel Furie, sorwing evere in peyne! . . . . .	TC.1. 9
'And som so ful of furie is and despit . . . . .	TC.3. 1037
But after, whan the furie, and al this rage . . . . .	TC.4. 253
Anoy, smert, drede, furie, and ek siknesse! . . . . .	TC.4. 845
For which the grete furie of his penaunce . . . . .	TC.4. 1429
In furie, as doth he, Ixion, in helle; . . . . .	TC.5. 212

**Fusible**

Oilles, alubcions, and metal fusible,— . . . . .	G.CY. 856
--	-----------

**Fustian**

Of fustian he wered a gypon . . . . .	A.Prol. 75
---------------------------------------	------------

**Future**

That <i>futur temps</i> hath maad men to dissever, . . . . .	G.CY. 875
--	-----------

**Future—Continued**

ther ne faileth naught of the future, and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
the infinit quantite of future and of preterit. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
thei ben futur. For which it folweth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
thus: that thilke thing that is futur, whan . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
But futur time, or I was in the snare, . . . . .	TC.5. 748
In the future somme scoour, . . . . .	RR. 6015

**Futures**

fro preterites into futures (that is to seyn, fro tyme . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
passed . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
for it ne hath nat the futuris that ne ben nat . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
tymes preterites and futures, and lokith in . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
But certes the futures that bytiden by . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
seeth alle futures, and clepeth him ayein, and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
our futures yeven cause of the science of god. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5

**Fy see File****Fyn see Fine****G****G**

Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer. . . . .	Truth. <i>end</i>
--	-------------------

**Ga**

Ga wyghtly thou, and I shal kepe him heere.' . . . .	A.Rv. 4102
--	------------

**Gabbe**

Ne, though I seye, I am nat lief to gabbe; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3510
I gabbe nat, so have I joye or blis,— . . . . .	B.NP. 4256
'"Nede!" nay, trewly, I gabbe now,— . . . . .	BD. 1074
that anoyeth hym that hath it. Gabbe I of this? . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
Though men soth seide as often as they gabbe. . . . .	TC.3. 301

**Gabber**

and a gabber and no verray repentant that . . . . .	I.Pars. 85-90
---	---------------

**Gabbest**

Why gabbestow? that seidest thus to me, . . . . .	TC.4. 481
---	-----------

**Gabbith**

Yif Austyn gabbith not of this. . . . .	RR. 6700
---	----------

**Gabbing**

If it hadde bene gabbyng? . . . . .	RR. 7600
-------------------------------------	----------

I swere yow, sir, it is gabbyng; . . . . .	RR. 7610
--	----------

**Gable**

And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3571
---	-------------

**Gabriel**

Whan Gabriels vois cam to thyn ere; . . . . .	ABC. 115
---	----------

**Gaddesden see Gatesden****Gadeling**

That semede lyk no gadelyng, . . . . .	RR. 938
--	---------

**Gaillard**

Ther any gaylard tappestere was. . . . .	A.Mil. 3336
--	-------------

Gaillard he was as goldfynch in the shawe; . . . . .	A.Co. 4367
--	------------

**Gain**

But when she saw that hir ne gat no geyn, . . . . .	Anel. 206
---	-----------

**Gained**

He held his pees; non other boote him gainede; . . . . .	TC.1. 352 v
--	-------------

**Gaineth**

Perpetually; us gayneth no raunsoun. . . . .	A.Kn. 1176
--	------------

Ageyns his myght ther gayneth none obstacles, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1787
---	------------

Hym gayneth neither, for to gete his lif, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2755
---	------------

Toward his deth wher him geyneth no grace . . . . .	B.ML. 647 <i>var</i>
---	----------------------

**Gains**

lyght medes ne veyne gains . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30 <i>var</i>
--------------------------------------	----------------------------------

**Gaitrys**

Of katapuce or of gaitrys beryia, . . . . .	B.NP. 4155
---	------------

**Gaius**

Gaius Cesar, Germaines sone, that . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
---	-------------------

**Galanthe**

Nas never pyk walwed in galauntynne . . . . .	Rosem. 17
---	-----------

To clarre, ne to saume of galentyne. . . . .	Form.A. 16
--	------------

**Galatea**

Than ever dide Pampphilus for Galathee. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1110
---	-------------

**Galaxy**

To hevrene; and shewed him the Galaxy. . . . .	PF. 56
--	--------

See yonder, lo, the Galaxy, . . . . .	HF.2. 428
---------------------------------------	-----------

**Gale**

And whan the Somonour herde the Frere gale, . . . . .	D.WB. 832
---	-----------

Now telleth forth, thogh that the Somonour gale; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1336
--	-------------

**Galen**

Olde Ypocras, Haly and Galyen, . . . . .	A.Prol. 431
--	-------------

Ne hym bfore, the Romain Galien, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3526
--	------------

as seith Galien; but that holde . . . . .	I.Pars. 830-5
---	---------------

Noght Ypocras, ne Galyen; . . . . .	BD. 571
-------------------------------------	---------

**Galen see Galiones****Gallopheye**

Ther nas no tygre in the vale of Gallopheye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2626
--	------------

**Gallice**

In Galice at Saint Jame, and at Cologne, . . . . .	A.Prol. 466
--	-------------

**Gallie**

To weddyng, in the Cane of Galilee, . . . . .	D.WB. 11
---	----------

**Gallingle**

And poudre-marchant tart and gallyngale; . . . . .	A.Prol. 381
--	-------------

**Gallione**

Thyn Ypocras, and eek thy Galiones, . . . . .	C.Pard. 306
---	-------------

**Gall**

But ay Fortune hath in hire hony galle: . . . . .	B.Mk. 3537
---	------------

**Gall—Continued**

If any wight wol clawe us on the galle, . . . . .	D.WB. 940
Me flemed wreche in this desert of galle; . . . . .	G.SN. 68
Watres rubifyng, and boles galle, . . . . .	G.CY. 797
and the galle of the dragon shal been . . . . .	I.Pars. 195-200
ful of bitter galle; and touchynge of al hir . . . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
For peyne, as is lighe aloes or galle: . . . . .	TC.4. 1137
The whiche that now al torned into galle is, . . . . .	TC.5. 732
Thee nedeth nat the galle of noon hyene, . . . . .	Fort. 35

**Gallon**

Than the beste galon wyn in Chepe.' . . . .	H.Mcp. 24
---	-----------

**Gallows**

Til Fortune the galwes made hym gape. . . . .	B.Mk. 3924
---	------------

'The tree,' quod she, 'the galwes is to meene; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3941
--	------------

Is worthy to been hanged on the galwes; . . . . .	D.WB. 658
---	-----------

**Galls**

Hir hertes were al oon withoute galles, . . . . .	Form.A. 47
---	------------

**Gallus**

How he, Symplicius Gallus, lefte his wyf, . . . . .	D.WB. 643
---	-----------

**Galosh**

Ne were worthy unbokelen his galoeche . . . . .	F.Sq. 555
---	-----------

**Galping**

And with a galpyng mouth hem alle he keste, . . . . .	F.Sq. 350
---	-----------

They thanken hym galpyng, by two, by thre, . . . . .	F.Sq. 354
--	-----------

**Game**

He seyde, 'Syn I shal bigynne the game, . . . . .	A.Prol. 853
---	-------------

But this is yet the beste game of alle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1806
---	------------

Hath preyed that he myghte been of that game; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2108
---	------------

And yet it were a game to heeren al; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2286
--	------------

For trewely the game is wel bigonne. . . . .	A.Mil. 3117
--	-------------

And eek men shal nat maken ernest of game. . . . .	A.Mil. 3186
--	-------------

Therto she koude skippe and make game, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3259
--	-------------

And, if so be the game wente aught, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3405
---	-------------

'By Goddes corps, this game goth faire and weel.' . . . .	A.Mil. 3743
---	-------------

For Cristes saule, and heer a noble game; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4263
---	------------

But yet I pray thee be nat wroth for game, . . . . .	A.Co. 4354
--	------------

A man may seye ful sooth in game and playe.' . . . .	A.Co. 4355
--	------------

But goldrees for to be, it is no game; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1480
--	------------

To make hym bothe game and glee, . . . . .	B.Th. 2030
--	------------

Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat oure game, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3117
---	------------

Ful ofte in game a soothe I have herd seye! . . . . .	B.Mk. 3154
---	------------

Na moore sholde he playen thilke game, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3478
--	------------

Of which Fortune lough, and hadde a game. . . . .	B.Mk. 3740
---	------------

For therrine is ther no desport ne game. . . . .	B.NP. 3981
--	------------

Passes over, for I seyde it in my game, . . . . .	B.NP. 4452
---	------------

Whil that thou strogelest with hym as in game, . . . . .	C.Pard. 829
--	-------------

That, for his wyf was at a someres game . . . . .	D.WB. 648
---	-----------

Us nedeth nat to speken bot of game, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1275
--	-------------

I wol yow of a somonour telle a game. . . . .	D.Fri. 1279
---	-------------

Ne nampest she, in ernest nor in game. . . . .	E.Cl. 609
--	-----------

But natheles, for ernest ne for game, . . . . .	E.Cl. 733
---	-----------

'Al' quod the Yeman, 'heere shal arise a game; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1594
--	-------------

He that me bryghte first unto that game, . . . . .	G.CY. 703
--	-----------

'And to hym spak and thus seyde in his game, . . . . .	G.CY. 708
--	-----------

Lo, swich a lure is in this lusty game . . . . .	G.CY. 1326
--	------------

That so kanst turnen ernest into game, . . . . .	G.CY. 1402
--	------------

entencion or elles in game and play, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 100-5
--	--------------

And in my game I sayde anon,— . . . . .	BD. 238
---	---------

'Sir,' quod I, 'this game is doon; . . . . .	BD. 538
--	---------

For fals Fortune hath playd a game . . . . .	BD. 617
--	---------

Than Athalus that made the game . . . . .	BD. 662
---	---------

Hit nas no game, hit sat me sore. . . . .	BD. 1219
---	----------

Of my disease, and take hit nought a-game, . . . . .	Mars. 277
--	-----------

And then shal this, that hath be mys, be game, . . . . .	Anel. 279
--	-----------

And Youthe, ful of game and Jolyte; . . . . .	PF. 226
---	---------

'A hal' quod Pandar, 'here biginneth gamel' . . . . .	TC.1. 868
---	-----------

Ek in som lond were al the game shent, . . . . .	TC.2. 38
--	----------

That to beholde it was a noble game, . . . . .	TC.2. 647
--	-----------

Game in myn hood! But herkeneth if you lest,— . . . . .	TC.2. 1110
---	------------

For thee have I bigonne a game playe . . . . .	TC.3. 250
--	-----------

Betwixen game and ernest, swich a mene . . . . .	TC.3. 254
--	-----------

Of every pye, of every lette-game. . . . .	TC.3. 527
--	-----------

And she a-game gan him for to rounne, . . . . .	TC.3. 568
---	-----------

# Game—Continued

Now by my trouthe I seey it not a-game: . . .	TC.3. 636
I seide but a-game, I wolde go!— . . .	TC.3. 648
'Were it a-game or no, soth for to telle, . . .	TC.3. 650
Than seide he thus, 'God wot that of this game, . . .	TC.3. 1084
Quod the Criseyde, 'Is this a mannes game? . . .	TC.3. 1126
The game, y-wis, so ferforth now is gon, . . .	TC.3. 1494
With violence, if I do swich a game; . . .	TC.4. 562
But, pees or no, for earnest ne for game, . . .	TC.4. 1465
As alday happeth, after anger, game,— . . .	TC.4. 1563
Sin I have lost the cause of al my game. . . .	TC.5. 420
To do thees som disport and game, . . .	HF.2. 156
Tak hit in earnest or in game. . . .	HF.2. 314
Now wil we spoken al of game. . . .	HF.2. 378
Bothe of weping and of game, . . .	HF.3. 109
That for to bere hit was no game. . . .	HF.3. 384
Such game fonde thei in hir hode. . . .	HF.3. 720
So hertely, that there is game noon . . .	LGW. 33
That there is wel onethe game non . . .	LGW.G. 33
for in youre world that is now holdyn game . . .	LGW.G. 479
For in youre world that is now holde a game. . . .	LGW. 489
Be as he may, for erneste or for game, . . .	LGW. 2703
I ne oughte to despise my lady's game; . . .	Comp.A. 61
[Ne] in this verger hadde such game, . . .	RR. 3851
For the game goth all amys, . . .	RR. 3927
This game wolde bryngne me to my deeth; . . .	RR. 4424
But how that evere the game go . . .	RR. 5027

## Games

At alle tymes, thogh him gamed or smerte, . . .	A.Prol. 534
veyne games, whiche thei ne mai nat . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
The fayrest games that he coude, . . .	RR. 7529

## Gan

And bisily gan for the soules preye . . .	A.Prol. 301
Amorwe, whan that day gan for to sprynge, . . .	A.Prol. 822
And with that word Arcite gan espye . . .	A.Kn. 1112
This Palamon gan knytte his browes tweye, . . .	A.Kn. 1128
By aventure, his wey he gan to holde, . . .	A.Kn. 1506
Whan that Arcite had songe, he gan to sike, . . .	A.Kn. 1540
To chaungen gan the colour in hir face, . . .	A.Kn. 1637
Gan for to wepe, and so dide Emelye, . . .	A.Kn. 1749
He gan to looken up with even lighte, . . .	A.Kn. 1783
Ful pitously Lucyena gan she calle . . .	A.Kn. 2085
And to the temple of Dyane gan she hye. . . .	A.Kn. 2274
Two fyres on the auter gan she beete, . . .	A.Kn. 2292
That she was wel ny mad, and gan to crye, . . .	A.Kn. 2342
And ther-with-al Dyane gan appeere, . . .	A.Kn. 2346
That it gan al the temple for to lighte; . . .	A.Kn. 2426
Of al this strif he gan remedie fynde. . . .	A.Kn. 2452
And on the morwe, whan that day gan sprynge, . . .	A.Kn. 2491
Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge. . . .	A.Kn. 2522
Ful lik a lord this noble duc gan ryde, . . .	A.Kn. 2569
He, thurgh the thikkeste of the throng gan threste, . . .	A.Kn. 2612
The stronge kyng Emetreus gan hente . . .	A.Kn. 2638
For which his hors for fere gan to turne, . . .	A.Kn. 2686
And with that word his speche faille gan, . . .	A.Kn. 2798
Gan faille whan the herte felte deeth, . . .	A.Kn. 2805
But in Pilates voyes he gan to crie, . . .	A.Mil. 3124
This Nicholas gan mercy for to crye, . . .	A.Mil. 3288
And to the chambre dore he gan hym dresse; . . .	A.Mil. 3468
Gan for to sike soore, and seyde, 'Allas! . . .	A.Mil. 3488
Til that the belle of laudes gan to ryng, . . .	A.Mil. 3655
This Absolon gan wype his mouth ful drie: . . .	A.Mil. 3730
And on his lippe he gan for anger byte, . . .	A.Mil. 3745
Full ofte paramours he gan defie, . . .	A.Mil. 3758
Ful softe out at the dore he gan to stele, . . .	A.Mil. 3786
As he were wood for wo he gan to crye, . . .	A.Mil. 3814
The folk gan laughen at his fantasye; . . .	A.Mil. 3840
And every wight gan laughen of this stryf. . . .	A.Mil. 3849
He gan to grucche and blamed it a lite. . . .	A.Rv. 3863
He gan to speke as lordly as a kyng. . . .	A.Rv. 3900
And gan to crie, 'Harrow!' and, 'Weylaway! . . .	A.Rv. 4072
'What, whilk way is he geen?' he gan to crie. . . .	A.Rv. 4078
And gan awake and wente hire out to pisse, . . .	A.Rv. 4215
And cam agayn, and gan hir cradel mysse, . . .	A.Rv. 4216
And with that word almost she gan towpepe. . . .	A.Rv. 4248
And whan she gan the white thyng espye, . . .	A.Rv. 4302
It was ten of the clokke, he gan conclude; . . .	B.ML. 14
And so ferforth she gan our lay declare, . . .	B.ML. 572
The kynges herte of pitee gan aryse, . . .	B.ML. 614
All nyghte, til the sonne gan aryse. . . .	B.ML. 791
The constable gan aboute his herte colde, . . .	B.ML. 879
Ymagined was by whom this harm gan sprynge. . . .	B.ML. 889
Thurgh whichie pleyntes kan hir wo encesse. . . .	B.ML. 1068
The morwe cam, and Alla gan hym dresse, . . .	B.ML. 1100
And ech of hem gan oother for tassure . . .	B.Sh. 1231
This faite wyf gan for to shake hir heed, . . .	B.Sh. 1302
To Seint Denys he gan for to repaire, . . .	B.Sh. 1516
Whan it was day this marchant gan embrace . . .	B.Pri. 1715
But on a day his felawe gan he preye . . .	B.Pri. 1759
And as the child gan forby for to pace, . . .	B.Pri. 1781
Til finally she gan so fer espie . . .	B.Pri. 1802
He <i>Alma redemptoris</i> gan to syng, . . .	B.Pri. 1803
So loude, that all the place gan to ryngel . . .	B.Mel. 2160-5
mad man, rentynge his clothes, gan to wepe . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
to stynte; but nat for-ty he gan to crie . . .	B.Mel. 3060-5
and techynges, his herte gan encline to . . .	B.Mk. 3219
Unto his fous his conseil gan biwrewe, . . .	B.Mk. 3230
Was wel ny lorn, for which he gan to preye . . .	B.Mk. 3380
And sodeynly his regne gan divide. . . .	B.Mk. 3380

# Gan—Continued

And thanne his officeres gan he calle,— . . .	B.Mk. 3383
Thurgh which the peple gan upon hym rise . . .	B.Mk. 3608
For wo his armes two he gan to byte, . . .	B.Mk. 3634
For he in gemmes grete gan delite, . . .	B.Mk. 3660
And to these cherles two he gan to preye . . .	B.Mk. 3735
Whan that the brighte sonne gan to sprynge . . .	B.NP. 4068 <i>car</i>
This Chauntecleer gan gromen in his throte, . . .	B.NP. 4076
How that his felawe gan upon hym calle, . . .	B.NP. 4193
'This man gan fallen in suspicioun,— . . .	B.NP. 4222
And with an hardy herte he gan to crye . . .	B.NP. 4229
The wynd gan change, and blew right as hem leste. . . .	B.NP. 4263
Gan for to laughe, and scorned him ful faste; . . .	B.NP. 4277
And with a chuk he gan hem for to calle, . . .	B.NP. 4364
This Chauntecleer, whan he gan hym espye, . . .	B.NP. 4472
This Chauntecleer his wynges gan to bete, . . .	B.NP. 4512
And gan to crowe loude for the nones, . . .	B.NP. 4523
Virginus gan upon the cherl biholde, . . .	C.Doc. 191
Upon hir humble face he gan biholde, . . .	C.Doc. 210
And to the juge he gan it to presente, . . .	C.Doc. 256
Oure Hooste gan to swere as he were wood; . . .	C.Pard. 287
That oon of hem gan callen to his knave: . . .	C.Pard. 666
This olde man gan looks in his visage, . . .	C.Pard. 720
Agayn the knyght this olde wyf gan ryse, . . .	D.WB. 1000
A thousand tyme arewe he gan hire kisse, . . .	D.WB. 1254
This yeman gan a litel for to smyle. . . .	D.Fri. 1446
This somonour to his brother gan to rowne: . . .	D.Fri. 1572
In every hous he gan to poure and pryve, . . .	D.Sum. 1738
This lord gan looke and seide, 'Benedicite! . . .	D.Sum. 2170
Upon hir chiere he gan hym ofte avyse, . . .	E.Cl. 238
The markys cam, and gan hire for to calle; . . .	E.Cl. 289
And down upon hir knees she gan to falle, . . .	E.Cl. 292
In revel til the sonne gan descende; . . .	E.Cl. 392
Despitously, and gan a cheere make . . .	E.Cl. 535
With ful sad face, and gan the child to blisse, . . .	E.Cl. 552
And lulled it, and after gan it kisse; . . .	E.Cl. 553
But kiste hir sone, and after gan it blesse; . . .	E.Cl. 679
And with that word she gan the hous to dighte, . . .	E.Cl. 974
Abouten undern gan this erl alighte . . .	E.Cl. 98
To sitten down to mete, he gan to calle . . .	E.Cl. 1028
This sturdy markys gan his herte dresse . . .	E.Cl. 1049
And hire in armes took, and gan hire kesse, . . .	E.Cl. 1057
Hire children two, whan she gan hem tembrace, . . .	E.Cl. 1101
Fro day to day gan in the soule impresse . . .	E.Mch. 1578
Gan Januarie inwith his thoght devyse . . .	E.Mch. 1586
But in his herte he gan hire to manace, . . .	E.Mch. 1752
Gan overspiede the hemysperie aboute, . . .	E.Mch. 1799
Thus laboureth he til that the day gan dawne, . . .	E.Mch. 1842
But prively a penner gan he borwe, . . .	E.Mch. 1879
And with that word he gan unto hym calle . . .	E.Mch. 1929
His sorwe gan aswage, sooth to seye, . . .	E.Mch. 2082
Gan for to syke and seyde, 'Allas, my syde! . . .	E.Mch. 2329
Gan pullen up the smok, and in he throng. . . .	E.Mch. 2353
'Out! helpe! allas! harrow!' he gan to crye; . . .	E.Mch. 2366
Til that the kyng gan fro the bord aryse, . . .	F.Sq. 262
Gan on hem wyne, and bad hem taken keepe . . .	F.Sq. 348
And every wight gan drawe hym to his reste, . . .	F.Sq. 355
Wherefore er that the sonne gan up glyde . . .	F.Sq. 373
That with a pitous voys so gan to crye . . .	F.Sq. 412
Unto the tyme she gan of swough awake; . . .	F.Sq. 476
And after that she of hir swough gan breyde . . .	F.Sq. 477
And with that word this faucon gan to crie, . . .	F.Sq. 630
And softly in plastes gan hire wrappe, . . .	F.Sq. 636
And she to hym ful wily gan to swere . . .	F.Fkl. 789
Thurgh which hir grete sorwe gan aswage; . . .	F.Fkl. 835
Hire freendes sawe hir sorwe gan to slake, . . .	F.Fkl. 841
She gan to looke upon Aurelius: . . .	F.Fkl. 979
Up to the hevene his handes he gan holde, . . .	F.Fkl. 1024
Anon for joye his herte gan to daunce, . . .	F.Fkl. 1136
And she gan wepen ever lenger the moore. . . .	F.Fkl. 1462
Aurelius gan wondren on this cas, . . .	F.Fkl. 1514
Valerian gan faste unto hire swere . . .	G.SN. 148
Urban for joye his handes gan up holde; . . .	G.SN. 189
And with that word anon ther gan appere . . .	G.SN. 200
And gan bifore Valerian to stonde, . . .	G.SN. 203
And on his book right thus he gan to rede: . . .	G.SN. 206
He yaf that oon, and after gan he take . . .	G.SN. 223
Withinne his herte he gan to wondre faste; . . .	G.SN. 245
The world and eek hire chambre gan she wewe; . . .	G.SN. 276
And she gan kisse his brest that herde this, . . .	G.SN. 290
The Goost, that fro the Fader gan procede, . . .	G.SN. 328
Tho gan she hym ful bisly to preche . . .	G.SN. 342
With whippe of leed, til he his lif gan lete, . . .	G.SN. 406
Gan for to laughe, and to the juge sayde, . . .	G.SN. 462
That she hadde fostred; hem she gan to preche; . . .	G.SN. 539
At Boghton-under-Blee, us gan atake . . .	G.CY. 556
And whan that he was come he gan to crye, . . .	G.CY. 582
That was the cause he gan so ny hym drawe . . .	G.CY. 690
And in his sleeve agayn he gan it hide, . . .	G.CY. 1231
This chanoun with his stikke gan hym dresse . . .	G.CY. 1271
He stired the coles, til relente gan . . .	G.CY. 1278
Ther gan our Hooste for to jape and pleye, . . .	H.Mcp. 4
And on the Mangle he gan nodde faste . . .	H.Mcp. 47
Thanne gan our Hoost to laughen wonder loude, . . .	H.Mcp. 94
This Phebus gan awayward for to wryen, . . .	H.Mcp. 262
I meene <i>Libra</i> , alwey gan ascende, . . .	I.Pars. 11
Swich a tempest gan to ryse . . .	BD. 70
Out of his slepe, and gan to goon, . . .	BD. 193
For al my chambre gan to ryng . . .	BD. 312
'Go we faste!' and gan to ryde. . . .	BD. 371



**Gan—Continued**

His sorrowful herte gan faste faynte,	BD. 487
And I saw that, and gan me aqueynste	BD. 531
A-noon right I gan fynde a tale	BD. 535
'Atte ches with me she gan to pleye;	BD. 651
All that on hir gan be-holde,	BD. 864
With hool herte I gan hir beseeche	BD. 1223
And swor, and gan hir hertely hete	BD. 1225
They gan to strake forth; al was doon	BD. 1311
Gan homwardes for to ryde,	BD. 1314
And ner the corps I gan to presen faste,	Pity. 19
Thou art the bush on which ther gan descende	ABC. 92
Moder, of whom our merci gan to sprynge,	ABC. 133
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.)	Mars. 14
The slye wey of that I gan to write,	Anel. 48
And when that olde Croon gan espye	Anel. 64
Throughout the world so gan her name sprynge,	Anel. 74
And with her owne hond she gan hit wryte,	Anel. 209
She fel a-swove; and sith she gan to rise,	Anel. 354
To rede forth it gan me so delyte,	PF. 27
That was betwix hem til the day gan misse,	PF. 40
Gan in his slep that nyght to him appere.	PF. 42
The day gan failen, and the derke nyght,	PF. 85
And to my bed I gan me for to dresse,	PF. 88
The whiche I gan a-stonied to be-holde;	PF. 142
And with that other gan myn herte bolde;	PF. 144
And further al aboute I gan aspye	PF. 194
I herde a swogh that gan aboute renne;	PF. 247
Til that the hote sonne gan to weste.	PF. 266
And further in the temple I gan espye	PF. 280
And that so huge a noyse gan they make,	PF. 312
And therewithal the tercel gan she calle,	PF. 405
Right so for shame al wexen gan the hewe	PF. 444
And from the morwe gan this speche laste	PF. 489
Tho gan the cukkow put him forth in prees	PF. 603
For ech gan other in his wynges take,	PF. 670
And with hir nekkes ech gan other wynde,	PF. 671
Grete rumour gan whan it was first aspyed	TC.1. 85 var
And under eft, gan hem to wheelen bothe	TC.1. 139
But gan to preysse and lakken whom him leste.	TC.1. 189
And in his walk ful faste he gan to wayten	TC.1. 190
Gan for to sike or lete his yen bayten	TC.1. 192
And with that word he gan caste up the browe	TC.1. 204
At which the God of Love gan loken rowe	TC.1. 206
For I it gan, I wil ther to refere.	TC.1. 266
And gan her bet beholde in thrifty wise.	TC.1. 275
Ther-with his herte gan to sprede and rise;	TC.1. 278
Gan for to like her moving and her chere,	TC.1. 289
And after that her lokyn gan she lighte,	TC.1. 293
And of her look, in him ther gan to quiken	TC.1. 295
That in his hertes botme gan to stiken	TC.1. 297
His wo he gan dissimulen and hide.	TC.1. 322
Himself to wrye, at hem he gan to smile,	TC.1. 329
And first he gan to sike, and eft to grone,	TC.1. 360
Right of her look; and gan it newe avise.	TC.1. 364
Thus gan he make a mirroure of his minde,	TC.1. 365
And gan loude on his sorwe for to winne;	TC.1. 390
For with good hope he gan fulliche assente	TC.1. 391
For lust, to her gan quiken and encrease,	TC.1. 443
To seen her goodly look he gan to presse;	TC.1. 446
Gan multiplye, that, who-so took keep,	TC.1. 486
Therefore a title he gan him for to borwe	TC.1. 488
Thus to him-self ful ofte he gan to pleyne:	TC.1. 506
A thousand fold his wo gan multiplye.	TC.1. 546
Than gan this sorrowful Troilus to sike,	TC.1. 596
Al this gan Troilus in his herte caste.	TC.1. 749
'Awaki' he gan to sike wonder sore,	TC.1. 751
And with that thought he gan ful sore sike,	TC.1. 827
Tho gan the veyne of Troilus to blede,	TC.1. 866
And with that word he gan him for to shake,	TC.1. 869
But tho gan sely Troilus for to quake	TC.1. 871
Tho Troilus gan down on knees to falle,	TC.1. 1044
And ech of tho gan for a vertu change.	TC.1. 1085
Whan morwe com, gan make her waymentinge	TC.2. 65
How Tereus gan forth his suster take,	TC.2. 69
That with the noise of her he gan awake,	TC.2. 70
And gan to calle and dresse him up to rise,	TC.2. 71
And they him tolde, and he forth in gan pace,	TC.2. 80
Tho gan she wondren more than bifore	TC.2. 141
Til she gan axen him how Eotor ferde,	TC.2. 153
That herde that, gan fer away to stonde,	TC.2. 216
With that she gan her yen down to caste;	TC.2. 253
And Pandarus to coughe gan a lite,	TC.2. 254
And with that word he gan right inwardly	TC.2. 264
With that she gan ful sorrowfully to sike,—	TC.2. 428
She gan to rewe and drede her wonder sore,	TC.2. 455
Tho Pandarus a litel gan to smile,	TC.2. 505
Gan he and I wel half a day to dwelle.	TC.2. 509
And I afer gan romen to and fro,	TC.2. 516
'Tho gan I stalke him softly behinde;	TC.2. 519
Right thus to Love he gan him for to pleyne:	TC.2. 522
And gan to muttre, I n'ot what trewely;	TC.2. 541
And I with that gan stille away to gon,	TC.2. 542
And every word gan up and down to winde	TC.2. 601
With that gan al her meyne for to shoute,	TC.2. 614
And wounded was his hors, and gan to blede,	TC.2. 626
Criseyde anon gan al his chere aspyen,	TC.2. 649
Gan in her hed to pulle, and that as faste,	TC.2. 657
And gan to caste and rollen up and down	TC.2. 659
Yaf him her love, but that she gan encline	TC.2. 674

**Gan—Continued**

Ther-as she sat allone, and gan to caste	TC.2. 690
And, Lord! so she gan in her herte arguwe	TC.2. 694
A cloudy thought gan thorough her soule pace,	TC.2. 768
So that for fere almost she gan to falle.	TC.2. 770
Gan on a Trojan lay to singen clere,	TC.2. 825
Quod tho Criseyde, and gan ther-with to site,	TC.2. 884
She gan to prenten in her herte faste;	TC.2. 900
And ay gan love her lasse for t' agaste	TC.2. 901
Gan westren faste, and downward for to wrye,	TC.2. 906
And white thinges gan to waxen donne	TC.2. 908
And gan to jape, and seyde, 'Lord, ye swetel	TC.2. 943
Right so gan tho his yen up to throwe	TC.2. 971
First, he gan her his righte lady calle,	TC.2. 1065
He gan him recomaunde unto her grace:	TC.2. 1070
And pitously gan mercy for to crye;	TC.2. 1076
And after that than gan he telle his wo;	TC.2. 1082
And his adieux he made, and gan it folde.	TC.2. 1085
And with his salte teres gan he bathe	TC.2. 1086
And gan to jape, and seide thus: 'Myn herte,	TC.2. 1096
Ful dreffullyl tho gan she stonden stille,	TC.2. 1123
Gan for to change; and seide, 'Scrit ne bille,	TC.2. 1130
This Pandarus gan on her for to stare,	TC.2. 1142
And gan to smile, and seide him, 'Em, I preve	TC.2. 1159
And he gan at him-self to jape faste,	TC.2. 1164
And gan his beste japes forth to caste,	TC.2. 1167
And gan some of her women for to calle,	TC.2. 1172
And straight into her chauxure gan she gon;	TC.2. 1173
Gan drawe him to the window next the strete,	TC.2. 1186
which hous quod she and gan for to byholde	TC.2. 1189 var
And gan to humme, and seide, 'So I trowel'—	TC.2. 1189
She went allone, and gan her herte unfettre	TC.2. 1216
And sette her down, and gan a lettre write;	TC.2. 1218
She shette it, and to Pandar in gan gon	TC.2. 1226
Al softly, and thiderward gan bende	TC.2. 1250
With that he gan her humbly saluwe	TC.2. 1257
And Pandarus gan him the lettre take,	TC.2. 1313
Lord, ofte gan the herte glade and quake	TC.2. 1321
Of Troilus, whil that he gan it rede,	TC.2. 1327
Encrease gan desir, of which he brente.	TC.2. 1337
This Troilus gan to desiren more	TC.2. 1339
And pitously gan ay unto him pleyne,	TC.2. 1353
Pandarus gan him thanke, and to him seyde,	TC.2. 1415
And took his leve, and nevere gan to fine,	TC.2. 1416
But goodly gan to his preyere obeye.	TC.2. 1490
To telle in short, and forth he gan to wende	TC.2. 1493
And how that he Deiphebus gan to blende,	TC.2. 1496
And to Pandarus reed gan al assente,	TC.2. 1539
How men gan him with clothes for to lade	TC.2. 1544
The morwen com, and neighen gan the time	TC.2. 1555
Li' th yit! And therewithal he gan to sike,	TC.2. 1573
And every wight gan waxen for accesse	TC.2. 1578
To smilen gan of this tho Troilus,	TC.2. 1591
To smilen gan of this tho Troilus,	TC.2. 1639
Gan him salue, and womanly to pleye,	TC.2. 1668
And gan her arm right over his shulder leye;	TC.2. 1671
As she best coude, she gan him despoite,	TC.2. 1673
This Pandarus gan newe his tonge affile,	TC.2. 1681
Deiphebus gan this lettre to unfold	TC.2. 1702
And romyn outward, faste it gan biholde,	TC.2. 1704
To Pandarus, that gan ful faste pryde	TC.2. 1710
That al was wel; and out he gan to gon	TC.2. 1711
God leve him werken as he gan devyse	TC.3. 56 var
And, Lord, so that his herte gan to quappe,	TC.3. 57
Com nere, and gan in at the curtein pike,	TC.3. 60
Gan bothe her handes softe upon him leye:	TC.3. 72
But whan his shame gan somwhat to passe,	TC.3. 89
With that she gan her yen on him caste	TC.3. 155
And in swich forme as he gan now devise,	TC.3. 160
And him in armes took, and gan him kisse.	TC.3. 182
And Lord, so tho gan grown Troilus,	TC.3. 206
That gan ful lightly of the lettre pace	TC.3. 220
And gan to spoken in a sobre wise	TC.3. 237
Gan tho for joye wasten and to-melte;	TC.3. 348
And gan his look on Pandarus up-caste	TC.3. 358
Ech to his owne nedes gan entende.	TC.3. 424
But in himself with manhod gan restreynen	TC.3. 428
Whan he was come, he gan anon to pleye	TC.3. 554
And finaliche he swor and gan her seye	TC.3. 556
At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen,	TC.3. 561
And she a-game gan him for to rounne,	TC.3. 568
But natheles yit gan she him biseche,	TC.3. 582
This mene I now, for she him homward hye;	TC.3. 621
That swich a reyn from hevenc gan avale	TC.3. 626
Gan every wight that hadde naught to done	TC.3. 675
And took his leve, and gan ful lowe loute,	TC.3. 683
And gan the stewe dore al softe unpinne;	TC.3. 698
And with that word he gan undo a trappe,	TC.3. 741
The sterne wind so loud gan to route	TC.3. 743
Gan therewithal aboute her herte colde,	TC.3. 800
And with that word she gan ful sore sike.	TC.3. 812
And in his minde he gan the time acesse	TC.3. 1072
They gan to frote, and wete his temples tweyne;	TC.3. 1115
And at the laste, he gan his breth to drawe,	TC.3. 1119
And gan bet minde and reson to him take;	TC.3. 1121
And with a sik, when he gan bet awake,	TC.3. 1123
She gan, and ofte his sorwes to confort.	TC.3. 1134
Tho Troilus gan sorrowfully to sike;	TC.3. 1170
Right as an aspen leef she gan to quake,	TC.3. 1200
Gan thanken tho the brighte Goddes sevene.—	TC.3. 1203
This Troilus in armes gan her streyne,	TC.3. 1205

Gan—Continued

Gan ech of hem in armes other winde. . . . TC.3. 1232  
 He gan to stroke, and good thrift bad ful ofte . . . TC.3. 1249  
 Thus in this hevne he gan him to delite, . . . TC.3. 1251  
 And Lord! so he gan goodly on her see . . . TC.3. 1345  
 Gan for to kisse, and seide, 'O yen clere, . . . TC.3. 1353  
 Therwith he gan her faste in armes take, . . . TC.3. 1359  
 And wel a thousand times gan he silke, . . . TC.3. 1360  
 Gan on his brest to bete and after crowe, . . . TC.3. 1416  
 Gan for to rise and out her strenges throwe, . . . TC.3. 1418  
 Gan therwithal Criseyde, his lady dere, . . . TC.3. 1444  
 And ek the sonne Tytan gan he to chide . . . TC.3. 1445 *var*  
 So sore gan his parting her distreyn; . . . TC.3. 1528  
 He softe into his bed gan for to slinke, . . . TC.3. 1535  
 And in his thought gan up and down to winde . . . TC.3. 1541  
 Gan more than erst, and yit took he non hede . . . TC.3. 1547  
 Of Troilus gan in her herte shette . . . TC.3. 1549  
 Unto his nees and gan her faire grete, . . . TC.3. 1556  
 With that she gan her face for to wrye . . . TC.3. 1569  
 And Pandarus gan under for to pryve, . . . TC.3. 1571  
 Forayf, and with her uncle gan to pleye, . . . TC.3. 1578  
 He gan him thoken in his beste wise . . . TC.3. 1584  
 A thousand time, and gan the day to blesse . . . TC.3. 1595  
 Tho gan he telle him of his glade night, . . . TC.3. 1646  
 And feithfully gan alle the Goddes herie . . . TC.3. 1672  
 For ech of hem gan othres lust obeye: . . . TC.3. 1690  
 Gan for 'aprouche as they by signes knewe, . . . TC.3. 1696  
 So wo was hem, that chaungen gan hir hewe; . . . TC.3. 1698  
 This Troilus gan al his lif to lede . . . TC.3. 1717  
 So wel as he; and thus gan love him plesse . . . TC.3. 1729  
 He gan to flece, and everich other wise . . . TC.3. 1806  
 From Troilus she gan hir brighte face . . . TC.3. 8  
 He gan in-thryng forth with lordes olde, . . . TC.4. 66  
 So longe he gan of socour hem biseke . . . TC.4. 131  
 Gan there-up-on his parlement to holde . . . TC.4. 143 *var*  
 For-which ful sone chaungen gan his face . . . TC.4. 150  
 With mannes herte he gan his sorwe drye . . . TC.4. 154  
 For-which he gan deliberen for the beste, . . . TC.4. 169  
 Gan it withstonde and sobrelliche answered: . . . TC.4. 178  
 Right so gan he aboute the chambre sterte, . . . TC.4. 242  
 By lengthe of time somwhat gan aswage, . . . TC.4. 255  
 Gan wel neigh wood out of his wit to breyde; . . . TC.4. 348  
 Toward the bed gan softly to gon, . . . TC.4. 355  
 And on his pitous face he gan biholden; . . . TC.4. 361  
 But, Lord, so ofte gan his herte colden, . . . TC.4. 362  
 Gan as the snow ayein the sonne melte; . . . TC.4. 367  
 Gan for to wepe as tendrelliche as he; . . . TC.4. 369  
 Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore, . . . TC.4. 373  
 This Troilus in teres gan distille, . . . TC.4. 519  
 And Pandarus gan holde his tonge stille, . . . TC.4. 521  
 This Troilus gan with tho wordes quiken, . . . TC.4. 631  
 And on her bed for ded she gan to falle, . . . TC.4. 733  
 And foud that she herselfen gan to trete . . . TC.4. 813  
 Of deth, which that for wo she gan desire . . . TC.4. 819  
 Whan she him saw, she gan for shame anon . . . TC.4. 820  
 Tho gan she pleyne a thousand times more . . . TC.4. 826  
 Fil gruf, and gan to wepen pitously.— . . . TC.4. 912  
 So gan the sorwe hir hertes for to twiste, . . . TC.4. 1129  
 And that somwhat to weyken gan the payne . . . TC.4. 1144  
 By lengthe of pleynte, and ebben gan the welles . . . TC.4. 1145  
 This Troilus, that on her gan biholde, . . . TC.4. 1156  
 He gan the teres wipen off ful dreye, . . . TC.4. 1173  
 And pitously gan for the soule preye, . . . TC.4. 1174  
 He gan her limes dresse in swich manere, . . . TC.4. 1182  
 And gan to silke, and 'Troilus! she cride, . . . TC.4. 1213  
 Aside, anon she gan his swerd espye, . . . TC.4. 1224  
 As it lay bare, and gan for fere crye, . . . TC.4. 1225  
 For which Criseyde upon him gan biholde, . . . TC.4. 1229  
 And gan him in her armes faste folde, . . . TC.4. 1230  
 For pitously ech other gan biholden, . . . TC.4. 1249  
 But finaly he gan his herte wreste . . . TC.4. 1427  
 The day gan rise, and Troilus him cladde, . . . TC.4. 1690  
 And rewfully his lady gan biholde . . . TC.4. 1691  
 And to her grace he gan him recomaunde . . . TC.4. 1693  
 Aprochen gan the fatal destine . . . TC.5. 1  
 He gan his wo ful manly for to hide, . . . TC.5. 30  
 For ire he quok, so gan his herte gnawe, . . . TC.5. 36  
 Whan Diomede on horse gan him dresse, . . . TC.5. 37  
 And, Lord, so she gan wepen tendrely! . . . TC.5. 82  
 And he ful softe and sleighly gan her seye, . . . TC.5. 83  
 Whan time was, gan fallen forth in speche . . . TC.5. 107  
 In swich disece, and gan her ek biseche . . . TC.5. 109  
 For whan she gan her fader fer espye, . . . TC.5. 181  
 Wel neigh down off her hors she gan to sye, . . . TC.5. 182  
 And whiten gan the orisonte shene . . . TC.5. 276  
 Gan after that to dresse him up to fare, . . . TC.5. 279  
 And on the bed ful sone he gan him sette . . . TC.5. 294  
 Til Troilus gan at the laste assente . . . TC.5. 433  
 Criseyde comel' and ther-with gan he singe . . . TC.5. 504  
 And into time that it gan to nighte . . . TC.5. 515  
 This Troilus gan of his slep t'abreyde, . . . TC.5. 520  
 Wel nigh for sorwe adown he gan to falle . . . TC.5. 532  
 Ther-with whan he was war and gan biholde . . . TC.5. 533  
 As frost, him thoughte, his herte gan to colde; . . . TC.5. 535  
 Withouten word he forth-by gan to pace; . . . TC.5. 537  
 And, as God wolde, he gan so faste ride, . . . TC.5. 538  
 And yonder ones to me gan she seye, . . . TC.5. 571  
 And yond so goodly gan she me biholde, . . . TC.5. 573  
 'And to the yonder hil I gan her gide, . . . TC.5. 610  
 As ye han herd: swich lif right gan he lede . . . TC.5. 629  
 That absent was gan singe as ye may here: . . . TC.5. 637

Gan—Continued

Thorough remembrance of that she gan desire. . . TC.5. 721  
 —This Diomede, of whom you telle I gan, . . . TC.5. 771  
 He gan first fallen of the werre in speche . . . TC.5. 855  
 And of th'assege he gan her ek biseche . . . TC.5. 857  
 Gan in himself assure, and thus he seyde: . . . TC.5. 870  
 And with that word he gan to waxen red, . . . TC.5. 925  
 And gan to silke, and seide, 'O Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1006  
 Gan pressen on, and faste her mercy preye; . . . TC.5. 1011  
 Gan, in his cours ay upward as he wente, . . . TC.5. 1108  
 The wardain of the yates gan to calle . . . TC.5. 1177  
 This Troilus gan homward for to ride, . . . TC.5. 1182  
 Gan in him crepe in al his hevnesse; . . . TC.5. 1214  
 For sorwe of which, whan he it gan biholde, . . . TC.5. 1242  
 Encressen gan the wo fro day to night . . . TC.5. 1436  
 And lessen gan his hope and ek his might; . . . TC.5. 1438  
 Cassandre him gan right thus his drem expounde . . . TC.5. 1456  
 She gan first smile, and seide, 'O brother dere, . . . TC.5. 1457  
 But how this Meleagre gan to dye . . . TC.5. 1482  
 And of the Furies, al she gan him telle: . . . TC.5. 1498  
 She gan ek telle him how that either brother, . . . TC.5. 1506  
 And day by day he gan enquire and seche . . . TC.5. 1538  
 Gan pulle away the fettheres brighte of Troye . . . TC.5. 1546  
 Of Ector gan aprochen wonder blive: . . . TC.5. 1549  
 But on a day to fighten gan he wende, . . . TC.5. 1553  
 And thorough the body gan him for to rive: . . . TC.5. 1556  
 And in this wo gan Troilus to dwelle, . . . TC.5. 1566  
 But natheles, though he gan him despire, . . . TC.5. 1569  
 Yit ay on her his herte gan repaire, . . . TC.5. 1571  
 It saugh, he gan to taken of it hede, . . . TC.5. 1656  
 And al the werk. But, as he gan biholde, . . . TC.5. 1658  
 Ful sodeinliche his herte gan to colde, . . . TC.5. 1659  
 He go'th him hom, and gan ful sone sende . . . TC.5. 1667  
 But forth her cours Fortune ay gan to holde: . . . TC.5. 1745  
 Gan Troilus upon his helm to betel . . . TC.5. 1762  
 And down from thennes faste he gan avise . . . TC.5. 1814  
 Enbraced is, and fully gan despire . . . TC.5. 1816  
 Down fro the hevne gan descende, . . . HF.1. 164  
 Whan hir spirit gan appere, . . . HF.1. 190  
 With his shippes gan to saile . . . HF.1. 195  
 How Eneas gan him to pleyne, . . . HF.1. 231  
 How she gan hym comforte tho, . . . HF.1. 235  
 She gan to wringe hir bondes two . . . HF.1. 299  
 In swiche wordes gan to pleyne . . . HF.1. 311  
 And gan her to compleyne thanne; . . . HF.1. 368  
 And falsly gan his terme pace; . . . HF.1. 392  
 With him, and gan to shippe go . . . HF.1. 420  
 And somewhat downward gan hit lighte . . . HF.1. 508  
 Which that so hys gan to sore, . . . HF.2. 23  
 I gan beholde more and more, . . . HF.2. 24  
 That so swythe gan descende . . . HF.2. 30  
 That al my felynng gan to dede; . . . HF.2. 44  
 And herewithal I gan to sterte, . . . HF.2. 59  
 And tho gan he me to disporte, . . . HF.2. 63  
 Gan for to wondren in my mynde . . . HF.2. 75  
 But he that bar me gan espye . . . HF.2. 86  
 He gan, and seyde, 'By Seynt Jamel . . . HF.2. 377  
 And I adoun gan loken tho, . . . HF.2. 388  
 He gan alwey upper to sore, . . . HF.2. 453  
 Tho gan I loken under me, . . . HF.2. 456  
 Tho gan I wexen in a were, . . . HF.2. 471  
 With that this egle gan to crye: . . . HF.2. 483  
 A whil, and than he gan to crye, . . . HF.2. 511  
 And gan forth to the paleys goon . . . HF.2. 582  
 I gan beholde upon this place . . . HF.3. 21  
 How I gan to this place aproche, . . . HF.3. 25  
 Tho gan I in myn herte caste, . . . HF.3. 58  
 That I upon hem gan to poure . . . HF.3. 68  
 Tho gan I up the hill to goon, . . . HF.3. 75  
 I gan forth romen til I fond . . . HF.3. 203  
 As I myn eyen gan up caste, . . . HF.3. 318  
 On hir shuldres gan sustene . . . HF.3. 320  
 But yit I gan ful wel espie, . . . HF.3. 385  
 Tho gan I loken aboute and see, . . . HF.3. 436  
 Now herkne how she gan to paye . . . HF.3. 459  
 And with that word she gan to calle . . . HF.3. 477  
 This messenger gan faste goon, . . . HF.3. 493  
 And gan hem under him to presse, . . . HF.3. 498  
 This messenger gan faste crie, . . . HF.3. 501  
 And gan this trompe for to blowe, . . . HF.3. 549  
 And swiche a smoke gan out-wende, . . . HF.3. 555  
 And right with this I gan aspye, . . . HF.3. 599  
 And he gan blowe hir loos so clere, . . . HF.3. 632  
 And gan faste to Fame crie . . . HF.3. 638  
 This Eolus gan hit so blowe, . . . HF.3. 679  
 He gan to blasen out a soun, . . . HF.3. 712  
 That every wyght gan on hem aboute, . . . HF.3. 718  
 And gan clappen al aboute . . . HF.3. 734  
 That al the halle gan to sowne, . . . HF.3. 736  
 And gan to puffen and to blaste, . . . HF.3. 776  
 With that I gan aboute wende, . . . HF.3. 778  
 Tho gan I forth with him to goon, . . . HF.3. 826  
 And I gan streighte to hym goon, . . . HF.3. 802  
 And gan him tellen, anon-right, . . . HF.3. 972  
 But gan somewhat for to eche . . . HF.3. 975  
 Hit gan out crepe at som crevace, . . . HF.3. 996  
 Til eche of hem gan orien loude, . . . HF.3. 1006  
 And she gan yeven eche his name, . . . HF.3. 1022  
 And I gan thiderwarde beholde; . . . HF.3. 1054  
 Tho gan I loken endelong the mede . . . LGW.G. 144  
 And aungelich hyse wengis gan he sprede . . . LGW.G. 168



# Gan—Continued

Adoun ful softly I gan to synke, . . . . .	LGW. 178
Whan that the sonne out of the south gan weste, . . . . .	LGW. 197
And that this flour gan close, and goon to reste, . . . . .	LGW. 198
For sternely on me he gan byholde, . . . . .	LGW. 239
The god of Love gan smyle, and than he sayde, . . . . .	LGW. 498
And with that word of slep I gan a-wake, . . . . .	LGW.G. 544
And with that word my bokes gan I take, . . . . .	LGW. 578
And ryght thus on my legende gan I make, . . . . .	LGW. 579
The name of everyche gan to other sprynge, . . . . .	LGW. 719
Til on a day, whan Phebus gan to clere— . . . . .	LGW. 773
And by the welle adoun she gan hir dresse, . . . . .	LGW. 804
Aboute the welle gan she for to wynde, . . . . .	LGW. 818
And ryght anon the wympil gan she fynde, . . . . .	LGW. 819
And oute she comith, and after hym gan espien, . . . . .	LGW. 858
And lyke the wawes quappe gan hir herte, . . . . .	LGW. 865
Avised hir, and gan him wel to knowe, . . . . .	LGW. 887
And how she gan hir-selve to turmente? . . . . .	LGW. 871
How with his blood hir-selven gan she peynte? . . . . .	LGW. 875
And to the see ful faste he gan him hie, . . . . .	LGW. 950
And with the wyne she gan hem to presente, . . . . .	LGW. 1095
Thus gan this queene honour hir gestes talle [sic], . . . . .	LGW. 1126
Of which ther gan to breiden swich a fire, . . . . .	LGW. 1156
She siketh sore, and gan hire-selve turmente; . . . . .	LGW. 1165
Amonges al this, to romblen gan the hevене; . . . . .	LGW. 1218
And as a traytour forthe he gan to sayle, . . . . .	LGW. 1328
Righte at hir beddes hed: so gan he hie, . . . . .	LGW. 1334
Which cloth, whan sely Dido gan awake, . . . . .	LGW. 1336
Anon Argus his shippes gan devyse, . . . . .	LGW. 1453
Whan that the wynde was good, and gan him hie, . . . . .	LGW. 1460
Where that the shippe of Jason gan arrive, . . . . .	LGW. 1472
This messagere adoun him gan to hie, . . . . .	LGW. 1479
This Eracles and Jason gan beholde, . . . . .	LGW. 1501
Tho gan this Medea to him declare, . . . . .	LGW. 1629
Gan for to jape, for he was lyghte of tonge, . . . . .	LGW. 1699
And gyrt hym with his swerde, and gan to go, . . . . .	LGW. 1775
And in the nyght ful thefely gan he stalke, . . . . .	LGW. 1781
And of his wives tresure gan it charge, . . . . .	LGW. 2151
Til on a day she gan so sore longe, . . . . .	LGW. 2260
But to hir husbonde gan she for to preye, . . . . .	LGW. 2263
Unto his fader in lawe, and gan hym preye, . . . . .	LGW. 2272
Thys olde Pandeon, thys kynge, gan wepe, . . . . .	LGW. 2279
Gan of hir fader grace to beseke, . . . . .	LGW. 2285
But natheles, as heven gan tho turne, . . . . .	LGW. 2596
And in hir armes gan hym to embrace, . . . . .	LGW. 2707
And up I roos, and gan me clothe, . . . . .	RR. 95
And gan this nedle threwe anon; . . . . .	RR. 99
Toward a ryver gan I me dresse, . . . . .	RR. 110
Tho gan I walke thorough the mede, . . . . .	RR. 132
Gan I biholde bysly; . . . . .	RR. 143
And bisily she gan to fonde, . . . . .	RR. 432
Tho gan I go a full grete pas, . . . . .	RR. 525
Uppon this dore I gan to smyte, . . . . .	RR. 531
Unto sir Myrthe gan I goon, . . . . .	RR. 734
I gan biholde, til atte laste, . . . . .	RR. 794
A lady gan me forto espie; . . . . .	RR. 795
Thanne gan I loken ofte sithe, . . . . .	RR. 812
Dame Richesse on hir honde gan lede, . . . . .	RR. 1129
And in that gardyn gan I goo, . . . . .	RR. 1328
And at a braid he gan it bende; . . . . .	RR. 1336
Gan make a noyse ful lykynge, . . . . .	RR. 1416
And in his nete gan hym so strayne, . . . . .	RR. 1471
And gan for hym suche payne endure, . . . . .	RR. 1476
And doun on knees he gan to falle, . . . . .	RR. 1514
I gan anon withdrawe me, . . . . .	RR. 1546
Toward the roser gan I go, . . . . .	RR. 1659
Gan so depe in myn herte pace, . . . . .	RR. 1751
Thanne gan I forto drawe me, . . . . .	RR. 1769
And forto shete gan hym dresse; . . . . .	RR. 1773
And whanne that Love gan nyghe me nere, . . . . .	RR. 1775
The thriddle arowe he gan to shete, . . . . .	RR. 1800
Thanne I anon gan chaungen hewe, . . . . .	RR. 1865
On me gan greven more and more, . . . . .	RR. 1870
Biside the roses gan hym hyde, . . . . .	RR. 3016
So gan he threte and manace, . . . . .	RR. 3161
Tyl Bialacoi I ganne to praye, . . . . .	RR. 3650
Thanne of my peyne I gan to lyse, . . . . .	RR. 3753
How Shame gan medle, and take hede, . . . . .	RR. 3788
For whanne that he me gan espie, . . . . .	RR. 3815
She gan to speke withynne a throwe, . . . . .	RR. 3867
And grete manace on hym gan make, . . . . .	RR. 4007
With that the cherl his clubbe gan shake, . . . . .	RR. 4061
Frounyng his eyen gan to make, . . . . .	RR. 4062
Thanne Daunger on his feet gan stonde, . . . . .	RR. 4091
But selde gan ageyn restreyn, . . . . .	RR. 4955 var
Gan forto braide and taken kepe, . . . . .	RR. 7128
And every wight gan laugh also, . . . . .	RR. 7294
Thankyth hym, gan on his knees loute, . . . . .	RR. 7334
And four batels they gan make, . . . . .	RR. 7346
And gan hir graithe as a Bygynne, . . . . .	RR. 7366
And squierly forthe gan he gon; . . . . .	RR. 7413
But in his sleve he gan to thring, . . . . .	RR. 7417

Gan see Gonne(n)

Ganelon see Genillon

Ganeth

See how he ganeth, lo, this dronken wight! . . . . . H.Mcp. 35

Ganymede

Ne Romulus, ne Ganymede, . . . . . HF.2. 81

Gaul

A plesaunt gayl and esy prisoun, . . . . . RR. 4745

# Gaoler

As was his wone, bi leve of his gayler, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1064
For he hade yve his gayler drynke so, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1470
The gayler sleepe, he myghte nat awake; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1474
The gayler shette the dores of the tour, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3615
Whanne wol the gayler byryngen oure potage; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3623
Is, that we don the gayler prively, . . . . .	LGW. 1988
This wepen shal the gayler, or that tyde, . . . . .	LGW. 2010
And eke the gayler may he wyth him lede, . . . . .	LGW. 2021
The gayler cometh, and with hym Theseus; . . . . .	LGW. 2026
This worthy man that is now your gaylere, . . . . .	LGW. 2051
Was by the gayler in the house y-layde, . . . . .	LGW. 2141
And by the gayler gotten hath a barge, . . . . .	LGW. 2150
And eke the gayler, and wyth hem alle three, . . . . .	LGW. 2153

Gap

That stondeh at the gappe with a spere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1639
For outhir I moot sleen hym at the gappe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1645
Or ony gappe, he dide it close, . . . . .	RR. 4097

Gape

Into the roof they kiken and they gape, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3841
Til Fortune on the galwes made hym gape, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3924
(that is to seyn, gapyn and desiren it), . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
Ne make him lenger after her to gape, . . . . .	TC.3. 558
Er that they fynde that they aftyr gape, . . . . .	TC.5. 1133 var
And gonne on hem upward to gape, . . . . .	HF.3. 121

Gape see Cape

Gaped

And ever gaped upward into the eir, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3473
hem that gapeden. And for as moche as the, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5

Gapeth

Of wexe and towe, that, whan he gapeth faste, . . . . .	LGW. 2004
---	-----------

Gaping

The colde deeth, with mouth gapynge upright, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2008
This Nicholas sat gapynge ever uprighte, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3444
And in this carte he lith gapynge upright, . . . . .	B.NP. 4232
is alwey gapynge and gredy, be fulfid with, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90

Gapings

han geten, scheweth other gapynge, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
--	------------------

Gaps

All the gappis of the hay; . . . . .	RR. 4023
--------------------------------------	----------

Garden

And in the gardyn, at the sonne up-riste, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1051
Was evene joynant to the gardyn wal, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1060
And eek the gardyn, ful of braunches grene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1067
Yond in the gardyn romen to and fro, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1099
Yow in this gardyn thus to transfigure, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1105
With al the gardyn and the lustynesse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1939
And in the gardyn walketh to and fro, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1280
Into the gardyn, there he walketh softe, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1283
And ran into a garden hym to hyde; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3732
And in this gardyn founde he cherles tweye, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3733
That in his gardyn grewed swich a tree, . . . . .	D.WB. 759
And in my gardyn planted it shal be! . . . . .	D.WB. 764
He made a gardyn walled al with stoon, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2029
So fair a gardyn woot I nowher noon, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2030
The beautes of the gardyn, and the welle, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2036
He in the gardyn pourfouned hem and spedde; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2052
By which into his gardyn ofte he wente; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2119
In his gardyn, and no wight but they tweye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2136
The gardyn is enclosed al aboute; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2143
Into his freshe gardyn is ago, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2158
That in that gardyn, in the further syde, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2226
That in the gardyn with his faire May, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2321
Unto a gardyn that was ther bisyde, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 902
This gardyn, full of leves and of floures, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 908
Arrayed hadde this gardyn, trewely, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 910
That never was ther gardyn of swich prys, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 911
But in a gardyn yond, at swich a place, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1326
Toward the gardyn, ther as she had hight; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1504
'Unto the gardyn, as myn housbonde bad, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1512
A garden saw I ful of bloomy bowes, . . . . .	PF. 183
With-in the paleis gardyn, by a welle, . . . . .	TC.2. 508
Into the gardyn, with her neces three; . . . . .	TC.2. 814
Her folwed in the gardyn al aboute, . . . . .	TC.2. 819
'Into the gardyn go w', and ye shal here, . . . . .	TC.2. 1114
Unto the gardyn for the chaumbre doun; . . . . .	TC.2. 1117
That Delphebus had in the gardyn seyn; . . . . .	TC.3. 221
This Pandarus, and into gardyn lede, . . . . .	TC.3. 1738
I saugh a gardyn right anon, . . . . .	RR. 136
In stede of hegge, was that gardyne; . . . . .	RR. 481
Into that gardyn wel y-wrought, . . . . .	RR. 483
The gardyn was not dangerous, . . . . .	RR. 490
I myght come into that gardyne, . . . . .	RR. 512
Into that gardyn for to goon, . . . . .	RR. 514
With Myrthe, lord of this gardyne, . . . . .	RR. 601
That in this gardyne ben y-sette, . . . . .	RR. 604
Into that gardyne faire to see, . . . . .	RR. 644
As in that gardyne, thoughte me, . . . . .	RR. 654
Sith she the dore of that gardyne, . . . . .	RR. 699
And of that gardyne eke as blyve, . . . . .	RR. 706
That she the gate of the gardyn, . . . . .	RR. 1279
The gardyne that so lyked me, . . . . .	RR. 1312
And in that gardyn gan I goo, . . . . .	RR. 1328
Till I hadde in all the gardyn be, . . . . .	RR. 1348
The gardyn was by mesuryng, . . . . .	RR. 1349
Thorough the gardyn in length and brede, . . . . .	RR. 1366
Was renged cleene all that gardyn, . . . . .	RR. 1380
Of al this garden delectable, . . . . .	RR. 1440
Tyl I had al the garden [in] bene, . . . . .	RR. 1447
Ye may well half the gardyne se; . . . . .	RR. 1594

# Garden—Continued

The lord that thilke gardyn wrought, . . .	RR. 1672
The gardyne, wherof Idilnesse . . .	RR. 3225
Withynne the gardayn walke and pley, . . .	RR. 3358
Into this gardyne, for foule or faire, . . .	RR. 4072

# Gardens

Though he be god of gardyns, for to telle . . .	E.Mch. 2035
---	-------------

# Gardenward

Unto the gardynward, over the stable, . . .	A.Mil. 3572
And he was to the gardynward also; . . .	F.Fkl. 1505

# Gargaphia see Galgophye

# Gargat

And by the gargat hente Chauntecleer, . . .	B.NP. 4525
---	------------

# Garisoun see Garrison

# Garland

A garland hadde he set upon his heed, . . .	A.Prol. 666
To make a subtil garland for hire hede, . . .	A.Kn. 1054
To maken hym a garland of the greves, . . .	A.Kn. 1507
That wered of yelwe goodles a garland . . .	A.Kn. 1929
A rose garland, fresh and wel smellynge, . . .	A.Kn. 1961
A garland, fresh and lusty for to sene, . . .	A.Kn. 2176
Ran Colle, our dogge, and Talbot, and Garland . . .	B.NP. 4573
Thou with thy garland wrought with rose and lillie, . . .	G.SN. 27
Hir rose garlond white and reed, . . .	HF.1. 135
A garlond on his hed of rose levis, . . .	LGW.G. 160
A rose garland had she sett, . . .	RR. 566
Of ofrays fresh was hir garland; . . .	RR. 869
Saugh never y-wys no gerlond yvit, . . .	RR. 871
Might I gerlond of hem geten, . . .	RR. 1689

# Garlandes

And gerlandes, hangyng with ful many a flour, . . .	A.Kn. 2937
Garlondes ful of freshe floures newe, . . .	PF. 259
To maken garlandes and corounes hye; . . .	LGW. 2614

# Garlie

Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekkes, . . .	A.Prol. 634
---	-------------

# Garment

sche, and with the lappe of hir garnement, . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 60-5
His garnement was everydell . . .	RR. 896
Of robe and eke of garnement; . . .	RR. 2256
What garnement that thou shalt make, . . .	RR. 2280

# Garner

Wel koude he kepe a gerner and a bynne, . . .	A.Prol. 593
As it were poured in a garner, . . .	RR. 1148
But they in his gerner sprynge, . . .	RR. 5988

# Garners

dere yerer, hadde his gerneeris ful of corn, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
Though he have gold in garners yeten, . . .	RR. 5702
And silver eke in [her] garners, . . .	RR. 6810

# Garnettys see Pomegranates

# Garnisoun

hous thow sette sufficant garnisoun, so . . .	B.Mel. 2215-20
that ther is a manere garnysoun that no . . .	B.Mel. 2525-30
gretteste and strongeste garnysoun that a . . .	B.Mel. 2525-30
and Cassidorus seith, "The garnysoun is stronger . . .	B.Mel. 2535-40
Sette aboute his garnysoun, . . .	RR. 4204

# Garrison

Other weyes to garisoun; . . .	RR. 3249
And made aboute a garisoun . . .	RR. 4279

# Gas

Quod John, 'and se how that the corn gas in, . . .	A.Rv. 4037
--	------------

# Gastness

by gastnesse of a sword that heng over the . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
--	-------------------

# Gat

Gat-tothed was she, soothly for to seye, . . .	A.Prol. 468
Gat-tothed I was, and that bicam me weel, . . .	D.WB. 603

# Gat see Got

# Gaite

And at the gate he profreth his servyse . . .	A.Kn. 1415
For this is he that cam unto thy gate . . .	A.Kn. 1727
Estward ther stood a gate of marbul whit, . . .	A.Kn. 1893
He estward hath, upon the gate above, . . .	A.Kn. 1903
On the Weste gate in memorie . . .	A.Kn. 1906

and on the gate westward in memorie . . .	A.Kn. 1906
---	------------

var TC. 49	
------------	--

His wyf ful redy mette hym atte gate, . . .	B.Sh. 1563
And at the west gate of the town," quod he, . . .	B.NP. 4207
Unto the west gate of the town, and fond . . .	B.NP. 4225
And on the ground, which is my moodres gate, . . .	C.Pard. 729
This somouner clappeth at the wydwe gate: . . .	D.Fr. 1581
But with glad cheere to the gate is went . . .	E.Cl. 1013
That porter at the gate is of delices, . . .	G.SN. 3
ydleness that is the yate of alle harmes, . . .	I.Pars. 710-5
Within the gate she fiedde in-to a cave, . . .	Mars. 119
Not but two pas within the gate hit stood; . . .	Mars. 121
And forth with him unto a gate me broghte . . .	PF. 121
And over the gate with lettres large y-wroghte . . .	PF. 123
The porche (that is to seyn a gate of the town . . .	Bo.5. m.4.

1805-10	
---------	--

'For other wey is fro the yate non . . .	TC.2. 617
Of alle joye had opned her yate, . . .	TC.3. 469
That it up-rong unto the yate of hevene, . . .	TC.3. 1725
But at the yate ther she sholde out-ride, . . .	TC.5. 32
Com forth, I wol unto the yate go, . . .	TC.5. 1138
And I wol don hem holden up the yate . . .	TC.5. 1140
And on the morwe unto the yate he wente, . . .	TC.5. 1192
The castel-yate on my right hond, . . .	HF.3. 204
For at the gate porter was there noon; . . .	LGW. 1717
From hir the gate ay werned be . . .	RR. 442
That she the gate of the gardyn . . .	RR. 1279

# Gate—Continued

Set forth [an] other gate ywys, . . .	RR. 2158
Loke if the gate be unspared, . . .	RR. 2656
With that word Resoun wente hir gate, . . .	RR. 3332
The keyes of the utter gate, . . .	RR. 4208
That other gate kepte Shame, . . .	RR. 4212
Strongly to shette and barre the gate, . . .	RR. 4224
I rede hir nought the yate unclose; . . .	RR. 4230
Was keper of the fourthe gate, . . .	RR. 4236
That Deth stont armed at hir gate, . . .	RR. 5004
I may not go noon other gate, . . .	RR. 5167
For if his freend, thurgh ony gate, . . .	RR. 5230
Shull at the hyndre gate assaye, . . .	RR. 5850
They shull assailen that ilke gate; . . .	RR. 5860
That at his gate was sytting, . . .	RR. 7423
And thou her watchest at the gate, . . .	RR. 7558

# Gates

That it made alle the gates for to rese, . . .	A.Kn. 1986
And westward, thurgh the gates under Marte, . . .	A.Kn. 2581
Tho were the gates shet, and cried was loude, . . .	A.Kn. 2597
The gates of the toun he hath up-plyght, . . .	B.Mk. 3239
Within the paleys gates, sturdely, . . .	Mars. 82
Me hente, and shoof in at the gates wyde, . . .	PF. 154
A go we se caste up the yates wyde . . .	TC.2. 615 var
And after this he to the yates wente . . .	TC.5. 603
The wardein of the yates gan to calle . . .	TC.5. 1177
The folk whiche that withoute the yates were, . . .	TC.5. 1178
Of this yates florishynges, . . .	HF.3. 211
Gone right by the same yates; . . .	RR. 5722
The fourre gates forto assaile, . . .	RR. 7349

# Gatesden

Bernard and Gatesden and Gilbertyn, . . .	A.Prol. 434
---	-------------

# Gather

Yif thow wolt gadere vyolletes, . . .	Bo.1. m.6.
215-20	
now undirstond and gadere it togidre . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
ne ye gadere nat precyous stones in the vyynes, . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
let hym gaderyn ayein, . . . the longe moevynges . . .	Bo.3. m.11.
1040-5	
the a litel here-byforn, and gadre it to-gidre . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
1285-90	
To kepe that they gadre faste, . . .	RR. 5785
For he wole gadre no tresoure, . . .	RR. 5831
And gone and gadren gret pitaunces, . . .	RR. 6175
By my treget, I gadre and threste The gret tresour . . .	RR. 6825

# Gathered

And gadrede us togidre alle in a flok, . . .	A.Prol. 824
Were gadered in this noble compaignye, . . .	A.Kn. 2183
And gadered hym a meynce of his sort, . . .	A.Co. 4381
Whil that she gadered floures in the mede, . . .	E.Mch. 2231
Tho I, that hadde gaderyd strengthe . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
after that sche hadde gadrede by attempre . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
were gadryd to-ward o man, it scholde . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
good, when thei ben gadred togidre alle . . .	Bo.3. p.11.

975-80	
--------	--

as we han gadrid and comprehendid that . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
--	-------------

1040-5	
--------	--

have gadrid and I-schewid by forseide . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
---	------------

1195-200	
----------	--

as I have gadrid and proevyd a litil byforn . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
---	------------

1245-50	
---------	--

yit lasse fre whan thei ben gadrid to gidre . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
---	-------------------

# Gathereth

She gadereth floures, party white and rede, . . .	A.Kn. 1053
sterre Boetes passeth or gadreth his waynes, . . .	Bo.4. m.5.
1430-5	
and thilke strengthe that gadreth togidre . . .	Bo.5. m.4.
1810-5	

# Gathering

ye han erred in the gaderyng of youre counsellours . . .	B.Mel. 2430-5
var	
in gaderyng of riches, and in what . . .	B.Mel. 2765-70
And thus in gadring ay travaylyth: . . .	RR. 5782

# Gaud

'By this gaude have I wonne, yeer by yeer, . . .	C.Pard. 389
'And also think wel that it is no gaude; . . .	TC.2. 351

# Gaude

In gaude grene hir statue clothed was, . . .	A.Kn. 2079
--	------------

# Gaused

A peire of bedes, gaused al with grene, . . .	A.Prol. 159
---	-------------

# Gaudentius

Also Opolion and Gaudencius han accused . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
---	-------------------

# Gauds

folk doon at the gawdes of an ape, . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
--	---------------

# Gaufred see Geoffrey

# Gaul

Rather than folk of Gawle hem sholde oppresse,— . . .	F.Fkl. 1411
---	-------------

# Gaure

In ronnen for to gauren on this man, . . .	A.Mil. 3827
To gauren on this ship, and on Custance; . . .	B.ML. 912
To gauren on this hors that stondeh so; . . .	F.Sq. 190
That folk may sen and gauren on us tweyl' . . .	TC.2. 1157
Gaure on her whan she com'th; but softlye . . .	TC.5. 1153

# Gaureth

Now gaureth al the peple on hire, allas! . . .	B.Mk. 3559
--	------------

# Gave (sing. and pl.)

He yaf nat of that text a pulled hen . . .	A.Prol. 177
For, if he yaf, he dorste make avaunt . . .	RR. 227
And yaf a certeyn ferme for the graunt, . . .	A.Prol. 252a
Of hem that yaf hym wher-with to scoleye, . . .	A.Prol. 302



**Gave (sing. and pl.)—Continued**

Anon he yaf the sike man his boote. . . . .	A.Prol. 424
This noble ensample to his sheepe he yaf. . . . .	A.Prol. 496
And by his covenant yaf the rekenyng. . . . .	A.Prol. 600
And yaf him good to mayntene his degree; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1441
That Theseus ne yaf him mete and wages, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1900
And sweete smel the ground anon up yaf, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2427
For which he yaf to Mars honour and glorie. . . . .	A.Kn. 2434
And yaf hem yiftes after hir degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2735
Of al his play; no word agayn he yaf; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3773
My mooder yaf it me, so God me save; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3795
With hire he yaf ful many a panne of bras . . . . .	A.Rv. 3944
And at the laste the wardeny yaf hem leve. . . . .	A.Rv. 4012
Therefore his maister yaf hym aquitaunce, . . . . .	A.Co. 4411
Who yaf Judith corage or hardynesse . . . . .	B.ML. 939
He yaf hire, and hir yonge sone also; . . . . .	B.ML. 975
He yaf the lord and sitthe al his meynes, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1238
For by that God that yaf me soule and lyf, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1305
Yaf in hir thought inwith a litle space, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1794
And he yaf up the goost ful softly. . . . .	B.Pri. 1862
And yaf hym good forage. . . . .	B.Th. 1973
diligence, they yaf ful conseil for to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
And yaf hym wit, and thanne with many a teere . . . . .	B.Mk. 3368
Oure flesh thou yaf us, take ous flesh us fro, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3641
For that a preestes sone yaf hym a knok . . . . .	B.NP. 4504
And yaf hym yiftes, precouse and deere. . . . .	C.Doc. 148
And yaf his doomes upon sondry cas, . . . . .	C.Doc. 163
But yaf his judgement, and seyde thus:— . . . . .	C.Doc. 198
For <i>pardee</i> Jepte yaf his doghter grace . . . . .	C.Doc. 240
Right at his owene table, he yaf his heeste . . . . .	C.Pard. 490
And drank and yaf his felawe drynke also, . . . . .	C.Pard. 887
A thyng of which his maister yaf noon heeste. . . . .	D.WB. 74
And for to been a wyf he yaf me leve . . . . .	D.WB. 83
That al myn herte I yaf unto his hoold. . . . .	D.WB. 599
Venus me yaf my lust, my likerounesse, . . . . .	D.WB. 611
And Mars yaf me my sturdy hardynesse. . . . .	D.WB. 612
And to hym yaf I all the lond and fee, . . . . .	D.WB. 630
She yaf hym swich a manere love-drynke . . . . .	D.WB. 754
He yaf me al the bridel in myn hond, . . . . .	D.WB. 813
And yaf hym to the queene al at hir wille . . . . .	D.WB. 897
Of alle folk that yaf hym any good, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1744
And what men yaf hem leyde it on his bak. . . . .	D.Sum. 1756
Thanked be God, that yow yaf soule and lyf, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1807
Yaf us ensample of fastyng and preyes; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1905
Swich charge yaf as hym liste on hem leve; . . . . .	E.Cl. 193
After the erthe yaf hem habundance. . . . .	E.Cl. 203
For sith I yaf to yow my maydenhede, . . . . .	E.Cl. 337
That I yow yaf myn herte in hool entente. . . . .	E.Cl. 861
To Januarie he yaf agsyn his sighte, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2355
And up he yaf a roryng and a cry, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2364
I yaf hym al myn herte and my thought,— . . . . .	F.Sq. 533
As he swoor he yaf his herte to me; . . . . .	F.Sq. 542
By thilke God that yaf me soule and lyf! . . . . .	F.Fkl. 983
And swich confort he yaf hym for to gon . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1167
He yaf that oon, and after gan he take . . . . .	G.SN. 223
Wepten ful soore, and yaven ful credence . . . . .	G.SN. 415
And hem she yaf hir moebles, and hir thyng, . . . . .	G.SN. 540
of the buffettes that men yaven hym, of . . . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
and yaf to hire housbonde, and he eet, . . . . .	I.Pars. 325-30
amendement, right as God yaf his benysoun . . . . .	I.Pars. 440-5
that he yaf for unitee. Therefore been they . . . . .	I.Pars. 640-5
thynges that they never yave hem. . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
of Jhesu Crist, that he yaf hymself . . . . .	I.Pars. 805-10
that Crist yaf to us, and to han . . . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
My lady yaf me al hoolly . . . . .	BD. 1268
And therwith she yaf me a ryng, . . . . .	BD. 1272
I yaf my trewe servise and my thought, . . . . .	Mars. 167
And for she yaf him daunger al his fille, . . . . .	Anel. 195
Unto my foo, that yaf my herte a wounde, . . . . .	Anel. 239
The place yaf a thousand savours swote, . . . . .	PF. 274
To every foule Nature yaf his make . . . . .	PF. 667
Certes I yaf the swiche armures that, yif . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
as men synge in victories. The yave thow wordes . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
swich guerdoun) that eche nevere yaf to prive man. . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
and yaf whilom to the reverentes . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4.
wikkide, yaf tho dignytes.) Who wolde . . . . .	715-20
mynystreth alle thynges. He yaf to the sonne his . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4.
bemes, . . . . .	715-20
sonne his bemes, he yaf to the moone hir . . . . .	Bo.3. m.6.
hornees, he yaf the men to the erthe, he . . . . .	Bo.3. m.6.
yaf the sterres to the hevене. . . . .	Bo.3. m.6.
that yaf thilke good to god be more worth . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10.
for whiche thou yave me as a covenable yifte, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
certes he that yaf hym thilke goodnesse, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
the of thilke noble corollarie that I yaf the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
That to her-self she seyde, 'Who yaf me drinke?' . . . . .	TC.2. 651
Yaf him her love, but that she gan encline . . . . .	TC.2. 674
A thousand Troyes who-so that me yave, . . . . .	TC.2. 977
So as the wordes yave him hope and drede. . . . .	TC.2. 1323
ay ye Yeve him in love ese or adversite, . . . . .	TC.3. 19
Criseyde him yaf, and stak it on his sherte. . . . .	TC.3. 1372

**Gave (sing. and pl.)—Continued**

they gonnen trets . . . . . And for the surplus yeven . . . . .	TC.4. 60
sommes grets. . . . .	TC.4. 74
That alderfirst yaf confort to your nede, . . . . .	TC.4. 133
They yave him Antenor withouten more. . . . .	TC.4. 710
That yaven signes of the bittre payne . . . . .	TC.4. 818
Which yaf him verray signal of martire . . . . .	TC.5. 205
He yaf an issue large, and Deth he cri'de; . . . . .	TC.5. 1038
That she him yaf the faire baye stede . . . . .	TC.5. 1041
That Trollys was, she yaf this Diomedee, . . . . .	TC.5. 1050
Men seyn—I n'ot—that she yaf him her herte. . . . .	TC.5. 1661
A broche, that he Criseyde yaf that morwe . . . . .	TC.5. 1691
You yaf as for a remembrance of me! . . . . .	HF.3. 618
And seyde, they yeven noght a leek . . . . .	HF.3. 931
And yaf expresse commaundment, . . . . .	HF.3. 1024
And yaf hem eek duracioun, . . . . .	LGW. 172
Yaf to the floures, softe and tenderly, . . . . .	LGW. 533
And Mars yaf to hire corowne reede, pardee, . . . . .	LGW. 1126 var
Thus gaf this honorable queene her gyftes all . . . . .	LGW. 1400
He yaf to Pelles the gornyngye . . . . .	LGW. 1550
But freely yaf he to hir counselleres . . . . .	LGW. 2304
That with him come; and yaf him yeftes grette, . . . . .	LGW. 2366
And to a knave a ryng she yaf anon, . . . . .	LGW. 2584
For though that Venus yaf hir grette beaute, . . . . .	Form.A. 4
Whiche that the felde yave hem by usage, . . . . .	Scog. 19
Therfor thou yave hir up at Michelmesse? . . . . .	RR. 757
For syngyng moost she gaf hir to, . . . . .	RR. 1154
Whan that she yaf, and seide, 'Have this,' . . . . .	RR. 1159
So that the more she yaf away . . . . .	RR. 1827
For Love me yaf sich hardement . . . . .	RR. 2036
And gave hym thankes many a oon, . . . . .	RR. 2339
Yaf hoolle his herte in will and thought, . . . . .	RR. 3073
Which bare the roses, he yaf me leve; . . . . .	RR. 3077
A leef al grene and yaf me that; . . . . .	RR. 3212
And yaf hir sith sich avauntage, . . . . .	RR. 4500
Full soth it is that Love yaf me . . . . .	RR. 4665
Save that he yaf me rewles there, . . . . .	RR. 6113
That me engendred and yaf fostryng. . . . .	RR. 6569
And the remenaunt yaf away . . . . .	
<b>Gawain</b> . . . . .	
That Gawayn, with his olde courteisye, . . . . .	F.Sq. 95
As fer as Gawayn the worthy . . . . .	RR. 2209
<b>Gay</b> . . . . .	
His hors weren goode, but he ne was nat gay; . . . . .	A.Prol. 74
Upon his arm he baar a gay bracer, . . . . .	A.Prol. 111
And on that outhere yaf a gay daggere, . . . . .	A.Prol. 113
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie: . . . . .	A.Prol. 296
And all above ther lay a gay sautrie, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3213
So gay a popelote, or swich a wenche. . . . .	A.Mil. 3254
And therupon he hadde a gay surpys, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3323
This Abaelon, that iolif was and gay, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3339
He kembeth his lokkes brode, and made hym gay, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3374
And hym arraishet gay, at poynt devys; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3689
What eyleth yow? Som gay geri, God it woot, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3769
As ny peock he was proud and gay. . . . .	A.Rv. 3926
The mooder of the sowdan, riche and gay, . . . . .	B.ML. 395
She hath hym sent a sherte, fresshe and gay. . . . .	B.Mk. 3312
To bryngne me gaye thynges fro the fayre; . . . . .	D.WB. 221
Why is my neighebores wyf so gay? . . . . .	D.WB. 236
That I was born, and make me fresshe and gay; . . . . .	D.WB. 298
'Thou seyst also, that if we make us gay . . . . .	D.WB. 337
'And noight in tressed here, and gay perree, . . . . .	D.WB. 344
And if the cates skyn be slyk and gay, . . . . .	D.WB. 351
This is to seye, if I be gay, sire shrew, . . . . .	D.WB. 355
But in ous bed he was so fresshe and gay; . . . . .	D.WB. 508
For ever yet I loved to be gay, . . . . .	D.WB. 545
And wered upon my gaye scarlet gytes. . . . .	D.WB. 559
A gay yeman, under a forest syde. . . . .	D.Fri. 1380
Nat for to holde a preest joly and gay; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1727
Though he were gentil born, fresshe and gay, . . . . .	F.Sq. 622
Ther I was wont to be right fresshe and gay . . . . .	G.CY. 724
For bord ne clothbyg, wente he never so gay; . . . . .	G.CY. 1017
Al though his cage of gold be never so gay, . . . . .	H.Mp. 168
Where been thanne the gaye robes, . . . . .	I.Paris. 195-200
the gaye leefel atte tavernne is signe of the . . . . .	I.Paris. 410-5
Faire of hem-self, and somme of hem were gay; . . . . .	PF. 234
Of love which that made his herte gay; . . . . .	TC.2. 922
To make your hertes gaye and lyght, . . . . .	RR. 32
That al thing gynneth waxen gay. . . . .	RR. 53
Forto ben gay and amorous. . . . .	RR. 83
Jolyf and gay, ful of gladnesse, . . . . .	RR. 109
Ne she was gay, ne fresshe, ne jolyf, . . . . .	RR. 435
She hadde [in honde] a gay mirroure, . . . . .	RR. 567
In herte I wexe so wondir gay, . . . . .	RR. 691
Ful gaye was al the grounde, and queynt . . . . .	RR. 1435
And love noble men and gay, . . . . .	RR. 7245
That he that whilome was so gaye, . . . . .	RR. 7452
<b>Gayer</b> . . . . .	
To be gayer than the heven, . . . . .	BD. 407
<b>Gaza</b> . . . . .	
By verray force at Gasaan, on a nyght, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3237
<b>Gazed</b> . . . . .	
Whan that the peple gazed up and down,— . . . . .	E.Cl. 1003
<b>Geare</b> . . . . .	
Poynaunt and sharpe and redy al his geere. . . . .	A.Prol. 352
Ful fresshe and newe hir geere apiked was; . . . . .	A.Prol. 365
But by here cote-armures and by hir geere . . . . .	A.Kn. 1016
Al armed, save hir heddes, in al hir gere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2180
This Aleyn maketh redy al his gere, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4016
Hire, and hir yonge sone, and al hir geere . . . . .	B.ML. 800

**Gear—Continued**

And for that nothyng of hir olde gere . . . . .	E.Cl. 372
And ek to sen him in his gere him dresse, . . . .	TC.2. 635
Ye hardly, right in thy beste gere, . . . . .	TC.2. 1012
Us sholde neither lakken gold ne gere, . . . . .	TC.4. 1523

**Gear see Gere****Geas**

Ne his rootes, ne his othere geeris, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1276
--	-------------

**Geen**

'What, whilk way is he geen?' he gan to crie.. . .	A.Rv. 4078
--	------------

**Geese**

The gees, for feere, flownen over the trees; . . .	B.NP. 4581
So that ye men shul been as lewed as gees. . . .	E.Mch. 2275
With tendre gees, and with capons, . . . . .	RR. 7040

**Geyn**

And if men wolde ther-geyn appose . . . . .	RR. 6555
---	----------

**Geld**

Of Israel he leet do gelde anon, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3342
--	------------

**Gelding**

I trowe he were a geldyng or a mare. . . . .	A.Prol. 691
--	-------------

**Gelotse see Gillyflower****Gem**

This gemme of chastite, this emeraude, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1799
O gemme of chastite! in pacience . . . . .	C.Doc. 223
O deere wyf! O gemme of lustiheed! . . . . .	H.Mcp. 274
'Wo worth the faire gemme vertules! . . . . .	TC.2. 344

**Gemini**

as Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
thy throte, Gemini thin armeholes and . . . . .	Astr. 108-15
by ordre, and Taurus to Scorpion, Gemini . . . .	Astr. 174-9
Gemini obeith to Cancer, and Taurus to . . . .	Astr. 294-301

**Geminis**

He was that tyme in Geminis, as I geese, . . .	E.Mch. 2222
and fonde there the 20 degree of Geminis . .	Astr. 132-9
ende of Geminis arisith on oure orisonte . . .	Astr. 294-301
unto the ende of Geminis ben cleped . . . . .	Astr. 294-301

**Gems**

For he in gemmes greedly gan delite. . . . .	B.Mk. 3660
Of gemmes, set in gold and in assure, . . . . .	E.Cl. 254
This freshe mayde ful of gemmes cleere. . . .	E.Cl. 779
And the schynynge of gemmes, that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
For al be it so that gemmes . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
And in the ryveres fyrst gemmes soghte; . . .	Form.A. 30

**Genders**

The genders neither the distaunce . . . . .	HF.1. 18
---	----------

**General**

The Destines, ministre general, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1663
But it be any thing in general; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2285
Of Grekes, by oon general assent, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2969
In general, ye, bothe yonge and olde, . . . . .	B.ML. 417
A voys was herd in general audience . . . . .	B.ML. 673
hym the contrarie in general audience. . . . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
ye kepe this for a general rule; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
'And take this for a general rule, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2420-5
covenablen taught me as in general how I . .	B.Mel. 2420-5
Hath makid me his vicarie-general . . . . .	C.Doc. 20
His wo, as in a general complexynng; . . . .	F.Fkl. 945
wher as he ahal make a general congregacioun, .	I.Paris. 180-5
by general confessioun of <i>Confiteor</i> , . . . . .	I.Paris. 385-90
general roote of alle harmes, for of this . . . .	I.Paris. 385-90
Now been ther generale signes of . . . . .	I.Paris. 460-5
She had a wyrt so general, . . . . .	BD. 989
Up-on the croys as general acquitaunce . . .	ABC. 60
that in every thing general, yif that men . .	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90

in thilke general ther moot ben som thing that .	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
--	--------------------

In general ther wente mony a wight . . . . .	TC.1. 163
Amonges alle thise othere in general: . . . .	TC.1. 900
Thise lovers wolde speke in general: . . . .	TC.1. 926
Benigne he was to ech in general, . . . . .	TC.3. 182
Prism, the king, ful one in general, . . . . .	TC.4. 1402
And goodlioh of her speche in general, . . . .	TC.5. 822
In general, this rule may nat fayle. . . . .	Fort. 56
In general, this rule may nat fayle. . . . .	Fort. 64
In general, this rule may nat fayle. . . . .	Fort. 72
Draw unto him, and pray in general . . . . .	Truth. 26
parte of the general rewles of theoric in . . .	Astr. 20-5
Take this rewle general, as wel on the bak as on .	Astr. 32-40
general rule, once for evere. And whan . . . .	Astr. 127-32
This chapitre is so general evere in oon . . . .	Astr. 127-32
But natheles this rule in general wol I . . . .	Astr. 145-50
Bi somme general signe now, . . . . .	RR. 6076

**Generally**

'My lye lady, generally,' quod he, . . . . .	D.WB. 1037
Is no man shent, to speke generally. . . . .	H.Mcp. 328
Now, sich man understondeth generally . . . .	I.Pars. 370-5
which generally is fals signyfificacioun of word, .	I.Pars. 605-10
or for covetise. Flaterye is generally . . . .	I.Pars. 610-5
comth of irous herte. Malisoun generally . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
he sholde do. Obedience generally is . . . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
generally, sacrilegie is to reven hooly . . . .	I.Pars. 800-5
ek a thefte; for thefte generally is for . . . .	I.Pars. 875-80
lecherie, and that is generally chastitee . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
And, generally, shrive the ofte. . . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
And that stant most generally . . . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
man hath nede of thise thinges generally, . .	I.Pars. 1030-5
Thise been generally almesses or werkis . . . .	I.Pars. 1030-5
Thorough al the town, and generally was spoken, .	TC.1. 86
croce (+) where as evere moo generally is considerid .	Astr. 32-40

**Generally—Continued**

and Algemeysse. Generally understonde . . . .	Astr. 97-100
that evermo generally the houre inequal of . .	Astr. 188-93
day, generally for evere. What nedith more . .	Astr. 193-8
generally atte sonne arist entrich the houre . .	Astr. 198-209
to Saturne, houre after houre generally. . . .	Astr. 198-209
the verrey northe in oure orisonte generally . .	Astr. 289-94
I curse and blame generally . . . . .	RR. 2179

**Generation**

Were membres maad of generacioun, . . . . .	D.WB. 116
for to dure perdurably by generacion. And the .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
things . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
the werk of generacioun, by whiche generacioun .	RR. 4858
Ne were ther generacioun . . . . .	RR. 4858

**Genesis**

cause of thraldom is for synne. <i>Genesis</i> 9 <sup>o</sup> . . .	I.Pars. 755-60
---	----------------

**Genillon**

As foulas ever hadde Genyloun of France! . . .	B.Sh. 1384
Genyloun-Olyver, corrupt for meede, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3579
O newe Scariot, newe Genyloun! . . . . .	B.NP. 4417
Or the false Genellon, . . . . .	BD. 1120

**Genius**

Whom Genius cursith man and wyf, . . . . .	RR. 4768
--	----------

**Gent**

As any wezele, hir body gent and smal. . . . .	A.Mil. 3234
Al of a knyght was fair and gent . . . . .	B.Th. 1905
How that the 'goos, with hir facondue gent, . .	PF. 558
Gente, and in hir myddill smal. . . . .	RR. 1032

**Gentillesse**

Som drope of pitee, thurgh thy gentillesse, . .	A.Kn. 920
Of storial thyng that toucheth gentillesse, . .	A.Mil. 3179
And somme for strokes, and somme for gentillesse. .	A.Mil. 3382
Rewe on my child, that of thy gentillesse . . .	B.ML. 853
Ne in lynage, ne in oother gentillesse. . . . .	B.Mk. 3441
The deeth of gentillesse and of franchise, . . .	B.Mk. 3854
And eek youre mooder, of hire gentillesse, . .	B.NP. 4486
Sownynge in vertu and in gentillesse; . . . .	C.Doc. 54
And som for gentillesse, and daliaunce, . . . .	D.WB. 260
'But for ye spoken of swich gentillesse . . . .	D.WB. 1109
Crist wole we clayme of hym oure gentillesse, .	D.WB. 1117
Wole that of hym we clayme oure gentillesse; .	D.WB. 1130
If gentillesse were plantid naturelly, . . . . .	D.WB. 1134
To doon of gentillesse the faire office; . . . .	D.WB. 1137
For gentillesse nys but renomee . . . . .	D.WB. 1159
Thy gentillesse cometh fro God allone; . . . .	D.WB. 1162
Thanne comth oure verray gentillesse of grace, .	D.WB. 1163
And clepe hym fader, for youre gentillesse, . .	D.WB. 1211
Accepteth, lord, now for youre gentillesse, . .	E.Cl. 96
This child to fostre in alle gentillesse; . . . .	E.Cl. 593
Hir wise governaunce, hir gentillesse, . . . .	E.Mch. 1603
That of his bountee and his gentillesse . . . .	E.Mch. 1917
As wel of plumage as of gentillesse . . . . .	F.Sq. 426
For gentil herte kitheth gentillesse. . . . .	F.Sq. 483
That semed wel of alle gentillesse; . . . . .	F.Sq. 505
That sowneth into gentillesse of love. . . . .	F.Sq. 517
No gentillesse of blood ne may hem bynde. . .	F.Sq. 620
There he myghte lerne gentillesse aright. . . .	F.Fkl. 694
'Straw for youre "gentillesse,"' quod our Hoost. .	F.Fkl. 695
She seyde, 'Sire, sith of youre gentillesse . . .	F.Fkl. 754
Agayns franchise and alle gentillesse; . . . .	F.Fkl. 1524
That sith I se his grete gentillesse; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1527
And hym biscecheth, of his gentillesse, . . . .	F.Fkl. 1574
He seide, 'Arveragus, of gentillesse, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1595
And kithed to me so greet gentillesse,— . . .	G.CY. 1054
He was ther-with fulfid of gentillesse, . . . .	H.Mcp. 123
For al thy beautee and thy gentillesse, . . . .	H.Mcp. 250
agayns his gentillesse quiten hym . . . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
signes of gentillesse, as eschewynge of vice and .	I.Pars. 460-5
he seith, it cometh hym of gentillesse of his auncestres; .	I.Pars. 585-90
With Bountee, Gentillesse, and Curtesye, . .	Pity. 68
Eek what availeth Maner and Gentillesse . . .	Pity. 78
Wherfor I prey yow of your gentillesse; . . .	Mars. 279
That never dide but al gentillesse; . . . . .	Mars. 297
Your gentillesse and your debonaitee . . . . .	Comp.L. 103
Alas! wher is become your gentillesse? . . . .	Anel. 247
Saw I Delyt that stood with Gentillesse. . . .	PF. 224
But now of this name of gentillesse, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
For yif the name of gentillesse be . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
For it semeth that gentillesse be a maner . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
yif preisyng make gentillesse, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
have no gentillesse of thi-self (that is to seyn prys .	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
foreyne gentillesse ne maketh the nat gentil. .	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
certes yif ther be any good in gentillesse, . .	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
by dignites, ne gentillesse by glorie, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
She hath y-nough, and ek of gentillesse. . . .	TC.1. 881
As alle trouthe and alle gentillesse, . . . . .	TC.2. 160
His wit, his shap, and ek his gentillesse; . . .	TC.2. 662
She knew by sighte, and ek his gentillesse; . .	TC.2. 702
His goodly maner, and his gentillesse . . . . .	TC.2. 1268
Wolde, in honour of trouthe and gentillesse, . .	TC.3. 163
So fully maad thy gentillesse triste, . . . . .	TC.3. 258
And this that thou dost, calle it gentillesse, .	TC.3. 402
Ye neither wisdom don ne gentillesse! . . . .	TC.3. 882
And that excuse I for the gentillesse. . . . .	TC.3. 1036
That loveth wel, meneth but gentillesse! . . .	TC.3. 1148
Of al that souneth into gentillesse. . . . .	TC.3. 1414
His gentillesse, and how she with him metto, .	TC.3. 1551
O swerd of knightthod, sours of gentillesse! .	TC.5. 1591
But alle trouthe and alle gentillesse. . . . .	TC.5. 1617
Now in honour of gentillesse, . . . . .	HF.3. 521



# Gentilesse—Continued

He was of persone, and of gentilesse, . . . . .	LGW. 610
Of gentilesse, of fredome, of beautee, . . . . .	LGW. 1010
And thus for pitee and for gentilesse, . . . . .	LGW. 1080
Nat suche a famous knyghte of gentilesse, . . . . .	LGW. 1404
Then that I suffred your gentilesse to sterue . . . . .	LGW. 2092 var
Princes, I prey you of your gentilesse . . . . .	Fort. 73
The firste stok and fader of gentilesse,— . . . . .	Gen. 1
For every wyght preiseith his gentilesse. . . . .	Ven. 8
For every wyght preiseith his gentilesse. . . . .	Ven. 16
For every wyght preiseith his gentilesse. . . . .	Ven. 24

# Gentle

He was a verray parfit, gentil knyght. . . . .	A.Prol. 72
A gentil Maunciple was ther of a temple, . . . . .	A.Prol. 567
He was a gentil harlot and a kynde; . . . . .	A.Prol. 647
With hym ther rood a gentil Pardoner . . . . .	A.Prol. 669
In Southwerk, at this gentil hostelrye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 718
This gentil duc doon from his courser sterte . . . . .	A.Kn. 952
The seoun priketh every gentil herte . . . . .	A.Kn. 1043
He was so gentil of his condicioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 1431
For gentil men they were, of greet estaat, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1753
For pitee renneith soone in gentil herte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1761
And in his gentil herte he thoughte anon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1772
To gentil blood to fighten in the gyse . . . . .	A.Kn. 2539
Forget nat Palamon, the gentil man,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2797
Leet senden after gentil Palamon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2976
That gentil Palamon, thyn owene knyght, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3077
For gentil mercy oghte to passen right. . . . .	A.Kn. 3089
And therefore every gentil wight I preye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3171
He syngeth in his voys gentil and smal: . . . . .	A.Mil. 3360
Now telle on, gentil Roger by thy name. . . . .	A.Co. 4353
This gentil kyng hath caught a greet motyf . . . . .	B.M.L. 628
As gentil herte is fulfild of pitee, . . . . .	B.M.L. 660
This gentil monk answerde in this manere: . . . . .	B.Sh. 1385
Sire gentil maister, gentil maryneer! . . . . .	B.Pri. 1627
certes, he sholde nat be called a gentil man . . . . .	B.Mel. 2830-5
gentilherte whan a man loveth and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2830-5
It is a gentil pasture ther thow goost; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3123
O worthy, gentil Alisandre, alas! . . . . .	B.Mk. 3848
This gentil cok hadde in his governance . . . . .	B.NP. 4055
Seyde, 'Gentil sire, alas! wher wol ye gon? . . . . .	B.NP. 4474
Se, which braunes hath this gentil preest, . . . . .	B.NP. 4645
I pray to God so save thy gentil cors, . . . . .	C.Pard. 304
That gentil text kan I wel understande. . . . .	D.WB. 29
That therfore sholden ye be gentil men, . . . . .	D.WB. 1111
To do the gentil dedes that he kan, . . . . .	D.WB. 1115
Taak hym for the grettest gentil man. . . . .	D.WB. 1116
That made hem gentil men y-called be, . . . . .	D.WB. 1123
For he was boren of a gentil hous, . . . . .	D.WB. 1153
And nyl hymselfen do no gentil dedis, . . . . .	D.WB. 1155
Ne folwen his gentil auncestre that deed is, . . . . .	D.WB. 1156
He nys nat gentil, be he duc or erl; . . . . .	D.WB. 1157
That he is gentil that dooth gentil dede, . . . . .	D.WB. 1170
Thanne am I gentil, whan that I bigynne . . . . .	D.WB. 1175
If gentil men or othere of hire contree . . . . .	E.Cl. 436
So as he was a worthy gentil man, . . . . .	E.Cl. 549
O goode God, how gentil and how kynde . . . . .	E.Cl. 852
This is a gentil tale for the nones, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1212 e
'He is a gentil squier, by my trouthel . . . . .	E.Mch. 1907
His squier, for it was a gentil dede. . . . .	E.Mch. 1919
Dooth hym disport, he is a gentil man, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1924
Lo, pitee renneith soone in gentil herte! . . . . .	E.Mch. 1986
This gentil May, fulfilled of pitee, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1995
I am a gentil woman and no wenchel . . . . .	E.Mch. 2202
As it a gentil Polleys courser were; . . . . .	F.Sq. 195
The gentil Leon, with his Aldrian, . . . . .	F.Sq. 265
That causen moost a gentil herte wo. . . . .	F.Sq. 452
'That pitee renneith soone in gentil herte, . . . . .	F.Sq. 479
For gentil herte kitheth gentilesse. . . . .	F.Sq. 483
So lyk a gentil lovere of manere, . . . . .	F.Sq. 546
Though he were gentil born, fresch and gay, . . . . .	F.Sq. 622
Than to comune with any gentil wight, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 693
Thise olde, gentil Britons, in hir dayes, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 709
Thus kan a squier doon a gentil dede . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1543
But if a clerk koude doon a gentil dede, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1611
'I am a gentil woman born,' quod she. . . . .	G.SN. 425
But that the gentile in hire estaat above, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 217
to the deeth; and if she were a gentil woman, . . . . .	I.Pars. 835-40
or oold, gentil or thral, free or servant, . . . . .	I.Pars. 960-5
Squereles and bestes smale of gentil kynde. . . . .	PF. 196
The gentil faucon that with his feet distreyneth . . . . .	PF. 337
So gentil ple in love or other thyng . . . . .	PF. 485
Who loveth best this gentil formal here, . . . . .	PF. 535
The laughter aroos of gentil foules alle, . . . . .	PF. 575
'Now fy, cherli!' quod the gentil terecelet, . . . . .	PF. 596
lynage, thanne is gentil name but a . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
thanne mote they nedes ben gentil that been preyed. . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
ne maketh the nat gentil. . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
gentil men for that thei ne schulde nat . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
That trewe man, that noble gentil knight, . . . . .	TC.2. 331
In gentil hertes ay redy to repaire! . . . . .	TC.3. 5
'This is so gentil and so tendre of herte . . . . .	TC.3. 904
Ther good thrift on that wise gentil herte! . . . . .	TC.3. 947
Now for your trouthel! Y-see this gentil man!' . . . . .	TC.3. 963
'Ek gentil herte and manhod that ye hadde, . . . . .	TC.4. 1674
'As gentil man as any wight in Troye. . . . .	TC.5. 931
And every gentil woman, what she be, . . . . .	TC.5. 1773
Our owne gentil lady Fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 221
Yet Pitee, thurgh his stronge gentil myght, . . . . .	LGW. 161
For lo, the gentil kynde of the lyoun! . . . . .	LGW. 391
But pite renneith soone in gentil herte: . . . . .	LGW. 503

# Gentle—Continued

Was a full worthy gentil werreyour, . . . . .	LGW. 597
And let no gentile woman hire assure, . . . . .	LGW. 908
And many a gentil worde she spake him to, . . . . .	LGW. 1090
Ne gentil hawteyn faukone heroneer, . . . . .	LGW. 1120
So gentil, and so privy of his doynge; . . . . .	LGW. 1267
I am a gentil woman, and a quene; . . . . .	LGW. 1306
Of gentil women, gentil creature! . . . . .	LGW. 1370
That hit were gentil men of grete degree. . . . .	LGW. 1506
Therto so grette a gentil-man was he, . . . . .	LGW. 1532
To doon with gentil wymmen his delyte; . . . . .	LGW. 1587
Syn that ye ben as gentil borne as I, . . . . .	LGW. 2090
As ever of gentil wymen is the wone . . . . .	LGW. 2131
What man that claymeth gentil for to be . . . . .	Gen. 2
He nis nought gentil though he riche seme, . . . . .	Gen. 13
His gentil herte is of so greet humblesse . . . . .	Ven. 18
Hirface gentyl and tretys, . . . . .	RR. 1014
Aboute hir nekke of gentyl entayle . . . . .	RR. 1081
For it was gentyl and tretys, . . . . .	RR. 1216
That thou art gentyll by thi speche; . . . . .	RR. 1987
Gentil, curteys, meke, and fre, . . . . .	RR. 2021
Caste hym gentyll forto be . . . . .	RR. 2031
Oonly gentill for his lynages. . . . .	RR. 2190
Though he be not gentil born, . . . . .	RR. 2194
That he is gentyl by cause he doth . . . . .	RR. 2196

# Gentleman

And lyke to ben a verray gentilman. . . . .	I.GW. 1068
Take hede now of this grette gentilman, . . . . .	I.GW. 1264
To save a gentilman, enforthe hir myght, . . . . .	I.GW. 2132
As longeth to a gentilman, . . . . .	RR. 2197

# Gentleman, -men see Gentle

# Gentleness

Of beaute, lust, fredom, and gentilesse, . . . . .	Mars. 175
Of al that soumeth in to gentilesse . . . . .	TC.3. 1414 var
The firste fadir and fynder of gentilesse . . . . .	Gen. 1 var
Abiding grace whan that your gentilesse, . . . . .	Bal. Ch. 20
Well taught and full of gentilesse, . . . . .	RR. 2005
For wolde she of bir gentylnesse . . . . .	RR. 2609
Thus Bialacoil of gentylnesse, . . . . .	RR. 3623
Graunte hym a kis of gentyllynse. . . . .	RR. 3746
To Bialacoil do gentylnesse, . . . . .	RR. 4605
For hert fulfilled of gentilesse . . . . .	RR. 5237

# Gentles

And namely the gentils everichon. . . . .	A.Mil. 3113
And right anon the gentils gonne to crye, . . . . .	C.Pard. 323
Were in no book, ye gentils of honour . . . . .	D.WB. 1209
Unto my gentils ye be no thyng so; . . . . .	E.Cl. 480
And didde the gentils of that regioun . . . . .	Anel. 69

# Gentilest

The gentileste y-born of Lumbardy; . . . . .	E.Cl. 72
Born of the gentileste and of the meeste . . . . .	E.Cl. 131
A formel egle, of shap the gentileste . . . . .	PF. 373
Moste of estat, of blod the gentileste, . . . . .	PF. 550
As for the gentilest and most worthy . . . . .	PF. 635
The gentileste and ek the moste free, . . . . .	TC.1. 1080
For I have falsed on the gentileste . . . . .	TC.5. 1056
As for the gentileste, trewely, . . . . .	TC.5. 1075

# Gentily

And he hire serveth al-so gentilly, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3104
This emperour hath graunted gentilly . . . . .	B.M.L. 1093
This noble marchant gentilly anon . . . . .	B.Sh. 1471
wel y-quit And gentilly, I preise wel thy wit, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 674
Everich of yow dede gentilly til othere; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1608
And ber'th him here at hom so gentilly . . . . .	TC.2. 187
And Zepherus and Flora gentilly . . . . .	LGW. 171

# Gentry

'Heere may ye se wel how that genterye . . . . .	D.WB. 1146
And he that wole han pris of his gentrye, . . . . .	D.WB. 1152
delivernesse, beautee, gentrye, franchise; . . . . .	I.Pars. 450-5
pride hym of his gentrye is ful greet folie, for ofte . . . . .	I.Pars. 460-5
tyme the gentrye of the body binymeth . . . . .	I.Pars. 460-5
the gentrye of the soule, and eek we ben . . . . .	I.Pars. 460-5
o manere gentrye is for to preise—that . . . . .	I.Pars. 460-5
hem in sweryng and holden it a gentrye or a manly dede . . . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
Al esely; for of his genterye . . . . .	LGW. 394

# Genus

'Omne hominum genus in terris.'—Metrum 6 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.6.755-60
--	------------------

# Geoffrey

O Gauferd, deere maister soverayn, . . . . .	B.NP. 4537
Canterbury, compiled by Geoffrey Chaucer, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5
'Geffrey, thou wost right wel this, . . . . .	HF.2. 221
And English Gaufride eek, y-wys. . . . .	HF.3. 380

# Geomancy

by geomancie, by dremes, by chirkyng of . . . . .	I.Pars. 605-10
---	----------------

# Geometrians

sche, 'ryght as thise geometrians whan . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
--	-------------------

# Geometry

That geometrie or ars-metrik kan, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1898
---	------------

# Gere

And in his gere for al the world he ferde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1372
For why I loved hir in no gere. . . . .	BD. 1256

# Gere see Gear

# Gereful

Is gereful, right so chaungeth she array,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1538
To preve in that thy gerful violence! . . . . .	TC.4. 286

# Geres

As doon thise lovers in hir queynte geres,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1531
---	------------

# Germanies

Gaius Cesar, Germanyes sone, that . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
---	-------------------

**Getayn**

han bretheren, ne cosyns germayns, ne . . . B.Mel. 2555-60

**Gerveys**

Until a mynht men oleded daun Gerveys, . . . A.Mil. 3761  
 And sayde, 'Undo, Gerveys, and that anon.' . . . A.Mil. 3765  
 Than Gerveys knew, and sayde, 'Freend so deere,  
 Gerveys answerde, 'Certes, were it gold, . . . A.Mil. 3779

**Gery**

Right so kan geery Venus overcaste . . . A.Kn. 1536  
 To preve in that thyn gery violence . . . TC.4. 286 var

**Geste**

Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geste,  
 I kan nat geste "rum, ram, ruf," by lettre; . . . B.Mel. 2123  
 Herden a mayden reden hem the geste . . . I.Pars. 43  
 This mene while, as writen is in geste, . . . TC.2. 83  
 Of manye a story, or ellis of manye a geste, . . . TC.3. 450  
 . . . LGW.G. 87

**Gestes**

In the olde Romayn Gestes may men fynde . . . B.M.L. 1126  
 And me of olde Romayn gestes teche; . . . D.W.B. 642  
 The Romayn Gestes eke make remembrance  
 As men may in these olde gestes rede. . . E.Mch. 2284  
 But the Trojanes gestes, as they felle, . . . TC.1. 145  
 And held, after his gestes, ay his pas; . . . TC.2. 1349  
 Thus wryten thoo that ever the jestes knewe  
 And so descendeth down from gestes olde . . . TC.4. 1421 var  
 . . . TC.5. 1511  
 That of Jewes gestes tolde; . . . HF.3. 344  
 Of hem that wryten olde gestes, . . . HF.3. 425  
 Were al the gestes for to here, . . . HF.3. 428  
 As they that han don noble gestes, . . . HF.3. 647

**Gestours**

And gestours for to tellen tales, . . . B.Th. 2036  
 And gestours, that tellen tales . . . HF.3. 108

**Get**

In hope that I som grene gete may,' . . . A.Kn. 1512  
 Hym gayneth neither, for to gete his lif, . . . A.Kn. 2755  
 'Get me a staf, that I may underspore,  
 'Anon go gete us faste into this . . . A.Mil. 3465  
 . . . A.Mil. 3547  
 They gete hym nat so lightly, by my croun! . . . A.Rv. 4099  
 Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere, . . . A.Rv. 4132  
 To geten hire that hath my lyf in cure; . . . B.M.L. 230  
 diligence to gete another freend, and this . . . B.Mel. 2180-5  
 for richesness may a man gete hym grete freendes. . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
 been goode to hem that geten hem wel . . . B.Mel. 2760-5  
 'First, ye shul geten hem withouten  
 desyringe to gete richesness abandoneth . . . B.Mel. 2765-70  
 And, sire, ye shul geten richesness . . . B.Mel. 2770-5  
 men geten richesness moore lightly than . . . B.Mel. 2775-80  
 youre bisynesse to gete yow richesness, . . . B.Mel. 2820-5  
 that ye gete hem with good conscience; . . . B.Mel. 2820-5  
 ye myghte lightly in this wise gete yow a covetous  
 name, . . . B.Mel. 3025-30  
 and his bisynesse to geten hym a good name. . . B.Mel. 3030-5  
 To gete a glotoun deyntee mete and drynkel . . . C.Pard. 520  
 To gete hire love ther as she hath noon; . . . D.W.B. 210  
 What I may gete in conseil prively; . . . D.Fri. 1437  
 To gete thee freendes ay do thy travaille; . . . E.Cl. 1210  
 Ne children sholde I none upon hire geten;  
 And wente hire way—ye gete namoure of me;  
 To any woman for to gete hire love, . . . E.Mch. 1945  
 . . . E.Mch. 1973  
 Out of hir sighte,—ye gete namoure of me;  
 Of this folk ye gete of me namoure. . . F.Sq. 343  
 . . . F.Fkl. 1556  
 But I of hym may gete bettre grace; . . . F.Fkl. 1566  
 Of that mateere ye gete namoure of me;  
 of helle, or elles to gete temporal richesness,  
 the seconde is whan a man gete hym to delicat mete  
 That joye gete I never noon, . . . BD. 476  
 To gete hir love noon ner nas he . . . BD. 887  
 For what me may not gete, that wolde he have  
 Ye gete no more al-though ye do me deye.  
 as he myghte geten. And for sothe  
 to geten wysdom. Thou seidest eek by  
 But yow men semeth to geten yow a perdurablete,  
 hem to geten by diverse weyes. . . Bo.1. p. 1. 20-5  
 . . . Bo.1. p. 4. 105-10  
 . . . Bo.2. p. 7. 550-5  
 . . . Bo.3. p. 2. 620-5  
 . . . Bo.3. p. 2. 625-30  
 . . . Bo.3. p. 2. 645-50  
 . . . Bo.3. p. 2. 650-5  
 . . . Bo.3. p. 3. 665-70  
 . . . Bo.3. p. 9. 825-30  
 . . . Bo.3. p. 9. 825-30  
 . . . Bo.3. p. 9. 835-40  
 . . . Bo.3. p. 9. 835-40  
 . . . Bo.3. p. 9. 835-40  
 . . . Bo.4. p. 2. 1190-5  
 . . . Bo.4. p. 2. 1190-5  
 . . . Bo.4. p. 2. 1200-5  
 . . . Bo.4. p. 2. 1200-5  
 . . . Bo.4. p. 2.  
 1205-10  
 . . . Bo.4. p. 2.  
 1215-20  
 . . . Bo.4. p. 2.  
 1215-20  
 . . . Bo.4. p. 2.  
 1225-30  
 but thei ne geten nat ne ateyne  
 for the recompencioun for to geten hem bounte . . . Bo.4. p. 2. 1260-5  
 . . . Bo.4. p. 4.  
 1405-10  
 To gete ayein Criseyde bright of hewe, . . . TC.5. 1573  
 'Ye gete of me good fame here, . . . HF.3. 470  
 And for to gette of fames hire, . . . HF.3. 470

**Get—Continued**

Nat that I trowe to geten yow agayne, . . . LGW. 1358  
 Ye gete no more of me, but ye wol rede . . . LGW. 1557  
 To gete the flesse of golde, if that he may. . . LGW. 1595  
 She shulde hym yeve what she geten myghte. . . LGW. 2370  
 To gete pryis in toun a while; . . . RR. 446  
 Might I gerlond of hem geten, . . . RR. 1689  
 Ne gete a leche my woundis to; . . . RR. 1758  
 That I ne myghte gete grace . . . RR. 1837  
 And I hem gete in my daungere, . . . RR. 2051  
 And gete enchesoun to goone agayne . . . RR. 2504  
 Where I may no comfort gete; . . . RR. 2616  
 Yeve hir yiftes, and gete hir grace, . . . RR. 2699  
 And may not geten forto ete . . . RR. 2756  
 Therefore I rede thee that thou gett  
 To gete comfort to hym thou goo; . . . RR. 2861  
 That myght me ease or comfort gete, . . . RR. 2965  
 If that thou maist gete these defence, . . . RR. 3391  
 I wole me gete pryis or blame . . . RR. 3399  
 May lyve in hoopes to gette some daye. . . RR. 3876  
 To geten mercy of that swete . . . RR. 4372  
 For of her body fruyt to gete . . . RR. 4825  
 To geten a likly thyng hym tille, . . . RR. 4852  
 The which agayne he may not gette, . . . RR. 4908  
 For to gete and have the Rose, . . . RR. 5098  
 To gete him love also ben free, . . . RR. 5382  
 That it quykbrenneth more to gete, . . . RR. 5700  
 Wherefore to geten more and more . . . RR. 5704  
 All tho that prechen forto gete . . . RR. 5746  
 But for me comfort gete they noon. . . RR. 6506  
 For I hope of his gold to gete. . . RR. 6510  
 Gete he fode in laboryng, . . . RR. 6593  
 If he may ewynke it forto gete; . . . RR. 6619  
 But of his hondwerk wolde he gete . . . RR. 6683  
 And gete hym clothe, mete and drynke, . . . RR. 6756  
 Upon the pore folk they geten . . . RR. 6816

**Get see Jet****Geten see Gotten****Geth**

And forthe unto this Mynataure he geth, . . . LGW. 2145

**Gettest**

And gettest us the lyght, thurgh thy preyere, . . . B.Pri. 1669  
 'Thou gettest fable noon y-toold for me, . . . I.Pars. 31

**Getteth**

He gooth and geteth hym a kneadyng trogh, . . . A.Mil. 3620  
 certes in this manere he ne geteth hym nat suffiaunce,  
 and nat that othir, he ne geteth nat that . . . Bo.3. p. 9. 830-5  
 that geteth and atteyneh to the ende of alle thinges . . . Bo.3. p. 9. 835-40  
 That wher he com'th he pris and thank him geteth;  
 It geteth hym nought but enmyte. . . TC.2. 376  
 . . . RR. 5378  
 Which that he getith with his travaile, . . . RR. 5603

**Getting**

'Thanne thus in getyngne richesness ye . . . B.Mel. 2785-90  
 'Afterward, in getyngne of yowre richesness . . . B.Mel. 2810-5  
 'Afterward, in getyngne of yowre richesness . . . B.Mel. 2825-30  
 ye shul do in getyngne richesness, and how . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
 by the getyngne of blisfulnesse men ben . . . Bo.3. p. 10. 920-5  
 by the getyngne of dyvinite men ben makid blisful . . . Bo.3. p. 10. 920-5  
 Right as by the getyngne of justice . . . Bo.3. p. 10.  
 925-30

[men ben makid just], and be the getyngne of sapience . . . Bo.3. p. 10.  
 925-30

cometh it hem nat thanne by the getyngne of unyte . . . Bo.3. p. 11. 980-5  
 by the getyngne of good men ben y-makid gode.' . . . Bo.4. p. 2. 1200-5  
 In the getyngne of whiche good the . . . Bo.4. p. 2. 1230-5  
 And but in happe is the getyng. . . RR. 3284  
 For in the getyng he hath such woo, . . . RR. 5593  
 Thus is thurst of fals getyng, . . . RR. 5713  
 And haunte her craftes for gret getyng. . . RR. 5724

**Ghastly**

Was long and streit, and gastly for to see; . . . A.Kn. 1984

**Ghastly see Gastness****Ghent**

She passed hem of Ypres and of Gaunt. . . A.Prol. 448  
 Of cloth of Gaunt, withouten wene. . . RR. 574

**Ghost**

He was nat pale, as a forpynded goost: . . . A.Prol. 205  
 But I biquethe the servyce of my goost . . . A.Kn. 2768  
 For travaille of his goost he groneth soore, . . . A.Mil. 3646  
 But this scorioun, this wikked goost, . . . B.M.L. 404  
 O my Custance, wel may thy goost have feere, . . . B.M.L. 803  
 Thurgh thyn humblesse, the Goost that in thalighte;  
 And he yat up the goost ful softly. . . B.Pri. 1660  
 Thou art nat lyk a penant, or a goost. . . B.Pri. 1862  
 As wel in goost as body chast was she, . . . B.Mk. 3124  
 Hem liketh to be clene, body and goost. . . C.Doc. 43  
 Withinne his brest ful sorowful was the goost. . . D.W.B. 97  
 Hire goost was ever in pleyn humylitee; . . . D.W.B. 986  
 Ne shal the goost withinne myn herte stente . . . E.Cl. 926  
 The Goost, that fro the Fader kan procede, . . . E.Cl. 972  
 So unweelady was this sory, palled goost. . . G.S.N. 328  
 the Hooly Goost fareth lyk fyr that may . . . H.Mcp. 55  
 the Hooly Goost and of alle goode vertues; . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 the Hooly Goost. Al be it so that . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 every synne is agayns the Hooly Goost, . . I.Pars. 485-90  
 aperteneh properly to the Hooly Goost, . . I.Pars. 485-90  
 the bountee of the Hooly Goost. . . I.Pars. 485-90  
 the Hooly Goost out of mannes soule, . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 it is cleped synnyng in the Hooly Goost. . I.Pars. 895-700  
 of the Holy Goost, that wole yeve hym myght . . I.Pars. 735-40



**Ghost—Continued**

yeven by the Hooly Goost to Seint Peter . . . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
To stynek etarne he wol my gost exel! . . . . .	ABC. 56
The Hooly Goost, the which that Moyses wende . . . . .	ABC. 93
Wherfore and why the Hooly Goost the soughte, . . . . .	ABC. 114
kepeþ to the only hir goost, and is al . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
That may my gost departe away fro thes, . . . . .	TC.2. 531
So rewleth her her hertes goost withinne, . . . . .	TC.2. 1377
His wise goost took ay of al swich hede, . . . . .	TC.3. 464
'Ector!' quod they, 'what goest may you enspire . . . . .	TC.4. 187
'O wery goost, that errest to and fro, . . . . .	TC.4. 302
'Myn herte and ek the woful goost theerinne . . . . .	TC.4. 785
Drive out that goost which in myn herte beteth. . . . .	TC.4. 910
For-which her goost, that filkered ay on lofte, . . . . .	TC.4. 1221
Al redy out my woful goost to drive: . . . . .	TC.5. 1370
With al thy false goost of prophcey! . . . . .	TC.5. 1521
His lighte goost ful blisfully is went . . . . .	TC.5. 1803
How he hir soughte, and how hir gost . . . . .	HF.1. 185
But wher in body or in gost . . . . .	HF.2. 473
My besy gost, that thursteth alwey newe, . . . . .	LGW. 103
And down agayn, and yeldeth up the goste. . . . .	LGW. 886
Certes, quod he, 'thys nyght my fadres goste . . . . .	LGW. 1295
Hold the hye wey, and lat thy gost thee lede, . . . . .	Truth. 20
Clene of his goste and loved besynesne, . . . . .	Gent. 10
That fro the Hooly Goost is sent."— . . . . .	RR. 7103

**Ghost see Holyghost****Ghostly**

Right so men ghostly in this mayden free . . . . .	G.SN. 109
sovereyns and to his goostly fader. . . . .	I.Pars. 390-5
oother is goostly, that con is honeste and . . . . .	I.Pars. 775-80
parentele is in two maneres, oother goostly or fleshly: . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
or fleshly: goostly, as for to deelen with . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
if she be of thy kynrede, bodily or goostly, . . . . .	I.Pars. 960-5
comfort, goostly and bodily, wher men . . . . .	I.Pars. 1030-5
The morwe com, and goostly for to speke . . . . .	TC.5. 1030

**Ghosts**

But whan hir woful wery goostes twayne . . . . .	TC.4. 1142
--	------------

**Giant**

Til that ther cam a greet geaunt, . . . . .	B.Th. 1907
This geant at hym stones caste . . . . .	B.Th. 2018
With a geaunt, with hevendes three, . . . . .	B.Th. 2032
How that the geaunt shal be deed, . . . . .	B.Th. 2063
He slow the geant Antheus the stronge; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3293
The crane the geaunt, with his trompes soun; . . . . .	PF. 344
the geaunt in the strondes of Libye; and . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
	1610-5

Al mighte a geaunt passen him of might, . . . . .	TC.5. 538
---	-----------

**Giantes**

how the geauntis assaileden hevene with the goddis, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
---	-------------

destroiden the geauntes, as it was worthy.) . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
---	-------------

**Gilt**

For right no mo than Gibbe oure cat, . . . . .	RR. 6204
--	----------

**Gilbet**

That high upon a gebet dydel . . . . .	HF.1. 106
--	-----------

**Gibraltar**

Of Jubaltare and Septe, dryvynge alway, . . . . .	B.ML. 947
---	-----------

**Gilde—see Guide-****Gile see Gyle****Gilt**

That gif a man in a point be y-greved, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4181
'And gif that he out of his slepe abyrede, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4190
Gif I nadde red and take keepe . . . . .	BD. 224
And more, gif more were possible. . . . .	BD. 987
'I wol now synge, gif that I can, . . . . .	HF.1. 143
Now certes, Anne, gif that ye rede me, . . . . .	LGW. 1178
As wel kouthe I, gif that me leste so, . . . . .	LGW. 2470
Now certes gif ye wolde have in memorye, . . . . .	LGW. 2530
Gif thou say nay, we two shal have a byker, . . . . .	LGW. 2661

**Gilt see If****Gilt**

Which yifte of God hadde he for alle his wyvys! . . . . .	D.WB. 39
And everich hath of God a propre yifte, . . . . .	D.WB. 103
In hope for to fynde there a yifte; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2146
A wyf is Goddes yifte verraily; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1311
Seinte Cecile, fulfild of Goddes yifte, . . . . .	G.SN. 275
for preyere ne for yifte! . . . . .	I.Pars. 165-70
synne, and the yifte of grace wel for to . . . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
eek an outrageous folie, for thilke yifte of grace . . . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
boght for temporeel cate the yifte that God hadde . . . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
seketh with the yifte of his good no thyng but synne. . . . .	I.Pars. 815-20
the alder-beste Yift that ever he abood his lyve. . . . .	BD. 247
That they ne yive me a yift echoon . . . . .	BD. 694
The noble yift of hir mercy, . . . . .	BD. 1269
Thow bare away of Fortune a yifte (that is to seye . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
They ne coude nat medle the yift of . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5.

a natureel yifte to dignyte, it ne myghte . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
---	-------------------

as a covenable yifte, that is to seyn, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
--	-------------

over alle thinges, by the yifte of god that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
---	-------------

the yifte; that is to seyn that, til he be . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
--	-------------

	1135-40
--	---------

For who-so yeveth a yifte, or doth a grace, . . . . .	LGW. 451
---	----------

A litel tyme his yift is agreeable, . . . . .	Ven. 41
---	---------

So large of yift and free was she. . . . .	RR. 1168
--	----------

Aftir swich gift is good rescoun . . . . .	RR. 2341 em
--	-------------

Yeve it in yift al quyte fully, . . . . .	RR. 2381
---	----------

**Gilt—Continued**

And make thi yifte debonairly, . . . . .	RR. 2382
For men that yifte holde more dere . . . . .	RR. 2383
That yifte nought to preisen is . . . . .	RR. 2385
Of your yette; for certainly . . . . .	RR. 3664
Withoute yift is not to prise. . . . .	RR. 4476
Neithir for yift ne for prechyng, . . . . .	RR. 5932
They lese the yift and the myrte. . . . .	RR. 6678
That Gyle had yewe her of his yette; . . . . .	RR. 7402

**Gilt see For-yift****Gilts**

The grete yiftes to the meeste and leeste, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2198
And yaf hem yiftes after hir degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2735
And yaf hym yiftes, precouse and deere. . . . .	C.Doc. 148
That yiftes of Fortune and of Nature . . . . .	C.Pard. 295
Of bothe yiftes that I speke of now . . . . .	C.Pard. 299
Alle othere manere yiftes hardily, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1312
Or moebles, alle been yiftes of Fortune, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1314
Thy yiftes, under hewe of stidefastnesse, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2063
yeveth us thise yiftes of his largesse, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
of the develes, and restoreth the yiftes of the Hooly . . . . .	
Goost . . . . .	I.Pars. 310-5
hym by thy message and by thy yiftes. . . . .	I.Pars. 1030-5
excited ther-to by yiftes; and innocentes ne ben . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
hath rather yvven his yiftes to autumpne . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6.

	215-20
--	--------

large yiftes, the more ay brenneþ in hem the . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
were it so that the yiftes of fortune ne . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
seyen of alle the yiftes of fortune that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
Of the whiche yiftes I trowe that it . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
the same thyng of alle the yiftes . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
As propre; her yiftes ben commune. . . . .	TC.4. 392
Thus gaf this honorable queene her gyftes all . . . . .	LGW. 1126 em
Yiftes grete, and to hire officeres, . . . . .	LGW. 1551
That with him come; and yaf him yiftes grete, . . . . .	LGW. 2304
So wel with yiftes hath she wrought. . . . .	RR. 1164
In his yiftes more large and fre . . . . .	RR. 2332
Yeve hir yiftes, and gete hir grace, . . . . .	RR. 2699
Three wonder yiftes, of his grace, . . . . .	RR. 4501
Yiftes were fafre, but not forthy . . . . .	RR. 4509
Nor in hir yiftis have faunce, . . . . .	RR. 5481

**Giggas**

This house was also ful of giggas, . . . . .	HF.3. 852
--	-----------

**Gigging**

Giggyng of sheeldes, with layneres lacyng; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2504
--	------------

**Gilbertine**

Bernard and Gatesden and Gilbertyn. . . . .	A.Prol. 434
---	-------------

**Gilden**

With many glade, gilden stremes; . . . . .	BD. 338
--	---------

**Giled**

And gile giled and gilours. . . . .	RR. 6824 em
-------------------------------------	-------------

That ben to be giled able, . . . . .	RR. 6901
--------------------------------------	----------

**Giler**

A gylour shal hymself bigyled be,— . . . . .	A.Rv. 4321
--	------------

Bigiled is the giler thanne, . . . . .	RR. 5759
--	----------

**Gillers**

And gile giled and gilours. . . . .	RR. 6824
-------------------------------------	----------

**Gilles**

For of yow have I pitee, by Seint Gile! . . . . .	G.CY. 1185
---	------------

For-why me thoughte, by Seynt Gyle! . . . . .	HF.3. 93
---	----------

**Giling**

And gile giling and gilours . . . . .	RR. 6824 em
---------------------------------------	-------------

**Gilla**

Ne eek thy mayde Gille I may nat save; . . . . .	A.MH. 3556
--	------------

**Gillyflower**

And many a clowe-gylofre, . . . . .	B.Th. 1952
-------------------------------------	------------

As clowe-gelofre, and lycorice, . . . . .	RR. 1368
---	----------

**Gilt**

With gilde cheynes on hire nekke hangynge. . . . .	B.Mk. 3554
--	------------

Hir gilde heres with a golden thred . . . . .	PF. 267
---	---------

His gilde here was corowen with a sonne . . . . .	LGW. 230
---	----------

Hyde, Absalon, thy gilde tressies clere; . . . . .	LGW. 249
--	----------

Dishevely with hire bryghte gilde here, . . . . .	LGW. 1315
---	-----------

**Gilt see Over-gilt****Giltir**

And who that giltif is, al quit go'th he? . . . . .	TC.3. 1019
---	------------

And if that I be giltif, do me deyel . . . . .	TC.3. 1049
--	------------

**Giu**

He that it wroghte koude ful many a gyn. . . . .	F.Sq. 128
--	-----------

For therin lith theeffect of al the gyn,— . . . . .	F.Sq. 322
---	-----------

And understondeth, that this false gyn . . . . .	G.CY. 1165
--	------------

Of al this blisse, in which to bathe I ginne? . . . . .	TC.2. 849
---	-----------

For, whan thy hornes newe ginne springe, . . . . .	TC.5. 657
--	-----------

These, of whiche I gynne rede, . . . . .	HF.3. 365
--	-----------

Ne shalt thou nevere kunne gynne . . . . .	HF.3. 914
--	-----------

And that the floures gynnen for to sprynge,— . . . . .	LGW. 38
--	---------

Whether by wyndow, or by other gynne, . . . . .	LGW. 1784
---	-----------

Of gynne, gunne, nor skaffaut. . . . .	RR. 4176
--	----------

**Ginger**

Gyngevre, and greyn de Paradys, . . . . .	RR. 1369
---	----------

**Gingerbread**

And gyngebreed that was ful fyn, . . . . .	B.Th. 2044
--	------------

**Ginnest**

For want of sight, thou gynnest morne, . . . . .	RR. 2445
--	----------

**Ginneth**

And whan the hors was laus, he gynneth gon . . . . .	A.Rv. 4084
--	------------

As proude Bayard ginneth for to skippe . . . . .	TC.1. 218
--	-----------

O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere: . . . . .	TC.2. 2
--	---------

For-which right now myn herte ginneth blede, . . . . .	TC.4. 12
--	----------

Right as the wilde bole ginneth springe . . . . .	TC.4. 239
---	-----------

# Glineth—Continued

And she for sorwe glineth wepe and crye, . . .	TC.5. 1286
As sone as evere the sonne glyneth weste, . . .	LGW. 61
That al thing glyneth waxen gaye, . . .	RR. 53
Youthe glyneth ofte sich bargeyne, . . .	RR. 4929
As sone as povertie glyneth take, . . .	RR. 5351
For Fysic glyneth first by 'Fy' . . .	RR. 5739

# Glinning

Thus argumented he in his glinninge, . . .	TC.1. 377
For every thing a glinning hath it nede . . .	TC.2. 671
But at my glynnyng, trusteth wel, . . .	HF.1. 66
Of hire gladnesse, and glynnyng of hir sorwe, . . .	LGW. 1231
Ye been to me my glynnyng and myn ende, . . .	Comp.A. 80
Whanne it greneth in the glynnyng, . . .	RR. 4332
Glynnyng and eende, sith that thou . . .	RR. 4670

# Gline

ne hidden nat yowr gynnes in heye . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
His gynnes hath he sett withoute, . . .	RR. 1620

# Gipe

Or botis revelyng as a gype; . . .	RR. 7260
------------------------------------	----------

# Gipe, Gipoun see Jupon

# Gipser

An anlaas, and a gipser al of silk, . . .	A.Prol. 357
---	-------------

# Gird

To sleen hym, and to girden of his heed, . . .	B.Mk. 3736
--	------------

# Girded see Girt

# Girdeth

And girt him with his swerde; and in his honde . . .	Mars. 100
And gyrt hym with his swerde, and gan to go, . . .	LGW. 1775

# Girdle

Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk; . . .	A.Prol. 358
And by hir girdel heeng a purs of lether, . . .	A.Mil. 3250
He drank, and wel his girdel underpighte; . . .	B.ML. 789
That to his girdel raughte adoun; . . .	B.Th. 1921
is clepid the girdel of the first . . .	Astr. 75-82
ageyn in-to este. Also it is clepid girdel . . .	Astr. 75-82
Rychesse a girdell hadde upon, . . .	RR. 1085
Ne of hir girdill aboute hir side, . . .	RR. 3719

# Girdles

Hire girdles and hir pouches everydeel, . . .	A.Prol. 368
---	-------------

# Girdlestede

And smaliþ in the girdilstede, . . .	RR. 826
--------------------------------------	---------

# Giri

What eyleth yow? Som gay geri, God it woot, . . .	A.Mil. 3769
---	-------------

# Girle

The yonge girles of the dioceise, . . .	A.Prol. 664
---	-------------

# Giroude

And eek from Geroude to the mouth of Sayne, . . .	F.Fkl. 1222
---	-------------

# Girt

Girt with a ceint of silk, with barres amale; . . .	A.Prol. 329
Thurgh-girt with many a grevous, bloody wounde, . . .	A.Kn. 1010
Thorough-girt with many a wide and bloody wounde, . . .	TC.4. 627

# Girt see Girdeth

# Gisarme

With awerd, or sparth or [with] gysarme, . . .	RR. 5978
--	----------

# Gistes

And held after his gistes ay his pas . . .	TC.2. 1349 var
--	----------------

# Gite

And she cam after in a gyte of reed; . . .	A.Rv. 3954
--	------------

# Gites

And wered upon my gaye scarlet gytes, . . .	D.WB. 559
---	-----------

# Giterne

And as wel koude he pleye on his giterne, . . .	A.Mil. 3333
And Abelson his gyterne hath y-take, . . .	A.Mil. 3353
Al konne he pleye on gyterne or ribble, . . .	A.Co. 4396
Bothe harpe, and lute, and gyterne, and sautrie, . . .	H.Mop. 268
To harpe and giterne, daunce and play; . . .	RR. 2322

# Giterning

Ful wel accordaunt to his giternynge, . . .	A.Mil. 3363
---	-------------

# Giternys

Where-as with harpes, lutes and gyternes, . . .	C.Pard. 466
---	-------------

# Giv

He was an esy man to yewe penaunce . . .	A.Prol. 223
For unto a poure ordre for to yive . . .	A.Prol. 225
Men moote yewe silver to the poure freres, . . .	A.Prol. 232
And pynnes, for to yeven yonge wyves, . . .	A.Prol. 234
But rather wolde he yeven, out of doute, . . .	A.Prol. 487
Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive . . .	A.Prol. 505
To yewe and lene hym of his owene good . . .	A.Prol. 611
But if ye be myrie I wol yewe yow myn heed . . .	A.Prol. 782 var
That who shal yewe a lover any lawe; . . .	A.Kn. 1164
With al the wot that prison may me yewe, . . .	A.Kn. 1296
Ne yewe us neither mercy ne refuge, . . .	A.Kn. 1720
Him shal I yewe Emelys to wyve, . . .	A.Kn. 1860
Yif me my love, thou blisful lady deere, . . .	A.Kn. 2260
Of rasour nor of shere, I wol thee yive, . . .	A.Kn. 2417
Yif me the victorie, I aske thee namoure! . . .	A.Kn. 2420
This wol I yewe thee, if thou me kisse, . . .	A.Mil. 3797
To yewe hem leve, but a litel stonde, . . .	A.Rv. 4007
In stide of flour yet wol I yewe hem bren; . . .	A.Rv. 4053
To rokken, and to yewe the child to sowke; . . .	A.Rv. 4157
I pray to God, so yewe me sorwe and care, . . .	A.Co. 4335
So yewe me grace his heestes to fulfille; . . .	B.ML. 284
Me helpe, and yif me myght my lȝt tamenden, . . .	B.ML. 462
'Dame Hermegnyld, yif me my sȝte agayn! . . .	B.ML. 562
And wente his wey, ther God yewe hym meschaunce! . . .	B.ML. 602
The lordes styward,—God yewe him meschaunce— . . .	B.ML. 914
He noht forgot to yewe the leeste page . . .	B.Sh. 1236
Kepeþ bet our good, this yewe I thee in charge, . . .	B.Sh. 1622
God yewe this monk a thousand last quade yeer! . . .	B.Pri. 1628

# Give—Continued

men sholde holden hem stille, and yeven hym audience, . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
Never . . . ne yewe no power over thyself, . . .	B.Mel. 2250-5
honycombes, for they yeven swetnesse to . . .	B.Mel. 2300-5
entente that he yewe yow conseil and . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10
ne thy folie, for they wol yewe yow audience . . .	B.Mel. 2330-5
that is to seyn, to yeven part to hem that . . .	B.Mel. 2810-5
may our Lord God Almyghty yewe victorie to a . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5
if he be worthy that God yewe hym victorie . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5
ne to thy broother, ne yewe thou never myght . . .	B.Mel. 2945-50
shal nat yeven to his broother, ne to his . . .	B.Mel. 2945-50
to yeven hymself to his enemy, . . .	B.Mel. 2945-50
and preyden that they wolde yeven hire . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
ye mooste yeven moore eay sentences and . . .	B.Mel. 3045-50
I pray to God, yewe hym confusioun . . .	B.Mk. 3133
God yewe me sorwel but I were a pope, . . .	B.Mk. 3140
Who shal me yeven teris to compleyne . . .	B.Mk. 3353
'Nay,' quod the fox, 'but God yewe hym meschaunce, . . .	B.NP. 4623
I may nat yewe diffynyte sentence; . . .	C.Doc. 172
Mooste by force his deere doghter yeven . . .	C.Doc. 205
'Thanne yif me leysur, fader myn,' quod she, . . .	C.Doc. 238
Yif me my deeth, er that I have a shame; . . .	C.Doc. 249
To yeven hir pens, and namely unto me; . . .	C.Pard. 402
Ye sholde arise; wherfore I yewe yow reed, . . .	C.Pard. 744
But ther as God lust yive it of his myght, . . .	D.WB. 78
All that he hadde and yive it to the poore, . . .	D.WB. 109
If I be daungerous, God yewe me sorwe; . . .	D.WB. 151
Thus saistow wernard god yive the meschaunce . . .	D.WB. 260 var
That they mooste yewe it up as for the beste, . . .	D.WB. 427
Lat hym fare wel, God yewe his soule reste, . . .	D.WB. 501
'Yif me a plante of thilke blisled tree, . . .	D.WB. 763
Yet shal I yewe thee leve for to gon . . .	D.WB. 908
For, thogh they yewe us al hir heritage,— . . .	D.WB. 1119
'Dame,' quod he, 'God yewe yow right good lyf! . . .	D.Fri. 1270
He was, if I shal yeven hym his laude, . . .	D.Fri. 1353
For sothe, I take all that men wol me yewe, . . .	D.Fri. 1430
To wite wher men wol yewe me anything, . . .	D.Fri. 1450
Taak thou thy part, what that men wol thee yewe, . . .	D.Fri. 1531
As for to yewe a peny of hir good, . . .	D.Fri. 1575
Gif me twelf pens, I may no longer tarye! . . .	D.Fri. 1603
Yewe I thy body and my panne also! . . .	D.Fri. 1623
To trentals, and to yewe for Goddes sake, . . .	D.Sum. 1717
'Yif us a bushel whete, malt or reys, . . .	D.Sum. 1746
Or yif us of youre brawn, if ye have any; . . .	D.Sum. 1750
Al yif that covent half a quarter otes! . . .	D.Sum. 1963
Al yif that covent foure and twenty grotes! . . .	D.Sum. 1964
Al yif that frere a peny, and lat hym go! . . .	D.Sum. 1965
'Yif me thanne of thy gold, to make our cloystre, . . .	D.Sum. 2099
Quod he, 'that may I yeven, and noon oother, . . .	D.Sum. 2125
'Now wel,' quod he, 'and somewhat shal I yewe . . .	D.Sum. 2129
I pray to God so yewe his soule restel . . .	E.Cl. 30
As vouchethsauf to yewe me to my meede . . .	E.Cl. 885
I pray to God yewe hire prosperitee; . . .	E.Cl. 1034
To whom I yewe my good away fro me, . . .	E.Mch. 1527
To whom I yewe my body for alwey, . . .	E.Mch. 1529
I yewe it yow; maketh charitee as yow leste, . . .	E.Mch. 2173
That I shal yeven hire sufficient answers, . . .	E.Mch. 2266
I yewe it up! but sith I swoor myn ooth, . . .	E.Mch. 2312
God yewe yow bothe on shames deeth to dyen! . . .	E.Mch. 2377
though thou . . . And yewe hem sugre, hony, . . .	
breed and milk, . . .	F.Sq. 614
If that thou lyest, God yewe thee good chaunce, . . .	F.Fkl. 679
I wolde it yewe, if I were lord of it! . . .	F.Fkl. 1229
Upon the pavement,—God yewe hem myschaunce! . . .	F.Fkl. 1374
So, for to werken, yif me wit and space, . . .	G.SN. 65
Shal yewe it yow, as ye han it deserved; . . .	G.SN. 390
'Freend, for thy warnyng God yewe thee good . . .	
chaunce! . . .	G.CY. 593
'Pater!' quod he, 'God yewe it harde grace, . . .	G.CY. 665
And if yow list to yewe me audience, . . .	G.CY. 990
'Now yewe us drynke,' quod the chanoun thenne, . . .	G.CY. 1193
Awake, thou Cook,' quod he, 'God yewe thee sorwel . . .	H.Mop. 15
I pray to God so yewe hym right good chaunce . . .	I.Pars. 20
And thanne that ye wol yewe me audience, . . .	I.Pars. 39
And for to yewe hym space and audience; . . .	I.Pars. 64
maken of his body than for to yeven his body . . .	I.Pars. 145-50
availle, ne sleight; we shullen yeven rekenyng . . .	I.Pars. 165-70
preye to God to yewe hym respit a while . . .	I.Pars. 175-80
ne shal yewe hem no moisture, ne the eyr no . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
the fyr of this world shal God yeven in . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
may yewe no thyng for hir raunsoun; . . .	I.Pars. 225-30
that he ne shal yewe of it a rekenyng, . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
for, trust wel, he shal yeven accounts, as . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
he . . . shal yewe hym eek grace wel for to do, for in . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
the grette joye that I shal yeven hym), . . .	I.Pars. 290-5
penaunce that God shal yeven hym his . . .	I.Pars. 290-5
he ne sholde nat . . . but yeven his body and al, . . .	I.Pars. 310-5
sooth is that if a man yewe his love, the . . .	I.Pars. 365-70
that they wolde yeven swich powned . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
lordshipes, and God yewe that they . . .	I.Pars. 440-5
right so God wol yewe his malisoun . . .	I.Pars. 440-5
but that lewed folk yeven it swich a name, . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
fraude, as for to yeven conseil to areysen . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
suffreth it, for folk sholden yewe the moore . . .	I.Pars. 605-10
eschewe to cursen hire children, and yeven to the deval . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
we shul yewe rekenyng of hem bifore . . .	I.Pars. 645-50
God, and to yeven almesse to the poure, . . .	I.Pars. 705-10
Holy Goost, that wole yewe hym myght . . .	I.Pars. 735-40
that avarice is for to . . . and no thyng yewe to hem . . .	I.Pars. 740-5
the swerd that men yeven first to a knyght, . . .	I.Pars. 765-70



**Give—Continued**

in service for which men yeven thynges espirituel	I.Pars. 785-90
hem that yeven chirches to hem that been nat digne,	I.Pars. 785-90
for to lene and for to yewe, and to foryeven	I.Pars. 810-5
as they yeven ther as they sholde nat yeven,	I.Pars. 815-20
Crist shal yeven at the day of doome to hem that	I.Pars. 815-20
they putten . . . and yeven hem-self to alle ordure.	I.Pars. 905-10
so that she yewe never noon occasion that he aglite,	I.Pars. 945-50
swiche thynges as yewe occasion to thilke vileynye, as	I.Pars. 950-5
sette it on a candlestikke to yewe light	I.Pars. 1035-40
And yewe me grace my lord to se	BD. 111
I wolde yive thilke Morpheus	BD. 242
I wil yive him the alder-beste	BD. 246
I wil yive him a fether-bed,	BD. 251
And I wol yive him al that falles	BD. 257
For, also wys God yive me reste!	BD. 682
That they ne yive me a yift echoon	BD. 694
And God yewe every wyght joye of his make!	Mars. 154
I yewe hit up for now and evermore;	Anel. 343
So yif me myght to ryme it and endyte.	PF. 119
To take hir doom and yewe hir audience.	PF. 308
a busschel corne, he most yive the kyng	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
to the schewen it, and I wol yive the space	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
some ther after he most yive hise handes to ben	
bownde	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
that strengthe and gretnesse of body yyven power	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
and that beaute and swyftnesse yeven noblesse	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
and heele of body semeth yyven deynt	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
of the handes of folk that yeven it hem,	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
that richesses mowen yyven yow suffiaunce?	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
ne mowen they yeven no beaute of dignyte	Bo.3. p.4. 715-20
enforcede hym to yeven to Nero his richesses,	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
supplien hem that yyven tho dignytes;	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
that ne mowen nat yeven that they by-heeten,	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
mowen nat yeven that thei byheeten!	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
they ne mowen yeven bot o thyng sengly	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
that may verrayly yeven on of the	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
that mai thei nat yeven!	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
it semeth that thei yewe to mortel folk a	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
ledynge fyre. O fadir, ywe thou to the thought to	
steyen	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
things, right so wol I yewe the	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
eyr, thei departen lyghtly and yeven place	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
doublide his sorwe, myghte yewe hym and	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
overcomen," quod he; "yewe we to Orpheus	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
But what is he that may yeven a lawe to	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
that men mai yyven). Allas! whanne	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
ne for that they yeven to other folk ensaumple	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
hast noon neede of no jure to yeven the prys	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
hym god putteth remedye to yeven hym	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
moiste thingis, stryvynge with the drye thingis, yeven	
place	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
to yeven sayles to the Grykkysche naveye,	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
of thinges, men oughten rather yeven credence	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
that our futures yeven cause of the science of god.	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
he yewe me myghte to shewe in some manere	TC.1. 33 <i>var</i>
Yif me this labour and this businesse,	TC.1. 1042
Yif me your hond; for in this world is non,	TC.2. 829
As I best can, to you, Lord, yive ich al	TC.2. 829
Minerva, . . . Yif thou me wit my lorde to devise!	TC.2. 1063
Yif me the labour it to sowe and plite.	TC.2. 1204
And yewe me sorwe, but he shal it rewe	TC.2. 1609
to wake, Ne yewe a wight a cause to devine:	TC.3. 765
And live in wo. Ther God yewe hem mischaunce,	TC.3. 1385
I preyre to God, so yewe you bothe sorwel!	TC.3. 1470
For that ye ben! God yewe your herte care!	TC.3. 1565
To stinte noise and yewe him audience.	TC.4. 70
Oon of so fele, alas, so yewe him mel	TC.4. 110
Who shal noon yewe confort to my peyne?	TC.4. 318
Yewe him mischaunce that this tretis broughte;	TC.4. 670
The sorwful to be glad, so yive us grace,	TC.4. 1684
Yif me your hond: I am, and shal be,	TC.5. 152
Now I am gon, whom yewe ye audience?	TC.5. 235
My sheld to Pallas yif, that shyneth clere.	TC.5. 308
So yive it her, and do me this plessaunce	TC.5. 314
Yet preyre I God so yive you right good day	TC.5. 1074
Or-that she go: God yive his herte pine!	TC.5. 1127
Yit preyre I God so yive you right good day!	TC.5. 1411
'With hele swich that, but ye yiven me	TC.5. 1415
'Away!' quod he, 'ther Joves yive thee sorwel'	TC.5. 1525
Thorough false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen!	TC.5. 1781
So yive hem joye that hit here,	HF.1. 83
So that thou yewe thy adventence To understonde	HF.2. 201
Of goode werkes, yive us renoun.'	HF.3. 468
that she nolde . . . But yewe hem loos and good	
renoun,	HF.3. 727
And she gan yeven eche his name,	HF.3. 1022
Yewe credence, in every skylful wise,	LGW. 20
And to hem yive I feyth and ful credence,	LGW. 31
And to hem yewe swich lust and swich credence	LGW.G. 32

**Give—Continued**

But wherfore that I spake to yive credence	LGW. 97
Envye—I preyre to God yewe hire myschaunce—	LGW.G. 333
And yewe me grace so longe for to lyve,	LGW. 459
Speke wyl of love; this penance yive I the.	LGW. 491
And whan this book is made, yive it the queene,	LGW. 496
For love shal me yive strengthe and hardynessee,	LGW. 892
As ye han sworn, than wol I yive yow leve	LGW. 1320
I am with childe, and yive my childe his lyfe!	LGW. 1323
Hem of Athenes, that they mote hym yiven	LGW. 1925
I prey to Mars to yewe me suche grace,	LGW. 2063
But-if ye vouchesafe to yewe hyt me,	LGW. 2071
That I repente not to yewe yow lyfe!	LGW. 2088
His doghtre gon, and for to yive hir leve;	LGW. 2281
And yewe hir leve sometyme for to pleye,	LGW. 2300
She shulde hym yewe what she geten myghte.	LGW. 2370
Yif hym to drynke, whan he gooth to reste,	LGW. 2668
To take and yewe right nought ageyne,	RR. 183
As Largesse is to yewe and spende;	RR. 1157
I pray god yewe hir right good grace!	RR. 1255
Cast hym to yewe me woundis grene.	RR. 1860
Somdel to yewe allegement	RR. 1890
Whiche I to lovers yewe of right.	RR. 2134
Thou yewe, if thou have [gret] riches;	RR. 2273
He shal be leef ay forto yewe,	RR. 2335
He yewe his good [all] in abandoun.	RR. 2342
Therefore yewe it hoole and quyte,	RR. 2375
Yewe it in yift al quyte fully,	RR. 2381
Yewe hir yiftes, and gete hir grace,	RR. 2699
For hope is all that love may yive;	RR. 2777
And I shall yewe thee eke I-wys	RR. 2788
But at this tyme this I thee yive.'	RR. 2950
Wykked-Tonge (god yewe hym sorwel),	RR. 3027
He wolde me yewe leysar and space,	RR. 3656
To yewe no lover leave to kyssa.	RR. 3673
Thus Wykked Tunge (god yewe hem shame)	RR. 4267
I pray god yewe hym evel chaunce,	RR. 4274
I yewe no force what felle on me.	RR. 4602
They yewe no force, they are so sette	RR. 4826
Unto Delite, and hym to yive	RR. 4987
may . . . Withoute sclandre yeven ageyn,	RR. 5074
In love, and take and yewe also.	RR. 5076
Ye yewe good counsel sikirly,	RR. 5173
Herte and all so hole they yive,	RR. 5447
After his rente may hym yive,	RR. 5668
That unto riches her hertis yive.	RR. 5788
But he shulde yewe, that most good hadde,	RR. 5795
If they hem yewe to goodnesse,	RR. 5799
If he wole yewe as myche as he,	RR. 5935
And therto yewe hym such thankyngees,	RR. 6041
Or yewe hem tribute dutelees,	RR. 6285
But therof yewe I lytel tale;	RR. 6375
But thou yewe me my Savyour	RR. 6434
For to me right nought yewe they.'	RR. 6459
I yewe not of her harme a bene,	RR. 6464
I shal yewe hem a stroke or two	RR. 6468
They myght not conys yewe me a dyne,	RR. 6500
What shulde he yewe that likketh his knyff?	RR. 6502
And folowe hym, and to pore it yive,	RR. 6655
For folk that hem to vertu yyven,	RR. 6803
Or ellis yewe hym suche penaunce	RR. 7083
To yeven ensample in comune place,	RR. 7100
To such folk shulde a prince hym yive,	RR. 7265
To yewe ensample, and preche also,	RR. 7489
What counceill wole ye to me yeven?	RR. 7673

**Given**

And seyde, 'Lord, to whom fortune hath yeven	A.Kn. 915
Fortune hath yeven us this adversitee.	A.Kn. 1086
Hath yeven us this, although we hadde it sworn;	A.Kn. 1089
Than may be yewe of any ertelly man?	A.Kn. 1166
For he hadde yewe his gayler drynke so,	A.Kn. 1470
Yeven by Goddes message Makomete;	B.M.L. 333
They han hire yeven, and clothes eek she hadde,	B.M.L. 444
That he hadde yewe it me bycause of yow,	B.Sh. 1597
"Oure Lord hath yewe it me;	B.Mel. 2190-5
counsel, it sholde seme that I hadde yewe to thee	
maistrie,	B.Mel. 2245-50
sholde seme that ye hadde yewe me the	B.Mel. 2270-5
of the counsel which that was yeven to yow	B.Mel. 2485-90
"hath suffred for us and yeven ensample	B.Mel. 2690-5
power that they han yewe yow upon himself.	B.Mel. 3035-40
the power that is yeven hym. And I	B.Mel. 3040-5
it shal be To Medes and to Peres yewe,' quod he.	B.Mk. 3425
Al were it yeven of the povereste page,	C.Pard. 449
This tresor hath Fortune unto us yeven	C.Pard. 779
Whiche were me yeven by the popes hond.	C.Pard. 922
They had me yiven hir lond and hir tresor,	D.WB. 204
And sith they hadde me yeven al hir lond,	D.WB. 212
For al swich witte is yeven us in oure byrthe,—	D.WB. 400
Decete, wepyng, synnyng, God hath yive	D.WB. 401
That ever was me yeven ther-bifore;	D.WB. 631
Somme han hem yeven poyson in hire drynke;	D.WB. 771
Hent it anon, for he hath yewe it thee,	D.Fri. 1553
Ne ther it nedeth nat for to be yewe,	D.Sum. 1721
Whan folk in chirche had yewe him what hem teste,	D.Sum. 1735
To whom that she was yeven herte and al,	E.CI. 768
That I hadde . . . And yeven hym my trewe herte	
as fro	F.Sq. 541
To whom she hadde al hool hir herte yive.	F.Fk. 1450
Han nought oure myghty princes to me yeven,	G.SN. 470

**Given—Continued**

Thou seyst thy princes han thee yeven myght . . .	G.SN. 480
hath set hem in heigh estaat, or yeven hem wit,	I.Pars. 160-5
light and the cleer nesse shal be yeven in	I.Pars. 220-5
that han be yeven hym in this present . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
noon oother name under hevne that is yeve to any	
man . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
than it is yeven to the poure, to greet . . .	I.Pars. 415-20
the grace that God hath yeve to . . .	I.Pars. 485-90
with Saint Peter, 'under hevne yeven to men,	I.Pars. 595-600
hevne is yeven to hem that wol laboure,	I.Pars. 715-20
God hadde yeven by the Hooly Ghoost to Saint Peter .	I.Pars. 780-5
I have . . . Be tributary and yiven rente	BD. 784
She was so ferforth yeven him to plesse . . .	Anel. 111
hath rather yeven his yiftes to autumpne . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
hym that hath yeven it. And also yif al	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
powers ben yiven to gode men, the . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
that ben yiven to schrewe folk nat . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
fames of hem, it is nat yiven to knowen . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
that dignytes ben yiven ofte to wikkide	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
were in swiche honours as ben yiven by . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
of god hath yeven to thinges that ben . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
hast yeven or byhyght me to unwrappen . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
by torment, han yeven ensamble . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
and the prosperite that is yeven to . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
folke is welefulnesse I-yeven unworthely . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
to som othir folk is yeven power to . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
retorned, to the cause that hath yeven hem beinge .	Bo.4. m.6. 1565-70
or aspre fortune, is yeven eyther bycause . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
fortune that is yeven to good folk in . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
thei ben yeven to vices and han I-falle fro	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
Was evere yit y-yeve him swich delit . . .	TC.3. 1376
'Thus hastow me no litel thing y-yive,	TC.3. 1611
Of Pryamus was yeve at Grekes requeste	TC.4. 57 var
Or deth me slowe I wolde han yiven hire;	TC.4. 506
And whan thou me hast yiven audience,	TC.4. 545
But that free choise is given us everychoon.	TC.4. 901
Have yeven Antenor for you anon,	TC.5. 975
That hath so lytel penance yiven thee,	LGW. 501
She hath hir body and eke hir reame yiven	LGW. 1281
'As wolde almyghty God that I hadde yive	LGW. 1538
His wise folke to counseyle han hym yeven,	LGW. 2431
have I yeven the a suffisant Astrolabe as	Astr. 1-5
Silver and gold that yeven is . . .	RR. 1186
But in love fre yeven thing . . .	RR. 2379
That yeven [ia] with glad some chere . . .	RR. 2384
Whanne thou hast yeven thyng herte, as I	RR. 2387
Good hope such comfort hath hym yive,	RR. 2760
Was yeve to payne and to martire;	RR. 3173
Whanne it is given for covetise . . .	RR. 5050
What wolde he thanne ha yove to ha bought	RR. 5569 em
So have I take, so have me yiven . . .	RR. 6378
Hath me assolied, and me yiven . . .	RR. 6392
That al his good to pore hath yiven,	RR. 6686
For they were yeven hir I wote wel . . .	RR. 7374
That Gyle had yeve her of his yefte;	RR. 7402

**Giver**

Thow yiver of the formes, that hast wrought . . .	LGW. 2228
---	-----------

**Givers**

yeveres of chirches putten out the . . .	I.Pars. 790-5
--	---------------

**Givest**

And of my wo thow yevest litel charge . . .	A.Kn. 1284
That yevest after thy declinacioun	F.Fkl. 1033
to sleen a man, or elles yevest hym conseil	I.Pars. 570-5
yevest alle othere thynges to ben meved . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
	RR. 2373

For if thou yevest it in lenyng,	
----------------------------------	--

**Giveth**

That yeveth hem ful ofte in many a gyse	A.Kn. 1253
And eek with payne that love me yeveth also,	A.Kn. 1297
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace.	A.Kn. 1861
For swich lawe as man yeveth another night	B.ML. 43
and for alle gerdons, as yeveth me audience;	B.Mel. 2240-5
the conseil of trewe freendes yeveth swetenesse	B.Mel. 2345-50
'Leeveth me, and yeveth credence to . . .	B.Mel. 2940-5
Assureth us and yeveth us hardinesse	E.Cl. 93
To whom he yeveth his lond or his catel;	E.Mch. 1525
goode man yeveth flesh to his children	I.Pars. 220-5
Jhesu Crist yeveth us thise yiftes of his largesse, and	I.Pars. 280-5
he that yeveth hym remissoun of synnes shal	I.Pars. 285-90
and therefore yeveth hym God playnly his	I.Pars. 305-10
and yeveth his herte to thyng that may	I.Pars. 365-70
much as he yeveth of his love to thilke	I.Pars. 365-70
he that wikked conseil yeveth is a . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
by penitence, and yeveth grace wel	I.Pars. 805-10
he that is fool-large ne yeveth nat his . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
what thyng that he yeveth for veyne glorie,	I.Pars. 810-5
Seint Paul yeveth hem the regne, that nys	I.Pars. 865-70
steleth hir body from hir housbonde and yeveth it	I.Pars. 875-80
steleth hir soule fro Crist, and yeveth it to the devel.	I.Pars. 875-80
Cancro), who-so yeveth thanne largely . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20

**Giveth—Continued**

my mutabilite yeveth the ryghtful cause of hope to han	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
and yveth hem, as fool large, moche . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
schyneth and yeveth bettre renoun to . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
peple whiche that yveth to men, as it . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
pleyng bysynes of men yeveth hem . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
the thinges that the ryver Tagus yveth yow . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
yeveth with his rede briuke, or that . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
or that Indus yveth, that is next the hote partie	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
nature yeveth to every thing that that is . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
propre bounte yeveth hym his mede, thanne at erste	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
that, so as god yeveth ofte tymes to gode . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
yvelis and aspre thinges, and yeveth . . . to good folk	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
And god yeveth and departeth . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
the sory preest yeveth in sacrificyng the . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
For the erthe overcomen yeveth the sterres . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
He yeveth frely ofte, and chaungeth wede,	TC.3. 1719
For who-so yeveth a yifte, or doth a grace,	LGW. 451
Which ofte he yiveth withouten ordynance,	Ven. 38
That man yeveth maugre his . . .	RR. 2386
Yeveth hem bothe will and herte . . .	RR. 2770
That yeveth to lovers moste disporte . . .	RR. 2894
That yeveth hir-self for only gode . . .	RR. 5052
That yeveth to hir ageyne hir lemes . . .	RR. 5346
And yeveth hem parte of her jewelles . . .	RR. 5420
For all she yeveth here, out of drede . . .	RR. 5491
For the toon yeveth consynsaunce . . .	RR. 5559
The clothing yeveth ne reveth nought;	RR. 6254
That yeveth his good for he ne can . . .	RR. 6672
He yeveth hym good to late hym go . . .	RR. 6676
He yeveth nat now theof a myte,	RR. 7550

**Giving**

to repreve in yevynge of juggement, ne	B.Mel. 2220-5
Of wyn-yevyng to hem that han iustise . . .	C.Pard. 587
eek in yevynge of wikked conseil by . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
in yevynge of thy penance, and that is	I.Pars. 975-80
in thrille is in yevynge of good conseil and	I.Pars. 1030-5
That reste nis ther noon in his yevyng;	Mars. 230
In al the flour of fortunes yevynge . . .	Anel. 44
to ben had by usage of large yvynge of	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
Yiving him hope alwey, the tenthe morwe	TC.5. 685
Thus dere abought is Love in his yevyng,	Ven. 37
Take of her loves fre yevyng; . . .	RR. 5070
That is clepid "To-moche-yevyng," . . .	RR. 5837
I wole nat sellyng clepe "yevyng," . . .	RR. 5907

**Gizred**

voltor, that etith the stomak or the gyser of Tycius,	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
---	-----------------------

**Glad**

With ful glad herte, and preyden hym also . . .	A.Prof. 811
Of which ful blithe and glad was every wyght:	A.Prof. 846
And with glad herte he wente hym hoom ful soone .	A.Kn. 2270
No man myghte gladen Theseus . . .	A.Kn. 2837
So glad he was he nyste what to seye . . .	B.ML. 384
Receyved hire with al-so glad a cheere . . .	B.ML. 396
Upon thy glade day 'have in thy mynde	B.ML. 426
'Madame,' quod he, 'ye may be glad and blithe,	B.ML. 732
This glade folk to dyner they hem sette . . .	B.ML. 1118
But was as glad therof as fowel of day . . .	B.Sh. 1240
For which they were as glad of his comyng	B.Mel. 2185-90
that is joyous, and glad in herte, it hym	B.Mel. 2965-70
Thanne was Prudence right glad and	B.Mel. 2980-5
wonderly glad in hire herte and seyde, 'Ther	B.Mel. 2990-5
unto hem, they weren right glad and . . .	B.Mk. 3521
That he nas glad if he that grace fond,	B.Mk. 3826
They weren glad for pees unto hym sende . . .	B.NP. 4001
Telle us swich thyng as may our hertes glade;	B.NP. 4264
Jolif and glad they wente unto hir reste . . .	C.Doc. 116
And glad is of his sorwe and his unhele;	C.Doc. 147
Glad was this juge, and maketh him greet cheere,	C.Pard. 773
But ech of hem so glad was of that sighte,	C.Pard. 963
Sire Pardoner, be glad and myrie of cheere;	D.WB. 222
They were ful glad whan I spak to hem faire,	D.WB. 391
They were ful glad to excusen hem ful blyve .	D.WB. 1022
And bad hym to be glad and have no fere . . .	D.WB. 1183
Glad poverte is an honeste thyng, certeyn;	D.Fri. 1348
And they were glade to fille wel his purs,	E.Cl. 375
Of which thise ladyes were nat right glad	E.Cl. 445
Glad was this markys and the folk therfore . . .	E.Cl. 512
Glad was this markys of hire answeryng . . .	E.Cl. 603
As glad, as humble, as bisy in servyse . . .	E.Cl. 782
And thus in greet noblesse and with glad cheere,	E.Cl. 822
And also wysly he my soule glade!	E.Cl. 949
And she with humble herte and glad visage . . .	E.Cl. 967
'Nat onoly, lord, that I am glad,' quod she . . .	E.Cl. 1004
For they were glad, right for the noveltee . . .	E.Cl. 1013
But with glad cheere to the gate is went . . .	E.Cl. 1016
With so glad chiere his gastes she receyvedh . . .	E.Cl. 1045
Hir glade chiere, and no malice at hir . . .	



**Glad—Continued**

Seyn yow a song, to glade yow, I wene; . . . E.Cl. 1174  
 To gladen every flour with his warnnesse. . . E.Mch. 2221  
 This Januarie, who is glad but he? . . . E.Mch. 2412  
 Now, goode men, I pray yow to be glad. . . F.Sq. 338  
 Ful glad and blithe this noble doughty kyng . . . F.Sq. 634  
 They nyste how they myghte the faucon glade, . . . F.Fkl. 968  
 So that I wiste it myghte youre herte glade, . . . F.Fkl. 1467  
 This housbonde, with glad chiere, in frendly wyse, . . . F.Fkl. 1509  
 And he sawleth hire with glad entente, . . . G.SN. 291  
 And was ful glad he koude trouthe espye. . . G.SN. 351  
 That thanked God, and with glade herte and light, . . . G.CY. 598  
 With which he glade may this compaignye? . . . G.CY. 937  
 Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blithe! . . . G.CY. 1035  
 Wer-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn. . . G.CY. 1156  
 'Graunt mercy!' quod the preest, and was ful glad, . . . G.CY. 1241  
 Of silver fyn, and glad in every veyne . . . G.CY. 1286  
 He was so glad that I kan nat expresse . . . BD. 338  
 With many glade, gilden stremes; . . . BD. 356  
 I was right glad and up anon, . . . BD. 493  
 By kynde, and for to make hit glad; . . . BD. 562  
 No man may my sorwe glade . . . BD. 600  
 My glade thoghtes to hevynesse, . . . BD. 701  
 May gladdie me of my distresse, . . . BD. 859  
 Debonair, goode, glade, and sadde, . . . BD. 872  
 And close; for were she never so glad . . . BD. 879  
 She nas to sobre, ne to glad. . . BD. 1171  
 Of my felyng, myn herte to glade. . . BD. 1275  
 Glad, that is no need to axe! . . . BD. 1293  
 Y-liche they were bothe gladdie and wrothe, . . . Mars. 12  
 The glade nyght is worth an hevyr morwel! . . . Anel. 16  
 On Parnaso that with thy suster glade, . . . Anel. 225  
 And whan that he was glad, than was I blithe, . . . PF. 132  
 Be glad, thow rede, and thy sorwe of-caste. . . PF. 171  
 But Lord! so I was glad and wel begoon! . . . PF. 532  
 And she accepteth him with glad entente. . . PF. 687  
 Wele han they cause for to gladen ofte, . . . Bo.1. m.6. 220-5  
 no glad issue or ende of his werkis. . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 I am glad to chaungen the loweste to the . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 mowen gladen or conforten hem.) So that, . . . Bo.5. m.5.  
 moyst fleynge; and oothere bestes gladen hemself

**1850-5**

He was tho glad his hornes in to shrinke: . . . TC.1. 300  
 To entreparten wo, as glad desport. . . TC.1. 592  
 no melodye May sinken, him to gladden, for that he . . . TC.1. 734  
 Lord! he was glad, and seyde, 'Trend so dere, . . . TC.1. 877  
 'And also thenk, and therewith gladdie thee, . . . TC.1. 897  
 And next the dorkie night, the gladdie morwe; . . . TC.1. 951  
 A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe twof . . . TC.1. 1041  
 —In May that moder is of monthes glade, . . . TC.2. 50  
 So after this with many wordes glade, . . . TC.2. 148  
 In many an uncouth glad and deep matere, . . . TC.2. 151  
 Sith you is tid so glad an aventure?— . . . TC.2. 224  
 Tho fillen they in othere tales glade, . . . TC.2. 498  
 And, Lord, so he was glad and wel bigon! . . . TC.2. 597  
 Ne mighte me so gladen; lo, myn herte! . . . TC.2. 979  
 Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne, . . . TC.2. 1237  
 Lord, ofte gan the herte glade and quake . . . TC.2. 1321  
 So was he outhur glad or seide 'Allas! . . . TC.2. 1348  
 So were his dayes sory outhur glade. . . TC.2. 1351  
 So glad ne was he never in al his live; . . . TC.2. 1538  
 Whan he was leyd; and how men wolde him glade? . . . TC.2. 1545  
 And after that he peyned him to glade . . . TC.2. 1574  
 Ye Joves first to th'like effectes glade, . . . TC.3. 15  
 Beth glad, and draweth you to lustinesse; . . . TC.3. 177  
 And on a paillet al that gladdie night . . . TC.3. 229  
 But who was glad now? Who, as trowen ye, . . . TC.3. 599  
 At see wel with hertes freshe and glade; . . . TC.3. 611  
 I am right glad, with you to dwellen here; . . . TC.3. 647  
 Now am I glad, sin that you list to dwellen.' . . . TC.3. 651  
 Ful glad unto her beddes side he brougte, . . . TC.3. 682  
 Of grace, and that I glad aveyn may turne, . . . TC.3. 719  
 'Beth glad for-thy, and live in sikernessee; . . . TC.3. 1513  
 And am as glad as man may of it be . . . TC.3. 1620  
 The gan he telle him of his glade night, . . . TC.3. 1646  
 And glad was he, if any wight wel ferde . . . TC.3. 1791  
 But who was glad y-nough but Calcas thol . . . TC.4. 134  
 For-thy be glad, myn owne dere brother! . . . TC.4. 405  
 If this be goodly, that is glad and light; . . . TC.4. 410  
 Be glad, and lat me werke in this matere. . . TC.4. 651  
 Quod first that oon, 'I am glad, trewely, . . . TC.4. 687  
 And to be glad they often her bisoughte, . . . TC.4. 725  
 And he ful glad to don him this servise, . . . TC.4. 809  
 Him for to glade, I shal don al my peyne, . . . TC.4. 942  
 And he by-gan to glade here as he myghte . . . TC.4. 1218  
 And her to glade he dide al his entente: . . . TC.4. 1220  
 And me also. Beth glad now, if ye conne, . . . TC.4. 1316  
 Me glade, as wis I nevere unto Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1655  
 The sorrowful to be glad, so yive us grace, . . . TC.4. 1684  
 Was of it glad, and seide he was welcome . . . TC.5. 73  
 For, God myn herte as wisely glade so, . . . TC.5. 156  
 The time, and fonde to be glad and light! . . . TC.5. 352  
 That glade, y-wis, can him no festeyinge. . . TC.5. 455  
 I shal be glad, if al the world be trowel . . . TC.5. 651  
 Of Loves folk, if they be glade, . . . HF.2. 137  
 Of love, or swiche thinges glade. . . HF.3. 799  
 So glad am I, whan that I have presence . . . LGW. 51  
 And am ful glad if I may fynde an ere . . . LGW. 76  
 With dredful hert, and glad devotion . . . LGW. 109  
 And eke so glade that she was escaped; . . . LGW. 815  
 And glad was he to londe for to hye, . . . LGW. 961

**Glad—Continued**

So yonge, so lusty, with hire eyen glade, . . . LGW. 1038  
 That yoh of hem was glad away to fle; . . . LGW. 1223  
 He loked on his doghter with glad chere, . . . LGW. 2626  
 Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . Ven. 32  
 Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . Ven. 40  
 Al the revers of any glad felyng. . . Ven. 48  
 So glade that they shewe in synnyng, . . . RR. 75  
 And wondir glad was I to se . . . RR. 122  
 She is ful glad in hir corage, . . . RR. 257  
 For all this world it owghte glade. . . RR. 498  
 Myn herte was ful glad of this. . . RR. 646  
 That synyth so wel with glad courage, . . . RR. 849  
 Hir yen greye and glad also, . . . RR. 862  
 Full lightsom and glad of cheris. . . RR. 936  
 With eyen gladdie and browes bente, . . . RR. 1217  
 Thou mayst ful glad and joyfull be . . . RR. 2015  
 Glad and mery forto be; . . . RR. 2290  
 Glad, as man in prisson sett, . . . RR. 2755  
 In herte it makith hem glad and light, . . . RR. 2835  
 I sawe come with a glad chere . . . RR. 2981  
 That I [ne] mote glad and joly be, . . . RR. 3769  
 Which is so glad to feyne and lye. . . RR. 3872  
 Wole ever glad and joyfull be, . . . RR. 3898  
 Glad to have sich lord as he, . . . RR. 4662  
 For glad is that conjuncioun . . . RR. 5221  
 They are full glad for ther encresse; . . . RR. 5727  
 But forto make hym glad and fawe . . . RR. 6476

**Gladdid**

and som man is gladdid with . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
 ben we gladdid som-tyme of the face of the see . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
 Of his goodnesse he gladdid her anon, . . . TC.1. 116  
 Her goodly loking gladdid al the prees: . . . TC.1. 173  
 And so we may be gladdid alle three. . . TC.1. 994  
 But natheles he gladdid him in this: . . . TC.5. 1184  
 And gladdid me ay more and more, . . . HF.2. 454

**Gladden see Glad**

**Gladder**

Thow gladders of the mount of Citheron, . . . A.Kn. 2223  
 And gladder oghte his freend been of his deeth, . . . A.Kn. 3051  
 This sotted preest, who was gladder than he? . . . G.CY. 1341  
 Was never brid gladder agayn the day, . . . G.CY. 1342  
 Of her estat, n' a gladder, ne of speche . . . TC.1. 884  
 That gladder was ther nevere man in Troye. . . TC.3. 357  
 And gladder [be] that he hym pleisith, . . . RR. 5271

**Gladdist**

The gladdist, and the moste at reste. . . BD. 1279

**Gladdeth**

Walter hire gladdeth, and hire sorwe slaketh; . . . E.Cl. 1107  
 Gladdeth hymself,—"thus seyn men, as I gesse. . . F.Sq. 609  
 'Gladdeth, ye foules, of the morwe gray! . . . Mars. 1  
 And with som frendly look gladdeth me, swete, . . . TC.1. 538

**Gladdier**

And gladdier I wol write, yif you leste, . . . TC.5. 1777

**Gladly**

And gladly wolde he lerne and gladly teche. . . A.Prol. 308  
 I wol myselfen gladly with yow ryde . . . A.Prol. 803  
 'Gladly,' quod she, and seyde as ye shal heere. . . B.Pri. 1642  
 'Gladly,' quod I, 'by Goddes sweete pynei . . . B.Mel. 2126  
 despise, but he shal gladly techen the . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 As gladly donn these homydeys alle . . . B.NP. 4414  
 Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly heere; . . . C.Doe. 173  
 Som wit, and thanne wol we gladly heere.' . . C.Pard. 326  
 'Gladly quod he and sayde as ye schal heere . . . C.Pard. 326  
 'Gladly, sires, sith it may yow like; . . D.WB. 188  
 He hadde a book that gladly, nyght and day, . . D.WB. 669  
 Right gladly wolde I dyen, yow to plesse; . . E.Cl. 665  
 Unto my fadere gladly wol I wende . . . E.Cl. 832  
 For I wol gladly yowden hire my place, . . . E.Cl. 843  
 'Gladly,' quod he, 'but of myn owne soore, . . E.Mch. 1243  
 They demen gladly to the badder ende. . . F.Sq. 224  
 These olde women that been gladly wyse, . . F.Sq. 376  
 'Gladly, sire Hoost,' quod he, 'I wole obeye . . F.Fkl. 703  
 Ne gladly for that somme he wolde nat goon. . . F.Fkl. 1225  
 Sey what yow list, and we wol gladly heere; . . I.Pars. 69  
 sholdo gladly herkenen and engure with . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 thirde is gladly to assente to good . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 the ferte is to stonde gladly . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 to consents gladly and herke gladly to the harm . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 which ne comth nat gladly, but for drede, . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 perfit whan that a man dooth gladly and . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 avowtrie is set gladly in the ten . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 'Gladly,' 'Do than holde her-to.' . . BD. 763  
 So gladly, I trow, myn herte eyen, . . BD. 841  
 And resoun gladly her understood; . . BD. 1010  
 She used gladly to do wel; . . BD. 1012  
 that god resceyveh gladly hir priers, . . Bo.2. m.2.  
 320-5  
 'That wol I gladly do,' quod sche, . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 but ek gladly herke hem?' . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1375-80  
 And seyde, 'Gladly, leve nede derel . . TC.2. 251  
 And graunte it gladly with a frendes chere . . TC.3. 642  
 'Gladly,' quod I. 'Now wel,' quod he:— . HF.2. 97  
 Is used gladly claryonyng. . . HF.3. 152  
 'Ful gladly, lady myn,' he seyde; . . HF.3. 587  
 'Gladly,' quod she. 'Thou Eolus, . . HF.3. 771  
 And this was gladly in the evetyde, . . LGW. 770  
 Thise tyrants putte hem gladly nat in pres . . Form.A. 33  
 'For evermore gladly,' as I rede, . . RR. 1819  
 'Gladly sir at youre bidding . . RR. 1945

**Gladly—Continued**

That men in gre wole gladly take, . . .	RR. 2306
Prike gladly that men may [the] se. . .	RR. 2314
And he me graunteith full gladly . . .	RR. 2386
I wolde gladly, as I have sought, . .	RR. 3662
But nevertheles yit gladly she wolde .	RR. 4465
I wolde gladly here to se, . . .	RR. 5182
Sir, I wole gladly telle yow. . .	RR. 6690
And gladly my purpos is this; . . .	RR. 6866
I am gladly executour, . . .	RR. 6973
And he that herkeneth it gladly . . .	RR. 7513
That lovers gladly wole visiten . . .	RR. 7617

**Gladness**

Farwel, my lif, my lust and my gladnesse!	A.Kn. 1250
Joye after wo, and wo after gladnesse,	A.Kn. 2841
Wo occupieth the fyn of oure gladnesse,	B.M.L. 424
And forth they ryde in joye and in gladnesse;	B.M.L. 1102
That ever moore delit hath and his gladnesse;	G.CY. 1070
In no manere his myrthe and his gladnesse;	G.CY. 1287
poure folk, gladnesse of herte esprituell,	I.Pars. 1050-5
And how ther leveh no gladnesse . . .	BD. 700
Of stature, and of wol set gladnesse . .	BD. 827
With-oute maylce upon gladnesse; . . .	BD. 992
I voyde companye, I fast gladnesse;	Anel. 295
habounden in joye and in gladnesse;	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
good be joye and gladnesse, and wenen . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
renoun, and gladnesse. Thanne is it . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
the gladnesse of wyf and children were an honest	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
sche, 'that this thing be ful of gladnesse,	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
and gladnesse be onoly diverse by names,	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
and ful of gladnesse. And for thow	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
quod sche, 'I have greet gladnesse of the,	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40

But natheles, if this may don gladnesse . .	TC.1. 19
But ye lovers, that bathen in gladnesse, . .	TC.1. 22
If it were wist.—But be thou in gladnesse, .	TC.1. 615
Ne no man wot what gladnesse is, I trowe, .	TC.1. 640
It were honour, with play and with gladnesse,	TC.2. 705
O verray cause of hele and of gladnesse, .	TC.3. 6
How I mot telle anon-right the gladnesse .	TC.3. 47
To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringel	TC.3. 49
Ay kepe; and if I may don him gladnesse . .	TC.3. 166
If I beshe that may do you gladnesse, . . .	TC.3. 180
After myn astour tellen hir gladnesse . . .	TC.3. 1196
Ful bitter drinke; and for to han gladnesse, .	TC.3. 1215
For al this world, in swich present gladnesse .	TC.3. 1244
Of swich gladnesse, if that hem liste pleye!	TC.3. 1313
Y-thanked God, was torned to gladnesse. . .	TC.3. 1400
Assayed had out of so gret gladnesse, . . .	TC.3. 1447
And if to you it were a gret gladnesse . . .	TC.3. 1515
And, as in love, he was in swich gladnesse, .	TC.3. 1726
And heles, you sende as yit gladnesse? . . .	TC.5. 1593
Of instruments, of songe, and of gladnesse, .	LGW. 1101
Of hire gladnesse, and gynnynge of hir sorwe.	LGW. 1231
But than is hir gladnesse at his wo? . . .	Comp.A. 47
Jolyf and gay, ful of gladnesse, . . .	RR. 109
Gladnesse, [the] blisful and the light. . .	RR. 746
Dame Gladnesse there was hym so leef, . .	RR. 848
For he may sonner have gladnesse; . . .	RR. 969
But mirthe, and play, and all gladnesse; . .	RR. 3894
And derihev full of gladnesse; . . .	RR. 4728

**Gladsome**

Swich thyng is gladsome, as it thykneth me, . .	B.NP. 3968
That yeven [is] with gladsome chere. . . .	RR. 2384

**Glaie**

Unsekkeked lym, chalk, and gleyre of an ey, . .	G.CY. 806
'Hit is not al gold that glareth.' . . .	HF.1. 272

**Glaing**

Swiche glarynge eyen hadde he as an hare, . .	A.Prol. 684
Glascourion . . .	HF.3. 118

**Glas**

Hire nose tretys, hir eyen greye as glas, . .	A.Prol. 152
His heed was balled that shoon as any glas, .	A.Prol. 198
And in a glas he hadde pigges bones. . . .	A.Prol. 700
With waves grene, and brighte as any glas, .	A.Kn. 1958
With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas; .	A.Rv. 3974
For in the sterres, clere than is glas, . . .	B.M.L. 194
And in his hand a brood mirour of glas; . .	F.Sq. 82
Wonder to maken of fern-assen glas, . . .	F.Sq. 254
And yet mys glas nat lyk assen of fern. . .	F.Sq. 255
And wel y-covered with a lampe of glas; . .	G.CY. 784
And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas; .	G.CY. 791
Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille,	G.CY. 813
Y-maad, outhur of chalk, outhur of glas, . .	G.CY. 1149
Ful wel depeynted, and with glas, . . .	BD. 322
And through the glas the sunne shon . . .	BD. 336
wrought with yvory and with glas, . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
the waves, that whilom weren clere as glas and lyk to	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
Withyn a temple y-mad of glas; . . .	HF.1. 120
For hit was lyk alnyed glas, . . .	HF.3. 34
That shoon ful lighter than a glas, . . .	HF.3. 199

**Glasses**

And of the pot and glasses enlutyng, . . .	G.CY. 766
--	-----------

**Glasen**

Fortune his howwe intendeth bet to glasse!	TC.5. 469
--	-----------

**Glazed**

Were al the wyndowes wel y-glazed . . .	BD. 323
---	---------

**Glazing**

Was in the glasyng y-wroght thus, . . .	BD. 327
---	---------

**Gleam**

That with the gleam astoned was the syhte, . .	LGW.G. 184
--	------------

**Gleaning**

And I come after, gleyng here and there, . .	LGW. 75
--	---------

**Glee**

To make hym bothe game and glee, . . .	B.Th. 2030
We han noon other melodye or glee . . .	ABC. 100
To here his glee, and of his strokes fulle. . .	TC.2. 1036

**Glede**

The cruel ire, reed as any gleede; . . .	A.Kn. 1997
And waives, pipyng hoot out of the gleede;	A.Mil. 3379
Whan that his tayl shal brennen in the gleede, .	B.M.L. 111
Caught with the lymerod coloured as the gleede, .	B.Mk. 3574
A thousand sikkes hotter than the glede . .	TC.4. 337
In which my body brennen shal to glede, . .	TC.5. 303
As wre the glede and hotter is the fire; . . .	LGW. 735

**Gleedes**

Four gleedes han we, which I shal devyse, . .	A.Rv. 3883
Looke how that fir of smale gleedes, . . .	I.Pars. 645-50
And wel the hotter ben the gleedes rede, . .	TC.2. 538
Two fry darts, as the gleedes rede, . . .	LGW. 235

**Gledy**

Constreyned me with so gledy desire, . . .	LGW. 105
--	----------

**Glees**

And smale harpers with her glees, . . .	HF.3. 119
Pleyng upon othere glees, . . .	HF.3. 162

**Gleinte**

So at the laste, as that her ye gleinte Aside, . .	TC.4. 1223
--	------------

**Gloyre see Glaie****Glyde**

He felte a coold swerd sodeynliche glyde, . .	A.Kn. 1575
Wherfore er that the sonne gan up glyde . .	F.Sq. 373
Hirselven slow, and leet hir blood to glyde .	F.Ekl. 1415
That he hir soules saugh to hevne glyde, . .	G.SN. 402
That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde, .	Mara. 53
Live ye yit! and let his swerd down glide, . .	TC.4. 1215
Shal knottles oute of hir herte glide . . .	TC.5. 769 var
Maken thourgh oure golet glide, . . .	RR. 7046

**Glyded see Glyden, Glood****Glyden**

In two of Tawr, was into Canere glyden, . . .	E.Mch. 1887
---	-------------

**Glimpsing**

Ye han som glymayng, and no parfit sighte.' . .	E.Mch. 2383
---	-------------

**Glytter**

That alle the feedes glyteren up and down, . .	A.Kn. 977
--	-----------

**Glyttered**

And that was yelow, and glytered as the sonne. .	A.Kn. 2166
--	------------

**Glyttering**

That trapped were in steele al glytteryng . .	A.Kn. 2890
an hye in here chayeres, glytteryng in schynynge purple,	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70

**Glood**

And forth up on his wey he glood . . .	B.Th. 2094 var
The vapour, which that fro the erthe glood, . .	F.Sq. 393

**Gloom**

And glowmbe on hem another while; . . .	RR. 4356
---	----------

**Gloria**

'Gloria vero quam fallax.'—Prosa 6 . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
--	-------------------

**Glorify**

hynesse, and glorifie hym in this worldly . .	I.Pars. 405-10
sholde nat muche glorifien hem in hir lordshipes, .	I.Pars. 755-60
may seen youre goode werkes and glorifie . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
darstow glorifye the in the shynynge of . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
and yit they glorifien hem in hir power. . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
that glorifyen hem of hir lynage). . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
For who is it that n'olde her glorifye . . .	TC.2. 1593
Cupide I mene, of this mayst glorifye; . . .	TC.3. 186
He oughte him litel glorifye . . .	HF.3. 44
They maken foolis glorifie . . .	RR. 5450

**Glorious**

The statue of Venus, glorious for to se, . . .	A.Kn. 1955
The glorious ceptre, and roial magestee . . .	B.Mk. 3334
For ye that been so glorious in honours, . . .	C.Pard. 617
Gloeyng is a glorious thyng certeyn, . . .	D.Sum. 1793
To take a wyf it is a glorious thyng, . . .	E.Mch. 1268
What though he were riche and glorious? . .	E.Mch. 2294
Right of thy glorious lif and passiuon, . . .	G.SN. 26
Of thilke parfit, glorious pilgrymage, . . .	I.Pars. 50
Glorious Virgine, of alle floures flour, . . .	ABC. 4
Glorious mayde and moder which that never	ABC. 49
geten hem gloryouse name by the artes . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
thow wenest be glorious and renommed . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
worldy by the prys of glorious deth; . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
enores of his glorious renoun, and to the . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90

In makynge of a glorious Legende . . .	LGW. 483
--	----------

For as the cristal glorious ye shyne . . .	Rosen. 3
--	----------

With many a virgine glorious, . . .	RR. 6235
-------------------------------------	----------

**Glory**

With muchel glorie and greet solemnytee, . .	A.Kn. 870
Nat greveth us youre glorie and youre honour, .	A.Kn. 917
In redoutynge of Mars and of his glorie. . .	A.Kn. 2050
Ne renoun in this cas, ne veyne glorie . . .	A.Kn. 2240
Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the glorie!	A.Kn. 2406
For which he yaf to Mars honour and glorie. .	A.Kn. 2434
Thow glorie of wommanhede, thow faire may, .	B.M.L. 861
Wil that his glorie laste and be in mynde, . .	B.Pri. 1843
O whilom juge, in glorie and in richesse! . .	B.Mk. 3266
In which his glorie and his delit he hadde. . .	B.Mk. 3340
Glorie and honour, regne, tresour, rente, . .	B.Mk. 3401
O noble, o worthy Petro, glorie of Spayne, . .	B.Mk. 3565



## Glory—Continued

And som for veyne glorie, and som for hate,	C.Pard. 411
For which he heeld his glorie or his renoun	C.Pard. 625
For which I hope his soule be in glorie!	D.WB. 490
Fulfilde of sapience and of worldly glorie,	E.Mch. 2243
to the regne of glorie; of which weyes	I.Pars. 75-80
of glorie that only is bihight to goode	I.Pars. 250-5
do, and the glorie of hevene, with which	I.Pars. 280-5
veyne glorie and many another twig	I.Pars. 390-5
and in glorie, and in every manere of	I.Pars. 740-5
what thyng that he yeveth for veyne glorie,	I.Pars. 810-5
God, and hire glorie in confusioun of	I.Pars. 820-5
array, but only for veyne glorie to been	I.Pars. 930-5
shalt nat shryve thee for veyne glorie,	I.Pars. 1020-5
the glorie by lowenesse, the plentes of joye	I.Pars. 1080-5
The ymage of Mars; and in tokenyng of glorie,	Anel. 31
weren glorie of my youthe, whilom	Bo.1. m1. 1-5
deservedst glorie of wit and of eloquence	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
covetise of glorie and renoun to han wel	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
how lital and how voyde of alle prys is thyk glorie.	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
yowr glorie that is so narwe and so streyt	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
and how compressid is thilke glorie that	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
May thanne the glorie	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
man aughte to ben apayed of his glorie,	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
pryde and veyne glorie how a man	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
of verray vertu but for proud veyn glorie,	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
seken glorie with vertus—What is it,	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
is ther no glorie in no wyse; for what	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
schulde thilke glorie ben, whan he, of	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
whom thilke glorie is seyd to be, nys	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
reiketh the sowle of no glorie of renoun	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70 var
thought onky seketh glorie of fame, and	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
despieth al heye glorie of fame, and	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
noblesse and glorie of renoun; and heele	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
power, glorie, and delites. The whiche	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
glorie, and delices; for ther-by wenen	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
But glorie, how deceyvable and how	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
cride and seide: "O glorie, glorie,"	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
to ben withouten glorie and withouten	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
Axestow glorie? Thow shalt so bien distract by	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
by dignites, ne gentillesse by glorie,	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
ne preiseth glorie no thyng. Certes thus seestow	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
and of glorie, and of delices; for so as	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
To whom be gl[ic]or[is]e and worshepe	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5 var
Glorie and honour, Virgile Mantuan,	LGW. 924
Hyt oughte to be yow but lytel glorie,	LGW. 2531
And for a lital glorie veigne	RR. 447
In hope of love is all the glorie,	RR. 2776
And fedith hym with glorie veyne,	RR. 5425
And hath to worldly glorie hym take,	RR. 7278
<b>Glossa</b> see <b>Glossa</b> , <b>Gloze</b>	
<b>Glossa</b>	
suffriden the harm. (Glossa.)	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
boylynge Eurippe. (Glossa. Eurippe is	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
scorn woldestow han of it! (Glossa.)	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
(Glossa. Who so wel seke the depe ground	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
<b>Gloves</b>	
Her glove he took, of which he was ful fayn:	TC.5. 1013
<b>Gloves</b>	
Upon his hondes hadde he gloves white,	A.Kn. 2874
Of gloves white she had a paire.	RR. 572
Were streite gloves with awmure	RR. 2271
<b>Glow</b>	
Algates they bigynnen for to glowe,	G.CY. 1096
woldestow glown, yif thow wistest	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
Whan thou art gon, to don thine eres glowel	TC.2. 1022
His eyes reed as the fyre glowe,	RR. 3136
<b>Glowed</b>	
They gloweden bitwyxen yelow and reed;	A.Kn. 2132
sche was . . . and glowede with cruel eighen.	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
<b>Glowing</b>	
His snowte smal, with glowynge eyen tweye.	B.NP. 4095
<b>Glowmbe</b> see <b>Gloom</b>	
<b>Gloze</b>	
He shal no gospel glosen here, ne techen.	B.Sh. 1180
Beth war, for whan that Fortune list to glose,	B.Mk. 3330
Men may deyvne, and glosen up and down,	D.WB. 26
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and down,	D.WB. 119
And therwithal so wel koude he me glose,	D.WB. 509
And therfore wol I techen yow al the glose.	D.Sum. 1792
But I shal fynde it in a maner glose,	D.Sum. 1920
I kan nat glose, I am a rude man,—	E.Mch. 2351
This is a verray sooth, withouten glose,	F.Sq. 166
And therfore, if yow list,—I wol nat glose,—	I.Pars. 45
Were peynted, bothe text and glose,	BD. 333
welfulnesse commendeth. (Glose. As	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
schal forsaken hym. (Glose. But natheles	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
greet nobleye? (Glose. Tragedye is to	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
(Glose. The first deeth he clypeth here	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
any side, or the more out-cast.' (Glose.	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
(Glose. This to seyn, that ye that ben	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
in it. (Glose. But now argueth Boece	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
Made him amis the Goddes text to glose.	TC.4. 1410
'Ye shal eek sen, your fader shal you glose	TC.4. 1471
For in playn tixt, it nedyth nat to glose,	LGW.G. 254

## Glose—Continued

For in playne text, withouten nede of glose,	LGW. 328
Withouten more (what shulde I glose?)	RR. 5097
The nakid text and lette the glose,	RR. 6556
By expositioun no glose	RR. 7145
<b>Gloze</b> see <b>Glossa</b>	
<b>Glosed</b>	
Of me certeyn thou shalt nat been y-glosed.	H.Mcp. 34
(Thus is it glosed douteles:	RR. 6890
<b>Glosing</b>	
Glosinge is a glorious thyng certeyn,	D.Sum. 1793
with glosinge wordes and deceyvedest	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
<b>Gloss</b>	
Let men glewe on us the name;	HF.3. 671
<b>Glosed</b>	
It stant as it were to the ground y-glewed;	F.Sq. 182
<b>Glutton</b>	
To gete a gloutoun deyntee mete and drynke!	C.Pard. 520
'Ye have the gloutoun fild y-nogh his panche,	PF. 610
That broghte thee forth! thou [re]wtheles! gloutoun!	PF. 613
<b>Gluttonies</b>	
Folwen of excesse and of glotonyes,	C.Pard. 514
<b>Gluttonous</b>	
with a glotonous hand to streyne and preese	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
<b>Gluttons</b>	
He dradde not that no glotonuns	RR. 4307
<b>Gluttony</b>	
That is annexed unto glotonye.	C.Pard. 482
O glotonye, ful of cursedesnesse;	C.Pard. 498
Corrupt was al this world for glotonye!	C.Pard. 504
O glotonye, on thee wel oghte us playnel	C.Pard. 512
And now that I have spoken of glotonye,	C.Pard. 589
O glotonye, luxurie, and hasardrye!	C.Pard. 897
Was man out chaced for his glotonye,	D.Sum. 1916
Fy on hire pompe and on hire glotonye!	D.Sum. 1927
glotonye, and lecherie. And everich of	I.Pars. 385-90
After avarice comth glotonye, which	I.Pars. 815-20
Glotonye is unmesurable appetit	I.Pars. 815-20
what seith Saint Paul of glotonye.	I.Pars. 815-20
He that is usant to this synne of glotonye	I.Pars. 820-5
The seconde spece of glotonye is, that	I.Pars. 820-5
The thirde spece of glotonye is whan a man de-	I.Pars. 825-30
voureth	I.Pars. 825-30
speces of glotonye, after Saint Gregorie.	I.Pars. 825-30
Agayns glotonye is the remedie	I.Pars. 830-5
After glotonye thanne comth lecherie,	I.Pars. 835-40
Certes, the five fynnes of glotonie the	I.Pars. 860-5
The hote cormeaunt of glotonye;	PF. 362
Proceden they, or fast, or glotonye;	TC.5. 370
<b>Gnashing</b>	
full of . . . gnasyng of teeth	I.Pars. 210-5 var
<b>Gnat</b>	
I wol nat wirche as muchel as a gnat.	D.WB. 347
The montance of a gnat, so moot I thryve!	H.Mcp. 255
Than sterve here as a gnat withoute wounde!	TC.4. 595
<b>Gnaw</b>	
Now artow hent! Now gnaw thyn owne cheynel	TC.1. 509
Lat not this wretched wo thyn herte gnawe,	TC.4. 621
For ire he quok, so gan his herte gnawe,	TC.5. 36
That wilde is, gnawen mote he now my herte!	LGW. 844
<b>Gnawed</b> see <b>Gnow</b>	
<b>Gnaweth</b>	
Of Sathanas, on which he gnaweth ever;	Buk. 10
<b>Gnawing</b>	
on the . . . brydel Gnawynge, and faste the armurers	A.Kn. 2507
also,	I.Pars. 605-10
dores, or crakyng of houses, by gnawynge of rattes,	I.Pars. 605-10
<b>Gnow</b>	
That he his armes gnow, and nat for wo,	B.Mk. 3638
<b>Gnede</b>	
Than doth the riche chynchy gnede;	RR. 6002 em
<b>Gnoddle</b>	
The which they gnoddle and eete nat half y-nough;	Form.A. 11
<b>Gnof</b>	
A riche gnof, that geestes heeld to bord,	A.Mil. 3188
<b>Goon</b>	
Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages,	A.Prol. 12
And goon to vigilies al bifore,	A.Prol. 377
That to the offryng before hire sholde goon;	A.Prol. 450
'Ye goon to Canterbury—God yow speede,	A.Prol. 769
And, wel I woot, as ye goon by the weye,	A.Prol. 771
No neer Athenes wolde he go ne ride,	A.Kn. 988
Frelly to goon wher that hym liste over-al,	A.Kn. 1207
But we goon wrong ful often, trewely.	A.Kn. 1267
Goon at his large, and where hym list may turne;	A.Kn. 1327
That oother wher hym list may ride or go,	A.Kn. 1351
And fleeth the citee, faste as he may go,	A.Kn. 1469
He moot go pipen in an yvy leaf:	A.Kn. 1838
That everich of you shal goon where hym leste	A.Kn. 1848
And on thyn auter, wher I ride or go,	A.Kn. 2252
Bigan to Venus temple for to goon,	A.Kn. 2272
Shulle thee declaren, er that thou go henne,	A.Kn. 2356
With shorte staves, thikke as they may goon;	A.Kn. 2510
Up goon the trompes and the melodye	A.Kn. 2565
In goon the speres ful sady in arrest;	A.Kn. 2602
That moot namoore goon agayn to fighte?	A.Kn. 2653
Ne noon shal langer to his felawe goon	A.Kn. 2655 var
Farewel, phisik! go ber the man to chirche!	A.Kn. 2760
I wol nat tellen eek how that they goon	A.Kn. 2963

## Go—Continued

Under oure feet, on which we trede and goon,  
 Oure Hooste lough and swoor, 'So moot I gon,  
 For I wol speke, or elles go my way.'  
 'Go up,' quod he unto his knave anon,  
 'Anon go gete us faste into this in  
 The water shal aslake and goon away  
 Go now thy way and speed thee heer aboute.  
 Whan that the water cometh, that we may go;  
 This ordinaunce is seyde go god thee spede  
 Go now thy way, I have no lengerspace.  
 Go save oure lyf, and that I the biseche.  
 And seyde, 'Allas! go forth thy way anon,  
 Go, deere spouse, and help to save oure lyf!  
 Upon his nede to London for to go;  
 Withouten wordes mo they gon to bedde.  
 For he is wont for tymber for to go,  
 Ful prively go knocke at his wyndowe,  
 Therefore I wol goon slepe an houre or tweye,  
 That for youre love I swete thet I go.  
 'Go fro the wyndow, lakke-fool,' she sayde,  
 Go forth thy way, or I wol caste a stone,  
 'Wiltow thanne go thy way?' therwith quod she.  
 Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon,  
 On haly dayes; biforen hire wolde he go.  
 To goon to mille and seen hir corn y-grounde,  
 And whan the hors was laus, he gyneth gon  
 With wilde mares, as faste as he may go;  
 And bad his wyf go knede it in a cake.  
 For al his art; now lat hem goon hir weye!  
 Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye;  
 And bound hire hors, it sholde nat goon loos,  
 But evermo, wher so I go or ryde,  
 'Now, deere lemmen,' quod she, 'go, fareweel!  
 But, er thou go, o thyng I wol thee telle;  
 I wol go crepen in by my felawe';  
 That maketh me that I go nat aright;  
 And up they goon and doun agayn anon,  
 And eek hire mele, and on hir way they gon,  
 And bad hym go with sorwe and with meschance;  
 I mooste goon syn that it is youre wille  
 Leet prively hire conseil gon hire way.  
 That revel stynte and men goon to hir reste.  
 They goon to bedde, as it was skille and right,  
 But now wol I unto Custance go,  
 Ne shal I never, for to goon to helle,  
 Shal fasting al this day alenge goon?  
 What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dyne!  
 A pilgrimage, or goon out of the weye;  
 'To Flaunders wol I go to-morwe at day,  
 That, wel I se, to Brugges wol I may be,  
 'O thyng, er that ye gon, if it may be,  
 And shortly, to the point right for to gon,  
 And in his compaignye moot I goon.  
 Telle me alwey, er that I fro thee go.  
 In Pathmos wroot, which seith that they that goon.  
 That to him dorste ryde or goon,  
 thou goost thider as thou wolt nat go,—  
 Wol ye thanne that I go and  
 answeres of these men, she bad hem goon  
 delay to go with the messagers, and

A.Kn. 3022  
 A.Mil. 3114  
 A.Mil. 3133  
 A.Mil. 3431  
 A.Mil. 3547  
 A.Mil. 3553  
 A.Mil. 3562  
 A.Mil. 3570  
 A.Mil. 3592 var  
 A.Mil. 3596  
 A.Mil. 3600  
 A.Mil. 3607  
 A.Mil. 3610  
 A.Mil. 3632  
 A.Mil. 3650  
 A.Mil. 3667  
 A.Mil. 3676  
 A.Mil. 3685  
 A.Mil. 3702  
 A.Mil. 3708  
 A.Mil. 3712  
 A.Mil. 3718  
 A.Rv. 3892  
 A.Rv. 3952  
 A.Rv. 4008  
 A.Rv. 4064  
 A.Rv. 4081  
 A.Rv. 4094  
 A.Rv. 4097  
 A.Rv. 4098  
 A.Rv. 4138  
 A.Rv. 4238  
 A.Rv. 4240  
 A.Rv. 4241  
 A.Rv. 4250  
 A.Rv. 4254  
 A.Rv. 4279  
 A.Rv. 4310  
 A.Co. 4412  
 B.ML 282 var  
 B.ML 373  
 B.ML 413  
 B.ML 708  
 B.ML 900  
 B.Sh. 1327  
 B.Sh. 1412  
 B.Sh. 1413  
 B.Sh. 1424  
 B.Sh. 1429  
 B.Sh. 1448  
 B.Sh. 1459  
 B.Sh. 1503  
 B.Sh. 1552  
 B.Sh. 1586  
 B.Pr. 1773  
 B.Th. 1995  
 B.Mel. 2500-3  
 B.Mel. 2870-5  
 B.Mel. 2955-60  
 B.Mel.  
 2995-3000  
 B.Mk. 3097  
 B.Mk. 3108  
 B.Mk. 3515  
 B.Mk. 3802  
 B.Mk. 3841  
 B.Mk. 3894  
 B.NP. 4006  
 B.NP. 4042  
 B.NP. 4448  
 B.NP. 4474  
 B.NP. 4568  
 C.Doc. 201  
 C.Doc. 267  
 C.Pard. 398  
 C.Pard. 406  
 C.Pard. 543  
 C.Pard. 655  
 C.Pard. 667  
 C.Pard. 706  
 C.Pard. 748  
 C.Pard. 749  
 C.Pard. 866  
 C.Pard. 912  
 D.WB. 108  
 D.WB. 137  
 D.WB. 171  
 D.WB. 318  
 D.WB. 322  
 D.WB. 354  
 D.WB. 476  
 D.WB. 596  
 D.WB. 653  
 D.WB. 657  
 D.WB. 838  
 D.WB. 841  
 D.WB. 878  
 D.WB. 908  
 D.WB. 991

## Go—Continued

Lat us go forth withouten lenger speche.'  
 Task al my good, and lat my body go.'  
 And lat men shette the dores and go thenne,  
 And pile the man, and lete the wenche go.  
 Or lyk an angel kan I ryde or go.  
 'Why,' quod the somonour, 'ryde ye thanne or goon  
 And bothe we goon abouten oure purchas.  
 Lat us go forth abouten oure viage;  
 I may nat go so fer,' quod she, 'ne ryde,  
 And comen agayn as faste as they may gon,  
 'Now, maister,' quod the wyf, 'er that I go,  
 'What, wol ye dyne?' I wol go therabout.  
 'Now, sire,' quod she, 'but o word er I go:  
 Into the temple whan they sholde gon  
 Thomas, Thomas, so moot I ryde or go,—  
 Al yif that frere a peny, and lat hym go!  
 "Go lede hym to the deeth, I charge thee!"  
 But nat to a lord, thogh he sholde go to helle.  
 'Al' thoghte this frere, 'this shal go with me!  
 Now ete youre mete, and lat the cherl go pleye.  
 Lat hym go hongre hymself a devel weyl!  
 And as she wolde over hir threshfold gon  
 Goon to Saluce upon hire to biholde.  
 Whan that he sholde out of the chambre go.  
 That I shal goon, I wol goon whan yow leste.  
 Lat me nat lyk a worm go by the weye.  
 And Fortune ay they cursen as they goon;  
 But o word, lordynges, herketh, er I go;  
 And go streight to the devel, whan I dye;  
 And leet alle othere from his herte goon,  
 Nedeth namoure for hym to go ne ryde,  
 And, whan they eye hir tyme, goon to reste.  
 Wolde go to bedde, he wolde no lenger tarye.  
 Y-passed been; thanne lat hire go to feeste.  
 That alle ye go se this Damyan.  
 She feyned hire as that she moete gon  
 In somer sesoun, thider wolde he go,  
 He nolde suffre hire to ryde or go,  
 That he sholde go biforen with his cliket.  
 Therof no fors, lat alle swiche thynges go;  
 How that it koude go, and was of bras!  
 Or, if yow liste bidde hym thennes goon,  
 To goon to reste, soone after it was eve.  
 And seyde, 'Madame, whider wil ye goon  
 And resoun wolde eek that he moete go  
 Lerne to suffre, or elles so moot I goon,  
 Shoope him to goon and dwelle a yeer or tweyne  
 Seillynge hir cours, where as hem liste go;  
 They goon and pleye hem al the longe day;  
 For she ne saugh hym on the daunce go.  
 That they ne lette shipe ne boot to goon,—  
 For to go love another mannes wyf,  
 And doom they goon in joye and in solas,  
 Preye hire she go no faster cours than ye;  
 I seye, preyeth your suster that she go  
 Er any foot he myghte on erthe gon;  
 And shippes by the brynke comen and gon;  
 And swich confort he yaf hym for to gon.  
 'Go we thanne soupe,' quod he, 'as for the beste;  
 Ne gladly for that somme he wolde nat goon.  
 And, if ye vouchesauf, ye may go see.  
 For verray feere unneth may she go.  
 Fro which ymage wolde she never go.  
 They take hir leve and on hir way they gon,  
 As she was bown to goon the way forth right  
 For wel he spyed whan she wolde go  
 To goon a-begged in my kirtle bare;  
 The nyght cam, and to bedde moete she gon  
 The savour myghte in me no depper go;  
 Go with thy brother now, and thee baptise,  
 'That shal I telle,' quod she, 'ere I go.  
 And goon al quit, if he wole it reneye?  
 'And sacrifice to oure goddess er thou go!  
 To recomende to yow, er that I go,  
 So swatte that unneth myghte it gon;  
 As in effect, to hym, so moot I go!  
 And evermoore, where that ever they goon,  
 Passe over this, I go my tale unto.  
 They percen so, and thurgh the wal they goon,  
 And yet men ride and goon ful many a mile  
 That I wol doon a maistris er I go.  
 Wherefore, to go to the conclusion  
 'Sire,' quod he to the preest, 'lat youre man gon  
 That he anon myghte go to his werkynge.  
 And to hire labour spedily they gon.  
 But go with yow, and come with yow ageyn.'  
 'Elles go bye us som, and that as swithe.  
 Now, goode sire, go forth thy way and hy the.'  
 And thanne seyde the chanoun, 'Lat us gon  
 As for to goon biades in the weye.  
 I rede as for the beste lete it goon;  
 Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie,  
 Goon ete wormes and swich wretchednesse;  
 And lat hym seen a mous go by the wal,  
 I wol go to my tale as I bigan.  
 certeyn caas, as for to goon peraventure  
 biwaille, and wepe, er I go withoute,  
 'The horrible devels shulle goon and comen  
 to goon above hym in the wey, or kisse

D.WB. 1020  
 D.WB. 1061  
 D.WB. 1141  
 D.Fr. 1362  
 D.Fr. 1465  
 D.Fr. 1469  
 D.Fr. 1530  
 D.Fr. 1569  
 D.Fr. 1593  
 D.Sum. 1697  
 D.Sum. 1838  
 D.Sum. 1837  
 D.Sum. 1851  
 D.Sum. 1896  
 D.Sum. 1942  
 D.Sum. 1965  
 D.Sum. 2026  
 D.Sum. 2078  
 D.Sum. 2144  
 D.Sum. 2241  
 D.Sum. 2242  
 E.Cl. 288  
 E.Cl. 420  
 E.Cl. 515  
 E.Cl. 847  
 E.Cl. 890  
 E.Cl. 898  
 E.Cl. 1163  
 E.Mch. 1436  
 E.Mch. 1596  
 E.Mch. 1615  
 E.Mch. 1804  
 E.Mch. 1808  
 E.Mch. 1892  
 E.Mch. 1923  
 E.Mch. 1950  
 E.Mch. 2049  
 E.Mch. 2090  
 E.Mch. 2151  
 E.Mch. 2430  
 F.Sq. 200  
 F.Sq. 327  
 F.Sq. 364  
 F.Sq. 378  
 F.Sq. 591  
 F.Fkl. 777  
 F.Fkl. 809  
 F.Fkl. 851  
 F.Fkl. 905  
 F.Fkl. 921  
 F.Fkl. 984  
 F.Fkl. 1004  
 F.Fkl. 1019  
 F.Fkl. 1066  
 F.Fkl. 1067  
 F.Fkl. 1103  
 F.Fkl. 1160  
 F.Fkl. 1167  
 F.Fkl. 1217  
 F.Fkl. 1225  
 F.Fkl. 1334  
 F.Fkl. 1347  
 F.Fkl. 1392  
 F.Fkl. 1490  
 F.Fkl. 1503  
 F.Fkl. 1506  
 F.Fkl. 1580  
 G.SN. 141  
 G.SN. 250  
 G.SN. 299  
 G.SN. 337  
 G.SN. 448  
 G.SN. 488  
 G.SN. 544  
 G.CY. 563  
 G.CY. 634  
 G.CY. 684  
 G.CY. 898  
 G.CY. 911  
 G.CY. 987  
 G.CY. 1060  
 G.CY. 1082  
 G.CY. 1102  
 G.CY. 1115  
 G.CY. 1143  
 G.CY. 1216  
 G.CY. 1294  
 G.CY. 1295  
 G.CY. 1331  
 G.CY. 1416  
 G.CY. 1475  
 H.Mop. 96  
 H.Mop. 171  
 H.Mop. 177  
 H.Mop. 237  
 I.Pars. 105-10  
 I.Pars. 175-80  
 I.Pars. 190-5  
 I.Pars. 405-10



## Go—Continued

pax, or been encensed, or goon to offryng	I.Pars. 405-10
But lat us go now to thilke horrible	I.Pars. 600-5
leten hir sheepe . . . go renne to the wolf, that is in the breres,	I.Pars. 720-5
'Manye,' seith Saint Paul, 'goon, of whiche I	I.Pars. 820-5
lawe, 'Go,' quod Jhesu Crist, 'and have	I.Pars. 885-90
for to bere compaignye, wil go to the	I.Pars. 965-70
to go to oure Lord Jhesu Crist and	I.Pars. 995-1000
'Go bet,' quod Juno, 'to Morpheus,—	BD. 136
Go faste in-to the grete se	BD. 140
And doo hit goon to Aleyone	BD. 145
Goo now faste, and by the blyve!	BD. 152
'Juno bad thou shuldest goon,'—	BD. 187
Out of his slepe, and gan to goon,	BD. 193
How that they wolde on huntynge goon,	BD. 355
'Go we faste!' and gan to ryde.	BD. 371
Go hoodles in-to the drye se,	BD. 1027
Eek on that other syde where-so I go.	Pity. 102
Ther is no more, but unto bed they go;	Mars. 73
And rightful folk shul gon after they dye	PF. 55
'Thurgh me men gon in-to that blisful place	PF. 127
Thurgh me men gon un-to the welles of Grace	PF. 129
'Thurgh me men gon,' than spak that other syde,	PF. 134
It may not gon, as ye wolde, in this weye;	PF. 544
Go, lewed be thou, while the world may dure!	PF. 616
to gon in-to foreyne dinknesses as	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
known, and was wont to gon in	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
and many othre enforceden him to gon ravyssche	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
hadde whilom demed hem bothe to gon	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
senat, han wilned to gon destroyen me,	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
resceyven hem, lat hym gon, be-giled of	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
vyolletes, ne go thow nat to the purple	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
manere studies, gon certes by diverse	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
leet it gon ageyn, anon the crop lokeþ	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
and yif thow coveyrest be honour to gon byfore othere folk,	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
yow liketh to hunt to roos, ye ne gon nat to the foordes	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
comaundest the tymes to gon from syn that age	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
as that my resoun or my proces ne go nat away	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
disseyvid by false proposiciouns that goon amys	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
enforceth hym to gon ayen god.'	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
more ferme and haboundant, I wil gon	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
enforceth hym to gone crepinge uppon his handes, whiche	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
that mai gon by naturel office of feet ne be	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
he stireth to gon by moevynge, he	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
feet, and to gon either by the grene	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
necessite ne constreyneth a man to gon	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
For now wol I gon strenght to my matere,	TC.1. 53
He caste anon out of the town to gon;	TC.1. 75
And seyde, 'Lat your fadres treson gon Forth	TC.1. 117
I rede it nat; therfor I lete it gon.	TC.1. 133
But bad his folk to gon wher that hem liste.	TC.1. 357
Now, thanked God, he may go in the daunce	TC.1. 517
Go henne away, for certes my deyninge	TC.1. 572
Therfor go wey, the n'is no more to seye!	TC.1. 574
I have myselven seyn a blind man go,	TC.1. 628
Ne alle the men that riden conne or go	TC.1. 838
Anon, that I may gon aboute this nede.	TC.1. 863
How that thou seyst! But far-wel, I wol go.	TC.1. 1040
Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wives!	TC.2. 119
He took his leve and seyde, 'I wol go henne.'—	TC.2. 209
With you, to speke of wisdom, or ye go!	TC.2. 214
'Yis, yis!' quod he, 'and bet wol, or I go!	TC.2. 278
Men wolde wondren sen him come and gon;	TC.2. 368
To temple go, that he th' images eteth?	TC.2. 373
Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of theel!	TC.2. 396
That in this proces if ye depper go,	TC.2. 485
And I with that gan stille away to gon,	TC.2. 542
'Al Go we see! Caste up the latis widel	TC.2. 615
So whan it liked her to gon to reste,	TC.2. 911
And didd his herte into her brest to gon;	TC.2. 929
But ris and lat us soupe and go to reste!	TC.2. 944
'And I my-self shal therwith to her gon;	TC.2. 1009
Do that I seye, and lat me therwith gon;	TC.2. 1052
'Into the gardin go w', and ye shal here	TC.2. 1114
Therwith she lough, and seyde, 'Go we dine!	TC.2. 1163
'Now em,' quod she, 'we wol go dine anon!	TC.2. 1171
And straight into her chaumbre gan she gon;	TC.2. 1173
She shette it, and to Pandar in gan gon	TC.2. 1226
'Thou shalt gon over night, and that as blive,	TC.2. 1513
Go now, farwell and, Venus here to borwe,	TC.2. 1524
For love of God, and lat us faste go	TC.2. 1565
And seyde to Deiphebus, 'Wol ye gon,'	TC.2. 1601
Took first the tale, and seyde, 'Go we blive!	TC.2. 1605
Quod Troilus, 'As sone as I may gon,	TC.2. 1684
That she may take her leve or that she go—	TC.2. 1689
That al was wel; and out he gan to gon	TC.2. 1711
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Go we, uncle dere!'	TC.2. 1724

## Go—Continued

And two—chee Troilus, whan thou mayst gon,	TC.3. 194
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas,	TC.3. 281
That privitye go with us in this cas:	TC.3. 283
And after I go telle it two or three;	TC.3. 313
But certain I, to purpos for to go,	TC.3. 449
And seyde, 'It raineth: lo, how sholde I gon?'—	TC.3. 562
But that she graunted with him for to go	TC.3. 579
Although with him to gon it was no fere,	TC.3. 583
'Now were it time a lady to gon hennel'	TC.3. 630
For hom to gon, it may not wel bi-tide.'	TC.3. 644
I seide but a-game, I wolde go.'—	TC.3. 648
Than is it time for to gon to reste.'	TC.3. 672
More in the place out of the chaumbre gon.	TC.3. 676
But boden gon to bedde, with mischaunce,	TC.3. 691
And, shortly to the point right for to gon,	TC.3. 701
But bid, and lat me gon biforn a lite.'—	TC.3. 740
But whether that ye dwelle or for him go,	TC.3. 929
And seyde, 'O swete, as evere mote I gon,	TC.3. 1206
So loth to hem asonder gon it were,	TC.3. 1339
For time it is to rise and hannes go,	TC.3. 1425
Go selle it hem that smale seles grave!	TC.3. 1462
To torne ayein sone after that ye go,	TC.3. 1516
But of this thing right to th'effect to go,	TC.3. 1580
But plainly to th'effect right for to go,	TC.3. 1677
And if that Love agate lete his bridel go,	TC.3. 1762
The smale beestes leet he gon biside.	TC.3. 1781
On hem that sholden for the tretis go,	TC.4. 136
Or rather dyen than she sholde go	TC.4. 163
The whiche he bad out faste for to go,	TC.4. 222
Body that evere mighte on grounde go?	TC.4. 304
Toward the bed gan softly to gon,	TC.4. 355
Al freshly newe, and lat Criseyde go!	TC.4. 457
Whan I am ded, I wol go wone in pine;	TC.4. 474
Why n'itow lete her from thy herte go?	TC.4. 488
And thyn estat, she sholde go with mel'	TC.4. 584
Ris up, for by myn hed she shal not gon!	TC.4. 593
To lete her go thus to the Grekes oost.	TC.4. 599
And if thou deyve a martir, go to havenel'	TC.4. 623
Mot gon, and thus departen for my knight!	TC.4. 753
Feling away, for wikke I go to worse!	TC.4. 840
'Go,' quod Criseyde, 'and uncle, trewely,	TC.4. 939
In love also ther come and gon plesauces?	TC.4. 1099
Thou to her go and make of this an ende;	TC.4. 1115
But whan that it was time for to go,	TC.4. 1124
And thou, my moder, far-wel, for I go!	TC.4. 1207
And lat us rise and streight to bedde go,	TC.4. 1243
To come ayein sone after that I go,	TC.4. 1276
But I wol go right to conclusioun,	TC.4. 1284
In fourtenight, ne see you go ne ride.	TC.4. 1327
And to and fro ek ride and go as blive,	TC.4. 1355
I moste come for whider sholde I gon,	TC.4. 1361
The selve wit; but yit to lete her go	TC.4. 1425
And if ye gon, as I have told you yore,	TC.4. 1497
In cas ye sholden to your fader go,	TC.4. 1509
And go w'anon: for, as in myn entente,	TC.4. 1525
'But that ye speke, away thus for to go	TC.4. 1555
And that I mot gon to the Grekes oost!	TC.4. 1622
To have y-nough to do or-that she go?	TC.5. 44
Ful fayn; and wo was him to gon so sone:	TC.5. 69
I n'ot, allas! Why let ich her to go?	TC.5. 226
No-wher to gon,—but on the morwe he wente	TC.5. 286
Go we and playe us in som lusty route	TC.5. 402
We mighte gon, if I shal sothly seyn,	TC.5. 487
'As go we sen the paleis of Criseyde:	TC.5. 523
A cause he fond in towne for to go,	TC.5. 527
By lenger wey than it was wont to go;	TC.5. 662
To gon ayein, for aught I can him quemen;	TC.5. 695
And gon with Troilus wher-as him lest:	TC.5. 753
And her-upon to gon assaye her now,	TC.5. 788
To gon y-tressed with her heres clere	TC.5. 810
Ther shal not oon to meroy gon on-live,	TC.5. 888
Destroyed ben? Why, nay, so mote I gon!	TC.5. 907
I am disposed bet, so mote I go,	TC.5. 984
And, or ye gon, thus muche I seye you here:	TC.5. 998
Or-that she go: God give his herte pine!	TC.5. 1127
And hom they gon, withouten more speche,	TC.5. 1131
Com forth, I wol unto the yate go.	TC.5. 1138
'Allas! why let I you from hennes go,	TC.5. 1261
She ches for him to dye and gon to helle,	TC.5. 1532
—Go, litel booke! Go, litel myn tragediel'	TC.5. 1786
'As straight as that they myghte go.	HF.1. 197
And bad hym to Carlage go,	HF.1. 236
And slee me not! go noght away!	HF.1. 317
With him, and gan to shippe go.	HF.1. 420
Bad him go into Itaille,	HF.1. 430
But now wol I go out and see,	HF.1. 476
Although thou maist go in the daunce	HF.2. 131
Lat go thyn hand, hit falleth doun.	HF.2. 233
Enclyned is to go by kynde.	HF.2. 241
Moveth thider for to go,	HF.2. 329
Bothe goon and also fle.	HF.2. 426
Of that, and lat the reynes gon,	HF.2. 443
To speke, or that I go fro thee,	HF.2. 547
And gan forth to the playes goon.	HF.2. 582
Thou shalt see me go as blive	HF.3. 16
Tho gan I up the hill to gon,	HF.3. 75
By god! and therfor go your wey.'	HF.3. 471
And bad that he shulde faste goon,	HF.3. 479
This messenger gan faste goon,	HF.3. 493
And leet a certeyn wynd to go,	HF.3. 508

## Go—Continued

Now go your way, for ye be served;	HF.3. 532
Lat now, quod she, 'thy trumpe goon,	HF.3. 580
That through the world her fame go,	HF.3. 584
Though they gon in ful bad leue,	HF.3. 678
Go, blow this folk a sory grace,	HF.3. 700
Tho gan I forth with him to goon,	HF.3. 826
That from thenyng is leten goon.	HF.3. 844
To leten wel the soun out go.	HF.3. 860
And I gan streighte to hym goon,	HF.3. 902
As fire is went to quykke and go	HF.3. 988
Up to a wyndowe out to goon.	HF.3. 994
And neither of hem myghte out go;	HF.3. 1004
'Lat me go first!' 'Nay, but lat me!	HF.3. 1007
That I shal never fro thee go,	HF.3. 1010
And leet hem gon. Ther myghte I seen	HF.3. 1027
That fro my bokes maketh me to goon,	LGW. 34
To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste,	LGW. 62
And that this flour gan close, and goon to reste,	LGW. 198
To goon to reste, and erly for to ryse,	LGW. 201
Go, thanke now my lady here, quod he.	LGW. 454
Go now thy weye, thus penaunce is but lyte.	LGW. 495
And eke to goon to helle, rather than he,	LGW. 514
But er I go, thus muche I wol the telle,	LGW. 552
I mot goon home, the sonne draweth west,	LGW. 563
With pottes ful of lyne, they goon togidre;	LGW. 649
And al his folke to-go, that best go myghte.	LGW. 653
In as muche as thou suffrest for to goon	LGW. 764
And take hir leve, and forth they wolden goon.	LGW. 769
And forth out of the citee for to gone.	LGW. 781
Allas, to bidde a woman goon by nyghte	LGW. 838
Than fro the deth, for I wol go with the.	LGW. 899
To goon with him, the contree for to spye.	LGW. 986
But forth they goon, and lafte his shippes ride,	LGW. 988
And comaunded hir messagers to go	LGW. 1091
Ne stede for the justyng wel to goon,	LGW. 1115
With 'Hay!' 'Go best!' 'Prik thou!' 'Lat gon, lat gon!'	LGW. 1213
And bad hir noryce and hir sustren gon	LGW. 1346
And whan for age he myghte unnetheis gon,	LGW. 1399
Latte hem goode Argonautikon	LGW. 1457 var
And shortly, to the poynt ryght for to go,	LGW. 1634
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se.	LGW. 1710
And ful prevely into the house they goon,	LGW. 1716
And gyrt hym with his swerde, and gan to go,	LGW. 1775
Unto the buryng of hir frendes go,	LGW. 1831
Hem liste nat to go to bedde sone.	LGW. 1973
And hath so queynte weyes for to go.	LGW. 2013
And that my spirite be nyghte mote go,	LGW. 2066
That she mote goon with me, if that I goo,	LGW. 2097
For Goddys love, that she moeste ones gon	LGW. 2264
Myselfe with hyr, I wil bothe come and gon,	LGW. 2277
His doghtre gon, and for to yive hir leve;	LGW. 2281
But at the laste leve hath she to go.	LGW. 2283
That he wol have hir, how-so that hyt go,	LGW. 2283
And prayed hym by signes for to goon	LGW. 2367
But feyned hyr to goon on pilgrymage	LGW. 2375
So derke hyt was, he kouthe no-where go,	LGW. 2415
That folke may reden, for-by as they go,—	LGW. 2539
The nyght is comen, the bride shal go to bedde.	LGW. 2622
And go thy way, lest that hym thynke to longe.	LGW. 2671
He shal awake and ryse and go his way	LGW. 2704
And that she mighte not so faste go,	LGW. 2720
So curteisly I go, with love bounde,	Rosem. 13
Ther wol they gon and spare for no synne	Form. A. 39
Tak hem agayn, lat hem go lye on pressel	Fort. 52
Sith I, thunwortheist that may ride or go	Comp. A. 19
Artificial, for sonne arisyng tyl I go to reste	Astr. 179-85
til he go to rest. But the day natural, that	Astr. 179-85
arisyng of the sonne til it go to rest, the	Astr. 198-209
lete A and F go fare wel tyl ageynst the	Astr. 251-8
For out of toun me list to gon.	RR. 100
Into that gardyne for to goon.	RR. 514
Tho gan I go a full grete pas,	RR. 525
So shett that I ne myght in gon,	RR. 529
Unto sir Myrthe gan I goon,	RR. 734
Ne bode I never thennes go,	RR. 791
And bad me on the daunce go.	RR. 808
Men myghte[se]en to go for nede	RR. 1123
Thanne hadde I will to gon and see	RR. 1311
And in that gardyn gan I goo,	RR. 1328
Whan that hym nedeth go no nere.	RR. 1454
I myght unto the welles go—	RR. 1551
Nolde I have left to gon and see	RR. 1655
Toward the roser gan I go.	RR. 1659
No will hadde I fro thenys yit goo;	RR. 1707
The more desir hadde I to goo.	RR. 1788
Of force togidre they must goo.	RR. 1796
That somonede me alway to goo	RR. 1815
And forth to gon [my] myght I sette,	RR. 1831
Fro you in no wise may I goo,	RR. 1954
Without abyding, er they goon.	RR. 2222
Who so with love wole gon or ride,	RR. 2351
And go forthe sole, and make thy mone.	RR. 2396
But gone visyte without delay,	RR. 2432
For certainly, but if they go,	RR. 2434
Wherfore I wol gone her to sene,	RR. 2437
Who wote it nought, he may go lere	RR. 2451
That ofte thou wole gon and assay,	RR. 2454
And though thou go, yit must thee nede	RR. 2483
And gete enchesoun to goone ageyne	RR. 2504
For to gone unto hire hous.	RR. 2509

## Go—Continued

To go that weye or faste bye;	RR. 2521
All pryvly thanne shal thou goon,	RR. 2649
Thanne shalt thou goon ful foule a-feerd.	RR. 2655
Thanne shal thou go the dore bifore,	RR. 2659
Go putte thi-silf in Iupartie,	RR. 2666
Shall kysse thee er thou go away,	RR. 2676
Bihoveth to gone out of contree,	RR. 2712
To whom go shewe hoolly thine herte,	RR. 2859
To gete comfort to hym thou goo,	RR. 2861
Fle hennes, Felowel! I rede thee goo,	RR. 3149
I can not sene how thou maist goo	RR. 3248
That suffrith no man thider goo.	RR. 3258
Fro me he made hym forto go;	RR. 3359
Mekely I rede thou go hym to,	RR. 3382
Agayn to Daunger forto go,	RR. 3393
But over hegge durst I not goo,	RR. 3398
For I durst not over goo	RR. 3487
They go to Daunger anon-right,	RR. 3503
Fro love his herte may not goo.	RR. 3524
Nowe have I leave over al to go,	RR. 3620
As it were woode in wawis goo.	RR. 3776
That he shal have no myght to goo	RR. 3948
Go we to Daunger hastily,	RR. 3983
He seide, 'Oute of my witte I goo;	RR. 4066
And now I woot that I mote goo	RR. 4119
Full nygh out of my witt I goo.	RR. 4410
Seide that Hope, where so I goo,	RR. 4439
To gon at large and to be free.	RR. 4512
Now late it goon as it may goo,	RR. 4591
Love makith all to goon myswey,	RR. 4766
To leve his abite and gone his way;	RR. 4914
Who wote it nought, he may wel goo	RR. 4942
For thidir byhoveth thee to goo.	RR. 4991
That never out of hir court goo.	RR. 4996
Fro which go bakward Youthe her made	RR. 5021
But how that evere the game go	RR. 5027
And not ooveite to go with childe.	RR. 5038
I wole that they to-gedre go,	RR. 5079
I may not go noon other gate,	RR. 5167
But in ech place where they go,	RR. 5198
And synge "Go fare-wel, feldefare."	RR. 5510
Frende in this case wole gone his way,	RR. 5529
To paradyz the sonner go	RR. 5644
Fre in the air thou shalt up go,	RR. 5654
Gone right by the same yates;	RR. 5722
He axide hir leve to gone the way	RR. 5836
Go bye a courser, blak or white,	RR. 5903
In what habit that ever they go,	RR. 6153
That wolen in an abit goo,	RR. 6159
I may wel in her abit go,	RR. 6167
And gone and gadren gret pitaunces,	RR. 6175
For he shulde go with lambis whyte,	RR. 6261
And go thurgh alle regions,	RR. 6351
Shal gone and pleyne me openly	RR. 6422
I wole forth and to hym gone,	RR. 6437
But pore folk that gone by strete,	RR. 6455
'Sir, I wole fillen, so mote I go,	RR. 6486
I wole go with hym to his grave;	RR. 6512
I hat he ne shal, so mote I go,	RR. 6591
For he that wole gone ydilly	RR. 6599
To gone and purchasen her nede.	RR. 6607
They done not wel, so mote I go.	RR. 6623
He yeveth hym good to late hym go.	RR. 6676
Thanne may he go a-begging yerne,	RR. 6719
Thanne may he yit a-begging go.	RR. 6726
May gone aboute and begge his breed,	RR. 6733
Yit may he go his breed begging;	RR. 6744
Fro dore to dore he may go trace,	RR. 6745
And forto maken hym doun to go	RR. 6934
And tellen folk where so we go,	RR. 6953
And wole to worldly see go,	RR. 7282
For noon abit in which I go.	RR. 7320
And toke her way and forth they gone,	RR. 7348
That they wold gone in tapinage,	RR. 7361
And squierly forthe gan he gon;	RR. 7413
Are comen, as pylgrimes gon aboute;	RR. 7484
Wel nygh on fote alway we go;	RR. 7485
To fyreshen synful menne we go;	RR. 7490
That he dare neyther come ne go;	RR. 7533
He wolds come and gone al daye;	RR. 7552
Go herber yow elles-where than heere,	RR. 7584
Unto the Rose forto go,	RR. 7630
For sith he myght not come and gone	RR. 7657

## Go see Ago, Agone, Ga, Overgo

## Geat

A voye he hadde as smal as hath a goot;	A.Prol. 688
For al the world they styngen as a goot;	G.CY. 886
Nonore than is a gote ramage.	RR. 5384

## Gobbet

He seyde he hadde a gobet of the seyl	A.Prol. 696
Bo.5. p.1.	
1635-40	

## Gobbets

the gobbettes or the weyghtes of gold covered	Bo.2. m.5.
480-5	

## God

God loved he best, with al his hoolle herte,	A.Prol. 533
Now is nat that of God a ful fair grace	A.Prol. 573
'Ye goon to Canterbury—God yow speede,	A.Prol. 769
I have, God woot, a large feeld to ere,	A.Kn. 886



**God—Continued**

God helpe me so, me list ful yvele playe. . . . A.Kn. 1127  
 Of purveance of God, or of Fortune, . . . . A.Kn. 1252  
 Of al oure strif, God woot, the fruyt is thyn; . . . A.Kn. 1282  
 Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie . . A.Kn. 1385  
 Arrayed was this god, as he took keepe . . . . A.Kn. 1380  
 God woot he wolde have trowed it ful lite; . . . A.Kn. 1520  
 And seyde thus, 'By God that sit above, . . . . A.Kn. 1599  
 The purveance that God hath seyn biforn, . . . . A.Kn. 1665  
 'The god of love, a benedicite, . . . . A.Kn. 1785  
 He may be claped a god for his myracles, . . . . A.Kn. 1788  
 Thus hath hir lord, the god of love, y-payed . . . A.Kn. 1802  
 By God, than woot a colkow or an hare. . . . A.Kn. 1810  
 And God so wryly on my soule rewe . . . . A.Kn. 1863  
 This god of armes was arrayed thus: . . . . A.Kn. 2046  
 As for as God hath makid see or lond, . . . . A.Kn. 2104  
 Cam ridynge, lyk the god of armes, Mars. . . . A.Kn. 2159  
 For though so be that Mars is god of armes, . . . A.Kn. 2248  
 'O stronge god, that in the regnes colde . . . . A.Kn. 2373  
 And Mars, the stierne god armypotente, . . . . A.Kn. 2441  
 Arrayed right as he were a god in trone. . . . A.Kn. 2529  
 God spede yow gooth forth, and ley on fastel . . . A.Kn. 2558  
 'God save swich a lord, that is so good, . . . . A.Kn. 2563  
 For love of God, and herkneth what I seye. . . . A.Kn. 2782  
 Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel— . A.Kn. 3084  
 And God, that al this wyrdle world hath wrought, . A.Kn. 3099  
 And God save al this faire compaignye. . . . A.Kn. 3108  
 Or I wol dyen, also God me save! . . . . A.Mil. 3281  
 A myrie child he was, so God me save, . . . . A.Mil. 3325  
 'Yis, God woot, John, I heere it every del.' . . . A.Mil. 3369  
 God shilde that he deyde sodeynly; . . . . A.Mil. 3427  
 What, thynk on God, as we doon, men that awynke.' . A.Mil. 3491  
 'Why, yis, for Gode,' quod hende Nicholas, . . . A.Mil. 3526  
 This ordinance is seyd; so God thee speede; . . . A.Mil. 3592  
 'As help me God, it wol nat be, "com ba me"; . . . A.Mil. 3709  
 What eyleth yow? Som gay gerl, God it woot, . . A.Mil. 3769  
 'Why nay,' quod he, 'God woot, my sweete leef, . . A.Mil. 3792  
 My mooder yaf it me, so God me save; . . . . A.Mil. 3795  
 This tale is doon, and God save al the rowte. . . . A.Mil. 3854  
 I pray to God his nekke mote breke. . . . A.Rv. 3918  
 'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer, . . A.Rv. 4026  
 'By God, right by the hopur wil I stande,' . . . A.Rv. 4036  
 I is ful wight, God waat, as is a raa; . . . . A.Rv. 4086  
 Il-hayl, by God, Aleyn, thou is a fonne. . . . A.Rv. 4089  
 But for the love of God they hym bisoght . . . . A.Rv. 4118  
 And, goode lemmen, God thee save and kepe! . . . A.Rv. 4247  
 'By God!' thoughte he, 'al wrang I have mysgeon; . . A.Rv. 4252  
 And God, that sitteth heighe in Trinitee, . . . A.Rv. 4322  
 I pray to God, so yewe me sorwe and care, . . . A.Co. 4339  
 But God forbede that we stynte heere, . . . . A.Co. 4339  
 Now for the love of God and of Saint John, . . . B.ML. 18  
 'Oure Emperour of Rome, God hym seel . . . . B.ML. 156  
 I prey to God, in honour hire sustene, . . . . B.ML. 160  
 And al this voys was sooth, as God is trewe; . . . B.ML. 169  
 Is written, God woot, whoso koude it rede, . . . B.ML. 195  
 Now, faire Custance, almyghty God thee gydel . . B.ML. 245  
 But on avow to grete God I heete, . . . . B.ML. 334  
 And in a ship al steereless, God woot, . . . . B.ML. 439  
 No wight but God, that he bar in his herte. . . . B.ML. 476  
 God liste to shewe his wonderful myracle . . . . B.ML. 477  
 God sente his foyson at hir grete neede. . . . B.ML. 504  
 And wente his wey, ther God yewe hym meschance! . B.ML. 602  
 'Immortal God, that savedest Susanne . . . . B.ML. 639  
 And thanketh God an hundred thousand sithe, . . . B.ML. 733  
 Fy, mannysh, fy,—O nay, by God, I lye,— . . . B.ML. 782  
 'O myghty God, if that it be thy wille, . . . . B.ML. 813  
 For wynd and weder, almyghty God purchace! . . B.ML. 873  
 Almyghty God, that saveth al mankynde, . . . . B.ML. 907  
 The lordes styward,—God yewe him meschance!— . B.ML. 914  
 The people of God? I seye, for this entente, . . . B.ML. 942  
 That right as God spirit of vigour sente . . . . B.ML. 943  
 And other lordes, God woot many oon, . . . . B.ML. 962  
 'I noot,' quod he, 'by God and by Saint John! . . . B.ML. 1019  
 'But God woot,' quod this senatour also, . . . B.ML. 1023  
 'Now God,' quod he, 'and alle his halwes brighte, . B.ML. 1060  
 Now lat us prayen God his soule blesse! . . . . B.ML. 1146  
 She heriyeth God an hundred thousand sithe. . . . B.ML. 1155  
 We leven alle in the grete God,' quod he, . . . B.Sh. 1181  
 And seyde thus: 'Ye, God woot al,' quod she, . . B.Sh. 1303  
 For by that God that yaf me soule and lyf, . . . B.Sh. 1305  
 And seyde, 'Allas, my nece, God forbede . . . . B.Sh. 1315  
 By God and by this porthors I yow swere, . . . B.Sh. 1325  
 'Nay,' quod this monk, 'by God, and Saint Martyn! . B.Sh. 1338  
 God shilde I sholde it tellen for his grace! . . . B.Sh. 1356  
 As helpe me God, he is nocht worth at al . . . . B.Sh. 1360  
 And but I do, God take on me vengeance . . . . B.Sh. 1383  
 'Now elles God forbede, sire,' quod she; . . . B.Sh. 1398  
 For of us chapmen,—al-so God me save, . . . . B.Sh. 1416  
 God and Saint Austyn spede yow and gydel . . . B.Sh. 1449  
 Fare wel, co-syn, God shilde yow fro care! . . . B.Sh. 1454  
 God helpe me so, I wolde it were yours! . . . . B.Sh. 1464  
 Take what yow list, God shilde that ye spare! . . B.Sh. 1476  
 Thanked be God!—al hool his marchandise, . . . B.Sh. 1535  
 I thanke yow, by God and by Saint Jame! . . . B.Sh. 1545  
 'Namore,' quod she, 'by God, ye have ynough! . . B.Sh. 1570  
 'By God,' quod he, 'I am a litel wrooth . . . . B.Sh. 1573  
 And woot ye why? By God, as that I geesse . . . B.Sh. 1575  
 But natheless, by God, oure hevne kyng, . . . B.Sh. 1583  
 For, God it woot, I wende withouten doute . . B.Sh. 1596  
 By God! I wol nat paye yow but abedde. . . . B.Sh. 1614  
 Thus endeth now my tale, and God us sende . . . B.Sh. 1623

**God—Continued**

God yewe this monk a thousand last quade year! . . B.Pri. 1628  
 And namely ther thouron of God shal sprede. . . B.Pri. 1767  
 O grette God that parfournest thy laude . . . . B.Pri. 1797  
 Ther he is now, God leve us for to meetel . . . B.Pri. 1873  
 That of his mercy God, so merciable, . . . . B.Pri. 1878  
 God shilde his cors fro shondel . . . . B.Th. 2098  
 That, also wisely God my soule blesse, . . . . B.Mel. 2112  
 'By God,' quod he, 'for playnly, at a word, . . . B.Mel. 2119  
 with the grace of God shal warishe and . . . . B.Mel. 2170-5  
 day to nyght that with the grace of God . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
 thanne, by the grace of God, conselle . . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
 to thee over me the malistis, and God forbede . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 hath sovereyn bountee, save God allone, . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
 the perfeccioun of God, that is his maker, . . . B.Mel. 2270-5  
 conseil women venquise men, God woot . . . . B.Mel. 2280-5  
 the peple of God in the regne of Assurus . . . B.Mel. 2290-5  
 goode and profitable, oure Lord God of hevne . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
 to the heighe God that he wol be youre . . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 alle tymes thou shalt blesse God and . . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 axe it of God.' And afterward, thanne . . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 yow displese; for God woot that as in . . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 David, that seith, "If God ne kepe the citee, . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
 The fer cause is Almyghty God, . . . . B.Mel. 2585-90  
 me why that God suffred men to do . . . . B.Mel. 2595-600  
 juggementis of oure Lord God Almyghty . . . . B.Mel. 2595-600  
 that God, which that is ful of justice and . . . B.Mel. 2595-600  
 for whiche defautes God hath suffred yow . . . B.Mel. 2685-90  
 "The joye of God," he seith, "is perdurable," that is to . B.Mel. 2700-5  
 that is to seyn, oure Lord God, . . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
 shul have God in youre herte, and for no . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
 may in any manere displese God, that is . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
 litel good with the love of God, than to . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
 the love of his Lord God." . . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
 man that after God and good consaunce, . . . B.Mel. 2830-5  
 hand of oure Lord God Almyghty. . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
 Lord God Almyghty yewe victorie to a . . . . B.Mel. 2850-5  
 from oure Lord God of hevne." . . . . B.Mel. 2850-5  
 God yewe hym victorie [no more than he . . . B.Mel. 2850-5  
 been called children of God." . . . . B.Mel. 2890-5  
 that ye make pees bitwene God and yow, . . . B.Mel. 2900-5  
 biforn, God hath suffred yow to have . . . . B.Mel. 2905-10  
 synnes, and if ye do as I sey yow, God wol . . B.Mel. 2905-10  
 to God, he chaungeth the hertes of . . . . B.Mel. 2905-10  
 oure Lord God, ye shul been reconciled . . . B.Mel. 2950-5  
 entente that God Almyghty have mercy . . . B.Mel. 3055-60  
 and thonked God, of whom procedeth . . . . B.Mel. 3060-5  
 to this ende, that God of his endelese . . . B.Mel. 3070-5  
 oure Lord God, he is so free and so merciable . B.Mel. 3075-80  
 I vowe to God, thou hast a ful fair skyn! . . . B.Mk. 3122  
 I pray to God, yewe hym confusioun . . . . B.Mk. 3153  
 God yewe me sorwe! but I and I were a pope, . . B.Mk. 3140  
 God woot, no Lussheburghes payen yel . . . . B.Mk. 3152  
 And was to God Almyghty consecrat, . . . . B.Mk. 3207  
 That God wolde on his payne han som pitee, . . B.Mk. 3231  
 Thus helpe hym God, as *Judicium* can telle. . . B.Mk. 3236  
 He wende that God that sit in magestee . . . B.Mk. 3358  
 Til God releessed hym a certeyn yeres, . . . B.Mk. 3367  
 He thanked God, and ever his lyf in feere . . . B.Mk. 3369  
 He knew that God was ful of myght and grace. . B.Mk. 3372  
 And seyde, 'King, God to thy fader sente . . . B.Mk. 3400  
 And he was proud, and no-tyng God ne dradde, . B.Mk. 3402  
 And therefore God greet wreche upon hym sente, . B.Mk. 3403  
 That God of hevne hath domynacioun . . . . B.Mk. 3409  
 And thanne hadde God of hym compassioun, . . B.Mk. 3411  
 And art rebel to God and art his foe; . . . . B.Mk. 3415  
 'This hand was sent from God, that on the wal . . B.Mk. 3421  
 God of delit, and scourge of Lumbardy, . . . B.Mk. 3590  
 Now wolde God that I myghte slepen ever! . . . B.Mk. 3626  
 She thoughte thus: 'By God, I am to nyce, . . . B.Mk. 3712  
 By God! out of his sete I wol hym trice; . . . B.Mk. 3715  
 'Nabugodonosor was god,' sayde hee, . . . B.Mk. 3752  
 'Noon oother god [ne] sholde adoured bee.' . . B.Mk. 3753  
 Wenyng that God ne myghte his pride abate. . . B.Mk. 3780  
 God for his manace hym so soore smoot . . . B.Mk. 3789  
 God daunted al his pride and all his boost; . . B.Mk. 3799  
 The wreche of God hym smoot so cruelly, . . . B.Mk. 3805  
 And knew God lord of every creature. . . . B.Mk. 3812  
 Sire Monk, namore of this, so God yow blesse! . B.NP. 3978  
 By housbondrie of swich as God hire sente . . B.NP. 4018  
 By God, me mette I was in swich meschief . . B.NP. 4084  
 Now God,' quod he, 'my swevene reche aright, . B.NP. 4086  
 Allas!' quod she, 'for by that God above! . . B.NP. 4099  
 Ne noon avantour, by that God above! . . . B.NP. 4107  
 No thyng, God woot, but vanities in swevene is. . B.NP. 4112  
 By God, men may in olde bookes rede . . . . B.NP. 4164  
 'O blisful God, that art so just and trewe! . . B.NP. 4240  
 To God, that is so just and reasonable, . . . B.NP. 4244  
 God woot it reweth me, and have good day! . . B.NP. 4287  
 By God, I hadde lever than my sherte . . . . B.NP. 4310  
 Of o thyng God hath sent me large grace; . . . B.NP. 4319  
 That highte March, whan God first makid man, . B.NP. 4378  
 God woot that worldly joye is soone ago, . . . B.NP. 4396  
 But what that God forwoot moot nedes bee, . . B.NP. 4424  
 Though that God forwoot it er that it was wrought; . B.NP. 4438  
 My lord yowre father,—God his soule blesse! . . B.NP. 4485  
 Yet wolde I seyn, as wys God helpe me, . . . B.NP. 4598  
 I shal seye sooth to yow, God help me so! . . . B.NP. 4615  
 Al wilfully, God lat him never thee! . . . . B.NP. 4622

**God—Continued**

'Nay,' quod the fox, 'but God yeve hym meschaunce,  
Now, goode God, if that it be thy wille,  
And God it woot, no thyng was hir trespas,  
'Blissed be God, that I shal dye a mayde;  
Beth war, for no man woot whom God wol smyte,  
That no man woot ther-of but God and he;  
I pray to God so save thy gentil cors,  
God blesse hem, and our lady Seinte Mariel.  
By God, I hope I shal yow telle a thyng  
Shal God destroyed bothe,' as Paulus seith.  
Of which the ende is deeth, wombe is hir god.  
And yet, God woot, Sampson drank never no wyn.  
Thurgh verray God that is omnipotent,  
The heighe God forbad sweryng at al,—  
How that the seconde heeste of God is that;  
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordes, God yow see!  
And God be with yow, where ye go or ryde;  
'Nay, olde cherl, by God, thou shalt nat so!  
By God and by the hooly sacrament!  
God save yow that boghte agayn mankynde,  
Of God, that sholde lyve so myrre as I!  
A thyng that, al so God my soule save!  
Now, goode men, God foryeve yow youre trespas,  
Y-thonked be God, that is eterne on lyve!  
Beside a welle Jhesus, God and man,  
God had us for to weze and multiplye;  
As, wolde God, it lefevle were to me  
Which yifte of God hadde he for alle his wyvys!  
God woot, this noble kynge, as to my wit,  
'Y-blessed be God, that I have wedded fyve!  
That hye God defended mariage  
For hadde God comanded maydenhede  
But ther as God list yive it of his myght.  
God clepeth folk to hym in sondry wyse,  
And everich hath of God a propre yifte.  
Of engendrure, ther we nat God displesse.  
'In swich estat as God hath cleped us,  
If I be dangerous, God yeve me sorwe:  
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John!  
As help me God, I laughe whan I thynke  
They loved me so wel, by God above,  
For, God it woot, I chidde hem spytuously.  
Thus sailow vernard god yive the meschaunce  
Deceite, wepyng, spynnyng, God hath yive  
As helpe me verray God omnipotent,  
Ye be to blame, by God! I sey yow sooth.  
But he was quit, by God, and by Seint Jocol  
By God, in erthe I was his purgatorie,  
For God it woot, he sat ful ofte and song  
Ther was no wight save God and he that wiste  
Lat hym fare wel, God yeve his soule reste,  
God lete his soule never come in helle!  
My fifthe housbonde, God his soule blesse!  
God have hir soule, hir name was Alisoun.  
And so I dide ful often, God it woot,  
A hal! by God, I have my tale ageyn.  
As help me God, whan that I saugh hym go  
As help me God, I was a lusty oon,  
For God so wys be my savacioun,  
By God, he smoot me ones, on the lyst,  
And so doo mo, God woot, of us than I.  
By God! if women hadde writen stories,  
And thus, God woot, Mercurie is desolat  
As help me God, I shal thes never smyte.  
God helpe me so, I was to hym as kynde  
I prey to God, that sit in magestee,  
With swich answers as God wolde hym purveye,  
So, wolde God! myn herte wolde breste!  
Proweesse of man, for God of his goodnesse  
For, God it woot, men may wel often fynde  
Thy gentillesse cometh fro God allone;  
Yet may the hye God, and so hope I.  
The hye God, on whom that we blesse,  
Maketh his God, and eek hymself, to knowe.  
I prey to God that I moot starven wood,  
God sende hem some verray pestilence!  
'Dame,' quod he, 'God yeve yow right good lyf!  
By God! I shal hym quiten every groil  
I spare nat to taken, God it woot,  
Wel be we met, by God and by Seint Jame!  
'Nay,' quod the devel, 'God woot, never a deel.  
I pray God save theel and Seinte Loy!  
And yet, God woot, of hire knowe I no vice;  
God save yow, sire! what is youre sweete wille?'  
'Allas!' quod she, 'God woot I have no gilt.'  
And God, that maketh after his ymage  
And God it woot, that it is litel wonder;  
His spirit God restored of his grace  
God save yow alle, save this cursid Frere!  
Thanked be God! in wele and habundance.  
'Thomas,' quod he, 'God yelde yow ful ofte  
'God woot,' quod he, 'laboured I have ful soore,  
And for our othere freendes, God hem blesse.  
Thanked be God, that yow yaf soule and lyf,  
In al the chirche, God so save me!  
'Ye, God amende defeutes, sire,' quod she,  
Ire is a thyng that hye God defended,  
By God, I wolde nat telle it but a fewel!  
In my avisioun, so God me wisse!

B.NP. 4623  
B.NP. 4634  
C.Doo. 242  
C.Doo. 248  
C.Doo. 278  
C.Doo. 282  
C.Pard. 304  
C.Pard. 308  
C.Pard. 357  
C.Pard. 523  
C.Pard. 533  
C.Pard. 555  
C.Pard. 576  
C.Pard. 633  
C.Pard. 647  
C.Pard. 715  
C.Pard. 748  
C.Pard. 750  
C.Pard. 757  
C.Pard. 766  
C.Pard. 783  
C.Pard. 800  
C.Pard. 804  
D.WB. 5  
D.WB. 15  
D.WB. 28  
D.WB. 37  
D.WB. 39  
D.WB. 41  
D.WB. 44  
D.WB. 60  
D.WB. 69  
D.WB. 78  
D.WB. 102  
D.WB. 103  
D.WB. 128  
D.WB. 147  
D.WB. 151  
D.WB. 164  
D.WB. 201  
D.WB. 207  
D.WB. 223  
D.WB. 260 var  
D.WB. 401  
D.WB. 423  
D.WB. 450  
D.WB. 483  
D.WB. 489  
D.WB. 491  
D.WB. 493  
D.WB. 501  
D.WB. 504  
D.WB. 525  
D.WB. 530  
D.WB. 539  
D.WB. 586  
D.WB. 596  
D.WB. 605  
D.WB. 621  
D.WB. 634  
D.WB. 663  
D.WB. 693  
D.WB. 703  
D.WB. 805  
D.WB. 823  
D.WB. 826  
D.WB. 917  
D.WB. 1103  
D.WB. 1129  
D.WB. 1150  
D.WB. 1162  
D.WB. 1173  
D.WB. 1178  
D.WB. 1202  
D.WB. 1242  
D.WB. 1264  
D.Fr. 1270  
D.Fr. 1292  
D.Fr. 1435  
D.Fr. 1443  
D.Fr. 1555  
D.Fr. 1564  
D.Fr. 1578  
D.Fr. 1585  
D.Fr. 1612  
D.Fr. 1642  
D.Sum. 1673  
D.Sum. 1702  
D.Sum. 1707  
D.Sum. 1723  
D.Sum. 1772  
D.Sum. 1784  
D.Sum. 1787  
D.Sum. 1807  
D.Sum. 1809  
D.Sum. 1810  
D.Sum. 1834  
D.Sum. 1850  
D.Sum. 1858

**God—Continued**

They may now, God be thanked of his loone!  
Fasted, or that the heighe God of myght  
With hye God, that is our lyves leche,  
Been to the hye God moore acceptable  
'God woot,' quod he, 'no thyng therof feele I!  
The hye God, that al this world hath wrought,  
Abhomynable unto the God of hevене,  
And therfore prey I God, bothe day and nyght,  
An irous man God sende hym litel myght.  
And yet, God woot, unneth the fundement  
By God, we owen fourty pound for stones!  
So God me save, Thomas, by youre leve,  
Til atte laste he seyde, 'God yow see!  
God yelde yow! adoun in youre village,  
God liketh nat that "Raby" men us calle,  
Of hooly chirche; God amende it soone!  
'How that me thynketh?' quod she; 'so God me  
speede!  
What sholde I seye? God lat hym never thee,  
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God I shal nat lye,  
Ey, nyce cherl! God lete thes never thes!  
A gowne-clooth, by God, and by Seint John!  
Your noble confessor there, God hym save!  
I prey to God so yeve his soule reste!  
Honour to God and yow, as we kan deeme.  
For if it so bifelle, as God forbede!  
For, God it woot, that children ofte been  
Bountee comth al of God, nat of the streen  
But hye God som tyme senden kan  
Grisilde of this, God woot, ful innocent,  
God hath swich favour sent hire of his grace,  
Nedeless, God woot, he thoughte hire for taffraye.  
And yet, God woot, this is ful looth to me;  
Ther may no-thing, God so my soule save!  
Er she with child was; but, as God wolde,  
Was for this child, and God they thanke and herye.  
And, God be thanked, al fil for the beste.  
The heighe God take I for my witness,  
That thonke I God, and yow, to whom I prey  
God shilde swich a lordes wyf to take  
And of youre newe wyf God of his grace  
O goode God, how gentil and how kynde  
I prey to God yeve hire prosperite;  
'Grisilde,' quod he, 'by God that for ye deyde,  
Ne never hadde, as God my soule save!  
And nat to sleen my children, God forbede!  
Grant mercy lord god thanke it yow quod she  
Hadde eten yow; but God, of his mercy,  
Receyven al in gree that God us sent,  
Whos lyf and al hire secte God mayntene  
God shilde that it sholde so bifalle!  
'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'Marchant, so God yow blesse!  
With which that first God man and woman bond.  
And certainly, as sooth as God is kyng,  
And if that thou be syk, so God me save!  
Witeth this man, ther God his bones corse!  
The hye God whan he hadde Adam makid,  
God of his grette goodnesse seyde than,  
Thanken his God that hym hath sent a wyf;  
Or elles prey to God hym for to sende  
The peple of God, and made hym Mardochee  
And almost, God woot, on my pittes brynke;  
Blessed be God! that it shal been amended,  
And eek thise olde wydwees, God it woot,  
Of children, to honour of God above,  
For, God be thanked, I dar make avaunt,  
So wysly God my soule brynge at reste,  
And, God it woot, though I unworthy be,  
By God, ther nys no man in al this toun,  
For, God it woot, I have wept many a teere  
And yet, God woot, my neighebores aboute,  
Which purpos was pleasant to God, seyde he,  
And thanked God that he myghte han hire al,  
Oother than this, God of his hygh myracle,  
And elles, God forbode, but he sente  
I hope to God herafter shul ye knowe  
Fareth now wel, God have yow in his grace.  
And croucheth hem and bad God sholde hem blesse,  
Ymeneus, that god of weddyng is,  
Now wolde God ye myghte wel endure  
But God forbode that I dide al my myght,  
Now wolde God that it were woxen nyght,  
God shilde us alle from youre aqueyntance!  
God graunte thes thyn hoonly fo tespye,  
But God woot what that I may thoughte in hire herte  
God be thyn helpe, I kan no better seye.  
I kan nat seye; but grette God above  
Though he be god of gardyns, for to telle  
Yet was he blent, and, God woot, so been mo,  
O noble Ovyde! ful sooth seystou, God woot,  
So wisly God my soule brynge in blisse!  
I prey to God that never dawe the day  
Nis noon but God that sit in Trinite.  
Ey, for verray God, that nys but oon,  
And in his elde he verray God forsook;  
And if that God ne hadde, as seith the book,  
God woot, I dide it in ful good entente.  
God yeve yow bothe on shames deth to dyen!  
Thonked be God! with bothe myne eyen two,

D.Sum. 1861  
D.Sum. 1886  
D.Sum. 1892  
D.Sum. 1913  
D.Sum. 1948  
D.Sum. 1972  
D.Sum. 2006  
D.Sum. 2013  
D.Sum. 2014  
D.Sum. 2103  
D.Sum. 2106  
D.Sum. 2112  
D.Sum. 2169  
D.Sum. 2177  
D.Sum. 2187  
D.Sum. 2193  
D.Sum. 2205  
D.Sum. 2207  
D.Sum. 2210  
D.Sum. 2232  
D.Sum. 2252  
D.Sum. 2265  
E.C1. 30  
E.C1. 133  
E.C1. 136  
E.C1. 155  
E.C1. 157  
E.C1. 206  
E.C1. 274  
E.C1. 395  
E.C1. 455  
E.C1. 491  
E.C1. 505  
E.C1. 611  
E.C1. 616  
E.C1. 718  
E.C1. 821  
E.C1. 820  
E.C1. 830  
E.C1. 841  
E.C1. 852  
E.C1. 1034  
E.C1. 1062  
E.C1. 1064  
E.C1. 1076  
E.C1. 1088 var  
E.C1. 1096  
E.C1. 1151  
E.C1. 1171  
E.Mch. 1232  
E.Mch. 1240  
E.Mch. 1262  
E.Mch. 1287  
E.Mch. 1301  
E.Mch. 1308  
E.Mch. 1325  
E.Mch. 1327  
E.Mch. 1352  
E.Mch. 1353  
E.Mch. 1373  
E.Mch. 1401  
E.Mch. 1404  
E.Mch. 1423  
E.Mch. 1449  
E.Mch. 1457  
E.Mch. 1489  
E.Mch. 1493  
E.Mch. 1510  
E.Mch. 1544  
E.Mch. 1549  
E.Mch. 1621  
E.Mch. 1629  
E.Mch. 1660  
E.Mch. 1685  
E.Mch. 1674  
E.Mch. 1688  
E.Mch. 1707  
E.Mch. 1730  
E.Mch. 1758  
E.Mch. 1781  
E.Mch. 1762  
E.Mch. 1787  
E.Mch. 1792  
E.Mch. 1851  
E.Mch. 1874  
E.Mch. 1974  
E.Mch. 2035  
E.Mch. 2113  
E.Mch. 2125  
E.Mch. 2175  
E.Mch. 2195  
E.Mch. 2290  
E.Mch. 2291  
E.Mch. 2290  
E.Mch. 2300  
E.Mch. 2375  
E.Mch. 2377  
E.Mch. 2385



**God—Continued**

God helpe me so, as I am yvael apayd.	E.Mch. 2392
God bless us, and his mooder Seinte Marie!	E.Mch. 2418
'Now swich a wyf, I pray God kepe me fro!	E.Mch. 2420
For love of God, as dooth youre-selven grace,	F.Sq. 458
As wisly helpe me grete God of kynde!	F.Sq. 469
Right so this god of love, this ypoecrite,	F.Sq. 514
God woot, and he, that otherwise nocht,—	F.Sq. 534
As hym, God woot! ne never shal namo.	F.Sq. 573
Til that the god Mercurius hous, the slye—	F.Sq. 672
If that thou lyvel God yeve thee good chauce,	F.Fkl. 679
I pray to God that it may plesen yow,	F.Fkl. 707
Ne wolde never God bitwixe us twayne,	F.Fkl. 756
Whan maistrie comth, the god of love, anon,	F.Fkl. 765
'Eterne God, that thurgh thy purveiaunce,	F.Fkl. 865
Of swich a parfit wys God, and a stable,—	F.Fkl. 871
But, thilkke God that made wynd to blowe,	F.Fkl. 888
But wolde God that alle thise rokkes blake	F.Fkl. 891
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God that this world made,	F.Fkl. 967
Heere at youre feet God wolde that I were gravel,	F.Fkl. 976
By thilkke God that yaf me soule and lyf!	F.Fkl. 983
'Aurelie,' quod she, 'by heighe God above!	F.Fkl. 989
He seyde, 'Appollo, god and governour,	F.Fkl. 1031
He made it strange, and swor, so God hym save!	F.Fkl. 1223
Repenteth yow, for thilkke God above,	F.Fkl. 1321
To love me best,—God woot ye seyde so,	F.Fkl. 1329
Upon the pavement,—God yeve hem myschaunce!	F.Fkl. 1374
'Nay, nay,' quod she, 'God helpe me so as wys!	F.Fkl. 1470
For God so wisly have mercy upon me,	F.Fkl. 1475
But God forbede, for his blisful myght,	F.Fkl. 1610
In whom that God, for bountee, chees to wone,	G.SN. 38
Of hir preyere, and God to love and drede,	G.SN. 125
To God alone in herte thus sang she:	G.SN. 135
Valerian, corrected as God wolde,	G.SN. 162
'O Lord, o feith, o God, withouten mo;	G.SN. 207
The angel seyde, 'God liketh thy requeste,	G.SN. 239
The aungel of God hath me the trouthe y-taught,	G.SN. 267
To which God of his bountee wolde shifte	G.SN. 278
'Ther nys but o God, lord in soothfastnesse,—	G.SN. 335
That thanked God, and with glade herte and light,	G.SN. 351
The aungel of God, and every man boone	G.SN. 356
That he God axed, it was sped ful soone.	G.SN. 357
The false feith, to trowe in God alone.	G.SN. 378
Is verray God, this is al our sentence,	G.SN. 418
That like stoon a god thow wolt it calle.	G.SN. 501
That myghty God is in his bevenes hys,	G.SN. 508
'God save,' quod he, 'this joly compaignye!	G.CY. 583
'Freend, for thy warnyng God yeve thee good	G.CY. 593
chaunce!'	G.CY. 641
God help me so, for he shal never thes!	G.CY. 651
God it amende! I kan sey yow namore.'	G.CY. 665
'Peter!' quod he, 'God yeve it harde grace,	G.CY. 715
Now wolde God, my witte myghte sufise	G.CY. 723
And, God woot, so hath many mo than I.	G.CY. 740
For, so helpe me God, ther-by shal he nat wyne,	G.CY. 839
Nay, nay, God woot, al be he monk or frere,	G.CY. 865
But, unto God of hevne I make avow,	G.CY. 996
And God forbede that al a compaignye	G.CY. 1046
Into my grave, or ellis, God forbede!	G.CY. 1048
God thanke I, and in good tyme be it sayd,	G.CY. 1064
Quod the chanoun, 'and ellis God forbede.'	G.CY. 1073
God kepe us from his false dissymulynge!	G.CY. 1274
Hym terve, I pray to God, for his falshe!	G.CY. 1327
'Stoupeh adoun, by God, ye be to blame,	G.CY. 1351
'For love of God, that for us alle deyde,	G.CY. 1361
Ye shul paye forty pound, so God me save;	G.CY. 1372
By God, they wolden han so greet envye.	G.CY. 1375
'God it forbede,' quod the preest, 'what say ye?	G.CY. 1472
Thanne conclude I thus, with that God of hevne	G.CY. 1476
For who so maketh God his adversarie,	G.CY. 1481
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. Amen.	H.Mep. 15
Awake, thou Cook,' quod he, 'God yeve thee sorwe!	H.Mep. 21
Seyde to our Hoost, 'So God my soule bless,	H.Mep. 160
But God it woot, ther may no man emesse,	H.Mep. 221
And God it woot, myn owene deere brother,	H.Mep. 248
'By God!' quod he, 'I yenge nat amys.	H.Mep. 322
My sone, God of his endelees goodnesse	H.Mep. 331
To speke of God, in honour and preyere.	H.Mep. 343
A jangler is to God abhomyable.	I.Pars. 20
I pray to God so yeve hym right good chauce	I.Pars. 44
Ne, God woot, rym holde I yow litel better;	I.Pars. 74
And to wel, God sende yow his grace.'	I.Pars. 75-80
Oure sweete Lord God of hevne,	I.Pars. 115-20
grace of this seed spryngeth of God thurgh	I.Pars. 115-20
seith Salomon, that in the drede of God	I.Pars. 120-5
of this seed is the love of God, and the	I.Pars. 120-5
heete draweth the herte of a man to God,	I.Pars. 125-30
the lawe of God is the love of God.	I.Pars. 125-30
and hate; he that loveth God kepeth	I.Pars. 135-40
And God seith in the Apocalipse,	I.Pars. 135-40
synned ye were the children of God, and	I.Pars. 135-40
lymes of the regne of God; but for youre	I.Pars. 140-5
and no delit, as God seith by the prophete	I.Pars. 140-5
seith thus: 'Though I wiste that God	I.Pars. 145-50
—neither God ne man—ne sholde never	I.Pars. 145-50
moore is he thral, and moore to God	I.Pars. 150-5
O goode God! wel oghte man have	I.Pars. 155-60
God of his endelees goodnesse hath set	I.Pars. 160-5
O goode God! ye women	I.Pars. 160-5
O goode God! muchel oghte a man to	I.Pars. 160-5

**God—Continued**

seith Salomon, 'The wratthe of God ne	I.Pars. 165-70
biforn God and biforn every creature;	I.Pars. 170-5
to God, 'Suffre, Lord, that I may awhile	I.Pars. 175-80
biforn God by penitence in this world,	I.Pars. 175-80
preye to God to yeve hym respit a while	I.Pars. 180-5
shall have defeaute of the sighte of God;	I.Pars. 180-5
for certes, the sighte of God is the lyf	I.Pars. 185-90
of God, right as dooth a derk clowde	I.Pars. 185-90
which God seith by the prophete Jeremye,	I.Pars. 190-5
al fortroden of devels. And God seith,	I.Pars. 195-200
of mete and drinke, for God seith	I.Pars. 195-200
smale shertes? Loo, what seith God of	I.Pars. 200-5
is no frend; for neither God, ne no	I.Pars. 200-5
bothe day and nyght, as God seith by	I.Pars. 210-5
shul dyen, as God seith by the mouth of	I.Pars. 215-20
orde of rule, and al be it so that God	I.Pars. 220-5
David seith, 'God shal destroe the fruyt	I.Pars. 220-5
the fyr of this world shal God yeven in	I.Pars. 225-30
for God that is hir juge shal be withouten	I.Pars. 235-40
seith God by the mouth of Ezechiel,	I.Pars. 240-5
richesse, or elles that God wole the rather	I.Pars. 250-5
lif to God, as long as he hath lyved and	I.Pars. 250-5
to God, to whom he oweth al his lyf;	I.Pars. 260-5
it is sooth that God and resoun and	I.Pars. 260-5
as thus: God sholde have	I.Pars. 260-5
be subget ne obeisant to God, that is his	I.Pars. 265-70
is rebel to God, right so is bothe sensualtee	I.Pars. 265-70
thanne as resoun is rebel to God, therefore	I.Pars. 280-5
God shal gerdene a man for his goode	I.Pars. 290-5
the foode of God), and he shal soupe with me' (by	I.Pars. 290-5
penaunce that God shal yeven hym his	I.Pars. 290-5
agayns the lawe of God, and yet his	I.Pars. 290-5
is agayns the reverence of God;	I.Pars. 295-300
agayn the lawe of God with perfit	I.Pars. 300-5
nat availle. For certes, God Almighty	I.Pars. 300-5
Seint Augustyn, I wot certeynly that God	I.Pars. 305-10
and therefore yeveth hym God pleynly his	I.Pars. 305-10
remembrance of God, that my preyere	I.Pars. 305-10
'Ye that lovedn God, hateth wikkednesse,	I.Pars. 305-10
for, trusteth wel, to love God is for to	I.Pars. 320-5
of God. And therefore, he that first was	I.Pars. 325-30
othere beestes that God hadde made,	I.Pars. 325-30
'Why commaunded God to yow ye sholde nat eten of	I.Pars. 325-30
every	I.Pars. 325-30
of the fruyt . . . God forbad us for to ete,	I.Pars. 325-30
for sothe, God woot that what day that	I.Pars. 325-30
of God. I seye, forasmuche as man	I.Pars. 335-40
is nat obeisant to God, that is his Lord,	I.Pars. 335-40
and by the grace of God thurgh penitence,	I.Pars. 340-5
consentyng departeth God fro man,—and	I.Pars. 355-60
to God moore and moore.	I.Pars. 355-60
in his herte as the love of God, or moore.	I.Pars. 365-70
that is nat bisset in God, ne doon	I.Pars. 365-70
man love it lasse than God, yet is it	I.Pars. 365-70
the love of God, or moore. Deedly synne, as seith	I.Pars. 365-70
turneth his herte fro God, which that is verray	I.Pars. 365-70
every thyng, save God of hevne.	I.Pars. 365-70
which that he oweth al to God with al	I.Pars. 365-70
creature, so muche he bireveth fro God,	I.Pars. 370-5
he that is detour to God ne yeldeth nat	I.Pars. 370-5
ne yeldeth nat to God al his dette, that is to seyn, al	I.Pars. 375-80
of engendure, to the honour of God, or	I.Pars. 380-5
'If a man love God in swich manere that al that ever	I.Pars. 380-5
he dooth is in the love of God, and for	I.Pars. 380-5
the love of God verrailly, for he brenneth	I.Pars. 380-5
in the love of God, looke, how muche	I.Pars. 390-5
the comendaments of God and to his	I.Pars. 430-5
women, God woot that though the	I.Pars. 430-5
of silver; for which God seith, by	I.Pars. 440-5
lordshippes, and God yeve that they	I.Pars. 440-5
and shrewednesses, and nat God of hevne.'	I.Pars. 440-5
amendement, right as God yaf his	I.Pars. 440-5
Joseph, right so God wol yeve his	I.Pars. 455-60
of goodes of nature; God woot that	I.Pars. 455-60
for, God woot, the flesh is a ful greet	I.Pars. 470-5
God woot, desir to have commendacioun	I.Pars. 475-80
God of hevne. Another is, when he	I.Pars. 485-90
the grace that God hath yeve to	I.Pars. 495-500
of insapience agayns God, and somtyme	I.Pars. 500-5
Agayns God it is whan a man	I.Pars. 500-5
and ordinance of God. Somtyme comth	I.Pars. 515-20
First is the loveyng of God principal, and	I.Pars. 515-20
that is God of hevne. Thy neighebores	I.Pars. 515-20
alle goodnesse, and therefore seith God,	I.Pars. 520-5
of God, and soothly, thy freend	I.Pars. 520-5
shaltow love in God. I seye, thyn	I.Pars. 520-5
God nolde nat receyven us to his	I.Pars. 540-5
This ire is so displeaunt to God	I.Pars. 540-5
of God, that is to seyn, the vertu that is	I.Pars. 545-50
ful for the mercy of God in thilke	I.Pars. 550-5
in dede, as he that arreteth upon God,	I.Pars. 580-5
or blameth God of thyng of which he	I.Pars. 580-5
is hymself gilty, or despiseth God, and	I.Pars. 580-5
in hir hertes ful wikkedly of God and of	I.Pars. 580-5
God passeth alle his werkes, it is so greet,	I.Pars. 585-90
is expres agayn the comendement of God;	I.Pars. 585-90
God seith, 'Thow shalt nat take	I.Pars. 585-90
the name of thy Lord God in veyn,' or	I.Pars. 590-5
thanne rule yow after the lawe of God	I.Pars. 590-5

**God—Continued**

to the worshippe of God, and helpyng of . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
by God, and by al hooly Chirche; . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
any effect, it may be paventure that God . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
been lyk to Judas, that betrayed [God, . . . I.Pars. 615-20 *em*  
regne of God, as seith Saint Paul. . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
of God, and by his suffraunce, be it mesellie, . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
Paul seith eek, 'A servaunt of God . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
housbondes, as bihoveth in God, and ye . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
for God loveth bettre that . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
we shal yewe rekenyng of hem bifore God. . . . I.Pars. 645-50  
vertu maketh a man lyk to God, and . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
to perforce the doctrine of God and of . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
that dooth the service of God . . . I.Pars. 680-5  
heryng and adowryng of God. . . . I.Pars. 680-5  
preyng to God for amendement of hire . . . I.Pars. 680-5  
maketh that God hath abhominacion of . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
despair of the mercy of God, that comth . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
Certes, the mercy of God is . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
for to thyngen on God, and for to honour . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
for to honour God, and to yeven almesse to the poure, . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
he that dredeth God he spareth nat to doon that him . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
oghte doon, and he that loveth God he . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
wol doon diligence to plesse God by his . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
he wole turne to God; and certes that is a greet folie. . . . I.Pars. 715-20  
and hope in God, and in his seintes, to . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
the confort of God, thanne seketh he an ydel solas of . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
firste thyng that God defended in the . . . I.Pars. 750-5  
loveth his tresor biforn God an ydolastre, thurgh this . . . I.Pars. 750-5  
God ordeyned that som folk sholde be . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
servaunts of God; but for-as-muche as . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
reste in erthe, but if God hadde ordeyned . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
there as God hath ordeyned that a regne . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
apertene to the seinturie of God, and . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
temporeel catel the yifte that God hadde . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
for by this synne God foreseeth the chirche . . . I.Pars. 785-90  
reneiynge of God, and hate of his . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
of God, as I have seyd. . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
the comendement of God. Glotonye is unmesurable . . .  
appetit . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
hire God, and hire glorie in confusioun of . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
that ofte tyme they wol nat departe. God woot . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
to God, for he seyde hymself, 'Do no . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
lecherie God dreyneth al the world at . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
was maketh of God hymself in paradys, . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
hooly chirche. And nat only that God forbad avow-  
trie . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
wyf, certes, that opinioun is fals; God woot . . . I.Pars. 855-60  
he loveth biforn God, it is his mawmet, . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
muche as God forbad lecherie. . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
broken the temple of God spiritually, and stelen the  
vessel of . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
and synne so horrible agayns God, . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
and agayns my lord? God it forbeede! . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
the comendement of God and defoulen the auctour of . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
gretter synne for to breken it; for God made mariage . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
service of God; and therefore is the . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
lawe of God they sholde be slayn. . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
ordre is chief of al the tresorie of God, . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
specially tited to God, and of the special . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
meignee of God, for which, when they . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
traytours of God and of his peple, for they . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
to the peple, ne God ne knowe they nat; . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
God maketh it, as I have seyd, in paradys, . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
mariage that was establisshid by God, er  
thyng biforn God; and eek a woman . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
oghte suffice. Also certes, God ne made . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
God made woman of the ryb of Adam . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
service of God, for certes that is the . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
natheles I hope to God they been . . . I.Pars. 935-60  
synne he despiseth the mercy of God and . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
deserveth no mercy of God of his synnes. . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
the kyng Ezechiel to God, 'I wol . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
his synne, for he hath agilt his God and . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
digne to have greet mercy of God.' . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
hevene, for he hadde offended God of . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
hadde anon the mercy of God. . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
myght of God.' The hond of God is myghty in  
confessioun, for ther-by God foryeveth Gih . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
as he hath humylytee to God in his herte; . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
purpos, by the grace of God, never eft . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
of God both of synne and of peyne. . . . I.Pars. 1025-30  
hymself to God; another is to han pitee . . . I.Pars. 1030-5  
herte that redresseth it in God, and . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
prayeth that God sholde foryeve thee . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
preve to God ordinally and discreetly . . . I.Pars. 1045-60  
wille of God. This oraison moste eek been . . . I.Pars. 1045-60  
God ordeyned fastynge; and to fastynge . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
as they that been chosen of God, in . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
thyngke that God seeth and woot alle his . . . I.Pars. 1060-5  
rightwiness of God, that never shal the peyne stynte, . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
han strengthe of the helpe of God, and . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
the parfit knowynge of God. . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
mercy of God, that ye praye for me that . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
I make avowe to my god here, . . . BD. 91  
Thou knowest him wel, the god of sleep,— . . . BD. 137  
That was the god of sleepes heye, . . . BD. 168  
This god of sleep, with his on ye . . . BD. 184  
Anoon this god of sleep a-brayd . . . BD. 192  
I praye god your sorwe lise; . . . BD. 210  
For I ne knewe never God but oon, . . . BD. 237

**God—Continued**

And thus this ilke god, Morpheus, . . . BD. 265  
Thogh Pan, that men clepe god of kynde, . . . BD. 511  
I wolde, as wis God helpe me so, . . . BD. 549  
Ne Orpheus, god of melodye; . . . BD. 568  
But God wolde, I had oones or twyes . . . BD. 664  
Before God, hadde I been as she, . . . BD. 676  
Hadde I be God and myghte have do . . . BD. 679  
For, also wys God yive me restel . . . BD. 682  
'I shal, right blythly, so God me save! . . . BD. 754  
God wolde I coude clepe hir wese! . . . BD. 813  
By God, and by his halwes twelve, . . . BD. 830  
As helpe me God, so was y-caught . . . BD. 837  
'By God, my wrathe is al for-yivel' . . . BD. 876  
'Be-fore God,' quod he, 'and I shal. . . . BD. 1143  
And wisse to God it myght so bee . . . BD. 1177  
And eek, as helpe me God, with-al . . . BD. 1204  
I nyl, as wys God helpe me so! . . . BD. 1234  
God wot she accounted nat a stree . . . BD. 1236  
As helpe me God, I was as blyve . . . BD. 1276  
God wot, allas! right that was shel' . . . BD. 1306  
'Is that your los?' by God, hit is routhel' . . . BD. 1309  
God vouches-sauf thurgh thee with us to accorde. . . . ABC. 27  
The rightful God nolde of no mercy here; . . . ABC. 31  
Thee whom God ches to moder for humbleseel . . . ABC. 108  
Soth is that God ne granteth no pitee . . . ABC. 137  
With-oute thee; for God, of his goodnesse, . . . ABC. 138  
Temple devout, ther God hath his wonynge . . . ABC. 145  
And Venus kisseth Mars, the god of armes. . . . Mars. 77  
Now God helpe sely Venus, al a-lonel . . . Mars. 141  
But, as God wolde, hit happed for to be . . . Mars. 142  
And God yewe every wyght joye of his make! . . . Mars. 154  
To what fyn made the God that sit so hye, . . . Mars. 218  
Thou ferse God of armes, Mars the rede, . . . Anel. 1  
In thyng that straunge is, also God me save! . . . Anel. 202  
That love you most—God, wel thou wost!—alway? . . . Anel. 277  
For, God so wisly upon my soule rewe, . . . Anel. 287  
Almyghty God, of trouthe the soveraign! . . . Anel. 311  
But God save swich a lord! I sey no more. . . . PF. 14  
To which to comen God thee sende his grace! . . . PF. 84  
That God, that maker is of al and Lord, . . . PF. 199  
The god Priapus saw I as I wente . . . PF. 253  
And Bachus, god of wyn, sat hir beynde, . . . PF. 275  
God sende him hir that sorest for him syketh. . . . PF. 404  
Shal telle our tale,' and preyden 'god hir spede.' . . . PF. 560  
'Nay, god forbode a lover shulde chaunge!' . . . PF. 582  
'There been mo sterres, god wot, than a payrel' . . . PF. 595  
For to do well; for, God wot, quit is she . . . PF. 663  
Thow and god, that putte the in the . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
the presente sight of god, may ben . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
axed thus: 'Yif god is, whennes . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
oomen wikkyde thyngis? And yif god ne is, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
schal serven to god, and noight to goddes. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
me lyk to god. And over this, the right . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
purveid of god, whiche that temporel . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
he is a wikkid man, and god hath forsake . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
to orie to god in this manere! . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
and that is god, is lord of thi cuntre, . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
for Bachus, the god of wyn, . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
215-20  
(the lattere ende of somer). God tokneth . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
215-20  
I woot wel that god, makere and maister, . . . Bo.1. p.6.  
225-30  
the cure of god; for of alle othere thynges thou ne . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
that this world be governed by god, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
that god is bygyynnynge of al. . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
aventurous, but to the resoun of god. . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
that god receyeveth gladly hir preiers, . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
the grace of god unwenmed and undefouled, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
semblable to god by your resonable thought, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
god your auctour and yowr makere, . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760-5  
the help of god, what juggedstow that be now . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855-60  
that god, prince of alle thynges, is good. . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
betere than god, it mai nat ben doubted . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
that god is so good that it proeveth by . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
For yif god nys swyche, he ne mai nat . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
more worthy than god, and it scholde semen that  
thilke . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
895-900  
were first and eldere than god. . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
895-900  
graunte that the sovereyn god is right . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
895-900  
verray blisfulnesse is set in sovereyn god.' . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
895-900  
that the sovereyn god is ryght ful of . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
myghtest thyngen that god, that hath . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
that god have resseyved thilke good out . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
905-10  
that yaf thilke good to god be more worth . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
905-10  
more worth than is god. But I am beknowe and . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
905-10  
confesse, and that ryght dignely, that god is right  
worthy . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
905-10  
wenynge resoun, syn we speke of god . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
905-10  
sovereyn good be god?' . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
915-20



**God—Continued**

blisfulnesse and god ben the sovereyn good;	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
ne a more worthy thing than god mai not	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
Thanne is every blisful man god.	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30
But certes by nature ther nys but o god;	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30
'And we han schewed that god and	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
that the substaunce of god is set in	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
good, that is god, that is refut to hem	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
knowe also to-gedre god that is good.'	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
the purveaunce of god hath yeven to thinges that ben	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
doute that this world nys governed by god.'	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
I woot wel that god governeth this	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
I-lad, y clepe hym "god," that is a	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
accorded that god is thilke same	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
'And I have schewyd that god is the	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
that ryghtfully, that god governeth alle	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
hym to gon ayen god.'	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
to withstonde god, myghte it avayle at	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
that god refuseth oonly the werkis of men	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
the debonayre force of god disposide hem	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
'Wenestow,' quod sche, 'that god ne be almythy?—	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
'May god don evel?' quod sche	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
it is set in sovereyn god; and seidest	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
that god hym-self is sovereyn good, and	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
blisful, but yif he be god also ther-with.	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
the substaunce of god and of blisfulnesse;	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
provedest in disputynge that god governeth	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
over alle thinges, by the yifte of god that	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
don in the reigne of god, that alle thinges	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
knowe by the auctorite of god, of the	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
knowleche of god)—and thilke	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
worshipful lyght of god. There halt	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
'Ye; wolde god,' quod I, 'that thei	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
in this manere: so as god hym-self	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
in to the condicion of god, he is turned	Bo.4. p.3. 1310-5
my nystonyng god governour of thinges,	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
that, so as god yeveth ofte tymes to gode	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
that god doth and the hap of fortune, yif	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
as god the gode governour atempreth and	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
of the purveaunce of god, and of	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
of god, stablissith many maner gises to	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
certes ryght so god disponith in	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
elles by alle nature servynge to god, or	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
first thought of god, it is unfolden and	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
is to seyn, god); and yif the thing	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
of god and be withoute moevynge, certes	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
dryvere away of yvel but god, governour	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
the whiche god, whan he hath byholden from the hye	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
destynal, whan god, that al knoweth,	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
the wise dispensacion of god sparith hym,	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
for that god wol nat suffer hym to	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
neigh to god, so that the purveaunce of god wolde	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
And god yeveth and departeth	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
beren, and thilke folk god ledeth in-to	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
In the whiche thing I trowe that god	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
hym god putteth remedye to yeven hym	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
only to the myghte of god, for the myght	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
of god orderyneth thilke yvel to god.)	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
that the ryght strong god governeth alle	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5

**God—Continued**

suffise to han lokid that god hym-self,	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
heye thondrere (that is to seyn, of god),	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
hem beinge (that is to seyn, to god).	Bo.4. m.6. 1565-70
god ledeth and constreyneth alle thingis.	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
ne meneden it nat by god prince and	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
or elles of the see. So ne seth nat god,	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
god seeth in o strok of thought alle	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
and thilke god, for he loketh	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
to contrarien gretly, that god knoweth	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
god loketh alle thinges byforn ne god ne mai nat	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
of god hath seyn byforn to comen.	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
whiche, yif that god knoweth byforn nat	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
of god, I deme felonye and unleveful.	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
purveaunce of god hath seyn byforn that	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
ben hidd fro the purveaunce of god;	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
of god and of thingis to comen.	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
I-purveyed of god, or elles that the thinges	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
that ben I-purveyed of god betyden	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
But for to wenen that god purveieith	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
that is in god? And her-to I adde yit	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
whiche manere knoweth god byforn the	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
nat comen, god is disseyved.	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
not oonly to trowe that god is	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
it is a felonous synne. But yif that god	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
the thought of god, that seeth alle thinges	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
cometh of the purveaunce of god, ne that	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
(as who seith, thanne folweth it that god	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
hope in god, ne for to preien to god.	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
hopen to god, or why scholde he preien to god,	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
away thilke oonly alliance bytwixen god and men,	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
with god, and by resoun of supplicacion	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
(that is to seyn, god).	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
of god and of man)? Whiche	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
god hath establiischid so grete bataile	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
purveaunce of god and fre wil) that thei	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
the heye thought (that is to seyn, god),	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
of god. And Marcus Tullius, whan he	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
the thinges as god seeth hem), thanne ne	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
affeciouns of bodyes (as god or his	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
manere the prescience of god seeth alle	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-60
that god is eterne. Lat us considere	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
wene that this world and god ben makid	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
nat semen to us that god is eldere than	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
in the eterne of god), it faileth and	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
the presence of god, and discreseith into	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
duellynge presence of god, it grauntith to	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
that god is "eterne," and that the world	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
unto hym, ther is sothly to god always	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
present, ryght so seeth god alle thinges by	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
that, whan that god knoweth any	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
sein that whan that god knoweth any thing	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
here that thilke thing that god seeth to	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
thanne, yif that the purveaunce of god	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
freedom of arbitrie, god seeth hem alle	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
ben doon whiche that god woot byforn that	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
so is it here, that the thinges that god hath	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
of god, whan peraventure I schal han	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
to seen alle thingis—god ne hath nat	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
futures yeven cause of the science of god.	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
god, byholdere and forwytere of alle	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
put in god hope and preyeris, that ne mowen	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
For I, that God of Loves servants serve,	TC.1. 15
And ek for me preyeth to God so dere	TC.1. 32
Thus biddeth God for his benigne	TC.1. 40
That God hem graunte ay good perseveraunce,	TC.1. 44
By answer of his God, that highte thus,	TC.1. 69
And seye him thus, 'God wot, she slepeth softe	TC.1. 195
At which the God of Love gan loken rowe	TC.1. 206

God—Continued

'O mercy, God!' thought he, 'wher hastow woned,	TC.1. 276
Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how!	TC.1. 334
'If no love is, O God, what fel I so?	TC.1. 400
And to the God of Love thus seyde he	TC.1. 421
The fir of love,—wher-fro God me blesse!	TC.1. 436
As I best can, now wolde God, Criseyde,	TC.1. 459
Now, thanked God, he may go in the daunce	TC.1. 517
'But, O thou woful Troilus, God wolde,	TC.1. 519
'God wolde, I were arived in the port	TC.1. 526
'But now, help, God! and ye, swete, for whom	TC.1. 533
O mercy, God! what unhap may this mene?	TC.1. 552
God save hem that bi-seged han our toun,	TC.1. 558
But for the love of God, at my pryinge	TC.1. 571
And seyde him thus: 'God leve it be my beste	TC.1. 597
And for the love of God, my colde care	TC.1. 612
'If God wile, thou art not agast of me,	TC.1. 715
'Why, nay!' quod he, 'by God and by my trouthe!	TC.1. 770
For of his wo, God wot, she knew ful lite.	TC.1. 826
But, God wot, it is naught the rather so!	TC.1. 835
And preydest God he sholde nevere kevere.	TC.1. 917
'Now beet thy breast, and sey to God of Love,	TC.1. 932
And seyde such thing wherwith thy god is pleased,	TC.1. 942
Now wolde nevere God but thou were esed!	TC.1. 943
'And sith that God of Love hath thee bestowed	TC.1. 967
Thorough grace of God that list hem to him drawe,—	TC.1. 1005
Than art they folk that han most God in awe,	TC.1. 1006
A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe two!	TC.1. 1041
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the laste!	TC.1. 1047
And God to-forn, lo, some of hem shal smerte;	TC.1. 1049
'God yelde thee, frend! And this in special,'	TC.1. 1055
Now Janus, God of Entre, thou him gide!	TC.2. 77
Quod Pandarus, 'Madame, God you see,	TC.2. 85
If God wile, al this yer!' quod Pandarus;	TC.2. 93
'Ey, God forbede!' quod she. 'Be ye mad?	TC.2. 113
Is that a widwes lif, so God you save?	TC.2. 114
By God, ye maken me right sore adrad!	TC.2. 115
'Ye, holy God!' quod she, 'what thing is that?	TC.2. 127
As help me God, I n'ot not what ye mene!'—	TC.2. 133
'By God,' quod he, 'that wol I telle as blive!	TC.2. 137
'Ful wel, I thank ye God,' quod Pandarus,	TC.2. 155
They faren wel, God save hem bothe two!	TC.2. 163
God help me so, I knowe not swiche tweye!'—	TC.2. 182
'By God,' quod she, 'of Ector that is soth;	TC.2. 183
Nay, sitteth down! By God, I have to done	TC.2. 213
'Al wel bithough! For love of God,' quod she,	TC.2. 225
And with the grace of God, emforth my wit,	TC.2. 243
'But, for the love of God, I you biseche,	TC.2. 246
And, for the love of God and ek of me,	TC.2. 290
Allas, that God you swich a beaute sente!	TC.2. 336
God help me so, I nevere other mente.	TC.2. 364
And, God so wis be my savacioun,	TC.2. 381
'By God I shal no more come here this wike,	TC.2. 430
And God to-forn, that am mistrusted thus!	TC.2. 431
'O cruel God, O dispiteous Martel	TC.2. 435
By Neptunus, that God is of the see,	TC.2. 443
'For love of God which that you bothe made,	TC.2. 500
'"O God, that at thy disposicioun	TC.2. 526
And, God so wis be my savacioun,	TC.2. 563
'And God wot, nevere sith that I was born	TC.2. 568
And for the love of God that us hath wrought,	TC.2. 577
'And right good thrift, I preyre to God, have ye,	TC.2. 582
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that hourel'—	TC.2. 588
'As help me God, ye shenden every dell'	TC.2. 590
By Mars, the God that helmed is of stell	TC.2. 593
To loken on Mars, that God is of bataile!	TC.2. 630
God wot that wel the soner spede!	TC.2. 686
For wel wot I myself, so God me spele,	TC.2. 744
I thank ye God, as after myn estat,	TC.2. 751
'Ye, blisful God, han me so wel biset	TC.2. 834
'Whom sholde I thanken but you, God of Love,	TC.2. 848
And love thee best, by God and by my trouthe,	TC.2. 958
Ech after other, God so wis me save,	TC.2. 978
And God to-forn, I wol be ther at prime;	TC.2. 992
'For, parde, God wot, I have evere yit	TC.2. 995
God help me so, as I wolde outrelly	TC.2. 1004
To tarien ought! God shilde us for mischaunce!	TC.2. 1019
And blisful God preyis ich with good entente,	TC.2. 1060
'By God,' quod he, 'I hoppe alway behinde!	TC.2. 1107
Or, help me God so, playnly for to seyne,	TC.2. 1126
For love of God, that toucheth swich matere	TC.2. 1131
To myn estat, by God and by my trouthe,	TC.2. 1138
Now for the love of God myn nece dere	TC.2. 1210 var
'Deparidieux,' quod she, 'God leve al be well	TC.2. 1212
God help me so, this is the firste letre	TC.2. 1213
And seide, 'As wisly help me God the grete,	TC.2. 1230
'God wot, of thing ful offe loth bigonne	TC.2. 1234
Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne,	TC.2. 1237
God wot if he sat on his hors aright,	TC.2. 1261
God wot wher he was lik a manly knight!	TC.2. 1263
To God hope I she hath now caught a thorn,	TC.2. 1272
God send mo swiche thornes on to pike!	TC.2. 1274
'God help me so,' quod he, 'yeseye mesoth!	TC.2. 1282
'Ye, thorough the might of God!' quod Troilus.—	TC.2. 1317
And seide, 'Parde, God hath holpen us'	TC.2. 1319
God wot that thy disease doth me wol	TC.2. 1360
And God to-forn, yit shal I shape it so	TC.2. 1363
In al that evere I may, and God to-fore,	TC.2. 1409
He seide, 'O verray God, so have I rounel	TC.2. 1464
But, for the love of God, myn uncle dere,	TC.2. 1476

God—Continued

God wot that he it graunted anon right,	TC.2. 1551
But God and Pandar wiste al what this mente.	TC.2. 1561
For love of God, and lat us faste go	TC.2. 1565
'God have thy soule! Y-brought have I thy bere!	TC.2. 1638
For love of God—and so doth Pandar eke—	TC.2. 1676
Have God my trouthe, her cause to sustene.	TC.2. 1686
'O, elles God forbede,' tho quod he,	TC.2. 1690
And seide, 'God save al this companye!	TC.2. 1713
And in what plit oon is, God him amende!	TC.2. 1731
As sothe as God ys in his mageste	TC.2. 1750e, R
Of love: O mighty God, what shal he seye?	TC.2. 1757
God loveth, and to love wol not werne;	TC.3. 12
To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringe!	TC.3. 49
God leve him werken as he can devise!	TC.3. 56
And seide, 'God do bote on alle sike!	TC.3. 61
'Whe'r me be wo, O mighty God, thou wost!	TC.3. 66
'O, for the love of God, do ye not so	TC.3. 73
The nexte word was, 'God wot, for I have,	TC.3. 100
Ben yours al, God so my soule save,	TC.3. 102
For love of God, mak of this thing an ende,	TC.3. 118
'Ey! what?' quod she, 'by God and by my trouthe	TC.3. 120
Were I a god, ye shulden sterve as yerne,	TC.3. 151
'Immortal God,' quod he, 'that mayst not dyen,	TC.3. 185
God wot, and thou, that it set me so sore	TC.3. 240
'But God that al wot take I to witness,	TC.3. 260
No wonder is, so god me sende hele,	TC.3. 321
And God to-forn, that it shal thee suffise,	TC.3. 335
That God me sende deth or sone lisse!	TC.3. 343
'But natheles that God I thee swere	TC.3. 372
For al the good that God made under sonne;	TC.3. 378
So, for the love of God, this grete emprise	TC.3. 416
She thouked God she evere with him mette,	TC.3. 474
Or that the god ought speke out of the tre	TC.3. 543 var
And for-tyh lette him no man, God forbede,	TC.3. 545
God wot, ther was no deynite for to fette!	TC.3. 609
Soth is, that under God, ye ben our herdies,	TC.3. 619
By God, right in my lite closet yonder;	TC.3. 663
'No word, for love of God, I you biseche!	TC.3. 755
'Ey! God forbede that it sholde falle,'	TC.3. 761
But-if God helpe. And cause why this is,—	TC.3. 795
I knowe him not, God help me so!' quod she.	TC.3. 807
'O God!' quod she, 'so worldly selinesse,	TC.3. 813
Ful anguishous than is, God wot,' quod she,	TC.3. 816
'And God to-forn, so that it shal suffise'—	TC.3. 849
God help me so, ye had him nevere liffe!	TC.3. 864
'Had ich him nevere lief? By God, I wene	TC.3. 869
I bidde God I nevere mote have joye!	TC.3. 875
For thing of naught, now by that God above	TC.3. 878
Criseyde answerde, 'As wisly God at reste	TC.3. 925
I am, til God me bettere minde sende,	TC.3. 930
And, for the love of God, sin al my trist	TC.3. 941
For love of God! And, Venus, I thee herie,	TC.3. 951
Ther God your hertes bringe sone at restel'—	TC.3. 966
But that wot heighe God that sit above,	TC.3. 1027
That thanks I God; for-which your passioun	TC.3. 1040
For love of God, lat prove it for the beste!	TC.3. 1048
'Now God, thou wost in thought ne dede untrew	TC.3. 1053
But now help God to quenchen al this sorwe!	TC.3. 1058
Than seide he thus, 'God wot that of this game,	TC.3. 1084
He seide, 'O mercy, God, what thing is this?'—	TC.3. 1124
But for the love of God, sin ye be brought	TC.3. 1138
For, by that God that wroughte us bothe two,	TC.3. 1165
For love of God, take every woman hede	TC.3. 1224
With worse hap God lat us nevere mete!	TC.3. 1246
And thus seide he, 'Now wolde God I wiste,	TC.3. 1277
'And for the love of God, my lady dere,	TC.3. 1289
Sin God hath wrought me for I shal you serve,	TC.3. 1290
For love of God lat slee me with the dede,	TC.3. 1301
Yit have I seid, and God to-forn, and shal	TC.3. 1326
'Ye, herte myn, God thanke I of his grace!	TC.3. 1349
God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to findel	TC.3. 1357
Nay, douteles for al-so God me save,	TC.3. 1378
And live in wo. Ther God yewe hem mischaunce,	TC.3. 1385
As wolde God, thise wrecches that despise	TC.3. 1387
Y-thanked God, was torned to gladnesse.	TC.3. 1400
God wot, they toke of that ful litel keep!	TC.3. 1410
That shapen art by God this world to hide	TC.3. 1430
Thou rakel night! Ther God, makere of kinde,	TC.3. 1437
Ther God thy light so quenche for his grace!	TC.3. 1456
I preyre to God, so yeve you bothe sorwe!	TC.3. 1470
And of my lif, God wot how that shal be!	TC.3. 1481
As wisly verray God my soule save,	TC.3. 1501
And, for the love of God that us hath wrought,	TC.3. 1453
God mighte not a point my joyes echel	TC.3. 1509
For I am thyn, by God and by my trouthe!	TC.3. 1512
As wisly God myn herte bringe at restel'—	TC.3. 1518
Ther God us graunte sounde and sone mete!'—	TC.3. 1526
That som of us for gode his hed may ake!	TC.3. 1561
Fox that ye beul God yewe your herte care!	TC.3. 1565
God help me so, ye caused al this fare,	TC.3. 1566
What! God forfay his deth, and she also	TC.3. 1577
In any cas, God wot, it is me lief;	TC.3. 1619
God help me so! But tak it not a-grief:	TC.3. 1621
For love of God, be war of this mischief,	TC.3. 1622
Quod Troilus, 'I hope, and God to-forn,	TC.3. 1639
By God of this thou woldest litel care!	TC.3. 1645
And by that feith I shal to God and you,	TC.3. 1649
'So wolde God, that auctour is of kinde,	TC.3. 1765
Thow cruel god eke fadir of Qwyryne	TC.4. 25 var



God—Continued

For love of God to don that reverence	TC.4. 69
Now for the love of God and of bounte,	TC.4. 109
And if they wolde graunte, as God forbode,	TC.4. 157
'O verray Lord, O Lovel O God, allas!	TC.4. 288
God leve that ye fynde ay love of steel,	TC.4. 325
O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this!	TC.4. 383
'What! God forbode alwey that ech plesaunce	TC.4. 407
I preye God, lat this consell nevere the;	TC.4. 439
Nay may god wote nouth wote is al this rede	TC.4. 498 var
As n'olde God but-if I sholde have	TC.4. 566
God help me so, she n'ill not take a-grief	TC.4. 613
That, when she go'th, almighty God her gide!	TC.4. 693
For god it wot here herte on other thing is	TC.4. 698 var
God wot her advertence is elleswhere,	TC.4. 698
Of thing, God wot, on which she listel thoughte,	TC.4. 723
She wrong ful ofte, and bad God on her rewe	TC.4. 745
And, for the love of God, my nece dere,	TC.4. 895
'Grevous to me, God wot, is for to twinne,	TC.4. 904
Sin God seeth every thing, out of bountance,	TC.4. 963
'For some men seyn, if God seeth al difaunce,	TC.4. 974
(Ne God may not deceived ben, pardsel)	TC.4. 975
That God sholde han no parfit cleer wilinge	TC.4. 991
But swich an errour upon God to gosse	TC.4. 993
As whether that the prescience of God is	TC.4. 1011
But that God purvey' th thing that is to come	TC.4. 1066
'O mighty God,' quod Pandarus, 'in tronel	TC.4. 1086
Wh'er him was wo, God and himself it wiste!	TC.4. 1162
But, as God wolde, of swough therwith she breyde,	TC.4. 1212
And seide, 'O mercy, God, lo, which a dedel	TC.4. 1231
And for the love of God, forgyve it me	TC.4. 1286
'And whanne, allas!'—By God, lo, right anon,	TC.4. 1319
For which, so wily God my soule rede,	TC.4. 1364
And God so wily thou me, woful wreche,	TC.4. 1444
And, help me God so at my mooste nede,	TC.4. 1532
'And this on every God celestial	TC.4. 1541
And leten alle your frendes, God forbode	TC.4. 1556
And your honour: God shilde us fro mischaunce!	TC.4. 1561
But for the love of God, if it be may,	TC.4. 1600
'O mercy, God, what list is this! quod she,	TC.4. 1604
Ye wolde cesse of this for God, thou wost	TC.4. 1619
If that ye were untrews (as God defendel),	TC.4. 1647
'Now God, to whom ther n'is no thought y-wrye,	TC.4. 1654
And whil that God my wit wil me conserve,	TC.4. 1664
But wolde nevere God but-if as trewe	TC.5. 124
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe.	TC.5. 143
And, for the love of God, my lady free,	TC.5. 144
God help me so, whil that my lif may dure,	TC.5. 153
For, God myn herte as wily glade so,	TC.5. 156
And for the love of God beth not my fo,	TC.5. 159
Ayeins the God of Love, but him obeye	TC.5. 167
As wolde God, ich hadde as tho ben slayn!	TC.5. 227
And, God Mercurie, of me now woful wreche	TC.5. 321
Ye, God wot! And ful many a worthy knight	TC.5. 333
God wot, they take it wily, faire, and softe,	TC.5. 347
God help me so, I counte hem nought a benel	TC.5. 363
God help me so, thy beste is thus to done,	TC.5. 392
And God, to whom my herte I sacrifice,	TC.5. 423
'By God, my consail is,' quod Pandarus,	TC.5. 430
God help me so, I can not tellen whider	TC.5. 486
'God wot, refreynd may this hote fare	TC.5. 507
'For love of God,' ful pitousliche he seyde,	TC.5. 522
And, as God wolde, he gan so faste ride,	TC.5. 538
Thou mighty God, and dredful for to grevel	TC.5. 590
As wolde blisful God now for his joye,	TC.5. 608
For love of God, ren faste aboute thy sperel	TC.5. 656
Now mighty God, thou on my sorwe rewel'	TC.5. 707
But God it wot, or fully monthes two,	TC.5. 766
God, for thy might, so leve it wel to fare!	TC.5. 959
And God to-forn! And further over this,	TC.5. 963
Ek, God wot, love and I be fer asonder:	TC.5. 983
I mene wel, by God that sit above!	TC.5. 1004
Yit bidde I God, in quiete and in reste	TC.5. 1007
Yet preye I God so yive you right good day	TC.5. 1074
To come ayein: God wot, ful listel reste	TC.5. 1105
Or-tha she go: God yive his herte pine!	TC.5. 1127
'By God, I wot her mening now, Pandarel	TC.5. 1147
Al wrong, by God! What seyestow, man? Wher	
arte?	TC.5. 1161
Therwith the wikked spirit (God us blesse!	TC.5. 1212
God wot, I wen'de, O lady bright, Criseyde,	TC.5. 1264
'The whos welfare and hele ek God encesse	TC.5. 1359
Devise, I preye to God so mote it be,	TC.5. 1363
For love of God, my righte lode-sterre,	TC.5. 1392
Yit preye I God so yive you right good day!	TC.5. 1411
Thus go'th the world! God shilde us fro mischaunce.	TC.5. 1434
'Grevous to me, God wot, is your unreste,	TC.5. 1604
And far' th now wel, God have you in his grace!'—	TC.5. 1631
'Now God,' quod he, 'me sende yit the grace,	TC.5. 1702
O God,' quod he, 'that oughest taken hede,	TC.5. 1706
In sondry formes, God it wot,' he seyde,	TC.5. 1713
And God wot, I wol hate her everemore!	TC.5. 1733
God wot that it a sorwe is unto me!	TC.5. 1739
And for this world, almighty God I preye,	TC.5. 1742
God leve us for to take it for the bestel	TC.5. 1750
And God it wot, with many a cruel hete	TC.5. 1761
Thorough false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen!	TC.5. 1781
Ther God thy maker yit, or-tha he die,	TC.5. 1787
So prey to God that non miswrite thee,	TC.5. 1795
That thou be understonde God bische!—	TC.5. 1798
To thilke God that after his image	TC.5. 1839

God—Continued

God turne us every drem to gode!	HF.1. 1
Unto the god of slepe anon,	HF.1. 69
There slepeth ay this god unmerie,	HF.1. 74
That to this god, that I of rede,	HF.1. 77
Mysdeme hit, pray I Jesus God,	HF.1. 97
On Eolus, the god of wyndes,	HF.1. 203
By God, I wolde hit here write.	HF.1. 382
For, al-so wys God helpe me,	HF.2. 68
'O God,' thoughte I, 'that madest kynde,	HF.2. 76
Am dwellyng with the god of thonder,	HF.2. 100
Wherfor, al-so God me blesse,	HF.2. 121
Ne of nothyng elles that God made;	HF.2. 138
And thus this god, through his merite,	HF.2. 161
Quod he, 'No, helpe me God so wys!	HF.2. 192
'By God,' quod he, 'and as I leve,	HF.2. 367
'O God,' quod I, 'that made Adam,	HF.2. 462
I noot y-wys; but God, thou wost!	HF.2. 474
As wel I leve, so God me spede,	HF.2. 504
For the love of God, tel me,	HF.2. 548
And, also wis God rede me,	HF.2. 559
And God of hevене sende thee grace,	HF.2. 579
O God of science and of light,	HF.3. 1
That her-on bit, so God me save!	HF.3. 45
God save the lady of this pel,	HF.3. 220
Which that god is of bataille;	HF.3. 357
The grette god of Love his fame,	HF.3. 399
By god! and therfor go your wey,	HF.3. 471
For Eolus, the god of wynde,	HF.3. 481
And also God your soule blesse!	HF.3. 522
Of wymmen, yit, so God me save!	HF.3. 670
But God forbode but men shulde leve	LGW. 10
For, God wot, thing is never the lasse sooth,	LGW. 14
As to my ertely god, to yowe I calle,	LGW. 95
'I se,' quod she, 'the myghty god of love,	LGW.G. 142
As god and goddesse of the floury mede.	LGW. 174
I pray to God that faire mote she falle,	LGW. 186
The god of Love, and in his hand a queene,	LGW. 213
Y-clothed was this myghty god of Love	LGW. 226
Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe,	LGW.G. 273
I pray to God that ever falle hire faire.	LGW. 277
This knowith God, and alle clerkis eke,	LGW.G. 278
Behynde this god of Love upon the grene	LGW. 282
That syn that God Adam hadde made of erthe,	LGW. 286
First sat the god of Love, and syth his queene	LGW. 302
This god of Love on me his eighen caste,	LGW. 311
The god of love hereth many a tale i-feynyd.	LGW.G. 327
Envye—I preye to God yewe hire mischaunce—	LGW.G. 333
And seyde, 'God, ryght of youre curtesye,	LGW. 342
A god ne sholde nat be thus agreved,	LGW. 345
And if ye nere a god that known alle,	LGW. 348
Than ought a god, by short avysement,	LGW. 407
'Now as ye be a god, and eke a kynge,	LGW. 431
The god of Love answerede hire thus anon,	LGW. 442
And seyde thus: 'Madame, the God above	LGW. 456
Foryeelde yow that ye the god of Love	LGW. 457
Algate, God woot, it was myn entente	LGW. 471
And to the god of Love I shal so preye,	LGW. 492
The god of Love gan smyle, and than he seyde,	LGW. 498
I prey God lat oure hedes nevere ake!	LGW. 705
And wishe to God that it were doun y-bete,	LGW. 755
And ryghtwis God to every lover sende,	LGW. 905
But God forbode but a woman kan	LGW. 910
That if that God, that hevене and erthe made,	LGW. 1039
Lyked him the bette, as, God do bote,	LGW. 1076
That Cupido, that is the god of love,	LGW. 1140
'As wolde almyghty God that I hadde yive	LGW. 1538
As God wolde that I leyser had and tyme,	LGW. 1552
And prayede God, or hit were longe while,	LGW. 1571
God thanke yow, ther I ne kan nor may.	LGW. 1625
God wolde the wallen nevere falle adoun!	LGW. 1726
God save my lorde, I pray him for his grace!	LGW. 1731
Be thilke God that formede man on lyve,	LGW. 1792
As wolde God, if that hit myghte bee,	LGW. 2056
God shelde hit, for the shame of wymmen alle,	LGW. 2082
The cruelle god that stante with bloddy darte,	LGW. 2245
Ne Ymeneus, that god of weddyng is.	LGW. 2250
And 'Fader dere!' and 'Helpe me, God in hevене!'	LGW. 2329
God wreke the, and sende the thy bone!	LGW. 2340
God, for his grace, for suche oon kepe us!	LGW. 2401
Which to perfume, God me grace sende;	LGW. 2457
I pleyne nat, God wot! before my day.	LGW. 2512
To God,' quod she, 'prey I, and ofte have prayed,	LGW. 2533
Then pray I God, thow peynted be also,	LGW. 2538
After my myght, God wote I shal fulfille,	LGW. 2651
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al;	Truth. 19
Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse,	L.St. 27
God helpe me so! in no ryme douteles,	Scog. 37
God lete him never for his do dissever,	Buk. 15
God graunte you your lyf frely to lede	Buk. 31
But God or nature hem sore wolde I blame;	Comp.A. 58
Were me, as wysly God my soule save!	Comp.A. 72
By God and by my trouthe, is myn entente;	Comp.A. 83
seyn in Latyn. And god woot that in	Astr. 5-11
And preie god save the king,	Astr. 11-5
things, yf God wol vouches saaf and his	Astr. 20-5
God graunt me in gree that she it take	RR. 42
That god the puple wel a-wrekitth.	RR. 278
As she were, for the love of god,	RR. 428
To god, and to his seyntis dere.	RR. 434

**God—Continued**

They lesen god and ek his reigns.	RR. 448
For god wote al to seide, I wys.	RR. 470
Thasemble—god kepe I for care—	RR. 505
Now also wisely god me blesse.	RR. 632
I pray to god euer falle hir faire.	RR. 798
The God of Love, that can deynde	RR. 878
This God of Love of his fasoun	RR. 885
The God of Love, Iolyf and lyght.	RR. 1003
As helpe me god, when I remembre	RR. 1027
And god ynough alwey hir sende.	RR. 1168
I pray god yeve hir right good grace!	RR. 1255
The God of Love full hastily	RR. 1330
Now god that sittith in mageste.	RR. 1339
The God of Love me folowed aye.	RR. 1450
Full pitously to god she preied.	RR. 1490
Therefore god helde it ferme and stable.	RR. 1500
God kan ful well youre while quyte.	RR. 1542
The God of Love with bowe bent.	RR. 1715
The god of Love, which alto-shere	RR. 1858
The God of Love an arrowe toke;	RR. 1878
The God of Love it hadde anynt	RR. 1888
The God of Love delyverly	RR. 1927
For god defende that I shulde make	RR. 1948
The God of Love thanne chargide me.	RR. 2145
Thou shalt seye "God! What may this be	RR. 2421
And say, "Dere god, what thing is this?"	RR. 2581
A god, whanne shal the dawning springe?	RR. 2627
As helpe me god, this mervelle I	RR. 2732
The God of Love thanne seide me.	RR. 2735
As ferre, god wote, as he can fynde.	RR. 2805
The God of Love, whanne al the day	RR. 2951
But it were thurgh the God of Love.	RR. 2963
Wykked-Tonge (god yeve hym sorwe!)	RR. 3027
God hym-silf, that is so high.	RR. 3210
The God of Love hadde the not sene.	RR. 3232
The God of Love hooly foryete.	RR. 3245
Of God of Love to hastily.	RR. 3289
Were come of grace, by god sent.	RR. 3500
The god of Love it was to wite.	RR. 3558
Ful fayre it spradde (God it blesse).	RR. 3643
He sayde, "Frende, so god me spede.	RR. 3667
The god of love, blynde as stoon.	RR. 3703
That God of Love wanne with his strengthe.	RR. 3792
By God, anon thou shalt be bounde.	RR. 3838
Thus Wykked Tunge (god yeve him shame)	RR. 4267
I pray god yeve hym evel chauce.	RR. 4274
Eke Jalousie God confounde.	RR. 4277
God woot I have no wytte therto.	RR. 4522
For Love shall nevere, yif God wille.	RR. 4561 em
As god forbeide, be founde in me.	RR. 4589
(Which love to god is not plesure).	RR. 4824
But that if God hym graunte grace	RR. 4921
The God of Love whanne thou let inne.	RR. 5108
Thider he hopith God shal hym sende.	RR. 5647
The wynnyng that God hem sendith.	RR. 5682
As God wel knowith, withoute were.	RR. 5692
For an usurer, so God me se.	RR. 5693
And toward god have no memorie.	RR. 5752
They neither love God no drede.	RR. 5773
God can wel vengeance therof take.	RR. 5780
They loven full bet, so God me spede.	RR. 6001
If that I were god of richesse.	RR. 6010
As I am god of love sothely.	RR. 6011
God wote this lordship is doutable.	RR. 6274
And if God nyl done it socour.	RR. 6281
God jugged me for a theef trichour;	RR. 6308
And god so wys be my socour.	RR. 6433
"God thou me kepe, for thi pouste.	RR. 6533
Forsworne or ellis God is lyer."	RR. 6542 em
And god to serven curious.	RR. 6578
And god to serven curious.	RR. 6590
And wifeth wel, that [though] God bad	RR. 6653
That God in hooly chirche honoureth;	RR. 6702
And, also god my soule blesse.	RR. 6767
Thanne dredist thou not god?" "No certis;	RR. 6800
In this world, that god wote drede.	RR. 6802
And God to-forne for strife to fight.	RR. 7196
Ne have God in his eye-sight;	RR. 7232
And therefore God shal hym punyue.	RR. 7233
But God ne preieth hym no thing	RR. 7276
The god lough at the wondir tho.	RR. 7283
God wote, of a full hooly frere.	RR. 7375
Or elles, God, thou me confounde!	RR. 7591
And, God wote, I have of thee	RR. 7683

**Goddess**

Heere in the temple of the goddessse Clemence	A.Kn. 928
I noot wher she be woman or goddessse.	A.Kn. 1101
Whether she be a woman or goddessse!	A.Kn. 1157
In worshippe of Venus, goddessse of love,	A.Kn. 1904
I mene nat the goddessse Diane.	A.Kn. 2063
This goddessse on an hert ful hys seet.	A.Kn. 2075
"O chaste goddessse of the wodes grene.	A.Kn. 2297
Goddessse of maydens, that myn herte hast knowe	A.Kn. 2300
Chaste goddessse, wel wostow that I	A.Kn. 2304
Bihold, goddessse of clene chastitee.	A.Kn. 2326
Of the goddessse clateren faste and ryngs.	A.Kn. 2359
Bitwise Venus, the goddessse of love.	A.Kn. 2440
Of Mars, and of Venus, goddessse of love.	A.Kn. 2480
O Venus, that art goddessse of plesaunce.	B.NP. 4632
That of the see is chief goddessse and queene,—	F.Fkl. 1046

**Goddess—Continued**

To folwen hire, as she that is goddessse,	F.Fkl. 1053
Quod she to Juno, hir goddessse;	BD. 109
Or his goddessse, dame Juno,	BD. 243
As did the goddessse queene Alcyone;	BD. 264
That is his goddessse, I shal so do.	BD. 268
That the goddessse, dame Nature,	BD. 870
My worldys welfare and my goddessse .	BD. 1039 var
Com of the bitter goddessse Jalousye.	PF. 252
Was set this noble goddessse Nature.	PF. 303
Before the noble goddessse Nature.	PF. 368
"Myn rightful lady, goddessse of Nature,	PF. 639
Thonkyng Alwey the noble goddessse of kynde	PF. 672 var
thilke blynde goddessse (Fortune).	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
Though Plente (that is, goddessse of rycheesses)	Bo.2. m.2.
	315-20
modir (Callyope), the goddessse. And he .	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddessse, .	Bo.4. m.3.
	1310-5
To thee clepe I, thou Goddessse of torment,	TC.1. 8
But whether goddessse or woman, y-wis,	TC.1. 425
"For, nece, by the Goddessse Minerve.	TC.2. 232
I swere it you, and ek on ech Goddessse,	TC.4. 1542
I saw sitting on this goddessel .	HF.3. 304
Goddessse of renoun and of fame."	HF.3. 316
Thus fond I sitting this goddessse.	HF.3. 325
As god and goddessse of the floury mede.	LGW. 174
And if so be that thou be a goddessse,	LGW. 987
"I nam no goddessse soothely," quod she tho;	LGW. 989
My frend maystow nat reven, blynd goddessel .	Fort. 50
Hast thou not seyd in blasphemie of this goddes,	Scog. 15
Ther come Venus the goddessse,	RR. 3698
After Fortune her goddessse,	RR. 5489
"Lordynges, my modir, the goddessse,	RR. 5877
<b>Goddesses</b>	
thre goddessses, furis and vengeresses of .	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
<b>Godfather</b>	
right so is his godfader his fader . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
<b>Godhead</b>	
to serve Thy godhede, that I may been oon of thyne,	A.Kn. 2381
the godhede of Mercurie, that is cleped the .	Bo.4. m.3.
	1315-20
first godhede. They surmounten the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
<b>Gode</b>	
What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name!	A.Prol. 854
For Goddes love, taak al in pacience Oure prisoun,	A.Kn. 1084
Thanne seyde he, "O cruel goddes that governe .	A.Kn. 1303
For Goddes sake to letten of his wille,	A.Kn. 1317
Bihold, for Goddes sake that sit above,	A.Kn. 1800
Among the goddes hye it is affirmed,	A.Kn. 2349
Now wol I stynten of the goddes above,	A.Kn. 2479
Ne how the goddes romnen up and down,	A.Kn. 2925
"Of Goddes soule," quod he, "that wol nat I,	A.Mil. 8132
For Goddes pryvetes, nor of his wyl;	A.Mil. 8164
So he may fynde Goddes foyson there,	A.Mil. 8165
For Goddes love, demeth nat that I seye .	A.Mil. 8172
Men sholde nat knowe of Goddes pryvetes.	A.Mil. 8454
I wol nat tellen Goddes pryvetes!"	A.Mil. 8558
For it is Goddes owene heeste deere.	A.Mil. 8588
And sitten there, abiding Goddes grace.	A.Mil. 8595
"By Goddes corpe, this game goth faire and weel."	A.Mil. 8743
"Help, water, water, help, for Goddes herte!"	A.Mil. 8815
And that he preyde hem, for Goddes love,	A.Mil. 8838
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes	A.Rv. 4073
By Goddes herte! he sal nat scape us bathe.	A.Rv. 4087
By Goddes sale! it sal neen other bee."	A.Rv. 4187
"Thow shalt be deed, by Goddes digniteel"	A.Rv. 4270
Yeven by Goddes message Makomete;	B.ML. 333
She kneleth down and thanketh Goddes sonde;	B.ML. 523
She hadde ynogh, heryed be Goddes gracel	B.ML. 872
Wel may men seen it nas but Goddes grace.	B.ML. 938
Sir Parish Prest," quod he, "for Goddes bones,	B.Sh. 1166
Can moche good, by Goddes digniteel"	B.Sh. 1169
Abydeth, for Goddes digne passoun,	B.Sh. 1175
nay bi godis soule that shal he nat	B.Sh. 1178 var
Ye have ynough, pardes, of Goddes sonde;	B.Sh. 1409
For youre honour, for Goddes sake, I seye,	B.Sh. 1611
As it was Goddes grace .	B.Th. 1913
And al it was thurgh Goddes gras,	B.Th. 2021
"Na moore of this, for Goddes digniteel!"	B.Mel. 2109
"Gladly," quod I, "by Goddes aweste pynel	B.Mel. 2126
and goddes forbode that it so were . . . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50
	var
with Goddes helpe that she shal helpe me .	B.Mel. 2635-40
was Goddes knyght, whan he sholde fighte	B.Mel. 2845-50
By Goddes bones! whan I bete my knaves,	B.Mk. 3087
With Goddes owne fynger wrought was he,	B.Mk. 3198
And to our hye goddes thanke we . . . . .	B.Mk. 3387
And heryst false goddes cursedly;	B.Mk. 3419
And to his goddes pitously he preyde	B.Mk. 3729
And Goddes peple hadde he moost in hate;	B.Mk. 3778
For Goddes love, as taak som laxatyf .	B.NP. 4133
Forget nat this, for Goddes owene love!	B.NP. 4144
Whether that Goddes worthy forwityng .	B.NP. 4433
Dooth with youre child youre wyl, a Goddes name!"	C.Doe. 250
They wol come up and offre on Goddes name,	C.Pard. 386
Of heighe Goddes heestes, honourable,	C.Pard. 640
"By Goddes precious herte," and "By his nayles,"	C.Pard. 651
By Goddes armes, if thou falsly pleye,	C.Pard. 654



**Gods—Continued**

'Ye, Goddes armes!' quod this riotour,	C.Pard. 692
I make avow to Goddes digne bones!	C.Pard. 695
By Goddes dignitee, er it be nyght!	C.Pard. 701
As longe tyme as it is Goddes wille.	C.Pard. 726
Ey, Goddes precious dignite! who wende	C.Pard. 782
To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me.	D.WB. 50
Ful gilteles, by Goddes sweete pynel	D.WB. 385
'Lo,' quod the Sounour, 'Goddes armes twol	D.WB. 833
For Goddes love, as chees a newe request!	D.WB. 1060
What is my gilt? For Goddes love tel it,	D.WB. 1096
And lete auctoritees, on Goddes name,	D.Fri. 1276
For somtyme we been Goddes instruments,	D.Fri. 1483
To trentals, and to yewe for Goddes sake,	D.Sum. 1717
A Goddes kechyl, or a tpype of chese,	D.Sum. 1747
A Goddes halfpeny, or a masse peny,	D.Sum. 1749
With Goddes fynger; and Elye, wel ye witen,	D.Sum. 1890
Werkis of Goddes word, not auditors?	D.Sum. 1937
Maken hir sours to Goddes eres two.	D.Sum. 1941
For Goddes love drynk moore attempely!	D.Sum. 2053
'Al false cherl,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones!	D.Sum. 2153
For Goddes love youre pacience ye holde;	D.Sum. 2197
'Eyl! Goddes mooder,' quod she,— 'blisful maydel!	D.Sum. 2202
For Goddes sake! as both of better chere!	E.Cl. 7
And task a wyf, for hye Goddes sake;	E.Cl. 135
I truste in Goddes bontee, and therefore	E.Cl. 159
In Goddes pees lyveth ful easly	E.Cl. 423
Preynge the chambres for Goddes sake	E.Cl. 977
Our hoste seyde, and swoor by goddes bones,	E.Cl. 1212b
A wyf is Goddes yifte verrailly;	E.Mch. 1311
By wys conseil she Goddes people kepte,	E.Mch. 1367
She may be Goddes meene, and Goddes whippel!	E.Mch. 1671
'For Goddes love, as soone as it may be,	E.Mch. 1814
For Goddes sake, thenk how I thee chees	E.Mch. 2165
What though he made a temple, Goddes hous?	E.Mch. 2293
So made he eek a temple of false goddis.	E.Mch. 2295
'But wolde ye vouche-sauf, for Goddes sake,	E.Mch. 2341
'Ey, Goddes mercy,' seyde oure Hoste tho,	E.Mch. 2419
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun;	F.Sq. 464
And preyed he on knees, for Goddes sake,	F.Fkl. 842
Unto the goddes, and first unto the sonne.	F.Fkl. 1030
This is to muche, and it were Goddes wille.'	F.Fkl. 1471
Seinte Cecile, fulfild of Goddes yifte,	G.SN. 275
Which Goddes sone us tolde thurgh his grace;	G.SN. 325
By word and by myracle, Goddes sone,	G.SN. 330
How Goddes sone in this world was withholde	G.SN. 345
Parfit in his lernynge, Goddes knyght;	G.SN. 353
'Crist, Goddes sone, withouten difference.	G.SN. 417
'And sacrife to oure goddes er thou go!	G.SN. 488
That thou spekest of oure goddes here,' quod he,	G.SN. 492
But taketh heede now, sires, for Goddes love!	G.CY. 1176
'Goddes blessynge, and his moodres also,	G.CY. 1243
'No fors,' quod he, 'now, sire, for Goddes sake,	G.CY. 1357
Se how he nappeth se for goddes bones	H.Mop. 9 var
'My sone, thenk on the crowe, on Goddes name;	H.Mop. 318
that for his synnes Goddes sone of hevене	I.Pars. 280-5
and ye shul been as goddes, knowynge	I.Pars. 325-30
for Goddes sake, al though that a	I.Pars. 365-70
or at Goddes service, or that he be a	I.Pars. 375-80
Goddes sone of hevене and of his harneys	I.Pars. 435-40
enemy shaltow love for Goddes sake by	I.Pars. 520-5
Certes it bynymeth eek Goddes due	I.Pars. 560-5
neither by hevене, for it is Goddes trone;	I.Pars. 585-90
every man that taketh Goddes name in	I.Pars. 595-600
alle they taken Goddes name in ydel.	I.Pars. 595-600
maketh hym Goddes owene deere child,	I.Pars. 660-5
no false goddes before me, ne thou shalt	I.Pars. 750-5
that thou clepest thy thrallres been Goddes peple,	I.Pars. 760-5
destroyours of Goddes hooly chirche ne	I.Pars. 765-70
agayns Goddes heeste, and in two maneres,	I.Pars. 795-800
doon it for Godes sake, and in hope to	I.Pars. 830-5
she sholde been brent, by Goddes comandement.	I.Pars. 835-40
to the preest that sit in Goddes place.	I.Pars. 985-90
Ther this goddis laye and slepe,—	BD. 166
And of the goddes of slepyng.	BD. 230
Of no goddes that koude make	BD. 235
'A goddes half, in good tymel' quod I.	BD. 370
'A Goddes half!' quod he, and began:	BD. 757
'For Goddes love, telle me al.'	BD. 1142
And of the goddes of slepyng,	BD. 1327
For Goddes love, have mercy on my paynel!	Pity. 98
schal serven to god, and noight to goddes.	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
they han geten dryvnite the ben maked goddes.	Bo.3. p.10.
thyng that ther ne ben many goddis.'	925-30
wikkedly the thynges that touchin godis governaunce,	Bo.3. p.10.
how the geaunttis assaileden hevене with the goddis,	925-30
pleynid hym of the hevене goddis that	Bo.3. p.12.
makid godis knyght by the sekyng of	1090-5
is covenable to ben goddes. Thanne is the mede	Bo.3. m.12.
to ben maked goddes. And syn it is thus (that	1120-5
the goddes, and the cause overcomen	Bo.4. m.1.
	1165-70
	Bo.4. p.3.
	1285-90
	Bo.4. p.3.
	1285-90
	Bo.4. p.6.
	1505-10

**Gods—Continued**

his goddis, and for to han wynd with whiche	Bo.4. m.7.
for goddis love and on adversitee	1595-600
As for t' honoure hir Goddes ful devoute;	TC.1. 25 var
Of nicete ben verray Goddes apes;	TC.1. 151
That thou the Goddes wraththe hast al apesed;	TC.1. 913
For Goddes love, I bidde thee a bone;	TC.1. 1027
For Goddes love, what seith it? Tel it us!	TC.2. 96
For Goddes love! Is than the sege aweys?	TC.2. 123
'Now, my goode em, for Goddes love I preye,'	TC.2. 309
But natheles with Goddes governaunce	TC.2. 467
'Aquitte him wel, for Goddes love!' quod he.	TC.2. 1200
Seide, 'Alle folk, for Goddes love I preye,	TC.2. 1728
For Goddes love; and doth him not to deye.'	TC.3. 123
'Biesching him, for Goddes love, that he	TC.3. 162
For Goddes love, and keep her out of blame;	TC.3. 265
Upon the Goddes alle I wol thee swere	TC.3. 384
And by the Goddes that in hevене dwelle,	TC.3. 590
The Goddes wil; for which she moste bieve.	TC.3. 623
Putte al in Goddes hond, as he that mente	TC.3. 1185
Gan thanken tho the brighte Goddes sevene.—	TC.3. 1203
For nevere man was to you Goddes holde	TC.3. 1259
And feithfully gan alle the Goddes herie.	TC.3. 1672
As thou wel wost, above the Goddes alle?	TC.4. 268
But to the pitous Goddes everychone	TC.4. 949
To writen out fro Goddes purveyinge,	TC.4. 986
My resoninge of Goddes purveyaunce	TC.4. 1046
Is cause of Goddes prescience eternal.	TC.4. 1062
He hath not wel the Goddes understonde:	TC.4. 1405
For Goddes speke in amphibologies,	TC.4. 1406
'Ek drede fond first Goddes, I suppose,—	TC.4. 1408
Made him amis the Goddes tech to glose	TC.4. 1410
That halve Goddes ben of wildernesse;	TC.4. 1545
For Goddes love, so beth me not unkinde!'	TC.4. 1652
Of Goddes; and as wel they telle, y-wis,	TC.5. 367
For Goddes love, lat us now sone at eve	TC.5. 481
That Manes, whiche that Goddes ben of peyne,	TC.5. 892
The blisful Goddes through hir grete might	TC.5. 1250
Your haste, and that the Goddes ordinance,	TC.5. 1605
'The Goddes shewen bothe joye and tene	TC.5. 1714
But weylawey, asvayn goddes wille,	TC.5. 1805
Lo here, whiche alle hir Goddes may avail!	TC.5. 1850
Bar the goddis of the londe,	HF.1. 172
Of the goddes celestials;	HF.1. 460
And made the goddes boteler.'	HF.2. 84
How goddes gone stellifye	HF.2. 494
That goddes trone gunne honoure,	HF.3. 294
For goddes love! for certes we	HF.3. 607
And goddes love, hadde y-wrought,	HF.3. 621
For Goddes love that sit above,	HF.3. 668
For Goddes love, and let me seen	HF.3. 905
But goddis forbode but men schulde leve.	LGW. G. 10
For they ben half goddis in this worlde here.—	LGW. 387
Syn that the goddis ben contrary to me.	LGW. 1360
Upon the goddis, that he for leve ne lothe	LGW. 1639
For which the goddis of the hevën above	LGW. 1891
Nere that the goddis had of hir pite;	LGW. 1920
The goddis have hir helpen for pitee,	LGW. 2222
For Goddis love, that she moste ones gon	LGW. 2264
And of the goddis that ye han forswore,	LGW. 2522
As lykede to the goddes, or she was borne,	LGW. 2578
Sith that I see the brighte goddes sevene	Scog. 3
'Ah Sire, for goddis love,' seide I,	RR. 2135
Grounded by goddis ordinance,	RR. 5207
(For of the goddes the usage is,	RR. 5699
No thing spare, for goddis heest.	RR. 6432
For they were Goddis herdys deere,	RR. 6561
Blynnne somtyme in Goddis servise	RR. 6606

**Goddiss**

**Goost**

Thou goost biforn of thy benygntee,	B.Pri. 1668
thou goost thider as thou wilt nat go,—	B.Mel. 2500-5
It is a gentyl pasture ther thou goost;	B.Mk. 3123
Thus seiLOW, lorel, when thou goost to bedde,	D.WB. 273
Thou goost biforn and art hir lyves leche.	G.SN. 56
Thou goost hom to thy hous anon,	HF.2. 147
Folowe thy lantern as thou goste byforn.	LGW. 926
Than gost thou forthe without dwelling.	RR. 2440
Thou gost not, lest that men take hede.	RR. 2516
That whanne thou goste thy body fro,	RR. 5653
'Thou goste and prechest povert.'	RR. 6483

**Gooth**

Goth in the chambre romynge to and fro,	A.Kn. 1071
That wood out of his wit he goth for wo;	A.Kn. 1456
Of Theseus, that gooth so bialy	A.Kn. 1883
And hoom she goth anon the nexte weye.	A.Kn. 2365
God spede you! gooth forth, and ley on fastel	A.Kn. 2558
Gooth now youre way, this is the lordes wille.	A.Kn. 2560
In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde.	A.Kn. 2603
Out gooth the swerdes as the silver brighte;	A.Kn. 2608
Ther, stomben steedes stronge, and doun gooth al;	A.Kn. 2613
Ther helpeth noight, al goth that ilke weye:	A.Kn. 3033
This gooth ariht; unbokeled is the male;	A.Mil. 3115
Gooth with a sencer on the haliday,	A.Mil. 3340
And forth he gooth, jolf and amorous,	A.Mil. 3355
Til Sonday, that the sonne gooth to reeste.	A.Mil. 3422
This knave gooth him up ful sturdily	A.Mil. 3434
Adoun he gooth and tolde his maister sone	A.Mil. 3446
This carpenter goth doun and comth ageyn	A.Mil. 3496
This sely carpenter goth forth his wey;	A.Mil. 3601

# Goeth—Continued

He gooth and geteth hym a knedyng trogh,	A.Mil. 3620
And Absolon gooth forth a sory pas.	A.Mil. 3741
'By Goddes corpe, this game goth faire and weel.'	A.Mil. 3743
Of gooth the skyn, an hande brede aboute,	A.Mil. 3811
And doun gooth al; he foonde neither to selle,	A.Mil. 3821
Ther gooth a brook, and over that a brige,	A.Rv. 3922
Forth goth Aleyn the clerk, and also John,	A.Rv. 4018
Out at the dore he gooth ful pryvely,	A.Rv. 4057
And to the hors he goth hym faire and wel;	A.Rv. 4062
This millere gooth agayn, no word he seyde,	A.Rv. 4067
This John goth out, and fynt his hors away,	A.Rv. 4071
She seyde, 'Allas, yowre hors goth to the fen	A.Rv. 4080
Thus playneth John, as he gooth by the way	A.Rv. 4114
To bedde he goth, and with hym goth his wyf,	A.Rv. 4153
And forth she gooth til she the cradel fond:	A.Rv. 4221
And forth he goth, a twenty devel way,	A.Rv. 4257
And doun he gooth, and cride, 'Harrow! I dye!'	A.Rv. 4307
She kiste hir sone, and hoomes she gooth hir weye.	B.ML 385
At marriage, or which cours goth biforn,	B.ML 704
He taketh the lettre and forth he gooth his weye.	B.ML 728
And forth he gooth; ther is na moore to doone.	B.ML 770
Forth gooth hir ship thurgh-out the narwe mouth	B.ML 945
Goth Alla, for to seen this wonder chauce.	B.ML 1045
Alla goth to his in, and as him oghte,	B.ML 1097
The day goth faste, I wol no longer lette.	B.ML 1117
Toward the toun of Rome goth hir weye.	B.ML 1148
And up into his cuntour-hous gooth he,	B.Sh. 1267
And hasteth yowre, and gooth yowre wey anon.	B.Sh. 1347
'Gooth now yowr wey,' quod he, 'all stille and softe,	B.Sh. 1394
Gooth now, and beeth as trewe as I shal be.'	B.Sh. 1397
And forth she gooth as jolif as a pye,	B.Sh. 1399
And doun he gooth, no longer wolde he lette;	B.Sh. 1440
Now gooth this marchant, faste and bisily	B.Sh. 1492
Unto Daun John he gooth hym first, to pleye,—	B.Sh. 1527
And hoom he gooth, murie as a papejay,	B.Sh. 1559
And up he gooth and maketh it ful tough.	B.Sh. 1569
His <i>Ave Marie</i> , as he goth by the weye.	B.Pri. 1698
She gooth, as she were half out of hir mynde,	B.Pri. 1784
It gooth an ambil in the way	B.Th. 2075
man sone and lightly gooth and passeth.	B.Mel. 2765-70
'Gooth, bryngeth forth the vesselles,' quod he,	B.MK. 3384
And ech of hem gooth to his hostelrye,	B.NP. 4184
And forth he gooth, no longer wolde he lette,	B.NP. 4224
Hoom gooth the cherl, that highte Claudius.	C.Doc. 153
This false juge gooth now faste aboute	C.Doc. 158
He gooth hym hoom and sette him in his halle,	C.Doc. 207
And rynges it out as round as gooth a belle,	C.Pard. 331
And forth he gooth, no longer wolde he tarie,	C.Pard. 351
She is honoure over all ther she gooth;	D.WB. 237
Thus goth al to the devel by thy tale!	D.WB. 262
Ne noon so grey a goos gooth in the lake,	D.WB. 268
As he goth in his lymytacioun.	D.WB. 877
He gooth ful ny the sothe, I wol nat lye,—	D.WB. 931
But hoom he gooth, he myghte nat sojourne,	D.WB. 987
And taketh his olde wyf, and gooth to bedde.	D.WB. 1072
'The poure man, whan he goth by the weye,	D.WB. 1193
Thanne goth the world al to destruccoun.	D.Sum. 2110
And forth he gooth with a ful angry cheere,	D.Sum. 2152
A sturdy pasc doon to the court he gooth,	E.CI. 300
And in she goth withouten lenger lette,	E.CI. 368
And forth he gooth with a ful sobre cheere	E.CI. 568
Gooth now, quod she, 'and dooth my lordes heeste:	E.CI. 596
The sergeat gooth, and hath fulfilled this thyng;	E.CI. 598
For now gooth he ful faste ymagynyng	E.CI. 671
And forth he goth with dremy contenance,	E.CI. 911
Agayns his doghter hastiliche goth he,	E.Mch. 2002
To visit this Danyan gooth May.	E.Mch. 2013
And eek to Januarie he gooth as lowe	E.Mch. 2349
And caughte hire by a twist, and up she gooth,—	F.Sq. 268
Toform hym gooth the loud mynstralcye	F.Sq. 277
And on the daunce he gooth with Canacee.	F.Sq. 302
At after soper gooth this noble kyng	F.Sq. 392
And in a trench, forth in the park, gooth she.	F.Sq. 439
And to the tree she gooth ful hastily,	F.Fkl. 800
Hoom with his wyf he gooth to his contree,	F.Fkl. 1346
And hoom she goth a sorweful creature,—	F.Fkl. 1380
Unto Dianas temple goth she right,	F.Fkl. 1489
'Gooth forth, anon, with Dorigen,' he sayde,	F.Fkl. 1571
With herte eor he gooth unto his cofre,	F.Fkl. 1620
And took his hors, and forth he goth his way.	G.SN. 172
Gooth forth to <i>Via Apia</i> , quod shee,	G.SN. 218
Valerian gooth hoom and fynt Cecile	G.SN. 388
Gooth to the corone of lyf, that may nat faille;	G.CY. 1207
Gooth walketh forth, and brynges us a chalk stoon,	H.Mcp. 355
Thyng that is seyde is seyde, and forth it gooth,	I.Para. 910-5
enclosed in mannes mynde whan he gooth to slepe,	BD. 7
Of no thyng how hit cometh or gooth,	BD. 621
She goth upright, and yet she halt,	ABC. 68
Thi pitee goth and haleth him ageyn.	ABC. 75
And who-so goth to yow the rihte way,	Anel. 133
That wher he goth, hir herte with him wente.	PF. 100
To wode ageyn his mynde goth anon;	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
But goth now rather away,	Bo.2. p.1. 285-70
swetnesse rethorion, whiche that goth oonly the rihte	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
wey	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
and whan sche goth away that sche	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
than goth away the fairnesse of thornes.	
that it ne goth away whan it wole.	

# Goeth—Continued

peples . . . that the sonne goth aboute from est to west.)	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
y-sprad, passynge to ferne peples, goth by diverse tonges;	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
it gooth to torne ayen to hym-self, and	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
be myghti to moeve, and goth upon hise feet,	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
entencioun goth alwey byforn hem and is	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
demen hym myghty of goinge that goth on his feet	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
that other goth debonayrely in the hows as a	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
Goth now thanne, ye stronge men, ther	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
goth byforn, excitynge and moevynge the	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
goth to-forn the strengthe of the	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
that goth by his propre wil, al be it so	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
that whan he goth that it is necessarie	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
it is necessarie that he goth. Ryght on this same manere	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
Laughen in scorn and seyn, 'Lo, ther go'th he	TC.1. 514
Abit of him that go'th about his cure;	TC.1. 1091
I see him deyen, ther he go'th up right	TC.2. 333
'But he that go'th for gold or for richesse	TC.3. 400
Go'th to the dore anon withouten lette	TC.3. 748
His nece awook, and asked, 'Who go'th there?'	TC.3. 751
And who that giltif is, al quit go'th he?	TC.3. 1019
Than al the good the sonne aboute go'th!	TC.3. 1108
That, when she go'th, almighty God her gidel'	TC.4. 693
Go'th Pandarus, and Troilus he soughte,	TC.4. 946
To bedde he go'th, and walweth there and torneth	TC.5. 211
Men dreme, and that th'effect go'th by the mone:	TC.5. 377
Go'th now, withinne himself ay arguinge	TC.5. 772
The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve,	TC.5. 1142
Thus go'th the world! God shilde us fro mischaunce,	TC.5. 1434
Cassandre go'th: and he with cruel herte	TC.5. 1534
He go'th him hom, and gan ful sone sende	TC.5. 1667
Above, hit goth yet alway under,	HF.2. 297
Whoso that goth, algate she wol nat wante.	LGW. 361
Up goth the trumpe, and for to shoute and shete,	LGW. 635
With grisly sounes out goth the grete gonne,	LGW. 637
In goth the grapnel so ful of crokes,	LGW. 640
And to the tree she goth a ful goode pass,	LGW. 802
And whan she gooth to temple, and home ageyne,	LGW. 1270
And doth his othe, and goth with hir to bedde,	LGW. 1644
For which my spirite goth to do me shamel	LGW. 2069
He taketh hir in his honde, and forth gooth he	LGW. 2173
And home he gooth the nexte wey he myghte.	LGW. 2481
Yif hym to drynke, whan he gooth to reste,	LGW. 2668
In manere of an extre, that goth thorough	Astr. 57-60
Thorough whiche pyn the goth a litel wegge,	Astr. 57-60
upper and upper, so goth his nadir dower	Astr. 198-209
the sonne goth in wynter, and the heved of Cancer is	Astr. 218-22
the heighest point in whiche th the sonne goth	Astr. 218-22
with the lyne that goth from est to west,	Astr. 316-9
and than with a nother lyne that goth fro south to north:	Astr. 316-9
For trustith wel she goth nygh wode,	RR. 263
But gothe so faste, and passeth eye,	RR. 375
But goth and may never retourne,	RR. 382
Ho seide, 'Now goth wel thyn affaire,	RR. 3455
For the game goth al amys,	RR. 3927
Myne herte for ire goth a-ferre	RR. 4073
For noon goth right, I thee ensue,	RR. 4872
Thy myght, thi vertu goth away,	RR. 5105
Thanne goth he fardeles forto bere,	RR. 5683
He goth to taverne forto drynke.	RR. 5688
And eithen it goth fro "Fy" to "Sy,"	RR. 5741
Suche soules goth to the devel of helle.	RR. 5810
That oon goth from that other al quyte.	RR. 5910
Unconceiled goth ther noon from me.	RR. 6868
That to his castyng goth ageyn.	RR. 7286
He ne cometh no more, ne gothe, pardel	RR. 7525
Goeth see Gas, Geth	
Going	
And I herde goyng, bothe up and doune;	BD. 348
soche, 'that the moevment of goynge nys in men by kynde'.	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
'that thilke naturel office of goynge ne be the office of feet'	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
demen hym myghty of goinge that goth on his	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
the ryght goynge of thinges, and yif that he ne	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
contynue the lif in goinge, of the whiche	Bo.5. p.8. 1880-5
So shapeth, how disturbe this goinge,	TC.4. 934
Touching her going, how that it shal falle,	TC.4. 1102
My going graunted is by parlement	TC.4. 1297
Us nedeth for my going naught to care.	TC.4. 1344
Goyng in a queynt array,	HF.1. 228
Ech aboute other goynge,	HF.2. 291
So fals a lover goynge on the grounde.	LGW. 1669
Wherefore I red [the] in thi goyng	RR. 2517
Such comyng and such goyng,	RR. 2681
Goings	
in the erthe with hir goinges or with hir feet,	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
Gold	
And ther-on heng a brooch of gold ful sheene,	A.Prol. 160
He hadde of gold y-wrought a ful curious pyn,	A.Prol. 196



# Gold—Continued

Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre;	A.Prol. 298
For gold in phisik is a cordial;	A.Prol. 443
Therefore he lovede gold in special.	A.Prol. 444
That if gold ruste what shal iren doo?	A.Prol. 500
And yet he hadde a thombe of gold, pardee.	A.Prol. 563
his penoun Of gold ful riche, in which ther was y-bete.	A.Kn. 979
For evermoore; ther may no gold hem quite.	A.Kn. 1032
And yaf him gold to mayntene his degree;	A.Kn. 1441
That coste largely of gold a fother.	A.Kn. 1908
Ful hye upon a char of gold stood he,	A.Kn. 2138
With nayles yelowe, and brighte as any gold,	A.Kn. 2141
A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of hige wighte,	A.Kn. 2145
Colored of gold and tourettes fyled rounde.	A.Kn. 2152
Covered in clooth of gold, dyaped weel,	A.Kn. 2158
His sadel was of brend gold, newe y-bete;	A.Kn. 2162
Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures;	A.Kn. 2500
Hanged with clooth of gold, and nat with sarge.	A.Kn. 2568
'And haddeest gold ynough, and Emelye.'	A.Kn. 2836
With clooth of gold, the richeste that he hadde;	A.Kn. 2872
(Of brend gold was the caas, and eek the harneys);	A.Kn. 2896
With vessels in hir hand of gold ful fyn	A.Kn. 2907
And thanne with clooth of gold, and with perrye,	A.Kn. 2936
Crul was his heer and as the gold it shoon,	A.Mil. 3314
Gerveys answerde, 'Certes, were it gold,	A.Mil. 3779
Of gold,' quod he, 'I have thee broght a ryng;	A.Mil. 3794
Biwaillen tyme moore than gold in cofre;	B.M.L. 26
Clothes of gold, and satyns riche of hewe.	B.M.L. 137
And certein gold, I noot what quantitee;	B.M.L. 242
Or lene us gold, and that is perilous.'	B.Sh. 1209
My gold is yowres whan that it yow leste,	B.Sh. 1474
And nat oonly my gold, but my chaffare;	B.Sh. 1475
Lente me gold; and as I kan and may	B.Sh. 1544
Youre wyf, at hom, the same gold ageyn	B.Sh. 1547
The somme of gold, and hadde of hem his bond;	B.Sh. 1558
He took me certeyn gold, that woot I weel.	B.Sh. 1594
His sheeld was al of gold so reed,	B.Th. 2059
'What is better than Gold? Jaspre. What is	B.Mel. 2295-300
gold ne silver bett nat so muche worth	B.Mel. 2350-5
This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold,	B.Mk. 3349
She was al clad in perree and in gold,	B.Mk. 3495
Hir chaar, that was with gold wrought and perree,	B.Mk. 3550
Nettes of gold threed hadde he greet plente	B.Mk. 3665
And lyk the burned gold was his colour.	B.NP. 4054
My gold caused my mordre, sooth to sayn.'	B.NP. 4211
And wyne gold and silver for I teche,	C.Pard. 440
Sente him a paire of dees of gold, in scorn,	C.Pard. 623
Of floryns fyne, of gold y-coyned rounde,	C.Pard. 770
But myghte this gold be caried for this place	C.Pard. 784
For wel ye woot that al this gold is oures,—	C.Pard. 786
And heere is gold, and that ful greet plente,	C.Pard. 811
He woot how that the gold is with us tweye;	C.Pard. 817
And thanne shal al this gold departed be,	C.Pard. 831
In carynge of the gold out of that place.	C.Pard. 875
He nath nat every vessel al of gold;	D.WB. 100
They had me yeven hir gold and hir tresoor	D.WB. 204 var
For his crispe heer, shynynge as gold so fyn,	D.WB. 304
As perles, ne with gold, ne clothes riche.'	D.WB. 345
For blood brokeneth gold, as me was taught;	D.WB. 581
Eriphilem, that for an ouche of gold	D.WB. 743
Is lyk a gold ryng in a sowes nose.	D.WB. 785
I have gold and silver in my cheste;	D.Fri. 1400
Farwel my gold, for it is al agol'	D.Sum. 1953
'Yif me thanne of thy gold, to make oure cloystre,'	D.Sum. 2099
Of gemmes, set in gold and in asure,	E.Cl. 254
And in a clooth of gold that brighte shoon,	E.Cl. 1117
The gold of hem hath now so badde alayes	E.Cl. 1167
Peheus of gold down hath his stremes sent	E.Mch. 2220
Upon his thombe he hadde of gold a ring,	F.Sq. 83
Shoon as the burned gold, with stremes brighte;	F.Fkl. 1247
Of pure gold a thousand pound of wighte	F.Fkl. 1560
And broghte gold unto this philosophre,	F.Fkl. 1572
Under hir robe of gold that eat ful faire,	G.SN. 132
That hadde a book with lettre of gold, in honde,	G.SN. 202
Thise wordes al with gold y-written were.	G.SN. 210
And pave it al of silver and of gold.'	G.CY. 626
And borwe gold, be it a pound or two,	G.CY. 674
Of gold that I have borwed, trewely,	G.CY. 735
Sol gold is, and Luna silver we threpe,	G.CY. 826
But al thyng which that syneth as the gold,	G.CY. 962
Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told;	G.CY. 963
Of gold, and he wolde quite it hym ageyn.	G.CY. 1025
And to the preest he took his gold asayn,	G.CY. 1034
For gold ne silver that he to me lante;	G.CY. 1050
Bitwixe men and gold ther is debaat	G.CY. 1389
Al though his cage of gold be never so gay,	H.Mcp. 168
fool of hire body lyk to a ryng of gold	I.Pars. 155-60
and riche barres, and plates of gold, and	I.Pars. 430-5
Rayed with golde, and right wel cled	BD. 252
I wol do paynte with pure golde,	BD. 259
Me thoghte most lyk gold it was.	BD. 857
With laurer crouned, in his char, gold bete,	Anel. 24
Faire in a char of golde he with hym ladde,	Anel. 39
The riche of gold; the knyght fight with his foon;	PF. 103
Thise vers of gold and blak y-written were,	PF. 141
And on a bed of golde she lay to reste	PF. 265
moche gold, and apparayleth covetous folk	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
nat gold or myght of moneye assembled?	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
Certes thilke gold and thilke moneye	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
gold or precyous stones; and weneth	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70

# Gold—Continued

gobbettes or the weyghtes of gold covered	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
fetynges al of gold, yit sholde it nevere staunchen	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
seke no gold in grene trees, ne ye gadere	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
feld, and founde ther a gobet of gold	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
the hidere of the gold ne hadde hyd the	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
hyd the gold in thilke place, the gold ne hadde	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
gold in thilke place, the gold ne hadde	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
neither the hidere of the gold ne the	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
that the gold sholde han ben founde;	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
hid the gold. Now mai I thus	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
Of jaspre, upon a quisschin gold y-bete,	TC.2. 1229
'But he that go'th for gold or for richesse	TC.3. 400
But wel I wot a broche of gold asure,	TC.3. 1370
For ay with gold men may the herte grave	TC.4. 1377
Desir of gold shal so his soule blende,	TC.4. 1399
Us sholde neither lakken gold ne gere,	TC.4. 1523
The gold-tyressed Peheus heighe on-lofte	TC.5. 8
Of gold; and to my lady that I serve,	TC.5. 312
Whiche with a thred of gold she wolde binde:	TC.5. 812
For al the gold atwixen sonne and see:	TC.5. 886
Of gold, stondynge in divers stages,	HF.1. 122
Of golde werke, then I sawgh evere,	HF.1. 127
'Hit is not al gold that glareth.'	HF.1. 272
Hit was of gold, and shoon so bright,	HF.1. 503
Al newe of gold another sonne;	HF.1. 506
That shoon with fetres alle of gold,	HF.2. 22
For hit was al of gold behewe.	HF.3. 216
Of gold, and that nas no thyng wikke,	HF.3. 256
As burned gold shoon for to see.	HF.3. 297
And out his trompe of golde he brayde	HF.3. 588
Tak out thy trompe of gold,' quod she,	HF.3. 675
A fret of gold she hadde next her heer,	LGW. 215
Stended eke hir fret of golde above.	LGW. 225
In stede of golde, for hevynesse and wyghte;	LGW. 231
And is his tresour, and his gold in cofre;	LGW. 380
No sakkis ful of gold, of large wyghte,	LGW. 1117
Ne coupe of golde, with floryns newe y-bette,	LGW. 1122
Of golde the barres up enbosed heighe,	LGW. 1200
Sitte Dido, al in golde and perrey wreighe.	LGW. 1201
The fomy bridel, with the bitte of golde,	LGW. 1208
That had a fiese of gold, that shoon so bryghte,	LGW. 1428
To gete the fiese of golde, if that he may.	LGW. 1595
With gold and asure over all	RR. 477
And with a riche gold tresour	RR. 568
And with gold beten ful fetytely,	RR. 837
And all they were with gold bygoon,	RR. 943
For al was golde, men myght it see,	RR. 947
And with a bend of gold tasseled,	RR. 1079
And knoppis fyne of gold ameled,	RR. 1080
Worth all the gold in Rome and Frise.	RR. 1093
The barres were of gold ful fyne	RR. 1103
Of brend gold that full lyghte shoon,	RR. 1109
Of gold and silver forto spende	RR. 1146
Silver and gold that yeven is,	RR. 1186
Of a gold broche, ful wel wrought,	RR. 1193
His bowe of gold, that shoon so bright;	RR. 1333
Which was of gold polished clere;	RR. 2089
Raggis riband with gold to were;	RR. 4752
And have of golde many [a] besaunte.	RR. 5592
Though he have gold in gerners yeten.	RR. 5702
After, whanne they the gold have take,	RR. 5731
Hope up her gold, and faste shette,	RR. 5771
That have no gold, ne sommes grete,	RR. 6456
For I hope of his gold to gete.	RR. 6510
But se what gold han usurers	RR. 6809
And wyne gold to spende also.	RR. 6833
Have gold and tresour gret plente;	RR. 6968
Wolde lene his gold and take usure,	RR. 7026
Or gold in sakkis gret plente,	RR. 7073
<b>Golden</b>	
The fomy steedes on the golden brydel	A.Kn. 2506
He golden apples rafte of the dragon;	B.Mk. 3291
Hir glite heres with a golden thred	PF. 287
goldene chariet bryngeth forth the rosene	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
yow with his goldene gravelis, or elles	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
hand was the more hevvy for the goldene metal;	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
In his golden clarioun,	HF.3. 633
In a book, that the Golden Verses	RR. 5650
<b>Goldes</b>	
That wered of yelawe gooldes a gerland	A.Kn. 1929
<b>Goldfynch</b>	
Gaillard he was as goldfynch in the shawe;	A.Co. 4367
<b>Goldmine</b>	
But goldrees for to be, it is no game;	B.Sh. 1480
<b>Goldsmith</b>	
To som goldsmyth, and wite if they been ought;	G.CY. 1333
Unto the goldsmyth with thise teynes thre	G.CY. 1337
<b>Goldsmythry</b>	
Of goldsmythrye, of browdynges, and of steel,	A.Kn. 2498
<b>Golee</b>	
Whan everich hadde his large golee seyde,	PF. 556

**Gollardeys**  
 He was a jangler and a gollardeys, . . . . A.Prol. 560

**Gollash**  
 O Gollash, unmesurable of lengthe, . . . . B.M.L. 934

**Gone**  
 That unto logyk hadde longe y-go, . . . . A.Prol. 286  
 To Atthenes he gon the nexte way, . . . . A.Kn. 1413  
 But sooth is seyd, gon sithen many yeris, . . . . A.Kn. 1521  
 This carpenter was gon til Osenay, . . . . A.Mil. 3400  
 When that the grete shour is gon away; . . . . A.Mil. 3574  
 As hath a leek; for, though our myght be gon, . . . . A.Rv. 3879  
 And when the millere saugh that they were gon, . . . . A.Rv. 4092  
 I hadde almost gon to the clerkes bed, . . . . A.Rv. 4219  
 The fourthe party of this day is gon, . . . . B.M.L. 17  
 Nere that a marchant—gon is many a yeere— . . . . B.M.L. 132  
 All softly is the bed y-go, . . . . B.M.L. 599  
 He took his wyf to kepe, when he is gon . . . . B.M.L. 717  
 So longe is gon with childe, til that stille . . . . B.M.L. 720  
 This senatour is to kyng Alla go . . . . B.M.L. 1006  
 Up to hir housbonde is this wyf y-gon, . . . . B.Sh. 1402  
 For which this marchant is to Parys gon, . . . . B.Sh. 1522  
 Ye sholde han warned me, I had gon, . . . . B.Sh. 1578  
 Til he so longe hadde riden and gon . . . . B.Th. 1990  
 passed been and gone, and the joye that a man . . . . B.Mel. 2895-700  
 is soone gon and passed when it is nat . . . . B.Mel. 3035-40  
 And when the fox saugh that he was y-gon,— . . . . B.NP. 4603  
 When they han gon nat fully half a mile, . . . . C.Pard. 711  
 And al so soone as that he was gon, . . . . C.Pard. 806  
 When myn housbonde is fro the world y-gon, . . . . D.WB. 47  
 The flour is gon, ther is namoure to telle, . . . . D.WB. 477  
 For wel I woot thy pacience is gon, . . . . D.WB. 849  
 His felawe was go walked into toun, . . . . D.Sum. 1778  
 For at day set he on his way is gon . . . . E.Cl. 774  
 Han taken hire and into chambre gon, . . . . E.Cl. 1115  
 The wynter is gon with alle his reynes weete; . . . . E.Mch. 2140  
 So longe aboute the aleyes is he gon, . . . . E.Mch. 2324  
 The usshers and the squiers been y-goon, . . . . F.Sq. 293  
 But sooth is seyd, gon sithen many a day, . . . . F.Sq. 536  
 And when he saugh the thyng so fer y-goon . . . . F.Sq. 538  
 Beteth his wynges and, farewell, he is gon! . . . . F.Fkl. 766  
 He to his hous is gon with sorrowful herte; . . . . F.Fkl. 1021  
 And forth with this magicien is he gon . . . . F.Fkl. 1184  
 To bedde is gon Aurelius whan hym leste, . . . . F.Fkl. 1235  
 For out of towne was gon Arveragus, . . . . F.Fkl. 1351  
 Valerian is to the place y-gon, . . . . G.SN. 183  
 Syn he is gon,—the fowle feend hym quellel . . . . G.CY. 705  
 Syn that my lord is gon I wol nat spare; . . . . G.CY. 718  
 Now he is gon I dare seyn boldly,— . . . . G.CY. 902  
 The pot to-brekeht, and farewell, al is go, . . . . G.CY. 907  
 For, if ye don, youre thrift is gon ful clene; . . . . G.CY. 1425  
 I was go walked fro my tree, . . . . BD. 387  
 Hit felled, and was fro me gon; . . . . BD. 396  
 I holde that this hert be gon; . . . . BD. 539  
 For wit, manere, and al was gon, . . . . BD. 1217  
 The carter dremeth how his carte is gon; . . . . PF. 102  
 'Almyghty quene, unto this yer be gon . . . . PF. 647  
 wenyng that I hadde gon with hem . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75-80  
 and gon a-mys. And yif thou hast . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195-200  
 and also to han gon into solitarie exil . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735-40  
 whan the soule hath gon ynough . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5 var  
 no weis forthere to be gon, ryght so mostow . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5  
 As I best can, gon sithen longe while, . . . . TC.1. 718  
 This other day, not gon ful longe while, . . . . TC.2. 507  
 When thou art gon, to don thine eres glowel . . . . TC.2. 1022  
 Quod she, 'I can abide til they be gon!' . . . . TC.2. 1158  
 That he was gon to don his sacrifice, . . . . TC.3. 539  
 Discreioun out of your hed is gon: . . . . TC.3. 894  
 The game, y-wis, so ferforth now is gon, . . . . TC.3. 1494  
 Han gon som by-path in dispit of me: . . . . TC.3. 1705  
 Or he may wondren why thou art this gon, . . . . TC.4. 647  
 Now I am gon, whom yeve ye audience? . . . . TC.5. 235  
 Hath his lady gon a fourtenyght . . . . TC.5. 334 var  
 Was forth unto his shippes gon, . . . . HF.1. 365  
 Daun Eneas is go to saile; . . . . HF.1. 434  
 Til that hit be so fer y-go . . . . HF.2. 294  
 When I was fro this egile gon, . . . . HF.3. 20  
 And closede was the flour and gon to reste . . . . LGW.G. 94  
 He made also, gon ys a grete while, . . . . LGW. 427  
 That it nere gon under the see adoun, . . . . LGW. 792  
 To hors is al hire lusty folke y-go; . . . . LGW. 1193  
 How Eneas hath with the queene y-gon . . . . LGW. 1243  
 But who-so azeith who is with him gon, . . . . LGW. 1456  
 Ysiphyle was gon in hire pleyngre, . . . . LGW. 1469  
 That in a cogge to londe were y-go, . . . . LGW. 1481  
 But unwiste of hir fader she is gon . . . . LGW. 1653  
 For as a traytour he is from hire go, . . . . LGW. 1656  
 When he was gon and this myschaunce is falle, . . . . LGW. 1826  
 That by a clewe of twyne, as he hath gon, . . . . LGW. 2016  
 But al for nocht; his way he is i-gon, . . . . LGW. 2206  
 Where is thy gretter parte away i-goon? . . . . LGW. 2213  
 The same way, the same path hath gon, . . . . LGW. 2463  
 And when thyn housbonde is to bedde go, . . . . LGW. 2656  
 For when she sawe that goon away was he, . . . . LGW. 2719  
 my sonne gon to reste as for that Saturday, . . . . Astr. 198-209  
 And when I had a while gon, . . . . RR. 135  
 Ne synne, al though her lyfe were gone; . . . . RR. 358  
 Bihynde her bak when they ben gon, . . . . RR. 1060  
 Myne herte alone is to her go, . . . . RR. 2423  
 Loke thou be goone ageyn er day, . . . . RR. 2680

**Gone—Continued**  
 Til Jelousie his weye was gone, . . . . RR. 3964  
 That the noyes so ferre is go, . . . . RR. 3971  
 The righte weye ben gon, . . . . RR. 4000  
 Of frendis, whanne Fortune is gone— . . . . RR. 5494  
 For whanne the grete bagge is go, . . . . RR. 6834  
 How he hath bothe comen and gone, . . . . RR. 7605

**Gone see Ago, Agone, Geen, To-go, Went**

**Gonfanon**  
 the ensaigne Of worship, and the gounfanoun, . . . . RR. 1201 em  
 I bere of love the gonfounoun, . . . . RR. 2018

**Gonge**  
 be likned to a commune gonge, where as . . . . I.Pars. 885-90

**Gonne(n)**  
 As wilde bores gonne they to smyte, . . . . A.Kn. 1658  
 They taken hir leve, and homward gonne they ride . . . . A.Kn. 1879  
 The pipes of his longes gonne to swelle, . . . . A.Kn. 2752  
 And thries how the ladyes gonne crye, . . . . A.Kn. 2955  
 And freres in the chauncel gonne syng, . . . . A.Mil. 3656  
 And right anon the gentils gonne to crye, . . . . C.Pard. 323  
 Out of the develes ers ther gonne dryve . . . . D.Sum. 1694  
 The children from hire arm they gonne arace, . . . . E.Cl. 1103  
 At after dyner gonne they to daunce, . . . . F.Fkl. 918  
 They gonnen fro the tormentours to reve, . . . . G.SN. 576  
 For in a bath they gonne hire faste shetten, . . . . G.SN. 517  
 Til that the coles gonne faste brenne, . . . . G.CY. 1192  
 The lital conyes to hir playe gunne hye; . . . . PF. 193  
 Ful besily men gunne assaye and fonde . . . . PF. 257  
 Of maydens swiche as gunne hir tymes waste . . . . PF. 283  
 foules . . . han chosen . . . And to Nature him . . .  
 gonnen to presente, . . . . PF. 531  
 seed-foul chosen hadde The turtel trewe, and gonne . . .  
 hir to hem calle . . . . PF. 577  
 With that they gonnen laughe; and tho she seyde, . . . . TC.2. 99  
 Of this and that they pley'd, and gonnen wade . . . . TC.2. 150  
 Ne fleigh, as Grekes for him gonne fleen; . . . . TC.2. 194  
 After compleynte, him gonnen they to preise, . . . . TC.2. 1583  
 arisen everychon, And gonne a while of this and that . . .  
 devise, . . . . TC.2. 1599  
 And Poliphete they gonnen thus to warien, . . . . TC.2. 1619  
 They gonne on it to reden and to poure, . . . . TC.2. 1708  
 And after soper gonnen they to rise . . . . TC.3. 610  
 Tho gonne they to speken and to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 1396  
 And day they gonnen to despise al newe, . . . . TC.3. 1699  
 At gret requeste, and tho they gonnen trete . . . . TC.4. 58  
 Aboute naught thus gonne hir tales spende: . . . . TC.4. 702  
 Her teres, so they gonnen up to welle, . . . . TC.4. 709  
 And bisily they gonnen her conforten . . . . TC.4. 722  
 Soth is, that whan they gonnen first to mete, . . . . TC.4. 1128  
 Thorough teres, whiche that gonnen up to welle; . . . . TC.5. 215  
 They gonne speken of Criseyde the brighte; . . . . TC.5. 516  
 And to Criseydes hous they gonne wende, . . . . TC.5. 528  
 His brethren and his sustrer gonne him freyne . . . . TC.5. 1227  
 She, for-that Grekes gonne her so despise, . . . . TC.5. 1467  
 The cart-hors gonne wel espye . . . . HF.2. 436  
 The cart-hors . . . And gonne for to lepe and daunce, . . . . HF.2. 438  
 they anon Gonne up to moute, and doun descende, . . . . HF.2. 445  
 How goddes gonne stellifye . . . . HF.2. 494  
 smale harpers . . . And gonne on hem upward to gape, . . . . HF.3. 121  
 the bestes foure, That goddes trone gonne honoure, . . . . HF.3. 294  
 They gonne doun on knees falle, . . . . HF.3. 444  
 she gan to paye That gonne hir of hir grace praye; . . . . HF.3. 460  
 That they gonne as beres rore, . . . . HF.3. 499  
 huge companye Of olde folk and gonne crie, . . . . HF.3. 518  
 thriddy companye, And gonne up to the dees hye, . . . . HF.3. 568  
 the ferte companye,— . . . And gonne stonden in a . . .  
 rewe, . . . . HF.3. 602  
 the fite route That to this lady gonne loute, . . . . HF.3. 614  
 That gonne of aventure drawe . . . . HF.3. 1000  
 For other so they gonne croude, . . . . HF.3. 1005  
 Thus out at holes gonne wynges Every tydyng . . . . HF.3. 1020  
 Tho behynde gonne up lepe, . . . . HF.3. 1060  
 And therewithal hire bekis gonnen meete, . . . . LGW. 148  
 That ryght anon, as that they gonne espye . . . . LGW. 292  
 Anon the neddes gonne hir for to styng, . . . . LGW. 699  
 Awey they gonne it forto bere, . . . . RR. 7143

**Good**  
 His hors weren goode, but he ne was nat gay; . . . . A.Prol. 74  
 And I seyde his opinioun was good, . . . . A.Prol. 183  
 He was a lord ful fat and in good poynt; . . . . A.Prol. 200  
 Ther as he wiste to have a good pitaunce; . . . . A.Prol. 224  
 And certeinly he was a good felawe, . . . . A.Prol. 395  
 A good Wif was ther of blisde Bathe, . . . . A.Prol. 445  
 A good man was ther of religioun, . . . . A.Prol. 477  
 By good ensample, this was his biyennesse: . . . . A.Prol. 520  
 A trewe swynkere and a good was he, . . . . A.Prol. 531  
 That he was ay biforn and in good staat, . . . . A.Prol. 572  
 To maken hym lyve by his propre good . . . . A.Prol. 581  
 To yeve and lene hym of his owene good . . . . A.Prol. 611  
 In youthe he lerned hadde a good myster, . . . . A.Prol. 613  
 He was a wel good wrighte, a carpenter, . . . . A.Prol. 614  
 This Reve sat upon a ful good stot, . . . . A.Prol. 615  
 A good felawe to have his concubyn . . . . A.Prol. 650  
 And if he foond owher a good felawe, . . . . A.Prol. 653  
 And when this goode man saugh that it was so, . . . . A.Prol. 850  
 And hem conforteth in ful good entente, . . . . A.Kn. 958  
 Bothe of his dedes and his goode tonge, . . . . A.Kn. 1438  
 Ther nas no 'Good day,' ne no saluynge, . . . . A.Kn. 1649  
 And thus with good hope and with herte blithe . . . . A.Kn. 1878  
 But it is good a man been at his large, . . . . A.Kn. 2288  
 'God save swich a lord, that is so good, . . . . A.Kn. 2563



**Good—Continued**

Ther was namore, but 'Fare wel!' 'Have good day!' . . . A.Kn. 2740  
 Of goode Arcite may best y-maked be, . . . A.Kn. 2855  
 When he is siker of his good name; . . . A.Kn. 3049  
 That goode Arcite, of chivalrie flour, . . . A.Kn. 3059  
 Ther been ful goode wyves many oon, . . . A.Mil. 3154  
 And ever a thousand goode ayeysn oon badde; . . . A.Mil. 3155  
 Or yet for any good yeman to wedde, . . . A.Mil. 3270  
 This goode wyf went on an haliday; . . . A.Mil. 3309  
 And if thou werken wolt by good conseil, . . . A.Mil. 3531  
 Good morwe, I se thee wel for it is day!" . . . A.Mil. 3580  
 With breed and chese and good ale in a jubbe, . . . A.Mil. 3628  
 For hooly chirches good moot been despended . . . A.Rv. 3983  
 With good swerd and with bokeler by hir side. . . A.Rv. 4019  
 And foonde the bed and thoghte noght but good, . . . A.Rv. 4223  
 And on this goode wyf he leith on soore; . . . A.Rv. 4229  
 And, goode lemman, God thee save and kepe!" . . . A.Rv. 4247  
 Now telle on, Roger, looke that it be good; . . . A.Co. 4345  
 Make hem good chiere and bisly espye . . . B.ML. 180  
 Housbondes been alle goode, and han ben youre; . . . B.ML. 272  
 She peyneth hire to make good contenance; . . . B.ML. 320  
 O goode Custance! Allas, so wo is me, . . . B.ML. 817  
 But natheles she taketh in good entente . . . B.ML. 824  
 Now, goode fader, mercy, I yow crye! . . . B.ML. 1111  
 And seyde, 'Good men, herkeneth, everichon! . . . B.Sh. 1164  
 Can moche good, by Goddes dignitee! . . . B.Sh. 1169  
 'Nowe, good men,' quod our Hoste, 'herkneht me, . . . B.Sh. 1174  
 He most us clothe in ful good array . . . B.Sh. 1202 var  
 Aqueynted was so with the goode man . . . B.Sh. 1219  
 And for as muchel as this goode man . . . B.Sh. 1223  
 And eek another ful of good vernage . . . B.Sh. 1261 var  
 And how that he despended hadde his good, . . . B.Sh. 1270  
 This goode wyf cam walkynge pryvely . . . B.Sh. 1282  
 I trowe certes that our goode man . . . B.Sh. 1297  
 We may wel make chiere and good visage, . . . B.Sh. 1420  
 And for to kepe our good be curious, . . . B.Sh. 1433  
 And bad the meynye, Fare wel, have good day! . . . B.Sh. 1510  
 Keepe bet our good, this yeve I thee in charge.' . . . B.Sh. 1622  
 'Ye, that is good,' quod he, 'now shul we heree . . . B.Th. 1900  
 Listeth, lordes, in good entent, . . . B.Th. 1902  
 And I yow telle in good certayn . . . B.Th. 1918  
 Ther-to he was a good archer; . . . B.Th. 1929  
 And yaf hym good forage. . . B.Th. 1973  
 His goode steede al he biistrood, . . . B.Th. 2093  
 Of herbes fyne and goode; . . . B.Th. 2104  
 "That good conseil wantheth whan it is . . . B.Mel. 2235-40  
 dooth . . . good or harm, haste thee nat to quiten . . . B.Mel. 2240-50  
 wikke, and noon good of hem alle; . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 "I foonde a good man, but certes, of alle . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 wommen, good woman foonde I nevere"; . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 been many a good woman may lightly . . . B.Mel. 2260-50  
 foonde never woman good, it folweth . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
 for though that he ne foonde no good woman, . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
 hath founde many a woman ful good . . . B.Mel. 2270-50  
 so good that hym ne wanteth somwhat . . . B.Mel. 2280-50  
 of yow by resoun and by good conseil, certes . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
 woman hath ben ful good, and yet . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
 men founde ful many a good woman, . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
 'Loo, Jacob, by good conseil of his . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
 alle his bretheren: Judith, by hire good conseil, . . . B.Mel. 2290-50  
 wit and by hir good conseil; . . . B.Mel. 2290-50  
 enhanced greetly by hir good conseil . . . B.Mel. 2290-50  
 the kyng; and the same bountee in good conseil; . . . B.Mel. 2290-50  
 conseil; of many a good woman may . . . B.Mel. 2290-50  
 he seyde in this wise: "It is nat good to been a man . . . B.Mel. 2290-50  
 allone; . . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
 wommen were nat goode and hir consoils . . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
 goode and profitable, our Lord God of . . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
 And what is bettre than a good Womman? . . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
 manye wommen been goode, and hir . . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
 consoils goode and profitable, and . . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
 contrarie to good conseil,—that is to . . . B.Mel. 2310-50  
 good for to do, another tyme it semeth . . . B.Mel. 2325-30  
 self and han deemed by good deliberacion . . . B.Mel. 2325-30  
 seyn, that the riche man hath seeld good conseil, . . . B.Mel. 2340-50  
 as the goode wyl of a trewe frend"; . . . B.Mel. 2350-50  
 of body, but by good conseil, by . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 mayst parfoume it and maken of it a good ende; . . . B.Mel. 2400-50  
 for good and wikkednesse been . . . B.Mel. 2475-80  
 so good a phisician as thy trewe frend." . . . B.Mel. 2495-500  
 causes brought to good ende whanne they . . . B.Mel. 2590-50  
 the wikked men disservered from the goode men, . . . B.Mel. 2620-50  
 That maister . . . is good that proveth shrewes. And, . . . B.Mel. 2625-30  
 as . . . B.Mel. 2630-50  
 mysdoeres, and to defende the goode men," . . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
 never come to goode ende, . . . B.Mel. 2655-60  
 nys nat good, but yet ne folweth it nat ther-of . . . B.Mel. 2670-50  
 seyde I that it is good as now that ye . . . B.Mel. 2725-30  
 that pacience is good, for Salomon seith . . . B.Mel. 2740-50  
 that the richesses been goode to hem that . . . B.Mel. 2760-50  
 richesses been goode to hem that geten hem wel and to . . . B.Mel. 2765-70  
 greet desir, by good leyser, sokynghly, and . . . B.Mel. 2785-90  
 "Dooth somme goode dedes, that the . . . B.Mel. 2785-90  
 he fyndeth occupied in goode werkes." . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
 conscience, and good name. First, ye . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
 a litel good with the love of God, than to . . . B.Mel. 2820-50  
 have muchel good and tresour and lese . . . B.Mel. 2820-50  
 a good man and have litel good and tresour, . . . B.Mel. 2820-50  
 that ye gete hem with good conscience; . . . B.Mel. 2820-50  
 us good witness; and the wise . . . B.Mel. 2820-50

**Good—Continued**

diligence that youre goode name be alwey . . . B.Mel. 2825-30  
 freend and of thy goode name, for . . . B.Mel. 2825-30  
 is ful good whan synne is nat in mannes . . . B.Mel. 2825-30  
 man to have a good name than for to . . . B.Mel. 2830-50  
 man that after God and good conscience, . . . B.Mel. 2830-50  
 and bisynesne to kopen his good name, . . . B.Mel. 2830-50  
 desirith to han a good name. . . B.Mel. 2830-50  
 nedefulle, and that is, good conscience . . . B.Mel. 2830-50  
 and good looc; that is to seyn, . . . B.Mel. 2830-50  
 muchel in his goode conscience that he . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
 good conscience to thyn owene persone . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
 inward, and good looc for thy neighebores . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
 displeth and seteth at noght his goode name . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
 he kepe nat his goode name, nys but a . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
 it nat, ne it is nat good to bignyne werre . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
 saugh the goode wyl of hir housbonde, . . . B.Mel. 2915-20  
 unto a good conclusion and to a good ende. . . B.Mel. 2915-20  
 al hoolly in youre goode wyl, and been . . . B.Mel. 2930-50  
 desirous, ne covetous of good ne riches; . . . B.Mel. 2950-50  
 have pees; but it is good that we do it . . . B.Mel. 2965-70  
 seith, "Ther nys no thyng so good by . . . B.Mel. 2970-50  
 Melibee sholde receyve with good herte . . . B.Mel. 2980-50  
 han no nede of other mennes good, . . . B.Mel. 3025-30  
 every good man; for after the sawe of . . . B.Mel. 3025-30  
 to lese so muchel good of youre owene than for to . . . B.Mel. 3030-50  
 taken of hir good in this manere; for bettre it is . . . B.Mel. 3030-50  
 lese good with worshippe than . . . wynne good with . . . B.Mel. 3030-50  
 vileynye . . . B.Mel. 3030-50  
 and his bisynesne to geten hym a good name. . . B.Mel. 3030-50  
 hym in kepynge of his good name, . . . B.Mel. 3030-50  
 renouvelle his good name; for it is writen "that the . . . B.Mel. 3035-40  
 olde good looc and good name of a man . . . B.Mel. 3035-40  
 swich a manere, that youre goode name . . . B.Mel. 3050-50  
 That goode lief my wyf hadde herd this tale! . . . B.Mk. 3084  
 'Hoo!' quod the Knyght, 'good sire, namore of this! . . . B.NP. 3957  
 On pilgrimage, in a ful good entente, . . . B.NP. 4176  
 God woot it reweth me, and have good day!" . . . B.NP. 4287  
 Now, goode men, I prey yow herkneht alle; . . . B.NP. 4592  
 Taketh the moralite, good men; . . . B.NP. 4630  
 Now, goode God, if that it be thy wille, . . . B.NP. 4634  
 As seith my lord, so make us alle goode men, . . . B.NP. 4635  
 As in a book, every good word or dede . . . C.Doc. 108  
 I wol it preve, and fynde good witnesse . . . C.Doc. 169  
 And seyde, 'Goode fader, shal I dye? . . . C.Doc. 235  
 "Goode men," I seye, "taak of my wordes keepe,— . . . C.Pard. 352  
 If that the goode-man that the beastes oweth . . . C.Pard. 361  
 "Goode men and wommen, o thyng warne I yow, . . . C.Pard. 377  
 Seneca seith a good word, douterles; . . . C.Pard. 492  
 Now, goode men, God foryeve yow youre trespass, . . . C.Pard. 904  
 Nobles or pens, whiche that be goode and trewe, . . . C.Pard. 930  
 Al were it good no woman for to touche,— . . . D.WB. 87  
 As thre of hem were goode, and two were badde. . . D.WB. 196  
 The thre were goode men and riche, and olde; . . . D.WB. 197  
 I-wis a wyf, if that she kan hir good, . . . D.WB. 231  
 It is my good, as wel as thyn, *pardee!* . . . D.WB. 310  
 Be maister of my body, and of my good; . . . D.WB. 314  
 Thanne wolde I seye, 'Goode lief, taak keepe,— . . . D.WB. 431  
 But yet I hope that he shal do me good, . . . D.WB. 580  
 My chambre of Venus from a good felawe. . . D.WB. 618  
 Than been of goode wyves in the Bible; . . . D.WB. 687  
 That any clerk wol speke good of wyves,— . . . D.WB. 689  
 He redde it with ful good devocioun. . . D.WB. 739  
 Lo, goode men, a flye, and eek a frere, . . . D.WB. 835  
 Taak al my good, and lat my body go.' . . . D.WB. 1061  
 Poverte is hateful good, and as I gesse . . . D.WB. 1195  
 This is to seyn, ye, bothe fair and good. . . D.WB. 1241  
 But I to yow be al so good and trewe, . . . D.WB. 1243  
 'Dame,' quod he, 'God yewe yow right good lyf! . . . D.Fri. 1270  
 That of a somonour may no good be sayd. . . D.Fri. 1281  
 'Welcome!' quod he, 'and every good felawe. . . D.Fri. 1385  
 To wynne good, thou rekkest never how; . . . D.Fri. 1453  
 As for to yewe a peny of hir good. . . D.Fri. 1575  
 And leve this somonours goode men bi come! . . . D.Fri. 1644  
 Of alle folk that yaf hym any good, . . . D.Sum. 1744  
 Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is; . . . D.Sum. 1768  
 '*Deus hi!*' quod he, 'O Thomas, frend, good day!' . . . D.Sum. 1770  
 And spende hir good ther it is resonable; . . . D.Sum. 1796  
 Suffisen us, though they be nat ful goode; . . . D.Sum. 1882  
 Certeyn my good I have almost biset,— . . . D.Sum. 1952  
 If it be good in Thomas lyf of Inde. . . D.Sum. 1980  
 He hath to day taught us so muchel good . . . D.Sum. 2281  
 I seye this, be ye redy with good herte . . . E.Cl. 351  
 Of thewes goode, y-set in heigh bountee, . . . E.Cl. 409  
 And foonde hire ever goode,—what neded it . . . E.Cl. 457  
 O goode God, how gentil and how kynde . . . E.Cl. 852  
 'Right wel,' quod she, 'my lord, for in good fey . . . E.Cl. 1032  
 Now knowe I, goode wyf, thy stedfastnesse'; . . . E.Cl. 1056  
 'Al good sire Hoost! I have y-wedded bee . . . E.Mch. 1233  
 Thy good to kepe, than thyn owene wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1299  
 After thy good, and hath doon many a day; . . . E.Mch. 1304  
 destroye Thy good substance and thy body annoyne . . . E.Mch. 1306 var  
 She kepeth his good and wasteth never a deel; . . . E.Mch. 1343  
 By good conseil of his mooder Rebekke, . . . E.Mch. 1363  
 Lo Abigayl, by good conseil how she . . . E.Mch. 1369  
 By good conseil delывered out of wo . . . E.Mch. 1372  
 To whom I yewe my good away for me, . . . E.Mch. 1527  
 A chidstere, or a wastour of thy good, . . . E.Mch. 1535  
 Mo goode thewes than hire vices badde; . . . E.Mch. 1542

Good—Continued

And so bifol, how that this goode man . . . E.Mch. 1897  
 'Dame,' quod this Januare, 'task good hede . . . E.Mch. 1920  
 That every wight is fayn to speke hym good, . . . E.Mch. 2017  
 For al-so good is bynd deceyved be . . . E.Mch. 2109  
 But though that he ne foond no good womman, . . . E.Mch. 2279  
 Wommen ful trewe, ful goode and vertuous; . . . E.Mch. 2281  
 Though that he seyde he foond no good womman, . . . E.Mch. 2287  
 God woot, I dide it in ful good entente,' . . . E.Mch. 2375  
 'Ye mase, mase, goode sire,' quod she; . . . E.Mch. 2387  
 Now, goode men, I pray yow to be glad, . . . E.Mch. 2416  
 My wyl is good, and lo, my tale is this,' . . . F.Sq. 8  
 It were right good that alwiche thyng were knowe,' . . . F.Sq. 215  
 That I supposed of hym nought but good; . . . F.Sq. 575  
 If that thou lyest! God yewe thee good chaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 679  
 Thanne woot I wel that it is good ynow,' . . . F.Fkl. 708  
 Which I shal seyn with good wyl as I kan, . . . F.Fkl. 715  
 It dooth no good, to my wit, but anyoith; . . . F.Fkl. 875  
 Whiche meenes do no good, but ever anyoen? . . . F.Fkl. 884  
 And with good hope lete hir sorwe slyde, . . . F.Fkl. 924  
 But dauncheit, justeth, maketh hire good cheere; . . . F.Fkl. 1098  
 That she nas slayn, and with a good entente . . . F.Fkl. 1383  
 'What seith Orner of goode Penelope? . . . F.Fkl. 1443  
 It is ynogh, and farewell, have good day!' . . . F.Fkl. 1619  
 Of which ther never comth no good enrees; . . . G.S.N. 18  
 And grene of conscience, and of good fame . . . G.S.N. 90  
 For she ensample was by good techynge; . . . G.S.N. 93  
 Ensamble of goode and wise werkys alle, . . . G.S.N. 105  
 Ful swift and bisey ever, in good werkynge; . . . G.S.N. 116  
 And round and hool in good perseverynge, . . . G.S.N. 117  
 To shewen yow the goode Urban the olde, . . . G.S.N. 177  
 For secrete needes, and for good entente; . . . G.S.N. 178  
 Assentedest to good conseil also, . . . G.S.N. 233  
 'To whom?' quod he; 'oom forth with right good  
 cheere; . . . G.S.N. 304  
 And after this Tburce in good entente . . . G.S.N. 349  
 That hath so good a servant hym to serve; . . . G.S.N. 419  
 'Of conscience, and of good feith unfeined,' . . . G.S.N. 434  
 'Freend, for thy warynyng God yewe thee good  
 chaunce!' . . . G.C.Y. 593  
 For muchel good, I dar leye in balaunce . . . G.C.Y. 611  
 'Ther-of no fors, good Yeman,' quod oore Hoost, . . . G.C.Y. 652  
 Yet is it fals; but ay we han good hope . . . G.C.Y. 678  
 Of clothyng and of oother good array, . . . G.C.Y. 725  
 That I have no good wher that ever I fare; . . . G.C.Y. 733  
 Hath loth his owene good thurgh jupartye, . . . G.C.Y. 743  
 To lesen hir good, as he hymself hath do; . . . G.C.Y. 745  
 He shal no good han that hym may suffise; . . . G.C.Y. 831  
 For al the good he spendeth ther-about; . . . G.C.Y. 832  
 He hath y-made us spenden muchel good, . . . G.C.Y. 868  
 But that good hope crepeth in oore herte, . . . G.C.Y. 870  
 Us moste putte oore good in aventure; . . . G.C.Y. 946  
 Somtyme his good is drenched in the see, . . . G.C.Y. 949  
 Ne is nat good, what so men clappe or crye, . . . G.C.Y. 965  
 God thanks I, and in good tyme be it sayd, . . . G.C.Y. 1048  
 Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye . . . G.C.Y. 1059  
 And make it as good silver and as fyn, . . . G.C.Y. 1128  
 Shal make al good, for it is cause of al . . . G.C.Y. 1134  
 He demed alle the coles yliche good, . . . G.C.Y. 1202  
 Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? . . . G.C.Y. 1283  
 profred . . . Body and good. 'Ye,' quod the chanoun  
 soone, . . . G.C.Y. 1289  
 Now, goode sire, go forth thy way and hy the,' . . . G.C.Y. 1295  
 But if they were silver fyn and good, . . . G.C.Y. 1335  
 Yet hadde I levee spenden al the good . . . G.C.Y. 1376  
 'For youre good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef,' . . . G.C.Y. 1379  
 That, in good feith, I trowe that it bee . . . G.C.Y. 1392  
 To multiplie, and brynge his good to naught, . . . G.C.Y. 1401  
 Of hem that han hir good therto y-lent, . . . G.C.Y. 1406  
 What is Magnasia, good sire, I yow preye? . . . G.C.Y. 1458  
 'Telle me the roote, good sire,' quod he tho, . . . G.C.Y. 1461  
 For, in good feith, thy visage is ful pale, . . . H.Mcp. 30  
 And right anon ye shul seen a good jape, . . . H.Mcp. 84  
 Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie, . . . H.Mcp. 96  
 A good wyf that is clene of wite and thought, . . . H.Mcp. 148  
 I pray to God so yewe hym right good chaunce . . . I.Pars. 20  
 which is the goode weye, and walketh in that . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 compleyne, and continue in goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 Saint Augustyn that penitence of goode and humble  
 folk . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 O goode God! wel oghte man have . . . I.Pars. 145-50  
 O goode God! ye wommen . . . I.Pars. 155-60  
 O goode God! muchel oghte a man to . . . I.Pars. 160-5  
 poure that hath good freendes; but there . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 goode man yeveth flesch to his children . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 goode werkes that he hath left, outhere . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 they been the goode werkes that he hath . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 elles the goode werkes that he wroughte . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 goode werkes that he dide biforn that he . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 The othere goode werkes that he wroughte . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 remembrance of the good that he hath left . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 the good that he hath lorn. Soothly, the . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 Thanne thilke goode werkes that . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
 goode werkes he dide whil he was in . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
 alle the goode werkes that he hath . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
 goode werkes that we han wrought . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
 the goode werkes quyen agayn and . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 goode werkes that men doon whil they . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 good werk that we han doon biforn, that . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 that no good werk be lost, for in . . . I.Pars. 245-50

Good—Continued

they been in good lyf been al mortefied . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 may that man that no good werk ne . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 to doon goode werkes that the feend . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 as the goode werkes that men doon whil . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 alle the goode werkes that men doon whil . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 of glorie that only is bihight to goode men . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 whan that he weepes for pitee of good people, . . . I.Pars. 255-60  
 God shal gerdone a man for his goode dedes, . . . I.Pars. 280-5  
 hym (by the goode werkes that he shal . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 God Almyghty is al good, and therefore he foryeveth al, . . . I.Pars. 300-5  
 the Hooly Goost and of alle goode vertues; . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 of thy goode werkes. And further-over . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
 knowynge good and harm, . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
 the tree was good to feedynge, and fair to the . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
 a flambe of delit, and thanne is it good to be war . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 and confessioun and othere goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 and oother goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
 goodes of nature of the soule been good wit, . . . I.Pars. 450-5  
 vertu naturel, good memorie; . . . I.Pars. 450-5  
 to be benigne to his goode subgetis, . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 thridde is gladly to assente to good conseil; . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 that if a man be good, and dooth or seith . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 a thing to good entente, the bakbiter wol . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 goode men han adversite; and alle thise . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
 which bitternesse every good dede of his . . . I.Pars. 510-5  
 two maneres; that oon of hem is good . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 and that oother is wikked. The goode ire . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 his good name, as his lyf. Homycide is . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 whan he scorneth a man for his goode werkes; . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
 semblant as though they speke of good entencioun . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 'Do manye goode werkes and speke fewe . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
 hastily, with goode herte, entirely, al that . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 quitheth every good dede, be it never so . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 to doon goode werkes, and manly and . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 goode werkes; for certes he that is . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 joye and the feeste of the goode man that . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 he that whan he biginneth any good werk, . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 travaille with his handes in no good werk, . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 acheve and accomple the goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 of the goode werkes that a man hath . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 do goode werkes; for in the . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 in the accomplissynge of grete goode werkes lith the . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 to performe his goode entente, . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 neighebores goode name by thy fals . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 hath depended in goode werkes, . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 he leseth foule his good that ne seketh . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 seketh with the yifte of his good no thyng but synne . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 'Is litel worth, but if a man have good wil . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 breiveth man and womman hir goode fame, and . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 somwhat of avowtrie, it is good to shewen . . . I.Pars. 870-5  
 goode folk. Of this brekyng comth . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 married al is good ynough, as thynketh . . . I.Pars. 905-10  
 chirche of good lynage, for that is the . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 that fulfilleth hooly chirche of good odour, . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 Now is it good to understonde . . . I.Pars. 960-5  
 certes Jhesu Crist is entirely al good; . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
 thridde is in yevynge of good conseil and . . . I.Pars. 1030-5  
 may seen youre goode werkes and glorie . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 for it comprehendeth in itself alle goode preyeris, . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
 Al is y-liche good to me,— . . . BD. 9  
 Our first matere is good to kepe . . . BD. 43  
 With good wil, body, herte, and al; . . . BD. 116  
 They had good leyser for to route, . . . BD. 172  
 But, good swete herte, [for] that ye . . . BD. 206  
 'A goddes half, in good tyme!' quod I, . . . BD. 370  
 That hadde y-folwed and koude no good, . . . BD. 390  
 Of good mochel, and right yong therto, . . . BD. 454  
 So good, that men may wel se . . . BD. 484  
 'Al gode sir, no fors,' quod I, . . . BD. 521  
 'Graunt mercy! goode frend,' quod he, . . . BD. 559  
 My good is harm, and ever mo . . . BD. 603  
 'A, good sir!' quod I, 'say not so!' . . . BD. 713  
 Why so good syr yis parde quod y . . . BD. 720 var  
 Bi as good right as Medea was, . . . BD. 725  
 'Good sir, tel me al hoolly . . . BD. 745  
 To love, hoolly with goode entente, . . . BD. 765  
 With good wil, body, herte, and al, . . . BD. 767  
 And tho ful litel good I couthe, . . . BD. 799  
 Al were to me yliche good, . . . BD. 802  
 Debonair, goode, glade, and sadde, . . . BD. 859  
 Symple, of goode mochel, noght to wyde, . . . BD. 860  
 But goode folke, over al oother, . . . BD. 890  
 And so tretable to al gode, . . . BD. 922  
 Of good gretnesse, and noght to grete, . . . BD. 946  
 'And gode, faire, White, she hete,— . . . BD. 947  
 Rounde brestes; and of good brede . . . BD. 955  
 So hool enclnyed to alle gode, . . . BD. 990  
 Had coude no good, so thynketh me, . . . BD. 997  
 Hit folowed wel she coude good, . . . BD. 1011  
 My wordes welfare, and my [goode] hase,] . . . BD. 1039 em  
 For of good wille myn herte it wolde, . . . BD. 1076  
 'She was as good, so have I reste, . . . BD. 1079  
 She was as good, and no thyng lyke, . . . BD. 1084  
 'Now, goode sire,' quod I tho, . . . BD. 1125  
 That I ne wilned no thyng but good, . . . BD. 1261  
 Thou canst not warne him that with good entente . . . ABC. 11  
 For bothe I have good leyser and good leve; . . . Comp.L. 11  
 The Wyse, y-knit un-to Good Adventure, . . . Comp.L. 29  
 For so good and so fair as ye be . . . Comp.L. 65



**Good—Continued**

Of alle servantes, bothe of goode and hadde;	Comp.L. 67
And hadde I myght as good as I have wille	Comp.L. 75
I am so litel worthy, and ye so good.	Comp.L. 88
And for no maner gilt but my good wille?	Comp.L. 117
As good wer thanne untrew as trewe to be.	Comp.L. 118
Of al my worlde, and my good aventure.	Anel. 324
And out of olde bokes, in good feith,	PF. 24
This is the way to al good aventure;	PF. 131
Tak she my lif and al the good I have.	PF. 462
A wyght mai speke hym were as good be stille	PF. 511 var
'Beth of god herte and serveth, alle thre;	PF. 660
pestilence and destrucioun to god folk.	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
ne ia, whennes comen gode thynges?"	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
deeth of alle gode men and ek of al the	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
defenden gode men and eek al the senat,	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
hadde greythed deth to alle gode men,	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
he is a good man and worthy to han that	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
that god gessynge, first of alle thyngs,	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
good folk; and I se that goode men ben	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
a-way for gode men, and despoyled of	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
for my gode dedes. Certes ne semyth that I	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
in comune good thow hast seyd soth, but	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
after the multitude of thy gode dedes	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
and thynkest that sche is good, use hir	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
two tonnes; the toon is ful of good, and	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
more plentifulously of the gode side (that	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
in good poynt thilke precyous honour of	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
the soverayn good of nature that lyveth by rescoun,	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
ne thilke thyng nys nat soverayn good	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
a ful litel good that is born with evrene herte whan	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
for thyne goodes nas nat thi good.	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
they ben gode men, how schal strauge	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
no propre good I-set in you, for whiche	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
al the good of every thyng be more	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
the good is, syn ye demen that the	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
And I denyte that thilke thyng be good	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
poweris ben yvven to gode men, the	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
nat gode of hir owene kynde, syn that	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
joyngnen hem . . . to gode men, ne maken hem alwey	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
maken hem . . . gode to whom they been I-joynd.	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
wryten of his gode governement).	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
doon gode desertes to profyt of the	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
science of gode werkes, unbownden fro	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
weneth that it be sovereyn good, lat hym	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
deserveth to han ryght good thank of men.	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
draweth myswandrynge men for the sovereyne good;	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
And blisfulnesse is swiche a good,	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
the soverayn good that conteneth in hym-self alle	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
it myghte nat ben sovereyn good, for thanne wer ther	
som	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
som good out of thilke sovereyn good, that	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
the covetise of verray good is	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
maner goodes; to the whiche goode if	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
sovereyn good be to lyven with-oute nede	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
othere men demen that sovereyn good be	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
ryght heys power be sovereyn good, and enforen hem	
for to	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
be the sovereyn good, and hasten hem to	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
the sovereyne good be joye and gladnesse, and wenen	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
he demeth that it be the sovereyn good;	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
blisfulnesse is the sovereyn good; for whiche	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
the soverayn good, for as moche as alle	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
rehereth and seketh the sovereyne good,	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
thilke thyng that is ryght good, that it	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
is it good that men seken thow, by so manye	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
in lovynge the ende of good.	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
ledeth yow to thilke verray good, but	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
that no good ne fayle hem ne semeth	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
mesuren hir good, nat by the rumour of the people,	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
certes yif ther be ony good in gentilesse,	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
the path of verray good! Certes ye ne	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
erthe, and seken there thilke good that	Bo.3. m.8.
	795-800
transporteth from verray and parfit good	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
over thilke good ther nys no thyng more to	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
semen lyknesse of verray good, or elles	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
But thilke good that is verray and perfyte	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
fynde the seete of thilk sovereyn good?"	Bo.3. p.9. 860-5
sovereyn good I-set with-in the withoute envye,	Bo.3. m.9.
	865-70
to enviroune the welle of good; and, the lyght I-founde,	Bo.3. m.9.
	875-80
seyn which is the fourme of good that nys	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
the forme of good that is parfit, now trowe I that it	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
were good to schewe in what this	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
any swich maner good as thilke good that thou hast	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
seyn sovereyn good) may be founde in	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
thilke good ne is, and that it nys ryght as a	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
that god, prince of alle thinges, is good.	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
that he nys good. Certes rescoun scheweth	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
that god is so good that it proeveth by	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
verray force that parfyte good is in hym.	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
parfyte good schulde be more worthy than	Bo.3. p.10.
	895-900
ful of sovereyn parfit good. And we	Bo.3. p.10.
	895-900
han establisched that the sovereyne good	Bo.3. p.10.
	895-900
is ryght ful of sovereyne good.	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
thilke sovereyn good any-where out of	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5

**Good—Continued**

hym-self, of whiche sovereyne good men	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
that god have resseyved thilke good out	Bo.3. p.10.
	905-10
that yaf thilke good to god be more worth	Bo.3. p.10.
	905-10
yif it so be that this good be in hym by	Bo.3. p.10.
	905-10
nature is divers from sovereyn good, that	Bo.3. p.10.
	905-10
that thyng nys nat sovereyn good.	Bo.3. p.10.
	905-10
he that yaf . . . be more goode than is god	Bo.3. p.10.
	905-10 var
thinges, thilke same thing is sovereyn good	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
'that the sovereyn good is blisfulnesse.'	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
thilke same sovereyn good be god?"	Bo.3. p.10.
	915-20
and god ben the sovereyn good;	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
The thinges thanne that ben sovereynly gode	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
'that blisfulnesse is good?'	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
'and that sovereyn good.'	Bo.3. p.10.
	935-40
'thilke good that is maked [of] blisfulnesse to alle	Bo.3. p.10.
	935-40
referred and brought to sovereyne good	Bo.3. p.10.
	935-40
brought to good. For therfore is	Bo.3. p.10.
	945-50
demyd to ben good; and for-ty is power requird,	
for	Bo.3. p.10.
	945-50
men trowen also that it be good;	Bo.3. p.10.
	945-50
and of delyt. Thanne is sovereyn good	Bo.3. p.10.
	945-50
that with-holdeth no good in it selve, ne	Bo.3. p.10.
	945-50
semblance of good, it mai not wel in no	Bo.3. p.10.
	945-50
ben required for the grace of good, thei	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
the same good. But we han grauntide	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
thinges by here nature ne ben not gode,	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
algates yif men wene that ben gode, yet	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
thei were verrayliche gode; and therfore is it that	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
of good and of blisfulnesse is al on and the	Bo.3. p.10.
	955-60
in thilke same good, and in noon other	Bo.3. p.10.
	955-60
this sovereyn good, that is god, that is refut to hem	Bo.3. m.10.
	960-5
knowe what thilke good is?"	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
knowe also to-gedre god that is good."	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
bryngen a good that is ful and absolut.	Bo.3. p.11.
	975-80
But thanne at erst ben thei verray good,	Bo.3. p.11.
	975-80
'But alle thing that is good,' quod	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
sche, 'grauntetow that it be good by	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
good by the participacioun of good, or no?"	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
'by semblaible rescoun that on and good be o same	
thing;	Bo.3. p.11.
	980-5
'that thilke same on is thilke that is good.'	Bo.3. p.11.
	1030-5
'requiren good; and thilke good thow	Bo.3. p.11.
	1030-5
mayst descryven ryght thus: good is thilk	Bo.3. p.11.
	1030-5
thing muste ben the sovereyn good of	Bo.3. p.11.
	1035-40
good is thilke thing that is desired of	Bo.3. p.11.
	1040-5
that good is the fyn of alle thinges.	Bo.3. p.11.
	1040-5
thoughtes by good deliberacioun or that he	Bo.3. m.11.
	1045-50
'And I have schewyd that god is the same good?"	Bo.3. p.12.
	1075-80
that we han accordid to ben good,	Bo.3. p.12.
	1075-80
ordeigneth . . . by thilke good,' quod sche, 'syn he,	
whiche	Bo.3. p.12.
	1075-80
come to good, ther ne may no man	Bo.3. p.12.
	1080-5
mai with-stonden to this sovereyn good.'	Bo.3. p.12.
	1085-90
'Thanne is thilke the sovereyn good.'	Bo.3. p.12.
	1085-90
that it is sovereyn good, and seideest that	Bo.3. p.12.
	1100-5
that god hym-self is sovereyn good, and	Bo.3. p.12.
	1100-5
that good is the ful blisfulnesse;	Bo.3. p.12.
	1100-5
no wyht nis blisful but yif he be good	Bo.3. p.12.
	1105-10 var
And seideest eke that the forme of good is	Bo.3. p.12.
	1105-10

**Good—Continued**

thilke same good that is required and desired	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
clere welle of good! Blisful is he that	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
cleer nesse of sovereyn good).	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
drawen of the noble good celestial he	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
so as the governour of thinges is good,	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
ne wole nat but oonly gode thinges.	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
that blisfulnesse comen alwey to good folk,	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
whoe regne I speke, that certes the gode folk	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
known that good folk ben alwey strong	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
For so as good and yvel ben two	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
yif so be that good be stedfast,	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
good is known. But for as moche	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
good that men requiren? so that whanne	Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200
good also is required and desired of	Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200
'Alle folk thanne,' quod sche, 'good and eek badde,	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
difference of entencioun to comen to good.'	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
thei geten the good that thei desiren,	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
by the getyng of good men ben y-makid gode.'	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
'Thanne geten gode men that thei desiren?'	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
folk geten good and not the wiklike folk,	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
quod sche, 'desiren good, and the gode folk	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
than is it no doute that the gode folk ne	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
'But the sovereyn good,' quod sche,	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
'that is eveneliche purposed to the good folk	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
thilke same sovereyn good. Trowestow that it	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
have graunted, that nedes good folk	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
folk and to badde, the gode folk seken	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
seith thus be sovereyn good.)	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
(that is to seyn sovereyn good). Ne these	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
sovereyn good, the whiche thei enforcen	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
In the getyng of whiche good the	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
strength of good folk is ful wel yseene.	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
Of the whiche power of good folk men	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
wel that thei forleten the good wilfully,	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
forme and in the doyng of good folk.	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
so myghti as sovereyn good'	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
'And thilke same sovereyn good may	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
myghty to doon oonly but gode thinges	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
referred to good, ryght as to a maner heighte of hir	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
referred to good. Thanne nys nat yvel of the nombre	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
is to seyn, to come to sovereyn good), thei	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
wenen to ateynen to thilke good that thei	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
gode folk ben certeinli myghty, and the	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
In this scheweth it wel that to good folk	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
with which cleer nesse thise gode folk schynen?	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
thilke same good for which that alle	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
thilke same good purposed to the werkes of mankynde	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
may nat ben disseveryd fro good folk.	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
schal ben cleped good. For whiche	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
as hem lyst ayein good folk, yit natheles the	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
For whiche thing folk of gode maneres, hir medes ne	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
of good folk hir propre honour. But yif	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
to ben good. And at the laste, so as	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
myghti of good were partless of the mede? And	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
that thei ben gode, who is he that nolde	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
so as good hym self his blisfulnesse	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
the mede of good folk swych that no day ne schal	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
For so as good and yvel, and payne	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
certain that alle gode folk ben I-maked	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
blisful for thei ben gode; and thilke folk	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
gode men ne failen nevere mo of hir	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90

**Good—Continued**

gurdoun of gode, that also moot the	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
to good folk, also is schrewidnesse it-self	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
of gode men, how gret payne	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
and thilke same oon is good: than is this	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
al that is and hath beyng, is good.	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
thing that fayleth to ben good, it stynteth	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
alwey into destruccoun of gode men, that	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
doon harm to gode men, certes a gret	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
sche, 'that good folk ben blisful and	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
'yif that any good were added to the wrecchidnesse of	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
he that ne hath no medlyng of good in	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
(so that no good nys medlyd in his	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
by the participacioun of som good?'	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
somwhat of good anexid to hir wrecchidnesse,	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
that is good by the resoun of justice;	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
that al that is ryght nis good, and also	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
gode men, but yif he were over mochel a	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
disseretes of men? Love ryghtfully good folk,	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
establisshid in the disseretes of gode men	Bo.4. p.5. 1415-20
fortune of peple I se somewhat of good	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
the paynes ben establisshid than for good folk.'	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
pressen and confounden good folk, and	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
ayeinward to good folk hardenesses, and	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
that, so as god yeveth ofte tymes to gode men	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
as god the gode governour atempreth and	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
of every thing, dressyng hem to gode,	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
may ben a worse confusioun than that gode men	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
folk as thei demen to ben gode folk or	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
schewed ful plentyuously, seken good, but	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
sovereyn good ne declyneth nat fro his bygyngynge.	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
demem or known the good folk and the	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
Who is elles kepere of good or	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
governe to good folk, for that the malice	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
good folk what thing thei scholde demen	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
and exercisyng to good folk,	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
good folk and schrewes, ne schrewes ne	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
draweth out the effect of any good.	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
ben gode men. For whan that some	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
whiche myghte yvelis ben thanne gode	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
(As who seith that yvel is good	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
of god ordeyneth thilke yvel to good.)	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
dresseth alle thingis to gode;	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
in-to gode, for he hym-self is good), he	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-60
ben holden by the fyn of good.	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
'al outrely that alle fortune is good.'	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
good folk, or elles bycause to punyschen	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
thanne is alle fortune gode, the whiche fortune is	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
thing that profiteth is good?'	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
'Thanne is it good,' quod sche.	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
fortune that is yeven to good folk in	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
that it is ryght good.'	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
weneth aught the peple that it be good?'	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
fortune is good; and that alle fortune is ryght	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
what fortune yow is levest (that is to seyn good or	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
yvel).	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
nat the good folk ne chastiseth the wiklike	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
purposed and byhyght medes to good folk,	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
or elles that good folk ben I-gerdoned.	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
othir (that is to seyn neither to good ne to	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
ben referrid to the makere of alle good	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
and ordeynynge medes to gode men	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
That God hem graunte ay good perseveraunce,	TC.1. 44
Now herketh with a good entencioun,	TC.1. 52
Dwelleth with us whil you good list in Troye	TC.1. 119



**Good—Continued**

That nerever thoughte him sen so good a sighte.	TC.1. 294
Naught wel for wel, but scorn for good servise!	TC.1. 335
In feith your ordre is ruled in good wisel	TC.1. 336
Or elles don of good entencioun,	TC.1. 345
fior good or done of good intencion	TC.1. 345 var
It was to him a right good aventure	TC.1. 368
For with good hope he gan fullliche assente	TC.1. 391
If love be good, from whennes com'th my wo?	TC.1. 402
'Good goodly, whom to serven I labour	TC.1. 458
By good counsell can kepe his frend therfro.	TC.1. 627
Love hath bi-set thes well Be of good chere!	TC.1. 879
For of good name, wisdom, and manere	TC.1. 880
'And for-thy look of good confort thou be;	TC.1. 890
So oughtest thou; for nought but good it is	TC.1. 894
That thou bist art in so good a place;	TC.1. 905
Thus sey with al thyn herte in good entente!	TC.1. 935
Stond faste, for to good port hastow rowed!	TC.1. 969
I hope of this to maken a good ende.	TC.1. 973
A good conceit in my wit, as I gessel	TC.1. 996
Til this be don? And good, ek tel me this,	TC.1. 1017
But that that mighte sounen in-to goode.	TC.1. 1036
And caste, and knew in good plit was the moone	TC.2. 74
To goode mote it tornel—of you I mette.	TC.2. 90
Is it of love? O, som good ye me lere!	TC.2. 97
'In good feith, em,' quod she, 'that liketh mel	TC.2. 162
And ben of good condiciouns therto;	TC.2. 166
'In good feith, that is soth,' quod Pandarus;	TC.2. 169
Tak it for gode that I shal sey you here!	TC.2. 252
And seyde, 'On swich a mirour gode gracel'—	TC.2. 266
'Good aventure, O bele nece, have ye	TC.2. 288
'And sith I speke of good intencioun,	TC.2. 295
'Now, my goode em, for Goddes love I preye,	TC.2. 309
The goode, wise, worthy, freshe, and free,	TC.2. 317
Avisement is good bifore the nede!	TC.2. 343
But, goode nece, alwey to stinte his wo,	TC.2. 383
Yit have I leveren maken him good chere	TC.2. 471
Til at the laste, 'O goode em,' quod she tho,	TC.2. 499
'And right good thrift, I preye to God, have ye,	TC.2. 582
For-which by proces and by good servise	TC.2. 678
If it be so, he men'th in good wise.	TC.2. 721
His thewes goode, and that he is not nice.	TC.2. 723
Now good thrift have he, wher-so that he be!	TC.2. 847
'Who made this song now with so good entente!	TC.2. 878
Him herked she so longe in good entente,	TC.2. 923
Though it be good, rehence it not too ofte!	TC.2. 1029
And blisful God preye ich with good entente,	TC.2. 1060
And fond no lak, she thoughte he coude good,	TC.2. 1178
'Now, goode Nece, be it nevere so lite,	TC.2. 1203
Of his good-wil, and doth him not to deye!	TC.2. 1209
Com'th ende good! And nece myn, Criseyde,	TC.2. 1235
For in good herte it mot som routhe impress	TC.2. 1371
To ben good frend and helpyng to Criseide	TC.2. 1550 var
'My gode brother Troilus, the sike,	TC.2. 1572
Hem as he mighte, and chere good he made.	TC.2. 1575
It were good, if that ye wolde assente,	TC.2. 1630
To ben good lord in short, and take her leve;	TC.2. 1658
To ben good lord and frend right hertely	TC.2. 1677
'Now good thrift have ye!' quod Eleyne the Queene.	TC.2. 1687
That word is good, and this shal be my chere;	TC.3. 54
And with good herte al hoolly your talent	TC.3. 145
But, goode brother, do now as thee oughte	TC.3. 264
And kep thes clos, and be now of good chere,	TC.3. 332
Have now good night, I may no longer wake;	TC.3. 341
For al the good that God made under sonne;	TC.3. 378
Have now good night, and lat us bothe slepe.	TC.3. 420
He not for-gat his gode governaunce	TC.3. 427 var
That to ben in his gode governaunce,	TC.3. 481
'But, gode nece, if I mighte evere please	TC.3. 631
Criseyde, which that coude as muche good	TC.3. 638
She thoughte, 'as good chep may I dwellen here,	TC.3. 641
'It n'is not good a slepyng bound to wake,	TC.3. 764
No wonder is, sin she dide al for gode.	TC.3. 924
Ther good thrift on that wise gentil herte!	TC.3. 947
Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere,	TC.3. 975
'My gode myn, n'ot I for-why he how	TC.3. 1009
Now good hert myn note y for why he how	TC.3. 1009 var
Than al the good the sonne aboute go'th!	TC.3. 1108
Light is not good for aike folkes yen!	TC.3. 1137
In thus good plit, lat now non hevri thought	TC.3. 1139
And Pandarus, with a ful good entente,	TC.3. 1183
He gan to stroke, and good thrift bad ful ofte	TC.3. 1249
Thus al my good I lefte, and to you wente,	TC.4. 87
Ben set of Fortune, in good aventure,	TC.4. 324
And this is fair, and that can good a-right.	TC.4. 411
Sin she is chaunged for the townes good.	TC.4. 553
What I shal seyn, and herke of good entente	TC.4. 853
For al the good that Priam may dispende;	TC.4. 921
That al this thing was seid of good entente,	TC.4. 1416
A good opinioun, if that ye wende;	TC.4. 1495
'That of so good a confort and a chere	TC.4. 1636
Gramercy, goode myn, y-wis!' quod she,	TC.4. 1680
This Diomedes, as he that coude his good,	TC.5. 106
Of al his travaile and his gode chere,	TC.5. 184
And she accepteth it in good manere,	TC.5. 186
At my vigile, I preye thes, tak good hede	TC.5. 305
For-why good hope halt up hir herte on-lofte;	TC.5. 348
'Now gode swote, love me wel, I preye!'	TC.5. 572
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas;	TC.5. 604
Drif out that bittre hope, and mak good chere,	TC.5. 913
And that she took, to kepen him, good hede;	TC.5. 1048

**Good—Continued**

No good word, for these bokes wol me shende.	TC.5. 1060
Yet preye I God so yive you right good day	TC.5. 1074
And my good-word, al mighte I liven evere!	TC.5. 1081
'Now douteles this lady can her good!	TC.5. 1149
It is ayeins som good I have a thought.	TC.5. 1166
My good, in harm: myn ese ek waxen helle is:	TC.5. 1376
Yit preye I God so yive you right good day!	TC.5. 1411
Of your good-word and of your frendship ay;	TC.5. 1622
Penelope's trouthe and goode Alceste!	TC.5. 1778
Of your benignes and zeles gode.—	TC.5. 1859
God turne us every dreem to gode!	HF.1. 1
Turne us every dreem to gode;	HF.1. 58
That he was good, for he swiche semede.	HF.1. 264
Good herte, and not for fere quake!	HF.2. 96
So that thou wolt be of good chere.	HF.2. 163
[Quod he.] 'A good persuasioun,'	HF.2. 364
Som good to lerne in this place.	HF.2. 580
They hadde good fame ech deserved,	HF.3. 455
That thou graunte us now good fame,	HF.3. 465
And lete our werkis have good name	HF.3. 466 var
Of gode werkis, yive us renoun.'	HF.3. 468
'Ye gete of me good fame noon,	HF.3. 470
Good ne harm, ne that ne this.'	HF.3. 476
Of good folke and gunne cri	HF.3. 518 var
'Lady, graunte us now good fame	HF.3. 519
Good werkis shal yow noght availle	HF.3. 526
To have of me good fame as now.	HF.3. 527
Though ye good loos have wel deserved.	HF.3. 531
In stede of good and worthynesse.	HF.3. 538
That now your gode werkis be wist;	HF.3. 576
To hide hir gode werkis eek,	HF.3. 617
And wene ye for to do good,	HF.3. 624
That we may have so good a fame,	HF.3. 645
Hit shal don us a moche good,	HF.3. 658
Worthy, wyse, and gode also,	HF.3. 666
Be famous good, and nothing nolde	HF.3. 690
Ne do no good, and yit han laude;	HF.3. 705
Is al to good to ese hir herte.'	HF.3. 709
And preyede hir to han good fame,	HF.3. 725
But yewe hem loos and good renoun,	HF.3. 727
As goode folk have in goodnes;	HF.3. 742
As gode folk han for goodnesse;	HF.3. 764
Of good or mys-governement,	HF.3. 885
Somme good therin, or sunwhat here	HF.3. 908
In his dispite hem thoughte it did hem goode	LGW. 134
Was there no goode matyr in thyn mynde,	LGW.G. 270
Sum story of wemen that were goode and trewe;	LGW.G. 272
That is so good, so faire, so debonayre,	LGW. 276
And evere an hunderede goode ageyn on badde,—	LGW.G. 277
I, knelyng by this flour, in good entente	LGW. 308
Of gode wymmen, maydenes and wywes,	LGW. 484
Na more, but that I see wel she is good.'	LGW. 506
Now knowe I hire. And is this good Alceste,	LGW. 518
Thanne thou knowest, and ben good wimmen alle,	LGW. 560
And wyth that word, naked, with ful good herte,	LGW. 696
And she hir deeth receveth with good chere,	LGW. 700
And to the tree she goth a ful goode paas,	LGW. 802
In good faythe, al the worshippe and ences	LGW. 1087
She thanked him ful ofte in good entente.	LGW. 1149
And therwithal so mykel good he kan,	LGW. 1175
Hir suster Anne, as she that kouth hire goode,	LGW. 1182
As shal the good man that therfor hath payed;	LGW. 1391
Whan that the wynde was good, and gan him hye	LGW. 1400
Is holden good of al that ever hir knowe.	LGW. 1709
And piked of hyr al the good he myghte,	LGW. 2577
To alle goode thewes borne was she,	LGW. 2577
For al the good under the colde moone;	LGW. 2638
And from his wif he ranne a ful goode pas.	LGW. 2712
Humbleesse, and pes, good feith, the emperice,	Form.A. 55
Suffise un-to thil good though it be smal	Truth. 2 var
Queene of comfort and of good companye!	Purse. 13
And ye, my lif and cause of my good chere	Bal.Co. 10
twyes a gode sentence, than he forgete	Astr. 5-11
he is in gode place for the ascendent, as in	Astr. 161-5
take gode kepe of this chapitre of arisyng of	Astr. 236-40
Of good and harme to many wightes,	RR. 17
To gripen other folkis gode;	RR. 204
Whan any chaunge happith gode.	RR. 264
To frend ne felawe, bad or good.	RR. 287
And hath such [wo] whan folk doth good,	RR. 275
To gode werkis and to faire,	RR. 437
Hir nose of good proporcioun,	RR. 545
Hir nekke was of good fasoun,	RR. 551
So good inne forto dwelle or be,	RR. 653
Treitis and long, of good fasoun;	RR. 932
No good man loveth her companye.	RR. 1070
But faire he was and of good hight,	RR. 1248
I pray god yeve hir right good gracel	RR. 1255
For ther nys so good paradys	RR. 1325
That casten up ful good savour.	RR. 1438
To shoten at good messe to the dere,	RR. 1453
In hem I felte bothe harme and goode;	RR. 1922
So good a maister to have as me,	RR. 2016
Whether so turns to good or ill.	RR. 2074
Where that thou servest with good wille	RR. 2131
Now is good to here in fay	RR. 2155
Be brought to good undirstondyng.	RR. 2160
A good sentence may ofte spille.	RR. 2162
The book is good at the sendyng	RR. 2163
For I nought holde hym, in good feith,	RR. 2227

**Good—Continued**

That they ever speke good of thee;	RR. 2237
Of silk, and alway with good chere	RR. 2272
But waste not thi good alway . . .	RR. 2276
For therof cometh good loos and pris .	RR. 2310
For if that thou good ridere be,	RR. 2313
Aftir swich gift is good resoun . . .	RR. 2341
He yewe his good [al] in abandoun .	RR. 2342
Whom thou biheeld with so good wille,	RR. 2435
Grete good through hem may come to thee	RR. 2705
May no man have good but he it bye;	RR. 2737
Good hope such comfort hath hym yive,	RR. 2739
Good hope is her salvacoun . . .	RR. 2768
Good hope how sore that they smerte .	RR. 2769
Good hope is curteis forto please,	RR. 2781
The firste good that may be founde	RR. 2791
Thenkyng in absence is good to thee.	RR. 2796
The thirde good of gret comforte,	RR. 2893
The eye is a good messengere . . .	RR. 2919
Good hope alwey kepe bi thi side,	RR. 2941
Of good stature and of good height;	RR. 2983
He can of no man good [ne] speke;	RR. 3029
Ne sette his thought on no good werk.	RR. 3029
What so bifalle, good or ille,	RR. 3273
If he were touchid on somme good veyne,	RR. 3415
Til thou at good me maist hym take.	RR. 3459
Which wolde me good as mych as I.	RR. 3462
Forto purchase his good wille.	RR. 3469
He ladde me with right good chere,	RR. 3481
This lady was of good entaile,	RR. 3617
His breth is also good and swete,	RR. 3711
God of aseyntaunce and pryve.	RR. 3743
I have be negligent in good feye	RR. 3892
For in good feith and in trouthe,	RR. 3900
Tenclose the roses of good savour.	RR. 3939
Aforn, and founde in hym good chere;	RR. 3943
The good, that of his love hadde I.	RR. 3952
For if youre good[es] wille I leese,	RR. 4321
A full good silogisme, I drede	RR. 4425
But what awayeth hir good wille?	RR. 4471
My good, myne harme lyth hool in me.	RR. 4585
I wole me confesse in good entent,	RR. 4609
Right ewill savoured good savour;	RR. 4730
In good reule and in governance.	RR. 4958
Perell of deth, or losse of good.	RR. 4976
That yeveth hir-self for any good.	RR. 5052
That wole dispoile hym of his gode.	RR. 5066
Good love shulde engendrid be . . .	RR. 5089
That thou desirest noon other gode.	RR. 5100
A sory geste, in gode fay,	RR. 5106
Body and soule, good and tresour,	RR. 5132
Sith that ye seyne love is not good,	RR. 5161
Ye yewe good counsel sikirly,	RR. 5173
For somme love leful is and good;	RR. 5195
holdyng comunte Of all her gode in charite;	RR. 5210
For gode dede done thurgh praire	RR. 5234
A good man brenneith in his thought	RR. 5241
That to good love it is contrarie,	RR. 5316
he love more . . . Men for hem-self than for her gode.	RR. 5328
It is not he, it is his gode;	RR. 5370
His good is loved and he right nought.	RR. 5372
And of hir gode to hem dedes . . .	RR. 5419
Bothe of catell and of gode.	RR. 5439
And ben of good and catell bare;	RR. 5457
Though he have lytel worldis gode,	RR. 5605
Where that he shal noo good misse;	RR. 5646
With as good chere as he dide ere;	RR. 5684
To purchase other mennes gode.	RR. 5708
For ofte gode predicacioun	RR. 5763
For where they good ensaumple take,	RR. 5767
And gode Love reigned over-all,	RR. 5793
But he shulde yve, that most good hadde,	RR. 5795
Therefore is good ye for hir sende,	RR. 5875
There as they leese her good fully.	RR. 5942
No good man hateth hem as I gesse,	RR. 5997
And ben in gode feith more stable,	RR. 6003
Her gode herte and her leaute.	RR. 6006
For it is good and covenable	RR. 6020
Of good men am I nought agast,	RR. 6106
'They made a full good engendryng,'	RR. 6114
With gode morcels delicious,	RR. 6179
And drinken good wyne precious,	RR. 6180
Makith gode men of religioun.	RR. 6194
Good herte makith the gode thought,	RR. 6253
The gode thought and the worching	RR. 6255
Ther lyth the gode religioun . . .	RR. 6257
Hym is right good be war of me.	RR. 6316
My paunches of good mete and [good] wyne,	RR. 6497 (em)
Though that his soule be also gode.	RR. 6494
Ne he ne may by gode resoun . . .	RR. 6603
The good-man selle al that he had,	RR. 6654
And folwe hym in gode dedis . . .	RR. 6660
That yeveth his good for he ne can	RR. 6672
He yeveth hym good to late hym go.	RR. 6676
The gode folk that Poule to preched	RR. 6679
Somme of her good in charite . . .	RR. 6681
That al his good to pore hath yiven,	RR. 6686
Thanne oughen good folk comunly	RR. 6730
No good man oughite it to refuse,	RR. 6771
If I ne had rent ne other gode.	RR. 6789

**Good—Continued**

And if they do ought that good be,	RR. 6909
And done hym leese his gode name .	RR. 6936
That doth a good turne out of drede,	RR. 6947
For al citees and goode tounes;	RR. 7002
Of folkis good and her lyvyng.	RR. 7020
To bere his gode name wide,	RR. 7070
And ne hadde the good keepyng be	RR. 7089
Nys none of hem that good prophete is,	RR. 7094
He nys no full good champion	RR. 7227
Lyke good and hooly folk unfeyned .	RR. 7363
And if of good wyl she beganne	RR. 7441
Feres Prechours bene good menne alle,	RR. 7456
Eveyche of hem wolde good man seme;	RR. 7464
Sene conclude good consequence	RR. 7466
He is no good man sykerly . . .	RR. 7514
And this man makith you good chere,	RR. 7622
Semblant, a good man semen ye;	RR. 7670
<b>Goodtest</b>	
The mooste benygne and the goodlieste;	PF. 375
And goodlieste, who-so taketh hede;	TC.2. 747
'Madame, y-wis, the goodlieste mayde	TC.2. 580
<b>Goodlihed</b>	
Of goodlihed, so wel be-seys,—	BD. 828
Of trouthe ground, mirour of goodlihed,	TC.2. 842
The goodlihed or bounte which that kinde	TC.3. 1730
'Cupidus sone, ensaumple of goodlihed,	TC.5. 1590
Ther may be under goodlihed	HF.1. 274
O men, have ye swich goodlihed	HF.1. 330
But this receyveth of your goodlihed,	Bal.Ch. 30
I praye Love of his goodlihed	RR. 4604
<b>Goodly</b>	
I wol my self goodly with yow ryde	A.Prol. 803 var
may nat goodly be parfourned or kept.	B.Mel. 2420-5
as a man may goodly, for Salomon seith, "He that	B.Mel. 2560-5
and seyde to hem in a goodly manere	B.Mel. 2920-5
And when they herden the goodliche wordes	B.Mel. 2920-5
youre goodliche wordes, for we	B.Mel. 2930-5
quod she, 'ye han wel and goodly answered	B.Mel. 2970-5
he spak unto hem ful goodly,	B.Mel. 3065-70
And of swich thyng were goodly for to telle.	B.NP. 3969
This sweete preest, this goodly man, sir John.	B.Mch. 1935
Confortyng hym as goodly as she may.	E.Mch. 1935
And goodlich for to seen, humble and free.	F.Sq. 623
Syn ye so goodlich han been unto me,	G.DY. 1053
Lo! how goodly spak this knyght,	BD. 528
So goodly speke, and so friendly,	BD. 851
'And which a goodly, softe speche	BD. 918
She wolde alway so goodly	BD. 1282
But the more that I love yow, goodly free,	Comp.L. 99
Her goodly loking gladed al the prees:	TC.1. 173
Now, sith it may nat goodly be withstonde,	TC.1. 253
That art so fair and goodly to devise?"	TC.1. 277
Ne mighte for so goodly con be lorn	TC.1. 373
To seen her goodly look he gan to preesse:	TC.1. 446
'Good goodly, whom to serven I laboure	TC.1. 458
So goodly was, and gat him so in grace	TC.1. 1077
'For t' every wight som goodly aventure	TC.2. 251
With al the haste goodly that they mighte,	TC.2. 946
And if thou write a goodly word al softe,	TC.2. 1028
And of som goodly answer you purchase,	TC.2. 1125
Or goodly was biseyn that like day!	TC.2. 1262
His goodly maner, and his gentillesse	TC.2. 1283
But goodly gan to his prayere obeye.	TC.2. 1490
And goodly on Criseyde she biheld,	TC.2. 1606
Eleyne in al her goodly softe wise	TC.2. 1667
Hem alle three; and when ye may goodly	TC.2. 1720
Pleassance of love, O goodly debonaire,	TC.3. 4
Goodly abayet, and now his hewe rede,	TC.3. 94
Quod Troilus. 'O goodly freshe free!	TC.3. 128
But Pandarus, if goodly had he might,	TC.3. 654
Ne oughite ek goodly maken resistance,	TC.3. 990
But goodly drinketh up al his distresse:	TC.3. 1035
And with her goodly wordes him disporte	TC.3. 1133
And Lord! so he gan goodly on her see	TC.3. 1345
The verray rote, O goodly myn, Criseyde,	TC.3. 1473
So inly fair and goodly as is she,	TC.3. 1608
Ful redy was him goodly to saluwe.	TC.3. 1785
If this be goodly, that is glad and light;	TC.4. 419
And yond so goodly gan she me biholde,	TC.5. 573
Singen so wel, so goodly and so clere,	TC.5. 578
And alle his goodly wordes recordinge	TC.5. 718
And goodlich of her speche in general,	TC.5. 822
And far'th wel, goodly faire freshe may,	TC.5. 1412
For hit was goodly seyd to me . . .	HF.2. 57
Me thoughte goodly to me spak,	HF.3. 780
Of any goodly word that ye han left.	L.GW. 77
That I may goodly doon yow, ye shal have:	L.GW. 1088
And goodly of his speche, and famulere,	L.GW. 1608
Goodly of word and resonable,	RR. 2214
Do it goodly, I comaunde thee.	RR. 2307
Whanne to synge they goodly prey,	RR. 2319
In armes goodly thee have take,	RR. 2500
A loken on me I-caste goodly,	RR. 2621
Hir shappe, hir fourme, hir goodly chere;	RR. 2810
Yee shall speke of that goodly thyng,	RR. 2863
And of hir goodly countenance;	RR. 2866
That ye so goodly profer me . . .	RR. 3002
Hir goodly semblaunt by devys	RR. 3205
And goodly, as aforne dyd he . . .	RR. 3614



# **Goodly—Continued**

To sene it was a goodly thynges.	RR. 3634
It was theron a goodly ryght,	RR. 3640
Of the goodly freshe Rose,	RR. 3659
To Bialacoil goodly to be,	RR. 4601
And he goodly shulde it fulfillen,	RR. 5289

# **Goodnesse**

To rekena as wel hir goodnesse as beaute,	B.M.L. 159
Hath shapen, thurgh hir endlesse goodnesse,	B.M.L. 951
warished by goodnesse, discord by accord, werre	B.Mel. 2480-5
do goodnesse, seke pees and folwe it, as	B.Mel. 2880-5
your grete goodnesse, have presented unto us.	B.Mel. 2925-30
your grete goodnesse to fulfillen in dede	B.Mel. 2930-5
it liketh unto your goodnesse, that we	B.Mel. 2955-60
that the goodnesse that thou mayst do	B.Mel. 2980-5
yet for the grete goodnesse and	B.Mel. 3010-5
hem ferther into goodnesse than doon	B.Mel. 3015-20
al vertu and alle goodnesse, that hym	B.Mel. 3060-5
Prowesse of man, for God of his goodnesse	D.WB. 1129
But of your grete goodnesse, by your leve,	D.Sum. 1513
To han yow to my wyf for your goodnesse,	E.Cl. 793
God of his grete goodnesse seyde than,	E.Mch. 1327
With mercy, goodnesse, and with swich pitee,	G.SN. 51
My sone, God of his endlesse goodnesse	H.Mcp. 322
God of his endlesse goodnesse hath set	I.Pars. 150-5
have no goodnesse in hem that they	I.Pars. 225-30
goodnesse of nature and eek the goodnesse of grace;	I.Pars. 245-50
Then leseth the synful man the goodnesse	I.Pars. 250-5
that no goodnesse ne hath to paye with his dette	I.Pars. 250-5
to goodnesse and to medicine, turneth hym	I.Pars. 465-70
is first, sorwe of gother mannes goodnesse	I.Pars. 490-5
turne all thilke goodnesse up-so-doun, to	I.Pars. 495-500
that if men speke goodnesse of a man,	I.Pars. 495-500
of goodnesse that hymself dooth, or that	I.Pars. 500-5
alle goodnesse, and therefore seith God,	I.Pars. 515-20
to hem shal men doon goodnesse;	I.Pars. 525-30
ire is by jalousie of goodnesse, thurgh	I.Pars. 535-40
tretable to goodnesse; but wnan debonairetee	I.Pars. 655-60
every mannes goodnesse, and is nat	I.Pars. 655-60
of alle goodnesse. Thanne is acidiie the	I.Pars. 675-80
Augustyn seith, it is anoy of goodnesse	I.Pars. 675-80
for to doon any goodnesse, and	I.Pars. 685-90
werkes of goodnesse, and casteth in his	I.Pars. 690-5
to do werkes of goodnesse, as seith Seint	I.Pars. 690-5
that the circumstaunces of goodnesse	I.Pars. 690-5
perfourmeth grete werkes of goodnesse;	I.Pars. 735-40
ne myghte nat longe persevere in goodnesse.	I.Pars. 1070-5
he sholde nat longe persevere in goodnesse,	I.Pars. 1070-5
whom procedeth al wit and al goodnesse;	I.Pars. 1080-5
Of al goodnesse she had no meete.	BD. 485
'To speke of goodnesse; trewly she	BD. 984
This world awaiteth ever on thy goodnesse,	ABC. 111
With-oute thee; for God, of his goodnesse,	ABC. 138
That through the world hir goodnesse is y-shewed.	Mars. 181
of alle goodnesse. And therof cometh it	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
or foreyne goodnesse ben put in the	Bo.2. p.4. 445-50
powyers but only the goodnesse of folk	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
hadden any propre or naturel goodnesse	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
things by the keye of his goodnesse, and	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
that hym laketh goodnesse, ne	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
that any wyght rejoysede hym of goodnesse	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
goodnesse of any other man than of	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
certes he that yaf hym thilke goodnesse,	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
unite and goodnesse is al con.) And in	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
Of his goodnesse he gladed her anon,	TC.1. 116
I thnke, sith that Love of his goodnesse	TC.1. 998
Y-heried be thy might and thy goodnesse!	TC.3. 7
'And your goodnesse have I founde alwey yit,	TC.3. 995
As gode folk have in goodnes;	HF.3. 742
As gode folk han for goodnesse;	HF.3. 764
Why noldist thou as wel a seyde goodnes	LGW.G. 268
The grete goodnesse of the quene Alceste,	LGW. 511
Now fele I weel the goodnesse of this wyf,	LGW. 520
As telleth Agaton, for hire goodnesse,	LGW. 528
Of women, sithe the thow knowist here goodnesse	LGW.G. 527
calandryer . . . Of goodnesse, for sche taughte of fyn	LGW.G. 534
lovyng.	LGW. 1040
Wolde han a love, for beaute and goodnesse,	LGW. 1054
Swich renouwe was ther spronge of hir goodnesse.	LGW. 1473
Of hire goodnesse adoun she sendeth blyve,	LGW. 1493
Of hir goodnesse; us nedeth trewely	Truth. 24
Crye him mercy, that of his hir goodnesse	Comp.A. 17
For to accompte your beaute and goodnesse	RR. 5799
If they hem yewe to goodnesse,	RR. 6805
And hem in goodnesse ay contene,	RR. 7014
Full of goodnesse and of pitee,	I.Pars. 485-90

# **Goodnesses**

and agayns alle goodnesses, for it is sory of	I.Pars. 485-90
<b>Goods</b>	
the lose of othere goodes temporels,	B.Mel. 2185-90
persone as his goodes, is that he	B.Mel. 2525-30
"Under the hony of the goodes of the body	B.Mel. 2805-10
may it lyve withouten temporel goodes;	B.Mel. 2740-5
ther comen manye goodes, right so by	B.Mel. 2750-5
seith also, "The goodes that thou hast	B.Mel. 2795-800
the goodes that they han, whan they han	B.Mel. 2795-800

# **Goods—Continued**

hem to take the goodes of another man.	B.Mel. 2795-800
his goodes by his grete avarice, and knoweth	B.Mel. 2800-5
faste unto his goodes that alle his	B.Mel. 2800-5
departen hym from his goodes;	B.Mel. 2805-10
Therefore seith Tullius, "The goodes, . . . of thyn	
house	B.Mel. 2810-5
han greet nede,—"ne thy goodes shullen	B.Mel. 2810-5
to been every mannes goodes."	B.Mel. 2810-5
wisely unto hem the grete goodes that	B.Mel. 2915-20
oure goodes al fully in your wil and	B.Mel. 2955-60
seith Seint Bernard, of alle the goodes	I.Pars. 250-5
and restoreth it to alle goodes spirituells,	I.Pars. 310-5
goodes of nature, and somlyme of the	I.Pars. 450-5
goodes of fortune, and somlyme of the	I.Pars. 450-5
goodes of grace. Certes, the goodes of nature	I.Pars. 450-5
nature stonden outhen in goodes of body	I.Pars. 450-5
or in goodes of soule. Certes, goodes of body	I.Pars. 450-5
goodes of nature of the soule been good	I.Pars. 450-5
vertu naturel, good memorie; goodes of fortune	I.Pars. 450-5
goodes of grace been science, power	I.Pars. 455-60
of whiche forseyde goodes, certes, it is a	I.Pars. 455-60
of goodes of nature; God woot that	I.Pars. 455-60
to pride hym in the goodes of grace is	I.Pars. 455-70
prideth hym in the goodes of fortune,	I.Pars. 470-5
alle goodes temporels by recchelesnesse.	I.Pars. 685-90
lawe seith that temporel goodes of	I.Pars. 755-60
of boonde folk been the goodes of hir lordshipes,	I.Pars. 755-60
the goodes of the emperour, to defenden	I.Pars. 755-60
wast of goodes, mysperdyng of	I.Pars. 790-5
temporel goodes, and eek of the goodes perdurables	I.Pars. 810-5
favoured me with lyghte goodes, the sorful houre	
(that is	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
fro thy propre goodes; and for thow ne	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
What goodes have I byrefte the thow	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
and schynynge of alle goodes that ben in	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
as he that hath used of foreyne goodes;	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
trowen on flytynge goodes? It is certeyn	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
artow, if thow knowe thy goodes!	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
thing is the condicoun of mannes goodes;	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
Why enbracest thou straunge goodes as	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
that thou accountedest for thyne goodes	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
ye mooten seke outward your goodes in	Bo.2. p.5. 480-5
fowleste thynges ben your goodes, thanne	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
with the beaute of false goodes the hertes	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
ledeth ofte folk ayen to sothfast goodes, and haleth	Bo.2. p.1. 610-5
byhoolden thilke false goodes and torned thin eighen	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
so thow, byhooldynge first the false goodes, bygyn	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
the verray goodes schullen entren into thy	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
alle maner goodes; to the whiche gode if	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
by the congregacioun of alle goodes; the whiche	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
hem into false goodes. Of the	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
of thyse forseyde goodes, as they that desiren rych-	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
esses to	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
rekned among the goodes of fortune, but	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
redy to referren the goodes of the body	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
plenteuous of alle godes, that ne hath nede of noon	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
other	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
ek to ben rekned amonge goodes?	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
defaute of manye goodis, scheweth it	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
thei coveten that putten the goodes of the body	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
the congregacioun of alle goodis; that they ne ben nat	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
to seyn, of the godes of the body) whiche	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
But preise the goodes of the body as	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
thise worldly goodes, whiche that ne mowen nat	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
where thilke goodes ben yhidde whiche	Bo.3. m.8. 800-5
thei han geten the false goodes with	Bo.3. m.8. 800-5
knownen the verray goodes.	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
to godes that ben false and imparfit.	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
maner of goodes that ne be nat perfit.	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
semen verray goodes), now byhoveth the to	Bo.3. p.9. 880-5
schul clepe to the fadir of alle goodes, for	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
welle of alle goodes. For alle thing that	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
mowen nat ben two sovereyn goodis that	Bo.3. p.11. 915-20
the goodis that ben divers among	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
things that ben required . . . ne ben not verray	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
goodis ne	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
ne ben none goodis whan thei ben diverse,	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
thing, thanne ben thei goodes,—ne	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
of unyte that thei ben makid goodes?"	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
the sovereyn good of alle goodes.	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
ledist . . . thyn eyen to loken the verray goodes.	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
thei ne known nat the godes? But what thing is	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
'of thilke wrecche that laketh alle goodes,	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
to gode men godes and myrthes, and to schrewes	RR. 5206
Whanne wille and goodis ben in comune;	RR. 5634
Nor of her goodes covetous,	

**Goose**  
 His rode was reed, his eyen greye as goos; . . . A.Mil. 3317  
 For ale and breed, and rosted hem a goos; . . . A.Rv. 4137  
 That they han eten with thy stubbel goos; . . . A.Co. 4351  
 Ne noon so grey a goos gooth in the lake, . . . D.WB. 269  
 The waker goos; the culkow ever unkynde; . . . PF. 358  
 The goos, the cokkow, and the doke also, . . . PF. 498  
 The goos seide, 'Al this nys not worth a fyel' . . . PF. 501  
 How that the 'goos, with hir facunde gent, . . . PF. 558  
 The goos to speke, and in hir kakelynge . . . PF. 562  
 'Lo here! a perfit resoun of a goos!'. . . PF. 568  
 Ye, kek! yit seide the gos, ful wel and fayre, . . . PF. 594

**Gooses**  
 Forsothe I preysen noght the gooses reed, . . . PF. 586

**Goosish**  
 For to be war of goosish peples speche . . . TC.3. 584

**Gore**  
 Upon hir lendes, ful of many a goore; . . . A.Mil. 3237  
 And slepe under my goore. . . B.Th. 1979

**Gores**  
 Schapen with goores in the newe get . . . A.Mil. 3322 var

**Gorge**  
 Whiche that men clepen Coupe-gorge. . . RR. 7420

**Goshawk**  
 With grey goshawk on honde; . . . B.Th. 1928  
 And greye, I mene the goshawk that doth pyne . . . PF. 335

**Gospel**  
 That Cristes Gospel trewely wolde preche: . . . A.Prol. 481  
 Out of the gospel he tho wordes caughte, . . . A.Prol. 498  
 He shal no gospel glozen here, ne teche, . . . B.Sh. 1180  
 And so forth al the gospel may ye seen . . . D.Sum. 1924  
 Who folweth Cristes gospel, and his foore, . . . D.Sum. 1935  
 Of Crist, and bar his gospel in hir mynde. . . G.SN. 123  
 For which Crist seith in his gospel, . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 regne, as he bihootech hym in the gospel. . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 in the gospel. And as seith Saint Gregorie, . . . I.Pars. 410-5  
 Crist seith in the gospel. And taak kepe . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 man nat bihythynke hym on the gospel of Saint Luc xv., . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 Looker further in the same gospel, the . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 Saint Mathew in the gospel: . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 what seith Saint Mathew in the gospel; . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 That every word was gospel that ye seyde! . . . TC.5. 1265  
 Al ne is nat gospel that is to ye pleynnyd; . . . LGW.G. 326  
 Al were it gospel the Evangile, . . . RR. 6099  
 Ne sellen gospel ne prechyng, . . . RR. 6868  
 What men may in the gospel rede . . . RR. 6886  
 The gospel is ther-ageyns, I gesse, . . . RR. 6921  
 "This is the Gospel Perdurable, . . . RR. 7102  
 But thilke Gospel Perdurable, . . . RR. 7180  
 'Al is not gospel, oute of doute, . . . RR. 7607

**Gospeller**  
 Of seynt Mathew, the gospelers, . . . RR. 6887

**Gossamer**  
 On ebbe, on flood, on gossamer, and on myst, . . . F.Sq. 259

**Gossip**  
 And if I have a gossip or a freend, . . . D.WB. 243  
 With my gossip, dwellynge in oure toun; . . . D.WB. 529  
 So often tymes I to my gossip wente,— . . . D.WB. 544  
 That Jankyng clerk, and my gossip dame Alye . . . D.WB. 548  
 lasse synne assemblen with hire godsib . . . I.Pars. 905-10

**Gossips**  
 his godsibbes; for, right so as he that . . . I.Pars. 905-10

**Got** (*pret.*)  
 Upon a day he gat hym moore moneye . . . A.Prol. 703  
 Than that the person gat in monethes tweye; . . . A.Prol. 704  
 That he hadde or he gat his wyf to schipe . . . A.Mil. 3540 var  
 Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace? . . . B.ML 647  
 On hire he gat a knave childe anon, . . . B.ML 715  
 The somme of gold and gat of hem his bond . . . B.Sh. 1558 var  
 He gat na moore of hire, for thus she seyde, . . . B.Mk. 3482  
 How that this faucon gat hire love ageyn, . . . F.Sq. 654  
 And after this Tiburce gat swich grace . . . G.SN. 354  
 He gat hym of the tormentours leve, . . . G.SN. 373  
 But when she saw that hir ne gat no geyn, . . . Anel. 206  
 So goodly was, and gat him so in grace . . . TC.1. 1077  
 He gat her love, and in no sodein wise . . . TC.2. 679  
 For which he gat him thank in every place . . . TC.3. 1803  
 And gat a name ryght as a conquerour, . . . LGW. 1649  
 And gat him there a newe barge anon, . . . LGW. 2160  
 And many a doghtre gat he in his lyfe; . . . LGW. 2572  
 Of which he gat upon his ryghte wife . . . LGW. 2573  
 With false othes her loves they gatt. . . RR. 2692

**Goths**  
 that Theoderic, the kyng of Gothes, in a . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20

**Gotland**  
 From Gootlond to the Cape of Fynystere, . . . A.Prol. 408

**Gotten**  
 For he hadde gotten hym yet no benefice, . . . A.Prol. 291  
 Y-geten us thise knedyng-tubbes thre, . . . A.Mil. 3564  
 han wel y-geten hem and wel konne usen . . . B.Mel. 2740-5  
 shul use the richesches whiche ye have gotten . . . B.Mel. 2785-90  
 richesches that thou hast gotten in swich a manere . . . B.Mel. 2790-5  
 that thou hast y-geten, use hem by mesure, . . . B.Mel. 2795-800  
 And whan that I hadde gotten unto me . . . D.WB. 817  
 'Thanne have I gete of yow maistrie,' quod she, . . . D.WB. 1236  
 Hem seemed han gotten hem protecciouns . . . F.Sq. 56  
 That I was mad til I had gete hir grace, . . . Mars. 265  
 yit semeth hem haven I-geten no thyng, but alwey . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
 han gotten, scheweth othere gapynge . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
 that, whan thou hast gotten it, thanne . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470-5  
 a good, that who-so that hath gotten it, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5

**Gotten—Continued**  
 that thei han I-geten. And some folk ther ben . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-80  
 that thei han gotten. But yif it so be . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
 that folk han gotten hem thounk or . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-60  
 thei han gotten tho false goodes with . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800-5  
 they han gotten dyvinite thei ben masked . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 925-30  
 That in the londe of Lybye may ben gette, . . . LGW. 1123  
 Of whiche Eson this Jason gotten was, . . . LGW. 1402  
 For wel thoughte he she shulde nat be gotten. . . LGW. 1753  
 And by the gayler gotten hath a barge, . . . LGW. 2150  
 And Love hadde gete hym in this throwe . . . RR. 1771  
 Have gotten ynn by ony slight . . . RR. 2972  
 And whanne they han her lust [y]geten, . . . RR. 4837  
 Ne never shal enough have gotten, . . . RR. 5701  
 That he hath gotten a peny or two, . . . RR. 5842  
 Have gotten his necessite. . . RR. 6740

**Gourd**  
 And wite ye what? I have heer in a gourde . . . H.Mcp. 82  
 To the Manciple he took the gourde agayn; . . . H.Mcp. 91

**Gousfaucoun**  
 the ensaigne Of worship and the Gousfaucoun . . . RR. 1201 var

**Gout**  
 The goute lette hire no-thing for to daunce, . . . B.NP. 4030

**Goven** *see* **Given**

**Govern**  
 Thanne seyde he, 'O cruel goddes that governe . . . A.Kn. 1303  
 Joye after wo, governe us in his grace, . . . B.ML 1161  
 Which as hir list she may governe and gye, . . . B.Sh. 1286  
 And honestly governe wel oure hous. . . B.Sh. 1434  
 if ye governe yow by sapience, put away sorwe . . . B.Mel. 2180-5  
 and yow governe after hire sentence. . . B.Mel. 2190-5  
 seyn if ye governe yow by my conseil it . . . B.Mel. 2270-5  
 I wol governe me by thy conseil in alle thyng.' . . . B.Mel. 2300-5  
 yow how ye shul governe yourself in . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 how I shal governe me in the chesynge and in the . . . B.Mel. 2420-5  
 kepe yow and governe yow in swich a . . . B.Mel. 2810-5  
 Thus kan Fortune hir wheel governe and gye, . . . B.Mk. 3587  
 'Syn I may chese, and governe as me lest?' . . . D.WB. 1237  
 that han any wight to governe and ne taken of hym . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 to governe the werkes of men by duwe . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
 185-90  
 hevene schulde governe the erthe. . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
 'And that to governen this world,' . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1070-5  
 to governe to good folk, for that the malice . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1515-20  
 Governe him-self, that he no thing forgeteth, . . . TC.2. 375  
 That as him list may al this world governe, . . . TC.3. 373  
 So coude he him governe in swich servise . . . TC.3. 475  
 that thou wenyest governe thilke thinges be . . . Astr. 145-50  
 And hym governe in curtesie . . . RR. 2026  
 And at the laste so hir governe . . . RR. 5019  
 For all this world governe we, . . . RR. 7220

**Governaille**  
 But sharply taak on yow the governaille. . . E.Cl. 1192

**Governailles**  
 with whiche governayles takestow heede . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30

**Governance**  
 So estatly was he of his governance . . . A.Prol. 281  
 'What governance is in this prescience, . . . A.Kn. 1313  
 And to been under mannes governance,' . . . B.ML 287  
 Under the senatours governance. . . B.ML 987  
 hem whiche that they han in hir governance. . . B.Mel. 2460-5  
 He hadde of Israel the governance; . . . B.Mk. 3250  
 Aurelian, whan that the governance . . . B.Mk. 3541  
 This gentil ook hadde in his governance . . . B.NP. 4055  
 That is so undiscreit of governance . . . B.NP. 4624  
 That lordes doghtres han in governance, . . . C.Doc. 73  
 Whil that they been under yowre governance; . . . C.Doc. 96  
 In alle governance and policye, . . . C.Pard. 600  
 To han the governance of hous and lond, . . . D.WB. 814  
 I put me in yowre wise governance; . . . D.WB. 1231  
 'Aaron, that hadde the temple in governance, . . . D.Sum. 1894  
 Ye han of us, as now, the governance, . . . E.Cl. 23  
 That thyn were al swich manere governance; . . . E.Cl. 963  
 Commendynge now the markys governance.— . . . E.Cl. 994  
 And for oure beste is al his governance; . . . E.Cl. 1161  
 Hir wise governance, hir gentillesse, . . . E.Mch. 1603  
 And preyde hym to telle his governance. . . F.Sq. 311  
 To every wight that kan on governance; . . . F.Fkl. 786  
 Ledest the world by certain governance, . . . F.Fkl. 866  
 Noght knowynge of his false governance; . . . G.CY. 989  
 And for his manhe and his governance, . . . H.Mcp. 158  
 or do no fors of hir owene governance. . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 An esy, atempre governance, . . . BD. 1007  
 She took me in hir governance. . . BD. 1285  
 Wisdom, Estaat, and Dreed, and Governance, . . . Pity. 41  
 That hath this worthy knyght in governance? . . . Mars. 44  
 For she that hath thyn herte in governance . . . Mars. 110  
 And Plesaunce, under governance and drede; . . . Comp.L. 27  
 By my statut and through my governance, . . . PF. 887  
 But nevertheles my ryghtful governance . . . PF. 890 var  
 desire the governance of comune thynges, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
 that is, the sothe sentence of governance . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-60  
 to the governance of Fortune and . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
 to have matiere of governance over . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
 unexercised in governance of comune, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
 is a thyng that mai drawn to governance . . . Bo.3. p.4.  
 be felaws in governance with Decorat), . . . 695-700



# Governance—Continued

the things that touchin godis governance, . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
Of her estat and of her governance, . . .	TC.2. 219
But natheles with Goddes governance . . .	TC.2. 467
Rid forth thy wey, and hold thy governance!	TC.2. 1020
What with her othere frendes governance, . .	TC.2. 1442
Her governance, her wit; and her manere . .	TC.3. 216
He not forgot his wise governance, . . .	TC.3. 427
That to ben in his gode governance, . . .	TC.3. 481
For I am here as in your governance, . . .	TC.3. 945
'Love, that of erthe and see hath governance,	TC.3. 1744
That he [ne] coude no governance, . . .	HF.2. 437
To lete a fole han governance . . .	HF.2. 450
Fortune, that hath the worlde in governance,	LGW. 1044
That hast thy-self out of my governance? . .	Fort. 28
In him is bountee, wysdom, governance, . .	Ven. 9
Your beautee hool and stedfast governance,	Bal.Ch. 2.
Your beautee hool, your stedfast governance.	Bal.Ch. 32
and tables as well for the governance of a clokke,	Astr. 15-20
and hath it in governance, as Aries hath . .	Astr. 108-15
The maner of his governance. . . .	RR. 4287
In good reule and in governance. . . .	RR. 4958

# Governed

and also, certes, if I governed me by thy . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50
governed by my conseil, I wol enforme . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10
been alle the thynges of this world governed;	B.Mel. 2735-40
I governed hem so wel after my lawe, . . .	D.WB. 219
That nat wol be governed by hir wyves; . . .	D.WB. 1262
Governed me in ydelnesse, . . .	BD. 797
it nys nat governyd with no ledere (of . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
al fully to wysdom governeden thilke thynges;	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
cuntre thow art born, it nys nat governed . .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
it is a sovereyn freedom to ben governed . .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
quod sche, 'that this world be governed . .	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
doutedest the nat that they nere governed by resoun.	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
that this world be governed by god, . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
takestow heede that it is governed? . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
the world is governed, for-ty . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
And ek this Nero governyde by ceptre . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
(That is to seyn he governede al the . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
yit governed this Nero by septre alle the . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
(This is to seyn he governede alle the . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
And eek Nero governede alle . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
love that governeth hevne governede your corages. .	Bo.2. m.8. 600-5
it is governed. But the schynynge . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
the hevne is governed and whennes that . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
'that this world is governed.' . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
doute that this world nys governed by . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
douten that thei ne ben governed . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
ful wel I-governed yif that the symplioite . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
is to seyn, to ben governed), and passeth . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
But-if that it the bet governed be; . . .	TC.1. 746
Governed is by Fortunes error; . . .	Fort. 4
To be governed by youre emprise. . . .	RR. 1972

# Governesse

Shal Cruelte be your governesse? . . .	Pity. 80
Of al the world, and eek governesse . . .	ABC. 141

# Governest

thilke boond by whiche thou governest the . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
hevne and of erthes, that governest this . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5

# Governeth

Governeth yow also of youre diete . . .	B.Sh. 1451
pacient governeth hym by greet prudence.	B.Mel. 2700-5
That us governeth alle as in commune. . .	B.NP. 4190
Right as yow lust governeth this mateere, .	E.Cl. 322
that thilke pees that governeth the hevne . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
love, that governeth erthe and see, and . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
love that governeth hevne governede . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 600-5
I woot wel that god governeth this . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
governeth alle thinges by hym-self; . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
that ryghtfully, that god governeth alle . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
the . . . good,' quod sche, 'that alle thinges gov-	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
erneth . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
provedest in disputynge that god governeth alle the	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
things . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
juge of thinges, stable in hym-self, governeth the . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
gouverneth the world, ne doute the nat . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
that the ryght strong god governeth alle thinges .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
equite, and governeth and enclyneth the . . .	LGW. 1209
the slydynge watir governeth. Right so fortune, that	

# Governing

Governeth he, ryght as himselfe hathe wolde. . .	A.Prol. 599
Was hoolly in this revens governynge, . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
gouvernour, governynge alle thynges by . . .	

# Governing—Continued

the governynge of it is nat subgit ne . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
That al Egipte hadde in his governynge, . . .	LGW. 581
He yaf to Pelleus the governynge . . .	LGW. 1400
<b>Governings</b>	
Thenketh that ye been set in governynge . . .	C.Doc. 75
Bothe were and pees in governynge; . . .	RR. 7264
<b>Government</b>	
by emperours, ne by gouvernement of multitude, .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
ony gouvernement of resoun? . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
wryten of his gode government). . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
'By whiche government,' quod sche, . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
<b>Governments</b>	
for that the governments of cites, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
for thow hast foryeten by whiche governments .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
enclyneth and flytteth the governments of . .	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
the governments of bounte; and seidest . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
and a-temprith the governments of the world, .	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
<b>Governor</b>	
And that he wolde been oure governour, . . .	A.Prol. 813
Of Athenes he was lord and governour, . . .	A.Kn. 861
But a governour, wily and wys, . . .	B.Mk. 3130
This Pompeus, this noble governour . . .	B.Mk. 3878
That governour was of that region, . . .	C.Doc. 122
He seyde, 'Appollo, god and governour, . . .	F.Fkl. 1031
O governour, governynge alle thynges by . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
Thow governour withdraughe and restreyn . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
god, . . . is governour of his werk, ne nevere nas	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
fieten withouten governour. . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
noght, and flieten withouten governour, . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
and enclynynge to here governour and . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
so as the governour of thinges is good, . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
myn astonyenge god governour of thinges, . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
as god the gode governour atempreth and . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
dryvere away of yvel but god, governour . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
'Welcome, Somer, oure governour and lorde.'	LGW. 170
That hadden founde hire lord, hire governour?	LGW. 1060
<b>Governors</b>	
peple, folk and governours of hooly . . .	B.Mel. 2940-5
governours of comunalties studiend to . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
pouste of governours is, as it were, . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
<b>Gower</b>	
—O moral Gower, this book I directe . . .	TC.5. 1856
<b>Gown</b>	
Short was his gowne, with sleeves lound and wyde;	A.Prol. 93
In a gowne of faldyng to the knee. . . .	A.Prol. 391
And have a thank, and yet a gowne and hood.	A.Prol. 612
I koude telle for a gowne-clooth . . .	D.Sum. 2247
A gowne-clooth, by God, and by Seint John!	D.Sum. 2252
And Jankyn hath y-wonne a newe gowne. . .	D.Sum. 2293
<b>Gowns</b>	
hir gownes, so muche pownsonynge of chisel . .	I.Pars. 415-20
lengthe of the forseide gownes, trailynge . .	I.Pars. 415-20
<b>Gracche</b>	
And gan hir gracche as a bygynne . . .	RR. 7366 <del>not</del>
<b>Grace</b>	
In hope to stonden in his lady grace. . . .	A.Prol. 88
Now is nat that of God a ful fair grace . . .	A.Prol. 573
And but I have hir mercy and hir grace, . .	A.Kn. 1120
To stonden in hir grace; namoore shal I; . .	A.Kn. 1173
Though that I never hir grace may deserve,—	A.Kn. 1232
bareyne Of alle grace, and in so greet dispelr, .	A.Kn. 1245
But out of prison am astert by grace, . . .	A.Kn. 1592
And he hem graunteth grace, and thus he seyde—	A.Kn. 1828
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace.	A.Kn. 1861
Whan Theseus hath doon so fair a grace? . .	A.Kn. 1874
This grace I preye thes withoute moore; . . .	A.Kn. 2316
And if so be thou wolt do me no grace, . . .	A.Kn. 2322
And wel I woot withouten helpe or grace . .	A.Kn. 2400
And thanken Juppiter of al his grace? . . .	A.Kn. 3069
That ye shul of your grace upon hym reve, . .	A.Kn. 3080
To han as greet a grace as Noe hadde. . . .	A.Mil. 3560
And sitten there, abyding Goddes grace. . .	A.Mil. 3595
Lemman, thy grace, and sweete bryd, thyn oore.'	A.Mil. 3726
Now flit it that this marchantz stode in grace .	B.ML. 176
And seyde hem, certein, but he myghte have grace	B.ML. 207
Unto your grace; for I shal to Surrye, . . .	B.ML. 279
So yeve me grace his heestes to fulfill; . . .	B.ML. 284
Til Jhesu hath converted, thurgh his grace, .	B.ML. 538
Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace?	B.ML. 647
Converted was,—thanked be Cristes grace!	B.ML. 686
She hadde ynowh, heryed be Goddes grace!	B.ML. 872
Wel may men seen it nas but Goddes grace. .	B.ML. 938
In hooly werkes ever, as was hir grace, . . .	B.ML. 980
Joye althow, governe us in his grace, . . .	B.ML. 1161
God shilde I sholde it tellen for his grace!	B.Sh. 1356
They seyde 'Nay'; but Jhesu, of his grace, .	B.Pri. 1793
As it was Goddes grace. . . .	B.Th. 1913
And al it was thurgh Goddes gras, . . .	B.Th. 2021
with the grace of God shal warishe and . . .	B.Mel. 2170-5
reconsciled . . . into his grace, and therewithal ther	
oomen . . .	B.Mel. 2195-200
day to nyght that with the grace of God . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10

Grace—Continued

thanne, by the grace of God, conseille  
save your grace, certes ye . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
Sire, save your grace, it is . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
no wight retourneþ saufly into the grace of his olde  
enemy; . . . B.Mel. 2270-5  
grace, profit, or damage, and manye  
and, savynge your grace, I kan nat seen  
'Certes, sire, sauf your grace, I love  
shal fynde gretter grace than he that  
reconsiled . . . to his grace; for as I have seyd yow  
heer . . . B.Mel. 2370-5  
hem to biseken hym of pees and of grace."  
werken in this cause that, by grace of ousre Lord God,  
yourre liberal grace and mercy streche  
me to doon yow grace and mercy. . . B.Mel. 2395-400  
Therefore I receyve yow to my grace . . . B.Mel. 2735-40  
He knew that God was ful of myght and grace. . . B.Mel. 2875-80  
Til that he knew, by grace and by resoun,  
That he nas glad if he that grace fond,  
But to be war, no grace yet he hadde,  
Of o thyng God hath sent me large grace;  
Is ther no grace, is ther no remedye?" . . . B.Mel. 2895-900  
For *pardee* Jepte yaf his doghter grace  
Swich folk shal have no power ne no grace  
Answerde agayn, "What, carl with sory grace,  
But yet to me she wol not do that grace,  
To-day, that we sholde han so fair a grace?  
And whan this riotur with sory grace  
Of lusty folk. What wiste I wher my grace  
For which he hadde at Thebes sory grace.  
So longe preyden the kyng of grace,  
Where as he hopeth for to fynde grace  
Thanne comth ourre verray gentillesse of grace,  
Grante me grace to lyven vertuously; . . . B.Mel. 3070-5  
And grace toverbyde hem that we wedde,  
Waketh and preyeth Jhesu for his grace,  
'Now, sire,' quod he, "han freres swich a grace  
His spirit God restored of his grace  
Lo, sires,' quod the lord, with harde grace,  
Han alwey shewed me favour and grace,  
Bisekyng hym of grace, er that they wenten,  
His grace into a lital oxes stalle;  
God hath swich favour sent hire of his grace,  
At hoom, and outward grace ynogh had he;  
But o thyng wol I prey yow of your grace,  
Taak it agayn, I graunte it of my grace. . . B.Mk. 3372  
And of your newe wyf God of his grace  
And richely me cladde of your grace. . . B.Mk. 3408  
Sith I stonde in your love and in your grace.  
Another stant so in the peples grace  
he sente A wedded man hym grace to repente  
Faerth now wel, God have yow in his grace.'  
Wel rather than han graunted hym hire grace;  
In which she graunteth hym hire verray grace.  
And fully in his lady grace he stood.  
Shal never be hool, til that yow list of grace  
For love of God, as dooth your-selven grace,  
In swich a wise as man that asketh grace;  
Is ther noon other grace in yow?' quod he.  
Of yow, my sovereyn lady, but your grace,—  
But thus they mette, of aventure or grace,  
But I of hym may gete bettre grace;  
O thou that art so fair and ful of grace,  
I pray yow that my brother may han grace  
Which Goddes some us tolde thurgh his grace;  
And after this Tiburge gat swich grace  
Hir soules wenten to the kyng of grace.  
'Peter!' quod he, 'God yove it harde grace,  
This channoun took his cole with harde grace,  
To stonden in grace of his lady deere, . . . B.Mk. 3521  
That no man sholde han put hym from hire grace;  
And Jhesu, for his grace, wit me sende  
And to do wel, God sende yow his grace.'  
if he have grace; but certainly it is greet doute, for,  
nat the grace, ne the remission of his  
a seed of grace, the which seed is mooder of  
The grace of this seed spryngeth of God thurgh  
the goodnesse of grace; for soothly, the grace of  
of grace; for soothly, the grace of the Holy Gooet  
foreleth his wikkynge; and right so grace fayleth  
synne, and the yifte of grace wel for to  
yove hym eek grace wel for to do, for in  
hope of grace wel for to do. 'I was atte dore  
entre into hym by my grace and soupe with  
whilom was some of ire to be sope of grace,  
and by the grace of God thurgh penitence,  
goodes of grace. Certes, the goodes of nature  
goodes of grace been science, power  
to pride hym in the goodes of grace is  
yifte of grace that sholde have turned hym to  
the grace that God hath yove to  
is enformed of grace, thanne is it the  
is thestat of grace, in which estat he is  
hevene, and in trust of the grace of the  
but certes, sith the time of grace cam,  
by penitence, and yeveth grace wel  
the grace of Jhesu Crist and of his temporeel  
the vessel of grace, that is the body and the soule, for  
purpose, by the grace of God, never eft  
have the moore lightly relesyng and grace . . . B.Mel. 2905-10  
B.Mel. 2910-5  
B.Mel. 2950-5  
B.Mel. 3015-20  
B.Mel. 3070-5  
B.Mel. 3070-5  
B.Mk. 3372  
B.Mk. 3408  
B.Mk. 3521  
B.Mk. 3923  
B.NP. 4349  
C.Doc. 236  
C.Doc. 240  
C.Pard. 383  
C.Pard. 717  
C.Pard. 737  
C.Pard. 783  
C.Pard. 876  
D.WB. 553  
D.WB. 746  
D.WB. 895  
D.WB. 920  
D.WB. 1163  
D.WB. 1174  
D.WB. 1260  
D.Fri. 1654  
D.Sum. 1683  
D.Sum. 1702  
D.Sum. 2228  
E.Cl. 102  
E.Cl. 178  
E.Cl. 207  
E.Cl. 395  
E.Cl. 424  
E.Cl. 569  
E.Cl. 808  
E.Cl. 841  
E.Cl. 864  
E.Cl. 1091  
E.Mch. 1590  
E.Mch. 1666  
E.Mch. 1688  
E.Mch. 1992  
E.Mch. 1997  
E.Mch. 2018  
F.Sq. 161  
F.Fkl. 958  
F.Fkl. 999  
F.Fkl. 1325  
F.Fkl. 1508  
F.Fkl. 1566  
G.SN. 67  
G.SN. 237  
G.SN. 325  
G.SN. 354  
G.SN. 369  
G.CY. 665  
G.CY. 1189  
G.CY. 1348  
H.Mcp. 159  
I.Pars. 43  
I.Pars. 74  
I.Pars. 90-5  
I.Pars. 95-100  
I.Pars. 115-20  
I.Pars. 115-20  
I.Pars. 245-50  
I.Pars. 250-5  
I.Pars. 250-5  
I.Pars. 280-5  
I.Pars. 285-90  
I.Pars. 285-90  
I.Pars. 290-5  
I.Pars. 310-5  
I.Pars. 340-5  
I.Pars. 450-5  
I.Pars. 455-60  
I.Pars. 465-70  
I.Pars. 465-70  
I.Pars. 485-90  
I.Pars. 655-60  
I.Pars. 680-5  
I.Pars. 735-40  
I.Pars. 770-5  
I.Pars. 805-10  
I.Pars. 810-5  
I.Pars. 875-80  
I.Pars. 1005-10  
I.Pars. 1025-30

Grace—Continued

me grace to biwayle my giltes and to studie . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
me grace of verray penitence, confessioun . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
lyf, thurgh the benigne grace of hym that . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
And yewe me grace my lord to se . . . BD. 111  
Send me grace to slepe, and mete . . . BD. 118  
Shal I clepe hyt hap, other grace . . . BD. 809  
Ther-to she hadde the moste grace . . . BD. 1005  
That highte 'Beautee apertenant to Grace.'  
And we despaired that seken to your grace. . . Pity. 70  
That thou nart cause of grace and merci here;  
But thurgh thee han we grace as we desire. . . ABC. 32  
Yit, Lady, thou me clothe with thy grace. . . ABC. 46  
How I may have thy grace and thy socour, . . . ABC. 156  
My lyf stant ther in aventure and grace, . . . Mars. 60  
But grace be, I se hir never with ye. . . Mars. 190  
That I was mad til I had gete hir grace, . . . Mars. 265  
For neither pitee, mercy, neither grace,  
And of your grace granteth me som drope; . . . Comp.L. 17  
With thy Bellona, Pallas, ful of grace! . . . Comp.L. 128  
Fulfilled of largesse and of al grace. . . Anel. 5  
graunted . . . No grace, why that he hath lust to  
synge; . . . Anel. 189  
And warned him be-fore of al his grace, . . . PF. 45  
And ful of torment and of harde grace, . . . PF. 65  
To which to comen God thee sende his grace!  
Thurgh me men gon un-to the welle of Grace' . . . PF. 84  
This noble emperesse, ful of grace, . . . PF. 129  
And who-so may at this tyme have his grace, . . . PF. 319  
'Besechyng hir of mercy and of grace, . . . PF. 412  
myn hand. Thow hast had grace . . . PF. 421  
fortune be kept to the yit by the grace of god . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
the grace of the peple nys neyther worthi to  
ben required for the grace of god, thei . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
thing for grace of any other thing, and . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
Bo.5. p.1.  
1635-40  
Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5  
Bo.5. p.4.  
1755-60  
That ben despeyred out of Loves grace. . . TC.1. 42  
To serven her, yit mighte he falle in grace, . . . TC.1. 370  
That certeynly no more harde grace . . . TC.1. 713  
Thee oughte not to clepe it hap, but grace. . . TC.1. 896  
Thee sholde nevere han tid tid thus fair a grace. . . TC.1. 907  
"Thy grace, Lord! for now I me repente . . . TC.1. 933  
What wonder is, though swich oon have no grace?  
For-ty som grace I hope in her to finde. . . TC.1. 962  
Thorough grace of God that list hem to him drawe,—  
And how he best mighte her besече of grace, . . . TC.1. 1005  
So goodly was, and gat him so in grace . . . TC.1. 1063  
How Troilus com til his lady grace, . . . TC.1. 1077  
And with the grace of God, enforth my wit, . . . TC.2. 32  
And seyde, 'On swich a mirour goode Grace!—  
Withoute nede, ther I may stonde in grace? . . . TC.2. 243  
For nevere yit thy grace no wight sente . . . TC.2. 266  
Thy might, thy grace, y-heried be it here! . . . TC.2. 714  
He gan him recomaunde unto her grace: . . . TC.2. 831  
Him recomaundeth lowly to your grace, . . . TC.2. 973  
Ther-as thou mayst thy-self preye her of grace. . . TC.2. 1070  
Thy grace she shal fully ther conferme! . . . TC.2. 1122  
Or elles must ye do this man sum grace . . . TC.2. 1365  
As that Cupido wolde hem grace sende . . . TC.2. 1526  
That he so ful stood in his lady grace . . . TC.2. 1750c, R  
'Now, seinte Venus, thou me grace sende,' . . . TC.3. 461 var  
Of grace, and that I glad ayein may turne, . . . TC.3. 472  
That, though that she dide him as tho a grace, . . . TC.3. 705  
If that ich hadde grace to do so. . . TC.3. 719  
Do what you list, I am al in your grace!—  
Who-so wol grace, and list thee not honoure, . . . TC.3. 922  
But-if thy grace passed our desertes. . . TC.3. 928  
Of hem that nombred ben unto thy grace, . . . TC.3. 1176  
'Ye, herte myn, God thanke I of his grace!' . . . TC.3. 1262  
Ther God thy light so quenche for his grace! . . . TC.3. 1267  
Thus wolde Love, y-heried be his grace, . . . TC.3. 1349  
But caste him clene out of his lady grace, . . . TC.3. 1456  
O help and grace! amonges al this pres . . . TC.3. 1804  
Is ther no grace? And shal I thus be spilt? . . . TC.4. 10  
Into your grace, and bothe our hertes seled, . . . TC.4. 103  
To axe her at my fader of his grace; . . . TC.4. 263  
For wel he thoughte ther n'as non other grace. . . TC.4. 293  
Shal, as I hope, her grace unto us sende. . . TC.4. 555  
'Than if I n'hadde spoke, as grace was, . . . TC.4. 952  
Of Priamus, and don him stonde in grace. . . TC.4. 1117  
The sorful to be glad, so yive us grace, . . . TC.4. 1233  
And to her grace he gan him recomaunde. . . TC.4. 1393  
Wol peynen him to stonden in your grace; . . . TC.4. 1684  
But mighte me so fair a grace falle, . . . TC.4. 1693  
Quod Troilus, 'Now Lord me grace sende, . . . TC.5. 171  
My lady first me took unto her grace!' . . . TC.5. 172  
Thy grace most of alle lustes leve, . . . TC.5. 502  
'My fader n'il for no thing do me grace . . . TC.5. 581  
And ye the first of whom I seeche grace . . . TC.5. 592  
Ther I was born; and Joves for his grace . . . TC.5. 694  
Me recomaunde unto your noble grace. . . TC.5. 940  
And far'th now wel, God have you in his grace!'—  
'Now God,' quod he, 'me sende yit the grace, . . . TC.5. 1323  
And for to stonde alle in grace . . . TC.5. 1631  
She made Eneas so in grace . . . TC.5. 1702  
'And therfor Joves, through his grace, . . . HF.1. 85  
And God of hevene sende thee grace, . . . HF.1. 240  
HF.2. 153  
HF.2. 579



# Grace—Continued

Eche of us, of thy grace, a bone!	HF.3. 447
What ther grace was I nyste	HF.3. 453 var
That gonne hir of hir grace praye;	HF.3. 460
This Eolus, with harde grace,	HF.3. 496
Go, blow this folk a sory grace,	HF.3. 700
But sith that Joves, of his grace,	HF.3. 917
I aske yow this man, ryght of youre grace,	LGW. 433
For who-so yeveth a gifte, or doth a grace,	LGW. 451
And yewe me grace so longe for to lyve,	LGW. 459
Thow hast thy grace, and holde the ryght therto.	LGW. 478
His wyf, that koude of Cesar have no grace,	LGW. 663
She stode so wel in every wyghtes grace.	LGW. 1014
God save my lorde, I pray him for his grace!	LGW. 1731
She axeth grace, and seyde al that she kan.	LGW. 1804
To be devoured, for grace is ther non.	LGW. 1947
Ye graunte me to have so gret a grace,	LGW. 2039
I prey to Mars to yewe me suche grace,	LGW. 2063
But sende yow grace and sleight of herte also	LGW. 2084
Gan of hir fader grace to beseeke,	LGW. 2285
God, for his grace, for suche on kepe us!	LGW. 2401
And loken what his grace myghte bene,	LGW. 2433
Which to performe, God me grace sende;	LGW. 2457
She graunted hym; ther was noon other grace.	LGW. 2565
Of grace, of alle honour, and worthynesse!	Scog. 44
For grace hath wold so ferforth him avauce,	Ven. 11
That Love so by a grace to thee sente	Ven. 66
Many a servaunt have ye put out of grace.	W.Unc. 2
What wonder is, thogh ye do me no grace?	Comp. A. 21
Abiding grace whan that your gentillesse,	Bal.Ch. 20
And yit the stoon hadde such a grace	RR. 1099
Therefore she stode in love and grace	RR. 1169
I pray god yewe hir right good grace!	RR. 1255
That therthe was of suche a grace	RR. 1428
That I ne myghte gete grace	RR. 1837
So that bi grace if thou myght	RR. 2457
To aske grace, and thee bimene,	RR. 2667
Yeve hir yiftes, and gete hir grace,	RR. 2699
There was noon hope, there was no grace,	RR. 3176
For nature hadde nevere such a grace	RR. 3207
If of youre grace ye graunte me this;	RR. 3430
Were come of grace, by god sent,	RR. 3500
First of hir grace dame Fraunchise	RR. 3507
But putte hym hoodly in your grace.	RR. 3556
Hath shewed me onely of grace	RR. 3625
This is to sayne, that of his grace	RR. 3655
Came of hir grace to secoure me,	RR. 3700
First of his grace she bysoughte	RR. 3869
Of me to entre shal have grace,	RR. 4080
If I be putt out of youre grace,	RR. 4430
Three wonder yiftes, of his grace,	RR. 4501
And perell is, but men have grace,	RR. 4891
But that if God hym graunte grace	RR. 4921
Certein I holde it but a grace.	RR. 5128
Broughten a book with sory grace	RR. 7099
The grace in whiche they seie they stonde,	RR. 7184
<b>Graceless</b>	
O graceles, ful bynd is thy conceite,	G.CY. 1078
How wostow so that thou art graceles?	TC.1. 781
<b>Graces</b>	
benignely, yeldynges graces and thankynge	B.Mel. 2990-5
If that he wolde deserve oure graces;	RR. 7078
<b>Gracious</b>	
For ther-by wende he to ben gracious.	A.MH. 3693
excellence and benigneite of your gracious lordshipe,	B.Mel. 3010-5
Ful gracious and fair for to biholde;	E.Cl. 613
A frendlier, n' a more gracious	TC.1. 885
And therto gracious and merciable.	LGW. 347
Hir mouth, that is so gracious,	RR. 2811
So gracious and debonaire,	RR. 3068
He shall heere aftir be gracious.	RR. 3458
Disagreeable and gracious;	RR. 4714
<b>Graciously</b>	
How he hadde wel y-boght and graciously,—	B.Sh. 1534
<b>Graciousness</b>	
And of thy tonge the infinite graciousnesse?	LGW. 1675
<b>Grain</b>	
The yeldyng of his seed and of his greyn.	A.Prol. 596
But first he cheweth greyn and lycorys,	A.Mil. 3690
Me thoughte she leyde a greyn upon my tonge:	B.Pri. 1852
Til fro my tonge of-taken is the greyn;	B.Pri. 1855
Whan that the greyn is fro thy tonge y-take;	B.Pri. 1858
His tonge out caughte and took away the greyn,	B.Pri. 1861
His rode is lyk scarlet in grayn,	B.Th. 1917
With brasile, ne with greyn of Portingale.	B.NP. 4649
He shal have multiplyng of his grayn,	C.Pard. 374
So depe in greyn he dyed his coloures.	F.Sq. 511
For-that oo greyn of love is in it shovel	TC.3. 1026
Gyngovre, and greyn de Paradyse,	RR. 1369
The stalke, the greyne, and floures alle,	RR. 4338
An hundred mowis of whete greyne,	RR. 5590
<b>Grains</b>	
comen hevvy of crys and of greynes.	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
Y-maad, then greynes be of sondes;	HF.2. 183
<b>Graithe</b> <i>see Grotthe</i>	
<b>Grame</b>	
A mannes myrthe it wol turne unto grame,	G.CY. 1403
And do to me adversitee and grame,	Anel. 276
Imagynge that travaille nor grame	TC.1. 372

# Grame—Continued

If it be liker love, or hate and grame!	TC.3. 1028
And with thy manhod letten al this grame?	TC.4. 529
<b>Gramercy</b>	
'Gramercy!' quod this somonour, 'by my feith!'	D.Fri. 1403
Gramercy, for on that is al my trist!	TC.3. 1305
And seide, 'Frend, gramercy, ich assente.	TC.4. 632
'Gramercy, goode myn, y-wis!' quod she,	TC.4. 1660
<b>Gramercy</b> <i>see Grand, Mercy</i>	
<b>Grammar</b>	
I lerne song, I kan but smal grammeere.'	B.Pri. 1726
<b>Granada</b>	
In Gernade at the seege eek hadde he be	A.Prol. 56
<b>Grand</b>	
'Graunt mercy of youre cost and of youre cheere!'	B.Sh. 1470
'Madame,' quod he, 'graunt mercy of youre loore,	B.NP. 4160
'Graunt mercy, dame, this have I founde alwey,	D.Sum. 1812
'Graunt mercy, lord! that thanke I yow,' quod she,	E.Cl. 1088
'Graunt mercy!' quod the preest, and was ful glad,	G.CY. 1156
Quod the chanoun, 'and farewel, graunt mercy!'	G.CY. 1380
'Graunt mercy' goode frend,' quod he,	BD. 559
'Y-wis, myn uncle,' quod she, 'graunt mercy!'	TC.2. 239
'Y-wis, graunt mercy, nece!' quod he tho;	TC.3. 649
'I cam noght hider, graunt mercy!'	HF.3. 784
Sey thus: 'Graunt mercy of thyn haboundance	Fort. 29
'Graunt mercy, swete sir, dere,'	RR. 7502
<b>Grand</b> <i>see Gramercy</i>	
<b>Grange</b>	
And dwellen at the grange a day or two;	A.Mil. 3668
<b>Granges</b>	
To seen hir graunges and hire bernes wyde,	B.Sh. 1256
Than ever cornes were in graunges;	HF.2. 190
<b>Granson</b> <i>see Graunson</i>	
<b>Grant</b>	
And yaf a certeyn ferme for the graunt,	A.Prol. 252a
Youre parlement and youre eterne graunt,	A.Kn. 1306
This Palamon answerde, 'I graunte it thee.'	A.Kn. 1620
Oure Hoost answerde and seide, 'I graunte it thee;	A.Co. 4344
'I graunte wel that I have erred, but	B.Mel. 2450-5
'Certes,' quod Prudence, 'I graunte yow	B.Mel. 2655-60
'Certes,' quod Melibee, 'I graunte yow,	B.Mel. 2705-10
'I graunte yow that whan a man is inapacent	B.Mel. 2730-5
this wise: 'Certes, deere sire, I graunte yow	B.Mel. 2740-5
seye, I graunte yow that richesses been	B.Mel. 2760-5
submyssioun, and grauten us foryevenesse	B.Mel. 3010-5
'I graunte, y-wis,' quod he, 'but I moot thynke	C.Pard. 327
'I graunte,' quod that other, 'out of doute,	C.Pard. 322
So graunte yow his pardoun to receyve;	C.Pard. 917
'I graunte it wel I have noon envie	D.WB. 95
I graunte thee lyf, if thou kanst tellen me	D.WB. 904
'Have heer my trouthe,' quod the knyght, 'I graunte!	D.WB. 1013
Grante me grace to lyven virtuously;	D.WB. 1174
'I graunte,' quod the devel, 'by my fey!'	D.Fri. 1535
That he wolde graunte hem a certein day	E.Cl. 179
Taak it agayn, I graunte it of my grace.	E.Cl. 808
So graunte yow wele and prosperitee;	E.Cl. 842
Preyinge oure Lord to graunte him that he	E.Mch. 1258
God graunte thee thyn hoodly to tespye,	E.Mch. 1792
Now wol I graunte of my magestee	E.Mch. 2258
That I wolde graunte hym his sighte agayn,	E.Mch. 2313
Yet wolde I graunte yow to been youre love,	F.Fkl. 990
To graunte me my sovereyn lady deere,	F.Fkl. 1072
To graunte hym dayes of the remenaunt,	F.Fkl. 1575
synnes, and that he wolde graunte hem to	I.Pars. 680-5
to the salvacioun of my soule; and graunte me grace	I.Pars. 1090-5
'I graunte it yow,' quod she, and right anon	PF. 645
thanne wil I graunte freely that thilke thynges	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
whiche thyng only I moot graunte	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
faile, certes thanne wol I graunte that	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
'I graunte wel,' quod I,	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
yif we wil graunte the sothe,'	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
moot graunte, as it is, that this thyng be	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
whiche clerneshe he myght nat graunte of hym-self;	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
'Thanne mote we grauten,' quod sche, 'that this	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
and certes also mote we grauten that suffisaunce	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
'I graunte wel,' quod I, 'ne no	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
and graunte hym to enviroune the	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
graunte hym to fycohen the clere syghtes	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
graunte that the sovereyn god is right	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
granten and confessen that thilke same	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
as who seith, 'I graunte thi . . . conclusiouna.'	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
'I graunte it,' quod I,	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
'Thanne mostow grauten,' quod sche, ' . . . that oon	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
. . . be	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
a man; so graunte I wel for-sothe that	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
may nat graunte absolutely and symply that thei	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
hard and wonderful to graunte; but I	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
lat us grauten, I pose, that som man may wel	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
ne graunte nat) that this liberte be	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
So graunte hem some oon of this world to pace,	TC.1. 41
That God hem graunte ay good perseverance,	TC.1. 44
'I graunte wel that thou endurest wo	TC.1. 785

# Grant—Continued

'I grante wel,' quod Pandar, 'by my trouthe!	TC.2. 490
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that houre!	TC.2. 588
To graunte him love; yit for his worthinesse	TC.2. 704
To graunte him yit so gret a liberte.'	TC.2. 1292
And graunte it gladly with a frendes chere	TC.3. 642
Ther God us graunte sounde and sone metel!	TC.3. 1526
And if they wolde graunte, as God forbede,	TC.4. 157
He wolde lete hem graunte what hem leste,	TC.4. 171
My fadres graunt if that I so withstood,	TC.4. 552
That ye me graunte that I may tomorwe	TC.5. 944
And grante it that ye sone upon me rewte	TC.5. 1364
And graunt he mote hit ful deserve,	HF.1. 102
And seyde, 'Graunte us, lady shene,	HF.3. 446
That thou graunte us now good fame,	HF.3. 465
'Lady, graunte us now good fame	HF.3. 519
But wite ye what? I graunte yow,	HF.3. 528
'I graunte,' quod she, 'for me list	HF.3. 575
'I graunte yow al your askyng,'	HF.3. 610
'I graunte,' quod she, 'by my trouthe!	HF.3. 673
And seyde, 'Lady, graunte us sone	HF.3. 683
And on myn if I hit graunte,	HF.3. 697
Ne this nyl I not graunte yow.'	HF.3. 732
'I graunte hit yow,' quod she, 'y-wye.	HF.3. 748
Ye graunte me to have so gret a grace,	LGW. 2039
God graunte you your lyf frely to lede	Buk. 31
God graunt me in gree that she it take	RR. 42
She of hir love graunt hym made.	RR. 851
That he nolde graunte hir askyng,	RR. 1483
This graunte ne myght but lytel greve.	RR. 3074
But ye the Bothon graunte me	RR. 3109
Save that I pray thee graunte me	RR. 3425
If of youre grace ye graunte me this;	RR. 3430
That he me wolde graunt a thyng,	RR. 3653
To graunte hym nothing but a kisse.	RR. 3729
Graunte hym a kis of gentillysse.	RR. 3746
To graunte that a kis have he.	RR. 3750
And if I it eny man graunte,	RR. 4089
But that if God hym graunte grace	RR. 4921
To graunte hir tyme of repentaunce,	RR. 5017
And other wise not graunte therto,	RR. 5291
'Parfay,' seide Love, 'I graunte it yow;	RR. 6058
Thyne be this myght, I graunte it thee,	RR. 6067
<b>Granted</b>	
And graunted hym withouten moore avys,	A.Prol. 786
This thyng was graunted, and our thes swore	A.Prol. 810
Yet wiste he wel that graunted was his boone,	A.Kn. 2269
That she hir love hym graunted ahte laste,	A.Mil. 3290
This emperour hath graunted gentilly	B.ML. 1093
it is rather graunted hym to wepe.	B.Mel. 2175-80
wepyng be y-graunted, outrageous	B.Mel. 2180-5
graunted hym to take thilke vengeance	B.Mel. 2670-5
Or elles if free choys be graunted me	B.NP. 4436
Which that by bulle y-graunted was to me."	C.Pard. 388
Til he his lyf hym graunted in the place,	D.WB. 896
He graunted hem a day, swich as hym leste,	E.Cl. 183
Wel rather than han graunted hym hir grace;	E.Mch. 1992
Graunted hym love upon this condicioun,	F.Sq. 529
That I hadde graunted hym fully my love,	F.Sq. 539
And finally she graunted that requeste,	F.Fkl. 845
For she ne graunted him in her lyyng	Anel. 188
han grauntide her-by-fore, that he	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
'But we han graunted,' quod sche, 'that the	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
the same good. But we han grauntide	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
'Thei dwellen graunted to the,' quod	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
that thou hast graunted, it ne schal nat	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
the laste ayens hym that we han graunted to ben	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
that I have graunted, that nedes good folk	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
the thinges that I have grauntid	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
the premisses ben y-graunted, ther nys nat why he	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
scholde	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
'Have we nat thanne graunted,' quod	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
thou hast graunted is yvel for the diserte of felonye?"	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
comith of thingis that ben grauntid that	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
I-grauntid and receyved (this is to seyn,	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
as Plato grauntide to the world, and oother is it to	TC.2. 1551
God wot that he it graunted anon right,	TC.3. 339
Thou wost ek what thy lady graunted thee,	TC.3. 679
But that she graunted with him for to go	TC.3. 780
How that your love al fully graunted is	TC.4. 346
And how ful graunted was by oon assent	TC.4. 665
Y-graunted was in chaunge of Antenore.	TC.4. 1297
My going graunted is by parlement	TC.5. 949
Graunted him on the morwe at his requeste	HF.1. 220
And graunted of the tempest lisse.	HF.3. 448
And somme of hem she grauntede sone,	HF.3. 450
And somme she grauntede the contraire	LGW. 2665
She graunted hym; ther was noon other grace.	RR. 2986
And he me grauntide full gladly	RR. 3057
And grauntide hir at hir request	RR. 3451
Thus hath he graunted my priere.	RR. 3757
Grauntede to me the Rose kisse.	
<b>Grantest</b>	
sche, 'grauntestow that it be good by	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5

# Granteth

And he hem graunteth grace, and thus he seyde:—	A.Kn. 1828
In which she graunteth hym hire verray grace.	E.Mch. 1997
Soth is that God ne granteth no pitee	ABC. 137
And of your grace granteth me som droke;	Comp.L. 126
And therfor graunteth me my firste bone,	PF. 643
corages of men proveth and graunteth that god	
is good.	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
to schrewes he graunteth hem hir wil and	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
presence of god, it grauntith to swich . . . thinges	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
As thus: I pose a womman graunteth me	TC.3. 310
One of so fele alas so grauntith me	TC.4. 110 var
<b>Granting</b>	
For thilke grauntyng in the hevne above,	A.Kn. 2439
duellen only in hir first grauntyng.'	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
He myghte best the grauntyng with-stonde	TC.4. 160 var
<b>Grantmercy</b> <i>see</i> <b>Gramercy</b>	
<b>Grape</b>	
A draghte of wyn, ye, of a ripe grape,	H.Mcp. 83
<b>Grapes</b>	
Somtyme a vyne, and grapes white and rede;	F.Fkl. 1148
fleith with hevry grapes. And eek this	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
wolt usen grapes, ne seek thou nat with	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
Tyl grapes be ripe, and wel afyne	RR. 3690
<b>Grapnel</b>	
In gooth the grapnel so ful of crokes,	LGW. 640
<b>Grasp</b>	
And graspe aboute I may; but in this place,	TC.5. 223
<b>Graspeth</b>	
And graspeth by the wallis to and fro	A.Rv. 4293
And graspith in the bed and fond ryght nought	LGW. 2186 var
<b>Gras</b>	
Gras tyme is doon, my fodder is now forage;	A.Rv. 3868
For prikyng, on the softe gras,—	B.Th. 1969
Than in this world ther growen gras or herbes.	D.WB. 774
Under the gras and styngeth subtilly;	D.Sum. 1995
And every gras that groweth upon roote	F.Sq. 153
Ther never yet grew corn ne gras,	BD. 157
Ful thikke of gras, ful softe and sweete,	BD. 399
There wex eek every holsum spice and gras;	PF. 206
elepene holsume sleepes upon the gras,	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
And on the gras a-doun he leyde him tho;	TC.2. 515
Or bush, or gras, or erled lond:	HF.1. 485
Upon the smale, softe, swote gras,	LGW. 118
Upon the softe and sote grene gras	LGW.G. 225
On gras or leves in parfit joye and quiete;	Form.A. 44
Of gras and flouris, ynde and pers,	RR. 67
Upon the grene gras springyng.	RR. 762
Upon the freshe graspe springyng.	RR. 1408
Sprange up the graspe, as thicke y-set	RR. 1419
Spronge up the sote grene gras	RR. 1425
Abouten it is gras springyng	RR. 1563
For neithir thorough gras ne rote	RR. 1759
Kovered with gras and with leves,	RR. 3020
But in the stede a truse of gras.	RR. 4004
<b>Grasses</b>	
As greses grown in a mede.	HF.3. 263
Lest [it] the tender grasses shende.	RR. 1400
<b>Graunson</b>	
Of Graunson, flour of hem that make in Fraunce!	Ven. 82
<b>Grave</b>	
Now with his love, now in his colde grave	A.Kn. 2778
though he . . . Or grave, or peyntie; for I dar wel seyn	C.Doc. 15
Outther to grave, or peyntie, or forge, or bete,	C.Doc. 17
Biforn a cors, was caried to his grave.	C.Pard. 665
He is now in his grave and in his chesel	D.WB. 502
Hir litel sone he wolde in erte grave,	E.Cl. 681
Men may so longe graven in a stoon	F.Fkl. 830
Into my grave, or ellis, God forbede!	G.CY. 1046
'Cum Phebi radiis grave Canori sidus inestuat.'	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
Ek some men grave in tree, some in ston wal,	TC.2. 47
And hard was it your herte for to grave,	TC.2. 1241
Go selle it hem that smale seles grave!	TC.3. 1462
For ay with gold men may the herte grave	TC.4. 1377
Whan men the cors unto the grave carie!	TC.5. 742
The day on which me clothen shal my grave:	TC.5. 1418
And next the shryne a pitte than doth she grave,	LGW. 678
She put hem in that grave, and thus she seyde:	LGW. 680
And faste by his grave was a welle.	LGW. 903
That in o grave i-fere we moten ley,	Comp.A. 74
And, to that day that I be leyd in grave,	Bal.Co. 5
That bountee made, beautees list to grave	RR. 4860
Whanne fader or moder arn in grave,	RR. 6512
I wole go with hym to his grave;	
<b>Grave</b> <i>see</i> <b>Graven</b>	
<b>Gravel</b>	
With gravel ful of stones shene.	RR. 127
And eke the gravell which that shoon	RR. 1556
<b>Gravels</b>	
yow with his goldene gravels, or elles	Bo.3. m.10. 980-5
<b>Graven</b>	
Ful fyn it is, and therto wel y-grave;	A.Mil. 3796
And lith y-grave under the roode beam,	D.WB. 496
That under erte be is grave, or lith above,	D.WB. 1065
Heere at youre feet God wolde that I were grave!	F.Fkl. 976



# Graven—Continued

make to thee no grave thyng.' Thus is	I.Pars. 750-5
That was under a rokke y-grave	BD. 163
And shal til that I, woful wight, be grave!	TC.3. 103
'Ye ben so dope in-wit my herte y-grave,	TC.3. 1499
And after this was grave, alas!	HF.1. 157
Ther saw I graven eek how he,	HF.1. 193
Ther saw I graven eek withalle,	HF.1. 212
Ther saw I grave, how Eneas	HF.1. 253
And after grave was, how she	HF.1. 256
The saw I grave how to Isalle	HF.1. 431
Tho saw I grave al charivalle	HF.1. 453
As I saw graven in this chirehe;	HF.1. 473
Tho saw I al the half y-grave	HF.3. 46
That benched was on turves fresh y-grave,	LGW. 204
Ther kyng Nynus was graven, under a tree,—	LGW. 785
almkynter as bon graven with over gret a	Astr. 168-70
And depe greven it is so tendir	RR. 4799

# Grease

Of grease, when she dronken hadde hir draughte.	A.Prol. 135
As man in fyr wol casten oille or greese.	C.Doc. 60
That in his owne grease I made hym frye	D.WB. 487

# Greet

When they were wonne; and in the Grete See	A.Prol. 59
And wonderly delyvere and greet of strengthe;	A.Prol. 84
And sikerly she was of greet desport,	A.Prol. 137
His booties souple, his hors in greet estaat.	A.Prol. 203
Discreet he was, and of greet reverence;	A.Prol. 312
So greet a purchasour was nowher noon.	A.Prol. 318
An housholdere, and that a greet, was he;	A.Prol. 339
Of a solempne and greet fraternitee;	A.Prol. 364
But greet harm was it, as it thoughte me,	A.Prol. 385
He kepte his pacient a ful greet deel in houres,	A.Prol. 415
But of greet noisying and digestible.	A.Prol. 437
His mouth as wyde was as a greet forneys,	A.Prol. 559
His mouth as greet was as a greet forneys	A.Prol. 559 var
As greet as it were for an ale-stake;	A.Prol. 667
Was never trompe of half so greet a soun.	A.Prol. 674
Greet chiere made our hostus everichon,	A.Prol. 747
With muchel glorie and greet solempnytee,	A.Kn. 870
And of the grete bataille for the nones	A.Kn. 870
Quod Theseus. 'Have ye so greet envye'	A.Kn. 907
That whilom weren of so greet estaat;	A.Kn. 956
The grete clamour and the waymentyng.	A.Kn. 995
Of the bodies, and the grete honour	A.Kn. 997
The grete tour, that was so thikke and stroong,	A.Kn. 1056
a barre Of iren, greet and square as any sparre,	A.Kn. 1076
'It nere,' quod he, 'to thee no greet honour,'	A.Kn. 1129
Greet was the strif, and long, bitwix hem tweye,	A.Kn. 1187
How greet a sorwe suffreth now Areltel	A.Kn. 1219
Of alle grace, and in so greet dispair,	A.Kn. 1245
That cause is of his moerde, or greet siknesse;	A.Kn. 1256
That wende and hadde a greet opinioun	A.Kn. 1269
Swich sorwe he maketh that the grete tour	A.Kn. 1277
The pure fettres on his shynys grete	A.Kn. 1279
And art a lord, greet is thyn avauntage,	A.Kn. 1293
And hath siknesse and greet adversitee,	A.Kn. 1311
But well I woot that in this world greet pyne ys.	A.Kn. 1324
And with that word he caughte a greet mirour	A.Kn. 1399
And namely at the grete hert in May,	A.Kn. 1675
To been hymself the grete hertes bane,	A.Kn. 1681
Greet pitee was it, as it thoughte hem alle,	A.Kn. 1751
For gentil men they were, of greet estaat,	A.Kn. 1753
How myghty and how greet a lord is hel	A.Kn. 1786
Ne yet the grete strengthe of Eracles,	A.Kn. 1943
That highte the grete temple of Mars in Trace,	A.Kn. 1972
Was tonne greet, of iren bright and shene.	A.Kn. 1994
Saugh I Conquest sittynge in greet honour	A.Kn. 2028
Of grete Nero, and of Antonius,—	A.Kn. 2032
That at his grete oost arrayed thus	A.Kn. 2090
Lygurge hymself, the grete kyng of Trace;	A.Kn. 2129
His lymes grete, his brawnes harde and stronge,	A.Kn. 2135
A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of huge wighte,	A.Kn. 2145
Twenty and mo, as grete as any steer,	A.Kn. 2149
The grete Emetreus, the kyng of Inde,	A.Kn. 2156
Couched with perles, white and rounde and grete;	A.Kn. 2161
He festeth hem, and dooth so greet labour	A.Kn. 2193
The grete yiftes to the meeste and leeste,	A.Kn. 2198
Yours vertu is so greet in hevne above	A.Kn. 2249
whan that thou usedest the grete bewte	A.Kn. 2385 var
As sooth is seyde, elde hath greet advantage;	A.Kn. 2447
The grete effect for which that I bygan.	A.Kn. 2482
Greet was the feeste in Athenes that day,	A.Kn. 2483
Eerly, for to seen the grete fight,	A.Kn. 2489
The grete Theseus, that of his slepe awakend	A.Kn. 2523
With alle blisse and greet solempnitee;	A.Kn. 2702
So greet a wepyng was ther noon, certayn,	A.Kn. 2831
Upon this steedes, that weren grete and white,	A.Kn. 2892
Eek Palamon, with ful greet compaignye,	A.Kn. 2909
Heigh labour, and ful greet apparaillynge,	A.Kn. 2913
The mirre, thenens, with al so greet odour;	A.Kn. 2938
Whan that the fyr was greet and brente faste;	A.Kn. 2946
Greet was theefteft and heigh was his entente;	A.Kn. 2989
The grete tounes se we wane and wende;	A.Kn. 3025
And had for yow so greet adversitee,	A.Kn. 3087
It is a synne, and eek a greet folye	A.Mil. 3146
For he shal fynde ynowe, bothe grete and smale,	A.Mil. 3178
His Almageste, and bookes grete and smale,	A.Mil. 3208
This sely carpenter hath greet merveyle	A.Mil. 3423
That half so greet was never Noes flood.	A.Mil. 3518
To han as greet a grace as Noe hadde.	A.Mil. 3560

# Great—Continued

Whan that the grete shour is goon away;	A.Mil. 3574
Lo which a greet thyng is affeccioun	A.Mil. 3611
As greet as it had been a thonder dent,	A.Mil. 3807
The neighebores, bothe smale and grete,	A.Mil. 3826
With othes grete he was so sworn adoun,	A.Mil. 3845
Gret sokene hath this millere, out of doute,	A.Rv. 3987
And nomenclie, ther was a greet college,	A.Rv. 3989
Save al this compaignye, grete and smale.	A.Rv. 4323
So greet noblesse in earnest, seriously,	B.ML. 185
That this sowdan hath caught so greet plesance	B.ML. 186
That themproure, of his grete noblesse,	B.ML. 248
Wel may men known that so greet ordinance	B.ML. 250
That every wight, with greet devoioun,	B.ML. 257
But con avow to grete God I heete,	B.ML. 334
In Surrye, with a greet solempne route;	B.ML. 387
Greet was the prees, and riche was tharray	B.ML. 393
And, sooth to seyn, vitaille greet plentes,	B.ML. 443
Fyve thousand folk it was as greet mervaille	B.ML. 502
God sente his foyson at hir grete neede.	B.ML. 504
The constable hath of hire so greet pitee,	B.ML. 528
But natheles, ther was greet moornyng	B.ML. 621
That she had doon so greet a wikkednesse;	B.ML. 623
This gentil kyng hath caught a greet moetyf	B.ML. 628
For been thy freendes at thy grete nede!	B.ML. 658
Greet was the drede, and eek the repentance,	B.ML. 680
And yet Custance hadde of his deeth greet routhe;	B.ML. 689
Greet cheere dooth this noble senatour	B.ML. 1002
Everich of hem dooth oother greet honour;	B.ML. 1004
This Alla kyng hath of this child greet wonder,	B.ML. 1016
This senatour dooth Alla greet honour.	B.ML. 1046
Greet was the pitee for to heere hem pleyne,	B.ML. 1067
To Cristes chirche he hided greet honour;	B.ML. 1123
For whom Custance hath ful greet hevynesse.	B.ML. 1145
We leven alle in the grete God,' quod he,	B.Sh. 1181
For which he hadde alday so greet repair	B.Sh. 1211
Amonges alle his gastes, grete and smale,	B.Sh. 1214
For to his herte it was a greet plesance,	B.Sh. 1229
To doon plesance, and also greet costage:	B.Sh. 1235
Were al forstraught with boundes grete and smale;	B.Sh. 1295
I have,' quod he, 'on yow so greet a routhe,	B.Sh. 1387
And therefore have I greet necessitee	B.Sh. 1425
For greet chertes, and greet affeccioun,	B.Sh. 1526
And for to chide it nere but greet folie,	B.Sh. 1618
Thy vertu, and thy grete humylitee,	B.Pri. 1665
For to declare thy grete worthynesse,	B.Pri. 1672
Ther was in Aye, in a greet citee,	B.Pri. 1678
Of which the grete Evaungelist, Saint John,	B.Pri. 1772
O grete God that parfournest thy laude	B.Pri. 1797
And with honour of greet processoun	B.Pri. 1813
On us his grete mercy multiplie	B.Pri. 1879
Ther spryngyn herbes grete and smale,	B.Th. 1950
Til that ther cam a greet geaunt,	B.Th. 1997
greet discomfort for the deeth of his	B.Mel. 2170-5
of his wepyng stente that hath so greet a cause	B.Mel. 2175-80
Prudence this Melibeus leet callen a greet congrega- cioun	B.Mel. 2190-5
by resoun of the grete damages that in	B.Mel. 2210-5
grete richesse and power of the parties	B.Mel. 2210-5
were a ful greet peril to erren in this	B.Mel. 2215-20
Werre at his bigynnyng hath so greet an entryng	B.Mel. 2225-30
men moste have greet conseil and greet deliberacioun.	B.Mel. 2230-5
and with greet pacience, hadde hard al	B.Mel. 2250-5
and ordeyned by greet multitude of	B.Mel. 2255-60
ful of resoun, than by greet multitude	B.Mel. 2255-60
for the grete bountee that is in women,	B.Mel. 2265-70
ful ofte assayed my grete silence and my	B.Mel. 2275-80
gret pacience, and eek how wel that I	B.Mel. 2275-80
grete sapience and thy grete trouthe, I wol	B.Mel. 2300-5
that hath greet ire and wratthe in hym	B.Mel. 2310-5
namely the conseilours of grete lordes,	B.Mel. 2340-5
certes, he fyndeth a greet tresour."	B.Mel. 2350-5
seith, that grete thynges ne been nat ay	B.Mel. 2355-60
seith he, "that where greet fyr hath longe tyme en- dured,	B.Mel. 2375-80
servantz and beren thee greet reverence,	B.Mel. 2380-5
"Ther nys no myght so greet of any emperour	B.Mel. 2380-5
to youre conseil a greet multitude of	B.Mel. 2430-5
ayys, where-as in so greet and so heigh a nede	B.Mel. 2440-5
doon greet diligence unto the cure of	B.Mel. 2460-5
and with greet deliberacioun. And, sire,	B.Mel. 2485-90
of his grete mercy wol han hym in his	B.Mel. 2490-5
hath to greet presumpcioun, hym	B.Mel. 2505-10
prikke a greet kyng ful soore, and an hound	B.Mel. 2515-20
folk han greet lust to deceyve, but yet	B.Mel. 2515-20
the grete bole and the wilde hert.	B.Mel. 2515-20
to warnesteode youre hous with greet diligence,	B.Mel. 2520-5
'of heighe toures and of grete edifices	B.Mel. 2525-30
men make heighe toures with grete costages	B.Mel. 2525-30
and with greet travaille, and whan	B.Mel. 2530-5
in this caas with greet diligence and greet deliberacioun,	B.Mel. 2530-5
bigynne it, appaillie thee with greet diligence."	B.Mel. 2530-5
and do it with greet deliberacioun, for	B.Mel. 2535-40
"Seelden, or with greet payne, been	B.Mel. 2590-5
hym a greet fool." Now thanne, syn	B.Mel. 2645-50
Salomon seith, "It is a greet worshippe	B.Mel. 2675-80
"He putteth hym in greet peril that stryveth with a gretter	B.Mel. 2675-80
hem night." Also the grete pacience	B.Mel. 2695-700
pacient governeth hym by greet prudence.	B.Mel. 2700-5
pacience is a greet vertu of perfeccioun."	B.Mel. 2705-10

## Great—Continued

a greet vertu of perfeccioun, but every man . . . B.Mel. 2705-10  
 strengthe taketh greet cities; . . . B.Mel. 2705-10  
 greet peril to myne enemies to do me a . . . B.Mel. 2710-5  
 though I do a greet excesse, that is to seyn, . . . B.Mel. 2715-20  
 shall have greet harm.' . . . B.Mel. 2725-30  
 by havyngre grete possessions been alle . . . B.Mel. 2735-40  
 may a man gete hym grete freendes . . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
 right riche, thou shalt fynde a greet nombre . . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
 for greet povertie constrayneth a . . . B.Mel. 2750-5  
 greet desir, by good leyse, sokyngly, and . . . B.Mel. 2765-70  
 though the grete men and the myghty . . . B.Mel. 2775-80  
 the grete coold, and in somer by . . . B.Mel. 2780-5  
 in somer by encheson of the grete hete . . . B.Mel. 2780-5 var  
 for it is a greet shame to a man to have a . . . B.Mel. 2790-5  
 goodes by the greet avarice, and knoweth . . . B.Mel. 2800-5  
 han greet nede,—"ne thy goodes shullen . . . B.Mel. 2810-5  
 so greet joye as whan our conscience bereth . . . B.Mel. 2820-5  
 and have greet richesness. And yet seye I . . . B.Mel. 2820-5  
 have greet richesness. And therefore he . . . B.Mel. 2825-30  
 yow moste have greet bysnesse and greet diligence . . . B.Mel. 2825-30  
 seith in another place, "Do greet diligence," . . . B.Mel. 2825-30  
 world lyen nat in greet nombre or . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
 agayn his adversarie that hadde a greet nombre . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
 of a bataile comth nat by the grete nombre . . . B.Mel. 2850-5  
 the grete man slayn as the litel man; . . . B.Mel. 2855-60  
 and for ther is greet peril . . . B.Mel. 2860-5  
 smale richesness waxen grete, and by . . . B.Mel. 2865-70  
 debat and discord the greet richesness . . . B.Mel. 2865-70  
 that over greet humylynesse engendreth . . . B.Mel. 2875-80  
 dispreysynge, so fareth it by to greet humylytee . . . B.Mel. 2875-80  
 but for youre grete profit; for Salomon . . . B.Mel. 2895-900  
 wisely unto hem the grete goodes that . . . B.Mel. 2915-20  
 comen of pees, and the grete harmes . . . B.Mel. 2920-5  
 how that hem oughen have greet repentaunce . . . B.Mel. 2920-5  
 greet joye of hire, that wonder was to . . . B.Mel. 2920-5  
 but we oghte requeren it with greet contricioun . . . B.Mel. 2925-30  
 and humylytee, ye, of youre grete goodnesse, . . . B.Mel. 2925-30  
 youre grete goodnesse to fulfillen in dede . . . B.Mel. 2930-5  
 examyned it by greet bysnesse and greet diligence, . . . B.Mel. 2975-80  
 han doon grete injuries and wronges to me . . . B.Mel. 3000-5  
 court of so greet a lord, and so worthy as ye been, . . . B.Mel. 3005-10  
 yet for the grete goodnesse and . . . B.Mel. 3010-15  
 considere ours grete repentaunce and lough . . . B.Mel. 3010-15  
 thyng so comendable in a greet lord as . . . B.Mel. 3050-5  
 sente a wyf of so greet discrecioun . . . B.Mel. 3060-5  
 the grete skiles and resouns of dame . . . B.Mel. 3060-5  
 I see and biholde youre grete humylytee, . . . B.Mel. 3065-70  
 She bryngeth me forth the grete clobbered staves . . . B.Mk. 3088  
 Haddestow as greet a leewe as thou hast myght . . . B.Mk. 3136  
 Of hym that stood in greet prosperitee, . . . B.Mk. 3165  
 And this was in a temple of greet array; . . . B.Mk. 3272  
 With fallynge of the grete temple of stoon. . . . B.Mk. 3279  
 And therefore God greet wreche upon hym sente, . . . B.Mk. 3403  
 Therefore to thee y-shapen ful greet pyne ys. . . . B.Mk. 3420  
 That they conquerd manye regnes grete . . . B.Mk. 3503  
 This grete Romayn, this Aurelian, . . . B.Mk. 3551  
 Of Melan, grete Barnabo Visconte, . . . B.Mk. 3589  
 Allas, Fortunel it was greet crueltee . . . B.Mk. 3603  
 Redeth the grete poete of Ytaille . . . B.Mk. 3650  
 Nettes of gold thrid hadde he greet plentie . . . B.Mk. 3665  
 Greet wonder is how that he koude or myghte . . . B.Mk. 3679  
 Which afterward hym thoughte a greet grevaunce; . . . B.Mk. 3703  
 That seten by a fyr, greet and reed; . . . B.Mk. 3734  
 By wisdomd, manhed, and by greet labour . . . B.Mk. 3861  
 How that to this grete conquerours two . . . B.Mk. 3912  
 I seye for me it is a greet disese, . . . B.NP. 3961  
 Where as men han been in greet welthe and esee, . . . B.NP. 3962  
 And the contrarie is joye and greet solas, . . . B.NP. 3964  
 Cometh of the greet superfluytee . . . B.NP. 4117  
 Of grete beestes that they wol hom byte . . . B.NP. 4121 var  
 Of contekes and of whelpes, grete and lyte; . . . B.NP. 4122  
 That hath of wysdom swich a greet renoun, . . . B.NP. 4122  
 This man gan falle in greet suspencion . . . B.NP. 4222 var  
 'But to that o man fil a greet merveille; . . . B.NP. 4266  
 That women holde in ful greet reverence. . . . B.NP. 4403  
 That in sole is greet alteracioun . . . B.NP. 4427  
 In this mateere, and greet disputacioun, . . . B.NP. 4428  
 Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese, . . . B.NP. 4487  
 So greet a nekke, and swich a large brest! . . . B.NP. 4646  
 And strong of freendes and of greet richesse. . . . C.Doc. 4  
 Y-formed hire in so greet excellence, . . . C.Doc. 10  
 And Phobus dyed hath hire gretesse grete . . . C.Doc. 37  
 For which by greet deliberacioun . . . C.Doc. 139  
 Glad was this jure, and maketh him greet cheere, . . . C.Doc. 147  
 This false cherl cam forth, a ful greet pas, . . . C.Doc. 164  
 To welcome hym with greet solempnitee.' . . . C.Doc. 244  
 Hir othes been so grete and so dampnable . . . C.Pard. 472  
 How greet labour and cost is thes to fyndel . . . C.Pard. 537  
 Looke, Atilla, the grete conquerour, . . . C.Pard. 579  
 Was sent to Corynthie in ful greet honour . . . C.Pard. 604  
 Ne I wol nat take on me so greet defame, . . . C.Pard. 612  
 Now wol I speke of othes false and grete . . . C.Pard. 629  
 Greet sweryng is a thyng abhominable, . . . C.Pard. 639  
 Leveth youre othes, bothe grete and smale. . . . C.Pard. 687  
 Henne over a mile, withine a greet village, . . . C.Pard. 690  
 To been avysed greet wysdom it were, . . . C.Pard. 719  
 Why lystowt so longo in so greet age? . . . C.Pard. 778  
 My wit is greet, though that I bourde and pleye. . . . C.Pard. 778  
 And heere is gold, and that ful greet plentie, . . . C.Pard. 811

## Great—Continued

Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels thre, . . . C.Pard. 877  
 And othes grete, of usage and of pridel . . . C.Pard. 899  
 'Virginitie is greet perfeccioun, . . . D.WB. 105  
 Thou seist to me it is a greet meschief . . . D.WB. 248  
 He is to greet a nygard that wolde werne . . . D.WB. 333  
 Wende that I hadde of hym so greet chiertel . . . D.WB. 396  
 I seye I hadde in herte greet despit . . . D.WB. 481  
 Greet prees at market maketh deere ware, . . . D.WB. 522  
 And to greet cheepe is holde at litel prys; . . . D.WB. 523  
 Had toold to me so greet a pryvete, . . . D.WB. 542  
 Hath wedded me with greet solempnytee, . . . D.WB. 629  
 Of which that Britons speken greet honour, . . . D.WB. 858  
 For now the grete charitee and prayres . . . D.WB. 865  
 And somme seyn that greet delit han we . . . D.WB. 945  
 Greet was the wo the knyght hadde in his thought, . . . D.WB. 1083  
 A ful greet bryngere-out of bysnesse, . . . D.WB. 1196  
 A greet amendere eek of sapience, . . . D.WB. 1197  
 Been grete wardeyns upon chastites: . . . D.WB. 1216  
 In scole-matere greet difficultee . . . D.Fri. 1272  
 I shal hym tellen which a greet honour . . . D.Fri. 1293  
 He took hymself a greet profit therby; . . . D.Fri. 1344  
 And make hym grete feestes alle nale; . . . D.Fri. 1349  
 But of youre grete goodnesse, by youre leve, . . . D.Sum. 1813  
 Hir preyere is of ful greet reverence . . . D.Sum. 1932  
 Ire is a synne, oon of the grete sevene, . . . D.Sum. 2005  
 It is greet harme and certes greet pitee . . . D.Sum. 2015  
 Wher as ther woned a man of greet honour, . . . D.Sum. 2163  
 By cause he is a man of greet honour, . . . D.Sum. 2276  
 And in greet reverence and charitee . . . E.Cl. 221  
 For thogh the peple have no greet insight . . . E.Cl. 242  
 To seen so greet a greet come in that place; . . . E.Cl. 338  
 And sette hire ful of nowches grete and smale. . . . E.Cl. 382  
 And juggementz of so greet equitee . . . E.Cl. 439  
 They seyn to hem it is greet shame and wo . . . E.Cl. 481  
 In thynges grete, and eek swich folk wel kan . . . E.Cl. 521  
 But to his herte it was ful greet plesance . . . E.Cl. 672  
 And thus in greet noblesse and with glad cheere, . . . E.Cl. 782  
 That in greet lordshipe, if I wel avyse, . . . E.Cl. 797  
 Ther is greet servitude, in sondry wyse. . . . E.Cl. 798  
 No wonder is, for in hire grete estaat, . . . E.Cl. 925  
 A ful greet fool is he that on yow leeveth.' . . . E.Cl. 1001  
 In greet estaat and pourelliche arrayed . . . E.Cl. 1055  
 That with greet sleighte, and greet difficultee . . . E.Cl. 1102  
 Al putte he nat his wyf in greet assay. . . . E.Cl. 1138  
 For greet skile is he provee that he wroughte. . . . E.Cl. 1152  
 Syn ye be strong as is a greet camaille, . . . E.Cl. 1196  
 Bitwix Grisildis grete pacience, . . . E.Mch. 1224  
 In which he lyved in greet prosperitee; . . . E.Mch. 1247  
 I kan nat seye, but swich a greet corage . . . E.Mch. 1254  
 She shal be hauteyn and of greet costage . . . E.Mch. 1306 var  
 Mariage is a ful greet sacrament; . . . E.Mch. 1319  
 God of his grete goodnesse seyde than, . . . E.Mch. 1327  
 It is but benestraw and greet forage; . . . E.Mch. 1422  
 Take hym a wyf with greet devocioun, . . . E.Mch. 1447  
 I have stonden in ful greet degree . . . E.Mch. 1494  
 Abouten lordes in ful greet estat . . . E.Mch. 1495 var  
 A ful greet fool is any conseilour, . . . E.Mch. 1501  
 Which that of beautee hadde greet renoun, . . . E.Mch. 1624  
 And so greet ese and lust in mariage, . . . E.Mch. 1643  
 With tribulacioun and greet penaunce, . . . E.Mch. 1649  
 That ther nys no so greet feliciee . . . E.Mch. 1675  
 But natheless yet hadde he greet pitee . . . E.Mch. 1755  
 I kan nat seye; but grete God above . . . E.Mch. 1974  
 That Januarie hath caught so greet a wille, . . . E.Mch. 2134  
 May han to fruyt so greet an appetit . . . E.Mch. 2336  
 And whan that Pluto saugh this grete wrong, . . . E.Mch. 2354  
 Which in his tyme was of so greet renoun . . . F.Sq. 13  
 Greet was the prees that swarmeth to and fro . . . F.Sq. 189  
 As jogelours pleyen at thise feestes grete.' . . . F.Sq. 219  
 That syn the grete sege of Troie was,— . . . F.Sq. 306  
 Hire maistresse clepeth women a greet route, . . . F.Sq. 382  
 I have of yow so greet compassioun. . . . F.Sq. 463  
 As wisely helpe me grete God of kynde! . . . F.Sq. 469  
 Greet was the sorwe for the haukes harm . . . F.Sq. 632  
 That never yet was herd so greet marvelles. . . . F.Sq. 660  
 For whom ful ofte in greet peril he was, . . . F.Sq. 665  
 For of thy speche I have greet deyntee. . . . F.Fkl. 681  
 And many a labour, many a greet emprise, . . . F.Fkl. 732  
 She thanked hym and with ful greet humblesse, . . . F.Fkl. 753  
 Thurgh which hir grete sorwe gan awage; . . . F.Fkl. 835  
 'Thanne semed it ye hadde a greet chiertee . . . F.Fkl. 881  
 That ever was born, but if to greet siknesse, . . . F.Fkl. 915  
 Or to greet sorwe, helde it in distresse; . . . F.Fkl. 916  
 And wel biloved, and holden in greet prys. . . . F.Fkl. 934  
 As preieth hire so greet a flood to brynge, . . . F.Fkl. 1059  
 Arveragus with heele and greet honour, . . . F.Fkl. 1087  
 O Cedaas, it is ful greet pitee . . . F.Fkl. 1428  
 As greet a pitee was it, or wel moore, . . . F.Fkl. 1431  
 And in his herte hadde greet compassioun . . . F.Fkl. 1515  
 And in his herte he caughte of this greet routh, . . . F.Fkl. 1520  
 That sith I se his grete gentillesse; . . . F.Fkl. 1527  
 And thanke hym of his grete curteisye, . . . F.Fkl. 1569  
 'That made me han of hire so greet pitee, . . . F.Fkl. 1603  
 That cause is of so greet confusioun, . . . G.SN. 23  
 'Wantynge of blyndnesse,' for hir grete light . . . G.SN. 100  
 That with greet love, wher so I wake or sleepe, . . . G.SN. 153  
 Yo han, for sothe, y-doon a greet bataille. . . . G.SN. 386  
 That thou hast maad a ful greet lesyng heere. . . . G.SN. 479  
 And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten. . . . G.SN. 518



**Greet—Continued**

He hath take on hym many a greet emprise,	G.CY. 605
For whan a man hath over-greet a wit,	G.CY. 648
Thise metala been of so greet violence	G.CY. 908
But wel I woot greet strif us is among,	G.CY. 931
Thogh it as greet were as was Nynvee,	G.CY. 974
And lithed to me so greet gentillesse,—	G.CY. 1054
By God, they wolden han so greet envye	G.CY. 1372
And empten also greet and hevye pures,	G.CY. 1404
Ther was greet showyng, bothe to and fro,	H.Mcp. 53
'No,' quod the Manciple, 'that were a greet mescheef'	H.Mcp. 76
And may nat doon so greet an harm as he,	H.Mcp. 232
Ne bryng a contree to so greet mescheef,	H.Mcp. 233
Hym to greet shame and to greet vileynye,	H.Mcp. 280
Thou sholdest knyite up wel a greet mateere.	I.Pars. 28
but certainly it is greet doute, for,	I.Pars. 90-5
the grete mercy of our Lord Jhesu Crist	I.Pars. 90-5
to hym no delit by no wey, but greet shame	I.Pars. 130-5
synne put a man in greet thraldom, and	I.Pars. 140-5
that been of so greet beautes, remembreth	I.Pars. 155-60
greet angwysch shul the synful folk have	I.Pars. 185-70
but to greet sorwe, for drede of the peyne	I.Pars. 175-80
greet lordshipe. Ther, shal no wight	I.Pars. 190-5
Honour is eek cleped greet dignyte and	I.Pars. 190-5
free withouten greet peyne and bitter	I.Pars. 270-5
the grete joye that I shal yeven hym),	I.Pars. 290-5
the dede of grete synnes outward;	I.Pars. 295-300
Seint Paul after his grete penauce in	I.Pars. 340-5
and by day, in greet perill and in greet peyne;	I.Pars. 340-5
'manye smale maken a greet.'	I.Pars. 360-5
herke this example; a greet wawe of	I.Pars. 360-5
the see comth somtyme with so greet a violence	I.Pars. 360-5
whiche he synneth venally, is as greet in his horte	I.Pars. 365-70
than it is yeven to the poure, to greet damage	I.Pars. 415-20
notified in holdyng of greet meynesse	I.Pars. 435-40
And eek in to greet preciousnesse of	I.Pars. 445-50
certainly the delices myghte been so grete	I.Pars. 445-50
ful greet folye a man to priden hym in	I.Pars. 455-60
for, God woot, the flesh is a ful greet enemy	I.Pars. 455-60
his gentrie is ful greet folie, for ofte	I.Pars. 460-5
he is a ful greet fool, for somtyme is a	I.Pars. 470-5
man a greet lord by the morwe, that is	I.Pars. 470-5
is ful greet and ay encreaseth after the	I.Pars. 480-5
This ire is a ful greet plessaunce to the	I.Pars. 495-500
thilke synne is so greet that unneche may	I.Pars. 545-50
God paseth alle his werkis, it is so greet,	I.Pars. 580-5
a greet kyng; ne by thyn heed, for	I.Pars. 580-5
And thynk wel this, that every greet swere,	I.Pars. 585-90
or a manly dede to swere grete othes?	I.Pars. 590-5
ne cesse nat to swere grete othes, al be	I.Pars. 600-5
reproche, whiche been ful grete woundes	I.Pars. 620-5
certes it is greet perill and greet synne.	I.Pars. 620-5
dayes, soothly they do greet synne.	I.Pars. 655-70
his grete trespass, for which he was greetly	I.Pars. 670-5
is eek a ful greet enemy to the lifode of	I.Pars. 685-90
Usage of labour is a greet thyng,	I.Pars. 690-5
so greet an emprise for to undertake to doon	I.Pars. 690-5
and certes that is a greet folie.	I.Pars. 715-20
seyn greet corage; for certes ther	I.Pars. 730-5
bihoveth greet corage agains accidie lest	I.Pars. 730-5
perfourmeth greet werkis of goodness;	I.Pars. 735-40
in the accomplisynge of grete goode werkis lith the	I.Pars. 735-40
lith the grete gerdoun. Thanne is ther	I.Pars. 735-40
greet synne will they haunte that crafte.	I.Pars. 780-5
grete synnes, and expres agayn the	I.Pars. 795-800
gret sorwe and peyne, and many another	I.Pars. 795-800
the grete habundance of his mete, the	I.Pars. 825-30
greet entente to maken and apparail	I.Pars. 825-30
and therfore he putte grete peynes	I.Pars. 835-40
were a greet fool that wolde kisse the	I.Pars. 855-60
peple fedden hem in greet reverence, but	I.Pars. 900-5
doon greet wrong to Crist and to hooly	I.Pars. 900-5
seith the book, is a ful greet sacrament;	I.Pars. 915-20
greet lordshipe; for ther as the woman	I.Pars. 925-30
It is a greet folye, a woman to	I.Pars. 935-40
it were to hire a greet merite.	I.Pars. 945-50
Sleepynge longe in greet quite is eek a greet norice to	I.Pars. 950-5
lecherie.	I.Pars. 950-5
dede is withstonden, yet is ther greet temptacioun.	I.Pars. 950-5
horrible grete synnes or smale, and how	I.Pars. 960-5
after that they been grete or smale,	I.Pars. 975-80
for he hath greet shamefastnesse he is	I.Pars. 985-90
digne to have greet mercy of God.'	I.Pars. 985-90
avyasly, and with greet devocioun.	I.Pars. 1020-5
seyd with greet humbleesse and ful pure	I.Pars. 1045-50
apertenteth to the grete rightwysnesse of	I.Pars. 1065-70
grete mercy, foryeve me the synne.	I.Pars. 1085-90
I have greet wonder, by this lyghte,	BD. 1
Go faste in-to the grete se,	BD. 140
With smale foules a greet hepe,	BD. 295
That to beholde hit was greet joye;	BD. 325
Ther overtok I a greet route	BD. 360
With a greet horne blew thre mot	BD. 376
So grete trees, so huge of strengthe,	BD. 421
Hit was greet wonder that Nature	BD. 467
I have of sorwe so grete woon	BD. 475
Me thinketh in greet sorwe I yow see;	BD. 546
So greet a thyng for to devyse.	BD. 900
Of good gretnesse, and noght to grete.	BD. 946

**Greet—Continued**

Pattysch, flesch, not greet therwith;	BD. 953
And ful greet need I hadde to lerne	BD. 1090
To love, it was a greet emprise;	BD. 1092
And made songes thus a greet dele,	BD. 1158
Hir wordes, but this was the grete Of hir answer:	BD. 1241
But merci, Lady, at the grete assaye,	ABC. 36
She hath so greet compassion of hir knyght	Mars. 64
The grete joye that was betwix hem two	Mars. 71
Depoynted was with white boles grete,	Mars. 86
To hir, that is of so greet excellence	Mars. 169
For thogh my lady have so greet beaute	Mars. 264
Al be I not worth to so grete a name,	Mars. 274
Hit were right greet wonder but y hadde	Comp.L. 66
And so greet wil as I have yow to serve,	Comp.L. 106
When Thesus, with werres longe and grete,	Anel. 22
But nathelesse, with wonder was hit noon	Anel. 148
Of his sentence I wol yow seyn the grete,	PF. 35
On eyther syde of ful greet difference,	PF. 125
And upon pilers grete of Jasper longe,	PF. 230
For to delivere us is greet charite.	PF. 508
greet reverence by semblaunt, hir eien	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
were it so that sche was ful of so greet	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
enloynd adoun for the grete weyghte, and is	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
al be the oost nevere so greet, it is to despise;	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
I have purchard grete discordes ayens	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
in alle nedes hath greet strengthe. For what	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
accused, with how greet sykernesse of	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
feith of so greet blame, for they trowen	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
fortune turneth so grete enterchaungynge	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
partie of so greet a werk, we ben	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
and that ryght greet; thow hast left for-to knowen	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
Thise ben greet causes, noght only to maladye,	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
but certes greet causes to deth. But I	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
I have greet norysynge of thy hele, and	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
strengthes, and scheweth a greet wonder	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
of greet nobleye? (Glose. Tragedye is to	Bo.2. p.2. 810-5
so greet assemble of senatours and under	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
with so greet a nobleye of thi	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
leeseth hir lyght for the grete bryghtnesse	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
reke with me of how many grete thynges	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
to the ward, ne over greet tempest hath	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
but thou mayst wel seen how grete appaiales	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
for he is enclosed in so greet angwysche	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
But som man hath greet rychesse, but he	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
it is a greet charge and a	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
destruccion to the hous, and a greet enemy	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
of fortune with so greet a noyse and	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
with so greet a fare? I trowe thou seeke	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
nat how greet a wrong ye don	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
wikkid man, thei doon as greet damages	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
power over alle othere mys, how greet scorn	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
We han wel known how many grete harmes	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
in largesse and in greet doynge?	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
ye forsaken the grete worthynesse of	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
gret houses or kynredes shynen with	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
to herke hem, with how greet brennyng	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
lyghtly be schewyd how greet is the	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
kepith the grete world; and how	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
how grete vylneye dignytes don to	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
Han thei nat so greet strengthe that thei	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
cometh it that y have right greet disdayn	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
ayen to dignytees as greet gerdoun,	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
provostrey of Rome was whilom a greet power;	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
a greet charge. And yif a wyght whilom	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
holden amones grete; but what thyng is now more	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
out	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
yit this wikkide Nero hadde greet lordshipe),	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
hem-self ben ful of greet feblesse?	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
But whan the grete weyghte (that is to	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
thousandes of folk but a greet sweller	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
of eres!" For manye han had ful greet renoun	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
How grete seknesse and how grete sorwes	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
leden hem. But with how grete harmes	Bo.3. m.8. 800-5
greet travaile, that ther-by they mowen	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
seen how greet is the diligence of nature;	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
creat of hym this, that is a ful grete cause	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
quod sche, 'I have greet gladnesse of	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
somtyme reenden grete thinges oughten	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
greet sorwe for the deth of his wyf, aftir	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
a ryght grete cause of my sorwe: that	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
quod sche, 'that were a greet merveille	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
rowndenese of the grete ayr; and it seth	Bo.4. p.2. 1175-80
me that thow byhetist me so grete thinges.	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
so greet that unneche it mai ben overcome.	

## Great—Continued

Considere thanne how gret defeaute . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
of power and how gret feblesse ther . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
Seestow nat thanne in how greet filthe . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
Certes of ryght fair mede and ryght greet aboven alle medes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
of gode men, how gret peyne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
doon harm to gode men, certes a gret partie . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
the grete hope and the heye compassynges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
and that ryght greet. Of whiche soules, quod . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
What deliteth yow to exciten so grete moevynges . . . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
ben in honours and in gret estates) . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
so gret a disposicioun, natheles for as moche schrewes scheweth a gret argument to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
fyerse Poliphemus, ligginge in his grete cave, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
as the heye way of the greet ensaumple . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
makere of the grete werld. To hym, . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
it wel how gret destructioun and how gret damages it is so greet that it ne mai nat ben ful . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
god hath establishid so grete bataile . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
it so by so gret love to fynden thilke . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
man by so gret desir to knowen thilke . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
(that is to seyn, the grete somme in . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
Gret necessite of prowesse and vertu is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5
Or ye han wonne him with too gret an ese. . . . .	TC.1. 28
Dwelling a lord of gret auctorite, . . . . .	TC.1. 65
A gret devyn that cleped was Calcas, . . . . .	TC.1. 66
Grete rumour gan whan it was first apyed . . . . .	TC.1. 85 var
His daughter, which that was in gret penaunce; . . . . .	TC.1. 94
So gret desir, and swich affeccioun, . . . . .	TC.1. 296
Ne no thing asketh so grete attendaunces . . . . .	TC.1. 339
That is the man of so gret sapience . . . . .	TC.1. 515
A, Lord, to me it were a gret confort! . . . . .	TC.1. 528
To hide fro thy frend so gret a care! . . . . .	TC.1. 587
'Ensaumple why, see now these grete clerkes, . . . . .	TC.1. 1002
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou hast a ful gret care . . . . .	TC.1. 1023
That thou in me wendest so gret folye, . . . . .	TC.1. 1031
From Troilus, and ek his grete emprise; . . . . .	TC.2. 73
For treweliche I holde it gret daynte, . . . . .	TC.2. 164
For gret power and moral vertu here . . . . .	TC.2. 167
Of gret estat, that evere I saw my live, . . . . .	TC.2. 205
Too wis is he to don so gret a vice; . . . . .	TC.2. 725
And other of her women, a gret route, . . . . .	TC.2. 818
Of gret estat in al the toun of Troye, . . . . .	TC.2. 881
In gret disce abideth for the peyne! . . . . .	TC.2. 987
And seide, 'Nee, I have so gret a pine . . . . .	TC.2. 1165
And seide, 'As wisely help me Greet the grete, . . . . .	TC.2. 1230
To graunte him yit so gret a liberte.' . . . . .	TC.2. 1292
His grete wo foryede he at the leste. . . . .	TC.2. 1330
The grete swaigh doth it come al at ones, . . . . .	TC.2. 1383
Men shal rejoysen of a gret emprise, . . . . .	TC.2. 1391
Which hadde his lord and grete frend ben ay; . . . . .	TC.2. 1403
And chargen you to han so gret travaille . . . . .	TC.2. 1437
Now think not so, for thou dost gret folye; . . . . .	TC.2. 1510
Gret honour dide hem Delphebus certeyne, . . . . .	TC.2. 1569
In earnest gret; so dide Eleyne the Queene; . . . . .	TC.2. 1703
Into the grete chaumbre, and that in hye, . . . . .	TC.2. 1712
So, for the love of God, this grete emprise . . . . .	TC.3. 416
But to the grete effect. Than seye I thus, . . . . .	TC.3. 505
For he with gret deliberacioun . . . . .	TC.3. 519
Hadde here-up-on ek made gret ordonaunce . . . . .	TC.3. 535 var
'To don myn herte as now so gret an ese . . . . .	TC.3. 633
'Ye ben too wis to don so gret folye . . . . .	TC.3. 867
Your grete trouthe and servise every day, . . . . .	TC.3. 992
As of a fevere, or other gret siknesse, . . . . .	TC.3. 1213
Men drinken ofte peyne and gret distresse: . . . . .	TC.3. 1216
They felte in love the grete worthinesse. . . . .	TC.3. 1316
In every thing the gret of his sentence; . . . . .	TC.3. 1327
Assayed had out of so gret gladnesse, . . . . .	TC.3. 1447
And if to you it were a gret gladnesse . . . . .	TC.3. 1515
As gret a craft is kepe wel as winne. . . . .	TC.3. 1634
Dredden to lese a gret part of hir joye . . . . .	TC.4. 56
At gret requeste, and tho they gonnen trete . . . . .	TC.4. 58
And for the surplus yeven sommes grete . . . . .	TC.4. 60
As it stant now, ne don so gret unright. . . . .	TC.4. 550
So gret that it a deeth was for to see. . . . .	TC.4. 856
'Gret is my wo,' quod she, and sighte sore, . . . . .	TC.4. 897
For ther ben grete clerkes many oon, . . . . .	TC.4. 965
And blisful Juno, thorough her grete might, . . . . .	TC.4. 1116
For which the grete furie of his penaunce . . . . .	TC.4. 1429
Thus mene I, that it were a gret folye . . . . .	TC.4. 1511
And, though your sorwes ben for thinges grete, . . . . .	TC.5. 136
Myn herte hath for t'amende it gret delite; . . . . .	TC.5. 138
That deynte was, al coste it gret richesse, . . . . .	TC.5. 433

## Great—Continued

Of Troilus the grete worthinesse, . . . . .	TC.5. 717
That Trojan is, and for the grete fere . . . . .	TC.5. 909
'And that doth me to han so gret a wonder, . . . . .	TC.5. 981
His grete estat, and peril of al the toun, . . . . .	TC.5. 1025
He refte her of the grete of al her peyne. . . . .	TC.5. 1036
Him mette, he say a boor with tuskes grete, . . . . .	TC.5. 1238
The blisful Goddes through hir grete might . . . . .	TC.5. 1250
For with a boor as gret as oxe in stalle . . . . .	TC.5. 1469
Ther ros a sounk and a gret envye . . . . .	TC.5. 1479
Thou weneest ben a gret devinessel . . . . .	TC.5. 1522
And ofte time he was in purpos grete . . . . .	TC.5. 1576
Ek gret effect men write in place lite; . . . . .	TC.5. 1696
Gret was the sorwe and pleynite of Troilus, . . . . .	TC.5. 1744
Was sene his knighthod and his grete might, . . . . .	TC.5. 1754
With bloody strokes and with wordes grete, . . . . .	TC.5. 1759
That with hir grete wit and subtilte . . . . .	TC.5. 1782
And, for ther is so gret diversite . . . . .	TC.5. 1793
Swich fyn hath al his grete worthinesse! . . . . .	TC.5. 1829
For to greet febleness of her brayn, . . . . .	HF.1. 24
Prisoun, stews or greet distresse; . . . . .	HF.1. 26
Wel worthe, of this thyng, grete clerkes, . . . . .	HF.1. 53
Dido of hir grete peyne, . . . . .	HF.1. 312
Fulliche of his grete trespas, . . . . .	HF.1. 428
For why hit was to greet affray, . . . . .	HF.2. 45
Joves halt hit greet humblesse, . . . . .	HF.2. 122
Although thou thanke hit a gret wonder. . . . .	HF.2. 298
Of speche, or gret prolixitee . . . . .	HF.2. 348
And now unethes grete bestes; . . . . .	HF.2. 392
Now tounes, and now grete trees, . . . . .	HF.2. 394
For whom was maad a gret compleynite. . . . .	HF.2. 416
Lo, is it not a gret myschaunce, . . . . .	HF.2. 449
'What?' quod I. 'The grete soun,' . . . . .	HF.2. 517
Herestow not the grete swogh! . . . . .	HF.2. 523
Apollo, through thy grete myght, . . . . .	HF.3. 2
Of folk that hadden grete fames . . . . .	HF.3. 64
So that the grete craft, beautee, . . . . .	HF.3. 87
As flakes falle in grete snowes. . . . .	HF.3. 102
Y wrought by grete and subtyl cure . . . . .	HF.3. 208 var
This was gret marvaylle to me . . . . .	HF.3. 282 var
I saw as gret a wonder yit, . . . . .	HF.3. 288
Yet they were maad for greet noblesse, . . . . .	HF.3. 334
And in hem hy and greet sentence; . . . . .	HF.3. 335
Of yren, he, the grette Omere; . . . . .	HF.3. 376
The grete god of Love his fame. . . . .	HF.3. 399
The grete poete, dan Lucan, . . . . .	HF.3. 409
A right greet company withalle, . . . . .	HF.3. 438
And gret renoun and known name, . . . . .	HF.3. 646
At regard of our greet ese. . . . .	HF.3. 663
The harme and grete wyckednesse . . . . .	HF.3. 723 var
Al-though they were of greet renoun . . . . .	HF.3. 760
Thoughte I, as greet a fame han shrewes— . . . . .	HF.3. 762
And therout com so greet a noise, . . . . .	HF.3. 837
Of plente, and of greet famyne, . . . . .	HF.3. 883
I herde a grete noise withalle . . . . .	HF.3. 1051
A man of greet auctorite. . . . .	HF.3. 1068
To hem have I so grete affeccioun, . . . . .	LGW. 44
Hast thou thyself, alle ful of storyes grete, . . . . .	LGW.G. 274
Is lavender in the grete court alway; . . . . .	LGW.G. 334
He made also, gon ys a grete while, . . . . .	LGW. 427
The grete goodnesse of the queene Alceste, . . . . .	LGW. 511
Hir grete bounte doubleth hir renoun. . . . .	LGW. 522
Thanne seyde Love, 'A ful grete neigence . . . . .	LGW. 537
That thou reherce of al hir lyfe the grete, . . . . .	LGW. 574
And of his deeth it was ful gret damage. . . . .	LGW. 598
With grisly sounne out goth the grete gonne, . . . . .	LGW. 637
And fro the top doun cometh the grete stones. . . . .	LGW. 639
Two lordes, which that were of gret renoun, . . . . .	LGW. 711
As ofte in grette tounes is the wone. . . . .	LGW. 714
This Tesbe hath so grette affeccioun, . . . . .	LGW. 793
And so grete lykynge Piramus to see, . . . . .	LGW. 794
The tenour, and the grete effectes make. . . . .	LGW. 929
In which she regneth in so grete honoure, . . . . .	LGW. 1008
had gret desyre And aftyr fel hit thus . . . . .	LGW. 1139 var
Take hede now of this grete gentilman, . . . . .	LGW. 1264
So grete route I have hit for to endite, . . . . .	LGW. 1345
Of which this Pelleus hath grete envye, . . . . .	LGW. 1409
Grete chere of love and of affeccioun, . . . . .	LGW. 1421
It were to me grette plesaunce and honoure; . . . . .	LGW. 1446
That hit were gentil men of grete degree. . . . .	LGW. 1506
These straunge folke, and doth hem gret honour; . . . . .	LGW. 1508
And Ercules, that hadde the grete los, . . . . .	LGW. 1514
Therto so grete a gentil-man was he, . . . . .	LGW. 1532
Yiftes grete, and to hire officeres, . . . . .	LGW. 1551
And him repreve of his grete untrouthe. . . . .	LGW. 1566
And like a lorde, and had a grete renoun, . . . . .	LGW. 1604
And gate hym grete name lyke As a conquerour . . . . .	LGW. 1649 var
With Medea, and tresoures ful grete woon; . . . . .	LGW. 1652
The grete Austyne hath grete compassioun . . . . .	LGW. 1690
And of this thyng I touche but the grete. . . . .	LGW. 1693
Nat so grete feythe in al that londe he fonde, . . . . .	LGW. 1881
Of Theseus, the grete untrew of love, . . . . .	LGW. 1890
That wan an hundred citees stronge and grete, . . . . .	LGW. 1895
The grete Mynos, of the whiche I speke, . . . . .	LGW. 1900
Of kyng Mynos, that in hire chambres grete Dwelten . . . . .	LGW. 1964
And be devoured, thoughte hem grete pitee. . . . .	LGW. 1976
Syn that so grete a lordes sone is he. . . . .	LGW. 2023
Ye graunte me to have so gret a grace, . . . . .	LGW. 2029
And of his cowntre-folke a ful grete woon, . . . . .	LGW. 2161
Allace for the myn herte hath grete pitee . . . . .	LGW. 2184 var
That with him come; and yaf him yeftes grete, . . . . .	LGW. 2304



## Great—Continued

Men knew hym well and dyd hym gret honour	LGW. 2441 var
That in his tyme was of grete renoun,	LGW. 2444
No man so gretre in al his regioun;	LGW. 2445
For though that Venus yaf hir grette beaute,	LGW. 2584
Greet reite stant in litel besynesse;	Truth. 10
Through pryde, or through thy grette rekellese,	Scog. 16
His gentil herte is of so greet humblesse	Ven. 13
And eek to me hit is a greet penaunce,	Ven. 79
After greet heet cometh colde;	Prov. 3
So greet beaute, that no man may atteyne	Merc.B. 22
It was, y-wys, a greet default in kynde.	Comp.A. 56
My woful herte suffreth greet duresse,	Bal.Ch. 14
Of my grette wo listeth don allegaunce,	Bal.Ch. 21
doctours, in whiche thou maist lerne a gret parte	Astr. 20-5
Thye forseide grette pyu in manere	Astr. 57-60
almykanteras ben graven with over gret a poynt	Astr. 168-70
and for so gret a latitude, or for so smal a	Astr. 240-5
dawenyng a gret while, and come than	Astr. 251-8
point of thy gret rule there thou takist	Astr. 301-8
Ful grymly with a greet towayle.	RR. 161
And gret tresouris up to leyne.	RR. 184
Wolde have ful gret necessite	RR. 236
Som gret myschaunce, or gret disese.	RR. 251
If she se any grette lynyng	RR. 258
Of that hath she gret hevynesse.	RR. 262
For she is in so gret turment	RR. 274
For sorowe, thought, and gret distresse,	RR. 308
I-wys greet qualme ne were it none,	RR. 357
Grete leyser hadde she to quake.	RR. 462
Tho gan I go a full grette pas,	RR. 525
She was not wont to gret travayle;	RR. 576
Delyver, smart, and of grette myght;	RR. 831
And shode he was with grette maistrie,	RR. 842
Grete love was twice hem twi.	RR. 854
Cladde she was, by grette delit,	RR. 874
But nyghtyngales, a full grette route	RR. 909
May therwith doon grette harme and wo.	RR. 961
Yit can it make a full grette wounde.	RR. 965
Of high prys and of grette degre;	RR. 1005
A ful grette savour and a swote	RR. 1025
An high lady of gret noblesse,	RR. 1034
And gret of prys in every place;	RR. 1035
That riche folk have full gret myght	RR. 1041
Diden Rychesse ful gret honour,	RR. 1044
They cleped hir 'Lady,' grette and small;	RR. 1047
In which ther was full gret plente	RR. 1083
Of vertu gret and mochel of myght;	RR. 1087
Full hevry, gret, and no thyng lyght,	RR. 1105
Was forto make gret dispense	RR. 1141
Gret loos hath Largesse and gret pris,	RR. 1161
A full gret fool is he y-wys	RR. 1171
May wyne gret lordship or londe;	RR. 1176
Ther hadde he don gret chyvalrie	RR. 1207
Hir herte wolde have full gret pite,	RR. 1225
That she didde over gret outrage;	RR. 1229
That dide to me so gret bounte,	RR. 1278
A gret fool were he sikirly	RR. 1320
Of pome garnettys a full gret dell,	RR. 1356
And trees there were of gret foisoun	RR. 1359
And almanderes gret plente,	RR. 1363
There were elmes grette and stronge,	RR. 1383
But they were hye and greet also,	RR. 1394
And of aquyrels ful gret plente	RR. 1402
She hadde in herte so gret woo,	RR. 1486
And took it in so gret dispite,	RR. 1487
And was for thirst in grette distresse	RR. 1507
Of a gret childe beaute.	RR. 1522
That ye wole holde a gret mervayle	RR. 1571
Of roses ther were grette wone,	RR. 1673
Of bloode have loren a full gret dell.	RR. 1740
That in full grette payne I abode,	RR. 1897
Bothe gret anoy, and eke swetnesse	RR. 1919
And seide to me in gret rape,	RR. 1929
I wole not don so grette offence,	RR. 1950
That payne and gret adversite	RR. 2010
That thou were fals it were gret reuthe,	RR. 2059
This keye is full of gret poste.	RR. 2095
'Sire,' I seide, 'I have right gret wille	RR. 2103
Thou yve, if thou have [gret] richesse;	RR. 2273 em
Thou shalt make [no] gret daungere	RR. 2318
Requyrith a gret guerdonyng.	RR. 2380
In gret myscheef thanne shalt thou bee,	RR. 2447
Than of tresour gret plente.	RR. 2502
Thanne thou shalt brenne in gret martire,	RR. 2547
My gret unese full ofte I meene.	RR. 2596
Allas, to grette a thing aske I!	RR. 2600
For I wolde have full gret lykyn	RR. 2607
And full gret joye of lasse thing;	RR. 2608
It were to me a grette guerdoun,	RR. 2611
A man to lye hath gret disese,	RR. 2631
For whanne thou hast so gret annoy,	RR. 2675
And holde that in full gret daynte.	RR. 2677
Grete good through hem may come to thee	RR. 2705
For drye as well the grette see	RR. 2748
Three other thingis, that gret solas	RR. 2789
For it to thee shall do gret ese,	RR. 2870
The thriddle good of gret comforte,	RR. 2893
That a gret partye of his woo	RR. 2924
Of every thou shalt have gret plessaunce,	RR. 2945
To you it cometh of gret franchise	RR. 3003

## Great—Continued

In herte I have hadde so gret payne,	RR. 3090
So gret annoy and such affray,	RR. 3091
To knowen of myn gret unese,	RR. 3102
For paynes gret, disese, and thought,	RR. 3104
Full grette he was and blak of hewe,	RR. 3133
Thou woldest have doon gret bounte,	RR. 3147
And therto hadde I so gret ire,	RR. 3174
Which the have putt in gret affray;	RR. 3221
And to leve of his gret maistrie,	RR. 3294
And in his honde a gret burdoun.	RR. 3401
Thus hath my frend with gret comfort	RR. 3467
Unto the hay, for gret talent	RR. 3472
She seide, 'Daunger, gret wrong ye do	RR. 3509
It is to you gret villanye.	RR. 3512
To done to hym so gret grevaunce?	RR. 3528
Love hath to hym do gret distresse,	RR. 3569
It were to gret uncourtesie;	RR. 3587
Whiche hath do to him greet offence,	RR. 3596
To-me-ward bare he right gret hate,	RR. 3803
Till he hath sene the grette chere	RR. 3805
I have right gret, for it is nede;	RR. 3835
Grete faute in thes now have I founde;	RR. 3837
Which now me turneth to gret shame;	RR. 3852
'To be bytrasshed gret drede have I;	RR. 3910
Which was abashed and in gret fere.	RR. 3959
To me it is gret hevynesse	RR. 3970
He hath to us do gret wronge.	RR. 3989
And grette manace on hym gan make.	RR. 4007
Thou doist gret folye froth leve	RR. 4016
Of Jelousie gret noyse heere.	RR. 4020
And chased away, with gret manace,	RR. 4051
To be discomfyt I have gret wronge.	RR. 4067
That was in gret auspicion.	RR. 4147
And right grette thicknesse eke it bare	RR. 4157
Was maad a tour of gret maistrie;	RR. 4172
Large, and wide, and of gret myght.	RR. 4174
Grete onynges, who were nygh honde.	RR. 4194
Of Abasters grette plente were;	RR. 4196
But yit I am in gret affray	RR. 4397
I drede thou canst me gret maugre	RR. 4399
Lovers she putt in full gret payne,	RR. 4444
They doon a gret contrarie.	RR. 4478
Full ofte me putte in gret martire.	RR. 4486
Which stode in gret perplexite,	RR. 4624
Thou diddest a gret foly than,	RR. 4648
In gret perell is sett youtheide,	RR. 4931
They wole it holde a gret myschaunce;	RR. 5040
In gret myscheef and sorwe souken	RR. 5113
To hert that of grette valour is.	RR. 5236
To asken often hath gret shame.	RR. 5240
He hath gret thought, and dredeth ay	RR. 5243
With grette richesse and dignite;	RR. 5421
Of hertly frendis so grette noubre	RR. 5433
The gret myscheef that he receyveth,	RR. 5577
Many a burthen of gret myght,	RR. 5676
He undirfongth a gret payne	RR. 5709
And haunte hir crafte for gret getyng.	RR. 5724
Her hertis arm in grette distresse,	RR. 5748
Thre gret myscheves hem assailith,	RR. 5781
Mi modir is of gret prowessse,	RR. 5893
That is for me in gret yernyng	RR. 5951
I wolde hem bringe in grette noblesse,	RR. 6009
For thes to knowe is gret maistrie.	RR. 6080
For therto have I gret talent.	RR. 6134
And grette nedes kunnen espleiten,	RR. 6174
And gone and gadren gret pitaunces,	RR. 6175
And fasshen hem self gret richesse	RR. 6182
For certis it were gret pitee.	RR. 6231
That have no gold, ne sommes grette,	RR. 6456
But as grette hurt, it may so be,	RR. 6521
Hath soule in right grette poverte	RR. 6522
As soule in grette richesse, forsothe,	RR. 6523
And for ther hath ben gret discorde,	RR. 6705
Banysshed for hir gret envye.	RR. 6780
For selde in grette thing shal he spede	RR. 6801
Such folk drinken gret myesse;	RR. 6807
The gret tresour into my cheste,	RR. 6826
For whanne the grette bagge is go,	RR. 6834
Or kyngis, dukis, lordis grette;	RR. 6851
These grette ladyes palasyngs,	RR. 6862
That shrewis ben as gret as I.	RR. 6876
Of riche men of gret pouste	RR. 6957
Have gold and tresour gret plente;	RR. 6968
That is to me a gret lykyn.	RR. 6980
And grette wodes everichon,	RR. 6997
Or gold in sakkis gret plente,	RR. 7073
There myght he se by gret tresoun	RR. 7111
'As moche as thurgh his grette myght,	RR. 7113
That han me sett in gret degre.	RR. 7212
It is gret pite, out of drede,	RR. 7250
Of hem me thynketh [it] gret spite is;	RR. 7252
And with so gret devocion	RR. 7383
(Though some of hem ben gret and asure)	RR. 7462

## Greater

A love knotte in the gretter ende ther was.	A.Prol. 197
That gretter was ther noon under the sonne.	A.Kn. 863
Love is a gretter lawe, by my pan,	A.Kn. 1165
What nedeth gretter dilatacioun?	B.M.L. 232
to the moore partie and to the gretter noubre,	B.Mel. 2445-50
alwey fynde a gretter noubre of foolles	B.Mel. 2445-50

## Greater—Continued

a man of gretter myght and strengthe . . . . B.Mel. 2675-80  
 greet peril that stryvethe with a gretter man . . . . B.Mel. 2675-80  
 that he is, the gretter despenses moste he . . . . B.Mel. 2840-5  
 the gretter riches that a man hath, the mo . . . . B.Mel. 2840-5  
 his Adversarie that hadde a gretter nombre . . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
 var

nombre and a gretter multitude of folk . . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
 shal fynde gretter grace than he that . . . . B.Mel.  
 2895-900

As in his tyme, ne gretter of renoun, . . . . B.Mk. 3744  
 This feste was, and gretter of costage, . . . . E.Cl. 1126  
 'Nay, he is gretter than a clerk, y-wis, . . . . G.CY. 617  
 That for the tiraunt is of gretter myght . . . . H.Mcp. 227  
 also seith, 'I am born to gretter thynges . . . . I.Pars. 145-50  
 the moore gretter the merite, and therefore . . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 gretter synne for to breken it; for God . . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 hyer that he is in ordre the gretter is the . . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
 fleshly talentes. And ever the gretter merite . . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 For whos departyng he toke gretter ire . . . . Mars. 132  
 loveryes? Love is a grettere lawe and a . . . . Bo.3. m.12

seith the grettere thing that is covoyted . . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1135-40  
 summittid to grettere bondes of destyne; . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1475-80

Men reden nat that folk han gretter wit . . . . TC.1. 241  
 Ther n'as a man of gretter hardnesse . . . . TC.1. 566  
 That to be slayn it were a gretter joye . . . . TC.1. 608  
 Yit gretter help to this, in myn entenel . . . . TC.2. 1446  
 The gretter wexen hit began, . . . . HF.3. 562  
 For they shalle have wel better and gretter chere . . . . LGW. 1386  
 Where is thy gretter parte away I-goon? . . . . LGW. 2213  
 thou shalt have the gretter knowing of . . . . Astr. 15-20  
 Was gretter woxen and more high, . . . . RR. 3628  
 But gretter harme bitideth thee . . . . RR. 6287

## Greatest

Hire gretteste oth was but by seinte Loy, . . . . A.Prol. 120  
 The gretteste clerkes been nocht wisest men, . . . . A.Rv. 4054  
 the gretteste partie of his conseil weren . . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 "Amonges alle the pestilences . . . the gretteste is . . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
 flaterie"; . . . . B.Mel. 2510-5  
 persone, nat onoly for thy gretteste enymys, . . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
 gretteste and strongeste garnysch that a . . . . B.Mel. 2755-60  
 "Oon of the gretteste adversitees of this world is . . . . B.Mel. 2865-70  
 whan . . . . B.NP. 4174  
 oon of the gretteste and moost sovereyn . . . . C.Pard. 607  
 'Oon of the gretteste auctours that men rede . . . . D.WB. 1116  
 That alle the gretteste that were of that lond . . . . D.Fri. 1310  
 Task hym for the grettest gentil man . . . . E.Mch. 1592  
 But certes, lechours doide he grettest wo; . . . . F.Fkl. 1192  
 That of the peple grettest vyys hath she; . . . . G.CY. 1393  
 The gretteste that were ever seyn with eye, . . . . I.Pars. 785-90  
 The cause grettest of swich scarsetee . . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 nocht, for it is the gretteste synne that . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 for it is the gretteste thefte that may be, . . . . 1110-5  
 have schewed the the thing that is grettest . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1445-50

soche, 'to telle thing that is gretteste of alle thingis . . . . TC.1. 244  
 The worstiaste and grettest of degree: . . . . TC.2. 1143 var  
 And seyde now is this the grettest wonder . . . . TC.4. 192  
 He is eek oon the grettest of this tounl . . . . HF.3. 723 em  
 The harme, the grettest wikkednesse, . . . . LGW. 1050  
 For which the grettest of his lordes, some, . . . . LGW. 2053  
 Oon of the grettest men of my contree . . . . LGW. 2534  
 That hyt be nowe the grettest pris of alle, . . . . Astr. 65-70  
 this heved of Cancer is the grettest declinacioun . . . . Astr. 75-82  
 is the grettest declinacioun southward of . . . . RR. 1043  
 The leste and grettest of valour . . . . RR. 1610  
 Y-blent, for folk of grettest wit . . . . RR. 1656  
 There grettest hepe of roses be . . . . RR. 7506  
 The grettest, and mooste soverayne . . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
 preysynge gretly Melibee, of myght, of power, . . . . B.Mel. 2290-5  
 enhaunced gretly by hir good conseil . . . . B.Mel. 2540-5  
 sire, as I have seyde bifore, ye han gretly enre . . . . B.Mel. 2555-60  
 been they that ye holde so gretly youre freendes . . . . B.Mel. 2735-40  
 that it myghte gretly harme me though . . . . B.Mel. 2855-60  
 gretly drede werres to bigynne. And by . . . . B.Mel. 3005-10  
 for we han so gretly mistaken us, and . . . . B.Mk. 3660  
 For he in gemmes gretly gan delite . . . . E.Mch. 1829  
 To yow, my spouse, and yow gretly offende, . . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 multiple in a man so gretly that thilke . . . . I.Pars. 435-40  
 And further, certes, pride is gretly notified . . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 grete trespass, for which he was gretly amoveed, . . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
 The thynges that gretly aggrezen . . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 he demeth that he hath synned so gretly, . . . . BD. 930  
 Man ne woman gretly harmed, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
 schulde gretly tormenten and endamagen . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
 but I wondre gretly how that . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
 blamed gretly and compleyned of the wrongful . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
 by resoun. But owgh I wondre gretly, . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 I schal nat gretly travaillen to don the remembren . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355-60  
 that gretly smerteth me whan it . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 for whiche I wondre gretly that men . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 640-5  
 and gretly redouted of the Parthes . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5  
 but I, desiros of herynge, axe gretly to . . . . Bo.3. p.3.  
 gretly to considere, that moneye ne hath . . . . 675-80  
 'Certes,' quod I, 'that desire I gretly . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855-60

## Greatly—Continued

acorde me gretly to Plato, for thou recordist and . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1055-60  
 'I accorde me gretly,' quod I . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1075-80  
 'for I have it gretly alway fished in my memorie.' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5  
 For loke now, how gretly scheweth the . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5  
 envynemeth hem gretly? And also loke . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5  
 I desire gretly that schewes losten some thilke . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40  
 'Thanne I merveile me gretely,' quod . . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 1425-30  
 or this wonder trowbleth me ryght gretly.' . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
 I delite me gretly,—that schal ben to me in stede of . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
 to contrarian gretly, that god knoweth . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5  
 he moevede gretly this questioun; . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1745-50

gretly to ben considered, that the heyeste . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
 Syn that thou art so gretly in hire dette, . . . . LGW. 541  
 Astrologiens gretly observen. Wherefore me . . . . Astr. 150-6  
 His beaute gretly was to preyee, . . . . RR. 887  
 That stoon was gretly forto love, . . . . RR. 1091  
 The knoppes gretly liked me, . . . . RR. 1685  
 And that right gretly liked me, . . . . RR. 1847  
 It may hym gretly do avaunce. . . . RR. 2324  
 It greveth me full gretly . . . . RR. 3406  
 That he youre thrall so gretly is; . . . . RR. 3559  
 She wende have trespassed full gretly, . . . . RR. 3862  
 And Eelde mervellith right gretly, . . . . RR. 4967

## Greatness

mynde the nombre and the greetnesse of . . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 Of good greetnesse, and nocht to grete. . . . BD. 946  
 of a prykke at regard of the greetnesse of hevene; . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 to the greetnesse of hevene, men wolde juggen . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 semeth that strengthe and greetnesse of body . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
 greetnesse or weighte of body? . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
 In lengthe and greetnesse by resoun, . . . . RR. 552

## Grede

Than doth the riche chynchy grede . . . . RR. 6002 var

## Gree

The gree as wel of o syde as of oother, . . . . A.Kn. 2733  
 Receyve in gree and spede this viage. . . . B.M.L. 259  
 Receyven al in gree that God us sent, . . . . E.Cl. 1151  
 Ther nys no thyng in gree superlatyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1375  
 His thral his servant in the leste gre . . . . LGW. 1313 var  
 Accepte in gre, and send me swich penaunce . . . . TC.2. 529  
 Receyve in gre how sore that me smert, . . . . TC.3. 146 var  
 Receive in gre, for that shal ay you serve! . . . . TC.4. 321  
 Princess! receyvethe this Compliment in gree, . . . . Ven. 73  
 God graunt me in gree that she it take . . . . RR. 42  
 Of herte and willfully at gree; . . . . RR. 1969  
 Loke ye my servise take atte gree . . . . RR. 2105  
 And high of gre I wole thee make, . . . . RR. 2116 em  
 That men in gre wole gladly take, . . . . RR. 2306  
 And youre biheeste take at gre, . . . . RR. 3001  
 But toke a gree all hool my play. . . . RR. 4349  
 Seide he wolde take att gree My servise, . . . . RR. 4574  
 For they nyl, in no maner gre, . . . . RR. 5743

## Greece

That all the peple of Greece sholde speke . . . . A.Kn. 962  
 Thurghout the see of Greece unto the straye . . . . B.M.L. 464  
 That first was kyng in Greece the contree . . . . B.Mk. 3847  
 Al Greece knoweth of hire chastitee. . . . F.Fkl. 1444  
 As ever was Penelope of Greece, . . . . BD. 1080  
 Of Thebes and Greece, eche other for to kille . . . . Anel. 53  
 Eleaticis and of Achademytis in Greece. . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30-5  
 With hem of Greece; and casten to ben wroken . . . . TC.1. 88  
 To me than kyng of Greece ben and Troyel . . . . TC.1. 609  
 For folk of Greece, that ye nevere knewe. . . . TC.5. 123  
 Juge infernal Mynos of gree kyngs . . . . LGW. 1886 var  
 And into Greece hymselfe is forthe y-fare, . . . . LGW. 2271  
 In Greece whilom weren brethren two . . . . LGW. 2562

## Greeces

Ye, leveren than be king of Greeces twelve! . . . . TC.5. 924

## Gredily

to sten to gredily. Thise been the fyve fyngres . . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
 And gredily it grypeth ete? . . . . RR. 7284

## Greediness

Asseth unto his gredynesse. . . . RR. 5600  
 With the fire of gredynesse. . . . RR. 5716  
 Such gredynesse hym assaylith, . . . . RR. 5719

## Gredy

that the kyng, gredy of comune slaughtre, . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 more gredy aftir othir folkes rychesse . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
 see, gredy to flouen, constreyneth with . . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
 595-600

is alwey gapynge and gredy, be fulfid with . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 tormenteth hem on that o side with gredy venymes; . . . . Bo.4. m.2.  
 1265-70

'That that the see, that gredy is to flouen, . . . . TC.3. 1758  
 And a gredy suffisaunce, . . . . RR. 4726  
 Of gredy brennyng avarie. . . . RR. 5366  
 Scarce and gredy in his entent. . . . RR. 5696  
 For if this gredy, the sothe to seyn, . . . . RR. 5791  
 And wrapped a gredy wolf therynne . . . . RR. 6260  
 Ben gredy wolves ravysable. . . . RR. 7016

## Gredy see Grede

## Greek

False daisymlour, O Greek Synoun, . . . . B.NP. 4418  
 That coude the Grek Pithagore, . . . . BD. 666  
 Lerneed nat thow in Greek whan . . . . Bo.2. p.2.  
 315-20



# Greek—Continued

Parmanyas seide in Greec of thilke . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
by me,—he seide in Gree that "vertues . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
it is seid in Greke that "alle thinges he . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
Wo was that Grek that with him mette a-day!	TC.1. 1075
A Grek espye, and telleth newe thinges, . . . . .	TC.2. 1112
To ben a Grek, sin thou art born Trojan?	TC.4. 332
He shal som Grek so preysse and wel alose, . . . . .	TC.4. 1473
A Grek ye sholde amonge us alle finde . . . . .	TC.5. 125
If that I sholde on any Grek han routhe, . . . . .	TC.5. 1000
Of Troye through the Grek Synoun, . . . . .	HF.1. 152
in Greke; and to Arabiens in Arabike, and . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
in language of Greke sowneth 'bestes' in Latyn tunge.	Astr. 100-8

# Greekish

clothes, men redder y-woven in a Grekisch P . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
bordure, a Grekyssh T (that signifieth . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
yeven sayles to the Grykysche naveye, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600

# Greeke

The nobleste of the Grekes that ther were . . . . .	A.Kn. 2899
Ne how the Grekes, with an huge route, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2951
Al thilke nyght; ne how the Grekes pleye . . . . .	A.Kn. 2959
Of Grekes, by oon general assent. . . . .	A.Kn. 2969
Hath prively unto the Grekes told . . . . .	D.WB. 744
Or elles it was the Grekes hors, Synoun, . . . . .	F.Sq. 209
But Grekes seyn Pictagoras, . . . . .	BD. 1166
—It is wel wist how that the Grekes stronge . . . . .	TC.1. 67
That Grekes sholden swich a peple bringe . . . . .	TC.1. 53
And to the Grekes oost ful prively . . . . .	TC.1. 80
Bytwixen hem of Troye and Grekes ofte; . . . . .	TC.1. 135
And eft the Grekes founden nothing softe . . . . .	TC.1. 137
But though that Grekes hem of Troye shetten, . . . . .	TC.1. 148
But for non hate he to the Grekes hadde, . . . . .	TC.1. 477
That alle the Grekes as the deth him dredde . . . . .	TC.1. 483
Han now thus some Grekes maad you lene? . . . . .	TC.1. 553
Wel more than aught that Grekes han yit wrought, . . . . .	TC.1. 578
For Grekes han biseged us, y-wis? . . . . .	TC.1. 802
And seyde, 'Now, fy on the Grekes alle! . . . . .	TC.1. 1046
I am of Grekes fer'd so that I deye!	TC.2. 124
That was the townes wal and Grekes yerde . . . . .	TC.2. 154
Ne fleigh, as Grekes for him gonne fleen; . . . . .	TC.2. 194
Ther n'as but Grekes blood and Troilus; . . . . .	TC.2. 198
How we the Grekes mighten disavaunce . . . . .	TC.2. 511
Hath right now put to flight the Grekes routel' . . . . .	TC.2. 613
To telle him whan the Grekes sholden fle,— . . . . .	TC.3. 544
The Grekes stronge aboute Troye toun, . . . . .	TC.4. 30
Caste on a day with Grekes for to fighte . . . . .	TC.4. 34
Of Priamus was yewe at Grekys requeste . . . . .	TC.4. 57 var
In consistorie among the Grekes some . . . . .	TC.4. 65
And, for the Grekes weren me so leve, . . . . .	TC.4. 82
Ector which that right wel the Grekes herde, . . . . .	TC.4. 176
To lete her go thus to the Grekes oost . . . . .	TC.4. 599
And Grekes us restoren that is mis; . . . . .	TC.4. 1348
In hoste among the grekys ever in fere . . . . .	TC.4. 1363 var
Whan he from Delphos to the grekys sterte . . . . .	TC.4. 1411 var
I wot, sin Calcas on the Grekes side . . . . .	TC.4. 1466
For-why the Grekes han it alle sworn . . . . .	TC.4. 1481
Among the Grekes, ful of worthinesse, . . . . .	TC.4. 1486
And that I mot gon to the Grekes ost! . . . . .	TC.4. 1622
Criseyde unto the Grekes ost to lede, . . . . .	TC.5. 16
Out of the Grekes ost; and every wight . . . . .	TC.5. 72
And seide, 'Y-wis, we Grekes can have joye . . . . .	TC.5. 118
'For though ye Trojans with us Grekes wrothe . . . . .	TC.5. 141
And on the Grekes oost he wolde see, . . . . .	TC.5. 667
With women fewe, among the Grekes stronge: . . . . .	TC.5. 688
The Grekes gise, and werkes that they wroughte; . . . . .	TC.5. 861
Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende, . . . . .	TC.5. 893
'And thenketh wel, ye shal in Grekes finde . . . . .	TC.5. 918
'That Grekes wolde hir wrathe on Troye wreke . . . . .	TC.5. 960
'That Grekes ben of heigh condicoun . . . . .	TC.5. 967
For Grekes n'olden don her sacrifice, . . . . .	TC.5. 1465
She, for-that Grekes gonne her so despise, . . . . .	TC.5. 1467
If he among the Grekes knowne were: . . . . .	TC.5. 1581
Ful cruelly the Grekes ay boughte, . . . . .	TC.5. 1756
Of Troilus the Grekes boughten dere; . . . . .	TC.5. 1801
Bad hym to fle the Grekes ost, . . . . .	HF.1. 186
And was to Grekes favorable; . . . . .	HF.3. 389
That bothe Romayns and ek Grekis trete . . . . .	LGW.G. 275
By Grekes sleight, and namely by Synon, . . . . .	LGW. 931
clerkes Grekes these same conclusions in . . . . .	Astr. 5-11

# Greeke

And he was clad in cote and hood of grene . . . . .	A.Prol. 103
An horn he bar, the bawdryk was of grene . . . . .	A.Prol. 116
A paire of bedes, gauded al with grene, . . . . .	A.Prol. 159
With grene trees y-shadwed was his place, . . . . .	A.Prol. 607
Than is the lylie upon his stalke grene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1036
And eek the gardyn, ful of branches grene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1067
'May, with alle thy floures and thy grene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1510
In hope that I som grene gete may,' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1512
And Emelye, clothed al in grene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1886
With waves grene, and brighte as any glas, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1958
In gaude grene hir statue clothed was, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2075
Upon his heed he wered, of laurer grene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2175
A croune of a grene ook cerial . . . . .	A.Kn. 2290
'O chaste goddess of the wodes grene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2297
That in that selve grove, swoote and grene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2860
Eek on his heed a croune of laurer grene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2875
That with his grene tope the heven raughte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2915
And thanne with grene wode and spicerye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2935

# Green—Continued

Tasseled with grene and perled with latoun. . . . .	A.Mil. 3251
To have an hoor heed and a grene tayl, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3878
Dauned ful ofte in many a grene mede, . . . . .	D.WB. 861
Save on the grene he saugh sittynge a wyf; . . . . .	D.WB. 998
Which that the knyght saugh sittynge on the grene; . . . . .	D.WB. 1047
He hadde upon a courtsey of grene, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1382
Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1386
And thogh youre grene youthe floure as yit, . . . . .	E.Cl. 120
I wol with lusty herte, fresch and grene, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1173
Myn herte and alle my lymes been as grene . . . . .	E.Mch. 1465
That stode under a laurer, alwey grene, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2037
Upon a bench of turves, fresch and grene, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2235
Anheigh among the freshe leve grene, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2327
To eten of the smale peres grene, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2333
What for the sesoun and the yonge grene, . . . . .	F.Sq. 54
And al withoute the mewe is peynted grene, . . . . .	F.Sq. 646
Thanne wolde she sitte adoun upon the grene, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 862
Destroyed hath the grene in every yerd; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1251
And grene of conscience, and of good fame . . . . .	G.SN. 90
Down by a floury grene wente . . . . .	BD. 398
For al the wode was waxen grene; . . . . .	BD. 414
Wher ther were many grene greves, . . . . .	BD. 417
His hewe change, and wexe grene, . . . . .	BD. 496
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,— . . . . .	Anel. 146
His herte is elleswher so newe and grene, . . . . .	Anel. 180
With face dede, betwixe pale and grene, . . . . .	Anel. 353
Right of a park, walled with grene stoon; . . . . .	PF. 122
Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure; . . . . .	PF. 130
Eche in his kynde, of colour fresch and grene . . . . .	PF. 174
Up-on a river in a grene mede, . . . . .	PF. 184
Made in the leves grene a noyse softe, . . . . .	PF. 202
That I of spak, that was so swote and grene, . . . . .	PF. 296
But foul that lyveth by seed sat on the grene, . . . . .	PF. 328
That clepeth forth the grene leves newe; . . . . .	PF. 352
welful and grene, conforten now the sorful . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
seke no gold in grene trees, ne ye gadere . . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
of the world, that medlieth the grene stoness . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
feet, and to gon either by the grene feeldes, . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
With newe grene, of lusty Ver the prime, . . . . .	TC.1. 157
Nay, nay! but evere in oon be fresch and grene . . . . .	TC.1. 816
It made his hewe a-day ful ofte grene . . . . .	TC.2. 60
And shadwed wel with bloomy bowes grene; . . . . .	TC.2. 821
A nightingale upon a cedre grene . . . . .	TC.2. 918
Downward a steire, and in an herber grene . . . . .	TC.2. 1705
As man, brid, best, fisch, herbe, and grene tree . . . . .	TC.3. 10
Revesten hem in grene whan that May is, . . . . .	TC.3. 353
And after winter folweth grene May, . . . . .	TC.3. 1062
That, "ertheles, mot grene some deye," . . . . .	TC.4. 770
And thus she li'eth with hewes pale and grene, . . . . .	TC.4. 1154
Deliten in hir song in leves grene, . . . . .	TC.4. 1433
Y-brought ayein the tendre leves grene, . . . . .	TC.5. 11
Swich wo for me? O pitous, pale, and grene . . . . .	TC.5. 243
And pipes made of grene corne, . . . . .	HF.3. 134
And grene eek, and som weren white, . . . . .	HF.3. 847
In somer, whan they grene been, . . . . .	HF.3. 857
The long day thus walkynge in the grene . . . . .	LGW.G. 50
The grene medewe, of which that I yow tolde, . . . . .	LGW.G. 91
And clothede hym in grene al newe ageyn, . . . . .	LGW.G. 117
Clothed in ryal abyte, al of grene . . . . .	LGW.G. 146
And she was clad in real habite grene; . . . . .	LGW. 214
For which the white croune above the grene . . . . .	LGW. 223
Upon the softe and sote grene gras . . . . .	LGW.G. 225
In silke enbrouded, ful of grene greves, . . . . .	LGW. 227
Crowned with white, and clothed al in grene, . . . . .	LGW. 242
Behynde this god of Love upon the grene . . . . .	LGW. 282
With the white croune, clad in grene; . . . . .	LGW. 303
Tho spake this lady, clothed al in grene, . . . . .	LGW. 341
And wonden so neigh upon a grene, . . . . .	LGW. 712
And quake as doth the lefe of aspe grene; . . . . .	LGW. 2648
No ship yit karf the waves grene and blew; . . . . .	Form.A. 21
My hertes wounde, while that hit is grene, . . . . .	Merc.B. 5
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene, . . . . .	W.Unc. 7
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene, . . . . .	W.Unc. 14
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene, . . . . .	W.Unc. 21
These wodes eek recoveren grene . . . . .	RR. 57
The medewe softe, swote, and grene, . . . . .	RR. 128
And also grene as oon leek . . . . .	RR. 212
Of briddes songe and branches grene; . . . . .	RR. 493
And she hadde on a cote of grene . . . . .	RR. 573
And sawe the grene place amonge, . . . . .	RR. 690
Upon the branches grene y-spronge . . . . .	RR. 718
Of mentes full and fenell grene . . . . .	RR. 731
Upon the grene gras springyng . . . . .	RR. 762
And ful of grene leves sette, . . . . .	RR. 1398
Spronge up the sote grene gras, . . . . .	RR. 1425
That shadowid was with branches grene, . . . . .	RR. 1511
Bothe flour, and tree, and leves grene, . . . . .	RR. 1581
Cast hym to yewe me woundis grene, . . . . .	RR. 1890
Where so they be olde or grene; . . . . .	RR. 2128
To kepe the Roser fresch and grene, . . . . .	RR. 3054
A leef al grene and yaff me that; . . . . .	RR. 3077
I sawe that through the leves grene . . . . .	RR. 3632
The stalke was even and grene upright, . . . . .	RR. 3639

# Green see Grenehede

# Greeneth

Whanne hit greeneth in the gynnyng, . . . . .	RR. 4332
---	----------

# Greenish

Blak, blo, grenysh, swartysch, reed, . . . . .	HF.3. 557
--	-----------

**Greenwich**

Lo, Greenwyth, ther many a shrews is inne, . . . A.Rv. 3907

**Greet**

Grete wel oure dame, myn owene nece sweete, . . . B.Sh. 1553  
 With oother folk to greetre the markysesse, . . . E.Cl. 1014  
 And next yow, Imeneus, I thee gretel, . . . TC.3. 1258  
 Unto his nece and gan her faire grete, . . . TC.3. 1556  
 That neither of hem oother mighte grete, . . . TC.4. 1130  
 And grete wel my doghter and thy wyfe, . . . LGW. 2299  
 For wante of it I grome and grete, . . . RR. 4116  
 And willen that folk hem loute and grete, . . . RR. 6917

**Greeted**

Whan Alla saugh his wyf, faire he hire grette, . . . B.M.L. 1051  
 This olde man ful mekely hem grette, . . . C.Pard. 714  
 And reverently and wisely she hym grette, . . . E.Cl. 952  
 Which that in Latyn thriftilly hem grette, . . . F.Fkl. 1174  
 And grette hym, but he spak noght, . . . BD. 502  
 And hadde y-gret hym as I best coude, . . . BD. 516  
 And in his beste wise his lady grette, . . . TC.3. 955  
 And Troulus ful sobrelliche he grette, . . . TC.3. 1588  
 And Troulus the sobrelliche he grette, . . . TC.5. 293  
 And as I koude, this fresche flour I grette, . . . LGW. 116  
 And Eneas and Achates she grette, . . . LGW. 976  
 Ful cunnynge these lordes to he grette, . . . LGW. 1485  
 How that the queene it was, and faire hir grette, . . . LGW. 1502  
 Dame Abstynence first him grette, . . . RR. 7428

**Greeteth**

He yow saloweth and he yow greteth. . . . RR. 7624

**Gregory**

And Seint Gregorie seith, that . . . B.Mel. 2685-90  
 as seith Seint Gregorie, unnethe ariesth . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 nat dye, for as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 seith Seint Gregorie thus: 'That we shulle . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
 And as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . I.Pars. 410-5  
 Seint Gregorie. Certes also, . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 spees of glotyony, after Seint Gregorie, . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
 John eek in thys mater? Seint Gregorie . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 and, as seith Seint Gregorie, that it . . . I.Pars. 1065-70

**Greithe**

And greithen hem, and tooke hir hors anon, . . . A.Rv. 4309  
 That he bad greithen his chaar ful hastily, . . . B.Mk. 3784  
 To graythe hir wel and uncouthly, . . . RR. 584  
 And gan hir graithe as a Bygynne, . . . RR. 7366 em

**Greithed**

that I hadde greithed deth to alle gode men, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5

**Grenelade**

Yowthe, withoute grenelade or folye; . . . B.M.L. 163

Gret(e) *see* Greet, Greeted

**Greve**

Beside a greve, stondynge in a dale, . . . B.NP. 4013  
 He loketh forth by hayne, by tree, by greve, . . . TC.5. 1144

Greve *see* Grove

Greven *see* Graven

**Groves**

And with his streames dryeth in the groves . . . A.Kn. 1495  
 To maken hym a gerland of the groves, . . . A.Kn. 1507  
 And hereth hym come rushynge in the groves, . . . A.Kn. 1641  
 Wher ther were many grene groves, . . . BD. 417  
 In silke unbrouded, ful of grene groves, . . . LGW. 227  
 This cherle was hid there in the groves, . . . RR. 3019

**Grew**

Ther never yet grew corn ne gras, . . . BD. 157  
 Suche plente grewe there never in mede, . . . RR. 1434  
 No grewe there tree in mannes syght . . . RR. 1459  
 Unto the roser, where that grewe The freyysse bothum . . . RR. 1789

Grew *see* Growed

**Grey**

Hire nose trefte, hir eyen greye as glas, . . . A.Prol. 152  
 That was al pomely grey, and highte Scot; . . . A.Prol. 616  
 Salueth in hir song the morwe gray, . . . A.Kn. 1492  
 His rode was reed, his eyen greye as goos; . . . A.Mil. 3317  
 With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas; . . . A.Rv. 3974  
 With grey goshaue on honde; . . . B.Th. 1928  
 He worth upon his steede gray, . . . B.Th. 1941  
 His steede was al dappull-gray, . . . B.Th. 2074  
 Ne noon so grey a goos gooth in the lake, . . . D.WB. 269  
 And fostred in a roche of marbul gray . . . F.Sq. 500  
 'Gladeth, ye fowles, of the morwe gray! . . . Mars. 1  
 donne And greye, I mene the goshaue that doth pynne . . . PF. 335  
 Telling his tale alwey, this olde greye, . . . TC.4. 127  
 Hir yen grey as is a faucon; . . . RR. 546  
 With metely mouth and yen greye, . . . RR. 822  
 Hir yen greye and glad also, . . . RR. 862  
 And greye clothis not full clene, . . . RR. 7256

**Greyhounds**

Greyhounds he hadde, as swift as fowel in flight: . . . A.Prol. 190

**Grief**

Fordo yourself; but tel me of youre grief; . . . B.Sh. 1317  
 Teltheu youre grief, lest that he come adoun, . . . B.Sh. 1346  
 seyn, my grief and my dissee, toucheth . . . B.Mel. 2735-40  
 Sit down anon, and tel me what youre grief is, . . . D.Sum. 2174  
 'No fors,' quod he, 'but tel me al youre grief,' . . . D.Sum. 2189  
 Tel me youre grief; and he anon hym tolde, . . . D.Sum. 2198  
 And yet for al my smart, and al my grief, . . . G.CY. 712  
 'For he wol have the more her grief at herte . . . TC.2. 1632  
 Of Jelousie, nor the greif, . . . RR. 3997  
 Take nat a greif,—it were worthy . . . RR. 7571

Grief *see* A-Grief

**Grievance**

than thou art do thee grevaunce, studie . . . B.Mel. 2675-80

**Grievance—Continued**

to stille the same grevaunce, than for to venge thee; . . . B.Mel. 2675-80  
 any or grevaunce, suffre hym, for he . . . B.Mel. 2675-80  
 Which afterward hym thoughte a greet grevaunce; . . . B.Mk. 3703  
 But never dorste he tellen hire his grevaunce; . . . F.Fkl. 941  
 The firste grevaunce is of wikkede . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 That oother grevaunce outward is . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 The thriddre grevaunce is a man to have . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 The fourthe grevaunce is in outrageous . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 contrariouste of wo, ne grevaunce; . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 Thanne shalt thou bothe stinte al his grevaunce, . . . ABC. 63  
 That never was grevaunce of hoot ne cold; . . . PF. 205  
 or grevaunce that by-tydde the on any . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
 My lore is bet than wikkis is thy grevaunce: . . . Fort. 47  
 For grevaunce of my wounde newe, . . . RR. 1866  
 To done to hym so greet grevaunce? . . . RR. 3528  
 To Innocentis doith such grevaunce, . . . RR. 4273  
 And fordo do hym more grevaunce . . . RR. 4284

**Grievances**

manere of grevances in outward thynges; . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 wey with myseses and grevances out of . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
 ne drery, ne subgit to grevances ne to sorwes; . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
 that doon the grevances and the wronges: . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
 Grevances, m'oughte connen wel the more . . . TC.1. 647

**Grieve**

Ne at this tale I saugh no man hym greve, . . . A.Rv. 3859  
 'I pray yow alle that ye nat yow greve, . . . A.Rv. 3910  
 (Coold water shal nat greve us but a lite), . . . B.M.L. 352  
 So that I wiste I sholde yow nat greve, . . . B.Pri. 1638  
 By witness, lord, so that it nat yow greva. . . C.Doc. 186  
 And therefore, sire, syn that I nought yow greve, . . . D.WB. 1205  
 Only the body and nat the soule greve; . . . D.Pri. 1490  
 I wolde prey yow that ye nat yow greve, . . . D.Sum. 1814  
 Of yow, myn owene lord, lest I yow greve, . . . E.Cl. 889  
 Ne suffreth noon illusion us to greve; . . . F.Fkl. 1134  
 'I axe thee,' quod he, 'though it thee greve, . . . G.Snc. 426  
 so that it shal but litel greve; for, as . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 Me thoghte no-thing myghte me greve, . . . BD. 1105  
 Al seyde I soth, ye wolden at me greve, . . . TC.1. 343  
 Of al his lay, and most his fous ay greve, . . . TC.1. 1001  
 'And ek me wolde muche greve, y-wis, . . . TC.2. 228  
 That I best love and lothest am to greve; . . . TC.2. 237  
 Shal wel be told, so that ye not yow greve, . . . TC.3. 1004  
 N'I wol not rakle as for to greven here, . . . TC.3. 1642  
 As he was wont, to greve hem what he mighte, . . . TC.4. 35  
 'And though thy lady wolde a lite her greve, . . . TC.4. 603  
 Thou mighty God, and dreddful for to grevel . . . TC.5. 590  
 That loveth wel, in swich cas, though him grevel . . . TC.5. 1638  
 To helpe, and eke to greve a wyght, . . . RR. 1042  
 my sore On me gan greven more and more, . . . RR. 1870  
 For that may greve thee many folde; . . . RR. 2330  
 For the wordis litel greve . . . RR. 2349  
 This graunte ne myght but lytel greve, . . . RR. 3074  
 Shal fynde amonge that shal hym greve, . . . RR. 3304  
 So lothe me were you for to greve, . . . RR. 3666  
 I hadde suche drede to greve him aye, . . . RR. 3683  
 Stoute of thi porte, redy to greve, . . . RR. 4015  
 To kepe of enemyes, and to greve . . . RR. 4169  
 The which now doth me soore greve, . . . RR. 4550  
 And sith so sore he doth me greve, . . . RR. 4599  
 Or he shall greve thee, oute of doute; . . . RR. 5110  
 For no thyng greve hym more ne may, . . . RR. 5590  
 But now I thinke hir not to greve; . . . RR. 5884  
 And eke oure enemyes that thou greve; . . . RR. 6066  
 And hym that begging wole ay greve, . . . RR. 6539

Grieve *see* Engreveth

**Grieved**

That gif a man in a point be y-greved, . . . A.Rv. 4181  
 he that oones hath greved thee, another tyme . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
 offended and greved my lord Melibee out . . . B.Mel. 2935-40  
 And though to clymbe it grevede me, . . . HF.3. 29  
 And with his sward of colde so sore hadde grevyd: . . . LGW.G. 115  
 And with his sward of colde so sore greved; . . . LGW. 127  
 It hadde me greved sore y-wys, . . . RR. 1343  
 And leste it grevede or forthought . . . RR. 1671  
 My woundes me greved wondirly; . . . RR. 2958  
 Thou shalt be greved certeinly, . . . RR. 4047  
 'Myne owne freend, art thou yit greved?' . . . RR. 4629  
 Hir speche me greved wondir sore, . . . RR. 5154

**Grieveth**

Nat greveth us youre glorie and youre honour, . . . A.Kn. 917  
 But yet me greveth moost his nygardyng, . . . B.Sh. 1362  
 And yet ne greveth me no thyng so soore, . . . D.Sum. 2181  
 But as yow list; naught greveth me at al . . . E.Cl. 647  
 So dooth my lord, and that me greveth soore, . . . G.CY. 650  
 fourneys ful of fyr anyoweth or greveth, . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 What have I doon that greveth yow, or sayd, . . . Comp.L. 61  
 forsaketh wrecches. Certes it greveth me . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
 sorwe . . . greveth the thought.' . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 But 'for t'assaye,' he seide, 'it nought ne greveth, . . . TC.5. 783  
 That greveth more than avarice; . . . RR. 1174  
 Counsel that greveth aftir sore, . . . RR. 3238  
 It greveth me full gretly . . . RR. 3406  
 To stynte your ire that greveth soo, . . . RR. 3421  
 My turment greveth more and more, . . . RR. 4138  
 That now me greveth wondir ille, . . . RR. 4538  
 Love greveth hem and shendith soo, . . . RR. 4776  
 And as she greveth so greveth it . . . RR. 5390 sar

**Grievous**

Thurgh-girt with many a grevous, bloody wounde, . . . A.Kn. 1010



# Grievous—Continued

grievous tribulation, yet seyde he thus:	B.Mel. 2185-90
moore hevny and grievous, in so . . .	B.Mel. 2685-90
and grievous, and ful sharpe and poynant	I.Pars. 130-5
ageyn, al been they grievous synnes, . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
of a man is cause of the grievous maladye	I.Pars. 470-5
grievous to perforce, in so muche is the	I.Pars. 525-30
folk, ne of angry folk, or grievous folk . . .	I.Pars. 640-5
been so grievous and so chargeant	I.Pars. 690-5
harde thynges and grievous thynges by	I.Pars. 730-5
therefore is the brekyng moore grievous; of which	I.Pars. 880-5
repenten hym for the grievous maladie	I.Pars. 1000-5
Han take on me a grievous accioun . . .	ABC. 20
Under the cros, ne his grievous penaunce, . . .	ABC. 82
my chere . . . cast to the erthe hevny and grievous of	
wepyng, . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
ben grievous discordes, that ne myghte . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
and that at grievous dere prys, Boece . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
established or cryed grievous and unplytable coem-	
cioun, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
this wikkid Nero. Allas! it is grievous fortune . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 525-30
constreyned at the laste with most grievous torment, . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
ben grievous and aspre, and yit mien . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
'Grievous to me, God wot, is for to twinne,' . . .	TC.4. 904
'And this to me so grievous is to thinke . . .	TC.4. 1492
But seide he felte a grievous maladye . . .	TC.5. 1231
'Grievous to me, God wot, is your unreste, . . .	TC.5. 1604
The leeste grievous of hem alle, . . .	RR. 964

# Grievously

so grievously that I noot what to doone,' . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
travaillen to grievously, or out of tyme, as on haly	I.Pars. 665-70
This cursed synne anyeth grevousliche hem that it	
haunten, . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
the body anyeth it grievously also, for . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
or elles may men synnen ful grievously . . .	I.Pars. 910-5
suffre the lasse grevously; . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
suffren more grievously than the remedies . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
repeireth ayen, and thei roren grevously, . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
beren it grevously as ofte as he is lad into the . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
He ne hath nat doon so grevously amys, . . .	LGW. 369

# Griffin

And lik a griffon looked he aboute, . . .	A.Kn. 2133
---	------------

# Gril

In wedres gryl and derk to sight, . . .	RR. 73
---	--------

# Grim

Armed, and looked grym as he were wood, . . .	A.Kn. 2042
Some seyde he looked grymme and he wolde fighte, . . .	A.Kn. 2519
He looketh as it were a grym leoun, . . .	B.NP. 4369
Somtyme hath semed come a grym leoun, . . .	F.Fkl. 1146
And with his grymme pawes stronge, . . .	HF.2. 33

# Grimliness

they shalle han . . . grymlynnesse of the develes . . .	I.Pars. 860-5 var
---	-------------------

# Grimly

Ful grimly with a greet towayle, . . .	RR. 161
--	---------

# Grimness

grymnesse of develes that shullen al . . .	I.Pars. 860-5
--	---------------

# Grind

To grynde oure corn and carie it ham agayn, . . .	A.Rv. 4032
Where-as they made hym at the queerne grynde, . . .	B.Mk. 3264
Thise cookes, how they stampe, and streyne, and	
grynde, . . .	C.Pard. 538

# Grindeth

'Who so first cometh to the mille first grynt'; . . .	D.WB. 389
---	-----------

# Grinding

And yit she that grynt at a querne . . .	HF.3. 708
--	-----------

# Gripping

And hath y-lost the gryndyng of the whete, . . .	A.Rv. 4314
--	------------

# Grimning

And grimnyng for dispitous rage; . . .	RR. 156
--	---------

# Grint see Grindeth

# Grinte

He grynte with his teeth, so was he wrooth; . . .	D.Sum. 2161
---	-------------

# Grinting

of gryntyng of teeth, as seith Jhesu . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
--	---------------

# Gripe

To gripen other folkis gode; . . .	RR. 204
------------------------------------	---------

Was half to gripe so ententyf; . . .	RR. 1156
--------------------------------------	----------

If I may grype a riche man, . . .	RR. 5983
-----------------------------------	----------

# Gripeth

with his five fyngres of lecherie he gripeth hym . . .	I.Pars. 860-5
--	---------------

And greedily it grypeth ete? . . .	RR. 7284
------------------------------------	----------

# Gris

With grys, and that the fyneste of a lond; . . .	A.Prol. 194
--	-------------

His hackeney, which that was al pomely grys, . . .	G.CY. 559
--	-----------

# Grisel

'Loo, tholde Grisel list to ryme and pleye!' . . .	Scog. 35
--	----------

# Grisilde

Upon Grisilde, this poure creature, . . .	E.Cl. 232
---	-----------

Grisilde of this, God wot, ful innocent, . . .	E.Cl. 274
--	-----------

'Grisilde,' he seyde, 'ye shal wel understonde . . .	E.Cl. 344
--	-----------

'This is ynogh, Grisilde myn,' quod he, . . .	E.Cl. 385
---	-----------

Nat longe tyme after that this Grisild . . .	E.Cl. 442
--	-----------

And seyde thus: 'Grisilde,' quod he, 'that day . . .	E.Cl. 466
--	-----------

I seye, Grisilde, this present dignitee . . .	E.Cl. 470
---	-----------

'Certes, Grisilde, I hadde ynogh plesance . . .	E.Cl. 792
---	-----------

'Grisilde,' quod he, 'my wyl is, outrelly, . . .	E.Cl. 953
--	-----------

# Grisilde—Continued

Than is Grisilde, and moore tendre of age, . . .	E.Cl. 989
But to Grisilde agayn wol I me dresse, . . .	E.Cl. 1007
Ful biay was Grisilde in every thyng . . .	E.Cl. 1009
Grisilde, as she was biay in his halle, . . .	E.Cl. 1029
'Grisilde,' quod he, as it were in his pley, . . .	E.Cl. 1030
'This is ynogh, Grisilde myn,' quod he, . . .	E.Cl. 1051
'Grisilde,' quod he, 'by God that for us deyde, . . .	E.Cl. 1062
Folwen Grisilde as in humylitee, . . .	E.Cl. 1143
As was Grisilde, therefore Petrak writeth . . .	E.Cl. 1147
Grisilde is deed, and eek hire pacience, . . .	E.Cl. 1177

# Grisildis

And Grisildis this yonge mayden highte, . . .	E.Cl. 210
Brooches and rynges, for Grisildis sake; . . .	E.Cl. 255
'Where is youre fader, Grisildis?' he sayde; . . .	E.Cl. 297
But outrelly Grisildis wondre myghte, . . .	E.Cl. 335
Nat oonly this Grisildis thurgh hir wit . . .	E.Cl. 428
Grisildis moot al suffren and consente; . . .	E.Cl. 537
And of Grisildis wordes and hire cheere . . .	E.Cl. 576
But whan thise tidynges cam to Grisildis . . .	E.Cl. 752
For thilke sely, poure Grisildis; . . .	E.Cl. 948
In al a toun Grisildis thre or two; . . .	E.Cl. 1165
Grisildis, for in certein he shal faille! . . .	E.Cl. 1182
As of Grisildis pacient and kynde, . . .	E.Cl. 1187
Bitwix Grisildis grete pacience, . . .	E.Mch. 1224

# Grisliness

thei shul han . . . Grislynnesse of develes . . .	I.Pars. 860-5 var
---	-------------------

# Grisly

His eyen holwe, and grisly to biholde, . . .	A.Kn. 1363
Lyk to the estres of the grisly place . . .	A.Kn. 1971
He slow the grisly boor, and that anon; . . .	B.Mk. 3299
That it is grisly for to heere hem swere; . . .	C.Pard. 473
And many a grisly ooth thanne han they sworn; . . .	C.Pard. 708
Fyl speke namore; it is a grisly thyng, . . .	D.WB. 735
How in his grisly carte he hire fette, . . .	E.Mch. 2233
But whan she saugh the grisly rokkes blake, . . .	F.Fkl. 859
But, Lord, thise grisly, feendly, rokkes blake, . . .	F.Fkl. 888
noon ordre or ordinance, but grisly drede . . .	I.Pars. 175-80
horroure and grisly drede dwellen . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
This is a ful grisly synne, as . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
Within thy grisly temple ful of drede, . . .	Anel. 3
Wot I not who: but in a grislich wise . . .	TC.2. 1700
And ful of anguish and of grisly drede . . .	TC.4. 155
With grisly sounne out goth the grete gonne, . . .	LGW. 637
The thunder rored with a grisly steyne; . . .	LGW. 1219
And as to me, so grisly was his dede, . . .	LGW. 2238

# Griszle see Grisel

# Groan

This Chauntecleer gan gronen in his throte, . . .	B.NP. 4076
What eyeth yow, to grone in this manere? . . .	B.NP. 4080
What eyeth yow to gruche thus and grone? . . .	D.WB. 443
And first he gan to sike, and eft to grone, . . .	TC.1. 360
Com ones in unwar, and herde him grone, . . .	TC.1. 549
Ligging a-bedde and make hem for to grone; . . .	TC.1. 915
How he bigan ful wofully to grone, . . .	TC.2. 518
Upon his bed. But man so sore grone . . .	TC.2. 557
And Lord, so tho gan gronen Troilus, . . .	TC.3. 206
Anon biginne he sholde for to grone, . . .	TC.5. 247
How sore that ye men conne grone, . . .	HF.1. 338
Now can he pleyne, now can he grone, . . .	RR. 2299
For wante of I I grone and grete, . . .	RR. 4116

# Groaneth

For travaile of his goost he groaneth soore, . . .	A.Mil. 3646
He groaneth lyk oure boor, lith in oure sty, . . .	D.Sum. 1829

# Groaning

This caused me my gromnyng douteles, . . .	B.NP. 4097
Gromnyng and Gruochyng hir herbejours . . .	RR. 5000

# Groat

And if it do, I dar wel leve a grote . . .	B.NP. 4148
Ye, for a grotel Unbokete anon thy purs, . . .	C.Pard. 945

I n'olde sette at al the noise a grotel . . .	TC.4. 586
---	-----------

# Groats

So that he offens pene, or elles grotas, . . .	C.Pard. 376
Al yif that covent foure and twenty grotel . . .	D.Sum. 1964

# Groin

that were in the groyn of a sowe, . . .	I.Pars. 155-60
Be wroth, than shaltow han a groin anon! . . .	TC.1. 349

# Groine

Whether so that he loure or groyne, . . .	RR. 7049
---	----------

# Groining

The groynyng and the pryvee empoysonyng; . . .	A.Kn. 2460
--	------------

# Groom

Lord and lady, grome and wenche, . . .	HF.1. 206
--	-----------

# Grooms

As han thise litel herde-gromes, . . .	HF.3. 135
Doon maydens, children, and eek gromes . . .	RR. 200

# Grope

But whoso koude in oother thyng hym grope, . . .	A.Prol. 644
To grope tendrely a conscience, . . .	D.Sum. 1817
Seyde this man, 'and grope wel bihynde; . . .	D.Sum. 2141
Aboute his twelwe grope there and here, . . .	D.Sum. 2148
It for to doon and after it we grope; . . .	G.CY. 679
'Look what ther is, put in this hand and grope, . . .	G.CY. 1236
[And] grope [aboute I may; but in this place,] . . .	TC.5. 223 var

# Groped

And groped heer and ther, but she foond noon, . . .	A.Rv. 4217
---	------------

# Gropeth

She gropeth alwey forther with hir hond, . . .	A.Rv. 4222
And gropeth in the bed, and fonde ryght noght, . . .	LGW. 2186

**Grot**  
By God! I shal hym quiten every grot! . . . D.Fri. 1292

**Ground**  
Hir coverchiefs ful fyne weren of ground,—  
And sweete smel the ground anon up yaf, . . . A.Prol. 453  
But oours with a sharpe y-grounde spere; . . . A.Kn. 2427  
Out of the ground a fyr infernal sterte, . . . A.Kn. 2549  
Ne how the ground agast was of the light, . . . A.Kn. 2684  
Ther was hir whete and eek hir malt y-grounde, . . . A.Kn. 2931  
To goon to mille and seen hir corn y-grounde, . . . A.Rv. 3991  
Til that hir corn was faire and weel y-grounde; . . . A.Rv. 4008  
Doun on hir knees falleth she to grounde; . . . A.Rv. 4069  
And gruf he fil, al plat upon the grounde, . . . B.M.L. 1153  
For ever upon the ground I see the stare, . . . B.Pri. 1865  
The heed ful sharpe y-grounde; . . . B.Th. 1887  
and in the ground he wroot twies; . . . B.Th. 2073  
up fro the ground ful benignely, and receyved hire . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
The peple out sterte and caste the cart to grounde, . . . B.Mel. 3015-20  
Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde, . . . B.NP. 4237  
And on the ground, which is my moodres gate, . . . B.NP. 4371  
Al sodeynly she swapte adoun to grounde; . . . C.Pard. 729  
On brotel ground they buyde, and brotelnesse . . . E.Cl. 1099  
And verray ground of his prosperitee, . . . E.Mch. 1279  
It stant as it were to the ground y-glewed; . . . E.Mch. 1622  
Than ever she dide, and fil to grounde anon, . . . F.Sq. 182  
Out of the ground, and make salves newe . . . F.Sq. 473  
Under the ground, ther Pluto dwelleth inne, . . . F.Sq. 639  
Or elles they were soken under grounde, . . . F.Fkl. 1075  
As thou right now were copen out of the ground, . . . F.Fkl. 1269  
That al this ground on which we been ridyng, . . . F.Fkl. 1614  
That into poudre grounden been ful smal? . . . G.CY. 623  
Oure grounden litarge eek on the porfure, . . . G.CY. 760  
And somme of hem synken into the ground,—  
al the ground of the tale is fals, . . . G.CY. 912  
As I seide erst, thou ground of our substaunce . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
Wherfor the ground and cause of al my payne, . . . ABC. 87  
But to declare my ground of hevynesse, . . . Mars. 160  
That al the ground aboute her char she spradde . . . Mars. 163  
To grounde deed she falleth as a stoon; . . . Anel. 40  
(Glosa. Who so wol seke the depe ground of soth . . . Anel. 170  
1045-50  
Bo.3. m.11.

Lat be thy wo and torking to the grounde; . . . TC.1. 856  
'For th'like ground that berth the wedes wikke . . . TC.1. 946  
Amphiorax, fil through the grounde to helle,' . . . TC.2. 105  
Of trouthe ground, mirour of goodlihed, . . . TC.2. 842  
And cleer stood on a ground of sikernes, . . . TC.3. 982  
My ground of ese, and al myn herte dere, . . . TC.3. 1304  
That neverme under the grounde thou winde! . . . TC.3. 1440  
The longe day with spere sharpe y-grounde, . . . TC.4. 43  
They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde, . . . TC.4. 45  
Ben Troye y-brent and beten doun to grounde, . . . TC.4. 77  
His hede to walle, his body to the grounde . . . TC.4. 244  
Body that evere mighte on grounde go . . . TC.4. 304  
And to the grounde his yen doun he caste, . . . TC.4. 522  
And kiseth him ther he li'th on the grounde; . . . TC.5. 1287  
And how Amphiorax fil through the grounde; . . . TC.5. 1500  
Was flossen fro the grounde so hye, . . . HF.2. 397  
Hise eyen to the grounde adoun he caste; . . . LGW. 827  
Betyngne with his helis on the grounde, . . . LGW. 863  
And how she lyth and swowneth on the grounde? . . . LGW. 872  
So fals a lover goynge on the grounde, . . . LGW. 1669  
Yit nas the ground nat wounded with the plough, . . . Form.A. 9  
No man yit in the mortar spices grond . . . Form.A. 15  
evene upon a smoth grounde, and than . . . Astr. 301-8  
an evene grounde, or on an evene ston, or . . . Astr. 350-8  
on an evene stok fixe in the grounde; . . . Astr. 350-8  
And than bysometh the ground so proude, . . . RR. 63  
Through which the ground to preisen is . . . RR. 70  
Ful gaye was al the grounde, and queynt . . . RR. 1435  
I felle doun platte unto the grounde; . . . RR. 1773  
And grounde quarrels sharpe of steele, . . . RR. 1823  
But though this arwe was kene grounde, . . . RR. 1885

**Graded**  
For he was grounded in astronomye, . . . A.Prol. 414  
So frendly and so wel y-grounded, . . . BD. 920  
But moral vertu, grounded upon trouthe: . . . TC.4. 1672  
Grounded by goddis ordinaunce, . . . RR. 5207

**Grove**  
And til a grove, faste ther bisyde, . . . A.Kn. 1478  
That in that grove he wolde hym hyde al day, . . . A.Kn. 1481  
And to the grove of which that I yow tolde, . . . A.Kn. 1505  
Into a grove ful hastily he sterte, . . . A.Kn. 1514  
Thou sholdest never out of this grove pace, . . . A.Kn. 1602  
And in the grove, at tyme and place y-set, . . . A.Kn. 1635  
And to the grove, that stood ful faste by, . . . A.Kn. 1688  
That in that selve grove, swoote and grene, . . . A.Kn. 2860  
Toward the grove, as ye shul hear here, . . . A.Kn. 2898  
That in the grove hadde wonned yeres three, . . . B.NP. 4406  
And even the fox toward the grove gon, . . . B.NP. 4568  
For in that grove I lafte hym, by my fey, . . . C.Pard. 762

**Grove see Grove**

**Grow**  
Pekke hem up right as they growe and ete hem yn; . . . B.NP. 4157  
Virginitee, wher-of thanne sholde it hem yn; . . . D.WB. 72  
Than in this world ther grown gras or herbes, . . . D.WB. 774  
But swiche colours as grown in the mede, . . . F.Fkl. 724  
They two that make floures growe, . . . BD. 403  
Ther grown eke everye holmespe spice and gras . . . PF. 206 var  
His fodes, that so fierly they ne grown . . . TC.3. 1760  
It growe alwey, so that it nevere cesse, . . . TC.5. 1361

**Grow—Continued**  
As gressen grown in a mede, . . . HF.3. 263  
And growe til it amended be . . . RR. 3125  
Shal growe, but thou it putte away, . . . RR. 3298

**Grown**  
That in his gardyn grewed swich a tree, . . . D.WB. 759

**Grown see Grow**

**Groweth**  
Or elles of ellebor that groweth there, . . . B.NP. 4154  
And every gras that groweth upon roote . . . F.Sq. 153  
In which ay love up-groweth with your age, . . . TC.5. 1836  
Whos myght groweth nyght and day . . . RR. 3915  
And as she groweth, so groweth it, . . . RR. 5360 em

**Growing**  
Of herbe yve, growyng in oure yeerd, ther mery is; . . . B.NP. 4156  
In other wynes growyngne faste by, . . . C.Pard. 566  
Growyngne upon his heed, two assees eres, . . . D.WB. 954  
neweth ayein alle thinges growyngne and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5

**Grown**  
This wenche thikke and wel y-grown was, . . . A.Rv. 3973  
Til crowes feet be growe under your ye, . . . TC.2. 403  
In which myn herte grown is so faste, . . . TC.2. 872  
Like sharp urchouns his here was growe; . . . RR. 3135

**Grub**  
To grobbe up metal lurking in darknesse, . . . Form.A. 29

**Grucche**  
Why grucchen we, why have we hevynesse, . . . A.Kn. 3058  
Why grucchen heere his cosyn and his wyf . . . A.Kn. 3062  
He gan to grucche and blamed it a lite, . . . A.Rv. 3883  
What eyleth yow to grucche thus and grone? . . . D.WB. 443  
Agayn my choys shul neither grucche ne stryve; . . . E.Cl. 170  
And never ye to grucche it nyght ne day? . . . E.Cl. 354  
wol they seyn harm, and grucche and . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
that grucchen whan hir sovereyns bidden . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
nat to been angry ne anoyed ne grucche for he fasteth, . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
And have a thank, as grucche and than abide, . . . TC.3. 643  
And if that prelates grucche it, . . . RR. 6465

**Gruched**  
gruching of avarice, as Judas gruched agayn the . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
whan Simon the Pharisee gruched agayn . . . I.Pars. 500-5

**Gruccheth**  
And whoso gruccheth ought, he dooth folye, . . . A.Kn. 3045  
whan a man gruccheth agayn the peynes of helle, or . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
reyn or tempest, or elles gruccheth that shrews han . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
murmure is swich as whan man gruccheth of goodnesse . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
Ne grucchith not to love for to be bond . . . TC.1. 255 var

**Gruching**  
As by continueel murmure or gruchyng, . . . D.WB. 406  
After bakbityng cometh gruchyng or . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
somytyme comth gruching of avarice, as Judas gruched . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
hire synnes. And somtyme gruchyng souldeth . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
gruchyng comth of ire, or prive hate . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
withouten gruchyng, ful patiently, whan the . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
Gronyng and Gruchyng hir herbejours . . . RR. 5000  
For I am out of this gruchyng; . . . RR. 6439

**Grudg- see Gruch-**

**Gruel**  
Or casten al the gruel in the fire!— . . . TC.3. 711

**Gruf**  
They fillen gruf, and eriden pitously, . . . A.Kn. 949  
And gruf he fil, al plat upon the grounde, . . . B.Pri. 1865  
Fil gruf, and gan to wepen pitously— . . . TC.4. 912  
Now downward groff and now upright, . . . RR. 2561

**Gruted**  
But never gronte he at no strook but oon, . . . B.Mk. 3899

**Gry- see Gri-**

**Guan**  
And whan Priam his save garde sente, . . . TC.4. 139

**Guerdon**  
but ye oghte the rather gerdone hem . . . B.Mel. 2465-70  
Swich gerdoun as bilongeth unto pryde, . . . B.Mk. 3820  
And diverse gerdoun hadden they ther-by, . . . D.Sum. 1878  
Wherfore in gerdoun of my maynede . . . E.Cl. 883  
My gerdoun is but brestyng of myn herte, . . . F.Fkl. 973  
What somme sholde this maistres gerdoun be . . . F.Fkl. 1220  
God shal gerdone a man for his goode . . . I.Pars. 280-5  
for gerdoun of the blisful lyf that is . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
lith the grete gerdoun, . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
I recovrye payne of fals felonyes for guerdoun of . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
swich guerdoun) that sche nevere yaf to . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
yelden ayein to dignyteas as greet gerdoun, . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
in guerdoun of gode, that al so moot the . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90  
thanne yelden a covenante gerdoun to the disertes of . . . Bo.4. m.4.  
men? . . . 1415-20

yeven . . . in guerdoun? Demeth aught the peple . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
that . . . 1575-80

the gerdoun of the devyne grace which . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1720-5

And thenke it is a guerdoun, her to serve, . . . TC.1. 818  
And guerdone him with no-thing but with sighte, . . . TC.2. 1295  
For which I n'axe in guerdoun but oo bone, . . . TC.5. 594  
In guerdoun yit of that I have you served, . . . TC.5. 1389  
Lo here, the fyn and guerdoun for travaille . . . TC.5. 1852  
Withoute guerdoun ever yit, . . . HF.2. 111  
This is the mede of lovyng and guerdoun, . . . LGW. 1662  
And him to-guerdone that he shal wel bee . . . LGW. 2052  
He quytte hym well his guerdoun there; . . . RR. 1526  
It were to me a grete guerdoun, . . . RR. 2611  
With more guerdoun, if that thou lyve, . . . RR. 2949



**Guerdoned**

gerdoned for hir noble speche, . . . . . B.Mel. 2460-5  
 of what mede schal he ben gerdoned? . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5  
 or elles that good folk ben I-gerdoned. . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5

**Guerdonyng**

To me allone hadde been the guerdonyng  
 of gerdonyng or elles of exercisynge of . . . . . PF. 455  
 . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70

As love for love is skilful guerdoninge. . . . . TC.2. 392  
 Requyryth a gret guerdonyng. . . . . RR. 2380  
 For sellynge axeth no guerdonyng, . . . . . RR. 5908

**Guerdons**

nat to faste, and for alle gerdons, as . . . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 of hevens? Is noight this gerdouns . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
 fortune and compleyndest that guerdouns ne ben nat . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
 yourre gerdouns of the smale wordes of . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60

**Guesse**

Of twenty year of age he was, I gesse. . . . . A.Prol. 82  
 A forster was he, soothly as I gesse. . . . . A.Prol. 117  
 Bihynde hir bak, a yerde long, I gesse; . . . . . A.Kn. 1050  
 But Venus is it, soothly, as I gesse! . . . . . A.Kn. 1102  
 So evens were they chosen, for to gesse; . . . . . A.Kn. 2593  
 He shal out of his studyng, as I gesse! . . . . . A.Mil. 3467  
 Fil on this carpenter, right as I gesse . . . . . A.Mil. 3644  
 Now wolde som men waiten, as I gesse, . . . . . B.ML. 246  
 Among the peple, and seyn they kan nat gesse . . . . . B.ML. 622  
 But, as I gesse, Alla was nat so nyce . . . . . B.ML. 1088  
 When passed was a yer, evens as I gesse, . . . . . B.ML. 1143  
 And woot ye why? By God, as that I gesse . . . . . B.Sh. 1375  
 Mishape wol maken hem enemye, as I gesse; . . . . . B.Mk. 3435  
 Is right ynough to muche folke, I gesse. . . . . B.NP. 3960  
 Povertie is hateful good, and as I gesse . . . . . D.WB. 1195  
 And auctours shal I fynden, as I gesse. . . . . D.WB. 1212  
 Lordynges, ther is in Yorkshire, as I gesse, . . . . . D.Sum. 1709  
 For thritten is a covent, as I gesse; . . . . . D.Sum. 2259  
 Ye have nat that forgeten, as I gesse? . . . . . E.Cl. 469  
 O flesch they been, and o flesch, as I gesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 1335  
 He may nat be deceyved, as I gesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 1356  
 He was that tyme in Geminis, as I gesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 2222  
 And Jhesus filius Syrak, as I gesse, . . . . . E.Mch. 2250  
 Gladeth hymself, "—thus seyn men, as I gesse. . . . . F.Sq. 609  
 Mo than a thousand stories, as I gesse, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1412  
 That folk of yow may demen harm or gesse. . . . . F.Fkl. 1486  
 The value of fyve hundred pound, I gesse, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1573  
 Ther koude no man writen, as I gesse, . . . . . G.OY. 977  
 [Foure] of the klokke it was tho, as I gesse, . . . . . I.Pars. 5  
 remembreth hym of these thynges, I gesse that his . . . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 synnes, I gesse that they ne been nat . . . . . I.Pars. 445-50  
 The sothe; but trewely, as I gesse, . . . . . BD. 35  
 For fere, and eek for wo, that, as I gesse, . . . . . Mars. 195  
 For thou of love has lost thy tast, I gesse, . . . . . PF. 160  
 Ne herde never beter, as I gesse; . . . . . PF. 200  
 And by him-self, under an ok I gesse. . . . . PF. 223  
 That what love is thou canst nat see ne gesse. . . . . PF. 602  
 I putte it to gessen or prisen to the jugement . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 Thow remembreth wel, as I gesse, that . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 mesuren and gessen that the sovereyne . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
 Shewede wel that men mighte in her gesse . . . . . TC.1. 286  
 Ye saw the lettre that she wrot, I gesse? . . . . . TC.1. 656  
 If she be fair, thou wost thyself, I gesse! . . . . . TC.1. 882  
 A good conceit in my wit, as I gesse! . . . . . TC.1. 996  
 And swich a wight is for to blame, I gesse! . . . . . TC.2. 287  
 Be drinkeles for alwey, as I gesse; . . . . . TC.2. 718  
 To love. Lo, swiche maner-folk, I gesse, . . . . . TC.2. 859  
 Ne sholde of right non untrouthe in her gesse, . . . . . TC.3. 984  
 In many a cas; for every wight, I gesse, . . . . . TC.3. 1147  
 And deyen moste, in aught that he may gesse, . . . . . TC.3. 1241  
 That in his herte he demed, as I gesse, . . . . . TC.3. 1727  
 That love him bet than he himself, I gesse. . . . . TC.4. 900  
 But swich an errour upon God to gesse . . . . . TC.4. 993  
 Him that I gesse, he may not ben y-brought . . . . . TC.5. 103  
 "What may it be? Who can the sothe gesse, . . . . . TC.5. 620  
 But now no for: I can not in you gesse . . . . . TC.5. 1616  
 That spak the word, that thou wilt gesse . . . . . HF.2. 572  
 That any herte coude gesse; . . . . . HF.3. 724  
 And the Parlement of Foules, as I gesse, . . . . . LGW. 419  
 To make my wounde large ynogh, I gesse. . . . . LGW. 893  
 But Phebus suster artow, as I gesse. . . . . LGW. 986  
 That no man myghte be half so faire, I gesse, . . . . . LGW. 1073  
 That loved hym beter thane hir-selfe, I gesse; . . . . . LGW. 1665  
 Wel more then any mannes wyt can gesse; . . . . . Ven. 10  
 As who saith, 'No man is al trewe,' I gesse. . . . . Buk. 4  
 neigh as thou mayst gesse; and take an . . . . . Astr. 222-9  
 as I koude gesse, over the ecliptik lyne in . . . . . Astr. 376-82  
 For no man koude preysse or gesse . . . . . RR. 1115  
 For all his purposes, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 1140  
 And after daunced, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 1281  
 Thi joye shall double withoute gesse . . . . . RR. 2817  
 For utterly, withouten gesse, . . . . . RR. 3324  
 For suche another, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 3644  
 And yit if thousand, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 5735  
 No good man hateth hem as I gesse. . . . . RR. 5997  
 The gospel is ther-ageyns, I gesse, . . . . . RR. 6921  
 Ne coude he nat espye nor gesse; . . . . . RR. 7446

**Guesed**

Witeth wel if he gessed it, . . . . . RR. 7647

**Guessing**

yit this encrees of harm, that the gessynge . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
 moche folk . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
 that good gessynge, first of alle thynges, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5

**Guessing—Continued**

by gessynge, have suffride torment for my . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 He myghte doon it, gessynge no mallice; . . . . . LGW. 363

**Guest**

To seen so greet a gest come in that place; . . . . . E.Cl. 338  
 Artow now comen first, a sodeyn gest, . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
 pyn trees. Ne no gest ne straunger ne . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475-80

of Eracles that was his gest. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 Ther is right now come into toun a gest, . . . . . TC.2. 1111  
 That lovede al to sone a gest; . . . . . HF.1. 288  
 With Eneas, hir newe geste, to deale, . . . . . LGW. 1158  
 A sory geste, in gode fay, Thou herberest . . . . . RR. 5106

**Guestes**

A riche gnof, that gestes heeld to bord, . . . . . A.Mil. 3188  
 Amonges alle his gestes, grete and smale, . . . . . B.Sh. 1214  
 She never was to swiche gestes woned, . . . . . E.Cl. 339  
 With so glad chiere his gestes she receyvethe, . . . . . E.Cl. 1016  
 wont to sleen his gestes that herberweden . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 medleth to hir newe gestes drynkes that . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5  
 over the erbes, hadde chaunged hir gestes . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5

Thus gan this queene honour hir gestes talle, . . . . . LGW. 1126

**Guile**

Right at myn owene cost, and be youre gyde; . . . . . A.Prol. 804  
 John knew the wey, hem nedede no gyde; . . . . . A.Rv. 4020  
 To alle hire werkes vertu is hir gyde; . . . . . B.ML. 164  
 Now, faire Countesse, almyghty God thee gydel . . . . . B.ML. 245  
 God and Seint Austyn spede yow and gydel. . . . . B.Sh. 1449  
 To gyden us into thyh Sone so deere. . . . . D.Fri. 1670  
 God, . . . . Mankynde, save and gyde us alle and some, . . . . D.Fri. 1643  
 In riche array, this mayden for to gyde, . . . . . E.Cl. 776  
 That of the tryne compas lord and gyde is, . . . . . G.SN. 45  
 Of which Disdayn and Daunger is the gyde, . . . . . PF. 136  
 To entre or leve, til African, my gyde, . . . . . PF. 153  
 This Troilus, as he was wont to gide His . . . . . knights, . . . . . TC.1. 183  
 A fool may eek a wis-man ofte gyde. . . . . TC.1. 630  
 Now Janus, God of Entre, thou him gide! . . . . . TC.2. 77  
 That ye thus fer han deyned me to gide, . . . . . TC.3. 1811  
 That, when she go'th, almyghty God her gide! . . . . . TC.4. 693  
 The soule gide, and, when thee list, it fecche!— . . . . . TC.5. 322  
 'And to the yonder hil I gan her gide, . . . . . TC.5. 610  
 Be ye my gide, and lady sovereyne. . . . . LGW. 94  
 His fere and he, withouten any gyde. . . . . LGW. 969  
 Myne hertes gyde but they be, . . . . . RR. 2429

**Guide see Gye****Guided**

Hath guided thee to see my languishynge . . . . . TC.1. 569

**Guideress**

'thou that art gyderesse of verray light, the thynges . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5

**Guideth**

To Flaundres-ward,—his shalys wel hym gydeth,— . . . . . B.Sh. 1490  
 Gydeth my song that I prent of yow seye. . . . . B.Pri. 1677  
 What maner wind gideth you hider here? . . . . . TC.2. 1104

**Guiding**

I-don away, thow, by my gyding and by my path . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5  
 The giding of thy bemes brighte an hour, . . . . . TC.5. 643

**Guido**

And Guydo eek de Columpnis, . . . . . HF.3. 379  
 In Tessalye, as Guido telleth us, . . . . . LGW. 1396  
 Al be this not rehersed of Guydo, . . . . . LGW. 1464

**Guil—see Gil-****Guillhall**

To sitten in a yeldehalle, on a deys. . . . . A.Prol. 370

**Guile**

That in hir nombre gyle were ther noon, . . . . . A.Kn. 2596  
 Lo, lyk a biay bee, withouten gile, . . . . . G.SN. 195  
 This Phebus, which that thoughte upon no gile, . . . . . H.Mep. 196  
 The trayteresse fals, and ful of gyle, . . . . . BD. 619  
 by force or by gyle, and alwey maugre . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 And sith thow wost I do it for no gile . . . . . TC.1. 719 var  
 She doth herself a shame and him a gile. . . . . TC.3. 777  
 And ful of gyle and felle corage . . . . . RR. 151  
 It was [the] harder hir to gile. . . . . RR. 4294  
 And it is all falsheede and gile, . . . . . RR. 5454  
 That wolde reprove hem of her gile. . . . . RR. 6100  
 In gile and in Ippocrisie . . . . . RR. 6112  
 That Gile in braunches kut thrittene; . . . . . RR. 6198  
 I mene but gile, and folowe that. . . . . RR. 6203  
 They thenke on gile withoute dreede, . . . . . RR. 6214  
 Wote of my gile til it be done. . . . . RR. 6310  
 Cowde nevere sich gile no tresoun . . . . . RR. 6321  
 And gile giled and gilours. . . . . RR. 6824  
 Right so, withouten any gile, . . . . . RR. 7119  
 And thurgh our gile done hym seise, . . . . . RR. 7160  
 Gyle my fadir, the trechour, . . . . . RR. 7214  
 That noon our gile can perceyve; . . . . . RR. 7222  
 That Gyle had yewe her of his yette; . . . . . RR. 7402

**Guilt**

And although that his ire hir gilt accused, . . . . . A.Kn. 1765  
 Withouten gilt thou shalt be slayn as swithe. . . . . B.ML. 637  
 'O lilt child, allas! what is thy gilt, . . . . . B.ML. 855  
 withouten hir desert or gilt oghte muchel stiren yow to . . . . . B.Mel. 2695-700  
 Withouten gilt,—this Nero hath hem slayn. . . . . B.NP. 4563  
 Withouten gilt thou chidest as a feend, . . . . . D.WB. 244  
 I koude playne, thogh I were in the gilt, . . . . . D.WB. 387  
 What is my gilt? For Goddes love tel it, . . . . . D.WB. 1096  
 'Allas! quod she, 'God woot I have no gilt.' . . . . . D.Fri. 1612  
 That though they be in any gilt y-take, . . . . . E.Mch. 2268  
 As in my gilt, were outhere werre or stryf. . . . . F.Fkl. 757

## Guilt—Continued

Withoutte gilt, but thy benigntee	F.Fld. 1039
the playnynge of man for gilt that he hath	I.Pars. 80-5
withouten penitence of his olde gilt	I.Pars. 95-100
he shame and sorwe for his gilt; for Job	I.Pars. 130-5
he suffred . . . no thyng for his gilt.	I.Pars. 255-60
pacience for the gilt of a child.	I.Pars. 670-5
Thus may ye seen that the gilt	I.Pars. 755-60
for oure gilt, and suffred deeth for	I.Pars. 805-10
To washe sinful soule out of his gilt;	ABC. 178
And for no maner gilt but my good wille?	Comp.L. 117
Withoutte gilt,—me nedeth no witnesse.	Anel. 298
To hir untrew, or in my gilt unkynde.	PF. 434
But axestow in somme of what gylt I am	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
orde of the senat the gilt of his real majeste,	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
majeste, of whiche gilt that Albyn was accused,	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
As in my gilt I shal you nevere offende;	TC.2. 244
Withoutte his gilt, but for her lak of routhe,	TC.2. 1280
Criseyde answerde, 'Of gilt misingerdoel'	TC.3. 1177
That in my gilt ther shal no thing be lorn,	TC.3. 1641
That for her gilt it oughte y-nough suffise:	TC.5. 1096
What gilt of me, what fel experience	TC.5. 1257
'And if so be my gilt hath deth deserved,	TC.5. 1387
That for that gilt ye be not wroth with me:	TC.5. 1775
Ye may her gilt in othre bokes see!	TC.5. 1776
She sayde that for hir gylt, ne for hir blame,	LGW. 1844
Hyt was no gilt; hit lay not in hir myght,	LGW. 1849
Leste for thy gilt the wreche of love procede	Scog. 30
More than his gilt amounteth to.	RR. 7058

## Guilt see A-gilt

## Guiltless

And ofte tymes giltytees, <i>pardee</i> .	A.Kn. 1312
That giltytees tormenteth innocence?	A.Kn. 1314
If I be giltyles of this felonye	B.M.L. 643
And seyde, 'Thou hast desclaundred, giltytees,	B.M.L. 674
That of youre harm as giltytees am I,	B.M.L. 1062
That Alla giltytees was of hir wo,	B.M.L. 1073
To sleen the Baptist John, ful giltytees.	C.Pard. 491
Ful giltytees, by Goddes sweete pyne!	D.W.B. 385
Ye ale me giltytees for verray payne,	F.Fld. 1318
That giltytees were? By yow I seye the same,	G.CY. 1005
Ful giltytees,—that dorste I swere, y-wys!	H.Mcp. 277
That unavysed smyteth giltytees!	H.Mcp. 280
That, for I love hir, she sleeth me giltytees.	Comp.L. 30
And mercy aske and giltytees what nede	Anel. 301 var
Thus giltytees, than have ye fished faire!	TC.2. 328
To here and see the giltytes in distresse.	TC.2. 1372
And giltytees, I wot wel, I you leve:	TC.5. 1084
Shulde thus be shamed giltytees!	HF.3. 544
And giltytees, on every tonge.	HF.3. 566
And giltytees? now certes hit is routhel!	LGW. 1982
Thea that I suffrede yow giltytes to sterve,	LGW. 2092
Giltytes my deeth thus han ye me purchaod;	Merc.B. 17
He lieth, though they ben giltytes.	RR. 4270
That thralen folk so giltytes.'	RR. 7664

## Guiltis

oure outrageous giltytes and trepas into	B.Mel. 3015-20
repentant of youre giltytes, it constreyneth	B.Mel. 3070-5
forveyn oure giltytes that we han	B.Mel. 3070-5
repentant of the synnes and giltytes whiche	B.Mel. 3075-80
that he wole forveyn oure giltytes, and	B.Mel. 3075-80
for his giltytes; and for he shall be verray penitent,	I.Pars. 85-90
thise wikkede giltytes is penitence, that	I.Pars. 110-5
certes Jhesu Crist for the giltytes of a	I.Pars. 995-1000

forveye thee thy giltytes as thou forvevest hem that	I.Pars. 1040-5
forveye me my giltytes, and namely of my	I.Pars. 1080-5
me grace to biwayne my giltytes and to studie	I.Pars. 1090-5

## Guiltly

Of cursynge oghte ech giltyt man him drede,	A.Prol. 660
She giltyt was, and in the meene whiles	B.M.L. 668
But though myself be giltyt in that synne	C.Pard. 429
Ye make us giltyt, and it is nat sooth;	G.S.N. 451
For Catoun seith that he that giltyt is	G.CY. 688
is hymself giltyt, or despiseth God, and	I.Pars. 580-5
of whiche that thow were never giltyt,	I.Pars. 1015-20
giltyt ayens the kynges real majeste.	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
wherefore makestow me giltyt by thynne every	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300

Which that I fonde me giltyt ynn;	RR. 6394
In that arte thou moste giltyt inne.	RR. 7516

## Guiltly see Giltyt

## Gyise

In daunger hadde he at his owene gyse	A.Prol. 663
To doon obsequies as was tho the gyse.	A.Kn. 993

## Gyise—Continued

In swich a gyse as I you tellen shal.	A.Kn. 1208
That yeveth hem ful ofte in many a gyse	A.Kn. 1253
For he kan maken, at his owene gyse,	A.Kn. 1789
Ther is no newe gyse that it nas old.	A.Kn. 2125
And, as the gyse was in his contree,	A.Kn. 2137
The hornes fulle of meeth, as was the gyse,—	A.Kn. 2279
To gentil blood to fighten in the gyse	A.Kn. 2539
With fyr in honde, as was that tyme the gyse	A.Kn. 2911
Ne how that Emelye, as was the gyse,	A.Kn. 2941
Or make it rowm with speche, as is youre gise!	A.Rv. 4126
He slepeth, and he snoreth in his gyse	B.M.L. 790
In swich a gyse as I shal to yow seyn,	F.Sq. 332
In swich a gyse as I have seyd above,	F.Sq. 540
He shal first chese and spoken in his gyse.	PF. 399
maner or the gyse,' quod ache, 'that	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
And I right now have founden al the gise,	TC.4. 1370
The Grekes gise, and werkes that they wrought;	TC.5. 861
As was the gise, y-born was up and doun	TC.5. 1650
And that I romede in that same gyse,	LGW. G. 105
That eggith folk in many gise	RR. 182
To dauncen well koude they the gise,	RR. 789
Wrought was his robe in straunge gise	RR. 839
Floures there were of many gise,	RR. 899
Five arowis were of other gise,	RR. 971
Arayed in full noble gyse.	RR. 1212
In sich a gise that he hir kyste	RR. 1291
She knewe eche wrenche and every gise Of love,	RR. 4292
For men bihoveth in somme gise	RR. 6605
For I love no man in no gise	RR. 6989

## Gyses

of god, stablissith many maner gyses to thinges that	
ben	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60

## Gula

Sequitur de Gula	I.Pars. 815-20
------------------	----------------

## Gulae

Remedium contra peccatum Gule	I.Pars. 830-5
-------------------------------	---------------

## Gullet

That may go thurgh the golet softe and swoote.	C.Pard. 543
Maken thourgh oure golet glide,	RR. 7046

## Gum

That for to speke of gomme, or herbe, or tree,	LGW. 121
--	----------

## Gun

As swift as pelet out of gonne,	HF.3. 553
With grisly sounne out goth the grete gonne,	LGW. 637
Of gynne, gunne, nor skaffaut.	RR. 4176

## Gunne(n) see Gonno(n)

## Guns

Spryngholde, gunnes, bows and archers,	RR. 4191
--	----------

## Guts

That in his guttes carf it so and boot,	B.Mk. 3791
For many a mannes guttes dide he payne;	B.Mk. 3794

## Gutter

man hadde a ryver or a goter fletynge al	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
Is thorough a goter by a prive wente	TC.3. 787
Out at this goter, or that hyt be day.'	LGW. 2705

## Guy

Of Beves and of sir Gy,	B.Th. 2089
-------------------------	------------

## Gy- see Gi-, Gul-

## Gye

For as hir list the world than may she gye.	A.Kn. 1950
And Juppiter so wys my soule gye	A.Kn. 2786
Arcite is coold, ther Mars his soule gye;	A.Kn. 2815
And rebel is to hym that al may gye;	A.Kn. 3046
Which as hir list she may governe and gye,	B.Sh. 1286
Thus kan Fortune hir wheel governe and gye,	B.Mk. 3587
Discreet ynogh his contree for to gye,—	E.Cl. 75
But certeynly a yonge thyng may men gye,	E.Mch. 1429
'O Lord, my soule and eek my body gye	G.S.N. 136
And if that ye in clene love me gye,	G.S.N. 159
For which our Hoost, as he was wont to gye,	I.Pars. 13
Be present, and my song contynue and gye.	Anel. 6
But me to rede out of this drede, or gye,	Anel. 340
Halt peples joined as him list hem gye,	TC.3. 1747
Sin she is went that wont was us to gye!	TC.5. 546
Algate his fader cart, and gye.	HF.2. 435
This lytel laste booke thou gye!	HF.3. 3
So slyly and so wel I shal me gye,	LGW. 2045
As wisly he gye alle my joyes here	Bal.Co. 8

## Gyndes see Gysen

## Gysen

How he destroyed the ryver of Gysen,	D.Sum. 2080
--------------------------------------	-------------

## Gyser see Gizzard

# H

## Ha

'Ha, ha!' quod he, 'for Cristes passoun	A.Co. 4327
A ha, felawes, beth ware of swiche a jape!	B.Pri. 1629
Ha! ha! the fox!' and after hym they ran.	B.NP. 4571
A ha! by God, I have my tale ageyn.	D.WB. 536
'A ha!' quod Pandar, 'here biginneth game!'	TC.1. 868
'Ha al' quod Troilus so refully,	TC.3. 65
'A ha!' quod he, 'lo, so I can,	HF.2. 357
Ne never ha lovede paramours.	RR. 4657
What wolde he thanne ha yove to ha bought	RR. 5569

## Ha see Aha

## Hauberdauser

An Hauberdauser, and a Carpenter,	A.Prol. 361
-----------------------------------	-------------

## Haubegeon

Al biomotered with his haubegeon,	A.Prol. 76
Som wol ben armed in an haubegeoun,	A.Kn. 2119
And over that an haubegeoun	B.Th. 2051

## Haubegeons

werynge . . . of stamyn, or of haubegeons on hire	I.Pars. 1050-5
than of heyres or haubegeons or	I.Pars. 1050-5

## Habet

'Habet hoc voluptas.'—Metrum 7	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5
--------------------------------	------------------



# Habit

Bothe habit and eek disposicioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 1378
In kynges habit wente hir sonnes two, . . . .	B.Mk. 3533
"In habit maad with chasitree and shame,	D.WB. 342
some traces or steppes of myn abyte, the . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
Was thanne myn habit swiche as it is now?	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
the causes and the habyt of thy maladye, . .	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
haddest swich habite of thi thought as	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
hadde maked to the same habite, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
torned into the habyte of accusacioun. . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1400-5
in nyether nother habite, for he not nat al, ne he ne	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
In widwes habit large of samyt broun, . . . .	TC.1. 109
In widwes habit blak; but natheles, . . . . .	TC.1. 170
And cast your widwes habit to mischaunce!	TC.2. 222
And she was clad in real habite grene; . . . .	LGW. 214
In real habite, a ful esy paas; . . . . .	LGW. 284
In habyte suche as wymmen usede tho	LGW. 1830
In thilke places as they habiten, . . . . .	RR. 660
To leve his abite and gone his way; . . . . .	RR. 4914
In what habit that ever they go, . . . . .	RR. 6153
That wolen in an abit goo, . . . . .	RR. 6159
I may wel in her abit go, . . . . .	RR. 6167
Abit ne mskith neither monk ne frere, . . . .	RR. 6192
I axe nomore but her abite. . . . .	RR. 6356
For as thyn abit sheweth wele . . . . .	RR. 6480
They have abit of hoynesse, . . . . .	RR. 7011
That men shulde humble abit dispise, . . . .	RR. 7272
For noon abit in which I go, . . . . .	RR. 7320
The places there her lownes habiten. . . . .	RR. 7618

<b>Habitacle</b> in the cloos of thilke lytel habitacle; to the whiche . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
---	-------------------

<b>Habitacles</b> Weren sondry habitacles, . . . . .	HF.3. 104
---	-----------

<b>Habitacion</b> Discherit of hire habitacion, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2926
With asses was his habitacion, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3406
I trowe his habitacion be there; . . . . .	C.Pard. 689
'Bet is,' quod he, 'thyn habitacion Be with a leoun	D.WB. 775
place to the habitacion of men. And ye . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
In worldly habitacion?' . . . . .	RR. 6226

<b>Habound-, Habund- see Abound-, Abund-</b>	
--	--

**Habradate** see Abradates

# Hack

And lest comande anon to hakke and hewe . . . .	A.Kn. 2865
---	------------

<b>Hacketh</b> On which men hakke oft for the nones, . . . .	TC.2. 1381
---	------------

<b>Hacking</b> Ne how the hackyng in masonryes . . . . .	HF.3. 213 var
---	---------------

<b>Hackney</b> His hackney, which was al pomely grys, . . . .	G.CY. 559
The hackney eke that his yeman rood upon . . .	G.CY. 562 var
Hadde in his stable only hackney. . . . .	RR. 1137

<b>Hactenus</b> 'Hactenus mendaciis formam.'—Prosa 9 . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
---	------------------

# Had (auxiliary vb., specimens)

And eek his face as he hadde been enoynt. . . .	A.Prol. 199
For he hadde geden hym yet no benefice, . . . .	A.Prol. 291
Whan that we hadde maad our rekenynges; . .	A.Prol. 760
Thanne hadde I been in joye and perfyt heele, .	A.Kn. 1271
For he hade yewe his gayler drynke so, . . . .	A.Kn. 1470
And whan that he had herd Aroites tale, . . . .	A.Kn. 1577
A litel after cokkes hadde y-crowe, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3357
As he had kiked on the newe moone. . . . .	A.Mil. 3445
Allas, quod he, 'allas, I ne hadde y-bleynt.' .	A.Mil. 3753
'Allas!' quod she, 'I hadde almost mysگون; . .	A.Rv. 4218
As curteisly as it had ben a mayde, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1636
And stille he lay as he had ben y-bounded. .	B.Pri. 1866
And yit if I hadde seyed that ye sholde han	B.Mel. 2880-5
wrong that they hadden doon to Melibee, . . .	B.Mel. 2920-5
Had thou nat toold to women thy secree, . . .	B.Mk. 3243
In all this world ne hadde been thy peere!	B.Mk. 3244
That ye hadde rad his legende as have I. . . .	B.NP. 4311
That in the signe of Taurus hadde y-ronne . .	B.NP. 4384
And that the Romayns hadde brennd Cartage,—	B.NP. 4555
And elles, certes, he had been bygiled. . . . .	C.Doc. 274
Hadde I nat doon a freendes toun to thee?' . .	C.Pard. 815
They had me yiven hir lond and hir tresoor, . .	D.WB. 204
Or elles hadde we never been in reste; . . . .	D.WB. 428
From hous to hous, although he had it sworn;	D.WB. 640
By God! if women hadde writen stories, . . . .	D.WB. 693
He wolde that the frere had been on fire . . . .	D.Sum. 2122
Til she had herd what was the lordes wille. . .	E.Cl. 294
Ne hadde soothly knownen ther-bifore . . . .	E.Cl. 689
Wenden ful wel that it hadde be right so; . . .	E.Cl. 751
Hadde eten yow; but God, of his mercy, . . . .	E.Cl. 1096
The hys God whan he hadde Adam maked, . . .	E.Mch. 1325
Yet were me levere houndes had me eten, . . .	E.Mch. 1438
Though al the world the contrarie hadde y-swore,	F.Sq. 325
For of hir fader hadde she take leve . . . . .	F.Sq. 363
Or elles hadde this sorwe hir herte slayn. . . .	F.Fkl. 840
In which that they hadde maad hir ordinaunce .	F.Fkl. 903
Er we hadde riden fully fyve mile, . . . . .	G.CY. 555
We mowen nat, al though we hadde it sworn, .	G.CY. 681
Allas! he hadde holde hym by his ladell! . . . .	H.Mcp. 51
And went his wey whan he hadde sayd. . . . .	BD. 191
I had be dooven everydel, . . . . .	BD. 222
Gif I hadde red and take keepe . . . . .	BD. 224
Slepe, or I hadde red this tale . . . . .	BD. 228
That had affrayed me out of my slepe . . . . .	BD. 296
I nolde but I hadde herd hem syng, . . . . .	BD. 311
The houndes had overshete hym alle, . . . . .	BD. 383

# Had (auxiliary vb., specimens)—Continued

That hadde y-folwed and koude no good. . . . .	BD. 390
Thogh ye had lost the feres twelve, . . . . .	BD. 722
I tolde the that I hadde lorn; . . . . .	BD. 1302
As hit hadde smyten houres twelve. . . . .	BD. 1322
Had evere in con a tyme sought to speke, . .	Pity. 9
That I was maad til I had gete hir grace, . . .	Mars. 265
For I hadde red of African befor, . . . . .	PF. 107
To me alone hadde ben the gerdonyng. . . . .	PF. 455
maryneres hadden by this I-drawn in-to hir mouthes.	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
And offer wolde and it had ben his wille, . . .	TC.1. 125
Repenting him that he had evere y-japed . . .	TC.1. 318
Was this, that she som wight had loved so . .	TC.1. 500
But natheles whan he had herd him crye . . . .	TC.1. 750
As he that hadde his dayes cours y-ronne; . .	TC.2. 907
That Ector hadde him sent, to axen reed . . .	TC.2. 1698
'N' had I or now, my swete herte dere, Ben yolde, .	TC.3. 1210
Why n' had I swich oon with my soule y-bought, .	TC.3. 1319
Or elles ded had I ben mony a day!'— . . . .	TC.3. 1614
Allas, I n' hadde y-brought her in her shertel .	TC.4. 96
And whan that she had seid him her entente, .	TC.4. 173
And they that hadde knownen her of yore . . .	TC.4. 719
Than mot it fallen, though men hadde it sworn, .	TC.4. 976
'Than if I n' hadde spoke, as grace was, . . . .	TC.4. 1233
This song whan he thus songen hadde, sone . .	TC.5. 645
'Allas, I n' hadde y-trowed on your lore, . . .	TC.5. 736
Which on the morwe she had him bihiht . . . .	TC.5. 1104
He thoughte he misaccounted hadde his day, . .	TC.5. 1185
As she hadde ben an hunteresse, . . . . .	HF.1. 229
Wenyng hit hadde al be so, . . . . .	HF.1. 262
If Adriane ne hadde be. . . . .	HF.1. 411
Nadde he me never yit y-sent. . . . .	HF.2. 476
As freshe as men had writen hem here . . . .	HF.3. 66
Whan I hadde al this folk beholde, . . . . .	HF.3. 195
Hadde on him throwen a vesture, . . . . .	HF.3. 235
Whan oon hadde herd a thyng y-wys, . . . . .	HF.3. 970
Remembering wel what I hadde seen, . . . . .	HF.3. 1071
For nadde comfort ben of hire presence, . . . .	LGW. 278
And I so slowe! alas, I ne hadde be . . . . .	LGW. 840
Hadden in this temple ben over-alle, . . . . .	LGW. 1024
And whan they hadde tolde al hire distresse, .	LGW. 1055
'As wolde almyghty God that I hadde yive . . .	LGW. 1538
Al hadde folkes hertys ben of stones, . . . . .	LGW. 1841
But whoso hadde y-seen his contenance, . . . .	LGW. 2076

# Had (other uses, specimens)

And evermoore he hadde a sovereyn prys. . . .	A.Prol. 67
A Yeman hadde he and servants namo . . . . .	A.Prol. 101
For he hadde power of confessioun, . . . . .	A.Prol. 218
And certeinly he hadde a murye note; . . . .	A.Prol. 235
For thogh a wydwe hadde noght a sho, . . . .	A.Prol. 253
Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre; . . . . .	A.Prol. 298
In termes hadde he caas and doomes alle . .	A.Prol. 323
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond; .	A.Prol. 399
Ful redy hadde he his apothecaries . . . . .	A.Prol. 425
Of cloth-makynge she hadde swich an haunt .	A.Prol. 447
Housbondes at chirche dore she hadde fyve, .	A.Prol. 460
Upon the cope right of his nose he hade A werte,	A.Prol. 554
And yet he hadde a thombe of gold, pardee, .	A.Prol. 563
A long surcote of pers upon he hade, . . . .	A.Prol. 617
A fewe termes hadde he, two or thre, . . . .	A.Prol. 639
In daunger hadde he at his owene gise . . . .	A.Prol. 663
By ounces henge his lokkes that he hadde, . .	A.Prol. 677
Ther as this Emelye hadde hir pleyngynge. . .	A.Kn. 1061
If that I hadde leyser for to seye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1188
That wende and hadde a greet opinioun, . . .	A.Kn. 1269
That no man wondred how that he it hadde. .	A.Kn. 1445
And eek his herte hadde compassioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 1770
A citole in hir right hand hadde she, . . . .	A.Kn. 1959
And underneth the hir feet she hadde a moone, .	A.Kn. 2077
That any hadde of oother avauntage . . . . .	A.Kn. 2591
Somme hadden salves and somme hadden charmes, .	A.Kn. 2712
Had strif and rancour, many a day agon, . . .	A.Kn. 2784
Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene, . .	A.Kn. 2859
Ther as he hadde his amoureuse desires, . . . .	A.Kn. 2861
And had for yow so greet adversitee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3087
He ne hadde for his labour but a scorn, . . . .	A.Mil. 3388
And at the laste he hadde of hym a sighte. . .	A.Mil. 3443
To han as greet a grace as Noe hadde. . . . .	A.Mil. 3560
And we han had an if it al this day; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4184
The millere hadde a sharpe conclusioun . . . .	A.Co. 4328
He hadde a jape of malice in the derk. . . . .	A.Co. 4338
Of hem that hadden wronge suspecioun . . . .	B.ML. 681
And yet Custance hadde of his deeth greet routh;	B.ML. 689
I dar wel seyn hir hadde leveve a knyf . . . .	B.ML. 1027
For which he hadde alday so greet repair . . .	B.Sh. 1211
'Cosyn,' quod she, 'if that I hadde a space, . .	B.Sh. 1332
The somme of gold, and hadde of hem his bond;	B.Sh. 1558
Of Cristes mooder, he hadde in usage, . . . .	B.Pri. 1696
that hadden lordshipe and maistrie of his . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
surprised and ravyshed, and hadden so greet joye	B.Mel. 2920-5
I hadde leveve than a barel ale . . . . .	B.Mk. 3083
He hadde of Israel the governance; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3250
Thogh he therto hadde neither right ne lawe, .	B.Mk. 3428
For ech of hem hadde oother lief and deere, . .	B.Mk. 3468
Why she conquered, and what title had therto, .	B.Mk. 3512
Of which thyne owene liges hadde envie, . . .	B.Mk. 3584
And whil this maister hadde of hym maistrie, .	B.Mk. 3689
By-cause that Nero hadde of hym swaich drede, .	B.Mk. 3694
This Nero hadde eek of acoustumaunce . . . .	B.Mk. 3701

**Had (other uses, specimens)—Continued**

Of which Fortune lough, and hadde a game.	B.Mk. 3740
Nat only that this world hadde hym in awe	B.Mk. 3749
And Goddes peple hadde he moost in hate;	B.Mk. 3778
Of honestes yet hadde he remembrance.	B.Mk. 3809
Upon my body, and han had me deed.	B.NP. 4091
By God, I hadde levere than my sherte	B.NP. 4310
No countrefet termes hadde she.	C.Doc. 51
Bacus hadde of hire mouth right no maistrie,	C.Doc. 58
Namely abedde hadden they meschaunce;	D.WB. 407
That I have had my world, as in my tyme.	D.WB. 473
After that day we hadden never debat.	D.WB. 822
And hadde his eldres noble and vertuous,	D.WB. 1154
I holde hym riche, al hadde he nat a sherte;	D.WB. 1186
That hadde almost as lief to lese hire nekke,	D.Fri. 1574
Thanne hadde I with yow hoonly suffisaunce.	D.Sum. 1843
And diverse gerdoun hadden they ther-by.	D.Sum. 1878
'I have,' quod he, 'had a despit this day,	D.Sum. 2176
Thogh I have had in scole swich honour;	D.Sum. 2186
Hadden hir beestes and hir herberge,	E.Cl. 201
So wise and rype wordes hadde she,	E.Cl. 438
I have noght had no part of children tweyne,	E.Cl. 650
And certes, if I hadde prescience	E.Cl. 659
Ful litel nede hadde ye, my lord so deere,	E.Mch. 1479
Yet hadde I never with noon of hem debat;	E.Mch. 1496
And somme were riche, and hadden badde name;	E.Mch. 1593
Though he namoure hadde than his sherte.	E.Mch. 1985
But only for the love I had to thee;	E.Mch. 2167
Hadden a name of konnyng in swich art;	F.Sq. 251
Ne never hadde I thyng so lief, ne lever,	F.Sq. 572
'Thanne semed it ye hadde a greet chiertee	F.Fkl. 881
His woful herte of penance hadde a lisse.	F.Fkl. 1238
'Now sith that maydens hadden swich despit	F.Fkl. 1395
I hadde wel levere y-stiked for to be,	F.Fkl. 1476
'Hastow nat had thy lady as thee liketh?'	F.Fkl. 1589
That no desceyn the Makere hadde of kynde	G.SN. 41
For though I hadde hem in myne handes two	G.SN. 249
Hymself he weepe for pitee that he hadde.	G.SN. 371
That we hadden in oure matres sublymyng,	G.CY. 770
For hadde we hym, thanne were we siker ynow;	G.CY. 864
In trust ther-of, from al that ever they hadde.	G.CY. 876
So semeth it,—for nadde they but a sheete,	G.CY. 879
For quy-k-silver, that we hadde it anon,	G.CY. 1103
Hastow had fleen al nyght, or artow dronke?	H.Mcp. 17
In Paradys and no thyng ne hadden shame	I.Pars. 325-30
They had good leyser for to route,	BD. 172
She had so stedfast countenance,	BD. 832
Had never, I trowe, creature.	BD. 881
In as fer as I had knowyng.	BD. 959
Hit were right gret wonder but ye hadde.	Comp.L. 66
That her to seen had every wyght likynge;	Anel. 75
That Nature had a joye hir to behelde;	Anel. 80
accused, yit oughthe sche han hadde schame	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
hadden any propre or naturel goodnesse	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
thynges ne hadden nevere lordschipe of	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
men hadden eyghen of a beeste that	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
hadden here mouthes y-plounged withynne	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
philosophis hadden hir congregacioun to desputen)—	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
thei weren I-don, thei hadden power noght	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
For to do wel, ne lasse had nede to seche	TC.1. 836
And som,' thou seydest, "had a blanchie fevere,	TC.1. 916
That hadden pris, now wonder nice and straunge	TC.2. 24
On me, but alway had me in repreve!	TC.2. 419
And after swiche answeres as he hadde,	TC.2. 1350
Yit hadde I levere unvist for sorwe dyde."	TC.2. 1509
God help me so, ye had him nevere lief!	TC.3. 864
Ye hadde nevere thing so lief! quod she,—	TC.3. 870
'Thonouren hem that hadden worthinesse,	TC.3. 1789
Don as thee list. But hadde ich it so hote,	TC.4. 583
'What mighte I wene, and I had swich a thought,	TC.4. 1065
That was the cause I first had on you routhe!	TC.4. 1673
Non other cause, allas, ne hadden ye	TC.5. 1692
And, for she hadde of him pitee,	HF.1. 412
Of folk that hadden grette fames	HF.3. 64
As faste as that they hadden myght;	HF.3. 1056
Allas, that I ne had Englyssh, ryme or prose,	L.GW. 26
A fret of gold she hadde next her heer,	L.GW. 615
For also many vertues hadde shee,	L.GW. 528
That al Egipte hadde in his governyng,	L.GW. 581
She wax his wif, and hadde him as hir leste.	L.GW. 615
Or had in armes many a boly box.	L.GW. 1388
Or hadde nede of lodesmen or vitayle;	L.GW. 1488
For in hir fallynge yet she hadde care,	L.GW. 1858
And of his wo they hadde compassyoun;	L.GW. 1974
If that ye wol! If I hadde knyfe or spere,	L.GW. 2106
Hadde he not synne that hir thus begyde!—	L.GW. 2199
Hadden no fantasye to debate,	Form.A. 51
And cure of soules hadden here.	RR. 6582

**Haddest (auxiliary vb., specimens)**

Why nadstow pit the capul in the lathe?	A.Rv. 4088
Thou haddest bigeten ful many a creature.	B.Mk. 3138
That haddest hym for thy ful freend receyved?	E.Mch. 2066
Ne never er now ne haddest known me	F.Fkl. 1615
thou haddest choosen for a ryght certain	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
wyset it, thou haddest noght wyst it."	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
Why n'haddestow my fader king of Troye Birafte the lif,	TC.4. 276

**Haddest (auxiliary vb., specimens)—Continued**

O, haddest thou in thy conquest ded y-be,	LGW. 1676
Why ne haddist thou remembered in thy mynde	LGW. 2717
<b>Haddest (other uses, specimens)</b>	
For thilke love thow haddest to Adoon,	A.Kn. 2224
And haddest hire in armes at thy wille,	A.Kn. 2387
'And haddest gold ynough, and Emelye.'	A.Kn. 2836
Haddestow as greet a leeve as thou hast myght	B.Mk. 3136
Noble pryncesse that never haddest pere!	ABC. 97
And, if thou haddest cunnyng for tendite,	PF. 167
nevere ne haddest ne hast ylost any fair	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
thow ne haddest noght what thou	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
thow haddest in thy youthe dignitees that	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
that thilke thyng that thow haddest for moost precyous	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
therfore thou haddest levere rekne hem	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
haddest swich habite of thi thought as	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
thi-self, that haddest haboundances of	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
haddest that thow noldest nat han had?	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
plente of thy richesnes haddest thilke lakke	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
of whiche thou ne haddest no mynde—"but	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
Although thou haddest never part;	HF.2. 120
<b>Haec</b>	
'Hee dum mecum tacitus.'—Prosa 1	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
'Hee ubi continuato dolore delatraui.'—Prosa 5	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
'Hee cum superba.'—Metrum 1	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
'Hee cum philosophia dignitate vultus.'—Prosa 1	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
<b>Haemonides</b>	
She tolde ek how Hemonides asterte,	TC.5. 1492
<b>Haf</b>	
And Arcita anon his hand up-haf,	A.Kn. 2428
And by the haspe he haaf it of atones,	A.Mil. 3470
sche hef hir heved hevere, sche perecede the	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
<b>Haill</b>	
And thou wolt seyn, "Hayl, maister Nicholay!	A.Mil. 3579
Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth!	A.Rv. 4022
Il-hayl, by God, Aleyn, thou is a fonne.'	A.Rv. 4089
For al so siker as cold engendred hayl,	D.WB. 465
'Sire,' quod this somnour, 'hayl! and wel atake!'	D.Fri. 1384
For strokes which that wente as thik as hayle;	LGW. 655
Doun come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste,	LGW. 1220
The welkne hath might to shyne, reyne or hayle;	Fort. 62
For reyne or hayle, for snowe, for slete,	RR. 2651
She seide: 'Al hayle, my swete freende!	RR. 3219
<b>Hailes</b>	
And 'By the blood of Crist that is in Hayles,'	C.Pard. 652
<b>Haile</b>	
Snowes, hayles, reynes, wyndes,	HF.2. 459
<b>Hainselins</b>	
kutted sloppes, or haynselins, that thurgh hire short-	
nesse	I.Pars. 420-5
<b>Haile</b>	
Hir heer was by his erys round y-shorn,	A.Prol. 589
This Pardoner hadde heer as yelow as wax	A.Prol. 675
Hir yelow heer was broyded in a tresse	A.Kn. 1049
Hir herte blood hath bathed al his heer;	A.Kn. 2006
Hir longe heer was kembd bihynde his bak;	A.Kn. 2143
Hir crisepe heer lyk rynges was y-ronne,	A.Kn. 2165
Hir brighte heer was kempd, untressed al,	A.Kn. 2289
My beard, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun,	A.Kn. 2415
Cracchyng of chekes, rentynge eek of heer.	A.Kn. 2834
Crul was his heer and as the gold it shoon,	A.Mil. 3314
To smellen sweete, er he hadde kembd his heer.	A.Mil. 3691
But right fair was hire heer, I wol nat lye.	A.Rv. 3976
Hir heer, his berd, was lyk saffroun,	B.Th. 1920
But er his heer were clipped or y-shave,	B.Mk. 3261
For his crisepe heer, shynynge as gold so fyn,	D.WB. 304
"And noght in tressed heer, and gay perree,	D.WB. 344
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille	G.CY. 812
an heer of his heed, ne a moment of an	I.Pars. 250-5
thou mayst nat make an heer whit ne	I.Pars. 585-90
Upon his berde but litel heer,	BD. 456
For every heer on hir hede,	BD. 854
Her ounded heer, that sonnissch was of hewe	TC.4. 743
Hir heer that oundy was and crisp,	HF.3. 296
A fret of gold she hadde next her heer,	LGW. 215
Hir gilte here was corrowed with a sonne	LGW. 231
And pale he wax, therwith his heer aroos,	LGW. 830
Hath Tesbe now? and how hire heere ake rente?	LGW. 870
Dishevely with hire bryghte gilte here,	LGW. 1315
'Why lykede me thy yelow heere to see,	LGW. 1672
Hir yelow heer, hir alap, and hire manere,	LGW. 1747
'Thus lay hir heer, and thus fresch was hir hewe;	LGW. 1761
And al dysheveles with hir heere clere,	LGW. 1829
I am betrayed,' and hir heer to-rente,	LGW. 2188
with in the cerele of thy compas an heer mele;	Astr. 350-8
But with a furre rough of here,	RR. 228
And al to-torn lay eek hir here	RR. 327
Hir heer was as yelows of hewe	RR. 539
Crispe was his heer, and eek ful bright,	RR. 524
Hir heer was yelowe, and clere shynynge,	RR. 887
Hir here doun to hir helis wente;	RR. 1218
Like sharp urchouns his here was growe;	RR. 3135
<b>Haire</b>	
Ye, for an heyre-clowt to wrappe mel!"	C.Pard. 736
Hadde next hire flesh y-clad hire in an haire;	G.SN. 133
caste away thyn heyre, than for to caste	I.Pars. 1050-5
And therto she had on an haire;	RR. 438



<b>Halded</b>	Somme with the balled, somme with the thikke herd, He felte a thyng al rough and long y-herd, . . .	A.Kn. 2518 A.Mil. 3738
<b>Halder</b>	also in werynge of heyres, or than of heyres or haubergeons or . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5 I.Pars. 1050-5
<b>Hairs</b>	A werte, and theron stodd a toft of herys, An hat he werede upon his heris brighte, With kempe heiris on his browes stoute; With florty berd and ruggy asshy heeres, Myn herte is also mowled as myne heris, For alle his strengthes in his heeres were; That in his heris al his strengthe lay, She made to clippe or shere his heres away, And lik an egles fetthers wex his heres; With blak, unlyk the remenant of his heris; Tho redde he me how Sampson loste his heres; Seyde Myda hadde under his longe heres, Hir heris han they kembd, that lay untressed She bathed bothe hire visage and hire heeres. And leyde al smoth doun his heres. Hir gilte heres with a golden thred . . . Heiris hore arn schad over-tyrmeliche The mighty tresses of her sonnisch heres, To gon y-tressed with her heres clere . . . As help me Pallas with her heres clere, And tonges, as on a best ben heres; . . .	A.Prol. 555 A.Kn. 1388 A.Kn. 2134 A.Kn. 2883 A.Rv. 3870 B.Mk. 3248 B.Mk. 3254 B.Mk. 3257 B.Mk. 3365 B.NP. 4094 D.WB. 721 D.WB. 953 E.Cl. 379 E.Cl. 1085 BD. 394 PF. 267 Bo.1. m.1. 5-10 TC.4. 816 TC.5. 810 TC.5. 999 HF.3. 300
<b>Haite</b>	'Hayt, Brok! hayt, Scot! what spare ye for the stones! 'Hayt! now,' quod he, 'ther Jhesu Crist yow blessel . . .	D.Fri. 1543 D.Fri. 1661
<b>Halde</b>	I sal been halde a daf, a cokenny. . .	A.Rv. 4208
<b>Halde(m) see Hold</b>		
<b>Hale</b>	For what that oon may hale that other let,— . . .	PF. 151
<b>Haled</b>	a tree, that is haled a-doun by myghty . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
<b>Halet</b>	This pitee goth and halet him ageyn. . . folk ayen to sothfast goodes, and halet hem ayen . . .	ABC. 68 Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
<b>Halt</b>	Hath in the Ram his halfe cours y-ronne, Was never trompe of half so greet a soun. Ne take his see fully half a day, But half so wel bilowed a man as he . . . That half so greet was never Noeces flood. Lo, Depeford, and it is half way pryne. Savyng a child that was of half yeer age; The millere shold nat stele hem half a pekke He half a bushell of hir flour hath take, Thou shalt a cake of half a bushell fynde, Of half a bushell flour ful wel y-bake. The ferthe part, and half an houre and moore, She gooth, as she were half out of hir mynde, That er that he had wered it half a day, But er that he hadde half his cours y-seyled, Ne made never shoutes half so shrille, When they han goon nat fully half a mile, To be refreshed half so ofte as he! To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me. For half so boldly kan ther no man She wol nat dwelle in house half a day; His maister hadde but half his duete. And er that half a furlong way of space, I dar wel seyn that er that half an houre Al yif that covent half a quarter otel! Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel As wommen kan, ne kan been half so trewe For she wol clayme half part al hir lyf; Wommen of manye scoles half a clerk is; Nor he Theodomas yet half so clere And she answerde, half as she were mad, But half dede, with hir nekke y-corven there, Er we hadde redyn fully half a myle . . .	A.Prol. 8 A.Prol. 674 A.Kn. 969 A.Kn. 1429 A.Mil. 3518 A.Rv. 3906 A.Rv. 3971 A.Rv. 4010 A.Rv. 4093 A.Rv. 4244 A.Rv. 4312 B.ML. 3 B.Pri. 1784 B.Mk. 3315 B.NP. 4289 B.NP. 4585 C.Pard. 711 D.WB. 38 D.WB. 50 D.WB. 227 D.WB. 352 D.Fri. 1352 D.Sum. 1692 D.Sum. 1856 D.Sum. 1963 D.Sum. 2002 E.Cl. 937 E.Meh. 1300 E.Meh. 1428 E.Meh. 1720 F.Fkl. 1511 G.SN. 533 G.CY. 555 var HL. 7333 H.Mcp. 118 I.Pars. 425-30 I.Pars. 425-30 BD. 139 BD. 315 BD. 316 BD. 370 BD. 757 BD. 1021 Mars. 111 Anel. 319 var PF. 125 var PF. 468 PF. 475 Bo.2. p.4. 380-5 Bo.2. m.6. 520-5 Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5 TC.2. 67 TC.2. 69 TC.2. 1734 TC.3. 344 TC.3. 503 var TC.3. 639 TC.3. 1650
	Koude never syngen half so wel as hee. that half hir shameful privee membes half the partie of hire privee membes Sey thus, on my halfe, that he Was nowher herd yet half so swete, Nor of acorde half so mete; 'A goddes half, in good tyme!' quod I. 'A Goddes half' quod he, and began: By half word, ne by countenaunce, Is passed halfe the stremes of thyen yen; I not my wytte is halffe a waye On eyther half of ful grete difference For taryng here, not half that I wolde seye, In half a yer, although it were no more or playneth on some halfe ayen the qualite on every halve upon hir cold deed body, ne no Centauris (half hors, half man), and he . . .	
	Pandare a-bedde, half in a slomberinge, Gan he and I wel half a day to dwelle, On His half which that soule us alle sende, Who mighte tellen half the joye or feste Neigh half this boke of which hym list enought wryte As half a world, took hede of his preyere; I hadde it nevere half so hote as now;	TC.2. 67 TC.2. 69 TC.2. 1734 TC.3. 344 TC.3. 503 var TC.3. 639 TC.3. 1650

<b>Half—Continued</b>	To half this wo which that I you devise. . . It shal not lakke, certein, on myn halve! Oughte half this wo to maken skilfully; Than I may ride ayein on half a morwe, That halve Goddes ben of wildernesae; That half so loth your wraththe wolde deserve. Than hadde I now nat aiked half so sore! Quod he, for half so high as this . . . Tho saw I al the half y-grave . . . Was plated half a fote thikke . . . Ne half so queynteliche y-wrought. Half hire beute shulde men nat fynde . . . For they ben half goddis in this worlde here.— Ther nys no woman to him halfe so mete. That no man myghte be half so faire, I gesse, That half so trewe a man ther nas of love So that they were halfe ydel, as hem thoghte. And in that le halfe a day he lette, That al the worlde to me nys half so lefe. The which they gnodde and eete nat half y-nough; Ye can not love ful half yer in a place; Compleyne . . . My peynes halve, ne what torment I have, . . . and that oo half delieth southward; . . . in two halfe circles, as fro the heved . . . excedith his secunde altitude, and take half thikke porcioun . . . Take than the half of 8 and adde it . . . than and abate half that nombre, and take . . . A lyft half was hir faste byr . . . Nought half so pale was Avarice, . . . Was never wight yit half so wo . . . Noon half so wel and semely, . . . Was half to gripe so ententyf, . . . Ne halfe the bounte there with al . . . For evere in which half that ye be . . . Ye may well half the gardyne see; . . . Ne preise I half so well as it, . . . Thyn herte, withoute halfen doole . . . That half my peyne I can not telle, . . . Thou nolist serve hym half a yeer, . . . Not a weke nor half a day, . . . Half his anoy he shal have ay, . . . Ne half so letted as am I . . .	TC.4. 259 TC.4. 945 TC.4. 1265 TC.4. 1308 TC.4. 1545 TC.5. 147 TC.5. 738 HF.2. 406 HF.3. 46 HF.3. 255 HF.3. 833 LGW. 245 LGW. 387 LGW. 1043 LGW. 1073 LGW. 1526 LGW. 1697 LGW. 2167 LGW. 2636 Form.A. 11 W.Unc. 5 Bal.Co. 2 Astr. 108-15 Astr. 218-22 Astr. 251-8 Astr. 258-62 Astr. 262-6 RR. 163 RR. 306 RR. 312 RR. 748 RR. 1156 RR. 1444 RR. 1593 RR. 1594 RR. 1693 RR. 2364 RR. 4135 RR. 4654 RR. 4655 RR. 5281 RR. 7689
<b>Half see Backhalf, Halvendel</b>		
<b>Halfpenny</b>	A Goddes halfpeny, or a masse peny, . . .	D.Sum. 1749
<b>Halke</b>	Seken in every halke and every herne . . . And inne he come, unto a prevy halke, Fer fro these other, up in an halke; . . .	F.Fkl. 1121 LGW. 1780 RR. 464
<b>Halikes</b>	And woneth in halikes alwey to and fro, . . .	G.SN. 311
<b>Hall</b>	His table dormant in his halle alway, . . . For to han been a marchal in an halle. Thus was the halle ful of divynynge Whan it was day he broghte hym to the halle, Men clepen the Soler Halle at Cantebregre; That dwelten in this halle of which I seye; Ful sooty was hir bour, and eek hire halle, Sat on his perche, that was in the halle, Thus roial, as a prince is in an halle, He gooth hym hoom and sette him in his halle, Neither in market ne in youre large halle. Lat bryng a cartewheel into this halle,— Bothe hall and chambres, ech in his degree; But norisid in an emperour's halle. Hath every chambre arrayed and his halle. Grisilde, as she was biay in his halle, Upon hire heed, they into halle hire broghte, A bryde shal nat eten in the halle . . . In halle sit this Januare and May, Whan ye han been in chambre out of this halle, A squier, that was marchal of his halle, That neither in halle, nyn noon oother hous, In at the halle dore, al sodeynly, In al the halle ne was ther spoken a word, By ordre, as they seten in the halle, He rideth out of halle, and doun he lighte. That tregetours withinne an halle large And in the halle rowen up and doun. of the kynigis halle, by which I were the And whan that she was comen into halle, For whan a chaumbre a-fire is, or an halle, Into the chaumbre up wente out of the halle, And eek the halle, and every bour, And faste comen out of halle, . . . Ne of the halle eek what nede is That Fames halle called was, For-why this halle of which I rede The halle was al ful, y-wys, That ther com entrynng into the halle, . . . As they were come into the halle, . . . Her messenger that was in halle, . . . That al the halle gan to sowne, . . . In a corner of the halle, . . . At mete, and sette by him in the halle. She sytte in halle with a sorowful syghte. They neither biden tour ne halle, . . .	A.Prol. 353 A.Prol. 752 A.Kn. 2521 A.Kn. 2880 A.Rv. 3990 A.Rv. 4003 B.NP. 4022 B.NP. 4074 B.NP. 4374 C.Doe. 207 D.Sum. 2188 D.Sum. 2255 E.Cl. 263 E.Cl. 399 E.Cl. 980 E.Cl. 1029 E.Cl. 1119 E.Moh. 1890 E.Moh. 1895 E.Moh. 1922 E.Moh. 1930 E.Moh. 2088 F.Sq. 80 F.Sq. 86 F.Sq. 92 F.Sq. 169 F.Fkl. 1143 F.Fkl. 1145 Bo.1. p.4. 125-30 TC.2. 1170 TC.3. 856 TC.4. 732 HF.3. 96 HF.3. 224 HF.3. 252 HF.3. 267 HF.3. 403 HF.3. 424 HF.3. 437 HF.3. 443 HF.3. 478 HF.3. 736 HF.3. 1052 LGW. 1602 LGW. 1832 RR. 6571

**Hall** *see* **Gulldhall****Hallmoed**

Y-halowed and rechased faste . . . . . BD. 379

**Hallow**

and, for to halwen marriage, he was at a . . . . . I.Pars. 915-20

**Hallowed**

Seint Urban halwed it, as he wel myghte,  
if the chirche be halwed, and man or . . . . . G.S.N. 551  
Among the people, as who seith, halwed is; . . . . . I.Pars. 965-70  
A seynt, and ever hir day y-halwed dere, . . . . . TC.3. 268  
L.G.W. 1871

**Hallows**

To ferne halwes, kowthe in sondry londes; . . . . . A.Prol. 14  
'Now God,' quod he, 'and alle his halwes brighte,  
And suffreth his wyf to go seken halwes,  
And alle halwes, have ye, sire chanoun!  
hym ne noon of his halwes; ne they ne  
of Crist and of alle his halwes. . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
alle his halwes, as doon this cursede . . . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
of God and of his halwes; also when they treten . . . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
chirche and alle halwes, and to alle soules; . . . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
By God, and by his halwes twelve, . . . . . BD. 830  
She seketh halwes, and doth sacrifice; . . . . . LGW. 1310

**Halls**

Myn is the ruine of the hys halles, . . . . . A.Kn. 2463  
Blessynge halles, chambres, kichenes, boures, . . . . . D.W.B. 869  
To a chambre; and al his halles . . . . . BD. 258  
Of branchede was hir halles and hir boures . . . . . PF. 304  
Biheld the toures heighe and ek the halles . . . . . TC.5. 730  
Yit were no paleis chambres, ne non halles; . . . . . Form.A. 41

**Hallowed** *see* **Hallooed****Halpe** *see* **Heelp****Hals**

Thy litel children hangynge by the hals, . . . . . B.M.L. 73  
And elles be I hanged by the hals! . . . . . E.Mch. 2379  
Another day, do hange me by the hals! . . . . . G.C.Y. 1029  
Or jalous, do me hangen by the hals! . . . . . PF. 458  
She heng hir-selven by the hals, . . . . . HF.1. 394  
And some were brend and some were cut the hals, . . . . . LGW.G. 292

**Halse**

And seyde, 'O deere child, I halse thee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1835

**Halat**

'It is ful hard to halten unespyed Bifore a crepil, . . . . . TC.4. 1457

**halt** *see* **Holdeth****Halseth**

She goth upright, and yet she halt, . . . . . BD. 621

**Halvendel**

And halvendel her holynesse ley a aide . . . . . B.M.L. 713 var  
Hadde ich or now, ne halvendel the dredel! . . . . . TC.3. 707  
And he not yit made halvendel the farel . . . . . TC.5. 335

**Halves**

On four halves of the hous aboute, . . . . . A.Mil. 3481

**Haly**

Olde Ypocras, Haly and Galyen . . . . . A.Prol. 431

**Ham**

To grynde oure corn and carie it ham agayn. . . . . A.Rv. 4032

**Hamadryads**

Nymphes, fawnes, and amadiades; . . . . . A.Kn. 2928

**Hamelod**

Algate a foot is hameled of thy sorwe!— . . . . . TC.2. 964

**Hammer**

With fyle and hamer, prykyng to and fro; . . . . . A.Kn. 2508  
in assay To fir and hamer; myghte no man seye nay, . . . . . G.C.Y. 1339

**Hammer**

For as his brothres hamers ronge . . . . . BD. 1163

**Hamper**

For I trowe he can hamper thee. . . . . RR. 6426

And hym punysshed and hamper so . . . . . RR. 6445

**Hampered**

Myght on a day be hampered so . . . . . RR. 1493

**Han** (*auxiliary vb., specimens*)

For to han been a marchal in an halle. . . . . A.Prol. 752  
I wolde han told yow fully the manere . . . . . A.Kn. 876  
Wolde han suffred right ynough for me. . . . . A.Kn. 1233  
And he that bettre sholde han knyht the reyne! . . . . . A.Rv. 4083  
Myn hous is streit, but ye han lerned art, . . . . . A.Rv. 4122  
Al wende han hit this Aleyn at the fulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 4305  
These marchants han hym toold of dame Custance . . . . . B.M.L. 184  
Wolde hir for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn; . . . . . B.M.L. 565  
Ye sholde han warned me, er I had gon . . . . . B.Sh. 1578  
Fro thannes forth the Jewes han conspired . . . . . B.Pri. 1755  
Sey now somwhat, synn other folk han sayd; . . . . . Th. 1585  
ye sholde han purchased the pees . . . . . B.Mel. 2880-5  
Thou woldest han been a trefefowl aright; . . . . . B.Mk. 3135  
As ye han herd, and mete and drynke he hadde . . . . . B.Mk. 3610  
Two men that wolde han passed over see, . . . . . B.NP. 4257  
Or elles ye han falle in frelete, . . . . . C.Doe. 78  
Togidres han thise thre hir trouthes plight . . . . . C.Pard. 702  
He sholde nat han daunted me fro drynke! . . . . . D.W.B. 463  
He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right, . . . . . D.W.B. 678  
When othere men han ben ful wel at eyse, . . . . . D.Sum. 2101  
She wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte. . . . . E.Cl. 280  
Fro foot to heed they clothed han al newe, . . . . . E.Cl. 378  
And folk that otherweys han seyd of me, . . . . . E.Cl. 1072  
And synn that ye han herd al myn entente, . . . . . E.Mch. 1467  
Synn ye han seyd, and herkenth what I seye, . . . . . E.Mch. 1522  
Which wolde han lat hym styven in the place, . . . . . E.Mch. 1991  
Hem semed han geten hem protecciouns . . . . . F.Sq. 56  
And therefore in the place they han it left, . . . . . F.Sq. 186  
He moeste han known love and his servyse, . . . . . F.Sq. 280  
Why han ye wrought this werk unreasonable? . . . . . F.Fkl. 872  
For, madame, wel ye woot what ye han hight,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1323

**Han** (*auxiliary vb., specimens*)—*Continued*

She wende never han come in swich a trappel! . . . . . F.Fkl. 1341  
And, when that ye han herd the tale, demeth. . . . . F.Fkl. 1498  
And when that ye Seint Urban han biholde, . . . . . G.S.N. 179  
'In dremes,' quod Valerian, 'han we be . . . . . G.S.N. 262  
Thus han we lost by tymes many a pound,— . . . . . G.C.Y. 913  
I trowe that ye dronken han wyn ape, . . . . . H.Mcp. 44  
haddest that thow noldest nat han had? . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
thei han lost the voys and the body; . . . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
1315-20  
Or ye han wonne him with too gret an ese. . . . . TC.1. 28  
Than they that han ben most with love y-nome; . . . . . TC.1. 242  
God save hem that bi-seged han our toun, . . . . . TC.1. 558  
'For how mighte ever swetnesse han ben knowe . . . . . TC.1. 638  
'For alle the folk that han or ben on-live . . . . . TC.2. 888  
For, sithen ye han herd me somwhat seye, . . . . . TC.3. 111  
Ye han or this wel herd me you devise: . . . . . TC.4. 80  
O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this! . . . . . TC.4. 383  
After your deth, to han ben crowned queene . . . . . TC.4. 1238  
Nought alle the men that han or ben on-live! . . . . . TC.5. 269  
And to the chaumbre hir way that han they nomen; . . . . . TC.5. 514  
Allas! I n'olde nevere han wen'd or this . . . . . TC.5. 1682  
For we han wel deserved hit, . . . . . HF.3. 523  
We han don neither that ne this, . . . . . HF.3. 642  
Which that he wende han loren in the see, . . . . . LGW. 1048  
And of the goddys that ye han forswore, . . . . . LGW. 2522  
Ye han me cast in thilke spitous ile . . . . . Comp.A. 12  
the conclusions that han be founde, or . . . . . Astr. 1-5

**Han** (*other uses, specimens*)

Som man desireth for to han richesse, . . . . . A.Kn. 1255  
This duc wol han a cours at hym, or tweye, . . . . . A.Kn. 1694  
That she, for whom they han this jolitee, . . . . . A.Kn. 1807  
That han for thee so muchel care and wo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2352  
To han as greet a grace as Noe hadde. . . . . A.Mil. 3560  
Foure gleedes han we, whiche I shal devyse, . . . . . A.Rv. 3883  
That he for love sholde han his deth, alas! . . . . . B.M.L. 193  
To han Custance withinne a litel space, . . . . . B.M.L. 208  
Why wil thyn harde fader han thee spit? . . . . . B.M.L. 857  
Ye han mo slakkere dettours than am I, . . . . . B.Sh. 1603  
that in swiche conseilnynges foolen han the maistrice! . . . . . B.Mel. 2450-5  
ye ne han bretheren, ne cosyns germayns, ne . . . . . B.Mel. 2555-60  
for to han pacience in the thynges that . . . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
that ye han no wyl to do youre dede . . . . . B.Mel. 2725-30  
for the trust that ye han in youre richesness . . . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
Have ye no mannes herte, and han a berd? . . . . . B.NP. 4110  
And somtyme, at oure prayers, han we leve . . . . . D.Fri. 1489  
We han this worldes lust al in despit. . . . . D.Sum. 1876  
Your maladye is for we han to lyte. . . . . D.Sum. 1962  
Thou woldest han oure labour al for noght; . . . . . D.Sum. 1971  
Ye han som glymsyng, and no parit sighte? . . . . . E.Mch. 2383  
That muchel drynke and labour wolde han reste; . . . . . F.Sq. 349  
Of swich lordshipe as men han over hir wyves, . . . . . F.Fkl. 743  
Yet is ther heere, though that we han nat al. . . . . G.C.Y. 943  
'Sire preest,' he seyde, 'I kepe han no loos . . . . . G.C.Y. 1308  
Wele han they cause for to gladden ofte . . . . . PF. 687  
folk, mai they neyther han hugnir ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
Men reden nat that folk han greiter wit, . . . . . TC.1. 241  
Be wroth, than shaltow han a groin anon! . . . . . TC.1. 349  
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe, . . . . . TC.1. 1006  
We han no free chois, as thise clerkes rede. . . . . TC.4. 980  
And wold algates han another wyf; . . . . . LGW. 594  
And ther she chees to han hir buryng. . . . . LGW. 698  
That ye han of my deth, or of my wo, . . . . . LGW. 1621  
thilke townes han diverse meridiens. . . . . Astr. 358-62

**Han** *see* **Have****Hand**

And in his hand he baar a myghty bowe. . . . . A.Prol. 108  
I seigh his sleeves y-purified at the hond . . . . . A.Prol. 193  
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond; . . . . . A.Prol. 399  
Upon his feet, and in his hand a staf. . . . . A.Prol. 495  
Hoold up youre hond, withouten moore speche! . . . . . A.Prol. 783  
Ne studieth noght; ley hond to, every man! . . . . . A.Prol. 841  
His alepyrde in hond he bar upright, . . . . . A.Kn. 1387  
That thou ne sholdest dyen of myn hond, . . . . . A.Kn. 1603  
And a cokkow sitynge on hir hand; . . . . . A.Kn. 1930  
A citele in hir right hand hadde she, . . . . . A.Kn. 1959  
With bowe in honde and arwes in a cas; . . . . . A.Kn. 2080  
As for to speke of knyghthod of hir hond, . . . . . A.Kn. 2103  
Upon his hand he bar, for his deduyt, . . . . . A.Kn. 2177  
With bowe in honde, right as an hunteresse, . . . . . A.Kn. 2347  
Of armes al the byrydel in thyn hond, . . . . . A.Kn. 2376  
And Arcita anon his hand up-haf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2428  
And in his hond a sword ful bright and kene. . . . . A.Kn. 2876  
Upon the right hond wente olde Egeus, . . . . . A.Kn. 2905  
With vessels in hir hand of gold ful fyn . . . . . A.Kn. 2907  
With fyr in honde, as was that tyme the gyse . . . . . A.Kn. 2911  
Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutynge, . . . . . A.Kn. 2953  
Lene me youre hond, for this is oure accord. . . . . A.Kn. 3082  
Com neer, and taak youre lady by the hand? . . . . . A.Kn. 3093  
His owene hande he made laddres thre, . . . . . A.Mil. 3624  
Of gooth the skyn, an hande brede aboute, . . . . . A.Mil. 3811  
Ther dorste no wight hand upon hym legge, . . . . . A.Rv. 3937  
What wol ye doon, whil that it is in hande? . . . . . A.Rv. 4035  
Unthank come on his hand that boond hym so, . . . . . A.Rv. 4082  
Toward the mille, and Bayard in his hond. . . . . A.Rv. 4115  
With empty hand men may none haukes tulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 4134  
Unto the cradel, and in his hand it hente, . . . . . A.Rv. 4212  
She gropeth alway forther with hir hond, . . . . . A.Rv. 4222  
And fond the cradel with his hand anon. . . . . A.Rv. 4251  
Hir hand ministre of fredam for almesse! . . . . . B.M.L. 168  
And she hath this emprise y-take on honde . . . . . B.M.L. 348



# Hand—Continued

That was ful wys and worthy of his hond,	B.M.L. 579
For which ful ofte he weope and wroong his hond,	B.M.L. 606
Berth hire on hond that she hath doon thys thyng;	B.M.L. 620
An hand hym smoot upon the nekke boon,	B.M.L. 669
But of his owene hand he wroot agayn:	B.M.L. 759
The hand was knowe that the lettre wroot,	B.M.L. 890
That fallen is in bethen hand eft-soone,	B.M.L. 909
To certeyn Lumbardes, redy in hir hond,	B.Sh. 1557
With grey goshauc on honde;	B.Th. 1928
And in his hand a launcegay,	B.Th. 1942
with his hand made contenance that	B.Mel. 2225-30
but it lith in the wyl and in the hand of	B.Mel. 2845-50
For I am perilous with knyfe in honde;	B.Mk. 3109
A thousand men he slow eek with his hond,	B.Mk. 3227
And saugh an hand, armlees, that wroot ful faste;	B.Mk. 3393
This hand, that Balthasar so soore agaste,	B.Mk. 3395
'This hand was sent from God, that on the wal	B.Mk. 3421
Of Rome, and with strong hond held hem faste,	B.Mk. 3506
The regnes heeld, and with hire propre hond	B.Mk. 3518
Where-as he with his owene hand slow these,	B.Mk. 3571
By strengthe of hand, or elles by trettee,	B.Mk. 3865
And Malkyn, with a dystaf in hir hand;	B.NP. 4574
My pitous hand moot smyten of thyng heed!	C.Doc. 226
He that his hand wol putte in this mitayn,	C.Pard. 373
Lat ech of us holde up his hand til oother,	C.Pard. 697
This cursed man hath in his hond y-hent	C.Pard. 868
Whiche were me yeven by the popes hond.	C.Pard. 922
I wolde I hadde thy coillons in myn hond,	C.Pard. 952
But sith I hadde hem hooly in myn hond,	D.WB. 211
'Thus shul ye speke, and beren hem on honde;	D.WB. 226
Shal bere hym on hond the cow is wood,	D.WB. 232
That rekketh never who hath the world in honde."	D.WB. 327
Baar I styffly myne olde housbondes on honde,	D.WB. 380
Of wenches wolde I beren hem on honde,	D.WB. 393
With empty hand men may none haukes lure.	D.WB. 415
Swiche manere wordes hadde we on honde.	D.WB. 451
I bar hym on honde he hadde enchanted me,—	D.WB. 575
He yaf me al the bridel in myn hond,	D.WB. 813
And of his tonge, and of his hond also,	D.WB. 815
'Plight me thy trouthe, heere in myn hand,' quod she,	D.WB. 1009
He hadde a somonour redy to his hond;	D.Fri. 1321
Hadde alwey bawdes redy to his hond,	D.Fri. 1339
Everych in ootheres hand his trouthe leith,	D.Fri. 1404
Of hand, ne foot, ne of myne eyen sight!"	D.Sum. 2060
And sodeynly he took his bowe in honde,	D.Sum. 2066
"Now, whether have I a siker hand or noon?"	D.Sum. 2069
And in thyn hand thou shalt it have anon,	D.Sum. 2131
And therewithal his hand in his he leith,—	D.Sum. 2138
'Now thanne, put in thyn hand down by my bak,'	D.Sum. 2140
And down his hand he launcheth to the clifte,	D.Sum. 2145
Amydde his hand he leet the frere a fart;	D.Sum. 2149
And obeisant and redy to his hond	E.Cl. 66
He by the hand thanne took this olde man,	E.Cl. 302
In strange hand, and this I telle yow alle.	E.Mch. 1440
Of marriage, which ye have on honde,	E.Mch. 1686
And with hire fyrbond in hire hand aboute	E.Mch. 1727
As that she bar it daunsyng in hire hond;	E.Mch. 1778
Hath put into hire hand, withouten moore,	E.Mch. 1939
Right of hire hand a lettre made she,	E.Mch. 1996
She taketh hym by the hand and harde hym twiste,	E.Mch. 2005
But if that he had hond on hire alway;	E.Mch. 2091
That hadde an hand upon hire evermo;	E.Mch. 2103
With Mayus in his hand and no wight mo,	E.Mch. 2157
Which that I have assured in youre hond,	E.Mch. 2191
And in his hand a brood mirour of glas;	F.Sq. 82
'This mirour eek, that I have in myn hond,	F.Sq. 132
Whan that this knyght leyde hand upon his reyne,	F.Sq. 313
And took hym by the hond, Saint John to borwe,	F.Sq. 596
Though it right now were fallen in myn hond,	F.Fkl. 684
And craft of mannes hand so curiously	F.Fkl. 909
And in myn hand youre trouthe plighten ye	F.Fkl. 1328
I yow releese, madame, into youre hond,	F.Fkl. 1533
He nys nat war the feend hath hym in honde:	G.SN. 13
That hadde a book with lettre of gold, in honde,	G.SN. 202
Corones two, the which he bar in honde;	G.SN. 221
I rede thee, lat thyn hand upon it falle,	G.SN. 502
Taake in thyn hand and put thy self therinne	G.CY. 1120
And in his hand he bar it prively,	G.CY. 1178
'Look what ther is, put in thin hand and grope,	G.CY. 1236
He putte his hand in, and took up a teyne	G.CY. 1240
And for a contenance in his hand he bar	G.CY. 1264
Of water. In he putte his owene hand;	G.CY. 1316
And in his sleve, as ye biforen-hand	G.CY. 1317
Putte in youre hand, and looketh what is ther.'	G.CY. 1329
Was wont to beren in his hand a bowe.	H.Mop. 129
O rakel wolde to doon so foule awys.	H.Mop. 278
thanne wol I sleen hym with myn hand	I.Pars. 355-60
bereth hym on hond thyng that is fals.	I.Pars. 605-10
of the deveses hand, by whiche he draweth	I.Pars. 830-5
This is that oother hand of the devel	I.Pars. 850-5
The fifth fynger of the deveses hand	I.Pars. 860-5
The hond of God is myghty in	I.Pars. 985-90
Or trouthe of any mannes honde.	BD. 935
Hir luste to holde no wyght in honde,	BD. 1018
I fond it in myn honde ful even.	BD. 1328
A compleynt hadde I writen in myn hond,	Pity. 43
Myn hele in-to thyn hand al I resigne.	ABC. 80
With torche in honde, of which the stremes bryghte	Mars. 83
And girt him with his sward; and in his honde	Mars. 100

# Hand—Continued

For he bar hir on honde of trecherye,	Anel. 158
And with her owne hond she gan hit wryte,	Anel. 209
Hath of her hande writen in this wyse,	Anel. 352
With that my hond in his he took a-noon,	PF. 169
Dame Pees sat with a curteyn in hir hond,	PF. 240
With cryng by nyght, and with his ceptre in honde.	PF. 256
The krynges hond; the hardy sperhauk eke,	PF. 338
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond	PF. 372
The formed on your hond, so wel y-wrought,	PF. 418
Oure is the voys that han the charge in honde,	PF. 545
in hir right hand, and in hir left hand sche bar a	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
sche leyde hir hand sooffly upon my breest, and	
seide:	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
they bare me on hande and liden that	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
with a glotonous hand to streyne and presse	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
a proud ryght hand hath turned hir chaungynge	
stowndes,	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
myn hand. Thow hast had grace	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
and withdraweth nat hir hand, as many	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
but yif the hand of hym that it bente	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
And aftir that hir hand, myghti	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
O over lyght hand!' (As who seith: 'O feble and	
light	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
light is the hand of Circes the enchaunteresse,	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
of his travaile. For it is set in your hand	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
his hand was the more hevy for the goldene	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
Into her hand, and with ful humble chere	TC.1. 433
My lif, my deth, hool in thyn hond I ley!	TC.1. 1053
With rakel hond; but he wol bide a stounde,	TC.1. 1067
And up she ros, and by the hond in hye	TC.2. 88
Whil that he held his bloody sward in honde.	TC.2. 203
Whil they two hadde al that hem liste on honde.	TC.2. 217
Yif me your hond; for in this world is non,	TC.2. 293
'But that I n'il not holden him in honde;	TC.2. 477
Right of myn owne hond write her right now	TC.2. 1005
Right of her hond! And if that thou n'il non,	TC.2. 1055
Towardes her, but holden him in honde	TC.2. 1222
Eleyne, which that by the hond he held,	TC.2. 1604
Withouten hond, me semeth that in toun	TC.3. 188
That for to holden longe a man in honde	TC.3. 773
But ye ben wis; and that matere on honde	TC.3. 937
Or elles, certein, she bar him on honde	TC.3. 1154
Putte al in Goddes hond, as he that mente	TC.3. 1185
And by the hond ful ofte he wolde take	TC.3. 1737
With spere in honde and bigge bowes bente,	TC.4. 39
Making his sort, or beren him on honde	TC.4. 1404
With hauke on honde, and with a huge route	TC.5. 65
To take her by the hond al soverly;	TC.5. 81
Yif me your hond: I am, and shal be ay,	TC.5. 152
That, sin I first hond on your bridel leyde	TC.5. 873
Which I delay, and holde him yit in honde	TC.5. 1371
How ye ne don but holden me in honde	TC.5. 1615
That ye thus n'olde han holden me in honde!	TC.5. 1680
Of othres hond that either deye sholde.	TC.5. 1764
The whiche Anchises in his honde	HF.1. 171
That ye han sworn with your right honde,	HF.1. 322
Lat go thyn hand, hit falleth down.	HF.2. 233
For though thou have hem ofte on honde,	HF.2. 501
The castel-yate on my right hond,	HF.3. 204
That no wyght have my name in honde,	HF.3. 787
That as an harpe obedieth to the hond.	LGW. 90
The god of Love, and in his hand a queene,	LGW. 213
And in his hande me thought I saugh him holde	LGW. 234
And by the hande he helde this noble queene,	LGW. 241
Than spake she thus: 'Thy woful hande,' quod she,	LGW. 890
That was his sone, in his ryght hande and fiedde,	LGW. 942
A bowe in hande, and arwes hadde shes;	LGW. 972
Into his hande, theras she myghte have bene	LGW. 1282
He taketh hir in his hande, and forth gooth he	LGW. 2173
But corn up-sprong, unsowe of mannes hond,	Form.A. 10
Of this matere that we have on honde.	Buk. 30
thi right honde in taking the height of thinges.	Astr. 25-32
right honde, and than wol his right side	Astr. 32-40
Upon the wal on hir right honde.	RR. 168
This Avarice hilde in hir hande	RR. 239
A sauter helde she faste in honde,	RR. 431
She hadde [in honde] a gay mirour,	RR. 567 em
Tho wente I forth on my right honde	RR. 729
The daunce; and in his honde holdyng	RR. 922
Ladde on his honde a lady bright,	RR. 1004
Dame Richesse on hir honde gan lede	RR. 1129
For nygart never with strengthe of honde	RR. 1175
Hilde by the honde a knyght of prys,	RR. 1198
I went on right honde and on left	RR. 1445
To beren in myn honde aboute,	RR. 1668
To take it, but myn hond for drede	RR. 1709
My lyf, my deth is in youre honde,	RR. 1955
Right and strenght on the hande;	RR. 2264
Of fote or honde, without spekyng.	RR. 2410
Unto that Roser putte an honde.	RR. 3022
To drawe myne herte out of his honde,	RR. 3313
And in his honde a gret bourdon.	RR. 3401

**Hand—Continued**

And by the honde withoute doute,	RR. 3615
This lady venged in hir right honde	RR. 3705
That Venus brought in hir right honde,	RR. 3754
And hente a burdoun in his honde.	RR. 4092
Grete engynes, who were nygh honde.	RR. 4194
It were foly to preece to honde.	RR. 4198
That openye upon the lyfte honde.	RR. 4220
Is in his hande, I may not chese,	RR. 4587
And I his man masd with myn honde,	RR. 4681
For he that myght hath in his honde	RR. 6415
Shulde with his honde and body alway,	RR. 6574
Right in youre honde thus, to bygynne,	RR. 7291

**Hand see Handwork, Righthand**

<b>Handis</b>	
To handle hir clothes wher-inne she was clad;	E.Cl. 376
Dar I non handle for the cruelte,	TC.4. 772
That Ypermystra dare not handel a knyfe	LGW. 2594

**Handieth**

whose toucheth and handieth a woman	I.Pars. 850-5
he fareth lyk hym that handieth the scorpion	I.Pars. 850-5

**Handes**

Or swynken with his handes and labour,	A.Prol. 186
Upon his handes hadde he gloves whiche	A.Kn. 2874
Another his spere up in his handes held,	A.Kn. 2894
Do wey youre handes, for your curteisye!	A.Mil. 3287
And cristendom of preestes handes fonge,	B.ML. 377
this is to seyn, in hir feet, in hir handes,	B.Mel. 2160-5
than thou be thyself in the handes of thy	B.Mel. 2250-5
in which she dwelled, out of the handes	B.Mel. 2285-90
Withouten wepene save his handes tweye,	B.Mk. 3214
Lest that she wolde hem with hir handes sien,	B.Mk. 3531
Of Rome cam into his handes tweye,	B.Mk. 3542
Myne handes and my tonge goon so yerne,	C.Pard. 398
I wol nat do no labour with myne handes,	C.Pard. 444
Som for hir handes, and hir armes smale,—	D.WB. 261
Right as men may warm wex with handes plye.	E.Mch. 1430
Up to the hevене his handes he gan holde,	F.Fkl. 1024
Saugh it was tyme, he clapte his handes two,	F.Fkl. 1203
And hente the ymagin in hir handes two,	F.Fkl. 1391
No wight ne myghte hir handes of it arace	F.Fkl. 1393
Urban for joye his handes gan up holde;	G.SN. 189
For though I hadde hem in myne handes two	G.SN. 249
Quod this chanoun, 'thynne owene handes two	G.CY. 1154
And this chanoun it in his handes nam,	G.CY. 1297
in hir handes of al hir tresor.' And mooreover	I.Pars. 190-5
at every nayl of his handes, as seith	I.Pars. 265-70
travaille with his handes in no good	I.Pars. 720-5
Right white handes, and nayles rede,	BD. 954
woven with hir owene handes, as I knewe	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
Natheles handes of some men hadden	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
hadde woven with myn handes;	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
in the handes of felonous turmentours	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
some ther after he most yvve his handes	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
and taken metes of the handes of folk	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60

that is put in the handes of hise servauntes	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
gone crepinge upon his handes, whiche	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
with your propre handes (that is to seyn,	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
And to Pandare he held up bothe his handes,	TC.2. 974
And held his handes up, and fel on knowe;	TC.2. 1202
Gan bothe her handes softe upon him leve:	TC.3. 72
To hevене throw, and held his handes hye:	TC.3. 184
Therwith his pous and paumes of his handes	TC.3. 1114
His handes wrong, and seid that was to seye,	TC.4. 1171
His enemies and in hir handes falle.	TC.5. 252
If in the handes of some wrecche I falle.	TC.5. 705
That bet were it I with mine handes tweyne	TC.5. 1271
For thousandes his handes maden deye,	TC.5. 1802
She gan to wringe hir handes two.	HF.1. 299
And eek mo holdyng in handes,	HF.2. 184
And on hir handes faste loketh she.	LGW. 2688
'Allas, and shal myn handes bloddy be?	LGW. 2689
Myn handes ben nat shapen for a knyfe,	LGW. 2692
Astrelabie with bothe handes sady and	Astr. 301-8
Anoon I wisse myn handis bothe.	RR. 96
Ful croked were hir handis two,	RR. 202
And smote toggyder her handes two.	RR. 338
And bothe her handes lorne, fordwyned.	RR. 366
And forto kepe hir handis faire	RR. 571
Thanne toke I with myn handis tweie	RR. 1744
And knelide down with handis joynt,	RR. 2037
Thyn handis washe, thy teeth make white,	RR. 2280
I shulde not from his handes scape.	RR. 3166
With ther propre handis they wrought,	RR. 6565
With propre handis and body also.	RR. 6592
And nevere with handes labour his nede is.	RR. 6688
Swynke he with handis corporell	RR. 6757
And not with handis esprituell.	RR. 6758
With handis wille I not travelien,	RR. 6846

**Hands see Honden****Handwork**

And al his handwerk bothe moore and lesse!	D.Fri. 1562
But of his handwerk wolde he gete	RR. 6683

**Hang**

And in thy temple I wol my baner honge,	A.Kn. 2410
The rynges on the temple dore that honge,	A.Kn. 2422
Thanne shalwe hange hem in the roof ful hye,	A.Mil. 3565
Thy wyf and thou moote hange for atwyne,	A.Mil. 3589
That on youre bridel hange on every syde,	B.NP. 3985

**Hang—Continued**

He bade take hym and honge hym also faste	C.Doc. 259 <i>var</i>
Was demed for to hange upon a tree;	C.Doc. 271
And for oure owene tresor doon us honge.	C.Pard. 790
Lat hym go honge hymself a devel weye!	D.Sum. 2242
Another day, do hange me by the hals.	G.CY. 1029
Or jalous, do me hangen by the hals!	PF. 458
To peeces do me drawe, and sithen honge!	TC.1. 833
Now stint, that ye no lenger on it honge,	TC.2. 1242
He n'hath wheron now longer for to honge.	TC.5. 1199
Considryng eek how I hange in balaunce,	Bal.Ch. 18
distourbith not the instrument to hangen	Astr. 25-32
and thilkne lyne must hange evene	Astr. 258-62

**Hang see An-hang-, To-hange**

<b>Hanged</b>	
Hanged with clooth of gold, and nat with sarge.	A.Kn. 2568
And hadde hem hangen in the rove above;	A.Mil. 3837
The remenaunt were honged more and lesse	C.Doc. 275 <i>var</i>
Is worthy to been hangen on the galwes;	D.WB. 658
Hanged himself for herte despitus.	D.WB. 761
And elles be I hanged by the hals!	E.Mch. 2379
theef that was hanged bisyde Jhesu Crist	I.Pars. 700-5
Were hanged, than I sholde be his baudes,	TC.2. 353
Jalousye be hanged by a cable!	Ven. 33

**Hanged see Heng****Hangeh**

My beard, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun,	A.Kn. 2415
Than is this lief that hangeth on the tree.	B.Sh. 1340
Yours herte hangeth on a joly pyul	E.Mch. 1516
'This naked swerd that hangeth by my syde	F.Sq. 156
things ben diverse, yit natheles hangeth that oon	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
That hangeth by the nekke, soth to seyne,	TC.2. 986
Ful many oon hangith at the laste.	RR. 193
Hangeth upon hir, and trusteth fast,	RR. 4451
Delite thus hangith, dredre thes nought,	RR. 4933
This love so hangeth in balaunce,	RR. 5321

**Hanging**

A daggers hangynge on a leas hadde he	A.Prol. 392
The silver drops, hangynge on the leves.	A.Kn. 1496
Hangynge by a soutil twynnes threed.	A.Kn. 2030
A mantelet upon his shulder hangynge,	A.Kn. 2163
Myn is the stranglyng and hangynge by the throte,	A.Kn. 2458
And gerlandes, hangynge with ful many a flour,	A.Kn. 2937
Into the tubbes, hangynge in the balikes;	A.Mil. 3626
Thy litel children hangynge by the hals,	B.ML. 73
Up peyne of hangynge, and on heigh juyse,	B.ML. 795
With gilte cheynes on hire nekke hangynge.	B.Mk. 3554
And by his syde a naked swerd hangynge;	F.Sq. 84
Ben hanging in the hertes of you tweye!	TC.3. 1140
Unbroiden, hanging al aboute her eres:	TC.4. 817
And Phillis, hangynge for thy Demophon,	LGW. 264
thou must have a plomet hangynge on a lyne,	Astr. 258-62

**Hannibal**

Nat Rome, for the harm thurgh Hanybal,	B.ML. 290
--	-----------

**Hap**

In any caas that myghte falle or happe;	A.Prol. 585
Of hap and fortune in oure chapmanhede.	B.Sh. 1428
And if it so bifalle or happe that	B.Mel. 2675-80
Swich hape that he escaped thurgh the rayn,	B.Mk. 3923
If that thee happe to comen in oure shire	D.Fri. 1401
O sodeyn hape! O thou fortune instable!	E.Mch. 2057
'Allas!' quod she, 'that ever this sholde happe,	F.Fkl. 1342
That is an ingot, if I may han hape;	G.CY. 1209
Shal I clepe hyt hap, and al my grace	BD. 809
Myn hap, myn hele, and al my blisse,	BD. 1038
And as your hap is shul ye wyne or lese;	PF. 402
Thise twenty winter, and wel happen may	PF. 473
things weren medlede by fortunows hap.	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
that god doth and the hap of fortune, yif	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
the ordre of destyne, and of sodeyn hap,	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
yif that thou wenest that hap be anything in any ways;	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
wenest that hap be anything, what is	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
'yif any wyght diffynisse hap in this manere,	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
is to seyn that "hap is a bytydyng"	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
that hap nis ryght naught in no wise;	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
and I deme al outrely that hap nis, ne	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
is nat possible that hap be any swich thing	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
may ben clepid other hap or elles aventure	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
it is clepid "hap." Ryght as a man	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
to han makid hap. For yif the tiliere of the	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
causes of the abregginge of fortuit hap,	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
the whiche abreggyng of fortuit hap	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
diffynyschen "hap": hap is an unwar betydinge	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
To sory hap and ye your self in joy	TC.1. 118 <i>var</i>
Thee oughte not to clepe it hap, but grace.	TC.1. 896
And for-tyh if it happe in any wise,	TC.2. 29
May seyn no bet; swich hap to him hath she,	TC.2. 1454
And fond as hap was at his beddes hede	TC.2. 1696
With worse hap God lat us nevere mete	TC.3. 1246



**Hap—Continued**

Thought in his herte, 'Happe how happe may, . . . TC.5. 796  
 Paraunter thanne so it happen may. . . TC.5. 991  
 And thogh it happen me reheren eft. . . LGW. 78  
 Happe helpeth hardy man alway, quod he, . . . LGW. 1773  
 Experience shal thes teche, so may happe, . . . Buk. 22  
 And if so be it happe thes, . . . RR. 2523  
 And but in happe is the getyng. . . RR. 3284  
 And wynnen on it, such happe may be; . . . RR. 5914  
 Or for right nought, so happe may, . . . RR. 5937  
 With sory happe, to youre bihowe? . . . RR. 7582

**Happed**

But to theffect. It happed on a day,— . . . A.Kn. 1189  
 And on a day it happed in a stounde, . . . A.Rv. 3992  
 And happed so they comen in a toun, . . . B.NP. 4177  
 And whan he cam, hym happede *par chaunce* . . . C.Pard. 606  
 And with that word it happed hym, *par cas*, . . . C.Pard. 885  
 Now wol I tellen forth what happed ma, . . . D.WB. 563  
 And happed that, allone as she was born, . . . D.WB. 885  
 And in his way it happed hym to ryde . . . D.WB. 989  
 And happed that he saugh bifore hym ryde . . . D.Fri. 1379  
 And happed as they wente by the weye, . . . D.Sum. 2027  
 Natheles it happed, er they thennes wente, . . . F.Fkl. 960  
 Of aventure happed hire to meete . . . F.Fkl. 1501  
 'Hit happed that I cam on a day . . . BD. 804  
 But, as God wolde, hit happed for to be . . . Mars. 142  
 Agon, it happed me for to be-holde . . . PF. 18  
 And in the see hit happed hem to mete . . . LGW. 634  
 So happed hyt that at a skarmyschyng, . . . LGW. 1910  
 Wot I not how, hyt happede parcase, . . . LGW. 1967

**Happen see Hap****Happeneth**

Atte last it hapneth as it may . . . RR. 5639

**Happeth**

love, as it happeth ofte. Ther comen . . . B.Mel. 2195-200  
 wherfore it happeth many tyme . . . B.Mel. 2200-5  
 and happeth outhur while that as soone is . . . B.Mel. 2855-60  
 For his honour, as ofte it happeth so, . . . F.Sq. 592  
 Ful oft hym happeth to mysusen it. . . G.CY. 649  
 And wite ye how? Ful ofte it happeth so . . . G.CY. 906  
 The moore harm is, it happeth ofte so, . . . H.Mcp. 201  
 Yit happeth me ful ofte in bokes rede . . . PF. 10  
 'Though I be nice! It happeth ofte so . . . TC.1. 625  
 As alday happeth, after anger, gamen,— . . . TC.4. 1563  
 But as in love alday it happeth so, . . . LGW. 1250  
 To Athenes, of the which hit happeth thus, . . . LGW. 1897  
 Whan any change happith gode. . . RR. 264

**Happy**

be right happy, that is to seyn, if thou be . . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
 "Wel happy and blessed been they . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 Right as his happy day was, soth to seyne, . . . TC.2. 621  
 Received hath the happy falling strook, . . . TC.2. 1382  
 And riche, and happy unto love. . . HF.3. 667

**Happe**

Of al happes the alder-beste, . . . BD. 1278  
 by foolysche happes and fortunows, or . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
 underput to the folye of this happes . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
 emplieth many fortunel happes or maneris; . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50  
 the whiche wandrynge happes natheles . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50

**Harbingers**

By herbergeours that wenten hym biforn; . . . B.ML. 997

**Harbor**

His herberwe and his moone, his lodemenage, . . . A.Prol. 403  
 At ones in this herberwe as is now; . . . A.Prol. 765  
 Of herberwe and of ese, as for hir peny. . . A.Rv. 4119  
 Ther was no roumer herberwe in the place. . . A.Rv. 4145  
 As thyn herberwe chaungeth lowe or heighe; . . . F.Fkl. 1035  
 he hath nede of clothyng and herberwe, he hath nede . . . I.Pars. 1030-5  
 of . . . RR. 491  
 To herberwe briddes many oon, . . . RR. 6145  
 Shortly, I wole herberwe me . . . RR. 6201  
 But what herberwe that ever I take . . . RR. 7493  
 As we be wonte, herborowe we crave . . . RR. 7584  
 Go herber yow elles-where than heere,

**Harbor see Herbergeage****Harborell**

And Constance hath so long herberwed there . . . B.ML. 536 var  
 that was wont to sleen his gastes that herberweden in . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 his hous, . . . RR. 7580  
 Have I therfore herberd yowe

**Harberost**

A sory gaste . . . Thou herberost then in thyne inne, . . . RR. 5107

**Harboring**

For herberwyng by nyghte is perilous. . . A.Co. 4332

**Hard**

For many a man so harde is of his herte . . . A.Prol. 229  
 His lymas grete, his brawnes harde and stronge, . . . A.Kn. 2135  
 'Considereth eek how that the harde stoon . . . A.Kn. 3021  
 And heeld hire harde by the haunche bones, . . . A.Mil. 3279  
 And shook hym harde and cride spitously, . . . A.Mil. 3476  
 He priketh harde and soore as he were mad. . . A.Rv. 4321  
 Why wil thyn harde fader han the spilt? . . . B.ML. 857  
 And hire embraceth harde and kiste hire ofte . . . B.Sh. 1393  
 so hard-herted that ye wol do no thyng for . . . B.Mel. 2885-90  
 that hath over hard an herte atte laste he shal . . . B.Mel. 2885-90  
 hard thyng and right perilous that a man . . . B.Mel. 2940-5  
 Out of the harde bones knokke they . . . C.Pard. 541  
 And seynt it is an hard thyng for to welde . . . D.WB. 271

**Hard—Continued**

My lord is hard to me and daungerous, . . . D.Fri. 1427  
 Ful hard it is, with fleeshhook or with oules . . . D.Sum. 1730  
 For it is hard to yow, as I suppose, . . . D.Sum. 1791  
 Lo, sires, quod the lord, with harde grace, . . . D.Sum. 2228  
 And made hir bed ful harde and no thyng softe; . . . E.Cl. 838  
 It had been hard this reuthie for to se; . . . E.Cl. 562  
 The whiche to me were hard now for to fynde. . . E.Cl. 851  
 It were ful hard to fynde now-a-dayes . . . E.Cl. 1164  
 That hath an herte as hard as any stoon, . . . E.Mch. 1990  
 She taketh hym by the hand and harde hym . . . E.Mch. 2005  
 twiste, . . . F.Sq. 499  
 'Then I was bred, allas! that harde day,— . . . F.Sq. 358  
 It were ful hard by ordre for to seyn . . . G.CY. 606  
 Which were ful hard for any that is heere . . . G.CY. 665  
 'Peter!' quod he, 'God yeve it harde grace, . . . G.CY. 873  
 Swich supposyng and hope is sharpe and hard; . . . G.CY. 1189  
 This chaunou took his cole with harde grace, . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 arnes, and harde synwes; and slouthe . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 harde thynges and grevous thynges by . . . I.Pars. 750-5  
 Of covetise comen thise harde lordshipes . . . Comp.L. 101  
 Allas! whan shal that harde wyl amende? . . . Anel. 233  
 And shal I playne (alas! the harde stounde) . . . PF. 2  
 Thassay so hard, so sharp the conquyrngye, . . . PF. 65  
 And ful of torment and of harde grace, . . . PF. 215 var  
 The hedis in the well and with harde file . . . PF. 534  
 'Ful hard were hit to preven by rescoun . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
 ben waxen hard in swellngye by perturbacions . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 wrechide wepynges; and she is so hard . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520-5  
 teer ne wette his face, but he was so hard-herted . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 And yet the harde thynges, as stones, . . . 1015-20

holden . . . togidre ryght faste and harde, and de-  
 fenden hem . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1015-20

hard and wondirful to graunte; but I . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1340-5  
 evere wene that it be an hard thing to . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1345-60  
 harde thynges, for that thei scholden . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1515-20  
 Hercules is celebrable for his harde travaile. . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1600-5  
 by a more hard doute than I was. . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1665-70  
 That certeynly no more harde grace . . . TC.1. 713  
 Ful hard were it to helpen in this cas; . . . TC.1. 836  
 Aught harde, or make a proces any while, . . . TC.2. 268  
 That ye to him of hard now ben y-wonne, . . . TC.2. 1236  
 And hard was it your herte for to grave, . . . TC.2. 1241  
 And, how-so she hath hard ben her-biforn, . . . TC.2. 1271  
 Quod Pandarus, 'Lo, here an hard requeste, . . . TC.3. 148  
 It semeth hard, for wrecches wol not lere . . . TC.3. 934  
 N'is neither hard, ne skiffil to withstonde!— . . . TC.3. 938  
 God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to finde! . . . TC.3. 1367  
 So harde him wrong of sharp desir the peyne . . . TC.3. 1531  
 How mighte I have in that so hard an herte? . . . TC.4. 95  
 That in this world ther n'is so hard an herte, . . . TC.4. 1140  
 'Lo, Trolus, men seith that hard it is, . . . TC.4. 1373  
 'It is ful hard to halten unespied . . . TC.4. 1457  
 To make lythe of that was hard. . . HF.1. 118  
 For hard langage, and hard matere . . . HF.2. 353  
 This Eolus, with harde grace, . . . HF.3. 496  
 That lovlyth paramours to harde and hote. . . LGW.G. 260  
 Ful hye, of harde tiles wel y-bake: . . . LGW. 709  
 And al hir tempest and hire harde cas, . . . LGW. 1056  
 Alcathee besegeth harde and longe; . . . LGW. 1902  
 And that hath she so harde and sore y-boght, . . . LGW. 2483  
 And han ful often many an harde myschaunce, . . . Ven. 47  
 In fredom; for ful hard is to be bonde. . . Buk. 32  
 ben to harde to thy tendir age of x yere to . . . Astr. 1-5  
 curious endityng and harde sentence is . . . Astr. 5-11  
 in a portatif Astrelabie it is harde to knowe . . . Astr. 145-50  
 Hard is the hert that loveth nought . . . RR. 85  
 In worlde nys wyght so harde of herte . . . RR. 333  
 Which harde and hevy ben with-all . . . RR. 2390  
 Myne harme is harde, withouten wene, . . . RR. 2595  
 But it is harde to come therto, . . . RR. 2613  
 The peyne is hard out of mesure, . . . RR. 3279  
 His peyne is harde, ye may see lo, . . . RR. 3520  
 His herte is hard that wole not meke, . . . RR. 3541  
 For he hath hadde full hard penaunce, . . . RR. 3561  
 For he is hard and fell of thought, . . . RR. 3581  
 The stoon was hard of ademaunt, . . . RR. 4181  
 But Love is of so hard assay, . . . RR. 4350  
 Have herte as hard as dymaunt, . . . RR. 4385  
 For I endure more harde penaunce . . . RR. 4406  
 To the olde wyf, that kepthe so harde . . . RR. 5855  
 That to hard is the apercevyng. . . RR. 6318 em

**Harded**

And how and whanne it sholde y-harded be, . . . F.Sq. 245  
 the weighte of the snow, I-hardid by the cold, . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1440-5

**Harder**

Harder than ever Parys dide Eleyne; . . . E.Mch. 1754  
 Quod she, 'but yit it harder is to me . . . TC.4. 905  
 Though ye ben harder then is any stone, . . . LGW. 2554  
 It was [the] harder hir to gile. . . RR. 4294

**Hardest**

'Now sette a cas, the hardest is, y-wis: . . . TC.2. 729

## Hardly

For, hardly, she was nat undergrowe.	A.Prol. 156
And hardly they dorste laye hir nelcke.	A.Rv. 4009
And so wolde al the covent hardly;	D.Sum. 2285
As fer as resoun axeth hardly.	E.Cl. 26
Alle othere manere yiftes hardly.	E.Mch. 1312
Yit shul we wommen visage it hardly.	E.Mch. 2273
Hardely, your love was wel beset.	BD. 1042
Leveth thame, and sleeth me hardly	Comp.L. 113
I dar wel affermen hardly that, yif tho	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
For hardly the werste of this is do;	TC.2. 304
Ye hardly, right in thy beste gere,	TC.2. 1012
'Than nedeth,' quod Deiphebus, 'hardly	TC.2. 1425
Or whom you list,—or no fors, hardly:	TC.2. 1717
Unto the fulle diden hardly.	TC.3. 213
'And hardly ne dredeth no poverte,	TC.4. 1620
'And, hardly, this wind, that more and more	TC.5. 673
She hath y-nough to done, hardly,	TC.5. 1124
'But, hardly, it n'is not al for nought	TC.5. 1164
That hardly thou wolt thyselfen seye	TC.5. 1306
Wol do eftsones, hardly."	HF.1. 359
Whiche hardly that false ne bene,	RR. 4
She nolde, I dar seyn hardely.	RR. 270
Quod Love, 'and that full hardyly'	RR. 7337

## Hardiment

'Artow in Troye, and hast non hardiment	TC.4. 533
For Love me yaf sich hardement	RR. 1827
That thou ne haddest noon hardement	RR. 2487
For thurgh hym had I hardement	RR. 3392

## Hardiness

Beautes ne Sleighte, Strengthe, Hardynesse,	A.Kn. 1948
Who yaf Judith corage or hardynesse	B.M.L. 939
he that thurgh the hardynesse of his	B.Mel. 2505-10
herte and thurgh the hardynesse of hymself	B.Mel. 2505-10
To speke of strengthe, and therewith hardynesse;	B.Mk. 3210
That no wylde passed hire in hardynesse,	B.Mk. 3440
And Mars yaf me my sturdy hardynesse.	D.WB. 612
Assureuth us and yeveth us hardynesse	E.Cl. 93
by hardynesse of heigh lordshipe, or by	I.Pars. 435-40
of body and worldly hardynesse causeth	I.Pars. 460-5
Fool-hardynesse, Flattery and Desyre,	PF. 227
Ther n'as a man of gretter hardynesse	TC.1. 566
To don that thing, as well as hardynesse;	TC.2. 634
And this encreas of hardynesse and might	TC.3. 1776
And of discrecion, and of hardynesse.	LGW. 611
For love shal we yive strengthe and hardynesse.	LGW. 892
That shull shewe hir hardynesse	RR. 5854
Agaynes Drede shal Hardynesse	RR. 5861

## Harding

They spoken of sondry hardying of metal,	F.Sq. 243
--	-----------

## Hardly see Hardly

## Hardness

seyn, hardnesse of herte in wikkednesse,	I.Pars. 485-90
is the hardnesse of the devel.	I.Pars. 485-90
suffre noon hardnesse ne no penaunce;	I.Pars. 685-90
nat suffre noon hardnesse, ne penaunce,	I.Pars. 685-90
Doth such hardnesse to his creature.	Mars. 232
For trusteth wel too longe y-doon hardnesse	TC.2. 1245

## Hardnesses

aynward to good folk hardnesses, and	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
--------------------------------------	--------------------

## Hardis

That not of hempe ne heerd is was;	RR. 1233
------------------------------------	----------

## Hardy

Hardy he was, and wys to undertaker.	A.Prol. 405
The faire, hardy queene of Seithia,	A.Kn. 882
That been so hardy for to fighten heree	A.Kn. 1711
Ne of Turnus, with the hardy fiers corage,	A.Kn. 1945
With bauer whyt, and hardy chiere and face.	A.Kn. 2586
His hardy herte myghte hym helpe naught;	A.Kn. 2649
Was noon so hardy that wente by the weye	A.Rv. 3957
That in the castel noon so hardy was	B.M.L. 762
Hardy and wise, and riche, and therto free,	B.Sh. 1366
Or be so hardy to hire to trespace,	B.Mk. 3093
Be like a wilde leoun, fool-hardy.	B.Mk. 3106
To han housbondes hardy, wise, and free,	B.NP. 4104
And with an hardy herte he gan to crye	B.NP. 4229
No wedded man so hardy be tassaille	E.Cl. 1180
And therto he was hardy, wys, and riche,	F.Sq. 19
Ne knyght in armes to doon an hardy dede	G.CY. 1347
And therto also as hardy be	BD. 1063
But to yow, hardy knyghtes of renoun,	Mars. 272
For I am not so hardy, ne so wood,	Comp.L. 85
Ipoltis, his wyf, the hardy queene	Anel. 36
The bildere ook and eek the hardy ashe;	PF. 176
The kynges bond; the hardy sperhauk eke,	PF. 338
So hardy was to her to write; and seyde	TC.2. 1074
Helpeth an hardy man to his emprise.	TC.4. 601
Hardy and testif, strong and chivalrus	TC.5. 802
Yong, fresh, and strong, and hardy as lion,	TC.5. 830
For love made hir so hardy in this caas;	LGW. 803
And he was wyse, hardy, secre, and ryche;	LGW. 1528
Happe helpeth hardy man alway,' quod he,	LGW. 1773
What! shal she fyghte with an hardy knyghte?	LGW. 1800
He were full hardy, out of drede.	RR. 1038
That noon shulde hardy be ne bolde,	RR. 3061
Thanne waxe I hardy forto telle	RR. 3083
If I were hardy to come neer	RR. 3365
Ne shulde not have be hardy,	RR. 3850
No man so hardy, ne so wight,	RR. 4761
But hardy folk and stronge in dede.	RR. 7352

## Hare

Of prikyng and of huntynge for the hare	A.Prol. 191
Swiche glarynge eyen hadde he as an hare,	A.Prol. 684
By God, than woot a cokkow or an hare.	A.Kn. 1810
As, in a fourme, sit a wery hare	B.Sh. 1294
'Thou lookest as thou woldest fynde an hare;	B.Th. 1886
Ye, bothe bukke and hare;	B.Th. 1946
For thogh this somonour wood was as an hare,	D.Fri. 1327
the hare was nat agast of the hound, whiche	Bo.3. m.12.
	1120-5
But "as a blynd man stert an hare";	HF.2. 173

## Hark

Herke what is the sentence of the wise;	B.M.L. 113
Herke this conseil, for thy sikernesse,	B.M.L. 425
Herke eek lo which a sharp word for the nones	D.WB. 14 var
Defiee Theofraste and herke me.	E.Mch. 1310
And herke why, I sey nat this for noght,	E.Mch. 1323
Now herke frende for thus it stant with me	TC.1. 602 var
'But herke, Pandar, oo word; for I n'olde	TC.1. 1030
To herken of your booke ye preisen thus.	TC.2. 95
To thee: now herke, by thy trouthe!	HF.2. 105
Now herke what y wol the lere	HF.2. 256 var
Herke wel hyt is not rounded	HF.2. 522 var
This song to berken I dede al myn entent.	I.GW.G. 139
Ye moten berken if he can replye	LGW. 343

## Hark see Hearken

## Harketh

Herketh this word, beth war, as in this cas:	D.Fri. 1656
But in this cas herketh what I shal seye.	G.CY. 1011

## Harlot

He was a gentil harlot and a kynde;	A.Prol. 647
'Ye, false harlot,' quod the millere, 'hast?'	A.Rv. 4268
(A sturdy harlot wente ay hem bihynde,	D.Sum. 1754
'mesel!' 'croked harlot!' or by som	I.Pars. 620-5
dronkelewe harlot!' and so forth, thanne	I.Pars. 625-30

## Harlotries

And that was moost of synne and harlotries.	A.Prol. 561
---	-------------

## Harlotry

Lat be thy lewed, dronken harlotrye;	A.Mil. 3145
And harlotrie they tolden bothe two.	A.Mil. 3184
To telle his harlotrye I wol nat spare.	D.Fri. 1328
Thanne shal he knowen al hire harlotrye	E.Mch. 2262
wommen that consenten to hire harlotrie	I.Pars. 900-5

## Harlots

namely thilke harlottes that haunten	I.Pars. 885-90
These theves and these smale harlotes;	RR. 191
My Kyng of Harlotes shalt thou be,	RR. 6068

## Harm

But greet harm was it, as it thoughte me,	A.Prol. 385
The cause y-knowe and of his harm the roote,	A.Prol. 423
But stonde he moete unto his owene harm,	A.Mil. 3530
And turned al his harm unto a jape;	A.Mil. 3842
Yet has my felawe somewhat for his harm,—	A.Rv. 4203
It is wel lasse harm to lete hym pace	A.Co. 4409
O hateful harm! condicion of povert!	B.M.L. 99
Nat Rome, for the harm thurgh Hanybal,	B.M.L. 290
The unwar wo, or harm, that comth bihynde.	B.M.L. 427
Crist, which that is to every harm triacle,	B.M.L. 479
He kan me kepe from harm, and eek for shame,	B.M.L. 829
'Pees, litel sone, I wol do thee noon harm!'	B.M.L. 836
Ymagined was by whom this harm gan sprynge.	B.M.L. 889
That of youre harm as gilteles am I,	B.M.L. 1062
dooth . . . good or harm, haste thee nat to quiten	B.Mel. 2240-5
'He troweth lightly harm of every wight, and	B.Mel. 2360-5
cause, harm or damage may bityde.	B.Mel. 2415-20
'He seith, "Ne yeldeth nat harm for harm,	B.Mel. 2480-5
dooth thee harm, and blesse hym that seith to	B.Mel. 2480-5
seith to thee harm." And in manye othere places	B.Mel. 2480-5
and that were harm, for by the vengeance takynge	B.Mel. 2620-5
been	B.Mel. 2620-5
shall have greet harm.'	B.Mel. 2725-30
wise is it resoun that he have harm that	B.Mel. 2730-5
though it harme hym, it is no wonder;	B.Mel. 2730-5
that it myghte greetly harme me though	B.Mel. 2735-40
wrong or harm-doyng to any	B.Mel. 2770-5
he do harm to another wight: this is to	B.Mel. 2770-5
unto the harm of another persone.	B.Mel. 2770-5
profit to the harm of another man.	B.Mel. 2775-80
The harm of hem that stode in heigh degree,	B.Mk. 3182
I kan noon harm of no womman divyne!	B.NP. 4456
If I to yow wolde harm or vileynye.	B.NP. 4477
Men han ful ofte moore harm than prow.	C.Pard. 300
Ne dooth unto an oold man noon harm now,	C.Pard. 745
He spak moore harm than herte may bithynke;	D.WB. 772
It is greet harme and certes greet pitee	D.Sum. 2015
They been so knyht ther may noon harm bityde,	E.Mch. 1391
So muchel broken harm, whan that hem leste,	E.Mch. 1425
If that he deyde, it were harm and routh;	E.Mch. 1908
To speke hym harm that wolde us vileynye!	E.Mch. 2310
Withouten harm, til ye be ther yow leste,	F.Sq. 125
Of oother harm it nedeth nat to speke,	F.Sq. 453
Myn harm I wol confessen, er I pace.'	F.Sq. 494
Swich harme I felte for he ne myghte bivele!	F.Sq. 583
That he had felt as muche harm as I.	F.Sq. 586
Greet was the sorwe for the hautes harm	F.Sq. 632
'That folk of yow may demen harm or gesse.'	F.Fld. 1486
Ne of his harm comynge he no thyng felte.	G.CY. 1075
The moore harm is, it happeth ofte so,	H.Mop. 201
Of which ther cometh muchel harm and wo.	H.Mop. 202
And may nat doon so greet an harm as he,	H.Mop. 232
Comth muchel harm, thus was me toold and taught;	H.Mop. 337



# Harm—Continued

serven oother but of harm and torment. . . . .	I.Para. 190-5
Horroure is alwey drede of harm that . . . . .	I.Para. 220-5
knowynge good and harm. . . . .	I.Para. 325-30
and the same harm dooth som tyme the . . . . .	I.Para. 360-5
of the harm or of the bountie that he hath . . . . .	I.Para. 390-5
harm that he hath doon. Insolent is he . . . . .	I.Para. 395-400
so deere to harm of the peple, nat . . . . .	I.Para. 415-20
othere mennes harm. This synne is platly agayns . . . . .	I.Para. 480-5
mannes harm; and that is propely lyk . . . . .	I.Para. 490-5
the devel, that ever rejoyseth hym of mannes harm. . . . .	I.Para. 490-5
gladly and herken gladly to the harm . . . . .	I.Para. 495-500
a mannes harm that was pryvee, or bereth . . . . .	I.Para. 505-10
wol they seyn harm, and grueche and . . . . .	I.Para. 505-10
word, ne harm in his body, ne in his . . . . .	I.Para. 520-5
hem that speke yow harm, and eek for . . . . .	I.Para. 525-30
thurgh which he wole harm to hym that . . . . .	I.Para. 535-40
For soothly, almoost al the harm that any . . . . .	I.Para. 555-60
may be seyed every maner power or harm. . . . .	I.Para. 615-20
outhen he repreveþ hym by som harm . . . . .	I.Para. 620-5
repreve hym by harm of peyne, thanne . . . . .	I.Para. 625-30
it dooth noon harm to no wight, ne seith, ne for . . . . .	I.Para. 655-60
for noon harm that men doon or seyn he ne . . . . .	I.Para. 655-60
wrooth for noon harm that is doon to . . . . .	I.Para. 655-60
harm in his body. That suffred Crist . . . . .	I.Para. 665-70
and joye of harm. Certes this is a . . . . .	I.Para. 675-80
mooder of alle harm, certis negligence is . . . . .	I.Para. 710-5
The thriddle harm is the filthe thurgh . . . . .	I.Para. 880-5
For wel hit feled the herte hadde harme; . . . . .	BD. 491
My good is harm, and ever mo . . . . .	BD. 603
As for hir ther was al harm hyd; . . . . .	BD. 931
What harm was, or elles she . . . . .	BD. 996
Sith that I wilned noon harm y-wys. . . . .	BD. 1266
His mortal harm in which he is y-falle; . . . . .	Pity. 61
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse? . . . . .	Mars. 192
Thogh I non other harm ne drede felte. . . . .	Mars. 217
And yet desireth that myn harm be more? . . . . .	Anel. 240
suffriden the harm. Glosa. Whan . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
yit this encrees of harm, that the gessynge . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
the tother is ful of harm. What ryght . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
a deppere felynge of harm. (This is to sayn, that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
any charge of harm that myghte byfalle, the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
as a defendour myghty to suffren harm? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
doon harm to gode men, certes a gret . . . . .	1005-10
to good ne to harm), but [ther] constreyneth hem . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
certain . . . . .	1325-30
Him tit as often harm ther-of as prow: . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3.
And deme it harm by her opinioun; . . . . .	1715-20
If harm agree me, wher-to pleyne I thenne? . . . . .	TC.1. 333
O quike deth! O swete harm so queynte! . . . . .	TC.1. 347
May of her cruel wheel the harm withstonde; . . . . .	TC.1. 409
That toucheth harm or any vilanye; . . . . .	TC.1. 411
Than is it harm ye liven by my trouthe! . . . . .	TC.1. 839
If that I mente harm or vilanye! . . . . .	TC.1. 1033
And for the harm that mighte ek falle more, . . . . .	TC.2. 350
And to non harm of you, thus am I driven. . . . .	TC.2. 438
To speke us harm, ek men ben so untrew, . . . . .	TC.2. 454
But harm y-don is don, who-so it rewel . . . . .	TC.2. 576
And cove hem, that they seyn non harm of me; . . . . .	TC.2. 786
Al be for harm that folk hir frendes quemen; . . . . .	TC.2. 789
That evere was, and leest with harm disteyned. . . . .	TC.2. 801
To harm of you! What list you thus to make? . . . . .	TC.2. 803
That doth you harm, and bring him some of live! . . . . .	TC.2. 840
To bring in prees that mighte don him harm . . . . .	TC.2. 1143
And for the harm that in the world is now . . . . .	TC.2. 1603
For wise ben by foles harm chastised. . . . .	TC.2. 1649
Thy fader prey al th'like harm disturne . . . . .	TC.3. 325
What harm they don, for now live I too longe! . . . . .	TC.3. 329
The harm is don, and far-wel feldefare! . . . . .	TC.3. 718
And, parde, harm may ther be non ne sinne; . . . . .	TC.3. 805
The harm of which I wolde fayn delivere. . . . .	TC.3. 861
And for the lasse harm he moste feyne. . . . .	TC.3. 913
What harm was that, sin I non yvel mene? . . . . .	TC.3. 1012
For if thou be, certain, it wol thes harme. . . . .	TC.3. 1153
To speke her harm; and, if they on her lye, . . . . .	TC.3. 1164
So that for harm that day the folk of Troye . . . . .	TC.4. 20
Out of my sorrowful body harm ther non is, . . . . .	TC.4. 55
That feleth harm and smert in every veyne, . . . . .	TC.4. 843
But he was slayn, allas, the more harm is, . . . . .	TC.5. 417
He seide, his harm was al aboute his herte. . . . .	TC.5. 936
My good, in harm: myn ese ek waxen helle is: . . . . .	TC.5. 1225
That every harm, that any man . . . . .	TC.5. 1376
Allas, what harme doth apparence, . . . . .	HF.1. 99
But, welaway! the harm, the routh, . . . . .	HF.1. 265
As thou noon harm shalt have of this; . . . . .	HF.1. 383
Thou shalt non harm have trewely. . . . .	HF.2. 69
Good ne harm, ne that ne this. . . . .	HF.2. 537
Speke of hem harm and shrewednesse, . . . . .	HF.3. 476
The harme, the grettest wickednesse, . . . . .	HF.3. 537
As is a fermour, to doon the harme he kan; . . . . .	HF.3. 723
That never harm agylte ne deservode . . . . .	LGW. 378
That al nys harm in her ymagynynge. . . . .	LGW. 2385
And ye that mowen al myn harm amende, . . . . .	Ven. 36
Of good and harme to many wightes, . . . . .	Purse. 25
For colde myght elles don hir harme. . . . .	RR. 17
May therwith doon grette harme and wo. . . . .	RR. 410
But she hym holpe his harme to aswage, . . . . .	RR. 961
Noon harme ne slight in hir entente, . . . . .	RR. 1230
	RR. 1286

# Harm—Continued

In hem I felte bothe harme and goode; . . . . .	RR. 1922
But hyde thyne harme thou must alone, . . . . .	RR. 2395
Myne harme is harde, withouten wene, . . . . .	RR. 2595
To suffre ech harme that men devise . . . . .	RR. 2773
Of all this harme to make an ende. . . . .	RR. 2918
And if ye harme hym, ye done amys. . . . .	RR. 3560
My good, myne harme lyth hool in me. . . . .	RR. 4585
Wymmen the harme they bien full sore, . . . . .	RR. 4839
That lasse harme is, so mote I the, . . . . .	RR. 4841
I may have harme and shame bothe; . . . . .	RR. 6086
But gretter harme bitideth thes . . . . .	RR. 6287
I yeve not of her harme a bene, . . . . .	RR. 6464
Than for to speken harme, parde; . . . . .	RR. 7512
For if he thoughte harme, parfaye, . . . . .	RR. 7551
That seith hym harme, if he wote it, . . . . .	RR. 7613
Han seid such harme and shame now, . . . . .	RR. 7646
<b>Harmed</b>	
Man ne woman gretly harmed, . . . . .	BD. 930
ben harmed or amanued outhen be pryve . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
That sore I dradde to harmed be. . . . .	RR. 1714
<b>Harmful</b>	
Harmful than she was in doying. . . . .	BD. 994
<b>Harmfully</b>	
and cast away hir that playeth so harmfully. . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
<b>Harming</b>	
In harming of my-self, or in repreve? . . . . .	TC.2. 1140
<b>Harmless</b>	
And, for to passen harmlesse of that place, . . . . .	LGW. 2664
<b>Harmony</b>	
Through syngynge of hir armonye. . . . .	BD. 313
In this world heer, and cause of armonye. . . . .	PF. 63
With voys of angel in her armonye; . . . . .	PF. 191
Th'eratit sterres, herkening armonye . . . . .	TC.5. 1812
Of songes ful of armonye, . . . . .	HF.3. 306
Disordaunt ever for armonye, . . . . .	RR. 4247
<b>Harmes</b>	
Infinite harmes been in this mateere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1259
Myn herte may myne harmes nat biwrye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2229
My thought, and seest what harmes that I feele, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2232
is roote of alle harmes; and trust wel that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2320-5
the wise man that dredeth harmes . . . . .	B.Mel. 2510-5
escheweth harmes, ne he ne falleth into . . . . .	B.Mel. 2510-5
by povertie come ther manye harmes and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2750-5
harmes and perils that been in werre; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2920-5
roote of all harmes." And therfore it . . . . .	B.Mel. 3030-5
general roote of alle harmes, for of this . . . . .	I.Para. 385-90
and of the harmes that cometh of pride, . . . . .	I.Para. 390-5
ydelnesse that is the yate of alle harmes. . . . .	I.Para. 710-5
Seint Paule that the roote of alle harmes . . . . .	I.Para. 735-40
manye harmes. First, brekyngne of feith; . . . . .	I.Para. 875-80
to remoeven harmes, and to han thynges . . . . .	I.Para. 1035-40
alle harmes been passed of this present lyf; . . . . .	I.Para. 1075-80
the harmes that y have, and sorwe hath . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
to the harmes that I have ther bytydeth . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
wrechces felen the harmes that thei . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3.
doth so cruere harmes. Certes the remembreth . . . . .	325-30
grete harmes and destruciouns weren I-doon . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6.
	485-90
grete harmes and destruciouns weren I-doon . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6.
	515-20
leden hem. But with how grete harmes . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
For harmes mighten folwen, mo than two, . . . . .	TC.1. 614
'Of harmes two the lesse is for to chese: . . . . .	TC.2. 470
And if I may your harmes not redresse, . . . . .	TC.5. 139
Thou myghtist, as the harmes telle . . . . .	RR. 2749
Of all thyne harmes thei shall be leche: . . . . .	RR. 2944
<b>Harness</b>	
Hem for to strepe of harneys and of wede, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1006
And byrgen harneys right ynough for thee,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1613
Ful prively two harneys hath he dight, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1630
He carieth al the harneys hym biforn: . . . . .	A.Kn. 1634
In stede of cote-armure, over his harneys . . . . .	A.Kn. 2140
Of hors and harneys noyse and claterynge . . . . .	A.Kn. 2492
Ther maystow seen divysynge of harneys . . . . .	A.Kn. 2496
Tho was he korven out of his harneys, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2696
(Of brend gold was the caas, and eek the harneys); . . . . .	A.Kn. 2896
That in his forge smythed plough harneys,— . . . . .	A.Mil. 3762
That hath swich harneys as I to yow tolde, . . . . .	D.WB. 136
cause of hem; in to curious harneys, as . . . . .	I.Para. 435-40
the ridynge of Goddes sone of hevене and of his harneys . . . . .	I.Para. 435-40
'hadde noon oother harneys but the poure . . . . .	I.Para. 435-40
and swiche manere harneys. . . . .	RR. 970-5
Out of thy bodde, and harneye thee, . . . . .	RR. 2647
Her harneys nygh hem was algate; . . . . .	RR. 7475
<b>Harnessed</b>	
Harnesed wel and sharpe as point of spere; . . . . .	A.Prol. 114
<b>Harnesses see Harness</b>	
<b>Harpe</b>	
With harpe, and pipe, and symphonie, . . . . .	B.Th. 2005
Wel koude I daunce to an harpe smale, . . . . .	D.WB. 457
Bothe harpe, and lute, and gyterne, and sautrie, . . . . .	H.Mop. 268
Artow like an asse to the harpe? Why . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4.
	95-100
Or artow lyk an asse to an harpe, . . . . .	TC.1. 731
Wolde on the beste souned joly harpe . . . . .	TC.2. 1031
Touche ay oo streng, or ay oo werble harpe, . . . . .	TC.2. 1033
As soun that cometh of pipe or harpe. . . . .	HF.2. 265
Eek, whan men harpe-strynges smyte, . . . . .	HF.2. 269
Or Ariones harpe fyn, . . . . .	HF.2. 497
Ther herde I playen on an harpe . . . . .	HF.3. 111

**Harpe—Continued**

That as an harpe obeith to the hond. . . . LGW. 90  
 To harpe and gitterne, daunce and play; . . . RR. 2322

**Harper**

'For though the beste harpoure upon live . . . TC.2. 1030  
 Sat the harper Orion . . . HF.3. 115

**Harpers**

And other harpers many oon. . . . HF.3. 117  
 And smale harpers with her glees, . . . HF.3. 119

**Harpies**

He Arpies slow, the cruell briddes felle; . . . B.Mk. 3290  
 the briddes that hyghten Arpiis with . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1600-5

**Harping**

And in his harpyng, whan that he hadde songe, . . . A.Prol. 266

**Harpis**

Where-as with harpes, lutes and gyternes, . . . C.Pard. 466  
 Syngeres with harpes, baudes, wafereres, . . . C.Pard. 479

**Harre**

Ther nas no dore that he nolde heve of harre, . . . A.Prol. 550

**Harried**

And haryed forth by arme, foot and too, . . . A.Kn. 2726

**Harrow**

Or I wol crie, "out, Harrow," and "Allas!" . . . A.Mil. 3286  
 And eriden, "Out and harrow!" in the strete. . . . A.Mil. 3825  
 And gan to crie, "Harrow!" and, "Weylaway!" . . . A.Rv. 4072  
 And donn he gooth, and cride, "Harrow! I dye!" . . . A.Rv. 4307  
 Harrow! allas! here lith my felawe slayn!" . . . B.NP. 4235  
 And cryden, "Out! harrow! and weylaway!" . . . B.NP. 4570  
 'Harrow!' quod he, 'by nayles, and by blood!  
 'Out! helpe! allas! harrow!' he gan to crye; . . . C.Pard. 288  
 E.Mch. 2366

**Harrowed**

To child ne wyf, by hym that harwed helle! . . . A.Mil. 3512  
 'Now help, Thomas! for hym that harwed helle, . . . D.Sum. 2107

**Harry**

And therfore, Herry Bailly, by thy feith, . . . A.Co. 4358  
 may bithynke, for to harrye and drawe the . . . I.Pars. 170-5

**Hert**

And namely at the grete hert in May, . . . A.Kn. 1675  
 In which ther was an hert, as men hym tolde,  
 For thider was the hert wont have his flight,—  
 Ther saugh I Attheon an hert y-maked, . . . A.Kn. 2065  
 This goddesse on an hert ful hye seet,  
 the grete bole and the wilde hert. . . . A.Kn. 2075  
 How they wolde elee the hert with strengthe,  
 And how the hert hadde upon lengthe  
 With-inne a whyl the hert y-founde is, . . . B.Mel. 2515-20  
 This hert rused and stal away . . . BD. 351  
 And many an hert and many an hynde  
 I holde that this hert be goon; . . . BD. 359  
 For that tyme, the hert-hunting. . . . BD. 1312  
 The dreful roo, the bulc, the hert and hynde,  
 lik to the hert; and yf he be slow, and astonyd, . . . PF. 195  
 Bo.4. p.3.  
 1305-10  
 Ne hound for hert, or wilde boor or deer, . . . LGW. 1121

**Hertes**

To be hymself the grete hertes bane, . . . A.Kn. 1681  
 And many a wilde hertes blood she shedde  
 Ther saugh he hertes with hir hornes hye,  
 maked the hertes and the hyndes to joynen dreedles  
 1120-5 . . . B.Mk. 3447  
 F.Fkl. 1191  
 Bo.3. m.12.

The herde of hertes founden is anon, . . . LGW. 1217  
 The wilde hertes, and han hem at here wille. . . . LGW. 1212

**Has**

'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer, . . . A.Rv. 4026  
 Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swayn, . . . A.Rv. 4027  
 Yet has my felawe somwhat for his harm,—  
 He has the milleris doghter in his arm. . . . A.Rv. 4203  
 He aunted hym, and has his nedes sped, . . . A.Rv. 4204  
 A.Rv. 4205

**Hasdrubals**

Ful louder than dide Hasdrubales wyf, . . . B.NP. 4553  
 'What shal I seyn of Hasdrubales wyf . . . F.Fkl. 1399

**Haspy**

And by the haspe he hasf it of atones, . . . A.Mil. 3470

**Hast (auxiliary vb., specimens)**

And falsly changed hast thy name thus; . . . A.Kn. 1586  
 Shal have his lady, as thou hast him hight. . . . A.Kn. 2472  
 And whan thou thus hast don as I have seyd,  
 'Ye, false harlot,' quod the millere, 'hast?' . . . A.Mil. 3567  
 A.Rv. 4268  
 And seyde, 'Thou hast desclaundred, gilteless,  
 Thus hastou doon, and yet holde I my pees!' . . . B.ML. 674  
 B.ML. 678  
 whan ye han . . . and hast approved it by manye  
 wise folk, . . . B.Mel. 2400-5

'Thou hast y-had fyve housboudes,' quod he,  
 'O hastow slayn me, false thee?' I seyde;  
 This hastow for despit doon for the nones;  
 As thou hast herd, assenteden right now . . . D.WB. 17  
 D.WB. 800  
 D.Sum. 2154  
 'In feith, Squier, thou hast the wel y-quit  
 Thanne wol I doon as thou hast prayed me;  
 My sone, if thou no wikked word hast seyde,  
 For thou of love hast lost thy hast, I gesse,  
 'How hast thou thus unkindely and longe hid this  
 'How often hastow maad thy nice japes,  
 'But sith thou hast y-don me this servise . . . TC.1. 911  
 TC.3. 414  
 Why hastow Trolous maad to me untriste, . . . TC.3. 839  
 That hast y-hated, all thy lyf, . . . HF.1. 208  
 As thou hast felt the bledynge of Tesbe, . . . LGW. 849  
 Why hastow doon thus lady vylanye? . . . LGW. 1823

**Hast (other uses, specimens)**  
 Thow hast a veyn ymaginacioun; . . . A.Kn. 1094  
 That hast the sighte of hire and I thabence. . . . A.Kn. 1239

**Hast (other uses, specimens)—Continued**

For possible is, syn thou hast hire presence, . . . A.Kn. 1240  
 For tho thre formes that thou hast in thes, . . . A.Kn. 2313  
 Of many a pilgrym hastow Cristes curs, . . . A.Co. 4349  
 And seist thou hast to lite and he hath al, . . . B.ML. 109  
 Catoun seith, "If thou hast nede of help, . . . B.Mel.  
 2495-500

I vowe to God, thou hast a ful fair skyn! . . . B.Mk. 3122  
 For if thou have corage, as thou hast might, . . . B.NP. 4642  
 That of thy lyf yet hastow no suretee, . . . D.WB. 903  
 I trowe thou hast som frere or preest with thee, . . . D.Fri. 1583  
 'The smok,' quod he, 'that thou hast on thy bak,  
 untold, as fer as thow hast remembrance, . . . E.Cl. 890  
 Thou hast more reute on our adversitee . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 And gon a-mys. And yif thou hast leverre . . . ABC. 127  
 Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200

thow hast yit manye habundances of . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
 thow hast yit plente. And therefore yif . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
 what thyng hastow by which thou ' . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
 it nys no power that thou hast, . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5  
 thow ne hast noon nede of no jugs to yeven the . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
 'Or hastow som remors of conscience, . . . TC.1. 554  
 And sith thou hast a felaw, tel thy mone; . . . TC.1. 696  
 And yit thou hast this confort, lo, parden! . . . TC.1. 845  
 Paraunter thou hast cause for to singe! . . . TC.1. 854  
 Quod Pandarus, 'Thou hast a ful gret care . . . TC.1. 1023  
 Why, entremete of that thou hast to done! . . . TC.1. 1026  
 And hast the lasse nede to confrete, . . . TC.2. 1532  
 And seide, 'Frend, sin thou hast swich distresse,  
 'Artow in Troye, and hast non hardiment . . . TC.4. 533  
 Why n' hastow to thyselfen som resport? . . . TC.4. 850  
 Hastow swich list to ben thyn owne fo? . . . TC.4. 1089  
 What joye hast thou thine owne folk to spille? . . . TC.5. 588  
 Of which thou haste a feer and wonder, . . . HF.2. 99  
 And whan thou hast of ought knowyng, . . . HF.2. 384  
 And thou, Tesbe, that hast of love suche peyne;  
 bokys . . . Hast thou thyself, alle ful of storyes grete,  
 Thow hast thy grace, and holde the ryght therto. . . . LGW. 261  
 LGW.G. 274  
 LGW. 478  
 Hastow nat in a book, lyth in thy cheste, . . . LGW. 510  
 That hast thy-self out of my governance? . . . Fort. 28  
 And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve! . . . Fort. 32  
 Now hast thou here the foure . . . Astr. 32-40  
 13. *Regula*.—Than hast thou a brode . . . Astr. 50-7  
 than hast thou 52. Now hast thou the height . . . Astr. 258-62  
 his declinacioun, and than hastow the height . . . Astr. 270-2  
 And thus hast thou the 4 quarters of the . . . Astr. 301-8  
 justly over the lyne meridional, than hast thou est . . . Astr. 350-8

**Haste**

As shortly as I kan, I wol me haste . . . A.Kn. 2052  
 This asketh haste, and of an hastif thyng . . . A.Mil. 3545  
 The wyndow she undoth, and that in haste, . . . A.Mil. 3727  
 That I moot bere with al the haste I may. . . . B.ML. 737  
 ne haste yow nat to faste, and for alle gerdons,  
 good or harm, haste thee nat to quiten . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 wisely kan abyde, and in wikked haste is no profit," . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 In alle haste com to me!" he seyde. . . . B.NP. 4197  
 To hasten his delit al that he may; . . . C.Doe. 159  
 To hasten hem, and faste swepe and shake; . . . E.Cl. 978  
 And that anon, in al the haste I kan. . . . E.Mch. 1406  
 To haste hem fro the mete in subtil wyse . . . E.Mch. 1767  
 wolde . . . haste hym to his deeth, and eek the  
 for wikked haste dooth no profit; . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 And he preyde hir to haste hir for his sake. . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 the sovereyn good, and hasten hem to geten . . . Mars. 56  
 Bo.3. p.2.  
 625-30

thankes, hasten hym to dysen. For every . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 995-1000

the, hasten hem by naturel entencioun to . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1080-5

moovynges of hatredes, and to hasten and bysien the  
 fatal disposicioun . . . Bo.4. m.4.  
 1410-5

Thanne quod sche, 'I haste me to . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1620-5

Or over-haste our bothe labour shende, . . . TC.1. 972  
 With al the haste goodly that they mighte, . . . TC.2. 946  
 The for thyn haste and thin unkynde vice . . . TC.3. 1438 var  
 To him to come in al the haste he may. . . . TC.3. 1586  
 Your haste, and that the Goddes ordinaunce, . . . TC.5. 1605  
 And eke to haste me in my Legende, . . . LGW. 2456  
 In haste to hym I wente anon, . . . RR. 3348  
 The lasse to helpe hym that he haste, . . . RR. 3751  
 And make in haste my testament, . . . RR. 4610  
 Or that men shull hym berne in haste, . . . RR. 5617  
 Or but he wole do come in haste . . . RR. 7047

**Hasted**

comyn unwarily upon me, hasted by the . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5  
 Which sodeynly away is hasted. . . . RR. 5009

**Hasten see Haste****Hastest**

For thou so downward hastest of malice, . . . TC.3. 1438

**Hasteth**

And hasteth yow, and gooth youre wey anon.' . . . B.Sh. 1347  
 The proverbe seith, "He hasteth wel . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 that hasteth hym to bisily to weze riche . . . B.Mel. 2765-70  
 But hasteth yow, the sonne wole adoun. . . . I.Pars. 72  
 beestes al the entencioun hasteth to fulfille . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 studies, hasteth to comen to blisfulnesse.' . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1195-200

the deth, it hasteth hym of his owene wil, . . . Bo.4. m.4.  
 1410-5



**Hasteth—Continued**

that he hasteth to withholden the thingis	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
He hasteth wel that wisly can abide.	TC.1. 956
And hasteth him with al his fulle might	TC.2. 334
But hasteth you to don him joye have;	TC.2. 1244
And, for the sonne him hasteth thus to rise,	TC.3. 1707
Ne hastith hir neveradell.	RR. 232
<b>Hastilf</b>	
This asketh haste, and of an hastif thyng	A.Mil. 3545
wilfulness to doon hastif vengeance.	B.Mel. 2550-5
they that consenteden to youre hastif wilfulness;	B.Mel. 2550-5
'That sith it shal be doon in hastif wyse,	E.Cl. 349
Soone after that, this hastif Januarie	E.Mch. 1805
ire, or hastif ire withouten avisement	I.Pars. 540-5
Beth not too hastif in this hote fare:	TC.4. 1567
For hastif man ne wanteth nevere carel	TC.4. 1568
<b>Hastify</b>	
By juggement of Alla, hastify;	B.ML. 688
And hastify he sente after Custance;	B.ML. 1047
<b>Hastifness</b>	
seyn, ire, covetise, and hastifness.	B.Mel. 2310-5
dryve out of youre herte hastifness, for certes, ye ne	B.Mel. 2320-5
may	B.Mel. 2435-40
to youre conseil ire, covetise, and hastifness;	
<b>Hastily</b>	
Into a grove ful hastily he sterte,	A.Kn. 1514
This Palamon answerde hastily	A.Kn. 1714
And up the wyndowe dide he hastily,	A.Mil. 3801
And hastily this sowdan sente his sonde,	B.ML. 388
'Now hastily do fecche a book,' quod he,	B.ML. 662
And hastily he sente after Custance	B.ML. 1047 var
That yow were neded to resten hastily;	B.Sh. 1299
But hastily a messe was ther seyd,	B.Sh. 1441
And hastily they for the provost sente.	B.Pri. 1806
ne hastily proceden in this ned, but that	B.Mel. 2530-5
take thilke vengeance hastily or attemprely as the	
lawe requireth.	B.Mel. 2570-5
nat over hastily; for a man that is to	B.Mel. 2765-70
that the richesse that hastily cometh to a	B.Mel. 2765-70
That he had greithen his chaar ful hastily,	B.Mk. 3784
But hastily, or he his tale tolde,	C.Doc. 192
Com of, and lat me ryden hastily;	D.Fri. 1602
Ye, whan that they benen hastily y-songe,	D.Sum. 1726
Now spede yow hastily for Cristes sake.	D.Sum. 1732
Thy body for to weelden, hastily.'	D.Sum. 1947
Wherefore we pray you hastily to wyve.'	E.Cl. 140
Agayns his doghter hastilliche goth he,	E.Cl. 911
To whom I may be wedded hastily;	E.Mch. 1411
That hastily they wolden to hym come;	E.Mch. 1613
As hastily as ever that she myghte,	E.Mch. 1694
And to his bed he wente hym hastily.	E.Mch. 1779
That may bothe werke wel and hastily.	E.Mch. 1833
Ther mys namoure to seye; but hastily	E.Mch. 2122
And to the tree she gooth ful hastily.	F.Sq. 439
To heele with youre hurtis hastily.'	F.Sq. 471
And that he wol come hastily agayn;	F.Fkl. 839
'My brother shal be warisshed hastily,	F.Fkl. 1138
And after this Almachius hastily	G.SN. 410
And in the crosselet hastily it fel.	G.CY. 1282
ne dede, is, or ete to hastily, by	I.Pars. 375-80
dooth . . . hastily, with good herte, entirely, al that	I.Pars. 675-80
is that it be hastily doon;	I.Pars. 995-1000
Certes a man oghte hastily shewen	I.Pars. 1000-5
shaltow doon . . . hastily and prively	I.Pars. 1030-5
Through Phebus, that was comen hastily	Mars. 81
Have I forgon thus hastily my joye!—	TC.3. 1442
And hastily upon his bed him leyde.	TC.4. 224
That he shal come aris up hastily	TC.4. 915 var
But what! she shal come hastily ayeyn!"	TC.4. 1318
So sende us hastily the tenthe day!	TC.5. 424
That hastily a lettre thou her wite,	TC.5. 1293
And hastily sit Troilus adoun,	TC.5. 1312
To come and speke with us hastily,	LGW. 1989
And but your word wol helen hastily	Merc.B. 4
The God of Love full hastily	RR. 1330
He shette at me full hastily	RR. 1861
Come lepande to me hastily,	RR. 1928
If thou wolt yelde thee hastily.	RR. 1933
He mote be warned hastily.	RR. 2604
Late hym not tarye, but hastily	RR. 3242
Of God of Love to hastily.	RR. 3289
Go we to Daunger hastily,	RR. 3983
He shal bithynke hym hastily	RR. 5612

**Hastily see Hastify****Hat**

Upon his heed a Flaundrysh bevere hat;	A.Prol. 272
Y-wympled wel, and on hir heed an hat	A.Prol. 470
An hat he werede upon his heris brighte.	A.Kn. 1388
He nolde avalen neither hood ne hat,	A.Mil. 3122
An hat upon his heed with frengeis blake.	D.Fri. 1383
And leyde adoun his potente and his hat,	D.Sum. 1776
His hat heeng at his bak down by laas,	G.CY. 574
'Wel bourded,' quod the duke, 'by my hat!	PF. 589
Ne knewe hem more than myn oyle hat!	TC.3. 320
Have hatte of floures as fresh as May,	RR. 2277

**Hatches**

He poureth pesen upon the hatches slide;	LGW. 648
--	----------

**Hate**

Be it of werre, or pees, or hate, or love,	A.Kn. 1671
after hir conseilnyng, as hate, pees, werre,	B.Mel. 2395-400

**Hate—Continued**

is doon to thee is engendred of the hate	B.Mel. 2580-5
accidental was hate, the cause material	B.Mel. 2585-90
Be vertuous and hate tirannye';	B.Mk. 3698
And Goddes peple hadde he moost in hate;	B.Mk. 3778
Unto the Jewes swich an hate hadde he	B.Mk. 3783
For love, and nat for hate, thou most be deed:	C.Doc. 225
And som for veyne glorie, and som for hate,	C.Pard. 411
I hate hym that my vices telleth me,	D.WB. 662
That oon for love, that oother was for hate.	D.WB. 749
They haten that hir housebondes loven ay.	D.WB. 781
But he be chaast and hate vileynye;	G.SN. 231
We haten deedly thilke vice of pryde;	G.SN. 476
He wol yow haten mortally, certeyn.	H.Mcp. 813
and dooth hym haten his synne;	I.Pars. 120-5
wikkednesse and hate; he that loveth God kepeþ	I.Pars. 125-30
members of the feend, hate of aungels,	I.Pars. 135-40
everich of hem shal haten oother with deedly hate.	I.Pars. 200-5
wel, hir fleshly love was deedly hate,	I.Pars. 200-5
the moore deedly hate ther is among hem.	I.Pars. 205-10
of this comth hate of synne, that destroyeth	I.Pars. 305-10
to love that he loveth and hate that he	I.Pars. 305-10
gruochyng comth of ire, or prive hate	I.Pars. 505-10
that a man sholde haten his enemy,	I.Pars. 520-5
thre thynges, as thus: agayns hate	I.Pars. 525-30
dooth bountee to hem that yow haten.	I.Pars. 525-30
first, hate, that is cold wratthe;	I.Pars. 560-5
First, by hate, as Saint John	I.Pars. 565-70
adversaries of Jhesu Crist, for they haten	I.Pars. 635-40
soone is enclenyed to hate and to envye.	I.Pars. 720-5
renaiyng of God, and hate of his neighbores,	I.Pars. 790-5
That hate my dayes and my nightes;	BD. 579
My love is hate, my sleep walkyng,	BD. 610
blood I-schad by egre hate ne hadde nat	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
among wise men); for no wyght nil haten gode men,	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
fool, and for to haten schrewes it nis no	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
wise folk, ther nis no place y-leten to hate	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
(that is to seyn that hate ne hath no place	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
that thei haten?" Whethir men lyven	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
wexen eschaufed in-to hate of hem that	Bo.4. p.6. 1635-40
But for non hate he to the Grekes hadde,	TC.1. 477
Why, Lord! I hate of thee thy nice farel.	TC.1. 1025
Now were I wis, me hate to purchase	TC.2. 713
If it be liker love, or hate and gramel	TC.3. 1028
That my-self hate, and ay my burthe acoore,	TC.4. 839
Whom so ye hate, as beth not wroth with me;	TC.5. 145
And women most wol hate me of alle!	TC.5. 1063
'And certes, you ne haten shal I nevere,	TC.5. 1079
What sholde I seye? I hate, y-wis, Criseyde;	TC.5. 1732
And God wot, I wol hate her everemore!	TC.5. 1733
Or hate, or scoore, or through envye,	HF.1. 95
Of love, of hate, acorde, of stryfe,	HF.3. 874
Of love, of hate, of other sondry thynges,	LGW. 23
vice Of hate, and songen alle of oon acorde,	LGW. 169
For hate or for jelous ymagynyng,	LGW.G. 331
For hord hath hate and clymbyng tilkenesse,	Truth. 3
Cherish thy folk and hate extorcioun!	L.St. 23
Amydde saugh I Hate stonde,	RR. 147
For love doth haten, as I fynde,	RR. 2287
Who that me chastith I hym hate.'	RR. 3331
To-me-ward bare he right gret hate,	RR. 3803
Shulde I at myscheef hate hym? Nay.	RR. 4552
Men hate to be of hir alye;	RR. 4904
That I not love, but that I hate	RR. 5158
For other must I love or hate.	RR. 5168
And if I hate men of newe	RR. 5169
But haten hym, this is the sothe.	RR. 5375
And therefore she wole hate hym evere.	RR. 5830
For certeyne they wolde hate me	RR. 6089
But they wolde hate you percas,	RR. 6647
We hate hym deedly everichone,	RR. 6925
Hym that oon hatith hate we alle,	RR. 6927
No man shulde hate, as thyngkith me,	RR. 7274
What mevethe you to hate him so,	RR. 7534
<b>Hated</b>	
Made hem that they hym hatede therefore.	E.Cl. 731
Justinus, which that hated his folye,	E.Mch. 1655
loved thy lawe, and hated wikkednesse	I.Pars. 125-30
whan they hated ech of hem oother in	I.Pars. 200-5
alwey mokeres to ben hated, and	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
sike of hir body ben worthy to ben hated,	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
worthy nat to ben hated, but for to ben	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
to hem that thei han hated.	Bo.4. p.6. 1635-40
That hast y-hated, al thy lyf,	HF.1. 200
To have ben hatid or assailed,	RR. 1665
Hated bothe of olde and ying.	RR. 2208
Key was hated, for he was fell,	RR. 2211
Hated hem for her curtesie.	RR. 4566
She is hated, this wote I welle,	RR. 4961
Hated of all that [love that] teche;	RR. 5166
<b>Hateful</b>	
O hateful harm! condicion of povert!	B.ML. 99
Hateful to Crist and to his compaignye;	B.Fri. 1882
Yet prechestow and seyst an hateful wyf	D.WB. 366

**Hateful**—Continued

Povert is hateful good, and as I gesse	D.WB. 1195
To been a mordere is an hateful name,	E.Cl. 732
for yit nys nat every fortune all hateful	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
yit throf he haatful to alle folk (this is to	Bo.3. m.4.
	715-20
the hateful erthes, and surmounteth the	Bo.4. m.1.
	1165-70
Love it is an hatefull pees,	RR. 4703

**Hatell**

Povert is hatel good and as I gesse	D.WB. 1195 var
-------------------------------------	----------------

**Hates**

of Rome, I putte me ayens the hates and indignacions	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
--	------------------

**Hath**

If thou be poure thy brother hateth thee,	B.M.L. 120
And every wight hateth hir compaignye.	B.M.L. 756
No man hateth his flesh, but in his lyf	E.Mch. 1386
that loveth wikkednesse he hateth his	I.Pars. 200-5
and whoso hateth his owene	I.Pars. 205-10
'Ye that loven God, hateth wikkednesse,'	I.Pars. 305-10
to love God is for to hate that he hateth.	I.Pars. 305-10
that he hateth. For certes, the herte of man,	I.Pars. 535-40
seith, 'He that hateth his brother is	I.Pars. 585-70
which is a synne that Crist hateth outrely;	I.Pars. 640-5
hateth and dredeth ful sore.)	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5
For fere of nyght, so hateth she derknesse!	L.GW. 63
He hateth all trechours,	RR. 3895
No good man hateth hem as I gesse.	RR. 5997
Hym that con hatith hate we alle,	RR. 6927

**Hath** (auxiliary vb., specimens)

That hem hath holpen whan that they were seekke.	A.Prol. 18
Or who hath yow mysbond or offended?	A.Kn. 909
Wel hath Fortune y-turned thee the dys,	A.Kn. 1238
And God, that all this wyde world hath wrought,	A.Kn. 3009
And Absolon his gyterne hath y-take,	A.Mil. 3353
He halt a bussell of hir flour hath take,	A.Rv. 4093
Humbleste hath slayn in hire al tyranny;	B.M.L. 165
For which he hath to Parys sent anon	B.Sh. 1247
And hym sawleth, as she hath don oft.	B.Sh. 1284
Thus hath this wydwe hir litel sone y-taught	B.Pri. 1699
And thus hath Nero slayn his maister deere.	B.Mk. 3708
She peynted hath this noble creature,	C.Doc. 34
Hent it anon, for he hath yve it thee,	D.Fri. 1553
Thus in delit he lyveth, and hath don yore,	E.Cl. 68
Agayn the purpos which that he hath take,	E.Mch. 1620
He hath sent to my lady Canacee,	F.Sq. 144
Phebus hath left the angle meridional,	F.Sq. 263
For thorisonte hath refit the sonne his lyght,—	F.Fkl. 1017
Destroyed hath the grene in every yerd;	F.Fkl. 1251
And whan that he hath purged yow fro synne,	G.SN. 181
That slidyng science hath me maad so bare,	G.CV. 732
And in his ire his wyf thanne hath he slayn,—	H.Mcp. 265
ne hath nat in his lyf herkedn Jhesu Crist	I.Pars. 1000-5
Now Crueltee hath cast to sleen us alle,	Pity. 26
Venguished me hath my cruel adversaire.	ABC. 8
Hath set the peples hertes bothe on fire	Anel. 52
Arcite hath born away the keye	Anel. 323
For wo, as he hath ben languysshyng	PF. 472
Love hath bi-set thee well! Be of good chere!	TC.1. 879
"For certes, Lord, so sore hath she me wounded,	TC.2. 533
Hath maad ful many a lady bright of hewe	TC.3. 303
Her em anon in armes hath her nome,	TC.3. 606
As man that hath his joyes ek forlore,	TC.5. 23
'My lady bright, Criseyde, hath me bitrayed,	TC.5. 1247
'Thus hath he said,' and 'Thus he dooth,'	HF.3. 962
But to the woode hir way than hath she nome.	L.GW. 822
'Who hath don this? and who hath ben so bolde	L.GW. 879
And al is payed, what that he hath spente.	L.GW. 1125
This Eneas, that hath thus depe y-awore,	L.GW. 1285
The same wynde hath blowe away your fay.'	L.GW. 1365
And sothely he hath mad him ryche feste,	L.GW. 2302
By force hath this traytour done a dede,	L.GW. 2324
The world hath mad a permutacioun	L.St. 19
Allas! that nature hath in you compassed	Merc.B. 21
So hath myn herte caught in remembraunce	Bal.Ch. 1

**Hath** (other uses, specimens)

A voys he hadde as smal as hath a goot;	A.Prol. 688
He which that hath the shortest schal bigynne.	A.Prol. 836
And hath siknesse and greet adversitee,	A.Kn. 1311
Who hath the worse, Arcite or Palamoun?	A.Kn. 1348
Ther was no man that Theseus hath derre.	A.Kn. 1448
That feeld hath eyen, and the woode hath eres.	A.Kn. 1522
For in his huntynghath he swich delit,	A.Kn. 1679
That loveth paramours, and hath his myght,	A.Kn. 2112
And Palamoun, that hath swich love to me,	A.Kn. 2314
'My cours, that hath so wyde for to turne,	A.Kn. 2454
Mars hath his wille, his knyght hath al his boone,	A.Kn. 2669
That every wight hath deyntee to chaffare	B.M.L. 139
A mooder he hath, but fader hath he noon,	B.M.L. 1020
For whom Custance hath ful greet hevynesse.	B.M.L. 1145
Hath of his abbot, as hym list, licence,—	B.Sh. 1253
hath sovereyn bountee, save God allone,	B.Mel. 2265-70
conceit of a purpos, yet hath he free	B.Mel. 2270-5
The peple anon hath suspect of this thyng,	C.Doc. 283
Heere men may seen how synne hath his merite.	C.Doc. 277
He hath nat every vessel al of gold;	D.WB. 100
To gete hire love ther as she hath noon;	D.WB. 210
My maister hath the profit, and nat I.	D.Fri. 1601
And now hath Sathanas, seith he, a tayl,	D.Sum. 1687
Twelve spoked hath a cartwheel comunly;	D.Sum. 2257

**Hath** (other uses, specimens)—Continued

Thus hath this pitous day a blisful ende,	E.Cl. 1121
And lese al that he hath, is his ussage;	F.Fkl. 691
And he hath levere talken with a page	F.Fkl. 692
And fneseth faste, and eek he hath the pose.	H.Mcp. 62
Lo, heere hath lust his dominacioun,	H.Mcp. 181
he hath nede of foode, he hath nede of	I.Pars. 1030-5
Temple devout, ther God hath his wonyng	ABC. 145
She hath so gret compassion of hir knyght	Mars. 64
For she that hath thyn herte in governaunce	Mars. 110
Alas! and ther ne hath she no secour,	Mars. 115
Algate he that hath with love to done	Mars. 234
Hath after wo then changed is the mone.	Mars. 235
alle thing that is and hath beyng is con,	Bo.4. p.3.
	1295-300
Ther loveth non that she n'ath why to pleyne!	TC.2. 777
That who-so striveth with you hath the wers.	TC.3. 35
To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringe!	TC.3. 49
He n'ath wheron now longer for to longe.	TC.5. 1199
Hath his kyndeliche stede:	HF.2. 321
That hath ful large wheel to turne,	HF.3. 360
Swiche routhes hath he of thy distresse,—	HF.3. 922
Fortune, that hath the worlde in governaunce,	L.GW. 1044
Anon hire herte hath pitee of his wo,	L.GW. 1078
This Dido hath suspicion of this,	L.GW. 1290
Now hath Jason the fleese, and home is went	L.GW. 1651
No worde she spake, she hath no myght therto;	L.GW. 1796
That hath hir by the throte, with swerde at herte?	L.GW. 1803
Thys Mynos hath a monstre, a wikked beste,	L.GW. 1928
That nys not derke, and hath roume and eke space	L.GW. 1999
And hath so queynte weyes for to go,	I.GW. 2013
And hath me feythe, yet is hyt bet for me	L.GW. 2700
Prees hath envye, and wele blent overal;	Truth. 4
Vertu hath now no dominacioun,	L.St. 16
Syth rym in English hath swich scarstee,	Ven. 80
Which hath on me no mercy ne no rewite	Comp.A. 6
Hath nought to done, although she do me sterve;	Comp.A. 34
everiche of these 12 signes hath respecte	Astr. 108-15

**Hath** see **Has**, **Haveth****Hatted**

If I it leve, in hatrede ay	RR. 5163
-----------------------------	----------

**Hatreds**

moevynges of hatredes, and to hasten and	Bo.4. m.4.
	1410-5

**Hatte**

How that ye sholden love con, hatte Horaste,	TC.3. 797
Ne how they hatte in masoneries,	HF.3. 213
this booke . . . Shal hatte, that I rede you here;	RR. 38

**Hatte** see **Heet**, **Hete**, **Hette**, **Hight**, **Hoie(n)**, **Hoteth****Hattes**

Or elles hattes or dossers	HF.3. 850 var
----------------------------	---------------

**Hattes** see **Hottes****Hauberk**

The statue of Mars bigan his hauberk ryng;	A.Kn. 2431
And over that a fyn hawberk,	B.Th. 2053
And hente his hauberk, that lay hym besyde.	Mars. 97
Unforged was the hauberke and the plate;	Form.A. 49

**Hauberks**

Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures;	A.Kn. 2500
of heyres or haubergeons or hauberkes.	I.Pars. 1050-5

**Haud**

'Haunt aliter tristicie,'—Prosa 3	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
-----------------------------------	------------------

**Haunch**

And heeld hire harde by the haunche bones,	A.Mil. 3279
Over the buttock to the haunche bon.	A.Mil. 3803

**Haunt**

Noon of his bretheren cam ther in his haunt,	A.Prol. 252b
Of clooth-makynge she hadde swich an haunt.	A.Prol. 447
But if thou prike out of myn haunt,	B.Th. 2001
men haunten with fraude and trecherie	I.Pars. 780-5
greet synne whil thay haunte that crafte.	I.Pars. 790-5
hem that it haunten. And first to hire	I.Pars. 845-50
namely thilke harlottes that haunten bordels	I.Pars. 885-90
any man that mai exercen or haunten any ryght	Bo.2. p.6.
	495-500
desiren, and schrewes mowen haunten that hem liketh,	Bo.4. p.2.
	1260-5

But ofte sithes haunt that werke.	RR. 4968
That haunte this werke bothe high and lawe,	RR. 4866
And haunte her crafte for gret getyng.	RR. 5724
To haunten other mennes table,	RR. 6601
Or these that haunte symonye,	RR. 7029

**Haunted**

Of yonge folk, that haunteden folye,	C.Pard. 464
in whous houses I hadde conversed and haundyd fro	
my	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70

**Haunteth**

That haunteth dys, riot, or paramour,	A.Co. 4392
But certes he that haunteth swiche delices	C.Pard. 547
preest that haunteth deedly synne, he	I.Pars. 895-900
That haunteth armes oughte to biwaile	TC.5. 1556

**Haunting**

Telle in what place is thyn haunting.'	RR. 6081
--	----------

**Hautein**

I peyne me to han an hauteyn speche,	C.Pard. 330
She shal be hauteyn and of gret costage	E.Mch. 1306 var
maketh an hauteyn man be the moore	I.Pars. 610-5
That was ful noble and hauteyn of hir porte;	PF. 262
Ne gentil hawteyn falkone heronere,	L.GW. 1120
Ther is no lady so hawteyne,	RR. 3739
For they are cruel and hawteyne,	RR. 6101



# Hautelyny

That sworne hath ful hauteynyly, . . . . . RR. 5820

**Have** (*auxiliary vb., specimens*)

Thanne rekke I nought, whan I have lost my lyf,  
 'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste,  
 'What woot I, if that Crist have hyder y-sent  
 I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme ago;  
 And whan that I have toold thes forth my tale  
 This to seyn, my self have been the whippe,—  
 Lordynges, right thus as ye have understonde  
 There have I taught hem to be charitable,  
 And trust upon youre wit, and have doon ay;  
 For, God it woot, I have wept many a teere  
 Hadde went ther never I sholde have come again;  
 Al though this thyng myshapped have as now,  
 Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told;  
 Jalous he was and wolde have kept hire fayn,  
 if any of thy kynrede have synned  
 Right thus as I have told it you, . . . . .  
 I wolde have kaught hit, and anon  
 I wolde have drawe the same draughte.  
 And to have kenned as wel or better  
 I moete have told hir or be deed. . . . .  
 Pite that I have sought so yore ago  
 For to have put to Pite as a bille;  
 Keping the corps, as ye have herd me seyn,  
 That I agilt have bothe him and thee,  
 Al have I ben in filthe and in errour.  
 Then wende she out of her wyt have brayd,  
 So lunde agoon I oghte have take hede.  
 Fu louge rong, 'Have doon and let us wende!  
 For I have herd al your oppynoun,  
 yit semeth hem haven I-geten no thyng,  
 wene that god have reseyved thilke good out

yif thow have enclyned thi studies to the  
 As I to you have told wel her-biforn,  
 Al have I ben rebel in myn entente,  
 For thee have I bigonne a game pleye  
 How have ye faren sin that ye were here?  
 And beth not wroth, I have ek understonde  
 That ye thus don, I n'have it not deserved!  
 Anoon as we have you receyved,  
 He moete have ben al devoured,  
 Though ye good loos have wel deserved.  
 Whan I am he that have yow slayn, alas?  
 And therefore have I spoken of hym thus;  
 Have ye nat herde hym telle his aventure?  
 To have a sely mayde thus betrayed!  
 Thankyng that I have caught in remembrance,  
 I wente a bought it all queyntly,

# Have (other uses, specimens)

Ther as he wiste to have a good pitaunce;  
 To have with sikle lazaars aqweyntaunce;  
 Yet wolde he have a ferthyrng he wente:  
 I have, God woot, a large feeld to ere,  
 Quod Theseus. 'Have ye so greet envye  
 Have mercy on oure wo and oure distresse:  
 'Have on us wretched women som mercy,  
 Of our lynage have som compassioun,  
 And but I have hir mercy and hir grace,  
 Though in this world he have care and wo;  
 Have heer my trouthe, tomorwe I wol nat faille,  
 For thider was the hert wont have his flight,—  
 Have pitee of my bittre teeris smerte,  
 Allas! I ne have no langage to telle  
 So that I have my lady in myne armes,  
 Have routh as wel upon my peynes smerte.  
 And do that I tomorwe have victorie.  
 Ther was namoure, but 'Fare wel! 'Have good day!  
 So Juppiter have of my soule part,  
 For in swich cas women have swiche sorwe,  
 Why gruchen we, why have we hevynesse,  
 I have a wyf *pardee*, as wel as thou,  
 And seyde, 'Y-wis, but if ich have my wille,  
 Y-wis, lemman, I have swich love-longyng,  
 I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel.'  
 Al have he no part of the mynstralcyre;  
 'Sire Man of Lawe,' quod he, 'so have ye blis,  
 Upon thy glade day have in thy mynde  
 O Donegild! I ne have noon English digne  
 O my Custance, wel may thy goost have feere,  
 Have on Custance and on hir child som mynde,  
 So wisly on my soul as have mercy,  
 As I have noon, and namely in this place,  
 The devel have part on alle swiche rekenynges!  
 Ye have ynough, *pardee*, of Goddes sonde;  
 And bad the meynes, 'Fare wel, have good day!  
 And if that I were riche, as have I blisse,  
 'Namoure,' quod she, 'by God, ye have ynough!  
 Now war yow, sires, and lat this man have place;  
 Syrak seith, that if the wyf have maistrie  
 conseil, but if he have it of hym self. . . . .  
 thanne have ye noon other remedie,  
 suffred yow have this tribulacioun, as I have seyde  
 word of Salomon, 'It is bettre to have a litel good  
 By corpus bones! I wol have thy knyf,  
 Comanded to loute, and have in drede,  
 To have a child the world to multiplye;  
 To have of sondry tonges ful knowyng,

# Have (other uses, specimens)—Continued

Where as a man may have noon audience, . . . . . B.NP. 3901  
 'Nay!' quod this Monk, 'I have no lust to pleye;  
 Have ye no mannes here, and han a berd?  
 That ye shul have a fevere terciane,  
 I gabbe nat, so have I joye or blis,—  
 God woot it reweth me, and have good day!  
 Yif me my deeth, or that I have a shame;  
 By corpus bones! but I have triacle, . . . . . C.Doc. 249  
 He shal have multiplying of his grayn,  
 I moote go thider as I have to go.' . . . . C.Pard. 314  
 Have heer my trouthe, as thou art his espye, . . . . C.Pard. 749  
 'Nay, nay,' quod he, 'thanne have I Cristes curs!  
 Thou seyest that every honour wol hire have;  
 Have thou ynogh, what thar thee recche or care  
 Wy, task it all lo, have it every deel!  
 God have hir soule, hir name was Alisoun.  
 A hal' by God, I have my tale ageyn.  
 'Have heer my trouthe,' quod the knyght, 'I graunte!  
 And bad hym to be glad and have no fere.  
 'Wommen desiren have sovereynetee,  
 But he that nought hath, ne coveteth have,  
 I have gold and silver in my cheste;  
 No maner conscience of that have I;  
 Withouten hym we have no myght, certayn,  
 And if that any of us have moore than oother,  
 The devel have al, bothe hors and cart and hey!  
 Have I nat of a capoun but the lyvere,  
 'Now, whether have I a siker hand or noon?' . . . D.Sum. 2069  
 Al have I nought to doone in this matere . . . . F.Cl. 99  
 'Have heer agayn yowre litel yonge mayde;  
 And been oure lord, for oother have we noon';  
 But she noon answer of hym myghte have;  
 Oold fish and yonge flesh wolde I have fayn.  
 Of marriage, which ye have on honde.  
 And women have repreve of yow ay newe.  
 That she may dyen, but she of it have.'  
 Have pacience and resoun in youre mynde.  
 'This kank have I for I have maad yow see.  
 Have me excused, if I speke amys,  
 Ye profe me to have so large a reyne,  
 Have mercy, sweete, or ye wol do me deye!  
 Have heer my trouthe, in al that ever I kan.  
 I have wel levever ever to suffre wo,  
 Er that he dye, sorwe have he and shame;  
 Have heer a clooth, and wipe away the wete.  
 And for I woot wel ingot have ye noon,  
 Sire, at o word, if that thee list it have,  
 'For yourre good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef,  
 A man may lightly lerne, if he have saught,  
 Thanne shal we alle have ynogh to doone,  
 synnes, til he have repentance verray.  
 maken a man to have shame of his synne  
 he aglite, or synne, have thou thanne desdayn  
 to have foryynesse of synnes,  
 that they have unto the persone,  
 Crist have mercy on me and foryeve me  
 of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy.  
 Have som pite on your nature,  
 'She was as good, so have I reate,  
 'Me thynketh ye have such a chaunce,  
 Have mercy on me, thou serenous quene,  
 Have mercy on my perilous langour!  
 That every wyght that hadde hit sholde have wo;  
 For though my lady have so gret beaute  
 Ther-for ye oghte have som compassioun.  
 Now have ye cause to clothe yow in sable;  
 Whan shal your cursed pletyng have an ende?  
 lile the thynges folk seken to have and to  
 eek that men wenen ne haven none soules,  
 1010-5  
 Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
 TC.1. 21  
 TC.1. 120  
 TC.1. 220  
 TC.1. 805  
 TC.2. 582  
 TC.2. 711  
 TC.2. 736  
 TC.2. 749  
 TC.2. 1244  
 TC.2. 1477  
 TC.2. 1687  
 TC.3. 1066  
 TC.3. 1173  
 TC.5. 102  
 TC.5. 118  
 TC.5. 1156  
 Adam. 3  
 HF.1. 41  
 LGW. G. 268  
 LGW. 376  
 LGW. 373  
 LGW. 505  
 LGW. 557  
 LGW. 587  
 LGW. 663  
 LGW. 679  
 LGW. 988  
 LGW. 1112

**Have (other uses, specimens)—Continued**

And wowed hire to have hire to hys wife, . . .	LGW. 1247
Have ye suche rewthe upon hir feyned wo, . . .	LGW. 1257
And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde; . . .	LGW. 1316
Meroy, lorde, have pites in youre thought! . . .	LGW. 1324
But who wol al this letter have in mynde, . . .	LGW. 1366
Have at the Jason! now thyn horn is blowe! . . .	LGW. 1383
Al have he to the capon skille and ryghte, . . .	LGW. 1392
The false fox wil have his part at nyghte, . . .	LGW. 1393
Ye graunte me to have so gret a grace, . . .	LGW. 2039
Ful lylle while shul ye trewe hym have,— . . .	LGW. 2391
'I nyl,' quod he, 'have noon excepcioun; . . .	LGW. 2653
Gif thou say I, we two shal have a byker, . . .	LGW. 2661
What devel have nay with the knyfe to do? . . .	LGW. 2694
Of this matere that we have on honde, . . .	Buk. 30
Have mynde upon my supplicacioun! . . .	Purse. 26
no wicked planete have noon aspect . . .	Astr. 156-61
that the have a fortunat planete in hir ascendent, . . .	Astr. 156-61

**Have see Ha, Han****Heven**

Thow haven of refut, brighte sterre of day,— . . .	B.M.L. 852
That stood ful myrie upon an haven syde; . . .	B.N.P. 4261
O haven of refut, O salvacioun . . .	G.S.N. 75
Haven of refute, of quiete, and of reste. . . .	ABC. 14
And do that I my shippe to haven wyinne. . . .	Anel. 20
her is the havene stable in pesible quiete; . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5

And whan that he the havene had y-take, . . .	LGW. 963
Your anker, which ye in our haven leyde, . . .	LGW. 2501
Ryght in the havene of Athenes fletynge, . . .	LGW. 2552

**Havenes**

He knew wel alle the havenes, as they were, . . .	A.Prol. 407
---	-------------

**Haveth**

Haveth som routhe on hire adversitee. . . .	B.M.L. 654
'I prey yow haveth me nat in desedeyn . . .	F.Fkl. 700
O, haveth of my deeth pite! . . .	HF.1. 325
And haveth pite upon his payne; . . .	RR. 3574

**Haveth see Hath****Having (noun)**

by havynge grete possessions been alle . . .	B.Mel. 2735-40
thurst of havynge? Certes he that . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
do no more force of the lost than of the havynge), . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
the anguyschous love of havynge brenneth . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
That all thing have without havynge. . . .	RR. 6964
For havynge or for wytt he can, . . .	RR. 7508

**Having (pres. part., specimens)**

And havynge reward only to my trouthe, . . .	PF. 426
'Havynge unto my tresour ne my rente Right no . . .	TC.4. 85
resport; . . .	TC.5. 1735
Havynge unto myn honour ne my reste . . . reward, . . .	

**Havoir see Avoir****Haw**

And eek ther was a polcat in his hawe, . . .	C.Pard. 855
But al for noght, I sette noght an hawe . . .	D.WB. 559
Nay, such abodes ben not worth a hawe! . . .	TC.3. 854

**Haw see Church-haw****Hawhake**

Though I come after hym with hawebake; . . .	B.M.L. 95
--	-----------

**Hawk**

As any hawk to lure in Engelond, . . .	D.Fri. 1340
Therefore, right as an hawk up at a sours . . .	D.Sum. 1398
As for to hawke and hunte on every syde, . . .	E.Cl. 81
Unto the hawk, as ye shal after heree: . . .	F.Sq. 446
Quod Canacee unto the hawk above. . . .	F.Sq. 449
To heelen with this hawk; fro day to nyght . . .	F.Sq. 641
Thus lete I Canacee, hir hawk keepynge, . . .	F.Sq. 651
As doth a hawk that listeth for to pleye; . . .	TC.1. 671
With hawke on honde, and with a huge route . . .	TC.5. 65

**Hawking**

And ride an haukyng for river . . .	B.Th. 1927
In time of trewe, on hawking wolde he ride, . . .	TC.3. 1779

**Hawks**

What hawkes sitten on the perche above, . . .	A.Kn. 2204
With empty hand men may none hawkes tulle; . . .	A.Rv. 4134
With empty hand men may none hawkes lure. . . .	D.WB. 415
Right in hir hawkes ledene thus she seyde: . . .	F.Sq. 478
Greet was the sorwe for the hawkes harm . . .	F.Sq. 632
That with hir hawkes han the heroun slayn. . . .	F.Fkl. 1197
And everich egle ben the hawkes feere . . .	TC.3. 1496 var

**Hawes**

or chirche-hawes, for which every vileyns . . .	I.Pars. 800-5
Or calcuynge availeth not three hawes! . . .	TC.4. 1398
They eten mast, hawes, and swych pounage, . . .	Form.A. 7

**Hawthorn**

Were it of wodebynde, or hawethorn leves, . . .	A.Kn. 1508
Liggynge undir an hawethorn; . . .	RR. 4002

**Hey**

Or hoord of apples leyd in hey or heeth. . . .	A.Mil. 3262
And eet hey as an oxe, and lay theroute . . .	B.Mk. 3362
And eet hey as a beest in wet and drye, . . .	B.Mk. 3407
They saugh a cart that charged was with hey, . . .	D.Fri. 1539
The devel have al, bothe hore and cart and hey! . . .	D.Fri. 1547
Bothe hey and cart and eek his caples thre, . . .	D.Fri. 1554
Although it be nat worth a botel hey, . . .	H.Mcp. 14
He loketh forth by hawe, by tree, by greve, . . .	TC.5. 1144 em
With 'Hay!' 'Go bet!' 'Prik thou!' 'Lat gon, lat gon!' . . .	LGW. 1213
For ther is neither busk nor hay . . .	RR. 54
Closed with an hawe withoute, . . .	RR. 2968 em
Have passed the hay, if [that] I myght . . .	RR. 2971
The passage of the outter hay, . . .	RR. 2987

**Hay—Continued**

Wherof encombred was the hay. . . .	RR. 3007
And thurgh the hawe he dide me chace. . . .	RR. 3162
That I ne durst the hawe passe. . . .	RR. 3175 em
Bitwene the hay and the Roser. . . .	RR. 3366
If ony tyme thou passe the hay, . . .	RR. 3450
Unto the hay, for gret talent . . .	RR. 3472
Within the hawe right al aboute . . .	RR. 3618
All the gappis of the hay; . . .	RR. 4023
Whanne he the hay passen me lete . . .	RR. 4557

**Hays**

But right so as thise holtes and thise hayis, . . .	TC.3. 351
That I ne durst the hayes passe . . .	RR. 3175 var

**Haysugge see Heysugge****Hasard**

As riot, hasard, stywes and tavernes, . . .	C.Pard. 465
Hasard is verray mooder of leynages, . . .	C.Pard. 591
Pleyynge atte hasard he hem fond; . . .	C.Pard. 608
For he hadde used hasard ther-biforn; . . .	C.Pard. 624

**Hazarder**

For to ben holde a commune hasardour . . .	C.Pard. 596
Seyde this oother hasardour anon; . . .	C.Pard. 751

**Hazarders**

Yow for to alie unto none hasardours; . . .	C.Pard. 613
Then I yow sholde to hasardours allye; . . .	C.Pard. 616
Shul nat allyen yow with hasardours, . . .	C.Pard. 618
cursede hasardours in diverse contrees. . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
hasardours ne mowe nat been withouten . . .	I.Pars. 790-5

**Hazardry**

Now wol I yow defenden hasardrye. . . .	C.Pard. 590
If that a prynce useth hasardrye . . .	C.Pard. 599
O glotonye, luxurie, and hasardrye! . . .	C.Pard. 897
Now comth hasardrie, with hia . . .	I.Pars. 790-5

**Hazel**

Mapul, thorn, bech, hasel, ew, whippeltre,— . . .	A.Kn. 2923
'From hasel-wode ther joly Robin pleyde . . .	TC.5. 1174

**Hazelwood**

'Ye, haselwode!' thoughte this Pandare, . . .	TC.5. 505
---	-----------

**Hazelwoods**

'A ring!' quod he, 'ye, haselwodes shaken! . . .	TC.3. 890
--	-----------

**He (specimens)**

And whan a beest is deed he hath no payne, . . .	A.Kn. 1319
Armed, and looked grym as he were wood, . . .	A.Kn. 2042
And she was war, and knew it bet than he, . . .	A.Mil. 3604
This John stirte up, as soone as ever he myghte, . . .	A.Rv. 4292
And of a craft of vitailliers was hee. . . .	A.Co. 4366
Wel may men knowe it was no wright but He . . .	B.M.L. 488
'Weleful is he that of alle hath drede, for certes, . . .	B.Mel. 2505-10
Was never swich another as was hee, . . .	B.Mk. 3209
And on his bak y-caryed hem hath hee . . .	B.Mk. 3240
In reyn; with wilde beestes walked hee . . .	B.Mk. 3363
'Nabugodonosor was god,' seyde hee, . . .	B.Mk. 3752
Up roos he, Julius the conquerour, . . .	B.Mk. 3863
And wiste verrailly that deed was hee, . . .	B.Mk. 3907
Thus twies in his slepyng dremed hee, . . .	B.N.P. 4202
This wise philosophre thus seyde hee. . . .	C.Pard. 620
Freeltee clepe I, but if that he and she . . .	D.WB. 93
He nys nat gentil, be he duc or erl; . . .	D.WB. 1157
That he is gentil that dooth gentil dedis; . . .	D.WB. 1170
'The poure man, whan he goth by the weye, . . .	D.WB. 1193
As . . . Samuel; And yet wol som men seye it was . . .	
nat he. . . .	D.Fri. 1511
'This Frere bosteth that he knoweth helle, . . .	D.Sum. 1672
'Grisilde,' quod he, 'by God that for us deyde, . . .	E.Cl. 1062
And sixty year a wyfles man was hee, . . .	E.Mch. 1248
Of whiche he, Theofraste, is oon of tho. . . .	E.Mch. 1294
He which that hath no wyf I holde hym shent; . . .	E.Mch. 1320
The hye God whan he hadde Adam maked, . . .	E.Mch. 1325
For whan that he hym self concluded hadde, . . .	E.Mch. 1607
'Ther nys no werkman, whatsoever he be, . . .	E.Mch. 1832
This Januarie, who is glad but he? . . .	E.Mch. 1412
For he was neigh his exaltacioun . . .	F.Sq. 49
And whan he saugh his tyme anon right hee, . . .	F.Fkl. 1308
philosophres stoon, . . . With al oure sleighte, he . . .	
wol nat come us to. . . .	G.CY. 867
Unto this preestes chambre, wher he lay, . . .	G.CY. 1023
It was another chanoun and nat hee, . . .	G.CY. 1090
Lo, thus byjaped and bigiled was he. . . .	G.CY. 1385
Koude never syngen half so wel as hee. . . .	H.Mcp. 118
a cat . . . Swich appetit he hath to ete a mous. . . .	H.Mcp. 180
This crowe . . . 'By God!' quod he, 'I synge nat . . .	
amys. . . .	H.Mcp. 248
a man . . . if he wole come to salvacioun, . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
Who-so thes loveth he shal not love in veyn: . . .	ABC. 71
But he that wroghte hir, also mot I thee, . . .	Mars. 267
And demen yit wher he do bet or he; . . .	PF. 166
who-so hath adversite, he is a wikkid man, and god . . .	
hath . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
'Art nat thou he,' quod sche, . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
thow ne mayst nat wene that he be a man. . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
than mot he nedes ben moost wrechide that lengest . . .	
is . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
the wise man . . . as ofte as he is lad into the . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90

apeyred Thorough wikked tonges, be it he or she; . . .	TC.1. 39
That Love is he that alle thing may binde; . . .	TC.1. 237
He hasteth wel that wisly can abide. . . .	TC.1. 956
As ye ben he that I most love and triste, . . .	TC.2. 247
'What! Who wil demen, though he see a man . . .	TC.2. 372
For certain I wol daye as sone as he.— . . .	TC.2. 446
Or he me tolde who mighte ben his lechel . . .	TC.2. 571



# He (specimens)—Continued

Now, who-so seith so, mote he nevere the!	TC.2. 670
'An-honged he swich con, were he my brother,	TC.2. 1620
she and she Spak swiche a word: thus looked he and he!	TC.2. 1748
And channe agree that I may ben he,	TC.3. 131
Although he were a thousand fold my brother;	TC.3. 252
And finaliche he swor and gan her seye	TC.3. 556
He song: she pleyde; he tolde tale of Wade.	TC.3. 614
'My dere nece,' quod he, 'it am I'	TC.3. 752
And who that, gilfil is, al quit go'th he?	TC.3. 1019
He wen'de it lost; he thoughte he n'as but lorn.	TC.3. 1076
Pandare answerde, and seide thus, that 'he That ones may	TC.3. 1656
'What shal he don? What shal I don also?	TC.4. 757
In furie, as doth he, Ixion, in helle;	TC.5. 212
How fals eek was he, Theseus;	HF.1. 405
Man or woman, he or she,	HF.2. 574
Of yren, he, the grette Omer;	HF.3. 376
In with the polax presest he and he;	LGW. 642
But al to longe, allas, at home was heel	LGW. 824
That ever swiche a noble man as hee	LGW. 1064
And taketh his leve, and homewardes sayleth hee;	LGW. 2162
And he that hath him-self hath euiffaunce.	Fort. 26
Unawys is he that can no wele endure.	Buk. 27
as a philosofre saith, 'he wrappith him in his frende,	Astr. 1-5
Take the altitude of this sterre when he is on the est take	Astr. 222-9
he stonddh	Astr. 322-4
the mooving of a planete, whether so he moeve	Astr. 330-7

## Head

A not-head hadde he, with a broun visage.	A.Prol. 109
His heed was balled that shoon as any glas,	A.Prol. 198
Hise eyen stepe and rollynge in his heed,	A.Prol. 201
His eyen twynkled in his heed alyght	A.Prol. 267
Upon his heed a Flaundrysch bevere hat;	A.Prol. 272
For hym was levere have at his beddes heed	A.Prol. 293
Whit was his heed as is a dayesye	A.Prol. 332 var
That on a Sunday weren upon hir heed,	A.Prol. 455
Y-wympled wol, and on hir heed an hat	A.Prol. 470
Or breke it at a rennyng with his heed.	A.Prol. 551
A gerland hadde he set upon his heed,	A.Prol. 666
But ye be myrie, smytheth of myn heed!	A.Prol. 782
To make a subtil gerland for hire hede,	A.Kn. 1054
A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed;	A.Kn. 1169
That with a swerd he sholde lese his heed:	A.Kn. 1215
And Arcite is exiled upon his heed	A.Kn. 1344
Namoor, up payne of lesynge of youre heed!	A.Kn. 1707
That fro thy lond is banysshed on his heed,	A.Kn. 1725
And on hir heed, ful semely for to se,	A.Kn. 1960
Above hir heed hir dowes flikerynge.	A.Kn. 1962
With the sharpe swerd over his heed	A.Kn. 2029
And over his heed ther shynen two figures	A.Kn. 2043
The cercles of his eyen in his heed,	A.Kn. 2131
Upon his heed, set ful of stones brighte,	A.Kn. 2146
Upon his heed he wered, of laurer grene,	A.Kn. 2175
Upon hir heed was set, ful faire and meete;	A.Kn. 2291
Maugree his heed, and brought unto the stake,	A.Kn. 2618
And, by myn heed, thou shalt been esed soone,	A.Kn. 2670
He pighte hym on the pomel of his heed,	A.Kn. 2689
Eek on his heed a coroune of laurer grene,	A.Kn. 2875
On shelves couched at his beddes heed,	A.Mil. 3211
And with hir heed sche wryed faste away,	A.Mil. 3283
Thou mayst nat werken after thyn owene heed,	A.Mil. 3528
And eft he routeth, for his heed mysal.	A.Mil. 3647
To have an hoor heed and a grene tayl,	A.Rv. 3878
With his tyyet y-bounde about his heed;	A.Rv. 3953
Swa werkas ay the wanges in his heed;	A.Rv. 4030
Wel hath this millere vernysshed his heed:	A.Rv. 4149
Myn heed is toty of my swynk to nyght,	A.Rv. 4253
He seyde, 'Thou John, thou swynes-head, awak,	A.Rv. 4262
Ther lyth con upon my wombe and on myn heed.	A.Rv. 4290
Maugree thyn heed, thou most for indigence	B.ML. 104
With that hir coverchif of hir heed she breyde,	B.ML. 837
'Parfay!' thoughte he, 'fantome is in myn heed!	B.ML. 1037
This faire wyf gan for to shake hir heed,	B.Sh. 1302
And ther-inne was a bores heed,	B.Th. 2060
The heed ful sharpe y-grounde;	B.Th. 2073
with his heed, ne trust hym never; for certes	B.Mel. 2375-80
Ne on his heed cam rasour noon, ne sheere,	B.Mk. 3246
Shal on hir heed now was a vitremyte;	B.Mk. 3562
To sleen hym, and to girden of his heed,	B.Mk. 3736
Til that his heed was of, er that he wiste.	B.Mk. 3748
Slepyng, his heed of smoot, and from his tente	B.Mk. 3762
And with his heed unto hir toune she wente.	B.Mk. 3764
His heed of smoot, to wynnen hym favour	B.Mk. 3881
Of Julius, and hym the heed he broghte.	B.Mk. 3882
Napoplexie shente nat hir heed;	B.NP. 4031
Maugree youre heed, the cok shal heere abyde;	B.NP. 4602
And if he dide he sholde lese his heed.	C.Doc. 145
My pitous hand moot smyten of thyn heed!	C.Doc. 226
Hir heed of smoot, and by the tope it hente,	C.Doc. 255
Agayns an old man, hoor upon his heed,	C.Pard. 743
Boweth youre heed under this hooly bulle!	C.Pard. 909
How Xantippe caste pisse upon his heed.	D.WB. 729
He wiped his heed, namoor dorste he seyn	D.WB. 731
And with his feet he smoot me on the heed,	D.WB. 795
Of whiche mayde, anon, maugree hir heed,	D.WB. 887
By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,—	D.WB. 892
Grownye upon his heed, two asses eres,	D.WB. 954
An hat upon his heed with frenches blake.	D.Fri. 1383
And after that a rosted pigges heed,—	D.Sum. 1841

## Head—Continued

And thou, also, most nedes lese thyn heed,	D.Sum. 2038
His sike heed is, ful of vanytes;	D.Sum. 2208
For foot to heed they clothed han al newe,	E.Cl. 378
A corone on hire heed they han y-dressed,	E.Cl. 381
But, upon payne his heed of for to swappe,	E.Cl. 586
And in her smok, with heed and foot al bare,	E.Cl. 895
Upon hire heed, they into halle hire broghte,	E.Cl. 1119
Thanne may he boldly kepen up his heed,	E.Mch. 1358
I feele me nowhere hoor but on myn heed;	E.Mch. 1464
And down he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryme.	E.Mch. 1857
That faterest with thyn heed than thou wolt styng;	E.Mch. 2059
Al armed, save his heed, ful richely,	F.Sq. 90
Ther sat a faucon over hire heed ful hye,	F.Sq. 411
And by hire beddes heed she made a mewe,	F.Sq. 643
For the heed of thilke fixe Aries above,	F.Fkl. 1282
And dar nat ones putte forth his heed?	G.SN. 312
Swape of his heed; this my sentence heer!	G.SN. 366
For swoot, and for to kepe his heed from heete;	G.CY. 578
Now may I were an hose upon myn heed;	G.CY. 726
So that thou mayst nat holden up thyn heed?	H.Mcp. 19
My sone, spek nat, but with thyn heed thou bokke;	H.Mcp. 346
an heer of his heed, ne a moment of an	I.Pars. 250-5
the heved of our Lord Jhesu Crist with	I.Pars. 500-5
of a greet kyng; ne by thyn heed, for	I.Pars. 585-90
or hath feblesse in his heed, or hath	I.Pars. 820-5
is, for a man is heved of a womman,—	I.Pars. 920-5
he ne made hire nat of the heved of Adam,	I.Pars. 925-30
maugree hir heed hath been affored or	I.Pars. 970-5
Suche fantasies been in myn hede	BD. 28
With that word she heng don the heed	BD. 122
And slepte upright, hir heed y-hede,	BD. 175
Heeld down his heed and joyned his eres,	BD. 393
For why he heng his heed adoun,	BD. 461
She is the monstres heed y-wrien,	BD. 627
For with his heed he maketh feste,	BD. 637
For every heer on hir hede,	BD. 854
For nedes; and, maugree myn heed,	BD. 1200
Bowynge to hir, I heng the heed,	BD. 1215
Ferther than my beddes heed,	BD. 1253
What manner man dar now holde up his heed?	Pity. 24
They myghten lightly leye hir heed to borwe;	Mars. 205
And streyneth folk to love malgre hir hede,	Mars. 220
Up on his hede to sette, of sondry hewe	PF. 258
And naked from the breste unto the hed	PF. 269
With hed enclnyed and with humble chere	PF. 414
up-on myn heved, and the slakke skyn	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
dreynt myn heved. But now, for fortune	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
heighte of myn heved, a womman of ful	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
heighte of here heved; and whan sche	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
hef hir heved hevere, sche percede the	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghe heved	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
the heved of his familiyer. What thyng is	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
despoyled of con as of hire propre heved;	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
nat the heved of Ixion y-tormented by	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
And therefore, syn thow seest on heved	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
somtyme it hevthynt up the heved (that is	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
heveth hevest his heie heved, and stondith	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
for be myn heed he hit hym at the fulle	TC.1. 209 var
With this he stinte, and caste adoun the hed;	TC.2. 407
'With that he smot his hed a-doun anon,	TC.2. 540
Al armed save his hed ful richely;	TC.2. 625
Gan in her hed to pulle, and that as faste,	TC.2. 657
Unto Criseyde, that heng her hed ful lowe,	TC.2. 689
Of vertu rote, of lust findere and hed,	TC.2. 844
And for-ty, who that hath a hed of verre,	TC.2. 887
With asses feet, and hede it as an ape,	TC.2. 1042
And fond as hap was at his beddes heed	TC.2. 1696
Although men sholde smiten off his heed;	TC.3. 81
Discreicion out of your hed is gon:	TC.3. 894
Ful sobely, right by her beddes hed,	TC.3. 954
Ne, though men sholden smiten off her hed,	TC.3. 957
With that her hed don in the bed she leyde,	TC.3. 1055
And therwithal he heng adoun the hed,	TC.3. 1079
That som of us for gode his hed may ake!	TC.3. 1561
Have here a swerd, and smitheth off myn hed!	TC.3. 1573
His hed to walle, his body to the grounde	TC.4. 244
Ris up, for by myn hed she shal not gon!	TC.4. 593
For ache of hed to clawen him on his hehel	TC.4. 728
That in thyn hed thine yven semen dede?	TC.4. 1092
Her yen thrown upward to her hed,—	TC.4. 1159
For mannes hed imaginen ne can,	TC.4. 1695
Although he on his hed it hadde y-sworn,	TC.5. 283
And caste aside a litel wight his hed,	TC.5. 927
And fer his hed over the wal he leyde;	TC.5. 1145
This boor he slow, and her the hed he sente:	TC.5. 1477
And also on hir heed, parde,	HF.1. 134
And hir comb to kembe hir heed,	HF.1. 136
For, al-so brouke I wel myn heed,	HF.1. 273
Was every vertu in myn heved,	HF.2. 42
Although that in thy heed ful lyte is—	HF.2. 113
A-nyght ful ofte thyn heed to ake,	HF.2. 124
'Now up the heed; for al is wel;	HF.2. 513
That in myn hede y-marked is,—	HF.3. 13
And with hir heed she touchede hevене,	HF.3. 285
With that aboute I clew myn heed,	HF.3. 612

# Head—Continued

For no swich cause, by my heed!	HF.3. 785
A garlund on his hed of rose levis,	LGW.G. 160
And therewithal she lyftech up his heed.	LGW. 882
Righte at hir beddes hed: so gan he hye,	LGW. 1334
Men myghten smyten of hir arme or hed,	LGW. 1817
Maugree hir hede, by strengthe and by his myght.	LGW. 2326
And pitously he wepe, and shoke his hede,	LGW. 2344
Scogan, that knelest at the stremes hede	Scog. 43
that the heved of Canore turnith evermo	Astr. 65-70
this heved of Canore is the grettist	Astr. 65-70
that the heved of Capricorne turnith	Astr. 75-82
In the heved of this forseide Capricorne	Astr. 75-82
crowne of thin heved. And also this	Astr. 82-8
thin heved, and Taurus thy nekke and	Astr. 108-15
in the heved of Capricorne, and it serveth	Astr. 115-21
in two halfe circles, as fro the heved of Capricorne	Astr. 218-22
of Capricorne unto the heved of Cancer, and	Astr. 218-22
ageynward fro the heved of Cancer unto the	Astr. 218-22
heved of Capricorne. The heved of Capricorne	Astr. 218-22
goth in wynter, and the heved of Cancer is	Astr. 222-9
evene fro the heved of Aries unto the ende	Astr. 240-5
and sette the heved of Aries or Libra in the	Astr. 245-51
Understande wel that as fer is the heved of Aries	Astr. 258-62
lyne, heygher than thin heved, on a percher;	Astr. 272-7
and odde minutes. Lo there the heved of Aries	Astr. 277-84
of her heed, and two someres and two	Astr. 286-9
Sette the heved of what signe the lyst	Astr. 289-94
Sette the heved of the signe whiche as	Astr. 289-94
in thy zodiak, fro the heved of Aries unto	Astr. 294-301
the heved of Libra unto the ende of Pisces	Astr. 294-301
bitwixe the heved of Capricorne unto the	Astr. 294-301
same signes fro the heved of Capricorne	Astr. 294-301
the heved of Cancer unto the [end] of	Astr. 294-301
[fro the heved of Cancer unto the] heved [of Sagit-	Astr. 294-301 var
tarie]	Astr. 294-301
signes that ben ilike fer fro the heved of Capricorne	Astr. 312-6
in the heved of Aries or Libra. Now is	Astr. 359-62
by the cenvth of our heved. And it is	Astr. 371-6
fro the heved of Capricorne; and thus have	Astr. 376-82
the 8 degre fro the heved of Capricorne.	Astr. 382-91
2 degres, that is to seyn, fro the heved of Pisces;	RR. 160
Hir heved y-writen was, y-wis,	RR. 164
Hir name above hir heved saugh I,	RR. 356
Her heed for hore was whyte as flour,	RR. 356
As from her heed they wolde fall;	RR. 569
Hir heved was tressed, queyntely,	RR. 846
Hadde made and on his heed it set.	RR. 907
And also on his heed was sette	RR. 910
That flyen over his heed aboute,	RR. 1127
Bothe hir heved and all hir face,	RR. 1515
And forth his heed and necke out-straught	RR. 1749
But yet the hokede heed y-wis,	RR. 1784
But in myn herte the heed was lefte,	RR. 1809
But evere the heed was left bihynde,	RR. 1907
But the heed, which made me smerte,	RR. 2284
And kembe thyn heed right jolly.	RR. 3164
So cherliashly his heed it shoke;	RR. 3201
And in hir heved she hadde a crowne.	RR. 3264
Undir his heed no pilowe was,	RR. 4003
She can writhe hir heed away;	RR. 4359
It toke no sojour in myne hede,	RR. 5150
How high that evere his heed he shere	RR. 6196
And at the noys the heed upcast,	RR. 7129
She wrapped all aboute hir heede;	RR. 7368

# Head

Noght but for open-heedid he hir say	D.WB. 645
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Heads

Al armed, save hir heddes, in al hir gere,	A.Kn. 2180
With a geaunt, with hevendes thre,	B.Th. 2032
As many heddes as many wittes ther been.	F.Sq. 203
Ful were hire heddes of fumositee,	F.Sq. 358
And losten bothe hir hevendes in the place;	G.SN. 398
comen upon the hevendes of the dampned	I.Pars. 190-5
oon, thanne sholde she have moo hevendes	I.Pars. 920-5
temprede. . . The hedes in the welle; and with	
hir wyle	PF. 215
The water-foules han her hedes leyd	PF. 554
with hire thre hevendes was caught and al	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
ryght as the hevendes wexen of Idre (the	Bo.4. p.6.
	1445-50
"Ye, frend," quod he, "do ye your hedes ake	TC.2. 549
I prey God lat our hedes nevere ake!	LGW. 705
whiche turnith evermo the hevendes of Aries and Libra.	Astr. 70-5
the hevendes of Aries and Libra, than ben the	Astr. 70-5
that moeveth withinne the hevendes of	Astr. 70-5
withouthe these hevendes, his moevyng is	Astr. 70-5
the hevendes of Cancer and Capricorne, and loks	Astr. 215-8
eny of these two hevendes, truste wel that	Astr. 218-22
is in the hevendes of Aries or of Libra;	Astr. 268-70
the hevendes of Aries or of Libra, than	Astr. 270-2
the height of the hevendes of Aries and	Astr. 270-2
there the hevendes of Aries and Libra and	Astr. 272-7
Two hevendes in one hooode at ones.	RR. 7386

# Heal

That may me heele, or doon confort in this—	A.Kn. 1248
As me was taught to heele with youre eyen,	E.Mch. 2372
For he koude with it bothe heele and dere,	F.Sq. 240
To heele with youre hurtes hastily.	F.Sq. 471
To heelen with this hauk; fro day to nyght	F.Sq. 641

# Heal—Continued

wounde wolde be the wors for to heele;	I.Pars. 995-1000
That may me hele; but that is doon.	BD. 40
Ne hele me may no phisicien.	BD. 570
The whiche can thee hele of thyn accesse	TC.2. 1315
That, for to hele him of his sikkes sore,	TC.4. 132
And, for to hele him of his sorwes smerte,	TC.5. 1049
And but your word wol helen hastily	Merc.B. 4

# Heal see Hele

# Healed

He shal been heeled of his maladye.	A.Kn. 2706
For he was heeled of his maladye.	A.Mil. 3757
cured and heeled by myne muses (that is	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
Y-lissed wel, but heled no del more.	TC.1. 1089
O, soth is seid, that heled for to be	TC.3. 1212
This leechcraft, or heled thus to be,	TC.4. 436

# Healeth

oon same surgien heeleth hem bothe;	B.Mel. 2200-5
And, sires, also it heeleth jalousie,	C.Pard. 366
That heeleth seke folkes of nyghtes sorwe.	LGW. 1203

# Healing

For who-so list have heling of his leche,	TC.1. 857
Thanne shal Delite and Wel-Heelynge	RR. 5857

# Health

Withouten helthe I mote ay dure,	RR. 1961
Comfort or helthe how shuld I have,	RR. 1963
The helthe of love mot be founde	RR. 1965
And helthe full of maladye,	RR. 4723

# Health see Hele

# Heap

The wisdom of an heepe of lerned men?	A.Prol. 575
Hath alle the bodies on an heepe y-drawe,	A.Kn. 944
Children an heepe y-comen of Cristen blood,	B.Pri. 1687
And yet she hath an heepe of vices mo,	E.Mch. 2429
Paraventure an heepe of yow, y-wis,	F.Fkl. 1493
The mullok on an heepe i-sweped was,	G.CY. 938
With smale foules a gret hepe,	BD. 295
embraceth alle thinges to hepe, al-thoghe	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
I-meddled to hepe aftir the qualite of hir	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
thei approchen and assenten, thei hepen and encresen	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
And lost were al, that Love halt now to-hepe.	TC.3. 1764
I shal you wel an hepe of weyes shewe	TC.4. 1281
And whan they were alle on an hepe,	HF.3. 1059
To sleen hym or they comen more to-hepe,	LGW. 2009
that streynith all these parties to hepe,	Astr. 57-60
Among an heepe of sterres fixe	Astr. 137-45
There grettist hepe of roses be.	RR. 1656
Hepe up her gold, and faste shette,	RR. 5771

# Heaped

And in his brest the heped wo began	TC.4. 236
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Heapeth

But now hepih and encreseth	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
-----------------------------	--------------------

# Heaping see Upheaping

# Heaps

And though on hepis that lye hym bye	RR. 5598
--------------------------------------	----------

# Hear

And whan he rood men myghte his brydel heere	A.Prol. 160
His tale anon and seyde as ye may heere	A.Prol. 858 var
And certes, if it nere to long to heere,	A.Kn. 875
That it was routhe for to seen and heere,	A.Kn. 914
And herte soor he seyde as ye shal heere	A.Kn. 2220 var
And yet it were a game to heeren al;	A.Kn. 2286
Unto Dyane she spak as ye may heere:	A.Kn. 2296
And weep that it was pitee for to heere;	A.Kn. 2345
Thanne seyde he thus as ye shal after heere:	A.Kn. 2764
Ther-with he weep that pitee was to heere;	A.Kn. 2878
Toward the grove, as ye shul after heere.	A.Kn. 2898
'Yis, God woot, John, I heere it every del.'	A.Mil. 3369
Ay waityng on the reyn, if he it heere.	A.Mil. 3642
Men myghte hir rowtyng heere two furlong;	A.Rv. 4166
For Cristes saule, and heer a noble game;	A.Rv. 4263
And therefore if ye vouche-sauf to heere	A.Co. 4340
And seyde his tale, as ye shul after heere.	A.Co. 4364
Bigan his tale, as ye shal after heere.	B.ML. 98
Me taughte a tale, which that ye shal heere.	B.ML. 133
The wondres that they myghte seen or heere.	B.ML. 182
They ben scorded, so as ye shal heere:	B.ML. 238
She sette hire down and seyde as ye shal heere.	B.ML. 329
Which ye shal heren that I shal devyse;	B.ML. 349
Agayn the Scottes, as men may wel heere;	B.ML. 580
Fro his constable, as ye shal after heere.	B.ML. 749
Greet was the pitee for to heere hem playne,	B.ML. 1067
What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dyne!	B.Sh. 1413
'Gladly,' quod she, and seyde as ye shal heere.	B.Pr. 1642
'Ye, that is good,' quod he, 'now shul we heere	B.Th. 1900
That joye it was to heere.	B.Th. 1958
Melibeus seyde as ye may heere: 'Sire,'	B.Mel. 2200-5
listen nat heeren his wordes, his sermon hem	B.Mel. 2230-5
anoyous for to heere. Also, ye han erred, for there	B.Mel. 2430-5
Now herkneith, if yow liketh for to heere;	B.Mk. 3173
Whoso wol here it in a lenger wise,	B.Mk. 3649
To heere how men wolde wepe and crie;	B.Mk. 3671
To heeren of hire sodeyn fal, alas!	B.NP. 3963
As ye han seyde, to heere of hevynesse.	B.NP. 3977
But swiche a joye was it to here hem synge,	B.NP. 4067
My tale is of a cok, as ye may heere,	B.NP. 4442
And what they seyn of wommen ye may heere;	B.NP. 4454
Seide unto another as ye shullen heere.	B.NP. 4652
As ye shul heere it after openly,	C.Doc. 152



Hear—Continued

Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly heere;	C.Doc. 173
The sentence of it was as ye shul heere:—	C.Doc. 177
Ne heere a word moore of Virginius;	C.Doc. 197
This is a pitous tale for to heere;	C.Pard. 302
Or but I heere anon a myrie tale,	C.Pard. 316
Som wit, and thanne wol ye gladly heere.	C.Pard. 326
Gladly quod he and sayde as ye schal heere	C.Pard. 326 var
That it is grisly for to heere hem swere;	C.Pard. 473
Fro hous to hous to heere sondry talye;—	D.WB. 547
Now wol I seye my tale, if ye wol heere.	D.WB. 828
'Yis, dame,' quod he, 'tel forth, and I wol heere.'	D.WB. 856
Witnesse on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale?	D.WB. 951
The remenant of the tale if ye wol heere,	D.WB. 981
Assembled been, his answere for to heere.	D.WB. 1029
But this is his tale which that ye may heere.	E.Cl. 50
He to the markys seyde as ye shul heere:	E.Cl. 91
Hir tretys, which as ye shal after heere,	E.Cl. 331
Hir swownyng, and hire humble voys to heere!	E.Cl. 1087
That never tromped Joab for to heere,	E.Mch. 1719
That langwischeth for love, as ye shal heere;	E.Mch. 1867
But if that Januarie moete it heere,	E.Mch. 2102
Which ye shal heeren, if ye wole abyde.	E.Mch. 2124
'The vertu of the ryng, if ye wol heere,	F.Sq. 146
To voyden hym, as ye shal after heere.	F.Sq. 188
That it is lyk an heveme for to heere.	F.Sq. 271
Unto the hawk, as ye shal after heere;	F.Sq. 446
But if yow list my tale shul ye heere.	F.Fkl. 728
In oother manere than ye heere me seye	F.Fkl. 953
In hire compleynt as ye shal after heere.	F.Fkl. 1354
Ther is a conseil, and ye wolde it heere,	G.SN. 145
And after that she seyde as ye may heere:	G.SN. 294
And if thou drede nat a sooth to heere,	G.SN. 477
To heeren of his cleere voys the soun.	H.Mop. 115
To heere thy voys? Allas! what song is this?	H.Mop. 247
Dissimule as thou were deaf, if that thou heere	H.Mop. 347
For which I seye, if that yow list to heere	I.Pars. 37
Say what yow list, and we wol gladly heere;	I.Pars. 69
feend in helle shoulde tremble to heeren	I.Pars. 595-600
he may . . . ne heere, ne thynke of no devocioun,	I.Pars. 720-5
Of this werkis shal low here at the	I.Pars. 1030-5
But I mowe of my lorde here,	BD. 92
So whan this lady coude heere no word	BD. 101
And wepte, that pite was to here.	BD. 107
But, 'sir, oo thyng, wol ye here?	BD. 545
Here yow as wel as I kan.'	BD. 756
That I may of yow here seyn	BD. 1030
The rightful God nolde of no mercy here;	ABC. 31
Compleynyng, that it pite was to here;	Mars. 135
That shapen was, as ye shal after here.	Anel. 357
And eek Nature hir-self ne wol not here.	PF. 467
And seyde hem thus, as ye shal after here.	PF. 658
desirestow to heren in what manere? I	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
Have now (here and understand) . . . how a man	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
axe gretly to heren tho remedies,	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
'I wolde here thilke same reasons,'	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
that, when thi heren that it semede to	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
Of Troilus, as ye may after here,	TC.1. 30
In which ye may the double sorwes here	TC.1.54
As fer as I may aught enquire and here.'	TC.1. 123
That thyrty was to helyn her servise	TC.1. 164 var
And softe he siked lest men mighte him here,	TC.1. 279
As I shal seyn! And, who-so list it here,	TC.1. 398
Or 'n'il not here or trowen how it is.	TC.1. 1020
Of thes, her eem, she 'n'il no swich thing here.'	TC.1. 1022
Have her my trouthe, and that thou shalt wel here!	TC.1. 1061
I knowe also, and alday here and see,	TC.2. 733
That it an heveme was her vois to here.	TC.2. 826
To here his glee, and of his strokes fulle.	TC.2. 1036
With dredful herte, and desirous to here	TC.2. 1101
'Into the gardin go w', and ye shal here	TC.2. 1114
Of that he spak ther no man heren mighte,	TC.2. 1119
To here and see the gittles in distresse.	TC.2. 1372
So feithfully, that pite was to here;	TC.2. 1577
He seyde, 'Ye! But wol ye now me here?	TC.2. 1628
If that he slepe, or wile ought here of this.'	TC.2. 1636
And as he may endure he wol her here.	TC.2. 1645
That lay, and mighte whispring of hem here,	TC.2. 1753
That heren wel this man wol no thing yerne	TC.3. 152
For this miracle I here ech belle soun!	TC.3. 189
That have the lettre red: lo! I hem here.	TC.3. 192
Commendeden, it joye was to here.	TC.3. 217
That quake now, and no wight may us here?	TC.3. 371
To-morwe day, if that it lik'th thes here.	TC.3. 385
I trowe it were a long thing for to here,	TC.3. 495
Here no noise of reynes nor of thonder,	TC.3. 662
That wel nigh no man heren oother coude.	TC.3. 679
That no wight oother noise mighte here;	TC.3. 744
Lat no wight rise, and heren of our spechel'	TC.3. 756
This accident so pitous was to here,	TC.3. 918
Quod Pandarus, 'Ye, nece, wol ye here?	TC.3. 932
That ech of you the bet may oother here!—	TC.3. 977
To here or sen Criseyde his lady wepe,	TC.3. 1068
It was an heveme his wordes for to here;	TC.3. 1742
But why this thing is left, thou shalt wel here;	TC.4. 544
Thou shalt ful sone aperceive and wel here	TC.4. 656
For-which ful ofte a by-word here I seye,	TC.4. 769
Com Pandar in, and seyde as ye may here.	TC.4. 1085
Tho sleightes yit that I here you here stere	TC.4. 1451
That wonder was to here his fantasie.	TC.5. 261
Or for to here on instrument so playe:	TC.5. 571

Hear—Continued

When he was there-as no wight mighte him here,	TC.5. 464
That in my soule yit me think'th ich here	TC.5. 579
That absent was gan singe as ye may here:	TC.5. 637
As frendes don, of which som shal ye here.	TC.5. 854
And thus to him she seyde, as ye may here,	TC.5. 952
He wrot right thus, and seyde as ye shal here.—	TC.5. 1316
Thou most a fewe of olde stories here,	TC.5. 1459
Wrot him ayein, and seyde as ye may here.—	TC.5. 1589
His worthy dedes, who-so list hem here,	TC.5. 1770
Save Ector in his time, as I can here.	TC.5. 1804
So yive hem joye that hit here,	HF.1. 83
That hit was pitee for to here;	HF.1. 180
That hit was pitee for to here,	HF.1. 189
For at the firste shul ye here	HF.2. 4
For truste wel that thou shalt here,	HF.2. 164
How that yet she shulde here all this,	HF.2. 197
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelleth,	HF.2. 203
Or elles no man myghte hit here;	HF.2. 255
Is encombrous for to here	HF.2. 354
And with thyn eres heren wel	HF.2. 371
Wult thou here of sterres ought	HF.2. 485 var
Maistow not heren that I do?	HF.2. 516
A myle then, and here hit route;	HF.2. 530
If this noise that I here	HF.2. 550
Were al the gestes for to here,	HF.3. 428
That al the world may of hit here.	HF.3. 631
We ben swich folk as ye may here.	HF.3. 738
I shulde bothe here and see,	HF.3. 802
What thou desirest for to here.	HF.3. 821
Ther thou shalt here many oon.	HF.3. 825
Somme good therin, or sumwhat here	HF.3. 908
Wher thou maist most tydynge here;	HF.3. 935
And eek a tydyng for to here,	HF.3. 1044
Is comen, and that I here the foules synge,	LGW. 37
Layes of love, that joye it was to here,	LGW. 140
As, when tyme is, hereafter ye shal here.	LGW. 281
Ek al the world of autours maystow here,	LGW.G. 308
And wel to helyn here excusacyouns,	LGW.G. 362
It were to long to reden and to here;	LGW. 572
She to him spake, and seyde as ye may here.	LGW. 1085
Unto this childre that wonder is to here;	LGW. 1147
It is a rewthe and pitee for to here.	LGW. 1249
And axeth hem, 'What tydynge heren ye?	LGW. 1724
Thurgh al the toun, that men may see and here	LGW. 1867
For to be slayne, as ye shal after here.	LGW. 1927
This woful lordes sone may ye not here,	LGW. 1979
Thus thes wymen prayen that hit here;	LGW. 2402
And to hir spak as ye shal after here.	LGW. 2627
That I of you the blisful soun may here,	Purse. 9
[I you beseeche, myn hertes lady] here	Bal.Co. 20 var
Shal hatte, that I rede you here;	RR. 38
When he may on these branches here The amale	
bridres	RR. 87
The song of bridres forto here,	RR. 101
And now is Myrthe the ryne to here The briddie,	RR. 617
It is a wondir thing to here,	RR. 1114
Descripcioun of the welle heere,	RR. 1631
Of you I here so mych pris,	RR. 1973
Anoon as ye shall here and see,	RR. 2146
Whanne the disciple wole not here;	RR. 2150
Now is good to here in fay	RR. 2155
For who so wole the eendying here,	RR. 2165
Dispipe wyymen, that thou maist here,	RR. 2232
Through spekyng whanne they myght heere	RR. 2831
In which she seyde: 'Whanne that I here	RR. 2843
Though that thou slepe, we may here	RR. 4019
nevere . . . Here of me, thurgh word or wille, Offence	RR. 4562
To here of love discripcioun.	RR. 4702
I wolde gladly here to se,	RR. 5182
Of this love here what I sey:	RR. 5361
Suche tales kepen they not here.	RR. 6093
And seyde, 'What Devel is that I here?	RR. 6223
Though men me bothe myght here and see,	RR. 6324
Quod Love, 'What devel is this that I heere?	RR. 6797
That men shull here hym crie and rore,	RR. 7053
For it is wonder longe to here.	RR. 7208
Say what you lyst, and I wol here.'	RR. 7501

Hear

Ful swetely herde he confessioun,	A.Prol. 221
No wonder is, he herde it al the day,	A.Prol. 641
As ye han herd; what nedeth wordes mo?	A.Prol. 849
That herde swich another waymentynge:	A.Kn. 902
With herte pitous, whan he herde hem speke.	A.Kn. 953
This Palamon, whan he tho wordes herde,	A.Kn. 1123
And if he herde song or instrument	A.Kn. 1367
His speche nor his voys, though men it herde:	A.Kn. 1371
And whan that he had herd Arcites tale,	A.Kn. 1577
Whan he hym knew, and hadde his tale herd,	A.Kn. 1597
Whan Palamon the lark herde synge,	A.Kn. 2210
And with that soun he herde a murmyrynge	A.Kn. 2432
This carpenter awook, and herde synge,	A.Mil. 3364
But al for noght, he herde nat a word.	A.Mil. 3439
Hastow nat herd how saved was Noe,	A.Mil. 3534
'Hastow nat herd,' quod Nicholas, 'also,	A.Mil. 3538
This sely Absolon herde every deel,	A.Mil. 3744
And herde oon crien 'water,' as he were wood,	A.Mil. 3817
It was for noght, no man his reson herde;	A.Mil. 3844
Whan that oure Hoost hadde herd this sermonyng,	A.Rv. 3899
I have herd seyde, 'Man sal taa of twa thynges,	A.Rv. 4129

Heard—Continued

Aleyn the clerk, that herd this melodye, . . . A.Rv. 4168  
 Herde I a millere better y-set a werk; . . . A.Co. 4337  
 Nas herd swich tendre wepyng for pitee, . . . B.M.L. 292  
 As heer-biforn that ye han herd devyse, . . . B.M.L. 613  
 A voys was herd in general audience . . . B.M.L. 673  
 As ye han herd,—I kan telle it no better,— . . . B.M.L. 881  
 Ne saugh I never as she, ne herde of mo, . . . B.M.L. 1025  
 He *Alma redemptoris* herde synge, . . . B.Pri. 1708  
 Answerde hym thus: 'This song I have herd seye . . . B.Pri. 1721  
 As ye han herd, and whan that I hadde songe . . . B.Pri. 1851  
 Al whan he herde the thrustel synge, . . . B.Th. 1963  
 Of proverbes, than ye han herd bifore . . . B.Mel. 2146  
 As ye han herd, yet to yow alle I preye, . . . B.Mel. 2150  
 Whan Melibeus hadde herd that . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 and with greet pacience, hadde herd al . . . B.Mel. 2250-5  
 Whan Melibeus hadde herd the wordes . . . B.Mel. 2300-5  
 as ye herde biforn, the commune proverbe is . . . B.Mel. 2325-30  
 This Melibeus, whanne he hadde herd . . . B.Mel. 2420-5  
 ye han herd bifore, that over alle thynges . . . B.Mel. 2485-90  
 Whan Prudence hadde herd hir . . . B.Mel. 2740-5  
 have nat yet herd yowre conseil, how I shal . . . B.Mel. 2860-5  
 Whanne Melibeus hadde herd dame . . . B.Mel. 2885-90  
 And whan they herden the goodliche . . . B.Mel. 2920-5  
 Whan dame Prudence hadde herd the . . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
 And whan dame Prudence hadde herd . . . B.Mel. 2980-5  
 hadden herd what this messagers seyden . . . B.Mel. 2990-5  
 Whanne Melibeus hadde herd . . . B.Mel. 3060-5  
 That gode lief my wyf hadde herd this tale! . . . B.Mk. 3084  
 Ful ofte in game a soothe I have herd seye! . . . B.Mk. 3154  
 As ye han herd, and mete and drynke he hadde . . . B.Mk. 3610  
 He herde it wel, but he ne spak right noight, . . . B.Mk. 3726  
 That with his erys herde he how they seyde, . . . B.Mk. 3823  
 Hath herd somwhat or al of his fortune. . . . B.NP. 3974  
 Right now ye herde, and, *pardes*, no remedie . . . B.NP. 4078  
 And whan that Pertelote thus herde hym roore, . . . B.NP. 4228  
 As ye han herd the dede man devyse; . . . B.NP. 4491  
 Save yow, I herde never man so synge . . . B.NP. 4566  
 Herden this hennies cris and maken wo, . . . C.Doc. 230  
 Han herd, nat nedeth for to telle it moore. . . . C.Pard. 393  
 I preche so as ye han herd bifore, . . . C.Pard. 664  
 And as they sat they herde a belle clynke . . . C.Pard. 836  
 To leen the thriddle, as ye han herd me seye. . . . D.WB. 24  
 Yet herde I never tellen, in myn age, . . . D.WB. 829  
 The Frere lough whan he hadde herd al this; . . . D.WB. 832  
 And whan the Somonour herde the Frere gale, . . . D.WB. 1036  
 With manly voys, that al the court it herde. . . . D.Fri. 1624  
 And whan the devel herde hire cursen so . . . D.Fri. 1624  
 Syn ye han herd this false Frere lye, . . . D.Sum. 1670  
 For, *pordeel* ye han ofte tyme herd telle . . . D.Sum. 1675  
 His meynes, whiche that herden this affray, . . . D.Sum. 2156  
 As ye han herd bifore, ye woot wel what. . . . D.Sum. 2199  
 Til she had herde what the frere sayde; . . . D.Sum. 2201  
 Never erst er now herd I of swich mateere; . . . D.Sum. 2220  
 'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now? . . . D.Sum. 2229  
 That karf his mete, and herde, word by word, . . . D.Sum. 2244  
 This day ne herd I of yowre tonge a word. . . . E.Cl. 4  
 For wel she hadde herd seyde that thilke day . . . E.Cl. 278  
 Til she had herd what was the lordes wille. . . . E.Cl. 294  
 Whan she had herd al this she noight ameved, . . . E.Cl. 498  
 'Wyf,' quod this markys, 'ye han herd er this . . . E.Cl. 624  
 Hir fader, that this tidynge herd anon, . . . E.Cl. 901  
 She herde nat what thyng he to hire seyde, . . . E.Cl. 1059  
 Whan she this herde, aswonne doun she fallett . . . E.Cl. 1079  
 My wyf at hoom had herd this legende ones; . . . E.Cl. 1212d  
 And syn that ye han herd al myn entente, . . . E.Mch. 1467  
 Justinus, that ay stille sat and herde, . . . E.Mch. 1519  
 As thou hast herd, assentened right now . . . E.Mch. 1570  
 'I have,' quod he, 'herd seyde, ful yowre ago, . . . E.Mch. 1637  
 The turtle voys is herd, my dowve sweete, . . . E.Mch. 2139  
 This freshe May, whan she this wordes herde, . . . E.Mch. 2185  
 As knownen they that han hir bookes herd. . . . F.Sq. 235  
 Of which right now ye han yowre-selven herd. . . . F.Sq. 242  
 swich a wonder thyng Of craft of rynges herde they . . . F.Sq. 249  
 never noon; . . . F.Sq. 398  
 And for the fowles that she herde synge; . . . F.Sq. 425  
 That herde of swich another of fairnesse, . . . F.Sq. 587  
 Whan that I herde hym speke and saugh his bewe; . . . F.Sq. 603  
 That shal ete with a feend," thus herde I seye; . . . F.Sq. 660  
 That never yet was herd so greet mervailles. . . . F.Fkl. 1007  
 Wo was Aurelie, whan that he this herde, . . . F.Fkl. 1142  
 For ofte at feestes have I wel herd seye . . . F.Fkl. 1465  
 And toold hym al, as ye han herd bifore, . . . F.Fkl. 1498  
 And, whan that ye han herd the tale, demeth. . . . F.Fkl. 1547  
 And tolde hym al, as ye han herd me sayd; . . . F.Fkl. 1586  
 And seyde thus, whan he this wordes herde: . . . F.Fkl. 1593  
 And tolde hym al, as ye han herd bifore; . . . F.Fkl. 1602  
 She never erst herd speke of apparence; . . . G.SN. 290  
 And she gan kisse his brest that herde this, . . . G.SN. 372  
 Whan Maximus had herd the seintes loore, . . . G.SN. 421  
 Almachius that herde of this doyng . . . G.CY. 685  
 This Chanoun drough hym neer, and herde al thyng . . . G.CY. 821  
 By ordre, as ofte I herde my lord hem nevene. . . . G.CY. 963  
 Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told; . . . G.CY. 1099  
 Of metals, whiche ye han herd me reherce, . . . G.CY. 1318  
 Herde me telle, he hadde a silver teyne; . . . I.Pars. 18  
 I trowe that we han herd of ech degree. . . . BD. 129  
 Through Juno that had herd hir bone, . . . BD. 180  
 Hit was for noight, ther herde him noon, . . . BD. 234  
 For I hadde never herd speke, or tho, . . . BD. 234

Heard—Continued

Hadde herd; for som of hem songe lowe . . . BD. 304  
 Was never herd so swete a steven,— . . . BD. 307  
 I nolde but I hadde herd hem synge, . . . BD. 311  
 Was nowher herd yet half so swete, . . . BD. 315  
 Me thoghte I herde an hunte blowe, . . . BD. 345  
 And I herde goyng, bothe up and doun; . . . BD. 348  
 Anoon right whan I herde that . . . BD. 354  
 That ever I herde; for by my trouthe, . . . BD. 466  
 Made hym that he herde me noight . . . BD. 509  
 I herde thee not, to seyn the sooth, . . . BD. 519  
 And whan I herde hym telle this tale . . . BD. 709  
 And love, that had wel herd my bone, . . . BD. 834  
 I herde yow telle herbefore. . . . BD. 1135  
 Keyng the corps, as ye have herd me seyn, . . . Pity. 51  
 (Seynt Valentyn! a foul thus herde I synge . . . Mars. 13  
 When he his lady herde so compleyne, . . . Mars. 93  
 But as the swan, I have herd seye ful yore, . . . Anel. 346  
 And after that the melodye herde he . . . PF. 60  
 On every bough the briddes herde I synge, . . . PF. 190  
 Herde I so pleye a ravishyng swetnesse, . . . PF. 198  
 Ne herde never beter, as I gesse; . . . PF. 200  
 I herde a swogh that gan aboute renne; . . . PF. 247  
 Of this formel. Whan she herde al this, . . . PF. 445  
 Ne herde never no man me befor, . . . PF. 486  
 For I have herd al your opynynoun, . . . PF. 618  
 'I have herd tolde it som-tyme,' quod . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
 and onlyn will thei ben herd thei ben . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 I have herd told of Busyrides, that was . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 'Thow hast wel herd,' quod sche, . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1090-5  
 This lady, which that herde al-day at ere . . . TC.1. 106  
 'I have herd told, pardieus, of your livinge, . . . TC.1. 197  
 Al was for naught: she herde not his pleynte; . . . TC.1. 544  
 Com ones in unwar, and herde him grone, . . . TC.1. 549  
 But natheles whan he had herd him crye . . . TC.1. 750  
 For I have herd thy wordes and thy lore; . . . TC.1. 754  
 And whan that Pandar herde her name nevene, . . . TC.1. 876  
 For this have I herd seyde of olde lered: . . . TC.1. 976  
 Whan Troilus had herd Pandare, assented . . . TC.1. 1009  
 I roughte naught though that she stood and herde . . . TC.1. 1039  
 Herden a mayden reden hem the geste . . . TC.2. 83  
 And we han herd how that King Laius deyde . . . TC.2. 101  
 That herde that, gan fer away to stonde, . . . TC.2. 216  
 Criseyde, which that herde him in this wise, . . . TC.2. 386  
 That mighte be, and herde ek with her ere . . . TC.2. 451  
 Til that I herde, as that I welk allone, . . . TC.2. 517  
 Ne herde I never. And what that was his mone . . . TC.2. 558  
 Whan he the peple upon him herde cryen, . . . TC.2. 646  
 But every word which that she of her herde, . . . TC.2. 899  
 For wo, til that he herde som tidinge, . . . TC.2. 951  
 As ye han herd bifore, al he him tolde. . . . TC.2. 966  
 Criseyde, whan that she her uncle herde, . . . TC.2. 1100  
 I roughte not though alle her foos it herde, . . . TC.2. 1428  
 For I have herd him, oo time and ek other, . . . TC.2. 1452  
 That ye han herd Pandare or this devise. . . . TC.2. 1547  
 Herde alway this Criseyde wel y-nough, . . . TC.2. 1590  
 This Troilus, that herde his lady preye . . . TC.3. 78  
 For, sithen ye han herd me somwhat seye, . . . TC.3. 111  
 For-sothe I have not herd it don or this . . . TC.3. 498  
 Ye han wel herd the fin of his entente. . . . TC.3. 553  
 Criseyde, which that al this wonder herde, . . . TC.3. 799  
 This Troilus whan he her wordes herde, . . . TC.3. 1065  
 And Pandarus ful sobrelliche him herde . . . TC.3. 1616  
 Than th'ilke time he first herde of it seye. . . . TC.3. 1659  
 That lover was, whan he it wiste or herde. . . . TC.3. 1792  
 Ye han or this wel herd me you devise: . . . TC.4. 80  
 Ector which that every wel the Grekes herde, . . . TC.4. 176  
 Had herd what every lord and burges seyde, . . . TC.4. 345  
 Hastow not herd at parlement,' he seyde, . . . TC.4. 377  
 That I have herd, and wot al how it is. . . . TC.4. 382  
 Oon ere it herde, att'other out it wente. . . . TC.4. 434  
 Had herd, she, which that of her father roughte . . . TC.4. 667  
 She herde right as though she thennes were, . . . TC.4. 695  
 Was to Criseyde, as ye han herd devise . . . TC.4. 807  
 'Lo, nece, I trowe wel ye han herd al how . . . TC.4. 876  
 Herde al this thing deviseen to and fro; . . . TC.4. 1423  
 I have herd seyde ek, times twyes twelve, . . . TC.5. 97  
 For I have herd or this of mony a wight, . . . TC.5. 164  
 That in effect she nought his tales herde . . . TC.5. 178  
 That at the feste it n'as wel herd acorde; . . . TC.5. 446  
 'And yonder have ich herd ful lustily . . . TC.5. 568  
 Herde I myn alderlevest lady dere . . . TC.5. 576  
 As ye han herd: swich lif right gan he lede . . . TC.5. 629  
 That her had herd compleynen in her sorwe, . . . TC.5. 723  
 I have wel herd it tellen, out of drede; . . . TC.5. 980  
 'For I have herd wel more than I wende', . . . TC.5. 1611  
 This Pandarus, that alle these thynges herde, . . . TC.5. 1723  
 That never herde I thyng so hye, . . . HF.2. 512  
 Be, as I have herd thee tellen, . . . HF.2. 551  
 As I thee herde or this devyse; . . . HF.2. 554  
 Ther herde I pleyen on an harpe . . . HF.3. 111  
 Ther herde I trumpen Messenus, . . . HF.3. 153  
 Ther herde I Joab trumpe also, . . . HF.3. 155  
 Of us! Thus herde I erien alle, . . . HF.3. 223  
 I herde aboute her trone y-songe, . . . HF.3. 307  
 They synge of Fame as tho herde I— . . . HF.3. 314  
 I herde a noise aprochen blyve, . . . HF.3. 481  
 That thou hast herd? quod he to me; . . . HF.3. 819  
 Men myghte hit han herd esely . . . HF.3. 839



# **Heard—Continued**

And the noise which that I herde,	HF.3. 841
'Thus shal hit be,' 'Thus herde I seye,'	HF.3. 963
The thynges that I herde there,	HF.3. 967
Whan oon hadde herd a thyng y-wys,	HF.3. 970
That I hadde herd of som contree	HF.3. 1045
I herde a grete noise withalle	HF.3. 1051
A thousande tymes I have herd men telle,	LGW. 1
But as he hath herd seyde, or founde it written;	LGW. 8
To sen that flour, as ye han herd devyse.	LGW.G. 106
Unto his askynge, whan that I it herde,	LGW. 313
Or he have herd the tothyr partye speke.	LGW.G. 325
Whan that he herde the name of Tesbe crien,	LGW. 884
And had herde ofte of Eneas er tho,	LGW. 1062
As doon this lovers, as I have herde sayde;	LGW. 1167
Have ye nat herde hym telle his aventure?	LGW. 1177
And eke hir suster Phedra, herden alle	LGW. 1970
As ye have in this covenant herde me rede;	LGW. 2139
In love a falsur herde I never non,	LGW. 2399
Ye have wel herde of Theseus devise,	LGW. 2459
That I herd renne faste by,	RR. 111
But if she outhur saugh or herde	RR. 250
Whan I her blisful songes herde,	RR. 500
Whan I thus herde foules synge,	RR. 509
If that I herde oon wight comynge,	RR. 536
And, trusteth wel, than I hem herde,	RR. 673
Was herd of man that myghte dye.	RR. 676
And certis, whan I herde her songe,	RR. 689
And whan that I hadde herde, I trowe,	RR. 721
And whanne she herd hym werne soo,	RR. 1485
Had taught me as ye have herd say.	RR. 2952
As ye toforen have herd me seyne.	RR. 2969
Whanne I hir herd thus me chastise,	RR. 3305
Whanne that he herd [him] janglyng,	RR. 3822
This have I herd ofte in seying,	RR. 4031
Whanne that [he] herd hym blamed soo,	RR. 4065
Whanne I hadde herde all Resoun seyne,	RR. 4785
For I herde never diffyne it ere,	RR. 4807
Which I have herd you not repreve,	RR. 5179
<b>Heardest</b>	
Herdistow ever slyk a sang er now?	A.Rv. 4170
Thou herdist never sich oon I trowe.	RR. 5406
<b>Hearest</b>	
'What, Alison, herestow nat Absolon,	A.Mil. 3366
Herestow nat how that the carters seith?	D.Fri. 1552
Thou herest neither that ne this;	HF.2. 43
Herestow not the grete swogh?	HF.2. 523
Herestow not what they prayen us?	HF.3. 772
<b>Heareth</b>	
And hereth hym come russhyng in the greves,	A.Kn. 1641
Ther is no wight that hereth it but we tweye.	E.Cl. 476
whan he heareth his name.	I.Pars. 595-600
preest that hereth thy confessioun, been	I.Pars. 1010-5
sche neither heareth, ne rekkeht of	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
or disdaignen as ofte tyme as he herith the noyse	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
seeth and alle thinges he herith."	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
That hereth soun, whan men the strenges plye,	TC.1. 732
Whan that he hereth any herte tale,	TC.3. 1235
The god of love hereth many a tale i-feynyd.	LGW.G. 327
every discret persone that redith or herith	Astr. 5-11
Whanne that she hereth, or may espie,	RR. 4259
<b>Hearing</b>	
five wittes, as eighte, herynge, smellynge,	I.Pars. 205-10
and hir herynge ful of waymentynge and	I.Pars. 210-5
that been eighte, herynge, smellynge,	I.Pars. 955-60
fulfilleth to-kydre the herynge of moche folk.	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
but I, desirois of herynge, axe gretly to	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
Hering her come, and shorte for to sikel	TC.3. 58
Hering th'effect of Pandarus' behest?	TC.3. 346
But netheles in oure heryng,	RR. 6073
That outht displeith to her heryng.	RR. 6096
Heryng ech wight that in this place is,	RR. 6120
<b>Hearken</b>	
That was so ny to herkenen all his sawe,	A.Kn. 1526
And eek to herke his beste and his sentence.	A.Kn. 2532
And if yow list to herke hyderward,	B.Mk. 3159
Now every wys man, lat him herke me;	B.NP. 4400
Was only for to herke how that ye synge;	B.NP. 4480
Herke, eek, which a sharpe word for the nones,	D.WB. 14
'Herke, my brother! herke, by thy feith!	D.Fri. 1551
'But herke, Thomas, what I shal the seyn,	D.Sum. 1918
Be war, my sone, and herke patiently,	D.Sum. 1906
Or for to herkenen of hir riche array.	E.Mch. 1699
In soothnesse, or in dreem I herke this?"	G.SN. 261
To his Yeman, to herkenen all his sawe,	G.CY. 691
'Nay,' quod the fourthe, 'stynt and herke me;	G.CY. 927
Save only this, if ye wol herke me,—	G.CY. 1006
sholde gladly herkenen and enquire with	I.Pars. 80-5
herke this ensamble; a greet wawe of	I.Pars. 360-5
gladly and herke gladly to the harm	I.Pars. 495-500
and scarcely wol he herke hym.	I.Pars. 1000-5
alle that herke this lital tretys	I.Pars. 1080-5
Do thyn entent to herkene hit."	BD. 751
I was ententyf to herkene hire, sche bygan to	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
to herke the bet what sche wolde seye).	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
desyrou to herke hem, with how greet brennyng.	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
and have abyden longe tyme to herke it."	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
to herke that thow schewe it me."	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
but I abide to herkenen the remenaunt of	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5

# **Hearken—Continued**

desire yit to herkenen it of the more	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
here sydes to cruel lyouns (for to herkenen his song),	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
I desire to herkne it more pleynly of the."	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
but ek gladly herkene hem?"	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
commoeveth hem to herkene; than is the	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
To herkenen of Palladian servise;	TC.1. 164
Now herke, frend, for thus it stant with me.—	TC.1. 602
'Ye, Troilus, now herke,' quod Pandare,	TC.1. 624
What I shal seyn, and herke of good entente	TC.4. 853
As thus—now herke, for I wol not tarie.—	TC.4. 1029
'Now herke wel; for why I wille	HF.2. 217
Now herke what I wol the here.	HF.2. 256
Herke wel; hit is not rounded.	HF.2. 522
Now herke how she gan to paye	HF.3. 459
<b>Hearken</b> <i>see</i> <b>Hark</b>	
<b>Hearkened</b>	
Wha herked ever slyk a ferly thyng?	A.Rv. 4173
And herked ay the wordes and the noote,	B.Pri. 1711
Of hem that han it after herked yooore,	F.Sq. 403
ne hath nat in his lyf herked Jhesu Crist	I.Pars. 1000-5
Him herked she so longe in good entente,	TC.2. 923
And I hadde herked wel y-wys,	RR. 630
<b>Hearkeneth</b>	
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'now herkeneth for the beste;	A.Prol. 788
And seyde, 'Lordynges, herkeneth, if yow leste:	A.Prol. 828
Now lat us ryde, and herkeneth what I seye.'	A.Prol. 855
As hym is shape, and herkeneth in what wyse;	A.Kn. 1843
Now cometh the point, and herkeneth if yow leste.	A.Kn. 2208
But herkeneth me, and stynteth now a lite,	A.Kn. 2674
For love of God, and herkeneth what I seye.	A.Kn. 2782
'Now herkeneth,' quod the Millere, 'alle and some;	A.Mil. 3136
And seyde, 'Good men, herkeneth, everichon!	B.Sh. 1164
'Nowe, good men,' quod our Hoste, 'herkeneth me,	B.Sh. 1174
That wonder is; but herkeneth to my tale.	B.Sh. 1213
And herkeneth to my spelle;	B.Th. 2083
And therfore herkeneth what that I shal seye,	B.Mel. 2155
herkeneth what they seye in consellyng,	B.Mel. 2190-5
Now herkeneth, if yow liketh for to heere;	B.Mk. 3173
But herkeneth to that o man fil a greet mervaille	B.NP. 4266 <i>var</i>
Herkeneth thise blisful briddes how they synge,	B.NP. 4391
Now, gooode men, I prey yow herketh alle;	B.NP. 4592
But herkeneth, lordynges, in conclusioun,	C.Pard. 454
But herkeneth, lordynges, o word, I yow preye,	C.Pard. 573
Herkeneth, felawes, we theen beal ones,	C.Pard. 696
'Now herkeneth how I baar me proprely,	D.WB. 224
Of hir assent; but herkeneth how I sayde.	D.WB. 234
And herkeneth what this auctour seith therfore.	E.Cl. 1141
But o word, lordynges, herkeneth, er I go:	E.Cl. 1163
Herkeneth my song that seith in this manere.	E.Cl. 1176
Syn ye han seyd, and herkeneth what I seye.	E.Mch. 1522
Unto your wyl; now herkeneth what I seye.	F.Fkl. 704
Herkeneth the tale, er ye upon hire crie;	F.Fkl. 1496
But in this cas herkenyth what I schal seye	G.CY. 1011 <i>var</i>
'Wel, sire,' quod he, 'now herkeneth what I seye.'	H.Mop. 104
herkeneth in which wise. For as muche	I.Pars. 265-70
whan he herkeneth nat benignely the	I.Pars. 370-5
and eek of hym that herkeneth tho wordes.	I.Pars. 645-50
And herkeneth which a resoun I shal brynge;	PF. 564
Now herkeneth with a good entencioun,	TC.1. 52
'Now,' quod Pandare, 'herkeneth, it was thus.—	TC.1. 658
That herkeneth, as the story can devise	TC.2. 31
'So wil I don: now herkeneth! I shal telle'	TC.2. 315
Game in myn hood! But herkeneth if you lest.—	TC.2. 1110
'Now herkeneth this: ye han wel understonde.	TC.4. 1296
And herkeneth how, if that ye wol assente!	TC.4. 1372
Beth ware of men, and herkeneth what I seyd!	TC.5. 1785
Now herkeneth, as I have yow seyd,	HF.1. 109
Now herkeneth every maner man,	HF.2. 1
But herkeneth ye that speken of kyndenesse.	LGW. 665
Now herkeneth how he shal his lady serve.	LGW. 1276
And he that herkeneth it gladly,	RR. 7513
And, sir, of o thing herkeneth me:	RR. 7644
<b>Hearkening</b>	
Herkenynge his mynstrales hir thynges pleye	F.Sq. 78
desyrou of herkenynge, and I a-stoned hadde yit	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
Th'erratik sterres, herkening armonye	TC.5. 1812
The smale foules song herkenynge,	RR. 106
And stood ful long and oft herkenynge,	RR. 535
<b>Hearse</b>	
Adoun fel I when that I saugh the herse,	Pity. 15
Aboute hir herse ther stoden lustily,	Pity. 36
<b>Heart</b>	
And al was conscience and tendre herte.	A.Prol. 150
For many a man so harde is of his herte	A.Prol. 229
God loved he best, with al his boole herte,	A.Prol. 533
With ful glad herte, and preyden hym also	A.Prol. 811
And lat oure sorwe synken in thyn herte."	A.Kn. 951
With herte pitous, whan he herde hem speke.	A.Kn. 953
Hym thoughte that his herte wolde breke	A.Kn. 954
The assoun priketh every gentil herte	A.Kn. 1043
As though he stongen were unto the herte.	A.Kn. 1079
Into myn herte, that wol my bane be.	A.Kn. 1097
And ever shal, til that myn herte sterve.	A.Kn. 1144
The deeth he feelet thurgh his herte smyte;	A.Kn. 1220
Withinne his brest, and hente him by the herte	A.Kn. 1300

## Heart—Continued

And from his courser with a lusty herte  
Y-stiked thurgh myn trewe, careful herte,  
This Palomoun, that thoughte that thurgh his herte  
This Arcite, with ful despitous herte,  
For pitee renneeth soone in gentil herte,  
And eek his herte hadde compassion.  
And in his gentil herte he thoughte anon,  
Of everich herte as that hym list divyse.  
And thonken hym with al hir herte and myght;  
And thus thurgh good hope and with herte blithe  
His herte blood hath bathed al his heer;  
With hooly herte and with an heigh corage,  
And herte soor, and seyde in this manere;  
And task myn humble preyere at thyn herte.  
Myn herte may myne harmes nat biweye;  
That Arcite me thurgh the herte bere;  
And with glad herte he wente hym hoom ful soone.  
This Emelye, with herte debonaire,  
Goddess of maydens, that myn herte hast knowe  
With pitous herte and heigh devocioun  
For thilke sorwe that was in thyn herte,  
He feeleth thurgh the herte-spoon the prikke.  
For jelous herte upon this Palomoun;  
His hardy herte myghte hym helpe naught;  
And was al his, in chiere, as in his herte.  
With herte soor, to Theseus palsey.  
Encresseeth at his herte moore and moore.  
'Naught may the woful spirit in myn herte  
That dwelled in his herte syk and soore,  
Can failen when the herte felte deeth,  
That serveth yow with wille, herte, and myght,  
Hath in his herte swich a love longynge,  
'Help, water, water, help, for Goddes herte!'  
A litle ire is in his herte y-laf.  
Myn herte is also mowed as myne heris,  
By Goddes herte! he sal nat scape us bathe.  
Myn herte is broken! heif I nam but deed!  
To asken help theshameth in thyn herte;  
Hir herte is verray chambre of hoolynesse,  
Than Makometes lawe out of myn herte!  
No wight but God, that he bar in his herte.  
The kynges herte of pitee gan agryse,  
As gentil herte is fulfilled of pitee,  
Hir thoughte hir cursed herte brast atwo,—  
The constable gan aboute his herte colde,  
So was hir herte shet in hir distresse  
Wepynge for tendrenesse in herte blithe,  
For to his herte it was a greet plesance,  
Of whos vertu, whan He thyn herte lighte,  
The swetnesse hath his herte perced so  
That hath in Jewes herte his waspes nest,  
For percyng of his herte;  
put away sorwe out of your herte.  
that is joyous, and glad in herte, it hym  
soothly sorweful herte maketh his bones  
sorwe in herte sleeth ful many a bone,  
sorwe to the herte"; wherfore us oghte,  
myn herte is troubled with this sorwe so  
of his speche it semed wel that in herte

fro your herte thre thynges that been  
mooste dryve couetise out of your herte,  
dryve out of your herte hastifnesse, for certes, ye ne  
that falleth in your herte, but ye moste  
kepest thy conseil in thyn herte, thou  
hyde your conseil in your herte than praye him  
the herte of a man deliteth in savour that  
your herte, though I speke thyng that  
an hocheport, and encolnyed your herte  
the hardynesse of his herte and thurgh the hardynesse  
entre into thyn herte wilfully by the wyndowes of  
entred into thyn herte by thy five wittes.  
bowe your herte to take the pacience of oure  
the lordshipe of his owne herte is moore  
of right perfitte men, for myn herte may  
a povere herte and a riche purs.  
alwey have thre thynges in your herte,  
shul have God in your herte, and for no  
signe of gentil herte whan a man loveth and  
that hath over hard an herte atte laste he shal  
Melibee sholde receyve with good herte  
glad in hire herte and seyde, 'Ther  
ye caste yow to overcome your herte.  
overcometh his herte overcometh twis;  
mynde and in your herte, to theeffect and  
and techynge, his herte gan encolnye to  
For proud he was of herte and of array,  
And in his herte anon ther fil a thought  
So manly was this Julius of herte,  
That in vengeance he al his herte sette.  
Looke that thyn herte be murie evermo.  
That trewely she hath the herte in hool.  
She was agast, and seyde, 'O herte deerel  
Right now, that yet myn herte is sore aflight.  
Now han ye lost myn herte and al my love.  
Have ye no mannes herte, and han a berd?  
And with an hardy herte he gan to crye  
"No dreem," quod he, "may so myn herte agaste,  
Of any dreem, so hooly was his herte.  
Ful is myn herte of revel and solas!"

A. Kn. 1513  
A. Kn. 1565  
A. Kn. 1574  
A. Kn. 1596  
A. Kn. 1771  
A. Kn. 1770  
A. Kn. 1772  
A. Kn. 1790  
A. Kn. 1876  
A. Kn. 1878  
A. Kn. 2006  
A. Kn. 2213  
A. Kn. 2220  
A. Kn. 2226  
A. Kn. 2229  
A. Kn. 2256  
A. Kn. 2270  
A. Kn. 2282  
A. Kn. 2300  
A. Kn. 2371  
A. Kn. 2391  
A. Kn. 2806  
A. Kn. 2629  
A. Kn. 2649  
A. Kn. 2683  
A. Kn. 2695  
A. Kn. 2744  
A. Kn. 2765  
A. Kn. 2804  
A. Kn. 2805  
A. Kn. 3078  
A. Mil. 3340  
A. Mil. 3815  
A. Rv. 3862  
A. Rv. 3870  
A. Rv. 4087  
A. Rv. 4289  
B. ML. 101  
B. ML. 167  
B. ML. 336  
B. ML. 476  
B. ML. 614  
B. ML. 660  
B. ML. 697  
B. ML. 879  
B. ML. 1056  
B. ML. 1154  
B. Sh. 1229  
B. Pri. 1661  
B. Pri. 1745  
B. Pri. 1749  
B. Th. 2052  
B. Mel. 2180-5  
B. Mel. 2185-90  
B. Mel. 2185-90  
B. Mel. 2185-90  
B. Mel. 2185-90  
B. Mel. 2190-5  
B. Mel.  
2195-200  
B. Mel. 2310-5  
B. Mel. 2313-20  
B. Mel. 2320-5  
B. Mel. 2320-5  
B. Mel. 2330-5  
B. Mel. 2335-40  
B. Mel. 2345-50  
B. Mel. 2425-30  
B. Mel. 2445-50  
B. Mel. 2505-10  
B. Mel. 2610-5  
B. Mel. 2610-5  
B. Mel. 2690-5  
B. Mel. 2705-10  
B. Mel. 2710-5  
B. Mel. 2790-5  
B. Mel. 2810-5  
B. Mel. 2815-20  
B. Mel. 2830-5  
B. Mel. 2885-90  
B. Mel. 2980-5  
B. Mel. 2980-5  
B. Mel. 3045-50  
B. Mel. 3045-50  
B. Mel. 3055-60  
B. Mel. 3060-5  
B. Mk. 3376  
B. Mk. 3617  
B. Mk. 3901  
B. Mk. 3932  
B. N.P. 4005  
B. N.P. 4064  
B. N.P. 4079  
B. N.P. 4085  
B. N.P. 4100  
B. N.P. 4110  
B. N.P. 4229  
B. N.P. 4278  
B. N.P. 4309  
B. N.P. 4393

## Heart—Continued

As man that was affrayed in his herte,—  
Certes, it was of herte, al that he song;  
And brende hiseloven with a stedfast herte.  
They ronne so hem thoughte hir herte brek.  
Constant in herte, and ever in bisynesse  
Anon his herte chaunged and his mood,  
Anon the feend into his herte ran,  
With fadres pitee stikynge thurgh his herte,  
Hir fader, with ful sorweful herte and wil,  
As shameful deeth as herte may devyse  
But wel I woot thou doost myn herte to crme  
Myn herte is lost, for pitee of this mayde.  
'By Goddes precious herte,' and 'By his nayles,'  
This daggere shal thurghout thyn herte go!  
And with his spere he smoot his herte atwo!  
And he that hath the cut with herte blithe  
Ful ofte in herte he rolleth up and down  
And with his precious herte-blood thes boghte,  
Yet tikled it his herte, for that he  
It tikleth me aboute myn herte root!  
Unto this day it dooth myn herte boote  
I seye I hadde in herte greet despit  
She knew my herte, and eek myn privete,  
I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek  
That al myn herte I yaf unto his hool.  
In feelynge, and myn herte is Marcin;  
That boghte us with his herte blood agayn.  
Hanged himself for herte despitous.  
He spak moore harm than herte may bithynke;  
The wo that in myn herte was, and pyne?  
That I shal make thyn herte for to morne,  
Hir thoughte it swal so soore aboute hir herte,  
Til she came there her herte was a-fyre,  
Now is myn herte all hool, now is it oute,  
So, wolde God! myn herte wolde breste!  
His herte bathed in a bath of blisse;  
Swiche paynes that your herte myghte agryse;  
Upon this Frere his herte was so wood,  
With which the devel set your herte afyre,  
Hool nat the develes knyf ay at thyn herte,—  
And in his herte he rolled up and down  
That we with pitous herte unto yow pleyng,  
Made the markys herte han pitee.  
Ther as myn herte is set, ther wol I wyve;  
No likerous lust was thurgh hire herte y-ronne,  
Commendynge in his herte hir wommanhede,  
Lenger the plesance of myn herte hyde.  
I seye this, be ye redy with good herte  
And koude so the peples herte embrace,  
This markys in his herte length so  
That he ne myghte out of his herte throwe  
This wyl is in myn herte, and ay shal be.  
The murmure sleeth myn herte and my corage;  
That it wel ny destroyed hath myn herte.  
But to his herte it was ful greet plesance.  
She was ay oon in herte and in visage,  
That of a cruel herte he wikkedly,  
I deeme that hire herte was ful wo;  
To whom that she was yeven herte and al,  
Be strong of herte, and voyde anon hir place,  
With evene herte I rede yow tendure  
A wydwe clene, in body, herte and al;  
That I yow yaf myn herte in hool entente.  
No tendre mouth, noon herte delicate,  
And she with humble herte and glad visage,  
Ne shal the goost withinne myn herte stente  
With al hir herte, in ful benyngne entente,  
This sturdy markys gan his herte dresse  
I wol with lusty herte, fresch and grene,  
Unto the herte, ne koude in no manere  
For soory herte, I telle may namoore.  
Wel may his herte in joye and blisse habounde,  
Hath but oon herte in wele and in distresse.  
Ther may no tonge telle or herte thynke.  
Myn herte and alle myn lymes been as grene  
Your herte hangeth on a joly pyn!  
Ther passeth thurgh his herte nyght by nyght,  
And leet alle othere from his herte goon,  
He purtreied in his herte and in his thought  
But in his herte he gan hire to manace,  
But God woot what that May thoughte in hire herte  
He hath it put and leyde it at his herte.  
That from hire herte she ne dryve kan  
Lo, pitee renneeth soone in gentil herte!  
That hath an herte as hard as any stoon,  
So brente his herte, that he wolde fayn  
She wayteth whan hir herte wolde breste.  
Thou hast me wounded in myn herte, O wyl!  
Or elles swelle til myn herte breke;  
Mighte I yow helpen with myn herte blood!  
To which your herte wilneth for to pace,  
Hath set hire herte on any maner wight,  
'Myn herte,' quod oon, 'is evermoore in drede;  
For swich a joye she in hir herte took,  
That causen moost a gentil herte wo.  
'That pitee renneeth soone in gentil herte,  
For gentil herte kitheth gentillesse.  
But for to obeye unto your herte free,  
Til that myn herte, to pitous and to nyce,  
I yaf hym al myn herte and my thought,—

B. N.P. 4468  
B. N.P. 4493  
B. N.P. 4558  
B. N.P. 4578  
C. Doc. 56  
C. Doc. 126  
C. Doc. 130  
C. Doc. 211  
C. Doc. 254  
C. Pard. 290  
C. Pard. 312  
C. Pard. 317  
C. Pard. 651  
C. Pard. 655  
C. Pard. 677  
C. Pard. 795  
C. Pard. 838  
C. Pard. 902  
D. WB. 395  
D. WB. 471  
D. WB. 472  
D. WB. 481  
D. WB. 531  
D. WB. 572  
D. WB. 599  
D. WB. 610  
D. WB. 718  
D. WB. 761  
D. WB. 772  
D. WB. 787  
D. WB. 848  
D. WB. 967  
D. WB. 971  
D. WB. 977  
D. WB. 1103  
D. WB. 1253  
D. Fri. 1649  
D. Sum. 1666  
D. Sum. 1982  
D. Sum. 2091  
D. Sum. 2217  
E. Cl. 97  
E. Cl. 142  
E. Cl. 173  
E. Cl. 214  
E. Cl. 239  
E. Cl. 305  
E. Cl. 351  
E. Cl. 412  
E. Cl. 451  
E. Cl. 453  
E. Cl. 509  
E. Cl. 628  
E. Cl. 630  
E. Cl. 672  
E. Cl. 711  
E. Cl. 723  
E. Cl. 753  
E. Cl. 758  
E. Cl. 806  
E. Cl. 811  
E. Cl. 836  
E. Cl. 861  
E. Cl. 927  
E. Cl. 949  
E. Cl. 972  
E. Cl. 1025  
E. Cl. 1049  
E. Cl. 1173  
E. Mch. 1237  
E. Mch. 1244  
E. Mch. 1286  
E. Mch. 1336  
E. Mch. 1341  
E. Mch. 1465  
E. Mch. 1516  
E. Mch. 1581  
E. Mch. 1596  
E. Mch. 1600  
E. Mch. 1752  
E. Mch. 1851  
E. Mch. 1884  
E. Mch. 1980  
E. Mch. 1986  
E. Mch. 1990  
E. Mch. 2075  
E. Mch. 2096  
E. Mch. 2145  
E. Mch. 2306  
E. Mch. 2347  
F. Sq. 120  
F. Sq. 138  
F. Sq. 212  
F. Sq. 268  
F. Sq. 452  
F. Sq. 479  
F. Sq. 483  
F. Sq. 489  
F. Sq. 525  
F. Sq. 533



**Heart—Continued**

And took his herte in chaunge for myn for ay; . . . F.Sq. 535  
 And yeven hym my trewe herte as fre . . . F.Sq. 541  
 As he swoor he yaf his herte to me; . . . F.Sq. 542  
 And for the trouthe I demed in his herte, . . . F.Sq. 563  
 Me thoughte I felte deeth myn herte twiste; . . . F.Sq. 566  
 Have heer my trouthe, til that myn herte breste; . . . F.Fkl. 759  
 Or elles hadde this sorwe hir herte slayn . . . F.Fkl. 840  
 Wol bryngen hom my lord? Thanne were myn herte . . . F.Fkl. 855  
 For verray feere so wolde hir herte quake . . . F.Fkl. 860  
 Thise rokkes slean myn herte for the feere . . . F.Fkl. 893  
 Wolde han maked any herte lighte . . . F.Fkl. 914  
 So that I wiste it myghte youre herte glade, . . . F.Fkl. 968  
 My gerdoun is but brestyng of myn herte. . . . F.Fkl. 973  
 Lat swiche folies out of youre herte slyde; . . . F.Fkl. 1002  
 And with a sorweful herte he thus answerde: . . . F.Fkl. 1008  
 He to his hous is goon with sorweful herte; . . . F.Fkl. 1021  
 Hym semed that he felte his herte colde. . . . F.Fkl. 1023  
 With pitous herte his playnt hath he bigonne . . . F.Fkl. 1029  
 Upon my dedly herte have som pitee; . . . F.Fkl. 1040  
 Do this miracle, or do myn herte breste; . . . F.Fkl. 1056  
 But in his herte ay was the arwe kene; . . . F.Fkl. 1112  
 Anon for joye his herte gan to daunce, . . . F.Fkl. 1136  
 Aurelius, with blisful herte anon, . . . F.Fkl. 1226  
 His woful herte of penaunce hadde a lisse. . . . F.Fkl. 1238  
 Or with a swerd that he wolde slitte his herte. . . . F.Fkl. 1260  
 With dredful herte and with ful humble cheere, . . . F.Fkl. 1309  
 To whom she hadde al hool hir herte yive. . . . F.Fkl. 1450  
 And in his herte hadde greet compassioun . . . F.Fkl. 1515  
 And in his herte he caughte of this greet routhe, . . . F.Fkl. 1520  
 With herte soor he gooth unto his cofre, . . . F.Fkl. 1571  
 To God allone in herte thus sang she: . . . G.SN. 135  
 Withinne his herte he gan to wondre faste; . . . G.SN. 245  
 The sweete smel that in myn herte I fynde . . . G.SN. 251  
 That thanked God, and with glade herte and light, . . . G.SN. 351  
 With humble herte and sad devocioun, . . . G.SN. 397  
 And in myn herte wondren I bigan . . . G.CY. 569  
 I blowe the fir til that myn herte feynte. . . . G.CY. 753  
 But that good hope crepeth in oure herte, . . . G.CY. 870  
 Ne never falsede in myn herte I mente; . . . G.CY. 1051  
 Swiche feendly thoughtes in his herte impresse,— . . . G.CY. 1071  
 But he was feendly bothe in herte and thought . . . G.CY. 1303 var  
 That to myn herte it was a rejoyssynge . . . H.Mcp. 246  
 And thoughte his sorweful herte brast atwo; . . . H.Mcp. 263  
 with al his herte to wyten what is penitence, and . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 in his herte to have shrift of mouthe and to doon . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 Contricioun of herte, Confessioun of . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 contricioun of herte, and shrift of mouth, . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 that hideth hym in the herte of hym that . . . I.Pars. 110-5  
 in the herte of man, ne by the branches, ne . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 heete draweth the herte of a man to God, . . . I.Pars. 120-5  
 in his herte for his synnes, with sad . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 poyment in herte. First, for man hath agilt his . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 of myn herte.' And God seith in the Apocalipse, . . . I.Pars. 135-40  
 with his herte blood, that they so . . . I.Pars. 150-5  
 and in the left syde mo devels than herte may . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 bithynke, . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 and oneden al hire herte to tresor of this . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 to waymenten in his herte. . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 enlumyne and lightne the herte of the . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 atte dore of thyh herte,' seith Jhesus, 'and cleped . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 but yeven his body and al his herte to . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 covetise of hytnesse by pride of herte. . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
 is as greet in his herte as the love of God, or moore. . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 weyeth in the herte of man as muchel as the love of . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 turneth his herte fro God, which that is verray . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 and yeveth his herte to thyng that may . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 with al his herte, unto a creature, certes as . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 the love of his herte. . . . I.Pars. 370-5  
 inpuudence, swellynge of herte, insolence, . . . I.Pars. 390-5  
 Swellynge herte is whan a man rejoyseth hym of . . . I.Pars. 395-400  
 pervatynge, but that he hath his herte . . . I.Pars. 405-10  
 That oon of hem is withinne the herte . . . I.Pars. 410-5  
 pride that is in the herte of man, and . . . I.Pars. 445-50  
 sette his herte the lase upon oure Lord . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 as noble herte, and a diligent to attayne to heighe . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
 The humilitee in herte is in four . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
 his herte; another is whan he preiseth . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 seyn, hardnesse of herte in wickednesse, . . . I.Pars. 485-90  
 that noriseth rancour in herte, as . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
 cometh eke bitternesse of herte, thurgh . . . I.Pars. 510-5  
 preyre for hym with al thyh herte. And in dede . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 and rancour of herte, he shal love hym . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 love hym in herte; agayns chiding and wikkede . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 out the venym of envye fro mannes herte, . . . I.Pars. 530-5  
 blood of man y-kyked in his herte, . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 he hateth. For certes, the herte of man, . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 ful wikked, that comth of felonie of herte, . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 mannes herte; for certes, fir ne may nat . . . I.Pars. 545-50  
 hooten iron upon the herte of man with a . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
 feebleth in his herte ful wikkedly bothe of Crist . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
 the quiete of his herte and subverteth . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 soule, herte, bones, and body; for certes . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 enhauncon his herte and his contenance. . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 comth of irous herte. Malisoun generally . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 in mannes herte, for they unsowen the . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 semes of frendshippe in mannes herte. . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 but out of a wylens herte, for after the . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 habundance of the herte speketh the . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 of mannes orage in his herte, in . . . I.Pars. 655-60

**Heart—Continued**

hastily, with good herte, entirely, al that . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 for envye blyndeth the herte of man, . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 in herte, which bitternesse is mooder of . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 angwisch of troubled herte; and Seint . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 casteth in his herte that the circumstaunces of . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 abandouneth al his herte to every maner synne, as seith . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 freeth al the herte of a man. . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 and this sholde been in herte by stedefast . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 For soothly, whan the herte of a man is . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 Seint Augustyn, is likerousnesse in herte . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 and relese, and for to han pitee in herte, . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 in his herte. Heere may ye seen . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 the covetise of the herte. The seconde . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 anon brenneth the herte. The fourthe . . . I.Pars. 855-60  
 putten Jhesu Crist out of hire herte, and . . . I.Pars. 905-10  
 with al hire herte, and to hym be trewe of hir . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 the housbondes, so sholde hire herte . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 lust of hire herte. The thirde manere . . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 moste be cleue in herte, as wele as in . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 hooly in herte, and cleue of body; . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 hire that tonge may nat telle, ne herte thynke. . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 and this is for to synne in herte, . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 in sorweful bitternesse of herte, as seyde . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 bitternesse of myn herte.' . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 seith Seint Augustyn, 'The herte . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
 in herte and in signe outward; for right . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
 as he hath humylitee to God in his herte; . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
 his bodily eyen, lat hym wepe in herte. . . . I.Pars. 990-5  
 contricioun of herte, where a man offreth . . . I.Pars. 1030-5  
 wyl of herte that redresseth it in God, and . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 the moore esily in herte, and helpen hym . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
 poure folk, gladnesse of herte espirituel, . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 in herte, of miseriourde, debonairetee, . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 ne make nat thine hert bitter . . . I.Pars. 1050-5 var  
 blood of his herte, so that I may been . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 Anon hir herte bigan to erme, . . . BD. 80  
 With good wil, body, herte, and al; . . . BD. 116  
 But, good swete herte, [for] that ye . . . BD. 206  
 His sorwful herte gan faste faynte, . . . BD. 487  
 Down to his herte, to make hym warme; . . . BD. 490  
 For wel hit feled the herte hadde harme; . . . BD. 491  
 And lay so colde upon his herte; . . . BD. 507  
 Paraunter hit may ese your herte, . . . BD. 555  
 Whether his herte can have pite . . . BD. 574  
 That man hath a feendly herte; . . . BD. 593  
 Hit dide myn herte so moche wo. . . . BD. 712  
 With good wil, body, herte, and al. . . . BD. 767  
 He shulde besette myn herte so, . . . BD. 771  
 Or that myn herte was set ower, . . . BD. 775  
 And at myn herte; for-why, hir yen . . . BD. 840  
 So gladly, I throw, myn herte syen, . . . BD. 841  
 And that sat hir ful lyte at herte, . . . BD. 883  
 Allas, myn herte is wonder wo . . . BD. 895  
 For of good wille myn herte it wolde, . . . BD. 1076  
 Whan my herte wolde yerne . . . BD. 1091  
 And yet she syt so in myn herte, . . . BD. 1107  
 Of the body,—she had the herte, . . . BD. 1152  
 Of my felyng, myn herte to glade. . . . BD. 1171  
 Lorde, hyt maketh myn herte lyght . . . BD. 1174  
 Me thoughte myn herte braste a-tweyn! . . . BD. 1192  
 With sorwful herte, and woundes dede, . . . BD. 1210  
 Whan that myn herte was come ageyn, . . . BD. 1221  
 With hool herte I gan hir besече . . . BD. 1223  
 For evermore, myn herte swete! . . . BD. 1232  
 But if myn herte was y-waxe . . . BD. 1274  
 With herte sore and ful of besy peyne, . . . Pity. 2  
 I fond hir deed and buried in an herte. . . . Pity. 14  
 To whom shal any sorwful herte calle? . . . Pity. 25  
 Humblest of herte, highest of reverence, . . . Pity. 57  
 Allas! what herte may hit long endure? . . . Pity. 81  
 And ever set Desire myn herte on fire, . . . Pity. 101  
 Sith every wo that herte may be-thynke, . . . Pity. 107  
 With herte sore, and ful of besy peyne! . . . Pity. 119  
 Bountee so fix hath in thyh herte his tentie, . . . ABC. 9  
 Axeth thyh helpe, thyh herte is ay so free! . . . ABC. 12  
 Eek suffred that Longius his herte prihte, . . . ABC. 163  
 And made his herte blood to renne adoun, . . . ABC. 164  
 That nere thy tender herte we weren spilt, . . . ABC. 180  
 'Wyth teres blewe, and with a wounded herte, . . . Mars. 8  
 For al your lust is ese to myn herte.' . . . Mars. 63  
 For she that hath thyh herte in governance . . . Mars. 110  
 For sorwe he wolde have seen his herte blood; . . . Mars. 124  
 Alas! when shal I mote yow, herte dere? . . . Mars. 138  
 Therfor my herte for ever I to her hette, . . . Mars. 185  
 O herte swete! O lady sovereyne! . . . Mars. 215  
 So sore the beaute wold his herte bynde,— . . . Mars. 249  
 Can I nat fynde; and yit my sorwful herte, . . . Comp.L. 18  
 In my trewe and careful herte ther is . . . Comp.L. 41  
 Me semeth that your swete herte of steele . . . Comp.L. 57  
 My dere herte and best beloved fo, . . . Comp.L. 69  
 And with right buxom herte hooly I preyre . . . Comp.L. 120  
 Ne dwellen in my trouble careful herte. . . . Comp.L. 128  
 With pitous herte, in English for tendyte . . . Anel. 9  
 Anon hir thoughte hir herte brast a-two? . . . Anel. 94  
 So that she wende have al his herte y-knowe; . . . Anel. 96  
 That alle that liked him dide her herte ese . . . Anel. 112 var  
 with oute bode his herte she obeyde . . . Anel. 119 var  
 Hir herte was to him wedded with a ring; . . . Anel. 131

## Heart—Continued

That her he goth, hir herte with him wente. . . . . AneI. 133  
 Alas! what herte myghte enduren hit! . . . . . AneI. 162  
 But 'Mercy! cruel herte myn, Ardeit!' . . . . . AneI. 175  
 His herte is elleswher so newe and grene, . . . . . AneI. 180  
 That for hir lise him 'dere herte' calle, . . . . . AneI. 199  
 The kynde of mannes herte is to delyte . . . . . AneI. 201  
 Myn herte bare of blis, and blak of hewe, . . . . . AneI. 213  
 For I loved on with al myn herte and myght, . . . . . AneI. 221  
 To bringe aseyen my sorwful herte in pees, . . . . . AneI. 232  
 And I ne can myn herte not restreynen . . . . . AneI. 235  
 Unto my foo, that yaf my herte a wounde, . . . . . AneI. 239  
 My woful herte, through your crueltie, . . . . . AneI. 271  
 Lo, herte myn, al this is for to seyn, . . . . . PF. 144  
 And with that other gan myn herte bolde; . . . . . PF. 144  
 The wedded turtel, with hire herte trewe, . . . . . PF. 355  
 I chese, and chese with wille and herte and thought, . . . . . PF. 417  
 For in myn herte is corven every veyne; . . . . . PF. 425  
 My dere herte have of my wom so routhel . . . . . PF. 427  
 And trewe in al that herte may bethynke, . . . . . PF. 483  
 Shal han right him on whom hir herte is set, . . . . . PF. 627  
 And he hir that his herte hath on hir knet, . . . . . PF. 628  
 'Beth of good herte and serveth, alle thre; . . . . . PF. 660  
 good that is born with evene herte whan . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 sche, 'of whiche thyn herte dremeth; . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
 byrefte away joye and myrthe from the herte. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 undirstonden thise thinges withynne myn herte, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 the, for thow hast fyched in thyn herte . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1035-40  
 in the depe of your herte? (This to . . . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1050-5  
 teche hym in his seke herte . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1125-30 *var*  
 set in myn herte, for-brak the entencioun . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5  
 mouth, blowynge by woodnesse of herte, . . . . . Bo.4. m.2.  
 1265-70  
 Ayein his wil, that sholde his herte stene, . . . . . TC.1. 228  
 Yit with a look his herte wex a-tere, . . . . . TC.1. 229  
 And ofte it hath the cruel herte apesed, . . . . . TC.1. 250  
 Ther-with his herte gan to sprede and rise; . . . . . TC.1. 278  
 Right with her look, the spirit of his herte— . . . . . TC.1. 307  
 And that he wel coude in his herte finde! . . . . . TC.1. 367  
 His herte, which that is his brestes ye, . . . . . TC.1. 453  
 My dere herte, allas, myn hele and hewe . . . . . TC.1. 461  
 For that, him thoughte he felte his herte blede; . . . . . TC.1. 502  
 O mercy, dere herte, and helpe me from . . . . . TC.1. 535  
 Yit wol I telle it, though myn herte breste: . . . . . TC.1. 599  
 That straight unto the deth myn herte saileth: . . . . . TC.1. 606  
 Al this gan Troilus in his herte caste. . . . . TC.1. 749  
 'But ones n'llow, for thy coward herte . . . . . TC.1. 792  
 A kinges herte sem'th by heres a wrecche. . . . . TC.1. 889  
 Thus sey with al thyn herte in good entente! . . . . . TC.1. 935  
 With sobre chere, although his herte pleyde:— . . . . . TC.1. 1013  
 Al this the Pandar in his herte thoughte, . . . . . TC.1. 1070  
 Til I myn owne herte blood may see! . . . . . TC.2. 445  
 I shal myn herte ayein my lust constreynen, . . . . . TC.2. 476  
 That yit fele I myn herte for him wepe. . . . . TC.2. 567  
 Now have I plat to you myn herte shryven; . . . . . TC.2. 579  
 A womman, so his herte may to-breste, . . . . . TC.2. 608  
 And let so softe it in her herte sinke . . . . . TC.2. 650  
 Made love within her herte for to mine: . . . . . TC.2. 677  
 And, Lord! so she gan in her herte argue . . . . . TC.2. 694  
 Now was her herte warm, now was it cold; . . . . . TC.2. 698  
 And though that I myn herte sette at reste . . . . . TC.2. 760  
 A cloudy thought gan thurgh her hert pace . . . . . TC.2. 768 *var*  
 And with another thought her herte quaketh; . . . . . TC.2. 809  
 'But I with al myn herte and al my might, . . . . . TC.2. 869  
 My dere herte, and al myn owne knight; . . . . . TC.2. 871  
 In which myn herte grown is so faste, . . . . . TC.2. 872  
 She gan to prenten in her herte faste; . . . . . TC.2. 900  
 Than it dide erst, and sinken in her herte, . . . . . TC.2. 902  
 Of love which that made his herte gay; . . . . . TC.2. 922  
 And out her herte rente, and that anon, . . . . . TC.2. 928  
 And dide his herte into her brest to gon; . . . . . TC.2. 929  
 And forth he fleigh, with herte left for herte. . . . . TC.2. 931  
 But Troilus, that thoughte his herte blede . . . . . TC.2. 950  
 Ne mighte me so gladen; lo, myn herte! . . . . . TC.2. 979  
 Whan shal I next myn dere herte see? . . . . . TC.2. 982  
 And gan to jape, and seide thus: 'Myn herte, . . . . . TC.2. 1096  
 With dredful herte, and desirous to herte . . . . . TC.2. 1101  
 And she to laughe, as though her herte brest. . . . . TC.2. 1108  
 She went allone, and gan her herte unfetere . . . . . TC.2. 1216  
 She wolde ay fain, to don his herte an ese. . . . . TC.2. 1225  
 And hard was it your herte for to grave, . . . . . TC.2. 1241  
 And speke with him in ceing of his herte! . . . . . TC.2. 1287  
 And right for joye he felte his herte daunce; . . . . . TC.2. 1304  
 Lord, ofte can the herte glade and quake . . . . . TC.2. 1321  
 On which he thoughte he mighte his herte reste, . . . . . TC.2. 1326  
 And bially with al his herte caste . . . . . TC.2. 1357  
 For in good herte it mot som route impressen . . . . . TC.2. 1371  
 For which with sobre chere her herte lough; . . . . . TC.2. 1592  
 'For he wol have the more her grief at herte . . . . . TC.2. 1632  
 Ye in my naked herte sentement . . . . . TC.3. 43  
 Thus wole y pleyne un to myn hert dere . . . . . TC.3. 53 *var*  
 And, Lord, so that his herte gan to quappe, . . . . . TC.3. 57  
 'Ye, swete herte? Allas, I may not rise . . . . . TC.3. 69  
 Was, twyes, 'Mercy, mercy, swete herte! . . . . . TC.3. 98  
 Right sone I trow, and do your herte an ese, . . . . . TC.3. 109  
 If with my deth youte herte may apese . . . . . TC.3. 110 *var*  
 It mighte have masad an herte of stoon to rewe; . . . . . TC.3. 114

## Heart—Continued

'What that I mene, O swete herte dere?' . . . . . TC.3. 127  
 And with good herte al hoolly your talent . . . . . TC.3. 145  
 Lo, this mene I, myn owne swete herte.' . . . . . TC.3. 147  
 'And shortly, dere herte and al my knight, . . . . . TC.3. 176  
 His olde wo that made his herte swelte . . . . . TC.3. 347  
 Wex sodeinly his herte ful of joye, . . . . . TC.3. 356  
 Myn herte cleve, al were my lif eterne . . . . . TC.3. 375  
 'But here with al myn herte I thee biseche . . . . . TC.3. 393  
 'To don myn herte as now so gret an ese . . . . . TC.3. 633  
 Quod Pandarus, 'Thou wrecched mounses herte! . . . . . TC.3. 736  
 And him her lif and dere herte calle, . . . . . TC.3. 774  
 Gan ther-wihal aboute her herte colde, . . . . . TC.3. 800  
 My dere herte wolde me not holde . . . . . TC.3. 803  
 Why doth myn dere herte thus, allas?'— . . . . . TC.3. 843  
 Save I my-self, no more his herte apese; . . . . . TC.3. 887  
 And seye myn dere herte, that his sorwe . . . . . TC.3. 888  
 'This is so gentil and so tendre of herte . . . . . TC.3. 904  
 And for-thy, nece, or ye his herte breke, . . . . . TC.3. 908  
 For with oo word ye may his herte stene . . . . . TC.3. 910  
 Ther good thrift on that wise gentil herte! . . . . . TC.3. 947  
 'Lo, herte myn, as wolde th' excellence . . . . . TC.3. 988  
 And that your herte al myn was, soth to seyne, . . . . . TC.3. 993  
 Of which, myn dere herte and al my knight, . . . . . TC.3. 996  
 Ben to you trewe and hool with al myn herte; . . . . . TC.3. 1001  
 But, herte myn, what al this is to seyne . . . . . TC.3. 1003  
 That halt your herte and myn in hevynesse . . . . . TC.3. 1007  
 Now good hert myn note y for why ne how . . . . . TC.3. 1009 *var*  
 Ther Jove him some out of your herte arace! . . . . . TC.3. 1015  
 But, herte myn, ye ben not in that plit, . . . . . TC.3. 1039  
 That doth your herte this disese endure; . . . . . TC.3. 1043  
 But wel he felle aboute his herte crepe, . . . . . TC.3. 1069  
 The cramps of deth, to streyne him by the herte. . . . . TC.3. 1071  
 Therwith the sorwe so his herte shette . . . . . TC.3. 1086  
 And seide, 'O thef, is this a mannes herte?' . . . . . TC.3. 1098  
 That stiketh in his herte,' quod Pandare, . . . . . TC.3. 1105  
 'Y-wis, myn dere herte, I am not wroth, . . . . . TC.3. 1110  
 Lest she be wroth, him thoughte his herte deyde; . . . . . TC.3. 1171  
 Have mercy, swete herte myn, Criseyde! . . . . . TC.3. 1173  
 'Nay, dere herte myn,' quod he 'y-wis!— . . . . . TC.3. 1181  
 Foryeve it me, myn owne swete herte!— . . . . . TC.3. 1183  
 'N' had I or now, my swete herte dere, . . . . . TC.3. 1210  
 Opned her herte, and tolde al her entente. . . . . TC.3. 1239  
 Myn herte swete, how I you mighte plesse! . . . . . TC.3. 1278  
 That evere I say, dayneth her herte reste? . . . . . TC.3. 1281  
 But, herte myn, of your benigne . . . . . TC.3. 1285  
 My ground of ese, and al myn herte dere, . . . . . TC.3. 1304  
 And seide, 'O dere herte, may it be . . . . . TC.3. 1347  
 'Ye, herte myn, God thanke I of his grace! . . . . . TC.3. 1349  
 In which a ruby set was lik an herte, . . . . . TC.3. 1371  
 With herte soor to Troilus thus seyde: . . . . . TC.3. 1421  
 The bloody teres from his herte melte, . . . . . TC.3. 1445  
 Now fele I that myn herte mot a-two! . . . . . TC.3. 1475  
 Were in your herte y-shet as fermly . . . . . TC.3. 1488  
 And with a silk she seyde, 'O herte dere, . . . . . TC.3. 1493  
 Or Troilus out of Criseydes herte! . . . . . TC.3. 1498  
 'Ye ben so depe in-with my herte y-grave, . . . . . TC.3. 1499  
 But herte myn, withoute more speche, . . . . . TC.3. 1510  
 As wisly God myn herte bringe at reste!— . . . . . TC.3. 1518  
 And, with swich vois as though his herte bledde, . . . . . TC.3. 1524  
 He seide, 'Far-wel, dere herte swete! . . . . . TC.3. 1525  
 But alep ne may ther in his herte sinke, . . . . . TC.3. 1538  
 Of Troilus gan in her herte shette . . . . . TC.3. 1549  
 Desiring eft to han her herte dere . . . . . TC.3. 1553  
 Fox that ye ben! God yewe your herte care! . . . . . TC.3. 1565  
 Of frendes love, that herte may devise, . . . . . TC.3. 1591  
 For, wistestow myn herte wel, Pandare, . . . . . TC.3. 1644  
 And wher-of first his herte dredde, and how, . . . . . TC.3. 1647  
 For which he felte his herte in joye flete, . . . . . TC.3. 1671  
 As muche joye as herte may comprende . . . . . TC.3. 1687  
 This passeth al that herte may bi-thinke! . . . . . TC.3. 1694  
 That in his herte he demed, as I gesse, . . . . . TC.3. 1727  
 About his herte, of al Criseydes net, . . . . . TC.3. 1733  
 Is with Criseyde, his owne herte swete. . . . . TC.3. 1820  
 For-which right now myn herte ginneth blede, . . . . . TC.4. 12  
 How mighte I have in that so hard an herte? . . . . . TC.4. 95  
 With mannes herte he gan his sorwe dreye . . . . . TC.4. 154  
 Now here, now there, y-darted to the herte, . . . . . TC.4. 240  
 His yen two for piete of herte, . . . . . TC.4. 246  
 Which that his herte twist and faste threste, . . . . . TC.4. 254  
 Allas, how mayst thou in thyn herte finde . . . . . TC.4. 265  
 That knowest best myn herte and al my thought! . . . . . TC.4. 289  
 Fle forth out of myn herte and lat it breste, . . . . . TC.4. 306  
 Allas, no wight! But whan myn herte dyeth, . . . . . TC.4. 319  
 But, Lord, so ofte gan his herte colde, . . . . . TC.4. 362  
 His herte slough, as thoughte him, for distresse. . . . . TC.4. 364  
 Absence of her shal drive her out of herte!— . . . . . TC.4. 427  
 To whom myn herte enhabit is by right, . . . . . TC.4. 443  
 Why n'llow lete her from thy herte go? . . . . . TC.4. 488  
 That may thyn herte setten in quiete? . . . . . TC.4. 490  
 And canst it not yit fro thyn herte drive, . . . . . TC.4. 492  
 Or with thyn colde strok myn herte quenche . . . . . TC.4. 511 *var*  
 'Yit drede I most her herte to perturbe . . . . . TC.4. 561  
 And reson n'il not, so myn herte dredeth.' . . . . . TC.4. 574  
 So weylawey, why n'il myn herte breste? . . . . . TC.4. 580  
 Why sholde thanne of-fer'd thyn herte quake? . . . . . TC.4. 607  
 'For-thy tak herte, and think thus as a knight: . . . . . TC.4. 617  
 Lat not this wrecched wo thyn herte gnawe, . . . . . TC.4. 621  
 As she that hadde her herte and al her minde . . . . . TC.4. 673  
 Ne Troilus out of her herte caste, . . . . . TC.4. 676  
 For al this while her herte on other thing is, . . . . . TC.4. 696



**Heart—Continued**

So that she felte almost her herte dye	TC.4. 706
O dere herte ek, that I love so,	TC.4. 759
Shal blaue ben, in tokening, herte swete,	TC.4. 779
'Myn herte and ek the woful goost therinne	TC.4. 785
'Thus herte myn, for Antenor, allas,	TC.4. 792
How shal your tendre herte this sustene?	TC.4. 795
But herte myn, foryet this sorwe and tene,	TC.4. 796
Of deeth which that herte herte gan desire	TC.4. 819 <i>var</i>
What wil my dere herte seyn to me,	TC.4. 858
Drive out that goost which in myn herte beteth,	TC.4. 910
And in my herte seken every vayne.	TC.4. 943
Myn herte seith, "certein, she shal not wende";	TC.4. 1118
And for-thy put thyn herte a while in reste,	TC.4. 1119
That in this world ther n'is so hard an herte,	TC.4. 1140
Of bittre teres, and the herte unswelle,	TC.4. 1146
With sorwful vois and herte of blisse al bare,	TC.4. 1168
And after this, with sterne and cruel herte,	TC.4. 1184
And thou, Criseyde, swete herte dere,	TC.4. 1209
With swerd at herte, al redy for to deye,	TC.4. 1211
And he answerde, 'Herte myn, Criseyde,	TC.4. 1214
'Ye, herte myn, y-thanked be Cipride!	TC.4. 1216
Ayein into her herte al softe wente.	TC.4. 1222
'Lo, herte myn, wel wot ye this,' quod she,	TC.4. 1254
This' al and som, my dere herte swete!	TC.4. 1274
That day by day, myn owne herte dere,	TC.4. 1311
And namely, my dere herte, ye,	TC.4. 1334
Ye may the better at ese of herte abide.	TC.4. 1351
'For if that it be pees, myn herte dere,	TC.4. 1352
For ay with gold men may the herte grave	TC.4. 1377
Thus shal I seyn,—and ek his coward herte	TC.4. 1409
And that her herte trewe was and kinde	TC.4. 1417
This Troilus with herte and eres spradde	TC.4. 1422
His herte mis-foryaf him evere-mo.	TC.4. 1426
But finally he gan his herte wreste	TC.4. 1427
That of her herte he mighte her trewe finde,	TC.4. 1439
Dwel rather here, myn owne dere herte!	TC.4. 1449
And ech of hem with herte, wit, and might	TC.4. 1487
'For-which, with humble, trewe and pitous herte,	TC.4. 1490
Myn herte, y-wis, may therwith not acorde,	TC.4. 1510
Answerde, 'Y-wis, my dere herte trewe,	TC.4. 1528
To Troilus, myn owne herte free,	TC.4. 1552
Thus were al lost, y-wis, myn herte dere,	TC.4. 1574
'And trusteth this: that certes, herte swete,	TC.4. 1590
Myn herte seith that it wol be the beste,'—	TC.4. 1603
The pure spirit wepeth in myn herte	TC.4. 1620
'For-thy with al myn herte I you biseke,	TC.4. 1632
Myn herte which that is o-point to breste,	TC.4. 1638
'Ek gentil herte and manhod that ye hadde,	TC.4. 1674
So that it may your herte and myn suffise!	TC.4. 1686
Which that his soule out of his herte rente,	TC.4. 1700
For sorwe of which she felte her herte blede,	TC.5. 17
For ire he quok, so gan his herte gnawe,	TC.5. 36
He hadde in herte alweyes a maner drede	TC.5. 52
Whan she forgo'th her owne dere herte?	TC.5. 63
And Troilus, al n're his herte light,	TC.5. 74
That he n'il don his herte and al his might	TC.5. 115
To don it, for to don her herte an ese;	TC.5. 116
To don al that may like unto your herte;	TC.5. 133
Myn herte hath for t'amende it gret delit;	TC.5. 138
For, God myn herte as wisely glade so,	TC.5. 156
Her thoughte her sorwful herte brast a-two;	TC.5. 180
And thorough his palcis with a swollen herte	TC.5. 201
But tho bigan his herte a lite unswelle	TC.5. 214
O herte myn, Criseyde! O swete fol	TC.5. 228
To whom for evere mo myn herte I dowel	TC.5. 230
And swich a tremour fele aboute his herte,	TC.5. 255
That wyth the drede his herte shulde quake	TC.5. 256 <i>var</i>
For in his herte he coude wel devyne	TC.5. 288
'The poude in which myn herte y-brend shal torne,	TC.5. 309
For-why good hope halt up hir herte onlofte;	TC.5. 348
'For-which with al myn herte I thee biseche,	TC.5. 386
And God, to whom myn herte I sacrifice,	TC.5. 423
That tonge telle or herte may recorde,	TC.5. 445
For evere in oon his herte piteus	TC.5. 451
On her was ewere al that his herte thoughte,	TC.5. 453
For she that of his herte ber'th the keye	TC.5. 460
Withinne his herte, and every word or dede	TC.5. 474
And swor, y-wis, his herte him wel bihighte	TC.5. 510
Him thoughte his sorwful herte brast a-two;	TC.5. 530
As frost, him thoughte, his herte gan to colde;	TC.5. 535
My dere herte laughe! And yonder pleye	TC.5. 569
That to the deeth myn herte is to her holde!	TC.5. 574
'Distreynre her herte as faste to retorne	TC.5. 596
For sorwe of which myn herte wol to-cleve!	TC.5. 613
Somwhat his woful herte for to lichte;	TC.5. 634
With herte soor wel oughte I to biwaile	TC.5. 639
Him to conforte and make his herte light,	TC.5. 684
'That I was born! Wel may myn herte longe	TC.5. 690
My Troilus shal in his herte deme	TC.5. 697
I n'am but lost, al be myn herte trowel	TC.5. 706
And thus she sette her woful herte a-fire	TC.5. 720
In al this world ther n'is so cruel herte	TC.5. 722
Shal knotteles throughout her herte slide;	TC.5. 769
Into his net Criseydes herte bringe,	TC.5. 775
But natheles wil in his herte he thoughte,	TC.5. 778
He n'iste how best her herte for t'acoye;	TC.5. 782
Thoughte in his herte, 'Happe how happe may,	TC.5. 796
Al sholde I deye, I wol her herte seche:	TC.5. 797
Her tendre herte, sliding of corage.	TC.5. 825

**Heart—Continued**

His herte ay with the firste and with the beste	TC.5. 839
Lat Troye and Trojan for your herte pace!	TC.5. 912
'But, herte myn, ein that I am your man,	TC.5. 939
As she that hadde her herte on Troilus	TC.5. 953
The whos myn herte al was til that he deyde;	TC.5. 976
Ther in myn herte n'is, ne nevere was,	TC.5. 978
'Myn herte is now in tribulacioun,	TC.5. 988
I may thee sen, or do myn herte breste!	TC.5. 1008
Men seyn—I n'ot—that she yaf him her herte.	TC.5. 1050
But often was his herte hoot and cold,	TC.5. 1102
Now was his herte dul, now was it light;	TC.5. 1118
Or—that she go: God yive his herte pine!	TC.5. 1127
That in myn herte I now rejoice thus:	TC.5. 1165
But in his herte he thoughte, and softe lough,	TC.5. 1172
Or that the mone, O dere herte swete,	TC.5. 1189
His hope al cleue out of his herte fiedde,	TC.5. 1198
But for the pene him thoughte his herte bledde,	TC.5. 1200
Bitwixen hope and drede his herte lay,	TC.5. 1207
He seide, his harm was al aboute his herte.	TC.5. 1225
Aboute his herte, and fayn he wolde dye.	TC.5. 1232
She elleswhere hath now her herte apayed:	TC.5. 1249
And rolleth in his herte to and fro	TC.5. 1313
With herte, body, lif, lust, thought, and al,	TC.5. 1319
That tonge telle or herte may devise,	TC.5. 1321
'Liketh it you to witen, swete herte,	TC.5. 1324
'For-which to you, with dredeful herte trewe,	TC.5. 1331
Forgive it me, myn owne swete herte!	TC.5. 1344
Right as your herte ay can, my lady free,	TC.5. 1362
For was ther nevere herte yit so blithe	TC.5. 1383
'Y-wis, myn owne dere herte trewe,	TC.5. 1401
So thurleth ay myn herte to biholde	TC.5. 1406
And far'th now wel, myn owne swete herte!	TC.5. 1421
She tolde ek alle the prophecies by herte,	TC.5. 1434
This Diomedes her herte hath, and she his.	TC.5. 1517
Cassandre go'th; and he with cruel herte	TC.5. 1534
Ful ofte a day he bad his herte breste.	TC.5. 1568
Yit ay on her his herte gan repaire;	TC.5. 1571
And in his herte he wente her exousinge,	TC.5. 1574
You neither sende ich herte may ne hele!	TC.5. 1596
Ful sodelinliche his herte gan to colde,	TC.5. 1659
So cruel wende I not your herte, y-wis,	TC.5. 1685
For al this world, within myn herte finde	TC.5. 1697
And sholden al our herte on hevne caste.	TC.5. 1825
And of your herte up-casteth the visage	TC.5. 1838
That wol his herte al hoolly on him lye!	TC.5. 1846
With al myn herte, of mercy evere I prey,	TC.5. 1861
That every herte myghte agrise,	HF.1. 210
'Allas! quod she, 'my swete herte,	HF.1. 315
Y-wys, myn herte, ye	HF.1. 326
She roof hir-selve to the herte,	HF.1. 373
And felte eek tho myn herte bete.	HF.2. 62
Good herte, and not for fere quake.'	HF.2. 96
Tho gan I in myn herte caste,	HF.3. 58
Ne ones in hir herte y-ment,	HF.3. 652
And to our herte as moche availe	HF.3. 659
Is al to good to ese hir herte.'	HF.3. 709
That any herte coude gesse;	HF.3. 724
And in myn herte have hem in reverence	LGW. 32
And ever shal, til that myn herte dye;	LGW. 37
The herte in-with my sorwful brest yow dredith,	LGW. 86
Ryght so mowe ye oute of myn herte bringe	LGW. 92
That in myn herte I feele yet the fire,	LGW. 106
With dredeful hert, and glad devocioun	LGW. 109
Withouten repentyng myne herte swete!	LGW. 147
So that his loking doth myn herte colde.	LGW. 240
But asketh mercy with a dredeful herte,	LGW. 404
But pite renneth soone in gentil herte:	LGW. 503
And roof hymself anon thurghout the herte,	LGW. 681
'Now, love, to whom my sorwful herte obeyde	LGW. 681
And wyth that worde, naked, with ful good herte,	LGW. 696
She ryst hir up, with a ful dreary herte,	LGW. 810
And in his herte he sodeynly agroos,	LGW. 830
That wilde is, gnawen mote he now my herte!	LGW. 844
And with that worde he smot hym to the herte;	LGW. 850
Bothe with hire herte and with hire eyen;	LGW. 859
And lyke the waves quappe gan hir herte,	LGW. 865
That it was Piramus, hire herte dere.	LGW. 888
And to the herte she hire-selven smote.	LGW. 915
And in hir herte she hadde routh and wo,	LGW. 1063
Anon hire herte hath pitee of his wo,	LGW. 1078
And tolde hir al his herte and al his wo,	LGW. 1233
'My dere herte, which that I love moste,	LGW. 1294
For whiche me thynekest brosten is myn herte.'	LGW. 1300
And with his swerde she roof hire to the herte.	LGW. 1351
To him hir herte bare, he shulde be	LGW. 1350
That she that had his herte y-rafte hir fro	LGW. 1572
Ne never hadde she joye at hir herte,	LGW. 1578
And with our speche let us ease our herte.'	LGW. 1704
Ryght as a swerde hyt styngeth to myn herte,	LGW. 1729
Hire countenance is to her herte digne,	LGW. 1738
That in his herte brent as any fire	LGW. 1751
Al this conceyte his herte hath new y-take,	LGW. 1764
This swerd thurghout thyn herte shal I ryve.'	LGW. 1793
And sette the swerde al sharpe unto hir herte.	LGW. 1795
That hath hir by the throte, with swerde at herte?	LGW. 1803
Hire herte was so wyfely and so trewe.	LGW. 1843
And for the stable herte, sadde and kynde,	LGW. 1876
Ther as they kaste hire herte, there it dwelleth.	LGW. 1878
She caste hir hert upon Mynos the kyng,	LGW. 1911

## Heart—Continued

Lat us wel taste him at hys herte-rote,  
 For evermore, til that myn herte sterve.  
 But sende yow grace and sleight of herte also  
 And have here-of myn herte-bloode to borowe,  
 My dere herte, of Athenes duchesse!  
 Ful sorrowfully hir herte may awake.  
 Allas, for the myn herte hath pitee!  
 And cryede, 'Thesens! myn herte swete!  
 Colde waxe hir herte, and ryght thus sayde she:  
 For tendernesse of herte for to leve  
 He caste his fiery hert upon hir so,  
 Of which hir hert agrose, and seyde thus:  
 O sely Philomene, wo is in thyh herte!  
 That nyghe hire sorrowful herte brake a-two.  
 'My ryghte doghter, tresour of myn herte,  
 So ny myn herte never thinge me come  
 For pite by the herte hir streyneth so,  
 Yet may that wo myn herte nat confounde;  
 His gentil herte is of so greet humblesse  
 Now love wel, herte, and look thou never stente,  
 Herte, to thee hit oghte y-nogh suffyse  
 So woundeth hit through-out my herte kene.  
 So woundeth it through-out my herte kene.  
 So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced  
 So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced  
 So hath your beautee fro your herte chaced  
 Ther is no feith that may your herte embrace;  
 That tache may no wyght from your herte arace!  
 This have I for I love you beste, swete herte!  
 Yit wolde I, as I dar, with sorrowful herte  
 Forgyveth it me, myn owne herte dere!  
 Complayne ne coude ne mighte myn herte never  
 So hath myn herte caught in remembrance  
 That whiles I lyve, myn herte to his maistresse  
 My woful herte suffreth greet duresse,  
 Hard is the hert that loveth nought  
 Nor never wel in hir herte ferde,  
 Hir herte kervyth and so brekith,  
 And eek hir hert in angre rennen.  
 In worlde nys wyght so harde of herte  
 For who so sorowful is in herte,  
 Ne may his herte in temper bringe,  
 Myn herte was ful glad of this.  
 In herte I wexe so wondir gay,  
 Ne merye in herte, as I was thoo.  
 Made al myn herte in reverye.  
 The myrier she in hir herte ferede.  
 Me toucheth in myn herte rote,  
 Ful debonaire of herte was she;  
 Hir herte wolde have full gret pite,  
 With herte wyld and thought volage.  
 She hadde in herte so gret wo,  
 Me smote right to the herte rote,  
 That thorough myn ye unto myn herte  
 Myn herte failed and feynted ay,  
 Gan so depe in myn herte pace  
 But in myn herte still it stode.  
 Myn herte drew, for all my wo;  
 Into myn herte hath masd a wounde.  
 But in myn herte the heed was lefte,  
 To done right as myn herte badde,  
 Aftir the herte, in vele and woo;  
 Into myn herte it dide arole.  
 Myn herte with his arwis kene,  
 To serve his love with herte and all  
 Through the body in my herte made,  
 Made in myn herte a large sore,  
 Myn herte joyfull was and light;  
 Lefte bihynde in myn herte  
 Hoping in herte that sumtyme ye  
 Of herte and willfully at greo;  
 The joye wente to myn herte rote,  
 And hole myn herte taken me fro,  
 Myn herte is yowes and myn ryght nought  
 That hath the herte in his tresour;  
 Thyn herte to me now wole I shette;  
 That he myn herte sodeynly  
 With all myn herte me to lere,  
 Ne may his herte in no wise  
 Alwey in herte, I rede thee,  
 For that wole meven in her herte,  
 Yaff hoole his herte in will and thought,  
 Thyn herte, withoute halven doole.  
 To many his herte that wole departe,  
 Whanne thou hast yeven thyn herte, as I  
 Myne herte alone is to her go,  
 My careful herte to convey!  
 That myn herte desyeth so.  
 Whan I ne so what myn hert wolde.  
 No thyng thyn herte appesen may  
 Thyn herte shall so ravysshed be,  
 The more thine herte brenneth in fier,  
 The more thine herte is in desire.  
 Thyn herte full sore thou wolt disapie,  
 For they in herte kunne thenke a thyng,  
 So high I have myne herte sette  
 Leve hoole thin herte in hostage,  
 That hath thine herte in hir keypyng.  
 Yeveth hem bothe will and herte

LGW. 1993  
 LGW. 2035  
 LGW. 2084  
 LGW. 2105  
 LGW. 2122  
 LGW. 2183  
 LGW. 2184  
 LGW. 2190  
 LGW. 2197  
 LGW. 2280  
 LGW. 2292  
 LGW. 2314  
 LGW. 2339  
 LGW. 2347  
 LGW. 2628  
 LGW. 2631  
 LGW. 2684  
 Rosen. 10  
 Ven. 18  
 Ven. 61  
 Ven. 65  
 Merc.B. 3  
 Merc.B. 13  
 Merc.B. 14  
 Merc.B. 19  
 Merc.B. 24  
 W.Unc. 11  
 W.Unc. 18  
 Comp.A. 14  
 Comp.A. 64  
 Comp.A. 77  
 Bal.Co. 1  
 Bal.Ch. 1  
 Bal.Ch. 7  
 Bal.Ch. 14  
 RR. 85  
 RR. 249  
 RR. 277  
 RR. 320  
 RR. 333  
 RR. 343  
 RR. 346  
 RR. 646  
 RR. 691  
 RR. 694  
 RR. 720  
 RR. 876  
 RR. 1026  
 RR. 1220  
 RR. 1225  
 RR. 1284  
 RR. 1486  
 RR. 1662  
 RR. 1728  
 RR. 1735  
 RR. 1751  
 RR. 1753  
 RR. 1762  
 RR. 1780  
 RR. 1784  
 RR. 1793  
 RR. 1795  
 RR. 1803  
 RR. 1859  
 RR. 1883  
 RR. 1892  
 RR. 1896  
 RR. 1902  
 RR. 1908  
 RR. 1958  
 RR. 1969  
 RR. 2039  
 RR. 2068  
 RR. 2071  
 RR. 2085  
 RR. 2091  
 RR. 2098  
 RR. 2143  
 RR. 2243  
 RR. 2289  
 RR. 2327  
 RR. 2339  
 RR. 2364  
 RR. 2367  
 RR. 2387  
 RR. 2423  
 RR. 2428  
 RR. 2433  
 RR. 2436  
 RR. 2453  
 RR. 2462  
 RR. 2467  
 RR. 2468  
 RR. 2489  
 RR. 2541  
 RR. 2615  
 RR. 2713  
 RR. 2716  
 RR. 2770

## Heart—Continued

Best in thyne herte, where she be.  
 The which is closed in her herte;  
 In herte it makith hem glad and light,  
 I-wys, he sittith so nere myne herte  
 To whom go shewe hooley thine herte,  
 That hath thyn herte in hir keypyng.  
 And if his herte to love be sett,  
 But to the herte they [it] convoie;  
 Which can to the herte in such manere  
 Wherof the herte rejoiseth soo,  
 That the herte desirith soo,  
 For thanne the herte is all at ese,  
 In herte I have hadde so gret peyne,  
 Noon herte may thenke, ne tunge seyne  
 Myn herte in poynt was forto braye,  
 That made thyn herte mery to be.  
 And thee in herte tourmented soo.  
 Thyn herte was joly but not sage,  
 To daunte thyn herte, and eke thee caste,  
 Who so his herte alwey wole leve  
 To drawe myne herte out of his honde,  
 He took myne herte so hoole hym tille,  
 Of herte pray hym specially  
 Fro whom I ne may withdrawe myne herte.  
 Fro love his herte may not goo.  
 His herte is hard that wole not meke,  
 Stroke to myn herte withoute more,  
 By cause hir herte was in affray,  
 Of herte I crye you heere mercy  
 Thyn herte I trowe be failed all.  
 Myne herte for ire goth a-ferre  
 Thurghoute myne herte in every veyne  
 Myne herte, allas, wole brest a-two,  
 Which brent myn herte in many wise.  
 His absence at myn herte I fele.  
 Kepe atte leste thyn herte to me,  
 Puttern thine herte in no servage.  
 Have herte as hard as dyamaunt,  
 At large kepe thyn herte free.  
 A trewe herte wole not plie,  
 Inward myn herte I feele blede;  
 Myne herte shal nevere in likyng be,  
 To Bialacoll leve I myne herte  
 Myne herte foryetheth therof right nought,  
 That all by herte I can it rendre,  
 But setteth her herte and all her thought,  
 Though for a tyme his herte absente,  
 Of trewe herte, just and seere,  
 And halt myne herte undir his sele,  
 To hert that of gret valour is.  
 For hert fulfilled of gentillesse  
 If that his herte it undirstode,  
 Whanne in his herte is no pite?  
 Herte and all so hole they yive,  
 Hert, and body, and servise;  
 For evere in herte thenkith he,  
 His herte in sich a werre is sett,  
 He sette his herte and his desire.  
 That his herte a-sondre ryveth;  
 And sore theron her herte sette.  
 Her goode herte and her leaute.  
 And setten not her herte therto.  
 Good herte makith the goode thought,  
 And kan by herte every langage;  
 His herte on that so fer is sett,  
 Myn herte chaungith never the mo  
 Alway in herte hem thought so,  
 And if his herte hym streyned so,

RR. 2795  
 RR. 2834  
 RR. 2835  
 RR. 2846  
 RR. 2859  
 RR. 2864  
 RR. 2873  
 RR. 2916  
 RR. 2920  
 RR. 2923  
 RR. 2931  
 RR. 2933  
 RR. 3090  
 RR. 3183  
 RR. 3186  
 RR. 3223  
 RR. 3247  
 RR. 3291  
 RR. 3300  
 RR. 3303  
 RR. 3313  
 RR. 3317  
 RR. 3383  
 RR. 3413  
 RR. 3524  
 RR. 3541  
 RR. 3763  
 RR. 3866  
 RR. 3902  
 RR. 4057  
 RR. 4073  
 RR. 4082  
 RR. 4107  
 RR. 4130  
 RR. 4369  
 RR. 4379  
 RR. 4382  
 RR. 4385  
 RR. 4388  
 RR. 4389  
 RR. 4411  
 RR. 4428  
 RR. 4612  
 RR. 4797  
 RR. 4800  
 RR. 4820  
 RR. 4911  
 RR. 5090  
 RR. 5145  
 RR. 5236  
 RR. 5237  
 RR. 5369  
 RR. 5398  
 RR. 5447  
 RR. 5568  
 RR. 5642  
 RR. 5699  
 RR. 5705  
 RR. 5718  
 RR. 5772  
 RR. 6006  
 RR. 6160  
 RR. 6253  
 RR. 6334  
 RR. 6537  
 RR. 7319  
 RR. 7433  
 RR. 7629

## Hearted

so hard-herted that ye wol do no thyng for  
 Agayns this roten-herted synne of accidie  
 so hard-herted that he myghte ben domesman or

B.Mel. 2385-90  
 I.Pars. 685-90  
 Bo.2. m.6.  
 520-5  
 TC.5. 825 var  
 RR. 1491

Tendre herted slydyng of corage  
 That proude-herd Narcisus,

## Heartily

Myn lady quod he thanke I hertily

LGW. 1492 var

## Heartily see Heartly

## Heartless

'Avoyl' quod she, 'fy on yow, hertelesse!  
 I herteles, I silk, I in distressel

B.NP. 4098  
 TC.5. 1594

## Heartly

Ye been to me right welcome, hertely;  
 biseche as hertely as I dar and kan, ne haste yow  
 I pray yow hertely, telle us somwhat elles,  
 Seyde this wyf, 'how fare ye, hertely?'  
 With hertely wyl they sworn and assenten  
 My child and I, with hertely obeisaunce,  
 Ful hertely I pray yow telle us part.  
 With hertely wyl,—for I wol nat rebelle  
 Telle how he dooth, I pray thee hertely,  
 Marie! ther-of I pray yow hertely.  
 To telle hir hertely sorrowful lyf  
 And swor, and gan hir hertely hete  
 And this I wol beseche yow hertely,  
 And seide, 'Nee, I preye you hertely,  
 To ben good lord and frend right hertely  
 To serve you as hertely as I can,  
 As he hir swor; and hertely demede

A.Prol. 762  
 B.Mel. 2240-5  
 B.NP. 3983  
 D.Sum. 1801  
 E.Cl. 176  
 E.Cl. 502  
 E.Mch. 1242  
 F.Sq. 5  
 G.CY. 654  
 G.CY. 1062  
 BD. 85  
 BD. 1225  
 Comp.L. 110  
 TC.2. 1277  
 TC.2. 1677  
 TC.5. 941  
 HF.1. 263



# Heartly—Continued

So hertely, that ther is game noon	LGW. 33
And hertely they hurtelen al atones	LGW. 638 var
'My lady,' quod he, 'thanke I hertely	LGW. 1492
And at his hertely wordys, and his chere,	LGW. 2124
I thanke you, sir, full hertely	RR. 3000
Of hertly frendis so grete noumbre	RR. 5433

# Heartly see Heartly

## Hearts

The hertes of hir folk; right as hir day	A.Kn. 1537
Armed ful wel, with hertes stierne and stoute.	A.Kn. 2154
And fro me turne away hir hertes so	A.Kn. 2318
Allas, myn hertes queene! alas, my wyf!	A.Kn. 2775
Myn hertes lady, endere of my lyf!	A.Kn. 2776
Er that hir woful hertes myghte cesse;	B.M.L. 1086
to God, he chaungeth the hertes of	B.Mel. 2910-5
Telle us swich thyng as may oure hertes glade;	B.NP. 4001
And exercise, and hertes suffisaunce.	B.NP. 4029
Somme seyde that oure hertes was moost esed	D.WB. 929
Disposeth ay youre hertes to withstande	D.Fr. 1659
Thanne were youre peple in sovereyn hertes reste.	E.Cl. 112
'That whilom weren al myn hertes reste,	E.Cl. 846
That it made alle hire hertes for to lighte,—	F.Sq. 396
That loveth hire housbonde as hire hertes lyf;	F.Fkl. 816
That loveth thee as his owene hertes lyf.	F.Fkl. 1093
Moore than to save myn hertes lyf right now,	F.Fkl. 1332
Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blithe!	G.CY. 937
withinne the hertes of folk shal be the	I.Pars. 170-5
dwele in the hertes of hem that been	I.Pars. 220-5
ones conceived in the hertes of som men,	I.Pars. 550-5
in hir hertes ful wikkedly of God and of	I.Pars. 580-5
maketh the hertes al on hem that been y-wedded,	I.Pars. 920-5
Our hertes wern so oven a payre	BD. 1283
Then seyde he thus, 'Myn hertes lady swete,	Mars. 57
My hertes lady, and hool my lyves queene!	Comp.L. 55
That fayner wolde your hertes wil fulfille.	Comp.L. 78
Hath set the poples hertes bothe on fire	Anel. 52
And callede him my hertes lyf, my knyght,	Anel. 223
Of hertes hele and dedly woundes cure;	PF. 128
For ther holden hertes of men in usage,	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
a comune seknesse to hertes that been	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
swiche hertes as ben worthy and	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
swiche hertes as ben I-brought to the ful	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
with the beaute of false goodes the hertes of folk	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
naturely I-plauntyd in the hertes of men,	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
may putten vertus in the hertes of folk	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
and styngeth the hertes of hem	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5
thei may nat chaungen the hertes.	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5

the vigour of men, in the secrete tour of hir hertes,

The freedom of your hertes to him thralle!	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
That in his hertes botme gan to stiken	TC.1. 235
To serve and love his dere hertes queene,	TC.1. 297
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne	TC.1. 817
That to myn hertes botme it is y-sounded,	TC.1. 1068
For evere mo myn hertes lust to rentel!	TC.2. 535
His hertes lif, his lust, his sorwe leche,	TC.2. 830
So rewleth her her hertes good withinne,	TC.2. 1066
As in thy verray hertes privitye!	TC.2. 1377
In gentil hertes ay redy to repaire!	TC.2. 1397
And as you list ye maken hertes digne;	TC.3. 5
And seide, 'Wo bigon ben hertes trewe!	TC.3. 23
'And seest ther your hertes right y-nough;	TC.3. 117
At ese wel with hertes fresche and glade;	TC.3. 197
Ther God your hertes bringe some at restel!	TC.3. 611
But, for my devoir and your hertes reste,	TC.3. 966
As fil to purpos for his hertes reste;	TC.3. 1045
Ben hanging in the hertes of you twey!	TC.3. 1131
'Y-wis,' quod she, 'myn owne hertes list,	TC.3. 1140
Whan that hir hertes ful assured were,	TC.3. 1303
'Myn hertes lif, my trist, and my plessaunce,	TC.3. 1395
To cerclen hertes alle, and faste binde,	TC.3. 1422
And hertes colde, hem wolde I that he twist	TC.3. 1767
On hertes sore, and kepe hem that ben trewe!	TC.3. 1769
Into your grace, and bothe our hertes seled,	TC.3. 1771
For-why in love is litel hertes restel!	TC.4. 293
Hath somwhat in her hertes privitye,	TC.4. 531
So gan the sorwe hir hertes for to twist,	TC.4. 1111
If I speke aught ayeins your hertes reste,	TC.4. 1129
Ful cruelly our hertes wolde a-noye	TC.4. 1287
Delited hem, and made hir hertes clere.	TC.4. 1304 var
'Myn owne hertes sothaft suffisaunce,	TC.4. 1435
Who can conforten now your hertes werre?	TC.4. 1640
Biseche I you, myn hertes lady free,	TC.5. 234
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free,	TC.5. 1390
Conceyved hath myn hertes pieste!	TC.5. 1405
Complying of her hertes variaunce,	TC.5. 1598
And dredeles, for hertes ese of yow,	TC.5. 1670
In ech estat is litel hertes restel	TC.5. 1740
The swote of al thyn hertes reste	TC.5. 1749
The dayis, and myn owne hertes reste?	HF.3. 927
Ye nere out of myn hertes remembrance,	LGW. 519
Al hadde folkes hertys ben of stonnes,	LGW. 686
And as myn hertes lyfe I wol hir kepe,'	LGW. 1841
That bereth the key of al myn hertes lyfe.	LGW. 2278
Hir hertes were al on withoute galles,	LGW. 2298
Ye be my lyf! ye be myn hertes stee!	Form.A. 47
My hertes wounde, while that hit is grene.	Purse. 12
My hertes lady, as wisely he me save	Merc. B. 5
I you beseche, myn hertes lady dere,	Bal.Co. 4
	Bal.Co. 20

# Hearts—Continued

To make your hertes gaye and lyght,	RR. 32
That in her hertis is sich lyknyng,	RR. 76
So drawith folkes hertis y-wis	RR. 1185
Myne hertes gyde but they be,	RR. 2429
Thi lyves joy, thine hertis cure.	RR. 2456
And in hir servise her hertes sette.	RR. 3710 em
Of Bialacoil, hertis to lure	RR. 3883
In hertis a dispeyring hope,	RR. 4707
And joyne her hertes to-gidre so	RR. 5075
That brenneth hertis with his fere,	RR. 5086
Ben hertis that of love arn dronken,	RR. 5114
If bothe the hertis Love hath fered,	RR. 5278
Sike hertis with covetise.	RR. 5318
That wole not washe her hertes clene	RR. 5364
Unto her hertis wounded egre,	RR. 5475
Thei han her hertis in souche noblesse	RR. 5515
Her hertis arn in grete distresse,	RR. 5748
That unto richesse her hertis yive.	RR. 5788
With hertes pytous and devoute	RR. 7483

## Heat

Attempely, and namely in this hete.	B.Sh. 1452
by enchesoun of the hete. For thise causes seith	B.Mel. 2730-5
Lyk to the stremes of his burned hete;	C.Doc. 38
For al the fyr, and eek the bathes hete;	G.SN. 520
For swoot, and for to kepe his heed from heete;	G.CY. 578
Allas! kan they nat fle the fires hete?	G.CY. 1408
his synne. The hete of this seed	I.Pars. 120-5
This hete draweth the herte of a man to God,	I.Pars. 120-5
for hete, and y destroyed for coold,	I.Pars. 345-50
That Phebus cam to brenne hem with his hete;	Mars. 88
So feble he wex for hete and for his wo	Mars. 127
or chasyng upward hete fro the botme,	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
this litel spark thine heat of lif schal	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
the hete that is to seyn, the boylunge up	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
brennyng sandes by his drye hete,	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
destroied or discolvid by the hete of a fevere	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
cold, is resolvid by the brennyng hete	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
For hete of cold, for cold of hete, I dyel'	TC.1. 420
That was unapt to sufre loves hete—	TC.1. 978
But Trolius, that hath caught him an hetel'	TC.2. 942
Or with thy colde strok myn hete quenche!	TC.4. 511
'And for-why else with reson al this hetel'	TC.4. 1583
The laurer-crowned Phebus with his hete.	TC.5. 1107
That slep ayein the brighte sonnes hete;	TC.5. 1239
And God it wot, with many a cruel hete	TC.5. 1761
Til that he felte that I hadde hete,	HF.2. 61
That fleigh so highe that the hete	HF.2. 413
That ones was brent wyth the hete,	HF.2. 432
That they were molte away with hete,	HF.3. 59
That hete myghte it not deface.	HF.3. 74
Aurora with the stromes of hire hete	LGW. 774
After greet heat cometh colde;	Prov. 3
than encesith his hete; and yf a planete	Astr. 108-15
Of heat, and of his werynesse	RR. 1508
And that the hete descendid is,	RR. 1575
And yitt forsothe for all thine hete,	RR. 2479
Hadde Bialacoil with hete smete,	RR. 3755
Be it of hete or of lyght,	RR. 7114

## Heated

That on me hette, that other diide me colde;	PF. 145
Of love brought, and sore hette,	RR. 3709

## Heath

Inspired hath in every holt and beeth	A.Prol. 6
His wonyng was ful faire upon an heeth,	A.Prol. 608
Or hoord of apples leyd in hey or beeth.	A.Mil. 3262

## Heathen

Agayn another hethen in Turkey;	A.Prol. 66
Repentyngs hire she hethen was so longe;	B.M.L. 378
Honoured Crist, and hethen folk bigiled;	B.M.L. 549
Under an hethen castel atte laste—	B.M.L. 904
That fallen is in hethen hand eft-soone,	B.M.L. 909
Ful many a hethen wroughtestow ful wo,	B.Mk. 3583
As hethen folk useden in thilke dayes;	F.Fkl. 1293
And yit they were hethene, al the pak,	LGW.G. 299
autourys . . . Cristene and hethene, kete of swich	
matere,	LGW.G. 309

## Heathenesse

As wel in cristendom as in hethenesse,	A.Prol. 49
Sende me namore unto noon hethenesse,	B.M.L. 1112

## Heave

Ther nas no dore that he nolde heve of harre,	A.Prol. 550
wole he heve up his leg and make a	I.Pars. 855-60
that wolde nat heven up his eyen to	I.Pars. 985-90
What maner man dar now heve up his hed	Pity. 24 var
But theron was to heven and to donel.	TC.2. 1289
Heve up thine yen, man! Maystow not see?	TC.5. 1159

## Heaved see Hal

## Heaven

To drawn folk to hevne by fairnesse,	A.Prol. 519
So stood the hevne whan that we were born;	A.Kn. 1090
Youre vertu is so greet in hevne above	A.Kn. 2249
To whom bothe hevne and erthe and see is sene,	A.Kn. 2298
For thilke prauyng in the hevne above,	A.Kn. 2439
The voys of peple touchede the hevne,	A.Kn. 2561
That with his grene tope the heven raughte,	A.Kn. 2915
If that I may, by Jhesus, hevne kyng!	A.Mil. 3464
Which that men clipe the hevne, y-written was	B.M.L. 191
Thy crowdyng set the hevne in swich array	B.M.L. 299
The Kyng of Hevene with his woundes newe,	B.M.L. 458

Heaven—Continued

And into hevne hire eyen up she caste. . . . B.M.L. 840  
But natheless, by God, oure hevne kyng, . . . B.Sh. 1583  
And herieth Crist that is of hevne kyng, . . . B.Pri. 1808  
oure Lord God of hevne wolde never han wrought  
hem, ne . . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
from oure Lord God of hevne, . . . B.Mel. 2850-5  
And bar the hevne on his nekke longe. . . . B.Mk. 3300  
That God of hevne hath domynacioun . . . B.Mk. 3409  
By hevne kyng, that for us alle dyde!  
"The sonne," he seyde, 'is clomben up on hevne.  
As any angel hath that is in hevne. . . . B.NP. 3986  
It semed as that hevne shoulde falle. . . . B.NP. 4388  
Into the blisse of hevne shal ye gon. . . . B.NP. 4482  
Ne no man that entendeth unto hevne. . . . B.NP. 4591  
May understonde that Jhesus, hevne kyng, . . . C.Pard. 912  
Abhomyable unto the God of hevne, . . . D.WB. 275  
That she from hevne sent was, as men wende, . . . D.WB. 1181  
This is to seyn, in erthe and eek in hevne,— . . . D.Sum. 2006  
That I shal have myn hevne in erthe here,— . . . E.CL. 440  
For sith that verray hevne is boght so deere, . . . E.Mch. 1639  
Thanne shal youre soule up to hevne skippe . . . E.Mch. 1047  
The hevne stood, that tyme fortunaat . . . E.Mch. 1648  
For, by that Lord that sit in hevne above, . . . E.Mch. 1672  
Help, for hir love that is of hevne queene! . . . E.Mch. 1970  
Beth war, I prey yow, for, by hevne kyng, . . . E.Mch. 2162  
Ther is no fowel that fleeth under the hevne . . . E.Mch. 2334  
That it is lyk an hevne for to heere. . . . E.Mch. 2407  
His manere was an hevne for to see . . . F.Sq. 149  
Up to the hevne his handes he gan holde, . . . F.Sq. 271  
Whom erthe, and see, and hevne, out of releas, . . . F.Sq. 558  
Of 'hevne' and 'lia,' and heere, in figurynge, . . . F.Fkl. 1024  
The 'hevne' is set for thought of hoolynesse . . . G.SN. 46  
Of 'hevne' and 'lees' comth, for which by right . . . G.SN. 96  
Men myghte hire wel the hevne of peple calle, . . . G.SN. 97  
And right as men may in the hevne see . . . G.SN. 103  
That hevne is swift, and round, and eek brennyng, . . . G.SN. 104  
Under the hevne no wight thynke may.' . . . G.SN. 107  
That is y-hid in hevne pryvely, . . . G.SN. 114  
That he hir soules saught to hevne glyde, . . . G.SN. 215  
And seyde, 'I axed this at hevne kyng, . . . G.SN. 317  
But, unto God of hevne I make avow, . . . G.SN. 402  
Thanne conclude I thus, sith that God of hevne . . . G.SN. 542  
Oure swete Lord God of hevne, . . . G.CY. 865  
in hevne to his children, right as the . . . G.CY. 1472  
the lyf perdurable in hevne. . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
lyf perdurable in hevne; but natheless, . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
have the lyf perdurable in hevne whan . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
Goddess sone of hevne sholde al this peyne endure. . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
do, and the glorie of hevne, with which . . . I.Pars. 280-5  
oother name under hevne that is yewe . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
every thyng, save God of hevne. . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
Goddess sone of hevne and of his harneys . . . I.Pars. 435-40  
God of hevne.' And certes, but if they doon . . . I.Pars. 435-40  
God of hevne. Another is, whan he . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
that is God of hevne. Thy neighebo . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
neither by hevne, for it is Goddes trone; . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
seith Saint Peter, under hevne yeven . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
as wel shal ther be joye in hevne upon a . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
the hevne is yeven to hem that wol labouren, . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
of the joyes of hevne, and in trust of the grace of the . . . I.Pars. 715-20  
that is the blisse of hevne. . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
to do, and atte laste the blisse of hevne. . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
in hope to have the blisse of hevne.' . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
the regne of hevne, that is heritage to . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
to hevne, for he hadde offended God of . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
God of hevne; for which shamesfastnesse he . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
yours Fader that is in hevne.' . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
blisse of hevne. Ther joye hath no . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
mooder and alle the Seintes of hevne, . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
But hit hadde be a thyng of heven,— . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
To be gayer than the heven, . . . BD. 308  
Than any other planete in heven, . . . BD. 407  
Nere merci of yow, blisful hevne Queene! . . . BD. 822  
Of hevne and erthe, our billie up to be bede. . . . ABC. 24  
Of hevne, and he representeth his justise . . . ABC. 110  
With thornes venymous, O hevne Queene! . . . ABC. 142  
Thus be they knyght, and regnen as in heven . . . ABC. 149  
Chapitres it hadde sevene, of hevne and helle . . . Mars. 50  
To hevne; and shewed him the Galaxye . . . PF. 32  
The weye to come in-to that hevne blisse; . . . PF. 56  
that sche touchede hevne with the . . . PF. 72  
percede the selve hevne so that the sighte of men . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
fre, to whom the hevne was oppyn and . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
whiche sterre in hevne useth wandrynge recourses . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35-40  
the stable hevne; and why the sterre ariseth . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5  
apeeren upon hevne, so that the nyght semeth . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
a-wey, I took hevne, and receyved . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65-70  
the orde of hevne? Is noght this the gerdouns . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
and turnest the hevne with a raysschyngne sweighe, . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
thou governest the hevne that is so large.' . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
that governeth the hevne schulde govern the erthe. . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
ryght? Certes it is lefeful to the hevne . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
reyn descende doun from hevne that . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5  
as ther schynen bryghte sterres in hevne . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
in hevne, yif thai myghten stayne to the . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
on the hevne, and on the sterres, and . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
areysen hem as heyghe as the hevne? . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480-5  
the grettnesse of hevne; that is to seyn that, yif ther . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
were . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
grettnesse of hevne, men wolde juggen . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5

Heaven—Continued

to the hevne, despieth it nat thanne . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
beyngne in hevne, rejoyseth that it is exempt fro alle . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
contrees of the hevne, and upon the streyte sete . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
hath also comandement to the hevne. . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
595-600  
love that governeth hevne governede . . . Bo.2. m.8. 600-5  
upryght to hevne. The sonne, Phebus, . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
yaf the sterres to the hevne. . . . Bo.3. m.6. 755-60  
and the swyft cours of the hevne, and . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
The whiche hevne certes nys . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
surmounteth the hevne that bereth the . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
795-800  
of hevne and of erthes, that governest this . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860-5  
turneth the hevne by semblable ymage. . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5  
thow sowest hem in-to hevne and in-to . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5  
the hevne is governed and whennes that . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
965-70  
put ayens the distemperance of the hevne . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1005-10  
how the geaunttis assaileden hevne with the goddis, . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1090-5  
pleynid hym of the hevne goddis that . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1120-5  
surmounten the heighte of the hevne. . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1165-70  
as the hevne were peynted with diverse ymages . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1170-5  
the laste hevne, and he schal pressen and . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1170-5  
the hevne, and that alle othere thynges stynten . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1385-90  
in hevne ne in erthe, ne saye no thyng . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1385-90  
(that is to seyn, in hevne) trowblen the . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
1440-5  
the hevne and the sterres, and atemprith the . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1480-5  
the sovereyn hevne. Ther kepin the . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
1550-5  
the heye cercle of hevne sholde thriste; . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1610-5  
susteyned the hevne upon his nekke . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1610-5  
hevne to ben the pris of his laste travaille. . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1610-5  
of the hevne?" For the erthe overcomeh . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1015-20  
is makid worthy to the hevne.)' . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1615-20  
that axest the hevne with thi ryghte . . . Bo.5. m.5.  
1550-5  
erthe and the sonne arisen in the hevne, . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1895-1900  
That Love hem bringe in hevne to solas; . . . TC.1. 31  
Now fare ariht for Joves name in hevne, . . . TC.1. 378  
It was an hevne upon him for to seel . . . TC.2. 337  
Sat in her seventhe hous of hevne tho, . . . TC.2. 331  
That it an hevne was her vois to here. . . . TC.2. 326  
Aught fair in hevne, (why? for they can telle) . . . TC.2. 385  
Adorneth al the thridle hevne fair! . . . TC.3. 2  
In hevne and helle, in erthe and saile see . . . TC.3. 184  
To hevne threw, and held his bondes hye: . . . TC.3. 590  
And by the Goddis that in hevne dwelle, . . . TC.3. 626  
For thou shalt into hevne blisse wende! . . . TC.3. 704  
Thus sondry peynes bringen folk in hevne. . . . TC.3. 1204  
Thus in this hevne he gan him to delite, . . . TC.3. 1251  
And lat hem in this hevne blisse dwelle, . . . TC.3. 1322  
Thou hast in hevne y-brought my soule at reste . . . TC.3. 1599  
That ones may in hevne blisse be. . . . TC.3. 1657  
That it up-ronn unto the yate of hevne. . . . TC.3. 1725  
It was an hevne his wordes for to here; . . . TC.3. 1742  
And if thou deye a martir, go to hevne! . . . TC.4. 623  
Remembering her from hevne into which helle . . . TC.4. 712  
I trowe, y-wis, from hevne tares reyne . . . TC.4. 846  
That right in hevne his soule shal he mete! . . . TC.4. 1396  
On hevne yit the sterres were y-sene, . . . TC.5. 274  
That is in hevne above. And at the laste, . . . TC.5. 1819  
And sholden al our herte on hevne caste. . . . TC.5. 1825  
First starf, and roos, and sit in hevne above; . . . TC.5. 1844  
Doun fro the hevne gan descende, . . . HF.1. 164  
Myn yen to the heven I caste. . . . HF.1. 495  
But-if the heven hadde y-wonne . . . HF.1. 505  
To hevne with daun Jupiter, . . . HF.2. 83  
Betwixen hevne, erthe, and see; . . . HF.2. 207  
Heven, erthe, and eek the see, . . . HF.2. 338  
Which that in heven a sign is yit. . . . HF.2. 441  
How alle these are set in hevne; . . . HF.2. 500  
'Yis,' quod I tho, 'by hevne kyng! . . . HF.2. 576  
And God of hevne sende thee grace, . . . HF.2. 579  
Mo than sterres been in hevne, . . . HF.3. 164  
And with hir heed she touchede hevne, . . . HF.3. 285  
That there is joy in hevne, and peyne in helle, . . . LGW. 2  
That eythir hath in hevne or in helle y-be, . . . LGW. 6  
That if that God, that hevne and erthe made, . . . LGW. 1039  
Amonges al this, to romblen kan the hevne; . . . LGW. 1218  
Under the cope of hevne, that is above; . . . LGW. 1527  
For which the goddis of the heven above . . . LGW. 1891  
That fro thys worlde up to the firste hevne . . . LGW. 2236  
And 'Fader dere!' and 'Helpe me, God in hevne!' . . . LGW. 2329



# **Heaven—Continued**

But natheles, as heven gan tho turne, . . . LGW. 2596  
 The hevne hath propete of sikernes; . . . Fort. 69  
 To-broken ben the statutes hye in hevne, . . . Scog. 1  
 My heven hool, and al my suffisaunce, . . . Bal.Co. 13  
 cerle is in the high hevne. . . Astr. 80-5  
 the hevne above the erthe and the partie . . . Astr. 82-8  
 in the Lyne Edilptik of hevne, under . . . Astr. 97-100  
 hevne is ymagined to ben a superfice . . . Astr. 100-8  
 in the hevne ben ymagined verrey lynes . . . Astr. 100-8  
 in the hevne. The firste houre unequal . . . Astr. 198-209  
 That doun were comen fro hevne clere. . . RR. 917  
 Of which ther nys wight undir heven . . . RR. 5961  
 That beren in heven her cleris clere, . . . RR. 6248  
 And wonnen hevne unto her home. . . RR. 6252

## **Heavenish**

As wel by hevenysh revolucioun . . . Mars. 30  
 As is an heavenish parfit creature . . . TC.1. 104  
 With sounes fulle of hevenish melodye. . . TC.5. 1813  
 And, lord! the hevenysh melodye, . . . HF.3. 305  
 And this forseide hevenysshe zodiak is . . . Astr. 100-8

## **Heavenishly**

And as an angel hevenyshly she soong. . . A.Kn. 1055

## **Heavenly**

And as an angel hevenly sche song . . . A.Kn. 1055 *var*  
 And lyve in chasteite ful hevenly . . . E.Mch. 1455 *var*  
 knee of hevenly creatures, or ethely, . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 in hevenliche pathes, and saughe the . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35-40  
 As doth a perfit hevenly creature . . . TC.1. 104 *var*  
 For the, and eek for other, hevenlich mede; . . . Truth. 27

## **Heavens**

It is to seye in English 'hevenes lile,' . . . G.SN. 87  
 That myghty God is in his hevnes hyl, . . . G.SN. 508  
 Sire Hoost, in feith, and by the hevnes queene, . . . G.CY. 1089  
 Whilom the thridde hevnes lord above, . . . Mars. 29  
 At regard of the hevnes quantite, . . . PF. 58  
 The dayes honour, and the hevnes ye, . . . TC.2. 904  
 O influences of this hevnes hyl . . . TC.3. 618  
 Love, that his hestes hath in hevnes hyl, . . . TC.3. 1745  
 Ne hevnysh lyght and thus I in derknes . . . TC.4. 300 *var*  
 I mene, as help me Juno, hevnes queene, . . . TC.4. 1594  
 Of al the hevnes regioun, . . . HF.2. 480  
 And al the hevnes signes ther to, . . . HF. 2. 490  
 With hevnes fire, that it so sore agaste . . . LGW. 1221

## **Heavest**

Whil that thou, Robyn, heavest of the dore: . . . A.Mil. 3466

## **Heaveth**

somtyme it heveth up the heved (that is . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5  
 to seyn that it heveth up the entencioun . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5  
 heveth heyest his heie heved, and stondith . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5

## **Heavied**

thi thought ne be nat I-hevyed ne put . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1855-60

## **Heavier**

now lightere moedes or prolacions, now hevriere. . . Bo.2. p.1. 265-70

## **Heavieth**

hir faces enlynded hevryth hir dulle wittes. . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5

## **Heaviness**

Who feelthe double soor and hevynesse . . . A.Kn. 1454  
 And seyde, 'Doghter, stynt thy hevynesse. . . A.Kn. 2348  
 Why grucchen we, why have we hevynesse, . . . A.Kn. 3058  
 To make an ende of al hir hevynesse. . . B.ML. 952  
 For whom Custance hath ful greet hevynesse. . . B.ML. 1145  
 swich hevynesse and swich wrattite to . . . B.Mel. 2935-40  
 And muchel moore; for litel hevynesse . . . B.NP. 3959  
 As ye han seyde, to heere of hevynesse. . . B.NP. 3977  
 Ther nas but hevynesse, and muche sorwe, . . . D.WB. 1079  
 That we to yow mowe telle oure hevynesse. . . E.Cl. 95  
 Ther nas discord, rancour, ne hevynesse. . . E.Cl. 432  
 That she no ohiere made of hevynesse, . . . E.Cl. 678  
 Al for to make hire leve hire hevynesse. . . F.Fkl. 828  
 Ne make no contenance of hevynesse . . . F.Fkl. 1485  
 As there is falle on me swich hevynesse, . . . H.Mcp. 22  
 and of hire hevynesse; for they that been dampned . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 Defaute of slepe and hevynesse, . . . BD. 25  
 My glade thoghtes to hevynesse, . . . BD. 600  
 But to declare my ground of hevynesse. . . Mars. 163  
 Nay, certes! for she hath such hevynesse . . . Mars. 194  
 That ye compleyne for myn hevynesse. . . Mars. 280  
 Ye vouchesauf upon myn hevynesse? . . . Anel. 254  
 Who may avaunte hir bet of hevynesse . . . Anel. 296  
 Fulfuld of thought and besy hevynesse; . . . PF. 89  
 ne that the hevynesse drawe nat adoun over-lowhe the . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865-70  
 erthes . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875-80

the cloudes of erthly hevynesse; and sechn thou by . . . Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70

withstandeth no thinges by hevynesse of . . . TC.1. 24

Remembreth you on passed hevynesse . . . TC.1. 655  
 Wrot in a compleynt of her hevynesse: . . . TC.1. 970  
 And of thy-self for any hevynesse . . . TC.3. 1007  
 That halt you herte and myn in hevynesse . . . TC.3. 1197  
 As wel as I have told hir hevynesse. . . TC.3. 1399  
 That passed was; but al that hevynesse, . . . TC.3. 1446  
 As he that nevere yit swich hevynesse . . . TC.4. 105  
 Sin I thorough you have al this hevynessel . . . TC.4. 105

# **Heaviness—Continued**

Seing his frend in wo, whos hevynesse . . . TC.4. 363  
 If I discrive wolde her hevynesse, . . . TC.4. 802  
 Allas! for me hath he swich hevynesse? . . . TC.4. 901  
 And whil he was in al this hevynesse, . . . TC.4. 1083  
 That yit is mis, and aleen this hevynesse. . . TC.4. 1267  
 I am right sorry for your hevynesse. . . TC.5. 140  
 Why Troilus hath al this hevynesse? . . . TC.5. 621  
 "Men shal not wove a wight in hevynesse." . . . TC.5. 791  
 Gan in him crepe in al his hevynesse; . . . TC.5. 1214  
 To passe with thy hevynesse, . . . HF.3. 921  
 In stede of golde, for hevynesse and wyghte; . . . LGW. 231  
 Whan that I am in any hevynesse, . . . Ven. 2  
 In ful rebatynge of myn hevynesse, . . . Bal.Ch. 23  
 Of that hath she gret hevynesse. . . RR. 262  
 And for hir love in hevynesse . . . RR. 1224  
 To day he pleyneyth for hevynesse, . . . RR. 2301  
 Such hevynesse and such wakyng . . . RR. 2682  
 For he loveth noon hevynesse, . . . RR. 3893  
 To me it is gret hevynesse . . . RR. 3970  
 Delite right ful of hevynesse, . . . RR. 4727

## **Heavy**

place is a ful hevvy thyng, and an heigh . . . B.Mel. 2210-5  
 wight sholde take upon hym so hevvy a charge . . . B.Mel. 2400-5  
 moore hevvy and grevous, in so . . . B.Mel. 2885-90  
 is to seyn, by the sory and hevvy contenaunce . . . B.Mel. 2895-900  
 But if it be to hevvy or to hoot, . . . D.Frl. 1456  
 Hire freendes, which that knewe hir hevvy thoght, . . . F.Fkl. 822  
 And empten alle grete and hevvy purses, . . . G.CY. 1404  
 In liftyng up his hevvy, dronken cove; . . . H.Mcp. 67  
 seith Seint Bernard; it shal been hevvy . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 maketh hym hevvy, thoughtful and . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 be hevvy and dul in body and in soule. . . I.Pars. 705-10  
 So, through his sorw and hevvy thoght, . . . BD.508  
 'The glade nyght is worth an hevvy morwe!' . . . Mars. 12  
 Ful hevvy was he to walken over londe, . . . Mars. 103  
 But natheles for al his hevvy armure, . . . Mars. 130  
 This hevvy lif I lede for your sake . . . Comp.L. 53  
 That hoot, cold, hevvy, light and moist, and droye . . . PF. 380  
 my chere . . . cast to the erthe hevvy and grev-

ous of wepyng, . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40

fetith with hevvy grapes. And eek this . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45-50

and his nekke is pressyd with hevvy cheynes, . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45-50

Whan that the hevvy sterre of the . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215-20

to beren the hevvy weyghte. And for-thi, . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415-20

comen hevvy of erys and of greynes. . . Bo.3. m.1. 610-5

the hevvy erthe! The poete of Trace . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20

in-to heighte, and the hevvy erthes avalen . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60

autumpne comith ayein hevvy of apples; . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60

hand was the more hevvy for the goldene . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10

Thyn hevvy charge: it shal the lesse dera. . . TC.1. 651

In thus good plit, lat now non hevvy thought . . . TC.3. 1139

That any thing that hevvy be, . . . HF.2. 230

Hit was so hevvy and so large, . . . HF.3. 350

So hevvy was therof the fame, . . . HF.3. 383

On hire he caste his hevvy dedely eyen, . . . LGW. 885

Hyt is so longe tyt were an hevvy thynghe. . . LGW. 2219

For, certes, but ye make me hevvy chere, . . . Purse. 4

Beth hevvy ayein, or elles mot I dyel . . . Purse. 7

Beth hevvy ayein, or elles mot I dye. . . Purse. 14

Beth hevvy ayein, or elles mot I dyel . . . Purse. 21

ful hevvy at onys for such a childe to lerne. . . Astr. 5-11

Of lambe skynnes hevvy and blake; . . . RR. 229

That hevvy forto shoten ys; . . . RR. 959

Ful hevvy, gret, and no thyng lyght, . . . RR. 1105

Which harde and hevvy ben with-all. . . RR. 2390

An hevvy birthen lyght to bere; . . . RR. 4711

## **Hebraic**

That kepte peple Ebrayk from hir drenchynge, . . . B.ML. 489

Up swal, and seide, 'O Hebrayk peple, allas! . . . B.Pri. 1750

The Ebrayk Josephus the olde, . . . HF.3. 343

## **Hebrew**

to Jewes in Ebrew, and to the Latyn folk . . . Astr. 5-11

## **Ector**

Whan Ector was y-brought al fresch y-alayn . . . A.Kn. 2832  
 Was writen the deeth of Ector, Achilles, . . . B.ML. 198  
 That day that Ector sholde lese his lyf, . . . B.NP. 4332  
 How that the lyf of Ector sholde be lorne, . . . B.NP. 4334  
 Of Ector, and of kyng Priamus; . . . BD. 328  
 As was Ector, so have I joye, . . . BD. 1064  
 On knees she fil bifrom Ector a-doun . . . TC.1. 110  
 Now was this Ector pitous of nature, . . . TC.1. 113  
 That Ector or his othere brethren diden, . . . TC.1. 471  
 Til she gan axen him how Ector ferde, . . . TC.2. 153  
 The wise worthy Ector the seconde, . . . TC.2. 158  
 That is to mene, Ector and Troilus, . . . TC.2. 171  
 'Of Ector nedeth no thing for to telle: . . . TC.2. 176  
 'By God,' quod she, 'of Ector that is soth; . . . TC.2. 183  
 Ector, or any mannes creature, . . . TC.2. 417  
 Save only Ector, which that is the beste; . . . TC.2. 740  
 'Of Ector, which that is my lord, my brother, . . . TC.2. 1450  
 At Ector and mine othere lordes mo, . . . TC.2. 1481

**Hector—Continued**

I mene Ector? Or wot it Troilus?	TC.2. 1627
That Ector hadde him sent, to axen red	TC.2. 1698
Save Ector, most y-drad of any wight;	TC.3. 1775
That Ector with ful many a bold baroun	TC.4. 33
Ector and many a worthy wight outwente;	TC.4. 40
Ector which that right wel the Grekes herde,	TC.4. 176
'Ector' quod they, 'what gost may you ensapre	TC.4. 193
O Ector, lat the fantasyes be!	TC.4. 214
Altheigh that Ector may ful ofte preyde;	TC.5. 1549
Of Ector gan aprochen wonder blive:	TC.5. 1804
Save Ector in his time, as I can here.	LGW. 934
And Ector had after his deeth appered,	

**Hectors**

'Lo heere Andromacha, Ectores wyf,	B.NP. 4331
------------------------------------	------------

**Hechuba**

Sin that the sone of Ecuba the quene	TC.5. 12
--------------------------------------	----------

**Hege**

feeld that breketh the hegge or the cloure,	I.Pars. 870-5
He loketh forth by hegge by tree by greve	TC.5. 1144 var
In stode of hegge, was that gadynde;	RR. 481
That with an hegge aboute endos is.	RR. 1652
The hegge aboute so thikke was,	RR. 1841
Closed with an hegge withoute	RR. 2968 var
But over hegge durst I not goo,	RR. 3398

**Hedges**

The same nyght thurgh-out the hedges brast	B.NP. 4408
Or in the hedges any wight steringe,	TC.3. 1236

**Hedat**

Of studie took he moost cure and moost heede,	A.Prol. 303
me now, and take heede how Fortune	B.Mel. 2635-40
yet taken they noon heede of the peril,	B.Mel. 2710-5
Noght Charles-Olyvver, that took ay heede	B.Mk. 3577
What sholde I taken heede hem for to please,	D.WB. 213
Let that they deyden;—task heede what I seye,—	D.Sum. 1901
Task heede of every word that I yow seye,	E.Cl. 475
Wel oughte I of swich murmur taken heede,	E.Cl. 635
'Dame,' quod this Januarie, 'task good heede	E.Mch. 1920
And when she of this bilke hath taken heede,	E.Mch. 1952
For though thou nyght and day take of hem heede,	F.Sq. 612
Almachius seyde, 'Ne takestow noon heede	G.SN. 435
Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye	G.CY. 1059
Now task heede of this chancous cursedehe,	G.CY. 1101
But taketh heede now, sires, for Goddes love!	G.CY. 1176
And taketh heede now of his cursed sleighte,	G.CY. 1227
The seconde tyme, that ye may taken heede	G.CY. 1250
An holowe stikke take hede and be ware	G.CY. 1265 var
'And therefore,' seyde he, 'task heede of my sawe;	G.CY. 1441
Al taketh heede, sires, of this lusty man!	H.Mop. 41
Thyn enemy and myn, Lady, tak heede,	ABC. 47
Thogh ye ther-of in no wyse hede take,	Comp.L. 54
Ful longe agoon I oughte have take hede,	Anel. 307
'Foules, tak hede of my sentence, I preye,	PF. 383
with whiche governayles takestow heede	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
Take hede now thy-selfe, yif that sche	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
men aughten taken more heede in this.	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5

hadde the office to taken heede to	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
That nevere of him she wolde han taken hede.	TC.1. 501
Ther is another thing I take of hede	TC.1. 577
And of that word took hede Troilus,	TC.1. 820
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mene.	TC.2. 581
And goodlieste, who-so taketh hede;	TC.2. 747
His wise gost took ay of al swich hede,	TC.3. 464
As half a world, took hede of his preyere;	TC.3. 639
For love of God, take every woman hede	TC.3. 1224
Gan more than erst, and yit took he non hede.	TC.3. 1547
Away to writhe, and took of him non hede,	TC.4. 9
Took litel hede of al that evere he mente;	TC.4. 433
Leve al this werk, and tak now hede to	TC.4. 852
'For-thy tak hede what I shal thee seye:	TC.4. 1107
Of help. And ek of oo thing taketh hede:	TC.4. 1559
Of which the sone of Tydeus took hede,	TC.5. 88
To chaumbre wente: of no wight took he hede,	TC.5. 202
At my vigile, I preye thee, tak good hede	TC.5. 305
'For who-so wol of every word take hede,	TC.5. 757
'If ich aught have taken of you hede,	TC.5. 871
Now taketh hede, for it is to done!	TC.5. 903
And that she took, to kepen him, good hede;	TC.5. 1048
Take every man now to his bokkes hede,	TC.5. 1089
It saugh, he gan to taken of it hede,	TC.5. 1656
O God,' quod he, 'that oughtest taken hede	TC.5. 1706
I preve hit thus—tak hede now—	HF.2. 279
And takyth non hede of what matere he take,	LGW. G.343
And took noon hede, so sore she was awnaped,	LGW. 814
Take hede now of this grete gentilman,	LGW. 1264
And she took hede, and knew by hire manere,	LGW. 1504
And of hir clothes yet she hede toke;	LGW. 1857
Take hede what thy fader seyde the here,	LGW. 2633
Take ye non hede unto my ignorance,	Bal.Ch. 29
When men of hir taken noon hede.	RR. 418
Is no thyng proude, who takith hede;	RR. 2252
Thou gost not, lest that men take hede.	RR. 2516
Of all hir fetures he shall take heede,	RR. 2813
How Shame gan medle, and take hede,	RR. 3788
Of Bealacoil she toke ay hede,	RR. 4295
Helpen but lytel, who taketh hede.	RR. 4504
And of nought elles taketh hede	RR. 4937
But now they take no maner hede,	RR. 5506
'Barouns, take heede of my sentence:	RR. 6138

**Heel**

For ache of hed to clawen him on his hele!	TC.4. 728
--	-----------

**Heelp** (*pret. tense*)

Everich of hem heelpes for to armen oother,	A.Kn. 1651
Which that I heelpes my fader for to stele;	A.Rv. 4246
But blisful Marie heelp hire right anon,	B.ML. 920
Thus heelpes hym God, as <i>Judicum</i> can telle.	B.Mk. 3236
But she hym holpe his harme to aswage,	RR. 1230
But the oymment halpe me wele;	RR. 1911

**Heels**

And troden faste on othere heels,	HF.3. 1063
Belynge with his helis on the grounde,	LGW. 863
Unto hir helys doun they raughten;	RR. 1022
Hir here doun to hir helis wente;	RR. 1218
Ful dusty ben our heels two.	RR. 7486

**Heerdis** *see* **Hards****Heet**

In which she hadde a cok, heet Chauntecleer.	B.NP. 4039
That loved a mayden heet Stymphalides,	F.Fkl. 1388
And called hir right as she heete By name,	BD. 200
'And gode, faire, White, she hete,—	BD. 947
They hadde a relik, heet Palladian,	TC.1. 153
And eek the man that Triton heet;	HF.3. 514

**Heet(e)** *see* **Hatte, Hete, Hight, Hote(n), Hoteth****Hef** *see* **Haf****Height**

And spak thise same wordes, al on highte.	A.Kn. 1784
Ful of degrees, the heighte of sixty pas,	A.Kn. 1890
Up spryngen speres twenty foot on highte;	A.Kn. 2607
But how the fyr was maked up on highte,	A.Kn. 2919
Degrees was fyve and fourty clombe on highte;	B.ML. 12
Degrees nyne-and-twenty as in highte;	I.Pars. 4
the heighte of myn heved, a womman of ful	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
the heighte of here heved; and whan sche	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
arisen in heighte; so that, alle	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
surmounten the heighte of the hevene.	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
passeth the heighte of the region of the	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
thei failen of thilke somme and of the heighte of thinges	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
good, ryght as to a maner heighte of hir nature.	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
to seyn, in the heighte) of the simplicite	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
the sovereyn heighte of the world—ne the same sterre	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
ariseth in-to heighte, and the hevy erthes avalen	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
in the ences or in the heyghte of vertu,	Bo.4.p.7.1585-90
us in-to the heighte of thilke soverain intelligence;	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-60
the heye heighte of thinges.	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
And Troilus wel waxen was on highte,	TC.5. 827
And ber hit never so hye on highte,	HF.2. 232
Alwey they seke upward on highte;	HF.2. 235
Was woxe on highte, lengthe and brede,	HF.3. 404
honde in taking the height of thinges.	Astr. 25-32
clepen the heighte of any thinge that is	Astr. 25-32
as many almykanteras of height as was the	Astr. 127-32
25 degrees and 30 of minutes of height in	Astr. 132-9
myntes of height among myn	Astr. 132-9
degrees of heighte taken by my rewle on the bak side.	Astr. 139-45
degrees of height amonge thyn almykanteras	Astr. 174-9
degrees of height among thin almykanteras	Astr. 174-9
and the height of oure pool	Astr. 245-51
understonde wel that the height of oure	Astr. 245-51
the cenyth is 90 degrees of height from oure	Astr. 245-51
the prove of the height of the pool	Astr. 251-8
of height; than wol his secunde altitude or	Astr. 258-62
hast thou 52. Now hast thou the height	Astr. 258-62
prove the height of the pool artik fro	Astr. 262-6
day at noon 38 degrees of height;	Astr. 266-70
the height of the hevedes of Aries and	Astr. 270-2
10 minutes of height at none, and his	Astr. 272-7
thin equinoxial; abate than the height of	Astr. 272-7
the same height that is the degre of the sonne	Astr. 308-12
And when the trees were woxen on hight,	RR. 605
But faire he was and of good hight,	RR. 1248
So fayre, ne so wel woxe in hight,	RR. 1460
The mountance of two fyrer hight.	RR. 1562
Of good stature and of good hight,	RR. 2983
Do maken up a tour of hight,—	RR. 7060

**Heights**

loke thou and byhoold the heightes of the sovereyn	
hevene.	Bo.4. m.6.1550-5

**Heime**

He slyly tooke it out,—this cursed heyme,—	G.CY. 1317
--	------------

**Heinous**

So heynous, that men mighte on it spete.	TC.2. 1617
--	------------

**Heir**

In purpos was to maken hire his heir,	A.Rv. 3978
Crist whan hym list may sende me an heir	B.ML. 766
Fortune hym made the heir of hire honour;	B.Mk. 3833
Shal be myn heir, as I have ay purposed;	E.Cl. 1067
On which he myghte engendren hym an heir,	E.Mch. 1272
That was the god of slepes heyre,	BD. 168
And heir he was of Calidoyne and Arge.	TC.5. 805
So ferforth, that his doghtre and his eyre,	LGW. 1598



# Heir—Continued

Tarquinius, thou art a kynges eyre, . . . . .	LGW. 1819
Thou folwest hym certeyn, and art his eyre. . . . .	LGW. 2549
And but his love vertu, as dide he, . . . . .	Gent. 12
Vyce may wel be heyr to old richesse, . . . . .	Gent. 15
Bequethe his heyr his vertuous noblesse; . . . . .	Gent. 17
That maketh his heyr him that wol him queme, . . . . .	Gent. 20

# Heirs

This maketh that our heires beth so sklendre . . . . .	B.Mk. 3147
As heires of hir fadres regnes alle, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3534
of which brekyng comen false heires . . . . .	I.Pars. 880-5
his rychesse to the eyres of straunge . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90

# Heid

And heeld after the newe world the space. . . . .	A.Prol. 176
But thilke text heeld he nat worth an oystre; . . . . .	A.Prol. 182
That heeld opinioun that pleyn delit . . . . .	A.Prol. 337
Somme helden with hym with the blake berd, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2517
Heeld yet the chambre of his paleys riche, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2525
And fully heeld a feeste dayes three, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2736
Another his spere up in his hondes heeld, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2894
A riche gnof, that gestes heeld to bord, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3188
Jalous he was, and heeld hire narwe in cage, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3224
And heeld hire harde by the haunch bones, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3279
For every clerk anoright heeld with oother; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3847
And hadde a wyf that heeld for contenance . . . . .	A.Co. 4421
That riche was, for which men helde hym wys; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1192
This noble marchaunt heeld a worthy hous, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1210
By redy tokene,—and heeld hym yuele apayed . . . . .	B.Sh. 1580
This cursed Jew hym hente and heeld hym faste, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1760
That heeld the regne after his fader day, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3374
Of Rome, and with strong hond held hem faste, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3506
The regnes heeld, and with hire propre hond . . . . .	B.Mk. 3518
Whom Fortune heeld so hye in mageste, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3566
If he heeld dremes any vanitee. . . . .	B.NP. 4319
Strecchyng his nekke, and heeld his eyen cloos, . . . . .	B.NP. 4522
For which he heeld his glorie or his renoun . . . . .	C.Pard. 625
This is al and som, he helde virginitee . . . . .	D.WB. 91
Was ofte vertu hid, the peple hym heelde A prudent . . . . .	E.Cl. 426
man, . . . . .	E.Cl. 580
But natheless his purpos heeld he stille, . . . . .	E.Cl. 818
I ne heeld me never digne in no manere . . . . .	E.Cl. 823
I never heeld me lady, ne maistrasse, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1860
Heeld hire chambre unto the fourthe day, . . . . .	F.Sq. 441
Or to greet sorwe, helde it in distresse; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 916
Heeld down his heed and joynd his eres, . . . . .	BD. 393
Than do me help, I held my pleynste stille; . . . . .	Pity. 47
He held the cite by his tyrannye, . . . . .	Anel. 66
But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe. . . . .	Anel. 192
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond . . . . .	PF. 372
They heelden hem apayed with the . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
in al that the erthe heelde no space. . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
And took her leve, and hom, and held her stille. . . . .	TC.1. 126
He held his pees; non other boote him gaineide; . . . . .	TC.1. 352
But held him as his thral lowe in destresse, . . . . .	TC.1. 439
That held us lovers leest in reverence! . . . . .	TC.1. 516
Whil that he held his body swerd in honde. . . . .	TC.2. 203
And to Pandare he held up bothe his hondes, . . . . .	TC.2. 974
And held his hondes up, and fel on knowe; . . . . .	TC.2. 1202
Thus to the more worthy part he held, . . . . .	TC.2. 1328
And held, after his gastes, ay his pas; . . . . .	TC.2. 1349
But al for nought: he held forth ay the wise . . . . .	TC.2. 1546
Eleyne, which that by the hond her held, . . . . .	TC.2. 1604
To hevne threw, and held his hondes hye: . . . . .	TC.3. 184
Thus held him ech of other wel apayed, . . . . .	TC.3. 421
And held her pees: not oo word spak she more. . . . .	TC.3. 1057
And held aboute him ay, withouten drede, . . . . .	TC.3. 1720
For, soth to seyn, he lost held every wight . . . . .	TC.3. 1793
She held herself a forlost creature. . . . .	TC.4. 742
And held with him of al that ever he leyde: . . . . .	TC.5. 1171
Ful wrongfully of Thebes held the strengthe: . . . . .	TC.5. 1490
This wretched world, and held al vanitee . . . . .	TC.5. 1817
Therefor held he hit but fable. . . . .	HF.3. 390
Held the wyndes in distresse, . . . . .	HF.3. 497
And by the hande he helde this noble quene, . . . . .	LGW. 241
They helde hem paid of fruites that they ete, . . . . .	Form.A. 3
This Avarice hilde in hir hande . . . . .	RR. 239
A sauter helde she faste in honde, . . . . .	RR. 431
These bowes two helde Swete-Jokynge, . . . . .	RR. 937
And ten brode arrowis hilde he there, . . . . .	RR. 939
Hilde by the honde a knyght of prys, . . . . .	RR. 1198
Therefore god helde it ferme and stable. . . . .	RR. 1500
But first they heelde her parlement . . . . .	RR. 7356

# Heid see Halde, Hoiden

# Heide

A thyng that no man wole, his thankes, helde. . . . .	D.WB. 272
Though Plente . . . . . helde a-doun with ful horn, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2.315-20
As men a pot of bawme helde . . . . .	HF.3. 596

# Heide see In-helide

# Hele

Thanne hadde I been in joye and perfit heele, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1271
Lyvyng in blisse, in richesse, and in heele; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3102
That ye in heele ar comen hom agayn, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1540
kan hyde and hele thynges that men . . . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80
That shul been for your heale, and for your prow; . . . . .	B.NP. 4140
Pardee, we women konne no thyng heale; . . . . .	D.WB. 950
To Crist that he thee sende heele and myght . . . . .	D.Sum. 1946
Arveragus with heele and greet honour, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1087
strengthe of body, heele, beautee, . . . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
in heele of body and wol nat faste whan . . . . .	I.Pars. 370-5

# Hele—Continued

of body been heele of body, as strengthe, . . . . .	I.Pars. 450-5
for to speken of heele of body, certes, it . . . . .	I.Pars. 455-60
for the heele of his body. . . . . Seint Augustyn wole . . . . .	I.Pars. 830-5
for . . . the heele of thy soule. . . . . Thow shalt nat . . . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
Myn hele is turned in-to seeknesse, . . . . .	BD. 606
Ne bet coude hele; that by the masse . . . . .	BD. 927
Myn hap, myn hele, and al my blisse, . . . . .	BD. 1038
Myn hele in-to thynd hand al I resigne, . . . . .	ABC. 80
Of hertes hele and dedly woundes cure; . . . . .	PF. 128
of thynd hele. . . . . For-why, for thow . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
makers of hele, that nature hath nat al foreteten the. . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
I have gret noryssynge of thy hele, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
noblesse and glorie of renoun; and heele of body . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
for cause of hele, he ne desirith not . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
the effect of his hele. . . . . Now thanne, syn that alle . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
thynges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
atempreance of hele and of maladye, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
othir thyng semeth hele of corages but . . . . .	TC.1. 461
My dere herte, allas, myn hele and hewe . . . . .	TC.2. 707
For myn estat, and also for his hele. . . . .	TC.2. 1750
Com off therefore, and bringeth him to hele! . . . . .	TC.3. 6
O verray cause of hele and of gladnesse, . . . . .	TC.3. 321
No wonder is, so god me sende hele, . . . . .	TC.4. 1442
Ne shal I never have hele, honour, ne joye. . . . .	TC.5. 1359
'The whos welfare and hele ek God encrease . . . . .	TC.5. 1403
So lost have I myn hele and ek myn hewe, . . . . .	TC.5. 1415
'With hele swich that, but ye given me . . . . .	TC.5. 1416
The same hele, I shal non hele have! . . . . .	TC.5. 1596
You neither sende ich herte may ne hele! . . . . .	HF.3. 876
Of hele, of seknesse, of bilydnynges, . . . . .	LGW. 296
And songen with o vois, 'Heel and honour . . . . .	LGW. 1159
That she hath loste hire hewe and eke hire heele. . . . .	RR. 2522
To hele wel is no folye. . . . .	RR. 2858
And kepe thi counsell, and well hele, . . . . .	RR. 4370
For all my joye and all myne hele . . . . .	RR. 4721
It is sikse hele and hool seknesse, . . . . .	RR. 5214
And wisely hele bothe word and dede; . . . . .	RR. 6882
They hele fro me no pryvyte, . . . . .	

# Hele see Heal, Health

# Helad

That he ne wol nat suffre it heled be, . . . . .	B.NP. 4245
--	------------

# Heled see Healed

# Heleles

And heleles, you sende as yit gladnesse? . . . . .	TC.5. 1593
--	------------

# Heles

The teeris of Eleyne; and eek the wo . . . . .	B.ML. 70
But, by the croys which that Seint Eleyne fond, . . . . .	C.Pard. 951
Harder than ever Parys dide Eleyne; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1754
Of Paris, Eleyne, and of Layvnye; . . . . .	BD. 331
Eleyne, Cleopatre, and Troilus, . . . . .	PF. 291
Agamenon, was ayein Eleyne that was . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
The ravishing to wrenken of Eleyne . . . . .	TC.1. 62
Than evere was Eleyne or Polyzene. . . . .	TC.1. 455
Thee fro thy love, though that it were Eleyne . . . . .	TC.1. 677
What wiltow seyn, if for Eleyne I sente . . . . .	TC.2. 1447
Of mel-tid, that the faire Queene Eleyne . . . . .	TC.2. 1556
Compleyned ek Eleyne of his siknesse . . . . .	TC.2. 1576
Eleyne, which that by the hond her held, . . . . .	TC.2. 1604
Spak than Eleyne and seide, 'Pandarus, . . . . .	TC.2. 1625
Out wente anon t' Eleyne and Deiphebus, . . . . .	TC.2. 1641
Eleyne in al her goodly softe wise . . . . .	TC.2. 1667
'Now good thrift have ye!' quod Eleyne the Queene. . . . .	TC.2. 1687
In earnest gret; so dide Eleyne the Queene; . . . . .	TC.2. 1703
Com, nece myn, my lady Queene Eleyne . . . . .	TC.2. 1714
With that, Eleyne and also Deiphebus . . . . .	TC.3. 204
And of Eleyne and him he wolde feyn . . . . .	TC.3. 222
Eleyne him kiste and took her leve blive; . . . . .	TC.3. 225
Cassandra, Eleyne, or any of the frape: . . . . .	TC.3. 410
That men the quene Eleyne shal restore, . . . . .	TC.4. 1347
'Swich wreche on hem for feching of Eleyne . . . . .	TC.5. 890
Hyde ye youre beautes, Ysoudre and Eleyne; . . . . .	LGW. 254

# Helicon

By Elicon, not fer from Cirrea, . . . . .	Anel. 17
Ye sustren nine eek, that by Elicone . . . . .	TC.3. 1809
By Elicon the clere welle. . . . .	HF.2. 14

# Hell

'Purs is the Erceedekenes helle,' seyde he. . . . .	A.Prol. 658
His felawe wente and soughte hym down in helle,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1200
Nat in my purgatorie, but in helle. . . . .	A.Kn. 1226
Theffetes ne the tormentis of myn helle; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2228
To child ne wyf, by hym that harwed helle! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3512
And afterward in helle to be drawe, . . . . .	B.ML. 339
Lik to the serpent depe in helle y-bounde! . . . . .	B.ML. 361
Thogh thou heere walke, thy spirit is in helle. . . . .	B.ML. 784
Ne shal I never, for to goon to helle, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1327
man is likid unto helle, that the moore . . . . .	B.Mel. 2805-10
Down into helle, where he yet is inne. . . . .	B.Mk. 3193
To labour, and to helle, and to meschaunce. . . . .	B.Mk. 3204
He drew out Cerberus, the hound of helle; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3292
As any feend that lith in helle adoun, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3654
They yolliden, as feedenes doon in helle; . . . . .	B.NP. 4579
'Thou likenest womennes love to helle, . . . . .	D.WB. 371
God lete his soule never come in helle! . . . . .	D.WB. 504
I am a feend; my dwellyng is in helle, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1448
In helle, ther ye been in your estat? . . . . .	D.Fri. 1460
Thou shalt with me to helle yet to-nyght, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1636
The peynes of thilke cursed hous of helle; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1652
'This Frere boesteth that he knoweth helle, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1672

# Hell—Continued

How that a frere raysshed was to helle	D.Sum. 1676
And thurgh-out helle swarmeden aboute,	D.Sum. 1696
But nat to a lord, thogh he sholde go to helle.	D.Sum. 2078
'Now help, Thomas! for hym that harwed helle,	D.Sum. 2107
Or whether hire thoughte it paradys or helle;	E.Mch. 1964
That ye be in this furial pyne of helle?"	F.Rq. 448
Were sonken into helle for his sake.	F.Fkl. 892
But langwissheth as a furye dooth in helle;	F.Fkl. 950
In helle, where that he is lord and sire,	G.CY. 918
What, devel of helle! sholde it ellis be?	G.CY. 1238
The devel of helle sette his foot ther-in!	H.Mop. 38
on the peynes of helle. Of this matere	I.Pars. 115-20
devel, and on the peynes of helle.	I.Pars. 130-5
the fir of helle; and yet moore foul and	I.Pars. 135-40
that leden folk to helle.	I.Pars. 140-5
peynes of helle; for as Seint Jerome seith, 'At	I.Pars. 155-60
hym the horrible put of helle open to	I.Pars. 170-5
aynful soules to the peyne of helle;	I.Pars. 170-5
the peyne of helle. And therefore seith Job to	I.Pars. 175-80
at regard of the sorwe of helle:	I.Pars. 180-5
The cause why that Job clepeth helle	I.Pars. 180-5
he that is in helle hath defeaute of light	I.Pars. 180-5
is in helle, for it sheweth hym to the	I.Pars. 180-5
that is to seyn, that he that is in helle	I.Pars. 180-5
have they in helle shame and confusoun;	I.Pars. 185-90
in helle is noon honour ne reverence, for	I.Pars. 185-90
heighnesse, but in helle shul they been	I.Pars. 190-5
and defouled in helle.	I.Pars. 190-5
the myesse of helle shal been in defeaute	I.Pars. 190-5
with hunger, and the brides of helle	I.Pars. 195-200
covertures shulle been of wormes of helle.	I.Pars. 195-200
they love togidre in the peyne of helle,	I.Pars. 200-5
in helle is no solas, ne no frendshipe, but	I.Pars. 205-10
been in helle, the moore cursynges, the	I.Pars. 205-10
in helle hir sighte shal be ful of derknesse	I.Pars. 210-5
the peyne of helle; it is lyk deeth for	I.Pars. 210-5
And eek Job seith that in helle is noon	I.Pars. 215-20
in helle to hem that been dampned, but the	I.Pars. 220-5
of helle, or elles to geten temporal	I.Pars. 240-5
destroyeth the prisson of helle, and	I.Pars. 310-5
the peyne of helle, and fro the compaignye of the	I.Pars. 310-5
devel,	I.Pars. 435-40
of helle, whanne they sustenen the	I.Pars. 440-5
moote descenden into helle al down, al	I.Pars. 500-5
grucheth agayn the peynes of helle, or	I.Pars. 545-50
is eschawed with the fir of helle.	I.Pars. 595-600
or of helle, sholden bowe; for it is so	I.Pars. 595-600
feend in helle sholde tremblen to heeren	I.Pars. 685-90
peyne of helle, by-cause of hir slouthe and of hire	I.Pars. 715-20
with the devel in helle, but if they doon	I.Pars. 735-40
the peynes of helle, and of the Joyes of	I.Pars. 805-10
peynes of helle, and amenuens the peynes of	I.Pars. 835-40
and sank hem into helle.	I.Pars. 840-5
avoutiers shullen been in helle in a stank	I.Pars. 845-50
to the feend of helle; it wasteth his catel	I.Pars. 855-60
the mouth of helle; and namely thise olde	I.Pars. 860-5
into the fourneys of helle, ther as they	I.Pars. 860-5
peynes of helle, but if so be that it be	I.Pars. 890-5
devel of helle,—wherefore they that	I.Pars. 965-70
of the peynes of helle, that is so cruel	I.Pars. 1055-60
the creatures in erthe and in helle shullen	I.Pars. 1060-5
peyne of helle; ther as is the blisful compaignye	I.Pars. 1075-80
As helle put over-al aboute.	BD. 171
That Cesiphus, that lyth in helle,	BD. 688
Which that in helle eternally shal dure.	ABC. 96
Derk was this cave, and smokynge as the helle,	Mars. 120
If I to him reheren shal the helle	Anel. 166
Chapitres it hadde sevene, of hevne and helle	PF. 32
the houses of helle, and ther he tempride	Bo.3. m.12.
teche hym, and he commoevde the helle,	Bo.3. m.12.
preyere the lordes of soules in helle of	Bo.3. m.12.
his wyf). Cerberus, the porter of helle,	Bo.3. m.12.
out of helle, yif he loke byhynde hym,	Bo.3. m.12.
the laste boundes of helle), Orpheus	Bo.3. m.12.
he ficche his eien in-to the put of helle	Bo.3. m.12.
(the hound of helle) by his treble cheyne; he, over-	Bo.3. m.12.
comer,	Bo.3. m.12.
As sharp as doth he, Ticius, in helle,	TC.1. 786
To Cerberus in helle ay he is bounde,	TC.1. 859
As though men sholde han led him into helle,	TC.1. 872
Amphora, fil through the grounde to helle.'	TC.2. 105
O Furies thres of helle, on you I crye!	TC.2. 436
And axen fendes if it be foul in helle!	TC.2. 896
In hevne and helle, in erthe and saite see	TC.3. 8
With Pluto King as depe been in helle	TC.3. 592
Despitous day? Thyn be the pine of helle!	TC.3. 1458
Fro Flegitoun, the fery flood of helle;	TC.3. 1600
Remembreng her from hevne into which helle	TC.4. 712
Eternaliche in Stix, the put of helle!	TC.4. 1540
And I with body and soules sinke in helle!	TC.4. 1554
That passen every torment down in helle.	TC.4. 1698
In furie, as doth he, Ixion, in helle;	TC.5. 212

# Hell—Continued

My good, in harm: myn ese ek waxen helle is:	TC.5. 1376
For, though to me your absence is an helle,	TC.5. 1396
She ches for him to dye and gon to helle,	TC.5. 1532
That is a flood of helle unswete,	HF.1. 72
To helle wenten, for to see	HF.1. 441
And every torment eek in helle	HF.1. 445
Helle and erthe, and paradys;	HF.2. 410
That bar up al the fame of helle,	HF.3. 420
And hit stank as the pit of helle,	HF.3. 564
As loude as belweth wynde in helle.	HF.3. 713
That there is joy in hevne, and peyne in helle,	LGW. 2
That eythir hath in hevne or in helle y-be,	LGW. 6
And eke to goon to helle, rather than he,	LGW. 514
And broght hir out of helle agayne to blys?"	LGW. 516
Ne shal no trewe lover come in helle.	LGW. 553
Out of the swolowe of helle; and thus in joye	LGW. 1104
Were also blak as fende in helle.	RR. 974
Fro helle unto paradys.	RR. 3622
For I am fallen into helle	RR. 4136
Also a swete helle it is,	RR. 4743
Suche soules goth to the devel of helle.	RR. 5810
The pole of helle to my witness,	RR. 5966
They engendred the Devel of Helle.	RR. 6116
Right in the devels ers of helle,	RR. 7576
Deserved helle, and jolyly	RR. 7662
The deeth of helle douteles,	RR. 7663
<b>Hellebore</b>	
Or elles of ellebor that groweth there,	B.NP. 4154
<b>Helle</b>	
whanne he looketh the helles ( . . . in-to lowe thinges	Bo.3. m.12.
	1140-5
<b>Helm</b>	
This fierse Arcite hath of his helm y-don,	A.Kn. 2676
His helm of laton bright;	B.Th. 2067
His brighte helm was his wonger,	B.Th. 2102
He throweth on his helm of huge wyghte,	Mars. 99
Mony a bright helm, and mony a spere and targe,	Anel. 33
His helm to-hewen was in twenty places,	TC.2. 638
My sword, myn helm; and, leve brother dere,	TC.5. 307
Gan Troilus upon his helm to betel!	TC.5. 1762
<b>Helmed</b>	
And she that helmed was in starke stoures,	B.Mk. 3560
By Mars, the God that helmed is of stell!	TC.2. 593
<b>Helms</b>	
Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures;	A.Kn. 2500
Nailynge the speres, and helmes bokelynge,	A.Kn. 2503
The helmes they to-hewen and to-shrede,	A.Kn. 2609
The jelous strokes on hir helmes byte;	A.Kn. 2634
<b>Helias</b>	
Crisippus, Trotula, and Helowys,	D.WB. 677
<b>Help</b>	
In love-dayes ther koude he muchel helpe,	A.Prol. 258
And able for to helpen al a shire	A.Prol. 584
That hym myghte helpen of the welkes white,	A.Prol. 632
Now help us, lord, sith it is in thy myght.	A.Kn. 930
Out of this prisson helpe that we may scape.	A.Kn. 1107
God helpe me so, me list ful yvele playe.'	A.Kn. 1127
To helpen me, if it lay in thy myght;	A.Kn. 1150
That may me helpe or do comfort in this	A.Kn. 1248 <sup>war</sup>
On Theseus to helpen him to werreye;	A.Kn. 1484
Wol helpe hymself in love, if that he kan,	A.Kn. 1768
And seyde, 'Helpe, for thou mayst best of alle.'	A.Kn. 2086
That make I myn avow, so ye me helpe.	A.Kn. 2237
Now helpe me, lady, sith ye may and kan,	A.Kn. 2312
And wel I woot withouten helpe or grace	A.Kn. 2400
Thanne helpe me, lord, to-morwe in my bataille,	A.Kn. 2402
Though Mars shal helpe his knyght, yet natheles,	A.Kn. 2473
Hia hardy herte myghte hym helpe naught;	A.Kn. 2649
And seyde, 'Help us, Seinte Frydeswyde!	A.Mil. 3449
Help us to scape or we been lost echon!	A.Mil. 3608
Go, deere spouse, and helpe to save ure lyf!	A.Mil. 3610
'As help me God, it wol nat be, "oom ba me";	A.Mil. 3709
'Help, water, water, help, for Goddes herte!'	A.Mil. 3815
'Help, hooly croys of Bromeholm,' she seyde,	A.Rv. 4286
Myn herte is broken! help! I nam but deede!	A.Rv. 4289
Helpe, Symkyn, for the false clerkes fightel!	A.Rv. 4291
To asken help thes shameth in thyn herte;	B.ML. 101
Me helpe, and yif me myght my lyf tamenen.'	B.ML. 462
Conseille or helpe; and therefore telleth me	B.Sh. 1319
As helpe me God, he is nought worth at al	B.Sh. 1360
God helpe me so, I wolde it were yours!	B.Sh. 1464
Helpe me to telle it in thy reverence!	B.Pri. 1663
To been ure help and socour whan we dey;	B.Pri. 1724
make we to hym an helpe semblable to hym self."	B.Mel. 2290-5
called hem "help" of man, but rather	B.Mel. 2295-300
Catoun seith, "If thou hast nede of help,	B.Mel. 2495-500
axen helpe, youre persone for to kepe, for	B.Mel. 2495-500
with Goddes helpe that she shal helpe me	B.Mel. 2635-40
siker of hire helpe, she wol faille thee and deceyve	B.Mel. 2640-5
may relieve thee and helpe."	B.Mel. 2680-5
assent and helpe of youre freendes, ye	B.Mel. 2970-5
Allas! who shal me helpe to endite	B.Mk. 3858
Now helpe me, deere brother, or I dye;	B.NP. 4196
Yet wolde I seyn, as wys God helpe me,	B.NP. 4598
I shal seye sooth to yow, God help me so!	B.NP. 4615
Lat kutte hem of, I wol thee helpe hem carie,	C.Par. d. 954
As help me God, I laughe whan I thynke	D.WB. 201
As helpe me verray God omnipotent,	D.WB. 423
As help me God, whan that I saugh hym go	D.WB. 596



# **Help—Continued**

As help me God, I was a lusty oon,	D.WB. 605
As help me God, I shal thes never smyte..	D.WB. 805
God helpe me so, I was to hym as kynde .	D.WB. 823
So wisely helpe me, as I ne may!	D.Fri. 1591
So wisely help me out of care and synne,	D.Fri. 1605
As help me Crist, as I, in fewe yerres,	D.Sum. 1949
'Now helpe, Thomas! for hym that harwed helle,	D.Sum. 2107
Now, Thomas, helpe for seinte charitee!	D.Sum. 2119
That woman is for mannes helpe y-wroght..	E.Mch. 1324
'Let us now make an helpe unto this man,	E.Mch. 1328
That wyf is mannes helpe and his confort,	E.Mch. 1331
Or for that ech of hem sholde helpen oother	E.Mch. 1453
God be thyn helpe, I kan no better seye.	E.Mch. 1874
Help, for hir love that is of hevne queene!	E.Mch. 2334
Mighte I yow helpen with myn herte blood!	E.Mch. 2347
'Out! helpe! allas! harrow! he gan to crye;	E.Mch. 2366
God helpe me so, as I am yvele apayd.	E.Mch. 2392
Or what may ben youre helpe; for West nor Est	F.Sq. 459
As wisely helpe me grete God of kyndel	F.Sq. 469
Ye may me helpen, save my lady, best.	F.Fkl. 1042
'Nay, nay,' quod she, 'God helpe me so as wys!	F.Fkl. 1470
Ful frely, er that men thyn help bische,	G.SN. 55
Now help, thow meeke and blisful faire mayde,	G.SN. 57
Now helpe, for to my werk I wol me dresse!	G.SN. 77
And somwhat helpe I yet to his wirkyng,—	G.CY. 622
God help me so, for he shal never theel—	G.CY. 641
For, so helpe me God, ther-by shal he nat wynne,	G.CY. 740
comen agayn and helpen and availen to	I.Para. 240-5
that men helpe another cuntries that is moore nedey;	I.Para. 775-80
penance enjoyed; by whos helpe and	I.Para. 975-80
the moore esly in herte, and helpen hym	I.Para. 1040-5
han strengthe of the helpe of God, and	I. Para. 1075-80
'Helpe me out of this distresse,	BD. 110
I wolde, as wis God helpe me so,	BD. 549
As helpe me God, so was y-caught	BD. 837
And eek, as helpe me God, with-al	BD. 1204
I nyl, as wys God helpe me so!"	BD. 1234
As helpe me God, I was as blyve	BD. 1276
Than do me help, I held my pleynte stille;	Pity. 47
To helpe Trouthe in his adversitee,	Pity. 74
Help, and releve, thou militi debonaire,	ABC. 6
Areth thyn helpe, thyn herte is ay so free!	ABC. 12
Help! Lady bryght, er that my ship-to-breatel	ABC. 16
Though I be wikke; O help yit at this needel	ABC. 44
Help that my Fader be not wroth with me!	ABC. 52
That helpen for an Ave Marie or tweye.	ABC. 104
Now God helpe sely Venus, al-a-lone!	Mars. 141
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse?	Mars. 192
Non other help my sores for to sounde;	Anel. 242
Be thou my helpe in this, for thow mayst best	PF. 116
To ben hir help; but thus I let hir lye,	PF. 279
thou abidest after helpe of thi leche, the	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
to taken helpe of the foulest sprites—I,	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
neede to seken hym foreyne help	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
nedide noon help yif he ne hadde no moneye	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
nede of foreyne help. Whiche is the	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
be nedey of foreyne help.'	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
thynges men schulde byseche the help of	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
han nede of noon help fro with-oute? For elles,	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
yif he hadde nede of any help, he ne	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
of schrewes, yif thiink naturel help hadde	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
forleten hem, the whiche naturel help of entencioun	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
Thesiphone, thou help me for t'endite	TC.1. 6
Help me that am the sorful instrument	TC.1. 10
So fer am I from his help in derknesse:	TC.1. 18
'But now, help, God! and ye, swete, for whom	TC.1. 533
O mercy, dere herte, and help me from	TC.1. 535
That myn avys anon may helpen us.'	TC.1. 620
But to thyn help yit somewhat can I seye.	TC.1. 672
For, and he falle, he hath non help to rise";	TC.1. 695
Ne to thyn owne help do bisnesse	TC.1. 795
Ful hard were it to helpen in this cas;	TC.1. 836
To ben his helpe in loving of Criseyde,	TC.1. 1010
'Now blisful Venus help, or that I sterve,	TC.1. 1014
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the laste!	TC.1. 1047
Help now!—Quod he, 'Yis, by my trouthe I shal!—	TC.1. 1054
As help me God, I n'ot not what ye mene!—	TC.2. 133
God help me so, I knowe not swiche twey!	TC.2. 182
That, but ye helpe, it wil his bane be.	TC.2. 320
God help me so, I nevere other mente.	TC.2. 364
'As help me God, ye shenden every dell'	TC.2. 590
To helpen sely Troilus of his wo;	TC.2. 683
God help me so, as I wolde outrelly	TC.2. 1004
Now help thy-self, and leve it not for slouthel	TC.2. 1008
Or, help me God so, pleynly for to seyne,	TC.2. 1126
God help me so, this is the firste lettre	TC.2. 1213
And seide, 'As wisely helpe me God the grete,	TC.2. 1230
'God help me so,' quod he, 'ye sey me soth!	TC.2. 1282
'Who? Troilus? Nay, help me so the mone,'	TC.2. 1312
Yit gretter help to this, in myn entente!	TC.2. 1446
To ben hire helpe yn al that evore they myghten	TC.2. 1624 var
But prey Apollo helpen in this nede	TC.3. 546 var
Now help! O Mars, thow with thy bloddy cope,	TC.3. 724
Yit for her love, O help now at this nedel.	TC.3. 728
Now help! And ek Diane, I thee biske	TC.3. 731
But-if God helpe. And cause why this is,—	TC.3. 795
I knowe him not, God help me so!' quod she.	TC.3. 807

# **Help—Continued**

God help me so, ye had him nevere lief!	TC.3. 884
But now help God to quenchen al this sorwe!	TC.3. 1058
And seide, 'Neece, but ye helpe us now,	TC.3. 1100
God help me so, ye caused al this fare,	TC.3. 1566
My lif. And why? For thorough thy help I live,	TC.3. 1613
God help me so! But tak it not a-grief;	TC.3. 1621
O help and graec! amonges al this pres	TC.4. 103
To helpe his frend, lest he for sorwe deyde;	TC.4. 429
Why n'lit thy-selve helpe to redresse,	TC.4. 528
Ne preciously, but help thy-selve anon!	TC.4. 590
God help me so, she n'lit not take a-grief	TC.4. 613
And that that I can helpe, it shal not falle!	TC.4. 838
Help, Troilus!—And therewithal her face	TC.4. 1150
To finde unto our help the beste weye.	TC.4. 1292
And, help me God so at my moste nede,	TC.4. 1532
nede Of help. And ek of oo thing taketh hede:	TC.4. 1559
I mene, as help me Juno, hevnes queene,	TC.4. 1594
Why n'lit I helpe to myn owne cure?	TC.5. 49
God help me so, whil that my lif may dure,	TC.5. 153
God help me so, I counte hem nought a bene!	TC.5. 363
God help me so, thy beste is thus to done.	TC.5. 392
God help me so, I can not tellen whider	TC.5. 486
And other love, as help me now Pallas,	TC.5. 977
As help me Pallas with her heres clere,	TC.5. 999
Of frendes help. And thus bigan to brede	TC.5. 1027
For, al-so wys God helpe me,	HF.2. 68
Quod he, 'No, helpe me God so wys!	HF.2. 192
Wilt helpe me to shewe now	HF.3. 12
To helpen him bere up the charge,	HF.3. 349
Withouten dethe, but I his helpe be.	LGW. 1616
To ben my helpe, withoute moore speche;	LGW. 1627
And now, if any woman helpe the,	LGW. 1958
And to his helpe the beste rede I kan,	LGW. 1987
And 'Fader dere!' and 'Helpe me, God in hevne!'	LGW. 2329
To seken helpe and socour of the queene,	LGW. 2432
God helpe me so! in no ryme douteles,	Scog. 37
Out of this toun helpe me through your myght,	Purse. 17
She myght[e] helpe hir silf no thing,	RR. 398
As helpe me god, whan I remembre	RR. 1027
For bothe she helpe and hyndre may;	RR. 1039
To helpe, and eke to greve a wyght.	RR. 1042
That helpe ne lith thers noon, ne rede,	RR. 1613
Ne hadde I helpe of hope ne bote.	RR. 1760
To helpe her sores and to cure,	RR. 1593
If he desire helpe of me.'	RR. 2032
As helpe me god, this mervelle I	RR. 2732
Hope is her helpe whanne myster is.	RR. 2787
Shal helpen, as his owne brother,	RR. 2884
If I may helpe you in ough,	RR. 2995
And helpe in worde and in dede;	RR. 3505
Through helpe of me and of Pyte;	RR. 3603
The lasse to helpe hym that ye haste,	RR. 3751
And forto helpen Chastite	RR. 3847
may, . . . . . Helpen but lytel, who taketh heede.	RR. 4504
They helpe me but symply	RR. 4510
May nought helpe elles; for wite thou this:	RR. 4782
That ech helpe oother at her neede,	RR. 5213
To helpe his felowe of his sore,	RR. 5268
All helpe he oother with his teaching.	RR. 5766
That thou our frendis helpe away,	RR. 6063
To helpe youre frendis, whate I may,	RR. 6300

## **Helped see Heelp, Holpe(n)**

## **Helpest**

Nat only helpeth hem that preyen thee,	G.SN. 53
--	----------

## **Helpeth**

What helpeth it to tarien forth the day,	A.Kn. 2820
Ther helpeth noght, al goth that ilke weye:	A.Kn. 3033
That helpeth hym to wasten and to sowke,	A.Co. 4416
For he noght helpeth needfalle in hir neede.'	B.ML. 112
That helpeth folk out of the feendes snare!'	B.ML. 571
Noght helpeth it to tellen his sentence;	B.NP. 3992
What helpeth it of me enquire and spyen	D.WB. 316 var
Sire olde fool what helpeth thes tespyen	D.WB. 357 var
If he be poure she helpeth hym to swynke,	E.Mch. 1342
I pray yow helpith for my mariage	E.Mch. 1408 var
Noght helpeth us, oure labour is in veyn;	G.CY. 777
Helpeth me now, as I dide yow whil-er,	G.CY. 1328
I wepe, I wake, I faste; al helpeth noght;	Anel. 293
to provee this conclusioun ther helpeth me this, that	Bo. 4. p.2. 1255-60
I have . . . . .	TC.1. 11
'That helpeth lovers, as I can, to pleyne!	TC.2. 1057
Ayeins thy lust that helpeth thee to thrive!'	TC.3. 735
So helpeth to this werk that is begonne!—	TC.4. 26
This ilke ferthe book me helpeth fine,	TC.4. 287
Thus am I lost; ther helpeth no defence!	TC.4. 601
Helpeth an hardy man to his emprise,	TC.4. 929
What helpeth it to wepen ful a strete,	TC.4. 1300
And sin ther helpeth non avisement	TC.5. 1068
What helpeth that, to don my blame away?	TC.5. 1183
For wel he seeth it helpeth nought t'abide.	TC.5. 1552
Ayeins which fate him helpeth not to strive;	HF.2. 13
Helpeth, that on Parnaso dwelle,	LGW. 68
But helpeth ye that han konnyng and myght,	LGW. 1773
Happe helpeth hardy man alway,' quod he,	LGW. 1931
He wolde hym ete; ther helpeth no defence.	LGW. 2330
Al helpeth nat. And yet this false thefe	RR. 3704
That helpeth lovers many con.	RR. 4473
That helpeth litel that she may doo,	RR. 4506
And Sweete-Speche helpith right nought;	

<b>Helping</b>	
By helpyng of a freend brak his prisoun . . . . .	A.Kn. 1468
Ne drynke of herbes may ben his helpyng; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2748
And been his sovereyn helpyng at his nede; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2490-5
To the worshippe of God, and helpyng of . . . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
Or that she be not fer fro thyn helpyng? . . . . .	TC.1. 853
To ben a frend and helpyng to Criseyde: . . . . .	TC.2. 1550
For [to] thy helpyng wole I eche, . . . . .	RR. 1994
I shal unto thyn helpyng eke, . . . . .	RR. 2126
That couthe unto myne helpyng eche, . . . . .	RR. 4618
Of his helpyng hym requere; . . . . .	RR. 5233
<b>Helpings</b>	
nedeth of ful manye helpynges to kepyn . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
<b>Helpless</b>	
Of which the lorde is helpless, falle, allas, . . . . .	B.M.L. 303
He lyveth helpless and al desolat,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 1321
And helples, so that er that she fer wente . . . . .	LGW. 2714
<b>Helply</b>	
To be your frend, and helply to my might, . . . . .	TC.5. 128
<b>Helps</b>	
It nedeth nought his helpes more crave: . . . . .	TC.2. 1455
<b>Hem (noun)</b>	
the nethereste hem or bordure of thise . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
<b>Hem (pron., specimens)</b>	
So priketh hem Nature in hir corages,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 11
That hem hath holpen when that they were seeke. . . . .	A.Prol. 18
So hadde I spoken with hem everychon, . . . . .	A.Prol. 31
And wol nat suffren hem, by noon assent, . . . . .	A.Kn. 945
Greet was the strif, and long, bitwix hem tweye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1187
The trespas of hem bothe, and eek the cause, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1764
The millere shold nat steele hem half a pekke Of corn, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4010
They were that no man may hem bigile; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4048
And to hem alle she spak right in this wyse: . . . . .	B.M.L. 350
Bitwixe hem thre, syn they been thus y-mette? . . . . .	B.M.L. 1115
This glade folk to dynen they hem sette. . . . .	B.M.L. 1118
And to the dynen faste they hem spedde, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1443
Or with hir meignee putten hem to flichte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3532
But swiche a joye was it to here hem synge, . . . . .	B.NP. 4067
That oon of hem in slepyng as he lay, . . . . .	B.NP. 4267
They ronne so hem thoughte hir herte break. . . . .	B.NP. 4578
Hem thoughte that Jewes rente hym noght ynough, . . . . .	C.Pard. 475
Hem liketh to be clene, body and goost, . . . . .	D.WB. 97
He spak to hem that wolde lyve parfitly, . . . . .	D.WB. 111
Lat hem be breed of pured whete seed, . . . . .	D.WB. 143
Somme han hem yeven poysoun in hire drynke; . . . . .	D.WB. 771
And what men yaf hem leyde it on his bak, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1756
Hem semed han geten hem proteciouns . . . . .	F.Sq. 56
As techeth art of speche hem that it leere. . . . .	F.Sq. 104
Til that the knyght hath taught hem the manere . . . . .	F.Sq. 187
Thus seyn the peple and drawn hem apart, . . . . .	F.Sq. 252
Hoom to his hous, and maden hem wel at ese; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1185
But on hir knees they setten hem adoun . . . . .	G.SN. 396
ne never shryven hem of it, but only of . . . . .	I.Pars. 295-300
or power of hem that been his sovereyns, . . . . .	I.Pars. 400-5
Kan they nat remembren hem eek, that, . . . . .	I.Pars. 700-5
as thynketh to hem. But in swich folk . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
Men sholden eek remembren hem of the shame . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
Somtyme hir ladies wil not on hem rewe; . . . . .	Mars. 203
And everich of hem did his beey cure . . . . .	PF. 369
And seyde hem thus, as ye shul after here. . . . .	PF. 658
the eighen of folk to hem-ward (that is to . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
desyrous to herke hem, with how greet brennyng . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
moneye that hath ben bynomen hem . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
entreteth undir-nethe, that maketh hem wrecches. . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
that folk han geten hem thounk or . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
To preyre for hem that Loves servants be, . . . . .	TC.1. 48
And for to have of hem compassion, . . . . .	TC.1. 50
How-so it be that some men hem delite . . . . .	TC.2. 256
Tho wesshen they, and sette hem doun, and ete; . . . . .	TC.2. 1184
And as hem oughte arisen everychon, . . . . .	TC.2. 1598
This ilke thing they redden hem bitwene; . . . . .	TC.2. 1706
To tale; and wel was hem they were i-ferre. . . . .	TC.3. 231
On hem that sholden for the tretis go, . . . . .	TC.4. 136
Yit at a scarmuche ech of hem slough other, . . . . .	TC.5. 1508
Causeth hem have visouns; . . . . .	HF.1. 40
Of hem that writen alde gestes, . . . . .	HF.3. 425
They setten hem ful softly adoun. . . . .	LGW. 301
These straunge folke, and doth hem grete honour; . . . . .	LGW. 1508
And openly the tale he tolde hem alle; . . . . .	LGW. 1865
so dryven Hem of Athenes, that they mote hym yiven . . . . .	LGW. 1925
And maken hem of Athenes his thralle . . . . .	LGW. 1940
Hyt lyketh hem to maken mariage . . . . .	LGW. 2603
Everich of hem his feith to other kepte. . . . .	Form.A. 48
<b>Hem see Them</b>	
<b>Hemisphere</b>	
Gan oversprede the hemysperie aboute, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1799
Thee corse, and to our hemisperie binde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1439
<b>Hemispheres</b>	
the two emysperies, that is the partie of . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
<b>Hemp</b>	
That not of hempe ne heerdys was; . . . . .	RR. 1233
<b>Hennes</b>	
And make her hennes wide alwey, . . . . .	RR. 6912
<b>Hennel</b>	
han yeve yow upon herself. . . . .	B.Mel. 3035-40
Hanged herself for herte despitous. . . . .	D.WB. 761
With face boold they shulle herself excouse, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2269
Han slayn herself for verray drede and wo, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1410
That slowe herself for swich a manere cas. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1430
To thee, ne to herself, mowen noght profite, . . . . .	G.SN. 510
and soore been ashamed of herself, that . . . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
<b>Hemself—Continued</b>	
they ne wol nat deliverer herself; for soothly no wight . . . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
and slouthe sholde men exercise herself . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
wolde demen herself to ben almoste in . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
among herself allysaunce perdurable; . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
ne departeth nat from herself nevere . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
1285-90	
And thus they wolde han brought herself a-lofte, . . . . .	TC.1. 922
As men ben cruel in herself and wikke; . . . . .	TC.2. 458
<b>Hemself see Self</b>	
<b>Hemselve(n)</b>	
And dreynthe hemselven, as the bookes telle. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1378
Sith that so manye han hemselven slayn . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1420
A-fer fro hem, alle be hemselve, . . . . .	HF.3. 125
And eek alone by hemselve. . . . .	HF.3. 1035
<b>Hen</b>	
He yaf nat of that text a pulled hen . . . . .	A.Prol. 177
Tale of the Cok and Hen,— . . . . .	B.NP. head
As of a fox, or of a cok and hen,— . . . . .	B.NP. 4629
Swich arrogance is nat worth an hen. . . . .	D.WB. 1112
Her astate is not worth an hen; . . . . .	RR. 6856
<b>Hence</b>	
For time it is to rise and hennes go, . . . . .	TC.3. 1425
To Sarpedoun, not hennes but a mile: . . . . .	TC.5. 403
Than Sarpedoun. And if we hennes hys . . . . .	TC.5. 489
From hennes rod my blis and my solas! . . . . .	TC.5. 607
Whan hennes rod my righte lady dere, . . . . .	TC.5. 653
'Ther shal ben take or-that we hennes wende, . . . . .	TC.5. 891
'Allas! why let I you from hennes go, . . . . .	TC.5. 1261
'Fro hennes unto domesday? . . . . .	HF.3. 194
take kepe, for from hennes forthward I wol . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
'Er ye passe hens ententyfly, . . . . .	RR. 2136
'He hennes, Felow! I rede thee goo, . . . . .	RR. 3149
That he may, er he hennes pace, . . . . .	RR. 4922
'Ye, sir, from hennes forwardis; . . . . .	RR. 7302
<b>Hence see Henne, Hethen</b>	
<b>Henceforth</b>	
But hennes-forth I wol my proces holde . . . . .	F.Sq. 658
from hennes forth unto my lyves end sende . . . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5
mynt entencion requireth from hennes forth . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
From hennesforth, ywis I n'il not feyne.— . . . . .	TC.3. 167
Mot hennes-forth ben mater of my book, . . . . .	TC.4. 17
From hennesforth to ravishen any quene, . . . . .	TC.5. 895
From hennesforth, as ferforth as I may, . . . . .	TC.5. 1717
'Now hennesforth I wol thee teche, . . . . .	HF.2. 274
From hennes forth how that I wroughte, . . . . .	RR. 701
From hennes forth, by nyght or day, . . . . .	RR. 4085
<b>Henceforth see Forthward, Forwards</b>	
<b>Henda</b>	
This clerk was cleped hende Nicholas. . . . .	A.Mil. 3199
That on a day this hende Nicholas, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3272
She loveth so this hende Nicholas, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3386
Now bere thee wel, thou hende Nicholas, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3397
And hende Nicholas and Alsoun . . . . .	A.Mil. 3401
Me reweth soore of hende Nicholas! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3462
And atte laste this hende Nicholas . . . . .	A.Mil. 3487
'Why, yis, for Gode,' quod hende Nicholas, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3526
'A berd, a berd!' quod hende Nicholas, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3742
With hende Nicholas and Alsoun. . . . .	A.Mil. 3832
Of Absolon and hende Nicholas, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3856
This joly clerk, Jankyn, that was so hende, . . . . .	D.WB. 628
Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende . . . . .	D.Fr. 1286
And if he were so hende and wis, . . . . .	RR. 285
Ful hende folk and wys and free . . . . .	RR. 1306
Trewe and siker, curteys and hende; . . . . .	RR. 3345
<b>Heng</b>	
And ther-on heng a brooch of gold ful sheene, . . . . .	A.Prol. 160
Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk; . . . . .	A.Prol. 358
But smothe it heeng as dooth a strike of flex; . . . . .	A.Prol. 676
By ounces henge his lokkes that he hadde, . . . . .	A.Prol. 677
And by hir girdel heng a purs of lether, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3250
And heng hem in the roof in pryvete. . . . .	A.Mil. 3623
And after that he heng hem by the lawe, . . . . .	B.Fr. 1824
And in a purs of sylk, heng on his sherte, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1883
His hat heng at his bak doun by a laas, . . . . .	H.C.Mp. 574
The white crowe that heng ay in the cage . . . . .	H.G.P. 240
With that word she heng doun the heed . . . . .	BD. 122
Some henge hir chyn upon hir breste . . . . .	BD. 174
For why he heng hys heed adoun, . . . . .	BD. 461
Heng hir-selfe, so weylaway! . . . . .	BD. 728
Bowynge to hir, I henge the heed, . . . . .	BD. 1215
Ful many a bow y-broke heng on the wal, . . . . .	PF. 282
gastnesse of a sword that heng over the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
That by a tissu heng his bak bihinde . . . . .	TC.2. 630
Unto Criseyde, that heng her hed ful lowe, . . . . .	TC.2. 680
And therwithal he heng adoun the hed, . . . . .	TC.3. 1079
She heng hir-selven by the hals, . . . . .	HF.1. 394
A mantyl henge hir faste by, . . . . .	RR. 224
A burnet cote henge therwith-all, . . . . .	RR. 226
A purs that henge [doun] by a bande, . . . . .	RR. 240
<b>Heng see Hanged</b>	
<b>Henne</b>	
Shulle thee declaren, er that thou go henne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2356
As many a yeer as it is passed henne . . . . .	A.Rv. 3889
Henne over a mile, withinne a greet village, . . . . .	C.Pard. 687
Go henne away, for certes my deyninge . . . . .	TC.1. 572
He took his leve and seyde, 'I wol go henne,— . . . . .	TC.2. 209
'Now were it time a lady to gon hennel . . . . .	TC.3. 630
Knowe I ful wel that day is not fer henne.' . . . . .	TC.4. 1246
<b>Henne see Hence, Hethen</b>	



**Hens**

Sevene hennes for to doon al his plessaunce, . . .	B.NP. 4056
For it was day, and eke his hennes alle; . . .	B.NP. 4363
As madden alle the hennes in the clo, . . .	B.NP. 4550
O woful hennes, right so criden ye, . . .	B.NP. 4559
Herdn thise hennes crie and maken wo, . . .	B.NP. 4566
The were nede of hennes, as I wene, . . .	B.NP. 4643

**Hent see Henteth****Hent(e)**

But al that he myghte of his freendes hente . . .	A.Prol. 299
Upon the see, til Jhesu Crist hym hente . . .	A.Prol. 698
Til they the reynes of his byrdel hente . . .	A.Kn. 904
And in his armes he hem alle up hente, . . .	A.Kn. 957
Withinne his brest, and hente him by the herte . . .	A.Kn. 1300
Now artow hent, that lovest my lady so, . . .	A.Kn. 1581
The stronge kyng Emeureus gan hente . . .	A.Kn. 2638
And he a cat, he wold hire hente anon. . .	A.Mil. 3347
And hente hym by the sholdres myghtily . . .	A.Mil. 3475
Unto the cradel, and in his hand it hente, . . .	A.Rv. 4212
And he hente hym despitously agayn, . . .	A.Rv. 4274
Out of this world this kyng Alla he hente, . . .	B.ML. 1144
This cursed few hym hente and heeld hym faste, . . .	B.Pri. 1760
She was so swift that she anon hem hente, . . .	B.Mk. 3449
He made hire flee and atte laste hire hente, . . .	B.Mk. 3546
And in the Capitole anon hym hente . . .	B.Mk. 3895
Han hent the carter, and so soore hym pynd, . . .	B.NP. 4249
And by the gargat hente Chaunteclere, . . .	B.NP. 4525
Whan he hadde hent kyng Priam by the berd, . . .	B.NP. 4548
Whan I yow hente and brought out of the yerd; . . .	B.NP. 4612
Hir heed of smoot, and by the tope it hente, . . .	C.Doc. 255
Deeth shal be deed, if that they may hym hente. . .	C.Pard. 710
This cursed man hath in his hond y-hent . . .	C.Pard. 868
For joye he hente hire in his armes two, . . .	D.WB. 1252
They sholde syngen if that they were hent; . . .	D.Fri. 1311
He sholde be sauf, but that he wolde hym hente, . . .	D.Fri. 1500
Hent it anon, for he hath yewe it thes, . . .	D.Fri. 1553
And with that word this foule feend hym hente. . .	D.Fri. 1639
Of hir mysdedes, or that the feend hem hentel . . .	D.Fri. 1664
And spak namore but out the child he hente . . .	E.Cl. 534
Hath hent hire sone that ful was of beautes, . . .	E.Cl. 676
And hente the ymage in hir handes two, . . .	F.Fkl. 1391
Lest that the feend thurgh ydelness us hente, . . .	G.SN. 7
Til that a man be hent right by the lappe, . . .	G.SN. 12
Whan he hym saugh, and he up hente hym tho, . . .	G.SN. 205
Hem hente, and whan he forth the seintes ladde, . . .	G.SN. 370
With sheetes han the blood ful faire y-hent. . .	G.SN. 536
And hidde it, and hym hente by the brest, . . .	G.CY. 1325
wikked suggestioun, and I wole hente hym . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
And hente his hauberk, that lay hym besyde. . .	Mars. 97
This forseyd African me hente a-noon, . . .	PF. 120
African, my gyde, Me hente, and shoof in at the gates . . .	PF. 154
ne schulde noght sodeynli henten ne punysche . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
Now artow hent! Now gnaw thyn owne cheynel . . .	TC.1. 509
And Pandar in his armes hente faste, . . .	TC.1. 1045
That at the laste the dede slep her hente, . . .	TC.2. 924
Refuse it not! quod he, and hente her faste, . . .	TC.2. 1154
For love in erde, and whom you list he hente. . .	TC.3. 21
He her in armes faste to him hente, . . .	TC.3. 1187
But hem in armes hente and softe kiste; . . .	TC.4. 1131
Withouten net wherwith I shal him hente. . .	TC.4. 1371
In swich a craft, and by the reyne her hente; . . .	TC.5. 90
Me, feynge, at a swappe he hente, . . .	HF.2. 35
Hente me up bytwene his toon, . . .	HF.3. 938
Lest hit be hent eftsones; so sate she, . . .	LGW. 2322
Her crewel fader did her for to hente, . . .	LGW. 2715
They caste and hente full ofte, . . .	RR. 773
Whanne I was with this rage hent, . . .	RR. 1657
And therewith-all such colde me hente, . . .	RR. 1730
The freshe bothon forth hente, . . .	RR. 3364
And hente a burdoun in his honde, . . .	RR. 4092
Hent it anon away for fere; . . .	RR. 7136
Full soone were the Rose hent, . . .	RR. 7642

**Henters**

scorne swyche ravyneres and henteres of fouleste . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
thynges. . . . .	

**Henteth**

That she hem hent and blent, traitour comune! . . .	TC.4. 5
---	---------

**Hepe see Heap, Hip****Her (specimens)**

Another Nonne with hire hadde she . . .	A.Prol. 163
Of every servaunt which that serveth here. . .	A.Kn. 1421
Whan that Diane agreed was with here, . . .	A.Kn. 2057
For this was his desir and hire also. . .	A.Mil. 3407
Floemere of feedes out of hym and here, . . .	B.ML. 460
Of poynaunt sauce hir neded never a deel. . .	B.NP. 4024
Replecioun ne made hire never sik, . . .	B.NP. 4027
Whan that she saugh hir tyme upon a day: . . .	D.WB. 901
Hir thoughte it awal so soore aboute hir herte, . . .	D.WB. 967
That nedely soun word hire moste asterte; . . .	D.WB. 968
For I wol gladly yelden hire my place, . . .	E.Cl. 843
That I ther-with may wryte the wombe of here That . . .	
was youre wyf; . . .	E.Cl. 887
That I shal yeven hire sufficient answer, . . .	E.Mch. 2266
Help, for hir love that is of hevne queene! . . .	E.Mch. 2334
That never sholde ther be defaut in here. . .	F.Fkl. 790
He lefte hir lye, and on his way is went, . . .	G.SN. 534
Hir for to plesse, and doon hire reverence; . . .	H.Mcp. 142
For wonder fayn I wolde hir se, . . .	BD. 1100
And pitously on hir myn eyen I caste, . . .	Pity. 18
So many men as in her tyme hir knewe, . . .	Pity. 31

**Her (specimens)—Continued**

And eek he made him jelous over here, . . .	Anel. 120
She caste hir for to make a compleynyng; . . .	Anel. 208
'And if that I to hir be founde untrew, . . .	PF. 428
Yet let him serven hir til he be deed. . .	PF. 585
And in her hous sh' abood with swich meyne . . .	TC.1. 127
She n'as nat with the leste of her stature; . . .	TC.1. 281
And eek the pure wise of her movinge . . .	TC.1. 285
Be what she be, and love her as thes liste! . . .	TC.1. 679
But trewely it sate her wel right nouthe . . .	TC.1. 985
With that she gan her yen down to caste; . . .	TC.2. 253
That he had seyd, as it com her to minde; . . .	TC.2. 602
She rist her up, and wente her for to pleye. . .	TC.2. 812
She loveth him, or why he loveth here, . . .	TC.3. 34
'For wel thou wost the name yit of here . . .	TC.3. 267
He swor her, 'nay, for he was out of toune,' . . .	TC.3. 570
And ner he com, and seyde her in her ere, . . .	TC.3. 754
N'I wol not rakis as for to greven here. . .	TC.3. 1642
Criseyde, . . . , Now loveth thes as wel as thou dost . . .	
here, . . .	TC.4. 612
Her thoughte her sorful herte braat a-two; . . .	TC.5. 180
But here I leve her with her fader dwelle, . . .	TC.5. 195
For whan her housband was in jupartye . . .	TC.5. 1530
Brid, fish, beste, or him, or here, . . .	HF.2. 495
And with hir heed she touchede hevne, . . .	HF.3. 285
She ryst hir up, with a ful dreyre herte, . . .	LGW. 810
sterre that is clepid Alhabor, and fonde hir sitting . . .	Astr. 139-45

**Her see Hire (pron.)****Herald**

An heraud on a scaffold made an 'Hol' . . .	A.Kn. 2533
With which he wonte is to heraude . . .	HF.3. 486

**Heralds**

The heraudes knewe hem best in special, . . .	A.Kn. 1017
The heraudes lefte hir prikyng up and doun; . . .	A.Kn. 2599
The heraudes, that ful loude yolle and crie, . . .	A.Kn. 2672
That pursevauntes and heraudes, . . .	HF.3. 231

**Herbs**

Of herbe yve, growyng in oure yerd, ther mery is; . . .	B.NP. 4156
Of every plaunte, herbe, tree and flour, . . .	F.Fkl. 1032
As plante a tree, or herbe, in sondry wise, . . .	TC.1. 964
Wo worth that herbe also that doth no botel . . .	TC.2. 345
As man, brid, best, fish, herbe, and grene tree . . .	TC.3. 10
That 'he that fully knoweth therbe . . .	HF.1. 290
That for to speke of gomme, or herbe, or tree, . . .	LGW. 121

**Herbegerere**

Am I to day youre herbegerere? . . .	RR. 7583
--------------------------------------	----------

**Herbejours**

Gronyng and Gruchyng hir herbejours . . .	RR. 5000
---	----------

**Herber**

Dounward a steire, and in an herber grene . . .	TC.2. 1705
And in a lital herber that I have, . . .	LGW. 203

**Herber see Harbor****Herbergage**

Upon his argument of herbergage; . . .	A.Co. 4329
For hire entente, they take hir herbergage. . .	B.ML. 147
Of peple, and eek so treit of herbergage, . . .	B.NP. 4179
Hadden hir beestes and hir herbergage, . . .	E.Cl. 201

**Herbes**

Fermacies of herbes, and eek save . . .	A.Kn. 2713
Ne drynke of herbes may ben his helpynge; . . .	A.Kn. 2748
Ful fetisly y-dight, with herbes swoote, . . .	A.Mil. 3205
Ther spryngyn herbes grete and amale, . . .	B.Th. 1950
Of herbes fyne and goode; . . .	B.Th. 2104
I shal myself to herbes techen yow . . .	B.NP. 4139
And in oure yerd the herbes shal I fynde, . . .	B.NP. 4141
Than in this world ther grown gras or herbes. . .	D.WB. 774
Wortes, or othere herbes, tymes ofte, . . .	E.Cl. 226
I counte nat a panyer ful of herbes . . .	E.Mch. 1568
And herbes shal I right ynowe y-fynde . . .	F.Sq. 470
Now kan nat Canacee but herbes delve . . .	F.Sq. 638
Of herbes precieuse, and fyne of hewe, . . .	F.Sq. 640
And herbes koude I telle eek many oon, . . .	G.CY. 799
no mete but herbes, and water to his drynke, ne . . .	I.Pars. 345-50
drynkynge venemouse herbes thurgh . . .	I.Pars. 575-80
doute me of herbes and of trees (that is . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
995-1000	
things as herbes or trees), that ne han . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
995-1000	
herbes and thise trees. They wexen first . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
1000-5	
myghti over the erbes, hadde changede hir gestes . . .	Bo.4. m.3.
1310-5	
the herbes of Circes ne ben nat myghty. . .	Bo.4. m.3.
1320-5	
Remede and reed by herbes he knewe fine, . . .	TC.1. 661
Ber'th eek thes holsum herbes as ful ofte; . . .	TC.1. 947
Had dried uppe the dewe of herbes wete— . . .	LGW. 775

**Hercules**

Ne yet the grete strengthe of Ercules, . . .	A.Kn. 1943
The strif of Thebes, and of Ercules, . . .	B.ML. 200
Of Hercules, the sovereyn conquerour, . . .	B.Mk. 3285
Thus starf this worthy, myghty Hercules. . .	B.Mk. 3325
Of Hercules and of his Dianyre, . . .	D.WB. 725
Semyramus, Candace and Hercules, . . .	PF. 288
And al the strengthe of Ercules, . . .	BD. 1057
of Ercules that was his gest. . .	Bo.2. p.6.
500-5	
serpent that Hercules slowh). Ne ther . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
1445-50	
Hercules is celebrable for his harde . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
1600-5	

# Hercules—Continued

Hercules slough Diomedes, and made his	Bo.4. m.7.
hore to fretten hym); and he, Hercules,	1605-10
faught with Hercules, at the laste he	Bo.4. m.7.
torned hym in-to a bole, and Hercules	Bo.4. m.7.
he, Hercules, caste adoun Antheus the	1605-10
(this to seyn that Hercules slough the	Bo.4. m.7.
scholdres of Hercules, the whiche scholdres	1610-5
Upon the brest of Hercules' Lioun,	Bo.4. m.7.
Eroules to Dyanira;	1610-5
Alexander, and Hercules	TC.4. 32
And Eroules rescowed hire, <i>parde</i> ,	HF.1. 402
With Jason wente the stronge Hercules,	HF.3. 323
And founde Jason and Eroules also,	LGW. 515
This Eroules and Jason gan beholde,	LGW. 1454
And Eroules, that hadde the grete los,	LGW. 1480
And, namely, she spake most with Eroules;	LGW. 1501
This Eroules hath so this Jason preyed,	LGW. 1514
Betwix hem Jason, and this Eroules.	LGW. 1519
	LGW. 1524
	LGW. 1544

# Herd

There nas baillif, ne hierde, nor oother hyne,	A.Prol. 603
'Sower of chast conseil, hierde of us alle,	G.S.N. 192
Whan that she hereth any herde tale,	TC.3. 1235
As han thise litel herde-gromes,	HF.3. 135
The herde of hertes founden is anon,	LGW. 1212
That biddith every heerde honeste	RR. 6453

# Herdesse

As to thy brother Paris an herdese,	TC.1. 653
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Herd

Soth is, that under God ye ben our hierdes,	TC.3. 619
For they were Goddis herdiss deere,	RR. 6561

# Here (adj.)

And she shal out: thus seiden here and houn.	TC.4. 210
--	-----------

# Here (adv., specimens)

Have heer my trouthe, tomorwe I wol nat fail.	A.Kn. 1610
That heere I wol be founden as a knyght,	A.Kn. 1612
And thyngketh, 'Heere cometh my mortal enemy,	A.Kn. 1643
Lo, heere your ende of that I shal devyse.	A.Kn. 1844
Heere thre, ther ten, holdyng hir questoun,	A.Kn. 2514
'I have heer with my cosyn Palamon	A.Kn. 2783
And looketh now, wher cometh sorwe is her-inne,	A.Kn. 3073
Go now thy way and speed thee heer aboute.	A.Mil. 3562
And John also, how now? what do ye heer?	A.Rv. 4025
And groped heer and ther, but she found noon.	A.Rv. 4217
And heer-to founden sufficient suretee.	B.M.L. 243
Thogh thou heere walke, thy spirit is in helle.	B.M.L. 784
But thonketh my lord heere of his kyndnesse.	B.M.L. 1113
This Loller here wol prechen us somewhat.	B.Sh. 1177
Seyde the Shipman; 'here shal he nat preche;	B.Sh. 1179
For on my porthors here I make an oath	B.Sh. 1321
Thus been they sworn, and heer-upon they kiste,	B.Sh. 1331
Loo, lordes myne, heere is a Fit;	B.Th. 2078
Heere the Hoost stynteth Chaucer of his Tale of	
Thopas.	B.Mel. head
and heer-to accordeth Saint Paul the	B.Mel. 2480-5
Heere bigynneth The Monkes Tale, de Casibus	B.Mk. head
Lol Rouchestre stant heer faste byl	B.Mk. 3116
Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take,	B.Mk. 3429
Suffith oon ensample now as heere,	C.Doc. 103
What cors is this that passeth heer forby,	C.Pard. 668
Lo, heere expres of woman may ye fynde,	D.WB. 719
And seyde, 'Sire knyght, heer-forth ne lith no wey;	D.WB. 1001
'Brother,' quod he, 'heere woneth an old rebekke	D.Fri. 1573
I have quod he of somouns here a bille	D.Fri. 1586 var
Hadde I had leyser for this Somour heere,	D.Fri. 1646
'Lo heer my feith, in me shal be no lak.'	D.Sum. 2139
Lat brynge a carte whel here in to this halle.	D.Sum. 2255 var
In word and werk, bothe heere and everywhere,	E.Cl. 167
And heer-upon he to his officers	E.Cl. 190
Now rekke I never to been deed right heere,	E.Cl. 1090
Heere may ye se, and heerby may ye preve,	E.Mch. 1330
Conseil to axe of any that is heere,	E.Mch. 1480
Beth nat agast her-of, my brother deere,	E.Mch. 1683
Lat us namoure wordes heer-of make,	E.Mch. 2318
'What sholdes I mo ensamples heer-of sayn?	F.Fd. 1419
Of rose and lilies that I smelle heer;	G.S.N. 248
Anon for myn allye heer take I thee,	G.S.N. 297
For never heer-after wol I with hym meete,	G.CY. 706
Is ther any coper heer-inne?' seyde he.	G.CY. 1292
Which that heere rideth in this compaignye,	H.Mop. 27
heer-of seith Saint Peter, 'Ther is noon	I.Pars. 285-90
or elles right noght. And heer-of seith	I.Pars. 300-5
As I have tolde yow here-to-fore,	BD. 189
'Say, felow, who shal hunte here-'	BD. 366
Ther-with Fortune seyde, 'Chek heer!'	BD. 658
'Gladly.' 'Do than holde her-to.'	BD. 753
'Ye han wel told me her-before,	BD. 1126
That was the los, that her-before	BD. 1301
But thron now her, now ther, among hem bothe,	Anel. 55
Take here of Anelida and fals Arcite,	Anel. 198
Than shewed he hym the litel erthe that here is,—	PF. 57
Hir names shal not here be told for me,—	PF. 229
'Lo here! a perfit resoun of a goos!'	PF. 568
'Now pees,' quod Nature, 'I comaunde here!'	PF. 617

# Here (adv., specimens)—Continued

What may ben seyde her-to? Hath my	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
remedies whiche that thou seydest her byforn	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
han grauntide her-by-fore, that he that	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
a litel her byforn, than thou enforcedest the	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
here derknesse. Al that liketh yow here,	Bo.3. m.10.
	965-70
born, her wol I fastne my degree (here wol I duelle)."	Bo.4. m.1.
	1175-80
that he sitte. Thanne is here necessite	Bo.5. p.3.
	1685-90
that is in god? And her-to I adde yit	Bo.5. p.3.
	1695-700
and byknownen a litel here byforn, what	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
nat moeven hem-self her and ther,	Bo.5. p.5.
	1825-30
yif thou seist here that thilke thing that god seeth to	Bo.5. p.6.
	1900-5
so is it here, that the thinges that god	Bo.5. p.6.
	1920-5
puttest a litel here byforn, that is to seyn,	Bo.5. p.6.
	1930-5
Now here, now there; for no devocioun	TC.1. 187
Ascaunes, 'What! may I nat stonden here?'	TC.1. 292
For myn estat roial here I resigne	TC.1. 432
Her-after may thy confort ben also.	TC.1. 945
Have here my trouthe, and that thou shalt wel here!	TC.1. 1061
'Uncle!' quod she, 'your maistresse is not here!'	TC.2. 98
And here we stinten at thise lettres rede,	TC.2. 103
'Think her-ayeins, whan that the sturdy ook,	TC.2. 1380
Stinteth right here, and softly you pleye.	TC.2. 1729
'Aviseth you what folk ben here withinne,	TC.2. 1730
Had her-upon ek maad his ordinance,	TC.3. 535
So at the laste her-of they fille at one,	TC.3. 565
Ther n'is no more; but her-after eon,	TC.3. 673
Have here and bereth him this blew ring.	TC.3. 885
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list!	TC.3. 939
That folk ungiltif suffren here injure,	TC.3. 1018
I nor this candel serven here of nought;	TC.3. 1136
For mine wordes, here and every part,	TC.3. 1331
Have here a sword, and smiteth of myn hed!	TC.3. 1573
Let her-upon his parlement to holde,	TC.4. 143
But do me rather sterve anon right here,	TC.4. 440
To creature y-formed here by kinde!	TC.4. 451
Netill in dokke oute now her now ther Pandar	TC.4. 461 var
Thou shalt thy pees ful wel her-after make;	TC.4. 604
And her-upon ye may answer him sende;	TC.4. 894
And sin that here assembled be we tweyne	TC.4. 1258
'Have here another way, if it so be	TC.4. 1366
Or, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwel	TC.4. 1617
But here and there, now here a word or two.	TC.5. 179
But here I leve her with her fader dwelle,	TC.5. 195
And her-upon to gon assaye her now,	TC.5. 788
That her-upon ye wolden write me,	TC.5. 1391
Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites!	TC.5. 1849
Lo here, what alle hir Goddes may avail!	TC.5. 1850
Here art poetical be shewed;	HF.3. 5
That her-on bilt, so God me save!	HF.3. 45
And her-withal ther com anon	HF.3. 516
Ful manye an hundred wyntyr here-be-fore,	LGW. G. 369
For they ben half goddis in this world here.—	LGW. 387
Nys nat to purpos for to speke of here,	LGW. 954
And her-upon at nyght they mete yfere,	LGW. 1643
And to my fader shal I sende here	LGW. 2050
To ben your page and serven yow ryght here,	LGW. 2061
To me and to my suster here so kynde,	LGW. 2087
Lo, here a dede of men, and that aryght!	LGW. 2327
But here and there in ryme I have hit layde,	LGW. 2516
She rust hir up and stakereth here and there,	LGW. 2687
Her nis non boon, her nis but wilderness.	Truth. 17
And saveour, as doun in this world here,	Purse. 16
Here begynneth the descripcioun of the Astralabie	Astr. 25-32
Now hast thou here the four	Astr. 32-40

# Here see Hear, Hire (pron.)

# Hereafter

I hope to God hereafter shul ye knowe	E.Mch. 1674
So that a litel hereafter I seide thus:	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
'And if so be, hereafter pees be take,—	TC.4. 1562
Hereafter, whan ye wonnen han the toun,	TC.5. 990
As, when tyme is, hereafter ye shal here.	LGW. 281
And lene hereaftir that I may yow fynde	LGW. 2086
And both hereaftir lykly to be queenes,	LGW. 2129
Hereafter shal I tellen right	RR. 994

# Hereafter see After, Here

# Hereafterward

tellen . . . Hereafterward, whiche that he with hym	G.CY. 1168
broughte;	TC.1. 991
Hereafterward; for ye be bothe wise,	

# Hereafterwards

Thou shalt hereafterwards, my brother deere,	D.Fri. 1515
--	-------------

# Here-against

And here-agayns no creature on lyve,	A.Kn. 3039
Heer-agayns suffred Crist ful paciently	I.Pars. 665-70

# Here-against see Against, Here

# Here-before

there as thou hast toold me heerbyforn	B.Mel. 2450-5
I herde yow telle herbefore.	BD. 1135
Bethenken how I seyde herbefore;	BD. 1303
han grauntide her-by-fore, that he that	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20

# Here-before see Before, Here



- Hereby**  
'Madame,' quod he, 'how thynke ye hereby?' . . . D.Sum. 2204  
Heere may ye se, and hereby may ye preve, . . . E.Mch. 1330  
herby is assolde thilke thing that thou . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5  
As he her swore and hereby demed . . . HF.1. 263 var  
If I may passen me herby. . . RR. 6297
- Hereby see By, Here**  
**Here-forth see Forth, Here**  
**Herein see Here, In**  
**Herenus**  
Have mercy on me thow herenus queene . . . Pity. 92 var  
**Hereof**  
And herof seyth seynt Augustyn . . . I.Pars.  
985-90 var  
But I can shape hereof a remedye, . . . PF. 502  
that is parfit. And herof cometh it . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885-90  
'It is schewyd,' quod I, 'ne herof mai ther no man  
douten.' . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980-5  
Lo herof comyth and herof is don . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1505-10  
For herof ben ther maked bookes twelve. . . TC.2. 108  
But herof was so longe a sermonynge, . . . LGW. 1184  
And seyde, 'Hereof a draught, or two, or thre, . . . LGW. 2667  
But herof lieth no remembrance . . . RR. 782
- Hereof see Here, Of**  
**Hereon see Here, On**  
**Heres**  
Of Heres, but rather lyk manye, . . . A.Kn. 1374  
**Heresy**  
That is an heresy ayeins my lawe, . . . LGW. 330  
**Herto**  
And her-to founden sufficient suretee. . . B.M.L. 243  
and her-to accordeth Seint Paul the . . . B.Mel. 2480-5  
'Gladly.' 'Do than holde her-to' . . . BD. 753  
'What may ben seyde her-to?' Hath my  
that is in god? And her-to I adde yit . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
Bo.5. p.3.  
1695-700  
And overe al this yet sey I more herto . . . TC.4. 1072 var  
**Herto see Here, To**  
**Hertofore see Here, Tofore**  
**Here-upon see Here, Upon**  
**Herewithal**  
And herewithal I gan to sterte, . . . HF.2. 59  
**Herewithal see Here, Withal**  
**Hieris**  
Was for this child, and God they thanke and herye. . . E.Cl. 616  
Ay heryen; and thou virgine wemceles . . . G.S.N. 47  
For love of God! And, Venus, I thes herie, . . . TC.3. 951  
And faithfully gan alle the Goddes herie. . . TC.3. 1672  
That men in chirchis herie and seke, . . . RR. 6241
- Hierid**  
She hadde ynogh, heryed be Goddes grace! . . . B.M.L. 872  
honoured and heryed, and the precious . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5  
Thy might, thy grace, y-heried be it herel . . . TC.2. 973  
Y-heried be thy might and thy goodnesse! . . . TC.3. 7  
After thy-self next heried be she, . . . TC.3. 1256  
Al this doth Love, ay heried be his mightes! . . . TC.3. 1757  
Thus wolde Love, y-heried be his grace, . . . TC.3. 1804  
Ye heried ben for ay, withouten endel . . . TC.3. 1813  
'Heried be thou and thy name, . . . HF.3. 315  
For olde payens, that ydoles heriede, . . . LGW. 786
- Hieriet**  
And heriest false goddes cursedly; . . . B.Mk. 3419  
**Hierioth**  
She heryeth God an hundred thousand sithe. . . B.M.L. 1155  
And hierieth Crist that is of hevne kyng, . . . B.Pri. 1808
- Hierines see Erinnyes**  
**Hierinus**  
alle the thinges that the ryver Hierinus . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960-5  
**Hierinus see Hermus**  
**Heritage**  
That thou were chased from oure heritage, . . . B.M.L. 366  
For, thogh they yeve us al hir heritage,— . . . D.WB. 1119  
Where as that somouners han hir heritage; . . . D.Fri. 1641  
That is his heritage of verray kynde. . . D.Sum. 1706  
Youre heritage, O, wo were us alyvel . . . E.Cl. 139  
His sone succedeth in his heritage . . . E.Cl. 1135  
Than that myn heritage sholde falle; . . . E.Mch. 1439  
And al myn heritage, toun and toure; . . . E.Mch. 2172  
Myn heritage moot I nedes selle, . . . F.Fkl. 1563  
Myn heritage; ther is namoure to telle.' . . . F.Fkl. 1584  
his heritage by thy fals witnessyng, whan  
the regne of hevne, that is heritage to goode folk. . . I.Pars. 795-800  
have his heritage, and the woman . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
For kyndly, by your heritage right, . . . Pity. 71  
Ye be than fro your heritage y-throwe . . . Pity. 89  
The heritage of the whiche Socrates (the . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75-80  
the heritage is to seyn, the doctryne of the . . . Bo.1. p.3. 75-80  
And left hir fadir and hire heritage. . . LGW. 1666  
Forsake I wol at home myn heriytage, . . . LGW. 2036  
Her heritage to forgo. . . RR. 201
- Heritages**  
that wrongfully ocupien folkes heritages. . . I.Pars. 880-5  
**Hermann**  
And Hermann and Thymalao . . . B.Mk. 3535  
**Hermengild**  
This constable and dame Hermengylde, his wyf, . . . B.M.L. 533  
But Hermengylde loved hire right as hir lyf, . . . B.M.L. 535  
Dame Hermengylde, constableness of that place. . . B.M.L. 539  
'Dame Hermengylde, yif me my sighte agayn!' . . . B.M.L. 562  
Slepeþ Custance, and Hermengylde also. . . B.M.L. 597
- Hermengild—Continued**  
And kiste the throte of Hermengylde atwo, . . . B.M.L. 600  
And lovynge Hermengylde right as hir lyf. . . B.M.L. 625  
Save he that Hermengild slow with his knyf. . . B.M.L. 627  
**Hermengylde**  
In Hermengylde's chambre, whil she slepte. . . B.M.L. 595  
**Hermias**  
Of philosophres fader was, Hermes; . . . G.CY. 1434  
Ther saw I Hermes Ballenus, . . . HF.3. 183  
**Hermione**  
The plainte of Dianire and of Hermyon; . . . B.M.L. 66  
**Hermit**  
And lyvest thus as an heremyte, . . . HF.2. 151  
Than monke, hermyte, or chanoun. . . RR. 3278  
'Thou semest an hooly heremyte.' . . RR. 6481  
**Hermitage**  
I love noon hermitage more; . . . RR. 6995  
**Hermus**  
that the ryvere hermus yiveth . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
960-5 var  
**Hermus see Herinus**  
**Hernes**  
Seken in every halke and every herne . . . F.Fkl. 1121  
**Hernes**  
'Lurkyng in hernes, and in lanes blynde, . . . G.CY. 658  
**Hernia**  
semeth lik the maladie of hernia, in the . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
**Hers**  
The dreynete Leandre for his Erro; . . . B.M.L. 69  
Hero, Dido, Laudomia, alle yfere, . . . LGW. 263  
**Hered**  
He pleyeth Herodes, on a scaffold hye, . . . A.Mil. 3384  
Herodes, (who so wel the stories soghte,) . . . C.Pard. 488  
**Herode**  
O cursed folk, O Herodes al newel . . . B.Pri. 1764  
**Heron**  
That with hir haukes han the heroun slayn. . . F.Fkl. 1197  
The scornynge jay; the eles foo, the heroune; . . . PF. 346  
**Heroner**  
Bothe heroner and faucon for riverel . . . TC.4. 413  
Ne gentil hawteyn faukone heroneer, . . . LGW. 1120  
**Heronsewes**  
No of hir swannes, ne of hire heronsewes. . . F.Sq. 68  
**Hers**  
I moot been hires, I may noon oother chese. . . B.M.L. 227  
And I hoolly hire, and everydel.' . . BD. 1040  
I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wynke, . . . PF. 482  
I wol ben hires til that the deth me take! . . . PF. 588  
A kinges herte semth by heres a wrecche. . . TC.1. 889  
And that I thus am hires, dar I seye, . . . TC.3. 1608  
Shal han me hoolly heres til that I deye. . . TC.4. 444  
And she of hires may hym certeyn . . . RR. 5073  
**Hers**  
'Mercurie, for the love of Hierse eke, . . . TC.3. 729  
**Herself see Self**  
**Heryng**  
Somtyme shewen they thyn heryynge. . . B.Pri. 1649  
Wepynge and heryng Cristes mooder deere, . . . B.Pri. 1868  
as in herynge and adownyng of God. . . I.Pars. 680-5  
the gladnesse Of Troilus, to Venus herynge? . . . TC.3. 48  
**Hesperus**  
the eve sterre, Hesperus, whiche that in . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
over the nyghtes, whiche nyghtes Esperus, . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
595-600  
plowngid in the see. And Hesperus the sterre . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
1550-5  
**Hes**  
And eek to herkne his heste and his sentence. . . A.Kn. 2532  
For it is Goddes owene heeste deere. . . A.Mil. 3588  
The sowdan seith, 'I wol don at youre heeste'; . . . B.M.L. 382  
But sooth is this, that at his moodres heeste . . . B.M.L. 1013  
Agayns his heeste no wight dorst trespass . . . B.Mk. 3754  
Right at his owene table, he yaf his heeste . . . C.Pard. 490  
How that the seconde heeste of hym is this: . . . C.Pard. 641  
How that the seconde heeste of God is that; . . . C.Pard. 647  
A thyng of which his maister yaf noon heeste. . . D.WB. 74  
That never yet refuseden thyn heeste, . . . E.Cl. 128  
Gooth now,' quod she, 'and dooth my lordes heeste; . . . E.Cl. 568  
Cam at his heeste, and on hire knees hire sette, . . . E.Cl. 951  
By me, that am al redy at youre heeste, . . . F.Sq. 114  
'Holdeth youre heeste, the rokkes been aweye.' . . F.Fkl. 1064  
agayns Goddes heeste, and in two maneres, . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
thy neighebores wyf. In this heeste, . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
Withoute bode his heeste she obeyde. . . Anel. 119  
He moste obeye unto his lady heste; . . . TC.3. 1157  
She n'il her heste breken for no wight; . . . TC.5. 355  
Love holdith his heest to me right wele, . . . RR. 3181  
And heeste certeyn, in no wise . . . is not to prisse. . . RR. 4475  
Whanne heest and deede a-sundry varie, . . . RR. 4477  
No thing spare, for goddis heest, . . . RR. 6432  
**Hester see Esther**  
**Hestis**  
So yeve me grace his heestes to fulfille; . . . B.M.L. 284  
Of heighe Goddes heestes, honourable, . . . C.Pard. 640  
This known, that his heestes understondeth, . . . C.Pard. 645  
That lordes heestes mowe nat been y-feyned: . . . E.Cl. 529  
I wol alway thine heestes alle kepe: . . . TC.3. 419  
Love, that his heestes hath in hevnes hye, . . . TC.3. 1745  
Yit somwhat trustyng on her heestes olde; . . . TC.5. 1208  
And we youre heestes shal fulfille. . . RR. 6048  
Thou most thyn heestis laten be; . . . RR. 6283

**Hew**  
 And wel I woot, er she me mercy heste, . . . . A.Kn. 2398  
 But on avow to grette God I heste, . . . . B.M.L. 334  
 But litel while it lasteth, I yow heste, . . . B.M.L. 1132  
 And swor, and gan hir hertely hete Ever to be stedfast  
 Yit is ther faynen noon, that wolde I hete, . . . Comp.L. 72  
 But I wole hater you al-way . . . . RR. 6299

**Hete** see **Hatte, Heet, Hette, Hight, Hote(m), Hoteth**

**Heterly**  
 And heterly they hurtelen al attones, . . . . LGW. 639

**Hethen**  
 I pray yow spede us heythen that ye may, . . . A.Rv. 4033

**Hething**  
 Now are we dryve til hethyng and til scorn; . . . A.Rv. 4110

**Hete**  
 Therfor my herte for ever I to her hette, . . . Mars. 185

**Hette** see **Hatte, Heated**

**Hew**  
 'Heu quam precipiti mersa profundo.'—Metrum 2 . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35-40  
 'Heu que miseros tramite.'—Metrum 8 . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790-5

**Hew**  
 Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere, . . . A.Kn. 1422  
 And leet comande anon to hakke and hewe . . . A.Kn. 2865  
 He may not hewe her love a-two, . . . . RR. 5522

**Hew-** see **Behewe(n), To-hewe(n)**

**Hewe**  
 O servant traytour, false, hoomly hewe, . . . E.Mch. 1785

**Hewn**  
 Gold-hewen helmes, hauberkes, cote armures; . . . A.Kn. 2500

**Heysugge**  
 'Thow morder of the heysugge on the branche . . . PF. 612

**Heythen** see **Hethen**

**Hexameton**  
 Of six feet, which men clepen exametron. . . . B.Mk. 3169

**Hezekiah**  
 seith Ezechiel, 'I wol remembre me alle the . . . I.Pars. 135-40

**Hezekiah** see **Ezekiel**

**Hic**  
 'Deus hic!' quod he, 'O Thomas, freend, good day!' . . D.Sum. 1770  
 'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5 . . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 1415-20

**Hid**  
 That verray nede unwrappeth al thy wounde hidl . . B.M.L. 103  
 Ther is no conseil hyd, withouten doute, . . . B.M.L. 777  
 hath hyd thynges that they wiste noight, . . . B.Mel. 2270-5  
 of the body is hid the venym that sleeth  
 sholde nat been hyd, ne kept so cloos, but that they  
 myghte . . . . B.Mel. 2605-10  
 In which my body is hid ful prively; . . . B.Mel. 2810-5  
 Wher that hir housbonde hidde hym in a place, . . D.WB. 745  
 The whiche vice he hydde as he best myghte, . . D.WB. 955  
 And al day after hidde hym as an owle, . . . D.WB. 1081  
 A thyng that I have hyd in pryvete, . . . D.Sum. 2143  
 Was ofte vertu hid, the peple hym heelde  
 This purs hath she inwith hir bosom hyd, . . E.Mch. 1944  
 As I best myghte I hidde fro hym my sorwe . . F.Sq. 595  
 That is y-hid in hevne pryvely, . . . G.SN. 317  
 And hidde it, and hym hente by the brest, . . G.CY. 1325  
 and nat by the roote that is hyd in the  
 seyde and no thyng excused, ne hyd,  
 may nat been hyd that is set on . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 may no thyng been hyd ne covered, . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
 And slepte upright, hir heed y-hede, . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 As for hir ther was al harm hyd; . . . I.Pars. 1060-5  
 tellen the diverse causes of nature that weren yhidde.  
 Allas! . . . . BD. 175  
 the sonne is hyd whan the sterres ben  
 schynnyng naturally, is hidde in derke  
 wolden han be hyd? He dalp up . . . . BD. 931  
 hidde his bemes undir the waves, . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45-50  
 of the see yhidde in the flodes, and . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
 . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480-5  
 . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520-5  
 . . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
 795-800  
 where thilke goodes ben yhid whiche . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
 795-800  
 softe, as the marie is, that it is alwey hyd . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1005-10  
 hath enolodid and hid in his tresors, al . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1040-5  
 yhyd with-yne it-self, al the trouthe the . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1045-50  
 and hyd in the naturel principles, . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1050-5  
 a pryve awaytour y-hid, and rejoiseth hym to . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1305-10  
 with-inne is I-hidd the strengthe and the . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1320-5  
 redily the causes. But the causes y-hidd . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1440-5  
 the hidde causes of thynges, and to . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
 he for schame hidde hym in his ryver); and he, . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1605-10  
 that it is hidd fro the peple, to whiche . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5  
 the hidere of the gold ne hadde hyd the . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1635-40  
 had hid the gold. Now mai I thus . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5  
 ben hidd fro the purveance of god; . . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1675-80  
 notificaciouns that ben I-hid undir the . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1730-5  
 now, while the soule is hid in the cloude . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1740-5

**Hid—Continued**  
 to the foornes I-hidd withynne . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1815-20

For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede, . . . TC.1. 530  
 Hid this fro me? thou fool! quod Pandarus, . . TC.1. 618  
 O where hastow ben hid so longe in muwe, . . TC.4. 496  
 'So as I shal not so ben hid in muwe, . . . TC.4. 1310  
 Whan I was leyde, and hadde myn eyen hed, . . LGW. 208  
 But tymes foure the mone hath hid hir face . . LGW. 2504  
 And that she hidde and bonde so strong, . . . RR. 241  
 So hidde ne closid with shiftyng, . . . . RR. 1598  
 The sothfastnesse that now is hidde . . . . RR. 2171  
 This cherle was hid there in the greves, . . . RR. 3019  
 Out of the place were he was hidde; . . . . RR. 3131  
 For feere han hidde, nere that he . . . . RR. 3855

**Hids**  
 That nedes-cost he moot hymselfen hyde, . . . A.Kn. 1477  
 That in that grove he wolde hym hyde al day, . . A.Kn. 1481  
 Ful lief were me this conseil for to hyde, . . . B.Sh. 1349  
 the janglerye of wommen kan hide thynges . . B.Mel.  
 2270-5 see  
 a womman kan nat hyde that she woot, . . . B.Mel. 2270-5  
 kan hyde and hele thynges that men . . . . B.Mel. 2275-80  
 that men oghte secreely to hyde, . . . . B.Mel. 2275-80  
 yow is bettre to hyde youre conseil . . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 thyn owene conseil hyde, how darstow . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 they ne kan no conseil hyde; for Salomon . . B.Mel. 2380-5  
 And ran into a garden hym to hyde; . . . B.Mk. 3732  
 Noight for youre boost he wole him no thyng hyde.  
 'Thow seyst we wyves wol oure vices hide . . D.WB. 282  
 That she so longe sholde a conseil hyde; . . D.WB. 966  
 Yet, out it moot, we kan no conseil hyde, . . D.WB. 980  
 Lenger the plesance of myn herte hyde, . . . E.Cl. 305  
 And whos child that it was he bad hir hyde . . E.Cl. 594  
 So openly that ther shal no thyng hyde, . . F.Sq. 141  
 And eek discoverest that thou sholdest hyde.' . G.CY. 696  
 And in his sleve agayn he gan it hide, . . G.CY. 1231  
 synful man fleo to hidden hym? Certes, he may nat  
 hyden hym,— . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 maner of breches, to hidden hire membres, . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 shamefast, nat for to covere ne hyden . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 seen apertly al that they hyden in this . . I.Pars. 1060-5  
 Me for to hide from tempest ful of dreede, . . ABC. 42  
 Flee wolde he not, ne myghte him-selven hyde.  
 Wher-for her-selven for to hyde and save, . . Mars. 98  
 That she nyl hidden nothyng from her knyght,  
 to hide the sothe, ne assente to lesynges, . . Mars. 118  
 ne hidden nat yowr gynnes in heye . . . Anel. 117  
 hidden rather your blynde corages withynne . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790-5  
 . . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
 965-70  
 His wo he gan dissimulen and hide, . . . TC.1. 322  
 First for to hidden his desir in muwe . . TC.1. 381  
 Be thou naught wroth: I hide it for the beste.' . TC.1. 581  
 To hide fro thy frend so gret a care! . . TC.1. 587  
 Hyd not thy wo fro me, but tel it blive.' . TC.1. 595  
 So hyd it well I tolde it nevere to mo, . . TC.1. 613  
 Be diligent, and trewe, and ay wel hide: . . TC.1. 957  
 That shapen art by Gode this world to hide . TC.3. 1430  
 Her tery face atwixe her armes hide; . . TC.4. 821  
 That for the beste, our conseil for to hide, . TC.4. 1325  
 He gan his wo ful manly for to hide, . . TC.5. 30  
 Hid our werkis and our name, . . . HF.3. 606  
 To hide hir goode werkis eek, . . . HF.3. 617  
 Hyde, Absalon, thy gilte tresces clere; . . LGW. 249  
 Hyde, Jonathas, al thy frendly manere; . . LGW. 251  
 Hyde ye youre beautes, Ysoudre and Eleyne; . LGW. 254  
 Hyde ye your trouthe of love, and your renoun, . LGW. 260  
 'Hyd, Absolon, thy tresces' in balade, . . LGW. 539  
 Ful prively within the prisoun hyde: . . LGW. 2011  
 'Hyde this,' quod he, 'that hyt be not i-sene,  
 But hyde thyne harme thou must alone, . . RR. 2395  
 Biside the roses gan hym hyde, . . . RR. 3016  
 That he wole hide it ay and spare, . . RR. 5387  
 Hide it no lenger now—Wherto? . . RR. 6122  
 Fro whiche I wole not hide in holde . . RR. 6877  
 Of al this [bokes] that they hyde; . . RR. 7151  
 Teren the wolf out of his hide, . . RR. 7313

**Hidous**  
 Of stubbes sharpe and hidouse to biholde, . . A.Kn. 1978  
 Shal al be dreyned, so hidous is the shour; . . A.Mil. 3520  
 So hydous was the noys, a benedictie! . . B.NF. 4583  
 So hidous is hys rightful rekenyng, . . . ABC. 132  
 Ful hidous was she forto sene, . . . RR. 158  
 'The foule croked bowe hidous . . . . RR. 987  
 But it were any hidous tree, . . . RR. 1353  
 He was so hidous and so ugly, . . . RR. 3038  
 Sturdy and hidous, who so hym knewe, . . RR. 3134  
 How forto see he was hidous, . . . RR. 3353  
 And hidous chere; as man in rage . . . RR. 4063

**Hidously**  
 So hidously, that with the leeste strook . . A.Kn. 1701  
 And blew so hidously and hye, . . . HF.3. 609

**Hidre**  
 the hidere of the gold ne hadde hyd the . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1635-40  
 neither the hidere of the gold ne the . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5

**Hidest**  
 'But tel me this, why hydestow with sorwe . . D.WB. 308

**Hideth**  
 Right as a serpent hit hym under floures . . F.Sq. 512  
 that hideth hym in the herte of hym that . . I.Pars. 110-5



**Hideth—Continued**

of a tree hydeth hym in the erthe. . . . I.Pars. 110-5  
 Ypocrite is he that hideth to shewe hym swich as . . . I.Pars. 390-5  
 the deueles hoord ther he hideth hym . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
 brothir, hideth the sterres that ben . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 that dirkenesse hideth. And certes he that desireth . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 hideth and bynymeth, and drencheth undir . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1560-5

Hideth of love the light away, . . . . . RR. 6353

**Hiding**

And certeinly sikereest hidyng, . . . . . RR. 6147

**Hidings**

For sothfastnesse wole none hidyngis; . . . . . RR. 6712

**Hie**

And to the temple of Dyane gan she hie. . . . . A.Kn. 2274  
 He cam at his comandement in hie. . . . . A.Kn. 2279  
 He nas but deed, and charged hem in hie . . . . . B.ML. 209  
 And bad the cookes that they sholde hem hie, . . . . . B.Sh. 1400  
 The styward byt the spices for to hie, . . . . . F.Sq. 291  
 Unhappy man, anon I wol me hie . . . . . G.CY. 1084  
 To bylynde with the preest, and bad hym hie . . . . . G.CY. 1151  
 Now, goode sire, go forth thy way and by the. . . . . G.Cy. 1295  
 Goo now faste, and hye the bylvel' . . . . . BD. 152  
 Al open am I passe in and hye the faste . . . . . PF. 133 var  
 The litel conyes to hir play gonne hye; . . . . . PF. 193  
 That alle thinges tenden and hyen to, that . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1035-40

And up she ros, and by the hond in hie . . . . . TC.2. 88  
 Into the grete chaumbre, and that in hie, . . . . . TC.2. 1712  
 This mene I now, for she gan homward hie; . . . . . TC.3. 621  
 Wol lete, and folwe her spirit forth in hie: . . . . . TC.4. 1199  
 To senden after more, and that in hie, . . . . . TC.4. 1385  
 Than Sarpedoun. And if we hennes hie . . . . . TC.5. 489  
 'Ris up,' quod he, 'and faste hie, . . . . . HF.3. 502  
 And gunne up to the dees hie, . . . . . HF.3. 568  
 And to the see ful faste he gan him hie, . . . . . LGW. 950  
 And glad was he to londe for to hie, . . . . . LGW. 961  
 Righte at hir beddes heed: so gan he hie, . . . . . LGW. 1334  
 Whan that the wynde was good, and gan him hie . . . . . LGW. 1460  
 This messagere adoun him gan to hie, . . . . . LGW. 1479  
 Fro folk thoum stude departe in hie, . . . . . RR. 2393  
 To Bialacoil thanne wente in hie, . . . . . RR. 3591  
 Arte thou now late ryse up an hie . . . . . RR. 4021 var

**Hiad**

And hyed hem to the forest faste, . . . . . BD. 363  
 Avising her, and hiede her not too faste . . . . . TC.3. 157  
 He wolde han hyed her to bedde fayn; . . . . . TC.3. 655

**Hieronimum**

secundum Jeronimum contra Jovinianum . . . . . I.Pars.  
 865-70 var

**Hierse see Hierse****Hiest**

For now for thow so hiest out of troye . . . . . TC.3. 1441 var

**Hieth**

My spirit which that so unto you hyeth . . . . . TC.4. 320

**High**

A Marchant . . . In motteleye, and hye on horse he sat; A.Prol. 271  
 Al that he spak it was of hieye prudence . . . . . A.Prol. 305 var  
 And short and quyk and ful of hy sentence. . . . . A.Prol. 306  
 For his science and for his heigh renoun. . . . . A.Prol. 316  
 What so he were, of heigh or lough estat, . . . . . A.Prol. 522  
 reuled . . . In heigh and lough; and thus, by oon  
 assent, . . . . . A.Prol. 817  
 Where that ther kneled in the hie weye . . . . . A.Kn. 897  
 Was risen, and romed in a chaumbre on heigh, . . . . . A.Kn. 1065  
 Now looketh, is nat that an heigh folye? . . . . . A.Kn. 1798  
 This goddesse on an hert ful hie seet, . . . . . A.Kn. 2075  
 Ful hye upon a chaar of gold stood he, . . . . . A.Kn. 2138  
 His nose was heigh, his eyen bright citryn; . . . . . A.Kn. 2167  
 With hooly herte and with an heigh corage, . . . . . A.Kn. 2213  
 Among the goddes hie it is affermed, . . . . . A.Kn. 2349  
 With pitous herte and heigh devocioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2371  
 Myn is the ruyn of the hie halles, . . . . . A.Kn. 2463  
 And spenten it in Venus heigh servyse; . . . . . A.Kn. 2487  
 Hym for to seen, and doon heigh reverence, . . . . . A.Kn. 2531  
 'The lord hath of his heigh discrecioun . . . . . A.Kn. 2537  
 Whan set was Theseus ful riche and hie, . . . . . A.Kn. 2577  
 For joye of this, so loude and heighe with-alle, . . . . . A.Kn. 2661  
 Wysdom, humblese, estaat and heigh kynrede, . . . . . A.Kn. 2790  
 That sprad was al with blak, and wonder hie . . . . . A.Kn. 2903  
 Heigh labour, and ful greet apparaillynge, . . . . . A.Kn. 2913  
 Greet was theeffect and heigh was his entente; . . . . . A.Kn. 2989  
 Hir filet brood, of silk and set ful hie; . . . . . A.Mil. 3243  
 Hir shoes were laced on hir legges hie; . . . . . A.Mil. 3267  
 He playeth Herodes, on a scaffold hie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3384  
 Thanne shalflow hange hem in the roof ful hie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3565  
 And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable, . . . . . A.Mil. 3571  
 Buttokes brode, and brestes rounde and hie, . . . . . A.Rv. 3975  
 His purpos was for to bistowe hire hie . . . . . A.Rv. 3981  
 And God, that sitteth heighe in Trinitee, . . . . . A.Rv. 4322  
 In hire is heigh beaute, withoute pride, . . . . . B.ML. 162  
 As was arrayed for so heigh a cause. . . . . B.ML. 252  
 Namely to folk of heigh condicioun, . . . . . B.ML. 313  
 The doghter of hooly chirche in heigh presence; . . . . . B.ML. 675  
 Up payne of hangyng, and on heigh juyse, . . . . . B.ML. 795  
 On Surryens to taken heigh vengeance. . . . . B.ML. 963  
 In heigh and lough; and Jhesu Crist bisoghte . . . . . B.ML. 993  
 As wel to shewen his heighe magnificence, . . . . . B.ML. 1000  
 For Deeth, that taketh of heigh and lough his rente, . . . . . B.ML. 1142  
 By-cause he was a man of heigh prudence, . . . . . B.Sh. 1254

**High—Continued**

place is a ful hevye thyng, and an heigh matiere, . . . . . B.Mel. 2210-5  
 to the heighe God that he wol be youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 avys, where-as in so greet and so heigh a nede . . . . . B.Mel. 2440-5  
 'of heighe toures and of grete ediffices . . . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
 men make heighe toures with grete . . . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
 agayn youre heigh lordshipe that twelye . . . . . B.Mel. 3005-10  
 agilt agayn youre heigh lordshipe.' . . . . . B.Mel. 3015-20  
 Though he were shorn ful hie upon his pan, . . . . . B.Mk. 3142  
 And is y-fallen out of heigh degree . . . . . B.Mk. 3166  
 The harm of hem that stode in heigh degree, . . . . . B.Mk. 3182  
 From heigh degree yet fel he for his synne . . . . . B.Mk. 3192  
 Hadde never worldly man so heigh degree . . . . . B.Mk. 3201  
 Was dryven out of hys hie prosperitee . . . . . B.Mk. 3203  
 Hye on an hille, that men myghte hem see. . . . . B.Mk. 3241  
 Syngen his werkes laude and heigh renoun; . . . . . B.Mk. 3286  
 What for his strengthe and for his heigh bountee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3304  
 His hie estaat assured hym in pryde; . . . . . B.Mk. 3378  
 And to our hie goddes thanke we . . . . . B.Mk. 3387  
 Whom Fortune held so hie in magestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3566  
 That Alisandre wan by heigh maistrise, . . . . . B.Mk. 3582  
 Sith in estaat thow cloumbe were so hie? . . . . . B.Mk. 3592  
 From heigh estaat Fortune away hym carf. . . . . B.Mk. 3647  
 The hie pryde of Nero to cherice, . . . . . B.Mk. 3710  
 In heigh degree, and emperour hym calle. . . . . B.Mk. 3714  
 Ne moore pompos in heigh presumpcioun, . . . . . B.Mk. 3745  
 To telle his hie roial magestee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3766  
 His hie pride, his werkes venymus? . . . . . B.Mk. 3767  
 And why he fil for heigh prosperitee, . . . . . B.Mk. 3771  
 He wan by strengthe, or for his hie renoun . . . . . B.Mk. 3825  
 His hie entente in armes and labour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3835  
 So ful was his corage of heigh emprise. . . . . B.Mk. 3857  
 With his triumphe, lauriat ful hie; . . . . . B.Mk. 3886  
 That ever hadde of his hie estaat envye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3888  
 Which that he knew in heigh science habounde, . . . . . B.Mk. 3938  
 By heigh ymaginacioun forn-cast, . . . . . B.NP. 4407  
 This Chauntecleer stood hie upon his toos . . . . . B.NP. 4521  
 And heighe upon a tree he fleigh anon; . . . . . B.NP. 4607  
 And bryngs us to his heighe blisse! Amen. . . . . B.NP. 4636  
 The heighe God forbad sweryng at al— . . . . . C.Pard. 633  
 Of heighe Goddes heestes, honourable, . . . . . C.Pard. 640  
 Thanne were we in heigh feliciee. . . . . C.Pard. 787  
 I yow assaille by myn heigh power,— . . . . . C.Pard. 913  
 That hie God defended mariage . . . . . D.WB. 60  
 And if she be riche and of heigh parage, . . . . . D.WB. 250  
 'Bet is,' quod he, 'hie in the roof abyde, . . . . . D.WB. 778  
 Citees, burghes, castels, hie toures, . . . . . D.WB. 870  
 For which we clayme to been of heigh parage,— . . . . . D.WB. 1120  
 Of thyne auncestres, for hire heigh bountee, . . . . . D.WB. 1160  
 That out of povertie roos to heigh noblesse. . . . . D.WB. 1167  
 Yet may the hie God, and so hope I, . . . . . D.WB. 1173  
 The hie God, on whom that he bileeve, . . . . . D.WB. 1178  
 An erchedekene, a man of heigh degree, . . . . . D.Fri. 1300  
 This Somonour in his styropes hie stood. . . . . D.Sum. 1665  
 With scrippe and tipped staf, y-tukked hie, . . . . . D.Sum. 1737  
 Ire is a thyng that hie God defended, . . . . . D.Sum. 1834  
 Fasted, er that the heighe God of myght . . . . . D.Sum. 1886  
 With hie God, that is oure lyves leche, . . . . . D.Sum. 1892  
 Been to the hie God moore acceptable . . . . . D.Sum. 1913  
 The hie God, that al this world hath wrought, . . . . . D.Sum. 1972  
 To sette an irous man in heigh degree. . . . . D.Sum. 2016  
 And heigh wit made hym spoken as he spak; . . . . . D.Sum. 2291  
 Heigh stile, as whan that men to kynges write; . . . . . E.Cl. 18  
 I seye that first with heigh stile he enditeth, . . . . . E.Cl. 41  
 And spekeþ of Apennyn, the hilles hie . . . . . E.Cl. 45  
 And task a wyf, for hie Goddes sake; . . . . . E.Cl. 135  
 But hie God som tyme senden kan . . . . . E.Cl. 206  
 Of thewes goode, y-set in heigh bountee, . . . . . E.Cl. 409  
 So spraddle of hire heighe bountee the fame . . . . . E.Cl. 418  
 And putte yow in estaat of heigh noblesse,— . . . . . E.Cl. 468  
 The heighe God take I for my witnesse, . . . . . E.Cl. 521  
 Ne of hire heighe estaat no remembrance . . . . . E.Cl. 923  
 And heigh plesance as I kan best devyse. . . . . E.Cl. 959  
 And moore plesant, for hire heigh lynage; . . . . . E.Cl. 991  
 Ful many a yeer in heigh prosperitee . . . . . E.Cl. 1128  
 This storie, which with heigh stile he enditeth; . . . . . E.Cl. 1148  
 In heigh maistrise, and elles were it scathe,— . . . . . E.Cl. 1172  
 O noble wyves, ful of heigh prudence, . . . . . E.Cl. 1183  
 Hir hie malice? She is a shrewe at al. . . . . E.Mch. 1222  
 And if thow take a wyf of hie lynage . . . . . E.Mch. 1305 var  
 The hie God whan he hadde Adam maked, . . . . . E.Mch. 1325  
 That yow ne liketh, for youre heighe prudence, . . . . . E.Mch. 1482  
 Abouten lordes of ful heigh estaat; . . . . . E.Mch. 1495  
 That serveth any lord of heigh honour, . . . . . E.Mch. 1502  
 So heigh sentence, so holly and weel, . . . . . E.Mch. 1507  
 And twelye it is an heigh corage, . . . . . E.Mch. 1513  
 Heigh fantasie and curious bisynnesse . . . . . E.Mch. 1577  
 Oother than this, God of his hygh myracle, . . . . . E.Mch. 1660  
 Whan that the heighe masse was y-doon, . . . . . E.Mch. 1894  
 Anheigh among the freshe leves grene. . . . . E.Mch. 2327  
 I dar nat undertake so heigh a thyng; . . . . . F.Sq. 36  
 With diademe, ful heighe in his paleys, . . . . . F.Sq. 60  
 And up he rideth to the heighe bord, . . . . . F.Sq. 85  
 With so heigh reverence and obeisaunce, . . . . . F.Sq. 93  
 And after this, biforn the heighe bord, . . . . . F.Sq. 98  
 Ne kan nat clymben over so heigh a stile, . . . . . F.Sq. 106  
 Or, if yow lyst to feen as hie in the air . . . . . F.Sq. 122  
 And born anon into the heighe tour, . . . . . F.Sq. 176  
 For it so heigh was, and so brood and long, . . . . . F.Sq. 191  
 That born was up into the hie tour, . . . . . F.Sq. 226

# High—Continued

Rose fro his bord, ther as he sat ful hye.	F.Sq. 267
For in the Fyssh hir lady eat ful hye.	F.Sq. 273
Ther sat a faucon over hire heed ful hye.	F.Sq. 411
Til I koude flee ful hye under the sky—	F.Sq. 503
With so heigh reverence, and, as by his cheere,	F.Sq. 545
Appollo whirleth up his chaar so hye,	F.Sq. 671
And eek thereto come of so heigh kynrede,	F.Fkl. 735
Pacience is an heigh vertu, certeyn,	F.Fkl. 773
Hire to disporte upon the bank an heigh,	F.Fkl. 849
'Aurelie,' quod she, 'by heighe God above!	F.Fkl. 989
As thyn herberwe chaungeth lowe or heighe;	F.Fkl. 1035
Ther saugh he hertes with hir bornes hye,	F.Fkl. 1191
Than don so heigh a cherlyshe wretchednesse	F.Fkl. 1523
Thow humble, and heigh over every creature,	G.SN. 39
Be myn advocat in that heighe place,	G.SN. 68
That myghty God is in his hevenes hie,	G.SN. 508
Aboute the peytral stood the foom ful hye,	G.CY. 564
He is a man of heigh discrecioun;	G.CY. 613
Syn that thy lord is of so heigh prudence,	G.CY. 630
Bitwixe a wyf that is of heigh degree,	H.Mcp. 213
Wher so thou come, amones hie or lowe,	H.Mcp. 361
hem in heigh estaat, or yeven hem wit,	I.Pars. 150-5
by hardnesse of heigh lordship, or by	I.Pars. 435-40
of fortune ben richesse, hyghe degrees	I.Pars. 450-5
heigh folys, for certes, the flesh coveteth	I.Pars. 455-60
moore convenable to a man of heigh estaat,	I.Pars. 465-70
herte, and a diligent to attayne to heighe vertuose	
thynges.	I.Pars. 465-70
so heigh and so worshipful that the cursed	I.Pars. 595-600
moore heigh in estaat and in degree, and	I.Pars. 770-5
so heigh a doctrine I lete to divines;	I.Pars. 955-60
synnere sitte as heighe as his confessor,	I.Pars. 990-5
And cried, 'A-waketh!' wonder hie.	BD. 133
Som hie, and al of oon acorde.	BD. 305
Ful heigh upon the trees and ete,	BD. 432
That is hygh beaute apertent to your grace	Pity. 70 var
When we shul come before the hie justyse!	ABC. 37
And leddest us in-to the hie tour	ABC. 154
And for the worship of this highe feste,	Mars. 22
To what fyn made the God that sit so hie,	Mars. 218
And myn unwit that ever I clomb so hie.	Mars. 271
Before this duke, in signe of hy victorie,	Anel. 29
So cryden, 'Kek, kek!' 'Kokkowl!' 'Quek, quek!' hie,	PF. 499
Seynt Valentyn, that art ful hy on lofte,	PF. 683
But we that ben heighe above,	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
to smyten hie toures, ne schal nat moove	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
ben waxen hiey cornes when the sterre Syrius	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
folk of wikkide maneres sitten in heie chayeres;	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
fro heye montaynes, is areetid	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
layen undir the schadwes of the heye pyn trees.	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
karf yit the heye see with oores or with	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
powere, areysen hem as heyghe as the	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5
his heie power torne the wodnesse of	Bo.2. m.6. 525-30
deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghe heved	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
despiseth al heye glorie of fame, and	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
that holden that ryght hiey power be	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
on the heighe braunches (that is to seyn,	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
comen from his heye setes.	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
ne hidden nat yowr gynnes in heye mountaignes	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
flegh nat over-heye, ne that the	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
ablynge hem heye by lyghte waynes or cartes,	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
sitten an hie in here chayeres, gliterynge	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
the grete hope and the heye compassynges	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
schal he wondryn of the lawe of the heye eyr;	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
god, whan he hath byholden from the hie tour	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
the heye thondrene (that is to seyn, of god),	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
Among thise thinges sitteth the heye makere,	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
the heye cercle of hevене sholde thriste;	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
as the heye wey of the greet ensauple	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
that loketh alle thinges from an hey, ne	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
the heye thought (that is to seyn, god),	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
to ryght heye thinges) and som tyme it	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
heveth heyest his heie heved, and stondith	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
beren up an hie thi corage, so that	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
is so heyghe areysed.	Bo.5. m.5. 1855-60
heye heighte of thinges.	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
yilde thou humble preieres an heyghe.	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40

# High—Continued

His hie port and his manere cetravage;	TC.1. 1084
As hie, as men mighte on us alle seel	TC.2. 354
Whan that him think'th a womman ber'th her hie,	TC.2. 401
He was to sen, fulfil'd of heigh prowess!	TC.2. 632
And heighe or lowe, after a wright entendeth,	TC.3. 27
To hevене threw, and held his hondes hie:	TC.3. 184
To holden seere swich an heigh matere,	TC.3. 286
For heigh and lowe, withouten any drede,	TC.3. 418
By day he was in Martes heigh servise,	TC.3. 437
Wher-as at leiser al this heighe matere	TC.3. 516
O Influences of thise hevenes hie!	TC.3. 618
'Wot ye not wel that noble and heigh courage	TC.3. 897
But that wot heighe God that sit above,	TC.3. 1027
And me bestowed in so heigh a place,	TC.3. 1271
Right thorough the vertu of your heighe servise.	TC.3. 1288
That is so heigh that no man can it telle!	TC.3. 1323
That thonked be the heighe worthinesse	TC.3. 1609
Love, that his hestes hath in hevenes hie,	TC.3. 1745
But-if he were in Loves heigh servise,	TC.3. 1794
The heighe sobbes of his sorwes smerte	TC.4. 248
'O ye lovers that heighe upon the wheel	TC.4. 323
For ein my fader in so heigh a place	TC.4. 558
Her heighe compleynthe; and therfor ich it pace.	TC.4. 805
That han hir top ful heighe and smothe y-shore:	TC.4. 996
Than seide he thus, fulfil'd of heigh deesayn,	TC.4. 1191
The gold-ytressed Phebus heighe on-lofte	TC.5. 8
From heighe on-lofte; and than he wolde wepe,	TC.5. 259
Was ever his live, and ful of heigh largesse,	TC.5. 436
Biheld the toures heighe and ek the halles:	TC.5. 730
'That Grekes ben of heigh condicioun	TC.5. 967
And that ye ben of noble and heigh kinrede,	TC.5. 979
Hath Lordes high thurgh which with-in a throwe	TC.5. 1461 var
Of heighe Jove, as regnes shal be fittid	TC.5. 1544
That high upon a gebet dyde!	HF.1. 106
Prayen Jupiter on hie	HF.1. 215
That faste be the sounne, as hie	HF.1. 497
Which that so hie gan to sore,	HF.2. 23
How high, I cannot telle yow,	HF.2. 39
Of a castel stood on hy,	HF.3. 71
And ber hit never so hie on highte,	HF.2. 232
Moveth up on high to pace	HF.2. 343
Was flown fro the grounde so hie;	HF.2. 397
Quod he, 'for half so high as this	HF.2. 406
That fleigh so highe that the hete	HF.2. 413
That writ 'A thought may flee so hie,	HF.2. 465
That never herde I thyng so hie,	HF.2. 512
That stood upon so high a roche,	HF.3. 26
To bilden on a place hie;	HF.3. 43
But al on hie, upon a dees,	HF.3. 270
And in hem hy and greet sentence;	HF.3. 335 em
Upon a piler stonde on high,	HF.3. 340
And bar upon his shuldres hie,	HF.3. 345
Ful wonder hie on a pileer	HF.3. 375
Upon this piler, also hie,	HF.3. 401
As highe as that I myghte see,	HF.3. 411
And blew so hideously and hie,	HF.3. 509
Lo, al on hie fro the tuell!	HF.3. 559
Was perched hie upon a stoon;	HF.3. 901
And up the noyse on hyghen caste	HF.3. 1062 var
Ful hie, of harde tiles wel y-bake:	LGW. 709
At prayere of hys moder hie above,	LGW. 1141
Of golde the barres up enbosed heighe,	LGW. 1200
And hie upon a rokke she wente sone,	LGW. 2195
To maken garlandes and corounes hie;	LGW. 2614
Ne towres heye and walles rounde or square.	Form.A. 24
To reynen had nat maad his toures hie.	Form.A. 60
Looke up on high and thanke god of alle	Truth. 19 var
Hold the hie wey, and lat thy gost thee lede,	Truth. 20
Crye him mercy, that of his hy goodnesse	Truth. 24
To-broken been the statutes hie in hevене,	Scog. 1
There nys so hy comfort to my plesaunce,	Ven. 1
That Love so hy a grace to thee sente	Ven. 66
Durete ever thyngen in so hy a place,	Comp.A. 20
Your vertues alle and your hie noblesse,	Bal.Ch. 3
cercle is in the high hevене.	Astr. 60-5
and as high is the pool artik fro the orizonte	Astr. 245-51
as the pool artik is high in that same place	Astr. 262-6
With highe walles enbatailled,	RR. 139
Square was the wall and high sumdell.	RR. 479
Summe high and summe eke lowe songe	RR. 717
Ful faire was Myrthe, ful longe and high,	RR. 817
In many a place lowe and hie;	RR. 841
Of high prys and of grete degree;	RR. 1005
An high lady of gret noblesse,	RR. 1034 em
That preised was of lowe and hie,	RR. 1252
With many high lorer and pyn	RR. 1379
But they were hie and greet also,	RR. 1394
In al that yarde so high was none,	RR. 1461
And also of full high franchise,	RR. 2007
And lord of so high renoun.	RR. 2017
And high of gre I wole thee make,	RR. 2116
Of hie or lowe, as ye may see,	RR. 2201
So high I have myne herte sette	RR. 2615
Of comfort and of high plesaunce,	RR. 2802
To me is noon so high plesaunce	RR. 2849
Thanne thought I on myn high foly,	RR. 3171
The lady of the highe ward,	RR. 3191
Ne high ne lowe, ne fat ne lene,	RR. 3197
Hir semede wel and high persoun;	RR. 3202



**High—Continued**

God hym-silf, that is so high, . . . . .	RR. 3210
Advanced me with high disport, . . . . .	RR. 3468
Was greater woxen and more high, . . . . .	RR. 3628
Leecherie hath clombe so hye, . . . . .	RR. 3911
Art thou now late? Rise up an high, . . . . .	RR. 4021
And high maister eke thee make, . . . . .	RR. 4578
Ne noon so high is of parag, . . . . .	RR. 4759
High or lowe, who it be, . . . . .	RR. 5030
That haunte this werke bothe high and lawe, . . . . .	RR. 5046
And whanne they sette so highe be, . . . . .	RR. 5431
Whanne high estat is doth reverse, . . . . .	RR. 5468
Thus kan she maken high and lowe, . . . . .	RR. 5483
For it ne may so high atteigne . . . . .	RR. 5537
How high that evere his heed he shere . . . . .	RR. 6196
Myn highe paleys do I founde, . . . . .	RR. 6828
And highe shoes knopped with dagges, . . . . .	RR. 7258

**Higher**

If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond, . . . . .	A.Prol. 399
seith, "If a man of hyer estat or degree, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2675-80
And ever the hyer he is of estat, . . . . .	C.Pard. 597
Noon hyer was he whan she redy was, . . . . .	F.Sq. 387
fro the hyer degree that man falleth, the . . . . .	I.Pars. 145-50
and this is forsamuche as the hyer that they were . . . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
that is in hyer degree. Certain this is . . . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
that som men hadde hyer degree and . . . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
the hyer that he is in ordre the greter is the . . . . .	I.Pars. 890-5
hef hir moved heyere, sche percede the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
schalt be hever stuf to stye in-to heyere questions . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50

the eighe of the intelligence is heyere, for it . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
---	-------------------

in no manere to the heyere strengthe. . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
---	-------------------

A thousand fold yit hyer than the sonne: . . . . .	TC.2. 1586
Hyer stant there noon in Spayne. . . . .	HF.3. 27

Sette the degre of thy sonne upon the hyer almy- kanteras . . . . .	Astr. 170-4
lyne, heygher than thin heved, on a perche; . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
be heigher than the degre of the sonne, . . . . .	Astr. 308-12

**Highest**

"Of alle men his wysdom is the hyste . . . . .	D.WB. 326
The hyste rokke in Armoric Britayne; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1061
Trouthe is the hyste thyng that man may kepe,— a mayden out of the hyste degre that . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1479
Humblest of herte, highest of reverence, . . . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
Were hystet set, and than the foules smale, . . . . .	Pity. 57
and above that lettre, in the heiceste bordure, . . . . .	PF. 324
to the hyste, and the hyste to the loweste, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
maketh egal . . . . . the heygheste to the loweste, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
gretly to ben considered, that the hyste strengthe . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
heveth heyest his heie heved, and stondith . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5

lyne the heighst cours that eny sterre fixe . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
seyn the highest of the sonne as for that . . . . .	Astr. 209-11
Seke beasly with thy rule the highest of the sonne . . . . .	Astr. 209-11
the heighist point in wich the sonne goth . . . . .	Astr. 211-5
considere his heighist altitude and his lowist . . . . .	Astr. 218-22
if the list, take the highest altitude for the . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
Who sittith highest, but as hir lust? . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
	RR. 4363

**Highly**

rede i that they been heighly and sovereynly ger- doned . . . . .	Astr. 209-11
but if it be lawefully doon, is so heighly defended, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2460-5
Nece, I conjure; and heily you defende, . . . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
	TC.2. 1733

**Highness**

dyngetee and heighnesse, but in helle shul they been . . . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
thynges, and eek covetise of hynesse by . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
temporell hynesse, and glorie hym in this worldly . . . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
To serve, as I coude best, as your hynesse . . . . .	Comp.L. 71
What so I wist that were to youre hynesse . . . . .	Comp.L. 74 var

**Hight**

That was alpomely grey, and highte Scot; . . . . .	A.Prol. 616
That highte the Tabard, faste by the Belle. . . . .	A.Prol. 719
Ther was a duc that highte Theseus; . . . . .	A.Kn. 860
Of which the two Arcita highte that oon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1013
And that oother knyght highte Palamon. . . . .	A.Kn. 1014
A worthy duc, that highte Perotheus, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1191
And Philostrate he seyde that he highte. . . . .	A.Kn. 1428
But ther as I was wont to highte Arcite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1557
Now highte I Philostrate, noght worth a myte. . . . .	A.Kn. 1558
And seyde that he highte Philostrate; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1728
That highte the grete temple of Mars in Trace, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1972
But Penneus daughter which that highte Dane, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2064
Shal have his lady, as thou hast him hight. . . . .	A.Kn. 2472
And eek the names that the trees highte,— That highte matrimoine, or mariage, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2920
John highte that oon, and Aleyn highte that oother; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3095
Of o toun were they born, that highte Strother, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4013
If ever, sitthe I highte Hogge of Ware, . . . . .	A.Co. 4336
That highte Dianira, fressh as May; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3310
By oon that highte Nessus, that it maked. . . . .	B.Mk. 3318
Hissone, which that highte Balthasar, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3373
That highte Dant, for he kan al devyse . . . . .	B.Mk. 3651
Three keen and eek a sheep that highte Malle. . . . .	B.NP. 4021
That highte March, whan God first maked man, . . . . .	B.NP. 4378
Hoom gooth the cherl, that highte Claudius. . . . .	C.Doc. 153
This false juge that highte Apus,— . . . . .	C.Doc. 154
A cardinal, that highte Saint Jerome, . . . . .	D.WB. 674
Soyde he had holde his day as he hadde hight, . . . . .	D.WB. 1024

**Hight—Continued**

That highte Dant, spoken in this sentence,— . . . . .	D.WB. 1126
Highte this clerk whos rethorike sweete . . . . .	E.Cl. 32
And Saluces this noble contree highte. . . . .	E.Cl. 63
And Grisildis this yonge mayden highte. . . . .	E.Cl. 210
That ye me highte and swore in youre village, . . . . .	E.Cl. 496
That she, this mayden, which that Mayus highte, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1693
All but a squyer highte Damyan, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1772
Of which the eldeste highte Algarayf; . . . . .	F.Sq. 30
That yongest was, and highte Canacee, . . . . .	F.Sq. 33
For, madame, wel ye woot what ye han hight,— This squier, which that highte Aurelius, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1323
Toward the gardyn, ther as she had hight; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1499
That bad hire holden al that she had hight, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1504
Now have I yow declared what she highte, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1518
Hir hous the chirche of Sainte Cecile highte; . . . . .	G.SN. 119
That highte Jerusalem celestial; . . . . .	G.SN. 550
which peyne highte concupiscence, . . . . .	I.Pars. 51
in Latyn it highte <i>Centesimus fructus</i> , . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
That highte Seys, and hadde a wylf, . . . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
And this queene highte Aloyone. . . . .	BD. 63
That highte 'Beautes apertenant to Grace,' . . . . .	BD. 65
Now sothly, what she hight I wol reherse. . . . .	Pity. 70
a swyft wynd that hyghte Chorus, . . . . .	Comp.L. 24
that hyghte Boreas, I sent out of the . . . . .	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
that highte Visvius, that writith out thurw withonden thilke man that highte Conigaste, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
by the wordys of a man that hyghte Canysus. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
the wynd that hyghte Boreas hath reft . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50

that highte Arcturus saugh, ben waxen . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
---	-------------------

the wind that hyghte Aquilon. Yif thou . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
--	-------------------

the truble wynd that hyghte Auster, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
---	------------------

sones conseylers, in the place that highte Circo, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
sterres that highten the vij Tryones. . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
mountaigne that highte Caucasus; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
a consul of Rome that hyghte Nomyus . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
ile in thesee that highte Tyle be . . . . .	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
makere of dytes that highten tragedies) . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
a beeste that highte lynx, so that the lokynge of folk . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
the watir that highte Tyrene. And over this, men . . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800

fyasches that hygheten echynnys. . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
--	--------------------

floodes to drynken. The foul that highte voltor, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
--	--------------------

peple that highte Coribandes, that wenen . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
--	--------------------

the briddes that hygheten Arpiis with . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
---	-------------------

seyn philosophis that hygheten Stoycenia), . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
--	--------------------

By answer of his God, that highte thus, . . . . .	TC.1. 69
That highten voltrous, as bookes telle; . . . . .	TC.1. 788
"That of this thing that ye han hight me here . . . . .	TC.2. 492
Upon her fo, that highte Poliphete, . . . . .	TC.2. 1616
Plainlich, at ones, alle they her highten . . . . .	TC.2. 1623
for Pandarus syn I have trouthe hire hight . . . . .	TC.4. 445 var
That hight Elyas shul we ben y-fere . . . . .	TC.4. 790 var
To come ayein that day that I have hight. . . . .	TC.4. 1827
The owle eek, which that hight Escaphilo, . . . . .	TC.5. 319
O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight, . . . . .	TC.5. 541
That she ne wolde him holden that she highte; . . . . .	TC.5. 1636
And a knyght hight Achate, . . . . .	HF.1. 226
Which that hight the Hous of Fame, . . . . .	HF.2. 155
That highte Pheton, wolde lede . . . . .	HF.2. 434
The Tholosan that highte Stace, . . . . .	HF.3. 370
That they of write, and how they highte. . . . .	HF.3. 429
That highte Sclaunde in every toun, . . . . .	HF.3. 490
In a contree that highte Trace, . . . . .	HF.3. 495
Took to a man that hight Triton, . . . . .	HF.3. 506
That highte Laude, and blow it so . . . . .	HF.3. 583

He made the book that hight the Hous of Fame, . . . . .	LGW. 417
That highten balades, roundels, virelayes. . . . .	LGW. 423
And Tesbe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus. . . . .	LGW. 725
And whan the kyngs that Yarbass hight hit wiste, . . . . .	LGW. 1245
And weddid there a lady highte Lavayne. . . . .	LGW. 1331
Ther was a kyng that highte Pelleus, . . . . .	LGW. 1397
That had a brother which that hight Eson; . . . . .	LGW. 1398
A knyght, that highte Colatyne, up sterte, . . . . .	LGW. 1705
The kynges doghter Adriane that hyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 1969
That hyghte Proygne, floure of hir contree; . . . . .	LGW. 2248
Hyght us that ye wolde comen out of doute, . . . . .	LGW. 2502
And thefor, thogh I highte to expresse . . . . .	Buk. 5

compassed certeyn cerces that highten Almycanteras, . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
An author that hight Macrobis, . . . . .	RR. 7
And axide hir how that she hight, . . . . .	RR. 588
A lady karolede hem, that hyght . . . . .	RR. 745
And hight lady of gret noblesse . . . . .	RR. 1034 var
I can not telle you what he hight, . . . . .	RR. 1247
For a fayre lady that hight Echo . . . . .	RR. 1474
That hope hath hight hym forto wynne. . . . .	RR. 2803
And Bialacoll forsoke he hight, . . . . .	RR. 2984
Ther was a woman eke that hight Shame, . . . . .	RR. 3031
I mene this that Trespas hight; . . . . .	RR. 3039
That hight Dame Abstinence-Streyned. . . . .	RR. 6341
That highte not Frere Wolf untrewel . . . . .	RR. 6424

**Right** see **Hatte, Heet, Hete, Hette, Hote(n), Hoteth**

**Righteth**

that righteth and appaileth the erthe with . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5

**Righteth** see **Hoteth**

**Rill**

And downward from an hille, under a bente, . . . A.Kn. 1981  
Prying over hill and dale, . . . B.Th. 2027  
Hye on an hille, that men myghte hem see, . . . B.Mk. 3241  
And in an hill how wretchedly he deyde, . . . B.Mk. 3772  
Be Seynt Johan on a riche hill, . . . BD. 1318  
With face pale, up-on an hille of sond; . . . PF. 243  
And in a launde upon an hille of floures . . . PF. 302  
And next the valley is the hill colofte; . . . TC.1. 950  
In hil Farnase listen for t'abide; . . . TC.3. 1310  
'And to the yonder hill I gan her gide, . . . TC.5. 610  
Of this hill, that northward lay, . . . HF.3. 62  
Tho gan I up the hill to goyn, . . . HF.3. 75  
For from an hill that stood ther nere, . . . RR. 114

**Rill** see **Dunghill**

**Rills**

And speketh of Appennyn, the hilles hye . . . E.Cl. 45  
And now hilles, and now mountaynes, . . . HF.2. 390

**Rim** (*specimens*)

And born hym weel, as of so litel space, . . . A.Prol. 87  
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle, . . . A.Prol. 234  
For hym was levers have at his beddes heed . . . A.Prol. 293  
His streames and his daungers hym bisides, . . . A.Prol. 402  
Ful looth were hym to cursen for his tithes, . . . A.Prol. 486  
This Somonour bar to hym a stif burdoun, . . . A.Prol. 673  
Upon a day he gat hym moore moneye . . . A.Prol. 703  
And of manhod hym lakked right naught, . . . A.Prol. 756  
And al his hoost in armes hym bisyde, . . . A.Kn. 874  
Bitwixen Theseus and hym Arcite, . . . A.Kn. 1210  
His slepe, his mete, his drynke, is hym biraft, . . . A.Kn. 1361  
Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie . . . A.Kn. 1385  
Is riden into the feeldes hym to pleye, . . . A.Kn. 1503  
That in his bed ther daweth hym no day . . . A.Kn. 1676  
And to the launde he rideth hym ful right,— . . . A.Kn. 1691  
Of which Arcite som-what hym agaste, . . . A.Kn. 2424  
He leyde hym, bare the visage, on the beere, . . . A.Kn. 2877  
To apreyen any man, or hym defame, . . . A.Mil. 3147  
That she hir love hym graunted aste laste, . . . A.Mil. 3290  
Hym hadde be levere, I dar wel undertake, . . . A.Mil. 3541  
He gooth and geteth hym a knedyng trogh, . . . A.Mil. 3620  
'Hym thar nat wene wel that yvele dooth,' . . . A.Rv. 4320  
And gadered hym a meynce of his sort, . . . A.Co. 4381  
Of hym that was the sowdan of Surrye; . . . B.ML. 177  
But wo is hym that payen moot for all . . . B.Sh. 1200  
Of thilke year, how that it with hym stood, . . . B.Sh. 1269  
That doun he leyde him in that plas . . . B.Th. 1971  
And hym restored his regne and his figure, . . . B.Mk. 3412  
That slow the fyr and made hym to escape; . . . B.Mk. 3922  
And wonder lyk to hym, as of colours; . . . B.NP. 4058  
Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde, . . . B.NP. 4371  
But sodeynly hym fil a sorfeful cas; . . . B.NP. 4394  
Now every wys man, lat him herke me; . . . B.NP. 4400  
I hate hym that my vices telleth me, . . . D.WB. 662  
Is riche, although ye holde hym but a knave, . . . D.WB. 1190  
'Nay,' quod the Somonour, 'lat hym seye to me . . . D.Fri. 1290  
And happed that he saugh bifore hym ryde . . . D.Fri. 1379  
Axe hym thyself, if thou nat trowest me, . . . D.Fri. 1557  
What nedeth hym that hath a parfit leche . . . D.Sum. 1956  
As were his worthy eldres hym bifore, . . . E.Cl. 65  
Into the chambre he stalked hym ful stille, . . . E.Cl. 625  
Thy soule, litel child, I hym bitake, . . . E.Cl. 559  
And hym presenteth with his doghter deere, . . . E.Cl. 578  
That every man that halt hym worth a leek, . . . E.Mch. 1350  
Which letted hym to doon his bysnesse,— . . . E.Mch. 1904  
This kyng of fairye thanne adoun hym sette . . . E.Mch. 2234  
And every wight gan dawre hym to his reste, . . . F.Sq. 355  
Whan it cam hym to purpos for to reste, . . . F.Sq. 606  
Tho gan she hym ful bisely to preche . . . G.SN. 342  
He gat hym of the tormentours leve, . . . G.SN. 373  
This Chanoun drough hym neer, and herde al thyng . . . G.CY. 685  
Lat hym appiere and wexe a philosophre; . . . G.CY. 837  
philosophres stoon, . . . For hadde we hym, thanne  
were we siker ynow;  
Though that the feend noight in oure sighte hym shewe,  
For hym were looth byjaped for to be;  
Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk  
sovereyns, to whiche hym oghte to ben obeisaunt  
shryven hym, namely to hym that is his confessor;  
Him thar not nede to turnen ofte . . .  
That I agilt have bothe him and thee, . . .  
And as a maistrasse taught him his lessoun, . . .  
Up sterte Mars, hym liste not to slepe, . . .  
For she to him so lowly was and trewe, . . .  
Right as him list, he laugheth at my payne, . . .  
But she wol love him let him take another, . . .  
He wente hym to the houses of helle, . . .

He held his pees; non other boote him gaineide;  
And with a sik she seyde him at the laste,  
Ber it ayein, for Him that ye on level!—  
And sette him doun, and spak right in this wise—  
And wel was him that coude best devise  
That nevere yit agilt him that I wiste?—  
God help me so, ye had him nevere lief!  
And that by right ye moete upon him triste,  
He rist him up, and long strenght he her leyde;  
The wordes that to him she seyde, . . .

**Rim** (*specimens*)—Continued

Brid, fish, beste, or him, or here, . . . HF.2. 495  
He oughte him litel glorifye . . . HF.3. 44  
Of wyndir, that him naked made and mate, . . . LGW. 126  
And alle tho that suffreth hym his wille, . . . LGW. 1575  
Crye him mercy, that of his hy goodnesse . . . Truth. 24  
the same degre that ascended first, and sette him  
upon . . . Astr. 337-43

**himself** see **Self**

**Himward**

present to hymward as thei shollen betyde . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1895-900  
ben certainly present to hymward; . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1895-900

**Hind**

There nas baillif, ne hierde, nor oother hyne, . . . A.Prol. 603  
Bothe man and woman, child, and hyne, and page; . . . C.Pard. 688  
And many an hert and many an hynde . . . BD. 427  
The dredful roo, the buk, the hert and hynde, . . . PF. 195

**Hinder**

Neither of us in love to hyndre oother, . . . A.Kn. 1135  
'It is a manere sleighte to hyndre, whan he sheweth  
to . . . B.Mel. 2385-90  
hyndre part of a she ape in the fulle of . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
Of the hyndre part of hir . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
For bothe she helpe and hyndre may; . . . RR. 1039  
If wikkidnesse ne hyndre thee; . . . RR. 2117  
And hyndren hym of his renoun; . . . RR. 5297  
Shull at the hyndre gate assaile, . . . RR. 5850

**Hindered**

Han hyndred and ydon to dye . . . RR. 1063 var

**Hinderest**

And hynderest hem, with thy transacioun, . . . LGW. 324

**Hindereth**

And hyndreth hem neithir nyght ne day, . . . RR. 6064

**Hindrete**

And ever he rood the hyndreste of oure route, . . . A.Prol. 622

**Hinds**

maketh the hertes and the hyndes to joynen . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1120-5

**Hine** see **Hind**

**Hip**

That bereth the rede hepe, . . . B.Th. 1937

**Hippocrates** see **Ipoeras**

**Hippolyta**

And weddede the queene Ypolita, . . . A.Kn. 868  
And how asseged was Ypolita, . . . A.Kn. 881  
And sente anon Ypolita the queene, . . . A.Kn. 971  
With his Ypolita, the faire queene, . . . A.Kn. 1685  
Ypolita the queene and Emelye, . . . A.Kn. 2578  
Ipolita, his wyf, the hardy queene . . . Anel. 36

**Hippomedon**

Ipomedon, Parthonoepes also . . . Anel. 58  
And how Ypomedon in litel stounde . . . TC.5. 1502

**Hips**

A foot mantel aboute hir hips large, . . . A.Prol. 472  
His mantel over his hypes casteth he . . . B.Mk. 3904  
Hir hippes were, a streight flat bak, . . . BD. 956

**Hire** (*noun*)

He sette nat his benefice to hyre . . . A.Prol. 507  
Withouten hire, if it lay in his myght, . . . A.Prol. 538  
Koude ye me wisse I wolde wel quite youre hire, . . . D.WB. 1008  
Seith that the werkman worthy is his hyre, . . . D.Sum. 1973  
Is ther no man for preyere ne for hyre, . . . H.Mcp. 6  
of the shepe (or the hyre), or of the wages . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
For us, and that for litel hire as ye, . . . ABC. 103  
Ne wot how that he quyeth folk hir hyre, . . . PF. 9  
Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how! . . . TC.1. 334  
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire, . . . TC.4. 125  
Or deth me slowe I wolde han yiven hire; . . . TC.4. 506  
And for to gette of Fames hire, . . . HF.3. 767

**Hire** (*3 pers. pl. poss. pron., specimens*)

Hire girdles and hir pouches everydeel, . . . A.Prol. 368  
And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe, . . . A.Prol. 586  
But by here cote-armures and by hir gere . . . A.Kn. 1016  
As doon this lovers in hir queynte gere,—  
hem bigile; But by my thrift ye shal I blere hir eye, . . . A.Kn. 1531  
Thise marchantz han doon fraught hir shippes newe, . . . B.ML. 171  
This sowdanesse, . . . Leet prively hire conseil goon  
hire way, . . . B.ML. 373  
And in hir walk this bynde man thei mette, . . . B.ML. 559  
As children lerned hire antiphoner; . . . B.Pr. 1709  
Al be ther in hir tellyng difference; . . . B.Th. 2138  
And alle hir tayles he togydre bond, . . . B.Mk. 3222  
Come to thisse juges, and hire advocats! . . . C.Pard. 291  
Of thyng of which they never agilt hir lyve, . . . D.WB. 392  
They kan nat stynte of hire entencioun, . . . E.Cl. 703  
They take hir leve and on hir wey they gon, . . . F.Fkl. 1490  
But on hir knees they setten hem adoun . . . G.SN. 396  
As they that dar nat shewen hir presence; . . . G.CY. 661  
That by her bothe assent was set a steven . . . Mars. 52  
The litel conyes to hir pley gunn hye; . . . PF. 193  
whiche proves drawn to hem-self her feyth . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1110-5

As though I were hir owne brother dere,— . . . TC.1. 51  
And some wolde monche hir mete alone . . . TC.1. 914  
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire, . . . TC.4. 125  
'That Grekes wolde hir wratthe on Troye wreke  
these clerkes, . . . That if I wolde her names telle, . . . HF.3. 415  
That al here lyf ne don nat but asayen . . . LGW. 487

**Hire** see **Hirs, Their**



**Hired**

- An homycide ther-to han they hyred, . . . . . B.Pri. 1757  
 He hircde hem to make a tour. . . . . RR. 4150
- Hirs** (3 pers. pl. poss. pron.)  
 Or hirs that swymmen in possessioun,—  
 ne desire they nat . . . . . D.Sum. 1926  
 . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 . . . . . 1010-5 var

**His (specimens)**

- His tithes payde he ful faire and wel, . . . . . A.Prol. 539  
 His lordes sheepe, his neet, his dayerye, . . . . . A.Prol. 597  
 Than is the lylye upon his stalke grene, . . . . . A.Kn. 1036  
 But taketh his leve and homward he him spedde: . . . . . A.Kn. 1217  
 Of Thebes, with his waste walles wyde; . . . . . A.Kn. 1331  
 a man . . . . . A.Kn. 1430  
 But it is good a man been at his large, . . . . . A.Kn. 2288  
 For nature hath nat taken his bigynnyng . . . . . A.Kn. 3007  
 Som in his bed, som in the depe see, . . . . . A.Kn. 3031  
 But in his owene he kan nat seen a balke, . . . . . A.Rv. 3920  
 Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve, . . . . . A.Rv. 4141  
 For as the lomb toward his deeth is broght, . . . . . B.M.L. 617  
 Men myghte knowe his face that was bisted, . . . . . B.M.L. 649  
 every wys man dredeth his enemy, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2505-10  
 For soothly, thou art oon of his assent . . . . . C.Pard. 758  
 Thurgh which tresoun loste he bothe his eyen. . . . . D.WB. 723  
 Empoysoned hath, for that she was his fo; . . . . . D.WB. 751  
 His felawe was go walked into toun, . . . . . D.Sum. 1778  
 My spirit hath his foetryng in the Bible, . . . . . D.Sum. 1845  
 For that an hors of his was dreyntherinne, . . . . . D.Sum. 2081  
 Bothe halle and chambres, ech in his degree; . . . . . E.Cl. 263  
 For every man and womman dooth his myght . . . . . E.Cl. 1122  
 Which letted hym to doon his bysinesse,—  
 And fully in his lady grace he stood. . . . . E.Mch. 1904  
 To gladen every flour with his warmnesse. . . . . E.Mch. 2018  
 And kepeth in semblant alle his observaunces . . . . . E.Mch. 2221  
 I wol been his to whom that I am knyht! . . . . . F.Sq. 516  
 Of magyk naturel, which his felawe, . . . . . F.Fkl. 986  
 And whan he saugh his tyme anon right hee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1125  
 And for his love that dyde upon a tree, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1308  
 Saint Ambrose in his preface list to seye,—  
 Looke that youre mynde lakke noght his sight, . . . . . G.SN. 138  
 this brid . . . . . G.SN. 271  
 Lo, heere hath lust his dominacioun, . . . . . G.CY. 1419  
 The crowe . . . . . H.Mep. 173  
 . . . . . H.Mep. 181  
 . . . . . H.Mep. 261  
 encresseeth hys synne, and is unkynde . . . . . I.Para. 970-5  
 In no maner lyme of his. . . . . BD. 498  
 To helpe Trouthe in his adversites. . . . . Pity. 74  
 And with his precious blood he wrot the bille . . . . . ABC. 69  
 That Phebus cam to brenne hem with his hete; . . . . . Mars. 88  
 That al was his that she hath, moche or lyte; . . . . . Anel. 107  
 Bad every foul to take his owne place, . . . . . PF. 320  
 Ech with his make, for taryng lenger here,—  
 that is put in the handes of hys servauntes . . . . . PF. 657  
 He yaf to the sonne his bemes, . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
 . . . . . Bo.3. m.6.  
 . . . . . 755-60  
 that may don alle thynges by hys strengthis, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
 the erthe hath noryschid it in his lowe caves. . . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
 . . . . . 965-70

- Abit of him that go'th about his cure; . . . . . TC.1. 1091  
 For-thy men seyn, ech contre hath his lawes. . . . . TC.2. 42  
 He seith him told is of a frend of his, . . . . . TC.3. 796  
 That it surmounteth his repressioun. . . . . TC.3. 1038  
 But-if it were a man of his or two, . . . . . TC.4. 221  
 As wolde blisful God now for his joye, . . . . . TC.5. 608  
 And to Criseyde, his owne lady dere, . . . . . TC.5. 1315  
 And wan Lavyna to his wyf; . . . . . HF.1. 458  
 Hente me up bytwene his toon, . . . . . HF.3. 938  
 And she gan even ech his name, . . . . . HF.3. 1022  
 Forgeten had the erthe his pore estate . . . . . LGW. 125  
 In his dispite hem thoghte it did hem goode To synge . . . . . LGW. 134  
 Hise eyen to the grounde adoun he caste; . . . . . LGW. 827  
 And al alone his way than hath he nome . . . . . LGW. 1777  
 Doun was the sonne, and day hath loet his light, . . . . . LGW. 1779  
 On ryche, on pore, he most his sone take, . . . . . LGW. 1934  
 And maken hem of Athenes his thralle . . . . . LGW. 1940  
 That in his tyme was of grete renoun, . . . . . LGW. 2444  
 Of houses, Mars his venym is adoun, . . . . . LGW. 2593  
 of any planete after his latitude for the ecliptik lyne. . . . . Astr. 20-5  
 as wel his secunde altitude as hys first altitude. . . . . Astr. 251-8  
 to 48 that was is secunde altitude, and than . . . . . Astr. 258-62

**His (Latin)**

- "Hii igitur si pro se,"—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30

**Historial**

- But known for historial thyng notable; . . . . . C.Doc. 156  
 What Vincent in his Estorial Myroure? . . . . . LGW.G. 307

**History see Story****Hitt**

- So hitte him Palamoun, er he were take; . . . . . A.Kn. 2647  
 And wende han hit this Aleyn at the fulle; . . . . . A.Rv. 4305  
 And yet, eft-soones, I hitte hym on the cheke, . . . . . D.WB. 808  
 For sodeinly he hitte him at the fulle; . . . . . TC.1. 209  
 For he was hit, and wax al red for shame. . . . . TC.1. 867  
 So sore it stikid whanne I was hit, . . . . . RR. 1811

**Hitt see Eldeth, It****Hither**

- Ful loude he soong *Com hider, love, to me!* . . . . . A.Prol. 672  
 Y-broght hem hyder, bothe for to dye. . . . . A.Kn. 1797  
 'What woot I, if that Crist have hyder y-sent . . . . . B.M.L. 1041  
 'Com neer, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John. . . . . B.NP. 4000  
 As any tabour, hyder been y-broght, . . . . . D.Sum. 2268

**Hither—Continued**

- And for certeyn effectes hider broght, . . . . . Mars. 165  
 What maner wind gideth you hider here? . . . . . TC.2. 1104  
 'I mene thus: whan ich him hider bringe, . . . . . TC.4. 932  
 Yit hider, though ther never pees ne were, . . . . . TC.4. 1360  
 Pandare answerde, 'Be we comen hider . . . . . TC.5. 484  
 And hider hom I com whan it was eve; . . . . . TC.5. 614  
 Artow come hider to han fame?' . . . . . HF.3. 782  
 'I cam noght hider, graunt mercy! . . . . . HF.3. 784  
 To comen hider, seyde me . . . . . HF.3. 801  
 Unto the tyme I hider com.' . . . . . HF.3. 816  
 That [thee] now [thus] hider byrgnes, . . . . . HF.3. 818  
 Be comen hider, and may me nat y-fynde, . . . . . LGW. 856  
 Made the trees hidre be fette . . . . . RR. 603  
 Thou byrgnest hider so boldely . . . . . RR. 3140

**Hitherto**

- It suffiseth that I have schewyd hiderto . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800-5  
 that thou hast seid me hidir-to ben to . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5  
 have travailed and told yit hidir-to for . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
 That I have trespassed hidirto, . . . . . RR. 3412

**Hitherward**

- Turne hitherward, and maketh bettre cheere! . . . . . B.Sh. 1616  
 And if yow list to herkne hyderward, . . . . . B.Mk. 3159

**Hive**

- As is the hyve ful of hony sweete, . . . . . A.Co. 4373  
 Out of the hyve cam the swarm of bees; . . . . . B.NP. 4582  
 Right so as bees out swarman from an hyve, . . . . . D.Sum. 1693  
 Alday as thikke as been fien from a hive, . . . . . TC.4. 1356  
 That ferde as been don in an hyve, . . . . . HF.3. 432

**Ho**

- And pulled out a swerd, and cride, 'Hool' . . . . . A.Kn. 1706  
 An heraud on a scaffold made an 'Hol' . . . . . A.Kn. 2533  
 He cryde, 'Hool namore, for it is doon! . . . . . A.Kn. 2656  
 'Hool' quod the Knyght, 'good sire, namore of this! . . . . . B.NP. 3957  
 And cried, 'O, hool a-wak anoon! . . . . . BD. 179  
 And cryed ho ho awake anone . . . . . BD. 179 var  
 But that was endeles wythouten hoo . . . . . TC.2. 1083 var  
 'But hol no more as now of this matere, . . . . . TC.3. 190  
 'But hol for we han right ynough of this, . . . . . TC.4. 1242

**Hoar**

- To have an hoar heed and a grene tayl, . . . . . A.Rv. 3878  
 Agayns an old man, hoar upon his heed, . . . . . C.Pard. 743  
 As that this olde cherl, with lokkes hoore, . . . . . D.Sum. 2182  
 And namely whan a man is cold and hoar,—  
 He seyde, 'Freendes, I am hoar and cold, . . . . . E.Mch. 1269  
 Though I be hoar, I fare as dooth a tree . . . . . E.Mch. 1401  
 I feeble me nowhere hoar but on myn heed; . . . . . E.Mch. 1464  
 Heeris hoar aen achad over-tymeliche . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5-10  
 Her fader, which that old is and ek hoar, . . . . . TC.5. 1284  
 On alle hem that ben here and rounde of shape, . . . . . Scog. 31  
 Her heed for hore was whyte as flour, . . . . . RR. 356  
 But she was neither yong ne hoore, . . . . . RR. 3196  
 Somme tyme am I hore and olde, . . . . . RR. 6335  
 All desertes, and holtes hore, . . . . . RR. 6996

**Hoard**

- Or hoord of apples leyd in hey or heeth. . . . . A.Mil. 3262  
 'Wel bet is roten appul out of hoord, . . . . . A.Co. 4406  
 Ful riche was his tresor and his hoord, . . . . . B.Sh. 1274  
 That doun they sette hem by this precious hoord. . . . . C.Pard. 775  
 the devels hoord ther he hideth hym . . . . . I.Para. 820-5  
 For hoard hath hate and clymyng tikelnesse, . . . . . Truth. 3

**Hoarse**

- Whether hit were clere, or hors of soun. . . . . BD. 347  
 With broken vois, al hoors for-shright, Criseyde . . . . . TC.4. 1147

**Hoc**

- 'Habet hoc voluptas,'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770-5

**Hochepot see Hodge-podge****Hodge**

- If ever, sitthe I highte Hoggge of Ware, . . . . . A.Co. 4336

**Hodge-podge**

- in an hochepot, and enlynded youre herte . . . . . B.Mel. 2445-50

**Hogs**

- Ran cow and calf, and eek the verray hogges, . . . . . B.NP. 4575  
 They shul be shryned in an hogges toord.' . . . . C.Pard. 955

**Hoker**

- As ful of hoker, and of bisemare, . . . . . A.Rv. 3965

**Hokerly**

- wole he be angry and answeren hokerly . . . . . I.Para. 580-5

**Hol—see Whol-****Holis**

- 'Hoold up youre hond, withouten moore speche.' . . . . A.Prol. 783  
 By aventure, his way he gan to holde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1506  
 Ne may with Venus holde champartie, . . . . . A.Kn. 1949  
 And til Athenes, hir covenants for to holde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2098  
 And holden were alway with chastitee; . . . . . A.Kn. 2236  
 Saturnus seyde, 'Doghter, hoold thy pees, . . . . . A.Kn. 2668  
 Biheste is dette, and I wole holde fayn . . . . . B.M.L. 41  
 I prey you hoold youre arguments in pees; . . . . . B.M.L. 228  
 That naturally wolde holde another way; . . . . . B.M.L. 298  
 Under an hoold, that nempen I ne kan, . . . . . B.M.L. 507  
 Thus hastou doon, and yet holde I my pees! . . . . . B.M.L. 676  
 And ever she preyeth hire child to holde his pees; . . . . . B.M.L. 866  
 Now holde youre mouth, *par charitee*, . . . . . B.Th. 2081  
 men sholde holden hem stille, and yeven . . . . . B.Mel. 2225-30  
 wight wolde holde me thanne a fool. . . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 thee is bettere holde thy tonge stille than for to speke. . . . . B.Mel. 2405-10  
 and if he bereth a spere, hoold thee on the right syde, . . . . . B.Mel. 2500-5  
 hoold thee on his lift syde." And after . . . . . B.Mel. 2500-5  
 an bound wol holde the wilde boor." . . . . . B.Mel. 2515-20  
 been they that ye holde so greetly youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2555-60

**Hold—Continued**

and coniectynges, I holde and beleve,  
 swich a manere that men holde nat yow to scars,  
 That trewely she hath the herte in hold.  
 That women holde in ful greet reverence.  
 That jangleth whan he sholde holde his pees.  
 But ye that holden this tale a folye,—  
 Swiche thynges can they wel reporte and holde.  
 Now hold yowre pees, my tale I wol bigynne.  
 Lat ech of us holde up his hand til oother,  
 Unnethe myghte they the statut holde  
 A thyng that no man wol his thankes holde  
 I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek  
 That al myn herte I yaf unto his hold.  
 His office naturel ay wol it holde,  
 I holde hym riche, al hadde he nat a sherte;  
 Is riche, although ye holde hym but a knave.  
 'Ye, certes, wyf,' quod he, 'I holde it best.'  
 For I wole holde compaignye with thee  
 My trouthe wol I holde as in this cas;  
 My trouthe wol I holde to my brother,  
 Ne have I nat twelf pens withinne myn hold;  
 "Hold up thy tayl, thou Sathanas," quod he,  
 Nat for to holde a preest joly and gay;  
 Holde ye thanne me, or elles oure covent,  
 Hoold nat the devels knyf ay at thy herte,—  
 For Goddes love yowre pacience ye holde;  
 I holde hym in a manere frenesye.  
 I holde hym, certeyn, a demonyak.  
 Shal holde his nose upright under the nave.  
 If she this wey unto the castel holde.  
 Al yowre plesance ferme and stable I holde;  
 And if thou take a wyf unto thy hold,  
 He which that hath no wyf I holde hym shent;  
 Of worldly folk holden the siker weye;  
 I holde yowre owene conseil is the beste;  
 What that he seith I holde it ferme and stable;  
 For, finally, I holde it for the beste.  
 Hoold thou thy pees, thou poete Marcian,—  
 He deme of al, for I wole holde my pees;  
 Somme clerkes holden that felicie  
 It failleth nat wil it is in yowre hold.  
 But hennis-forth I wol my proces holde.  
 If they wol longe holden compaignye.  
 Up to the hevене his handes he gan holde,  
 Thanne moste she nedes holden hire biheste,  
 Ye shul yowre trouthe holden, by my fay!  
 Wol holden hym a lewed man in this,  
 My trouthe for to holde, allas! allas!  
 That bad hire holden al that she had hight,  
 Urban for joye his handes gan up holde;  
 Wherefor in that I holde hym lewed and nyce;  
 Holden hir pryvee fereful residence,  
 'Hoold thou thy pees, and spek no wordes mo!  
 If he continue, I holde his thryft y-do;  
 So that thou mayest nat holden up thy heed!  
 Hoold cloos thy mouth, man, by thy fader kyn!  
 This holde I for a verray nyceete,  
 Ne, God woot, rym holde I wil litel betre;  
 been no thyng in the ordre, ne holden noon ordre,  
 that holden hostelrys, sustene  
 or elles he dide it for to holde compaignye  
 hem in sweryng and holden it a gentrie  
 as seith Galien; but that holde I  
 they ne holde hem nat apayd, as seith  
 ne holden hem nat apayed of roosted  
 wolde holden hym outrageous and nat worthy  
 I holde hit ben a siknesse  
 BD. 36  
 I trowe, that she shal holde hir payd.  
 I holde that this hert be goon;  
 I holde that wysh nat worth a streel  
 'Gladly.' 'Do thou holde her-to.'  
 Hir luste to holde no wyght in honde,  
 To holde no wyght in balauce  
 That she wolde holde me for hir knyght,  
 What maner man dar now holde up his heed?  
 He may not holde with Venus compaignye,  
 I myghte as wel holde Averil for reyn,  
 As holde yow to make yow stedfast.  
 With facound voyse seide, 'Hold yowr tungen therel  
 of resoun. For the holden hertes of  
 he may holden his chere undesconfited.  
 and holden the weye with a ryght path,  
 BD. 1018  
 BD. 1020  
 BD. 1178  
 Pity. 24  
 Mars. 104  
 Anel. 309  
 Anel. 310  
 PF. 521  
 Bo.1. p.1. 25-30  
 Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
 Bo.1. m.7.  
 255-60  
 Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
 Bo.2. p.4. 375-80  
 Bo.2. p.4. 375-80  
 Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
 Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
 Bo.2. m.8. 590-5  
 Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
 Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 Bo.3. p.4.  
 695-700  
 Bo.3. p.11.  
 1015-20  
 Bo.4. p.2.  
 1190-5

**Hold—Continued**

ne mai nat folwen ne holden; but thei  
 dredd, men schal holden hym lik to the  
 demen ne holden that thilke peynes  
 As til her honour nede was to holde,  
 Palladiones feste for to holde.  
 He wolde smile and holden it folye,  
 Of him thinks I my tale forth to holde,  
 But, from a-fer his maner for to holde,  
 What for to speke, and what to holden inne;  
 And, but she do, I holde it for a vice!  
 For treweliche I holde it gret deynte,  
 'But that I n'il not holden him in honde;  
 Ye wol it holden trewely to me?'—  
 Now lat her slepe, and we our tales holde  
 What sholde I lenger sermoun of it holde?  
 Rid forth thy wey, and hold thy governaunce!  
 In loves termes: hold of thy matere  
 And how he wolde in trouthe alwey him holde;  
 Towards her, but holden him in honde  
 To holde him on the morwe compaignye  
 I hope, and thou this purpos holde ferme,  
 'Lo, hold thee at thy triste clos, and I  
 Ye holden regne and hous in unite;  
 His wordes, as I may my rimes holde,  
 To holden seere swich an heigh matere,  
 And I am sworn to holden it seere,  
 That for to holden longe a man in honde  
 My dere herte wolde me not holde so lightly fals!  
 And doth right so: I holde it for the beste,—  
 And love is vertu, though men holde it nice!  
 What! hold thy bed ther, thou, and ek thy Morwel!  
 'Thou art at ese, and hold thee wel ther-inne;  
 Holden a bond perpetuely duringe;  
 When Calcas knew this tretis sholde holde,  
 Let her-upon his parlement to holde,  
 So hold thy pees: thou sleest me with thy speche!  
 And Pandarus gan holde his tonge stille,  
 Or hold her stille, and lef this nice care!  
 Paraunter she may holden thee for nice  
 That wot was you to holden in quiete;  
 That I n'ot whos opinoun I may holde,  
 And hold thy purpos, for it is the beste,—  
 For who may holde a thing that wol away?  
 Whe'r him was wo, this holde I no demaunde!  
 'Now hold your day, and do me not to deyel'  
 Thus soeily, I holde it vilanye,  
 Let us forth holde our purpos fermely,  
 Hold forward now, and after lat us ride.  
 This purpos wol I holde, and this is best.  
 And I wol don hem holden up the yate  
 'For-which she may yit holde al her biheste.'—  
 But whan he saw she n'olde her terme holde,  
 your yen clere, To loken on this, defouled ye not holde,  
 Which I delay, and holde him yit in honde  
 Your beaute, that my lif unnethe I holde,  
 That she wol come ayein and holde her trouthe:  
 How ye ne don but holden me in honde.  
 That she ne wolde him holden that she bighte;  
 But forth her cours Fortune ay gan to holde:  
 'May holde you still heer with me!  
 A larges a larges holde up wel  
 And in his hande me thought I saugh him holde  
 They oghte rather with me for to holde,  
 Thow hast thy grace, and holde the ryght therto.  
 He may me holden fals, and eke unkynde.'  
 That ye ne holden forward, as ye seyde,  
 Hold the hye wey, and lat thy gost thee lede,  
 Ne witte ne pithe in hir holde  
 That not a peny hadde in holde,  
 He may not holde his tresour deere.  
 I wol nat longe holde you in fable  
 That ye wole holde a gret mervayle  
 And holde it with you for ostage.'  
 Thyng that is to holden stille;  
 For I nought holde hym, in good feith,  
 Blame hym and bidde hym holde hym stille.  
 Loke that no man for scarce thes holde,  
 I holde it but a wrecchid thyng.  
 For men that yifte holde more dere  
 A foole my selfe I maye wel holde,  
 And holde thi silf biguyled ille  
 And holde that in full gret deynte.  
 That she thee worthy holde and free,  
 And thou shalt holde thee well apayed,  
 ye shulde The more in chere of hym holde.  
 That I nolde holde hir ungoodly  
 Alle men wole holde thee for musarde  
 Ful longe to holde there sojour,  
 That he, that wole hym with hir holde,  
 That whilom youthid hadde in holde,  
 They wole it holde a gret myschaunce;  
 Certeyn I holde it but a grace.  
 And foles can not holde her tunge—  
 That quytly is his owne, in holde.  
 I trowe that no thyng myght hir holde.  
 Thilke oth to holde is resonable.

Bo.4. p.2.  
 1225-30  
 Bo.4. p.3.  
 1305-10  
 Bo.4. p.4.  
 1405-10  
 TC.1. 128  
 TC.1. 161  
 TC.1. 194  
 TC.1. 263  
 TC.1. 313  
 TC.1. 387  
 TC.1. 987  
 TC.2. 164  
 TC.2. 477  
 TC.2. 493  
 TC.2. 932  
 TC.2. 965  
 TC.2. 1020  
 TC.2. 1039  
 TC.2. 1084  
 TC.2. 1222  
 TC.2. 1458  
 TC.2. 1525  
 TC.2. 1534  
 TC.3. 29  
 TC.3. 90  
 TC.3. 286  
 TC.3. 312  
 TC.3. 773  
 TC.3. 803  
 TC.3. 847  
 TC.3. 1393  
 TC.3. 1469  
 TC.3. 1632  
 TC.3. 1754  
 TC.4. 64  
 TC.4. 143  
 TC.4. 455  
 TC.4. 521  
 TC.4. 532  
 TC.4. 598  
 TC.4. 781  
 TC.4. 973  
 TC.4. 1120  
 TC.4. 1628  
 TC.4. 1694  
 TC.5. 84  
 TC.5. 490  
 TC.5. 495  
 TC.5. 497  
 TC.5. 754  
 TC.5. 1140  
 TC.5. 1191  
 TC.5. 1209  
 TC.5. 1339  
 TC.5. 1371  
 TC.5. 1407  
 TC.5. 1586  
 TC.5. 1615  
 TC.5. 1636  
 TC.5. 1745  
 HF.1. 324  
 HF.3. 219  
 LGW. 234  
 LGW. 468  
 LGW. 478  
 LGW. 857  
 LGW. 2500  
 Truth. 20  
 RR. 401  
 RR. 451  
 RR. 1180  
 RR. 1439  
 RR. 1571  
 RR. 2081  
 RR. 2204  
 RR. 2227  
 RR. 2233  
 RR. 2329  
 RR. 2374  
 RR. 2383  
 RR. 2435  
 RR. 2486  
 RR. 2677  
 RR. 2701  
 RR. 2891  
 RR. 3516  
 RR. 3741  
 RR. 4094  
 RR. 4282  
 RR. 4466  
 RR. 4944  
 RR. 5040  
 RR. 5128  
 RR. 5265  
 RR. 5843  
 RR. 5892  
 RR. 6019



**Hold—Continued**

That ye shal holde you paied full wele,	RR. 6035
I wole wel holde hym for my man,	RR. 6059
For they wolde overall holde hem stille	RR. 6091
And holde it of hem to have pees.	RR. 6286
I ne holde not my wittes dull.	RR. 6848
Fro whiche I wole not hide in holde	RR. 6877
And all with Antecrist they holden,	RR. 7191
And evere holde, and so mayntene;	RR. 7199
And holden us for so worthy,	RR. 7236
Wolt thou wel holden my forwardis?	RR. 7301

**Hold see Helde, Holdeth****Holden (past part.)**

And to ben holden dignes of reverence.	A.Prol. 141
What is mankynde moore unto you holde	A.Kn. 1307
Duc Theseus the straighte way hath holde;	A.Kn. 1690
Of Trace honoured art and lord y-holde,	A.Kn. 2374
Ne ther was holden no disconftyng	A.Kn. 2719
Ne how that lychewake was y-holde	A.Kn. 2958
That he was holde wood in al the toun;	A.Mil. 3846
sholde I been put and holden over lowe.	B.Mel. 2655-60
tresour, than to been holden a shrew,	B.Mel. 2820-5
the moore holden to love yow and preyse	B.Mel. 2890-5
For to ben holde a commune hasardour	C.Pard. 596
The moore is he holden desolaat.	C.Pard. 698
Y-holde the lasse in reputacioun.	C.Pard. 602
'But I seye noght that every wight is holde,	D.W.B. 135
And to greet cheepe is holde at lital prys;	D.W.B. 523
We wol been holden wi and clene of synne.	D.W.B. 944
For to been holden stable and eke secree,	D.W.B. 946
Seyde he had holde his day as he hadde hight,	D.W.B. 1024
Which that was holden pourest of hem alle,—	E.Cl. 205
In this array the righte way han holde.	E.Cl. 273
Han holden me in honour and nobleye,	E.Cl. 828
This freshe My hath straight hir way y-holde,	E.Mch. 1932
Ther is som mete that is ful deynite holde	F.Sq. 70
And wel beloved, and holden in greet prys.	F.Fkl. 934
And to the temple his way forth hath he holde,	F.Fkl. 1306
'Have I nat holde covenant unto thee?'	F.Fkl. 1587
Allas! he nadde holde hym by his ladell	H.Mep. 61
that been holden for delit, that been so	I.Pars. 430-5
artow holden for to love and wilne hym	I.Pars. 515-20
in which estat he was holden to wirche, as in	I.Pars. 680-5
estat men been holden to labour in	I.Pars. 680-5
he is holden to werkis of penitence;	I.Pars. 680-5
she ne sholde nat been holden to love,	I.Pars. 925-30
thise yporites that wolden been holden so parfit	I.Pars. 1000-5
And eek to love hir I was holde,	BD. 1077
Han holde thy pes, than shewed thy nycefel	PF. 572
haddest holde thy tonge stille."	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
for to be holden honourable or reverent	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
othere thynges, he was holden amonges	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
whiche of this two oughte to ben holden the	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
axen to ben holden by the fyn of good.	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
I am to no man holden trewely	TC.2. 241
Shal not ben holden fully fere two!"	TC.2. 1298
For nevere man was to you Goddes holde As I,	TC.3. 1259
And holden was the forme and al the wise	TC.3. 1674
Her to deliver, ich holden have my pes;	TC.4. 100
Ech for his vertu holden is for dere,	TC.4. 412
Thenk ek thy lif to saven artow holde!	TC.4. 417
That to the deth myn herte is to her holde!	TC.5. 574
That I be caught, I shal be holde espye;	TC.5. 703
So dere, I am the more unto him holde.	TC.5. 968
That ye thus n'olde han holden me in honde!	TC.5. 1680
And fond me lous, and noght y-holde,	HF.3. 196
Let us be holden eek therto,	HF.3. 665
For in youre worlde that is now holde a game.	LGW. 489
But natheles, yit be we to thee holde,	LGW. 763
That she was holde of alle quenes flour,	LGW. 1009
Thanne were I holde to quyte thy labour,	LGW. 1447
Is holden good of al that ever hir knowe.	LGW. 1709
Syn thynke day; and she was holden there	LGW. 1870
Me thynketh this, that thow were depe y-holde To	LGW. 1954
whom	L.St. 10
For now adaye a man is holde unable	L.St. 15
Trouthe is put down, resoun is holden fable,	RR. 1008
Ful wel [y]-chewed was she holde;	

**Holden see Halde****Holder**

And next his brother, holder up of Troye!	TC.2. 644
---	-----------

**Holdernesse**

A mersshy cuntrye called Holdernesse,	D.Sum. 1710
---------------------------------------	-------------

**Holdestow**

Holdestow thanne thilke wolefulness precious	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
Holdestow thanne that thilke man be mighty,	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
And holdestow thanne hym a myghti man,	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
To serve me, and holdist it folye	LGW. 326

**Holdeth**

Seyth youre avys and holdeth you apayd.	A.Kn. 1868
Acquitheth yow and holdeth youre biheeste.	B.Mil. 37
She halt hire chambre, abidyng Cristes wille.	B.Mil. 721
Unto the castel halt the nexte way,	B.Mil. 807
he holdeth thee in his snare";	B.Mal. 2335-40
Holdeth, expres agayn the wyl of me,	C.Doc. 182
Whoso that halt hym payd of his poverté,	D.W.B. 1185
And in hire awough so sady holdeth she	E.Cl. 1100
Folweth Ekko, that holdeth no silence,	E.Cl. 1189
That every man that halt hym worth a leek,	E.Mch. 1350
Crist halt hym of this conseil wel apayd;	E.Mch. 1512

**Holdeth—Continued**

And halt his feeste so solempne and so ryche,	F.Sq. 61
"Holdeth youre heste, the rokkes been aweye,"	F.Fkl. 1064
And seen that slouthe hir holdeth in a lees	G.S.N. 19
Every man chit and halt hym yvele apayd.	G.C.Y. 921
And elles holdeth me fals and unable	G.C.Y. 1131
verray repentance of a man that halt hym self in sorwe	I.Pars. 85-90
hooly chirche holdeth hem siker of hire	I.Pars. 90-5
and he that holdeth hym in verray	I.Pars. 125-30
and holdeth of hymself no prys ne deyntee,	I.Pars. 475-80
holdeth hymself as noght worth biforn	I.Pars. 475-80
thanne stant Envy, and holdeth the hoote iren	I.Pars. 555-60
that holdeth the meene in	I.Pars. 830-5
That al behoteth, and no thyng halt,	BD. 620
His newe ladyd holdeth him so narwe	Anel. 183
Thus holdeth me my destynce a wrecche,	Anel. 339
with ful lital thynges nature halt hir apayd;	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
the erthe aboute ne halt but the resoun	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
halt togidres peples joynd with an holy	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
holdeth and clyveth within yowr corage,	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
There halt the lord of kynges the septe	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
men halt hym myghti; and in that he	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
sorwe halt hem wery and I-caught, or slydyng	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
laus fro destyne, as it axeth and hooldeth hym	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
moevyngis the speces that it halt withynne	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
Halt not oo path, ne alwey oo manere;	TC.2. 37
That halt your herte and myn in hevynesse	TC.3. 1007
That blameth love and halt of it despit,	TC.3. 1374
For worldly joye halt not but by a wir:	TC.3. 1636
Halt peples joynd as him list hem gye,	TC.3. 1747
And lost were it, that Love halt now to-hepe.	TC.3. 1764
For-wy good hope halt up hir herte onlofte;	TC.5. 348
Joves halt hit greet humblesse,	HF.2. 122
Yit halt thyn ancre, and yit thou mayst arryve	Fort. 38
Yit hold thyn Anker and yit thou mayst arryve	Fort. 38 v
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne.	Merc.B. 16
For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne.	Merc.B. 26
the hole that halt the tables of the clymates	Astr. 57-60
That halte nat dremes false ne lees,	RR. 266
Love holdith his trouthe! holdith she	RR. 3181
Love holdith his heest to me right wele,	RR. 3780
Holdith his anker: for right anoon,	RR. 4090
Holdeth me for recreaunte.	RR. 4765
All the world holdith this way,	RR. 4901
And halt hym payed with noon estate.	RR. 4979
With Delite she halt sojour,	RR. 5145
And halt myne herte undir his sele,	RR. 5784
And drede hem holdith in distresse	RR. 7032
Or prest that halt his quene hym by,	

**Holdyng**

Heere thre, ther ten, holdyng hir questioun,	A.Kn. 2514
notified in holdyng of greet meynce	I.Pars. 435-40
with bytynges overlonge holdyng.	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5
And eek mo holdyng in bondes,	HF.2. 184
The daunce; and in his hande holdyng	RR. 922
With hem holdyng comunte	RR. 5209

**Hole**

An hole he foonde, ful love upon a bord,	A.Mil. 3440
And at that hole he looked in ful depe,	A.Mil. 3442
And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable,	A.Mil. 3571
And at the wyndow out she pitte hir hole,	A.Mil. 3732
For at an hole in shoon the moone bright;	A.Rv. 4298
That hath but on hole for to sterte to,	D.W.B. 573
In which ful subtilly was maad an hole,	G.C.Y. 1161
stopped was . . . The hole with wez, to kepe the	
lemaille in;	G.C.Y. 1164
Was brent, al the lemalle out of the hole	G.C.Y. 1197
Ful clere, and nat an hole y-crased,	BD. 324
Wyth-outen hole; nor canel boom,	BD. 942
Thurgh-out an hole with-yn a lital stewe	TC.3. 601 v
a large hool, that receiveth in hir wombe the	Astr. 25-32
the centre of the large hool amide, is	Astr. 25-32
unto the centre of the large hool, is clepid	Astr. 32-40
[fro the forseide] hool [unto the bordure],	Astr. 32-40 v
thorough the hole that halt the tables of the clymates	Astr. 67-80
Eyther hole or place where,	RR. 516
Or hole, into so faire a place.	RR. 524
Or hool, or reef, what evere it were.	RR. 2861
If he myght fynde hole or trace,	RR. 4095

**Holes**

to maken holes, so muche daggyng of	I.Pars. 415-20
A thousand holes, and wel moo,	HF.3. 859
Thus out at holes gone wyngre	HF.3. 1020
plate perced with certain holes, somme more	Astr. 50-7
with holes. But with the smale point of	Astr. 108-15
of the sonne shine thorough bothe holes of	Astr. 121-7
bothe holes of this rule, and slyly in thilke	Astr. 301-8

**Holes see Armholes****Holiday**

This goode wyf went on an holiday;	A.Mil. 3309
Gooth with a sencer on the holiday,	A.Mil. 3340
But it be seldom on the holiday,	LGW. 35

**Holidays**

And many an ympne for your halydayes,	LGW. 422
---------------------------------------	----------

**Holidays see Holy, Days**

**Holler**  
Sampson, and hoolier than Danyel, and . . . I.Pars. 955-60

**Holly**  
He bereth hym so faire and hoolly. . . D.Sum. 2286  
And lyve in chastitee ful holly; . . . E.Mch. 1455  
So heigh sentence, so holly and weel, . . . E.Mch. 1507  
Now how thou mayst proven holly and . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
That folk [ne] lyve not holly. . . RR. 5749

**Hoolnes**  
Thyn is affectioun of hoolnesse, . . . A.Kn. 1158  
And eek moralitee, and hoolnesse,— . . . A.Mil. 3180  
Hir herte is verray chambre of hoolnesse, . . . B.ML 167  
And leye a lite hir hoolnesse aside, . . . B.ML 713  
Of hoolnesse, to semen hooly and trewe. . . C.Pard. 422  
Were it for hoolnesse or for dotage . . . E.Mch. 1253  
To lede in eke and hoolnesse his lyf; . . . E.Mch. 1628  
And made al siker ynogh with hoolnesse. . . E.Mch. 1708  
The 'hevene' is set for thoght of hoolnesse . . . G.SN. 97  
And bringe our lusty folk to holinesse! . . . TC.1. 560  
Of holynesse, of regnes, of victories, . . . LGW. 22  
And this thyng was nat kept for holynesse, . . . LGW.G. 296  
'And for to speke of other holynesse, . . . LGW. 424  
An outward shewing holynesse, . . . RR. 5755  
They have abit of hoolnesse, . . . RR. 7011

**Holve**  
But looked holwe, and ther-to sobely; . . . A.Prol. 289  
His eyen holwe, and grisly to biholde, . . . A.Kn. 1363  
An holwe stikke,—taak kepe and be war,— . . . G.CY. 1265  
Quod I, 'again the roches holowe, . . . HF.2. 527  
The holowe roches answerde hir agayne. . . LGW. 2193

**Hollowness**  
Up to the holwness of the eighte spere, . . . TC.5. 1809

**Holm**  
As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler, . . . A.Kn. 2921  
The bottrex piper; holm to whippes lasshe; . . . PF. 178

**Holofernes**  
To aleen hym Olofernes in his tente, . . . B.ML 940  
of Olofernus, that hadde it biseged and . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
Than Oloferne, which that Fortune ay kiste . . . B.Mk. 3746  
But taak kepe of the deeth of Oloferne: . . . B.Mk. 3757  
And slow hym Olofernus, whil he slepte. . . E.Mch. 1368

**Holour**  
Thou seyst that every holour wol hire have; . . . D.WB. 254  
reprove him . . . of synne as thow holour . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
to hire holour to defoulen hire, and . . . I.Pars. 875-80

**Holours**  
thise olde dotardes holours, yet wol they kisse, . . . I.Pars. 855-60

**Holpe see Heelp**

**Holpe(n) (past part.)**  
That hem hath holpen whan that they were seeke. . . A.Prol. 18  
hath holpen me to passe many a stroong . . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
I have yow holpe on bothe youre eyen blynde,— . . . E.Mch. 2370  
Ne hadde he ben holpe by the steepe of bras; . . . F.Sq. 666  
How that I may ben holpen and in what wyse. . . F.Fkl. 1044  
That me han holpen for my cares colde; . . . F.Fkl. 1305  
some syk folk ben holpen with lyghte . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5  
medicynes, and some folk ben holpen . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5  
And seide, 'Parde, God hath holpen us! . . . TC.2. 1319  
For to ben holpen, what at your instance, . . . TC.2. 1441  
Hast holpen ther I likly was to sterve, . . . TC.3. 1270  
And seketh nought how holpen for to be, . . . TC.4. 1256  
That han me holpe, and put me in this degree. . . LGW. 461  
He shal be holpen, how so that we do.' . . . LGW. 1984  
The goddis have hir holpen for pitee, . . . LGW. 2222  
Thou shalt be holpen at wordis fewe. . . RR. 2129  
That hath . . . And holpe many a bachilere, . . . RR. 2828  
And most yholpe in all her neede; . . . RR. 5505

**Holsted**  
There I hope best to holsted be; . . . RR. 6146

**Holt**  
Inspired hath in every holt and heeth . . . A.Prol. 6

**Holtes**  
But right so as thise holtes and thise hayis, . . . TC.3. 351  
Al desertes, and holtes here, . . . RR. 6996

**Holy**  
The hooly blisful martir for to seke, . . . A.Prol. 17  
That seith that hunters beth nat hooly men, . . . A.Prol. 178  
But riche he was of hooly thoght and werk; . . . A.Prol. 479  
And though he hooly were and vertuous, . . . A.Prol. 515  
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ, . . . A.Prol. 739  
With hooly herte and with an heigh courage, . . . A.Kn. 2213  
'Nay, Crist forbode it, for his hooly blood,' . . . A.Mil. 3208  
What shul we speke alday of hooly writ? . . . A.Rv. 3902  
On haly dayes; biorn hire wolde he go . . . A.Rv. 3952  
For hooly chirches good moot ben despended . . . A.Rv. 3983  
On hooly chirches blood that is descended; . . . A.Rv. 3984  
Therefore he wolde his hooly blood honour, . . . A.Rv. 3985  
Though that he hooly chirche sholde devoure. . . A.Rv. 3986  
'Help, hooly croys of Bromeholm,' she seyde, . . . A.Rv. 4286  
The hooly lawes of oure Alkaron, . . . B.ML 332  
'O cleere, O weleful auter, hooly croys, . . . B.ML 451  
The wil of crist as daughter of hooly chirche . . . B.ML 567 var  
The doghter of hooly chirche in heigh presene; . . . B.ML 675  
This hooly mayden, that is so bright and sheene; . . . B.ML 692  
For thogh that wyves be ful hooly thynges, . . . B.ML 709  
And taketh hir leve, and with an hooly entente, . . . B.ML 867  
In hooly werkes ever, as was hir grace. . . B.ML 980  
With his Custance, his hooly wyf so sweete, . . . B.ML 1129  
To Rome is come this hooly creature, . . . B.ML 1149

**Holy—Continued**  
In vertu and in hooly almus-dede . . . B.ML. 1156  
And whan they hooly water on hym caste, . . . B.Pri. 1829  
Yet spak this child, whan spreyned was hooly water, . . . B.Pri. 1830  
This abbot, which that was an hooly man, . . . B.Pri. 1832  
In vertu of the hooly Trinitee, . . . B.Pri. 1836  
This hooly monk, this abbot, hym meene I, . . . B.Pri. 1860  
peple, folk and governours of hooly chirche, . . . B.Mel. 2940-5  
Of any dreem, so hooly was his herte. . . B.NP. 4309  
As kan the hooly doctour Augustyn, . . . B.NP. 4431  
Me to destourbe of Cristes hooly werk; . . . C.Pard. 340  
Which that was of an hooly Jewes sheepe. . . C.Pard. 351  
As thiike hooly Jew oure eldres taughte, . . . C.Pard. 364  
Of hoolynesse, to semen hooly and trewe. . . C.Pard. 422  
The Hooly Writ take I to my witnesse . . . C.Pard. 483  
Of sweryng seith the hooly Jeremye, . . . C.Pard. 635  
In Hooly Writ ye may your self wel rede, . . . C.Pard. 742  
By God and by the hooly sacrament! . . . C.Pard. 757  
Myn hooly pardoun may yow alle warice, . . . C.Pard. 906  
Boweth youre heed under this hooly bulle! . . . C.Pard. 909  
I woot wel Abraham was an hooly man, . . . D.WB. 55  
And many another hooly man also. . . D.WB. 58  
But if it be of hooly Seintes lyves,— . . . D.WB. 690  
Of lymytours, and othere hooly freres, . . . D.WB. 866  
And seyth his matyns and his hooly thynges . . . D.WB. 876  
Wherwith men myghte hooly houses make, . . . D.Sum. 1718  
Nat al after the text of hooly writ; . . . D.Sum. 1790  
Oure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth, . . . D.Sum. 1904  
Now sith ye han so hooly, make a wyf, . . . D.Sum. 1999  
Unto youre hooly covent whil I lyve, . . . D.Sum. 2130  
Blasphemed hath oure hooly covent eke, . . . D.Sum. 2183  
Of hooly chirche; God amende it soone! . . . D.Sum. 2193  
And for to lyve under that hooly bond . . . E.Mch. 1261  
That er ye have youre right of hooly chirche, . . . E.Mch. 1662  
For to receyve the hooly sacrament. . . E.Mch. 1702  
For hooly chirches feith, in oure beleve, . . . F.Fkl. 1133  
He foond this hooly olde Urban anon, . . . G.SN. 185  
At which the hooly blisful faire mayde . . . G.SN. 461  
hooly chirche holdeth hem siker of hire . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
hooly chirche yet hopeth his savacioun, by . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
two maneres; as to be put out of hooly chirche . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
in the contree, and thanne hooly chirche . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
sclaundre of hooly chirche, and foode of . . . I.Pars. 135-40  
the Hooly Goost fareth lyk fyr that may . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
the Hooly Goost and of alle goode vertues; . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
communioun of hooly chirche. . . I.Pars. 310-5  
proved by hooly writ, and therefore he that wolde . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
receyvyng eek of hooly water, by . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
the Hooly Goost. Al be it so that . . . I.Pars. 485-90  
every synne is agayns the Hooly Goost, . . . I.Pars. 485-90  
aperteneth proprely to the Hooly Goost, . . . I.Pars. 485-90  
the bountee of the Hooly Goost. . . I.Pars. 485-90  
the Hooly Goost out of mannes soule, . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
and al the feith of hooly Chirche. . . I.Pars. 600-5  
by God, and by al hooly Chirche; . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
hooly wordes conforten hem that . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
to greuously, or out of tyme, as on haly dayes, . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
it is cleped synnyng in the Hooly Goost. . . I.Pars. 695-700  
neither rede ne singe in hooly chirche, ne . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
of the Holy Goost, that wole yewe hym myght . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
hooly writ curseth it, and spekethe agayns . . . I.Pars. 745-50  
doon extorcioun in hooly chirche? . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
signifieth that he sholde defenden hooly chirche, . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
destroyours of Goddes hooly chirche ne . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
the estaat of hooly chirche ne myghte . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
yeven by the Hooly Goost to Saint Peter . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
sacramentz of hooly chirche, and swiche . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
to seyn, hurtyng of hooly thynges, or . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
by reson of the hooly place, as chirches . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
to hooly chirche. And pleyndly and . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
generally, sacrilege is to reven hooly thyng . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
thyng fro hooly place, or unhooly thyng . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
out of hooly place, or hooly thyng out of . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
hooly chirche. And nat only that God . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
And farther-over, sooth is, that hooly ordre . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
doon greet wrong to Crist and to hooly chirche . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
worshipec Crist and hooly chirche, and . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
but though that hooly writ speke of . . . I.Pars. 910-5  
horrible synne, certes hooly writ may nat . . . I.Pars. 910-5  
openly rehersed in hooly writ. . . I.Pars. 910-5  
forniciacioun and replenysseth hooly chirche . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
Crist and hooly chirche; and that oother . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
as Crist loved hooly chirche, that loved . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
that fulfilleth hooly chirche of good . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
hooly in herte, and cleue of body; . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
doon his synne in hooly tymes or noon, . . . I.Pars. 975-80  
verraily in the feith of hooly chirche, . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
The expositioun of this hooly prevere . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
be nat out of charitee. This hooly orisoun . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
of al hooly chirche, and of the proteccioun . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
The Holy Goost, the which that Moyse wende . . . ABC. 93  
Wherfore and why the Holy Goost the soughte, . . . ABC. 114  
Now sholde your hooly teres falle and reyne. . . Mars. 287  
defendeden hem by the sikernesse of holi houses . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
wolde brenne holi houses and strangle . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
fadir, as wel holi as worthy to ben . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
holi men; and vertue, cleer and . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
halt togidres peples joyned with an holi boond, . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
595-600  
of vertu, for it is a ful hooly maner thyng; . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5



# Holy—Continued

vertus, and is an holi man and neigh to	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
han edified the body of the holi man."	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
To bidde and quod on holi seintes lives!	TC.2. 118
'Ye, holi God!' rode ahe, 'what thing is that?'	TC.2. 127
And first to sen the holi laurer quake	TC.3. 542
'Benigne Love, thou holi bond of thinges,	TC.3. 1261
And of the holi serpent, and the welle,	TC.5. 1497
But only that the holi rode	HF.1. 57
And if that holi writ may nat suffyse,	Buk. 21
11. Than folowen the names of the Holy Daies	Astr. 50-7
And it was clepid Poupe Holy.	RR. 415
Florianen hooly religioun.	RR. 6233
Ye wel nygh [all] theses hooly wymmyn,	RR. 6240
Thou, Hooly Chirche, thou maist be wailed,	RR. 6271
And this ageyns Holy Scripture,	RR. 6452
'Thou semest an hooly heremyte.'	RR. 6481
Seynt Poule, that loved al Hooly Chirche,	RR. 6661
That God in hooly chirche honouryth;	RR. 6702
That fro the Holy Goost is sent."	RR. 7103
Lyke good and hooly folk unfeyned.	RR. 7363
God wote, of a full hooly frere,	RR. 7375
Ful hooly men, as I hem deme.	RR. 7463

# Holyghost

That fro the Holyghost was sent	RR. 7181
Maugre the Holyghost y-wis.	RR. 7216

# Holyghost see Ghost, Holy

# Homage

doon hym hommage; for soothly	I.Pars. 310-5
As to my lorde, and dide homage,	BD. 769
Anoon to do ne heree homage;	RR. 1998
Whonne I to Love dide homage.	RR. 4524
Obeysance and eke homage.	RR. 4645
If Riche men done you homage,	RR. 6023

# Homager

Whanne thou were maad the omager	RR. 3288
----------------------------------	----------

# Homages

'I have,' he seide, 'taken fele homages	RR. 2044
---	----------

# Hoom

By water he sente hem hoom to every lond.	A.Prol. 400
But dwelte at hoom and kepte wel his folde,	A.Prol. 512
And broghte hire hoom with hym in his contree.	A.Kn. 869
And of the tempest at hir hoom-comynge;	A.Kn. 884
'What folk been ye, that at myn hoom-comynge	A.Kn. 905
He took his hoost and hoom he rood anon.	A.Kn. 1026
And with glad herte he wente hym hoom ful soone.	A.Kn. 2270
And hoom she goth anon the nexte weye.	A.Kn. 2365
Is comen hoom to Atthenes his citee,	A.Kn. 2701
And hoom wente every man the righte way;	A.Kn. 2739
Hoom til Atthenes, whan the pleye is doon;	A.Kn. 2964
Hoom to Surrye been they went ful fayn,	B.ML. 173
She kiste hir sone, and hoom she gooth hir weye.	B.ML. 385
Soone after cometh this constable hoom agayn,	B.ML. 603
And sek my wyf unto myn hoom-comynge;	B.ML. 765
And brynge hire hoom, I kan no bettre seye;	B.ML. 874
Alla the kyng comth hoom soone after this	B.ML. 875
And after noon, hoom with the senatour.	B.ML. 1044
That ye in heele ar comen hoom agayn,	B.Sh. 1513
Yours wyf, at hom, the same god ageyn	B.Sh. 1540
And hoom he gooth, murie as a papejay,	B.Sh. 1547
Whan she comth hoom she rampeth in my face,	B.Sh. 1559
Thou art a maister, whan thou art at hoom;	B.Mk. 3094
And wan the land, and hoom to Rome he wente.	B.Mk. 3128
Hoom gooth the cherl, that lighte Claudius.	B.Mk. 3548
He gooth hym hoom and sette him in his halle,	C.Doe. 153
And weneth that he be at hoom in Chepe,	C.Doe. 207
He stal hym hoom agayn to his contree,	C.Pard. 569
Hoom to myn hous, or elles unto yowres,—	C.Pard. 610
I sitte at hoom, I have no thrifty clooth.	C.Pard. 735
Thou comest hoom as dronken as a mous	D.WB. 238
And hadde left soole and wente at hom to bord	D.WB. 246
But hoom he gooth, he myghte nat sojourne,	D.WB. 528
I payde at hoom for thy correccioun.'	D.WB. 987
Seith this frere, 'at hoom in oure dortour.	D.Fri. 1617
That oon of hem cam hoom, that oother noight.	D.Sum. 1855
Of hire entente, and hoom agayn they wende.	D.Sum. 2021
And cometh hoom as soone as ever she may;	E.Cl. 189
To doon at hoom as soone as it may be	E.Cl. 277
At hoom, and outward grace ynogh had he;	E.Cl. 284
For as I lefte at hoom al my clothyng	E.Cl. 424
To bryngen hoom agayn his children two.	E.Cl. 654
My wyf at hoom had herd this legende ones;	E.Cl. 768
Hoom to hir housen lustily they ryde,	E.Cl. 1212d
And to his palays hoom he hath hire lad.	E.Mch. 1802
But Canacee hom bereth hire in hir lappe,	E.Mch. 2415
Hoom with his wyf he gooth to his contree,	F.Sq. 635
Hath sent hire lettres hoom of his walfare,	F.Fkl. 800
Wol bryngen hom my lord? Thanne were myn herte	F.Fkl. 833
And hoom they goon in joye and in solas,	F.Fkl. 855
Is comen hoom, and othere worthy men.	F.Fkl. 1019
Hoom to his hous, and maden hem wel at ese;	F.Fkl. 1089
And hoom she goth a sorfule creature,—	F.Fkl. 1185
Hoom cam Arveragus, this worthy knyght,	F.Fkl. 1346
And hoom unto hir housbonde is she fare,	F.Fkl. 1460
Valerian gooth hoom and fynt Cecile	F.Fkl. 1546
Iede Hom til hir house, and 'In hir hous,' quod he,	G.SN. 218
And brennen hous and hoom, and make al playn,	G.SN. 514
And whan that hoom was come Phebus, the lord,	H.Mep. 229
This lady, that was left at hoom,	H.Mep. 242
	BD. 77

# Home—Continued

ne come Home, for it was a longe terme.	BD. 79
That woned at home, than he in Ynde,	BD. 888
And come hoom by the Carrenare;	BD. 1028
Home to his contre houses is y-come;	Anel. 25
Were slayn, and kyng Adrastus home a-go,	Anel. 61
path he may retourne hom to his hous.	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
And took her leve, and hom, and held her stille.	TC.1. 126
And her'th him here at hom so gently.	TC.2. 187
With this he took his leve and hom he wente;	TC.2. 596
That ache and alle hire folk hom wente in fere	TC.2. 910 var
Deiphobus ek; and hom wente every wight;	TC.3. 226
I mene it now for she gan home to hye	TC.3. 621 var
For hom to gon, it may not wel bi-tide.'	TC.3. 644
Whan time was, hom til her hous she wente;	TC.3. 1581
Sleeping at home, whan out of Troye I sterte.	TC.4. 93
To bringen hom King Thous and Criseyde;	TC.4. 138
But Antenor, he shal come hom to tounne,	TC.4. 209
They toke hir leve, and hom they wente alle.	TC.4. 730
To fechen fir, and rennen hom ayein?	TC.5. 485
That I may finden at myn hom-cominge	TC.5. 503
And hider hom I com, whan it was eve;	TC.5. 614
And hom they gon, withouten more speche,	TC.5. 1131
He wente him hom, withouten any more.	TC.5. 1197
Which with your coming hom ayein to Troye	TC.5. 1380
He go'th him hom, and gan ful sone sende	TC.5. 1667
Repeireth hom fro worldly vanite!	TC.5. 1887
Thou goot hoom to thy hous anon,	HF.2. 147
Home to myn house ful swiftly I me spedde.	LGW. 200
I mot goon home, the sone draweth west.	LGW. 563
But al to longe, allas, at home was hee!	LGW. 824
With myrth, out as they come, home they wente.	LGW. 1241
And whan she gooth to temple, and home ageyne,	LGW. 1270
But turne sounde home to youre Tessalye.'	LGW. 1619
Now hath Jason the fleese, and home is went	LGW. 1651
And home he saileth whan this toun is wonne	LGW. 1942
And him avaunce at home in his contree,	LGW. 2022
Forsake I wol at home myn herytage,	LGW. 2038
Doon hir be wedded at your home comynge.	LGW. 2100
Home to my contree dar I not for drede;	LGW. 2216
And turneth home; no malice he ne thoughte.	LGW. 2307
And home he gooth the nexte wey he myghte.	LGW. 2481
The frendes taken leve, and home they wende;	LGW. 2621
Her nis noo hoom, her nis but wildernesse.	Truth. 17
By cause he dar not hom retourne.	RR. 4918
And wommen hevne unto her home.	RR. 6252

# Home see Ham

# Homes

Legendes of Seintes, and omelies and	I.Pars. 1085-90
--------------------------------------	-----------------

# Homeliness

that over greet hoomlynesse engendreth	B.Mel. 2875-80
Koude al the feet of wyfly homlynesse,	E.Cl. 429

# Homely

He rood but hoomly in a medlee cote,	A.Prol. 328
Thanne hadde I with you hoomly suffisaunce.	D.Sum. 1843
O servant traytour, false, hoomly hewe,	E.Mch. 1785
God graunte thes thyn hoomly fo tespye,	E.Mch. 1782
Than hoomly foo al day in thy presencel	E.Mch. 1794
As hoomly as he rit amonges yow,	G.CY. 608
by proves in cercles and homliche knowen, the	Bo.3. p.12.
	1110-5
But as his suster, homly, soth to seyne,	TC.2. 1559
Wel and homely, and let his shippis dyghte,	LGW. 2480
And many homly trees ther were	RR. 1373
In every shap homely and straunge,	RR. 6320

# Homer

'What seith Omer of goode Penelopee?	F.Fkl. 1443
Homer with the hony mouth (that is	Bo.5. m.2.
	1665-70
to seyn, Homer with the swete dities)	Bo.5. m.2.
	1665-70
In Omer, or in Dares, or in Dite,	TC.1. 146
Virgile, Ovide, Omer, Lucan, and Stace!	TC.5. 1792
Of yren, he, the greete Omer;	HF.3. 376
Oon seyde that Omere made lyes,	HF.3. 387

# Homeward

And homward he shal tellen othere two,—	A.Prol. 794
But taketh his leve and homward he him spedde:	A.Kn. 1217
They taken hir leve, and homward gonne they ride	A.Kn. 1879
And how that lad was homward Emelye;	A.Kn. 2956
Whan that thou wendest homward by the melle,	A.Rv. 4242
Homward to Rome they shapen hem to wende.	B.ML. 966
His felawe taughte hym homward prively	B.Pr. 1734
To scoleward and homward whan he wente;	B.Pr. 1739
The day was come that homward moste he tourne,	D.WB. 988
And whan she homward cam she wolde brynge	E.Cl. 225
Gan homward for to ryde	BD. 1314 var
And on his way ful faste homward he spedde,	TC.2. 1303
This mene I now, for she gan homward hyc;	TC.3. 621
That with the wols at night homward they fledden.	TC.4. 49
And Troilus to Troye homward he wente.	TC.5. 91
Our leve take, and homward lat us torne,	TC.5. 482
This Troilus gan homward for to ride,	TC.5. 1182
And taketh his leve, and homwardde sayleth hee;	LGW. 2162
And homwardde pensyf thou dost retorne.	RR. 2446

# Homewards

Gan homwardes for to ryde,	BD. 1314 em
----------------------------	-------------

# Homycide

An homycide ther-to han they hyred,	B.Pr. 1757
Thus hath this robbery and this homycide,	B.Mk. 3818

**Homicide—Continued**

Than homycide, or many a cursed thyng;  
 Forsweryng, ire, falsnesse, homycide.  
 O traytorous homycide! O wilkednesse!  
 Kan seye, how ire engendreth homycide.  
 And rekke nat to be an homycide.  
 wel that homycide, that is manslaughtre,  
 Som manere of homycide is spirituall, and  
 "He . . . is homycide." Homycide is eek by  
 good name, as his lyf. Homycide is  
 Another homycideis that is doon for necessitee,  
 man, he is homycide. Eek if a  
 child in hir slepyng, it is homycide and  
 child, yet it is homycide. What seye  
 Certes, an horrible homicide! Homycide is eek  
 and it is lyk to homycide, for it kerveth  
 noon, in manere of homicide or noon.

C.Pard. 644  
 C.Pard. 657  
 C.Pard. 896  
 D.Sum. 2009  
 E.Mch. 1994  
 I.Pars. 560-5  
 I.Pars. 560-5  
 I.Pars. 565-70  
 I.Pars. 565-70  
 I.Pars. 570-5  
 I.Pars. 570-5  
 I.Pars. 575-80  
 I.Pars. 575-80  
 I.Pars. 575-80  
 I.Pars. 885-90  
 I.Pars. 960-5

**Homicide**

As gladly doon thise homycideis alle  
 Thus ended been thise homycides two,  
 homycides and horrible deadly synnes.

B.NP. 4414  
 C.Pard. 893  
 I.Pars. 575-80

**Hominis**

Mulier est hominis confusio,—

B.NP. 4354

**Hominum**

"Omne hominum genus in terris."—Metrum 6.

Bo.3. m.6. 755-60

**Honden**

And seide, "Wirketh with youre honden";

RR. 6665

**Honest**

It is nat honeste, it may nat avauce  
 When that he cam, som manere honest thyng,  
 Is this to yow a thyng that is honest  
 swich multitude is nat honeste.  
 contrarious to every conseil honeste and  
 Upon som honeste thyng, whil that I drynke,  
 Thy tonge is lost and al thyn honeste cure;  
 Honeste ynough to dryve the day away.  
 Glad poverte is an honeste thyng, certeyn;  
 And wondred hem in how honeste manere,  
 In honeste wyse, as longeth to a knyght,  
 Amonges othere of his honeste thynges  
 That were nat honeste, if it cam to preef,  
 oother is gostly, that oon is honeste and  
 that is lefeful and honeste is this, that  
 thanne is it honeste and lefeful that of  
 been honeste, and elles nat; and eek that it  
 discreet and an honeste preest, where  
 myne honeste freendes, and my wyves  
 of wyf and children were an honest thyng,  
 In honest cause, and namely in his ryght.  
 That Shame, by cause she is honest,  
 Unto his freend that is honeste,  
 Bi flateri, that not honest is;  
 That biddith every heerde honeste  
 For me that offce nat honest is.

A.Prol. 246  
 B.Sh. 1239  
 B.Pri. 1751  
 B.Mel. 2255-60  
 B.Mel. 2435-40  
 C.Pard. 828  
 C.Pard. 657  
 D.WB. 1183  
 E.Cl. 333  
 E.Mch. 2024  
 E.Mch. 2028  
 H.Mep. 75  
 I.Pars. 775-80  
 I.Pars. 775-80  
 I.Pars. 775-80  
 I.Pars. 785-90  
 I.Pars. 1005-10  
 Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
 Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 LGW. 2133  
 RR. 3058  
 RR. 5288  
 RR. 6040  
 RR. 6453  
 RR. 6978

**Honestete**

Wedded with fortunat honestete,  
 proudly in despit of honestete, the  
 which honestete that Jhesu Crist and  
 sey nat that honestete in clothynge of  
 and nat for resonable honestete, whan  
 of the honestete or of the falsnesse of thynges

E.Cl. 422  
 I.Pars. 425-30  
 I.Pars. 425-30  
 I.Pars. 430-5  
 I.Pars. 435-40  
 Bo.1. p.5. 205-10

**Honestly**

But honestly and slyly he it spente  
 And honestly governe wel oour hous.  
 His housynge, his array, as honestly  
 Among his othere seintes honestly.  
 greet humbleesse and ful pure honestly and nat

A.Kn. 1444  
 B.Sh. 1434  
 E.Mch. 2026  
 G.SN. 549  
 I.Pars. 1045-50

Honestly with folk to playe.

RR. 3899

**Honesty**

As fer as sowneth into honestee,  
 And so wel lovede estaatly honestee,  
 Of honestee yet hadde he remembrance.  
 Outher for ye han kept youre honestee,  
 Upon the Somonour, but for honestee  
 Or for she whithnes hadde of honestee,  
 proudly in despit of honestee which honeste that Jhesu  
 honeste in clothynge of man or woman  
 and not for resonable honeste

B.Mk. 3157  
 B.Mk. 3902  
 B.Mk. 3908  
 C.Doc. 77  
 D.Fri. 1267  
 G.SN. 89  
 I.Pars. 425-30  
 I.Pars. 430-5  
 I.Pars. 435-40

alle honeste, and been attempre of hire  
 pure honesty, and nat to the anyoynance of  
 Assured Maner, Youthe and Honestee,  
 In honeste with swich a lord to dele,  
 'And also thenketh on myn honeste  
 More than the boundes of myn honeste?  
 And eke the teeres ful of honeste  
 For to be ded in wyfly honeste,  
 Ageynst the vyce of slouthes, in honestee;  
 Ne noon so ful of honeste,  
 To save hem-silf in honeste,  
 So that alwey in honeste

I.Pars. 930-5  
 I.Pars. 1045-50  
 Pity. 40  
 TC.2. 706  
 TC.4. 1576  
 LGW. 1673  
 LGW. 1736  
 LGW. 2701  
 Gent. 11  
 RR. 4257  
 RR. 5033  
 RR. 5084

**Honesty see Honestete****Honey**

Al ful of hony, milk, and blood, and wyn:  
 To drenchen Alisoun, his hony deere.  
 'What do ye, hony-comb, sweete Alisoun,  
 As is the hyve ful of hony sweete.  
 to seyn, "a man that drynketh hony."  
 Thou hast y-dronke so muchel hony of  
 "Under the hony of the goodes

A.Kn. 2908  
 A.Mil. 3617  
 A.Mil. 3698  
 A.Co. 4373  
 B.Mel. 2600-5  
 B.Mel. 2600-5  
 B.Mel. 2605-10

**Honey—Continued**

hast founden hony, etc of it that suffiseth,  
 But ay Fortune hath in hire hony galle:  
 That is in mariage hony sweete;  
 And yve hem sugre, hony, breed and milk,  
 the hony, or elles the houndes that folwen  
 That maken hony of floures fresche of hewe;  
 hony swetnesse of Rethorik and Musike;  
 Bachus to the cleer hony (that is to seyn,  
 475-80  
 Hony is the more swete, if mouthes  
 615-20  
 Homer with the hony mouth (that is  
 Bo.5. m.2.  
 1665-70

**Honeycombs**

been honycombes, for they yeven swetnesse to

B.Mel. 2300-5

**Honeyed**

honeyed drynkes and large metes with

Bo.3. m.2.  
 655-60

**Honeyes**

sched hise agreable honeyes, he fleeth

Bo.3. m.7. 770-5

**Hong—see Hang—****Honour**

Trouthe and honour, fredom and curteisie.  
 lyve . . . In honour detelees, but he were wood,  
 envye Of myn honour, that thus compleyne and crye?  
 Nat greveth us youre glorie and youre honour,  
 Of the bodies, and the grete honour  
 And ther he lyveth in joye and in honour  
 To doon honour to May, and for to ryse.  
 'It nere,' quod he, 'to thee no greet honour,  
 Saugh I Conquest sittynge in greet honour  
 To esen hem, and doon hem al honour,  
 Thy sovereyn temple wol I moost honouren  
 For which he yaf to Mars honour and glorie.  
 That is to seyn, trouthe, honour, and knyghthe,  
 And certainly a man hath moost honour,  
 Whan with honour up-yolden is his breeth,  
 Departed is, with duete and honour,  
 Therefore he wolde his hooly blood honour,  
 I prey to God, in honour hire sustenee,  
 Bisechyng hym to doon hire that honour,  
 The honour of his regne to sustenee.  
 Everich of hem dooth oother greet honour;  
 This senatour dooth Alla greet honour,  
 To hym, that was of so sovereyn honour  
 To Cristes chirche he hidde greet honour;  
 But al honour, as I kan understonde,  
 For his honour myself for to arraye,  
 To doon therwith myn honour and my prow,  
 For youre honour, for Goddes sake, I seye,  
 Nat that I may encreessen hir honour,  
 For she herself is honour and the roote  
 I wol it konne oure lady for to honoure!  
 And namely ther thounour of God shal sprede.  
 And eek his mooder, honour of mankynde,  
 And with honour of greet processoun.  
 In honour of that blisful mayden free,  
 so muche that ye shul have honour in  
 for youre honour, and for youre profite  
 to doon to every wight honour and profit, and no wight  
 hym swich honour and reverence as thee  
 that ye loven nat myn honour ne my  
 I love youre honour and youre profit as I do  
 desireth, save oonly worshippe and honour.  
 Of honour that oure eldres with us lafte.  
 Glorie and honour, regne, tresour, rente,  
 Of trouthe and honour, but of Armorique  
 Fortune hym made the heir of hire honour;  
 Fulfid of honour and of worthynesse,  
 It is reevee and contrarie of honour.  
 Was sent to Corynthe in ful greet honour  
 It is an honour to everich that is heer  
 And but thow do to my norice honour,  
 Keepe thyn honour, and keepe eek myn estaat,  
 Of which that Britons speken greet honour,  
 Somme seyde honour, somme seyde jolynesse,  
 Were in no book, ye gentils of honour  
 And moost honour to yow and me also;  
 I shal hym tellen which a greet honour  
 Wher as ther woned a man of greet honour,  
 Thogh I have had in scole swich honour;  
 By cause he is a man of greet honour,  
 And ful of honour and of curteisye;  
 Honour to God and yow, as we kan deeme.  
 Am I to thilke honour that ye me beede;  
 Han holden me in honour and nobleye,  
 And koude swich honour and reverence,  
 Of children, to thounour of God above,  
 That serveth any lord of heigh honour,  
 As he best myghte, sayynge his honour,  
 First, love of Crist, and to yourself honour,  
 As wel as ye, and also myn honour;  
 And sendeth yow, in honour of youre feestee,  
 That evermoore myn honour and renoun  
 For his honour, as ofte it happeth so,  
 To seke in armes worshippe and honour,  
 And was a man of worshippe and honour,  
 Arveragus with heele and greet honour,  
 Madame, I spake it for the honour of yow,

A.Prol. 46  
 A.Prol. 582  
 A.Kn. 908  
 A.Kn. 917  
 A.Kn. 997  
 A.Kn. 1028  
 A.Kn. 1047  
 A.Kn. 1129  
 A.Kn. 2028  
 A.Kn. 2194  
 A.Kn. 2407  
 A.Kn. 2434  
 A.Kn. 2749  
 A.Kn. 3087  
 A.Kn. 3052  
 A.Kn. 3060  
 A.Rv. 3985  
 B.Ml. 160  
 B.Ml. 379  
 B.Ml. 392  
 B.Ml. 1004  
 B.Ml. 1046  
 B.Ml. 1089  
 B.Ml. 1123  
 B.Sh. 1358  
 B.Sh. 1369  
 B.Sh. 1598  
 B.Sh. 1611  
 B.Pri. 1654  
 B.Pri. 1655  
 B.Pri. 1733  
 B.Pri. 1707  
 B.Pri. 1809  
 B.Pri. 1813  
 B.Pri. 1854  
 B.Mel. 2300-5  
 B.Mel. 2425-30  
 B.Mel. 2455-60  
 B.Mel. 2600-5  
 B.Mel. 2670-5  
 B.Mel. 2675-80  
 B.Mel. 2950-5  
 B.Mk. 3388  
 B.Mk. 3401  
 B.Mk. 3578  
 B.Mk. 3833  
 C.Doc. 3  
 C.Pard. 595  
 C.Pard. 604  
 C.Pard. 631  
 D.WB. 299  
 D.WB. 821  
 D.WB. 858  
 D.WB. 926  
 D.WB. 1209  
 D.WB. 1233  
 D.Fri. 1293  
 D.Sum. 2163  
 D.Sum. 2186  
 D.Sum. 2276  
 E.Cl. 74  
 E.Cl. 133  
 E.Cl. 360  
 E.Cl. 828  
 E.Cl. 1021  
 E.Mch. 1449  
 E.Mch. 1502  
 E.Mch. 1766  
 E.Mch. 2171  
 E.Mch. 2189  
 F.Sq. 113  
 F.Sq. 530  
 F.Sq. 592  
 F.Fkl. 811  
 F.Fkl. 982  
 F.Fkl. 1087  
 F.Fkl. 1331



# Honor—Continued

Of honour, and of parfit worthynesse. . . . H.Mcp. 124  
 To speke of God, in honour and preyere. . . . H.Mcp. 331  
 delices, and riches. Agayns honour . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
 for wel ye woot that men clepen honour . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
 in helle is noon honour ne reverence, for . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
 in despit.' Honour is eek cleped greet lordshipe. . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 Honour is eek cleped greet dignyte, and . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 of engendrure, to the honour of God, or . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 men do nat honour there as hem oghte . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
 for to thyngen on God, and for to honour God, . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
 al hire honour, and it is ful plesaunt to . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 Alas! your honour and your emperice, . . . Mars. 288  
 Complayneth thilke ensample of al honour, . . . Mars. 296  
 And him to honouren dide al hir entente. . . . Anel. 28  
 And dide him honour as he were a kyng. . . . Anel. 130  
 Myn honour save,—meke, kynde, and fre, . . . Anel. 267  
 Fro poynt to poynt hir honour for to save, . . . PF. 461  
 To don to Nature honour and plesaunce. . . . PF. 676  
 in good poynt thilke precyous honour of . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365-70  
 that honour ne cometh nat to vertu for . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 cause of dignyte, but, ayenward, honour cometh . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 be eek ryght worthy of honour and of . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
 they to han suffisaunce, honour, power, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650-5  
 unworthy to the honour or elles to the wisdom of whiche . . . Bo.3. p.4.  
 695-700  
 ne mai nat maken folk digne of honour, . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 scholde thilke honour maken hym . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
 Certes yif that honour of people were a . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
 digne of honour), anon therfore, whan . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
 and yif thow covetest be honour to gon . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80  
 myghty and moost digne of honour, yif . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 any despyeth delices and eek honour . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 mai I make semblable resouns of honour, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
 of good folk hir propre honour. But yif . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5  
 redowtable by honour and strong of power. . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
 'And al th' honour that men may don you have, . . . TC.1. 120  
 As til her honour nede was to holde, . . . TC.1. 128  
 As for t' honour hir Goddes ful devoute; . . . TC.1. 151  
 But aldermost in honour, out of doute, . . . TC.1. 152  
 Honour, estat, and wommanly noblesse. . . . TC.1. 287  
 In honour to as fer as she may strecche, . . . TC.1. 888  
 Wisdom, honour, fredom, and worthynesse.' . . . TC.2. 161  
 And love as wel your honour and renoun . . . TC.2. 297  
 Thorough myn abet, that he thyn honour shente, . . . TC.2. 357  
 I shal so don, myn honour shal I kepe, . . . TC.2. 468  
 In honour, than myn emes lif to lese! . . . TC.2. 472  
 Myn honour sauf, plesse him fro day to day. . . . TC.2. 480  
 It were honour, with pley and with gladnesse, . . . TC.2. 705  
 As ferforth as she may her honour save; . . . TC.2. 738  
 And kepe alwey myn honour and my name, . . . TC.2. 762  
 And let her lif in most honour and joye.' . . . TC.2. 882  
 The dayes honour, and the hevynes ye . . . TC.2. 904  
 Wolden as now do this honour to me . . . TC.2. 1432  
 To alle honour and bounte to consente, . . . TC.2. 1444  
 Speke of Criseyde swich honour, that he . . . TC.2. 1453  
 Gret honour dide hem Deiphobus certeyne, . . . TC.2. 1569  
 To knele and do you honour in som wise.' . . . TC.3. 70  
 And that you deigne me so muche honoure, . . . TC.3. 139  
 But your honour, and sen him almost sterve, . . . TC.3. 153  
 'Myn honour sauf, I wol wel trewely, . . . TC.3. 159  
 Wolde, in honour of trouthe and gentilesse, . . . TC.3. 163  
 And myn honour with wit and bisnesse . . . TC.3. 165  
 That ich honour may have, and he plesaunce, . . . TC.3. 944  
 Is this an honour to thy deite, . . . TC.3. 1017  
 Who-so wol grace, and list thes not honouren, . . . TC.3. 1262  
 Throughout the world, of honour and largesse, . . . TC.3. 1724  
 T'honouren hem that hadden worthynesse, . . . TC.3. 1789  
 First how to save her honour, and what weye . . . TC.4. 159  
 But wrecche of wrecches, out of honour falle . . . TC.4. 271  
 He n'il for me his honour be repeld. . . . TC.4. 560  
 Her honour leve than my lif to savel . . . TC.4. 567  
 I have her honour leve yit than me . . . TC.4. 570  
 For myn honour in swich an aventure? . . . TC.4. 1329  
 Ne shal I nevere have hele, honour, ne joye. . . . TC.4. 1442  
 Y-nough to live in honour and plesaunce, . . . TC.4. 1515  
 And your honour: God shilde us fro mischaunce! . . . TC.4. 1561  
 Your honour, which that shineth now so clere. . . . TC.4. 1575  
 That ay honour to me-ward shal reboundel . . . TC.4. 1666  
 T'honouren you, as wel as folk of Troye.' . . . TC.5. 119  
 For certes, it non honour is to thee . . . TC.5. 408  
 And best can ay his lady honour kepe.' . . . TC.5. 1077  
 In honour swich, that upward in degre . . . TC.5. 1360  
 Having unto myn honour ne my reste . . . TC.5. 1735  
 In honour of him and preisynges, . . . HF.2. 127  
 That goddes trone gunne honoure, . . . HF.3. 294  
 In nobly honour and riches; . . . HF.3. 326  
 Now in honour of gentilesse, . . . HF.3. 521  
 For that is dere boght honour, . . . HF.3. 662  
 Sey, "Thise ben they that wolde honour Have, . . . HF.3. 703  
 Wel ought us, thanne, honouren and beleve . . . LGW. 27  
 Fulfilled of al vertue and honour, . . . LGW. 54  
 Sithe it is seyed in fortheryng and honour . . . LGW.G. 69  
 Syn that ye see I do it in the honour . . . LGW. 81  
 Yeldyng honour and humble obeysaunce . . . LGW. 149  
 And songen with o vois, 'Heel and honour . . . LGW. 296  
 Consydre his owne honour, and hys trespass; . . . LGW. 408  
 'In remembrance of hire and in honoure . . . LGW. 530  
 For to conqueren regnes and honour . . . LGW. 585  
 Glorie and honour, Virgile Mantuan, . . . LGW. 924  
 In which she regneth in so grette honoure, . . . LGW. 1008

# Honor—Continued

The queene saugh they dide him swich honour, . . . LGW. 1061  
 Thus gan this queene honoure hir gastes[talle, [sic] . . . LGW. 1126  
 But dide him al honour and compaigne. . . . LGW. 1408  
 It were to me grette plesaunce and honoure; . . . LGW. 1446  
 These straunge folke, and doth hem grette honoure; . . . LGW. 1508  
 And did hem honour more than before, . . . LGW. 1516  
 And doth him honour as hyt was to done, . . . LGW. 1597  
 Any reward, and doon me this honour, . . . LGW. 1622  
 And saved him his life and his honour, . . . LGW. 1648  
 Men knewe hym wel and diden hym honoure; . . . LGW. 2441  
 As fille to hir honour and his also, . . . LGW. 2474  
 And mooste honour that ever yow shal befall. . . . LGW. 2535  
 As wele or wo, now povre and now honour, . . . Fort.2  
 Of grace, of alle honour, and worthynesse! . . . Scog. 44  
 Honour honoureth him for his noblesse; . . . Ven. 13  
 Sith that him list me serven and honoure, . . . Ven. 23  
 And if a man in honour rise, . . . RR. 260  
 In honour that he may arise. . . . RR. 474  
 Diden Rychesse ful gret honour, . . . RR. 1044  
 And ful wel koude he don his honour. . . . RR. 1269  
 Me to honour, doute, and serve, . . . RR. 2023  
 And to thy power her honour reise; . . . RR. 2230  
 If thou thine honour myghtist save, . . . RR. 2512  
 Worshipes, honour, and riches. . . . RR. 5747  
 We wote that thou have such honour. . . . RR. 6089  
 And if we seen hym wyne honour, . . . RR. 6929  
 That wolde his lyf in honour lyve. . . . RR. 7266  
**Honorable**  
 I mene Venus, honourable and digne,— . . . A.Kn. 2216  
 And eek moost honourable in his degre; . . . A.Kn. 2856  
 Of heighe Goddes heestes, honourable, . . . C.Pard. 400  
 Nought for fro thilke paleys honourable . . . E.Cl. 197  
 In honourable estat al openly; . . . E.Cl. 767  
 Discreet and prideless, ay honourable, . . . E.Cl. 930  
 Ne se ye nat this honourable knyght? . . . E.Mch. 2254  
 Sooth of his word, benigne and honourable, . . . F.Sq. 21  
 Reed Salomon, so wys and honourable, . . . H.Mcp. 344  
 Sith that your emperice, the honorable, . . . Mars. 285  
 make they hym honourable and reverent? . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
 for to be holden honourable or reverent . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
 strengthis, and that is noble and honourable, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
 suffisaunt, myghty, honourable, noble, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 han boght honourable renoun of this . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5  
 This Sarpedoun, as he that honorable . . . TC.5. 435  
 Myne servauntis ben alle wys and honourable. . . . LGW.G. 247  
 Thus can this honourable queene hire gestie calle . . . LGW. 1126 var  
 Thys honourable queene doth him chere, . . . LGW. 2452  
 O prince, desire for to be honourable, . . . L.St. 22  
 Forto be honourable and free. . . . RR. 1151  
 Of the honourable ditee, . . . RR. 5652  
 The firste and mooste honourable, . . . RR. 6914  
**Honored**  
 And ever honoured for his worthynesse. . . . A.Prol. 50  
 Of Trace honoured art and lord y-holde, . . . A.Kn. 2374  
 Honored, were into the paleys fet. . . . A.Kn. 2527  
 Honoured Crist, and hethen folk bigiled; . . . B.Mk. 549  
 Non other god schulde honoured be . . . B.Mk. 3753 var  
 She is honoured over al ther she gooth; . . . D.WB. 237  
 Ther as divine servyce is honoured, . . . D.Sum. 1719  
 And ther she was honoured as hire oghte. . . . E.Cl. 1120  
 Honored is thurgh al the Barbarie. . . . F.Fkl. 1452  
 only sholde han been honoured in alle . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
 to be magnified and honoured biforn the . . . I.Pars. 405-10  
 to been honoured the moore biforn the peple. . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 Honoured art, as patroun of that place! . . . Anel. 4  
 and vyl schulden ben honoured and . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5  
 'Have I thes not honoured al my live, . . . TC.4. 267  
 But ben honoured whil we dwelten there: . . . TC.4. 1524  
 Enhauned and honoured, and mooste dere, . . . LGW. 386  
**Honoreth**  
 Conforteth and honoureth every man, . . . A.Kn. 2716  
 Honoureth hire, and loveth hire, I preye, . . . E.Cl. 370  
 And floures fresche, honoureth ye this day; . . . Mars. 3  
 Honour honoureth him for his noblesse; . . . Ven. 13  
 That God in hooly chirche honoureth; . . . RR. 6702  
 This man yow loveth and eke honoureth, . . . RR. 7619  
**Honors**  
 and honours of this world, that thou art . . . B.Mel. 2600-5  
 For ye that been so glorious in honours, . . . C.Pard. 617  
 present lyf; that is to seyn, honours, . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
 Richesses, honours, and swiche other . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
 with noble or cleer honours; yit semeth . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
 cleer thyngs of honours; yit natheles dei . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
 hir neighbours by the honours that thei . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
 is to seyn rychesses, honours, power, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
 or honours, or thise other forseyde . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
 renommed of none honours. Certes thou thi-self ne . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
 for swiche honours juggen hem worthy of . . . Bo.3. p.4.  
 695-700  
 to han thilke same honours. Now yif. . . . Bo.3. p.4.  
 695-700  
 And for as moche as honours of peple . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 nat thilke dignytes, hir honours vanysschen. . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
 were in swiche honours as ben yvven by . . . Bo.3. m.4.  
 715-20  
 coveyten rychesses and honours. So that, whanne . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
 800-5  
 ben in honours and in gret estates). . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 1425-30

**Hood**

And he was clad in cote and hood of grene.	A.Prol. 103
And for to festne his hood under his chyn	A.Prol. 195
A whit cote and a blew hood wered he.	A.Prol. 564
And have a thank, and yet a gowne and hood.	A.Prol. 612
But hood, for jolitee, no wered he noon.	A.Prol. 680
He nolde avelen neither hood ne hat,	A.Mil. 3122
The monk putte in the mannes hood an ape,	B.Pri. 1630
But ligen in his hood;	B.Th. 2101
How that his cloke was sowed to his hood,	G.CY. 571
A clofe-leef he hadde under his hood.	G.CY. 577
For, by my feith, I nolde for myn hood,	G.CY. 1334
Before hym, and did of myn hood,	BD. 515
And don thy hood; thy nedes spedde be!	TC.2. 954
Game in myn hood! But herketh if you lest.	TC.2. 1110
Or he was war, she took him by the hood,	TC.2. 1181
And I comende her wisdom, by myn hood!	TC.5. 1161
Such game fonde the in hir hode.	HF.3. 720
'That is a trewe tale, by myn hood!'	LGW. 507
Two heedes in one hode at ones.	RR. 7386

**Hoodless**

Go hoodles in-to the drye se,	BD. 1027
-------------------------------	----------

**Hoodes**

But beggers with these hodes wide,	RR. 7254
------------------------------------	----------

**Hook**

For er the bisschop caughte hem with his hook,	D.Fri. 1317
Baiteth his angle-hook with som pleasaunce,	Mars. 238
For with the hook he wounded is so sore	Mars. 243
hem ayen as with an hook.	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
kerve ascondir with his hook the bussches	Bo.3. m.1.610-5
To fashen her, he leyde out hook and line.	TC.5. 777

**Hook see Flesh-hook****Hooke**

Netles, thornes, and hokede breres;	RR. 1712
But yet the hokede heed y-wis,	RR. 1749

**Houles**

Amonge the ropes, and the sheryng hokes;	LGW. 641
He rent the sayle with hokes lyke a sithe;	LGW. 646

**Hool- see Whol-****Hop**

We hoppen ay whil that the world wol pype,	A.Rv. 3876
At every bridale wolde he synge and hoppe,	A.Co. 4375
To hoppe and synge and maken swich disport;	A.Co. 4382
'By God,' quod he, 'I hoppe alwey behinde!'	TC.2. 1107

**Hope**

In hope to stonden in his lady grace.	A.Prol. 88
In hope that I som grene gede may.	A.Kn. 1512
And thus with good hope and with herte blithe	A.Kn. 1878
Pleasaunce and Hope, Desir, Foolhardynesse,	A.Kn. 1925
And thus with joye and hope wel to fare,	A.Kn. 2435
For after this I hope ther cometh moore.	A.Mil. 3725
Oure manicle, I hope he wil be deed,	A.Rv. 4029
And yet I hope, <i>par ma foy</i> ,	B.Th. 2010
and soothly I hope that youre	B.Mel. 2425-30
and that been in hope of Fortune shullen	B.Mel. 2635-40
and the vengeance that is doon in hope of Fortune	B.Mel. 2645-50
'The hope and pryde eek of hir enemy!	B.NP. 4594
By God, I hope I shal yow telle a thyng	C.Pard. 457
For which I hope his soule be in glorie!	D.WB. 490
But yet I hope that he shal do me good,	D.WB. 580
In hope that som wysdom sholde he lerne;	D.WB. 994
Yet may the hye God, and so hope I,	D.WB. 1173
Where as I hope som tyme I shal thee see.	D.Fri. 1414
In hope for to fynde there a yifte;	D.Sum. 2146
But yet I hope it be nat youre entente	E.Cl. 874
And so hope I that he wol to yow sende	E.Cl. 1055
His wywes pacience in hope to fynde	E.Cl. 1181
I hope to God herafter shul ye knowe	E.Mch. 1674
But for noon hope for to fare the bet,	F.Sq. 488
Receyved hath, by hope and by resoun,	F.Fkl. 833
And with good hope lete hir sorwe alyde.	F.Fkl. 924
In hope for to ben lissed of his care.	F.Fkl. 1170
What for his labour, and his hope of blisse,	F.Fkl. 1237
Yet is it fals; but ay we han good hope	G.CY. 678
But that good hope crepeth in our herte,	G.CY. 870
Swich supposyng and hope is sharpe and hard;	G.CY. 873
Thow fynde shalt ther silver, as I hope.'	G.CY. 1237
natheles men shal hope that at every tyme	I.Pars. 90-5
ther nys noon hope to escape.	I.Pars. 165-70
they shullen have noon hope to escape,	I.Pars. 220-5
lorn al hire hope for sevene causes.	I.Pars. 220-5
have noon hope to escape fro payne.'	I.Pars. 225-30
man to contricioun is the hope of thre thynges;	I.Pars. 280-5
on whom men shal hope to have foryynesse	I.Pars. 285-90
which a man shal hope that he that	I.Pars. 285-90
the flour is hope of fruyt in tyme comyng,	I.Pars. 285-90
and in foryynesse of synnes, hope of grace	I.Pars. 290-5
Thus shal man hope for his werkis of	I.Pars. 305-10
ever have hope of foryynesse, and of	I.Pars. 715-20
of a fals hope, that he thynketh that he	I.Pars. 715-20
shal lyve longe; but that hope falleth	I.Pars. 730-5
of faith and hope in God, and in his seintes,	I.Pars. 745-50
that the avaricious man hath moore hope	I.Pars. 830-5
doon it for Godes sake, and in hope to	I.Pars. 830-5
natheles I hope to God they been	I.Pars. 955-60
shame, hope, and wanhope, that is,	I.Pars. 1055-60
Now for to speken of the hope of hem	I.Pars. 1065-70
'In hope of that my tale I tolde	BD. 1198
In ydel hope, folk redeles of payne,—	Pity. 27

**Hope—Continued**

Ever hath myn hope of refut been in thee,	ABC. 33
For elles may me laste ne blis, ne hope,	Comp.L. 127
And I shal sone, I hope, a conseil fynde,	PF. 522
In hope y-wys to rede so sum day,	PF. 697
Hope aftr no thyng, ne drede nat;	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
devoured by hope and covetyse, yit drowe	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
other freedom mai men hope? Certes I	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
fleme thow hope, ne lat no sorwe aproche	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
yeveth the ryghtful cause of hope to han	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
present ne the hope of tyme comyng to	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
hope of welefulnesse; but forsothe	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
this leches ben wont to hopin of sike folk,	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
and desceyvynge hope turmenteth hem.	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
the grete hope and the heye compassynges	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
to han hope in god, ne for to preien to god.	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
(that is to seyn, hope and preiers) for	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
For what scholde any wyght hopeen to god,	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
and men, that is to seyn, to hopeen and	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
yif men ne wene nat that hope ne preieres	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
put in god hope and preyeris, that ne mowen	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
For so hope I my soule best t'avauce,	TC.1. 47
For with good hope he gan fulliche assente	TC.1. 391
Than wolde I hopen rather for to spede.	TC.1. 865
'Thou seyst wel,' quod Pandare, 'and now I hope	TC.1. 939
Hope alwey wel; for, but-if derinesse	TC.1. 971
I hope of this to maken a good ende.	TC.1. 973
For-thy som grace I hope in her to finde.	TC.1. 980
For bothe you to plesse, this hope I,	TC.1. 990
But now of hope the kalendes biginne.	TC.2. 7
Than slepeth hope, and after drede awaketh;	TC.2. 810
I hope of it to bringe answers anon	TC.2. 1054
To God hope I she hath now caught a thorn,	TC.2. 1272
Bi-twixen hope and derk deseperance;	TC.2. 1307
So as the wordes yave him hope and drede.	TC.2. 1323
That, what for hope and Pandarus' biheste,	TC.2. 1329
Right so, encreseth hope, of what it be,	TC.2. 1333
Than he dide erst, thorough hope, and dide his might	TC.2. 1340
I hope, and thou this purpos holde ferme,	TC.2. 1525
My lif to save, and for non hope of mede,	TC.3. 415
For sharp desir of hope and of pleasaunce,	TC.3. 426
I hope al shal be wel that is amis,	TC.3. 845
For some hope I we shul ben alle merie!'	TC.3. 952
So hope I that he shal, for he best may!	TC.3. 1059
Quod Troilus, 'I hope, and God to-for,'	TC.3. 1639
And hope is lasse and lasse alwey, Pandare;	TC.4. 578
The thridle answerde, 'I hope, y-wis, that she	TC.4. 691
Shal, as I hope, her grace unto us sende.	TC.4. 1117
Was queynt with hope; and therwith hem bitwene	TC.4. 1430
For-why good hope halt up hir herte onlofte;	TC.5. 348
As he that stood bitwixen hope and drede.	TC.5. 630
Yiving him hope alwey, the tenthe morwe	TC.5. 685
Drift out that bittre hope, and mak good chere,	TC.5. 913
And so hope I that I shal yit, ywis!	TC.5. 935
But al for nought: his hope alwey him blente.	TC.5. 1195
His hope al clene out of his herte fedde,	TC.5. 1198
Bitwixen hope and drede his herte lay,	TC.5. 1207
And with your lettre of hope I wol despoite.	TC.5. 1398
With hope, or deth, delivereth me fro payne!	TC.5. 1400
And lessen gan his hope and ek his might;	TC.5. 1438
Yet shal I make, I hope, his sides blede!	TC.5. 1705
That hopen over moche or dreden,	HF.1. 38
I hope that they wile nat ben evele a-payed,	LGW.G. 68
But he may hope his soris sounde,	RR. 966
Ne hadde I helpe of hope ne bote.	RR. 1760
I hadde noon hope of alleageance;	RR. 1871
But as I hope it shal nought be,	RR. 2118
Nere that hope couthe hem make	RR. 2754
Good hope such comfort hath hym yive,	RR. 2760
In hope is all his susteynyng.	RR. 2765
Good hope is her salvacioun.	RR. 2768
Good hope how sore that they smerte.	RR. 2769
For hope so sore doith hem desire	RR. 2772
Hope in desire hath victorie,	RR. 2775
In hope of love is all the glorie,	RR. 2776
For hope is all that love may yive;	RR. 2777
Nere hope ther shulde no lover lyve.	RR. 2778
Blessid be hope, which with desire	RR. 2779
Good hope is curteis forto plesse,	RR. 2781
Hope kepith his bonde, and wole abide	RR. 2783
For hope to lovers, as most cheef,	RR. 2785
Hope is her helpe whanne myster is.	RR. 2787
That hope hath hight hym forto wyne.	RR. 2803
Good hope alwey kepe bi thi side,	RR. 2941
There was noon hope, there was no grace,	RR. 3176
May lyve in hope to gette some daye.	RR. 3676
The hope that he hadde to soone.	RR. 4340
For hope and travaille sikerlye	RR. 4342
As if shal never been, I hope.	RR. 4431
If hope me faille, thanne am I	RR. 4435
In hope I wole comforted be,	RR. 4437
Seide that Hope, where so I goo,	RR. 4439
For trust that they have sette in hope,	RR. 4463
Neither of Hope nor Idilnesse.	RR. 4564



**Hope—Continued**

Abide in hope til Love, thurgh chauce,	RR. 4569
In hertis a dispeyring hope,	RR. 4707
And full of hope it is wanhope;	RR. 4708
That if it lese his hope perchaunce	RR. 5322
There I hope best to holast be;	RR. 6146
For I hope of his gold to gete.	RR. 6510

**Hoped**

to han hoped the freedom of Rome, what	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
myghte ben hoped; I wolde thanne han answered	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
that thei han hoped for to doon. For-why to	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50

**Hopes**

arise thi corage to ryghtful hopes;	Bo.5. p.8. 1935-40
-------------------------------------	-----------------------

**Hopeth**

Where as he hopeth for to fynde grace	D.WB. 920
hooly chirche yet hopeth his savacioun, by	I.Pars. 90-5
That oon is that he hopeth for to lyve	I.Pars. 1065-70
Thider he hopith God shal hym sende,	RR. 5647

**Hoping**

hoping in hym kunnyng hem to rede	TC.1. 83 var
Hoping in herte that sumtyme ye	RR. 1958
Hoping to have yif in some tide	RR. 1977

**Hopper**

'By God, right by the hopur wil I stande,'	A.Rv. 4036
How that the hopur waggis til and fra.'	A.Rv. 4039

**Hoppesteres**

Yet saugh I brent the shippes hoppesteres;	A.Kn. 2017
--	------------

**Horaste**

How that ye sholden love oon, hatte Horaste,	TC.3. 797
'Horaste! allas, and falsen Troilus!'	TC.3. 806

**Horah**

In mount Oreb, er he hadde any speche	D.Sum. 1891
---------------------------------------	-------------

**Horizon**

On thorisonte, as in that latitude.	E.Mch. 1797
For thorisonte hath reft the sonne his lyght,—	F.Fkl. 1017
And whiten gan the orisonte shene	TC.5. 276
For oure orisonte compownded after the	Astr. 1-5
knowe in oure orisonte with which degre	Astr. 20-5
the first cercle, is clepid the Orisonte,	Astr. 82-8
Cenyth is the verray pool of the orisonte	Astr. 82-8
Azimutes, and thei dividen the orisonte	Astr. 88-92
on the est orisonte, that is clepid	Astr. 127-32
The lokid I doun upon the est orisonte,	Astr. 132-9
descendith upon the west orisonte, and	Astr. 139-45
The lokid I doun upon myn est orisonte,	Astr. 139-45
our orisonte, from xi of the clokke unto oon	Astr. 145-50
of these forseide tymes upon the est orisonte.	Astr. 150-6
est orisonte thin ascendith.	Astr. 170-4
thin est orisonte, and ley thy label on the degre	Astr. 170-85
sitte upon the west orisonte, and ley thy	Astr. 170-85
orisonte is the arch of the ryght.	Astr. 170-85
myn est orisonte, al be it that it was but litel	Astr. 198-209
of my sonne, descendith on my west orisonte,	Astr. 198-209
upon which west orisonte every day	Astr. 198-209
west orisonte. And evens as the sonne clymbith	Astr. 198-209
my west orisonte at eve; and next him succedith	Astr. 198-209
the nadir of the sonne upon the west orisonte	Astr. 198-209
thin est orisonte and the degre of thy sonne, and	Astr. 200-11
myddel degre upon thyn est orisonte;	Astr. 222-9
that same lyne fro the orisonte.	Astr. 233-5
the est orisonte al though his dwelling be in	Astr. 235-6
the est orisonte, and loke what degre of any signe	Astr. 235-6
that sitt upon the same orisonte at that	Astr. 235-6
although the orisonte be in an other signe	Astr. 235-6 var Th.

mone ne sterre, as in our embelif orisonte,	Astr. 236-40
almykanteras fro the est orisonte up to the	Astr. 240-5
from the pool artiky unto the north orisonte;	Astr. 240-5
fro oure orisonte as is the cenyth fro the pool artik;	Astr. 245-61
and as high is the pool artik fro the orisonte	Astr. 245-61
pool artik fro oure north orisonte is 61	Astr. 245-61
is oure south orisonte from oure equinoxial	Astr. 245-61
oure orisonte, and oure equinoxial is 90 degres	Astr. 245-61
from the orisonte, and forgete it not;	Astr. 251-8
of A from the orisonte, and note as wel	Astr. 251-8
the height of the pool artik fro the orisonte	Astr. 262-6
under the orisonte in thilke region, and	Astr. 262-6
altitude fro the orisonte, and make a	Astr. 262-6
fro the orisonte. And than is the depressioun	Astr. 262-6
the pool antartike, byneth the orisonte	Astr. 262-6
and her orisonte passyng by the two poles	Astr. 277-84
cercle and the right orisonte; and evermore	Astr. 277-84
this . . . orisonte, that is clepid <i>Orison Rectum</i> ,	Astr. 284-6
and the embelif orisonte, where as the	Astr. 284-6
pool is enhaunced up on the orisonte,	Astr. 284-6
the est orisonte, and wayte where thin almyr	Astr. 289-94
the est orisonte, and wayte eft sonys	Astr. 289-94
the verrey north in oure orisonte generally	Astr. 289-94
south in oure orisonte. Also every signe	Astr. 294-301
ende of Geminis arisith on oure orisonte	Astr. 294-301
arise embelif on oure orisonte	Astr. 294-301
the partie of the orisonte in which	Astr. 312-6
moo verrey est in oure orisonte, but he be	Astr. 312-6
thin orisonte departed in 24 parties by	Astr. 312-6
the est orisonte, and than wol the begynnyng of	Astr. 337-43
upon the west orisonte, and the begynnyng	Astr. 343-50
ascendith on the orisonte, whether	Astr. 368-71
upon the orisonte; the toke I and waxed my label	Astr. 371-6
upon the orisonte; than sawe I wel that the	Astr. 376-82

**Horizon—Continued**

of the longitude upon the orisonte;	Astr. 382-91
the pricke of F saat upon the orisonte.	Astr. 382-91

**Horn**

An horn he bar, the bawdryk was of grene.	A.Prol. 116
With hunte and horne, and houndes hym biayde.	A.Kn. 1678
That Absolon may blowe the bukkis horn,	A.Mil. 3387
Who bloweth in the trumpe, or in an horn?	B.Mil. 705
Of horn, of boon, in which he blew and powped,	B.NP. 4589
His felawe hadde a staf tipped with horn,	D.Sum. 1740
And drynketh of his bugle horn the wyn;	F.Fkl. 1253
And whan he hadde pouped in this horn,	H.Mor. 90
And blew his horne right in hir ere,	BD. 132
Tessaye his horn, and for to knowe	BD. 346
With a gret horne blew three mot	BD. 376
Plente (. . . goddesse of rycheesses) hield a-doun with	
ful horn,	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
That thirled hadde horn and nerf and rinde;	TC.2. 642
And many floute and liltyng horne,	HF.3. 133
Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowe!	LGW. 1383

**Hornchild**

Of Hornchild, and of Ypotys,	B.Th. 2088
------------------------------	------------

**Horned**

And seide, 'Y-wis, whan thou art horned newe,	TC.5. 650
---	-----------

**Hornepipes**

With hornepipes of Cornewaile;	RR. 4250
--------------------------------	----------

**Hornes**

The hornes fulle of meeth, as was the gyse,—	A.Kn. 2279
Of Achelows two hornes he brak oon;	B.Mk. 3296
Ther saugh he hertes with hir hornes hye,	F.Fkl. 1191
the moone som-tyme, schynnyng with hir fulle hornes	
meetyng	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
the moone pale with hir derke hornes aprocheth	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
yaf to the moone hir hornes, he yaf the men to the	
erthe, he	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60

that the hornes of the fulle mone waxen	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
---	-----------------------

brak oon of his hornes, and he for schame	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
---	-----------------------

He was the glad his hornes in to shrinke:	TC.1. 300
---	-----------

The bente mone with her hornes pale,	TC.3. 624
--------------------------------------	-----------

I saw thy hornes olde by the morwe	TC.5. 652
------------------------------------	-----------

For, whan thy hornes newe ginne springe,	TC.5. 657
--	-----------

And hir hornes to shewe derke	RR. 5340
-------------------------------	----------

**Horologe**

Than is a klokke, or an abbey orlogge.	B.NP. 4044
--	------------

The cok, that orlog is of thorpes lyte;	PF. 350
---	---------

**Horosco**

Men sayn that planetis is in <i>Horosco</i> .	Astr. 150-6
---	-------------

planetis in <i>horosco</i> , be it in natyve or	Astr. 165-8
---	-------------

ascendith with 8 degres of Pisis in <i>horosco</i> .	Astr. 382-91
--	--------------

**Horoscopum**

the ascendith, or ellis horoscopum	Astr. 127-32
------------------------------------	--------------

of her <i>horoscopum</i> . For they seyn that every	Astr. 165-8
---	-------------

**Horowe see Horwe****Horrible**

In derkenesse and horrible and strong prison	A.Kn. 1451
That is so horrible a tale for to rede,	B.Mil. 84
Who saved Danyel in the horrible cave,	B.Mil. 473
Of so horrible a feendly creature,	B.Mil. 751
And in this stynk and this horrible payne,	B.Mk. 3816
That hath doun synne horrible, that he	C.Pard. 379
Of hire horrible lust and hir likyng!	D.WB. 736
Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deth horrible!	F.Fkl. 1010
of doome and of the horrible paynes of	I.Pars. 155-60
hym the horrible put of helle open to	I.Pars. 170-5
horrible develes that hym tormenten;	I.Pars. 180-5
'The horrible develes shulle goon and	I.Pars. 190-5
the horrible angwish; and why? For	I.Pars. 210-5
the horrible disordinat scantnesse of	I.Pars. 420-5
and the horrible swollen membris, that	I.Pars. 420-5
buttokes it is ful horrible for to see, for	I.Pars. 425-30
Certes, an horrible homicide! Homycide	I.Pars. 575-80
homycides and horrible dedly synnes.	I.Pars. 575-80
it is horrible synne. Swerlyng sodeynly,	I.Pars. 600-5
But lat us go now to thilke horrible sweryng	I.Pars. 600-5
This horrible synne is so perilous, that	I.Pars. 695-700
is noon so horrible synne of man that it ne	I.Pars. 700-5
Agayns this horrible synne of accidie,	I.Pars. 725-30
firste is dronkenesse, that is the horrible sepulture	I.Pars. 820-5
the brekyng of this sacrament is an horrible thyng;	I.Pars. 840-5
and synne so horrible agayns God,	I.Pars. 880-5
by the horrible synne of putrie, and	I.Pars. 885-90
horrible synne, certes hooly writ may nat	I.Pars. 910-5
than oon, and that were an horrible thyng	I.Pars. 920-5
horrible grete synnes or smale, and how	I.Pars. 960-5
be it never so foul ne so horrible.	I.Pars. 1020-5
som-tyme to ben horrible with waves	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
moeryng flodes, and ofte the horrible wynd	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
lital thyng, that this aspre and horrible Fortune	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
suffre betynges; yif that hir horrible mouthes	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
wel more horrible than alle monstres, yif	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
In place horrible making ay his mone,	TC.5. 250
Of Rome, for here horrible doynges;	LGW. 1681
This rewful case, and al thys thyng horrible,	LGW. 1838
The horrible dede of hir oppressioun.	LGW. 1868
Ayens this false horrible boke,	RR. 7132

**Horribly**

And therewithal he stank so horribly . . . . . B.Mk. 3807  
men that sweren so horribly by his . . . . . I.Pars. 595-600

**Horribles**

Full many another orriblite . . . . . RR. 7187

**Horribly**

And ther with al he stank so horribly . . . . . B.Mk. 3807 var  
men that sweren so horribly by hys blessed name . . . . . I.Pars.  
do this wikkednesse and synne so horribly . . . . . I.Pars. 880-5 var

**Horror**

horror and grisly drede dwellen . . . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
Horror is alwey drede of harm that . . . . . I.Pars. 220-5

**Hors see Hoarse, Horse, Horses****Horse**

Wel koude he sitte on hors and faire ryde; . . . . . A.Prol. 94  
Ful many a deyntee hors hadde he in stable, . . . . . A.Prol. 168  
His booties souple, his hors in greet estaat. . . . . A.Prol. 203  
A Marchant . . . , In motteleye, and hye on horse he  
sat; . . . . . A.Prol. 271  
As leene was his hors as is a rake, . . . . . A.Prol. 287  
And there oure Hoost bigan his hors areste  
And on his hors, allone as he was born, . . . . . A.Prol. 827  
Of hors and harneys noyse and claterynge  
And he hym hurtleth with his hors adoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 1633  
For which his hors for fere gan to turne, . . . . . A.Kn. 2492  
So that unnethe upon his hors he sat, . . . . . A.Kn. 2616  
And on an hors the sak he caste anon. . . . . A.Kn. 2686  
The clerkes hors, ther as it stood y-bounde . . . . . A.Mil. 3121  
And to the hors he goth hym faire and wel; . . . . . A.Rv. 4017  
And when the hors was laus, he gynnyeth gon  
This John goth out, and fynt his hors away, . . . . . A.Rv. 4060  
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes . . . . . A.Rv. 4062  
She seyde, 'Allas, youre hors goth to the fen . . . . . A.Rv. 4064  
And boond hire hors, it sholde nat goon loos, . . . . . A.Rv. 4071  
That as an hors he enorteth in his sleepe; . . . . . A.Rv. 4073  
And greynen hem, and tooke hir hors anon, . . . . . A.Rv. 4080  
And sodeynly he plights his hors aboute. . . . . A.Rv. 4138  
What thogh thyn hors be bothe foule and lene? . . . . . A.Rv. 4163  
Doun of his hors and breke his nekke atwo; . . . . . A.Rv. 4309  
For as an hors I koude byte and whyne; . . . . . B.M.L. 15  
And priketh his bylynde hors over the falwes, . . . . . B.NP. 4003  
For that an hors of his was dreynt therinne, . . . . . C.Pard. 936  
Upon an hors snow-whit and wel ambyng, . . . . . D.WB. 386  
The hors of bras, that may nat be renewed, . . . . . D.WB. 656  
To gauren on this hors that stondeth so; . . . . . D.Sum. 2081  
The hors that hadde wynges for to fle; . . . . . E.Cl. 388  
Or elles it was the Grekes hors, Synoun, . . . . . F.Sq. 181  
To seen this hors of bras, with all the route . . . . . F.Sq. 190  
Swich wondryng was ther on this hors of bras . . . . . F.Sq. 208  
Ther as men wondreden on an hors also,— . . . . . F.Sq. 209  
This hors anon bigan to trippe and daunce . . . . . F.Sq. 303  
The hors vanysshed, I noot in what manere, . . . . . F.Sq. 305  
Doun of his hors Aurelius lighte anon, . . . . . F.Sq. 307  
And took his hors, and forth he goth his way. . . . . F.Sq. 312  
The hors eek that his Yeman rood upon . . . . . F.Sq. 342  
As he wol falle fro his hors atones. . . . . F.Fkl. 1183  
For lakke of speche, and doun the hors hym caste, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1620  
and in the mire, on horse and eek on foote, . . . . . G.CY. 562  
He is lyk to an hors that seketh . . . . . H.Mop. 10  
Took my hors and forth I wente . . . . . H.Mop. 48  
On hors, and fote, in al the felde aboute. . . . . I.Pars. 415-20  
Right as an hors, that can both bite and pleyne; . . . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
Centauris (half hors, half man), and he . . . . . BD. 357  
Yit am I but an hors, and horses lawe . . . . . Anel. 35  
And wounded was his hors, and gan to blede, . . . . . Anel. 157  
God wot if he sat on his hors aright, . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde, . . . . . 1600-5  
That on his hors unnethe he sat for peyne. . . . . TC.1. 223  
Whan Diomed on horse gan him dresse, . . . . . TC.2. 626  
Wel neigh down off her hors she gan to eye. . . . . TC.2. 1261  
As seide she. And from her hors sh' alighte. . . . . TC.4. 45  
Tho sodeinly down from his hors he sterte, . . . . . TC.5. 35  
Of Troilus, they down off horse alighte, . . . . . TC.5. 37  
Made the hors brought into Troye, . . . . . TC.5. 182  
Feynyng the hors offred unto Minerve, . . . . . TC.5. 189  
To hors is al hire lustly folk y-go; . . . . . TC.5. 200  
The hors, that streynith all these parties to . . . . . TC.5. 513  
For whanne his hors is in the stable, . . . . . HF.1. 155  
That he wole kepe his hors to ride, . . . . . LGW. 932  
Yit is he lord ay of his hors. . . . . LGW. 1193  
Was lyke that salowe hors of hewe, . . . . . Astr. 57-60  
For on that horse no colour is, . . . . . RR. 5912  
Ther-with so horsly, and so quyk of eye, . . . . . RR. 5918  
His hors weren goode, but he ne was nat gay; . . . . . RR. 5919  
His swyn, his hors, his stoor, and his pultrye, . . . . . RR. 7397  
Therfore with wilde hors he hidde hem drawe, . . . . . RR. 7397  
And made his hors to frete hym, flesh and boon; . . . . . RR. 7397  
"Thou seist that oxen, asses, hors, and houndes, . . . . . F.Sq. 194  
"The devel have al, bothe hors and cart and heyl!"  
This cartere thakketh his hors upon the croupe, . . . . . A.Prol. 74  
Cley msad with hors and mannes heer, and oille . . . . . A.Prol. 598  
ridynge,—as in to manye delicat horses . . . . . B.Pri. 1823  
the riders of swiche horses." . . . . . B.Mk. 3294  
Men, hors, houndes, and other thyng, . . . . . D.WB. 285  
the day the fairere ledeth the rosene hors of the . . . . . D.Fri. 1547  
sonne. . . . . D.Fri. 1559  
G.CY. 812  
I.Pars. 430-5  
I.Pars. 430-5  
BD. 349  
Bo.3. m.1.  
615-20

**Horsely**

Ther-with so horsly, and so quyk of eye, . . . . . F.Sq. 194

**Horses**

His hors weren goode, but he ne was nat gay; . . . . . A.Prol. 74  
His swyn, his hors, his stoor, and his pultrye, . . . . . A.Prol. 598  
Therfore with wilde hors he hidde hem drawe, . . . . . B.Pri. 1823  
And made his hors to frete hym, flesh and boon; . . . . . B.Mk. 3294  
"Thou seist that oxen, asses, hors, and houndes, . . . . . D.WB. 285  
"The devel have al, bothe hors and cart and heyl!"  
This cartere thakketh his hors upon the croupe, . . . . . D.Fri. 1547  
Cley msad with hors and mannes heer, and oille . . . . . D.Fri. 1559  
ridynge,—as in to manye delicat horses . . . . . G.CY. 812  
the riders of swiche horses." . . . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
Men, hors, houndes, and other thyng, . . . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
the day the fairere ledeth the rosene hors of the . . . . . BD. 349  
sonne. . . . . Bo.3. m.1.  
615-20

**Horses—Continued**

ne deth ne taryeth nat his swifte hors. . . . . Bo.4. m.4.  
1410-5  
foddre to his crwel hors (this to seyn that . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1605-10  
made his hors to freten hym); and he, Hercules, . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1605-10  
Yit am I but an hors, and horses lawe . . . . . TC.1. 223  
And Cynthea her char-hors over-raughte . . . . . TC.5. 1018  
The cart-hors gonne wel espye . . . . . HF.2. 436  
Of his hors; and they anon . . . . . HF.2. 444  
And loved to have well hors of prys; . . . . . RR. 1134  
For men and hors shulde nat atteyne . . . . . RR. 4201

**Horwe**

Somtyme envyous folke with tungen horwe . . . . . Mars. 206

**Hosanna**

Bifore whos child angeles synge Osanne, . . . . . B.M.L. 642  
Theras withouten ende is songe Osanne, . . . . . G.SN. 69

**Hose**

A Sheffield thwitel haar he in his hose. . . . . A.Rv. 3933  
Now may I were an hose upon myn heed; . . . . . G.CY. 726  
That werest on thy hose a pale, . . . . . HF.3. 750

**Hosen**

Hir hosen weren of fyn scarlet reed, . . . . . A.Prol. 456  
In hosen rede he wente fetisly . . . . . A.Mil. 3319 var  
And Symkyn hadde hosen of the same. . . . . A.Rv. 3955  
Of Brugges were his hosen broun, . . . . . B.Th. 1923

**Hoses**

In hoses rede he wente fetisly. . . . . A.Mil. 3319  
wrappynge of hir hoses; and eek the . . . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
of hire hoses in whit and reed, semeth . . . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
departen hire hoses in othere colours, as . . . . . I.Pars. 425-30

**Hospital see Spital****Hospitaliers**

or preest, or hospitaliers, and ever the . . . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
As Templers, and Hostielers, . . . . . RR. 6693

**Host**

Greet chiere made oure hoost us everichon, . . . . . A.Prol. 747  
A semely man Oure Hooste was with-alle . . . . . A.Prol. 751  
Up roos oure Hoost and was oure aller cok, . . . . . A.Prol. 823  
And there oure Hoost bigan his hors areste . . . . . A.Prol. 827  
And al his hoost in armes hym biside. . . . . A.Kn. 974  
To Thebesward, and al his hoost biside. . . . . A.Kn. 982  
And in his hoost of chivalrie the four, . . . . . A.Kn. 1026  
He took his hoost and hoom he rood anon, . . . . . A.Mil. head  
the wordes bitwene the Hoost and the Millere . . . . . A.Mil. 3114  
Oure Hooste lough and swor, "So moot I gon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3128  
Oure Hooste saugh that he was dronke of ale, . . . . . A.Mil. 3134  
Oure Hoost answerde, "Tel on a devely weyl, . . . . . A.Mil. 3501  
He seyde, "John, myn hooste, lif and deere, . . . . . A.Rv. 3899  
Whan that oure Hoost hadde herd this sermonyng, . . . . . A.Rv. 4131  
But specially I pray the, hooste deere, . . . . . A.Co. 4344  
Oure Hoost answerde and seide, "I graunte it thee; . . . . . B.M.L. head  
The wordes of the Hoost to the compaignye . . . . . B.M.L.1  
Oure Hooste saugh wel that the brighte sonne . . . . . B.M.L. 39  
"Hoste", quod he, "depardeus ich assente; . . . . . B.M.L. 403  
Than was thasembel of this blaful hoost; . . . . . B.Sh. 1163  
Oure Hooste upon his stropes stode anon, . . . . . B.Sh. 1172  
"Oure Hooste answerde, "O Jankyng, be ye there? . . . . . B.Sh. 1174  
"Nowe, good men," quod our Hooste, "herketh me, . . . . . B.Sh. 1184  
And therfore, Hoste, I warne the biforn, . . . . . B.Th. 1897  
Bihold the murie wordes of the Hoost to the Ship-  
man, . . . . . B.Pri. head  
"Wel seyde! by corpus dominus," quod our Hoost; . . . . . B.Pri. 1625  
Bihold the murie wordes of the Hoost to Chaucer . . . . . B.Th. head  
"Hooste", quod I, "ne beth nat yvele aspayd, . . . . . B.Th. 1883  
Heere the Hoost stynyth Chaucer of his Tale of  
Thopas . . . . . B.Mel. head  
Quod oure Hooste, "for thou makest me . . . . . B.Mel. 2110  
The murie wordes of the Hoost to the Monk . . . . . B.Mk. head  
Oure Hooste seyde, "As I am feithful man, . . . . . B.Mk. 3081  
Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght, . . . . . B.Mk. 3758  
But bad anon apparailen his hoost,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3797  
To all his hoost and to hym self also . . . . . B.Mk. 3813  
"Ye," quod oure Hoost, "by Seinte Poules belle! . . . . . B.NP. 3970  
"Thanne spak oure Hoost with rude speche and boold, . . . . . B.NP. 3998  
"Vis, sir," quod he, "vis, Hoost, so moot I go, . . . . . B.NP. 4006  
"Sire Nonnes Frest," oure Hooste seide anon, . . . . . B.NP. 4637  
The wordes of the Hoost to the Phisician and the  
Pardoner . . . . . C.Pard. head  
Oure Hooste gan to swere as he were wood; . . . . . C.Pard. 287  
I rede that oure Hoost here shal bigynne, . . . . . C.Pard. 941  
Com forth, sire Hoost, and offre first anon, . . . . . C.Pard. 943  
"Now," quod oure Hoost, "I wol no longer pleye . . . . . C.Pard. 958  
And ye, sir Hoost, that been to me so deere, . . . . . C.Pard. 964  
Oure Hooste cride, "Peel and that anon! . . . . . D.WB. 850  
Oure Hoost the spak, "A, sire, ye sholde be hende . . . . . D.Fri. 1286  
Oure Hoost answerde, "Peel! namore of this!" . . . . . D.Fri. 1296  
Thus seyde our Hoost, "and lat hym telle his tale. . . . . D.Fri. 1335  
"Peel" quod oure Hoost, "for Cristes mooder deere; . . . . . D.Sum. 1762  
"Sire Clerk of Oxenford, oure Hooste seyde, . . . . . E.Cl. 1  
"Hoste," quod he, "I am under your yerde, . . . . . E.Cl. 22  
Our hooste seyde, and swor by goddes bones, . . . . . E.Cl. 1212b  
"A! good sire Hoost! I have y-wedded bee . . . . . E.Mch. 1233  
"Now," quod our Hoost, "Marchant, so God you  
blesse! . . . . . E.Mch. 1240  
"Ey, Goddes mercy," seyde oure Hooste tho, . . . . . E.Mch. 2419  
and the wordes of the Hoost to the Frankelyn . . . . . F.Fkl. head  
"Straw for youre "gentillesse," quod our Hoost. . . . . F.Fkl. 695  
"Gladly, sire Hoost," quod he, "I wole obeys . . . . . F.Fkl. 703



# Host—Continued

Thanne seyde our Hoost, 'for certes it wolde seme	G.CY. 594
'Wel,' quod our Hoost, 'I pray the tel me than	G.CY. 615
Hoost, of his craft somwhat I wol yow shewe.	G.CY. 619
Unto our Hoost, he seyde, ' <i>Benadice!</i> '	G.CY. 628
'Ther-of no fors, good Yeman,' quod our Hoost,	G.CY. 652
'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'yet lat me talke to the;	G.CY. 663
'Ye?' quod our Hoost, 'telle on what so bityde;	G.CY. 697
Sire Hoost, in feith, and by the hevenes queene,	G.CY. 1089
Ther gan our Hooste for to jape and pleye,	H.Mcp. 4
Seyde to our Hoost, 'So God my soule blesse,	H.Mcp. 21
And that our Hoost wole of his curteisye,	H.Mcp. 28
And to the Manciple thanne spak our Hoost:	H.Mcp. 56
Thanne gan our Hoost to laughen wonder loude,	H.Mcp. 94
For which our Hoost, as he was wont to gye,	I.Pars. 13
And bede our Hoost he sholde to hym seye	I.Pars. 65
Our Hooste hadde the wordes for us alle:	I.Pars. 67
al be the oost nevere so greet, it is to despise;	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
yif they som-tyme, makynge an oost ayens	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
And to the Grekes oost ful privily	TC.1. 80
—Ligging in oost, as I have seid or this,	TC.4. 29
To lete her go thus to the Grekes oost,	TC.4. 599
In hoste amonge the greks ever in fere	TC.4. 1363 <i>var</i>
And that I mot gon to the Grekes ost!	TC.4. 1622
Criseyde unto the Grekes ost to lede,	TC.5. 16
Out of the Grekes ost; and every night	TC.5. 72
And on the Grekes oost he wolde see,	TC.5. 687
Out of this oost stele on som maner side,	TC.5. 752
But dayes ten ye n'olde in oost sojorne,—	TC.5. 1350
Bad hym to flee the Grekes ost,	HF.1. 186
Shoop him an oost on Antony to lede,	LGW. 625
His wyf and he, and al his oost, forthe wente	LGW. 632
Of Mynos or his ooste toke he no cure.	LGW. 1006
With al hir oost the cyte forto aseyle.	Form.A. 40
And from our hoost departed is,	RR. 5826
With all her oost early and late	RR. 5859
Thus is youre hoost ordeyned welle.	RR. 5867
<b>Hostage</b>	
And holde it with you for ostage.	RR. 2081
Leve hoole thin herte in hostage,	RR. 2713
<b>Hostages</b>	
He askide of me thanne hostages.	RR. 2043
Ostages, or borwias sake of me,	RR. 2064
For ostages, ne sikirnesse,	RR. 7309
<b>Hostel</b>	
Seynt Julian, lo, bon hostell	HF.2. 514
<b>Hostelries</b>	
Ther was in hostelries al aboute,	A.Kn. 2493
thilke that holden hostelries, sustenen	I.Pars. 440-5
<b>Hostelry</b>	
At nyght were come into that hostelrye	A.Prol. 23
In Southwerk, at this gentill hostelrye,	A.Prol. 718
Whan we were in that hostelrye alight;	A.Prol. 722
A chambre hadde he in that hostelrye	A.Mil. 3203
And ech of hem gooth to his hostelrye,	B.NP. 4184
Forth with his knave into that hostelrye	D.Sum. 1779
Out of youre hostelrye I saugh you ryde,	G.CY. 589
<b>Hostess</b>	
fro the pestilence of his oostesse, algates the rowerys	Bo.4. m.3.
	1315-20
'Thyn hostesse,' quod she, 'O thou Demophon,	LGW. 2496
<b>Hostilius</b>	
Was thilke Tullius Hostilius,	D.WB. 1166
<b>Hostiler</b>	
And everich hostiler and tappestere	A.Prol. 241
Though that my tale be of an hostiler:	A.Co. 4360
'The hostiler answerde hym anon	B.NP. 4219
And eek the hostiler so score engnyed,	B.NP. 4250
<b>Hostlers</b>	
the thefte of hire hostilers, and that is in	I.Pars. 440-5
Or olde horis hostilers,	RR. 7033
<b>Hosts</b>	
That was hir hostes-man, and bar a sak,	D.Sum. 1755
thei moeven unryghtful oostes and cruel	Bo.4. m.4.
	1415-20
<b>Hot</b>	
So hote he lovede that by nyghtertale	A.Prol. 97
The hote somer hadde maad his hewe al broun;	A.Prol. 394
Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste, or drye,	A.Prol. 420
As hoot he was, and lecherous, as a sparwe,	A.Prol. 626
Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot.	A.Prol. 687
That loveth so hote Emelye the brighte	A.Kn. 1737
She woot namoure of al this hote fare,	A.Kn. 1809
But al moot ben assayed, hoot and cold;	A.Kn. 1811
That al hire hote love and hir desir,	A.Kn. 2310
For thilke peyne, and thilke hote fr,	A.Kn. 2383
His compleynte, and for love his hote fires,	A.Kn. 2862
And wafres, pyping hoot out of the gleede;	A.Mil. 3379
His hote love was cold and al y-queynt;	A.Mil. 3754
That hote kultour in the chymenee here,	A.Mil. 3776
And he was redy with his iren hoot,	A.Mil. 3809
The hote kultour brende so his touth;	A.Mil. 3812
That hath been twies hoot and twies cold;	A.Co. 4345
And Custance han they take anon, foot-hoot,	B.ML. 438
Love hire so hote, of foul affeccoun,	B.ML. 586
that 'Right so as, whil that iren is hoot,	B.Mel. 2225-30
In hote coles he hath hymselfen raked;	B.Mk. 3323
Ne fynde yow nat repleet of humours hote;	B.NP. 4147
That made his face ful often reed and hoot	D.WB. 540
But if it be to hevly or to hoot,	D.Fri. 1436

# Hot—Continued

Of spices hote, tencressen his corage;	E.Mch. 1808
What sleight is it, thogh it be long and hoot,	E.Mch. 2126
In Aries, the colerik hote signe.	F.Sq. 51
Swich was the ypocrite, bothe cold and hoot,	F.Sq. 520
That in his hote deynyclacioun	F.Fld. 1246
Hir savour is so rammysh and so hoot	G.CY. 887
Another seyde the fir was over hoot;	G.CY. 955
But, be it hoot or cold, I dar seye this,	G.CY. 956
Ye been right hoot, I se wel how ye swete;	G.CY. 1186
and this seed is agre and hoot.	I.Pars. 115-20
hote iren upon the herte of man with a	I.Pars. 555-60
For nother to cold nor hoot it nas,	BD. 342
The mayster-hunte anon, foot-hoot,	BD. 375
That never was grevaunce of hoot ne cold;	PF. 205
Within the temple, of syghes hote as fyr	PF. 246
Til that the hote sonne gan to waste,	PF. 266
The hote cormeraunt of gloteny;	PF. 362
That hoot, cold, hevly, light, and moist, and dreye	PF. 380
marken hem in the forweh with an hoot iren	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
the hote somer is comen. Thy myghte	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
and to ben hoot. But for as mochel as	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
things mowen accorde with the hote things,	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
Indus yvveth, that is next the hote partie	Bo.3. m.10.
	985-70
things joynen hem by feyth to the hote things;	Bo.4. m.6.
	1555-60
the hote somer dryeth the cornes;	Bo.4. m.6.
	1555-60
For-thy ful ofte, his hote fir to cesse,	TC.1. 445
That th' hote fir of love so sore him brende;	TC.1. 490
Now hot, now cold; but thus betwixe tweye	TC.2. 811
They wenen al be love, if oon be hot!	TC.2. 892
Felte iren hot, and he bigan to smite;	TC.2. 1276
For him men demen hot, that men seen ewete!	TC.2. 1533
And thereto dronken hadde as hote and stronge	TC.3. 1390
I hadde it nevere half so hote as now;	TC.3. 1650
Don as thee list. But hadde ich it so hote,	TC.4. 583
So wol I telle it you whil it is hot,	TC.4. 1263
Deth not too hastif in this hote fare:	TC.4. 1567
'God wot, refreyden may this hote fare	TC.5. 507
But often was his herte hot and cold,	TC.5. 1102
That loveth paramoure to harde and hote,	LGW.G. 260
That warme was of hire loves blood, and hote,	LGW. 914
The hote erneste is al overblowe.	LGW. 1287
Lo, this hote somers day?	Prov. 2
an hote planete cometh into an hote signe,	Astr. 108-15
by cause of the hoot sygne. And by	Astr. 108-15
For love, and ben so hoot for woo,	RR. 1494
But whylom colde and whylom hate,	RR. 2398
Wherof the fawne and hote fire	RR. 3707
For foot-hoot in his felonye,	RR. 3827
The roote springith thurgh hote breynnyng	RR. 4815
The hote ernes they al foryetten.	RR. 4838
So hote he breynnyth in the fire,	RR. 5706
<b>Hote(n)</b>	
His name was hote deynous Symekyn.	A.Rv. 3941
And lat us wywes hote bary breed,	D.WB. 144
Quod she, 'thou Eolus, I hote,	HF.3. 629
And hote well, [hym] here to plesse,	RR. 3385
And hoten hem her ful servise,	RR. 5444
<b>Hote(n) see Hote, Heet, Hote, Hight</b>	
<b>Hotheth</b>	
And hem she hotheth stabilite	RR. 5422
<b>Hotheth see Highteth</b>	
<b>Hotter</b>	
For ay the near, the fir the hotter is:	TC.1. 449
But hotter wex his love; and than he seyde	TC.1. 1012
And wel the hotter ben the gledes rede,	TC.2. 538
A thousand sikes hotter than the gledes	TC.4. 337
Ther loved no wight hotter in his lyve.	LGW. 59
As wre the gledes and hotter is the fire;	LGW. 735
The hatter evere shall thou brenne,	RR. 2475
<b>Hottes</b>	
Or elles hottes or dossers;	HF.3. 850 <i>em</i>
<b>Hottes see Hattes</b>	
<b>Hound</b>	
a greet kyng ful soore, and an hound	B.Mel. 2515-20
is lyk to hym that taketh an hound by	B.Mel. 2730-5
he that taketh a straunge hound by the eris is outh-	
while	B.Mel. 2730-5
biten with the hound, right in the same	B.Mel. 2730-5
He drew out Cerberus, the hound of helle;	B.Mk. 3292
Was lyk an hound, and wolde han maad areest	B.NP. 4090
tyme as dooth the hound that retourneth	I.Pars. 135-40
they been lyk to houndes, for an hound	I.Pars. 855-60
hare was nat agast of the hound, whiche	Bo.3. m.12.
	1120-5
likne hym to the hownd; and if he be a pryve	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
he drewh Cerberus (the hound of helle)	Bo.4. m.7.
	1605-10
'It n'is not good a sleping hound to wake,	TC.3. 764
Ne hound for hert, or wilde boor or deer,	LGW. 1121
He is the hounde, shame is to seyn,	RR. 7285
<b>Houndfish</b>	
Lyk to the skyn of houndfysh, sharpe as brere;	E.Mch. 1825
<b>Hounds</b>	
Of smale houndes hadde she that she fedde	A.Prol. 146
But maketh houndes ete hem in despit'	A.Kn. 947
We stryven as dide the houndes for the boon,	A.Kn. 1177

## Houndes—Continued

With hunte and horne, and houndes hym bisyde.	A.Kn. 1678
With houndes, swiche as that hym list commaunde.	A.Kn. 1695
I saugh how that his houndes have hym caught	A.Kn. 2067
With smale houndes al aboute hir feet,	A.Kn. 2076
What houndes ligen in the floor adoun,—	A.Kn. 2205
Were al forstraught with houndes grete and smale;	B.Sh. 1295
'Thou seist that oxen, asses, hors, and houndes,	D.WB. 285
That cruel houndes, or som foul vermyne,	E.Cl. 1095
Yet were me levere houndes had me eten,	E.Mch. 1438
He saugh of hem an hondred slayn with houndes,	F.Fkl. 1193
and bones to his houndes.' And for	I.Pars. 220-5
hony, or elles the houndes that folwen	I.Pars. 440-5
they been lyk to houndes, for an hound	I.Pars. 855-60
synne maketh hem lyk to houndes that	I.Pars. 905-10
Men, hors, houndes, and other thyng,	BD. 349
At the uncoupling of his houndes.	BD. 377
Fro alle the houndes a prevy way.	BD. 382
The houndes had oversete hym alle,	BD. 383
whiche Paulyn the howndes of the paleys	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
Unto the courte the houndes ben y-broughte,	LGW. 1194
To seke in houndes nest fat mete.	RR. 6504

## Houndes see Greyhoundes

## Houne

And she shal out; thus seiden here and houne.	TC.4. 210
---	-----------

## Houris

And in hir heure he walketh forth a paas	A.Kn. 2217
The thridde hour in-equal that Palamon	A.Kn. 2271
The nexte heure of Mars folwyng this,	A.Kn. 2367
This world,' he seyde, 'in lasse than an heure,	A.Mil. 3519
Therefore I wol goon slepe an heure or twaye,	A.Mil. 3685
The ferthe part, and half an heure and moore,	B.ML. 3
And shal be beten thries in an heure,	B.Pri. 1732
And on a day bifil that in that hour	B.Mk. 3613
I dar wel seyn that er that half an hour	D.Sum. 1856
Almost an heure it is, I undertake,	F.Fkl. 1211
an heure ne shal nat perise of his tyme,	I.Pars. 250-5
for he fasteth, and also resonable heure for to ete	I.Pars. 1050-5
lyghte goodes, the sorrowful heure (that is	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
is seyn welful and overthrowe in an heure.	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
a swyft hour disolveth the same man (that is	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
Ek of the day ther passed nought an heure	TC.1. 456
'Think ek how elde wasteth every heure	TC.2. 393
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that hourel'—	TC.2. 588
Shoop her to ben an heure after the prime	TC.2. 1557
And largely the mounce of an heure	TC.2. 1707
Me to comanden aught in any heure;	TC.3. 140
A certain heure in which she comen sholde	TC.3. 532
For how sholde I my lif an heure save,	TC.3. 1476
And kith thou art a man; for in this heure	TC.4. 538
Nor ther n'as house of al the day or night,	TC.5. 463
The giding of thy bemes brighte an heure,	TC.5. 643
My wo that everich heure encesseth newe,	TC.5. 1333
The selve day right, or that heure	HF.3. 67
I fel on slepe, in-with an heure or two.	LGW. 209
So ferforthly that fro that blisful hour	LGW. 682
Y-taught me for to knowen in an heure	Fort. 12
the mone from heure to heure every day	Astr. 20-5
minutes, this to seien mynutes of an heure.	Astr. 40-5
myle wey, and 3 mileweie maken an heure.	Astr. 60-5
an heure equal of the klokke.	Astr. 75-82
folwyng the heure of the nyght, and	Astr. 139-45
is whiche manere I shuld come to the heure	Astr. 139-45
hour of noon til on of the klokke next	Astr. 145-60
that evermo generally the heure inequal of	Astr. 188-93
the day with the heure inequal of the night	Astr. 188-93
there the quantite of the heure inequal by	Astr. 188-93
the heure inequal by day out of 30, than	Astr. 188-93
the heure inequal by nyght.	Astr. 188-93
nadir of the sonne shal shewe the heure of the planetes,	Astr. 188-209
verrey degre of the sonne shewe the heure	Astr. 188-209
generally atte sonne arise entrich the heure	Astr. 188-209
in the bevene. The firste heure inequal	Astr. 188-209
the heure of Mercurie entrich upon my west	Astr. 188-209
after planeis in heure after heure, all the	Astr. 188-209
shewil me the entrich of the heure of the	Astr. 188-209
to Saturne, heure after heure generally.	Astr. 188-209
Thy label sitte upon the heure of the	Astr. 319-22
ascendith upon the ende of the 8 heure	Astr. 337-43
and sette him on the ende of the 10 heure	Astr. 337-43
the 2 heure inequal; and than wol the	Astr. 337-43
heure inequal, and than wol the begynnyng	Astr. 337-43
hour by heure, for she ne dwelith not in	Astr. 382-91
reke. . . . heure after heure—	Astr. 382-91
But I may say in sory heure	RR. 1639
Ne yit an hour withoute delay,	RR. 4656

## Hours

kept his pacient . . . In houres, by his magyk na- turel.	A.Prol. 416
Al though it nere nat day by houres two,	A.Kn. 2211
If that men asked hym in certain houres	A.Mil. 3195
Fyve houres for to slepe upon a nyght,	B.Sh. 1291
It was me toold er ye cam here two houres;	C.Pard. 671
This is to seyn, in foure and twenty houres,—	F.Sq. 117
Me is wo that I lyeve houres twelve,	BD. 572
As hit hadde smyen houres twelve.	BD. 1322
the lusty houres of the firste somer sesoun, that	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
Quod Pandarus, 'Or houres twyes twelve,	TC.2. 1399
And mo berdes in two houres—	HF.2. 181
24 houres equals of the klokke. And, as	Astr. 60-5

## Hours—Continued

equinoxiall ben considered the 24 houres	Astr. 75-82
that shewen the spaces of the houres	Astr. 88-92
is to seyn 24 houres, is the revolucoun of	Astr. 179-85
houres inequales in houres equales	Astr. 185-8
the houres inequales, and depart hem by 15,	Astr. 185-8
and take there thin houres equales.	Astr. 185-8
houres inequales by day	Astr. 188-93
these houres inequales ben clepid houres of planetes.	Astr. 188-93
the quantite of houres equales	Astr. 193-8
The quantite of houres equales, that is	Astr. 193-8
to seyn the houres of the klokke, ben	Astr. 193-8
many houres of the klokke ben passed, or	Astr. 193-8
eny part of eny of these houres that ben	Astr. 193-8
passed, or ellis how many houres or parties	Astr. 193-8
of houres ben to come fro suche a tyme to	Astr. 193-8
Declaracioun of the houres of planetes	Astr. 198-209
the houres of planetes by ordi as they siten	Astr. 198-209
in lasse than 2 houres equales. And these	Astr. 294-301
space than in 2 houres. Of whiche signes	Astr. 294-301
in takyng of houres, and ley thy label on	Astr. 301-8
hou many houres thilke conjunccioun is fro the	Astr. 319-22
thilke nombre of houres in the bordure of	Astr. 319-22
knowyng of the houres of the day or of	Astr. 319-22

## Hous

He was the beste beggere in his hous,	A.Prol. 252
Withoute bake mete was never his hous,	A.Prol. 343
It snewed in his hous of mete and drynke.	A.Prol. 345
Of whiche ther weren a duseyne in that hous	A.Prol. 578
That in his hous is of his meynee slayn.	A.Kn. 1258
A dronek man woot wel he hath an'hou,	A.Kn. 1262
His spirit chaunged hous, and wente ther,	A.Kn. 2809
Til he cam to the carpenteres hous,	A.Mil. 3356
On foure halves of the hous aboute,	A.Mil. 3481
Blesse this hous from every wikked wight	A.Mil. 3484
Or elles he is at his hous, certeyn;	A.Mil. 3669
He rometh to the carpenteres hous,	A.Mil. 3694
Myn hous is streit, but ye han lerned art,	A.Rv. 4122
"Ne brynge nat every man into thyn hous,"	A.Co. 4331
Out of his angle into the derkeste hous.	B.ML. 304
Of this baar witness everich in that hous,	B.ML. 626
This noble marchaunt heeld a worthy hous,	B.Sh. 1210
That in his hous as famulier was he	B.Sh. 1221
As in that hous, and ful of diligence	B.Sh. 1234
In al the hous; but after hir degre	B.Sh. 1237
And up into his countour-hous gooth he,	B.Sh. 1267
And honestly governe wel our hous.	B.Sh. 1434
In al the hous ther nas so litel a knave,	B.Sh. 1500
He nolde slepen in noon hous,	B.Th. 2100
bath he left inwith his hous, of which the	B.Mel. 2157-60
laddres to the wallis of his hous, and by	B.Mel. 2160-5
into his hous and saugh al this meschief, he, lyk a	B.Mel. 2160-5
thyn hous defende; but certes, for to move	B.Mel. 2215-20
in thyn hous thou sette sufficient garnisoun, so	B.Mel. 2215-20
thynges dryven a man out of his hous,—	B.Mel. 2275-80
to warnestoure youre hous; and seyden also, that in	B.Mel. 2485-90
this caas	B.Mel. 2520-5
to warnestoure youre hous with gret	B.Mel. 2520-5
shal warnestoure myn hous with toures,	B.Mel. 2520-5
myn hous so kepen and defenden, that	B.Mel. 2520-5
been in drede myn hous for to approche,'	B.Mel. 2520-5
entred into thyn hous by the wyndowes,	B.Mel. 2615-20
seith, "of thyn hous ne sholde nat been	B.Mel. 2810-5
in to myn hous by violence, and have doon swich	B.Mel. 3000-5
every man returned to his hous.	B.Mel. 3020-5
Of what hous be ye, by youre fader kyn?	B.Mk. 3121
Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese,	B.NP. 4487
Is in your hous and many a losengour	B.NP. 4516 var
Which fro myn hous was stole upon a nyght,	C.Doc. 184
Thou shalt no lenger in thyn hous hir save.	C.Doc. 200
That vengeance shal nat parten from his hous	C.Pard. 649
Hoom to myn hous, or elles unto youre,—	C.Pard. 785
What dostow at my neighbors hous?	D.WB. 239
If that I walke or pleye unto his hous.	D.WB. 245
Out of hir owene hous, al benedicite!	D.WB. 280
She wol nat dwelle in house half a day;	D.WB. 352
Fro hous to hous to heere sondry talys,—	D.WB. 547
From hous to hous, although he had it sworn;	D.WB. 640
Whoso that buyldeth his hous al of salwes,	D.WB. 655
Than with an angry wyf doun in the hous,'	D.WB. 779
To han the governance of hous and lond,	D.WB. 814
Hadde in his hous a lusty bachelor	D.WB. 883
He seketh every hous and every place	D.WB. 919
Is this the law of kyng Arthures hous?	D.WB. 1089
'Task fyr and ber it in the derkeste hous,	D.WB. 1139
For he was boren of a gentil hous,	D.WB. 1153
That shal be to youre hous by cause of me,	D.WB. 1225
That of myn hous ne shaltow never mysse,'	D.Fri. 1416
The peynes of thilke cursed hous of helle;	D.Fri. 1652
In every hous he gan to poure and pry,	D.Sum. 1738
So longe he wente, hous by hous, til he	D.Sum. 1765
Cam til an hous ther he was wont to be	D.Sum. 1766
"Withinne thyn hous ne be thou no leoun;	D.Sum. 1989
The lady of the hous al stille eat	D.Sum. 2200
The peple cam unto the hous with-oute,	E.Cl. 332
She sholde brynge into his hous, he had	E.Cl. 373
Into this hous, it is nat longe ago,	E.Cl. 478
Retourneth to youre fadres hous,' quod he,	E.Cl. 809
And in this hous ther ye me lady made,	E.Cl. 820
Naked out of my fadres hous,' quod she,	E.Cl. 871



# House—Continued

Toward hir fader hous forth is she fare.	E.Cl. 896
As it possible is in myn hous to be,	E.Cl. 956
And with that word she gan the hous to dighte,	E.Cl. 974
A wyf wol laste and in thyn hous endure,	E.Mch. 1317
Ther as ther nys no wyf the hous to kepe,	E.Mch. 1382
And spices al aboute the hous they caste,	E.Mch. 1770
Lat voyden al this hous in curteys wyse;	E.Mch. 1815
That neither in halle, nyn noon oother hous,	E.Mch. 2088
Witnesse on hem that dwelle in Cristes hous;	E.Mch. 2282
What though he made a temple, Goddes hous?	E.Mch. 2293
As any bachelor of al his hous.	F.Sq. 24
Til that the god Mercurius hous, the alye—	F.Sq. 672
He to his hous is goon with sorrowful herte;	F.Fkl. 1021
Hoom to his hous, and maden hem wel at ese;	F.Fkl. 1185
So wel arrayed hous as ther was oon	F.Fkl. 1187
And yet removed they never out of the hous	F.Fkl. 1205
Out of hir hous to any maner place;	F.Fkl. 1507
And ladde hem to his hous, withoute moore,	G.SN. 374
Hom til hir house, and 'In hir hous,' quod he,	G.SN. 514
Heere of myn hous perpetually a cherche.	G.SN. 546
Hir hous the chirche of Sainte Cecile highte;	G.SN. 550
Ne demeth nat that I desclaunde youre hous,	G.CY. 993
Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a crowe	H.Mcp. 130
Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a wyf,	H.Mcp. 139
And every deyntee that is in that hous,	H.Mcp. 179
And brennen hous and hoom, and make al playn,	H.Mcp. 229
brennen his hous pryvely, or empoysons	I.Pars. 510-5
that it troubleth his hous and chaseth	I.Pars. 540-5
from his hous whil he useth swich unlevelful	I.Pars. 590-5
seith Salomon, 'An hous that is	I.Pars. 630-5
is in a droppynge hous in manye places,	I.Pars. 630-5
than an hous ful of delices with chidyng,	I.Pars. 630-5
oother mennes hous or in thyn owne,	I.Pars. 960-5
to the men in the hous; right so shal	I.Pars. 1035-40
sege to the in myn hous, there as thow	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
the kyngis hous, bothe of the wronges that	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
clene secre chaumbre of myn hous (that	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
ther-in his sete or his hous than elles	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
a damoysele of our hous, that syneth now lightere	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
I-ladde to-gidre fro thyn hous under so	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
certainly to fyechen thyn hous of a myrie	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
destruccoun to the hous, and a gret	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
in his hous, and he was slayn hym-self	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
path he may retourne hom to his hous.	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
the hous of Didalus, so entrelaced that it is	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
that in the ryght ordene hous of so	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
ayen unto thyn hous; and I schal fyechen	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
other goth debonayrely in the hows as a	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
And in her hous sh' abood with swich meyne	TC.1. 127
For every wight that hath an hous to founde	TC.1. 1065
So lat me nevere out of this hous departe,	TC.2. 437
Sat in her sevenethe hous of hevne tho,	TC.2. 681
The yonder hous that stant afor-yein us?	TC.2. 1188
'Which hous?' quod she, and com for to biholde,	TC.2. 1189
But to his neeces hous, as streight as line,	TC.2. 1461
Unto Deiphebus' hous, as thee to pleye,	TC.2. 1514
And to Deiphebus' hous at night he wente.	TC.2. 1540
Ye holden regne and hous in unite;	TC.3. 29
That at myn hous ye ben at my warninge,	TC.3. 195
As for to bringen to his hous som night	TC.3. 514
Come soupen in his hous with him at eve.	TC.3. 560
For, nece, this' your owne hous, parde!	TC.3. 635
And I wol in that outer hous alone	TC.3. 664
So that for hem the hous men mighte mine,	TC.3. 767
Whan time was, hom til her hous she wente;	TC.3. 1581
That in the hous he myghte unnethe a-byde	TC.4. 823 var
And to Criseydes hous they gonne wende.	TC.5. 528
O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight,	TC.5. 541
'And at that corner in the yonder hous	TC.5. 575
Withouten toun, or hous, or tree,	HF.1. 484
Thou gost hoom to thy hous anon,	HF.2. 147
Which that hight the Hous of Fame,	HF.2. 155
Moot nedes come to Fames House.	HF.2. 278
Til hit be atte House of Fame,—	HF.2. 313
Cometh into Fames House, y-wys,	HF.2. 374
Or hous, or any other thyng.	HF.2. 383
See here the Hous of Fame, lo!	HF.2. 515
In Fames Hous, ful of tidynges,	HF.2. 519
In al that hous that yonder is,	HF.2. 556
Lo, to the House of Fame yonder,	HF.2. 562
The Hous of Fame for to descryve,—	HF.3. 15
Of hous and site; and al the wyse	HF.3. 24
An hous, that <i>domus Dedali</i> ,	HF.3. 830
This queynte hous aboute wente,	HF.3. 835
And al this hous of whiche I rede	HF.3. 845
This hous was also ful of gigges,	HF.3. 852
And eek this hous hath of entrees	HF.3. 855
And lo, this hous of whiche I write,	HF.3. 887
Ne saw I swich a hous as this.	HF.3. 897
Upon this hous, tho war was I.	HF.3. 899
That in this hous was, as me thought,—	HF.3. 940
And, lord! this hous in alle tymes	HF.3. 1031
Home to myn hous full swiftly I me spedde	LGW. 200
Out of the house of Cesar,—thus seith Dante;	LGW. 360
He made the book that hight the Hous of Fame,	LGW. 417
To come to house upon an innocent!—	LGW. 1546

# House—Continued

But in this house if any fals lover be,	LGW. 1554
To Colatynes house, and doun they lyghte,	LGW. 1713
And ful prevely into the house they goon,	LGW. 1716
Unto the hous of Colatyn ful ryght.	LGW. 1778
And for the house is crynkled to and fro,	LGW. 2012
Was by the gayler in the house y-layde,	LGW. 2141
That in his house was lorde, ryght as hym lyste.	LGW. 2619
Whanne that the hous was voyded of hem alle,	LGW. 2625
that is to seyn the first hous or the est	Astr. 150-6
But sothly the House of Ascendent,	Astr. 150-6
Tayle of the Dragon, is in the house of the ascendent,	Astr. 156-61
him that is the Hous of the Ascendent.	Astr. 156-61
the 2 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight.	Astr. 337-43
the 3 hous sitte upon the mydnight lyne.	Astr. 337-43
the 4 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight.	Astr. 337-43
begynnyng of the 5 hous sitte upon the	Astr. 337-43
of the 6 hous sitte on the mydnight lyne.	Astr. 337-43
The begynnyng of the 7 hous is nader of	Astr. 337-43
the 8 hous is nader of the 2 hous, and the	Astr. 337-43
begynnyng of the 9 hous is nader of the	Astr. 337-43
3, and the begynnyng of the 10 hous is	Astr. 337-43
the 11 hous is nader of the 5, and the begynnyng	Astr. 337-43
of the 12 hous is nader of the 6.	Astr. 337-43
seyn, the begynnyng of the 7 hous, sitt	Astr. 343-50
of the 10 hous sitt upon the lyne meridional,	Astr. 343-50
begynnyng of the 12 hous next above	Astr. 343-50
the 11 hous, and than the 10 upon the meridional	Astr. 343-50
the 2, and the 3, and the 4 hous.	Astr. 343-50
For to gone into hir hous.	RR. 2509
Bifore the hous, ne in the way,	RR. 2679
Now lyk an anker in an hous;	RR. 6348
My paleis and myn hous make I	RR. 7003
My hous, and swimme and pley therynne,	RR. 7007
'The house,' quod he, 'such as ye se	RR. 7499
That in myn hous do me this shame,	RR. 7587
<b>Household</b>	
That to a thrifty household may suffice;	B.Sh. 1436
For wel ye knowe a lord in his household	D.WB. 99
As for to spare in household thy dispence;	E.Mch. 1297
of his household myghte rather egren hym	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
<b>Householder</b>	
An housholdere, and that a greet, was he:	A.Prol. 339
<b>Householding</b>	
His lust was mych in householding,	RR. 1132
<b>Mousel</b>	
Er only wight his housel took,	RR. 6386
And he shal housel me anon,	RR. 6438
<b>Housed</b>	
is it lawful for to been housled, for	I.Pars. 1025-30
<b>Houses</b>	
Wyd was his parisshe, and houses fer asonder,	A.Prol. 491
'Thow seyest that droppynge houses, and eek smoke,	D.WB. 278
Wherewith men myghte hooley houses make,	D.Sum. 1718
Houses of office stuffed with plentie,	E.Cl. 264
Hoom to hir houses lustily they ryde,	E.Mch. 1802
for in hire houses been iniquitees	I.Pars. 440-5
dores, or crakynges of houses, by gnawynge	I.Pars. 605-10
Home to his contre houses is y-come;	Anel. 25
noryce, Philosophie, in whos houses I	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
holi houses (that is to seyn, feden into	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
wolde brenne holi houses and straunge	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
greet houses or kynredes shynen with	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
the houses of helle, and ther he tempride	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
he aryseth hym in-to the houses that beren the	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight,	TC.5. 541
'O paleis, whilom crowne of houses alle,	TC.5. 547
And over alle the houses angles,	HF.3. 869
Of houses, Mars his venym is adoun,	LGW. 2593
thou fynden tables of equaciouns of houses	Astr. 20-5
equaciouns of houses after the Astrelabie	Astr. 337-43
equaciouns of houses by the Astrelabie	Astr. 343-50
of 3 houses; for ley thy label over everiche	Astr. 343-50
begynnyng of everiche of these same houses	Astr. 343-50
3 houses; that is to seyn, the begynnyng of	Astr. 343-50
is the nader of these 3 houses the begynnyng	Astr. 343-50
of the 3 houses that folowen.	Astr. 343-50
But ley in houses smale with-alle.	RR. 6572
In houses that han proprete,	RR. 6692
<b>Housing</b>	
His housynge, his array, as honestly	E.Mch. 2026
<b>Hove</b>	
O night, alas, why n'tilow over us hove	TC.3. 1427
Hir yonge knyghtes hoven al aboute,	LGW. 1196
<b>Hove see Hat</b>	
<b>Hoved</b>	
With certain folk he hoved her t'abide,	TC.5. 33
<b>Hoveth</b>	
And [hoveth humbly] with al symplesse;	Bal.Ch. 15 em
<b>Hov (specimens)</b>	
As Austyn bi? how shal the world be served?	A.Prol. 187
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle.	A.Prol. 284
And eek ye knowen wel how that a jay	A.Prol. 642
How greet a sorwe sufeth now Arcite!	A.Kn. 1219
Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie	A.Kn. 1385
'Now trowely, hou soore that me smerte.'	A.Kn. 1394
That no man wondred how that he hadde.	A.Kn. 1445

# **How (specimens)—Continued**

That litel wiste how ny that was his care, . . . A. Kn. 1489  
 Se how they blede! be they noght wol arrayed? . . . A. Kn. 1801  
 Fynd thow the manere how and in what wyse; . . . A. Kn. 2244  
 Looke how it is, and tel me boldly. . . . A. Mil. 3433  
 'What! how! what do ye, maister Nicholas? . . . A. Mil. 3437  
 'What, Nicholas! what how! what, looke adoun! . . . A. Mil. 3477  
 Hastow nat herd how saved was Noe, . . . A. Mil. 3534  
 Thanne wol I clepe "how Alisoun, how John, . . . A. Mil. 3577  
 How that bigyled was a carpenter, . . . A. Rv. 3914  
 How fares thy faire doghter, and thy wyf? . . . A. Rv. 4023  
 And John also, how now? what do ye heer? . . . A. Rv. 4025  
 'But of my tale how shal I doon this day? . . . B. ML. 90  
 Is compleynynge. How many oon may men fynde . . . B. ML. 929  
 Howe goodmen quod oure Ost herkeneth me . . . B. Sh. 1174 var  
 Quod she; 'what, sirs, how longe wol ye faste? . . . B. Sh. 1405  
 How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste . . . B. Sh. 1406  
 thyn owens conseil hyde, how darstow . . . B. Mel. 2335-40  
 He spak how "Fortune covered with a clowde" . . . B. NP. 3972  
 Me mette how that I romed up and doun . . . B. NP. 4083  
 Lo, how that thou biwreyst mordre alway! . . . B. NP. 4241  
 He noot how soone that he shal ben afered; . . . C. Doc. 284  
 How mekely lootheth Wilkyn, oure sheepe! . . . D. WB. 432  
 How he, Symplidius Gallus, lefts his wyf, . . . D. WB. 643  
 'Thenketh how noble, as seith Valerius . . . D. WB. 1165  
 Cast up the curtyen,—looke, how that it is. . . . D. WB. 1249  
 But as my brother tel me how do ye. . . . D. Fri. 1423  
 'How liketh thee my wyf, and hire beautee? . . . E. Cl. 1031  
 He knew ful wel how for Alnath was shove . . . F. Fkl. 1281  
 Looke, how that vertuose wordes and . . . I. Para. 650-5  
 my lady, how my lord hath take to me under . . . I. Para. 890-5  
 his mynde, and how ofte that he hath . . . I. Para. 965-70  
 That sodeynly, I niste how. . . . BD. 272  
 He was war of me how I stood . . . BD. 514  
 Lo! how goodly spak this knyght, . . . BD. 528  
 Allas! how myghte I fare werre? . . . BD. 615  
 'Allas! sir, how? what may that be? . . . BD. 1307  
 Of riche aray,—how dere men it selle!— . . . Mars. 176  
 And hou our present worldis lyves space . . . PF. 53 var  
 The jugs drometh how his ples ben sped; . . . PF. 101  
 To serveyn hir, how fer so that she wende; . . . PF. 440  
 How shulde a jugs cyther party leve . . . PF. 496  
 But certes, how so evere it be of this, I . . . Bo. 1. p. 4. 140-5  
 halden, how so ever that thynges ben, . . . Bo. 2. p. 4. 375-80  
 how litel and how voyde of alle prys is . . . Bo. 2. p. 7. 530-5  
 strengthe of nature. For how so that . . . Bo. 3. p. 2. 650-5  
 'How mychel wiltow preyen it, quod . . . Bo. 3. p. 11. 970-5  
 of power and how gret feblesse ther . . . Bo. 4. p. 2.  
 1225-30  
 'And how may that be?' quod I. . . . Bo. 4. p. 7.  
 1565-70

is necessarie, how so or in what manere . . . Bo. 5. p. 3. 1680-5  
 And how so that this knowynge is universel, . . . Bo. 5. p. 4. 1800-5  
 And how that she forsook him or she deyde, . . . TC. 1. 56  
 How devel mayest thou than bringe me to blisse! . . . TC. 1. 623  
 How alderfirst his purpos for to winne. . . . TC. 1. 1069  
 How-so it be that that some men hem delite . . . TC. 2. 256  
 'But, Lord, how shal I don? How shal I liven? . . . TC. 2. 981  
 And, how-so she hath hard ben her-biforn, . . . TC. 2. 1271  
 Receiven wel, how sore that he smerte, . . . TC. 3. 146  
 "How is this candell in the straw y-falle?" . . . TC. 3. 859  
 For, trusteth wel, how sore that him smerte, . . . TC. 3. 906  
 Ye knowe ek how it is your owne knight, . . . TC. 3. 915  
 'My gode myn, n'ot I for-why ne how . . . TC. 3. 1009  
 N'ot I how long or short it was bitwene . . . TC. 4. 36  
 And tolde wel how that ye sholden spede: . . . TC. 4. 75  
 How sholde a flesch withoute water dure? . . . TC. 4. 765  
 How th'ordre of causes stand. But wel wot I . . . TC. 4. 1017  
 And how I mene, I shal it you devise. . . . TC. 4. 1379  
 And that anon, ye n'll not trowe how sone! . . . TC. 5. 902  
 How darstow seyn that fals thy lady is . . . TC. 5. 1279  
 I recche not how sone be the day! . . . TC. 5. 1719  
 Right fayn I wolde amende it, wiste I how. . . . TC. 5. 1741  
 Lo, how a woman doth amys, . . . HF. 1. 269  
 And sweren how she is unkynde, . . . HF. 1. 284  
 But al the maner how she deyde, . . . HF. 1. 375  
 Eek lo! how fals and recheles . . . HF. 1. 397  
 How fals eek was he, Theseus; . . . HF. 1. 405  
 To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste, . . . LGW. 62  
 Me mette how I lay in the medewe tho, . . . LGW. 210  
 How many wordes they may doun a shame, . . . LGW. 488  
 How shulde I axen mercy of Tesbee, . . . LGW. 835  
 Hath Tesbe now? and how hire here she rente? . . . LGW. 870  
 And how she gan hir-selve to turmente? . . . LGW. 871  
 And how she lyth and swowneth on the grounde? . . . LGW. 872  
 And how she wepe of teres ful his wounde? . . . LGW. 873  
 Wot I not how, hyt happede parcase, . . . LGW. 1967  
 How pitously compleyneth he his kynne, . . . LGW. 1980  
 He shal be helpen, how so that we do. . . . LGW. 1984  
 That he wol have hir, how-so that hyt go, . . . LGW. 2293  
 And knew how brotel and how fals he was, . . . LGW. 2556  
 How that my nevew shal my bane be, . . . LGW. 2659  
 How many have I refused to sustene . . . Fort. 41  
 I wol nat seyn how that hit is the cheyne . . . Buk. 9  
 Ever have I been, and shal, how-so I wende . . . Comp. A. 78  
 Loke than how many degrees . . . Astr. 121-7  
 how longe that eny sterre fixe dwelleth . . . Astr. 179-85  
 by the kalender, as thus:—Loke how many . . . Astr. 319-22  
 Howe [wil I] this booke which is here . . . RR. 37  
 They shal hir telle how they thee fande . . . RR. 2707

# **How (specimens)—Continued**

How evere they myght, withoute blame, . . . RR. 4971  
 But how that evere the game go . . . RR. 5027  
 How faire chere that evere she make . . . RR. 5057  
 I bidde thee techs hem, wostowe howe . . . RR. 6075  
 But nedely, how so evere it be, . . . RR. 6117  
 How high that evere his heed he here . . . RR. 6196  
 But how so that we begge or pleyne, . . . RR. 6962

## **However**

Towardsow yow, however that I fare . . . F. Fkl. 1579

## **However see Ever, How**

## **Howleth**

Shrighte Emelye, and howleth Palamon, . . . A. Kn. 2817  
 and howleth whan he wolde wepe; . . . Bo. 4. m. 3.  
 1315-20

## **Howped see Whooped**

## **How-so see How**

## **Howsoever see Ever, How**

## **Howwe**

Thogh I answeere and somdel sette his howwe, . . . A. Rv. 3941  
 And maken him an howwe above a calle, . . . TC. 3. 775  
 Fortune his howwe intendeth bet to glasse! . . . TC. 5. 469

## **Hubert**

This worthy lymytour was cleped Huberd. . . . A. Prol. 269

## **Hue**

The hoots somer hadde maad his hewe al brown; . . . A. Prol. 394  
 Boold was hir face, and fair, and reed of hewe. . . . A. Prol. 458  
 For with the rose colour stroof hir hewe, . . . A. Kn. 1038  
 His hewe falow, and pale as ashen colde, . . . A. Kn. 1364  
 So ferdent they in chaungynge of hir hewe, . . . A. Kn. 1647  
 Ful brighter was the shynynge of hir hewe . . . A. Mil. 3255  
 Clothes of gold, and satyns riche of hewe. . . . B. ML. 137  
 With a ful pitous face, pale of hewe; . . . B. NP. 4213  
 Thus spitte I out my venym under hewe, . . . C. Pard. 421  
 Unto the devel, blak and rough of hewe, . . . D. Fri. 1622  
 But natheless this mayde, bright of hewe, . . . E. Cl. 377  
 Thy yiftes, under hewe of stidefastnesse, . . . E. Meh. 2063  
 And under hewe of trouthe in swich manere, . . . F. Sq. 508  
 Whan that I herde hym speke and saugh his hewe; . . . F. Sq. 587  
 Of herbes precieuse, and fynne of hewe, . . . F. Sq. 640  
 Til that the brighte sonne lost his hewe, . . . F. Fkl. 1016  
 Now is it wan and of a leden hewe,— . . . G. Cy. 728  
 Now listow deed, with face pale of hewe, . . . H. Mep. 276  
 made al His hewe chaunge, and wexe grene, . . . BD. 496  
 That maketh my hewe to falle and fade, . . . BD. 563  
 For ferde, and myn hewe al pale, . . . BD. 1213  
 And right anon he cladde him in hir hewe,— . . . Anel. 145  
 Myn herte bare of plis, and blak of hewe, . . . Anel. 213  
 That may ye see unfeyned of myn hewe, . . . Anel. 289  
 Up-on his hede to sette, of sondry hewe . . . PF. 258  
 That maken hony of floures freshe of hewe; . . . PF. 354  
 Right so for shame al wexen gan the hewe . . . PF. 444  
 That sixty time a day he lost his hewe. . . . TC. 1. 441  
 My dere herte, allas, myn hele and hewe And lif is lost, . . . TC. 1. 461  
 It shewed in his hewe on eve and morwe, . . . TC. 1. 487  
 It made his hewe a-day ful ofte grene, . . . TC. 2. 60  
 Ne chaungeth naught for fere so your hewel . . . TC. 2. 303  
 'If No!' quod she, and chaunged al her hewe. . . . TC. 2. 1470  
 Hath maad ful many a lady bright of hewe, . . . TC. 3. 303  
 So wo was hem, that chaungen gan hir hewe; . . . TC. 3. 1698  
 This Pandarus, ful ded and pale of hewe, . . . TC. 3. 379  
 How Calcas' daughter with her brighte hewe, . . . TC. 4. 663  
 Her ounded heer, that sonnish was of hewe . . . TC. 4. 743  
 Her hewe, whilom bright that tho was pale, . . . TC. 4. 747  
 So pitously, and with so ded an hewe, . . . TC. 5. 559  
 So lost have I myn hele and ek myn hewe, . . . TC. 5. 1403  
 To gete ayein Criseyde bright of hewe, . . . TC. 5. 1573  
 Bisceching every lady bright of hewe . . . TC. 5. 1772  
 And evere ilike faire, and freshe of hewe. . . . LGW. 55  
 To seen this flour so yong, so freshe of hewe, . . . LGW. 104  
 But of his face I can not seyn the hewe, . . . LGW. G. 162  
 That she hath loste hire hewe and eke hire heele. . . . LGW. 1159  
 Hir hewe, hir wordes that she hath compleyned, . . . LGW. 1748  
 'Thus lay hir heer, and thus fresh was hir hewe; . . . LGW. 1761  
 Ded wex hir hewe, and lyke an ashe to sene; . . . LGW. 2649  
 Ne knew; the flees was of his former hewe; . . . Form. A. 18  
 Often to chaungen hewe and countenance, . . . Ven. 30  
 Sonne of the sterre so bright and clere of hewe, . . . Comp. A. 81  
 Al were it bad of wolle and hewe, . . . RR. 238  
 Hir heer was as yelowes of hewe . . . RR. 539  
 Hir throte also white of hewe . . . RR. 557  
 Bothe were they faire and bright of hewe; . . . RR. 855  
 She was not broune ne dunne of hewe, . . . RR. 1213  
 And freshe perynyke riche of hewe, . . . RR. 1432  
 In world is noon so clere of hewe, . . . RR. 1559  
 The freyshe bothun so bright of hewe. . . . RR. 1790  
 To sene the roses freshe of hewe. . . . RR. 1839  
 Thanne I anon gan chaungen hewe . . . RR. 1865  
 That al day I chaunged hewe . . . RR. 1913  
 Thyne hewe eke chaungen for hir sake; . . . RR. 2528  
 Ther was a lady, fresh of hewe, . . . RR. 2840  
 Save the bothon bright of hewe, . . . RR. 2960  
 Full grete he was and blak of hewe, . . . RR. 3133  
 Freshe, roddy, and fayre of hewe, . . . RR. 3629  
 If ther he wolves of sich hewe . . . RR. 6269  
 Was lyke that salowe horse of hewe, . . . RR. 7390

## **Hued**

Of whiche the faireste hewed on hir throte . . . B. NP. 4059  
 Phebus wox old, and hewed lyk latoun, . . . F. Fkl. 1245  
 Was rody, fresh, and lyvely hewed; . . . BD. 904



**Hued**—*Continued*  
 Therwith al rosy hewed tho wex she, . . . . . TC.2. 1198  
 So yvel hewed was hir colour . . . . . RR. 213  
 For yonge she was, and hewed bright, . . . . . RR. 1030  
 And so lusty hewed of colour. . . . . RR. 3014

**Hue**  
 With many a floryn he the hewes boghte. . . . . A.Kn. 2088  
 A blind man can-not juggen wel in hewes. . . . . TC.2. 21  
 With dredful chere, and ofte his hewes muwe; . . . . . TC.2. 1258  
 Goodly abayst, and now his hewes rede, . . . . . TC.3. 94  
 And thus she l'ith with hewes pale and grene, . . . . . TC.4. 1154  
 That it hath hewes an hundred payre, . . . . . RR. 66  
 And many hewes ful dyvers. . . . . RR. 68  
 Agayn the sonne an hundrid hewis, . . . . . RR. 1577

**Huge**  
 A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of huge wighte, . . . . . A.Kn. 2145  
 Ne how the Grekes, with an huge route, . . . . . A.Kn. 2951  
 So grete trees, so huge of strengthe, . . . . . BD. 421  
 To an ooke, an huge tree. . . . . BD. 447  
 He throweth on his helm of huge wyghte, . . . . . Mars. 99  
 And that so huge a noyse gan they make, . . . . . PF. 312  
 And seide, 'Lord, this is a huge rayn!' . . . . . TC.3. 656  
 'And that shal ben a huge quantite,— . . . . . TC.4. 1387  
 With hauke on honde, and with a huge route . . . . . TC.5. 65  
 Another huge companye . . . . . HF.3. 517  
 And of hir women eke an huge route. . . . . LGW. 1197  
 Huge ben thi sorows and wondir smerte . . . . . LGW. 2338 var

**Hugelyn** *see* **Gollino**

**Hugh**  
 O yonge Hugh of Lyncoln, slayn also . . . . . B.Pri. 1874  
 That whether that sir Robert, or sir Huwe, . . . . . D.Fri. 1356

**Hujus**  
 2 pars hujus conclusionis . . . . . Astr. 382-91

**Hull**  
 Ther nas noon swich from Hulle to Cartage. . . . . A.Prol. 404

**Hulstred** *see* **Holstered**

**Hum**  
 And gan to humme, and seide, 'So I trowe!' . . . . . TC.2. 1199

**Humanity**  
 'O noble markys, youre humanitee . . . . . E.Cl. 92  
 And leven al humanite, . . . . . RR. 5655

**Humble**  
 And doun he kneleth with ful humble cheere . . . . . A.Kn. 2219  
 And taak myn humble preyere at thyn herte. . . . . A.Kn. 2226  
 Now faire Custance, that is so humble and meke, . . . . . B.ML. 719  
 To bigynne werre, she in ful humble wise, . . . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 From humble bed to roial magestee . . . . . B.Mk. 3862  
 Upon hir humble face he gan biholde, . . . . . C.Doc. 210  
 And be to yow a trewe, humble wyf, . . . . . D.WB. 1221  
 But we that humble ben and chaast and poore, . . . . . D.Sum. 1936  
 And they, with humble entente, buxomly, . . . . . E.Cl. 186  
 And she with reverence, in humble cheere, . . . . . E.Cl. 298  
 As glad, as humble, as bisy in servyse, . . . . . E.Cl. 603  
 Disposed was, this humble creature . . . . . E.Cl. 755  
 But humble servant to youre worthynesse, . . . . . E.Cl. 824  
 And she with humble herte and glad visage, . . . . . E.Cl. 949  
 Hir swownyng, and hir humble voys to heere! . . . . . E.Cl. 1087  
 As seith Senek, above an humble wyf. . . . . E.Mch. 1376  
 It was so wrapped under humble cheere, . . . . . F.Sq. 507  
 And goodlich for to seen, humble and free. . . . . F.Sq. 623  
 Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 758  
 Heere may men seen an humble, wys accord; . . . . . F.Fkl. 791  
 With dredful herte and with ful humble cheere . . . . . F.Fkl. 1309  
 Thow humble, and heigh over every creature, . . . . . G.SN. 39  
 She ful devout and humble in hire corage, . . . . . G.SN. 131  
 With humble herte and sad devocioun, . . . . . G.SN. 397  
 humble folk is the penitence of every day. . . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 the moore humble, for he dredeth detraction; . . . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 for humble folk been Cristes freendes, . . . . . I.Pars. 760-5  
 right so sholde he humble his body . . . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
 And ye that han not choosen in humble wyse, . . . . . Mars. 16  
 She made hym at hir lust so humble and talle, . . . . . Mars. 38  
 For hir that with unfeyned humble chere . . . . . Mars. 291  
 With hed enclyned and with humble chere . . . . . PF. 414  
 sche, desceyvable, enhaunceth up the humble chere. . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 yilde thou humble preieres an heyghe. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40  
 And she him thanked with ful humble chere, . . . . . TC.1. 124  
 Into her hand, and with ful humble chere . . . . . TC.1. 433  
 Ben humble subgit, trewe in myn entente . . . . . TC.2. 828  
 And in ful humble wise as in his speche . . . . . TC.2. 1069  
 And took it nought, but al her humble chere . . . . . TC.2. 1129  
 With look doun-cast and humble yolden chere,— . . . . . TC.3. 96  
 'And I to ben your verray humble trewe, . . . . . TC.3. 141  
 Ye humble nettes of my lady deryl . . . . . TC.3. 1355  
 That I youre humble servant and youre knight . . . . . TC.3. 1487 var  
 Humble in his speche, and in his loking eke, . . . . . TC.4. 128  
 'For-which, with humble, trewe and pitous herte, . . . . . TC.4. 1499  
 I, woful wight, in every humble wise . . . . . TC.5. 1320  
 Yeldyng honour and humble obeysaunces . . . . . LGW. 149  
 With thynne obeysaunce and humble chere, . . . . . LGW. 1375  
 wele and humble and his shippes dighte . . . . . LGW. 2480 var  
 Outher to lyve or dye, your humble trewe; . . . . . Comp.A. 79  
 Beseching yow in my most humble wyse . . . . . Bal.Co. 15  
 Humble of hir port, and made it symple, . . . . . RR. 3863  
 Religious humble and trewe also, . . . . . RR. 6154  
 That men shulde humble abit dispise, . . . . . RR. 7272

**Humbleheed**  
 fro humbleheed and fro Royal mageste . . . . . B.Mk. 3862 var

**Humbly**  
 With that he gan her humbly saluwe . . . . . TC.2. 1257  
 And loke that ye thonken humbly . . . . . TC.2. 1719  
 But humbly, with sorwful sikis sike, . . . . . TC.5. 1354  
 And humbly songen hir repentyng, . . . . . LGW. 156  
 And [hoveth humbly] with al symplese; . . . . . Bal.Ch. 15 em

**Humblesse**  
 Koude al the feet of wyfly humblesse . . . . . E.Cl. 429 var

**Humblesse**  
 But weyeth pride and humblesse after oon. . . . . A.Kn. 1781  
 Wysdom, humblesse, estaat and heigh kynrede, . . . . . A.Kn. 2790  
 Humblesse hath slayn in hire al tiranny; . . . . . B.ML. 165  
 Thurgh thyn humblesse, the Goost that in thalighte; . . . . . B.Pri. 1660  
 'I biseke yow in al humblesse that ye wol nat wilfully . . . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 To charite, humblesse, and abstinence, . . . . . D.Sum. 1908  
 Men speke of Job, and moost for his humblesse, . . . . . E.Cl. 932  
 Ther kan no man in humblesse hym acquite . . . . . E.Cl. 936  
 Fil on his knees with so devout humblesse, . . . . . F.Sq. 544  
 She thanked hym and with ful greet humblesse, . . . . . F.Fkl. 753  
 in humblesse of speche; and whan he . . . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 seyde with greet humblesse and ful pure . . . . . I.Pars. 1045-50  
 Thee whom God ches to moder for humblesse! . . . . . ABC. 108  
 Of love and play, and of benigne humblesse, . . . . . Mars. 178  
 Your wordes ful of plesance and humblesse? . . . . . Anel. 248  
 thi-self thurw humblesse of axynge. . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80  
 Joves halt hit greet humblesse, . . . . . HF.2. 122  
 With al humblesse of wyfode, worde and chere. . . . . LGW. 2269  
 Humblesse, and pes, good feith, the emperice, . . . . . Form.A. 55  
 His gentil herte is of so greet humblesse . . . . . Ven. 18

**Humblest**  
 Humblest of herte, highest of reverence, . . . . . Pity. 57  
 Is undirnethe humblest clothing. . . . . RR. 6148

**Humbleth**  
 'Humbleth yow under the myght of . . . . . I.Pars. 985-90

**Humblinge**  
 Or elles lyke the last humblyng . . . . . HF.2. 531

**Humbly**  
 with that he gan hire humbly to saluwe . . . . . TC.2. 1257 var  
 And how humbly [with al symplese:] . . . . . Bal. Ch. 15 var  
 And I answerid ful hombly: . . . . . RR. 1944  
 But humbly they wole lede her lyf. . . . . RR. 6164  
 And humbly they with him mette, . . . . . RR. 7427

**Humiliation**  
 he nys nat sory of his humiliacioun. . . . . I.Pars. 480-5

**Humility**  
 Thy vertu, and thy grete humylitee, . . . . . B.Pri. 1665  
 chiere of humylitee, and lowteth to thee with his . . . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 he maketh thilke feyned humilitee moore . . . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 by to greet humylitee or mekenesse. . . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 contricioun and humylitee, ye, of youre grete . . . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 I see and biholde youre grete humylitee, . . . . . B.Mel. 3065-70  
 With alle humylitee and abstinence, . . . . . C.Doc. 45  
 But if me list, of myn humylitee. . . . . D.Sum. 2098  
 Hire goost was ever in pleyn humylitee; . . . . . E.Cl. 926  
 Folwen Grisilde as in humylitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 1143  
 Lat noon humylitee youre tonge naille, . . . . . E.Cl. 1184  
 alle manere humylitee'; and this is . . . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 the synne of pride; and that is humylitee or mekenesse, . . . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
 Now been ther thre maneres of humylitee; . . . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
 as humylitee in herte, and another . . . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
 humylitee in his mouth, the thridd in . . . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
 The humilitee in herte is in foure . . . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
 Also the humilitee of mouth is in . . . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 Humilitee eek in werkes is in foure . . . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 a greet werk of humylitee. . . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 by humylitee, right so as he wounded to the . . . . . I.Pars. 530-5  
 Another signe is humylitee in . . . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
 And this humylitee shal been . . . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
 as he hath humylitee to God in his herte; . . . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
 of thyn humylitee; this is no departyng of . . . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
 in thy confessioun for humylitee, . . . . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
 thou by cause of thyn humylitee makest . . . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 'We se ofte that humilite . . . . . RR. 3544

**Humor**  
 And where they engendred and of what humour; . . . . . A.Prol. 421  
 Engendred of humour malencolik, . . . . . A.Kn. 1375  
 Right as the humour of malencolie . . . . . B.NP. 4123

**Humors**  
 Whan humours been to habundant in a wight. . . . . B.NP. 4115  
 Of others humours koude I telle also . . . . . B.NP. 4127  
 Ne fynde yow nat repleet of humours hoot; . . . . . B.NP. 4147  
 the humours in his body ben destempred. . . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
 langwysynge of body, for the humours been to ranke . . . . . I.Pars. 910-5

**Hundred**  
 Everich of you shal bryng an hundred knyghtes . . . . . A.Kn. 1851  
 May with his hundred, as I spak of now, . . . . . A.Kn. 1858  
 That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes bryng, . . . . . A.Kn. 2096  
 Hath everich of hem broght an hundred knyghtes . . . . . A.Kn. 2099  
 An hundred lordes hadde he in his route, . . . . . A.Kn. 2153  
 An hundred lordes hadde he with hym there, . . . . . A.Kn. 2179  
 Arcite, and eek the hondred of his parte, . . . . . A.Kn. 2582  
 An hundred tyte moore than biforn: . . . . . A.Rv. 3996  
 And thanketh God an hundred thousand eithe, . . . . . B.ML. 733  
 I trowe an hundred tymes been they kist; . . . . . B.ML. 1074  
 She heryeth God an hundred thousand sithe. . . . . B.ML. 1155  
 An hundred frankes, or ellis I am Iorn; . . . . . B.Sh. 1371  
 Daun John, I seye, lene me this hundred frankes; . . . . . B.Sh. 1377  
 For I wol bryng yow an hundred frankes'; . . . . . B.Sh. 1391  
 An hundred frankes for a wyke or tweye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1461  
 This hundred frankes he fette hym forth anon . . . . . B.Sh. 1483

# Hundred—Continued

That for this hundred frankes he sholde al nyght	B.Sh. 1505
That he yow hadde an hundred frankes payed,	B.Sh. 1579
Of whiche I have an hundred in my celle.	B.Mk. 3162
Three hundred foxes took Sampson for ire,	B.Mk. 3221
Of Darius, and an hundred thousand mo,	B.Mk. 3838
He feathered hir an hundred tyme a day	B.NP. 4060a
	Dev.
And hath been of an hundred thousand men;	B.NP. 4429
An hundred mark sith I was Pardoner.	C.Pard. 390
And telle an hundred false japes moore;	C.Pard. 394
Thogh thou prey Argus with his hundred eyen	D.WB. 358
I speke of manye hundred yeres ago,—	D.WB. 863
Refreshed moore than in an hundred placis;	D.Sum. 1767
An hundred part, than he hadde doon bifore;	D.Sum. 2062
This sentence, and an hundred thynges worse,	E.Mch. 1307
Lo Argus, which that hadde an hundred eyen,	E.Mch. 2111
Ten hondred thousand [tales] tellen I kan	E.Mch. 2240
An hundred thousand bodies of mankynde	F.Fkl. 877
He saugh of hem an hondred slayn with boundes,	F.Fkl. 1193
The value of fyve hundred pound, I gesse,	F.Fkl. 1573
That kan an hundred foold moore subtiltee.	G.Cyp. 1091
Ne koude, by an hondred thousand deel,	H.Mch. 137
the 'hundred fruyt.' I ne kan seye it	I.Pars. 865-70
Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel,	Comp.L. 32
More then my-self an hundred thousand sithe,	Anel. 222
Saw I sittynge many an hundred peire.	PF. 238
almost fyve hundred thowsand pass, I am	Bo.1. p.4.
	160-5
feedles plentevous with an hundred oxen,	Bo.3. m.3.
	685-90
An hondred vers, of which him list not write;	TC.3. 503
And wel an hundred tymes gan he syke	TC.3. 1360 var
An hundred time, and on his way him spedde;	TC.3. 1523
A hondred sithe and gan the tyme blysse	TC.3. 1595 var
An hundred sithe a-twixen noon and prime,	TC.5. 472
And evere an hunderede goode ageyn on badde,—	LGW.G. 277
But, I dar seyn, an hunderede on a rewe,	LGW.G. 285
Ful manye an hunderede wyntyr here-be-for,	LGW.G. 369
That was an hundred citees stronge and grete,	LGW. 1895
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also	Astr. 45-50
bak side. That amountith 360 degrees.	Astr. 60-5
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday,	Astr. 115-21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde	Astr. 132-9
That it hath bewes an hundred payre,	RR. 66
That for an hundreth pounce nolde I,	RR. 501
An hundrid, have do to dye	RR. 1063
Agayn the sonne an hundrid hewis,	RR. 1577
An hundred fademe on every side.	RR. 4159
For of an hundred certeynly,	RR. 5459
An hundred mowis of white greyne,	RR. 5590
Ye ii hundred in fesh and boyas,	RR. 5734
A thousand and two hundred yer,	RR. 7097

# Hundredth see Hundred

## Hunger

That hunted is, or for his hunger wood,	A.Kn. 2631
With thirst, with cold, with hunger so confoundid	B.ML. 100
axe nat his mete he dyeth for hunger,	B.Mel. 2755-60
poverte, and dye for hunger. And he	B.Mel. 2780-5
That they for hunger wolde doon hym dyen.	B.Mk. 3618
Thanne sholde nat hunger in my wombe crepe;	B.Mk. 3827
His children wende that it for hunger starf;	B.Mk. 3637
Hymself, despeired, eek for hunger starf;	B.Mk. 3645
with hunger, and the brides of helle	I.Pars. 195-200
hym that almost dyeth foronger	I.Pars. 565-70
wailynge, sharpe hunger and thirst, and	I.Pars. 860-5
ther as ne is neither hunger, thirst, ne	I.Pars. 1075-80
by hunger and thirst, and the reste by	I.Pars. 1080-5
And Sereis next, that doth of hungir bote;	PF. 276
weren wont lyghtly to slaken hir hungir	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
folk, mai they neyther han hungir ne	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
staunchen hir hungir, and slaken hir thirst, and	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
For hunger and for myscheef in the see,	LGW. 1278
To aleke his hunger, and encombre his teeth.	LGW. 2006
She was lyk thyng for hungre deed,	RR. 215
An hunger full of habundaunce,	RR. 4725 em
For hunger die, and for cold quake,	RR. 5779
For hungre cri, and eke for care,	RR. 6497
That he be not for hunger deed.	RR. 6734

## Hungry

I am so hungry that I may nat slepe;	B.Mk. 3625
'Leoun rorynge and bere hungry been like to the cruel	I.Pars. 565-70
in the sowre hungry tyme, ther was	Bo.1. p. 4. 120-5

## Hunt

That for to huntun is so desirus,	A.Kn. 1674
To huntun at the leoun or the deer;	A.Kn. 2150
So cruel on the hunte, as is Arcte	A.Kn. 2628
He koude hunte at wilde deer,	B.Th. 1926
As for to haue and hunte on every syde,	E.Cl. 81
'Say, felow, who shal hunte here?'	BD. 366
yow liketh to hunt to roos, ye ne gon	Bo.3. m.8.
	795-800
For thing which in effect men hunte faste.—	TC.1. 748
Or elles hunte boor, bere or lioun;	TC.3. 1780

## Hunte

With hunte and horne, and houndes hym blyde.	A.Kn. 1678
The hunte strangled with the wilde bere;	A.Kn. 2018
Me thought I herde an hunte boore,	BD. 345
The mayster-hunte anon, foot-hoot,	BD. 375
Therwyth the hunte wonder faste	BD. 385

## Hunted

Whan hunted is the leoun or the bere,	A.Kn. 1640
How Atthalante hunted the wilde boor,	A.Kn. 2070
That hunted is, or for his hunger wood,	A.Kn. 2631
'Now here, now there he hunted hem so faste,	TC.2. 197
That they han hunted to in this foreste,	LGW. 981

## Hunter

The very hunter, slepyng in his bed,	PF. 99
Right as an hunter can abyde	RR. 1451

## Hunters

That seith that hunters beth nat hooly men,	A.Prol. 178
Right as the hunters, in the regne of Trace,	A.Kn. 1638

## Huntes

Of huntes and eek of foresteres,	BD. 361
Thise huntes conne hym nowher see.'	BD. 540

## Hunteth

So hunteth hym the tempest to and fro!	LGW. 2414
--	-----------

## Hunting

Of prikyng and of hunting for the hare	A.Prol. 191
For in his hunting hath he swich delit,	A.Kn. 1679
On hunting be they riden roially;	A.Kn. 1687
Of hunting and of shamefast chastitee.	A.Kn. 2055
A mayde, and love huntynge and venvreye,	A.Kn. 2308
And eek she lafte noght, for noon hunting,	B.Mk. 3496
Sir, sey somwhat of hunting, I yow preyre.'	B.NP. 3995
As he on hunting rood paraventure;	E.Cl. 234
And al men speken of hunting;	BD. 350
How that they wolde on hunting goon,	BD. 355
As to hunting fil to doon.	BD. 374
For that tyme, the bert-hunting,	BD. 1312
An huntynge wol this lusty freshe queene,	LGW. 1191
On hunting, with this Trojan by hire syde.	LGW. 1211
A day whanne he come fro hunting.	RR. 1504

## Huntress

With bowe in honde, right as an huntresse,	A.Kn. 2347
As she hadde ben an huntresse,	HF.1. 229
Til at the last he mette an huntresse;	LGW. 971

## Hurlest

And hurlest al from Est til Occident,	B.ML. 297
---------------------------------------	-----------

## Hurleth

[as voys or soun] hurleth [to the eres]	Bo.5. m.4.
	1815-20 var

## Hurt

But I was hurt right now thorough myn eye	A.Kn. 1096
And with that sighte hir beaute hurte hym so,	A.Kn. 1114
Arcte is hurt as moche as he, or moore;	A.Kn. 1116
He, thurgh the body is hurt and eithen y-take,	A.Kn. 2617
Al were they soore y-hurt, and namely oon,	A.Kn. 2709
The white Lamb that hurt was with the spere;	B.ML. 459
as lightly is oon hurt with a spere as	B.Mel. 2855-60
But temporely thyng that man may hurte and mayme,'	D.WB. 1132
That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe	D.Fri. 1370
So soore hath Venus hurt hym with hire brond	E.Mch. 1777
Ne hurte hymselfen with his owene knyf;	E.Mch. 1840
Ther he is hurt; this is as muche to seyn,	F.Sq. 163
Ther as she with hire beek hadde hurt hir-selfe.	F.Sq. 637
But many oon with hir loke she herte,	BD. 882
That fareth lik a man that hurt is soore	TC.1. 1087
Now him he hurte, and him al doun he caste:	TC.2. 199
Whan thorough the body hurt was Diomed	TC.5. 1045
That ye him never hurte in al his lyve,	LGW. 434
Or she was hurte, beforen or she deide,	LGW. 1353
Ye shul of him have neyther hurte ne cure.	Scog. 28
That hurt is with that arrowe y-wys;	RR. 967
Whanne I was hurt thus, in [a] stounde	RR. 1733
Sith ye me hurt, but ye me save?	RR. 1964
But as grete hurt, it may so be,	RR. 6521
Al be it that they hurten bothe;	RR. 6524

## Hurteth

and hurt herselfe, and sleeth the	I.Pars. 575-80
[as voys or soun] hurteth [to the eres]	Bo.5. m.4.
	1815-20 var

## Hurteth

As time hem hurt, a time doth hem cure!	TC.5. 350
That other arrowe that hurteth lesse	RR. 953
That hurtith now; it shal be lesse.	RR. 2122
Now he hurteth and now he cureth,	RR. 3785

## Hurting

to seyn, hurtyng of hooly thynges, or	I.Pars. 800-5
---------------------------------------	---------------

## Hurte

thow were wont to hurten hir with manly woordes	Bo.2. p.1.
	265-70
And heterly they hurtelen al attones,	LGW. 638

## Hurteth

And he hym hurteth with his hors adoun;	A.Kn. 2616
voys or soun hurteleth to the eres and	Bo.5. m.4.
	1815-20

## Hurte

To heele with youre hurtes hastily.'	F.Sq. 471
--------------------------------------	-----------

## Husband

And taken hym for housbonde and for lord;	A.Kn. 3081
An housbonde shal nat been inquisitif	A.Mil. 3163
Whil that hir housbonde was at Oseneye,	A.Mil. 3274
'Myn housbonde is so ful of jalousie,	A.Mil. 3294
And she answeerde hir housbonde therewithal,	A.Mil. 3368
This sely, jalous housbonde to bigyle;	A.Mil. 3404
And to hire housbonde bad hire for to seye,	A.Mil. 3412
Lest that hir housbonde, shortly for to seyn,	B.ML. 564
And seyde, 'Farewel, housbonde ruthless!'	B.ML. 863
Tho preyde she hir housbonde, mekely,	B.ML. 1079
'The sely housbonde algate he moste paye;	B.Sh. 1201



## Husband—Continued

With myn housbonde, al be he of youre kyn.	B.Sh. 1337
Myn housbonde is to me the worste man	B.Sh. 1351
A wyf ne shal nat seyn of hir housbonde	B.Sh. 1357
And if myn housbonde eek it myghte espye	B.Sh. 1374
That whan youre housbonde is to Flaundes fare	B.Sh. 1389
Up to hir housbonde is this wyf y-gon,	B.Sh. 1402
hir housbonde for to wepe and crie as	B.Mel. 2165-70
she saugh how that hir housbonde shoope	B.Mel. 2240-5
she is contrarious to hir housbonde;	B.Mel. 2245-50
that hir housbonde liked for to seye,	B.Mel. 2250-5
delivered Nabal hir housbonde for David	B.Mel. 2290-5
Whan Prudence hadde herd hir housbonde	B.Mel. 2740-5
take to her housbonde," for of a thousand men oon	B.Mel. 2745-50
saugh the goode wyf of hir housbonde,	B.Mel. 2915-20
So doghty was hir housbonde and eek she,	B.Mk. 3502
Be myrie, housbonde, for youre fader kyn!	B.NP. 4158
Whan that hir housbonde hadde lost his lyf,	B.NP. 4654
That hath y-maad hir housbonde cokewold,	C.Pard. 382
Is noght thyn housbonde"; thus seyde he certeyn.	D.WB. 19
Was noon housbonde to the Samaritan?	D.WB. 22
Eek, wel I woot, he seyde myn housbonde	D.WB. 30
Whan myn housbonde is fro the world y-gon,	D.WB. 47
Myn housbonde shal it have bothe eve and morwe,	D.WB. 152
An housbonde I wol have, I nyl nat lette,	D.WB. 154
Right so a wyf destroyeth hire housbonde	D.WB. 377
Now wol I speken of my fourthe housbonde.	D.WB. 452
My fourthe housbonde was a revelour;	D.WB. 453
Now wol I tellen of my fourthe housbonde.	D.WB. 480
Now of my fifthe housbonde wol I telle.	D.WB. 503
My fifthe housbonde, God his soule blesse!	D.WB. 525
For hadde myn housbonde pissed on a wal,	D.WB. 534
Myn housbonde was at London al that Lente;	D.WB. 550
Whan that my fourthe housbonde was on beere	D.WB. 587
To chirche was myn housbonde born a-morwe	D.WB. 593
That falsly made hire housbonde for to dye;	D.WB. 738
Myn housbonde hadde a legende of his wyf,	D.WB. 742
Wher that hir housbonde hidde hym in a place,	D.WB. 745
Lyma hir housbonde, upon an even late,	D.WB. 750
Lucia likerous loved hire housbonde so,	D.WB. 752
To make hir housbonde han so foul a name.	D.WB. 963
Myn housbonde hath longe asses erye two.	D.WB. 976
As wel over hir housbond, as hir love,	D.WB. 1039
And seyde, 'O deere housbonde, benedicite!	D.WB. 1087
And therefore, leewe housbonde, I thus conclude;	D.WB. 1171
What that thou madest thyn housbonde cokewold	D.Fri. 1616
Though that hire housbonde absent were anon,	E.Ci. 435
What koude a sturdy housbonde moore devyse	E.Ci. 698
Wille in effect, but as hir housbonde wolde.	E.Ci. 721
Another man to housbonde or to make;	E.Ci. 840
And to hire housbonde ever meke and stable.	E.Ci. 931
For though thyn housbonde armed be in maille,	E.Ci. 1202
That is bitwixe an housbonde and his wyf,	E.Mch. 1260
Al that hire housbonde lust hire liketh weel;	E.Mch. 1344
Saved hir housbonde, Nabal, whan that he	E.Mch. 1370
Housbonde and wyf, what so men jape or pleye,	E.Mch. 1389
To take hym for hir housbonde and hir lord,	F.Fkl. 742
That is bitwixe an housbonde and his wyf?	F.Fkl. 805
That loveth hire housbonde as hire hertes lyf;	F.Fkl. 816
That was hir housbonde, and hir love also;	F.Fkl. 922
That hast thy lusty housbonde in thynne armes,	F.Fkl. 1091
This housbonde, with glad chiere, in freendly weye,	F.Fkl. 1467
'Unto the gardyn, as myn housbonde bad,	F.Fkl. 1512
And boom unto hir housbonde is she fare,	F.Fkl. 1546
With hire housbonde, as ofte is the manere,	G.SN. 142
and yaf to hire housbonde, and he eet,	I.Pars. 325-30
steleth hir body from hir housbonde and yeveth it	I.Pars. 875-80
be subget to hire housbonde, that telleth	I.Pars. 930-5
withouten leve of hir housbonde, that is	I.Pars. 930-5
she sholde loven hire housbonde with al	I.Pars. 935-40
So sholde an housbonde eek be	I.Pars. 935-40
to hire housbonde the dette of hir body, ye,	I.Pars. 940-5
by licence of hir housbonde, so that she	I.Pars. 945-50
Shal non housbonde seyn to me "Chekmat!"	TC.2. 754
For whan her housband was in jupartye	TC.5. 1530
She that for hire housbonde chees to dye,	LGW. 513
And toke hym for housbonde, and became his wife	LGW. 1238
To ben hir housbonde while he lyve may,	LGW. 1641
The housbonde knewe the estres wel and fyne,	LGW. 1715
Myn housbonde is to longe out of this toun,	LGW. 1727
And with that worde hir housbonde Colatyne,	LGW. 1740
Fader, moder, housbonde, alle y-ferre,	LGW. 1828
Hir housbonde shulde nat have the foule name,	LGW. 1845
But to hir housbonde gan she for to preye	LGW. 2263
And whan thyn housbonde is to bedde go,	LGW. 2656
Unto hir housbonde a trewe wyf;	RR. 4256
Thurgh her foly housbonde and wyf,	RR. 6379

## Husbandry

Al was out of his mynde his housbondrie.	A.Rv. 4077
By housbondrie of swich as God hire sente	B.NP. 4018
Spoons and stooles, and al swich housbondrye,	D.WB. 288
'Ne take no wyf,' quod he, 'for housbondrye,	E.Mch. 1296

## Husbandry—Continued

A wyf is kepere of thyn housbondrye.	E.Mch. 1380
--------------------------------------	-------------

## Husbands

Husbondes at chirche dore she hadde fyve,	A.Prol. 490
We losten alle oure husbondes at that toun,	A.Kn. 936
The bones of hir husbondes that weren slayn,	A.Kn. 982
Whan that hir husbondes ben from hem ago,	A.Kn. 2823
Husbondes been alle goode, and han ben yoores;	B.ML. 272
They wolde that hir husbondes sholde be	B.Sh. 1365
conseil women venquishen hir husbondes."	B.Mel. 2280-5
To han husbondes hardy, wise, and free,	B.NP. 4104
For that hir husbondes losten alle hir lyves	B.NP. 4562
Husbondes at chirche dore I have had fyve;	D.WB. 6
"Thou hast y-had fyve husbondes," quod he,	D.WB. 17
Of fyve husbondes scolering am I.	D.WB. 444
And bad oure husbondes for to love us weel;	D.WB. 161
I shal seye sooth, of husbondes that I hadde,	D.WB. 195
Baer I styff myne olde husbondes on honde,	D.WB. 380
And trewely, as myne husbondes tolde me,	D.WB. 607
They bothe made hir husbondes for to dye,—	D.WB. 748
And thus algates husbondes han sorwe.	D.WB. 756
That somme han slayn hir husbondes in hir bed,	D.WB. 766
They haten that hir husbondes loven ay.	D.WB. 781
Husbondes meeke, yonge, fresch a-bedde,	D.WB. 1259
to youre husbondes, as bihoveth in God, and ye	I.Pars. 630-5
setten hire entente to plesen hir husbondes,	I.Pars. 930-5
the body is the husbondes, so sholde hire herte	I.Pars. 935-40
forgoon hire husbondes, and eek	I.Pars. 945-50

## Hust

Whan they were set, and hust was al the place,	A.Kn. 2981
'Now hust and thou shalt laughen al thy fille.'	A.Mil. 3722
clariouns ful hust and ful stille.	Bo.2. m.5.
	475-80
Whan al was hust tho lay she stille and thoughte	TC.2. 915
But al was hust, for Pandar up as faste,	TC.3. 1094
And hussht were alle in Argone that citee.	LGW. 2682
And hust were alle in argon that cete	LGW. 2682 car

## Hushed see Hust

## Hydra

ryght as the hevedes wexon of Idre (the serpent	Bo.4. p.6.
	1445-50
slowh Idra the serpent, and brende the	Bo.4. m.7.
	1605-10

## Hyena

These nedeth nat the galle of noon hyene,	Fort. 35
---	----------

## Hying

For, thorough thy rakel hying out of Troye,	TC.3. 1441
---	------------

## Hymeneus

Ymeneus, that god of weddingy is,	E.Mch. 1730
And next you, Imeneus, I thee gretel	TC.3. 1258
Ne Ymeneus, that god of weddingy is.	LGW. 2250

## Hymn

And many an ympe for your halydayes,	LGW. 422
--------------------------------------	----------

## Hypermetra

O Ypermystra, Penelope, Alceste,	B.ML. 75
Nor Ypermystra, or Adriane, ye twayne;	LGW. 268
Ypermystra, yongest of hem alle,	LGW. 2575
That Ypermystra dare not handel a knyfe	LGW. 2594
Betwixe Ypermystra and hym Lyno,	LGW. 2604
As thou, myn Ypermystra, daughter deryl	LGW. 2632
This Ypermystra caste hir eyen doun,	LGW. 2647
This Ypermystra hath nygh hire wytte forlorne,	LGW. 2663

## Hypermetrae

Incipit Legenda Ypermystre	LGW. head
----------------------------	-----------

## Hypocrisy

To been avaunced by ypocrisye;	C.Pard. 410
avauntynge, ypocrisie, despit, arrogance,	I.Pars. 390-5
ne for ypocrisye, ne for no cause, but	I.Pars. 1020-5
In gile and in Ipcrisie	RR. 6112
That my moder, Ypcrisye,	RR. 6779
And pale through hypocrisye.	RR. 7394

## Hypocrite

Right so this god of love, this ypocrite,	F.Sq. 514
Swich was the ypocrite, bothe coold and hoot,	F.Sq. 520
Ypocrite is he that hideth to	I.Pars. 390-5
That semede lyk an ypocrite,	RR. 414
'Sothe is, but I am an ypocrite.'	RR. 6482

## Hypocrites

thise ypocrites that wolden been holden	I.Pars. 1060-5
But forth as ypocrites trace,	RR. 5753
Whiche that we ypocritis calle!	RR. 6895
For they wole be noon ypocritis!	RR. 7251

## Hypsipyle

Of Adriane and of Iphilie;	B.ML. 67
And Jason to Iphilie;	HF.1. 400
Ysiphile, betrayed with Jason,	LGW. 266
Incipit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum	LGW. head
By Isiphile and Medea the queene.	LGW. 1395
The faire yonge Ysiphile, the shene,	LGW. 1467
Ysiphyle was goon in hire playnge,	LGW. 1469
Explicit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum	LGW. end

## Hypsipiles see Hypsipylo

## I

### I (specimens)

I nam but deed, there nys no remedye.	A.Kn. 1274
And seyde, 'Y-wis, but if ich have my wille,	A.Mil. 3277
I am thy trewe, verray, wedded wyf,	A.Mil. 3609

### I (specimens)—Continued

But right fair was hire beer, I wol nat lye.	A.Rv. 3976
And forthy is I come, and eek Alayn,	A.Rv. 4031
I is as file a millere as are ye.	A.Rv. 4045

# I (specimens)—Continued

'Hoste,' quod he, 'depardeuz ich assente;	B.M.L. 39
I moot ben hires, I may noon oother chese.	B.M.L. 227
And thus in murthe and joye I lete hem dwelle;	B.M.L. 410
'Why so?' quod I, 'why wiltow lette me	B.Th. 2116
While that she was ful yong; this wol I prevee	C.Doc. 185
I wol bothe drynke and eten of a cake.'	C.Pard. 322
And so doo mo, God woot, of us than I.	D.WB. 663
I am she which that saved hath youre lyf,	D.WB. 1092
'Now, brother,' quod this somonour, 'I yow preye,	D.Fri. 1417
At youre requeste, as ever moot I thryvel	E.Ci. 172
But as for me, I seye that yvele it sit	E.Ci. 460
But, sires, by youre leve, that am nat I,	E.Mch. 1456
I woot wel that my lord kan more than I;	E.Mch. 1498
And elles be I hanged by the hals'	E.Mch. 2379
Wente over the see, that I, Aurelius,	F.Fkl. 970
I hadde wel levere y-stiked for to be,	F.Fkl. 1476
Than I departe the love bitwix yow two.	F.Fkl. 1632
Thus was I ones lerned of a clerk.	G.CY. 748
I kan nat telle wheron it was along,	G.CY. 930
'Hit am I,' quod this messagere,	BD. 186
Allas! I caitif, whider may I fle?	ABC. 124
I seye, I rede him, though he were my brother,	PF. 566
Schal I forsake this blame, that y ne be	Bo.1. p.4.
ther lakkeh y not wath. But sey me	135-40
'Certes,' quod I, 'y trowe it nought;	Bo.1. p.6.
thilke thing, . . . y clepe hym "god."	225-30
That is thy brother wyf, if ich it wiste:	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
Knowe ich her aught? For my love, tel me thiel	Bo.3. p.12.
For me were levere thou and I and he	1065-70
Or of our deth! Allas, I woful wrecche!	TC.1. 678
Gan he and I wel half a day to dwelle,	TC.1. 864
Swich chere him doth, that he and I may liven!	TC.2. 352
As I best can, to you, Lord, give ich al	TC.2. 433
'Y-buried thus?'—'It am I, frend!' quod he.	TC.2. 509
My dere brother Deiphebus and I,	TC.2. 578
I n'ot nat what ye wilne that I seye.—	TC.2. 829
And thanne agreen that I may ben he,	TC.2. 1311
You any thing, than preye ich you,' quod he,	TC.3. 121
Clippe ich you thus, or elles ich it mete?	TC.3. 131
My thridle book noon ende ich in this wise;	TC.3. 632
O sterne and cruel fader that ich was!	TC.3. 1344
Though ich and al my kin upon a stounde	TC.3. 1818
Another seide, 'Y-wis, so n'am not I;	TC.4. 94
That causeth me, and ich him, al this peynel	TC.4. 625
I mene thus: whan ich him hider bringe,	TC.4. 689
Why suffre ich it? Why n'il ich it redresse?	TC.4. 756
I n'ot, allas! Why let ich her to go?	TC.4. 932
Than wene I that ich oughte ben that wight,	TC.5. 40
I herteles, I sik, I in distressel	TC.5. 226
For I cam up, I nyste how.	TC.5. 1347
Ther saw I pleyen jogelours,	TC.5. 1594
ye ben . . . The maistresse of my witte, and noth-	HF.2. 40
ing I.	HF.3. 169
And seyde, 'Sere, it am I,' and cam hym nere	LGW. 88
And I answerde, 'Nay, sire, so have I blys,	LGW.G. 240
I am thy Tesbe, that thee calleth thus!	LGW. 505
What shulde I lenger sermon of hyt make?"	LGW. 881
Syn that ye ben as gentil borne as I,	LGW. 2025
I, which that am the sorwfullest man	LGW. 2090
Though swich a wrecche as I be for hir deed;	Comp.A. 1
I see Eh, Ik, J, Thee (sb.)	Comp.A. 40

I see Eh, Ik, J, Thee (sb.)

I- see also under X-

Iarbas see Yarbas

Icarus

Ne his child, nyce Icarus, . . . HF.2. 412

Ice

A roche of yse, and not of steel. . . HF.3. 40

Ich see I, Thee (sb.)

Idiot

What! wenestow make an ydiot of oure dame?  
'Seint Idiot, lord of this foolis alle." . . D.WB. 311  
TC.1. 910

Idle

There, as nede is, they weren no thyng ydel.  
the citee, in ydel waketh he that it  
thou, yet shaltow nat been ydel ne slow  
but he that is ydel and casteth hym to no  
he that is ydel and slow kan never fynde  
for this is a versifour out of seith that the ydel man  
To dryve hire out of idel slogardyne.  
But ydel sweryng is a cursedenesse.  
'Take nat my name in ydel, or amys';  
She knew wel labour, but noon ydel ese.  
She wolde nocht been ydel til she slepte.  
In ydel, as men seyn, ye nothing make;  
But all in ydel, for it availleth nought.  
rekenynge of everich ydel word;  
may nat been ydel, for fyr fayleth anon as it  
talker of ydel wordes, of folye, or of  
take the name of thy Lord God in veyn,' or in ydel.  
taketh Goddes name in ydel, or falsly swereth with his  
mouth,  
alle they taken Goddes name in ydel.  
Now cometh ydel wordes, that is  
tho wordes. Or elles ydel wordes been  
that ydel wordes been somtyme venial  
An ydel man is lyk to a place that hath

# Idle—Continued

and nat to ydel folk. Eek David seith,	I.Pars. 715-20
God, thanne seketh he an ydel solas of	I.Pars. 740-5
I have so many an ydel thought,	BD. 4.
In ydel hope, folk redeles of peyne,—	Pity. 27
the sighte of men lonyng was in ydel.	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
the ydel name of aventureus wefulnesse	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
Whi artow ravyssched with idel joies?	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
of the peple and for idel rumours;	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
hir nekkes on idel in the dedly yok of	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
lastynge of here idel names is marked	Bo.2. m.7.
passed, that hath ben idel and rested,	575-80
an idel name, and the rente of the senatorie	Bo.3. m.2.
the wil nys but in idel and stant for naught.	655-60
an idel word), withouten any significacioun	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
For in idel ben ther thanne	Bo.4. p.2.
'Nay,' quod I, 'for in idel and in	1185-90
and yeldith ymages ydel and vein in the	Bo.5. p.1.
Ne in ydel ne in veyn ne ben ther put in	1625-30
Or elles al our labour is on ydel:	Bo.5. p.3. 1770-5
Thoughte, 'Al my labour shal nat ben on ydel	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
On ydel for to write it sholde I swinke,	Bo.5. m.4.
But ydel al our lyf hath be.	1810-5
Ye masti swyn, ye ydel wrecches,	Bo.5. p.6.
And whan these idel wordes weren sayde,	1935-40
So that they were halfe ydel, as hem thoughte.	TC.1. 955
And sayde that hyt was an ydel lyfe,	TC.5. 94
Idleness	TC.5. 272
Nat was forgotten the porter Ydelnesse,	HF.3. 643
Lat us nat mowlen thus in ydelnesse.	HF.3. 687
wise fle ydelnesse; for Salomon seith	LGW. 767
that ydelnesse techeth a man to do manye	LGW. 1697
mosten fle ydelnesse; and afterward ye	LGW. 1700
Which that men clepe in English ydelnesse,	A.Kn. 1940
Lest that the feend thurgh ydelnesse us hente,	B.M.L. 32
Whan he may man in ydelnesse espye,	B.Mel. 2775-80
Wel oghte us werche, and ydelnesse withstonde.	B.Mel. 2775-80
That ydelnesse is roten slogardyne,	B.Mel. 2785-90
And for to putte us fro swich ydelnesse,	G.S.N. 2
and with ydelnesse, and unlust;	G.S.N. 7
Thanne comth ydelnesse that is the yate of alle	G.S.N. 10
harmes.	G.S.N. 14
ydelnesse is the thurrok of alle wikked	G.S.N. 17
In travaile is myn ydelnesse,	G.S.N. 22
Governed me in ydelnesse,	I.Pars. 680-5
'But, for to kepe me fro ydelnesse,	I.Pars. 710-5
To kepen hir fro slouth and ydelnesse;	I.Pars. 715-20
'To, sir, my name is Ydelnesse;	BD. 601
Whan Ydelnesse had tolde al this,	BD. 797
Thanne seide I to dame Ydelnesse:	BD. 1154
That Ydelnesse hadde opened me,	LGW. 1722
That Ydelnesse me served well,	RR. 593
Faire Idleness thanne saugh I,	RR. 629
The gardyne, wherof Idleness	RR. 631
Ne hadde Idleness thee conveyed	RR. 643
Yours wordis waste in idleness.	RR. 696
But hir-silf Dame Idleness,	RR. 1273
Neither of Hope nor Idleness.	RR. 3225
And spent thy youth in ydelnesse	RR. 3233
Defendynghem from ydelnesse,	RR. 3323
Idly	RR. 4526
By cause I wol nat beggen ydelly.	RR. 4564
For he that wole gone ydilly	RR. 5117
Idol	RR. 5800
An ydole of fals portrayture	C.Pard. 446
Idolastre	RR. 6599
And eek an ydolastre he was ay.	BD. 625
He was a leechour and an ydolastre,	B.Mk. 3377
What difference is betwixe an ydolastre	E.Mch. 2298
any ydolastre peraventure ne hath but o	I.Pars. 745-50
Thus is an avaricious man . . . an ydolastre,	I.Pars. 745-50
and he is an ydolastre. Man sholde	I.Pars. 750-5
Idolatri	I.Pars. 880-5
an avaricious man is the thraldom of ydolatrie.	I.Pars. 745-50
Idols	G.S.N. 269
reneye The ydoles, and be clene, and elles naught.	G.S.N. 285
That alle ydoles nys but a thyng in veyn;	G.S.N. 287
And charged hym his ydoles for to leve.	G.S.N. 298
Syn that thou wolt thyne ydoles despise;	LGW. 788
For olde payens, that ydoles heriede,	
Idus	F.Sq. 47
The last Idus of March after the year.	
II (specimens)	
She wolde wepe, if that she saugh a mous	A.Prol. 144
Kaught in a trappe, if it were deed or bledde.	A.Prol. 145
Wo was his cook but if his sauce were Poynaunt	A.Prol. 351
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond;	A.Prol. 399
That if gold ruste what shal iren doo?	A.Prol. 500
And shame it is, if a prest take keepe,	A.Prol. 503
But-if a mannes soule were in his pure;	A.Prol. 656
Everich a word, if it be in his charge,	A.Prol. 733
And if so be that thou my lady wyne	A.Kn. 1617
'Who may been a fole, but if he love?	A.Kn. 1799
That knowestow wel thyself, but if thou madde.	A.Mil. 3166



## II (specimens)—Continued

And seyde, "Y-wis, but if ich have my wille,	A.Mil. 3277
But if he koude a carpenter bigyle."	A.Mil. 3300
I dar wel seyn if she hadde been a mous,	A.Mil. 3346
If ever, sitthe I highte Hogge of Ware,	A.Co. 4336
If thou be poure thy brother lateth thee,	B.M.L. 120
For, but if Crist open myracle kithes,	B.M.L. 636
A tale next, if so were that ye wolde,	B.Pr. 1640
To telle hire if hir child wente ought forby.	B.Pr. 1792
But if thou prike out of myn hant,	B.Th. 2001
conseil, but if he have it of hym self,	B.Mel. 2340-5
Dovid, that seith, "If God ne kepe the citee,	B.Mel. 2490-5
Catoun seith, "If thou hast nede of help,	B.Mel. 2495-500
straunge men, but if so be that thou have	B.Mel. 2495-500
If that the wynd ne hadde been contrarie,	B.NP. 4269
And seyde hym thus: "If thou tomorwe wende,	B.NP. 4271
If he heeld dremes any vanitee,	B.NP. 4319
Or elles if free choys be granted me	B.NP. 4436
Or if his wityng streyneth never a deel,	B.NP. 4439
Yold me my thral, if that it be youre wille.	C.Doc. 189
Freeleste clepe I, but if that he and she	D.W.B. 93
This is to seye, if I be gay, sire shrew,	D.W.B. 355
But if a sely wyf be oon of tho?	D.W.B. 370
We wommen han, if that I shal nat lye,	D.W.B. 515
If I were wydwe, sholde wedde me;	D.W.B. 536
And if that faille, thanne is al y-do.	D.W.B. 574
And I was forty, if I shal seye sooth;	D.W.B. 601
But if it be to hevry or to boot,	D.Fri. 1436
Fro Paradys first, if I shal nat lye,	D.Sum. 1915
Save o thyng, lord, if it youre wille be,	E.Cl. 110
He waiteth, if by word or contenance,	E.Cl. 708
But, shortly if this storie I tellen shal,	E.Cl. 760
As seith Saint Jame, if ye his pistel rede.	E.Cl. 1154
But dredeles, if playnly speke I shal,	E.Mch. 1316
If ever I do unto my kyn that shame,	Mch. 2197
But if it were the verray Paradys.	F.Fkl. 912
That ever was born, but if to greet siknesse,	F.Fkl. 915
Therwith he was, if men sholde hym discryve,	F.Fkl. 931
I wolde it yeve, if I were lord of it!	F.Fkl. 1229
And, if ye vouchesauf, ye may go see.	F.Fkl. 1334
Ther shal no wight defoulen, if I may."	F.Fkl. 1418
But if that he his Cristendom withseye;	G.SN. 447
Amende hit, if I can or may.	BD. 550
Myght cacche ynogh, if that he wolde,	BD. 968
But if men wolde upon hir lye;	BD. 1022
With-oute dethe; and if I shal not feyne,	Pity. 4
Your servaunt, if I durste me so calle,	Pity. 60
axed thus: "Yif god is, whennes	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
For yif thou wilt writen a lawe of	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
yif he hadde nede of any help, he ne	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
But now yif thou seist thus: that, "If it	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
"If no love is, O God, what fele I so?"	TC.1. 400
But-if that I consente that it be?	TC.1. 413
But-if that it be the bot governed be;	TC.1. 746
But tel me, if I wiste what she were	TC.1. 765
To whom Pandare answerde, "Yif thee like,	TC.1. 829
Disblameth me if any word be lame;	TC.2. 17
They wenen al be love, if con be hot!	TC.2. 892
And axen fendes if it be foul in helle."	TC.2. 896
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepel	TC.2. 955
And thou shalt finde us, if I may, sittinge	TC.2. 1014
And if thou write a goodly word al softe,	TC.2. 1028
To that Pandare answerde, "Yif thee lest,	TC.2. 1051
Was for to love him unwist, if she mighte,	TC.2. 1294
'And certeinly, I n'ot if thou it wost,	TC.2. 1366
And if ye ligen wel to-night come ofte,	TC.3. 669
But-if he were in Loves heigh servise,	TC.3. 1794
But-if ye lordes rewe upon my sorwe.	TC.4. 98
But now or never, yif it like yow,	TC.4. 101
If thou debate it, lest she be thy fo,	TC.4. 168
And douteles, if-that I other wen'de,	TC.4. 1650
And if ye vouchesauf, my lady bright,	TC.5. 922
If that I sholde on any Grek han routhe,	TC.5. 1000
To whirle out of the Leoun, if she mighte,	TC.5. 1019
To loke if they can sen aught of Criseyde.	TC.5. 1113
But who may bet bigyle, yif him liste,	TC.5. 1286
And gladlier I wol writte, yif you leste,	TC.5. 1777
Adam Scriveyn, if ever it thee bifalle	Adam. 1
As if folkes complexionis	HF.1. 21
Right at the wyket, yif I can	HF.1. 477
Of Loves folk, if they be glade,	HF.2. 137
'Now have I told, if thou have mynde,	HF.2. 315
If hit a-weye be therfro,	HF.2. 330
If I coude any weyes know	HF.3. 32
And am ful glad if I may fynde an ere	LGW. 76
If that thou lyve, thou shalt repenten this	LGW. 339
Ye moten herken if he can replye	LGW. 343
And if ye nere a god that knowne alle,	LGW. 348
And if so be he may hym nat excuse,	LGW. 403
Ben in thy balade, if thou kanst hem knowe,	LGW. 555
As certeynly, but-if that bookes lye,	LGW. 609
To meten with thise Romaynes, if he may,	LGW. 630
Than shulde ye seen if that I therof lye.	LGW. 2059
'And if I profre yow in lowe manere	LGW. 2060
But-if ye vouchesauf to yeve hyt me,	LGW. 2071
That she mote goon with me, if that I goo,	LGW. 2097
If that ye woll If I hadde knyfe or spere,	LGW. 2106
And in this derke cave, yif hir leste,	LGW. 2312
Ye may be war of men, yif that yow lyste.	LGW. 2387

## II (specimens)—Continued

That may ye fynde, if that hyt liketh yow,	LGW. 2396
But if hit were bys fader Theseus;	LGW. 2400
And therefore, yif that any planete ascende	Astr. 150-6
But sothly, if he passe the boundes of these	Astr. 156-61
Aquarie, Virgo to Pisces. And yif eny . . . be derke,	Astr. 174-9
And if thou abate the quantite of	Astr. 188-93
As thus—yif it be of the sonne or of eny	Astr. 229-33
and yif he be on the west syde in that	Astr. 330-7
yf so be that this planete be upon the est	Astr. 330-7
If see Gif	
I-faith see Faith	
I-fore	
Of Surryens and Romayns met yfeere.	B.M.L. 394
As frendes doon whan they ben met y-feere.	B.Sh. 1531
Bitwixe hem two, now they ben met yfeere.	E.Cl. 1113
With preestes, that hem cristened alle y-feere;	G.SN. 380
As frendes don, whan they be met i-feere;	TC.2. 152
Is selde y-seyn in o persone i-feere."	TC.2. 168
That she and alle her folk in wente i-feere.	TC.2. 910
'Ne jompre ek no discordaunt thing i-feere,	TC.2. 1037
With that they werten arm in arm i-feere	TC.2. 1116
Com riding with his tenthe some i-feere	TC.2. 1249
No fors of that, lat him have ai i-feere!	TC.2. 1477
Ne may not last in o persone yfeere	TC.2. 1750g, R
To tale; and wel was hem they were i-feere.	TC.3. 231
And I her em and trator ek i-feere!	TC.3. 273
His faire nece and Troilus i-feere,	TC.3. 515
Ful sikerly they slepen alle i-feere;	TC.3. 746
For either joyes comen not i-feere,	TC.3. 818
And setten time of meting eft i-feere.	TC.3. 1712
So that the los of lif and love i-feere	TC.4. 27
Ther Pluto regneth, shal we ben i-feere,	TC.4. 790
Yit suffreth that our soules ben i-feere!	TC.4. 1204
And thou Priam, and brethren alle i-feere,	TC.4. 1206
And ek mine othere thinges alle i-feere,	TC.4. 1333
That men moste entrecomunen i-feere,	TC.4. 1354
Right so the wordes that they spake i-feere	TC.4. 1434
Ful shaply ben to fallen alle i-feere;	TC.4. 1452
That alway frendes may not ben i-feere.	TC.5. 343
And, save her browes joineden i-feere,	TC.5. 813
And forth they speke of this and that i-feere	TC.5. 853
Red Dares: he can telle hem alle i-feere.	TC.5. 1771
Hero, Dido, Laodomis, alle yfeere,	LGW. 263
That in o grave i-feere we moten lye,	LGW. 903
And here-upon at night they mete yfeere,	LGW. 1043
Fader, moder, housbonde, alle y-feere,	LGW. 1828
To-gidre almost, they threwe yfeere	RR. 786
Of Bialacoll and me i-feere.	RR. 8906
I-feere see In-feere	
Igitur	
'Primum igitur paterisne me pauculis rogacionibus.'—	
Prosa 6	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
'His igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
'Nichil igitur dubium.'—Prosa 8	Bq.3. p.3. 770-5
'Quoniam igitur que sit.'—Prosa 10	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
'Videsne igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
'Jam ne igitur vides.'—Prosa 7	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
Ignorance	
To mannes wit, that for oure ignorance	B.M.L. 482
Have me excused of myn ignorance."	B.Mk. 3180
no thyng; and how that ignorance be	I.Pars. 710-5
in the byldnesse of ignorance?	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
Allas! whiche folie and whiche ignorance	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
byldnesse of ignorances? Or elles thei	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
trubly errour of our ignorance departed	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
anon thei derken by the cloude of ignorance	Bo.5. p.2. 1690-5
That is of ignorance ay in derknesse?	TC.3. 826
Your thouk, so that I thorough myn ignorance	TC.3. 1294
Hath fel'd biforn withouten ignorance.	TC.4. 984
Wot it biforn withouten ignorance.	TC.4. 1001
That forwot al withouten ignorance!	TC.4. 1071
Now seestow cleer, that were in ignorance.	Fort. 37
Take ye no hede unto my ignorance,	Bal.Ch. 29
And norisheth hem in ignorance.	RR. 5466
And the tother ignorance.	RR. 5560
And nought desirith ignorance,	RR. 6718
Ignorant	
that is al unkunynge and ignoraunt may	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
Ignotius	
This is ignotum per ignocius.	G.CY. 1457
Ignotum	
This is ignotum per ignocius.	G.CY. 1457
Ik	
But ik am oold, me list not play for age,	A.Rv. 3867
And yet ik have alwey a coltes tooth,	A.Rv. 3888
Ik see Thee (vb.)	
I-liche, I-like see Allike	
Ilum	
Or Ilion brende, at Thebes the citee,	B.M.L. 289
Was never of ladies maad whan Ylioun	B.NP. 4546
Of Troye and of Ilion,	BD. 1247
How Ilion assailed was	HF.1. 158
In al the noble tour of Ylion,	LGW. 936

### Ille

This ilke worthy knyght hadde been also	A.Prol. 64
This ilke Monk leet olde thynges pace,	A.Prol. 175
How that we baren us that ilke nyght,	A.Prol. 721
Ther helpeth noght, al goth that ilke weye:	A.Kn. 3033
In what array he saugh this ilke man.	A.Mil. 3447
Be wel avysed on that ilke nyght	A.Mil. 3584
That ilke fruyt is ever longer the wens	A.Rv. 3872
And ilke of hem gan othir for to assure	B.Sh. 1231 var
But by that ilke Lord that for us blede,	B.Sh. 1368
yong by cause of that ilke werre, or elles	B.Mel. 2230-5
That ilke clooth that he hadde wered o day,	B.Mk. 3663
"And that ilk man the which that hath now thees	D.WB. 18
That ilke proverbe of Ecclesiaste,	D.WB. 651
That at the feeste was that ilke day;	D.WB. 1076
That writest us that ilke weddyng murie	E.Mch. 1733
This ilke storie subtilly to endite,	G.SN. 80
That ilke stoon a god thow wolt it calle.	G.SN. 501
I trowe he with us be, that ilke shrewel	G.CY. 917
This ilke servant anonright out yede,	G.CY. 1141
To this chanoun, for this ilke recite.	G.CY. 1366
And thus this ilke god, Morpheus,	BD. 265
For hit stood so, that ilke tyme, no wyght	Mars. 66
That ilke day that ever she me fynde	PF. 433
Soche (that ilke Fortune) only, that is	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
ilke rychesnes ne oughen nat by ryghte	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
For-why this ilke Fortune hath departed	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
and of schrewes. But in this ilke fortune	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
and femele). And this ilke ordre	Bo.4. p.6.

his simple nature. For this ilke infinit moevynge	1485-90
	Bo.5. p.6.
	1875-80
Or goodly was biseyn that ilke day!	TC.2. 1262
This ilke thing they redded hem bitwene;	TC.2. 1706
This ilke two, Criseyde and Troilus,	TC.3. 507
I can no more, but of this ilke tweye,	TC.3. 1193
I can no more, but thus this ilke tweye	TC.3. 1314
This ilke two that ben in armes left,	TC.3. 1338
This ilke two of which that I you seye,	TC.3. 1394
This ilke ferthe booke me helpeth fine,	TC.4. 28
And specheles thus ben this ilke tweye,	TC.4. 370
wo worth allas that ilke dayes lyght	TC.4. 754 var
That ilke day I shal from you departe,	TC.4. 773
To Troilus this ilke wordes seide:	TC.4. 1148
For by that ilke Lord that made me,	TC.4. 1236
To Troilus this ilke wordes seide:	TC.4. 1253
And seide unto himself this ilke sawe,	TC.5. 38
But natheles this ilke Diomedes	TC.5. 869
'O Diomedes, I love that ilke place	TC.5. 956
And namely that ilke ninthe night,	TC.5. 1103
And that anon, this ilke lordes two;	TC.5. 1311
'This ilke boor bitokneth Diomedes,	TC.5. 1513
Of Troilus, this ilke noble knight,	TC.5. 1752
The armes of this ilke worthy man,	TC.5. 1766
Which these ilke lovers leden,	HF.1. 37
The beautee of that ilke place,	HF.3. 79
That this ilke noble quene	HF.3. 319
Before this ilke noble quene,	HF.3. 445
I am that ilke shrew, y-wys,	HF.3. 763
Was it to the, that yllke tyme thou made	LGW. 538
Natheles, forsooth, this ilke senatour	LGW. 596
That ilke same nyght to steale awaye,	LGW. 779
'This ilke Troiane is so in my thoghte,	LGW. 1172
And undertooke to doon this ilke emprise.	LGW. 1452
By semblaunt was that ilk ymage.	RR. 152
To weren oth that ilke cloth;	RR. 234
That ilk is she that pryvely	RR. 416
Brought of these ilke twoo.	RR. 3035
They shull assaillen that ilke gate;	RR. 5860
But hadde that ilke booke endured,	RR. 7209
Ryght in that ilke same place,	RR. 7331

### Ille see Thilke

### Ill

I is as ille a millere as are ye.	A.Rv. 4045
Il-hayl, by God, Aleyn, thou is a fonne.	A.Rv. 4089
Ye, they sai have the flour of il endyng!	A.Rv. 4174
And we han had an il fit al this day;	A.Rv. 4184
Whether so turne to good or ill.	RR. 2074
For a rede that poyntith ille	RR. 2161
And holde this self biguyed ille	RR. 2486
What so bifalle, good or ille,	RR. 3415
Who evere like it, well or ille.	RR. 3434
Shuld ye therefore willen hym ill?	RR. 3536
Whanne she ne may staunche my stounde ille,	RR. 4472
That now me greveth wondir ille.	RR. 4538

### Ille

'Jam cantum illa.'—Prosa 1	Bo.3. p.1.
	600-5
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4	Bo.5. p.4.
	1745-50

### Illumine see Enlumine

### Illusion

Ne suffreth noon illusion us to greve;	F.Fkl. 1134
This is to seye, to maken illusion	F.Fkl. 1264
To muchel folk we doon illusion,	G.CY. 673
I wol not calle it but illusion	TC.3. 1041
Fro fantom and illusion	HF.1. 493

### Illusions

For swiche illusions and swiche meschaunces	F.Fkl. 1292
That they ben infernals illusions;	TC.5. 368

### Illustrium

de Casibus Virorum Illustrium	B.Mk. head
-------------------------------	------------

### Image

And eek also, where as he saugh thymage	B.Pri. 1695
To which ymage bothe yonge and oold	B.Mk. 3351
And God, that maked after his ymage Mankynde,	D.Fri. 1642
And hente the ymage in hir handes two,	F.Fkl. 1391
Fro which ymage wolde she never go:	F.Fkl. 1392
And to the ymage of Juppiter hem sente;	G.SN. 364
The ymage of Mars; and in tokenyng of glorie,	Anel. 31
turneth the hevne by semblable ymage.	Bo.3. m.9.
	870-5
a maner ymage or liknesse of the ai	Bo.5. p. 6.
	1830-5
Ful lik a ded image pale and wan;	TC.4. 235
Her face, lik of Paradis th'ymage,	TC.4. 864
To th'like God that after his image	TC.5. 1839
The ymage of hir recordyng alwey newe:	LGW. 1760
By semblaunt was that ilk ymage.	RR. 152
An ymage of another entayle	RR. 162
Another ymage, that Vilanye	RR. 166
That other ymage, and, trustith wel,	RR. 170
That sich ymage coude make.	RR. 176
Another ymage set saugh I	RR. 207
And by that ymage nygh ynough	RR. 247
Ful lyk to hir was that ymage,	RR. 424
Styl as an ymage of tree,	RR. 2408
Made hir aftir his ymage,	RR. 3211

### Imageries

Imageries and tabernacles,	HF.3. 100
As corbets, ful of ymageries.	HF.3. 214

### Images

the ascendent Of his ymagis for his pacient.	A.Prol. 418
Ne portreitor, ne kervere of ymagis,	A.Kn. 1899
And these ymagis, wel thou mayest espye,	G.SN. 509
is wont to dirken besmokede ymagis.	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
hevene were peynted with diverse ymagis	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
that wenden that ymagis and sensibilitie	Bo.5. m.4.
	1805-10
and yeldith ymagis ydel and vein in the	Bo.5. m.4.
	1810-5
medleth the ymagis of thinges	Bo.5. m.4.
	1815-20
To temple go, that he th' images eteth?	TC.2. 373
In which ther were mo ymagis	HF.1. 121
Of ymagis, ne swich richesse,	HF.1. 472
Images, lo, through swych magik,	HF.3. 179
And bothe the ymagis and peyntures	RR. 142
Of thilk ymagis the semblaunce,	RR. 145
And these ymagis al withoute	RR. 608

### Imaginable

thingis ymaginable and sensible.	Bo.5. p.4.
	1795-800
a man is a thing ymaginable and sensible;	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
sensible or ymaginable, it ne mai nat ben	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
is sensible and that that is ymaginable;	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40

### Imagination

Thow hast a veyn ymaginacioun;	A.Kn. 1094
Men may dyen of ymaginacioun,	A.Mil. 3612
By heigh ymaginacioun forn-cast,	B.NP. 4407
'How hadde the cherl ymaginacioun,	D.Sum. 2218
For sorful ymaginacioun	BD. 14
occupied and destourbed by ymaginacioun of erthly	
thynges.	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
al thoughte it be with a thynne ymaginacioun;	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
ymaginacioun of thought desceyve us	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
wit byholdeth hym, and ootherweys ymaginacioun,	Bo.5. p.4.
	1785-90
ymaginacioun comprehendith onoly the figure	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
resoun surmountith ymaginacioun and comprehendith	
by an	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
out of matere ne the ymaginacioun loketh	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
and the figure of ymaginacioun, and the	Bo.5. p.4.
	1795-800
ne useth nat nor of resoun ne of ymaginacioun	Bo.5. p.4.
	1790-800
useth nat of ymaginacioun, nor of wit;	Bo.5. p.4.
	1795-800
but that nis nat by ymaginacioun nor by	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
Also ymaginacioun, albeit so	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
ymaginacioun cometh to remuable bestis,	Bo.5. p.5.
	1825-30
yif that wit and ymaginacioun stryven	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
wit and ymaginacioun seyn that that that is	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
wit and to ymaginacioun, thanne is the	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
to seyn, to wit and to ymaginacioun), and	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40
wit and ymaginacioun) ne mowen nat	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40
(that is to seyn, by resoun and by ymaginacioun and	
by wit)	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40
than the cause of wit and of ymaginacioun).	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40
han demyd that it byhovith that ymaginacioun and	
wit	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
In myn ymaginacioun.	HF.2. 220
Ryght aftir hire ymaginacioun,	LGW. 355
Of love, or evyl ymaginacioun.	LGW. 1523



<b>Imaginations</b> (that is to seyn, sensible ymaginaciouns or ellis ymaginaciouns of sensible thingis)	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10 Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
<b>Imaginative</b> Nothyng list hym to been ymaginatyf, of demynge, but by resoun ymaginatyf.	F.Fkl. 1094 Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
<b>Imagine</b> Imaginen ne coude how to be bet; That I ne can imaginen a wey For mannes hed imaginen ne can, Another time imaginen he wolde	TC.2. 836 TC.4. 1626 TC.4. 1695 TC.5. 624
<b>Imagined</b> Ymagined was by whom this harm gan sprynge. ymagined, avised, and forncast, or elles And of himself imagined he ofte of an extre is ymagyned to be the Pool ymagined to ben the verrey point over the hevene is ymagyned to ben a superficies hevene ben ymagyned verrey lynes zodiak is ymagined a lyne whiche that is descripcioun, or lyne ymagined, that ymagined fro est to west ilike distant fro	B.ML. 889 I.Pars. 445-50 TC.5. 617 Astr. 57-60 Astr. 82-8 Astr. 100-8 Astr. 100-8 Astr. 358-62 Astr. 365-8
<b>Imagineth</b> whiche ymagineth to ben in thinges	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
<b>Imagining</b> Ther saugh I first the derke ymaginyng For now gooth he ful faste ymaginyng somytyme of to muche drede, ymaginyng that he hath resonyng and of ymagynyng and of wit	A.Kn. 1995 E.Cl. 598 I.Pars. 690-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40 TC.1. 372 TC.5. 454 TC.5. 1441 LGW.G. 331 LGW. 1410 Ven. 36
<b>Imagininge</b> Imagininge that travaille nor grame Now this, now that, so faste imagininge, Imagininge ay that she was unkinde; For hate or for jelous ymagynyng, Imagynyng that Jason myghte be That al nys harm in her ymagynyng.	TC.1. 372 TC.5. 454 TC.5. 1441 LGW.G. 331 LGW. 1410 Ven. 36
<b>Imbibbing</b> Resalgar, and oure matires enbibbyng,	G.CY. 814
<b>I-mel</b> Lo, whilk a compline is y-mel hem allel	A.Rv. 4171
<b>Immortal</b> 'Immortal God, that savedest Susanne mortal, is immortal and so strong and so And he seyde, 'Know thy-self first immortal, to a corage immortal. Of whiche schrewes That lik a thing immortal semed she, 'Immortal God,' quod he, 'that mayest not dyen,	B.ML. 639 I.Pars. 1075-80 PF. 73 Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40 TC.1. 103 TC.3. 185
<b>Immovability</b> the immoevabete (that is to seyn, that is	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
<b>Impair</b> Or elles I empeyre so my name, the made of good folk swych that no day ne schal empeiren it, the whiche man adversite myghte enpeyren;	E.Mch. 2198 Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90 Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
<b>Impaired</b> wepyn, and empeireden and agreggeden muchel	B.Mel. 2205-10
<b>Impatience</b> by his impacience medleth hym of the and yet is it tormented by impacience of elacioun, impacience, strif, contumacie, of impacience agayns God, and somtyme for myn impacience.' Of pacience comth thyn impacience? And yit thow mayest nat	B.Mel. 2730-5 I.Pars. 275-80 I.Pars. 390-5 I.Pars. 495-500 I.Pars. 670-5 Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
<b>Impatience</b> <i>see</i> <b>Unpacience</b>	
<b>Impatient</b> graunte yow that when a man is impacient wrooth and impacient, it is no mervelle; maister ne felawe. Impacient is he that that maketh the now impacient ayens me; and I owene wil, for he [is] impacient or is nat	B.Mel. 2730-5 B.Mel. 2735-40 I.Pars. 400-5 Bo.2. p.2.300-5 Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
<b>Imped</b> That was so ymped in my thought,	RR. 5137
<b>Imperfect</b> to godes that ben false and imparfit. is cleped imparfyt is providid imparfit be seen any thing that is imparfit, certes in is cleped imparfyt. For the nature of thinges ne amenused and imparfit, but it procedith freel and veyn and imparfyt, ther may no man doute thynges that ben imparfit; and for-thy, for as moche semen imparfit. The centre that stondith	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10 Bo.3. p.10. 880-5 Bo.3. p.10. 885-90 Bo.3. p.10. 885-90 Bo.3. p.10. 885-90 Bo.3. p.10. 895-900 Astr. 82-8
<b>Imperfection</b> hym nys noon imperfeccioun, and	I.Pars. 1005-10
<b>Imperial</b> that woman was of so imperial auctorite, peples by ceptre imperiale that the sitte in a see imperial, There shall no juggle imperial	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5 Bo.2. m.6. 520-5 HF.3. 271 RR. 6419
<b>Imperle</b> men clepyen the Imperie of consulers, the	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
<b>Impertinent</b> Me thynketh it a thyng impertinent,	E.Cl. 54
<b>Impetro</b> bysekyn it and impetren it.	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
<b>Implieth</b> wrappeth or implieth many fortunel happes or	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
<b>Importable</b> That his paynes weren importable; For it were importable, though they wolde,— Burdons that ben importable.	B.Mk. 3792 E.Cl. 1144 RR. 6902
<b>Importune</b> And for he nyl be importune	RR. 5632
<b>Imposed</b> as that a maner necessite be imposed to gentil men	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
<b>Imposition</b> swiche a manere imposicioun, as whoso boughte	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
<b>Impossible</b> and eek if so be that it be impossible or For, trusteth wel, it is an impossible It is an impossible, it may nat be. That impossible it were to repplye 'Madame,' quod he, 'this were an impossible! That it were impossible me to wryte. it is impossible but he be tempted Why, put not impossible thus thy cure, That wiste he wel an impossible were. Were impossible to my wyt to seye; Were impossible to my wyt, For hit to me were impossible; The wo to telle hyt were an impossible	B.Mel. 2420-5 D.WB. 688 D.Sum. 2231 E.Mch. 1609 F.Fkl. 1009 F.Fkl. 1549 I.Pars. 335-40 TC.1. 783 TC.3. 525 TC.3. 1311 HF.2. 194 HF.3. 243 LGW. 1839
<b>Imposthume</b> <i>see</i> <b>Postum</b>	
<b>Impress</b> Fro day to day gan in the soule impress Swiche feendly thoughtes in his herte impress,— For in good herte it mot som routhe impress And fermeliche impressen in his minde Right as a mirour nothing may enpresse	E.Mch. 1578 G.CY. 1071 TC.2. 1371 TC.3. 1543 W.Unc. 8
<b>Impressed</b> figures impressid in manere of matere.	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20 RR. 3691
<b>Be sore impressid, I you ensure,</b>	
<b>Impression</b> So depe may impressioun be take. Hath take swich impressioun that day, And in hire sleepe, right for impressioun Of her his fixe and depe impressioun;	A.Mil. 3613 E.Mch. 1978 F.Sq. 371 TC.1. 298
<b>Impressions</b> For-why men seith, "Impressiounes lighte 'Elk othere seyn that thorough impressiounes, That purely hir impressiounes	TC.2. 1238 TC.5. 372 HF.1. 39
<b>Imprinted</b> In warm wax hath emprented the clyket Ye been so depe emprented in my thought, Til som figure therinne emprented be. weren enprientid in-to soules fro bodyes in-to soules, and ben emprentid in-to emprentid in the smothnesse or in the nis nat y-taught or emprented by passioun	E.Mch. 2117 E.Mch. 2178 F.Fkl. 831 Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10 Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10 Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10 Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
<b>Imprinteth</b> Emprenteth wel this lessoun in youre mynde	E.Cl. 1193
<b>Imprinting</b> The emprentynge of hire consolacioun,	F.Fkl. 834
<b>Imprisoned</b> That thou enprisoned art for me.	RR. 4400
<b>Imprudent</b> Imprudent emperour of Rome, allas!	B.ML. 309
<b>Imps</b> Of fiele trees ther comen wretched ympes. planten . . . Thyn ympes, if thou wolt fruyt have;	B.Mk. 3146 RR. 6293
<b>Impudence</b> impudence, swellynge of herte, insolence,	I.Pars. 390-5
<b>Impudent</b> Impudent is he that for his pride hath	I.Pars. 395-400
<b>In</b> ( <i>specimens</i> ) And eek in what array that they were inne; In al his lyf, unto no maner wight. And he hadde been somtyme in chyvachie, As doon the sterres in the frosty nyght. Ther wiste no wight that he was in dette, Twenty bookes clad in blak or reed Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre; And many a breem and many a luce in stuwe. Therefore he lovede gold in special. Hir yelow heer was broyded in a tresse Ne in noon oother cas, my levee brother, Nat in my purgatorie, but in helle. And sle me in this wode ther I am inne, That in his bed ther daweth hym no day And Emelye, clothed al in grene, But ben a leoun, bothe in word and dede, In worshipe of Dyane of chastitee Al peynted was the wal, in lengthe and brede, The northern lyght in at the dores shoon,—	A.Prol. 41 A.Prol. 71 A.Prol. 85 A.Prol. 268 A.Prol. 280 A.Prol. 294 A.Prol. 298 A.Prol. 350 A.Prol. 444 A.Kn. 1049 A.Kn. 1136 A.Kn. 1226 A.Kn. 1618 A.Kn. 1676 A.Kn. 1686 A.Kn. 1775 A.Kn. 1912 A.Kn. 1970 A.Kn. 1987

In (specimens)—Continued

In stede of cote-armure, over his harnays . . . A.Kn. 2140  
 What woundes ligen in the floor adoun,— . . . A.Kn. 2205  
 But it be any thing in general; . . . A.Kn. 2285  
 I putte me in thy proteccioun, . . . A.Kn. 2363  
 Arrayed right as he were a god in trone. . . A.Kn. 2529  
 In goon the speres ful sadly in arrest; . . . A.Kn. 2602  
 And looketh now, wher moost sorwe is her-inne, . . . A.Kn. 3073  
 This world," he seyde, "in lasse than an hour . . . A.Mil. 3519  
 Lo, Grenewych, ther many a shrewe is inne, . . . A.Rv. 3907  
 For that Symkyn sholde in his blood allye. . . A.Rv. 3945  
 Quod John, "and se how that the corn gas in. . . A.Rv. 4037  
 For John, y-faith, I may been of youre sort, . . . A.Rv. 4044  
 In stide of flour yet wol I yewe hem bren; . . . A.Rv. 4053  
 And bad his wyf go kneede it in a casko. . . A.Rv. 4094  
 And whan that dronken al was in the crowke, . . . A.Rv. 4158  
 Thus have I quyt the Millere in my tale. . . A.Rv. 4324  
 His maister shal it in his shoppes abyde, . . . A.Co. 4393  
 He nas but deed, and charged hem in hye . . . B.ML. 209  
 Hire to delivere of wo that she was inne. . . B.ML. 518  
 'In name of Crist,' cride this olde Britoun, . . . B.ML. 651  
 enquire Depper in this, a trouthe for to lere. . . B.ML. 630  
 In hym triste I, and in his mooder deere,— . . . B.ML. 832  
 Yet kys hym ones in his fadres name!" . . . B.ML. 861  
 In relief of hir longe pitous pyne, . . . B.ML. 1080  
 And kepen oure estaat in pryvete . . . B.Sh. 1422  
 Of hap and fortune in oure chapmanhede. . . B.Sh. 1428  
 For he was bounden in a reconysaunce, . . . B.Sh. 1520  
 That ye in heele ar comen hom agayn, . . . B.Sh. 1540  
 Keepe bre oure good, this yewe I thee in charge. . . B.Sh. 1622  
 Of Cristes mooder, he hadde in usage, . . . B.Pri. 1696  
 Yaf in hir thought inwith a litel space, . . . B.Pri. 1794  
 In vertu of the hooly Trinitee, . . . B.Pri. 1836  
 In honour of that blisful mayden free, . . . B.Pri. 1854  
 He in the wasat is shap as wel as I; . . . B.Th. 1890  
 His rode is lyk scarlet in grayn, . . . B.Th. 1917  
 And I yow telle in good certayn . . . B.Th. 1918  
 Sire Thopas fil in love-longynge, . . . B.Th. 1962  
 I wol yow telle a litel thing in prose . . . B.Mel. 2127  
 than thou be thyself in the handes of thy children"; . . . B.Mel. 2250-5  
 'I bieseke yow in al humblesse that ye wol nat . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 and have alwey in suspect hire compaignye, . . . B.Mel. 2495-500  
 and in as muche as hym thynketh . . . B.Mel. 2685-90  
 in so muche semeth his peyne the lighter, . . . B.Mel. 2690-5  
 seketh to have by pacience in tribulaciouns . . . B.Mel. 2695-700  
 man excuseth hym in wynter by cause of . . . B.Mel. 2780-5  
 by cause that in batailles fallen manye perils, . . . B.Mel. 2855-60  
 "He that loveth peril shal falle in peril." . . . B.Mel. 2860-5  
 Doun into helle, where he yet is inne. . . B.Mk. 3193  
 For alle his strengthes in his heeres were; . . . B.Mk. 3248  
 Sixty cubites long and sevene in brede, . . . B.Mk. 3350  
 He wende that God that sit in magestei . . . B.Mk. 3358  
 And how that al this proces fil in dede, . . . B.Mk. 3511  
 This wyde world hadde in subjecioun . . . B.Mk. 3656  
 Rede which that he was in Machabee, . . . B.Mk. 3769  
 He starf ul wrecchedly in a monteyne. . . B.Mk. 3817  
 Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe, . . . B.Mk. 3870  
 And happed so they coomen in a toun, . . . B.NP. 4177  
 That in scole is greet alreacion . . . B.NP. 4427  
 I have wel rad, in "Daun Burnel the Asse," . . . B.NP. 4502  
 I wol hym ete in feith, and that anon!" . . . B.NP. 4603  
 In as muche as I maked yow aferd, . . . B.NP. 4611  
 And in Latyn I speke a wordes fewe . . . C.Pard. 344  
 For though a man be falle in jalous rage, . . . C.Pard. 367  
 But herkneth, lordynges, in conclusioun. . . C.Pard. 454  
 Was sent to Corynthe in ful greet honour . . . C.Pard. 604  
 Sente him a paire of dees of gold, in scorn, . . . C.Pard. 623  
 And swere in doom, and eek in rightwisnesse; . . . C.Pard. 637  
 'Take nat my name in ydel, or amys'; . . . C.Pard. 642  
 And, maister, er ye come in his presence, . . . C.Pard. 680  
 And seye, "Leeve mooder, leet me in! . . . C.Pard. 731  
 'And I shal tellen thee in wordes fewe . . . C.Pard. 820  
 Tassoille yow in contree as ye ryde, . . . C.Pard. 933  
 That I am in youre felawshipe y-falle, . . . C.Pard. 938  
 Spak in repreeve of the Samaritan: . . . D.WB. 16  
 He putte it in oure owene juggement; . . . D.WB. 68  
 That reketh never who hath the world in honde." . . . D.WB. 327  
 And seye this wordes in the Apostles name: . . . D.WB. 341  
 In feith, he shal nat kepe me but me lest; . . . D.WB. 360  
 And yet in bacoun hadde I never delit; . . . D.WB. 418  
 As he gooth in his lymtacioun, . . . D.WB. 877  
 Hadde in his hous a lusty bachelor . . . D.WB. 883  
 But he ne koude arryven in no coost . . . D.WB. 922  
 Two creatures acordynge in feere. . . D.WB. 924  
 'Plight me thy trouthe, heere in myn hand,' quod she, . . . D.WB. 1009  
 And never yow displeie in al my lyf; . . . D.WB. 1222  
 But atte laste he seyde in this manere: . . . D.WB. 1229  
 I put me in youre wise governance; . . . D.WB. 1231  
 Everych in ootheres hand his trouthe leith, . . . D.Fri. 1404  
 What I may gete in conseil pryvely; . . . D.Fri. 1437  
 'The leoun sit in his awyt alway . . . D.Fri. 1657  
 Hadde preched at a churche in his manere, . . . D.Sum. 1714  
 Excited he the peple in his prechyng . . . D.Sum. 1716  
 Lo, ech thing that is oned in it selve . . . D.Sum. 1968  
 If it be good in Thomas lyf of Inde. . . D.Sum. 1980  
 Keepe hem in stoor til so be ye endite . . . E.Cl. 17  
 Save in somme thynges that he was to blame,— . . . E.Cl. 76  
 Al have I noight to doone in this mateere . . . E.Cl. 99  
 Bothe halle and chambres, ech in his degree; . . . E.Cl. 263  
 Ful sobroly, and seyde in this manere: . . . E.Cl. 298

In (specimens)—Continued

And she with reverence, in humble cheere, . . . E.Cl. 298  
 And in she gooth withouten lenger lette, . . . E.Cl. 300  
 In werk, ne thocht. I nyl yow disobeie, . . . E.Cl. 363  
 Neither in word, or chiere, or countenance, . . . E.Cl. 499  
 Doon executioun in thynges badde; . . . E.Cl. 522  
 And thus she seyde in hire benigne voys, . . . E.Cl. 564  
 He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyne, . . . E.Cl. 577  
 O, nedelees was she tempted in assay! . . . E.Cl. 621  
 And ever in oon so pacient was she . . . E.Cl. 677  
 Sholde bifore the peple, in my walkyng, . . . E.Cl. 878  
 And eek that every wight in his degree . . . E.Cl. 957  
 His sone succedeth in his heritage . . . E.Cl. 1135  
 Folwen Grisilde as in humylitee, . . . E.Cl. 1143  
 Receyven al in gree that God us sent, . . . E.Cl. 1151  
 Lest *Chichivache* yow swelwe in hire entraille! . . . E.Cl. 1188  
 And that anon, in al the haste I kan. . . E.Mch. 1406  
 By which that she was feffed in his lond, . . . E.Mch. 1698  
 And blessed be the yok that we been inne! . . . E.Mch. 1837  
 Lo, pitee renneth soone in gentil herte! . . . E.Mch. 1986  
 That neither in halle, nyn noon oother hous, . . . E.Mch. 2088  
 That in a morwe unto this May seith he, . . . E.Mch. 2137  
 I prey yow first in covenant ye me kisse, . . . E.Mch. 2176  
 Nis noon but God that sit in Trinitee. . . E.Mch. 2290  
 It lyth nat in my tonge, nym my konnyng; . . . F.Sq. 35  
 After the forme used in his langage, . . . F.Sq. 100  
 If it so be that I have it in mynde. . . F.Sq. 109  
 And answer hym in his langage ageyn; . . . F.Sq. 162  
 And fille in speche of Thelophus the kyng, . . . F.Sq. 238  
 That in the Ram is fourde degrees up ronne. . . F.Sq. 386  
 And ever in oon she cryde alwey and shrighte, . . . F.Sq. 417  
 And kepeth in semblant alle his observances . . . F.Sq. 516  
 And took his herte in change for myn for ay; . . . F.Sq. 535  
 Out of that place which that I was inne. . . F.Sq. 578  
 In signe of trouthe that is in women sene, . . . F.Sq. 645  
 And oon of hem have I in remembrance, . . . F.Fkl. 714  
 And whan he was in this prosperitee . . . F.Fkl. 779  
 To seke in armes worshipec and honour, . . . F.Fkl. 811  
 For wel I woot my servyce is in vayn, . . . F.Fkl. 972  
 But after that in pley thus seyde she: . . . F.Fkl. 988  
 Have heer my trouthe, in al that ever I kan. . . F.Fkl. 998  
 Though Neptunus have detee in the see, . . . F.Fkl. 1047  
 Under the ground, ther Pluto dwelleth inne, . . . F.Fkl. 1075  
 As in oure dayes is nat worthe a flye,— . . . F.Fkl. 1132  
 Hadde slayn Phidoun, in Athenes, at feste, . . . F.Fkl. 1369  
 It is to seye in English 'hevenes lile', . . . G.SN. 87  
 Hadde next hire flesh y-clad hire in an haire; . . . G.SN. 133  
 To God allone in herte thus sang she: . . . G.SN. 135  
 Hath chaunged me al in another kynde. . . G.SN. 252  
 And as he bad, right so was doon in dede, . . . G.SN. 516  
 Thre strokes in the nekke he smoot hire tho, . . . G.SN. 526  
 In which, into this day, in noble wyse, . . . G.SN. 552  
 Thogh I ne kan nat sette hem in hir kynde,— . . . G.CY. 789  
 As in effect he shal fynde it al oon; . . . G.CY. 847  
 Which that they myghte wrappe hem inne at nyght, . . . G.CY. 880  
 And a brat to walken inne by day-lyght, . . . G.CY. 881  
 And yet ful oft he renneth in a blame; . . . G.CY. 905  
 In this chanoun, roote of alle trecherie, . . . G.CY. 1069  
 The hole with wex, to kepe the lemalle in; . . . G.CY. 1164  
 And in the water-vessel he it caste, . . . G.CY. 1234  
 He putte his hand in, and took up a teyne . . . G.CY. 1240  
 This preest hym biiseth in al that he kan . . . G.CY. 1258  
 For to kepe in his lemalle every deel. . . G.CY. 1269  
 Is ther any coper her-inne?' seyde he. . . G.CY. 1292  
 Putte in youre hand, and looketh what is ther? . . . G.CY. 1329  
 They wente, and putte this teynes in assay . . . G.CY. 1338  
 To stonden in grace of his lady deere, . . . G.CY. 1348  
 As for to werken anything in contrarie . . . G.CY. 1477  
 Under the Blee in Caunterbury weyef . . . H.Mcp. 3  
 That he hath dronke, he spekech in his nose, . . . H.Mcp. 61  
 'But yet, Manciple, in feith thou art to nyce, . . . H.Mcp. 69  
 For his desport, in signe eek of victorie . . . H.Mcp. 127  
 And in his ire his wyf thanne hath he slayn,— . . . H.Mcp. 265  
 Fully fordoon, and broght hem in the mire! . . . H.Mcp. 290  
 Ne never in al thy lif ne shaltou speke; . . . H.Mcp. 297  
 In tokenynge that thurgh thee my wyf is slayn.' . . . H.Mcp. 302  
 Degrees nyne-and-twenty as in highte; . . . I.Pars. 4  
 that men fallen in venial synnes after hir . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 to goon peraventure naked in pilgrimages, . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 and in the left syde mo develes than herte . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 be seyn of al mankynde, in which visage . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
 departeth a thyng in two pees, right so . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 prideth hym in the goodes of fortune, . . . I.Pars. 470-5  
 wrappen hem in hir synnes that they ne . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 'Ne wol ye nat swere in alle manere; . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 in as muche as it bynymeth the service . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 it is cleped synnyng in the Hooly Goost. . . I.Pars. 695-700  
 pees and reste in erthe, but if God hadde ordeyned . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 to hem. But in swich folk hath the . . . I.Pars. 905-10  
 of mouth, as I bigan in the firste chaptre, . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 and is in no certeyn what tyme it shal be, . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 to understonde in entente to departe thy . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
 that ye ne entre in wikked temptacioun. . . I.Pars. 1045-50  
 fastynge stant in thre thynges: in forberynge . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 alle the creatures in erthe and in helle . . . I.Pars. 1060-5  
 Was in the glasynge y-wroght thus, . . . BD. 327  
 And whan al this fallet in my thoght, . . . BD. 705  
 Al this I putte in his servage, . . . BD. 768  
 In as fer as I had knowyng. . . BD. 959  
 Thogh they had stonden in a rowe, . . . BD. 974



**In (specimens)—Continued**

a lesse Harmful than she was in doynge.	BD. 994
To holde no wyght in balance	BD. 1020
Had ben a-fyr; and this was in figure.	ABC. 94
Pro fresche Venus, in a morwenynge	Mars. 26
He took in pacience to lyve or dye;	Mars. 40
Thanne for al his brennyng in the fire.	Mars. 133
With pitous herte, in Englysh for tendyte	Anel. 9
The ymage of Mars; and in tokenyng of glorie,	Anel. 31
Toward Athenes in his wey ridynge,	Anel. 46
In her ne myghte nothing been amended.	Anel. 84
But he was double in love, and nothyng pleyne,	Anel. 87
To loved two, and was in bigamyne.	Anel. 153
To bringe ageyn my sorwful herte in pees,	Anel. 232
For either mot I have yow in my cheyn,	Anel. 284
Yit happeth me ful ofte in bokes reds.	PF. 10
That he ne schulde him in the world delyte.	PF. 66
Al open am I, pas in and sped the fastel'	PF. 133
And seyde, 'It stondeth writen in thy face	PF. 155
That, in dispit of Disne the chaste,	PF. 281
And right as Aleyne, in the Pleynt of Kynde,	PF. 316
Avantour, or in proes love anewe,	PF. 430
The goos to speke, and in hir kakelynge	PF. 562
elles wenenest that ther be inne it only	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
to every man ther is in somewhat that,	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
woot nat,	TC.1. 67
That in science so expert was, that he	TC.1. 387
What for to speke, and what to holden inne;	TC.1. 524
Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone;	TC.1. 764
'Now knows I, that ther reson in thee failleth!	TC.1. 816
Nay, nay! but evere in oon be fresh and grene	TC.1. 821
And thought anon what folly he was inne,	TC.1. 1055
'God yelde thee, frend! And this in special,'	TC.2. 6
Of desapeyre that Troilus was inne;	TC.2. 80
And they him tolde, and he forth in gan pace,	TC.2. 162
'In good feith, em', quod she, 'that liketh me!	TC.2. 458
As men ben cruel in hemself and wikke;	TC.2. 465
For myn estat l'th in a jupartye,	TC.2. 851
This is the righte lif that I am inne,	TC.2. 875
Now wot I wel ther is no peril inne!	TC.2. 1179
And up it putte, and wente her in to dine;	TC.2. 1254
'O des not in (he seeth us, I suppose),	TC.2. 1308
But Pandarus, right at his in-cominge,	TC.2. 1725
And arm in arm inward with him she wente,	TC.3. 472
That he so ful stood in his lady grace	TC.3. 657
This were a weder for to slepen inne!	TC.3. 911
'Now have I told what peril he is inne;	TC.4. 628
In every cas I wol a frend be found.	TC.4. 734
In purpos nevere thennes for to rise;	TC.4. 749
And thus she spak, sobbing in her compleynt:	TC.4. 760
Who shal that sorwe slec that ye ben inne?	TC.4. 834
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth;	TC.4. 906
To sen him in that wo that he is inne;	TC.4. 941
Fro weping in his sighte; and bisily,	TC.4. 954
He was so fallen in despair that day,	TC.4. 1049
That th'like thinges that in erthe falle,	TC.4. 1086
'O mighty God,' quod Pandarus, 'in trome!	TC.4. 1092
That in thyng hed thyn yven semen dede?	TC.4. 1259
To finde bote of wo that we ben inne,	TC.4. 1268
'Soth is, that wo the whiche that we ben inne,	TC.5. 143
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe.	TC.5. 309
'The poude in which myn herte y-brend shal torne,	TC.5. 1214
Gan in him crepe in al his hevynesse;	TC.5. 1351
But in two monthes yit ye not returns.	TC.5. 1519
This Diomedes is inne, and thou art outel'	HF.1. 139
That in his face was ful broun.	HF.1. 416
He lefte hir slepyng in an ile,	HF.2. 18
If any vertu in thee be,	HF.2. 115
In ryme, or elles in cadence,	HF.2. 116
As thou best canst in reverence	HF.2. 146
In stede of reste and newe thynges,	HF.2. 215
Or spoke in suertee or in drede,	HF.2. 314
Tak hit in earnest or in game.	HF.2. 409
That saw in drede, at poynt devys,	HF.3. 102
As flakes falle in grete snowes.	HF.3. 131
Bothe in doucet and in rede,	HF.3. 478
Her messanger that was in halle,	HF.3. 602
And gonnes stonden in a rewe,	HF.3. 741
And han delyt in wikkednes,	H.F.3. 896
'Certes,' quod I, 'in al myn age,	LGW. 341
Tho spake this lady, clothed al in greene,	LGW. 405
And profereth him, ryght in his bare sherte,	LGW. 837
My byddyngh hath i-slayn yow in this oasal	LGW. 1469
Yseiphyle was goon in hire pleynges,	LGW. 1741
Or she of him was ware, come steryng ynn,	LGW. 1780
And inne he come, unto a prevy halke,	LGW. 1785
With swerde y-drawe, shortly he cometh ynn	LGW. 1981
And eke his pore estate that he is ynn,	LGW. 2139
As ye have in this covenant herde me rede;	LGW. 2201
Thy barge hath not al his meynyn ynn.	LGW. 2516
But here and there in ryme I have byt layde,	LGW. 2544
That ye ben lyke youre fader, as in this;	Rosem. 12
Maketh my thought in joye and blis habounde.	Form.A. 46
Was kid to hem, but in suertee they slepte.	Form.A. 64
Poyson, manslaughtre, and mordre in sondry wyse.	Fort. 45
Tho born art in my regne of variance,	Fort. 56
In general, this reule may nat fayle.	Truth. 9
In trust of hir that turneth as a bal:	Scog. 39
That rusteth in my shethe stille in pees;	Scog. 46
Forgete in solitarie wildernesse;	

**In (specimens)—Continued**

Thus dere aboute is Love in his yevyng,	Ven. 37
For old, that in my spirit dulleth me,	Ven. 76
If thou be siker, put thee nat in drede.	Buk. 28
Hit wol not in myn armes tweyne;	Prov. 6
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene.	W.Unc. 7
In the heved of this forseide Capricorne	Astr. 75-82
take ensaumple in alle the signes, be thei moist	Astr. 108-15
yit rekne they thilke planete in the ascendent,	Astr. 150-6
rekne in the bordure fro the sonne arise unto that	Astr. 193-8
day berith his name, and endith in the next strike	Astr. 198-209
and take there the degre in which the sterre stondith;	Astr. 233-5
south in our orisonte. Also every signe	Astr. 294-301
everiche of hem arisith in more space than in 2 houres.	Astr. 294-301
the manere in takyng of houres, and ley thy label on	Astr. 301-8
but sothely in all othre signes it may.	Astr. 376-82
To pleyen ynn he may not fynde,	RR. 623
And when I was inne i-wys,	RR. 645
So good inne forto dwelle or be,	RR. 653
Hadde opened, and me leten inne.	RR. 700
That I ne wente inne forto see	RR. 724
Have geten ynn by any sight	RR. 2972
Bialacoli here inne to calle	RR. 4017
The God of Love whanne thou let inne.	RR. 5108
Which that I fonde me giltly ynn;	RR. 6394
There men may renne ynn openly;	RR. 7004
In that arte thou moste giltly ynn.	RR. 7516
<b>In see Faith, Inn, Therein</b>	
<b>In (Latin)</b>	
So pleasaunt was his <i>In principio</i> ,	A.Prol. 254
' <i>In manus tuas</i> , Lord, to thee I calle!	A.Rv. 4287
For, al-so siker as <i>In principio</i> ,	B.N.P. 4353
He was that tyme in Geminis, as I gesse,	E.Mch. 2222
quam ponit frater . . . in legenda	G.S.N. head war
ambulate in ea; et invenietis refrigerium	I.Pars. 70-5
Paul ad <i>Philippenses</i> 2 <sup>o</sup> , <i>In nomine Jesu</i> ,	I.Pars. 595-600
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
'Omne hominum genus in terris.'—Metrum 6	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60
his book of <i>In Thymeo</i> , that in ryght litel	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
'Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.'—Prosa 5	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
Saturn, and Jove, in Cancro joined were,	TC.3. 625
Men sayn that planete is <i>In Horoscopo</i> .	Astr. 150-6
planete in <i>horoscopo</i> , be it in nativite or	Astr. 165-8
in the embellic circle . . . in <i>circulo obliquo</i> .	Astr. 289-94
ascendid with 8 degres of Piasia in <i>horoscopo</i> .	Astr. 382-91
<b>In- see En-</b>	
<b>Inaestuat</b>	
'Cum Phebi radiis grave Cancro sidus inestuat.'—	
Metrum 6	Bo.1.m.6. 215-20
<b>Incarnation</b>	
The year of the Incarnacioun	RR. 7096
<b>Incense</b>	
Thenceens, the clothes, and the remenant al	A.Kn. 2277
And moore encens into the fyr he caste,	A.Kn. 2429
The mirre, thenceens, with al so greet odour;	A.Kn. 2938
They nolde encense ne sacrificie right noight,	G.S.N. 395
Doon sacrifice, and Juppiter encense;	G.S.N. 413
N'encens upon her auter sette a-fire,	TC.5. 1466
Thenceunce out of the fire reketh sote,	LGW. 2612
<b>Incensed</b>	
pax, or been encensed, or goon to	I.Pars. 405-10
<b>Incest</b>	
or noon, incest or noon, mayden or	I.Pars. 960-5
<b>Inch</b>	
They were nat an ynche a-sonder,—	BD. 425
But thou art not an ynche the nerre,	RR. 5101
<b>Incipit</b>	
Incipit carmen secundum ordinem Litterarum	
alphabeti.	ABC. head
Incipit liber Boecii de consolacione philosophie	Bo.1. head
Incipit liber secundus	Bo.2. head
	255-60
Incipit liber tercius	Bo.3. head
	600-5
Incipit liber quartus	Bo.4. head
	1140-5
Incipit liber quintus	Bo.5. head
	1615-20
Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris,	LGW. head
Incipit Legenda Tesbe Babilon, Martiris	LGW. head
Incipit Legenda Didonis, Martiris	LGW. head
Incipit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum	LGW. head
Incipit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris	LGW. head
Incipit Legenda Adriane de Athenes	LGW. head
Incipit Legenda Philomene	LGW. head
Incipit Legenda Phillis	LGW. head
Incipit Legenda Ypermystre	LGW. head
<b>Inclination</b>	
I folwed ay myn inclinacioun	D.WB. 615
<b>Incline</b>	
That of his magestee he wolde enclyne	B.M.L. 1082
'Enclyne nat thynne eres to flatereres,	B.Mel. 2370-5
make yow for to enclyne to suffre and	B.Mel. 2680-5
'Also ye owen to enclyne and bowe youre herte	B.Mel. 2690-5
and techynghes, his herte gan enclyne to the wil	B.Mel. 3060-5
Wol nat in chirche to my wyf enclyne,	B.Mk. 3092
That eten as hem nature wolde enclyne,	PF. 325
Yaf him her love, but that she gan enclyne	TC.2. 674
The smale puple hem mote enclyne,	RR. 6814

**Enclined**

to what thyng ye ben enclined, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2440-5  
 an hecchoep, and enclined youre herte . . . . . B.Mel. 2445-50  
 lightly is every man enclined to his owene . . . . . B.Mel. 2470-5  
 is he enclined to fallen into deadly . . . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 that is enclined to synne, hym thynketh it is so . . . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 soone is enclined to hate and to envye. . . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 of synne to whiche he is enclined. . . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
 So hool enclined to alle gode . . . . . BD. 990  
 With hed enclined and with humble chere . . . . . PF. 414  
 cheynes, and berech his chere enclined adoun . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45-50  
 to seyn, that it ne enclynede some jugs to have pite . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 yif thow have enclined thi studies to the wikkide . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 into roundnesses enclined, the things that . . . . . 1560-5

whiche that mai nat ben enclined, knytteth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5  
 algatis hir faces enclined hevvyth hir . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5

Enclined is to go by kynde. . . . . HF.2. 241  
 Enclined is upward to meve; . . . . . HF.2. 317  
 That every thyng enclined to is, . . . . . HF.2. 320

**Enclined**

Caton, "Waketh and enclyneth nat yow . . . . . B.Mel. 2780-5  
 enclyneth and firteth the governementes of thynges; . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650-5  
 the Bere, that enclyneth his ravyschynge coursie . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5

and governeth and enclyneth the brydles of thinges. . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5

**Enclining**

speken plesante wordes, enclynyng to the lordes lust, . . . . . B.Mel. 2340-5  
 gaderyn ayein, enclynyng in-to a compas, . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5

and enclynyng to here governour and . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5  
 thilke enclynyng lowenesse of the erthe . . . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1845-50

Through his kyndly enclynyng, . . . . . HF.2. 226

**Incoming**

But Pandarus, right at his in-cominge, . . . . . TC.2. 1308

**Inconscience**

Yours inconscience is youre confusioun. . . . . D.Sum. 1953

**Inconvenient**

ther folweth another inconvenient, of the whiche ther . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20

**Increase**

Sownyng alway thencrees of his wyynnyn. . . . . A.Prol. 275  
 Encreesen double wise the peynes stronge . . . . . A.Kn. 1333  
 For love and for encrease of chivalrye. . . . . A.Kn. 2184  
 And in encrees of Cristes lawe deere, . . . . . B.M.L. 237  
 Thurgh whiche pleintes gan hir wo encrease. . . . . B.M.L. 1068  
 Nat that I may encreessen hir honour, . . . . . B.Pri. 1654  
 by age, but certes they enforen and encreessen . . . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 nature as a man to encreessen his owne profit . . . . . B.Mel. 2775-80  
 multiplen and encreessen freendes, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2830-5  
 For wyn and youthe dooth Venus encrease, . . . . . C.Doe. 59  
 Of spices hote, tencressen his corage; . . . . . E.Mch. 1808  
 Of which ther never comth no good encrees; . . . . . G.S.N. 18  
 how they encreessen, and whiche they beeen. . . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
 What maner thinge that may encrees my wo . . . . . Pity. 103  
 yit this encrees of harm, that the gessynge . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
 of the encrees of his name, that mai nat . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
 in the encrees of vertu, or elles in the . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5  
 encrees of his glorious renoun, and to the . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90

in the encrees or in the heyghte of vertu, . . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90  
 and encrees the servage whiche thei . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5  
 For lust, to her gan quiken and encrease, . . . . . TC.1. 443  
 Right so encrees of hope of what it be . . . . . TC.2. 1333  
 Encreessen gan desir, of which he brente. . . . . TC.2. 1337  
 T'encrese or make diminucioun . . . . . TC.3. 1335  
 And this encrees of hardnesse and might . . . . . TC.3. 1776  
 For wel fele I alway my love encreesse, . . . . . TC.4. 577  
 Encreessen ek the causes of my care; . . . . . TC.4. 579  
 And not encreesse, O leve newe swete! . . . . . TC.4. 926  
 It n'is but foly and encrees of peyne. . . . . TC.4. 1257  
 That if that he encreesse mighte or eche . . . . . TC.5. 110  
 'The whos welfare and hele ek God encreesse . . . . . TC.5. 1359  
 Than evere ich hadde, encreessen in me joye. . . . . TC.5. 1382  
 Encreessen gan the wo fro day to night . . . . . TC.5. 1436  
 And evermo with more encrees . . . . . HF.3. 984  
 In good faythe, al the worshippes and encrees . . . . . LG.W. 1087  
 And eke encreesen that I may. . . . . RR. 1695  
 Forto encrese, and not to lesse, . . . . . RR. 5596  
 They are full glad for ther encrese; . . . . . RR. 5727  
 Forto encreesen hir richesse. . . . . RR. 5736

**Increase see Crece****Increased**

And if that he encreased were or noon. . . . . B.Sh. 1271  
 the propoicion which that the phisiciens encreesce- . . . . . B.Mel. 2465-70  
 den in . . . . . E.Cl. 408  
 She was encreased in swich excellence . . . . . PF. 143  
 For with that on encreased ay my fere, . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 hath thilke pris echid or encreased to the . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50

to han encreced and sprad his name, thanne . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50

thyng yif it ne be yspradde and encreced. . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50

Which ay encreside my desire, . . . . . RR. 1785

**Increase**

And yet encrease this al my penaunce, . . . . . A.Kn. 1315  
 Encrease this al my penaunce, . . . . . A.Kn. 2744  
 everich of hem encrease and aggregeth oother. . . . . B.Mel. 2475-80  
 That estward ay encrease in his cours . . . . . E.Cl. 50  
 wexeth and encrease in man. The firste thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 is ful greet and ay encrease after the . . . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 bloweth and encrease the fir by . . . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
 encrease this hys synne, and is unkynde . . . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
 But yet encrease me this wonder newe, . . . . . Pity. 29  
 But now hepith and encrease . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30

Right so, encrease hope, of what it be, . . . . . TC.2. 1333  
 Therwith ful ofte encrease ek desir: . . . . . TC.2. 1334  
 Thus stoundemele encrease in my face, . . . . . TC.5. 674  
 My wo that everich houre encrease newe, . . . . . TC.5. 1333  
 than encrease his hete; and yf a planete . . . . . Astr. 108-15

**Increasing**

And that encrease evermo, . . . . . HF.3. 987

**Incubus**

Ther is noon oother incubus but he, . . . . . D.WB. 880

**Incumbent**

Ther is non other incumbent but he . . . . . D.WB. 880

**Incurable**

With invisible wounde, ay incurable, . . . . . B.Mk. 3790

**Inde**

The grete Emetreus, the kyng of Inde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2156  
 A man, though that I walked into Ynde, . . . . . C.Pard. 722  
 As any wyf from Denmark unto Ynde, . . . . . D.WB. 824  
 If it be good in Thomas lyf of Inde. . . . . D.Sum. 1980  
 Beth egre as is a tygre yond in Ynde; . . . . . E.Cl. 1199  
 I seye sooth, by Seint Thomas of Ynde! . . . . . E.Mch. 1230  
 He seyde, 'The kyng of Arabe and of Inde, . . . . . F.Sq. 110  
 That woned at home, than he in Ynde, . . . . . BD. 883  
 So ful of rubies, and of stones Inde, . . . . . Mars. 246  
 contre of Ynde quaketh at thy . . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5  
 tigre of Inde. But al be it so that the . . . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20

As ben bitwixen Orcades and Inde; . . . . . TC.5. 971  
 Of gras and flouris, ynde and pers, . . . . . RR. 67  
 Al though he sought oon in-tyl Ynde. . . . . RR. 624

**Indebted**

And yet I am endetted so ther-by, . . . . . G.CY. 734

**Indenting**

the degise, endentyng, barryng, owndyng, . . . . . I.Pars. 415-20

**Indeterminate**

he be indeterminate in thin . . . . . Astr. 222-9

**India(n) see Inde****Indite see Indite****Inditments**

seek of false enditmentz upon hym, and . . . . . I.Pars. 800-5

**Indifferently**

he wite egaly (as who seith, indifferently) . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10

**Indigence**

Maugree thyn heed, thou most for indigence . . . . . B.M.L. 104  
 'Bet is to dyen than have indigence'; . . . . . B.M.L. 114  
 But with povertie and indigence— . . . . . RR. 5477

**Indigent**

But evermore pore and indigent, . . . . . RR. 5695

**Indignation**

Contumax is he that thurgh his indignacioun . . . . . I.Pars. 400-5

**Indignations**

hates and indignacions of the accusour Cyprian. . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5

**Indite**

He koude songes make and wel endite, . . . . . A.Prol. 95  
 Ther-to he coude endite and make a thyng, . . . . . A.Prol. 825  
 This was the forward, playnly for tendite, . . . . . A.Kn. 1209  
 What sholde I al day of his wo endite? . . . . . A.Kn. 1380  
 Who kouthe telle, or who kouthe endite, . . . . . A.Kn. 1872  
 Of this bataille I wol namoure endite, . . . . . A.Kn. 2741  
 Lat hym enditen of thy traitorie! . . . . . B.M.L. 781  
 Allas! who shal me helpe to endite False Fortune, . . . . . B.Mk. 3858  
 And if a rethor koude faire endite, . . . . . B.NP. 4397  
 Keepe hem in stoer til so be ye endite . . . . . E.Cl. 17  
 As clerkes, when hem list, konne wel endite, . . . . . E.Cl. 933  
 What sholde I lenger of this cas endyte? . . . . . F.Fkl. 1550  
 Thou confort of us wrecches, do me endite . . . . . G.S.N. 32  
 This ilke storie subtilly to endite, . . . . . G.S.N. 80  
 With pitous herte, in English for tendyte . . . . . Anel. 9  
 So yif me myght to ryme it and endyte. . . . . PF. 119  
 And, if thou haddest cunnynge for tendite, . . . . . PF. 167  
 of poetes enditen to me thynges to ben . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5  
 Thesiphone, thou helpe me for t' endite . . . . . TC.1. 6  
 That of no sentement I this endite, . . . . . TC.2. 13  
 With subtil art hir tales for t' endite, . . . . . TC.2. 257  
 Than thoughte he thus: 'If I may tale endite . . . . . TC.2. 267  
 As to myn auctour listeth for t' endite. . . . . TC.2. 700  
 These lovers, as they conne faire endite? . . . . . TC.2. 886  
 I wot thou n'ilt it digneliche endite, . . . . . TC.2. 1024  
 The viage and the lettre I shal endite, . . . . . TC.2. 1061  
 'No! than wol I,' quod he, 'so ye endite! . . . . . TC.2. 1162  
 How sholde I than a line of it endite? . . . . . TC.3. 504  
 Quaketh for drede of that I moeste endite. . . . . TC.4. 14  
 'My red is this: sin thou canst wel endite, . . . . . TC.5. 1292  
 Complaynyng as I dar or can endite. . . . . TC.5. 1334  
 Ne nevere yit ne coude I wel endite. . . . . TC.5. 1628  
 And nere hit to long tendyte, . . . . . HF.1. 381  
 And ye, me to endite and ryme . . . . . HF.2. 12



**Indite—Continued**

It nedyth nat al day thus for to endite. . . . .	LGW.G. 310
As thogh that he of malice wolde enditen, . . . . .	LGW. 371
But wel I wot with that he can endyte . . . . .	LGW.G. 402
'Al be hit that he kan nat wel endite, . . . . .	LGW. 414
So grete routhes I have hit for to endite, . . . . .	LGW. 1345
Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verne endyte, . . . . .	LGW. 1678
And kouthe eke rede and wel ynogh endyte, . . . . .	LGW. 2356
That I for hir love shal endite. . . . .	RR. 3798

**Indited**

In prose eek been endited many oon, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3170
---	------------

**Inditest**

And evermo of love enditest, . . . . .	HF.2. 126
--	-----------

**Inditeth**

I seye that first with heigh stille he enditeth, . . . . .	E.Cl. 41
This storie, which with heigh stille he enditeth; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1148
enditeth lawes to trewe felawes. . . . .	Bo.2. m.8.
	595-600
Love, that enditeth lawe of companye, . . . . .	TC.3. 1748

**Inditing**

and enditynge wordes to my wepynges, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
Hath of endyng al the subtilite . . . . .	Ven. 77
this lital tretys to have my rude endityng . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
curious endityng and harde sentence is . . . . .	Astr. 5-11

**Inditings**

translaciouns and enditynges of worldly vanitees . . . . .	I.Pars. 1085-90
--	-----------------

**Indulgence**

axinge indulgence. For Senes . . . . .	B.Mel. 2960-5
Of indulgence, so it is no repreve . . . . .	D.WB. 84

**Induration**

And also of hire induracioun, . . . . .	G.CY. 855
---	-----------

**Indus**

or that Indus yveth, that is next the hote partie . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10.
	965-70

**Inequal**

The thriddre houre in-equal that Palamon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2271
that evermo generally the houre unequal of . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
the day with the houre unequal of the night . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
there the quantite of the houre unequal by . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
the houre unequal by day out of 30, than . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
the houre unequal by night, . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
in the hevene. The firste houre unequal . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
the 8 houre unequal, than wol the begynnyng of the . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
houre unequal, and than wol the begynnyng of . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
the 2 houre unequal; and than wol the . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
houre unequal, and than wol the begynnyng . . . . .	Astr. 337-43

**Inequale**

8. Conclusio. To turne the houres inequales in . . . . .	Astr. 185-8
houres inequales, and depart hem by 15, . . . . .	Astr. 185-8
houres inequales by day . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
houres inequales ben clepid houres of planetes. . . . .	Astr. 188-93

**Inestimable**

that is inestimable (that is to seyn, that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
--	-------------------

**Inexorable**

'Set me ne inexorable.'—Prosa 8 . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
---	------------------

**Infance**

The whiche dele in hir infance . . . . .	RR. 4288
The foly dedis of hir infance, . . . . .	RR. 5006

**Infect**

His purchasyng myghte nat been infect. . . . .	A.Prol. 320
The savour wole infecte hym, truste me. . . . .	G.CY. 889
Amonges wole infecte al a toun, . . . . .	G.CY. 973
Thy cursed breeth infecte wole us alle. . . . .	H.Mcp. 39
pale and infect by bowndes of the derk . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5.
	1435-40

**Infecteth**

tecoeth nat hem only, but infecteth and envenymoth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
hem . . . . .	LGW. 2242
That it infecteth hym that wolde beholde . . . . .	

**In-fere**

And whan assembled was this folk in-fere, . . . . .	B.ML. 328
But natheles, whan they were knyht in-fere, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3466
Two creatures acordyngs in feere, . . . . .	D.WB. 924
Compleyneth eek, ye lovers, al in-fere, . . . . .	Mars. 290
To telle in short, her liked al in-fere, . . . . .	TC.2. 1266
How they aseynteden in fere . . . . .	HF.1. 250 var
In your persone, and bad hem bothe in-fere Ever . . . . .	
tawayte, . . . . .	Bal.Co. 6
Upon delite to play in-fere. . . . .	RR. 4827

**In-fere see I-fere****Infernal**

Out of the ground a fyr infernal sterte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2684
On every Nympe and Deite infernal, . . . . .	TC.4. 1543
Juge infernal Mynos, of Crete king, . . . . .	LGW. 1886

**Infernals**

That they ben infernals illusiouns; . . . . .	TC.5. 368
---	-----------

**Infinite**

Infinite harmes been in this matere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1259
Infinite been the sorwes and the teeres . . . . .	A.Kn. 2827
His sleightes and his infinit falenesse . . . . .	G.CY. 976
unstaunchable and infynyt, it ne sholde nat only . . . . .	
semen lital, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
that thei ben diverse and although thei ben infinit. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
the space of lif infinit, yit algatis ne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1865-70
his simple nature. For this ilke infinit moevynge . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1875-80
the infinit quantite of future and of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1875-80

**Infinite—Continued**

took the infynyt wey to tyme (that is to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1880-5
and considereth alle the infynyt spaces of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1885-90
worship bi Infynyt tymes AMEN . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1940-5 var
But that was infinit for ay and o; . . . . .	TC.2. 1083
And of thy tonge the infinite graciounesse? . . . . .	LGW. 1675
and so furthe into smale fraciouns infinite, . . . . .	Astr. 45-50

**Infinity**

strecchild with infinite of tyme; yit algatis . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1865-70
the infinite of the moevable tyme. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5

**Infirmit**

by the infirmit light of his bemes, breken or . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2.
	1665-70

**Infirmer see Fermerer****Infirmit**

body of man; somtyme of infermetee, . . . . .	I.Pars. 910-5
feblesse and infirmitte of wikkid folk, that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5

**Influence**

Were it by influence or by nature, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1968
causen us by her influence operaciouns and effectes . . . . .	
like to . . . . .	Astr. 100-8

**Influences**

O Influences of thise hevenes hyel . . . . .	TC.3. 618
--	-----------

**Inform**

governed by my conseil, I wol enforme yow how . . . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10
me to enforme the thilke false cause of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
If only wolde enforme me.' . . . .	RR. 4684

**Information**

(that is to seyn, of myn enformacion).. . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
---	-------------------

**Informations**

Prudence, and hire wise informaciouns . . . . .	B.Mel. 3060-5
---	---------------

**Informed**

Enformed of his wyl, sente his message, . . . . .	E.Cl. 738
Enformed whan the kyng was of that knyght, . . . . .	F.Sq. 335
whan debonairete is enformed of grace, thanne is it . . . . .	I.Pars. 655-60
thei weren enformyd of myne maneris, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
techynges, and enformed of thi maneris, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
And enformed compendiously, . . . . .	RR. 2053

**Informedest**

the secretis of nature, whan thow enformedest my . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
maneris . . . . .	

**Infornate**

Infornat ascendent tortuous, . . . . .	B.ML. 302
fortunat or infornat. As thus:—A 'fortunat . . . . .	Astr. 156-61
ne have upon him noon aspect infornat; . . . . .	Astr. 161-5

**Infornate**

Noght was forgotten by the infornate of Marte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2021
Why sholde I nat thyn infornate acounte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3591
that bath no children is welefyl by infornate. . . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
folk, and infornate comith alwey to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1.
	1155-60

**But lete me myn infornate waylyn**

TC.1. 755 var	
The worste kinde of infornate is this: . . . . .	TC.3. 1626
For infornate it wolde for the nones, . . . . .	TC.4. 185
This infornate or this disaventure . . . . .	TC.4. 297
For in-fornate late not oon . . . . .	RR. 5493
For yn-fornate makith anon, . . . . .	RR. 5551

**Infornated**

But he that wrought hit enfortuned hit so . . . . .	Mars. 259
I, woful wrecche and infornated wight, . . . . .	TC.4. 751

**Infornating**

Further over thei seyn that the infornating . . . . .	Astr. 161-5
---	-------------

**Ingenium**

'Qui serere ingenium.'—Metrum 1 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
---	------------------

**Ingot**

And for I woot wel ingot have ye noon, . . . . .	G.CY. 1206
'That is an ingot, if I may han hape; . . . . .	G.CY. 1209
Of an ingot, as I shal yow devyse, . . . . .	G.CY. 1223
He shoopes his ingot in lengthe and eek in breede . . . . .	G.CY. 1228
And in thyngot putte it with myrie cheere, . . . . .	G.CY. 1233
And afterward in the ingot he it caste, . . . . .	G.CY. 1314

**Ingots**

Oure yngottes, testes, and many mo. . . . .	G.CY. 818
---	-----------

**Inhabit**

who that leteþ the wil for to enhabiten there, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
clepest exil is contre to hem that enhabiten here, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
To whom myn herte enhabit is by right, . . . . .	TC.4. 443
To joly folk I enhabit; . . . . .	RR. 6355

**Inhabited**

the ferthe partye is enhabited with . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
lyvynge, ben enhabited in the cloos of . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40

**Inhabith**

'in whom this blisfulnesse enhabitheth. . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
---	-------------------

**Inhabiting**

and eek of the others folk enhabitynge aboute. . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
thynges enhabitynge in yowr thoughtl. . . . .	Bo.3. m.10.
	960-5

**In-hielde**

In-hielde, and do me shewe of thy swetnesel— . . . . .	TC.3. 44
--	----------

**In-hielde see Helde****Iniquities**

for in hire houses ben iniquitees . . . . .	I.Pars. 440-5
---	---------------

**Iniquity**

Fulfil of ire and of iniquitee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 940
O sowdanesse, roote of iniquitee! . . . . .	B.ML. 358
That wesche the world fro the olde iniquitee, . . . . .	B.ML. 453

**Iniquity**—Continued  
 A colfox, ful of sly iniquitee, . . . . . B.NP. 4405  
 For known was the false iniquitee. . . . . C.Doc. 262

**Injure**  
 That folk unglitlif suffren here injure, . . . . . TC.3. 1018

**Injuries**  
 vyleynyes and injuries; and therefore the two  
 han doon grete injuries and wronges to me . . . . . B.Mel. 2655-60  
 injuries and wronges that ye have doon . . . . . B.Mel. 3000-5  
 . . . . . B.Mel. 3070-5

**Injury**  
 of the injurie and wrong that they . . . . . B.Mel. 2920-5

**Ink**  
 This joye may not written be with inke: . . . . . TC.3. 1693  
 Ne spend on hym a penne ful of ynke, . . . . . LGW. 2491  
 sette there a pricke of ynke. Sett doon  
 thin Astrelabie, and with a pricke of ynke  
 there a pricke with inke. Abide than stille  
 and sette there another pricke of ynke. . . . . Astr. 350-8  
 . . . . . Astr. 350-8

**In-knette**  
 And every spirit his vigour in-knette, . . . . . TC.3. 1088

**Inly**  
 Me mette so ynly swete a sweven, . . . . . BD. 276  
 Ne no man may be Inly gladd I trowe . . . . . TC.1. 640 var  
 So inly fair and goodly as is she, . . . . . TC.3. 1606  
 Or thus, so inly ful of drede, . . . . . HF.1. 31  
 had masd hir elde So ynly, that to my witing, . . . . . RR. 397

**Inmost**  
 alway to every man there is in most somewhat . . . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 . . . . . 385-90 var

**Inn**  
 Arcite anon unto his inne is fare, . . . . . A.Kn. 2436  
 'Anon go gete us faste into this in, . . . . . A.Mil. 3547  
 And pryvely he sente hem to his in, . . . . . A.Mil. 3622  
 Alla goth to his in, and as him oghte, . . . . . B.M.L. 1097  
 Draweth no monkes moore unto your in, . . . . . B.Pri. 1632  
 To his felawes in he took the way, . . . . . B.NP. 4216  
 Thanne wolde the cat wel dwellen in his in; . . . . . D.WB. 350  
 A sory geste, . . . . . Thou herberest then in thyne inne, . . . . . RR. 5107

**Inne see In, Inn**

**Inned**  
 And inned hem, everich in his degree, . . . . . A.Kn. 2192

**Innerest**  
 that is innerest or most withinne joyneth . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5  
 thilke innereste a temprance of corages . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 . . . . . 1495-500

**Innocence**  
 That gilteles tormenteth innocence? . . . . . A.Kn. 1314  
 Vertu and innocence thurgh thy malice  
 confessioun is neighbere to innocence, . . . . . B.M.L. 363  
 Is whan a wight bitrayeth innocence, . . . . . B.Mel. 2965-70  
 . . . . . C.Doc. 92  
 Confynunge ever hire innocence overal,  
 Beth nat bidaad for youre innocence, . . . . . E.C.I. 1048  
 . . . . . E.C.I. 1191  
 And that hir trouthe she swoor thurgh innocence,  
 For ye that knowen wel oure innocence,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1601  
 . . . . . G.S.N. 452  
 Wolkow that I reneye innocence, . . . . . G.S.N. 464  
 Lo, thus this folk bitrayen innocence! . . . . . G.CY. 897  
 Lookes, that in thestaat of innocence,  
 stood he in thestaat of innocence. Of thilke . . . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
 thestaat of innocence, as was thestaat of . . . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 thestaat of innocence, to multiplye mankynde to the . . . . . I.Pars. 680-5  
 ben aschamed that innocence was . . . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 am comen for myn innocence; I reseyve . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135-40  
 to continue innocence, by the whiche he . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 Lest of myn innocence I seyde a-mis, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5  
 Thurgh Innocence, and ruled Curtesye, . . . . . TC.2. 1048  
 But I ne clepe it innocence folye, . . . . . LGW. 163  
 he wrot . . . . . Of innocence, and nyste what he seyde. . . . . LGW. 164  
 O sely woman, ful of innocence, . . . . . LGW.G. 345  
 . . . . . LGW. 1254

**Innocent**  
 So stant this innocent bifore the kynge, . . . . . B.M.L. 618  
 Upon this sely, innocent Custance; . . . . . B.M.L. 682  
 Of Cristes mooder? seyde this innocent, . . . . . B.Pri. 1728  
 This innocent out of this world to chace, . . . . . B.Pri. 1756  
 Upon his beere sy lith this innocent . . . . . B.Pri. 1825  
 seith Innocent in oon of his bookes; . . . . . B.Mel. 2755-60  
 shal be noon innocent." He seith also, . . . . . B.Mel. 2765-70  
 To sle the innocent, if that he may, . . . . . D.Fri. 1658  
 And chiden here the sely innocent, . . . . . D.Sum. 1983  
 Grisilde of this, God woot, ful innocent, . . . . . E.C.I. 274  
 Al innocent of his crowned malice, . . . . . F.Sq. 526  
 O sely preest, O sely innocent! . . . . . G.CY. 1076  
 of hym that is innocent. Schulte I thanne . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
 Com ek Criseyde, al innocent of this, . . . . . TC.2. 1562  
 Al innocent of Pandarus' entente, . . . . . TC.2. 1723  
 As man may in pope innocent I-fynde . . . . . LGW.G. 415  
 To come to house upon an innocent!— . . . . . LGW. 1546

**Innocents**  
 That thou wolt suffren innocents to spille, . . . . . B.M.L. 815  
 By mouth of innocents, lo, here thy myght! . . . . . B.Pri. 1798  
 cacche with innocents." He seith also . . . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
 his thought eyens innocentes. For whiche . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 ther-to by yiftes; and innocentes ne ben noight oonly  
 despoiled . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 punyscheth innocentes? And folk . . . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
 . . . . . 185-90  
 To Innocentes doith such grevaunce. . . . . RR. 4273

**Inobedience**  
 shulderstonde. Ther is inobedience, . . . . . I.Pars. 390-5

**Inobedient**  
 that I kan nat declare. Inobedient is he . . . . . I.Pars. 390-5

**Inordinate**  
 the inordinat scantnesse of it.' . . . . . I.Pars. 410-5

**Inplitable**  
 was established . . . inplitable coempcioun . . . . . Bo.1. p.4 120-5  
 var

**Inquam**  
 'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355-60  
 'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7 . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
 'Assencior inquam cuncta.'—Prosa 11 . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 . . . . . 870-5  
 'Tunc ego Platoni inquam.'—Prosa 12 . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 . . . . . 1055-60  
 'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 . . . . . 1325-30  
 'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5 . . . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 . . . . . 1415-20  
 'Ita est inquam.'—Prosa 6 . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
 'Animadverto inquam.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5  
 'Tum ego en inquam.'—Prosa 3 . . . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 . . . . . 1665-70

**Inquests**  
 And many tymes I make enquetes— . . . . . RR. 6977

**Inquire**  
 Of the remenant nedeth nat enquire.' . . . . . A.Mil. 3166  
 Of this witness, and thoughte he wolde enquire . . . . . B.M.L. 629  
 to lerne hem and enquire of lasse folk . . . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 assent, enquire thanne, as subtilly as thou . . . . . B.Mel. 2500-5  
 the trouthe . . . . . nedeth nat diligently enquire, . . . . . B.Mel. 2545-50  
 What nedeth thee of me to enquire or spyen? . . . . . D.WB. 316  
 That he to no wight, though men wolde enquire, . . . . . E.C.I. 769  
 Men moste enquire, this is myn assent, . . . . . E.Mch. 1532  
 And al this axeth leyser for tenquere,— . . . . . E.Mch. 1543  
 'They of Mecene leete enquire and seke, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1379  
 sholde gladly herkenen and enquire with . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 Purpos I have sum tyme for to enquire . . . . . ABC. 113  
 enquire for to witen, yf that any swich . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . . . 880-5  
 or weren besy) to enqueren the whiche . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5  
 As far as I may aught enquire and here.' . . . . . TC.1. 123  
 A thousand fold: this nedeth nat'enquire. . . . . TC.3. 1684  
 T'enqueren which thing cause of which thing be: . . . . . TC.4. 1010  
 And day by day he gan enquire and seche . . . . . TC.5. 1538

**Inquired**  
 And of the dedes hath she more enquired . . . . . LGW. 1152

**Inquiring**  
 And thus by wit and subtil enquiryng . . . . . B.M.L. 888  
 And ever enquiryng upon every thyng; . . . . . D.Fri. 1409

**Inquisitive**  
 An housbonde shal nat been inquisityf . . . . . A.Mil. 3163

**Inquit**  
 'Set medicine inquit tempus.'—Prosa 2 . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45-50  
 'Sentiane inquit.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 95-100  
 'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4 . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 . . . . . 1745-50

**Inset**  
 soune in eris, the sorwe that is in-set . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30

**Insight**  
 For thogh the peple have no greet insight . . . . . E.C.I. 242  
 that confowndeth the verray insyghte— . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250-5  
 of his insyghte while the soule is in the . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 . . . . . 1730-5

**Insolence**  
 impudence, swellynge of herte, insolence, . . . . . I.Pars. 390-5

**Insolent**  
 harm that he hath doon. Insolent is he . . . . . I.Pars. 395-400

**Inspire**  
 Man for tenspire, and eek for to defende . . . . . G.CY. 1470  
 'Yit, blisful Venus, this night thou m' enspire,' . . . . . TC.3. 712  
 'Ector!' quod they, 'what gost may you enspire . . . . . TC.4. 187

**Inspired**  
 Inspired hath in every holt and heeth . . . . . A.Prol. 6

**Instable**  
 O sodeyn hap! O thou Fortune instable! . . . . . E.Mch. 2057

**Instance**  
 His freendes sente he to, at his instance, . . . . . E.Mch. 1611  
 of instance that nevere ne failthe. . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 . . . . . 1885-90  
 For to ben holpen, what at your instance, . . . . . TC.2. 1441

**Instead**  
 Instide of relikes, or of seintuarie, . . . . . C.Pard. 953  
 Instede of teres, from his eyen twayne . . . . . Mars. 95

**Instead see Stead**

**Instrument**  
 And if he herde song or instrument . . . . . A.Kn. 1367  
 Thyn instrument so, weylaway the while! . . . . . B.M.L. 370  
 If he ne used his sely instrument? . . . . . D.WB. 132  
 In wyfhohe I wol use myn instrument . . . . . D.WB. 149  
 That my wyl was his willes instrument,— . . . . . F.Sq. 568  
 'This instrument,' quod he, 'which that thou seest, . . . . . G.CY. 1119  
 For instrument nor melodye . . . . . BD. 314  
 Help me that am the sorwful instrument . . . . . TC.1. 10  
 'A wheston is no kerving instrument, . . . . . TC.1. 631  
 Nor in this world ther is non instrument . . . . . TC.5. 442  
 Or for to here on instrument so playe: . . . . . TC.5. 459  
 perteynyng to the same instrument. I seie . . . . . Astr. 1-5  
 an instrument as is an Astrelabie ben . . . . . Astr. 1-5  
 knowyng of thyn owne instrument. . . . . Astr. 15-20  
 instrument portatif aboute. For wel woot . . . . . Astr. 15-20  
 wol not be shewid in so small an instrument . . . . . Astr. 25-32  
 distourbith not the instrument to hangen . . . . . Astr. 25-32



**Instrument—Continued**

taken by so smal an instrument. . . . Astr. 139-45  
 worke with thin owne instrument. . . . Astr. 168-70

**Instruments**

Festes, instrumentz, caroles, daunces, . . . A.Kn. 1931  
 For somtyme we been Goddes instrumentz, . . . D.Fri. 1483  
 And ful of instrumentz, and of vitaille' . . . E.Mch. 1713  
 Bifrom hem stode swich instrumentz of soun . . . E.Mch. 1715  
 Ther as they sownen diverse instrumentz . . . F.Sq. 270  
 Welche layes with hir instrumentz they songe, . . . F.Fkl. 712  
 Of soun of instrumentz of al swetnesse, . . . Mars. 179  
 Of instrumentz of strenges in acord . . . PF. 197  
 the instrumentes of the wittes, and . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5  
 Then on instrumentz ben cordes; . . . HF.2. 188  
 Of instrumentz, of songe, and of gladnesse, . . . LGW. 1101  
 her instrumentz, known verreyly the . . . Astr. 284-6  
 His instrumentis wolde he dight . . . RR. 4240

**Insufficient**

To praye for yow been insufficient? . . . D.Sum. 1960  
 Myn English eek is insufficient; . . . F.Sq. 37

**Insure**

In secree wise, and made hym to ensure . . . C.Doc. 143  
 And here I wol ensuren thee . . . HF.3. 1008  
 That I am his for ever I hym ensure . . . Ven. 15 *var*  
 Be sore empressid, I you ensure, . . . RR. 3691  
 He doth trespasse, I you ensure . . . RR. 4850  
 For noon goth right, I thee ensure, . . . RR. 4872

**Insured**

Of better estate I were ensured; . . . RR. 7210

**Intellect**

Oonly the intellect, withouten moore, . . . A.Kn. 2803  
 Memorie, engyn, and intellect also, . . . G.SN. 339

**Intelligence**

By him that lordeth ech intelligence, . . . Mars. 166  
 pure clenness of the devyne intelligence, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60  
 oother weies intelligence. For the wit . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90  
 the eighe of the intelligence is heyere, for it . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
 so as intelligence takith it; but intelligence, that . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
 intelligence is oonly the devyne nature. . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30  
 devyne intelligence byholdeth or knoweth . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5  
 thilke soverain intelligence; for ther schal resoun wel . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50

**Inten- see Enten-****Intend**

Whan that she leyser hadde; and for to entende To . . . B.Mk. 3498  
 lerne . . . D.Fri. 1478  
 I wol entende to wynnyng if I may, . . . D.Fri. 1478  
 And nat entende our wittes to declare; . . . D.Fri. 1479  
 For he to vertu listeth nat entende, . . . F.Fkl. 689  
 thing that men entenden to don bytideth by some . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40  
 causes, . . . TC.2. 853  
 This doth me so to vertu for t' entende, . . . TC.3. 424  
 Ech to his owne nedes can entende. . . . TC.4. 893  
 May to no long prologe as now entende. . . . TC.4. 1649  
 As I, that alle trouthe in you entende. . . . RR. 82  
 Than yonge folk entenden ay . . . RR. 597  
 For I entende to no thyng, . . . RR. 2153  
 Who so luste love, late hym entende, . . . RR. 6206  
 Ne entende I but to bigilen. . . .

**Intended**

of hir that entendede yit to seyn some . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5  
 Entenden to speken and to pleye. . . . LGW. 1155

**Intendest**

Intendestow that we shal here bleve . . . TC.5. 478

**Intendeth**

Ne no man that entendeth unto hevене. . . . D.WB. 275  
 Pryvee and apert, and moost entendeth ay . . . D.WB. 1114  
 Entendeth for to do the vileynye! . . . E.Mch. 1791  
 That Damyas entendeth nat to me? . . . E.Mch. 1900  
 He noight entendeth to no swich mateere, . . . F.Fkl. 1097  
 And heighe or lowe, after a wight entendeth, . . . TC.3. 27  
 Fortune his howe entendeth bet to glasel . . . TC.5. 469  
 This love to vertu all entendith, . . . RR. 5309

**Intending**

thanne sche, entendinge to me ward with al the . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45-50  
 lookynge . . .

**Intent**

And hem conforteth in ful good entente, . . . A.Kn. 958  
 But shortly for to telle is myn entente. . . . A.Kn. 1000  
 This is theeffect and his entente pleyn. . . . A.Kn. 1487  
 Greet was theeffect and heigh was his entente; . . . A.Kn. 2989  
 Of yvel entente, but for I moot reherce . . . A.Mil. 3173  
 To breke forward is nat myn entente. . . . B.ML. 40  
 For hire entente, they take hir herbergage. . . . B.ML. 147  
 He hath to hem declared his entente, . . . B.ML. 206  
 Espied hath hir sones pleyen entente, . . . B.ML. 324  
 But natheles she taketh in good entente. . . . B.ML. 824  
 And taketh hir leve, and with an hooly entente, . . . B.ML. 867  
 That noight for werk somtyme, but for thentente . . . B.ML. 930  
 The peple of God? I seye, for this entente, . . . B.ML. 942  
 On Cristes mooder set was his entente. . . . B.Pri. 1740  
 What may youre yvel entente yow availle? . . . B.Pri. 1765  
 Listeth, lordes, in good entent, . . . B.Th. 1902

**Intent—Continued**

the entente of Salomon was this, that, as in . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
 to swich entente that he yewe yow conseil and . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 thy wille and thyn entente,—for trust wel, that . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 in myn entente I speke it for youre beste, . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 knowe hir wil and hire entente, I may conselle . . . B.Mel. 2910-15  
 to theeffect and entente that God Almyghty have . . .  
 mercy . . . B.Mel. 3055-60  
 hir trewe entente, and conformed hym anon and . . . B.Mel. 3060-5  
 But ones, for it was hir pleyen entente . . . B.Mk. 3471  
 His hye entente in armes and labour, . . . B.Mk. 3835  
 On pilgrimage, in a ful good entente, . . . B.NP. 4176  
 But, sire, I dide it of no wikke entente. . . . B.NP. 4613  
 Lest ye be dampned for youre wikke entente; . . . C.Doc. 88  
 For myn entente is nat but for to wynne, . . . C.Pard. 403  
 'But, shortly, myn entente I wol devyse,— . . . C.Pard. 423  
 But that is nat my principal entente; . . . C.Pard. 432  
 For this was outrelly his fulle entente . . . C.Pard. 492  
 For myn entente is nought but for to pleye. . . . D.WB. 189  
 Therefore on it he sette al his entente. . . . D.Fri. 1374  
 Heere faste by,' quod he, 'is myn entente . . . D.Fri. 1389  
 Looke how thou rydest for the same entente. . . . D.Fri. 1452  
 Al be it that it was nat our entente . . . D.Fri. 1499  
 It is nat his entente, trust thou me wel; . . . D.Fri. 1556  
 'Nay, olde stot! that is nat myn entente,' . . . D.Fri. 1630  
 And whan this frere had seyde al his entente . . . D.Sum. 1733  
 To sprede his word is set al myn entente.' . . . D.Sum. 1822  
 'Accepteth thanne of us the trewe entente . . . E.Cl. 127  
 But natheles, I se youre trewe entente, . . . E.Cl. 148  
 And they, with humble entente, buxomly, . . . E.Cl. 186  
 Of hire entente, and hoom agayn they wende. . . . E.Cl. 189  
 He prively hath toold al his entent . . . E.Cl. 517  
 That no man sholde knowe of his entente, . . . E.Cl. 587  
 To tempte his wyf was set al his entente. . . . E.Cl. 735  
 A lettre, in which he sheweth his entente, . . . E.Cl. 762  
 That I yow yaf myn herte in hool entente. . . . E.Cl. 861  
 But yet I hope it be nat youre entente . . . E.Cl. 874  
 To love yow best, with al my trewe entente.' . . . E.Cl. 973  
 With al hir herte, in ful benygne entente, . . . E.Cl. 1025  
 To this entente and an C sithes wurse . . . E.Mch. 1307 *var*  
 To tellen hem theeffect of his entente. . . . E.Mch. 1398  
 And syn that ye han herd al myn entente, . . . E.Mch. 1467  
 And she knew eek the fyn of his entente. . . . E.Mch. 2106  
 And Damyas, that knew al hire entente, . . . E.Mch. 2120  
 For verreyly he knew al hire entente, . . . E.Mch. 2212  
 God woot, I dide it in ful good entente.' . . . E.Mch. 2375  
 Yet seye I this, as to commune entente, . . . F.Sq. 107  
 Right by hir song, and knew al hire entente. . . . F.Sq. 400  
 And in this wise he served his entente, . . . F.Sq. 521  
 But no thyng wiste she of his entente; . . . F.Fkl. 959  
 But now, Aurelie, I knowe youre entente, . . . F.Fkl. 982  
 He tolde hem al that was in hire entente. . . . F.Fkl. 1178  
 That she nas slayn, and with a good entente . . . F.Fkl. 1383  
 He nolde no wight tellen his entente. . . . F.Fkl. 1492  
 And he sawleth hire with glad entente, . . . F.Fkl. 1509  
 Wel oghten we to don al our entente, . . . G.SN. 6  
 For secree nedes, and for good entente; . . . G.SN. 178  
 And after this Tiburce in good entente . . . G.SN. 349  
 Which hem apposed, and knew al hire entente, . . . G.SN. 363  
 For he, Almachius, with ful wikke entente . . . G.SN. 524  
 To sclaudre yow is no thyng myn entente, . . . G.CY. 998  
 To that entent men may be war therby, . . . G.CY. 1306  
 And do al thyn entente, and thy corage, . . . H.Mop. 164  
 sette his entente to thise thynges, he were . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 for the entente to yelde to his wyf the . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 and his entente in swich a proud desir . . . I.Pars. 405-10  
 man, to wikked entente. Allas! somme . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
 wikke entente, for he maketh alway a wikked . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 seith a thing to good entente, the bakbiter wol . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 to his shrewed entente. The thridde is to . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 after the wikked entente of the bakbiter. . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 in entente to deceyven his evene Cristene. . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
 and yet they speke of wikked entente. . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 withouten entente of naturel profit. And al be it . . . I.Pars. 645-50  
 to perfourne his goode entente. . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 in entente never to payen it agayn, and . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
 greet entente to maken and apparailen . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
 in diverse entente, and in diverse manere, . . . I.Pars. 910-5  
 setten hire entente to plesen hir . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 in entente of engendrure of children, to the . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 to understonde in entente to departe thy . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
 wikked entente of divisioun of shrifte. . . . I.Pars. 1010-15  
 he telle; so that his entente ne be nat . . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
 for our doctrine,' and that is myn entente. . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 Do thyn entente to herkene hit.' . . . BD. 751  
 To love, hooly with goode entente, . . . BD. 765  
 Thou canest not warne him that with good entente . . . ABC. 11  
 And him to honouren dide al hir entente. . . . Anel. 28  
 So ferforth upon trouthe is hir entente, . . . Anel. 132  
 And she accepteth him with glad entente. . . . PF. 532  
 And she answerde, that pleynly hir entente . . . PF. 580  
 And myn entent I wol yow seyn right sone,' . . . PF. 644  
 but the entente of the accusour to ben . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135-40  
 beaute of the world thurw the entente of hir creatour . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 eyther the entent of the defendours or . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
 of the devyne entente. For oonly it owghte . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5  
 And in diverse wise and on entente . . . TC.1. 61  
 For-why to tellen was not his entente . . . TC.1. 738  
 Thus sey with al thyn herte in good entente! . . . TC.1. 935  
 This'al and som, and pleynly our entente: . . . TC.2. 363

**Intent—Continued**

Al have I ben rebel in myn entente,	TC.2. 524
And sith ye wot that myn entente is clene,	TC.2. 580
Ben humble subgit, trewe in myn entente	TC.2. 828
'Who made this song now with so good entente!'	TC.2. 878
Him herked she so longe in good entente,	TC.2. 923
And blisful God preye ich with good entente,	TC.2. 1080
Of which to telle in short is myn entente	TC.2. 1219
For plainly her entente, as seide she,	TC.2. 1293
Yit gretter help to this, in myn entente!	TC.2. 1446
She com to diner in her playne entente;	TC.2. 1560
And they, that known no-thing of his entente,	TC.2. 1665
Al innocent of Pandarus' entente,	TC.2. 1723
To telle me the fyn of his entente;	TC.3. 125
Ye han wel herd the fin of his entente.	TC.3. 553
In alle thing is myn entente clene!	TC.3. 1166
And Pandarus, with a ful good entente,	TC.3. 1188
Whan she his trouthe and clene entente wiste;	TC.3. 1229
Oped her herte, and tolde al her entente.	TC.3. 1239
And Pandarus hath hoolly his entente.	TC.3. 1582
And whan that she had seid him her entente,	TC.4. 173
That for no cas it is not myn entente,	TC.4. 635
Al her entente, and of this cas the beste.	TC.4. 657
What I shal seyn, and herke of good entente	TC.4. 853
And her to glade he dide al his entente:	TC.4. 1220
That al this thing was seid of good entente,	TC.4. 1416
And go w' anon: for, as in myn entente,	TC.4. 1525
I wolde of this you telle al myn entente;	TC.5. 150
To this entente he coude nevere fine:	TC.5. 776
Answerde him tho; but, as of his entente,	TC.5. 867
And Nisus' daughter song with fresh entente,	TC.5. 1110
Ther may swich cause ben in her entente,	TC.5. 1305
Th'entente is al, and not the lettres space.	TC.5. 1630
Al outrely to shewen your entente!	TC.5. 1694
'Peter! that is myn entente,'	HF.3. 910
Aboute, and dide al myn entente,	HF.3. 1042
That nys nothyng the entent of myn labour;	LGW.G. 78
For myn entent is, or I fro you fare,	LGW.G. 85
This song to herken I dede al myn entent,	LGW.G. 139
I, knelyng by this flour, in good entente	LGW. 308
Algate, God woot, it was myn entente	LGW. 471
She thanked him ful ofte in goode intente.	LGW. 1149
For to bedote this queene was hir entent	LGW. 1547 var
And most agreable unto myn entente.	Ven. 68
By God and by my trouthe, is myn entente;	Comp.A. 83
It was not, certein, hir entent	RR. 245
Largesse, that sette al hir entente	RR. 1150
Noon harme ne sight in hir entente,	RR. 1286
But undirstonde in thyen entent	RR. 2187
To shewe hir ought of thyen entent.	RR. 2488
Thanne Daunger fille in his entent	RR. 3437
Now wole I hoolle sette myn entente	RR. 3906
But if I sette my ful entent	RR. 3934
I wole me confesse in good entent,	RR. 4609
Ne hath entent hool ne parfit,	RR. 4873
He chaungith purpos and entente	RR. 4903
With thee, that sette all thyne entent,	RR. 5096
Scarce and gredy in his entent.	RR. 5696
Whanne Love hadde told hem his entent,	RR. 5811
If everiche do his entent,	RR. 5869
To wynnen is alwey myn entent,	RR. 6837

**Intent—see Enten-**

**Intencion**

wille and hire entencion, she was	B.Mel. 2980-5
Comth ofte tyme of yvel entencion;	C.Pard. 408
They kan nat stynte of hire entencion,	E.Cl. 703
But if that he thentencion and speche	G.CY. 1443
of good entencion or elles in game and play,	I.Pars. 640-5
whider that the entencion of alle kende tendeth?	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
al the entencion of desyringes and werkes of	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
despyed that wel neyghe al the entencion of mortel	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
folk	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
And therfore naturel entencion	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
beestes al the entencion hasteth to	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
myn entencion requirith from hennes	Bo.3. p.11.
that foreleth or despieth the entencion to lyven	995-1000
that is knowyng, but of the naturel entencion of	Bo.3. p.11.
things,	1015-20
of the entencion of nature. For the purveaunce	Bo.3. p.11.
the, hasten hem by naturel entencion to	1025-30
set in myn herte, for-brak the entencion	Bo.3. p.12.
resouns that al the entencion of wil of	1080-5
difference of entencion to comen to	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
to that hir naturel entencion ledeth hem; and yit	Bo.4. p.2.
almost	1195-200
thilke naturel entencion constreyneth	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
entencion goth alwey byfrom hem and is	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
the entencion of the doere.	Bo.5. p.1.
	1635-40
every wyght performe the werk and his entencion,	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
to seyn that it hevith up the entencion	Bo.5. m.4.
	1810-5
Now herkneth with a good entencion,	TC.1. 52
O blinde world! O blinde entencion!	TC.1. 211
Or elles don of good entencion,	TC.1. 345

**Intencion—Continued**

For douteth no thing, myn entencion	TC.1. 683
Yit for al that, in hir entencion,	TC.2. 258
'And sith I speke of good intencion,	TC.2. 295
The entencion of his woo as he best might	TC.5. 632 var
She was ful fer fro that entencion!	TC.5. 767
Through malicious entencion.	HF.1. 93
With will and with entencion.	RR. 2027
That I wolde of entencion	RR. 2976
Now sette wel thyne entencion,	RR. 4701
Thurgh chaungyng of entencion;	RR. 5212
Late hym, with full entencion,	RR. 5298
Cometh of evel entencion.	RR. 5764
Aftir the right entencion.	RR. 6258
Ne I ne have nevere entencion,	RR. 6395
For they thurgh wikked entencion,	RR. 7095
<b>Intentions</b>	
That makith the entencious blynde;	RR. 7170
<b>Intents</b>	
myne ententes weren nothyng endamaged.	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
That craftely don hir ententes,	HF.3. 177
<b>Inter—see Entre-</b>	
<b>Intercept</b>	
or intercept bitwize the cennyth and the	Astr. 365-8
<b>Interchange</b>	
ther ben folk that entrechaungen the causes	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
ne semeth it nat to entrechange stoundis of know-	Bo.5. p.6.
ynge?'"	1925-30
<b>Interchangeable</b>	
transformeth hem by entrechangeable mutacioun.	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
And thus maketh Love entre-changeable the per-	Bo.4. m.6.
durable courses;	1555-60
<b>Interchanged</b>	
I, 'why that the thinges ben so mys entrechanged	Bo.4. p.5.
	1425-30
that chesith his entrechanged wey? For	Bo.5. m.4.
	1810-5
Is entrechanged bothe in him and thee.	TC.4. 1043
And playng entrechaungen hir ringes,	TC.3. 1368
<b>Interchangeth</b>	
the devyne prescience entrechaungith hise	Bo.5. p.6.
	1925-30
propre knowyng; ne he ne entrechaungith	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
<b>Interchanging</b>	
batayles, and wilnen to perise by entrechaungyng of	Bo.4. m.4.
dartes!	1415-20
that the watir of the entrechaungyng flood	Bo.5. m.1.
	1640-5
<b>Interchangings</b>	
fortune turneth so grete enterchaungynges of thynges;	Bo.1. m.5.
	185-90
and yif it torneth by so manye entrechaungynges,	Bo.2. m.3.
	355-60
<b>Interdicted</b>	
temptacioun, the chirche is entredit	I.Pars. 965-70
<b>Interest—see Intresse</b>	
<b>Interlaced</b>	
hous of Didalus, so entrelaced that it is	Bo.3. p.12.
	1100-5
<b>Interminable</b>	
of lif interminable. And that	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
plente of the lif interminable, to whom	Bo.5. p.6.
	1865-70
ben I-lad by lif interminable, as Plato	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
the lif interminable, the whiche thing it is cleer	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
<b>Interpretatio</b>	
Interpretacio nominis Cecilie	G.SN. head
<b>Interrogate</b>	
Jer. VI. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate	I.Pars. 70-5
<b>Interrogations</b>	
To demen by interrogaciouns,	A.Mil. 3194
<b>Interval</b>	
defense is doon anon withouten intervalle	B.Mel. 2720-5
<b>In-thringe</b>	
He gan in-thringe forth with lordes olde,	TC.4. 66
<b>In-til—see Till</b>	
<b>Into (specimens)</b>	
At nyght were come into that hostelrye	A.Prol. 23
Into a grove ful hastily he sterte,	A.Kn. 1514
Into a studie he fil al soedynly,	A.Kn. 1530
And moore encens into the fyr he caste,	A.Kn. 2429
In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde,	A.Kn. 2603
Into the floor the dore fil anon.	A.Mil. 3471
And ever gaped upward into the air.	A.Mil. 3473
That we ben entred into shippes bord,	A.Mil. 3585
Into the roof they kiken and they gape,	A.Mil. 3841
Into som worthy blood of auncestrye;	A.Rv. 3982
This millere into toun his doghter sende	A.Rv. 4136
Descendyng fro the montaigne into playn.	B.ML. 24
And into hevne hire eyen up she caste.	B.ML. 840
And up into his countour-hous gooth he,	B.Sh. 1267
Into the gardyn, there he walketh softe,	B.Sh. 1283
Though men me wolde al into pieces tere,	B.Sh. 1326
as by hir semblaunt, to his love and into his grace,	B.Mel.
	2195-200
he, 'as yet into this tyme ye han wel and	B.Mel. 2420-5
hem farther into goodnesse than doon	B.Mel. 3015-20



**Into (specimens)—Continued**

As fer as sowneth into honestee,	B.Mk. 3157
Thy <i>eye</i> Fortune hath turned into <i>aaa</i> ,	B.Mk. 3851
That thou into that yerd laugh for the bemes!	B.NP. 4421
And turnen substance into accident,	C.Pard. 539
A man, though that I walked into Ynde,	C.Pard. 722
Into the blisse of hevne shul ye gon;	C.Pard. 912
And I myself into the feedles wente,	D.WB. 549
His felawe was go walked into toune,	D.Sum. 1778
Up springeth into their, right so prayeres	D.Sum. 1939
His grace into a litel oxes stalle;	E.Cl. 207
That sowneth into gentillesse of love,	F.Sq. 517
And pitouly into the see biholde,	F.Fkl. 863
In which, into this day, in noble wyse,	G.SN. 552
That into poudre grounden been ful smal?	G.CY. 760
That so kaust turnen earnest into game,	H.Mcp. 100
And pitouly into vertu, any while,	H.Mcp. 195
in this wise skippeh venial into deedly synne, for	I.Pars. 360-5
entren thurgh a litel crevice into the thurrok, and in	I.Pars. 360-5
entred into ordre, as subdekne, or dekle,	I.Pars. 890-5
Go faste in-to the grete se,	BD. 140
And my delit in-to sorwyng,	BD. 605
Myn hele is turned in-to seeknesse,	BD. 606
Ne sende men in-to Walskye,	BD. 1023
To Pruyse, and in-to Tartarye,	BD. 1024
Affryke and cast hem in-to feteres, but	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
torned into the habyte of accusacioun.	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
(that is to seyn, into unmoveable),	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
that he hath makid into his semblaunce	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
torned hym in-to a bole, and Hercules	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
whan thei slyden in-to the bodies;	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
present, and procedith fro preterites into futures	Bo.5. p.6. 1360-5
As though men shold han led him into helle,	TC.1. 872
At som windowe, into the stretre lokinge.	TC.2. 1015
Ther is right now come into toune a gest	TC.2. 1111
And in't a closet for t' avise her bettere	TC.2. 1215
He sodeynly nat falle into woodnesse	TC.3. 794
So causeles is copen into you,	TC.3. 1011
For now is wikke turned into worse,	TC.3. 1074
Of al that souneth into gentillesse.	TC.3. 1414
Acorsed be thy coming into Troye,	TC.3. 1452
He softe into his bed gan for to slinke,	TC.3. 1535
Bad him go into Italle,	HF.1. 430
Al up into his kyndely place.	HF.2. 334
That turned was into a dayesye?	LGW. 512
Why Dido come into that regioun,	LGW. 905
Into his hande, theras she myghte have bene	LGW. 1282
To senden him into some fer contree,	LGW. 1418
And from forme into forme it passen may;	LGW. 1583
And into Grece hymself is forthe y-fare,	LGW. 2271
And into Trace arrayeth at the laste;	LGW. 2309
And up into a forest he hir ledde,	LGW. 2310
and so furthe into smale fracions infinite,	Astr. 45-50
<b>Intress</b>	
Thy laste day is ende of myn intresse:	Fort. 71
<b>Introduction</b>	
Thus maketh he his introduccioun,	G.CY. 1386
<b>Introductory</b>	
an Introductory, after the statutes of oure	Astr. 20-5
<b>Invenietis</b>	
ambulate in ea; et invenietis refrigerium	I.Pars. 70-5
<b>Invidia</b>	
Sequitur de Invidia	I.Pars. 480-5
<b>Invidiae</b>	
Remedium contra peccatum Invidie	I.Pars. 515-20
<b>Invisible</b>	
With invisible wounde, ay incurable,	B.Mk. 3790
Us from visible and invisible foon	TC.5. 1866
But Venus hadde him maked invisible;	LGW. 1021
<b>Invocatio</b>	
Invocacio ad Mariam	G.SN. head
<b>Invocation</b>	
I wol make invocacioun,	HF.1. 67
<b>Inward</b>	
The wyf cam lepyng in ward with a ren;	A.Rv. 4079
thyn owene persone inward, and good loos for thy	
neighbore	B.Mel. 2835-40
and in hir-self foul inward.	I.Pars. 935-40
of his ynwarde sighte; and let hym	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
percen the inward entrayles of the erthe	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
And arm in arm inward with him she wente,	TC.2. 1725
And inward, thus: 'Ful softly biginne,	TC.2. 1732
the space of the latitude, inward and over the	
zodiak,	Astr. 376-82
Inward myn herte I feeble blede;	RR. 4411
And inward we withouten fable	RR. 7015
<b>Inwardly</b>	
And with that word he gan right inwardly	TC.2. 264
Wherfore I am right inwardly	RR. 3922
Whanne thei remembre hem inwardly,	RR. 4968
<b>Inwith</b>	
Custance in-with his reawme for tabye	B.ML. 797
Yaf in hir thought inwith a litel space,	B.Pri. 1794
hath he left inwith his hous, of which the	B.Mel. 2157-60
In-with youre chambre, dar I saufly sayn.	E.Cl. 870

**Inwith—Continued**

Considered hath, inwith his dayes olde,	E.Mch. 1394
Gan Januarie inwith his thoght deyve	E.Mch. 1586
This purs hath she inwith hir bosom hyd,	E.Mch. 1944
The pyrie inwith youre armes for to take,—	E.Mch. 2342
womman spills his kynde in-with that place,	I.Pars. 965-70
is contented in-with the palays and the	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
al that is doon in-with the floor of Fortune	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
'Ye ben so depe in-with my herte y-grave,	TC.3. 1499
Inwith her fadres faire brighte tente,	TC.5. 1022
The herte in-with my sorwful brest yow dreedith,	LGW. 86
I fel on slepe, in-with an houre or two.	LGW. 209
In-with a fret of rede rose leves,	LGW. 228
<b>Iole</b>	
For he lefte hir for Iole,	HF.1. 403
<b>Ipocras</b>	
Olde Ypocras, Haly and Galyen,	A.Prol. 431
Thyn Ypocras, and eek thy Galiones,	C.Pard. 306
He drynketh ypocras, clarye and vernage,	E.Mch. 1807
Noght Ypocras, ne Galyen;	BD. 571
<b>Ipolita</b> <i>see Hippolyta</i>	
<b>Ipotis</b> <i>see Ypotis</i>	
<b>Ira</b>	
Sequitur de Ira	I.Pars. 530-5
<b>Irae</b>	
Sequitur remedium contra peccatum Ire	I.Pars. 650-5
<b>Irascimini</b>	
the prophete David, <i>Irascimini, et nolite</i>	I.Pars. 540-5
<b>Ire</b>	
Fulfil of ire and of iniquitee,	A.Kn. 940
Thus hath youre ire oure kynrede al fordo,	A.Kn. 1560
For ire he quook, no longer wolde he byde.	A.Kn. 1576
That frothen whit as foom for ire wood,—	A.Kn. 1659
And though he first for ire quook and sterte,	A.Kn. 1762
And although that his ire hir gilt accused,	A.Kn. 1765
And shortly, whan his ire is thus agoon,	A.Kn. 1782
The cruel ire, reed as any gleede;	A.Kn. 1997
As keepe me fro thy vengeance and thyn ire,	A.Kn. 2302
A litel ire is in his herte y-laft.	A.Rv. 3862
Or ire, or talent, or som kynnes affray,	B.ML. 1137
he baar a cruel ire, redy to doon	B.Mel. 2195-200
and apayed the ire of the kyng by hir	B.Mel. 2290-5
seyn, ire, covetise, and hastifnesse.	B.Mel. 2310-5
certes he moste been withouten ire,	B.Mel. 2310-5
that hath greet ire and wrathe in hym	B.Mel. 2310-5
stireth . . . to angre and to ire. And eek, sire, ye	B.Mel. 2315-20
to youre conseil ire, covetise, and	B.Mel. 2435-40
Thre hundred foxes took Sampson for ire,	B.Mk. 3221
To wreke his ire on it ful cruelly;	B.Mk. 3787
Forsweryng, ire, falsnesse, homicide,	C.Pard. 657
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire.	D.Sum. 1667
Ire is a thyng that hye God defended,	D.Sum. 1834
Ye lye heere ful of anger and of ire,	D.Sum. 1981
Be war of yre that in thy bosom slepeth,	D.Sum. 1993
As womman is, whan she hath caught an ire;	D.Sum. 2003
Ire is a synne, oon of the grete sevene,	D.Sum. 2005
Kan seye, how ire engendreth homicide.	D.Sum. 2009
Ire is in sooth executour of pryde.	D.Sum. 2010
I koude of ire seye so muche sorwe	D.Sum. 2011
'Now, Thomas, levee brother, lef thyn ire,	D.Sum. 2089
This sike man wax wel ny wood for ire;	D.Sum. 2121
Which proeveth wel that outhir Ire or drede	F.Sq. 455 var
Ire, siknesse, or constellacioun,	F.Fkl. 781
Nis ther moore wo, ne moore rancour, ne ire.	G.CY. 919
And in his ire his wyf thanne hath he alayn,—	H.Mcp. 265
O trouble wit! O ire, reccheles!	H.Mcp. 279
Upon youre ire for suspicioun!	H.Mcp. 288
Allas! a thousand folk hath rakel ire	H.Mcp. 289
whilom was sone of ire to be sone of grace,	I.Pars. 310-5
roote spryngyn certein braunches, as ire;	I.Pars. 385-90
grucchyng comth of ire, or prive hate	I.Pars. 505-10
the synne of ire; for soothly whoso hath envye	I.Pars. 530-5
And as wel comth ire of pride	I.Pars. 530-5
This synne of ire, after the	I.Pars. 535-40
Ire, after the philosopre, is the fervent	I.Pars. 535-40
But ye shal understonde that ire is in	I.Pars. 535-40
The goode ire is by jalousie of goodnesse,	I.Pars. 535-40
seith a wys man, that ire is bet than	I.Pars. 535-40
This ire is with debonairetee,	I.Pars. 540-5
Now understonde that wikked ire is	I.Pars. 540-5
sodeyn ire, or hastif ire withouten avisement	I.Pars. 540-5
man ne consente nat to thilke sodeyn ire;	I.Pars. 540-5
and thanne it is venial. Another ire is	I.Pars. 540-5
This ire is so displeant to God	I.Pars. 540-5
This ire is a ful greet pleasaunce to the	I.Pars. 545-50
oother element, right so ire is myghty to	I.Pars. 545-50
touched with brymston. Rightso ire wol	I.Pars. 545-50
matere of ire, right so is rancour norice	I.Pars. 550-5
and keper of ire. Ther is a maner tree,	I.Pars. 550-5
his outrageous anger and ire, alas!	I.Pars. 555-60
Of ire comen thise stynkyng	I.Pars. 560-5
in catel. Of this cursed synne of ire	I.Pars. 560-5
Yet comen ther of ire manye mo	I.Pars. 580-5
Thanne comth of ire atry angre,	I.Pars. 580-5
of anger and of ire. God seith,	I.Pars. 585-90
flaterie in the vices of ire, for ofte tyme	I.Pars. 615-20
comen of ire, and of othere synnes mo.	I.Pars. 650-5
The remedie agayns ire is a vertu that	I.Pars. 650-5
ne skippe nat out by angre ne by ire.	I.Pars. 655-60

# **Ire**—Continued

another remedie agayns ire, is a vertu that suffreth . . .	I.Pars. 655-60
After the synne of envye and of ire, . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
and ire troubleth a man, and accidie . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
Envye and ire maken bitternesse . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
thou for ire, or for meede, or for envye, . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
As it was first, of justice and of ire, . . .	ABC. 30
For whos departyng he toke gretter ire . . .	Mars. 132
Mars, which that through his furious course of yre, . . .	Anel. 50
Of his myracles and his cruel yre; . . .	PF. 11
so schaltow desarmen the ire of thilke . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
and ire and wepyng to-drawen the . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
trowblable ire, that areyseth in hem the . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
distempe, and quakith for ire, men schal . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
And for thyn ire and folisch wilfulness, . . .	TC.1. 793
Ye ferser Mars apaisen of his ire, . . .	TC.3. 22
That pride, envye, and ire, and avarice . . .	TC.3. 1805
For ire he quok, so gan his herte gnawe, . . .	TC.5. 36
'Wel hastow, Lord, y-wroke on me thyn ire, . . .	TC.5. 589
And with his ire he thus himselfen shente. . .	TC.5. 1223
'Diane, which that wroth was and in ire . . .	TC.5. 1464
And dredeles, his ire, day and night, . . .	TC.5. 1755
He schal nat rightfully his yre wreke . . .	LGW.G. 324
Leteth youre ire, and beth sumwhat trefable! . . .	LGW. 411
That for hir wrathe, yre, and onde . . .	RR. 148
Nor so fulfilled of ire as she. . .	RR. 314
As she that was fulfilled of ire, . . .	RR. 326
And therto hadde I so gret ire, . . .	RR. 3174
To stynte your ire that greveth soo. . .	RR. 3421
Bothe ire and also felonye . . .	RR. 3545
Voideth from hym youre ire, I rede, . . .	RR. 3571
For ire he brente in his visage. . .	RR. 4064
Myne herte for ire goth a-ferre . . .	RR. 4073
Wroth in his ire, ne lette he nought . . .	RR. 4093
For I ne may nought, thurgh his ire, . . .	RR. 4105
Of whiche the sharpe and cruel ire . . .	RR. 4485
Payne and Distresse, Synkesse and Ire . . .	RR. 4997
Than unto hir for ire I seide, . . .	RR. 5155
For pride and ire lese it he may, . . .	RR. 5524
That ye forgyve hym now your Ire, . . .	RR. 6054

<b>Iris</b> the woodness and the ireds of the eyr. . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
---	-------------------

<b>Irish</b> For hym an Irish womman bare. . .	RR. 3811
---	----------

# **Irk** see Erke

<b>Irons</b> That if gold ruste what shal iren doo? . . .	A.Prol. 500
a barre Of iren, greet and square as any sparre, . . .	A.Kn. 1076
With iren tough, and for to make it strong, . . .	A.Kn. 1076
Was tonne greet, of iren bright and shene. . .	A.Kn. 1994
And he was redy with his iren hoot, . . .	A.Mil. 3809
that 'Right so as, whil that iren is hoot, . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
Be war, and keepe thy nekke-boon from iren,— . . .	D.WB. 906
Of ornyment, brent bones, iren squames, . . .	G.CY. 769
Mars iren, Mercurie quyck-silver we clepe, . . .	G.CY. 827
hooite iren upon the herte of man with a . . .	I.Pars. 555-60
Of iren myght a pece of yren set, . . .	PF. 149
with an hoot iren and chasen hem out . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
Felte iren hot, and he bigan to smite; . . .	TC.2. 1276
That was of lede and yren fyn, . . .	HF.3. 341
Of lede and yren bothe, y-wys, . . .	HF.3. 355
For yren Martes metal is, . . .	HF.3. 356
Upon an yren pilier strong, . . .	HF.3. 367
on a pilier Of yren, he, the grette Omere; . . .	HF.3. 376
That was of tynd yren cleer, . . .	HF.3. 392
Of yren wrought ful sternely, . . .	HF.3. 408
But iren was ther noon, ne steell, . . .	RR. 946
The yren that is leid therby, . . .	RR. 1184

<b>Irons</b> secondound, he that is irous and wrooth, . . .	B.Mel. 2315-20
The thriddle is this, that he that is irous . . .	B.Mel. 2315-20
An irous man God sende hym litel myght. . .	D.Sum. 2014
To sette an irous man in heigh degree. . .	D.Sum. 2016
'Whilom ther was an irous potestast, . . .	D.Sum. 2017
'Irous Cambises was eek dronkelewe . . .	D.Sum. 2043
And right anon, this irous, cursed wrecche . . .	D.Sum. 2063
'Lo, irous Cirus, thilke Percien, . . .	D.Sum. 2079
'Ne be no felawe to an irous man, . . .	D.Sum. 2086
comth of irous herte. Malisoun generally . . .	I.Pars. 615-20

<b>Irregular</b> he is irregular. Cortes symonye is cleped of . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
--	---------------

<b>Irreverence</b> presumpcion, irreverence, pertinacie, . . .	I.Pars. 390-5
is called yurquidie. Irreverence is whan . . .	I.Pars. 400-5

# **Is** (specimens)

And forthy is I come, and eek Alayn, . . .	A.Rv. 4031
I is as ille a millere as are ye, . . .	A.Rv. 4045
Il-hayl, by God, Alayn, thou art a fonne, . . .	A.Rv. 4089
Now may I seyn that I is but an ape; . . .	A.Rv. 4202
The day is comen of hir departyng— . . .	B.ML. 260
No thyng, God woot, but vanitee in swevene is, . . .	B.NP. 4112
'Womman is mannes joye, and al his blis'; . . .	B.NP. 4356
As long tyme as it is Goddes wille. . .	C.Pard. 726
It is an honour to everich that he heer . . .	C.Pard. 931
Ne folwen his gentil auncestre that deed is, . . .	D.WB. 1156
Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is; . . .	D.Sum. 1768

# **Is** (specimens)—Continued

Sit down anon, and tel me what your grief is, . . .	D.Sum. 2174
This day bytyd is to myn ordre and me; . . .	D.Sum. 2191
Womman of manye scoles half a clerk is; . . .	E.Moh. 1428
Ymeneus, that god of weddingy is, . . .	E.Moh. 1730
How myghte he do a thyng that moore forboide is? . . .	E.Moh. 2296
The spices and the wyn is come anon. . .	F.Sq. 294
But sooth is seyde, goon sithen many a day, . . .	F.Sq. 536
That I be quit fro thennes that moost derk is. . .	G.SN. 66
This thyng is wonder mervellous to me, . . .	G.CY. 629
Al is y-liche good to me,— . . .	BD. 9
I may not slepe, and what me is? . . .	BD. 31
With-inne a whyl the hert y-founde is, . . .	BD. 378
Hit is no need eek for to axe . . .	BD. 416
As any metal that is forged newe, . . .	Mars. 201
I noot, my wit is al aweye, . . .	Anel. 319
Than shewede he hym the litel erthe that here is,— . . .	PF. 57
This is the way to al good aventure; . . .	PF. 131
That is to seyn, the foules of ravyne . . .	PF. 323
A-yen the somer sonne coloured is, . . .	PF. 443
Ther is another thing I take of hede . . .	TC.1. 577
Eschewe thou that, for swich thing to thee soole is: . . .	TC.1. 634
But wel I wot the mene of it no vice is, . . .	TC.1. 689
'But wel is me that evere I was born, . . .	TC.1. 904
No wonder is; for it no thing of newe is, . . .	TC.2. 20
For prouder womman is ther non on-live, . . .	TC.2. 138
And that a cloude is put with wind to flighte, . . .	TC.2. 766
Or wher becom'th it whan it is a-go; . . .	TC.2. 795
'And who-so seith that for to love is vice, . . .	TC.2. 855
In which myn herte growen is so faste, . . .	TC.2. 872
And what it is I leve I can a-redel . . .	TC.2. 1505
Now loketh ye that knowen what to done is. . .	TC.2. 1652
'Sir,' quod Criseyde, 'it is Pandare and I.' . . .	TC.3. 68
Of me in love than right in that cas is; . . .	TC.3. 172
How that your love al fully graunted is . . .	TC.3. 780
That dar I seyn, now ther is but we two. . .	TC.3. 865
'And som so ful of furie is and despit . . .	TC.3. 1037
Now be ye caught! Now is ther but we tweyne! . . .	TC.3. 1207
As gret a craft is kepe wel as winne. . .	TC.3. 1634
For al this while her herte on other thing is, . . .	TC.4. 696
Out of my sorful body harm ther non is, . . .	TC.4. 843
But that God purvey'th thing that is to come . . .	TC.4. 1066
For that it is to come, and elles nought? . . .	TC.4. 1067
Knowe I ful wel that day is not for henne, . . .	TC.4. 1246
O ring, fro which the ruby is out-falle, . . .	TC.5. 549
The whiche that now al torned into galle is, . . .	TC.5. 732
That is to seyn, with double wordes alye, . . .	TC.5. 898
Now taketh hede, for it is to done! . . .	TC.5. 903
In slep, and by my drem it is now sene. . .	TC.5. 1715
Swich is this world! Who-so it can biholde, . . .	TC.5. 1748
That alway for to slepe hir wone is; . . .	HF.1. 76
Although that in thy heed ful lyte is— . . .	HF.2. 113
In alle thyng right as hit is.' . . .	HF.3. 747
That fairer was than is the bryghte sonne, . . .	LGW. 1006
This Jason is as coy as is a mayde; . . .	LGW. 1548
Myn housbonde is to longe out of this toun, . . .	LGW. 1727
Is stole away out of the londe by nighte, . . .	LGW. 2154
Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse, . . .	Buk. 18
This is to seyn that whan any starre fixe is passid . . .	Astr. 209-11

# **Is** see Nis, This

<b>Isaac</b> Yesak his fader, and the lordshipe over . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90
Ysaac was figure of his deth certeyn, . . .	ABC. 169
<b>Isaie</b> hem by the prophete Ysaie? That under . . .	I.Pars. 195-200
stynkyngne stynk; and, as seith Ysaie . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
by the mouth of Ysaie. And forasmuch as they hul . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
nat . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
was accomplished the word of Ysaie, . . .	HF.2. 6

# **Iscaiot**

O newe Scariot, newe Genyloun! . . .	B.NP. 4417
--------------------------------------	------------

# **Isidis**

That brende the temple of Isidis . . .	HF.3. 754
--	-----------

# **Isidre**

for, as seith Saint Ysidre, 'He is a japer . . .	I.Pars. 85-90
as seith Saint Ysidre, that whan men . . .	I.Pars. 550-5

# **Isiphyle** see Hypsipyle

# **Isis** see Isidis

# **Isle**

The bareyne yle stondyng in the see; . . .	B.ML. 68
Of olde Britons dwellyng in this ile; . . .	B.ML. 645
ile in the see that highte Tyle be . . .	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddess, . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
He lefte hir slepyng in an ile, . . .	HF.1. 416
And Eneas, beside an yle, . . .	HF.1. 440
That in an ile that called was Colcos, . . .	LGW. 1425
And kyng Oetes lorde was of that ile. . .	LGW. 1438
Til in the ile of Lemnon arryved he. . .	LGW. 1463
And of this ile lady was, and queene, . . .	LGW. 1466
And in an yle, amydde the wilde see, . . .	LGW. 2163
And in that ile halfe a day he lette, . . .	LGW. 2167
Ye han me cast in thilke spitous ile . . .	Comp.A. 12

# **Isolt**

Tristram, Isoude, Paris, and Achilles, . . .	PF. 290
And that men wende that bele Isaude . . .	HF.3. 706
Hyde ye your beautes, Ysoude and Eleyne; . . .	LGW. 254

# **Isope** see Aesop



**Israel**  
 He hadde of Israel the governance; . . . . . B.Mk. 3250  
 blood roial Of Israel he leet do gelde anon. . . . . B.Mk. 3342  
 That in Israel, as wyde as is the londre, . . . . . LGW. 1880

**Isse**  
 This purpos and that day they issen mehte; . . . . . TC.4. 37  
 Isse out of a villayns thought. . . . . RR. 1992

**Issest**  
 entrist ther thow issest, and other . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1100-5  
 other while issest ther thow entrest? . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1100-5

**Issues**  
 no glad issue or ende of his werkes. . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 220-5  
 He yaf an issue large, and Deth he cri'de; . . . . . TC.5. 205

**Issue** *see* **Isse**

**Issues**  
 schal wel undirstonden that the issues of delices . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 thingis that ne han noon issues and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1775-80  
 thei ne han no certein issues or . . . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1845-50

**It (specimens)**  
 Al though it nere nat day by houres two, . . . . . A.Kn. 2211  
 He woth hire, but it availleth noght, . . . . . B.Mk. 589  
 Na moore of this as now, for it suffieth. . . . . B.Sh. 1242  
 Paye it agayn when it lith in youre ese; . . . . . B.Sh. 1481  
 'Now, wyf,' he seyde, 'and I foryeve it thee, . . . . . B.Sh. 1620  
 As curteisly as it had ben a mayde, . . . . . B.Pri. 1636  
 As it was Goddes grace. . . . . B.Th. 1913  
 His spere it was of fyn ciprees, . . . . . B.Th. 2071  
 firste resoun, certes it may lightly be answered; . . . . . B.Mel. 2255-60  
 Be it of popes, emperours, or kynges, . . . . . B.Mk. 3176  
 Til in his fadres barm adoun it lay, . . . . . B.Mk. 3630  
 For they been venymes, I woot it weel; . . . . . B.NP. 4345  
 He looketh as it were a grym leoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4369  
 But for I noot to whom it myght displese, . . . . . B.NP. 4450  
 That it was fals that seyde his adversarie,— . . . . . C.Doc. 195  
 And God it woot, no thyng was hir trespas, . . . . . C.Doc. 242  
 That it was by the assent of Apius; . . . . . C.Doc. 265  
 'I graunte it wel I have noon envie . . . . . D.WB. 95  
 That he was deed, or it were by the morwe; . . . . . D.WB. 755  
 Farwel my gold, for it is al ago! . . . . . D.Sum. 1953  
 It is no tyme for to studien here! . . . . . E.Cl. 8  
 And, when it fil that he myghte hire espye, . . . . . E.Cl. 235  
 But kiste hir sone, and after gan it blesse; . . . . . E.Cl. 679  
 To take a wyf it is a glorious thyng, . . . . . E.Mch. 1268  
 And, God it woot, though I unworthy be, . . . . . E.Mch. 1493  
 I wol nat taryen yow, for it is pryme, . . . . . F.Sq. 73  
 The mooste part, but it were Canacee. . . . . F.Sq. 361  
 It may wel be he looked on hir face . . . . . F.Fkl. 957  
 Upon the morwe, when that it was day, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1239  
 And sowneth, that it routhe was to see; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1349  
 It nedeth nat rehewe it yow namore. . . . . F.Fkl. 1466  
 This is to muche, and it were Goddes wille. . . . . F.Fkl. 1471  
 Taak any bryd, and put it in a cage, . . . . . H.Mcp. 163  
 swich delit . . . . . it is ful ferlous, al be it never so  
 chidyng . . . . . yet is it, certes, mooste unconvenable  
 'Hit am I,' quod this messagere, . . . . . BD. 186  
 Hit is no need rehewe hit more; . . . . . BD. 190  
 So fareth hit by lovers and by me; . . . . . Mars. 263  
 Ferther than that it lykede to Arcite; . . . . . Anel. 109  
 In every part as it best liketh me,— . . . . . PF. 397  
 Now parde, fool, yet were it bet for the . . . . . PF. 571  
 Now it liketh me to withdrawe myn hand. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
 al be it so that, . . . . . thilke wrytynge profiten liel,  
 his floodes, so that it is nat leveful . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
 Bo.2. m.8.  
 595-600

Someth it thanne that folk foleyn and . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 For it nys nat to wene that thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
 thanne folweth it that it is demed to ben a foul . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 what man is it that ne may wels seen . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
 it nedeth nat to tellen it . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 ryght as though it were thurw . . . . . clyfte,  
 and divideth it, and mysledeh it and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800-5  
 Bo.3. p.9. 805-10  
 'Certes,' quod I, 'it nys no doute . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
 schal betyden, so byhovith it by necessite . . . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1695-700

Wostow not wel that it am I, Pandare? . . . . . TC.1. 588  
 That to be elayn it were a gretter joye . . . . . TC.1. 608  
 Al n'ere he malapert, or made it tough, . . . . . TC.3. 87  
 'My dere nece,' quod he, 'it am I! . . . . . TC.3. 762  
 I mene folk that oughte it ben of right. . . . . TC.3. 1795  
 So wol I telle it you wil it is hot. . . . . TC.4. 1263  
 Only but-if that it myn fader be, . . . . . TC.4. 1332  
 I swere it you, and ek on ech Goddesse, . . . . . TC.4. 1542  
 'And n'ere it that we ben so neigh the tene . . . . . TC.5. 148  
 For wel he seeth it helpeth nought t'abide. . . . . TC.5. 1183  
 Who-so to knowe hit hath purpos, . . . . . HF.1. 377  
 That pursevautes . . . . . Hit weren alle; and every  
 man . . . . . HF.3. 233

And, when that it is eve, I renne blyve, . . . . . LGW. 60  
 And thogh it happen me rehernen eft . . . . . LGW. 78  
 Of this flour, when that it shulde uncloose . . . . . LGW. 111  
 And seyde, 'It am I,' and come him nere, . . . . . LGW. 314  
 And this is storial sooth, it is no fable. . . . . LGW. 702  
 That hit were gentil men of grette degree. . . . . LGW. 1506  
 Wot I not how, hyt happede parcase, . . . . . LGW. 1967  
 But if hit were hys fader Theseus; . . . . . LGW. 2400  
 When he may walke, hym thocht hit was the beste . . . . . LGW. 2439

**It (specimens)—Continued**  
 And fals of love; hyt came hym of nature, . . . . . LGW. 2447  
 Suffice unto thy thyng though hit be smal; . . . . . Truth. 2  
 Hit is not with hir wil that I hir serve! . . . . . Comp.A. 35  
 Foryiveth it me, myn owne herte derel . . . . . Comp.A. 77

**Ita**  
 'Ita est inquam.'—Prosa . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5

**Italy**  
 Out of Surrye, agaynward to Ytaille. . . . . B.Mk. 441  
 Redeth the grette poete of Ytaille . . . . . B.Mk. 3650  
 Enlumyned al Ytaille of poetrie,— . . . . . E.Cl. 33  
 Ther is, at the West syde of Ytaille, . . . . . E.Cl. 57  
 That may be founde as fer as last Ytaille. . . . . E.Cl. 266  
 Of al Ytaille; and thanne in pees and reeste, . . . . . E.Cl. 1132  
 And bothe atones buryed in Ytaille; . . . . . E.Cl. 1178  
 Ne in Ytaille, koude bet han sayd. . . . . E.Mch. 1511  
 The mooste deynfuous of al Ytaille. . . . . E.Mch. 1714  
 In Itaille, with ful moche pyne, . . . . . HF.1. 147  
 And seyde, he mooste into Itaille, . . . . . HF.1. 187  
 Toward the contree of Itaille, . . . . . HF.1. 196  
 And wende fro hir to Itaille, . . . . . HF.1. 298  
 Bad him go into Itaille, . . . . . HF.1. 430  
 Tho saw I grave how to Itaille . . . . . HF.1. 433  
 That Eneas had in Itaille; . . . . . HF.1. 452  
 Towarde Ytaille, as wolde his destanee. . . . . LGW. 952  
 That nedes to the conqueste of Ytaille . . . . . LGW. 1298  
 Towarde the large contree of Itaille. . . . . LGW. 1329

**Itched**  
 My mouth hath itched al this longe day, . . . . . A.Mil. 3682

**Itching**  
 That no yeechyng prikketh soo. . . . . RR. 2450

**Ithacus**  
 Ytakus (that is to seyn Ulixes) bywepete . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1600-5

**Itself** *see* **Self**

**Iulus**  
 And hir yonge sone Iulo . . . . . HF.1. 177

**Ite**  
 And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve,— . . . . . B.Sh. 1417  
 Of herbe yve, growyng in oure yeerd, ther mery is; . . . . . B.NP. 4156  
 And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yvel . . . . . D.Sum. 1943

**Ivory**  
 His swerdes shethe of yvory, . . . . . B.Th. 2066  
 A peyre of tables al of yvory, . . . . . D.Sum. 1741  
 Semed a round tour of yvoire, . . . . . BD. 945  
 wrought with yvory and with glas, . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10

**Ivy**  
 He moot go pipen in an yvy leef: . . . . . A.Kn. 1838  
 Pipe in an ivy leef, if that thee lest! . . . . . TC.5. 1433

**I-war** *see* **Aware**

**I-wis**  
 And seyde, 'Y-wis, but if ich have my wille, . . . . . A.Mil. 3277  
 Y-wis, lemman, I have swich love-longynge, . . . . . A.Mil. 3705  
 But er we parte, y-wis, thou shalt be quit.' . . . . A.Co. 4362  
 'An Elf-queene wol I love, y-wis, . . . . . B.Th. 1980  
 That ye han seyde is right ynough, y-wis, . . . . . B.NP. 3958  
 But I be myrie, y-wis I wol be blamed.' . . . . . B.NP. 4007  
 Fourty degrees and oon, and moore y-wis. . . . . B.NP. 4389  
 To oure doctrine it is y-write y-wis; . . . . . B.NP. 4632  
 'I graunte, y-wis,' quod he, 'but I moot thynke . . . . . C.Pard. 327  
 I-wis a wyf, if that she kan hir good, . . . . . D.WB. 231  
 And synge, y-wis, as any nyghtyngale, . . . . . D.WB. 468  
 And his office I shal hym telle y-wis.' . . . . D.Fri. 1295  
 Ther nys, y-wys, no serpent so cruel . . . . . D.Sum. 2001  
 Which that she hath, y-wis I were to nyce; . . . . . E.Mch. 2434  
 And with my deth I may be quyt, y-wis; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1363  
 Paraventure an hepe of yow, y-wis, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1493  
 Unto this tyme, brother myn, y-wis; . . . . . G.SN. 263  
 But lyke a bladde, ful of wynd, y-wys; . . . . . G.SN. 439  
 'Nay, he is gretter than a clerk, y-wis,' . . . . . G.CY. 617  
 Demeth alle thyng be spoke of hym, y-wis. . . . . G.CY. 689  
 The seconde orpymet, the thriddie, y-wis, . . . . . G.CY. 823  
 'Sire,' quod the preest, 'it shal be doon y-wis.' . . . . G.CY. 1107  
 'Y-wis,' quod he, 'it is ful deere, I seye. . . . . G.CY. 1359  
 To me ye sholde paye moore, y-wis.' . . . . G.CY. 1363  
 Ful gylteles,—that dorste I swere, y-wys! . . . . H.Mcp. 277  
 But seyde, 'Far-wel, swete, y-wys! . . . . . BD. 656  
 Sith that I wilned noon harm y-wys. . . . . BD. 1266  
 And al that ever I wolde not, y-wys, . . . . . Comp.L. 45  
 And of al this right noght, wyys, ye recche; . . . . . Anel. 335  
 So sore y-wis, that when I on hym thynke . . . . . PF. 6  
 In hope y-wys to rede so sum day, . . . . . PF. 697  
 Complayne, y-wis.—Thus possed to and fro, . . . . . TC.1. 415  
 But whether goddesse or woman, y-wis, . . . . . TC.1. 425  
 'Nay, nevere yit, y-wis,' quod Troilus. . . . . TC.1. 657  
 For Grekes han bisaged us, y-wis? . . . . . TC.1. 802  
 A man to have pes with himself, y-wis. . . . . TC.1. 893  
 Lest she be wroth, this drede I most y-wis, . . . . . TC.1. 1019  
 'Ey, uncl, now welcome y-wis!' quod she; . . . . . TC.2. 87  
 What! bet than swiche five? Ey, nay, y-wis! . . . . . TC.2. 128  
 'Ye seye right soth, y-wis!' quod Pandarus, . . . . . TC.2. 190  
 'And ek me wolde muche greve, y-wis, . . . . . TC.2. 228  
 'Y-wis, myn uncle,' quod she, 'graunt mercy! . . . . . TC.2. 239  
 And ek me longeth it to wite, y-wis; . . . . . TC.2. 312  
 'Lo, this requeste is not but skile y-wis; . . . . . TC.2. 365  
 Thoughte, 'I shal felen what he mene, y-wis!'— . . . . . TC.2. 387  
 'Now sette a cas, the hardest in, y-wis:— . . . . . TC.2. 729  
 In love, y-wis, that al that bereth lif . . . . . TC.2. 835  
 Y-wis, I love him best, so doth he me: . . . . . TC.2. 846  
 'Madame, y-wis, the goodlieste mayde . . . . . TC.2. 880

# I-wis—Continued

The parit blisse of love? Nay, y-wis!	TC.2. 891
But seyde, 'Y-wis, it wol be night as fastel'	TC.2. 898
I am ashamed for to write, y-wis,	TC.2. 1047
'Y-wis, my brother Deiphebus,' quod he,—	TC.2. 1398
Quod Troilus, 'Y-wis, thou nedeles	TC.2. 1527
And do you wite, and that anon y-wis,	TC.2. 1635
And seide, 'Y-wis, ye mote algate arise!	TC.2. 1669
Y-wis I suffre not the lasse peyne,	TC.3. 105
From hennesth, ywis I n'il not feyne.—	TC.3. 167
'A kinges sone although ye be y-wis,	TC.3. 170
Y-wis, I am avauntour at the leste,	TC.3. 314
And though I wolde, I coude not y-wis;	TC.3. 500
'Y-wis, graunt mercy, nece!' quod he tho;	TC.3. 540
'So shal I don to-morwe, y-wis,' quod she,	TC.3. 848
And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste,	TC.3. 927
Is excusable more than som, y-wis;	TC.3. 1031
Iwis your owen Troilus is lorn	TC.3. 1101
war	
'Y-wis, so wolde I, and I wiste how,	TC.3. 1102
'Y-wis, my dere herte, I am not wroth,	TC.3. 1110
But wonder sore he was abayst, y-wis,	TC.3. 1122
'Nay, dere herte myn,' quod he, 'y-wis!'	TC.3. 1181
Ben yolde, y-wis I were now not here!'	TC.3. 1211
'Y-wis,' quod she, 'myn owne hertes list,	TC.3. 1303
The game, y-wis, so ferforth now is gon,	TC.3. 1494
And bothe, y-wis, they hadde, and so they wen'de,	TC.3. 1686
Y-wis, hem-self sholde han the vilanye!	TC.4. 21
Allone as I was born, y-wis, compleyne;	TC.4. 298
'She that I serve, y-wis, what-so thou seye,	TC.4. 442
Another seide, 'Y-wis, so n'am not I;	TC.4. 689
The thirde answerde, 'I hope, y-wis, that she	TC.4. 691
I trowe, y-wis, from hevne teres reyne	TC.4. 846
For in him nede of sitting is, y-wis,	TC.4. 1034
Therfor is thyn opinioun soth, y-wis,	TC.4. 1040
'For although that, for thing shal come, y-wis,	TC.4. 1051
Y-wis that thing mot needfully be so,—	TC.4. 1074
Y-wis, ye mowen elles lile endure!	TC.4. 1330
This is to seyn, that men ful of, y-wis,	TC.4. 1375
Myn herte, y-wis, may therwith not acorde,	TC.4. 1519
Answerde, 'Y-wis, my dere herte trewe,	TC.4. 1528
Thus were al lost, y-wis, myn herte dere,	TC.4. 1574
'Gramercy, goode myn, y-wis!' quod she,	TC.4. 1660
And seide, 'Y-wis, we Grekes can have joye	TC.5. 118
Of Goddes; and as wel they telle, y-wis,	TC.5. 367
That glade, y-wis, can him no festeynge.	TC.5. 455
Welcome, y-wis, myn owne lady dere!	TC.5. 467
And swor, y-wis, his herte him wel bihighte	TC.5. 510
And seide, 'Y-wis, whan thou art horned newe,	TC.5. 650
And seide, 'Y-wis, me dredeth ewer mo	TC.5. 663
And so hope I that I shal yit, ywis!	TC.5. 935
If that they mighte, I knowe it wel, y-wis;	TC.5. 961
'But as to speke of love, y-wis,' she seyde,	TC.5. 974
Y-wis, I wolde excuse her yit for routh.	TC.5. 1099
Almost, y-wis, al newe was my care!	TC.5. 1148
We have not elles for to done, y-wis,—	TC.5. 1156
'Y-wis, myn owne dere herte trewe,	TC.5. 1401
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free,	TC.5. 1405
That al-so sone as that she mighte, y-wis,	TC.5. 1425
And thy lady, wher-so she be, y-wis,	TC.5. 1516
So cruel wen'de I that to your herte, y-wis,	TC.5. 1685
What sholde I seye? I hate, y-wis, Criseyde;	TC.5. 1732
Y-wys, my dere herte, ye	HF.1. 326
'Wherfor, as I seyde, y-wys,	HF.2. 133
And right thus every word, y-wys,	HF.2. 301
And that same place, y-wys,	HF.2. 319
Out of his kynde place, y-wys,	HF.2. 328
Cometh into Fames House, y-wys,	HF.2. 374
I noot y-wys; but God, thou wost!	HF.2. 474
To sennet, every thyng, y-wis,	HF.3. 201
Of lede and yran bothe, y-wys,	HF.3. 355
And English Gaufride eek, y-wys,	HF.3. 380
The halle was al ful, y-wys,	HF.3. 424
'No wyght shal speke of yow, y-wys,	HF.3. 475
'I graunte hit yow,' quod she, 'y-wys.	HF.3. 748

# I-wis—Continued

I am that ilke shrewde, y-wys,	HF.3. 753
Nas maad so wonderlich y-wys,	HF.3. 832
And as I wondrede me, y-wys,	HF.3. 898
Whan oon hadde herd a thyng y-wys,	HF.3. 970
That they be lyke of alle thinge, y-wis,	LGW. 1569
Phedra answerde, 'Y-wys, me is as wo	LGW. 1985
But at the feste redy ben, y-wys,	LGW. 2251
For he begiled Adriane, y-wis,	LGW. 2545
It was, y-wys, a greet default in kynde.	Comp.A. 56
And that is she that hath y-wis	RR. 44
That is the robe I mene, y-wis,	RR. 69
Hir heed y-wis, shal nevere lette	RR. 160
Envie, i-wis, shal nevere lette	RR. 279
I trowe that if Envie, i-wis,	RR. 281
That shorter was a foote, i-wys,	RR. 350
I-wys great qualme ne were it none,	RR. 357
For god wote al to selde, i-wys,	RR. 470
For I was al aloone i-wys,	RR. 519
Ther nys a fairer nekke, i-wys,	RR. 555
And I hadde herkned wel y-wys,	RR. 630
And whan I was inne i-wys,	RR. 645
The faire fasoun all y-wys,	RR. 708
Saugh never y-wys no gerlond yit,	RR. 871
But who so shetith right y-wys,	RR. 960
That hurt is with that arowe y-wys;	RR. 967
The fite Newe-thought, y-wys,	RR. 982
Ful many a worthy man, y-wys	RR. 1062
Hir moste joye was y-wys	RR. 1153
The more y-wys she hadde alwey.	RR. 1160
A full gret fool is he y-wys	RR. 1171
Right as an adamaund y-wys	RR. 1182
So drawith folkes hertis y-wis	RR. 1185
In roket than in cote y-wis.	RR. 1242
It hadde me greved sore y-wys.	RR. 1343
Thanne taketh the cristall stoon y-wis	RR. 1576
But yet the hokede heed y-wis,	RR. 1749
Set forth [an] other gate ywys,	RR. 2158
And I shall yewe thee eke I-wys	RR. 2788
I-wys, he sittith so nere myne herte	RR. 2846
Yit of hir curtesie, y-wysse,	RR. 2914
And eke I counseile thee I-wys	RR. 3244
Thou delest with angry folk y-wis;	RR. 3265
I shall doon elles well I-wys,	RR. 3429
For who therto maye wyne y-wisse,	RR. 3674
Counsell I must newe y-wys.	RR. 3928
Froward and outergous y-wis.	RR. 4029
Than thynde to fleen wel I-wis.	RR. 4781
Is sold and bought to deere, I-wys,	RR. 5235
The riche man full founne is y-wys,	RR. 5367
The which is more to preise y-wis,	RR. 5554
As it shewith ful wel I-wys;	RR. 5790
And blameth youre emprise, I-wys,	RR. 5825
There I nas not present y-wis;	RR. 5896
All may the man not leese I-wys,	RR. 5915
Another shal have asmoche, I-wis,	RR. 5934
No by my word comrende, I-wys,	RR. 6633
He nolde, I-wys, have bidde hem begging,	RR. 6667
But other wey[es] not, y-wys,	RR. 6699
That I, by word or signe y-wis	RR. 6879
Full fast y-wys compassen we	RR. 6932
Thus be we dred of the puple y-wis.	RR. 6965
Ayens the cursednesse y-wys	RR. 7147
But if that he wole folowe y-wis	RR. 7163
Maugre the Holygost y-wis.	RR. 7216
But onely deed and pale y-wis,	RR. 7396
Was Abstynence i-wys coloured;	RR. 7398
In none argument y-wis	RR. 7467
I-wis thy travelye is for nought.	RR. 7562
And though thou never yet, y-wis,	RR. 7569

# I-wis see Wis

# Ixion

nat the heved of Ixion y-tormented by	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
In furie, as doth he, Ixion, in helle;	TC.5. 212

# J

the reverent clerkes, frere I. Somer and	Astr. 15-20
<b>Jack</b>	
'Go fro the wyndow, jakke-fool,' she sayde,	A.Mil. 3708
And many a jakke of Dovere hatow soold,	A.C. 4347
Certes, he Jakke Straw, and his meynce,	B.NP. 4584
Or Jakke, or Rauf, or whoso that it were	D.Fri. 1357
<b>Jacob</b>	
'Loo, Jacob, by good conseil of his	B.Mel. 2285-90
And Jacob eek, as ferforth as I kan,	D.WB. 56
Lo, how that Jacob, as thise clerkes rede,	E.Mch. 1362
of Jacob, and to Laban by the service of	I.Pars. 440-5
<b>Jacobin</b>	
Now Erere Menour, now Jacobyn.	RR. 6338
Was the become a Jacobyn.	RR. 7454
<b>Jacobus</b>	
quam ponit frater Jacobus Januensis	G.SN. head
<b>Jaconites</b>	
That whylom cleped was Jaconitos,	LGW. 1590
<b>Jade</b>	
Be blithe, though thou ryde upon a jade.	B.NP. 4002

<b>Jagounces</b>	
Rubies there were, saphires, jagounces,	RR. 1117 em
<b>Jam</b>	
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
'Jam cantum illa.'—Prosa 1	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
'Jam ne igitur vides.'—Prosa 7	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
<b>Jamboux</b>	
Hise jamboux were of quyrboilly,	B.Th. 2065
<b>James</b>	
In Galice at Saint Jame, and at Coloigne,	A.Prol. 466
For by that lord that called is saint Jame,	A.Rv. 4264
I thankte yow, by God and by Saint Jame!	B.Sh. 1645
Saint Jame eek seith, 'If	B.Mel. 2305-10
seith Saint Jame in his Epistle, that	B.Mel. 2705-10
for Saint Jame seith, in his	B.Mel. 2865-70
Saint Jame seith in his Epistle, 'Jugement	B.Mel. 3055-60
Now, by that lord that called is Saint Jame,	D.WB. 312
Wel be we met, by God and by Saint Jame!	D.Fri. 1443
As seith Saint Jame, if ye his pistel rede.	E.Cl. 1154
Witnessse on Saint Jame the	I.Pars. 345-50
He gan, and seyde, 'By Seynt Jame!	HF.2. 377



<b>Jane</b>	That coete many a jane. . . . .	B.Th. 1925
	Ay ful of clapping, deere ynogh a janel . . . . .	E.Cl. 999
<b>Jangle</b>	Of sondry doutes thus they jangle and trete, . . . . .	F.Sq. 220
	Thus jangle they, and demen and devyse, . . . . .	F.Sq. 261
	They may wel chitren and jangle as done jayes . . . . .	G.CY. 1397 var
	Now mighte som envious jangle thus; . . . . .	TC.2. 666
	To plesen hem that jangle of love and demen, . . . . .	TC.2. 800
<b>Jangler</b>	He was a jangler and a goliardeys, . . . . .	A.Prol. 560
	A jangler is to God abhomyname. . . . .	H.Mop. 343
	A jangler speke of perilous matere. . . . .	H.Mop. 348
	Unkynde, jangler, or rebel any wyse, . . . . .	PF. 457
<b>Jangleresse</b>	And of my tonge a verray jangleresse; . . . . .	D.WB. 638
<b>Jangleresses</b>	wommen that been jangleresses and wikked, of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80
	For sithen he seyde that we been jangleresses, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2307
<b>Janglerie</b>	ther ye seyn that the janglerie of wommen hath hyd . . . . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
	thynges . . . . .	TC.5. 755
	No fore of wikked tonges janglerye, . . . . .	
<b>Jangles</b>	This somonour that was as ful of jangles . . . . .	D.Fri. 1407
	and speke fewe jangles. . . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
	and vileynes thoghtes and of alle jangles, . . . . .	I.Pars. 715-20
	Is ful of rounynges and of jangles, . . . . .	HF.3. 870
<b>Janglest</b>	Thy mynde is lorn, thou janglest as a jay; . . . . .	B.ML. 774
<b>Jangleth</b>	That jangleth when he sholde holde his pees. . . . .	B.NP. 4625
	That jangleth ever in audyence, . . . . .	RR. 7538
<b>Jangling</b>	Therefore cesseth hir jangling and hir wonder. . . . .	F.Sq. 257
	That "litel jangling causeth muchel reste." . . . . .	H.Mop. 350
	Janglingye is when men speken . . . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
	Now comth janglingye, that may nat . . . . .	I.Pars. 645-50
	The theef the chough, and eek the janglingye pye; . . . . .	PF. 345
	And the janglingye brid that syngeth . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
	Whanne that he herd [him] jangling, . . . . .	RR. 3822
	With his Normans full of jangling; . . . . .	RR. 5852
<b>Janglingis</b>	Maugre this felones janglingis, . . . . .	RR. 6711
<b>Janicle</b>	That to Janicle of which I spak bifore . . . . .	E.Cl. 404
	Thanne shal the blood of Janicle succede, . . . . .	E.Cl. 632
<b>Janicula</b>	Janicula, men of that throope hym calle; . . . . .	E.Cl. 208
	'Janicula, I neither may ne kan . . . . .	E.Cl. 304
<b>Jankin</b>	see <b>Jenkin</b>	
<b>Januaris</b>	that is to sayn Januarius, Februsius, . . . . .	Astr. 45-50
<b>January</b>	For which this Januare, of whom I tolde, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1393
	Placebo seyde, 'O Januare brother, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1478
	'Wel,' quod this Januare, 'and hastow sayd? . . . . .	E.Mch. 1566
	Of Januare, aboute his mariage, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1679
	Gan Januare inwith his thoght devyse . . . . .	E.Mch. 1686
	Shal wedded be unto this Januare, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1695
	For Januare was become hir knyght, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1724
	This Januare is ravysshed in a traunce . . . . .	E.Mch. 1750
	O Januare, dronken in plesance . . . . .	E.Mch. 1788
	Fro Januare, with thanke on every syde, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1801
	Soone after that, this hastif Januare . . . . .	E.Mch. 1805
	And Januare hath faste in armes take . . . . .	E.Mch. 1821
	Up ryseth Januare, but freshe May . . . . .	E.Mch. 1859
	That Januare hath wedded freshe May . . . . .	E.Mch. 1886
	In halle sit this Januare and May, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1895
	'That me forthynketh,' quod this Januare, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1906
	'Dame,' quod this Januare, 'taak good hede . . . . .	E.Mch. 1920
	But unto Januare y-comen is she . . . . .	E.Mch. 1946
	Adoun by olde Januare she lay, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1956
	To Januare, whan that he for hire sente, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2008
	And eek to Januare he gooth as lowe . . . . .	E.Mch. 2013
	This noble Januare with al his myght, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2023
	This noble knyght, this Januare the olde, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2042
	Lyved this Januare and freshe May; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2054
	To Januare, ne to no creature, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2066
	Why hastow Januare thus deceyved, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2089
	Allas! this noble Januare free, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2102
	But if that Januare moste it heere, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2107
	O Januare! what myghte it thee availle . . . . .	E.Mch. 2118
	That Januare bar of the smale wyket, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2134
	That Januare hath caught so greet a wille, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2156
	This Januare, as bylynd as is a stoon, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2186
	Benyngnely to Januare answerde; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2214
	Wel bet than Januare, hir owne make; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2218
	And Januare and May romynge myrie, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2320
	Now lat us turne agayn to Januare, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2355
	To Januare he yaf agayn his sighte, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2412
	This Januare, who is glad but he? . . . . .	E.Mch. 2417
	Thus endeth heere my tale of Januare, . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
	as Julie and August. Than hath Januare	
<b>Januensis</b>	quam ponit frater Jacobus Januensis . . . . .	G.SN. head
<b>Janus</b>	Janus sit by the fyr with double berd, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1252
	Now Janus, God of Entre, thou him gidel . . . . .	TC.2. 77
<b>Jape</b>	And al his earnest turneth til a jape. . . . .	A.Mil. 3390
	And thoughte he wolde amenden al the jape, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3799
	And turned al his harm unto a jape; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3842
	'Allas!' quod he, 'this is a wikked jape; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4201
	And when this jape is tald another day, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4207
	He hadde a jape of malice in the derk. . . . .	A.Co. 4338
	A litel jape that fil in oure citee. . . . .	A.Co. 4343
	A ha, felawes, beth ware of swiche a jape! . . . . .	B.Pri. 1629
	Til that oure Hooste jape the bigan, . . . . .	B.Th. 1883
	But o thyng warne I thee, I wol nat jape, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1513
	Thomas, that jape nys nat worth a myte; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1961
	Housbonde and wyf, what so men jape or pleye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1389
	As he dide er, and al nas but a jape. . . . .	G.CY. 1312
	Ther gan oure Hooste for to jape and pleye, . . . . .	H.Mop. 4
	And right anon ye shul seen a good jape. . . . .	H.Mop. 84
	a jape or a tale, but avysely, and with . . . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
	Now may I jape of thee, if that I shall . . . . .	TC.1. 929
	It sholde ben! Som jape I trowe is this! . . . . .	TC.2. 130
	I jape naught, so evere have I joye! . . . . .	TC.2. 140
	And gan to jape, and seyde, 'Lord, ye swete! . . . . .	TC.2. 943
	It cordeth nought; so n'ere it but a jape! . . . . .	TC.2. 1043
	And gan to jape, and seide thus: 'Myn herte, . . . . .	TC.2. 1096
	And he gan at him-self to jape faste, . . . . .	TC.2. 1164
	That this servise a shame be or jape, . . . . .	TC.3. 408
	As he was wont, and at him-self to jape; . . . . .	TC.3. 555
	Fortune hem bothe thenketh for to jape! . . . . .	TC.5. 1134
	Dispit, or jape, or vilanye, . . . . .	HF.1. 96
	And he made hir a ful fals jape; . . . . .	HF.1. 414
	Gan for to jape, for he was lyghte of tonge, . . . . .	LGW. 1699
	A jape, or elles nycte, . . . . .	RR. 12
	Thus jape I hem, and have do longe, . . . . .	RR. 6471
	Thou spake a jape not long a-go . . . . .	RR. 7517
<b>Japed</b>	Thus hath he japed thee ful many a yer, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1729
	Repenting him that he had evere y-japed . . . . .	TC.1. 818
	But natheles he japed thus, and pley'de, . . . . .	TC.5. 509
<b>Japed see Bejaped</b>		
<b>Japedest</b>	That whilom japedest at Loves peynel . . . . .	TC.1. 608
	Thus seydestow, and japedest ful faste, . . . . .	TC.1. 924
<b>Japer</b>	for, as seith Seint Ysidre, 'He is a japer . . . . .	I.Pars. 85-90
	No more than of a japer or a wrecche,— . . . . .	TC.2. 340
<b>Japerie</b>	Answerde anon right in his japerie; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1656
	maken folk to laughe at hire japerie as . . . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
<b>Japers</b>	After this comth the synne of japers, . . . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
	knakkes of japeris hem that travailen . . . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
<b>Japes</b>	And thus with feyned flaterye and japes . . . . .	A.Prol. 705
	For swevenes been but vanytees and japes; . . . . .	B.NP. 4281
	'Telle us som myrthe, or japes, right anon! . . . . .	C.Pard. 319
	And telle us hundred fals japes moore; . . . . .	C.Pard. 394
	Sire, olde leechour, lat thy japes bel . . . . .	D.WB. 242
	Nor of swiche japes wol I nat be shryvne. . . . .	D.Fri. 1440
	To maken his japes and his wrecchednesse . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1271
	Swich japes defendeth Seint Paul. . . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
	'How often hastow masd thy nice japes, . . . . .	TC.1. 911
	And preye to thee my japes thou forgive, . . . . .	TC.1. 987
	Dede were his japes and his cruelte, . . . . .	TC.1. 1033
	And gan his beste japes forth to caste, . . . . .	TC.2. 1167
	This soun was [a] so ful of japes, . . . . .	HF.3. 715
	It cometh right with my japes. . . . .	RR. 6835
<b>Jape-worthy</b>	bytwixe the prescience and thilke japeworthi devyn- . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
	ynge . . . . .	
<b>Jargon</b>	And ful of jargon as a flekked pye. . . . .	E.Mch. 1848
<b>Jargoning</b>	They songen in their jargonyng; . . . . .	RR. 716
<b>Jason</b>	For thy Jason, that was in love so fals! . . . . .	B.ML. 74
	That never Jason, ne Parys of Troye,— . . . . .	F.Sq. 548
	Jason? Certes, ne noon oother man . . . . .	F.Sq. 549
	And eke of Medes and of Jasoun; . . . . .	BD. 330
	That slow hir children for Jason; . . . . .	BD. 726
	And Jason to Isiphile; . . . . .	HF.1. 400
	And eft Jason to Medes; . . . . .	HF.1. 401
	Ysiphile, betrayed with Jason, . . . . .	LGW. 286
	Thou roote of false lovers, duke Jason! . . . . .	LGW. 1368
	Have at the, Jason! now thy horn is blowel . . . . .	LGW. 1383
	On Jason this ensamble is wel y-seene, . . . . .	LGW. 1394
	Of whiche Eson this Jason geten was, . . . . .	LGW. 1402
	Imagynynge that Jason myghte be . . . . .	LGW. 1410
	How Jason myghte beste destroyed be, . . . . .	LGW. 1415
	There as this Jason may destroyed be, . . . . .	LGW. 1419
	This was his witte, al made he to Jasoun . . . . .	LGW. 1420
	That he his newewe Jason wolde enhorte . . . . .	LGW. 1440
	Jason was yonge, and lusty of corage, . . . . .	LGW. 1451
	With Jason wente the stronge Hercules, . . . . .	LGW. 1454
	Where that the shippe of Jason gan arrive, . . . . .	LGW. 1472
	And founde Jason and Eracles also, . . . . .	LGW. 1480
	Jason answerde mekely and stille; . . . . .	LGW. 1491
	And fyndeth this Jason and thyse other stonde . . . . .	LGW. 1499
	This Eracles and Jason gan beholde . . . . .	LGW. 1501
	That hyt was Jason, full of renomee, . . . . .	LGW. 1513
	This Eracles hath so this Jason preyed, . . . . .	LGW. 1524

# Jason—Continued

Between him Jason, and this Ercules.	LGW. 1544
This Jason is as coy as is a mayde;	LGW. 1548
The somme is this, that Jason weddid was	LGW. 1559
To Jason, save they couthe nat begile.	LGW. 1570
And trewe to Jason was she al hir lyf,	LGW. 1576
To Colocis comen is this duke Jason.	LGW. 1580
Ryght so kan fals Jason have no pes,	LGW. 1585
Jason is romed forth to the cite,	LGW. 1589
He made hire doon to Jason companie	LGW. 1601
Now was Jason a semely man withalle,	LGW. 1603
'Jason,' quod she, 'for oght I see or kan,	LGW. 1611
'My ryght lady,' quod thus Jason, 'tho,	LGW. 1620
That Jason shal hir wedde, as trewe knyght,	LGW. 1636
Now hath Jason the fleese, and home is went	LGW. 1651
To Tessalye, with duke Jason hir leefe,	LGW. 1654
That Medea receyved of Jason	LGW. 1663
And of Jason this is the vassalage,	LGW. 1667

# Jasper

better than Gold? Jaspre. What is	B.Mel. 2295-300
What is better than Jaspre? Wisdom.	B.Mel. 2295-300
And upon pilers grete of Jasper longe,	PF. 230
Of jaspre, upon a quishinn gold y-bete,	TC.2. 1229

# Jaundice

Hir semede to have the jauntyce.	RR. 305
----------------------------------	---------

# Jaws

yit drowe I hym out of the jowes of hem that	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
Yvel thritt come on your jowes,	HF.3. 696

# Jay

And eek ye knowen wel how that a jay	A.Prol. 642
As any jay she light was and jolyf;	A.Rv. 4154
Thy mynde is lorn, thou janglest as a jay;	B.M.L. 774
And taughte it spoken, as men teche a jay.	H.Mop. 132
The scornynge jay; the eles foo, the heroune;	PF. 346

# Jay see Je, Al

Jays	
They mowe wel chiteren as doon these jayes.	G.CY. 1397

# Je

'O Thomas, <i>je vous dy</i> , Thomas! Thomas!	D.Sum. 1832
'Now, dame,' quod he, ' <i>je vous dy sanz doute</i> ,	D.Sum. 1838
'Jay tout perdu—mon tempe et mon	I.Pars. 245-50
'Jay tout perdu mon tempe et mon labour'.	Fort. 7
And False Semblant saynt <i>je vous dte</i> ,	RR. 7406

# Jealous

And eek thurgh Juno, jalous and eek wood,	A.Kn. 1329
Al be ye never so jalouse ne so wrothe;	A.Kn. 1840
For jalous herte upon this Palamoun;	A.Kn. 2829
The jalous strokes on hir helmes byte;	A.Kn. 2634
Jalous he was, and heeld hire narwe in cage,	A.Mil. 3224
This sely, jalous housbonde to bigyle;	A.Mil. 3404
For jalous folk ben perilous evermo;	A.Rv. 3961
For though a man be bald in jalous rage,	C.Pard. 367
That he nas jalous evermoore in oon.	E.Mch. 2086
And though that I be jalous, wyte me noight.	E.Mch. 2177
For drede of jalouse mennis aperceyvynge?	F.Sq. 286
Jalous he was and wolde have kept hire fayn,	H.Mop. 144
Through jalous Phebus, this mysaventure.	Mars. 140
And eek he made him jalous over here,	Anel. 120
The jalous swan, ayens his deth that syngeth;	PF. 342
fynde fals, . . . Or jalous, do me hangen by the	PF. 458
halal.	TC.3. 899
But, if a fool were in a jalous rage,	TC.3. 907
He wol to you no jalous wordes speke.	TC.3. 907
He jalous was, sin ther was cause non;	TC.3. 1151
Wol ye the childish jalous contrefete?	TC.3. 1168
For hate or for jalous ymagynynge,	LGW.G. 331
'And now, ye wroched jalouse fadres oure,	LGW. 900
And let the jalouse put it in assay,	Ven. 62

# Jealousies

Mo discords, and mo jelousyes,	HF.2. 177
--------------------------------	-----------

# Jealousy

Therwith the fyr of jalousie up-sterie	A.Kn. 1299
For jalousie and fere of hym Arcite.'	A.Kn. 1333
For whom ye have this strif and jalousye,—	A.Kn. 1834
Despense, Bisynesse and Jalousye,	A.Kn. 1928
For love of yow, and for my jalousye,	A.Kn. 2785
Of jalousie, or any other tene.	A.Kn. 3106
'Myn housbonde is so ful of jalousie,	A.Mil. 3294
For al his keyping and his jalousye;	A.Mil. 3851
And, sires, also it heeleth jalousie.	C.Pard. 366
For angre, and for verray jalousye.	D.WB. 488
In jalousie I rede eek thou hym bynde,	E.Cl. 1205
And therewithal the fyr of jalousie—	E.Mch. 2073
Which jalousie it was so outrageous,	E.Mch. 2087
Agayn hir wyl, ne kithe hire jalousie;	F.Fld. 748
ire is by jalousie of goodnesse, thurgh	I.Pars. 535-40
Lo yond the sonne, the candel of jelosyvel	Mars. 7
For she forbad him jelosye at alle.	Mars. 36
Somtyme if that Jelosie hit knewe,	Mars. 204
Withouten love, he feyned jalousye.	Anel. 126
Com of the bitter goddesse Jelousye.	PF. 252
Withouten jalousye or swich debat:	TC.2. 753
For either they ben ful of jalousye,	TC.2. 755
For, Lord, withouten jalousye or strif,	TC.2. 837
But O thou wikked serpent jalousyel	TC.3. 837
Thus to him spak she of his jalousye:	TC.3. 987
That jalousye, allas, that wikked wivere,	TC.3. 1010
That undeserved suffrest jalousye.	TC.3. 1021
To seyn right thus, "Ye, jalousye is love."	TC.3. 1024
'But certein is, som maner jalousye	TC.3. 1030

# Jealousy—Continued

wol ye the chyldyssh jalousye contrefete	TC.3. 1168 var
Which that men clepeth wode Jalousye,	TC.5. 1213
Of trust, of drede, of jelousye,	HF.3. 881
Maydens ben y-kept for jalousye	LGW. 722
Jalousye be hanged by a cable!	Ven. 33
For subtil jalosye, the deceyvable,	Ven. 43
No forl thogh jalousye me tormente;	Ven. 53
And lat jalousye put it at assay	Ven. 62 var
That he awakide Jalousye,	RR. 3820
To hym thus seide Jelousie:	RR. 3828
This Jelousie, take us twoo,	RR. 3858
To Jelousie right wonder lowe.	RR. 3868
'Shame, shame,' seyde Jelousie,	RR. 3909
Whanne he wiste Jelousie was there,	RR. 3960
Til Jelousie his weye was gone,	RR. 3964
Til Jelousie hath us blamed	RR. 3980
Of Jelousie, nor the greef,	RR. 3997
Of Jelousie gret noyse heere.	RR. 4020
If the asprie Jelousie,	RR. 4048
If Jelousie the sooth knewe;	RR. 4059
Telle you som-thing of Jelousie,	RR. 4146
Thus Jelousie hath envroun	RR. 4203
Eke Jelousie God confounde,	RR. 4277
Ther hath ordeyned Jelousie	RR. 4285
And aftir this, whanne Jelousie	RR. 4301
Now Jelousie full well may be	RR. 4311
Ne late not Jelousie in his rage	RR. 4381
If Jelousie doth thee payne,	RR. 4391
Drede also, and Jelousie,	RR. 4483
Is in prisoun of Jelousie.	RR. 4554
And Jelousye, withouten fayle,	RR. 7563

# Jenkin

Our Hoste answerde, 'O Jankyn, be ye there?	B.Sh. 1172
'And yet of oure apprentice Janekyn,	D.WB. 303
On Janekyn, and on my nece also.	D.WB. 383
That Jankyn clerk, and my gossyb dame Alys	D.WB. 548
And Jankyn, oure clerk, was oon of tho.	D.WB. 595
This joly clerk, Jankyn, that was so hende,	D.WB. 628
Upon a nyght Jankyn, that was oure sire,	D.WB. 713
Seyden that Jankyn spak in this matere	D.Sum. 2288
And Jankyn hath y-wonne a newe gowne.	D.Sum. 2293

# Jeopard

And, or that ye jupartien so your name,	TC.4. 1566
---	------------

# Jeopardies

Y-coud and knowe the jeopardyes	BD. 665
---------------------------------	---------

# Jeopardy

That he wol putte his wyf in jupartie.	F.Fkl. 1495
Hath lost his owene good thurgh jupartye,	G.CY. 743
For myn estat li'ith in a jupartye,	TC.2. 465
Sholde I now love, and putte in jupartye	TC.2. 772
To putte his lif al night in jupartye.	TC.3. 868
Shal putte his lif al night in jupartye	TC.3. 877
Whil-that this town stant thus in jupartye;	TC.4. 1386
To putte that sikernesse in jupartye.	TC.4. 1512
'And if that I me putte in jupartye	TC.5. 701
For Troye is brought in swich a jupartye	TC.5. 916
For whan her housband was in jupartye	TC.5. 1530
Go putte thi-self in jupartie,	RR. 2666
That youthe hem putte in jupardye,	RR. 4950

# Jephthah

For pardee Jepte yaf his doghter grace.	C.Doc. 240
---	------------

# Jeremiah

Of sweryng seith the hooly Jeremye,	C.Pard. 635
Jer. VI. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate	I.Pars. 70-5
amonesteth us by the prophete Jeremie,	I.Pars. 75-80
which God seith by the prophete Jeremie,	I.Pars. 185-60
in youre sweryng, as seith Jeremie, 4° 6°.	I.Pars. 590-5

# Jerome

And therfore seith Seint Jerome,	B.Mel. 2785-90
A cardinal, that highte Seint Jerome,	D.WB. 674
for as Seint Jerome seith, 'At	I.Pars. 155-60
for certes, as seith Seint Jerome,	I.Pars. 170-5
And Seint Jerome, whan he longe	I.Pars. 345-50
doon to man outward. Seint Jerome	I.Pars. 655-60
delit, as seith Seint Jerome;	I.Pars. 900-5
Seint Jerome seith that wyves	I.Pars. 930-5
Seint Jerome, 'By fastynge been saved the	I.Pars. 1045-50
What seyth Jerome agayns Jovnyan,	LGW.G. 281
Telleth Jerome, and that nat of a fewe	LGW.G. 284

# Jeronymum see Hieronymum

# Jerusalem

And thries hadde she been at Jerusalem;	A.Prol. 463
He twyes was Jerusalem the cite;	B.Mk. 3387
Out of the temple of Jerusalem brafte,	B.Mk. 3386
Unto Jerusalem he wolde eftsoone,	B.Mk. 3786
He deyde whan I cam fro Jerusalem,	D.WB. 495
That highte Jerusalem celestial;	I.Pars. 51
righte wey of Jerusalem celestial, and this	I.Pars. 80-5
ne by Jerusalem, for it is the citee	I.Pars. 685-90
Fro Jersalem unto Burgoyne	RR. 554

# Jest- see Geste-

# Jesu

Upon the see, til Jhesu Crist hym hente.	A.Prol. 693
'Jhesu Crist and Seint Benedight	A.Mil. 3483
Wel bet than thes, by Jhesu, Abelson.	A.Mil. 3711
'Now Jhesu Crist be with yow alle,' she sayde.	B.M.L. 318
Til Jhesu hath converted, thurgh his grace,	B.M.L. 538
Wolde hire for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn;	B.M.L. 565
In heigh and logh; and Jhesu Crist bisoghte	B.M.L. 993



**Jesu—Continued**

Now Jesu Crist, that of his myght may sende . . . B.M.L. 1160  
 They seide 'Nay'; but Jhesu, of his grace, . . . B.Pri. 1793  
 But Jhesu Crist, as ye in bookes fynde, . . . B.Pri. 1842  
 That telleth us the poyne of Jhesu Crist . . . B.Mel. 2134  
 cause for to wepe? Jhesu Crist, oure . . . B.Mel. 2175-80  
 Lord Jhesu Crist wolde never have descended . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
 oure Lord Jhesu Crist, when he was risen . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 oure Lord Jhesu Crist, . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
 drunken, and haer forgotten Jhesu Crist, . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
 Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Saint Peter in . . . B.Mel. 2600-5  
 his Epistles: "Jhesu Crist," he seith, . . . B.Mel. 2690-5  
 Lord Jhesu Crist to his Apostles in this wise, . . . B.Mel. 2690-5  
 And Jhesu Crist, that is oure soules leche, . . . B.Mel. 2865-70  
 Oure Lord Jhesu refreshed many a man, . . . C.Pard. 816  
 O levee sive shrew, Jhesu shorte thy lyf! . . . D.WB. 148  
 For which that Jhesu Crist hymself was slayn, . . . D.WB. 365  
 In parfit joye; and Jhesu Crist us sende . . . D.WB. 717  
 And eek, I praye Jhesu to shorte hir lyves . . . D.WB. 1258  
 'Heyt! now,' quod he, 'ther Jhesu Crist yow blessel . . . D.W.B. 1261  
 'Now, Lord,' quod she, 'Crist Jhesu, kyng of kynges, . . . D.Fri. 1561  
 Waketh and preyeth Jhesu for his grace, . . . D.Fri. 1590  
 To yelden Jhesu Crist his propre rente, . . . D.Fri. 1654  
 Oure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth, . . . D.Sum. 1821  
 'Almyghty Lord! O Jhesu Crist,' quod he, . . . D.Sum. 1904  
 And Jhesu, for his grace, wit me sende . . . G.S.N. 191  
 leden folk to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and . . . I.Pars. 48  
 the grete mercy of oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 whiche we wrathe oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 oure Lord Jhesu Crist seith thus, 'By . . . I.Pars. 110-5  
 Lord Jhesu Crist, and desirerth the lif . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 bifrom the seete of oure Lord Jhesu Crist, . . . I.Pars. 120-5  
 of gryntyng of teeth, as seith Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 160-5  
 thus the curteis Lord Jhesu Crist wole . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 the passion that oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 rebellious oure Lord Jhesu Crist aboghte . . . I.Pars. 255-60  
 This suffred oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 265-70  
 and this suffred oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 270-5  
 Lord Jhesu Crist for man upon the croys, . . . I.Pars. 270-5  
 And al this suffred Jhesu Crist that . . . I.Pars. 270-5  
 may be said of Jhesu in this manere: . . . I.Pars. 270-5  
 Jhesu Crist ordeyned in diverse thynges, . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
 For . . . synful man was Jhesu Crist first bitrayesed, . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
 That Jhesu Crist took upon hymself the . . . I.Pars. 280-5  
 And, for as muche as Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 280-5  
 the service of Jhesu Crist, and ther-of . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 oure sweete Lord Jhesu Crist hath spared . . . I.Pars. 315-20  
 moore than Jhesu Crist oure Creatour, . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 synne is it, if man love Jhesu Crist lasse . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 he hath to Jhesu Crist; and in this wise . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and by preyeres . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 man that is perfit in the love of Jhesu . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 the precious body of Jhesu Crist; . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
 which honestites that Jhesu Crist and . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
 Jhesu Crist, certeyn it is a synne; . . . I.Pars. 445-50  
 the heved of oure Lord Jhesu Crist with . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
 to Jhesu Crist and wepe at his feet for . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
 Jhesu Crist to do to oure enemies, for . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 of the love of Jhesu Crist that . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 in ydel. Also oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 that is to seyn, but the name of Jhesu . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 Paul ad *Philippenses* 2<sup>e</sup>, In nomine Jhesu, . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 etc.: that 'in the name of Jhesu every . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 turneth the repreve to Jhesu Crist, for . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 adversaries of Jhesu Crist, for they haten . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
 thilke suffrede Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 patient for love of Jhesu Crist and for . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 synne, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu Crist, . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 thynkyng that oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 thief that was hanged biayde Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 that vice, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu Crist; . . . I.Pars. 745-50  
 in his catel than in Jhesu Crist, and . . . I.Pars. 745-50  
 service of Jhesu Crist. And therefore seith Saint . . . I.Pars. 745-50  
 sheepe of Jhesu Crist, and doon worse . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 folk, the mercy of Jhesu Crist, but if it . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
 theves that stelen the soules of Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
 of Jhesu Crist, that he yaf hymself . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
 grace of Jhesu Crist and of his temporeel . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 and conformed by Jhesu Crist, as . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 natheless, by the lawe of Jhesu Crist, that . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 lawe, 'Go,' quod Jhesu Crist, 'and have . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 putten Jhesu Crist out of hire herte, and . . . I.Pars. 905-10  
 hem in Jhesu Crist. What seith Saint . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 embracyng of Jhesu Crist. . . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 thanne is she spouse to Jhesu Crist, and . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 Jhesu Crist, and virgine was hymselfe. . . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 men coveten agayn the lawe of Jhesu Crist; . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 for after that he hadde forsake Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 990-5  
 to go to oure Lord Jhesu Crist and . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 certes Jhesu Crist for the giltes of a . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 ne hath nat in his lyf herked Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 Jhesu Crist at his laete day and scarcely . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 certes Jhesu Crist is entirely al good; . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
 of the mercy of Jhesu Crist as Caym or . . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
 only for the doute of Jhesu Crist and . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 for thank of Jhesu Crist; for, as . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 hath Jhesu Crist enclosed moost thynges . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 for that Jhesu Crist hymself maked it; . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
 Jhesu Crist seith, 'Waketh and preyeth . . . I.Pars. 1045-50

**Jesu—Continued**

away the sweetness of Jhesu Crist. . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 of whiche Jhesu Crist is moore apayed . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 thyne that the passion of Jhesu Crist is . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 word of Jhesu Crist, it is the endlesse . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 they thanken oure Lord Jhesu Crist, of . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and his blisful . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy. . . . I.Pars. 1090-5

**Jesu**  
 If that I may, by Jhesu, hevене kyng! . . . A.Mil. 3464  
 For Jhesus love, and for the love of me! . . . A.Mil. 3717  
 And after this Jhesu, of his mercy, . . . B.M.L. 690  
 yow that Jhesu Syrak seith, "A man . . . B.M.L. 2185-90  
 for Jhesu Syrak seith, . . . B.Mel. 2235-40  
 Jhesu Syrak seith, that if the wyf have maistrie . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 Jhesu Syrak seith, "Neither to thy foo, . . . B.Mel. 2330-5  
 bifrom alle thynges, that Jhesu Crist of . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
 Beside a welle Jhesu, God and man, . . . D.WB. 15  
 May understonde that Jhesu, hevене kyng, . . . D.WB. 1181  
 that specially oure sweete Lord Jhesu . . . D.Sum. 1921  
 And Jhesu filius Syrak, as I gesse, . . . E.Mch. 2250  
 How manye wondres Jhesu for hem wroughte; . . . G.S.N. 359  
 He that semeth the wiseste, by Jhesu, . . . G.CY. 967  
 cleped Jhesu *Nazarenus. rez Judaeorum.* . . . I.Pars. 280-5  
 Jhesu is to seyn saviour, or . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 shalt clepen his name Jhesu that shal . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 saved,' but only Jhesu. *Nazarenus* is . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 of thyn herte,' seith Jhesu, 'and cleped . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 So make us, Jhesu, for thy mercy digne, . . . TC.5. 1868  
 Mysdeme hit, pray I Jhesu God, . . . HF.1. 97  
 And hem to Jhesu Crist reverte. . . . RR. 7186

**Jet**  
 Hym thoughte he rood al of the newe jet; . . . A.Prol. 682  
 Schapen with goores in the newe get . . . A.Mil. 3322 var  
 His byle was blak, and as the jet it shoon; . . . B.NP. 4051  
 That was ordeyned with that false get, . . . G.CY. 1277

**Jew**  
 This cursed Jew hym hente and heeld hym faste, . . . B.Pri. 1760  
 To every Jew that dwelte in thilke place, . . . B.Pri. 1791  
 As thilke hooly Jew oure eldres taughte, . . . C.Pard. 364  
 I woot wel that this Jew, this Salomon, . . . E.Mch. 2277

**Jewel**  
 That he so fair a jewel hade for-goo . . . Mars. 256 var  
 Ne juwel fretted ful of riche stones, . . . LGW. 1117  
 For all my jowell, loke and knette, . . . RR. 2092  
 Ne may a jewel or other thyng . . . RR. 5069

**Jewels**  
 Ne what jeweles men in the fyr tho caste . . . A.Kn. 2945  
 The remenant of youre juelles redy be . . . E.Cl. 869  
 And kept among his juelles levee and deere, . . . F.Sq. 341  
 And yeveth hem parte of her joweles, . . . RR. 5420

**Jewry**  
 Amonges cristene folk, a Jewerye, . . . B.Pri. 1679  
 As I have seyd, thurgh-out the Jewerie . . . B.Pri. 1741  
 That he last seyn was in the Jewerie . . . B.Pri. 1782  
 The fame up of the Jewerye. . . . HF.3. 346

**Jews**  
 That hath in Jewes herte his waspes nest, . . . B.Pri. 1749  
 Fro thennes forth the Jewes han conspired . . . B.Pri. 1755  
 Where as thise Jewes purgen hire entraille . . . B.Pri. 1763  
 Among the cursed Jewes she hym soghte . . . B.Pri. 1789  
 And after that the Jewes leet he bynde . . . B.Pri. 1810  
 This provost dooth the Jewes for to sterve, . . . B.Pri. 1819  
 With cursed Jewes, as it is notable, . . . B.Pri. 1875  
 Was al y-wrought of Jewes werk, . . . B.Th. 2054  
 Of Jewes weren venguyshed myghtily, . . . B.Mk. 3782  
 Unto the Jewes swich an hate hadde he . . . B.Mk. 3783  
 Which that was of an hooly Jewes sheepe . . . C.Pard. 351  
 Hem thoughte that Jewes rente hym noight ynough, . . . C.Pard. 475  
 Jewes ne dismembred nat ynough the . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 cursed Jewes, or elles the devel, that trembleth . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 Jewes despised and repoved hym ful . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 after the wyl of the Jewes, as was hir . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 That of Jewes gestes tolde; . . . HF.3. 344  
 to Jewes in Ebrew, and to the Latyn folk . . . Astr. 5-11

**Jill see Gille**

**Jingle**  
 Gynglen in a whistlyng wynd als cleere, . . . A.Prol. 170

**Jingling**  
 For sicurly ner gingling of the bellis . . . B.NP. 3984 var

**Jo**  
 When they can not construe how it may jo . . . TC.3. 33

**Joab**  
 That never tromped Joab for to heere, . . . E.Mch. 1719  
 Ther herde I Joab trumpe also, . . . HF.3. 155

**Job**  
 'Remember yow up on the patient Job. . . . B.Mel. 2185-90  
 Witnessse on Job, whom that we didnen wo; . . . D.Fri. 1491  
 Men speke of Job, and moost for his humblesse, . . . E.Cl. 932  
 shame and sorwe for his gilt; for Job seith, . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 of helle. And therefore seith Job to . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 may ye seen that Job preyde respit a . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 The cause why that Job clepeth helle . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
 they understonen by the word of Job, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 And eek Job seith that in helle is noon . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 seith Saint Job atte laste, that ther shal . . . I.Pars. 220-5

**Jobs**  
 Sith ye so preche of Jobes pacience. . . . D.WB. 436

**Joce**  
 But he was quit, by God, and by Saint Jocel . . . D.WB. 483

# **Jocund**

He is ful jocunde also, dar I leyl . . . . . G.CY. 596  
Therwith yu ben so mery and so jocunde . . . . . Rosem. 5

# **John**

'Yis, God woot, John, I heere it every del.' . . . . A.Mil. 3369  
He seyde, 'John, myn hooste, lief and deere, . . . . A.Mil. 3501  
'Now, John,' quod Nicholas, 'I wol nat lye, . . . . A.Mil. 3513  
Thanne wol I clepe 'how Alisoun, how John, . . . . A.Mil. 3577  
And 'Clom,' quod John, and 'Clom,' seyde Alisoun. . . . A.Mil. 3639  
Ful prively after John the carpenter. . . . . A.Mil. 3662  
John highte that oon, and Aleyn highte that oother; . . . A.Rv. 4013  
Forth goth Aleyn the clerk, and also John, . . . . A.Rv. 4018  
John knew the wey, hem nedede no gyde; . . . . A.Rv. 4020  
And John also, how now? what do yu heer? . . . . A.Rv. 4025  
'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nedede has na peer, . . . A.Rv. 4026  
Quod John, 'and se how that the corn gas in, . . . . A.Rv. 4037  
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wiltow awa? . . . . A.Rv. 4040  
For John, y-faith, I may been of youre sort, . . . . A.Rv. 4044  
This John goth out, and fynt his hors away, . . . . A.Rv. 4071  
'Allas,' quod John, 'Aleyn, for Cristes peyne, . . . . A.Rv. 4084  
Toward the fen, bothe Aleyn and eek John; . . . . A.Rv. 4091  
Comth sely John, and with him comth Aleyn. . . . A.Rv. 4108  
'Allas!' quod John, 'the day that I was born! . . . . A.Rv. 4109  
Thus pleyneth John, as he gooth by the way . . . . A.Rv. 4114  
'Now, Symond,' seyde John, 'by Saint Cutberd, . . . A.Rv. 4127  
To bedde wente Aleyn, and also John; . . . . A.Rv. 4160  
He poked John, and seyde, 'Slepestow? . . . . A.Rv. 4169  
For, John,' seyde he, 'als ever moot I thryve, . . . A.Rv. 4177  
For, John, ther is a lawe that says thus, . . . . A.Rv. 4180  
This John answerde, 'Alayn, avyse thee; . . . . A.Rv. 4188  
Now play, Aleyn, for I wol speke of John. . . . A.Rv. 4198  
This John lith stille a furlong wey or two, . . . . A.Rv. 4199  
Withinne a while this John the clerk up leese, . . . A.Rv. 4223  
He wende have copen by his felawe John, . . . . A.Rv. 4259  
He seyde, 'Thou John, thou swynashede, awak, . . . A.Rv. 4262  
With John the clerk, that waked hadde i nyght; . . A.Rv. 4284  
This John sterte up, as soone as ever he myghte, . . A.Rv. 4292  
And knewe the estres bet than dide this John, . . . A.Rv. 4295  
Of Aleyn and of John, that bette hym wel; . . . . A.Rv. 4316  
Now for the love of God and of Saint John, . . . . B.ML. 18  
'I noot,' quod he, 'by God and by Saint John! . . . B.ML. 1019  
Free was Daun John, and namely of dispence, . . . B.Sh. 1233  
A messenger, and preyed hath Daun John, . . . . B.Sh. 1248  
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . . B.Sh. 1258  
Daun John was rysen in the morwe also . . . . B.Sh. 1279  
'O deere cosyn myn, Daun John,' she seyde, . . . B.Sh. 1288  
'My deere love,' quod she, 'O my Daun John, . . . B.Sh. 1348  
Daun John, I seye, lene me thise hundred frankes; . B.Sh. 1377  
Ne be ye nat ashamed that Daun John . . . . B.Sh. 1411  
At after dyner Daun John sobrelly . . . . B.Sh. 1445  
Answerde and seyde, 'O cosyn myn, Daun John, . . B.Sh. 1472  
And prively he took hem to Daun John; . . . . B.Sh. 1484  
Sayvng this marchant and Daun John allone. . . . B.Sh. 1486  
Till that Daun John rideth to his abbeye. . . . B.Sh. 1488  
To Saint Denys y-comen is Daun John, . . . . B.Sh. 1498  
For that my lord Daun John was come agayn; . . . B.Sh. 1502  
This faire wyf accorded with Daun John . . . . B.Sh. 1504  
Till it was day, that Daun John wente his way, . . B.Sh. 1509  
Hath of Daun John right no suspicioun; . . . . B.Sh. 1512  
Unto Daun John he gooth hym first, to playe,— . B.Sh. 1527  
Daun John hym maketh feeste and murye cheere, . B.Sh. 1532  
Daun John answerde, 'Certes I am fayn, . . . . B.Sh. 1539  
Bitwixen me and my cosyn daun John,— . . . . B.Sh. 1577  
'Marie, I defie the false monk, Daun John! . . . B.Sh. 1592  
Of which the grete Evangelist, Saint John, . . . B.Pr. 1772  
I mene of Marke, Mathew, Luc and John,— . . B.Mel. 2141  
'Wer shal I calle you my lord daun John, . . . . B.Mk. 3119  
'Com neer, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John. . B.NP. 4000  
This sweete preest, this goodyl man, sir John, . . B.NP. 4010  
To sleen the Baptist John, ful gilleles. . . . C.Pard. 491  
'Thou partest nat so lightly, by Saint John! . . . C.Pard. 752  
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'by God and by Saint John! . D.WB. 164  
After the text of Criste, Poul, and John, . . . D.Fr. 1647  
'Ey, maister, welcom be ye, by Saint John! . . . D.Sum. 1800  
What, frere John, what maner world is this? . . D.Sum. 2171  
A gowne-cloth, by God, and by Saint John! . . D.Sum. 2252  
And took hym by the hond, Saint John to borwe, . F.Sq. 596  
seith Saint John Crisostom, 'Penitence . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
Saint John the Evangelist, 'They shullen . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
And therefore seith Saint John . . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
First, by hate, as Saint John . . . . I.Pars. 556-70  
that Jhon de Bonania clepith debonayretees . . I.Pars. 550-5 var  
swich accide, as seith Saint John. . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
or elles bothe. Saint John seith that . . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
Saint John eek in this matere? Saint Gregorie . I.Pars. 930-5  
Be Seynt Johan! on a riche hill, . . . . BD. 1318  
Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe . Mars. 9  
I love hir bet than ye do, by Seynt John! . . . PF. 451  
As writ John in the Apocalips. . . . HF.3. 295  
I lete hem to the Baptist John. . . . RR. 6998  
May never John shewe well his myght. . . . RR. 7167  
That John bitokeneth hem that prechen . . . . RR. 7178  
The strengthe of John, they undirstonde . . . . RR. 7183  
That they by John have undirstonde, . . . . RR. 7204

# **Join**

they suffren hem-selve to cleven or joynen hem to schrewe. . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
For neither thei ne joynen hem nat alwy to gode men, . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515-20  
reignen or elles to joynen hem to hem . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30

# **Join—Continued**

But wiltow that we joynen to-gidres thilke same reasons, . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100  
herthes and the hyndes to joynen dreedles here aydes to. . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5  
thingis joynen hem by feyth to the hote . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60  
to seyn, applien or joignen to) the . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50  
Firste I joynne thes here in pensuance . . . . RR. 2355  
And joynne her herthes to-gidre so . . . . RR. 5075

**Joynant**  
Was evene joynant to the gardyn wal, . . . . A.Kn. 1060

**Joined**  
When myght is joyned unto crueltee, . . . . B.Mk. 3683  
Is joyned by a manere conjoynynge . . . . G.SN. 95  
chastitee, to shewe that they been joyned . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
Heeld down his heed and joyned his eres, . . . . BD. 393  
contrarious thynges ben I-joyned. And so, as I am in . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
gode to whom they been I-joyned. . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515-20  
is joyned to cruel venym (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. m.6. 625-30  
halt togidres peples joyned with an holy . . . Bo.2. m.8. 595-600  
thynges, but that that hath joyned the . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
yt another thing I-joyned more to ben . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50

for thow hast joyned thi-self to the most excellent thing. . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
han joyned to hem-self; and in this . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5  
Saturn, and Jove, in Cancro joined were, . . . TC.3. 625  
Halt peples joined as him list hem gye, . . . . TC.3. 1747  
And, save her browes joineden i-ferre, . . . . TC.5. 813  
joyned with no shrew in the same signe; . . . Astr. 161-5  
joyned with no planete in his descencion, . . Astr. 161-5  
And knelide down with hondis joynat, . . . . RR. 2037

**Joyneth**  
joyneth he hym or knytteth he hym so . . . . B.Mel. 2800-5  
sterres, and joyneth his weles with the . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70  
that is innerest or most withinne joyneth to the symplese . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5

**Joining**  
Was joynynge in the walle to a foreyne, . . . LGW. 1962

**Joinings**  
Wythouten peces or joynynge. . . . HF.3. 97

**Jointly**  
onit. Turne thy ryet aboute jointly with thy label, Astr. 193-8

**Jointure**  
moeyunge and joyniture of soule and body, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5

**Jolif** see **Jolly**

**Jolier**  
That fresher was, and jolyer of array, . . . . F.Fkl. 927

**Jolilly**  
Dauncen he koude so wel and jolilly, . . . . A.Co. 4370  
In which array we daunce jolilly. . . . B.Sh. 1204  
Shulde hym contene jolily . . . . RR. 2248  
And kembe thyn heed right jolily. . . . RR. 2284  
Or prelat lyvyng jolily, . . . . RR. 7031  
Deserved helle, and jolily . . . . RR. 7662

**Joliness**  
Somme seyde honour, somme seyde jolynesse, . . D.WB. 926  
I sey namore, but in this jolynesse . . . . F.Sq. 289  
To morowe he playeth for jolynesse. . . . RR. 2302

**Jolitee**  
But hood, for jolitee, ne wered he noon, . . . A.Prol. 680  
That she, for whom they han this jolitee, . . A.Kn. 1807  
For paramour and jolitee . . . . B.Th. 2033  
In myrthe and jolitee oure lyf to lyven, . . . C.Pard. 780  
Upon my yowthe, and on my jolitee, . . . . D.WB. 470  
Heere is the revel and the jolitee . . . . F.Sq. 278  
But thus I lete in lust and jolitee . . . . F.Sq. 344  
He kan of murthe, and eek of jolitee . . . . G.CY. 600  
Deceyved was for al his jolitee, . . . . H.Mcp. 197  
forberynge of worldly jolitee, and in . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
And freshe Beautee, Lust and Jolitee, . . . Pity. 39  
And Youthe, ful of game and Jolyte; . . . PF. 226  
here bodily jolyte. And the . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
That so can leye our jolite on presse, . . . TC.1. 559  
And more jolytee and well-fare, . . . . HF.2. 174  
In tyme of love and jolite, . . . . RR. 62  
That lyven in lust and jolite. . . . RR. 616  
That me putte in sich jolite. . . . RR. 697  
But only lust and jolyte; . . . . RR. 1287  
Mery, and full of jolite, . . . . RR. 2353

**Jolly**  
Wynsynge she was, as is a joly colt; . . . . A.Mil. 3263  
Ful streight and evene lay his joly shode. . . A.Mil. 3316  
This Absolon, that jolif was and gay, . . . A.Mil. 3339  
This parish clerk, this joly Absolon, . . . A.Mil. 3348  
And forth he gooth, jolif and amorous, . . . A.Mil. 3355  
Fro day to day this joly Absolon . . . . A.Mil. 3371  
This Absolon ful joly was and light, . . . A.Mil. 3671  
Up rist this joly lover Absolon, . . . A.Mil. 3688  
A joly poppere baar he in his pouche, . . A.Rv. 3931  
As any jay she light was and jolyf; . . . A.Rv. 4154  
So was hir joly whistle wel y-wet; . . . A.Rv. 4155  
This joly lyf han these two clerkes lad, . . A.Rv. 4232



# Jolly—Continued

This joly prentys with his maister bood,	A.Co. 4399
And thus this joly prentys hadde his leva.	A.Co. 4413
My joly body shal a tale telle,	B.Sh. 1185
And forth eke gooth as jolif as a pye,	B.Sh. 1399
Ye shal my joly body have to wedde!	B.Sh. 1613
Jolif and glad they wente unto hir reste,	B.NP. 4264
And have a joly wenche in every toun;	C.Pard. 453
Stibourne and strong and joly as a pye.	D.WB. 456
This joly clerk, Jankyn, that was so hende,	D.WB. 628
The elf queene with hir joly compaignye	D.WB. 860
Nat for to holde a preest joly and gay;	D.Sum. 1727
Yourte herte hangeth on a joly pyn!	E.Mch. 1516
Phebus, the sonne, ful joly was and cleer,	F.Sq. 48
'God save,' quod he, 'this joly compaignye!	G.CY. 583
As in this caas, oore joly compaignye,	I.Pars. 14
with newe grene of joly veer the prynte	TC.1. 157 var
Wolde on the beste souned joly harpe	TC.2. 1031
I have a joly wo, a lusty sorwe!	TC.2. 1099
Tel us your joly wo and your penaunce!	TC.2. 1105
'From hasel-wode ther joly Robin pleyde	TC.5. 1174
Or ellis, in the joly tyme of May,	LGW.G. 38
Dwellen alwey, the joly month of May,	LGW. 176
So priketh hire this newe joly wo.	LGW. 1192
Jolyf and gay, ful of gladnesse,	RR. 109
Ne she was gay, ne fresh, ne jolyf,	RR. 435
That neithir ben jolyf ne queyntye,	RR. 610
And oother joly briddis smale,	RR. 620
A faire and joly compaignye,	RR. 639
So jolyf, nor so wel bigoo,	RR. 693
So faire, so joly and so fetys,	RR. 829
The God of Love, jolyf and lyght,	RR. 1003
Thyne herte was joly but not sage,	RR. 3291
That I [ne] mote glad and joly be,	RR. 3769
To joly folk I enhabite;	RR. 6355
That I lede right a joly lyf,	RR. 6380
These joly knyghtis and baillyves,	RR. 6863
That joly clothis weren alway?	RR. 7246
And of the daunce joly Robyn,	RR. 7453

# Jompre

'Ne jompre ek no discordaunt thing i-fer,	TC.2. 1037
---	------------

# Jonah

Who kepte Jonas in the fishes mawe,	B.ML. 486
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Jonathan

Hyde, Jonathas, al thy frendly manere;	LGW. 251
--	----------

# Jordans

And eek thyne urnyals, and thy jurdones,	C.Pard. 305
--	-------------

# Joseph

'Reed eek of Joseph, and ther shul ye see	B.NP. 4320
seyde the angel to Joseph, 'Thou	I.Pars. 285-90
of Joseph, right so God wol yeve his	I.Pars. 440-5
Joseph, whan that his lordes wyf preyed	I.Pars. 880-5
No, not Joseph, with-oute drede,	BD. 280

# Josephus

The Ebrayk Josephus the olde,	HF.3. 343
-------------------------------	-----------

# Jossa

With 'Keepel keepel stand! Jossa warderel	A.Rv. 4101
---	------------

# Jouke

To wepe and in thy bed to jouken thus	TC.5. 409 var
---------------------------------------	---------------

# Journey

Out of his toun, a journee largely,	A.Kn. 2738
Toward Saluces shapyng hire journey,	E.Cl. 783
Thanne had she don al hir journe.	RR. 579
Of this journey thou maist not faille.	RR. 4993

# Joust

Juste and eek daunce and weel purtreye and write	A.Prol. 96
That al that Monday justen they and daunce,	A.Kn. 2488
Ther seen men who kan juste and who kan ryde;	A.Kn. 2604
Now, sweete sere, wol ye justen atte fan?	H.Mcp. 42
Ne stede for the juste wyl to gon	LGW. 1115 var
Justen, and doon of armes many thynges,	LGW. 1274

# Jousteth

But daunceth, jousteth, maketh hire good cheere;	F.Fkl. 1098
He spendeth, jousteth, maketh festeynges;	TC. 3. 1718

# Jousting

Tho saugh he knyghtes justyng in a playn,	F.Fkl. 1198
Ne stede for the justyng wel to goon,	LGW. 1115

# Jousts

But as a justes, or a tourneyng;	A.Kn. 2720
----------------------------------	------------

# Jove

Doughter to Jove, and spouse of Vulcanus,	A.Kn. 2222
Saturn, and Jove, in Cancro joined were,	TC.3. 625
'O Jove ek, for the love of faire Europe	TC.3. 722
Ther Jove him none out of your herte arael	TC.3. 1015
'But O thou Jove, O actour of nature!	TC.3. 1016
As longe as whan Almains lay by Jove?	TC.3. 1423
As wolde blisful Jove for his joye	TC.4. 335
But if that Jove told it yn thin eere	TC.4. 644 var
Than seide he thus, 'Almighty Jove in trone,	TC.4. 1079
'O Jove, I deye, and mercy I besechel	TC.4. 1149
'O cruel Jove, and thou Fortune adverse,	TC.4. 1192
He corneth Jove, Appollo, and ek Cupide,	TC.5. 207
Of heighe Jove, as regnes shal be flitted	TC.5. 1544
Of Jove, Appollo, of Mars, of swich rascail	TC.5. 1853
No wonder is thogh Jove hire stellyfe,	LGW. 625
And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste,	LGW. 1338 em

# Jove see Joves

# Joves

Of Cancer, Jovis exaltacioun;	E.Mch. 2224
Now fare ariht! for Joves name in hevne,	TC.1. 878

# Joves—Continued

ye make me by Jovis sore a-drad	TC.2. 115 var
And seide, 'Joves, lat him nevere thrive	TC.2. 1607
O sonnes lief, O Joves daughter dere,	TC.3. 3
Ye Joves first to th'like effectes glade,	TC.3. 15
Now, nece myn, by natal Joves feste,	TC.3. 150
Or elles see ich nevere Joves facel	TC.4. 1337
That Joves hath in disposicioun,	TC.5. 2
Ther I was born; and Joves for his grace	TC.5. 957
And that that Joves of his purveysaunce	TC.5. 1446
Away! quod he, 'Ther Joves yive thee sorwel	TC.5. 1525
Ther saw I Joves Venus kisse,	HF.1. 219
Wher Joves wol me stellifye,	HF.2. 78
For Joves is not therabout,—	HF.2. 89
Joves halt hit greet humblesse,	HF.2. 122
'And therfor Joves, through his grace,	HF.2. 153
When Joves hath the air y-bete;	HF.2. 533
But sith that Joves, of his grace,	HF.3. 917

# Jovinian

That made a book agayn Jovinian,	D.WB. 675
'Me thyntek they been lyk Jovinyan,	D.Sum. 1929
What seyth Jerome agayns Jovinyan,	LGW.G. 281

# Jovinianum

secundum Jeronimum contra Jovinianum	I.Pars. 865-70 var
--------------------------------------	--------------------

# Joy

And ther he lyveth in joye and in honour	A.Kn. 1028
Thanne hadde I been in joye and perfit heele,	A.Kn. 1271
That it is al his joye and appetit	A.Kn. 1680
And Theseus, with alle joye and blis,	A.Kn. 1684
Who spryngeth up for joye but Arcite?	A.Kn. 1871
The joye that is makid in the place	A.Kn. 1873
And thus with joye and hope wel to fare,	A.Kn. 2435
For joye of this, so loude and heighe with-alle,	A.Kn. 2661
Been in hire wele, for joye of daun Arcite.	A.Kn. 2673
Joye after wo, and wo after gladnesse,	A.Kn. 2841
O parfit joye, lastynge evermo.	A.Kn. 3072
For joye him thoughte he clawed him on the bak;	A.Co. 4326
And welcometh hire with alle joye and blis;	B.ML. 409
And thus in murthe and joye I lete hem dwelle;	B.ML. 410
The ende of the joye of oure worldly labour!	B.ML. 423
To joye and blisse of al this regne aboute.	B.ML. 735
That, save the joye that lasteth evermo,	B.ML. 1076
And forth they ryde in joye and in gladnesse;	B.ML. 1102
Who kan the pitous joye tellen al	B.ML. 1114
In joye and blisse at mete I lete hem dwelle,	B.ML. 1119
Wher as they lyve in joye and in quiete;	B.ML. 1131
Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde,	B.ML. 1133
That litel while in joye, or in plesance,	B.ML. 1140
Joye after wo, governe us in his grace,	B.ML. 1161
And thanne he sholde been in joye and reste.	B.Sh. 1538
That joye it was to heere.	B.Th. 1958
maken joye, and wepen with swich folk	B.Mel. 2175-80
been and goone, and the joye that a man	B.Mel. 2695-700
seith in his Epistle, "The joye of God,"	B.Mel. 2700-5
so greet joye as whan oore conscience bereth	B.Mel. 2820-5
hadden so greet joye of hire, that wonder was to	B.Mel. 2920-5
They lyved in joye and in felicitie,	B.Mk. 3467
And out of joye bryngs men to sorwe.	B.Mk. 3588
And the contrarie is joye and greet solas,	B.NP. 3964
But swiche a joye was it to here hem synge,	B.NP. 4067
As wel of joye as tribulaciouns,	B.NP. 4170
I gabbe nat, so have I joye or blis,—	B.NP. 4256
"Wommen is mannes joye, and al his blis";	B.NP. 4356
I am so ful of joye and of solas,	B.NP. 4360
For ever the latter ende of joy is wo.	B.NP. 4395
God woot that worldly joye is soone ago,	B.NP. 4396
And in my lyf my laste joye also;	C.Doc. 222
That it is joye to se my biyasnesse.	C.Pard. 399
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'so have I joye or blis,	D.WB. 830
To tellen yow the joye and al tharray,	D.WB. 1075
I seye, ther nas no joye ne feste at al.	D.WB. 1078
For joye he hente hire in his armes two,	D.WB. 1252
In parfit joye; and Jhesu Crist us sende	D.WB. 1258
For pitous joye, and after hire swownynge	E.Cl. 1080
And every wight hire joye and feste maketh,	E.Cl. 1109
And lede his lyf in joye and in solas;	E.Mch. 1273
Wel may his herte in joye and blisse habounde,	E.Mch. 1286
Al ful of joye and blisse in the paleys,	E.Mch. 1712
And ful of joye and blisse is every man,—	E.Mch. 1771
But worldly joye may nat alwey dure	E.Mch. 2055
O brotil joye! O sweete venym queyntel	E.Mch. 2061
For swich a joye she in hir herte took,	F.Sq. 368
So ravysshed, as it semed, for the joye,	F.Sq. 547
The joye, the ese, and the prosperitee	F.Fkl. 804
And boom they goon in joye and in solas,	F.Fkl. 1019
And thus in joye and blisse I lete hem dwelle,	F.Fkl. 1099
Anon for joye his herte gan to daunce,	F.Fkl. 1136
And shewen yow his joye and his brightnesse,	G.SN. 161
Urban for joye his handes gan up holde;	G.SN. 189
But it was joye for to seen hym swete!	G.CY. 579
For unto shewes joye it is and ese,	G.CY. 746
desiryng of the joye perdurable.	I.Pars. 120-5
the grette joye that I shal yeven hym).	I.Pars. 290-5
mannes wele and joye of othere mennes	I.Pars. 480-5
is kyndly matere of joye;	I.Pars. 490-5
seconde spece of envye is joye of oother	I.Pars. 490-5
devel, that ever hath joye that men	I.Pars. 625-30
'Bettre is a morsel of breed with joye	I.Pars. 630-5
they han joye whan the devel wynneth,	I.Pars. 635-40

**Joy—Continued**

and joye of harm. Certes this is a . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
as wel shal ther be joye in hevene upon a . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
the joye and the feste of the goode man that . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
blisse of hevene. Ther joye hath no . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
otheres joye; ther as the body of man, that . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
glorie by lowenesse, the plectee of joye . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
Joye or sorwe, wherso hit be,— . . . BD. 10  
That to beholde hit was gret joye; . . . BD. 325  
That joye gete I never noon, . . . BD. 476  
As was Ector, so have I joye, . . . BD. 1064  
Or Antenor, so have I joye, . . . BD. 1118  
Our joye was ever y-liche newe, . . . BD. 1287  
The grette joye that was betwix hem two . . . Mars. 71  
And thus in joye and blisse I let hem dwelle; . . . Mars. 74  
And God yeve every wyght joye of his make! . . . Mars. 154  
He may not longe in joye of love endure, . . . Mars. 172  
And then hir joye, for oght I can espye, . . . Mars. 221  
And somme han never joye til they be dede, . . . Mars. 223  
That Nature had a joye hir to behelde; . . . Anel. 80  
I weyve joy that is to speke of oght, . . . Anel. 294  
The dredful joye, alway that slit so yerne; . . . PF. 3  
That him for joye in armes hath y-nome, . . . PF. 38  
Ther as joye is that last with-outen ende, . . . PF. 49  
As emeraude, that joye it was to sene, . . . PF. 175  
Yit was ther joye more a thousand fold . . . PF. 208  
And, Lord, the blisse and joye that they make! . . . PF. 669  
habounden in joye and in gladnesse; . . . Bo.1. p.4.  
weyve thow joie, dryf fro the drede, . . . 175-80  
cause to the of pees and of joye. Sche hath . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
Certes for ye han joye to clepen . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
good joye and gladnesse, and wenen . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
awaye joye and myrthe from the . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
joie mai ben had of here moevynge . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760-5  
ne gentilesse by glorie, ne joie be delices . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800-5  
yald . . . joye by his sorful tere. (This is . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
for whiche Ulises hadde joye whan he . . . 1600-5  
Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye, . . . TC.1. 4  
Forth with mischaunce! And ye yourself in joye . . . TC.1. 118  
Bothe of his joye and of his carer solde; . . . TC.1. 264  
That to be elayn it were a gretter joye . . . TC.1. 608  
And also joye is next the fyn of sorwe. . . . TC.1. 952  
I hope naught, so evere have I joye! . . . TC.2. 140  
'What! Is this al the joye and al the feste? . . . TC.2. 421  
And as the peple cri'de, 'Here com' th our joye! . . . TC.2. 643  
What wonder is, though he of me have joye? . . . TC.2. 749  
Hir dredful joye, hir constreint, and hir payne? . . . TC.2. 776  
To playen, that it joye was to see; . . . TC.2. 817  
In alle joye and seurte, out of drede, . . . TC.2. 833  
And let her lif in most honour and joye . . . TC.2. 882  
It spredeth so for joye, it wol to-sterel . . . TC.2. 980  
But hasteth you to don him joye have; . . . TC.2. 1244  
And right for joye he felte his herte daunce; . . . TC.2. 1304  
Some joye of that is felt in thy servise. . . . TC.3. 42  
Commendedden, it joye was to here. . . . TC.3. 217  
To bringe thee to joye out of distresse, . . . TC.3. 245  
Who mighte tellen half the joye or feste . . . TC.3. 344  
Gan tho for joye wasten and to-melte; . . . TC.3. 348  
Wex sodeinly his herte full of joye, . . . TC.3. 356  
Of alle joye had opned her the yate. . . . TC.3. 469  
With alle joye and alle frendes fare, . . . TC.3. 605  
The newe joye and al the feste agayn; . . . TC.3. 653  
Save of myself, as wisely have I joye, . . . TC.3. 790  
'O brotel wete! O worldly joye unstable! . . . TC.3. 820  
Either he wot that thou, joye, art musable, . . . TC.3. 822  
That he hath verray joye and selinesse, . . . TC.3. 825  
'Now, if he wot that joye is transitorie, . . . TC.3. 827  
As every joye of worldly thing mot flee, . . . TC.3. 828  
And if to lese his joye he set a mite, . . . TC.3. 832  
Than semeth it that joye is worth full lite. . . . TC.3. 833  
I bidde God I nevere mote have joye! . . . TC.3. 875  
Made him swich feste, it joye was to sene, . . . TC.3. 1228  
That what to don for joye unneth he wiste. . . . TC.3. 1253  
Ye, or the leeste joye that was therof? . . . TC.3. 1320  
That wher his spirit was, for joye he n'iste. . . . TC.3. 1351  
So parfit joye may no nigard have! . . . TC.3. 1379  
And fallen in a newe joye anon, . . . TC.3. 1404  
And passed wo with joye countrepese. . . . TC.3. 1407  
It was biast in joye and bisinesse . . . TC.3. 1413  
Have I forgon thus hastily my joye!— . . . TC.3. 1442  
'O cruel day, accusour of the joye . . . TC.3. 1450  
Sin that with you is al the joye ich have? . . . TC.3. 1477  
For worldly joye halt not but by a wir: . . . TC.3. 1636  
For which he felte his herte in joye flete, . . . TC.3. 1671  
In joye and seurte Pandarus hem two . . . TC.3. 1678  
As muche joye as herte may comprende. . . . TC.3. 1687  
This joye may not writen be with inke: . . . TC.3. 1693  
And thus Fortune a time ledde in joye . . . TC.3. 1714  
Th'effect and joye of Troilus' servise, . . . TC.3. 1815  
Lasteth such joye, y-thanked be Fortune, . . . TC.4. 2  
Dredden to lese a gret part of hir joye. . . . TC.4. 56  
I vouche-sauf, as wisely have I joye, . . . TC.4. 90  
Why wiltow me fro joye thus deprive? . . . TC.4. 269  
'Allas, Fortunel if that my lif in joye . . . TC.4. 274  
And longe mote your lif in joye endure! . . . TC.4. 326  
As wolde blisful Jove for his joye . . . TC.4. 335

**Joy—Continued**

And wex so maat, that joye nor penaunce . . . TC.4. 342  
Fortune our joye wolde han over-throwel . . . TC.4. 385  
For pitous joye, and wen'den her delite, . . . TC.4. 683  
And every worldly joye, as thinketh mel . . . TC.4. 835  
That serveth Love, if that he wol have joye. . . . TC.4. 1306  
That al this world ne mighte our joye telle, . . . TC.4. 1323  
Bigan for joye th'amorous daunce. . . . TC.4. 1431  
Ne shal I nevere have hele, honour, ne joye. . . . TC.4. 1442  
Another day shal torne us al to joye! . . . TC.4. 1631  
But Troilus now far-wel al thy joye! . . . TC.5. 27  
And seide, 'Y-wis, we Grekes can have joye . . . TC.5. 118  
That cause is of my torment and my joye. . . . TC.5. 427  
What joye hast thou thine owne folk to spille? . . . TC.5. 588  
As wolde blisful God now for his joye, . . . TC.5. 608  
And here I dwelle out-caast from alle joye, . . . TC.5. 615  
'Allas! quod she, 'the plesance and the joye, . . . TC.5. 731  
Ne coude he sen her laughe and maken joye. . . . TC.5. 781  
And seide, 'I am, al be it you no joye, . . . TC.5. 930  
My joye, in woe I can esye you nought elles, . . . TC.5. 1377  
Everich joye or ese in his contrarie, . . . TC.5. 1379  
Than evere ich hadde, encessen in me joye. . . . TC.5. 1382  
Fro day to day, til they ben bare of joye. . . . TC.5. 1547  
'The Goddes shewen bothe joye and tene . . . TC.5. 1714  
So yive hem joye that hit here, . . . HF. 1. 83  
Through which Troyens loste al her joye. . . . HF.1. 156  
And ech of these, as have I joye, . . . HF.3. 381  
That there is joy in hevene, and payne in helle, . . . HF.3. 743  
Layes of love, that joye it was to here, . . . LGW. 2  
Who hadde joye thanne but his meynes, . . . LGW. 140  
Out of the swolowe of helle; and thus in joye . . . LGW. 1059  
Thus is this queene in plesance and in joye, . . . LGW. 1104  
Now lawgeth Eneas, and is in joye, . . . LGW. 1160  
And lyved in joy ynogh; what wolde ye more? . . . LGW. 1252  
Ne never hadde she joye at hir herte, . . . LGW. 1284  
Of Athenes, in joy and in solace . . . LGW. 1573  
Maketh my thought in joye and blis habounde. . . . LGW. 1966  
On gras or leves in parfit joye and quiete; . . . Rosem. 12  
My wordles joye, whom I wol serve and sewe, . . . Form. A. 44  
To make joye on even or morowe, . . . Bal. Co. 12  
For joy is contrarie unto sorowe, . . . RR. 347  
For sich solace, sich joie and play . . . RR. 348  
But to my joye, and my playeyng, . . . RR. 487  
Hir moste joye was y-wys . . . RR. 598  
That never he myght to joye atteyne, . . . RR. 1153  
Sich joie anon therof hadde I, . . . RR. 1495  
And joie meynt with bitterness. . . . RR. 1849  
The joye wente to myn herte rote, . . . RR. 1920  
Love hath no joye of sorowful man. . . . RR. 2039  
Thi lyes joy, thine hertis cure. . . . RR. 2292  
And dreame of joye, all but in vayne, . . . RR. 2456  
Fro joye? I trowe that I langoure; . . . RR. 2574  
Have fully joye of hir so bright, . . . RR. 2592  
And full gret joye of lasse thing; . . . RR. 2598  
I have no joye thus heere to lye . . . RR. 2608  
For joye that aftirward shall aryse. . . . RR. 2629  
Thi joye shall double withoute gese . . . RR. 2774  
To speke of hym hir joye was sett. . . . RR. 2774  
Bothe well and woo, joye and smerte; . . . RR. 2817  
Alloone they can not have her joye, . . . RR. 2855  
I may no joye have in no wise . . . RR. 2860  
Thi joye may eke no while endure; . . . RR. 2915  
The joye it is so short lastyng, . . . RR. 3087  
Yit shall never for joy ne smerte, . . . RR. 3280  
Of Bialacoil, his moste joye, . . . RR. 3283  
So was I full of joye and blisse. . . . RR. 3414  
The stoundemele joie mote overgoo; . . . RR. 3563  
And how mych joye and blisse . . . RR. 3765  
And hath joie of the newe spryng, . . . RR. 3784  
For all my joye and all myne hele . . . RR. 4114  
They han my joye fully lette, . . . RR. 4331  
What joye hast thou in thy lovyng? . . . RR. 4487  
And joie full of turmentrie; . . . RR. 4635  
To wynde the joy that is eterne, . . . RR. 4740  
Who list to have joie and mirth also . . . RR. 5020  
He shal hym shewe bothe joye and payne, . . . RR. 5028  
Joy and woo they shull departe . . . RR. 5252  
Joyful . . . RR. 5279  
glad and joyeful, and seyde, 'Certes, sire,' . . . B.Mel. 2965-70  
glad and joyeful, and answered ful mekely and . . . B.Mel. 2990-5  
With joyful peple that hire ladde and mette, . . . E.CI. 390  
for thynges that the semeden joyeful . . . Bo.2. p.3.  
it seme swete and joiful to hym that . . . 345-50  
Bo.2. p.4.  
395-400  
nye nat that a myrry thyng and a joyful' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
joyful to hym, that the lesynge of thilke . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
al fortune, whethir so it be joyful fortune . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
1565-70  
Myn herte joyfull was and light; . . . RR. 1902  
Thou mayest full glad and joyfull be . . . RR. 2015  
And be as joyfull as thou can, . . . RR. 2291  
It makith me full of joyfull thought. . . . RR. 2599  
Which was right joyfull of my tale. . . . RR. 3454  
Wole ever glad and joyfull be, . . . RR. 3898  
Joyous . . . B.Mel. 2185-90  
that is joyous, and glad in herte, it hym . . . RR. 2298  
For now [is] the lover joyous, . . . RR. 4733  
A payne also it is jalous,



# Joyes

the peynes of helle, and of the joyes of	I.Pars. 735-40
Whi artow ravyssched with idel joies?	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
That as her joyes moten overgon,	TC.1. 846
The joyes that he hath your might him sendeth.	TC.3. 28
For either joyes comen not i-ferre,	TC.3. 818
Of hir delit or joyes on the leste	TC.3. 1310
God mighte not a point my joyes echel	TC.3. 1509
'Myn em, Pandare, of joyes mo than two	TC.4. 828
In her, and other joyes everychone	TC.4. 867
As they that hadde hir joyes alle lorn,	TC.4. 1250
As man that hath his joyes ek forlore,	TC.5. 23
Of al his lust or joyes her-bifore,	TC.5. 26
His newe sorwe and ek his joyes olde	TC.5. 558
As wisly he gye alle my joyes here	Bal.Co. 8

# Jubal see Tubal

# Jubbe

With breed and chese and good ale in a jubbe,	A.Mil. 3623
With hym broghte he a jubbe of malvesye	B.Sh. 1260

# Jubilee

Maken hir jubilee, and walke allone.	D.Sum. 1862
--------------------------------------	-------------

# Judeaorum

cleped <i>Jhesus Nazaremus, rez Judoarum</i>	I.Pars. 280-5
--	---------------

# Judas

'And therfore Judas Machabeus, which	B.Mel. 2845-50
And right as Judas hadde purres smale,	D.Fri. 1350
Ther nas no traytour but Judas hymselfe.	G.CY. 1003
If any Judas in youre covent be,	G.CY. 1007
grecuing of avarice, as Judas grucchod	I.Pars. 500-5
been lyk to Judas, that bitrayssed [God,	I.Pars. 615-20
as sheweth wel by Judas,	I.Pars. 695-700
or Judas. And eek a man moot accusen	I.Pars. 1015-20

# Judge

And of our tales juge and reportour,	A.Prol. 814
Withouten juge, or oother officers,	A.Kn. 1712
And as thou art a rightful lord and juge,	A.Kn. 1719
As I shal evene juge been, and trewe.	A.Kn. 1864
I wol be trewe juge, and no partie;	A.Kn. 2657
Siþth thou art rightful juge, how may it be	B.ML. 814
and eek men seyn that thilke juge is wys	B.Mel. 2220-5
on no wight but the juge that hath	B.Mel. 2565-70
so synneth the juge if he do no vengeance	B.Mel. 2625-30
Another seith, "The juge that dredeth to	B.Mel. 2625-30
youre recours to the juge that hath the	B.Mel. 2630-5
and bifore the juge ne liketh yow nat,	B.Mel. 2845-50
the sovereyn juge that vengeth alle vileynyes	B.Mel. 2845-50
seith that the juge that correcteth nat the	B.Mel. 2660-5
O whilom juge, in glorie and in richesse!	B.Mk. 3266
And so bifel this juge his even caste	C.Doc. 123
As she cam forby, ther as this juge stood.	C.Doc. 125
This juge unto this cherl his tale hath toold	C.Doc. 142
Glad was this juge, and maketh him greet cheere,	C.Doc. 147
This false juge that highte Apilus,—	C.Doc. 154
This false juge gooth now faste aboute	C.Doc. 158
This false juge, as telleth us the storie,	C.Doc. 161
The juge answerde, "Of this in his absence	C.Doc. 171
Wherfore to yow, my lord, the juge, I preye,	C.Doc. 188
This cursed juge wolde no thyng tarie,	C.Doc. 196
Unto the juge, in lecherie to lyven,	C.Doc. 206
And to the juge he gan it to presente,	C.Doc. 256
And whan the juge it saugh, as seith the storie,	C.Doc. 258
Anon the knyght bifore the juge is broght,	D.Sum. 2022
To lede hem bothe to the juge agayn.	D.Sum. 2031
The rightful juge, which that ye han served,	G.SN. 389
Gan for to laughe, and to the juge sayde,	G.SN. 462
'O juge, confus in thy nyveteel—	G.SN. 463
shul we han a juge that may nat been	I.Pars. 165-70
and wrothe the juge sitte above, and under	I.Pars. 170-5
for God that is hir juge shal be withouten	I.Pars. 225-30
is to seyn 'withouten juge,' and so faren	I.Pars. 895-900
han no juge, namore than hath a free	I.Pars. 895-900
eek the preest, that is thy juge, may the	I.Pars. 975-80
Beth ye my juge and eek my soules leche,	ABC. 134
The juge dremeth how his ples ben sped;	PF. 101
How shulde a juge eyther party leve	PF. 496
I juge, of every flok men shal on calle	PF. 524
Thus juge I, Nature, for I may not lye	PF. 629
to seyn, that it ne enclynede some juge	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
and jugen that only ewiche thynges ben	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
byforn what juge that thow wolt of the	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300

thyng mai I most digneliche juggen and	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
domesman or juge of hir dede beaute. And natheles	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
gretnesse of hevne, men wolde juggen . . . that the	
erthe heelde	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
men juggen worthy of preysynge, other folk	Bo.2. p.7. 545-80
other folk juggen that it is worthy of torment?	Bo.2. p.4. 695-700
honours juggen hem worthy of	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5

the lord and juge of soules was moevid	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
--	--------------------

world, and the schynynge juge of thinges,	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
---	-------------------

(that is to seyn, I juge of the), ryght as	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
hast noon nede of no juge to evene the	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
'Yif thou were thanne I-set a juge or	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5

juge me of this matere, and that thou do	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
bygnyngynge, lawe and wys juge to don	

# Judge—Continued

your werkes) byforn the eyen of the juge	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5
A blind man can-not juggen wel in hewe.	TC.2. 21
He n'iste what he jugen of it mighte,	TC.5. 1203
Juge infernal Mynos, of Crete king,	LGW. 1886
There shall no juge imperial	RR. 6419
And to the juge the book to take.	RR. 7134

# Jugged

Thus hath he falsly jugged the to day';	C.Doc. 228
only that our defaults shullen be jugged,	I.Pars. 165-70
juggid and establisseyde that delyt is the soverayn	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
good,	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
'Have I not jugged,' quod sche, 'that	HF.1. 357
And that I shal thus jugged be,—	RR. 6308
God jugged me for a thief trichour;	

# Judges

it displeeth to the juges and sovereyns."	B.Mel. 2625-30
Romayns, that "The juges beren nat	B.Mel. 2630-5
to the juges, for they shul venge the vileynyes	B.Mel. 2655-60
only understonden in the juges, for	B.Mel. 2660-5
and the juges and sovereyns	B.Mel. 2660-5
the juges and the sovereyns from hir places, and	B.Mel. 2665-70
Virginias cam to wite the juges wille,	C.Doc. 175
Come to this juges, and hire advocatz!	C.Pard. 291
And to the juges dome ye moten stonde;	PF. 546
of felonye hadde evere juges so	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
to commoeve the juges to han pite of hem that	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
to hir juges and to hir accusours.	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10

# Judget

god, what juggestow that be now to done,	Bo.3. p.9. 860-5
--	------------------

# Judgeth

and juggeth by leyser; for, al be it so that	B.Mel. 2220-5
But juggeth ye that han ben at the feste	TC.3. 1312

# Judgment

Now for to stonden at my judgement,	A.Prol. 778
And whoso wole my judgement withseye	A.Prol. 805
We been accorded to his judgement.	A.Prol. 818
Whoso be rebel to my judgement	A.Prol. 833
To stonden in this cas at my judgement.	B.ML. 86
By judgement of Alla, hastily;	B.ML. 688
I oghte deme, of skilful judgement,	B.ML. 1038
to repreve in veynyng of judgement, ne	B.Mel. 2220-5
arbitraciou and judgement, and in the myght and	B.Mel. 2940-5
receyve the sentence and judgement that on	B.Mel. 3020-5
yow in his laste judgement; for Seint	B.Mel. 3055-60
Jame seith in his Epistle, "Judgement . . . shal be	
doon	B.Mel. 3055-60
But yaf his judgement, and seyde thus:—	C.Doc. 198
He putte it in our owne judgement;	D.WB. 68
And trewely, as to my judgement,	E.Cl. 53
by judgement destreyneth hym for to do	I.Pars. 100-5
dede, and cometh to the judgement."	I.Pars. 160-5
drede swich a judgement, ther as we	I.Pars. 190-5
y-maked and by rightful judgement of God.	I.Pars. 335-40
that despieth in his judgement alle	I.Pars. 395-400
they comen by the rightful judgement	I.Pars. 500-5
out of alle judgement of resoun.	I.Pars. 535-40
bettere been avysed of his judgement in	I.Pars. 975-80
I preye to yow this be my judgement,	PF. 431
a doutous judgement, for som-tyme sche constreyned	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
to whiche judgement they nolden nat obeie, but	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
ne I trowe nat by the judgement of Socrates,	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
I putte it to gessen or moche folk loken	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
and the judgement of moche folk loken	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
ben remembered, ne cometh of wys judgement,	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
quod sche, 'and this is the judgement	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
But considere the judgement of the perdurable lawe.	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
ladden the schrewes that han don wrong to the juge-	
ment,	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
wel I-thewed that the devyne judgement	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
and the judgement of mankynde accorden	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
to seyn in spirites) judgement is more cleer,	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60

judgement is the dede or the doying of	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
Thanne is either the judgement	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
more parfyt judgement. In this manere	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40

han the judgement of the devyne thought, as	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
science is. The comune judgement of alle creatures	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60

every judgement knoweth and comprehendith by	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
For al this world, as by my judgement.	TC.4. 1299
To ben ryght at yow own judgement,	LGW. 406
Done judgement on me; for I	RR. 6421

# Judgments

judgements of oure Lord God Almyghty	B.Mel. 2595-600
yeven moore esy sentences and judgements.	B.Mel. 3045-50
And judgements of so greet equite,	E.Cl. 439
hir decretes and hir jugementes as thoughte	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
ne confowndeth nat the jugementes of	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900

# Judicial

judicial matere and rytes of payens in which	Astr. 165-8
--	-------------

# Judicium

Thus helpe hym God, as <i>Judicium</i> can telle.	B.Mk. 3236
---	------------

# Judith

Who yaf Judith corage or hardynesse	B.ML. 939
alle his bretheren: Judith, by hire good	B.Mel. 2285-90
Judith, a womman, as he lay upright	B.Mk. 3761
Lo Judith, as the storie telle kan,	E.Mch. 1386

<b>Juggler</b>	A lowly jogelour kan deceyve thee, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1487
<b>Jugglers</b>	As jogelours playen at thise feestes grete, . . . . .	F.Sq. 219
	Ther saw I playen jogelours, . . . . .	HF. 3. 169
	Mynstrales, and eke jogelours, . . . . .	RR. 764
<b>Jugglery</b>	By swich an apparence or jogelrye,— . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1265
<b>Jules</b>	Therefore I axe deeth and my juiwie; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1739
	Up payne of hangyng, and on heigh juyse, . . . . .	B.M.L. 795
<b>Julian</b>	Seint Julian was he in his contree; . . . . .	A.Prol. 340
	Seynt Julyan, lo, bon hostell . . . . .	HF. 2. 514
<b>Julius</b>	Depeynted was the slaughtre of Julius, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2031
	Of Pompei, Julius, or they were born, . . . . .	B.M.L. 199
	Nocht trowe I the triumphe of Julius,— . . . . .	B.M.L. 400
	Up roos he, Julius the conquerour, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3863
	Of Julius, and hym the heed he broghte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3882
	To Rome agayn repaireth Julius . . . . .	B.Mk. 3885
	Agayns this Julius in subtil wise, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3890
	This Julius to the Capitolie wente . . . . .	B.Mk. 3893
	So manly was this Julius of herte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3901
	The fame of Julius, and Pompee, . . . . .	HF. 3. 412
	Marcus, Aprillis, Maius, Junius, Julius, . . . . .	Astr. 45-50
	Eke of these monthes as liked to Julius Cesar . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
	30, May 31, Junius 30, Julius 31, Augustus . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
	that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
<b>July</b>	Were passed er the Monthe of Juyn bifille . . . . .	E.Mch. 2133 var
	monthes of Juyll, and Augustus Cesar clepid the . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
	as Julie and August. Than hath Januarie . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
<b>July see Julius</b>		
<b>June</b>	Were passed er the monthes of Juyn bifille, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2133 em
<b>June see Junius</b>		
<b>Junius</b>	Marcus, Aprillis, Maius, Junius, Julius, . . . . .	Astr. 45-50
	30, May 31, Junius 30, Julius 31, Augustus . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
<b>Juno</b>	And eek thurgh Juno, jalous and eek wood, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1329
	How longe, Juno, thurgh thy crueltee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1643
	And yet dooth Juno me wel moore shame, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1555
	Allas, thou felle Mars! alas, Junol . . . . .	A.Kn. 1559
	Quod she to Juno, hir goddesse; . . . . .	BD. 109
	Through Juno that had herd hir bone, . . . . .	BD. 129
	In dede, for Juno right anon . . . . .	BD. 132
	'Go bet,' quod Juno, 'to Morpheus,— . . . . .	BD. 136
	'Juno bad thou shuldest goon,'— . . . . .	BD. 187
	Or his goddesse, dame Juno, . . . . .	BD. 243
	Tham ever he wan; and to Juno, . . . . .	BD. 267
	The olde wrath of Juno to fulfille, . . . . .	Anel. 51
	And blisful Juno, thurgh her grete might, . . . . .	TC. 4. 1116
	Saturnes daughter, Juno, thorough her might, . . . . .	TC. 4. 1538
	I mene, as help me Juno, hevenes queene, . . . . .	TC. 4. 1594
	As Juno was unto the blood Thebane, . . . . .	TC. 5. 601
	Ther saw I thee, cruel Juno, . . . . .	HF. 1. 198
	How, mawgre Juno, Eneas . . . . .	HF. 1. 481
	Thogh Juno lyst nat at the feste bee, . . . . .	LGW. 2249
<b>Jupiter</b>	That Juppiter was bisy it to stente; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2442
	And Juppiter so wys my soule gye . . . . .	A.Kn. 2738
	So Juppiter have of my soule pte . . . . .	A.Kn. 2792
	'What maketh this but Juppiter, the kyng, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3035
	And thanken Juppiter of al his grace? . . . . .	A.Kn. 3069
	Ther Juppiter hym weeshe, bothe bak and syde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3934
	And Juppiter bitokmeth snow and reyn, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3942
	And to the ymage of Juppiter hem sente; . . . . .	G.S.N. 364
	Doon sacrifice, and Juppiter encense; . . . . .	G.S.N. 413
	Saturnus leed, and Juppiter is tyn, . . . . .	G.CY. 828
	in the seler of Juppiter ther ben cowedh . . . . .	Bo. 2. p. 2.
		315-20
	And Jupiter that mak' th the thonder ringe, . . . . .	TC. 2. 233
	Ful bisly to Jupiter bisoughte . . . . .	TC. 4. 669
	But Jupiter, that of his might may do . . . . .	TC. 4. 1683
	Prayen Jupiter on hye . . . . .	HF. 1. 215
	For Jupiter took of him cure, . . . . .	HF. 1. 464
	To hevene with daun Jupiter, . . . . .	HF. 2. 83
	Which that men callen Jupiter, . . . . .	HF. 2. 101
	Jupiter considereth wel this; . . . . .	HF. 2. 134
	Til Jupiter, lo, atte laste . . . . .	HF. 2. 447
	And seyde o swete cloth whil Juppiter it leste . . . . .	LGW. 1338 var
	'As wisely Jupiter my soule save, . . . . .	LGW. 1806
	With Jupiter compouned so was she, . . . . .	LGW. 2585
	Yit was nat Jupiter the likerous, . . . . .	Form. A. 57
	seconde to Jupiter, the thirde to Mars, the . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
	the 9 to Jupiter, the 10 to Mars, the 11 to . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
	Also the degre peraventure of Jupiter, . . . . .	Astr. 352-91
	Than say I wel that the body of Jupiter . . . . .	Astr. 382-91

<b>Kamelyste see Cameline</b>		
<b>Kay</b>	Thou maist ensample take of Keye, . . . . .	RR. 2206
	Kay was hated, for he was fell, . . . . .	RR. 2211
<b>Keynard</b>		
	'Sire, olde keynard, is this thyn array? . . . . .	D.WB. 235

<b>Jupiters</b>	That art daun Jupiteres wyf, . . . . .	HF. 1. 199
<b>Jupon</b>	Of fustian he wered a gypoon . . . . .	A.Prol. 75
	In a bristplate and in a light gypoun; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2120
<b>Jupon see Gipe</b>		
<b>Jura</b>	'Si vis celsi jura.'—Metrum 6 . . . . .	Bo. 4. m. 6.
		1550-5
<b>Juris</b>	Ay <i>Questio quid juris</i> wolde he crie. . . . .	A.Prol. 646
<b>Jurisdiction</b>	the juridiccioun of it, when it is . . . . .	B.Mel. 2565-70
	jurisdiction upon hem, and he shal punysee . . . . .	B.Mel. 2630-5
	And thanne hadde he, thurgh his juridiccioun, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1819
	They han of us no juridiccioun, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1330
<b>Just</b>	perfourne thilke same emprise by juste cause, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60
	certaine juste causes, I am al redy to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5
	by juste cause, resonable. . . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600
	'O blisful God, that art so just and trowel . . . . .	B.NP. 4240
	To God, that is so just and resonable, . . . . .	B.NP. 4244
	Thou shalt me fynde as just as is a squyre; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2090
	Pitous and just, and evermore yliche; . . . . .	F.Sq. 20
	And that is wonder that so just a kyng . . . . .	Mars. 231
	[men ben makid just], and be the getyngre . . . . .	Bo. 3. p. 10
		925-30 em
	man that thou wenest to ben ryght just . . . . .	Bo. 4. p. 6.
		1505-10
	alther-moost just and moost ryghful. . . . .	Bo. 5. p. 3. 1710-5
	Ledest the fyn, by juste purveysaunce, . . . . .	TC. 2. 527
	That he may make avaunt by juste cause; . . . . .	TC. 2. 727
	As she that juste cause had him to triste, . . . . .	TC. 3. 1227
	What wratthe of juste cause han ye to me? . . . . .	TC. 5. 1256
	And stant eek in so juste a place, . . . . .	HF. 2. 211
	bolde to have take a just ascendent by thin . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
	thou shalt erre fro the just ascendent. . . . .	Astr. 145-50
	of the clokke in taking of a just ascendent . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
	there upon a just compas a lite with in the . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
	On many a just man doth he wreke. . . . .	RR. 3030
	Of trewe herte, just and secre, . . . . .	RR. 5090
<b>Justice</b>		
	Justice he was ful often in Assise, . . . . .	A.Prol. 314
	Whom that we wote that shal been our justise, . . . . .	B.M.L. 665
	that God, which that is ful of justice and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600
	Vengeance and justice of this felonye. . . . .	B.NP. 4230
	Now was ther thanne a justice in that toun, . . . . .	C.Doc. 121
	Thurgh sentence of this justice Apius, . . . . .	C.Doc. 204
	This was a false cherl and a fals justice! . . . . .	C.Pard. 289
	Of wyn-yevyng to hem that han justise. . . . .	C.Pard. 587
	The queene herself sittynge as a justise, . . . . .	D.WB. 1028
	A lewed officer and a veyn justisel . . . . .	G.S.N. 497
	a justice dampneth hym that is coupable . . . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
	to the deeth; but lat the justice be war . . . . .	I.Pars. 570-5
	As it was first, of justice and of ire, . . . . .	ABC. 30
	Whan we shul come bifore the hye justyse! . . . . .	ABC. 37
	Of hevене, and he represeth his justise . . . . .	ABC. 142
	me, al be it so that the justise regal . . . . .	Bo. 1. p. 4. 125-30
	obeye to his justice. Hastow foryeten thilke ryghte . . . . .	Bo. 1. p. 5. 200-5
	Right as by the getyngre of justice . . . . .	Bo. 3. p. 10
		925-30
	If no payne of justice chastisede hem. . . . .	Bo. 4. p. 4.
		1345-80
	good by the resoun of justice; . . . . .	Bo. 4. p. 4. 1360-5
	Al be ther in me no justice, . . . . .	HF. 3. 730
	A kyng to kepe his leeges in justice, . . . . .	LGW. 382
	Ye have theron sette sich justice, . . . . .	RR. 2077
	In whom that Shame hath no justice. . . . .	RR. 5044
	Or done of hym aperte justice, . . . . .	RR. 6621
	Of whiche men shulden done justice: . . . . .	RR. 7036
<b>Justin</b>		
	And with this word this Justyn and his brother . . . . .	E.Mch. 1689
<b>Justinian</b>		
	Justinian eke, that made lawes, . . . . .	RR. 6615
<b>Justinus</b>		
	Justinus soothly called was that oother. . . . .	E.Mch. 1477
	Justinus, that ay stille sat and herde, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1519
	Justinus, which that hated his foye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1655
<b>Justly</b>		
	turnith justly from verrey est to verrey west as I . . . . .	Astr. 70-5
	Astrelabie, or elles to have sette justly a clokke, . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
	and this wol lede justly the degre of thi sonne . . . . .	Astr. 170-4
	29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4 quarters . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
	justly over the lyne meridional, than hast . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
<b>Juvat</b>		
	'Quid tantos juvat.'—Metrum 4 . . . . .	Bo. 4. m. 4.
		1410-5
<b>Juvenal</b>		
	Juvenalseith of poverté, myrily, . . . . .	D.WB. 1192
	O Juvenal, lord, soth is thy sentence: . . . . .	TC. 4. 197

## K

<b>Kayrrud</b>	That of Kayrrud was cleped Arveragus, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 808
<b>Kechil</b>	A Goddes kechyl, or a trype of chese, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1747
<b>Keen</b>		
	A sheef of pook arwes, bright and kene, . . . . .	A.Prol. 104



# **Keen—Continued**

A bows he bar and arwes brighte and kene. . . . A.Kn. 1966  
 And in his hond a swerd ful bright and kene. . . . A.Kn. 2876  
 So worthy was in armes, and so keene, . . . . B.Mk. 3439  
 A bows he bar, and arwes brighte and kene; . . . D.Fri. 1381  
 Al my courage, it is so sharpe and keene! . . . . E.Mch. 1759  
 Agayn the swerd of wynter, kene and coold. . . F.Sq. 57  
 But in his herte ay was the arwe kene; . . . . F.Fkl. 1112  
 Is whetted now aynes me to kene, . . . . Comp.L. 58  
 Felte ek his part, of loves shotes kene, . . . . TC.2. 58  
 The nettes dresse, and speres brood and kene; . . LGW. 1190  
 And out he koughte a knyfe as rasour kene. . . LGW. 2654  
 Why seyestow hit I am to thee so kene . . . . Fort. 27  
 So woundeth hit through-out my herte kene. . . Merc.B. 3  
 So woundeth it through-out my herte kene. . . . Merc.B. 13  
 To newe thyng your lust is ay so kene; . . . . W.Uno. 6  
 Myn herte with his arwis kene, . . . . RR. 1859  
 But thow this arwe was kene grounde, . . . . RR. 1885  
 With rasour whetted never so kene, . . . . RR. 6197

## **Keenly**

And so keenly, and eek so softe, . . . . HF.3. 635

## **Keep**

Wel koude she carie a morsel and wel kepe, . . . A.Prol. 139  
 Of nyce conscience took he no keepe, . . . . A.Prol. 398  
 And shame it is, if a prest take keepe, . . . . A.Prol. 503  
 Wel koude he kepe a gerner and a bynne, . . . A.Prol. 593  
 To kepe his foreward by his free assent, . . . . A.Prol. 852  
 Arrayed was this god, as he took keepe, . . . A.Kn. 1389  
 I kepe noght of armes for to yelp, . . . . A.Kn. 2238  
 As keepe me fro thy vengeance and thyn ire, . . A.Kn. 2302  
 My maydenhede thou kepe and wel conserve . A.Kn. 2329  
 And er that Arcite may taken keep, . . . . A.Kn. 2688  
 The wake-pleyes; ne kepe I nat to seye . . . A.Kn. 2960  
 With 'Kepeel kepeel stand! stand! Jossa wardenreel A.Rv. 4101  
 Ga wyghtly thou, and I shal kepe him here'. . A.Rv. 4102  
 Ne of his tayl bihynde he took no keepe; . . . A.Rv. 4164  
 And, goode lemman, God thee save and kepe! . A.Rv. 4247  
 Me fro the feend and fro his clawes kepe, . . . B.ML. 454  
 Me kepe and yewe me myght my lyf tamenden . B.ML. 462 var  
 He took his wyf to kepe, whan he is gon . . . B.ML. 717  
 He kan me kepe from harm, and eek fro shame, . B.ML. 829  
 And kepe us alle that been in this place. Amen. B.ML. 1162  
 And kepen oure estaat in pryvete . . . . B.Sh. 1422  
 And for to kepe oure good be curious, . . . . B.Sh. 1433  
 I kepe nat of his tokens never a deell . . . . B.Sh. 1593  
 Keepe bet oure good, this yewe I thee in charge. B.Sh. 1622  
 rede I yow that ye kepe it secrete. . . . B.Mel. 2325-30  
 any persone that may kepe conseil sikerly. . . B.Mel. 2330-5  
 thy conseil sikerly to kepe? . . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 wole kepen it cloos and stille; for Seneca . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 thanne shul ye kepe this for a general reule; . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 ye sholde doon youre diligence to kepen youre per-  
 sons  
 David, that seith, "If God ne kepe the citee, . . B.Mel. 2485-90  
 helpe, youre persone for to kepe, for . . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
 'And after this, thanne shul ye kepe yow . . . B.Mel. 2495-500  
 this thanne shul ye kepe yow wisely from . . . B.Mel. 2500-5  
 'And after this, thanne shul ye kepe yow . . . B.Mel. 2500-5  
 seyn, ne be nat negligent to kepe thy persone, . B.Mel. 2510-5  
 kepe yow from the compaignye of . . . . B.Mel. 2515-20  
 myn hous so kepen and defendden, that . . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
 riche man may have, as wel to kepen his persone . B.Mel. 2525-30  
 ytaken kepe to the wordes of Ovide, that seith, . B.Mel. 2600-5  
 to a man to kepen hym fro noyse and . . . . B.Mel. 2675-80  
 kepe yow and governe yow in swich a . . . . B.Mel. 2810-5  
 and bisynesse to kepen his good name. . . . B.Mel. 2830-5  
 he kepe nat his goode name, nys but a . . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
 Is ther no morsel breed that ye do kepe? . . . B.Mk. 3624  
 But task kepe of the deeth of Oloferne: . . . B.Mk. 3757  
 And kepe my body out of foul prisoun! . . . . B.NP. 4087  
 He turned hym and took of this no keepe; . . . B.NP. 4200  
 "That sholden kepe and reulen this citee; . . . B.NP. 4234  
 His swevene, and bad hym for to kepe hym weel . B.NP. 4306  
 Kan kepe a forest best of any man; . . . . C.Doc. 85  
 And taketh kepe of that that I shal seyn; . . . C.Doc. 90  
 "Goode men," I seye, "taak of my wordes keepe,— C.Pard. 352  
 Drynketh a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle. C.Pard. 360  
 He kan no conseil kepe, it is no drede. . . . C.Pard. 561  
 Now kepe yow fro the white and fro the rede, . C.Pard. 562  
 'Bretheren,' quod he, 'taak kepe what I seye; . . C.Pard. 777  
 And two of us shul kepen subtilly . . . . C.Pard. 798  
 For sothe I wol nat kepe me chaast in al. . . . D.WB. 46  
 Thou seyest men may nat kepe a castel wal, . . D.WB. 263  
 We love no man that taketh kepe, or charge, . D.WB. 321  
 In feith, he shal nat kepe me but me lest; . . D.WB. 360  
 Thanne wolde I seye, 'Goode lief, taak keepe,— D.WB. 431  
 But I wol kepe it for youre owene tooth. . . . D.WB. 449  
 I took no kepe, so that he liked me, . . . . D.WB. 625  
 That women kan nat kepe hir marriage. . . . D.WB. 710  
 Keepe thyn honour, and keepe eek myn estaat,— D.WB. 821  
 Be war, and keepe thy nekke-boon from iren,— D.WB. 906  
 I myghte no longer kepe it, out of doute.' . . D.WB. 978  
 But for to kepe us fro that cursed place . . . D.Fri. 1553  
 So kepe us fro the temptour Sathanas. . . . D.Fri. 1655  
 Keepe hem in etoor til so be ye endite . . . . E.Cl. 17  
 And she for wonder took of it no keepe, . . . E.Cl. 1058  
 But for to kepe hem pryvely and stille . . . . E.Cl. 1077  
 To kepe hym, syk and hool, as is his make? . . E.Mch. 1289  
 Thy good to kepe, than thyn owene wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1299  
 Wol kepe thee bet than she, that waiteth ay . . . E.Mch. 1303

# **Keep—Continued**

But take no kepe of al swich varytee; . . . . E.Mch. 1309  
 Thanne may he boldly kepen up his heed, . . . E.Mch. 1358  
 Ther as ther nys no wyf the hous to kepe, . . . E.Mch. 1382  
 For though he kepe hym fro the synnes sevene, . E.Mch. 1640  
 And that ye kepe yow eek from oother synne. . E.Mch. 1681  
 'I have,' quod she, 'a soule for to kepe . . . . E.Mch. 2188  
 He may nat sodeynly wel taken keepe . . . . E.Mch. 2398  
 'Now awich a wyf, I pray God kepe me fro! . . E.Mch. 2420  
 Gan on hem wynte, and bad hem taken keepe . F.Sq. 348  
 As kepe my lord; this is my conclusioun. . . . F.Fkl. 889  
 Ther yonge folk kepen hir observances, . . . F.Fkl. 956  
 But if ye sholde yowne trouthe kepe and savel . F.Fkl. 1478  
 Trouthe is the hyste thyng that man may kepe,'— F.Fkl. 1479  
 My trouthe wol I kepe, I wol nat lye.' . . . F.Fkl. 1570  
 Bisekyng hym to kepe hir maydenhede. . . . G.SN. 126  
 Is redy ay my body for to kepe; . . . . G.SN. 154  
 For swoot, and for to kepe his heed from heete; G.CY. 578  
 And therefore kepe it secrete, I yow preye,— G.CY. 643  
 Trouthe is a thyng that I wol ever kepe, . . . G.CY. 1044  
 God kepe us from his false dissynnyngel . . . G.CY. 1073  
 The hole with wax, to kepe the lemalle in; . . G.CY. 1164  
 An holwe stikke,—taak kepe and be war,— G.CY. 1265  
 For to kepe in his lemalle every deel. . . . G.CY. 1269  
 'Sire preest,' he seyde, 'I kepe han no loos . G.CY. 1368  
 To kepe hym and his capul out of slough; . . . H.Mep. 64  
 To kepe a shrew, for it wol nat bee. . . . H.Mep. 151  
 To spille labour for to kepe wyves; . . . . H.Mep. 163  
 And kepe it al so clenly as thou may, . . . H.Mep. 167  
 Beth war, and taketh kepe what I seye; . . . H.Mep. 310  
 Techeth a man to kepen his tonge weel; . . . H.Mep. 315  
 My sone, kepe wel thy tonge and keepe thy frend; H.Mep. 319  
 Is to restrayne and kepe wel thy tonge; . . . H.Mep. 333  
 Kepe wel thy tonge, and thenk upon the crowe.' H.Mep. 362  
 to be war and kepen hym wel, or elles . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 mille, and taken no kepe what they . . . I.Pars. 405-10  
 to kepe hem fro the distemperance of . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
 that sholde kepen his soule. . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 Thou shalt kepe thre condicions; . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 Take kepe eek how that the . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 Crist seith in the gospel. And taak kepe . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 taken of hym namore kepe, anon as they fynden any  
 contrarie . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 it dar . . . kepen hym self fro perils that been . I.Pars. 725-30  
 and avarice is for to withholde and kepe . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 ordeyned to kepe and mayntene and . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 sholde kepen, to the wolf that stranglenth hem; . I.Pars. 790-5  
 taken no kepe to kynrede. And certes, . . . I.Pars. 905-10  
 for which men moste kepen hem wisely, . . . I.Pars. 910-5  
 if that a wyf koude kepen hire al chaast, . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 taken kepe, who sit there, but in whos . . . I.Pars. 990-5  
 mannes food. And tak kepe that . . . I.Pars. 1030-5  
 seyn, that a man shal kepen hym fro . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 That, by my trouthe, I take no kepe Of no thyng . BD. 6  
 Our first matere is good to kepe. . . . BD. 43  
 Fil on hir, or she toke keep, . . . . BD. 128  
 Now understond wel, and tak keep; . . . BD. 133  
 Gif I nadde red and take kepe . . . . BD. 224  
 She seyde, 'Peel now tak kepe every man, . . PF. 563  
 'But, for to kepe me fro ydelnesse, . . . BD. 1154  
 And worship, and to kepe hir name . . . BD. 1262  
 That wel unnethe of mete took she kepe; . . . Anel. 135  
 I myght als wele kepe Averyll from Rayne . . Anel. 309 var  
 Fowls take kepe of my sentence I preye . . . PF. 383 var  
 nedeth of ful manye helpynges to kepyn the diversite Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
 myghty to kepe it-self! And yif that . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
 travaileth hym to defende and kepe the savacion of  
 his lif, . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 resoun to kepyn that that is his (that is . . . 995-1000  
 Bo.3. p.11.  
 that thei kepyn yit the forme of the body . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1325-30  
 the sovereyn hevене. Ther kepyn the sterres . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 hir coold pees. . . . 1550-5  
 Gan multiplye, that, who-so took keep, . . . TC.1. 486  
 By good counsil kan kepe his frend therfro. . TC.1. 627  
 Ne, by my trouthe, I kepe not restrayne Thee . TC.1. 676  
 Hir wo, but seken bote they ne kepe! . . . TC.1. 763  
 And conne it counsil kepe in swich a wise . TC.1. 992  
 I shal so don, myn honour shal I kepe, . . TC.2. 468  
 Unnethe mighte I fro the deeth him kepe, . . TC.2. 566  
 And kepe alway myn honour and my name, . . TC.2. 762  
 myn honour . . . Ay kepe; and if I may don him  
 gladnesse . . . TC.3. 166  
 For Goddes love, and keep her out of blame; . TC.3. 265  
 Sith thow art wys so kepe alway hir name . TC.3. 266 var  
 "The first vertu is to kepe tonge." . . . TC.3. 294  
 And kep thee clos, and be now of good chere, . TC.3. 332  
 I wol alway thine hestes alle kepe: . . . TC.3. 419  
 God wot, they toke of that ful litel kepe! . . TC.3. 1410  
 As gret a craft is kepe wel as winne. . . . TC.3. 1634  
 On hertes sore, and kepe hem that ben trowel!— TC.3. 1771  
 To preve her kepe it for a remembrance. . . TC.5. 315  
 And that she took, to kepen him, good hede; . TC.5. 1048  
 And best kan ay his lady honour kepe.' . . . TC.5. 1077  
 To kepe it ay! But now ful wel he wiste, . . TC.5. 1665  
 And for to kepe hir sone him preyde. . . . HF.1. 192  
 To save and kepe that navye . . . . HF.1. 216

# **Keep—Continued**

Which that the stere, or he took keep,	HF.1. 437
That kepen bestes in the bromes.	HF.3. 136
But we ne kepen have no fame.	HF.3. 605
A kyng to kepe his leeges in justice,	L.G.W. 382
Al wol he kepe his lordes hire degree,	L.G.W. 384
And al the boundes that she oghte kepe;	L.G.W. 546
No longer for to lyven I ne kepe.	L.G.W. 1032
To kepen hir fro slouthe and ydilnesse;	L.G.W. 1722
And of hir werke she toke no more kepe,	L.G.W. 1733
Wher that he dar, his lyfe to kepe or save,	L.G.W. 1995
And as myn hertes lyfe I wol hir kepe.	L.G.W. 2278
God, for his grace, fo suche con kepe us!	L.G.W. 2401
To kepen hym fro wo and fro myschaunce.	L.G.W. 2435
And of hir wyfheode for to kepe hir name,	L.G.W. 2587
I sende you, tak kepe of hit, I rede;	Buk. 26
take kepe, for from henes forthward I wol	Astr. 25-32
Take kepe of these latitudes North and	Astr. 70-5
lyne meridional, and take kepe of thy	Astr. 233-5
take gode kepe of this chapitre of arising of	Astr. 236-40
Thassemble—god kepe it fro care—	RR. 505
And forto kepe hir honds faire	RR. 571
Fro deedly woundes he kepe me,	RR. 1340
And for to kepe out wel the sonne,	RR. 1395
And if thi trouthe to me thou kepe,	RR. 2125
And I shall kepe hem if I may.	RR. 2138
For hem to kepen is all my thought.	RR. 2139
Loke fro pride thou kepe thee wele,	RR. 2239
A man to kepe, whanne it is breve.	RR. 2350
To kepe lovers from all disese;	RR. 2782
And kepe thi counsell, and well hele,	RR. 2858
And kepen cloos in sikernes;	RR. 2886
Good hope alwey kepe bi thi side,	RR. 2941
So thou thee kepe fro folye,	RR. 2993
To kepe the roses of that roser.	RR. 3017
To kepe the Roser fresh and grene,	RR. 3054
And thus to kepe it ther were three,	RR. 3060
To kepe men from all folye.	RR. 3214
And Daunger toke kepe, if that I	RR. 3475
Kepe hym covenannt trewely.	RR. 3476
To kepen, whanne I was absent,	RR. 3830
To kepe thee and [to] chastise,	RR. 3846
To kepe the roser, as thenkith me.	RR. 3848
To kepe, bothe wol[d]e and stille,	RR. 3907
I trowe I shal hym kepe soo	RR. 3947
To kepe better the purprise.	RR. 3987
To kepe roses or bothouns	RR. 4011
To kepe that thou hath to kepe;	RR. 4045
Sith I may not this roser kepe,	RR. 4069
And first, the roses forto kepe,	RR. 4151
To kepe of enemies, and to greve	RR. 4169
Only the roser forto kepe.	RR. 4206
Kepe atte leste thyne herte to me,	RR. 4379
At large kepe thyne herte free.	RR. 4388
Ther is sette to kepe (foule hir bifall)	RR. 4494
And kepe forth, by kyndes right,	RR. 4854
Fro foly love they kepe hem clere,	RR. 5085
Can kepe his tunge til he se ned;	RR. 5264
Taking no kepe to ekide nor right	RR. 5302
To kepen alway his purpose,	RR. 5389
They kepe more than it is ned,	RR. 5774
To kepe that they gadre faste,	RR. 5785
That he wole kepe his hors to ride,	RR. 5918
That I kepe not rehersed be;	RR. 6083
Suche tales kepen they not here.	RR. 6093
I kepe not dele with thee no thing.	RR. 6440
They ben so bare I take no kepe,	RR. 6461
"God thou me kepe, for thi pouste,	RR. 6533
Full moche of that they spende or kepe.	RR. 6817
Gan forto braide and taken kepe,	RR. 7128
But thenne it kept, and kepen will,	RR. 7138
And shulde it kepen and mayntenen	RR. 7175
<b>Keeper</b>	
Ther as this lord was keepere of the colle.	A.Prol. 172
Syn thou art mayde, and keepere of us alle,	A.Kn. 2328
A wyf is keepere of thyn housbondrye,	E.Mch. 1380
and keeper of ire. Ther is a maner tree,	I.Pars. 550-5
Who is elles keeper of good or	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
Shall keeper of the roser be.	RR. 3059
Was keeper of the fourthe gate.	RR. 4236
<b>Keepers</b>	
Of whiche the keepers wole not fail.	RR. 7350
<b>Keapest</b>	
thou kepest thy conseil in thyn herte, thou	B.Mel. 2330-5
thou kepest it in thy prison, and whan	B.Mel. 2330-5
<b>Kepeith</b>	
Kepeith this child, al be it foul or feir,	B.ML. 764
he that it kepeith." Now, sere, thanne shul	B.Mel. 2490-5
kepeith wel tho that ye undertake	C.Doc. 82 var
Now kepeith wel, for if ye wolde ye kan;	C.Doc. 86
His wyves fader in his court he kepeith,	E.CI. 1133
She kepeith his good and wasteth never a deel;	E.Mch. 1343
And kepeith in semblant alle his observaunces	F.Sq. 516
Kepeith ay wel thre coronis, 'quod he;	G.SN. 226
And, as ye love me, kepeith it secrete;	G.CY. 1370
and hste; he that loveth God kepeith his lawe	I.Pars. 125-30
esche . . . kepeith to the only hir goost, and is al	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
kepeith the grete world; and how	Bo.3. m.2.
	650-5
And for-sothe every thing kepeith thilke that is	Bo.3.p.11. 1010-5

# **Keepeth—Continued**

'that kepeth his nature, that enforceth	Bo.3. p.12.
	1085-90
while thilke devyne substaunce kepeth it-self	Bo.3. p.12.
	1110-5
with-holdeth ordre and kepeth nature, thilke thing is,	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
And to hym self kepeth right nought,	RR. 2340
Hope kepeth his bonde, and wole abide	RR. 2783
That kepeth the key of Cristendome	RR. 7091
<b>Keeping</b>	
For al his keepyng and his jalousye;	A.Mil. 3851
in keepyng of thy propre persone,	B.Mel. 2215-20
the keepyng of youre persone, ye shul	B.Mel. 2485-90
kept sufficiently withouten the keepyng of our Lord	B.Mel. 2490-5
ye committe the keepyng of youre persone	B.Mel. 2495-500
the keepyng of youre persone for youre	B.Mel. 2505-10
in keepyng of thy persone; this is to	B.Mel. 2510-5
seith Salomon, "in keepyng of thy freend	B.Mel. 2825-30
bisie hym in keepyng of his good name,	B.Mel. 3030-5
Keepyng the boundes of my worshippe ever;	F.Sq. 571
Thus lete I Canacee, hir hauk keepyng,	F.Sq. 651
for keepyng of rightwisenesse.	I.Pars. 570-5
dooth moore observance in keepyng of his tresor	I.Pars. 745-50
hym in the keepyng of his tresor and	I.Pars. 805-10
Keepyng the corps, as ye have herd me seyn,	Pity. 51
in cure and in keepyng, whan thou were	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
keepyng the dignyte of hir cheere and	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
to ben ryght just and ryght keepyng of equite, the	
contrarie	Bo.4. p.6.
	1505-10
Of love, and in the keepyng which dountaunces;	TC.1. 200
The negardye in keepyng hir richesse	Fort. 53
For hadde it ben in my keepyng,	RR. 1764
That hath thine herte in hir keepyng.	RR. 2716
That hath thyne herte in hir keepyng.	RR. 2864
The keepyng of the Conestabliere,	RR. 4218
And in the keepyng drede also,	RR. 5594
That Wikkid-Tunge hath in keepyng	RR. 5851
And ne hadde the good keepyng be	RR. 7089
<b>Keke</b>	
So cryden, 'Kek, kek!' 'Kokkowl!' 'Quek, quek!' hye,	PF. 499
Ye, kek!' yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre,	PF. 594
<b>Kembe</b>	
And hir comb to kembe hir heed,	HF.1. 136
And forto kembe and tresse me.	RR. 599
And kembe thyn heed right jolly.	RR. 2284
<b>Kembd</b>	
His longe heer was kembd bihynde his bak;	A.Kn. 2143
Hir brighte heer was kembd, untressed al,	A.Kn. 2289
To smellen sweete, er he hadde kembd his heer.	A.Mil. 3691
With lokkes blake, y-kempd ful fetisly.	A.Co. 4369
Hir heris han they kembd, that lay untressed	E.Cl. 379
So peynted he, and kembd at point-devys,	F.Sq. 580
covered and kembd with a false colour,	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
al his wode luxure, kembd hym and	Bo.3. m.4.
	715-20
For whan she kempte was fetisly,	RR. 577
<b>Kembeth</b>	
He kembeth his lokkes brode, and made hym gay,	A.Mil. 3374
He kembeth hym, he preyneth hym and pyketh,	E.Mch. 2011
<b>Kempe</b>	
With kempe heeris on his browes stoute;	A.Kn. 2134
<b>Ken</b>	
As kenne myghte I with myn ye,	HF.1. 498
As experience shall thee kenne.	RR. 2476
<b>Kenelm</b>	
'Lo, in the lyf of Seint Kenelm I rede,	B.NP. 4300
Of Mercenrike, how Kenelm mette a thyng.	B.NP. 4302
<b>Kenned</b>	
And to have kenned as wel or better	BD. 786
<b>Kent</b>	
And swoor hir ooth, by Seint Thomas of Kent,	A.Mil. 3291
Thoughte I, 'By Seynt Thomas of Kent!	HF.3. 41
<b>Kenulphus</b>	
That was Kenulphus sone, the noble kyng	B.NP. 4301
<b>Kept</b>	
He wolde the see were kept for any thing	A.Prol. 276
He kepte his pacient a ful greet deel in houres,	A.Prol. 415
He kepte that he wan in pestilence.	A.Prol. 442
But dwelte at hoom and kepte wel his folde,	A.Prol. 512
Fro frendes that so tendrely hire kepte,	B.ML. 269
Who kepte hire fro the drenchyng in the see?	B.ML. 485
Who kepte Jonas in the fishes mawe,	B.ML. 486
That kepte peple Ebrayk from hir drenchyng,	B.ML. 489
That fro the tempest ay this woman kepte.	B.ML. 496
But kepte it strongly, many wyntres space,	B.ML. 577
He that me kepte fro the false blame,	B.ML. 827
And thus hath Crist unwemmed kept Custancel.	B.ML. 924
may nat goodly be parfourned or kept.	B.Mel. 2420-5
ne kept sufficiently withouten the keepyng of	B.Mel. 2490-5
hyd, ne kept so cloos but that they myghte	B.Mel. 2810-5
be alwey kept and conserved, for Salomon seith	B.Mel. 2825-30
may be kept and conserved, and that	B.Mel. 3050-5
She kepte hir maydenhod from every wight;	B.Mk. 3459
The whiche she kepte in vertu and lettrure;	B.Mk. 3486
That noon of al his mayne that hym kepte,	B.Mk. 3808
Outher for ye han kept youre honestee,	C.Doc. 77
So kepte hir self hir neded no maistresse;	C.Doc. 106
The thriddle he kepte clene for his owene drynke;	C.Pard. 873
For wel thou woost that I have kept thy lyf.	D.WB. 1056



# Kept—Continued

A fewe sheepe, spynnyng, on feeld she kepte, . . . E.Cl. 223  
 And ay she kepte hir fadres lyf on-lofte, . . . E.Cl. 229  
 And tentifly, she kepte hir fader deere; . . . E.Cl. 334  
 But she fro wepyng kepte hire eyen dreye, . . . E.Cl. 899  
 At Boloigne have I kept hem prively, . . . E.Cl. 1060  
 Hath doon yow kept'—and in that same stounde . . . E.Cl. 1008  
 By wys conseil she Goddes peple kepte, . . . E.Mch. 1367  
 Thogh they were kept ful longe streite overal, . . . E.Mch. 2129  
 He kepte his lay, to which that he was sworn; . . . F.Sq. 18  
 And kepte alwey so wel roial estat . . . F.Sq. 26  
 And kept among his jueles levee and deere, . . . F.Sq. 341  
 Of my craft, for I wolde it kept were cloos, . . . G.CY. 1369  
 Jalous he was and wolde have kept hire fayn, . . . H.Mcp. 144  
 Sholde nat been kept in noon awayte, certayn; . . . H.Mcp. 149  
 myghte nat han be kept, ne pees and . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 And kept my fers the bet her-by . . . BD. 668  
 Sche hath rather kept, as to the ward, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270-5  
 fortune be kept to the yit by the grace . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
 that the edifice of this world is kept stable . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80

concludid a litel here byforn ben kept hoole . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60

Kepte her estat, and bothe of yonge and olde . . . TC.1. 130  
 A certain knight, that for the time kepte . . . TC.4. 351  
 For alle kepide they here maydynhed, . . . LGW.G. 294  
 And this thyng was nat kept for holynesse, . . . LGW.G. 296  
 These olde wemen kepte so here name, . . . LGW.G. 301  
 Whil he was yong he kepte yowre estat . . . LGW.G. 400  
 Maydens ben y-kept for jelousye . . . LGW. 722  
 But hit was kept alway with a dragoun,— . . . LGW. 1430  
 And ever kept hir chaste, as for his wyf; . . . LGW. 1577  
 That of the beste hath kepte him from his bane. . . LGW. 2159  
 And kept hir to his usage and to his store, . . . LGW. 2337  
 That of hir pitee kepte hym fro his bane. . . LGW. 2461  
 Everich of hem his feith to other kepte. . . Form.A. 48  
 No longer wolde he that he kepte . . . RR. 1332  
 The keyes kepte of the utter gate . . . RR. 4208 ear  
 That other gate kepte Shame, . . . RR. 4212  
 He kepte hym koy and eke pryve, . . . RR. 4297  
 To the olde wyf, that kepte so harde . . . RR. 5855  
 He hadde hym kept, but he were nyce. . . RR. 6944  
 But thenne it kept, and kepen will, . . . RR. 7138

# Kerchief

With that hir overchief of hir heed she breyde, . . . B.ML. 837  
 And with my overchief covered my visage; . . . D.WB. 590  
 That wereth on a coverchief or a calle, . . . D.WB. 1018  
 Right with a subtil kerchief of Valence, . . . PF. 272  
 Hir kercheff on a pole up stykede she, . . . LGW. 2202  
 A large overchief of threde . . . RR. 7367

# Kerchiefs

Hir overchieffs-ful fyne weren of ground,— . . . A.Prol. 453

# Kernal

And the note kernell the shell— . . . RR. 7117

# Kernels

And in the kernels heere and there . . . RR. 4195

# Kers see Cross

# Kevere see Cover

# Key

That he wol no wight suffren bere the keye, . . . E.Mch. 2044  
 And forth with hem they carieden the keye, . . . G.CY. 1219  
 and certes, in feith is the keye of Cristendom, . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 Arcite hath born away the keye . . . Anel. 323  
 he is as a keye and a styere, by whiche . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80  
 governeth alle thynges by the keye of his goodnesse, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5  
 and . . . TC.5. 460  
 For she that of his herte berth the keye . . . LGW. 26  
 Y-lorne were of remembrance the key. . . LGW. 2298  
 That bereth the key of al myn hertes lyfe. . . Fort. 39  
 Ther bountee berth the keye of my substaunce; . . . RR. 2080  
 Ye may therof do make a keye, . . . RR. 2088  
 A litell keye, fetyr ynowgh, . . . RR. 2090  
 And seide to me, 'With this keye heere . . . RR. 2093  
 I bynde undir this litel keye, . . . RR. 2095  
 This keye is full of gret poste.' . . . RR. 3226  
 Bare the keye and was maistresse, . . . RR. 3320  
 That he it sparred with a key, . . . RR. 7091  
 That kepith the key of Cristendome . . . RR. 7091

# Keys

The keyes of thy oheste, away fro me? . . . D.WB. 309  
 The keyes of the utter gate, . . . RR. 4208

# Kike

That we nyl kike, for he seith us sooth. . . D.WB. 941

# Kid

As any kynde, or calf, folwyng his dame. . . A.Mil. 3260

# Kid(de) see Kithed(e)

# Kides

Bounde the kydes skyn aboute his nekke, . . . E.Mch. 1364

# Kike

Into the roof they kiken and they gape, . . . A.Mil. 3841

# Kiked

As he had kiked on the newe moone. . . A.Mil. 3445

# Kille

And whan that she was elder she wolde kille . . . B.Mk. 3450  
 Whan that they wolden any Flemyng kille, . . . B.NP. 4586  
 This is youre mooste desir, thogh ye me kille. . . D.WB. 1041  
 Of Thebes and Grece, eche other for to kille . . . Anel. 53  
 Thus seyn thise yonge folke, and up they kille . . . LGW. 1216  
 That sawyth myce and rattes to kyllen, . . . RR. 6205

# Kimelln

A knedyng trogh, or ellis a kymelyn, . . . A.Mil. 3548  
 And after that a tubbe and a kymelyn, . . . A.Mil. 3621

# Kin

A wyf he hadde, y-comen of noble kyn,— . . . A.Rv. 3942  
 Yet saugh I never, by my fader kyn, . . . A.Rv. 4038  
 Or ire or talent or som kyn affray . . . B.ML. 1137 ear  
 With myn housbonde, al be he of youre kyn. . . B.Sh. 1337  
 moore siker and stedefast than the kyn of youre ad-  
 versarie, . . . B.Mel. 2560-5  
 the kyn of youre enemys been my syb to hem, . . . B.Mel. 2565-70  
 messages for hire kyn and for hire olde . . . B.Mel. 2970-5  
 Of what hous be ye, by youre fader kyn? . . . B.Mk. 3121  
 Be myrie, housbonde, for youre fader kyn! . . . B.NP. 4158  
 To take a yong wyf; by my fader kyn, . . . E.Mch. 1515  
 If ever I do unto my kyn that shame, . . . E.Mch. 2197  
 And Venus copre, by my fader kyn. . . G.CY. 829  
 Hoold cloos thy mouth, man, by thy fader kyn! . . . H.Mcp. 37  
 For by the figures new al ken, . . . BD. 438  
 And seyden he and al his kyn at ones . . . TC.1. 90  
 Though ich and al my kin upon a stounde . . . TC.4. 625  
 'Ye knowe ek how that al my kin is here, . . . TC.4. 1331  
 For I have kin and frendes elleswhere . . . TC.4. 1521  
 And al his kynne; and let the peple calle, . . . LGW. 1864  
 How pitously complexeneth he his kynne, . . . LGW. 1980  
 Of Trase was he lorde, and kynne to Marte, . . . LGW. 2244  
 Ne she hath kynne noon of hir blood, . . . RR. 268  
 Of Alexandres kyn was she; . . . RR. 1152

# Kin see Noskinnnes

# Kind

He was a gentil harlot and a kynde; . . . A.Prol. 647  
 And saugh his visage al in another kynde; . . . A.Kn. 1401  
 Al be it that it is agayn his kynde, . . . A.Kn. 2451  
 And ever on Cristes mooder, meeke and kynde, . . . B.Pri. 1787  
 Seyde this child, 'and as by wey of kynde . . . B.Pri. 1840  
 a free man, by kynde or by burthe, is . . . B.Mel. 2755-60  
 by wey of kynde as a thyng to been unbounde . . . B.Mel. 2970-5  
 The whiche han of hire propeteie by kynde . . . B.NP. 4142  
 And knew by kynde, and by noon oother loore, . . . B.NP. 4386  
 God helpe me so, I was to hym as kynde . . . D.WB. 823  
 And ther-to comen of so lough a kynde, . . . D.WB. 1101  
 Alwey, as dooth the fyr, lo, in his kynde; . . . D.WB. 1149  
 That is his heritage of verray kynde, . . . D.Sum. 1705  
 But ever in oon ylike sad and kynde, . . . E.Cl. 602  
 O goode God, how gentil and how kynde . . . E.Cl. 852  
 As of Grisildis pacient and kynde, . . . E.Cl. 1187  
 Allas! quod she, 'that ever I was so kynde.' . . . E.Mch. 2389  
 As wialy helpe me grette God of kynde! . . . F.Sq. 469  
 That "Alle thyng repireyng to his kynde . . . F.Sq. 608  
 Men loven of propre kynde newefangelnesse, . . . F.Sq. 610  
 And loven novelrie of propre kynde, . . . F.Sq. 619  
 Wommen of kynde desiren libertee, . . . F.Fkl. 768  
 That no desedyn the Makere hadde of kynde . . . G.SN. 41  
 Was comen of Romayns and of noble kynde, . . . G.SN. 121  
 Hath chaunged me al in another kynde.' . . . G.SN. 252  
 Where as thise robours and thise theves by kynde, . . . G.CY. 659  
 Thogh I ne kan nat sette hem in hir kynde,— . . . G.CY. 789  
 And speke his wordes in so sly a kynde, . . . G.CY. 981  
 A she-wolf hath also a vileyns kynde; . . . H.Mcp. 183  
 is enyve a synne agayns kynde. . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 er that his thyne be come by wey of kynde, . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
 womman spille his kynde in-with that . . . I.Pars. 965-70  
 And wel ye woot agayns kynde Hit were . . . BD. 16  
 Why! men loved the lawe of kynde, . . . BD. 56  
 a-drad By kynde, and for to make hit glad; . . . BD. 493  
 Thogh Pan, that men clepe god of kynde, . . . BD. 511  
 The broche of Thebes was of such a kynde; . . . Mars. 245  
 By way of kynde, ye oghten to been able . . . Mars. 282  
 Shulde have hir rest in somewhat, as by kynde, . . . Comp.L. 2  
 Thogh he were faw, for hit is kynde of man, . . . Anel. 149  
 The kynde of mannes herte is to delyte . . . Anel. 201  
 Myn honour save,—meke, kynde, and fre, . . . Anel. 267  
 Eche in his kynde, of colour fresch and grene . . . PF. 174  
 Squerels and bestes smale of gentil kynde, . . . PF. 196  
 Of every kynde that men thynke may; . . . PF. 311  
 And right as Aleyn, in the Pleynt of Kynde, . . . PF. 316  
 And other egles of a lower kynde, . . . PF. 332  
 The drake, stroyer of his owne kynde; . . . PF. 360  
 What shulds I seyn? Of foules every kynde . . . PF. 365  
 After your kynde, everich as yow lyketh, . . . PF. 401  
 Of lower kynde, and seide, 'That shal not bel' . . . PF. 450  
 Thy kynde is of so lowe a wretchednesse, . . . PF. 601  
 Thankyng alwey the noble quene of kynde, . . . PF. 672  
 whider that the entencion of alle kende tendeth? . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
 yif thou remembrest wel the kynde, the maneris, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 the mooste precyous kinde of any propinquyte or . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
 of fortune the moost unseely kynde of contrarious . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
 that al the kynde of mortal thynges . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
 faire of hir owene kynde, what apertenesse that to . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
 mesureth hir fille after the nede of kynde, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
 desiren to apparaillen your excellent kynde . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
 othere lyvynge bestes han of kynde to . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 nat gode of hir owene kynde, syn that . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
 the mooste precyous kynde of rychesse, . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590-5  
 it change nat from his propre kynde) . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
 nat in his owene kynde that it ne mai . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 ayens kynde that children han . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 'Suffisaunce and power ben thanne of o kynde? . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805-10  
 the mene soule of treble kynde moevynge alle thyngis, . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5

# Kind—Continued

Kind of al the kynde of thinges. And thou	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
wel knowe manye thinges of this kynde,	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
han o same purpos by kynde, and that oon of hem	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
the movement of govyne nys in men by kynde?	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
uttereste and the worst kynde of schrednesse)	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
yit ne have thei no necessite of hir kynde	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
undirstonden in his owene kynde, men	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
For may no man for do the lawe of kinde.	TC.1. 238
And is a thing so vertuous in kinde,	TC.1. 254
Celestial, or elles love of kinde.	TC.1. 979
That every wight, but he be fool of kinde,	TC.2. 370
'What! Is the sonne wres of kinde right,	TC.2. 862
And spreden on hir kinde cours by rowe,	TC.2. 970
That Kinde wolde hir don for to biginne	TC.2. 1374
Deiphebus, which that comen was of kinde	TC.2. 1443
Of kinde non avantour is to leve.	TC.3. 308
I shal thy proces sette in swich a kinde,	TC.3. 334
But this thing stant al in another kinde.	TC.3. 903
Thou rakel night! Ther God, makere of kinde,	TC.3. 1437
Of Love, and ek thy kinde business!	TC.3. 1610
The worste kinde of infortune is this:	TC.3. 1626
A world of folk, as com him wel of kinde,	TC.3. 1721
The goodihede or bounte which that kinde	TC.3. 1730
y-set	TC.3. 1765
'So wolde God, that auctour is of kinde,	TC.4. 418
Swich fir by proces mot of kinde colde;	TC.4. 451
To creature y-formed here by kinde!	TC.4. 768
Liven withoute his kinde noriture?	TC.4. 885
Was al y-chaunged in another kinde;	TC.4. 1096
Hath Kinde y-wroughte thes only her to pleser?	TC.4. 1136
As bitter weren, out of teres kinde,	TC.4. 1417
And that her herte trewe was and kinde	TC.5. 126
As any Trojan is, and ek as kinde.	TC.5. 376
That, after times of the year, by kinde	TC.5. 829
So wel that kinde it nought amende mighte;	TC.5. 920
Than any Trojan is, and more kinde,	TC.5. 970
As conning, and as parfit, and as kinde,	TC.5. 1462
Thou wel this boor shal knowe, and of what kinde	TC.5. 1643
N'as not so kinde as that her oughte be;	HF.1. 43
Or if the soule, of propre kynde,	HF.1. 280
That som man of his pure kynde	HF.2. 76
'O God,' thoughte I, 'that madest kynde,	HF.2. 241
Enclyned is to go by kynde.	HF.2. 316
How speche or soun, of pure kynde	HF.2. 326
Hath his kynde place, in air,	HF.2. 323
Out of his kynde place, y-wys,	HF.2. 128
Or as craft counrefeteth kynde.	HF.3. 202
As kynde thyng of Fames is;	HF.3. 202
In creature that formed is by Kynde.	LGW. 246
A man that coud be so trewe and kynde	LGW. G. 303
For lo, the gentyl kynde of the loun!	LGW. 391
A man that kan in love be trewe and kynde.	LGW. 921
And for the stable herte, eadde and kynde,	LGW. 1876
To me and to my suster here so kynde,	LGW. 2087
Of kynde he koude his olde fadres wone	LGW. 2449
It was, y-wys, a greet default in kynde.	Comp.A. 56
Her kynde is ich when they ben olde.	RR. 412
That kynde hath sett thorough his knowyng	RR. 1699
A beaute that cometh not of kynde.	RR. 2288
Or take the rose from his kynde;	RR. 3122
To knowen of what kynde he be,	RR. 4683
Therefore sette Kynde theyrnne delite;	RR. 4865
Freedom of kynde so lost hath he,	RR. 4919
Chastise hym wel, if ye be kynde.	RR. 6646
<b>Kindest</b>	
That evere weren, kindest and the beste:	TC.5. 1529
<b>Kindle</b>	
To kyndle and blowe the fyr of lecherye,	C.Pard. 481
<b>Kindled</b>	
Whan kyndled was the fyr, with pitous cheere,	A.Kn. 2295
<b>Kindly</b>	
For ye so kyndely this oother day	B.Sh. 1543
To women kyndely will they may lyve;	D.WB. 402
is kyndely matere of joye;	I.Pars. 490-5
Or kyndely understanding	BD. 760
I trowe, hit cam me kyndely.	BD. 777
For kyndly, by your heritage right,	Pky. 71
it hath, by naturel principles kyndeliche yhyd	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
accompliseth his purpos kyndely, and yit he ne	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
That every kyndly thyng that is,	HF.2. 222
Hath a kyndly stede ther he	HF.2. 223
Through his kyndly enclynyng,	HF.2. 226
Hath his kyndeliche stede:	HF.2. 321
That kyndely the mansioun	HF.2. 323
Moveth kyndely to pace	HF.2. 333
Al up into his kyndely place.	HF.2. 334
Kyndely to Fames place.	HF.2. 344
And so kyndely and eke so softe	HF.3. 635 ear
<b>Kindness</b>	
But thonketh my lord heere of his kyndenesse.'	B.ML. 1113
Somwhat to quyte with youre kyndenesse	G.CY. 1055
Kytheth therfor on hir som kyndenesse!	Mars. 298
Saye her so wepe, and thoughte it kindenesse;	TC.4. 720

# Kindness—Continued

But herkeneth ye that speken of kyndenesse.	LGW. 665
Ryght for hir trouthe, and for hir kyndenesse,	LGW. 1664
But wikkidly he quytte her kyndenesse,	LGW. 1918
Yet, Scogan, thanke on Tullius kyndenesse;	Scog. 47
<b>Kindred</b>	
Assemblen alle the folk of oure kynrede,	A.Kn. 1286
Thus hath youre ire oure kynrede al fordo,	A.Kn. 1560
Wysdom, humblesse, estaat and heigh kynrede,	A.Kn. 2790
What for hire kynrede and hir nortelrie,	A.Rv. 3967
noon oother neigh kynrede, wherfore that	B.Mel. 2555-60
oother ny kynrede, and though so were	B.Mel. 2560-5
though so be that youre kynrede be	B.Mel. 2590-5
yourre kynrede nys but a fer kynrede,	B.Mel. 2595-70
And eek therto come of so heigh kynrede,	F.Fkl. 735
And shamen al my kynrede in this place,	F.Fkl. 1565
and kynrede agayns kynrede, and chiden	I.Pars. 200-5
two maneres; as by kynrede, or othere	I.Pars. 785-90
synnen with hire owene kynrede, and	I.Pars. 885-90
hem that been of hire kynrede, or of hem	I.Pars. 905-10
hem with whiche hir fadres or hir kynrede	I.Pars. 905-10
taken no kepe to kynrede. And certes,	I.Pars. 960-5
if she be of thy kynrede, bodily or goostly,	I.Pars. 960-5
or noon; if any of thy kynrede have	I.Pars. 960-5
som man is renomyd of noblesse of kynrede,	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
the vertus of hir noble kynrede.	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
And that ye ben of noble and heigh kinrede,	TC.5. 979
Hyt is no profre, as unto youre kynrede.	LGW. 2094
Or of what kynrede that he bee.	RR. 2202
<b>Kindredes</b>	
ever the moore fleshly kynredes that	I.Pars. 205-10
greet houses or kynredes shynen with	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
<b>Kinde</b>	
To blawen out of alle kyndes	HF.1. 204
And thengendryng in hir kyndes,	HF.2. 460
And kepe forth, by kyndes right,	RR. 4854
<b>Kine</b>	
Three keen and eek a sheep that highte Malle.	B.NP. 4021
<b>King</b>	
That from the tyme of kyng William were falle;	A.Prol. 324
Was whilom wyf to kyng Cappaneus,	A.Kn. 932
With Creon, which that was of Thebes kyng,	A.Kn. 986
And of the citee first was crowned kyng.	A.Kn. 1549
Ne yet the folye of kyng Salamon,	A.Kn. 1942
Lygurge hymself, the grete kyng of Trace;	A.Kn. 2129
The grete Emetreus, the kyng of Inde,	A.Kn. 2156
Aboute this kyng ther ran on every part	A.Kn. 2185
The stronge kyng Emetreus gan hente	A.Kn. 2638
The stronge kyng Lygurge is born adoun,	A.Kn. 2644
And kyng Emetreus, for al his strengthe,	A.Kn. 2645
He moot be deed, the kyng as shal a page;	A.Kn. 3030
'What maketh this but Jupitir, the kyng,	A.Kn. 3035
If that I may, by Jheus, hevne kyng!	A.Mil. 3464
He gan to speke as lordly as a kyng.	A.Rv. 3900
How that the cursed kyng Antiochus	B.ML. 82
The Kyng of Hevene with his woundes newe,	B.ML. 458
Under Alla, kyng of al Northumbrelond,	B.ML. 575
And eek Alla, that kyng was of that lond,	B.ML. 604
To kyng Alla was toold al this meschance	B.ML. 618
So stant this innocent before the kyng.	B.ML. 628
This gentil kyng hath caught a greet motyf	B.ML. 628
This Alla, kyng, hath swich compassioun,	B.ML. 655
The kyng, and many another in that place,	B.ML. 725
And wroot unto his kyng, that cleped was Alle,	B.ML. 725
If ye wol aught unto youre sone the kyng,	B.ML. 748
Unto the kyng direct, of this mateere,	B.ML. 757
Wo was this kyng whan he this lettre had sayn,	B.ML. 785
This messager comth fro the kyng agayn,	B.ML. 794
'The king comandeth his constable anon,	B.ML. 821
Whan that the kyng this cursed lettre sente,	B.ML. 876
Alla the kyng comth boom sone after this,	B.ML. 882
And sheweth the kyng his seele and his lettre;	B.ML. 984
But to kyng Alla, which I spake of yore,	B.ML. 988
Kyng Alla, which that hadde his mooder slayn,	B.ML. 996
How Alla kyng shal comen on pilgrymage,	B.ML. 1001
As to doon any kyng a reverence.	B.ML. 1003
To kyng Alla, and he to hym also;	B.ML. 1006
This senatour is to kyng Alla go	B.ML. 1016
This Alla kyng hath of this child greet wonder,	B.ML. 1128
This kyng Alla, whan he his tyme say,	B.ML. 1144
Out of this world this kyng Alla he hente,	B.Sh. 1583
But natheless, by God, oure hevne kyng,	B.Pri. 1808
And herieth Crist that is of his hevne kyng,	B.Mel. 2290-5
the kyng that wolde have slayn hym,	B.Mel. 2290-5
and apayned the ire of the kyng by hir	B.Mel. 2290-5
Assuerus the kyng: and the same bountee in good	B.Mel. 2515-20
prikke a greet kyng ful soore, and an hound	B.Mk. 3335
That hadde the kyng Nabugodonoeor,	B.Mk. 3346
For he the dremes of the kyng expownd,	B.Mk. 3349
This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold,	B.Mk. 3357
This kyng of kynges proud was and elaat;	B.Mk. 3392
And on a wal this kyng his eyen caste,	B.Mk. 3400
And seyde, 'King, God to thy fader sente	B.Mk. 3426
And thilke same nyght this kyng was slawe,	B.Mk. 3510
Agayn Sapor the kyng and othere mo,	B.Mk. 3520
That ther nas kyng, ne prynce, in al that lond	B.Mk. 3580
Broghte this worthy kyng in swiche a brike.	B.Mk. 3581
O worthy Petro, kyng of Cipre also,	B.Mk. 3741
Was never capitayn under a kyng	B.Mk. 3765
What nedeth it of kyng Anthiochus	B.Mk. 3765



**King—Continued**

That first was kyng in Grece the contree . . .	B.Mk. 3847
This riche Cressus, whilom kyng of Lyde,	B.Mk. 3917
An-hanged was Cressus, the proude kyng;	B.Mk. 3949
By hevene kyng, that for us alle dyde!	B.NP. 3986
That was Kenulphus sone, the noble kyng	B.NP. 4301
Looke of Egipte the kyng, daun Pharaos,	B.NP. 4323
'Lo, Cressus, which that was of Lyde kyng,	B.NP. 4328
That, whan thy worthy kyng Richard was slayn	B.NP. 4538
Whan he hadde hent kyng Priam by the berd,	B.NP. 4548
Looke eek that to the kyng Demetrius,	C.Pard. 621
The kyng of Parthes, as the book seith us,	C.Pard. 622
'Lo, heere the wise kyng daun Salomon;	D.WB. 35
God woot, this noble kyng, as to my wit,	D.WB. 41
In tholde dayes of the Kyng Arthour,	D.WB. 857
And so bifel it that this kyng, Arthour,	D.WB. 882
And swich pursute unto the kyng Arthour,	D.WB. 890
So longe preyeden the kyng of grace,	D.WB. 895
The queene thanketh the kyng with al hir myght,	D.WB. 899
Is this the law of kyng Arthours hous?	D.WB. 1089
May understonde that Jhesus, hevene kyng,	D.WB. 1181
'Now, Lord,' quod she, 'Crist Jhesu, kyng of kynges,	D.Fri. 1590
And certainly, as sooth as God is kyng,	E.Mch. 1267
Pluto, that is the kyng of fairye,	E.Mch. 2227
This kyng of fairye thanne adoun hym sette . .	E.Mch. 2234
'Thus seith the kyng that knoweth youre wikkednesse,	E.Mch. 2240
I am a kyng, it sit me noght to yel'	E.Mch. 2315
Beth war, I prey yow, for, by hevene kyng,	E.Mch. 2407
Ther dwelte a kyng that wretreyed Russye,	F.Sq. 10
This noble kyng was cleped Cambyuskan,	F.Sq. 12
Hym laiked noght that longeth to a kyng;	F.Sq. 16
This noble kyng, this Tartre Cambyuskan,	F.Sq. 28
A doghter hadde this worthy kyng also . .	F.Sq. 32
Whil that this kyng sit thus in his nobleye,	F.Sq. 77
Saleweth kyng and queene, and lordes alle,	F.Sq. 91
He seyde, 'The kyng of Arabe and of Inde,	F.Sq. 110
And fille in speche of Thelophus the kyng,	F.Sq. 238
Save that he Moyyses and kyng Salomon,	F.Sq. 250
Til that the kyng gan fro the bord aryse,	F.Sq. 262
Whan that this Tartre kyng Cambyuskan	F.Sq. 266
This noble kyng is set up in his trone;	F.Sq. 275
At after sooper gooth this noble kyng . .	F.Sq. 302
But fynally, the kyng axeth this knyght	F.Sq. 309
Enformed whan the kyng was of that knyght,	F.Sq. 335
Ful glad and blithe this noble doghty kyng .	F.Sq. 338
Hir soules wenten to the kyng of grace.	G.SN. 399
And seyde, 'I axed this at hevene kyng,	G.SN. 542
Certes the kyng of Thebes, Amphion,	H.Mcp. 118
in the Avysion of the kyng Nabugodonosor .	I.Pars. 125-30
there to a kyng than to a knave.	I.Pars. 185-90
whan they maken hir kyng, they chesen . .	I.Pars. 465-70
a greet kyng; ne by thyn heed, for	I.Pars. 585-90
the kyng Escechiel to God, 'I wol	I.Pars. 980-5
is Kyng of Kynges, and Preest over alle	I.Pars. 1090-5
This was the tale: There was a kyng . .	BD. 62
This kyng wolde wenden over see . .	BD. 67
Right thus this kyng Seys loste his lyf.	BD. 75
Hath wonder that the king ne come . .	BD. 78
She longed so after the kyng,	BD. 83
He take up Seys body the kyng,	BD. 142
Of Aleyone and Seys the kyng.	BD. 220
Of this dreynthe Seys the kyng . .	BD. 229
That he mette, kyng Scipion,	BD. 286
Of Ector, and of kyng Priamus;	BD. 328
Of Achilles and of kyng lamedon . .	BD. 329 <i>var</i>
With that me thoghte that this kyng . .	BD. 1313
Of Aleyone and Seys the kyng,	BD. 1326
And that is wonder that so just a kyng	Mars. 231
Were slayn, and kyng Adrastus home a-go,	Anel. 61
And dide him honour as he were a kyng	Anel. 130
that Theoderic, the kyng of Gotes, in a	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
it, knowynge al this kyng hym-selve.	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
a busschel come, he most yvve the kyng	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
comune profit; and, the kyng knowynge	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
to the kyng, he comandise that,	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
that the kyng, gredy of comune slaughtre,	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
of Athenes; but o lord and o kyng,	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
Wystestow nat how Cressus, kyng of Lydyens,	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
Lydyens, of whiche kyng Cirus was ful	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
whan he had taken the kyng of Percyens,	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
of the selve kyng. What other thyng	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
thei nolden han no lengere no kyng).	Bo.3. p.4.
of the kyng Theodorik, thou noldest nat . .	695-700
whiche that every kyng ne hath no . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
that was kyng of Syille, that hadde . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
enclynnyng to here governour and here kyng.'	1080-5
makere, kyng and lord, welle and . .	Bo.4. m.6.
That was the king Priamus' sone of Troye,	1500-5
To me than kyng of Grece ben and Troyel	TC.1. 2
Al for the doghter of the King Amete,	TC.1. 609
And we han herd how that King Laius deyde	TC.1. 664
'But, by my trouthe the king hath sones tweye,	TC.2. 101
Captif to cruel King Agamenoun:	TC.2. 170
With Pluto King as depe ben in helle	TC.3. 382
Right for despit of King Lameadoun:	TC.3. 592
To bringen hom King Thos and Criseyde:	TC.4. 124
	TC.4. 138

**King—Continued**

Priam, the king, ful sone in general . . .	TC.4. 142
O King Priam! quod they, 'thus sigen we,	TC.4. 194
Why n'haddestow my fader king of Troye	TC.4. 276
And wasch thy face, and to the king thou wende,	TC.4. 646
The king with othre lordes for the beste	TC.4. 877
For with the king Priam alday was he,	TC.5. 284
'To ride and pleye us with King Sarpedoun.'	TC.5. 431
Ya, leveure than be king of Greces twelve!	TC.5. 924
Of Calidoyne and Arge a king, Criseyde!	TC.5. 934
For, as he drough a king by th'aventaille,	TC.5. 1558
Cressus, that was kyng of Lyde,	HF.1. 105
And wonne, and kyng Priam y-slayn,	HF.1. 159
And with kyng Latyne his trete,	HF.1. 453
Ne kyng Nabugodonosor,	HF.2. 7
Ne the kyng, dan Scipio,	HF.2. 408
'Yis,' quod I tho, 'by hevene kyng'	HF.2. 576
Thou Eolus, thou kyng of Trace!	HF.3. 699
And thereto is a kyng ful depe i-sworn .	LGW.G. 368
For he that kynges or lordes is naturel,	LGW. 376
A kyng to kepe his leeges in justice,	LGW. 382
'Now as ye be a god, and eke a kyng,	LGW. 431
After the deth of Tholome the kyng,	LGW. 580
Ther kyng Nynus was graven, under a tree,—	LGW. 785
And Priamus, the kyng, fardon and noght;	LGW. 939
And whan the kyngs that Yarbass hight hit wiste,	LGW. 1245
Ther was a kyng that highte Pelleus,	LGW. 1397
Of al his regne, and made him lord, and kyng.	LGW. 1401
And kyng Oetes lorde was of that ile . .	LGW. 1438
That whilom Thos doghter was, the kyng,	LGW. 1468
And of Tesealye likly kyngs to be,	LGW. 1533
Unto Oetes, of that contree kyng;	LGW. 1593
Of which the kynges assentith to his bone,	LGW. 1596
That was the doghtre of the kyng Creon.	LGW. 1661
Of the laeste kyngs Tarquinius . . .	LGW. 1682
Ne never was ther kyngs in Rome toun	LGW. 1869
Juge infernal Mynos, of Crete kyng,	LGW. 1886
Mynos, that was the myghty kyngs of Crete,	LGW. 1894
And Nyeus, that was kyngs of that citee,	LGW. 1904
She castes hir hert upon Mynos the kyng,	LGW. 1911
Athenes wanne this kyngs Mynos also,	LGW. 1922
Til that of Athenes kyngs Egeus . .	LGW. 1944
Of kyng Mynos, that in hire chambers grete	LGW. 1964
King Pandoyens faire doghter dere,	LGW. 2247
Thys olde Pandoon, thys kyng, gan wepe	LGW. 2279
Lenvoy to King Richard . .	L.St. head
My maister Bukton, whan of Criste our kyng	Buk. 1
Ben verray kyng, this song to you I sende,	Purse. 24
And preie god save the king,	Astr. 11-5
That whilom mette kyng Cipion.	RR. 10
But sithe the tyme of kyng Pepyne,	RR. 1458
Be he kyng, knyght, or ribaude;	RR. 5673
My Kyng of Harlotes shalt thou be,	RR. 6068
Ten tyme of the Kyng of Fraunce,	RR. 6492
And of ribawdis shalt be my kyng,	RR. 7300
<b>Kingdom</b>	
To cleymen kingdom of the cite wente . .	TC.5. 1487
<b>Kyngs</b>	
And therefore, at the kynges court, my brother,	A.Kn. 1181
For trusteth wel that dukes, erles, kynges,	A.Kn. 2182
And convoyed the kynges worthily . .	A.Kn. 2737
He is a kynges brother sone, <i>pardee</i> ,	A.Kn. 3084
And after that he song the 'kynges noote';	A.Mil. 3217
The kynges herte of pitee gan agryse,	B.ML. 614
The kynges mooder, ful of tirannye,	B.ML. 696
Unto the kynges mooder rideth swithe,	B.ML. 730
And at the kynges moodres court he lighte;	B.ML. 785
The child stood, lookinge in the kynges face.	B.ML. 1015
book of Kynges, 'The dedes of batailles been	B.Mel. 2855-60
Be it of popes, emperours, or kynges,	B.Mk. 3176
'This kyng of kynges proud was and elaat;	B.Mk. 3357
Of kynges blood of Perce is she descended;	B.Mk. 3442
In kynges habit wente hir sones two,	B.Mk. 3533
Dredeful to kynges and to emperours,	B.Mk. 3558
Of kynges, princes, erles, dukes bolde,	B.Mk. 3839
'Now, Lord,' quod she, 'Crist Jhesu, kyng of kynges,	D.Fri. 1590
Than buler folk, al though they weren kynges.	D.Sum. 1872
Heigh style, as whan that men to kynges write;	E.Cl. 18
To his degree was makid as a kynges.	E.Mch. 2027
Ech man woot wel that a kynges feeeste	F.Sq. 299
This faire kynges doghter, Canacee,	F.Sq. 432
And, as I am a kynges doghter trewe,	F.Sq. 465
The kynges sone, of whiche I yow tolde;	F.Sq. 657
the book of Kynges, that they weren the	I.Pars. 895-900
is Kyng of Kynges, and Preest over alle	I.Pars. 1090-5
Of queenes lives, and of kynges . .	BD. 58
The kynges metyng, Pharaos,	BD. 282
The kynges hond; the hardy sperhawk eke,	PF. 338
the kyngis hous, bothe of the kyngis servyse,	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
of the kyngis halle, by whiche I were the	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
that whilom was chaced out of the kyngis servyse,	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
gylty ayens the kynges real maieste.	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
undir hem the sovereyne kynges, whiche	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
cruel (Fortune) casteth adoun kynges . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
or pronouncere of kynges preysynges,	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
Rome the kynges name (that is to seyn,	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
But regnes and familiarites of kynges,	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
now, is ful of ensamples how that kynges	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
kynges han more porcioun of . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30

# Kings—Continued

familliers or servantes of kynges, what	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
power of kynges, in hool estat and in estaat	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
the lord of kynges the sepre of his myght	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
proude kynges, that thow seest sitten	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
Though he a worthy kynges sone were,	TC.1. 226
As of this kynges sone of which I tolde,	TC.1. 261
A kynges herte sem'th by heres a wrecche.	TC.1. 889
A Kynges sone in armes wyl to do,	TC.2. 165
'Now, nece myn, the kynges dere sone,	TC.2. 316
'The kynges fool is wont to cryen loude,	TC.2. 400
'Ek wel wot I my kynges sone is he,	TC.2. 708
'A kynges sone although ye be y-wis,	TC.3. 170
Criseyde and eek this kynges sone of Troye.	TC.3. 1715
And how the sevene kynges with hir route	TC.5. 1495
That kynges doghter was of Trace,	HF.1. 391
And somme crowned were as kynges,	HF.3. 226
Of kynges and of lordes so desired,	LGW. 1012
Now mote I sayne the exlynge of kynges	LGW. 1680
Tarquinius, this provide kynges sone,	LGW. 1745
'I am the kynges sone, Tarquinius.'	LGW. 1789
Tarquinius, thou art a kynges eyre,	LGW. 1819
That art a kynges sone, and dampned thust	LGW. 1953
The kynges doghter Adriane that hyghte,	LGW. 1969
A kynges sone to be in swiche prison,	LGW. 1975
I am a kynges sone and eke a knyght,	LGW. 2055
'A kynges sone, and eke a knyght,' quod she,	LGW. 2080
And saved for his deth a kynges sone,	LGW. 2130
And eldith kynges and emperours,	RR. 392
Of dukes stories, and of kynges,	RR. 1078
Byfore barouns, erles, and kynges.	RR. 1204
Or kyngis, dukis, lordis grete;	RR. 6851

<b>Kins</b>	
Or ire, or talent, or som kynnes affray,	B.ML. 1137
Of alle kynnes condiciouns,	HF.3. 440

# Kins see Noskynnes

<b>Kirked</b>	
His nose frounced, full kirked stoode.	RR. 3137

<b>Kirtle</b>	
Al in a kirtel of a lyght waget,	A.ML. 3321
To goon a-begged in my kirtle bare;	F.Fkl. 1580

<b>Kirtles</b>	
In kirtels, al disshevele wente they there,—	PF. 235
In kirtles and noon other wede.	RR. 778

<b>Kisse</b>	
And seyde, 'I wol nat kisse thee, by my feyl'	A.ML. 3284
That at the leste wey I shal hire kisse.	A.ML. 3680
Thanne kyssed me, syn it may be no bet,	A.ML. 3716
This wol I yewe thee, if thou me kisse.'	A.ML. 3797
He sholde kisse his ers, er that he scape;	A.ML. 3800
Yet kys hym ones in his fadres name'	B.ML. 861
And thou shalt kisse my relikes everychon,—	C.Pard. 944
Thou woldest make me kisse thyne olde breech.	C.Pard. 948
I prey you that ye kisse the Pardoner;	C.Pard. 965
Er I be deed, yet wol I kisse thee.'	D.WB. 802
'Kys me,' quod she, 'we be no longer wrothe,	D.WB. 1239
A thousand tyme arowe he gan hire kisse,	D.WB. 1254
That she mooste kisse hire child er that it deyde.	E.Cl. 550
And lullid it, and after gan it kisse;	E.Cl. 553
And hire in armes took, and gan hire kesse.	E.Cl. 1057
I prey you first in covenant ye me kisse,	E.Mch. 2176
Now kys me, wyf, and lat us rone aboute.'	E.Mch. 2184
And she gan kisse his brest that herde this,	G.S.N. 290
goon above hym in the wey, or kisse pax,	I.Pars. 405-10
that kissen in velyneye, for that mouth is	I.Pars. 855-60
were a greet fool that wolde kisse the	I.Pars. 855-60
dotardes holours, yet wol they kisse, though	I.Pars. 855-60
To loken on hir and ofte hir bek to kisse.	PF. 378
And him in armes took, and gan him kisse.	TC.3. 182
Gan for to kisse, and seide, 'O yen clere,	TC.3. 1353
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse	TC.5. 551
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace	TC.5. 1791
Ther saw I Joves Venus kisse,	HF.1. 219
And kisse it, for hit is thy tree.	HF.3. 18
Or ones that we myghte kysen swete,	LGW. 761
The colde walle they wolden kysse of stoon,	LGW. 768
But men myght seen hem kisse there,	RR. 1297
Proferyng forto kisse his feete.	RR. 1981
And sithe kisse thou shalt my mouthes,	RR. 1999
He muste ben that shal me kyssed;	RR. 2006
Withoute more me onys kyssed,	RR. 2610
Shall kyssed thee er thou go away,	RR. 2676
Have a cosse therof frely	RR. 3663
To yewe no lover leave to kyssed.	RR. 3673
Aftir the kis in peyne and woo,	RR. 3695
Sith I to kis desired so;	RR. 3696
To graunte hym nothing but a kisse.	RR. 3729
Oonly to playen and to kisse;	RR. 3745
Graunte hym a kis of gentilynesse.	RR. 3746
To graunte that a kis have he.	RR. 3750
Graunte to me the Rose kisse.	RR. 3757
It is faire sich a flour to kisse;	RR. 3766
And whanne I thanke upon the kisse,	RR. 4113
That onys I to kisse may and kisse,	RR. 4127
To kisse the Rose fair and swete;	RR. 4568
For to kissen and embrace,	RR. 4817

# Kissed

And wolde have kist his feth ther as he stood,	A.Kn. 1759
He kist hire swete, and taketh his sawtrie,	A.ML. 3305
But with his mouth he kiste hir naked ers,	A.ML. 3734
For fro that tyme that he hadde kiste her ers,	A.ML. 3755
And Absolon hath kist hir nether eye,	A.ML. 3852
She kiste hir sone, and hoomo she gooth hir weye.	B.ML. 385
I trowe an hundred tymes been they kist;	B.ML. 1074
Thus been they sworn, and heer-upon they kiste,	B.Sh. 1331
And hire embraceth harde and kiste hire ofte,	B.Sh. 1393
His wyf al newe, and kiste hire on hir face,	B.Sh. 1568
And kiste his fader, and dyde the same day;	B.Mk. 1362
Than Oloferne, which that Fortune ay kiste	B.Mk. 3746
Anon they kiste and ryden forth hir weye.	C.Pard. 968
And kiste hire swete, and chirkeith as a sparwe	D.Sum. 1804
But kiste hir sone, and after gan it blesse;	E.Cl. 679
And kiste his wyf, and made wantowne cheers.	E.Mch. 1846
And with a galpyng mouth hem alle he keste,	F.Sq. 350
That nevere yit his lady mouth he kiste!	TC.1. 812
And with that word her uncle anon her kiste,	TC.2. 250
He kiste tho the lettre that he shette,	TC.2. 1090
Eleyne him kiste and took her leve blive;	TC.3. 225
That she him kiste, although she sighte sore,	TC.3. 972
She ofte him kiste; and, shortly for to seyne,	TC.3. 1117
And al foryaf, and ofte time him keste.	TC.3. 1129
And therewithal a thousand time her kiste,	TC.3. 1252
And therewithal Criseyde anon he kiste,	TC.3. 1275
Quod tho Criseyde, and therewithal him kiste,	TC.3. 1350
And him in armes took and ofte kiste.	TC.3. 1519
Under her nekke, and at the laste her keste.	TC.3. 1575
But hem in armes hente and softe kiste;	TC.4. 1131
But ofte time her colde mouth he kiste:	TC.4. 1161
Took her in armes two, and kiste her ofte,	TC.4. 1219
And ofte kist, and streite in armes folde,	TC.4. 1689
And Antenor he kiste, and made feste.	TC.5. 77
And twenty time he kiste his doghter swete,	TC.5. 191
And kiste it ofte, and wepte on it ful sore;	LGW. 846
She hath it kyste ful ofte for hys sake;	LGW. 1337
And kyssed hym, as of wyves is the wone.	LGW. 1744
And up she ryste, and kyssed in al hir care	LGW. 2208
It semed as they kiste alway,	RR. 788
In sich a gise that he hir kyste	RR. 1291
Whanne I hadde kissed his mouth so swote;	RR. 2040
And kyside it full feithfully.	RR. 3760
He kyst the Rose pryvily!	RR. 7596

<b>Kiseth</b>	
He lulleth hire, he kiseth hire ful ofte,	E.Mch. 1823
He taketh hire and kiseth hire ful ofte,	E.Mch. 1948
He kiseth hire and clippeth hire ful ofte,	E.Mch. 2413
And Venus kiseth Mars, the god of armes.	Mars. 77
And kiseth him ther he li'th on the grounde;	TC.5. 1287
How kysseth she his frosty mouthe so colde?	LGW. 878

<b>Kissing</b>	
That is a signe of kyssyng attre leste.	A.ML. 3683
Embraceth hem, and tenderly kyssyng,	E.Cl. 1083
The fourthe fynger is the kyssyng; and trewely he	I.Pars. 855-80
With kissing al that tale sholde breke,	TC.3. 1403
Lay, kissing ay, his lady bright, Criseyde:	TC.5. 1241
Or of clippynge, or [of] kyssyng;	RR. 342
Or for a kyssyng, anon right	RR. 2338
To have a kyssyng precious	RR. 3658
For who so kyssyng maye attayne	RR. 3677
What with kyssyng, and with takynges,	RR. 6042

<b>Kitchens</b>	
Blessynges halles, chambres, kichenen, boures,	D.WB. 869

<b>Kite</b>	
Ther cam a kyte, whil that they weren so wrothe,	A.Kn. 1179
He saugh upon a tyme a kyte fee,	F.Sq. 624
And soodeynly he loved this kyte so	F.Sq. 625
Thus hath the kyte my love in hire serysae,	F.Sq. 628
The tame ruddok, and the coward kyte;	PF. 349

<b>Kith(e)</b>	
For, but if Crist open myracle kith,	B.ML. 636
Kithe youre almesse on me, poure wrecche.'	D.Fri. 1609
Agayn hir wyl, ne kithre hire jalouse;	F.Fkl. 748
For ever-more, his lady me to kythe.	Anel. 228
And kith thou art a man; for in this houre	TC.4. 538
Kith now somwhat thy corage and thy might,	TC.4. 619
Now kythe thyng engyn and myght!	HF.2. 20
And for my parte I shal anon it kythe.'	LGW. 912
Right so mot I kythen my brotellesse;	Fort. 63

<b>Kithed(e)</b>	
For I am deed, if that this thyng be kyd.'	E.Mch. 1943
And kithed to me so greet gentillesse,—	G.CY. 1054
He kidded anon his bowe n'as nat broken!	TC.1. 208
'Thurghout the worldre our shame is kid so wide,	LGW. 1028
Was kid to hem, but in seurtee they slepte.	Form.A. 46
Without coverture shall be kidde,	RR. 2172
His malice in his chere was kidde.	RR. 3132

<b>Kitheth</b>	
For gentil herte kitheth gentillesse.	F.Sq. 483
Kytheth therfor on hir som kyndenesse!	Mars. 298
That maiestow seen, she kytheth what she is.'	LGW. 504

# Kitte see Cut

<b>Knakkes</b>	
The more queynte knakkes that they make	A.Rv. 4051 var
so conforten the . . . knakkes of japeris hem that	
travaillen	I.Pars. 650-5
She ne used no such knakkes smale.	BD. 1032



**Knarre**  
He was short-sholdred, brood, a thikke knarre, . . . A.Prof. 549

**Knarry**  
With knotty, knarry, bareyne trees olde . . . A.Kn. 1977

**Knave**  
'Go up,' quod he unto his knave anon, . . . A.Mil. 3431  
This knave gooth him up ful sturdily . . . A.Mil. 3434  
His knave was a strong carl, for the noones, . . . A.Mil. 3469  
But Robyn may nat wite of this, thy knave, . . . A.Mil. 3555  
He sente his knave, and eek his wenche also, . . . A.Mil. 3631  
Ther every myght save he, maister and knave, . . . B.M.L. 474  
On hire he gat a knave childe anon, . . . B.M.L. 715  
The tyme is come a knave child she beer,— . . . B.M.L. 722  
In al the hous ther nas so litel a knave, . . . B.Sh. 1500  
That con of hem gan callen to his knave: . . . C.Pard. 666  
And if that she be faire, thou verray knave, . . . D.WB. 253  
Is riche, although ye holde hym but a knave. . . D.WB. 1190  
Forth with his knave into that hostelrye . . . D.Sum. 1779  
Al had hire levere have born a knave child. . . E.Cl. 444  
She may unto a knave child attayne, . . . E.Cl. 447  
A knave child she bar by this Walter, . . . E.Cl. 612  
Thy verray freendes, or a trewe knave, . . . E.Mch. 1302  
'Allas!' quod he, 'that I ne had heer a knave . . . E.Mch. 2338  
there to a kyng than to a knave. . . I.Pars. 185-90  
many a vicious knave that is sustened by . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
As I shal in the stable slee thy knave, . . . LGW. 1807  
And to a knave a rynghe she yaf anon, . . . LGW. 2366  
Thys knave anon unto the queene hym dyghte, . . . LGW. 2371  
Ne serve yow as a morderere or a knave, . . . LGW. 2390  
Was lyke no knave, ne quystroun. . . RR. 886  
For thanne this boy knave so booldely . . . RR. 3849

**Knave**  
With footmen, bothe yemen and eek knaves,— . . . A.Kn. 2728  
By Goddes bones! when I bete my knaves, . . . B.Mk. 3087

**Knarish**  
'Hir lemman?' certes this is a knayvish spechel . . . H.Mep. 205

**Knead**  
And bad his wyf go knede it in a cake. . . A.Rv. 4094

**Knead** *see* **Kneden, Knodded**

**Kneading**  
A knedyng trogh, or ellis a kymelyn, . . . A.Mil. 3548  
Y-gettes us thise knedyng-tubbes thre, . . . A.Mil. 3564  
Into our knedyng-tubbes wol we crepe, . . . A.Mil. 3594  
He gooth and geteth hym a knedyng trogh, . . . A.Mil. 3620  
He hadde y-boght hym knedyng-tubbes thre, . . . A.Mil. 3836

**Kneden**  
breed Kneden with eisel strong and egre; . . . RR. 217

**Knee**  
In a gowne of faldyng to the knee. . . A.Prof. 391  
To-morn before the erchedeknes knee, . . . D.Fri. 1588  
And doun anon he sette hym on his knee. . . D.Sum. 2120  
every knee of havenly creatures, or ethely, . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
And held his bondes up, and fel on knowe; . . . TC.2. 1202  
I roos, and doun I sette me on my knee, . . . LGW. 455  
Hire clothes outdid were unto the knee, . . . LGW. 973  
Adoun sytte Theseus upon his knee, . . . LGW. 2028  
Anoon doun knelyng upon my kne, . . . RR. 1980

**Kneel**  
As hym was taught, to knele adoun and seye . . . B.Pri. 1697  
Thanne shal they knele doun, by oon assent, . . . D.Sum. 2262  
but knele biforn hym or at his feet, but . . . I.Pars. 990-5  
'Thou mayst allone here wepe and crye and knele; . . . TC.1. 806  
To knele and do you honour in som wise.' . . . TC.3. 70  
And seide, 'Neece, see how this lord can knele . . . TC.3. 962  
Withoute abood, knele doun anon, . . . RR. 7695

**Kneled**  
Where that they kneled in the hye weye . . . A.Kn. 897  
And neer he cam, and kneled faire adoun, . . . D.WB. 803  
And knelede doun, as it were for the nones, . . . LGW. 295  
For there hath Eneas y-kneled so, . . . LGW. 1232  
And with his wiles kneled and so preyde, . . . LGW. 2294  
And knelide doun with hondis joynt, . . . RR. 2037  
To hym I knelide lowe a-doun, . . . RR. 3402

**Knelel**  
Scogan, that knelel at the stremes hede . . . Scog. 43

**Kneleth**  
At requeste of the queene, that kneleth heere, . . . A.Kn. 1819  
And doun he kneleth with ful humble cheere . . . A.Kn. 2219  
She kneleth doun and thanketh Goddes sonde; . . . B.M.L. 523  
Com forth anon, and kneleth heere adoun, . . . C.Pard. 925  
And with sad contenance kneleth stille . . . E.Cl. 293  
And seide, 'Kneleth now whil that thou leste! . . . TC.3. 965  
And seyde, 'Who kneleth there?' And I answerde . . . LGW. 312  
She kneleth, crieth, that routh is to devyse; . . . LGW. 1311

**Kneeling**  
And knelynge, thanketh hire of that requeste; . . . B.M.L. 383  
The wyl of Crist, and knelynge on the stronde, . . . B.M.L. 825  
And knelynge, pitously to hym she seyde, . . . B.M.L. 835  
Knelynge upon hir knees ful reverently, . . . E.Cl. 187  
Knelyng alwey, til it unclosed was, . . . LGW. 117  
I, knelyng by this floure, in good entente . . . LGW. 308  
Anoon doun knelyng upon my kne, . . . RR. 1980

**Kneelings**  
with yerdes, in knelynges, in tribulacions, . . . I.Pars. 1055-60

**Knees**  
And therwithal on knees doun he fil, . . . A.Kn. 1103  
And on hir bare knees adoun they falle, . . . A.Kn. 1758  
But doun on knees wente every maner wight . . . A.Kn. 1875  
This Absolon doun sette hym on his knees, . . . A.Mil. 3723  
She sette hire doun on knees and thus she sayde . . . B.M.L. 638

**Knees—Continued**  
Doun on hir knees falleth she to grounde; . . . B.M.L. 1153  
Ful often time upon his knowes bare. . . B.Pri. 1719  
Upon hir knees, he seyde in this manere: . . . D.Fri. 1625  
Knelynge upon hir knees ful reverently, . . . E.Cl. 187  
And doun upon hir knees she gan to falle, . . . E.Cl. 292  
Cam at his heste, and on hir knees hire sette, . . . E.Cl. 951  
Upon his bare knees, oughte, al his lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1351  
Fil on his knees with so devout humblesse, . . . F.Sq. 544  
And preyde hir on knees, for Goddes sake, . . . F.Fkl. 842  
And on his knowes bare he sette hym doun, . . . F.Fkl. 1025  
She thonketh hym upon hir knees al bare, . . . F.Fkl. 1545  
But on hir knees they settten hem adoun . . . G.SN. 396  
But doun on knees she sat anon . . . BD. 106  
To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde . . . PF. 278  
On knees she fil bifore Ector a-doun . . . TC.1. 110  
Tho Troilus gan doun on knees to falle, . . . TC.1. 1044  
Fil Pandarus on knees, and up his yen . . . TC.3. 183  
This Troilus ful sone on knees him sette . . . TC.3. 953  
And fil on knees, and sorwfulliche he sighte: . . . TC.3. 1080  
To Pandarus on knowes fil adoun; . . . TC.3. 1592  
They gonne doun on knees falle, . . . HF.3. 444  
And doun on knees they fille anon, . . . HF.3. 569  
And doun anon on knees falle; . . . HF.3. 615  
And fel on knees everychon, . . . HF.3. 682  
And doun on knees anon-ryght I me sette, . . . LGW. 115  
And doun on knees he gan to falle, . . . RR. 1514  
Thankyth hym, gan on his knees loute. . . RR. 7334

**Knew**  
He knew the tavernes well in all the toun . . . A.Prof. 240  
He knew wel alle the havenes, as they were, . . . A.Prof. 407  
He knew the cause of everich maladye, . . . A.Prof. 419  
Wel knew he the olde Esculapius . . . A.Prof. 429  
Of remedies of love she knew per chaunce, . . . A.Prof. 475  
For of that art sche knew the olde daunce . . . A.Prof. 476 var  
That he ne knew his sleighte and his covnyse; . . . A.Prof. 604  
And knew hir conseil, and was al hir reed. . . A.Prof. 665  
The heraudes knewe hem best in special, . . . A.Kn. 1017  
Allas that ever knew I Perotheus! . . . A.Kn. 1227  
That knew his privtee and al his cas, . . . A.Kn. 1411  
No-thing ne knew he that it was Arcite: . . . A.Kn. 1519  
Whan he hym knew, and hadde his tale herd, . . . A.Kn. 1597  
As fer as everich of hem oother knewe. . . A.Kn. 1648  
And freeten hym, for that they knewe hym naught. . . A.Kn. 2068  
That knew so manye of adventures olde, . . . A.Kn. 2444  
That knew this worldes transmutacioun, . . . A.Kn. 2839  
And ever hath doun, syn that ye first hym knewe, . . . A.Kn. 3079  
He knew nat Catoun, for his wit was rude,— . . . A.Mil. 3227  
And she was war, and knew it bet than he, . . . A.Mil. 3604  
Than Gerveys knew, and seyde, 'Freend so deere, . . . A.Mil. 3775  
John knew the wey, hem nedede no gyde; . . . A.Rv. 4020  
And knewe the estres bet than didde this John, . . . A.Rv. 4295  
No-thing ne knew he what she was, ne why . . . B.M.L. 971  
But for all that she knew hire never the moore. . . B.M.L. 982  
He knew wel verraily that it was she, . . . B.M.L. 1054  
For wel he knew he stood in swich array . . . B.Sh. 1560  
That never fleeshly women they ne knewe, . . . B.Pri. 1775  
Til she his conseil knew; and she, untrew, . . . B.Mk. 3218  
He knew that God was ful of myght and grace. . . B.Mk. 3372  
Til that he knew, by grace and by resoun, . . . B.Mk. 3408  
And knew God lord of every creature. . . B.Mk. 3812  
Which that he knew in heigh science habounde, . . . B.Mk. 3938  
By nature knew he eche ascencioun . . . B.NP. 4045  
And knew by kynde, and by noon oother loore, . . . B.NP. 4386  
Which that he knew for-subtil and for-boold. . . C.Doc. 141  
She knew my herte, and eek my privtee, . . . D.WB. 531  
He knew of hem mo legendes and lyves . . . D.WB. 686  
And therwithal he knew of mo proverbes, . . . D.WB. 773  
That tolde hym al the secree that they knewe, . . . D.Fri. 1341  
His maister knew nat alwey what he wan. . . D.Fri. 1345  
Certeyn he knew of briberyes mo . . . D.Fri. 1367  
Bet than this somnour knew a sly leechour, . . . D.Fri. 1371  
She knew wel labour, but noon ydel ese. . . E.Cl. 217  
Unnethe the peple hire knew for hire fairnesse, . . . E.Cl. 384  
And from hire birthe knewe hire yeer by yeere, . . . E.Cl. 402  
The lord knew wel that he hym loved and dradde: . . . E.Cl. 523  
But wel he knew, that next hymself, certayn . . . E.Cl. 694  
For he by noyse of folk knewe hire comynge, . . . E.Cl. 912  
The markys, which that shoope and knew al this, . . . E.Cl. 946  
Til I thy purpos knewe and al thy wille.' . . . E.Cl. 1078  
Er we were born, knew al oure freletee; . . . E.Cl. 1160  
And she knew eek the fyn of his entente. . . E.Mch. 2106  
And Danyan, that knew al hire entente, . . . E.Mch. 2120  
No spot of thes ne knew I al my lyf; . . . E.Mch. 2146  
For verraily he knew al hire entente, . . . E.Mch. 2212  
And knew ful many a seel, and many a bond. . . F.Sq. 131  
Right by hir song, and knew al hire entente. . . F.Sq. 400  
If that I verraily the cause knewe . . . F.Sq. 466  
Hire freendes, whiche that knewe hir hevly thought, . . . F.Fkl. 822  
His brother, which that knew of his penaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 1032  
He knew of al this wo and al this werk; . . . F.Fkl. 1106  
He knew ful wel how fer Alnath was shove . . . F.Fkl. 1281  
He knew the remenaunt by proporcoun, . . . F.Fkl. 1286  
And knew the arising of his moone weel, . . . F.Fkl. 1287  
And knew ful weel the moones mansioun . . . F.Fkl. 1289  
And knew also his othere observances, . . . F.Fkl. 1291  
And whan he knew that ther was noon obstacle, . . . F.Fkl. 1300  
Where as he knew he shold his lady see; . . . F.Fkl. 1307  
That ever yet I knew in al my lyf. . . F.Fkl. 1540  
Which hem apposed, and knew al hire entente, . . . G.SN. 363

# **Knave—Continued**

That I ne knew therwith this nyctee,	G.S.N. 495
And ye hym knewe as wel as do I,	G.CY. 602
If ye hym knewe it wolde be for youre prow;	G.CY. 609
He semed frendly to hem that knewe hym noght,	G.CY. 1302
For, and men knewen al my sotiltees,	G.CY. 1371
and whan that they knewe that they	I.Pars. 330-5
For I ne knewe never God but oon,	BD. 237
That I knew tho, but thus hit stood,	BD. 803
For she knew no-thing of hir thoght,	BD. 884
But whether she knew, or knew it noght,	BD. 885
I knew on hir non other lak,	BD. 957
Ne swich as she ne knew I noon,	BD. 983
That ever I knew, or wyste yit,	BD. 1008
And how she knewe first your thoght,	BD. 1132
'So whan my lady knew al this,	BD. 1267
So many men as in her tyme hir knewe,	Pity. 31
And by the light she knew, that shoon so shene,	Mars. 87
Somtyne if that Jelosie hit knewe,	Mars. 204
woven with hir owene handes, as I knewe wel	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
Knew wel that Troye sholde destroyed be	TC.1. 68
So when that Calcas knew by calcuynge,	TC.1. 71
Remedie and reed by herbes he knew fine,	TC.1. 661
For of his god, Wo, he knew ful lite.	TC.1. 826
And caste, and knew in good plit was the moone	TC.2. 74
She knew by sighte, and ek his gentilesse;	TC.2. 702
And knew it wel, and whos it was hit tolde;	TC.2. 1190
Ne knewe hem more than myn olde hat!	TC.3. 320
Knew at the fulle and waited on it ay,	TC.3. 634
They knewe hem first, and every wo and fere	TC.3. 1398
Gan for t'aprouche as they by signes knewe,	TC.3. 1696
When Calcas knew this tretis sholde holde,	TC.4. 64
Thus writen they that of her werkis knewe.	TC.4. 1421
For folk of Grece, that ye nevere knewe,	TC.5. 123
This knew he wel y-nough, withoute book!	TC.5. 291
He knew ful wel ther shal not scapen oon	TC.5. 908
Whan that he knew hir, of his peyne;	HF.1. 232
As though I knew hir places here;	HF.2. 506
Ther saw I, and knewe him by name,	HF.3. 185
That I yow knewe so charitable and trewe,	LGW. 444
To trusten man, but she the bet hym knew!	LGW. 801
And she tooke hede, and knew by hire manere,	LGW. 1504
She knew by folke that in his shippes be,	LGW. 1512
The housbond knewe the estres wel and fyne,	LGW. 1715
Men knewe hym wel and diden hym honoure;	LGW. 2441
And knew how brotel and how fals he was,	LGW. 2556
No man yit knew the forwes of his lond;	Form.A. 12
Ne knew; the flees was of his former hewe;	Form.A. 18
No coyn ne knew man which was fals or trewe;	Form.A. 20
No trompes for the werres folk ne knewe,	Form.A. 23
Thou knewe wel the deceit of hir colour	Fort. 21
Knewe the beste man that is	RR. 282
If evere thou knewe of love distresse,	RR. 2643
That clerkis writen that hir knewe;	RR. 2839
Me forto curen no thyng I knewe	RR. 2959
Of other comfort knewe I nought,	RR. 2962
I knewe not elles to my bihove	RR. 2964
Sturdy and hidous, who so hym knewe,	RR. 3134
For Bialacoll ne knewe thee nought,	RR. 3151
For I ne knewe no chevisaunce.	RR. 3337
Of longe passed I knewe hym wel;	RR. 3377
I was a-stoned, and knewe no rede,	RR. 3859
It is to long that he hym knewe;	RR. 3876
If Jelosie the sooth knewe;	RR. 4059
She knewe eche wrenche and every gise	RR. 4292
For she knewe al the olde daunce.	RR. 4300
For if thou knewe hym oute of doute,	RR. 4677
If ever I knewe her cruelte.	RR. 6090
For wel he knewe Dame Abstynauce,	RR. 7435
But he ne knewe not Constreynauce,	RR. 7436
He knewe nat that she was constreyned,	RR. 7437
But he knewe nat that he was false.	RR. 7444

## **Knife**

The smylere, with the knyfe under the cloke;	A.Kn. 1999
Contek, with bloody knyf, and sharpe manace;	A.Kn. 2003
No maner shot, ne polax, ne shorte knyf,	A.Kn. 2544
With panade, or with knyf, or boidekyn;	A.Rv. 3960
And leyde the bloody knyf by dame Custance,	B.ML. 601
And in the bed the bloody knyf he fond	B.ML. 607
Save he that Hermengyld slow with his knyf.	B.ML. 627
I dar wel seyn hir hadde levere a knyf	B.ML. 1027
By corpus bones! I wol have thy knyf,	B.Mk. 3096
For I am perilous with knyf in honde;	B.Mk. 3109
To dyen with a swerd, or with a knyf.	C.Doc. 217
Hoold nat the develes knyf ay at thyn herte,—	D.Sum. 2091
Ne hurte hymselfen with his owene knyf;	E.Mch. 1840
Levere ich hadde to dyen on a knyf,	E.Mch. 2163
with his owene knyf and make hymselfen drunken	I.Pars. 855-60
Al sholde I with this knif my throte kerven!"	TC.2. 325
But prively she kaughte forth a knyfe,	LGW. 1854
To welden an axe, or swerde, or staffe, or knyffe.	LGW. 2000
If that ye woll If I hadde knyfe or spere,	LGW. 2106
That Ypermystra dare not handel a knyfe	LGW. 2594
And out he kaughte a knyfe as rasour kene.	LGW. 2654
Myn handes ben nat shapen for a knyfe,	LGW. 2692
What devel have I with the knyfe to do?	LGW. 2694
With darte ne mace, spere ne knyf,	RR. 5823
What shulde he yewe that likketh his knyf?	RR. 6502

## **Knight**

And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne.	A.Prol. 42
---	------------

# **Knight—Continued**

A Knyght ther was and that a worthy man,	A.Prol. 43
This ilke worthy knyght hadde been also	A.Prol. 64
He was a verray parfit, gentil knyght.	A.Prol. 72
Ful ofte tyme he was knyght of the shire.	A.Prol. 356
Sire Knyght,' quod he, 'my mayster and my lord,	A.Prol. 837
The sothe is this, the cut fil to the knyght,	A.Prol. 845
And swor his ooth, as he was trewe knyght,	A.Kn. 959
He faught, and slough hym manly as a knyght,	A.Kn. 987
And that oother knyght highte Palamon.	A.Kn. 1014
For which thou art y-bounden as a knyght	A.Kn. 1149
And art a knyght, a worthy and an able,	A.Kn. 1241
But for as muche thou art a worthy knyght,	A.Kn. 1608
That here I wol be founden as a knyght,	A.Kn. 1612
Upon my trouthe and as I am a knyght,	A.Kn. 1855
Ye knowen wel that every lusty knyght	A.Kn. 2111
This Theseus, this duc, this worthy knyght,	A.Kn. 2190
That Palamon, that is thyn owene knyght,	A.Kn. 2471
Though Mars shal helpe his knyght, yet natheles,	A.Kn. 2473
Mars hath his wille, his knyght hath al his boone,	A.Kn. 2669
That gentil Palamon, thyn owene knyght,	A.Kn. 3077
Whan that the Knyght had thus his tale y-toold,	A.Mil. 3109
And made a yong knyght, that dwelte in that toun,	B.ML. 385
This knyght, thurgh Sathanas temptacions,	B.ML. 598
This false knyght, that hath this tresoun wrought,	B.ML. 619
'And if this knyght wol sweren how that she	B.ML. 663
This false knyght was slayn for his untrouthe	B.ML. 687
Al of a knyght was fair and gent	B.Th. 1905
Bothe knyght and lady free,	B.Th. 2082
And for he was a knyght auntrous,	B.Th. 2099
As side the knyght sire Percyvrell,	B.Th. 2106
'was Goddes knyght, whan he sholde fighte	B.Mel. 2845-50
'Hool' quod the Knyght, 'good sire, namore of this'	B.NP. 3957
A knyght that called was Virginus,	C.Doc. 2
This knyght a doghter hadde by his wyf,—	C.Doc. 5
How that a knyght, called Virginus,	C.Doc. 180
And wolde have preeved it, as sholde a knyght,	C.Doc. 193
And whan this worthy knyght, Virginus,	C.Doc. 203
To save the knyght, for routhe and for pitee;	C.Doc. 261
But right anon the worthy Knyght bigan,—	C.Pard. 960
That dampned was this knyght for to be deed	D.WB. 891
And after this thus spak she to the knyght,	D.WB. 900
Wo was this knyght, and sorowfully he siketh;	D.WB. 913
This knyght, of which my tale is specially,	D.WB. 983
Agayn the knyght this olde wyf gan ryse,	D.WB. 1000
And seyde, 'Sire knyght, heer-forth ne lith no wey;	D.WB. 1001
'My levee mooder,' quod this knyght, 'certeyn	D.WB. 1005
'Have heer my trouthe,' quod the knyght, 'I	D.WB. 1013
graunte!'	D.WB. 1023
Whan they be comen to the court, this knyght	D.WB. 1030
And afterward this knyght was bode appere.	D.WB. 1032
And that the knyght sholde telle in audience	D.WB. 1034
This knyght ne stood nat stille as doth a best,	D.WB. 1047
Which that the knyght saugh sittynge on the grene;	D.WB. 1050
I taughte this answers unto the knyght,	D.WB. 1054
Bifore the court thanne, preye I thes, sir knyght,	D.WB. 1058
This knyght answerde, 'Allas, and weylawe!	D.WB. 1083
Greet was the wo the knyght hadde in his thoght,	D.WB. 1088
Fareth every knyght thus with his wyf, as ye?	D.WB. 1090
Is every knyght of his so dangerous?	D.WB. 1098
'Amended' quod this knyght, 'allas! nay, nay!	D.WB. 1228
This knyght avyseth hym and sore siketh;	D.WB. 1250
And whan the knyght saugh verraily al this,	D.Fr. 1662
For Crist wol be youre champion and knyght;	D.Sum. 2022
Anon the knyght bifore the juge is broght,	D.Sum. 2025
And to another knyght comanded he,	D.Sum. 2029
The knyght cam which men wenden had be deed.	D.Sum. 2032
They seiden, "Lord, the knyght ne hath nat slayn	D.Sum. 2036
And to the firste knyght right thus spak he:	D.Sum. 2040
And to the thridde knyght right thus he seith:	D.Sum. 2072
What sholde I telle thanswere of the knyght?	E.Mch. 1246
A worthy knyght that born was of Payve,	E.Mch. 1255
Hadde this knyght to been a wedded man	E.Mch. 1266
This seyde this olde knyght, that was so wys.	E.Mch. 1724
For Januarie was birome hir knyght,	E.Mch. 1773
Which carl bifore the knyght ful many a day.	E.Mch. 2024
In honeste wyse, as longeth to a knyght,	E.Mch. 2042
This noble knyght, this Januarie the olde,	E.Mch. 2254
Ne se ye nat this honourable knyght?	E.Mch. 2259
Unto this olde, blynde, worthy knyght,	F.Sq. 81
Ther cam a knyght upon a steede of bras,	F.Sq. 87
For mervelle of this knyght; hym to biholde	F.Sq. 89
This strange knyght that cam thus soodeynly,	F.Sq. 168
And whan this knyght hath thus his tale toold,	F.Sq. 172
This knyght is to his chambre lad anon,	F.Sq. 177
Til that the knyght hath taught hem the manere	F.Sq. 186
This strange knyght is fet to hym ful soone,	F.Sq. 276
But fynally, the kyng axeth this knyght	F.Sq. 309
Whan that this knyght leyde hand upon his reyne,	F.Sq. 313
Enformed whan the kyng was of that knyght,	F.Sq. 335
Ther was a knyght that loved and dide his payne	F.Fkl. 730
That wel unnethees dorste this knyght, for drede,	F.Fkl. 736
Of his fre wyl he swor hire as a knyght,	F.Fkl. 745
And therefore hath this wise, worthy knyght,—	F.Fkl. 787
Til that the knyght of which I speke of thus,	F.Fkl. 807
The fresche knyght, the worthy man of armes,	F.Fkl. 1092
Hoom cam Arveragus, this worthy knyght,	F.Fkl. 1460
And of Arveragus, the worthy knyght,	F.Fkl. 1517
As wel as kan a knyght, withouten drede.	F.Fkl. 1544
Thou art a squier, and he is a knyght,	F.Fkl. 1609



# **Knight—Continued**

Parfit in his lernynge, Goddes knyght;	G.SN. 353
Ne knyght in armes to doon an hardy dede	G.CY. 1347
a knyght, when he is newe dubbed,	I.Pars. 765-70
A wonder wel-farynge knyght,—	BD. 452
Lo! how goodly spak this knyght,	BD. 528
That she wolde holde me for hir knyght,	BD. 1178
That hath this worthy knyght in governaunce?	Mars. 44
She hath so gret-compassion of hir knyght	Mars. 64
To ben her trestew servaunt, and her knyght.	Mars. 187
Mony a fresh knyght, and mony a blisful route,	Anel. 34
This Theban knyght [Arcite] eek, soth to seyn,	Anel. 85
Was yonge, and ther-withal a lusty knyght,	Anel. 86
That she nyl hiden nothyng from her knyght,	Anel. 117
And sente it to her Theban knyght Arcite.	Anel. 210
And called him my hertes lyf, my knyght,	Anel. 223
The riche of gold; the knyght fight with his foot;	PF. 103
I-maked a knyght of the clere sterre	Bo.4. m.1.
	1165-70
makid godis knyght by the sekyng of	Bo.4. m.1.
	1165-70
And namely so mony a lusty knyght,	TC.1. 165
If knyght or squier of his company	TC.1. 191
So ferde it by this fierse and proude knyght:	TC.1. 225
A worthy knyght to loven and cherice;	TC.1. 988
The thurfieste and oon the beste knyght,	TC.1. 1081
In al this world ther n'is a bettre knyght	TC.2. 177
That trewe man, that noble gentil knyght,	TC.2. 331
And saw the sorful earnest of the knyght,	TC.2. 452
So lik a man of armes and a knyght	TC.2. 631
Upon this knyght that is the worthieste,	TC.2. 761
My dere herte, and al myn owne knyght;	TC.2. 871
God wot wher he was lik a manly knyght!	TC.2. 1263
To mowen swich a knyght do live or dye?	TC.2. 1594
'And shortly, dere herte and al my knyght,	TC.3. 178
This is to seyn, in armes as a knyght;	TC.3. 438
To Troilus, the worthieste knyght	TC.3. 781
Ye knowe ek how it is your owne knyght,	TC.3. 915
And Troilus her knyght to her so dere,	TC.3. 920
Al thoughte she her servaunt and her knyght	TC.3. 983
Of which, my dere herte and al my knyght,	TC.3. 996
Welcome, my knyght, my pees, my suffisaunce!—	TC.3. 1309
That I, your owne servant and your knyght,	TC.3. 1487
And seide, 'Frend, as I am trewe knyght,	TC.3. 1648
A certain knyght, that for the time kepte	TC.4. 351
For certain is, sin that I am her knyght,	TC.4. 569
'For-thy tak herte, and thank thus as a knyght:	TC.4. 617
Mot gon, and thus departen from my knyght!	TC.4. 753
'Ye shal ek sen so many a lusty knyght	TC.4. 1485
Be fals to you, my Troilus, my knyght,	TC.4. 1527
For treweliche he swor her, as a knyght,	TC.5. 113
Ye, God wot! And ful many a worthy knyght	TC.5. 333
In durring don that longeth to a knyght,	TC.5. 837
For love of Troilus, her owne knyght,	TC.5. 865
The deeth of him that was so noble a knyght;	TC.5. 1557
And thus this worthy knyght was brought of live.	TC.5. 1561
Of Troilus, this like noble knyght,	TC.5. 1752
And a knyght hight Achate,	HF.1. 226
This noble queene ek lovede so this knyght,	LGW. 607
I mene yow, Antonius, my knyght,—	LGW. 684
He had a knyghte was called Achates,	LGW. 964
And saugh the man, that he was lyke a knyghte,	LGW. 1066
Ther was a knyght that hight Pelles	LGW. 1397 var
Nat suche a famous knyghte of gentilesse,	LGW. 1404
She sholde lede with this lusty knyghte!	LGW. 1542
That Jason shal hir wedde, as trewe knyght,	LGW. 1636
A knyght, that highte Colatyne, up sterte,	LGW. 1705
What! shal she fyghte with an hardy knyghte?	LGW. 1800
Doon as a lorde and as a verray knyght;	LGW. 1821
And forth is lad thys woful yonge knyght	LGW. 1948
I am a kynges sone and eke a knyght,	LGW. 2035
A semely knyght was Theseus to see,	LGW. 2074
'A kynges sone, and eke a knyght,' quod she,	LGW. 2080
Hilde by the honde a knyght of prys,	RR. 1198
This knyght was comen al newly	RR. 1205
And by hir wente a knyght dauncyng,	RR. 1267
The knyght was faire and styf in stour,	RR. 1270
Be he kyng, knyght, or ribaude;	RR. 5673
Knyght, squyer, burgeis, or bayly.'	RR. 6218
Now am I knyght, now chasteleyn,	RR. 6327
<b>Knyghthede</b>	
That is to seyn, trouthe, honour, and knyghthede,	A.Kn. 2789
<b>Knyghthod</b>	
As for to speke of knyghthod of hir hond,	A.Kn. 2103
He was of knyghthod and of freedom flour;	B.Mk. 3832
Of his knyghthode, it myghte nat suffice,	B.Mk. 3844
Thou thurgh thy knyghthod hast hem take and slawe,	B.Mk. 3873
This worthy Mars, that is of knyghthod welle,	Mars. 75
worthieste Of knyghthode, and lengest hath used hit,	PF. 549
O sward of knyghthod, sours of gentilesse!	TC.5. 1591
Was sene his knyghthod and his grete myght.	TC.5. 1754
That of knyghthode he is parfit riches;	Ven. 12
<b>Knyghtly</b>	
But swich a knyghtly sighte trewely	TC.2. 628
Yow to defende and knyghtly esleen your fol	LGW. 2085
<b>Knyghts</b>	
Heere bigynneth The Knyghtes Tale	A.Kn. head
Two yonge knyghtes, liggynge by and by,	A.Kn. 1011
(Ther as the knyghtes weren in prison,	A.Kn. 1058
Everich of you shal brynge an hundred knyghtes	A.Kn. 1851

# **Knyghts—Continued**

That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes brynge,	A.Kn. 2096
Hath everich of hem brought an hundred knyghtes	A.Kn. 2099
With hym ther wenten knyghtes many oon;	A.Kn. 2118
Knyghtes of retenue, and eek squieres,	A.Kn. 2502
Dyvynynge of thise Thebane knyghtes two,	A.Kn. 2515
Til that the Thebane knyghtes, bothe y-liche	A.Kn. 2526
'Do now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!	A.Kn. 2598
Unyolden, and with twenty knyghtes take,	A.Kn. 2724
Somwhat to quite with the Knyghtes tale.'	A.Mil. 3119
With which I wol now quite the Knyghtes tale.'	A.Mil. 3127
Lordes, ladies, knyghtes of renoun,	B.ML. 254
Upon a day out ryden knyghtes two;	D.Sum. 2019
Leet this knyghtes sone bifore hym fecche,	D.Sum. 2064
And to his privee knyghtes and squieres	E.Cl. 192
Eek in that lond, as tellen knyghtes olde,	F.Sq. 69
Tho saugh he knyghtes justyng in a playn,	F.Fkl. 1198
'Now, Cristes owene knyghtes, leewe, and deere,	G.SN. 383
But to yow, hardy knyghtes of renoun,	Mars. 272
that knyghtes slowen with here swerdes	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
His yonge knyghtes, laddre hem up and down	TC.1. 184
Of knyghtes, rod and dide her companye,	TC.5. 66
'Ther ben so worthy knyghtes in this place,	TC.5. 169
Whan Tydeus slough fifty knyghtes stoute;	TC.5. 1493
Was at himself, and eek his knyghtes,	HF.1. 455
Hir yonge knyghtes hoven al aboute,	LGW. 1196
Thourgh knyghtis of thyn owne table.	RR. 6273
These joly knyghtis and baillyves,	RR. 6863
<b>Knit</b>	
This Palamon gan knytte his browes tweye,	A.Kn. 1128
And he that bettre sholde han knyt the reynel'	A.Rv. 4083
Thus been they knyt with eterne alliance,	B.Sh. 1230
For he on every tayl had knyt a brond;	B.Mk. 3224
But natheles, when they were knyt in fere,	B.Mk. 3466
They ben so knyt ther may noon harm biteye,	E.Mch. 1391
I wol been his to whom that I am knyt!	F.Fkl. 986
This bargayn is ful dryve, for we ben knyt,	F.Fkl. 1230
Thou sholdest knytte up wel a greet matere.	I.Pars. 28
To knytte up al this feestre, and make an ende;	I.Pars. 47
Thus be they knyt, and regnen as in heven	Mars. 50
My servise on suche oon that may me knette	Mars. 183
The Wyse, y-knit un-to Good Adventure,	Comp.L. 29
Hath knyt, with evene nounbres of a-cord,	PF. 381
For other bond can I noon on hir knette;	PF. 438
And he hir that his herte hath on hir knet,	PF. 628
'Knyt forth the remenaunt,' quod I,	Bo.4. p.2.
	1215-20
anexed and knyt to hym—schal nat men demen hym	Bo.4. p.4.
	1355-60
I weve to the resouns y-knyt by ordre,	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
And every spirit his vigour in-knette,	TC.3. 1088
He was so narwe y-masked and y-knet,	TC.3. 1734
My wordes, my werk, is knyt so in youre bond	LCW. 80
Hire clothes knyghte were un-to the knee	LGW. 973 var
And every braunche in other knette,	RR. 1367
For all my jowell, loke and knette,	RR. 2092
So long be knette and not unbounde.	RR. 4700
Annexed and knet bitwixe tweyne	RR. 4811
Knytt and bounden in his lace,	RR. 5127
Of wille knytt bitwixe two,	RR. 5203
<b>Knit see In-knette</b>	
<b>Knittest</b>	
Thou knyttest thee ther thou art nat receyved;	B.ML. 307
that knyttest alle boundes of thynges, loke	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
Thow knyttest togidre the mene soule	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
<b>Knitteth</b>	
Joyneth he hym or knytteth he hym so	B.Mel. 2800-5
boond, and knytteth sacrament of	Bo.2. m.8.
	595-600
the purveaunce knytteth alle thingis	Bo.4. p.8.
	1455-60
and yif ther be any thing that knytteth and felaw-	
shipeth.	Bo.4. p.6.
	1475-80
whiche that mai nat ben enoldyned, knytteth	
alle thingis	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
Love that knetteth lawe of companye	TC.3. 1748 var
<b>Knitting</b>	
the knyttynge togidre of Crist and of	I.Pars. 840-5
by no knyttynge of causes," I conferme	Bo.5. p.1.
	1625-30
<b>Knittings</b>	
body) knowne the thynne subtilite knyttynge of	
thinges.	Bo.5. m.3.
	1730-5
<b>Knives</b>	
His tyket was ay farsed full of knyves	A.Prol. 233
Hir knyves were chaped noght with bras,	A.Prol. 366
Lever me were that knyves kerve	RR. 3094
<b>Knobs</b>	
Nor of the knobbes sittynge on his chekes.	A.Prol. 633
<b>Knock</b>	
'Clepe at his dore, or knocke with a stoon;	A.Mil. 3432
Ful pryvely go knocke at his wyndowe,	A.Mil. 3676
For that a preestes sone yaf hym a knob	B.NP. 4504
Out of the harde bones knocke they	C.Pard. 541
I knocke with my staf, erly and late,	C.Pard. 730
<b>Knocked</b>	
He cride and knocked as that he were wood,—	A.Mil. 3436
He knocked faste, and say the moore he cried	B.Mk. 3721

**Knocked—Continued**

On Venus chambre knocked ful lighte. . . . . Mars. 84  
 Ful long I shof, and knokkide eke, . . . . . RR. 534

**Knokketh**

And softe he knokketh with a semysoun: . . . . . A.Mil. 3697  
 This Absolon knokketh al eaily, . . . . . A.Mil. 3764  
 He cogheth first, and knokketh therwithal . . . . . A.Mil. 3788  
 That knokketh so? I warante it a thief. . . . . A.Mil. 3791  
 And knokketh at his countour boldely. . . . . B.Sh. 1403

**Knocking**

in knokkyng of thy brest, in scourgyng . . . . . I.Pars. 1055-60

**Knodded**

The which thei knoddyd and ete not half I-now . . . . . Form.A. 11 var

**Knop**

And theron stode the knoppe upright, . . . . . RR. 1702

**Knopped**

And highe shoes knopped with dagges, . . . . . RR. 7258

**Knops**

And knoppis fyne of gold ameled. . . . . RR. 1080  
 Of knoppes clos some sawe I there, . . . . . RR. 1675  
 But knoppes wille [al] freshe be . . . . . RR. 1683  
 The knoppes gretly liked me, . . . . . RR. 1685  
 Among the knoppes I chese oon . . . . . RR. 1691

**Knot**

A love knotte in the gretter ende ther was. . . . . A.Prol. 197  
 The knotte why that every tale is toold, . . . . . F.Sq. 401  
 I sholde to the knotte condescende . . . . . F.Sq. 407  
 a wikked knotte atte laste ende, alwey he maketh . . . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 assolen and unkytten the knotte of this question. . . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1675-80

Can not the mountaunce of a knotte unbinde, . . . . . TC.3. 1732  
 The knotte may unclosed bee, . . . . . RR. 4698

**Knotless**

Shal knotteles throughout her herte alide; . . . . . TC.5. 769

**Knotty**

With knotty, knarry, bareyne trees olde . . . . . A.Kn. 1977  
 And knotty here and there also, . . . . . RR. 927  
 That knotty was, and al roynous; . . . . . RR. 988

**Know**

Wel koude he knowe a draughte of Londoun ale; . . . . . A.Prol. 382  
 And eek ye knowen wel how that a jay . . . . . A.Prol. 642  
 For this ye knowen al-so wel as I, . . . . . A.Prol. 730  
 And chaunged so that no man koude knowe . . . . . A.Kn. 1370  
 And therefore, syn I knowe of loves payne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1815  
 Ye knowen wel that every lusty knyght . . . . . A.Kn. 2111  
 Noght wol I knowe the compaignye of man. . . . . A.Kn. 2311  
 As in this world right now ne knowe I non . . . . . A.Kn. 2793  
 Wel may men knowe, but it be a fool, . . . . . A.Kn. 3005  
 That I am dronke, I knowe it by my soun; . . . . . A.Mil. 6138  
 The Millere is a cherl, ye knowe wel this, . . . . . A.Mil. 3182  
 Men sholde nat knowe of Goddes pryvetee. . . . . A.Mil. 3454  
 As wise folk ye knowen al thestaat . . . . . B.M.L. 128  
 Wel may men knowen that so greet ordinance . . . . . B.M.L. 250  
 That knowen wyves, I dar say yow na moore. . . . . B.M.L. 273  
 And they been come, to knowe what she mente; . . . . . B.M.L. 327  
 'Lordes,' she seyde, 'ye knowen everichon, . . . . . B.M.L. 330  
 By certeine meenes ofte, as knowen clerkis, . . . . . B.M.L. 480  
 Ne konne noght knowe his prudent purveiance. . . . . B.M.L. 483  
 Wel may men knowe it was no wight but He . . . . . B.M.L. 488  
 Men myghte knowe his face that was bisted, . . . . . B.M.L. 649  
 'But o thyng is, ye knowe it wel ynogh, . . . . . B.Sh. 1477  
 to knowen what sholde be doon with hire . . . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
 that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to knowe; . . . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
 have seyð biforn, and knowen wel that . . . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
 I wolde fayn knowe how ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2465-70  
 I wolde fayn knowe how that ye . . . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
 Ye knowen also that . . . . . B.Mel. 2560-5  
 ye knowe wel, nay; for as by right and . . . . . B.Mel. 2565-70  
 'Forthermoore, ye knowen wel that . . . . . B.Mel. 2670-5  
 Pardee ye knowen wel that ye maken . . . . . B.Mel. 2725-30  
 ye knowen wel that this dede, that is to . . . . . B.Mel. 2735-40  
 And wel knowen ye that by moneye and . . . . . B.Mel. 2735-40  
 knoweth wel, or oghte knowe, that whan . . . . . B.Mel. 2805-10  
 fallen doun; and ye knowen wel that . . . . . B.Mel. 2865-70  
 Ye knowen wel that myne . . . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 for I knowe wel that ye been so . . . . . B.Mel. 2885-90  
 I seye, for ye knowe wel that I am angry . . . . . B.Mel. 2885-90  
 shul nat knowe that it be of youre wyl or . . . . . B.Mel. 2910-5  
 youre assent; and thanne, whan I knowe . . . . . B.Mel. 2910-5  
 for I . . . knowe verraily that he is debonaire and . . . . . B.Mel. 2950-5  
 Forthermoore I knowe wel and am right . . . . . B.Mel. 2950-5  
 wol I knowe and wite of yow . . . . . B.Mel. 3000-5  
 outrage that alle men knowen wel that . . . . . B.Mel. 3000-5  
 quod he, 'we knowen wel that we been . . . . . B.Mel. 3005-10  
 for wel we knowe that . . . . . B.Mel. 3015-20  
 But by my trouthe I knowe nat youre name,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3118  
 Ful wys is he that kan hymselfen knowe! . . . . . B.Mk. 3329  
 And knowen wel ynogh the olde daunce, . . . . . C.Doc. 79  
 Men shal wel knowe that it is the same, . . . . . C.Pard. 418  
 This knowen, that his heestes understondeth, . . . . . C.Pard. 646  
 Ye knowe what this ensample may resemble . . . . . D.WB. 90  
 For wel ye knowe a lord in his household . . . . . D.WB. 99  
 Were eek to knowe a fenele from a male, . . . . . D.WB. 122  
 I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys. . . . . D.WB. 320  
 This knowe they that been to wyves bonde.' . . . . . D.WB. 378  
 This knowen leechours by experience. . . . . D.WB. 468  
 Maketh his God, and eek hymself, to knowe. . . . . D.WB. 1202  
 But natheles, syn I knowe youre delit, . . . . . D.WB. 1217  
 Pardee, ye may wel knowe by the name . . . . . D.Fri. 1280  
 That kan an hurt deer from an hool knowe . . . . . D.Fri. 1370 var

**Know—Continued**

Stomak, ne conscience, ne knowe I noon . . . . . D.Fri. 1441  
 And yet, God woot, of hire knowe I no vice; . . . . . D.Fri. 1578  
 Ye knowen wel that I am poure and cold. . . . . D.Fri. 1608  
 Where thou shalt knowen of oure privete . . . . . D.Fri. 1637  
 And al so certain as we knowe echoon . . . . . E.Cl. 124  
 To tempte his wyf, hir sadnesse for to knowe, . . . . . E.Cl. 452  
 For any wyle ye moot youreselfen knowe; . . . . . E.Cl. 474  
 Ye been so wys, that ful wel knowe ye . . . . . E.Cl. 528  
 That no man sholde knowe of his entente, . . . . . E.Cl. 587  
 But wedded men ne knowe no mesure . . . . . E.Cl. 622  
 Your wyl to knowe er ye youre lust me tolde, . . . . . E.Cl. 660  
 But now knowe I in verray soothfastnesse . . . . . E.Cl. 796  
 Now knowe I, goode wyf, thy stedfastnesse; . . . . . E.Cl. 1056  
 Nat for to know oure wyl, for certes he, . . . . . E.Cl. 1159  
 I knowe ynogh, on even and a-morwe, . . . . . E.Mch. 1214  
 Syn ye so muchel knowen of that art, . . . . . E.Mch. 1241  
 Mighte ones knowe of thilke blisful lyf . . . . . E.Mch. 1259  
 I hope to God hereafter shul ye knowe . . . . . E.Mch. 1674  
 Thanne shal he knowen al hire harlotrye . . . . . E.Mch. 2262  
 And knowe his menyng openly and pleyn, . . . . . F.Sq. 151  
 She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote, . . . . . F.Sq. 154  
 As knowen they that han hir bookes herd. . . . . F.Sq. 235  
 I knowe what is the payne of deeth ther-by: . . . . . F.Sq. 582  
 'That knowe I wel, sire,' quod the Frankelene, . . . . . F.Fkl. 699  
 Colours ne knowe I none, witherichon drede, . . . . . F.Fkl. 723  
 By proces, as ye knowen everichoon, . . . . . F.Fkl. 829  
 But now, Aurelie, I knowe youre entente, . . . . . F.Fkl. 982  
 Ye knowe wel, lord, that right as hir desir . . . . . F.Fkl. 1049  
 And wel ye knowe that of a sursanurel . . . . . F.Fkl. 1113  
 'I knowe,' quod he, 'the cause of youre comyng,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1176  
 Or knowe myselven fals, or lese my name; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1362  
 To knowe the trouthe, as I do in this place.' . . . . . G.SN. 238  
 Bileve ariht and knowen verray trouthe.' . . . . . G.SN. 259  
 For ye that knowen wel oure innocence,— . . . . . G.SN. 452  
 But we, that knowen thilke name so . . . . . G.SN. 456  
 Swich thyng as that I knowe I wol declare. . . . . G.CY. 719  
 Men may hem knowe by smel of brymston. . . . . G.CY. 885  
 If that men liste, this folk they knowe may; . . . . . G.CY. 891  
 That shul ye knowe, er that I fro yow wende, . . . . . G.CY. 970  
 For reednesse have I noon, right wel I knowe, . . . . . G.CY. 1097  
 by this fruyt may men knowe this tree, . . . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 'By the fruyt of hem ye shul knowen hem.' . . . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 sholde never knowe it, yet wolde I have dedayn for . . . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
 to know the peynes that been established . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 to the peple, ne God ne knowe they nat; . . . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 and forther-over no man ne sholde knowe . . . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 Wher-through that I may knowen even . . . . . BD. 120  
 Tassaye his horn, and for to knowe . . . . . BD. 346  
 Songes, ne knowe the art al . . . . . BD. 1160  
 To do hir knowe and understonde . . . . . BD. 1259  
 For men ne shulde not knowe hir tirannye,— . . . . . Pity 67  
 Ye knowe wel my myschef in that place; . . . . . Mars. 58  
 But drof him forth, unnethe liste hir knowe . . . . . Anel. 190  
 Than wol ye laugh; I know it out of drede; . . . . . Anel. 303  
 For al be that I knowe not Love in dede, . . . . . PF. 8  
 And he seyde, 'Know thy-self first immortal, . . . . . PF. 73  
 'Ye know wel how seynt Valentynes day, . . . . . PF. 386  
 'The tercel egle, as that ye knowen wel, . . . . . PF. 393  
 Which that he be, for hit is light to knowe.' . . . . . PF. 553  
 that y ne myghte noght knowen what . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30-5  
 mynde to knowe the face of my fasyien; . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65-70  
 folk . . . . . aftir our dayes schullen knowen it, I have . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 'Unnetthes,' quod I, 'knowe I the sentence . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
 greet: thow hast left for-to knowen thy-selfe . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 is doon away, thow now knowe . . . . . verraye light. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250-5  
 shalt wel knowe that, as in hir, thow . . . . . Bo.2. p.1.260-5  
 my servautes knowen me for hir lady; they comen . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
 artow, if thow knowe thy goode! . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370-5  
 it the. And that thow mayst knowe . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 ende of the deth. And syn we knowe . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
 to knowe nat hem-self; but whan that men . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 that neither knowen verray dignyte ne verray . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 480-5  
 lyvyng beastes that we knowen, as thou . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 fames of hem, it is nat yvven to knowen . . . . . Bo.2. m.7.  
 575-80  
 ne fames maketh yow nat knowe. . . . . Bo.2. m.7.  
 575-80  
 to the tother syde, thow mowe knowe the cleernesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 mochel as thou mow knowe that thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 that thei comen there as folk ne knowen . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
 that thowe knowe algatis that, what-so it be (that is . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790-5  
 that hem ne reccheth nat to knowe . . . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
 795-800  
 men knowen wel the krikes and the cavernes . . . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
 795-800  
 and knowen ek whiche watir is moost . . . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
 795-800  
 plentevous of white peerlis, and knowen whiche watir . . . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
 795-800  
 and knowen whiche strondes habounden . . . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
 795-800  
 mowen knowen the verray goodes. . . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
 800-5  
 to knowen hem more opynly of the.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800-5  
 schalt wel knowe that I have wel . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 herte, I knowe wel that thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 —I knowe dowteles that thilke thyng . . . . . Bo.3. p.9.  
 to knowe whennes and where thow nowe . . . . . 855-60



**Know—Continued**

who so evers may knowen thilke light of . . .	Bo.3. m.10 965-70
sche, 'yif that thou knowe what thilke . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
to knowe also to-gedre god that is good.' . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
thou schalt wel knowe by the auctorite of god, of the . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
thou schalt wel knowe manye thinges of this kynde, . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
and if thou knowe clerly the . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
thow most nedes knowen that good folk ben alwey strong . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
vices? Nys it nat for that thei ne knowen nat . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
thei knowen ful wel whiche thinges that thei . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
the vices. Ne knowen thei nat thanne . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
I knowe wel that it accordeth moche to . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
thou scholdest knowe the mowynge of . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
men ne knowe nat the cause why that it is? . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
that thou ne knowe nat the cause of so . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
'Who so that ne knowe nat the sterres . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
and eek yif that he knowe nat why . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
may he thanne knowen and seen . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
that ne knowen it nat (as who seith, but . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
ne knowen it nat) whi that swete thinges . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
demen or knowen the good folk and the . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
'for for to knowen thilke thingis . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
ryght profitable to knowe, yit ben thei . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
desreth to knowe? (As who seith, nay; for no man . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
body) knowen the thyne subtilite knytinges . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
man by so gret desir to knowen thilke notificaciouns . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
may knowe the forme that is I-founde? . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
the nature) of hem that knowen. . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
to knowe thinges, than thilke cause that . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
to knowe these thinges, but demeth and . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
so that we knowe eek knowen what his . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
that it knowe som-tyme o thyng, and somtyme . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
For this, trowe I, ye knowen, alle or some: . . .	TC.1. 240
As doth your lay, and that knowe alle ye. . . .	TC.1. 340
sholde Knowe al thy wo, al lakked her pite! . . .	TC.1. 522
What knowe I of the queene Niobe! . . .	TC.1. 759
'Now knowe I, that ther reson in these failthe! . . .	TC.1. 764
Knowe ich her aught? For my love, tel me this! . . .	TC.1. 864
Ye knowe ek, that in forme of speche is change . . .	TC.2. 22
Quod Pandarus, 'Al this knowe I my-selve, . . .	TC.2. 106
To knowe thinge desired she so faste. . . .	TC.2. 144
God help me so, I knowe not swiche tweyel!" . . .	TC.2. 182
'And ek I knowe, of longe time agon, . . .	TC.2. 722
I knowe also, and alday here and see, . . .	TC.2. 733
Defamen Love, as nothing of him knowe: . . .	TC.2. 860
Now loketh ye that knowen what to done is. . . .	TC.2. 1652
'I seye for me, best is, as I can knowe, . . .	TC.2. 1653
And they, that knowen no-thing of his entente, . . .	TC.2. 1665
Ye knowe al th'ilike covered qualite . . .	TC.3. 31
And this knowe I by hem that lovers be, . . .	TC.3. 37
To knowe of me the cause of my distresse. . . .	TC.3. 364
This knowe I wel, al mighte I now for thee . . .	TC.3. 388
'And that thou knowe I thanke a of no wene . . .	TC.3. 407
I knowe him not, God help me so! quod she. . . .	TC.3. 807
Ye knowe ek how it is your owne knight, . . .	TC.3. 915
And estward roos, to him that coude it knowe, . . .	TC.3. 1419
This knowe ye, my lordes, as I leve. . . .	TC.4. 81
That knowe ich wel and forthi yet I seye . . .	TC.4. 923 var
Knowe I ful wel that day is not for henne.' . . .	TC.4. 1246
'Ye knowe ek how that al my kin is here, . . .	TC.4. 1331
My fader, as ye knowen wel, parde, . . .	TC.4. 1368
This knowen folk that han y-suffred payne, . . .	TC.5. 415
Ye shal wel knowen that I nought ne lye, . . .	TC.5. 900
If that they mighte, I knowe it wel, y-wis: . . .	TC.5. 961
Til that they couden knowen him aught: . . .	TC.5. 1117
Unnethe him mighte knowe; ther he wente, . . .	TC.5. 1220
'O Pandarus, now knowe I crop and rote! . . .	TC.5. 1245
'To knowe of this, ye, were it nevere so lite?" . . .	TC.5. 1290
To knowe a soth ther thou art now in doute. . . .	TC.5. 1295
As ye wel knowe, how longe time agon . . .	TC.5. 1325
To knowen ful, yif your wille it were, . . .	TC.5. 1357
'And if you liketh knowen of the fare . . .	TC.5. 1366
Criseyde shal not comen knowen me. . . .	TC.5. 1404
If thou a soth of this desiredest knowe, . . .	TC.5. 1458
Thou wel this boor shal knowe, and of what kinde . . .	TC.5. 1462
To knowe of hir signifaunce . . .	HF.1. 17
ye Knowen ful wel that never yit, . . .	HF.1. 327
Who-so to knowe hit hath purpos, . . .	HF.1. 377
Whiche who-so willeth for to knowe, . . .	HF.1. 447
If I coude any wayes know . . .	HF.3. 32
But wel unethes coude I knowe . . .	HF.3. 50
For tyme y-lost, this knowen ye, . . .	HF.3. 167

**Know—Continued**

Of hem which that I coude knowe, . . .	HF.3. 362
Abode, to knowen what this peple mente, . . .	LGW. 309
And if ye nere a god that knowen alle, . . .	LGW. 348
That I may knowe soothly what ye bee, . . .	LGW. 460
Now knowe I hire. And is this good Aleeste, . . .	LGW. 518
Ben in thy balade, if thou kanst hem knowe, . . .	LGW. 555
Avised hir, and gan him wel to knowe, . . .	LGW. 867
Is holden good of al that ever hir knowe. . . .	LGW. 1709
That in this world ther shal no man me knowe, . . .	LGW. 2047
To knowen frend fro fo in thy mirour. . . .	Fort. 10
Y-taught me for to knowen in an hour. . . .	Fort. 12
I knowe hir eek a fals dissimulour: . . .	Fort. 23
That I thy frendes knowe, I thanke it thee. . . .	Fort. 51
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al; . . .	Truth. 19
She wolde al knowe through her espying. . . .	Ven. 34
to knowe in oure orizonte with whiche degre . . .	Astr. 20-5
And therefore knowe wel that . . .	Astr. 45-50
of thin eye to knowe the altitude of sterres . . .	Astr. 50-7
these asyrmutes serven to knowe the costes . . .	Astr. 88-92
as forto knowe the cenyth of the . . .	Astr. 88-92
Rekne and knowe whiche is the day of . . .	Astr. 115-21
I wolde knowe the degre of the sonne. . . .	Astr. 115-21
whiche I knowe by the names of the monthes . . .	Astr. 115-21
the degre. And thus knowe I this . . .	Astr. 115-21
2. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of the sonne . . .	Astr. 121-7
maist thou knowe by night the altitude of the . . .	Astr. 121-7
A-nothir day I wolde knowen the degre . . .	Astr. 121-7
3. Conclusio. To knowe every tyme of the . . .	Astr. 127-32
and eke to knowe by nyght or by day . . .	Astr. 127-32
I wolde knowe the tyde of the day. I toke the . . .	Astr. 132-9
I shulde knowe the tyde of the day and . . .	Astr. 132-9
And thus lerned I to knowe onys for evere . . .	Astr. 139-45
in a portatif Astrelabie it is harde to knowe . . .	Astr. 145-50
5. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey . . .	Astr. 168-70
lernyng to teche the first to knowe and . . .	Astr. 168-70
6. To knowe the sprynges of the dawning . . .	Astr. 174-9
7. Conclusio. To knowe the Arch of the . . .	Astr. 179-85
Knowe the nombre of the degrees in the . . .	Astr. 185-8
9. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite . . .	Astr. 185-8
Knowe the quantite of thy crepuscules, . . .	Astr. 185-8
manere maist thou worche to knowe the . . .	Astr. 185-8
10. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of . . .	Astr. 188-93
11. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of houres . . .	Astr. 193-8
equales . . .	Astr. 193-8
Wherefore whan the list to knowe how . . .	Astr. 193-8
suche a tyme by day or by night, knowe the degre . . .	Astr. 193-8
And thus knowe I this conclusioun. . . .	Astr. 198-209
13. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of . . .	Astr. 209-11
So maist thou knowe in the same . . .	Astr. 209-11
14. Conclusio. To knowe the degre of . . .	Astr. 211-5
lightly, by the resoun of the yere, knowe the signe . . .	Astr. 211-5
15. Conclusio. To knowe whiche day . . .	Astr. 215-8
17. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey degre . . .	Astr. 222-9
18. Conclusio. To knowe the degrees of longitudes . . .	Astr. 233-5
19. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche degre . . .	Astr. 235-6
20. Conclusio. To knowe the declinacioun . . .	Astr. 240-5
21. Conclusio. To knowe for what latitude . . .	Astr. 240-5
22. Conclusio. To knowe in special the . . .	Astr. 245-51
Than if thou desire to knowe this latitude . . .	Astr. 266-70
The utilite to knowe the ascensions of . . .	Astr. 284-6
instrumentes, knowen verreyly the ascensioun . . .	Astr. 284-6
to knowe the ascensions of signes in . . .	Astr. 286-9
to knowe his ascendyng in the right cerle . . .	Astr. 286-9
28. Conclusio. To knowe the ascensions . . .	Astr. 289-94
the list to knowe his ascension upon the . . .	Astr. 289-94
29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4 quarters . . .	Astr. 301-8
30. Conclusio. To knowe the altitude of planetes . . .	Astr. 308-12
31. Conclusio. To knowe the Cenyth of . . .	Astr. 312-6
32. Conclusio. To knowe in whiche partie . . .	Astr. 319-22
33. Conclusio. To knowe the cenyth of . . .	Astr. 322-4
34. Conclusio. To knowe sothly the degre . . .	Astr. 324-30
the conclusion to knowe yf that eny . . .	Astr. 330-7
40. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche . . .	Astr. 368-71
Knowe by thin almenak the degre of . . .	Astr. 368-71
And knowe also the degre of his latitude fro . . .	Astr. 368-71
To knowen of myn gret unnese, . . .	RR. 3102
My silf I knowe full well Daungere, . . .	RR. 3371
Fulfil his wyl, seith that ye knowe . . .	RR. 3601
That men within myght knowe the sode; . . .	RR. 3636
But I wille that thou knowe hym now, . . .	RR. 4669
To knowen of what kynde he be, . . .	RR. 4683
Thou shalt . . . And knowe withouten experience, . . .	RR. 4690
Thou shalt not knowe therof more, . . .	RR. 4695
As thou perauenter knowen shall . . .	RR. 5115
The thriddle shal knowe therof right nought; . . .	RR. 5258
But he . . . And knowe hym silf, he is not wys. . . .	RR. 5380
Fully to knowen without were . . .	RR. 5485
To knowe thy frendis for thy foon, . . .	RR. 5552
To knowen openly her thought, . . .	RR. 5570
For thee to knowe is gret maistrise. . . .	RR. 6080
Whanne that they knowe al my menyng. . . .	RR. 6108
They knowe not al my tregettrie. . . .	RR. 6382
To knowe the consciencie a-right . . .	RR. 6450
Or lete her prestis knowe her states. . . .	RR. 6458
[Nyl] make hem knowe what it is. . . .	RR. 6880
Kon knowen a-right by her clothing . . .	RR. 7086
He shulde knowe hem bothe two; . . .	RR. 7434
(This knowe ye, sir, as wel as I) . . .	RR. 7616

Know see Y- knowe

**Knowe(s) see Knee(s)****Knower**

a knowere of thinges, whethir trowestow . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1395-400

**Knowest**

Or sle hym first, for though thou knowest it lite, . . . A.Kn. 1723  
But mercy, lady bright, that knowest wele . . . A.Kn. 2231  
That knowestow wel thyself, but if thou madde. . . A.Ml. 3156  
Wel knowestow to women the olde way! . . . B.Ml. 367  
And knowest alle thise thynges veraily, . . . B.Mk. 3414  
'Thou knowest wel thou art my sworne brother; . . C.Pard. 808  
Thou knowest eek of old al my plesance; . . E.Cl. 964  
Thou knowest him wel, the god of sleep,— . . BD. 137  
Knowestow me nat? Why artow stille? . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50-5  
'that, syn thou knowest the bygynnyng . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235-40  
of thynges, that thou ne knowest nat . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235-40  
blisfulnesse that thou more knowest; . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
That knowest best myn herte and al my thought! . . TC.4. 289  
Wher that thou knowest any toun, . . . HF.2. 382  
Or ought thou knowest yonder down . . . HF.2. 404 var  
Quod Love, 'and that thou knowest wel, pardee, . . LGW. 508  
Of women, siþe thou knowist here goodnesse . . LGW.G. 527  
Thanne thou knowest, and ben good women alle, . . LGW. 560  
fixe whiche that thou knowist; and foregete . . Astr. 222-9  
thou knowist, and foregete not this secunde . . Astr. 222-9  
thou knowist, and take the netherest . . Astr. 272-7  
thou knowist, and sett his centre upon his . . Astr. 324-30  
fixe that thou knowist, and note it wel . . Astr. 330-7  
thow wel knowist. But natheles yf thou . . Astr. 382-91  
Knowest hym ought? L'Amaunt: 'Ye, Dame, parde, . . RR. 4659  
Raisoun: 'Knowist hym no more? L'Amaunt: 'Nay, . . RR. 4664  
certis, I, . . RR. 4664

**Knoweth**

Of olde tyme, as knoweth many a man. . . B.Ml. 50  
Of on she knoweth nat his condicioun? . . B.Ml. 271  
outrages whan he woot and knoweth that . . B.Mel. 2625-30  
goodes by his grete avarice, and knoweth . . B.Mel. 2800-5  
knoweth wel, or oghte knowe, that whan . . B.Mel. 2805-10  
This knoweth every woman that is wys. . . D.WB. 524  
'This Erere bosteth that he knoweth helle, . . D.Sum. 1672  
That knoweth that noon act is causelesse, . . E.Mch. 1975  
'Thus seith the kyng that knoweth youre wikkednesse, . E.Mch. 2249  
Al Grece knoweth of hire chastitee. . . F.Fld. 1444  
Do hym come forth, he knoweth his penaunce, . H.Mop. 12  
ne knoweth nat the strengthe of the drynke, . I.Para. 820-5  
That knoweth al the world ful wel. . . BD. 937  
in the mouth of the peple that knoweth all this. . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
leche, that knoweth the manere and the . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5  
tour of his purveance, he knoweth what . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5  
destynal, whan god, that al knoweth, . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1505-10  
thanne knoweth it by it-self thinges that . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5  
to contrarian gretly, that god knoweth . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5  
whiche, yif that god knoweth byforn nat . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5  
whiche manere knoweth god byforn the . . Bo.5. m.3.  
I-knoweth? And yif that he ne knoweth hem nat, . 1735-40  
nedes somwhat he knoweth of it, or elles . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1735-40  
thanne knoweth it togidre the somme and . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1740-5  
eighe knoweth it, and otherweys the . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1785-90  
the forme, it knoweth and . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
that forme. But sche knoweth . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1795-800  
For it knoweth the universite of resoun, . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1795-800  
demeth and knoweth of his owne strengthe the pas-  
sion . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5  
oother, syn it knoweth by his propre . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5  
seith, it ne knoweth nat al onely that . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5  
it knoweth the subject of alle othere . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5  
devyne intelligence byholdeth or knoweth thingis . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5  
resoun of mankynde knoweth hem. . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5  
jugement knoweth and comprehendith by . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5  
it knoweth alle thinges, thou ne schalt . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1885-90  
knoweth the thinges to comen, as wel . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1895-900  
that, whan that god knoweth any . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5  
sein that whan that god knoweth any thing . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5  
weys thanne he knowith it to be. . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1905-10  
chaungid the thingis that he knoweth . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
This, trowe I, knoweth al this companye. . TC.1. 450  
This knoweth many a wis and worthy wight! . TC.2. 180  
O, who-so seeth you knoweth you ful lite!— . TC.3. 1568  
The causes knoweth bet then I, . . HF.1. 13  
That 'he that fully knoweth therbe . . HF.1. 290  
This knowith God, and alle clerkis eke, . . LGW.G. 278  
That knowith in his maladie . . RR. 2294 var  
But knowith wel that certeynly . . RR. 3721  
For ech man knowith his estate. . . RR. 5400  
As God wel knowith, withoute were. . . RR. 5692

**Knowing**

To have of sondry tonges ful knowyng, . . B.Mk. 3497  
And deyntees mo than ben in my knowyng. . F.Sq. 301  
Noght knowyng of his false governaunce; . . G.CY. 989  
The copier teyne, noght knowyng this preest, . G.CY. 1324

**Knowing—Continued**

and ye shul been as goddes, knowyng good and . I.Para. 325-30  
harm. . . I.Para. 1075-80  
the sighte of the parfit knowyng of God. . . BD. 837  
Have more knowyng of his thought. . . BD. 959  
In as fer as I had knowyng. . . BD. 995  
I sey nat that she ne had knowyng . . Comp.L. 109  
For at my knowyng, I do nought why,  
thoughtes of wise folk, ben knowyng . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
it, knowyng al this the kyng hym-selve. . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
comune profit; and, the kyng knowyng of it, . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
he was knowyng and consentyng of a conjuracioun . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
perfection of his knowyng; but certes, . Bo.1. p.6. 235-40  
only whan it hath knowyng of it-self, . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
the knowyng of it-self thanne it is brought . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
leeten the knowyng of hem-self, it cometh . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
Fortune unbyndeth hem by the knowyng of . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
welfare. . . Bo.2. p.8. 590-5  
the fulle knowyng of thys (that is to . . Bo.2. p.8. 590-5  
seyn, the knowyng of thynne verray . . Bo.2. p.8. 590-5  
the soule that is knowyng, but of the naturel . Bo.3. p.11.  
1015-20  
the cleernesse of your knowyng; for certeynly the seed . Bo.3. m.11.  
of soth . . 1050-5  
and of the knowyng and predestinacioun . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1445-50  
But for as moche as the knowyng of these thinges . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
And how so that this knowyng is universel, . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5  
in knowyng usem more of hir faculte or . . Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5  
thanne or whennes comith thilke knowyng in our  
soule, . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1810-5  
thilke knowyng is more worth than thise . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5  
apertenth properly to his knowyng) but . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5  
ne enhaunsen hem-self to knowyng of universalite, . Bo.5. p.5.  
1835-40  
of universalite, for that the knowyng of hem . . Bo.5. p.5.  
1835-40  
bodily figures: certes of the knowyng of thinges, . Bo.5. p.5.  
1835-40  
in his simple knowyng alle thingis of preterit . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1885-90  
a stidfast knowyng I-strengthid by . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5  
it is referred to the devyne knowyng . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1905-10  
condicioun of the devyne knowyng. . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5  
ben referred to the devyne knowyng, . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
stoundis of knowyng?" . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1925-30  
diverse stoundes of knowyng, so that it . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1925-30  
of his propre knowyng; ne he ne entrechaungith . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5  
by his presentarie knowyng, establisheth . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5  
And whan thou hast of ought knowyng, . . HF.2. 384  
I mene of hem that ben in thy knowyng. . . LGW. 558  
There as he had a frende of his knowyng. . LGW. 2156  
thou shalt have the gretter knowyng of . . Astr. 15-20  
my spirit hath no feith, ne knowyng of her . Astr. 165-8  
may causen error as wel in knowyng of the . Astr. 168-70  
in knowyng of the houres of the day or of . Astr. 319-22  
That kynde hath sett thorough his knowyng . RR. 1699  
That wight that list to have knowyng . RR. 6139  
That al to late cometh knowyng . RR. 6318 var  
Have veray knowyng of his beeste. . . RR. 6454

**Knowings**

comen many maner knowynges to dyverse . . Bo. 5.p.5.  
1825-30  
despoiled of alle oother knowynges,— . . Bo.5. p.5.  
1825-30  
alle othere knowynges. But how schal it thanne be, . Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5

**Knowleche**

consideren and knowelichen that we han . . B.Mel. 2935-40

**Knowlecheþ**

but knowlecheþ it and repenteth hym, . . B.Mel. 2960-5  
hath shame of his synne, and knowlecheþ it, . B.Mel. 2965-70

**Knowleching**

knowlechyng ful lowly hir synnes and . . B.Mel. 2960-5  
But it be with his brother knowlechyng. . . G.CY. 1432  
Through to mochel knowlechyng. . . BD. 795  
(that is to seyn, in takyng of knowlechyng of bodily  
thinges), . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5  
Of his lord have knowleching; . . RR. 4676

**Knowledge**

Sith that hir firste knoweliche bigan, . . B.Sh. 1220  
we comen alle to the knowleche of hym . . I.Para. 75-80  
a man hath verray knowleche of hymself, . I.Para. 475-80  
trouthe to comen to the verray knowleche of god) . Bo.4. m.1.  
1165-70  
[Thanne] he had knowlege certanly, . . RR. 3490

**Known**

The cause y-knowe and of his harm the roote, . . A.Prol. 423  
And hadde hym knowe at Thebes, yeer by yere; . A.Kn. 1203  
Goddess of maydens, that myn herte hast knowe . A.Kn. 2300  
Noght whan a roote is of a burthe y-knowe? . . B.Ml. 314  
The hand was knowe that the lettre wroot, . . B.Ml. 890  
That out of Surrye hath by lettres knowe . B.Ml. 955  
it moste be knowe, and this ne may . . B.Mel. 2250-50  
ne ye han nat knowe the . . B.Mel. 2445-50  
that been approved and knowe, and of hem shul . B.Mel. 2495-500



**Known—Continued**

thou have knowe hym of a lenger tyme.	B.Mel. 2495-500
poynt, it is wel knowne whiche folk been . . .	B.Mel. 2550-5
man is known by pacyence. And in . . .	B.Mel. 2700-5
But known for historial thyng notable;	C.Doc. 156
For known was the false iniquite.	C.Doc. 262
I am a yeman known is ful wyde;	D.Fri. 1524
Ne hadde soothly knowne ther-bifore	E.Cl. 689
It were right good that al swich thyng were knowe.	F.Sq. 215
But for they han I-knowen it so fern . . .	F.Sq. 256
He mooste han knownen love and his servyse,	F.Sq. 280
And hadde y-knowen hym of tyme yore,	F.Fkl. 963
The whiche that he had knowe in olde dawes;	F.Fkl. 1180
Ne never er now ne haddest knowne me;	F.Fkl. 1615
shullen openly be knowe. And as seith Saint	I.Pars. 165-70
Right as hit hadde me y-knowe,	BD. 392
I had . . . Y-coud and knowe the jeupardyes	BD. 665
To mennis yen that coude have knowe.	BD. 975
So that she wende have al his herte y-knowe;	Anel. 96
was opyn and knownen, and was wont to gon in	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
hath knowne me or now; and that he	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
thou hast noght knowne the exilyng of Anaxogore, ne	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
straungiers, yit myghtestow han knownen	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
remembered thynges that ben knowne to alle folk.	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
I have pleyneleche knownen the cause . . .	Bo.1. p.6.
	240-5 var
'If I' . . . 'have undirstonden and knownen outrely	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
Thou hast now knownen and . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
We han wel knownen how many grete . . .	Bo.2. m.6.
	515-20
we han knownen the fayre wordes of the . . .	Bo.2. m.7.
	575-80
blysfulnesse is knownen and ataynt in . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
'And hastow wel knownen the causes,'	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
as thou hast knownen whiche is thilke	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
'Hastow nat knownen wel,' quod sche, . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
	985-90
by proeves in cercles and homliche knownen, the	Bo.3. p.12.
	1110-5
hast knownen in whom blisfulnesse is y-set, . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
good is knownen. But for as moche . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
eek when I have knownen that any thyng . . .	Bo.5. p.3.
	1695-700
thingis I-knowe? And yif that he ne knoweth . . .	Bo.5. m.3.
	1735-40
thingis that every wyght hath I-knowe, . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
	1780-5

**Known—Continued**

thei wenen that tho thingis ben I-knowe . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
I-wyst or I-knowe. And it is al the contrarye;	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
for al that evere is I-knowe, it is rather . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
is rather comprehended and knownen, nat affir his	Bo.5. p.4.
that he may nevere ben knownen to noon . . .	1795-800
or power of thingis that ben I-knowe? . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
strengthe that devyde thingis I-knowe;	Bo.5. m.4.
	1810-5
is I-wist nis nat knownen by his nature . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1855-60
ben y-seyn and knownen by the devyne sighte, syn	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
hath I-knowe to be, it ne mai ben noon oothir . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1905-10
Knowe thyng is how that the grekes stronge . . .	TC.1. 57 var
'For how mighte evere swetnesse han ben knowe	TC.1. 638
Hir might is wide y-knowe, and what they conne.	TC.2. 175
'How ofte time hath it y-knowen be, . . .	TC.2. 792
Trojan, as it is knownen out of drede; . . .	TC.4. 72
Than he had erst non of that wele y-knowe!"	TC.4. 483
And they that hadde knownen her of yore . . .	TC.4. 719
If he among the Grekes knownen were:	TC.5. 1581
Loo, this sentence is knownen couthe	HF.2. 249
And praye that hit myghte be knowe,	HF.3. 573
That hit be knowen atte laste.' . . .	HF.3. 586
And gret renoun and knownen name, . . .	HF.3. 646
That through the world hit was y-knowe.	HF.3. 680
And joye to be knowen shrewes, . . .	HF.3. 743
That our fame be swich y-knowe, . . .	HF.3. 746
Of Thebes, thogh the storye ys knownen lyte;	LGW. 421
In Englyssh, that thy sleighte shal be knowe;	LGW. 1382
thus he shal be knowe . . .	Astr. 222-9
This wel is clepid, as well is knownen, . . .	RR. 1626
But hadde I first knownen in my wit	RR. 1643
Whos myght is knowe ferre and wide; . . .	RR. 3701
If thou haddist hym wel knowe, . . .	RR. 4651
The thyng that may not knowen be, . . .	RR. 4691
Another love that knowen is naught, . . .	RR. 5178
There as I myght knowen be; . . .	RR. 6323
As it is knowe to many a wight, . . .	RR. 6531
To maken hem be knowen there, . . .	RR. 7358
'But haddest thou knownen hym before . . .	RR. 7449
<b>Konne</b> see <b>Conne</b>	
<b>Koran</b> see <b>Alkaron</b>	
<b>Koud(e)</b> see <b>Could</b>	
<b>Kouth(e)</b> see <b>Couth(e)</b>	

**L**

**La**

La Respounse de Fortune au Pleintif . . .	Fort. head
La Respounse du Pleintif coudre Fortune . . .	Fort. head
La Respounse de Fortune coudre le Pleintif . . .	Fort. head

**Ll**

'Qy la?' quod he. 'Peter! it am I,' . . .	B.Sh. 1404
---	------------

**Laban**

Jacob, and to Laban by the service of . . .	I.Pars. 440-5
---	---------------

**Labbe**

Quod tho this sely man, 'I nam no labbe,	A.Mil. 3509
Ayens that vice, for to ben a labbe . . .	TC.3. 300

**Labbing**

But of hir tonge a labbing shrewe is she; . . .	E.Mch. 2423
---	-------------

**Label**

22. <i>Labelum</i> .—Than hast thou a Label . . .	Astr. 108-15
the forseide label shalt thou calcule thin . . .	Astr. 108-15
ley over thi label upon the degre of the . . .	Astr. 127-32
and than wol the point of thi label . . .	Astr. 127-32
Thou leide I my label upon the . . .	Astr. 132-9
of my label in the bordure upon a capitale . . .	Astr. 132-9
on the west side. Tho leyde I my label . . .	Astr. 139-45
of midday unto the point of my label in . . .	Astr. 139-45
right place. Ley than thy label over the . . .	Astr. 170-4
on the west side; and ley thy label on the degre . . .	Astr. 174-9
point of thy label shewen the spryng of the . . .	Astr. 174-9
on the est side, and ley over thy label upon . . .	Astr. 174-9
of thy label fynde in the bordure the ende . . .	Astr. 174-9
est orisonte, and ley thy label on the degre . . .	Astr. 179-85
of the sonne and at the point of thy label . . .	Astr. 179-85
ley thy label upon the same degre of the sonne, . . .	Astr. 179-85
and at the poynt of thy label sette there a . . .	Astr. 179-85
the degre of thy sonne, and ley thy label . . .	Astr. 193-8
thy label, and with the poynt of it rekne . . .	Astr. 193-8
in takyng of houres, and ley thy label on . . .	Astr. 301-8
thy label, and note wel that nombre; . . .	Astr. 301-8
point of thy label for the lyne meridional . . .	Astr. 301-8
the nyght, and ley thy label over the degre . . .	Astr. 319-22
thy label site upon the houre of the . . .	Astr. 319-22
Than ley thy label over the degre that . . .	Astr. 343-50
the point of thy label alle the degrees in the bordure tyl . . .	Astr. 343-50
of 3 houres; for ley thy label over everiche . . .	Astr. 343-50
by [ther] thy label lith in the zodiak, the . . .	Astr. 343-50
tho toke I and waxed my label . . .	Astr. 371-6
Tho toke I thys forseide label, and leyde it . . .	Astr. 376-82
A in the waxe on my label, as evene . . .	Astr. 376-82
point of F endelonge in my label upon . . .	Astr. 376-82
toke I my label, and leide it fixe upon . . .	Astr. 382-91
the point of A on my label evene over the . . .	Astr. 382-91
endelonge in my label the space of 2 degres . . .	Astr. 382-91

**Labellum**

22. <i>Labelum</i> .—Than hast thou a Label . . .	Astr. 108-15
---	--------------

**Labor**

Or swynken with his handes and labour, . . .	A.Prol. 186
He festeth hem, and dooth so greet labour . . .	A.Kn. 2193
Of any place, and alwey moost labour . . .	A.Kn. 2408
Heigh labour, and ful greet apparaillynge, . . .	A.Kn. 2913
He ne hadde for his labour but a scorn, . . .	A.Mil. 3388
'To plesen hem, I wol do my labour.' . . .	B.ML. 381
The ende of the joye of oure worldly labour!	B.ML. 423
I pray yow all my labour to relese, . . .	B.ML. 1069
To telle a storie I wol do my labour; . . .	B.Pri. 1653
To labour, and to helle, and to meschaunce. . .	B.Mk. 3204
Ne moore labour myghte in werre endure, . . .	B.Mk. 3491
His hye entente in armes and labour, . . .	B.Mk. 3835
By wisdom, manhede, and by greet labour . . .	B.Mk. 3861
I wol nat do no labour with myne handes, . . .	C.Pard. 444
Fro Paradyt, to labour and to wo . . .	C.Pard. 506
How greet labour and cost is thee to fyndel . . .	C.Pard. 537
'What maketh yow to han al this labour?' . . .	D.Fri. 1473
But for thou axest why labouren we,— . . .	D.Fri. 1482
Thou woldest han oure labour al for noght; . . .	D.Sum. 1971
And of hire labour tooke hir sustenance, . . .	E.Cl. 202
She knew wel labour, but noon ydel ese. . .	E.Cl. 217
The labour which that lengtheneth to me; . . .	E.Cl. 285
He wolde abregge hir labour, alle and some; . . .	E.Mch. 1614
And preyde hem to labour in this nede . . .	E.Mch. 1631
And finally he dooth al his labour, . . .	E.Mch. 1765
For every labour som tyme moot han reste, . . .	E.Mch. 1862
That muchel drynke and labour wolde han reste; . . .	F.Sq. 349
And many a labour, many a greet emprise, . . .	F.Fkl. 732
For al his lust he sette in swich labour; . . .	F.Fkl. 812
What for his labour, and his hope of blisse, . . .	F.Fkl. 1237
For al my sorwe, labour, and meschief, . . .	G.CY. 713
Noght helpeth us, oure labour is in vein; . . .	G.CY. 777
For lost is al oure labour and travaille, . . .	G.CY. 781
And to hire labour spedly they gon. . . .	G.CY. 1143
And trewely the labour is in vayn . . .	H.Mcp. 150
To spille labour for to kepe wyves; . . .	H.Mcp. 153
'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon labour.' . . .	I.Pars. 245-50
men that labouren and werken. . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
outrageous labour in werkes. Wherefore I seye that . . .	I.Pars. 665-70
estaat men ben holden to labour in . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
Usage of labour is a greet . . .	I.Pars. 690-5
that they ne been nat in the labour of men, . . .	I.Pars. 715-20
hevene is yeven to hem that wol labouren, . . .	I.Pars. 715-20
O verrey lust of labour and distressel . . .	ABC. 106
Compleyneth hir that endeth your labour; . . .	Mars. 295
For-wery of my labour al the day, . . .	PF. 93

**Labour—Continued**

That somdel of thy labour wolde I quyte.'	PF. 112
And which a labour folk han in winninge . . .	TC.1. 199
'Good goodly, whom to serve I labour . . .	TC.1. 458
Or elles al our labour is on ydel: . . .	TC.1. 955
Or over-haste our bothe labour shende, . . .	TC.1. 972
Yif me this labour and this businesse, . . .	TC.1. 1042
Yif me the labour it to sowe and plite.' . . .	TC.2. 1204
And al the labour he hath don biforn . . .	TC.3. 1075
That serven best and most alwey labouren, . . .	TC.3. 1265
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste, . . .	TC.3. 1434
The newe love, labour or other wo, . . .	TC.4. 422
Thoughte, 'Al my labour shal not ben on ydel . . .	TC.5. 94
For when thy labour doon al is, . . .	HF.2. 144
Of labour and devocioun . . .	HF.2. 158
As we hadde wonne hit with labour; . . .	HF.3. 661
Have, and do noekynnes labour, . . .	HF.3. 704
Of reeste, of labour, of viages, . . .	HF.3. 872
To forthren me somwhat in my labour, . . .	LGW. 71
That nys nothing the entent of myn labour; . . .	LGW.G. 78
Wel browken they hir service or labour! . . .	LGW. 194
Of trewe wyvys and of here labour? . . .	LGW.G. 306
To forthren thee, and wel thy labour quyte: . . .	LGW. 494
Have mercy on our labour and oure wo.' . . .	LGW. 988
Thanne were I holde to quyte thy labour, . . .	LGW. 1447
And azeith hem of travaylle and labour . . .	LGW. 1509
I wote wel that my myght, ne my labour, . . .	LGW. 1623
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': . . .	Fort. 7
Than shul we for our labour han no mede; . . .	Scog. 33
founden this werke of my labour or of myn . . .	Astr. 11-5
the labour of olde astrologiens, and have . . .	Astr. 11-5
For she may best my labour quyte, . . .	RR. 3797
With hir Labour and Travaille . . .	RR. 4994
Yit can she some tyme done labour, . . .	RR. 5881
And nevere with hondes labour his nede is. . . .	RR. 6688
Or if he may done no labour . . .	RR. 6723
That his labour wole not acyute . . .	RR. 6742
The noble dide such labour . . .	RR. 6782
For labour myght me never plesse, . . .	RR. 6791
Where fyndest thou a swynker of labour . . .	RR. 6857

<b>Labourd</b>	
Hath yow labourd sith the nyght bigan, . . .	B.Sh. 1298
'God woot,' quod he, 'laboured I have ful soore, . . .	D.Sum. 1784
'I mene as though I labour'd me in this, . . .	TC.4. 1009

<b>Laborer</b>	
And cladde hym as a poure laborer, . . .	A.Kn. 1409
The labourer the bocher and the smyth . . .	A.Kn. 2025 var
Bernard, the laborer to have stronge . . .	I.Pars. 690-5

<b>Laboreth</b>	
Thus laboureth he til that the day gan dawe, . . .	E.Mch. 1842
And yit ful many a monke laboreth, . . .	RR. 6701
This man to serve you laboureth, . . .	RR. 7620

<b>Laboring</b>	
Wynne hym his fode in laboring, . . .	RR. 6575
Cete his fode in laboring, . . .	RR. 6593

<b>Laborous</b>	
And myn office is ful laborous; . . .	D.Fri. 1428

<b>Labors</b>	
Her schal ben the reeste of your labours, . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
and the laste of his labours was that he . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5

<b>Labyrinthus</b>	
That <i>Labyrinthus</i> cleped is, . . .	HF.3. 831

<b>Lache</b> see <b>Lathch</b>	
--------------------------------	--

<b>Lace</b>	
A daggere hangynge on a laas hadde he . . .	A.Prol. 392
As he that hath ben caught ofte in his laas, . . .	A.Kn. 1817
Lo, alle thise folk so caught were in hir las . . .	A.Kn. 1951
Whan Vulcanus hadde caught thee in his las, . . .	A.Kn. 2389
His hat heeng at his bak down by a laas, . . .	G.CY. 574
And him so narwe bounden in his laas, . . .	LGW. 600
That for tescap out of your lace I mente, . . .	Ven. 50
With shoon decoped and with laas. . . .	RR. 843
Doith to hem that be in my las. . . .	RR. 2790
To hem that in my lace be bounde . . .	RR. 2792
If Love hath caught hym in his lace . . .	RR. 3533
The more I am bounde in Loves laas. . . .	RR. 3648
So are they caught in loves lace, . . .	RR. 5093
Knytt and bounden in his lace, . . .	RR. 5127
If that they fall into her laas, . . .	RR. 6029
And if ye fillen in her laas, . . .	RR. 6648
Upon a lace all of white threde, . . .	RR. 7371

<b>Laced</b>	
Hir shoes were laced on hir legges hye; . . .	A.Mil. 3267
But he were laced in loves cheyne; . . .	RR. 3178

<b>Lacedaemon</b>	
Fro Lacedomye to maken hire alliaunce; . . .	C.Pard. 605
Of Lacedomye, fifty maydens eke, . . .	F.Fkl. 1380

<b>Lacerte</b>	
And every lacerte in his brest adoun . . .	A.Kn. 2753

<b>Lache</b>	
astonyd, and lache, he lyveth as an asse; yif he . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10

<b>Lachesis</b>	
Til Lachesis his thred no lenger twine. . . .	TC.5. 7

<b>Lachesse</b>	
Thanne comth lachesse; that is . . .	I.Pars. 720-5

<b>Lacing</b>	
Giggynge of sheeldes, with layneres lacyng; . . .	A.Kn. 2504

<b>Lack</b>	
Milk and broun breed,—in which she founnd no lak; . . .	B.NP. 4034
Of contractes, and of lakke of sacraments, . . .	D.Fri. 1306
And if ye lakke oure predicaacioun . . .	D.Sum. 2109
'Lo heer my feith, in me shal be no lak.' . . .	D.Sum. 2139
That I be fals; and if I do that lakke, . . .	E.Mch. 2199
For lakke of answer noon of hem shal dyen. . . .	E.Mch. 2271
'Certes,' quod he, 'theron shal be no lak, . . .	E.Mch. 2346
She swowneth now and now for lakke of blood, . . .	F.Sq. 430
When that it swowned next, for lakke of blood. . . .	F.Sq. 443
For ever we lakken oure conclusion. . . .	G.CY. 672
Looke that youre mynde lakke noght his sight, . . .	G.CY. 1419
For lakke of speche, and doun the hors hym caste, . . .	H.Mp. 48
I knew on hir non other lak, . . .	BD. 957
There was no lak with which he myghte hir wyte, . . .	Anel. 110
Berafte me my book for lakke of lyght, . . .	PF. 87
For no fors is of lakke of thy nature! . . .	PF. 615
hath lak or nede of aught nys nat in . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
haddest thilke lakke of suffisaunce? . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
of hym-self; so that for lak of thilke . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
schrewes ne lakken nevere mo turmentes, . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
wenen to lakken mowynge to done yvel . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40 var

But gan to preysse and lakken whom him leste. . . .	TC.1. 189
For lak of light, and sterres for t' apere, . . .	TC.2. 909
But lak of pursuit make it in thy slouth! . . .	TC.2. 959
And fond no lak, she thoughte he coude good, . . .	TC.2. 1178
Withoute his gilt, but for her lak of routhe, . . .	TC.2. 1280
It shal not lakke, certein, on myn halve! . . .	TC.4. 945
Us sholde neither lakken gold ne gere, . . .	TC.4. 1523
There nas no lak in aught I can espyn. . . .	TC.5. 814
And for men schulde set on hem no lak; . . .	LGW.G. 298
There nas no lakke, but that he was agaste . . .	LGW.1634
But natheles the lak of hir favour . . .	Fort. 5
That al is lost for lak of stedfastnesse. . . .	L.St. 7
That al is lost, for lak of stedfastnesse? . . .	L.St. 14
That al is lost, for lak of stedfastnesse. . . .	L.St. 21
Yit is al this no lak to hir, pardes, . . .	Comp.A. 57
tretys so openly that there shal lakke no . . .	Astr. 193-8
Yit somewhat lakken hym wolde she; . . .	RR. 284
And lak and preise it bothe twoo, . . .	RR. 4804
[Ne lak in hem] whom they wolde prove, . . .	RR. 5223 em

<b>Lakked</b>	
And of manhood hym lakkede right naught. . . .	A.Prol. 756
There lakked noght to doon hir sacrifice. . . .	A.Kn. 2280
In hire ne lakked no condicioun . . .	C.Doc. 41
Hym lakked noght that longete to a kyng; . . .	F.Sq. 16
Hem lakked no vitaille that myghte hem plesse, . . .	F.Fkl. 1186
Ful wel corrected, ne ther lakked nought, . . .	F.Fkl. 1274
woldest nat han lakkid, or elles thou . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
that the lakkide somewhat that thou . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
Knowe al thy wo, al lakked her pite! . . .	TC.1. 522
withouten his gilt but for hire lakked routhe . . .	TC.2. 1280 var
Me lakked alwey or—that I com here! . . .	TC.5. 745
Ne nevere mo ne lakked piete . . .	TC.5. 824
There lakkide no flour to my dome, . . .	RR. 901

<b>Lakketh</b>	
Thee lakketh noon array ne no vitaille, . . .	B.Sh. 1437
There lakketh noght, oonly but day and place . . .	E.Mch. 1998
There lakketh no thyng to thynne outter eyen . . .	G.SN. 498
Now lakketh us no tales mo than oon; . . .	I.Pars. 16
Me lakketh bothe English and wit . . .	BD. 897
Me ne lakketh but my deth, and than my bere. . . .	Pity. 105
ther lakketh y not what. But sey me . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
apparailles and array that me lakketh . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
that ther lakketh som-what to thy . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
of bliafulnesse, yif thilke power lakketh on any syde, . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
that hym ne lakketh nothyng? . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
so as eyther of hem lakketh to othir. . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20

that wille lakketh, ther nys no wyght . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
thilke naturel office of feet lakketh, enforceyth hym to . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
to good folk ne lakketh nevere mo hir meedes, ne . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
that hym lakketh goodnesse, ne . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
'of thilke wreche that lakketh alle goodes, . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
Us lakketh naught, but that we witen wolde . . .	TC.3. 531

<b>Lacking</b>	
iche of hem is lakkyng to othir, thei han no power to . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
Withoute lakking or daunger, . . .	RR. 1147

<b>Ladder</b>	
Doun of the laddre stalketh Nicholay, . . .	A.Mil. 3648
By laddre, or elles by degre, . . .	RR. 485 em
That ther nas laddre, or wey to passe, . . .	RR. 523
Bi what ladder he is clomben so; . . .	RR. 6933
Thus from his ladder we hym take, . . .	RR. 6937

<b>Ladden</b>	
His owene hande he made laddres thre, . . .	A.Mil. 3624
setten laddres to the wallis of his hous, and by . . .	B.Mel. 2160-5
hir werkynge that broghten laddres and . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
nobly y-wrought in manere of laddres, . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
of laddres, that serveth by his 12 pointes . . .	Astr. 50-7

<b>Lade</b>	
How men gan him with clothes for to lade . . .	TC.2. 1544

<b>Lade</b> see <b>Over-lade</b>	
----------------------------------	--

<b>Ladies</b>	
A compaignye of ladyes, tweye and tweye, . . .	A.Kn. 898



**Ladies—Continued**

And to the ladies he restored agayn . . . . .	A.Kn. 991
That the ladies made at the brennyng	A.Kn. 996
Dooth to the ladies whan they from hym wente;	A.Kn. 999
And alle the ladies in the compaignye.	A.Kn. 1750
What ladies fairest ben, or best daunsynge,	A.Kn. 2201
And other ladys in degrees aboute.	A.Kn. 2579
And thries how the ladyes gonne crye,	A.Kn. 2955
Lordes, ladies, knyghtes of renoun,	B.ML. 254
Duchesses, and ye ladyes everichone!	B.ML. 653
And of ladyes love-drury.	B.Th. 2085
Was never of ladyes maad whan Ylioum	B.NP. 4546
But that the queene and other ladyes mo,	D.WB. 894
Of ladyes foure and twenty, and yet mo;	D.WB. 992
Lordes and ladyes in his compaignye,	E.Cl. 268
Of which thise ladyes were nat right glad	E.Cl. 375
Thise ladyes, whan that they hir tyme saye,	E.Cl. 1114
Ladyes, I prey yow that ye be nat wrooth,	E.Mch. 2350
Of lordes and of ladyes hym aboute.	F.Sq. 304
The xxv Ladies; the book of the Duchesse;	I.Pars. 1085-90
Of ladyes, that ever man with ye	BD. 807
'Among these ladies thus echoon,	BD. 816
Somtyme hir ladies will not on hem rewe;	Mars. 203
And ye, my ladies, that ben trewe and stable,	Mars. 281
And sende hem might hir ladies so to plesse	TC.1. 45
Biholding ay the ladies of the toun,	TC.1. 186
And fond two other ladies sete and she	TC.2. 81
'My lordes and my ladies, it stant thus:	TC.2. 1613
This toun is ful of ladies al aboute;	TC.4. 401
N'of ladyes ek so fair a compaignye	TC.5. 447
Thise ladies ek that at the feste ben,	TC.5. 456
Is of my lady's depe sikkes sore!	TC.5. 675
That peyneth her on ladies for to lyel.	TC.5. 1524
I saugh comyng of ladyes nyntene	LGW. 283
Thise other ladies sittynge here arowe	LGW. 554
To ladies of thy staately aparaunce,	LGW. 1372
I ne oughte to despise my lady's game;	Comp.A. 61
And ladyes putt at lowe degre,	RR. 883
With ladyes and with bachelers,	RR. 935
Ladyes I preye ensample takith,	RR. 1539
To make these ladies merciable.	RR. 1864
Wymmen and ladies forto please,	RR. 2235
Falaly her ladyes to bityraye,	RR. 2690
They falsen ladies traitourly,	RR. 4833
Ladies shull hem such pepir brewre,	RR. 6028
Ladyes shullen evere so curteis be,	RR. 6031
Late ladies worche with her thyngis	RR. 6037
These grete ladyes palaysyns,	RR. 6862

**Ladie**

The cook y-scalded, for al his longe ladel.	A.Kn. 2020
Allas! he nadde holde hym by his ladel!	H.Mcp. 51

**Lady**

In hope to stonden in his lady grace.	A.Prol. 83
Which that, he seyde, was our lady veyl;	A.Prol. 695
Cometh neer,' quod he, 'my lady Prioresse,	A.Prol. 839
The eldeste lady of hem alle spak	A.Kn. 912
The fairnesse of that lady that I see	A.Kn. 1098
Wher as this lady romed to and fro,	A.Kn. 1113
To love my lady, whom I love and serve,	A.Kn. 1143
Thow mayst have hire to lady and to wyf,	A.Kn. 1289
Ne never-mo he shal his lady see.	A.Kn. 1346
That oon may see his lady day by day,	A.Kn. 1349
But seen his lady shal he never mo.	A.Kn. 1352
For seen his lady shal he never mo.	A.Kn. 1357
To se my lady that I love and serve;	A.Kn. 1397
And seen his lady wel ny day by day.	A.Kn. 1407
Now artow hent, that lovest my lady so,	A.Kn. 1581
Thou shalt nat love my lady Emelye,	A.Kn. 1588
And if so be that thou my lady wyne	A.Kn. 1617
Thou mayst wel have thy lady, as for me.'	A.Kn. 1619
To fighte for a lady,— <i>benedicitee!</i>	A.Kn. 2115
'Faireste of faire, o lady myn, Venus,	A.Kn. 2221
But mercy, lady bright, that knowest weele	A.Kn. 2231
So that I have my lady in myne armes,	A.Kn. 2247
And if ye wol nat so, my lady swete,	A.Kn. 2254
Yif me my love, thow blisful lady deere.'	A.Kn. 2260
Now helpe me, lady, sith ye may and kan,	A.Kn. 2312
Shal have his lady, as thou hast him hight.	A.Kn. 2472
To yow, my lady, that I love moost,	A.Kn. 2767
Myn hertes lady, endere of my lyf!	A.Kn. 2776
But on his lady yet caste he his eye;	A.Kn. 2807
Com neer, and taak youre lady by the hond.'	A.Kn. 3093
'Now, deere lady, if thy wille be,	A.Mil. 3361
Hir thoughte that a lady sholde hire spare,	A.Rv. 3966
This lady weex affrayed of the soun,	B.ML. 563
My lady queene hath child withouten doute,	B.ML. 734
Now, lady bright, to whom alle woful cryen,—	B.ML. 850
Thus kan our lady bryngen out of wo	B.ML. 977
'Now trewly, myn owene lady deere,	B.Sh. 1388
to the Shipman, and to the lady Prioresse	B.Pri. head
'My lady Prioresse, by youre leve,	B.Pri. 1637
Now wol ye vouchesauf, my lady deere?'	B.Pri. 1641
Lady, thy bountee, thy magnificence,	B.Pri. 1664
For somtyme, lady, er men praye to thee,	B.Pri. 1667
Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere,	B.Pri. 1700
Was maked of our blisful lady free,	B.Pri. 1722
I wol it konne our lady for to honour!	B.Pri. 1733
Bothe knyght and lady free,	B.Th. 2082
'Al lady,' quod they, 'ye	B.Mel. 2925-3
therfore, deere and benygne lady, we	B.Mel. 2930-50

**Lady—Continued**

therfore, noble lady, we biseke to youre	B.Mel. 2940-5
'Worshipful lady, we putten us and	B.Mel. 2955-60
God blesse hem, and oure lady Seinte Marie!	C.Pard. 308
'My lige lady, generally,' quod he,	D.WB. 1037
'Mercy!' quod she, 'my sovereyn lady queene!	D.WB. 1048
'My lady and my love, and wyf so deere,	D.WB. 1230
As any lady, emperice, or queene,	D.WB. 1246
'Twelf pens!' quod she, 'now lady, Seinte Marie!	D.Fh. 1604
The lady of the hous al stille sat	D.Sum. 2200
The lord, the lady, and alle men save the frere,	D.Sum. 2287
And in this hous ther ye me lady maade,	E.Cl. 820
I never heeld me lady, ne maistresse,	E.Cl. 823
To han a newe lady of hir toun.	E.Cl. 1005
He was so ravysshed on his lady May	E.Mch. 1774
How shallow to thy lady, freshe May,	E.Mch. 1871
Unto his faire, freshe lady May;	E.Mch. 1882
He dooth al that his lady lust and lyketh;	E.Mch. 2012
And fully in his lady grace he stood.	E.Mch. 2018
'Rys up, my wyf, my love, my lady free!	E.Mch. 2138
And many a lady in his compaignye,	E.Mch. 2228
'O stronge lady, stoore, what dostow?'	E.Mch. 2367
And over al this, if any lady bright	F.Sq. 137
He hath sent to my lady Canacee,	F.Sq. 144
For in the Fyesh hir lady sat ful hye,	F.Sq. 273
To serve a lady in his beste wise;	F.Fkl. 731
He for his lady wrought, er she were wonne;	F.Fkl. 733
As any lover to his lady shal,	F.Fkl. 750
Sith he hath both his lady and his love;	F.Fkl. 796
His lady, certes, and his wyf also,	F.Fkl. 797
Lo, lord, my lady hath my deeth y-sworn	F.Fkl. 1038
Ye may me helpen, save my lady, best.	F.Fkl. 1042
Thanne certes to my lady may I seye,	F.Fkl. 1063
To graunte me my sovereyn lady deere,	F.Fkl. 1072
Or never-mo shal I my lady wyne.	F.Fkl. 1076
That he hym shewed his lady on a daunce,	F.Fkl. 1200
Thanke yow, lord, and lady myn, Venus,	F.Fkl. 1304
Where as he knew he sholde his lady see;	F.Fkl. 1307
Salewed hath his sovereyn lady deere.	F.Fkl. 1310
'My righte lady,' quod this woful man,	F.Fkl. 1311
Of yow, my sovereyn lady, but youre grace,—	F.Fkl. 1325
'Hastow nat had thy lady as thee liketh?'	F.Fkl. 1589
Ne ladye lusty in carolynges,	G.CY. 1345
To stonden in grace of his lady deere,	G.CY. 1348
'By ourelady,' quod this chanoun, 'tis deere,	G.CY. 1354
She shal be cleped his 'lady,' as in love;	H.Mcp. 218
My lady, how my lord hath take to me under	I.Pars. 880-5
This lady, that was left at home,	BD. 77
Swich sorw this lady to hir took,	BD. 95
So whan this lady coude heere no word	BD. 101
'Al mercy! swete lady dere!	BD. 108
And but thow wilt this lady swete,	BD. 117
Now that I see my lady bright,	BD. 477
Whan thou toke my lady swete	BD. 482
And worship to my lady dere.	BD. 773
'And whiche yen my lady haddel!	BD. 858
That was my lady name ryght,—	BD. 948
Right so ferde my lady dere,	BD. 966
Have loved best my lady fre,	BD. 1054
Whan I first my lady say?	BD. 1088
Leve my lady; no, trewely!	BD. 1110
For wostow why? she was lady	BD. 1151
My lady that is so fair and bright!	BD. 1179
That she wolde be my lady swete;	BD. 1224
And never other lady have,	BD. 1228
'So whan my lady knew al this,	BD. 1267
My lady yaf me al hoolly	BD. 1268
Help! Lady bright, er that my ship to-breste!	ABC. 16
Comfort is noon, but in you, Lady deere!	ABC. 17
But merci, Lady, at the grete assayse,	ABC. 36
Yit, Lady, thou me clothe with thy grace.	ABC. 46
Thyn enemy and myn, Lady, tak heede,	ABC. 47
And therfor, Lady bright, thou for us praye!	ABC. 62
Lady, thi sorwe kan I not portreye	ABC. 81
Now, Lady, from the fyr thou se defende	ABC. 95
Lady, un-to that court thou me ajourne	ABC. 158
Now, Lady ful of mercy! I you preye,	ABC. 173
Now, Lady brite, sith thou canst and wilt,	ABC. 181
Then seyde he thus, 'Myn hertes lady swete,	Mars. 57
When he his lady herde so compleyne,	Mars. 93
He seyde, 'O lady bright, Venus! alas!	Mars. 136
My lady is the verrey sours and welle	Mars. 174
Shal I compleyne unto my lady fre?	Mars. 193
My righte lady, my salvacyoun,	Mars. 213
O herte swete! O lady sovereyne!	Mars. 215
For thogh my lady have so gret beaute	Mars. 264
My hertes lady, and hool my lyves queene!	Comp.L. 55
But never-theles, my righte lady swete,	Comp.L. 69
And with his cunnyng wan this lady bright:	Anel. 89
Hadde he, er that he myghte his lady wyne,	Anel. 100
And saw another lady, proud and newe,	Anel. 144
His newe lady holdeth him so narwe	Anel. 183
For ever-mo, his lady me to kythe.	Anel. 228
Your sovereyn lady in this world here?	Anel. 252
The lover met he blisful lady wonne.	PF. 105
Cythera, thou blisful lady swete,	PF. 113
'Un-to my sovereyn lady, and nought my fere—	PF. 416
As she that is my lady sovereyne;	PF. 422
Forth with his make, or with his lady deere,	PF. 466
Don no servyse that may my lady please;	PF. 478

**Lady—Continued**

'Though that his lady ever more be straunge,  
'Myn rightful lady, goddesse of Nature,  
thi lady, artow nat wrongful in that, and  
to the maneris of thy lady. . . .  
knowne me for hir lady; they comen  
Criseyde was this lady name al right:  
This lady, which that herde al-day at ere  
So mony a lady fresch and mayden bright,  
On this lady, and now on that lokinge,  
Ful ofte thy lady wol it mis-construe,  
Bicome her man, as to my lady dere,  
If that his lady understood not this,  
Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone;  
Lest I wolde of thy lady thee biggle!  
What! liveth not thy lady, bendiste!  
Ye, twenty winter, that his lady wiste,  
That nevere yit his lady mouth he kiste!  
Or elen himself, al be his lady fair?  
And of his deth his lady naught to wite;  
That sith thy lady vertuous is al,  
That to my lady I desiren sholde  
O lady myn, that called art Cleo,  
How Troulus com til his lady grace,  
'Wher is my lady?' to her folk quod he;  
Right for this fyn? O Lady myn, Pallas,  
First, he gan her his righte lady calle,  
Thee shapen is: my lady shal thee see!  
'Lo, sire, I have a lady in this toun,  
By cause, lo, that she a lady is,  
Criseyde anon, my lady, that is here,  
Com, nece myn, my lady Queene Eleyne  
Now, lady bright, for thy benigneite,  
Thus wol I pleyne unto my lady dere;  
This Troulus, that herde his lady preye  
Now pale, unto Criseyde, his lady dere,  
'As to my lady right and chief resort,  
And resonable a lady for to wernel  
Hath maad ful many a lady bright of hewe  
Thou wost ek what thy lady graunted thee,  
His lady best, her thonk for to deserve.  
He saw his lady som-time; and also  
That he so ful stood in his lady grace  
In al this while unto his lady dere:  
'Now were it time a lady to gon hennel  
In his beste wise his lady grette.  
Criseyde, that was Troulus' lady right  
To here or sen Criseyde his lady wepe,  
He moste obeys unto his lady heste;  
Is Troulus, and hath his lady swete—  
That am unworthy to you, lady bright.  
'And for the love of God, my lady dere,  
Ye humble nettes of my lady dere!  
Gan therewithal Criseyde, his lady dere,  
'My lady right, and of my wele and wo  
'But natheles, myn owne lady bright,  
And in his armes took his lady free  
The bounte of his righte lady dere,  
Ther he was erst, Criseyde his lady mete;  
In any other lady hadde y-set  
Com him of love, his lady thank to winne,  
Ful ofte his lady from her window down,  
Thou lady bright, the daughter to Dione,  
But caste him clene out of his lady grace,  
And telle his lady first what they they mente;  
And folwe alwey Criseyde thy lady dere  
'O my Criseyde, O lady sovereyne  
Why n'itow love another lady swete,  
'And though thy lady wolde a lite her greve,  
Come speken with thy lady prively;  
Ther shal no deth me fro my lady twinnel  
Dar not for fere with his lady dye!  
And he answerde lady myn Criseyde  
'For trewely, myn owne lady dere,  
'For in this world ther liveth lady non,  
And rewfully his lady gan biholde  
Was wayting on his lady evere more  
And, for the love of God, my lady free,  
Al can I not to you, my lady dere,  
'And wondreth not, myn owne lady bright,  
And, save his lady, every creature.  
'Where is myn owne lady, lief and dere?  
O lady myn, that I love and no mo,  
Of gold; and to my lady that I serve,  
Hath his lady forgon a fourteenight,  
Ful bisly Criseyde his lady soughte:  
Sin that he saw his lady was aweye,  
That he ne seide, 'O lufsom lady bright,  
Welcome, y-wis, myn owne lady dere!  
'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady daunce!  
Me caughte first my righte lady dere!  
Herde I myn alderlevest lady dere  
My lady first me took unto her grace!  
With softe vois he of his lady dere  
Whan hennes rod my righte lady dere,  
'Lo, yonder is myn owne lady free!  
Me thinketh thus, O lady myn Criseyde,  
'What wol ye more, lufsom lady dere?  
And if ye vouchesauf, my lady bright,  
And that ye coude wel your lady serve,

PF. 584  
PF. 639  
Bo.2, p.1. 285-90  
Bo.2, p.1. 285-90  
Bo.2, p.2. 300-5  
TC.1. 99  
TC.1. 106  
TC.1. 166  
TC.1. 269  
TC.1. 346  
TC.1. 434  
TC.1. 493  
TC.1. 524  
TC.1. 716  
TC.1. 780  
TC.1. 811  
TC.1. 812  
TC.1. 815  
TC.1. 825  
TC.1. 898  
TC.1. 1032  
TC.2. 8  
TC.2. 32  
TC.2. 79  
TC.2. 425  
TC.2. 1065  
TC.2. 1092  
TC.2. 1416  
TC.2. 1633  
TC.2. 1644  
TC.2. 1714  
TC.3. 39  
TC.3. 53  
TC.3. 78  
TC.3. 95  
TC.3. 134  
TC.3. 149  
TC.3. 303  
TC.3. 339  
TC.3. 441  
TC.3. 451  
TC.3. 472  
TC.3. 494  
TC.3. 630  
TC.3. 955  
TC.3. 981  
TC.3. 1068  
TC.3. 1157  
TC.3. 1245  
TC.3. 1284  
TC.3. 1289  
TC.3. 1355  
TC.3. 1448  
TC.3. 1472  
TC.3. 1485  
TC.3. 1522  
TC.3. 1663  
TC.3. 1670  
TC.3. 1731  
TC.3. 1777  
TC.3. 1783  
TC.3. 1807  
TC.4. 10  
TC.4. 172  
TC.4. 307  
TC.4. 316  
TC.4. 489  
TC.4. 603  
TC.4. 654  
TC.4. 1197  
TC.4. 1201  
TC.4. 1244 var  
TC.4. 1250  
TC.4. 1646  
TC.4. 1691  
TC.5. 24  
TC.5. 144  
TC.5. 160  
TC.5. 162  
TC.5. 210  
TC.5. 218  
TC.5. 229  
TC.5. 312  
TC.5. 334  
TC.5. 452  
TC.5. 457  
TC.5. 465  
TC.5. 487  
TC.5. 565  
TC.5. 567  
TC.5. 576  
TC.5. 581  
TC.5. 636  
TC.5. 653  
TC.5. 669  
TC.5. 872  
TC.5. 911  
TC.5. 922  
TC.5. 972

**Lady—Continued**

And best can ay his lady honour kepe,  
'Now douteles this lady can her good!  
Lay, kissing ay, his lady bright, Criseyde,  
'My lady bright, Criseyde, hath me bitrayed,  
God wot, I wen'de, O lady bright, Criseyde,  
How darstow seyn that fals thy lady is  
And to Criseyde, his owne lady dere,  
And over al this, that ye, my lady dere,  
Upon his lady pitously compleyne,  
Right as your herte ay can, my lady free,  
Biseche I you, myn hertes lady free,  
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free,  
He thoughte ay wel he hadde his lady lorn,  
And thy lady, wher-so she be, y-wis,  
And dredde ay that his lady was untrewes,  
His lady n'as no longer on to triste.  
Than spak he thus, 'O lady bright, Criseyde,  
Biseching every lady bright of hewe  
Lord and lady, grome and wenche,  
Venus, how ye, my lady dere,  
God save the lady of this pel,  
Our owne gentil lady Fame,  
And seyde, 'Graunte us, lady shene,  
Til thou at my lady be;  
'Lady, graunte us now good fame  
'Ful gladly, lady myn,' he seyde;  
And seyden, 'Certes, lady brighte,  
That to this lady gonne loute,  
They seyden: 'Mercy, lady dere!  
And seyde, 'Lady, graunte us sone  
And seyde, 'Lady, lefe and dere,  
Be ye my gide, and lady sovereyne.  
This songe in preysyng of this lady fre.  
My lady comith, that al this may disteyne.  
My lady comith, that al this may disteyne.  
My lady cometh, that al thys may dysteyne.  
As I have seyde erst, by my lady free;  
To apperen wyth my lady in no wyse.  
So passeth al my lady sovereyne,  
Tho spake this lady, clothed al in greene,  
Go, thanke now my lady here, quod he.  
'Nay soothly, lady!' quod this Enas;  
Of which that Dido lady is and queene.  
This fresche lady, of the citee queene,  
Whom sholde he loven but this lady swete?  
And forth this noble queene, this lady, ride  
And fasten til he hath his lady seyne;  
Now herketh how he shal his lady serve.  
And weddid there a lady highte Lavyne.  
And of this ile lady was, and queene,  
'My lady,' quod he, 'thanke I hertely  
This lady rometh by the clyffe to pleye  
Anonryght as they with this lady mette.  
'My ryghte lady,' quod thys Jason, 'tho,  
And kaughte to this lady suche desire,  
Why hastow doon thys lady vylanye?  
Thys lady sent aftir hir frendes alle,  
'The ryghte lady of my lyfe,' quod he,  
And if I durste sayne, my lady bryght,  
And mercy, lady! I kan nat elles seye,  
'Yee, lady myn,' quod he, 'or elles torne  
This lady smyleth at his stedfastnesse,  
Hath doon thys lady yet a more myschete,  
This woful lady y-learned had in yowthe,  
Wherof that Phillis lady was and queene,  
That, for thy lady saw nat thy distresse,  
Compleyne I, for ye be my lady deryl  
[Foryiveth it me], myn owne lady so dere  
I you beseeche, myn hertes lady dere,  
Auctour of norture! Lady of plesaunce!  
A lady karolede hem, that hyght  
A lady gan me forto espie;  
I wot no lady so likyng.  
Ladde on his honde a lady bright,  
This lady called was Beaute,  
An high lady of gret noblesse,  
They cleped hir 'Lady,' grette and small;  
Unto a lady maad present  
I wot no lady so plessant.  
For a fayre lady that hight Echo  
Fro the lady that he forsook.  
Among eke, for thy lady sake.  
That I ne maye my lady se?  
That evere she shall my lady be?  
I mene all save the lady free.  
Thi lady, and all that may thee see.  
That to thee made thi lady dere.  
And many a lady sent socoure,  
Ther was a lady, fresh of hewe,  
And namely to thi lady dere.  
Whanne thou art fer thy lady fro.  
To sene his lady by the morwe.  
Shulde of the Roser lady be,  
The lady of the highe ward,  
Resoun men clepe that lady,  
This lady brought in hir right honde  
Hath many a lady in desire  
This lady was of good entalle,

TC.5. 1077  
TC.5. 1149  
TC.5. 1241  
TC.5. 1247  
TC.5. 1264  
TC.5. 1279  
TC.5. 1315  
TC.5. 1340  
TC.5. 1346  
TC.5. 1362  
TC.5. 1390  
TC.5. 1405  
TC.5. 1445  
TC.5. 1516  
TC.5. 1570  
TC.5. 1666  
TC.5. 1674  
TC.5. 1772  
HF.1. 206  
HF.1. 213  
HF.3. 220  
HF.3. 221  
HF.3. 446  
HF.3. 503  
HF.3. 519  
HF.3. 587  
HF.3. 603  
HF.3. 614  
HF.3. 640  
HF.3. 683  
HF.3. 737  
LGW. 94  
LGW. 248  
LGW. 255  
LGW. 262  
LGW. 269  
LGW. 271  
LGW. 273  
LGW. 275  
LGW. 341  
LGW. 454  
LGW. 983  
LGW. 993  
LGW. 1035  
LGW. 1042  
LGW. 1210  
LGW. 1271  
LGW. 1276  
LGW. 1331  
LGW. 1466  
LGW. 1492  
LGW. 1497  
LGW. 1503  
LGW. 1620  
LGW. 1750  
LGW. 1823  
LGW. 1827  
LGW. 2029  
LGW. 2054  
LGW. 2073  
LGW. 2103  
LGW. 2123  
LGW. 2331  
LGW. 2350  
LGW. 2424  
Scog. 18  
Furse. 2  
Comp.A. 77 var  
Bal.Co. 4  
Bal.Co. 20  
Bal.Ch. 27  
RR. 745  
RR. 795  
RR. 868  
RR. 1004  
RR. 1006  
RR. 1034  
RR. 1047  
RR. 1192  
RR. 1264  
RR. 1474  
RR. 1538  
RR. 2325  
RR. 2422  
RR. 2625  
RR. 2664  
RR. 2702  
RR. 2820  
RR. 2829  
RR. 2840  
RR. 2882  
RR. 2898  
RR. 2904  
RR. 3044  
RR. 3191  
RR. 3193  
RR. 3705  
RR. 3708  
RR. 3711



<b>Lady—Continued</b>	
Ther is no lady so hawteyne,	RR. 3739
That is my lady and my maistreese,	RR. 5878
Lered or lewde, lord or lady,	RR. 6217
Now am I mayde, now lady;	RR. 6346
At lord and lady and her meyne	RR. 6870
Biforne Oure Lady at parvys	RR. 7108
<b>Lady's see Ladies, Lady</b>	
<b>Ladyship</b>	
That he was servaunt to her ladishippe;	Anel. 191
<b>Laid</b>	
With lokkes crulle as they were leyd in presse.	A.Prol. 81
Upon a nyght, in sleepe as he hym leyde,	A.Kn. 1384
Whan ech of hem had leyd his feith to borwe.	A.Kn. 1622
He leyde hym, bare the visage, on the beere.	A.Kn. 2877
Of stree first ther was leyd ful many a lode;	A.Kn. 2918
Or hoord of apples leyd in hey or heeth.	A.Mil. 3262
And hast oure vitaille faire in hem y-leyd,	A.Mil. 3568
Many a subtil resoun forth they leyden;	B.ML. 213
And leyde the bloddy knyfh by dame Custance,	B.ML. 601
And over his litel eyen she it leyde,	B.ML. 838
And spedily the tables were y-leyd,	B.Sh. 1442
Me thoughte she leyde a greyn upon my tonge;	B.Pri. 1852
That doun he leyde him in that plas	B.Th. 1971
He of Centauros leyde the boost adoun;	B.Mk. 3289
Er he be war, is ofte y-leyd ful lowe.	B.Mk. 3328
And, til that tyme he leyd was on his beere,	B.Mk. 3371
They leyde hem in his lappe adoun and deyde.	B.Mk. 3644
The pride of man and beast he leyde adoun,	B.Mk. 3827
And with that word she both hir armes layde	C.Doc. 232
She leyde hir mouth unto the water doun;	D.WB. 973
And what men yaf hem leyde it on his bak.	D.Sum. 1756
And leyde adoun his potente and his hat,	D.Sum. 1776
And in hir barn this litel child she leyde	E.Cl. 551
And doun he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryne.	E.Mch. 1857
He hath it put and leyde it at his herte.	E.Mch. 1884
And leyde hym doun to slepe, and that anon.	E.Mch. 1949
Whan that this knyght leyde hand upon his reyne,	F.Sq. 313
May al the boost of it be leyd ful lowe.	G.SN. 441
And be hem leyde faire and wel adoun,	G.CY. 1113
And leyde it above, upon the myddeward	G.CY. 1190
And leyde al smothe doun his heres.	BD. 394
Was boooly al my love leyd,	BD. 1035
On hir was al my love leyd,	BD. 1145
The water-foules han her hedes leyd Togedre,	PF. 554
of tunge and al ddowne, she leyde hir hand	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
that whan that eny blame is leid upon a caytif,	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
And on the gres a-doun he leyde him tho;	TC.2. 515
And therto hath she leyd her feith to borwe:	TC.2. 963
Whan he was leyde; and how men wolde him glade?	TC.2. 1545
But certein is, or Troilus he leyde,	TC.2. 1548
So whan that she was in the cloest leyd,	TC.3. 687
With that her hed doun in the bed she leyde,	TC.3. 1055
And therewithal her arm over him she leyde,	TC.3. 1128
Leyde him to slepe, and seyde, 'If ye ben wise,	TC.3. 1189
Of this thing ful sone his nedes leyde	TC.4. 135
'I n'ot on you who that this charge leyde;	TC.4. 180
And hastily upon his bed him leyde.	TC.4. 224
Upon his bed he leide him doun to reate.	TC.4. 256
Upon his brest she leyde, and loste speche,	TC.4. 1151
He rist him up, and long straight he her leyde;	TC.4. 1163
As men doun folk that shul ben laid on bere.	TC.4. 1183
To fashen her, he leyde out hook and line.	TC.5. 777
That, sin I first hond on your bridel leyde	TC.5. 873
That alle her sikis sore adoun he leyde;	TC.5. 1034
And fer his hed over the wal he leyde;	TC.5. 1145
And held with him of al that evere he leyde;	TC.5. 1171 em
So on a day he leyde him doun to slepe;	TC.5. 1233
For which al doun be in his bed him leyde.	TC.5. 1439
And she him leyde eyein her feith to borwe	TC.5. 1664
And leyde on him al the dispence.	HF.1. 260
Whan I was leyde, and hadde myn eyen hed,	LGW. 208
Was by the gayler in the house y-layde,	LGW. 2141
Your anker, which ye in oure haven leyde,	LGW. 2501
But here and there in ryme I have hyt leyde,	LGW. 2516
Me were as leef he leyd upon my bere.	Purse. 5
And, to that day that I be leyd in grave,	Comp.A. 74
written under the same cercle. Tho leyde I	Astr. 115-21
the leide I my rewle upon this forseide 13 day,	Astr. 121-7
Tho leide I my label upon the	Astr. 132-9
on the west side. Tho leyde I my label	Astr. 139-45
leide I doun softly my compas, and sette	Astr. 371-6
Tho toke I this forseide label, and leyde it	Astr. 376-82
the ecliptik. Than leide I doun my	Astr. 376-82
toke I my label, and leide it fixe upon	Astr. 382-91
With offrays leyde was everydeell	RR. 1076
The yren that it leide therby,	RR. 1184
That love asyde I hadde not leyde,	RR. 4541
<b>Lais</b>	
Pro nyght to nyght in what place he had leyn;	B.ML. 887
And stille he lay as he had leyn ybounde	B.Pri. 1866 var
How that this Damyan hadde by thee leyn,	E.Mch. 2394
And that thy smok hadde leyn upon his brest;	E.Mch. 2395
hath leyn in synne; and eek that he	I.Pars. 1000-5
and so ofte, and so longe leyn in synne,	I.Pars. 1070-5
have leyn in synne, the mercy of Crist is	I.Pars. 1070-5
And they han at a sege longe y-layne.	LGW. 2410
<b>Laineres</b>	
Giggynge of sheeldes, with layneres lacynge;	A.Kn. 2504

<b>Laius</b>	
And we han herd how that King Laius deyde	TC.1. 101
<b>Lake</b>	
Of clooth of lake, fyn and cleere,	B.Th. 2048
As is the book of Launcelot de Lake,	B.NP. 4402
Ne noon so grey a goos gooth in the lake,	D.WB. 269
That erthe and eyr and tre and every lake	PF. 313
<b>Lamb</b>	
I moorne as dooth a lamb after the tete;	A.Mil. 3704
The white Lamb that hurt was with the spere;	B.ML. 459
For as the lomb toward his deeth is brought,	B.ML. 617
The white Lamb celestial, quod she,	B.Pri. 1771
Biforn this Lamb, and synge a song al newe,	B.Pri. 1774
The wolf hath many a sheepe and lamb to-rent.	C.Doc. 102
And as a lamb she sitteth meke and stille,	E.Cl. 538
As meke as ever was any lamb, to yow:	G.SN. 199
Right soo thy Sone lust as a lamb to deye.	ABC. 172
Ryght as a wolfe that fynt a lomb alone,	LGW. 1798
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten,	LGW. 2318
Of lambe skynnes hevvy and blake;	RR. 229
<b>Lambish</b>	
The lambish peple, voydyed of alle vyce,	Form.A. 50
<b>Lambren</b>	
Outward lambren semen we,	RR. 7013
<b>Lambs</b>	
Reed of the Lambes blood, ful of pitee,	B.ML. 452
sellen the soules that lambes sholde kepen,	I.Pars. 790-5
of the pasture of lambes, that is the	I.Pars. 790-5
For he shulde go with lambis whyte,	RR. 6261
<b>Lame</b>	
Him thar not drede in soule to be lame.	ABC. 76
Disblameth me if any word be lame;	TC.2. 17
Lame, feble, wery and bare,	RR. 6639
<b>Lamech</b>	
Of shrewed Lameth, and his bigamy?	D.WB. 54
Syn Lameth was, that alderfirst bigan	F.Sq. 550
As oude Lamekes sone, Tubal,	BD. 1161
Sith Lamek was, that is so longe agoon,	Anel. 150
<b>Lamentacion</b>	
And maken al this lamentacioun,	A.Kn. 935
This child, with pitous lamentacioun,	B.Pri. 1811
Certes, swich cry, no lamentacioun,	B.NP. 4545
Of hire and of hire lamentacioun,	F.Fkl. 1516
<b>Lampe</b>	
And wel y-covered with a lampe of glas;	G.CY. 764
<b>Lamprey</b>	
But they defende them with lamprey,	RR. 7038
<b>Lamps</b>	
Oure lampes brennyng bothe nyght and day,	G.CY. 802
The torches brennen, and the lampes bryghte,	LGW. 2610
<b>Lance</b>	
And gan for to lepe and launce	HF.2. 438 var
<b>Lancee see Launcheth</b>	
<b>Lancegay</b>	
And in his hand a lancegay,	B.Th. 1942
That thou shalt with this lancegay	B.Th. 2011
<b>Lancelot</b>	
As is the book of Launcelot de Lake,	B.NP. 4402
No man but Launcelot, and he is deed.	F.Sq. 287
<b>Land</b>	
With gryns, and that the fyneste of a lond;	A.Prol. 194
By water he sente hem hoom to every lond,	A.Prol. 400
Worthy to been stywardes of rente and lond	A.Prol. 579
A poure person dwellynge upon lond,	A.Prol. 702
That fro thy lond is banyashed on his heed,	A.Kn. 1825
For in the lond ther was no crafty man	A.Kn. 1797
As fer as God hath makid see or lond,	A.Kn. 2104
And hast in every regne and every lond	A.Kn. 2375
The fyr, the eyr, the water and the lond,	A.Kn. 2992
And maken a chartre of lond or acquitaunce.	A.Mil. 3327
With whete and malt of al the land aboute;	A.Rv. 3988
Ye soken lond and see for yowre wynnynge;	B.ML. 127
Arryved been this cristen folk to londe	B.ML. 386
That power han tanoyen lond and see,	B.ML. 492
Anyoth neither see, ne land, ne tree?	B.ML. 494
This woful woman broughte he to the londe;	B.ML. 522
In al that lond no cristen dorste route,	B.ML. 543
The plages of the North, by land and see.	B.ML. 604
And eek Alla, that kyng was of that lond,	B.ML. 604
He sholde putte, and croude hire for the lond,	B.ML. 801
While I was on the lond amones yow,	B.ML. 828
Ther-with she looked bakward to the londe,	B.ML. 862
Er that hir ship approched unto the londe.	B.ML. 903
Wherefore I thyinke out of this lande to wende,	B.Sh. 1311
In londe.	B.Th. 0077
myghten in hir land so muchel suffre of	B.Mel. 2660-5
hym to tilen his land shal eten breed,	B.Mel. 2780-5
And they brende alle the cornes in that lond,	B.Mk. 3225
In al that land magicien was noon	B.Mk. 3397
That ther nas kyng, ne prynce, in al that lond	B.Mk. 3520
That she ne wolde upon his lond werreye.	B.Mk. 3522
And wan the land, and hoom to Rome he wente.	B.Mk. 3548
Out of thy land thy brother made thee flee,	B.Mk. 3568
That wan al thoccident, by land and see,	B.Mk. 3864
In al the land of crowynng nas his peer.	B.NP. 4040
In sweete accord, 'My lief is faren in londe';	B.NP. 4069
A donge carte, as it were to donge lond,	B.NP. 4226
That thurgh that land they preised hire, echone	C.Doc. 113
That alle the gretteste that were of that lond	C.Pard. 607
They had me given hir lond and hir tresoor,	D.WB. 204

**Land—Continued**

And eith they hadde me yeven al hir lond,	D.WB. 212
To bareyn lond, ther water may nat dwelle;	D.WB. 372
And to hym ys I all the lond and fee,	D.WB. 630
'And for my land thus hastow mordered me?	D.WB. 801
To han the governance of hous and lond,	D.WB. 814
All was this land fulfild of fairye,	D.WB. 859
That serchen every lond and every stream,	D.WB. 867
A markye whilom lond was of that lond,	E.Cl. 64
Of al this land, so that it oghte seme	E.Cl. 132
In al that land, that she ne koude aspe,	E.Cl. 433
To whom he yeveth his lond or his castel;	E.Mch. 1525
By which that she was feffed in his lond,	E.Mch. 1693
At Serray, in the land of Tartarye,	F.Sq. 9
Eek in that lond, as tellen knyghtes olde,	F.Sq. 69
That in this lond men reche of it but smal;	F.Sq. 71
Of fremde land, and evermore, as she stood,	F.Sq. 429
I hadde leve to than twenty pound worth lond,	F.Fkl. 683
And somtyme comth it sauf unto the londe,	G.CY. 950
returnyng to the derke lond, covered	I.Pars. 175-80
with the derkenesse of deeth, to the lond of myse,	I.Pars. 175-80
'the lond of derkenesse'; understoode	I.Pars. 180-5
that he clepeth it londe or erthe, for it	I.Pars. 180-5
bitwixe us and the sonne. 'Lond of misce,'	I.Pars. 185-90
water and in lond,—in water by nyght	I.Pars. 340-5
in lond, in fanyne, in thurst, in	I.Pars. 340-5
in lond ne castel, but somtyme in science	I.Pars. 740-5
Ful hevry was he to walken over londe,	Mars. 103
She sent him now to londe, now to shippe,	Anel. 194
Eek in som lond were al the game shent,	TC.2. 38
Of al the lond the sonne on-shineth shene;	TC.4. 1239
Bar the goddess of the londe,	HF.1. 172
Over al this londe, on every tonge,	HF.1. 348
Or bush, or gras, or erod lond;	HF.1. 485
Of al that londe oon of the lustieste;	LGW. 716
And glad was he to londe for to hye,	LGW. 961
How Troy and al the londe destroyed was,	LGW. 1026
That in the londe of Lybye may ben gette,	LGW. 1123
Of other lande than of Cartage a queene,	LGW. 1283
That in his tyme in al that lande ther nas	LGW. 1403
To saylen to that londe, him to disporte;	LGW. 1441
That in a cogge to londe were y-go,	LGW. 1481
That in Israel, as wyde as is the londe,	LGW. 1880
Nat so grette feythe in al that londe he fonde,	LGW. 1881
Is stole away out of the londe by nyghte,	LGW. 2154
He made his shippe a-londe for to sette,	LGW. 2166
And sayde that on the londe he moete him reste,	LGW. 2168
Hym were lever than al the worlde a-londe,	LGW. 2413
And maden him upon a londe to falle,	LGW. 2423
Unneth is Demophoon to londe y-wonne,	LGW. 2427
And maken in that londe some chevisaunce,	LGW. 2434
And in that londe let make his ordynance,	LGW. 2478
No man yit knew the forwes of his lond;	Form.A. 12
That fro the lande Alexandryne	RR. 62
May wyne gret lordship or londe;	RR. 1176
Loke oute of londe thou be not fare,	RR. 2710
Hope kepeth his londe and wole abide	RR. 2783 var
Exiled be out of this londe;	RR. 3995
And make hym selle his londe to spende,	RR. 5991
Shal never leve hem londe ne fee,	RR. 6044
We enviroune bothe londe and se,	RR. 7017

**Land**

To ferne halwes, kowthe in sondry londes;	A.Prol. 14
For I wol preche and begge in sondry landes;	C.Pard. 443
As londes, rentes, pasture, or commune,	E.Mch. 1313
In sondry londes sondry ben usages.	TC.2. 28
In londes lore who so wolde leve,	RR. 2336 var
Take all her londis and her thingis,	RR. 7263

**Lanes**

'Lurkyng in hernes, and in lanes blynde,	G.CY. 658
--	-----------

**Lang**

This lange nyght ther tydes me na reste,	A.Rv. 4175
--	------------

**Language**

So muchel of daliaunce and fair langage;	A.Prol. 211
Allas! I ne have no langage to telle	A.Kn. 2227
Wel seyde Salomon, in his langage,	A.Co. 4330
In hir langage mercy she bisoghte,	B.ML. 516
And sluweth hire ful faire in his langage;	B.ML. 731
Texpounden hym this song in his langage,	B.Pr. 1716
After the forme used in his langage,	F.Sq. 100
And answere hym in his langage agayn;	F.Sq. 152
Of my langage; and that I you bisceche,—	TC.3. 1336
For hard langage, and hard maters	HF.2. 353
that is lorde of this langage, and alle that	Astr. 11-5
Cerle of the Beestes, for 'sodin' in language of Greke	Astr. 100-8
And kan by herte every langage;	RR. 6334

**Languages**

and what for diversite of languages, and	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
first oute of othere dyverse languages, and	Astr. 5-11
alle these languages and in many moo han	Astr. 5-11

**Langush**

wreochid wil scholde langwiswe withouten	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
Langushie and eek in poynt to breeste,—	HF.3. 928
In nouncerteyn we langushie in penaunce,	Ven. 46

**Langushed**

And langushed evermore,	RR. 3496
-------------------------	----------

**Langusheth**

thow langusheth and art defetted for	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
--------------------------------------	-------------------

**Langusheth**

That langusheth for love, as ye shul heere;	E.Mch. 1867
But langusheth as a fyve dooth in helle;	F.Fkl. 950

**Langusheth—Continued**

On this caytif that langusheth soo,	RR. 3554
There wepeth and langusheth he.	RR. 7568

**Langushing**

langushyng of body, for the humours	I.Pars. 910-5
But forth, langushing ever in this estate,	Anel. 178
That pyneth day be day in langushing;	Anel. 205
For wo, as he that hath ben langushyng	FF. 472
so as langushyng is maladye of body, ryght so ben	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
any langushyng of body,	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
Than were I quit of langushinge in dredel	TC.1. 529
Hath guided thee to see my langushinge	TC.1. 559
When I thee saw so langushinge to-yere	TC.3. 241
It cured me of langushinge.	RR. 2042

**Languor**

Of the erl Hugelyn of Pyze the languour	B.Mk. 3597
And leve in langore and disease al thi life	E.Mch. 1306 var

**Lwl.**

In languor and in torment furys,	F.Fkl. 1101
hath ewich languor in soule, that he may	I.Pars. 720-5
Have mercy on my perilous langoure	ABC. 7
As anguiseh, languor, cruel bitteresse,	TC.4. 844
Than evere more in languor thus to drye?	TC.5. 42
For languor er ye torne in-to this place	TC.5. 245 var
His wo, his pleynete, his languor, and his pine?	TC.5. 268
And languor of thise twyes dayes five	TC.5. 397
Hir semed to have lyved in languor;	RR. 214
That she hadde lyved in languor;	RR. 304
His languor oughte be the lesse,	RR. 970
Alegged mych of my languor,	RR. 1768
Pro joys? I trowe that I langoure;	RR. 2592
For elde, or syknesse, or languor,	RR. 6724

**Languor see Enlanguored**

**Lantern**

A man to lighte his candle at his lantern.	D.WB. 334
montayne, ne men lighte nat a lantern	I.Pars. 1035-40
O thou lantern of which queynt is the light,	TC.5. 543
Folowe thy lantern as thou goste byforn.	LGW. 926

**Laodamia**

Of Brixeyde, and of the, Laodomyal	B.ML. 71
Pardee, of Laodomya is writen thus,	F.Fkl. 1445
Hero, Dido, Laodomia, alle yfere,	LGW. 263

**Laomedon**

Of Achilles, and of Lamedon,	BD. 329
Right for despit of King Lamedoun:	TC.4. 124

**Lap**

His walet lay biforn hym in his lappe	A.Prol. 686
They leyde hem in his lappe adoun and deyde.	B.Mk. 3644
And carie it in a cofre, or in a lappe,	E.Cl. 585
And heeld hir lappe abrood, for wel she wiste	F.Sq. 441
Til Canacee hath in hire lappe hire take	F.Sq. 475
But Canacee hom bereth hire in hir lappe,	F.Sq. 635
Til that a man be hent right by the lappe,	G.SN. 12
sohe, and with the lappe of hir garnement,	Bo.1. p.2. 60-5
Til she agayn him by the lappe caughte,	TC.2. 448
And Pandarus, that ledde her by the lappe,	TC.3. 59
And Troilus he brougte in by the lappe.	TC.3. 742

**Lapidary**

That men rede in the Lapidaire,	HF.3. 262
---------------------------------	-----------

**Lappeth**

The flour of fairnes lappeth in his armes,	Mars. 76
--	----------

**Lapwing**

The false lapwyng, ful of trecherye;	FF. 347
--------------------------------------	---------

**Large**

A foot mantel aboute hir hipes large,	A.Prol. 472
Al speke he never so rudeliche or large;	A.Prol. 734
A large man he was, with even stepe,	A.Prol. 753
I have, God woot, a large feeld to are,	A.Kn. 886
So shyneest in his white baner large,	A.Kn. 976
Thow walkest now in Thebes at thy large,	A.Kn. 1283
Sith thou art at thy large, of priscoun free,	A.Kn. 1292
Goon at his large, and where hym list may turne;	A.Kn. 1327
Was naked, fetyng in the large see,	A.Kn. 1956
And somme woln have a paire plates large;	A.Kn. 2121
But it is good a man been at his large,	A.Kn. 2288
By ordynance, thurgh-out the citee large,	A.Kn. 2567
He priketh endelong the large place,	A.Kn. 2678
Som in the large feeld, as men may se;	A.Kn. 3032
And strouted as a fanne, large and brode,	A.Mil. 3315
And broghte of myghty ale a large quart,	A.Mil. 3497
For ech of us, but loke that they be large,	A.Mil. 3549
Who so that wole his large volume seke,	B.ML. 60
Ther may he seen the large woundes wyde	B.ML. 62
Paraventure in thilke large book,	B.ML. 190
But by thy lyf ne be namoure so large;	B.Sh. 1621
Is in this large world y-sprad, quod she;	B.Pr. 1644
entryng and so large, that every wyght	B.Mel. 2225-30
to scars, ne to sparynge, ne to fool large,	B.Mel. 2785-90
—that is to seyn, over large a spendere;	B.Mel. 2785-90
wise that men calle yow nat fool-large.	B.Mel. 2810-5
meke, large, curteys, and no thyng	B.Mel. 2950-5
And wys ther-with, and large with mesure,	B.Mk. 3489
Withinne his tente, large as is a berne,	B.Mk. 3759
Thre large sowes hadde she, and namo;	B.NP. 4020
Of o thyng God hath sent me large grace;	B.NP. 4349
So gret a nekke, and swich a large breest!	B.NP. 4646
And borwed hym large botelles thre,	C.Pard. 871
Wher that we goon; we wol ben at our large.	B.Mel. 322
Neither in market ne in youre large halle,	D.Sum. 2188
Ther is a long and large difference	E.Mch. 1223
They slepen til that it was pryme large,	F.Sq. 360



# **Large—Continued**

Ye profe me to have so large a reyne,	F.Fkl. 755
That tregetours withinne an halle large	F.Fkl. 1143
and to be liberal, that is to seyn, large	I.Pars. 465-70
his mercy so redy is and large?	I.Pars. 705-10
he that is fool-large ne yeveth nat his	I.Pars. 810-5
Of whiche love she was wonder large	BD. 892
Sithe he his mercy mesured so large,	ABC. 174
The trompes come, and in his baner large,	Anel. 30
And over the gate with lettres large y-wroghte	PF. 123
When everich hadde his large golee seyd,	PF. 556
thou governest the hevene that is so large,	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
and yveth hem, as fool large, moche	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
evere the rather that it fletich in large yiftes,	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
the with so large presynge and laude	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
to ben had by usage of large yvyngne of	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
honyed drynkes and large metes with	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
In widwes habit large of samyt broun,	TC.1. 109
In th'ilke large temple on every side,	TC.1. 185
This yerd was large, and railed alle th' aleyes,	TC.2. 820
He yaf an issue large, and Deth he cri'de;	TC.5. 205
And some men seyn he was of tonge large,	TC.5. 804
Then sawgh I but a large feld,	HF.1. 482
Whil ech of hem is in a large,	HF.2. 237
And behold this large place,	HF.2. 418
Stonden in a large space	HF.3. 148
Of tho that hadde large fame;	HF.3. 322
Hit was so hevy and so large.	HF.3. 350
That hath ful large wheel to turne.	HF.3. 360
To make my wounde large ynogh, I gesse.	LGW. 893
When he was in the large temple come,—	LGW. 1019
Ne large palfrey, esy for the nones,	LGW. 1116
Ne sakkes ful of gold, of large wyghte,	LGW. 1118
Towarde the large contree of thisle,	LGW. 1329
She hadde woven in a stames large,	LGW. 2360
Towarde Athenes to his palye large.	LGW. 2406
Hir letter was ryght longe, and therto large.	LGW. 2515
Of al this worlde the large compas	Prov. 5
is thickest plate perced with a large hool,	Astr. 25-32
the centre of the large hool amide, is	Astr. 25-32
unto the centre of the large hool, is clepid	Astr. 32-40
Than is there a large Pyn	Astr. 57-60
as a compas whiche that contenth a large brede	Astr. 100-8
angle, is a thinge more brode and large.	Astr. 150-6
And by mesure large were	RR. 543
Hise shuldrys of a large brede,	RR. 825
So large of yift and free was she.	RR. 1168
It was as long as it was large.	RR. 1351
Made in myn herte a large sore,	RR. 1896
Thorough-oute my woundes large and wide	RR. 1899
In his yiftes more large and fre	RR. 2332
That is to seyn that thou be large Unto the mayde	RR. 2696
Bi-cause his tunge was to large.	RR. 4144
Right wondir large, and also broode.	RR. 4153
Large, and wide, and of gret myght.	RR. 4174
With wall batayled large and brade,	RR. 4200
At large kepe thyne herte free.	RR. 4388
To gon at large and to be free.	RR. 4512
Thanne have I pryvylegis large	RR. 6387
A large coverchief of threde	RR. 7367
<b>Largely</b>	
That coste largely of gold a fother.	A.Kn. 1908
Out of his toun, a journee largely,	A.Kn. 2738
spendeth over largely. And therefore	B.Mel. 2790-5
moore largely in hir chapitres folwyng declared.	I.Pars. 530-5
pitee largely taken. And men myghten	I.Pars. 800-5
Cancre), who-so yeveth thanne largely	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
And largely the mountaunce of an houre	TC.2. 1707
<b>Largeness</b>	
appertenen foure thinges: largenesse to poure folk,	I.Pars. 1050-5
<b>Larger</b>	
a largere envynownynge, is unfolden by	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
largere spaces, in so moche as it is ferthest	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
Her bordurs larger maken they,	RR. 6911
<b>Largesse</b>	
For his largesse, and for his wyf was fair,	B.Sh. 1212
hem and shewe hem youre largesse.	B.Mel. 2465-70
yeveth us thise yiftes of his largesse, and	I.Pars. 280-5
remedio agayns avarice is resonable largesse, but	I.Pars. 810-5
soothly	I.Pars. 810-5
fool-largesse, that men clepen wast.	ABC. 13
Thou art largesse of pleyn felicitie,	Anel. 42
Fulfilled of largesse and of al grace	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
largesse maketh folk cleer of renoun.	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
mochel contenth it in largesse and in	TC.3. 1724
Throughout the world, of honour and largesse,	TC.5. 436
Was evre his live, and ful of heigh largesse,	HF.3. 219
'A larges, larges! uphold well'	RR. 1150
Largesse, that sette al hir entente	RR. 1157
As Largesse is to yeve and spende;	RR. 1161
Gret loos hath Largesse and gret pris,	RR. 1187
Largesse hadde on a robe fresh	RR. 1197
Largesse, that worthy was and wys,	RR. 2354
And of largesse aloof be.	RR. 5853
And with hem Curtesie and Largesse,	

# **Largest**

at the largest, is thilke degre that ascendith at eny	Astr. 150-6
<b>Lark</b>	
The bisy lark, messenger of day,	A.Kn. 1491
Whan Palamon the lark he derke syngne,	A.Kn. 2210
Yet song the lark, and Palamon also,	A.Kn. 2212
Hym-self ful ofte the lark for to seke;	PF. 340
What mighte or may the sely lark seye,	TC.3. 1191
As lightly as I were a lark,	HF.2. 38
Tyl at the laste a lark song above,	LGW.G. 141
With fynche, with lark, and with archaungell.	RR. 915
<b>Larks</b>	
Of turtles and [of] laverokkes.	RR. 662
<b>Lash</b>	
The boxtree piper; holm to whippes lasshe;	PF. 178
Til he a lasshe have of the longe whippe,	TC.1. 220
<b>Last</b>	
But, trewely to tellen atte laste,	A.Prol. 707
Til at the laste aslaked was his mood,	A.Kn. 1760
Ne who sat first, ne last, upon the deys,	A.Kn. 2200
But atte laste the statue of Venus shook	A.Kn. 2265
With othere rytes mo, and atte laste	A.Kn. 2430
No longer shal the turneyng laste.	A.Kn. 2557
His laste word was, 'Mercy, Emelye!'	A.Kn. 2808
That, at the laste, certeinly they dye.	A.Kn. 2826
And at the laste he took conclusioun	A.Kn. 2867
Yet at the laste wasted is the tree.	A.Kn. 3020
That she hir love hym graunted atte laste,	A.Mil. 3290
That now on Monday last I saugh hym wirche.	A.Mil. 3430
And at the laste he hadde of hym a sighte.	A.Mil. 3443
And atte laste thise hende Nicholas	A.Mil. 3487
And at the laste the wardeyn yaf hem leve.	A.Rv. 4012
Til in a dych they caughte hym atte laste.	A.Rv. 4106
But atte laste his maister hym bihoughte,	A.Co. 4403
Thurgh-out our wille see, til atte laste	B.ML. 506
Under an hethen castel atte laste—	B.ML. 904
Til atte laste thus this marchant seyde:	B.Sh. 1512
God yeve this monk a thousand last quade yeer!	B.Pri. 1628
That he last seyn was in the Jewerie.	B.Pri. 1782
She cride, and atte laste thus she wroghte,	B.Pri. 1788
Wil that his glorie laste and be in mynde,	B.Pri. 1843
the laste point. Thou shalt understonde	B.Mel. 2580-5
atte laste maken hem lesen hire lordshipes.	B.Mel. 2665-70
over hard an herte atte laste he shal	B.Mel. 2885-90
on yow in his laste judgement; for Seint	B.Mel. 3055-60
But atte laste he made a foul affray;	B.Mk. 3273
But atte laste hir freendes han hire married	B.Mk. 3461
He made hire flee and atte laste hire hente,	B.Mk. 3546
Syn thilke day that she was last a wyf,	B.NP. 4015
O daughter, which that art my laste wo,	C.Doc. 221
And in my lyf my laste joye also;	C.Doc. 222
And atte laste the feend, oure enemy,	C.Pard. 844
Til atte laste out of my swogh I breyde.	D.WB. 799
But atte laste, with muchel care and wo,	D.WB. 811
And at the laste he chees hym for to wende,	D.WB. 915
But atte laste he seyde in this manere:	D.WB. 1229
But atte laste he seyde unto the Wyf,	D.Fri. 1269
My tale sholde laste til to-morwe;	D.Sum. 2012
Til atte laste he seyde, 'God yow seel'	D.Sum. 2169
But atte laste to speken she bigan,	E.Cl. 547
But atte laste when that thise lordes wende	E.Cl. 1027
A wyf wol laste and in thyn hous endure,	E.Mch. 1317
A wyf, to laste unto his lyves ende;	E.Mch. 1354
But atte laste, shortly for to seyn,	E.Mch. 1472
He atte laste apoynted hym on oon,	E.Mch. 1695
And that the nyght wolde lasten evermo.	E.Mch. 1763
She rente it al to cloutes atte laste,	E.Mch. 1953
But atte laste, after a monthe or tweye,	E.Mch. 2081
The last Idus of March after the year.	F.Sq. 47
Til atte laste she spak in this manere	F.Sq. 445
But finally thus, atte laste it stood,	F.Sq. 576
So atte laste he moste forth his weye,	F.Sq. 604
But atte laste she for his worthynesse,	F.Fkl. 738
And spryng-flood laste bothe nyght and day;	F.Fkl. 1070
Til atte laste hym fil in remembrance	F.Fkl. 1117
So atte laste he hath his tyme y-founde	F.Fkl. 1270
But atte laste, to tellen short and pleyn,	G.SN. 360
It wole us maken beggers atte laste.'	G.CY. 683
And in the panne putte it at the laste,	G.CY. 1315
verrally repenteth hym in his laste ende,	I.Pars. 90-5
drede that ever shal laste.' Loo, heere	I.Pars. 175-80
seith Seint Job atte laste, that ther shal	I.Pars. 220-5
subjecioun of synne, and atte laste it is	I.Pars. 275-80
The laste thyng that man shal	I.Pars. 305-10
knotte atte laste ende, alwey he maketh	I.Pars. 490-5
a 'but' atte laste ende,—that is digne	I.Pars. 490-5
it wol lasten al a yeer or moore, and	I.Pars. 550-5
certain it wol lasten peraventure from	I.Pars. 550-5
to do, and atte laste the blisse of hevene.	I.Pars. 805-10
ever shul lasten, and wepyng and	I.Pars. 860-5
the synnere, and the synnere is the laste	I.Pars. 990-5
to his laste day scarcely may he shryven hym,	I.Pars. 1000-5
Jhesu Crist at his laste day and scarcely	I.Pars. 1000-5
were last y-shryven; this is no wikked	I.Pars. 1010-5
And I with hem. So at the laste	BD. 364
Longe tyme; so at the laste	BD. 380
Blew a 'forloyn' at the laste.	BD. 386
Down the wode; so at the laste	BD. 444
Why and how his lyf myght laste,—	BD. 505
But at the last, to sayn right sooth,	BD. 513
So at the laste, soth to sayn,	BD. 1193

# Last—Continued

'So at the laste, sooth to seyn,	BD. 1230
Thynge to deayre, but it sholde laste?	Mars. 226
For elles may me laste ne blis, ne hope,	Comp.L. 127
But fynally, my spirit at the laste,	PF. 92
Were trees clad with leves that ay shal laste,	PF. 173
And from the morwe gan this speche laste	PF. 489
at the laste, and suffreth this man to be	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
the laste charge of contrarious fortune is this:	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
autumpne (that is to seie, the laste ende	Bo.1. m.5.
	185-90
and thi laste sorwe eschaufede ayens	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
at the laste, it byhoveth the to suffren wyth	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
wollen dwellen, yet natehes the laste day	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
drawen to hem-self a litel of the laste beaute	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
And at the laste, I may	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
ne may nat strechren. At the laste,	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
tyrne comynge your fame schal lasten.	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
rejoycynge of hym-self, seide at the laste	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
the deeth at the laste? For if it is	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
hir adversite. At the laste, amayble	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
or at thi lawes, and that the last ile	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
eek at the laste se wel that a thing that is	Bo.3. p.10
	905-10
at the laste ayens hym that we han graunted	Bo.3. p.12.
	1085-90
So that, at the laste, foolis that	Bo.3. p.12.
	1090-5
nil eten ne tiren no more. At the laste	Bo.3. m.12.
	1130-5
the laste boundes of helle), Orpheus	Bo.3. m.12.
	1135-40
the laste hevене, and he schal pressen and	Bo.4. m.1.
	1170-5
to ben good. And at the laste, so as	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
constrayned at the laste with most grevous	Bo.4. p.4.
	1375-80
the laste deth, alle thinges I-born.	Bo.4. m.6.
	1560-5
For elles ne myghten they nat lasten yif	Bo.4. m.6.
	1565-70
faught with Hercules, at the laste he	Bo.4. m.7.
	1605-10
and the laste of his labours was that he	Bo.4. m.7.
	1610-5
hevене to ben the pris of his laste travaile.	Bo.4. m.7.
	1610-5
But the laste servage is whan that thei	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
And at the laste, yif that any	Bo.5. p.3.
	1695-700
difficulte I schal assaye at the last to	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
The deth! For I, whil that my lif may laste,	TC.1. 536
More than my lif wol love you to my laste,	TC.1. 537
But natehes lever under at the laste!"	TC.1. 923
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the laste!	TC.1. 1047
And dredeles, if that my lif may laste,	TC.1. 1048
And with a sik she seyde him at the laste,	TC.2. 145
And seyde, 'Neece, alwey, lo! to the laste,	TC.2. 255
And Elde daunteth Daunger at the laste!	TC.2. 399
Til at the laste, 'O goode em', quod she tho,	TC.2. 499
Til at the laste he seyde he wolde slepe;	TC.2. 514
Wher-on she wolde apoynte her at the laste,	TC.2. 691
Til at the laste Antigone the shene	TC.2. 824
As I have seyde, wol love unto my laste	TC.2. 870
And his in me, that it shal evere laste:	TC.2. 873
That at the laste the dede slep her hente.	TC.2. 924
Til they him founde and broughte him at the laste.	TC.2. 938
The same time, and lasten til a-morwe;	TC.2. 1521
Ne may not last in o persone yfere	TC.2. 1750f, R
And seide, 'Frend, in Aperil the laste,	TC.3. 360
So at the laste her-of they fille at oon,	TC.3. 565
But at the laste, as every thing hath ende,	TC.3. 615
For sorwe of which this night shal ben his laste!	TC.3. 798
'Beth not agast!' But certein, at the laste,	TC.3. 1096
And at the laste, he gan his breth to drawe,	TC.3. 1119
Under her nekke, and at the laste her keste.	TC.3. 1575
But in the laste shour, soth for to telle,	TC.4. 47
But at the laste this woful Troilus,	TC.4. 372
But at the laste answerde and seide, 'Frend,	TC.4. 435
But natehes thus thoughte he at the laste,	TC.4. 523
She wol ben his, yif that her lif may laste:	TC.4. 677
So at the laste, as that her ye glente	TC.4. 1223
Til at the laste this woful wyght, Criseyde,	TC.4. 1252
And trewes lasten al this mene while:	TC.5. 401
Til Troilus gan at the laste assente	TC.5. 433
'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady daunce!	TC.5. 565
And at the laste he torned him and seyde,	TC.5. 1146
'For th'like night I last Criseyde say,	TC.5. 1187
But natehes men seyn that at the laste,	TC.5. 1639
But at the laste thus he spak and seide:	TC.5. 1730
That is in hevене above. And at the laste,	TC.5. 1819
The blinde lust the whiche that may not laste,	TC.5. 1824
For, though your love laste a seoun,	HF.1. 341
Tho was I war lo! at the laste,	HF.1. 496
Til at the laste he to me spak	HF.2. 47
Til Jupiter, lo, atte laste	HF.2. 447
Or elles lyke the last humblynge	HF.2. 531
This lytel laste book thou gye!	HF.3. 3
But at the laste espied I,	HF.3. 38
But men seyn, 'What may ever laste?'	HF.3. 57

# Last—Continued

Tho atte laste aspyed I	HF.3. 230
Tho was I war, lo, atte laste,	HF.3. 317
That hit be knowne atte laste.'	HF.3. 586
But atte last hyt was on lofte	HF.3. 636 var
Atte laste I saw a man,	HF.3. 1065
Tyl at the laste a larke song above,	LGW.G. 141
And at the laste maden hir acorde.	LGW. 159
But at the laste in hande I saw hym holde	LGW.G. 166
As stille as any ston; til at the laste	LGW. 810
Til at the last, as every thing hath ende,	LGW. 651
And at the laste this Piramus is come,	LGW. 823
And at the laste hire love than hath she founde,	LGW. 862
But at the laste, whan he hadde hem founde,	LGW. 948
Til at the last he mette an hunteresse;	LGW. 971
But it wolde lasten al to longe while.	LGW. 1003
And at the laste, unto hire suster Anne	LGW. 1168
And at the laste he tooke avyement,	LGW. 1417
Of the laste kynge Tarquinius	LGW. 1682
But atte laste of Tarquyny she hem tolde	LGW. 1837
But at the laste leve hath she to go.	LGW. 2283
Til at the laste Pandemon thus seyde:	LGW. 2295
And into Trace arryvethe at the laste;	LGW. 2309
Thy laste day is ende of myn intresse:	Fort. 71
the signe entrith unto the last ende.	Astr. 40-5
in the last chapitre of the 4 Partie of this	Astr. 193-8
Ful many oon hangith at the laste.	RR. 193
Til atte last bithought I me,	RR. 521
I gan biholde, til atte laste	RR. 794
The fite of these, and laste also,	RR. 962
That atte laste he starf for woo.	RR. 1530
But at the laste thanne thought I	RR. 1549
So at the last the shaft of tree	RR. 1747
I may not laste out of youre bonde;	RR. 1956
To laste withoute repentyng,	RR. 2358
For it ne shall no while laste.	RR. 2579
Whiche in me lasten all to longe!"	RR. 2640
How ony man may lyve or laste	RR. 2726
But at the last, as I bithought,	RR. 2979
I myght not with the anger laste.	RR. 3185
That atte laste foule fayle.	RR. 3286
But all his wratthe yit atte laste	RR. 3439
Than atte laste Drede abreyde,	RR. 3967
Whiche leese her travel at the last.	RR. 4452
Wherthugh men at the laste cendyng	RR. 4774
And at the laste so hir governe	RR. 5019
And if thou scape yit atte laste	RR. 6125
Atte last it hapneth as it may	RR. 6639
Right unto his laste day,	RR. 6640
With sorwe they leve it at the laste;	RR. 5788
That they ne shall wite it atte last.	RR. 6105
It wole come foule out at the last.	RR. 6184
That at the last it shal be sene	RR. 7200
But at the laste they devyded	RR. 7360

# Last(e) see Alderlast, Lasted, Lasteth

# Lasted

Biforn the chief auter, whil masse laste,	B.Pri. 1826
Ay dronken, whil hire appetites laste,	B.Mk. 3390
Ay, whil that Onedakes dayes laste.	B.Mk. 3508
A yeer and moore lasted this blisful lyf,	F.Fkl. 806
And slepe whyles the dayes laste.	BD. 177
Deed as a stoon, whyl that the swogh me laste;	Pity. 16
And eft on her, whil that servise laste.	TC.1. 315
And longe hem thoughte that the sonne laste,	LGW. 791
For evermor, while that hem laste lyfe.	LGW. 1239

# Lasteth

Thre year and moore? how lasteth hire vitaille?	B.ML. 499
That, save the joye that lasteth evermo,	B.ML. 1076
But litel while it lasteth, I yow heete.	B.ML. 1132
Lasteth the blisse of Alla with Custance;	B.ML. 1141
That may be founde as fer as last Ytaille.	E.Cl. 266
This lasteth longer than a yeer or two	F.Sq. 574
That never whil thes lasteth lyf ne breeth,	F.Fkl. 1482
soothly, whil contricioun lasteth man may	I.Pars. 305-10
and so long that it lasteth withouten	I.Pars. 1055-60
To litel whyl our blisse lasteth!"	BD. 211
Ne lasteth not the twynkelyng of an ye;	Mars. 222
This same thought me lasteth til the morwe	Comp.L. 8
Ther as joye is that last with-outen ende.	PF. 49
wyght, or elles it ne last nat perpetual.	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
Lasteth such joye, y-thanked be Fortune,	TC.4.2
For wonder last but nine night nevere in tounel	TC.4. 588
And thilke covenant, while me lasteth breethe,	LGW. 693
For yow, whiles that me lasteth lyf or breth,	LGW. 2031
Yet laste the venym of so longe ago,	LGW. 2241
Lasteth a fourtenyght or lytel lase.	LGW. 2256
And the batell that lastith ay;	RR. 2550
It sleth me that it lastith noght	RR. 2590
That laste ever in coveityng,	RR. 5714

# Lasting

O parfit joye, lastynge evermo.	A.Kn. 3072
Continuently lastynge unto oure age.	B.Sh. 1419
And 'tis' for hire lastynge bysnesse.	G.SN. 98
yit lastynge of here idel names is marked.	Bo.2. m.7.
	575-80
mayst rejoisen of the long lastynge of	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
Farwel myn stodye, as lastynge that resoun!	LGW.G. 39
The joye it is so short lastynge,	RR. 3283

# Latch

Though he sette either nette or lacche.	RR. 1624
---	----------



**Late**

For he was late y-come from his viage;	A.Prol. 77
As smothe it was as it were late ahave;	A.Prol. 600
That it had been to late for to crie;	A.Rv. 4196
Al were he anybode bothe erly and late;	A.Co. 4401
I knokke with my staf, erly and late,	C.Pard. 730
Lyma hir housbonde, upon an even late,	D.WB. 750
Lest ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late';	G.CY. 1410
comth by thilke encoun to late to churche,	I.Pars. 370-5
might not slepe Til now late, this other nyght	BD. 45
no thing so late, in so schorte bowndes	Bo.4. p.4.
and drencheth his late flaumbes in the see,	1335-40
sterre bodith and tellet alwey the late nyghtes;	1430-5
Too late y-warl quod Deaute, when it paste:	Bo.2. m.6.
As I am mortal, if I late or yerne Wolde it biwreye,	1550-5
For which her thoughte that love, al come it late,	TC.2. 398
But al too late com'th the letuare	TC.3. 376
'Too late is now to speke of that matere:	TC.3. 468
And that too late is now for me to rewe,	TC.5. 741
As naught ne were, although she come late.'	TC.5. 743
That is betid, late or now?	TC.5. 1070
For al mot out, other late or rathe,	TC.5. 1141
Espying me erly and late,	HF.3. 953
Art thou now late? Rise up an high,	HF.3. 1049
And Daunger bere erly and late	RR. 3804
Erly on morowe and also late,	RR. 4207
And tellen hir, erliche and late,	RR. 4223
With al her oost erly and late	RR. 5003
That al to late cometh knowynge	RR. 5859
If that they myghte, late or rathe.	RR. 6318 var
	RR. 6650

**Later see Latter****Laterede**

whan a man is to laterede or tariynge, er he	I.Pars. 715-20
--	----------------

**Lathe**

Why nadetow pit the capul in the lathe?	A.Rv. 4088
Alle the sheves in the lathe.	HF.3. 1050

**Latin**

Than wolde he speke no word but Latin.	A.Prol. 638
A maner Latin corrupt was hir speche,	B.ML. 519
There is but litel Latin in my mawe.	B.Sh. 1190
Noght wiste he what this Latin was to seye,	B.Pri. 1713
Madame, the sentence of this Latin is,	B.NP. 4355
And in Latin I speke a wordes fewe	C.Pard. 344
Which that in Latin thriftilly hem grette,	F.Fkl. 1174
in Latin it highte <i>Centesimus fructus</i> ,	I.Pars. 865-70
in Latin is for to seyn, approchyng of	I.Pars. 870-5
This olde storie, in Latin which I fynde,	Anel. 10
But out of Latin in my tonge it write.	TC.4. 14
That Latin poete Virgile,	HF.3. 393
wordes in Englishe, for Latin canst thou	Astr. 5-11
to Jewes in Ebrewe, and to the Latin folk	Astr. 5-11
in Latin; whiche Latin folke had hem	Astr. 5-11
seyn in Latin. And god woot that in	Astr. 5-11
as ben shewid in Latin in eny commune	Astr. 11-5
of Greke sowneth 'bestes' in Latin tunge.	Astr. 100-8

**Latin see Ledene****Latius**

And with kyng Latyne his trete,	HF.1. 453
---------------------------------	-----------

**Latitude**

And for that day, as in that latitude,	B.ML. 13
On thiorisont, as in that latitude,	E.Mch. 1797
latitude of Oxenforde; upon which, by,	Astr. 1-5
in any latitude, and the arising of any planete	Astr. 20-5
after his latitude for the ecliptik lyne.	Astr. 20-5
after the latitude of Oxenforde; and tables	Astr. 20-5
contenyng a latitude of 12 degrees,	Astr. 100-8
eny latitude. Amiddes this celestial	Astr. 100-8
degre, than hath he no latitude for the	Astr. 150-6
a latitude for the ecliptik, yit sey somme	Astr. 165-8
[degre of eny maner sterre, . . . after his] latitude	Astr. 222-9 var
of Pisces; and his latitude is rekned after	Astr. 222-9
fixe sterre, rekne hys latitude or his	Astr. 229-33
his latitude for the ecliptik lyne, al be it so that	Astr. 229-33
the latitude of eny body celestial be rekned	Astr. 229-33
may the latitude or the declinacioun of eny	Astr. 229-33
that the latitude of the sterre fixe is either	Astr. 236-40
no latitude for the ecliptik lyne.	Astr. 236-40
21. Conclusio. To knowe for what latitude	Astr. 240-5
and for so gret a latitude, or for so smal	Astr. 240-5
so smal a latitude, is the table compownded.	Astr. 240-5
the latitude of oure cuntrye, I mene after	Astr. 245-51
the latitude of Oxenford, and the	Astr. 245-51
prove it thus by the latitude of Oxenford:	Astr. 245-51
rule is soth, that the latitude of eny place in	Astr. 245-51
the latitude of eny place in a region by	Astr. 251-8
elevacioun of thy pool, and eke the latitude	Astr. 251-8
thy pool is elevate, so muche is the latitude	Astr. 258-62
of thy pool and the latitude of the region.	Astr. 262-6
prove the latitude of the region	Astr. 262-6
Understonde wel that the latitude of eny	Astr. 266-70
Than if thou desire to knowe this latitude	Astr. 266-70
leveth the latitude of that region.	Astr. 266-70
than is 52 degrees the latitude. I say not	Astr. 266-70
the latitude of Oxenford is certeyn minutes	Astr. 308-12
no latitude. And if the altitude of the planete	Astr. 308-12
the somme suche a quantite of latitude as	Astr. 308-12
quantite of latitude as shewith by thin	Astr. 308-12

**Latitude—Continued**

any planete that hath no latitude for	Astr. 324-30
[Take the] latitude of the mone	Astr. 324-30 var
whether the mone have latitude or noon,	Astr. 324-30
the equinoxiall. And the latitude of a	Astr. 365-8
sayn that yf men clepe the latitude of a	Astr. 365-8
latitude of a clymat forsoothe,	Astr. 365-8
so that his latitude be north or south	Astr. 368-71
knowe also the degre of his latitude fro	Astr. 368-71
of Capricorne, and the latitude of hir was	Astr. 371-6
that latitude was north upon the latitude	Astr. 371-6
the space of the latitude, inward and over	Astr. 376-82
body of Venus in hir latitude of degres	Astr. 376-82
wirke with any latitude septentrional in	Astr. 376-82
alle signes. But sothly the latitude meridional	Astr. 376-82
degre of Fisis in longitude, and his latitude	Astr. 382-91
signe by cause that the latitude was south	Astr. 382-91
of the latitude outward for the zodiak (this	Astr. 382-91
in his latitude of 2 degres meridional	Astr. 382-91
wirke with any latitude meridional, as I	Astr. 382-91

**Latitudes**

longitudes and latitudes of sterres fixe for the Astre-	
labie,	Astr. 15-20
Take kepe of these latitudes North and	Astr. 70-5
longitudes and latitudes determinat, yf so	Astr. 92-7
sothly the latitudes of planetes be commonly	Astr. 236-40
latitudes of Citees and Townes, as	Astr. 358-62

**Latona**

For which obryght latona the cleere	TC.5. 655 var
-------------------------------------	---------------

**Latten**

He hadde a croys of latoun, ful of stones,	A.Prol. 699
Tasseled with grene and perled with latoun.	A.Mil. 3251
His helm of laton bright;	B.Th. 2067
Thanne have I in latoun a sholder boon	C.Pard. 350
Phebus wax old, and hewed lyk latoun,	F.Fkl. 1245

**Latter**

For ever the latter ende of joy is wo.	B.NP. 4395
Of latter date of wyves hath he red,	D.WB. 765
moore lightly. And the latter ariseth,	I.Pars. 970-5
shrifte, or after his latter shrifte, and	I.Pars. 975-80
dessertes of folk. And in the latre ende	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
(the latere ende of somer). God tokneth	Bo.1. m.6.215-20
nawht to lattere thinges. And syn	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
This latter assolyng quyte I thee.	RR. 6412

**Latice**

'Al Go we see! Caste up the latis wide!	TC. 2. 615
---	------------

**Latunens**

Thanne tolde he me how oon Latunyrus	D.WB. 757
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Laude (e)**

'For noght onoly thy laude precious	B.Pri. 1645
Wherefore, in laude as I best kan or may,	B.Pri. 1650
O grette God that parfornest thy laude	B.Pri. 1797
Synge his werkes laude and heigh renoun;	B.Mk. 3286
He was, if I shal seven hym his laude,	D.Fri. 1353
the with so large preysynge and laude	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
I can no more, but laude and reverence	TC.3. 1273
And hit is cleped Clere Laude,	HF.3. 485
That highte Laude, and blow it so	HF.3. 583
Ne do no good, and yit han laude;	HF.3. 705

**Lauds**

Til that the belle of laudes gan to ryng,	A.Mil. 3655
That crien riche folkes laudes,	HF.3. 232

**Laugh**

In felawshipe wel koude she laughe and carpe;	A.Prol. 474
'Now hust and thou shalt laughen al thy fille.'	A.Mil. 3722
The folk gan laughen at his fantasye;	A.Mil. 3840
And every wight gan laughen of this stryf.	A.Mil. 3849
As be nat wrooth, but lat us laughe and pleye.	B.Sh. 1612
Gan for to laughe, and scorned him ful faste;	B.NP. 4277
And as we diden, lat us laughe and pleye.	C.Pard. 967
As help me God, I laughe whan I thyinke	D.WB. 201
That alle the folk shal laughen in this place.'	D.WB. 843
As me best thyneketh do yow laughe or smerte,	E.Cl. 353
Gan for to laughe, and to the juge sayde,	G.SN. 462
So seme the, and laughe at thy folye;	G.SN. 506
Thanne gan oure Hoost to laughen wonder loud,	H.Mop. 94
maken folk to laughe at hire japerie as	I.Pars. 650-5
though he laughe, algate thou shalt have	I.Pars. 660-5
Laughe and pleye so womanly,	BD. 849
Than wol ye laugh; I know it out of drede;	Anel. 303
Laughen in scorn and seyn, 'Lo, ther go'th he	TC.1. 514
With that they gonne laugh; and tho she seyde,	TC.2. 99
And she to laughe, as though her herte brest.	TC.2. 1108
And made her so to laughe at his folye,	TC.2. 1168
To liken her, or that her laughen made.	TC.3. 613
My dere herte laughe! And yonder pleye	TC.5. 569
Ne coude he sen her laughe and maken joye.	TC.5. 781
And for to laugh as they were wode;	HF.3. 719
The foot . . . Laugh and eke yn poynnt to brest	HF.3. 925 var
Swich vois, ryght as yow lyst, to laughe or pleyne;	L.GW. 93
That oon shal laughen at anothers wo;	L.GW. 1251
Wepynge to laughe and singe in compleynynge,	Ven. 28
Your plessaunce is to laughen whan I syke,	Comp.A. 10
It is hir pley to laugh when that men syketh,	Comp.A. 62
That she nyl laughe and merry be	RR. 4258
They laugh and daunce, trippe and synge,	RR. 5679
And every wight gan laugh also,	RR. 7294

**Laughed**

For had he laughed, had he loured,	HF.1. 409
That laugheden ay in hir semblaunt	RR. 863

**Laughed** *see* **Lough****Laughen** (*past part.*)

When folk hadde laughen at this nyce cas . . . A.Rv. 3855

**Laugheth**

That al the orient laugheth of the lighte, . . . A.Kn. 1494  
mysdoynge, and laugheth at his folye." . . . B.Mel.

And Venus laugheth upon every wight, . . . E.Mch. 1723  
Right as him list, he laugheth at my payne, . . . Anel. 234  
that sche leygtheth and scorneth the wepynges of hem, . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
Than laugheth she, and maketh him a mowe. . . TC.4. 7  
Now laugheth Eneas, and is in joye, . . . LGW. 1252  
That lowth in his maladie, . . . RR. 2294 *em*  
And laugheth on hym, and makith hym feeste; . . . RR. 5061

**Laughing**

Yet saugh I Woodnesse, laughynge in his rage, . . . A.Kn. 2011  
lookynge, and in berynge, and in lawghynge, . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
She is fals; and ever laughynge . . . BD. 632  
That shal hym lede into laughynge . . . RR. 1608 *var*  
Hir laughynge eyen, persaut and clere, . . . RR. 2809  
Or of hir laughynge, or of hir chere . . . RR. 2819

**Laughter**

And al my laughter to wepyng, . . . BD. 599  
The laughter aroos of gentil foules alle, . . . PF. 575  
That she for laughter wende for to dye, . . . TC.2. 1169  
The play, the laughter, men was wont to finde . . . TC.4. 866  
A laughter it is, weping ay, . . . RR. 4741

**Launce** *see* **Launc-****Launcheth**

And doun his hand he launcheth to the clifte, . . . D.Sum. 2145

**Laund**

And to the launde he rideth hym ful right,— . . . A.Kn. 1691  
And whan this due was come unto the launde . . . A.Kn. 1696  
And in a launde upon an hille of floures . . . PF. 302

**Laure**

Unto the nexte laure I see, . . . HF.3. 17

**Laureate**

With his triumph, laurist ful hye; . . . B.Mk. 3886  
'Fraunceys Petrak, the laurist poete, . . . E.Cl. 31

**Laurel**

With laurer crowned as a conquerour; . . . A.Kn. 1027  
Upon his heed he wered, of laurer grene, . . . A.Kn. 2175  
Eek on his heed a coroune of laurer grene, . . . A.Kn. 2875  
Wylugh, elm, plane, ash, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, . . . A.Kn. 2922  
As laurer thurgh the yer is for to sene; . . . E.Mch. 1466  
That stood under a laurer, alwey grene, . . . Anel. 19  
Under the laurer, which that may not fade, . . . Anel. 24  
With laurer crowned, in his char, gold bete, . . . Anel. 43  
With his triumph, and laurer-crowned thus, . . . PF. 182  
The victor palm, the laurer to devyne, . . . TC.3. 542  
And first to sen the holy laurer quake . . . TC.3. 727  
Under the barke, and laurer wex for drede; . . . TC.5. 1107  
The laurer-crowned Phebus with his hete . . . RR. 1379

**Laurels**

And loken on these fayre Laureles, . . . RR. 1313 *var*  
And loken on these faire loreres, . . . RR. 1313 *em*

**Lauriol**

Of lawriol, centaure and fumetere, . . . B.NP. 4153

**Lave**

unnetthes is ther aught I-nowgh to laven it. . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1445-50

**Laved**

resceyved and lavyd out of the noble welles of his . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1125-30

**Lavendere**

Envie is lavendere of the court alway; . . . LGW. 358

**Lavers**

Basyns, lavoures, er that men hem bye, . . . D.WB. 287

**Lavine**

Unto the strondes of Lavyne.' . . . HF.1. 148

**Lavinia**

Of Paris, Eleyne, and of Lavynne; . . . BD. 331  
And wan Lavyna to his wyf; . . . HF.1. 458  
Lavynne; and thou Lucrece of Rome toun, . . . LGW. 257  
And weddid there a lady highte Lavynne. . . LGW. 1331

**Law**

A Sergeant of the Lawe, war and wys, . . . A.Prol. 309  
That weren of lawe expert and curious, . . . A.Prol. 577  
That *who* shal yene a *lovere* any lawe; . . . A.Kn. 1164  
Love is a gretter lawe, by my pan, . . . A.Kn. 1165  
And therefore positif lawe and swich decree . . . A.Kn. 1167  
Som ceseant has lawe y-shapen us, . . . A.Rv. 4179  
For, John, ther is a lawe that says thus, . . . A.Rv. 4180  
'Sire Man of Lawe,' quod he, 'so have ye blis, . . . B.M.L. 33  
For swich lawe as man yeveth another wight, . . . B.M.L. 43  
Heere begynneth The Man of Lawe his Tale . . . B.M.L. *head*  
Wedden his child under our lawe sweete, . . . B.M.L. 223  
And in encrees of Cristes lawe deere, . . . B.M.L. 237  
Than Makometes lawe out of myn herel! . . . B.M.L. 336  
What sholde us tyden of this newe lawe, . . . B.M.L. 337  
Ne of phisyk, ne termes quaint of lawe; . . . B.Sh. 1189  
And after that he heng hem by the lawe. . . B.Pri. 1824  
and wise advocats, lerned in the lawe. . . B.Mel.  
2195-200

for the lawe seith that . . . B.Mel. 2415-20  
yeven to yow by the men of lawe, and the wise . . . B.Mel. 2485-90  
hastily or attempreth as the lawe requeth. . . B.Mel. 2570-5  
hem as the lawe axeth and requeth. . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
vengeance that is don after the lawe . . . B.Mel. 2645-50

**Law—Continued**

is to seyn, by the lawe, and noight by . . . B.Mel. 2715-20  
for the lawe seith that he is coupage that . . . B.Mel. 2730-5  
oother persone; for the lawe seith that . . . B.Mel. 2770-5  
with youre adversaries; for the lawe seith, . . . B.Mel. 2970-5  
peyne by right and by lawe, which I . . . B.Mel. 3040-5  
Thogh he therto hadde neither right ne lawe, . . . B.Mk. 3428  
For he thy newew was, and sone-in-lawe, . . . B.Mk. 3594  
His lutes were al lawe in his decree, . . . B.Mk. 3667  
But he made every man reneyen his lawe. . . B.Mk. 3751  
Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe, . . . B.Mk. 3870  
Agayns the lawe, agayn al equitee, . . . C.Doc. 181  
I governed hem so wel after my lawe, . . . D.WB. 219  
By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,— . . . D.WB. 892  
Is this the law of kyng Arthures hous? . . . D.WB. 1089  
Receyved he the lawe that was written . . . D.Sum. 1889  
Or lawe, or oother art particular,— . . . E.Cl. 35  
To take me as for thy sone-in-lawe.' . . . E.Cl. 315  
For we han leve to playe us, by the lawe.' . . . E.Mch. 1841  
The which that lawe of love acordeth to: . . . F.Fkl. 798  
That was that tyme a bachelor of lawe,— . . . F.Fkl. 1126  
the lawe of God is the love of God. . . I.Pars. 125-30  
loved thy lawe, and hated wikkednesse . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
his lawe and his word.' This tree saugh . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
agayns the lawe of God, and yet his . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
agayn the lawe of God with perfit . . . I.Pars. 295-300  
the lawe of oure membres that weren . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
That oon is by lawe, right as . . . I.Pars. 570-5  
that the lawe compelle yow to swere, . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
thanne rule yow after the lawe of God . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
the lawe seith that temporel goodes of . . . I.Pars. 755-60  
peynes agayns this synne in the olde lawe. . . I.Pars. 835-40  
lawe of God they sholde be slayn. . . I.Pars. 885-90  
natheles, by the lawe of Jhesu Crist, that is . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
is lawe of pitee, whan he seyde to the . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
hir lawe, 'Go,' quod Jhesu Crist, 'and have . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
that synne bigan, whan naturel lawe . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
men coveiten agayn the lawe of Jhesu . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
Why men loved the lawe of kynde. . . BD. 56  
With-oute feythe, lawe, or mesure, . . . BD. 681  
'But brekers of the lawe, soth to seyn, . . . PF. 78  
thi lawe; so that the moone som-tyme, . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
180-5

unbounde from his olde lawe, ne . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
185-90

oolde lawe of thi citee, in the whiche cite . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
For yif thou wilt writen a lawe of wendynge . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
this lawe, that thou ne holde nat that I do . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
with so greet a nobleye of thi fadres-in-lawe, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
and establisshed by lawe perdurable, . . . Bo.2. m.3.  
355-60

to the by thi benygne lawe, thou . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
875-80

putten a lawe in this and covenaut in . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1135-40

But what is he that may yeven a lawe to . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1135-40

loveryn? Love is a grettere lawe and a . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1135-40

strengere to hymself (thanne any lawe . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1135-40

ne be hadde no resoun or lawe of correccioun, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
But considere the jugement of the perdurable lawe. . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
namely prisown, lawe, and thise othere tormentes . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
schal he wondryn of the lawe of the heye . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
1435-40

byggynnyng, lawe and wys juge to don . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
1560-5

by thilke lawe (that is to seyn, by the . . . Bo.5. m.1.  
1645-50

Yit am I but an hors, and horses lawe . . . TC.1. 223  
For may no man for-do the lawe of kinde. . . TC.1. 238

That erren aldermost ayein a lawe, . . . TC.1. 1003  
Ye folk a lawe han set in univers; . . . TC.3. 86

Love, that enditeth lawe of companye, . . . TC.3. 1748  
Thorough love is broken alday every lawe. . . TC.4. 618

That is an heresei ayeins my lawe, . . . LGW. 330  
And furthred wel youre lawe in his making. . . LGW. 413

As in hire lawe. And thus endeth Lucrese . . . LGW. 1872  
Unto his fader in lawe, and gan hym preyre, . . . LGW. 2272

Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse, . . . L.St. 27  
Swich thing as in the lawe of love forbode is? . . . Scog. 17

To make thee buxom to her lawe, . . . RR. 4419  
That Cristes lawe wold defende, . . . RR. 7174

That ther nys lawe covenable . . . RR. 7179  
Ayeins the lawe of Rome expree; . . . RR. 7190

That Petres lawe shal have in mynde, . . . RR. 7198  
And thilke lawe shal not stonde . . . RR. 7203

**Lawe** *see* **Law, Low****Lawful**

shrif be lawful, that is to seyn that . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
is it lawful for to been housled, for . . . I.Pars. 1025-30  
tormentes of lawful peynes ben rather owed to . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
felonus . . .

**Lawfully**

lawe of oure membres that weren lawfulliche y-maked . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
swerere, nat compelled lawfully to swere, . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
but if it be lawfully doon, is so heighly . . . I.Pars. 600-5

**Laws**

The Prologe of the Manne of Lawes Tale . . . B.M.L. *head*



# **Laws—Continued**

Bitwene hir bothe lawes, that they sayn,	B.ML. 221
The hooley lawes of oure Alkaron,	B.ML. 332
Which is agayn youre lawes reverence?	B.Pri. 1754
for the lawes seyn that alle bihestes that	B.Mel. 2415-20
ek hir lawes ben discordaunt among	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
enditeth lawes to trewe felawes.	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
and by whiche lawes sche,	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
quaketh . . . at thi lawes, and that the last	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
thought the ryghtes or the lawes of the	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
unwemmed to mortal men; ne the lawes	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
For-thy men seyn, ech contre bath his lawes.	TC.2. 42
For al Appollo, or his clerkes lawes	TC.4. 1397
Ne we fynde written in no lawis	RR. 6544
Justinian eke, that made lawes,	RR. 6615

## **Laxative**

Vomyt upward, ne downward laxatif;	A.Kn. 2756
For Goddes love, as taak som laxatyf.	B.NP. 4133

## **Laxatives**

Of wormes, er yetake youre laxatyves.	B.NP. 4152
That I ne telle of laxatyves no stoor,	B.NP. 4344

## **Lay**

In Southwerk at the Tabard as I lay,	A.Prol. 20
Withouten hire, if it lay in his myght.	A.Prol. 538
But thynne it lay by colpons oon and oon;	A.Prol. 679
His walet lay biforn hym in his lappe.	A.Prol. 686
Ne studieth noght; lay hond to, every man.	A.Prol. 841
Whil that the seege ther-aboutis lay,	A.Kn. 937
But onward on his way that nyght he lay;	A.Kn. 970
To helpen me, if it lay in thy myght;	A.Kn. 1150
Under the wheel ful lowe he lay adoun.	A.Kn. 2023
God spede youl gooth forth, and lay on fastel	A.Kn. 2558
That in the place he lay as he were deed,	A.Kn. 2890
As blak he lay as any cole or crowe,	A.Kn. 2692
The okes olde, and leye hem on a rewe,	A.Kn. 2866
Ne how Arcite lay among al this,	A.Kn. 2939
His augrym stones, layen faire apart,	A.Mil. 3210
And all above ther lay a gay sautrie,	A.Mil. 3213
For any lord, to leggen in his bedde,	A.Mil. 3269
Ful streight and even lay his joly shode.	A.Mil. 3316
That Nicholas stille in his chambre lay,	A.Mil. 3420
Upon the floor and ther aswonne he lay.	A.Mil. 3823
That yet aswonne lay, bothe pale and wan,	A.Mil. 3828
Ther dorste no wight hand upon hym legge,	A.Rv. 3937
In cradel it lay, and was a propre page.	A.Rv. 3972
Sik lay the maunciple on a maladye—	A.Rv. 3993
And hardily ther dorste leye hir nekke,	A.Rv. 4009
Lay down thy swerd, and I wil myn alswa.	A.Rv. 4085
This wenche lay uprighte, and faste slepte	A.Rv. 4194
Unto the bed ther as the millere lay.	A.Rv. 4258
And seyde hym that she wolde reneye hir lay,	B.ML. 376
And so ferforth she gan oure lay declare,	B.ML. 572
And boond Sathan,—and yet lith ther he lay,—	B.ML. 634
And leys a life hir hooleynesse aside,	B.ML. 713
Hir litel child lay wepyng in hir arm,	B.ML. 834
Ther he, with throte y-korven, lay upright,	B.Pri. 1801
His mooder sownynge by his beere lay;	B.Pri. 1815
And stille he lay as he had ben y-bounde.	B.Pri. 1866
The covent ek lay on the pavement,	B.Pri. 1955
Or for to laye in cofre.	B.Th. 1959
The thurloek made eek hir lay,	B.Mk. 3254
That in his heeris al his strengthe lay,	B.Mk. 3275
And down hi temple and al, and ther it lay;	B.Mk. 3362
And eet hey as an oxe, and lay theroute	B.Mk. 3379
But Fortune caste hym down and ther he lay,	B.Mk. 3630
Til in his fadres barm adoun it lay,	B.Mk. 3672
And slow his brother, and by his suster lay.	B.Mk. 3758
Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght,	B.Mk. 3761
Judith, a womman, as he lay upright	B.Mk. 3906
And as he lay of dyng in a trauce,	B.NP. 4148
And if it do, I dar wel leye a grote.	B.NP. 4192
This man mette in his bed, ther as he lay,	B.NP. 4207
That oon of hem in slepyng as he lay,	B.NP. 4276
His felawe, that lay by his beddes syde,	B.NP. 4355
For he hadde founde a corn, lay in the yerd.	B.NP. 4411
And in a bed of wortis stille he lay,	B.NP. 4465
He was war of this fox that lay ful lowe.	B.NP. 4595
This cok, that lay upon the foxes bak,	C.Pard. 486
Lay by his doghtres two unwitnyngly;	D.WB. 578
He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right,	D.WB. 796
Whil that the corps lay in the floor upright;	D.WB. 797
That in the floor I lay as I were deed.	D.WB. 1053
And when he saugh how stille that I lay,	D.WB. 1053
He wolde it do, if it lay in his myght.	D.WB. 1086
His olde wyf lay smylynge evermo,	D.Fri. 1353
That lay by hem, they tolde it in his ere.	D.Sum. 1699
He claptis his tayl agayn and lay ful stille.	D.Sum. 1768
Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is;	D.Sum. 1769
Bedrede upon a couche lowe he lay.	D.Sum. 1828
And on hym leye my leg, outhur myn arm,	D.Sum. 2159
And fette his felawe, ther as lay his stoor.	D.Sum. 2264
Ful sadly leye his nose shal a frere.	E.Cl. 193
Swich charge yaf as hym liste on hem leye;	E.Cl. 379
Hir heris han they kembd, that lay untreessed	E.Cl. 464
He cam allone a nyght, ther as he lay,	E.Cl. 877
That thilke wombe in which youre children leye	E.Mch. 1881
In manere of a compleynte or a lay,—	

# **Lay—Continued**

Adoun by olde Januarie she lay,	E.Mch. 1956
He kepte his lay, to which that he was sworn;	F.Sc. 18
Of youre disese, if it lay in my myght,	F.Sc. 467
And longe tyme he lay forth in a trauce.	F.Fkl. 1081
Two year and moore, lay wrecche Aurelyus	F.Fkl. 1102
A male tweyfoold upon his croper lay,	G.CY. 566
He is ful jounce also, dar I leye	G.CY. 596
For-muchel good, I dar leye in balauce	G.CY. 611
Is lost also, which we upon it lay,	G.CY. 783
Unto this preestes chambre, wher he lay,	G.CY. 1023
Where as he lay til that men up hym took.	H.Mcp. 49
He slow Pitoun, the serpent, as he lay	H.Mcp. 109
Men leyn that oon as lowe as lith that oother.	H.Mcp. 222
while he lay in synne. Soothly, the	I.Pars. 230-5
while he lay in deedly synne, thei been	I.Pars. 230-5
many a lecherous lay, that Crist, for his	I.Pars. 1085-90
Ther this goddes laye and slepe,—	BD. 166
And some laye naked in hir bedde	BD. 176
His wyf the queene, ther-as she lay,	BD. 197
And in the dawayning I lay,	BD. 292
And as I lay thus, wonder lowde	BD. 344
He sayde a lay, a maner song,	BD. 471
And lay so colde upon his herte;	BD. 507
The chambre ther as lay this fresche queene	Mars. 85
And hente his hauberk, that lay hym besyde.	Mars. 97
They myghten lightly leye hir heed to borwe;	Mars. 205
And in my sleep I mette, as that I lay,	PF. 95
And at his fet his bowe al redy lay,	PF. 213
And on a bed of golde she lay to reste	PF. 265
Y-bounden were, untreussed as the lay,	PF. 268
And as I seyde, amydys lay Cypride,	PF. 277
prive man. Witlow therefore leye a rekyngne	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
layen undir the schadwes of the heye	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
he waxe cold, his vertu, that lay now ful stille,	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
for the whiche place ther laye no wele	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
As doth your lay, and that knowe alle ye.	TC.1. 340
That so can leye our jolite on presse,	TC.1. 559
But longe he lay as stille as he ded were,	TC.1. 723
'As though myn owne lyf lay on this nedre?'	TC.1. 772
Of al his lay, and most his foos ag greve.	TC.1. 1001
My lif, my deth, hool in thyn honde I leye!	TC.1. 1053
But Troilus lay the no longer doun,	TC.1. 1072
The swalwe Froigne, with a sorwful lay,	TC.2. 64
Why she forshapen was; and evere lay	TC.2. 66
Into his chaubour, and fond how that he lay	TC.2. 556
Gan on a Trojan lay to singen cleere,	TC.2. 825
Whan al was hyst the lay she stille and thoughte	TC.2. 915
Under the chambre wal ther-as she lay	TC.2. 919
Or on som oother wight this charge leye	TC.2. 921
That lay, as don these lovers, in a trauce	TC.2. 994
And what it is I leye I can a-redel	TC.2. 1306
Sone after that, doun in thy bed thes leye,	TC.2. 1505
And gan her arm right over his shulder leye;	TC.2. 1517
That lay, and mighte whisping of hem here,	TC.2. 1671
—Lay al this mene while Troilus	TC.2. 1753
Gan bothe her handes softe upon him leye:	TC.3. 50
By Troilus he lay, with blisful chere,	TC.3. 72
He lay and thoughte how he mighte serve	TC.3. 230
I nill not seyn that, though he lay ful softe,	TC.3. 440
Wolde on this thing, or to it leye an ere,	TC.3. 442
'And, nece, wot ye wher I shal you leye?'	TC.3. 459
And they that layen at the dore withoute	TC.3. 659
Ther-as they laye, and softliche it shette.	TC.3. 745
As longe as whan Almene lay by Jove!	TC.3. 749
That resteles ful longe a-bedde lay,	TC.3. 1428
Saw nevere yet, my lif that dar I leye,	TC.3. 1584
And with that word doun in his bed he lay;	TC.3. 1605
He feleth other-weyes, dar I leye,	TC.3. 1615
Ther-as she lay in torment and in rage,	TC.3. 1658
Cleping her name,—and she lay as for ded,	TC.4. 811
And when he saw that specheles she lay,	TC.4. 1167
As it lay bare, and gan for fere orye,	TC.4. 1167
If this were wist, my lif laye in balauce,	TC.4. 1225
So that it lay not in his liberte.	TC.4. 1560
To come ayein, my lif that dorste I leye!	TC.5. 285
And al the night weping, allas, she lay.	TC.5. 357
Com to the tente ther-as Calcas lay,	TC.5. 712
She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leye!	TC.5. 845
Bitwixen hope and drede his herte lay,	TC.5. 1169
Lay, kissing ay, his lady bright, Criseyde:	TC.5. 1207
Nor she to thee; and this I dorste leye,	TC.5. 1241
That wol his herte al hoolly on him leye!	TC.5. 1846
Whan hit was nyght, to slepe I lay,	HF.1. 112
May saufly leye hit to his ye!'	HF.1. 291
Thus I long in his clawes lay,	HF.2. 46
Mo wonder thynges, dar I leye,	HF.2. 166
Of this hill, that northward lay,	HF.3.62
That shal be found,' 'That dare I leye.'	HF.3. 964
Me mette how I lay in the medewe tho,	LGW. 210
Ester, ley thou thy mekenesse al adoun;	LGW. 250
For thogh that thou reneyed hast my lay,	LGW. 336
He hath made many a lay, and many a thyng.	LGW. 430
As ferforth as it in my power lay,	LGW. 690
Where lay the shippe that Jason cam arryve	LGW. 1472 var
Ful longe lay the sege, and lylt wroughte,	LGW. 1696
'Thus lay hir heer, and thus fresh was hir hewe;	LGW. 1761
There as she lay, thys noble wyfe Lucrese,	LGW. 1786

# **Lay—Continued**

And lay him in thy bed, and lowde crye,	LGW. 1808
And in a sowgh she lay, and woxe so ded,	LGW. 1816
Hyt was no gilt; hit lay not in hir myght,	LGW. 1849
Lest that hir fete or suche thyng lay bare,	LGW. 1859
While that thys Adriane aselepe lay,	LGW. 2175
Unkorven and ungrobbed lay the vyne;	Form. A. 14
Ther lay no profit, ther was no richesse;	Form. A. 26
Thus wol I ende this compleynt or lay,	Ven. 71
thy monthe, and ley thy rewle up that same	Astr. 115-21
ley over thi label upon the degre of the	Astr. 127-32
right place. Ley than thy label over the	Astr. 170-4
on the west side; and ley thy label on	Astr. 174-9
on the est side, and ley over thy label upon	Astr. 174-9
est orisonte, and ley thy label on the degre	Astr. 179-85
sitte upon the west orisonte, and ley thy label	Astr. 179-85
the degre of thy sonne, and ley thy label	Astr. 193-8
in takyng of houres, and ley thy label on	Astr. 301-8
the nyght, and ley thy label over the degre	Astr. 319-22
Than ley thy label over the degre that	Astr. 343-50
of 3 houses; for ley thy label over everiche	Astr. 343-50
And ley this rounde plate upon	Astr. 350-8
ley it evne by a level. And in the centre	Astr. 350-8
And gret tresouris up to leyne.	RR. 184
And al to-tern lay eek hir here	RR. 327
On whiche men myght his lemman ley	RR. 1421
There laye none other remedye.	RR. 1480
And longe tyme a-swoone I lay.	RR. 1736
Long tyme I lay and stired nought,	RR. 1805
Thanne shalt thou stoupe, and lay to ere,	RR. 2662
With Resoun, ne never ley hir bye	RR. 3037
Wheryne lay my salvacioun.	RR. 3474
And false lesynges on hem leye.	RR. 3880 em
no mason, That stoon coude leye, ne querrou;	RR. 4149
And ley not up for her lyvynge,	RR. 5680
And namely in oure Cristen lay	RR. 6545
But ley in houses smale with-alle.	RR. 6572 em
In the recous of oure lay,	RR. 6749
Ley no deerf ere to my spekyng:	RR. 7609

# **Layeth**

And at the mille the sak adoun he layth.	A.Rv. 4021
And on this goode wyf he leith on soore;	A.Rv. 4229
He leith bifrom hym on his countyng-bord.	B.Sh. 1273
Everych in ootheres hand his trouthe leith,	D.Fri. 1404
And therewithal his hand in his leith,—	D.Sum. 2138
On me he leith a pitous charge,	RR. 4143
And leith a plastre dolorous	RR. 5474

# **Lays**

Of diverse aventures maden layes,	F.Fkl. 710
Whiche layes with hir instrumentz they songe,	F.Fkl. 712
Of swich matere made he manye layes,	F.Fkl. 947
Layes of love, that joye it was to here,	LGW. 140
Layes of love ful wel sownyng,	RR. 715

# **Lazar**

Bet than a lazor or a beggestere;	A.Prol. 242
Lazar and Dives lyveden diversely	D.Sum. 1877

# **Lazars**

To have with sike lazars aqueyntaunce;	A.Prol. 245
--	-------------

# **Lazarus**

the deeth of Lazarus hys freend.	B.Mel. 2175-80
----------------------------------	----------------

# **Lu**

Lenvoy de Chaucer	E.Cl. head
Le Pleintif coudre Fortune	Fort. head
La Respouse de Fortune coudre le Pleintif	Fort. head
Lenvoy de Fortune	Fort. head
Explicit le bon conseil de G. Chaucer.	Truth. end
Lenvoy to King Richard	L.St. head
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Scogan	Scog. head
Lenvoy	Ven. head
Lenvoy de Chaucer a Bukton	Buk. head
L'Envoye de Chaucer	Purse. head
Lenvoye	Bal.Ch. head
Knowest hym ought? L'Amaunt. 'Ye, Dame,	RR. 4659
parde.	
Raisoun. 'Nay, nay,' L'Amaunt. 'Yis, I' Raisoun.	
'Whereof late se.'	RR. 4660
L'Amaunt. 'Of that he seide I shulde be.	RR. 4661
Raisoun. 'Knowist hym no more?' L'Amaunt. 'Nay,	
certis, I,	RR. 4664
L'Amaunt. 'Ye, Dame, sith my lord is he,	RR. 4680

# **Le see Libeux**

# **Lead**

That stemed as a forneys of a leed;	A.Prol. 202
Thogh she a font-ful water with hire ledel'	B.ML. 357
For she hir-self wolde alle the contree lede.	B.ML. 434
Til deeth departed hem this lyf they lede,	B.ML. 1158
In myrthe al nyght a biay lyf they lede	B.Sh. 1508
Wolde leden al hir lyf in chastitee.	D.WB. 94
"Go lede hym to the deeth, I charge theel!"	D.Sum. 2026
To lede hem bothe to the juge agayn.	D.Sum. 2031
Til I be deed my lyf ther wol I lede,	E.Cl. 835
And lede his lyf in joye and in solas;	E.Mch. 1273
In sorow and care thi lif shalwot leede	E.Mch. 1306 var
	RCP
Thanne sholde I lede my lyf in avoutrye,	E.Mch. 1435
To lede in ese and hoolynesse his lyf;	E.Mch. 1628
That I shal lede now so myrie a lyf,	E.Mch. 1645
And for to lede the moore in blisse hir lyves,	F.Fkl. 744
They leden hire by ryveres, and by welles,	F.Fkl. 898
In sovereyn blisse leden forth hir lyf;	F.Fkl. 1552

# **Lead—Continued**

I wol thee lede unto the Pope Urban.'	G.SN. 305
Quod tho Tiburce; 'woltow me thider lede?	G.SN. 307
With whippe of leed, til he his lif gan lete.	G.SN. 406
And he weex wrooth, and bad men sholde hir lede	G.SN. 513
Saturnus leed, and Jupitter is tyn,	G.CY. 828
leden folk to oure Lord Jhesu Crist,	I.Pars. 75-80
Soothly synnes been the weyes that leden folk	I.Pars. 140-5
This hevly lif I lede for your sake	Comp.L. 53
And if I pleyne what lyf that I lede,	Anel. 302
palays, schalt leden a clere age, scornynge	Bo.2. m.4.
	415-20
newestroondes to leden merchandise into	Bo.2. m.5.
	475-80
the which they now leden in accordable	Bo.2. m.8.
	595-600
whider I wol leden the!	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
leden folk thider as thei byheten to	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
to leden hem. But with how grete harmes	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
And yif thou wolt leden thi lif	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
desireth or seketh to lede his thought	Bo.3. m.12.
	1135-40
men leden syke folk to the leche, for that	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
To folwen Love, that thou so wel can lede.	TC.1. 259
Of deth, to which my sorwe wol me lede!	TC.1. 527
So blisful cause as me, my lif to lede	TC.2. 832
For she may leden Paris as her leste.	TC.2. 1449
This Troilus gan al his lif to lede.	TC.3. 1717
This Pandarus, and into gardin lede,	TC.3. 1738
What wot my fader what lif that I lede?	TC.4. 1342
Of tresour, may we bothe with us lede	TC.4. 1514
Criseyde unto the Grekes oost to lede,	TC.5. 16
As ye han herd: swich lif right gan he lede	TC.5. 629
'And but-if Calcas lede us with ambages,	TC.5. 897
Which these ilke lovers leden,	HF.1. 37
As stoon or leed, or thyng of wighte,	HF.2. 231
That highte Pheton, wolde lede	HF.2. 434
That was of lede and yren fyn,	HF.3. 341
Of lede and yren bothe, y-wys.	HF.3. 355
And the leed, withouten faile,	HF.3. 358
As doth when that men melte leed,	HF.3. 558
In swich another place lede,	HF.3. 824
Shoop him an oost on Antony to lede,	LGW. 625
She sholde lede with this lusty knyghtel'	LGW. 1542
And eke the gayler may he wyth him lede,	LGW. 2021
Hold the hye wey, and lat thy goost thee lede,	Truth. 20
God graunte you your lyf frely to lede	Buk. 31
diverse pathes leden diverse folke the right	Astr. 5-11
and this wol lede justly the degre of thi sonne	Astr. 170-4
She had no thing hir sif to lede,	RR. 400
Dame Richesse on hir honde gan lede	RR. 1129
That nolde his thankes such lyf lede.	RR. 1321
That shal hym lede into lovyng.	RR. 1608
And lede his lyf disrewliiye,	RR. 4900
Delite so doth his bridil leede.	RR. 4932
But oonly folkes forto lede	RR. 4938
But humbely they wole lede her lyf.	RR. 6164
Of men that myghty lyf may leden,	RR. 6177
Shulde lede a wikked lyf, parfey,	RR. 6228
That I lede right a joly lyf,	RR. 6380
With whiche men shal hym bynde and lede	RR. 7051

# **Leaden**

Now is it wan and of a leden hewe,—	G.CY. 728
-------------------------------------	-----------

# **Leader**

it nys nat govornyd with no ledere (of	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
us, assaile us as strengere, our ledere	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
ledere, path and terme; to looke on the,	Bo.3. m.9.
	875-80
But al another thenketh his ledere!"	TC.4. 1454

# **Ledest**

Ledest the world by certein governance,	F.Fkl. 866
And ledest us in-to the hye tour	ABC. 154
as I trowe, thou ledist now more ententyfliche thyn	
eyen	Bo.3. p.12.
	1080-5

Ledest the fyn, by juste purveyaunce,	TC.2. 527
---------------------------------------	-----------

# **Ledeth**

This stream you ledeth to the sorful were	PF. 138
that this towmblyngne wofulnesse ledeth, eyther	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
the contrarious Fortune ledeth ofte folk	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
the day the fairere ledeth the roseme hors	Bo.3. m.1.
	615-20
ledeth yow to thilke verray good, but	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
yif thi wey ledeth the ayein so that thou be	Bo.4. m.1.
	1175-80
to that hir naturel entencioun ledeth hem; and yit	
almost	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
moeveth the effect of the work, and ledith that	Bo.4. p.6.
	1465-70
beren, and thilke folk god ledeth in-to	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
the greet ensaumple ledith yow.	Bo.4. m.7.
	1610-5
god ledeth and constreyneth alle thingis	Bo.5. p.1.
	1625-30
And let her lif in most honour and joye.'	TC.2. 882
That in this derke world me wynt and ledyth,	LGW. 85
And to the castel with hir ledeth she	LGW. 1507
It ledith man now up, now down,	RR. 4897
That he his lyf let covertly,	RR. 6111
But he in Cristis wrath hym ledith	RR. 7225



<b>Leading</b>		
With all the folk of her ledyng,		RR. 5863
<b>Leading see Ayeu-leding</b>		
<b>Leaf</b>		
He moot go pipen in an yvy leaf:	A.Kn. 1838	
Turne over the leaf and chese another tale;	A.Mil. 3177	
Than is this lief that hangeth on the tree,	B.Sh. 1340	
Of spicerie, of leef, and bark, and roote,	C.Pard. 544	
For that I rente out of his book a leef,	D.WB. 635	
Why that I rente out of his book a leef,	D.WB. 667	
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire,	D.Sum. 1067	
Be ay of chiere, as light as leef on lynde,	E.Cl. 1211	
A clote-leef he hadde under his hood,	G.CY. 577	
Right as an aspen leef she gan to quake,	TC.3. 1200	
Pipe in an ivy leef, if that thee test!	TC.5. 1433	
Of hem that eythir servyn lef or flour;	LGW.G. 70	
Whethir ye ben with the Leaf or with the Flour;	LGW. 72	
As of the lef agayn the flour to make,	LGW.G. 72	
Ne of the flour to make ageyn the lef,	LGW.G. 73	
In preysing of the Flour agayn the Leaf,	LGW. 189	
Ne I not who serveth Leaf, ne who the Flour,	LGW. 193	
The flour, the lefe, is rent up by the rote,	LGW. 2613	
And quoke as dole, the life of aspe grene;	LGW. 2648	
And many a rose-leef full longe,	RR. 905	
A leef all grene and yaff me that;	RR. 3077	
I made [me] of that leef full queynte.	RR. 3079	

#### Leah see Lia

#### Lean

As leene was his hors as is a rake,	A.Prol. 287
Ful longe were his legges and ful lene,	A.Prol. 591
That lene he wexe and drye as is a shaft;	A.Kn. 1362
Fortune by no wey, ne ye shul nat lene or bow unto hire	
What thogh thyñ hors be bothe foule and lene?	B.Mel. 2635-40
And fatte his soule and make his body lene.	B.NP. 4003
In his nyght-cappe, and with his nekke lene!	D.Sum. 1880
Han now thus some Grekes maad you lene?	E.Mch. 1853
My wit is for t'arede it al to lene;	TC.1. 553
Her limes lene, as she that al the day	TC.2. 132
So was he lene, and therto pale and wan	TC.5. 709
I never thank to ben in his prison lene;	TC.5. 1221
I never thank to ben in his prison lene.	Merc.B. 28
I never thank to ben in his prison lene.	Merc.B. 33
I never thank to ben in his prison lene.	Merc.B. 38
And therto she was lene and megre.	RR. 218
For sich folk maketh lene her face,	RR. 444
Under her clothes pale and lene.	RR. 2684
Ne high ne lowe, ne fat ne lene,	RR. 3197
It makith thee bothe pale and lene;	RR. 5104
Lat parish prestis have the lene,	RR. 6463
With sleigh and pale faces lene,	RR. 7255

#### Leander

The dreynthe Leandre for his Erro;	B.ML. 69
------------------------------------	----------

#### Leaning

And lenyng on myn elbowe and my syde,	LGW. 179
I lenynge faste by, undyr a bente,	LGW.G. 234

#### Leanness

Nor no thyng lyk [as] of leneesse;	RR. 307
------------------------------------	---------

#### Leap

Out of the shoppe thider wolde he lepe;	A.Co. 4378
For as a spaynel she wol on hym lepe,	D.WB. 267
Somme lepe into the roof, withouten doute.	G.CY. 915
Sone after that bigonne we to lepe,	TC.2. 512
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepe!	TC.2. 955
Al that now lov'th asender sholde lepe,	TC.3. 1763
And gonne for to lepe and daunce,	HF.2. 438
Tho behynde gonne up lepe,	HF.3. 1060
The beste achoked, he shal on hym lepe	LGW. 2008

#### Leaped see Leap

#### Leaping

The wyf cam lepyng in ward with a ren;	A.Rv. 4079
Cam lepyng in, and chaced out the frere;	D.Sum. 2157
This Pandarus com leping in at ones,	TC.2. 939
Tho com ther lepyng in a route,	HF.3. 733
From bowe to bowe alwaye lepyng;	RR. 1403

#### Leaping see Lepande

#### Learn

And gladly wolde he lerne and gladly teche.	A.Prol. 308
Was turned for to lerne astrology,	A.Mil. 3192
They han hir set and biddeth hire lerne saille	B.ML. 440
I lerne song, I kan bot smal grammeere.'	B.Pri. 1726
To lerne hem and enquire of lasse folk	B.Mel. 2260-5
To lerne bookes was al hire likyng,	B.Mk. 3499
For al to soone may she lerne loore	C.Doc. 70
To lerne what thyng women loven moot;	D.WB. 921
In hope that som wysdom sholde he lerne;	D.WB. 994
Thomas, if ye wol lerne for to wirche	D.Sum. 1978
There he myghte lerne gentillesse ariht.'	F.Fkl. 694
Ye shul it lerne, wher-so ye wole or noon;	F.Fkl. 778
Particular sciences for to lerne,—	F.Fkl. 1122
Al were he ther to lerne another craft,—	F.Fkl. 1127
But swynke soore, and lerne multiple;	G.CY. 669
Lat hym come forth and lerne multiple;	G.CY. 835
To lerne a lewe man this subtiltee,—	G.CY. 844
A man may lightly lerne, if he have aught,	G.CY. 1400
Thus lerne children whan that they been yonge.	H.Mcp. 334
The Flemynge eyth, and lerne it if thee leste,	H.Mcp. 349
enemy, lerne to suffre.'	I.Pars. 660-5
Heere may men lerne to be pacient;	I.Pars. 665-70
to lerne it, it is so short and so ey;	I.Pars. 1040-5
And ful greet need I hadde to lerne	BD. 1090

#### Learn—Continued

My sekernes, ne lerne of love the lore;	Anel. 345
The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne,	PF. 1
And ther-upon, a certeyn thing to lerne,	PF. 20
woldest fayn lerne that it ne sholde nat	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
Som good to lerne in this place.'	HF.2. 580
To lerne love-daunces, sprynges,	HF.3. 145
To lerne, saw I trumpe there.	HF.3. 160
In ryght ne wrong, and lerne that of me;	LGW. 477
lerne sciences touchyng nombres and	Astr. 1-5
bisy prair in special to lerne the Tretys	Astr. 1-5
ful hevvy at onys for such a childe to lerne.	Astr. 6-11
doctours, in whiche thou maist lerne a gret	Astr. 20-5
Thou shalt moove lerne in that sicknesse,	RR. 2644
Sith thou to lerne hast sich desire,	RR. 4686
Til he somme maner crafte kan lerne;	RR. 6720

#### Learned

He was also a lerned man, a clerk,	A.Prol. 480
The wisdom of an heepe of lerned men?	A.Prol. 575
In yowthe he lerned hadde a good myster,	A.Prol. 613
That he had lerned out of som decrees,—	A.Prol. 640
Hadde lerned art, but al his fantasie	A.Mil. 3191
That she hadde lerned in the nonnerie.	A.Rv. 3965
Myn hous is streit, but ye han lerned art,	A.Rv. 4122
To me that am now lerned in his loore!	B.ML. 761
I se wel that ye lerned men in lore	B.Sh. 1168
That lerned in that scole year by year	B.Pri. 1688
As children lerned hire antiphoner;	B.Pri. 1709
But of a rym I lerned longe agoon.'	B.Th. 1899
advocaat, lerned in the lawe.	B.Mel.

Lerned at Padwe of a worthy clerk,	2195-200
I lerned never rethoric certeyn;	E.Cl. 27
Ne lerned Marcus Tullius Scithero.	F.Fkl. 719
Thus was I ones lerned of a clerk.	F.Fkl. 722
I was able to have lerned tho,	G.CY. 748
thilke thynges that I hadde lernyd of the	BD. 785
hast lerned by the demonstracioun of	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
hast thy-selfe lerned by Tholome that	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
thou hast lernyd by the sentence of Plato that nedes	Bo.3. p.12.
	1115-20
thou hast lerned a litil here-byforn that	Bo.4. p.3.
	1295-300
This woful lady y-learned had in yowthe,	LGW. 2350
these conclusions ben suffauntly lerned and	Astr. 5-11
And thus lerned I to knowe onys for evere	Astr. 139-45
Hadde lerned of loves arte,	RR. 4289

#### Lernedest

Lernedest nat thow in Greek whan	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
----------------------------------	-------------------

#### Lerneth

Lerneth to suffre, or elles so moot I goon,	F.Fkl. 777
every wyght lerneth, he ne doth no	Bo.3. m.11.

#### Learning

On bookes and his lernynge he it spent,	A.Prol. 300
This litel child his litel book lernynge,	B.Pri. 1706
And right as hym was taught by his lernynge,	G.SN. 184
Parfit in his lernynge, Goddes knyght;	G.SN. 353
In lernynge of this elyssh nyce loore,	G.CY. 842
That he was slayne, lernynge philosophie,	LGW. 1898
necessarie to thy lernynge to teche the first to knowe	
and	Astr. 168-70
That on his lernynge wole not thynke.	RR. 2152

#### Leash

And seen that slouthes hir holdeth in a leas	G.SN. 19
renne in o leas, but in diverse maneres.	I.Pars. 385-90
For he is caught up in another leas;	Anel. 233

#### Least

That I may seen hire atte leeste weye,	A.Kn. 1121
So hidously, that with the leeste strook	A.Kn. 1701
The grete yiftes to the meeste and leeste,	A.Kn. 2198
That at the leste wey I shal hire kisse.	A.Mil. 3680
That is a signe of kissing atte leste.	A.Mil. 3683
Thanne have ye doon yowre devoir atte leste.'	B.ML. 38
Be as be may, ther was he at the leeste;	B.ML. 1012
He noight forgat to yewe the leeste page	B.Sh. 1236
Or telle in prose somwhat, at the leeste,	B.Mel. 2124
enemys, but fro thy leeste enemy.	B.Mel. 2510-5
he dredeth his leste enemye."	B.Mel. 2510-5
By swich a wey as he wolde leest suppose.	B.Mk. 3332
Whan he leest weneth sonest shal he falle!	B.Mk. 3716
Poul dorste nat comanden, atte leeste,	D.WB. 73
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste,	E.Cl. 130
That, but my lord forbad yow, atte leeste	E.Cl. 170
Do thou thy devoir at the leeste weye.'	E.Cl. 966
Til dayes foure, or thre dayes atte leeste,	E.Mch. 1891
Hath plente to the mooste and to the leeste,	F.Sq. 300
That ech of yow moot tellen atte leste A tale or two,	F.Fkl. 697
That fyve fadme at the leeste it oversprynge	F.Fkl. 1060
Or elles he shal shame hire atte leste.'	F.Fkl. 1164
And seyde, "My body, at the leeste way,	F.Fkl. 1417
On Dorigene remembreth, atte leeste,	F.Fkl. 1542
And make hem wenen, at the leeste weye,	G.CY. 676
Or leest of reputacioun, that wol she take	H.Mcp. 185
and leest of value, yet is he thanne moore	I.Pars. 145-50
And certes, onces a yere atte leeste wey	I.Pars. 1025-30
No more than koude the leste of us;	BD. 283
She wolde have be, at the leste,	BD. 972
Yet at the leste renoveleth yow servyse;	Mars. 19
The sentence of the compleynt at the leste	Mars. 24

# Least—Continued

And leest worthy of alle hem, I am he,	Comp.L. 68
To renne away, when he is leest agast?	Anel. 316
Or atte leste I love as wel as ye,	PF. 452
At the leeste, no drede ne myghte	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
the leste partye of the remenaunt of thi	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
with-ynne the leeste prykke of thilke	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
ne were fynischid at the leste weye	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
I-ben, yit algate or at the leste wey it is	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
Ful wel arrayed bothe meste and leste,	TC.1. 167
She n'as nat with the leste of her stature;	TC.1. 281
That held us lovers leest in reverence!	TC.1. 516
So that his lif be saved at the leste;	TC.2. 362
That evere was, and leest with harm disteyned.	TC.2. 840
Of him ye recche leest wher he bi come,	TC.2. 1151
Yit at the leste thanketh him, I preye,	TC.2. 1208
His grete wo foryeede at the leste.	TC.2. 1330
Y-wis, I am avaventure at the leste,	TC.3. 314
She mighte on him han loked at the leste—	TC.3. 1160
'And, for thou me, that coude leest deserve	TC.3. 1268
Of hir delir or joyes on the leste	TC.3. 1310
Ye, or the leeste joye that was there?	TC.3. 1320
The leste point that to him was plesance;	TC.3. 1544
Or at the leeste, how that she was unkinde,	TC.4. 16
Here prisoners to chaungen most and leste	TC.4. 59 <i>var</i>
Him to with-holde of weping at the leste;	TC.5. 76
As seyden bothe the meste and ek the leste,	TC.5. 440
So lat us sen her paleis at the leste!	TC.5. 525
To have a speche with her at the leste,	TC.5. 950
Allas! I wolde han trowed at the leste	TC.5. 1678
As was the leste woman in that tydel	LGW. G. 304
Or at the leeste, but thou woldest so,	LGW. 759
His thral, his servant, in the leste degree.	LGW. 1313
And to his folke, the moste and eke the leste,	LGW. 2303
And leest recoverer of him-selven can,	Comp.A. 3
with 3 cerceles, of which the leest	Astr. 65-70
The leste grevous of hem alle,	RR. 964
The leste and grettest of valour	RR. 1043 <i>cm</i>
Two dayes atte leest or thre.	RR. 1684
Loke at the leest thou have a paire,	RR. 2266
And he hadde with hym atte leest	RR. 4210
Kepe atte leste thynne herte to me,	RR. 4379
To venge thee atte leest in thought,	RR. 4393
Atte leest, if I may leze,	RR. 5183
For I am redy at the leste	RR. 5189
Atte leste way as in this plyte,	RR. 5827
For at the leest the skynne is his.	RR. 5916
Atte leste way but hir arme	RR. 5977
He wolde his myght done at the leest	RR. 6431
And make hem trowe, bothe meest and leest,	RR. 6873

## Least see Alderleest

### Leautier

And by hir girdel heeng a purs of lether,	A. Mil. 3250
---	--------------

### Leaute

Now by that feith and that leaute	RR. 5959 <i>cm</i>
Her goode herte and her leaute.	RR. 6006 <i>cm</i>

### Leave

As was his wone, bi leve of his gayler,	A.Kn. 1064
But taketh his leve and homward he him spedde;	A.Kn. 1217
And chese the beste and leve the worste for me,—	A.Kn. 1614
They taken hir leve, and homward gonne they ride	A.Kn. 1879
And, by your leve, I shal him quite anon.	A.Rv. 3916
To yeve hem leve, but a litel stonde.	A.Rv. 4007
And at the laste the wardyn yaf hem leve.	A.Rv. 4012
And thus this joly prentys hadde his leve.	A.Co. 4414
Now lat him riote al the nyght or leve.	A.Co. 4413
And taketh hir leve, and with an hooly entente,	B.M.L. 867
Now by your leve I may no longer dwelle;	B. Sh. 1550
'My lady Prioresse, by your leve,	B.Pri. 1637
Ther he is now, God leve us for to meetel	B. Pri. 1873
wys, by leve and by conseil of othere that	B.Mel. 2210-5
by your leve, that am nat I; for ye han	B.Mel. 2275-80
we have leve to venge yow. I seye ye been nat	B.Mel. 2665-70
Haddestow as greet a levee as thou hast myght	B.Mk. 3136
And thus he took his leve, and wente his way;	B.NP. 4278
Leve I this Chauntecleer in his pasture,	B.NP. 4375
Thanne yeve me leve fadyr myn quod sche	C.Doc. 238 <i>var</i>
That he hadde leve hym to sorwe brynge,	C.Pard. 83
And for to been a wyf he yaf me leve	D.WB. 83
And, lordynges, by your leve, that am nat I.	D.WB. 112
For certeyn, olde dotard, by your leve,	D.WB. 331
Yet shal I yeve thee leve for to gon	D.WB. 908
And taketh his leve, and wendeth forth his weye.	D.WB. 918
And somtyme, at our prayere, han we leve	D.Fri. 1489
And leve thise somonours goode men bi come!	D.Fri. 1644
But of your grete goodness, by your leve,	D.Sum. 1813
'Now, by your leve, O deere sire,' quod she,	D.Sum. 1823
'Now, Thomas, levee brother, lef thyn ire,	D.Sum. 2089
So God me save, Thomas, by your leve,	D.Sum. 2112
'Wol nat our lord yet leve his vanytee?	E.Cl. 250
That he hath leve his firste wyf to lete,	E.Cl. 745
That was your wyf; and heer take I my levee	E.Cl. 888
But, sires, by your leve, that am nat I,	E.Mch. 1456
Han take hir leve, and ech of hem of oother;	E.Mch. 1690
For we han leve to pleye us, by the laws.'	E.Mch. 1841
By the leve of yow, my lord so deere;	E.Mch. 2194
For of hir fader hadde she take leve	F.Sq. 363
So on a day of me he took his leve,	F.Sq. 584
Al for to make hire leve hire hevynesse.	F.Fkl. 828
He taketh his leve and she astonied stood;	F.Fkl. 1339

# Leave—Continued

They take hir leve and on hir wey they gon,	F.Fkl. 1490
Of no biheste, and heere I take my leve,	F.Fkl. 1538
And charged hym his ydoles for to leve.	G.SN. 287
He gat hym of the tormentours leve,	G.SN. 373
Thou hast noon oother power, ne no leve:	G.SN. 452
I koude never leve it in no wise.	G.CY. 714
And took his leve, and wente forth his weye,	G.CY. 1032
withouthe leve of hir housbonde, that is	I.Pars. 930-5
his amonestynge to leve synne.	I.Pars. 1010-5
Here taketh the Makere of this Book his Leve	I.Pars. 1080-5
This messenger took leve and wente	BD. 153
For no thyng I leve hit noght,	BD. 690
out of my thought Leve my lady; no, trewely!	BD. 1110
Then leve I al thise vertues, sauf Pite,	Pity. 50
Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe,	Mars. II
And after that I wol my leve take;	Mars. 153
For bothe I have good leyser and good leve;	Comp.L. 11
To entre or leve, til African, my gyde,	PF. 153
thynges, ne sacrilege hadde no leve to han a place	Bo.1 p.4. 160-5
The year hath eek leve to apparayen . . . the erthe,	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
they wene that either the leve or the	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
And took her leve, and hom, and held her stille.	TC.1. 126
And levyn al other thinges collateral.	TC.1. 262 <i>var</i>
And seyde him thus: 'God leve it be my beste	TC.1. 697
A man to love, til that him list to leve.	TC.1. 686
He took his leve and seyde, 'I wol go henne,—	TC.2. 209
With this he took his leve and hom he wente;	TC.2. 596
Men loven wommen al biside hir leve;	TC.2. 734
And whan hem list no more, lat hem leve!	TC.2. 735
Now help thy-self, and leve it not for slouth!	TC.2. 1008
'Depardieux,' quod she, 'God leve al be well'	TC.2. 1212
And al was wel, he ros and took his leve.	TC.2. 1302
And took his leve, and nevere gan to fine,	TC.2. 1460
Leve not for nice shame or drede or slouth!	TC.2. 1500 <i>var</i>
Ther-with he took his leve al softly.	TC.2. 1536
And, by your leve, I wol but in right starte	TC.2. 1634
To ben good lord in short, and take her leve;	TC.2. 1658
That she may take her leve or that she go—	TC.2. 1689
Your time see, taketh of hem your leve,	TC.2. 1721
God leve him werken as he can devise!	TC.3. 56
Tak, nece myn, your leve at alle thre,	TC.3. 209
She took her leve at hem ful thrifly!	TC.3. 211
Eleyne him kiste and took her leve blive;	TC.3. 225
But certainly she moste by her leve	TC.3. 559
Whan al was wel, he ros and took his leve;	TC.3. 594
She took her leve, and nedes wolde wende.	TC.3. 616
But execut was al biside her leve	TC.3. 622
And took his leve, and gan ful lowe loute,	TC.3. 683
God leve that ye finde ay love of steel,	TC.4. 325
Or hold her stille, and lef this nice care!	TC.4. 532
They toke hir leve, and hom they wenten alle.	TC.4. 730
Leve al this werk, and tak now hede to	TC.4. 852
So lef this wo or Troilus be here!	TC.4. 896
So lef this sorwe or platly he wol deye	TC.4. 924 <i>var</i>
'And thou cite, which that I leve in wo,	TC.4. 1205
Whom that I n'olde leven for to see	TC.4. 1335
Wher-as him list the bet, withouten leve.	TC.4. 1358
And therewithal he moste his leve take,	TC.5. 78
But here I leve her with her fader dwelle,	TC.5. 195
Yit were it fairer that we toke our leve.	TC.5. 480
Our leve take, and homward lat us torne,	TC.5. 482
The ferthe day to take of him our leve,	TC.5. 493
Of Sarpedoun they toke hir leve tho,	TC.5. 490
Allas, and there I took of her my leve!	TC.5. 611
God, for thy might, so leve it wel to fare!	TC.5. 959
And al was wel, he ros and took his leve.	TC.5. 1015
And gilteles, I wol wel, I you leve;	TC.5. 1084
But al shal passel—And thus take I my leve.'	TC.5. 1085
Wep if thou wolt, or lef! For out of doute	TC.5. 1518
God leve us for to take it for the bestel	TC.5. 1750
And leve Aufrikes region,	HF.1. 431
And I of him took leve anon,	HF.2. 581
At ones, al beside his leve,	HF.3. 1015
And take hir leve, and forth they wolden goon,	LGW. 769
As ye han sworn, than wol I yive yow leve	LGW. 1320
And leve nevere suche a case befall	LGW. 2083 <i>var</i>
And leve heyre after that I may you flynde	LGW. 2086 <i>var</i>
This Theseus of hir hath levys y-take,	LGW. 2137
And taketh his leve, and homewardes sayleth hee;	LGW. 2162
For tendernes of herte for to leve His doghtre gon,	LGW. 2280
His doghtre gon, and for to yive hir leve;	LGW. 2281
But at the laste leve hath she to go.	LGW. 2283
And yeve hir leve sometyme for to pleye,	LGW. 2300
And openly he tok his leve tho,	LGW. 2475
The frendes taken leve, and home they wende;	LGW. 2621
Therefore, thou Vache, leve thyn old wrecchednesse	Truth. 22
Unto the world; leve now to be thral;	Truth. 23
I take my leve of your unstedfastnesse,	W.Unc. 3
I wole . . . Thou leve, if thou wolt nought be	RR. 2177
Leve hoolle thin herte in hostage,	RR. 2713
Which bare the roses, he yaf me leve;	RR. 3073
And to leve of his gret maistris,	RR. 3294 <i>cm</i>
I toke my leve, and streight I wente	RR. 3471
Nowe have I leave over al to go,	RR. 3620
I wol none have, but by your leve,	RR. 3665
To yeve no lover leave to kysse.	RR. 3673
Thou doist gret folye forto leve	RR. 4016
To Bialacoil leve I myne herte	RR. 4612
To leve his abite and gone his way;	RR. 4914



# **Leave—Continued**

To love ech other. By youre leve,	RR. 5180
And leve the tother everylede;	RR. 5308
Than leve his riches in his lyve;	RR. 5394
And yit they wole not leve hem so,	RR. 5497
And leven al humanite,	RR. 5655
But late us leven these prechoures,	RR. 5769
With sorwe they leve it at the laste;	RR. 5786
He axide hir leve to gone the way	RR. 5836
Shal never leve hem longe ne fee,	RR. 6044
So longe may they leve praisyn;	RR. 6610
And leve your sinnes more and lesse	RR. 7694

# **Leafetul see Levelul**

## **Leaves**

The silver drops, hangynge on the leves.	A.Kn. 1496
Were it of wodebynde, or hawethorn leves,	A.Kn. 1508
And broketh both bowes and the leves,	A.Kn. 1642
Al soodeynly tres leves have I plyght	D.WB. 790
Anneigh among the freshe leves grene,	E.Mch. 2327
This gardyn, full of leves and of floures,	F.Fkl. 908
stake, that bereth branches and leves	I.Pars. 110-5
by the leves of confessioniun; and therefore	I.Pars. 115-20
were naked they sowed of fige leves a	I.Pars. 330-5
Or thikke of trees, so ful of leves;	BD. 418
Ther never the shal fruyt ne leves bere.	PF. 137
Were trees clad with leves that ay shal laste,	PF. 173
Made in the leves grene a noyse softe,	PF. 202
That clepeth forth the grene leves newe;	PF. 352
the leaves falle. Thow devydest the	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
in the first comer season the leaves that the wynd that	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
And as in winter leves ben biraft,	TC.4. 225
Deliten in hir song in leves grene,	TC.4. 1433
Y-brought ayein the tendre leves grene,	TC.5. 11
As fele of leves as ben on trees	HE.3. 856
A garlond on his hed of rose levs,	LGW.G. 160
Y-corouned with white leves lyte,	LGW. 219
In-with a fret of rede rose leves,	LGW. 228
On gras or leves in parit joye and quiete;	Form.A. 44
And it with newe leves wrene.	RR. 56
The leevs felden as they flyen;	RR. 911
And ful of grene leves sette,	RR. 1398
Bothe flour, and tree, and leves grene,	RR. 1581
And it hath leves wel foure paire,	RR. 1698
Kovered with gras and with leves,	RR. 3020
I sawe that through the leves grene,	RR. 3632
Bothe with the leves and with the rose.	RR. 3638

## **Leaveth**

"Leveth the vengeance to me, and I	B.Mel. 2650-5
Leveth youre others, bothe grete and smale.	C.Pard. 659
And how ther leveth no gladnesse	BD. 700
Leveth thanne, and sleeth me hardly	Comp.L. 113
And trusteth me, and leveth ek your sorwe,	TC.4. 1616
shal the remenaunt that levith performe the	Astr. 188-93
than is . . . that leveth the latitude of that	
regioun.	Astr. 266-70
than 38 oute of 90; so leveth there 52;	Astr. 266-70
at none; than leveth there 38 degrees	Astr. 272-7
than leveth there the distance of the pool of	Astr. 272-7
For love leveth colour ne cleernesse,	RR. 2685
The more he leveth, the soth to say.	RR. 5712

## **Lecher**

But he was chaast, and no lechour,	B.Th. 1935
Sire, olde lechour, lat thy japes be!	D.WB. 242
And lete hir lechour dighte hire al the nyght,	D.WB. 767
Bet than this somour knew a sly lechour,	D.Fri. 1371
Lo, heere he sit, the lechour, in the treel	E.Mch. 2257
He was a lechour and an ydolastre,	E.Mch. 2298

## **Lecherous**

As hoot he was, and lecherous, as a sparwe,	A.Prol. 626
They wisten wel that he was lecherus;	C.Doc. 266
A lecherous thyng is wyn, and dronkenesse	C.Pard. 549
many a lecherous lay, that Crist, for his	I.Pars. 1085-90
And lecherous folk, after that they be dede,	PF. 79
Or if he be to lecherous,	RR. 7028

## **Lecherous see Likerous**

## **Lechers**

This known lechours by experience.	D.WB. 468
But certes, lechours dide he grettest wo;	D.Fri. 1310
He koude spare of lechours oon or two,	D.Fri. 1325

## **Lechery**

It was to wyves lecherie and shame,	B.Mk. 3483
Fro point to point, how that his lecherie	C.Doc. 150
Unto the juge, in lecherie to lyven,	C.Doc. 206
To kyndle and blowe the fyr of lecherye,	C.Pard. 481
Of Cliternystra, for hire lecherye	D.WB. 737
And for they sholde lecherie eschue,	E.Mch. 1451
On whiche they wolden doon hir lecherye,	F.Fkl. 1381
How that his wyf had doon hir lecherye,	H.Mep. 259
seyde he that the brennyng of lecherie	I.Pars. 345-50
glotonye, and lecherye. And everich of	I.Pars. 385-90
by desir of lecherie, thurgh which the	I.Pars. 575-80
After glotonye thanne comth lecherie,	I.Pars. 835-40
'Do no lecherie'; and therefore he putte grete	I.Pars. 835-40
by the synne of lecherie God dreynthe al the world at	I.Pars. 835-40
stynkyng synne of lecherie that men	I.Pars. 840-5
fyr for lecherie, in brymston for the stynk	I.Pars. 840-5
alle manere covetise to doon lecherie.	I.Pars. 845-50
of his lust, he hath doon lecherie with	I.Pars. 845-50
with his five fynnges of lecherie he gripeth	I.Pars. 860-5
is the stynkyng dede of lecherie.	I.Pars. 860-5

# **Lechery—Continued**

Of lecherie, as I seyde, scourden	I.Pars. 865-70
much as God forbad lecherie.	I.Pars. 865-70
deedly synne. Another synne of lecherie	I.Pars. 865-70
eek that consenten to hir lecherie, the	I.Pars. 900-5
han deleid in the synne of lecherie.	I.Pars. 905-10
Another synne apertenth to lecherie	I.Pars. 910-5
agayns lecherie, and that is generally chastitee	I.Pars. 915-20
eschewe lecherie and vileynye.	I.Pars. 940-5
wommen that han doon lecherie and	I.Pars. 945-50
Another remedie agayns lecherie is	I.Pars. 950-5
is eek a greet norice to lecherie.	I.Pars. 950-5
Another remedie agayns lecherie is	I.Pars. 950-5
roynes of lecherie. For al be it so that	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
oughten folwe, but lecherie and covetise	Bo.4. p.2.1235-40
For lecherye tormenteth hem	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
Lecherie hath clombe so hye,	RR. 3911
Over all regnyth Lechery,	RR. 3914
A man spoken of lecherie.	RR. 4260
In lecherie and in outrage,	RR. 4927

## **Lectuary see Letuarie**

## **Led**

That hadde y-lad of dong ful many a fother,—	A.Prol. 530
And thre yer in this wise his lif he ladde	A.Kn. 1446
Hir maydens, that she thider with hire ladde,	A.Kn. 2275
Another lad is on that other syde,	A.Kn. 2620
Ne to be lad by force unto the stake	A.Kn. 2723
And how that lad was homward Emelye;	A.Kn. 2956
This joly lyf han thise two clerkes lad,	A.Rv. 4232
And somtyme lad with revel to Newegate;	A.Co. 4402
A certain tresor that she thider ladde,	B.ML. 442
Among a prees, of hym that hath be lad	B.ML. 646
And with the senatur she ladde hir lyf.	B.ML. 676
This senatur hath lad this child to feeste,—	B.ML. 1010
He lad his lyf, and there I lete him dwelle.	B.Sh. 1496
A certeen frankes; and somme with him he ladde.	B.Sh. 1524
The vessel of the temple he with hym ladde.	B.Mk. 3338
Hath with hym lad, for that men sholde it see.	B.Mk. 3552
Thou were betrayed and lad unto his tente,	B.Mk. 3570
So likerously, and ladde hym up and down,	B.Mk. 3747
And to be brent men to the fyr hym ladde;	B.Mk. 3920
In pacience ladde a ful symple lyf,	B.NP. 4016
And as an angel ladde hym up and down,	D.Sum. 1678
And unto Sathanas he ladde hym down,	D.Sum. 1680
With joyful peple that hire ladde and mette,	E.Cl. 390
And to his palays hoom he hath hire lad.	E.Mch. 2415
This knyght is to his chambre lad anon,	F.Sq. 172
Hem hente, and whan he forth the seintes ladde,	G.SN. 370
And ladde hem to his hous, withoute moore,	G.SN. 374
Men ladde hem forth to doon the sacrefise.	G.SN. 392
I asked oon, ladde a lymere,	BD. 365
Faire in a char of golde he with hym ladde,	Anel. 89
and lad to the fyre to ben brennd; but that a	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
and I-ladde to-gidre fro thyn hous under so	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
y-maked and I-lad, y clepe hym "god," that is a	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
mankynde, whiche that is lad by diverse	Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200
debonayre, ledde the schrewes that han	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
greuously as ofte as he is lad into the stryf	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
as the ordre of thingis is I-led and	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
resoun, ne schal nat ben lad ne prooved	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
ben I-lad by lif interminable, as Plato	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
His yonge knyghtes, ladde hem up and down	TC.1. 184
As though men sholde han led him into helle,	TC.1. 872
As though he sholde have led the newe dauncel	TC.2. 553
And Pandarus, that ledde her by the lappe,	TC.3. 59
And thus Fortune a time ledde in joye	TC.3. 1714
This Diomed that led her by the bridel,	TC.5. 92
That we han lad, and forth the time drive,	TC.5. 394
She ladde her lif, this woful creature.	TC.5. 714
This was the lif that al this time he ledde.	TC.5. 1218
Of makynge ropen, and lad away the corne;	LGW. 74
That Ageneros doghtre ladde away.	LGW. 114
Of sundry women, whiche lyf that they ladde,	LGW.G. 276
And on his bakke he baar, and with him ladde,	LGW. 943
And Eneas alwey with hire she ladde.	LGW. 1097
This Eneas is ladde after the meete.	LGW. 1108
Unto his chambres was he lad anon	LGW. 1111
And forth is lad thys woful yonge knyght	LGW. 1948
And Theseus is ladde unto his deth;	LGW. 2144
And up into a forest he hir ledde,	LGW. 2310
And taken hir and ledde hir forth with the?	LGW. 2718
Ledde the peples in the former age;	Form.A. 2
That ladde hir lyf only by breed	RR. 216
She ladde a lusty lyf in May;	RR. 581
Ladde on his bonde a lady bright,	RR. 1004
Of hem that ladden thus these daunces,	RR. 1310
For evere the body must be ladde	RR. 1794
That Love me ladde in sich a wise	RR. 3491
He ladde me with right good chere,	RR. 3617

## **Led see Over-led**

## **Ledene**

That any fowel may in his leden seyn,	F.Sq. 435
And koude answer hym in his ledene ageyn,	F.Sq. 436
Right in hir haukes ledene thus she seyde:	F.Sq. 478

# Leech

Or of a souter shipman or a leche. . . . A.Rv. 3904  
 And Jhesu Crist, that is oure soules leche, . . . C.Pard. 916  
 With hye God, that is oure lyves leche, . . . D.Sum. 1892  
 What nedeth hym that hath a parfit leche . . . D.Sum. 1956  
 Thou goost bifore and art hir lyves leche. . . G.SN. 56  
 Had that swete, my lyves lechel . . . BD. 919  
 Beth ye my juge and eek my soules leche, . . ABC. 134  
 thou abidest after helpe of thi leche, the . . Bo.1. p.4. 95-100  
 men leden syke folke to the leche, for that . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
 leche, that knoweth the manere and the . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5  
 For who-so list have heling of his leche, . . TC.1. 857  
 Or he me tolde who might ben his lechel . . TC.2. 571  
 His hertes lif, his lust, his sorwes leche, . . TC.2. 1066  
 A leche anon, and seide, 'In this manere . . TC.2. 1579  
 That thoughte, 'Best coude I yit ben his lechel' . TC.2. 1582  
 As though al hool him hadde maad a leche. . TC.5. 1537  
 Ne gets a leche my woundis to; . . RR. 1758  
 That hath to many can be leche . . RR. 2826  
 Of all thyne harmes thei shall be leche: . . RR. 2944  
 And I not where to fynde a leche . . RR. 4617

# Leechcraft

The clothered blood, for any leechcraft, . . A.Kn. 2745  
 This leechcraft, or heled thus to be, . . TC.4. 436

# Leecher

gouvernour and lechere of thoughtes? The whiche . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1500-5

# Leeches

To sechen othere leches in the toun? . . . D.Sum. 1957  
 thise leches ben wont to hopin of sike . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5  
 And leches seyn, that of complexiouns . . TC.5. 369

# Leef see Leaf, Lief

# Leek

As hath a leek; for, thogh oure myght be goon, . A.Rv. 3879  
 I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek . D.WB. 572  
 That every man that halt hym worth a leek, . E.Mch. 1350  
 And othere swiche, deere ynough a leek; . G.CY. 795  
 And seyde, they yeven nocht a leek . HF.3. 618  
 And also grene as any leek. . . . RR. 212  
 Sich love I preise not at a leke, . . . RR. 4830  
 Men wole not sette by hym a leke, . . . RR. 5374  
 And though they die, they sette not a leke. . . RR. 5730

# Leeks

Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekes, . A.Prol. 634

# Leap

And leap aside, and foundred as he leap, . . A.Kn. 2687  
 Withinne a while this John the clerk up leepe, . A.Rv. 4228  
 And with that word she leeped down fro the tree. . E.Mch. 2411  
 And in he lep, and seide him in his ere, . . TC.2. 1637  
 And at the wyndow lepe he fro the loft, . . LGW. 2709

# Lees

Thus seistow, olde bareful of lyes! . . . D.WB. 302  
 Yif thys be les certeine I shal fonde . . TC.4. 1402 var  
 That with a sherte his lyf leel . . . HF.3. 324  
 And by him stood, withouten lees, . . . HF.3. 374  
 As ever vessel was with lyes, . . . HF.3. 1040  
 And by the way his wyf Creusa he lees, . LGW. 945  
 Thus seith the booke, withouten any les. . LGW. 1022  
 Eneas soothly eke, withouten les, . . LGW. 1128  
 For they ben worthy folke, withouten les. . LGW. 1518  
 Of these two here was a shrewde les, . . LGW. 1545  
 That halte nat dremes false ne lees, . . RR. 8  
 To tamen hym, withouten lees. . . . RR. 3904  
 For by her wille, withoute lees, . . . RR. 5728

# Lees see Leash, Lost

# Leit

But he ne leste nat for reyn ne thonder, . . A.Prol. 492  
 And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . A.Kn. 892  
 The toun destroyed, ther was no thynge left. . A.Kn. 2016  
 The heraudes lefte hir prikyng up and down; . A.Kn. 2599  
 Corrupteth, and is in his bouk y-laft, . . A.Kn. 2746  
 Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutynge, . A.Kn. 2953  
 A litel ire is in his herte y-laft. . . . A.Rv. 3862  
 hath he left inwith his hous, of which the . B.Mel. 2157-60  
 —and leften hire for deed, and wenten . B.Mel. 2160-5  
 hood thes on his left syde." And after . B.Mel. 2500-5  
 alle thynges left, ne dooth his diligence . B.Mel. 2830-5  
 Of honour that oure eldres with us lafte, . B.Mk. 3388  
 And eek she lafte noght, for noon bouthynge. B.Mk. 3496  
 For in that grove I lafte hym, by my fey, . C.Pard. 762  
 And hadde left scole and wente at hom to bord . D.WB. 528  
 How he, Symplicius Gallus, lefte his wyf, . D.WB. 643  
 For as I lefte at hoom al my clothynge . E.Cl. 654  
 'Lefte I my wyl, and al my libertee, . . E.Cl. 666  
 And therefore in the place they han it laft, . F.Sq. 186  
 Phebus hath laft the angle meridional, . F.Sq. 263  
 And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . F.Sq. 670  
 Hadde prively upon his deak y-laft, . . F.Fk. 1128  
 He lefte hir lye, and on his way is went. . G.SN. 534  
 They kan nat stynte lit no thynge be laft; . G.CY. 883  
 And in the pannes botme he hath it laft, . G.CY. 1321  
 and in the left syde mo develas than herte . I.Pars. 170-5  
 he hath left to doon heere in erthe, . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 goode werkes that he hath left, outhur . I.Pars. 230-5  
 That wil not be, moot nedre be left; . . BD. 42  
 This lady, that was left at home, . . . BD. 77  
 And thus in sorowe lefte me alone . . . BD. 479a var  
 Therefore hit is with me laft. . . . BD. 791  
 That she hath left yow? is it this? . . . BD. 1141  
 Art left behynde in peril to be aleyne? . . Mars. 108

# Left—Continued

Alas now hath he left me causeles . . . Anel. 229 var  
 hand, and in hir left hand sche bar a . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
 governments of cites, I-lefte in the handes of . Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
 thow hast left for-to knowen . Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 sorwe hem that sche hath left in despair . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 she took away hir freendes and lefte the thyne . Bo.2. p.8. 590-5  
 freendes. . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30  
 what place myght ben left or duellynge . TC.1. 92  
 Now hadde Calcas left in this mischaunce, . TC.2. 560  
 Al soodeynly he left his compleynynge; . TC.2. 931  
 And forth he fleigh, with herte left for herte. TC.3. 522  
 And neither left for cost ne for travaile. . TC.3. 1338  
 Thise like two that ben in armes laft, . TC.4. 87  
 Thus al my good I lefte, and to you wente, . TC.4. 92  
 'Save of a daughter that I lefte, alas, . TC.4. 227  
 So that ther n'is but bark and braunce y-lafte, TC.4. 281  
 'If that Criseyde allone were me laft . TC.4. 544  
 But why this thing is left, thou shalt wel here; TC.4. 1461  
 His olde sleighte is yit so with him laft, . TC.5. 1326  
 That ye me lefte in aspre peynes smerte . TC.5. 1584  
 Ful pitously,—he lefte it not for slouth,— . HF.1. 238  
 That in the see were left behynde. . . . HF.1. 295  
 And lefte hir ful unkyndely. . . . HF.1. 403  
 For he lefte hir for Iole, . . . HF.1. 416  
 He lefte hir slepyng in an ile, . . . HF.3. 510  
 That hit ne lefte not a skye . . . HF.3. 948  
 That, certes, in the world nys left . LGW. 77  
 Of any goodly word that ye han left. . LGW. 168  
 Accordeden to love, and laften vice . LGW. 593  
 He lafte hir falsly, er that she was war; . LGW. 968  
 But forth they goon, and lafte his shippes ride, LGW. 1260  
 Where se ye oon that he ne hath lafte his leefe? LGW. 1330  
 And thus he lefte Dido in wo and pyne, . LGW. 1332  
 A cloth he lefte, and eke his swerde stondynge, LGW. 1657  
 And with hir lefte yonge children two, . LGW. 1666  
 And left hir fadir and hire heritage. . . . Fort. 9  
 Yit is me left the light of my rescoun . Comp.A. 55  
 Why that she lefte pitee so behynde? . Astr. 32-40  
 is clepid the lefte syde. Forgete not . Astr. 32-40  
 be toward thi lifte side, and his lefte side . Astr. 60-5  
 right syde to lefte side, as is the . Astr. 121-7  
 thy right thombe, and turne thi lifte syde . RR. 71  
 The byrdes that han lefte her song . RR. 163  
 A lyft half was hir faste by; . . . RR. 1445  
 I went on right honde and on lefte . RR. 1446  
 About the place; it was nat lefte . RR. 1655  
 Nolde I have left to goon and see . RR. 1784  
 But in myn herte the heed was lefte, . RR. 1809  
 But evere the heed was left bihynde, . RR. 1908  
 Lefte bihynde in myn herte . RR. 2546  
 That thou to seye hast left bihynde. . RR. 2955  
 And I allone lefte all soole, . RR. 3169  
 Was left aloone in peyne and thought. . RR. 3335  
 Thanne dismaied I, lefte all sool, . RR. 3831  
 This verger heere left in thi ward. . RR. 3921  
 Left hem unclousid wilfully; . RR. 4093  
 Wroth in his ire, ne lefte he nought . RR. 4148  
 Aboute hym lefte he no masoun, . RR. 4220  
 That openyde upon the lyfte honde. . RR. 7283  
 And seith that he the world hath lefte, .

# Left see Beleft, For-left

# Leg

Upon his leg, whil he was yong and nyce, . . B.NP. 4505  
 And on hym leye my leg, outhur myn arm, . D.Sum. 1828  
 wole he heve up his leg and make a . . . I.Pars. 855-60

# Legend

For I wol telle a legende and a lyf, . . . A.Mil. 3141  
 Cleped the Seintes Legende of Cupide, . B.ML. 61  
 Thanne wolde I telle a legende of my lyf, . B.Sh. 1335  
 That ye hadde rad his legende as have I. . B.NP. 4311  
 Myn housbonde hadde a legende of his wyf, D.WB. 742  
 My wyf at hoom had herd this legende ones; E.CL. 1212d  
 After the Legende, in translacioun, . G.SN. 25  
 The storie wroot, and folwen hire legende; G.SN. 83  
 In makynge of a glorious Legende . LGW. 483  
 That in thy legende thou make of thys wyfe, LGW. 549  
 Have hem in thy Legende now alle in mynde, LGW. 557  
 And ryght thus on my legende gan I make, . LGW. 579  
 But he that y-cleped is in our legende . LGW. 1689  
 And eke to haste me in my Legende, . . LGW. 2456

# Legenda

quam ponit frater . . . in legenda . . . GSN. head var  
 Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris . . . LGW. head  
 Explicit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris . . . LGW. end  
 Incipit Legenda Tesbe Babilon, Martiris . LGW. head  
 Explicit Legenda Tesbe . . . LGW. end  
 Incipit Legenda Didonis, Martiris, . . . LGW. head  
 Explicit Legenda Didonis, . . . Cartagenis Regine LGW. end  
 Incipit Legenda Ysaiphile et Medee, Martirum LGW. head  
 Explicit Legenda Ysaiphile et Medee, Martirum LGW. end  
 Incipit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . LGW. head  
 Explicit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . LGW. end  
 Incipit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . LGW. head  
 Explicit Legenda Adriane de Athenes . . . LGW. end  
 Incipit Legenda Philomene . . . LGW. head  
 Explicit Legenda Philomene . . . LGW. end  
 Incipit Legenda Phillis . . . LGW. head  
 Incipit Legenda Ypermestre . . . LGW. head



<b>Legendes</b>			
He knew of hem mo legendes and lyves . . . . .	D.WB. 636		
Legendes of Seintes, and omelies and . . . . .	I.Pars. 1085-90		
<b>Legge</b>			
To leggen hir of hir dolour, . . . . .	RR. 5016		
<b>Legge</b> <i>see</i> <b>Lay, Allege</b>			
<b>Legions</b>			
And with his legions he took his weye . . . . .	B.Mk. 3544		
<b>Less</b>			
Ful longe were his legges and ful lene, . . . . .	A.Prol. 591		
Somme wola ben armed on hir legges weel, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2123		
Hir shoes were laced on hir legges hye; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3267		
And with his legges casten to and fro, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3330		
Lyk asure were his legges and his toon; . . . . .	B.NP. 4052		
Of legges and of feet so clene and faire, . . . . .	D.WB. 598		
<b>Leigh</b>			
And after that he seyde, and leigh ful loude, . . . . .	TC.2. 1077		
<b>Leisure</b>			
If that I hadde leyser for to seye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1188		
When that she may hir leyser wel espie. . . . .	A.Mil. 3293		
axen leyser and espase to have. . . . .	B.Mel. 2215-20		
Juggeth by leyser; for, al be it so that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2220-5		
greet desir, by good leyser, sokyngh, and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2765-70		
'Whan that she leyser hadde; and for to entende . . . . .	B.Mk. 3498		
'Thanne yif me leyser, fader myn,' quod she, . . . . .	C.Doc. 238		
I hadde the bettre leyser for to pleye, . . . . .	D.WB. 551		
When he hadde leyser and vacacioun . . . . .	D.WB. 683		
Hadde I had leyser for this Somnour here, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1646		
And thanne I may at leyser hire biholde . . . . .	E.Cl. 236		
And al this axeth leyser for tengere,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 1543		
This wol be doon at leyser parfily, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1834		
Whil that I have a leyser and a space, . . . . .	F.Sq. 493		
I ne have, as now, no leyser moore to seye,— . . . . .	F.Fkl. 977		
to eten at the lasse leyser. . . . .	I.Pars. 835-40		
They had good leyser for to route, . . . . .	BD. 172		
For bothe I have good leyser and good leys; . . . . .	Comp.L. 11		
'Now, sirs, ye seen the litel leyser here, . . . . .	PF. 464		
'Who-so that hadde leyser and cunnyng . . . . .	PF. 487		
'No, this thing axeth leiser,' tho quod he, . . . . .	TC.2. 227		
A man to have a leiser for to preye, . . . . .	TC.2. 1369		
'For ther have ye a leiser for to telle.'— . . . . .	TC.3. 200		
Ne leiser han hir speche to fulfelle,— . . . . .	TC.3. 510		
Wher-as at leiser al this heighe matere . . . . .	TC.3. 516		
Han litel leiser had to slepe and mete: . . . . .	TC.3. 1559		
At bettre leiser telle you my sorwe! . . . . .	TC.5. 945		
As God wolde that I leyser had and tyme, . . . . .	LGW. 1552		
As for to have leyser of remembrance . . . . .	Ven. 3		
Grete leyser hadde she to quake. . . . .	RR. 462		
He wolde me yeve leyser and space, . . . . .	RR. 3656		
<b>Leit</b>			
he brente five citees with thunder leyt and . . . . .	I.Pars. 835-40		
blak of the leyt. Ful ofte tyme I . . . . .	I.Pars. 950-5		
ne the wey of thonder leit, that is wont . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5		
<b>Lemaille</b>			
Of watres corsif, and of lymaille, . . . . .	G.CY. 853		
And therinne put was of lymaille . . . . .	G.CY. 1162		
The hole with wax, to kepe the lemaille in; . . . . .	G.CY. 1164		
Was brent, al the lemaille out of the hole . . . . .	G.CY. 1197		
Of silver lemaille put was (as bifore . . . . .	G.CY. 1267		
For to kepe in his lemaille every deel. . . . .	G.CY. 1269		
<b>Lemes</b>			
Of arwes, and of fyre with rede lemes, . . . . .	B.NP. 4120		
That yeveth to hir ageyne hir lemes. . . . .	RR. 5346		
<b>Lemman</b>			
For deerne love of thee, lemman, I spill'; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3278		
And seyde, 'Lemman, love me al stones, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3280		
Awaketh, lemman myn, and speke to me. . . . .	A.Mil. 3700		
Y-wis, lemman, I have swich love-longyng, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3705		
'Ye certes, lemman,' quod this Absolon. . . . .	A.Mil. 3719		
Lemman, thy grace, and sweets bryd, thye core.' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3726		
'Now, deere lemman,' quod she, 'go, farewell! . . . . .	A.Rv. 4240		
And, goode lemman, God thee save and kepel' . . . . .	A.Rv. 4247		
Hir lemman be, wher-so she wolde or nolde. . . . .	B.ML. 917		
An Elk-queene shal my lemman be . . . . .	B.Th. 1978		
Unto his lemman Dalida he tolde . . . . .	B.Mk. 3253		
A lemman hadde this noble champioun, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3309		
Slepyng, his lemman kitte it with hir sheres; . . . . .	D.WB. 722		
'His wyf anon hath for hir lemman sent. . . . .	H.Mop. 204		
'Hir lemman?' certes this is a knyssh spechel . . . . .	H.Mop. 205		
She shal be cleped his 'wenche,' or his 'lemman,' . . . . .	H.Mop. 220		
Whan Phebus wyf had sent for hir lemman, . . . . .	H.Mop. 238		
For mawgree hir, she shal my lemman be: . . . . .	LGW. 1772		
And for the love of his lemman . . . . .	RR. 1209		
And welbiloved of his lemman. . . . .	RR. 1272		
Hir lemman was bielde alway . . . . .	RR. 1290		
On whiche men myght his lemman ley . . . . .	RR. 1421		
With Abstinence, his dere lemman. . . . .	RR. 6056		
And eke my lemman mote they serve, . . . . .	RR. 6305		
Myn lemman Streyneth-Abstinence, . . . . .	RR. 7323		
<b>Lemmans</b>			
For stryving with hir lemman and hir wyves. . . . .	D.Sum. 1998		
han swiche preestes, and hire lemmanes . . . . .	I.Pars. 900-5		
<b>Lemnos</b>			
Til in the ile of Lemnon arryved he. . . . .	LGW. 1463		
<b>Lemuel</b>			
What was comaunded unto Lamuel,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 584		
Nat Samuel, but Lamuel seye I; . . . . .	C.Pard. 585		
<b>Lend— see Lend-</b>			
<b>Lend</b>			
To yeve and lene hym of his owene good . . . . .	A.Prol. 611		
<b>Lend—Continued</b>			
Lene me youre bond, for this is oure accord. . . . .	A.Kn. 3082		
As lene it me, I have therwith to doone, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3777		
Or lene us gold, and that is perilous.' . . . . .	B.Sh. 1209		
Lene me this somme, or ellis moot I deye. . . . .	B.Sh. 1376		
Doun John, I seye, lene me this hundred frankes; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1377		
I wolde prey yow for to lene me . . . . .	B.Sh. 1460		
Bisechyng hym to lene hym a certeyn . . . . .	G.CY. 1024		
'Leene me a marc,' quod he, 'but dayes three, . . . . .	G.CY. 1026		
To lene a man a noble, or two, or thre, . . . . .	G.CY. 1037		
for to lene and for to yeve, and to foryeven . . . . .	I.Pars. 810-5		
And lene me never euche a case befall! . . . . .	LGW. 2083		
And lene hereaftir that I may yow fynde . . . . .	LGW. 2086		
That she hir daughter wolde hir lene, . . . . .	RR. 3053		
Wolde lene his gold and take usure, . . . . .	RR. 7026		
<b>Lendes</b>			
Upon hir lendes, ful of many a goore; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3237		
And thakked hire aboute the lendes weel, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3304		
<b>Lendeth</b>			
is covenable to every wight, and lenyth hem . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5		
Leneth to many a creature, . . . . .	RR. 186		
<b>Lending</b>			
For if thou yevest it in lenyng, . . . . .	RR. 2373		
<b>Leng</b>			
That ilke fruyt is ever leng the wers . . . . .	A.Rv. 3872 <i>var</i>		
<b>Lenger</b>			
Of his array tells I no lenger tale. . . . .	A.Prol. 330		
Withouten any lenger taryyng. . . . .	A.Prol. 821		
For ire he quook, no lenger wolde he byde. . . . .	A.Kn. 1576		
Farwel, for I ne may no lenger dwelle. . . . .	A.Kn. 2354		
No lenger shal the turneyng laste. . . . .	A.Kn. 2557		
Ne noon shal lenger to his felawe gon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2656 <i>var</i>		
Syn that my lyf ne may no lenger dure. . . . .	A.Kn. 2770		
This Nicholas no lenger wolde tarie, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3409		
Go now thy wey, I have no lenger space . . . . .	A.Mil. 3506		
To make of this no lenger sermonyng,— . . . . .	A.Mil. 3507		
That ilke fruyt is ever leng the wers . . . . .	A.Rv. 3872		
The day is come, I may no lenger byde; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4237		
That ther may be no lenger taryng, . . . . .	B.ML. 262		
What sholde I in this tale lenger tarye? . . . . .	B.ML. 374		
The constable, whan hym lyst no lenger seche, . . . . .	B.ML. 521		
I wol no lenger tarien in this cas, . . . . .	B.ML. 965		
The day goth faste, I wol no lenger lette. . . . .	B.ML. 1117		
And doun he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1440		
Now by yowre leve I may no lenger dwelle; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1550		
Sire, at a word, thou shalt no lenger ryme . . . . .	B.Mel. 2122		
crie and wepen ever lenger the moore. . . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70		
and thyn enemy shal the lenger lyve in . . . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5		
knowe hym of a lenger tyme. . . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500		
it shal lenger abide with thee than any . . . . .	B.Mel. 2630-5		
Whoso wol here it in a lenger wise, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3649		
Now fil it so that Fortune liste no lenger . . . . .	B.Mk. 3709		
And wente his wey, no lenger dorste he calle. . . . .	B.Mk. 3724		
And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he lette, . . . . .	B.NP. 4224		
Thou shalt no lenger in thy hous hir save. . . . .	C.Doc. 200		
Persevereth lenger than dooth dronkenesse. . . . .	C.Pard. 497		
No lenger thanne after Deeth they soughte, . . . . .	C.Pard. 772		
And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he tarie, . . . . .	C.Pard. 851		
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'I wol no lenger pleye . . . . .	C.Pard. 958		
Me neded nat do longer diligence . . . . .	D.WB. 205		
I wolde no lenger in the bed abyde, . . . . .	D.WB. 409		
Now wol I dye, I may no lenger speke.' . . . . .	D.WB. 810		
I myghte no lenger kepe it, out of doute.' . . . . .	D.WB. 978		
Lat us go forth withouten lenger speche.' . . . . .	D.WB. 1020		
'Kys me,' quod she, 'we be no lenger wrothe, . . . . .	D.WB. 1239		
Gif me twelf penn, I may no lenger taryel' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1603		
He wente his wey, no lenger wolde he reste. . . . .	D.Sum. 1736		
And in she gooth withouten lenger lette, . . . . .	E.Cl. 300		
Lenger the plesance of myn herte hyde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 305		
And to his pleyas, er he lenger lette, . . . . .	E.Cl. 389		
This markys wondred ever lenger the moore . . . . .	E.Cl. 687		
Wel lenger than thee list, paraventure. . . . .	E.Mch. 1318		
No lenger may the body of hym sojurne . . . . .	E.Mch. 1796		
Wolde go to bedde, he wolde no lenger tarye. . . . .	E.Mch. 1806		
Now day is come, I may no lenger wake; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1856		
No lenger myghte he in this wise endure, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1878		
'Dame,' quod this Pluto, 'be no lenger wrooth, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2311		
For sothe I wol no lenger yow contrarie.' . . . . .	E.Mch. 2319		
No lenger for to slepe,—and walke aboute.' . . . . .	F.Sq. 381		
The savour passeth ever lenger the moore, . . . . .	F.Sq. 404		
This lasteth lenger than a yeer or two . . . . .	F.Sq. 574		
What sholde I make a lenger tale of this? . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1165		
Ye tarie us heere no longer than to morwe.' . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1233		
For which no lenger maketh he delays; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1294		
No lenger wolde she lyve after his day. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1447		
And she can wepen ever lenger the moore. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1462		
What sholde I lenger of this cas endyte? . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1550		
ever the lenger that he taried to warisshe . . . . .	I.Pars. 995-1000		
the lenger that he tarieth the farther . . . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5		
in untyme, ne sitte the lenger at his table to ete for . . . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5		
he fasteth. . . . .	BD. 655		
Allas! I outhte no lenger pleye, . . . . .	BD. 711		
Unnethe myghte I lenger dwelle, . . . . .	Pity. 95		
That love and drede yow ever lenger the more; . . . . .	Anel. 129		
And ever the lenger she loved him tenderly, . . . . .	PF. 453		
And lenger have served hir in my degree; . . . . .	PF. 657		
Ech with his make, for taryng lenger here,— . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90		
(that is to seyn, thei nolden han no lengere no . . . . .			
kyng). . . . .			

# Lenger—Continued

nys no lengere no beeste. And the	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
more unsely yif thei were of lengere duryng.	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
ne hath no lengere the preterites that ben I-doon or	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
But Troilus lay tho no lenger down,	TC.1. 1072
What sholde I lenger prooes of it make?	TC.2. 292
Crisseyde aros, no lenger she ne stente,	TC.2. 598
What sholde I lenger sermoun of it holde?	TC.2. 965
Now stint, that ye no lenger on it honge,	TC.2. 1242
Al han men ben the lenger ther-about.	TC.2. 1393
And sey thou mayest no lenger up endure,	TC.2. 1518
What sholde I lenger, quod he, 'do you dwelle?'	TC.2. 1614
What sholde I lenger in this tale tarien?	TC.2. 1622
Now beth al hool, no lenger that ye pleyne.	TC.3. 168
Have now good night, I may no lenger wake;	TC.3. 341
Ne make him lenger after her to gape,	TC.3. 558
[As Tantalus]—what shold I lenger dwelle	TC.3. 593 var
And stille as stoon, withouten lenger lette,	TC.3. 699
And in the berde with-outen lenger lette	TC.4. 41 var
Shal now no lenger in her blisse bathe;	TC.4. 208
Thy right place is now no lenger here.	TC.4. 308
For-which no lenger mighte she restreynen	TC.4. 708
As he that of his lif no lenger rougte;	TC.4. 943
That in this world he lenger liven sholde.	TC.4. 1190
Til Lacheis his thred no lenger twine.	TC.5. 7
The dayes more and lenger every night	TC.5. 659
By lenger wye than it was wont to go;	TC.5. 662
He durste not ye dwelte lenger there.	TC.5. 910
He n'hath wheron now lenger for to honge.	TC.5. 1199
His lady n'as no lenger on to triste.	TC.5. 1666
What shulde I make lenger tale	HF.3. 192
And eft I mused a lenger whye	HF.3. 197 var
To make yow to lenger duellen,	HF.3. 210
Was lenger than she semede be;	HF.3. 281
Com forth, and stond no lenger here,	HF.3. 822
I al foryeve withouten lenger space;	LGW. 450
To shippe anon, no lenger they ne stente,	LGW. 633
But on the morowe she wol no lenger dwelle,	LGW. 671
When this was don, no lenger she ne stente,	LGW. 821
No lenger for to lyven I ne kepe.'	LGW. 1032
And with hem deled ever lenger the more,	LGW. 1517
What shulde I lenger sermoun of hyt make?	LGW. 2025
For which he wol no lenger be thy lord.	Scog. 24
som tyme ben thei lenger by day than by night, and	

# Lenger see Leng, Longer

## Lengest

Of knyghthode, and lengest hath used hit,	PF. 549
he nedes ben moost wrecchide that lengest is a schewe.	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
Founde on the beste and lengest time abiden	TC.1. 474

## Length

Of his stature he was of evene lengthe,	A.Prol. 83
Al peynted was the wal, in lengthe and brede,	A.Kn. 1970
Is born out of his saddle a swerde lengthe;	A.Kn. 2646
By processe and by lengthe of certeyn yeres,	A.Kn. 2907
Was, as in lengthe, the same quantitee	B.M.L. 8
O Golias, unmesurable of lengthe,	B.M.L. 934
No lengthe of tyme, or deeth, may this deface,	E.C.I. 510
He shoopes his ingot in lengthe and eek in brede	G.C.Y. 1228
Of swiche feet as my lengthe parted were	I.Pars. 8
lengthe of the forseide gownes, trailinge	I.Pars. 415-20
And how the hert hadde upon lengthe	BD. 352
Of forty, or fifty fadme lengthe,	BD. 422
And when that I, by lengthe of certeyn yeres,	Pity. 8
with lengthe of my resoun, and that thou	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
What sholde I peynte or drawn it on lengthe	TC.2. 262
By lengthe of time somwhat gan aswage,	TC.4. 255
By lengthe of pleynte, and eeben gan the well	TC.4. 1145
'And this may lengthe of yeres not fordo,	TC.4. 1681
This tolde she by proces al by lengthe.	TC.5. 1491
Avising of the lengthe and of the brede	TC.5. 1657
That the lengthe of a cubite	HF.3. 280
Was woxe on highte, lengthe and brede,	HF.3. 404
For hit was sixty myle of lengthe,	HF.3. 889
lengthe from est to west. Of the whiche	Astr. 32-40
dayes and the nightes ylike of lengthe	Astr. 70-5
is like to whiche day as of lengthe	Astr. 215-8
than ben the dayes ylike of lengthe.	Astr. 215-8
of hem ben like of lengthe and the nyghtes	Astr. 218-22
In lengthe and gretneise by resoun,	RR. 552
A myle or two in lengthe and brede.	RR. 1124
Thorough the gardyn in length and brede.	RR. 1366
And the castell of brede and lengthe,	RR. 3791
In brede and lengthe. Bold[e]ly	RR. 6844

## Lengthing

(lengthing) fro the same equinoial	Astr. 272-7
------------------------------------	-------------

## Lenne

frere I. Somer and frere N. Lenne.	Astr. 15-20
------------------------------------	-------------

## Lent

Lente me gold; and as I kan and may	B.Sh. 1544
And seyde Kyng god to thy fader lente	B.Mk. 3400 var
And so bifel that ones in a Lente,	D.W.B. 543
Myn housbonde was at London al that Lente;	D.W.B. 550
But precheth nat, as freres doon in Lente,	E.C.I. 12
For gold ne silver that he to me lente;	G.C.Y. 1050
Of hem that han hir good therte y-lent.	G.C.Y. 1406
chirche in Lente for slaughtre of children,	I.Pars. 100-5
And to Pandares vois he lente his ere,	TC.1. 725
That thou hast lent or this.' Why wolt thou stryve?	Fort. 30
For I thee lente a drope of my richesse,	Fort. 58
If it be lent, than aftir soone	RR. 2877

## Leo

Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius,	Astr. 40-5
to Sagittarie, Cancer to Capricorn, Leo to	Astr. 174-9
10 degrees of Leo almost 56 of height	Astr. 272-7 var
Leo, Aries to Virgo, Pices to Libra,	Astr. 294-301

## Leonard

To the corseynt Leonard,	HF.1. 117
--------------------------	-----------

## Leonine

So was he ful of leonyn corage.	B.Mk. 3836
---------------------------------	------------

## Leopard

Ful many a tame leoun and leopard.	A.Kn. 2186
------------------------------------	------------

## Leopards

Leopards, leoparades, and beres al to-rente,	B.Mk. 3451
With briddes, lybards, and lyouns,	RR. 894

## Leos

Of 'hevene' and 'lees' comth, for which by right	G.S.N. 103
For 'leos' 'peple' in English is to seye;	G.S.N. 106

## Lepande

Come lepande to me hastily,	RR. 1928
-----------------------------	----------

## Lepe

And namely fro the white wyn of Lepe,	C.Pard. 563
He is in Spaigne right at the tounne of Lepe,—	C.Pard. 570

## Lere

Tidynges of sondry regnes, for to leere	B.M.L. 181
Depper in this, a trouthe for to leere.	B.M.L. 630
For sely child wol alday soone leere,—	B.Pri. 1702
He dide next his white leere	B.Th. 2047
By swiche ensamples olde yet maistow leere,	B.NP. 4296
Telle us som moral thyng, that we may leere	C.Pard. 325
Looketh the Bible and ther ye may it leere.	C.Pard. 578
A twelf-month and a day, to seche and leere	D.W.B. 909
Redeth Ovyde, and ther ye may it leere.	D.W.B. 982
Come there thee nedeth nat of me to leere,	D.Fri. 1516
By Piramus and Tesbee may men leere,	E.Mch. 2128
As techeth art of speche hem that it leere.	F.Sq. 104
To byrnye about, but they of hym it leere.	G.C.Y. 607
Asaunce that crafte is so light to leere!	G.C.Y. 838
I wol yow shewe, and if yow list to leere.	G.C.Y. 1056
Than hadde this preest this soory craft to leere;	G.C.Y. 1349
The firste vertu, sone, if thou wolt leere,	H.Mop. 332
As nedeth not to men such craft to lere!	Anel. 98
Cometh al this newe science that men lere.	PF. 25
Is it of love? O, som good ye me lere!	TC.2. 97
Men curen folk.'—'This charme I wol thee lere.'	TC.2. 1580
It semeth hard, for wrecches wol not lere.	TC.3. 934
Or I so do as thou me woldest lere!	TC.4. 441
Compleyne aright, for I am yit to lere.	TC.5. 161
And listeth of my dreem to lere;	HF.2. 3
Now herkne what I wol thee lere.	HF.2. 256
Wilt thou lere of sterres aught?	HF.2. 485
In sooth, that wil I of thee lere,	HF.2. 549
Som newe tidynges for to lere,	HF.3. 796
For yit paraunter I may lere Somme good	HF.3. 907
Thou shalt anon heer many oon lere.'	HF.3. 936
Me for to pleye and for to lere,	HF.3. 1043
With all myn herte me to lere,	RR. 2143
The maister lesith his tyme to lere	RR. 2149
The crafte of love he shall mowe lere.	RR. 2166
Who wote it nought, he may go lere Of hem	RR. 2451
And me a newe bargeyn leere,	RR. 4325
Raisoun. 'I wolde,' seide Resoun, 'thee lere	RR. 4685
Is every thing that ye me lere,	RR. 4795
And wilfully I wolde it lere.'	RR. 4808
That in that other she dide lere;	RR. 5152
Atte the leest, if I may lere,	RR. 5183
Where lewid men myght lere witte,	RR. 5665

## Lered

For be he lewed man, or ellis lered,	C.Doc. 283
And seyde him, what man lered other lewed	PF. 46
For this have I herd seyde of olde lered:	TC.1. 976
Bitwixen thinges like, as I have lered.	TC.3. 406
Of Eneas, and al the storie lered	LGW. 1153
Lered or lewde, lord or lady,	RR. 6217

## Les see Lees

## Lese

That with a swerd he sholde lese his heed:	A.Kn. 1215
For whom that I moste nedes lese my lyf.	A.Kn. 1290
And, shortly, outhere he wolde lese his lif,	A.Kn. 1485
Thus schal mankynde drenche and lese hir lyf.'	A.Mil. 3521
And he answerde, 'Rather than I lese	B.M.L. 225
atte laste maken hem lesen hire lordshipes,	B.Mel. 2665-70
have muchel good and tresour and lese the love	B.Mel. 2815-20
were bettre for yow to lese so muchel	B.Mel. 3030-5
to lesen with worshippe, than it is to	B.Mel. 3030-5
it is writen that he is worthy to lesen his privilege	B.Mel. 3040-5
That day that Ector sholde lese his lyf,	B.NP. 4332



## Lesee Continued

He made hym for to lese his benefice; . . . B.NP. 4506  
 And if he hidde he sholde lese his heed. . . C.Doc. 145  
 And seyde, 'Ther wol I nat lese my name, . . C.Pard. 611  
 That hadde almost as lief to lese hire nekke, . . D.Fri. 1574  
 And thou, also, most nedes lese thyne heed, . . D.Sum. 2038  
 Wyn maketh man to lesen wretchedly . . D.Sum. 2054  
 Ne drede for to leese, save only yee; . . E.Cl. 508  
 And lese al that he hath, is his usage; . . F.Fkl. 691  
 But natheless yet have I lever leese . . F.Fkl. 1360  
 Or knowe myselven fals, or lese my name; . . F.Fkl. 1362  
 Rather than they wolde lese hir maydenhede . . F.Fkl. 1376  
 Ne lese hir scoote savour, trusteth me; . . G.SN. 229  
 This lyf to lese, myne owene deere brother, . . G.SN. 321  
 To lesen hir good, as he hymself hath do; . . G.CY. 745  
 He lese shal; ther-of have I no doute. . . G.CY. 833  
 Lest ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late'; . . G.CY. 1410  
 To entre or fleen, or me to save or lese. . . PF. 147  
 And as your hap is shul ye wyne or lese; . . PF. 402  
 noldest nevere leesen, ne fortune may nat bynynen . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 mot alwey ben adrad that he ne lese that thyng . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 mot bien alwey agast lest he lese that he . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 woot wel he may lese it; for whiche the . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 yif he lese it, he weneth to ben despised . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 that he may lessen it (as who seith he . . Bo.2. p.5.  
 ben sory yif thou leese hem, or whi . . 445-50

no moneye that he myghte leese.' . . Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
 schrewes, and yif dignytes leesen hir . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 naturel delites, for he nolde lese the . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 and, for he dredith to lesen his fortune, . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
 algates ne lese thei nat hir propre nature . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1915-20

In honour, than myn emes lif to lese! . . TC.2. 472  
 Right yong, and stonde untey'd in lusty lese, . . TC.2. 752  
 And if to lese his joye he set a mite, . . TC.3. 832  
 Dredden to lese a gret part of hir joye. . . TC.4. 56  
 For you to lese al that I have in Troye, . . TC.4. 91  
 This woman thus to shilde, and don us lese . . TC.4. 188  
 For accident his substance ay to lese. . . TC.4. 1505  
 For fere of which men wenen lese hir lives, . . TC.5. 381  
 I shal no more lese but my spechel' . . TC.5. 798  
 Though they gon in ful bad lese.' . . HF.3. 678  
 'I may wel leese a worde on yow, or letter, . . LGW. 1362  
 And thus thou shalt be ded, and also lese Thy name, . . LGW. 1810  
 Doon as Tereus, to lese his name, . . LGW. 2389  
 In malycie, thogh she shulde lese hir lyfe. . . LGW. 2595  
 Or he or I mot nedes lese our lyfe. . . LGW. 2698  
 If ye lese oon, ye can wel tweyn purchase; . . W.Unc. 19  
 They lesen god and ek his reigne. . . RR. 448  
 Thou shalt not lesen of thi speche, . . RR. 1993  
 For if youre good[er] wille I leese, . . RR. 4425  
 Whiche leese her travel at the last. . . RR. 4452  
 He may me doo bothe wyne and leese. . . RR. 4598  
 Whether so therof they leese or wyne. . . RR. 4814  
 That if it lese his hope perchaunce . . RR. 5322  
 Makith him to leese her conisaunce, . . RR. 5465  
 For pride and ire lese it he may, . . RR. 5524  
 All may the man not lese I-wys, . . RR. 5915  
 That he ne shal leese al outery . . RR. 5924  
 Certeyn the bier shal leese all . . RR. 5928  
 There as they leese her good fully. . . RR. 5942  
 Lese all his markis and his poundis; . . RR. 5986  
 Ne not therfore her soules leese, . . RR. 6229  
 To leese her fatte bestes so, . . RR. 6467  
 That they shal leesen with [her] force . . RR. 6469  
 They lese the yift and the meryte. . . RR. 6678  
 And done hym leese his goode name. . . RR. 6936

## Lesee see Lees

## Leseth

Leseth no tyme, as ferforth as ye may. . . B.ML. 19  
 Then leseth the synful man the goodnesse . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 lord by right, therfore leseth it the lordshipe . . I.Pars. 260-5  
 leseth resoun the lordshipe over sensualitee . . I.Pars. 265-70  
 she leseth hir child. All these been . . I.Pars. 575-80  
 and sorwe whan he leseth; they been . . I.Pars. 635-40  
 catel, but he leseth his catel. . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 he leseth foule his good that he seketh . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 Leseth his asking trewely. . . BD. 33  
 the sonne, leseth hir lyghtes; and that . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 and leseth hir lyght for the grete . . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5  
 schynynge, and som-tyme leseth it, by . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 he leith it, whanne he looketh the helles . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1140-5  
 and lesith the singularites. Thanne who . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1740-5  
 The maister lesith his tyme to lere . . RR. 2149  
 His scole he lesith, if he be clerk; . . RR. 3274  
 He leseth more than ye may do; . . RR. 3519  
 And lesith fredom and franchise, . . RR. 4906  
 And lesith his worship and his name, . . RR. 4915

## Lesing

Namoor, up payne of lesyng of youre heed! . . A.Kn. 1707  
 seith that the wise man maketh no lesyng . . B.Mel. 2255-60  
 For lesyng of riches or libertie, . . B.Mk. 3750  
 That thou hast masd a ful gret lesyng here. . . G.SN. 479  
 shalt awere sooth; for every lesyng is . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 Som lesyng is, of which ther comth . . I.Pars. 605-10  
 som lesyng turneth to the ese and profit of . . I.Pars. 605-10  
 Another lesyng is for to saven his lyf . . I.Pars. 610-5

## Lesing—Continued

lesyng comth of delit for to lye, in which . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 Som lesyng comth for he wolle sustene his . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 and som lesyng comth of recchelesnesse . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 of maladies, or lesyng of worldly catel, . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 joyeful to hym, that the lesyng of thilke . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
 science wanteth lesyng (as who seith, why that . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 wtyngne . . 1700-5  
 ne resceyveth nat lesyng of that it woot); . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5  
 The drede of lesing maketh him that he . . TC.3. 830  
 And his chere and his lesyng . . HF.1. 154  
 A lesyng and a sad soth-sawe, . . HF.3. 999  
 Wherynne no word is of lesyng. . . RR. 2174  
 On Bialacoil a fals lesyng; . . RR. 3874  
 That now is lorn without lesyng. . . RR. 4508  
 With many a lesyng and many a fable, . . RR. 4835  
 As though he had hym tolde lesyng, . . RR. 6222  
 We ben the folk without lesyng . . RR. 6963  
 Ye shulde have a stark lesyng . . RR. 7290  
 That many a false lesyng hath thought, . . RR. 7536

## Lesings

Charmes and Force, Lesynges, Flaterye, . . A.Kn. 1927  
 Hased is verray mooder of lesynges, . . C.Pard. 591  
 Now wol I speken of lesynges, which . . I.Pars. 605-10  
 and deceite, with lesynges and false othes, . . I.Pars. 780-5  
 Of avarice comen eek lesynges, . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 Thou ne shalt nat eek make no lesynges . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
 maketh lesynges on thyself, though thou ne were . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 synne thurgh thy lesynges,' Thou most . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 hide the sothe, ne assente to lesynges. . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 Both sothe sawes and lesynges; . . HF.2. 168  
 Wyth crownes wrought ful of lesynges . . HF.3. 227 var  
 Of hele of sekeneis or of lesynges . . HF.3. 876 var  
 With scrippes bret-ful of lesynges, . . HF.3. 1033  
 Ther nys but fables and lesynges; . . RR. 2  
 And false lesynges on hem leye. . . RR. 3880

## Less

And alle crieden, bothe lasse and moore . . A.Kn. 1756  
 This world,' he seyde, 'in lasse than an hour . . A.Mil. 3519  
 It is wel lasse harm to lete hym pace . . A.Co. 4409  
 That at the feesteleet sleen both moore and lesse; . . B.ML. 959  
 That lasse lust hath to that sory pleye; . . B.Sri. 1307  
 But as a child of twelf moneth oold or lesse, . . B.Pri. 1674  
 For somme of hem seyn moore, and somme lesse, . . B.Mel. 2139  
 and enquire of lasse folk than hymself; . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 shul ye the lasse truste in hire and in hir . . B.Mel. 2640-5  
 semen the lesse unto hym; and in . . B.Mel. 2685-90  
 And eek his freendes, bothe moore and lesse; . . B.Mk. 3433  
 She spak, and alle hire wordes, moore and lesse, . . C.Doc. 53  
 The remenant were anghaged, moore and lesse, . . C.Doc. 275  
 Y-holde the lasse in reputacioun. . . C.Pard. 602  
 Ye, sterve he shal, and that in lasse while . . C.Pard. 865  
 That may assouille yow, bothe moore and lesse, . . C.Pard. 939  
 He shal have never the lasse light, *pardee!* . . D.WB. 335  
 Been we y-lymed, bothe moore and lesse. . . D.WB. 934  
 And al his handwerk bothe moore and lesse! . . D.Fri. 1562  
 Were alle his liges, bothe lasse and moore. . . E.Cl. 67  
 Of which the fame up sprang to moore and lesse, . . E.Cl. 940  
 That thou deceyvest bothe moore and lesse, . . E.Mch. 2064  
 Bothe in the see and ryvers moore and lesse. . . F.Fkl. 1054  
 Lasse than a thousand pound he wolde nat have, . . F.Fkl. 1224  
 Ther lasse spekyng hadde ynough suffised, . . H.Mop. 336  
 For elevene foot, or litel moore or lesse, . . I.Pars. 6  
 have the lasse power of his soule. . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 if man love Jhesu Crist lasse than hym oughte. . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 that a man love it lasse than God, yet . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 wole sawle, al be he lasse worth than . . I.Pars. 405-10  
 sette his herte the lasse upon our Lord . . I.Pars. 445-50  
 lewed men the lasse reverence of the . . I.Pars. 790-5  
 to eten at the lasse leyser. . . I.Pars. 835-40  
 in no lasse synne assenblen with hire godsib . . I.Pars. 905-10  
 sholde ben the lasse biloved for the . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 man sholde be the lasse very to seyen it, . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
 And eek she is the las to blame; . . BD. 674  
 Ne trewer tonged, ne scorned lasse, . . BD. 926  
 Ne lasse flateryn in hir worde, . . BD. 932  
 Ynogh, and hit hath never the lesse. . . BD. 964  
 And ther-to I saw never yet a lesse Harmful . . BD. 993  
 But never-the-les, my right lady swete, . . Comp.L. 69  
 The lasse fynde I that ye love me; . . Comp.L. 100  
 Took lesse deyntee for her stedfastnesse, . . Anel. 143  
 Therwith a wynd, unnethe it myghte be lesse . . PF. 201  
 I saw a lyte, unnethe it myghte be lesse, . . PF. 264  
 suffice the lasse grevously; . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30  
 sterres that ben lasse, and som-tyme, . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 of wikkide men schulde ben the lasse I-sene . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
 soules and the lasse lyves; and, abyngne . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5  
 I schal telle the yet ne scheweth not lesse to loken.' . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1080-5

the lasse myght is he that coveyteth it and . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1225-30  
 thei that mowen doon yvele ben of lasse power. . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1255-60  
 lesse wondirful, but of the thingis that . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1345-50  
 or elles lasse wrecches, that abyen the . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1345-50  
 wondre wel the lasse, yif I trowede that . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 1425-30

Less—Continued

devyne thought; and lasse fre when thei	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
yit lasse fre when thei ben gadrid to gidre	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
N'as nevere lasse mannish in seminge;	TC.1. 284
Thyn hevry charge; it shal thee lesse dere.	TC.1. 651
So may thy woful time seme lesse.	TC.1. 703
As muche as speke a rescn more or lesse.	TC.1. 796
For to do wel, ne lasse had nede to seche.	TC.1. 886
'And wostow why? I am the lesse a-fered.	TC.1. 974
'But, dere frend, how shal my be lesse	TC.1. 1016
'Of harmes two the lesse is for to chese:	TC.2. 470
And ay gan love her lasse for t' agaste	TC.2. 901
Him-self was litel worth, and lesse he coude;	TC.2. 1078
And hast the lasse nede to contrefete;	TC.2. 1532
The lasse pres, the bet.—Com forth with me;	TC.2. 1718
For she was wis, and lovede him nevere the lasse,	TC.3. 86
Y-wis I suffre not the lasse peyne.	TC.3. 105
Yit lasse thing than othes may suffice.	TC.3. 1146
And for the lasse harm he moste feyne.	TC.3. 1158
And othe lasse folk as Phebus;	TC.4. 54
How that it sholde a lasse peine be	TC.4. 478
And hope is lasse and lasse alwey, Pandare;	TC.4. 578
Than is she fals; so love her wel the lasse!	TC.4. 616
It sholde make her sorwe seme lesse	TC.4. 803
The lasse woful of hem bothe niste	TC.4. 1132
It oughte lasse causen us to sorwe;	TC.4. 1309
On Satyry and Fauny more and lesse,	TC.4. 1544
To ben defot and pale, and waxen lesse	TC.5. 618
For, God wot, thing is nevere the lasse sooth.	LGW. 14
That maketh men to women lasse triste,	LGW. 333
Hym oughte now to have the lesse peyne,	LGW. 429
Lasteth a fourtenyght or lytel lasse.	LGW. 2256
The see may ebbe and flowen more or lesse;	Fort. 61
his degre, the more and the lasse.	Astr. 11-5
more ne lasse in oon signe than in a-nother.	Astr. 50-7
some more and somme lasse, to receyve the stremes of	Astr. 50-7
8 degres lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att	Astr. 258-62
neither more ne lasse.	Astr. 262-6
certeyn minutes lasse as thow might preve.	Astr. 266-70
cercle equinoxial and lasse part of the.	Astr. 277-84
embellish with whiche lasse part of	Astr. 277-84
in lasse than 2 houres equales. And these	Astr. 294-301
the altitude of the planete be lasse than the degre	Astr. 308-12
his secunde altitude be lasse than hys first	Astr. 330-7
And somdele lasse it was than Seyne,	RR. 118
The lasse for the more wyngyn;	RR. 187
Or by hir wordis make it lesse.	RR. 288
So clepe men me, more and lesse;	RR. 594
That other arowe that hurtheth lesse	RR. 953
His langour oughte be the lesse.	RR. 970
That hurthith now; it shal be lesse.	RR. 2122
Bothe to lesse and eke to mare.	RR. 2215
And if thou have nought, spende the lesse.	RR. 2274
And full gret joye of lasse thing;	RR. 2608
Which is not lesse eaverous,	RR. 2823
Which of the botthons more and lesse.	RR. 3045
The lasse to helpe hym that ye haste,	RR. 3751
Offence or complaint more or lesse,	RR. 4563
That lasse harme is, so mote I the,	RR. 4841
The lasse bigile he shulde have bene,	RR. 5572
The whiche doth hym lasse offense	RR. 5677
Yit seyntes nevere the lesse they weren.	RR. 6235
Engyns bothe more and lesse,	RR. 7065
And lasse than other folke, algate,	RR. 7557
And leve your sinnes more and lesse	RR. 7694

<b>Lesse</b>	
And lessen gan his hope and ek his might;	TC.5. 1438
Forto encrease, and not to lesse,	RR. 5596

<b>Lesson</b>	
Wel koude he rede a lesson or a storie,	A.Prol. 709
Emprmenth wel this lesson in youre mynde	E.Cl. 1193
Therefore this lesson ought I wel to telle,	ABC. 179
And as a maistrise taught him his lesson,	Mars. 33
This shorte lesson nedeth not recorde.	PF. 609
Recording his lesson in this manere:	TC.3. 81
And sire, his lesson that he wende konne	TC.3. 83

<b>Lest(e)</b>	
In courtesie was set ful muchel hir leste.	A.Prol. 132
Strong was the wyn and wel to drynke us leste.	A.Prol. 750
And bad he saye his verdit, as hym leste.	A.Prol. 787
And seyde, 'Lordynges, herkneht, if yow leste:	A.Prol. 828
And dide with al the contree as hym leste.	A.Kn. 1004
That everich of yow shal goon where hym leste	A.Kn. 1848
Now cometh the point, and herkneht if yow leste.	A.Kn. 2208
Hem to refreshe and drynken, if hem leste.	A.Kn. 2622
His eyen sette he ther as was his leste,	A.Kn. 2984
And eet and sleepe, or dide what hym leste,	A.Mil. 3421
Lest that our neighbors thes espie.	A.Mil. 3729
Lest that hir housbonde, shortly for to sayn,	B.M.L. 564
To-morwe wol I seye thee what me leste.	B.M.L. 742
Telleth yowre grief, lest that he come adoun,	B.Sh. 1346
My gold is yowres when that it yow leste,	B.Sh. 1474
Y-paided thes, lest thurgh thy negligencie	B.Sh. 1588
That swich a boy shal walken as hym leste	B.Pr. 1752
hast power to doon, lest that the charge	B.Mel. 2405-10
Lest that she wolde hem with hir handes elen,	B.Mk. 3531
The wynd gan change, and blew right as hem leste.	B.NP. 4263
Lest ye be dampned for youre wikke entente;	C.Doc. 88
In feith, he shal nat kepe me but me lest;	D.WB. 360
'Al redy, sire,' quod she, 'right as yow leste;	D.WB. 854

Lest(e)—Continued

For to be free, and do right as us leste,	D.WB. 936
'Syn I may chese, and governe as me leste?'	D.WB. 1237
Dooth with my lyf and deth right as yow leste.	D.WB. 1248
And eek of bretherhede, if that yow leste;	D.Fri. 1399
Whan folk in chirche had yewe him what hem leste,	D.Sum. 1735
Lest that they deyden:—task heede what I seye,—	D.Sum. 1901
And therefore, Thomas, trowe me if thee leste.	D.Sum. 1985
Lest thee repente,'—ther is namore to seye.'	D.Sum. 2088
And ye, my lord, to doon right as yow leste;	E.Cl. 105
That for to been a wedded man yow leste;	E.Cl. 111
I hym bitake,—he may doon as hym leste.	E.Cl. 161
Lest that this markys no wyf wolde wedde.	E.Cl. 182
He graunted hem a day, swich as hym leste,	E.Cl. 183
Nat as I wolde, but as my peple leste,	E.Cl. 490
This markys caughte yet another lest	E.Cl. 619
Ther nas but o wyl, for as Walter leste,	E.Cl. 716
Bad hym to wedde another, if hym leste.	E.Cl. 742
That I shal goon, I wol goon when yow leste.	E.Cl. 847
Of yow, myn owene lord, lest I yow greve,	E.Cl. 889
That Walter was no fool, thogh that hym leste	E.Cl. 986
Lest <i>Chichivache</i> yow swelwe in hire entraile!	E.Cl. 1188
So muchel broken harm, whan that hem leste,	E.Mch. 1425
Dooth now in this matiere right as yow leste,	E.Mch. 1517
Where-as they doon hir thynges as hem leste,	E.Mch. 1803
But, lest that precious folk be with me wrooth,	E.Mch. 1962
Under his pilwe, rede it if hym leste!	E.Mch. 2004
With which, whan that hym leste, he let unabhette;	E.Mch. 2047
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som foyle—	E.Mch. 2074
Or elles she moot han hym as hir leste;	E.Mch. 2095
I yewe it yow; maketh charites as yow leste.	E.Mch. 2173
'Ye, sire,' quod she, 'ye may wene as yow leste,	E.Mch. 2306
Withouten harm, til ye be ther yow leste,	F.Sq. 125
'I wol,' quod she, 'arise,—for me leste	F.Sq. 380
And forth he fleeth til he cam ther hym leste,	F.Sq. 605
I woot wel clerkes wol seyn as hem leste,	F.FkL 885
For wel I woot, lord Phebus, if yow leste.	F.FkL 1041
To bedde is goon Aurelius whan hym leste,	F.FkL 1235
Lest that the feend thurgh ydelnesse us hente,	G.SN. 7
Unwemmed, lest that I confounded be;	G.SN. 137
Lest ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late';	G.OY. 1410
Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,—	G.OY. 1423
The Flemynge seith, and lerne it if thes leste,	H.Mcp. 349
Whan I may sown whete, if that me leste?	I.Pars. 36
nat touchen it, lest peraventure we sholde	I.Pars. 325-30
corage agains accidie lest that it ne ewolwe	I.Pars. 730-5
For certes, Nature had swich lest	BD. 907
Lest my wordes mys-set were,	BD. 1209
Fleeth, lest wikked tonges yow espye!	Mars. 6
But bad her fleen, lest Phebus hir espye,	Mars. 105
Lest he of any untrouth hir upbreyde;	Anel. 118
But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe,	Anel. 192
That with thy fyrbond dauntest whom thee lest,	PF. 114
Were sittingest for hir, if that hir leste,	PF. 551
mot bien alwey agast lest he lese that he	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
to seyn that, list that . . . his vertu . . . ne schulde	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
'lest that we, in folwyng the opynoun	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
But gan to preyse and lakken whom him leste.	TC.1. 189
And softe he eiked lest men mighte him here,	TC.1. 279
Of Loves folk, lest fully the descende	TC.1. 319
Lest it were wist on any maner side,	TC.1. 321
And seyde, 'Lord! so ye live al in lest,	TC.1. 330
Of other siknesse, lest men of him wende	TC.1. 489
But though that I now telle it thee ne leste,	TC.1. 580
But lest thou deme I truste not to thee,	TC.1. 601
Lest I wolde of thy lady thee bigile!	TC.1. 716
Was Pandarus, lest that in frenesye He sholde falle,	TC.1. 727
Lest she be wroth, this drede I most y-wis,	TC.1. 1019
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mone!	TC.1. 1024
'Why, frend,' quod he, 'now do right as theeleste!	TC.1. 1029
Of al the sege of Thebes, whil hem leste.	TC.2. 84
Cache it anon, lest aventure alake!	TC.2. 291
And she not love ayen, but-if her leste.	TC.2. 609
Shal I not love, in cas if that me leste?	TC.2. 758
That, right anon as ceased is hir leste,	TC.2. 787
She seyde that to elopen wel her leste:	TC.2. 913
And he answered, 'Do we as thee leste!'	TC.2. 945
Lest of myn innocence I seyde a-mis,	TC.2. 1048
To that Pandare answered, 'Yif thes leste,	TC.2. 1051
Game in myn hood! But herkneht if yow leste,—	TC.2. 1110
Lest he may thinken that ye him eschewe!'	TC.2. 1255
'But, Troilus, now tel me, if thee leste,	TC.2. 1394
For she may leden Paris as her leste,	TC.2. 1449
But al passe I, lest ye too longe dwelle,	TC.2. 1595
Lest we too longe his restes him brieve,	TC.2. 1722
Lest time I lose, I dar nought with you dele:	TC.2. 1749
Delivered ben, and seide that him leste	TC.3. 223
She with him spak whan that she durste and leste;	TC.3. 452
Lest any wight devinen or devise	TC.3. 458
The wyn anon; and whan so that you leste,	TC.3. 671
For ye may quenche al this if that you leste.	TC.3. 846
And seide, 'Kneleth now whil that you leste!	TC.3. 965
By sort, or in what wise so you leste,	TC.3. 1047
And she to that answered him as her leste,	TC.3. 1132
Lest she be wroth, him thoughte his herte deyde;	TC.3. 1171
'Swowneth not now lest more folk arise!'—	TC.3. 1190
Doth therewithal right as your-selven leste.	TC.3. 1330
Lest al this thing but nice dremes were:	TC.3. 1342
But lest this night that was to hem so dere	TC.3. 1411
A-bedde broughte, whan hem bothe leste;	TC.3. 1679



**Lest(e)—Continued**

Lest men sholde his affeccioun espye, . . .	TC.4. 153
If thou debate it, lest she be thy fo, . . .	TC.4. 166
He wolde lete hem graunte what hym leste, . . .	TC.4. 171
To helpe his frend, lest he be for sorwe deyde; . . .	TC.4. 429
But, shortly, lest this tales sothe were, . . .	TC.4. 671
Lest in this town that folkes me deespie . . .	TC.4. 1340
Thus shal I seyn;—but lest it folk espi'de, . . .	TC.4. 1388
If I be fals! Now trowe me if you leste! . . .	TC.4. 1547
Lest that Criseyde, in rumour of this fare, . . .	TC.5. 53
And after this, when that hem bothe leste, . . .	TC.5. 517
And gon with Troilus wher-as him leste: . . .	TC.5. 753
Stood paregal to durre-don that him leste. . .	TC.5. 840
And, shortly, lest that ye my tale breke, . . .	TC.5. 1032
Hadde he that night: nothing to slepe him leste! . . .	TC.5. 1106
Pipe in an ivy leef, if that thee lest! . . .	TC.5. 1433
But why, lest that this letre founden were, . . .	TC.5. 1602
Right no reward, I dide al that thee leste. . .	TC.5. 1736
And gladlier I wol write, yif you leste, . . .	TC.5. 1777
Til he have caught that what him leste; . . .	HF.1. 282
And Dido, and hir nyce lest, . . .	HF.1. 287
As autourys seyn—levyth hem if you leste. . .	LGW.G. 88
Make the metres of hem as the lest; . . .	LGW. 562
She wax his wif, and hadde him as hir leste. . .	LGW. 615
It were to longe, lest that I sholde slake . . .	LGW. 619
Ful streyte, leste they didnen somme folye. . .	LGW. 723
Or wonder iver, lest men it espyede. . .	LGW. 771
With al his folke, to doon what so hem leste. . .	LGW. 1113
And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste, . . .	LGW. 1338
For drede lest his lordes hyt espyde. . .	LGW. 1422
Preise every man his owne, as him leste, . . .	LGW. 1703
Lest that hir fete or suche thyngs lay bare, . . .	LGW. 1859
His maryners han don ryght as hym leste; . . .	LGW. 2169
And in this derke avege, yif hir leste, . . .	LGW. 2312
Or leste noght, he bad hir for to reeste; . . .	LGW. 2313
Lest hit be hent eftsones; so sate she. . .	LGW. 2322
For ferde lest she sholde his shame crye, . . .	LGW. 2332
And doth with Phillis what-so that him leste, . . .	LGW. 2469
As wel kouthe I, gif that me leste so, . . .	LGW. 2470
And he shal slepe as longe as ever the leste; . . .	LGW. 2669
And go thy way, lest that hym thynke to longe. . .	LGW. 2671
And shortly, leste this tale be to longe, . . .	LGW. 2675
Leste for thy gylte the wreche of love procede . . .	Scog. 30
Lest I my-sel' falle eft in swich dotage. . .	Buk. 8
But yit, lest thou do worse, tak a wyf; . . .	Buk. 17
Lest [it] the tender grasses shende. . .	RR. 1400
And leste it grevede or forthought . . .	RR. 1671
Thou gost not, lest that men take hede. . .	RR. 2516
For lest that I were of hym shent . . .	RR. 3479
Lest any tyme it were assayed, . . .	RR. 4161
Lest in hym she hadde see . . .	RR. 4298
Lest thou do not as I say; . . .	RR. 4398
His frend, lest that he warned be, . . .	RR. 5245
Lest they berafte, with her asking, . . .	RR. 6669

**Lest(e) see List, Lust**

**Lestes**

And achieved alle hir lestes, . . .	HF.3. 648
-------------------------------------	-----------

**Lesteth**

And thow the lestyth nat a love be . . .	LGW.G. 480
--	------------

**Lesteth see Lest**

**Lest**

She leet no morsel from hir lippes falle, . . .	A.Prol. 128
This ilke Monk leet oold thynges pace, . . .	A.Prol. 175
Lat Austyn have his synyk to him reserved. . .	A.Prol. 188
And leet his sheepe encombred in the myre, . . .	A.Prol. 508
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale. . .	A.Prol. 831
Now ye, sire Clerk, lat be your shamefastnesse, . . .	A.Prol. 840
And lat us ryde, and herkneth what I seye. . .	A.Prol. 855
Lete I this noble due to Athens ryde, . . .	A.Kn. 873
I wol nat letten eek noon of this route. . .	A.Kn. 889
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute, . . .	A.Kn. 890
And lat se now who shal the soper wynne; . . .	A.Kn. 891
Upon us wretched women lat thou falle; . . .	A.Kn. 921
And lat oure sorwe synken in thyh herte. . .	A.Kn. 951
Duc Theseus hym leet out of prisoun . . .	A.Kn. 1206
Lat hym be war, his nekke lith to wedde. . .	A.Kn. 1218
For Goddes sake to letten of his wille, . . .	A.Kn. 1317
The answer of this I lete to dryynys, . . .	A.Kn. 1323
And lete hym in his prisoun stille dwelle, . . .	A.Kn. 1335
And in this blisse lete I now Aroite . . .	A.Kn. 1449
And in this wise I lete hem fighting dwelle, . . .	A.Kn. 1661
He lete nat his felawe for to see. . .	A.Kn. 1892
For which anon duc Theseus leet crye, . . .	A.Kn. 2731
And leet comande anon to hake and hewe . . .	A.Kn. 2865
Duc Theseus leet forth thre steedes brynge, . . .	A.Kn. 2889
Leet senden after gentil Palamon, . . .	A.Kn. 2976
Lat se now of youre wommanly pitee; . . .	A.Kn. 3083
Lat se now who shal telle another tale; . . .	A.Mil. 3116
Abyde, and lat us werken thuriflily. . .	A.Mil. 3131
Lat be thy lewed, drunken harlotrye; . . .	A.Mil. 3145
Why, lat be! quod she, 'lat be, Nicholas! . . .	A.Mil. 3285
So was it wasshen when she leet hir werk. . .	A.Mil. 3311
Wel koude he laten blod and clippe and shawe, . . .	A.Mil. 3326
And lat me slepe, a twenty deval wey! . . .	A.Mil. 3713
This Nicholas anon leet fle a fart, . . .	A.Mil. 3806
Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon, . . .	A.Rv. 3892
For al his art; now lat hem goon hir weyl . . .	A.Rv. 4097
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye; . . .	A.Rv. 4098
Lat se now if this place may suffice, . . .	A.Rv. 4125
Soone after this the wyf hir rowtyng leet, . . .	A.Rv. 4214

**Let—Continued**

These clerkes beete hym weel and lete hym lye, . . .	A.Rv. 4308
For many a pastee hastow laten blood, . . .	A.Co. 4346
It is wel lasse harm to lete hym pace . . .	A.Co. 4409
Now lat him riote al the nyght or leve. . .	A.Co. 4414
Lat us nat mowlen thus in ydelnesse. . .	B.ML. 32
I speke in prose, and lat him rymes make. . .	B.ML. 96
But now to purpos lat us turne agayn. . .	B.ML. 170
And forth I lete hire saille in this manere, . . .	B.ML. 321
How he wol lete his olde sacrifices; . . .	B.ML. 325
How that my sone in point is for to lete . . .	B.ML. 331
Leet prively hire conseil goon hire way. . .	B.ML. 373
And thus in murthe and joye I lete hem dwelle; . . .	B.ML. 410
Lat hym enditen of thy traitorie! . . .	B.ML. 781
'As lat I leet child dwelle heer with thee; . . .	B.ML. 859
Now lat us stynte of Custance but a throwe, . . .	B.ML. 953
That at the feeste leet slean both moore and lesse; . . .	B.ML. 959
I wol retourne, and lete I wol Custance . . .	B.ML. 986
The day goth faste, I wol no longer lette. . .	B.ML. 1117
In joye and blisse at mete I lete hem dwelle, . . .	B.ML. 1119
But I lete al his storie passen by; . . .	B.ML. 1124
Now lat us prayen God his soule blesse! . . .	B.ML. 1146
And thus I lete hem ete and drynke and pleye, . . .	B.Sh. 1263
And eek he nolde that no man sholde hym lete . . .	B.Sh. 1276
And lat us dyne as soone as that ye may, . . .	B.Sh. 1395
Com down to-day, and lat youre bagges stonde. . .	B.Sh. 1410
What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dynel! . . .	B.Sh. 1413
And doun he gooth, no longer wolde he lette; . . .	B.Sh. 1440
But lat this thyng be secree, I yow preye, . . .	B.Sh. 1467
He lad his lyf, and there I lete him dwelle. . .	B.Sh. 1496
As be nat wrooth, but lat us laughe and pleye. . .	B.Sh. 1612
'But now passe over, and lat us seke aboute, . . .	B.Pri. 1633
And after that the Jewes leet he bynde. . .	B.Pri. 1810
Now war yow, sires, and lat this man have place; . . .	B.Th. 1889
'Why so?' quod I; 'why wiltow lette me . . .	B.Mel. 2116
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste, . . .	B.Mel. 2123
And lat me tellen al my tale, I preye. . .	B.Mel. 2156
'lat nat thyne eye to moyste been of teeris, . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
to thyne eye, lat hem nat falle, and . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
'Lat calle, quod Prudence, 'thy trewe . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
Prudence this Melibee leet callen a greet . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
quod she, 'your conseil and lat us see . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60
is necessarie, lat us bigynne at the surgens . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60
of youre adversarie so litel that ye lete the keypyng . . .	B.Mel. 2505-10
'But now lat us spoken of the conseil . . .	B.Mel. 2535-40
'But natheles, lat us now descende . . .	B.Mel. 2545-50
And lat us considere also who been they, . . .	B.Mel. 2550-5
'Lat us now considere whiche . . .	B.Mel. 2555-60
'Thanne lat us considere also of the . . .	B.Mel. 2565-70
'Lat us now examyne the thridde . . .	B.Mel. 2575-80
'But lat us now putte that ye have . . .	B.Mel. 2665-70
'And I prey yow, lat me speke with youre . . .	B.Mel. 2910-5
I pray yow, lat mercy been in youre . . .	B.Mel. 3055-60
But lat us passe away fro this mateere. . .	B.Mk. 3113
Lat no man truste on bynd prosperitee; . . .	B.Mk. 3187
He was so stroong that no man myghte hym lette; . . .	B.Mk. 3306
Of Israel he leet do gelde anon, . . .	B.Mk. 3342
This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold, . . .	B.Mk. 3349
Lat hym unto my maister Petrak go, . . .	B.Mk. 3515
To been in pees, and lete hire ride and pleye. . .	B.Mk. 3524
But of his purpos he was let ful soone. . .	B.Mk. 3788
With many a wounde, and thus they lete hym lye; . . .	B.Mk. 3898
Now lat another telle, as I have toold. . .	B.NP. 3997
The goute lete hire no-tyng for to daunce, . . .	B.NP. 4030
And forth he gooth, no longer wolde he lette, . . .	B.NP. 4224
And preye hym his viage for to lette; . . .	B.NP. 4274
That I wol lette for to do my thynges; . . .	B.NP. 4279
'Now let us speke of myrthe, and stynte al this; . . .	B.NP. 4347
Now every wys man, lat him herke me, . . .	B.NP. 4400
Lat se, konne ye yourre fader counrefete. . .	B.NP. 4511
Al wilfully, God lat him never thee! . . .	B.NP. 4622
Taketh the fruyt and lat the chaf be stille. . .	B.NP. 4633
Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly heere; . . .	C.Doc. 173
And leet anon his deere doghter calle, . . .	C.Doc. 208
'Nay! lat hym telle us of no ribaudye; . . .	C.Pard. 324
Lat maken with this water his potage, . . .	C.Pard. 363
Lete youre othes bothe grete and smale . . .	C.Pard. 659 var
Lat ech of us holde up his hand til oother, . . .	C.Pard. 697
And seye, "Leewe mooder, leet me in! . . .	C.Pard. 731
Be drawe, and lat se wher the cut wol falle; . . .	C.Pard. 794
'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us morie, . . .	C.Pard. 883
'Lat be,' quod he, 'it shal nat be, so thesch! . . .	C.Pard. 947
Lat kutte hem of, I wol thes helpe hem carie, . . .	C.Pard. 954
And as we didnen, lat us laughe and pleye. . .	C.Pard. 967
Sholde lete fader and mooder, and take me; . . .	D.WB. 31
Cacche who so may, who renneth best lat see! . . .	D.WB. 76
Lat hem be breed of pured whete seed, . . .	D.WB. 143
And lat us wysen hoven barly breed, . . .	D.WB. 144
An housbonde I wol have, I nyl nat lette, . . .	D.WB. 154
Sire, oold leechour, lat thy japes be! . . .	D.WB. 242
Com neer, my spouse, lat me be thy cheke; . . .	D.WB. 433
Lat go, fare wel, the devel go therwith! . . .	D.WB. 476
Lat hym fare wel, God yewe his soule reeste, . . .	D.WB. 501
God lete his soule never come in helle! . . .	D.WB. 504
But now, sire,—lat me se,—what I shal seyn? . . .	D.WB. 585
And lete hir leechour dighte hire al the nyght, . . .	D.WB. 767
And seyde, 'Lat the womman telle hire tale; . . .	D.WB. 851
Lat se, which is the proudest of hem alle . . .	D.WB. 1017
Lat us go forth withouten lenger speche. . .	D.WB. 1020
Task al my good, and lat my body go. . .	D.WB. 1061

Let—Continued

And lat men shette the dores and go thenne, . . . D.WB. 1141  
 And lete auctorites, on Goddes name, . . . D.Fri. 1276  
 Tellethe youre tale, and lat the Semonour be, . . . D.Fri. 1289  
 'Nay,' quod the Semonour, 'lat hym seye to me,' . . . D.Fri. 1290  
 Thus seyde our Hoost, 'and lat hym telle his tale, . . . D.Fri. 1335  
 And pile the man, and lete the wenche go, . . . D.Fri. 1362  
 Or Dant also; now lat us ryde blyve, . . . D.Fri. 1520  
 Lat hym be trewe and parte it with his brother, . . . D.Fri. 1534  
 Lat us go forth abouten oure viage; . . . D.Fri. 1569  
 'Yis,' quod this semonour, 'pay anon—lat se— . . . D.Fri. 1598  
 Com of, and lat me ryden hastily; . . . D.Fri. 1602  
 "Shewe forth thyn ers, and lat the frere se . . . D.Sum. 1690  
 A! yif that frere a peny, and lat hym gol, . . . D.Sum. 1965  
 Leet this knyghtes sone bifore hym fecche, . . . D.Sum. 2064  
 Amydde his hand he leet the frere a fart; . . . D.Sum. 2149  
 That myghte have lete a fart of swich a soun, . . . D.Sum. 2151  
 What sholde I seye? God lat hym never thee, . . . D.Sum. 2207  
 Ey, nyce cher! God lete thee never thee! . . . D.Sum. 2232  
 Now ete youre mete, and lat the cherl go pleye, . . . D.Sum. 2241  
 Lat hym go hongre hymself a deuel weye! . . . D.Sum. 2242  
 Lat brynge a cartewheel into this halle,— . . . D.Sum. 2255  
 Upon the nave, and make hym lete a fart, . . . D.Sum. 2270  
 Wel ny alle othere cures leet he slyde; . . . E.Cl. 82  
 And lat youre eres nat my voyes desedyne, . . . E.Cl. 98  
 Lat me allone in chesyng of my wyf— . . . E.Cl. 162  
 And in the gooth withouten lenger lette, . . . E.Cl. 300  
 And to his paleys, er he lenger lette, . . . E.Cl. 389  
 And leet this cruel sergeant doon his wille, . . . E.Cl. 539  
 That he hath leve his firste wyf to lete, . . . E.Cl. 745  
 Lat me nat lyk a worm go by the weye, . . . E.Cl. 880  
 Lat it be stille, and bere it forth with thee, . . . E.Cl. 891  
 Lat us thanne lyve in vertuous suffraunce, . . . E.Cl. 1162  
 And lat us stynte of earnestful matere, . . . E.Cl. 1175  
 Lat noon humylitee youre tonge naille, . . . E.Cl. 1184  
 Ne lat no clerk have cause or diligençe, . . . E.Cl. 1185  
 And lat hym care and wepe, and wryng and waille! . . . E.Cl. 1212  
 But thing that wol nat be, lat it be stille, . . . E.Cl. 1212g  
 'Lat us now make an helpe unto this man, . . . E.Mch. 1328  
 And leet alle othere from his herte goon, . . . E.Mch. 1596  
 That yow shal lete of youre savacioun, . . . E.Mch. 1677  
 But lat us waden out of this matere, . . . E.Mch. 1684  
 But there I lete hym wepe ynogh and pleyne . . . E.Mch. 1781  
 Lat voyden al this hous in courtesy wyse; . . . E.Mch. 1815  
 Y-passed been; thanne lat hire go to feeste, . . . E.Mch. 1892  
 But heere I lete hem werken in hir wyse, . . . E.Mch. 1965  
 Which wolde han lat hym storven in the place, . . . E.Mch. 1991  
 Thus lete I Damyann aboute his nede, . . . E.Mch. 2019  
 Come forth, and lat us taken soun disport; . . . E.Mch. 2147  
 Now kys me, wyf, and lat us rome aboute, . . . E.Mch. 2184  
 And thus I lete hym sitte upon the pyrie, . . . E.Mch. 2217  
 Lat us namore wordes heer-of make, . . . E.Mch. 2318  
 Now lat us turne agayn to Januarie, . . . E.Mch. 2320  
 'Now, dame,' quod he, 'lat al passe out of mynde, . . . E.Mch. 2390  
 Therof no fors, lat alle swiche thynges go; . . . E.Mch. 2430  
 He leet the feeste of his nativitee . . . F.Sq. 45  
 I lete hem til men to the soper dresse, . . . F.Sq. 290  
 But thus I lete in lust and jolitee . . . F.Sq. 344  
 Thus lete I Canacee, hir hauk kepyng, . . . F.Sq. 651  
 To clerkes lete I al disputacioun; . . . F.Fkl. 890  
 And with good hope lete hir sorwe slyde, . . . F.Fkl. 924  
 That they ne lette shipe ne boot to goon,— . . . F.Fkl. 994  
 Lat swiche folies out of youre herte slyde; . . . F.Fkl. 1002  
 And lat this flood endure yeres tweyne, . . . F.Fkl. 1062  
 Lete I this woful creature lye; . . . F.Fkl. 1085  
 And thus in joye and blisse I lete hem dwelle, . . . F.Fkl. 1099  
 'They of Mecene leete enquire and seke, . . . F.Fkl. 1379  
 Herselven slow, and leet hir blood to glyde . . . F.Fkl. 1415  
 'Ye, wyf,' quod he, 'lat slepen that is stille, . . . F.Fkl. 1472  
 Lat me that angel se, and hym biholde, . . . G.SN. 164  
 The teeris from his eyen leet he falle, . . . G.SN. 190  
 With whippe of leed, til he his lif gan lete, . . . G.SN. 406  
 I rede thee, lat thyn hand upon it falle, . . . G.SN. 502  
 But in that bath hir lyf she moste lete, . . . G.SN. 523  
 'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'yet lat me talke to the; . . . G.CY. 663  
 Lat every man be war by me for ever, . . . G.CY. 737  
 Lat hym come forth and lerne multiple; . . . G.CY. 835  
 Lat hym appiere and were a philosophe; . . . G.CY. 837  
 Al nay! lat be; the philosophes stoon, . . . G.CY. 862  
 As usage is, lat swepe the floor as swithe, . . . G.CY. 936  
 And but I do, sires, lat me han the wite; . . . G.CY. 953  
 'Sire,' quod he to the preest, 'lat youre man gon . . . G.CY. 1102  
 And lat hym bryngen ounces two or thre, . . . G.CY. 1104  
 Voydyth youre man and lat hym be ther-out, . . . G.CY. 1136  
 'Now lat me medle ther-with but a while, . . . G.CY. 1184  
 Sitte we down, and lat us myrie make; . . . G.CY. 1195  
 Lat take another ounce,' quod he tho, . . . G.CY. 1254  
 And thanne seyde the chanoun, 'Lat us gon . . . G.CY. 1331  
 Ye that it use I rede ye it leete, . . . G.CY. 1409  
 Lat no man bisye hym this arte for to seche, . . . G.CY. 1442  
 I rede as for the beste lete it goon; . . . G.CY. 1475  
 Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk . . . H.Mcp. 175  
 And lat hym seen a mous go by the wal, . . . H.Mcp. 177  
 And therefore lat us nat be . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 to the deeth; but lat the justice be war . . . I.Pars. 570-5  
 But lat us go now to thilke horrible . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
 Lat us now touche the vice of flaterynge, . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 Lat us thanne speken of chidyng and . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 shepherdes that leten hir sheepe wityngly go renne . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 Now lat us speke thanne of thilke . . . I.Pars. 840-5

Let—Continued

man shal lete fader and mooder and taken . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 so heigh a doctrine I lete to divines; . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 his bodilly eyen, lat hym wepe in herte, . . . I.Pars. 990-5  
 he ne lette nat for shame to shewen his . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 him of alle thy synnes; but lat no . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 blotte be bihynde, lat no synne been . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 Awak! let be your sorwful lyf! . . . BD. 202  
 Of any sorwe, lat hym see me, . . . BD. 575  
 Let som stream of your light on me be sene, . . . Pity. 94  
 That shal he fynde as he lyf shal lete, . . . ABC. 72  
 Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame, . . . ABC. 79  
 Lat not our alder foo make his bobance, . . . ABC. 84  
 And thus in joye and blisse I let hem dwelle; . . . Mars. 74  
 A naturel day in derk I lete her dwelle, . . . Mars. 122  
 Ne trewly for my dethe I shal not lette . . . Mars. 186  
 And lat me serve yow forth; lo, this is al! . . . Comp.L. 84  
 Now, certes, and ye lete me thus sterve, . . . Comp.L. 107  
 Lete I this noble prince, this Theseus, . . . Anel. 45  
 To ben hir help; but thus I let hir lye, . . . PF. 279  
 May I nat lete for al this world to wyne, . . . PF. 391  
 Or let me dye present in this place; . . . PF. 423  
 Ne never for no wo ne shal I lette To serven hir, . . . PF. 439  
 So loude rong, 'Have doon and let us wende!' . . . PF. 492  
 But she wol love him let him take another, . . . PF. 567  
 Yet let him serven hir til he be deed, . . . PF. 585  
 Lat ech of hem be soleyn al hir lyve; . . . PF. 607  
 ne syttinge . . . to leten with-outen companye . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
 senat), ne schal I never letten to wile it; . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135-40  
 resceyven hem, lat hym gon, be-giled of . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
 215-20  
 but lat us seken deppere; I conjecte that . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
 flemc thow hope, ne lat no sorwe approche . . . Bo.1. m.7.  
 255-60  
 (that is to seyn, lat non of thise passious . . . Bo.1. m.7.  
 255-60  
 wilne to leten thi-self a wrecche, hastow foryeten . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
 lat hym eschuwen to bilde on the cop of . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
 415-20  
 men leeten the knowynge of hem-self, it cometh . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 by the emperour Nero. He leet brennen the cite . . . Bo.2. m.6.  
 515-20  
 seyn, he leet sleen and slitten the body . . . Bo.2. m.6.  
 515-20  
 weneth that it be sovereyn good, lat hym looke . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
 than that thow sughtest to leeten this a litel . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
 thyng, . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610-5  
 let hym first delyvren it of thornes, and . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
 leet it goon ageyn, anon the crop loketh . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
 'Lat us,' quod sche, 'adden thanne . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
 'Certes,' quod I, 'lat us adden it, . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 and let hym gaderyn ayein, . . . 1040-5  
 and let hym techyn his corage that he . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1040-5  
 by no mys-weyes, lat hym rollen . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1040-5  
 amys fro the trouthe, lat hym wel examine . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1045-50  
 deme, and lat hym techyn his soule that . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1045-50  
 propretes of the thing; and let him . . . examine . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1045-50  
 'But let us loken the thinges that we . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1070-5  
 to leten no torment to the soules affir that . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1365-70  
 wise folk, ther nis no place y-leten to hate . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1405-10  
 formes, in tymes. As thus: lat the unfoldynge . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5  
 and unfolden by tymes, lat that ben called . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5  
 worthy of torment. But lat us graunten, . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1495-500  
 But yif it like unto the, lat us nombren . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5  
 Agamenon leet kутten the throte of his daughter by . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1595-600  
 disturbed or y-let be prescience, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5  
 comprehendit it, lat us loke now, in as . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-60  
 lat us loke now as we mowen) whiche . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-60  
 that god is eterne. Lat us considere . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-60  
 folwen Plato, lat us seyen thanne sothly . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5  
 And seyde, 'Lat your fadres treson gon . . . TC.1. 117  
 I rede it nat; therfor I lete it gon, . . . TC.1. 133  
 Hir olde usage n'olde they nat letten . . . TC.1. 150  
 Gan for to sike or lete his yen bayten . . . TC.1. 192  
 And leten other thing collateral, . . . TC.1. 262  
 Which somdel deignous was; for she let falle . . . TC.1. 290  
 Lo! he, that leet him-selven so conninge, . . . TC.1. 302  
 And thoughte ay so on her withouten lette, . . . TC.1. 361  
 And let me sterve, unknowe, of my destresse! . . . TC.1. 616  
 'Lat be thy weping and thy dremnesse, . . . TC.1. 701  
 And lat us lissen wo with other speche, . . . TC.1. 702  
 But lete me myn infortune waylyn . . . TC.1. 755 var  
 Lat be thine olde ensamples, I thee preyel! . . . TC.1. 780  
 Lat be thy wo and toring to the ground; . . . TC.1. 856  
 So lat m'alone, and it shal be thy beste!— . . . TC.1. 1028  
 Now let us stinte of Troilus a stounde, . . . TC.1. 1086



'But I am sorry that I have you let To herken	TC.2. 94
But lat be this, and tel me how ye fare.	TC.2. 109
Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce,	TC.2. 111
And lat us don to May som observance!	TC.2. 112
Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wives!	TC.2. 119
But yit, I seye, arise and lat us daunce,	TC.2. 221
Lat be to me your fremde maner speche,	TC.2. 248
Sey on! Lat me not in this fere dwelle!—	TC.2. 314
'But if ye lete him deyen, I wil sterve:	TC.2. 323
So lat your daunger sucred ben a lite,	TC.2. 384
Lat this proverbe a lore unto you be:	TC.2. 397
So lat me nevere out of this hous departe.	TC.2. 437
And leet ther-of as no-thing wist had I,	TC.2. 543
For love, and lat me liven as I can!	TC.2. 550
And let so softe it in her herte sinke	TC.2. 650
Now lat us stinte of Troilus a throwe,	TC.2. 687
That rideth forth; and let us torne faste	TC.2. 688
May ich him lette of that? Why nay, parden!	TC.2. 732
And whan hem list no more, lat hem leve!	TC.2. 735
Now lat her slepe, and we our tales holde	TC.2. 932
But ris and lat us soupe and go to restel!	TC.2. 944
Quod Pandarus, 'Be stille, and lat me slepe,	TC.2. 953
Do that I seye, and lat me therwith gon;	TC.2. 1052
Lat ben! And sory mote he ben his live,	TC.2. 1056
Therwith a thousand times, or he lette,	TC.2. 1089
That evere I say! Lat be this nice fare!	TC.2. 1144
Lat be your nice shame and your folye,	TC.2. 1286
Lat nicete not do you bothe smertel!	TC.2. 1288
Pro day to day he let it not refreyde,	TC.2. 1343
'Now lat m'allone, and werken as I may!	TC.2. 1401
It mighte best availen!—'Now lat see!	TC.2. 1430
No fors of that, lat him have al fere!	TC.2. 1477
Let not for nice shame, or drede, or slouth!	TC.2. 1500
And lat see now how wel thou canst it make,	TC.2. 1522
For love of God, and lat us faste go	TC.2. 1565
And lat us of hir salunges pace!	TC.2. 1568
And seide, 'Joves, lat him nevere thrive	TC.2. 1607
Now lat hem rede, and torne we anon	TC.2. 1709
And lat see which of you shal here the belle	TC.3. 198
And lat hem speke, and cometh forth with me.	TC.3. 210
Now lat her wende unto her owne place,	TC.3. 218
This Pandarus withouten any lette	TC.3. 235
To han for thyn, and lat me thanne allone!	TC.3. 413
Have now good night, and lat us bothe slepe.	TC.3. 420
That twenty thousand times or she lette	TC.3. 473
Of every pte, of every lette-game.	TC.3. 527
And-for-tyh lette him no man, God forbode,	TC.3. 545
'Lat be,' quod he, 'ne stond not thus to musen:	TC.3. 563
And lat hem slepen that a-bedde were.	TC.3. 693
And stille as stoon, withouten lenger lette,	TC.3. 699
Or thou combust or let were in my birthe,	TC.3. 717
For love of Cipris thou me naught ne lettel	TC.3. 725
But bid, and lat me gon bifrom a lite.—	TC.3. 740
Go'th to the dore anon withouten lette	TC.3. 748
Lat no wright rise and heren of our speche!	TC.3. 756
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Lat me som wight calle!—	TC.3. 760
For love of God, lat preve it for the beste!	TC.3. 1048
In thus good plit, lat now non hevty thought	TC.3. 1139
With worse hap God lat us nevere metel!	TC.3. 1246
For love of God lat slee me with the dede,	TC.3. 1301
But lat us falle away from this matere,	TC.3. 1306
And lat hem in this hevne blisse dwelle,	TC.3. 1322
Thy pouring in wol no-where lete hem dwelle!	TC.3. 1480
Lat in your brayn no other fantasye	TC.3. 1504
And lat see now, if that he can be meriel!	TC.3. 1673
And if that Love aught lete his bridel go,	TC.3. 1762
The smale beestes leet he gon biside.	TC.3. 1781
And in the berd anon withouten lette	TC.4. 41
Let her-upon his parlement to holde,	TC.4. 143
He wolde lete hem graunte what hem leste,	TC.4. 171
O Ector, lat tho fantasyes bel	TC.4. 193
Fle forth out of myn herte and lat it breste,	TC.4. 306
Lat me thus wepe and wailen til I dye!	TC.4. 399
I preyre God, lat this conseil nevere the;	TC.4. 439
As she, lat be, mak no comparisoun	TC.4. 450
Al freshly newe, and lat Criseyde go!	TC.4. 457
Why n'ltow lete her from this herte go?	TC.4. 488
And with thy manhod letten al this game?	TC.4. 529
And outhur lat her out of toune fare	TC.4. 531
Ris up anon, and lat thy weping be,	TC.4. 537
For whan men han wel cried, than lat hem rounel!	TC.4. 587
To lete her go thus to the Grekes oost.	TC.4. 599
Lat not this wretched wo thyn herte gnawe,	TC.4. 621
Be glad, and lat me werke in this matere.	TC.4. 651
Let him upon me, woful wrecche, y-see,	TC.4. 838
Lat be this sorwe, or platly he wol deye!	TC.4. 924
And lat sen how your wit shal now availle;	TC.4. 937
lat be and thynk right thus in thy dissee	TC.4. 1097 var
The woful teres that they leten falle	TC.4. 1135
Wol lete, and folwe her spirit forth in hye:	TC.4. 1199
Live ye yit?' and let his sward doun glide.	TC.4. 1215
And lat us rise and streight to bedde go,	TC.4. 1243
And there lat us speken of our wo;	TC.4. 1244
avisement To letten it, lat it passe out of minde,	TC.4. 1301
And lat us shape a better wey zo finde.	TC.4. 1302
The selve wit; but yit to lete her go	TC.4. 1425
And lat us stele away bitwixe us twaya;	TC.4. 1503
And leten alle your frendes, God forbode	TC.4. 1556
Ek, "who-so wol han lief, he lief mot lete."	TC.4. 1585

So lat us venen, lat me nevere sterve!	TC.4. 1601
'And blisful Venus, lat me nevere sterve	TC.4. 1661
I n'ot, allas! Why let ich her to go?	TC.5. 226
But lete him worthen with his fantasye.	TC.5. 329
'So sholdestow endure and leten slide	TC.5. 351
Drif out, and lat hem faren to mischaunce;	TC.5. 359
And lat us caste how forth may best be drive	TC.5. 389
'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye	TC.5. 393
For Goddes love, lat us now sone at eve	TC.5. 481
Our leve take, and homward lat us torne,	TC.5. 482
Lat us forth holde our purpos fermely,	TC.5. 495
Hold forward now, and after lat us ride.	TC.5. 497
So lat us sen her paleis at the lestel	TC.5. 525
And after this, withoute longe lette	TC.5. 851
Lat Troye and Trojan for your herte pace!	TC.5. 912
And for-tyh lat us dine, I thee biseche;	TC.5. 1129
'Allas! why let I you from hennas go,	TC.5. 1261
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede!	TC.5. 1281
If she be let, she wol assigne a cause.	TC.5. 1302
Now writeth, swete, and lat me thus not pleyne:	TC.5. 1399
'Was ther non other broche you liste lete	TC.5. 1688
Becam his love, and lete him do	HF.1. 243
But let us speke of Eneas,	HF.1. 293
And stal away, and leet hir be;	HF.1. 418
Let seel darst thou yet loken now?	HF.2. 72
Lat go thyn hand, hit falleth doun.	HF.2. 233
Of that, and lat the reynes goon	HF.2. 443
To lete a fole han governaunce	HF.2. 450
'Lat be,' quod he, 'thy fantasye;	HF.2. 484
And lat a man stonde, out of doute,	HF.2. 529
And let our werkes han that name.	HF.3. 466
And leet a certeyn wynd to go,	HF.3. 508
And lat our werkes han that name,	HF.3. 520
'Tak forth thy trompe anon, let see,	HF.3. 534
Lat now,' quod she, 'thy trumpe goon,	HF.3. 580
Quod she; 'let alle your werkes be deed.'	HF.3. 611
Yit lat us to the peple seme	HF.3. 655
Let us be holden eek thereto,	HF.3. 665
Let men glewe on us the name;	HF.3. 671
Take out thy trumpe of golde now let se	HF.3. 675 var
That from thenyng is leten goon.	HF.3. 844
To leten wel the soun out go.	HF.3. 860
Ne porter ther is non to lette	HF.3. 864
For Goddes love, and let me seen	HF.3. 905
With the thriddle; and, or he lete Any stounde,	HF.3. 980
'Lat me go first!' 'Nay, but lat me!	HF.3. 1007
And leet hem gon. Ther myghte I seen	HF.3. 1027
Thy faire body lat it nat appere,	LGW. 256
And she answerde, 'Lat be thyn arguynge,	LGW. 475
Let be the chaf and writ wel of the corn.	LGW.G. 529
And latyn Criseide ben a-slepe and rest,	LGW.G. 531
For lat see now what man that lover be	LGW. 568
And al the remenaunt I wol lete slyppe.	LGW. 623
To shippe they wente, and thus I let hem sayle.	LGW. 628
And let the corps embawme; and forth she fette	LGW. 676
I prey God lat our hedes nevere alke	LGW. 705
Leet dichen al about, and walles make	LGW. 708
That noon of al hir frendes myghte it lette.	LGW. 732
They leete hir wordes thurgh the clifte pace,	LGW. 746
Yit woldestow but ones let us meete,	LGW. 760
And as she ranne, hir wymbel leet she falle,	LGW. 813
And let no gentile woman hire assure,	LGW. 908
And forth this nobyll quene thus late I ryde	LGW. 1210 var
With 'Hay!' 'Gobet!' 'Prik thou!' 'Lat gon, lat gon!	LGW. 1213
And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde;	LGW. 1316
For on a nyght sleping he let hir lye,	LGW. 1326
Let see now, darstow taken this viage?	LGW. 1450
Let him rede 'Argonauticon,'	LGW. 1457
'And lat us speke of wives, that is best;	LGW. 1702
And with our speche let us ease our herte.'	LGW. 1704
'But mekely she let hire eyen falle,	LGW. 1734
And al his kynne; and let the peple calle,	LGW. 1864
And openly let cary her on a bere	LGW. 1866
And let hir drenchen in sorowe and distresse,	LGW. 1919
Or lat his best devoure him at his wille.	LGW. 1937
Lat us wel taste him at hys herte-rote,	LGW. 1993
Or that I lete you as a page serve;	LGW. 2093
I wolde hit laten out, and theron swere,	LGW. 2107
And in that ille halfe a day he lette,	LGW. 2167
This Tereus let make his shippes yare,	LGW. 2270
And thus in teres lat I Proigne dwelle,	LGW. 2348
And thus I lat hem in her sorwe dwelle.	LGW. 2382
And in that londe let make his ordynaunce,	LGW. 2478
Wel and homely, and let his shippis dyghte,	LGW. 2480
And prively he let his daughter calle,	LGW. 2624
Tak hem agayn, lat hem go lye on presse!	Fort. 52
Lat nat this man on me thus crye and pleyne,	Fort. 74
Hold the hye wey, and lat thy gost thee lede,	Truth. 20
That for to lete of, wol I never assente.	Ven. 52
And let the jelouse put it in assay,	Ven. 62
God lete him never from his wo disavey,	Buk. 15
lete A and F goo fare wel ty ageynat	Astr. 251-8
slyly, and lat the sonne shyne thorough	Astr. 301-8
in thilke shynyng lat thin Astrelabie kouche adoun	Astr. 301-8
and lete thy pyn be no longer than a	Astr. 350-8
Lette who so lyste a fole me calle,	RR. 14
Envie, i-wis, shal nevere lete	RR. 279
Hadde opened, and me leten inne.	RR. 700
Undide and lete me passen in.	RR. 1280

**Let**—*Continued*

For no riches I wolde it leten.	RR. 1690
Beir me were to have laten be.	RR. 1791
And for the archer nolde I lette.	RR. 1832
But for no thyng he wolde me lete.	RR. 1982
Who so luste love, late hym entende.	RR. 2153
Late never thi lippe unbounden be.	RR. 2226
And lete it fulpon upon thes bee;	RR. 2281
And lat it never theynys flette.	RR. 2372
That never thou woldest, thi thankis, lete Ne remove	RR. 2463
For to biholde he wolde not lette.	RR. 2807
Late it still on the roser sitt.	RR. 3124
To late hym of the roser wite;	RR. 3145
Late hym not tarye, but hastily	RR. 3242
Late hym amende what so be mys.	RR. 3243
I pray yow late me be all stille.	RR. 3321
And ye may not letten me.	RR. 3431
I wole hym lette in no wise.	RR. 3590
Anoon he bade me withouten lette.	RR. 3756
And for no thyng ne will I lette.	RR. 3794
I wole not lette for no slouth.	RR. 3940
And late us shewe hym openly	RR. 3984
Lete thi werkis for and nere	RR. 4039
That I lete omy entre here.	RR. 4074
Ne late not Jelousie in his rage	RR. 4381
They han my joye fully lette.	RR. 4487
Whanne he the hay passen me lete	RR. 4557
Now late it goon as it may go.	RR. 4591
Canst thou yit chese, late me see.	RR. 4637
<i>Raisoun.</i> 'Nay, nay.' <i>L'Amaunt.</i> 'Yis, I.' <i>Raisoun.</i>	
'Wherof? late se.'	RR. 4660
The God of Love whanne thou let inne.	RR. 5108
Late hym be bisy to save his lyve;	RR. 5294
Late hym, with full entencioun,	RR. 5298
Whanne he is from us lett	RR. 5335
And late hise lymes a-sondre ryve.	RR. 5393
But riches nold not late hym witte.	RR. 5574
But late us leven these prechours.	RR. 5769
Ne lette, therefore, to drynke clarre	RR. 6026
Late ladies worche with her thyngis	RR. 6037
Now late hym come.' And he forth ran.	RR. 6060
Than lete a purpose that I take.	RR. 6169 <i>em</i>
Than lete a purpose that I take	RR. 6169 <i>var</i>
Thou most thyn heestis laten be;	RR. 6283
I take the strawe, and lete the corne	RR. 6354 <i>em</i>
(That no prelat may lette me)	RR. 6365
Hem wolde I lete to her prelates;	RR. 6457
Or lete her prestis knowe her states.	RR. 6458
Lat parish prestis have the lene.	RR. 6463
Lete bere hem to the spitel anoon.	RR. 6505
Why that I lete the pore be.	RR. 6514
The nakid text and lete the glose.	RR. 6556
He yeveth hym good to late hym go.	RR. 6676
He made a book, and lete it write	RR. 6785
But pore folk al quyte I lete.	RR. 6852
I lete hem to the Baptist John.	RR. 6998
Late hym study in equipolences.	RR. 7076
And late lyes and fallaces.	RR. 7077
I nolde it lette for no synne.	RR. 7292
Lete hir allone and you and me.	RR. 7327
He nolde lette for man on lyve	RR. 7381
<b>Let</b> see <b>For-lete(n), Leadeth, Letted, Letteth</b>	
<b>Leteth</b> see <b>Letteth</b>	
<b>Lethargy</b>	
fallen in to a litargye, whiche that is	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
'What! slombrestow as in a litargye?	TC.1. 730
<b>Lethe</b>	
Upon a stream that cometh fro Lete,	HF.1. 71
<b>Leting</b> see <b>Letting</b>	
<b>Letted</b>	
final was for to sle thy doghter. It letted nat in	B.Mel. 2590-5
Which letted hym to doon his bisynesse,—	E.Mch. 1904
<b>Letted</b> see <b>Let</b>	
<b>Letter</b>	
He taketh the lettre and forth he gooth his weye.	B.ML. 728
Another lettre, wrought ful synfully.	B.ML. 747
The lettre spak, the queene delivered was	B.ML. 750
Wo was this kyng whan he this lettre had sayn.	B.ML. 757
This lettre he seleth, pryvely wepyng.	B.ML. 768
And to the constable he the lettre took;	B.ML. 808
And whan that he this pitous lettre say,	B.ML. 809
Whan that the kyng this cursid lettre sente,	B.ML. 821
And sheweth the kyng his secle and his lettre;	B.ML. 882
The hand was knowe that the lettre wroote.	B.ML. 890
That koude expounde what this lettre mente;	B.Mk. 3398
For lettre sleeth, so as we clerkes seyn.	D.Sum. 1794
I took oure dame oure lettre and oure seel.	D.Sum. 2128
A lettre, in which he sheweth his alme.	E.Cl. 762
And in a lettre wroote he al his sorwe,—	E.Mch. 1880
Right of hire hand a lettre made she.	E.Mch. 1996
And sotilly this lettre doun she threste	E.Mch. 2003
For in a lettre she hadde toold hym al	E.Mch. 2215
Withouten vice of silable, or of lettre;	F.Sq. 101
That hadde a book with lettre of gold, in honde.	G.SN. 202
I kan nat geeste "rum, ram, ruf," by lettre;	I.Pars. 43
and nat by no lettre, for thow that hast	I.Pars. 1020-5
Paraunter other art or letter,	BD. 787
Ther nas to hir no maner lettre y-sent	Anel. 113
and aboven that lettre, in the heicste	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
fro the nethereste lettre to the uppereste.	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5

**Letter**—*Continued*

Right as our firste lettre is now an A.	TC.1. 171
Ye saw the lettre that she wrot, I gesse?	TC.1. 656
A lettre, in which I wolde her tellen how	TC.2. 1006
'Touching thy lettre, thou art wis y-nough:	TC.2. 1023
The viage and the lettre I shal endite,	TC.2. 1061
Yif thou me wit my lettre to devise!	TC.2. 1063
And radde it over and gan the lettre folde	TC.2. 1085 <i>var</i>
He kiste tho the lettre that he shette.	TC.2. 1090
And seyde, 'Lette, a blisful destine	TC.2. 1091
This Pandarus tok the lettre and that by tyme	TC.2. 1093 <i>var</i>
He seide her thus, and out the lettre plighte:	TC.2. 1120
And sent to you this lettre here by me:	TC.2. 1123
To you a lettre wolde I bringe or take,	TC.2. 1147
And in her bosom doun the lettre thraste,	TC.2. 1155
For trewely I n'il no lettre write!	TC.2. 1161
Ful prively this lettre for to rede.	TC.2. 1176
How liketh you the lettre that he wrot?	TC.2. 1196
'My-self to-medes wol the lettre sowel'	TC.2. 1201
God help me so, this is the firste lettre	TC.2. 1213
And sette her doun, and gan a lettre write;	TC.2. 1218
And Pandarus gan him the lettre take,	TC.2. 1318
So thorough this lettre which that she him sente,	TC.2. 1336
The copy of a tretis and a lettre	TC.2. 1697
Deiphebus gan this lettre to unfold	TC.2. 1702
That have the lettre red: lo! I hem here.	TC.3. 192
That gan ful lightly of the lettre pace	TC.3. 220
For ther was some lettre hem bytwene	TC.3. 501 <i>var</i>
He nyl for me his lettre be repeled	TC.4. 560 <i>var</i>
That hastily a lettre thou her write,	TC.5. 1293
Wol vouche-sauf this lettre to biholde:	TC.5. 1341
At writing of this lettre I was on-live,	TC.5. 1369
That with your lettre ye me reconfortel	TC.5. 1395
And with your lettre of hope I wol despoite.	TC.5. 1398
This lettre forth was sent unto Criseyde.	TC.5. 1422
But in her lettre made she swiche festes	TC.5. 1429
Your lettre, and how that ye requeren me	TC.5. 1600
But why, lest that this lettre founden were,	TC.5. 1602
This Troilus this lettre thoughte al straunge	TC.5. 1632
She wroot a letter anon, that thus biganne.	LGW. 1354
'I may wel leese a worde on yow, or letter,	LGW. 1362
But who wol al this letter have in mynde,	LGW. 1366
A letter sente she to hym certeyn,	LGW. 1564
And therefore in her letter thus she sayde,	LGW. 1670
Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verse endyte,	LGW. 1678
But of the letter of Phillis wol I wryte	LGW. 2494
But al hir letter writen I ne may	LGW. 2513
Hir letter was ryght longe, and therto large.	LGW. 2515
And whan this letter was forthe sent anon,	LGW. 2555
lettre that is clepid an X. Tho rekned	Astr. 132-9
myndight unto this forseide lettre X, and	Astr. 132-9
Whanne that this lettre of which I telle	RR. 1543
For certeyn, but if the letter lye,	RR. 3209
Defyneth it into this letter	RR. 4805
<b>Lettered</b>	
Ne half so lettered as am I.	RR. 7689
<b>Letters</b>	
Lo, heere the lettres seled of this thyng,	B.ML. 736
And stolen were his lettres pryvely.	B.ML. 744
Eft were his lettres stolen everychon.	B.ML. 792
And countrefeted lettres in this wyse:	B.ML. 793
That out of Surrye hath by lettres knowe	B.ML. 955
Do striken thee out of oure lettres blake,	D.Fri. 1364
Hath sent hire lettres hoom of his welfare;	F.Fkl. 838
Up-on a bok, was write with lettres olde;	PF. 19
And over the gate with lettres large y-wroghte	PF. 123
thise two lettres ther were seyn degrees	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
the accusour to beren lettres, by whiche	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
For touchynge the lettres falsly maked	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
maked by whiche lettres I am accused to	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
Of whiche lettres the fraude hadde ben	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
marked with a fewe lettres. But al-though that	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
by a swift poyntel to fyochon lettres	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
And here we stinten at thise lettres rede,	TC.2. 103
He lettres bar whan Troilus was absent;	TC.3. 488
The lettres ek that she of olde time	TC.5. 470
'Your lettres ful, the papir al y-pleynted,	TC.5. 1597
I dar not, ther I am, wel lettres make,	TC.5. 1627
Th'entente is al, and not the lettres space.	TC.5. 1630
Any lettres for to rede	HF.3. 51
That of the lettres oon or two	HF.3. 54
Send hire lettres, tokens, brochis, rynges.	LGW. 1275
But lettres kan she weve to and fro.	LGW. 2358
lettres of the A B C on whiche the fallen.	Astr. 50-7
23 lettres capitals and a small crosse (+)	Astr. 60-5
I alle the capitale lettres for the lyne of	Astr. 132-9
rekned al the lettres capitals for the lyne	Astr. 1339-45
Letters smal, that sayden thus:	RR. 1467
Letters to witnesse oure bounte,	RR. 6958
<b>Letterure</b>	
The whiche she kepte in vertu and letterure;	B.Mk. 3486
To teche hym letterure and curteisye,—	B.Mk. 3686
And konne he letterure, or konne he noon,	G.CY. 846
Be it with armes or letterure	RR. 6751
<b>Lettist</b>	
Thou lettist oure disport in this manere.	D.WB. 839
And lettist folk to han devocoun	LGW.G. 251
And lettist folke from hire devocioun	LGW. 325
Thurgh thyn envye thow us lettist alle!	LGW. 757





<b>Liber</b> —Continued	
Explicit liber tercius . . . . .	Bo.3. end 1140-5
Incipit liber quartus . . . . .	Bo.4. head 1140-5
Explicit liber quartus . . . . .	Bo.4. end 1615-20
Incipit liber quintus . . . . .	Bo.5. head 1615-20
Explicit liber Boecii . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. end
<b>Liberal</b>	
your liberal grace and mercy strechen and to be liberal, that is to seyn, large	B.Mel. 3015-20 I.Pars. 465-70
<b>Liberty</b>	
For lesynge of richesse or libertee, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3750
I me rejoyced of my libertee, . . . . .	E.Ci. 145
For sith I shal forgoon my libertee . . . . .	E.Ci. 171
'Lette I my wyl, and al my libertee, . . . . .	E.Ci. 656
In libertee and under noon arreest, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1282
In libertee, and eek in mariage; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1726
Wommen of kynde desairen libertee, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 768
His libertee this brid desirith ay, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 174
liberte hath fredom of conscience, that . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
eschewed apertely, yif I hadde had libertee . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
devyne, and of the libertee of fre wil; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
but I axe yif ther be any libertee of fre . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
'Yis,' quod sche, 'ther is libertee of fre wil. . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
no nature of rescoun that it ne hadde libertee of fre wil. . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
also is libertee of willynge and of nillynge. . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
ne graunte nat) that this libertee be . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
hir propre libertee. The whiche thingis natheles the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
fredom of libertee. For yif it so be that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
ther be no libertee of arbitre; ne certes . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
of the libertee of hir owne nature. Thanne certes . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
My sikernes, and thralen libertee? . . . . .	TC.2. 773
To graunte him yit so gret a libertee.' . . . .	TC.2. 1292
That I may have a libertee to dwelle . . . . .	TC.4. 1322 var
And every wight han libertee to bleve . . . . .	TC.4. 1357
So that it lay not in his libertee . . . . .	TC.5. 285
As whether she hath any libertee . . . . .	TC.5. 1300
Delyvered and come to libertee. . . . .	RR. 2762
Of drede devoude in libertee, . . . . .	RR. 4312
<b>Libeux</b>	
Of sir Lybeux and Pleyn-damour; . . . . .	B.Th. 2090
<b>Libra</b>	
I meene <i>Libra</i> , alway kan ascende, . . . . .	I.Pars. 11
Leo, Virgo, <i>Libra</i> , Scorpio, Sagittarius, . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
Aries and <i>Libra</i> . And understonde wel . . . . .	Astr. 70-5
hevedes of Aries and <i>Libra</i> , than ben the . . . . .	Astr. 70-5
these Aries and <i>Libra</i> , his moevynge . . . . .	Astr. 70-5
is fond ther 23 degres of <i>Libra</i> assending, . . . . .	Astr. 139-45 var
Aries by ordir is nadir to every degre of <i>Libra</i> . . . . .	Astr. 174-9
Than fonde I the 2 degre of <i>Libra</i> , nadir . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
and sette the heved of Aries or <i>Libra</i> in the . . . . .	Astr. 240-5
of Aries or <i>Libra</i> in the equinoxial fro oure . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
is in the hevedes of Aries or of <i>Libra</i> ; . . . . .	Astr. 266-70
the hevedes of Aries or of <i>Libra</i> , than . . . . .	Astr. 270-2
the hevedes of Aries and <i>Libra</i> . . . . .	Astr. 270-2
of Aries or <i>Libra</i> and thin equinoxial in that . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
there the hevedes of Aries and <i>Libra</i> and . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
the heved of <i>Libra</i> unto the ende of Pices . . . . .	Astr. 294-301
Leo, Aries to Virgo, Pices to <i>Libra</i> , . . . . .	Astr. 294-301
in the heved of Aries or <i>Libra</i> . Now is . . . . .	Astr. 312-6
<b>Library</b>	
place? Is this the librarye whiche that . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
walles of thy librarye, apparayled and . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
<b>Libro</b>	
<i>Augustinus de Civitate Dei</i> , libro 9 <sup>o</sup> . . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
<b>Libya</b>	
geaunt in the strondes of Libye; . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
In the desert of Libye; . . . . .	HF.1. 488
Til in Libye unneeth arryved he, . . . . .	LGW. 959
This is the regne of Libie ther ye ben, . . . . .	LGW. 992
That in the londre of Libye may be gette, . . . . .	LGW. 1123
<b>Licence</b>	
Hath of his abbot, as hym list, licence,— . . . . .	B.Sh. 1253
A surgien, by licence and assent of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
thanne axed she of hym licence for to speke, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2250-5
and licence for to venge yow, I seye that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2680-5
If I have licence of this worthy Frere, . . . . .	D.WB. 855
by licence of hir housbonde, so that she . . . . .	I.Pars. 945-50
have licence for to shrive thee to a . . . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
thee liketh, and by licence of thy ouraat, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
and of the licence of mowynge . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
I am licenced boldly . . . . .	RR. 7690

<b>Licentiate</b>	
For of his ordre he was licenciat. . . . .	A.Prol. 220
<b>Liche</b> see Like	
<b>Liche-wake</b>	
Ne how that lichewake was y-holde . . . . .	A.Kn. 2958
<b>Licketh</b>	
What shulde he yewe that liketh his knyff? . . . . .	RR. 6502
<b>Licorice</b>	
Of lycorys, or any cetewale. . . . .	A.Mil. 3207
But first he cheweth greyn and lycorys, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3690
The lycorys and cetewale . . . . .	B.Th. 1951
And lycorys, and eek comyn, . . . . .	B.Th. 2045
As clowe-gelofre, and lycorice, . . . . .	RR. 1368
<b>Lie</b>	
For by my trouthe, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 763
What houndes ligen in the floor adoun,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2205
And nat eterne, withouten any lye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3015
Ful sooth is this proverbe, it is no lye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3391
'Now, John,' quod Nicholas, 'I wol nat lye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3513
Ther as the carpenter is wont to lye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3651
But right fair was hire heer, I wol nat lye. . . . .	A.Rv. 3976
And I lye as a draf sak in my bed; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4206
Thise clerkes beete hym weel and lete hym lye, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4308
But who was woful—if I shal nat lye— . . . . .	B.ML. 694
Fy, mannysh, fy,—O nay, by God, I lye,— . . . . .	B.ML. 782
To feste, and, shortly, if I shal nat lye, . . . . .	B.ML. 1007
As been thise wedded men that lye and dare, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1293
If it lye in my power and my myght, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1456
But ligen in his hood; . . . . .	B.Th. 2101
world lyen nat in greet nombre or . . . . .	B.Mel. 2845-50
By no way that he sholde by hire lye . . . . .	B.Mk. 3470
As in his tyme, but-if bookes lye; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3688
With many a wounde, and thus they lete hym lye; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3898
Or elles at two, but if his storie lye. . . . .	B.Mk. 3900
I conseilte yow the beste, I wol nat lye, . . . . .	B.NP. 4135
This nyght I shal be mordred ther I lye; . . . . .	B.NP. 4195
That in await ligen to mordre men. . . . .	B.NP. 4415
'Thou shalt seye sooth thynne othes, and nat lye . . . . .	C.Pard. 636
But wel I woot, expres, withoute lye, . . . . .	D.WB. 27
Swere and lye as a womman kan. . . . .	D.WB. 228
We wommen han, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . .	D.WB. 515
Tho redde he me, if that I shal nat lyen, . . . . .	D.WB. 724
He gooth ful ny the sothe, I wol nat lye,— . . . . .	D.WB. 931
Thou shalt it do, if it lye in thy myght, . . . . .	D.WB. 1011
Yet wole the fyr as faire lye and brenne . . . . .	D.WB. 1142
Syn ye han herd this false Frere lye, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1670
Where as he shooppe hym thilke nyght to lye. . . . .	D.Sum. 1780
Fro Paradys first, if I shal nat lye, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1915
Ye lye heere ful of anger and of ire, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1981
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God I shal nat lye, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2210
Thogh that he lye bedrede til he sterve. . . . .	E.Mch. 1292
What force though Theofraste liste lye? . . . . .	E.Mch. 1295
If that I lye or noon in this matiere, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1741
I am a kyng, it sit me noight to lye! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2315
Up peril of my soule, I shal nat lyen,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 2371
And seyde, it was tyme to lye adoun, . . . . .	F.Sq. 351
Lete I this woful creature lye; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1085
My trouthe wol I kepe, I wol nat lye.' . . . .	F.Fkl. 1570
Quod tho Tiburce, 'if that I shal nat lye,' . . . . .	G.SN. 289
He lefte hir lye, and on his way is went. . . . .	G.SN. 534
'Who, sire? my lord? ye, ye, withouten lye! . . . . .	G.CY. 599
Ne oure matires that lyen al fix adoun, . . . . .	G.CY. 779
Right in youre sighte anon, I wol nat lye, . . . . .	G.CY. 1127
He seith right thus, withouten any lye, . . . . .	G.CY. 1430
lesynge comth of delit for to lye, in which . . . . .	I.Pars. 610-5
To lyen, for that is hir nature; . . . . .	BD. 630
That is to lyen ful comune,— . . . . .	BD. 811
But if men wolde upon hir lye; . . . . .	BD. 1022
But ye lovers, that lye in any drede, . . . . .	Mars. 5
And he found tentes first, but if men lye. . . . .	Anel. 154
Disfigurat was she, I nyl not lye; . . . . .	PF. 222
To ben hir help; but thus I let hir lye, . . . . .	PF. 279
Thus juge I, Nature, for I may not lye . . . . .	PF. 629
thynges ben that lyen falsly blisfulnesse . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
And seyde, 'Frend, though that I stille lye, . . . . .	TC.1. 752
And ye be wroth therefore, or wene I lye, . . . . .	TC.2. 300
Have here my trouthe, nece, I n'il not lyen, . . . . .	TC.2. 324
Quod Pandarus ly stille and lat me slepe . . . . .	TC.2. 953 var
Ye felen wel your-self that I not lye! . . . . .	TC.2. 1283
And ly right there, and byd thyn aventure. . . . .	TC.2. 1519
And if I lye, Achilles with his spere . . . . .	TC.3. 374
For-that we shal not ligen fer asonder, . . . . .	TC.3. 660
And if ye ligen wel to-night come ofte, . . . . .	TC.3. 669
Right overthwart, your women ligen alle, . . . . .	TC.3. 685
But of malice, if that I shal not lye! . . . . .	TC.3. 880
They wol seye 'yis,' but, Lord, so that they lye, . . . . .	TC.3. 1380
But al for naught; he may wel ligen and winke, . . . . .	TC.3. 1537
To speke her harm; and, if they on her lye, . . . . .	TC.4. 20
'On peril of my lif I shal not lye, . . . . .	TC.4. 113
Shulle in a strete as dogges ligen dede, . . . . .	TC.4. 626
If that I lye, in certein I shal fonde . . . . .	TC.4. 1402
If thou thus ligen a day or two or three, . . . . .	TC.5. 411
Ye shal wel knowen that I nought ne lye, . . . . .	TC.5. 900
By ligne, or elles olde bokes lye; . . . . .	TC.5. 1481
That peyneth her on ladies for to lye! . . . . .	TC.5. 1524
'As wel thou mightest lyen on Alecate, . . . . .	TC.5. 1527
That was of creatures, but men lye, . . . . .	TC.5. 1528
Withoute drede, that is no lye. . . . .	HF.1. 292
As smal as man may see yet lye . . . . .	HF.1. 487
Seyden sooth, and noight a lye. . . . .	HF.3. 462



**Lie—Continued**

Men shal not wenen everything a lie . . . . .	LGW. 12
Al swere I nat, of this I wol nat lie; . . . . .	LGW. 58
For nothing ellis, and I shal nat lie, . . . . .	LGW. 181
With flourouns smale, and I shal nat lie, . . . . .	LGW. 217
Thise ben the causes, and I shal nat lie, . . . . .	LGW. 357
As certeynly, but-if that bookes lie, . . . . .	LGW. 600
Ye lovers two, if that I shal nat lie, . . . . .	LGW. 743
That in o grave i-ferre we moten lie, . . . . .	LGW. 903
For on a nyght sleping he let hir lie, . . . . .	LGW. 1326
As in a woman; and this is no lie, . . . . .	LGW. 1882
Than shulde ye seen if that I therof lie, . . . . .	LGW. 2059
And that hir moeste worshippe is to lie, . . . . .	Fort. 22
Tak hem agayn, let hem go lie on presse! . . . . .	Fort. 52
Astrelabie lie evene south, and the est . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
lyne wol lie est, and the west lyne west, . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
Ne trowe not that I lie or madd, . . . . .	RR. 1072
That made hym swithe to lie upright, . . . . .	RR. 1601
While I lie in hir armes two, . . . . .	RR. 2594
To lie thus is an angry thyng; . . . . .	RR. 2628 <i>em</i>
I have no joye thus here to lie . . . . .	RR. 2629
A man to lie hath gret disese, . . . . .	RR. 2631
And thus enduring shalt thou lie, . . . . .	RR. 2645
Though he lie in strawe or dust; . . . . .	RR. 2764
Supposeth not, sir, that I lie, . . . . .	RR. 3106
For certeyn, but if the letter lie, . . . . .	RR. 3209
Which is so glad to feyne and lie, . . . . .	RR. 3872
And fals lesynges on hem lie, . . . . .	RR. 3880 <i>var</i>
Though he nought fonde, yit wole he lie Discord- ant . . . . .	RR. 4246
And though on hepis that lie hym bye . . . . .	RR. 5598
If that I lie or forsworne be! . . . . .	RR. 5968
But if he lie that made al thing, . . . . .	RR. 6644
But unto you dar I not lie; . . . . .	RR. 7287
But, sir, ye lie, I tel you plat; . . . . .	RR. 7524
And afterwards in prison lie, . . . . .	RR. 7573

**Lied**

But wel I woot he lyed right in dede, . . . . .	A.Prol. 659
they bare me on hande and liden that I hadde pollut . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
I trowe I lied not of it, . . . . .	RR. 7602

**Lied see Leigh**

**Lief**

Ne in noon oother cas, my levee brother, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1136
And soothly, levee brother, this is al, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1184
That oon of you, al be hym looth or lief, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1837
And seyde, 'Abyd, Robyn, my levee brother, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3129
And seyde, 'Levee brother Oswold, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3151
Maketh the ferre levee to be looth; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3393
He seyde, 'John, myn hooste, lief and deere, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3501
Ne, though I seye, I am nat lief to gabbe; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3510
'Why nay,' quod he, 'God woot, my levee leef, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3792
They seyde, 'The man was wood, my sweete brother; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3848
And if he have nought seyd hem, levee brother, . . . . .	B.ML. 51
That never in my lyf, for lief ne looth, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1322
Ful lief were me this conseil for to hyde, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1349
That goode lief my wyf hadde herd this tale! . . . . .	B.Mk. 3084
O noble, almyghty Sampson, lief and deere, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3242
For ech of hem hadde oother lief and deere, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3468
In sweete accord, 'My lief is faren in londe'; . . . . .	B.NP. 4069
And seye, 'Levee mooder, leet me in! . . . . .	C.Pard. 731
'Now, sires,' quod he, 'if that ye be so leef . . . . .	C.Pard. 760
O levee sire shreve, Jhesu shorte thy lyf! . . . . .	D.WB. 365
Thanne wolde I seye, 'Goode lief, taak keepe,— . . . . .	D.WB. 431
'O levee brother,' quod this Arrius, . . . . .	D.WB. 762
'My levee mooder,' quod this knyght, 'certeyn . . . . .	D.WB. 1005
And therefore, levee housbonde, I thus conclude; . . . . .	D.WB. 1171
'Tel forth youre tale, my levee maister deere,' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1298
De-pardeus quod this yeman levee brother . . . . .	D.Fri. 1395 <i>var</i>
But, levee brother, tel me thanne thy name,' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1444
'Ful many a cause, levee sire somonour,' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1474
That hadde almost as lief to lese hire nekke, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1574
A dagoun of youre blanket, levee dame, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1751
'Now, Thomas, levee brother, lef thyn ire, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2089
That thou departe it so, my levee brother, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2133
And though to me that ye be lief and deere, . . . . .	E.Cl. 479
And she obeyeth, be hire lief or looth; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1961
Com down, my lief, and if I have myssayd, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2391
And kept among his jueles levee and deere, . . . . .	F.Sq. 341
Ne never hadde I thyng so lief, ne lever, . . . . .	F.Sq. 572
This philosophie answerde, 'Levee brother, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1607
So shaltow seen hem, levee brother deere, . . . . .	G.SN. 257
'Now, Cristes owene knyghtes, levee, and deere, . . . . .	G.SN. 383
For unto Crist it is so lief and deere, . . . . .	G.CY. 1467
Though hym repente, or be hym lief or looth, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 356
Ne me nis no thyng lief nor looth, . . . . .	BD. 8
and thow by-gonne rather to ben lief and deere . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
And seyde, 'Gladly, levee nece dere! . . . . .	TC.2. 251
Deiphebus and my suster, lief and dere, . . . . .	TC.2. 1693
O sonnes lief, O Joves daughter dere, . . . . .	TC.3. 3
'But now to purpos, . . . . .	TC.3. 330
That al this world so lief to hem ne were . . . . .	TC.3. 460
'I wol,' quod she, 'myn uncle lief and dere; . . . . .	TC.3. 645
And him her lief and dere herte calle, . . . . .	TC.3. 774
God help me so, ye had him nevere lief! . . . . .	TC.3. 864
Had ich him nevere lief? By God, I wene . . . . .	TC.3. 869
Ye hadde nevere thing so lief! quod she,— . . . . .	TC.3. 870
In any cas, God wot, it is me lief; . . . . .	TC.3. 1619
And, for the Grekes weren me so leve, . . . . .	TC.4. 82
O levee Pandar, in conclusioun, . . . . .	TC.4. 452

**Lief—Continued**

It li'h not in my power, levee brother; . . . . .	TC.4. 458
And seyde, 'Parde, levee brother dere, . . . . .	TC.4. 541
That if Criseyde, which that is thy lief, . . . . .	TC.4. 611
And not encrease, O levee nece swete! . . . . .	TC.4. 926
Ek, "who-so wol han lief, he lief mot lete," . . . . .	TC.4. 1585
And wol do fayn that is him lief and dere; . . . . .	TC.5. 187
'Where is myn owne lady, lief and dere? . . . . .	TC.5. 218
My sword, myn helm; and, levee brother dere, . . . . .	TC.5. 307
For wel thou wost, my levee brother dere, . . . . .	TC.5. 342
And seyde, 'Levee brother Pandarus, . . . . .	TC.5. 477
Thy grace most of alle lustes leve, . . . . .	TC.5. 592
It is me lief. And of this treson now, . . . . .	TC.5. 1738
Ryght so of air, my levee brother; . . . . .	HF.2. 308
Astr. 301-8 . . . . .	HF.3. 737
That leef me were, or that I wente, . . . . .	HF.3. 909
To sleen my leefe? O speke, Piramus! . . . . .	LGW. 880
Where se ye oon that he ne hath lafte his leefe? . . . . .	LGW. 1260
Upon the godyds, that he for levee ne lothe . . . . .	LGW. 1639
To Tessalye, with duke Jason hir leefe, . . . . .	LGW. 1654
And seyde, 'Phedra, levee suster dere, . . . . .	LGW. 1978
That al the world to me nys half so lefe, . . . . .	LGW. 2636
Me were as leef be leyd upon my bere, . . . . .	Purse. 5
And in the swete seoun that life is, . . . . .	RR. 103
Ful leef hath oother memnes thing, . . . . .	RR. 206
No craft had she so leef to do, . . . . .	RR. 758
His leef a rosyn chapellet . . . . .	RR. 845
And wite ye who was his leef? . . . . .	RR. 847
Dame Gladnesse there was hym so leef, . . . . .	RR. 848
Of which hir leef a robe werede; . . . . .	RR. 875
As Youthe his leef, and sich corage, . . . . .	RR. 1302
It ought hym ben full lief withall; . . . . .	RR. 1688
He shall be leef ay forto yeve, . . . . .	RR. 2335
To me it is so leef and deere, . . . . .	RR. 3129

**Liever**

For hym was levee have at his beddes heed . . . . .	A.Prol. 293
Hym hadde be levee, I dar wel undertake, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3541
But me were levee than al this toun,' quod he, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3751
I dar wel seyn hir hadde levee a knyf . . . . .	B.ML. 1027
Yet were me levee that I were unborn . . . . .	B.Sh. 1372
whether the were levee pees or werre, or this or . . . . .	B.Mel. 2335-40
I hadde levee than a barel ale . . . . .	B.Mk. 3083
Ther is no thyng, but breed, that me were levee, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3628
By God, I hadde levee than my sherte . . . . .	B.NP. 4110
For, by my trouthe, me were levee dye, . . . . .	C.Pard. 615
Yet hadde I levee wedde no wyf to-yeere! . . . . .	D.WB. 168
Al had hire levee have born a knave child, . . . . .	E.Cl. 444
'Me were lever than a barel ale . . . . .	E.Cl. 1212c
Yet were me levee houndes had me eten, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1438
Levee ich hadde to dyen on a knyf, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2163
Ne never hadde I thyng so lief, ne lever, . . . . .	F.Sq. 572
I hadde levee than twenty pound worth lond, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 683
And he hath levee talen with a page . . . . .	F.Fkl. 692
But natheles yet have I levee lese . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1360
I hadde wel levee y-stiked for to be, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1476
That fro his lust yet were hym levee abyde, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1522
That him were levee han shame,—and that were routhe,— . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1529
I have wel levee ever to suffre wo, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1531
Hadde levee dye in sorwe and in distresse, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1596
And that she levee had lost that day hir lyf, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1600
Yet hadde I levee spenden al the good . . . . .	G.CY. 1376
Noot I nat why, that me were levee slepe . . . . .	H.Mcp. 23
Yet hadde I levee payen for the mare . . . . .	H.Mcp. 78
Levee in a forest, that is rude and coold, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 170
Wel lever is me liken yow and dye . . . . .	Comp.L. 122
It were me levee that it were for schame, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
thou hast levee for to wene that thou be put out . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5.
1395-200 . . . . .	
what wyght that hath levee founden . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
were levee that he were unknowe; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
therefor thou haddest levee rekne hem . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
thurw a litil clyfte, but me were levee to knowen . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
hath lever to ben dirk and vyl; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
hath nat levee ben exiled, pore and nedy . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
For dredeles me were levee dye . . . . .	TC.1. 1034
For me were levee thou and I and he . . . . .	TC.2. 352
Yit have I levee maken him good chere . . . . .	TC.2. 471
Yit hadde I levee unwist for sorwe dye,"— . . . . .	TC.2. 1509
Me were levee a thousand fold to dye, . . . . .	TC.3. 574
Or elles were him levee, fel and bones, . . . . .	TC.3. 591
'Ye, that to me,' quod she, 'ful levee were . . . . .	TC.3. 1107
Me levee were than this worldes tweyne), . . . . .	TC.3. 1490
And me were levee ded than hir defame, . . . . .	TC.4. 565
Hir honour levee than my lif to save! . . . . .	TC.4. 567
I have hir honour levee yit than me . . . . .	TC.4. 570
Ye, levee than be king of Greces twelve! . . . . .	TC.5. 924
For as to me nys lever noon, ne lother, . . . . .	LGW. 191
He hadde levee himself to mordre and dye, . . . . .	LGW. 1536
Hym were lever than al the world a-londe, . . . . .	LGW. 2413
But thikke doted fool that eft hath lever Y-cheyned be . . . . .	Buk. 13
That these were lever to be take in Fryse . . . . .	Buk. 23
Lever me were that knyves kerve . . . . .	RR. 3094
Me were levee dye in the payne, . . . . .	RR. 3326
Lever I have endure disese, . . . . .	RR. 3417
Which hadde lever in this cas . . . . .	RR. 3825
Lever I hadde with awerdis tweyne . . . . .	RR. 4081
Hym hadde lever a-sondre shake . . . . .	RR. 5392
And, for the Grekes weren me so leve, . . . . .	RR. 6168
And have wel lever, soth to sey, . . . . .	RR. 6793

# Levest

what fortune yow is levest (that is to seyn	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
Of hem that me were levest praised be,'	TC.2. 189
That hem were levest for to stonde,	HF.1. 87

# Leifest see Alderleifest

# Lige

Oure lige lordes seel on my patente,	C.Pard. 337
'My lige lady, generally,' quod he,	D.WB. 1037
And art my feithful lige man y-bore,	E.Cl. 310
My lige lord, on this solempne day	F.Sq. 111
He moste think it is his lige man,	LGW. 379
Whanne thou bicam his lige man;	RR. 4647

# Liegess

And alle his liges, sholde y-cristned be,	B.ML. 240
Of which thyne owene liges hadde envie,	B.Mk. 3584
Were alle his liges, bothe lasse and moore.	E.Cl. 67
A kyng to kepe his lieges in justice,	LGW. 382

# Lies

And for a soth they tellen twenty lies!	TC.4. 1407
Oon seyde that Omere made lies,	HF.3. 387
With boistes crammed ful of lies,	HF.3. 1039
And late lies and fallaces,	RR. 7077

# Lies see Lees

# Liest

'Thou lixt!' quod she, 'by my savacioun	D.FH. 1618
'Nay! ther thou lixt, thou Sounour!' quod the Frere.	D.Sum. 1761
Thou lyst, for thy power is ful naked!	G.SN. 486
Now listow deed, with face pale of heche,	H.Mcp. 276
But li'st as he that list of no thing reche!	TC.1. 797
For al so siker as thou li'st here by me,	TC.2.491
To sorwen thus. Why li'st'ow in this wise,	TC.4. 394
'Mafay, thou liest falsly!' quod he.	RR. 7578

# Lieth

Lat hym be war, his nekke lieth to wedde.	A.Kn. 1218
And that hir deth lith in my myght also,	A.Kn. 1795
Yit wasteth it, as it lyth by the weye;	A.Kn. 3023
And thus lith Alison and Nicholas,	A.Mil. 3653
This John lith stille a furlong way or two,	A.Rv. 4199
And lith ful stille and wolde han caught a sleepe.	A.Rv. 4227
Heere lith the millere and his wyf also.	A.Rv. 4256
Ther lyth oon upon my wombe and on myn heed.	A.Rv. 4290
And boond Sathan,—and yet lith ther he lay,—	B.ML. 634
Paye it agayn when it lith in youre ese;	B.Sh. 1481
Upon his beere ay lith this innocent	B.Pri. 1825
wel be conselled in that cas of which he lieth.	B.Mel. 2390-5
but it lith in the wyf and in the hand of	B.Mel. 2845-50
As any feend that lith in helle adoun,	B.Mk. 3654
And in this carte he lith gapyng upright.	B.NP. 4232
Harrow! alas! heere lith my felawe slayn!"	B.NP. 4235
Lith Pertelote, and alle hire austres by,	B.NP. 4458
And lith y-grave under the roode beam,	D.WB. 496
And seyde, 'Sire knyght, heer-forth ne lith no wey;	D.WB. 1001
That under erthe is grave, or lith above,	D.WB. 1065
He groweth lyk our bore, lith in our sty.	D.Sum. 1829
She seyde, 'Lord, al lith in youre plesaunce;	E.Cl. 501
It lith nat in my tonge, nym my konnyng;	F.Sq. 35
And seyde, 'He lyeth! it is rather lyk	F.Sq. 217
For therin lith the theft of al the gyn,—	F.Sq. 322
And lith aswowne, deed, and lyk a stoon,	F.Sq. 474
In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,—	F.Fkl. 1337
Men leyn that con as lowe as lith that oother.	H.Mcp. 222
of grete goode werkes lith the grete gerdoun.	I.Pars. 735-40
subgetz, in resoun, as ferforth as it lith in hire	I.Pars. 770-5
power,	BD. 143
That lyeth ful pale and no-thing rody.	BD. 146
The quene, ther she lyeth alone,	BD. 181
'A-wak!' quod he, 'who is it lyth there!'	BD. 203
For in your sorwe ther lyth no reed;	BD. 626
Quod he, 'for ther lyth noon ther-to,	BD. 688
That Cesiphus, that lyth in helle,	BD. 698
How that ther lyth in rekenyng	Mars. 184
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in her myght?	Anel. 286 var
Ther lithe noon othir meene weyes nuwe	PF. 573
It lith nat in his wit, ne in his wille,	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
now lyth he emptid of lyght of his thought,	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
But folye, that lyeth aloutre to hym-selve,	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
Liggeth thanne stille, al outrely	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
thanne sche lieth, falsly bybetyng the	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
for the corone, thanne lith the mede in	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
(as who seith, it lyth in your power)	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
but suffrih and lith subgit to the figures	TC.2. 465

For myn estat li'th in a jupartye,	TC.2. 715
In every thing I wot ther li'th mesure:	TC.2. 741
And yit his lif li'th al now in my cure!	TC.2. 1573
Li'th yit!	TC.2. 1738
And in what plit he li'th! Com of anon!	TC.3. 948
But liggeth stille and taketh him right here;	TC.4. 228
Li'th Troilus biraft of ech welfare,	TC.4. 343
He feleth non, but li'th forth in a trauunce.	TC.4. 416
And upon newe cas li'th newe avis.	TC.4. 458
It li'th not in my power, leve brother;	TC.4. 834
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth;	TC.4. 868
Ben fed; and thus for hem she li'th allone.	TC.4. 1154
And thus she li'th with hewe pale and grene,	TC.5. 1270
Sin that ther li'th no remedie in this cas,	TC.5. 1285
Ayein the sonne li'th, o-point to dye,	TC.5. 1287
And kiseth him ther he li'th on the grounde:	TC.5. 1417
In you li'th, when you list that it so be,	

# Lieth—Continued

But, wo is mel it lyth nat in myn myght	LGW.G. 60
There as there lyth non othyr asay be preve.	LGW.G. 84
For syth no cause of dethe lyeth in this cas,	LGW. 409
Al lyeth in yow,—dooth wyth hym what yow liste.	LGW. 449
Hastow nat in a book, lyth in thy cheste,	LGW. 510
And how she lyth and sowneth on the grounde?	LGW. 872
That al my love and lyf lyth in his cure.	LGW. 1176
In him lith alle, to doo me lyve or deyn.	LGW. 1181
For in his bedde he lyth a nyght and siketh,	LGW. 1292
And lyeth in Rhodepeya hym for to reste.	LGW. 2438
by [ther] thy label lith in the zodiak, the	Astr. 343-50
But herof lieth no remembrance	RR. 782
Heere lith no rede ne witte therto,	RR. 1615
That help ne lith there noon, ne rede,	RR. 1618
And lyeth in vermyn and in ordure;	RR. 2768
He lieth, though they ben gittles.	RR. 4270
Which in a-wayte lyth day and nyght,	RR. 4497
For hym my lyf lyth all in doute,	RR. 4513
My good, myne harme lyth hool in me.	RR. 4585
Here lith no thank ne no merite;	RR. 5909
Ther lyth the goode religioun,	RR. 6257
Ther lyth of vertu the aboundaunce.	RR. 6528
For therynne lyth no begging;	RR. 6698
That lyth with me so faste bounde.	RR. 6827

# Lieth see Over-lieth

# Liffe

In al his lyf, unto no maner wight.	A.Prol. 71
She was a worthy woman al hir lyve,	A.Prol. 459
lyveth . . . Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes	
mo?	A.Kn. 1029
And eek it is nat likly, al thy lyf,	A.Kn. 1172
Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde,	A.Kn. 1212
Farwel, my lif, my lust and my gladnesse!	A.Kn. 1250
For whom that I moste nedes lese my lyf.	A.Kn. 1290
And thre year in this wise his lif he ladde	A.Kn. 1446
And, shortly, outhur he wolde lese his lif,	A.Kn. 1485
That loves servaunts in this lyf enduren;	A.Kn. 1923
Thanne rekke I noght, whan I have lost my lyf,	A.Kn. 2257
Desire to ben a mayden al my lyf,	A.Kn. 2305
'No man ther-fore, up payne of los of lyf,	A.Kn. 2543
Hym gayneth neither, for to gete his lif,	A.Kn. 2755
Syn that my lyf ne may no longer dure.	A.Kn. 2770
Myn hertes lady, endere of my lyf!	A.Kn. 2776
That serveth yow and wol doon al his lyf.	A.Kn. 2795
And hath so long a lif as we may see,	A.Kn. 3019
And here-agayns no creature on lyve,	A.Kn. 3039
Out of this foule prision of this lyf?	A.Kn. 3061
For I wol telle a legende and a lyf,	A.Mil. 3141
Which that he lovede moore than his lyf;	A.Mil. 3222
To loke on hire hym thoughte a myrie lyf.	A.Mil. 3344
Thus schal mankynde drenceh and lese hir lyf.	A.Mil. 3521
And thanne shul we be lordes al oure lyf.	A.Mil. 3581
Go save oure lyf, and that I the biseche!	A.Mil. 3600
Go, deere spouse, and help to save oure lyf!	A.Mil. 3610
Syn that my tappe of lif bigan to renne;	A.Rv. 3890
Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon,	A.Rv. 3892
The stream of lyf now droppeth on the chymbe;	A.Rv. 3895
'Aleyn, welcome,' quod Symkyn, 'by my lyf!	A.Rv. 4024
This joly lyf han thise two clerkes lad,	A.Rv. 4232
Was for to love hire while his lyf may dure.	B.ML. 189
To shapen for his lyf som remedye.	B.ML. 210
Saveth my lyf, and beth noght rechelees	B.ML. 229
To geten hire that hath my lyf in cure;	B.ML. 230
The lyf shal rather out of my body sterte,	B.ML. 335
Me helpe, and yif me myght my lyf tamenden.	B.ML. 462
The lyf out of hire body for to twyne,	B.ML. 517
But Hermengyld loved hire right as hir lyf,	B.ML. 535
And lovynge Hermengyld right as hir lyf.	B.ML. 625
And with the senatour she ladde hir lyf.	B.ML. 976
'So vertuous a lyvere in my lyf	B.ML. 1024
Maurices lyf, I bere it noght in mynde.	B.ML. 1127
Til deeth departed hem this lyf the lede,	B.ML. 1158
Of bretherhede whil that hir lyf may dure.	B.Sh. 1232
For by that God that yaf me soule and lyf,	B.Sh. 1305
That never in my lyf, for lief ne looth,	B.Sh. 1322
Thanne wolde I telle a legende of my lyf,	B.Sh. 1335
He lad his lyf, and there I lete him dwelle.	B.Sh. 1496
In myrthe al nyght a bisy lyf the lede	B.Sh. 1508
But by thy lyf ne be namoure so large;	B.Sh. 1621
And whan that I my lyf sholde forlete,	B.Pri. 1848
and Salomon seith, "Never in thy lyf,	B.Mel. 2250-5
risen for deeth to lyve, appeared rather to a	B.Mel. 2265-70
of his lyf bfore, and feyne thy wey,—seye that	B.Mel. 2500-5
this present lyf; and for what cause or enchesoun	B.Mel. 2800-5
'This is my lif, but if that I wol fighte;	B.Mk. 3103
I wol yow seyn the lyf of Saint Edward,	B.Mk. 3160
He thanked God, and ever his lyf in feere	B.Mk. 3369
How she in vertu myghte hir lyf dispende.	B.Mk. 3389
In pacience ladde a ful symple lyf,	B.NP. 4016
Up peril of my soule, and of my lyf,	B.NP. 4134
That folk enduren in this lif present.	B.NP. 4171
'Lo, in the lyf of Saint Kenelm I rede,	B.NP. 4300
That day that Ector sholde lese his lyf,	B.NP. 4332
How that the lyf of Ector sholde be lorne,	B.NP. 4334
Whan that hir housbond hadde lost his lyf,	B.NP. 4554
No children hadde he mo in al his lyf.	C.Doc. 6
And ye maistresses, in youre olde lyf,	C.Doc. 72
O deere doghter, endere of my lyf,	C.Doc. 218
And in my lyf my laste joye also;	C.Doc. 222



Life—Continued

Of wikked lyf, though it so pryvee be . . . C.Doe. 281  
 Ne Deeth, allas! ne wol nat han my lyf; . . . C.Pard. 727  
 In myrthe and joliffeite oure lyf to lyven, . . . C.Pard. 780  
 That he ne shal his anon forelete; . . . C.Pard. 864  
 Y-thonked be God, that is eterne on lyve! . . . D.WB. 5  
 With ech of hem, so wel was hym on lyve. . . D.WB. 43  
 Wolde leden al hir lyf in chasitee. . . D.WB. 94  
 I have the power, duryng al my lyf, . . . D.WB. 158  
 O levee sirs shrewe, Jhesu shorte thy lyf! . . . D.WB. 365  
 Of thyng of which they never aglite hir lyve. . . D.WB. 392  
 That with a staf birafte his wyf hire lyf, . . . D.WB. 461  
 Or doon a thyng that sholde han cost his lyf, . . . D.WB. 535  
 And hire forsook for terme of al his lyf, . . . D.WB. 644  
 Amphioxas at Thebes loste his lyf; . . . D.WB. 741  
 Do as thees lute to terme of al thy lyf; . . . D.WB. 820  
 Til he his lyf hym graunted in the place, . . . D.WB. 896  
 That of thy lyf yet hastow no suretee. . . D.WB. 903  
 I grante thee lyf, if thou kanst tellen me . . . D.WB. 904  
 No creature saugh he that bar lyf. . . D.WB. 997  
 Thy lyf is sauf, for I wol stonde therby; . . . D.WB. 1015  
 Upon my lyf, the queene wol seye as I. . . D.WB. 1016  
 But seyden he was worthy han his lyf. . . D.WB. 1045  
 For wel thou woost that I have kept thy lyf. . . D.WB. 1056  
 I am she which that saved hath youre lyf, . . . D.WB. 1092  
 Up peril of my lyf, til that it dye. . . D.WB. 1145  
 In wilful povertie chees to lyve his lyf, . . . D.WB. 1179  
 And never yow displese in al my lyf; . . . D.WB. 1222  
 Dooth with my lyf and deth right as yow leste. . . D.WB. 1248  
 'Dame,' quod he, 'God yewe yow right good lyf! . . . D.Fri. 1270  
 Bet than Virgile while he was on lyve, . . . D.Fri. 1519  
 Somoned unto youre court in al my lyf! . . . D.Fri. 1620  
 Thanked be God, that yow yaf soule and lyf, . . . D.Sum. 1807  
 If it be good in Thomas lyf of Inde. . . D.Sum. 1980  
 And ye shal peen, up peril of my lyf. . . D.Sum. 2271  
 But I yow preye, and charge upon youre lyf, . . . E.Cl. 164  
 To worshippe hire, whil that hir lyf may dure, . . . E.Cl. 166  
 And ay she kepte hir fadres lyf on-lofte, . . . E.Cl. 229  
 To lyve my lyf with hem in reate and pees; . . . E.Cl. 487  
 And ever shal, whil that my lyf may dure, . . . E.Cl. 825  
 Til I be deed my lyf ther wol I lede, . . . E.Cl. 835  
 Whos lyf and al hire secte God mayntene . . . E.Cl. 1171  
 And yet, I trowe, he thal al his lyve . . . E.Mch. 1235  
 Mighte ones knowe of thiike blisful lyf . . . E.Mch. 1263  
 'Noon oother lyf,' seide he, 'is worth a bene, . . . E.Mch. 1273  
 And lede his lyf in joye and in solas; . . . E.Mch. 1284  
 Lyveth a lyf blisful and ordinaat, . . . E.Mch. 1300  
 For she wol clayme half part al hir lyf; . . . E.Mch. 1306  
 In sorow and care thi lif shaltow leede . . . war RCP  
 And leve in langore and disease al thi life . . . E.Mch. 1306  
 war Rwl  
 Upon his bare knees, oughte, al his lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1351  
 For thanne his lyf is set in sikernesse; . . . E.Mch. 1355  
 No man hateth his fleesh, but in his lyf . . . E.Mch. 1386  
 The lusty lyf, the vertuous quyete, . . . E.Mch. 1395  
 Thanne sholde I lede my lyf in avouture, . . . E.Mch. 1435  
 Siththe he may nat lyven chaaet his lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1446  
 I have now been a court-man al my lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1492  
 Preyse who-so wole a wedded mannes lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1546  
 And eek the mekeste on that bereth lyf; . . . E.Mch. 1552  
 To lede in ese and hoonlynesse his lyf; . . . E.Mch. 1628  
 That I shall lede now so myrie a lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1645  
 Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve yaf . . . E.Mch. 1652  
 Ye may repente of wedded mannes lyf, . . . E.Mch. 1663  
 Saugh never his lyf so myrie a wedded man. . . E.Mch. 1731  
 For which he putte his lyf in aventure. . . E.Mch. 1877  
 For neither after his deeth nor in his lyf, . . . E.Mch. 2077  
 No spot of thees ne knew I al my lyf; . . . E.Mch. 2146  
 For ther nas never yet no man on lyve,— . . . F.Sq. 423  
 That never in al his lyf he, day ne nyght, . . . F.Fkl. 746  
 A yeer and moore lasted this blisful lyf, . . . F.Fkl. 808  
 That loveth hire housbonde as hire hertes lyf; . . . F.Fkl. 816  
 Oon of the beste faryngs man on lyve, . . . F.Fkl. 932  
 By thilke God that yaf me soule and lyf! . . . F.Fkl. 983  
 What deynthe sholde a man han in his lyf . . . F.Fkl. 1003  
 That loveth thee as his owene hertes lyf. . . F.Fkl. 1093  
 Aurelius in his lyf saugh never noon. . . F.Fkl. 1188  
 Moore than to save myn hertes lyf right now, . . . F.Fkl. 1332  
 My lif, than of my body have a shame, . . . F.Fkl. 1361  
 That at Cartage birafte himself hir lyf? . . . F.Fkl. 1400  
 That for swich cas birafte himself hir lyf? . . . F.Fkl. 1438  
 That never whil thes lasteth lyf ne breeth, . . . F.Fkl. 1482  
 That ever yet I knew in al my lyf. . . F.Fkl. 1540  
 In sovereyn blisse leden forth hir lyf; . . . F.Fkl. 1552  
 And that she levere had lost that day hir lyf, . . . F.Fkl. 1600  
 Right of thy glorious lif and passoun, . . . G.SN. 26  
 The eternal lyf, and of the feend victorie . . . G.SN. 34  
 The Seconde Nonnes Tale of the lyf of Sainte Cecile . . . G.SN. head  
 This mayden bright, Cecile, as hir lif seith, . . . G.SN. 120  
 This lyf to lese, myne owene deere brother, . . . G.SN. 321  
 But ther is bettere lif in oother place, . . . G.SN. 323  
 That ther was oother lyf ther men may wone. . . G.SN. 332  
 Gooth to the corone of lyf, that may nat faille; . . . G.SN. 388  
 With whippe of leed, til he his lif gan lete. . . G.SN. 406  
 Thou that ne mayst but only lyf bereve, . . . G.SN. 482  
 But in that bath hir lyf she moete lete, . . . G.SN. 523  
 Whan toold was al the lyf of Sainte Cecile, . . . G.CY. 554  
 Thogh that he multiple terme of his lyve; . . . G.CY. 1479  
 For in this world was noon so fair on lyve. . . H.Mop. 122

Life—Continued

Which that he lovede moore than his lyf, . . . H.Mop. 140  
 Ne never in al thi lyf ne shaltow speke; . . . H.Mop. 297  
 Ne telleth never no man in youre lyf . . . H.Mop. 311  
 and the blisful lif that is perdurable, . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 his olde synful lyf, he may nat bigynne the newe . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 the newe clene lif; for certes, if he be baptized . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 Lord Jhesu Crist, and desirith the lif perdurable, . . . I.Pars. 120-5  
 is the tree of lyf to hem that it receyven, . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 yeres of my lyf in bitternesse of myn . . . I.Pars. 135-40  
 for certes, the sighte of God is the lyf . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
 in this present lyf; that is to seyn, honours, . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
 that they were in this present lyf, . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 the prosperitee of this lyf? For truste . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
 outrede dede as to the lyf perdurable in . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 the lyf perdurable in hevne; but natheles, . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 have the lyf perdurable in hevne whan . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 that never hadde lyf may never quykene; . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 availle noght to han the lyf perdurable, . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 they been in good lyf been al mortefied . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 dede, for to have the lyf perdurable, wel . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 oweth al his lif to God, as longe as he hath lyved and . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 to God, to whom he oweth al his lyf; . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 in this present lyf, and how he hath hem despended; . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 and for to amenden hym of his lyf, . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 thanne in al his lyf have corage to synne, . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 to shewen in hir lyve. . . I.Pars. 425-30  
 that is to seyn, to salvacioun of lyf and . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 al his debonaire lif espirituel, that sholde . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 good name, as his lyf. Homicide is . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 to saven his lyf or his catel. . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 is the tree of lyf; that is to seyn, of . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 of lyf espirituel, and escholy, a dealwee . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 in this lyf, and that nas but his clothes. . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 gerdown of the blisful lyf that is . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 may in his lyf be destroyed by penitence. . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 of his owene lif, wherof swich corve shorteth . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
 ful ofte the lif of man, er that his tyme . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
 is in this present lif, and bireveth hire . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
 moost precious lyf that is. And thise ordred folk been . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
 departed in al hir lyf, that is to seyn, . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 she is the lyf of anges. She is the . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 terme of al his lif he sholde namoore . . . I.Pars. 965-70  
 if he have lyf to parfoumen it. . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 remembre me alle the yeres of my lif in . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 ne hath nat in his lyf herked Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 and shryven in this present lyf; for alle . . . I.Pars. 1060-5  
 firste vice, he shal thynke that oure lif is . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 alle harmes been passed of this present lyf; . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 travail, and the lyf by deeth and . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 this present lyf, thurgh the benigne grace of hym that . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 The beste that mighte bere lyf; . . . BD. 64  
 Right thus this kyng Seys loste his lyf. . . BD. 75  
 To telle hir bertely sorful lyf . . . BD. 85  
 Awak! let be your sorful lyf! . . . BD. 202  
 Ye shul me never on lyve y-ae, . . . BD. 205  
 Yift that ever he abood his lyve. . . BD. 247  
 Why and how his lyf myght laste,— . . . BD. 505  
 My lyf, my lustes, be me lothe . . . BD. 580  
 My suffaunce, my lust, my lyf, . . . BD. 1037  
 Reyssed, as fro dethe to lyve, . . . BD. 1277  
 That shal he fynde as he the lyf shal lete. . . ABC. 72  
 My lyf stant ther in aventure and grace, . . . Mars. 60  
 Or elles ne may hir lif nat long endure, . . . Comp.L. 3  
 This hevly lif I lede for your sake . . . Comp.L. 53  
 For ye be oon the worthiest on-lyve . . . Comp.L. 89  
 As any man can, or may, on-lyve [here]. . . Comp.L. 98  
 But I, my lyf and deeth, to yow obeye, . . . Comp.L. 119  
 And callede him my hertes lyf, my knyght, . . . Anel. 223  
 And if I playne what lyf that I lede, . . . Anel. 302  
 The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne, . . . FF. 1  
 Han lyf and dwellyng in another place. . . FF. 51  
 Tak she my lyf and al the good I have. . . FF. 462  
 Of al my lyf syn that day I was born . . . FF. 484  
 Let ech of hem be soleyn al hir lyve; . . . FF. 607  
 And mot ben yowres whil my lyf may dure; . . . FF. 642  
 chere to me ward, myn unpictous lif . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5-10  
 P (that signifieth the lif actif); . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
 the lif contemplatif. And bytwixen . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
 the byttere see of this lif, be fordryven . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90  
 al my lif to the ensaumple of the ordre . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
 this lifel spark thine heet of lif schal . . . Bo.1. p.6.  
 245-50  
 this lif? Or trowestow that any stedfastnesse . . . Bo.2. p.3.  
 345-50  
 the laste day of a mannes lif is a maner deth to . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350-5  
 with the pris of thyn owene lif. . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 365-70  
 that sche lyveth, loth of this lyf, and . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 365-70  
 thyn owene lif. And for-ty drye thy teeris, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370-5  
 bewayleth his chaste lyf, for he ne hath no wyf; . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 thanne this present lif make men blisful, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
 syn that whanne thiike selve lif is ended . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
 haddest entred in the path of this lif a . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470-5  
 leden thi lif in deloyes, every wyght schal . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80  
 the savacion of his lif, and eschueh . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 995-1000  
 they desiren naturely here lif as longe as . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1025-30

of this lif, that is long to abyde, nameliche	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
alle thinges that brethith lif in this world;	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
altogidre of lif interminable. And that togidre al the space of his lif. For certis	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
And certes in the lif of this dai world, and altogethe that the lif of it be	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
the space of lif infinit, yit algatis ne	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
enbraseth it nat the space of the lif altogidre;	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
plente of the lif interminable, to whom	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
ben I-lad by lif interminable, as Plato embrace togidre al the presence of the lif interminable, presentarie estat of the lif unmoveable;	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
togidre al the plente of the lif, algates yit	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
contynue the lif in goinge, of the whiche of the whiche lif it myght nat embrace the plente in For of hir lif she was ful sure in drede And lif is lost, but ye wol on me rewel! Lo, here his lif, and from the deth his cure! The deth! For I, whil that my lif may laste, More than my lif wol love you to my laste. In wrong and right, y-loved thee al my live: 'As though myn owne lyf lay on this nede!' And dredeles, if that my lif may laste, My lif, my deth, hool in thynd hond I leyel! Is that a widwes lif, so God you save? For prouder womman is ther non on-live, He was hir deth, and sheld and lif for us; Of gret estat, that evere I saw my live, So that his lif be saved at the leste: And ek myn emes lif is in balauce! And ek his lif!—and stinte for to wepe. In honour, than myn emes lif to lese! 'But for to save his lif, and elles noght, And yit his lif li'th al now in my cure! 'For love is yit the moeste stormy lif, So blisful cause as me, my lif to lede In love, y-wis, that al that bereth lif This is the righte lif that I am inne, And let her lif in most honour and joye.' 'For alle the folk that han or ben on-live But by thy lif be war that thou eschewe 'For though the beste harpoun upon live Lat ben! And sory mote he ben his live, His hertes lif, his lust, his sorwes leche, So glad ne was he nevere in al his live; That doth you harm, and bring him sone of live! That shal I wreke upon myn owne lif Myn herte cleve, al were my lif lerne My lif to save, and for non hope of mede, This was his lif: with al his fulle might To putte his lif al night in jupartye.— Shal putte his lif al night in jupartye That shal ye finden in me al my lif; 'Myn hertes lif, my trist, and my plessaunce, For how sholde I my lif an houre save, Syn that with yow is al the lyf I have And of my lif, God wot how that shal be! Upon a day my lif in thy servise, Saw nevere yit, my lif that dar I leye, My lif. And why? For thorough thy help I live, This Troilus can al his lif to lede. So that the los of lif and love i-ferre 'On peril of my lif I shal not leye, 'Have I thee not honoured al my live, 'Allas, Fortune! if that my lif in joye Biraft the lif, or don my brethern dye, What shal my sorful lif don in this cas On live, in torment and in cruel payne My sorful lif, and deyen for distresse. And longe mote your lif in joye endure! Thenk ek thy lif to saven artow holdel departe The lif, so longe may this sorwe mine; With her as muche as creature on-live, 'Wel wot I, whil my life was in quite, Her honour leveren than my lif to save! She wol ben his, whil that her lif may laste: Me of her body bar to ben on-live! As he that of his lif no longer roughite; 'Hastow not lived of thy lif biforn For signe of lif, for sught he can or may, I n'olde a forlong wey on-live han be What wot my fader what lif that I lede? And Attropos my thred of lif to-brete If this were wist, my lif laye in balauce, 'O mercy, God, what lif is this!' quod she. God help me so, whil that my lif may dure, Hath loved thing he nevere say his live: Nought alle the men that han or ben on-live! Ye, though he love her as his owne lif; To come ayein, my lif that dorste I leyel 'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5 Bo.5. p.6. Bo.5. p.6. Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5 TC.1. 95 TC.1. 462 TC.1. 469 TC.1. 536 TC.1. 537 TC.1. 594 TC.1. 772 TC.1. 1048 TC.1. 1053 TC.2. 114 TC.2. 138 TC.2. 201 TC.2. 205 TC.2. 362 TC.2. 466 TC.2. 469 TC.2. 472 TC.2. 575 TC.2. 741 TC.2. 778 TC.2. 832 TC.2. 835 TC.2. 851 TC.2. 882 TC.2. 888 TC.2. 1018 TC.2. 1030 TC.2. 1056 TC.2. 1066 TC.2. 1538 TC.2. 1608 TC.3. 108 TC.3. 375 TC.3. 415 TC.3. 436 TC.3. 868 TC.3. 877 TC.3. 1298 TC.3. 1422 TC.3. 1476 TC.3. 1477 var TC.3. 1481 TC.3. 1602 TC.3. 1605 TC.3. 1613 TC.3. 1717 TC.4. 27 TC.4. 113 TC.4. 267 TC.4. 274 TC.4. 277 TC.4. 290 TC.4. 296 TC.4. 301 TC.4. 326 TC.4. 417 TC.4. 471 TC.4. 494 TC.4. 505 TC.4. 567 TC.4. 677 TC.4. 763 TC.4. 948 TC.4. 1093 TC.4. 1164 TC.4. 1237 TC.4. 1342 TC.4. 1546 TC.4. 1560 TC.4. 1604 TC.5. 153 TC.5. 165 TC.5. 269 TC.5. 340 TC.5. 357 TC.5. 393

Was evere his live, and ful of heigh largesse,	TC.5. 436
As ye han herd; swich lif right gan he lede	TC.5. 629
The somnes sone Pheton be on-live,	TC.5. 664
She ledde her lif, this woful creature.	TC.5. 714
Nor thennes shal not oon on-live come	TC.5. 885
Ther shal not oon to mercy gon on-live,	TC.5. 888
She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leyel!	TC.5. 1169
This was the lif that al this time he ledde.	TC.5. 1218
Ther every day with lif myself I shende.'	TC.5. 1274
With herte, body, lif, lust, thought, and al,	TC.5. 1319
At writing of this lettre I was on-live,	TC.5. 1369
But turned is, for which my lif I warie,	TC.5. 1378
To han his lif as I shal ben, as swithe	TC.5. 1384
Your beaute, that my lif unnethe I holde.	TC.5. 1407
As she that lif or deth me may comandel	TC.5. 1413
In you my lif, in you might for to save	TC.5. 1419
And thus this worthy knight was brought of live.	TC.5. 1561
For trewely, whil-that my lif may dure,	TC.5. 1623
Thou oon, and two, and three, eterne on-live,	TC.5. 1863
Or that the cruel lyf unsofte	HF.1. 36
Which that he lovede as his lyf,	HF.1. 176
That hast y-hated, al thy lyf,	HF.1. 200
Hir lyf, hir love, hir lust, hir lord;	HF.1. 258
That so she savede him his lyf,	HF.1. 423
And how he Turnus refte his lyf,	HF.1. 457
That alle the men that ben on lyve	HF.3. 77
That with a sherte his lyf leel!	HF.3. 324
But ydel al our lyf hath be.	HF.3. 643
Of aboode, of deeth, of lyfe,	HF.3. 873
Ther loved no wight hotter in his lyve.	LGW. 69
Of sundery wemen, whiche lyf that they ladde,	LGW.G. 276
And made the Lyfe also of Seynt Cecile.	LGW. 426
That ye him never hurte in al his lyve,	LGW. 434
Of wommen trewe in lovyng al hire lyf,	LGW. 438
The moeste partye of thynd lyf spende	LGW.G. 472
That al here lyf ne don nat but assyen	LGW. 487
That both after hir deth, and in hire lyf,	LGW. 521
But now I charge the upon thy lyfe,	LGW. 548
That thou reherce of al hir lyfe the grete,	LGW. 574
The same wolde I felen, life or deethe;	LGW. 692
He never better at ese was in his lyve.	LGW. 1099
That al my love and lyf lyth in his cure.	LGW. 1176
For evermor, while that hem laste lyfe.	LGW. 1239
As he that had hire loved ever his lyfe,	LGW. 1246
I am with childe, and yive my childe his lyfe!	LGW. 1323
For his estaat! for suche a lusty lyfe	LGW. 1541
And trewe to Jason was she al hir lyf,	LGW. 1576
Save only she, ne myght his lyfe assure.	LGW. 1633
And saved him his lyfe and his honour,	LGW. 1648
And sayde that lyf was an ydel lyfe,	LGW. 1700
Be thilke God that formede man on lyve,	LGW. 1792
And therewithal she rafte hir-selfe hir lyfe;	LGW. 1855
Be rede for shamel now I thy lyfe begynne.	LGW. 1893
Wher that he dar, his lyfe to kepe or save,	LGW. 1995
So that, me thenketh, he shulde save his lyfe;	LGW. 2001
'The ryghte lady of my lyfe,' quod he,	LGW. 2029
Fro yow, whiles that me lasteth lyf or breth,	LGW. 2031
To han my lyfe, and to have the presence	LGW. 2048
That I repente not to yewe yow lyfe!	LGW. 2088
And as myn hertes lyfe I wol hir kepe.'	LGW. 2278
That bereth the key of al myn hertes lyfe.	LGW. 2298
And many a doghtre gat he in his lyfe;	LGW. 2572
In malycy, though she shulde lese hir lyfe.	LGW. 2595
As for to reve no man for his lyfel	LGW. 2693
Or he or I mot nedes lese ousre lyfe.	LGW. 2698
A blisful lyf, a paisible and a swete,	Form.A. 1
But thou shalt have sorwe on thy fleesh, thy lyf,	Buk. 19
God graunte you your lyf frely to lede	Buk. 31
Ye be my lyf! ye be myn hertes stee!	Purse. 12
That ye ben of my lyf and deeth the quene;	Merc.B. 9
On hir, that may to lif and deeth me brynge,	Comp.A. 5
Ther never man on lyve ne mighte asterte;	Comp.A. 13
Allas! thus is my lif brought to an ende,	Comp.A. 22
My lif! that song may have confusoun!	Comp.A. 25
And ye, my lif and cause of my good chere	Bal.Co. 10
Al my lif [long] withouten displeaunce,	Bal.Ch. 11
That ladde hir lyf oonly by breed	RR. 216
Ne synne, al though her lyfe were gone;	RR. 358
She ladde a lusty lyf in May;	RR. 581
That nolde his thankes such lyf lede.	RR. 1321
For better lyf durst hym not care;	RR. 1324
That nede him must his lyfe forgo.	RR. 1473
It wolde have brought my lyf agayn.	RR. 1765
I roughte [ne] of deth ne lyf.	RR. 1873
My lyf, my deth is in youre honde,	RR. 1955
The lyf of love is full contrarie,	RR. 2303
My lyf, my deth, and my martire,	RR. 3111
That makith thee recche not of thy lyve.	RR. 3296
That evere my lyf I wratthed you.	RR. 3407
Nor putte his lyfe in aventure.	RR. 3686
Ne that he saugh never in his lyf	RR. 4255
For hym my lyf lyth all in doute,	RR. 4513
For lyf and deth, withouten wene,	RR. 4596
But it be they of yvel lyf	RR. 4767
In all perell of soule and lyf,	RR. 4890
And lede his lyf disrewillye,	RR. 4900
But al his lyf he doth so morne,	RR. 4917
That quyk wole selle hir, bi hir lif.	RR. 5056
Late hym be blay to save his lyve;	RR. 5294



# Life—Continued

Than leve his riches in his lyve; . . . . .	RR. 5394
For man that spekith or berith the lyf, . . . . .	RR. 5824
That hir engendride by his lyf . . . . .	RR. 5955
That he his lyf let covertly, . . . . .	RR. 6111
And what lyf that thou lyvest also; . . . . .	RR. 6121
But humbly they wole lede her lyf, . . . . .	RR. 6164
Of men that myghty lyf may leden, . . . . .	RR. 6177
But clene lyf and devocioun . . . . .	RR. 6193
Shulde lede a wikkid lyf, parley, . . . . .	RR. 6228
That I dede right a joly lyf, . . . . .	RR. 6380
Shulde shewe her paroch-prest her lyf . . . . .	RR. 6384
For they have no thing but her lyf; . . . . .	RR. 6501
Wheryn hys lyfe he dyd al write, . . . . .	RR. 6786
That lyf may me never pees, . . . . .	RR. 6808
I wole no lyf but ese and pees, . . . . .	RR. 6832
I wole not stynten in my lyve . . . . .	RR. 6849
The proprete of al her lyve, . . . . .	RR. 6872
Right soone he shal his lyf forgo, . . . . .	RR. 7158
Or other weyes brynghe him fro lyve, . . . . .	RR. 7162
That wolde his lyf in honour lyve, . . . . .	RR. 7266
He nolde lette for man on lyve . . . . .	RR. 7381
Ne of her theves lyfe [y]-fayned, . . . . .	RR. 7438
Your lyfe to amende, Christ it save, . . . . .	RR. 7494

# Life see Alive, Blive

# Lifelike see Lively

# Lifes see Lives

# Liflode see Livelihood

# Lift

To lifte hym up, and muchel care and wo, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 54
what coveyten proude folk to lyften up hir nekkes . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
that they ne may nat lyften hem up to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5

# Lift see Left

# Lifteth

And therewithal she lyfeth up his heed, . . . . .	LGW. 882
---	----------

# Lifting

In liftyng up his hevvy, dronken cors; . . . . .	H.Mcp. 67
--	-----------

# Ligeance

For that she traitoure was to hire ligeance, . . . . .	B.ML. 895
--	-----------

# Light

That al the orient laugheth of the lighte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1494
And on the morwe, er it were dayes light, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1629
He gan to looken up with eyen lighte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1783
The northern lyght in al the dores shoon,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1987
Thurgh which men myghten any light discerne,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1989
In a bristplate and in a light gypoun; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2120
That it gan al the temple for to lighte; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2426
Ne how the ground agast was of the light, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2931
Al in a kirtel of a lyght wagot, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3321
This nye Nicholas stood in his lighte, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3396
He shette his dore withoute candel lyght, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3634
This Absolon ful joly was and light, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3671
As any jay she light was and joly; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4154
And saugh a litel shymering of a light, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4297
And by that light she saugh hem bothe two, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4299
And getest us the lyght, thurgh thy preyere, . . . . .	B.Pr. 1669
For which, as soone as it was dayes lyght, . . . . .	B.Pr. 1773
Or as the moone light, . . . . .	B.Th. 2070
that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to knowe; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2230-5
A man to lighte his candle at his lanterne, . . . . .	D.WB. 334
He shal have never the lasse light, <i>pardee!</i> . . . . .	D.WB. 335
Til on the welkne shoon the sterres lyght; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1124
Be ay of chiere, as light as leef on lynde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1211
That it made alle hire hertes for to lighte,— . . . . .	F.Sq. 396
Wolde han makid any herte lighte . . . . .	F.Fil. 914
For thorizonte hath refit the sonne his lyght,— . . . . .	F.Fil. 1017
And of thy light my soule in prison lighte, . . . . .	G.S.N. 71
‘Wantynge of blyndnesse, of hir grette light . . . . .	G.S.N. 100
That thanked God, and with glade herte and light, . . . . .	G.S.N. 351
And afterward, whan day was woxen light, . . . . .	G.S.N. 381
With angels ful of cleernesse and of light; . . . . .	G.S.N. 403
Al light for somer rood this worthy man, . . . . .	G.CY. 568
Asaunce that craften is so light to leere! . . . . .	G.CY. 838
And a brat to walken inne by day-lyght, . . . . .	G.CY. 881
he that is in helle hath defaute of light . . . . .	I.Pars. 180-5
material, for certes, the derke light that . . . . .	I.Pars. 180-5
refresshyng, ne fyr no light.’ For as . . . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
the light and the cleernesse shal be yeven in . . . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
transformeth hym in an angel of light. Soothly, the . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
transformed in the angel of light; . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
semeth angel of light, but forsothe he is . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
sette it on a candlestikke to yeve light . . . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
youre light lighten bifore men, that they . . . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
montayne, ne men lighte nat a lanterne . . . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
I have gret wonder, by this lyghte, . . . . .	BD. 1
‘Yis, thamendes is light to make,’ . . . . .	BD. 525
To derke is turned al my light, . . . . .	BD. 608
Is fairer, clerer, and hath more lyght . . . . .	BD. 821
That every man may take of light . . . . .	BD. 963
Lorde, hyt maketh myn herte lyght . . . . .	BD. 1174
Let som stream of your light on me be sene, . . . . .	Pity. 94
O verrey light of eyen that ben blynde! . . . . .	ABC. 105
On Venus chambre knockeden ful lighte, . . . . .	Mars. 84
And by the light she knew, that shoon so shene, . . . . .	Mars. 87
With voide cours, for fere of Phebus light, . . . . .	Mars. 114
Berafte me my book for lakke of lyght, . . . . .	PF. 87
That swommen ful of smale fishes lighte, . . . . .	PF. 188
That as of light the somer-sunne shene . . . . .	PF. 299
That hoot, cold, hevvy, light, and moist, and dreye . . . . .	PF. 380
Which that he be, for hit is light to knowe.’ . . . . .	PF. 553

# Light—Continued

Thow farrest by love as oules doon by light, . . . . .	PF. 599
favourde me with lyghte goodes, the sorful houre . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
(that is . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
lyth he emptid of lyght of his thought, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.3. 65-70
I-schaken with sodeyn light, and smyteth with his . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
beemes . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
the schynynge of verraye light, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
to maken thynne and wayk by lyghte . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
The sterres . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
loken and demen soth with cleer lyght, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
the sterre lyght. (This to seyn, whan the sonne is . . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
leeseth hir lyght for the grette . . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
lyghte richesnes ne schal nat beren hym . . . . .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
hem heye by lyghte waynes or cartes, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
welle of good; and, the lyght I-founde, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
who so evere may knowen thilke light of blisfulnesse, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
trenden withynne hymself the lyght of his ynward . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
sight; . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
y-covered, schal lighte more clerly than . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
art gyderesse of verray light, the thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
the worschiplful lyght of god. There halt . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
schrewes requeren not lighte meedes ne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
be lyght and unstedfast of corage, and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
that thei suffren. O over lyght hand!’ . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
(As who seith: ‘O feble and light is the hand . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
the light of cler sothfastnesse, but thei . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
some syk folk ben holpen with lyghte medicynes, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
and that the lyghte fyr ariseth . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
eyghen fro the lyght of the sovereyn . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
by pure light; natheles yit ne mai it nat, by the . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
by the infirme light of his bemes, broken or . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
stondith light with his upryght body, and . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
And after that her loking gan she lighte, . . . . .	TC.1. 293
For lak of light, and sterres for t’ apere, . . . . .	TC.2. 909
For-why men seith, ‘Impressiounes lighte . . . . .	TC.2. 1238
Have here a light, and look on al this blake!’ . . . . .	TC.2. 1320
Whan it descendeth, than don thinges lighte . . . . .	TC.2. 1386
O blisful light, of which the bemes clere . . . . .	TC.3. 1
And took a light, and fond his contenance . . . . .	TC.3. 979
For wroth was she that sholde his sorwes lighte, . . . . .	TC.3. 1082
This lyght nor I ne serveen here of nought . . . . .	TC.3. 1136 var
Light is not good for sike folkes yen! . . . . .	TC.3. 1137
Ther God thy light so queneche for his grace! . . . . .	TC.3. 1456
What profretestow thy light here for to selle!’ . . . . .	TC.3. 1461
And bitterly the dayes light they corse, . . . . .	TC.3. 1701
ne hevenys lyght and thus I in derknes . . . . .	TC.4. 300 var
Sin she is queynt that wont was you to lighte, . . . . .	TC.4. 313
If this be goodly, that is glad and light; . . . . .	TC.4. 410
‘But sey me this: sin that thee think’th so light To . . . . .	TC.4. 484
chaunge . . . . .	TC.4. 754 var
wo worth allas that like dayes lyght . . . . .	TC.4. 1570
Wolde of it seye? It is ful light t’arde! . . . . .	TC.5. 74
And Troulus, al n’ere his herte light, . . . . .	TC.5. 352
The time, and fonde to be glad and light! . . . . .	TC.5. 543
O thou lanterne of which queynt is the light, . . . . .	TC.5. 634
Somwhat his woful herte for to lighte; . . . . .	TC.5. 638
‘O sterre, of which I lost have al the light, . . . . .	TC.5. 684
Him to conforte and make his herte light, . . . . .	TC.5. 1020 var
And signifier his Candell shewed Light . . . . .	TC.5. 1118
Now was his herte dud, now was it light; . . . . .	TC.5. 1808
His lighte goost ful blisfully is went . . . . .	HF.1. 467
And us ay of our sorwes lighte! . . . . .	HF.1. 508
And somewhat downward gan hit lighte, . . . . .	HF.2. 235
Or smoke, or other thynges lighte, . . . . .	HF.2. 238
Lyght thyng up, and downward charge . . . . .	HF.3. 1
O god of science and of light, . . . . .	HF.3. 6
But, for the rym is light and lewed, . . . . .	HF.3. 635
That is y-cleped Sclaunder light, . . . . .	LGW.G. 54
Til on the morwe that it is dayis lyght, . . . . .	LGW. 84
She is the cleernesse and the verray lyght, . . . . .	LGW. 1663
Whan that the moone upreysed had hire lyght, . . . . .	LGW. 1699
Gan for to jape, for he was lyghte of tonge, . . . . .	LGW. 1713
To Colatynes house, and doun they lyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 1779
Doun was the sonne, and day hath lost his lyght, . . . . .	LGW. 2711
This Lyno swyfte was and lyght of fote, . . . . .	Fort. 9
Yit is me left the light of my resoun . . . . .	Purse. 3
I am so sory now that ye been lyght; . . . . .	Purse. 15
Now, purse, that be to me my lyves light . . . . .	W.Uno. 20
Al light for somer, ye woot wel what I mene, . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
shewe the under full light reules and naked . . . . .	Astr. 11-5
in my light Englishe as trewe conclusions . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
ageyn the light of the sonne; and remewe . . . . .	Astr. 127-32
day by light of the sonne; and every . . . . .	Astr. 324-30
himself by light of day, than maist thou . . . . .	

**Light—Continued**

To make your hertes gaye and lyght,	RR. 32
That they mote syngen and be light.	RR. 77
Gladnesse, (the) blissfull and the lyght.	RR. 748
Ne sawe thou nevere man so lyght.	RR. 832
The God of Love, jolyf and lyght,	RR. 1003
And clere as (is) the mone lyght,	RR. 1010
Ful hevvy, gret, and no thyng lyght,	RR. 1105
Of brend gold that full lyghte shoone,	RR. 1109
Sich lyght sprang oute of the stone,	RR. 1125
Myn herte joyfull was and light;	RR. 1902
In herte it makith hem glad and light,	RR. 2835
Hir eyen twoo were cleer and light	RR. 3199
An hevvy birthen lyght to here;	RR. 4711
That part where she hath lost hir lyght	RR. 5341
Hidith of love the light away,	RR. 5353
Love recovereth ageyn his light,	RR. 5358
Be it of hete or of lyght,	RR. 7114

**Light see Alight, (for possible cases) Lighted**

**Lighted**

And at the kynges moodres court he lighte;	B.ML. 786
She lighte doun and fallett hym to feete;	B.ML. 1104
Of whos vertu, whan He thyh herte lighte,	B.Pri. 1661
He rideth out of halle, and doun he lighte.	F.Sq. 169
Doun of his hors Aurelius lighte anon,	F.Fkl. 1183
But now in Capricorn adoun he lighte,	F.Fkl. 1248
That in this world ben lighted with thy name,	ABC. 74
For as flaumbe is but lighted smoke,	HF.2. 261
And four tymes lyghte the worlde ageyn.	LGW. 2508

**Lighted (for possible cases) see Light**

**Lighten**

enlumyne and lightne the herte of the	I.Pars. 240-5
---------------------------------------	---------------

**Lighten see Light**

**Lightened**

Is to be quyked, and lightned of youre fir,	F.Fkl. 1050
---	-------------

<b>Lighteneth</b> the nyght lightneth hir lokyng and the day	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
---	-------------------

**Lighter**

muchse semeth his peyne the lighter,	B.Mel. 2690-5
wol usen somdel lyghtere medicynes,	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
of our hous, that syngeth now lyghtere moedes	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
That shoou ful lighter than a glas,	HF.3. 199
Yow oghte to ben the lyghter merciable.	LGW. 410

**Lighteth (for possible cases) see Lighted**

**Lightness**

Whan lightnes is the world a night or twayne,	TC.3. 550
---	-----------

**Lightly**

Therefore I passe as lightly as I may.	A.Kn. 1481
Who looketh lightly now but Palamoun?	A.Kn. 1870
They gete hym nat so lightly, by my croun!	A.Rv. 4099
may entre whan hym liketh and lightly fynde	B.Mel. 2225-30
firste resoun, certes it may lightly been answered;	B.Mel. 2225-60
been many a good womman may lightly be preved	B.Mel. 2260-5
"He . . . lightly towreth alle bountee in hym self."	B.Mel. 2360-5
lightly is every man enclined to his owene	B.Mel. 2470-5
man some and lightly gooth and passeth	B.Mel. 2765-70
men geten richesces moore lightly than	B.Mel. 2775-80
ne taketh nat lightly unto his werkynge swiche as	B.Mel. 2785-90
"Als lightly," quod he, "may oure	B.Mel. 2850-5
as lightly is oon hurt with a spere as	B.Mel. 2855-60
and ye myghte lightly in this wise gete	B.Mel. 3025-30
appeseth lightly." And I prey you that	B.Mel. 3050-5
But I wol passe as lightly as I kan.	B.NP. 4129
"Thou partest nat so lightly, by Seint John!	C.Pard. 752
And lightly as it comth so wol we spende.	C.Pard. 781
Waytel what thyng we may nat lightly have	D.WB. 517
Ful lightly maystow been a cokewold."	E.Mch. 1306

Arrayed . . . Lightly, for to pleye and walke on	F.Sq. 390
--	-----------

foote,	G.SN. 11
--------	----------

He kan so lightly cacche hym in his trappe,	G.CY. 1400
---	------------

A man may lightly lerne, if he have aught,	H.Mcp. 8
--	----------

A theef myght hym ful lightly robbe and bynde.	H.Mcp. 77
--	-----------

So myghte he lightly bryng me in the snare,	I.Pars. 360-5
---	---------------

lightly ameneue in hym al the love that	I.Pars. 445-50
---	----------------

in this caas that man myghte lightly falle	I.Pars. 455-60
--	----------------

passeth ful lightly, and eek it is ful ofte	I.Pars. 530-5
---	---------------

or envyous is lightly wrooth.	I.Pars. 625-30
-------------------------------	----------------

lightly quyken the fir of angre, and of	I.Pars. 970-5
---	---------------

synneth the moore lightly.	I.Pars. 1020-5
----------------------------	----------------

to tellen hym lightly thy synne, as who so telleth	I.Pars. 1025-30
--	-----------------

have the moore lightly releysing and grace	I.Pars. 1040-5
--	----------------

koud the moore lightly, and for to witholden it	Mars. 205
---	-----------

They myghten lightly levey hir heed to borwe;	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
---	------------------

hym-selve, but certes he schal lightly remembre	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
---	------------------

hymself,	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
----------	-------------------

fleetyng error folvy and lightly;	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
-----------------------------------	------------------

accordeth . . . lightly to the condicioun of his	Bo.2. p.6. 560-5
--	------------------

fortune;	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
----------	------------------

weren wont lightly to slaken hir hungir	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
---	---------------------

sufride lightly in pacience the wronges that	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
--	---------------------

lyghte be schewyd how gret is the	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
-----------------------------------	--------------------

ne departe nablyghtly atwynne. And the thynges that	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
---	--------------------

eyr, thei departen lightly and yeven	
--------------------------------------	--

oon and of that oothir, he schal lightly mowen seen	
---	--

to betyden. And this maystow lightly aperceyven	
---	--

**Lightly—Continued**

Ful lightly founden, and ye conne it take!	TC.2. 255
That she so lightly loved Troilus	TC.2. 268
Ful lightly ben ay redy to the fighte."	TC.2. 1239
Ful lightly, cesse wind, it wol arise;	TC.2. 1388
And fewe folk may lightly make it warm.	TC.2. 1647
That gan ful lightly of the lettre pace	TC.3. 220
So lightly fals! Allas, conceites wronge,	TC.3. 804
Or thou so lightly do my wo to falle!	TC.4. 469
As lightly as I were a lark,	HF.2. 38
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace,	W.Unc. 9
Than maist thou lightly, by the sesoun of the yere,	Astr. 211-5
knowe	RR. 4678
Lightly thou shulde escapen oute	

**Lightness**

Somtyme to shewe his lightnesse and maistrye	A.Mil. 3383
he by lightnesse or folie myseyeth or .	I.Pars. 375-80
Derk was that place, but afterward lightnesse	PF. 263
pathes, and saughe the lightnesse of the rede sonne,	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
undirstand) in the lightnesse of swiche	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
bereth lightnesse the flaumes up, and the	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5

beestis, by the wandryng lightnesse of hir wynges	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
---	-------------------

**Lightnings**

shal be ful of thonder clappes and lightnynges."	I.Pars. 170-5
--	---------------

**Lights**

the sonne, leceseth hir lyghtes; and that	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
---	------------------

**Lightsome**

Ful lyghtsom and glad of cheris.	RR. 936
----------------------------------	---------

**Lignano see Linian**

**Ligne**

For peyne, as is ligne aloes or galle:	TC.4. 1137
--	------------

**Ligne see Line**

**Linian**

For ther he was nat lyk a cloysterer	A.Prol. 259
But he was lyk a maister, or a pope;	A.Prol. 261
In all this world ne was ther noon hym lik,	A.Prol. 412
His tope was doked lyk a preest biforn,	A.Prol. 500
So woody, that he lyk was to biholde The boxtree,	A.Kn. 1301
Nat only like the loveris maladye	A.Kn. 1373
Of Heroes, but rather lyk manye,	A.Kn. 1374
Lyk to the estres of the grisly place	A.Kn. 1971
And lik a grifphon looked he aboute,	A.Kn. 2133
Cam ridyng, lyk the god of armes, Mars.	A.Kn. 2159
His cripe heer lyk rynges was y-ronne,	A.Kn. 2165
Ful lik a lord this noble duc gan ryde,	A.Kn. 2569
And lyk a mayden meke for to see.	A.Mil. 3202
And demed hymself been lik a cokewold.	A.Mil. 3228
That lik a turtel trewe is my moornyng;	A.Mil. 3706
Like to the serpent depe in helle y-bounde!	B.Mel. 361
Now was this child as lyke unto Custance	B.Mel. 1030
As is Maurice my sone, so lyk your face;	B.Mel. 1063
Ther is noon lyk that any creature	B.Mel. 1077
His rode is lyk scarlet in grayn,	B.Th. 1917
His heer, his berd, was lyk saffroun,	B.Th. 1920
That oghte liken yow, as I suppose,	B.Mel. 2128
houe and saugh al this meeschief, he, lyk a mad man,	B.Mel. 2160-5
make ye yourself for to be lyk a fool!	B.Mel. 2170-5
yet thar ye nat accomplice thilke ordinance but yow	

**like;**

in lyke disposicioun, for certes som thyng	B.Mel. 2255-60
is lyk to hym that taketh an hound by	B.Mel. 2325-30
that it lyke unto youre grette goodnesse	B.Mel. 2730-5
day that it like unto youre noblesse to	B.Mel. 2730-5
Be lik a wilde leoun, fool-hardy.	B.Mel. 2955-60
Thou art nat lyk a penant, or a goost.	B.Mk. 5106
And lyk a beest hym serned for to bee;	B.Mk. 5124
And lik an egles fetheres wex his heres;	B.Mk. 5361
His nayles lik a briddes clawes were;	B.Mk. 5365
Lyk asure were his legges and his toon;	B.Mk. 5366
And lyk the burned gold was his colour.	B.NP. 4032
And wonder lyk to hym, as of colours;	B.NP. 4054
Was lyk an hound, and wolde han maad areest	B.NP. 4058
Lyk to the stremes of his burned heete;	C.Doc. 38
And lyk a prelat, by Seint Ronyan!	C.Pard. 310
I stonde lyk a clerk in my pulpet,	C.Pard. 391
Thus walke I, lyk a resteles katyfy,	C.Pard. 728
'Gladly, sires, sith it may yow like;	D.WB. 348
Thou seydest this, that I was lyk a cat;	D.WB. 348
Is lyk a gold ryng in a sowes nose.	D.WB. 785
Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit;	D.WB. 1095
And if it lyke to this compaignye	D.Fri. 1278
Somtyme lyk a man, or lyk an ape;	D.Fri. 1464
Or lyk an angel kan I ryde or go.	D.Fri. 1465
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire.	D.Sum. 1667
He groneth lyk oure boor, lith in oure sty.	D.Sum. 1829
'Me thynketh they been lyk Jovinyan,	D.Sum. 1929
By a mayde lyke to hire of stature,	E.Cl. 257
Liken to yow that may displese me;	E.Cl. 506
Lat me nat lyk a worm go by the weye.	E.Cl. 880
For lyk the moone ay wexe ye and wane!	E.Cl. 998
Ful lyk a mooder, with hire salte teeres	E.Cl. 1084
Lyk to hymself; and thanne he made him Eve.	E.Mch. 1329
And bad hire be lyk Sarra and Rebekke	E.Mch. 1704
That she was lyk the brighte morwe of May	E.Mch. 1748
Lyk to the naddre in bosom, sly, untrew,	E.Mch. 1786
Lyk to the skyn of houndfysh, sharpe as brere;	E.Mch. 1825
Lyk to the scorpion so deceyvable	E.Mch. 2058
That in this world ne was ther noon it lyche;	F.Sq. 62
And seyde that it was lyk the Pegasee,	F.Sq. 207



**Like—Continued**

And seyde, 'He lyeth! it is rather lyk . . .	F Sq. 217
And yet nys glas nat lyk ashen of fern, . . .	F Sq. 255
That it is lyk an hevne for to here, . . .	F Sq. 271
And lith aswonne, deed, and lyk a stoon, . . .	F Sq. 474
So lyk a gentil lover of manere, . . .	F Sq. 546
That thou it madest lyk to thyn owene merk, . . .	F.Fd. 880
Phebus was old, and hewed lyk latoun, . . .	F.Fd. 1245
Lo, lyk a biay bee, withouten gile, . . .	G.SN. 195
Ful lyk a fiers leoun, she sendeth here . . .	G.SN. 198
But lyk a bladde, ful of wynd, y-wys; . . .	G.SN. 439
He hadde ay priked lik as he were wood, . . .	G.CY. 376
Thou songe whilom lyk a nyghtyngale; . . .	H.Mcp. 294
fool of hire body lyk to a ryng of gold . . .	I.Pars. 155-60
the payne of helle; it is lyk deeth for . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
the Hooly Goost fareth lyk fyr that may . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
semeth lik the maladie of hirnis, in the . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
mannes harm; and that is proprely lyk to the devel, . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
lyk to the craft of the devel, that waiteth . . .	I.Pars. 510-5
and bere hongry been like to the cruel . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
hymself be lyk that he nys nat lyk; . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
been lyk to Judas, that bitrayed [God], . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
'Ther is no thyng so lyk the develes child . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
'An hous . . . uncovered . . . and a chidyng ywif . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
been lyke.'	I.Pars. 630-5
lyk the foule tode that may nat endure . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
vertu maketh a man lyk to God, and . . .	I.Pars. 660-5
lyk to hem that been in the payne of . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
Soothly, he that despeireth hym is lyke the coward . . .	I.Pars. 695-700
An ydel man is lyk to a place that hath . . .	I.Pars. 710-5
is lyk to hym that falleth in the dyche, . . .	I.Pars. 715-20
lordes that been lyk wolves that devouren . . .	I.Pars. 775-80
He is lyk to an hors that sekeþ . . .	I.Pars. 815-20
he fareth lyk hym that handleth the . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
wordes, that fareth lyk fyr, that right . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
they been lyk to houndes, for an hound . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
and it is lyk to homycide, for it kerveth . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
synne maketh hem lyk to houndes that . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
curaat, but if it like to thee of thyn . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
That was lyk noon of the route, . . .	BD. 818
Me thoughte most lyk gold it was, . . .	BD. 857
That she was lyk to torche bright . . .	BD. 962
She was as good, and no thyng lyke, . . .	BD. 1084
That have I not, ne no thing lyk therto; . . .	Pity. 100
Foryiveth noon, but it like un-to thee; . . .	ABC. 139
And lyk a fisher, as men alday may se, . . .	Mars. 237
Wel lever is me liken yow and dye . . .	Comp.L. 122
For, as of trouthe, ther is noon her liche, . . .	Anel. 76
Like as is everich other creature, . . .	PF. 641
and schronk hir-selven lik to the comune . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
Artow like an asse to the harpe? . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
of our defeaute; but it is lyk a . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
thou makedest me lyk to god. And over this, the . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
right	
whilom weren clere as glas and lyk to the . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
bryghte dayes, . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
sche fareth lyk the maneres of the . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
sche is lyk to hir fadir. I telle the wel . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
Thow by evene lyke causes enhaunceth the . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
is lik to the wolf; and if he be felonous . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
lik to the fox whelpes; and yif he be . . .	1305-10
dredd, men schal holden hym lik to the hert; . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1305-10
thei ben lyk to briddes of whiche the nyght . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
schewed that thei ben lyk to beestes? . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
	1385-90
it is lik a mervayle or miracle to hem that . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1495-500
But yif it like unto the, lat us nombren . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
ne feynen it, ne be evene lik to it, for . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1875-80
That lik a thing inmortal semed she, . . .	TC.1. 103
Gan for to like her moving and her chere, . . .	TC.1. 289
May liken you, so both to me benigne; . . .	TC.1. 431
To liken her the bet for his renoun; . . .	TC.1. 481
To telle it thee, for sith it may thee like . . .	TC.1. 593
Or artow lyk an asse to an harpe, . . .	TC.1. 731
To whom Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee like, . . .	TC.1. 829
That fareth lik a man that hurt is sore . . .	TC.1. 1087
That han in love seyð lik, and don in al, . . .	TC.2. 44
For to thy purpos this may like thee, . . .	TC.2. 45
So lik a man of armes and a knight . . .	TC.2. 631
To like him first; and I have told you why; . . .	TC.2. 675
The forme alway, and do that it be lik; . . .	TC.2. 1040
God wot wher he was lik a manly knight! . . .	TC.2. 1263
And fedde hem wel with al that mighte like; . . .	TC.2. 1570
He rong hem out a proces lik a belle . . .	TC.2. 1615
Bitwixen thinges like, as I have lered, . . .	TC.3. 406
To liken her, or that her laughen made, . . .	TC.3. 613
As evere dide woman, if him like, . . .	TC.3. 811
And ek so lik a soth at prime face, . . .	TC.3. 919
If that it like unto your womanhede! . . .	TC.3. 1302
But sey sikkes, swiche as ben to like, . . .	TC.3. 1363
In which a ruby set was lik an herte, . . .	TC.3. 1371
But now or nevere, yif it like yow, . . .	TC.4. 101
Ful lik a ded image pale and wan; . . .	TC.4. 235
Egal reporteth lik the thinges trewe, . . .	TC.4. 660
Her face, lik of Paradis th' image, . . .	TC.4. 864
Nought was it lik the nightes her-biforn; . . .	TC.4. 1248

**Like—Continued**

To don al that may like unto your herte; . . .	TC.5. 133
Men mighte a book make of it, like a storie! . . .	TC.5. 585
Fele I no wind that souneth so lik payne; . . .	TC.5. 678
Of dedes, lik his fader Tiedus; . . .	TC.5. 803
'But for as muche as me mot nedes like . . .	TC.5. 1352
Himselfven lik a pilgrim to disage, . . .	TC.5. 1577
Him thoughte it lik a kalendes of chaunge, . . .	TC.5. 1634
'If I dide aught that mighte liken thee, . . .	TC.5. 1737
And noght to every man liche even; . . .	HF.1. 10
Pardee, hit oghte thee to lyke; . . .	HF.2. 352
Quod I, 'hit is; and lyk to be . . .	HF.2. 365
'And what soun is it lyk?' quod he, . . .	HF.2. 525
Peter lyke the betyng of the see . . .	HF.2. 526 var
Or elles lyke the last humblyng . . .	HF.2. 531
Hit wexeth lyk the same wyght, . . .	HF.2. 568
For hit was lyk alnyed glas, . . .	HF.3. 34
Of soulfre, lyk as he were wood, . . .	HF.3. 418
For ye be lyk the slepy cat, . . .	HF.3. 693
And hit was shapen lyk a cage, . . .	HF.3. 895
Made hire lyk a dayis for to sene, . . .	LGW. 224
'And why, sire,' quod I, 'and it lyke yow' . . .	LGW. 319
And nat be lyke tirauntes of Lumbardy, . . .	LGW. 374
And thogh the lyke nat a lovers bee, . . .	LGW. 490
He rent the sayle with hokes lyk a sithe; . . .	LGW. 646
And lyke the waves quappe gan hir herte, . . .	LGW. 865
And saugh the man, that he was lyk a knyghte, . . .	LGW. 1066
And lyke to ben a verray gentilman, . . .	LGW. 1068
Sitte Eneas, like Phebus to devyse, . . .	LGW. 1206
Of these thre poyntes there nas noon hym liche, . . .	LGW. 1529
That they be lyk of alle thinge, y-wis, . . .	LGW. 1569
And like a lorde, and had a grete renoun, . . .	LGW. 1604
And of array that ther nas noon hir lyche . . .	LGW. 2290
And lyke his fader of face and of stature, . . .	LGW. 2446
That ye ben lyke youre fader, as in this; . . .	LGW. 2544
Ded wex hir heve, and lyke an ashe to sene; . . .	LGW. 2649
And lyke ruby ben your chekes rounde, . . .	Rosem. 4
Ya noo thing lyke for turned up so don . . .	L.St. 5 var
Or see your colour lyk the sonne bright, . . .	Purse. 10
Can I noght doon ne seye that may you lyke? . . .	Comp.A. 8
there comen a maner croked strikes like to the clawes . . .	Astr. 88-92
to the clawes of a loppe, or elles like the werke . . .	Astr. 88-92
muche like to the shap of the azimutes, . . .	Astr. 88-92
disposid in signes of bestes or shape like bestes, . . .	Astr. 100-8
operaciouns and effectes like to the operaciouns . . .	Astr. 100-8
that is shapen like a reule, save that it is . . .	Astr. 108-15
yit seyn thei that thilke planete is 'like to him . . .	Astr. 156-61
whiche day is like to whiche day as of lengthe . . .	Astr. 215-8
But lyk a wode woman afraied, . . .	RR. 154
Vilany was lyk sonde! . . .	RR. 169
She was lyk thyng for hungre deed, . . .	RR. 215
Nor no thyng lyk [as] of lenesse; . . .	RR. 307
That semede lyk an ipocrite, . . .	RR. 414
Ful lyk to hir was that ymage, . . .	RR. 424
That makid was lyk hir semblaunce, . . .	RR. 425
But it was wondir lyk to be . . .	RR. 679
For they were lyk, as to my sighte, . . .	RR. 741
'Come [here], and if it lyke yow . . .	RR. 801
He semede lyke a portreiture, . . .	RR. 827
She semede lyke a rose newe . . .	RR. 856
Was lyke no knave, ne quystroun, . . .	RR. 886
That semede lyk no gadelyng, . . .	RR. 938
For in this world is noon hir lyche, . . .	RR. 1073
That is a fruyt full well to lyke, . . .	RR. 1357
For no thing liken me myght more . . .	RR. 1854
That thou thenke noon other lyke; . . .	RR. 2674
Like sharp urchouns his here was growe; . . .	RR. 3135
Who evere like it, well or ille, . . .	RR. 3434
Be like thi name, which is Daungere, . . .	RR. 4040
Certain I am ful like in dede . . .	RR. 4329
It is like hele and hool sekenesse . . .	RR. 4721 var
For lyche a moder she can cherishe, . . .	RR. 5417
Not liche to the apostles twelve, . . .	RR. 5757
'Sir, sith that it may liken you, . . .	RR. 6131
But not lyk even, soth to sey, . . .	RR. 6144
Now lyk an anker in an hous; . . .	RR. 6348
That frouncen lyke a quaille-pipe, . . .	RR. 7259
Lyke good and hooly folk unfeyned, . . .	RR. 7363
Was lyke that salowe horse of hewe, . . .	RR. 7390
<b>Like see Allike</b>	
<b>Like</b>	
Whan it was doon hym lyked wonder wel; . . .	A.Kn. 2092
Fyve yeer and moore, as liked Cristes sonde, . . .	B.ML. 902
that hir housbonde liked for to seye, . . .	B.Mel. 2250-5
I took no kepe, so that he liked me, . . .	D.WB. 625
Among youre covent, if it lyked me, . . .	D.Sum. 2250
Consentyng hire to that the markys lyked; . . .	E.Cl. 546
And whan hem lyked voyded it anon,— . . .	F.Fd. 1150
Ferther than that it lykede to Arcrite; . . .	Anel. 406
That al that lykede him it dide hir ese, . . .	Anel. 112
telleth that the victorious cause likide to the goddes, . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1505-10
the cause overcomen likide to Catoun, Thanne . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
what so . . .	1505-10
So whan it liked her to gon to reste, . . .	TC.2. 911
This counseil liked wel to Troilus; . . .	TC.2. 1044
To telle in short, her liked al in-fere, . . .	TC.2. 1266
For-which him liked in his songes shewe . . .	TC.5. 631
she Lyked him the bette, as, God do bote, . . .	LGW. 1076

# **Liked—Continued**

Why lykede me thy yelow heere to see,	LGW. 1672
Why lykede me thy youthe and thy fairnesse,	LGW. 1674
As lykede to the goddess, or she was borne,	LGW. 2678
Eke of these monthes as liked to Julius	Astr. 50-7
of sterres fixe it liked me for to take the	Astr. 139-45
That lyked me wonder wel.	RR. 27
The watir that so wel lyked me,	RR. 121
It wolde wel have liked me,	RR. 486
But it to me liked right well	RR. 806
The garynde that so lyked me,	RR. 1312
Allway me liked forto dwelle	RR. 1635
The knoppes gretly dwelled	RR. 1685
But o thing lyked me right wel;	RR. 1843
And that right gretly liked me,	RR. 1847
And for he sawe it liked me,	RR. 3075

# **Likellith see Likithede**

# **Likelihood**

That it ne semed nat by likynesse	E.Cl. 396
Sooth is, that wel I woot, by likynesse,	Comp.A. 15
no prevyng But likynesse, and contrivynge?	RR. 7542

# **Likely**

And eek it is nat likly, al thy lyf,	A.Kn. 1172
aventure, and thanne were it likly to retourne	B.Mel. 3040-5
Where likly was to tretten of folye,—	C.Doc. 64
Haast holpen ther I likly was to sterve,	TC.3. 1270
And eke so likly for to ben a man,	LGW. 1171
And of Tessalye likly kyng to be.	LGW. 1533
And both heratir lykly to be queenes,	LGW. 2129
That ben so lykly folk in love to spede.	Scog. 32
To geten a likly thyng hym tille,	RR. 4852
Which long is likly to contune	RR. 5205

# **Liken**

That ye may likne youre parables unto,	D.WB. 369
I likne hir to the scorpoun,	BD. 635
to chidynges, thow schalt likne hym to	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5

# **Likenes**

a Monk . . . Is likned til a fish that is waterlees;	A.Prol. 180
Me were looth be likned, doutelees,	B.M.L. 91
be likned to the trewe freend, for certes	B.Mel. 2345-50
man is likned unto helle, that the moore	B.Mel. 2805-10
may be likned unto a tree.	I.Pars. 110-5
likned to the devel, that ever been	I.Pars. 640-5
be likned to a commune gonge, where as	I.Pars. 885-90
may be likned to the angel of derknesse	I.Pars. 895-900
myghte ben likned to this cruelti? For certes thilke	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
chaungith ay his studies, he is likned to briddes;	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
It may be likned wondir well	RR. 2470

# **Likeness**

And shewed hem ensamples and liknesse,	A.Kn. 2842
Certes a shadwe hath the liknesse of the thyng	I.Pars. 210-5
and wasteth and destroyeth the liknesse of God,	I.Pars. 640-5
the liknesse of the devel, and bynyneth	I.Pars. 645-50
age, ther syneth the liknesse of the wit	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
semen liknesse of verray good, or elles	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
to the liknesse semblaible of that faire world in	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70

into diverse liknesse, and, as he	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
a maner ymage or liknesse of the ai	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
maneris in the liknesse of necessite by the	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20

And hath so verray his liknesse,	HF.2. 571
Hadde the liknesse of the childe y-take,	LGW. 1142
His owne liknesse and semblaible.	RR. 4855

# **Likeness**

'Thou liknest wommenes love to helle,	D.WB. 371
Thou liknest it also to wilde fyr,	D.WB. 373

# **Likeneith**

seith, 'Likneith a fair womman that is a	I.Pars. 155-60
--	----------------

# **Likar**

When it be likker oure professioun,	D.Sum. 1925
If it be liker love, or hate and gramel	TC.3. 1028

# **Likorous**

And sikerly she hadde a likerous eye.	A.Mil. 3244
She was so propre, and sweete, and likerous.	A.Mil. 3345
To fulfillel al thy likerous talent!	C.Pard. 540
A likerous mouth moete han a likerous tayl.	D.WB. 466
Lucia likerous loved hire housbonde so,	D.WB. 752
No likerous lust was thurgh hire herte y-ronne,	E.Cl. 214
As yonge clerkes, that been lykorous To reden artes	F.Fkl. 1119
For men han ever a likerous appetit,	H.Mcp. 189
corsage of a likerous schrewe and of an	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700

Yit was nat Jupiter the likerous,	Form.A. 57
Another hath a likerous ighe;	RR. 4264

# **Likorous see Lecherous**

# **Likerosly**

ey kiste So likerously, and ladde hym up and down,	B.Mk. 3747
--	------------

# **Likerosness**

His likerousnesse and al his olde craft,	C.Doc. 84
Venus me yaf my lust, my likerousnesse,	D.WB. 611
nede is, or ete to hastily, by likerousnesse	I.Pars. 375-80
array of atyr likerousnesse and pride.	I.Pars. 430-5
Saint Augustyn, is likerousnesse in herte	I.Pars. 740-5
no likerousnesse that he dooth with his	I.Pars. 855-60

# **Liketh**

And if you liketh alle, by oon assent,	A.Prol. 777
--	-------------

# **Liketh—Continued**

If that you liketh, take it for the beste,—	A.Kn. 1847
may entre whan hym liketh and lightly	B.Mel. 2225-30
what that hym liketh; soothly, swich	B.Mel. 2255-60
especial, and telle me how liketh yow,	B.Mel. 2425-30
'this vengeance liketh me no thyng. I bithenke	B.Mel. 2630-5
and bifore the juge ne liketh yow nat,	B.Mel. 2645-50
youre wyl and as yow liketh, but in no	B.Mel. 2715-20
werre liketh yow no thyng; but I have	B.Mel. 2860-5
and conseleth me as yow liketh, for I	B.Mel. 2890-5
it liketh unto youre goodnesse, that we	B.Mel. 2955-60
Now herkneth, if yow liketh for to heere;	B.Mk. 3173
To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me.	D.WB. 50
Hem liketh to be clene, body and goost.	D.WB. 97
Som this, som that, as hym liketh to shifte.	D.WB. 104
Al this sentence me liketh every deel.	D.WB. 162
But what? he may nat do al as hym liketh,	D.WB. 914
Now chese yourselfen, whether that yow liketh.	D.WB. 1227
For as yow liketh it suffiseth me.	D.WB. 1235
But whan us liketh we kan take us oon,	D.Fri. 1462
God liketh nat that "Raby" men us calle,	D.Sum. 2187
For certes, lord, so wel us liketh yow	E.Cl. 106
And all that liketh me, I dar wel seyn.	E.Cl. 311
It liketh thee, and specially therfore,	E.Cl. 312
It liketh to youre fader and to me	E.Cl. 345
For sith it liketh yow, my lord,' quod shee,	E.Cl. 845
'How liketh thee my wyl, and hire beautee?"	E.Cl. 1031
Al that hire housbonde lust hire liketh weel;	E.Mch. 1344
That yow ne liketh, for youre heighe prudence,	E.Mch. 1482
Ye mowe, for me, right as yow liketh do.	E.Mch. 1554
He dooth al that his lady lust and lyketh;	E.Mch. 2012
As doon thise noble wyves, whan hem liketh;	F.Fkl. 818
That hath hir body whan so that hym lyketh?"	F.Fkl. 1005
'Sire,' quod this squier, 'whan it liketh yow	F.Fkl. 1215
'Hastow nat had thy lady as thee liketh?"	F.Fkl. 1589
The angel seyde, 'God liketh thy requeste,	G.SN. 239
But where it liketh to his deites	G.CY. 1469
Whom that hym liketh; lo, this is the ende.	G.CY. 1471
that hym liketh in the town. So faren they by	I.Pars. 895-900
where thee liketh, and by licence of thy curast,	I.Pars. 1005-10
thyng in it that liketh hem, that ther-of	I.Pars. 1080-5
Why liketh yow to do me al this wo,	Comp.L. 60
It liketh him at wrastlyng for to be,	PF. 165
In every part as it best liketh me,—	PF. 397
After your kynde, everich as yow lyketh,	PF. 401
my ryght. Now it liketh me to	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
It likethe me to schewe by subtil	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
yow liketh to hunt to roos, ye ne gon	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800

it liketh to my disciple Plato, in his book	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
here derknesse. Al that liketh yow here,	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70

wol I duelle)." But yif the liketh thanne to looken	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
---	--------------------

haunten that hem liketh, but that thei desiren (that	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
'As it liketh to the,' quod I, 'so do.'	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
'In good feith, em,' quod she, 'that liketh me!	TC.2. 162
'But sith it liketh you that I be ded,	TC.2. 442
As liketh thee; but from deesperance,	TC.2. 530
How liketh you the lettre that he wrot?	TC.2. 1196
whan every lusti lyketh best to pleye	TC.3. 354 ear
To-morwe day, if that it lik'th thee here.	TC.3. 385
Hem liketh wel; and forth in they procede.	TC.4. 147
'Liketh it you to witen, swete herte,	TC.5. 1324
'And if you liketh knownen of the fare	TC.5. 1366
Tarquinius answerde, "That lyketh me."	LGW. 1711
That may ye fynde, if that hyt liketh yow.	LGW. 2396
Hir lyketh wel his porte and his manere.	LGW. 2453
Hyt lyketh hem to maken mariage	LGW. 2603
And now me lyketh to withdrawe me.	Fort. 69
And I assente, al that hir list and lyketh!	Comp.A. 63
So wel me liketh your womanly contenance,	Bal.Ch. 5
up and down as thiseif liketh, contenith	Astr. 92-7
porcioun of whether that the liketh.	Astr. 179-85
That likith hir wel with alle.	RR. 256
Love, and as hym likith it be,	RR. 879
The stronge werk hym liketh well.	RR. 4308
Ne me ne likith, so mote I the,	RR. 5899
At Ester, whanne it likith me,	RR. 6435

# **Liking**

Moore agreable than this to my likynge.'	B.M.L. 767
And eek of love-likynge.'	B.Th. 2040
condicioun of man is plesaunt and likynge to God,	B.Mel. 2905-10
wil and youre likynge, for I putte	B.Mel. 2910-5
To lerne bookes was al hire likynge,	B.Mk. 3499
'Yourre likynge is that I shal telle a tale.	C.Pard. 455
That shal by resoun been at youre likynge;	C.Pard. 458
Of hire horrible lust and hir likynge!	D.WB. 736
That myghte doon hym plesance or likynge.	D.WB. 1256
Is as ye wole, ne aveynes youre likynge	E.Cl. 320
though it be agayn hir likynge and the	I.Pars. 940-5
That her to seen had every wyght likynge;	Anel. 75
She, this in blak, likynge to Troilus	TC.1. 309
And so grete lykynge Piramus to see,	LGW. 794
That in her hertis is sich likynge,	RR. 76
I wot no lady so likynge.	RR. 868
Gan make a noyve ful likynge.	RR. 1416
For moiste so thikke and wel likynge.	RR. 1564
Forto fulfille youre likynge,	RR. 1975
I hadde sich myrthe and sich likynge	RR. 2041



# **Liking—Continued**

For I wolde have full gret liking . . . . .	RR. 2607
To be redressed at youre liking, . . . . .	RR. 3423
So that it lykyng to hir be . . . . .	RR. 3795
Myne herte ehal nevere in lykyng be, . . . . .	RR. 4428
Ryght as it cometh to hir lykyng, . . . . .	RR. 6343
That is to me a gret lykyng, . . . . .	RR. 6980

# **Likings**

With unfeul lykynges of false . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
---	------------------

# **Likilheide**

By likilheide hir litel child to fynde; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1786
By likilheide, syn she nys nat bareyne. . . . .	E.Cl. 448

# **Lillies**

Which that the roses and the lillies caste, . . . . .	G.SN. 244
Of rose and lillies that I smelle heer; . . . . .	G.SN. 248

# **Lilting**

And many floute and lilyng horne, . . . . .	HF.3. 133
---	-----------

# **Lilly**

Than is the lylie upon his stalke grene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1036
An egle tame, as any lylie whyt, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2178
Of thee, and of the white lylie flour, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1651
As whit as is a lylie flour, . . . . .	B.Th. 2057
And ther-inne stiked a lilie flour,— . . . . .	B.Th. 2097
His nayles whiter than the lylie flour, . . . . .	B.NP. 4053
For, right as she kan peynte a lilie whit, . . . . .	C.Doc. 32
Thou with thy gerland wroght with rose and lillie,— . . . . .	G.SN. 27
It is to seye in English 'hevenes lillie,' . . . . .	G.SN. 87
The soote savour, lillie was hir name; . . . . .	G.SN. 91
This angel hadde of roses and of lillie . . . . .	G.SN. 220
The lillie wexith white smothe and soft . . . . .	TC.1. 949 <i>var</i>
Stekid al with lylie flourys newe; . . . . .	LGW.G. 161
As whyte as lylie or rose in rys; . . . . .	RR. 1015

# **Lilmail see Lemaille**

# **Limb**

In no maner lyme of his. . . . .	BD. 498
----------------------------------	---------

# **Limes**

His lymes grete, his brawnes harde and stronge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2135
They dronken, for they wolde hir lymes have. . . . .	A.Kn. 2714
Oure olde limes mowe wel been unweelde, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3886
On which thy lymes feithfully extenden, . . . . .	B.ML. 461
Strong is thy breeth, thy lymes faltren ay, . . . . .	B.ML. 772
If that it touche hir lymes or hir lymes. . . . .	B.Mk. 3284
That it his limes and his skyn to-tar, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3801
Er she were born, upon hir lymes fere, . . . . .	C.Doc. 35
His mynde and eek his lymes everichon." . . . .	D.Sum. 2055
His tendre lymes, delicat to sighte, . . . . .	E.Cl. 682
I feeke my lymes stark and suffisaunt . . . . .	E.Mch. 1458
Myn herte and alle my lymes ben as grene . . . . .	E.Mch. 1465
and lymes of the regne of God; but for youre . . . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
That al hir lymmes nere pursewing, . . . . .	BD. 958
Al crampissheth hir lymes crokely; . . . . .	Anel. 171
fele no cold on hir lymes in wynter? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
Noon of hir lymes duellith with . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
the lymes of the body, algates yit thei . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
But alle her limes so wel answeiringe . . . . .	TC.1. 282
Withoute answer, and felte her limes colde, . . . . .	TC.4. 1158
He gan her limes dresse in swich manere, . . . . .	TC.4. 1182
Her limes lene, as she that al the day . . . . .	TC.5. 709
With sterne vois and mighty limes square, . . . . .	TC.5. 801
With lymes wrought at poynt deyve, . . . . .	RR. 830
His eyen with all hir lymes fede. . . . .	RR. 2814
And late his lymes a-sondre ryve, . . . . .	RR. 5393
And, for to rest his lymmes upon, . . . . .	RR. 7414

# **Lime**

Somtyme a castel, al of lym and stoon, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1149
Unsekked lym, chalk, and gleyre of an ey, . . . . .	G.CY. 806
But if they weren wroght of lym and stoon, . . . . .	G.CY. 910
For Love began his fetthers so to lime, . . . . .	TC.1. 353
With pottes ful of lyme, they goon togidre; . . . . .	LGW. 649
Our wordes thurgh thy lyme and eke thy stoon; . . . . .	LGW. 765
Of quykke lyme, persant and egre, . . . . .	RR. 4179

# **Lime see Alymde**

# **Limed**

Been we y-lymed, bothe moore and lesse. . . . .	D.WB. 634
For it was lyke a lymed glas . . . . .	HF.3. 34 <i>var</i>

# **Limere**

I asked oon, ladde a lymere, . . . . .	BD. 365
--	---------

# **Limeres**

With many relayes and lymeres, . . . . .	BD. 362
--	---------

# **Lime-rod**

Caught with the lymerod coloured as the gleede, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3574
---	------------

# **Limit**

to lymyte us or assigne us, for to maken . . . . .	B.Mel. 2955-60
--	----------------

# **Limitation**

As he gooth in his lymytacioun. . . . .	D.WB. 877
---	-----------

# **Limiter**

A lymytour, a ful solempne man, . . . . .	A.Prol. 209
This worthy lymytour was cleped Huberd, . . . . .	A.Prol. 269
Ther walketh now the lymytour hymself, . . . . .	D.WB. 874
This worthy Lymytour, this noble Frere, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1265
It is to be a faterynge lymytour; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1294
In which ther wente a lymytour aboute . . . . .	D.Sum. 1711

# **Limiters**

Of lymytours, and others hooly freres, . . . . .	D.WB. 866
--	-----------

# **Lincoln**

O yonge Hugh of Lyncoln, slayn also . . . . .	B.Pri. 1874
---	-------------

# **Lind**

Wylugh, elm, plane, assb, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2922
Be ay of chiere, as light as leef on lynde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1211

# **Lynde**

Fyne ew, popler, and lyndes faire, . . . . .	RR. 1385
--	----------

# **Lyne**

By veray ligne, as of the stok rali; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1551
Unto a certeyn lynage doun the lyne, . . . . .	D.WB. 1135
That thurgh youre deeth youre lyne sholde slake, . . . . .	E.Cl. 137
Ech after oother, right as on lyne,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 2230
The sonne fro the south lyne was descended . . . . .	I.Pars. 2
And thogh the lyne breke, he hath penaunce, . . . . .	Mars. 242
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne . . . . .	TC.1. 1068
Avised word by word in every line, . . . . .	TC.2. 1177
But to his neeces hous, as straight as line, . . . . .	TC.2. 1461
To Troilus tho com, as line right; . . . . .	TC.3. 228
How sholde I than a line of it endite? . . . . .	TC.3. 504
To fisshen her, he leyde out hook and line. . . . .	TC.5. 777
By ligne, or elles olde bokes lye: . . . . .	TC.5. 1481
Which that by lyne and free eleccioun . . . . .	Purse. 23
[For wel I wot, whyl ye have] lyne and space . . . . .	W.Unc. 4 <i>var</i>
after his latitude fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . .	Astr. 20-5
with a lyne that cometh descending fro the . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
whiche lyne, fro the forseide ryng unto . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
clepid the Southe Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Meridional, . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
of this lyne doun to the bordure is clepid the North . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
North Lyne, or ellis the Lyne of Midnyght. . . . .	Astr. 25-32
5. Overthwart this forseide longe lyne . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
ther crossith him a-nother lyne of the same . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
whiche lyne, from a litel cros (+) in the bordure . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
the Est Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Orientale. . . . .	Astr. 32-40
And the remenaunt of this lyne, fro the . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
the West Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Occidentale. . . . .	Astr. 32-40
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
of the Lyne Meridional, under the ryng, . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
under the crosse lyne, is marked the Skale . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
fro the crosse lyne unto the verrey angle is clepid . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
is divided fro the point of the est lyne unto . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
the point of the southe lyne under the ringe . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
above the south lyne, that sheweth the . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
North, for thei arise by northe the est lyne. . . . .	Astr. 92-7
southe the est lyne; witness on . . . . .	Astr. 92-7
in the Lyne Ecliptik of hevene, under . . . . .	Astr. 97-100
whiche lyne whan that the sonne and the . . . . .	Astr. 97-100
mone be lyne-right, or ellis in the . . . . .	Astr. 97-100
of this lyne, than is the eclipse of the . . . . .	Astr. 97-100
the ecliptik lyne of thy zodiak is the utterist . . . . .	Astr. 97-100
zodiak is ymagined a lyne whiche that is . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
clepid the Ecliptik Lyne, under whiche . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
whiche lyne is evermo the weye of the sonne. . . . .	Astr. 100-8
that oo syde of the lyne and 6 degrees . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
thin est lyne, and take there the altitude of . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
I alle the capitale lettres fro the lyne of mydnyght . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
side of the lyne of midday, 12 degrees of . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
rekned all the lettres capitales fro the lyne of midday . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
nigh the southe lyne. For truste wel whan . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
the sonne is nygh the meridional lyne, the . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
the ecliptik lyne, but he is than in the degre . . . . .	Astr. 150-6
the lyne meridional, and rekne how many . . . . .	Astr. 209-11
in the same lyne the heighest cours that eny sterre fixe . . . . .	Astr. 209-11
whan eny sterre fixe is passid the lyne meridional, . . . . .	Astr. 209-11
the lyne meridional; turne than thy ryet . . . . .	Astr. 211-5
on the est syde of the lyne meridional, as . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
of altitude on the west syde of this lyne meridional, . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
the lyne meridional, and take there the verrey . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
latitude fro the ecliptik lyne, al be it so that . . . . .	Astr. 229-33
the ecliptik lyne, fro which lyne alle planetes . . . . .	Astr. 229-33
the lyne meridional, and take kepe of thy . . . . .	Astr. 233-5
that sitte upon the same lyne meridional at . . . . .	Astr. 233-5
that same lyne fro the orisonte. . . . .	Astr. 233-5
no latitude fro the ecliptik lyne. . . . .	Astr. 236-40
planetes under the same lyne. . . . .	Astr. 236-40
Sette the degre of eny signe upon the lyne meridional, . . . . .	Astr. 240-5
same degre sette in the forseide lyne, and . . . . .	Astr. 240-5
the same meridional lyne, and sette there a . . . . .	Astr. 240-5
in the meridional lyne ben fro the . . . . .	Astr. 240-5
tyme til that eny sterre fixe sitte lyne right . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
that sitte lyne right under A, and under the . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
on a lyne, heigher than thin heved, on a perche; . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
and thilke lyne must hange evene . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
takyng the mesure in the meridional lyne, . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
than moeveth the sonne in the lyne equinoxial; . . . . .	Astr. 266-70
declinacioun fro the equinoxial lyne; . . . . .	Astr. 270-2
the . . . lyne, and worke in the manere forseid. . . . .	Astr. 272-7
that dwellen there is in the equinoxial lyne, . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
ben straight as a lyne, so as it shewith in . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
upon the lyne meridional, and wayte where . . . . .	Astr. 286-9
signe sitte upon the meridional lyne and . . . . .	Astr. 286-9
the lyne meridional and the point of thy . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
point of thy label fro the lyne meridional . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
wol the verrey lyne meridional of thin . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
the est lyne wol lyne est, and the west lyne west, . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
and the northe lyne north, so that thou . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
Loke whan that a planet is in the lyne meridional, . . . . .	Astr. 308-12
with the lyne that goth fro est to west; . . . . .	Astr. 316-9
and than with a nother lyne that goth fro . . . . .	Astr. 316-9
the est lyne; and so furthe fro partie to partie . . . . .	Astr. 316-9
the est lyne. Thus maist thou understonde also . . . . .	Astr. 316-9
the tyme fro the ecliptik lyne . . . . .	Astr. 324-30
right syde of the meridional lyne, so that . . . . .	Astr. 330-7
2 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnyght. . . . .	Astr. 337-43
the 3 hous sitte up on the mydnyght lyne. . . . .	Astr. 337-43
the 4 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnyght. . . . .	Astr. 337-43

# Line—Continued

the lyne of mynigh. Sette than the nader  
of the 6 hous sitte on the mynigh lyne. . . . Astr. 337-43  
of the 10 hous sitte upon the lyne meridional,  
and his oppoyt upon the lyne of mynigh. . . . Astr. 343-50  
thou come to the meridional lyne; . . . Astr. 343-50  
the meridional lyne, as I first seide. The same wise  
wirke . . . Astr. 343-50  
thou fro the ascendent down to the lyne of mynigh,  
33. Conclusio. To fynde the lyne meridional . . . Astr. 343-50  
rule and drawe a strike evene a-lyne, fro  
there thi lyne meridional for evermore as . . . Astr. 350-8  
a crosse lyne over-thwart the compas . . . Astr. 350-8  
justly over the lyne meridional, than hast  
of the southe lyne is the northe. . . . Astr. 350-8  
meridional lyne, of longitudes and . . . Astr. 358-62  
Thys lyne meridional is but a manere  
descripcioun, or lyne ymagined, that  
cleped the lyne meridional, for in what  
is it cleped the lyne of mydday. . . . Astr. 358-62  
The longitude of a climat is a lyne  
ilike distant fro the lyne meridional . . . Astr. 365-8  
var Bd.

northward 4 degrees fro the ecliptic lyne.  
A and sette it in the ecliptic lyne in my  
as I koude gesse, over the ecliptic lyne in  
the ecliptic lyne in the ende of the degre of  
Astr. 371-6  
Astr. 371-6  
Astr. 376-82  
Astr. 382-91

# Line see Alyned

# Lineage

Of our lynage have som compassioun,  
Of his lynage am I, and his ofsprynge  
Thus hath youre lre oure lynage al fordo.  
"To speke of roial lynage and richesse,  
My doghter, that is come of swich lynage!"  
Rood hym agayns, and many of his lynage,  
freendes alle, and thy lynage whiche  
that been thralle and bonde of lynage  
Ne in lynage, ne in oother gentillesse.  
Unto a certeyn lynage down the lyne,  
Therwith he was, to speke as of lynage,  
that thorough youre deth your lynage schulde slake  
Noght for youre lynage, ne for youre richesse  
And more pleasant, for hire heigh lynage;  
And if thou take a wyf of heye lynage  
chirche of good lynage, for that is the  
is achamed of his ungentil lynage;  
cleer nesse of lynage, thanne is gentil name but a  
that gloryfien hem of hir lynage).  
Alle the lynage of men that ben in  
by necessite that the lynage of mankynde,  
A.Kn. 1110  
A.Kn. 1550  
A.Kn. 1560 var  
A.Kn. 1829  
A.Rv. 4272  
B.M.L. 999  
B.M.L. 2190-5  
B.M.L. 2750-5  
B.Mk. 3441  
D.W.B. 1135  
E.Cl. 71  
E.Cl. 137 var  
E.Cl. 795  
E.Cl. 991  
E.Mch. 1305 ea  
I.Pars. 920-5  
Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
Bo.3. m.6. 755-60  
Bo.5. p.3.  
1725-30  
Bo.5. p.5.  
1825-30  
Bo.5. m.5.  
1850-5  
LGW. 1820  
LGW. 2526  
LGW. 2602  
RR. 258  
RR. 3810  
RR. 4896  
RR. 4974  
RR. 7217

to the lynage of mankynde, ryght as . . . Bo.5. p.5.

dulle wittes. Only the lynage of man . . . Bo.5. m.5.

And sholdest, as by lynage and by ryght,  
Upon youre lynage and youre faire tonge,  
For thilke tyme nas spared no lynage,  
If she so any grete lynage  
It sette hym well of his lynage,  
To hym, or to his lynage. . . . RR. 4896  
Or repref of her lynage,  
Oure myghty lynage and oure rowte . . . RR. 7217

# Lineages

Only gentill for his lynages. . . . RR. 2190

# Lined

Lyned with taffata and with sendal. . . . A.Prol. 440

# Lines

hevene ben ymagyned verrey lynes . . . Astr. 100-8

# Litinau

As Lynyan dide of philosophie, . . . E.Cl. 34

# Lion

As fiers as leoun pulled out his sword,  
Whan hunted is the leoun or the bere,  
In his fighyng were a wood leoun,  
But been a leoun, bothe in word and dede,  
To huntun at the leoun or the deer;  
And as a leoun he has lookyng caste.  
Ful many a tame leoun and leopard.  
Whil I dwelle in signe of the leoun;  
Ne in Belmarye ther nys so fel leoun;  
Was with the leoun frete, or he asterte?  
Be lik a wilde leoun, fool-hardy.  
He slow and al to-rente the leoun,  
He slow, and rafte the skyn of the leoun;  
He looketh as it were a grym leoun,  
For thogh he looked as a wood leoun,  
Who peyntede the leoun? Tel me who.  
Be with a leoun or a foul dragon,  
And he up sterte as dooth a wood leoun,  
The leoun sit in his awayt alway  
"Withinne thyn hous ne be thou no leoun;  
The frete up sterte, as dooth a wood leoun,—  
The gentil Leon, with his Aldrian,  
As by the welthe chasted is the leoun,  
Whiche in the signe shal be of the Leoun,  
Somtyme hath semed come a grym leoun,  
Ful lyk a fiers leoun, she sendeth here  
whiche seith Salomon: 'Leoun rotyng and bere hon-  
A.Kn. 1598  
A.Kn. 1640  
A.Kn. 1656  
A.Kn. 1775  
A.Kn. 2150  
A.Kn. 2171  
A.Kn. 2186  
A.Kn. 2462  
A.Kn. 2630  
B.M.L. 475  
B.Mk. 3106  
B.Mk. 3215  
B.Mk. 3288  
B.NP. 4369  
D.W.B. 429  
D.W.B. 692  
D.W.B. 776  
D.W.B. 794  
D.Fri. 1657  
D.Sum. 1989  
D.Sum. 2152  
F.Sq. 265  
F.Sq. 491  
F.Fkl. 1058  
F.Fkl. 1140  
G.S.N. 198  
I.Pars. 585-70

# Lion—Continued

the book of the Leoun; . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
wene that he bereth the corage of a loun; . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
1305-10  
the tother is chaungid in-to a loun of . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
1310-5  
and the loun, and the tigre, and the bere, . . . Bo.4. m.4.  
1415-20  
the cruel loun (that is to seyn, he slouhe the loun  
1600-5  
And in the feld he pleyde the lion. . . . TC.1. 1074  
Or elles hunte boor, bere or lion; . . . TC.3. 1780  
Upon the brest of Hercules' Lion, . . . TC.4. 32  
The Lion passe out of this Ariete, . . . TC.4. 1592  
Yong, fressh, and strong, and hardy as lion,  
To whirle out of the Leoun, if she mighte,  
The Lion passe out of this Ariete." . . . TC.5. 1019  
For lo, the gentil kynde of the loun!  
With stoute Romaynes, crewel as loun; . . . LGW. 391  
He seigh the steppes broode of a loun; . . . LGW. 627  
Now what loun that be in this foreste,  
'Why nyl the loun comen, or the bere,  
And of his loke as rial as a loun, . . . LGW. 829  
the first degre of Leoun, 58 degrees and . . . LGW. 842  
Astr. 272-7

# Lioness

Stibourne I was as is a leonesse, . . . D.W.B. 637  
Allas! than comith a wilde leonesse . . . LGW. 805  
Whan that this lyoness hath dronke hire file,  
Bothe of the lyoness and al my dede.' . . . LGW. 817  
LGW. 861

# Lions

Leouns, leopardes, and beres al to-rente, . . . B.Mk. 3451  
Al be it so that the lyouns of the . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
655-60  
here sydes to cruel lyouns (for to herknen . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1120-5  
With briddes, lybardes, and lyouns, . . . RR. 894

# Lip

Hire over-lippe wyped she so clene, . . . A.Prol. 133  
And on his lippe he gan for anger byte,  
Late never thi lippe unbounde be, . . . A.Mil. 3745  
RR. 2226

# Lips

She leet no morsel from hir lippes falle, . . . A.Prol. 128  
His lippes rounde, his colour was sangwyn;  
Who rubbeth now, who froteth now his lippes  
His lippes rede as rose; . . . A.Kn. 2168  
A.Mil. 3747  
B.Th. 1916  
D.Sum. 1805  
H.Mop. 323  
RR. 3744

# Liquor

And bathed every veyne in swich licour . . . A.Prol. 3  
Nay, I wol drynke licour of the vyne,  
As licour out of alambic, ful faste; . . . C.Pard. 452  
Was maad of lycour wonder dere, . . . TC.4. 520  
RR. 4178

# Li

His nekke whit was as the flour-de-lys, . . . A.Prol. 238

# Lipped

Somwhat he lipped for his wantownesse, . . . A.Prol. 264

# Lisse

His woful herte of penaunce hadde a lisse. . . . F.Fkl. 1238  
I praye god your sorwe lisse;  
My worldes welfare, and my [goode lisse,]  
That, sauf the deeth, ther may no-thing me lisse,  
And lat us lissen wo with other speche,  
That God me sende deth or some lisse!  
O cause of wo, that cause hast been of lisse!  
And graunted of the tempest lisse. . . . TC.1. 702  
TC.3. 343  
TC.5. 550  
HF.1. 220  
RR. 3758  
RR. 4128

# Lised

In hope for to been lised of his care. . . . F.Fkl. 1170  
Y-lised wel, but heled no del more . . . TC.1. 1089

# List

At that tyme, for hym liste ride soo; . . . A.Prol. 102  
Or lyve as scarsly as hym list desire; . . . A.Prol. 583  
She walketh up and down, and as hire liste  
God helpe me so, me list ful yvele playe.  
Love, if thee list, for I love and ay shal,  
But of that storne list me nat to write. . . . A.Kn. 1127  
A.Kn. 1183  
A.Kn. 1201  
A.Kn. 1207  
A.Kn. 1327  
A.Kn. 1351  
A.Kn. 1353  
A.Kn. 1695  
A.Kn. 1790  
A.Kn. 1950  
A.Kn. 2074  
A.Kn. 2250  
A.Kn. 2377  
A.Kn. 2550  
A.Kn. 2813  
A.Kn. 3002  
A.Mil. 3176  
A.Rv. 3866  
A.Rv. 3867  
B.M.L. 477  
B.M.L. 521  
B.M.L. 701  
B.M.L. 766  
B.M.L. 1048  
B.Sh. 1206



## List—Continued

Hath of his abbot, as hym list, licence,—	B.Sh. 1253
Which as hir list she may governe and eye,	B.Sh. 1286
And ech of hem tolde oother what hem liste.	B.Sh. 1332
If that yow list to doon that I yow praye,	B.Sh. 1377
That I may doon, right as yow list devise,	B.Sh. 1382
Take what yow list, God schilde that ye spare!	B.Sh. 1476
Or where hym list, namoure of hym I seye,	B.Sh. 1514
that prebeth to hem that listen nat heeren	B.Mel. 2230-5
And if yow list to herkne hyderward,	B.Mk. 3159
For certain, when that Fortune list to fle,	B.Mk. 3185
Beth war, for when that Fortune list to glose,	B.Mk. 3330
Hir batailles, whose list hem for to rede,—	B.Mk. 3509
To fische in Tybre, when hym liste pleye.	B.Mk. 3666
Now fil it so that Fortune liste no longer	B.Mk. 3709
No-thing ne liste hym thanne for to crowe,	B.NP. 4466
When that me list,—who kan me countrefete?	C.Doc. 13
Right as me list, and ech thyng in my cure is	C.Doc. 22
When that hym list com forth and paye his dette.	D.WB. 153
Thou sholdeste say, "Wyf, go wher thee liste;	D.WB. 318
He nolde suffre nothyng of my list;	D.WB. 633
By God, he smoot me ones, on the lyst,	D.WB. 634
Dooth as yow list, I am heer at youre wille,	D.WB. 1042
If that me liste, er it were dayes thre;	D.WB. 1107
What so hym list,—when it comth to my lot,	D.Fri. 1291
When that hym list, upon his creatures,	D.Fri. 1485
If that hym list to stonden ther agayn.	D.Fri. 1488
Or elles what yow lyst, we may nat cheese;	D.Sum. 1748
But if me list, of myn humylitee,	D.Sum. 2098
Swich charge yaf as hym liste on hem leye;	E.Cl. 193
But as yow list; naught greveth me at al	E.Cl. 647
Right as yow list,—æxeth no reed at me,	E.Cl. 653
As clerkes, when hem list, konne wol endite,	E.Cl. 933
What force though Theofraste liste lye?	E.Mch. 1295
Wel longer than thee list, paraventure,	E.Mch. 1318
Be wedded whanne hym list and where he wolde.	E.Mch. 1576
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures,	F.Sq. 118
Or, if yow lyst to feen as hye in the air	F.Sq. 122
As dooth an eghe when hym list to soore,	F.Sq. 123
Shal never be hool, til that yow list of grace	F.Sq. 161
But whan yow list to ryden anywhere	F.Sq. 315
Or to what contree, that yow list to ryde;	F.Sq. 319
And whan ye come ther as yow list abyde,	F.Sq. 320
Or, if yow liste bidde hym thennes goon,	F.Sq. 327
Whan that yow list to clepen hym ageyn	F.Sq. 331
Ride whan yow list, ther is namoure to doone.	F.Sq. 334
Hir liste nat appalled for to be,	F.Sq. 365
And seyde that hire liste for to ryse.	F.Sq. 375
But if yow list my tale shul ye heere.	F.Fkl. 728
Seillynge hir cours, where as hem liste go;	F.Fkl. 851
Nothyng list hym to been ymaginatyf,	F.Fkl. 1094
Dooth as yow list, have youre biheste in mynde,	F.Fkl. 1335
Of whom that Bernard list so wel to write;	G.SN. 30
'If that yow list, the angel shul ye see,	G.SN. 170
Sey what thee list, and thou shalt han thy boone.	G.SN. 234
Saint Ambrose in his preface list to seye,—	G.SN. 271
And othere ewiche, if that me liste tarie;	G.CY. 801
If that men liste, this folk they knowe may;	G.CY. 891
And if yow list to yewe me audience,	G.CY. 990
I wol yow shewe, and if yow list to leere.	G.CY. 1056
Right as hym liste the preest he made his ape;	G.CY. 1313
Sire, at o word, if that thee list I have;	G.CY. 1360
For which I seye, if that yow list to heere	I.Pars. 37
And therefore, if yow list,—I wol nat glose,—	I.Pars. 45
Sey what yow list, and we wol gladly heere:	I.Pars. 69
proteccioun of angels, if hym list.	I.Pars. 1075-80
And yet me lyst right evel to pleye,—	BD. 239
'Therwith hir liste so wel to lye,	BD. 877
Whan that hir lyte, that I dar seye	BD. 961
Up sterte Mars, hym liste not to slepe,	Mars. 92
And as hir liste, made him turne or wende;	Anel. 187
But drof him forth, unnethe liste hir knowe	Anel. 190
That for hir liste him 'dere herte' calle,	Anel. 199
That with a worde him list not ones dayne	Anel. 231
Right as him list, he laugheth at my payne,	Anel. 234
Do what hir list, to do me live or sterve,	PF. 420
Say what yow list, my tale is at an ende.	PF. 441
Al hir sentence as him list to termynye;	PF. 530
Of whom hir list, who-so be wrooth or blythe,	PF. 622
of defence; and therfore me lyst to erie	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
schrewe, whan hem list to usen hir	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
thy sones)? And over al this—me list to passen	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
as of longe tyme as evere the list to thynken,	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
mochil as evere the lyst, so that thowe	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
'Do,' quod I, 'as the list.'	Bo.3. p.12.
	1095-100
For schrewe don that hem lyst whan,	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
as wode as hem lyst ayein good folk,	Bo.4. p.3.
	1275-80
Dwelleth with us whil you good list in Troye!	TC.1. 119
Sin, as him-selven list, he may you binde.	TC.1. 256
But bad his folk to gon wher that hem liste.	TC.1. 357
As I shal seyn! And, who-so list it here,	TC.1. 398
Of hem that Love list feblly t'avaunce!	TC.1. 518
Be what she be, and love her as thee list!	TC.1. 679
A man to love, til that him list to leve.	TC.1. 686
Thy wo to telle; and tel me, if thee liste.	TC.1. 693
And liste not to seche hem othere cure.	TC.1. 707
But l'ist as he that list of no thing recche!	TC.1. 797
For as her list, she pley' th with free and bonde.	TC.1. 840

## List—Continued

Right as thy-selven list wol don by thee,	TC.1. 852
For who-so list have healing of his leche,	TC.1. 857
As yit, though that her liste bothe and couthe;	TC.1. 984
Thorough grace of God that list hem to him drawe,	TC.1. 1005
In whom that alle vertu list abounde,	TC.2. 159
And, wher him list, best felawshipe can	TC.2. 206
Whil they two hadde al that hem liste on honde.	TC.2. 217
What list you list thus your-self to disfigure,	TC.2. 223
And sey to me your nece what you liste,—	TC.2. 249
If that you list, a wight so wel bi-gon.	TC.2. 294
Do what you list, to make him live or deye!	TC.2. 322
That of his deth you list not to reche,	TC.2. 338
And whan hem list no more, list hem leve!	TC.2. 735
And wher him liste upon his way him spede:	TC.2. 949
'And, if thee list, than maystow us saluie;	TC.2. 1016
Sith that thee list, I wol arise and write!	TC.2. 1059
To harm of you! What list you list thus to make?	TC.2. 1148
Swich answer as you list your-self purveye;	TC.2. 1160
'I vouche sau!' quod he, 'do what you liste!'	TC.2. 1183
But ther est on, al list her not to teche,	TC.2. 1581
Or whom you list,—or no fors, hardily;	TC.2. 1717
On mortal thing; and as you list ay ye	TC.3. 18
For love in erthe, and whom you list he hente.	TC.3. 21
And as you list ye maken herdes digne;	TC.3. 23
And I to han, right as you list, confort,	TC.3. 136
That al shal ben right as thy-selven liste.	TC.3. 259
That wiste I wel: but tel me, if thee liste,	TC.3. 368
That as him list may al this world governe,	TC.3. 373
On swich message, calle him as thee list;	TC.3. 401
An hundred vers, of which him list not write;	TC.3. 503
Come if hem list, hem sholde no thing falle;	TC.3. 523
Not list myn autour fully to declare	TC.3. 575
Loke al be wel, for I do as you liste.	TC.3. 588
Sin that you list, it skide is to be so;	TC.3. 646
Now am I glad, sin that you list to dwelle.	TC.3. 651
That whom you list of hem ye may her calle.	TC.3. 686
And I al preest to fecche him whan you liste,—	TC.3. 917
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list!	TC.3. 939
Whe'r so you list by ordal, or by oth,	TC.3. 1046
(Have ye no care!) him liste not to slepe;	TC.3. 1066
Whan she swiche othes as her list devise	TC.3. 1143
Do what you list, I am al in your grace!—	TC.3. 1176
Who-so wol grace, and list thee not nonouren,	TC.3. 1262
To do me live, if that you list, or sterve,	TC.3. 1292
'Y-wis,' quod she, 'mya owne heres liste.	TC.3. 1303
Of swich gladnesse, if that hem liste pleyel	TC.3. 1313
Envious day, what list thee so t'espyen?	TC.3. 1454
Half peples joined as love him hem eye,	TC.3. 1747
That with his bond Love of his vertu liste	TC.3. 1766
To make hem love, and that hem liste ay rewe	TC.3. 1770
Him liste of pride at no wight for to chace:	TC.3. 1801
In hil Parnaso listen for t'abide,—	TC.3. 1810
This town to shende, and al your list t'acheve,	TC.4. 79
And sin thee list myn arguments to blame,	TC.4. 527
Don as thee list. But hadde ich it so hote,	TC.4. 583
And if thee list, here sterven as a wrecche,	TC.4. 629
Hastow swich list to ben thyn owne fo?	TC.4. 1089
Why list thee so thyself fordon for drede,	TC.4. 1091
And what him list he seide to him more.	TC.4. 1123
Whe, as him list the bet, withouten leve.	TC.4. 1358
That, as me list, I shal wel make an ende!	TC.4. 1400
If that you list don aught for my preyere	TC.4. 1638
That shal I seyn, and why him liste it spare:	TC.5. 51
And that him liste his friendship her to bede;	TC.5. 185
The soule gide, and, when thee list, it fecche!	TC.5. 322
But treweliche, as yit, me list not pleye.	TC.5. 987
And when you list, ye may come here ayeyn.	TC.5. 997
Ne me ne list this sely woman chide	TC.5. 1063
But who may bet bigile, yif him liste,	TC.5. 1266
Whil it you list, of wele and wo my welle!	TC.5. 1330
Al that you list, I dar not pleyne more;	TC.5. 1353
Or if you list no more upon me see,	TC.5. 1388
In you l'ith, whan you list that it so be,	TC.5. 1417
For with ful yvel wil list him to leve	TC.5. 1637
'Was ther non other broche you liste lete.	TC.5. 1688
Now maystow sen thyself, if that thee liste,	TC.5. 1711
His worthy dedes, who-so list hem here,	TC.5. 1770
Of hem that him list not avauce.	HF.2. 132
Ther as Fame list to dwelle,	HF.2. 336
'For me list hit noght,' quod she,	HF.3. 474
Hem that me list y-preised be!	HF.3. 487
Hem that me liste, and do hem shame.	HF.3. 492
'I graunte,' quod she, 'for me list	HF.3. 575
Me [ne] list not to hit now,	HF.3. 731
Whil that hit list to Adventure,—	HF.3. 892
Swich vois, right as yow lyst, to laughe or pleyne;	LGW. 93
Construeth that as yow lyst, I do no cure.	LGW. 152
And of Cresseide thou hast seyde as the lyste,	LGW. 332
Al lyeth in yow,—dooth wyth hym what yow liste.	LGW. 449
After thise olde autours lysten trete.	LGW. 575
Into the cave, and damed as hem liste.	LGW. 1244
That there nas noon that lyste ben his fo,	LGW. 1407
What-so him lyste unto his purveyaunce;	LGW. 1561
They doom al day,—assay hem who-so lyste,	LGW. 1884
To saven whom hym lyst, or elles spille.	LGW. 1917
Hem liste nat to go to bedde sone.	LGW. 1973
Ryght as yow lyst; that Mynos, ne no wyght,	LGW. 2042
Me lyste no more to speke of hym, pardee!	LGW. 2179
Thogh Juno lyst nat at the feste be,	LGW. 2249

# List—Continued

Ye may be war of men, yif that yow lyste.	LGW. 2387
Me lyste nat vouch-safe on him to swynke.	LGW. 2490
That was in love as fals as ever hym lyste.	LGW. 2571
That in his house was lorde, ryght as hym lyste.	LGW. 2619
Do what you lyst, I wyl your thral be founde	Rosen. 23
And but you list relve him of his peyne.	Fort. 77
'Too, tholde Grisell list to ryme and playe!	Scog. 35
Sith that him list me serven and honoure,	Ven. 23
And I assente, al that hir list and lyketh!	Comp.A. 63
That bountee made, beautee list to grave	Bal.Co. 5
As you best list, my peynes for to redrease;	Bal.Ch. 17
whan the list, as I have seide, and sette the degre	Astr. 127-32
Wherefor whan the list to knowe how . . .	Astr. 193-8
If the list, take the highest altitude fro the	Astr. 272-7
Sette the heved of what signe the lyst to knowe	Astr. 286-9
the list to knowe his ascension upon the	Astr. 289-94
whan the list, and note wel the quarter of the	Astr. 301-8
Lette who so lyste a fole me calle . . .	RR. 14
For out of toun me list to gon	RR. 100
At alle tymes that hym lyst;	RR. 1292
Pleyn at yowre lyst I yelde me,	RR. 1957
And if ye lyst me to make . . .	RR. 1967
'Sire, if thee lyst to undirstande,	RR. 2061
Love where the list, what recchit me,	RR. 3447
Who list to have joie and mirth also	RR. 5028
That wight that list to have knowing	RR. 6139
Right as me lyst, I me disgise;	RR. 6358
For hem ne lyst not sikirly,	RR. 6906
Or that hym list, or that hym deynd	RR. 6950
Say what you lyst, and I wol here.	RR. 7501

# List see Leste, Listeth, Lust

# Listed see List

# Listeth

Listeth, lodes, in good entent, . . .	B.Th. 1902
Yet listeth, lodes, to my tale . . .	B.Th. 2023
For he to vertu listeth nat entende,	F.Fkl. 689
Whoso that listeth outhen his folie, . . .	G.CY. 834
As doth a hawk that listeth for to playe;	TC.1. 671
As to myn autour listeth for t' endite,	TC.2. 700
Whan every lusty listeth best to playe,	TC.3. 354
As to myn autour listeth to devise.	TC.3. 1817
And listeth of my dreem to lere;	HF.2. 3
Of my grete wo listeth don alleggaunce,	Bal.Ch. 21

# Listeth see List

# Lites

In lystes thries, and ay slayn his foo. . .	A.Prol. 63
As it were in a lystes roially? . . .	A.Kn. 1713
Armed for lystes up at alle rightes,	A.Kn. 1852
Sleen his contrarie, or out of lystes dryve,	A.Kn. 1859
The lystes shal I maken in this place, . .	A.Kn. 1862
To maken up the lystes roially,	A.Kn. 1884
Now been the lystes maad, and Theseus,	A.Kn. 2089
Unto the lystes, ther hire temple was,	A.Kn. 2218
Into the lystes sende, ne thider brynge;	A.Kn. 2545
And to the lystes rit the compaignye	A.Kn. 2566
And to the lystes come they by tyme.	A.Kn. 2575
It semed that the lystes sholde falle.	A.Kn. 2662
Til that hir teeres in the lystes fille?	A.Kn. 2666
That faught in lystes with the bretheren two	F.Sq. 668
That he hath in his listes of mischaunce	ABC. 85
Withoute the diche were lystes maade	RR. 4199

# Lite

The ferreste in his parisshe, muche and lite,	A.Prol. 494
Syn thilke day that they were children lite,	A.Kn. 1193
Now wol I stynte of Palamon a lite	A.Kn. 1334
And speke I wole of Palamon a lite.	A.Kn. 1450
God woot he wolde have trowed it ful lite;	A.Kn. 1520
Or sle hym first, for though thou knowest it lite,	A.Kn. 1723
But stynte I wole of Theseus a lite,	A.Kn. 2093
Whan that hir whelpe is stole whan it is lite,	A.Kn. 2627
But herkeneth me, and stynteth now a lite,	A.Kn. 2674
He gan to grucche and blamed it a lite.	A.Rv. 3863
For she was falle aslepe a lite wight	A.Rv. 4283
And seieth thou hast to lite and he hath al.	B.ML. 109
(Coold water shal nat greve us but a lite),	B.ML. 352
And leve a lite hir hoolynesse aside,	B.ML. 713
Fro the sentence of this tretys lite	B.Mel. 2153
Of contekes and of whelpes, grete and lyte;	B.NP. 4122
A lite er he was mordred, on a day . . .	B.NP. 4303
I shal no profit han therby but lite,	B.Fri. 1600
Freres and feendes been but lyte asonder;	D.Sum. 1674
Your maladye is for we han to lyte.	D.Sum. 1962
And there it wasteth lite and lite away	D.Sum. 2235 var
Though clerkes preise women but a lite,	E.Cl. 935
Have I no thyng but rested me a lite;	E.Mch. 1926
Al were it never so lite, and I wiste,	F.Sq. 565
It semed that he caried lite array . . .	G.CY. 567
That of his worshippe reketh he so lite.	G.CY. 632
'In feith,' quod he, 'namours I do but lyte.'	G.CY. 699
never so lite. And also a man sholde sorwe	I.Pars. 295-300
never so lite. Usage of labour is a greet	I.Pars. 685-90
If he wol make me aslepe a lite, . . .	BD. 249
And that sat hir ful lyte at herte, . . .	BD. 883
Which was from us but a lyte; . . .	BD. 1316
That al was his that she hath, moche or lyte;	Anel. 107
Non other word she speketh moche or lyte,	Anel. 174
And was so meke, therfor he loved hir lyte;	Anel. 200
In alle my werkis, muche and lite, . . .	Anel. 265
That al the day me thoughte but a lyte.	PF. 28

# Lite—Continued

Than bad he him, syn erthe was so lyte, . .	PF. 64
Of which Macrobie roghte not a lyte, . . .	PF. 111
lightnesse I saw a lyte, unnethe it myghte be lesse,	PF. 204
The cok, that orloge is of thorpes lyte;	PF. 350
Her look a lite aside in swich manere . . .	TC.1. 291
For of his wo, God wot, she knew ful lite.	TC.1. 826
And Pandarus to coughe gan a lite, . . .	TC.2. 254
She shal no savour han therein but lite,	TC.2. 269
So lat your daunger sucred ben a lite, . . .	TC.2. 384
I see wel that ye sette lite of us, . . .	TC.2. 432
Beblotte it with thy teres ek a lite: . . .	TC.2. 1027
'Now, goode Neece, be it nevere so lite,	TC.2. 1203
Out of Disdeynes prison but a lite, . . .	TC.2. 1217
Tel me that I shal axen you a lite: . . .	TC.2. 1278
'But wel ye wot the chaumbre n'is but lite,	TC.2. 1646
By God, right in my lite closet yonder;	TC.3. 663
But bid, and lat me gon biforn a lite.'—	TC.3. 740
'Here at this lite trappe-dore,' quod he.—	TC.3. 759
Than semeth it that joye is worth ful lite.	TC.3. 833
Ne sorweth not ne stinteth ek for lite?	TC.3. 895
Her snowissh throte, her brestes rounde and lite:	TC.3. 1250
O, who-so seeth you knoweth you ful lite!—	TC.3. 1568
And rather be a lite in blame y-founde	TC.4. 594
'And though thy lady wolde a lite her greve,	TC.4. 603
Y-wis, ye mowen elles lite endure!	TC.4. 1330
Criseyde unto that purpos lite answerde,	TC.5. 176
But the bigan his herte a lite unswelle	TC.5. 214
'To knowe of this, ye, were it nevere so lite?—	TC.5. 1290
Ek gret effect men write in place lite: . .	TC.5. 1629
Although that in thy heed ful lyte is—	HF.2. 113 em
Although thyn abstynence is lyte. . .	HF.2. 152
Whether hit be moche or lyte, . . .	HF.2. 270
Me thoughte that she was so lyte, . . .	HF.3. 279
Siker be ye, hit nas not lyte; . . .	HF.3. 888
Wol do thee an see, al be hit lyte, . . .	HF.3. 930
And as for me, though that I konne but lyte,	LGW. 29
And as for me, thow that myn wit be lite,	LGW.G. 29
Y-corouned is with white leves lyte,	LGW. 219
Of Thebes, thogh the storrye ys knowne lyte;	LGW. 421
Go now thy weye, thys penaunce is but lyte.	LGW. 495
Therwith this queene wex reed for shame a lyte,	LGW. 535
But yit this clyfte was so narwe and lite	LGW. 740
A worde or tweyne, although hit be but lyte.	LGW. 2495
Lyte Lowys my sone, I aperceyve wel	Astr. 1-5
fonde the point . . . a lite with-in the degre.	Astr. 121-7
there upon a just compas a lite with in the	Astr. 350-8
cercle of the compas, be it nevere so lyte,	Astr. 350-8
That was [so] fetys and so lite, . . .	RR. 532
For sich array ne costneth but lite.	RR. 2279
His offense ne was but lite; . . .	RR. 3557
Or if his wynnynge be so lite . . .	RR. 6741
And nathelesse he recketh lyte . . .	RR. 7549

# Litester

No mader, welde, or wood no litester Ne knew; .	Form.A. 17
---	------------

# Lith

Of Chauntecleer, loken in every lith; . . .	B.NP. 4065
She hadde, and armes, every lith Fattyssh,	BD. 952

# Lith see Lieth

# Litharge

Ther nas quyk-silver, lytarge, ne brymstoon, .	A.Prol. 629
Oure grounden litarge eek on the porfurie, .	G.CY. 775

# Lithe

Sin he that wont her wo was for to lithe . .	TC.4. 740
To make lythe of that was hard. . .	HF.1. 118
Whanne the savour soft and lythe . . .	RR. 3762

# Litherly

'A clerk hadde litherly biest his whyle . . .	A.Mil. 3299
---	-------------

# Lithuanian see Lettow

# Litterarum

Incipit carmen secundum ordinem Litterarum	
alphabeti. . . . .	ABC. head

# Little

And born hym weel, as of so litel space, . .	A.Prol. 87
Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre; . . .	A.Prol. 298
His studie was but litel on the Bible. . .	A.Prol. 438
He koude in litel thyng have suffisaunce.	A.Prol. 490
And forth we riden, a litel moore than pass,	A.Prol. 825
And of my wo thow yevest litel charge.	A.Kn. 1284
That litel wiste how ny that was his care,	A.Kn. 1489
Ful litel woot Arcite of his felawe . . .	A.Kn. 1525
That lord hath litel of discrecioun, . . .	A.Kn. 1779
Was noon in erthe, as in so litel space;	A.Kn. 1896
Yet peynted was a litel forther moor . .	A.Kn. 2069
'I trowe ther nedeth litel sermonyng	A.Kn. 3091
A litel after cokkes hadde y-crowe, . . .	A.Mil. 3357
A man woot litel what hym shal biyde;	A.Mil. 3450
Aboute corfew-tyme, or litel more; . . .	A.Mil. 3645
Wel litel thynken ye upon my wo . . .	A.Mil. 3701
A litel ire is in his herte y-laft. . . .	A.Rv. 3862
To yewe hem leve, but a litel stounde, . .	A.Rv. 4007
And saugh a litel shymeryng of a light,	A.Rv. 4297
A litel jape that fil in oure citee? . . .	A.Co. 4343
Thy litel children hangynge by the hals, .	B.ML. 73
To han Custance withinne a litel space,	B.ML. 208
May no man tellen in a litel clause, . . .	B.ML. 251
Hir litel child lay wepyng in hir arm, . .	B.ML. 834
'Pees, litel sone, I wol do thee noon harm!'	B.ML. 836
And over his litel eyen she it leyde, . . .	B.ML. 838
And yet now lyveth my litel child, par/fay!	B.ML. 849



Little—Continued

'O litel child, allas! what is thy gilt,	B.M.L. 855
'As lat my litel child dwelle heer with thee;	B.M.L. 859
But litel while it lasteth, I yow heeste.	B.M.L. 1132
That litel while in joye, or in plesance,	B.M.L. 1140
There is but litel Latin in my mawe.	B.Sh. 1190
'Wyf,' quod this man, 'litel kanstow devyne	B.Sh. 1414
In al the hous ther nas so litel a knyave,	B.Sh. 1500
'By God,' quod he, 'I am a litel wrooth	B.Sh. 1573
A litel scole of cristen folk ther stood .	B.Pri. 1685
A litel clergeoun, seven yere of age,	B.Pri. 1693
Thus hath this wydwe hir litel sone y-taught	B.Pri. 1699
This litel child his litel book lernynge,	B.Pri. 1706
This litel child, as he cam to and fro,	B.Pri. 1742
After hir litel child, but he cam noght,	B.Pri. 1777
By liklihede hir litel child to fynde;	B.Pri. 1786
Yaf in hir thought inwith a litel speche,	B.Pri. 1794
'My litel child, now wol I fecche thee	B.Pri. 1857
Enclosen they his litel body sweete:	B.Pri. 1872
For it is but a litel while ago,	B.Pri. 1876
I wol yow telle a litel thyng in prose	B.Mel. 2127
Comprehended in this litel tretys here,	B.Mel. 2147
After the which this litel tale I wryte	B.Mel. 2154 var
we may nat demen in so litel tyme	B.Mel. 2215-20
that woot ful litel what were amounteth.	B.Mel. 2225-30
deere, or elles to litel of pris; but, al be it	B.Mel. 2285-90
embraceth, distreyneth litel'; and Catoun	B.Mel. 2405-10
these conseilours onlyn, and with litel avys,	B.Mel. 2440-5
the myght of youre adversaris so litel that ye lete	B.Mel. 2505-10
Ovyde seith that the litel weesele wol slee	B.Mel. 2515-20
the book seith, "A litel thorn may prikke	B.Mel. 2515-20
but litel reward to venge thy deeth;	B.Mel. 2560-5
they been but litel aby to yow, and the	B.Mel. 2565-70
litel while endure, and soone passed	B.Mel. 2695-700
in a litel peril for to venge me, and	B.Mel. 2710-5
cometh litel and litel weexeth alwey and	B.Mel. 2770-5
a litel good with the love of God, than to	B.Mel. 2815-20
a good man and have litel good and	B.Mel. 2820-5
litel compaignye, and seyde right in this	B.Mel. 2850-5
the grete man slayn as the litel man;	B.Mel. 2855-60
But litel out of Pize stant a tour,	B.Mk. 3599
And with hym been his litel children thre;	B.Mk. 3601
That he so litel of his mooder tolde.	B.Mk. 3676
But now a litel while I wol biwaille	B.Mk. 3877
And muchel moore; for litel hevynesse	B.NP. 3959
For litel was hir castel and hir rente.	B.NP. 4017
And therefore litel tale hath he toold	B.NP. 4308
'My deeth for to compleyne a litel space,	C.Doc. 239
And to greet cheepe is holde at litel prys;	D.WB. 523
That litel wonder is thogh I walwe and wynde.	D.WB. 1102
This yeman gan a litel for to smyle,	D.Fri. 1446
And God it woot, that it is litel wonder;	D.Sum. 1673
I wole with Thomas speke a litel throwe;	D.Sum. 1815
I am a man of litel sustenance.	D.Sum. 1844
An irous man God sende hym litel myght.	D.Sum. 2014
And that is nat of litel tyme,' quod he,	D.Sum. 2115
And ever it wasteth, litel and litel awaye.	D.Sum. 2235
His grace into a litel oxes stalle;	E.Cl. 207
And in hir barn this litel child she leyde.	E.Cl. 551
Thy soule, litel child, I hym bitake,	E.Cl. 559
'Have heer agayn youre litel yonge mayde;	E.Cl. 567
Burieth this litel body in som place	E.Cl. 571
Hir litel sone he wolde in erthe grave,	E.Cl. 681
Ful litel nede hadde ye, my lord so deere,	E.Mch. 1479
Declared hath ful wel in litel space.)	E.Mch. 1687
But litel for his declynacioun	E.Mch. 2223
Withinne a litel while, sooth to seyn,	F.Sq. 590
'Yourse myght,' quod she, 'ful litel is to dreede,	G.SN. 437
Woot ye nat where ther stant a litel toun,	H.Mcp. 1
A man of litel reputacioun,	H.Mcp. 199
With oon of litel reputacioun,	H.Mcp. 253
But for litel speche avysely	H.Mcp. 327
That "litel janglyng causeth muchel reeste."	H.Mcp. 350
For ellevene foot, or litel moore or lesse,	I.Pars. 6
Ne, God woot, rym holde I but litel better;	I.Pars. 44
Beth fructuous, and that in litel space,	I.Pars. 73
world nys but a litel thyng at regard	I.Pars. 180-5
man have oportunitee, right so litel worth is shrifte	I.Pars. 310-5
thugh a litel crevace into the thurrok, and in	I.Pars. 360-5
so that it shal but litel greve; for, as	I.Pars. 380-5
folk taken litel reward of the ridynge of	I.Pars. 435-40
whan they be of litel profit, or of right	I.Pars. 435-40
'is litel worth, but if a man have good	I.Pars. 830-5
Allas! al to litel is swich trouthe now	I.Pars. 880-5
renounce is but short and litel, at regard	I.Pars. 1055-60
this litel tretys or rede, that if ther be any	I.Pars. 1080-5
To litel why! our blisse lasteth!	BD. 211
And litel used, hit semed thus;	BD. 401
Upon his berde but litel heer,	BD. 456
Thou wost ful lytel what thou menest;	BD. 742
And the ful litel good I couthe,	BD. 799
"Thow wost ful litel what thou menest;	BD. 1304
So litel fruit shal thanne in me be founde	ABC. 38
For us, and that for litel hire as ye,	ABC. 103
And eek as ther she had but litil myght;	Mars. 117
In litil tyme it wol her bane be.	Mars. 196
So moche wo, and feek) so litel blis	Comp.L. 42
So litel rewte hath she upon my peyne.	Comp.L. 50
I am so litel worthy, and ye so good.	Comp.L. 88
Than shewede he hym the litel erthe that here is,—	PF. 57

Little—Continued

The litel conyes to hir pley gunne hys;	PF. 193
'Now, sirs, ye seen the litel leyser here,	PF. 484
That wot I wel, and litel of cunnynge,	PF. 613
sche was a litel amoeved, and glowede	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
He hath a litel foryeten	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
may so doon, I will wipe a litil his eien	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
the same thyng songe thow a litil here by-forn,	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
this litel spark thine heet of lif schal .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
After this sche stynte a lytel;	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
sche stynte a litil, and whan sche	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
thou art a litil departed fro the pees of	Bo.2. p.1. 255-70
sore agast a lytil byforn,—that this	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
is throwen adoun for every litil thyng.	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
And ful litel thynges ben tho that	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
Certes eek that is a ful litel good	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
trouwe it were tyme to use a litel strengere medecynes.	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
drawen to hem-self a litel of the laste	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
with ful litel thynges nature halt hir	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
ayenward of litel nedeth hem that	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
how litel and how voyde of alle prys is	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
Of the whiche litel region of this world,	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
into so litel bowndes, how	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
thilke lytel habitacle; to the whiche	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
certes, thilke wrytynge profiten litel.	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
although it litel be. But natheles thilke	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
infynyt, it ne sholde nat only semen litel,	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
philosophre took pacience a litel while;	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
fulfille the litel compas of the erthe.	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
litel thyng, that this aspre and horrible	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
So that a litel herafter I seide thus:	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
Thou fastene sche a litel the syghte of	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
litel thynges folk seken to haven and to	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
litel thyng suffiseth to nature; but certes	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
have seyd a litel here byforn, that thilke	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
But, as I seide a litel here byforn,	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
yseyn how litil and how brotel possessioun	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
thurw a litel clyfte, but me were levere	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
and that schewedestow me ful wel a litel her byforn,	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
of <i>In Thyemo</i> , that in ryght litel thynges	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
dyffynysched a litel here-byforn (that is to	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
schewid a litel here byforn that yif ther	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
that I have concluded a litel here byforn	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
that thou wistest not a litel her byforn.'	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
wendest . . . 'a litel here byforn, that men schulde	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
that I have litel more to done that thou,	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
I aperceyvede a litil here byforn that thou	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
For certes a litel here byforn, whanne	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
concludid a litel here byforn ben kept	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
as I have gadrid and proovid a litil byforn	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
I have diffynysched a litil her-byforn that no thing is	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
so myght	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
that I yaf the a litel here-byforn, and gadre it	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
thou hast lerned a litil here-byforn that	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
han concluded a lytel here-byforn. But I preye the	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
And thanne sche, a litel what smylings,	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
forberen a litel of thilke delis, whil that	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
litil tyme to doon it, vit natheles y wol	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
taughtest me a litel here byforn, this	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
thow seydest a litel here byforn that	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
approche a litil to the wordis of the peple,	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
as I have diffynysched a litel here byforn.'	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
mankynde, as thou songe a litel here	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
and byknowen a litel here byforn, what	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
shewed a litel here byforn that alle thing that	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
maner presence of this litel and swift moment,	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
moment, the whiche presence of this litel . . . mo-	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
ment,	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
presence of swiche litel moment ne mai	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
a litel her byforn (that is to seyn, the sonne	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
puttest a litel here byforn, that is to seyn,	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Behinden othre folk in litel brede	TC.1. 179
And litel weneth that he mot descend;	TC.1. 216
'Save in his arm he hath a litel wounde;	TC.2. 156
So muche as you, and have so litel quit;	TC.2. 242
Thou Pandarus a litel gan to smile,	TC.2. 505
For he that wex a litel red for shame,	TC.2. 645
Him-self was litel worth, and lesse he coude;	TC.2. 1078
That litel was; and ek he drede her so;	TC.2. 1080
Or, as an ook com't of a litel spir,	TC.2. 1335
But thilke litel that they spake or wroughte	TC.3. 468
Now is ther litel more for to done;	TC.3. 547
Thorough-out a litel window in a stewe	TC.3. 601

**Little—Continued**

This was no litel sorwe for to see;	TC.3. 1093
God wot, they toke of that ful litel keep!	TC.3. 1410
Han litel leiser had to slepe and mete:	TC.3. 1559
'Thus hastow me no litel thing y-yive,	TC.3. 1611
By God of this thow woldest litel care!	TC.3. 1645
This n'is no litel thing of for to seye:	TC.3. 1688
But al too litel, weylaway the while,	TC.4. 1
That litel witen folk what is to yerne,	TC.4. 198
Who wolde have wen'd that, in so litel a throwe,	TC.4. 384
Took litel hede of al that evere he mente;	TC.4. 433
For-why in love is litel hertes reste!	TC.4. 581
For al too litel hath she with us be.'	TC.4. 690
Of thing, God wot, on which she litel thoughte,	TC.4. 723
I n'ot; but, as for me, my litel tonge,	TC.4. 801
That into litel bothe it hadde us slawe,	TC.4. 884
But of my deth though litel be to recohe,	TC.4. 1447
And in his speche a litel wight he quook,	TC.5. 926
And caste aside a litel wight his hed,	TC.5. 927
And ek a broche—and that was litel nede!	TC.5. 1040
To come ayen: God wot, ful litel reste	TC.5. 1105
And finally withinne a litel stounde	TC.5. 1455
And how Ypomodon in litel stounde	TC.5. 1502
In ech estat is litel hertes reste!	TC.5. 1749
—Go, litel book! Go, litel myn tragediel!	TC.5. 1786
But, litel book, no making thou n'enveye,	TC.5. 1789
This litel spot of erthe that with the see	TC.5. 1815
Al-though that in thy hede ful lytel is	HF.2. 113 <i>var</i>
A litel roundel as a cercle,	HF.2. 283
This lytel laste book thou gye!	HF.3. 3
He oughte him litel glonfy	HF.3. 44
As han thise litel herde-gromes,	HF.3. 135
Of which to litel in my pouche is?	HF.3. 259
Betwix hem was a litel envye.	HF.3. 386
And in a litel herber that I have,	LGW. 203
That hath so lytel penance yiven thee,	LGW. 501
Thy litel witte was thilke tyme aslepe,	LGW. 547
Ye founden first this litel narwe cliffe,	LGW. 744
Men myghte turne him with a lytel wire,—	LGW. 1205
She fled hire-selfe into a lytel cave,	LGW. 1225
Ful longe lay the sege, and litel wroghte,	LGW. 1696
So ohylvalous, that lytel dredeth he;	LGW. 1905
Lasteth a fourtenyght or lytel lasse.	LGW. 2256
To Bachus temple. And in a lytel stounde	LGW. 2376
Ful lytel while shul ye trewe hym have,—	LGW. 2391
Hyt oughte be to yow but lytel glorie,	LGW. 2531
Greet reste stant in litel besynesse;	Truth. 10
As sorw ynogh, and litel of plesance,	Ven. 39
A litel tyme his yift is agreable,	Ven. 41
Direct after my litel suffiaunce.	Ven. 75
This litel writ, proverbes, or figure	Buk. 25
Litel therof he shal distreynne.	Prov. 8
Tacetepe in worth this litel povre dyte	Bal.Co. 16
mediacioun of this litel tretys, I propose to	Astr. 1-5
yit but small, my litel sone. But natheles	Astr. 5-11
thise litel tretys to have my rude enditynge	Astr. 5-11
lyne, from a litel croc (-) in the bordure	Astr. 32-40
thys, litel Lowys. Putte the ryng of	Astr. 32-40
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel croc	Astr. 32-40
7. Fro this litel croc (+) up to the ende	Astr. 40-5
a litel wegge, whiche that is cleid the	Astr. 57-60
firste degre of Aries, a litel with-in	Astr. 115-21
thy rule is aريس from the litel crois upon	Astr. 121-7
est orisonite, al be it that it was but litel.	Astr. 198-209
there varieth but litel.	Astr. 215-8
may not be take by cause of the litel space	Astr. 376-82
a degre of his longitude but litel while, as	Astr. 382-91
And litel coude of norriture	RR. 179
Her roughte litel of playing	RR. 341
And for a litel glorie veigne	RR. 447
With litel mouth and fonde to see;	RR. 540
Doun by a lytel path I fonde,	RR. 1289
Have lytel thought but on her play.	RR. 1536
And deyde withynne a lytel space.	RR. 1597
For ther is noon so litil thyng	RR. 1938
In sich folye is litel ese.	RR. 2088
A litell keye, fetys ynogh,	RR. 2093
I bynde undir this litel keye,	RR. 2349
For the wordis litel greve	RR. 2368
Everiche shal have but litel parte;	RR. 2654
And thankeith but lytel upon thee.	RR. 3074
This graunte ne myght but lytel greve.	RR. 3150
It wanteth litel I wole thee also;	RR. 3774
That with a litel wynde it nyll	RR. 3956
But, may I lyve a litel while,	RR. 4227
For with a puff of litel wynde	RR. 4473
That helpith litel that she may doo,	RR. 4504
Helpen but lytel, who taketh heede.	RR. 5025
So litel while it doth endure	RR. 5053
For litel shulde a man telle,	RR. 5332
That litel while wole contune;	RR. 5805
Though he have lytel wordis goode,	RR. 5815
Or that he may with lytel eke Be founden,	RR. 5830
So myche in litel have he can,	RR. 5732
Full litel care for hem they make;	RR. 6375
But therof yewe I lytel tale;	RR. 6806
On hem is lytel thairt y-sene.	

**Little see Lite**

**Live**

To lyven in delit was ever his wone, . . . A.Prol. 335

**Live—Continued**

By his clennesse how that his sheepe sholde lyve.	A.Prol. 506
To maken hym lyve by his propre good	A.Prol. 581
Or lyve as scarly as hym list desire;	A.Prol. 583
yeven Victorie, and as a conqueror to lyven,	A.Kn. 916
For I moot wepe and wayle while I lyve,	A.Kn. 1295
Lyve in Athenes evermore unknowe,	A.Kn. 1406
And whil I lyve a mayde I wol thee serve.'	A.Kn. 2330
And ben thy trewe servant whil I lyve.	A.Kn. 2418
And lyven in wels; I kan sey yow namore.	B.ML 175
To lyve with hire, and dye, and by hire stonde,	B.ML 345
Wher as they lyve in joye and in quiete;	B.ML 1131
They lyven alle, and nevere asunder wende.	B.ML 1157
lyve in sorwe, and dye in wretchednesse;	B.Mel. 2230-5
and thyn enemy shal the lenger lyve in	B.Mel. 2240-5
may nat lyven withoute the soule, namore	B.Mel. 2740-5
may it lyve withouten temporel goodes;	B.Mel. 2760-5
than for to lyven in swich wise."	C.Doc. 206
Unto the jure, in lecherie to lyven,	C.Pard. 441
That I wol lyve in povertie wilfully?	C.Pard. 445
Ne make baskettes and lyve therby,	C.Pard. 448
A capitayn sholde lyve in sobrenesse;	C.Pard. 703
To lyve and dyen ech of hem for oother,	C.Pard. 780
In myrthe and joliffite ous lyf to lyven,	C.Pard. 843
Of God, that sholde lyve so murye as I!	C.Pard. 843
He spak to hem that wolde lyve parifly,	D.WB. 111
To wommen kyndely whil they may lyve;	D.WB. 402
Grante me grace to lyven vertuously;	D.WB. 1174
To lyven vertuously and weyve synne.	D.WB. 1176
In wilful povertie chees to lyve his lyf,	D.WB. 1179
And thus they lyve unto hir lyves ende	D.WB. 1257
And therefore by extorcions I lyve;	D.Fri. 1429
Nere myn extorcoun I myghte nat lyven,	D.Fri. 1439
And I shal myn,—thus may we bothe lyve,—	D.Fri. 1532
As to possessioners that mowen lyve,	D.Sum. 1722
We lyve in povertie and in abstinence,	D.Sum. 1873
Unto youre hooly covent whil I lyve,	D.Sum. 2130
We myghte lyven in moore felicitie,	E.Cl. 109
To lyve my lyf with hem in reste and pees;	E.Cl. 487
I wolde lyve in pees, if that I myghte,	E.Cl. 638
Lyven thise two in concord and in reste.	E.Cl. 1129
Lat us thanne lyve in vertuous suffraunce.	E.Cl. 1162
We wedded men lyven in sorwe and care.	E.Mch. 1228
And for to lyve under that hooly bond	E.Mch. 1261
They lyve but as a bryd, or as a beest,	E.Mch. 1281
And leve in langore and disease al thi life	E.Mch. 1306
	<i>var Rwl.</i>
They moste nedes lyve in unitee,	E.Mch. 1334
That with hem sholde I never lyve in reste;	E.Mch. 1426
Siththe he may nat lyven chaast his lyf,	E.Mch. 1446
And lyve in chastitee ful hoolly;	E.Mch. 1455
How sholde I thanne, that lyve in swich plesance	E.Mch. 1650
Shoope hym to lyve ful deliciously.	E.Mch. 2025
But ever lyve as wydwe in clothes blake,	E.Mch. 2079
If that thou lyve! God yewe thes good chaunce,	F.Fkl. 679
To lyve in ese,—suffraunce hire blyght,	F.Fkl. 788
Chese he, for me, wher he wol lyve or dye.	F.Fkl. 1086
In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,—	F.Fkl. 1337
To lyven whan she hadde loste hir name.	F.Fkl. 1408
No lenger wolde she lyve after his day.	F.Fkl. 1447
Withoute Brutus koude she nat lyve,	F.Fkl. 1449
To maken folk to dyen or to lyven?	G.SN. 472
That whil I lyve I shal it quite never,—	G.CY. 736
Though that he lyve myghte a thousand yee.	G.CY. 978
And wole, if that he lyve may a while;	G.CY. 986
hir deeth shal alwey lyven and hir ende	I.Pars. 215-20
wikkednesse, shal he lyve? Nay, for	I.Pars. 235-40
eek as longe as he shal lyve, that no	I.Pars. 250-5
Seint Bernard, 'Whil that I lyve I shal	I.Pars. 255-60
shal lyve longe; but that hope failleth	I.Pars. 715-20
Seneca, 'Thy prudence sholde lyve	I.Pars. 755-60
What seye we eek of putours that lyven	I.Pars. 885-90
they lyven of the peple to preyre for the peple,	I.Pars. 890-5
whil that they lyven bothe. This, as	I.Pars. 915-20
That oon is that he hopeth for to lyve longe	I.Pars. 1065-70
How that I lyve, for day ne nyghte	BD. 2
Hit were to liven in this wyse,	BD. 17
Me is wo that I lyve houres twelve,	BD. 572
But lyve and deye right in this thought.	BD. 691
'Therwith hir liste so wel to live,	BD. 877
He took in pacience to lyve or dye;	Mars. 40
And whil I lyve I wol ever do so;	Comp.L. 63
That, ther ever ye fynde, whil ye lyve,	Comp.L. 111
And al foryive, whil I lyve may.	Anel. 280
Do what hir list, to do me live or sterve.	PF. 420
For certes, longe I may nat live in payne,	PF. 424
Live thou soley, wormes corrupcioun!	PF. 614
desire nat to lyven by thyn ooun propre	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
And yif ye wene to lyve the longere	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
certes yit wolde thei lyven in sykernesse,	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
the entencion to lyven and to duren; or that wole, his	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
to duellen and to lyven. What wiltow	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
cause to lyven and to duren, for whiche	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
that thei haten?" Whethir men lyven	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5



**Live—Continued**

ye ne lyve no more but right as in this	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
And write hir wo, and live in charite,	TC.1. 49
And seyde, 'Lord! so ye live al in leet,	TC.1. 330
But as her man I wol ye live and sterve.	TC.1. 427
And I shal nevermore whil I live.'	TC.1. 938
As any men that live under the sonne:	TC.2. 174
Do what you list, to make him live or deye!	TC.2. 322
Than is it harm ye liven by my trouthe!	TC.2. 350
"So longe mote ye live, and alle proude,	TC.2. 402
Mighte he yit live, of me were naught to reche!	TC.2. 434
For love, and lat me liven as I can!"	TC.2. 550
Swich chere him doth, that he and I may liven!	TC.2. 578
'What shal I don? To what fyn live I thus?'	TC.2. 757
'But, Lord, how shal I don? How shal I liven?'	TC.2. 981
He may not longe liven for the payne!"	TC.2. 1127
And whether that he live or elles sterve!	TC.2. 1152
To mowen swich a knight do live or dye?	TC.2. 1594
Thorough whiche that thinges liven alle and be,	TC.3. 16
That alle tho that liven, soth to seyne,	TC.3. 430
Him nevere falsen whil ye liven sholde.	TC.3. 784
What harm they don, for now live I too longe!	TC.3. 805
To do me live, if that you list, or sterve,	TC.3. 1292
And live in wo. Ther God yve hem mischaunce,	TC.3. 1385
'Beth glad for-thy, and live in sikernesse;	TC.3. 1513
My lif. And why? For thorough thy help I live,	TC.3. 1613
For sorwe of which I wil not live to morwe,	TC.4. 97
But as her man I wol ye live and sterve,	TC.4. 447
whan I am dede I wyl goo lyve in pyne	TC.4. 474 var
How shal I live, if that I from him twinne?	TC.4. 758
'To what fin sholde I live and sorwe thus?	TC.4. 764
Liven withoute his kinde noriture?'	TC.4. 768
That in this world he lenger liven sholde.	TC.4. 1190
But sin ye n'll not suffre us liven here,	TC.4. 1203
Live ye yit?' and let his swerd down glide.	TC.4. 1215
Y-nough to live in honour and plessaunce,	TC.4. 1515
For evere in oon, as for to live in reate,	TC.4. 1602
Or, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwel.	TC.4. 1617
I trowe I shal not liven til to-morwe;	TC.5. 297
This time, and ek how freshly we may live	TC.5. 390
And live and deye I wol in thy believe:	TC.5. 393
After my deth, for now live I too longe!	TC.5. 691
And evere shal whil I to live have space,	TC.5. 942
And my good-woord, al mighte I liven evere!	TC.5. 1081
But whether that ye do me live or deye,	TC.5. 1410
Nay, ye shul liven everychoon!	HF.3. 627
If that thou lyve, thou shalt repenten this	LGW. 339
And yeve me grace so longe for to lyve,	LGW. 459
Worthy to any wight that lyven may;	LGW. 612
No lenger for to lyven I ne kepe.'	LGW. 1032
In him lith alle, to doo me lyve or deyn.'	LGW. 1181
If that I lyve, thy name shal be shove	LGW. 1381
Alle tho that lyven, or ben dede.	LGW. 1531
My bloode and flesh, so that I myghte lyve,	LGW. 1539
To ben hir husbond while he lyve may,	LGW. 1641
Fro yere to yere, while that he lyven shalle;	LGW. 1941
So that I myghte lyven, and nat fayle	LGW. 2110
For wel I wote while ye to lyve have space	W.Unc. 4 var
And in this wyse and in dispaire I lyve	Comp.A. 29
Outher to lyve or dye, your humble trewe;	Comp.A. 79
To lyve or dye, I wol it never repente!	Comp.A. 84
That whiles I lyve, myn herte to his maistresse	Bal.Ch. 7
That lyven in lust and jolite.	RR. 616
How any man may lyve or laste	RR. 2726
Myght lyve a monthe sch paynes to fele.'	RR. 2734
With all this yitt can he lyve,	RR. 2759
Nere hope ther shulde no lover lyve.	RR. 2778
With more gerdoun, if that thou lyve,	RR. 2949
For they wole make thee lyve in care.	RR. 3268
May lyve in hope to gette some daye.	RR. 3676
Whanne they in ese wene beste to lyve,	RR. 3781
To lyve the more in sikernesse,	RR. 3941
But, may I lyve a litel while,	RR. 3956
There forto lyven in penaunce.	RR. 4283
For whom I lyve in such distresse,	RR. 4606
To lyven afir her emprise,	RR. 4905
Hir servise while that she may lyve.	RR. 4988
If thou maist lyve the tyme to se	RR. 5119
To lyven, and voide love away	RR. 5164
For the tyme that they may lyve.	RR. 5448
Maiden men to lyve richely.	RR. 5584
To lyve til his syknesse be paste,	RR. 5613
He shal, there forto lyve in blisse,	RR. 5645
And purely lyve in deite.	RR. 5656
If he be sich that can wel lyve	RR. 5667
Ther may no marchaunt lyve at ese.	RR. 5698
That folk [ne] lyve not holly.	RR. 5749
With sorwe they bothe dye and lyve	RR. 5787
And lyve withoute false usure,	RR. 5797
He wolde not therfore that he lyve	RR. 6658
'Telle me thanne how a man may lyven,	RR. 6835
And truly on her owne lyven,	RR. 6804
These lyven wel nygh by rayne.	RR. 6813
And lyven in such wikkednesse.	RR. 7012
That wolde his lyf in honour lyve.	RR. 7266

**Live see For-Live**

**Lived**

And myghte han lyved in Thebes roially,	A.Kn. 1793
'That he ne lyvede in erthe in som degree,	A.Kn. 2844
Right so ther lyvede never man,' he seyde,	A.Kn. 3348

**Lived—Continued**

Maad by the pope and lyved cristenly.	B.ML. 1122
Who lyved ever in swich delit o day	B.ML. 1135
They lyved in joye and in felicitie,	B.Mk. 3467
Yet lyved they ever in parfit chastitee.	D.WB. 141
Lazar and Dives lyveden diversly.	D.Sum. 1877
In which he lyved in greet prosperitee;	E.Mch. 1247
Lyved this Januarie and freshe May;	E.Mch. 2054
Three dayes lyved she in this torment,	G.SN. 537
lif to God, as longe as he hath lyved and	I.Pars. 250-5
That ever lyved were now a-lyve,	BD. 914
And thus I lyved ful many a day,	BD. 1251
And thus we lyved ful many a yere	BD. 1295
thanne nis ther none for lyved wyght or	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
of resoun ne lyvede y-plounded	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
the whiche sothfastnesse lyvede	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
his doghtir that lyvid in grete penaunce	TC.1. 94 var
And lyvede in ese and in felicit!	TC.4. 480
I, that have lived in lust and in plesaunce	TC.4. 493
'Hastow not lived of thy lif bifore	TC.4. 1093
Ne though I lyvede unto the worldes ende,	TC.4. 1580
'Y-lived hadde, ich hadde ben, or this,	TC.5. 933
And lyved in joy ynogh; what wolde ye more?	LGW. 1284
Hir semed to have lyved in langour;	RR. 214
That she hadde lyved in langour;	RR. 304
A lord, they lyved lustyly!	RR. 1319
Certis I have now lyved to longe,	RR. 4068
And lyveden forth in her penaunce,	RR. 6568
Lyved over deliciously,	RR. 6729
And lyved by my trayvelyng,	RR. 6788
<b>Livelihood</b>	
is eek a ful greet enemy to the lifode of the body,	I.Pars. 685-90
Save of his lyfode, in his thought,	RR. 5602
And wynnen her lyfode in that wise,	RR. 6663
<b>Lively</b>	
Wel koude he paynten lifly, that it wroughte;	A.Kn. 2087
Was rody, fresh, and lyvely hewed;	BD. 904
comune myghte of men; with a lifly colour	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
a ryght lifly and quyk fir of thought (that	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
<b>Liver</b>	
'So vertuous a lyvere in my lyf	B.ML. 1024
Have I nat of a capoun but the lyvere,	D.Sum. 1839
<b>Livry</b>	
And they were clothed alle in o lyveree	A.Prol. 363
<b>Lives</b>	
That been encombred of oure owene lyves,	A.Kn. 1718
That ever was any lyves creature;	A.Kn. 2395
Thei dronke for that wolde here lyves have	A.Kn. 2714 var
Talyngz ynogh unto oure lyves ende. Amen.	B.Sh. 1624
If that it touche hir lymes or hir lyves.	B.Mk. 3284
For that hir husbondes losten alle hir lyves	B.NP. 4562
He knew of hem no legendes and lyves	D.WB. 686
But if it be of hooly Seintes lyves,—	D.WB. 690
And thus they lyve unto hir lyves ende	D.WB. 1257
And eek, I praye Jhesu to shorte hir lyves	D.WB. 1261
Ne never shullen, terme of alle hir lyves	D.Fri. 1331
With hye God, that is oure lyves leche,	D.Sum. 1892
That twenty thousand men han lost hir lyves	D.Sum. 1997
As for my wyf unto hir lyves ende.	E.Cl. 308
And with hym dwelle unto my lyves ende.	E.Cl. 833
Shoope hym to been a lyves creature;	E.Cl. 903
Plesaunce ynogh unto youre lyves ende.	E.Cl. 1036
A wyf, to laste unto his lyves ende;	E.Moh. 1354
This is to seyn, no lyves creature,	E.Moh. 1864
And Aristotle, that writen in hir lyves	F.Sq. 233
And for to lede the moore in blisse hir lyves,	F.Fkl. 744
Thou goost bifore and art hir lyves leche.	G.SN. 56
Thou writen olde clerkes in hir lyves.	H.Mop. 154
hennes forth unto my lyves ende sende	I.Pars. 1090-5
Of quenes lyves, and of kynges	BD. 58
Had that sweta, my lyves lechel	BD. 910
He foloweth hir that is his lyves cure;	Mars. 131
My hertes lady, and hool my lyves quenel	Comp.L. 55
And that our present worldes lyves space	PF. 53
saven hir owene lyves, O how welful	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
soules and the lasse lyves; and, abyngz	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
To bidde and rede on holi seintes lives!	TC.2. 118
And in this world no lyves creature,	TC.3. 13
For evere-more unto my lyves ende!	TC.3. 392
Shoop me to be a lyves creature!	TC.4. 252
How sholde a plaunte or lyves creature	TC.4. 767 var
For fere of which man wenen lese hir lyves,	TC.5. 381
At which, alas, he caughte his lyves ende.	TC.5. 1554
And that there lyves body nys	HF.2. 555
How stedefast wedewys duringe alle here lyvys,	LGW.G. 283
That weren trefw in lovynz al hire lyves;	LGW. 485
May not deserve hit in my lyves day;	LGW. 1624
Now, purse, that be to me my lyves light	Purse. 15
For wel I wot, whyl ye have lyves space,	W.Unc. 4
This lyves joy, thine hertis cure.	RR. 2450
Afir his wrecchid lyves ende.	RR. 5648
<b>Livest</b>	
maistrie of thy body whil thou lyvest."	B.Mel. 2945-50
Why lyvestow so longe in so greet age?"	C.Pard. 719
And lyvest thus as an heremyte,	HF.2. 151
Thou shalt while that thou lyvest, yere by yere	LGW. 481
And what lyf that thou lyvest also;	RR. 6121

## Liveth

And ther he lyveth in joye and in honour	A.Kn. 1028
And yet now lyveth my litel child, <i>parfay!</i>	B.M.L. 849
Is deed, whil that he lyveth in the vices.	C.Pard. 548
Ther is no man that lyveth under the trone	C.Pard. 842
Thus in delit he lyveth and hath doon yore,	E.Cl. 68
In Goddes pees lyveth ful eaily	E.Cl. 423
Lyveth a lyf blisful and ordinaat,	E.Mch. 1284
He lyveth helples and al desolat,—	E.Mch. 1321
Wher as he lyveth in blisse and in solas.	F.Fkl. 802
cherl, or the foulest woman that lyveth,	I.Pars. 145-50
faillie as longe as he lyveth. It may wel	I.Pars. 340-5
to be called a Cristene man, and lyveth	I.Pars. 595-600
For ther lyveth never but oon;	BD. 982
Thus lyveth fair Anelida the queene,	Anel. 139
But foul that lyveth by seed eat on the grene,	PF. 328
nedey, he ne lyveth never-mo ryche."	Bo.2. m.2.
	320-5
yit thi beste thynges? Certes yit lyveth	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
lyveth in sikernes of any sentences put	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
ayens hym. And yit lyveth thi wyf,	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
that sche lyveth, loth of this lyf, and	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
good of nature that lyveth by resoun,	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
forleeten hym whil he lyveth, ne the	Bo.3. m.3.
	685-90
'that, in as moche as it lyveth naturally,	Bo.3 p.11. 990-5
and lasche, he lyveth as an asse; yif he	Bo.4. p.3.
	1305-10
For alle thing that lyveth in tyme, it is	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
What! lyveth not thy lady, bendist!	TC.1. 780
'For in this world ther liveth lady non,	TC.4. 1646
And lyveth in distresse and in payne,	RR. 2798
That evere he lyveth in woo and drede.	RR. 4296
Lyveth more at ese, and more is riche,	RR. 5587

## Livia see Lyma

## Living

Lyvyng in pees and parfit charitee.	A.Prol. 532
That in this world nys creature lyvyng	A.Kn. 901
Lyvyng in blisse, in riches, and in heele;	A.Kn. 3102
O queenes, lyvyng in prosperitee.	B.M.L. 652
Beth war, if by ensample of youre lyvyng,	C.Doc. 97
For in hir lyvyng maydens myghten rede,	C.Doc. 107
For-wy the feend foond hym in swich lyvyng,	C.Pard. 847
To noon of us, hir vertuous lyvyng.	D.WB. 1122
Ne wolde nat chese a vicious lyvyng.	D.WB. 1182
The whiche she shreddie and seeth for hir lyvyng,	E.Cl. 227
If this were lyvyng oonly, and noon other;	G.SN. 322
agayns Cristes lyvyng and his techyng,	I.Pars. 595-600
wise man, 'Every fals lyvyng hath his	I.Pars. 640-5
For in this world lyvyng is ther noon	Comp.L. 77
For she ne graunted him in her lyvyng	Anel. 188
the same Plato lyvyng, his mayster Socrates deserved	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
sad and wel ordynat of lyvyng, that hath	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
othere lyvyng beestes han of kynde to	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
lyvyng beestes that we knowen, as thou	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
resoun of hir lyvyng, ben enhabited in the cloos of	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
'I have herd told, pardieus, of your lyving,	TC.1. 197
Ye ben the woman in this world livinge,	TC.2. 235
And namely of wyhede the lyvyng,	LGW. 545
Of any erthely lyvyng creature.	LGW. 2118
Than be a traytour lyvyng in my shame.	LGW. 2702
That in this world was ever yit lyvyng	Comp.A. 2
As to my dom that ever was lyvyng,	Comp.A. 52
Ne in his lyvyng vertuous,	RR. 5326
Upon his travel and lyvyng,	RR. 5607
And ley not up for her lyvyng.	RR. 5680
He may in trouthe have his lyvyng.	RR. 6722
Sufficiently at his lyvyng,	RR. 6743
Of folkis good and her lyvyng.	RR. 7020
Or prelat lyvyng jolly,	RR. 7031

**Livinges**  
the love of hire lyvynges ne of hire beynges ne cometh

Bo.3. p.11.  
1020-5

## Livius

Ther was, as telleth Titus Livius,	C.Doc. 1
The Romanyn, Tytus Lyvius,—	BD. 1083
As sayth Ovyde, and Titus Lyvius.	LGW. 1683

## Lo

And sayde thus. Lo lordynges trewely	A.Prol. 761 var
'Lo heere this Arcite, and this Palamoun,	A.Kn. 1791
Lo, heere your ende of that I shal devyse.	A.Kn. 1844
Lo, alle thises folk so caught were in hir las	A.Kn. 1951
'Loo the ook, that hath so long a norisshyng	A.Kn. 3017
Lo which a greet thyng is affeccioun!	A.Mil. 3611
Lo, Depesford, and it is half wey pryne.	A.Rv. 3906
Lo, Grenewych, ther many a shreve is inne,	A.Rv. 3907
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye;	A.Rv. 4098
Loo, heere our silver, redy for to spende.'	A.Rv. 4135
Lo, whilk a complaine is y-mel hem alle!	A.Rv. 4171
Lo! swich it is a millere to be false;	A.Rv. 4318
Lo, heere the letres seled of this thyng,	B.M.L. 736
O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thyn endel	B.M.L. 925
By mouth of innocents, lo, heere thy myght!	B.Pri. 1798
Loo, lordes myne, heere is a Fit;	B.Th. 2078
'Loo, Jacob, by good conseil of his	B.Mel. 2285-90
'Lo, lo,' quod dame Prudence, 'how	B.Mel. 2470-5
Lo Rouchestre stant heer faste by!	B.Mk. 3116
Lo, this declaryng oghte ynogh suffise,	B.Mk. 3172
Lo Adam, in the feeld of Damysene,	B.Mk. 3197
Lo Sampeon, which that was annunciat	B.Mk. 3205

## Lo—Continued

Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe?	B.MK. 3326
Lo, Catoun, which that was so wyse a man,	B.NP. 4130
Lo, how that thou biwreyest mordre alway!	B.NP. 4241
'Lo, in the lyf of Saint Kenelm I rede,—	B.NP. 4300
'Lo, Cressus, which that was of Lyde kyng,	B.NP. 4328
'Lo heere Andromacha, Ectores wyf,	B.NP. 4331
Lo, how Fortune turneth sodeynly	B.NP. 4593
Lo, swich it is for to be rechelesse,	B.NP. 4626
As though she wolde seyn, 'Lo, I, Nature,	C.Doc. 11
Lo, this was al the sentence of his bille.	C.Doc. 190
'Lo, how that dronken Looth, unkyndely,	C.Pard. 485
Lo, how deere, shortly for to sayn,	C.Pard. 502
Lo, rather he forbedeth swich aweryng	C.Pard. 643
Lo, how I vanysshe, flesch and blood and kyn;	C.Pard. 732
As ye were born; and lo, sires, thus I preche,	C.Pard. 915
Herke eek lo which a sharp word for the nones	D.WB. 14 var
'Lo, heere the wise kyng daun Salomon;	D.WB. 35
Wy, task it all lo, have it every deel!	D.WB. 445
Lo, heere expres of woman may ye fynde,	D.WB. 719
'Lo,' quod the Somonour, 'Goddes armes twol	D.WB. 833
Lo, gooode men, a fye, and eke a frere,	D.WB. 835
Lo, in swich maner rym is Dantes tale,—	D.WB. 1127
Alwey, as dooth the fyr, lo, in his kynde;	D.WB. 1149
'Lo, brother,' quod the feend, 'what tolde I thee?	D.Fri. 1566
Oure suster deere,—lo heere I write your name,—	D.Sum. 1752
'Lo, Moyses fourty dayes and fourty nyght	D.Sum. 1885
Lo, "buf" they seye, <i>cor meum eructavit</i> ,—	D.Sum. 1934
Lo, ech thyng that is oned in it selve	D.Sum. 1968
Touchyng this thyng, lo what the wise seith,	D.Sum. 1988
'Lo, irous Cirus, thilke Percien,—	D.Sum. 2070
'Lo, what seyde he that so wel techte kan:	D.Sum. 2085
'Lo heer my feith, in me shal be no lak.'	D.Sum. 2139
Lo, sires,' quod the lord, with harde grace,	D.Sum. 2237
What, lo, my cherl, lo, yet how shrewedly,	D.Sum. 2238
Lo, how that Jacob, as this clerkes rede,	E.Mch. 1362
Lo Judith, as the storie telle kan,	E.Mch. 1366
Lo Abigayl, by good conseil how she	E.Mch. 1369
Lo, pitee renneth soone in gentil herte!	E.Mch. 1986
Lo Argus, which that hadde an hondred eyen,	E.Mch. 2111
Lo, heere he sit, the lechour, in the tree!	E.Mch. 2257
Lo, whiche aleighthes and subtilitees	E.Mch. 2421
My wyl is good, and, lo, my tale is this,	F.Sq. 8
And seyde hym thus: "Lo, I am yours al;	F.Sq. 597
Lo, lord, my lady hath my deeth y-sworn	F.Fkl. 1038
'Yis, certes, lo, thise stories beren witness	F.Fkl. 1367
'Lo, eek the tiraunt Aristocides,	F.Fkl. 1387
Lo, which a wyf was Alceste,' quod she.	F.Fkl. 1442
Or elles, loo, this maydens name bright	G.SN. 102
Lo, lyk a bisy bee, withouten gile,	G.SN. 195
'Lo, right so as the love of Crist,' quod she,	G.SN. 295
And alderfirst, lo this was his axynge,	G.SN. 423
Lo, he dissymuleth heere in audience,	G.SN. 466
These soules, lo, and that I myghte do werche	G.SN. 545
Lo, which advantage is to multiplie!	G.CY. 731
The bodies sevene eek, lo, hem heere anon!	G.CY. 825
Lo thus by smellyng, and threedbare array,	G.CY. 890
Lo, thus this folk bitrayen innocece!	G.CY. 897
Right so, lo, fareth it amonges us;	G.CY. 966
Loo, how this theef koude his service beedel!	G.CY. 1065
Lo, thus byjaped and bigiled was he.	G.CY. 1385
Lo, swich a lure is in this lusty game.	G.CY. 1402
Lo, thus seith Arnold of the Newe-Toun,	G.CY. 1428
Whom that hym liketh; lo, this is the ende.'	G.CY. 1471
See how he ganeth, lo, this dronken wight!	H.Mop. 35
Lo, heere hath lust his dominacioun,	H.Mop. 181
Lo, therefore is he cleped a 'capitayn';	H.Mop. 230
that thraldoun and vileynge.	I.Pars. 140-5
And lo, drede that ever shal laste.' Loo, heere	I.Pars. 175-80
smale shertes? Loo, what seith God of	I.Pars. 195-200
For lo, what seith Seint Paul,	I.Pars. 340-5
Loo, thus comaundeth us oure Lord	I.Pars. 525-30
Loo, what seith Seint Augustyn,	I.Pars. 630-5
Lo, what seith Salomon? 'Whoso wolde	I.Pars. 705-10
manere covetise to doon lecherie. Lo, what seith	I.Pars. 845-50
hym of vileynge, whan he seyde, 'Lo, my lady,	I.Pars. 880-5
Lo, thus hit was, this was my ewene.	BD. 290
Lo! how goodly spak this knyght,	BD. 528
'Lo, sey, how that may be?' quod I;	BD. 744
Gladly do thanne holde here lo	BD. 753 var
And lo! this was the alther-first,—	BD. 1172
for men shoulde nought loo knowe hir thyrranny	Pity. 67 var
Loo! how that theeves seven chasen mes!	ABC. 15
For loo, my sinne and my confusioun,	ABC. 111
Lo, Venus, risen among you rowes rede!	Mars. 2
Lo yond the sonne, the candel of Jecolsey!	Mars. 7
Elas whan slepyng tyme is lo than I wake	Comp.L. 51 var
Whane I shoulde daunce for fere loo thanne I qwaake	Comp.L. 52 var
This hevry lyff I lede loo for youre saake	Comp.L. 53 var
And lat me serve yow forth; lo, this is al!	Comp.L. 84
Lo, herte myn, al this is for to seyn,	Anel. 231
'Lo here! a perfit resoun of a goos!	PF. 568
Lo, sich it is to have a tunge loos!	PF. 570
For lo! rendyng Muses	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
of hem oothir with sword. Lo, for hir	Bo.4. m.4.
	1415-20
Lo hereof comyth and herof	Bo.4. p.6.
	1505-10
Ascaunces, 'Lo! is this nat wisly spoken'	TC.1. 205
Lo! he, that leet him-selven so conninge,	TC.1. 302



Lo—Continued

Seyde in his song, lo, every word right thus . . .	TC.1. 397
Lo, next this vers he may it finden here . . .	TC.1. 399
Lo, here his lif, and from the deth his cure! . . .	TC.1. 469
But only, lo, for this conclusioun, . . .	TC.1. 480
Laughen in scorn and seyn, "Lo, ther go'th he . . .	TC.1. 514
'Lo, Love, ayeins the whiche who-so defendeth . . .	TC.1. 603 <i>em</i>
And yit thou hast this confort, lo, pardel . . .	TC.1. 845
And God to-for, lo, some of hem shal smerte; . . .	TC.1. 1049
And seyde, "Nee, alwey, lo! to the laste, . . .	TC.2. 255
Lo, neither cas ne fortune him deceiven, . . .	TC.2. 285
Lo, here is all What sholde I more seye? . . .	TC.2. 321
'Lo, this requeste is not but skile y-wis; . . .	TC.2. 365
Remembering her right thus, 'Lo, this is he . . .	TC.2. 653
Wher it becom'th: lo, no wight on it sporneth: . . .	TC.2. 797
To love, Lo, swiche maner folk, I gesse, . . .	TC.2. 859
Ne mighte me so gladly; lo, myn herte! . . .	TC.2. 979
'Lo, he that is al hoodly yowres free . . .	TC.2. 1121
Lo, Troilus, right at the stretes ende, . . .	TC.2. 1248
'Lo, thou he rit!—"Ye, quod she, 'so he doth.'— . . .	TC.2. 1284
'Lo, sire, I have a lady in this town, . . .	TC.2. 1416
And preyen her to-morwe, lo, that she . . .	TC.2. 1433
Lo, nece myn, see ye not how I swete? . . .	TC.2. 1465
'Lo, hold thee at thy triste clos, and I . . .	TC.2. 1534
By cause, lo, that she a lady is, . . .	TC.2. 1633
Whil folk is blent, lo, al the time is wone! . . .	TC.2. 1743
Lo, here is she that is your deth to wite! . . .	TC.3. 63
Lo, th' alderfirste word that him asterte . . .	TC.3. 97
Lo, this mene I, myn owne swete herte. . . .	TC.3. 147
Quod Pandarus, "Lo, here an hard requeste, . . .	TC.3. 148
That have the lettre red: lo! I hem here. . . .	TC.3. 192
Lo some up-on the schauyng of the mone . . .	TC.3. 549 <i>var</i>
And seide, 'It raineth: lo, how sholde I gon?'— . . .	TC.3. 562
'Lo, herte myn, as wolde th' excellence . . .	TC.3. 988
Lo, his desir wol fee withouten winges! . . .	TC.3. 1263
Or elles, lo, this was her moste fere, . . .	TC.3. 1341
Than seide he thus, "Lo, lordes mine, ich was . . .	TC.4. 71
What best is. And lo, here ensaumple as yerne! . . .	TC.4. 201
O nice world, lo, thy discrecioun! . . .	TC.4. 206
But everemo, lo, this is thy manere . . .	TC.4. 284
'Lo, Pandar, I am ded, withoute more! . . .	TC.4. 376
'Lo, nece, I trowe wel ye han herd al how . . .	TC.4. 876
Lo, right so is it of the par contrarie, . . .	TC.4. 1028
And seide, "O mercy, God, lo, which a dedel . . .	TC.4. 1231
'Lo, herte myn, wel wot ye this,' quod she, . . .	TC.4. 1254
'And whanne, alas!—"By God, lo, right anon, . . .	TC.4. 1319
Lo, Troilus, men seith that hard it is, . . .	TC.4. 1373
Sholde han ben slayn: lo, this was al his care, . . .	TC.5. 54
'And by the cause I swor you right to now . . .	TC.5. 127
Was absent, lo, this was his fantasye, . . .	TC.5. 461
'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady daunce! . . .	TC.5. 565
'Lo, yonder is myn owne lady free! . . .	TC.5. 669
Or elles, lo, this drede I most of alle, . . .	TC.5. 704
Lo, other maner folk comenden it, . . .	TC.5. 761
Lo, trewely, they writen that her eyen, . . .	TC.5. 816
Swich fyne hath, lo, this Troilus for love! . . .	TC.5. 1828
Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites! . . .	TC.5. 1849
Lo here, what alle hir Goddes may availle! . . .	TC.5. 1850
Lo here, thise wretched worldes appetites! . . .	TC.5. 1851
Lo here, the fyn and guerdon for travaile . . .	TC.5. 1852
Lo here, the forme of olde clerkes speche . . .	TC.5. 1854
Lo! with swich a conclusioun, . . .	HF.1. 103
Lo, how a woman doth amys, . . .	HF.1. 269
For, by Cryat, lo! thus it fareth; . . .	HF.1. 271
Lo, for or singular profit, . . .	HF.1. 310
Nothing so swift, lo, as she is! . . .	HF.1. 350
"Lo, right as she hath doon, now she . . .	HF.1. 358
Lo, Demophon, duk of Athenis, . . .	HF.1. 388
Lo! was not this a wo and routhe? . . .	HF.1. 396
Eek lo! how fals and recheles . . .	HF.1. 397
Smot over bord, lo as he sleep . . .	HF.1. 438
Tho was I war lo! at the laste, . . .	HF.1. 496
Lo! this was tho my fantasye! . . .	HF.2. 85
That thou hast had, lo! causes, . . .	HF.2. 159
As thus, lo, thou maist al day see . . .	HF.2. 229
Lo, this sentence is knowne outhere . . .	HF.2. 249
And rent: lo, this is my sentence; . . .	HF.2. 268
Lo, with the strook the air to-breketh; . . .	HF.2. 271
'A ha! quod he, lo, so I can, . . .	HF.2. 357
These ben the crysh bestes, lo! . . .	HF.2. 424
Lo quod he caste up thyn eye . . .	HF.2. 427 <i>var</i>
See yonder, lo, the Galaxye, . . .	HF.2. 428
Til Jupiter, lo, atte laste . . .	HF.2. 447
Lo, is it not a greet myschaunce, . . .	HF.2. 449
Quod he, 'the sterres names, lo, . . .	HF.2. 489
Seynt Julyan, lo, bon hostel! . . .	HF.2. 514
See here the Hous of Fame, lo! . . .	HF.2. 515
Lo, to the House of Fame yonder, . . .	HF.2. 562
Lo, that is for to menen this, . . .	HF.3. 14
For that she wolde envyen lo! . . .	HF.3. 141
Images, lo, through swych magik, . . .	HF.3. 179
Sith first lo chivalrie . . .	HF.3. 250 <i>var</i>
Lo! how shulde I now telle al this? . . .	HF.3. 251
Tho was I war, lo, atte laste, . . .	HF.3. 317
Alderfirst, lo, ther I sigh, . . .	HF.3. 339
Therfor was, lo, this piler, . . .	HF.3. 353
Is, lo, the metal of Saturne, . . .	HF.3. 359
And yit lo, al this companye . . .	HF.3. 461
Lo, al on hye fro the tuel! . . .	HF.3. 559
In Athene, lo, that citee, . . .	HF.3. 755

Lo—Continued

'[Which] than, be lo, thise tidynges, . . .	HF.3. 817
And lo, this hous of whiche I write, . . .	HF.3. 887
So faste hit whirleth, lo, aboute, . . .	HF.3. 916
That is betyd lo ryght now . . .	HF.3. 958 <i>var</i>
Lo, yond he cometh. I se hise wyngis sprede, . . .	LGW. 143
For lo, the gentil kynde of the lyoun! . . .	LGW. 391
Lo, here a dede of men, and that aryght! . . .	LGW. 2327
"Lo, this is he, that with his flaterye . . .	LGW. 2540
Lo, the execution of the mageste . . .	Fort. 65
'Lo, tholde Grael list to ryme and pleye! . . .	Soeg. 35
Lo, this hote somers day? . . .	Prov. 2
In your service, swich lo! is my chaunce, . . .	Bal.Ch. 19
and for the [or <i>em.</i> ] more declaracioun, lo here thi [or the] figure. . . .	Astr. 25-32 and passim (at end of most sections, and 65-70) <i>var</i>
and odde minutes. Lo there the heved . . .	Astr. 272-7
'Lo, sir, my name is Ydelnesse; . . .	RR. 593
For, as I seide, loo that was she . . .	RR. 1277
His peyne is harde, ye may see lo, . . .	RR. 3520
<i>Raisoun.</i> 'Lo, there a noble conisaunce! . . .	RR. 4668
Lo, what profit his castel doth? . . .	RR. 5376
Lo, heere al hoodly his trespass. . . .	RR. 5834
Lo heere the caos especial: . . .	RR. 6715
And seide:—"Lo heere a man, a right . . .	RR. 7295
<b>Load</b>	
Of stree first ther was leyd ful many a lode; . . .	A.Kn. 2918
<b>Loan</b>	
No wight in all this world wiste of this loone, . . .	B.Sh. 1485
They may now, God be thanked of his loone! . . .	D.Sum. 1861
<b>Loath</b>	
Ful looth were hym to curse for his tithes, . . .	A.Prol. 486
That oon of you, al be hym looth or lief, . . .	A.Kn. 1837
Maketh the ferre levee to be looth; . . .	A.Mil. 3393
Me were looth be likned, douteles, . . .	B.M.L. 91
That never in my lyf, for lief ne looth, . . .	B.Sh. 1322
With yow, my wyf, although it be me looth; . . .	B.Sh. 1574
For to be deed, though me were looth to deye! . . .	E.Cl. 364
And yet, God woot, this is ful looth to me; . . .	E.Cl. 491
And she obeyeth, be hire lief or looth; . . .	E.Mch. 1961
So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe; . . .	F.Fkl. 1519
How looth hire was to been a wikked wyf, . . .	F.Fkl. 1599
For hym were looth byjaped for to be; . . .	H.Mcp. 145
Though hym repente, or be hym leef or looth. . . .	H.Mcp. 356
Ne me nis no thyng leef nor looth. . . .	BD. 8
My lyf, my lustes, be me lothe . . .	BD. 580
that sche lyveth, loth of this lyf, and . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
Nothing acheveth, be him loth or dere. . . .	TC.2. 808
'God wot, of thing ful ofte loth bigonne . . .	TC.2. 1234
And ben so loth to suffer him you serve! . . .	TC.3. 154
Sith I so loth was that thy-self it wiste, . . .	TC.3. 369
That this viage be not to thee loth! . . .	TC.3. 732
So loth to hem asendon gon it were, . . .	TC.3. 1339
Ne was so loth out of a towne to fare, . . .	TC.5. 21
That half so loth your wretchede wolde deserve. . . .	TC.5. 147
Upon the goddys, that he for leve ne lothe . . .	LGW. 1639
Lothest of anything that ever was loth . . .	Comp.A. 71
For certeynly it were hir loth . . .	RR. 233
So lothe me were you for to greve. . . .	RR. 3666
<b>Loathe</b>	
And lothe mete and drynke withall, . . .	RR. 5810
<b>Loather</b>	
For as to me nys lever noon, ne lother, . . .	LGW. 191
<b>Loathest</b>	
And lothest were of al this world displese, . . .	F.Fkl. 1313
That I best love and lothest am to greve; . . .	TC.2. 237
Lothest of anything that ever was loth . . .	Comp.A. 71
<b>Loathly</b>	
Thou art so loothly, and so oold also, . . .	D.WB. 1100
<b>Loaves</b>	
With loves fyve, and fisses two, to feede. . . .	B.M.L. 503
<b>Lock</b>	
I trowe thou woldest loke me in thy chiste; . . .	D.WB. 317
<b>Locked</b> <i>see Loken</i>	
<b>Lokes</b>	
With lokkes crulle as they were leyd in presse. . . .	A.Prol. 81
By ounces henge his lokkes that he hadde, . . .	A.Prol. 677
He kembeth his lokkes brode, and made hym gay, . . .	A.Mil. 3374
With lokkes blake, y-kempd ful fetisly. . . .	A.Co. 4369
As that this olde cherl, with lokkes hoore, . . .	D.Sum. 2182
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalle . . .	Adam. 3
<b>Lode</b>	
And after was she maad the loode-sterre; . . .	A.Kn. 2059
'Who seeth you now, my righte lode-sterre? . . .	TC.5. 232
For love of God, my righte lode-sterre, . . .	TC.5. 1392
<b>Lodemenage</b>	
His herberwe and his moone, his lodemenage, . . .	A.Prol. 403
<b>Lodesmen</b>	
Or hadde nede of lodesmen or vitayle; . . .	LGW. 1488
<b>Lodge</b>	
Wel sikerer was his crowyng in his logge . . .	B.NP. 4043
<b>Lodged</b>	
In which they bothe myghte logged bee; . . .	B.NP. 4181
That oon of hem was logged in a stalle, . . .	B.NP. 4186
That other man was logged wel ynough, . . .	B.NP. 4188
Logged ben, with Sorwe and Woo . . .	RR. 4995
<b>Lodging</b>	
And took his logging as it wolde falle. . . .	B.NP. 4185

# Loth

Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lotte,	B.M.L. 277
And as she kepte hir fadres lyf on-lofte,	E.Cl. 229
Accordant to the foules songe on-lofte,	PF. 203
Seynt Valentyn, that art ful by on lotte,	PF. 683
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte,	TC.1. 138
And thus they wolde han broughte hemself a-lofte,	TC.1. 922
And next the valey is the hil o-lofte;	TC.1. 950
And careth not what weder is a-lofte!	TC.3. 670
For-which her goost, that flikered as on lotte,	TC.4. 1221
The gold-yressed Phebus heighe on-lofte	TC.5. 8
From heighe on-lofte: and than he wolde wepe,	TC.5. 259
For-why good hope halt up hir herte on-lofte;	TC.5. 348
That hir fame was blowen a-lofte.	HF.3. 636
And at the wyndow lepe he fro the lotte,	LGW. 2709
Whanne that they sawe hym sette on lotte,	RR. 5503

# Logic

That unto logyk hadde longe y-go.	A.Prol. 286
-----------------------------------	-------------

# Loigne

That the loigne it is so longe	RR. 3882
He shal have of a corde a loigne	RR. 7050

# Loken

Of Chauntecleer, loken in every lith;	B.NP. 4065
For all my jowell, loken and knette,	RR. 2092
And faste loken in a tour,	RR. 3839

# Loller

I smelle a Loller in the wind,' quod he.	B.Sh. 1173
This Loller here wol prechen us somwhat.'	B.Sh. 1177

# Lollius

As writ myn auncour called Lollius,	TC.1. 394
The whiche cote, as telleth Lollius,	TC.5. 1653
Before, and eek he, Lollius,	HF.3. 378

# Lombards

To certeyn Lombardes, redy in hir hond,	B.Sh. 1557
---	------------

# Lombardy

God of delit, and scourge of Lumbardy,	B.Mk. 3590
That been the boundes of West Lumbardy,	E.Cl. 46
The gentileste y-born of Lumbardy;	E.Cl. 72
So noble array in al West Lumbardy.	E.Cl. 945
Whilom ther was dwellynge in Lumbardy	E.Mch. 1245
Right as it were a steede of Lumbardy;	F.Sq. 193
And nat be lyke tirauntes of Lumbardy,	LGW. 374

# London

Wel koude he knowe a draughte of Londoun ale;	A.Prol. 382
And ran to Londoun, unto Seint Poules,	A.Prol. 509
Upon his neede to London for to go;	A.Mil. 3632
The Cook of Londoun, whil the Reve spak,	A.Co. 4325
Myn housbonde was at London al that Lente;	D.WB. 550
In Londoun was a preest, an annuleer,	G.CY. 1012
Is that a Cook of Londoun? with meschaunce!	H.Mep. 11

# Long

Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages,	A.Prol. 12
Short was his gowne, with sleeves longe and wyde;	A.Prol. 93
That unto logyk hadde longe y-go.	A.Prol. 286
Stood redy covered al the longe day.	A.Prol. 354
Ful longe were his legges and ful lene,	A.Prol. 591
A long surcote of pers upon he hadde,	A.Prol. 617
Oure conseil was nat longe for to seche;	A.Prol. 784
And certes, if it nere to long to heere,	A.Kn. 875
The remenant of the tale is long ynough,	A.Kn. 888
But it were al to longe for to devyse	A.Kn. 994
a tresse Bihynde hir bak, a yerde long, I gesse;	A.Kn. 1050
Greet was the strif, and longe, bitwix hem tweye,	A.Kn. 1187
The sommer passeth, and the nyghtes longe	A.Kn. 1337
And therto he was long and big of bones,	A.Kn. 1424
How longe, Juno, thurgh thy crueltee,	A.Kn. 1543
A longe tyme, and afterward up-sterre.	A.Kn. 1573
They foynen ech at oother wonder longe,	A.Kn. 1654
Was long and streit, and gastly for to see;	A.Kn. 1984
The cook y-scalded, for al his longe ladel.	A.Kn. 2020
But, for hir child so longe was unborn,	A.Kn. 2084
His shuldres brode, his armes rounde and longe,	A.Kn. 2136
His longe heer was kembd bihynde his bak;	A.Kn. 2143
My beard, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun,	A.Kn. 2415
Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge.	A.Kn. 2522
With long swerd and with maces fighteth youre fille.	A.Kn. 2559
And made revel al the longe nyght	A.Kn. 2717
That I for yow have suffred, and so longe!	A.Kn. 2772
And maken of my longe tale an ende.	A.Kn. 2966
'Loo the ook, that hath so long a norishynge	A.Kn. 3017
And hath so long a lif as we may see,	A.Kn. 3019
'What may I conclude of this longe serye,	A.Kn. 3067
Long as a mast and uprighite as a bolt.	A.Mil. 3254
How may ye slepen al the longe day?	A.Mil. 3438
My mouth hath lched al this longe day,	A.Mil. 3682
He felte a thyng al rough and long y-herd,	A.Mil. 3738
And by his belt he baar a long panade,	A.Rv. 3929
For he had swonken al the longe nyght;	A.Rv. 4235
For in this woi I may nat longe endure."	B.M.L. 231
Repentynge hire she hethen was so longe;	B.M.L. 378
And Custance hath so longe sojourned there,	B.M.L. 536
Maken so long a tale as of the corn.	B.M.L. 702
So longe is goon with child, til that stille	B.M.L. 720
Habundantly for hire ful longe space;	B.M.L. 870
And longe tyme dwelled she in that place,	B.M.L. 978
Long was the sobbyng and the bitter payne,	B.M.L. 1065
In relief of hir longe pitous pyne,	B.M.L. 1080
Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste?	B.Sh. 1405
How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste	B.Sh. 1406
'Now longe moote thou saille by the coast,	B.Pri. 1626

# Long—Continued

I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme agon;	B.Pri. 1841
But of a rym I lerned longe agoon.'	B.Th. 1889
A long swerd by his side	B.Th. 1943
Til he so longe hadde riden and goon	B.Th. 1990
in the olde men is the sapience, and in longe tyme the	
prudence;	
hath longe tyme endured, that ther ne dwelleth	B.Mel. 2350-5
that longe may endure, but if he have	B.Mel. 2375-80
for to persevere longe in synne is werk	B.Mel. 2380-5
Tullius seith, "The longe apparaillyng	B.Mel. 2450-5
stronger when it is longe tyme avysed."	B.Mel. 2535-40
By angel, longe er his nativitee,	B.Mk. 3206
And bar the hevене on his nekke longe.	B.Mk. 3300
Sixty cubites long and sevene in brede,	B.Mk. 3350
Al were it so that she hem longe taried.	B.Mk. 3453
That longe tyme it was er tirannye,	B.Mk. 3691
No man ne trusts upon hire fawour longe,	B.Mk. 3914
'And so bifel that longe er it were day,	B.NP. 4191
But thilke tale is al to longe to telle,	B.NP. 4339
And streche forth his nekke, long and smal;	B.NP. 4498
Thanne shewe I forth my longe cristal stones	C.Pard. 347
Of olde stories longe tyme agoon,—	C.Pard. 436
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle,	C.Pard. 662
Why lystestow so longe in so greet age?	C.Pard. 719
As longe tyme as it is Goddes wille,	C.Pard. 726
That in my chambre longe tyme hath be,	C.Pard. 735
In age, if that ye so longe abyde.	C.Pard. 747
But me was toold certeyn, nat longe agoon is,	D.WB. 9
It may so longe assailed been over al.	D.WB. 264
Al were he short, or long, or blak, or whit;	D.WB. 624
This is a long preamble of a tale.'	D.WB. 831
So longe preyedden the kyng of grace,	D.WB. 895
Seyde Myda hadde under his longe heres,	D.WB. 953
That she so longe sholde a conseil hyde;	D.WB. 968
Myn housbonde hath longe asses crys two.	D.WB. 976
So longe he wente, hous by hous, til he	D.Sum. 1765
He fasted longe, and was in contemplanee.	D.Sum. 1893
The which a longe thyng were to devyse,	E.Cl. 52
Nat longe tyme after that this Grisild	E.Cl. 442
Into this hous, it is nat longe ago,	E.Cl. 478
That ye so longe, of youre benygnee,	E.Cl. 827
Ther is a long and large difference	E.Mch. 1223
Hir myddel smal, hire armes longe and skelendre,	E.Mch. 1602
And for he wolde his longe tale abregge,	E.Mch. 1667
I trowe it were to longe yow to tarie,	E.Mch. 1696
It is no fors how longe that we playe;	E.Mch. 1835
Or elles longe may he nat endure;	E.Mch. 1863
So longe hath Mayus in hir chambre byden,	E.Mch. 1888
What sleighte is it, though it be long and hoot,	E.Mch. 2126
Thogh they were kept ful longe streite overal,	E.Mch. 2129
So longe aboute the aleyes is he goon,	E.Mch. 2324
Right so a man that longe hath blynd y-be,	E.Mch. 2401
For it so heigh was, and so brood and long,	F.Sq. 191
A longe while to wayten hire she stood,	F.Sq. 444
Til he so longe hadde wopen and compleyned,	F.Sq. 523
"Therefore bihoveth hire a ful long spoon	F.Sq. 602
If they wol longe holden compaignye.	F.Fkl. 763
Men may so longe graven in a stoon	F.Fkl. 830
So longe han they confortid hire, til she	F.Fkl. 832
They goon and playe hem al the longe day;	F.Fkl. 905
And longe tyme he lay forth in a traunce.	F.Fkl. 1081
The longe nyght, and eek a day also,	G.SN. 519
For which, when I hadde long avysed me,	G.CY. 572
Somme seide it was long on the fire makynge	G.CY. 922 var
I can not telle wheron it was long	G.CY. 930 var
'What sholde I tarien al the longe day?	G.CY. 1221
Never to thyrve were to long a date.	G.CY. 1411
fouler for youre longe continuyng in	I.Pars. 135-40
Hif to God, as longe as he hath lyved and	I.Pars. 250-5
eek as longe as he shal lyve, that no	I.Pars. 250-5
fasted, his longe wakynges when he preyde,	I.Pars. 255-60
deliteth hym longe for to thyneke on that synne, and	I.Pars. 290-5
delit that dwelleth longe it is ful perillous, al be it	
never so	
faillie as longe as he lyveth. It may wel	I.Pars. 295-300
And Seint Jerome, when he longe tyme	I.Pars. 340-5
peire of longe tonges of long rancour;	I.Pars. 345-50
lovede ful longe; and thanne cometh	I.Pars. 555-60
delit they wol forge a long tale and	I.Pars. 560-5
shal lyve longe; but that hope failleth	I.Pars. 610-5
fortitudo may endure by long sufrance	I.Pars. 715-20
to sitte longe at his mete and softly, wherfore	I.Pars. 730-5
is wyf, as longe as she is a wyf, she hath	I.Pars. 835-40
Slepyng longe in greet quiete is eek a	I.Pars. 930-5
how longe thou hast continued in synne.	I.Pars. 960-5
and right so fareth synne that longe tyme	I.Pars. 985-1000
his synnes, and how longe that he hath	I.Pars. 1000-5
and so long that it lasteth withouten	I.Pars. 1055-60
lyve longe and for to purchaen muche	I.Pars. 1065-70
ne myghte nat longe persevere in	I.Pars. 1070-5
and so ofte, and so longe leyn in synne,	I.Pars. 1070-5
and though he never so longe have leyn	I.Pars. 1070-5
he sholde nat longe persevere in	I.Pars. 1070-5
Not long tyme to endure	BD. 20
Home, for it was a longe terme.	BD. 79
Hit were to longe for to dwelle,	BD. 217
Longe tyme; so at the laste	BD. 380
'And this was longe, and many a year,	BD. 774
Right faire shuldres, and body long,	BD. 951



Long—Continued

Noght longe tyme, leve it well	BD. 1147
A long castel with walleis white	BD. 1317
Allas! what herte may hit long endure?	Pity. 81
He may not longe in joye of love endure.	Mars. 172
But what availthe suche a long sermoun	Mars. 209
The longe nightes, when every creature	Comp.L. 1
Or elles ne may hir lif lang longe endure,	Comp.L. 3
When Theseus, with werres longe and grete,	Anel. 22
Sith Lamek was, that is so longe agoon,	Anel. 150
Ful longe agoon I oghte have take hede,	Anel. 307
The longe nyght, this wonder sight I drye,	Anel. 333
The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne,	PF. 1
The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne.	PF. 21
And upon pilers grete of Jasper longe,	PF. 230
For certes, longe I may nat live in payne,	PF. 424
And if she shulde have loved for long lovyng,	PF. 454
'Of long servyse avaunte I me nothing	PF. 470
I recche nat how longe that ye styrye;	PF. 606
A yeer nis nat so longe to endure,	PF. 661
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake;	PF. 682
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake;	PF. 692
so longe, til that sche confounde with	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
But also a long route of meyne,	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
the whiche writynges long and dirk eelde doth awaye,	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
mayst rejoisen the of long lastyng of	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
of as longe tyme as evere the list to	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
rychesnes nat longe agoon, I aske yif	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
that had ben long tyme ful myghty	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
and have abyden longe tyme to herke	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
'that alle thing that is hath so longe his duellynge	Bo.3. p.11.
duellynge and his substaunce as longe as it is oon?	985-90
is in his substaunce as longe as it is oon;	Bo.3. p.11.
deye ne dryen, as longe as hir nature	985-90
ne deie nat, as longe as thei han power	Bo.3. p.11.
only duelleth and is susteyned the longe durablete	1000-5
they desiren naturely here lif as longe as evere thei	Bo.3. p.11.
mowen.	1005-10
the longe moevynges of his thoughtes;	Bo.3. p.11.
woodnesse of long thirst, despyseth the	1020-5
of this lif, that is long to abyde, nameliche	Bo.3. p.11.
ne sholde nat longe endure; and that schrewes ben	1025-30
proude by long welefulnesse; and other	Bo.3. m.11.
hast y-sought it . . . outrely, and longe. But yit ne	1040-5
hath it	Bo.3. m.12.
the spaces of the longe cir by	1130-5
To Troyewardes, and the cite longe Assegeden	Bo.4. p.4.
For it were here a long digressioun	1335-40
Fro my matere, and for you long to dwelle.	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
Til he a lasshe have of the longe whippe,	Bo.4. p.6.
'How hast thou thus unkindely and longe	1515-20
'Parauter thou mayest after swich oon longe,	Bo.5. p.4.
As I best can, gon sithen longe while.	1745-50
But longe he lay as stille as he led were,	Bo.5. m.5.
I be thy bote or that it be ful dede,	1850-5
'So longe mote ye live, and alle proude,	TC.1. 59
This other day, not gon ful longe while,	TC.1. 143
And seyde, "Awak, ye slepen al too longe!	TC.1. 144
It semeth not that Love doth you longe,	TC.1. 220
'And ek I knowe, of longe tyme agon,	TC.1. 617
Him herked she so longe in good entente,	TC.1. 619
Under her brest his longe clawes sette,	TC.1. 718
How shal this longe tyme awaye be driven,	TC.1. 723
So longe abid, til that the night departe,	TC.1. 832
Al prively of this a long sermoun."	TC.2. 402
He may not longe live for the peyne!"	TC.2. 507
'But ye han play'd the tyrant ny too longe,	TC.2. 545
For trusteth wel too longe y-don hardnesse	TC.2. 546
What sholde I make of this a long sermoun?	TC.2. 722
It nedeth me not longe thee forbie.	TC.2. 923
But al passe I, lest ye too longe dwelle,	TC.2. 927
Lest we too longe his restes him bireve,	TC.2. 983
Quod Troilus, "How longe shal I dwelle	TC.2. 990
'Thou wost how longe ich it forbar to seye	TC.2. 1115
And for the more part the longe night	TC.2. 1127
I trowe it were a long thing for to here,	TC.2. 1240
As Tantalus—What sholde I longe telle?	TC.2. 1245
That for to holden longe a man in bonde	TC.2. 1299
What harm they don, for now live I too longe!	TC.2. 1390
Or ellis no wyght hath hem longe here	TC.2. 1595
Her sides longe, fleschly, smothe, and white	TC.2. 1722
O blissful night, of hem so longe y-sought,	TC.3. 201
Servise of love hadde eres al-so longe	TC.3. 365
As longe as when Almena lay by Jove?	TC.3. 439
How sholde I longe, alas, fro you sojorne?	TC.3. 495
To slepe longe as he was wont to done.	TC.3. 593
That resteles ful longe a-bedde lay,	TC.3. 773
N'ot I how long or short it was bitwene	TC.3. 805
	TC.3. 819 <i>var</i>
	TC.3. 1248
	TC.3. 1317
	TC.3. 1388
	TC.3. 1428
	TC.3. 1484
	TC.3. 1536
	TC.3. 1584
	TC.4. 36

Long—Continued

The longe day, with speres sharpe y-grounde,	TC.4. 43
So longe he gan of secour hem bieske	TC.4. 131
And longe mote your lif in joye endure!	TC.4. 326
The lif, so longe may this sorwe mine;	TC.4. 471
O where hastow ben hid so longe in muwe,	TC.4. 496
She rente, and ek her fingers longe and smale	TC.4. 744
May to no long prologe as now entende.	TC.4. 893
I have with her y-spoke and longe y-be,	TC.4. 1108
He rist him up, and long straight he her leyde;	TC.4. 1163
So after—that he longe had her complexned,	TC.4. 1170
'For—which I n'il not maken long sermoun,	TC.4. 1282
But after—that they longe y-pleyned hadde,	TC.4. 1688
Which that I drye, I may not longe endure:	TC.5. 296
Ten dayes n'is so longe nought t'abide!	TC.5. 353
So longe of this they spoken up and down,	TC.5. 432
As thou dost myn to longen her to see:	TC.5. 597
This long time he driveth forth right thus,	TC.5. 680
'That I was born! Wel may myn herte longe	TC.5. 690
After my deth, for now live I too longe!	TC.5. 691
And after this, withoute longe lette	TC.5. 851
And why her fader tarieth so longe	TC.5. 862
But trewely, how longe it was bitwene,	TC.5. 1086
And come ayein. But longe may they seche	TC.5. 1132
And, dere brother, think not long t'abide;	TC.5. 1155
For, whan he saw that she aboud so longe,	TC.5. 1202
As ye wel knowe, how longe tyme agon	TC.5. 1325
For al too long it were for to dwelle.	TC.5. 1484
His longe love, his trouthe, and his penaunce.	TC.5. 1671
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scallo	Adam. 3
Hit were a longe proces to telle,	HF.1. 251
And over long for you to dwelle.	HF.1. 252
If hit so longe tyme dure?	HF.1. 303
And nere hit to long tendyte,	HF.1. 381
Saw he, which is long to telle.	HF.1. 446
Withyn his sharpe nayles longe,	HF.2. 34
Thus I long in his clawes lay,	HF.2. 46
That thou so longe trewely	HF.2. 107
And longe y-served loves womne;	HF.2. 170
And eft y-mused longe while	HF.3. 197
But hit were al to longe to rede	HF.3. 264
To make you to long to dwelle.	HF.3. 364
That hath boren up longe while	HF.3. 394
Alle to longe moste I dwelle.	HF.3. 416
In al the welken longe and brood.	HF.3. 511
The longe day thus walkyng in the grene.	LGW.G. 50
The longe day I shoop me for to abide,	LGW. 180
'Madame, quod he, 'it is so long agoon	LGW. 443
And yeve me grace so longe for to lyve,	LGW. 459
It were to longe to reden and to here;	LGW. 572
Sey shortly, or he shal to longe dwelle.	LGW. 577
It were to longe, lest that I sholde slake	LGW. 619
And thus the longe day in fight they spende,	LGW. 650
And longe tyme they wrought in this manere,	LGW. 772
And longe hem thoughte that the sonne laste,	LGW. 791
But al to longe, alas, at home was he!	LGW. 824
So longe he sayled in the salte see,	LGW. 958
So longe he walketh in this wilderness,	LGW. 970
But it wolde lasten al to longe while.	LGW. 1003
Of Troye; and al the longe day they tweye	LGW. 1154
But herof was so longe a sermonyng,	LGW. 1184
It were to longe to make reheryng.	LGW. 1185
For he wol telle a tale longe ynouge.	LGW. 1458
So longe he sayled in the salte see,	LGW. 1462
Whiche were to longe to written and to seyn;	LGW. 1565
And prayede God, or hit were longe while,	LGW. 1571
Which were as now to longe for me to write.	LGW. 1679
Ful longe lay the sege, and lytel wroughte,	LGW. 1696
Myn housbonde is to longe out of this toun,	LGW. 1727
Alcathoe besegeth harde and longe;	LGW. 1902
But that tale were to longe as now for me.	LGW. 1921
This wikked custome is so longe y-ronne,	LGW. 1943
Hyt is so longe hyt were an hevry thyng.	LGW. 2219
Yet laste the venym of so longe ago,	LGW. 2241
Til on a day she gan so sore longe	LGW. 2260
To een hir ruste, that she saugh not longe,	LGW. 2261
And they han at a sege longe y-layne.	LGW. 2410
Hir letter was ryght longe, and therto large.	LGW. 2515
And he shal slepe as longe as ever the leste;	LGW. 2669
And go thy way, lest that hym thynke to longe.	LGW. 2671
And shortly, leste this tale be to longe,	LGW. 2675
For I so longe have been in your servyse,	Ven. 51
Ne yit to long to suffren in this plyte,	Bal.Co. 19
Al my lif [long] withouten displeaunce,	Bal.Ch. 11 <i>em</i>
5. Overthwart this forseide longe lyne	Astr. 32-40
same degres fro 5 to 5, as shewith by longe strikes	Astr. 40-5
strikes bitwene. Of which longe strikes	Astr. 40-5
written in augrym above, and with longe divisiouns	Astr. 40-5
with longe strikes fro 5 to 5, and the nombre	Astr. 45-50
divided with a longe croys in 4 quarters	Astr. 60-5
degre of the sonne reneth so longe consenstrike	Astr. 145-50
how longe that eny sterre fixe dwelleth	Astr. 179-85
all the nyght longe til the sonne arise. Now risith	Astr. 198-209
is to seyn that as longe is that day in that	Astr. 215-8
as longe is the day artificial of that oon day	Astr. 215-8
Now yf so be that the semeth to longe	Astr. 270-2
nyght is there ilike longe; and the sonne	Astr. 277-84
Ful long and brood, and everydell	RR. 137
Men must abyde wondir long,	RR. 242
Ful long I shof, and knokkide eke,	RR. 534

## Long—Continued

And stood ful long and oft herknyng,	RR. 535
Ful faire was Myrthe, ful longe and high,	RR. 817
And many a rose-leef ful longe,	RR. 905
Treitys and long, of good faason;	RR. 932
Hir tresses yelowe, and longe straughten,	RR. 1021
It was as long as it was large.	RR. 1351
Maples, asche, oke, aspe, planes longe,	RR. 1384
I wol nat longe holde yu in fable	RR. 1439
And longe tyme a-swoone I lay,	RR. 1738
Long tyme I lay and stired nought,	RR. 1805
If that ye wole so long abide	RR. 2167
And walowe in woo the longe nyght;	RR. 2562
Whiche in me lasten all to longe!	RR. 2640
Thenke longe to see the swete thyng,	RR. 2715
A longe while stode I in that state,	RR. 3189
Of longe passed I knewe hym well;	RR. 3377
'Ye have to longe be deignous	RR. 3593
And whan I hadde it longe sene,	RR. 3631
Longe I abode there, sothe to saye,	RR. 3649
Though that I abode right longe	RR. 3694
For that I nyl not longe abide.	RR. 3720
For Shame to longe hath be thee froo;	RR. 3841
It is to long that he hym knewe;	RR. 3876
That the loigne it is so longe	RR. 3882
I have to longe in this maner	RR. 3920
I have to longe trusted thee,	RR. 3929
That hath suffred now so longe	RR. 3990
Certis I have now lyved to longe,	RR. 4068
Long wache on nyghtis, and no slepinge,	RR. 4132
It was aliche longe and wide;	RR. 4160
Ful longe to holde there sojour,	RR. 4282
So long be knette and not unbounde.	RR. 4700
As longe as Youthe is in sesoun	RR. 4981
Which long is likly to contune	RR. 5205
He shulde not bide so long til he	RR. 5232
Thus jape I hem, and have do longe,	RR. 6471
So longe may they leve praiyng;	RR. 6610
For it is wonder longe to here,	RR. 7208
She hadde ful longe ago be dede,	RR. 7325
So longe forthere her waye they nomen,	RR. 7421
Thou spake a jape not long a-go	RR. 7517

## Long see Along, Endlong, Lang, Overlong

Longe	
That to the sacrifice longen ehal,	A.Kn. 2278
Thise four sparklingen longen to eelde.	A.Rv. 3885
That longen to the moone, and swich folye	F.Fkl. 1131
withdrawn falsly the rightes that longen to hooly	
chirche.	I.Pars. 800-5
mo perils that longen to avowtrie, for to	I.Pars. 870-5

## Longed

She longed so after the kyng,	BD. 83
But that that hir longed to.	RR. 1222

## Longer

And yif ye wene to lyve the longere	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
-------------------------------------	-------------------

## Longer see Leng(er)

## Longest see Longest

## Longth

Freedom, and al that longth to that art,—	A.Kn. 2791
that aperteneth and longth al only to the	B.Mel. 2655-60
That longth to a mayden vertuous,	C.Doc. 109
That longth to my lordes dedtee.	D.Fri. 1391
The labour which that longth unto me;	E.Cl. 251
This markys in his herte longth so	E.Cl. 451
In honeste wyse, as longth to a knyght,	E.Mch. 2024
Or I moot dye, so soore longth me	E.Mch. 2322
Hym lakked noght that longth to a kyng;	F.Sq. 16
To tellen al that longth to that art;	G.CY. 716
And ek me longth it to wite, y-wis;	TC.2. 312
That til a lover longth in this; y-	TC.2. 1346
In durring don that longth to a knight.	T.C.5. 837
Al that weddyng longth to.	HF.1. 244
Of al that longth unto Fame.	HF.3. 110
That longth onto love, and to nature;	LGW. 151
To seen hir auste that hir longth soo	LGW. 2286 var
For unto vertu longth dignitee,	Gent. 5
As longth unto karolyng.	RR. 754
As longth to a gentilman.	RR. 2197
Also to you it longth ay	RR. 2321

## Longing

His astrelabe, longynge for his art,	A.Mil. 3209
Hath in his herte swich a love longynge,	A.Mil. 3349
My love-longynge; for yet I shal nat mynse	A.Mil. 3679
Y-wis, lemman, I have swich love-longynge,	A.Mil. 3705
Sire Thopas fil in love-longynge,	B.Th. 1962
That koudes his colour longynge for that art,	F.Sq. 39
For longynge, or ye torne into this place!	TC.5. 245
Right [longynge] onto love and to nature!	LGW. 137 em
And hyt was longynge to the doghtren tweyne	LGW. 1963

## Longinqua

Causa longinqua and Causa propinqua,	B.Mel. 2685-90
--------------------------------------	----------------

## Longius see Longius

## Longitude

rather than the degre of her longitude, and	Astr. 97-100
the degre of her longitude—this is to seyn	Astr. 97-100
meure of the longitude of sterres is taken	Astr. 97-100
his longitude. Men sayn that planete is	Astr. 150-6
which his longitude is rekned, that yit is the	Astr. 165-8
after his longitude;	Astr. 222-9
is the longitude of a celestial body rekned,	Astr. 222-9

## Longitude—Continued

arisith with that same degre of his longitude	Astr. 236-40
of the longitude of the mone, or of	Astr. 324-30
2 meridianis is clepid the longitude of the	Astr. 362-5
The longitude of a climat is a lyne	Astr. 365-8
clepid the degre of his longitude.	Astr. 368-71
The degre of the longitude peraventure	Astr. 371-6
zodiak in the degre of the longitude of	Astr. 371-6
the degre of the longitude upon the	Astr. 371-6
fixe over the degre of my longitude;	Astr. 376-82
the ende of the longitude, and sette the	Astr. 376-82
degre of Piscis in longitude, and his latitude	Astr. 382-91
of the longitude upon the orizonte;	Astr. 382-91
the degre of the longitude; tho sette I	Astr. 382-91
the degre of the longitude, and sette the point of F	Astr. 382-91
a degre of his longitude but litel while, as	Astr. 382-91

## Longitudes

contene diverse tables of longitudes and latitudes	Astr. 15-20
and tables of longitudes of citees and	Astr. 15-20
longitudes and latitudes determinat, yif so	Astr. 92-7
longitudes of fixe sterres after that	Astr. 233-5
meridional lyne, of longitudes and	Astr. 358-62

## Longius

Deek suffred that Longius his herte prihte,	ABC. 163
---	----------

## Look

He gan to looken up with eyen lighte,	A.Kn. 1783
And many a lovely look on hem he caste,	A.Mil. 3342
To loke on hire hym thoughte a myrie lyf,	A.Mil. 3344
Looke how it is, and tel me boldly.	A.Mil. 3433
'What, Nicholay! what how! what, looke adoun!	A.Mil. 3477
For ech of us, but loke that they be large,	A.Mil. 3549
Now telle on, Roger, looke that it be good;	A.Co. 4345
That alle hir loven that looken in hir face,	B.ML. 532
How dorste he looke upon thy dreful face?	B.ML. 937
For at the firste look he on hire sette,	B.ML. 1053
Approche neer, and looke up murly.	B.Th. 1888
praye hym to dresse thy weyes, and looke that alle	B.Mel. 2305-10
mo folk if it be ned. But looke alwey that thy con-	
seillours.	B.Mel. 2355-60
Looke that thyn herte be murie evermo.'	B.NP. 4005
Yet of his look for feere almost I deye;	B.NP. 4096
Looke of Egipte the kyng, daun Pharao,	B.NP. 4323
To teche hem vertu looke that ye ne slake.	C.Doc. 82
Looke wel that ye unto no vice assente,	C.Doc. 87
Looke, Atilla, the grete conquerour,	C.Pard. 579
Looke eek that to the kyng Demetrius,	C.Pard. 621
And looke that thou reporte his name weel.	C.Pard. 669
This olde man gan looke in his visage,	C.Pard. 720
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle;	C.Pard. 803
Looke whan that he is set, and right anon	C.Pard. 826
And with thy daggere looke thou do the same;	C.Pard. 830
Looke which a seuretee is it to yow alle,	C.Pard. 937
Looke, who that is moost vertuouus alway,	D.WB. 1113
Cast up the curtyn,—looke, how that it is.	D.WB. 1249
Looke how thou rydest for the same entente.	D.Fri. 1452
Up peyne of curayng looke that thou be	D.Fri. 1587
This lord gan looke and seide, 'Benedicite!	D.Sum. 2170
Ye looken as the wode were ful of thevys;	D.Sum. 2173
But looke that it have his spoken alle,—	D.Sum. 2256
Sholde han be slayn; and looke Ester also,	E.Mch. 1371
On Assuer, so meke a look hath she.	E.Mch. 1745
Looke, who that is moost pacient in love,	F.Fkl. 771
She gan to looke upon Aurelius.	F.Fkl. 979
Looke, what day that endeleng Britayne,	F.Fkl. 992
To reyse a feend, al looke he never so rowe.	G.CY. 861
'Look what ther is, put in thin hand and grope,	G.CY. 1236
Looke that youre mynde lakke noght his sight,	G.CY. 1419
For though ye looken never so brode, and stare,	G.CY. 1420
looke he that thilke remembrance ne be	I.Pars. 130-5
angels desiren to looke, vileynly bispet;	I.Pars. 275-80
Looke, that in thestat of	I.Pars. 325-30
in the love of God, looke, how muche	I.Pars. 380-5
Looke how that fir of smale gleedes,	I.Pars. 545-50
Looke eek, what Saint Peter seith,	I.Pars. 595-600
Looke by any wey whan	I.Pars. 625-30
Looke, how that vertuouse wordes and	I.Pars. 650-5
Looke further in the same gospel, the	I.Pars. 700-5
and of Eve. Looke, eek, what seith	I.Pars. 815-20
Thanne shal man looke and considere	I.Pars. 980-5
To hym, to loke wher I might ought	BD. 536
No maner counseyl, but at hir look	BD. 839
And luke so debonairely,	BD. 850
Ther-to hir look nas not a-syde,	BD. 861
But man on with hir luke she herte,	BD. 882
I durste nat ones luke hir on,	BD. 1216
And luke ay beily thow werche and wysse	PF. 74
That with his sharpe look permeth the sonne;	PF. 331
To loken on hir and ofte hir beke to kisse.	PF. 378
to loken on the fool erthe!	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
and the judgement of moche folk loken . . . to the	
desertes	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
knytttest alle boondes of thynges, loken on thise	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
yif thou wolt loken and demen soth with cleer lyght,	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
comen? Ne it suffiseth nat only to loken on thyng	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
aggreable to loken uppon, I wol merveylen on	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
loke wel upon the body of a wyght,	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
looke upon the brode schewynge contrees	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
it nat clerly ne parfitly, ye loken from	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
For yif thow loken youre bygyrnyng, and	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
febleesse of the eighen that loken.	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90



**Look—Continued**

yif thou loke now cleerly, the ordre of ledere, path and terme; to looke on the, 'Loke now,' quod sche, 'yif this be	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5 Bo.3. m.9. 875-80 Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
the nat doute. Now looke upon thise	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
'Yif thou loke,' quod sche, 'first the thynges	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
'But let us loken the thinges that we	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
thyn eyen to loken the verray goodes.	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
yet ne scheweth not lesse to loken.'	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
out of helle, yif he loke byhynde hym,	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
to looken on the derknesse of the erthe	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
For loke now, how greetly scheweth the envenymeth hem greetly? And also loke on schrewes, For whan men loke nat the ordre	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
as thou myghtest loken by diverse times the fowle erthe	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
manere whan that men looken it in thilke	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
yif thou loke the purveance ordeynynge	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
loke thou and byhoold the heighetes of 'War now and luke wel,' quod sche, nedes be more fre whan thei loken hem	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5 Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
comprehenen it, lat us loke now, in as	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
lat us loke now as we mowen) whiche	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
it is universal; and yif thou loke it or	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
At which the God of Love gan loken rowe	TC.1. 206
Yit with a look his herte wex a-ferre,	TC.1. 229
Her look a lite aside in swich manere	TC.1. 291
And of her look, in him ther gan to quiken	TC.1. 295
Unnetthes wiste he how to loke or winke!	TC.1. 301
Right with her look, the spirit of his herte.—	TC.1. 307
On other thing som time his look he caste,	TC.1. 314
Right with her look thorough-shoten and thorough-darted,	TC.1. 325
the wise Right of her look; and gan it newe avise.	TC.1. 364
To seen her goodly lok he gan to preesse;	TC.1. 446
And with som friendly lok gladdeth me, swete,	TC.1. 538
Ther-as he fel that coude loken wyde:	TC.1. 629
'Look up, I seye, and tel me what she is	TC.1. 862
'And for-thy lok of good confort thou be;	TC.1. 890
'Now looke that a-tempre be thy bridel,	TC.1. 953
With that she gan hir look down for to caste	TC.2. 253 var
Biholden her and loken on her face,	TC.2. 265
To loke on Mars, that God is of bataille!	TC.2. 630
Quod Pandarus, 'Loke alway that ye finde	TC.2. 1109
And up his look debonely he caste,	TC.2. 1259
His person, his array, his look, his chere,	TC.2. 1267
Have here a light, and look on al this blake!	TC.2. 1320
And loke that ye thonken humbly	TC.2. 1719
With look down-cast and humble yolden chere,—	TC.3. 96
'Now loke than if they ben aught to blamel	TC.3. 316
And gan his look on Pandarus up-caste	TC.3. 358
That every word or look, or sonde or chere	TC.3. 492
His wordes alle or every look to-point!	TC.3. 497
Loke al be wel, for I do as you liste,	TC.3. 588
'Now, loke than, if he that ben his love	TC.3. 876
As for to loke upon an old romance.	TC.3. 980
To loke if they can sen aught of Criseyde.	TC.5. 1113
To loke on this, defouled ye not holde,	TC.5. 1339
That nevere his look ne bleynte from her face,	TC.3. 1346
With felon look, and face dispitous.	TC.5. 199
And sobrelieche on her he threw his look,	TC.5. 929
Let see! darst thou yet loke now?	HF.2. 72
Til fully dawed is thy loke,	HF.2. 150
Loke that thou warne me,	HF.2. 385
And I adoun gan loken tho,	HF.2. 388
This eyr; but loke thou ne be	HF.2. 419
Tho gan I loken under me,	HF.2. 456
To loke on hem.' 'That may wel be,	HF.2. 509
Tho gan I loke aboute and see,	HF.3. 436
Tho gan I loken endeloug the mede	LGW. G. 144
But for to loke upon the dayesie,	LGW. 182
And of his loke as rial as a lyoun,	LGW. 1605
And as she felle adoun she kaste hire loke,	LGW. 1856
And loken what his grace myghte bene,	LGW. 2433
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al;	Truth. 19
Looke up on high and thanke god of alle	Truth. 19 var
Far-wel, and lok thou never eft love defye.	Scog. 49
Now love wel, herte, and look thou never stente,	Ven. 61
thi rewle. Loke than how many degrees	Astr. 121-7
Loke whiche degrees ben ylike fer fro the	Astr. 215-8
hevedes of Cancer and Capricorne, and loke whan	Astr. 215-8
than loke [what degre]	Astr. 222-9 var
sodiak and loke what degre of eny signe	Astr. 233-5
orisonte, and loke what degre of eny signe	Astr. 235-6
Loke whan that a planete is in the lyne	Astr. 308-12
by the kalender, as thus:—Loke hou many	Astr. 319-22

**Look—Continued**

Loke than in whiche	Astr. 319-22
of the mone, loke thou rekne wel hir cours	Astr. 382-91
She myght loke in no visage	RR. 294
Thanne gan I loken ofte sithe	RR. 812
And loken on these faire loreres,	RR. 1313
Stode I to loken or to poure,	RR. 1640
Loke ye my servise take atte gree	RR. 2105
Loke that thou have in custome ay	RR. 2217
Loke fro pride thou kepe thee wele,	RR. 2239
And loke alway that they be shape,	RR. 2259
Loke at the leest thou have a paire,	RR. 2266
Loke that no man for scarce thee holde,	RR. 2329
A loke on me I-caste goodly,	RR. 2621
Loke if the gate be unspere,	RR. 2656
And loke, for love of that relyke,	RR. 2673
Loke thou be goone ageyn er day.	RR. 2680
Loke oute of londre thou be not fare,	RR. 2710
<b>Looked</b>	
But looked holwe, and ther-to sobrelly;	A.Prol. 289
Dispitously he looked, and answerde,	A.Kn. 1124
Armed, and looked grym as he were wood,	A.Kn. 2042
And lik a griphoun looked he aboute,	A.Kn. 2133
Some seyde he looked grymme and he wolde fighte,	A.Kn. 2519
And at that hole he looked in ful depe,	A.Mil. 3442
As he had loked on the newe moone	A.Mil. 3445 var
As I have looked in the moone bright,	A.Mil. 3515
Ther-with she looked bakward to the londre,	B.ML. 862
And wel rede I, he looked bisily	B.ML. 1095
And thanne at erst he looked upon me,	B.Th. 1884
For thogh he looked as a wood leoun,	D.WB. 423
So wo was hym, his wyf looked so foule.	D.WB. 1082
This frere, whan he hadde looked al his fille	D.Sum. 1700
He looked as it were a wilde boor,—	D.Sum. 2160
For which she looked with ful pale face.	E.Cl. 340
That ech hire lovede that looked on hir face.	E.Cl. 413
Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye	E.Mch. 1744
At every tyme he looked on hir face;	E.Mch. 1751
It may wel be he looked on hir face	F.Fkl. 971
And over-loked hit everydel,	BD. 232
And loked forth, for I was waked	BD. 294
With that he loked on me aside,	BD. 557
Who so had loked hir with your eyen'—	BD. 1050
be considered and lookyd perfitly?	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
and he lookede on every	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
withstonder it, who-so lokide thanne in	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
Orpheus lokede abakward on Erudye his wif, and	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
that he hadde lookid byforn in his thought	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
suffise to han lokid that god hym-elf,	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
But trowe ye not that love tho lokyd row	TC.1. 206 var
That ech him lovede that loked on his face.	TC.1. 1078
And loked on her in a biay wise;	TC.2. 274
Ther-as he sat and loked into strete,	TC.2. 1227
Spak swich a word: thus loked he and he!	TC.2. 1748
She mighte on him han loked at the leste—	TC.3. 1160
Stood whan she dorste, and loked on the place	TC.5. 710
Ful rewfully she loked upon Troye,	TC.5. 729
And lokeden upon the bryghte more,	LGW. 1972
He loked on his doghter with glad chere,	LGW. 2826
Tho loked I doun upon the est orizonte,	Astr. 132-9
Tho lokid I doun upon myn est orisonte,	Astr. 139-45
compas, and loked wel in the wey upon	Astr. 376-82
For she ne lokide but awrie,	RR. 291
Which from hir tour lokide thiderward.	RR. 3192
<b>Lookest</b>	
'Thou lookest as thou woldest fynde an hare;	B.Th. 1886
<b>Looketh</b>	
Is risen, and looketh on the myrie day;	A.Kn. 1499
Under the sonne he looketh, and anon,	A.Kn. 1697
Now looketh, is nat that an heigh folye?	A.Kn. 1798
Who looketh lightly now but Palamoun?	A.Kn. 1870
And looketh now, wher moost sorwe is her-inne,	A.Kn. 3073
He looketh up and doun til he hath founde	A.Rv. 4059
So stant Custance, and looketh hire aboute.	B.ML. 651
And forther-moore, I pray yow looketh wel	B.NP. 4317
He looketh as it were a grym leoun,	B.NP. 4369
He loketh as a sparhawk with his eyen;	B.NP. 4647
Looketh the Bible and ther ye may it leere.	C.Pard. 578
How mekely looketh Wilkyn, oure sheepe!	D.WB. 432
And looketh on hem with a frendly eye.	F.Sq. 274
And on this faukon looketh pitously,	F.Sq. 440
But looketh now, for no negligence or slouthie	F.Fkl. 1232
Putte in youre hand, and looketh what is theer.	G.CY. 1329
That baggeth foule, and loketh faire,	BD. 622
loketh, up-right, up-on either fortune,	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
but wisdom loketh and mesureth the ende	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
leet it goon ageyn, anon the crop loketh upryght	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
lesith it, whanne he loketh the helles	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
But the peple ne lokith nat on these thinges.	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
whiche thinges yif that any wyght loketh wel	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
that loketh alle thinges from an hey,	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
and thilke god, for he loketh and seeth	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
god loketh alle thinges byforn ne god	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5

# Looketh—Continued

and loketh over that bi pure	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
out of matere ne the ymaginacioun loketh nat	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
that lokith al above, whanne it hath	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
whan it lokith any thing unversel, it ne	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
wit, but it lokith it by reisonable concepcioun.	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
whiche that lokith and comprehendith that that is	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
seyn, resoun) lokith and comprehendith, . . . that	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
that is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
tymes preterites and futures, and lokith . . . alle	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
things . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
'And loketh now if this be reisonable, . . . . .	TC.2. 1135
Now loketh ye, for I wol han no wite . . . . .	TC.2. 1648
Now loketh ye that knowen what to done is. . . . .	TC.2. 1652
He loketh forth by haye, by tree, by greve, . . . . .	TC.5. 1144
He loketh pitously, but noght he sayde, . . . . .	LGW. 1549
And as for men, loketh which tyrannye . . . . .	LGW. 1883
And on hir handes faste loketh she. . . . .	LGW. 2688
For who so loketh in that mirroure, . . . . .	RR. 1605

## Looking

And as a leoun he his lookinge caste. . . . .	A.Kn. 2171
My lookinge is the fader of pestilence; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2469
Lokynge upward up-on this Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2679
Na moore in lookinge than ther shal in deede; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3591
The child stood, lookinge in the kynges face, . . . . .	B.ML. 1015
audience and lookinge and supportacioun . . . . .	B.Mel. 2330-5
Lokynge out at his dore upon a day. . . . .	D.WB. 646
He noght with wantowne lookinge of folye . . . . .	E.Cl. 236
Al drery was his cheere and his lookinge, . . . . .	E.Cl. 514
Swich subtil lookinge and disymulynge . . . . .	F.Sq. 285
the fool lookinge of the fool womman, and of . . . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
in lookinge, and in berynge, and in . . . . .	I.Pars. 935-40
Hit was hir owne pure lokynge, . . . . .	BD. 889
Hir lokynge was not foly sprad, . . . . .	BD. 873
Be lokynge most; til hit fil on a tyde . . . . .	Mars. 51
In lokynge of myn olde book to-torn, . . . . .	PF. 110
the sighte of men lokynge was in ydel. . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
to me ward with al the lookinge of hir eien, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 45-50
fastned my lokynge. I byholde my . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
highte lynx, so that the lokynge of folk . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
cleren the lookinge of your thought, but . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
the devyne lookinge of hem, and by thy . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
correcioun, ne noon ensample of lokynge, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
the nyght lightneth hir lokynge and the day blendith . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
as by conly resoun of lokynge, that thow . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
and oonyd in the lokynge of the devyne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1460-5
in the speculacioun or lokynge of the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
the lokynge of the devyne purveaunce seth, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1680-5
his derked lookinge (that is to seyn, by the vigour . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
any necesite (as who seith, in our lookinge) . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
The lookinge, by castynge . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
by an unversel lokynge the comune spece that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
Ryght so thanne the devyne lookinge, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
Her goodly lokinge gladed al the prees: . . . . .	TC.1. 173
With ful assured loking and maners. . . . .	TC.1. 182
On this lady, and now on that lokinge, . . . . .	TC.1. 269
And after that her loking gan she lighte, . . . . .	TC.1. 293
That stood in blak, with loking of her yen, . . . . .	TC.2. 534
At som windowe, into the strete lokinge. . . . .	TC.2. 1015
Humble in his speche, and in his lokinge eke, . . . . .	TC.4. 128
And with his chere and loking al to-torn . . . . .	TC.4. 358
A frendly chere or looking of an ye, . . . . .	TC.4. 398
Ther he was slayn his loking down he caste, . . . . .	TC.5. 1820
So that his loking doth myn herte colde. . . . .	LGW. 240
And many an amoureuse lokynge and devys. . . . .	LGW. 1102
And down to caste visage and lokynge, . . . . .	Ven. 29
Hadde a wonderful lokynge, . . . . .	RR. 290
Swete lokynge cleped was he. . . . .	RR. 920
These bowes two helde Swete-Lokynge, . . . . .	RR. 937
Unto hym Swete-Lokynge clepte. . . . .	RR. 1331
That clepid is Swete-Lokynge. . . . .	RR. 2896
Swete-Lokynge and Swete-Speche. . . . .	RR. 2943
The thriddle was called Swete-Lokynge, . . . . .	RR. 4507
Hys lokynge was not disdeynous . . . . .	RR. 7410

## Loone sec Loan

### Loos

and good loos; that is to seyn, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2830-5
inward, and good loos for thy neighbere . . . . .	B.Mel. 2835-40
name or loos, and reketh noght though . . . . .	B.Mel. 2835-40
olde good loos and good name of a man . . . . .	B.Mel. 3035-40
'Sire prest,' he sayde, 'I kepe han no loos . . . . .	G.CY. 1368
And wikked loos and worse fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 530
Though ye good loos have wel deserved. . . . .	HF.3. 531
And blow hir loos, that every wyght . . . . .	HF.3. 536
And yit ye shul han better loos, . . . . .	HF.3. 577
And he gan blowe hir loos so clere, . . . . .	HF.3. 632
But yewe hem loos and good renoun, . . . . .	HF.3. 727
Now do our loos be blowne awayte, . . . . .	HF.3. 769
Dyversely, and loos and name; . . . . .	HF.3. 810
Of loos, of lore, and of wynnynge, . . . . .	HF.3. 875

## Loos—Continued

Ther was such tydyng overal, and suche los, . . . . .	LGW. 1424
And Ereules, that hadde the grete loos, . . . . .	LGW. 1514
Gret loos hath Largesse and gret pris, . . . . .	RR. 1161
For therof cometh good loos and pris. . . . .	RR. 2310
If I speke ought to peire her loos, . . . . .	RR. 6103
And done his loos so wide renne, . . . . .	RR. 7081
<b>Loose</b>	
And whan the hors was laus, he gynneith gon . . . . .	A.Rv. 4064
And boond hire hors, it sholde nat goon loos, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4138
For in thy shoppe is many a fye loos. . . . .	A.Co. 4352
Lo, sich it is to have a tunge loos! . . . . .	PF. 570
strengthes, and the lause sandes refusen . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
fre and laus fro destyne, as it axeth and hoolde . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
And fond me loos, and noght y-holde, . . . . .	HF.3. 196
<b>Loosed</b>	
But Bialacoil loosed be, . . . . .	RR. 4511
<b>Looses</b>	
This favoure diide he to her loses. . . . .	HF.3. 598
<b>Loppe</b>	
of a nett or of a webbe of a loppe, . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
to the clawes of a loppe, or elles like the . . . . .	Astr. 88-92
<b>Lopweb</b>	
of a net or of a lopwebbe after the elde . . . . .	Astr. 92-7
<b>Lord</b>	
Somtyne with the lord of Palatye . . . . .	A.Prol. 65
Ther as this lord was kepere of the celle. . . . .	A.Prol. 172
He was a lord ful fat and in good poynt; . . . . .	A.Prol. 200
At sessionns ther was he lord and sire; . . . . .	A.Prol. 255
Of any lord that is in Engeland, . . . . .	A.Prol. 580
Syn that his lord was twenty year of age; . . . . .	A.Prol. 601
He koude better than his lord purchace. . . . .	A.Prol. 608
His lord wel koude he plesen subtilly . . . . .	A.Prol. 610
Sire Knyght,' quod he, 'my mayster and my lord, . . . . .	A.Prol. 837
Of Athenes he was lord and governour, . . . . .	A.Kn. 861
And sayde, 'Lord, to whom fortune hath yeven . . . . .	A.Kn. 915
For certes, lord, ther is noon of us alle . . . . .	A.Kn. 922
And certes, lord, to abyden yowre presence, . . . . .	A.Kn. 927
Now help us, lord, sith it is in thy myght. . . . .	A.Kn. 930
That lord is now of Thebes, the citee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 939
And art a lord, greet is thyn avantage, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1293
And as thou art a rightful lord and juge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1719
'Have mercy, lord, upon us women alle!' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1757
Upon a lord that wol have no mercy, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1774
That lord hath litel of discrecioun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1779
How myghty and how greet a lord is he! . . . . .	A.Kn. 1786
Thus hath hir lord, the god of love, y-payed . . . . .	A.Kn. 1802
Of Trace honoured art and lord y-holde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2374
Thanne helpe me, lord, tomorwe in my bataille, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2402
Now, lord, have routhe upon my sorwes soore, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2419
'The lord hath of his heil discrecioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 2537
'God save swich a lord, that is so good, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2563
Ful lik a lord this noble duc gan ryde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2569
And taken hym for housbonde and for lord; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3081
For any lord, to leggen in his bedde, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3269
Whan that oure Lord hadde warned hym biforn . . . . .	A.Mil. 3535
And sayde, 'I am lord at alle degrees, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3724
For by that lord that called is seint Jame, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4264
'In manus tuas, Lord, to thee I calle! . . . . .	A.Rv. 4287
Of which the lord is helpless, falle, alas, . . . . .	B.ML. 303
He that is lord of fortune be thy steere! . . . . .	B.ML. 448
This constable was no-thing lord of this place . . . . .	B.ML. 575
Lord, welcome be thy lust and thy plesaunce: . . . . .	B.ML. 762
'Lord Crist,' quod he, 'how may this world endure? . . . . .	B.ML. 811
She sayde, 'Lord, ay welcome be thy sonde; . . . . .	B.ML. 826
And sayde, 'Lord, as ye commanded me, . . . . .	B.ML. 883
But thonketh my lord heere of his kyndenesse.' . . . . .	B.ML. 1113
He yaf the lord and sithe al his mynee, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1238
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1258
But by that ilke Lord that for us bledde, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1368
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve,— . . . . .	B.Sh. 1417
For that my lord Daun John was come agayn; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1502
'O Lord, oure Lord, thy name how merveillous . . . . .	B.Pri. 1643
Sustened by a lord of that contree, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1680
And lord he was of that contree, . . . . .	B.Th. 1912
wise: 'Allas, my lord,' quod she, 'why . . . . .	B.Mel. 2170-5
oure Lord, hymself wepte for the deeth of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
"Oure Lord hath yewe it me; oure Lord hath biraft . . . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
it me; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
right as oure Lord hath wold, right so it is doon; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
blesed be the name of oure Lord!" . . . . .	B.Mel. 2220-5
Lord Jhesu Crist by ensample, for whan . . . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5
'My lord,' quod she, 'I yow biscehe, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60
'My lord,' quod she, 'as to youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2260-5
be preved, for certes, sire, oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . .	B.Mel. 2265-70
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, whan he was risen . . . . .	B.Mel. 2290-5
whan oure Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2295-300
goode and profitable, oure Lord God of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2425-30
'My lord,' quod she, 'I biseke yow . . . . .	B.Mel. 2490-5
oure Lord Jhesu Crist. . . . .	B.Mel. 2530-5
that is a lord to be bilowed of his . . . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600
juggements of oure Lord God Almyghty . . . . .	B.Mel. 2610-5
synne agayn oure Lord Crist, for certes, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2615-20
in the same manere oure Lord Crist hath . . . . .	B.Mel. 2690-5
Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Seint Peter in . . . . .	B.Mel. 2815-20
that is to seyn, oure Lord God, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2815-20
the love of his Lord God." . . . . .	B.Mel. 2845-50
hand of oure Lord God Almyghty. . . . .	B.Mel. 2845-50



Lord—Continued

Lord God Almyghty yeve victorie to a  
from oure Lord God of hevене.  
And therfore seyde oure Lord  
hadden doon to Melibee, hir lord, and  
comandement of my lord Melibee.  
offended and greved my lord Melibee out  
mystruste nat my lord; for I woot wel and  
oure Lord God, ye shul been reconciled  
of yow and of my lord Melibee.  
to hir lord Melibee, and tolde hym how  
the assent of hir lord Melibee, and the  
to hir lord Melibee and to al his  
obeye to the comandement of hir lord

greet a lord, and so worthy as ye been,  
hir tyme, she freyned and axed hir lord  
thyng so comendable in a greet lord as  
oure Lord God, he is so free and so merciable  
'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere,  
Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat oure game,  
Wher shal I calle yow my lord daun John,  
But be nat wrooth, my lord, for that I pleye.  
Nabugodonosor was lord saide he  
And knew God lord of every creature.  
My lord yow fader,—God his soule blesse!  
As seith my lord, so make us alle goode men,  
My lord and I been ful of oon accord.  
I made hire to the worshippe of my lord;  
And seyde, 'Lord, if that it be youre wille,  
To yow, my lord, sire Apius so deere,  
By witness, lord, so that it nat yow greewe.  
Wherefore to yow, my lord, the juge, I preye,  
'O Lord,' quod he, 'if so were that I myghte  
For wel ye knowe a lord in his houshold  
Somme been of tree, and doon hir lord servyse.  
Oure Lord Jhesu refreshed many a man.  
Now, by that lord that called is Seint Jame,  
O Lord, the peyne I dide hem and the wol  
lord how couthe I daunce to an harpe smale  
But, Lord Crist whan that it remembereth me  
My lord is hard to me and dangerous.  
'Now, Lord,' quod she, 'Crist Jhesu, kyng of kynges,  
Oure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth,  
That specially oure sweete Lord Jhesu  
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yvel  
They seiden, "Lord, the knyght ne hath nat alayn  
And so bifel a lord of his mynee,  
"A lord is lost if he be vicus,  
Of any man, and namely in a lord.  
Awaityng on a lord, and he noot where.  
But nat to a lord, thogh he sholde go to helle.  
In charitee y-thanked be oure Lord!  
This worthy man was lord of that village.  
Where as this lord sat etyng at his bord;  
This lord gan looke and seide, "Benedicitee!  
'Now, maister,' quod this lord, 'I yow biseke—  
'Sire,' quod the lord, 'ye woot what is to doone;  
The lord sat stille, as he were in a traunce,  
Lo, sires,' quod the lord, with harde grace,  
'My lord,' quod he, 'be ye nat vyele apayd,  
'Tel,' quod the lord, 'and thou shalt have anon  
'My lord,' quod he, 'whan that the weder is fair,  
The lord, the lady, and alle men save the frere,  
A markye whilom lord was of that lond,  
Or elles that the lord best wolde assente  
Accepteth, lord, now for youre gentillese,  
Yet for as muche as ye, my lord so deere,  
And ye, my lord, to doon right as yow leste;  
For certes, lord, so wel us liketh yow  
Save o thyng, lord, if it youre wille be,  
And thenketh, lord, among youre thoghtes wyse,  
And we wol, lord, if that ye wole assente,  
'Wol nat oure lord yet leve his vanytee?  
Answerde, 'Lord, he is al redy here';  
But only thus: 'Lord,' quod he, 'my wyllyng  
I wol no thyng, ye be my lord so deere;  
She seyde, 'Lord, undigne and unworthy  
She seyde, 'Lord, al lyth in youre plessaunce;  
The lord knew wel that he hym loved and dradde:  
That, but my lord forbad yow, atte leeste  
This sergeant cam unto his lord ageyn,  
Somwhat this lord hath routie in his manere,  
And been oure lord, for outhere have we noon';  
Ye been oure lord, dooth with youre owene thyng  
'My lord,' quod she, 'I woot and wiste alway  
For sith it liketh yow, my lord,' quod shee,  
But certes, lord, for noon adversitee,  
My lord, ye woot that in my fadres place  
Remember yow, myn owene lord, so deere,  
Of yow, myn owene lord, lest I yow greve.  
That whan the lord fulfild hadde his corage,  
'Nat oonly, lord, that I am glad,' quod she,  
'Right wel,' quod she, 'my lord, for in good fey  
'Graunt mercy, lord! that thanke I yow,' quod shee,  
Unto a lord, oon of the worthieste  
Prayinge oure Lord to granten him that he  
Ful litel nede hadde ye, my lord so deere,  
Myn owene deere brother, and my lord,  
I woot wel that my lord kan moore than I;

B.Mel. 2850-5  
B.Mel. 2850-5  
B.Mel. 2865-70  
B.Mel. 2920-5  
B.Mel. 2930-5  
B.Mel. 2935-40  
B.Mel. 2945-50  
B.Mel. 2950-5  
B.Mel. 2955-60  
B.Mel. 2960-5  
B.Mel. 2980-5  
B.Mel. 2990-5  
B.Mel.

2995-3000  
B.Mel. 3005-10  
B.Mel. 3020-5  
B.Mel. 3050-5  
B.Mel. 3075-80  
B.Mk. 3114  
B.Mk. 3117  
B.Mk. 3119  
B.Mk. 3153  
B.Mk. 3752 var  
B.Mk. 3812  
B.NP. 4485  
B.NP. 4635  
C.Doc. 25  
C.Doc. 26  
C.Doc. 165  
C.Doc. 178  
C.Doc. 186  
C.Doc. 188  
C.Pard. 840  
D.WB. 99  
D.WB. 101  
D.WB. 146  
D.WB. 312  
D.WB. 384  
D.WB. 457 var  
D.WB. 469  
D.Fri. 1427  
D.Fri. 1590  
D.Sum. 1904  
D.Sum. 1921  
D.Sum. 1943  
D.Sum. 2032  
D.Sum. 2045  
D.Sum. 2048  
D.Sum. 2050  
D.Sum. 2052  
D.Sum. 2078  
D.Sum. 2118  
D.Sum. 2165  
D.Sum. 2167  
D.Sum. 2170  
D.Sum. 2184  
D.Sum. 2194  
D.Sum. 2216  
D.Sum. 2228  
D.Sum. 2246  
D.Sum. 2251  
D.Sum. 2253  
D.Sum. 2287  
E.Cl. 64  
E.Cl. 88  
E.Cl. 96  
E.Cl. 101  
E.Cl. 105  
E.Cl. 106  
E.Cl. 110  
E.Cl. 116  
E.Cl. 129  
E.Cl. 250  
E.Cl. 299  
E.Cl. 319  
E.Cl. 321  
E.Cl. 359  
E.Cl. 501  
E.Cl. 523  
E.Cl. 570  
E.Cl. 575  
E.Cl. 579  
E.Cl. 633  
E.Cl. 652  
E.Cl. 814  
E.Cl. 845  
E.Cl. 858  
E.Cl. 862  
E.Cl. 881  
E.Cl. 889  
E.Cl. 907  
E.Cl. 967  
E.Cl. 1032  
E.Cl. 1038  
E.Cl. 1131  
E.Mch. 1258  
E.Mch. 1479  
E.Mch. 1488  
E.Mch. 1498

Lord—Continued

That serveth any lord of heigh honour,  
For, by that Lord that sit in hevене above,  
By the leve of yow, my lord so deere;  
So excellent a lord in alle thyng.  
My lige lord, on this solempne day  
To take hym for hir housbonde and hir lord,  
Thus hath she take hir servant and hir lord,—  
Servant in love, and lord in mariage,—  
Wol bryngen hom my lord? Thanne were myn herte  
But, Lord, thise grisly, feendly, rokkes blake,  
Se ye nat, Lord, how mankynde it destroyeth?  
As kepe my lord; this is my conclusoun.  
'No, by that Lord,' quod she, 'that maked me!  
Lord Phebus, cast thy merciable eigh  
Lo, lord, my lady hath my deeth y-sworn  
For wel I woot, lord Phebus, if yow lest  
Ye knowe wel, lord, that right as hir desir  
Wherefore, lord Phebus, this is my requeste,  
'Lord Phebus, dooth this miracle for me;  
Lord Phebus, se the teeris on my cheke,  
I wolde it yeve, if I were lord of it!  
Thanke yow, lord, and lady myn, Venus,  
'Madame, seyeth to youre lord, Arveragus,  
That of the tryne compas lord and gyde is,  
'O Lord, my soule and eek my body gye  
'Almyghty Lord! O Jhesu Crist,' quod he,  
'O Lord, O feith, O God, withouten mo;  
'Ther nys but o God, lord in soothfastnesse,—  
And warned her my lord, and my soverayn,  
Thy lord were wys, and so I may wel deme;  
'Who, sire! my lord? ye, ye, withouten lye!  
'I see, my lord kan swich subtiltee,—  
Syn that thy lord is of so heigh prudence,  
Why is thy lord so sluttish, I the preye,  
So dooth my lord, and that he greveth soore.  
'Syn of the konnyng of thy lord thow woost,  
Syn that my lord is goon I wol nat spare;  
By ordre, as ofte I herde my lord hem nevene.  
My lord hem tempreth, and no man but he,—  
In helle, where that he is lord and sire,  
'What!' quod my lord, 'ther is namoure to doone;  
'Pees!' quod my lord, 'the nexte tyme I shal fonde  
This chauncoun was my lord, ye wolden weene—  
And whan that hoorn was come Phebus, the lord,  
Oure sweete Lord God of hevене,  
leden folk to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and  
the grete mercy of oure Lord Jhesu Crist  
whiche we wratthe oure Lord Jhesu Crist.  
oure Lord Jhesu Crist seith thus, 'By  
Lord Jhesu Crist, and desireth the lif  
his Lord and his Creatour, and moore sharpe  
biforn the seete of oure Lord Jhesu Crist,  
God, 'Suffre, Lord, that I may a while  
thus the curteis Lord Jhesu Crist wole  
the passoun that oure Lord Jhesu Crist  
oure Lord Crist suffred in prechyng, his  
is his lord by right, therefore leseth it the  
rebellioun oure Lord Jhesu Crist aboghte  
This suffred oure Lord Jhesu Crist  
and this suffred oure Lord Jhesu Crist  
Lord Jhesu Crist for man upon the croys,  
thow, Lord, reledest my synne.  
oure sweete Lord Jhesu Crist hath spared  
is nat obeisant to God, that is his Lord,  
to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and by preyer  
sette his herte the lasse upon oure Lord  
man a greet lord by the morwe, that is  
the heved of oure Lord Jhesu Crist with  
Loo, thus comandeth us oure Lord  
the man for God that is his rightful lord.  
the name of thy Lord God in veyn,' or  
in ydel. Also oure Lord Jhesu Crist  
thynkyng that oure Lord Jhesu Crist  
seyde, 'Lord, remembre of me, whan  
they been contubernyal with the Lord.  
as wel . . . the cherl . . . as the lord;  
the cherl, swich deeth taketh the lord;  
cherl as thou woldest that thy Lord dide  
thee, certes, that thou, lord, werke in  
certes the lord oweth to his man  
that the man oweth to his lord  
my lady, how my lord hath take to me under  
and agayns my lord? God it forbeede!  
hir housbonde, that is hire lord,—algate he sholde  
be so  
Virgintee baar oure Lord  
trespassed to a lord and comth for to axe  
doun anon by the lord, men wolde  
to go to oure Lord Jhesu Crist and  
they thanken oure Lord Jhesu Crist, of  
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and his blisful  
But I mowe of my lorde here,  
And when my lord, my love, be deed,  
That no man myghte fynde hir lord,  
And yeve me grace my lord to se  
Whether my lord be quyk or deed.'  
'Lord!' thoughte I, 'who may that be?  
'Bi our Lord!' quod I, 'I trowe yow wel,  
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye.

E.Mch. 1502  
E.Mch. 2162  
E.Mch. 2194  
F.Sq. 15  
F.Sq. 111  
F.Fkl. 742  
F.Fkl. 792  
F.Fkl. 793  
F.Fkl. 795  
F.Fkl. 888  
F.Fkl. 876  
F.Fkl. 889  
F.Fkl. 1000  
F.Fkl. 1038  
F.Fkl. 1038  
F.Fkl. 1041  
F.Fkl. 1049  
F.Fkl. 1055  
F.Fkl. 1065  
F.Fkl. 1078  
F.Fkl. 1229  
F.Fkl. 1304  
F.Fkl. 1526  
G.SN. 45  
G.SN. 136  
G.SN. 191  
G.SN. 207  
G.SN. 335  
G.CY. 590  
G.CY. 595  
G.CY. 599  
G.CY. 620  
G.CY. 630  
G.CY. 636  
G.CY. 653  
G.CY. 718  
G.CY. 821  
G.CY. 901  
G.CY. 918  
G.CY. 932  
G.CY. 951  
G.CY. 1088  
H.Mcp. 242  
I.Pars. 75-80  
I.Pars. 75-80  
I.Pars. 90-5  
I.Pars. 110-5  
I.Pars. 115-20  
I.Pars. 120-5  
I.Pars. 130-5  
I.Pars. 160-5  
I.Pars. 175-80  
I.Pars. 245-50  
I.Pars. 255-60  
I.Pars. 255-60  
I.Pars. 260-5  
I.Pars. 265-70  
I.Pars. 265-70  
I.Pars. 270-5  
I.Pars. 270-5  
I.Pars. 305-10  
I.Pars. 315-20  
I.Pars. 335-40  
I.Pars. 380-5  
I.Pars. 445-50  
I.Pars. 470-5  
I.Pars. 500-5  
I.Pars. 525-30  
I.Pars. 545-50  
I.Pars. 585-90  
I.Pars. 585-90  
I.Pars. 685-90  
I.Pars. 700-5  
I.Pars. 760-5  
I.Pars. 760-5  
I.Pars. 760-5  
I.Pars. 760-5  
I.Pars. 760-5  
I.Pars. 770-5  
I.Pars. 770-5  
I.Pars. 880-5  
I.Pars. 880-5  
I.Pars. 930-5  
I.Pars. 950-5  
I.Pars. 990-5  
I.Pars. 990-5  
I.Pars. 995-1000  
I.Pars. 1080-5  
I.Pars. 1085-90  
BD. 92  
BD. 93  
BD. 102  
BD. 111  
BD. 121  
BD. 448  
BD. 543  
BD. 660

**Lord—Continued**

Be our Lord! hit is to deye soone,  
As to my lorde, and dide homage,  
'By our Lord,' quod I, 'I trowe yow well'  
Lorde, hyt maketh myn herte lyght  
Whilom the thriddle heyne lord above,  
Ther rede I wel he wol be lord and syre,  
But God save swich a lord! I sey no more,  
But Lord! so I was glad and wel begoon!  
That God, that maker is of al and Lord,  
Cupide our lord his arwes forge and file  
Nature, the vicarie of the almyghty Lord  
And, Lord, the blisse and joye that they make!  
of Athens; but o lord and o kyng,  
and that is god, is lord of this cuntre,  
putten hem in exil; of the whiche lord  
enemy to the lord hym-self; and yif  
nat asswagen hir lord (Orpheus).

the lord and juge of soules was moevid

the lord of kynges the septr of his myght  
makere, kyng and lord, welle and  
as it is seyd, hath put an unmeke lord

Dwelling a lord of gret auctorite,  
And sey hym thus a lord she slepeth soft  
And seyde, 'Lord! so ye live al in lest,  
Lord, wel is him that may ben of yow oon!  
With pitous vois, 'O Lord, now youre is  
You thanke I, Lord, that han me brought to this!  
Wherefore, Lord, if my servise or I  
A, Lord, to me it were a gret confort!  
Lord, which a thouk than shal low han this!  
Lord! he was glad, and seyde, 'Frend so dere,  
'Seint Idiot, lord of this foolis alle.'  
"Thy grace, Lord! for now I me repente  
Quod Troilus, 'A, Lord! I me consente,  
Why, Lord! I hate of these thy nice fare!  
And seyde, 'Lord! so faste ye m'avisel  
'Allas! he which that is my lord so dere,  
But sith I see my lord mot nedes dye,  
'Al Lord! What me is tid a sory chance!  
He seyde, "Lord, have routhe upon my peyne!  
Now, *mes culpe*, Lord, I me repente!  
"For certes, Lord, so sore hath she me wounded,  
And, Lord, he was glad and wel begon!  
And, Lord! so she gan in her herte argue  
In honeste with swich a lord to dele,  
As I best can, to you, Lord, yive ich al  
For, Lord, withouten jealousy or strif,  
And thanked be ye, Lord, for that I love!  
And seyde, 'Lord, is ther such blisse among  
And gan to jape, and seyde, 'Lord, ye swete!  
And seyde, 'Lord, al thyn be that I have!  
'But, Lord, how shal I don? How shal I live?  
For, by that Lord that formed est and west,  
Lord, ofte gan lord herte glade and quake  
And seyde, 'Lord, and frend, and brother dere,  
Which hadde his lord and grette frend ben ay;  
Quod Pandarus, 'If ye my lord so dere  
'Of Ector, which that is my lord, my brother,  
Wot ought my lord my brother this matere,  
To ben good lord in short, and take her leve;  
To ben good lord and frend right hertely  
And thoughte, 'O Lord, right now renneth my sort,  
And, Lord, so that his herte gan to quasse,  
But, Lord, so he wex sodeinliche red,  
And Lord, so the gan greden Troilus,  
'Myn alderlevest lord and brother dere,  
And seide, 'Lord, this is a huge rayn!  
But, Lord, so she wex sodeinliche red!  
And seide, 'Nece, see how this lord can knele  
And Lord! so he gan goodly on her see  
Lord, trown ye a coueteuse wrecche,  
Thy wol seye 'yis,' but, Lord, so that they lye,  
O Juvenal, lord, soth is this sentence:  
'O verray Lord, O Love! O God, alas!  
Had herd what every lord and burgeis seyde,  
But, Lord, so ofte gan his herte colden,  
And seide, 'Lord, that set art in thy trone,  
For by that ilke Lord that made me,  
Why, Lord, the sorwe and wo ye wolden make,  
Be pacient, and think that lord is he  
And, Lord, so she gan wepen tendrely!  
Quod Troilus, 'Now Lord me grace sende,  
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wol!  
Than thoughte he thus: 'O blisful Lord Cupide,  
'Wel hastow, Lord, y-wroke on me thyn ire,  
Now mercy, Lord! Thou wost wel I desire  
Now, blisful Lord, so cruel thou ne be  
'Lord, whether thou yit thanke upon Criseyde!  
Al were he lord of worldis twyes five!  
Yee leve than be lord of Greces twelve  
'I hadde a lord, to whom I wedded was,  
And Meleagre, lord of that contre,  
And of this lord descended Tydeus  
How Tydeus was slayn, lord of Argeyes:  
And to the Lord right thus I speke and seye:  
Lord and lady, grome and wenche

BD. 689  
BD. 769  
BD. 1041  
BD. 1174  
Mars. 29  
PF. 12  
PF. 14  
PF. 171  
PF. 199  
PF. 212  
PF. 379  
PF. 669  
Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
Bo.3. m.12.  
1120-5  
Bo.3. m.12.  
1130-5  
Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5  
Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5  
Bo.4. m.7.  
1605-10  
TC.1. 65  
TC.1. 195 var  
TC.1. 330  
TC.1. 350  
TC.1. 420  
TC.1. 422  
TC.1. 424  
TC.1. 430  
TC.1. 628  
TC.1. 803  
TC.1. 877  
TC.1. 910  
TC.1. 933  
TC.1. 936  
TC.1. 1025  
TC.2. 76  
TC.2. 330  
TC.2. 439  
TC.2. 464  
TC.2. 523  
TC.2. 525  
TC.2. 533  
TC.2. 597  
TC.2. 694  
TC.2. 706  
TC.2. 729  
TC.2. 837  
TC.2. 850  
TC.2. 885  
TC.2. 943  
TC.2. 975  
TC.2. 981  
TC.2. 1053  
TC.2. 1321  
TC.2. 1359  
TC.2. 1403  
TC.2. 1431  
TC.2. 1450  
TC.2. 1626  
TC.2. 1658  
TC.2. 1677  
TC.2. 1754  
TC.3. 57  
TC.3. 82  
TC.3. 206  
TC.3. 239  
TC.3. 656  
TC.3. 656  
TC.3. 962  
TC.3. 1345  
TC.3. 1373  
TC.3. 1380  
TC.4. 197  
TC.4. 235  
TC.4. 248  
TC.4. 362  
TC.4. 1175  
TC.4. 1236  
TC.4. 1564  
TC.4. 1587  
TC.5. 82  
TC.5. 502  
TC.5. 529  
TC.5. 582  
TC.5. 589  
TC.5. 591  
TC.5. 599  
TC.5. 735  
TC.5. 829  
TC.5. 924 var  
TC.5. 975  
TC.5. 1474  
TC.5. 1480  
TC.5. 1501  
TC.5. 1862  
HF.1. 206

**Lord—Continued**

Hir lyf, hir love, hir lust, hir lord;  
'A, Lord!' thoughte I, 'that nadest us,  
But, Lord! so fair it was to shewe  
But, lord! the perrie and the richesse  
And, lord! the hevenyeh melodye,  
And, lord! this hous in alle tymes  
Al founde they Daunger for a tyme a lord,  
'Welcome, Somer, our governour and lorde.'  
This shold a ryghtwis lord be in his thoght,  
For he that kyng or lorde is nature,  
For, syr, it is no maistrye for a lorde  
And for a lorde, that is ful fouls to use.  
That hadden founde hire lord, hire governour?  
And wel a lorde he semede for to be  
Mercy, lorde, have pites in youre thought!  
Of al his regne, and made him lorde and kyng.  
And kyng Oetes lorde was of that ile.  
And like a lorde, and had a grette renoun,  
God save my lorde, I pray him for his grace!  
Doon as a lorde and as a verray knyght;  
Of Trase was he lorde, and kyng to Marte,  
For at Athens duke and lorde was he  
As verray lorde, and toke the obeisaunce  
That in his house was lorde, ryght as hym lyst.  
And seyde, 'Lorde and fader, al youre wille,  
No lord, no taylage by no tyranny  
For which he wol no longer be thy lord.  
that is lorde of this language, and alle that  
The yere of oure lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at  
midday,  
The yere of oure lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I  
wode  
that the ascendent and eke the lorde of the ascendent  
these forseide things. The Lord of the Ascendent  
With Myrthe, lord of this gardyne,  
A lord may have no maner vice  
Lord, it was ridel fetyly!  
A lord, they lyved lustyly!  
The lord that thilke gardyn wrought.  
And lord of so high renoun.  
For of the body he is full lord  
Unto that lord which in no wise  
A lord, why nyl ye me accoure  
A lord, where I shall byde the day  
If I my lorde wolde forsake  
Thou servest a full noble lorde,  
With what lord thou haddist to do;  
Glad to have sich lord as he,  
Of his lord have knowleching;  
L'Amant. 'Ye, Dame, sith my lord is he,  
Yit is he lord ay of his hore.  
Pore men han masad her lord of me;  
Lered or lewde, lord or lady,  
But lord! he wolde be wrooth withall,  
At lord and lady and her meyne

**Lordeth**

By him that lordeth ech intelligence, . . . . . Mars. 166

**Lordings**

And seyde thus: 'Now, lordynges, trewely,  
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'now herketh for the bestie;  
And seyde, 'Lordynges, herketh, if yow leste;  
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'I warne yow, al this route,  
Lordynges, the tyme wasteth nyght and day  
Lordyngis ladyis knyghtis of renoun  
'Therefore, lordynges alle, I yow bische  
were wise, and seide, 'Lordynges, the  
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'ther is ful  
Lordynges, ensamble heer-by may ye take,  
Allas lordynges many a fals flatour  
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'in chirches whan I preche,  
But herketh, lordynges, in conclusion.  
But herketh, lordynges, o word, I yow preye,  
For, lordynges, sith I twelf yer was of age,—  
And, lordynges, by youre leve, that am nat I.  
Lordynges, right thus as ye have understonde  
Lordynges, I koude han told yow, quod this Frere,  
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'but o thyng I desire,—  
Lordynges, ther is in Yorkshire, as I gesse,  
But o word, lordynges, herketh, if I go:  
Lordynges, this questoun wolde I aske now,  
Lordynges, by this ensamble I yow preye,  
Seyde in this wise, 'Lordynges everichoon,  
'Lordynges, my modir, the goddesse,

**Lordly**

He gan to speke as lordly as a kyng. . . . . A.Rv. 3900

**Lords**

Ful worthy was he in his lordes werre, . . . . . A.Prol. 47  
His lordes sheepe, his neet, his dayerrie, . . . . . A.Prol. 597  
Of alle oure lordes, whiche that been slawe, . . . . . A.Kn. 943  
An hundred lordes hadde he in his route, . . . . . A.Kn. 2153  
An hundred lordes hadde he with hym there, . . . . . A.Kn. 2179  
And in this wise these lordes, alle and some, . . . . . A.Kn. 2187  
Of lordes, upon steedes and palfreys, . . . . . A.Kn. 2495  
Lordes in paraments on hir coursers, . . . . . A.Kn. 2501  
Goth now youre way, this is the lordes wille, . . . . . A.Kn. 2580  
Unto the strange lordes, as was right;  
And thanne shul we be lordes al oure lyf . . . . . A.Mil. 3581  
Lordes, ladies, knyghtes of renoun, . . . . . B.M.L. 254  
'Lordes,' she seyde, 'ye knowen everichon, . . . . . B.M.L. 330



## Lords—Continued

But, lordes, wol ye maken assurance  
The lordes styward,—God yeve him meschance!—  
And othere lordes, God woot many oon,  
Listeth, lordes, in good entent,  
Yet listeth, lordes, to my tale  
Loo, lordes myne, here is a Fit;  
namely the consellours of grete lordes,  
the lordes lust, than wordes that been  
A feeste he made unto his lordes alle,  
Hys wyf, his lordes, and his concubynes  
Allas, ye lordes, many a fals flatur  
Beth war, ye lordes, of hir trecherye.  
That lordes doghtres han in governance,  
Of lordes doghtres, only for two thynges:  
Oure lige lordes seel on my patente,  
Oure blissed Lordes body the to-tere;  
Lordes may fynden oother maner pleye  
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordes, God yow seel'  
A lordes sone do shame and vneye;  
That longeth to my lordes dutye.'  
Beth war, therefore, with lordes how ye pleye.  
The wordes of the lordes Squier and his  
Now stood the lordes Squier at the bord,  
Bothe of his lordes and of his commune.  
And Walter was this yonge lordes name.  
Lordes and ladyes in his compaignye,  
Til she had herd what was the lordes wille.  
And whan this sergeant wiste his lordes wille,  
That lordes heestes mowe nat been y-feyned:  
Gooth now, 'quod she, 'and dooth my lordes heeste;  
As lordes doon whan they wol han hir wille;  
Toward Saluce, and lordes many oon  
God shilde swich a lordes wyf to take  
But atte laste whan that this lordes wende  
Abouten lordes of ful heigh estaat;  
That his conseil sholde passe his lordes wit.  
Nay, lordes been no foolcs, by my fay!  
Saleweth kyng and queene, and lordes alle,  
Of lordes and of ladyes hym aboute.  
This Cambyuskan his lordes festeinge,  
That from hir lordes table been y-falle,  
wey of offices; for certes, swiche lordes  
somme lordes stywardes seyn that it is rightful,  
no temporel thyng that it is his lordes, as they  
wherfore this lordes ne sholde nat  
been nat lordes of thralles, but that  
of swich seed spryngen lordes. As wel may the cherl  
lordes that been lyk wolves that devouren  
Joseph, whan that his lordes wyf preyed  
seyn of lordes power (or of fortune)  
byoughte by swete preyere the lordes of soules in  
helle of  
  
he schulde seen thanne that thilke lordis  
  
down with so manye wikkide lordes (that  
  
At Ector and mine othere lordes mo,  
'He is, he can, that fewe lordes conne!'  
'My lordes and my ladies, it stant thus:  
Abideth you, and ek my lordes tweyne.  
He gan in-thyring forth with lordes olde,  
Than seide he thus, 'Lo, lordes mine, ich was  
This knowe ye, my lordes, as I leve.  
Wening in this, my lordes, you to please.  
But-if ye lordes rewe upon my sorwe.  
Abod that other lordes wolde seye;  
That, though the lordes wolde that she wente,  
The king with othere lordes for the beste  
'This town is ful of lordes al aboute,  
And that anon, this like lordes two;  
Hath lordes olde: thorough which, withinne a throwe,  
Al wol he kepe his lordes hire degree,  
Two lordes, which that were of grete renoune,  
Of kynges and of lordes so desired,  
For which the grettest of his lordes, some,  
These lordes, which that women me besyde,  
With love of lordes of his region,  
For drede lest his lordes hyt espyde.  
Ful cunningly these lordes two he grette,  
This woful lordes some may ye not here,  
Syn that so grete a lordes sone is he,  
and somme by statutes of lordes Arabiens,  
somme by othere lordes of Rome.  
And he can wel these lordis thralle,  
The lordis sone of Wyndesore.  
Or kyngis, dukis, lordis grete;  
Shulde princes and these lordis wise

## Lordship

Ful sooth is seyde that love ne lordshippe  
And hym of lordshippe and of mercy preyde,  
maistrie and the lordshippe over youre  
that hadden lordshippe and maistrie of his  
Yssak his fader, and the lordshippe over  
the lordshippe of his owne herte is moore  
agayn youre heigh lordshippe that trowly  
gracious lordshippe, and been ready to obeie to  
agilt agayn youre heigh lordshippe.  
How that in lordshippe is no sikernesse;

B.M.L. 341  
B.M.L. 914  
B.M.L. 962  
B.Th. 1902  
B.Th. 2023  
B.Th. 2078  
B.Mel. 2340-5  
B.Mel. 2340-5  
B.Mk. 3381  
B.Mk. 3389  
B.NP. 4515  
B.NP. 4520  
C.Doc. 73  
C.Doc. 76  
C.Pard. 337  
C.Pard. 474  
C.Pard. 627  
C.Pard. 615  
D.WB. 1151  
D.Fri. 1391  
D.Sum. 2074  
D.Sum. head  
D.Sum. 2243  
E.Cl. 70  
E.Cl. 77  
E.Cl. 268  
E.Cl. 294  
E.Cl. 524  
E.Cl. 529  
E.Cl. 568  
E.Cl. 581  
E.Cl. 775  
E.Cl. 839  
E.Cl. 1027  
E.Mch. 1495  
E.Mch. 1504  
E.Mch. 1505  
F.Sq. 91  
F.Sq. 304  
F.Sq. 345  
G.SN. 61  
I.Pars. 435-40  
I.Pars. 750-5  
I.Pars. 750-5  
I.Pars. 755-60  
I.Pars. 755-60  
I.Pars. 760-5  
I.Pars. 775-80  
I.Pars. 880-5  
Bo.8. p.5. 735-40  
Bo.3. m.12.  
1125-30  
Bo.4. m.2.  
1265-70  
Bo.4. m.2.  
1270-5  
TC.2. 1481  
TC.2. 1587  
TC.2. 1613  
TC.2. 1715  
TC.4. 66  
TC.4. 71  
TC.4. 81  
TC.4. 88  
TC.4. 98  
TC.4. 156  
TC.4. 170  
TC.4. 877  
TC.5. 400  
TC.5. 1311  
TC.5. 1461  
LGW. 384  
LGW. 711  
LGW. 1012  
LGW. 1050  
LGW. 1317  
LGW. 1412  
LGW. 1422  
LGW. 1485  
LGW. 1979  
LGW. 2023  
Astr. 45-50  
Astr. 45-50  
RR. 882  
RR. 1250  
RR. 6851  
RR. 7262

A.Kn. 1625  
A.Kn. 1827  
B.Mel. 2270-5  
B.Mel. 2270-5  
B.Mel. 2285-90  
B.Mel. 2705-10  
B.Mel. 3005-10  
B.Mel. 3010-5  
B.Mel. 3015-20  
B.Mk. 3430

## Lordship—Continued

That in greet lordshippe, if I wel ayvise,  
Of swich lordshippe as men han over hir wyves,  
Thanne was he bothe in lordshippe and servage.  
Servage? nay, but in lordshippe above;  
greet lordshippe. Ther, shal no wight  
thynges sholde have lordshippe over that  
as thus: God sholde have lordshippe  
lord by right, therefore leseth it the lordshippe  
leseth resoun the lordshippe over sensualtee  
by hardynesse of heigh lordshippe, or by  
sellen thanne hir lordshippe to the devel  
Goddess due lordshippe, and that is mannes soule and  
greet lordshippe; for ther as the womman  
venynows crueltie to lordshippe).  
thynges ne hadden nevere lordshippe of me,  
yit this wikkide Nero hadde greet lordshippe),  
ne hath no lordshippe ne comaundement.  
thi lordshippe strecche so fer that the  
Wherfore I of your lordship you biseche  
First, you to thanke, and of your lordshipp eke  
Of lordship him, wex neither quik ne ded,  
And that the mone hath lordship over the nightes—  
May wyne greet lordship or lorde;  
His lordship is so full of shoures,  
To have lordship and full maistrie,  
God wote thi lordship is doutable,  
  
Lordships  
atte laste maken hem lesen hire lordships.  
strangen spiritually hir lordships, for  
thilke lordships, and God yeve that they  
malisoun to swiche lordships as sustenen  
hyghe degrees of lordships, preisynges of the peple;  
cruel lordships in witholdynge or abreggyng  
Of covetise comen this harde lordships  
but certes this lordships doon  
muche glorifien hem in hir lordships,  
boonde folk been the goodes of hir lordships,  
that usen the lordships of hem, or  
vices that han so wikkidly lordships over hym).

## Lore

But Cristes loore, and his Apostles twelve,  
'If thou wilt werken aftir loore and reed;  
And though he were nat depe experte in loore,  
As I shal seyn, assentynge to my loore,  
To me that am now lorned in his loore!  
I se wel that ye lorned men in loore  
the loore that techeth us Senek: "Whan that  
'Madame, quod he, 'graunt mercy of youre loore,  
And knew by kynde, and by noon oother loore,  
Why ne hadde I now thy sentence, and thy loore,  
For al to soome may she lerne loore  
But I folwed ay my dames loore,  
Who folweth cristes gospel and his loore  
And on of hem that wisest was of loore,—  
Fully to han experience and loore  
Whan Maximus had herd the seintes loore,  
But they, converted at hir wise loore,  
In lernynge of this elyvshe nyce loore,  
I wil non othere medecyne ne loore,  
My sekernes, ne lerne of love the loore;  
Of usage, what for lust and what for loore,  
'Sith thus of two contraries is o loore,  
For I have herd thy wordes and thy loore;  
And, as an esy pacient, the loore  
Lat this proverbe a lorn unto you be:  
For neither with engine ne with no loore  
To pressen on, as by Pandares loore,  
That I with al my might and al my loore  
This Troilus, withouten reed or loore,  
But who-so wol nat trowen red ne loore,  
'Allas, I n'hadde y-trowed on your loore,  
Is for thy loore and for thy prow,—  
Of loos, of loore, and of wyynnynge,  
Withoute loore, as kan a drake swymme  
My loore is bet than wikkis is thy grevance;  
Thy loore I dampne, hit is adversitee.  
In loves loore who so wolde leve.  
Who so wole trowe hir loore,  
While thou art reuled by his loore.  
Fully on me she lost hir loore.  
Shulde nat loves loore alowe,

## Lore see Lorn

## Lorel

Thus seistow, lorel, whan thou goost to bedde,  
I se that every lorel schapeth hym to

## Lorn

That al the world with water sholde be lorn?  
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes  
Allas, our wardeyn has his palfrey lorn!  
Thy mynde is lorn, thou janglest as a jay;  
Mankynde was lorn, and damned ay to dye,  
An hundred frankes, or ellis I am lorn;  
thy frend which that thou hast lorn, for  
Sholde have a wyf,—for al the world is lorn;  
Was wel ny lorn, for which he gan to preye  
How that the lyf of Ector sholde be lorne,  
That thou hast lorn noon of thy children tweye;

# **Lorn—Continued**

And I am lorn without remedie . . . . . F.Sq. 629  
 On wrecche Aurelie, which that am but lorn!  
 and therefore han they lorn al . . . . . F.Fkl. 1037  
 good that he hath lorn. Soothly, the . . . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 broken and lorn, soothly, Cristendom stant veyn . . . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 And hath myn understanding lorn, . . . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 'But through that draughte I have lorn . . . . . BD. 564  
 That ye have thus your blisse lorn. . . . . BD. 684  
 And telleth me eek what ye have lore, . . . . . BD. 747  
 I tolde the that I hadde lorn; . . . . . BD. 1134  
 I nas but lorne, ther was no more to sey. . . . . BD. 1302  
 The world is lore; ther nis no more to seyne. . . . . Pity. 21  
 thow ne haddest nat lorn hem. Schal I . . . . . Pity. 77  
 hastow lorn thi sikernes! . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
 of rycheysse y-lorn, syn thow hast fownden . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470-5  
 his felawes I-lorn, the which felawes . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590-5  
 . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 . . . . . 1600-5

Ne mighte for so goodly on be lorn . . . . . TC.1. 373  
 He wen'de it lost; he thoughte he n'as but lorn. . . . . TC.3. 1076  
 Allas, your owne Troilus is lorn! . . . . . TC.3. 1101  
 Now is this bet than bothe two be lorn! . . . . . TC.3. 1223  
 That in my gilt ther shal no thing be lorn, . . . . . TC.3. 1641  
 For sothe to seyn he lorn had every wight . . . . . TC.3. 1793 var  
 He seide 'I n'am but lorn, so weylaway! . . . . . TC.4. 957  
 Thus, to be lorn, it is my destine! . . . . . TC.4. 959  
 As they that hadde hir joyes alle lorn, . . . . . TC.4. 1250  
 Us alle, and seyn this cite n'is but lorn, . . . . . TC.4. 1479  
 Ne, parde, lorn am I not for you yit, . . . . . TC.4. 1613  
 He thoughte ay wel he hadde his lady lorn, . . . . . TC.5. 1445  
 For through you is my name lorn, . . . . . HF.1. 346  
 Y-lorne were of remembrance the key. . . . . LGW. 26  
 My worshippes in this day thus have I lorn!' . . . . . LGW. 659  
 Which that he wende han loren in the see, . . . . . LGW. 1048  
 And bothe her bondes lorne, fordwynd. . . . . RR. 366  
 Of blode have loren a full gret dell. . . . . RR. 1740  
 For the solace that I have lorn, . . . . . RR. 4327  
 Whiche I have lorn now in this place, . . . . . RR. 4502  
 That now is lorn without leying. . . . . RR. 4508  
 If I forwere me, thanne am I lorne— . . . . . RR. 5973

## **Lorraine**

Somme songe songes of Loreyne, . . . . . RR. 766  
 For in Loreyn her notes bee . . . . . RR. 767

## **Los see Loos, Loss**

### **Loss see For-leseth, Lees, Lese**

#### **Losenger**

Is in youre courtes, and many a losengeour, . . . . . B.NP. 4516  
 For in youre courte ys many a losengeour, . . . . . LGW. 352  
 Hir court hath many a losengere, . . . . . RR. 1050

#### **Losengerie**

norissen his children with milk of losengerie. . . . . I.Pars. 610-5

#### **Losengers**

These losengeris hem preysse, and smylen, . . . . . RR. 1056  
 These losengeris thorough faterye; . . . . . RR. 1064  
 These losengeris full of envye; . . . . . RR. 1069  
 For oft I see suche losengours . . . . . RR. 2693

## **Loss**

'No man ther-fore, up payne of los of lyf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2543  
 neen amendeement Agayn my los, I wil have esement. . . . . A.Rv. 4186  
 For "losse of catel may recovered be, . . . . . B.ML. 27  
 But losse of tyme shendeth us," quod he; . . . . . B.ML. 28  
 the losse of othere goodes temporels, have pacience. . . . . B.Mel. 2185-90  
 That woman was the los of al mankynde. . . . . D.WB. 720  
 And for it is no fruyt, but los of tyme; . . . . . F.Sq. 74  
 'Is this for sorwe of deeth, or los of love? . . . . . F.Sq. 450  
 If shame, or los, may causen any drede, . . . . . G.CY. 1009  
 agaynes povertie, or loss of catel, agayn . . . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
 "What los is that?" quod I tho; . . . . . BD. 1138  
 That was the los, that her-before . . . . . BD. 1301  
 'Is that your los? by God, hit is routhe! . . . . . BD. 1309  
 of the losse than of the havynge . . . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 . . . . . 405-10 var Th.

So that the los of lif and love i-ferre . . . . . TC.4. 27  
 But al this los ne doth me no disese: . . . . . TC.4. 89  
 For esee of yow, and losse of tyme. . . . . HF.3. 166  
 It nedeth nat, it nere but los of tyme. . . . . LGW. 997  
 Losse of membre, sheding of blode, . . . . . RR. 4975  
 Perell of deth, or losse of good. . . . . RR. 4976

## **Loss see Lost**

## **Lost**

We losten alle oure housbondes at that toun, . . . . . A.Kn. 936  
 Thanne rekke I noight, when I have lost my lyf, . . . . . A.Kn. 2257  
 The vital strengthe is lost and al go. . . . . A.Kn. 2802  
 Shal al this world be lost eftsoones now? . . . . . A.Mil. 3489  
 Help us to scape or we been lost echon! . . . . . A.Mil. 3608  
 And hath y-lost the gryndynge of the whete, . . . . . A.Rv. 4314  
 When she hath lost it in hir wantownesse; . . . . . B.ML. 31  
 But thyngketh it is wasted and y-lost, . . . . . B.Sh. 1207  
 I nere but lost, and therefore I yow preye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1375  
 When he hadde lost his children . . . . . B.Mel. 2185-90  
 Or elles I am but lost, but if that I . . . . . B.Mk. 3105  
 But sodeynly he loste his dignyte . . . . . B.Mk. 3360  
 Now han ye lost myn herte and al my love. . . . . B.NP. 4100  
 When that hir housbond hadde lost his lyf, . . . . . B.NP. 4554  
 For that hir husbondes losten alle hir lyves . . . . . B.NP. 4562  
 Myn herte is lost, for pitee of this mayde. . . . . C.Pard. 317  
 Thy tonge is lost and al thyyn honeste cure; . . . . . C.Pard. 557  
 Tho radde he me how Sampson loste his heres; . . . . . D.WB. 721  
 Thurgh which tresoun loste he bothe his eyen. . . . . D.WB. 723  
 Amphiorax at Thebes loste his lyf; . . . . . D.WB. 741

# **Lost—Continued**

By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,— . . . . . D.WB. 892  
 Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit; . . . . . D.WB. 1095  
 That twenty thousand men han lost hir lyves . . . . . D.Sum. 1997  
 "A lord is lost if he be vicus, . . . . . D.Sum. 2048  
 Soul as the turtle that lost hath hire make. . . . . E.Mch. 2080  
 Have lost his regne rather than he wolde. . . . . E.Mch. 2302  
 Til that the brighte sonne lost his hewe, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1016  
 To lyven whan she hadde loste hir name. . . . . F.Fkl. 1408  
 And that she levere had lost that day hir lyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1600  
 That never shal be lost, ne drede thee noight, . . . . . G.SN. 324  
 And losten bothe hir hevedes in the place; . . . . . G.SN. 398  
 Al that I hadde I have y-lost ther-by, . . . . . G.CY. 722  
 Hath lost his owene good thurgh jupartye, . . . . . G.CY. 743  
 For lost is al oure labour and travaille, . . . . . G.CY. 781  
 Is lost also, which we upon it lay. . . . . G.CY. 783  
 Thus han we lost by tymes many a pound,— . . . . . G.CY. 913  
 Sothly the gode werkis that he hath loste . . . . . I.Pars. 230-5 var  
 that no good werk be lost, for in . . . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 correcte youreself, that han lost al youre . . . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 hadde lost his sone, whan his sone with . . . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 that the soule hath lost the confort of . . . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 whan a man is dronken he hath lost his resoun, . . . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
 That I have lost al lustihede. . . . . BD. 27  
 Right thus this kyng Seys loste his lyf. . . . . BD. 75  
 For he had wel-nygh lost his mynde . . . . . BD. 510  
 And how I have lost suffiaunce, . . . . . BD. 702  
 Thogh ye had lost the feres twelve, . . . . . BD. 722  
 I have lost more than thow wenest, . . . . . BD. 743  
 I have lost more than thou wenest, . . . . . BD. 1137  
 I have lost more than thou wenest!" . . . . . BD. 1305  
 That I am lost almost, it smert so sore. . . . . ABC. 152  
 For thou of love hast lost thy tast, I gesse, . . . . . PF. 160  
 nevere ne haddest ne hast ylost any fair . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 he hath lost pacience? The swetnesse of mannes . . . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 . . . . . 395-400

it is lost (that is to seyn that men do no . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 more force of the lost than of the havynge. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 whan y lost it confounded by the charge . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 . . . . . 1055-60

whan I loste my memorie be the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 . . . . . 1055-60

and lost hire, and was deed. This fable . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 . . . . . 1135-40

hem hool, but thei han lost the voys and . . . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 . . . . . 1315-20

I desire gretly that schrewes losten sone thilke . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 . . . . . 1335-40

thei han lost, demen ne holden that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 . . . . . 1405-10

of Troye, the loste chaumbris of mariage . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 . . . . . 1595-600

tomorwe, and it hath lost that of . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5  
 And whan your preye is lost, wo and penaunce! . . . . . TC.1. 201

That sixty time a day he lost his hewe. . . . . TC.1. 441  
 And lif is lost, but ye wol on me rewel! . . . . . TC.1. 462

Unknowe, unkist, and lost, that is unsought. . . . . TC.1. 809  
 Think al swich taryed tide, lost it is! . . . . . TC.2. 1739

Lest time I lose, I dar nought with you dele; . . . . . TC.2. 1749  
 Of women lost thorough fals and follis boot. . . . . TC.3. 298

O time y-lost! wel maystow corsen slouthe! . . . . . TC.3. 896  
 He wen'de it lost: he thoughte he n'as but lorn. . . . . TC.3. 1076

'O nece, pes, or we be lost!' quod he, . . . . . TC.3. 1095  
 Yit were al lost, that dar I wel seyn, certes, . . . . . TC.3. 1266

Or elles I am lost for everemo! . . . . . TC.3. 1426  
 What hastow lost? What sek'st thou in this place? . . . . . TC.3. 1455

And lost were al, that Love halt now to-hepe. . . . . TC.3. 1764  
 For, soth to seyn, he lost held every wight . . . . . TC.3. 1793

Thus al my good I loste and to yow wente . . . . . TC.4. 87 var  
 Thus am I lost: ther helpeth no defence! . . . . . TC.4. 287

'For Antenor how lost is my Criseyde?' . . . . . TC.4. 378  
 If she be lost, we shal recovere another! . . . . . TC.4. 406

'Thus am I lost, for aught that I may see; . . . . . TC.4. 568  
 Upon his brest she leyde, and loste speche, . . . . . TC.4. 1151

For time y-lost may not recovered be; . . . . . TC.4. 1283  
 Hath ones ben and lost so foule his name, . . . . . TC.4. 1467

Thus were al lost, y-wis, myn herte dere, . . . . . TC.4. 1574  
 Thus were I lost, and that were routhe and sinne. . . . . TC.4. 1582

Sin I have lost the cause of al my game. . . . . TC.5. 420  
 'O sterre, of which I lost have al the light, . . . . . TC.5. 638

I n'am but lost, al be myn herte trewel! . . . . . TC.5. 706  
 So lost have I myn bele and ek myn hewe, . . . . . TC.5. 1403

That al is lost that he hath ben aboute. . . . . TC.5. 1645  
 Through which Troyens loste al her joye. . . . . HF.1. 156

How Creusa was y-lost, allas! . . . . . HF.1. 183  
 Or elles lost, he nyste where; . . . . . HF.1. 234

And how he loste his steresman, . . . . . HF.1. 436  
 And he, for ferde, lost his wyt . . . . . HF.2. 442

And Marcia that lost hir skyn, . . . . . HF.3. 139  
 For tyme y-lost, this knowne ye, . . . . . HF.3. 167

That she hath loste hire hewe and eke hire heele. . . . . LGW. 1159  
 But syn my name is loste thurgh yow, quod she, . . . . . LGW. 1361

Doun was the sonne, and day hath lost his lyght, . . . . . LGW. 1779  
 She lost attones bothe wytte and brethe; . . . . . LGW. 1815

That al is lost for lak of stedfastnesse. . . . . L.St. 7  
 That al is lost, for lak of stedfastnesse? . . . . . L.St. 14

That al is lost, for lak of stedfastnesse. . . . . L.St. 21  
 He loste his witte right in that place, . . . . . RR. 1535

Whanne thou hast lost bothe drede and feere, . . . . . RR. 3843  
 Fredom of kynde so lost hath he, . . . . . RR. 4919



# **Lost—Continued**

Whanne thou hast lost thi tyme all, . . . . .	RR. 5116
For tyme lost, as men may see, . . . . .	RR. 5123
Have lost and spent also in veyne . . . . .	RR. 5130
Fully on me she lost hir lore, . . . . .	RR. 5153
That part where she hath lost hir lyght . . . . .	RR. 5341
Anoon my love lost hath he, . . . . .	RR. 6988

# **Lost see Lees, Lese, Lorn**

# **Lot**

'Lo, how that dronken Looth, unkyndely, . . . . .	C.Pard. 485
What so hym list,—whan it comth to my lot, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1291
Now cometh thy lotte, now comestow on the ryngel! . . . . .	LGW. 1887
They casten lotte, and as hyt came aboute . . . . .	LGW. 1933
Sith that the lotte is fallen hym upon, . . . . .	LGW. 1946
Whanne his lotte was to wake anyght, . . . . .	RR. 4239

# **Loteby**

And with me folw with my loteby, . . . . .	RR. 6339
--	----------

# **Loting**

Among the seintes buryeles lotynge; . . . . .	G.SN. 186
---	-----------

# **Loud**

And eek as loude, as dooth the chapel belle, . . . . .	A.Prol. 171
Ful loude he song <i>Com hider, love, to me!</i> . . . . .	A.Prol. 672
Therefore he loude the murierly and loude, . . . . .	A.Prol. 714
And loude he song agayn the sonne shene: . . . . .	A.Kn. 1509
So loude eride they, with murie steneve, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2562
Tho were the gates shet, and cried was loude, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2597
Now ryngen trompes loude and clarioun; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2600
For joye of this, so loude and heighe with-alle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2661
The trompes, with the loude mynstralcie, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2671
The heraudes, that ful loude yolle and crie, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2672
Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutynge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2953
But of hir song it was as loude and yerne . . . . .	A.Mil. 3257
Therto he song somtyme a loud quynnyble, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3332
So loude, that all the place gan to ryngel . . . . .	B.Pri. 1803
Yet may I saynge <i>O Alma</i> loude and cleere, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1845
She sang ful loude and cleere, . . . . .	B.Th. 1961
freshe and newe! and with loud voyz . . . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
Ye seye right sook; this Monk he clappeth lowde; . . . . .	B.NP. 3971
He mooste wykke, so loude he wolde cryen; . . . . .	B.NP. 4496
And gan to croule lowde for the nones, . . . . .	B.NP. 4523
And ryng it out as loud as doth a belle . . . . .	C.Pard. 331 var
At every cours thanne cam loud mynstralcye . . . . .	E.Mch. 1718
And after that he sang ful loude and cleere, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1845
Ful loude songen hire affecciouns, . . . . .	F.Sq. 55
Toform hym gooth the loude mynstralcye . . . . .	F.Sq. 268
For sorwe of hire, she shrighte away so loude; . . . . .	F.Sq. 422
Thanne gan ourre Hoost to laughen wonder loude, . . . . .	H.Mep. 94
And as I lay thus, wonder lowde . . . I herde . . . . .	BD. 344
Debonairly, and no thyng loud, . . . . .	BD. 517
And ofte tyme I song hem loud, . . . . .	BD. 1157
So loude rong, 'Have doon and let us wende!' . . . . .	PF. 492
lowde blastes of the wynd Eurys, and wole . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20

And gan loude on his sorwe for to winne; . . . . .	TC.1. 390
'The kinges fool is wont to cryen loud, . . . . .	TC.2. 400
Ful loude song ayen the mone shene, . . . . .	TC.2. 920
And after that he seyde, and leigh ful loud, . . . . .	TC.2. 1077
And ther-wither so wonderliche loude, . . . . .	TC.3. 678
The sterne wind so loude gan to route . . . . .	TC.3. 743
And loude he cri'de on Pandarus, and seyde, . . . . .	TC.5. 1244
With thunder-dint was slayn, that cri'de loude, . . . . .	TC.5. 1505
So loude that he shulde dreme . . . . .	HF.1. 205
Lowde or pryve, foul or fair, . . . . .	HF.2. 250
That loude or pryve spoken is, . . . . .	HF.2. 302
That maketh al this loud fare?' . . . . .	HF.2. 557
That maden loud menstralcyes . . . . .	HF.3. 127
And north, as loude as any thunder, . . . . .	HF.3. 591
As loude as belweth wynde in helle, . . . . .	HF.3. 713
Other louds, or in whispynges, . . . . .	HF.3. 868
Til eche of hem gan crien loud, . . . . .	HF.3. 1006
And lay him in thy bed, and lowde crye, . . . . .	LGW. 1808
She crieth 'Suster!' with ful loud stevene, . . . . .	LGW. 2328
With all my myght, bothe loud and stille, . . . . .	RR. 3409
To kepe, bothe low[d]e and stille, . . . . .	RR. 3907 em
Withoute fylthe, styl or loud; . . . . .	RR. 7530

# **Loud see Aloud**

# **Louder**

Ful louder than disse Hasdrubales wyf, . . . . .	B.NP. 4553
--	------------

# **Lough**

Oure Hooste lough and swoor, 'So moot I gon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3114
But for the moore part they lough and pleyde; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3858
And therwithal he lough and made cheere, . . . . .	A.Co. 4363
And with that word he lough ful murily . . . . .	B.Sh. 1300
Of which Fortune lough, and hadde a game, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3740
And ech of hem at others synne lough; . . . . .	C.Pard. 476
Whan that he saugh that al the peple lough,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 961
At whiche book he lough alway ful faste; . . . . .	D.WB. 672
The Frere lough whan he hadde herd al this; . . . . .	D.WB. 829
Tho lough this Pandar, and anon answerde, . . . . .	TC.1. 1037
Therwith she lough, and seide, 'Go we dine!' . . . . .	TC.2. 1163
For which with sobre chere her herte lough; . . . . .	TC.2. 1592
To speke of love!—and right therwith he lough,— . . . . .	TC.3. 199
At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen, . . . . .	TC.3. 561
At which Pandare tho lough, and seide thenne, . . . . .	TC.3. 629
But in his herte he thoughte, and softe lough, . . . . .	TC.5. 1172
And in himself he lough right at the wo . . . . .	TC.5. 1821
Was paynted Envy, that never lough, . . . . .	RR. 248
The god lough at the wondir tho, . . . . .	RR. 7293

# **Lough see Laughed**

# **Louke**

And for ther is no theef withoute a lowke, . . . . .	A.Co. 4415
--	------------

# **Lour**

Whether so that he loure or groyne, . . . . .	RR. 7049
---	----------

# **Loured**

For had he laughed, had he loured, . . . . .	HF.1. 409
--	-----------

# **Louring**

He made alway a maner louryng chiere . . . . .	D.Fri. 1266
--	-------------

# **Lousy**

A lousy jogelour kan deceyve thee, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1467
--	-------------

# **Loute**

Comanded he to loute, and have in drede, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3352
As for to honour her god and to loutyn . . . . .	TC.1. 151 var
And took his leve, and gan ful love loute, . . . . .	TC.3. 683
To this lady gonne loute, . . . . .	HF.3. 614
And make thy body unto hym loute, . . . . .	RR. 4384
And willen that folk hem loute and grete, . . . . .	RR. 6917
Thankyth hym, gan on his knees loute, . . . . .	RR. 7334

# **Louted**

And doun I loutede forto see . . . . .	RR. 1554
--	----------

# **Loutheth**

humylitee, and lowteth to thee with his . . . . .	B.Mel. 2375-80
---	----------------

# **Love**

A love knotte in the gretter ende ther was, . . . . .	A.Prol. 197
In love-dayes ther koude he muchel helpe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 258
Of remedies of love she knew per chance, . . . . .	A.Prol. 475
Ful loude he song <i>Com hider, love, to me!</i> . . . . .	A.Prol. 672
For Goddes love, taak al in pacience Oure prisoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1084
Neither of us in love to hyndre oother, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1135
To love my lady, whom I love and serve, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1143
And myn is love as to a creature; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1159
Love is a gretter lawe, by my pan, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1165
Is broken al day for love, in ech degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1168
A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1169
Love, if thee list, for I love and ay shal, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1183
And eek with peyne that love me yeveth also, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1297
To se my lady that I love and serve; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1397
But Palamon? that love destreyneyth so . . . . .	A.Kn. 1455
Love hath his fry dart so brennyngly . . . . .	A.Kn. 1564
Thou shalt nat love my lady Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1588
But I wol love hire only, and namo; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1589
Or thow ne shalt nat loven Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1594
Nere it that thou art sik and wood for love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1600
What, verray fol, think wel that love is fre! . . . . .	A.Kn. 1606
And I wol love hire mawgree al thy myght, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1607
Ful sooth is seyde that love ne lordshipe . . . . .	A.Kn. 1625
Be it of werre, or pees, or hate, or love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1671
And no thyng but for love was this debaat,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1754
Wol helpe hymself in love, if that he kan, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1768
'The god of love, a benedicite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1785
And yet hath love, maugree hir eyen two, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1796
'Who may been a fole, but if he love? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1799
Thus hath hir lord, the god of love, y-payed . . . . .	A.Kn. 1802
That serven love, for aught that may bifalle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1805
In worshippe of Venus, goddesses of love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1904
Of love, whiche that I reken, and rekne shal, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1933
Who shal be slayn or elles deed for love; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2038
For love and for encrees of chivalrye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2184
Ne who moost felynly speketh of love; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2203
For thikke love thow haddest to Adoon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2224
That, if yow list, I shal wel have my love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2250
Yif me my love, thow blisful lady deere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2280
Ne never wol I be no love, ne wyf, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2306
A mayde, and love huntynge and venerye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2308
And Palamon, that hath swich love to me, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2314
As sende love and pees bitwixe hem two, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2317
That al hire boote love and hir desir, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2319
Thyn aventure of love, as in this cas, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2357
And, as I trowe, with love offended moost . . . . .	A.Kn. 2394
Bitwixe Venus, the goddesses of love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2440
Of Mars, and of Venus, goddesses of love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2480
What seith she now, what dooth this queene of love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2664
To yow, my lady, that I love moost, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2767
Now with his love, now in his colde grave . . . . .	A.Kn. 2778
For love of God, and herkneth what I seye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2782
For love of yow, and for my jalousye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2785
Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2859
His compleynte, and for love his hoots fires, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2862
Whan he first made the faire cheyne of love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2988
For with that faire cheyne of love he bond . . . . .	A.Kn. 2991
Sende hym his love that it hath deere aboght, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3100
For Goddes love, demeth nat that I seye . . . . .	A.Mil. 3172
Of deerne love he koude, and of solas, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3200
A brooch sche baar upon hir love coler, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3265
For deerne love of thee, lemman, I spille! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3278
And seyde, 'Lemman, love me al atones, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3280
That she hir love hym graunted atte laste, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3290
Hath in his herte swich a love longynge, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3349
That is for love alway so wo-bigon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3658
My love-longynge; for yet I shal nat mysse . . . . .	A.Mil. 3679
Under his tonge a trewe-love he beer, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3692
That for youre love I swete ther I go, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3702
Y-wis, lemman, I have swich love-longynge, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3705
I love another, and elles I were to blame, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3710
That trewe love was ever so yvel bias! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3715
For Jheus love, and for the love of me, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3717
His hoote love was cold and al y-queynt; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3754
And that he preyde hem, for Goddes love, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3838
But for the love of God they hym bisoght . . . . .	A.Rv. 4118
He was as ful of love and paramour . . . . .	A.Co. 4372

Love—Continued

Now for the love of God and of Saint John,  
For thy Jason, that was in love so fals!  
Was for to love hire while his lyf may dure,  
That he for love sholde han his deeth, allas!  
That alle hir loven that looken in hir face,  
Wolde hire for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn;  
Love hire so hote, of foul affection,  
But verrally for love and affiance.  
'My deere love,' quod she, 'O my Daun John,  
Sire Thopas fil in love-longynge,  
What sylteth this love at me  
'An Elf-queene wol I love, y-wis,  
And eek of love-likeynge.  
And of ladyes love-druy,  
book that cleped is The Remedy of Love,  
as by hir semblaunt, to his love and into

for love, as it happeth ofte. Ther comen

for his profit than for any love of thy  
drede than for love. And therefore seith  
moore love of the peple than drede."  
withouten love. And eek also ye  
withouten love, youre olde enemies reconciled,  
litel good with the love of God, than to  
the love of his Lord God."  
that loven and purchacen pees, for they  
that ye loven nat myn honour ne my  
'Certes, sire, sauf youre grace, I love youre honour  
the moore holden to love yow and preyse  
Now han ye lost myn herte and al my love.  
I kan nat love a coward, by my feith!  
How dorete ye seyn, for shame, unto youre love  
For Goddes love, as task som laxatyf.  
Forget nat this, for Goddes owene love!  
I hem diffye, I love hem never a deell!  
For love, and nat for hate, thou most be deed:  
For lewed peple loven tales olde,—  
Now for the love of Crist that for us dyde,  
And bad oure housbondes for to love us weel;  
To wyne hir love, or doon hem reverence;  
That I ne tolde no deyntee of hir love!  
To gete hire love ther as she hath noon;  
We love no man that taketh kepe, or charge,  
'Thou likenest wommenes love to helle,  
Peter! I shrewed yow, but ye love it weel;  
He koude wyne agayn my love anon.  
Was of his love daungerous to me.  
Which that I took for love, and no richesse,  
Allas, allas! that ever love was synne!  
That oon for love, that other was for hate.  
She yaf hym swich a manere love-drynke  
They haten that hir housbondes loven ay.  
To lerne what thyng women loven moost;  
Somme seide women loven best richesse,  
And somme seiden that we loven best  
That is to seye, what women loven moost,  
What thyng that worldly women loven best.  
As wel over hir housbond, as hir love,  
For Goddes love, as chees a newe request!  
But if thy wyf I were, and eek thy love!  
'My "love!" quod he, "nay, my dampnacoun!  
I am youre owene love, and youre wyf;  
What is my gilt? For Goddes love tel it,  
'My lady and my love, and wyf so deere,  
For Goddes love drynk moore attempere!  
For Goddes love youre pacience ye holde;  
And eek in love, as she was wont to be,  
Unto youre love; and whan this markys say  
She was to hym in love, and moore penyble;  
Love is noght oold as whan that it is newe!  
To love yow best, with al my trewe entente.  
Sith I stonde in youre love and in youre grace,  
For which here, for the Wyves love of Bathe,—  
In love, which nys but chilydysch vanitee;  
She nys nat very hym to love and serye,  
Love wel thy wyf, as Crist loved his chirche.  
And nat oonly for paramour or love;  
For love is bynd al day, and may nat see.  
'For Goddes love, as soome as it may be,  
That langwisheth for love, as ye shul here;  
To any woman for to gete hire love,  
To love hym best of any creature,  
Ne wolde he that she were love ne wyf,  
That love nyl fynde it out in som manere  
'Rys up, my wyf, my love, my lady free!  
That art the creature that I best love;  
But oonly for the love I had to thee;  
First, love of Crist, and to yourself honour,  
For verray love this is, withouten doute.  
'Yow love I best, and shal, and oother noon.'  
Help, for hir love that is of hevене queene!  
And sey somwhat of love; for certes ye  
His newe love, and al his subtiltes,  
He moete han knownen love and his seryyse,  
'Is this for sorwe of deeth, or los of love?  
Which proveth wel that outhere love or drede  
For love of God, as dooth youre-selven grace,  
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun;

Love—Continued

Right so this god of love, this ypocryte,  
That sowneth into gentillesse of love.  
Graunted hym love upon this condicioun,  
That I hadde graunted hym fully my love,  
To loven two, as writen folk bifore;  
Men loven of propre kynde newefangellesse,  
And loven novelrie of propre kynde,  
That al his love is clene fro me ago,  
Thus hath the kyte my love in hire seryyse,  
How that this faucon gat hire love ageyn,  
Love wol nat been constreyned by maistrie.  
Whan maistrie comth, the god of love, anon,  
Love is a thyng as any spirit free.  
Looke, who that is moost pacient in love,  
Servant in love, and lord in mariage,—  
Sith he hath both his lady and his love;  
The which that lawe of love acordeth to:  
That was hir housbonde, and hir love also;  
Yet wolde I graunte yow to been youre love,  
Thanne wol I love yow best of any man.  
For to go love another mannes wyf,  
To hire of love; he hadde of it no doute.  
He sholde wel make my brother han his love;  
Wher he shal han his love or fare amys,  
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan,  
Er ye me sleen by-cause that I yow love.  
To love me best,—God woot ye seyde so,  
How trewe eek was . . . His love, that rather for to  
dyen chees . . .  
For verray love which that I to yow have,  
Than I departe the love bitwix yow two.  
Took mannes shape the eternel Love and Pees,  
Of hir preyere, and God to love and drede,  
And for his love that dyde upon a tree,  
That with greet love, wher so I wake or sleepe,  
That ye me touche or love in vileynye,  
And if that ye in clene love me gye,  
He wol yow loven as me for youre clennessse,  
And if thou love another man, for sothe,  
'That in this world I love no man so;  
Devocioun of chastitee to love.'  
'Lo, right so as the love of Crist,' quod she,  
The crosselet; 'For in tokenyng I thee love.'  
But taketh heede now, sires, for Goddes love!  
Or, for to speke of love and wommanhede,  
'For love of God, that for us alle deyde,  
And, as ye love me, kepeth it secree;  
Tacord and love, and many a wrong apese.  
She shal be cleped his 'lady,' as in love;  
of this seed is the love of God, and the  
the lawe of God is the love of God.  
they love togidre in the payne of helle,  
wel, hir fleshly love was deedly hate,  
soule, certes, he may love noon oother  
'Ye that loven God, hateth wikkednesse,'  
for, trusteth wel, to love God is for to  
to love that he loveth and hate that he  
synne is it, if man love Jhesu Crist lasse  
amenuseth the love that men sholde han  
lightly ameneuse in hym al the love that  
in his herte as the love of God, or moore.  
And therefore the love of every thyng  
that a man love it lasse than God, yet is it  
the love of any thyng weyeth in the  
herte of man as muchel as the love of God,  
sooth is that if a man yewe his love, the  
muchel as he yeveth of his love to thilke  
the love of his herte.  
eke if he love wyf or child, or  
hym by the brennyng love that he hath  
seith Saint Augustyn, 'If a man love God  
he dooth is in the love of God, and for  
the love of God verrally, for he brenneth  
in the love of God, looke, how muche  
man that is perfit in the love of Jhesu  
artow holden for to love and wile hym  
'Love thy neighebores as thyself';  
shalt love hym in word, and in benigne  
thou shalt love hym in swich-wise that  
thy freend shaltow love in God. I seye, thyn  
enemy shaltow love for Goddes sake by  
man shal loven his enemy by the  
to his love, that been his enemys.  
soothly nature dryveth us to loven oure  
and rancour of herte, he shal love hym  
han moore nede to love than oure freendes;  
of the love of Jhesu Crist that  
muchel as thilke love is the moore  
deeth by love of oure enemy.  
thanne is love the medicine that casteth  
the love of his neighebores. It stryvet  
that loven specially to muchel hir owene  
pacient for love of Jhesu Crist and  
accidie and bynymeth hym the love of  
for it biveveth hym the love that  
rather love thee than drede. I woot wel.  
Man sholde loven his wyf by discrecioun, paciently  
in trouthe, and in love, as seith Seint  
Paul, that a man sholde loven his wyf



Love—Continued

she holden hire housbonde with al	I.Pars. 935-40
amorous love, and for noon of the . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
And wher my lord, my love, be deed, . . .	BD. 93
My love is hate, my sleep wakynge, . . .	BD. 610
Nolde nat love hir; and right thus . . .	BD. 735
What love was in myn owne wit, . . .	BD. 762
yiven rente To love, hooly with goode entente, . . .	BD. 765
But for love cam first in my thought, . . .	BD. 788
I chees love to my firste craft, . . .	BD. 790
And love, that had wel herd my bone, . . .	BD. 834
To gete hir love noo ner nas he . . .	BD. 887
Of whiche love she was wonder large . . .	BD. 892
Was hoonly al my love leyd, . . .	BD. 1035
Hardely, your love was wel beset, . . .	BD. 1042
For love of Polixena,— . . .	BD. 1070
And eek to love hir I was holde, . . .	BD. 1077
wolde yerne To love, it was a greet emprise; . . .	BD. 1092
To love hir in my beste wyse, . . .	BD. 1096
repente me To love? nay, certes, than were I wel . . .	BD. 1116
'Nyl she nat love yow? is hit so? . . .	BD. 1139
For Goddes love, telle me al, . . .	BD. 1142
On hir was al my love leyd, . . .	BD. 1145
And love hir alway freshly newe, . . .	BD. 1227
Of Love, that for my trouthe doth me dye, . . .	Pity. 7
That love and drede yow ever longer the more; . . .	Pity. 95
For Goddes love, have mercy on my peyne! . . .	Pity. 98
Who-so thes loveth he shal nat love in veyn: . . .	ABC. 71
As by desert, hath wonne Venus, his love, . . .	Mars. 31
And she bynt hir to loven him for ever, . . .	Mars. 48
He may not longe in joye of love endure, . . .	Mars. 172
Of love and pley, and of benigne humblesse, . . .	Mars. 178
For love, so many a perillous aventure! . . .	Mars. 199
Of adventures of love up and down? . . .	Mars. 210
Be-nethen him love other companye, . . .	Mars. 219
And streyneth folk to love malgre hir hede, . . .	Mars. 220
And thogh he made a lover love a thyng, . . .	Mars. 227
Thus, whether love breke, or elles dure, . . .	Mars. 233
Al gates he that hath with love to done . . .	Mars. 234
This Love, that hath me set in swich a place . . .	Comp.L. 15
The more I love, the more she doth me smerte. . .	Comp.L. 20
That, for I love hir, she sleeth me giltesle. . .	Comp.L. 30
Hir love I best, and shal, why! I may dure, . . .	Comp.L. 31
Now hath nat Love me bestowed weel, . . .	Comp.L. 34
To love ther I never shal have part? . . .	Comp.L. 35
I can but love hir best, my swete fo; . . .	Comp.L. 38
Love hath me taught no more of his art . . .	Comp.L. 39
But for I serve and love yow and no mo? . . .	Comp.L. 62
For bothe I love and eek drede yow so sore, . . .	Comp.L. 79
For to desire that ye shulde love me; . . .	Comp.L. 86
I moste yow love, and been ever as trewe . . .	Comp.L. 97
But the more that I love yow, goodly free, . . .	Comp.L. 99
The lasse fynde I that ye loven me; . . .	Comp.L. 100
So, what for love of him, and what for awe, . . .	Anel. 69
But he was double in love, and nothyng pleyne, . . .	Anel. 87
That touched love, from any maner wyght, . . .	Anel. 114
Withouten love, he feyned jealousye. . .	Anel. 126
To ben in love as fals as ever he can; . . .	Anel. 151
To loven two, and was in bigamyne. . .	Anel. 153
That serveth love, and doth hir observance. . .	Anel. 218
That I ne love him alway natheles, . . .	Anel. 236
Alas! your love, I bye hit al to dere! . . .	Anel. 255
To love a-newe, and ben untrew? Nay! . . .	Anel. 274
That love you most—God, wel thou wost!—alway? . . .	Anel. 277
My sekernes, ne lerne of love the lore; . . .	Anel. 345
Al this mene I be love, that my felyng . . .	PF. 4
For al be that I knowe nat Love in dede, . . .	PF. 8
For thou of love hast lost thy tast, I gesse, . . .	PF. 160
And al hir love and in what plyt they dyde, . . .	PF. 294
But which of yow that love most entriketh . . .	PF. 403
Avantour, or in proces love anowe, . . .	PF. 430
Al be she never of love me behette, . . .	PF. 436
I love hir bet than ye do, by Seynt John! . . .	PF. 451
Or atte leste I love as wel as ye, . . .	PF. 452
So gentil ple in love or other thyng . . .	PF. 486
My wit is sharp, I love no taryng; . . .	PF. 565
But she wol love him let him take another. . .	PF. 567
That men shul loven alway, causeles, . . .	PF. 590
Thow farest by love as oules don by light, . . .	PF. 599
That what love is thow canst nat see ne gesse, . . .	PF. 602
the love of rightwisnesse, I ne reseruede . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
the anguysschous love of havynge . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
love, that governeth erthe and see, and . . .	595-600
And yif this love slakede the bridelis, alle . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
thynges that now loven hem to-gidres . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
feith by fayre moevynges. This love . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
marriages of chaste loves; and love . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
love that governeth hevene governede . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 600-5
For certes in the beestis the love of hire lyvynges . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
thus this charite and this love, that every . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
moeste ardaunt love of his wif brende the . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5

Love—Continued

wepyng, and with as moche as love, that . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
lovers? Love is a grettere lawe and a . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
disseretes of men? Love ryghtfully good folk, . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
And thus maketh Love entre-chaungeable . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
This is the comune love to . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
thei ne comen nat eftsoones ayein, by love . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1565-70
it so by so gret love to fynden thilke . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
worschipe and love thou vertues; . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
Ne dar to Love for myn unlikidnesse Preyen . . .	TC.1. 16
for goddis love and on adversitee . . .	TC.1. 25 par
Han felt that Love dorste you displese, . . .	TC.1. 27
That Love hem brings in hevne to solas; . . .	TC.1. 31
In love, that nevere n'il recovered be, . . .	TC.1. 37
In love that god them graunte perseveraunce . . .	TC.1. 44 par
That it to Love be worship and plesaunce. . .	TC.1. 46
For love of thee, whan thou tornest ful ofte! . . .	TC.1. 196
Of love, and in the keeping which dountaunces; . . .	TC.1. 200
At which the God of Love gan loken rowe . . .	TC.1. 206
Wex soodely most subget unto Love, . . .	TC.1. 231
To scornen Love, which that so soone can . . .	TC.1. 234
That Love is he that alle thing may binde; . . .	TC.1. 237
Than they that han ben most with love y-nome; . . .	TC.1. 242
With love have been comforted most and esed; . . .	TC.1. 249
Refuseth nat to Love for to be bonde, . . .	TC.1. 255
To folwen Love, that you so wel can lede, . . .	TC.1. 259
Was ful unwar that Love had his dwellinge, . . .	TC.1. 304
Blessed be Love, that can thus folk convert! . . .	TC.1. 308
For Love began his fetheres so to lime . . .	TC.1. 353
To love swich con; and if he ded his cure . . .	TC.1. 369
Remembering him, that love too wide y-blowe . . .	TC.1. 384
And what to arten her to love he soughte, . . .	TC.1. 388
Criseyde for to love, and naught repente. . .	TC.1. 392
'If ne love is, O God, what fele I so? . . .	TC.1. 400
And if love is, what thing and which is he? . . .	TC.1. 401
If love be good, from whennes com'th my wo? . . .	TC.1. 402
And to the God of Love thus seyde he . . .	TC.1. 421
The fir of love,—wherfro God me blesse! . . .	TC.1. 436
And fro this forth the rafte him Love his sleep, . . .	TC.1. 484
That th' hote fir of love so sore him brende; . . .	TC.1. 499
Of hem that Love list feblely t'avaunce! . . .	TC.1. 518
Sith thou most loven thowgh thy destine, . . .	TC.1. 520
But also cold in love towards thee . . .	TC.1. 523
More than my lif wol love you to my laste. . .	TC.1. 537
But for the love of God, at my preynges . . .	TC.1. 571
Now frend, quod he, if evere love or trouthe . . .	TC.1. 584
'Lo, Love, ayeins the whiche who-so defendeth . . .	TC.1. 603
And for the love of God, my colde care . . .	TC.1. 612
'Thou coudest nevere in love thy-selve wisse; . . .	TC.1. 622
And that I have in love so ofte assayed . . .	TC.1. 646
For Love hadde him so bounden in a snare, . . .	TC.1. 663
I love con best, and that me smerteth sore; . . .	TC.1. 667
Thee for thy love, though that it were Eleyne . . .	TC.1. 677
Be what she be, and love her as thee liste! . . .	TC.1. 679
A man to love, til that him list to leve. . .	TC.1. 686
To winnen love, as techen us the wise,— . . .	TC.1. 698
For, bothe thou and I, of Love we pleyne! . . .	TC.1. 711
Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, parde, . . .	TC.1. 717
That toucheth love, that oughte ben secre, . . .	TC.1. 744
What woman coude love swich a wrecche? . . .	TC.1. 788
But love a woman that she wot it nought, . . .	TC.1. 807
What! many a man hath love ful dere y-bought, . . .	TC.1. 810
To serve and love his dere hertes queene, . . .	TC.1. 817
Knowe ich her aught? For my love, tel me this! . . .	TC.1. 864
'Love hath bi-set thee wel! Be of good chere! . . .	TC.1. 879
To loven wel and in a worthy place: . . .	TC.1. 895
For by my trouthe, in love I dorste han sworn . . .	TC.1. 906
At Love in scorn, and for despit him calle . . .	TC.1. 909
'Now beet thy brest, and sey to God of Love, . . .	TC.1. 932
If I mis-spak, for now myself I love.' . . .	TC.1. 934
'And sith that God of Love hath thee bestowed . . .	TC.1. 967
Celestial, or elles love of kinde. . .	TC.1. 979
A worthy knight to loven and cherice; . . .	TC.1. 986
I thinke, sith that Love of his goodnesse . . .	TC.1. 998
But hotter wex his love; and than he seyde . . .	TC.1. 1012
For Goddes love, I bidde thee a bone: . . .	TC.1. 1027
Eek though I speke of love unfeelingly, . . .	TC.2. 19
And spedde as wel in love as men now do: . . .	TC.2. 26
Eek for to winnen love in sondry ages, . . .	TC.2. 27
And thenketh, 'so n'olde I not love purchase,' . . .	TC.2. 33
If that men ferde in love as men don here, . . .	TC.2. 39
'That han in love seyde lik, and don in al, . . .	TC.2. 44
In love, for which in wo to bedde he wente, . . .	TC.2. 62
For Goddes love, what seith it? Tel it us! . . .	TC.2. 96
Is it of love? O, som good ye me lere! . . .	TC.2. 97
For Goddes love! Is that the sege awaye? . . .	TC.2. 123
'Al wel bithought! For love of God,' quod she, . . .	TC.2. 225
That I best love and lothest am to greve; . . .	TC.2. 237
'But, for the love of God, I you biseche, . . .	TC.2. 246
As ye ben he that I most love and triste, . . .	TC.2. 247
And, for the love of God, and ek of me, . . .	TC.2. 280
And love as wel your honour and renoun . . .	TC.2. 287

**Love—Continued**

'Now, my goodde em, for Goddes love I preye,'  
Wol deme it love of frendship in his minde.  
'Swich love of frendes regn'th in al this toun;  
That ye him love ayein for his lovinge,  
As love for love is skilful guerdoninge.  
Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of thee!  
Ret me to love, and sholde it me defende?  
Alday for love, and in swich maner cas  
Ne love a man ne can I naught, he may  
'For love of God which that us bothe made,  
'Can he wel speke of love?' quod she; 'I preye,  
Right thus to Love he can him for to playne:  
It semeth not that Love doth you longe,  
For love, and lat me liven as I can!'  
But thow that he for love was pale and wan  
And for the love of God that us hath wrought,  
For man may love, of possibilitie,  
And she not love ayein, but-if her leste.  
'This was a sokein love! How mighte it be,  
Yaf him her love, but that she gan enclose  
Made love within her herte for to mine:  
He gat her love, and in no sokein wise.  
To graunte him love; yit for his worthinesse  
Men loven women al biside hir love;  
To be his love so sche her honour save  
But swich is love, and ek myn aventure!  
'Ne me to love, a wonder is it nought;  
Or maisterful, or loven novelye.  
Shal I not love, in cas if that me leste?  
Sholde I now love, and putte in jupartye  
'For love is yit the moeste stormy lif  
Ther is in love, som cloude is over that sonne;  
So ceseth love, and forth to love a-newe!  
For though these men for love him first to-rende,  
To what fyn is swich love, I can not see.  
'How bisy, if I love, ek moeste I be  
To plesen hem that jangle of love and demen,  
She seide, 'O Love, to whom I have and shal  
In love, y-wis, that al that bereth lif  
I love oon which is most ententif  
Y-wis, I love him best, so doth he me:  
'Whom sholde I thanken but you, God of Love,  
And thanked be ye, Lord, for that I love!  
'And who-so seith that for to love is vice,  
To love, Lo, swiche maner folk, I gesse,  
Defaunen Love, as nothing of him knowe:  
Or love the wers, though wrecches on it cryen?  
As I have seyd, wol love unto my laste  
Al dredde I first to love him to biginne,  
Ne conne wel the blisse of love descrive.  
The parfitt blisse of love? Nay, y-wis!  
They wenen al be love, if oon be hot!  
And ay gan love her lasse for t'agaste  
Of love which that made his herte gay;  
And love thee best, by God and by my trouthe,  
Her love of frendship have I to thee wonne,  
'Al esily, now, for the love of Martel'  
That love it made, or elles moeste he dye;  
So fresch is it though love do it smerte,  
For love of God, that toucheth swich matere  
For love, that everich other day I faste!  
'Aquite him wel, for Goddes love!' quod he.  
Now, for the love of me, my nece dere,  
In love; but as his suster him to plesse  
Was for to love him unwist, if she mighte,  
But tho that ben expert in love it seye,  
Al n'ere it but for man I love most,  
But, for the love of God, myn uncle dere,  
That for her love is that I fare amis;  
For love of God, and lat us faste go  
For love of God—and so doth Pandar eke—  
Seide, 'Alle folk, for Goddes love I preye,  
Of love: O mighty God, what shal he seye?  
Plesaunce of love, O goodly debonaire,  
God loveth, and to love wol not wene;  
Withouten love, is worth, or may endure.  
Yeve him in love ese or adversite,  
For love in erthe, and whom you list he hente.  
'O, for the love of God, do ye not so  
For love of God, mak of this thing an ende,  
For Goddes love; and doth him not to deye.'  
'Biseching him, for Goddes love, that he  
Of me in love than right in that cas is;  
To speke of love!'—and right therwith he lough,—  
For love, of which thy wo wex alwey more;  
For Goddes love, and keep her out of blame;  
Her love, and seith that other wol she non,  
So, for the love of God, this grete emprise  
For which her thoughte that love, al come it late,  
Touching hir love were at the fulle up-bounde,  
For love of him thou lovest in the shawe,  
'O Jove ek, for the love of faire Europe  
For love of Cipris thou me naught ne lettel  
Yit for her love, O help now at this nede!  
'Mercurie, for the love of Hiersce eke,  
'No word, for love of God, I you bisechel  
That for to holde in love a man in honde  
I mene, as love another in this while,—  
How that your love al fully granted is

TC.2. 309  
TC.2. 371  
TC.2. 379  
TC.2. 391  
TC.2. 392  
TC.2. 396  
TC.2. 413  
TC.2. 457  
TC.2. 478  
TC.2. 500  
TC.2. 503  
TC.2. 522  
TC.2. 546  
TC.2. 550  
TC.2. 551 var  
TC.2. 577  
TC.2. 607  
TC.2. 609  
TC.2. 667  
TC.2. 674  
TC.2. 677  
TC.2. 679  
TC.2. 704  
TC.2. 734  
TC.2. 738 var  
TC.2. 742  
TC.2. 743  
TC.2. 756  
TC.2. 758  
TC.2. 772  
TC.2. 778  
TC.2. 781  
TC.2. 788  
TC.2. 790  
TC.2. 794  
TC.2. 799  
TC.2. 800  
TC.2. 827  
TC.2. 835  
TC.2. 838  
TC.2. 846  
TC.2. 848  
TC.2. 850  
TC.2. 855  
TC.2. 859  
TC.2. 860  
TC.2. 865  
TC.2. 870  
TC.2. 874  
TC.2. 889  
TC.2. 891  
TC.2. 892  
TC.2. 901  
TC.2. 922  
TC.2. 958  
TC.2. 962  
TC.2. 988  
TC.2. 1075  
TC.2. 1097  
TC.2. 1131  
TC.2. 1166  
TC.2. 1200  
TC.2. 1210  
TC.2. 1224  
TC.2. 1294  
TC.2. 1367  
TC.2. 1410  
TC.2. 1476  
TC.2. 1508  
TC.2. 1565  
TC.2. 1676  
TC.2. 1728  
TC.2. 1757  
TC.3. 4  
TC.3. 12  
TC.3. 14  
TC.3. 19  
TC.3. 21  
TC.3. 73  
TC.3. 118  
TC.3. 123  
TC.3. 162  
TC.3. 172  
TC.3. 199  
TC.3. 242  
TC.3. 265  
TC.3. 311  
TC.3. 416  
TC.3. 468  
TC.3. 517  
TC.3. 720  
TC.3. 722  
TC.3. 725  
TC.3. 728  
TC.3. 729  
TC.3. 755  
TC.3. 773 var  
TC.3. 776  
TC.3. 780

**Love—Continued**

How that ye sholden love oon, hatte Horaste,  
'Now, loke than, if ye that ben his love  
And, for the love of God, sin al my triat  
For love of God! And, Venus, I thee herie,  
And that love is in cause of swich folye,  
Of love, ayeins the whiche no man may  
To seyn right thus, "Ye, jalousey is love,"  
For-that oo greyn of love is in it above!  
If it be liker love, or hate and grame!  
Of habundaunce of love and bisy cure,  
For love of God, lat preve it for the beste!  
But for the love of God, sin ye be brought  
For love of God, take every woman hede  
Than seide he thus, 'O Love, O Charite!  
'Benigne Love, thou holy bond of thinges,  
'And for the love of God, my lady dere,  
For love of God lat alee me with the dede,  
They felte in love the grete worthinesse.  
That blameth love and halt of it despit,  
As is in love in oo point in som plit?  
They clepen love a woodnesse or folye,  
Servise of love hadde eres al-so longe  
And love is vertu, though men holde it nieel.  
That love and night han stole and faste y-wryen,  
And, for the love of God that us hath wrought,  
Thankinge Love, he so wel her bisette;  
Of frendes love, that herte may devise,  
Of Love, and ek thy kinde business!  
For love of God, be war of this michief,  
To love her best, the more it me deliteth  
And, as in love, he was in swich gladnesse,  
So wel as he; and thus gan love him plesse.  
'Love, that of erthe and see hath governance,  
Love, that his hestes hath in hevenes hie,  
Love, which that with an holsum alliance  
Love, that enditeth lawe of companye,  
Al this doth Love, ay heried be his mightes!  
And if that Love aught lete his bridel go,  
And lost were al, that Love halt now to-hepe,  
That with his bond Love of his vertu liste  
To make hem love, and that hem liste ay rewte  
Com him of love, his lady thank to winne,  
And most of love and vertu was his speche,  
Thus wolde Love, y-heried be his grace,  
So that the los of lif and love i-ferre  
For love of God to don that reverence  
Now for the love of God and of bounte,  
Love made him al prest to don her bide,  
Your bother love, ther it was erst unknowe,  
'O verray Lord, O Love! O God, allas!  
God love that ye finde ay love of steel,  
"The newe love out-chasteth ofte the olde,"  
The newe love, labour or other wo,  
'Thou biddest me I sholde love another  
To chaunge so in love ay to and fro,  
Why n'iltow love another lady swete,  
'If thou hast had in love ay yit mischaunce,  
For wel fele I alwey my love encrease,  
For-why in love is litel hertes rate!'—  
Paris hath . . . A love; and why shaltow not have  
another?  
Than is she fals; so love her wel the lasse!  
Thorough love is broken alday every lawe.  
That al this world ne mighte her love unbinde,  
And thus she brenneth bothe in love and drede,  
O dere herte ek, that I love so,  
Of love, allas, that endeth in swich wise?  
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth;  
And, for the love of God, my nece dere,  
That love him bet than he himself, I gesse.  
In love also ther come and gon plesaunces?  
Sin Love and cruel Fortune it ne wolde  
And for the love of God, forgive it me  
That serveth Love, if that he wol have joye.  
That love ne drof you not to do this dede,  
But for the love of God, if it be may,  
Now, for the love of Cynthea the shene,  
To sen you wepen that I love most,  
And for that love which that I love you eke,  
That "love is thing ay ful of bisy drede,"  
For Goddes love, so beth me not unkinde!"  
Bigan to love her first for whom his sorwe  
If that I speke of love, or make it tough;  
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe.  
And, for the love of God, my lady free,  
And for the love of God beth not my fo,  
Though that I speke of love to you thus blive;  
Ayeins the God of Love, but him obeye  
O lady myn, that I love and no mo,  
For love of whom thus pitousliche I sterve,  
That from his love, or elles from his wif,  
Ye, though he love her as his owne lif;  
For Goddes love, lat us now sone at eve  
'For love of God, ful pitousliche he seide,  
'Now goodde swete, love me wel, I preye!"  
For love of God, ren faste aboute thy sperel  
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe:  
For evere on love han wrecches had envye!  
That she n'as not withoute a love in Troye;

TC.3. 797  
TC.3. 876  
TC.3. 941  
TC.3. 951  
TC.3. 956  
TC.3. 989  
TC.3. 1024  
TC.3. 1026  
TC.3. 1028  
TC.3. 1042  
TC.3. 1048  
TC.3. 1138  
TC.3. 1224  
TC.3. 1254  
TC.3. 1261  
TC.3. 1289  
TC.3. 1301  
TC.3. 1316  
TC.3. 1374  
TC.3. 1377  
TC.3. 1382  
TC.3. 1388  
TC.3. 1393  
TC.3. 1451  
TC.3. 1503  
TC.3. 1552  
TC.3. 1591  
TC.3. 1610  
TC.3. 1622  
TC.3. 1652  
TC.3. 1726  
TC.3. 1729  
TC.3. 1744  
TC.3. 1745  
TC.3. 1746  
TC.3. 1748  
TC.3. 1757  
TC.3. 1762  
TC.3. 1764  
TC.3. 1766  
TC.3. 1770  
TC.3. 1777  
TC.3. 1786  
TC.3. 1804  
TC.4. 69  
TC.4. 109  
TC.4. 162  
TC.4. 168  
TC.4. 288  
TC.4. 325  
TC.4. 415  
TC.4. 422  
TC.4. 456  
TC.4. 485  
TC.4. 489  
TC.4. 491  
TC.4. 577  
TC.4. 581  
TC.4. 609  
TC.4. 616  
TC.4. 618  
TC.4. 675  
TC.4. 678  
TC.4. 759  
TC.4. 833  
TC.4. 834  
TC.4. 895  
TC.4. 900  
TC.4. 1099  
TC.4. 1189  
TC.4. 1286  
TC.4. 1306  
TC.4. 1572  
TC.4. 1600  
TC.4. 1608  
TC.4. 1621  
TC.4. 1634  
TC.4. 1645  
TC.4. 1652  
TC.5. 13  
TC.5. 101  
TC.5. 143  
TC.5. 144  
TC.5. 159  
TC.5. 163  
TC.5. 167  
TC.5. 229  
TC.5. 313  
TC.5. 338  
TC.5. 340  
TC.5. 481  
TC.5. 522  
TC.5. 572  
TC.5. 656  
TC.5. 719  
TC.5. 756  
TC.5. 779



Love—Continued

Her wo for love is of another wight;	TC.5. 787
Strof love in her ay, which of hem was more.	TC.5. 819
For love of Troilus, her owne knight,	TC.5. 865
But-if for love of som Trojan it were;	TC.5. 877
A more parfit love, or it be night,	TC.5. 919
'O Diomedé, I love that like place	TC.5. 956
'But as to speke of love, y-wis,' she seyde,	TC.5. 974
And other love, as help me now Pallas,	TC.5. 977
Ek, God wot, love and I be fer asonder:	TC.5. 983
'I say not therfor that I wol you love,	TC.5. 1002
My name of trouthe in love for evermo!	TC.5. 1055
And frendes love, that shal ye han of me,	TC.5. 1080
For though he be-gan to love hir sone	TC.5. 1091 var
For love of her that him this payne wroughte;	TC.5. 1236
For love of God, my righte love-sterre,	TC.5. 1392
That, what for sorwe, and love, and for unreste,	TC.5. 1567
His longe love, his trouthe, and his penaunce.	TC.5. 1671
Where is your love? Where is your trouthe?' he seyde;	TC.5. 1676
To feffe with your newe love,' quod he,	TC.5. 1689
Yit love I best of any creature!	TC.5. 1701
Of his love I have seide as I can	TC.5. 1769 var
Swich fyn hath, lo, this Troilus for love!	TC.5. 1828
In whiches ay love up-groweth with your age,	TC.5. 1836
And loveth Him, the whiche that right for love	TC.5. 1842
And in his best to love is, and most meke,	TC.5. 1847
For love of mayde and moder thyen benigne!	TC.5. 1869
Becam his love, and lete him do . . .	HF.1. 243
To speke of love? hit wol not be;	HF.1. 247
Hir lyf, hir love, hir lust, hir lord;	HF.1. 253
To love him that unknown is!	HF.1. 270
To take a love only for chere,	HF.1. 277
As thus of love he wolde have fame	HF.1. 305 var
O, that your love, ne your bonde,	HF.1. 321
For, though your love laste a sesoun,	HF.1. 341
Of Love, and of his servants eke,	HF.2. 117
And evermo of love enditest,	HF.2. 126
While that they fynden love of stole,	HF.2. 175
Mo love-dayes, and acordes,	HF.2. 187
For the love of God, tel me,	HF.2. 548
To lerne love-daunces, sprynges,	HF.3. 145
The grete god of Love his fame,	HF.3. 399
For goddes love! for certes we	HF.3. 607
And goddes love, hadde y-wrought,	HF.3. 621
As wel of love as other thyng;	HF.3. 649
And riche, and happy unto love,	HF.3. 667
For Goddes love that sit above,	HF.3. 668
Ne coued hem noght of love wern;	HF.3. 707
Of love, or swiche thynges glade,	HF.3. 799
Of love, of hate, aorde, of stryfe,	HF.3. 874
For Goddes love, and let me seen	HF.3. 905
Ther men of love tydynges tolde,	HF.3. 1053
Of love, of hate, of other sondry thynges,	LGW. 23
Than love I most these floures white and rede,	LGW. 42
And I love it, and evere ylike newe,	LGW. 56
Of love, and eke in service of the flour	LGW. 82
Layes of love, that foye it was to here,	LGW. 140
'I se,' quod she, 'the myghty god of love.	LGW.G. 142
Yeldyng honour . . . To love, and diden hire othere	
observaunces	LGW. 150
That longeth unto love, and to nature;	LGW. 151
Acoorden to love, and laften vice	LGW. 168
And alle that loven floures, for hire sake!	LGW. 187
To seen this flour that I love so and drede;	LGW. 211
The god of Love, and in his hand a queene,	LGW. 213
Mak of youre trouthe in love no best, ne soun;	LGW.G. 221
Y-clothed was this myghty god of Love	LGW. 226
And Polixene, that boughen love so dere,	LGW. 258
Hyde ye your trouthe of love, and your renoun,	LGW. 260
And thou, Tesbe, that hast of love suche payne;	LGW. 261
Behynde this god of Love upon the grene	LGW. 282
For to hyre love were they so trewe,	LGW.G. 288
And trewe of love these women were echon.	LGW. 290
First sat the god of Love, and syth his queene	LGW. 302
This god of Love on me his eighen caste,	LGW. 311
To serve Love. Thou maist it nat denyen,	LGW. 327
The god of love hereth many a tale i-feynyd.	LGW.G. 327
Despite of Love, and had himselfe it wrought.	LGW. 372
And al the Love of Palamoun and Arcite	LGW. 420
The god of Love answered hire thus anon,	LGW. 442
Foryelde yow that ye the god of Love	LGW. 457
Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespas;	LGW. 463
To forthen trouthe in love, and it cheryce,	LGW. 472
For Love ne wol nat countreploied be	LGW. 476
Speke wel of love; this penance yive I the.	LGW. 491
And to the god of Love I shal so preyen,	LGW. 492
The god of Love gan smyle, and than he seyde,	LGW. 498
Quod Love, 'and that thou knowest wel, pardee,	LGW. 508
Thanne seyde Love, 'A ful grete nedigence	LGW. 537
And trewe of love for oght that may byfalle;	LGW. 561
And so forthen, and my love so shalt thou wyne;	LGW. 567
Wol doon so stronge a payne for love as she.	LGW. 569
But Love had brought this man in swich a rage,	LGW. 599
Al for the love of Cleopatra,	LGW. 601
As Cleopatraas for to love and serve;	LGW. 604
That ye wol dye if that your love be wrothe,	LGW. 667
'Now, love, to whom my sorfule herte obeyde	LGW. 681
Was never unto hir love a trewer queene.'	LGW. 695
For love of Antony that was hir so dere.	LGW. 701
And wolde for love his deeth so frely take,	LGW. 704

Love—Continued

That as they wax in age, wax hir love.	LGW. 727
And both in love y-like soore they brente.	LGW. 731
Forbeede a love, and it is ten so woode.	LGW. 736
But what is that that love kannat espye?	LGW. 742
Al hire compleynt of love, and al hire wo.	LGW. 748
For love made hir so hardy in this case;	LGW. 803
And at the laste hire love than hath she founde,	LGW. 862
To sle my love O speke my Piramus	LGW. 880 var
For love shal me yive strengthe and hardynesse,	LGW. 882
Syn love hath brought us to this pitouse ende.	LGW. 904
A man that kan in love be trewe and kynde.	LGW. 921
Wolde han a love, for beaute and goodnesse,	LGW. 1040
Whom sholde he loven but this lady swete?	LGW. 1042
And with that pitee, love come in also;	LGW. 1079
That Cupido, that is the god of love,	LGW. 1140
That al my love and lyf lyth in his cure.	LGW. 1176
Love woll love, for no myght wol it wonde.	LGW. 1187
But as in love alday it happeth so,	LGW. 1250
'My dere herte, which that I love moste,	LGW. 1294
deye For love, whan thou ne felteste maladeye,	LGW. 1379
Save foule delyte, which that thou callest love!	LGW. 1380
That love with false lovers werket so;	LGW. 1385
for they schal have wel betere love and chere	LGW. 1386 var
Than he that hath a-boughte his love ful dere,	LGW. 1387
With love of lordes of his region,	LGW. 1412
Grete chere of love and of affecioun,	LGW. 1421
Of love, or evyl ymaginacioun.	LGW. 1523
That halfe so trewe a man ther nas of love	LGW. 1526
he was agaste To love, and for to speke shamefaste;	LGW. 1535
But dyed for his love of sorwes amerte.	LGW. 1579
That is of love devourer and dragoun,	LGW. 1581
And koude of love al crafte and arte plener	LGW. 1607
And ever in love a chefe traytour he was;	LGW. 1659
I telle hyt, for she was of love so trewe,	LGW. 1874
Of Theseus, the grete untrew of love,	LGW. 1890
begyle His trewe love, the devel quyte hym his while!	LGW. 2227
That is in love so fals and so forswore,	LGW. 2235
For Goddys love, that she moste ones gon	LGW. 2264
How she was served for hir suster love.	LGW. 2365
In love a fals herde I never non,	LGW. 2390
And fals of love; hyt came hym of nature,	LGW. 2447
To write of hem that ben in love forsworne	LGW. 2455
For fals in love was he, ryght as his syre;	LGW. 2492
'For I was of my love to yow so fre.	LGW. 2521
That was his trewe love in thoghte and dede."	LGW. 2542
And, as in love, trusteth no man but me.	LGW. 2561
That was in love as fals as ever hym lyste.	LGW. 2571
For alderfirste, doghter, I love the so . . .	LGW. 2635
So curteisly I go, with love bounde,	Rosem. 13
Suffyseth me to love you Rosemounde,	Rosem. 15
As I in love am walwed and y-wounde,	Rosem. 18
My love may not refreys be nor afounde;	Rosem. 21
Virtue to love and vices for to fle	Gent. 4 var
And but his heir love vertu, as did he,	Gent. 12
Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse,	L.St. 27
Swich thing as in the lawe of love forbode is?	Scog. 17
Leste for thy gylte the wreche of love procede	Scog. 30
That ben so lykly folk in love to spede.	Scog. 32
Far-wel, and lok thou never eft love defeys.	Scog. 49
Now certes, Love, hit is right covenable,	Ven. 25
Thus dere abought is Love in his yevyng,	Ven. 37
But certes, Love, I sey not in such wyse,	Ven. 49
To love him best, ne shal I never repente.	Ven. 56
And certes, Love, whan I me wel avyse	Ven. 57
Now love wel, herte, and lok thou never stente,	Ven. 61
To love him best, ne shal I never repente.	Ven. 64
That Love so hy a grace to thee sente	Ven. 66
To love him beste ne shal I never repente.	Ven. 72
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat	Merc.B. 27
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat	Merc.B. 32
Love hath my name y-strike out of his esclat,	Merc.B. 34
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat	Merc.B. 37
Ye can not love ful half yer in a place;	W.Unc. 5
So fareth your love, your werkis bereth witness.	W.Unc. 10
That love hir best, but sleeth me for my trewthe.	Comp.A. 7
This have I for I love you beste, swete herte!	Comp.A. 14
Alle thise didnen, in that, me love you dere.	Comp.A. 28
In love; nay, but in dispaire I dye!	Comp.A. 30
Alwey in oon to love you fresly newe,	Comp.A. 82
And love hir best, although she do me sterve.	Comp.A. 91
Whan that Love taketh his cariage	R.R. 22
For Love it prayeth and also	R.R. 33
In whiches al the Arte of Love I close.	R.R. 40
In tyme of love and jolite.	R.R. 52
Whan love affraieth alle thing,	R.R. 91
As she were, for the love of god,	R.R. 428
Dauncis of love and mery notes,	R.R. 508
Layes of love ful wel sownyng,	R.R. 715
She of hir love graunt hym made.	R.R. 851
Grete love was atwix hem two.	R.R. 854
The God of Love, that can deyde	R.R. 878
that can deyde Love, and as hym likith it be,	R.R. 879
This God of Love of his fasoun	R.R. 885
Love hadde with hym a bachelere,	R.R. 918
The God of Love, jolyf and lyght,	R.R. 1003
For that they wolde hir love deserve.	R.R. 1046
That best deserven love and name.	R.R. 1054
That stoon was gretly forto love,	R.R. 1091
Therefore she stode in love and grace	R.R. 1160

**Love—Continued**

And for the love of his lemman . . . RR. 1209  
 And for hir love in hevynese . . . RR. 1224  
 As to have a love at his deyrs . . . RR. 1326  
 The God of Love full hastily . . . RR. 1330  
 The God of Love me folowed aye . . . RR. 1450  
 That Love had caught in his daungere . . . RR. 1470  
 That, if he her loven nolde . . . RR. 1478  
 That was in love so daungerous . . . RR. 1492  
 For love, and ben so hoot for woo . . . RR. 1494  
 Well kouth the Love hym wreke thoo . . . RR. 1523  
 Ye that ageyns youre love mistakith; . . . RR. 1540  
 Hath sown there of love the seed . . . RR. 1617  
 Love will noon other bridde cacche . . . RR. 1623  
 The Welle of Love of verray right . . . RR. 1627  
 I love well sich roses rede . . . RR. 1680  
 The God of Love with bowe bent . . . RR. 1715  
 And Love hadde gete hym in this throwe . . . RR. 1771  
 And whanne that Love gan nyghe me nere . . . RR. 1775  
 For Love me yaf sich hardement . . . RR. 1827  
 The god of Love, which alto-share . . . RR. 1858  
 Wheder that Love wolde me dryf . . . RR. 1874  
 The God of Love an arowe toke; . . . RR. 1878  
 To serve his love with herte and all . . . RR. 1883  
 The God of Love it hadde anyont . . . RR. 1888  
 The God of Love delyverly . . . RR. 1927  
 The helthe of love mot be founde . . . RR. 1965  
 And seide, 'I love thee bothe and preise . . . RR. 1983  
 I bere of love the gonfounoun . . . RR. 2018  
 But for I love thee, I seie thee pleyne . . . RR. 2053  
 Quod Love, 'and fully I acorde; . . . RR. 2083  
 Love seide, 'Dismale thee nought . . . RR. 2113  
 'Ah Sire, for goddis love,' seide I . . . RR. 2135  
 The God of Love thanne chargide me . . . RR. 2145  
 Who so luste love, late hym entende . . . RR. 2153  
 The crafte of love he shall moos lere . . . RR. 2165  
 I wole,' sayde Love, 'over alle thyng . . . RR. 2176  
 All hem that loven vilanye . . . RR. 2180  
 Frendshipe, love, and all bounte . . . RR. 2184  
 For that of love is not themprise . . . RR. 2285  
 For love doth hate, as I fynde . . . RR. 2287  
 Love hath no joye of sorowful man . . . RR. 2292  
 For ever of love the sikenesse . . . RR. 2295  
 The sore of love is mervellous . . . RR. 2297  
 The lyf of love is full contrarie . . . RR. 2303  
 Who so with love wole goon or ride . . . RR. 2351  
 And for thou trewe to love shalt be . . . RR. 2361  
 But in love fre yeven thing . . . RR. 2379  
 In love, among thy paynes al . . . RR. 2404  
 That have the yvel of love assayde . . . RR. 2417  
 That thy love is to ferre the fro; . . . RR. 2420  
 Of hem that bien love so dere . . . RR. 2452  
 The payne of love unto a fere . . . RR. 2471  
 Though thou for love swelte and swete . . . RR. 2480  
 That thou thi love there maist see . . . RR. 2524  
 But wolde love do so I myght . . . RR. 2597  
 Whanne that my love is not me bye . . . RR. 2630  
 If evere thou knewe of love distresse . . . RR. 2643  
 And loke, for love of that relyke . . . RR. 2673  
 For love levest colour ne cleanness . . . RR. 2685  
 Whanne Love all this hadde boden me . . . RR. 2721  
 The God of Love thanne seide me . . . RR. 2735  
 Of hem that with love dwelle . . . RR. 2750  
 Whiche Love hath shite in his prisoun . . . RR. 2767  
 In hope of love is all the glorie . . . RR. 2776  
 For hope is all that love may yive; . . . RR. 2777  
 Which of hir love made a songe . . . RR. 2841  
 Hir love she hadde full well assaid . . . RR. 2853  
 And if his herte to love be sett . . . RR. 2873  
 The God of Love, whanne al the day . . . RR. 2951  
 But it were through the God of Love . . . RR. 2963  
 Of love, that toke and wounded me; . . . RR. 3085  
 In which onely love hath me brought . . . RR. 3103  
 But if he love, what anger is . . . RR. 3180  
 Love holdith his heest to me right welle . . . RR. 3181  
 The God of Love hadde the not sene . . . RR. 3232  
 The God of Love hoolly foryet . . . RR. 3245  
 This is the yvell that love they calle . . . RR. 3269  
 For love is foly everydell . . . RR. 3271  
 In love shal have more passioun . . . RR. 3277  
 Of God of Love to hastily . . . RR. 3289  
 I rede thee Love away to dryve . . . RR. 3295  
 Which Love hath caught in his demeyne . . . RR. 3310  
 'What! Wene ye Love wole consente . . . RR. 3311  
 Than Love to-me-ward shulde arette . . . RR. 3327  
 And Love trewe to save my name; . . . RR. 3330  
 How Love bade me to purveye . . . RR. 3339  
 At prime temps love to manace . . . RR. 3373  
 For Love made me forto doo . . . RR. 3411  
 That I may love all onely . . . RR. 3427  
 For wel wot ye that love is free . . . RR. 3432  
 And I shal loven sithen that I wille . . . RR. 3433  
 For though thou love thus evermore . . . RR. 3445  
 Love where the list, whatte rechith me . . . RR. 3447  
 That Love me lade in sich a wise . . . RR. 3491  
 The force of love makith hym do this; . . . RR. 3517  
 And Love in no wise wolde consente . . . RR. 3521  
 Fro love his herte may not goo . . . RR. 3524  
 If Love hath caught hym in his lace . . . RR. 3533  
 The god of Love it was to wite . . . RR. 3558  
 Love hath to hym do gret distresse . . . RR. 3569

**Love—Continued**

Of my love if ye wol have ease; . . . RR. 3600  
 The god of love, blynde as stoon . . . RR. 3703  
 Of love brought, and sore hette . . . RR. 3709  
 Worthy of love to have the blis . . . RR. 3734  
 Right so farith Love, that selde in oon . . . RR. 3779  
 Who serveth love can telle of woo; . . . RR. 3783  
 For selde in oo poynt love endureth . . . RR. 3786  
 That God of Love wanne with his strengthe . . . RR. 3792  
 That I for hir love shal endite . . . RR. 3798  
 But love consente another tyde . . . RR. 4126  
 every gise Of love, and every wile; . . . RR. 4293  
 Love to deere hadde soolde to me . . . RR. 4320  
 The good, that of his love hadde I . . . RR. 4321  
 For Love hath so avauced me . . . RR. 4345  
 But Love is of so hard assay . . . RR. 4350  
 It is of love as of fortune . . . RR. 4353  
 Love nyl not that I cured be . . . RR. 4374  
 For Love, whanne he bitaught hir me . . . RR. 4438  
 Whom I love so entierly . . . RR. 4490  
 Full soth it is that Love yaf me . . . RR. 4500  
 Whonne I to Love dide homage . . . RR. 4524  
 Ne worth an appel forto love . . . RR. 4532 em  
 That love asyde I hadde not leyde . . . RR. 4541  
 To medle of love that hath me shent; . . . RR. 4545  
 For Love shall nevere, yif God wille . . . RR. 4561  
 Abide in hope til Love, thurgh chaunce . . . RR. 4569  
 Whilom I thanke how love to me . . . RR. 4573  
 In love may no defaute be . . . RR. 4586  
 For trewe Love ne faillide never man; . . . RR. 4587  
 Whether Love wole socoure me or alow; . . . RR. 4592  
 I praye Love of his goodlyhede . . . RR. 4604  
 Hast thou not yit of Love hit file? . . . RR. 4632  
 But unto hym that love wole fle . . . RR. 4697  
 To here of love discrepious . . . RR. 4702  
 Love it is an hateful pees . . . RR. 4703  
 For also well wole love be sette . . . RR. 4733  
 That he with love [ne] may daunted be . . . RR. 4734  
 Love makith all to goon mywey . . . RR. 4766  
 Noon such I love, ne have no cure . . . RR. 4770  
 Love greveth hem and shendith soo . . . RR. 4776  
 But if thou wolt wel love eschewe . . . RR. 4777  
 But sith ye love discreven so . . . RR. 4803  
*Raisoun.* 'If love be serched wel and sought . . . RR. 4809  
 Of other thyng love rechith nought . . . RR. 4819  
 (Which love to god is not pleasure) . . . RR. 4824  
 To feynen hem for love seke . . . RR. 4829  
 Sich love I praise not at a leke . . . RR. 4830  
 To love truly they disdayne; . . . RR. 4832  
 The play of love for-ofte seke . . . RR. 4876  
 And makith hym love yvell companye . . . RR. 4899  
 For no man wole hir love ne preise . . . RR. 4960  
 Who list to love joie and mirth also . . . RR. 5028 ear  
 Of love, be it he or she . . . RR. 5029  
 The play of love, they be so wilde . . . RR. 5037  
 Such love I praise in no wise . . . RR. 5049  
 In love, and take and yve also . . . RR. 5076  
 Whanne in her love ther is no synne; . . . RR. 5078  
 And in her love beren hem faire . . . RR. 5082  
 Fro foly love they kepe hem clere . . . RR. 5085  
 And that her love in only wise . . . RR. 5087  
 Good love shulde engendrid be . . . RR. 5089  
 The God of Love whanne thou let inne . . . RR. 5108  
 Ben hertis that of love arn dronken . . . RR. 5114  
 Of love forto delyvered be . . . RR. 5120  
 Fro Love that hath thee so faste . . . RR. 5126  
 But Love spiltir her sermoun . . . RR. 5136  
 But unto love I was so thrall . . . RR. 5142  
 That I not love, but that I hate . . . RR. 5158  
 Sith that ye seyne love is not good . . . RR. 5161  
 To lyven, and voide love away . . . RR. 5164  
 Hated of all that [love that] tecche; . . . RR. 5166 em  
 For other must I love or hate . . . RR. 5168  
 if I hate . . . More than love, it wole me rewe . . . RR. 5170  
 For Love no thing ne preisith thee . . . RR. 5172  
 Another love that known is naught . . . RR. 5178  
 To love ech other . By youre leve . . . RR. 5180  
 Of sondry loves the manere . . . RR. 5184  
 Love ther is in sondry wise . . . RR. 5193  
 For somme love leful is and good; . . . RR. 5195  
 With such love be no more aqueepte . . . RR. 5200  
 Love of frendship also ther is . . . RR. 5201  
 That trewe and parit weren in love . . . RR. 5224  
 If bothe the hertis Love hath fered . . . RR. 5278  
 If love wel departed be . . . RR. 5284  
 As ferre as love may hym excuse; . . . RR. 5303  
 This love, that I have tolde to thee . . . RR. 5305  
 This love to vertu all entendith . . . RR. 5309  
 Another love also there is . . . RR. 5311  
 That to good love it is contrarie . . . RR. 5316  
 Sich love settith his delite . . . RR. 5320  
 This love so hangeth in balaunce . . . RR. 5321  
 But he love more in moode . . . RR. 5327  
 For love that profit doth abide . . . RR. 5329  
 [This] love cometh of Dame Fortune . . . RR. 5331  
 That love is right of sich nature . . . RR. 5347  
 Hidith of love the light away . . . RR. 5353  
 Love recovereth ageyn his light . . . RR. 5358  
 Of this love here what I sey . . . RR. 5361  
 To gete him love also ben free . . . RR. 5382  
 Certayn no love is in hym than; . . . RR. 5396



**Love—Continued**

How shulde love withynne hym be, . . . RR. 5397  
 And which in love were trewe and stable, . . . RR. 5487  
 That they nyl love for no richesse, . . . RR. 5516  
 He may not hewe her love a-two, . . . RR. 5522  
 If that he love in stabilite, . . . RR. 5532  
 They neither love God ne drede, . . . RR. 5773  
 And in defaulte of love it is, . . . RR. 5789  
 And goode Love regned over-all, . . . RR. 5793  
 For love is over-all vendable; . . . RR. 5804  
 And love is thrallid in servage, . . . RR. 5807  
 Whanne Love hadde told hem his entent, . . . RR. 5811  
 And her accord to Love recorded; . . . RR. 5816  
 They loven full bet, so God me spede, . . . RR. 6001  
 As I am god of love sothely, . . . RR. 6011  
 For if he deide for love of this, . . . RR. 6015  
 Thanne semeth in me no love ther is, . . . RR. 6016  
 'Parlay,' seide Love, 'I graunte it yowe; . . . RR. 6058  
 'Fals-Semblant,' quod Love, 'in this wise . . . RR. 6061  
 Quod Love, 'for who so sothly telle, . . . RR. 6115  
 Quod Love, 'I wole and charge thee . . . RR. 6118  
 But I nyl love it in no wise— . . . RR. 6156  
 They loven no pride, ne no strif, . . . RR. 6163  
 Eftsoones Love hym aresoneth, . . . RR. 6220  
 Or they shull not my love deserve, . . . RR. 6306  
 But Love ne made hym no such cheere . . . RR. 6474  
 I love bettir thacquyetaunce . . . RR. 6491  
 Quod Love, 'What devel is this that I heere? . . . RR. 6797  
 I love no such shryrryng, parde; . . . RR. 6853  
 And loven setes at the table, . . . RR. 6913  
 Her acquyetaunce wel love I, . . . RR. 6969  
 Anoon my love lost hath he, . . . RR. 6988  
 For I love no man in no gise . . . RR. 6989  
 I love noon hermitage more; . . . RR. 6995  
 Sithen men us loven comunably, . . . RR. 7235  
 And love noble men and gay, . . . RR. 7245  
 I can not love hem on no side, . . . RR. 7253  
 'Falssemblant,' quod Love, 'sey to me, . . . RR. 7297  
 And Love answerde: 'I truste thee . . . RR. 7328  
 Quod Love, 'and that full hardyly! . . . RR. 7337  
 He holde no thyng love you so, . . . RR. 7649

**Loved**

To riden out, he loved chivalrie, . . . A.Prol. 45  
 So hoots he loveds that by nyghtertale . . . A.Prol. 97  
 An outdriere, that lovede venerie; . . . A.Prol. 166  
 A fat swan loved he best of any roost; . . . A.Prol. 206  
 Wel loved he by the morwe a sope in wynn; . . . A.Prol. 334  
 Therefore he lovede gold in special, . . . A.Prol. 444  
 God loved he best, with al his hoolle herte, . . . A.Prol. 533  
 Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekes, . . . A.Kn. 1146  
 I loved hire first, and tolde thee my wo . . . A.Kn. 1146  
 For *par amour* I loved hire first er thow, . . . A.Kn. 1153  
 For in this world he loved no man so, . . . A.Kn. 1156  
 And he loved hym as tenderly agayn, . . . A.Kn. 1197  
 So wel they lovede, as olde bookes sayn, . . . A.Kn. 1198  
 Due Perotheus loved wel Arcite, . . . A.Kn. 1202  
 For every wight that lovede chivalrye . . . A.Kn. 2106  
 So worthy to ben loved as Palamon, . . . A.Kn. 2794  
 Of his welfare that loved hem so wel? . . . A.Kn. 3063  
 Which that he lovede moore than his lyf; . . . A.Mil. 3222  
 He loved bet the taverne than the shoppe, . . . A.Co. 4376  
 That lovede dys, and revel and disport, . . . A.Co. 4420  
 That loved he owene brother synfully; . . . B.Mil. 79  
 But Hermengyld loved hire right as hir lyf, . . . B.Mil. 535  
 Of yow, which I have loved specially, . . . B.Sl. 1343  
 I loved alwey, as after my konnyng, . . . B.Pri. 1847  
 And so wel lovede estauntly honestee, . . . B.Mk. 3902  
 He loved hire so that wel was hym therwith; . . . B.NP. 4066  
 That loved vertu, save Envy allone, . . . C.Doc. 114  
 They loved me so wel, by God above, . . . D.WB. 207  
 I trowe I loved hym beste for that he . . . D.WB. 513  
 And to my nece, which that I loved weel, . . . D.WB. 537  
 For ever yet I loved to be gay, . . . D.WB. 545  
 I ne loved never by no discrecioun, . . . D.WB. 622  
 Lucia likerous loved hire housbond so, . . . D.WB. 752  
 He loved hire moost, and trusted hire also; . . . D.WB. 958  
 That loved vertuouse moralitee, . . . D.Sum. 2046  
 That ech hire loveds that looked on his face, . . . E.Cl. 413  
 The lord knew wel that he hym loved and dradde; . . . E.Cl. 523  
 Allas, hir doghter that she loved so, . . . E.Cl. 543  
 That partlyr hir children loved she, . . . E.Cl. 690  
 She loved hir children best in every wyse, . . . E.Cl. 695  
 Hadde loved hym wel, the sclandre of his diffame . . . E.Cl. 730  
 Love wel thy wyf, as Crist loved his chirche, . . . E.Mch. 1384  
 And I so loved hym for his obeisance, . . . F.Sq. 562  
 And sodeynly he loved this kyte so . . . F.Sq. 625  
 Ther was a knyght that loved and dide his payne . . . F.Fkl. 730  
 Hadde loved hire best of any creature . . . F.Fkl. 939  
 He seyde he lovede, and was blyved no thyng, . . . F.Fkl. 946  
 That loved a mayden heet Stymphalides, . . . F.Fkl. 1388  
 Which that he lovede moore than his lyf, . . . H.Mop. 140  
 'I have loved thy lawe, and hated wilkednesse . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 children, that whilom loveden so fleshly . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
 hath lovede ful longe; and thanne cometh . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 as Crist loved hooly chirche, that loved it . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
 Why! men loved the lawe of kynde, . . . BD. 56  
 For him she loved alderbest! . . . BD. 87  
 Which I have loved with al my myght, . . . BD. 478  
 She loved as man may do his brother, . . . BD. 891  
 'Therwith she loved so wel right, . . . BD. 1014  
 She loved so wel hir owne name, . . . BD. 1017

**Loved—Continued**

Have loved best my lady fre, . . . BD. 1054  
 Have loved hir, for I mooste nede! . . . BD. 1073  
 Whether ye loved hir or noght, . . . BD. 1133  
 For why I loved hir in no gere, . . . BD. 1256  
 That bettre loved is noon, ne never shal; . . . Comp.L. 81  
 And ever the longer she loved him tenderly, . . . Anel. 129  
 What shulde I seyn? She lovede Arcite so . . . Anel. 92  
 And was so meke, therfor he loved hir lyte; . . . Anel. 200  
 For I loved oon with al my herte and myght, . . . Anel. 221  
 And if she shulde have loved for long lovyng, . . . PF. 454  
 Was this, that she som wight had loved so . . . TC.1. 500  
 In wrong and right, y-loved thee al my live: . . . TC.1. 594  
 That ech him loveds that looked on his face, . . . TC.1. 1078  
 Had loved other him or Achilles, . . . TC.2. 416  
 That she so lightly loved Troilus . . . TC.2. 668  
 Save Troilus no man he loved so, . . . TC.2. 1404  
 For she was wis, and lovede him nevere the lasse, . . . TC.3. 86  
 For I lovede eek, though I unworthy were, . . . TC.4. 329  
 I lovede nevere womman her-biforn . . . TC.5. 157  
 Hath loved thing he nevere say his live: . . . TC.5. 165  
 Hath loved paramours as well as thou? . . . TC.5. 332  
 He lovede so this freshe mayde free . . . TC.5. 1475  
 Which that he lovede as his lyf, . . . HF.1. 176  
 That lovede al to sone a guest; . . . HF.1. 288  
 That she first lovede him, alas, . . . HF.1. 370  
 That wymmen lovede us for wood, . . . HF.3. 657  
 Ther loved no wight hotter in his lyve, . . . LGW. 59  
 This noble queene ek lovede so this knyght, . . . LGW. 607  
 As he that had hire loved ever his lyfe, . . . LGW. 1246  
 That loved hym beter than hir-selfe, I gesse; . . . LGW. 1665  
 Thise Romayne wyfes loveden so hir name . . . LGW. 1812  
 So wel she lovede clenesse, and eke trouthe! . . . LGW. 1890  
 I have y-loved yow ful many a daye, . . . LGW. 2115  
 Of al thys world he lovede nothings so; . . . LGW. 2282  
 That aldermooste he loved of everychon, . . . LGW. 2567  
 Clene of his goste and loved besynesse, . . . Gent. 10  
 That she best loved of any thing, . . . RR. 1131  
 And loved to have well hors of prys; . . . RR. 1134  
 Him loved over any creature, . . . RR. 1475  
 He lovede his owne shadowe soo, . . . RR. 1529  
 For I lovede nevere doublenesse, . . . RR. 2365  
 That have loved paramour, . . . RR. 2830  
 Unto the rose I loved soo, . . . RR. 3485  
 It semede he lovede me twelye, . . . RR. 4582  
 Ne never ha lovede paramours, . . . RR. 4657  
 That loved such one, for swete or soure, . . . RR. 5059  
 To be loved is not worthy, . . . RR. 5063  
 The riche men are loved ay, . . . RR. 5362  
 That weneth that he loved is; . . . RR. 5365  
 His good is loved and he right nought, . . . RR. 5372  
 That loveth nought, ne is not loved, . . . RR. 5402  
 Loveden and were loved ageyn, . . . RR. 5792  
 For, she seith, he ne loved hir never, . . . RR. 5829  
 Seynt Foule, that loved al Hooly Chirche, . . . RR. 6661

**Lovedest**  
 I pose that thou lovedest hire biforn, . . . A.Kn. 1162  
 For love of him thou lovedest in the shawe, . . . TC.3. 720

**Lovely**  
 And many a lovely look on hem he caste, . . . A.Mil. 3342

**Lover**  
 A lovers and a lusty bachelor, . . . A.Prol. 80  
 That *who shal yow a lovers any lawe;* . . . A.Kn. 1164  
 Bothe of the lovers and the prisoner, . . . A.Kn. 1339  
 Of hym, this woful lovers daun Arcite, . . . A.Kn. 1379  
 Up ris this joly lovers Absolon, . . . A.Mil. 3688  
 So lyk a gentil lovers of manere, . . . F.Sq. 546  
 As any lovers to his lady shal, . . . F.Fkl. 750  
 Ransaked every lover in his drede, . . . Mars. 28  
 He nere so bold no lover to despyse, . . . Mars. 35  
 But he be fals, no lover hath his eel, . . . Mars. 208  
 And thogh he made a lover love a thyng, . . . Mars. 227  
 to which to come god sende ech lover grace . . . PF. 84 var  
 The lover met he hath his lady wonne, . . . PF. 105  
 'Nay, god forbede a lover shulde chaunge!' . . . PF. 582  
 Unt' any lover and his cause availe, . . . TC.1. 20  
 Thou were ay wont ech lover to repretnde . . . TC.1. 510  
 'What wol now every lover seyn of thee, . . . TC.1. 612  
 For-why to every lover I m' excuse, . . . TC.2. 12  
 That here be any lover in this place . . . TC.2. 30  
 But as a dreadful lover seyde he this: . . . TC.2. 1045  
 That til a lover length in this cas; . . . TC.2. 1346  
 And every lover in his trouthe avausel! . . . TC.3. 1386  
 For many a lover hastow elayn, and wilt; . . . TC.3. 1459  
 That ther n'is lover in this world at ese . . . TC.3. 1728  
 That lover was, when he it wiste or herde, . . . TC.3. 1792  
 Al his array, that every lover thoughte . . . TC.3. 1798  
 In every cas, as lover oughte of right, . . . TC.4. 571  
 Shal nevere lover seyn that Troilus . . . TC.4. 1200  
 Ne a trewe lover oghte me not blame, . . . LGW. 466  
 Thogh that I spake a fals lovers som shame, . . . LGW. 467  
 And thogh the lyke nat a lovers bee, . . . LGW. 490  
 To any woman that wol lover be: . . . LGW. 543  
 Ne shal no trewe lover come in helle, . . . LGW. 553  
 For lat se now what every lover be . . . LGW. 568  
 And rightwis God to every lover sende, . . . LGW. 905  
 Here may ye seen, what lover so he be, . . . LGW. 922  
 And, as a fals lover, so wel kan playne, . . . LGW. 1236  
 Than that men shulde a lover him espye, . . . LGW. 1537  
 But in this house if any fals lover be, . . . LGW. 1554  
 So fals a lover goynge on the grounde, . . . LGW. 1660

**Loves—Continued**

And ben his trewe lover yere by yere!	LG.W. 1958
But thus this false lover kan begyle	LG.W. 2226
As I or other trewe lovers sholde,	LG.W. 2511
That only lover hym repente	RR. 1882
For now [is] the lovers joyous,	RR. 2298
Reason wole that a lover be	RR. 2331
A lovers shall do me serve;	RR. 2718
Nere hope ther shulde no lover lyve.	RR. 2778
Whanne others lover doth compleyne,	RR. 2767
Unto this lover and daungerous,	RR. 3564
To yere no lover leave to kysse.	RR. 3673
Unto this lover and deyuous,	RR. 3728
Of every lover kan deynne	RR. 3800
For many a lover in lovyng	RR. 4450

**Loves**

Yow lovers axe I now this questioun,	A.Kn. 1347
Nat onoly like the lovers maladye	A.Kn. 1373
As doon this lovers in hir queynte geres,—	A.Kn. 1531
For he hath toold of lovers up and doun	B.M.L. 53
This noble wywes and thisse lovers eke	B.M.L. 59
Gladeth ye lovers on the morowe gray	Mars. 1 zar
But ye lovers, that lye in any drede,	Mars. 5
Alas! that ever lovers mote endure,	Mars. 198
For thogh so be that lovers be as trewe	Mars. 200
Hit semeth he hath to lovers enemyte,	Mars. 236
So fareth hit by lovers and by me;	Mars. 263
Compleyneth eek, ye lovers, al-in-fere,	Mars. 290
yeven a lawe to loveys? Love is a grettere lawe	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
That helpeth lovers, as I can, to playnel	TC.1. 11
But ye lovers, that bathen in gladnesse,	TC.1. 22
Ye lovers, and your lewed observaunces,	TC.1. 198
Ye lovers! For the conningeste of yow	TC.1. 331
'But tak this: that ye lovers ofte eschue	TC.1. 344
Of alle lovers wel more than biforn,—	TC.1. 376
That held us lovers leest in reverence!	TC.1. 516
These lovers wolde speke in general,	TC.1. 926
These lovers, as they conne faire endite?"	TC.2. 886
That in swich cas ye lovers alle esche;	TC.2. 1068
That lay, as don these lovers, in a traunce	TC.2. 1306
But now to you, ye lovers that ben here,	TC.2. 1751
And this knowe I by hem that lovers be,	TC.3. 37
And lovers nought al-though they holde hem nyce	TC.3. 1393 zar
'Allas, what han this lovers thee aglit,	TC.3. 1457
For to dissen lovers in this wise!	TC.3. 1468
'O ye lovers that heighe upon the wheel	TC.4. 323
And as thisse lovers he, he soughte ay newe	TC.5. 1572
Which these ilke lovers leden,	HF.1. 37
Ye lovers, that kan make of sentement;	LG.W. 69
That swiche lovers did in hire tyme;	LG.W. 571
Ye lovers two, if that I shal nat lye,	LG.W. 743
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe slee!	LG.W. 834
As doon thisse lovers, as I have herde sayde;	LG.W. 1167
Thou roote of false lovers, duke Jason!	LG.W. 1368
That love with false lovers werketh so;	LG.W. 1385
These false lovers, poyson be her bane!	LG.W. 2180
As suche false lovers ofte konne.	LG.W. 2565
What sorowe trewe lovers maken	RR. 1497
Whiche I to lovers yewe of right.'	RR. 2134
For fals lovers mowe al folye	RR. 2538
Makith lovers, withouten wene,	RR. 2683
That lovers may in such manere	RR. 2723
And so for lovers in her wenyng,	RR. 2766
Avaunceth lovers in such manere!	RR. 2780
To kepe lovers from all disese;	RR. 2782
For hope to lovers, as most cheef,	RR. 2785
It makith lovers to have remembrance,	RR. 2801
The peyne of lovers and her rage.	RR. 2816
Of hir lovers, to hem so dere,	RR. 2832
That yeveth to lovers moete disporte,	RR. 2894
And alle lovers that wole be	RR. 2939
That helpith lovers many oon.	RR. 3704
Lovers axe putt in full gret peyne,	RR. 4444
As lovers doon that feelen smerte.	RR. 4611
That lovers gladly wole visiten	RR. 7617

**Loves**

And therefore, syn I knowe of loves peyne,	A.Kn. 1815
That loves servauntz in this lyf enduren;	A.Kn. 1923
Thus am I slayn with Loves fryr dart.	Comp.L. 37
Ne by noon, but he Loves servaunt be,	PF. 159
marriages of chaste loves; and love	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
For I, that God of Loves servants serve,	TC.1. 15
Swich peyne and wo as Loves folk endure,	TC.1. 34
That ben despayred out of Loves grace.	TC.1. 42
And sende them myght their loves so to plese	TC.1. 45 zar
To preye for hem that Loves servants be,	TC.1. 48
Yes, certein, Loves bowe was not y-broken!	TC.1. 208 zar
And scorned hem that Loves peynes dryen,	TC.1. 303
Of Loves folk, lest fully the descende	TC.1. 319
And ay of Loves servants every while	TC.1. 328
Thus took he purpos Loves craft to suwe,	TC.1. 379
That whilom japedest at Loves peyne!	TC.1. 508
And seyde, that "Loves servants everychone	TC.1. 912
That was unapt to suffre loves hete—	TC.1. 978
Felte ek his part of loves shotes kene,	TC.2. 58
In loves termes: hold of thy matere	TC.2. 1039
How ferforth be ye put in loves daunce?"	TC.2. 1106
And if that I, at loves reverence,	TC.3. 1328

**Loves—Continued**

Of you, that feeling han in loves art,	TC.3. 1333
But-if he were in Loves heigh servise,	TC.3. 1794
'How don thisse folk that seen hir loves wedded	TC.5. 544
What nedeth feyned loves for to seke?	TC.5. 1848
Of hir loves, or in what place	HF.1. 56
Of Loves folk, if they be glade,	HF.2. 137
Of Loves folke mo tidynge,	HF.2. 167
And moo loves newe begonne,	HF.2. 169
And longe y-served loves wonne;	HF.2. 170
And mo loves casuelly	HF.2. 171
And eek of loves mo eschaunges,	HF.2. 199
For drede of Loves wordes, and his chere,	LG.W. 280
That warme was of hire loves blood, and hote,	LG.W. 914
Were with her loves went away,	RR. 1317
Contrarie unto loves art,	RR. 2246
In loves lore who so wolde leve.	RR. 2336 em
Thider for thi loves sake	RR. 2514
With false othes her loves they gatt.	RR. 2692
Unto the sore of loves payne;	RR. 2744
But he were laced in loves chayne;	RR. 3178
The more I am bounde in Loves laas.	RR. 3648
Of loves payne hath, soth to sayne,	RR. 3678
Is loves servaunt, as ye may see,	RR. 3732
In Loves servyse forto endure,	RR. 3884
Hadde lerned of loves arte,	RR. 4289
Of Loves side? Anoon me telle.	RR. 4631
Of sich as loves servauntes bene,	RR. 4771
Take of her loves fre yevyng;	RR. 5070
So are they caught in loves lace,	RR. 5093
Shulde not loves lore above,	RR. 5175
The places there her loves habiten.	RR. 7618

**Lovesome**

That he ne seide, 'O lufsom lady bright,	TC.5. 465
'What wol ye more, lufsom lady dere?	TC.5. 911

**Lovest**

Now artow hent, that lovest my lady so,	A.Kn. 1581
Thou lovest me, I woot it wel certeyn,	E.Cl. 309
If thou lovest thyself thou lovest thy wyf.	E.Mch. 1385
Which is thy brother that thou lovest beste,	TC.2. 1396

**Loveth**

And this is he that loveth Emelye;	A.Kn. 1731
That loveth so hoote Emelye the brighte	A.Kn. 1737
That loveth paramours, and hath his myght,	A.Kn. 2112
And eek Arcite, that loveth me so score,	A.Kn. 2315
And Emelye hym loveth so tendrely,	A.Kn. 3103
She loveth so this hende Nicholas,	A.Mil. 3386
gentil herte whan a man loveth and	B.Mel. 2830-5
"He that loveth peril shal falle in peril."	B.Mel. 2860-5
Mercurie loveth wysdam and science,	D.WB. 699
And Venus loveth ryot and dispence;	D.WB. 700
Honoureth hire, and loveth hire, I preye,	E.Cl. 370
Whooe me loveth; ther is namoure to seye.'	E.Cl. 371
That loveth Damyan so benygngely	E.Mch. 2093
That loveth hire housbonde as hire hertes lyf;	F.Fkl. 816
That loveth thee as his owene hertes lyf	F.Fkl. 1093
'I have an angel which that loveth me,	G.S.N. 552
For his desport; he loveth daliaunce.'	G.CY. 192
loveth his synne, hym semeth that it is	I.Pars. 120-5
fro that tyme that he loveth sadly oure	I.Pars. 120-5
and hate; he that loveth God kepeth	I.Pars. 125-30
'Whooe that loveth wikkednesse he hateth his	I.Pars. 200-5
to love that he loveth and hate that he	I.Pars. 305-10
Soothly, whan man loveth any creature	I.Pars. 355-60
worldly thynges that he loveth, thurgh	I.Pars. 365-70
'Loveth youre enemys, and preyeth for	I.Pars. 525-30
men loveth youre wyves.'	I.Pars. 630-5
that he loveth, that is to seyn, salvacioun	I.Pars. 635-40
for God loveth bettre that	I.Pars. 640-5
contrarie, for he loveth no bisynnesse at al	I.Pars. 680-5
oghte doon, and he that loveth God he	I.Pars. 710-5
an avaricious man that loveth his tresor	I.Pars. 750-5
that he loveth biforn God, it is his mawmet,	I.Pars. 860-5
Who-so thee loveth he shal not love in veyn:	ABC. 71
Who that hem loveth, shal hem fynde as fast	Anel. 313
That loveth comun profit, wel y-thewed,	PF. 47
'And, syn that noon loveth hir so wel as I,	PF. 435
Who loveth best this gentil formel here,	PF. 635
Who loveth hir best, as seyde the tereleat,	PF. 625
The noble Troilus, so loveth thee,	TC.2. 819
Men mighten demen that he loveth me.	TC.2. 730
Ther loveth non that she n'ath why to playnel	TC.2. 777
God loveth, and to love wol not werne;	TC.3. 12
She loveth him, or why he loveth here,	TC.3. 34
That loveth wel, meneth but gentillesse!	TC.3. 1148
Al that now lov'th asonder sholde lepe,	TC.3. 1763
To take a womman which that loveth thee	TC.4. 634
Her to with-holden that thee loveth most.	TC.4. 697
Now loveth thee as wel as thou dost here,	TC.4. 612
That wonder was, and awer'th she lov'th him best:	TC.5. 1430
That loveth wel, in swich cas, though him grevel	TC.5. 1638
Criseyde lov'th the son of Tydeus,	TC.5. 1746
And loveth Him, the whiche that right for love	TC.5. 1842
And loveth so sore, that ye ben verraily	LG.W. 87
That lov'th paramours to harde and hote.	LG.W.G. 260
That loveth trewely, more prosperite	LG.W. 906
To seen hir sustre that she loveth so,	LG.W. 2286
Hard is the hert that loveth nought	RR. 85
No good man loveth her companye,	RR. 1070
And he that loveth trew[ely]	RR. 2247
Who loveth trewe hath no fatnesse;	RR. 2686



# **Loveth—Continued**

A man loveth more tenderly	RR. 2738
And what she is he loveth so.	RR. 2877
Who loveth in no wise may do well.	RR. 3272
Save that he loveth; wherefore ye shulde	RR. 3515
For he loveth noon hevynesne,	RR. 3893
That he not loveth his dede proveth,	RR. 5385
When he his richesse so wel loveth.	RR. 5386
That loveth nought, ne is not loved.	RR. 5402
For who is freend loveth evermore.	RR. 5520
Of hym that loveth trew and well.	RR. 5539
We se that no man loveth nowe,	RR. 5805
For certis sith she loveth not me	RR. 5979
That no man loveth hym tenderly.	RR. 7612
This man yow loveth and eke honoureth,	RR. 7619
Sith ye this man that loveth yow	RR. 7645

# **Loving**

And lovyng Hermengyld right as hir lyf.	B.ML. 625
the prophete Michias. And the lovyng children,	I.Pars. 200-5
First is the lovyng of God principal, and	I.Pars. 515-20
lovyng of his neighbor as hymself, for	I.Pars. 515-20
the lovyng of oure enemy hath	I.Pars. 525-30
And if she shulde have loved for long lovyng,	PF. 454
algates men accorden alle in lovyng the eende of good.	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
In loving how his adventures fellen	TC.1. 3
Of Troilus in loving of Criseyde,	TC.1. 55
To ben his helpe in loving of Criseyde,	TC.1. 1010
That, coude he nevere so wel of loving preche,	TC.2. 59
That ye him love ayein for his lovyng,	TC.2. 391
Of his lovyng, I have seid as I can,	TC.5. 1789
And thus bigan his loving of Criseyde	TC.5. 1833
Of women trewe in lovyng al hire lyf,	LGW. 438
That weren trew in lovyng al hire lyves;	LGW. 485
Of goodnesse for sche taughte of fyn lovyng	LGW.G. 534
For she taught al the craftes of fyne lovyng,	LGW. 544
Ben also trewe and lovyng as a man,	LGW. 911
This is the mede of lovyng and gerdoun,	LGW. 1662
That shal hym lede into lovyng.	RR. 1608 <i>em</i>
Than cherles that kan naught of lovyng.	RR. 2333
Thou sette thy thought in thy lovyng	RR. 2357
Of thy lovyng, where so thou be,	RR. 2392
For many a lover in lovyng	RR. 4450
What joye hast thou in thy lovyng?	RR. 4635
For I ne preise that lovyng,	RR. 4773

# **Low**

His arwes drouped noght with fetheres lowe—	A.Prol. 107
What so he were, of heigh or lough estat,	A.Prol. 522
reuled . . . In heigh and lough; and thus, by oon assent,	A.Prol. 817
That is so lowe y-brought by tyranny.	A.Kn. 1111
So feble eek were his spirits and so lowe,	A.Kn. 1369
He myghte wel, if that he bar hym lowe,	A.Kn. 1405
Under the wheel ful lowe he lay adoun.	A.Kn. 2023
Hir eyen caste she ful lowe adoun	A.Kn. 2081
Queene of the regne of Pluto, derk and lowe,	A.Kn. 2299
Ful lowe and dym, and seyde thus: 'Victorie!'	A.Kn. 2433
A broche she bar up on here lowe oler	A.Mil. 3265 <i>var</i>
An hole he fooned, ful lowe upon a bord,	A.Mil. 3440
That stant ful lowe upon his boures wal.	A.Mil. 3677
Unto his brist it raughte, it was so lowe,—	A.Mil. 3696
Revel and trouthe, as in a lowe degree,	A.Co. 4397
In heigh and lough; and Jhesu Crist bisoghte	B.ML. 993
For Deeth, that taketh of heigh and lough his rente,	B.ML. 1142
sholde I been put and holden over lowe.	B.Mel. 2655-60
considere oure grete repentaunce and lough subynys-	B.Mel. 3010-5
soun,	B.Mk. 3328
Er he be war, is ofte y-leyd ful lowe.	B.Mk. 3654 <i>var</i>
As any feend that lyth ful lowe adown	B.NP. 4465
He was war of this fox that lay ful lowe.	D.WB. 1101
And ther-to comen of so lough a kynde,	D.WB. 1201
Poverté ful ofte, whan a man is lowe,	D.Sum. 1769
Bedrede upon a couche lowe he lay.	E.Cl. 425
And for he saugh that under lowe degree	E.Cl. 473
That I yow took in poure estat ful lowe;	E.Cl. 909
To his estat, so lowe for talighte,	E.Mch. 2013
And eek to Januarie he gooth as lowe	F.Sq. 216
Another rowned to his felawe lowe,	F.Fkl. 1035
As thyn herberwe chausgeth lowe or heighe;	G.SN. 441
May al the boost of it be leyd ful lowe.	G.CY. 1311
And in his werkynge for to stoupe lowe,	H.Mcp. 222
Men leyh that oon as lowe as lith that oother.	H.Mcp. 361
Wher so thou come, amonges hye or lowe,	I.Pars. 3
So lowe that he ne nas nat to my sighte	I.Pars. 440-5
elles whan this folk of lowe degree, as	I.Pars. 770-5
som folk moore lough, and that everich	I.Pars. 925-30
she ne sholde nat been holden to lowe,	BD. 304
Hadde herd; for som of hem songe lowe	BD. 391
Hit com and crepte to me as lowe	Pity. 88
Allas! that your renoun shoulde be so lowe;	Anel. 95
For in hir sight to hir he bar him lowe,	Anel. 192
But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe.	Anel. 249
Your observances in soo low manere?	PF. 601
Thy kynde is of so lowe a wretchednesse,	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
site in a low stoon. For al-though the	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghe heved and the	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
lowe,	Bo.3. m.10.
drawe nat adoun over-lowe the erthes	965-70
the erthe hath noryschid it in his lowe caves.	Bo.3. m.12.
(that is to seyn, in-to lowe thinges of the erth).'	1140-5
sothfastnesse to lowe thingis and derke,	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5

# **Low—Continued**

descendith in-to ryght lowe thinges;	Bo.5. m.4.
1810-5	
lowe undir fote, syn that thi body is so	Bo.5. m.5.
1855-60	
ryght lowe thinges, and byholdeth fro	Bo.5. p.6.
1885-90	
And yit she stood ful lowe and stille alone	TC.1. 178
But held him as his thral lowe in destresse,	TC.1. 439
Of every wight, my lowe confessioun	TC.2. 528
Unto Criseyde, that heng her hed ful lowe,	TC.2. 689
Y-closed, stouping on hir stalkes lowe,	TC.2. 968
And heighe or lowe, after a wight entendeth,	TC.3. 27
For heigh and lowe, withouten any drede,	TC.3. 418
And took his leve, and gan ful lowe loute,	TC.3. 683
wol lete and folw hire spirit low or heye	TC.4. 1199 <i>var</i>
And for to pouren wonder lowe,	HF.3. 31
And al the contree was so lowe y-brought,	LGW. 938
Doun in the bothome derke, and wonder lowe,	LGW. 1961
And me so wel disfigure, and so lowe,	LGW. 2046
'And if I proire yow in lowe manere	LGW. 2060
'To ben my servant in so lowe degree,	LGW. 2081
His shippe was rent so lowe, in suche manere,	LGW. 2417
Summe high and summe eke lowe songe	RR. 717
In many a place lowe and heie;	RR. 841
And ladyes putt al lowe degree,	RR. 883
That preised was of lowe and hye,	RR. 1252
Of hie or lowe, as ye may see,	RR. 2201
Ne high ne lowe, ne fat ne lene,	RR. 3197
To hym I knelide lowe a-doun,	RR. 3402
Daunger is daunted and brought lowe	RR. 3602
To Jelousie right wonder lowe.	RR. 3868
To kepe bothe lowe and stille	RR. 3907 <i>var</i>
Ne worth an appel forto lowe	RR. 4532 <i>var</i>
Thou haddist nought be brought so lowe.	RR. 4652
High or lowe, who it be,	RR. 5030
That haunte this werke bothe high and lawe,	RR. 5046
Thus kan she maken high and lowe,	RR. 5483

# **Low—see Lou-**

# **Lower**

On lower thyng to parfourne hir delit	H.Mcp. 190
som men lower, therfore was sovereignty	I.Pars. 770-5
And other egles of a lower kynde,	PF. 332
Of lower kynde, and seyde, 'That shal not be!	PF. 450
ben lowere than the body, the whiche I	Bo.2. p.6.
495-500	
and contieneth the lowere strengthe;	Bo.5. p.4.
1790-5	
but the lowere strengthe ne ariseth nat	Bo.5. p.4.
1790-5	

# **Lowest**

to chese the loweste place over al;	I.Pars. 480-5
And water-foul sat lowest in the dale,	PF. 327
glad to chaungen the loweste to the	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
heyste, and the heyste to the loweste.	Bo.2. p.2.
305-10	
of the loweste thynges; ne ye	Bo.2. p.5.
455-60	
the loweste thynges. For yif that	Bo.2. p.5.
455-60	
maketh egal . . . the heygheste to the loweste.	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
is the lowest point where as the sonne	Astr. 218-22
considere his heighest altitude and his lowist altitude	Astr. 262-6

# **Lowly**

Curtis he was, lowely and servysable,	A.Prol. 99
Curtis he was and lowely of servyse,	A.Prol. 250
knowelegehyng ful lowely hir synnes and	B.Mel. 2960-5
Thus Walter lowely—nay, but roially—	E.Cl. 421
For she to him so lowly was and trewe,	Anel. 142
And after this ful lowly he her preyde	TC.2. 1072
Him recomaundeth lowly to your grace,	TC.2. 1122
So lowly ne so trevely you serve	TC.5. 174
Youre man am I, and lowly yow beseeche	LGW. 1626
But I yow serve as lowly in that place,	LGW. 2062
Sith he so lowly ever wise	RR. 3531

# **Lowness**

glorie by lownesse, the plentee of joye	I.Pars. 1080-5
thilke enclynynge lownesse of the erthe	Bo.5. m.1.
1645-50	

# **Lowys see Lewis**

# **Loy**

Hire gretteste ooth was but by seinte Loy,	A.Prol. 120
I pray God save theel and Seinte Loy!	D.FH. 1564

# **Loyalty**

To susteyne evere the loyale,	RR. 6783
-------------------------------	----------

# **Lozenges**

With crounes wrought ful of loenges;	HF.3. 227
And with loenges, and soochouns,	RR. 893

# **Lucan**

Of which that Lucan maketh swich a boost,—	B.ML. 401
Lucan, to thee this storie I recomende,	B.Mk. 3909
that al woot. And Lucan, my famylier,	Bo.4. p.6.
1505-10	
Virgile, Ovide, Omer, Lucan, and Stace!	TC.5. 1792
The grete poete, dan Lucan,	HF.3. 409

# **Luce**

And many a breem and many a luce in stuwe.	A.Prol. 350
With luce, with elys, with samons,	RR. 7039

# **Lucia**

Of Lyms tolde he me, and of Lucye;	D.WB. 747
Lucia likerous loved hire housbonde so,	D.WB. 752

**Lucifer**  
 At Lucifer,—though he an angel were,  
 O Lucifer! brightest of angels alle,  
 may be, after the synne of Lucifer and  
 thanne clepid Lucifer! Thow  
 and aftir that Lucifer, the day-sterre,  
 nyghtes, and Lucyfer the sterre bryngeth  
 And Lucifer, the dayes messenger,  
**Lucina**  
 Ful pitously Lucyna gan she calle  
 'Youre blisful suster, Lucina the sheene,  
 Or Phebus' suster, Lucina the shene,  
 For-which, O brighte Lucina the clere,  
**Lucre**  
 For foule usure and lucre of vileynye  
 Lo, swich a lucre is in this lusty game  
 Of lucre that he is set upon,  
 But for lucre and covetise.  
**Lucrece**  
 Of Lucrece and of Babilan Tesbee;  
 'Hath nat Lucrece y-alayn herself, allas!  
 Or as the noble wyf Lucrece,  
 She passed hath Penelope and Lucrece,  
 Layme, and thou Lucrece of Rome toun,  
 The verray wife, the verray trewe Lucrece,  
 Of this Lucrece that start at Rome toun.  
 There as the lay, this noble wyfe Lucrece,  
 As in hire lawe, thus endeth Lucrece  
**Lucretia**  
 Incipit Legenda Lucretie, Rome, Martiris  
 Explicet Legenda Lucretie, Rome, Martiris  
**Luce** see **Lucia**  
**Luke**  
 I meene of Marke, Mathew, Luc and John,—  
 Seint Luc xv., where as Crist seith that  
 as seith Seint Luc xxiii., how that the  
**Lulled**  
 And lulled it, and after gan it kisse;  
**Lulleth**  
 And in hir arm she lulleth it ful faste,  
 He lulleth hire, he kisseth hire ful ofte,  
**Lumine**  
 'Puro clarum lumine.'—Metrum 2  
**Luna**  
 Sol gold is, and Luna silver we threpe,  
 That out of Sol and Luna were y-drawe;  
**Lunary**  
 As egremoyne, valerian, and lunarie,  
**Lunge**  
 The pipes of his longes gonne to swelle,  
**Lura**  
 With empty hand men may none haukes lure.  
 As any hawk to lure in Engeland,  
 Reclayne thee and bryngte thee to lure,—  
 Of Bialacoil, hertis to lure  
**Lures**  
 Thou madest thy reclaymyngs and thy lures  
**Lurked**  
 There lurked and there coured she.  
**Lurking**  
 O false moudour lurkyng in thy den!  
 'Lurkyng in hernes, and in lanes blynde,  
 O soule, lurking in this wo, unneest!  
 To grobbe up metal lurkyng in darknesse,  
**Lusheburghes**  
 Got woot, no Lusheburghes payen ye!  
**Lust**  
 Was al his lust, for no cost wolde he spare.  
 Farwel, my lif, my lust and my gladnesse!  
 Ther as a beast may al his lust fulfille;  
 Lust and array, and alle the circumstaunces  
 Weepe now namore, I wol thy lust fulfille.  
 That all his lust, and al his biay cure,  
 Lord, welcome be thy lust and thy plesaunce:  
 My lust I putte al in thyn ordinaunce.  
 O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thynde endel  
 That lasse lust hath to that sory pleye;  
 enclynnyng to the lordes lust, than wordes that been  
 noight conselle but after his owene lust  
 folk han greet lust to deceyve, but yet  
 To parfouren al thy lust in engendrure,  
 'Nay!' quod this Monk, 'I have no lust to pleye;  
 For wynnyn wolde I al his lust endure  
 Venus me yaf my lust, my likerousnesse,  
 Of hire horrible lust and hir lykynge!  
 Somme riche array, somme esyde lust abedde,  
 We han this worldes lust al in despit.  
 But in his lust present was al his thought,  
 No likerous lust was thurgh hire herte y-ronne,  
 To al my lust, and that I frely may  
 But men moote nede unto hire lust obeye,  
 Dooth youre plesaunce, I wol youre lust obeye.  
 Your wyl to knowe er ye youre lust me tolde,  
 But now I woot youre lust and what ye wolde,  
 The same lust was hire plesaunce also;  
 Abidyng ever his lust and his plesaunce  
 After my lust, and therefore wolde I fayn  
 'To doon youre lust, but I desire also

**Lust—Continued**  
 And so greet ese and lust in mariage,  
 Wher that she myghte unto his lust suffice,  
 Amydde his lust and his prosperitee,  
 Agayn youre lust. A tale wol I telle.  
 But thus I lete in lust and jolitee  
 If it be taried til that lust be coold  
 For al his lust he sette in swich labour;  
 That fro his lust yet were hym levere abyde,  
 Of erthely lust and fals affeccioun!  
 And in hir termes sette hir lust and peyne,  
 Lo, heere hath lust his dominacioun,  
 Anon they wroughten al hire lust volage.  
 by deliberaacioun, and my lust shal  
 of his lust, he hath doon lecherie with  
 the lust of hire herte. The thridd manere  
 Swich a lust anon me took  
 For al my wil, my lust hoolly  
 My suffisaunce, my lust and jolitee,  
 And freshe Beutes, Lust and jolitee,  
 O verrey lust of labour and distresse!  
 She made hym al his lust so humble and talle,  
 For al your lust is ese to myn herte,  
 Of beaute, lust, freedom, and gentillesse,  
 No grace, why that he hath lust to synge:  
 Of usage, what for lust and what for lore,  
 And of Aray and Lust and Curtesye,  
 and for to welken in bodily lust;  
 when that erthly lust is overcomyn, a man  
 Al feyneth he in lust that he sojorneth;  
 'And if that at myn owne lust I brenne,  
 For lust, to her gan quiken and encrease,  
 I shal myn herte ayein my lust constrayne,  
 For evere mo myn hertes lust to rentel  
 Of vertu rote, of lust findere and hed,  
 Don al thy lust, and shal with al my might  
 Ayeins thy lust that helpeth thee to thrive!  
 His hertes lif, his lust, his sorwes leche,  
 Than to his lust! What sholde I more seye?  
 To don thy lust and hoolly to ben thyn,  
 Desir al newe him brende, and lust to brede Gan more  
 His worthinesse, his lust, his dedes wise,  
 For ech of hem gan othres lust obeye:  
 And Troilus in lust and in quiete  
 I, that have lived in lust and in plesaunce  
 But lust voluptuous and coward drede:  
 Of al his lust or joyes her-bifore,  
 What newe lust, what beaute, what science,  
 With herte, body, lif, lust, thought, and al,  
 The blinde lust the whiche that may not laste,  
 Swich fyn his lust, swich fyn hath his noblesse!  
 Hir lyf, hir love, hir lust, hir lord;  
 And to hem yewe swich lust and swich credence  
 This is his luste, and his felicie.  
 His blynde lust was al his covetyng.  
 Weyve thy lust and let thy goste the lede  
 But lust that folk have in disensioun?  
 To newe thyng your lust is ay so kene;  
 That lyven in lust and jolitee.  
 His lust was mych in housholding,  
 But oonly lust and jolyte;  
 Tho had I sich lust and envie,  
 And through falshede her lust achieved,  
 Your lust and plesaunce to fulfille.  
 Is redy, as ye lust devise?  
 Yit if my lust he wolde acheve  
 And at her lust them to solace;  
 And whanne they han her lust [y]lgeten,  
 For only lust that he may fele,  
 Unfulful lust, though it be note,  
 To have her lust, and ellis nought.  
**Lust see Lust, List, Lusteth**  
**Lusted**  
 When that hym luste, and bad the preest as faste,  
 Nas never man that luste bet to synge,  
 Hir luste to holde no wyght in honde,  
 Right soo thy Some lust as a lamb to deye.  
**Lusteth**  
 But ther as God lust yive it of his myght.  
 Do as thee lust to terme of al thy lyf;  
 Right as yow lust governeth this mateere.  
 Al that hire housbonde lust hire liketh weel;  
 He dooth al that his lady lust and lyketh;  
 Is this, that if hire lust it for to were  
 In tyme whan hir lust to han a make.  
 Of which as now me lusteth nat to ryme;  
 Him luste not to play ne sterte,  
 So sore it lustith you to plesse,  
 Who so luste love, late hym entende,  
 Seyn what hem lust withouten drede,  
 Who sittith hieghst, but as hir lust?  
 Where so hem lust, right at her wille;  
 With men whanne hir lust to dwelle,  
 Or if hym lust not forto spare,  
 Whanne that hir lust, in my occur,  
**Lustier**  
 Ne ladye lustier in carolyng,  
**Lustiest**  
 Of al that lond oon of the lustiest;



<b>Lustibede</b>		
Therfore I passe of al this lustiheed;	F.Sq. 288	
O deere wyf! O gemme of lustiheed!	H.Mcp. 274	
That I have lost al lustiheede.	BD. 27	
Of fredome passed he, and lustiheede,	LGW. 1530	
<b>Lustily</b>		
And songen al the roundel lustily,	A.Kn. 1529	
Hoom to hir houses lustily they ryde,	E.Moh. 1802	
That telleth this tale to us lustily.	I.Pars. 21	
Aboute hir herse ther stoden lustily,	Pity. 36	
'And yonder have ich herd ful lustily	TC.5. 568	
Ful lustily and wel I ferde,	RR. 674	
Wel coude she syng and lustily;	RR. 747	
A lord, they lyved lustily!	RR. 1319	
<b>Lustiness</b>		
With al the gardyn and the lustynesse.	A.Kn. 1939	
Beth glad, and draweth you to lustynesse;	TC.3. 177	
Of fredome, and of strengthe, and lustynesse.	LGW. 1405	
Youthe fulfilled of lustynesse,	RR. 1282	
In waste and wofull lustynesse.	RR. 5118	
<b>Lustes</b>		
And yet they mowe hir lustes nat amende.	A.Kn. 3066	
Thende of thyk werk, or of thy lustes blynde,	B.M.L. 928	
His lustes were al lawe in his decree,	B.Mk. 3667	
Thanne may we bothe our lustes all fulfille,	C.Pard. 833	
The lustes of youre wyf attemptely,	E.Moh. 1679	
My lyf, my lustes, be me lothe	BD. 580	
whiche that vicious lustes holden	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5	
of thinges, but hir lustes and talentes,	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5	
Thy grace most of alle lustes leve,	TC.5. 592	
All his lustes to fulfille.	RR. 3992	
<b>Lusty</b>		
A lovyere and a lusty bachelor,	A.Prol. 80	
And from his courser with a lusty herte	A.Kn. 1513	
Ye known wel that every lusty knyght	A.Kn. 2111	
It were a lusty sighte for to see.	A.Kn. 2116	
A garland, fresh and lusty for to sene.	A.Kn. 2176	
And eek the lusty seson of that May	A.Kn. 2484	
Testify they were, and lusty for to playe;	A.Rv. 4004	
Of lusty folk. What wiste I wher my grace	D.WB. 553	
As help me God, I was a lusty oon,	D.WB. 605	
Hadde in his hous a lusty bachele.	D.WB. 883	
A lusty playne, habundant of vitaille,	E.Cl. 59	
I wol with lusty herte, fresh and grene,	E.Cl. 1173	
The lusty lyf, the vertuous quyete,	E.Moh. 1395	
For which departed is this lusty route	E.Moh. 1800	
Ful lusty was the weder and benigne,	F.Sq. 52	
Wherfore, ageyn this lusty someres tyde,	F.Sq. 142	
Now dauncea lusty Venus children deere,	F.Sq. 272	
Arrayed after the lusty seson soote	F.Sq. 389	
This lusty squier, servant to Venus,	F.Fkl. 937	
That haest thy lusty housbonde in thyne armes,	F.Fkl. 1091	
And 'Novel' crieth every lusty man.	F.Fkl. 1255	
Lo, swich a lucre is in this lusty game	G.CY. 1402	
Al taketh heede, sires, of this lusty man!	H.Mcp. 41	
He was the mooste lusty bachelor	H.Mcp. 107	
And therfor in this lusty morwynge,	Mars. 151	
Was yonge, and ther-withal a lusty knyght,	Anel. 88	
Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure;	PF. 130	
and what attemptith the lusty houres	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5	
With newe grene, of lusty Ver the prime,	TC.1. 157	
And namely so mony a lusty knight,	TC.1. 165	
And bringe our lusty folk to holiness!	TC.1. 560	
Be lusty, free, persevere in thy servise,	TC.1. 958	
Right yong, and stonde untay'd in lusty lese,	TC.2. 752	
I have a joly wo, a lusty sorwe!	TC.2. 1099	
Whan every lusty listeth best to playe,	TC.3. 354	
'Ye shal ek sen so may a lusty knight	TC.4. 1485	
'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye	TC.5. 393	
Go we and playe us in som lusty route	TC.5. 402	
And charitable, estatly, lusty, free;	TC.5. 823	
But in this ryche lusty place,	HF.3. 266	
So yonge, so lusty, with hire eyen glade,	LGW. 1038	
With al thisse newe lusty folke of Troye.	LGW. 1151	

<b>Ma</b>		
Ther durste no wight clepe hir but ma dame	A.Rv. 3956 var	
And yet I hope, <i>par ma fay</i> ,	B.Th. 2010	
'Ms fey!' thoughte he, 'thus wol I seye and thus;	TC.3. 52	
<b>Ma</b> see <b>Madame</b> , <b>Mafay</b>		
<b>Maat</b> see <b>Mate</b>		
<b>Mabely</b>		
'Now, Mabely, myn owene moder deere,	D.Fri. 1626	
<b>Macabees</b> (s)		
peple of Macabees, yet he reconforted his	B.Mel. 2845-50	
Rede which that he was in Macabees,	B.Mk. 3769	
'Twelf yeer he regned, as seith Macabees.	B.Mk. 3845	
<b>Macabees</b>		
'And therfore Judas Macabees, which	B.Mel. 2845-50	
<b>Maes</b>		
And have an ax, and somme a mace of steel;	A.Kn. 2124	
Anon I ale thy steele With mace!	B.Th. 2003	
With darte ne mace, spere ne knyf,	RR. 5823	
<b>Macedo</b>		
Nas Alexandre Macedo;	HF.2. 407	
<b>Macedonia</b>		
Philippe sone of Macidoynne he was,	B.Mk. 3846	
For oon of Macidoynne hadde hire oppressed	F.Fkl. 1435	

<b>Lusty—Continued</b>		
An huntynge wol this lusty freshe queene,	LGW. 1191	
To hors is al hire lusty folke y-go;	LGW. 1193	
Jason was yonge, and lusty of corage,	LGW. 1451	
For his estaat! for suche a lusty lyfe	LGW. 1541	
Shesholde lede with this lusty knyghte!	LGW. 1542	
That lusty place and that ryvere.	RR. 123	
She ladde a lusty lyf in May;	RR. 581	
And with hym in that lusty place	RR. 736	
The lusty folk that dauncea there,	RR. 1303	
Maad of newe and lusty thyng.	RR. 2164	
To me a lusty bachele,	RR. 2982	
And so lusty hewed of colour.	RR. 3014	
Of age yonge, lusty and faire.	RR. 3738	
Lusty to sen, swoote of odour.	RR. 4334	
<b>Lute</b>		
Bothe harpe, and lute, and gyterne, and sautrie,	H.Mcp. 268	
<b>Lutes</b>		
Where-as with harpes, lutes and gyternes,	C.Pard. 466	
<b>Luxemburges</b> see <b>Lusheburghes</b>		
<b>Luxure</b>		
al his wode luxure, kembde hym and	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20	
<b>Luxures</b>		
wol remembre hym of hise luxures,	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70	
in fowle and unclene luxurie, he is withholden	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10	
<b>Luxuria</b>		
Sequitur de Luxuria	I.Pars. 835-40	
<b>Luxurie</b>		
Remedium contra peccatum Luxurie	I.Pars. 910-5	
<b>Luxurious</b>		
every luxurious turnmentour dar doon alle	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80	
<b>Luxury</b>		
O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thynde!	B.M.L. 925	
That luxurie is in wyn and dronkenesse.	C.Pard. 484	
O glotonye, luxurie, and hasardrye!	C.Pard. 897	
delices of luxurie. If so be that he	I.Pars. 445-50	
<b>Lycurgus</b>		
Lygurge hymself, the grete kyng of Trace;	A.Kn. 2129	
The stronge kyng Lygurge is born adoun,	A.Kn. 2844	
Lygurge doghtre, fayrer on to sene	LGW. 2425	
<b>Lydis</b>		
This riche Cressus, whilom kyng of Lyde,	B.Mk. 3917	
'Lo, Cressus, which that was of Lyde kyng,	B.NP. 4328	
Cressus, which was kyng of Lyde,	HF.1. 105	
<b>Lydians</b>		
kyng of Lydyens, of whiche kyng Cirus was ful	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5	
<b>Lyse</b> see <b>Lie</b>		
<b>Lyers</b>		
At Lycys was he, and at Satalye,	A.Prol. 58	
<b>Lying</b>		
Two yonge knyghtes, liggynge by and by,	A.Kn. 1011	
And fooned thes liggynge by his wyf, allas!	A.Kn. 2390	
Avaunting, lying, anger, covetise.	A.Rv. 3884	
And fond me lying in my bed;	BD. 1324	
fyerse Poliphemus, liggynge in his grete cave,	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5	
Liggynge a-bedde and make hem for to grone;	TC.1. 915	
—Liggynge in oost, as I have seid or this,	TC.4. 29	
Liggynge undir an hawethorn;	RR. 4002	
<b>Lyma</b>		
Of Lyma tolde he me, and of Lucy;	D.WB. 747	
Lyma hir housbonde, upon an even late,	D.WB. 750	
<b>Lymote</b>		
Lymote, and eek Symon Magus.	HF.3. 184	
<b>Lynceus</b> see <b>Lyno</b>		
<b>Lyno</b>		
Shope hym a name, and called hym Lyno.	LGW. 2569	
Betwixe Yperemestre and hym Lyno,	LGW. 2604	
And thus Lyno hath of his fadres brother	LGW. 2608	
This Lyno and she beth i-brought to bedde,	LGW. 2676	
This Lyno swyfte was and lyght of fote,	LGW. 2711	
Allas! Lyno, why art thou so unkynde?	LGW. 2716	
<b>Lynx</b>		
a beeste that lighte lynx, so that the lokinge	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90	

## M

<b>Macedonia—Continued</b>		
In Cartage, or in Macedoynne,	BD. 1061	
<b>Maces</b>		
With long sward and with maces fighteth youre fille.	A.Kn. 2559	
With myghty maces the bones they tobrete.	A.Kn. 2611	
His sheld-to-dashed was with swerdes and maces,	TC.2. 640	
With arwes, dartes, swerdes, maces felle,	TC.4. 44	
<b>Macrobius</b>		
Macrobeus, that writ the avisoun	B.NP. 4313	
Ne nat akarly Macrobeus,	BD. 284	
Of which Macrobie roghte not a lyte,	PF. 111	
An authour that hight Macrobes,	RR. 7	
<b>Mad</b>		
That she was wel ny mad, and gan to crye,	A.Kn. 2342	
He priketh harde and soore as he were mad.	A.Rv. 4231	
mad man, rentynge his clothes, gan to	B.Mel. 2160-5	
And she answerde, half as she were mad,	F.Fkl. 1511	
That I was mad til I had gete hir grace,	Mars. 265	
'Ey, God forbede!' quod she. 'Be ye mad?'	TC.2. 113	
'But tel me this, why thou art now so mad'	TC.4. 393	
And in his throwes frenetick and madde	TC.5. 206	
Til that me saugh so madde and mate	RR. 3190	
But seide, 'Felow, be not so madde,	RR. 3309	

And she was cleped madame Egentyne . . . . .	A.Prol. 121
It is ful fair to been y-cleped <i>Madame</i> , . . . . .	A.Prol. 376
'Madame,' quod he, 'ye may be glad and blithe, . . . . .	B.M.L. 732
And he answerde and seyde thus: 'Madame, . . . . .	B.NP. 4082
'Madame,' quod he, ' <i>graut mercy</i> of yow loore, . . . . .	B.NP. 4160
Madame Pertelote, so have I blis, . . . . .	B.NP. 4348
Madame, the sentence of this Laytn is, . . . . .	B.NP. 4355
Madame Pertelote, my wordes blis, . . . . .	B.NP. 4390
'Madame,' quod he, 'how thynke ye hereby?' . . . . .	D.Sum. 2204
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God I shal nat lye, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2210
'Madame,' he seyde, 'ye moote foryeve it me, . . . . .	E.Cl. 526
And seyde, 'Madame, whider wil ye goon . . . . .	F.Sq. 378
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God that this world made, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 967
Madame, reweith upon my paynes smerte, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 974
'Madame,' quod he, 'this were an impossible! . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1009
For, madame, wel ye woot what ye han hight,— . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1323
Madame, I speke it for the honour of yow, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1331
'Madame, seyth to youre lord, Averagus, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1526
I yow release, madame, into yowre hand, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1533
Quod Pandarus, 'Madame, God you see, . . . . .	TC.2. 85
'Madame, y-wis, the goodieste mayde . . . . .	TC.2. 880
'Madame,' seyden they, 'we be . . . . .	HF.3. 463
'Madame,' quod he, 'sooth to telle, . . . . .	HF.3. 752
'By my troth,' quod he, 'madame, . . . . .	HF.3. 757
'Madame, yis, ful wel,' quod he, . . . . .	HF.3. 773
'Madame,' quod he, 'it is so long agoon . . . . .	LGW. 443
And seyde thus: 'Madame, the God above . . . . .	LGW. 456
Madame, ye ben of al beaute [the] shryne . . . . .	Rosem. 1
Madame, for your newe-fangelnesse . . . . .	W.Unc. 1

Madde

That knowestow wel thyself, but if thou madde. . . . .	A.Mil. 3156
Suffiseth thee, but if thy wittes madde, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3559
That welnygh for the fere he sholde madde. . . . .	Mars. 253
Ne made him thus in armes for to madde, . . . . .	TC.1. 479
Ne trowe not that I lye or madde, . . . . .	RR. 1072

Madides

No mader, welde, or wood no listere . . . . .	Form.A. 17
---	------------

Made

And made forward eryl for to ryse, . . . . .	A.Prol. 33
He hadde maad ful many a marriage, . . . . .	A.Prol. 212
For blankmanger, that made he with the beeste, . . . . .	A.Prol. 387
The hoot somer hadde maad his hewe al broun, . . . . .	A.Prol. 394
For ech of hem made oother for to wyne, . . . . .	A.Prol. 427
So that the wolf ne made it nat myscreye,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 513
A bokeler hadde he maad him of a cake, . . . . .	A.Prol. 668
He made the person and the peple his apes, . . . . .	A.Prol. 706
Greet chiere made our host us everichon, . . . . .	A.Prol. 747
Whan that we hadde maad our rekenynges; . . . . .	A.Prol. 760
That the ladyes made at the brennyng, . . . . .	A.Kn. 996
That of his chambre he made hym a squier, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1440
Of a clarre, maad of a certeyn wyne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1471
Which that thou seist that I have maad to thee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1605
That it made alle the gates for to rese, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1986
And after was she maad the loode-sterre; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2059
Now been the lystes maad, and Theseus, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2089
And made a signe, wher-by that he took . . . . .	A.Kn. 2266
And as it queynte it made a whistelyng, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2337
And forth she wente and made a vanyshyng, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2360
Made every wight to been in such plesaunce, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2485
An heraud on a scaffold made an 'Hof' . . . . .	A.Kn. 2533
And made his swerd depe in his flesh to byte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2640
And made revel al the longe nyght . . . . .	A.Kn. 2717
Ne how she sowned whan men made the fyr, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2943
Whan he first made the faire cheyne of love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2988
Bitwixen hem was maad anon the bond . . . . .	A.Kn. 3094
On which he made a-nyghtes melodie . . . . .	A.Mil. 3214
He kembeth his lokkes brode, and made hym gay, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3374
His owene hande he made laddres thre, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3624
But er that he hadde maad al this array, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3630
The devel made a Reve for to preche, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3903
And straunge he made it of hir marriage . . . . .	A.Rv. 3980
For which the wardeyn childe and made fare; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3999
And in his owene chambre hem made a bed, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4139
And therwithal he lough and made cheere, . . . . .	A.Co. 4363
Mo than Ovide made of mencion . . . . .	B.M.L. 54
'In youthe he made of Ceyns and Alcione, . . . . .	B.M.L. 57
Til Cuncie made hire boold, and bad hire wirche . . . . .	B.M.L. 566
And made a yong knight, that dwelte in that town, . . . . .	B.M.L. 585
Made Alla wreden, ful solempnely, . . . . .	B.M.L. 691
And thus hath Crist y-maad Cuncie a queene, . . . . .	B.M.L. 693
And afterward he made his argument, . . . . .	B.M.L. 1040
Maad by the pope and lyved cristenly, . . . . .	B.M.L. 1122
That ye han maad a manere straungenesse . . . . .	B.Sh. 1576
The thrustelock made eek hir lay, . . . . .	B.Th. 1959
and his flaterers maden semblant of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
with his hand made contenaunce that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2205-30
shullen been maad worthy and noble by . . . . .	B.Mel. 2750-5
She made to clippe or shere his heres away, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3257
And made his foomen al his craft espyen; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3258
Where-as they made hym at the queene grynde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3264
His foomen made a feeste upon a day, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3270
And made hym as a fool biforn hem pleye; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3271
But atte laste he made a foul affray; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3273
For he the pilers shook and made hem falle, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3274
And made his hors to frete hym, flesh and boon; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3294
It made his flesh al from his bones falle; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3316
A feeste he made unto his lordes alle, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3381
With hire they maden alliance by bond . . . . .	B.Mk. 3523
Fortune out of hir regne made hire falle . . . . .	B.Mk. 3539

Made—Continued

He made hire fle and atte laste hire hente, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3546
Out of thy land thy brother made the fle, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3568
Withinne his prisoun made thee to dye,— . . . . .	B.Mk. 3595
Hadde on hym maad a fals suggestioun . . . . .	B.Mk. 3607
His mooder made he in pitous array, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3673
And drank anon,—noon oother wo he made, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3682
For which he in a bath made hym to blede . . . . .	B.Mk. 3699
Therefore he made hym dyen in this wise; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3704
But he made every man reneyen his lawe, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3751
That many a man made to wepe and pleyne, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3819
Fortune hym made the heir of hire honour; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3833
And unto Rome made hem tributarie; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3866
Ful prively had maad conspiacye . . . . .	B.Mk. 3889
That slow the fyr and made hym to escape; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3922
Til Fortune on the galwes made hym gape, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3924
Replecioun ne made hire never sik, . . . . .	B.NP. 4027
Was lyk an hound, and wolde han maad areest . . . . .	B.NP. 4090
That made hem in a citee for to tarie . . . . .	B.NP. 4260
For that oure perche is maad so narwe, allas! . . . . .	B.NP. 4359
And made Adam fro Paradyse to go, . . . . .	B.NP. 4448
He made hym for to lese his benefice; . . . . .	B.NP. 4506
Was never of ladyes maad whan Ylioun . . . . .	B.NP. 4546
As maden alle the hennies in the clos, . . . . .	B.NP. 4550
Ne made never shoutes half so shrille, . . . . .	B.NP. 4585
As thilke day was maad upon the fox, . . . . .	B.NP. 4587
I made hire to the worshippe of my lord; . . . . .	C.Doc. 26
In secree wise, and made hym to enaure . . . . .	C.Doc. 143
That hath y-maad hir housbonde cokewold, . . . . .	C.Pard. 582
But of no nombre mencion made he, . . . . .	D.WB. 32
Were mambres maad of generacioun, . . . . .	D.WB. 116
Trusteth right wel, they were nat maad for noght, . . . . .	D.WB. 118
Thanne were they maad upon a creature, . . . . .	D.WB. 133
How pitously a-nyght I made hem ewynke! . . . . .	D.WB. 202
"In habit maad with chastitee and shame, . . . . .	D.WB. 342
Til he had maad his rounsoun unto me; . . . . .	D.WB. 411
That made me that ever I wolde hem chide; . . . . .	D.WB. 419
I made hym of the same wode a croce, . . . . .	D.WB. 484
But certainly I made folk swich cheere, . . . . .	D.WB. 486
That in his owene grece I made hym frye . . . . .	D.WB. 487
That made his face ful often reed and hoot . . . . .	D.WB. 540
Therefore I made my visitaciouns . . . . .	D.WB. 555
I wepte algate and made sory cheere, . . . . .	D.WB. 588
With neighbores, that for hym maden sorwe, . . . . .	D.WB. 594
That made me I koude noght withdrawe . . . . .	D.WB. 617
This made hym with me wood al outrely; . . . . .	D.WB. 664
That made a book agayn Jovinian, . . . . .	D.WB. 675
That falsly made hire housbonde for to dye; . . . . .	D.WB. 738
They bothe made hir housbondes for to dye,— . . . . .	D.WB. 748
And made hym brenne his book anon right tho; . . . . .	D.WB. 816
That made hem gentil men y-called be, . . . . .	D.WB. 1123
He made alway a maner louryng chiere . . . . .	D.Fri. 1266
He made the peple pitously to synge, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1316
He made that the ryver was so smal . . . . .	D.Sum. 2083
And heigh wit made hym speken as he spak; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2291
Made the markys herte han pitee, . . . . .	E.Cl. 142
And made hir bed ful harde and no thyng softe; . . . . .	E.Cl. 228
That she no chiere made of hevynesse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 678
Made hem that they hym hatede therefore, . . . . .	E.Cl. 731
And in this hous ther ye me lady maade, . . . . .	E.Cl. 820
Lyk to hymself; and thanne he made him Eve, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1329
The peple of God, and made hym Mardochee . . . . .	E.Mch. 1373
By hym that made water, erthe, and air, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1558
And made al siker ynogh with hoolynesse, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1708
Ne maden never swich a melodye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1717
And kiste his wyf, and made wantowne cheere, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1846
Right of hire hand a lettre made she, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1996
He made a gardyn walled al with stoon, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2029
On Danyan a signe made she, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2150
And with hir fynger signes made she . . . . .	E.Mch. 2209
What though he made a temple, Goddes hous? . . . . .	E.Mch. 2293
So made he eek a temple of false goddis, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2295
And made hym as as wel as ever he myghte; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2356
"This thank have I for I have maad yow see, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2388
And maden skiles after hir fantasies, . . . . .	F.Sq. 205
An apparence, y-maad by som magyk; . . . . .	F.Sq. 218
Of thynges that been maad moore subtilly . . . . .	F.Sq. 222
Made the sonne to seme rody and brood, . . . . .	F.Sq. 394
That it made alle hire hertes for to lighte,— . . . . .	F.Sq. 396
That I made vertu of necesitee, . . . . .	F.Sq. 593
That Canacee and alle hir women made; . . . . .	F.Sq. 633
And by hire beddes heed she made a mewe, . . . . .	F.Sq. 643
Of diverse aventures maden layes, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 710
But, thilke God that made wynd to blowe, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 888
In which that they hadde maad hir ordinance . . . . .	F.Fkl. 903
Which made alwey hir complaint and hir moone, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 920
Of swich matere made he manye layes, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 947
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God that this world made, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 967
I seye whan ye han maad the coost so clene . . . . .	F.Fkl. 995
Have maad come in a water and a barge, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1144
Hoom to his hous, and maden hem wel at ese; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1185
He made it straunge, and swoor, so God hym save! . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1223
And in hir fadres blood they made hem daunce . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1373
That ye han maad to me as heer biforn, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1535
'That made me han of hire so greet pitee, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1603
And whil the organs maden melodie, . . . . .	G.SN. 134
And made his angel hem the corones brynge; . . . . .	G.SN. 280
'Made me thy brotheres wyf, right in that wise . . . . .	G.SN. 296
He cristned hym, and made hym in that place Parfit in . . . . .	G.SN. 332
Han thus comanded and maad ordinance, . . . . .	G.SN. 445
That thou hast maad a ful gret lesyng here, . . . . .	G.SN. 479



Maed—Continued

It made hire nat a drope for to sweete;	G.S.N. 522
That slidynge science hath me maad so bare,	G.CY. 732
Which that was maad, and of the care and wo	G.CY. 769
And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas;	G.CY. 791
And diverse fires maad of wode and cole;	G.CY. 809
Cley maad with hore and mannes heer, and oille	G.CY. 812
He hath y-made us spenden muchel good,	G.CY. 858
That <i>futur temps</i> hath maad men to dissever,	G.CY. 875
By-cause our fir ne was nat maad of beech,	G.CY. 928
By that I of my tale have maad an ende.	G.CY. 971
Y-maad, outhor of chalk, outhor of glas,	G.CY. 1149
In which ful subtilly was maad an hole,	G.CY. 1161
Was nat maad ther, but it was maad bifore;	G.CY. 1166
And caste in poudre, and made the preest to blowe,	G.CY. 1310
Right as hym liste the preest he made his ape;	G.CY. 1313
'It is a water that is maad, I seye,	G.CY. 1459
And made hym blak, and refte hym all his song,	H.Mcp. 305
God made mariage in paradys, in the estaat of	I.Pars. 880-5
Crist when he made first womman.	I.Pars. 925-30
he ne made hire nat of the heved of	I.Pars. 925-30
oghte suffise. Also certes, God ne made nat womman	I.Pars. 925-30
God made womman of the ryb of Adam	I.Pars. 925-30
That brak hir maad and made it falle,	BD. 71
That trewely I, which made this book,	BD. 96
That made hir to slepe sone;	BD. 130
That made a deedly, slepyng soun,	BD. 162
Had mad hir dwelling ther, I trowe;	BD. 404
Had made hit suffren, and his sorwes,	BD. 412
Sweetnesse of dewe hadde mad hit waxe.	BD. 415
And in hir maner made festes.	BD. 433
He made of ryme ten vers or twelve	BD. 463
When he hadde mad thus his complaynte,	BD. 486
Of the body; and that made al.	BD. 495
Made hym that he herde me noght	BD. 509
He made hit nouthor tough ne queyntes,	BD. 530
I, wreche, that deeth hath mad al naked	BD. 576
Than Athalus that made the game	BD. 662
Had made hem opene by mesure,	BD. 871
And made songes thus a greet del,	BD. 1158
Al gates, songes thus I made	BD. 1170
From his ancille he made thes maistresse	ABC. 109
And made his herte blood to renne adoun,	ABC. 164
That woful Mars made luste departynges	Mars. 25
She made hym at hir atte so humble and talle,	Mars. 38
That while that Venus weping made her mone	Mars. 143
To what fyn made the God that sit so hye,	Mars. 218
And thogh he made a lover love a thyng,	Mars. 227
That made me coveten and purchase	Mars. 269
The proudest of yow may be mad ful tame.	Mars. 278
Ne to no creature ne made she chere,	Anel. 108
And eek he made him jelous over here,	Anel. 120
Hir daunger made him bothe bowe and bende,	Anel. 186
And as hir liste, made him turne or wende;	Anel. 187
Took rest, that made me to slepe faste;	PF. 94
That made me to mete that he stood there,	PF. 108
Made in the leves grene a noyse softe,	PF. 202
That maden every auter for to brenne	PF. 240
That foules maden at hir flight away,	PF. 694
whilom in floryschynge studie made delitable dities,	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
exil? Artow comen for thou art maad coupable	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
Conigaste, that made alwey sawetes	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
—made that hem ryghtfulle accusours or	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
the cite of Rome, and made alen the senatours;	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
Hercules slowh Diomedes, and made his hors to fre-	
ten hym);	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
And worthy folk maad worthier of name,	TC.1. 251
He neither chere made, ne word tolde;	TC.1. 312
Ne made him only ther-for ones meve;	TC.1. 472
Ne made him thus in armes for to madde,	TC.1. 479
And made his mete his foo; and ek his sorwe	TC.1. 485
Han now thus sone Grekes maad yow lene?	TC.1. 553
'How often hastow maad thy nice japes,	TC.1. 911
Ben quike a-gayn, that winter dede made,	TC.2. 52
It made his have a-day ful ofte grene,	TC.2. 60
And made, or it was day, ful many a wente.	TC.2. 63
Til she so nigh him made her cheteringe	TC.2. 68
'For love of God which that he bothe made,	TC.2. 500
Yit made he tho as fresh a countenance	TC.2. 552
Made love within her herte for to mine;	TC.2. 677
And up and down they maden many a wente,	TC.2. 815
'Who made this song now with so good entente?'	TC.2. 878
Of love which that made his herte gay;	TC.2. 922
That love it made, or elles moste he dye;	TC.2. 1075
And his adieux he made, and gan it folde,	TC.2. 1085
And made her so to laughe at his folye,	TC.2. 1168
That Deiphebus unto his brother made,	TC.2. 1542
Hem as he mighte, and chere good he made.	TC.2. 1575
Commoeveden, and amorous him made	TC.3. 17
Al n'ere he malapert, or made it tough,	TC.3. 87
It mighte have maad an herte of stoon to rewe;	TC.3. 114
So fully maad thy gentillesse triste,	TC.3. 258
Hath maad ful many a lady bright of hewe	TC.3. 303
His olde wo that made his herte swelte	TC.3. 347
For al the good that God made under sonne;	TC.3. 378
Had her-upon ek maad his ordinaunce,	TC.3. 535
To liken her, or that her laughen made.	TC.3. 613
That madyn such a reyne for hevyn a-vale	TC.3. 626 par
Why hastow Troilus maad to me untriste,	TC.3. 839
Made him swich feste, it joye was to sene,	TC.3. 1228

Maed—Continued

Love made him al prest to don her bide,	TC.4. 162
'Thou hast here maad an argument, for fyn,	TC.4. 477
Fro man to man, and made this tale al newe,	TC.4. 662
The playnte that she made in her distresse?	TC.4. 800
Hath maad th'echange of Antenor and you,	TC.4. 878
Ful tenderly he prey'de and made his mone,	TC.4. 950
For by that ilke Lord that made me,	TC.4. 1236
Made him amis the Goddes text to glose	TC.4. 1410
Delited hem, and made hir hertes clere.	TC.4. 1435
As thogh al hool him hadde maad a leche.	TC.5. 1537
Was maad swich wo, that tonge it may not telle,	TC.5. 1563
Ne made me to rewe on thy distresse,	TC.4. 1671
This made, aboven every creature	TC.4. 1679
And Antenor he kiste, and made feste.	TC.5. 77
And he not yit made halvendel the fare!	TC.5. 335
Made him to dwelle; and at the wikes ende,	TC.5. 499
And up and down ther made he many a wente,	TC.5. 605
She made him were a pencil of her sleve.	TC.5. 1043
Ther made nevere woman more wo	TC.5. 1052
Upon the walles made he many a wente,	TC.5. 1194
But in her lettre made she swiche festes	TC.5. 1429
She made up-frete hir corn and vines alle,	TC.5. 1470
Fro Meleagre, that made the boor to blede:	TC.5. 1515
For thousandes his hondes maden deye,	TC.5. 1802
You made; and thinketh al n'is but a faire	TC.5. 1840
Withyn a temple y-mad of glas;	HF.1. 120
Made the hors brought into Troye,	HF.1. 155
She made Eneas so in grace	HF.1. 240
Made of him, shortly, at a word,	HF.1. 257
That made him cacche his deeth, parde.	HF.1. 404
She made him fro the deeth escape,	HF.1. 413
And he made hir a ful fals jape;	HF.1. 414
And made the goddes boteler.	HF.2. 84
Ne of nothyng elles that God made;	HF.2. 138
And hast y-maad thy rekenynges,	HF.2. 145
mo berdes . . . Y-maad, then greynes be of sondes;	HF.2. 183
For whom was maad a greet complaynte.	HF.2. 416
'O God,' quod I, 'that made Adam,	HF.2. 462
But wel I wiste what hit made;	HF.3. 69
That maden loude menstraloyes	HF.3. 127
And pipes made of grene corne,	HF.3. 134
And made wel more than hit was,	HF.3. 200
That maad was of a rubee al,	HF.3. 272
Yet they were maad for greet noblesse,	HF.3. 334
For seyde that Omere made lyes,	HF.3. 387
For, certeinly, he that me made To comen	HF.3. 800
Nas maad so wonderlich y-wys,	HF.3. 832
Was maad of twigges, falwe, rede	HF.3. 846
Sith that Fortune hath maad a-mys	HF.3. 926
That made me to ryse er it wer day,	LGW. 107
Of wyntir, that him asked made and mate,	LGW. 126
Upon the fowler, that hem made a-whaped	LGW. 132
And al the laste maden hir acorde.	LGW. 159
Foray, and made Mercy passen Ryght,	LGW. 162
Hir swoote breth, and made hem for to sprede,	LGW. 173
Made hire lyke a dayis for to sene,	LGW. 224
Hast thou that mad in Englys ek the bok	LGW. 264
That syn that God Adam hadde made of erthe,	LGW. 286
Yet hath he made lowde folke delyte	LGW. 415
He made the bok that hight the Hous of Fame,	LGW. 417
And made the Lyfe also of Seynt Cecile.	LGW. 426
He made also, gon ys a grete while,	LGW. 427
He hath made many a lay, and many a thyng.	LGW. 430
And when this book is made, yive it the queene,	LGW. 496
Cibella made the dayseye and the flour	LGW. 531
Was it to the, that ylke tyme thou made	LGW. 538
When thou hast othir smale y-made before;	LGW. 550
This woful Cleopatre hath made swich routhe,	LGW. 669
But made hir subtil werkmen make a shyne	LGW. 672
And in my self this coveinaunt made I tho,	LGW. 688
For love made hir so hardy in this caas;	LGW. 803
He made him redy in a certeyn stounde,	LGW. 949
That if that God, that hevene and erthe made,	LGW. 1039
But sooth is this, the queene hath made swich chere	LGW. 1146
She made hir mone, and ryght thus spake she thanne.	LGW. 1169
Of al his regne, and made him lorde and kyng.	LGW. 1401
This was his witte, al made he to Jasoun	LGW. 1420
Of these two here was made a shrewd les	LGW. 1545 var
He made hire doon to Jason compagne	LGW. 1601
That she and al hir frendes made atones,	LGW. 1840
She made Mynos wyngen thilke place,	LGW. 1915
He made his shippe a-londe for to sette,	LGW. 2166
And sothely he hath made him ryche feste,	LGW. 2302
And in a castel made hir for to be	LGW. 2335
And maden him upon a londe to fallo,	LGW. 2423
That made hir for to dyen in prison,	LGW. 2598
To reynen had nat maad his toures hye.	Form.A. 60
Made thes of noght, and in especial	Truth. 25
The world hath mad a permutacioun	L.St. 19
That bountee made, beautee list to grave	Bal.Co. 5
Balade that Chaucier made	Bal.Ch. head
Made hir ful yolve and no thyng bright,	RR. 310
To elden folk, had maad hir elde	RR. 396
Of swete and pitous songe thet made;	RR. 497
Made the trees hidre be fethe	RR. 603
By note made faire servyse	RR. 669
These briddis maden, as they sete;	RR. 714
Made al myn herte in reverye.	RR. 720
And made many a faire tournyng	RR. 761 var
Hadde made and on his heed it set.	RR. 846

# Made—Continued

She of hir love graunt hym made, . . . . .	RR. 851
That he made alleweyes with hym be; . . . . .	RR. 919
Unto a lady maad present . . . . .	RR. 1192
And maden many a tourneyng . . . . .	RR. 1407
That made hym swithe to he upright. . . . .	RR. 1604
Into myn herte hath maad a wounde. . . . .	RR. 1780
Through the body in my herte made. . . . .	RR. 1892
Made in myn herte a large sore, . . . . .	RR. 1896
But the heed, which made me smerte, . . . . .	RR. 1907
And made it in my port full quaint. . . . .	RR. 2038
Maad of newe and lusty thyng. . . . .	RR. 2164
How man, but he were maad of steele, . . . . .	RR. 2733
That to these made thi lady dere. . . . .	RR. 2820
Which of hir love made a songe, . . . . .	RR. 2841
I made [me] of that leef full queynte. . . . .	RR. 3079
I trowe were maad in Paradyse; . . . . .	RR. 3206
Made hir afir his ymage, . . . . .	RR. 3211
That made thyn herte mery to be. . . . .	RR. 3223
Whanne thou were maad the omager . . . . .	RR. 3288
And made my compleynt on Daungere, . . . . .	RR. 3352
Fro me he made hym forto go; . . . . .	RR. 3359
For Love made me forto doo . . . . .	RR. 3411
And how the stronge wall was maad, . . . . .	RR. 3790
Humble of hir port, and made it symple, . . . . .	RR. 3863
He hath yow maad, thurgh flatering, . . . . .	RR. 3873
Aboute hem made he a diche depe, . . . . .	RR. 4152
Was maad a tour of gret maistrise; . . . . .	RR. 4172
Was maad of lycour wonder dere, . . . . .	RR. 4178
Wherof they made the foundement. . . . .	RR. 4182
The tour was rounde, maad in compas; . . . . .	RR. 4183
Aboute the tour was maad a wall, . . . . .	RR. 4186
Withoute the diche were lystes maade . . . . .	RR. 4199
In floytes made he discordeance, . . . . .	RR. 4251
That hath maad a tour so rounde, . . . . .	RR. 4278
And made aboute a garisoun . . . . .	RR. 4279
Full moche doole and moone I made. . . . .	RR. 4317
Thus as I made my passage . . . . .	RR. 4615
And I his man maad with myn hoande, . . . . .	RR. 4681
In a boke he made of age, . . . . .	RR. 4884
And made hem ofte amys to do, . . . . .	RR. 4952
Fro which go bakward Youthe her made . . . . .	RR. 5021
Pore men han maad her lord of me; . . . . .	RR. 5993
'They made a full good engendryng, . . . . .	RR. 6114
That made thilk establishing. . . . .	RR. 6369
But Love ne made hym no such cheere . . . . .	RR. 6474
Justinian eke, that made lawes, . . . . .	RR. 6615
But if he lye that made al thing. . . . .	RR. 6644
He made a book, and lete it write . . . . .	RR. 6785
They made her confession, . . . . .	RR. 7384

# Made as Maled

# Madest

Thou madest Eva brynge us in servage, . . . . .	B.M.L. 368
Whan that thou madest thyn housbonde cokewold . . . . .	D.Fri. 1616
That thou it madest lyk to thyn owene merk. . . . .	F.Fkl. 880
And madest me this sweren for to mete, . . . . .	PF. 115
'I wolde,' quod I, 'that thou madest me . . . . . to un-	
diratonde . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
'A, Lord!' thoughte I, 'that madest us, . . . . .	HF.1. 470
'O God,' thoughte I, 'that madest kynde, . . . . .	HF.2. 76
Thou madest thy reclaymyng and thy lures . . . . .	LGW. 1371
Why madest thou unto the sklaunder of manne, . . . . .	LGW. 2231

# Madest see Makedest

# Madness

And whan he thurgh his madnesse and folye . . . . .	G.CY. 742
And in oure madnesse evermoore we rave; . . . . .	G.CY. 959

# Madrian

And by that precious corpus Madrian, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3082
--	------------

# Mafay

'Mafay, thou liest falsly!' quod he. . . . .	RR. 7578
--	----------

# Magdalen

His barge y-cleped was the Maudelayne. . . . .	A.Prol. 410
agayns the Magdaleyne, whan she enoynte . . . . .	I.Pars. 500-5
the Magdaleyne, whan she approched . . . . .	I.Pars. 500-5
the boyste of the blissed Magdelene, . . . . .	I.Pars. 945-50
the Magdelene, that ne spared for no . . . . .	I.Pars. 995-1000
Origenes upon the Maudeleyne. . . . .	LGW. 428

# Magician

In al that land magicien was noon . . . . .	B.Mk. 3397
And forth with this magicien is he gon . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1184
Aurelius and this magicien bisyde; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1241

# Magicians

Magiciens, and tregetours, . . . . .	HF.3. 170
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Magie

kepte his pacient . . . In houres, by his magyk natureel. . . . .	A.Prol. 416
They spoken of magyk and abusioun; . . . . .	B.M.L. 214
An apparence, y-maad by some magyk; . . . . .	F.Sq. 218
Of magyk natureel, which his felawe, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1125
Or other magyk natureel above, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1155
And whan this maister that this magyk wroughte . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1202
But thurgh his magik for a wyke or tweye . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1295
Al this magik natureel, . . . . .	HF.3. 176
Images, lo, through swych magik, . . . . .	HF.3. 179

# Magistrat

thow woldest beren the magistrat with Decorat . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
---	--------------------

# Magna

'Tum ega pape ut magna,'—Prosa 2 . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1175-80
--	--------------------

# Magnanimity

Syen of feith the magnanymyte, . . . . .	G.S.N. 110
firste is cleped magnanymitee, that is to . . . . .	I.Pars. 730-5

# Magnesia

'Which is that?' quod he. 'Magnesia is the same,' . . . . .	G.CY. 1455
What is Magnesia, good sire, I yow preyre!' . . . . .	G.CY. 1458

# Magnificence

As wel to shewen his heighe magnificence, . . . . .	B.M.L. 1000
Lady, thy bountee, thy magnificence, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1664
How that bitwixen youre magnificence . . . . .	E.C.I. 815
Assembled is in thee magnificence, . . . . .	G.S.N. 50
Thanne comth magnificence, . . . . .	I.Pars. 735-40

# Magnified

to be magnified and honoured bifrom the . . . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
---	----------------

# Magnifying

In magnifying of his name; . . . . .	HF.1. 306
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Magus

Simon Magus, that wolde han boght for . . . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
Lymote, and eek Symon Magus. . . . .	HF.3. 184

# Mahomet

Yeven by Goddes message Makomete; . . . . .	B.M.L. 333
---	------------

# Mahomet see Mahoun, Maumet(ry)

# Mahomets

Than Makometes lawe out of myn herte! . . . . .	B.M.L. 336
---	------------

# Mahoun

That us was taught by Mahoun, oure prophete.' . . . .	B.M.L. 224
For we reneyed Mahoun oure creance? . . . . .	B.M.L. 340

# Mahoun see Mahomet

# Maad

And of his port as mees as is a mayde. . . . .	A.Prol. 69
Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wyf; . . . . .	A.Ku. 1171
A mayde, and love huntynge and venerye, . . . . .	A.Ku. 2308
Syn thou art mayde, and kepere of us alle, . . . . .	A.Ku. 2328
And whil I lyve a mayde I wol thee serve.' . . . .	A.Ku. 2330
For for no cry hir mayde koude hym calle, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3417
Ne eek thy mayde Gille I may nat save; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3556
I may nat ete na moore than a mayde.' . . . .	A.Mil. 3707
But she were wel y-norised and a mayde, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3948
To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde, . . . . .	B.M.L. 316
Fro false blame, and thou, merciful mayde, . . . . .	B.M.L. 640
'Mooder,' quod she, 'and mayde, bright Marie, . . . . .	B.M.L. 841
Of worldly women, mayde, ne of wyf; . . . . .	B.M.L. 1026
A mayde child cam in hire compaignye, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1285
For yet under the yerde was the mayde. . . . .	B.Sh. 1287
As curteisly as it had ben a mayde, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1636
Which that the bar and is a mayde alway, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1652
O mooder mayde! O mayde mooder frel . . . . .	B.Pri. 1657
Ful many a mayde bright in bour . . . . .	B.T. 1932
Fair was this mayde in excellent beautee . . . . .	C.Doc. 7
This mayde of age twelve year was and tweye . . . . .	C.Doc. 30
This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse, . . . . .	C.Doc. 105
This mayde upon a day wente in the toun . . . . .	C.Doc. 113
Upon this mayde, avyrynge hym ful faste, . . . . .	C.Doc. 124
So was he caught with beautee of this mayde, . . . . .	C.Doc. 137
'This mayde shal be myn, for any man!' . . . . .	C.Doc. 129
'O mercy, deere fader!' quod this mayde, . . . . .	C.Doc. 231
'Blissed be God, that I shal dye a mayde; . . . . .	C.Doc. 248
Algate this sely mayde is slayn, alas! . . . . .	C.Pard. 292
Myn herte is lost, for pitee of this mayde, . . . . .	C.Pard. 317
I woot wel that the Apostel was a mayde, . . . . .	D.W.B. 79
Crist was a mayde and shapen as a man, . . . . .	D.W.B. 139
And take witness of hir owene mayde, . . . . .	D.W.B. 333
What rowne ye with oure mayde? <i>Benedicite!</i> . . . . .	D.W.B. 241
He saugh a mayde walkynge hym bifrom, . . . . .	D.W.B. 886
Of which mayde, anon, maugree hir heed, . . . . .	D.W.B. 887
Ful many a noble wyf, and many a mayde, . . . . .	D.W.B. 1026
In al the court ne was ther wyf, ne mayde, . . . . .	D.W.B. 1043
'Eyl Goddes mooder,' quod she, 'blisful mayde! . . . . .	D.Sum. 2202
'Ye ryde as coy and stille as dooth a mayde, . . . . .	E.C.I. 2
But thogh this mayde tendre were of age, . . . . .	E.C.I. 213
By a mayde lyke to hire of stature, . . . . .	E.C.I. 257
This thoughtful markys spak unto this mayde . . . . .	E.C.I. 295
To this benigne, verray, faithful mayde: . . . . .	E.C.I. 343
But natheles this mayde, bright of hewe, . . . . .	E.C.I. 377
For though a mayde child coome al bifore, . . . . .	E.C.I. 446
'Have heer agayn youre litel yonge mayde; . . . . .	E.C.I. 567
This freshe mayde ful of gemmes cleere, . . . . .	E.C.I. 779
This mayde, and eek hir brother, to commende . . . . .	E.C.I. 1024
Unto som mayde, fair and tendre of age, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1407
Which mayde, he seyde, he wolde han to his wyf, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1627
And many a mayde, y-slayn hir self, alas! . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1365
And forth he cleped a squier and a mayde; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1487
Thee, meene I, mayde and martir, seint Cecile. . . . .	G.S.N. 28
Thow mayde and mooder, doghter of thy sone, . . . . .	G.S.N. 36
Now help, thow mees and blisful faire mayde, . . . . .	G.S.N. 57
The mayde hath brought thise men to blise above; . . . . .	G.S.N. 281
Seyde this blisful, faire mayde, deere, . . . . .	G.S.N. 293
At which the hooly blisful faire mayde . . . . .	G.S.N. 461
Glorious mayde and moder which that never . . . . .	ABC. 49
And many a mayde of which the name I wante: . . . . .	PF. 287
'Madame, y-wis, the goodlieste mayde . . . . .	TC.2. 880
A mayde, oon of this world the best y-preysed; . . . . .	TC.5. 1473
He lovede so this freshe mayde free . . . . .	TC.5. 1475
For love of mayde and moder thyn benignel . . . . .	TC.5. 1589
'Wostow,' quod he, 'wher this be wyf or mayde, . . . . .	LGW. 499
And Tesbe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus. . . . .	LGW. 725
This Jason is as coy as is a mayde; . . . . .	LGW. 1548
To have a sely mayde thus betrayed! . . . . .	LGW. 2532
I am a mayde, and as by my nature, . . . . .	LGW. 2690
Moder the Maide moo then I behete. . . . .	Astr. 20-5
Ne werede never mayde upon. . . . .	RR. 564
This may[de] semely forto see, . . . . .	RR. 586 em
Unto the mayde that hir doith serve, . . . . .	RR. 2697



<b>Maid—Continued</b>	
Be she mayde, be she wyf, . . . . .	RR. 5055
Now am I mayde, now lady; . . . . .	RR. 6346
<b>Maiden</b>	
Desire to ben a mayden al my lyf, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2305
And lyk a mayden meke for to see, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3202
And whan they han this blisful mayden asyn, . . . . .	B.M.L. 172
This hooly mayden, that is so bright and sheene; . . . . .	B.M.L. 692
In honour of that blisful mayden free, . . . . .	B.Pr. 1854
That longeth to a mayden vertuous, . . . . .	C.Doc. 109
The mayden to his purpos wyne myghte; . . . . .	C.Doc. 132
And certes, every man, mayden, or wyf, . . . . .	D.WB. 1180
And Grisildis this yonge mayden highte, . . . . .	E.Cl. 210
But seye, the mayden sholde y-wedded be . . . . .	E.Cl. 771
In rich array, this mayden for to gyde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 776
This mayden, that shal wedded ben to me, . . . . .	E.Cl. 954
This tendre mayden, as ye han doon mo; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1039
He seyde ther was a mayden in the toun, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1623
That she, this mayden, which that Mayus highte, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1093
That loved a mayden heet Stymphalides, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1388
The Theban mayden that for Nichanore . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1432
Another Theban mayden dide right so, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1434
Bas of thy body, and dweltest mayden pure, . . . . .	G.SN. 48
Right so men goostly in this mayden free . . . . .	G.SN. 109
This mayden bright, Cecile, as hir lif seith, . . . . .	G.SN. 120
And whan this mayden sholde unto a man . . . . .	G.SN. 127
is to bieve a mayden of hir maydenhede, . . . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
he casteth a mayden out of the hyste degree that . . . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
or noon, inces, or noon, mayden or noon, . . . . .	I.Pars. 960-5
So mony a lady fresch and mayden bright, . . . . .	TC.1. 166
Horden a mayden reden hem the geste . . . . .	TC.2. 83
He loved so this freshe mayden free . . . . .	TC.5. 1475 var
Wher so ye wol, of mayden or of wyf, . . . . .	LGW. 439
A mayden curteys openye me. . . . .	RR. 538
<b>Maidenhead</b>	
My maydenhede thou kepe and wel conserve . . . . .	A.Kn. 2329
Namoure than wole Malkynes maydenhede, . . . . .	B.M.L. 30
Birafte his doghter of hir maydenhede, . . . . .	B.M.L. 83
Thapostel whan he speketh of maydenhede, . . . . .	D.WB. 64
For hadde God comanded maydenhede . . . . .	D.WB. 69
Thogh maydenhede preferre bigamy; . . . . .	D.WB. 96
By verray force birafte hire maydenhed; . . . . .	D.WB. 888
For sith I yaf to yow my maydenhede, . . . . .	E.Cl. 837
But feith and nakednesse and maydenhede; . . . . .	E.Cl. 866
Wherfore in gerdoun of my maydenhede . . . . .	E.Cl. 883
Rather than they wolde lese hir maydenhede . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1376
To been oppressed of hir maydenhede, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1385
She with hir deeth hir maydenhede redressed, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1436
Biskeynge hym to kepe hir maydenhede, . . . . .	G.SN. 128
is to bieve a mayden of hir maydenhede, . . . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
may maydenhede be restored than an . . . . .	I.Pars. 870-5
Was signe of thyn unweemmed maidenhede; . . . . .	ABC. 91
For alle kepeth they here maydynhed, . . . . .	LGW.G. 294
That he hath refte hir of hir maydenhede . . . . .	LGW. 2325
<b>Maidenhood</b>	
She kepte hir maydenhod from every wight; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3459
<b>Maiden</b>	
Hir maydens, that she thider with hire laddo, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2275
Goddess of maydens, that myn herte hast knowe . . . . .	A.Kn. 2300
Shamefast she was, in maydens shamesfastnesse, . . . . .	C.Doc. 55
For in hir lyvynge maydens myghten rede, . . . . .	C.Doc. 107
As is of yonge maydens the manere, . . . . .	C.Doc. 120
She thoughte, 'I wole with othere maydens stonde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 281
Of maydens whiche that dwellen hym biayde, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1587
For which thise woful maydens, ful of drede, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1375
Of Lacedomye, fifty maydens eke, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1380
'Now sith that maydens hadden swich despit . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1395
'The sevene maydens of Melesie, also, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1409
Thy maydens deeth, that wan thurgh hire merite, . . . . .	G.SN. 33
Or elles, loo, this maydens name bright . . . . .	G.SN. 102
cometh ofte to hem that been maydens, . . . . .	I.Pars. 910-5
Of maydens swiche as gunne hir tymes waste . . . . .	PF. 283
Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wives! . . . . .	TC.2. 119
How clene maydens and how trewe wyvys, . . . . .	LGW.G. 282
Of goode wyymmen, maydens and wyves, . . . . .	LGW. 484
Maydens ben y-kept for jelousye, . . . . .	LGW. 722
'For maydens walken in this contree here, . . . . .	LGW. 990
As is of maidenes ofte the manere, . . . . .	LGW. 2673
Doon maydens, children, and eek gromes . . . . .	RR. 200
Oure maydens shal eke pluk hym so, . . . . .	RR. 5989
Bothe maydens and thes wyves eke, . . . . .	RR. 6242
The xi. thousand maydens deere, . . . . .	RR. 6247
And thes maidens welaryng, . . . . .	RR. 6866
<b>Maid</b>	
And many a maydes sorwe for to newe; . . . . .	TC.3. 305
<b>Maid</b>	
For in his male he hadde a pilwe-beer, . . . . .	A.Prol. 694
This gooth aright; unboketed is the male; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3115
I have relikes and pardon in my male . . . . .	C.Pard. 920
For though thyn housbonde armed be in maille, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1202
A male twyfhold upon his croper lay, . . . . .	G.CY. 586
Unbokete, and shewe us what is in thy male; . . . . .	I.Pars. 26
Unwar of this, Achilles, thorough the male, . . . . .	TC.5. 1559
So moche tresoun is in his male, . . . . .	RR. 3263
I have the silver and the male, . . . . .	RR. 6376
<b>Maim</b>	
But temporel thyng that man may hurte and . . . . .	D.WB. 1132
mayme, . . . . .	I.Pars. 625-30
or mayme, or malade. And if he repreve . . . . .	RR. 6620
Men shulde hym rather mayme or bete, . . . . .	
<b>Maimed</b>	
Was in poynt to have meygned me. . . . .	RR. 3356
<b>Malmeth</b>	
For it maymeth in many wise . . . . .	RR. 5317
<b>Maintain</b>	
And yaf him gold to mayntene his degree; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1441
That wol maynteyne that he first bigan; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1778
suffisen noght werres to mayntene, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2840-5
Whos lyf and al hire secte God mayntene . . . . .	E.Cl. 1171
ordeyned to kepe and mayntene and . . . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
And hir dispence well mayntene, . . . . .	RR. 1144
Mayntene thy self affir this rent, . . . . .	RR. 2255
Porto mayntene no longer here . . . . .	RR. 3550
And shulde it kepen and mayntene Ayenes hem . . . . .	RR. 7175
And evere holde, and so mayntene; . . . . .	RR. 7199
<b>Maintained</b>	
Many a vicious knave mayntened by cause of hem . . . . .	I.Pars. 430-5 var
<b>Maintenance</b>	
So noble port and meyntenance, . . . . .	BD. 833
<b>Maison-dieu</b>	
To somme maysondewe biside; . . . . .	RR. 5619
<b>Maistrise</b>	
Was maad a tour of gret maistrise; . . . . .	RR. 4172
<b>Mais</b>	
That she, this mayden, which that Mayus highte, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1693
Mayus, that sit with so benygne a chiere, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1742
So longe hath Mayus in hir chambre byden, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1888
With Mayus in his hand and no wight mo, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2157
Marcus, Aprilis, Maius, Junius, Julius, . . . . .	Astr. 45-50
<b>Mais</b>	
<b>Majesty</b>	
And god that sitteth heighe in mageste . . . . .	A.Rv. 4322 var
That of his mageste he wolde endyne . . . . .	B.M.L. 1082
The glorious ceptre, and roial mageste . . . . .	B.Mk. 3334
He wende that God that sit in mageste . . . . .	B.Mk. 3358
Apertenaunt unto the mageste . . . . .	B.Mk. 3505
Whom Fortune heild so in mageste, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3566
To tells his hie roial mageste, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3766
From humble bid to roial mageste, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3862
I prey to God, that sit in mageste, . . . . .	D.WB. 826
Now wol I grauten of my mageste . . . . .	E.Mch. 2258
gilty ayens the kynges real maiste, . . . . .	Bo.1. p. 4. 135-40
his real maiste, of whiche gilt that Albyn was . . . . .	Bo.1. p. 4. 155-60
As sothe as god ys in his mageste . . . . .	TC.2. 1750e R
Lo, the execution of the mageste . . . . .	Fort. 65
But to the firste Fader in mageste, . . . . .	Gent. 19
Now god that sittith in mageste, . . . . .	RR. 1339
<b>Major</b>	
Fortune major, that anon Criseyde . . . . .	TC.3. 1420
<b>Make</b>	
And smale foweles maken melodye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 9
He koude songes make and wel endite, . . . . .	A.Prol. 95
What sholde he studie and make hymselfen wood, . . . . .	A.Prol. 184
For, if he yaf, he dorste make avaunt . . . . .	A.Prol. 227
To make his English swete upon his tonge, . . . . .	A.Prol. 265
Ther-to he coude endite and make a thyng, . . . . .	A.Prol. 325
Maken mortreux and wel bake a pye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 384
To maken hym lyve by his propre gode, . . . . .	A.Prol. 581
And therfore wol I maken yow disport, . . . . .	A.Prol. 775
Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . . . . .	A.Prol. 785
And, for to make yow the moore mury, . . . . .	A.Prol. 802
This duo, of whom I make mencion, . . . . .	A.Kn. 893
But swich a cry and swich a wo they make . . . . .	A.Kn. 900
And maken al this lamentacioun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 935
To make a subtil gerland for hire hede, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1054
And make a werre so sharpe on this citee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1287
To maken hym a gerland of the graves, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1507
I make playnly my confession . . . . .	A.Kn. 1733
For he kan maken, at his owene gyse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1789
Ne make werre upon me, nyght ne day, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1823
The lystes shal I maken in this place, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1882
Ye shul noon oother ende with me maken . . . . .	A.Kn. 1885
To maken up the lystes roially, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1884
The theatre for to maken and devyse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1901
Doon make an auter and an oratorie; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1905
And mo than I kan make of mencion; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1935
With iren tough, and for to make it strong, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1992
Of al this make I now no mencion, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2206
That make I myn avow, so ye me helpe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2237
On other syde, or elles sleen his make, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2556
He wolde make a fyr in which the office . . . . .	A.Kn. 2863
And maken of my longe tale an ende, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2966
To maken vertu of necessitee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3042
I rede that we make of sorwes two . . . . .	A.Kn. 3071
To make yow assente to this thyng; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3092
But first I make a protestacioun . . . . .	A.Mil. 3137
And eek men shal nat maken ernest of game, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3186
Thereto she koude skippe and make game, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3259
And maken a charite of lond or acquitaunce, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3327
Men may nat preche or maken taryng, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3546
To make of this no longer sermynyng,— . . . . .	A.Mil. 3597
'Thanne make thes redy,' quod she, 'I come anon,' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3720
In purpos was to maken hire his heir, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3978
The moore queynte creakes that they make, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4051
Yet kan a millere make a clerkes berd, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4096
Ye konne by argumentes make a pice, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4123
Or make it rowm with speche, as is youre gise, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4126
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4132
To hoppe and synge and maken swich disport; . . . . .	A.Co. 4582

**Make—Continued**

I speke in prose, and lat him rymes make.' . . . B.M.L. 96  
 Make hem good chiere and biisly espye . . . B.M.L. 180  
 She peyneth hire to make good contenance; . . . B.M.L. 320  
 But, lordes, wol ye maken assurance . . . B.M.L. 341  
 And I shal make us sauf for everemoore, . . . B.M.L. 343  
 And I shal swiche a feste and revel make, . . . B.M.L. 353  
 To maken hire on shameful deeth to deyde . . . B.M.L. 592  
 She hath no wight to whom to make hir mone! . . . B.M.L. 656  
 he sholde take So strange a creature unto his make. . . B.M.L. 700  
 Maken so long a tale as of the corn. . . B.M.L. 702  
 How myghte David make thee so maat? . . . B.M.L. 935  
 To make an ende of al hir hevynesse . . . B.M.L. 952  
 But of my tale make an ende I shal,— . . . B.M.L. 1116  
 Shoop hym to make redy hir array . . . B.Sh. 1244  
 Or elles of myself to make an ende, . . . B.Sh. 1312  
 For on my porthers here I make an ooth . . . B.Sh. 1321  
 We may wel make chiere and good visage, . . . B.Sh. 1420  
 That nede moeste he make a cheyvesaunce, . . . B.Sh. 1519  
 Maken a cheyvesaunce as for his beste, . . . B.Sh. 1537  
 To make his steede som solas, . . . B.Th. 1972  
 Worthy to be my make . . . B.Th. 1982  
 To make hym bothe game and glee, . . . B.Th. 2030  
 'why make ye yourself for to be lyk a fool! . . . B.Mel. 2170-5  
 to maken swiche a sorwe. Yourre doghter . . . B.Mel. 2170-5  
 that maken joye, and wepen with swich folk . . . B.Mel. 2175-80  
 and bigonnen to make noyse, and seyden . . . B.Mel. 2225-30  
 accorded that he sholde maken werre, . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 been a man allooine; make we to hym an helpe sem-  
 blable . . . B.Mel. 2290-5  
 persone wol make thy condicioun to stonden . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 thou shalt make no semblant whether . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 And Peter Alfonse seith, "Make no felawshipe . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 mayst parfourn it and maken of it a good ende; . . . B.Mel. 2400-5  
 talent and youre affeccioun to make werre . . . B.Mel. 2435-40  
 "With scorneres make no compaignye, but flee . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
 men make heihie toures with grete . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
 yow, and make werre anon. And certes, . . . B.Mel. 2540-5  
 conselleden yow to maken sodeyn werre . . . B.Mel. 2550-5  
 atte laste maken hem lesen hire lordshipes. . . B.Mel. 2665-70  
 for if ye wole maken comparisoun . . . B.Mel. 2665-70  
 make yow for to encline to suffre and . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
 Pardee ye knownen wel that ye maken no defense . . . B.Mel. 2725-30  
 by right that no man make hymself riche . . . B.Mel. 2770-5  
 moeste he make if he wole have worshippe and . . . B.Mel. 2840-5  
 to maken semblant of wratthe, and seyde, . . . B.Mel. 2875-80  
 hadde herde dame Prudence maken semblant of  
 wratthe, he . . . B.Mel. 2885-90  
 make no semblant of wratthe ne anger . . . B.Mel.  
 2895-900  
 that ye make pees bitwene God and yow, . . . B.Mel. 2900-5  
 wol . . . maken hem fallen at youre feet redy . . . B.Mel. 2905-10  
 maken shrewes to be debonaire and . . . B.Mel. 2930-5  
 power to maken his amendes; . . . B.Mel. 2935-40  
 lymyte us or assigne us, for to maken oure obligacioun . . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
 han been stired to venge yow and maken werre, . . . B.Mel. 2970-5  
 to maken feith for hem and for to been hire . . . B.Mel.  
 2995-3000  
 As olde bookes maken us memorie, . . . B.Mk. 3164  
 And as thise clerkes maken mencionioun, . . . B.Mk. 3311  
 This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold, . . . B.Mk. 3349  
 Mishape wol maken hem enemies, as I gesse; . . . B.Mk. 3435  
 That any thyng myghte make yow aferd? . . . B.NP. 4109  
 Ther nedeth make this noon argument, . . . B.NP. 4172  
 And for to make his voys the moore strong, . . . B.NP. 4494  
 Herden thise hennies crie and maken wo, . . . B.NP. 4566  
 As seith my lord, so make us alle good men, . . . B.NP. 4635  
 Swich thynges maken children for to be . . . C.Doc. 67  
 As for to maken hire with hir body synne; . . . C.Doc. 138  
 Lat maken with this water his potage, . . . C.Pard. 368  
 Is al my prechyng, for to make hem free . . . C.Pard. 401  
 Yet kan I maken oother folk to twynne . . . C.Pard. 430  
 Ne make baskettes and lyve thereby, . . . C.Pard. 445  
 To make hym yet a newer appetit; . . . C.Pard. 546  
 Fro Lacidomye to maken hire alliaunce; . . . C.Pard. 605  
 I make avow to Goddes digne bones! . . . C.Pard. 695  
 'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us merie, . . . C.Pard. 883  
 Thou woldest make me kisse thyng olde breesch . . . C.Pard. 948  
 Diverse scoles maken parfit clerkes; . . . D.WB. 440  
 To wedde me, if that my make dye, . . . D.WB. 85  
 Of myn estaat I nyl nat make no boost, . . . D.WB. 98  
 Now wher-with sholde he make his paiement, . . . D.WB. 131  
 As, seiastow, wol been withoute make; . . . D.WB. 270  
 And chiding wyves, maken men to flee . . . D.WB. 279  
 But folk of wyves maken noon assay . . . D.WB. 290  
 And but thou make a feste on thilke day . . . D.WB. 297  
 That I was born, and make me fresch and gay; . . . D.WB. 298  
 What! wenestow make an ydiot of oure dame? . . . D.WB. 311  
 Thou seyst also, that if we make us gay . . . D.WB. 337  
 Yet koude I make his berd, so moot I theel . . . D.WB. 361  
 And make me a feyned appetit, . . . D.WB. 417  
 Though I right now sholde make my testament, . . . D.WB. 424  
 But, for that I was purveyed of a make, . . . D.WB. 591  
 That I shal make thyng herte for to morne, . . . D.WB. 848  
 To make hir housbonde han so foul a name. . . D.WB. 963  
 For vileyns synful dedes make a cherl; . . . D.Fri. 1158  
 And make hym grette feestes atte nale . . . D.Fri. 1349  
 Or elles make yow seme we been shapen . . . D.Fri. 1463  
 'For we,' quod he, 'wol us swiche formes make . . . D.Fri. 1471  
 Make ye yow newe bodies thus alway . . . D.Fri. 1505  
 The feend, that yow wolde make thral and bonde; . . . D.Fri. 1660

**Make—Continued**

Wherwith men myghte hooly houses make, . . . D.Sum. 1718  
 Though I him wrye a-nyght and make hym warm, . . . D.Sum. 1827  
 Maken hir jubilee, and walke allone. . . D.Sum. 1862  
 And fatte his soule and make his body lene. . . D.Sum. 1880  
 No drynke which that myghte hem dronke make; . . . D.Sum. 1899  
 Maken hir sours to Goddes eres two. . . D.Sum. 1941  
 Ne make thyne acquenyntis fro the fee." . . . D.Sum. 1991  
 What nedeth yow, Thomas, to maken stryff? . . . D.Sum. 2000  
 'Yif me thanne of thy gold, to make oure cloystre,' . . . D.Sum. 2099  
 Who sholde make a demonstracioun . . . D.Sum. 2224 par  
 Upon the nave, and make hym lete a fart, . . . D.Sum. 2270  
 To make us for oure olde synnes wepe, . . . E.Cl. 13  
 Ne that thy tale make us nat to slepe. . . E.Cl. 14  
 But natheles this markys hath doon make, . . . E.Cl. 253  
 Of hire array what sholde I make a tale? . . . E.Cl. 383  
 Despitously, and gan a cheere make . . . E.Cl. 535  
 Deth may noght make no comparisoun . . . E.Cl. 666  
 Maken comparisoun, it is no nay; . . . E.Cl. 817  
 Another man to housbonde or to make; . . . E.Cl. 840  
 And tables for to sette and beddes make, . . . E.Cl. 975  
 Namore of this make I now mencionioun, . . . E.Cl. 1006  
 And thou shalt make hym couche as dooth a quaille. . . E.Cl. 1206  
 To kepe hym, syk and hool, as is his make, . . . E.Mch. 1289  
 'Lat us now make an helpe unto this man, . . . E.Mch. 1328  
 For sondry scoles maken sotile clerks. . . E.Mch. 1427  
 For, God be thanked, I dar make avauunt, . . . E.Mch. 1457  
 That noon of hem none argumentes make . . . E.Mch. 1619  
 His freshe May, his parady, his make, . . . E.Mch. 1822  
 Noon oother cause myghte make hym tarye. . . E.Mch. 1905  
 Disporten hem and maken melodye . . . E.Mch. 2040  
 Soul as the turtle that lost hath hire make, . . . E.Mch. 2080  
 And every signe that she koude make . . . E.Mch. 2213  
 Wel bet than Januarie, hir owene make; . . . E.Mch. 2214  
 His owene man shal make hym cokewold. . . E.Mch. 2256  
 The Romayn Geestes eek make remembrance . . . E.Mch. 2284  
 What make ye so muche of Salomon? . . . E.Mch. 2292  
 Lat us namore wordes heer-of make, . . . E.Mch. 2318  
 Was no thyng bet to make yow to see . . . E.Mch. 2372  
 Wonder to maken of fern-aschen glas, . . . F.Sq. 254  
 And maken of hir walkyng soone an ende, . . . F.Sq. 408  
 And for to maken othere be war by me, . . . F.Sq. 490  
 I kan nat make of it discrepcioun, . . . F.Sq. 580  
 Out of the ground, and make salves newe . . . F.Sq. 639  
 Al for to make hire leve hire hevynesse. . . F.Fkl. 828  
 In ydel, as men seyn, ye nothing make; . . . F.Fkl. 867  
 That ye swiche meenes make it to destroyen, . . . F.Fkl. 883  
 By whiche men maken diverse apperences, . . . F.Fkl. 1140  
 He sholde wel make my brother han his love; . . . F.Fkl. 1156  
 For with an apperence a clerk may make, . . . F.Fkl. 1157  
 What sholde I make a lenger tale of this? . . . F.Fkl. 1165  
 Sith I yow bad oure soper for to make, . . . F.Fkl. 1212  
 This is to seye, to maken illusioun . . . F.Fkl. 1264  
 To maken his japes and his wrecchednesse . . . F.Fkl. 1271  
 Ne make no contenance of hevynesse . . . F.Fkl. 1485  
 And seyde, 'Maister, I dar wel make avauunt . . . F.Fkl. 1576  
 That oother to Valerian, hir make, . . . G.SN. 224  
 And make thee clete so that thou mowe biholde . . . G.SN. 300  
 Ye make us gilty, and it is nat sooth; . . . G.SN. 451  
 To make me a wikked wight?' quod she. . . G.SN. 465  
 To maken folk to dyen or to lyven? . . . G.SN. 472  
 And make hem wenen, at the leeste weye, . . . G.CY. 677  
 That of a pound we koude make tweye; . . . G.CY. 676  
 It wole us maken beggers atte laste, . . . G.CY. 683  
 But empte his purs, and make his wittes thynne; . . . G.CY. 741  
 Yet forgot I to maken rehersaille . . . G.CY. 852  
 But, unto God of hevene I make avow, . . . G.CY. 865  
 Oure wallis mowe nat make hem resistance, . . . G.CY. 909  
 That he wol make hym doten anon right, . . . G.CY. 983  
 And make it as good silver and as fyn, . . . G.CY. 1128  
 Or elleswhere, and make it malliable; . . . G.CY. 1130  
 Shal make al good, for it is cause of al . . . G.CY. 1134  
 Sitte we doun, and lat us myrie make'; . . . G.CY. 1195  
 For I wol make it of the same shape . . . G.CY. 1208  
 Quod the chanoun, 'Yet wol I make assay . . . G.CY. 1249  
 In Engelond ther kan no man it make,' . . . G.CY. 1356  
 Maken assay at swich tyme as he wolde . . . G.CY. 1383  
 And maken folk for to purchacen curses . . . G.CY. 1405  
 Telle on thy tale, of hym make I no fors. . . H.Mcp. 68  
 As olde bookes maken mencionioun, . . . H.Mcp. 106  
 And tendre flesch, and make his couche of silk, . . . H.Mcp. 176  
 In tyme when hir lust to han a make, . . . H.Mcp. 186  
 And brennen hous and boom, and make al playn, . . . H.Mcp. 229  
 Ne never sweete noyse shul ye make, . . . H.Mcp. 300  
 To knytte up al this feste, and make an ende; . . . I.Pars. 47  
 Therefore I make a protestacioun . . . I.Pars. 59  
 The seconde cause that oghte make a man to have . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
 maken a man to have shame of his synne . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
 to maken of my body a thral; ne a . . . I.Pars. 145-50  
 a fouler thral may no man . . . maken of his body  
 than . . . I.Pars. 145-50  
 wher as he shal make a general congregacioun, . . . I.Pars. 160-5  
 myghte make fro the bigynnyng of the . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
 and ordeyned for synne, he wolde make sorwe,' . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 The fourthe point that oghte maken a man to have . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 'manye smale maken a greet,' . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 to maken holes, so muche daggyng of . . . I.Pars. 415-20  
 when they maken hir kyng, they cheesen . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 maken fire of thilke tree and covere the . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
 thou mayst not make an heer whit ne . . . I.Pars. 585-90



# Make—Continued

for they make a man to wene of	I.Para. 615-20
for to make concord. And moore shame do	I.Para. 640-5
sowen and maken discord amonges folk;	I.Para. 640-5
ever been aboute to maken discord.	I.Para. 640-5
wikkedly bihynde, or elles they maken	I.Para. 640-5
maken folk to laughe at hire jasperie as	I.Para. 665-70
folk that maken hir servants to travaillen	I.Para. 665-70
Envyre and ire maken bitternesse	I.Para. 675-80
ne thou shalt make to thee no grave thyng.	I.Para. 750-5
Thus is	
conquerours . . . maken ful ofte thralles of hem	
that been	I.Para. 765-70
turned hem to the feith, they maken hire thralles free	I.Para. 770-5
greet entente to maken and apparailen his mete;	I.Para. 825-30
wole he heve up his leg and make a contenance	I.Para. 855-60
owene knyf and make hymselfen dronken	I.Para. 855-60
that if he wole maken a trewe and a	I.Para. 980-5
meroy and maken his accord and set him	I.Para. 990-5
Thou ne shalt nat eek make no lesynges	I.Para. 1015-20
on thy flesh ne make thee nat or angry	I.Para. 1050-5
I make avowe to my god here,	BD. 91
And I shal make yow sacrifice,	BD. 114
Of no goddes that koude make	BD. 235
To make me sleepe and have som reste,—	BD. 245
If he wol make me slepe a lite,	BD. 249
If he kan make me sleepe sone,	BD. 263
They two that make floures growe,	BD. 403
Doun to his herte, to make hym warme;	BD. 490
By kynde, and for to make hit glad;	BD. 493
'Yis, thamesendes is light to make,'	BD. 525
For, by my trouthe, to make yow hool,	BD. 552
May noght make my sorwes slyde,—	BD. 566
Wolde for a fers make this wol!	BD. 740
Al that men wil therynne make,	BD. 781
To make that fair, that trewly she	BD. 908
To make songes, as I best coude;	BD. 1156
Al thogh I coude not make so wel	BD. 1159
And make our foo to failen of his praye.	ABC. 64
Lat not our alder foo make his bobance	ABC. 84
With-out repentyng cheseth yow your make;	Mars. 17
And God yere every wyght joye of his make!	Mars. 154
What was that word, or make him evel apaid;	Anel. 123
She caste hir for to make a complaynyng;	Anel. 208
As holde yow to make yow stedfast.	Anel. 310
This bok, of which I make mencoun,	PF. 29
Whan every bryd cometh ther to chese his make,	PF. 310
And that so huge a noyse gan they make,	PF. 312
That maken hony of floures freshe of hewe;	PF. 354
By hir acord his formel or his make.	PF. 371
Forth with his make, or with his lady dere,	PF. 466
For though she deyede I wol non other make,	PF. 587
'So I,' quod he, 'may have my make in pees	PF. 605
'But as for consel for to chese a make,	PF. 631
Ech with his make, for taryng lenger here,—	PF. 657
To every foule Nature yaf his make	PF. 667
And, Lord, the blise and joye that they make!	PF. 688
Sith ech of hem recovered hath his make;	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
to maken thyne and wayk by lyghte	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
with-ynne the, it mowen maken wey to	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
to maken clere dayes, and after that to	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
thanne this present lif make men blisful,	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
it scholde make alle othere men to be nedý as of	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
nedes they maken hem pore that forgoon	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
schal nevere maken that swiche thynges ben	Bo.2. m.5.475-80
they coude makeno piment or clarre)	Bo.2. p.6.495-500
to maken hym discoveren and accusen	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
to gode men, ne maken hem slwey gode	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
But natheles yif thou wolt maken comparysoun	Bo.2. m.8.595-600
wolden make batayle contynuely, and	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
richesses maken that a man nyds nedý,	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
that men wenen scholde maken suffisaunce,	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
they maken a man rather have	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
away nede, but richesses maken nede,	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
make they hym honourable and reverent?	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
ne mai nat maken folk digne of honour,	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
ne mai nat maken schrewes worthy	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
scholde thilke honour maken hym worschipful	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
that weenen that dignytes maken folk digne	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
dignytes thanne ne mowen nat make folk digne	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
mai they maken a man to ben myghti?	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
of auncestres; and yif preisyng make gentillesse,	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
yif thilke delices mowen maken folk blisful,	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
ne maken men to ben blisful.	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
mai maken riche festes. And if	Bo.3. m.8.795-800
What preyere mai I make, that	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
mai I make semblable reouns of honour,	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
thise thynges maken or conjoynen as a	Bo.4. p.6.1445-50
wont to maken questionis of the	Bo.4. p.6.1465-70
forme of the thing that he wol make, and	Bo.4. m.7.
the preest, to maken alliaunce with his	1595-600
Thus scheweth it that y may make	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
that forsothe men ne maken nat thilke thyngis	
necessarie	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
myghte maken any digne comparysoun	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
Thus gan he make a mirour of his minde,	TC.1. 365
That with swich thing he myghte him angry maken,	TC.1. 562
Ligging a-bedde and make hem for to grone;	TC.1. 915
I hope of this to maken a good ende.	TC.1. 973
Whan morwe com, gan make her waymentinge	TC.2. 55

# Make—Continued

By God, ye maken me right sore adrad!	TC.2. 115
Aught harde, or make a proces any while,	TC.2. 268
What sholde I lenger proces of it make?	TC.2. 292
Do what you list, to make him live or deye!	TC.2. 322
To make amendes of so cruel a dedel	TC.2. 342
But only that ye make him bettere chere	TC.2. 360
Yit have I leveren maken him good chere	TC.2. 471
'But here I make a protestacioun,	TC.2. 484
That he may make avaunt by juste cause;	TC.2. 727
But lak of pursuit make it in thy slouthes!	TC.2. 959
And upon me mak thou thy countenance;	TC.2. 1017
As make it with these argumentes tough:	TC.2. 1025
It sholde maken every wight to dulle	TC.2. 1035
To harm of you! What list you thus to make?	TC.2. 1148
She n'olde nought, ne make her selven bonde	TC.2. 1223
What sholde I make of this a long sermon?	TC.2. 1299
And lat see now how wel thou canst it make.	TC.2. 1522
And fewe folk may lightly make it warm.	TC.2. 1647
And as you list ye maken hertes digne;	TC.3. 23
For love of God, mak of this thing an ende,	TC.3. 118
And Venus, thou mayst maken melodye;	TC.3. 187
As maken women unto men to comen:	TC.3. 255
And day is set the chartres up to make.	TC.3. 340
To maken of hir speche a right an ende.	TC.3. 462
Ne make him lenger after her to gape,	TC.3. 558
And seide, 'Mak thee redy right anon,	TC.3. 703
So thrive I, this night shal I make it wel,	TC.3. 710
And maken him an howe above a calle,	TC.3. 775
For, sin ye maken this ensaumple of me,	TC.3. 872
That mighte dede men a-live maken;	TC.3. 892
Ne oughte ek goodly maken resistence,	TC.3. 990
T'encresse or make diminucioun	TC.3. 1335
Not swiche sorful sikkes as men make	TC.3. 1361
That day of us mot make disseverance!	TC.3. 1424
In swich a plit, she dorste make him chere.	TC.3. 1554
And Pandarus to thanke and maken chere.	TC.3. 1664
And swich a feste and swich a proces make	TC.3. 1739
To make hem love, and that hem liste ay rewe	TC.3. 1770
Of prisoneres a change for to make,	TC.4. 59
For doutles to make hys sorowes falle	TC.4. 430 var
As she, lat be, mak no comparisoun	TC.4. 450
Thou shalt thy pees ful wel her-after make;	TC.4. 604
It sholde make her sorwe sepe lesse	TC.4. 803
I may wel maken, as it semeth me,	TC.4. 1045
Thou to her go and make of this an ende;	TC.4. 1115
And Attopros, mak redy thou my berel!	TC.4. 1208
Oughte half this wo to maken skilfully;	TC.4. 1265
'For-which I n'll not maken long sermon,	TC.4. 1282
That, as me list, I shal wel make an ende!	TC.4. 1400
And, but I make him sone to convertre,	TC.4. 1412
Why, Lord, the sorwe and wo ye wolden make,	TC.4. 1564
'Why n'll I make at ones riche and pore	TC.5. 43
And neer he rod, his cause for to make,	TC.5. 80
If that I speke of love, or make it tough;	TC.5. 101
And therewithal he sholde a noise make,	TC.5. 257
What nede is thee to maken al this care?	TC.5. 336
Yit n'll he with himself thus maken strif:	TC.5. 341
That, though he wepe and make sorful chere	TC.5. 416
That no wight sholde maken melodye.	TC.5. 462
Men mighte a book make of it, lik a storie!	TC.5. 585
And make a song of wordes but a fewe,	TC.5. 633
Him to conforte and make his herte light,	TC.5. 684
Ne coude he sen her laughe and maken joye.	TC.5. 781
And he was ethe y-nough to maken dwelle!	TC.5. 850
Drif out that bittre hope, and mak good chere,	TC.5. 913
Unto my deth to pleyne and maken wo:	TC.5. 985
Her olde fader wol yit make her dine	TC.5. 1126
She n'll not maken peple nicely	TC.5. 1152
That deth may make an ende upon my werrel!	TC.5. 1393
No mencoun ne make I now for fere.	TC.5. 1603
I dar not, ther I am, wel letres make,	TC.5. 1627
Yet shal I make, I hope, his sides blede!	TC.5. 1705
So sende might to make in soun comedie!	TC.5. 1788
So make us, Jesus, for thy mercy digne,	TC.5. 1868
Make hem dreme of reflexiouns;	HF.1. 22
To make folk to dreme a-nyght;	HF.1. 42
Nil as now make mencoun;	HF.1. 56
I wol make invocacioun,	HF.1. 67
To make lythe of that was hard.	HF.1. 118
To make of thee as yit a sterre.	HF.2. 91
To make bookes, songes, or dytees,	HF.2. 114
And vertu eek, that thou wolt make	HF.2. 123
Wel wost thou, hit wol make anon	HF.2. 282
Yit make hit sumwhat agreeable,	HF.3. 7
Swich another for to make,	HF.3. 81
That myghte of beautee be his make;	HF.3. 82
Of hem that maken bloody soun,	HF.3. 149
To make, in certeyn ascendentes,	HF.3. 178
To make a man ben hool or syk.	HF.3. 180
What shulde I make lenger tale	HF.3. 192
To make yow to lenger duellen,	HF.3. 210
Men myghte make of hem a bible,	HF.3. 244
To make you to long to dwelle.	HF.3. 364
To make us only frendly chere,	HF.3. 653
Or maken of these panyers,	HF.3. 849
Of whiche I may not maken rehersynges.	LGW. 24
Ye lovers, that kan make of sentement;	LGW. 69
As of the lef agayn the flour to make,	LGW.G. 72
Ne of the flour to make ageyn the lef,	LGW.G. 73

**Make—Continued**

In worshippyng, and in preying of hir make;  
But, natheles, ne wene nat that I make . . . No  
more . . . LGW. 141  
I bad men sholde me my outhere make;  
Mak of youre trouthe in love no boost, no soun;  
Make of youre wifhode no comparysoun;  
But for he useth bokis for to make,  
But for he useth thynges for to make,  
Or him was boden maken thilke tweye  
But he shal maken, as ye wol devyse,  
That in thy legende thou make of thys wyfe,  
Make the metres of hem as the lest;  
Sufficeth me thou make in this manere,  
And ryght thus on my legende gan I make.  
And, for to maken shortly is the beste,  
Of so many a storye for to make,  
But make hir subtil werkmen make a shryne  
Leet dichen al about, and walles make . . .  
To make my wounde large ynogh, I gesee.  
The tenour, and the grette effectes make . . .  
And bad his sone how that he sholde make  
This noble queen enamoured to make . . .  
Be as be may, I make of it no cure.  
It were to longe to make rehersyng.  
Wot I not what; and songes wolde he make,  
Allas, what woman wol ye of me make?  
Ryght so to yow I make my compleynyng,  
And al the cost I wol my-selfe make;  
Unto hir chambre, and make there his othe  
'What ende that I make, hit shal be so!'  
Quod he, 'but and thou crye, or noyse make,  
To whom shal she compleyne or make mone?  
And of his childe he moeste present make  
And maken hem of Athens his thralle  
'And we shal make him balles eke also  
What shulde I lenger sermoun of hyt make?'  
And shortly of this matere for to make,  
As for that fyne to make suche a thyng,—  
This Tereus let make his shippes yare,  
Now is hyt tyme I make an ende sone.  
And maken in that londe some cheyssaunce,  
And in that londe let make his ordynaunce,  
As I shal after make mencoun.  
Hyt lyketh hem to maken mariage  
To maken garlandes and corounes hye;  
Woltow than make a statute on thy queene  
Of Graunson, four of hem that make in Fraunce!  
For, certes, but ye make me hevye chere,  
Whan every foughel chesen shal his make,  
This woful song and this complent I make,  
I have seid, 5 of these degres maken a myle wey,  
myle wey, and 3 milweies maken an houre.  
warne the for evere:—Ne make the nevere bolde  
the Ascendent, to make of it speciall  
altitude for the orisonte, and make a nombre  
of the Astrelable ne maken no excepcioun  
werpyng the brodder the better; and make there  
upon  
To make your hertes gaye and lyght,  
The mater fayre is of to make:  
To make noyse and synngen blythe;  
That sich ymage coude make.  
Or by hir wordis make it lesse.  
To make joye on even or morowe,  
To make many a feynt priere . . .  
Couthe make in song sich refreyninge.  
And make many a faire tournyng  
And maken folkis pride fallen,  
Yit can it make a ful grette wounde.  
Er of this book an ende I make.  
And make folk ful straunge be  
That hole a man it koude make  
Was forto make gret dispense  
Make hym full soone hir freend to be,  
They make no force of pryvete;  
Gan make a noyse ful lykynge.  
What sorowe trewe lovers maken  
To make ensample wols I fonde.  
As nature couthe it make faire;  
And forto make me to hym mete,  
To make these ladies merciable.  
Yf me a martir wolde he make,  
Therefore I rede make no daungere,  
For god defende that I shulde make  
And if ye lyst of me to make  
Ye may therof do make a keye,  
And high of gre I vole the make,  
To cure thy woundes and make hem clene,  
What garnement that thou shalt make,  
Thyn hondis washe, thy teeth make white,  
Now can he synngen, now maken mone;  
But if thou canst mirthis make,  
Thou shalt make [no] gret daungere  
Songes and complayntes [se] that thou make,  
And make thy yifte debonairely,  
And go forthe also, and make thy mone.  
Or any erande myghtist make,  
But if that she thi pees wil make.  
Thou shalt make castels thanne in Spayne

LGW. 141  
LGW. 188  
LGW. 205  
LGW.G. 221  
LGW. 253  
LGW.G. 342  
LGW. 364  
LGW. 366  
LGW. 437  
LGW. 549  
LGW. 562  
LGW. 573  
LGW. 579  
LGW. 614  
LGW. 618  
LGW. 672  
LGW. 708  
LGW. 893  
LGW. 929  
LGW. 1134  
LGW. 1143  
LGW. 1145  
LGW. 1185  
LGW. 1273  
LGW. 1305  
LGW. 1357  
LGW. 1448  
LGW. 1638  
LGW. 1774  
LGW. 1790  
LGW. 1799  
LGW. 1935  
LGW. 1940  
LGW. 2003  
LGW. 2025  
LGW. 2136  
LGW. 2233  
LGW. 2270  
LGW. 2341  
LGW. 2434  
LGW. 2478  
LGW. 2599  
LGW. 2603  
LGW. 2614  
Fort. 43  
Ven. 82  
Purse. 4  
Comp.A. 86  
Comp.A. 88  
Astr. 60-5  
Astr. 60-5  
Astr. 145-50  
Astr. 150-6  
Astr. 262-6  
Astr. 324-30  
Astr. 350-8  
RR. 32  
RR. 41  
RR. 79  
RR. 176  
RR. 288  
RR. 347  
RR. 433  
RR. 749  
RR. 761 em  
RR. 881  
RR. 965  
RR. 998  
RR. 1065 em  
RR. 1097  
RR. 1141  
RR. 1167  
RR. 1294  
RR. 1416  
RR. 1497  
RR. 1584  
RR. 1697  
RR. 1799  
RR. 1864  
RR. 1875  
RR. 1932  
RR. 1948  
RR. 1967  
RR. 2080  
RR. 2116  
RR. 2127  
RR. 2260  
RR. 2280  
RR. 2300  
RR. 2305  
RR. 2318  
RR. 2326  
RR. 2382  
RR. 2396  
RR. 2513  
RR. 2552  
RR. 2573

**Make—Continued**

Till thou ageyn make thi passage.  
Aye unreleased woo to make,  
Nere that hope couthe hem make Glad,  
To make a mirrour of his mynde;  
Of all this harme to make an ende,  
And Swete-Thought, make eke abide;  
In me fyve woundes dide he make,  
I durst no more there make abode  
For thy wole make thee lyve in care,  
Suffre I rede, and no boost make,  
Or on youre man a werre make,  
Nor I nell make mencoun  
To make anon a fort[re]se,  
In myddis shall I make a tour,  
Aboute, to make companye  
And grette manace on hym gan make.  
To make faire semblaunt, where thou maist blame.  
Make a sperhauke of a bosarde."  
Frounyng his eyen gan to make,  
He hirede hem to make a tour.  
A foulis flight wole make hir flee,  
Porto blowe and make sowne  
And maken it to fade and falle,  
And make thy body unto hym loute,  
To make thee buxom to her lawe,  
For many tymes whanne she wole make  
And high maister eke thee make,  
And make in haste my testament,  
And make al hool thi sorwe to slake,  
If he there make his mansioun,  
How faire chere that evere she make  
Man shulde maken his requeste  
Of his wurship to make hym falle,  
They maken it hole in many wise,  
They maken foolis glorifie  
Thus kan she maken high and lowe,  
Yit never shal make his riches Assest  
Full litel care for hem they make;  
Ne have power to make lettyng  
To make this thyng the sikerere:—  
I shal hym make his pens outelynge,  
And make hym selle his londe to spende,  
He wole hym-silf suspicious make . . .  
What covenant that ever I make . . .  
Or what the world an argument,  
Or what Semblaunt that evere I make . . .  
Who myght defense ayens hem make?  
I myghte maken yow wery;  
Take on and make another straunge.  
[I] make into my trappis falle,  
To make double confessioun,  
To make my confessioun double.  
But forto make hym glad and fawe  
I wole no mo ensamplis make—  
Ony emprise forto make  
Make I not wel tumble myn apes?  
And make hem trowe, bothe meest and leest,  
[Nyl] make hem knowe what it is.  
And forto make yow hem perceyven,  
Make folkles shuldriken . . .  
Her bordurs larger maken they,  
And make her hemmes wide alwey,  
And forto maken hym down to go  
And thus his freendis foes we make.  
I make pees and mariages,  
And many tymes I make enquestes—  
My paleis and myn hous make I  
But al anywile I bilde and mak  
Maken though our golet glide,  
Do maken up a tour of height,—  
Of which I make no mencoun,  
Al redy bateil for to make,  
And four batels they gan make,  
To maken hem be known there,  
Is this the sermoun that ye make?

RR. 2714  
RR. 2729  
RR. 2754  
RR. 2806  
RR. 2918  
RR. 2942  
RR. 3107  
RR. 3159  
RR. 3268  
RR. 3461  
RR. 3530  
RR. 3716  
RR. 3942  
RR. 3944  
RR. 3949  
RR. 4007  
RR. 4026  
RR. 4033  
RR. 4062  
RR. 4150  
RR. 4231  
RR. 4241  
RR. 4337  
RR. 4384  
RR. 4419  
RR. 4456  
RR. 4578  
RR. 4610  
RR. 4779  
RR. 4909  
RR. 5057  
RR. 5287  
RR. 5296  
RR. 5443  
RR. 5450  
RR. 5483  
RR. 5599  
RR. 5732  
RR. 5931  
RR. 5958  
RR. 5987  
RR. 5991  
RR. 6110  
RR. 6170  
RR. 6186  
RR. 6202  
RR. 6277  
RR. 6298  
RR. 6326  
RR. 6361  
RR. 6396  
RR. 6408  
RR. 6476  
RR. 6696  
RR. 6748  
RR. 6836  
RR. 6873  
RR. 6880  
RR. 6883  
RR. 6908  
RR. 6911  
RR. 6912  
RR. 6934  
RR. 6938  
RR. 6972  
RR. 6977  
RR. 7003  
RR. 7006  
RR. 7046  
RR. 7060  
RR. 7124  
RR. 7133  
RR. 7346  
RR. 7358  
RR. 7589

**Maked**

Ne maked him a spiced conscience,  
This maked Emelye have remembrance  
Ne creature, that of hem maked is,  
And thou heat maked hym thy chief aquier;  
The joye that is maked in the place  
Of Mars, he maked hath right swich another,  
Ther saugh I Attheon an hert y-maked,  
As fer as God hath maked see or lond,  
With mynstralcie and noyse that was maked,  
Of goode Arcite may best y-maked be,  
But how the fyr was maked up on highte,  
That was y-maked of thyn owene mele,  
Was maked of oure blisful lady free,  
'And is this song maked in reverence  
ye han nat maked no divisioun bitwixe  
By oon that highte Nessus, that it maked.  
And maked ech of hem to been his thral.  
He maked hym so konnyng and so sowple,  
Comparisoun myghte never yet been maked  
That highte March, whan God first maked man,  
In as muche as I maked yow aferd,  
Hath maked me his vicair-general  
Glad was this juge, and maked him greet cheere,  
Shal been his sauce y-maked by delit,

A.Prol. 526  
A.Kn. 1046  
A.Kn. 1247  
A.Kn. 1730  
A.Kn. 1873  
A.Kn. 1907  
A.Kn. 2065  
A.Kn. 2104  
A.Kn. 2524  
A.Kn. 2855  
A.Kn. 2919  
A.Rv. 4245  
B.Pri. 1722  
B.Pri. 1727  
B.Mel. 2445-50  
B.Mk. 3318  
B.Mk. 3343  
B.Mk. 3690  
B.Mk. 3829  
B.NP. 4378  
B.NP. 4611  
C.Doc. 20  
C.Doc. 147  
C.Pard. 545



# Maked—Continued

That they were makyd for purgacioun . . . . .	D.WB. 120
I sey this, that they maked for bothe; . . . . .	D.WB. 126
And God, that maked after his ymage Mankynde, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1642
That day that maked was oure mariage' . . . . .	E.Cl. 497
The day that maked was oure mariage! . . . . .	E.Cl. 854
The hye God whan he hadde Adam maked, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1325
To his degree was maked as a kynges . . . . .	E.Mch. 2027
Wolde han maked any herte lighte . . . . .	F.Fkl. 914
'No, by that Lord,' quod she, 'that maked me! . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1000
For which no longer maked he delays; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1294
But thou mayst seyn thy princes han thee maked . . . . .	G.SN. 484
Ministre . . . . .	
ther he was free now is he maked bonde; . . . . .	I.Pars. 145-50
othere beestes that God hadde maked, . . . . .	I.Pars. 325-30
lawefulliche y-maked and by rightful . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
was maked of God hymself in paradys, . . . . .	I.Pars. 840-5
were maked o flesh, and therfore by the olde . . . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
God maked it, as I have seyd, in paradys, . . . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
for that Jhesu Crist hymself maked it; . . . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5
Of all the blisse that ever was maked; . . . . .	BD. 577
He hath thee maked vicaire and maistrisse . . . . .	ABC. 140
The note, I trowe, y-maked was in Fraunce; . . . . .	PF. 677
Hir clothes were makid of right delye . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
he scholde han maked the senatours gylty . . . . .	Bo.1. p. 4.
	135-40
lettres falsly maked by whiche lettres I am accused to . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
conjuraoun ymaked ayens him, this . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
the whiche sche hath maked weys with hir free wille. . . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
seye thi two sones maked consileria, and . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
whiche that is a man makid of al sapience . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
thyne that nature of thynges hath makid foreyne . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
han maked matere of cruelte, this wise . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6.
	495-500
man maked it matere of vertu. . . . .	Bo.2. p.6.
	495-500
his brothir, and he was maked moyst . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6.
	515-20
were maked comparysoun of the erthe to the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
thi name? For yif ther were makid comparysoun . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
may ben maked comparysoun, but of thynges that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
ende may be makid no comparysoun. . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
hadde maked to the the same habite, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
maked the cours of it-self stable (that . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
they ben maked blisful by thilke thynges . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
that this world, parfyte ymakid, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9.
	865-70
ben makid blisful, and blisfulnesse is dyvinite, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
getynge of dyvinite men ben makid blisful. . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
[men ben makid just], and be the getynge . . . . .	925-30 em
of sapience thei ben maked wise, ryght . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10.
	925-30
they han geten dyvinite thei ben maked goddes. . . . .	Bo.3. p.10.
	925-30
good that is maked [of] blisfulnesse to alle . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10.
	935-40
of unyte that thei ben maked goodes? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
whiche that alle thynges ben y-maked and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1065-70
that he hadde makid . . . the wodes moevable to . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
renne, . . . . .	1115-20
and hadde makid the ryveris to stonden stille, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
	1120-5
stonden stille, and hadde maked the hertes . . . to . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
joynen . . . . .	1120-5
and hadde maked that the hare was nat agast . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
	1120-5
he, I-maked a knyght of the clere sterre . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1.
	1165-70
is makid godis knyght by the sekyng of . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1.
	1165-70
and he schal be makid parfit of the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1.
	1170-5
by the getynge of good men ben y-makid gode.' . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
certain that alle gode folk ben I-maked blisful . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1285-90
to ben maked goddes. And syn it is thus (that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1285-90
ben touchid and makid with enchauntementes. . . . .	Bo.4. m.3.
	1310-5
mutacioun that is makid by vices!') 'Ne . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3.
	1320-5
hath makid ofte tyme fair myracle, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1535-40
so that schrewes han maked schrewes to ben gode . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1535-40
that he hath makid into his semblance . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1545-50
is makid worthy to the hevene.)' . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
	1615-20
be makid weery by mys-weyes, so that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
to han makid hap. For yif the tilere of the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1.
	1635-40
manere that this world be makid coeterne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
wene that this world and god ben makid . . . eterne, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5

# Maked—Continued

things that ben I-maked by quantite . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1875-80
than ben they maked necessarie by the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
For herof ben ther maked bookes twelve. . . . .	TC.2. 108
And shortly maked ech of hem his fo; . . . . .	TC.2. 1482
That makeden the walles of the toun . . . . .	TC.4. 121
Comparisoun may noon y-maked be; . . . . .	LGW. 122
Hire white coroune was I-maked al, . . . . .	LGW. 222
He hath makid lewede folk to delyte . . . . .	LGW.G. 403
Han makid me his wrathe to foryive, . . . . .	LGW. 458
But Venus hadde him maked invisible; . . . . .	LGW. 1021
Swiche sorowe as he hath maked, and swiche chere, . . . . .	LGW. 1248
What maked yow to men to trusten so? . . . . .	LGW. 1256
And with two boles maked al of bras, . . . . .	LGW. 1432
Hyt myght have maked hem upon hir rewe, . . . . .	LGW. 1842
Then have ye maked me, through your franchise, . . . . .	Ven. 59
That makid was lyk hir semblance. . . . .	RR. 425
Where it is maked mencioni . . . . .	RR. 5662
Or pyment makid fresh and newe. . . . .	RR. 6027
Maked see Maked . . . . .	
Makedest . . . . .	
swiche excellence, that thou makedest me lyk to god. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
Makedest see Makedest . . . . .	
Makelless . . . . .	
In beaute first so stood she makeles: . . . . .	TC.1. 172
Makere . . . . .	
the perfeccioun of God, that is his maker. . . . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
yourre creatour and makere; for after the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2815-20
As frely as my Makere hath it sent. . . . .	D.WB. 150
That no dedeyn the Makere hadde of kynde . . . . .	G.SN. 41
Here taketh the Makere of this Book his . . . . .	I.Pars. 1080-5
That God, that maker is of al and Lord, . . . . .	PF. 199
'O thou makere of the wheel that . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
I woot wel that god, makere and maister, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
thanke the autour and the makere of hele, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
power of remes be autour and makere . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
makere of dytees that lighten tragedies) . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
god your autour and yowr makere, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
god hym-self, makere of alle natures, ordeineth and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1640-5
the heye makere, kyng and lord, welte and . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
	1560-5
makere of the grete world. To hym, . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2.
	1665-70
ben referrid to the makere of alle good . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3.
	1715-20
coeterne with his makere. (As who seith, thei . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
With which the maker is himself y-beten . . . . .	TC.1. 741
Thou raket night! Ther God, makere of kinde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1437
Ther God thy maker yit, or-that he dye, . . . . .	TC.5. 1787
be that the maker have not erred. . . . .	Astr. 92-7
Makes . . . . .	
to cheese . . . Your makes, as I prike yow with ple- . . . . .	PF. 389
saunce; . . . . .	
So that hire makes wolde upon hem rewe, . . . . .	LGW. 158
Makest . . . . .	
Makestow of womenn than thou wolt bigile. . . . .	B.ML. 371
Quod oure Hoste, 'for thou makest me . . . . .	B.Mel. 2110
thou by cause of thy humylitee makest lesynges . . . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
Thanne makest thou his pees with his sovereyn, . . . . .	ABC. 69
And makest Fortune wroth and aspre by thyne . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
wherfore makestow me gylty by thyne every dayes . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2.
	295-300
makest hem retourne ayen to the by . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9.
	875-80
And makest wise folke fro me withdrawe; . . . . .	LGW. 331
Maketh . . . . .	
But maketh houndes ete hem in despit.' . . . . .	A.Kn. 947
And maketh hym out of his slepe to sterte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1044
Swich sorwe be maketh that the grete tour . . . . .	A.Kn. 1277
'What maketh this but Juppiter, the kyng, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3035
And playeth faste, and maketh melodie. . . . .	A.Mil. 3306
And thus she maketh Aboloun hire ape . . . . .	A.Mil. 3389
Maketh the ferre levee to be looth'; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3393
He wepeth, weyleth, maketh sory cheere; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3618
This Aleyn maketh redy al his gere, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4016
And to hymself he maketh routhe and wo; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4200
That maketh me that I go nat aright; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4254
Of which that Lucon maketh swich a boost,— . . . . .	B.ML. 401
Converteth, and on Crist maketh hym bileve. . . . .	B.ML. 574
Maketh for his wyf, and for his child also, . . . . .	B.ML. 898
And with his wyf he maketh feeste and cheere, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1517
Daun John hym maketh feeste and myrre cheere, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1532
And up he gooth and maketh it ful tough. . . . .	B.Sh. 1569
Turne hiderward, and maketh bettre cheere! . . . . .	B.Sh. 1616
soothly sorweful herte maketh hise bones . . . . .	B.Mel. 2185-90
seith that the wise man maketh no lesyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60
though thyn enemy be reconciled and maketh thee . . . . .	
chiere of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2375-80
he maketh thilke feyned humilitee moore . . . . .	B.Mel. 2375-80
biforn the bataille maketh short victorie,' . . . . .	B.Mel. 2535-40
do right maketh men shrewes,' and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2625-30
that is norised by Fortune she maketh hym a greet . . . . .	
fool." . . . . .	B.Mel. 2645-50
and wrathful man maketh noyes, and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2700-5
ther maketh no man himselven riche if . . . . .	B.Mel. 2770-5
This maketh that oure heires beth so sklendre . . . . .	B.Mk. 3147
This maketh that oure wyves wole asaye . . . . .	B.Mk. 3149
It maketh al my drede for to dyen, . . . . .	B.NP. 4352
The doctour maketh this descripcioun. . . . .	C.Dor. 117

# Maketh—Continued

Maketh that est and west, and north and south,	C.Pard. 518
That of his throte he maketh his pryvee,	C.Pard. 527
Maketh the werkman parfit sekirly;	D.WB. 442
Greet pres at market maketh deere ware,	D.WB. 522
This maketh that ther been no fairys;	D.WB. 872
Maketh his God, and eek hymself, to knowe.	D.WB. 1202
'What maketh yow to han al this labour?'	D.Fri. 1473
This maketh the feend, this moste ben amended;	D.Sum. 1833
Maketh that Crist accepteth oure preyers.	D.Sum. 1884
Wyn maketh man to lesen wretchedly	D.Sum. 2054
Maketh yow nat forgetful for to be	E.Cl. 472
And every wight hire joye and feeste maketh,	E.Cl. 1109
I yewe it yow; maketh chartres as yow leste.	E.Moh. 2173
But dauneth, justeth, maketh hire good cheere;	F.Fld. 1098
Thus maketh he his introduccioun,	G.CY. 1388
As his <i>Rosarie</i> maketh mencoun;	G.CY. 1429
For who so maketh God his adversarie,	G.CY. 1476
Seint Augustyn, maketh a man to waymenten	I.Pars. 230-5
maketh wayk and feible alle the strengthes	I.Pars. 310-5
And forther-over it maketh hym that . . .	I.Pars. 310-5
or ordeyned in man it maketh hym coveite	I.Pars. 335-40
of clothyng, which that maketh it so deere	I.Pars. 415-20
and moralitees and maketh hym Cristes child;	I.Pars. 460-5
entente, for he maketh alwey a wikked	I.Pars. 490-5
atte laste ende, alwey he maketh a 'but' atte laste	I.Pars. 490-5
maketh a woman outhere bareyne by	I.Pars. 575-80
detractioun maketh an houteyn man be the moore	I.Pars. 610-5
certes, faterye, that maketh a man to	I.Pars. 610-5
vertu maketh a man lyk to God, and . . .	I.Pars. 660-5
This vertu . . . maketh hym Goddes owene deere	I.Pars. 660-5
child,	I.Pars. 675-80
maketh hym hevly, thoughtful and	I.Pars. 685-90
maketh that God hath abomynacioun of	I.Pars. 690-5
thyng, for it maketh, as seith Seint	I.Pars. 690-5
slouthe maketh hem feible and tendre.	I.Pars. 705-10
sloggy slombryng, which maketh a man be hevly	I.Pars. 705-10
abateh it, and maketh it feible; for this	I.Pars. 730-5
This vertu maketh folk to undertake	I.Pars. 730-5
bakward agayns alle resoun, and maketh that the	I.Pars. 745-50
hym, and of his blood he maketh sacrifice	I.Pars. 845-50
synne maketh hem lyk to houndes that	I.Pars. 905-10
as phisik maketh mencoun;	I.Pars. 910-5
hem that been y-wedded, and maketh the hertes al on	I.Pars. 920-5
hath the maietrie she maketh to muche	I.Pars. 925-30
That maketh my bewte to falle and fade,	BD. 563
For with his heed he maketh feste,	BD. 637
Lorde, hyt maketh myn herte lyght	BD. 1174
And Venus he salueth, and maketh chere,	Mars. 146
And maketh it seme stedfast and duryng,	Mars. 223
rosene floures; and who maketh that . . . autumpne	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
in the tyme of coold wynter, that maketh the leevess	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
falle.	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
putte that that maketh bokes wurthy of	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
wille, sche maketh hym a wrecche when	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
maketh that the manaces of Fortune ne	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
to sustene the—and that maketh the	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
it ne maketh folk no wrecches?	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
that mokeren it; for avaryse maketh . . . to ben	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
hated,	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
largesse maketh folk cleer of renoun.	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
maketh that a blisful man? The which	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
also musyke maketh muicyens, and	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
phisyk maketh phisicysens, and rethoryke,	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
thyng maketh his properte, ne it is	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
avarice unstaunched; ne power ne maketh	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
myghty	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
only ne maketh hem nat digne, but it	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
and the lowe, and maketh egal and evene	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
ne fame maketh yow nat knowe.	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
of no reverence, than maketh dignyte schrewes	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
fatyleth, which that maketh folk blisful,	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
entreth undir-nethe, that maketh hem wrecches.	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
and dredeh more hem than he maketh agast	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
as weleful fortune maketh frendes,	Bo.3. p.5. 740-5
fortune maketh hem enemyes.	Bo.3. p.5. 740-5
ne maketh the nat gentil.	Bo.3. p.6. 755-80
yif thou semeest fair, thy nature ne maketh nat that,	Bo.3. p.6. 755-80
maketh out-caste, and that dirknesse	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
that perfitly maketh a man suffisaunt,	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
schrewednesse maketh wrecchis, than mot	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
the propre nature of it maketh men wrecches;	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
errorr moeveth folk, and maketh weery	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
and makith comparysoun of his fortune	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
And thus maketh Love entre-changeable	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
makith that the causes rennen and	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
but it ne makith nat the thing that it	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
of it ne makith it nat, but the adjeccioun	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
the adjeccioun of the condicioun maketh it.	For no
But yit it maketh sharpe kerving toles;	TC.1. 632
For it is seyd, men maketh othe a yerde	TC.1. 740
And Jupiter that mak'th the thonder ringe,	TC.2. 233
The drede of leising maketh him that he	TC.3. 830
That maketh it so sone day to be;	TC.3. 1706
He spendeth, jousteth, maketh festeynges;	TC.3. 1718

# Maketh—Continued

Than laugheth she, and maketh him a mowe.	TC.4. 7
Thus maketh vertu of necesite!	TC.4. 1586
That maketh al this loude fare?	HF.2. 557
And maketh al my wyt to awynke	HF.3. 85
That fro my bokes maketh me to goon,	LGW. 34
That maketh it soun after his fyngerynge,	LGW. 91
Maketh of your trouthe neythir boost ne soun,	LGW. 267
That maketh men to women lasse triste,	LGW. 333
She waketh, walwithe, maketh many a brayde,	LGW. 1166
The auctour maketh of hit no mencoun.	LGW. 1225
That Prolgne upon hir dombe suster maketh!	LGW. 2380
Maketh my thought in joye and blis habounde.	Rosem. 12
That maketh his heyr him that wol him queene,	Gent. 20
What maketh this world to be so variable	L.St. 8
15 degrees of the equinoxial makith an houre	Astr. 75-82
And makith so queynt his robe and faire	RR. 65
She makith folk compasse and caste	RR. 194
And that is she that makith trechoures	RR. 197
And she makith false pleadoures	RR. 198
And maketh hir outward precious	RR. 419
For sich folk maketh lene her face,	RR. 444
For vilanye makith vilayn,	RR. 2181
It makith me full of joyfull thought.	RR. 2589
Makith lovers, withouten wene,	RR. 2683
Which maketh wene that he shall be	RR. 2761
It makith lovers to have remembrance,	RR. 2801
In herte it makith hem glad and light,	RR. 2835
That makith thee recche not of thi lyve.	RR. 3296
The force of love makith hym do this;	RR. 3517
Makith Bialacoli repaire ageyn,	RR. 3573
And makith hem with woo to deele;	RR. 4445
That maketh thee thrall for thi reward,	RR. 4640
Love makith all to goon myswey,	RR. 4766
And makith hym love yvell companye,	RR. 4899
And laugheth on hym, and makith hym feeste;	RR. 5061
Which makith [thee] so mate and woode,	RR. 5099
It makith thee bothe pale and lene;	RR. 5104
I mene not that which makith thee wood,	RR. 5196
Which makith no man done amys,	RR. 5202
The shadowe maketh her bemys merke,	RR. 5339
Makith hem to leese her coniaunce,	RR. 5465
And maketh hem to tumble doune	RR. 5469
She makith thurgh hir adversite	RR. 5547
For yn-fortune makith anon,	RR. 5551
Sith that it makith hym a wise man,	RR. 5576
Richesse riche ne makith nought Hym	RR. 5579
Makith men to lyve richely.	RR. 5584
Of covetie, that makith hym woode	RR. 5707
Abit ne makith neithir monk ne frere,	RR. 6192
Makith gode men of religioun.	RR. 6194
Good herte makith the goode thought,	RR. 6253
That makith the religioun flowryng—	RR. 6256
That makith the entenciouns blynde;	RR. 7170
And sayd hem: 'What case maketh you	RR. 7479
And this man makith you good chere,	RR. 7622

## Making

Of clooth-makyng she hadde swich an haunt	A.Prol. 447
And waillyng al the nyght, makynge his mone:	A.Kn. 1366
Was at the service and the fyr makynge,	A.Kn. 2914
The popes bulles, makynge mencoun	E.Cl. 744
Somme seyde it was along on the fir makynge,	G.CY. 922
yif they som-tyme, makynge an oet aysens	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
For making of avauntes, as men rede,	TC.3. 289
Torned her tho Criseyde, a wo makinge	TC.4. 855
'Making alwey a protestacioun,	TC.4. 1289
Making his sort, or beren him on honde	TC.4. 1404
In place horrible making ay his mone,	TC.5. 250
But, litel book, no making thou n'enveye,	TC.5. 1789
But after my making thou write more trewe.	Adam. 4
Of makynge ropen, and lad away the corne;	LGW. 74
And furtured wel youre lawe in his makynge.	LGW. 413
In makynge of a glorious Legende	LGW. 483

## Malice or Malitallens

### Maladies

And myne be the maladyes colde,	A.Kn. 2467
as maladies been cured by hir contraries,	B.Mel. 2205-10
this case; this is to seyn, that in maladies	B.Mel. 2465-70
O, wiste a man how manye maladyes	C.Pard. 513
suffraunce of maladies, or leeyng of worldly catel,	I.Pars. 1055-60
thei sholden seken out the maladyes of synne	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5

### Malady

He knew the cause of everich maladye,	A.Prol. 419
Nat only like the loveris maladye	A.Kn. 1373
Of maladye the which he hadde endured,	A.Kn. 1404
He shal been heeled of his maladye.	A.Kn. 2706
Or ellis fallen in swich maladye,	A.Kn. 2825
She trowed that he was in maladye,	A.Mil. 3416
For he was heeled of his maladie.	A.Mil. 3757
Sik lay the maunciple on a maladye—	A.Rv. 3993
Youre maladye is for we han to lyte.	D.Sum. 1962
semeth lik the maladie of hirn, in the	I.Pars. 420-5
of a man is cause of the grevous maladye	I.Pars. 470-5
maladie of men, or of beestes, if they taken	I.Pars. 605-10
or mayme, or maladie. And if he repreve	I.Pars. 625-30
if maladie destourbe it; for he shal nat	I.Pars. 990-5
repenten hym for the grevous maladie	I.Pars. 1000-5
ne for shame of folk, ne for maladie, ne	I.Pars. 1010-5
visityngne . . . in maladie, and sepulture of his	I.Pars. 1030-5



# Malady—Continued

thei deluyre noght folk fro maladye. But yif ye muses	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
the maladye of perturbacion is crept in to cause of thi maladye, and that ryght thi maladye, or elles the entree of ben grete causes, noght only to maladye, the causes and the habyt of thy maladye, thy maladye, but they ben a maner is redressed and with-stondeth to the maladye. langwysynge is maladye of body, ryght so ben ryght so ben vices and synne maladye of corage; atemprance of hele and of maladye, thing semeth maladye of corages but with any bodily maladye. But so to don felonyes; and to the maladye of hym . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5 Bo.1. p.6. 240-5 Bo.1. p.6. 240-5 Bo.1. p.6. 245-50 Bo.2. p.1. 255-60 Bo.2. p.3. 330-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
Allas! What is this wonder maladye?	TC.1. 419
But, cesse cause, ay cesseth maladye!	TC.2. 483
Thy maladye away the bet to drive,	TC.2. 1515
'For wel I fele, by my maladye	TC.5. 316
But seide he felte a grevous maladye	TC.5. 1231
For love, whan thou ne felteste maladye,	LGW. 1379
That I forgate my maladye;	RR. 1850
That lowth in his maladye.	RR. 2294
That noon perceyve thi maladye.	RR. 2394
An helthe full of maladye,	RR. 4723
<b>Malapert</b>	
Al n're he malapert, or made it tough,	TC.3. 87
<b>Mala</b>	
Were sek to knowe a femele from a male, whether thou be male or femele, yong of sedes and of sexes (that is to seyn, mal and femele).	D.WB. 122 I.Pars. 960-5
Which male and female with oo cheyne	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5 RR. 4812
<b>Male see Mall</b>	
<b>Malesee</b>	
or by malefice of sorcerie, or colde . . . that I have had affynyte to malefice or	I.Pars. 340-5 Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
<b>Malice</b>	
He hadde a jape of malice in the derk. Vertu and innocence thurgh thy malice Unto thy malice and thy tyrannye, And of malice, or for cruel corage, Hir glade chiere, and no malice at al, For no malice, ne for no crueltee, Hir hye malice? She is a shrew at al. Al innocent of his corouned malice, soothly, whan they souden of malice and envye comth proprely of malice, Now hath malice two spes, that is to That oother spece of malice is whan a hymself and his owene malice of his That malice hadde my corage . . . With-oute malice upon gadnesse; But O malice! For that they and turned in-to malice certes thanne . . . governe to good folk, for that the malice	A.Co. 4338 B.ML. 363 B.ML. 779 E.Cl. 692 E.Cl. 1045 E.Cl. 1074 E.Mch. 1222 F.Sq. 526 I.Pars. 445-50 I.Pars. 485-90 I.Pars. 485-90 I.Pars. 485-90 I.Pars. 1015-20 BD. 793 BD. 992 Bo.1. p.4. 165-70 Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20 TC.3. 326 TC.3. 880 TC.3. 1155 TC.3. 1438 LGW. 167 LGW.G. 341 LGW. 363 LGW. 371 LGW. 1720 LGW. 2307 LGW. 2590 LGW. 2595 RR. 273 RR. 3132 RR. 6622 RR. 6943
As wel for foly ofte as for malice; . . . But of malice, if that I shal not lye! That this was don for malice, her to fonde. For thou so downward hastest of malice, And thus thise fowles, voide of al malice, He may translate a thyng in no malice He myghte doon it, gessyng no malice; As thogh that he of malice wolde enditen, Dischevele, for no malice she ne thoghte, And turneth home; no malice he ne thoghte. So feble, that his malice is him rafte; In malice, thogh she shulde lese hir lyfe. Hir malice and hir male talent, His malice in his chere was kidde. Than suffren hym in such malice. For hadde he wist of oure malice,	TC.3. 326 TC.3. 880 TC.3. 1155 TC.3. 1438 LGW. 167 LGW.G. 341 LGW. 363 LGW. 371 LGW. 1720 LGW. 2307 LGW. 2590 LGW. 2595 RR. 273 RR. 3132 RR. 6622 RR. 6943
<b>Mallidous</b>	
Through mallous entencion.	HF.1. 93
That stout ben and mallous,	RR. 6158
<b>Malignity</b>	
Thanne comth malignitee, thurgh which	I.Pars. 510-5
<b>Malline</b>	
And seyde, 'Fare weel, Malyne, sweete wight.	A.Rv. 4236
<b>Mallous</b>	
Seyde this preest, 'and I hir malisoun! yewe his malisoun to swiche lordshipes as sustenen comth of irous herte. Mallousoun generally may be seyde aperteneith thilke malisoun that Crist shal the malisoun of al the court cristene, til they	G.CY. 1245 I.Pars. 440-5 I.Pars. 615-20 I.Pars. 815-20 I.Pars. 900-5
<b>Malkin</b>	
Malkin and Malkyn, with a dystaf in hir hand;	B.NP. 4574
<b>Malkins</b>	
Namoure than wole Malkynes maydenhede,	B.ML. 30
<b>Malle</b>	
Three keen and eek a sheep that highte Malle.	B.NP. 4021
<b>Malleable</b>	
Or elleswhere, and make it malliable;	G.CY. 1130
<b>Malmsey</b>	
With hym broghte he a jubbe of malmseye	B.Sh. 1260

# Malorum

Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . .	C.Pard. 334
Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . . .	C.Pard. 426
<b>Malt</b>	
With whete and malt of al the land aboute; . . . Ther was hir whete and eek hir malt y-grounde. 'Yif us a bushell whete, malt or reye, . . . This Pandar that nigh malt for wo and routhie His wynges malt, and he fel wete . . .	A.Rv. 3988 A.Rv. 3991 D.Sum. 1746 TC.1. 582 HF.2. 414
<b>Maltalent</b>	
Hir malice and hir male talent, . . . For angr, and for maltalent. . . . . Forto foryeve his male talent; . . .	RR. 273 RR. 330 RR. 3438
<b>Malvesie see Malmsey</b>	
<b>Man (specimens)</b>	
He wiste that a man was repentaunt: . . . A good man was ther of religion, . . . He was to synful man nat despitous, . . . A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed; Som man desirith for to ban richesse, . . . For slayn is man, right as another beest, Of Cadmus, which that was the firste man Forget nat Palamon, the gentil man,— For hym ther wepeth bothe child and man; A man woot litel what hym shal bityde; They seyde, 'The man was wood, my levee broother; Stepe on thy feet; com out, man, al atanes! The Prologe of the Manne of Lawes Tale 'Sire Man of Lawe,' quod he, 'so have ye blis, For swich lawe as man yeveth another wight I trowe certes that oure goode man thre thynges dryven a man out of his hous,— Oure Hoste seyde, 'As I am feithful man, Thanne wayteth she hir man to overthrowe Him thoughte a man stood by his beddes syde 'This mayde shal be myn, for any man! If that the goode-man that the beestes oweth Bothe man and womman, child, and hyne, and page; Crist was a mayde and shapen as a man, . . . Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit; Taak hym for the gretteest gentil man. And certes, every man, mayden, or wyf, And pile the man, and lete the wenche go. That was hir hostes-man, and bar a sak, Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is; Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel Wyn maketh man to lesen wrecchedly And art my feithful lige man y-bore, . . . So as he was a worthy gentil man, And namely whan a man is oold and hoor,— Ther as a wedded man, in his eastat, I have now ben a court-man al my lyf, That ther was nowher swich another man. Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part, Countrefete Oon of the beste farynge man on lyve, And 'Nouvel' crieth every lusty man. What maner man that caeth hym ther-to, 'Sire,' quod he to the preest, 'lat youre man gon This suffred . . . Crist for man, after that he hadde be right so consentyng departeth God fro man,— This vertu maketh a man lyk to God, . . . Best no man, ne no wight elles, . . . I trowe no man hadde the wit . . . She loved as man may do his brother, hir tonge Man ne woman gretly harmed, . . . But I dar seyn I am hir trewest man, . . . wende to confornde a fre-man of corage, . . . And he to ben her man, while he may dure: A fool may eek a wis-man ofte gyde. . . . Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne! As man, brid, best, fish, herbe, and grene tree . . . Ne for no wis-man, but for foles nice, . . . They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde, . . . But as her man I wol ay live and sterve, . . . Ey! who say evere a wis-man faren so? . . . Ther wot no man aright what dremes mene! 'As gentil man as any wight in Troye. Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? Wher arte? Man or woman, he or she. . . . A man of greet auctorite. . . . As shal the good man that thefor hath payed; Therto so grete a gentil-man was he, . . . Happe helpeth hardy man alway,' quod he, . . . If that he be a man, he shal do so. . . . As for to reve no man fro his lyfel . . . What man that claymeth gentil for to be . . . The good-man selle al that he had, . . .	A.Prol. 228 A.Prol. 477 A.Prol. 516 A.Kn. 1169 A.Kn. 1255 A.Kn. 1309 A.Kn. 1547 A.Kn. 2797 A.Kn. 2830 A.Mil. 3490 A.Mil. 3848 A.Rv. 4074 B.ML. head B.ML. 33 B.ML. 43 B.Sh. 1297 B.Mel. 2275-80 B.Mk. 3081 B.Mk. 3331 B.NP. 4269 C.Doo. 129 C.Pard. 361 C.Pard. 688 D.WB. 139 D.WB. 1095 D.WB. 1116 D.WB. 1180 D.Fri. 1362 D.Sum. 1755 D.Sum. 1768 D.Sum. 2002 D.Sum. 2054 E.Cl. 310 E.Cl. 549 E.Mch. 1269 E.Mch. 1283 E.Mch. 1492 F.Sq. 27 F.Sq. 553 F.Fkl. 932 F.Fkl. 1255 G.CY. 738 G.CY. 1102 I.Pars. 265-70 I.Pars. 355-60 I.Pars. 660-5 BD. 159 BD. 278 BD. 891 BD. 930 PF. 479 Bo.2. p.6. 495-500 TC.1. 468 TC.1. 630 TC.2. 1501 TC.3. 10 TC.3. 324 TC.4. 45 TC.4. 447 TC.4. 1087 TC.5. 364 TC.5. 931 TC.5. 1161 HF.2. 574 HF.3. 1068 LGW. 1391 LGW. 1532 LGW. 1773 LGW. 2002 LGW. 2693 Gent. 2 RR. 6654
<b>Manciple</b>	
A Manciple and myself,—ther were namo. . . . A gentil Manciple was ther of a temple, . . . And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe. . . . Sik lay the manciple on a maladye— Oure manciple, I hope he wil be deed, 'Wel,' quod the Manciple, 'if it may doon ese And on the Manciple he gan nodde faste And to the Manciple thanne spak oure Hoste: 'But yet, Manciple, in feith thou art to nyce, 'No,' quod the Manciple, 'that were a greet mescheff To the Manciple he took the gourde agayn; . . .	A.Prol. 544 A.Prol. 567 A.Prol. 586 A.Rv. 3993 A.Rv. 4029 H.Mop. 25 H.Mop. 47 H.Mop. 56 H.Mop. 69 H.Mop. 76 H.Mop. 91

**Maunciple—Continued**

Telle on thy tale, Maunciple, I thee preye.' . . . H.Mcp. 103  
By that the maunciple hadde his tale al ended . . . I.Pars. 1

**Maunciples**

Heere foloweth the Prologe of the Maunciples tale . . . H.Mcp. head  
Heere bigynneth The Maunciples Tale of . . . H.Mcp. head

**Mandement**

Withouten mandement, a lewed man . . . D.Fri. 1346  
And he wolde fecche a feyned mandement, . . . D.Fri. 1360

**Mandements**

With mandementz for fornicacioun, . . . D.Fri. 1284

**Mane see Mene****Manes**

That Manes, whiche that Goddes ben of payne, . . . TC.5. 892

**Mangonel**

Of trepetor, or mangonel, . . . RR. 6279

**Manhede**

Thou mayst, syn thou hast wysdom and manhede, . . . A.Kn. 1285  
By wysdom, manhede, and by greet labour . . . B.Mk. 3861  
And for his manhede and his governaunce, . . . H.Mcp. 158

**Manhod**

And of manhod hym lakkede right naught. . . . A.Prol. 756  
And after that, his manhod and his pine . . . TC.2. 676  
But in himself with manhod gan restreynen . . . TC.3. 428  
And with thy manhod letten al this grame? . . . TC.4. 529  
'Ek gentil herte and manhod that ye hadde, . . . TC.4. 1674  
That with his manhod, or he wolde stente, . . . TC.5. 1476  
Upon the manhod and the worthynesse, . . . Ven. 4

**Manis**

Of Hereos, but rather lyk manye, . . . A.Kn. 1374

**Manyfest**

thyngen ye to manyfesten or publiessen your renoun  
than is it manifest and opene that by the  
open thing and manyfest that thei that mowen . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60

cleer and manyfest that it is propre to the  
sheweth manyfest the diverse ascencious of signes . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5  
Astr. 277-84

**Manifold see Fold****Mankind**

What is mankynde moore unto you holde . . . A.Kn. 1307  
Thus schal mankynde drenche and lese hir lyf. . . A.Mil. 3521  
Mankynde was lorn, and damned ay to dye, . . . B.M.L. 843  
Almyghty God, that saveth al mankynde, . . . B.M.L. 907  
And eek his mooder, honour of mankynde, . . . B.Pri. 1809  
the thre enemyes of mankynde,—that is  
O noble Sampson, strongest of mankynde,  
God save yow that boghte agayn mankynde,  
Alas! mankynde, how may it bitide . . . B.Mel. 2610-5  
B.Mk. 3265  
Was al mankynde broght to wretchednesse; . . . C.Pard. 766  
That womman was the los of al mankynde. . . C.Pard. 900  
D.WB. 716  
D.WB. 720

made . . . Mankynde, save and gyde us alle and  
some, . . . D.Fri. 1643  
Se ye nat, Lord, how mankynde it destroyeth? . . . F.Fkl. 876  
An hundred thousand bodies of mankynde . . . F.Fkl. 877  
Which mankynde is so fair part of thy werk, . . . F.Fkl. 879  
Toward mankynde, but how thanne may it bee, . . . F.Fkl. 882  
To doon mankynde playn remission, . . . G.S.N. 346  
be seyn of al mankynde, in which visage  
innocence, to multiplye mankynde to the . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
O tresorer of bountee to mankynde! . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
This thanke I you, secour of al mankynde!  
That in this world is don of al mankynde. . . ABC. 107  
of thynges toucheynge dyvynite and mankynde? . . . ABC. 168  
mankynde nolde nat cese to wepe . . . PF. 70  
honour of mankynde, Symacus, thy wyves fader,  
mankynde were moost worthy and noble . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
Bo.2. p.4. 365-70  
Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
Bo.2. p.6. 490-5  
O weleful were mankynde, yif thilke  
of the welefulnesse of mankynde; . . . Bo.2. m.8. 600-5  
remes of mankynde streechen brode, yit  
error and folie of mankynde departeth . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
wel seyn that it is a figure of mankynde; . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
the effect of alle the dedes of mankynde . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805-10  
Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90  
wil of mankynde, whiche that is lad by diverse . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200  
good purposed to the werkis of mankynde . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80  
othir forme of mankynde (that is to seyn . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300  
have thei for-lorn the nature of mankynde. . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5  
of the condicion of mankynde, ben put  
the body of mankynde; but I nolde nat of schrewes, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30  
perfeccioun of mankynde; now we that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90  
and the jugement of mankynde accorden . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5  
moche departed from the usage of mankynde? . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5  
of mankynde, yif so be that it demeth . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10  
werkis of mankynde nis noon, syn that  
damages ther folwen of thingis of mankynde. . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
of mankynde (as who seith that men han . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20  
of mankynde, as thou songe a litel here . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30  
mankynde ne may nat moeven to (that is . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50

**Mankind—Continued**

to the lynage of mankynde, ryght as . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1825-30  
of mankynde ne weneth nat that the . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5  
resoun of mankynde knoweth hem. . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5  
of the presence of mankynde, ryght so as . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5  
The thriddre part of mankynde, or the fether, . . . LGW. 287  
And of the wrechede engendrynge of mankynde . . . LGW.G. 414

**Manly**

A manly man, to been an abbot able. . . A.Prol. 167  
He faught, and slough hym manly as a knyght, . . . A.Kn. 987  
Blak was his berd, and manly was his face; . . . A.Kn. 2130  
So manly was this Julius of herte, . . . B.Mk. 3901  
With manly voys, that al the court it herde. . . D.WB. 1036  
And therto manly and eek servysable, . . . E.Mch. 1911  
He with a manly voys seith his message . . . F.Sq. 99  
or a manly dede to swere grete othe? . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
to doon goode werkis, and manly and vertuouly . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
Your manly resoun oghte it to respyte, . . . Anel. 259  
wont to hurtlen hir with manly wordes . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265-70  
God wot wh'er he was lik a manly knight! . . . TC.2. 1263  
Therwith his manly sorwe to biholde . . . TC.3. 113  
But manly set the world on sixe and sevene, . . . TC.4. 622  
He gan his wo ful manly for to hide, . . . TC.5. 30

**Manere**

In al his lyf, unto no maner wight. . . A.Prol. 71  
Of Court, and been estatlich of manere, . . . A.Prol. 140  
His tale anon, and seyde in this manere. . . A.Prol. 858  
I wolde han told yow fully the manere . . . A.Kn. 876  
But down on knees wente every maner wight . . . A.Kn. 1875  
Round was the shape, in manere of compaas, . . . A.Kn. 1889  
Ful richely in alle maner thynges; . . . A.Kn. 2181  
And herte soor, and seyde in this manere:— . . . A.Kn. 2220  
Fynd thow the manere how, and in what wyse; . . . A.Kn. 2244  
No maner shot, ne polax, ne shorte knyf, . . . A.Kn. 8544  
But told his cherles tale in his manere. . . A.Mil. 3169  
In twenty manere koude he trippe and daunce . . . A.Mil. 3328  
Som maner confort shal I have, parfay, . . . A.Mil. 3681  
And forth I lete hire saille in this manere, . . . B.M.L. 321  
A maner Latyn corrupt was hir speche, . . . B.M.L. 511  
Swiche manere necessities as ben playnynges . . . B.M.L. 711  
And pleynly al the manere he hym tolde, . . . B.M.L. 880  
Or ire or talent or som maner affray . . . B.M.L. 1137 ear  
Whan that he cam, som manere honest thyng, . . . B.Sh. 1289  
This gentil monk answerde in this manere: . . . B.Sh. 1385  
Thou hast ynough in every maner wise, . . . B.Sh. 1485  
Save that he mooste, in alle maner wise, . . . B.Sh. 1536  
That ye han maad a manere straungenesse . . . B.Sh. 1576  
Gladly quod she and seide in this manere . . . B.Pri. 1642 ear  
Swich manere doctrine as men used there,— . . . B.Pri. 1689  
shewed hem his cas, and by the manere of his speche . . . B.Mel. 2195-200

Cassidorie seith that "It is a manere sleighte to  
hyndre, . . . B.Mel. 2385-90  
in the forseide manere, ne in due manere as the case . . . B.Mel. 2440-5  
all swich manere peple as I have seyde . . . B.Mel. 2500-5  
kepe yow in swich manere that for any . . . B.Mel. 2500-5  
othere manere edifices, and armure and artileries, . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
that ther is a manere garmyngoun that no . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
erred to han cleped swich manere folk to . . . B.Mel. 2540-5  
in what manere they han to yow doon al this . . . B.Mel. 2545-50  
The cause formal is the manere of hir werkynge . . . B.Mel. 2590-5  
been punysshed in the manere that thow . . . B.Mel. 2605-10  
in the same manere our Lord Crist hath . . . B.Mel. 2615-20  
in the forseide manere, . . . B.Mel. 2615-20  
to overcome me in swich manere that I . . . B.Mel. 2615-20  
adversaries in oother manere than right . . . B.Mel. 2720-5  
in what manere ye shul use hem. . . B.Mel. 2765-70  
swich a manere that men holde nat yow . . . B.Mel. 2785-90  
that thou hast geten in swich a manere . . . B.Mel. 2790-5  
in swich manere that men seye nat that youre . . . B.Mel. 2795-800

may in any manere displese God, that is . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
where as ye moove in oother manere have . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
spoken in this manere, Melibee answerde . . . B.Mel. 2860-5  
and seyde to hem in a goodly manere . . . B.Mel. 2920-5  
been nat worthy to have in no manere, . . . B.Mel. 2925-30  
hir good in this manere; for better it is . . . B.Mel. 3030-5  
in swich a manere, that youre goode name . . . B.Mel. 3050-5  
"He overcometh in an yvel manere that . . . B.Mel. 3055-60  
I wol biwaille, in manere of tragedie, . . . B.Mk. 3181  
Chees in a bath to dye in this manere . . . B.Mk. 3706  
Tragedie is noon oother maner thyng; . . . B.Mk. 3951  
For she was, as it were, a maner deye. . . B.NP. 4036  
What cyleth yow, to grone in this manere? . . . B.NP. 4080  
As is of yonge maydens the manere. . . C.Doc. 120  
By manere of the cherles chalangyng, . . . C.Doc. 264  
In no degree; ne in which manere wyse . . . C.Doc. 279  
Lordes may fynden oother maner play . . . C.Pard. 627  
Whanne saugh ye ever in any maner age . . . D.WB. 59  
Ben ther non oother maner resemblances . . . D.WB. 368 ear  
By sleighte, or force, or by som maner thyng, . . . D.WB. 405  
Swiche manere wordes hadde we on honde. . . D.WB. 451  
Nat of my body in no foul manere, . . . D.WB. 485  
She yaf hym swich a manere love-drynke . . . D.WB. 754  
Thou lettest oure disport in this manere.' . . . D.WB. 839  
Lo, in swich maner rym is Dantes tale,— . . . D.WB. 1127  
But atte laste he seyde in this manere: . . . D.WB. 1229  
He made alway a maner louryng chiere . . . D.Fri. 1266  
And eek of many another manere cryme, . . . D.Fri. 1307  
No maner consciensce of that have I; . . . D.Fri. 1438



**Manner—Continued**

Upon hir knees, he seyde in this manere:	D.Fri. 1625
My prologe wol I ende in this manere.	D.Sum. 1703
Hadde preched at a chirohe in his manere,	D.Sum. 1714
I may nat plesse him in no maner cas,	D.Sum. 1831
They holden drynken in no maner wyse,	D.Sum. 1898
But I shal fynde it in a maner glose,	D.Sum. 1920
Han spent upon diverse manere freres	D.Sum. 1950
What, frere John, what maner world is this?	D.Sum. 2171
I trowe som maner thyng ther is amys	D.Sum. 2172 <i>var</i>
I holde hym in a manere frenesye.	D.Sum. 2209
And to every spoked ende, in this manere,	D.Sum. 2263
And, but ye wole assent in this manere,	E.Cl. 174
Ful sobrelly, and seyde in this manere:	E.Cl. 296
And wondred hem in how honeste manere,	E.Cl. 333
And to the peple he bowd in this manere:	E.Cl. 368
For which this markys wroghte in this manere;	E.Cl. 463
A maner sergeant was this privee man,	E.Cl. 519
Somwhat this lord hath routhe in his manere,	E.Cl. 579
Was she to hym in every maner wyse;	E.Cl. 605
Arrayed eek ful fresh in his manere;	E.Cl. 781
I ne heeld me never digne in no manere	E.Cl. 818
That thyn were al swich manere governance;	E.Cl. 963
Herkneth my song that seith in this manere.	E.Cl. 1176
Unto the herte, ne koude in no manere	E.Mch. 1237
Alle othere manere yiftes hardily,	E.Mch. 1312
I wol noon oold wyf han in no manere.	E.Mch. 1416
For he was shawe al newe in his manere.	E.Mch. 1826
Therefore I speke to hym in this manere.	E.Mch. 1868
In manere of a compleynte or a lay,—	E.Mch. 1881
That he nyl fynde it out in som manere.	E.Mch. 2127
And in he sturte, and that in swich manere	E.Mch. 2153
Wherfore I wole answer in this manere,	E.Mch. 2193
In swich manere it may nat been expressed,	E.Mch. 2362
Hath set hire herte on any maner wight,	F.Sq. 138
Til that the knyght hath taught hem the manere	F.Sq. 187
Out of the sighte of every maner wight,	F.Sq. 329
The manere and the forme of al this thyng,	F.Sq. 337
The hors vanysshed, I noot in what manere,	F.Sq. 342
Til atte laste she spak in this manere	F.Sq. 445
And under hewe of trouthe in swich manere,	F.Sq. 508
So lyk a gentil lover of manere,	F.Sq. 546
His manere was an hevене for to see	F.Sq. 558
In oother manere than ye heere me seye	F.Fkl. 953
And, but she vouchesauf in swich manere	F.Fkl. 1071
Or rather aleen myself in some manere,	F.Fkl. 1425
That slowe himself for swich a manere cas.	F.Fkl. 1430
Hirselven slow, right for swich manere wo.	F.Fkl. 1433
Out of hir hous to any maner place;	F.Fkl. 1507
Is joyned by a manere conjoynynge	G.SN. 95
Cecile may eek be seyde in this manere	G.SN. 99
With hire housbonde, as ofte is the manere,	G.SN. 142
Commendeth it, and seith in this manere:	G.SN. 273
Ne seydestow right now in this manere,	G.SN. 334
The sungel of God, and every maner boone	G.SN. 356
'What maner womman artow?' tho quod he.	G.SN. 424
And that thou were in every maner wise	G.SN. 496
The tormentour, but for no maner chaunce	G.SN. 527
What maner man that casteth hym ther-to,	G.CY. 738
I wol yow teche pleyntly the manere	G.CY. 1057
In no manere his myrthe and his gladnesse;	G.CY. 1287
Ne in no book it writte in no manere,	G.CY. 1466
And with that word, he seyde in this manere:	I.Para. 70
and swich maner thyng. Another thyng	I.Para. 100-5
alle manere humylitee'; and this is	I.Para. 105-10
this sorwe shal been in this manere, ay	I.Para. 130-5
his dong. Swiche manere of thoghtes	I.Para. 140-5
shul they been of soule, as of alle manere vertues	I.Para. 195-200
wight in no manere; and therefore in	I.Para. 205-10
of alle manere delices; for certes	I.Para. 205-10
mannes synne is every manere of ordre	I.Para. 280-5
may be said of Jhesu in this manere:	I.Para. 270-5
in which manere shal been his contricion,	I.Para. 290-5
two manere of consentynge; that oon of hem	I.Para. 290-5
a maner of breches, to hidden hire membra.	I.Para. 330-5
in what manere that synne wesech and	I.Para. 350-5
devel, in this manere: The fensid seith,	I.Para. 355-60
God in swich manere that al that ever	I.Para. 380-5
many manere of decesites. Thilke manere of folk	I.Para. 440-5
swiche manere bake-metes and	I.Para. 445-5
o manere gentrie is for to pricise—that	I.Para. 480-5
in this manere it is divers from alle othere	I.Para. 485-90
hir precious oymement. This maner murmure	I.Para. 500-5
unbyndeth alle manere of frendshipe.	I.Para. 510-5
Agayns thare manere of wronges that	I.Para. 520-5
and keper of ire. Ther is a maner tree,	I.Para. 550-5
werre, and every manere of wrong that	I.Para. 560-5
Som manere of homycide is spirituell, and	I.Para. 560-5
in oother manere, as when thou comandest	I.Para. 570-5
womman shedeth hire nature, in manere	I.Para. 575-80
Alle this manere of folk so wrappen hem	I.Para. 585-90
'Ne wol ye nat swere in alle manere;	I.Para. 585-90
of rates, and swich manere wretchednesse?	I.Para. 605-10
may be seyde every maner power or harm.	I.Para. 615-20
alle manere folk, yet is it, certes, moost	I.Para. 630-5
in swich manere that they ne skippe nat	I.Para. 655-60
fourre manere of grevances in outward thynges;	I.Para. 680-5
he moot have fourre manere of pacienche;	I.Para. 680-5
al his herte to every maner synne, as seith	I.Para. 690-5
Thanne comth a manere coolnesse, that	I.Para. 720-5
and in glorie, and in every manere of	I.Para. 740-5

**Manner—Continued**

That oother manere is when a man or	I.Para. 785-90
Another manere of remedie agayns	I.Para. 810-5
his mete, and hath no rightful manere of etynge.	I.Para. 825-30
In oother manere been distinct the	I.Para. 825-30
all manere covetise to doon lecherie.	I.Para. 845-60
in wikked manere; and therefore, seith Salomon that	I.Para. 850-5
diverse entente, and in diverse manere,	I.Para. 910-5
lust of hire herte. The thriddre manere	I.Para. 940-5
The fourthe manere is for to	I.Para. 940-5
The seconde manere of chastitee is for	I.Para. 940-5
Thise manere women that ooberven chastitee	I.Para. 945-50
The thriddre manere of chastitee is	I.Para. 945-50
noon, in manere of homicide or noon,	I.Para. 960-5
or noon, and swiche manere harneys.	I.Para. 970-5
in what manere he hath doon his synne,	I.Para. 975-80
For which in no manere,	I.Para. 990-5
Now been ther thre manere of almesses:	I.Para. 1030-5
swiche manere penaunces. But war	I.Para. 1050-5
thee wel that swiche manere penaunces	I.Para. 1050-5
and swiche manere of clothyng,	I.Para. 1050-5
And in hir maner made festes.	BD. 433
By the maner me thoughte so,—	BD. 453
He sayde a lay, a maner song,	BD. 471
In no maner lyme of his.	BD. 498
Have any maner wit fro youthe,	BD. 759
Of maner, and of comlynesse,	BD. 826
No maner counseyl, but at hir look	BD. 839
'Of maner and of comlynesse,	BD. 965
For every wyght of hir manere	BD. 987
But wolde ye telle me the manere	BD. 1129
For wit, manere, and al was goon.	BD. 1217
What maner man dar now holde up his heed?	Pity. 24
Assured Maner, Youthe and Honestee,	Pity. 40
Eek what availleth Maner and Gentilesse	Pity. 78
What maner thinge that may encresse my wo	Pity. 103
Were now the bowe bent in swich manere	ABC. 29
And thus she brydeleth him in hir manere,	Mars. 41
For she ne fond ne saugh no maner wyght;	Mars. 116
Complexneth beaute, fredom, and manere;	Mars. 294
For I am set on yow in swich manere,	Comp.L. 95
And for no maner gilt but my good wille?	Comp.L. 117
Hir fredom fond Arcite in swich manere,	Anel. 106
Ther nas to hir no maner lettre y-sent	Anel. 113
That touched love, from any maner wyght,	Anel. 114
Your observances in soo low manere?	Anel. 249
Nis but a maner deth, what wey we traue,	PF. 54
The terelet seide then in this manere:	PF. 533
For sothe as yet, by no manere were.	PF. 653
trown in no manere that sche were of our elde.	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
nobly y-wrought in manere of laddres,	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
to seen the face or the manere of this	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
swiche a manere imposicion, as whoso boughte	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
desirestow to heren in what manere? I	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
to owe to god in this manere:	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
by dreme manere? Why suffrestow that slydynge	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
what be the manere of thi curacioun?	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
trowe nat in no manere that so certeyn thynges	
schulden	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
noight with-outen a manere chaungynge	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
thyng is flytynge Fortune but a maner schewynge	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
the for hir-self in this manere, for-sothe	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
maladye, but they ben a maner norischaunges of thi	
sorwe,	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
the nowmbre and the maner of thi	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
consider the nowmbre and the maner of thy bliesses	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
day of a mannes lif is a maner deth to	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
What maner man stable and war, that	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
contre with the blood of a maner schelle-fysseche	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
And therefore every maner man	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
ne spreden his name to many manere peples.	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
boundes of o manere folk. But how	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
in many manere studies, gon certes by diverse	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
alle manere goodes; to the whiche goode if	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
semeth hem, a maner cleanness of	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
of vertu, for it is a ful hooly maner thyng;	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
and by a maner thought, al be	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
many maner errouns mystorneth yow	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
the maner or the gyse,' quod sche, 'that	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
hadde used and had manye maner dignytees	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
nevere cesen no where amoges no maner folk	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
In this manere thanne moten	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
For it semeth that gentilesse be a maner preisyng	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
as that a maner necessite be imposed to	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
ryght as a maner fruyte of	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
weyes ne ben a maner mysledynges to	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
purpre (that is to seyn, of a maner schelle	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
a thyng that is of this manere, that is to	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
'In which manere?' quod I.	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
certes in this manere he ne geteth hym	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
maner of goodes that ne be nat perfy.	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
any swich maner good as thilke good that thou hast	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
ne mai nat be withcid in no manere.	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
'In which manere?' quod I.	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
a maner body of blasfulness by diverse	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
in no manere be desired ne requered.	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50

**Manner—Continued**

'In whiche manere?' quod I . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
renne in the same manere be alle thinges, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
that han any manere nature of wyllinge . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
mayest not drede be no manere that alle . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
of wordes) a manere wonderful cerle or . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
it ne mai nat be denyed in no manere, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
folweth, by other manere than is covenable . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
good, ryght as to a maner heighte of hir . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
in this manere: so as god hym-self . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
in this manere it folweth thanne that alle . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
undirstonde yit in another manere that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
'And what manere schal that be,' . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
(That is to seyn, that ther is a maner peple . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
ne were no manere ne noon ende, but if . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
nature, and al that moeveth in any manere, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
thys thinges is a maner porcioun of the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
of god, stablissh many maner gises to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
the whiche manere whan that men looken it in thilke . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
thilke manere is referred by men to thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
in this manere the domes of men disorden, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
Natheles the propre maner . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
leche, that knoweth the manere and the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
quod I, 'mysueth this manere speche of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
'Thanne,' seide sche, 'that manere wol I don . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
wyght diffynisse hap in this manere, that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
'In whiche manere?' quod I . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
as a maner foundement of subject material . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
in this manere thei ben caryffis fro hir propre . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
ne mai nat ben deceoyed in no manere, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
in other manere than thei ben purveyed, thanne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
in this manere this necessite slideth ayein . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
is necessarie, how so or in what manere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
In whiche manere knoweth god byforn the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
And this is only the manere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
in any manere (that is to seyn, that yif . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
By this manere thanne, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
or charlottes. And by this manere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
in no manere to the hevere strengthe, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
hem in thilke manere in the whiche it . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
in the manere of a mirour, whennes thryveth . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
figures empressid in manere of matere. . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
comen many maner knowynges to dyverse . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
more parfit jugement. In this manere stryvyng . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
in what manere the prescience of god seeth alle . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
in this manere that this world be makid coeterne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
ben in som manere, it semyth somdel to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
som maner presence of this litle and swift . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
a maner ymage or liknesse of the ai . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
swich manere thinges as it betydyth to, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
by this manere is it I-doon, for that it shal . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
that he goth. Ryght on this same manere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
establisheth manere to alle thinges, and it ne oweth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
That I have might to shewe in som manere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
In general went every manere wyght . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
With ful assured lokyng and manere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Her look a lile aside in swich manere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
But, from a-for his maner for to holde, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Least it were wat on any maner side, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
But wel rede I, that by no maner weye . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
In sundry maner, as thise was treten, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
To every maner wyght in som degre? . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
For of good name, wisdom, and manere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Al this drede I; and ek for the manere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
His fulle frend, tho seyde in this manere; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
And in the toun his maner tho forth ay . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
His hye port and his manere estraunge; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Halt not co path, ne alwey co manere; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Lat be to me your fremde maner speche, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Alday for love, and in swich maner cas . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
To semen alle maner vice and sinnel . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
To love. Lo, swiche maner folk, I gesse, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Of al this thing; the maner and the wise . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
What maner wind gideth you hider here? . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
His goodly maner, and his gentilesse . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5

**Manner—Continued**

To han a maner routhe upon my wo, . . . . .	TC.2. 1375
That ben his frendes in swich maner cas. . . . .	TC.2. 1475
For I right now have founden co manere . . . . .	TC.2. 1511
Or his accesse, or his sikly manere; . . . . .	TC.2. 1543
A leche anon, and seide, 'In this manere . . . . .	TC.2. 1579
And Pandarus in earnestful manere . . . . .	TC.2. 1727
Recording his lessoun in this manere: . . . . .	TC.3. 51
Which vois ek quook, and therto his manere . . . . .	TC.3. 93
Her governaunce, her wit; and her manere . . . . .	TC.3. 216
Such maner folk,—what shal I clepe hem, what?— . . . . .	TC.3. 317
Ne sholde han wist by word or by manere . . . . .	TC.3. 431
That every maner womman that was there . . . . .	TC.3. 627
Unwist of every maner wight, certeyn, . . . . .	TC.3. 789
'Wherfor I wol define in this manere, . . . . .	TC.3. 834
'But certein is, som maner jalousey . . . . .	TC.3. 1030
Ne sholde in veyn escape in no manere, . . . . .	TC.3. 1412
In armes streyne, and seyde in this manere: . . . . .	TC.3. 1449
And many a night they wroughte in this manere, . . . . .	TC.3. 1713
That it undon on any maner side, . . . . .	TC.3. 1735
And than he wolde singe in this manere: . . . . .	TC.3. 1743
'And in what forme and in what maner wise . . . . .	TC.4. 78
But everemo, lo, this is thy manere . . . . .	TC.4. 284
Thou shalt this night, som time in som manere, . . . . .	TC.4. 653
'For wiste he that ye ferde in this manere, . . . . .	TC.4. 918
'And in this maner this necessite . . . . .	TC.4. 1002
This sorwful man can now no maner red, . . . . .	TC.4. 1160
He gan her limes dresse in swich manere, . . . . .	TC.4. 1182
Therof am I no maner thing in doute. . . . .	TC.4. 1277
Soth is, that will he bood in this manere, . . . . .	TC.5. 29
He hadde in herte alweyes a maner drede . . . . .	TC.5. 52
And she accepteth it in good manere, . . . . .	TC.5. 186
Out of this oost stele on som maner side, . . . . .	TC.5. 752
Lo, other maner folk comenden it. . . . .	TC.5. 761
And ofte time this was her manere . . . . .	TC.5. 809
Who that ther com; and every maner wight . . . . .	TC.5. 1115
He so defet was, that no maner man . . . . .	TC.5. 1219
That dremes many a maner man bigile? . . . . .	TC.5. 1277
As I you see. And, though no maner routhe . . . . .	TC.5. 1385
For which me thinketh every maner wight . . . . .	TC.5. 1555
A maner cote-armure, as seith the storie, . . . . .	TC.5. 1651
And whan that he was slayn in this manere . . . . .	TC.5. 1807
And queynte maner of figures . . . . .	HF.1. 126
And eek to telle the manere . . . . .	HF.1. 249
Or speche, or for frendly manere; . . . . .	HF.1. 278
But al the maner how she deyde, . . . . .	HF.1. 375
Ne no maner creature, . . . . .	HF.1. 489
Now herketh every maner man, . . . . .	HF.2. 1
Wol with som maner thyng thes quyte, . . . . .	HF.2. 162
What maner stoon this roche was; . . . . .	HF.3. 33
Of alle maner of mynstrales, . . . . .	HF.3. 107
And many other maner pipe, . . . . .	HF.3. 129
Right ewiche a maner murmurynge, . . . . .	HF.3. 434
And for no maner other thyng, . . . . .	HF.3. 609
Right verrailly in this manere . . . . .	HF.3. 639
No maner tydynge in to pace; . . . . .	HF.3. 865
Desperat of all maner blis, . . . . .	HF.3. 975
Of it to doon all maner reverence . . . . .	LGW. 52 var
As Ethike seith, in swich maner I mene. . . . .	LGW. 165
Hyde, Jonathas, al thy frendly manere; . . . . .	LGW. 251
Suffioeth me thou make in this manere, . . . . .	LGW. 373
And longe tyme they wrought in this manere, . . . . .	LGW. 772
With arwes and with bows, in this manere . . . . .	LGW. 921
And in hire frendly speche, in this manere . . . . .	LGW. 1084
And of thy feyned trouthe, and thy manere, . . . . .	LGW. 1374
And she tooke hede, and knew by hire manere, . . . . .	LGW. 1394
Hire yelow heer, hir shap, and hire manere, . . . . .	LGW. 1747
Thus faire she was, and thys was hir manere, . . . . .	LGW. 1763
'And of the age sawe the maner alle. . . . .	LGW. 1909
'And if I profite yow in lowe manere . . . . .	LGW. 2060
For which this Adriane in this manere . . . . .	LGW. 2078
And to hir auster sayde in this manere: . . . . .	LGW. 2125
And toke hit hir, and al the maner tolde. . . . .	LGW. 2372
His shippe was rent so lowe, in suche manere, . . . . .	LGW. 2417
Hir lyketh wel his porte and his manere, . . . . .	LGW. 2453
As is of maidenes ofte the manere, . . . . .	LGW. 2678
That fro the fiftre cerle, in no manere, . . . . .	Scog. 9
Never to change for no maner distresse. . . . .	Bal.Ch. 9
suffisant to teche as wel the manere of the . . . . .	Astr. 20-5
climates and thy reet shapen in manere of a nett . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
in a maner toret fast to the moder of thyn . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
Dates, that ben figured in manere of degres . . . . .	Astr. 45-50
in manere of 2 squyres, or ellis in manere . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
in manere of an extre, that goth thorough . . . . .	Astr. 57-60
Thys forseide grete pyn in manere of an extre . . . . .	Astr. 57-60
there comen a maner croked strikes like . . . . .	Astr. 88-92
with thy zodiak, shapen in manere of a net . . . . .	Astr. 92-7
I fonde the day of the monthes in manere as I seide; . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
Take this manere of settyng for a . . . . .	Astr. 127-32
experience for evermo in whiche manere I shulde . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
knowe . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
in whiche manere I shuld come to the houre . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
by this manere of worching maist thou se . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
The same manere maist thou worche to knowe the . . . . .	Astr. 185-8
forseide sonne. And in this manere . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
the sonne by thy ryet for a maner curiosite . . . . .	Astr. 211-5
16. Conclusio. This chapitre is a maner Declaracioun . . . . .	Astr. 218-22
of eny maner sterre, straunge or . . . . .	Astr. 218-22
ascendent anon right by som manere sterre . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
by som manere sterre fixe whiche that thou . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
lyne, and worke in the manere forseid. . . . .	Astr. 272-7



# Manner—Continued

syde that the sonne stant, as is the manere	Astr. 301-8
The manere of the divisioun of thin	Astr. 316-9
but in noon othir manere.	Astr. 330-7
37. Conclusio. Another maner of equacions	Astr. 343-50
Thys lyne meridional is but a manere descriptioun,	Astr. 358-62
in this manere thei change not her meridian.	Astr. 362-5
in manere of a peire tables to receyve.	Astr. 371-6
And nota that in this manere maist thou	Astr. 376-82
And in this manere maist thou	Astr. 382-91
His countenance and his manere,	RR. 727
Were alle fyve on oon manere,	RR. 984
A lord may have no maner vice	RR. 1173
Myght in no maner way fulfille,	RR. 1532
But I ne durste in no manere,	RR. 1817
For curteis and of faire manere,	RR. 2004
For I am of the silf manere,	RR. 2020
That I trespasse in no manere.	RR. 2144
That lovers may in such manere	RR. 2723
Avauunceth lovers in such manere!	RR. 2780
Ne noon other maner payne.	RR. 2912
Which can to the herte in such manere	RR. 2920
Thou worchist in a wrong maner;	RR. 3142
I have to longe in this maner	RR. 3920
Of ech maner condicioun.	RR. 4088
The maner of his governaunce.	RR. 4287
And somme have also this manere.	RR. 4828
Of sondry loves the manere.	RR. 5184
Now bright, now clipsi of manere,	RR. 5349
But now they take no maner heede,	RR. 5506
For they nyl, in no maner gre,	RR. 5743
What maner clothing that they were	RR. 6215
Pore or in such maner care,	RR. 6640
Til he somme maner craft kan lerne;	RR. 6720
And ellis nought in no manere;	RR. 6762
Entitled was in such manere	RR. 7105
What maner cende that there shal be	RR. 7150
That men ne may, in no manere,	RR. 7312
Or some man in some maner wise,	RR. 7654
Ne vicarie of no maner toun.	RR. 7682
<b>Manners</b>	
in how manye maneres been the acciouns or	I.Pars. 80-5
in two maneres; as to be put out of hooly	I.Pars. 100-5
three maneres of defautes agayn thre thynges	I.Pars. 185-90
Forsothe synne is in two maneres,	I.Pars. 355-60
renne in o leers, but in diverse maneres.	I.Pars. 385-90
Now been ther two maneres of pride.	I.Pars. 405-10
Now been ther three maneres of humylitee;	I.Pars. 475-80
four maneres. That oon is whan a man	I.Pars. 475-80
four maneres; the first is whan he putteth	I.Pars. 480-5
in two maneres; that oon of hem is good	I.Pars. 535-40
in two maneres, that is to seyn, sodeyn	I.Pars. 540-5
in four maneres. That oon is by lawe, right as	I.Pars. 570-5
man is in thre maneres. Outher it is	I.Pars. 680-5
in many maneres; that oon is bodilly, and that	I.Pars. 775-80
two maneres; as by kynrede, or othere	I.Pars. 785-90
agayns Goddes heeste, and in two maneres,	I.Pars. 795-800
of thynges sacred to Crist, in two maneres;	I.Pars. 800-5
parentele is in two maneres, outher goostly	I.Pars. 905-10
comth in thre maneres. Somtyme of	I.Pars. 910-5
of this synne, and this is in two maneres;	I.Pars. 915-20
is in four maneres; that is, drede,	I.Pars. 1055-60
shryven hem; that stant in two maneres.	I.Pars. 1065-70
Wanhope is in two maneres:	I.Pars. 1070-5
These were hir maners everydele.	BD. 1013
folk of wykkide maners? Have I noght	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
thei weren enformyd of myne maneris,	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
thow enformedest my maneris and the	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
techynge, and enformed of thi maneris.	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
folk of wykkide maneris sitten in heie	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
remembrest wel the kynde, the maneris,	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
that wene: alway tho ben hir maneris.	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
use hir maneris and pleyne the nat;	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
obeissant to the maneris of thi lady.	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
lyke the maneris of the boylynge Eurippe.	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
stidfastnesse is uncoutch to my maneris?	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
torne ayen to the oolde maneris!	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
and of maneris and ek of resoun of hir	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
nat that the maneris of diverse folk and	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
and scheweth hir maneris.	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
For whiche thing folk of gode maneres,	Bo.4. p.3.
	1275-80
into diverse maneres, that oon of hem is	Bo.4. m.3.
	1310-5
any man myghte thinke that the maneris	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
hir maneris ben diverse and discordaunt,	Bo.4. m.4.
	1415-20
in many maneris and in diverse	Bo.4. p.6.
	1465-70
and therefore he wol change his maneris,	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
stempryth by evenelyke maneris the	Bo.4. m.6.
	1555-60
emplieth many fortunel happes or maneris;	Bo.5. m.1.
	1645-50
For certes ther ben two maneris of	Bo.5. p.6.
	1905-10
in alle maneris in the liknesse of necessite by the	Bo.5. p.6.
	1915-20
The countenance, and the maneris	RR. 814
Of sondrie colours and maneris,	RR. 1408

# Manners—Continued

For thesteles sharpe of many manerees,	RR. 1711
Of wykkid maners and yvel fame.	RR. 3025
<b>Mannish</b>	
Fy, mannysch, fy,—O nay, by God, I lye,—	B.M.L. 782
for to do synne is mannysch, but certes,	B.Mel. 2450-5
Or riche, or poore, or elles mannysch wood.	E.Mch. 1536
N'as nevere lasse mannish in seminge;	TC.1. 284
<b>Maner</b>	
Had chose his maner principal	BD. 1003
<b>Mans (specimens)</b>	
whan synne is nat in mannes consciencie."	B.Mel. 2825-30
That wyf is mannes helpe and his confort,	E.Mch. 1331
Ye may repente of wedded mannes lyf,	E.Mch. 1663
For to go love another mannes wyf,	F.Fkl. 1004
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille	G.CY. 812
A mannes myrthe the wol turne unto grame,	G.CY. 1403
Or trouthe of any mannes honde.	BD. 935
of manny wit, or elles condicion of	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
sche may nat ben with-holden at a mannys will,	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
the laste day of a mannes lif is a maner deth to	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
mannys resoun may undirstonde, thilke	Bo.4. p.6.
	1505-10
thing, that mannys resoun oughte to	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
Ector, or any mannes creature,	TC.2. 417
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Is this a mannes game?	TC.3. 1126
But corn up-sprong, unsowe of mannes hond,	Form.A. 10
<b>Mansions</b>	
Ther as Mars hath his sovereyn mansioun.	A.Kn. 1974
In Martes face, and in his mansioun	F.Sq. 50
Whan he hadde founde his firste mansioun,	F.Fkl. 1285
And knew ful weel the moones mansioun	F.Fkl. 1289
Hath his propre mansioun,	HF.2. 246
That kyndely the mansioun	HF.2. 323
If he there make his mansioun,	RR. 4909
They dwellen in oon mansioun.	RR. 4982
<b>Mansions</b>	
Touchynge the eighte and twenty mansiouns	F.Fkl. 1130
That hadde these moones mansions in mynde,	F.Fkl. 1154
To ferre were alle my mansiouns	RR. 7001
<b>Manslaughter</b>	
Blaspheme of Crist, manslaughter, and wast also	C.Pard. 593
cometh eek manslaughter, and	I.Pars. 560-5
wel that homycide, that is manslaughter	I.Pars. 560-5
Spirituel manslaughter is in sixe	I.Pars. 565-70
Bodilly manslaughter is	I.Pars. 570-5
Manslaughtre in dede is in foure	I.Pars. 570-5
withouten manslaughtre of his adversarie and sleeth	I.Pars. 570-5
tyrne, and somtyme manslaughtre.	I.Pars. 790-5
bitwixe theft and manslaughter,	I.Pars. 885-90
Poyson, manslaughter, and mordre in sondry wyse.	Form.A. 64
<b>Mansuete</b>	
And stood forth muwet, milde, and mansuete.—	TC.5. 194
<b>Mansuetude</b>	
that men clepen mansuetude, that is	I.Pars. 650-5
<b>Mantelet</b>	
A mantelet upon his shulder hangynge,	A.Kn. 2163
<b>Mantle</b>	
And have a mantel roialliche y-bore.	A.Prol. 378
A foot mantel aboute hir hips large,	A.Prol. 472
A mantel up on his shulder hangynge	A.Kn. 2163 par
His mantel over his hypes casteth he	B.Mk. 3904
Night with his mantel, that is derk and rude,	E.Mch. 1798
And wrye you in that mantel evers mo!	TC.2. 380
A mantyl henge hir faste by,	RR. 224
This was hir cote and hir mantell,	RR. 459
With mantel and [with] wedis blake	RR. 5352
<b>Mantuan</b>	
Glorie and honour, Virgile Mantuan,	LGW. 924
<b>Manus</b>	
'In manus tuas, Lord, to thee I calle!	A.Rv. 4287
<b>Many (specimens)</b>	
At many a noble armee hadde he be.	A.Prol. 60
Ful many a deyntee hors hadde he in stable,	A.Prol. 168
Of fees and robes hadde he many oon;	A.Prol. 317
And many a breem and many a luce in stuw.	A.Prol. 350
Thurgh-girt with many a grevous, bloody wounde,	A.Kn. 1010
That thurgh a wyndow, thikke of many a barre	A.Kn. 1075
But sooth is seyd, gon sithen many yeres,	A.Kn. 1521
And Meleagre, and many another mo.,	A.Kn. 2071
Ther saugh I many another wonder storie,	A.Kn. 2073
With hym ther wenten knyghtes many oon;	A.Kn. 2118
As it were bloody dropes, many oon;	A.Kn. 2340
That knew so manye of adventures olde,	A.Kn. 2444
Yemen on foote, and communes many oon	A.Kn. 2509
So was the Reve, and othere manye mo,	A.Mil. 3183
As many a yeer as it is passed hene	A.Rv. 3889
But kepte it strongly, many wyntres space,	B.M.L. 577
The kyng, and many another in that place,	B.M.L. 685
Is compleynynge. How many oon may men fynde	B.M.L. 929
Woful Custance and many another mo;	B.M.L. 978
Rood hym agayns, and many of his lynage,	B.M.L. 999
also ful many subtilte flatereres, and wise	B.Mel.
	2195-200
wherefore it happeth many tyme	B.Mel. 2200-5
many folk that prively in his ere	B.Mel. 2235-40
he, 'to werke by thy conseil, for many causes	B.Mel. 2245-50
yow by manye ensamples, that many a woman	B.Mel. 2285-90
to been counselled by manye, for Salomon	B.Mel. 2360-5
manie children, bretheren, cosyns, and	B.Mel. 2560-5

**Many (specimens)—Continued**

fewe folk as to many folk, for the victorie	B.Mel. 2850-5
And eek with staves many another man;	B.NP. 4572
'Thanne telle I hem ensamples many oon	C.Pard. 435
'Ther walken manye of which yow toold have I,	C.Pard. 530
How manye myghte she have in mariage?	D.WB. 23
And many another holy man also,	D.WB. 58
Under that colour hadde I many a myrthe,	D.WB. 399
I speke of manye hundred yeres ago,—	D.WB. 863
Toward Saluce, and lordes many oon	E.CI. 775
Foond of us women foolen many oon,	E.Mch. 2278
Yet hath ther founde many another man	E.Mch. 2280
And knew ful many a seel, and many a bond.	F.Sq. 131
As many heddes as manye wittes ther been,	F.Sq. 203
And many a labour, many a greet emprise,	F.Fkl. 732
'Is ther no shipe, of so manye as I see,	F.Fkl. 854
And many pointes of his passioun,	G.SN. 344
And, God woot, so hath many mo than I.	G.CY. 723
He hath bitrayed folkes many tyme;	G.CY. 1092
This multiplying blent so many oon,	G.CY. 1391
I seye that many men ne repenten	I.Pars. 295-300
'manye smale maken a greet.'	I.Pars. 360-5
whiche that many a man peraventure he	I.Pars. 370-5
veyne glorie and many another twig	I.Pars. 390-5
to many a vicious knave that is sustened by	I.Pars. 430-5
many manere of deceites. Thilke manere	I.Pars. 440-5
ful ofte many a man to peril and	I.Pars. 460-5
'Do manye goode werkis and speke fewe	I.Pars. 650-5
I have so many an ydel thought,	BD. 4
And many other thynges smale.	BD. 59
And many a pilwe, and every bere	BD. 254
And tapite hem ful many folde	BD. 260
With many glade, gilden streames;	BD. 338
Wher ther were many grene groves,	BD. 417
Was ful the wode; and many roes,	BD. 430
So many men as in her tyme hir knewe,	Pity. 31
Til mony a fish is wood, til that he be	Mars. 239
As hit hath fretten mony a noble storie,—	Anel. 13
Men myghte seen of tresor mony a charge,	Anel. 32
Mony a bright helm, and mony a spere and targe,	Anel. 33
Mony a fresh knyght, and mony a blisful route,	Anel. 34
and many othe enforencen hem to gon	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
But for that many tribulacions of	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
rekne with me of how many grete thynges	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
welufulnesse is spraynd with many bitternesses;	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
eschewed and proved by ful many demonstracyons,	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
and sooth it is that of many thynges han	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
ne spreden his name to many manere	Bo.2. p.7. 645-50
of eres!" For manye han had ful greet	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
In general ther wente mony a wight,	TC.1. 183
And namely so mony a lusty knyght,	TC.1. 185
So mony a lady fresh and mayden bright,	TC.1. 186
So after this with many wordes glade,	TC.2. 148
That plited she ful ofte in many fold:	TC.2. 697
And as aboute a tree with many a twist	TC.3. 1230
For many a lover hastow slayn, and wilt;	TC.3. 1459
Or elles ded had I ben mony a day!	TC.3. 1614
For ther ben grete clerkes many oon,	TC.4. 968
For I have herd of this of mony a wight,	TC.5. 164
In many cruel bataille, out of drede,	TC.5. 1751
And other clerkes many oon,	HF.2. 252
But this may be in many wyse,	HF.2. 283
Dwelleth many a citeyeyn,	HF.2. 422
But many subtil compassynges,	HF.3. 98
And other harpers many oon,	HF.3. 117
Many thousand tymes twelve,	HF.3. 126
And many other maner pipe,	HF.3. 129
And many floute and lifyng horne,	HF.3. 133
And many riban, and many frenges	HF.3. 228
And of many other werkynge;	HF.3. 854
Of manye a story, or ellis of manye a geste,	LGW. G. 87
He hath made many a lay, and many a thyng.	LGW. 430
How many women they may doon a shame,	LGW. 488
For also many vertues hadde shee,	LGW. 528
For who-so shal so many a story telle,	LGW. 576
Ye men that falsly aweren many an othe	LGW. 666
Thurgh which that many a Trojan moste sterve,	LGW. 933
And many a gentil worde she spake him to,	LGW. 1090
And many an amorous loking and devys,	LGW. 1102
Justen, and doon of armes many thynges,	LGW. 1274
Or had in armes many a bloody box,	LGW. 1388
And many other mervels up and down;	LGW. 1431
Save wilde bestes, and that ful many oon,	LGW. 2165
With hym comen many a shippe had many a barge	LGW. 2407
How many have I refused to sustene	Port. 41
What shul these clothes thus many-folde,	Prov. 1
but as many and as subtil conclusions,	Astr. 11-5
thi rewye. Loke than how many degrees	Astr. 121-7
passed, or ellis how many houres or parties	Astr. 193-8
how many degrees that the first altitude of A	Astr. 251-8
nombre, this is to seyn as many degrees as	Astr. 251-8

**Maple**

Mapul, thorn, bech, hasel, ew, whippeltre,— A.Kn. 2923

**Maples**

Maples, asche, oke, aspe, planes longe, RR. 1384

**Mappemounde**

As fer as cerclod is the mappemounde, Rosem. 2

**Marble**

Estward ther stood a gate of marbul whit, A.Kn. 1893

**Marble—Continued**

And in a tombe of marbul stones cleere,	B.Pri. 1871
And foetred in a roche of marbul gray	F.Sq. 600
Whos teres yit in marbel ben y-sene,	TC.1. 700
And springyng in a marble stone	RR. 1462
<b>March</b>	
The droghte of March hath perced to the roote,	A.Prol. 2
That highte March, whan God first makid man,	B.NP. 4378
Syn March began, thrity dayes and two,	B.NP. 4380
And for to walke in March, Averill and May,	D.WB. 546
'How han ye fare sith that March bigan?	D.Sum. 1782
The last Idus of March after the year,	F.Sq. 47
In March that chaungeth ofte time his face,	TC.2. 765
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, April,	Astr. 50-7
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday,	Astr. 115-21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wold,	Astr. 132-9
Marche fyl upon a Saturday, peraventure,	Astr. 198-209
<b>March</b> see <b>Martius</b>	
<b>Marchioness</b> see <b>Markisesse</b>	
<b>Marciol</b> see <b>Martian</b>	
<b>Marcia</b>	
Penelopee, and Marcia Catoun,	LGW. 252
<b>Marcia</b> see <b>Marsyas</b>	
<b>Marcus</b>	
Ne lerned Marcus Tullius Scithero,	F.Fkl. 722
Certys, in the tyme of Marcus Tullius,	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
of god. And Marcus Tullius, whan he	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
<b>Mardochee</b> see <b>Mordecai</b>	
<b>Mare</b>	
In a tabard he rood upon a mere,	A.Prol. 541
I trowe he were a geldyng or a mare,	A.Prol. 691
As whilom to the wolf thus spak the mare;	A.Rv. 4055
Yet hadde I levere payen for the mare	H.Mcp. 78
<b>Marels</b>	
Doun to a mareys faste by she ran,	D.WB. 970
the see and the mareys contene and	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
and other waxen in mareys, and othre	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
<b>Mares</b>	
Toward the fen, ther wilde mares renne,—	A.Rv. 4065
With wilde mares, as faste as he may go;	A.Rv. 4081
<b>Margin</b>	
the margyn of the riet there as thei sitte, of	Astr. 92-7
<b>Mariam</b>	
Invocacio ad Mariam	G.SN. head
<b>Marie</b> see <b>Mary</b>	
<b>Martiner</b>	
Sire gentil maister, gentil maryneer!	B.Pri. 1627
<b>Martines</b>	
and the maryneres hadden by this	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
His maryners han don ryght as hym leste;	LGW. 2169
<b>Mark</b>	
I meene of Marke, Mathew, Luc and John,—	B.Mel. 2141
An hundred mark sith I was Pardoner,	C.Pard. 390
And yet with barly breed Mark telle kan,	D.WB. 145
Yet have I Martes mark upon my face,	D.WB. 619
Than all the mark of Adam may redresse,	D.WB. 696
That thou it madest lyk to thyn owene merk,	F.Fkl. 880
'Leene me a marc,' quod he, 'but dayes thre,	G.CY. 1026
This preest hym took a marc, and that as swithe,	G.CY. 1030
receyvethe the mark of baptesme, but	I.Pars. 95-100
and his especial signe and mark of chasitee,	I.Pars. 890-5
scholde marken hem in the forwehd with an hoot	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
I wol first marken the by wordes, and I wol enforcen	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
marke the nombre of that same altitude in	Astr. 211-5
of thy compas an heer mele; and marke	Astr. 350-8
The shadowe maketh her bemys merke,	RR. 5339
<b>Marked</b>	
But sith I thee have marked with the croys,	E.CI. 556
merkid my wepy compleynte with office	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
lastynges of here idel names is marked with a fewe	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
lettres,	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
bristiled boor markide with soomes the	HF.3. 13
That in myn hede y-marked is,—	Astr. 32-40
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel	Astr. 50-7
under the crosse lyne, is marked the Skale	Astr. 97-100
thy zodiak there the degrees be marked.	
<b>Market</b>	
He was a market-betere atte fulle;	A.Rv. 3936
Greet prees at market maketh deere ware,	D.WB. 522
Neither in market ne in youre large halle,	D.Sum. 2188
And sette it in a commune market-place,	E.Mch. 1583
<b>Markisesse</b>	
The markysesse, and therefore wol I fonde	E.CI. 283
I seye that to this newe markysesse	E.CI. 394
Was kouth eek that a newe markysesse	E.CI. 942
With oother folk to grette the markysesse,	E.CI. 1014
<b>Marks</b>	
They sette markes, hire metyng sholde bee	LGW. 784
Leese all his markis and his poundis;	RR. 5986
<b>Marl</b>	
Til he was in a marle pit y-falle;	A.Mil. 3460
<b>Marmoryke</b>	
the contre Marmoryke, and his nayles	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
<b>Marquis</b>	
A markys whilom lord was of that lond,	E.CI. 64



# Marquis—Continued

He to the markys seyde as ye shul heere:	E.Cl. 91
'O noble markys, youre humantees	E.Cl. 92
Made the markys herte han pitee.	E.Cl. 142
Let that this markys no wyf wolde wedde.	E.Cl. 182
Ther as this markys shoophe his mariage.	E.Cl. 198
Ful ofte sithe this markys sette his eye.	E.Cl. 233
But natheles this markys hath doon make.	E.Cl. 253
This roial markys richely arrayed.	E.Cl. 287
The markys sholde wedde, and if she myghte	E.Cl. 279
The markys cam, and gan hire to calle;	E.Cl. 289
This thoughtful markys spak unto this mayde	E.Cl. 295
And to the markys she hir fader fette.	E.Cl. 301
'Yet wol I,' quod this markys softly.	E.Cl. 323
Thise arn the wordes that the markys seyde.	E.Cl. 342
This markys hath hire spoused with a ryng.	E.Cl. 386
Glad was this markys and the folk therefore.	E.Cl. 445
This markys in his herte longeth so	E.Cl. 451
For which this markys wroughte in this manere;	E.Cl. 463
Glad was this markys of hire answerynge.	E.Cl. 512
Consentyng hire to that the markys lyked;	E.Cl. 546
But to this markys now retourne we.	E.Cl. 597
This markys caughte yet another lest.	E.Cl. 619
'Wyf,' quod this markys, 'ye han herd er this	E.Cl. 624
Unto youre love'; and when this markys say	E.Cl. 667
This markys wondered ever lenger the moore	E.Cl. 687
Right so this markys fulliche hath purposed	E.Cl. 706
This markys writen hath in special	E.Cl. 761
Unto the markys of Saluce anon.	E.Cl. 772
This markys, yet his wyf to tempte moore.	E.Cl. 786
The markys, which that shoophe and knew al this,	E.Cl. 946
Commendynge now the markys governance.—	E.Cl. 994
This sturdy markys gan his herte dresse	E.Cl. 1049

# Marreth

Of the prisoun that marreth thee.	RR. 4679
-----------------------------------	----------

# Marriage

He hadde masad ful many a mariage	A.Prol. 212
That highte matrimoine, or mariage.	A.Kn. 3095
And strange he made it of hir mariage.	A.Rv. 3980
Ne in noon oother wey, save mariage.	B.ML. 217
And heshal han Custance in mariage.	B.ML. 241
Sholde preyen Crist, that he this mariage	B.ML. 258
That cruel Mars hath slayn this mariage!	B.ML. 301
Thou wolt fordoon this cristen mariage.	B.ML. 369
At mariage, or which cours goth biforn.	B.ML. 704
To speke of wo that is in mariage;	D.WB. 3
How manye myghte she have in mariage?	D.WB. 23
That hye God defended mariage	D.WB. 50
In the actes and in fruyt of mariage.	D.WB. 114
Of tribulacioun in mariage.	D.WB. 173
Of mariage, nof othere thynges eek.	D.WB. 571
That women kan nat kepe hir mariage.	D.WB. 710
That seelde tyme is founde in mariage;	E.Cl. 146
My mariage, and myn estaat and reste.	E.Cl. 180
Ther as this markys shoophe his mariage.	E.Cl. 198
That day that maketh was oure mariage.	E.Cl. 497
My peple sikly brith oure mariage.	E.Cl. 625
Arrayed was toward hir mariage.	E.Cl. 778
The day that maketh was oure mariage!	E.Cl. 854
Was ever in suspect of hir mariage;	E.Cl. 905
By dayes fele than at hire mariage.	E.Cl. 917
Than was the revel of hire mariage.	E.Cl. 1127
And fortunat was eek in mariage;	E.Cl. 1137
Under this yok of mariage y-bounde.	E.Mch. 1285
Mariage is a ful greet sacrament;	E.Mch. 1319
That is in mariage hony sweete;	E.Mch. 1396
I prey yow shapeth for my mariage	E.Mch. 1408
Ther speketh many a man of mariage.	E.Mch. 1443
Of mariage manye ensamples olde.	E.Mch. 1470
How that ye entren into mariage.	E.Mch. 1556
Of Januarie, aboute his mariage.	E.Mch. 1579
And so greet ese and lust in mariage.	E.Mch. 1643
In mariage, ne never mo shal bee.	E.Mch. 1676
Of mariage, which ye have on honde.	E.Mch. 1688
In wysdom and in trouthe of mariage.	E.Mch. 1705
In libertee, and eek in mariage;	E.Mch. 1726
For to descryven of this mariage.	E.Mch. 1737
In mariage, se how thy Danyan.	E.Mch. 1789
Servant in love, and lord in mariage,—	F.Fkl. 793
And day was comen of hir mariage.	G.SN. 130
so muche as the sacrament of mariage is	I.Pars. 880-5
God made mariage in paradys, in the estaat of	I.Pars. 880-5
that is to seyn, chastitee in mariage, and	I.Pars. 915-20
and wolde hymself be born in mariage;	I.Pars. 915-20
and, for to halven mariage, he was at a	I.Pars. 920-5
Trewe effect of mariage cleneeth	I.Pars. 920-5
ende of mariage; and it chaungeth	I.Pars. 920-5
mariage that was established by God, er	I.Pars. 920-5
First, for mariage is figured bitwixe	I.Pars. 935-40
as in that, no parfit mariage.	Bo.4. m.7.
of Troye, the loste chambris of mariage	1595-900

Ther myghte have ben betwex hem mariage.	LGW. 729
Hyt lyketh hem to maken hem	LGW. 2803
Of songes amorous of mariage.	LGW. 2616
The sorwe and wo that is in mariage.	Buk. 6

# Marriage

To playes of myracles, and to mariages.	D.WB. 508
mariages of chaste loves; and love	Bo.2. m.8.
	895-900

# Marriages—Continued

Of werres, of pees, of mariages,	HF.3. 871
I make pees and mariages,	RR. 6972

# Married

But atte laste hir freendes han hire married	B.Mk. 3461
And richely his doghter married he	E.Cl. 1130
been nat married, and this is deedly synne and	I.Pars. 865-70
that they been married al is good ynough,	I.Pars. 905-10
and som man is wel and selyly y-maried.	B.2. p.4. 385-90

# Marrow

The mary, for they caste noht away	C.Pard. 542
ryght softe, as the marie is, that it is alwy hyd	Bo.3. p.11.
	1005-10

# Marrowbones

To boille the chiknes with the marybones,	A.Prol. 380
---	-------------

# Marrows

the erthes, and sheden be hir maryes hir	Bo.3. p.11.
	1005-10

# Mars

The rede statue of Mars with spere and targe	A.Kn. 975
Allas, thou felle Mars! alas, Juno!	A.Kn. 1559
For after Mars he serveth now Dyane.	A.Kn. 1682
By myghty Mars, he shal anon be deed.	A.Kn. 1708
Ye shal be deed, by myghty Mars the rede!	A.Kn. 1747
Of Mars, he maketh hath right swich another.	A.Kn. 1907
Withinne the temple of myghty Mars the rede?	A.Kn. 1969
That highte the grete temple of Mars in Trace.	A.Kn. 1972
Ther as Mars hath his sovereyn mansioun.	A.Kn. 1974
Ther stood the temple of Mars armypotent.	A.Kn. 1982
By manasyng of Mars, right by figure.	A.Kn. 2035
The statue of Mars upon a carte stood.	A.Kn. 2041
In redoutynge of Mars and of his glorie.	A.Kn. 2050
Cam ridynge, lyk the god of armes, Mars.	A.Kn. 2159
For though so be that Mars is god of armes.	A.Kn. 2248
The nexte houre of Mars folwynge this.	A.Kn. 2367
Of fierse Mars, to doon his sacrifice.	A.Kn. 2369
Right thus to Mars he seyde his orisoun.—	A.Kn. 2372
The statue of Mars bigan his hauberk ryng;	A.Kn. 2431
For which he yaf to Mars honour and glorie.	A.Kn. 2434
And Mars, the slyerne god armypotent.	A.Kn. 2441
Though Mars shal helpe his knyght, yet natheles.	A.Kn. 2473
Of Mars, and of Venus, goddesses of love.	A.Kn. 2480
Mars hath his wille, his knyght hath al his boone.	A.Kn. 2669
Arctis is coold, ther Mars his soule gye;	A.Kn. 2815
That cruel Mars hath slayn this mariage!	B.ML. 301
O Mars, O stadir, as in this cas!	B.ML. 305
And Mars yaf me my sturdy hardynesse.	D.WB. 612
Myn ascendment was Taur and Mars therinne;	D.WB. 613
Mars iren, Mercuris quyk-silver we clepe.	G.CY. 827
That woful Mars made atte departynge	Mars. 25
Who syngeth now but Mars, that serveth thus	Mars. 45
That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde.	Mars. 53
This worthi Mars, that is of knyghthod welles.	Mars. 75
And Venus kisseth Mars, the god of armes.	Mars. 77
Sojourned hath this Mars of which I rede	Mars. 78
Enbraceth Mars, and seyde, 'Alas, I dye!	Mars. 90
Up sterte Mars, hym liste not to slepe.	Mars. 92
O woful Mars! alas! what mayest thou seyn.	Mars. 106
Now wol I speke of Mars, furious and wood.	Mars. 123
Mars dwelleth forth in his adversite.	Mars. 148
The Compleynste of Mars	Mars. head
Thou fersse God of armes, Mars the rede.	Anel. 1
The ynage of Mars; and in tokenyng of glorie.	Anel. 31
Mars, which that through his furious course of yre.	Anel. 50
And unto Mars avoweth sacrifice	Anel. 355
By Mars, the God that helmed is of stelf	TC.2. 593
To loke on Mars, that God is of bataille!	TC.2. 630
Ye fierse Mars spaisen of his ire.	TC.3. 22
Aspects badde of Mars or of Saturne.	TC.3. 716
Now help! O Mars, thou with thy bloody cope.	TC.3. 724
Thou cruel Mars eek, fader to Quirine.	TC.4. 25
That that be wel; and offre Mars my stede.	TC.5. 306
Of Jove, Appollo, of Mars, of swich rascal!	TC.5. 1853
And Mars yaf to hire crowne reede, pardee.	LGW. 533
I prey to Mars to yewe me such grace.	LGW. 2063
By Mars, that is the chefe of my beleve.	LGW. 2109
And rede Mars was that tyme of the yere	LGW. 2589
Of houses, Mars his venym is adoun.	LGW. 2593
planete, as Saturne or Mars, or elles the	Astr. 156-61
seconde to Jupiter, the thirde to Mars, the	Astr. 198-209
the 9 to Jupiter, the 10 to Mars, the 11 to	Astr. 198-209

# Mars see Marte

# Marsh see Marels

# Marshal

For to han been a marchal in an halle.	A.Prol. 752
A squier, that was marchal of his halle.	E.Mch. 1930

# Marshy

A mersehy contree called Holdernesse.	D.Sum. 1710
---------------------------------------	-------------

# Marsyas

And Marcia that lost hir skyn.	HF.3. 139
--------------------------------	-----------

# Marte

Noght was forgotten by the infortune of Marte.	A.Kn. 2021
And westward, thourgh the gates under Marte.	A.Kn. 2581
'O cruel God, O dispitous Martel	TC.2. 435
'Al esily, now, for the love of Marte!	TC.2. 988
Of Trase was he lorde, and kynne to Marte.	LGW. 2244

# Marte see Mars

# Martes

Ther were also of Martes dividoun.	A.Kn. 2024
------------------------------------	------------

**Martes—Continued**

Yet have I Martes mark upon my face, . . . . .	D.WB. 619
In Martes face, and in his mansioun . . . . .	F.Sq. 40
By day he was in Martes heigh service, . . . . .	TC.3. 437
For yren Martes metal is, . . . . .	HF.3. 356

**Martiel**

Of you in werre or torney marcial, . . . . .	TC.4. 1669
--	------------

**Martian**

In feelynge, and myn herte is Marcien; . . . . .	D.WB. 610
Hoold thou thy pees, thou poete Marcian,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 1732
And than thoughte I on Marcian, . . . . .	HF.2. 477

**Martin**

'Nay,' quod this monk, 'by God, and Seint Martyn! . . . . .	B.Sh. 1338
---	------------

**Martire**

Which yaf him verray signal of martire . . . . .	TC.4. 818
Thanne thou shalt brenne in gret martire, . . . . .	RR. 2547
To profre her body to martire; . . . . .	RR. 2771
My lyf, my deth, and my martire, . . . . .	RR. 3111
Was yve to payne and to martire; . . . . .	RR. 3173
Full ofte me putte in gret martire. . . . .	RR. 4486

**Martius**

Marcus, Aprilis, Maius, Junius, Julius, . . . . .	Astr. 45-50
---	-------------

**Martyr**

The hooly blisful martir for to seke, . . . . .	A.Prol. 17
The blisful martir quite yow youre meedel . . . . .	A.Prol. 770
O martir, sowded to virginiteel . . . . .	B.Pri. 1769
And tooken away this martir from his beere; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1870
Thee, meene I, mayde and martir, seint Cecile. . . . .	G.SN. 28
And if thou deyle a martir, go to hevenel . . . . .	TC.4. 623
Yf me a martir wolde he make, . . . . .	RR. 1875

**Martyrdom**

His martirdom? for sothe it am nat I; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1460
And eek of martirdom the ruby bright, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1800
With martirdom they preved hire constance. . . . .	E.Mch. 2283
And bothe with the palm of martirdom . . . . .	G.SN. 240
'The palm of martirdom for to receyve . . . . .	G.SN. 274
Whanne they resseyved martirdome, . . . . .	RR. 6251

**Martyrdom see Martire****Martyreth**

That Theus martireth in prisoun. . . . .	A.Kn. 1562
--	------------

**Martyris**

Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris, . . . . .	LGW. head
Explicit Legenda Cleopatre, Martyris . . . . .	LGW. end
Incipit Legenda Tesbe Babilon, Martiris . . . . .	LGW. head
Incipit Legenda Didonis, Martiris, . . . . .	LGW. head
Explicit Legenda Didonis, Martiris, . . . . .	LGW. end
Incipit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . . .	LGW. head
Explicit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . . . .	LGW. end

**Martyrs**

Anon these martirs that I yow devyse, . . . . .	G.SN. 367
thise martirs in egalitee. She hath in . . . . .	I.Pars. 945-50

**Martyrum**

Incipit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . . . .	LGW. head
Explicit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum . . . . .	LGW. end

**Mascel**

This sely carpenter hath greet merveye Of Nicholas, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3423
Fyve thousand folk it was as greet mervaille, . . . . .	
to feede. . . . .	B.ML. 502

Of this mervaille agast was al the prece; . . . . .	B.ML. 677
'But to that o man fil a greet mervaille; . . . . .	B.NP. 4266
To write of yow a storie of swich mervaille . . . . .	E.Cl. 1186
wrooth and impacient, it is no mervaille; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2735-40
For which mervelle wondred many a man, . . . . .	E.Cl. 248
For mervelle of this knyght; hym to biholden . . . . .	F.Sq. 87
That swich a monstre or mervelle myghte be; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1344
a monstre and a mervelle, how that, in . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
men mervelen on swiche thynges. . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
ye schulde mervelen on hem. . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
whan it is cleer; and also mervelen we . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
to loken upon, I wol mervelen on . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
thou schuldest mervellen, sith thou hast . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20

no wyght that may mervellen y-nowghe, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
quod sche, that were a greet mervelle . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
this were a mervelle to seien, that schrewes, whiche . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
'Thanne I mervelle me gretly,' quod . . . . .	1425-30

'Ne it nis no mervelle,' quod sche, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
it is lik a mervayle or miracle to hem that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500

In armes, that to thanke it was mervaille. . . . .	TC.1. 476
For this mervelle I here sche belle sowne . . . . .	TC.3. 189 <i>rar</i>
This was greet mervaylle to me . . . . .	HF.3. 282 <i>rar</i>
That ye wole holde a gret mervayle . . . . .	RR. 1571
I mervelle the askyng this demande. . . . .	RR. 2062
Mervayle, sith that they site so pleyn, . . . . .	RR. 2269
I mervelle me wonder faste . . . . .	RR. 2725
As helpe me god, this mervelle I . . . . .	RR. 2732
I was awbad for mervayle, . . . . .	RR. 3646

**Marteloth**

ne mervyleth of it no-thing. But what . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
And Eelde mervelith right gretlye, . . . . .	RR. 4967

**Marveling**

in mervelynghe eien. . . . .	Bo.1. m.3. 65-70
------------------------------	------------------

**Marvelous**

'O Lord, our Lord, thy name how mervellous . . . . .	B.Pri. 1643
This mervellous desir his wyf taseaye; . . . . .	E.Cl. 454
Whil they saugh al this sighte mervellous; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1206
This thyng is wonder mervellous to me, . . . . .	G.CY. 629
thilke mervellous monstre (Fortune) and how . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5

**Marvelous—Continued**

And al the mervellous signals . . . . .	HF.1. 459
And thus mervellous arising with a . . . . .	Astr. 236-40
Yitt hath the mervellous cristall . . . . .	RR. 1579
The sore of love is mervellous, . . . . .	RR. 2297
It is so mervellous and queynte; . . . . .	RR. 6199

**Marvels**

in batailles falle many mervayles and periles . . . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60
---	----------------

That never yet was herd so greet mervailles. . . . .	F.Sq. 660
Swiche mervayles, fortuneth than,— . . . . .	BD. 288
As wel as of others mervailles, . . . . .	HF.3. 352
And many other mervels up and doun; . . . . .	LGW. 1431

**Mary**

Who fedde the Egyptien Marie in the cave, . . . . .	B.ML. 500
Mary I meene, doghter to Seint Anne, . . . . .	B.ML. 641
'Mooder,' quod she, 'and mayde, bright Marie, . . . . .	B.ML. 841
But blisful Marie heelp hire right anon, . . . . .	B.ML. 920
'Marie, I defie the false monk, Daun John! . . . . .	B.Sh. 1592
His Ave Marie, as he goth by the weye. . . . .	B.Pri. 1698
For reverence of his mooder, Marie. Amen. . . . .	B.Pri. 1880
'O seinte Marie, benedicite! . . . . .	B.Th. 1974
God blesse hem, and oure lady Seinte Marie! . . . . .	C.Pard. 308
'By Seinte Marie! seyde this taverner, . . . . .	C.Pard. 685
'Twelf pens!' quod she, 'now lady, Seinte Marie! . . . . .	D.Fri. 1604
A wyf al Seinte Marie, benedicite, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1337
And seyde, 'Seynthe Marie! how may this be . . . . .	E.Mch. 1899
God blesse us, and his mooder Seinte Marie! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2418
Marie! ther-of I pray yow hertely. . . . .	G.CY. 1062
That helpen for an Ave Marie or twaye. . . . .	ABC. 104
And sayde twaye, 'Seynthe Marie! . . . . .	HF.2. 65

**Masculine**

thyne masculyn children (that is to seyn, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
---	-------------------

**Mase see Maze****Masinissa**

In Affrik, how he mette Massynisse . . . . .	PF. 37
--	--------

**Masked**

He was so narwe y-masked and y-knet, . . . . .	TC.3. 1734
--	------------

**Masoun**

Aboute hym lette he no masoun, . . . . .	RR. 4148
--	----------

**Masonries**

Ne how they hatte in masoneries, . . . . .	HF.3. 213
--	-----------

**Masonry**

Upon that wall of masonrye, . . . . .	RR. 302
---------------------------------------	---------

**Mass**

What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dynel' . . . . .	B.Sh. 1413
But hastily a messe was ther seyde, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1441
Bifore the chief auter, whil masse laste, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1826
On messe dayes that in the chirche gon; . . . . .	B.NP. 4042
He syngeth nat but o masse in a day. . . . .	D.Sum. 1728
A Goddes halfpeny, or a masse peny, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1749
I have to day been at youre chirche at messe, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1788
When that the heighe masse was y-doon, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1894
at masse, and at complyn, and by . . . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
syngge masse; and if he dide, he sholde . . . . .	I.Pars. 965-70
so songe masse. The fourthe . . . . .	I.Pars. 965-70
Ne bet coude hele; that by the masse . . . . .	BD. 927
Or was too bold to singe a fool a masse. . . . .	TC.3. 88

**Mast**

Long as a mast and uprighte as a bolt. . . . .	A.Mil. 3264
I undertake, withouten mast and seyl, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3532
That brak hir maste and made it falle, . . . . .	BD. 71
As in a tempest is a roten mast. . . . .	Anel. 314
Byhynde the maste begyneth he to fe, . . . . .	LGW. 643
They eten mast, hawes, and swych pounage, . . . . .	Form.A. 7
That noght but mast or apples is ther-inne; . . . . .	Form.A. 37

**Master**

But he was lyk a maister, or a pope; . . . . .	A.Prol. 261
Sire Knight,' quod he, 'my mayster and my lord, . . . . .	A.Prol. 837
Thurgh-out the citee, by the maister strete, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2902
'What! how! what do ye, maister Nicholas? . . . . .	A.Mil. 3437
Adoun he gooth and tolde his maister soone . . . . .	A.Mil. 3446
And thou wolt seyn, "Hayl, maister Nicholas! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3579
That fond his maister wel in his chaffare, . . . . .	A.Co. 4389
His maister shal it in his shoppes abyde, . . . . .	A.Co. 4393
This joly prentys with his maister bood, . . . . .	A.Co. 4399
But atte laste his maister hym bihoughte, . . . . .	A.Co. 4403
Therefore his maister yaf hym acquitance, . . . . .	A.Co. 4411
Ther every wight save he, maister and knave, . . . . .	B.ML. 474
Sire gentil maister, gentil maryneer! . . . . .	B.Pri. 1627
seith thus: That maister, he seith, is . . . . .	B.Mel. 2625-30
Thou art a maister, whan thou art at hoom; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3128
Lat hym unto my maister Petrak go, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3515
In yowthe a maister hadde this emperour, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3685
And whil this maister hadde of hym maistrye, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3689
In yowthe agayns his maister for to ryse, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3702
And thus hath Nero slayn his maister deere. . . . .	B.Mk. 3708
O Gaudred, deere maister soverayn, . . . . .	B.NP. 4537
'But trewely, myn owne maister deere, . . . . .	C.Pard. 301
And, maister, er ye come in his presence, . . . . .	C.Pard. 680
A thyng of which his maister yaf noon beeste, . . . . .	D.WB. 74
Be maister of my body, and of my good; . . . . .	D.WB. 314
'Tel forth youre tale, my levee maister deere.' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1293
Ne spareth nat, myn owne maister deere.' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1337
His maister knew nat alwey what he wan. . . . .	D.Fri. 1345
His maister hadde but half his dueete. . . . .	D.Fri. 1352
My maister hath the profit, and nat I. . . . .	D.Fri. 1601
Moore than a maister of dyvynytee.' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1638
'O deere maister,' quod this sike man, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1781
'Ey, maister, welcom be ye, by Seint John! . . . . .	D.Sum. 1800



# Master—Continued

'Now, maister,' quod the wyf, 'er that I go, . . .	D.Sum. 1836
'Now, maister,' quod this lord, 'I yow bieseke'—	D.Sum. 2184
'No "maister," sire,' quod he, 'but servitour, . . .	D.Sum. 2185
That born was up unto the maister tour . . .	F.Sq. 226 var
And whan this maister that this magyk wroughte . . .	F.Fkl. 1202
To hym this maister called his squier, . . .	F.Fkl. 1209
Dooth to his maister chiere and reverence, . . .	F.Fkl. 1257
And seyde, 'Maister, I dar wel make avaunt, . . .	F.Fkl. 1576
And his maister shette the dore anon, . . .	G.CY. 1142
That on a tyme seyde his maister to, . . .	G.CY. 1449
maister ne felawe. Incapient is he that . . .	I.Pars. 400-5
yerde, he seyde to his maister, 'What . . .	I.Pars. 670-5
quod the maister, 'for thy correccioun.' . . .	I.Pars. 670-5
quod the maister, al wepyng, . . .	I.Pars. 670-5
The mayster-hunte anon, foot-hoot, . . .	BD. 375
lyvyng, his mayster Socrates deserved . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
I woot wel that god, makere and maister, . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
and hir mayster fyrst, to-torn with bloody . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
(this to seyn thei freten hir maister). . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
his mayster, to chesen on what deeth he . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
Unto the maistre temple of al the toun, . . .	LGW. 1016
That was the maister toun of al Colcos, . . .	LGW. 1591
Dweltun above, toward the maystre strete . . .	LGW. 1905
And him conveyeth thurgh the maistr strete . . .	LGW. 2305
My maister Bukton, whan of Criste our kyng . . .	Buk. 1
So good a maister to have as me, . . .	RR. 2016
The maister leith his tyme to lere . . .	RR. 2149
And high maister eke thes make, . . .	RR. 4578
And maister of sich seignorie, . . .	RR. 4663
That they al maister of it be, . . .	RR. 6288
Now am I maister, now scolere, . . .	RR. 6330
As shude a maister of dyyvne, . . .	RR. 6488
With wrong, as maister William was, . . .	RR. 6778
And wolen be cleped "Maister" also. . . .	RR. 6919

# Masterful

Or masterful, or loven novelrye. . . .	TC.2. 756
--	-----------

# Mastress

Of maistres hadde he mo than thries ten, . . .	A.Prol. 576
Now fil it that the maistres of that sort . . .	B.ML. 141
What somme sholde this maistres gerdoun be . . .	W.L. 1220
Down to his maistres feet he fil anon, . . .	F.Fkl. 1302
to this maistres of theologie, save thus . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5
maistres of whiche thei ben wont to . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
The maistres of divinite . . .	RR. 6553
And well is worthy we [maystres] be; . . .	RR. 7219 em

# Mastery

A Monk ther was, a fair for the maistrise, . . .	A.Prol. 165
Somtyme to shewe his lightnesse and maistrye . . .	A.Mil. 3383
to thee over me the maistrise, and God . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50
Syrak seith, that if the wyf have maistrise . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50
the maistrise and the lordship over youre . . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
that hadden lordship and maistrise of his . . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
that in swiche consellynges fooles han the maistrise, . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5
yewe thou never myght ne maistrise of thy . . .	B.Mel. 2945-50
That Alisandre was by heigh maistrise, . . .	B.Mk. 3582
And whil this maister hadde of hym maistrye . . .	B.Mk. 3689
Bacus hadde of hire mouth right no maistrise, . . .	C.Doc. 53
By maistrise al the soveraynetee,— . . .	D.WB. 818
And for to been in maistrise hym above. . . .	D.WB. 1040
'Thanne have I gete of yow maistrise,' quod she, . . .	D.WB. 1236
In heigh maistrise, and elles were it scathe,— . . .	E.Cl. 1172
Ne sholde upon hym take no maistrise . . .	F.Fkl. 747
Love wol nat been treyned by maistrye. . . .	F.Fkl. 764
Whan maistrise comth, the god of love, anon, . . .	F.Fkl. 765
That I wol doon a maistrise er I go, . . .	G.CY. 1060
man that synne hath maistrise he is a . . .	I.Pars. 460-5
as the woman hath the maistrise she maketh to muche . . .	I.Pars. 925-30
maistrise or dignyte but the comune studie . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
Nat that I wilne, for maistrye . . .	HF.3. 4
For, syr, it is no maistrye for a lorde . . .	LGW. 400
To him that over him-self hath the maystrye . . .	Fort. 14
And shode he was with grete maistrise, . . .	RR. 842
Through his vertu and his maistrise, . . .	RR. 1208
And to leve of his gret maistrise, . . .	RR. 3294
Worche and wyne the maistrise, . . .	RR. 4396
To have lordship and full maistrise, . . .	RR. 5930
For thee to knowe is gret maistrise. . . .	RR. 6080
That while Petre hath maistrise, . . .	RR. 7166

# Mastery see Maistrise

# Masty

Ye masty swyn, ye ydel wrecches, . . .	HF.3. 687
--	-----------

# Match see Overmatch

# Mate

Whan he saugh hem, so pitous and so maat, . . .	A.Kn. 955
How myghte David make thes so maat? . . .	B.ML. 935
And "Mate!" in the myd poynt of the chekkere, . . .	BD. 659
And thus endureth, til she was so mate . . .	Anel. 176
maat and overcomen by wepyng and . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
And wex so maat, that joye nor penaunce . . .	TC.4. 342
Of wyntir, that him naked made and mate, . . .	LGW. 126
I was all maste, and wende full well . . .	RR. 1739
Thanne Bialacoi is fiedde and mate, . . .	RR. 3167
Til that me saugh so madde and mate . . .	RR. 3190
Art so anguished and mate, . . .	RR. 4671
Which makith [thee] so mate and woode, . . .	RR. 5099

# Mater

And song, <i>O Alma redemptoria mater!</i> . . .	B.Pri. 1831
3. <i>Mater</i> .—The Moder of thin . . .	Astr. 25-32

# Material

accidental was hate, the cause material . . .	B.Mel. 2585-90
defaute of light material, for certes, the derke light that . . .	I.Para. 180-5
certaine material thynges in hire secree . . .	I.Para. 575-80
as a manner foundement of subject material . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
sensible material conceived by wit; ne it . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800

# Matins

And seyth his matyns and his hooly thynges . . .	D.WB. 876
--	-----------

# Matrimony

That highte matrimoine, or mariage, . . .	A.Kn. 3095
'That lettheth matrimoine sikerly'. . . .	E.Mch. 1573
God and defoulen the auctour of matrimoyne, . . .	I.Para. 880-5
understonde that matrimoyne is leefful . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
the cause final of matrimoyne. . . .	I.Pars. 935-40

# Matter

Thogh that I pleylny speke in this mateere . . .	A.Prol. 727
Infinite harmes been in this mateere, . . .	A.Kn. 1259
And, shortly of this mateere for to seyn, . . .	A.Kn. 1417
Or elles falsen som of my mateere: . . .	A.Mil. 3175
And, shortly of this mateere for to pace, . . .	B.ML. 205
And turne I wole agayn to my mateere. . . .	B.ML. 322
The fruyt of this matiere is that I telle. . . .	B.ML. 411
But turne I wole agayn to my mateere. . . .	B.ML. 581
Unto the kyng direct, of this mateere, . . .	B.ML. 748
But ay whan I remember on this mateere, . . .	B.Pri. 1703
I kan na moore expounde in this mateere, . . .	B.Pri. 1725
To enforce with theeff of my mateere; . . .	B.Mel. 2148
matheles, yet axed he hire conseil upon this matiere. . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
muchel of this matiere, in preisyng . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
an heigh matiere, by cause of the wrong and of the . . .	B.Mel. 2210-5
in this matiere; wherefore, Melibeus, this is oure . . .	B.Mel. 2215-20
that soone understandeth a matiere and . . .	B.Mel. 2220-5
the matiere of thy conseil, and . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400
in this matiere. I sey yow that the surgiens . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60
Certes, the trouthe of this matiere, or of . . .	B.Mel. 2545-50
addeh in this matiere; for Tullius . . .	B.Mel. 2545-50
men have no cause ne matiere to repreven . . .	B.Mel. 2725-30
that men have no matiere ne cause to . . .	B.Mel. 2790-5
dede and al oure matere and cause . . .	B.Mel. 2930-5
al this matiere as it is aboven expressed . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
of the forseide matiere, and hadden . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
men mowe have cause and matiere to . . .	B.Mel. 3050-5
But lat us passe away fro this mateere. . . .	B.Mk. 3113
But first, I yow bieseke in this matiere, . . .	B.Mk. 3174
In this matiere, and greet disputioun, . . .	B.NP. 4428
I wil nat han to do of swich matiere, . . .	B.NP. 4441
Rede auctours where they tretre of swich matiere, . . .	B.NP. 4453
For I moot turne agayne to my matiere. . . .	C.Doc. 104
Of this matiere it oghte ynogh suffice. . . .	C.Pard. 434
Of this matiere, O Paul, wel kanstow tretre! . . .	C.Pard. 521
In this matiere a queynte fantasye; . . .	D.WB. 516
Wol falle in every dyshe and matiere. . . .	D.WB. 836
An answer sufficient in this matiere; . . .	D.WB. 910
Wher as he myghte fynde in this matiere . . .	D.WB. 923
In scole-matere greet difficultee. . . .	D.Fri. 1272
Never erst er now herd I of swich matiere; . . .	D.Sum. 2220
Seyden that Jankyn spak in this matiere . . .	D.Sum. 2288
Save that he wole conveyen his matiere; . . .	E.Cl. 55
Or elles koude he shewe wel swich matiere,— . . .	E.Cl. 90
Al have I noght to doone in this matiere . . .	E.Cl. 99
I prey yow spekeþ namoure of this matiere, . . .	E.Cl. 175
Right as yow lust governeth this matiere, . . .	E.Cl. 322
But shortly forth this matiere for to chace . . .	E.Cl. 341 var
He sholde it take, and shewe hire this matiere, . . .	E.Cl. 591
And lat us stynte of earnestful matiere, . . .	E.Cl. 1175
Dooth now in this matiere right as yow leste, . . .	E.Mch. 1517
But lat us waden out of this matiere. . . .	E.Mch. 1684
If that I lye or noon in this matiere. . . .	E.Mch. 1741
As to his purpos, of no swich matiere, . . .	E.Mch. 2101
Of this matiere, how he werchen shal; . . .	E.Mch. 2216
My spirit feeleth noght of swich matiere, . . .	F.Fkl. 727
Of swich matiere made he manye layes, . . .	F.Fkl. 947
He noght entendeth to no swich matiere, . . .	F.Fkl. 1097
Of this matiere he dorste no word seyn; . . .	F.Fkl. 1108
Koude I now telle as touchyng this matiere. . . .	F.Fkl. 1413
And for the fir he took up his matiere . . .	G.CY. 1232
What philosophes seyn in this matiere. . . .	G.CY. 1427
Of that matiere ye gate namoure of me; . . .	H.Mop. 102
A jangler speke of perilous matiere. . . .	H.Mop. 348
Thou sholdest kynyte up wel a greet matiere. . . .	I.Pars. 28
Moralitee and vertuous matiere, . . .	I.Pars. 38
on the peynes of helle. Of this matiere . . .	I.Pars. 115-20
the false serpent, perpetual matere of the fir . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
what seith Seneca in this matiere? He . . .	I.Pars. 140-5
corrupt matiere; and whan the soule is put in . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
matere and occasioun to be tempted of . . .	I.Pars. 345-50
of this matiere seith Moyes, by the . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
is kyndly matere of joye; . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
fynde hym a matere of wraithe in word, . . .	I.Pars. 530-5
matere of ire, right as is rancour notice . . .	I.Pars. 550-5
John eek in this matiere? Seint Gregorie . . .	I.Pars. 930-5
Our first matiere is good to kepe. . . .	BD. 43
My first matere I wil yow telle, . . .	BD. 218
This is no feyned matere that I telle; . . .	Mars. 173
But now to purpos as of this matiere,— . . .	PF. 26
I shal thes shewe mater of to write,— . . .	PF. 168
Of this matere, and asked what she radde. . . .	PF. 579
bygyngen vers of sorwful matiere, that . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
of perdurable matere, the whiche clothes sche hadde . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20

# Matter—Continued

the nature of the matiere of thilke clothes,	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
han maked matere of cruelte, this wise	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
man maked it matere of vertu.	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
me, but I have wel desired matere of thynges	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
to have matiere of gouernance over	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
werk of floterynge matere, but only the forme of	Bo.3. m.9.865-70
sovereyn	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
juge me of this matiere, and that thou do	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
For the matiere of it is swich, that	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
For in this matere men weren	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
difficulte is the matere, to the to man of	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
the matere subgett; but the	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
withouthe the matere; resoun surmountith	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
out of matere ne the ymaginacioun loketh	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
figures empressid in manere of matere.	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
For now wol I gon streight to my matere,	TC.1. 53
Fro my matere, and for you long to dwelle.	TC.1. 144
And al his werk as touching this matere,	TC.1. 265
Of this matere with my nece trete,	TC.1. 975
And wente his way, thinking on this matere,	TC.1. 1062
This see clepe I the tempestuous matere	TC.2. 5
In many an uncouth glad and deep matere,	TC.2. 151
And this matere is so bihovely,	TC.2. 281
'Ne that I shal han cause in this matere,'	TC.2. 495
In this matere of which I have you told;	TC.2. 695
In loves termes: hold of thy matere	TC.2. 1039
For love of God, that toucheth swich matere	TC.2. 1131
And right as they declamed this matere,	TC.2. 1247
'But tel me how—thou wost of this matere—	TC.2. 1429
Wot ought my lord my brother this matere,	TC.2. 1626
To you have I to speke of oo matere,	TC.2. 1694
'But hol no more as now of this matere,	TC.3. 190
To holden secre swich an heigh matere,	TC.3. 286
How dorste I mo tellen of this matere,	TC.3. 370
What that he mente, as touching this matere:	TC.3. 432
Wher-as at leiser al this heighe matere	TC.3. 516
In this matere, bothe wilde and tamel	TC.3. 529
Wherfore I wol diffyne in this matere	TC.3. 834 var
So spek yourself to him of this matere;	TC.3. 909
But ye ben wis; and this matere on honde	TC.3. 937
But lat us falle away fro this matere,	TC.3. 1306
For it acordeth not to my matere:	TC.3. 1409
It nedeth not this matere ofte stere;	TC.3. 1643
Was nevere ful to speke of this matere,	TC.3. 1661
Mot hennes-forth ben mater of my book,	TC.4. 17
Be glad, and lat me werke in this matere.	TC.4. 651
Disputing with himself in this matere,	TC.4. 1084
'Too late is now to speke of that matere:	TC.5. 743
So that he n'olde speke of swich matere:	TC.5. 951
So that ye touchen nought of this matere;	TC.5. 996
As ofte as matere occupieth place,	TC.5. 1322
Upon the sighte of mater of your sonde.	TC.5. 1372
(I take it so,) touching al this matere	TC.5. 1588
And in hir matere al devysest,	HF.2. 129
For hard langage, and hard matere	HF.2. 353
Hem that write of this matere,	HF.2. 505
But of what congeled matere	HF.3. 38
But it is a ful counseil matere	HF.3. 427
Was there no goode matyr in thy mynde,	LGW.G. 270
Cristene and hethene, trete of swich matere,	LGW.G. 309
Hym rekkeht nought of what matere he take;	LGW. 365
For it acordeth nat to my matere.	LGW. 955
As mater appetith forme alwey,	LGW. 1582
But now to come agayn to my matere.	LGW. 1959
And shortly of this matere for to make,	LGW. 2136
I wol no more speke of thys matere.	LGW. 2225
Now to theeffect turne I of my matere.	LGW. 2403
Of this matere that we have on honde.	Buk. 30
touching this matere, and not only as trewe	Astr. 11-5
judicial matere and ryttes of payens in which	Astr. 165-8
The mater fayre is of to make:	RR. 41
Ne eke the sothe of this matere,	RR. 1632
Word by word the mater all;	RR. 5141
Of this mater all openly	RR. 6765
But I wole stynt of this matere,	RR. 7207
<b>Mattres</b>	
That we hadden in oure matres sublymyng,	G.CY. 770
Ne oure matres that lyen al fix adoun,	G.CY. 770
And combust matres, and cosgalt;	G.CY. 811
Resalgar, and oure matres enbiyng;	G.CY. 814
And eek of oure matres encorpyng,	G.CY. 815
That usyn sweche materis for to seke.	LGW.G. 279
<b>Mathew</b>	
I meene of Marke, Mathew, Luc and John,—	B.Mel. 2141
Witnessen on Mathew, but in special	C.Pard. 634
seith, by the word of Saint Mathew,	I.Pars. 585-90
Seith Mathew in the gospel:	I.Pars. 840-5
what seith Saint Mathew in the gospel;	I.Pars. 845-50
Saint Mathew, <i>capitulu</i> v°, 'A citee	I.Pars. 1035-40
Of seynt Mathew, the gospelere,	RR. 6887
<b>Maugre</b>	
A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed;	A.Kn. 1169

# Maugre—Continued

And I wol love hire mawgree al thy myght.	A.Kn. 1607
And yet hath love, maugree hir eyen two,	A.Kn. 1796
Maugree his heed, and brought unto the stake,	A.Kn. 2618
Maugree thyn heed, thou most for indigence	B.M.L. 104
Maugree Phillistiens of that citee,	B.Mk. 3238
Maugree youre heed, the cok shal heere abyde;	B.NP. 4602
That oon thou shalt forgo; maugree thyne eyen!	D.WB. 315
Of whiche mayde, anon, maugree hir heed,	D.WB. 887
maugree hir hed hath been affoorded or.	I.Pars. 970-5
For nedes; and, maugree my heed,	BD. 1200
And streyneth folk to love malgre hir hede,	Mar. 220
ben bynomen of hem that han it, maugre hem,'	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
bynymen it . . . maugre hem? For whennes comen	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
elles	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
by force or by gyle, and alwey maugre hem?"	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
Maugre Polydamas or Monesteo,	TC.4. 51
How, mawgre Juno, Eneas	HF.1. 461
'For mawgree hir, she shal my lemman be:	LGW. 1772
Maugree hir hede, by strengthe and by his myght.	LGW. 2326
That man yeveth maugre his.	RR. 2386
Thou art wel worthy to have maugree,	RR. 3144
I drede thou canst me gret maugre	RR. 4399
Shulde I therefore cunne hym mawgre?	RR. 4559
That of his chaffare, maugre his,	RR. 5933
Maugre this felones jangelyngis,	RR. 6711
But, maugre hem, it shal adowne,	RR. 7205
Maugre the Holygost y-wis.	RR. 7216
The maugre youre wolde be.	RR. 7643
<b>Maumet</b>	
but o mawmet or two and the avaricious man	I.Pars. 745-50
every floryn in his cofre is his mawmet.	I.Pars. 745-50
he loveth bifrom God, it is his mawmet,	I.Pars. 880-5
<b>Maumetry</b>	
That in destruccioun of maumetttrie,	B.M.L. 236
certes, the synne of mawmettrie is the	I.Pars. 750-5
<b>Maur</b>	
The reule of saint Maure or of saint Beneit,	A.Prol. 173
<b>Maurice</b>	
As is Maurice my sone, so lyk your face;	B.M.L. 1063
Som men wolde seyn how that the child Maurice	B.M.L. 1086
This child Maurice was sithen emperour	B.M.L. 1121
<b>Maurices</b>	
Maurices lyf, I bere it nought in mynde.	B.M.L. 1127
<b>Mauritius</b>	
Mauricius at the fontstoon they hym calle.	B.M.L. 723
<b>Mavis</b>	
The mavys and the nyghtyngale,	RR. 619
And thrustles, terins, and mavys,	RR. 665
<b>Maw</b>	
Who kepte Jonas in the fishes mawe,	B.M.L. 486
There is but litel Latin in my mawe.	B.Sh. 1190
Thy mawe Shal I percen, if I may,	B.Th. 2013
<b>Maximus</b>	
Oon Maximus, that was an officer	G.EN. 368
Whan Maximus had herd the seintes loore,	G.SN. 372
And fro Maxime, and fro his folk echone,	G.SN. 377
This Maximus, that saugh this thyng bityde,	G.SN. 400
<b>May (noun)</b>	
He was as fresch as is the monthe of May.	A.Prol. 92
Till it fil ones, in a morwe of May,	A.Kn. 1034
And fresher than the May with floures newe,—	A.Kn. 1037
For May wole have no slogardie a nyght,	A.Kn. 1042
To doon honour to May, and for to ryse.	A.Kn. 1047
It fel that in the seventhe yer, in May,	A.Kn. 1462
And for to doon his oobervance to May,	A.Kn. 1500
'May, with alle thy floures and thy grene,	A.Kn. 1510
Welcome be thou, faire, fresche May,	A.Kn. 1511
And namely at the grete hert in May,	A.Kn. 1675
And eek the lusty secon of that May	A.Kn. 2484
Of Aprill, that is messenger to May;	B.M.L. 6
Thow glorie of wommanhede, thow faire may,	B.M.L. 851
That lighte Dianira, fresch as May;	B.Mk. 3310
And for to walke in March, Averill and May,	D.WB. 546
That she was lyk the brighte morwe of May.	E.Mch. 1748
He was so ravysshed on his lady May	E.Mch. 1774
Til fresche May wol rewen on his peyne.	E.Mch. 1782
His fresche May, his paradys, his make.	E.Mch. 1822
But God woot what that May thoughte in hire herte	E.Mch. 1851
Up ryeth Januarie, but fresche May	E.Mch. 1859
How shaltow to thy lady, fresche May,	E.Mch. 1871
Unto his faire, fresche lady May;	E.Mch. 1882
That Januarie hath wedded fresche May	E.Mch. 1886
In halle sit this Januarie and May,	E.Mch. 1895
I wol myself visite hym, and eek May,	E.Mch. 1914
This fresche May hath streight hir way y-holde,	E.Mch. 1932
Who studieth now, but faire, fresche May?	E.Mch. 1955
But sooth is this, how that this fresche May	E.Mch. 1977
This gentil May, fulfilled of pitee,	E.Mch. 1995
To visite this Damyan gooth May,	E.Mch. 2002
And May his wyl, and no wight but they two,	E.Mch. 2050
Lyved this Januarie and fresche May;	E.Mch. 2054
For which ful ofte wepeth fresche May,	E.Mch. 2092
Ne myghte he speke a word to fresche May,	E.Mch. 2100
This fresche May, that I spak of so yore,	E.Mch. 2116
That in a morwe unto this May seith he,	E.Mch. 2137
This fresche May, whan she thise wordes herde,	E.Mch. 2185
And Januarie and May romyng myrie.	E.Mch. 2218
That in the gardyn with his faire May	E.Mch. 2321
This fresche May, that is so bright and sheene,	E.Mch. 2328



**May (noun)—Continued**

And been a feestlych man, as fresh as May,	F.Sq. 281
And this was on the sixte morwe of May,	F.Fkl. 906
Which May hadde paynted with his softe shoures	F.Fkl. 907
As to my doom, than is the monthe of May;	F.Fkl. 928
Ne nyghtyngale in the seoun of May.	G.CY. 1343
Me thought thus,—that hit was May,	BD. 291
Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure;	PF. 130
—In May that moder is of monthes glade,	TC.2. 50
And lat us don to May som observaunce!	TC.2. 112
Revesten him in grene when that May is,	TC.3. 353
And after winter folweth grene May.	TC.3. 1062
For was ther nevere folw so fayn of May	TC.5. 425
This Diomedes, as fresh as branche in May,	TC.5. 844
And far'th wel, goodly faire freshe may,	TC.5. 1412
But trewely Criseyde, swete may,	TC.5. 1720
Save, certeynly, whan that the month of May	LGW. 36
Or ellis, in the joly tyme of May,	LGW.G. 36
As I seyde erst, whan comen is the May,	LGW. 45
Whan passed was almost the monyth of May	LGW.G. 89
And this was now the firste morwe of May,	LGW. 108
Dwellen alwey, the joly month of May,	LGW. 176
And she was faire as is the rose in May.	LGW. 613
30, May 31, Junius 30, Julius 31, Augustus	Astr. 50-7
That it was May me thoughte tho—	RR. 49
That it was May thus dremed me,	RR. 51
In May that it nyl shrouded bene,	RR. 55
Ben in May, for the sonne bright,	RR. 74
In May, whan al this mirth is wrought;	RR. 86
She ladde a lusty lyl in May;	RR. 581
This may seemly fort see	RR. 586 var
Have hatte of floures as fresh as May,	RR. 2277
Thou hast bought deere the tyme of May,	RR. 3222
For many an Aprill and many a May	RR. 3978
And May devoude of al delite;	RR. 4748

**May see Malus**

**May (verb, specimens)**

He may nat wepe al thogh hym soore smerte,	A.Prol. 230
It is nat honeste, it may nat avaunce	A.Prol. 246
My wit is short, ye may wel understonde	A.Prol. 746
For evermoore; ther may no gold hem quite.	A.Kn. 1032
Oure prison, for it may noon oother be;	A.Kn. 1085
Though that I never hit grace may deserve,—	A.Kn. 1232
Thus may we seyen alle, and namely I,	A.Kn. 1208
Ther as a best may al his lust fulfill;	A.Kn. 1318
Withouten doute it may stonden so.	A.Kn. 1322
That is, or shal, whil that the world may dure.	A.Kn. 1360
In hope that I som grete gete may.	A.Kn. 1512
'Who may been a fole, but if he love?'	A.Kn. 1799
That serven love, for aught that may bifalle.	A.Kn. 1805
Ye woot your self she may nat wedden two	A.Kn. 1835
I recche nat, but it may bettre be,	A.Kn. 2245
Men may the olde at-tenne and night at-rede.	A.Kn. 2449
Thanne may men by this ordre wel discernen	A.Kn. 3003
Wel may men knowe, but it be a fool,	A.Kn. 3005
So he may fynde Goddes foyousen there,	A.Mil. 3165
How may ye slepen al the longe day?"	A.Mil. 3438
If that I may, by Jhesus, hevене kyng!	A.Mil. 3464
'Get me a staf, that I may underspore,	A.Mil. 3465
Ne eek thy mayde Gille I may nat save;	A.Mil. 3556
Whan that the water comth, that we may go;	A.Mil. 3570
'Ther-of,' quod Absolon, 'be as be may,	A.Mil. 3783
The sely tonge may wel ryng and chymbe	A.Rv. 3896
I pray yow spede us heythen that ye may.'	A.Rv. 4033
Of that he brybe kan or borwe may,	A.Co. 4417
Leseth no tyme, as ferforth as ye may.	B.ML. 19
Ne I wol noon reherce, if that I may.	B.ML. 89
At Cristemasse wel myrie may ye daunce!	B.ML. 126
How may this wayke woman han this strengthe	B.ML. 932
Be as be may, ther was he at the leeste;	B.ML. 1012
I may nat tell hir w until to-morwe,	B.ML. 1070
We may wel make chiere and good visage,	B.Sh. 1420
And dryve forth the world as it may be,	B.Sh. 1421
Lente me gold; and as I kan and may	B.Sh. 1544
Wherefore, in laude as I best kan or may,	B.Pri. 1650
Ther may no tonge expresse in no science;	B.Pri. 1686
That I ne may the weighte nat sustene;	B.Pri. 1673
Yet may I synge O Alma loude and cleere.	B.Pri. 1845
This may wel be rym dogerel,' quod he,	B.Mel. 2115
telleth the cause why: "It may nat be,"	B.Mel. 2375-80
And feble that they may nat engendre;	B.Mk. 3148
For though Fortune may noon angel dere,	B.Mk. 3191
Be as be may, I wol hire noght accusen;	B.Mk. 3319
Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take,	B.Mk. 3429
Under the moone that may wane and waxe;	C.Doc. 23
To hasten his delit al that he may;	C.Doc. 159
The worm of conscience may agryse	C.Doc. 280
That may go thurgh the golet softe and swoote.	C.Pard. 543
Paraventure ther may fallen oon or two	C.Pard. 935
That may asscolle yow, bothe moore and lasse,	C.Pard. 939
Men may devyne, and glosen up and down,	D.WB. 26
'Gladly, sires, sith it may yow like;	D.WB. 188
Paraventure it may the bettre be;	D.WB. 1003
And it shal ben amended, if I may.'	D.WB. 1097
Yet may they nat bytethe for no thyng,	D.WB. 1121
For of ooure eldres may we no-thing clayme,	D.WB. 1131
But tempest thyng that man may hurte and mayme.'	D.WB. 1132
May understonde that Jhesus, hevене kyng,	D.WB. 1181
Or in som oother place may wel be;	D.WB. 1226
Pardee, ye may wel knowe by the name	D.Fri. 1280

**May (verb, specimens)—Continued**

That of a sounour may no good be sayd.	D.Fri. 1281
I am thy freend, ther I thee may availle.'	D.Fri. 1366
I may nat go so fer, quod she, 'ne ryde,	D.Fri. 1593
May I nat axe a libel, siren sounour,	D.Fri. 1595
And it shal ben amended, if I may.'	D.Sum. 2175
'Janiculu, I neither may ne kan	E.Cl. 304
She may unto a knave child atteney,	E.Cl. 447
From every wight for oght that may bytde.	E.Cl. 595
And my poverté no wight kan ne may	E.Cl. 816
Siththe he may nat lyven chasht his lyl,	E.Mch. 1446
No lenger may the body of hym sojurne	E.Mch. 1796
That may bothe werke wel and hastily.	E.Mch. 1833
A man may do no synne with his wyf,	E.Mch. 1839
As to be deceyved whan a man may se.	E.Mch. 2110
And though that I be oold and may nat see,	E.Mch. 2168
Selweyth yow, as he best kan and may,	F.Sq. 112
For every word men may nat chide or pleyne.	F.Fkl. 776
On every wrong a man may nat be wroken;	F.Fkl. 784
It may wel be he looked on hir face	F.Fkl. 957
For with a word ye may me aleen or save;	F.Fkl. 975
The same of noble Porcia telle I maye;	F.Fkl. 1448
Trouthe is the hyeste thyng that man may kepe,—	F.Fkl. 1479
That folk of yow may demen harm or gesse.'	F.Fkl. 1486
She may have bettre fortune than yow semeth;	F.Fkl. 1497
Now may I were an hose upon myn heed;	G.CY. 726
As on fyve or six ounces, may wel be,	G.CY. 756
Be as be may, be ye no thyng amased.	G.CY. 935
This Cook shal drynke ther-of, if that I may.	H.Mcp. 85
if he may; and if he noght may, algate his	I.Pars. 510-5
I may not slepe, and what me is?	BD. 31
That may me hele; but that is doon.	BD. 40
'Lord!' thoughte I, 'who may that be?	BD. 448
Amende hit, if I can or may.	BD. 550
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne,	Mars. 161
He may not longe in joye of love endure.	Mars. 172
I flater noght, that may wite every wyght,	Mars. 188
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse?	Mars. 192
That, sauf the deeth, ther may no-thing me lisse,	Comp.L. 6
ne I mai noght forsake the ryght swyfte cours	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
many yeris as ther-to mai be multiplied,	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
ne mai nat certes be comparysoned to	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
and the feern, so that the corn may comen	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
'Who mai seie nay?' quod I.	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
rychese mai dryve away nede?	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
folk, mai they nyether han hungir ne	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
'I mai nat,' quod I, 'denye it, but I	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
is swiche, certes I mai nat thynke.'	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
'I ne may nat denye it,' quod I.	Bo.3.p.11. 985-90
—ther nys no thyng that he ne may?"	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
'May god don elvel?' quod sche.	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
syn that he ne may not don elvel, that mai doon	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
'And how may that be?' quod I.	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
Now, sith it may nat goodly be withstonde,	TC.1. 253
Sin, as him-selven list, he may you binde.	TC.1. 256
Asaunces, 'What! may I nat stonden here?'	TC.1. 292
So may thy woful tyme seme lesse.	TC.1. 703
Anon, that I may gon aboute thy nede.	TC.1. 863
In honour to us fer as she may strecche,	TC.1. 888
Now may I jape of thee, if that I shall	TC.1. 929
And so we may be gladed alle three.	TC.1. 994
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mone!	TC.1. 1024
Nor axen more that may do you disece.'	TC.2. 147
This false world, allas, who may it leve?	TC.2. 420
I may not slepen nevere a Mayes morwe!	TC.2. 1098
'Considered alle thing it may not be,—	TC.2. 1290
If that I may, this nice opinioun	TC.2. 1297
In al that evere I may, and God to-fore,	TC.2. 1409
This may not muchel of his ese him reve.	TC.2. 1659
Quod Troilus, 'As one as I may gon,	TC.2. 1684
That she may take her leve or that she go—	TC.2. 1689
Have now good night, I may no lenger wake;	TC.3. 341
What mighte or may the sely larke seye,	TC.3. 1191
'Here may men see that mercy passeth right:	TC.3. 1282
But douteles, for aught that may bifalle,	TC.4. 499
Paranther she may holden thee for nice	TC.4. 598
Pandare answerde, 'Of that be as be may!	TC.4. 638
For signe of lif, for aught he can or may,	TC.4. 1164
'Men may the wise at-tenne, and not at-rede!'	TC.4. 1456
For who may holde a thing that wol away?	TC.4. 1628
'And this may lengthe of yeres not fordo.'	TC.4. 1681
But Jupiter, that of his might may do	TC.4. 1683
So that it may yow herte and myn suffie!	TC.4. 1686
Of Calcas, which that sen us bothe may,	TC.5. 149
'That we may playe us best in al this toun?'	TC.5. 429
That tonge telle or herte may recorde,	TC.5. 445
'God wot, refreyden may this hote fare	TC.5. 507
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse	TC.5. 551
'And shal, til I may sen her eft in Troye!'	TC.5. 616
'What may it be? Who can the sothe geese,	TC.5. 620
That absent was gan singe as ye may here:	TC.5. 637
Wrot him ayein, and seide as ye may here.—	TC.5. 1589
Ye han me cast! And I ne can ne may,	TC.5. 1696
That I may meten with this Diomedes!	TC.5. 1703
That writ 'A thought may fleo so hye,	HF.2. 465
By no way may recovered be.	HF.3. 168
Telle us what your cause may be.'	HF.3. 473

# May (verb, specimens)—Continued

That al the world may of hit here.	HF.3. 631
That we may have so good a fame,	HF.3. 645
Swiche as the world may of us deme	HF.3. 656
Thogh we may not the body have	HF.3. 669
We ben swich folk as ye may here,	HF.3. 738
And sith I may not have that oon,	HF.3. 765
And on the roof men may yit seen	HF.3. 858
For yit paraunter I may lere	HF.3. 907
And am ful glad if I may fynde an ere	LGW. 76
That men by resoun wel it calle may	LGW. 133
This balade may ful wel y-sonen be,	LGW. 270
This man to yow may falsly ben accused,	LGW. 350
Be as be may, I make of it no cure,	LGW. 1145
God thanke yow, ther I ne kan nor may,	LGW. 1625
'Be as be may,' quod she, 'of fortyfyng;	LGW. 1852
Ye, swere hit here, upon al that may be sworne!	LGW. 2102
Ful sorowfully hir herte may awake	LGW. 2183
Be as be may, for erneste or for game,	LGW. 2703
Ne may not don me singen, thowt I dye,	Fort. 6
In general, this reule may nat fayle.	Fort. 56
Mynne thy frend ther it may fructifye,	Scog. 48
I may the beaute of hem not sustene,	Merc.B. 2
Sith I, thunworthisch that may ride or go	Comp.A. 19
eke that he may seen the ascendent;	Astr. 161-5
may causen errour as wel in knowing of the	Astr. 168-70
climat may be cleped the space of the	Astr. 365-8

## Mayest

Ful blisfully in prison maistow dure,—	A.Kn. 1236
Thow maist to thy desir some tyme atteyne,	A.Kn. 1243
Thou maist, syn thou hast wysdom and manhede,	A.Kn. 1285
Thow maist have hire to lady and to wyf,	A.Kn. 1289
Thou maist wel have thy lady, as for me,	A.Kn. 1619
First, in the temple of Venus maystow se,	A.Kn. 1918
And seyde, 'Helpe, for thou maist best of alle.'	A.Kn. 2086
Ther maistow seen comyngs of Palamon	A.Kn. 2128
Ther maistow seen divysyngs of Hareyas	A.Kn. 2496
This maystow understande, and seen at eye.	A.Kn. 3016
Thou maist ynogh of othere thynges seyn.	A.Mil. 3149
Thou maist nat werken after thyn owene heed,	A.Mil. 3523
of Silver in thi purs thou maist nought fayle	B.Sh. 1438 var
Now maystow synge, folwyng ever in con	B.Pr. 170
seith, 'Ther as thou mayt have noon	B.Mel. 2235-40
seith, "If so be that thou ne mayst nat . . . hyde,	B.Mel. 2335-40
a fewe, thou maist afterward telle it to	B.Mel. 2355-60
if thou mayst parfoume it and maken of it a good	B.Mel. 2400-5
whether thou mayst parfoume a thing or	B.Mel. 2405-10
enemy, change thy conseil." Thou maist also	
change	B.Mel. 2415-20
thou maist fynde that by errour, or by oother	B.Mel. 2415-20
thou maist, of his conversacioun, and of his	B.Mel. 2500-5
certes, thou maist wel seyn that nay;	B.Mel. 2570-5
that the goddesse that thou maist do	B.Mel. 2680-5
Now artow Sathana, that mayst nat twyne	B.Mk. 3195
Now maystow wepen with thyne eyen blynde,	B.Mk. 3267
By swiche ensamples olde yit maistow lere,	B.NP. 4296
O destinee, that mayst nat been eschewid!	B.NP. 4528
Than maystow chese whether thou wolte sippe	D.WB. 176
Where many a tour and toun thou maist biholde	E.Cl. 60
Ther maystow seen of deynytous vitaille	E.Cl. 265
Taak hem agayn, for now maystow nat seye	E.Cl. 1070
Ful lightly maystow been a cokewold.	E.Mch. 1306
And now of three how maystow bere witnessen?	G.SN. 336
Thou that ne mayst but only lyf bireve,	G.SN. 482
But thou maist seyn thy princes han thes maked	G.SN. 484
And thes ymagas, wel thou maist espye,	G.SN. 509
His wily wrenches that ne mayst nat fee;	G.CY. 1081
So that thou maist nat holden up thyne heed?	H.Mcp. 19
thou maist nat make an heer white ne	I.Pars. 585-90
that thou ne mayst wel shryve thee to	I.Pars. 1005-10
dede body. And if thou maist nat visite	I.Pars. 1030-5
shaltow doon . . . if thou mayst;	I.Pars. 1030-5
if thou maist nat doon it prively,	I.Pars. 1035-40
O woful Mars! alas! what mayst thou seyn,	Mars. 106
That thou thou ewe swift wel mayst thou wepe and orien.	Mars. 112
Be thou my helpe in this, for thou mayst best	PF. 116
Yit that thou canst not do, yit mayst thou se,	PF. 163
thou mayst wel seen to what ende I	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
'Maystow noght telle me thanne,'	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
impatience? And yit thou maist nat chaungen	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
and yif thou maist schewen me that ever	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
any thyng wher-with thou maist rightfully defenden	Bo.2. p.3. 325-80
and of thy sorwes, thou maist noght	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
that maistow nat rightfully blamen ne	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
maistow thanne pleyne rightfully upon	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
but thou maist wel seen how grete	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
it the. And that thou maist knowe	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
free corage? Maystow remuven fro	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
clepe fortunous possessionns? Maystow ewere have	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
mayst rejoisen the of long lastynge of	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
Fortune maystow seen al-why wyndy and	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
of ertly thynges, thow maist nat yit seen	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
that is amonges straunge folk, maystow seyn,	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
forleeten it, thow maist nat eschuen it?	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
thral to the, yit yif thou maist nat putten	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
maystow surmounten thes olifauntes in	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
maistow ben strengere than the bole?	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5

## Mayest—Continued

Maystow ben swyfter than the tigre?	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
now how thou mayst proeven holly and	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
of hym-self, thow mayst wene that he	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
And thus certes maistow wel seen	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
mayst not drede be no manere that alle	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
mayst dearyven ryght thus: good is thilk	Bo.3. p.11. 1030-5
thou ne maist wel performe that thow bohetist;	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
geten, thow maist nat douten that power	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
thow ne mayst nat wene that he be a	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
But thou maist seyn, "What unreste	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
thou maist seen that is doon in this world	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
wey, by whiche wey thou maist comen	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
thou ne maist nat suffice to mesuren the	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
and seeth alle thingis alone, thow maist seyn	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
But thou maist seyn,	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
to betyden. And this maystow lyghtly aperceyven	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
(as who seith, maistow undirstonden) of	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
But thou maist seyn that of thilke same	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
the thus: "Certes thou maist wel chaungen	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
byholdeth that thou maist change	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
it, thou ne maist nat eschuen the devyne	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
prescience, ryght as thou ne maist nat fleen	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
wil into diverse accions." But thou maist sein	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
And wel wot I, thou mayst do me no reste.	TC.1. 600
'Paraunter thou maist after swich oon longe,	TC.1. 619
How devel mayst thou than bring me to blisse!	TC.1. 623
'And of oo thing right siker maystow be,	TC.1. 673
'Thou maist alone here wepe and crye and knele;	TC.1. 806
But, thou wis, thou wost, thou maist, thou art all	TC.1. 1052
Thou maist answer, "Abid, abid!" But he	TC.2. 985
'And, if thee list, than maystow us saluwe;	TC.2. 1016
Ther-as thou maist thy-self preye her of grace.	TC.2. 1365
And sey thou maist no lenger up endure,	TC.2. 1518
'Immortal God,' quod he, 'that mayst not dyen,	TC.3. 185
Cupide I mene, of this mayst glorifye;	TC.3. 186
And Venus, thou maist maken melodye;	TC.3. 187
And two—thee Troilus, when thou maist gon,	TC.3. 194
Or this be don?' Quod he, 'When thou maist rise,	TC.3. 202
O time y-lost! wel maystow coren slouth!	TC.3. 896
Allas, how mayst thou in thyne herte finde	TC.4. 265
Ther-after maystow telle al thy sentence.	TC.4. 546
Pandare answerde, 'Frend, thou maist for me	TC.4. 582
But certainly thou maist not so me priken,	TC.4. 633
'But thou maist seyn: the man sit not therfore	TC.4. 1037
Thou, rede, mayst thyself ful wel devine	TC.5. 270
'Sin day by day thou maist thy-selves see	TC.5. 337
And after noon than maystow come ayen,	TC.5. 1130
Heve up thine yen, man! Maystow not see?	TC.5. 1159
But Troilus, thou maist now, est or west,	TC.5. 1432
Now maystow sen thyself, if that thee liste,	TC.5. 1711
Uncircumscrip, and al mayst drumscribe,	TC.5. 1865
Although thou maist go in the daunce	HF.2. 131
Unethe maistow trowen this?"	HF.2. 191
As thus, lo, thou maist al day see	HF.2. 229
'And for this cause mayst thou see,	HF.2. 239
This, mayst thou fele, wel I preve.	HF.2. 318
Maistow not heren that I do?"	HF.2. 516
Wher thou maist most tydynge here;	HF.3. 935
Ek al the world of autours maystow here,	LGW.G. 308
To serve Love. Thou maist it nat denye,	LGW. 327
That maistow seen, she kytheth what she is,	LGW. 504
I wot wel that thou maist nat al it ryme,	LGW. 570
Wel maystow wepe, O woful Theseus,	LGW. 1952
Yit halt thyn ancre, and yit thou maist arryve	Fort. 38
About the wheole with other maystow dryve	Fort. 46 var
My frend maystow nat reven, bynd goddesse!	Fort. 50
doctours, in whiche thou maist lerne a gret	Astr. 20-5
descripcioun, whiche thou maist turnen	Astr. 92-7
thys conclusioun maist thou take	Astr. 108-15
thi sonne. And in this same wise maist thou knowe	Astr. 121-7
Thus maist thou rekne bothe arches or every	Astr. 179-85
by this manere of worching maist thou se	Astr. 179-85
manere maist thou worche to knowe the	Astr. 185-8
So maist thou knowe in the same	Astr. 209-11
ben in diverse signes. Than maist thou . . . knowe	Astr. 211-5
neigh as thou maist gesse; and take an	Astr. 222-9
And thus maist thou werke with	Astr. 286-9
Thus maist thou understande also	Astr. 316-9
maist thou seen in whiche partie of the	Astr. 322-4
maist thou seen by night of eny sterre,	Astr. 322-4
himself by light of day, than maist thou	Astr. 324-30
of these 3 parties, and than maist thou se	Astr. 343-50
ensamples folowyng in special maistow	Astr. 368-71
And nota that in this manere maist thou	Astr. 376-82
And in this manere maist thou wirke	Astr. 382-91



# Mayest—Continued

Thou mayest full glad and joyfull be . . . . .	RR. 2015
Thou mayest wel seyn this is in soth, . . . . .	RR. 2195
Thou maist ensample take of Keye, . . . . .	RR. 2206
Dispiis wyymen, that thou maist here, . . . . .	RR. 2232
For so thou maist best praised be, . . . . .	RR. 2238
For thou maist bothe perceyve and fale, . . . . .	RR. 2240
Thy nailles blak if thou maist see, . . . . .	RR. 2282
That thou the bet mayest on hem thynke, . . . . .	RR. 2347
Er thou mayest come her any nere, . . . . .	RR. 2442
If thou maist seen by aventure . . . . .	RR. 2455
That faire freis whanne thou maist see, . . . . .	RR. 2461
That thou thil love there maist see, . . . . .	RR. 2524
And if thou maist so fer forth wyne, . . . . .	RR. 2531
Er evere dawnyng thou maist see, . . . . .	RR. 2648
If thou maist fynde ony score, . . . . .	RR. 2660
Whom wakyng if thou maist aspie, . . . . .	RR. 2665
In place where thou maist hir see, . . . . .	RR. 2900
I can not sene how thou maist goo, . . . . .	RR. 3248
If that thou maist gete thes defence, . . . . .	RR. 3301
Till thou at good me maist hym take, . . . . .	RR. 3462
To make faire semblance, where thou maist blame, . . . . .	RR. 4026
If other way thou maistflet nought; . . . . .	RR. 4394
Thou maist the sothe of it not witen, . . . . .	RR. 4693
No bettir counsel maist thou take, . . . . .	RR. 4780
Of this journey thou maist not faille, . . . . .	RR. 4993
If thou maist lyve the tyme to see, . . . . .	RR. 5119
The whiche never thou maist restore, . . . . .	RR. 5122
Thou, Hooley Chirche, thou maist be wailed, . . . . .	RR. 6271
I am unbounde—What! Maist thou fynde . . . . .	RR. 6413

# Mayhem see Maim

# Mays

As I shal singe, on Mays day the thriddle, . . . . .	TC.2. 56
I may not slepen nevere a Mayes morwel! . . . . .	TC.2. 1098

# Maze

And eke of many a maze therewithal; . . . . .	B.NP. 4283
'Ye maze, maze, goode sere,' quod she; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2387
But weylaway, al this n'as but a maze; . . . . .	TC.5. 468
For it is shapen as the maze is wrought, . . . . .	LGW. 2014

# Mazed

She seyed folk so mazed in the see . . . . .	B.ML. 526
As mazed folk they stoden everichone, . . . . .	B.ML. 678
But as it were, a mazed thyng . . . . .	BD. 12
I am so mazed that I deye, . . . . .	Anel. 322

# Mazedness

Til she out of hire mazedness abreyde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1061
--	------------

# Mazelin

And mede eek in a mazelyn, . . . . .	B.Th. 2042
--------------------------------------	------------

# Me (specimens)

Of ech of hem, so as it semed me, . . . . .	A.Prol. 39
Or he moot selen me, if that me myshappe! . . . . .	A.Kn. 1646
Kan hem ther-fore as muche thank as me, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1808
I putte me in thy proteccioun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2363
Thanne semed me there was a parlement . . . . .	A.Kn. 2970
Me fro the feend and fro his clawes kepe, . . . . .	B.ML. 454
To-morwe wol I seye thee what me leste, . . . . .	B.ML. 742
Crist whan hym list may sende me an heir . . . . .	B.ML. 766
O goode Custance! Allas, so wo is me, . . . . .	B.ML. 817
Daun John, I seye, lene me this hundred frankes; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1377
I go and meke me and obeie me to hem and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2870-5
And I prey you, lat me speke with youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2910-5
Have me exoused of myn ignorance, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3180
Holdeth, expres agayn the wyl of me, . . . . .	C.Doe. 182
I payne me to han an hautyen speche, . . . . .	C.Pard. 330
It was me toold er ye cam heere two houres; . . . . .	C.Pard. 671
Now wol I tellen forth what happed me, . . . . .	D.WB. 563
For blood bitokeneth gold, as me was taught; . . . . .	D.WB. 581
It is nat his entente, trust thou me weel; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1556
Axe hym thyng, if thou nat trowest me, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1557
Quod this somconur, 'for to repente me . . . . .	D.Fri. 1631
To chese me a wyf, I yow releese . . . . .	E.Cl. 153
Than I, and where me best were to allyen, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1414
And syn I oghte ayvise me right wel . . . . .	E.Mch. 1526
Assolileth me this question, I praye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1654
I am a kyng, it sit me noght to lye! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2315
Or I moot dye, so score length me To eten . . . . .	E.Mch. 2332
That al his love is cleue fro me ago, . . . . .	F.Sq. 626
And this was, as thise bookes me remembre, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1243
Noght wolde I telle how me is wo bigon, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1316
Unhappy man, anon I wol me hys . . . . .	G.CY. 1084
Noot I nat why, that me were levere slepe . . . . .	H.Mcp. 23
Therto me thyngketh ye been wel y-shapel . . . . .	H.Mcp. 43
Up payne of deeth, he wol nat seye me nay, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 86
Ne me nis no thyng leif nor looth, . . . . .	BD. 8
Me lakkethe bothe English and wit . . . . .	BD. 897
Loo! how that theeves seven chasen meel . . . . .	ABC. 15
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redreese? . . . . .	Mars. 192
'Thurgh me men goon in-to that blisful place . . . . .	PF. 127
'Me remembreth it wel,' quod I; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
Help me that am the sorwful instrument . . . . .	1055-60
Ne fallet h naught to purpos me to telle, . . . . .	TC.1. 10
And yit m'asthinketh, this avant m'asterte! . . . . .	TC.1. 142
Me nedeth here non other art to use; . . . . .	TC.1. 1050
By God, ye maken me right sore adrad! . . . . .	TC.2. 11
Now were I wis, me hate to purchace . . . . .	TC.2. 115
Y-wis, I love him best, so doth he me: . . . . .	TC.2. 713
Now, for the love of me, my nece dere, . . . . .	TC.2. 846
'Now lat m'allone, and werken as I may!'. . . . .	TC.2. 1210
For, sin ye maken this ensample of me, . . . . .	TC.2. 1401
	TC.3. 872

# Me (specimens)—Continued

My dere frend, that I shal so me bere, . . . . .	TC.3. 1640
To axe at me if that they blithe were; . . . . .	TC.3. 1682
'O deeth, allas! why n'ilt thou do me deye? . . . . .	TC.4. 250
'Thou farest ek by me, thou Pandarus, . . . . .	TC.4. 463
I shal don al my might, me to restrayne . . . . .	TC.4. 940
I may wel maken, as it semeth me, . . . . .	TC.4. 1045
And for the love of God, foryive it me . . . . .	TC.4. 1286
I see wel now that ye mistrusten me, . . . . .	TC.4. 1606
And trusteth me, and levesth ek your sorwe, . . . . .	TC.4. 1616
'For if ye wiste how sore it doth me smerte, . . . . .	TC.4. 1618
That ay honour to me-ward shal rebound! . . . . .	TC.4. 1666
And that ye hadde, as me thoughte, in despit . . . . .	TC.4. 1675
'Allas!' quod she, 'what me is wol . . . . .	HF.1. 300
But hit doth me for fere swete, . . . . .	HF.2. 534
That in myn bed there dawith me no day . . . . .	LGW. 46
But thou shalt feele as wel the blode of me, . . . . .	LGW. 848
In him lith alle, to doo me lyve or deyn, . . . . .	LGW. 1181
And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde; . . . . .	LGW. 1316
Now have I yow, and also have ye mee, . . . . .	LGW. 2121
Me lyste nat vouch-safe on him to swynke, . . . . .	LGW. 2490
And now me lyketh to withdrawe me, . . . . .	Fort. 59
Take me than a rule and drawe a strike . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
Than Love to-me-ward shulde arette . . . . .	RR. 3327
And to-me-ward contrarious; . . . . .	RR. 3354
To-me-ward bare he right gret hate, . . . . .	RR. 3803

# Me (Latin)

'Tunc me discussa.'—Metrum 3 . . . . .	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
'Primum igitur paterisne me pauculis rogacionibus.' . . . .	
—Prosa 6 . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
'Set ne me inexorable.'—Prosa 8 . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5

# Me see Meum

# Mea

Now, mea culpa, Lord, I me repent! . . . . .	TC.2. 525
--	-----------

# Meas

Embrouded was he, as it were a meede . . . . .	A.Prol. 89
The hornes fulle of meeth, as was the gyse,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2279
Hir mouth was sweete as bragot or the meeth, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3261
He sente hire pyment, meeth, and spiced ale, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3378
And mede eek in a mazelyn, . . . . .	B.Th. 2042
Daunced ful ofte in many a grene mede, . . . . .	D.WB. 861
Whil that she gadered floures in the mede, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2231
But swiche colours as grown in the mede, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 724
And somtyme floures sprynge as in a mede; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1147
Up-on a river in a grene mede, . . . . .	PF. 184
Of Aperil, when clothed is the mede . . . . .	TC.1. 156
And ful of bawme is fletting every mede: . . . . .	TC.2. 53
As greses grown in a mede, . . . . .	HF.3. 263
That of alle the floures in the mede, . . . . .	LGW. 41
That I nam up and walkyng in the mede, . . . . .	LGW. 47
Tho gan I loken endelong the mede . . . . .	LGW.G. 144
As god and goddesse of the floury mede, . . . . .	LGW. 174
And from a-fer come walkyng in the mede . . . . .	LGW. 212
Tho gan I walke thorough the mede, . . . . .	RR. 132
Suche plante grewe there never in mede, . . . . .	RR. 1434

# Meadow

The grene medewe, of which that I yow tolde, . . . . .	LGW.G. 91
Fayr was this medewe, as thoughte me, overal; . . . . .	LGW.G. 107
Me mette how I lay in the medewe tho, . . . . .	LGW. 210
The medewe softe, swote, and grene, . . . . .	RR. 128

# Meager

And therto she was lene and megre, . . . . .	RR. 218
Ful fade, pale, and megre also, . . . . .	RR. 311

# Meal

A thief he was, for sothe, of corn and mele, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3939
For which this millere stal bothe mele and corn . . . . .	A.Rv. 3995
And se how that the mele falles down . . . . .	A.Rv. 4042
And whan the mele is sakked and y-bounde, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4070
This Aleyn al forgat, bothe mele and corn; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4076
That was y-maked of thyn owene mele, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4245
And eek hire mele, and on hir way they gon, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4310
On many a sory meel now may she bayte; . . . . .	B.ML. 466
In which she eet ful many a skeldere meel; . . . . .	B.NP. 4023
And beggeth mele, and chese, or elles corn, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1739
Gif us a busshell of whete mele or ry . . . . .	D.Sum. 1746

Heere have I eten many a myrie meel; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1774
Of mel-tid, that the faire Queene Eleyne . . . . .	TC.2. 1556

# -Meal

with in the cercle of thy compas an heer mele; . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
Which stounde-mele can ofte varie, . . . . .	RR. 2304

# -Meal see Flock-meal, Stoundemele

# Meals

My mirthe and meles is fastyng, . . . . .	BD. 611
---	---------

# Meane

To Caunterburyward, I mene it so, . . . . .	A.Prol. 793
This mene I now by myghty Theseus, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1673
I mene nat the goddesse Diane, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2063
I mene Venus, honourable and digne,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2216
By seinte Note, ye woot wel what I mene, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3771
Methamorphosios woot what I mene,— . . . . .	B.ML. 93
Ther was hir refut for the meene while, . . . . .	B.ML. 546
Mary I mene, doghter to Saint Anne, . . . . .	B.ML. 641
She giltly was, and in the meene whiles . . . . .	B.ML. 668
I mene the cursed wilked sowdanesse, . . . . .	B.ML. 958
Of his accountes, for the meene tyme; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1277
This hooly monke, this abbot, hym menee I, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1860
I mene of Marke, Mathew, Luc and John,— . . . . .	B.Mel. 2141
'The tree,' quod she, 'the galwes is to mene; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3941
Ye woot wel what I mene of this, pardee! . . . . .	D.WB. 200

# Mean—Continued

Quod this somonour: 'in this meene while.'	D.Fri. 1445
In al this meene-while she ne stente	E.Cl. 1023
She may be Goddes meene, and Goddes whippe!	E.Mch. 1671
Thee, meene I, mayde and martir, saint Cecilia.	G.SN. 28
And this chauncoun, right in the meene while,	G.CY. 1262
Medleth namoure with that art, I mene,	G.CY. 1424
I meene, he spake wole of smale thynges	H.Mcp. 73
I meene <i>Libra</i> , alwey gan ascende,	I.Pars. 11
that holdeth the meene in	I.Pars. 830-5
preest meene and mediatur bitwixe Crist and	I.Pars. 990-5
Dredles, I mene noon other weyes.	BD. 1271
Who shal un-to this Sone my mene bee?	ABC. 125
Ther ben non other mene weyes newe.	Anel. 286
Al this mene I be love, that my felyng	PF. 4
And greye, I mene the goshaue, that doth pyne	PF. 335
In the mene while that I, stille,	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
Thow knyghtest togidre the mene soule	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
corrupe the nat, occupye the mene by	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
undir the mene, or elles al that overpasseth	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
overpasseth the mene, despyseth welfulnesse (as	
who	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
Menelaus wit his brothir.) In the mene while	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
exciteth in this mene-while the formes	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
O mercy, God! what unhap may this mene?	TC.1. 552
But wel I wot the mene of it no vice is,	TC.1. 689
As help me God, I n'ot of what ye mene!	TC.2. 133
'That is to mene, Ector and Troilus,	TC.2. 171
'Shal I not witen what ye mene of this?'	TC.2. 226
Thoughte, 'I shal fele what he mene, y-wis!'	TC.2. 387
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mene.	TC.2. 581
I mene Ector? Or wot it Troilus?	TC.2. 1627
—Lay al this mene while Troilus	TC.3. 50
'What that I mene, O swete herte dere?	TC.3. 127
Lo, this mene I, myn owne swete herte.	TC.3. 147
As I wel mene, ek mene wel to me,	TC.3. 164
Cupide I mene, of this mayest glorie;	TC.3. 186
Between game and earnest, swich a mene	TC.3. 254
Thou wost thy-selven what I wolde mene.	TC.3. 256
This mene while, as writen is in geste,	TC.3. 450
I mene, as for as oughte ben requered.	TC.3. 483
This mene I now, for she gan homward hys;	TC.3. 621
And alwey in this mene while it ron,	TC.3. 677
I mene Adon, that with the boor was slawe.	TC.3. 721
I mene, as love another in this while,—	TC.3. 776
For ther-with mene I finally the payne	TC.3. 1006
What harm was that, sin I non yvel mene?	TC.3. 1164
I mene it here, as for this aventure	TC.3. 1217
Venus mene I, the wel-willy planetel	TC.3. 1257
As thus I mene that ye wole be my stere	TC.3. 1291 var
I mene folk that oughte it ben of right.	TC.3. 1795
Caltas I mene,—allas, what silleth thee	TC.4. 331
Why so mene I quod Pandarus al this day	TC.4. 638 var
As she that al this mene while brende	TC.4. 704
'I mene thus: whan ich him hider bringe,	TC.4. 932
'I mene as though I labour'd me in this,	TC.4. 1009
And how I mene, I shal it ye devise.	TC.4. 1379
'I mene thus: that sin we mowe or day	TC.4. 1506
Thus mene I, that it were a gret folye	TC.4. 1511
I mene, as help me Juno, hevenges quene,	TC.4. 1594
So sone away; but I shal finde a mene,	TC.5. 104
That she not wite as yit shal, what I mene.	TC.5. 105
Ther wot no man aught what dremes menel	TC.5. 364
And trowes lysten al this mene while:	TC.5. 401
Criseyde mene was of her stature,	TC.5. 806
I mene wel, by God that sit above!	TC.5. 1004
And shapen hadde a mene it out to drive	TC.5. 1551
Lo, that is for to menen this,	HF. 3. 14
Ne fals pitee, for vertue is the mene;	LGW. 165
As Ethike seith, in swich maner I mene.	LGW. 166
I mene of hem that ben in thy knowyng.	LGW. 558
I mene yow, Antonius, my knyght,—	LGW. 684
And what I mene, hyt shal be seyde ryght soone,	LGW. 2639
I do no fors, I speke right as I mene.	Merc.B. 31
For evermo; [ther] is non other mene.	Merc.B. 36
Al light for somer, ye woot wel what I mene,	W.Unc. 20
I mene degres contenyng 60 mynutes.	Astr. 100-8
—I mene from xi of the klokke before the	Astr. 145-50
passith in the mene while.	Astr. 179-85
latitude of oure cuntries, I mene after	Astr. 245-51
in every region, I mene, in circulo	Astr. 289-94
Astrelable is this, I mene as in this cas:—	RR. 316-9
That is the robe I mene, y-wis,	RR. 69
My gret unease full ofte I meene.	RR. 2596
I mene all save the lady free.	RR. 2664
I mene this that Trespas bight;	RR. 3039
But best, as it were in a mene.	RR. 3198
Fynde none other mene wey.	RR. 4844
I mene not that which makith thee wood,	RR. 5196
I mene tho freendis that wole fie	RR. 5495
I mene of false religious,	RR. 6157
I mene but gile, and folowe that,	RR. 6203
The mene is cleped suffisaunce,	RR. 6527

# Measur

Ne mecestow nat Urban,' quod he tho,	G.SN. 309
Thou wost ful lytel what thou mecest;	BD. 742
'Ye,' seyde he, 'thou nout what thou mecest;	BD. 1136
'Thow wost ful litel what thou mecest;	BD. 1304
'For wel I wot thou mecest wel, parde;	TC.3. 337

# Meaneth

To hym that meneth wel it were no charge,	A.Kn. 2287
What meneth this? what is this mystified?	Mars. 224
Meneth but a maner dethe what wey we trace	PF. 54 var
If it be so, he men'th in goode wise.	TC.2. 721
That loveth wel, meneth but gentillesse!	TC.3. 1148
I wot she meneth riden prively,	TC.5. 1150
And every wight that meneth trouthe avauuncel	TC.5. 1435

# Meaning

And knowe his menyng openly and pleyn,	F.Sq. 151
and consentynge of resoun. The menyng and thesens	
of this is,	I.Pars. 540-5
And ek the [pure] wyse of hire menynges	TC.1. 285 var
Can for to like hyre menyng and hyre chere	TC.1. 289 var
'By God, I wot her menyng now, Pandare!	TC.5. 1147
By swiche ensample; this was my menyng.'	LGW. 474
Trewe of menyng, devoide of slouthes,	RR. 5215
Whanne that they knowe al my menyng.	RR. 6108
The menyng of the bark and rynde,	RR. 7169

# Meanyly

lyghte and meneliche remedies; so that, aftir	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
---	------------------

# Means

He woweth hire by meenes and broceage,	A.Mil. 3375
By certein meenes ofte, as known clerkis,	B.M.L. 480
And meenes to doon his comandementis,	D.Fri. 1484
That ye swiche meenes make it to destroyen,	F.Fel. 883
Whiche meenes do no good, but ever anyen?	F.Fel. 884

# Meant

Wel wiste he why and what therof he mente,	A.Kn. 2990
And they been come, to knowe what she mente;	B.M.L. 327
That koude expounde what this lettre mente;	B.M.K. 3398
Com down, and I shal telle yow what I mente;	B.NP. 4614
What that he mente therby, I kan nat seyn;	D.WB. 20
He mente as in his bed or in his couche;	D.WB. 88
That he sholde telle hym what his peple mente,	E.Cl. 89
And privee signes, wiste he what she mente,	E.Mch. 2105
He mente thus, that in sovereyn bontee	E.Mch. 2289
Thus muche amounteth al that ever he mente,	F.Sq. 108
For right anon she wiste what they mente	F.Sq. 399
That save the feend, noon wiste what he mente	F.Sq. 522
Never erst, quod she, 'ne wiste I what ye mente;	F.Fel. 981
But to correcten that is mys, I mente,	G.CY. 999
Ne never falshe in myn herte I mente;	G.CY. 1051
And al was falnes that she to him mente;	Anel. 160
For this writyng nis no thyng ment by thee,	PF. 158
She wolde shewe, and sotly what she mente.	PF. 581
ne undirstoden ne meneden it nat by god prync and	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
Of scorn fille on him-self; but what he mente,	TC.1. 320
God help me so, I nevere other mente.	TC.2. 364
If that I mente harm or vilanye!	TC.2. 438
'What-so I spak, I mente not but wel,	TC.2. 592
To slen swich oon, if that he mente trouthe,	TC.2. 665
She thanked him of al that he mente	TC.2. 1221
But God and Pandar wiste al what this mente.	TC.2. 1561
Yit wiste I nevere wel what that he mente.'	TC.3. 126
What that he mente, as touching this matere:	TC.3. 432
Putte al in Goddes hond, as he that mente	TC.3. 1185
This purpos and that day they isen mente;	TC.4. 37
And telle his lady first what that they mente;	TC.4. 172
So that for we he n'iste what he mente,	TC.4. 349
Took litel hede of al that evere he mente;	TC.4. 433
Towards him, and spak right as she mente,	TC.4. 1418
But what he mente, I shal you telle sone.	TC.5. 847
It semed not she wiste what he mente.	TC.5. 868
But for despit, and ek for-that ye mente	TC.5. 1693
Ne ones in hir herte y-ment,	HF. 3. 652
As I mente.' 'No?' quod he.	HF. 3. 805
Forwhy I mette I wiste what they ment.	LGW.G. 140
Abode, to knowen what this peple mente,	LGW. 309
Or of the Rose,—what-so myn auctour mente,—	LGW. 470
That for tescap out of your lace I mente,	Ven. 50
Nyce she was, but she ne mente	RR. 1285
For ther-by is the chaire ment)	RR. 6892

# Measurable

Of his diete mesurable was he,	A.Prol. 435
He wolde been the moore mesurable	C.Pard. 515
She was ful mesurable, as women be.	F.Sq. 362
A wyfsholde eek be mesurable in lookyng,	I.Pars. 935-40
body and in thoughte, and mesurable in clothynge	I.Pars. 945-50

# Measurably

seyn, spende hem mesurably; for they	B.Mel. 2795-800
--------------------------------------	-----------------

# Measure

Measure of wepyng sholde be conserved,	B.Mel. 2180-5
for if thou ete it out of mesure, thou	B.Mel. 2605-10
y-geten, use hem by mesure, that is to	B.Mel. 2795-800
out of mesure, so fortoth that we be nat of	B.Mel. 2935-40
out of mesure, considered the power that they	B.Mel. 3035-40
And wys ther-with, and large with mesure,	B.M.K. 3489
With mesure eek of beryng and array.	C.Doc. 47
And of hir clothynge took he the mesure	E.Cl. 256
But wedded man ne knowe no mesure	E.Cl. 622
by mesure, for thilke that passeth	I.Pars. 465-70
thilke that passeth mesure is folie and synne. An-	
other is	I.Pars. 465-70
withouten mercy or mesure, they shul receyven, by	
the same	I.Pars. 775-80
by the same mesure that they han mesured to poure	I.Pars. 775-80
beit by met or by mesure, by stelyng	I.Pars. 795-800
to muche over mesure; the fourthe is curioosite with	I.Pars. 825-30
mesure also, that restreyneth by	I.Pars. 830-5



# Measure—Continued

for to ete by mesure, that is for to seyn,	I.Pars. 1050-5
With-oute feythe, lawe, or mesure,	BD. 631
Had made hem opene by mesure,	BD. 871
In alle thynges more mesure	BD. 880
Passeth the sterre, right so over mesure!	PF. 300
Y-wrought after hir craft and hir mesure!	PF. 305
the comune mesure of men, and som-lymeit semede	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
waxeth withoute mesure, that is dryven with werldly	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
mesuren and gessen that the sovereyne	Bo.3. p.2. 625-80
conscience of wise folk, that mesuren hir good,	Bo.3. p.6. 745-80
thou ne misist nat suffice to mesuren the	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
Ye n'olde han had no mercy ne mesure	TC.2. 418
'In every thing I wot ther li'th mesure:	TC.2. 715
The mesure of the longitude of sterres is taken	Astr. 97-100
takyng the mesure in the meridional lyne,	Astr. 202-6
Take than a compas, and mesure evene	Astr. 350-8
And by mesure large were	RR. 543
His nose by mesure wrought ful right.	RR. 823
The peyne is hard out of mesure,	RR. 3279
He mekede hym unto mesure.	RR. 3584
To chafe hys frende out of mesure,	RR. 3685
That ther nys compte ne mesure.	RR. 5026
Or if a wight out of mesure.	RR. 7025
<b>Measured</b>	
measure that they han mesured to poure	I.Pars. 775-80
Sithe he his mercy mesured so large,	ABC. 174
<b>Measureth</b>	
of a man; but wisdom loketh and mesureth the ende	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
mesureth hir fille after the nede of kynde,	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
<b>Measureth see Amesureth</b>	
<b>Measuring</b>	
The gardyn was by mesuryng	RR. 1349
<b>Meat</b>	
At mete wel y-taught was she with-alle,	A.Prol. 127
Ful semely after hir mete she raughte,	A.Prol. 136
Withoute bake mete was never his hous,	A.Prol. 343
It snwed in his hous of mete and drynke.	A.Prol. 345
So chaunged he his mete and his soper.	A.Prol. 348
His slepe, his mete, his drynke, is hym biraft,	A.Kn. 1361
And mete and drynke this nyght wol I brynge	A.Kn. 1615
That Theseus ne yaf him mete and wages,	A.Kn. 1900
Bothe mete and drynke for a day or tweye;	A.Mil. 3411
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere,	A.Rv. 4132
Where myghte this woman mete and drynke have,	B.M.L. 498
In joye and blisse at mete I lete hem dwelle,	B.M.L. 1119
if he axe nat his mete he dyeth for hunger.	B.Mel. 2755-60
As ye han herd, and mete and drynke he hadde	B.Mk. 3610
Whan that his mete wont was to be broght,	B.Mk. 3614
To gete a gloutoun dayntee mete and drynke!	C.Pard. 520
'Mete unto wombe, and wombe eek unto mete,	C.Pard. 522
Of mete and drynke, and in hir foul delit.	D.Sum. 1875
Now ete youre mete, and lat the cherl go pleye.	D.Sum. 2241
That karf his mete, and herde, word by word,	D.Sum. 2244
To sitten doon to mete, he gan to calle	E.Cl. 1028
To haste hem fro the mete in subtil wyse.	E.Mch. 1767
But after mete, as soone as ever I may,	E.Mch. 1913
At after mete ye with your women alle,	E.Mch. 1921
Ther is som mete that is ful dayntee holde	F.Sq. 70
And is unarmed and unto mete y-set.	F.Sq. 173
So newefangel been they of hire mete	F.Sq. 618
To fostre it tenderly with mete and drynke	H.Mep. 165
medled with oother mete. Right so the synful man	
that	I.Pars. 120-5
of mete and drinke, for God seith	I.Pars. 190-5
beestes, where as he ne hadde no mete	I.Pars. 345-60
he apparilleth his mete moore deliciously than	I.Pars. 375-80
devouretth his mete, and hath no rightful manere	I.Pars. 825-30
the grete habundance of his mete, the	I.Pars. 825-30
hym to delicate mete or drynke;	I.Pars. 825-30
his mete; the fifthe is for to eten to	I.Pars. 825-30
apparaylynge of mete; mesure also, that restreynezth	
by	I.Pars. 830-5
longe at his mete and softly, wherefore	I.Pars. 835-40
for surfeit of mete and drynke;	I.Pars. 910-5
of bodily mete and drynke, and in	I.Pars. 1050-5
That wel uneteth of mete took she kepe:	Anel. 135
Thus servetwe he withouten mete or shepe	Anel. 193 var
as we swolven the mete that we	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
I-chaunged hir mete of breed for to eten akkornes of	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
And made his mete his foo; and ek his sorwe	TC.1. 485
And some wolde monche hir mete allone	TC.1. 914
He com; and fond her fro the mete arise;	TC.2. 1462
Ther shal no mete or drinke come in me,	TC.4. 775
Withouten slepe, withouten mete or drynke.	LGW. 177
This Eneas is ladde after the mete.	LGW. 1108
doon . . . compaignie At mete, and sitte by him in	
the halle.	LGW. 1602
That I may have not but my mete and drinke;	LGW. 2040
Of mete and drynke, and clothyng at hire wille,	LGW. 2355
Mete, and drynke, and esy foode,	RR. 5606
And lothe mete and drynke withall,	RR. 5610
Though he have not his mete to bye	RR. 5611
That he of mete hath no myster;	RR. 5614
My panche of good mete and [good] wyne,	RR. 6487
To seke in houndes nest fat mete.	RR. 6504
While that they werke her mete to wyne.	RR. 6812
Clothes to wyne hym, and his mete.'	RR. 6884
And gete hym clothe, mete and drynke,	RR. 6756

# Measles

Biforn Alla, duryng the metes space,	B.M.L. 1014
diverse metes and drynkes, and namely	I.Pars. 445-50
swiche manere bake-metes and	I.Pars. 445-50
dissch-metes, brennyng of wilde fir, and peynted	I.Pars. 445-50
no riche metes ne drynkes, ne dooth no	I.Pars. 830-5
and fostred with myne metes, were escaped	Bo.1. p.2. 80-5
the metes that the trewe feeldes broughen	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
and taken metes of the handes of folk	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
honyed drynkes and large metes with	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
sche defouleth with hir feet hir metes	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60

# Meaux see Amyas

<b>Meem</b>	
'Hee dum mecum tacitus.'—Prosa 1	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
<b>Meddle</b>	
'Now lat me medle ther-with but a while,	G.CY. 1184
They ne coude nat medle the yift of	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
ne they coude nat medle the bryghte	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
We wil medle us eche with other,	HF.3. 1012
How Shame gan medle, and take hede,	RR. 3788
To medle of love that hath me shent;	RR. 4545
Though ye you medle never a dele.	RR. 6036
Of you, Sir, medle hym of this dede;	RR. 6050

# Meddled

thilke milk whan it is medled with oother	I.Pars. 120-5
I-medled to-gidre. And for-thy	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
(so that no good nys medlyd in his wrecchidnesse),	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
alle thise thynges weren medlede by fortunows hap.	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
I-medled to hepe aftir the qualite of hir	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
and the watris I-medled wrappeth or	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
science ne may nat ben medled with falsnesse	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
confusion of alle dissertes medlid withouten dis-	
crecioun.	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
wole nat ben medled ne couplid	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
Y-medled is with many a bitterness!	TC.3. 815
Medled with pleintes newe his wo to fede,	TC.4. 339
<b>Medleth</b>	
that entremetteth or medleth with swych	B.Mel. 2730-5
by his impacience medleth hym of the	B.Mel. 2730-5
Medleth namoure with that art, I mene,	G.CY. 1424
wallwyne the see, medleth the heete	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
that medleth the grene stones with the white,	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
that medleth to hir newe gestes drynkes that	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
and medleth the ymagis of thynges	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
How medleth she his blood with hir compleynte?	LGW. 874

# Meddling

derken it with medlynge of some felonye,	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
thet he nat hath no medlynge of good in	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
And seyn that thorough thy medling is y-blowe	TC.4. 167
By dyvers medlying of colours.	RR. 898

# Medea

Thenchautementz of Medea and Circes,	A.Kn. 1944
The crueltee of the queene Medea!	B.M.L. 72
And eke of Medea and of Jasoun;	BD. 330
Bi as good right as Medea was,	BD. 725
And eft Jasoun to Medea;	HF.1. 401
Ther saw I thes queene Medea,	HF.3. 181
By Isiphile and Medea the queene.	LGW. 1395
Medea, which that was so wise and feyre,	LGW. 1599
Tho gan this Medea to him declare	LGW. 1629
With Medea, and resoures ful grete woon;	LGW. 1652
That Medea receyved of Jasoun	LGW. 1663

# Medee

Incipit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum	LGW. head
Explicit Legenda Ysiphile et Medee, Martirum	LGW. end

# Medea

To Medes and to Perses yewe,' quod he.	B.Mk. 3425
--	------------

# Mediation

And by the popes mediacioun,	B.M.L. 234
And by Custances mediacioun,	B.M.L. 684
By mediacioun of Cambalus,	F.Sq. 656
by mediacioun of this litel tretys, I propose to	Astr. 1-5
the sonne by day, and eke by mediacioun of thin eye	Astr. 50-7
wel that by mediacioun of thilke ascensions	Astr. 284-6

# Mediator

meene and mediatour bitwixe Crist and	I.Pars. 990-5
---------------------------------------	---------------

# Mediators

The fourthe circumstaunce is, by whiche mediatours	I.Pars. 965-70
--	----------------

# Medicine

'Set medicine inquit tempus.'—Prosa 2	Bo.1. p.2. 45-50
---------------------------------------	------------------

# Medicine

'Thanne is,' quod she, 'my medicyne fals,	E.Mch. 2380
goodnesse and to medicine, turneth hym	I.Pars. 465-70
thanne is love the medicine that casteth	I.Pars. 530-5

# Medicynne—Continued

To whom I seeke for my medicynne . . . . .	ABC. 78
I wil not other medicynne ne lore, . . . . .	Anel. 244
of medicynne more than of compleyntes . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 45-50
egre medicynne, by an esyere . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
of the medicynne to the, al be it so that I have . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
"Phebus, that first fond art of medicynne," . . . . .	TC.1. 659
What medicynne thou woldist have; . . . . .	RR. 2124

# Medicynes

And speke of medicynes therewithal, . . . . .	F.Sq. 244
wol usen somdel lyghtere medicynes, so . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
strengere drynkes of medicynes. . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70

I trowe it were tyme to usen a litel strengere . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
medicynes. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
lyghte medicynes, and some folk ben holpen . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
with sharpe medicynes. But natheles the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5

# Meditation

'But natheles this meditacioun . . . . .	I.Pars. 55
'Tellethe,' quod he, 'yours meditacioun; . . . . .	I.Pars. 71

# Medlars

Medlars, plowmes, perys, chesteynis, . . . . .	RR. 1375
--	----------

# Medley

He rood but hoornly in a medlee cote, . . . . .	A.Prol. 328
---	-------------

# Meed

The blisful martir quite yow your meede! . . . . .	A.Prol. 770
And, for she was of tounne, he profreth meede; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3380
Genylon-Olyver, corrupt for meede, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3579
For certes, by no force, ne by no meede, . . . . .	C.Doc. 133
As vouchethausaf to yewe me to my meede . . . . .	E.Cl. 885
as to hym; ne for preyere, ne for meede, . . . . .	I.Pars. 165-70
ne for favoure, ne for meede, but for . . . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
thou for ire, or for meede, or for envye, . . . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
For myn excuse, a scorn shal be my meede, . . . . .	Anel. 305
Messagerye and Mede and other thre,— . . . . .	PF. 228
here as a corolarie or a meede of coroune. . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
it corolarie, or perisme, or meede of coroune, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30
vertus ben nat withouten mede; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60

the mede of that; as thus; yif a man . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
for the corone, thanne lith the mede in the coroune . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
right as a comune mede, which mede ne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80

bounte yeveth hym his mede, thanne at erste . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
schal he failen of mede when he forletith . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
good were partices of the mede? And . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
of what mede schal he ben gerdoned? . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
Certes of ryght fair mede and ryght greet . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
to ben goddes. Thanne is the mede of good folk . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90

gode men ne fallen nevere mo of hir mede), . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
--	--------------------

peyne and mede ben contrarie, it moot nedes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
---	--------------------

so as bounte and prussene ben the mede to good folk, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
to yeven the prys or mede; for thow hast joyned . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
worthy of mede, other folk demen hem . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
seith, it is vicious, and ne hath no mede . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1500-5
by vertu, to wynnen the mede of the hevene?") . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20

neither mede ne payne). And it scholde . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
Is this the verray mede of your bihest? . . . . .	TC.2. 423
My lif to save, and for non hope of mede, . . . . .	TC.3. 415
This is the mede of lovynge and guerdoun . . . . .	LGW. 1662
For thes, and eek for other, hevenlich mede; . . . . .	Truth. 27
Is al this world through mede and wilfulnesse . . . . .	L.St. 6
Than shal we for our labour na mede; . . . . .	Scog. 33
The mede that thou aftir crave.' . . . . .	RR. 2720

# Medes

wowides ne none medes be of blood I-shad, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
and vertu is nat al only withouten medes, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
schrewes requeren not lighte medes ne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30

to good folk ne lakkeþ nevere mo hir medes, ne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
thing folk of gode maneres, hir medes ne forsaken hem . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80

alle medes ben requirid for men wenen . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
greet aboven alle medes. . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
schrewes ravyschen medes of vertu (and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30

purposed and byhyght medes to good . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
ne purposen nat wikkydly medes and peynes . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40

and ordeynynge medes to gode . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
--	--------------------

'My-self to-medes wol the lettre sowe!' . . . . .	TC.2. 1201
---	------------

# Meek

And of his port as meeke as is a mayde. . . . .	A.Prol. 69
And lyk a mayden meke for to see. . . . .	A.Mil. 3202
Now faire Custance, that is so humble and meke, . . . . .	B.ML. 719
As be to every wight buxom and meke, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1432
And ever on Cristes mooder, meeke and kynde, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1787
maken shrewes to be debonaire and meeke. . . . .	B.Mel. 2930-5
meeke, large, curteis, and no thyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2950-5
whan he is debonaire and meeke. . . . .	R.Mel. 3050-5
Ye sholde been al pacient and meke, . . . . .	D.WB. 434
Housbondes meke, yonge, fresch a-bedde, . . . . .	D.WB. 1259
Your wif, that is so meke and pacient; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1984
Now sith ye han so hoole, meke a wif, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1999
Hir meeke preyere, and hir pitous cheere, . . . . .	E.Cl. 141

# Meek—Continued

And as a lamb she sitteth meke and stille, . . . . .	E.Cl. 538
And to hire housbonde ever meke and stable. . . . .	E.Cl. 931
On Assuer, so meke a look hath she. . . . .	E.Mch. 1745
And namely for his meke obeyssaunce, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 789
Now help, thow meke and blisful faire mayde, . . . . .	G.SN. 57
As meke as ever was any lamb, to yow! . . . . .	G.SN. 199
And was so meke, therfor he loved hir lyte; . . . . .	Anel. 200
Myn honour save,—meke, kynde, and fre, . . . . .	Anel. 267
There was the douve, with hir eyen meke; . . . . .	PF. 341
And sin He best to love is, and most meke, . . . . .	TC.5. 1847
That in her face semen meke; . . . . .	HF.3. 812
So womanly, so benigne, and so meke, . . . . .	LGW. 243
Bischope un-to your meke womanhede . . . . .	Comp.A. 65
Be meke where thou must nedis bowe, . . . . .	RR. 1939
Gentil, curteis, meke, and fre, . . . . .	RR. 2021
He wole meke aftir in his beryng Been, . . . . .	RR. 3379
Ful meke of port and symple of chere, . . . . .	RR. 3403
Hem that ben meke undir youre cure. . . . .	RR. 3540
Ne proude, but meke and ful pesyble. . . . .	RR. 7411

# Meek see Meke

# Meekest

'Meker than ye fynde I the bestes wilde!— . . . . .	LGW. 2198
---	-----------

# Meekly

And eek the mekeste oon that bereth lyf; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1552
The preyde she hir housbonde, mekely, . . . . .	B.ML. 1079
first in alle youre werkis mekely biseken . . . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10
evermoore mekely and devoutly preyen, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2490-5
preien yow and biseke yow as mekely as . . . . .	B.Mel. 2930-5
joyeful, and answeredn ful mekely and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2990-5
This olde man ful mekely hem grette, . . . . .	C.Pard. 714
And mekely receyvethe my pardoun; . . . . .	C.Pard. 926
How mekely looketh Wilkyn, oure shepse! . . . . .	D.WB. 432
And mekely she to the sergeant preyde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 548
And to the sergeant mekely she sayde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 566
that he mekely biknoweth his synne. . . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
Wherfore I biseke yow mekely, for the . . . . .	I.Pars. 1080-5
Of al this werk, but preyen yow mekely . . . . .	TC.2. 16
Jason answerde mekely and stille; . . . . .	LGW. 1491
But mekely shal let hire even falle, . . . . .	LGW. 1734
way to Rome. Now wol I preie mekely . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
Mekely I rede thou go hym to, . . . . .	RR. 3382
For I am clothed mekely, . . . . .	RR. 7317
That beren hem ful mekely, . . . . .	RR. 7426

# Meeknesse

by to greet humylitee or mekenesse, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2875-80
But feyth and mekenesse and maydynhede . . . . .	E.Cl. 866 var
humylitee or mekenesse, that is a vertu thurgh which . . . . .	I.Pars. 475-80
soules, I trowe, ben exercised by a purgynge meke- . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
nesse; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
and of verray mekenesse we deserven . . . . .	LGW. 250
Ester, ley thou thy mekenesse al adoun; . . . . .	RR. 3542
Whanne men of mekenesse hym biseke, . . . . .	

# Meest(e) see Most

# Meet

Bothe suffisaunt and mete to darreyne . . . . .	A.Kn. 1631
Upon hir heed was set, ful faire and meete; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2291
Wel was the wenche with myn myghte meete; . . . . .	A.Co. 4374
And ther they setten steevens for to meete, . . . . .	A.Co. 4383
And eek his wif, this emperour to meete; . . . . .	B.ML. 1101
And fare wel, deere cosyn, til we meete! . . . . .	B.Sh. 1554
Ther he is now, God leve us for to meete! . . . . .	B.Pri. 1873
Tomorrow wol I meete with thee, . . . . .	B.Th. 2008
Beth redy for to meete hym evermoore; . . . . .	C.Pard. 683
'Is it swich peril with hym for to meete? . . . . .	C.Pard. 693
Of aventure happed hire to meete . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1501
For never heer-after wol I with hym meete, . . . . .	G.CY. 706
Nor of aorde half so mete; . . . . .	BD. 316
Of al goodnesse she had no meete. . . . .	BD. 485
For slykly, til that I with yow mete, . . . . .	Mars. 59
Alas! when shal I mete yow, herte dere? . . . . .	Mars. 138
That I shall mete somthyng for to fare . . . . .	PF. 698
Save only ofte mighte they not mete, . . . . .	TC.3. 509
With worse hap God lat us nevere metel . . . . .	TC.3. 1246
Ther God us graunte sounde and sone metel!— . . . . .	TC.3. 1526
Ther he was erst, Criseyde his lady mete; . . . . .	TC.3. 1670
And of myn orde, til that deth me mete, . . . . .	TC.4. 782
Soth is, that whan they gonnen first to mete, . . . . .	TC.4. 1128
But that we shape us sone for to metel . . . . .	TC.4. 1273
Or nightes ten, to meten in this place, . . . . .	TC.4. 1685
She seide ek, she was fayn with him to mete, . . . . .	TC.5. 193
That I may meten with this Diomedel . . . . .	TC.5. 1703
And therewithal hire bekis gonnen meete, . . . . .	LGW. 148
To meten with this Romaynes, if he may, . . . . .	LGW. 630
And in the see hit happed hem to mete. . . . .	LGW. 634
Yit woldestow but ones let us meete, . . . . .	LGW. 760
For to meete in o place at o tyde . . . . .	LGW. 783
Ther nys no woman to him halfe so mete. . . . .	LGW. 1043
That I myght hym ones meten with this spere? . . . . .	LGW. 1215
And here-upon at nyght they mete yfere, . . . . .	LGW. 1643
Where be ye, that I may not wyth yow mete? . . . . .	LGW. 2191
And forto make me to hym mete, . . . . .	RR. 1799
That shall folowe aftir, whan ye mete, . . . . .	RR. 2360
And eke his lippis rody, and mete . . . . .	RR. 3744
Expectant ay till I may mete To geten meroy . . . . .	RR. 4671

# Meet see Metely

# Meeteth

For al day meeteth men at unset steevens. . . . .	A.Kn. 1524
And every-where that [he] you meteth . . . . .	RR. 7623



<b>Meeting</b>	
the moone . . . schynynge with hir fulle hornes	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
metynge with alle the beemes	TC.3. 1712
And setten tyme of meting eft i-ere.	LGW. 784
They sette markes, hire metynge sholde bee	RR. 2906
Whanne thyne eyen have metynge	
<b>Megaera</b>	
Megara, Alete, and eek Thesiphone!	TC.4. 24
<b>Melad</b>	
Bitwixen yelow and somdel blak y-meynd,	A.Kn. 2170
And joie meynt with bittirnesse.	RR. 1920
the sikennes is meynde with swete and bitternesse.	RR. 2296
<b>Melane</b>	
That in his hous is of his meynne slayn.	A.Kn. 1258
And gadered hym a meynne of his sort,	A.Co. 4381
He yaf the lord and sitthe al his meynne,	B.Sh. 1238
And bad the meynne, Fare wel, have good day!	B.Sh. 1510
Or with hir meigne putten hem to flighte.	B.Mk. 3532
That noon of al his meynne that hym kepte,	B.Mk. 3808
Certes, he Jakke Straw, and his meynne,	B.NP. 4584
And so bifel a lord of his meynne,	D.Sum. 2045
His meynne, whiche that herden this affray,	D.Sum. 2156
And toold to hire of somme of this meynne,	E.Mch. 2436
Nat but with fyve or sixe of hir meynne,	F.Sq. 391
By force of meynne, for to sleen doun right,	H.Mcp. 228
And for the outlawe hath but smal meynne,	H.Mcp. 231
notified in holdynge of greet meynne	I.Pars. 435-40
no profit; and namely whan that meynne is felonous	I.Pars. 435-40
wikkednesse of hir meynne.	I.Pars. 435-40
the special meigne of God, for which, whan they	I.Pars. 890-5
But also a long route of meynne,	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
moche a fadir and an ordeynour of meynne,	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
And in her hous sh' abood with swich meynne	TC.1. 127
Ful wele araised bothe most meyne and leste	TC.1. 167 var
With that gan al her meynne for to shoute,	TC.2. 614
And therewithal, his meynne for to blende,	TC.5. 526
His fader eek, and his meynne,	HF.1. 194
And tho saw I al that meynne,	HF.2. 425
Who hadde joie thanne but his meynne,	LGW. 1059
Yours shippes and youre meynne shal I save.	LGW. 1089
This amorous queene chargeth hire meynne	LGW. 1189
This noble quene, and also hire meynne,	LGW. 1222
With hire meynne, endelonge the stronde,	LGW. 1498
Thy barge hath not al his meynne yne.	LGW. 2201
And eke with hym cometh his meynne,	RR. 615
Is in this yerde with his meynne,	RR. 634
That weren al of her meynne,	RR. 1305
At lord and lady and her meynne	RR. 6870
For we ben alle of his meynne;	RR. 7156
<b>Mek</b>	
that I . . . meke me and obeie me to hem and crie	B.Mel. 2870-5
Ne may his herte . . . Meken ne souplen to serveye.	RR. 2244
To prove if I myght meke hym soo.	RR. 3394
His herte is hard that wole not meke,	RR. 3541
<b>Meked</b>	
He mekede hym unto mesure.	RR. 3584
<b>Melancholle</b>	
Engendred of humour malencolik,	A.Kn. 1375
<b>Melanchollous</b>	
In studie, or melancolious;	HF.1. 30
<b>Melancholy</b>	
Right as the humour of malencolie	B.NP. 4123
That bothe of colere and of malencolie	B.NP. 4136
To suffre hire pride and hire malencolie;	D.WB. 252
Slepe; and this melancolie	BD. 23
For they procede of thy malencolie,	TC.5. 360
And al this n'as but his malencolie,	TC.5. 622
He n'et ne dronk for his malencolie,	TC.5. 1216
—Stood on a day in his malencolie	TC.5. 1646
Venquysheth, and also malencolie.	RR. 3546
And Malencoly, that angry sire,	RR. 4998
<b>Meleager</b>	
And Meleagre, and many another mo,	A.Kn. 2071
And Meleagre, lord of that contre,	TC.5. 1474
But how this Meleagre gan to dye	TC.5. 1482
Fro Meleagre, that made the boor to blede:	TC.5. 1515
<b>Melaste see Miletus</b>	
<b>Melibe</b>	
Heere bigynneth Chaucer's Tale of Melibee	B.Mel. head
greetly Melibee, of myght, of power, of	B.Mel. 2205-10
This Melibee answerde unto his	B.Mel. 2245-50
Whan Melibee hadde herd the wordes	B.Mel. 2300-5
'Thy name is Melibee, this is	B.Mel. 2600-5
'Certes,' quod Melibee, 'I se wel	B.Mel. 2615-20
'A' quod Melibee, 'this vengeance	B.Mel. 2630-5
Melibee answerde, 'If I ne venge me	B.Mel. 2650-5
'Certes,' quod Melibee, 'I graunte	B.Mel. 2705-10
'Certes,' quod Melibee, 'I	B.Mel. 2730-5
spoken in this manere, Melibee answerde	B.Mel. 2860-5
'A' quod Melibee, 'now se I wel	B.Mel. 2870-5
Whanne Melibee hadde herd dame	B.Mel. 2885-90
Thanne seyde Melibee, 'I shal nat	B.Mel. 2900-5
'Dame,' quod Melibee, 'dooth youre	B.Mel. 2910-5
hadden doun to Melibee, hir lord, and	B.Mel. 2920-5
comandement of my lord Melibee.	B.Mel. 2930-5
offended and greved my lord Melibee out	B.Mel. 2935-40
of yow and of my lord Melibee.	B.Mel. 2955-60
to hir lord Melibee, and tolde hym how	B.Mel. 2960-5
Thanne seyde Melibee, 'He is wel	B.Mel. 2960-5
the presence of Melibee, al this matere	B.Mel. 2975-80

<b>Melibe—Continued</b>	
Melibee sholde receyve with good herte	B.Mel. 2980-5
the assent of hir lord Melibee, and the	B.Mel. 2980-5
is to seyn, the adversaries of Melibee,—	B.Mel. 2990-5
to hir lord Melibee and to al his	B.Mel. 2990-5
comandement of hir lord Melibee.	B.Mel.
	2995-3000
to the court of Melibee, and token with	B.Mel.
	2995-3000
the presence of Melibee, he seyde hem	B.Mel.
	2995-3000
quod Melibee, 'and sooth it is, that ye,	B.Mel.
	2995-3000
Thanne Melibee took hem up fro the	B.Mel. 3015-20
Melibee wolde comande to be doun on	B.Mel. 3020-5
hir lord Melibee what vengeance he thoughte to	B.Mel. 3020-5
To which Melibee answerde and seyde,	B.Mel. 3020-5
Whanne Melibee hadde herd	B.Mel. 3060-5
Whan ended was my tale of Melibee,	B.Mk. 3079
<b>Melibeus</b>	
in this nede. And whan Melibeus freendes	B.Mel. 2975-80
<b>Melibeus</b>	
A yong man called Melibeus, myghty	B.Mel. 2157-60
Whan Melibeus returned was into his	B.Mel. 2160-5
This Melibeus answerde anon, and	B.Mel. 2175-80
Melibeus unto his wyf Prudence: 'Alle	B.Mel. 2190-5
Prudence this Melibeus leet callen a greet	B.Mel. 2190-5
weren, this Melibeus in sorrowful wise	B.Mel. 2195-200
to Melibeus seyde as ye may here: 'Sire,'	B.Mel. 2200-5
wherfore, Melibeus, this is oure	B.Mel. 2215-20
Yet hadde this Melibeus in his conseil	B.Mel. 2235-40
Whan Melibeus hadde herd that	B.Mel. 2240-5
This Melibeus, whanne he hadde herd	B.Mel. 2420-5
Melibeus answerde agayn, and seyde,	B.Mel. 2450-5
'Certes,' quod Melibeus, 'I	B.Mel. 2465-70
Melibeus answerde and seyde, 'Certes,	B.Mel. 2520-5
As was this Melibeus wyf Prudence.	B.Mk. 3086
<b>Melodious</b>	
So wommanly with vois melodious	TC.5. 577
<b>Melody</b>	
And smale foweles maken melodye,	A.Prol. 9
And thus with victorie and with melodye	A.Kn. 872
Up goon the trompes and the melodye	A.Kn. 2565
And thus with alle blisse and melodye	A.Kn. 3097
On which he made a nyghtes melodie	A.Mil. 3214
And playeth faste, and maketh melodie.	A.Mil. 3306
Ther was the revel and the melodye.	A.Mil. 3652
Aleyn the clerk, that herd this melodye,	A.Rv. 4168
With many a soun of sondry melodye,	E.Cl. 271
Ne maden never swich a melodye.	E.Mch. 1717
Disporten hem and maken melodye	E.Mch. 2040
And eek the wyn, in al this melodye.	F.Sq. 292
And whil the organs maden melodie,	G.SN. 134
And syngen, that it was a melodie	H.Mcp. 114
For instrument nor melodye	BD. 314
Ne Orpheus, god of melodye;	BD. 568
We han noon other melodye or glee	ABC. 100
And after that the melodye herde he	PF. 60
That welte is of musik and melodye	PF. 62
But in his minde of that no melodye May sinken,	TC.1. 733
And Venus, thou mayst maken melodye;	TC.3. 187
That no wight sholde maken melodye.	TC.5. 462
With sounes fulle of hevenish melodye.	TC.5. 1813
And, lord! the hevenish melodye,	HF.3. 305
For never yitt sich melodye	RR. 675
The sweetness of her melodye	RR. 719
And distoned from melodie.	RR. 4248
<b>Melt</b>	
felte . . . The bloody teres from his herte melte,	TC.3. 1445
Gan as the snow ayein the sonne melte;	TC.4. 367
As doth when that men melte leed,	HF.3. 558
All thes didnen me in dispeire to melte.	Comp.A. 28 var
<b>Melt see To-melte</b>	
<b>Melted see Malt</b>	
<b>Melteth</b>	
That nygh she meltith for pure wood;	RR. 276
<b>Membre</b>	
For hit is membre principal Of the body;	BD. 494
of o membre alone; but that is a thing that	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
Of the fassoun of every membre.	RR. 1023
For certeinly in every membre	RR. 4109
Losse of membre, shedyng of blode,	RR. 4975
<b>Members</b>	
Were membres maad of generacioun,	D.WB. 116
membres of the feend, hate of aungels,	I.Pars. 135-40
maner of breches, to hiden hire membres.	I.Pars. 330-5
lawe of oure membres that weren	I.Pars. 335-40
ne covere nat the shameful membres of	I.Pars. 420-5
and the horrible swollen membres, that	I.Pars. 420-5
wreched swollen membres that they	I.Pars. 425-30
that half hir shameful privee membres	I.Pars. 425-30
half the partie of hire privee membres	I.Pars. 425-30
encloseth with membres the soules that	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
and dyvideth it by membrys accordynge;	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
diverse of parties or membres, or elles yif any	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
as membris of biisfulness, or ben they	Bo.3. p.10.
	935-40
nature of parties or of membres, that	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
'Thanne ben thei none membres,'	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
thinges,' quod sche, 'weren membris to felicite,	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5

## Members—Continued

- diverse membris compounen a body' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940-5  
fourme be conjunction of membris, it is . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
and comprehended in erthli membris. . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5  
thrown by the derke membris of the body, . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1730-5  
and in the derknesse of the membris of the body, . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1740-5

figures and the membris of thyn Astrelabie by cause  
that . . . . . Astr. 15-20  
And all her membris forto spille, . . . . . RR. 5441

## Memorial

Syngest with vois memorial in the shade, . . . . . Anel. 18

## Memory

- And westward, in the mynde and in memorie . . . . . A.Kn. 1906  
The whiche me list nat drawn to memorie. . . . . A.Kn. 2074  
For he was yet in memorie and alyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 2698  
And worthy for to drawn to memorie; . . . . . A.Mil. 3112  
As olde bookes maken us memorie, . . . . . B.Mk. 3164  
Dispeire yow nocht, but have in youre memorie, . . . . . E.Mch. 1669  
Ful worthy been thy wordes to memorie . . . . . E.Mch. 2244  
Memorie, engyn, and intellect also, . . . . . G.SN. 339  
to rehernen or drawn into memorie the . . . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
vertu naturel, good memorie; . . . . . I.Pars. 450-5  
Hir throte, as I have now memorie, . . . . . BD. 944  
Hath nygh devoured out of our memorie. . . . . Anel. 14  
I, 'but dryynesse hath dullyd my memorie'. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
al be it so that it be with a drykyd memorie; . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
whan I lose my memorie be the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1055-60

- 'for I have it gretly alwey fioched in my memorie.' . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5  
Than every time he that hath in memorie, . . . . . TC.3. 829  
Whan I the proces have in my memorie, . . . . . TC.5. 583  
But for to preysse, and drawn to memory . . . . . LGW. 1685  
But for to clepe ageyn unto memory . . . . . LGW. 1889  
Now certes gif ye wolde have in memorie, . . . . . LGW. 2530  
To memorie shalte thou come agayne, . . . . . RR. 2412  
And toward god have no memorie, . . . . . RR. 5752

## Men (specimens)

- Or if men smoot it with a yerde smerte; . . . . . A.Prol. 149  
Now wolde som men waiten, as I gesse, . . . . . B.ML. 246  
Men myghten asken why she was nat slayn? . . . . . B.ML. 470  
Men han ful ofte moore harm than prow. . . . . C.Doc. 300  
Men shal wel knowe that it is the same, . . . . . C.Pard. 418  
'Of alle men his wysdom is the hyste . . . . . D.WB. 326  
Lo, goode men, a flye, and eek a frere, . . . . . D.WB. 835  
That made hem gentil men y-called be, . . . . . D.WB. 1123  
and eek they taken of hire bonde-men . . . . . I.Pars. 750-5  
Though women dreden with us men to delel . . . . . TC.3. 322  
Ne, though men sholden smiten of her hed, . . . . . TC.3. 957  
Men sen alday, and reden ek in stories, . . . . . TC.3. 1063  
Hir fo-men in the feld hem faste mette. . . . . TC.4. 42  
The play, the laughter, men was wont to finde . . . . . TC.4. 866  
As men do folk that shul ben laid on bere. . . . . TC.4. 1183  
Wel wote men a woman hath no myghte. . . . . LGW. 1801  
Oon of the grettest men of my contree. . . . . LGW. 2053  
That men first dide hir swety besynesse . . . . . Form.A. 28  
Bi all the seyntes that me pray, . . . . . RR. 7037

## Mena

In mena libra alway gan ascende . . . . . I.Pars. 11 var

## Manace

- Contek, with bloody knyf, and sharpe manace; . . . . . A.Kn. 2003  
God for his manace hym so soore smoot . . . . . B.Mk. 3789  
But in his herte he gan hire to manace, . . . . . E.Mch. 1752  
Now comth manace, that is an open . . . . . I.Pars. 645-50  
So gan he threte and manace, . . . . . RR. 3161  
At prime teps love to manace. . . . . RR. 3373  
And grete manace on hym gan make. . . . . RR. 4007  
And chased away, with gret manace, . . . . . RR. 4051  
For no manace that it may drye. . . . . RR. 4390

## Manaced

and whan men betten hym he manaced hem nocht." . . . . B.Mel. 2690-5

## Manaces

- The rage ne the manaces of the see, . . . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
maketh that the manaces of Fortune ne . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5

## Manaceth

And Deeth manaceth every age and smyt . . . . . E.Cl. 122  
folye, for he that ofte manaceth, he . . . . . I.Pars. 645-50

## Manasing

- By manasyng of Mars, right by figure, . . . . . A.Kn. 2035  
despice the see manasyng with fides; . . . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
415-20  
with sorful armures manasyng with cruel mowth, . . . . . Bo.4. m.2.  
1265-70  
So sore I dradde his manasyng . . . . . RR. 3477

## Mend

- What mende ye, though that we bothe apaire? . . . . . TC.2. 329  
She wolde come, and mende al that was mis, . . . . . TC.5. 1426

## Mendacis

'Hactenus mendacis formam.'—Prosa 9 . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800-5

## Mendicities

For richesse and mendicities . . . . . RR. 6525

## Mendicity

For richesse and mendicity; . . . . . RR. 6534

## Mendience

To serven hym in mendience, . . . . . RR. 6657

Upon the estate of mendience, . . . . . RR. 6707 em

## Mendinants

Therefore we mendynants, we sely freres, . . . . . D.Sum. 1906

I speke of us, we mendynants, we freres,— . . . . . D.Sum. 1912

## Mene

- Wroot *Mane, techel, phares, and na moore*. . . . . B.Mk. 3396  
Wroot, "*Mane, techel, phares*," truste me,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3422

## Mene—see Mean-

## Menelaus

Menelaus wif his brothir.) In the mene . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600

## Mens (specimens)

- The deeth; but mennes wittes ben so dulle . . . . . B.ML. 202  
I walke, and fische cristen mennes soules, . . . . . D.Sum. 1820  
For drede of jalouse mennes aperceyvynge? . . . . . F.Sq. 286  
suspeicion Of mennes speche ever hadde this . . . . . G.CY. 687  
Chanoun; . . . . . BD. 975  
To mennes yen that coude have knowe. . . . . BD. 975

## Mente

'Quicumque solam mente.'—Metrum 7 . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5

## Mention

- This duc, of whom I make mencion, . . . . . A.Kn. 893  
And mo than I kan make of mencion; . . . . . A.Kn. 1935  
Of al this make I now no mencion, . . . . . A.Kn. 2206  
Mo than Ovide made of mencion . . . . . B.ML. 54  
And as this clerkes maken mencion, . . . . . B.Mk. 3311  
But of no nombre mencion made he, . . . . . D.WB. 32  
The popes bulles, makynge mencion . . . . . E.Cl. 744  
Namore of this make I now mencion, . . . . . E.Cl. 1006  
As his *Rosarie* maketh mencion; . . . . . G.CY. 1429  
As olde bookes maken mencion, . . . . . H.Mop. 106  
as phisik maketh mencion; . . . . . I.Pars. 910-5  
This bok, of which I make mencion, . . . . . PF. 29  
No mencion ne make I now for fere. . . . . TC.5. 1603  
Nil as now make mencion; . . . . . HF.1. 56  
The autour maketh of hit no mencion. . . . . LGW. 1228  
As I shal after make mencion. . . . . LGW. 2599  
Nor I nell make mencion . . . . . RR. 3716  
Where it is made mencion . . . . . RR. 5662  
Of which I make no mencion, . . . . . RR. 7124

## Mer see Doutremere

## Mercenary

He was a shepherde, and nocht a mercenarie: . . . . . A.Prol. 514

## Mercenrike

Of Mercenrike, how Kenelm mette a thyng. . . . . B.NP. 4302

## Merchandise

- Thanked be God!—al hool his merchandise, . . . . . B.Sh. 1535  
that merchandise is in manye . . . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
Of thilke bodily merchandise . . . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
That oother merchandise, that . . . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
Espirituel merchandise is properly . . . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
newe stroondes to leden merchandise into . . . . . Bo.2. m.5.  
475-80  
entrecumynge of merchandise, nat oonly . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
It may bene clepid but merchandise. . . . . RR. 5902

## Merchandises

to that oother hire merchandises. . . . . I.Pars. 775-80

## Merchant

- A Marchant was ther with a forked berd, . . . . . A.Prol. 270  
And poudre-marchant tart and galyngale; . . . . . A.Prol. 381  
Nere that a marchant—goon is many a yeeer— . . . . . B.ML. 132  
A marchant whilom dwelled at Saint Denys, . . . . . B.Sh. 1191  
This noble marchaunt heeld a worthy hous, . . . . . B.Sh. 1210  
But so bifel this marchant on a day . . . . . B.Sh. 1243  
This marchant and this monk, a day or tweye. . . . . B.Sh. 1264  
The thriddie day this marchant up ariseth, . . . . . B.Sh. 1265  
This noble marchant gentilly anon . . . . . B.Sh. 1471  
Savyng this marchant and Daun John allone. . . . . B.Sh. 1486  
The morwe cam and forth this marchant rideth . . . . . B.Sh. 1489  
Now gooth this marchant, faste and bisily . . . . . B.Sh. 1492  
But as a marchant, shortly for to telle, . . . . . B.Sh. 1495  
The Sunday next this marchant was agon, . . . . . B.Sh. 1497  
This marchant, whan that ended was the faire, . . . . . B.Sh. 1515  
For which this marchant is to Parys gon, . . . . . B.Sh. 1522  
This marchant, which that was ful war and wys, . . . . . B.Sh. 1555  
Whan it was day this marchant gan embrace . . . . . B.Sh. 1567  
Til atte laste thus this marchant seyde; . . . . . B.Sh. 1572  
This marchant saugh ther was no remedie, . . . . . B.Sh. 1617  
Quod the Marchant, 'and so doon othere mo . . . . . E.Mch. 1215  
'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'Marchant, so God yow  
blesse!  
A marchant, *pardes!* may nat ay endure, . . . . . E.Mch. 1240  
G.CY. 947  
Now comth deceite bitwixe marchant and marchant. . . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
as a marchant deliteth hym moost in . . . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
No marchant yit ne fette outlandish ware; . . . . . Form.A. 22  
Though he be chapman or marchaunte, . . . . . RR. 5591  
Ther may no marchaunt lyve at ese, . . . . . RR. 5698  
The marchaunt owth thee right nought, . . . . . RR. 5905

## Merchants

- O riche marchaunt, ful of wele been yee, . . . . . B.ML. 122  
Sojourned han thise merchants in that town . . . . . B.ML. 148  
Unto thise Surryen marchauntz in swich wyse, . . . . . B.ML. 153  
Thise marchauntz han doon fraught hir shippes newe, . . . . . B.ML. 171  
Now fil it that thise marchauntz stode in grace . . . . . B.ML. 176  
Thise marchauntz han hym toold of dame Custance . . . . . B.ML. 184  
The Prologe of the Marchantes Tale . . . . . E.Mch. head  
Heere bigynneth The Marchantes Tale . . . . . E.Mch. head  
By this Marchauntes tale it preveth weel; . . . . . E.Mch. 2425  
and therefore ther moote been marchaunts . . . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
Ben thanne eiche marchauntz wise? . . . . . RR. 5939

## Merci see Gramercy, Mercy

## Merciable

- That of his mercy God, so merciable, . . . . . B.Pri. 1878  
that of youre merciable pitee ye wol . . . . . B.Mel. 3010-5



# Merciable—Continued

Lord God, he is so free and so merciable . . . B.Mel. 3075-80  
 Lord Phobus, cast thy merciable sighe . . . F.Fkl. 1036  
 Al myghty and al merciable Queene, . . . ABC. 1  
 Ben to the seed of Adam merciable, . . . ABC. 182  
 And therto ryghtful and ek merciable, . . . LGW.G. 323  
 And therto gracious and merciable, . . . LGW. 347  
 Yow oghte to ben the lyghter merciable, . . . LGW. 410  
 Pitee exyled, no wyght is merciable, . . . L.St. 17  
 To make these ladies merciable, . . . RR. 1864

## Merciful

Fro false blame, and thou, merciful mayde, . . . B.ML. 640  
 That merciful to hym ye be, . . . RR. 3576

## Mercurius

Til that the god Mercurius hous, the slye—  
 sixte to Mercurius, the seventhe to the . . . F.Sq. 672  
 Astr. 198-209

## Mercury

Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie . . . A.Kn. 1385  
 The children of Mercurie and Venus . . . D.WB. 697  
 Mercurie loveth wysdam and science, . . . D.WB. 699  
 And thus, God woot, Mercurie is desolat . . . D.WB. 703  
 And Venus falleth ther Mercurie is reysed; . . . D.WB. 705  
 Of hire Philologie and hym Mercurie, . . . E.Mch. 1734  
 Of quyck-silver, y-cleped mercurie crude; . . . G.CY. 772  
 Oure orpymment and sublymed mercurie, . . . G.CY. 774  
 Mars iren, Mercurie quyck-silver we clepe, . . . G.CY. 827  
 Ther may no man mercurie mortifie, . . . G.CY. 1431  
 By the dragon Mercurie, and noon oother, . . . G.CY. 1438  
 the godhede of Mercurie, that is cleped the . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1315-20

'Mercurie, for the love of Hierse eke, . . . TC.3. 720  
 And, God Mercurie, of me now woful wrecche . . . TC.5. 321  
 Ther-as Mercurie sorted him to dwelle, . . . TC.5. 1827  
 The book seyth Mercurie, sauns faile, . . . HF.1. 429  
 And eke Mercurie his message hath presentede, . . . LGW. 1297  
 the houre of Mercurie entring under my west . . . Astr. 198-209

## Mercy

But we biseken mercy and socour, . . . A.Kn. 918  
 Have mercy on oure wo and oure distresse: . . . A.Kn. 919  
 'Have on us wretched women som mercy, . . . A.Kn. 950  
 And but I have hir mercy and hir grace, . . . A.Kn. 1120  
 Ne yeve us neither mercy ne refuge, . . . A.Kn. 1720  
 'Have mercy, lord, upon us women alle!' . . . A.Kn. 1757  
 Upon a lord that wol have no mercy, . . . A.Kn. 1774  
 And hym of lordshipe and of mercy preye, . . . A.Kn. 1827  
 But mercy, lady bright, that knowest wele . . . A.Kn. 2231  
 And wel I woot, er she me mercy heete, . . . A.Kn. 2398  
 His laste word was, 'Mercy, Emelye!' . . . A.Kn. 2803  
 For gentil mercy oghte to passen cryte,' . . . A.Kn. 3089  
 This Nicholas gan mercy for to crye, . . . A.Mil. 3288  
 In hir langage mercy she bisoghte, . . . B.ML. 516  
 And after this Jhesus, of his mercy, . . . B.ML. 690  
 O mercy, deere constable, 'quod she, . . . B.ML. 858  
 So wily on my soul as have mercy, . . . B.ML. 1061  
 Now, goode fader, mercy, I yow crye! . . . B.ML. 1111  
 'Grant mercy of youre cost and of youre cheere!' . . . B.Sh. 1470  
 'This welle of mercy, Cristes mooder sweete, . . . B.Pri. 1846  
 That of his mercy God, so merciable, . . . B.Pri. 1878  
 On us his grete mercy multiplie . . . B.Pri. 1879  
 of his grete mercy wol han hym in his . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
 cris hem mercy? For sothe that were . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 preynge hym of mercy and pitee, . . . B.Mel. 2960-5  
 hise adversaries to foryfnesse and mercy, . . . B.Mel. 2980-5  
 youre liberal grace and mercy strechen . . . B.Mel. 3015-20  
 preye yow of pitee and of mercy, . . . B.Mel. 3050-5  
 I pray yow, la, mercy been in youre . . . B.Mel. 3055-60  
 entente that God Almyghty have mercy . . . B.Mel. 3055-60  
 'Juggement withouten mercy shal be doon to hym . . . B.Mel. 3055-60  
 that hath no mercy of another wight!' . . . B.Mel. 3055-60  
 me to doon yow grace and mercy, . . . B.Mel. 3070-5  
 of his endlesse mercy wole at the tyme of oure dyngne . . . B.Mel. 3070-5  
 'Madame, 'quod he, 'graunt mercy of youre loore, . . . B.NP. 4160  
 'O mercy, deere fader! quod this mayde, . . . C.Doc. 231  
 So blesse his soule for his mercy deere, . . . D.WB. 827  
 'Mercy! quod she, 'my sovereyn lady queene! . . . D.WB. 1048  
 'Graunt mercy, dame, this have I founde alwey, . . . D.Sum. 1812  
 'Graunt mercy, lord! that thanke I yow,' quod she, . . . E.Cl. 1088  
 Hadde eten yow; but God, of his mercy, . . . E.Cl. 1096  
 And of his mercy, may so for yow wirthe . . . E.Mch. 1661  
 'Mercy! and that ye nat discovere me, . . . E.Mch. 1942  
 'Ey, Goddes mercy,' seyde oure Hoste tho, . . . E.Mch. 2419  
 Have mercy, sweete, or ye wol do me deys!' . . . F.Fkl. 978  
 For God so wily have mercy upon me, . . . F.Fkl. 1475  
 Thow welle of mercy, synful soules cure, . . . G.SN. 37  
 With mercy, goodnesse, and with swich pitee, . . . G.SN. 51  
 'Graunt mercy!' quod the preest, and was ful glad, . . . G.CY. 1156  
 Quod the chanoun, 'and fawel, grant mercy!' . . . G.CY. 1380  
 the grete mercy of oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 withouten mercy to hem, and they may nat plesse . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 yeveth hym God pleynly his mercy, and therefore . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 'whan my . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
 ful fer fro the mercy of God in thilke . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
 it ben releessed, but that the mercy of God . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 despair of the mercy of God, that comth . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
 Certes, the mercy of God is . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
 his mercy so redy is and large? . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
 folk wrongfully, withouten mercy or . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
 folk, the mercy of Jhesu Crist, but if it . . . I.Pars. 870-5  
 She may have mercy, this woot I wel, if she do . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
 synne he despieth the mercy of God and . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
 deserveth no mercy of God of his synnes, . . . I.Pars. 970-5

# Mercy—Continued

digne to have greet mercy of God,' . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
 hadde anon the mercy of God, . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
 axe mercy and maken his accord and set him . . . I.Pars. 990-5  
 so soone for to have remissionn ne mercy, . . . I.Pars. 990-5  
 of the mercy of Jhesu Crist as Caym or . . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
 he hath in Cristes mercy, Agayns the . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 the firste wanhope is in the mercy of Crist; . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 have leyn in synne, the mercy of Crist is . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 alwey redy to receive hym to mercy, . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 mercy of God, that ye preye for me that . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 Crist have mercy on me and foryeve me . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 for his grete mercy, foryeve me the synne, . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy, . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 'Al mercy! swete ladi derel' . . . BD. 108  
 'Graunt mercy! goode frend,' quod he, . . . BD. 559  
 Have mercy,—fooles wenden so,— . . . BD. 866  
 And bounte, wyth-oute mercy, . . . BD. 1197  
 I seyde 'Mercy!' and no more, . . . BD. 1218  
 The noble yift of hir mercy, . . . BD. 1269  
 Have mercy on me, thou serenous queene, . . . Pity. 92  
 For Goddes love, have mercy on my peyne! . . . Pity. 98  
 Have mercy on my perilous langour! . . . ABC. 7  
 Nere merci of you, blisful hevne Queene! . . . ABC. 24  
 That thou nart cause of grace and merci here; . . . ABC. 26  
 The rightful God nolde of no mercy here; . . . ABC. 31  
 Un to mercy hastow receyved me . . . ABC. 35 var  
 But merci, Lady, at the grete assye, . . . ABC. 36  
 But ful of swetnesse and of merci ever, . . . ABC. 51  
 Do penitence, and merci axe and have, . . . ABC. 120  
 Moder, of whom our merci gan to sprynge, . . . ABC. 133  
 Ther as that merci evere shal sojourn, . . . ABC. 160  
 Now, Lady ful of mercy! I you preye, . . . ABC. 173  
 Sithe he his mercy mesured so large, . . . ABC. 174  
 To penitents that ben to mercy able, . . . ABC. 184  
 For neither pitee, mercy, neither grace, . . . Comp.L. 17  
 But 'Mercy! cruel herte myn, Arde!' . . . Anel. 175  
 And axe mercy, causeles,—what nede? . . . Anel. 301  
 Now mercy, swete, if I mysseye! . . . Anel. 317  
 For to be trewe, and mercy me to preye, . . . Anel. 332  
 'Beseeching hir of mercy and of grace, . . . PF. 421  
 Than oughte she be myn though hir mercy, . . . PF. 437  
 But o wel ben thei worthi of mercede . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5

var  
 bridle of Arcadye, hath had merci of the due . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1315-20  
 His mercy bad, her-selven excusinge, . . . TC.1. 112  
 'O mercy, God!' thoughte he, 'wher hastow woned, . . . TC.1. 276  
 O mercy, dere herte, and help me from . . . TC.1. 535  
 O mercy, God! what unhap may this mene? . . . TC.1. 552  
 'Y-wis, myn uncle,' quod she, 'graunt mercy! . . . TC.2. 439  
 'Al mercy, dere nede! anon quod he, . . . TC.2. 418  
 But I on him have mercy and pitee' . . . TC.2. 591  
 And pitously gan mercy for to crye; . . . TC.2. 655  
 That is so ful of mercy and bountee . . . TC.2. 1076  
 Was, twyes, 'Mercy, mercy, swete herte! . . . TC.2. 1760b, R  
 'Y-wis, graunt mercy, nede! quod he tho; . . . TC.3. 98  
 He seide, 'O mercy, God, what thing is this?' . . . TC.3. 1124  
 Have mercy, swete herte, myn, Cristeyn! . . . TC.3. 1173  
 'Here may men see that mercy passeth right: . . . TC.3. 1282  
 Though ther be mercy writen in your chere, . . . TC.3. 1356  
 So long of mercy he gan hem bysake . . . TC.4. 131 var  
 O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this! . . . TC.4. 383  
 Have mercy on thy-self for any awe . . . TC.4. 628  
 'O Jove, I deye, and mercy I beseeche! . . . TC.4. 1149  
 And seide, 'O mercy, God, lo, what a dede! . . . TC.4. 1231  
 A thousand times mercy I you preye: . . . TC.4. 1500  
 'O mercy, God, what lif is this?' quod she, . . . TC.4. 1604  
 I wol alwey; and mercy I you preye, . . . TC.5. 168  
 Now mercy, Lord! Thou wost wel I desire . . . TC.5. 591  
 Ther shal not on to mercy gon on-live, . . . TC.5. 888  
 Gan pressen on, and faste her mercy praye; . . . TC.5. 1011  
 With al myn herte, of mercy evere I preye, . . . TC.5. 1361  
 Defende! And to thy mercy, everichoon, . . . TC.5. 1367  
 So make us, Jhesu, for thy mercy digno, . . . TC.5. 1368  
 They seyden: 'Mercy, lady derel . . . HF.3. 640  
 'I cam noght hider, graunt mercy! . . . HF.3. 784  
 Besoghte mercy of hir trespassynge, . . . LGW. 155  
 Forysaf, and made Mercy passen Ryght, . . . LGW. 162  
 But asketh mercy with a dredeful herte, . . . LGW. 404  
 How shulde I axen mercy of Tesbee, . . . LGW. 835  
 Have mercy on oure labour and oure wo, . . . LGW. 988  
 And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde; . . . LGW. 1316  
 Mercy, lorde, have pitee in youre thought! . . . LGW. 1324  
 And mercy, lady! I kan nat elles seye.' . . . LGW. 2073  
 Sey thus: 'Graunt mercy of thyn haboundaunce . . . Fort. 29  
 Crye him mercy, that of his by goodnesse . . . Truth. 24  
 For whiche unto your mercy thus I crye,— . . . Purse. 6  
 For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne, . . . Merc.B. 16  
 To mercy, though he sterve for the peyne, . . . Merc.B. 23  
 For Daunger halt your mercy in his cheyne, . . . Merc.B. 26  
 Which hath on me no mercy ne no rewthe . . . Comp.A. 6  
 For mercy, pitee, and deep affeccioun, . . . Comp.A. 26  
 That never yit wolde me to mercy take; . . . Comp.A. 89  
 Thou shalt [the] rather have mercy, . . . RR. 1934  
 The mercy of that I abide, . . . RR. 1978  
 Of thy trespass to have mercy, . . . RR. 3354  
 Only to aske of you mercy; . . . RR. 3405  
 Of me have mercy and pitee . . . RR. 3420  
 His mercy was to ferre bihynde; . . . RR. 3483

# **Mercy—Continued**

Of herte I crye you heere mercy	RR. 3902
To geten mercy that swete,	RR. 4572
'Graunt mercy, swete sir, dere,'	RR. 7502

## **Meridian**

altitude meridian; and many a-nothir	Astr. 15-20
is clepid the Altitude Meridian	Astr. 209-11
take there thin altitude meridian, this to	Astr. 209-11
meridian place, than is it verrey mydday,	Astr. 358-62
have like meridian or con meridian, than	Astr. 362-5
manere thei change not her meridian,	Astr. 362-5
cuntrye the arch meridian that is contented	Astr. 365-8

## **Meridians**

chilke townes han diverse meridians.	Astr. 358-62
2 meridians is clepid the longitude of the	Astr. 362-5

## **Meridional**

Phelus hath laft the angle meridional,	F.Sq. 263
Lyne Meridional. And the remenaunt of this	Astr. 25-32
of the Lyne Meridional, under the rynges,	Astr. 40-5
the sonne is nygh the meridional lyne, the	Astr. 145-50
the lyne meridional, and rekne how many	Astr. 209-11
the lyne meridional, than begynneth it to descende;	Astr. 209-11
the lyne meridional; turne than thy ryet	Astr. 211-5
on the est syde of the lyne meridional, as	Astr. 222-9
lyne meridional, as he was laught on the est	Astr. 222-9
the lyne meridional, and take there the verrey	Astr. 222-9
the lyne meridional, and take kepe of thy	Astr. 233-5
that sette upon the same lyne meridional at	Astr. 233-5
the lyne meridional, and rekne hys altitude in the	Astr. 240-5
the same meridional lyne, and sette there a	Astr. 240-5
in the meridional lyne ben for the	Astr. 240-5
takyng the mesure in the meridional lyne,	Astr. 262-6
upon the lyne meridional, and wayte where	Astr. 286-9
signe sette upon the meridional lyne and	Astr. 286-9
the lyne meridional and the point of thy	Astr. 301-8
his bordure for his meridional as was the	Astr. 301-8
point of thy label for the lyne meridional	Astr. 301-8
wol the verrey lyne meridional of thin	Astr. 301-8
the lyne meridional, yf that hir altitude be of the	Astr. 308-12
right syde of the meridional lyne, so that	Astr. 330-7
of the 10 hous sitt upon the lyne meridional,	Astr. 343-50
thou come to the meridional lyne;	Astr. 343-50
hous, and than the 10 upon the meridional lyne,	Astr. 343-50
38. Conclusio. To fynde the lyne meridional	Astr. 350-8
there thi lyne meridional for evermore as	Astr. 350-8
justly over the lyne meridional, than hast	Astr. 350-8
meridional lyne, of longitudes and	Astr. 358-62
Thys lyne meridional is but a manere	Astr. 358-62
clepid the lyne meridional, for in what	Astr. 358-62
ilike distant for the lyne meridional	Astr. 365-8

latitude meridional of a planete in Capricorne ne	Astr. 376-82
was 2 degrees meridional; the toke I the	Astr. 382-91
in his latitude of 2 degrees meridional	Astr. 382-91
wirke with any latitude meridional, as I	Astr. 382-91

## **Merit**

Heere men may seen how synne hath his merite.	C.Doc. 277
Thy maydens deeth, that was thugh hire merite,	G.S.N. 33
moore gretter the merite, and therefore	I.Pars. 525-30
merite shal he han that moost restreyneth	I.Pars. 915-20
hath merite of chastitee that yeldeth to	I.Pars. 940-5
it were to hire a greet merite.	I.Pars. 945-50
hast be shryven, it is the moore merite.	I.Pars. 1025-30
may nought change the merite of thynges,	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
wel ben thei wurthy of meryte! (As who	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
be meryte of his resoun, thyngketh that	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
ben put undir the merit and the dissert of men.	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
thei ben of wykkid meryt. Of whiche	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
And thus this god, through his merite,	HF.2. 161
That he through his myghty merite	HF.3. 929
And thou shalt have the moore merite;	RR. 2376
Here lith no thank ne no merite;	RR. 5909
They lese the yift and the meryte.	RR. 6678

## **Meritorie**

that holde I nat meritorie, if he do it only for the	I.Pars. 830-5
the firste, it is meritorie; the seconde	I.Pars. 940-5

## **Merits**

ordenyeth . . . here merites as thei ben predestinat;	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
In hir merites sothly for to be,	TC.4. 965

## **Merlin**

The quayles foo; the merlion that peyneth	PF. 339
Than are we wel,' seyde the merlioun;	PF. 611

## **Mermals**

Soong murier than the mermayde in the see;	B.NP. 4460
--	------------

## **Mermaydens**

But goth now rather awaye, ye mermaydenes,	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
Song of mermaydens of the see,	RR. 680
'Though we mermaydens clepe hem here	RR. 682

## **Merrier**

Muriet than the nightyngale,	B.Th. 2024
His voys was murier than the murie orgon	B.NP. 4041
Soong murier than the mermayde in the see;	B.NP. 4460
Syngeth ful murier than the papejay:	E.Mch. 2322
'The myrier she in hir herte ferede.	RR. 876

## **Merrierly**

Therefore he song the murierly and loude.	A.Prol. 714
---	-------------

## **Merrily**

Ther fore he song so merrily and lowde	A.Prol. 714 var
And with that word he lough ful murlily	B.Sh. 1300
Til he cam into Brugges murlily.	B.Sh. 1491
Ful murlily than wolde he synge and orie	B.Pri. 1743

# **Merrily—Continued**

Approche near, and looke up murlily.	B.Th. 1888
Faire in the soond, to bathe hire myrily,	B.NP. 4457
How that they synge wel and myrily.	B.NP. 4462
How myrily that othere folkes fare?	D.WB. 330
Juvenal seith of povertie, myrily,	D.WB. 1192
Synge so wonder myrily and weel.	H.Mop. 138
Ne were thow wont so myrily to synge	H.Mop. 245
scornede festyvaly and myriely swich	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
Pleyng alonge full merrily.	RR. 1329

## **Merriness**

desiren for cause of delyt and myrnesse.	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
--	------------------

## **Merry**

A frere ther was, a wantowne and a merye,	A.Prol. 208
And certainly he hadde a murie note;	A.Prol. 235
Eek therto he was right a myrie man,	A.Prol. 757
I ne saugh this yee so myrie a compaignye	A.Prol. 764
But ye be myrie, smyteth of myn heed!	A.Prol. 782
And, for to make yow the moore mury,	A.Prol. 802
And he bigan with right a myrie cheere	A.Prol. 857
Biforn hym stood and bad hym to be murie;	A.Kn. 1386
Is risen, and looketh on the myrie daye;	A.Kn. 1499
So loude cride they, with murie stevene,	A.Kn. 2562
But after wo, I rede us to be merye,	A.Kn. 3068
Ful often blessed was his myrie throte,	A.Mil. 3218
A myrie child he was, so God me save,	A.Mil. 3325
To loken on hire hym thoughte a myrie lyf,	A.Mil. 3344
Thanne schalt thou swymme as myrie, I undertake,	A.Mil. 3575
Be myrie, for the flood wol passe anon,"	A.Mil. 3578
Ay is thou myrie, and this is faire answard.	A.Rv. 4128
So myrie a fit ne hadde she nat ful yooere;	A.Rv. 4230
At Cristemasse wel myrie may ye daunce!	B.ML. 126
And I shal clynken yow so mery a belle	B.Sh. 1186
Daun John hym maketh feeste and murye cheere,	B.Sh. 1532
And hoorn he gooth, murie as a papejay,	B.Sh. 1559
Bihoolde the murie wordes of the Hoost to the Ship-	B.Pri. head
man,	B.Th. head
Bihoolde the murie wordes of the Hoost to Chaucer.	B.Th. 2029
His murie men comanded he	B.Mel. 2154
After the which this murie tale I write;	B.Mk. head
The murie wordes of the Hoost to the Monk	B.Mk. 3114
'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere,	B.NP. 4005
Looke that thyn herte be merye evermo.'	B.NP. 4007
But I be myrie, y-wis I wol be blamed.'	B.NP. 4041
His voys was murier than the murie orgon	B.NP. 4156
Of herbe yve, growyng in oure yerd, ther mery is;	B.NP. 4156 var
Of herbe yve grovyng in owre gardine that mery is	B.NP. 4158
Be myrie, housbonde, for youre fader kyn!	B.NP. 4261
That stood ful myrie upon an haven syde;	B.NP. 4449
Ther as he was ful myrie and wel at ese;	B.NP. 4481
For trewely, ye have as myrie a stevene	B.NP. 4639
This was a murie tale of Chaunclicier;	B.NP. 4651
And after that, he with ful merie chere	C.Pard. 316
Or but I heere anon a myrie tale,	C.Pard. 843
Of God, that sholde lyve so murye as I!	C.Pard. 883
'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us merie,	C.Pard. 963
Sire Pardoner, he glad and myrie of cheere;	D.WB. 42
The firste nyght had many a myrie fit	D.WB. 479
But yet to be right myrie wol I fonde.	D.Sum. 1774
Heere have I eten many a myrie mel';	E.Cl. 9
Telle us som myrie tale, by youre fey!	E.Cl. 15
Telle us som murie thyng of adventures,—	E.Cl. 615
Nat only he, but al his contree, merye	E.Mch. 1348
Thou art so murye, and eek so virtuous,	E.Mch. 1645
That I shal lede now so myrie a lyf,	E.Mch. 1731
Saugh never his lyf so myrie a wedded man.	E.Mch. 1733
That writest us that ilke wedding murie	E.Mch. 2053
And in this wyse many a murye day	E.Mch. 2218
And Januarie and May romyng myrie,	E.Mch. 2326
Where as this Danyan sitteth ful myrie,	G.CY. 586
To riden in this myrie compaignye.	G.CY. 597
Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye,	G.CY. 1195
Sitte we doun, and lat us myrie make';	G.CY. 1233
And in thyngot putte it with myrie cheere,	I.Pars. 46
I wol yow telle a myrie tale in prose,	BD. 309
So mery a soun, so swete entunes,	BD. 319
To fynde out mery crafty notes;	PF. 592
Daunceh he mury that is myrtheles?	Bo.2. m.4.
certynly to fyochon thin hous of a myrie site	415-20
	Bo.4. p.7.
	1575-80
	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
the nat, ne that the myrie fortune ne	TC.2. 149
And frendly tales, and with mery chere,	TC.2. 1746
That, though ye wolde han, after, merie dayen,	TC.3. 230 var
By Troylus he lay with mery chere	TC.3. 952
For some hope I we shul ben alle merie!—	TC.3. 1061
Folwen ful ofte a merie somers day;	TC.3. 1563 var
This merie morwe nece how can ye fare	TC.3. 1673
And lat see now, if that he can be merie!	Rosem. 5
Therwith ye ben so mery and so jocounde	RR. 499
And I my-silf so mery ferde,	RR. 507
That songen thorough her mery throtes	RR. 508
Dauncis of love and mery notes.	RR. 580
For merye and wel bigoon was she,	RR. 694
Ne merye in herte, as I was thoo.	RR. 760
And folk daunce and mery bene,	RR. 835
Ful yonge he was, and mery of thought;	RR. 2275
Alwey be mery, if thou may,	RR. 2290
Glad and mery forto be;	RR. 2353
Mery, and full of jolite,	



**Merry—Continued**

How yede this mery thought away!	RR. 2585
That made thyn herte mery to be.	RR. 3223
That she nyl laughe and mery be.	RR. 4258
And many a ribaude is mery and baude	RR. 5674

**Messa**

'Heu quam precipiti mersa profundo.'—Metrum 2	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
---	------------------

**Merytot**

Hath brought yow thus up on the merytot	A.Mil. 3770 var
---	-----------------

**Mes**

To shoten at good messe to the dere,	RR. 1453
Till thou at good mes maist hym take.	RR. 3462

**Mesell**

'mesell' 'croked harlot' or by som	I.Pars. 620-5
------------------------------------	---------------

**Mesellerie**

God, and by his suffrance, be it mesellerie,	I.Pars. 625-30
--	----------------

**Mesched see Masked****Message**

Noon oother message wolde they thider sende,	B.M.L. 144
Yeven by Goddes message Makomete;	B.M.L. 333
Dooth this message unto the emperor,	B.M.L. 1087
Enformed of his wyl, sente his message,	E.CI. 738
Er that this ert was come, sente his message	E.CI. 947
He with a manly voye seith his message	F.Sq. 99
Dide his message; and whan that he it tolde,	G.SN. 188
hym by thy message and by thy yiftes.	I.Pars. 1030-5
On swich message, calle him as thee list;	TC.3. 401
Com her to telle al hoolly his message.	TC.4. 812
'This', short and pleyn, th'effect of my message,	TC.4. 890
And eke Mercure his message hath presentede,	LGW. 1297
And did his message, askynge hem anon	LGW. 1486

**Messagerie**

Messagerie and Mede and other three,—	PF. 228
---------------------------------------	---------

**Messages**

messages for hire kyn and for hire olde	B.Mel. 2970-5
I conselle that ye sende youre messages,	B.Mel. 2985-90
Til two or three of his messages yeden For Pandarus,	TC.2. 936

**Mess- see Mass, Mes, Misenus****Messenger**

The bisy larke, messenger of day,	A.Kn. 1491
Of April, that is messenger to May;	B.M.L. 6
This constable dooth forth come a messenger,	B.M.L. 724
This messenger, to doon his advantage,	B.M.L. 729
This messenger drank sadly ale and wyn,	B.M.L. 743
Which to the messenger was take soone,	B.M.L. 769
O messenger, fulfild of drunkenesse!	B.M.L. 771
This messenger comth for the kyng agayn,	B.M.L. 785
And she was of this messenger ful fayn,	B.M.L. 787
This messenger on morwe, whan he wook,	B.M.L. 806
This messenger tormented was til he	B.M.L. 885
A messenger, and preyed hath Daun John	B.Sh. 1248
By precept of the messenger divyn;	B.Mk. 3247
Callete thus hir messagere	BD. 133
This messenger took leve and wente	BD. 153
This messenger com fleynge faste	BD. 178
'Hit am I,' quod this messagere,	BD. 186
And Lucifer, the dayes messenger,	TC.3. 1417
Her messenger that was in halle,	HF.3. 478
This messenger gan faste goon,	HF.3. 493
This messenger gan faste orie,	HF.3. 501
This messagere adoun him gan to hye,	LGW. 1479
And in his way this messenger hem mette;	LGW. 1484
The eye is a good messangere,	RR. 2919
I am somtyme messenger	RR. 6975

**Messengers**

hadden herd what thise messengers seyden	B.Mel. 2990-5
delay to go with the messengers, and	B.Mel.

whiche messengers, as for enticement or	I.Pars. 965-70
Curroues, and eek messengers,	HF.3. 1038
And comaunded hire messengers to go	LGW. 1091

**Mecenia**

'They of Mecene leete enquire and seke,	F.Fkl. 1379
---	-------------

**Message**

Both of his catel and his message,	A.Rv. 3979
------------------------------------	------------

**Meste see Most****Mester see Mister****Met**

This Arcite and this Palamon ben met.	A.Kn. 1636
Togydre y-met and wrought his felawe wo;	A.Kn. 2624
Of Surryens and Romayns met yfeere.	B.M.L. 394
And in hir walk this blynde man they mette,	B.M.L. 559
And mette the ship dryvynge, as seith the storie,	B.M.L. 969
Bitwixe hem thre, syn they been thus y-mette?	B.M.L. 1115
As frendes don when they been met y-feere.	B.Sh. 1531
His wyf ful redy mette hym atte gate,	B.Sh. 1563
'Certes this dream, which ye han met to-nyght,	B.NP. 4416
That he hadde met that dream that I yow tolde.	B.NP. 4445
An old man and a poure with hem mette;	C.Pard. 713
With joyful peple that hire ladde and mette,	E.CI. 390
A yong clerk romynge by hymself they mette,	F.Fkl. 1173
Wel be we met, by God and by Saint Jame!	D.Fri. 1443
Bitwixe hem two, now they been met yfeere.	E.CI. 1113
But thus they mette, of aventure or grace,	F.Fkl. 1508
May seyden he hath met with Sorwe,	BD. 595
When they be met, ther may no tunge telle;	Mars. 72
In Afrik, how he mette Massynisee	PF. 37
Wo was that Greek that with him mette a-day!	TC.1. 1075
As frendes don, whan they be met i-feere;	TC.2. 152
Ther were nevere two so wel y-met!	TC.2. 586

**Met—Continued**

She thonked God she evere with him mette,	TC.3. 474
His gentilesse, and how she with him mette,	TC.3. 1551
Not nedeth it to you, sin they ben met,	TC.3. 1681
Hir fo-men in the feld hem faste mette.	TC.4. 42
And ofte time, I finde that they mette With	TC.5. 1758
strokes	HF.1. 227
Metten with Venus that day,	HF.3. 218
Ther mette I crying many oon,—	HF.3. 979
Tho fro him, that he ne mette With the thriddle;	HF.3. 1002
And, when they metten in that place,	LGW. 733
Bul prevely somtyme yit they mette	LGW. 971
Til at the last he mette an hunteresse;	LGW. 977
And thus she to hem spak whan she hem mette,	LGW. 1484
And in his way this messenger hem mette;	LGW. 1503
Anonyght as they with this lady mette.	RR. 1342
For if I with his arowe mette,	RR. 7427
And humbly they with him mette,	

**Met see Meteth****Metal**

I nolde, for al the metal, ne for oore	D.WB. 1064
They spoken of sondry hardyng of metal,	F.Sq. 243
Oilles, ablucons, and metal fusible,—	G.CY. 856
'Pardee' quod oon, 'somwhat of oure metal	G.CY. 942
As any metal that is forged newe,	Mars. 201
the goldene metal; he drowh Cerberus (the hound of	Bo.4. m.6.
1605-10	
Of metal, that shoon not ful cleer,	HF.3. 332
For yren Martes metal is,	HF.3. 356
Is, lo, the metal of Saturne,	HF.3. 359
To grobbe up metal lurkyng in darknesse,	Form.A. 29
Take a rounde plate of metal, for	Astr. 350-8
Metal nor ertelhy creature;	RR. 386

**Metals**

Of metals with a certeyn quantitee	G.CY. 900
Thise metals been of so greet violence	G.CY. 908
Of metals, which ye han herd me reherce,	G.CY. 1099

**Metamorphoseos**

<i>Metamorphoseos</i> woot what I mene,—	B.M.L. 93
--	-----------

**Mete**

be it by met or by mesure, by stelyng	I.Pars. 795-800
Or meten that he was amonges alle	TC.5. 251
Send me grace to slepe, and mete in my slepe	BD. 118
And never to false yow, but I mete,	BD. 1233
That made me to mete that he stood there,	PF. 108
And madest me this sweven for to mete,	PF. 115
Clippe ich you thus, or elles ich i mete?	TC.3. 1344
Han litel leiser had to slepe and mete:	TC.3. 1550
That right in hevne his soule shal he mete!	TC.4. 1396
That mighte ben: as, mete he were allone	TC.5. 249

**Mete see Meat, Meet****Metellus**

Metellus, the foule cherl, the swyn!	D.WB. 460
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Metely**

With metely mouth and yen greye,	RR. 822
----------------------------------	---------

**Meter**

And eek in meetre in many a sondry wyse;	B.Mk. 3171
--	------------

**Meters**

On metres and on rymynge craftily,	B.M.L. 48
Make the metres of hem as the lest;	LGW. 562

**Meteth**

The syke met he drynketh of the tonne;	PF. 104
The lover met he hath his lady wonne.	PF. 105

**Meting**

redde so The kynges metynge, Pharao,	BD. 282
--------------------------------------	---------

**Metrio see Arithmetie****Metrum**

'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregi.'—Metrum 1	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
'... mersa profundo.' Metrum 2	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
'Tunc me discussa.'—Metrum 3	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
'Quisquis composito.'—Metrum 4	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
'... conditor orbis.'—Metrum 5	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
'... sidus inestuat.'—Metrum 6	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
'Nubibus atris condita.'—Metrum 7	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
'Hee cum superba.'—Metrum 1	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
'Si quantas rapidis.'—Metrum 2	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
'Cum primo polo.'—Metrum 3	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
'... perhennem cautus.'—Metrum 4	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
'Felix nimium prior etas.'—Metrum 5	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
'Novimus quantas dederit.'—Metrum 6	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
'Quicquid solam mente.'—Metrum 7	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
'Quod mundus stabili fide.'—Metrum 8	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
'Qui serere ingenium.'—Metrum 1	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
'Quantas rerum flecat.'—Metrum 2	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
'Quamvis fluente dives.'—Metrum 3	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
'Quamvis se Tiro.'—Metrum 4	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
'... volet esse potentem.'—Metrum 5	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
'Omne hominum genus in terris.'—Metrum 6	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60
'Habet hoc voluptas.'—Metrum 7	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5
'Heu que miseros tramite.'—Metrum 8	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
'O quam perpetua.'—Metrum 9	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
'... pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
'Quisquis profunda.'—Metrum 11	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
'Felix qui potuit.'—Metrum 12	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
'... volucres michi.'—Metrum 1	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70

# Metrum—Continued

'Quos vides sedere celsos.'—Metrum 2 . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
'Vela Naricii ducis.'—Metrum 3 . . . . .	Bo.4.m.3. 1310-5
'Quid tanto iuvat.'—Metrum 4 . . . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
'Si quis Arturi sidera.'—Metrum 5 . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
'Si vis celsi iura.'—Metrum 6 . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
'Bella bis quinis.'—Metrum 7 . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
'Rupis Achenenie.'—Metrum 1 . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1640-5
'Puro clarum lumine.'—Metrum 2 . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
'Quenam discora.'—Metrum 3 . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
'Quondam porticus attulit.'—Metrum 4 . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
'Quam variis figuris.'—Metrum 5 . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1845-80

# Mette

Al nyght me mette eek I was at a feeste; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3684
And eek a swevene upon a nyght he mette, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3930
By God, me mette I was in swich meschief . . . . .	B.NP. 4084
Me mette how that I romed up and doun . . . . .	B.NP. 4088
This man mette in his bed, ther as he lay, . . . . .	B.NP. 4122
Remembryng on his dremes, that he mette,— . . . . .	B.NP. 4293
Hym mette a wonder drem, agayn the day: . . . . .	B.NP. 4268
'He wook, and tolde his felawe what he mette, . . . . .	B.NP. 4273
Of Mercenrike, how Kenelm mette a thyng. . . . .	B.NP. 4302
Mette he nat that he sat upon a tree, . . . . .	B.NP. 4329
And eek I seyde, I mette of hym al nyght, . . . . .	D.WB. 577
Me mette so ynlly swete a sweven, . . . . .	BD. 276
thavisoun that he mette, kyng Scipoun, . . . . .	BD. 286
(Me mette thus, in my bed al naked, . . . . .	BD. 293
And as me mette they sate a-mong . . . . .	BD. 298
The wondres me mette in my sweven. . . . .	BD. 442
As me mette; but thus hyt fil. . . . .	BD. 1319
Right thus me mette, as I yow telle, . . . . .	BD. 1320
And in my sleep I mette, as that I lay, . . . . .	PF. 95
That, as he sat and wook, his spirit mette . . . . .	TC.1. 362
To goode mote it tornel—of you I mette.' . . . . .	TC.2. 90
And as she slep, anon right tho her mette . . . . .	TC.2. 925
Him mette, he say a boor with tuskes grete, . . . . .	TC.5. 1238
no man . . . . . Mette, I trowestefastly, . . . a drem . . . . .	HF.1. 61
What that I mette or I abyred. . . . .	HF.1. 110
But as I sleep, me mette I was . . . . .	HF.1. 119
gan to pleyne Dido . . . . . As me mette redely; . . . . .	HF.1. 313
Ne mette swich a drem as this. . . . .	HF.2. 9
O Thought, that wroot al that I mette, . . . . .	HF.2. 15
Me mette, 'Awak,' to me he seyde, . . . . .	HF.2. 52
Forwhy I mette I wiste what they ment. . . . .	LGW.G. 140
Me mette how I lay in the medewe tho, . . . . .	LGW. 210
That whilom mette kyng Cipoun. . . . .	RR. 10
Me mette suche a swevenyng . . . . .	RR. 26

# Mette see Met

# Metum

Lo, "bui" they seye, <i>cor meum eructavit</i> ,— . . . . .	D.Sum. 1934
---	-------------

# Mev- see Mov-

# Mew

Ful many a fat partrich hadde he in muwe . . . . .	A.Prol. 349
And by hire beddes heed she made a mewe, . . . . .	F.Sq. 643
And al withoute the mewe is peynted grene, . . . . .	F.Sq. 646
First for to hiden his desir in muwe . . . . .	TC.1. 381
With dredful chere, and ofte his hewes muwe; . . . . .	TC.2. 1258
Ther he bi-shet til midnight was in mewe, . . . . .	TC.3. 602
As fresh as faucon comen out of muwe, . . . . .	TC.3. 1784
O where hastow ben hid so longe in muwe, . . . . .	TC.4. 496
'So as I shal not so ben hid in muwe, . . . . .	TC.4. 1310
Forto escape out of his mewe, . . . . .	RR. 4778

# Mew see Transmuw-

# Miech

the prophete Michias. And the lovyngre . . . . .	I.Pars. 200-5
--	---------------

# Miechias

For he that at myeches tweyne, . . . . .	RR. 5585
--	----------

# Mies

a mows among othere mys that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
power over alle othere mys, how gret . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
That awaiteth myce and rattes to kyllen, . . . . .	RR. 6205

# Mich- see Mickle, Much-

# Michaelmas

Therfor thou yave hir up at Michelmasse? . . . . .	Scog. 19
--	----------

# Micher

Unneths [is] that he nys a mycher . . . . .	RR. 6541
---	----------

# Mickle

But nathelsful mychel beynesse . . . . .	Anel. 99
'How mychel wiltow preysen it,' quod . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
And therwithal so mykel good he kan, . . . . .	LGW. 1175
Ful mykel untrouthe had ther dyed withel' . . . . .	LGW. 1677
Ne no man of so mychel myght, . . . . .	RR. 4762
With mychel payne they wyne richesse, . . . . .	RR. 5783

# Mickle see Much-

# Mid

And "Mate!" in the myd poynt of the chekkere, . . . . .	BD. 659
In-myde the see, and ther he dreynete, . . . . .	HF.2. 415
the sonne in mydde of the day. Turne than . . . . .	Astr. 211-5

# Mid see Amid, Mides, Mideward

# Mides

Witnessse on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale? . . . . .	D.WB. 951
Seyde Myda hadde under his longe heres, . . . . .	D.WB. 953
As hadde Mida, ful of covetise, . . . . .	TC.3. 1389

# Midday

lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday, . . . . .	Astr. 115-21
of my sonne, and this was at midday in . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
beorne mydday, I turned my riet and sette . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
santo of the lyne of midday, 12 degrees of . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
fro the lyne of midday unto the point of my label in . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
ylke atte midday for evere. . . . .	Astr. 218-22
houres thilke conjuncoun is fro the midday . . . . .	Astr. 319-22
meridian place, than is it verrey mydday,. . . . .	Astr. 358-62
is it cleped the lyne of mydday . . . . .	Astr. 358-62

# Middelburg

Bitwixe Middelburgh and Orewelle. . . . .	A.Prol. 277
---	-------------

# Mides

In myddys hys werk or bere hym fast on honde . . . . .	TC.4. 1404 var
the sonne in myddes of the day that . . . . .	Astr. 209-11
In myddis shall I make a tour, . . . . .	RR. 3944

# Mides see Amidst

# Mideward

And leyde it above, upon the myddeward . . . . .	G.CY. 1190
--	------------

# Middle

And in the myddel of the dong they founde . . . . .	B.NP. 4238
Hir myddel smal, hire armes longe and skendre, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1602
fruyt of the tree that is in the myddel of Paradyse . . . . .	I.Pars. 325-30
Of mydel stature, and of swich fairnesse, . . . . .	Anel. 79
the myddel sothfastnesse, that is to seyn, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
to the symplesse of the myddle, and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
fro the myddel symplite of the poynt; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
to thilke myddel poynt, it is constreyned in-to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
'And in this middel chaumbre that ye see . . . . .	TC.3. 666
Al the myddle within the ryngre . . . . .	Astr. 25-32 var Th.
The myddel cerle in wydnese of these . . . . .	Astr. 70-5
the myddel of the day, amonge thyn . . . . .	Astr. 127-32
and if it be after the myddel of the day, . . . . .	Astr. 127-32
and rekne wel the myddel degre . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
thilke myddel degre upon thyn est orizonte; . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
in the myddel of the day, whan the sonne . . . . .	Astr. 266-70
the myddel bitwexe bothe prikes, and . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
the pyn unto the middel prikke; and take . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
Gente, and in hir myddill small. . . . .	RR. 1032

# Midnight

That soone after the mydnyght, Palamoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1467
Aboute mydnyght wente they to reste. . . . .	A.Rv. 4148
Ther he bi-shet til midnight was in mewe, . . . . .	TC.3. 602
Lyne, or ellis the Lyne of Midnyght, . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
lyne of mydnyght unto this forside lettre X, and . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
2 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnyght. . . . .	Astr. 337-43
the 3 hous sitte up on the mydnyght lyne. . . . .	Astr. 337-43
the 4 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnyght. . . . .	Astr. 337-43
lyne of mydnyght. Sette than the nader . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
of the 6 hous sitte on the mydnyght lyne. . . . .	Astr. 337-43
and his opposyt upon the lyne of mydnyght. . . . .	Astr. 343-50
of mydnyght, and thus hast thou othre 3 . . . . .	Astr. 343-50

# Midway

the midway of the first mevyngre . . . . .	Astr. 75-82 var Th.
--	------------------------

# Might (noun, specimens)

Withouten hire, if it lay in his myght. . . . .	A.Prol. 538
He wolde doon so ferforthly his myght . . . . .	A.Kn. 960
And I wol love hire mawgree al thy myght. . . . .	A.Kn. 1607
That whether of yow bothe that hath myght, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1856
That serveth yow with wille, herte, and myght, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3078
As hath a leek; for, thogh ours myght be goon, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3879
greetly Melibee, of myght, of power, of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
Haddestow as greet a leewe as thou hast myght To . . . . .	
parfoune . . . . .	B.Mk. 3136
Wrastlen, by verray force and verray myght, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3456
For if thou have corage, as thou hast might, . . . . .	B.NP. 4642
And eten also, and drynken over hir myght, . . . . .	C.Pard. 468
The queene thanketh the kyng with al hir myght, . . . . .	D.WB. 899
He wolde it do, if it lay in his myght. . . . .	D.WB. 1053
For he wolde han that is nat in his myght; . . . . .	D.WB. 1183
And somtyme han we myght of bothe two, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1492
He may nat tempte yow over youre myght, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1661
For every man and womman dooth his myght . . . . .	E.Cl. 1122
And verrayly ye oughte do your myght . . . . .	Pity. 73
And eek as ther she had but litil myght; . . . . .	Mars. 117
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in her myght? . . . . .	Mars. 184
So pleyn she was, and dide hir fulle myght, . . . . .	Anel. 116
Of even myght a pece of yren set, . . . . .	PF. 149
And of the Craft that can and hath the myght . . . . .	PF. 220
nat gold or myght of moneye assembled? . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
the lord of kynges the septe of his myght . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5

oonly this is the devyne myght to the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
---	-----------------------

only to the myghte of god, for the myght of god . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
---	----------------------

That I have might to shewe in som manere . . . . .	TC.1. 33
And sende hem might hir ladies so to plesse . . . . .	TC.1. 45
And he wel more vertu hath than might. . . . .	TC.2. 179
Thy might, thy grace, y-heried be it here! . . . . .	TC.2. 973
Don al thy lust, and shal wal al my might . . . . .	TC.2. 998
'Ye, thorough the might of God!' quod Troilus.— . . . .	TC.2. 1317
Than he dide erst, thorough hope, and dide his might . . . . .	TC.2. 1340
To ben her fulle frend with al his might: . . . . .	TC.2. 1552
Y-heried be thy might and thy goodnesse! . . . . .	TC.3. 7



**Might (noun, specimens)—Continued**

Is felt thy might; if that I wel discernen,	TC.3. 9
And I enforch my conning and my might	TC.3. 999
For ravishing of women so by might,	TC.4. 548
Kith now somwhat thy corage and thy might,	TC.4. 619
And ech of hem with herte, wit, and might	TC.4. 1487
Al mighte a geaunt passen him of might,	TC.5. 838
Whom I have with al my might y-served,	TC.5. 1721
Now kythe thyng enyn and myght!	HF.2. 20
But helpeth ye that han konnyng and myght,	LGW. 68
Whom that I serve as I have witte or myght.	LGW. 83
I wote wel that my myght, ne my labour,	LGW. 1623
To save a gentilman, enforthe hir myght,	LGW. 2132
The welke hath might to shyne, reyne or hayle;	Fort. 62
<b>Might (verb, specimens)</b>	
And whan he rood men myghte his brydel heere	A.Prol. 169
But al that he myghte of his freendes hente	A.Prol. 299
Of which achaturous myghte take exemple	A.Prol. 568
In any caas that myghte falle or happe;	A.Prol. 585
Ther as he myghte his vertu exercise,	A.Kn. 1436
The gayler sleepe, he myghte nat awake;	A.Kn. 1474
Was in a bush, that no man myghte hym se,	A.Kn. 1517
And myghte han lyved in Thebes roialy,	A.Kn. 1793
Thurgh which men myghten any light discernen,	A.Kn. 1989
Hath preyed that he myghte been of that game;	A.Kn. 2103
For it was nyght and forther myghte they noght,	A.Rv. 4117
It myghte be no bet, and cause why?	A.Rv. 4144
Men myghte hir rowtyng heere two furlong;	A.Rv. 4166
He myghte doon us bathe a vileynye.	A.Rv. 4191
Wel was the wenche with hym myghte meste;	A.Co. 4374
The wondres that they myghte seen or heere,	B.ML. 132
Men myghten asken why she was nat slayn?	B.ML. 470
Eek at the feste who myghte hir body save?	B.ML. 471
Where myghte this womman mete and drynke have,	B.ML. 498
That oon of hem was bynd and myghte nat see,	B.ML. 551
And caste anon how he myghte quite hir while,	B.ML. 584
So that men myghte dyne and that anon	B.Sh. 1401
I myghte hym axe a thing that he hath payed.	B.Sh. 1589
And thurgh the strete men myghte ride or wende,	B.Pri. 1683
So swatte that men myghte him wrynge,	B.Th. 1966
myghte nat wyne by strif or were.	B.Mel. 2375-80
If he myghte parfoume it as hym oghte, ne no	B.Mel. 2400-5
charge that he myghte nat bere it;	B.Mel. 2400-5
Hye on an hille, that men myghte hem see.	B.Mk. 3241
Ther was no boond with which men myghte him	B.Mk. 3262
bynde;	B.Mk. 3458
Ther myghte no thyng in hir armes stonde,	B.Mk. 3491
Ne moore labour myghte in were endore,	B.Mk. 3493
Hir riche array ne myghte nat be told,	B.Mk. 3626
Now wolde God that I myghte slepen evere!	B.Mk. 3679
Greet wonder is how that he koude or myghte	B.Mk. 3730
For secour, but it myghte nat bytide,	B.Mk. 3802
So that he negther myghte go ne ryde.	B.Mk. 3810
Ne myghte noght for styngk of hym endure,	B.NP. 4103
We elle desiren, if it myghte bee,	B.NP. 4109
That any thyng myghte make yow aferd?	B.NP. 4450
But for I noot to whom it myght displese,	C.Doe. 107
For in hir lyving maydens myghten rede,	C.Pard. 784
But myghte this gold be caried for this place	C.Pard. 854
Som poyseoun, that he myghte his rattes quelle;	C.Pard. 857
And feyn he wolde wreke hym, if he myghte,	D.WB. 23
How manye myghte she have in mariage?	D.WB. 394
Whan that for syk unnethes myghte thay stonde;	D.Fri. 1651
Thogh that I myghte a thousand wynter telle—	D.Sum. 1718
Wherwith men myghte hool houses make,	D.Sum. 2163
Unnethes myghte the frere speke a word,	E.Cl. 915
But on hire body myghte he it nat brynge,	E.Mch. 2154
That no wight myghte it se, neither y-heere;	E.Mch. 2384
'I se', quod he, 'as wel as ever I myghte,	G.SN. 250
The savour myghte in me no depper go;	G.SN. 314
If he were founde, or that men myghte hym epye,	G.SN. 320
'Men myghten dreden wel and ekiffully	G.CY. 563
So swatte that unnethes myghte it gon;	I.Pars. 625-30
he myghte chastise with benigynite;	BD. 44
So whan I saw I might not slepe	BD. 173
To envye who might slepe beste.	BD. 227
For I ne might, for bote ne bele,	BD. 505
Why and how his lyf myght laste,—	ABC. 22
And as bi right they mighten wel sustene	Mars. 205
They myghten lightly leye hir heed to borwe;	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
whiche clerlesse he myght nat graunte	Bo.4. p.2.
nat don yif thei myghten duellen in the	1245-50
what place myght ben left or duellynge	Bo.5. p.1.
And softe he siked lest men mighte him here,	TC.1. 279
To serven her, yit mighte he falle in grace,	TC.1. 370
Ne mighte for so goodly oon be lorn	TC.1. 373
For harmes mighten folwen, mo than two,	TC.1. 614
'For how might evere swetnesse han ben knowe	TC.1. 638
That for to selen himself mighte he not winne,	TC.1. 823
But that that mighte sounen in-to goode.'	TC.1. 1038
How we the Grekes mighten disavaunce.	TC.2. 511
Now mighte som envious jangle thus:	TC.2. 666
'This was a sokein love! How mighte it be,	TC.2. 687
To ben her frend in al that evere they mighten.	TC.2. 1624
To bringe in prees that mighte don him harm	TC.2. 1649
So that for hem the hous men mighte mine,	TC.3. 767
But al for naught: yit mighte he not abyde.	TC.3. 1113
She mighte on him han loked at the leste—	TC.3. 1160
What mighte or may the sely lark seye,	TC.3. 1191

**Might (verb, specimens)—Continued**

As he was wont, to greve hem what he mighte.	TC.4. 35
How mighte I have in that so hard an herte?	TC.4. 95
Al mighte a geaunt passen him of might,	TC.5. 838
On al that ever he myghte swere,	HF.1. 422
Or elles no man myghte hit here;	HF.2. 255
Men myghte make of hem a bible,	HF.3. 244
A furlongwey I myhte hym not beholde,	LGW.G. 165
That wel unnethes myght I him beholde;	LGW. 233
That noon of al hir frendes myghte it lette.	LGW. 732
Or ones that we myghte kysen sweete,	LGW. 761
That whan she seigh hire tyme myghte bee,	LGW. 795
The moone shone, men myghte wel y-see,	LGW. 825
That no man myghte be half so faire, I gesse,	LGW. 1073
Men myghte turne him with a lytel wire,—	LGW. 1205
And whan for age he myghte unnethes gon,	LGW. 1399
How Jason myghte beste destroyed be,	LGW. 1415
Mycht fynden him untrew to hir also	LGW. 1573 var
Men myghten smyten of hir arme or hed,	LGW. 1817
Hir frendes axen what hir aylen myghte,	LGW. 1833
Unnethe myght he speke, or drawe brethe;	LGW. 2437
<b>Mightest</b>	
Thou myghtest wene that this Palamoun,	A.Kn. 1655
Thogh thou myghtest se as fer as shippes saille?	E.Mch. 2103
strangers, yit myghtestow han knowen	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
what thou myghtest answer, And yif thou hast	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
myghtestow evere forgotten, for any	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
myghtest nat ben broght, with as many	Bo.3. p.4.
	695-700
perils as thou myghtest suffren, that	Bo.3. p.4.
	695-700
wysdom, certes thou ne myghtest nat deme	Bo.3. p.4.
	695-700
myghtest thyngen that god, that hath	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
For right so as thou myghtest demen	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
right als thou myghtest seyn of the careyne	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
thou ne myghtest nat symply callen it	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
ryght as thou myghtest loken by	Bo.4. p.4.
	1385-90
How mightestow for routhe me bigile?	TC.4. 262
'As wel thou mightest lyen on Alceste,	TC.5. 1527
Thou myghtest never erthely woman be,	LGW. 985
Thou myghtist thou karoles sene,	RR. 759
There myghtist thou see these floutours,	RR. 763
If thou thine honour myghtist save,	RR. 2512
Or any erande myghtist make,	RR. 2513
Thou myghtist, as the harmes telle	RR. 2749
<b>Mightier</b>	
thought, myghtiere remedies ne schullen	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
<b>Mightily</b>	
And hente hym by the sholdres myghtily	A.Mil. 3475
For with hir strugling wel and myghtily,	B.ML. 921
Whan Onedake was deed she myghtily	B.Mk. 3517
Of Jewes weren venguysshed myghtily,	B.Mk. 3782
it dar withstonde myghtily, and wisely	I.Pars. 725-30
to-drawn a man to hem more myghtily	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
'Ye stonden in her yen myghtily,	TC.1. 428
Another time he sholde myghtily	TC.5. 262
<b>Mights</b>	
In this doth Love, ay heried be his mightes!	TC.3. 1757
<b>Mighty</b>	
And in his hand he baar a myghty bowe.	A.Prol. 108
For he was yong, and myghty for the nones,	A.Kn. 1423
This mene I now by myghty Theseus,	A.Kn. 1673
By myghty Mars, he shal anon be deed	A.Kn. 1708
Ye shal be deed, by myghty Mars the rede!	A.Kn. 1747
How myghty and how greet a lord is he!	A.Kn. 1786
Withinne the temple of myghty Mars the rede?	A.Kn. 1969
Tho shewed he the myghty dukes wille.	A.Kn. 2536
With myghty maces the bones they to-breste.	A.Kn. 2611
And broghte of myghty ale a large quart,	A.Mil. 3497
In hire, for we sholde seen his myghty werkis.	B.ML. 478
'O myghty God, if that it be thy wille,	B.ML. 813
A yong man called Melibeus, myghty and riche,	B.Mel. 2157-60
it so that ye be myghty and riche, certes,	B.Mel. 2555-60
moore myghty man than he is hymself;	B.Mel. 2670-5
or moore myghty than thou, do thee anoy	B.Mel. 2675-80
moore myghty than myne enemies been.	B.Mel. 2535-40
yow that ye been riche and myghty, and	B.Mel. 2740-5
though the grete men and the myghty men	B.Mel. 2775-80
Nat only thou, but every myghty man,	B.Mk. 3141
Thus starti this worthy, myghty Hercules.	B.Mk. 3325
This myghty trone, the precious tresor,	B.Mk. 3333
This myghty queene may no while endure.	B.Mk. 3538
Thus ended is this myghty erl of Pize;	B.Mk. 3646
O myghty Cesar! that in Thessalie	B.Mk. 3869
Wostow nat how our myghty princes free	G.SN. 444
Han noght our myghty princes to me yeven,	G.SN. 470
That myghty God is in his hevenses hye,	G.SN. 508
so myghty that he sholde nat have	I.Pars. 320-5
certes, right so as fir is moore myghty to	I.Pars. 545-50
oother element, right so ire is myghty to	I.Pars. 545-50
vertu is so myghty and so vigorous that	I.Pars. 725-30
The hond of God is myghty in	I.Pars. 985-90
Al myghty and al mercyable Queene,	ABC. 1
Help, and releve, thou miht debonayre,	ABC. 6
His myghty spere, as he was wont to fighte	Mars. 101
the wraththe of more myghty folk hath	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
strengthe of a more myghty and more egre medecyne,	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
men ben myghty and welful;	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
art myghty over thyself (that is to seyn,	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5

**Mighty—Continued**

Wencostow thanne that he be myghty . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5	Al newe and fresch at every miles ende,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 928
maketh nat a man myghty over hym-selve, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5	'That fro this toun ne stant but miles thre, . . . . .	G.S.N. 173
strenge, how that Nature, myghty, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5	It semed as he had priked miles thre. . . . .	G.CY. 561
a tree, that is haled a-doun by myghty strengthe, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5	On pilgrymage myles two . . . . .	HF.1. 116
mai thei maken a man to ben myghti? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5	<b>Miletus</b>	
fownden myghty to kepe it-self. And yif that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5	'The sevene maydens of Melesie, also, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1409
thanne that thilke man be myghty, that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5	<b>Mileway</b> <i>see</i> <b>Mile</b>	
hym a myghti man, that hath envyrwound . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5	<b>Milk</b>	
for he scholde seme myghty? But of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5	With rosted flesch, or milk and wastel breed; . . . . .	A.Prol. 147
that had ben long tyme ful myghty . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 740-5	Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk; . . . . .	A.Prol. 358
And what pestilence is more myghty for . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 740-5	Al ful of hony, milk, and blood, and wyn; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2908
Who so wol ben myghti he moot . . . . .	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5	And coppes full of wyn, and milk, and blood; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2949
seyn suffisant and myghty; oughte ben . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 815-20	A harmclooth eek, as whit as morne milk, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3236
reverent, and myghty; or elkes that it is ryght noble . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 815-20	Milk and broun breed,—in which she foon no lak; . . . . .	B.NP. 4034
moost myghty and moost digne of honour, if . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 815-20	And yewe hem sugre, hony, breed and milk, . . . . .	F.Sq. 614
suffisant, myghty, and reverent, clernesse . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 830-5	Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk . . . . .	H.Mop. 175
to ben myghty, and that is the thyng that he . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50	Anon he weyeth milk, and flesch, and al, . . . . .	H.Mop. 178
suffisant, myghty, honourable, noble, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10	so wel to a child as the milk of his norice, . . . . .	I.Pars. 120-5
hevene as a defendour myghty to suffren . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5	thilke milk when it is medled with oother . . . . .	I.Pars. 120-5
myghty of welefulnesse, hool and sound, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60	with milk of losengerie. . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 60-6
folk ben alwey myghty and schrewes ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5	'that whilom, norisched with my melk . . . . .	Astr. head var
strong and myghti, and the schrewes ben feble, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5	Brede and milke for children . . . . .	RR. 1198
in that men may holden hym myghti? . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5	The flesh was seen as white as mylk. . . . .	RR. 6418
myghty to doon a thing, in so mochel . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5	And mylken [hem] as doth a norys; . . . . .	
men halt hym myghti; and in that he . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10	<b>Milksop</b>	
gode folk ne bep myghti and wikked folk ben feble, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5	To wedden a milksop or a coward ape, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3100
whether of thise two demestow for more myghti? . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5	<b>Milky</b>	
'yif that a wight be myghti to moeve, and goth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5	The which men clepe the Milky Wey, . . . . .	HF.2. 429
upon hise . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5	<b>Mill</b>	
oughte to ben holden the more myghty by right? . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20	Upon the whiche brook ther stant a melle; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3923
moten be myghty, and schrewes feble . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20	To goon to mille and seen hir corn y-grounde, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4008
demen hym myghty of goinge that goth on his . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5	And at the mille the sak adoun he layth. . . . .	A.Rv. 4021
nedes demen hym for ryght myghty, that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5	Bihynde the mille, under a levesel, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4061
to ben myghti, but thei foreleten al outrely . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40	Toward the mille, and Bayard in his hond. . . . .	A.Rv. 4115
litil her-byforn that no thing is so myghti . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5	Whan that thou wendest homward by the melle, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4242
he that is myghty to doon oonly but goode thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5	And at the mille yet they tooke hir cake . . . . .	A.Rv. 4311
thei that ben myghti to doon yvele thinges ne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5	'Who so first cometh to the mille first grynt'; . . . . .	D.WB. 359
gode folk ben certeinli myghty, and the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5	Ay clappeth as a mille, I yow counsaile; . . . . .	E.CI. 1200
deme that he that is ryght myghti of good . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5	clappen as a mille, and taken no kepe what they . . . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
And aftir that hir hand, myghti over the erbes, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5	As don these rokkes or these milne-stones; . . . . .	TC.2. 1384
the herbes of Circes ne ben nat myghty. . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5	I saw him carien a wynd-melle . . . . .	HF.3. 190
mochel more myghty to seen and to . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20	Unknown was the quern and eek the melle, . . . . .	Form.A. 6
and so myghty that al be right at his . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5	<b>Millere</b>	
Ther myghty God yit graunte us see that hourel'— . . . . .	TC.2. 588	Ther was also a Reve and a Millere, . . . . .	A.Prol. 542
Of love: O mighty God, what shal he seye? . . . . .	TC.2. 1757	The Millere was a stout carl for the nones, . . . . .	A.Prol. 545
'Who's me be wo, O mighty God, thou wost! . . . . .	TC.3. 66	the wordes bitwene the Hoost and the Millere . . . . .	A.Mil. head
'O mighty tressors of her sonnish heres, . . . . .	TC.4. 816	The Millere, that for-dronken was al pale, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3120
'O mighty God,' quod Pandarus, 'in trone! . . . . .	TC.4. 1086	'Now herkneth,' quod the Millere, 'alle and some; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3136
Thou myghty God, and dreful for to grevel . . . . .	TC.5. 590	This dronke Millere spak ful soone agayn . . . . .	A.Mil. 3150
Now myghty God, thou on my sorwe rewe! . . . . .	TC.5. 707	What sholde I moore seyn, but this Millere . . . . .	A.Mil. 3167
With sterne voles and mighty limes square, . . . . .	TC.5. 801	The Millere is a cherl, ye knowe wel this, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3182
So song the myghty Muse, she . . . . .	HF.3. 309	Heere bigynneth The Millere his Tale . . . . .	A.Mil. head
That writte of Romes myghty werkes, . . . . .	HF.3. 414	This dronke Millere hath y-toold us heer . . . . .	A.Rv. 3913
That he through his myghty merite . . . . .	HF.3. 929	A millere was ther dwellynge many a day, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3925
'I se,' quod she, 'the myghty god of love. . . . .	LGW.G. 142	Gret sokene hath this millere, out of doute, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3987
Y-clothed was this myghty god of Love . . . . .	LGW. 226	For which this millere stal bothe mele and corn . . . . .	A.Rv. 3995
Mynos, that was the myghty kynge of Crete, . . . . .	LGW. 1894	But ther-of sette the millere nat a tare; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4000
Ful myghty and ful riche am I, . . . . .	RR. 595	The millere shold nat stele hem half a pekke . . . . .	A.Rv. 4010
Al though they not so myghty be . . . . .	RR. 594	I is as ille a millere as are ye.' . . . . .	A.Rv. 4045
Of men that myghty lyf may leden, . . . . .	RR. 6177	This millere smyled of hir nyctee, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4046
A myghty man that can and may, . . . . .	RR. 6573	This millere gooth agayn, no word he seyde, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4067
Mighty of body, to begge his brede, . . . . .	RR. 6618	And whan the millere saugh that they were gon, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4092
Oure myghty lynesage and cure rowte . . . . .	RR. 7217	Yet kan a millere make a clerkes berd, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4096
<b>Milil</b>		And namely the millere, weylaway! . . . . .	A.Rv. 4113
'Sunt etenim pennis volucres michi.'—Matrum 1 . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70	The millere sittynge by the fyr he fond,— . . . . .	A.Rv. 4116
<b>Milan</b>		The millere seyde agayn, 'If ther be eny, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4120
Of Melan, grete Barnabo Viscounte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3589	This millere into toun his doghter sende . . . . .	A.Rv. 4136
Al though that they of Milsayne were . . . . .	RR. 7023	Wel hath this millere vernysshed his heed: . . . . .	A.Rv. 4149
<b>Mild</b>		This millere hath so wisely bibbed ale . . . . .	A.Rv. 4162
And stood forth muwet, milde, and mansuete.— . . . . .	TC.5. 194	The millere is a perilous man,' he seyde, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4189
Than of a pore man of mylde mode, . . . . .	RR. 6493	Heere lith the miller and his wyf also.' . . . . .	A.Rv. 4256
<b>Mila</b>		Unto the bed ther as the millere lay. . . . .	A.Rv. 4258
Out of the court, were it a myle or tweye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1504	And by the millere in he crepe anon, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4280
The circuit a myle was aboute, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1887	'Ye, false harlot,' quod the millere, 'hast? . . . . .	A.Rv. 4283
A myle brood of twenty foot of space. . . . .	A.Rv. 4124	Til that the millere sporned at a stoon, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4280
Nat for a thousand frankes a mile way! . . . . .	B.Sh. 1466	And smoot the millere on the pyled skulle, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4306
Henne over a mile, withinne a greet village, . . . . .	C.Pard. 687	This is the proude millere wel y-bete, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4313
Whan they han goon nat fully half a mile, . . . . .	C.Pard. 711	Lol swich it is a millere to be fals; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4318
Than thou wolt goon a-pass nat but a mile; . . . . .	C.Pard. 866	Thus have I quyit the Millere in my tale. . . . .	A.Rv. 4324
Er we hadde riden fully fyve mile, . . . . .	C.GY. 555	This millere hadde a sharpe conclusioun . . . . .	A.Co. 4328
That though a man a mile from hem be . . . . .	C.GY. 588	Herde I a millere bettre y-set a werk; . . . . .	A.Co. 4337
And yet men ride and goon ful many mile . . . . .	C.GY. 987	<b>Milme</b>	
To Sarpedoun, not hennas but a mile: . . . . .	TC.5. 498	With beryng of a proud milleres eye,— . . . . .	A.Rv. 3865
A myle then, and here hit route; . . . . .	HF.2. 539	He has the millers doghter in his arm. . . . .	A.Rv. 4204
For hit was sixty myle of lengthe, . . . . .	HF.3. 359	Swyded the milleres doghter bolt upright, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4266
the space bitwene contenth a myle way, . . . . .	Astr. 40-5	<b>Milloun</b>	
a myle way, and 3 mileweie maken an houre. . . . .	RR. 1124	'Yis,' quod this angel, 'many a milloun'; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1685
A myle or two in lengthe and brede. . . . .	RR. 7054	<b>Mind</b>	
A myle-wey aboute and more; . . . . .		And right anon it ran hym in his mynde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1402
		And westward, in the mynde and in memorie . . . . .	A.Kn. 1906
		Al was out of his mynde his housbondrie. . . . .	A.Rv. 4077
		Upon thy glade day have in thy mynde . . . . .	B.ML. 426
		That she forgat hir mynde, by hir trouthe, . . . . .	B.ML. 527
		But it were with thilke eyen of his mynde, . . . . .	B.ML. 552
		Thy mynde is lorn, thou janglest as a jay; . . . . .	B.ML. 774
		Have on Custance and on hir child som mynde, . . . . .	B.ML. 908
		Nat only that thou feytest mannes mynde, . . . . .	B.ML. 926
		Maurices lyf, I bere it night in mynde. . . . .	B.ML. 1127
		She gooth, as she were half out of hir mynde, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1784



**Mind—Continued**

Will that his glorie laste and be in mynde,  
in youre mynde and in youre herte, to theffect and  
Bitwix a man that is out of his mynde  
So was the devels ers ay in his mynde;  
His mynde and eek his lymes everichon.  
Quod he: "Is al my myght and mynde agon?  
I trowe the devel putte it in his mynde.  
As I first broghte, it is wel in my mynde  
Emprenteth wel this lessoun in youre mynde  
Have patience and resoun in your mynde.  
"Now, dame," quod he, "lat al passe out of mynde.  
If it so be that I have it in mynde,  
I trowe he hadde thilke text in mynde,  
Han rokkes alayn, al be they nat in mynde,  
That hadde these mooones mansions in mynde,  
Dooth as yow list, have youre bihests in mynde,  
Of Crist, and bar his gospel in hir mynde,  
Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde,  
Looke that your mynde lakke noght his sight,  
enclosed in mannes mynde when he gooth  
in his mynde, and how ofte that he hath  
in his mynde the nombre and the greetnesse of  
Is alway hoolly in my mynde,  
To rede, and for to be in mynde  
For he had wel-nygh lost his mynde  
Sith I first hadde wit or mannes mynde;  
He wende anon to worthe out of his mynde,—  
Hit falleth most into my woful mynde  
For hit ful depe is sonken in my mynde,  
Ther it was first, and al shulde out of mynde  
To wode ayein his mynde goth anon;  
The nexte vers, as I now have in mynde,  
resceyved mynde to knowe the face of my faycien;  
han in mynde that the yeres ben amonges  
is it out of thy mynde how that Paulus, consul of  
Rome,  
(that is to seyn, of the world) have mynde . . . to  
fyochen  
forsetyng of writuris put out of mynde  
it, yif he be in his mynde."

**Mine (pronoun, specimens)**

But ye be myrie, amyteth of myn heed!  
Right at myn owene cost, and be youre gyde;  
And seyde, "Cosyn myn, what eytleth thee,  
Into myn herte, that wol my bane be.  
This was thyng ooth, and myn also certeyn;  
And myn is love as to a creature;  
'Allas!' quod he, 'Arcite, cosyn myn,  
'Faireste of faire, O lady myn, Venus,  
Myn herte may myne harmes nat biweye;  
So that I have my lady in myne armes,  
Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the glorie!  
My beerd, myn heer, that hongeth long adoun,  
Myn is the drenchyng in the see so wan,  
And myne be the maladyes colde,  
Awaketh, lemman myn, and speketh to me.  
Myn herte is also mowled as myne heris,  
Ther lyth oon upon my wombe and on myn heed.  
To doon therwith myn honour and myn prow,  
But if thou prik out of myn haunt,

B.Pri. 1843  
B.Mel. 3065-60  
C.Pard. 494  
D.Sum. 1705  
D.Sum. 2055  
D.Sum. 2070  
D.Sum. 2221  
E.Cl. 849  
E.Cl. 1183  
E.Mch. 2369  
E.Mch. 2369  
F.Sq. 109  
F.Sq. 607  
F.Fkl. 878  
F.Fkl. 1154  
F.Fkl. 1335  
G.SN. 123  
G.CY. 788  
G.CY. 1419  
I.Pars. 910-5  
I.Pars. 965-70  
I.Pars. 1000-5  
BD. 15  
BD. 55  
BD. 510  
Pity. 34  
Mars. 248  
Comp.L. 4  
Anel. 8  
PF. 69  
PF. 100  
PF. 679  
Bo.1. p.3. 65-70  
Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
Bo.2. p.2. 310-5  
Bo.2. m.4. 415-20  
Bo.2. p.7. 545-50  
Bo.3. p.12.  
1095-100  
Bo.4. m.1. 1175-  
90  
Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5  
TC.1. 365  
TC.1. 733  
TC.2. 371  
TC.2. 521  
TC.2. 602  
TC.3. 331  
TC.3. 930  
TC.3. 1072  
TC.3. 1121  
TC.3. 1506  
TC.3. 1543  
TC.4. 18  
TC.4. 673  
TC.4. 917  
TC.4. 1301  
TC.4. 1437  
TC.5. 373  
TC.5. 1442  
TC.5. 1695  
HF.2. 56  
HF.2. 75  
HF.2. 315  
LGW. 18  
LGW.G. 270  
LGW. 557  
LGW. 946  
LGW. 1366  
LGW. 2717  
Purse. 26  
Astr. 45-50  
RR. 2545  
RR. 2806  
RR. 2837  
RR. 4228  
RR. 7126  
RR. 7198

**Mine (pronoun, specimens)—Continued**

Loo, lordes myne, here is a Fit;  
myne enemy shul been in drede myn hous  
moore myghty than myne enemys been.  
agayn me and myne; to this effect and  
'And if that any neighbere of myne  
Thise been the cokkes wordes, and nat myne,  
Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese,  
'This myrte shal be myn, for any man!  
'No, certes, deere doghter myn,' quod he,  
'Thanne yif me leyser, fader myn,' quod she,  
Myn handes and my tonge goon so yerne,  
Hoom to myn hous, or elles unto youres,—  
Myn hooly pardoun may yow alle warie,  
I yow asselle by myn heigh power,—  
But it were for my profit and myn ese?  
To chirche was myn housboudne born e-morwe  
For, brother myn, thy wit is al to bare  
And I shal myn,—thus may we bothe lyve,—  
Thy body and this panne been myne by right;  
And on hym leye my leg, outhur myn arm,  
I have hym toold hoolly al myn estat,—  
But if me list, of myn humylitee,  
My marriage, and myn estat and reste,  
'This is ynough, Grisilde myn,' quod he,  
The murmure sleeth myn herte and myn corage;  
O tendre, O deere, O yonge children mynel  
Myn herte and alle my lymes been as grene  
For, brother myn, of me taak this motyf,  
And al myn heritage, toun and tour;  
I yaf hym al myn herte and my thought,—  
And took his herte in change for myn for ay;  
My gedoun is but bresyng of myn herte.  
Thanke yow, lord, and lady myn, Venus,  
Myn heritage moot I nedes selle,  
Myn heritage; ther is namoure to telle.  
Unto this tyme, brother myn, y-wis,  
This lyf to lese, myne owene deere brother,  
Heere of myn hous perpetually a cherche.  
And in myn herte wondren I bigan  
Now may I were an hose upon myn heed;  
As ther is any in youre purse or myn,  
Myn hap, myn hele, and al myn blisse,  
'With myn? nay, alle that hir eyen  
Ever hath myn hope of refut been in thee,  
Thyn enemy and myn, Lady, tak heede,  
Myn hele in-to thyng hand al I resigne.  
Then seyde he thus, 'Myn hertes lady swete  
Whan I began myn sweven for to wryte;  
Than oughte she be myn though hir mercy,  
Ye doon me wrong, myn tale is not y-do,  
'Myn rightful lady, goddesse of Nature,  
cured and heeled by myne muses (that is  
and fostred with myne metes, were escaped  
Was thanne myn habit swiche  
myn name by thilke same accusours.  
swiche blame as myn is. Of whiche trespas  
with myne offencoun. But certes  
For thow droppiddest every day in myn eris  
clene seere chambure of myn hous (that  
dignytes, and defouled of myn name by  
Have he my thank, and myn be this travaille!  
My dere herte,allas, myn hele and hewe  
For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede,  
Yit wol I telle it, though myn herte breste:  
That myn avys anon may helpen us.'  
For douteth no thing, myn entencoun  
O lady myn, that called art Cleo,  
'And why so, uncle myn? Why so?' quod she.—  
'Now, uncle min, I n'il you not displese,  
'Now, nece myn, the kinges dere sone,  
Thorough myn abet, that he thyng honour shente.  
Right for this fyn? O lady myn, Pallas,  
Til I myn owne herte blood may see!  
For myn estat li'th in a jupartye,  
And kepe alway myn honour and my name,  
'But I with al myn herte and al my might,  
My dere herte, and al myn owne knight;  
Com, nece myn, my lady Queene Eleyne  
Myn herte cleve, al were myn lyf eterne  
And that your herte al myn was, soth to seyne,  
'My gode myn, n'ot I for-why ne how  
For mine wordes, here and every part,  
'Myn hertes lif, myn trist, and myn plessaunce,  
The verray rote, O godly myn, Criseyde,  
As ye in myn, (the which thing trewely  
But herte myn, withoute more speche,  
Criseyde to forgon, for she was myn,  
'Thus herte myn, for Antenor,allas,  
Only but-if that it myn fader be,  
'And also thenketh on myn honeste  
'Gramercy, goode myn, y-wis!' quod she,  
So that it may your herte and myn suffice!  
And seide, 'O dere doghter myn, welcome!  
O lady myn, that I love and no mo,  
Myn sword, myn helm; and, leve brother dere,  
As thou dost myn to longen her to see:  
Me thinketh thus, O lady myn Criseyde,  
So lost have I myn hele and ek myn hewe,  
Y-wis, myn hertes day, my lady free,

B.Th. 2078  
B.Mel. 2520-5  
B.Mel. 2735-40  
B.Mel. 3070-5  
B.Mk. 3091  
B.NP. 4455  
B.NP. 4457  
C.Doo. 129  
C.Doo. 237  
C.Doo. 238  
C.Pard. 398  
C.Pard. 785  
C.Pard. 906  
C.Pard. 913  
D.WB. 214  
D.WB. 593  
D.Fri. 1480  
D.Fri. 1532  
D.Fri. 1635  
D.Sum. 1828  
D.Sum. 2096  
D.Sum. 2098  
E.Cl. 160  
E.Cl. 365  
E.Cl. 628  
E.Cl. 1093  
E.Mch. 1465  
E.Mch. 1491  
E.Mch. 2172  
F.Sq. 533  
F.Sq. 535  
F.Fkl. 973  
F.Fkl. 1304  
F.Fkl. 1563  
F.Fkl. 1584  
G.SN. 263  
G.SN. 321  
G.SN. 546  
G.CY. 669  
G.CY. 726  
G.CY. 1129  
BD. 1038  
BD. 1061  
ABC. 33  
ABC. 47  
ABC. 80  
Mars. 57  
PF. 118  
PF. 437  
PF. 542  
PF. 639  
Bo.1. p.1. 30-5  
Bo.1. p.2. 50-5  
Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
TC.1. 21  
TC.1. 461  
TC.1. 530  
TC.1. 599  
TC.1. 620  
TC.1. 683  
TC.2. 8  
TC.2. 136  
TC.2. 146  
TC.2. 316  
TC.2. 357  
TC.2. 425  
TC.2. 445  
TC.2. 465  
TC.2. 762  
TC.2. 869  
TC.2. 871  
TC.2. 1714  
TC.3. 375  
TC.3. 993  
TC.3. 1009  
TC.3. 1331  
TC.3. 1422  
TC.3. 1473  
TC.3. 1489  
TC.3. 1510  
TC.4. 479  
TC.4. 792  
TC.4. 1332  
TC.4. 1576  
TC.4. 1660  
TC.4. 1686  
TC.5. 192  
TC.5. 229  
TC.5. 307  
TC.5. 597  
TC.5. 872  
TC.5. 1403  
TC.5. 1405

**Mine** (*pronoun, specimens*)—Continued

Having unto myn honour ne my reste	TC.5. 1735
In myn ymagynacioun.	HF.2. 220
'Ful gladly, lady myn,' he seyde;	HF.3. 587
With that aboute I clew myn heed,	HF.3. 612
And on myn if I hit graunte,	HF.3. 697
As ferforth as I can myn art.'	HF.3. 792
For on his day I chees you to be myne,	LGW. 146
Withouten repentyng myne herte swete!	LGW. 147
And lenyng on myn elbowe and my syde,	LGW. 179
Myne servaunt been alle wyse and honourable.	LGW.G. 247
More than the boundes of myn honeste?	LGW. 1673
'Yee, lady myn,' quod he, 'or elles torne	LGW. 2103
'Al softlyl now, suster myn,' quod she,	LGW. 2126
'My ryghte doghter, tresour of myn herte,	LGW. 2628

**Mine** (*verb*)

Made love within her herte for to mine:	TC.2. 677
So that for hem the hous men mighte mine,	TC.3. 767
The lif, so longe may this sorwe mine;	TC.4. 471
And al the nyght they mynen there.	RR. 6291

**Miner**

Upon the mynour or the carpenter,—	A.Kn. 2465
------------------------------------	------------

**Minerva**

Or ben as wys as Mynerva.	BD. 1071
'For, nece, by the Goddesse Minerve,	TC.2. 232
So spede it! And thou, Minerva, the white,	TC.2. 1062
Feynyng the hors offred unto Minerve,	LGW. 932

**Ministre**

The Destinee, ministre general,	A.Kn. 1663
Hir hand ministre of fredom for almese.	B.M.L. 168
The ministre and the norce unto vices	G.S.N. 1
Ministre of deeth, for if thou speke of mo,	G.S.N. 485
As ministre of my wit, the doublenesse	G.C.Y. 1300

**Ministreth**

mynstreth alle thynges. He yaf to the	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60
---------------------------------------	-------------------

**Ministres**

I crye out to the ministres," quod he,	B.NP. 4232
And right anon, ministres of that toun	B.NP. 4248
Bad his ministres feochen openly	G.S.N. 411
And well is worthy we mynstres be	RR. 7219 var

**Miniver**

Furred with no menyvere	RR. 227
-------------------------	---------

**Minna**

Mynne thy frend ther it may fructifye,	Scog. 48
--	----------

**Minne**

Now Frere Menour, now Jacobyn.	RR. 6338
--------------------------------	----------

**Minnores**

Hate . . . Semed to be a minnoresse	RR. 149 var Th.
-------------------------------------	-----------------

**Minos**

Ther-as the doom of Minos wolde it dighte;	TC.4. 1188
Juge infernal Mynos, of Crete king,	LGW. 1886
Mynos, that was the myghty kyng of Crete,	LGW. 1894
The grete Mynos, of the whiche I speke,	LGW. 1900
Of Mynos or his oste toke he no cure.	LGW. 1906
She caste hir hert upon Mynos the kyng,	LGW. 1911
She made Mynos wynnyn thilke place,	LGW. 1915
Athenes wanne this kyng Mynos also,	LGW. 1922
And this theffet, that Mynos hath so dryven	LGW. 1924
Thys Mynos hath a monstre, a wikked beste,	LGW. 1928
To Mynos, to save him or to spille,	LGW. 1936
And this hath Mynos doon right in dyspite;	LGW. 1938
Unto the court of kyng Mynos full ryght,	LGW. 1949
Of kyng Mynos, that in hire chambres grete	LGW. 1964
Ryght as yow lyst; that Mynos, ne no wyght,	LGW. 2042

**Minotaur**

The Minotaur, which that he slough in Crete.	A.Kn. 980
Mote I be with the Minotawre to morowe!	LGW. 2104
Ther as this Minotaur hath his dwellyng,	LGW. 2142
And forthe unto this Mynataure he geth,	LGW. 2145

**Minstrales**

'Do come,' he seyde, 'my minstrales,	B.Th. 2035
Herkynge his minstrales hir thynges playe	F.Sq. 78
as to minstrals and to folk, for to beren	I.Pars. 810-5
Of alle manner of minstrales,	HF.3. 107
Minstrales, and eke jogelours,	RR. 764
Suche myn[e]strelles if they weren.	RR. 7458

**Minstrales**

That maden loude menstralcyes	HF.3. 127
-------------------------------	-----------

**Minstraley**

The minstralcy, the service at the feeste,	A.Kn. 2197
With minstralcy and noyse that was makid,	A.Kn. 2524
The trompes, with the loude minstralcy,	A.Kn. 2671
Al have he no part of the minstralcy;	A.Co. 4394
At every cours thanne cam loud minstralcy	E.Mch. 1718
Toform hym gooth the loude minstralcy	F.Sq. 268
Playen he koude on every minstralcy.	H.Mcp. 113
For al thy song and al thy minstralcy,	H.Mcp. 251
For sorwe, of whiche he brak his minstralcy,	H.Mcp. 267
vessel and curiositee of minstralcy, by	I.Pars. 445-50
Ful is the place of sounde of minstralcy,	LGW. 2615

**Minting**

myntynge to gon in-to foreyne dirknesses as	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
---	------------------

**Mints**

Of mentes full and fenell grene.	RR. 731
----------------------------------	---------

**Minute**

mynutes, and every mynute of 60 secondes,	Astr. 45-50
4 minutes, and every minute 60 secondes.	Astr. 60-5
of every degre and minute in all the	Astr. 284-6
but wayte in the whiche mynute	Astr. 312-16 var Th.

**Minute**

4 minutes, this to seien mynutes of an houre.	Astr. 40-5
60 mynutes, and every mynute of 60 secondes,	Astr. 45-50
4 minutes, and a degre of a signe conteneth 60	Astr. 45-50
60 minutes, and have this in mynde.	Astr. 45-50
4 minutes, and every minute 60 secondes.	Astr. 60-5
degrees and 50 minutes as wel in Cancer	Astr. 65-70
I mene degrees contenyng 60 mynutes.	Astr. 100-8
25 degrees and 30 of minutes of height in	Astr. 132-9
30 mynutes of height among myn	Astr. 132-9
degrees and 50 mynutes; than is the cenyth	Astr. 245-51
38 degrees and 10 mynutes; than is the equinoxial	Astr. 245-51
from oure	Astr. 245-51
cenyth 51 degrees and 50 mynutes;	Astr. 245-51
38 degres and 10 mynutes.	Astr. 245-51
latitude of Oxenford is certeyn minutes	Astr. 266-70
[38 degrees] and 25 minutes	Astr. 266-70

thesonneis . . . 38 degrees And 10 minutes of hehyte	Astr. 266-70 var
so leveth there 51 degrees and 50 minutes	Astr. 266-70 var
Abate thanne thees degrees And minutes owt of 90;	Astr. 272-7
10 minutes of height at none, and his	Astr. 272-7
38 degrees and odde minutes. Lo there the heved	Astr. 272-7 var
distans of the pole, 51 degrees and 50 Minutes,	Astr. 322-4
after the name of the minuutes	var Th

**Miracle**

Which a myracle ther bifel anon.	A.Kn. 2675
God list to shewe his wonderful myracle	B.M.L. 477
For, but if Crist open myracle kith,	B.M.L. 636
And for this miracle, in conclusioun,	B.M.L. 683
Whan seyde was al this miracle, every man	B.Th. 1881
Oother than this, God of his hygh myracle,	E.Mch. 1680
Do this miracle, or do myn herte breste;	F.Fkl. 1056
'Lord Phebus, dooth this miracle for me;	F.Fkl. 1065
Awaiteth nyght and day on this myracle;	F.Fkl. 1299
(And of the myracle of this coronet tweye,	G.S.N. 270
By word and by myracle, Goddes sone,	G.S.N. 330
to wyn, which was the firste miracle that	I.Pars. 915-20
me to undirstonden it. For this miracle	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
Ne it ne is nat an unlike miracle to hem	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500

it is lik a mervayle or miracle to hem that	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
---	------------------------

is don this noble miracle of the ordre	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
--	-----------------------

hath makid ofte tyme fair myracle,	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
------------------------------------	-----------------------

For this miracle I here ech belle sounel	TC.3. 189
--	-----------

**Miracles**

He may be cleped a god for his myracles,	A.Kn. 1788
To playes of myracles, and to mariages,	D.W.B. 558
Of his myracles and his cruel yre;	PF. 11
I noot; but who-so of these miracles	HF.1. 12

**Mire**

And leet his sheepe encombred in the myre,	A.Prol. 508
And as a bitore bombleth in the myre	D.W.B. 972
And seyde, 'Sires, what! Dun is in the Myre!	H.Mcp. 5
Fully fordoon, and broght hem in the mire!	H.Mcp. 290
in the dong, and in the mire, on horse	I.Pars. 415-20

**Mirror**

And with that word he caughte a greet mirour	A.Kn. 1399
She is mirour of alle curteisye,	B.M.L. 166
As whoso tooke a mirour polished bryght	E.Mch. 1582
By his mirour; and in the same wyse	E.Mch. 1585
And in his hand a brood mirour of glas;	F.Sq. 82
'This mirour eek, that I have in myn hond,	F.Sq. 132
This mirour and this ryng that ye may see	F.Sq. 143
This is to seyn, the swerd and the mirour,—	F.Sq. 175
And somme of hem wondred on the mirour	F.Sq. 225
Bothe of hir queynte ryng and hire mirour,	F.Sq. 369
Of hire mirour, she hadde a visoun.	F.Sq. 372
To alle wyves may a mirour bee.	F.Fkl. 1454
I am nat wont in no mirour to prie,	G.C.Y. 688
A cheef mirour of al the feste,	BD. 973
naldid of it-self, as a mirour or a cleene	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10

manere of a mirour, whennes thryveth	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
--------------------------------------	----------------------

Thus gan he make a mirour of his minde,	TC.1. 365
And seyde, 'On swich a mirour goode grace!'	TC.2. 268
And sende you thanne a mirour in to pry,	TC.2. 404
Of trouthe ground, mirour of goodhied,	TC.2. 842
What Vincent in his Estorial Myrour?	LGW.G. 307
To knowen frend fro fo in thy mirour.	Fort. 10
Right as a mirour nothyng may enprese.	W.Unc. 8
She hadde [in honde] a gay mirour,	RR. 587
Ryght as a myrroure openly	RR. 1585
This is the mirour perilous,	RR. 1601
For who so loketh in that mirour,	RR. 1603
That mirour hath me now entriked.	RR. 1642
In thilke mirour sawe I tho,	RR. 1649
To make a mirour of his mynde;	RR. 2806

**Mirours**

Of queynte mirours, and of prospectives,	F.Sq. 234
--	-----------

**Myrth**

And spak of myrthe amonges othere thynges,	A.Prol. 759
Fayn wolde I doon yow myrthe, wiste I how.	A.Prol. 766
And of a myrthe I am right now bythoght,	A.Prol. 767
For trewely confort ne myrthe is noon	A.Prol. 773



# Mirth—Continued

In blysnesse of myrthe and of solas,	A.Mil. 3654
And, oonly for hire myrthe and revelrye,	A.Rv. 4005
And thus in murthe and joye I lete hem dwelle;	B.ML. 410
In myrthe al nyght a bisy lyf they lede	B.Sh. 1508
And al that nyght in myrthe they bieette,	B.Sh. 1565
Telle us a tale of myrthe, and that anon.	B.Th. 1806
Of myrthe and of solas;	B.Th. 1904
In which ther be som murthe, or som doctryne.	B.Mel. 2125
'Now let us speke of myrthe, and stynte al this;	B.NP. 4347
'Telle us som myrthe, or japes, right anon!'	C.Pard. 319
In myrthe and joliffeie oure lyf to lyven,	C.Pard. 780
Under that colour hadde I many a myrthe,	D.WB. 399
This day in murthe and revel to dispende,	E.Cl. 1123
Ther is swich myrthe that it may nat be writen.	E.Moh. 1739
He kan of murthe, and eek of joliffeie	C.CY. 600
In no manere his myrthe and his gladnesse;	G.CY. 1287
A mannes myrthe it wol turne unto grame;	G.CY. 1403
My mirth and meles is fastyng,	BD. 611
away joye and myrthe from the	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
and noblesse, and myrthe. And for sothe,	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
'And if ich hadde, O Venus ful of mirth,	TC.3. 715
With myrth, out as they come, home they wente.	LGW. 1241
In mocheil myrthe in joy and solace	LGW. 1966 var
In May, when al this mirth is wrought;	RR. 86
With Myrthe, lord of this gardyne,	RR. 601
Dide Myrthe-enclougen al aboute.	RR. 607
Sir Myrthe cometh into this place.	RR. 614
And now is Myrthe thereyn to here	RR. 617
Hath Mirthe with hym in his route,	RR. 627
Sith Myrthe that is so faire and fre	RR. 633
First wherof Myrthe served there,	RR. 703
Sir Myrthe; for my desyryng	RR. 725
Sir Myrthe I fonde, and right anon	RR. 733
Unto sir Myrthe gan I goon,	RR. 734
Hadde Myrthe doon, for his noblesse,	RR. 780
Ful faire was Myrthe, ful longe and high,	RR. 817
Sir Mirthe hir by the fynger hadde	RR. 852
Myrthe had done come through condyse;	RR. 1414
I hadde sich myrthe and sich likyng	RR. 2041
In the verger, wher Myrthe hym played.	RR. 3234
But mirthe, and pley, and all gladnesse;	RR. 3894
Who list to have joie and mirth also	RR. 5028

# Mirthless

Daunceth he mury that is myrtheles?	PF. 592
-------------------------------------	---------

# Mirths

to gode men godes and myrthes, and to schrewes	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
But if thou canst mirthis make,	RR. 2305
And thenke upon thi myrthis swete,	RR. 2359

# Miry

nys nat that a myrry thyng and a	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
----------------------------------	------------------

# Miss Amiss, Miss

# Misaccounted

He thoughte he misaccounted hadde his day,	TC.5. 1185
--	------------

# Misadventure

Falle in disese, and in mysaventure:	B.ML. 616
To wretchednesse and to mysaventure.	B.Mk. 3540
'Peel with mynchance and with mysaventure!'	D.Fri. 1334
Through jelous Phebus, this mysaventure.'	Mars. 140
Yet putteth he in it such mysaventure	Mars. 229
With sorwe, when they have mysaventure,	TC.1. 706
This infortune or this mys-aventure	TC.4. 297 var
As myscheif and mysaventure;	RR. 253
But ther nys no mysaventure	RR. 422

# Misadventure see Misaunder

# Misadvise

But if it be whan they hem mysavise.	D.WB. 230
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Misaunder

For whom that thee al this misaunder aileth,	TC.1. 786
--	-----------

# Misaunder see Misadventure

# Misbelief

And yet, for ye shul han no mysbileeve,	G.CY. 1213
---	------------

# Misbelieved

Fro which thes misbelieved deprived been,	ABC. 146
Thou misbelieved envious folye!	TC.3. 838

# Misboden

Or who hath yow mysboden or offended?	A.Kn. 909
---------------------------------------	-----------

# Misborn

ye have mysborn yow and trespassed unto me;	B.Mel. 3085-70
---	----------------

# Miscarry

So that the wolf ne made it nat myscaire,—	A.Prol. 513
--	-------------

# Mischance

Amyddes of the temple sat Meschaunce,	A.Kn. 2009
And bad hym go with sorwe and with meschance;	A.Co. 4412
And wente his wey, ther God yewe hym meschance!	B.ML. 602
To kyng Alla was toold al this meschance	B.ML. 610
This endeth olde Deneild, with meschance.	B.ML. 896
The lordes styward,—God yewe him meschance!—	B.ML. 914
To hem, and saved hem out of meschance,	B.ML. 944
They brennen, sleen, and brynge hem to meschance	B.ML. 964
To labour, and to helle, and to meschance.	B.Mk. 3204
For women shal hym bryngen to meschance.	B.Mk. 3252
Noot I nat why, ne what myschaunce it eyld,	B.NP. 4290
And on a Friday fl al this meschance.	B.NP. 4531
'Nay,' quod the fox, 'but God yewe hym meschaunce,	B.NP. 4623
And han forsaken fully swich meschaunce	C.Doc. 80
Thus saistow wernard god give the meschance	D.WB. 280 var
Namely abedde hadden they meschance;	D.WB. 407
'Peel' with mynchance and with mysaventure!	D.Fri. 1334

# Mischance—Continued

To every man yliche, with meschaunce!	D.Sum. 2215
For if so were that I hadde swich myschaunce	E.Mch. 1433
Upon the pavement,—God yewe hem myschaunce!	F.Fel. 1374
Is that a Cook of Londoun? with meschaunce!	H.Mcp. 1171
Fleesch is so newefangel, with meschaunce!	H.Mcp. 193
swich meschaunce. Of the hyndre part of hir	I.Pars. 425-30
peril and meschaunce. Bek for to pride hym of	I.Pars. 460-5
That he hath in his listes of mischaunce	ABC. 85
Al his desire, and ther-with al myschaunce;	Mars. 241
Now hadde Calcas left in this mischaunce,	TC.1. 92
Forth with mischaunce! And ye yourself in joye	TC.1. 118
And cast your widwes habit to mischaunce!	TC.2. 222
To tarien ought! God shilde us fro mischaunce!	TC.2. 1019
And what mischaunce in this world yit ther is,	TC.3. 290
But boden god to bedde, with mischaunce,	TC.3. 691
And live in wo. Ther God yewe hem mischaunce,	TC.3. 1385
Of Antenor, that broughte him to mischaunce;	TC.4. 203
'If thou hast had in love ay yit mischaunce,	TC.4. 491
Yeve him mischaunce that this tretis broughte;	TC.4. 670
Or how mischaunce sholde I dwellen there	TC.4. 1362
And your honour: God shilde us fro mischaunce!	TC.4. 1561
Drif out, and let hem faren to mischaunce;	TC.5. 359
Thus go'th the world! God shilde us fro mischaunce,	TC.5. 1434
Lo, is it not a greet myschaunce,	HF.2. 449
Envye—I preye to God yewe hire myschaunce—	LGW.G. 333
And as fortune hir oughte a foule meschaunce.	LGW. 1609
When he was goon and this myschaunce is falle,	LGW. 1826
That prophete is of wo and of myschaunce.	LGW. 2254
To kepen hym fro wo and fro myschaunce.	LGW. 2435
And han ful often many an harde myschaunce,	Ven. 47
Som greet myschaunce, or greet disese.	RR. 251
That hym bitidde such myschaunce.	RR. 1548
And in his musyk with myschaunce,	RR. 4252
Than is in thee of this myschaunce,	RR. 4405
They wole it holde a greet myschaunce;	RR. 5040
In every perell and myschaunce,	RR. 5437
'What? welcome with myschaunce now!	RR. 7579

# Mischances

Y-rekened is for oon of thise meschances,	D.WB. 367
---	-----------

For swiche illusiounis and swiche meschaunces	F.Fel. 1292
---	-------------

# Mischief

In aknesse nor in meschief to visite	A.Prol. 493
That many a trewe man hath doon mescheef,	A.Kn. 1326
And he that is at meschief shal be take,	A.Kn. 2551
Paraventure I may in youre meschief	B.Sh. 1318
houe and saugh al this meschief, he, lyk a	B.Mel. 2160-5
And after of hir meschief and hire wo,	B.Mk. 3513
In this meschief he wayled and eek wepte,	B.Mk. 3811
By God, me mette I was in swich meschief	B.NP. 4084
Thou seieth to me it is a greet meschief	D.WB. 248
'Sire,' quod this frene, 'an odious meschief	D.Sum. 2100
In meschief, as a suster shal the brother,	E.Moh. 1454
For al my sorwe, labour, and meschief,	G.CY. 713
How Cristes peple he may to meschief brynge.	G.CY. 1072
Than that ye sholden falle in swiche mescheef.'	G.CY. 1378
'No,' quod the Manciple, 'that were a greet mescheef!	H.Mep. 76
Ne brynge a contrie to so greet mescheef,	H.Mep. 233
and compassioun of the meschief of his	I.Pars. 810-5
Ye knowe wel my myscheif in that place;	Mars. 58
the mescheef of fortune, syn thow hast	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70

But suffre me my myscheif to biwailen,	TC.1. 755
For love of God, be war of this mischeif,	TC.3. 1622
Theigh thou do bote anon in this mischeif,	TC.4. 614
Or ben unkynde, or don hir some myscheefe?	LGW. 1261
For hunger and for myscheif in the see,	LGW. 1278
Hath doon thyse lady yet a more myscheefe,	LGW. 1655
Ne I nold rede the to thy myscheefe,	LGW. 2331
[Allas! thus is] myscheif [brought to an ende,]	LGW. 2837
As myscheif and mysaventure;	Comp.A. 22 var
In greet myscheef thanne shalt thou bee,	RR. 253
Doth hem endure all myscheef;	RR. 2447
Sith Bialascol is at myscheef.'	RR. 2786
Shulde I at myscheef hate hym? Nay,	RR. 3998
Thou fell in myscheef thilke day	RR. 4552
In greet myscheef and sorwe sonken	RR. 4643
The greet myscheef that he receyvethe,	RR. 5113
Han of his myscheef somme pitee,	RR. 5577

# Mischiefers

Thre greet myscheives hem assailith,	RR. 5781
--------------------------------------	----------

# Misconceiveth

He that mysconceyvethe, he mysdemeth,—	E.Mch. 2410
--	-------------

# Misconstrue

Ful ofte thy lady wol it mis-construe,	TC.1. 346
--	-----------

# Miscounting

Through robberie or myscounting.	RR. 196 em
----------------------------------	------------

# Miscoveting

Thorough Robberie or mysconveting	RR. 196 var
-----------------------------------	-------------

# Misdad

with the mysdede of the man, as seith	I.Pars. 540-5
---------------------------------------	---------------

# Misdeds

Of hir mysdedes, er that the feend hem hente!	D.Fri. 1664
---	-------------

'He was wounded for oure mysdedes and	I.Pars. 280-5
---------------------------------------	---------------

# Misdeem

Ne hit mysdemiden in her thocht,	HF.1. 92
----------------------------------	----------

Mysdeme hit, pray I Jesus God,	HF.1. 97
--------------------------------	----------

# Misdeemeth

He that mysconceyvethe, he mysdemeth,—	E.Mch. 2410
--	-------------

**Misdeparteth**  
He mysdeparteth riches temporal; . . . . . B.M.L. 107

**Misde**  
Agayne her dare I nat mysdo, . . . . . RR. 3671

**Misdoers**  
shrewes and mysdoeres, and to defende the goode  
the shrewes and mysdoeres, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
B.Mel. 2660-5

**Misdooth**  
That shal he fynde that hire mysdooth or seith. . . . . B.Mk. 3112

**Misdoing**  
in his mysdoynge, and laugheth at his folye." . . . . B.Mel. 2895-900

**Misdone**  
and pyneth hym self for he hath mysdoon." . . . . I.Pars. 85-90

**Misdonee see Miss**

**Misdrawings**  
ther were a yok of mysdrawynges in . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1080-5

**Misese**  
of mysece and of derknesse, where as is . . . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
'Lond of misese,' by-cause that ther been thre  
they han mysece of povertie; and this . . . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
the mysece of helle shal been in defeute . . . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
mysece shal been in defeute of clothyng, . . . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
And forther-over hir mysece shal been . . . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
of man is stired by the mysece of hym . . . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
Such folk drinken gret mysece; . . . . . RR. 805-10  
RR. 6807

**Misesead**  
hym that is myseced; upon which miseriocorde . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10

**Misesece**  
with myseces and grevances out of . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20

**Misesece**  
Ther herde I trumpen Messenus, . . . . . HF.3. 153

**Miseriourde**  
his face and his earis of miseriourde, . . . . . B.Mel. 2605-10  
To wepyng, miseriourde and clenness; . . . . . D.Sum. 1910  
releevynge of avarice is miseriourde . . . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
axe why that miseriourde and pitee is . . . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
avaricious man sheweth no pitee ne miseriourde . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
and therefore speke I first of miseriourde. . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
Thanne is miseriourde, as seith the . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
that is myseced; upon which miseriourde . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
werkis of miseriourde. And certes, . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
these thynges moove a man to miseriourde . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
for our gilt, and suffred deeth for miseriourde, . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
The spes of miseriourde been, as . . . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
herte, of miseriourde, debonairete, . . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
Doute is ther noon, Queen of miseriourde, . . . . . ABC. 25  
Hast thou to miseriourde receyved me; . . . . . ABC. 35  
Crisseyde answerde, 'Of gilt miseriourde! . . . . . TC.3. 1177  
Have upon hym miseriourde, . . . . . RR. 3578

**Miseriourdes**  
moovid to miseriourdes, and cryede: "We ben . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1130-5

**Misericus**  
'Heu que miseros tramite.'—Metrum 8 . . . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
790-5

**Misery**  
Into myserie, and endeth wretchedly; . . . . . B.Mk. 3167  
Out of miserie in which that thou art falle. . . . . B.Mk. 3196  
Into miserie, in which I wol biwalle . . . . . TC.4. 272

**Misfall**  
Al-though thee ones on a tyme mysfalle, . . . . . A.Kn. 2388

**Misforay**  
His herte mis-forayf him evere-mo. . . . . TC.4. 1426

**Misgied**  
Tho wiste he weel he hadde hymself mysgyed, . . . . . B.Mk. 3723

**Misgone**  
'Alas!' quod she, 'I hadde almoost mysagoon; . . . . . A.Rv. 4218  
'By God!' thoughte he, 'al wrang I have myagon; . . . . . A.Rv. 4252  
I woot wel by the cradel I have myago; . . . . . A.Rv. 4255  
that thurgh synne hath mysagoon fro the righte way . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5

**Misgovernance**  
As Adam, til he for mysgovernance . . . . . B.Mk. 3202

**Misgovernment**  
Of good or mysgovernment, . . . . . HF.3. 885

**Mishap**  
Or he moot sleen me, if that me myshappe: . . . . . A.Kn. 1646  
atte laste he shal myshappe and mystyde." . . . . B.Mel. 2885-90  
Mishape wol maken hem enemies, as I gesae; . . . . . B.Mk. 3435  
And of her myshappe hem diffame. . . . . RR. 5500

**Mishapped**  
Al though this thyng myshapped have as now, . . . . . G.CY. 944

**Mishapping**  
And Fortune myshapping, . . . . . RR. 5543

**Mishappy**  
seith that sorweful and myshappy is the . . . . . B.Mel. 2755-60

**Misknowing**  
flowynge, and evere mysknowynge of . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
his mysknowynge shall seen more . . . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
1045-50

**Mislay**  
And eft he routeth, for his heed mislay. . . . . A.Mil. 3647

**Misledeth**  
but the myswandrynge errour mysledeth . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
mysledeth wandrynge wrecchis fro . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 790-5  
and divideth it, and mysledeth it and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805-10

**Misleadings**  
weyes ne ben a maner mysledynges to . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770-5

**Misled**  
The folk of Troye hem-selven so mis-ledden . . . . . TC.4. 48

**Misliketh**  
She asketh him anon what him myaliketh. . . . . LGW. 1293

**Mislived**  
'O olde, unholsum and mislived man,— . . . . . TC.4. 330

**Mismetre**  
No thee mismetre for defeute of tonge! . . . . . TC.5. 1796

**Miss**  
My love-longynge; for yet I shal nat myse . . . . . A.Mil. 3679  
And cam agayn, and gan hir cradel myse, . . . . . A.Rv. 4216  
Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat myse, . . . . . B.Sh. 1542  
That of myn hous ne shallow never myse.' . . . . D.Frl. 1416  
But to correcten that is mys, I mente. . . . . G.CY. 999  
For al that thyng which I desyre I mys, . . . . . Comp.L. 44  
And then shal this, that hath be mys, be game, . . . . . Anel. 279  
That was betwix hem til the day gam misse, . . . . . PF. 40  
To comoun profit, and thou shalt nat myse . . . . . PF. 75  
I, 'why that the thynges ben so mys entrechaunged . . . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
1425-30

That thou thy-self ne cause it not to misse. . . . . TC.3. 1624  
redresse That yit is mis, and slean this hevynesse. . . . . TC.4. 1267  
And Cokes us restoren that is mis; . . . . . TC.4. 1348  
She wolde come, and mende al that was mis, . . . . . TC.5. 1426  
In achewyng how that women han don mis. . . . . LGW. G. 266  
Late hym amende what so be mys. . . . . RR. 8243  
Where that he shal noo good misse; . . . . . RR. 5646

**Miss see Amisse, Misgovernment**

**Mismaid**  
Com doun, my lief, and if I have myssaid, . . . . . E.Mch. 2391  
But he that hath myssaid, I dar wel sayn, . . . . . H.Mop. 353  
Ther is no thyng myssaid nor do.' . . . . . BD. 527  
And forthen yow as muche as he myssayde, . . . . . LGW. 440  
Was never wight myssaid here, . . . . . RR. 1260

**Misnat**  
Nas ther non sene that mys-sat; . . . . . BD. 940  
And certys it myssatte hir nought, . . . . . RR. 1194

**Missay**  
Now mercy, swete, if I myssaye! . . . . . Anel. 317  
It is no wershipe to myssaye, . . . . . RR. 2205

**Misseyer**  
And if that any myssaieri . . . . . RR. 2231

**Misseyest**  
And of myn olde servauntes thow myssseyest, . . . . . LGW. 323

**Misseyeth**  
whan that he by lightnesse or folie myssseyeth or . . . . . I.Pars. 375-80

**Misseying**  
That was somtyme, for myssseying, . . . . . RR. 2207

**Missey**  
And wolde of that he misseyd han ben esed; . . . . . TC.3. 445  
That if that he were misseyd night or day . . . . . TC.3. 537

**Missey**  
Lest my wordes mys-set were, . . . . . BD. 1209

**Misspeak**  
And, therefore, if that I myspeke or seye, . . . . . A.Mil. 3139

**Misspending**  
wast of goodes, mysspendynge of tyme, . . . . . I.Pars. 790-5

**Misspoke**  
If I mis-spak, for now myself I love." . . . . . TC.1. 934

**Mist**  
On ebbe, on flood, on goosomer, and on myst, . . . . . F.Sq. 259  
Though hit be kevered with the myst. . . . . HF.1. 352

**Mistaken**  
hadde nat muchel mistaken me, ne seyde amys; . . . . . B.Mel. 2880-5  
for we han so greedly mistaken us, . . . . . B.Mel. 3005-10  
For-yive me, if I have mis-take." . . . . . BD. 524

**Mistakith**  
Ye that ageyns youre love mistakith; . . . . . RR. 1540

**Myster**  
In youthe he lerned hadde a good myster, . . . . . A.Prol. 613  
I noot which hath the wofuler mester; . . . . . A.Kn. 1840  
As fayre, as thicke, as myster was. . . . . RR. 1428  
Hope is her helpe whanne myster is. . . . . RR. 2787  
That he of mete hath no myster; . . . . . RR. 5614  
If that men had myster of thee, . . . . . RR. 6078  
What ever myster man am I, . . . . . RR. 6332  
And han of counsel more myster, . . . . . RR. 6519  
That I can reherce if myster be . . . . . RR. 6581  
(That fallith not to my myster), . . . . . RR. 6976  
Hath myster of my purveance; . . . . . RR. 7324  
Had, as it were for suche mistere, . . . . . RR. 7407

**Myster see Mistery**

**Mystere**  
But telleth me what mystiers men ye been, . . . . . A.Kn. 1710

**Mistery**  
dignitee of hir mysterye, but forsothe Seint . . . . . I.Pars. 895-900  
ne konne nat the mysterie of presthode . . . . . I.Pars. 900-5

**Mistide**  
atte laste he shal myshappe and mystyde." . . . . B.Mel. 2885-90

**Mistihede**  
What meneth this? what is this mystihede? . . . . . Mars. 224

**Mistily**  
Philosophres spoken so mystily . . . . . G.CY. 1394

**Mis-torne- see Misturne-**

**Mistress**  
So kepte hir self hir neded no maistresse; . . . . . C.Doc. 106  
I never heeld me lady, ne maistresse, . . . . . E.Cl. 823  
She cleped on hir maistresse hire biayde, . . . . . F.Sq. 374  
As is hire maistresse, answerde hire anon, . . . . . F.Sq. 377  
Hire maistresse clepeth wommen a greet route, . . . . . F.Sq. 382  
For that tyme Youthe, my maistresse, . . . . . BD. 796  
From his ancille he made thee maistresse . . . . . AB. 109



# **Mistress—Continued**

He hath thee maked vicaire and maistresse . . .	ABC. 140
And as a maistresse taught him his lessoun . . .	Mars. 33
Upon me, that ye callede your maistresse, . . .	Anel. 261
maystresse of alle vertues, descended . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
O Maystresse, what demastow of this? . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
'Uncle' quod she, 'your maistresse is not here!' . . .	TC.2. 98
The maistresse of my witte, and nothing I . . .	LGW. 88
That whilles I lyve, myn herte to his maistresse . . .	Bal.Ch. 7
Bare the keye and was maistresse, . . .	RR. 3226
That is my lady and my maistresse, . . .	RR. 5878

# **Mistresses**

And ye maistresses, in youre olde lyf, . . .	C.Doc. 72
--	-----------

# **Mistrust**

natheles I conseille you that ye mystruste nat my lord; . . .	B.Mel. 2945-50
And never shal he moore his wyf mystriste, . . .	C.Pard. 369
For wel I woot that ye mystruste me,— . . .	E.Mch. 2343
Mistrusten alle, or elles alle leve; . . .	TC.1. 688
For evere som mistrust or nice strif . . .	TC.2. 780
'I seye not this for no mistrust of you, . . .	TC.3. 323
I see wel now that ye mistrusten me, . . .	TC.4. 1606
Mistrust me not thus causeles; for route, . . .	TC.4. 1609
Of mystrust and suspicioun, . . .	RR. 3981

# **Mistrusted**

And God to-form, that am mistrusted thus! . . .	TC.2. 431
---	-----------

# **Mists**

Cloudes, mystes, and tempestes, . . .	HF.2. 458
---------------------------------------	-----------

# **Misturned**

covetise overthroweth hem mys-torned. . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
---	--------------------

# **Misturneth**

many maner errours mystorneth yow . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
---	-------------------

# **Misturning**

wikkid errour mystorneth hem; ne the . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
--	-------------------

# **Misty**

Thurgh mysturning of hir chaunce, . . .	RR. 5545
---	----------

# **Mistey**

For I have seyn of a ful misty morwe . . .	TC.3. 1060
--	------------

# **Misuse**

Ful oft hym happeth to mysusen it. . .	G.CY. 649
--	-----------

# **Misuseth**

privilege that mysuseth the myght and . . .	B.Mel. 3040-5
---	---------------

# **Miswandering**

quod I, 'mysuseth this manere speche of . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
---	-------------------

# **Miswandering**

draweth myswandrynge men fro the sovereyne . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
--	-------------------

# **Miswent**

but the myswandrynge errour mysledeth . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
---	------------------

# **Miswent**

And ther thou wost that I have aught miswent, . . .	TC.1. 633
---	-----------

# **Miswent**

To turne folk that ben miswent, . . .	RR. 7182
---------------------------------------	----------

# **Miswent**

Throughout this worlde that is miswent, . . .	RR. 7488
---	----------

# **Miswey**

Love makith all to goon myswey, . . .	RR. 4766
---------------------------------------	----------

# **Misweyes**

disseyvid by no mys-weyes, lat hym rollen . . .	Bo.3. m.11 1040-5
---	-------------------

# **Misweyes**

be makid weery by mys-weyes, so that . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
--	-------------------

# **Miswrite**

So prey to God that non miswrite thee, . . .	TC.5. 1795
--	------------

# **Mite**

Now lighte I Philostrate, noght worth a myte. . .	A.Kn. 1558
---	------------

# **Mite**

Thomas, that Jape nys nat worth a myte; . . .	D.Sum. 1961
---	-------------

# **Mite**

For in effect they been nat worth a myte.' . . .	G.SN. 511
--	-----------

# **Mite**

His overslope nys nat worth a myte, . . .	G.CY. 633
---	-----------

# **Mite**

Of al his thretyng rekke nat a myte! . . .	G.CY. 698
--	-----------

# **Mite**

Ye shul nat wyne a myte on that chaffare, . . .	G.CY. 1421
---	------------

# **Mite**

He ne roghte nat a myte for to dye, . . .	Mars. 126
---	-----------

# **Mite**

And of me reche nat a myte, . . .	Anel. 269
-----------------------------------	-----------

# **Mite**

I n'olde setten at his sorwe a mite, . . .	TC.3. 832
--	-----------

# **Mite**

And with hir tales, dere y-nough a mite, . . .	TC.3. 900
--	-----------

# **Mite**

It was nat scene, dere y-nogh a myte; . . .	TC.4. 684
---	-----------

# **Mite**

Hymself it vaileth nat a myte, . . .	LGW. 741
--------------------------------------	----------

# **Mite**

He yeeth nat nowe therof a myte, . . .	RR. 5762
--	----------

# **Mite**

Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . .	RR. 7550
---	----------

# **Mite**

Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . .	Gent. 7
---	---------

# **Mite**

Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . .	Gent. 14
---	----------

# **Mite**

Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe. . .	Gent. 21
---	----------

# **Mite**

Ye bothe her mytre and her croce. . .	RR. 6470
---------------------------------------	----------

# **Mites**

These wormes, ne these motthes, ne these mytes, . . .	D.WB. 560
---	-----------

# **Mitten**

Heere is a miteyn eek, that ye may se; . . .	C.Pard. 372
--	-------------

# **Mitten**

He that his hand wol putte in this mitayn, . . .	C.Pard. 373
--	-------------

# **Mixen**

the sonne that shyneth on the mixen. . .	I.Pars. 910-5
--	---------------

# **Mixens**

Naked on mynxes al stynkyng . . .	RR. 6496
-----------------------------------	----------

# **Mixens**

Maugre Polydamas or Monesteo, . . .	TC.4. 51
-------------------------------------	----------

# **Mo**

Of maistres hadde he mo than thries ten, . . .	A.Prol. 576
--	-------------

# **Mo**

Tel me anon, withouten wordes mo, . . .	A.Prol. 808
---	-------------

# **Mo**

As ye han herd; what nedeth wordes mo? . . .	A.Prol. 849
--	-------------

# **Mo**

Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes mo? . . .	A.Kn. 1029
---	------------

# **Mo**

For ever-mo, as out of that contree, . . .	A.Kn. 1345
--	------------

# **Mo**

Ne never-mo he shal his lady see. . .	A.Kn. 1346
---------------------------------------	------------

# **Mo**

But seen his lady shal he never mo. . .	A.Kn. 1352
---	------------

# **Mo**

For seen his lady shal he never mo. . .	A.Kn. 1357
---	------------

# **Mo**

And sayde, 'Sire, what nedeth wordes mo? . . .	A.Kn. 1715
--	------------

# **Mo**

That never mo ye shal my contree dere, . . .	A.Kn. 1822
--	------------

# **Mo**

And mo than I kan make of mencion; . . .	A.Kn. 1935
--	------------

# **Mo**

And though I koude rekene a thousand mo. . .	A.Kn. 1954
--	------------

# **Mo**

And Melagre, and many another mo, . . .	A.Kn. 2071
---	------------

# **Mo**

Twenty and mo, as grette as any steer, . . .	A.Kn. 2149
--	------------

# **Mo**

And ever mo, un-to that day I dye, . . .	A.Kn. 2412
--	------------

# **Mo**

With othere rytes mo, and atte laste . . .	A.Kn. 2430
--	------------

# **Mo**

O persone alone, withouten mo, . . .	A.Kn. 2725
--------------------------------------	------------

# **Mo**

So was the Reve, and othere manye mo, . . .	A.Mil. 3183
---	-------------

# **Mo**

And right anon, withouten wordes mo, . . .	A.Mil. 3408
--	-------------

# **Mo**

Withouten wordes mo they goon to bedde, . . .	A.Mil. 3650
---	-------------

# **Mo**

He sit hym up withouten wordes mo, . . .	A.Mil. 3819
--	-------------

# **Mo**

Of twenty year, withouten any mo, . . .	A.Rv. 3970
---	------------

# **Mo**

Mo than Ovide made of mencion; . . .	B.ML. 54
--------------------------------------	----------

# **Mo**

And deyntes mo than I kan yow devysey, . . .	B.ML. 419
--	-----------

# **Mo**

Of this wedding but Donegild and na mo, . . .	B.ML. 695
---	-----------

# **Mo**

Woful Custance and many another mo, . . .	B.ML. 978
---	-----------

# **Mo**

Ne saugh I never as she, ne herde of mo, . . .	B.ML. 1025
--	------------

# **Mo**

Ye han mo alakkere dettours than am I, . . .	B.Sh. 1603
--	------------

# **Mo**

telle it to mo folk if it be ned. But looke alwey . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
---	----------------

# **Mo**

shewed it to mo folk, if it hadde been . . .	B.Mel. 2430-5
--	---------------

# **Mo**

nedes it hadde been necessarie mo conseilours . . .	B.Mel. 2440-5
---	---------------

# **Mo**

gretter riches that a man hath, the mo despendours . . .	B.Mel. 2840-5
--	---------------

# **Mo**

Agayn Sapor the kyng and othere mo, . . .	B.Mk. 3510
---	------------

# **Mo**

That regnes mo putte in subjeccioun, . . .	B.Mk. 3742
--	------------

# **Mo**

Of Darius, and an hundred thousand mo, . . .	B.Mk. 3838
--	------------

# **Mo**

But have hire in awayt for ever-mo; . . .	B.Mk. 3915
---	------------

# **Mo**

Ye, mo than seven tymes sevenenel . . .	B.NP. 4644
---	------------

# **Mo**

No children hadde he mo in al his lyf. . .	C.Doc. 6
--	----------

# **Mo**

Though ye han children, be it oon or mo, . . .	C.Doc. 94
--	-----------

# **Mo**

And wente his wey withouten wordes mo, . . .	C.Pard. 678
--	-------------

# **Mo**

Mo wonder signes of empoisonyng . . .	C.Pard. 891
---------------------------------------	-------------

# **Mo**

I trowe he hadde wyves mo than oon; . . .	D.WB. 36
---	----------

# **Mo**

And ech of hem hadde wyves mo than two, . . .	D.WB. 57
---	----------

# **Mo**

For I shal telle ensamples mo than ten, . . .	D.WB. 179
---	-----------

# **Mo**

And so doo mo, God
--------------------

**Mo—Continued**

ne lakketh nevere mo hir meedes, ne	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
schrewes ne lakken nevere mo turmentes,	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
forasaken hem never mo. For al be it so	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
gode men ne fallen nevere mo of hir	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
departeth . . . nevere mo). For so as good and yvel, and peyne	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
nevere mo withouten the tormentes of hir	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
Ursa nis nevere mo wasschen in the	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
That in contrarie stonden evere mo.	TC.1. 418
Thise wordes, and ful many another mo	TC.1. 540
So hyd it well! I tolde it nevere to mo,	TC.1. 613
For harmes mighten folwen, mo than two,	TC.1. 614
That I shal nevere mo discoveren thee;	TC.1. 675
Whos stomak foules tiren evere mo	TC.1. 787
And wrye you in that mantel evere mo!	TC.2. 380
For evere mo myn hertes lust to rental	TC.2. 830
God send mo swiche thornes on to pike!	TC.2. 1274
To telle in short, withouten wordes mo,	TC.2. 1405
I n'as, ne nevere mo to ben I thinke,	TC.2. 1413
At Ector and mine othre lordes mo,	TC.2. 1481
Right to th'effect, withouten tales mo	TC.2. 1566
But evere-mo 'Allas!' was his refreynne,	TC.2. 1571
And evere mo deslren freschly newe	TC.3. 143
To telle in short withoute wordes mo—	TC.3. 234
How dorste I mo tellen of this matere,	TC.3. 370
That I ne may it nevere mo deserve,	TC.3. 387
And evere mo so sterenlych it ron	TC.3. 677 var
And evere-mo on this night you recorde,	TC.3. 1179
And evere mo, whan that hem fil to speke	TC.3. 1401
Thus seide I nevere or now, ne shal to mo!	TC.3. 1514
To drenchen erthe and al for evere-mo;	TC.3. 1761
This Troilus withoute wordes mo	TC.4. 219
Out nevere mo; but doun with Proserpine,	TC.4. 473
Withouten wordes mo, I wol be ded!	TC.4. 500
'Myn em, Pandare, of joyes mo than two	TC.4. 828
Which that I drede nevere-mo to see?	TC.4. 859
Which may not ben deceived nevere mo,	TC.4. 983
Ful prively himsel, withouten mo,	TC.4. 1125
That we shul evere-mo togedere dwelle,	TC.4. 1322
His herte mis-forayf him evere-mo,	TC.4. 1426
'I n'ot if pees shal evere-mo bitide;	TC.4. 1464
Sin I am thyn al hool, withouten mo,	TC.4. 1641
As paramours, ne nevere shal no mo;	TC.5. 158
O lady myn, that I love and no mo,	TC.5. 229
To whom for evere mo myn herte I dowe!	TC.5. 230
And seide, 'Y-wis, me dredeth evere mo	TC.5. 663
'For-which, withouten any wordes mo,	TC.5. 764
Ne nevere mo ne lakked piete	TC.5. 824
Thise porters ben unconnynge evere mo,	TC.5. 1139
Who shal now trowe on any othes mo?	TC.5. 1283
'Who shal now trowe on any othes mo?	TC.5. 1681
In whiche thre were mo ymagis	HF.1. 121
And mo riche tabernacles,	HF.1. 123
And with perre mo pynacles,	HF.1. 124
And mo curious portreyntures,	HF.1. 125
Mo wonder thynges, dar I leve,	HF.2. 166
Of Loves folke mo tidynges,	HF.2. 167
And mo loves newe begonne,	HF.2. 169
And mo loves casuely	HF.2. 171
Mo discords, and mo jelousyes,	HF.2. 177
Mo murmurs, and mo noveiyes,	HF.2. 178
And mo dissimulaciouns,	HF.2. 179
And mo berdes in two houres—	HF.2. 181
And eek mo holdyng in hondes,	HF.2. 184
And also mo renovelaunces	HF.2. 185
Mo love-dayes, and aordes,	HF.2. 187
And eek of loves mo echaunges,	HF.2. 189
Theodomas, and othre mo;	HF.3. 156
Mo than sterres been in hevne,	HF.3. 164
A thousand holes, and wel moo.	HF.3. 859
For her ben twenty thousand moo sityng	LGW. 569
Of trewe men I fynde but fewe mo	LGW. 917
I not with hem if ther went any mo;	LGW. 1227
And drough his saylle, and saugh hir never mo.	LGW. 1563
As Aloathos and othre tounes mo;	LGW. 1923
And wrike after thy wisar ever mo.	LGW. 2634
alle thes langages and in many moo han	Astr. 5-11
Moder the Maide moo then I behete,	Astr. 20-5
'the altitude' withoute moo wordes.	Astr. 25-32
crois (+) where as evere moo generally is	Astr. 32-40
nevere moo verrey est in oure orisonte, but he be	Astr. 312-6
Therynne were briddes mo I wene	RR. 494
And forth, withoute wordis mo,	RR. 641
That they [ne] failide never mo,	RR. 775
Among a thousand thynges mo,	RR. 1650
But thornes sharpe mo than ynowe	RR. 1834
And woldist seyn thre thyngis or mo,	RR. 2533
He was not soole, for ther was moo;	RR. 3023
That I wole awere for ever mo	RR. 3422
For no man moo into this place	RR. 4079
And moo of hem that now arn olde,	RR. 4943
That hym shal neden fetheres mo,	RR. 5990
Withouten wordis mo right thanne	RR. 6135

**Mo—Continued**

For right no mo than Gibbe oure cat,	RR. 6204
But it the pope be, and no mo,	RR. 6388
That konne wyne hem never mo,	RR. 6641
I wole no mo ensamplis make—	RR. 6696
If that ther ben mo resonables,	RR. 6760
But us, that stynten never mo	RR. 7240
Myn herte chaunghth never the mo	RR. 7319
<b>Mo see Evermo, More</b>	
<b>Moa</b>	
And waillynge al the nyght, makynge his mone:	A.Kn. 1366
She hath no wight to whom to make hir mone!	B.M.L. 656
Which made alwey hir compleint and hir moone,	F.Fk. 920
That while that Venus weping made her mone	Mars. 143
Of any frend, to whom she dorste her mone,	TC.1. 98
And sith thou hast a felaw, tel thy mone;	TC.1. 696
Ne herde I nevere. And what that was his mone	TC.2. 558
Ful tendrely he pray'de and made his mone,	TC.4. 950
In place horrible making ay his mone,	TC.5. 250
Al hir compleynt ne al hir mone,	HF.1. 362
She made hir mone, and ryght thus spake she thanne.	LGW. 1169
To whom shal she compleyne or make mone?	LGW. 1799
Allas, the wo, the compleynt, and the mone	LGW. 2379
Now can he syngen, now maken mone;	RR. 2300
And go forthe sole, and make thy mone.	RR. 2396
Forto stynte my woo and moone,	RR. 2620
Full moche doole and moone I made.	RR. 4317
<b>Mochel see Muchel</b>	
<b>Moedes</b>	
now lightere moedes or prolacions, now hevriere.	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
<b>Modify</b>	
He wolde his firste purpos modifye.	A.Kn. 2542
<b>Moebis</b>	
'The moebis which that I have in this toun	TC.4. 1380
For, al be that his moebis is him biraft,	TC.4. 1460
The forme; and of my moebis thou dispoine	TC.5. 300
or drie, or moebis or fixe, reknyng the	Astr. 108-15
That it nyl as the moebis fare	RR. 6045
<b>Moebles</b>	
Or moebles, alle been yiftes of Fortune,	E.Mch. 1314
And hem she yaf hir moebles, and hir thyng,	G.SN. 540
<b>Moey- see Mov-</b>	
<b>Moisoun</b>	
And some ther ben of other moysoun,	RR. 1677
<b>Moist</b>	
Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste, or drye,	A.Prol. 420
Ful streite y-tyed, and shoces ful moyste and newe;	A.Prol. 457
Whether it be moyste or stale,	B.Th. 1954
'lat nat thynne eyen to moyste been of teeris, ne	B.Mel. 2180-5
Or elles a draughte of moyste and corny ale,	C.Pard. 315
That hoot, cold, hevry, light, and moist, and dreye	PF. 380
the mountaigne, or in the moyste sandes;	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
his brothir, and he was makid moyst with the blood	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
and the drye thynges with the moyste;	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
elementes, that the moiste thingis,	Bo.4. m.6.1555-60
by moyst feynge; and oothere bestes gladen	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
in alle the signes, be thei moist or drie,	Astr. 108-15
For moiste so thikke and wel likyng,	RR. 1564
<b>Moisture</b>	
yve hem mo moisture, ne the eyr no	I.Pars. 220-5
Through moisture of the welle wete	RR. 1424
<b>Moisty</b>	
For were it wyn, or cold or moysty ale,	H.Mcp. 60
<b>Mokers</b>	
That of the pens that he can mokre and keche	TC.3. 1375
folk that mokeren it; for avaryce maketh	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
<b>Mokeres</b>	
maketh alwey mokereres to ben hated, and	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
<b>Molest</b>	
But how this cas doth Troilus moleste,	TC.4. 880
He shal as mochel hym moleste	RR. 5274
<b>Moleste</b>	
that moleste priketh, and that filthe	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
<b>Moll see Maline, Malkin, Malle</b>	
<b>Mollification</b>	
And of bodies mollificacioun,	G.CY. 854
<b>Molten</b>	
hadde . . . The snowes molte, and Zephirus as ofte	TC.5. 10
Were molte away of every name.	HF.3. 55
That they were molte away with hete,	HF.3. 59
<b>Moment</b>	
And in that selve moment Palamon	A.Kn. 2584
an heer of his heed, ne a moment of an houre	I.Pars. 250-5
the abydyng of a moment to ten thowand wynter,	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
for as	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
for yit hath the moment som pordoun of it,	Bo.5. p.6. 1360-5
in this moevable and transitorie moment.	Bo.5. p.6. 1360-5
this . . . swift moment, the whiche presence of this	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
litte	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
and swift moment, for that it bereth	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
presence of swiche litel moment ne mai	Bo.5. p.6. 1380-5
<b>Moon</b>	
'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon labour.'	I.Pars. 245-50
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour':	Port. 7



**Monday**

That al that Monday justen they and daunce, . . . A.Kn. 2486  
 That now on Monday last I saugh hym wirche. . . A.Mil. 3430  
 That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3516  
 And on the Monday, whan it drew to nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3633  
 Upon the Monday was at Oseneye, . . . A.Mil. 3659

**Moneste**

For I you pray and eke moneste . . . RR. 3579

**Monestee see Mnestheus****Money**

Upon a day he gat hym moore moneye . . . A.Prol. 703  
 Of chapmen, that hir monie is hir plough; . . . B.Sh. 1478  
 Nat for to axe or borwe of hym moneye,— . . . B.Sh. 1528  
 And wel knowne ye that by moneye and . . . B.Mel. 2735-40  
 alle thynges obeyen to moneye.<sup>1</sup> . . . B.Mel. 2740-5  
 his moneye, dispreyng the power of . . . B.Mel. 2740-5  
 I wol have monie, wolles, chese and whete, . . . C.Pard. 448  
 And at the thridde day broghte his moneye, . . . G.CY. 1033  
 of my name for nede of foreyne moneye. . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30  
 nat gold or myght of moneye assembled? . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420-5  
 Certes thilke gold and thilke moneye . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420-5  
 is thilke moneye precyous whan it is . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
 the moneye that is over-al in the world . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
 desiren power for to have moneye or for . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
 to come by nature. For yif that moneye, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
 gretly to considere, that moneye ne hath . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 moneye that hath ben bynomen hem . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 whiche he may defenden his moneye?<sup>2</sup> . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
 noon help yif he ne hadde no moneye . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
 enforest the to assemble moneye, thow . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770-5  
 must byreven hym his moneye that hath . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770-5  
 monie that he hath assembled. . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 That for moneye wole be bought. . . RR. 5048  
 Bothe his money and his chaffare. . . RR. 5925

**Moneyers**

Taylagiers and these monyours, . . . RR. 6811

**Monk**

A Monk ther was, a fair for the maistris, . . . A.Prol. 165  
 This ilke Monk leet olde thynges pace, . . . A.Prol. 175  
 Ne that a Monk whan he is reccheles . . . A.Prol. 179  
 This is to seyn, a Monk out of his cloystre. . . A.Prol. 181  
 Now telleth on, sire Monk, if that ye konne . . . A.Mil. 3118  
 Ther was a monk, a fair man and a boold,— . . . B.Sh. 1215  
 This yonge monk, that was so fair of face, . . . B.Sh. 1218  
 And eek this monk, of which that I bigan, . . . B.Sh. 1224  
 The monk hym claymeth as for coynage; . . . B.Sh. 1226  
 This noble monk, of which I yow devyse, . . . B.Sh. 1252  
 This marchant and this monk, a day or tweye. . . B.Sh. 1264  
 This monk bigan upon this wyf to stare, . . . B.Sh. 1314  
 'Nay,' quod this monk, 'by God, and Saint Martyn! . . . B.Sh. 1333  
 This gentil monk answerde in this manere: . . . B.Sh. 1385  
 And richely this monk the chapman fedde. . . B.Sh. 1444  
 'Marie, I defie the false monk, Daun John! . . . B.Sh. 1592  
 God yewe this monk a thousand last quade yeer! . . . B.Pri. 1628  
 The monk putte in the mannes hood an ape, . . . B.Pri. 1630  
 This hooly monk, this abbot, hym meene I, . . . B.Pri. 1860  
 The murye wordes of the Hoost to the Monk . . . B.Mk. head  
 'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere, . . . B.Mk. 3114  
 This worthy Monk took al in pacience . . . B.Mk. 3155  
 Ye seye right sooth; this Monk he clappeth lowde; . . . B.NP. 3971  
 Sire Monk, namore of this, so God yow blesse! . . . B.NP. 3978  
 Wherefore, sire Monk, or daun Piers by youre name, . . . B.NP. 3982  
 'Nay!' quod this Monk, 'I have no lust to pleye; . . . B.NP. 3996  
 Swiche as the cursed monk, Daun Constantyn, . . . E.Mch. 1810  
 Nay, nay, God woot, al be he monk or frere, . . . G.CY. 839  
 Bernarde, the monke, ne saugh nat al, pardee! . . . LGW. 16  
 Than monke, hermyte, or chanoun. . . RR. 3278  
 Abit ne makith neither monk ne frere, . . . RR. 6192  
 Now monke, now chanoun, now bailly; . . . RR. 6331  
 And yit full many a monke laboreth, . . . RR. 6701

**Monks**

What, yvel thedam on his monkes snowte! . . . B.Sh. 1595  
 Draweth no monkes moore unto youre in. . . B.Pri. 1632  
 As monkes been, or elles oghte be, . . . B.Pri. 1833  
 Heere bigynnethe The Monkes Tale, de . . . B.Mk. head  
 Or White monkes or these Blake— . . . RR. 6695

**Monstre**

O monstre, that so subtilly kanst peynte . . . E.Mch. 2062  
 That swich a monstre or mervelie myght be; . . . F.Fkl. 1344  
 A monstre and a mervelie, how that, in . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 thilke mervelous monstre (Fortune) and how . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 the monstre Kacus, and apaywed with that . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1610-5  
 Thys Mynos hath a monstre, a wikked beste, . . . LGW. 1928  
 For if he may the monstre overcome, . . . LGW. 1991

**Monstres**

That alow so manye monstres as dide he; . . . B.Mk. 3302  
 She is the monstres heed y-wrien, . . . BD. 627  
 wel more horrible than alle monstres, yif . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5

**Monstruous**

and by-wayleth the monstruous chaungynge . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1320-5

**Mont—see Mount—****Month**

He was as fresh as is the month of May. . . A.Prol. 92  
 A twelf monthe, and excuse hym atte fulle; . . . A.Prol. 651  
 But as a child of twelf monthe old or lesse, . . . B.Pri. 1874  
 A twelf-month and a day, to seeche and leere . . . D.WB. 909  
 Whan that the month in which the world bigan, . . . B.NP. 4377  
 But atte laste, after a month or tweye, . . . E.Mch. 2081

**Month—Continued**

Were passed er the month of Juyn bifille, . . . E.Mch. 2133  
 As to my doom, than is the month of May; . . . F.Fkl. 928  
 Save, certeyn, whan that the month of May . . . LGW. 36  
 Whan passed was almost the monyth of May . . . LGW.G. 89  
 Dwelken alwey, the joly month of May, . . . LGW. 176  
 To vouchesafe that for a moneth or tweye, . . . LGW. 2273  
 But in a month ageyn he wolde retourne. . . LGW. 2477  
 Feverer and putte hem in his monthe of Juyl, . . . Astr. 50-7  
 monthe of August after his name and . . . Astr. 50-7  
 the day of thy monthe, and ley thy rewle up that . . . Astr. 115-21  
 same . . . Astr. 121-7  
 of the monthe in manere as I seide; . . . Astr. 215-8  
 that monthe, as was suche a day in suche a . . . Astr. 215-8  
 a monthe; there varieth but litel. . . RR. 2734  
 Myght lyve a monthe such peynes to fele.<sup>1</sup>

**Months**

Than that the person gat in monthes tweye; . . . A.Prol. 704  
 Syn march bygan tway monthes and dayes tuo . . . B.NP. 4380 var  
 What sholde I seye, but at the monthes ende . . . D.WB. 627  
 These monthes two, and moore nat, pardee! . . . E.Mch. 1234  
 In May that moder is of monthes glade, . . . TC.2. 50  
 But God it wot, or fully monthes two, . . . TC.5. 766  
 Considered this, that ye these monthes tweyne . . . TC.5. 1348  
 But in two monthes yit ye not retourne. . . TC.5. 1351  
 the Cercle of the Names of the Monthes, . . . Astr. 45-50  
 The names of these monthes . . . Astr. 45-50  
 Eke of these monthes as liked to Julius . . . Astr. 50-7  
 whiche I know by the names of the monthes . . . Astr. 115-21

**Mood**

Til at the laste aslaked was his mood, . . . A.Kn. 1760  
 Anon his herte changed and his mood, . . . C.Doc. 126  
 Thanne must I nedis say with mood, . . . RR. 5162  
 But he love more in moode . . . RR. 5327  
 Than of a pore man of mylde mode, . . . RR. 6493

**Moon**

His herberwe and his moone, his lodemenage, . . . A.Prol. 403  
 And underneth the hir feet she hadde a moone, . . . A.Kn. 2077  
 The moone, whan it was nyght, ful brighte shoon, . . . A.Mil. 3352  
 As he had kiked on the newe moone. . . A.Mil. 3445  
 As I have looked in the moone bright, . . . A.Mil. 3515  
 For at an hole in shoon the moone bright; . . . A.Rv. 4298  
 O fieble Moone, unhappy been thy pas! . . . B.ML. 306  
 Or as the moone light. . . B.Th. 2070  
 Under the moone that may wane and waxe; . . . C.Doc. 23  
 For lyk the moone ay wexe ye and wane! . . . E.Cl. 998  
 The moone, that at noon was thilke day . . . E.Mch. 1885  
 That lungen to the moone, and swich folye . . . F.Fkl. 1131  
 And knew the arisyng of his moone weel, . . . F.Fkl. 1287  
 The sonne, and moone, and sterres, every weye, . . . G.SN. 108  
 in the fulle of the moone. . . I.Pars. 420-5  
 The mone, or the sterres seven; . . . BD. 823  
 Hath ofter wo then changed is the mone. . . Mars. 235  
 sterres of the cooldie mone, and whiche . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5  
 so that the moone som-tyme, schynynge . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 lasse, and som-tyme, whan the moone . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 on the sonne, and on the moone.<sup>1</sup> . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
 that the moone hath comaundement . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
 595-600

sonne his bemes, he yaf to the moone hir . . . Bo.3. m.6.  
 755-60  
 that the hornes of the fulle mone waxen . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1435-40  
 nyght, and how the mone derk and confus . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1435-40  
 that whan the mone is in the eclipe that it . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1435-40  
 for-to rescowe the mone thei betyn hir basyns with . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1435-40  
 cercle of the mone. Ne the sterre . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1550-5

Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone; . . . TC.1. 524  
 Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mone! . . . TC.1. 1024  
 And caste, and knew in good plit was the moone . . . TC.2. 74  
 Ful loude song ayein the mone shene, . . . TC.2. 920  
 'Who? Trolous! Nay, help me so the mone,' . . . TC.2. 1312  
 Right sone upon the chaunging of the mone . . . TC.3. 549  
 The bente mone with her hornes pale, . . . TC.3. 624  
 And that the mone hath lordship over the nightes;— . . . TC.3. 1756  
 Although ful pale y-woken was the mone, . . . TC.5. 275  
 Men dreame, and that th'effect go'th by the mone: . . . TC.5. 377  
 He stood the brighte mone to biholde, . . . TC.5. 648  
 And al his sorwe he to the mone tolde, . . . TC.5. 649  
 Or that the mone, O dere herte swete, . . . TC.5. 1189  
 That dwelle in erthe under the mone, . . . HF.3. 441  
 As dooth the faire white mone, . . . HF.3. 1026  
 For by the moone she saugh it wel withalle. . . LGW. 812  
 The moone shone, men myght wel y-see, . . . LGW. 825  
 Whan that the moone upreysed had hire lyght, . . . LGW. 1163  
 And lokeden upon the bryghte mone; . . . LGW. 1972  
 No man she sawe, and yet shynede the mone, . . . LGW. 2194  
 Or that the mone went ones aboute; . . . LGW. 2503  
 But tymes foure the mone hath hid hir face . . . LGW. 2504  
 For al the good under the colde moone; . . . LGW. 2638  
 the mone from houre to houre every day . . . Astr. 20-5  
 of the zodiak that the mone ariseth in any . . . Astr. 20-5  
 the mone be lyne-right, or ellis in the . . . Astr. 97-100  
 sonne or of the mone, as I shal declare . . . Astr. 97-100  
 the mone or of brighte sterres. . . Astr. 121-7  
 the mone. And then ageyn the 8 is to Saturne, . . . Astr. 198-209

# **Moon—Continued**

the mone, and so furthe by ordir, plane	Astr. 198-209
unto the mone, and fro the mone up agayn	Astr. 198-209
mone ne sterre, as in our embell orisonte,	Astr. 326-40
of the longitude of the mone, or of	Astr. 324-30
Take the altitude of the mone, and	Astr. 324-30
on whiche syde that the mone	Astr. 324-30
of the altitude of the mone, and take	Astr. 324-30
there the degre in whiche the mone	Astr. 324-30
whether the mone have latitude or noon,	Astr. 324-30
ne on whether syde of the mone the	Astr. 324-30
And nota that yf the mone shewe	Astr. 324-30
the cours of the mone; for certis the mone	Astr. 330-7
arisyns of the mone, loke thou rekne wel hir cours	Astr. 382-91
And clere as [is] the mone lyght,	RR. 1010
Is chased with clerenesse of the mone,	RR. 2927
Mote folowe, and chaunge as the moone.	RR. 3778
And take Eclips; right as the moone	RR. 5334
The sonne sournouthen the mone,	RR. 7115

# **Moons**

That hadde these moones mansions in mynde,	F.Fkl. 1154
And knew ful wel the moones mansioun	F.Fkl. 1289
Ther-with the moones exaltacioun,	I.Pars. 10
than anon right upon the moones syde the	Astr. 324-30

# **Moot(e) ses Mot(e)**

# **Moral**

Sownynge in moral vertu was his speche	A.Prol. 307
It is a moral tale vertuous,	B.Mel. 2130
Telle us som moral thyng, that we may leere	C.Pard. 325
A moral tale yet I yow telle kan,	C.Pard. 460
For gret power and moral vertu here	TC.2. 167
But moral vertu, grounden upon trouthe:	TC.4. 1672
—O moral Gower, this book I directe	TC.5. 1856

# **Moralities**

vertues and moralites and maketh hym Cristes	I.Pars. 460-5
--	---------------

# **Morality**

And eek moralitee, and hoolynesse,—	A.Mil. 3180
For of moralitee he was the flour,	B.Mk. 3687
Taketh the moralite, good men;	B.NP. 4630
That loved vertuous moralitee,	D.Sum. 2046
Moralitee and vertuous mateere,	I.Pars. 38
omelies and moralitee, and devocioun, that thanke I	I.Pars. 1085-90

# **Mordacial**

The peple of God, and made hym Mardochee	E.Mch. 1373
--	-------------

# **More (noun)**

As she that was the sothfast crop and more	TC.5. 25
--	----------

# **More (adj., adv., specimens)**

As seyde hym-self, more than a curat,	A.Prol. 219
Noght o word spak he more than was neede,	A.Prol. 304
And, for to make yow the more mury,	A.Prol. 802
And forth we riden, a litel more than paas,	A.Prol. 825
Arcite is hurt as moche as he, or moore;	A.Kn. 1116
What is mankynde moore unto yow holde	A.Kn. 1307
And sette hym doun withouten any moore:	A.Kn. 1541
And alle crieden, bothe lasse and moore	A.Kn. 1756
Yet peynted was a litel forther moor	A.Kn. 2069
This grace I preye thes withoute moore;	A.Kn. 2316
And moore encoens into the fyr he caste,	A.Kn. 2429
Encresseth at his herte moore and moore.	A.Kn. 2744
And yet moore-over, in his armes two,	A.Kn. 2801
Only the intellect, withouten moore,	A.Kn. 2803
That, for the more part, they sorwen so,	A.Kn. 2824
And over al this yet seyde he muchel moore	A.Kn. 2850
Taken upon me moore than ynogh;	A.Mil. 3160
She was ful moore blisful on to see	A.Mil. 3247
Aboute corfew-tyne, or litel moore;	A.Mil. 3645
I may nat ete na moore than a mayde,	A.Mil. 3707
For after this I hope ther cometh moore.	A.Mil. 3725
But for the moore part they loughed and pleyde;	A.Rv. 3858
Ther nas na moore; hem needede no dwale.	A.Rv. 4161
Biwallen tyme moore than gold in cofre;	B.ML. 26
Ne shal I never seen yow moore with eye.	B.ML. 280
Fyve yeer and moore, as liked Cristes sonde,	B.ML. 902
That at the feeste leet sleen both moore and lesse;	B.ML. 959
But for all that she knew hire never the moore.	B.ML. 982
Which is a thyng that causeth moore dispence	B.Sh. 1195
Na moore of this as now, for it suffieth.	B.Sh. 1242
He is na moore coeyn unto me	B.Sh. 1339
To have the moore cause of aqueyntaunce	B.Sh. 1342
Draweth no monkes moore unto youre in.	B.Pri. 1632
Moore of my tale than another man.	B.Mel. 2117
For somme of hem seyn moore, and somme lesse,	B.Mel. 2139
orie and wepen ever lenger the moore.	B.Mel. 2165-70
men telle, and moore over, whan cure	B.Mel. 2290-5
the moore habundance that he hath of	B.Mel. 2320-5
the moore part and the better part of thy	B.Mel. 2395-400
is the better and moore profitable, and	B.Mel. 2400-5
Wroot <i>Mane, techel, phares</i> , and na moore.	B.Mk. 3396
And eek his freendes, bothe moore and lesse;	B.Mk. 3433
He gat na moore of hire, for thus she seyde,	B.Mk. 3482
Moore delicat, moore pompos of array,	B.Mk. 3661
He knokked faste, and ay the moore he cried	B.Mk. 3721
Ne moore pompos in heigh presumpcioun,	B.Mk. 3745
The world was his,—what sholde I moore devyse?	B.Mk. 3842
And muchel moore; for litel hevynesse	B.NP. 3959
And forther-moore, I pray yow looketh wel	B.NP. 4317
Twenty degrees and oon, and som-what moore,	B.NP. 4385
That plesen yow wel moore, by my feith,	B.NP. 4517
Thou shalt na moore, thurgh thy faterie,	B.NP. 4619
She spak, and alle hire wordes, moore and lesse,	C.Doc. 53

# **More (adj., adv., specimens)—Continued**

Ne heere a word moore of Virginus,	C.Doc. 197
What nedeth it to sermone of it moore?	C.Pard. 879
The moore it brenneth the moore it hath desir	D.WB. 874
And sith a man is moore resonable	D.WB. 441
As wel of this as of othere thynges moore.	D.WB. 584
Refreshed moore than in an hundred placis;	D.Sum. 1767
I saugh yow noght this fourteenyght or moore.	D.Sum. 1783
Oure orisons been moore effectuel,	D.Sum. 1870
Hire for to tempte, and alwey moore and moore?	E.Cl. 458
This markys wondred ever lenger the moore	E.Cl. 687
For rude was the clooth and moore of age	E.Cl. 916
For more solempne in every mannes syght	E.Cl. 1125
Unto a mortal man, wel moore us oghte	E.Cl. 1150
As for the moore part, I sey nat alle;	E.Mch. 1231
Hath put into hire hand, withouten moore,	E.Mch. 1939
How myghte he do a thyng that moore forbode is?	E.Mch. 2296
This same steede shal bere yow ever moore,	F.Sq. 124
The savour passeth ever lenger the moore,	F.Sq. 404
They fille in speche, and forthe, moore and moore,	F.Fkl. 964
Nis ther moore wo, ne moore ranoure, ne ire,	G.CY. 919
the more chidynges, and the moore dedly	I.Pars. 205-10
Moore-over, man oghte to sorwe	I.Pars. 300-5
And moore-over contricioun	I.Pars. 310-5
amenuseth the love that men . . . han to God moore	I.Pars. 355-60
and moore.	I.Pars. 515-20
of soule. And moore-over thou shalt	I.Pars. 525-30
the moore gretter the merite, and therfore	I.Pars. 855-60
And moore foolen been they	I.Pars. 1040-5
the moore esly in herte, and helpen hym	BD. 190
Hit is no need reherse hit moir;	BD. 215
But what she sayde more in that sow	BD. 283
No more than koude the leste of us	BD. 677
She oghte the more excused be	BD. 743
I have lost more than thou weneest.	BD. 821
Is fairer, clerer, and hath more lyght	BD. 852
That certes, I trowe that ever-moore	BD. 913
And yet, moore-over, thogh alle tho	BD. 1218
I seyde "Mercy!" and no more.	Pity. 95
That love and drede yow ever lenger the moore;	ABC. 79
Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame,	Mars. 168
For ever-moore,—how dere I have it bight!	Mars. 244
That he his wages hath for ever-moore.	Comp.L. 20
The more I love, the more she doth me smerte.	Comp.L. 82
And yit I wolde beseche yow of no more.	Anel. 220
For ever-moore, his lady me to kythe.	Anel. 248
And yet desireth that myn harm be moore?	FF. 14
But God save swich a lord! I sey no more.	FF. 208
Yit was ther joye more a thousand fold	FF. 584
'Thou' that his lady ever more be strange,	FF. 651
Ye gete no more al-though ye do me deye.	Bo.1. p.4.
the more sykke. But thurw the same accusours	1285-30
betere and moore plenteuously ben couth	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
strengthe of a more myghty and moore egre medecyne,	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
yit more over, what man that this	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
do no more force of the lost than	Bo.2. p.4. 620-5
he ne may over that nothing more desire.	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
Certes it is more fytyngne than the	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
that I have litel more to done that thou,	Bo.3. p.12.
	1070-5
thise wikkid schrewes ben moore blisful,	Bo.4. p.4.
	1345-50
schrewes ben moore unsely whan thei ne	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
'Moche more thanne,' quod ahe, 'ben	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
seyn anything more verrayly. And yif I turne	Bo.4. p.4.
	1375-80
ne saye no thyng more); thanne scholde it semen to	Bo.4. p.4.
the,	1385-90
how . . . is worth the devyne prescience more than	Bo.5. p.3.
	1705-10
in knowynge usen more of hir faculte or	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
And over al this, ful muchel more he thoughte,	TC.1. 386
For ay thurste I the more that ich it drinke,	TC.1. 406
And ay the neer he was, the more he brende;	TC.1. 448
And not myself: repreve me no more!	TC.1. 669
I am not deaf. Now peas, and cry no more,	TC.1. 753
As muche as speke a reason more or lesse,	TC.1. 796
More than y-nough," so seydestow ful ofte;	TC.1. 919
'Yit seydestow that "for the more part,"	TC.1. 925
Nor axen more that may do you diseas.	TC.2. 147
And he wel moore vertu hath than might.	TC.2. 179
I bidde wishe ye no more sorwe!	TC.2. 406
'By God I shal no more come here this wike,	TC.2. 430
And for the harm that mighte ek falle moore,	TC.2. 454
'Why, no, parde! What nedeth more speche?'	TC.2. 497
As nevere of thing hadde I no routhe moore;	TC.2. 564
And whan hem list no more, lat hem leve!	TC.2. 735
To myn estat have more reward, I preye,	TC.2. 1133
Thus to the more worthy part he held,	TC.2. 1328
Thorough more wode or col, the more fir,	TC.2. 1332
No more of this, for trusteth wel that I	TC.2. 1426
'And if I more dorste preye as now,	TC.2. 1436
I n'ot whe'r ye the more thank me conne!	TC.2. 1466
'What? Is he more aboute me to dreche	TC.2. 1471
Withouten more to Troilus in wente,	TC.2. 1666
Ye shal no more have sovereynste	TC.3. 171
At-ones fledde, he felte of hem no more.	TC.3. 350
I can no more, but that I wol thes serve	TC.3. 390
For evere-moore unto my live ende!	TC.3. 392



**More** (*adj., adv., specimens*)—*Continued*

There was no more to skippen ne to traunce,	TC.3. 690
Wel more nede is, it soodely rescooe	TC.3. 857
And bad him sitte a-doun withouten more.	TC.3. 973
Withouten more, shortly for to seyne,	TC.3. 1156
And both wel war ye do no more amis!	TC.3. 1180
'Swowneth not now lest more folk arise!'	TC.3. 1190
I can no more, but of these like tweye,	TC.3. 1193
They yave him Antenor withouten more.	TC.4. 133
But tho bigonne his teres more out-breste,	TC.4. 257
At parlement, withoute wordes more,	TC.4. 664
'And over al this, yit seye I more therto:	TC.4. 1072
And what him list he seide to him more.	TC.4. 1123
Considered al, ther n'is no more amis.	TC.4. 1271
'Ye sen that every day ek more and more	TC.4. 1345
To senden after more, and that in hye,	TC.4. 1385
He dar no more come here ayein for shame:	TC.4. 1468
On Sattry and Fauny more and lesse,	TC.4. 1544
Was wayting on his lady evere more	TC.5. 24
Than evere more in langour thus to drye?	TC.5. 42
The dayes more and lenger every night	TC.5. 659
'And, hardly, this wind, that more and more	TC.5. 673
I shal no more lese but my speche!'	TC.5. 798
And with her riche beaute evere more	TC.5. 818
Strof love in her ay, which of hem was more.	TC.5. 819
Fro day to day desiring evere more	TC.5. 1356
I can no more, but, cheste of every care,	TC.5. 1368
But after my making thou write more trewe.	Adam. 4
Or why this more: then that cause is;	HF.1. 21
As I have seyd; what wilt thou more?	HP.2. 375
No more semente than a prikke;	HP.2. 399
Do it bytyme, his thank is wel the more;	LGW. 452
No more, but that I see wel she is good;	LGW. 456
And with hem daled evere lenger the more,	LGW. 1517
Ye gete no more of me, but ye wol rede	LGW. 1557
I wol no more speke of thys matere.	LGW. 2235
Hath doon thys lady yet a more myschefe,	LGW. 2331
The see may ebbe and flowen more or lesse;	Fort. 61
Savour no more than thes bihowe shal:	Truth. 5
sterre fixe by nyght. And, more over, by	Astr. 145-50
angle, is a thinge more brode and large.	Astr. 150-6
day, generally for evere. What nedith more decla-	
ration?	Astr. 193-8
the same quantite of space neither more ne lesse.	Astr. 262-6
the equinoxiall and more part of the zodiak	Astr. 277-84
Than is there no more but wayte in whiche azimutz	
that	Astr. 312-6
This is no more to seyn but any tyme	Astr. 322-4
Bothe to lesse and eke to mare.	RR. 2215
And she shall prisse wel the mare.	RR. 2709 <i>em</i>

**More** *see* **Mo**

**Mooreover**

And yet moore-over, in his armes two,	A.Kn. 2801
mooreover, I seye that though ye han	B.Mel. 2255-60
men telle, and moore over, whan our	B.Mel. 2280-5
And yet mooreover of thilke word that	B.Mel. 2570-5
seith this Pamphilus mooreover, that they	B.Mel. 2750-5
handes of al hir tresor.'	
And mooreover the mysees	
ehal	I.Pars. 190-5
Moore-over, man oughte to sorwe	I.Pars. 300-5
And moore-over contricioun	I.Pars. 310-5
the moone. And mooreover the	I.Pars. 425-30
of soule. And moore-over thou shalt	I.Pars. 515-20
And yet, moore-over, thogh alle thou	BD. 913
yit more over, what man that this	Bo.2. p.4.
	405-10
in othere? And yit mooreover, yif	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
sterre fixe by nyght. And, more over, by	Astr. 145-50
And yit more over, wurst of all,	RR. 4493

**Mooreover** *see* **Over**

**Mormal**

That on his shyne a mormal hadde he.	A.Prol. 386
--------------------------------------	-------------

**Morn**

Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk;	A.Prol. 358
A barmclooth eek, as whit as morne milk,	A.Mil. 3236
And but I be to-morn as fair to seene.	D.WB. 1245
To-morn biowe the erchedeknes knee,	D.Fri. 1588

**Morn** *see* **Morrow**

**Morning**

Bright was the sonne, and cleer that morwenynge,	A.Kn. 1062
As dide youre fader in the morwenynge.	B.NP. 4492
What for the seoun, and the morwenynge,	F.Sq. 397
Fro fresshe Venus, in a morwenynge	Mars. 26
And therfor in this lusty morwenynge,	Mars. 151
The morwenyng atempree was and fair,	LGW. 1483

**Mornings**

In undermeles and in morwenynges,	D.WB. 875
-----------------------------------	-----------

**Morocco**

the straye Of Marrok, as it was hire aventure.	B.ML. 465
--	-----------

**Morpheus**

'Go bet,' quod Juno, 'to Morpheus,—	BD. 136
Morpheus, and Eclympasteyre,	BD. 167
I wolde yive thilke Morpheus	BD. 242
And thus this ilke god, Morpheus,	BD. 265

**Morrow**

Wel loved he by the morwe a sope in wyn;	A.Prol. 334
If even-song and morwe-song accorde,	A.Prol. 830
Till it fil ones, in a morwe of May,	A.Kn. 1034
Salueth in hir song the morwe gray,	A.Kn. 1492
And on the morwe, er it were dayes light,	A.Kn. 1629
Erlly a morwe for to see that fight	A.Kn. 2489 <i>var</i>

**Morrow**—*Continued*

And on the morwe, whan that day gan sprynge,	A.Kn. 2491
To tellen how she weep, bothe eve and morwe?	A.Kn. 2821
Good morwe, I see thee wel for it is day!	A.Mil. 3580
This messenger on morwe, whan he wook,	B.ML. 806
The morwe cam, and Alla gan hym dresse,	B.ML. 1100
Daun John was rysen in the morwe also	B.Sh. 1279
The morwe cam and forth this marchant rideth	B.Sh. 1489
They in thy bed han slayn thee by the morwe.	B.Mk. 3586
Arys up erly in the morwe tyde,	B.NP. 4206
For on the morwe, as soone as it was day,	B.NP. 4215
O Chauntecleer, acured be that morwe,	B.NP. 4420
To walken in the yerd upon that morwe	B.NP. 4444
Myn housbonde shal it have bothe eve and morwe,	D.WB. 162
That he was deed, er it were by the morwe;	D.WB. 755
For prively he wedded hire on a morwe,	D.WB. 1080
That she was lyk the brighte morwe of May	E.Mch. 1748
Up riseth Damyan the nexte morwe;	E.Mch. 2009
That in a morwe unto this May seith he,	E.Mch. 2187
And so bifel, that brighte morwe tyde,	E.Mch. 2225
Ne on the morwe unfeestlich for to se,	F.Sq. 366
So on a day, right in the morwe tyde,	F.Fkl. 901
And this was on the sixte morwe of May,	F.Fkl. 906
Upon the morwe, whan that it was day,	F.Fkl. 1239
And seyde, 'Sires, now in the morwe tyde,	G.CY. 588
What eyethen thou slepe by the morwe?	H.Mep. 16
man a greet lord by the morwe, that is	I.Pars. 470-5
by the morwe, but if ther were cause reasonable;	I.Pars. 705-10
for soothly the morwe tyde is moost	I.Pars. 705-10
by the morwe awaken and seke me, he	I.Pars. 705-10
forgeteth er the morwe what he hided at	I.Pars. 825-30
And I ne may, no nyght ne morwe,	BD. 22
I ferde the worse al the morwe	BD. 99
And deyde within the thridde morwe.	BD. 214
For who so seeth me first on morwe	BD. 594
I fond hit redy every morwe,	BD. 1255
'Gladeth, ye foules, of the morwe gray!	Mars. 1
The glade nyght is worth an hevvy morwe!	Mars. 12
This same thoght me lasteth til the morwe	Comp.L. 8
And from the morwe forth til hit be eve;	Comp.L. 9
And from the morwe gan this speche laste	PF. 489
by the morwe at rysynge of the sonne, and is	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
It shewed in his hewe on eve and morwe.	TC.1. 487
And next the derke night, the glade morwe;	TC.1. 951
And on the morwe pulle it up as blive!	TC.1. 965
Whan morwe com, gan make her waymentinge	TC.2. 65
Fro day to day, til this day by the morwe	TC.2. 961
On morwe, and to his neces paleis sterte,	TC.2. 1094
I may not slepen nevere a Mayes morwe!	TC.2. 1098
To holde him on the morwe companye	TC.2. 1488
The morwen com, and neighen gan the time	TC.2. 1555
A thousand times on a morwe sterve.	TC.3. 389
And on the morwe, whan they were arayed,	TC.3. 423
For I have seyn of a ful misty morwe	TC.3. 1060
What! holdt thy bed ther, thou, and ek thy Morwe!	TC.3. 1469
This brighte morwe? Nece, how can ye fare?	TC.3. 1563
Than I may ride ayein on half a morwe,	TC.4. 1308
Or, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwe!	TC.4. 1617
No-where to gon,—but on the morwe he wente	TC.5. 286
And drive it forth unto that blisful morwe	TC.5. 405
On morwe, as soone as day bigan to clere,	TC.5. 519
'I saw thy hornes olde by the morwe	TC.5. 652
Yiving him hope alwey, the tenthre morwe	TC.5. 685
So tendrely she wep bothe eve and morwe:	TC.5. 725
Whan ye out-come of Troye by the morwe,	TC.5. 874
Granted him on the morwe at his requeste	TC.5. 949
The morwe com, and gostly for to speke	TC.5. 1030
Which on the morwe she had him bihight	TC.5. 1104
And on the morwe unto the yate he wente,	TC.5. 1192
A broche, that he Criseyde yaf that morwe	TC.5. 1661
And on the morwe, how that he	HF.1. 225
Whan it uprysih erly by the morwe;	LGW. 49
Whan it uprysih be the morwe schene,	LGW.G. 49
Til on the morwe that it is dayis lyght.	LGW.G. 64
And this was now the firste morwe of May,	LGW. 108
But on the morowe she wol no lenger dwelle,	LGW. 671
And she is faire as is the bryghte morwe,	LGW. 1202
Betwix hem two; this was the firste morwe	LGW. 1230
And on the morwe upwarde he him spedde,	LGW. 1645
On morwe, whan the brid began to synge,	LGW. 1757
the sonne that Sunday by the morwe, and	Astr. 198-209
on the morowe the sonne wyl be	Astr. 308-12
	<i>var</i> Th.
That it was by the morowe erly,	RR. 94
To make joye on even or morowe,	RR. 347
And ryse on morwe up erly	RR. 2646
To speke of hym at eve or morwe	RR. 2847
To sene his lady by the morwe.	RR. 2904
For neither at eve ne at morwe	RR. 3028
Erlly on morowe and also late,	RR. 4223
That waketh bothe eve and morwe,	RR. 4272

**Morrow** *see* **A-morrow**, **To-morrow**

**Morrows**

That wynter, through his colde morwes,	BD. 411
Either on morwes, or on evenes;	HF.1. 4

**Morrow-tide**

Ful clere was than the morowtyde,	RR. 130
-----------------------------------	---------

**Morsel**

She leet no morsel from hir lippes falle,	A.Prol. 128
Wel koude she carle a morsel and wel kepe,	A.Prol. 130

**Morsel—Continued**

Is ther no morsel breed that ye do kepe? . . .	B.Mk. 3624
No deyntee morsel passed thurgh hir throte, . . .	B.NP. 4025
'Betree is a morsel of breed with joye . . .	I.Pars. 830-5

**Morsels**

shal been . . . hire morsels.' And farther-over hire	I.Pars. 195-200
With gode morsels delicious, . . .	RR. 6179

**Mortal**

At mortal batailles hadde he been fiftene, . . .	A.Prol. 61
That he that is my mortal enemy, . . .	A.Kn. 1553
For I am Palamon, thy mortal foo, . . .	A.Kn. 1590
And thynketh, 'Heere cometh my mortal enemy, . . .	A.Kn. 1643
This is thy mortal foo, this is Arcite, . . .	A.Kn. 1724
I am thy mortal foo, and it am I . . .	A.Kn. 1736
And witen I am hir mortal enemy, . . .	A.Kn. 1794
Of mortal bataille now in this emprise; . . .	A.Kn. 2540
mortal woundes in fyve sondry places,—	B.Mel. 2160-5
Unto a mortal man, wel moore us oghte . . .	E.Cl. 1150
For every mortal mannes power nys	G.SN. 438
fieble and mortal, is inmortel and so strong and so	I.Pars. 1075-80
His mortal harm in which he is y-falle; . . .	Pity. 61
'Unto the mortal strokes of the spere . . .	PF. 135
that ben dirked by the cloude of mortal thynges,' . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
fortune, that is uncertheynt to alle mortal folk, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
sege of my corage alle covetise of mortal thynges, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
that I be a resonable mortal beste? I . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
wheel? O thou fool of alle mortal beles!	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90

any mortal man hath receyved any of . . .

Bo.2. p.2. 295-300

any fruyt of mortal thynges mai han . . .

Bo.2. p.3. 335-40

the sovereyne cure of al mortal folk is to . . .

Bo.2. p.4. 370-5

is the blisfulnesse of mortal thynges, . . .

Bo.2. p.4. 395-400

O ye mortal folk, what seeke ye thanne . . .

Bo.2. p.4. 395-400

that al the kynde of mortal thynges . . .

Bo.2. p.4. 410-5

clear is the blisfulnesse of mortal rycheses, . . .

Bo.2. p.5. 470-5

thi-elve that the covetise of mortal thynges . . .

Bo.2. p.7. 525-30

for wynd of yowr mortal name whan o . . .

Bo.2. m.7. 575-80

'Alle the cures,' quod sche, 'of mortal folk, . . .

Bo.3. p.2. 615-20

I have seyd, alle mortal folk enforcen . . .

Bo.3. p.2. 620-5

of mortal folk travaylen for to . . .

Bo.3. p.2. 645-50

comen alle mortal folk of noble seed. . . .

Bo.3. m.6. 760-5

any thyng in this erthly, mortal, . . . thynges

Bo.3. p.9. 850-5

it semeth that thi yewe to mortal folk a

Bo.3. p.9. 850-5

durablete of mortal thynges. . . .

Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5

that alle men ben mortal or dedly; . . .

Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10

unwemmed to mortal men; ne the lawes . . .

Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40

On mortal thing; and as you list ay ye . . .

TC.3. 18

As I am mortal, if I late or yerne . . .

TC.3. 376

Thow art myn mortal fo and me warreyest, . . .

LGW.G. 248

The Furies thet, with al hire mortal bronde, . . .

LGW. 2252

As may in erthe a mortale creature, . . .

Scog. 5

unknowne parfitly to any mortal man in . . .

Astr. 1-5

**Mortalibus**

Sequitur de septem peccatis mortalibus et . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
---	----------------

**Mortally**

Caste under this ful mortally to styngre. . . .	B.ML. 406
He wol yow haten mortally, certeyn. . . .	H.Mcp. 313

**Mortas**

For, by the morter which that I see brenne, . . .	TC.4. 1245
No man yit in the morter spices grond . . .	Form.A. 15
The temprure of the mortere . . .	RR. 4177

**Mortification**

travaille, and the lyf by deeth and mortificacioun . . .	I.Pars. 1080-5
--	----------------

**Mortified**

the goode werkis . . . been al mortified and	I.Pars. 230-5
goode werkis that been mortified by ofte synnyng,	
whiche . . .	I.Pars. 235-40
the goode werkis . . . been al mortified . . .	I.Pars. 245-50

**Mortify**

That this quyck-silver wol I mortifye, . . .	G.CY. 1126
Ther may no man mercurie mortifie, . . .	G.CY. 1431

**Mortreux**

Maken mortreux and wel bake a pye. . . .	A.Prol. 384
--	-------------

**Morwe see Morrow**

**Morwe**

O bush unbrent, brannyng in Moysees sight!	B.Phi. 1658
'Lo, Moysees forty dayes and forty nyght . . .	D.Sum. 1885
Save that he Moysees and kyng Salomon . . .	F.Sq. 250
thus by Moysees, 'They shul been wasted . . .	I.Pars. 195-200
of this matere seith Moysees, by the . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
Moysees that saugh the bush with flammes rede . . .	ABC. 89
The Holy Goost, the which that Moysees wende . . .	ABC. 93
'Upon the chaire of Moysees . . .	RR. 6889

**Most**

Of studie took he moost cure and moost heede, . . .	A.Prol. 303
And that was moost of synne and harlotries . . .	A.Prol. 561
Tales of best sentence and moost solas, . . .	A.Prol. 798
In al his wile, and in his mooste prida, . . .	A.Kn. 895
The grete yiftes to the meeste and leeste, . . .	A.Kn. 2193
Ne who moost felynghly speketh of love; . . .	A.Kn. 2203
As sende me hym that moost desaireth me. . . .	A.Kn. 2325
And, as I trowe, with love offended moost . . .	A.Kn. 2394
Thy sovereyn temple wol I moost honouren . . .	A.Kn. 2407

**Most—Continued**

Of any place, and alwey moost labouren . . .	A.Kn. 2408
To yow, my lady, that I love moost, . . .	A.Kn. 2767
And eek moost honourable in his degree; . . .	A.Kn. 2856
And certainly a man hath moost honour, . . .	A.Kn. 3047
And looketh now, wher moost sorwe is her-inne, . . .	A.Kn. 3073
But yet me greveth moost his nygardyde. . . .	B.Sh. 1362
atones, and the mooste partie of that . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
"That good conseil wanteth when it is moost nede," . . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
consider whiche of hem been moost feithful . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
feithful and moost wise, and oldest, and . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
most approved in consaillyng, and of hem . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
the whiche of hem han spoken most resonably, . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60
trowest to be moost seur and siker of hire . . .	B.Mel. 2640-5
oon of the gretteste and moost sovereyn . . .	B.Mel. 2865-70
that moost curteisly comandeth, to hym men moost	
obeyen. . . .	B.Mel. 3045-50
I seye nat that she hadde moost fairnesse, . . .	B.Mk. 3443
And Goddes peple hadde he moost in hate; . . .	B.Mk. 3778
Hir bord was served moost with whit and black,—	B.NP. 4033
For he is moost enveloped in synnel . . .	C.Pard. 942
And yet was he to me the mooste shrew; . . .	D.WB. 505
What thyng is it that wommen moost desiren,—	D.WB. 905
To lerne what thyng wommen loven moost; . . .	D.WB. 921
Somme seyde that oure hertes been moost esed . . .	D.WB. 929
He loved hire moost, and trusted hire also; . . .	D.WB. 958
That is to seye, what wommen love moost, . . .	D.WB. 985
What thyng it is that wommen moost desire: . . .	D.WB. 1007
This is youre mooste desir, thogh ye me kille. . . .	D.WB. 1041
Lookes, who that is moost vertuous alwey, . . .	D.WB. 1113
Pryvee and apert, and moost entendeth ay . . .	D.WB. 1114
Cheseth youre self which may be moost plesance, . . .	D.WB. 1232
And moost honour to yow and me also; . . .	D.WB. 1233
In myn office how I may mooste wyne, . . .	D.Fri. 1421
As moost able is oure preyres for to take, . . .	D.Fri. 1472
Born of the gentilleste and of the meeste . . .	E.Cl. 131
Men speke of Job, and moost for his humblesse, . . .	E.Cl. 932
And she the mooste servysable of alle . . .	E.Cl. 979
Seyn that I have the mooste stedfast wyf, . . .	E.Mch. 1552
The mooste deyntevous of al Ytaille. . . .	E.Mch. 1714
But evermoore hir mooste wonder was . . .	F.Sq. 199
Hath plente to the mooste and to the leeste, . . .	F.Sq. 300
The mooste part, but it were Canacee. . . .	F.Sq. 361
That causen moost a gentil herte wo. . . .	F.Sq. 452
Lookes, who that is moost pacient in love, . . .	F.Fkl. 771
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan, . . .	F.Fkl. 1312
Which was the mooste fre, as thynketh yow? . . .	F.Fkl. 1622
That I be quit fro thennes that moost derk is. . . .	G.SN. 66
Is moost fool, whan it cometh to the preef; . . .	G.CY. 968
He was the mooste lusty bachiler . . .	H.Mcp. 107
to him moost sweete of any thyng; . . .	I.Pars. 120-5
serpent, that was moost wily of alle . . .	I.Pars. 325-30
manere folk, yet is it, certes, moost uncovenable	I.Pars. 630-5
this synne moost displeant to Crist and . . .	I.Pars. 695-700
moost displeant to Crist and moost adversarie . . .	I.Pars. 695-700
for soothly the morwe tyde is moost covenable	I.Pars. 705-10
the mooste partie of this world; and, right . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
as a marchant deliteth hym moost in . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
chaffare that he hath moost advantage of . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
to chastitee, which that is moost precyous . . .	I.Pars. 890-5
merite shal he han that moost restreyneth . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
and that stant moost generally . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
hath Jhesu Crist enclosed moost thynges. . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
The mooste solempne servyse . . .	BD. 302
The mooste pitee, the mooste route, . . .	BD. 465
Hir mooste worship and hir flour is . . .	BD. 628
Persunter I was therto moost able, . . .	BD. 778
Me thoughte moost lyk gold it was. . . .	BD. 857
Ther-to she hadde the mooste grace . . .	BD. 1005
The gladdest, and the mooste at reste. . . .	BD. 1279
Be lokyng moost; til hit fil on a tyde . . .	Mars. 51
Hit falleth most into my woful mynde . . .	Comp.L. 4
And I the most unlikely for to thryve; . . .	Comp.L. 90
As is your mooste pleasure, so doth by me; . . .	Comp.L. 121
That love you moost—God, wel thou wost!—alway? . . .	And. 277
The mooste benygne and the goodlieste; . . .	PF. 375
That he that moost is worthy shal begynne. . . .	PF. 392
But which of yow that love most entriketh . . .	PF. 403
Mooste of estat, of blod the gentileste, . . .	PF. 550
As for the gentilest and most worthy . . .	PF. 635
the whiche this is my mooste purpose, . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
and semyde moost unlyk to the studies . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
the whiche thyng is the mooste precyous . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
of fortune the moost unseely kynde of . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
moost precyous in al thy rycheses of . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
of blisfulnesse fro hem that been most fortunat. . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
What is most worth of rycheses? Is it . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
manykynde were moost worthy and noble . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
hym only most worthy that hath hem. . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
thyng mai I most digneliche juggen and . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
most plenteuously comen to schrewes. . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
the mooste precyous kynde of rycheses, . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
every man desirith moost over alle thynges . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
thyng that is most worthy of alle thynges . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
he is depysed of moost folk, so as . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
habounden most of tendre fynesches, or of scharpe . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
knownen ek whiche watir is moost plentevous . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
whiche watir haboundeth moost of reed . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800



# **Most—Continued**

ne hath nede of no thyng and is moost myghty . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
myghty and moost digne of honour, if . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
that he moost desirthe . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
same thing he moost desired . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
mooste ardaunt love of his wif brende the . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
he nedes ben moost wrecchide that lengest . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
duryng, and most unsely yif thei weren . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
cunstreyned at the laste with most grevous torment, . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
to the most excellent thing . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
that is innerest or moost withinne joyneth . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
that it is moost wrecchid of alle thingis . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
Ful wel arayed bothe meste and leste, . . .	TC.1. 167
That he that now was most in pride above . . .	TC.1. 230
Wex sodeinly moost subget unto Love . . .	TC.1. 231
Than they that han ben most with love y-nome; . . .	TC.1. 242
With love have ben confortest moost and esed; . . .	TC.1. 249
And causeth most to dreden vice and shame . . .	TC.1. 252
That serveth most ententifliche and best, . . .	TC.1. 332
defendeth Himselfen most, him altherleest availleth, . . .	TC.1. 604
And seyst I am he that thou trustest most, . . .	TC.1. 720
Of al his lay, and most his foos ay greve . . .	TC.1. 1001
Than am they folk that han most God in awe, . . .	TC.1. 1006
Lest she be wroth, this drede I most y-wis, . . .	TC.1. 1019
The gentilleste and ek the mooste free, . . .	TC.1. 1080
As ye ben he that I most love and trieste, . . .	TC.2. 247
But most her favour was, for his distresse . . .	TC.2. 663
'For love is yit the mooste stormy lif, . . .	TC.2. 778
I love oon which is most ententif . . .	TC.2. 838
And let her lif in most honour and joye . . .	TC.2. 882
And seide, 'Now is this the mooste wonder . . .	TC.2. 1143
That he that most desirthe you to serve, . . .	TC.2. 1150
It is oon of the thinges fortherth most, . . .	TC.2. 1388
Al n'ere it but for man I love most, . . .	TC.2. 1410
Parforme it out, for now is mooste nede; . . .	TC.3. 417
And for the most parte the long nyght . . .	TC.3. 439 var
With women swiche as were her most aboute, . . .	TC.3. 681
That serven best and most alwey labouren, . . .	TC.3. 1265
Or elles, lo, this was hir mooste fere, . . .	TC.3. 1341
Save Ector, most y-drad of any wight; . . .	TC.3. 1775
And most of love and vertu was his speche, . . .	TC.3. 1786
Here prisoneres to chaungen moost and leste . . .	TC.4. 59 var
To reve a wight that most is to him dere, . . .	TC.4. 285
'Yit drede I most her herte to perturbe . . .	TC.4. 561
Her to with-holden that thee loveth most . . .	TC.4. 597
'And yit this is my wonder most of alle; . . .	TC.4. 1100
And, help me God so at my mooste nede, . . .	TC.4. 1532
To sen you wepen that I love most, . . .	TC.4. 1621
As seyden bothe the meste and ek the leste, . . .	TC.5. 440
Thy grace most of alle lustes leve, . . .	TC.5. 592
Or elles, lo, this drede I most of alle, . . .	TC.5. 704
He spak y-nough for oo day at the meest! . . .	TC.5. 947
And women most wol hate me of alle! . . .	TC.5. 1063
In whom I trusted most of any wight: . . .	TC.5. 1248
And alwey most this Diomedes he soughte . . .	TC.5. 1757
But most for women that bitraysed be . . .	TC.5. 1780
And sin He best to love is, and most meke, . . .	TC.5. 1847
As most conservatif the soun . . .	HF.2. 339
Wher thou maist most tydynge here; . . .	HF.3. 935
But at the wonder-moost was this: . . .	HF.3. 969
Than love I most this floures white and rede, . . .	LGW. 42
Enhaunced and honoured, and mooste dere, . . .	LGW. 386
The mooste partye of thy tyme spende . . .	LGW. 482
'My dere herte, which that I love mooste, . . .	LGW. 1294
And, namely, she spake most with Ercules; . . .	LGW. 1519
And to his folke, the mooste and eke the leste, . . .	LGW. 2303
And mooste honour that ever yow shal befall. . . .	LGW. 2535
And that hir mooste worshippe is to lye . . .	Fort. 22
And most agreeable unto myn entente . . .	Ven. 68
Beseching yow in my most humble wyse . . .	Bal.Co. 15
For syngyng moost she gaf hir to, . . .	RR. 757
Hir mooste joye was y-wys . . .	RR. 1153
Who is next fuyre he brenneth moost . . .	RR. 2478
The thyng that he hath bought most dere . . .	RR. 2739
For hope to lovers, as moost cheef, . . .	RR. 2785
That yeveth to lovers mooste disporte, . . .	RR. 2894
For it is thyng most amorous, . . .	RR. 2901
Most delytable and savorous, . . .	RR. 2902
Which is moost passaut of beaute, . . .	RR. 3110
And tresour, that I moost desire, . . .	RR. 3112
Shall please Daunger most utirly, . . .	RR. 3388
Of Bialacoll, his mooste joye, . . .	RR. 3563
The best and [the] moost avenaunt, . . .	RR. 3679
Disceyve that men triesten moost, . . .	RR. 3932
Recovere that I moost desire . . .	RR. 4106
Pretendid moost of stableness, . . .	RR. 5502
And most yholpe in all her neede; . . .	RR. 5505
That whanne he most bath, most he failith . . .	RR. 5720
But he shulde yewe, that most good hadde, . . .	RR. 5795
And make hem trowe, bothe meest and leest, . . .	RR. 6873
The firste and mooste honourable, . . .	RR. 6914
The greatest, and mooste soverayne . . .	RR. 7506
In that arte thou mooste gilty inne . . .	RR. 7516
To shryve folk of moost dignyte . . .	RR. 7678

**Most see Aldermost**

**Mooste see Must**

**Mot (noun).**

With a gret horne blew three mot . . . . . BD. 376

## **Mot(e) (verb)**

Men moote yewe silver to the poure freres . . .	A.Prof. 232
He moote reherce, as ny as ever he kan, . . .	A.Prof. 732
Or ellis he moot telle his tale untrew, . . .	A.Prof. 735
He moot as wel seye o word as another . . .	A.Prof. 738
'The wordes moote be cosy to the dede, . . .	A.Prof. 742
As ever moote I drynke wyn or ale, . . .	A.Prof. 832
But al that thyng I moot as now forbere . . .	A.Kn. 885
A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed; . . .	A.Kn. 1169
Heere in this prisoun moote we endure . . .	A.Kn. 1185
For I moot wepe and wayle while I lye, . . .	A.Kn. 1295
But after his deeth man moot wepe and pleyne, . . .	A.Kn. 1320
But I moot been in prisoun thurgh Saturne, . . .	A.Kn. 1328
But in prison he moot dwelle alway; . . .	A.Kn. 1350
That nedes-cost he moot hymselfen hyde, . . .	A.Kn. 1477
With-out faile he moot be deed or I; . . .	A.Kn. 1644
For outhur I moot sleen hym at the gappe, . . .	A.Kn. 1645
Or he moot sleen me, if that me myshappe; . . .	A.Kn. 1646
But all moot ben assayed, hoot and cold; . . .	A.Kn. 1811
A man moot ben a fool, or yong or coold,— . . .	A.Kn. 1812
He moot go pipen in an yvy leaf: . . .	A.Kn. 1838
I moot with strengthe wyne hire in the place; . . .	A.Kn. 2399
Bitwixe your ther moot be som tyme pees, . . .	A.Kn. 2474
That moot namore goon agayn to fighte? . . .	A.Kn. 2653
This al and som, that Arcita moot dye, . . .	A.Kn. 2761
He moot be deed, the kyng as shal a page; . . .	A.Kn. 3030
Thanne may I seyn that al this thyng moot deye . . .	A.Kn. 3034
Oure Hooste lough and swoor, 'So moot I gon, . . .	A.Mil. 3114
Of yvel entente, but for I moot reherce . . .	A.Mil. 3173
Thy wyf and thou moote hange fer atwynne, . . .	A.Mil. 3589
So moot I thryve I shal, at cokkes crowe, . . .	A.Mil. 3675
I pray to God his nekke mote breke . . .	A.Rv. 3918
For hooly chirches good moot been despendid . . .	A.Rv. 3983
For, John,'seyde he, 'als ever moot I thryve, . . .	A.Rv. 4177
I moot been hires, I may noon oother chese . . .	B.ML. 227
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or syng. . . .	B.ML. 294
That I moot bere with al the haste I may. . . .	B.ML. 737
That I moot be thy tormentour, or deye . . .	B.ML. 818
But wo is hym that payen moot for all! . . .	B.Sh. 1200
He moot us clothe and he moot us arraye, . . .	B.Sh. 1202
Thanne moot another payen for oure cost, . . .	B.Sh. 1208
But out it moot, I may namore abyde! . . .	B.Sh. 1350
Lene me this somme, or ellis moot I deye . . .	B.Sh. 1376
For, evermoore we moote stonde in drede . . .	B.Sh. 1427
For yet to-nyght this beastes moot I beye; . . .	B.Sh. 1468
And in his compaignye moot I goon . . .	B.Sh. 1552
'Now longe moote thou saille by the coast, . . .	B.Pri. 1626
Wherefore I syng, and syng moot certeyn . . .	B.Pri. 1853
The child seyde, 'Al-so moote I theel! . . .	B.Th. 2007
your riches mooten been dispendid . . .	B.Mel. 2560-5
And out at dore anon I moot me dighte, . . .	B.Mk. 3104
And seyde, 'Farewel, fader, I moot dye!' . . .	B.Mk. 3631
'Sire,' wolde he seyn, 'an emperour moot nede . . .	B.Mk. 3897
'Yis, sir,' quod he, 'yis, Hoost, so moot I go, . . .	B.NP. 4006
Than ever Caton was, so moot I theel! . . .	B.NP. 4166
But what that God forwoot moot nedes bee, . . .	B.NP. 4424
So moote I brouke wel myne eyen tweye,— . . .	B.NP. 4490
For I moot turne agayne to my matere . . .	C.Doe. 104
My pitous haad moot smyen of thyh heed! . . .	C.Doe. 226
So moot I then, thou art a propre man, . . .	C.Pard. 309
'I graunte, y-wis,' quod he, 'but I moot thynke . . .	C.Pard. 327
And therfore moot I han myn age stille, . . .	C.Pard. 725
I moote go thider as I have to go, . . .	C.Pard. 749
As ever moote I drynken wyn or ale, . . .	D.WB. 194
Moote thy welked nekke be to-broke! . . .	D.WB. 277
'Of alle men y-blessed moot he be, . . .	D.WB. 323
'Yet koude I make his berd, so moot I theel! . . .	D.WB. 361
Bet than oure parishe preest, as moot I thee . . .	D.WB. 532
As wywes mooten, for it is usage, . . .	D.WB. 589
Yet, out it moot, we kan no conseil hyde . . .	D.WB. 590
For filthe and elde, al so moot I theel! . . .	D.WB. 1215
I prey to God that I moote sterven wood, . . .	D.WB. 1242
Ye han heer touched, al so moot I theel! . . .	D.Fri. 1271
Who-so wol preyre he moot faste and be clete, . . .	D.Sum. 1879
Thomas, Thomas, so moote I ryde or go,— . . .	D.Sum. 1942
'Ye shul be deed,' quod he, 'so moot I thryve! . . .	D.Sum. 2034
He nedes moot unto the play assente; . . .	E.Ci. 11
Ther I was free, I moot been in servage; . . .	E.Ci. 147
At your requeste, as ever moot I thryve! . . .	E.Ci. 172
For any wele ye moot yoreselfen knowe; . . .	E.Ci. 474
I moot doon with thy doughter for the beste, . . .	E.Ci. 489
'Madame,' he seyde, 'ye moote foryeve it me, . . .	E.Ci. 526
But men moote nede unto hire lust obeye, . . .	E.Ci. 531
Grissildis moot al suffren and consente; . . .	E.Ci. 537
Of thilke Fader, blessed moote he be, . . .	E.Ci. 572
'I am and naked moot I turne agayn; . . .	E.Ci. 872
Were I unbounde, al so moot I theel! . . .	E.Mch. 1226
And seyde thus, 'Alas! I moot trespace . . .	E.Mch. 1828
For every labour som tyme moot han reste, . . .	E.Mch. 1862
Thor as ye woot that every wight moot neede; . . .	E.Mch. 1951
That she moot outhur dyen sodeynly, . . .	E.Mch. 2004
Or elles she moot han hym as hir leste; . . .	E.Mch. 2005
I am a woman, nedes moot I speke, . . .	E.Mch. 2305
As ever hool I moote brouke my kressel! . . .	E.Mch. 2308
Or I moot dye, so soore longest me . . .	E.Mch. 2332
I am noon swich, I moot speke as I kan, . . .	F.Sq. 41
Ye moote with the platte awerd agayn . . .	F.Sq. 164
Ye mooten trille a pyn, stant in his ere, . . .	F.Sq. 316
Ye moote nempne hym to what place also, . . .	F.Sq. 318
Moote been enchesoun of youre cruel dede, . . .	F.Sq. 456
That ech of yow moot tellen atte leste . . .	F.Fkl. 697

**Mot(e) (verb)—Continued**

Thyng that I speke it moot be bare and pleyn.	F.Fkl. 720
That freendes everygh oother moot obeye.	F.Fkl. 762
Lerneth to suffre, or elles so moot I goon.	F.Fkl. 777
Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deth horrible!	F.Fkl. 1010
This amorous folk somtyme moot han hir reste.	F.Fkl. 1218
Myn heritage moot I nedes selle.	F.Fkl. 1563
Thanne were I wel, for elles moot I selle	F.Fkl. 1583
As in effect, to hym, so moot I go!	G.CY. 634
A teyne of silver—yevele moot he cheeve!	G.CY. 1225
But it a fool be, woot wel it moot ned;	G.CY. 1280
Fy, stynkyng swyn! fy, foule moote thou falle!	H.Mcp. 40
I wol nat wratthe hym, al so moot I thryve!	H.Mcp. 80
'The word moot acorde with the dede';	H.Mcp. 208
The word moot cosyen be to the werkynge.	H.Mcp. 210
The montance of a gnat, so moot I thryve!	H.Mcp. 255
destroyen hym that moot biknownen his	I.Pars. 170-5
as ferlosh as he kan; al moot be seyd	I.Pars. 320-5
'Wikked deeth moot come upon thilke	I.Pars. 440-5
they moot descenden into helle al doun, al	I.Pars. 440-5
agayns the whiche foure he moot have,	I.Pars. 660-5
and therfore ther mooten been marchantz	I.Pars. 775-80
espirituels unto hir servantz it moot be	I.Pars. 785-90
understonde that the service moot been	I.Pars. 785-90
he ne may no synne withstonde; he moot been	I.Pars. 820-5
fourde condicions. First, it moot been	I.Pars. 980-5
And eek a man moot accusen	I.Pars. 1015-20
That wil not be, moot nedes be left;	BD. 42
Ther moot be cause wherfor that men pleyn;	Mars. 157
Alas! that ever lovers moot endure,	Mars. 198
But he that wroughte hir, also moot I thee,	Mars. 267
And algates moot, and have doun yow, ful yore,	Comp. L. 80
For either mot I have yow in my cheyn,	Anel. 284
Or with the dethe ye mot departe us tweyn;	Anel. 285
Mot be the choycs of everich that is here,	PF. 408
And but I speke I mot for sorwe deye.	PF. 469
And to the juges domet ye moten stonde;	PF. 546
Quod tho the sperhauke, 'never mot she the!	PF. 569
And mot ben youres whil my lyf may dure!	PF. 642
whiche thyng only I moot grauten	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
faste mote thi haliden; for, whiles that thei	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
he mot alwey ben adrad that he ne lese	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
he mot bien alwey agast lest he lese that he	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
ye mooten seke outward your goodes in	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
moot ther neke ben moche folk ore	Bo.2. p.5. 720-5
In this manere thanne moten kynges han	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
Who so wil ben myghti he moot daunten	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
that ben preyed falsly, they mote nedes han schame	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
that syn ther moot nedes ben many folk	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
gentilnesse, thanne mote they nedes ben	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
blisful, thanne by the same cause moten thise beestis	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
power, certes, as in that, it moot nedes	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
be moten, as it is, that this thyng be	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
'Thanne mote we grauten,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
and certes also mote we grauten that	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
'It moot nedly ben so,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
thilke general ther moot ben som thing that	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
is verray blisfulnesse. Thanne moot it nedis be	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
'Thanne,' quod sche, 'moten we nedes granten	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
whiche it mote nedes be that sovereyne	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
divers, nedes the substance moot be oo	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
be oon, it moot nedys deien and	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
alle, thanne mote we nedys confessen	Bo.3. p.11. 1040-5
'Yys thus it moot nedes be,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
'It moot nedes be so,' quod I, 'for	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
the wordis moot nedes be cosyenes to the	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20
good folk moten be myghty, and schrewes feble	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
and mede ben contrarie, it moot nedes ben	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
gurdoun of gode, that al so moot the peyne	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
men, than moot it nedes be that schrewes,	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
thing peraventure to some folk, yit moot it nedes be	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
yevel, it moot nedes be that thei (schrewes)	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
schrewednesse makith wrecchis, than mot he nedes	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
ben	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
ben false, or elles he mot schewe that the	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
it moot nedes be that thei ne be	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
thanne moten thilke thingis fleten togidre whiche	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
araced with the flood, moten assemblen;	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
desired. But the soules of men moten nedes be	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
thanne moot it nedes ben that alle thinges	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
(That is to seyn, that thei moten betide.)	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-60
that ne mai nat unbytide, it moot bytiden	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5

**Mot(e) (verb)—Continued**

seith, it moot bytide), and thilke thing	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
seeth any thyng present, than moot thilke thing ben	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
And litel weneth that he mot descend!	TC.1. 216
I mot endure and with my feres drawe.'	TC.1. 224
But that is nat the worst, as mote I the!	TC.1. 341
Wol thee disese, and I mot nedes deye;	TC.1. 573
That as her joyes moten overgon,	TC.1. 846
So mote her sorwes passen everychon.	TC.1. 847
To goode mote it torne!—of you I mette.'	TC.2. 90
'Nay, nay!' quod he, 'as evere mote I thrive,	TC.2. 125
This thing be told to you, so mote I thrive!	TC.2. 135
'So longe mote ye live, and alle proude,	TC.2. 402
But sith I see my lord mot nedes dye,	TC.2. 439
Thorough which I wot that I mot nedes dyen.	TC.2. 536
For thorough this strete he mot to paleys ride;	TC.2. 616
Which that myn uncle swer'th he mot be ded	TC.2. 654
Now, who-so seith so, mote he nevere the!	TC.2. 670
Lat ben! And sory mote he ben his live,	TC.2. 1056
To dethe mote I amiten be with thonder,	TC.2. 1145
For in good herte it mot som routhe impresse	TC.2. 1371
Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne!	TC.2. 1501
And seide, 'Y-wis, ye mote algate arise!	TC.2. 1669
How I mot telle anon-right the gladnesse	TC.3. 47
This mot be don: ye shal be ther anon!—	TC.3. 564
He sodeinly mot falle into woodnesse	TC.3. 794
Or wot it not; it mot be oon of tweye.	TC.3. 823
As every joye of worldly thing mot fle,	TC.3. 828
I bidde God I nevere mote have joye!	TC.3. 875
Though that I tarie a yeer, som time I moot	TC.3. 1195
And seide, 'O swete, as evere mote I gon,	TC.3. 1206
Yit mot I nede amenden in som wise	TC.3. 1287
That day of us mot make disaveuraunce!	TC.3. 1424
Now felle I that myn herte mot a-twol	TC.3. 1475
Ayein his wil, sin it mot nedes be,	TC.3. 1520
That Phebus mot his rosy day forth bringe;	TC.3. 1755
Mot henne-forth ben master of my book,	TC.4. 17
And longe mote your lif in joye endure!	TC.4. 326
Swich fir by proces mot of kinde colde;	TC.4. 418
She mot forgon; for which disaventure	TC.4. 741
Mot gon, and thus departen from my knight!	TC.4. 753
That, "ertheles, mot grene sone deye."	TC.4. 770
That ylke day I mote from you departe	TC.4. 773 var
Than mot it fallen, though men hadde it sworn,	TC.4. 976
That he mot sitten by necessity,	TC.4. 1032
Ther mot necessity ben in you bothe.	TC.4. 1036
Y-wis that thing mot needfully be so,—	TC.4. 1074
So mot it come. And thus the bifalling	TC.4. 1076
The nature of the pees moot nedes drive	TC.4. 1353
Mot spenden part the remenaunt for to save,	TC.4. 1376
Ek, "who-so wol han lief, he lief mot lete."	TC.4. 1585
Sin that I see that nede it mot be thus.	TC.4. 1599
And that I mot gon to the Grekes ost!	TC.4. 1622
But forth she mot, for sught that may bitide:	TC.5. 59
Al certainly that I mot nedes dye;	TC.5. 318
A man mot twinnen of necessity,	TC.5. 339
'But sin of fine force I mot arise,	TC.5. 421
Destroyed ben? Why, nay, so mote I gon!	TC.5. 907
I am disposed bet, so mote I go,	TC.5. 984
Pandare answerde, 'Nay, so mote I theel	TC.5. 1160
Fro day to day am I, and so mot dwelle,	TC.5. 1329
'But for as muche as me mot nedes like	TC.5. 1352
Devis, I preye to God so mote it be,	TC.5. 1363
And Troilus mot wepe in cares coldel	TC.5. 1747
So ofte a daye I mot thy werk renewe,	Adam. 5
And graunt he mote hit ful deserve,	HF.1. 102
That every soun mot to hit pace,	HF.2. 212
Moot nedes come to Fames House.	HF.2. 278
But noght nyl I, so mote I thryve,	HF.3. 239
For al mot out, other late or rathe,	HF.3. 1049
Than mote we to bokes that we fynde,—	LGW. 17
I pray to God that faire mote she falle,	LGW. 186
Whoso that goth, alwey sche mote wante.	LGW.G. 337
Ye moten herken if he can replye	LGW. 343
Yit mote he doun bothe ryght, to poore and ryche,	LGW. 388
I mot goon home, the sonne draweth west,	LGW. 563
My body mote he renten, or what beste	LGW. 843
That wilde is, gnawen mote he now my herte!	LGW. 844
That in o grave i-ferre we moten lye,	LGW. 903
Refreshed mote he ben of his distresse.	LGW. 1081
He mote stonde; of whiche no creature,	LGW. 1632
Now mote I sayne the exilynge of kynges	LGW. 1680
Hem of Athenes, that they mote hym given	LGW. 1925
That shames deth on me ther mote falle,	LGW. 2064
And that my spirite be nyghte mote go	LGW. 2066
That I mote of traytoure have a name,	LGW. 2068
For which my spirit mot goo to do me shame	LGW. 2069 var
That she mote goon with me, if that I goo,	LGW. 2097
Mote I be with the Minotawre to morowel	LGW. 2104
Of Rhodopey, upon yow mot compleyne,	LGW. 2498
My body mote ye seen, within a while,	LGW. 2551
And nedes-coste thys thing mot have an ende;	LGW. 2697
Or he or I mot nedes lese our lyfe.	LGW. 2898
Right so mot I kythen my brotelnesse:	Fort. 63
Beth hevye ageyn, or elles mot I dye!	Purse. 7
Beth hevye ageyn, or elles mot I dye.	Purse. 14
Beth hevye ageyn, or elles mot I dye!	Purse. 21
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace,	W.Unc. 9
That they mote syngen and be light.	RR. 77
That I this nyght ne mote it see.	RR. 637
Wel yvel mote they thryve and thee,	RR. 1067



**Mot(e) (verb)—Continued**

And yvel arryved mote they be, . . . . .	RR. 1063
I mote my tonge stynten nede; . . . . .	RR. 1441
Withoute halthe I mote ay dure, . . . . .	RR. 1961
The halthe of love mot be founde . . . . .	RR. 1965
He mote endure, and eke travaille, . . . . .	RR. 2011
He mote be curteis and voide of pride, . . . . .	RR. 2352
He mote be warned hastily, . . . . .	RR. 2604
And seide: 'Sir, so mote I thee, . . . . .	RR. 3086
That I [ne] mote glad and joly be, . . . . .	RR. 3769
the trouble soone Mote folowe, and chaunge as the moone, . . . . .	RR. 3778
The stoundenele joie mote overgoo; . . . . .	RR. 3784
Where-thurgh that me mote forth by pace, . . . . .	RR. 4096
And now I woot that I mote goo . . . . .	RR. 4119
Sith Bealaocil mote fro me twynne, . . . . .	RR. 4367
I mote be deed, I may not live, . . . . .	RR. 4426
Now mote my sorwe enforced be; . . . . .	RR. 4499
Sothly the faiste mote nedye than, . . . . .	RR. 4588
For though I dye as I mote nede, . . . . .	RR. 4603
That I mote deyen for penaunce, . . . . .	RR. 4607
That lasse harme is, so mote I the, . . . . .	RR. 4841
Ne me ne likith, so mote I the, . . . . .	RR. 5899
Withoute stroke it mote be take . . . . .	RR. 6278
And eke my lemman mote they serve, . . . . .	RR. 6305
That me mote nedis on this playne, . . . . .	RR. 6418
'Sir, I wole fillen, so mote I go, . . . . .	RR. 6488
Wostow how I mot a-scape? . . . . .	RR. 6516 <i>em</i>
Thus mote he done, or do trespas, . . . . .	RR. 6579
That he ne shal, so mote I go, . . . . .	RR. 6591
Men mote eten, that is no drede, . . . . .	RR. 6608
They done not wel, so mote I go, . . . . .	RR. 6623
The smale puple hem mote enclyne, . . . . .	RR. 6814

**Mote (noun)**

It mighte not a mote in that suffise. . . . .	TC.3. 1603
---	------------

**Motes**

As thikke as motes in the sonne beem,— . . . . .	D.WB. 868
--	-----------

**Mother**

My mooder yaf it me, so God me save; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3795
And ye, my mooder, my soverayn plesance, . . . . .	B.M.L. 276
The mooder of the sowdan, welte of vices, . . . . .	B.M.L. 323
First to his mooder, and all the regne aboute, . . . . .	B.M.L. 389
The mooder of the sowdan, riche and gay, . . . . .	B.M.L. 395
As any mooder myghte hir doghter deere, . . . . .	B.M.L. 397
The kynges mooder, ful of tyranny? . . . . .	B.M.L. 696
Unto the kynges mooder rideth swithe, . . . . .	B.M.L. 730
The mooder was an elf, by aventure, . . . . .	B.M.L. 764
In hym triste I, and in his mooder deere,— . . . . .	B.M.L. 832
'Mooder,' quod she, 'and mayde, bright Marie, . . . . .	B.M.L. 841
His mooder slow,—that may men pleynly rede,— . . . . .	B.M.L. 894
Til Cristes mooder—blessed be she say!— . . . . .	B.M.L. 950
Kyng Alla, which that hadde his mooder slayn, . . . . .	B.M.L. 988
A mooder he hath, but fader hath he noon, . . . . .	B.M.L. 1020
If that the childes mooder were aught she . . . . .	B.M.L. 1034
O mooder mayde! O mayde mooder fre! . . . . .	B.Pri. 1667
Of Cristes mooder, he hadde in usage, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1698
Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1700
Of Cristes mooder?" seyde this innocent. . . . .	B.Pri. 1728
On Cristes mooder set was his entente. . . . .	B.Pri. 1740
Of Cristes mooder, that to hire to preyre . . . . .	B.Pri. 1748
And ever on Cristes mooder, meeke and kynde, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1787
And eek his mooder, honour of mankynde, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1809
His mooder swownynge by his bere lay; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1815
And, for the worship of his mooder deere, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1844
'This welte of mercy, Cristes mooder sweete, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1846
Wepynge and heryng Cristes mooder deere, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1868
For reverence of his mooder, Marie. Amen. . . . .	B.Pri. 1880
destourbeth the mooder to wepen in the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
unborn of his mooder that shal sterve. . . . .	B.Mel. 2230-5
his mooder Rebekka, wan the benyoun of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90
clepeth Cassidore povertie the mooder of ruynes,— . . . . .	B.Mel. 2760-5
ruynes,—that is to seyn, the mooder of overthrowynge . . . . .	B.Mel. 2765-60
His mooder made he in pitous array, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3673
That he so litel of his mooder tolde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3676
And eek yowre mooder, of hire gentilnesse, . . . . .	B.Noc. 4486
Toward a temple, with hire mooder deere, . . . . .	C.Dop. 119
Haard is verray mooder of lesynges, . . . . .	C.Pard. 591
And seye, "Leve mooder, lest me in! . . . . .	C.Pard. 731
Mooder, with yow wolde I chaunge my cheste . . . . .	C.Pard. 734
Sholde lete fader and mooder, and take me; . . . . .	D.WB. 31
'My leve mooder,' quod this knyght, 'certeyn . . . . .	D.WB. 1005
'Now, Mabely, myn owene mooder deere, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1626
'Peel!' quod oure Hoost, 'for Cristes mooder deere; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1762
'Ey! Goddes mooder,' quod she,—'blisful mayde! . . . . .	D.Sum. 2202
Wel myghte a mooder thanne han cryed, alas! . . . . .	E.Cl. 563
Ful lyk a mooder, with hire salte teeres . . . . .	E.Cl. 1084
Yowre woful mooder wende stedfastly . . . . .	E.Cl. 1094
By good conseil of his mooder Rebekke, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1363
As dooth the mooder when the child shal dye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2365
God bless us, and his mooder Sainte Marie! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2418
Thow mayde and mooder, doghter of thy sone, . . . . .	G.SN. 36
Thow Cristes mooder, doghter deere of Annel . . . . .	G.SN. 70
grace, the which seed is mooder of sickness, . . . . .	I.Pars. 115-20
shullen rebellen agayns fader and mooder, . . . . .	I.Pars. 200-5
alle of o fader and of o mooder, and alle . . . . .	I.Pars. 460-5
and o mooder, that is to seyn, Adam and . . . . .	I.Pars. 515-20
Crist, ne his sweete mooder. And in . . . . .	I.Pars. 555-60
in herte, which bitterness is mooder of . . . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
ignorance be mooder of alle harm, certes negligence is . . . . .	I.Pars. 710-5
man shal lete fader and mooder and taken . . . . .	I.Pars. 840-5

**Mother—Continued**

his blisful mooder and alle the Seintes of hevене, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1085-90
For certes, Cristes blisful mooder dere, . . . . .	ABC. 28
Glorious mayde and mooder which that never . . . . .	ABC. 49
That cometh of thee, thou Cristes mooder deere, . . . . .	ABC. 99
Thee whom God ches to mooder for humblesse! . . . . .	ABC. 108
Redresse me, mooder, and me chastise, . . . . .	ABC. 129
Moder, of whom our merci kan to spyrynge, . . . . .	ABC. 133
Silla, and eek the mooder of Romulus,— . . . . .	PF. 292
out of thi modir wombe, I receyved the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
orphelyn of fader and of modir, and were . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
with the blood of his modir (that is to . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
the body of his modir to seen wher he was . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
his modir (Callyope), the goddesse. And he . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
In May that mooder is of monthes glade, . . . . .	TC.2. 50
Thy modir ek, Citherea the swete, . . . . .	TC.3. 1255
O modir myn that cleped were Argvve . . . . .	TC.4. 762 <i>var</i>
And thou, my modir, far-wel, for I go! . . . . .	TC.4. 1207
Priam ful ofte, and ek his modir dere, . . . . .	TC.5. 1226
Thorough his modir, wol I you not telle, . . . . .	TC.5. 1483
For love of mayde and modir thyn benigne! . . . . .	TC.5. 1869
That is the modir of tydynge, . . . . .	HF.3. 893
By Seynte Venus, that my modir ys, . . . . .	L.GW. 338
His owene mooder, that spake with him thus; . . . . .	L.GW. 999
At prayere of hys modir bye above, . . . . .	L.GW. 1141
Fader, modir, housbonde, alle y-fere, . . . . .	L.GW. 1828
his Moder the Maide moo than I behete. . . . .	Astr. 20-5
maner toret fast to the modir of thyn Astrelabye . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
3. Mater.—The Moder of thin Astrelabye . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
The modir of thyn Astrolabye is thickest by . . . . .	Astr. 25-32 <i>var</i> Th.
4. This modir is divided on the bakhalf . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
and the riet in the wombe of the modir. . . . .	Astr. 57-60
Hir modir Resoun; and thus was Shame . . . . .	RR. 3034
For she is modir of Cupide, . . . . .	RR. 3702
But for his modir Curtesie . . . . .	RR. 3890
Whanne fader or modir arn in grave, . . . . .	RR. 4860
For lyche a modir she can cheriahe, . . . . .	RR. 5417
Yowre modir full of vesselage . . . . .	RR. 5871
'Lordynges, my modir, the goddesse, . . . . .	RR. 5877
My modir is she, and of childehede, . . . . .	RR. 5885
Mi modir is of gret prowess, . . . . .	RR. 5893
My modir is not wont to pay, . . . . .	RR. 5944
But [hy] my modir seint Venus, . . . . .	RR. 5953
That with my modir have be prive; . . . . .	RR. 5964
That my modir, Ypocrysie, . . . . .	RR. 6779
My modir femed hym, Seynt Amour: . . . . .	RR. 6781
And Emperis my modir is, . . . . .	RR. 7215

<b>Mothers</b>	
And at the kynges moodres court he lighte; . . . . .	B.M.L. 786
But sooth is this, that at his moodres heeste . . . . .	B.M.L. 1013
With moodres pitee in hir brest enclosed . . . . .	B.Pri. 1783
Ye fadres and ye moodres eek, also, . . . . .	C.Doc. 93
And on the ground, which is my moodres gate, . . . . .	C.Pard. 729
Now by my moodres sires soule! I swere . . . . .	E.Mch. 2265
'Goddes blessing, and his moodres also, . . . . .	G.CY. 1243

<b>Moths</b>	
seith that "right as motthes in the shepes . . . . .	B.Mel. 2185-90
Thise wormes, ne thise motthes, ne thise mytes, . . . . .	D.WB. 560
under hem shul been strawed motthes, and hire . . . . .	I.Pars. 195-200

<b>Motion</b>	
consellyng, but a moclouen or a moevyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2425-30
N's but to shewen you my moclouen, . . . . .	TC.4. 1291

<b>Motive</b>	
This gentil kyng hath caught a greet motyf . . . . .	B.M.L. 628
For, brother myn, of me taak this motyf, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1491

<b>Motley</b>	
A Marchant . . . In motteleye, and hye on horse he . . . . .	A.Prol. 271

<b>Moul. see Mowl.</b>	
------------------------	--

<b>Mount</b>	
For soothly al the mount of Citheron, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1936
Thow gladere of the mount of Citheron, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2223
Bitwix this and the mount of Kaukasous, . . . . .	D.WB. 1140
Spak with hym in the mount of Synay. . . . .	D.Sum. 1887
In mount Oreb, he he hadde any speche . . . . .	D.Sum. 1891
And of Mount Vesulus in special, . . . . .	E.Cl. 47
I sleepe never on the Mount of Pernaso, . . . . .	FF.Kl. 721
Gonne up to mounte, and doun descende, . . . . .	HF.2. 445

<b>Mountain</b>	
Descendynge fro the montaigne into playn. . . . .	B.M.L. 24
And in balance weyen ech montayne; . . . . .	B.Mk. 8776
He starf ful wretchedly in a monteyne. . . . .	B.Mk. 3817
on a montayne, ne men lighte nat a lanterne . . . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
Ne the unstable montaigne that . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
cop of the montaigne with alle hise . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
on the cop of the montaigne, or in the moyste sandes; . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
the montaigne of Ethna that ay brenneth. . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
of the montaigne Ethna whan the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
montaigne that highte Caucasus; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5

<b>Mountains</b>	
And rennen in the montaignes al the nyght, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3454
fro heve montaynes, is areestid . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
ne hiden nat yowr gynnes in heve montaynes . . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
waxen in fieldis, and some in mountaynes, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
And now hilles, and now mountaynes, . . . . .	HF.2. 390

## Mourne

Ne sette I nat the montance of a tare, . . .	A.Kn. 1570
Noght but the montance of a corn of whete, . . .	C.Pard. 863
The montance of a gnat, so moote I thyrvel! . . .	H.Mcp. 255
And largely the mountaunce of an houre . . .	TC.2. 1707
Can not the mountaunce of a knotte unbinde, . . .	TC.3. 1732
The mountaunce of a furlong wey of space. . .	LGW. 307
The mountaunce of two fynger hight. . .	RR. 1562

## Mourdaunt

The mourdaunt wrought in noble wiss . . .	RR. 1094
---	----------

## Mourn

I moorne as dooth a lamb after the tete; . . .	A.Mil. 3704
They moorne for hym, <i>paramour</i> , . . .	B.Th. 1933
That I shal make thyn herte for to morne, . . .	D.WB. 848
For want of sight, thou gynnest morne, . . .	RR. 2445
Thus shalt thou morne and eke compleyne, . . .	RR. 2503
But I allas now morne shall . . .	RR. 4315
She canne arise that doth morne, . . .	RR. 4361
But al his lyf he doth so morne, . . .	RR. 4917
Whiche causen hir to mourne in woo . . .	RR. 5007

## Mourneth

She mourneth, waketh, wayleth, fasteth, pleyneth; . . .	F.Fkl. 819
From him for whom she mourneth night and day, . . .	TC.5. 793

## Mourning

Al styntyd is the moornyng and the teres . . .	A.Kn. 2968
That lik a turtel trewe is my moornyng; . . .	A.Mil. 3706
But natheless, ther was greet moornyng . . .	B.ML. 621
hath cast the in-to moornyng and in-to . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
I-schad, and seketh moornyng only the . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
wepyng and the moornyng that was . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
In moornyng blak, as bright burnettes. . .	RR. 4756

## Mouse

She wolde wepe, if that she saugh a mous . . .	A.Prol. 144
We faren as he that dronke is as a mous. . .	A.Kn. 1261
I dar wel seyn if she hadde been a mous, . . .	A.Mil. 3346
Thou comest hoom as dronken as a mous . . .	D.WB. 246
And lat hym seen a mous go by the wal, . . .	H.Mcp. 177
Swich appetit he hath to ete a mous. . .	H.Mcp. 180
a mous among other mys that . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
Thogh hit were piped of a mouse, . . .	HF.2. 277

## Mouses

I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek . . .	D.WB. 572
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou wretched mouses herte! . . .	TC.3. 736

## Moustre see Muster

## Mouth

Hir mouth ful amal and ther-to softe and reed, . . .	A.Prol. 153
His mouth as wyde was as a greet forneys, . . .	A.Prol. 559
Yours owene mouth, by yours confessioun, . . .	A.Kn. 1744
The colde deeth, with mouth gapyng upright, . . .	A.Kn. 2008
Hir mouth was swete as bragot or the meeth, . . .	A.Mil. 3261
My mouth hath icheed all this longe day, . . .	A.Mil. 3682
This Absolon gan wype his mouth ful drie: . . .	A.Mil. 3730
But with his mouth he kiste hir naked ers, . . .	A.Mil. 3734
And in the floor, with nose and mouth to-broke, . . .	A.Rv. 4277
Forth gooth hir ship thurgh-out the narwe mouth . . .	B.ML. 946
But by the mouth of children thy bountee . . .	B.Pri. 1647
By mouth of innocent, lo, heree thy myght! . . .	B.Pri. 1793
Now holde youre mouth, <i>par charitee</i> , . . .	B.Th. 2081
in hir crys, in hir nose, and in hir mouth, . . .	B.Mel. 2160-5
a vileynous word out of his mouth; . . .	B.Mel. 2690-5
This cok brak from his mouth delverly, . . .	B.NP. 4606
Bacus hadde of hire mouth right no maistrise, . . .	C.Doe. 58
Allas! the shorte throte, the tendre mouth, . . .	C.Pard. 517
A likerous mouth mooste han a likerous tayl. . .	D.WB. 466
She leyde hir mouth unto the water doun: . . .	D.WB. 973
No tendre mouth, noon herte delicat, . . .	E.Cl. 927
And with a galpyng mouth hem alle he keste, . . .	F.Sq. 350
And eek from Gerounde to the mouth of Sayne, . . .	F.Fkl. 1222
Hoold cloos thy mouth, man, by thy fader kynl . . .	H.Mcp. 37
herte to have shrift of mouthe and to doon . . .	I.Pars. 85-90
Confessioun of mouth, and Satisfaccioun; for which . . .	I.Pars. 105-10
contricioun of herte, and shrift of mouth, . . .	I.Pars. 105-10
shul dyen, as God seith by the mouth of . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
seith God by the mouth of Ezechiel, . . .	I.Pars. 235-40
humylitee in his mouth, the thriddle in . . .	I.Pars. 475-80
Also the humilitee of mouth is in . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
biknoweth with his owene mouth that . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
ydel, or falsly swereth with his mouth, . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
speketh the mouth ful ofte. And ye shul . . .	I.Pars. 625-30
feith, and in mouth, and in beryngne, . . .	I.Pars. 735-40
the mouth of a brennyng oven, or of a . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
that kissen in vileynye, for that mouth is . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
the mouth of helle; and namely thise olde . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
confessioun of mouth, as I bigan in the firste chapitre, . . .	I.Pars. 955-60
in mouth, and in dede, by thy five wittes, . . .	I.Pars. 955-60
thyn owene propre mouth, but thow be woxe dowmb, . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
by the mouth of Plato this sentence, that is to . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
the mouth of the same Plato that it was . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
in the mouth of the peple that knoweth . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
with cruel mouth, blowyng by woodnesse of herte, . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70

Homer with the hony mouth (that is . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
--	--------------------

but for to speke it with mouthe, . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
--	--------------------

That nevere yit his lady mouth he kiste! . . .	TC.1. 812
But ofte time her colde mouth he kiste: . . .	TC.4. 1181
Of every philosophres mouthe, . . .	HF.2. 250
Anon, and sette hit to his mouthe, . . .	HF.3. 589
Out of his trumpes mouthe smelde . . .	HF.3. 595
Went every [thyng] fro mouth to mouthe, . . .	HF.3. 986

## Mouth—Continued

With bloody mouth, of strangelyng of a beste, . . .	LGW. 807
And with hir bloody mouth it al to-rente. . .	LGW. 820
How kysseth she his frosty mouthe so colde? . . .	LGW. 878
With litel mouth and rounde to see; . . .	RR. 549
With metely mouth and yen greye, . . .	RR. 822
First or the mouth, by covensant. . .	RR. 864
Hir nose, hir mouth, and eyhe, and cheke . . .	RR. 1023
His nose, his mouth, his yen shene, . . .	RR. 1518
And sithe kisse thou shalt my mouthe, . . .	RR. 1999
Whanne I hadde kised his mouth so swote; . . .	RR. 2040
Hir mouth, that is so gracious, . . .	RR. 2811
I touched nose, mouth, and face; . . .	RR. 4124

## Mouths

Hony is the more swete, if mouthes han first tasted . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
mouthes ben by-bled (that is to seyn, . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
hadden here mouthes y-plounged withynne . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10

I-drawn in-to hir mouthes and dronken . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
---	--------------------

Her mouthis so that thurgh her play . . .	RR. 787
---	---------

## Movability

ordre of destynal moevablete. For ryght . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
---	-------------------

## Mov- see Amoey-

## Movable

world and the moevable cercle of thynges, . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
---	--------------------

makid by his . . . songes the wodes moevable to . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
renne, . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5

brestes of men. The moevable peple is . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
---	-------------------

clivryng to moevable thynges, by the whiche . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
---	-------------------

things to doone; and the moevable bond . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
--	--------------------

ryght so is the ordre of moevable destyne . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
---	-------------------

constreyneth by his propre stablete the moevable . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
--	-------------------

things, . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
---------------	-------------------

moevable or wandryng thynges. . .	Astr. 75-82
-----------------------------------	-------------

in this moevable and transitorie moment. . .	Astr. 75-82
--	-------------

the infinite of the moevable tyme. . .	Astr. 75-82
--	-------------

or ellis of the first moevable. And note . . .	Astr. 75-82
--	-------------

the first moevable of the 8 speer, whiche . . .	Astr. 75-82
---	-------------

first moevable, that is to seyn the spere, . . .	RR. 4736
--	----------

And stedefast [stat] right mevable. . .	
---	--

Movable see Moebale	
---------------------	--

## Moue

houe defende; but certes, for to moue werre, . . .	B.Mel. 2215-20
--	----------------

ye wole moue werre and bataille. . .	B.Mel. 2835-40
--------------------------------------	----------------

been the causes that moeven a man to . . .	I.Pars. 125-30
--	----------------

The causes that oghte moue a man . . .	I.Pars. 130-5
--	---------------

The thriddle cause that oghte moue . . . to contri- . . .	I.Pars. 155-60
---	----------------

cionioun . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
----------------	----------------

The fifte thyng that oghte moue . . . to contricioun . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
--	---------------

thyng that oghte moue a man to contricioun . . .	I.Pars. 805-10
--	----------------

thise thynges moeven a man to . . .	PF.150
-------------------------------------	--------

That hath no myght to meve to ne fro, . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
---	-----------------

wyndes moeven and bysien the smothe watir of . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
--	-----------------

fro the botme, ne schal nat moue that . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
---	-------------------

to amytyn hye toures, ne schal nat moue . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
---	------------------

they mai moue a man from his place . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
--	------------------

I schal moue and adjust swiche thynges . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
--	-------------------

wolde first moeven armes, whan thei seyen cruele . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
--	--------------------

that a wight be myghti to moue, and goth . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
--	--------------------

thei moeven unryghtful oetes and cruel . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
--	-------------------

ne may nat moeven to . . . the simplicitie of . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
---	--------------------

fro withoute-forth moeven and entalenten . . .	TC.1. 472
--	-----------

ne mowen nat moeven hem-self her and . . .	HF.2. 317
--	-----------

Ne made him only ther-for ones meve; . . .	Astr. 330-7
--	-------------

Enclnyed is upward to meve; . . .	RR. 2327
-----------------------------------	----------

planete, whether so he moue forward or . . .	RR. 6039
--	----------

For that wole meven in her herte, . . .	
---	--

And moue hem eke so many requestis, . . .	
---	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--	--

--



**Movement**

'that the moevement of goynge nys in men . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5  
alle temporel moevement duelleth in the . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1885-90

**Mover**

'The Firste Moevere of the cause above, . . . A.Kn. 2987  
That same Prince, and that same Moevere,' quod he, . . . A.Kn. 2994  
That thilke Moevere stable is and eterne. . . . A.Kn. 3004  
And he that mover is of al . . . . . HF.1. 81

**Moveress**

Semed to ben a meveresse, . . . . . RR. 149 *em*

**Moveth**

wood ayens me? Ne moeveth it nat the . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
moeveth me noight as mochel as thyn . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
wynd Aquylon moeveth boylunge tempestes, . . . . . Bo.2.m.3. 355-60  
welfare moeveth the now, it is leveful that thow . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
and exciteth and moeveth your thoughtes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
965-70  
to seyn that it ne moeveth nevere mo, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1115-20  
yet it moeveth alle othere thinges.) . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1115-20  
errour moeveth folk, and maketh weery . . . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
1435-40  
nature, and al that moeveth in any manere, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
that it moeveth and disponyth, than of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1455-60

and moeveth the effect of the work, and ledith . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1465-70  
Thilke ordenaunce moeveth the hevене . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5  
and moeveth aboute the envyrrounyng, and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1785-90  
and moeveth hem to seen, or ryght so as . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1815-20  
thought in hym-self and moeveth and excith . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5  
Moveth for to comen to, . . . . . HF.2. 227  
Moveth first an air aboute, . . . . . HF.2. 303  
Moveth thider for to go, . . . . . HF.2. 329  
Moveth kyndely to pace . . . . . HF.2. 333  
Moveth up on high to pace . . . . . HF.2. 343  
clepid Northward; and alle that moeveth . . . . . Astr. 70-5  
that moeveth withinne the hevendes of . . . . . Astr. 70-5  
than moeveth the sonne in the lyne . . . . . Astr. 266-70  
the mone moeveth the contrarie from othre planetes . . . . . Astr. 330-7  
What moeveth you to hate him so, . . . . . RR. 7534  
That moeveth your foole eloquence, . . . . . RR. 7537

**Moving**

O firste moevyng, cruell firmament, . . . . . B.ML. 295  
concelling, but a mocion or a moevyng of folye, . . . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
hym by moevyng and styringe of synne; . . . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
by eschawynge and moevyng of his blood, . . . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
moevyng fodes, and ofte the horrible . . . . . Bo.2.m.3. 355-60  
moevyng and joynture of soule and body, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
joie mai ben had of here moevyng, . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760-5  
of treble kynde moevyng alle thingis . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5  
assembled a moevyng in-to two rowndes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5  
the moevyng to ryden, as the effect of his . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
the moevyng of the soule, but of the . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1025-30  
withouten moevyng. (That is . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5  
fir, that eschaweth by the swifte moevyng of the firma-  
ment, . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1165-70  
the circuler moevyng of the sonne). And yif thi . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1175-80  
power ne the moevyng of shrewes . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5  
of god and be withoute moevyng, certes . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5  
he stireth to gon by moevyng, he . . . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
1560-5  
I-brought forth by foolissh moevyng and . . . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
1625-30  
no moevyng of fre corage voluntarie ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
is, for that the moevyng of the resoun of . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1745-50  
al the body togidre, withoute moevyng . . . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1785-90  
goth byforn, excityng and moevyng the . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1815-20  
moevyng of temporel thinges folweth this . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1875-80  
fallith into moevyng fro the simplicité of . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1875-80  
And ek the pure wise of her moving . . . . . TC.1. 285  
Can for to like her moving and her chere, . . . . . TC.1. 289  
And of his moving, out of doute, . . . . . HF.2. 304  
ben a Theorike to declare the moevyng of  
shewen a table of the verrey moving of . . . . . Astr. 20-5  
these Aries and Libra, his moevyng is . . . . . Astr. 70-5  
without these hevendes, his moevyng is . . . . . Astr. 70-5  
the mydway of the first mevyng . . . . . Astr. 75-82 *var*  
Th.  
is clepid the gurdal of the first moevyng, . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
that the first moevyng is clepid moevyng of . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
moevyng is from est in-to west, and efte . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
of the first moevyng for it departith the . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
sodiak as the sonne of his propre moving . . . . . Astr. 179-85  
shalt thou perceyve wel the moving of a . . . . . Astr. 330-7  
yere, whan that the sonne, by mevyng . . . . . Astr. 358-62  
reke hie verrey moevyng by thy tables . . . . . Astr. 382-91

**Movings**

refreynt the styringes and the moevynges . . . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
desordeyned moevynges that comen of . . . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
feith by fayre moevynges. This love . . . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
595-600  
thilke moevynges ben covenable to everyche of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1010-5  
here of willeful moevynges of the soule . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1015-20  
the longe moevynges of his thoughtes; . . . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
1040-5  
so ordene moevynges by places, by tymes, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12  
1065-70  
thise diversites of moevynges. . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1065-70  
grete moevynges of hatredes, and to hasten and . . . . . Bo.4. m.4.1410-5  
devyded in moevynges, in places, in . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5  
elles by the celestial moevynges of sterres, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1465-70  
constrenith the moevynges of the corages of . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5  
doth no thing) by his propre moevynges, . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5  
to semblable moevyngis the speces that it halt  
withynne . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1815-20

**Mow**

Than laugheth she, and maketh him a mowe. . . . . TC.4. 7

**Mowe(n)**

Al mowe they yet tho dayes wel abregge, . . . . . A.Kn. 2999  
And yet they mowe hir luses nat amende. . . . . A.Kn. 3066  
In which we mowe swymme as in a barge, . . . . . A.Mil. 3550  
Oure olde lames mowe wel ben unweelde, . . . . . A.Rv. 8886  
rightfully ne mowe ye take no vengeance, . . . . . B.Mel. 2575-80  
'Thanne mowe ye seen that youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2575-80  
thou shalt nat mowe suffre.'" . . . . . B.Mel. 2855-60  
wittes mowen nat disaveeren hym or . . . . . B.Mel. 2855-60  
ye mowe have muchel folk, yet bihoveth . . . . . B.Mel. 2840-5  
where as ye mowe in oother manere have . . . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
as we konne and mowen, that it lyke unto . . . . . B.Mel. 2930-5  
as we mowe nat bere ne austene, . . . . . B.Mel. 2935-40  
we mowe fuffille the wille of yow and of my . . . . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
trowe ye mowe nat do; I seye ye . . . . . B.Mel. 3040-5  
men mowe have cause and matere to . . . . . B.Mel. 3050-5  
Religious folk, for ye mowe bettre paye . . . . . B.Mk. 3150  
mowe bettre paye Of Venus paiement than mowe we . . . . . B.Mk. 3161  
That ye mowe have a suffisant Pardoneer . . . . . C.Pard. 932  
As to possessors that mowen lyve, . . . . . D.Sum. 1722  
That we to yow mowe telle our hevynesse, . . . . . E.Cl. 95  
Been youre al, and ye mowe save or spille . . . . . E.Cl. 503  
That lordes heestes mowe nat been y-feyned: . . . . . E.Cl. 529  
They mowe wel ben biwailed and compleyned, . . . . . E.Cl. 530  
Ye mowe, for me, right as yow liketh do, . . . . . E.Mch. 1554  
For in oure actes we mowe do no synne, . . . . . E. Mch. 1838  
And make thes elene so that thou mowe biholde . . . . . G.SN. 300  
That thou mowe now escapen by that weye, . . . . . G.SN. 460  
To thee, ne to myself, mowen noight profite, . . . . . G.SN. 510  
We mowen nat, al though we hadde it sworn, . . . . . G.CY. 681  
Mowe in oure werkynge no thyng us availle; . . . . . G.CY. 780  
Oure walles mowe nat make hem resistence, . . . . . G.CY. 909  
They mowe wel chiteren as doon thes jayes, . . . . . G.CY. 1397  
that they mowe shewe to deliver hem fro payne, . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
charites, ne mowe never quyen agayn . . . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
hym of hem by shrifte, they mowe ful lightly ameneuse . . . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
to men, in which they mowe be saved'; . . . . . I.Pars. 695-600  
hasardours ne mowe nat been withouten . . . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
bordels of this fool women, that mowe be likned . . . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
precious purple ne mowe nat clothen . . . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
mowen assemble. The firste is in . . . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
But I mowe of my lorde here, . . . . . BD. 92  
Ye mowe hit fynde the see besyde, . . . . . BD. 208  
For by tho figuris mowe al ken . . . . . BD. 438 *var*  
Ye mowe preve hit bi assay, . . . . . BD. 551  
Ful blisful mowe they ben when they awake, . . . . . FF. 689  
flowynge in to thy thought, mowen waxen esy . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
The sterres . . . ne mowen yeten a-doun no lyght . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250-5  
is doon away, thow mowe knowe . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250-5  
with-ynne the, it mowen maken wey to . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265-70  
or the delices of thise wordes mowen gladen . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
of men ne mowen nat deyren in no wyse; . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
But certes your rychesse ne mowen noight passen . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
with cheynes that ne mowen nat ben unbownden . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
to the tother syde, thow mowe knowe . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
that thilke thynges mowen nat performen . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
that richesses mowen yvven yow . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
mochel as thou mow knowe that thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
digynthes thanne ne mowen nat make folk . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
(As who seith noon.) Thanne ne mowen they yeven . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 715-20  
yif thilke delices mowen maken folk . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
blisfulnesse, ne that they ne mowen nat leden . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770-5  
goodes, whiche that ne mowen nat yeven . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790-5  
greet travaille, that ther-by they mowen knowen . . . . . Bo.3. m.8. 800-5  
mowen nat yeven that thei byheeten? . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
they ne mowen yeven but o thyng sengly . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
knowe whennes and where thow mowe seke . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 855-60  
thinges mowen accorde with the hote . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865-70  
mowen not ben two sovereyn goodis that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
915-20  
thanne mowen neither of hem ben parfit, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
915-20  
gode ne mowe by no wele be divers. . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
920-5

**Mowe(n)—Continued**

this same thing mowen we thinken and	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
'Thanne mowen we concluden sykerly,	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
mowen be put in the nombre of thinges	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
in which places thei mowen nat sone deye	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
as longe as evere thei mowen. For which thou	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
resouns, that they ne mowen nat ben overcomen.	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
yif that the eveles mowen ben by any	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
thow . . . shalt mowen retourne hool and sownd	
in-to	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
thei ne mowe nat ben wikkid.'	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
ne mowen nat comen to that hir naturel	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
men, that ne mowen nat wrastlen ayen	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
But thow wolt seyn that schrewes mowen.	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
but of feblesse. For thei mowen don	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
that they ne mowen ryght nat. For so	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
mowen oonly but schrewednesses, this	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
schrewes ne mowen ryght nat, ne han no power.	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
'that weneth that men mowen don alle thinges?'	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
'But certes schrewes mowen don evel?'	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
thei that ben myghti . . . ne mowen nat alle thinges,	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
open thing and manyfest that thei that mowen doon	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
But for to mowen don yvel and	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
desiren, and schrewes mowen haunten	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
that wolen, and mowen, and performen felonies	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
thanne is more wreedchidnesse to mowe don yvel,	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
alle thingis that mowen ben axed, and to	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
mowen seen that thise two thinges ben	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
we ne mowen nat considere thilke	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
som men, that ne mowen nat ben overcomen	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
some dispseye that they mowe nat beare	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5 var Th.
mowen nat acorden among hem-self.	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
that som men wenen that thei mowe assoilen	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
that thingis mowen ben doon or elles	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
whiche it semeth that men mowen spekyn	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
is ther thanne by whiche we mowen ben	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
his mynde). So that he mowe adden the	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
that the prescience woot byforn ne mowen nat un-	
betyde?	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
grace of possessioun, so that thou mowe . . . undir-	
atonde	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
And, for that this schal mowen schewen by	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
thilke wit cometh to beestis that ne mowen nat moeven	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
and ymaginacioun) ne mowen nat stretchen	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
ne mowen nat ben wist byforn certainly	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
yif that we mowen (as who seith that, if that	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
if that we mowen, I conseille that) we enhaunse	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
lat us loke now as we mowen) whiche	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
so that we mowe eek knownen what his	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
schal ther any wight mowe seen it or come therto, but	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
god hope and preyeris, that ne mowen nat ben	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
To mowen swich a knight do live or dye?	TC.2. 1594
They mowe not ben eschewed on no side.	TC.4. 1078
Mowen ye not ten dayes thanne abide	TC.4. 1328 <i>em</i>
Y-wis, ye mowen elles lite endure!	TC.4. 1330
'I mene thus: that sin we mowe or day	TC.4. 1506
Al-thogh thou mowe hit not y-see	HF.2. 296
Ryght so mowe ye oute of myn herte bringe	LGW. 92
For certeynly al thise mowe nat suffise	LGW. 272
Mowe wepe and wayle, and passioun endure,	Scog. 4
And ye that mowen al myn harm amende,	Purse. 25
The crafte of love he shall mowe lere,	RR. 2166
For fals lovers mowe alle folye	RR. 2538
Thou shalt mowe lerne in that sicknesse,	RR. 2644
Speche, whanne they mowe have [no] sight.	RR. 2836
That they for woo mowe seyn, "Allas!"	RR. 6030

**Mowing**

that the power ne the mowyng of schrewes	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
don yvel, withoute whiche mowyng the	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5

**Mowing—Continued**

weren despoyle of mowyng to don yvel.'	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
wenen to lakken mowyng to done yvel	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40 <i>var</i>
thou scholdest knowe the mowyng of schrewes,	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
schrewes, whiche mowyng the semeth	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
to ben unworthy, nis no mowyng;	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
and of the licence of mowyng to don yvel	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
the mowyng to don wikkidnesse, or elles	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
<b>Mowle</b>	
Lat us nat mowlen thus in ydelnesse,	B.M.L. 32
<b>Mowled</b>	
Myn herte is also mowled as myne heris,	A.Rv. 3870
<b>Mows</b>	
the foule mowes and of the repieves that	I.Pars. 255-60
As ever mowes were in apes.	HF.3. 716
An hundred mowis of whete greyne,	RR. 5590 <i>em</i>
<b>Muable</b>	
'and alle the progressiouns of muable nature,	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
Either he wot that thou, joye, art muable,	TC.3. 822
<b>Muable see Mutable</b>	
<b>Much</b>	
So muche of daliaunce and fair langage	A.Prol. 211 <i>var</i>
The ferreste in his parisshe, muche and lite,	A.Prol. 494
Arcite is hurt as moche as he, or moore;	A.Kn. 1116
So muche sorwe hadde never creature	A.Kn. 1359
But for as muche thou art a worthy knyght,	A.Kn. 1608
Kan hem ther-fore as muche thank as me.	A.Kn. 1808
In as muche as the servyce sholde be	A.Kn. 2887
Can moche good, by Goddes dignitee!	B.Sh. 1169
Save unto yow, thus muche I tellen shal;	B.Sh. 1359
Ye shul not fynden moche difference	B.Mel. 2152
ne to muche drye; although the teeris come	B.Mel. 2180-5
this is to seyn, as muche availleth	B.Mel. 2235-40
so muche that ye shul have honour in	B.Mel. 2300-5
gold ne silver beth nat so muche worth	B.Mel. 2350-5
for the proverbe seith, "He that to muche embraceth,	B.Mel. 2405-10
and for as muche as that the examynacioun	B.Mel. 2455-60
letted nat in as muche as in hem was,	B.Mel. 2590-5
in as muche as hym thynketh his synnes	B.Mel. 2685-90
in so muche semeth his payne the lighter, and	B.Mel. 2690-5
trespassed unto me; yet, for as muche as	B.Mel. 3065-70
Is right ynough to muche folk, I gesse.	B.NP. 3960
That they ne founde as muche as o cotaie	B.NP. 4180
In as muche as I maked yow aferd,	B.NP. 4611
Ther nas but hevynesse, and muche sorwe,	D.WB. 1079
Ye han seyde muche thyng right wel, I seye;	D.Fri. 1273
So muche wo as I have with yow tholed!	D.Fri. 1546
I koude of ire seye so muche sorwe	D.Sum. 2011
That every frere have also muche as oother;	D.Sum. 2134
Yet for as muche as ye, my lord so deere,	E.Ci. 101
And trefeliche thus muche I wol yow seye,	E.Ci. 804
But for as muche as ye been mo than I,	E.Mch. 1412
But thus muche of hire beaute telle I may,	E.Mch. 1747
What make ye so muche of Salomon?	E.Mch. 2292
Konnen theron as muche as any man.'	F.Sq. 3
Thus muche amounteth al that ever he mente,	F.Sq. 108
Ther he is hurt; this is as muche to seyn,	F.Sq. 163
That he had felt as muche harm as I,	F.Sq. 586
This is as muche to seye, as it was nyght;	F.Fkl. 1018
This is to muche, and it were Goddes wille.'	F.Fkl. 1471
For as muche as we doon a reverence	G.SN. 453
To shewen hem thus muche of my science:	G.CY. 1124
My sone, ful ofte for to muche speche	H.Mcp. 325
noght so muche that ther shal nat perisse	I.Pars. 250-5
herkneith in which wise. For as muche . . . as re-	
soun is rebel	I.Pars. 265-70
that I never deserved, and to muche defouled	I.Pars. 270-5
And, for as muche as Jhesu Crist	I.Pars. 280-5
as muche for to seye as florissyng, in	I.Pars. 285-90
as muche as he yeveth of his love to thilke	I.Pars. 365-70
creature, so muche he bireveth fro God,	I.Pars. 365-70
lookes, how muche that a drope of water . . . anyoweth	I.Pars. 380-5
so muche anyoweth a venial synne unto a	I.Pars. 380-5
for-as-muche as they been chief, and spryngen	I.Pars. 385-90
spiken to muche biforn folk, and clappen as a	I.Pars. 405-10
clothyng, and namely in to muche superfluite,	I.Pars. 415-20
gownes, so muche pownsonyng of chisel	I.Pars. 415-20
to maken holes, so muche daggyng of	I.Pars. 415-20
soymte we han hem in nature as muche to oure	
damage	I.Pars. 455-60
yet natheles for-as-muche as bountee	I.Pars. 485-90
for-as-muche as they dar nat openly withseye	I.Pars. 505-10
in as muche as thilke love is the moore	I.Pars. 525-30
grevous to perforce, in so muche is the	I.Pars. 525-30
defended, muche worse is forsweryng	I.Pars. 600-5
ne to muche worldly folk;	I.Pars. 640-5
Crist, in as muche as it bynymeth the	I.Pars. 675-80
of to muche outrageous sorwe, and	I.Pars. 690-5
soymte of to muche drede, ymaginyng	I.Pars. 690-5
that he hath doon so muche synne that it	I.Pars. 690-5
for as muche as a cherl hath no temporel	I.Pars. 750-5
muche glorifien hem in hir lordshipes,	I.Pars. 755-60
servaunts of God; but for-as-muche as	I.Pars. 770-5
But, for as muche as som folk ben	I.Pars. 810-5
thridde is whan men taken to muche over	I.Pars. 825-30
for as muche as God forbad lecherie,	I.Pars. 865-70
in so muche as the sacrament of mariage is	I.Pars. 880-5
so noble and so digne, so muche is it	I.Pars. 880-5
hath the maistris she maketh to muche deyray.	I.Pars. 925-30



**Much—Continued**

Now, for as muche as the seconde . . . . .	I. Pars. 955-60
of his deeth. And for as muche as he . . . . .	I. Pars. 1000-5
longe and for to purchacen muche richesse . . . . .	I. Pars. 1085-70
For thus moche dar I saye wel, . . . . .	BD. 221
So moche embosed, I not now what. . . . .	BD. 353
Hit dide myn herte so moche wo. . . . .	BD. 712
But thus moche dar I seyn, that she . . . . .	BD. 903
Hadde as moche debonaire . . . . .	BD. 985
Therof she had so moche hir del, . . . . .	BD. 1000
So moche beaute, trevely, . . . . .	BD. 1196
So moche wo, and [eek] so lital blis . . . . .	Comp. L. 42
That al was his that she hath, moche or lyte; . . . . .	Anel. 107
Not other word she spekethe moche or lyte, . . . . .	Anel. 174
In alle my werkis, muche and lite, . . . . .	Anel. 265
and Stoyciens for as myche as ther semede . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
And for as moche as the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
for as moche as folk that been to comen . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
and the judgement of moche folk loken . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
And thus moche I seie, that the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
But for as moche as it is nat tyme yet . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
and yvyeth hem, as fool large, moche gold, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
And for as moche as . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
to-gydre the herynge of moche folk. . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
noght passen unto moche folk withouten . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
fro thilke ferthe partie as moche space as . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
overgoon, and as moche space as the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
the soverayn good, for as moche as alle . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
And for as moche as honours of peple . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
scheweth to moche folk; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
schrewes rather so much more despised . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
moot ther nede ben moche folk over . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
'Thanne,' quod sche, 'for as moche as . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 855-60
'But for as moche,' quod sche, 'as it . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
For as moche thanne as thow hast . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
ben inparfit; and for-thy, for as moche as . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
For-why for as moche as by . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
'that, in as moche as it lyveth naturally, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
for as moche as thilke places and thilke . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
woordes that thou usest deliten me moche more. . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
wepyng, and with as moche as love, that . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
good is knowen. But for as moche as . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
(As who seith, in so moche as man is . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
And for as moche as thou . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
benymin it hym. But for as moche as to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
knowe wel that it accordeth moche to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
'Moche more thanne,' quod sche, 'ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
gret a disposicion, natheles for as moche as . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
But for as moche as the knowynge of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
largere spaces, in so moche as it is ferthest . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
and in so moche is the thing more fre and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
that I be over-moche departed . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
Thanne axe I,' quod sche, 'in as moche as aperteneth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
moche more than the thingis that ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
for as moche as it ne ceseth nevere for to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
As muche as speke a reson more or lesse, . . . . .	TC.1. 796
'And ek me wolde muche greve, y-wis, . . . . .	TC.2. 223
So muche as you, and have so lital quit; . . . . .	TC.2. 242
'Thus muche as now, O womanliche wiif, . . . . .	TC.3. 106
And that you deigne me so muche honoure, . . . . .	TC.3. 139
'And that thou hast so muche y-don for me . . . . .	TC.3. 386
Criseyde, which that coude as muche good . . . . .	TC.3. 638
Al can I not as muche as it were right; . . . . .	TC.3. 998
As muche joye as herte may comprende. . . . .	TC.3. 1687
With her as muche as creature on-live, . . . . .	TC.4. 494
'But yit to me his sorwe is muche more, . . . . .	TC.4. 899
For al this world, as muche as it hath space; . . . . .	TC.4. 1336
And, or ye gon, thus muche I seye you here: . . . . .	TC.5. 998
'They wol seyn, in as muche as in me is, . . . . .	TC.5. 1065
'But for as muche as me mot nedes like . . . . .	TC.5. 1352
That hopen over moche or dreden, . . . . .	HF.1. 38
In Itaille, with ful moche pyne, . . . . .	HF.1. 147
But that hit semede moche more . . . . .	HF.1. 500
But er I bere the moche ferre, . . . . .	HF.2. 92
Whether hit be moche or lyte, . . . . .	HF.2. 270
For whom was makid moche compleynt . . . . .	HF.2. 416 var
Moche is thy myght and thy noblesse.' . . . . .	HF.2. 463
Ful moche press of folke ther nas, . . . . .	HF.3. 288
Ne croudyng, for to moche press. . . . .	HF.3. 289
Hit shal don us a moche good, . . . . .	HF.3. 658
And to our herte as moche availe . . . . .	HF.3. 659
And forthren yow as muche as be mysseyde, . . . . .	L.G.W. 440
But er I go, thus muche I wol the telle, . . . . .	L.G.W. 552
In as muche as thou suffrest for to goon . . . . .	L.G.W. 764
That spitten fire; and muche thinge ther was . . . . .	L.G.W. 1433
Ye han your-selfe y-put in moche doute; . . . . .	L.G.W. 1613
To moche trusted I, wel may I pleyne, . . . . .	L.G.W. 2525
And drede of dethe doth hir so moche wo, . . . . .	L.G.W. 2685
So muche hath yit thy whirlyng up and down . . . . .	Fort. 11
Muche wele stondeh in lital besynes . . . . .	Truth. 10 var
muche like to the shap of the azimutes, . . . . .	Astr. 88-92

**Much—Continued**

For as muche as the almykanteras in thin . . . . .	Astr. 168-70
the equinoxial with as muche partie of the . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
thy pool is elevate, so muche is the latitude . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
And thilke space is as muche as the pool . . . . .	Astr. 262-3
No thyng may so moch hir plesse . . . . .	RR. 252
Ne nought so mych as flour of brome, . . . . .	RR. 902
His lust was mych in housholding, . . . . .	RR. 1132
But moche amended it the place . . . . .	RR. 1427
For myche they distourbed me, . . . . .	RR. 1713
Alegged mych of my langour. . . . .	RR. 1768
'Brent child of fier hath myche drede.' . . . . .	RR. 1820
Of you I here so mych pris, . . . . .	RR. 1973
A man amendith in mych thyng. . . . .	RR. 2258
And please as much as thou may; . . . . .	RR. 2704
Comfortith in full myche thyng. . . . .	RR. 2852
His companye is myche the bett, . . . . .	RR. 2874
So moche tresoun is in his male, . . . . .	RR. 3263
Is mych tribulacioun. . . . .	RR. 3282
For that shulde moche availe me. . . . .	RR. 3342
Which wolde me good as mych as I. . . . .	RR. 3469
To worche this man so myche woo, . . . . .	RR. 3510
A man shulde nat to moche assaye . . . . .	RR. 3684
I suffre noye and moche peyne. . . . .	RR. 3772
And how mych joye and blisse . . . . .	RR. 4114
Full moche doole and moone I made. . . . .	RR. 4317
So mych that may not yolden be, . . . . .	RR. 4556
In perell, and in myche woo, . . . . .	RR. 4951
Than is myche richeshe and tresour. . . . .	RR. 5555
So myche in lital have he can, . . . . .	RR. 5630
That is clepid "To-moche-veyng," . . . . .	RR. 5837
Another shal have asmoche, I-wis, . . . . .	RR. 5934
If he wole yeve as myche as he, . . . . .	RR. 5935
But for asmoche as man and wyl . . . . .	RR. 6383
That may of myche thing discharge. . . . .	RR. 6388
To theken to myche on [his] richeshe, . . . . .	RR. 6536
That he to moche aglite me; . . . . .	RR. 6784
Full moche of that they spende or kepe. . . . .	RR. 6817
This is moche my desire shortly. . . . .	RR. 6970
"As moche as thurgh his grete myght, . . . . .	RR. 7113
Thus mych wole our book signifie, . . . . .	RR. 7165
<b>Much see Forasmuch, Mickle, Muechel</b>	
<b>Muechel</b>	
In curteisie was set ful muechel hir leste. . . . .	A.Prol. 132
So muche of dalliance and fair langage; . . . . .	A.Prol. 211
In love-dayes ther koude he muechel helpe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 258
She koude muechel of wandryng by the weye. . . . .	A.Prol. 487
With muechel glorie and greet solemnytee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 870
That han for thes so muechel care and wo, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2352
And over al this yet seyde he muechel moore . . . . .	A.Kn. 2850
And for as muechel as this gode man . . . . .	B.Sh. 1223
agregeden muechel of this matiere, in preisyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
another vengeance, and muechel sorwe . . . . .	B.Mel. 2580-5
Thou hast y-dronke so muechel hony of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2600-5
that ye enforce yow muechel by wordes . . . . .	B.Mel. 2615-20
childhede, I seye, that in so muechel shul ye the lasse . . . . .	B.Mel. 2640-5
to me so muechel vileynye that I myghte . . . . .	B.Mel. 2650-5
For men seyn, "In muechel suffryng shul . . . . .	B.Mel. 2655-60
yow that muchel souffraunce mys nat . . . . .	B.Mel. 2655-60
whan they suffren over muechel the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2660-5
myghten in hir land so muechel suffre of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2660-5
as muechel as he myghte; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2670-5
or gilt oghte muechel stiren yow to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2695-700
falle unto a man, is so muechel agayns . . . . .	B.Mel. 2775-80
over muechel for to slepe, for over muechel reste . . . . .	B.Mel. 2780-5
have muchel good and tresour and lese . . . . .	B.Mel. 2815-20
trusteth hym so muechel in his goode conscience that he . . . . .	B.Mel. 2835-40
mowe have muchel folk, yet bihoveth . . . . .	B.Mel. 2840-5
'And, deere sirs, for as muechel as ther . . . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5
eschue werre, in as muchel as a man may . . . . .	B.Mel. 2860-5
hadde nat muechel mistaken me, ne seyde amys; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2880-5
as muchel as in thee is." Yet seye I nat . . . . .	B.Mel. 2880-5
were a cruel sentence and muechel agayn . . . . .	B.Mel. 3025-30
were bettre for yow to lese so muechel good of youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 3030-5
owene . . . . .	B.Mel. 3035-40
me muechel agayn resoun, and out of . . . . .	B.NP. 3959
me muechel moore; for lital hevynesse . . . . .	D.WB. 347
I wol nat wirche as muechel as a gnat. . . . .	D.WB. 809
And seyde, "Theeff thus muechel am I wreke. . . . .	D.WB. 811
But atte laste, with muchel care and wo, . . . . .	D.WB. 1004
Thise olde folk kan muchel thyng,' quod she. . . . .	D.Sum. 2061
And for despit he drank ful muechel moore, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2281
He hath to day taught us so muchel good . . . . .	E.Mch. 1238
Tellen so muchel sorwe as I now heere . . . . .	E.Mch. 1241
Syn ye so muchel knowen of that art, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1424
They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1425
So muechel broken harm, whan that hem leste, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1528
Wel muechel moore I oghte avysed be . . . . .	F.Sq. 349
That muchel drynke and labour wolde han reste; . . . . .	F.Fd. 1129
Which book spak muchel of the operaciouns . . . . .	G.CY. 611
For muchel good, I dar leve in balance . . . . .	G.CY. 673
To muchel folk we doon illusioun, . . . . .	G.CY. 765
And muchel oother thyng which that ther was, . . . . .	G.CY. 843
Al is in veyn, and, <i>parde</i> , muechel moore! . . . . .	G.CY. 868
He hath y-made us spenden muchel good, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 52
To lifte hym up, and muchel care and wo, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 204
Of which ther cometh muchel harm and wo. . . . .	H.Mcp. 335
My sone, of muchel spekyng yvele avysed, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 337
Comth muechel harm, thus was me toold and taught; . . . . .	H.Mcp. 338
In muchel speche synne wanteth naught. . . . .	H.Mcp. 360
That "lital janglyng causeth muechel reste." . . . . .	

# Muchel—Continued

O goode God! muchel oghte a man to drede	I.Pars. 160-5
for as muchel as resoun of man ne wol	I.Pars. 270-5
And further-over for as muchel thanne	I.Pars. 270-5
'To muchel am I peyned for the thynges	I.Pars. 270-5
suffred so muchel bitterness';	I.Pars. 270-5
of alle oore wikkednesses, muchel oghte synful man	
wepen	I.Pars. 280-5
weyeth in the herte of man as muchel as the love of	I.Pars. 365-70
folies, and trusteth to muchel in his	I.Pars. 400-5
that loven specially to muchel hir owene	I.Pars. 640-5
And for as muchel as the devel fighteth	I.Pars. 730-5
And for as muchel as they yeven	I.Pars. 815-20
The fiftes is forgetfulness by to muchel drynkynge,	I.Pars. 825-30
the circumstances that agreggeth muchel every	
synne.	I.Pars. 960-5
thus muchel wol I seyn, that whan thouw	I.Pars. 1040-5
Of good muchel, and right yong thetuo,	BD. 454
Through to muchel knowlechyng.	BD. 795
Symple, of goode muchel, noght to wyde,	BD. 860
'So muchel hit amended me,	BD. 1101
moeveth me noght as muchel as thyn	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
cause of so muchel sorwe to the, scholde ben cause	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
But for as muchel as the norisschynges	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
hem-self, yit, for as muchel as thei ben	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
of feeldes, deliteth it nat muchel unto you?'	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
how muchel conteneith it in largesse and in	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
for as muchel as bothe two spaces ben endyd,	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
'But for as muchel as thou schalt	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
with how muchel woldestow han bought	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
For yif a wykkyd wyght be in so muchel the fowlere	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
for as muchel as thou mow knowe that thilke	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
and to ben hoot. But for as muchel as	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
it is over-muchel ayens kynde that children	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
as muchel as evere the lyst, so that thowe	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
hele, he ne desirith not so muchel the	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
every wyght desirith; and for as muchel as	Bo.3. p.11. 1040-5
song, with as muchel as he myghte of	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
of so muchel a fadir and an ordeynour of	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
myghty to doon a thing, in so muchel	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
gode men, but yif he were over muchel a fool,	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
be?" Or elles how muchel is worth the	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
thou theif hast y-sought it muchel, and	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
muchel more myghty to seen and to	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
in as muchel as it is leveful to us (as who seith,	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
this purpos; but for as muchel as the	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
And over al this, ful muchel more he thoughte,	TC.1. 386
So muchel day fro day his owne thought,	TC.1. 442
To telle al how, it azeth muchel space.	TC.2. 1071
This may not muchel of his ese him reve.	TC.2. 1659
Loo ys it not a muchil myschaunce	HF.2. 449 var
That hadde y-been in muchel wele,	HF.3. 48
And muchel sorowe hadde he in his mynde,	LGW. 946
In muchel myrthe in joy and solace	LGW. 1968 var
Whose muchel wol embraces,	Prov. 7
of the Astrelabie. Than for as muchel as	Astr. 1-5
So muchel pris, and therto she	RR. 45
Of vertu gret and muchel of myght;	RR. 1087
A muchel foole thanne I were,	RR. 3117
Is not to muchel dishonest,	RR. 3442
For noon is of so muchel pris,	RR. 4757
In muchel discloucioun,	RR. 4898
He shal as muchel hym moleste	RR. 5274
As muchel, as shal to hym suffice	RR. 5625

# Muchel see Mickle, Much

# Mucker—see Mokere—

# Mulier

Mulier est hominis confusio,— B.NP. 4354

# Mullok

Til it be roten in mullok, or in stree. A.Rv. 3873  
The mullok on an heepe i-weped was. G.CY. 938  
And al this mullok in a syve y-throwe, G.CY. 940

# Multiplication

Concluden in multiplicacioun G.CY. 849  
Through his multiplicacioun, HF.2. 276  
Ay through multiplicacioun, HF.2. 312

# Multipled

many yeris as ther-to mai be multiplyed, Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
publyschen hem with seed y-multiplyed, Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5

# Multiplieth

wexeth alwey and multiplieth. And, sire, ye shul geten B.Mel. 2770-5

# Multiply

On us his grete mercy multiplie B.Pri. 1879  
sweete wordes multiplien and encreesen freendes, B.Mel. 2930-5  
To have a child the world to multiplye; B.Mk. 3472  
Moore for delit than world to multiplye, B.NP. 4535  
His beestes and his stoor shal multiplie. C.Pard. 365  
God bad us for to wexe and multiplye; D.WB. 28  
But swynke soore, and lerne multiplie; G.CY. 689  
Lo, which advantage is to multiplie! G.CY. 731  
Lat hym come forth and lerne multiplie; G.CY. 835  
To multiplie, and brynge his good to naught. G.CY. 1401

# Multiply—Continued

So faren ye that multiplie, I seye; G.CY. 1417  
Thogh that he multiplie terme of his lyve; G.CY. 1479  
whan they multiplie in a man so greetly I.Pars. 365-70  
innocence, to multiplie mankynde to the I.Pars. 880-5  
travaillen . . . to multiplie? May thanne the glorie Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
Gan multiplie, that, who-so took keep, TC.1. 486  
A thousand fold his wo gan multiplie, TC.1. 546  
Forto aumment and multiplie. RR. 5597

# Multiplying

He shal have multiplyng of his grayn, C.Pard. 374  
This multiplying blent so many oon, G.CY. 1391  
And multiplying evermo, HF.2. 293

# Multitude

and ordeyned by greet multitude of B.Mel. 2255-60  
ful of resoun, than by greet multitude of folk B.Mel. 2255-60  
swich multitude is nat honeste. B.Mel. 2255-60  
to youre conseil a greet multitude of B.Mel. 2430-5  
world lyen nat in greet nombre or multitude of the B.Mel. 2845-50  
peple, B.Mel. 2845-50  
nombre and a gretter multitude of folk B.Mel. 2845-50  
the wikkide or unkunnynge multitude of hem. (This Bo.1. p.3. 80-5  
is  
gouvernement of multitude, as weren the cuntrees of B.Mel. 2845-50  
hem  
after the multitude of thy gode dedes Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
the multitude of peple that was sprad abouten Bo.2. p.3. 340-5

# Multitudes

multitudes of folk, there as men take B.Mel. 2445-50

# Munch

And some wolde monche hir mete allone TC.1. 914

# Mundus

'Quod mundus stabili fide.'—Metrum 8 Bo.2. m.8. 590-5

# Murder

That cause is of his moerdre, or greet siknesse; A.Kn. 1256  
Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat faille, B.Pri. 1766  
That of this mordre wiste, and that anon; B.Pri. 1820  
My gold caused my mordre, sooth to seyn." B.NP. 4211  
Lo, how that thou biwreyest mordre alway! B.NP. 4241  
Mordre wol out, that se we day by day; B.NP. 4242  
Mordre is so wlatson, and abhomyable B.NP. 4243  
Mordre wol out, this my conclusioun. B.NP. 4247  
His mordre in his avysoun he say. B.NP. 4304  
That in await ligen to mordre men. B.NP. 4415  
we eek of women that morden hir children. I.Pars. 575-80  
My-self I mordre with my prevy thought; Anel. 291  
He hadde lever himselfe to mordre and dye, LGW. 1536  
Poyson, manslaughter, and mordre in sondry wyse. Form. A. 84  
Of theft or moordre, if that he RR. 1136

# Murdered

This nyght I shal be mordreder ther I ly; B.NP. 4195  
'My felawe mordreder is this same nyght, B.NP. 4231  
The dede man, that mordreder was al newe. B.NP. 4239  
A lite er he was mordreder, on a day B.NP. 4303  
'And for my land thus hastow mordreder me? D.WB. 801  
Hath mordreder bothe his children prively. E.Cl. 775  
Ther cam no word but that they mordreder were; E.Cl. 728  
And ye for sorwe mordreder your selve, BD. 723

# Murderer

O false mordreder lurkyng in thy den! B.NP. 4416  
To been a mordreder is an hateful name, E.Cl. 732  
The swalow, mordreder of the flyes smale, PF. 353  
'Thow mordreder of the heysugge on the branche PF. 612  
Ne serve yow as a mordreder or a knave, LGW. 2390

# Murdering

The tresoun of the mordreng in the bedde; A.Kn. 2001

# Muri—see Merri—

# Murmur

The murmure and the cherles rebellyng, A.Kn. 2459  
As by continuuel murmure or grucchyng, D.WB. 406  
The murmure sleeth myn herte and my corage; E.Cl. 628  
Wel oughte I of swich murmur taken heede, E.Cl. 635  
Swich murmur was among hem comunly. E.Cl. 726  
This maner murmure is swich as whan man grucchoth I.Pars. 500-5  
Somytyme comth murmure of pride, as I.Pars. 500-5  
Murmure eek is ofte amonges servants, I.Pars. 505-10  
and murmure prively, for verray despit, whiche I.Pars. 505-10  
To murmur of the lewednes behynde, PF. 520

# Murmuration

grucchyng or murmuracioun, and somtyme itspryngeth I.Pars. 495-500

# Murmured

They murmureden as dooth a swarm of been, F.Sq. 204

# Murmuring

And with that soun he herde a murmuryng, A.Kn. 2432  
Right swiche a maner murmuryng, HF.3. 434

# Murmurs

Mo murmurs, and mo novelryes, HF.2. 178

# Mury see Merry

# Musarde

As she that may be no musarde, RR. 3256  
Alle men wole holde thes for musarde RR. 4034  
There muse, musarde, al the daye. RR. 7560

# Muse

in the lattre eende of thy wode muse, thow preydest Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
And if it so be that the Muse and the Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5  
Thou be my speed fro this forth, and my muse, TC.2. 9  
'Lat be,' quod he, 'ne stond not thus to musen; TC.3. 563  
So song the myghty Muse, she HF.3. 309  
Ne thynke I never of sleep to wake my muse, Scog. 38  
There muse, musarde, al the daye. RR. 7560



# Mused

Of dame Custance, and theron mused he,	B.M.L. 1033
And eft y-mused longe while	HF.3. 197
For he mused so in the welle	RR. 1527
I nolde not have mused there:	RR. 1645
<b>Muses</b>	
To Muses that men clepe Pierides,—	B.M.L. 92
And of the songes that the Muses songe,—	E.Mch. 1735
For lol rendyngne Muses	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
overcomen tho Muses, that thei ne were	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
she saughe these poetical Muses aprochen aboute my	
bed	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
folk fro maladye. But yif ye muses	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
cured and heeled by myne muses (that is	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
this compagne of Muses, I blamed,	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
<b>Museth</b>	
To hym that in the water musith.	RR. 1592
<b>Music</b>	
that 'musik in wepyng is a noyous	B.Mel. 2235-40
Therwith ye han in musyk moore feelyng	B.NP. 4483
That welle is of musyk and melodye	PF. 62
hony swetnesse of Rethorik and Musike;	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
also musyke maketh mucisyens, and	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
the noryssynges of dite of musyk deliteth the,	Bo.4. p.8. 1450-5
And in his musyk with myschaunce,	RR. 4252
<b>Musice</b>	
with Rethorice com forth Musice, a damoysele	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
<b>Musicians</b>	
also musyke maketh mucisyens, and	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
<b>Muskel</b>	
Quod he, 'for many a muskel and many an oystre,	D.Sum. 2100
<b>Mussels</b>	
oistres and muskels and oothir swich	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
<b>Musi</b>	
He moste preche, and wel affile his tonge	A.Prol. 712
And telle he moste his tale, as was resoun,	A.Prol. 847
We moste endure: this is the short and playn.	A.Kn. 1091
For whom that I moste nedes lese my lyf.	A.Kn. 1290
As forward was, right ther he moste abyde.	A.Kn. 2619
He moste abyde, when that he was caught,	A.Kn. 2650
It moste been considered, leeveth me,	A.Kn. 3083
He moste endure, as oother folk, his care.	A.Mil. 3232
'Ye moste been ful deerne, as in this cas.'	A.Mil. 3297
But stonde he moste upon his owene harm,	A.Mil. 3830
Kynges thyn heed, thou most for indigence	B.M.L. 104
I mooste anon, syn that it is youre wille;	B.M.L. 282
I hat she moste han the cristen folk to feeste,—	B.M.L. 380
They moste take in pacience at nyght	B.M.L. 710
Moste biknowe, and tellen, plat and pleyn,	B.M.L. 886
'The sely housbonde algate he moste paye;	B.Sh. 1201
A Sonday next, I moste nedes paye	B.Sh. 1370
For certain beestes that I moste baye,	B.Sh. 1462
That nedes moste he make a chevyssaunce,	B.Sh. 1519
Save that he moste, in alle maner wise,	B.Sh. 1536
That nedes moste he wyne in that viage	B.Sh. 1561
For nedes moste he fighte	B.Th. 2031
men moste have greet conseil and greet	B.Mel. 2230-5
conceylyng, certes, my conceylyng moste	
secre	B.Mel. 2250-5
it moste be knowe, and this ne may	B.Mel. 2250-5
certes he moste been withouten ire,	B.Mel. 2310-5
ye moste dryve covetise out of youre herte,	B.Mel. 2315-20
sire, ye moste also dryve out of youre	B.Mel. 2320-5
that falleth in youre herte, but ye moste avyse yow	B.Mel. 2320-5
'And eek thou most eschue the conceylyng	B.Mel. 2380-5
of which thou most repente thee, it is better 'may' than	B.Mel. 2405-10
ye mosten fleo ydelnesse; and afterward ye	B.Mel. 2785-90
wel that nedes moste he dye, for deeth is	B.Mel. 2800-5
yow moste have greet bysnesse and greet	B.Mel. 2825-30
that he is, the greter despenses moste he	B.Mel. 2840-5
do yow obeisance, ye moste deemen	B.Mel. 3045-50
moore curteisly, this is to seyn, ye moste yeven	B.Mel. 3045-50
And sende hym drynke, or elles moste he deye	B.Mk. 3232
On bothe his armes, til he moste dye.	B.Mk. 3700
Wherefore they mosten of necesitee,	B.NP. 4182
He moste wyne, so loud he wolde cryen;	B.NP. 4496
Moste by force his deere doghter yeven	C.Doc. 205
That thou most suffre: alas! that I was bore!	C.Doc. 215
For love, and nat for hate, thou most be deed:	C.Doc. 225
This tresor moste y-caried be by nyghte	C.Pard. 791
And yet with sorwe thou most enforce thee,	D.WB. 340
That they moste yewe it up as for the beste,	D.WB. 427
On of us moste bowen, douteles,	D.WB. 440
Than woman is, ye moste been sufferable.	D.WB. 442
And after wyn on Venus moste I thynke,	D.WB. 464
A likerous mouth moste han a likerous tayl.	D.WB. 466
The bren, as I best kan, now moste I selle;	D.WB. 478
That nedely som word hire moste asterte;	D.WB. 968
The day was come that homward moste he tourne,	D.WB. 988
Constreyned was, he nedes moste hire wedde,	D.WB. 1071
'This maketh the feend, this moste ben amended;	D.Sum. 1833
"I dampned thee, thou most algate be deed;	D.Sum. 2037
And thou, also, most nedes lese thyn heed,	D.Sum. 2038
For elles moste we oure bookes selle;	D.Sum. 2108
That she moste kisse hire child or that it deyde.	E.Cl. 550
They moste nedes lyve in untee.	E.Mch. 1334
Upon the soule somewhat moste I thynke.	E.Mch. 1402
Men moste enquire, this is myn assent,	E.Mch. 1532
For whan they saughe that it moste needis be,	E.Mch. 1591
That thilke nyght offenden hire moste he;	E.Mch. 1756

# Must—Continued

She feyned hire as that she moste gon	E.Mch. 1950
Til evensong rong, and than they moste aryse.	E.Mch. 1966
But if that Januarie moste it heree,	E.Mch. 2102
I moste han of the peres that I see,	E.Mch. 2331
It moste ben a rethor excellent,	F.Sq. 38
He moste han knownen love and his servyse,	F.Sq. 280
The faukon moste fallen fro the twiste,	F.Sq. 442
That Fortune wolde that he moste twynne	F.Sq. 677
And resoun wolde eek that he moste go	F.Sq. 691
And took it wel, syn that it moste be.	F.Sq. 694
So atte laste he moste forth his weye,	F.Sq. 604
After the tyme moste be temperance	F.Fkl. 785
But natheles she moste a tyme abyde	F.Fkl. 923
And dye he moste, he seyde, as dide Ekko	F.Fkl. 951
Thanne moste she nedes holden hire biheste,	F.Fkl. 1163
That I moste dyen here at youre foot anon;	F.Fkl. 1315
But certes, outhor moste I dye or playne.	F.Fkl. 1317
The nyght cam, and to bedde moste she gon.	G.SN. 141
But in that bath hir lyf she moste lete,	G.SN. 523
Us moste putte oure good in aventure;	G.CY. 946
And so it moste nedes, by resoun,	G.CY. 1199
hym,—he moste come forth and shewen	I.Pars. 170-5
my synne, for which they moste be suffred	I.Pars. 270-5
contrioun moste be continuel, and that	I.Pars. 305-10
for he moste confessen hym of alle the	I.Pars. 315-20
died, bicam swich on that he moste nedes dye,	I.Pars. 320-5
for which men moste kepen hem	I.Pars. 910-5
Thise . . . moste be clene in herte, as wele as in	I.Pars. 945-50
al moste be toold. Alle thise thynges,	I.Pars. 975-80
profitable confessioun ther moste be	I.Pars. 980-5
The firste is, that confessioun moste be	I.Pars. 980-5
moste han four thynges. Thi shrift	I.Pars. 1000-5
moste be purveyed bifore and avysed,	I.Pars. 1000-5
synne thurgh thy lesynges.' Thou most eek shewe	I.Pars. 1020-5
thow most tellen it playnly, be it never	I.Pars. 1020-5
This preyere moste be trewely	I.Pars. 1045-50
of God. This orisoun moste eek been	I.Pars. 1045-50
any man or woman. It moste eek been continued	BD. 1073
Have loved hir, for I moste nedel	BD. 1201
I moste have told hir or be deed.	Mars. 250
Til he hit hadde him thoughte he moste dye,	Comp.L. 97
I moste yow love, and been ever as trewe	Anel. 155
This fals Arcite somwhat moste he feyne	PF. 539
Than semeth hit ther muste be batayle.'	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
a busschel corne, he most yvye the kyng	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
some ther after he most yvye his handes	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
must byreven hym his moneye that hath	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
dignytees, thow must byschen and	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
'Thanne mostow graunten,' quod sche,	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
thing muste ben the sovereyn good of	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
that other, most departen and unjoynen	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
'First,' quod sche, 'thow most nedes knowen	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
forthere to be gon, ryght so mostow nedes demen	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
musyk deliteth the, thou most suffren and	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
schewes, that it moste nedes ben that	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
parchemyn, so that alle figures most first comen	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
Thorough which that Troye moste be for-do,	TC.1. 74
Sith thou most loven thorough thy destine,	TC.1. 520
'How biay, if I love, ek moste I be	TC.2. 799
Men mosten axe at seintes, if it is	TC.2. 894
That love it made, or elles moste he dye;	TC.2. 1075
For he moste assente on that conclusioun	TC.2. 1300
For by my cheres mosten folk espye	TC.2. 1507
For ye must outhere chaungen your face	TC.2. 1750a,R
Or elles must ye do this man sum grace	TC.2. 1750c,R
And moste at swich a temple allone wake,	TC.3. 540
But certainly she moste by her leve	TC.3. 559
And seide him, 'Em, sin I moste on yow triste,	TC.3. 587
The Goddes wil; for which she moste bleve.	TC.3. 623
Ye, nece myn, that ring moste have a ston	TC.3. 801
And that by right ye moste upon him triste,	TC.3. 916
He moste obeye unto his lady heste;	TC.3. 1157
And for the lasse harm he moste feyne.	TC.3. 1158
As he that nedes moste a cause fische!	TC.3. 1162
Men moste drinke, as men may alday see,	TC.3. 1214
And deyen moste, in aught that he may gesse,	TC.3. 1241
But nedes day departe hem moste sone;	TC.3. 1709
Quaketh for drede of that I moste endite.	TC.4. 14
It was for naught; it moste ben and sholde,	TC.4. 216
Thou most me first tranamuven in a ston,	TC.4. 467
It moste be disclaunde to her name,	TC.4. 564
I must hir honour save lever than me	TC.4. 570 var
Thou most with wisdom him and othre blende,	TC.4. 648
In which her spirit was and moste dwelle,	TC.4. 711
That men moste entrecomunen i-fere,	TC.4. 1354
I moste come: for whider sholde I gon,	TC.4. 1361
For which Criseyde moste out of the toun,	TC.5. 5
But torne he moste, and it was ek to done.	TC.5. 78
Or al the night they mosten blegen there.	TC.5. 1180
Thou most a fewe of olde stories here,	TC.5. 1459
That she from Troye moste nedes twinne,	TC.5. 1662
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalpe	Adam. 3
And seyde, he moste into Italie,	HF.1. 187
He moste have ben al devoured,	HF.1. 410
He moste rede many a rowe	HF.1. 448

# **Must—Continued**

Certeyn hit moeste thider nede . . . . .	HF.2. 216
Alle to longe moeste I dwelle . . . . .	HF.3. 416
But what! hit moeste nede be . . . . .	HF.3. 545
And yit thou most us more please; . . . . .	HF.3. 664
And neyther of hem most out goo . . . . .	HF.3. 1004 <i>var</i>
And that men mosten more thyng beleve . . . . .	LGW. 99
He moeste thinke it is his leege man . . . . .	LGW. 379
Thurgh which that many a Trojan moeste starve . . . . .	LGW. 933
He moeste both—or he hyt wyne myghte— . . . . .	LGW. 1436
Most fynden him to hir untrewre also: . . . . .	LGW. 1573
And that she moeste both hir children spille . . . . .	LGW. 1574
Praying him that he moeste doon his assay . . . . .	LGW. 1594
On ryche, on pore, he most his sone take . . . . .	LGW. 1934
And of his child he moeste present make . . . . .	LGW. 1935
Moeste senden his owne sone Theseus . . . . .	LGW. 1945
And sayde that on the lond he moeste him reste . . . . .	LGW. 2168
For Goddys love, that she moeste ones gon . . . . .	LGW. 2264
Or elles, but she moeste to hyr wende . . . . .	LGW. 2266
He sayde unto his contree moeste he sayle . . . . .	LGW. 2472
Hath shapen hir, that she moeste nede be . . . . .	LGW. 2581
Aboute the wheel with other most thou dryve . . . . .	Fort. 46
Moeste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse . . . . .	Fort. 3
thou must werken in this wise:— . . . . .	Astr. 168–70
thou must have a plover hangyng on a . . . . .	Astr. 258–62
and thilke lyne must hange evene . . . . .	Astr. 258–62
Thou must first considere that the sonne . . . . .	Astr. 312–6
Men must abyde wondir long . . . . .	RR. 242
That nede him must his lyfe forgo . . . . .	RR. 1473
For evere the body must be ladde . . . . .	RR. 1794
Of force togidre they must goo . . . . .	RR. 1796
I must abide, though it me rewe . . . . .	RR. 1840
Be meke where thou must nedis bowe . . . . .	RR. 1939
He muste ben that shal me kyse: . . . . .	RR. 2029
Is caught, thanne must be utterly . . . . .	RR. 2039
Fro folk thou must departe in his . . . . .	RR. 2395
But hyde thyne harme thou must alone . . . . .	RR. 2395
And though thou go, yit must thee nede . . . . .	RR. 2483
That thou must nedis assaied be; . . . . .	RR. 2688
Counsell I must newe y-ways . . . . .	RR. 3928
He must amende it utterly . . . . .	RR. 3993
But now the deth I must abide . . . . .	RR. 4125
Thanne must I nedis say with mood . . . . .	RR. 5162
For other must I love or hate . . . . .	RR. 5168
Therefore I must his socour be . . . . .	RR. 6013
Thou must discover all thi wurchyng . . . . .	RR. 6123
He must in worldly folk hym seke . . . . .	RR. 6141
Thou most thyn heestis laten be; . . . . .	RR. 6283
Nay, thou planten most elles where . . . . .	RR. 6292

## **Muster**

ensemble . . . . . And moustre; for be hit never so derke . . . . .	BD. 911
---	---------

## **Mutability**

fro the? What eek yif my mutabilite . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 315–20
mutabilite of floures of the somer seoun . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785–90
What wostow, if her mutabilite . . . . .	TC.1. 851
Thou pinchest at my mutabilitee . . . . .	Fort. 57

## **Mutabli**

thei ne be nat mutable. And thus ben the thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485–90
--	--------------------

## **Mutable see Muabile**

## **Mutacioun**

But no sodeyn mutacioun ne bytideth mutacioun that is makid by vices! "Ne . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265–70
Bo.4. m.3. 1320–5	
entrechangeable mutacioun. And thilke same ordre . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480–5

## **Mutations**

weneestow that these mutations of fortunes . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245–50
enbraeth at o strook alle thi mutaciouns . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930–5

## **N**

frere I. Somer and frere N. Lenne . . . . .	Astr. 15–20
---	-------------

## **Na**

Na moore in lookyng than ther shal in deede; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3591
I may nat ete na moore than a mayde . . . . .	A.Mil. 3707
'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer . . . . .	A.Rv. 4026
Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swain . . . . .	A.Rv. 4027
Ther nas na moore; hem neede no dwale . . . . .	A.Rv. 4161
This lange nyght ther tydes me na reste . . . . .	A.Rv. 4175
Oure corn is stoun, sothly it is na nay . . . . .	A.Rv. 4183
That knowen wyves, I dar say yow na moore . . . . .	B.ML. 273
Of this weddyng but Donesild and na mo . . . . .	B.ML. 695
And forth he gooth; ther is na moore to doome . . . . .	B.ML. 770
Na moore of this as now, for it suffiseth . . . . .	B.Sh. 1242
He is na moore cosyn unto me . . . . .	B.Sh. 1339
I kan na moore expounde in this mateere . . . . .	B.Pri. 1725
'Na moore of this, for Goddes dignitee! . . . . .	B.Mel. 2109
Wroot <i>Mane, techel, phares</i> , and na moore . . . . .	B.Mk. 3396
Na moore sholde he playen thilke game . . . . .	B.Mk. 3478
He gat na moore of hire, for thus she seyde . . . . .	B.Mk. 3482
Thou shalt na moore, thurgh thy flaterye . . . . .	B.NP. 4619
Thou shalt na lenger in thyh hous hir save . . . . .	C.Doc. 200
Na more, but that I see wel she is good . . . . .	LGW. 506
He toke with him na more companye . . . . .	LGW. 967

## **Na see No, Nafors, Namor, Namore**

With empty handes men may naan haukes tulle . . . . .	A.Rv. 4134 <i>var</i>
---	-----------------------

## **Nude**

And stood forth muwet, milde, and mansuete.— . . . .	TC.5. 194
--	-----------

## **Mutue**

And gan to muttre, I n'ot what trewely; . . . . .	TC.2. 541
---	-----------

## **Muwe see Mew**

## **Muzzle**

And folwed hym with mosel faste y-bounde . . . . .	A.Kn. 2151
--	------------

## **My (specimens)**

Nat in my purgatorie, but in helle . . . . .	A.Kn. 1226
Syn that my lyf ne may no lenger dure . . . . .	A.Kn. 2770
Allas, myn hertes queene! alas, my wyf! . . . . .	A.Kn. 2775
Yet saugh I never, by my fader kyn . . . . .	A.Rv. 4038
But by my thrift yet shal I biere hir eye . . . . .	A.Rv. 4049
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John . . . . .	B.Sh. 1258
That I yow swere, and plighte yow my trouthe . . . . .	B.Sh. 1388
"My litel child, now wol I fecche thee . . . . .	B.Pri. 1857
And let me tellen al my tale, I preyre . . . . .	B.Th. 2156
"Goode men," I seye, "taak of my wordes keepe,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 362
My deere freend, bitwixen me and thee . . . . .	C.Pard. 832
But it were for my profit and myn ese? . . . . .	D.WB. 214
I swoor that al my walkyng out by nyghte . . . . .	D.WB. 397
That I have had my world, as in my tyme . . . . .	D.WB. 473
'My levee mooder, quod this knyght, "certeyn . . . . .	D.WB. 1005
For, by my trouthe, I wol be to yow bothe,— . . . . .	D.WB. 1240
For this nyght shaltow dyen for my sake.' . . . . .	E.Cl. 560
'Right wel,' quod she, 'my lord, for in good fey . . . . .	E.Cl. 1032
Moore tendrely, and, to my supposyng, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1041
Myn owene deere brother, and my lord . . . . .	E.Mch. 1488
He deme of al, for I wole holde my pees; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1976
I chees thee for my wyf and my comfort! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2148
Now by my moodres sires soule! I swere . . . . .	E.Mch. 2265
My lige lord, on this solempne day . . . . .	F.Sq. 111
I yaf hym al myn herte and my thought,— . . . . .	F.Sq. 533
Al that I have in my possession . . . . .	G.CY. 612
crepe Into my grave, or ellis, God forbede! . . . . .	G.CY. 1046
Consumed and wasted han my reedenesse . . . . .	G.CY. 1100
To me, by cause of my philosophye . . . . .	G.CY. 1373
For he shal telle a tale, by my fey! . . . . .	H.Mcp. 13
Thou hast me brought to my confusion . . . . .	H.Mcp. 272
My sone, if thou no wikked word hast seyde . . . . .	H.Mcp. 351
My love is hate, my sleep wakynge . . . . .	BD. 610
Hit was my swete, ryght as hir-selve! . . . . .	BD. 831
'And whiche yen my lady hadde! . . . . .	BD. 858
To styngk eterne he wol my goet exile! . . . . .	ABC. 56
To yow my soule penitent I bryng . . . . .	ABC. 147
Ye knowe wel my myscheif in that place; . . . . .	Mars. 58
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse? . . . . .	Mars. 192
And ye, my ladies, that ben trewe and stable . . . . .	Mars. 281
At my begynnynge thus to the I crye . . . . .	Anel. 7
'My lordes and my ladies, it stant thus: . . . . .	TC.2. 1613
'Y-wis, my dere herte, I am not wroth . . . . .	TC.2. 1110
This knowe ye, my lordes, as I leve . . . . .	TC.4. 81
I com my-self in my propre persone . . . . .	TC.4. 83
But on my part ye may eft-some hem telle . . . . .	TC.4. 181
'For Antenor how lost is my Criseyde?' . . . . .	TC.4. 378
But I, that nevere felte in my servise . . . . .	TC.4. 397
Be fals to you, my Troilus, my knight . . . . .	TC.4. 1537
And by my thrift, my wending out of Troye . . . . .	TC.4. 1630
It is an oynement unto my wounde . . . . .	Rosem. 7
Ye be my lyf! ye be myn hertes sterel . . . . .	Purse. 12
So woundeth hit through-out my herte kene . . . . .	Merc.B. 3
rote Of my disse, and of my dethe also; . . . . .	Comp.A. 44
My woful herte suffreth greet duresse . . . . .	Bal.Ch. 14
nadir of my sonne, descending on my weat . . . . .	Astr. 198–209

## **Myrrh**

The mirre, thencons, with al so greet odour; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2938
--	------------

## **Myrrha**

The woful Mirra, written as I finde; . . . . .	TC.4. 1139
--	------------

## **Myself see Self**

## **Myster(y) see Mister(y)**

## **Naan—Continued**

And syn I sal have naan amendement . . . . .	A.Rv. 4185 <i>var</i>
By goddes saule it sal naan other be . . . . .	A.Rv. 4187 <i>var</i>

## **Naan see Neen, None**

delivered Nabal hir housbonde fro David . . . . .	B.Mel. 2290–5
Saved hir housbonde, Nabal, whan that he . . . . .	E.Mch. 1370

## **Nadde see Had**

## **Naddre**

Lyk to the naddre in bosom, sly, untrewre . . . . .	E.Mch. 1786
sheweth here by the naddre, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 330–5

## **Naddres**

naddres or snakes); and oothre . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1845–50
Anon the naddres gonne hir for to stynge . . . . .	LGW. 699

## **Nadir**

Sette the nadir of thy sonne upon 18 . . . . .	Astr. 174–9
Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18 . . . . .	Astr. 174–9
The nader of the sonne is thilke degre . . . . .	Astr. 174–9
Aries by ordir is nadir to every degre of Libra . . . . .	Astr. 174–9
degre in thy sodiak be derke, his nadir shal declare . . . . .	Astr. 174–9
the nadir of the sonne shal shewe the houre of . . . . .	Astr. 198–209
Than fonde I the 2 degre of Libra, nadir of my . . . . .	Astr. 198–209
sonne . . . . .	Astr. 198–209
upper and upper, so goth his nadir downer . . . . .	Astr. 198–209
the nadir of the sonne upon the west orisonte . . . . .	Astr. 198–209



# Nadr—Continued

Take than the nader of the degre that first lyne of mydnight. Sette than the nader	Astr. 337-43
The begynnyng of the 7 hous is nader of the ascendent,	Astr. 337-43
the 8 hous is nader of the 2 hous, and the begynnyng of the 9 hous is nader of the 3,	Astr. 337-43
nader of the 4, and the begynnyng of the 11 hous is nader of the 5, and the begynnyng of the 12 hous is nader of the 6.	Astr. 337-43
is the nader of these 3 houses the begynnyng the nader of the south lyne is the north lyne	Astr. 343-50
	Astr. 350-8 var

# Nafors

But yet, nafors; al sal be for the beste,	A.Rv. 4176
---	------------

# Nail

The nayl y-dryven in the shode a-nyght;	A.Kn. 2007
For in ours wyl ther stiketh ever a nayl,	A.Rv. 3877
Lat noon humylite youre tonge naille,	E.Cl. 1184
at every nayl of his handes, as seith	I.Pars. 265-70

# Nailed

He is now dedd and nayled in his cheste,	E.Cl. 29
whiche he was nayled to the croys, and	I.Pars. 255-60

# Nailing

Nailynge the speres, and helmes bokelynge,	A.Kn. 2503
--	------------

# Nails

With nayles yelewe, and brighte as any gold,	A.Kn. 2141
His nayles lik a briddes claws were;	B.Mk. 3366
His nayles whiter than the lylle flour,	B.NP. 4053
'Harrow! quod he, 'by nayles, and by blood!	C.Pard. 283
'By Goddes precious herte,' and 'By his nayles,'	C.Pard. 651
And somme han dryven nayles in hir brayn	D.WB. 769
men to hym seyden, of the nayles with	I.Pars. 255-60
Right white handes, and nayles rede,	BD. 954
Marmoryke, and his nayles and his teth waxen,	Bo.4. m.3.
	1310-5
Al were his nailles pointed nevere so sharpe,	TC.2. 1034
Withyn his sharpe nayles longe,	HF.2. 34
Thy nailles blak if thou maist see,	RR. 2282

# Natte

but he hymself; ne he shal nat nayte ne denye	I.Pars. 1010-5
---	----------------

# Natteth

nayteth to closen wepyng eien.	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
--------------------------------	-----------------

# Nake

why nake ye your bakkes? (As who seith, "O	Bo.4. m.7.
	1615-20

# Naked

Was naked, fletynge in the large see,	A.Kn. 1956
For vengeance that he saugh Diane al naked;	A.Kn. 2066
Who wrastleth best naked, with oille enoynt,	A.Kn. 2961
But with his mouth he kiste hir naked ers,	A.Mil. 3734
But on his bak this sherte he wered al naked,	B.Mk. 3320
Naked out of my fadres hous,' quod she,	E.Cl. 871
'I cam and naked mozt I turne agayn;	E.Cl. 872
And saugh him al allone, bely naked,	E.Mch. 1326
Anon he preide hire strepen hire al naked,	E.Mch. 1958
And by his syde a naked swerd hangyng;	F.Sq. 84
'This naked swerd that hangeth by my syde	F.Sq. 156
Al naked, to fulfillle hir foul delit;	F.Fkl. 1372
Thou lvest, for thy power is ful naked!"	G.SN. 486
to goon . . . naked in pilgrimages, or bare-foot.	I.Pars. 105-10
for they shulle be naked in body, as of	I.Pars. 195-200
brenne, and othere filthes; and naked shul they been	I.Pars. 195-200
whan Adam and Eve naked weren	I.Pars. 325-30
they were naked they sowd of fige leves a	I.Pars. 330-5
no bed but the naked erthe, for which	I.Pars. 345-50
naked flesh, for Cristes sake, and	I.Pars. 1050-5
And broghten hir in bed al naked,	BD. 125
And some laye naked in hir bedde	BD. 176
(Me mette thus,) in my bed al naked,	BD. 293
I, wrecche, that deeth hath mad al naked Of all the	BD. 576
blisse	BD. 977
Me thoghte the felawship as naked	PF. 269
And naked fro the breste unto the hed	Bo.2. p.2.
nakid and neddy of alle thynges, and I	295-300
and desert and naked of alle strengthes.	Bo.4. p.2.
	1180-5
to be bareyne and naked of alle strengthes.	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
sowle had been nakid of it-self, as a mirour or a clene	Bo.5. m.4.
	1805-10
of the body, the whiche wit is naked and . . .	Bo.5. p.5.
	1825-30
Ye in my naked herte sentement	TC.3. 43
Naked fletynge in a see.	HF.1. 133
The nakede tixt in Englis to declare	LGW. G. 86
Of wyntir, that him naked made and mate,	LGW. 126
That naked was, and clad it new agayne.	LGW. 129
And wyth that worde, naked, with ful good herte,	LGW. 696
shewe the under full light reules and naked words	Astr. 5-11
For nakid as a worme was she,	RR. 454
Naked bitwene thynne armes there,	RR. 2571
Into her naked sherte.	RR. 5446
Naked on mynxes al styngkyng	RR. 6496
The nakid text and lete the glose,	RR. 6556
Wher so they clad or naked be,	RR. 6867

# Nakedness

But feith and nakednesse and maydenhede;	E.Cl. 866
shame of hir nakednesse, how that the	I.Pars. 325-30

# Nakers

Pypes, trompes, nakers, clariounes,	A.Kn. 2511
-------------------------------------	------------

# Nale see Ale

# Nam

I nam but deed; ther is namore to seye.'	A.Kn. 1122
I nam but deed, there nys no remedye.'	A.Kn. 1274
Therefore I stynte, I nam no divinitas;	A.Kn. 2811
I woot right wel I nam but deed,' quod she;	A.Mil. 3296
Quod tho this sely man, 'I nam no labbe,	A.Rv. 4289
Myn herte is broken! help! I nam but deed!	B.Mel. 2710-5
seken, ne I nam nat of the nombre	D.WB. 148
I wol persevere, I nam nat precius;	D.WB. 1006
I nam but deed, but if that I can seyn.	C.CY. 1297
And this chanoun it in his handes nam,	BD. 1187
And but I telle hir I nam but deed,	TC.4. 689
Another seide, 'Y-wis, so n'am not I;	TC.4. 967
He seide 'I nam but lorn, so weylawey!	TC.4. 1498
So think I nam but ded, withoute more!	TC.5. 419
Or alwyse wepe, I n'am no thing to blame,	TC.5. 706
I nam but ded, ther n'is non other bote!	TC.5. 1246
That I nam up and walkyng in the mede,	LGW. 47
I nam withholden yit with never nother.	LGW. 192
'I nam no goddesse soothly,' quod she tho;	LGW. 989
I nam but a lewde compiler of	Astr. 11-5

# Nam see Am, Nomen

# -Nam see Quasenam

# Name

What, welcome be the out, a Goddes name!	A.Prol. 854
And thus withinne a while his name is spronge,	A.Kn. 1437
For I dar noght biknowe myn owene name;	A.Kn. 1556
And falsly changed hast thy name thus;	A.Kn. 1586
And wolde, his thanks, han a passant name,	A.Kn. 2107
Whan he is siker of his gooode name;	A.Kn. 3049
Than whan his name apalled is for age,	A.Kn. 3053
To dyen whan that he is best of name,	A.Kn. 3056
And eek to bryng wyves in ylle name	A.Mil. 3148 var
His name was hooted deynous Symekyn.	A.Rv. 3941
Now telle on, gentil Roger by thy name.	A.Co. 4353
'In name of Crist,' ride this olde Britoun,	B.Mil. 561
Yet kys hym ones in his fadres name!	B.Mil. 861
Of which the name in my text noght I fynde,—	B.Mil. 905
We may creauce whil we have a name,	B.Sh. 1479
'O Lord, our Lord, thy name how merveilous	B.Pri. 1643
His name was sire Thopas.	B.Th. 1907
His name was sire Olifaunt,	B.Th. 1998
blesed be the name of our Lord!"	B.Mel. 2190-5
'Thy name is Melibee, this is	B.Mel. 2600-5
conscience, and good name. First, ye	B.Mel. 2815-20
diligence that youre gooode name be alwy	B.Mel. 2825-30
man to have a good name than for to	B.Mel. 2825-30
freend and of thy gooode name, for	B.Mel. 2825-30
and bynnesse to kepen his good name.	B.Mel. 2830-5
desireth to han a good name,	B.Mel. 2830-5
gooode name or loos, and rekketh noght though	B.Mel. 2835-40
he kepe nat his gooode name, nys but a	B.Mel. 2835-40
gete yow a coveteous name, which is a vicious	B.Mel. 3025-30
to geten hym a good name.	B.Mel. 3030-5
hym in keypynge of his good name,	B.Mel. 3030-5
renovelle his good name; for it is written "that the	B.Mel. 3035-40
olde good loos and good name of a man	B.Mel. 3035-40
awich a manere, that youre gooode name	B.Mel. 3050-5
But by my trouthe I knowe nat your name,—	B.Mk. 3118
Thurghout this wyde world his name ran,	B.Mk. 3303
Wherfore, sire Monk, or daun Piers by youre name,	B.NP. 3982
So was his name, for this is no fable,	C.Doe. 155
'Doughter,' quod he, 'Virginia by thy name,	C.Doe. 213
Dooth with your child youre wyl, a Goddes name!"	C.Doe. 250
They wol come up and offere on Goddes name,	C.Pard. 386
For though I telle noght his propre name,	C.Pard. 417
And seyde, 'Ther wol I nat lese my name,	C.Pard. 611
'Take nat my name in ydel, or amys';	C.Pard. 642
And looks that thou reporte his name weel.'	C.Pard. 669
And seye these wordes in the Apostles name:	D.WB. 341
God have hir soule, hir name was Alisoun.	D.WB. 530
Another Romayn tolde he me by name,	D.WB. 647
To make hir housebonde han so foul a name.	D.WB. 963
And lete auctoritees, on Goddes name,	D.Fri. 1276
Pardee, ye may wel knowe by the name	D.Fri. 1280
Sey that he was a somonour, for the name.	D.Fri. 1394
But, levee brother, tel me thanne thy name,'	D.Fri. 1444
Oure suster deere,—lo here I write youre name,—	D.Sum. 1752
And Walter was this yonge lordes name.	E.Cl. 77
Publicus was the bountee of hir name.	E.Cl. 415
Was seyn in hire, ne never hir doughter name	E.Cl. 608
'To been a mordere is an hateful name,	E.Cl. 732
And somme were riche, and hadden badde name;	E.Mch. 1593
Or elles I empeyre so my name,	E.Mch. 2198
Pardee! as faire as ye his name emplastre	E.Mch. 2297
Hadden a name of konnyng in swich art;	F.Sq. 251
Save that the name of soveraynetee,	F.Fkl. 751
Or knowe myselven fals, or lese my name;	F.Fkl. 1362
To lyven whan she hadde loste hir name.	F.Fkl. 1408
First wolde I yow the name of Sainte Cecile	G.SN. 85
The scoote savour, lile was hir name;	G.SN. 91
Or elles, loo, this maydens name bright	G.SN. 102
To Crist, and for we bere a Cristen name,—	G.SN. 454
But we, that knowen thilke name so	G.SN. 456
Algate I woot wel he hath swich a name,	G.CY. 904
In the name of Crist, to wexe a philosofre.	G.CY. 1122
Telle me the name of the privee stoon.'	G.CY. 1452
'Take the stoon that <i>Titanos</i> men name!—	G.CY. 1454
'O thou Bacus! y-blessed be thy name!	H.Mcp. 99
'My sone, thenk on the crowe, on Goddes name;	H.Mcp. 318

## Name—Continued

shalt clepe his name Jhesus that shal  
 other name under hevene that is yeh  
 folk yeven it swich a name.  
 In the name of thy neighebor thou shalt  
 understonde the name of thy brother;  
 eek, that in the name of neighbor  
 his good name, as his lyf. Homycide is  
 the name of thy Lord God in veyn,  
 or every man that taketh Goddes name in  
 or elles taketh on hym the name of Crist,  
 alle they taken Goddes name in ydel  
 etc.; 'Ther nys noon other name,'  
 that is to seyn, but the name of Jhesu  
 the name of Crist so precious is, as seith Seint  
 etc.; that 'in the name of Jhesu every  
 blessed name, that they despise hym  
 whan he heareth his name,  
 feith and reverence to his name,  
 that first cometh in the name of Crist,  
 hem conqueren. This name of thraldom  
 neighebores goode name by thy fals  
 she heets By name, and seyd, 'My swete wyf,  
 First of the ches, so was his name.  
 That was my lady name right,—  
 She hadde not hir name wrong.  
 She loved so wel hir owne name.  
 And worship, and to kepe hir name  
 That in this world ben lighted with thy name,  
 Al be I not worth to so grette a name,  
 Hir name is Bountee, set in womanhede,  
 Throughout the world so gan her name sprynge,  
 And thanke ye that furthured be your name,  
 And many a mayde of which the name I wante:  
 for envye of my name? Certes it nere nat lewful  
 accusynge of my name for nede of foreyne moneye.  
 myn name by thilke same accusours,  
 dignytes, and defouled of myn name by  
 the ydel name of aventurous welfulnesse  
 Rome the kynges name (that is to seyn,  
 doon yowr name for to be born forth? But yowr  
 as the fame of the name of Rome may  
 ne spreden his name to many manere  
 long lastynge thy name? For yif ther were makyd  
 had taken upon hym falsly the name of a philosophre  
 of the eneres of his name, that mai nat  
 for wynd of yowr mortal name whan o  
 geten hem gloryouse name by the artes  
 an idel name, and the rente of the senatorie  
 encreced and sprad his name, thanne  
 But now of this name of gentilese,  
 For yif the name of gentilese be  
 lynage, thanne is gentil name but a  
 to this name of necessite, certes I wol we  
 Criseyde was this lady name al right:  
 And worthy folk maad worthier of name,  
 Her name, for to tellen her his wo,  
 And seyd, 'Thef, thou shalt her name telle!'  
 And whan that Pandar herde her name nevne,  
 Now fare aright! for Joves name in hevene,  
 For of good name, wisdom, and manere  
 Requere naught that is ayein her name,  
 And kepe alwey myn honour and my name,  
 Sith thou art wis, so save alwey her name,  
 'For wel thou wost the name yif of here  
 That hem avaunte of women, and by name,  
 And after that it oughte here his name!  
 It mooste be disclaunde to her name,  
 Cleping her name,—and she lay as for ded,  
 Hath ones ben and lost so foule his name,  
 And, or that ye juparten so your name,  
 My name shold I nevere ayeinward winne:  
 My name of trouthe in love for everemol!  
 Her name,allas, published is so wide,  
 To alce me thou! Alas, your name of trouthe  
 In magnifyng of his name;  
 For through you is my name lorn,  
 And callede me tho by my name,  
 Were molte away of every name,  
 Ther saw I, and knew hem by name,  
 And hem that wilne to have a name  
 'Heried be thou and thy name,  
 Bothe tharmes, and the name  
 That bar of Thebes up the name  
 And ther he bar up wel his name  
 And let our werkis han that name,  
 And lat our werkis han that name,  
 That ye shal have a shrewed name,  
 Hid our werkis and our name,  
 Have ye despit to have my name?  
 And gret renown and knownen name,  
 Let men glewe on us the name;  
 And seyd, 'Frend, what is thy name?  
 That no wight have my name in honde.  
 Dyversely, and loos and name;  
 And she gan yeven eche his name,  
 Hire name was Aleoste the debonayre.  
 These olde women kepte so here name,  
 To serve you, in preyngs of your name.  
 And sooth to seye, Antonius was his name.  
 The name of everyche gan to other sprynge,

## Name—Continued

And thus by repete was hir name y-ahove,	LGW. 726
Whan that he herde the name of Tesbe crien,	LGW. 884
Be to thy name! and I shal, as I kan,	LGW. 925
But syn my name is loste thurgh yow,	LGW. 1361
If that I lyve, thy name shal be shove	LGW. 1381
And get a name ryght as a conquerour,	LGW. 1649
Thy name, for thou shalt not othir chese,	LGW. 1811
Thise Romayne wyfes loveden so hir name	LGW. 1812
Hir housbonde shulde nat have the foule name,	LGW. 1845
That I mote of traytoure have a name,	LGW. 2068
Ne beren us therefore an evle name,	LGW. 2135
Corrumpeth, whan that folke his name nevnes?	LGW. 2237
Doon as Tereus, to lese his name,	LGW. 2389
Shope hym a name, and called hym Lyno,	LGW. 2699
And of hir wyfethode for to kepe hir name,	LGW. 2587
Love hath my name y-strike out of his sclar,	Merc.B. 34
monthe of August after his name and	Astr. 50-7
day berith his name, and endith in the next	Astr. 198-209
after the name of the azimute in whiche	Astr. 322-4
Hir name above hir heed saugh I,	RR. 164
'Lo, sir, my name is Ydelnesse;	RR. 593
That best deserven love and name.	RR. 1054
The arowis name was Symplese.	RR. 1774
Pursue tyl thou a name hast wonne.	RR. 2316
Bothe tell hir renoun and hir name.	RR. 2880
Of whom the name was Daunger.	RR. 3018
That oon was cleid by his name	RR. 3026
Trespace was hir fadir name,	RR. 3033
And Love trewe to save my name;	RR. 3330
And he was called by name a Freende,	RR. 3346
It fallith no thyng to thy name	RR. 4025
Be like thi name, which is Daungere,	RR. 4040
Thritty servautes, echon by name.	RR. 4211
And lesith his worship and his name.	RR. 4915
Or bere the name of druerie.	RR. 5064
And man, that worthy is of name,	RR. 5239
Shal it abyde in body or name.	RR. 5888
And done hym leese his goode name.	RR. 6936
To bere his goode name wide,	RR. 7070
<b>Named</b>	
The which was named Curtesie.	RR. 1802
An arwe named Company,	RR. 1862
<b>Namesless</b>	
pore and neddy and namesles, thanne for to duellen in his	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
<b>Namely</b>	
Thus may we seyen alle, and namely I,	A.Kn. 1268
And namely at the grete hert in May,	A.Kn. 1675
And namely the Thebans often sithe.	A.Kn. 1877
Al were they soore y-hurt, and namely oon,	A.Kn. 2709
And namely that to us alle is due.	A.Kn. 3044
And namely the gentile everichon.	A.Mil. 3113
And namely on this carpenteris wyf.	A.Mil. 3343
And nameliche, ther was a greet college,	A.Rv. 3989
And namely the millere, weylaway!	A.Rv. 4113
Namely to folk of heigh condowayn	B.M.L. 313
Free was Daun John, and namely of dispence,	B.Sh. 1233
As I have noon, and namely in this place,	B.Sh. 1334
Atemprely, and namely in this hete.	B.Sh. 1452
And namely ther thounour of God shal sprede.	B.P. 1767
namely the conselleours of grete lordes,	B.Mel. 2340-5
To yeven hir pens, and namely unto me;	C.Pard. 402
And namely for the white wyyn of Lepe,	C.Pard. 563
Namely abedde hadden they meschaunce;	D.WB. 407
Of any man, and namely in a lord.	D.Sum. 2050
And namely sith thy doghter was y-bore	E.Cl. 484
And namely sith my sone y-boren is,	E.Cl. 626
Namely of men, but as in soothfastnesse,	E.Cl. 934
And namely whan a man is cold and hoor,—	E.Mch. 1269
And namely upon the wyves ayde;	E.Mch. 1392
And namely of women many a route,	E.Mch. 1550
And namely with a yong wyf and a fair.	E.Mch. 1557
And namely for his meke obeysaunce,	F.Fkl. 739
namely, for al that ever he hath desired	I.Pars. 295-300
clothinge, and namely in to muche	I.Pars. 415-20
no profit; and namely whan that meynee	I.Pars. 435-40
diverse metes and drynkes, and namely swiche manere	I.Pars. 445-50
which is a wikked synne, and namely	I.Pars. 635-40
to muche worldly folk; namely in consellynge	I.Pars. 640-5
the mouth of helle; and namely thise olde	I.Pars. 855-60
namely thilke harlottes that haunten	I.Pars. 885-90
namely in two thynges, that is to seyn,	I.Pars. 925-30
hym, namely to hym that is his	I.Pars. 970-5
and satisfaccoun; and namely by the	I.Pars. 980-5
han nede, and namely in sustenaunce of	I.Pars. 1030-5
man hath to shryven hym, and namely thise	I.Pars. 1060-5
my giltes, and namely of my	I.Pars. 1085-90
To alee your frend, and namely me,	Anel. 260
to me. But this same is namely a ryght grete	Bo.4. p.1.
	1145-50
is long to abyde, nameliche to a corage immortel.	Bo.4. p.4.
	1335-40
and subgites; syn that namely prysown,	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
And namely so many a lusty knight,	TC.1. 165
And nameliche in his counsell tellynge:	TC.1. 743
And nameliche of women? Wol ye so!	TC.2. 212
And namely sin ye two ben al on!	TC.4. 592
Wo worth that day, and namely that night,	TC.4. 754
And namely, my dere herte, ye,	TC.4. 1334



# **Namely—Continued**

And namely, sin Troye hath now swich nede . . . TC.4. 1558  
 And namely that ilke ninthe night, . . . TC.5. 1103  
 And namely, the sorwe of Troilus, . . . TC.5. 1564  
 And namely of wythode the lyyving, . . . LGW. 545  
 By Grekes sleight, and namely by Synon, . . . LGW. 931  
 And, namely, she spake most with Eracles; . . . LGW. 1519  
 In honest cause, and namely in his ryght. . . LGW. 2133  
 And that of oon thyng namely, . . . RR. 596  
 Namely to folk whanne they ben sike. . . RR. 1358  
 And namely to thi lady dere. . . RR. 2882  
 And namely where they ne may . . . RR. 4843  
 And namely tho that sparand bene, . . . RR. 5363  
 And namely sicke as in richesse . . . RR. 5501  
 And namely in our Cristen lay . . . RR. 6545

# **Names**

Whan that hir names rad were everichon, . . . A.Kn. 2595  
 And eek the names that the trees highte,— . . . A.Kn. 2920  
 Hir names were, as Persiens hem calle; . . . B.Mk. 3536  
 Your names I entre heer in my rolle anon; . . . C.Pard. 911  
 And wroote the names alway as he stod . . . D.Sum. 1743  
 He planed away the names everichon . . . D.Sum. 1758  
 And bisye me to telle yow the names . . . G.CY. 758  
 Of alle these names now wol I me reste, . . . G.CY. 859  
 Hir names shal not here be told for me,— . . . PF. 229  
 thynges with false names, that beren . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
 whiche names ben ful ofte reproved by the effect . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
 the names of synguler men ne may nat . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
 lastyng of here idel names is marked . . . 575-80  
 and gladnesse be oonly diverse by names, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825-30  
 putten worthi names to thynges and . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5  
 Quod he, 'the sterres names, lo, . . . HF.2. 489  
 With famous folkes names fele, . . . HF.3. 47  
 Hir names by; for, out of drede, . . . HF.3. 52  
 How hit was written full of names . . . HF.3. 63  
 The names; and therefore I pace. . . HF.3. 265  
 That if I wolde her names telle, . . . HF.3. 415  
 ben writen the names of the Twelve . . . Astr. 40-5  
 the Cerole of the Names of the Monthes. . . Astr. 45-50  
 The names of these monthes were cleid. . . Astr. 45-50  
 The names of these monthes taken her names . . . Astr. 45-50  
 11. Than folewen the names of the Holy . . . Astr. 50-7  
 names of the sterres ben writen in the . . . Astr. 92-7  
 han names of bestes, or ellis for whan the . . . Astr. 100-8  
 whiche I knowe by the names of the monthes . . . Astr. 115-21  
 That kan her fadris names neven, . . . RR. 5962

# **Namo**

A Yeman hadde he and servantz namo . . . A.Prol. 101  
 A Maunciple and myself,—ther were namo. . . A.Prol. 544  
 But I wol love hire oonly, and namo; . . . A.Kn. 1589  
 Thre large sowes hadde she, and namo; . . . B.NP. 4020  
 That save his wyf ther wiste of it namo. . . D.WB. 957  
 Quod she, 'to thee I telle it and namo,— . . . D.WB. 975  
 As hym, God woot! ne never shal namo. . . F.Sq. 573  
 To han respit thre dayes and namo, . . . G.SN. 543

# **Namore**

He sleep namore than dooth a nyghtyngale, . . . A.Prol. 98  
 And forth he rit; ther is namore to telle. . . A.Kn. 974  
 I nam but deed; ther is namore to seye.' . . A.Kn. 1122  
 To stonden in hir grace; namore shal I; . . A.Kn. 1173  
 Namore, up peyne of lesyng of youre heed! . . A.Kn. 1707  
 She woot namore of al this hooite fare, . . A.Kn. 1809  
 This is theeffect, ther is namore to seye. . . A.Kn. 2366  
 Yif me the victorie, I sake thee namore! . . A.Kn. 2420  
 Now wepe namore, I shal doon diligence . . A.Kn. 2470  
 Weepe now namore, I wol thy lust fulfillen. . A.Kn. 2478  
 Ther is namore to seyn, but west and est . . A.Kn. 2801  
 That moot namore goon agayn to fighte? . . A.Kn. 2653  
 He cryde, 'Hool namore, for it is doon! . . A.Kn. 2656  
 Ther was namore, but 'Fare well! 'Have good day! . A.Kn. 2740  
 Of this bataille I wol namore endite, . . A.Kn. 2741  
 With olde folk, save dooth, is namore.' . . A.Rv. 3898  
 And boond hir hors it shalde namore go loos . . A.Rv. 4138 var  
 Namore than wole Malkyns maydenhede, . . B.ML 30  
 And lyven in welle; I kan sey yow namore. . B.ML 175  
 Ther nys namore, but 'Farewel, faire Custance!' . B.ML 319  
 Sende me namore unto noon hethenese, . . B.ML 1112  
 But out it moot, I may namore abyde! . . B.Sh. 1350  
 Or where hym list; namore of hym I seye. . B.Sh. 1514  
 'Namore, quod she, 'by God, ye have ynough! . B.Sh. 1570  
 I prey thee, wyf, as do namore so; . . B.Sh. 1585  
 But by thy lyf ne be namore so large; . . B.Sh. 1621  
 may nat lyven withoute the soule, namore may it . B.Mel. 2740-5  
 lyve . . B.Mel. 2795-800  
 namore propre of hir owene, they shapen . B.Mk. 3280  
 Of Sampson now wol I namore sayn; . . B.NP. 3957  
 'Hool' quod the Knyght, 'good sire, namore of this! . B.NP. 3978  
 Sire Monk, namore of this, so God yow blesse! . B.NP. 4159  
 Dredeth no drem; I kan sey yow namore.' . B.NP. 4366  
 Real he was, he was namore aferd, . . C.Pard. 588  
 Namore of this, for it may wel suffice. . C.Pard. 684  
 Thus taughte me my dame; I sey namore. . C.Pard. 746  
 Namore than ye wolde men did to yow . C.Pard. 982  
 'Namore of this, for it is right ynough! . D.WB. 477  
 The flour is goon, ther is namore to telle, . D.WB. 731  
 He wiped his heed, namore dorste he seyn . D.WB. 735  
 Fyl! speke namore; it is a grisly thyng. . D.WB. 1206  
 Of my povertie namore ye me repreve. . D.WB. 1296  
 Oure Hoost answerde, 'Peesi! namore of this! . D.Fri. 1296

# **Namore—Continued**

Thee thar namore as in this cas travsille, . . D.Fri. 1365  
 War that!—I seye namore,—for it sufficeith. . D.Sum. 1903  
 His sone was slayn, ther is namore to seye. . D.Sum. 2073  
 Lest thee repente,—ther is namore to seye.' . D.Sum. 2088  
 Nedeth namore to speken of it, seith he, . D.Sum. 2097  
 I prey yow speke th namore of this matere.' . E.Cl. 175  
 Whoso me loveth; ther is namore to seye.' . E.Cl. 371  
 And so wol I; ther is namore to seye. . E.Cl. 532  
 And spak namore but out the child he hente . E.Cl. 534  
 Foryeelde it yow; ther is namore to seye; . E.Cl. 831  
 Namore of this make I now mencion, . E.Cl. 1006  
 'Be now namore agast, ne yvele apayed; . E.Cl. 1052  
 For soory herte, I telle may namore.' . E.Mch. 1244  
 That woot namore of it than woot my page, . E.Mch. 1444  
 Nedeth namore for hym to go ne ryde, . E.Mch. 1615  
 Namore of hym as at this tyme speke I, . E.Mch. 1780  
 And wente hire wey—ye gete namore of me; . E.Mch. 1945  
 Though he namore hadde than his sherte.' . E.Mch. 1985  
 'Passe-over is an ese,—I sey namore. . E.Mch. 2115  
 Ther nys namore to seye; but hastily . E.Mch. 2122  
 Let us namore wordes heer-of make, . E.Mch. 2318  
 I sey namore, but in this jolynesse . F.Sq. 289  
 And seyde, 'Sire, ther is namore to seyne, . F.Sq. 314  
 Ride whan yow list, ther is namore to doone.' . F.Sq. 334  
 Out of hir sighte,—ye gete namore of me; . F.Sq. 343  
 I wol namore as now speke of hir ryng . F.Sq. 652  
 It nedeth nat rehere it yow namore. . F.Fkl. 1466  
 Of this folk ye gete of me namore. . F.Fkl. 1556  
 I se namore but that I am fordo; . F.Fkl. 1562  
 Myn heritage; ther is namore to telle.' . F.Fkl. 1584  
 This is al and som, ther is namore to seyn.' . F.Fkl. 1606  
 I kan namore, my tale is at an ende. . F.Fkl. 1624  
 This tormentour ne dorste do namore; . G.SN. 532  
 God it amende! I kan sey yow namore.' . G.CY. 651  
 'In feith,' quod he, 'namore I do but lyte.' . G.CY. 699  
 'What!' quod my lord, 'ther is namore to doone; . G.CY. 932  
 In the ende of which an ounce and namore . G.CY. 1266  
 Medleth namore with that art, I mene, . G.CY. 1424  
 Of that matere ye gete namore of me; . H.Mcp. 102  
 This is theeffect, ther is namore to sayn; . H.Mcp. 266  
 doon and namore to do any thyng for . I.Pars. 80-5  
 certes, namore reverence shal be doon . I.Pars. 185-90  
 to governen and ne taken of hym namore kepe, . I.Pars. 720-5  
 been restored. For certes, namore may . I.Pars. 870-5  
 have namore wyl to synne,' or wille namore . I.Pars. 885-90  
 han no juge, namore than hath a free bole, . I.Pars. 895-900  
 been defouled, namore than the sonne that . I.Pars. 910-5  
 terme of al his lif he sholde namore synge masse; . I.Pars. 965-70  
 And fare now wel, I charge thee namore. . LGW. 551

# **Nap**

He slombred, and a nappe he toke, . . RR. 4005

# **Nappeth**

See how he nappeth! see how, for cokkes bones! . H.Mcp. 9

# **Narcissus**

Ne Narcisus the faire of yore agon, . . A.Kn. 1941  
 For Narcisus, that dorste nat telle hir wo. . F.Fkl. 952  
 And Bequo died, for Narcisus . BD. 734  
 'Here starfe the fayre Narcisus.' . RR. 1468  
 Narcisus was a bachelere . RR. 1469  
 That proude-herdint Narcisus, . RR. 1491  
 For Narcisus, shortly to telle, . RR. 1501  
 This Narcisus hadde suffred paynes . RR. 1505  
 That Narcisus somtyme hym beere. . RR. 1525  
 Of Narcisus in his beaute, . RR. 1545  
 In which the proude Narcisus . RR. 1602

# **Narcoties**

With narcotikes, and opie of Thebes fyn, . . A.Kn. 1472  
 The narcotikes and opie ben so stronge. . LGW. 2670

# **Nario- see Nerit-**

# **Narrow**

For sawcefeem he was, with eyen narwe. . . A.Prol. 625  
 Jalous he was, and heeld hire narwe in cage, . A.Mil. 3224  
 Forth gooth hir ship thurgh-out the narwe mouth . B.ML 946  
 Was whilom dwelling in a narwe cotege . B.NP. 4012  
 For that our perche is maad so narwe, alas! . B.NP. 4359  
 And hire embraceth in his armes narwe, . D.Sum. 1803  
 In women is, whan they hem narwe avyse. . E.Mch. 1988  
 His newe lady holdeth him so narwe . Anel. 183  
 glorie that is so narwe and so streyt I-thrungen . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
 He was so narwe y-masked and y-knet, . TC.3. 1734  
 And him so narwe bounden in his laas, . LGW. 600  
 But yit this clyfte was so narwe and lite . LGW. 740  
 Ye founden first this litel narwe clifte, . LGW. 744  
 as narwe as may be shewed in so small an . Astr. 15-20  
 Roukyng for wo right wondir narwe, . RR. 1906  
 Full narwe serchen and espie. . RR. 4245

# **Narrowest**

amydde the narrowest cercle is clepid the . . Astr. 82-8

# **Nart**

That thou nart bynd, for thyng that we seen alle . G.SN. 499  
 That thou nart cause of grace and merci here; . ABC. 26  
 fer fro thy cuntre, thou nart nat put out . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200  
 forsaken that thou nart yit blisful. . Bo.2. p.3. 345-80  
 thou nart nat siker; and yif thou woldest . Bo.3. p.5. 735-40  
 quod he, "thow nart nothyng elles to . Bo.3. p.6. 745-80

# **Nas (specimens)**

Ther nas no man nowher so vertuous. . . A.Prol. 251  
 And he nas nat right fat, I undertake, . A.Prol. 288  
 There nas baillif, ne hierde, nor oother hyne, . A.Prol. 603

# **Nas (specimens)—Continued**

Ther nas quyk-silver, lytarge, ne brymstoon,  
Ther nas no 'Good day,' ne no saluynge,  
Ther is no newe gyse that it nas old.  
He nas but deed, and charged hem in hye  
Wel may men seen it nas but Goddes grace.  
Ne no wight elles, that he nas ful fayn  
Hym thoughte his dreem nas but a vanitee.  
For traisoun; but he nas but seven yere coid.  
Nas never man that luste bet to synge,  
So lowe that he nas nat to my sighte  
synne that it nas first in mannes thought,  
For nother to cold nor hoot it nas,  
Ne nouthen yelw, ne broun it nas,  
To gete hir love noo ner nas he  
I nas but lorne, that he was no more to sey.  
'Nas non so fair; for, passing every wight,  
He kiddle anon his bowe n'as nat broken'.  
Ther n'as but Grekes blood and Troilus;  
That she n'as not withoute a love in Troye;  
Ther nas no lak in sight I can espyen.  
And nat so sone departed nas  
Ther nas courseure, wel y-brieded, noon,  
Nas never pyk walwed in galauntyn

## **Nas**

And Tesbe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus.  
In thyne Eneyde and Naso wol I take  
In hyr Epyeid Naso telleth alle;

## **Nat (specimens)**

It is nat honeste, it may nat avance.  
Now is nat that of God a ful fair grace.  
Hanged with clooth of gold, and nat with sarge.  
For fallynge nys nat but an aventure.  
And yet they move hir lukes nat amende.  
At Trumpyngtoun, nat fer fro Cantebrige,  
Nat for a thousand frankes a mile way!  
And nat, only my gold, but my chaffare;  
And though I nat the same wordes seye,  
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wyves right!"  
Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke i terme?  
For myn entente is nat but for to wyne,  
'Take nat my name in ydel, or amys';  
Whan they han gon nat fully half a mile,  
This Pardoner stowerde nat a word;  
But me was toold certeyn, nat longe agoon is,  
Axe hym thyself, if thou nat trowest me,  
My maister hath the profit, and nat I.  
He syngeth nat but a masse in a day.  
'Wol nat our lord yet leve his vanitee?'  
Nat as I wolde, but as my peple leste,  
Nat only he, but al his contree, merye Was  
But, sires, by youre leve, that am nat I,  
How that he dorste nat his sorwe telle;  
'Hastow nat that thy lady as thee liketh?'  
Nat nedeth it for to rherche hem alle,  
So alyth that the preest it nat espide,  
Nat worth to Phebus in comparisoun;  
chidyngs may nat come but out of a vileyns herte,  
I sey nat that she ne had knowynge,  
Ne telle hir durste I nat my thoughte,  
Nat wot I wel whar that I fete or synke.  
A yee nis nat so longe to endure,  
And after this, nat fullish al a-whaped,  
But natheles, nat plesuraunce, but delyte,  
Nat only for thy sake written is this story,  
Ryght in that cite, nat but for envye,  
And have a realme nat but fete by,  
The which they gnodd and eete nat half y-nough;  
He nat, a word answerde to that aryng,

## **Nat see Not**

## **Natal**

Now, nece myn, by natal Joves feste, . . . TC.3. 150

## **Nath see Hath**

## **Natheles**

But natheles, whil I have tyme and space, . . . A.Prol. 35  
To wodden whan tyme is, but natheles,— . . . A.Kn. 1832  
Though Mars shal helpe his knyght, yet natheles, . . . A.Kn. 2473  
But natheles she ferde as she wolde deye, . . . A.Mil. 3606  
But natheles I wol nat telle it yit; . . . A.Co. 4361  
Thus wole our text; but natheles corieyn . . . B.M.L. 45  
But natheles, I recche night a bene, . . . B.M.L. 94  
But natheles, ther was greet moornyng . . . B.M.L. 621  
But natheles she taketh in good entente . . . B.M.L. 824  
But natheles I took unto our dame, . . . B.Sh. 1546  
But natheles, by God, our hevne kyng, . . . B.Sh. 1683  
But natheles hir sentence is al sooth, . . . B.Mel. 2136  
natheles, yet axed he hire conseil upon . . . B.Mel. 2200-5  
emprise, and natheles yu weyve to . . . B.Mel. 2255-60  
'But natheles, if thou wene sikerly . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
'But natheles, I sey nat thou shalt . . . B.Mel. 2515-20  
'But natheles, lat us now . . . B.Mel. 2545-60  
of youre adversarie, yet natheles, . . . B.Mel. 2565-70  
Natheles, by certeyne presumpcioun, . . . B.Mel. 2595-600  
natheles I counseille you that ye mystruste . . . B.Mel. 2945-50  
But natheles somme clerkes hir exousen . . . B.Mk. 3317  
But natheles, whan they were knyht infere, . . . B.Mk. 3466  
But natheles this Seneca the wise . . . B.Mk. 3705  
But natheles, as touchyng daun Catoun, . . . B.NP. 4161  
He wente forth to fighte natheles, . . . B.NP. 4337  
But natheles, passe over, is no fors; . . . C.Pard. 303  
But natheles, if I kan shape it so . . . C.Pard. 813

# **Natheles—Continued**

But natheles, thogh that he wroot and sayde . . . D.WB. 80  
But natheles hir thoughte that she dyde, . . . D.WB. 965  
But natheles, syn I knowe youre delit, . . . D.WB. 1217  
But natheles, for fere yet he quok, . . . D.Sum. 1704  
But natheles, I se youre trewe entente, . . . E.Cl. 148  
But natheles this markys hath doon make, . . . E.Cl. 253  
But natheles this mayde, bright of hewe, . . . E.Cl. 377  
But natheles withoute youre wityng . . . E.Cl. 492  
But natheles she neither weepe ne syked, . . . E.Cl. 545  
But natheles, so sad stidefast was she, . . . E.Cl. 564  
But natheles his purpos heeld he stille, . . . E.Cl. 580  
But natheles, for earnest ne for game, . . . E.Cl. 733  
But natheles it oghte ynough suffice . . . E.Mch. 1540  
But natheles, bitwixe earnest and game, . . . E.Mch. 1594  
But natheles yet hadde he greet pitee . . . E.Mch. 1755  
But natheles, considereth this, 'quod he, . . . E.Mch. 1831  
But natheles, by wityng to and fro, . . . E.Mch. 2104  
But natheles somme seiden that it was . . . F.Sq. 253  
But natheles it was so fair a sighte . . . F.Sq. 395  
But natheles I thoughte he was so trewe, . . . F.Sq. 588  
But natheles she moste a tyme abyde . . . F.Fkl. 923  
Natheles it happed, er they thennes wente, . . . F.Fkl. 960  
But natheles yet have I levere lese . . . F.Fkl. 1360  
But natheles upon the thridre nyght . . . F.Fkl. 1459  
But natheles I wole of hym assaye . . . F.Fkl. 1567  
And natheles yow wol I tellen part; . . . G.CY. 717  
And natheles yet wol I it expresse . . . G.CY. 1305  
But natheles, thus taughte me my dame: . . . H.Mop. 317  
'But natheles this meditacioun . . . I.Pars. 55  
natheles men shal hope that at every tyme . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
yet natheles, they that been dampned . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
lyf perdurable in hevne; but natheles, the . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
werkes guyken . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
and natheles, al be it that they ne . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
natheles they been synnes. . . I.Pars. 370-5  
but natheles that oon of this species of . . . I.Pars. 410-5  
yet natheles for-as-muche as bountee . . . I.Pars. 485-90  
natheles yet is his wikked conseil first . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
natheles, by the lawe of Jhesu Crist, that . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
oghte speke ne write, natheles it is . . . I.Pars. 910-5  
natheles I hope to God they been . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
synne and noon oother; but natheles if . . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
but natheles if thou mayst . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
But natheles, who sake this . . . BD. 32  
But natheles, my trouthe I shal sustene . . . Pity. 111  
But natheles for al his hevvy armure, . . . Mars. 130  
But natheles ful mychel baynesse . . . Ancl. 99  
But natheles, gret wonder was hit noon . . . Ancl. 148  
That I ne love him alwey natheles, . . . Ancl. 236  
'But natheles, al-though that thou be dulle, . . . PF. 162  
But natheles my rightful ordenaunce . . . PF. 390  
'But natheles, in this condicioun . . . PF. 407  
Natheles handes of some men hadden . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
schal forsaken hym. (Glose. But natheles some . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
bookes han . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315-20  
yit bettere thynges? Natheles diamaye . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
natheles that thou schalt noght wile to . . . Bo.2. p.3. 350-5  
wollen dwellen, yet natheles the laste . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
but natheles, the thyng that . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520-5  
juge of hir dede beaute. And natheles yit governed . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
noble of hir nature, but natheles it may . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
But natheles yif thou wolt maken . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
although it litel be. But natheles thilke . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
clear titles of honour; yit natheles deth . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615-20  
but natheles thei enforcen hem . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655-60  
swete studyes, yit natheles yif thilke bryd . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
but natheles they retorne sone . . . 1015-20  
But natheles the thing that . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
natheles, yif I have styred resouns that . . . 1080-5  
natheles thei ne weren not al outrely . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
natheles it is so, and thus stant this . . . 1145-50  
lyst ayein good folk, yit natheles the . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
the in covenable place. But natheles, yif so were . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
gret a disposicioun, natheles for as moche . . . 1275-80  
litil tyme to doon it, yit natheles y wol . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
thinges ben diverse, yit natheles hangeth . . . 1325-30  
Natheles the propre maner . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5  
with sharpe medicynes. But natheles the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
But natheles Poliphemus, wood . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5  
the whiche wandryngs happes natheles . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5  
Bo.5. m.1.  
1645-50  
The whiche thingis natheles the . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5  
natheles yit ne mai it nat, by the . . . Bo.5. m.2.  
1665-70  
thei nat; natheles byhoveth it by necessite . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5  
ton and the tothir togidre, yit natheles ye demen . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1895-900  
natheles that oon of hem, or it was . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
But natheles, if this may don gladnesse . . . TC.1. 19  
In widwes habit blak; but natheles, . . . TC.1. 170  
But natheles whan he had herd him crye . . . TC.1. 750  
But natheles were under at the laste!" . . . TC.1. 923  
But natheles, though that I sholde deye, . . . TC.1. 930  
But natheles with Goddes governaunce . . . TC.2. 467



# Natheles—Continued

'But natheles this warne I you,' quod she,	TC.3. 169
'But natheles by that God I thes were	TC.3. 372
But natheles yit gan she him biesche,	TC.3. 582
Yet natheles, considered his distresse,	TC.3. 985
But natheles, whan that he spoken mighte,	TC.3. 1083
'But natheles, myn owne lady bright,	TC.3. 1485
But natheles a trewe was they take	TC.4. 57
But natheles he no word to it seyde;	TC.4. 152
But natheles thus thoughte he at the laste,	TC.4. 523
But natheles, as he best mighte, he seyde	TC.4. 374
'But natheles, allas, whom shal I leve?	TC.4. 967
Yit natheles bihov'th it nedfully	TC.4. 1054
But natheles the wending of Criseyde,	TC.4. 1436
But natheles thus thoughte he wel y-nough,	TC.5. 99
But natheles she thanked Diomede	TC.5. 183
But natheles he japed thus, and play'de,	TC.5. 509
'But natheles, bitide what bitide,	TC.5. 750
But natheles wel in his herte he thoughte,	TC.5. 778
But natheles this like Diomede	TC.5. 869
But natheles he gladded him in this:	TC.5. 1184
But natheles, though he gan him despeire,	TC.5. 1569
But natheles men seyn that at the laste,	TC.5. 1639
But natheles, Fortune it nought ne wolde,	TC.5. 1783
But natheles al the substance	HF.3. 91
But, natheles, we preye thee,	HF.3. 644
Yit wolde he telle hit natheles,	HF.3. 983
But, natheles, yet wot I wel also,	LGW. 4
But, natheles, ne wene nat that I make	LGW. 188
But natheles answered me now to this,	LGW.G. 267
Natheles, forsooth, this ylke senatour	LGW. 596
But natheles, yit we to thee holde,	LGW. 763
But natheles our autour tellith us	LGW. 1139
But this was eke the tale, natheles,	LGW. 1434
But nathelesse, hit is my wille,' quod she,	LGW. 1617
But natheles, nat pleasure, but delyte,	LGW. 1770
But natheles, the walles be so stronge,	LGW. 1903
But natheles, as even gan the turne,	LGW. 2596
But natheles the lak of hir favour	Fort. 5
yit but small, my litel sone. But natheles suffice to	
the	Astr. 5-11
30, December 31. Natheles all though	Astr. 50-7
But natheles this rule in generell wol I	Astr. 145-50
Natheles these ben observances of	Astr. 165-8
natheles som tymes is everiche of these	Astr. 236-40
thow wel knowist. But natheles yf thou	Astr. 382-91
But natheles I trowe that she	RR. 403
But nathelesse for his beaute	RR. 1481
And netheles yit kunne we	RR. 5889
But natheles this dar I say,	RR. 5943
But natheles in oure heryng,	RR. 6073
But natheles though thou beten be,	RR. 6128
But natheles I wole not blame	RR. 6151
Netheles ther kan noon answer,	RR. 6195
And natheles he recketh lyte	RR. 7549
<b>Natheles see Nevertheless</b>	
<b>Nation</b>	
That shal be sent to strange nacoun,	B.ML. 268
Allas! unto the Barbre nacoun	B.ML. 281
Allas! that any of my nacoun	D.WB. 1068
that manye a nacoun, diverse of tonge	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
Of al the Troyan nacoun,	HF.1. 207
<b>Nations</b>	
Aboven alle nacions in Pruce.	A.Prol. 53
to the whiche nacyns, what for difficulte of weyes,	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
peraventure among straunge nacions,	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
<b>Native</b>	
So angelik was hir natif beaute,	TC.1. 102
<b>Nativities</b>	
as wel in alle Nativites as in questions and	Astr. 150-6
<b>Nativity</b>	
By angel, longe er his nativitee,	B.Mk. 3206
He leet the feeste of his nativitee	F.Sq. 45
To Troilus in his nativite:	TC.2. 685
The whiche childe, of hir natyvite,	LGW. 2576
planeite in horoscopo, be it in natyvite or	Astr. 165-8
<b>Natural</b>	
keptis his pacient . . . In houres, by his magyk nat-	
ureel.	A.Prol. 416
Fro thilke vertu cleped natural,	A.Kn. 2750
His office naturel ay wol it holde,	D.WB. 1144
Kan in the space of o day naturel,—	F.Sq. 116
Of magyk naturel, which his felawe,	F.Fkl. 1125
Or other magyk naturel above,	F.Fkl. 1155
vertu naturel, good memorie;	I.Pars. 450-5
entente of naturel profit. And al be it	I.Pars. 645-50
sith that by naturel condicioun they	I.Pars. 755-60
that synne bigan, whan naturel lawe	I.Pars. 920-5
A naturel day in derk I lete her dwelle.	Mars. 122
hadden any propre or naturel godnesse	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
hath . . . naturel bownte, as it is ful wel yseene.	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
And therefore naturel entencioun	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
a naturel yifte to dignities, it ne myghte	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
natural delites, for he nolde leese the	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
no felyng soules (ne no naturel werkynge	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
that is knowyng, but of the naturel entencioun	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
it hath, by naturel principles kyndeliche	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50

# Natural—Continued

and hyd in the naturel principles,	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
the, hasten hem by naturel entencioun to	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
thing by naturel office, and that oother	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
mai nat doon thilke naturel office, but	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
'that thilke naturel office of goinge ne be the office of	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
feet, and another, to whom thilke naturel office	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
mai gon by naturel office of feet ne be	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
seken it by naturel office of vertus, and the	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
that nys noon naturel office to gete thilke	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
ne mowen nat comen to that hir naturel entencioun	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
thilke naturel entencioun constreyneth	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
of schrewes, yif thilk naturel help hadde	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
forleten hem, the whiche naturel help of	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
that forleteth naturel ordre), he forleteth	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
Of naturel acoustumance,	HF.1. 28
Al this magik naturel,	HF.3. 176
For he that kyngre or lorde is naturel,	LGW. 376
he go to rest. But the day naturel, that	Astr. 179-85
<b>Naturally</b>	
That naturally wolde holde another way;	B.ML. 298
And wel ye woot that women naturally	B.Sh. 1363
For naturally a beest desirith fee	B.NP. 4469
If gentillesse were planted naturally,	D.WB. 1134
Naturally, by composiciouns	F.Sq. 229
Right so the see desirith naturally	F.Fkl. 1052
Hath naturally set in a creature.	H.Mcp. 162
frist in the same thyng naturally, as fir	I.Pars. 545-50
schynnyng nature, is hidde in derke	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
naturally I-plauntyd in the hertes of men,	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
whiche that the effect nys nat naturally diverse,	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
'that, in as moche as it lyveth naturally,	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
they desiren naturally here lif as longe as	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
ne requiren naturally the ferme stablenesse	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
For every thing that may naturally usen resoun	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
<b>Naturals</b>	
Also, yf thou take 2 dayes naturales in	Astr. 215-8
<b>Nature</b>	
So priketh hem Nature in hir oorages,—	A.Prol. 11
Nature hath now no dominacioun;	A.Kn. 2758
And certainly, ther Nature wol nat wirche,	A.Kn. 2759
For nature hath nat taken his bigynnyng	A.Kn. 3007
seyn, that nature defendeth and forbedeth	B.Mel. 2770-5
agayns nature as a man to encressen his owene	B.Mel. 2775-80
By nature knew he eche ascencioun	B.NP. 4045
For Nature hath with sovereyn diligence	C.Doc. 9
As though she wolde seyn, 'Lo, I, Nature,	C.Doc. 11
Thus semeth me that Nature wolde seye.	C.Doc. 29
In which that Nature hadde swich delit;	C.Doc. 31
That yiftes of Fortune and of Nature	C.Pard. 295
Curseth the day and tyme that nature	E.Cl. 902
Were it by influence or by nature,	E.Mch. 1968
Nature ne art ne koude hym nat amende	F.Sq. 197
That nature in youre principles hath set;	F.Sq. 487
It is agayns the proces of nature.'	F.Fkl. 1345
Thow nobledest so ferforth oure nature,	G.SN. 40
As to destreyne a thyng which that nature	H.Mcp. 161
goodnesse of nature and eek the goodnesse	I.Pars. 245-50
goodes of nature, and somtyme of the	I.Pars. 450-5
goodes of nature stonden outhur in goodes of body	I.Pars. 450-5
goodes of nature of the soule been good	I.Pars. 450-5
of goodes of nature; God woot that	I.Pars. 455-60
somtyme we han hem in nature as muche	I.Pars. 455-60
we been of o nature, roten and corrupt,	I.Pars. 460-5
soothly nature dryveth us to loven oure	I.Pars. 525-30
womman shedeth hire nature, in manere	I.Pars. 575-80
vertu som tyme comth of nature, for, as	I.Pars. 655-60
thyng, by nature debonaire and trefable	I.Pars. 655-60
the gilt deseriveth thraldom, but nat nature;	I.Pars. 755-60
agayns nature. Al that is enemy and	I.Pars. 865-70
destruocioun to nature is agayns nature.	I.Pars. 865-70
For Nature wolde nat suffyse	BD. 18
Hit was gret wonder that Nature	BD. 467
To lyen, for that is hir nature;	BD. 630
Have som pite on your nature,	BD. 714
That the goddesse, dame Nature,	BD. 870
For certes, Nature had swich leet	BD. 907
I be-thoghte me that Nature	BD. 1194
But for his nature was not for to wepe,	Mars. 94
That Nature had a joye hir to behelde;	Anel. 80
Was set this noble goddesse Nature.	PF. 303
Devyseth Nature of aray and face,	PF. 317
That eten as hem nature wolde enclynne,	PF. 325
Before the noble goddesse Nature.	PF. 368
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond	PF. 372
So ferforth, that Nature hir-selfe hadde bliise	PF. 377
Nature, the vicaire of the almyghty Lord,	PF. 379
So sore abashed was she, til that Nature	PF. 447
And eek Nature hir-self ne wol not here,	PF. 467

# Nature—Continued

Nature, which that alway hadde an ere . . . PF. 519  
 And to Nature him gonnen to presente, . . . PF. 531  
 For no fere is of lakke of thy nature! . . . PF. 615  
 'Now pees,' quod Nature, 'I comaunde here! . . . PF. 617  
 Thus juge I, Nature, for I may not lye . . . PF. 629  
 'Myn rightful lady, goddesse of Nature, . . . PF. 639  
 Quod tho Nature, 'here is no more to seye; . . . PF. 655  
 'To you speke I, ye tereclets,' quod Nature, . . . PF. 659  
 To every foule Nature yaf his make . . . PF. 667  
 To don to Nature honour and plesaunce. . . PF. 676  
 the diverse causes of nature that weren yhidde. . . Bo.1. m.2. 45-50  
 the secretis of nature, whan thou . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
 hele, that nature hath nat al foretlen the. . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
 of fastere remedies, and the nature of thoughtes . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
 Whan that nature brought the fourth . . . Bo.2. p.2.  
 295-300  
 good of nature that lyveth by rescoun, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 ben they precieuse by the nature of hem-self, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420-5  
 hem-self, or elles by the nature of the? . . . Bo.2. p.4. 420-5  
 thynne that nature of thynges hath maketh . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
 suffieth to nature, thanne is it no nede . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
 with ful lital thynges nature half hir . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
 the fulfillynge of nature with superfluytees, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
 thresten or powren in-to nature schulle . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
 the nature of the matiere of thilke clothes, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
 Nature refuseth that contrarious thynges . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
 For-why the nature of every . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
 noble of hir nature, but natheles . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
 strengthe of nature. For how so that . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650-5  
 strenges, how that Nature, pygthy, . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650-5  
 and remembre on hir nature, and slaken . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
 655-60  
 hem of hir retornynge ayen to hir nature, . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
 to come by nature. For yif that moneye, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
 lital thyng suffieth to nature; but certes . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 strengthe of nature, but only of the . . . Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
 yif thou semeest fair, thy nature ne maketh . . . Bo.3. p.3. 785-90  
 'that is con and symple in his nature, . . . Bo.3. p.9.  
 825-30  
 the nature of thynges, for that veyn . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
 For the nature of thynges ne . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 885-90  
 yif it so be that this good be in hym by nature, . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 905-10  
 by his nature is divers from sovereyn good, that . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 905-10  
 the nature of hem may nat ben betere . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910-5  
 But certes by nature ther nys but . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 925-30  
 nature of parties or of membres, that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940-5  
 thynges by here nature ne ben not gode, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
 that han any maner nature of wyllynge . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 995-1000  
 deye ne dryen, as longe as hir nature . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1000-5  
 thei wexen drye. For nature yeveth . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1005-10  
 seen how greet is the diligence of nature; . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1005-10  
 to seyn, that is accordynge to hir nature . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1010-5  
 the bygynnynges of nature. For certes, . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5  
 the deeth that nature dredeth. (That is to seyn as . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5  
 taketh the deeth whiche that nature hateth . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5  
 constreyneth that that nature desireth and . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5  
 entencioun of nature. For the purveaunce . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1025-30  
 and rolle withynne hym-self the nature . . . of the  
 thing; . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1045-50  
 ordre of nature schulde not brynge forth . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1065-70  
 'that kepeth his nature, that enforceeth . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1085-90  
 and seideest that the nature of yvel nys . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1105-10  
 of this, he ne mai nat considere the nature of thynges . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1205-10  
 covenable to nature, hym that acompliseth his . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1205-10  
 folk, whan thei spereyven that nature is redressed . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5  
 ordre and kepeth nature, thilke thing is, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
 thilke beinge that is set in his nature. . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1245-50  
 of hir nature. But for to mowen don yvel and . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1255-60  
 have thei for-lorn the nature of mankynde. . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5  
 be the propre nature of it maketh men . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1395-400  
 muable nature, and al that moeveth in any manere, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
 elles by alle nature servynge to god, or . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1465-70  
 For peraventure the nature of som man . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1525-30  
 (that is to seyn, of the nature of alle rescouns). . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5  
 fre wil. Ne ther ne was nevere no nature . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5

# Nature—Continued

by the nature of the thynges that ben I-wyst or . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
 strengthe and his nature, but aftir the . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
 the nature) of hem that knowen. . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
 intelligence is only the devyne nature. . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1825-30  
 by his propre nature nat oonly his subget (as who . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5  
 is I-wist nis nat knowen by his nature propre, . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-60  
 propre, but by the nature of hem that . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-60  
 schewen us togidre the devyne nature . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-60  
 his simple nature. For this ilke infinit . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1875-80  
 by his owne nature thynges that ben subget . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5  
 chaungeth nat the nature ne the proprete . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1895-900  
 necessite condicionel—the propre nature of it . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5  
 ne have no necessite of his owne nature. . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5  
 liberte of hir owne nature. Thanne certes . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1915-20  
 algates ne lese thei nat hir propre nature . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1915-20  
 by hir propre nature, so as thei comen in alle . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1915-20  
 nature of thynges (as the sonne arysynge); . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
 That down were sent in scorning of nature. . . TC.1. 105  
 Now was this Ector pitous of nature, . . . TC.1. 113  
 'But O thou Jove, O auctour of nature! . . . TC.3. 1016  
 A-corsed be that day which that Nature . . . TC.4. 251  
 The nature of the pees mot nede drive . . . TC.4. 1353  
 His burthe, himself, his fate, and ek nature, . . . TC.5. 209  
 That is y-formed by nature, . . . HF.1. 490  
 That never formed by nature . . . HF.3. 276  
 So many formed by Nature, . . . HF.3. 949  
 That longeth onto love, and to nature; . . . LGW. 151  
 That ever was y-formed by nature; . . . LGW. 975  
 And fals of love; hyt came hym of nature, . . . LGW. 2447  
 I am a mayde, and as by my nature, . . . LGW. 2690  
 Therto so well hath formed him Nature. . . Ven. 14  
 Allas! that nature hath in you compassed . . . Merc.B. 21  
 The benignest and beste eek that nature . . . Comp.A. 53  
 But God or nature hem sore wolde I blame; . . . Comp.A. 58  
 Had nature set, the sothe to telle, . . . RR. 1463  
 As nature couthe it make faire; . . . RR. 1697  
 For nature hadde nevere such a grace . . . RR. 3207  
 That wrongly werke ageyn nature. . . RR. 4769  
 Thus hath sofilled Dame Nature; . . . RR. 4871  
 That nature in hym hadde sette. . . RR. 4907  
 That love is right of sich nature. . . RR. 5347  
 'That is ageynes alle nature.' . . . RR. 7305

**Naturel(l)y see Naturally**  
**Natures**  
 'Cheriseth blood, natures frend,' quod he. . . F.Sq. 353  
 diversite of here natures, that so discorden the ton fro . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1065-70  
 makere of alle natures, ordeineeth and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5  
 Ryht [longynge] onto love and to natures: . . . LGW.G. 137

**Naught**  
 And of manhod hym lakkede right naught. . . A.Prol. 756  
 And freeten hym, for that he knewe hym naught. . . A.Kn. 2068  
 His hardy herte myghte hym helpe naught; . . . A.Kn. 2849  
 'Naught may the woful spirit in myn herte . . . A.Kn. 2765  
 To worshippe ay, and he forgate it naught. . . B.Pri. 1701  
 And al was fals, I dreamed of it right naught, . . . D.WB. 582  
 But as yow list; naught greveth me at al . . . E.Cl. 647  
 The ydoles, and be clem, and elles naught.' . . G.SN. 269  
 To multiple, and brynge his good to naught. . . G.CY. 1401  
 But al for naught for it availleth noght . . . H.Mop. 147 var  
 In muchel speche synne wanteth naught. . . H.Mop. 338  
 Nys ryght naught in no wise? And yif the . . . Bo.2. p.7. 665-70  
 ne doute I it naught, ne I nyl nevere were that . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1060-5  
 thou, naught with noone rescoun y-taken . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1105-10  
 but in idel and stant for naught. . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1185-90  
 that evel is nawght, and so as schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1245-50  
 that hap nis ryght naught in no wise; . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1625-30  
 hath his beyng of naught," to the whiche . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1625-30  
 woxen of nawght; but yif this ne mai nat ben . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5  
 forsothe it nis nat of naught, for it hath . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1635-40  
 although that it ne seme naught that the . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5  
 seen, that it nis ryght naught? For wit . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5  
 ther ne failleth naught of the future, and . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1865-70  
 ne schalt naught demen it as prescience of thynges . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1885-90  
 ne oweth nawht to lattere thynges. And syn . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5  
 Ne falleth naught to purpos me to telle, . . . TC.1. 142  
 Naught wel for wel, but scorn for good servisel . . . TC.1. 335  
 Criseyde for to love, and naught repent. . . TC.1. 392  
 Al was for naught; she herde not his pleynte; . . . TC.1. 544  
 Be thou naught wroth: I hide it for the beste.' . . TC.1. 681  
 For thy proverbes may me naught availen! . . . TC.1. 756  
 And of his deth his lady naught to wite; . . . TC.1. 825



# Naught—Continued

But, God wot, it is naught the rather so!	TC.1. 835
Require naught that is ayein her name,	TC.1. 902
It sit her naught to be celestial	TC.1. 983
I roughte naught though that she stood and herde	TC.1. 1039
I jape naught, so evere have I joys!	TC.2. 140
Ne chaungeth naught for fere so your hewe!	TC.2. 303
That naught desirith but your frendly chere,	TC.2. 332
'Now understand, for I you naught require	TC.2. 358
Mighte he yit live, of me we were naught to reche!	TC.2. 434
Ne love a man ne can I naught, ne may	TC.2. 478
Ne bid me naught, but ye wol see me swoune!	TC.2. 574
He naught forbet, that every creature	TC.2. 717
And she fordon, and thou right naught y-wonne!	TC.3. 280
Us lakketh naught, but that we witen wolde	TC.3. 531
Can every wight that hadde naught to done	TC.3. 675
For love of Cipris thou me naught ne lette!	TC.3. 725
For thing of naught, now by that God above	TC.3. 878
Serveth of naught, so weylawey the while!	TC.3. 1078
But al for naught; yit mighte he not abreyde.	TC.3. 1113
But al for naught; he may wel ligge and winke,	TC.3. 1537
It was for naught; it moste ben and sholde,	TC.4. 216
Stonden for naught and wepen out your sighte?	TC.4. 312
'Nay, Pandarus, naught worth is al thy red;	TC.4. 498
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!	TC.4. 518
'For-thy ris up, as naught ne were, anon,	TC.4. 645
As in this cas right naught, ne whan he deyde,	TC.4. 668
Aboute naught thus gonne hir tales spende:	TC.4. 702
Us nedeth for my going naught to care,	TC.4. 1344
Of Fortune ay, that naught wol of her reche,	TC.4. 1538
So wo-bigon, al wolde he naught him pleyne,	TC.5. 34
Saving a pilwe, I finde naught t'enbrace.	TC.5. 224
For he that nought n'assayeth, nought n'acheveth!	TC.5. 784
Aboute naught this Troilus and Pandare!	TC.5. 1120
As naught ne were, although she come late.	TC.5. 1141
'Nay, certeynly,' quod I, 'right naught.'	HF.2. 486
Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespas;	LGW. 463
Naught tellen you the beaute al,	RR. 1443
Than cherles that kan naught of lovyng.	RR. 2333 <i>cm</i>
Another love that known is naught,	RR. 5178

# Naught see Nought

## Nave

Shal holde his nose upright upon the nave.	D.Sum. 2266
Upon the nave, and make hym lete a fart,	D.Sum. 2270

## Navel

And fro the navel doun al covered was	A.Kn. 1957
---------------------------------------	------------

## Navy

yeven sayles to the Grykkyssche navye,	Bo.4. m.7.
	1595-600
To save and kepe that navye	HF.1. 216
With schepis sevene and with no more navye,	LGW. 960
Whanne that he stal away to his navye.	LGW. 1335

## Nay (specimens)

'Nay,' quod Arcite, 'in earnest, by my fey!	A.Kn. 1126
Nay certes, false Arcite, thou shalt nat so;	A.Kn. 1145
The contrarie of a thyng by ye or nay,	A.Kn. 1687
Kan he hem thank?—'Nay, God woot, never a deel—	A.Kn. 3064
'Why nay,' quod he, 'God woot, my sweete leel—	A.Mil. 3792
Oure corn is stolin, sothly it is na nay,	A.Rv. 4183
Fy, mannysh, fy.—O nay, by God, I lye,—	B.ML. 782
They seyde 'Nay'; but Jhesu, of his grace,	B.Pri. 1793
The brides syng, it is no nay,	B.Th. 1956
most repente thee, it is bettre 'nay' than	B.Mel. 2405-10
knows wel, nay; for as by right and	B.Mel. 2565-70
certes, thou mayst wel seyn that nay;	B.Mel. 2570-5
Mordre wil out certes it is no nay	B.NP. 4242 <i>var</i>
'Nay thanne,' quod he, 'I shrewe us bothe two,	B.NP. 4616
'Nay,' quod the fox, 'but God yeve hym meschaunce,	B.NP. 4623
Nay, nay, I thoughte it never, twely,	C.Pard. 442
'Nay, olde cherl, by God, thou shalt nat so!	C.Pard. 750
'Nay, nay,' quod he, 'thanne have I Cristes curs!	C.Pard. 946
Nay, thou shalt drynken of another tonne	D.WB. 170
That dar seye "nay" of that I shal thee teche.	D.WB. 1019
If I sey fals, sey "nay," upon thy fey!	D.WB. 1057
'My "love"! quod he, 'nay, my dampnacioun!	D.WB. 1067
'Amended!' quod this knyght, 'allas! nay, nay!	D.WB. 1098
This somnour hym answerde and seyde, 'Nay,	D.Fri. 1388
Of elements?' The feend answerde, 'Nay,	D.Fri. 1506
'Nay! ther thoult, thou Somonour!' quod the Frere.	D.Sum. 1761
To al this thyng, ther seyde no wight nay;	E.Cl. 177
And eek when I sey "ye" ne sey nat "nay,"	E.Cl. 355
Thus Walter lowely—nay, but rially—	E.Cl. 421
Maken comparisoun, it is no nay;	E.Cl. 817
This world is nat so strong, it is no nay,	E.Cl. 1139
She seith not ones, 'nay,' whan he seith, 'ye.'	E.Mch. 1345
Nay, lordes ben no foolcs, by my fay!	E.Mch. 1505
'Nay,' quod this clerk, 'have heer my feith to borwe.'	F.Fkl. 1234
Al! nay! lat be; the philosophes stoon,	G.CY. 862
Somme seyde nay, it was on the blowyng,—	G.CY. 923
'Nay,' quod the fourthe, 'stynt and herkne me;	G.CY. 927
To swich a man I kan never seye nay.'	G.CY. 1041
'Nay, nay, ye shul nat dyen of deeth;	I.Pars. 325-30
'ye, ye, and "nay, nay"; and what	I.Pars. 590-5
And shewe hir shortly—his is no nay!—	BD. 147
As who sayth, 'Nay, that wol not be.'	BD. 558
'She ys ded!' 'Nay!' 'Yis, by my trouthe!	BD. 1308
Nay, certes! for she hath such hevynesse	Mars. 194
To love a-newe, and ben untrewed? Nay!	Anel. 274
For yee or nay, with-outen any preve!	PF. 497
'Nay, god forbode a lover shulde chaunge!	PF. 582

# Nay (specimens)—Continued

(As who seith, nay.) Ther myghte nevere yit	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
'Nay forsothe,' quod I; 'but thei	Bo.4. p.7.
	1575-80
What! bet than swiche fey? Ey, nay, y-wis!	TC.2. 128
Nay, sitteth down! By God, I have to done	TC.2. 213
'Nay, nay!' quod she, and wex as red as rose.	TC.2. 1256
Were it wel don?—Quod she, 'Nay, by my trouthe!	TC.2. 1281
Altheigh that Ector nay ful ofte preyde;	TC.4. 214
N'I sey not nay; but in conclusioun,	TC.5. 1003
'Nay, dred thee not therof,' quod he,	HF.2. 535
Nay, ye shul lyven everychoon!	HF.3. 627
'Nay, wis!' quod she, 'hit were a vyce;	HF.3. 729
'Nay, for-sothe, frend!' quod I;	HF.3. 783
'Lat me go first!' 'Nay, but lat me!	HF.3. 1007
And sayde thus: 'Nay, for hit is no nede	LGW. 1706
Gif thou say nay, we two shal have a byker,	LGW. 2661
Nay, Scogan, say not so, for I mexcuse,	Scog. 36
That for no peyne wol I not sey nay;	Ven. 63

<b>Nazarenus</b>	
cleped Jhesus Nazarenus, rex Judæorum.	I.Pars. 280-5
saved,' but only Jhesus. Nazarenus is as muche for	
to seye	I.Pars. 285-90

<b>Ne (specimens)</b>	
He never yet no vileynye ne sayde, . . . unto no	
maner	A.Prol. 70
Ne that a Monk whan he is reccheles is likned	A.Prol. 179
In al the parishe wif he was ther noon	A.Prol. 449
Ne what richesse aboute his body is,	A.Kn. 2940
In al the route ne was ther yong ne oold	A.Mil. 3110
'Hooste,' quod I, 'ne beth nat yvele apayd,	B.Th. 1897
that they ne requeren ne preyen me nat	B.Mel. 2870-5
ne they asken nat to be reconciled.	B.Mel. 2870-5
ne ye, ne noon oother, syen never the contraire!	B.Mel. 2875-80
nat muchel mistaken kan, ne seyde amys;	B.Mel. 2880-5
and the reconciliacioun, I ne hadde nat . . . mys-	
taken	B.Mel. 2880-5
witen nat wel what they don, ne what they seyn;	B.Mel. 2890-5
to thy frend, ne to thy brother, ne yeve thou	B.Mel. 2945-50
desiours, ne coveteus of good ne richesse;	B.Mel. 2950-5
This Sampson never ciser drank, ne wyn,	B.Mk. 3245
Ne on his heed cam rasour noon, ne sheere,	B.Mk. 3246
Where-as in Chaldee clerk ne was ther noon,	B.Mk. 3347
Ne moore labour myghte in werre endure,	B.Mk. 3349
That ther nas kyng, ne prynce, in al that lond	B.Mk. 3520
Ne noon Ermyne, ne noon Egipcien,	B.Mk. 3528
But why, ne how, noot I that thou were slawe.	B.Mk. 3596
If that the wynd ne hadde been contrarie,	B.NP. 4259
That no man be so boold, ne preest, ne clerk,	C.Pard. 339
That siþ that Crist ne wente never but onis	D.WB. 10
And he ne wol doun hem non dishonour.	D.WB. 881
And near the feend he drough, as noight ne were,	D.Fri. 1549
'Janicula, I neither may ne kan	E.Cl. 304
Ne of hir doghter noight a word spak she,	E.Cl. 606
And my poverte no wight kan ne may Maken com-	
parisoun,	E.Cl. 816
Ne suffreth nat that men yow doun offense;	E.Cl. 1197
But, sire, ne be nat wrooth,—al be it so,	E.Mch. 2286
Nature ne art ne koude hym nat amende	F.Sq. 197
Ne saugh I never, er now, no bryd ne beest	F.Sq. 460
Ne never er now ne haddest knowne me;	F.Fkl. 1615
Ne never mo ne shal they roten be,	G.SN. 228
Algate she ne roghte of hem a stree!	BD. 886
'Bet? ne noight so well' quod he.	BD. 1044
That I ne winned no thyng but good,	BD. 1261
Of her estat, n' a gladder, ne of speche	TC.1. 884
A frendier, n' a more gracious	TC.1. 885
Wherefore I n'il have neither thank ne blame	TC.2. 15
N'I wol not, certein, broken your defence;	TC.3. 1299
N'I wol not raide as for to greven here.	TC.3. 1642
Ne nevere wol I sen it shine or reyne;	TC.4. 299
N'I sey not nay; but in conclusioun,	TC.5. 1003
N'I sey not this al-only for thise men;	TC.5. 1779
Ne saw I swich a hous as this.'	HF.3. 8
Ne shulde hire never falsen, nyght ne day,	LGW. 1640
She feleth nothings, neither foule ne feyre,	LGW. 1818
A words for shame ne may she forthe out brynge,	LGW. 1835
Why ne haddist thou remembered in thy mynde	LGW. 2717
No flesh ne wyte offence of egge or spere;	Form.A. 19
No marchaunt yit ne fette outlandish ware;	Form.A. 22
On thes, ne me, ne noon of our figure;	Scog. 27
Ne, certes, now, allas! the while!	Comp.A. 9
I ne oughte to despise my lady's game;	Comp.A. 61

<b>Ne (Latin)</b>	
'Sentencie inquit.'—Prosa 4	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
'Primum igitur pateriane ne pauculis rogacionibus.'	
Prosa 6	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
'Set ne me inexorable.'—Prosa 8	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
'Videane igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
'Jam ne igitur vides.'—Prosa 7	Bo.4. p.7.
	1565-70

<b>Near</b>	
Cometh neer,' quod he, 'my lady Prioresse,	A.Prol. 839
No neer Athenes wolde he go ne ride,	A.Kn. 968
That Theseus hath taken hym so neer,	A.Kn. 1430
And this day fifty wykes, for ne ner,	A.Kn. 1859
Com neer, and taak your lady by the bond,'	A.Kn. 3903
And with the staf she drough ay neer and neer	A.Rv. 4304
And, as he dorme, he drough hym ner and ner,	B.Pri. 1710
Approche neer, and looke up murly.	B.Th. 1888

# Near—Continued

that is cause of alle thynges; the near cause	B.Mel. 2585-90
'Com near, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John.	B.NP. 4000
And Pardoner, I prey thes drawe thee nere.	C.Pard. 966
Com near, my spouse, lat me ba the cheke;	D.WB. 433
And near he cam, and kneled faire adoun,	D.WB. 803
And near the feend he drough, as noght ne were,	D.Fri. 1649
'Squier, come near, if it yourre will be,	F.Sq. 1
This Chanoun drough hym near, and herde al thyng	G.CY. 685
And of his science am I never the near;	G.CY. 721
And yet my boote is never the nere;	BD. 38
To do hir erande, and he com nere.	BD. 134
Anoon right I wente nere;	BD. 450
To gete hir love noo ner nas he	BD. 887
And ner the corpe I gan to presen faste,	Pity. 19
And in effect yet be ne never the nere;	PF. 619
The com scha ner, and sette her doun upon the	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
hooldeh hym near to thilke centre of thingis (that	Bo.4. p.6.
And ay the near he was, the more he brende;	1475-80
For ay the near, the fir the hotter is:	TC.1. 448
But were he fer or ner, I dar seys this,—	TC.1. 449
And ner I com and fond he wepte sore;	TC.1. 461
Com near, and gan in at the curtein pike.	TC.2. 562
And ner he com, and seyde her in her ere,	TC.3. 60
And ner he com, and seide, 'How stant it now	TC.3. 764
And ner he rod, his cause for to make,	TC.3. 1662
And seyde, 'It am I,' and come him nere,	TC.5. 80
A worme to neghen ner my flour than thou.'	LGW. 314
And nere he come, and founde the wymbel torne.	LGW. 318
inne that nombre, that is to seyn ner the degre	LGW. 832
approchith ner the est than doth that	Astr. 150-6
For from an hill that stood ther nere,	Astr. 358-62
Whan that hym nedeth go no nere.	RR. 114
Bot somdell ner it wente I thoo	RR. 1454
And whanne that Love gan nyghe me nere,	RR. 1708
Unto the bothon drawe nere.	RR. 1776
Bicause the archer was so nere;	RR. 1786
That I so near myght it se.	RR. 1818
That they shull never neigh it nere;	RR. 1848
Er thou mayst come her any nere,	RR. 2003
For evermore thou neighest nere,	RR. 2442
I-wys, he sittith so nere myne herte	RR. 2472
Thanne shall be forther, ferre and nere,	RR. 2846
Shulde drawe me to the bothon nere;	RR. 2881
If I were hardy to come near	RR. 3071
Lete thi werkis fer and nere	RR. 3365
Seide to me, as she come nere,	RR. 4039
But thou art not an inche the nerre,	RR. 4628
Wolde I visite and drawe nere;	RR. 5101
And therefore I wole drawe hem ner.	RR. 6508
Fyve and fifty, ferther ne ner,	RR. 6520
That badde hem nere him for to come	RR. 7098
	RR. 7477

# Nearer see Near

# Near

His lordes sheepe, his neet, his dayerye,	A.Prol. 597
<b>Neatheris</b>	
Pamphilles, "If a netherdes doghter," seith	B.Mel. 2745-50
<b>Nebuchadnezzar</b>	
That hadde the kyng Nabugodonosor,	B.Mk. 3335
'Nabugodonosor was god,' seyde hee,	B.Mk. 3752
ayssioun of Nabugodonosor, whan he	I.Pars. 125-30
Ne kyng Nabugodonosor,	HF.2. 7

# Necessaries

Swiche manere necessaries as been plesynges	B.ML. 711
And other necessaries that sholde nede	B.ML. 871
issues and by tidynges necessaries, yif therof mai ben	Bo.5. p.4.
	1775-80

# Necessary

nede it hadde been necessarie mo	B.Mel. 2440-5
the examynacioun is necessarie, lat us bigynne at the	
surgens	B.Mel. 2455-60
been two thynges that arn necessarie and	B.Mel. 2830-5
Me thynketh that it were necessarie	C.Pard. 681
And seyde, 'I se wel it is necessarie,	H.Mcp. 95
bihovely and necessarie to verray perfyt	I.Pars. 105-10
it is necessarie to understonde whennes	I.Pars. 320-5
that it was a necessarie cause wise men to taken and	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
necessary to putten forth, I schal schewe	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
to a necessarie conclusioun; and yif it ne	Bo.4. p.4.
	1345-50
ben taken also it is necessarie.' (As who	Bo.4. p.4.
	1345-50
the bytydyng . . . is necessarie, how so or in what	
manere	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
betydyng of it ne be nat certein ne necessarie,	Bo.5. p.3.
	1695-700
ben necessarie. For every signe scheweth	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
covenable and necessarie. But thou mayst seyn,	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
certeyn and necessarie betydynges, thei	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
ne maken nat thilke thingis necessarie whiche that	
thei seen	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
as wel necessarie as nat necessarie. Ryght so as	Bo.5. p.6.
	1895-900
voluntarie and the tother is necessarie.	Bo.5. p.6.
	1895-900
than is it necessarie; but certis whan it is.	Bo.5. p.6.
	1905-10
that whan he goth that it is necessarie	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
than ben they makid necessarie by the	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
'that thinges ne ben nat necessarie by hir	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20

# Necessary—Continued

thanne ben thei necessarie; and yif thei	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
Be necessarie, al seme it not therby	TC.4. 1020
That prescience put falling necessarie	TC.4. 1021
of many a necessarie conclusioun	Astr. 115-21
elles by 3 and 3, it is necessarie to thy	Astr. 168-70
<b>Necessede</b>	
ne foreyne causes necesseden the nevere to compoun	Bo.3. m.9.
	865-70
<b>Necessities</b>	
defaute of manye necessites, and manye angusshes	
byten	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
two maneris of necessites; that oon necessite is symple	Bo.5. p.6.
	1905-10
<b>Necessity</b>	
To maken vertu of necessitee,	A.Kn. 3042
And therfore have I greet necessitee	B.Sb. 1425
and algates necessitee constrayneth hym	B.Mel. 2760-5
prey yow that in this necessitee and in	B.Mel. 3045-50
Wherefore they mosten of necessitee,	B.NP. 4182
Nedely clepe I symple necessitee,—	B.NP. 4435
But by necessitee condicionel.	B.NP. 4440
As ofte as tyme is of necessitee	E.Cl. 94
That I made vertu of necessitee,	F.Sq. 593
moore than hym oghte, for any necessitee;	I.Pars. 375-80
estaat, ne suffisant to beete hire necessitee	I.Pars. 420-5
homicide is that is doon for necessitee,	I.Pars. 570-5
agayn temporel necessitee, for it	I.Pars. 685-90
as that a maner necessitee be imposed to	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
it surmounteth the necessitee of destyne.	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
his comynalite by the ordre of necessitee	Bo.4. p.6.
	1545-50
in this manere this necessitee slideth ayein	Bo.5. p.3.
	1675-80
the necessitee of thinges to comen, or elles	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
that the necessitee of thinges to comen is	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
prescience bringe in necessitee of bytydyng	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
it byhoveth by necessitee that the opynioun be soth	Bo.5. p.3.
	1685-90
for that he sitteth, it byhoveth by necessitee	Bo.5. p.3.
	1685-90
necessitee in the toon and in the tothir;	Bo.5. p.3.
	1685-90
for in the toon is necessitee of syttyng,	Bo.5. p.3.
	1685-90
and certes in the tothir is necessitee of soth.	Bo.5. p.3.
	1685-90
necessitee in that oon and in that othir.	Bo.5. p.3.
	1685-90
natheles byhoveth it by necessitee that eyther	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
byhoveth by necessitee that thilke selve thing be:	Bo.5. p.3.
	1695-700
schal betyden, so byhovith it by necessitee	Bo.5. p.3.
	1695-700
for it byhoveth by necessitee that every	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
by necessitee. And yif this thing be conys	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
necessitee of thingis to comen; thanne ne	Bo.5. p.3.
	1715-20
he constrayneth us by necessitee to doon	Bo.5. p.3.
	1715-20
ne han no strengthis by the necessitee of thingis to	
comen	Bo.5. p.3.
	1725-30
byhoveth by necessitee that the lynage of	Bo.5. p.3.
	1725-30
nat cause of necessitee to thinges to comen,	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
of the necessitee of thingis to comen (as	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
ne putteth no necessitee to thingis to	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
constrayned to bytiden by necessitee?	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
that it ne putteth no necessitee to thingis;	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
cause of the necessitee of tydyng to	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
that the thingis ben to bytyden by necessitee.	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
it ne betideth by necessitee, so that it mai	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
this necessitee; or elles, yif ther nere no	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
or elles, yif ther nere no necessitee,	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
yit ne have thei no necessitee of hir kynde	Bo.5. p.4.
	1765-70
any necessitee (as who seith, in our	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
whan men doon hem, ne han no necessitee	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
withouthe necessitee. For-why ther ben	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
absolut and quit of alle necessitee.	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
thingis present ne bryngith in no necessitee	Bo.5. p.4.
	1775-80
in no necessitee to thinges to bytiden.	Bo.5. p.4.
	1775-80
thingis ben I-seyn byfore, that necessitee	Bo.5. p.4.
	1775-80
folwith hem; and yif necessitee failleth hem,	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
bytydeth by necessitee. But certes yif we myghten	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
by necessitee that thilke thing be alwey	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
doon by necessitee whiche that ben y-seyn	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
addith thi byholdyng any necessitee to thilke	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
hath no necessitee to betyde.) And yif thou seist	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
thing wanteth necessitee to be. (This is to	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
it mot bytiden by necessitee; and that thou streyne me	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
to this name of necessitee, certes I wol we	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5



# **Necessite—Continued**

fre and absolut fro alle necessite.	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
necessites: that oon necessite is symple,	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
as thus; that it byhovith by necessite.	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
another necessite is condicional, as thus:	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
byhovith by necessite that he walke,	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
thilke necessite simple; for certes this this necessite condicional—the propre nature necessite ne constreyneth a man to gon thing ben by necessite, althoghe that it ne have no necessite of his owne nature. by hem-self, thei ben absolut of necessite,	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
maneris in the liknesse of necessite by the	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
it byhovide by necessite that it absolut fro the bond of necessite.	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
seyn, syn that necessite nis nat in thinges	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
unbownden and quyrt of all necessite;	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
Gret necessite of prowesse and vertu is That shal bitiden of necessite. For this thyng folweth of necessiteye For al that com'th, com'th by necessite: 'And in this maner this necessite The certein cause of the necessite Or if necessite of thing cominge Than by necessite bihoveth it That he mot siten by necessite, And thus necessite in either is. Ther mot necessite ben in yow bothe. Com'th of his sitting, yit necessite That by necessite they comen alle. That they bitiden by necessite. Thus maketh vertu of necessite! A man mot twinnen of necessite, Wolde have ful gret necessite Have gaten his necessite.	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5 TC.2. 623 TC.2. 1750d, R TC.4. 958 TC.4. 1002 TC.4. 1012 TC.4. 1014 TC.4. 1024 TC.4. 1032 TC.4. 1033 TC.4. 1036 TC.4. 1042 TC.4. 1050 TC.4. 1057 TC.4. 1586 TC.5. 339 RR. 236 RR. 6740

## **Nekke**

His nekke whit as the flour-de-lys, Aboute his nekke under his arm adoun. Let hym be war, his nekke lief to wedde. I pray to God his nekke mote breke. And bardily they dorste leye hir nekke, And caughte hym by the nekke, and softe he spak; An hand hym smoot upon the nekke boon, 'My throte is kut unto my nekke boon,' And bar the hevене on his nekke longe. With gilte cheynes on hire nekke hangryge. And were an-hanged by the nekke bon. And streche forth his nekke, long and smal; Strechynge his nekke, and heeld his eyen clocs, So grette a nekke, and swich a large breast! About his nekke, as she was wont to do; Thanne peyne I me to streche forth the nekke, Doun of his hors and breke his nekke atwo; Be war, and keepe thy nekke-boon from iren,— Moote thy welked nekke be to-broke! That hadde almost as lief to lese hire nekke, Boweth youre nekke under that blisful yok Boonde the kydes skyn aboute his nekke, Forth comth the preest, with stole aboute his nekke, The slakke skyn aboute his nekke shaketh In his nyght-cappe, and with his nekke lene! Thre strokes in the nekke he smoot hire tho, He myghte noght smyte al hir nekke atwo; But half deed, with hir nekke y-corven there, 'But swich a fairsesse of a nekke and his nekke is presydw with hevry put thy nekke undir the yok of hir to withdrawe thy nekke fro the yok of	A.Prol. 238 A.Prol. 393 A.Kn. 1218 A.Rv. 3918 A.Rv. 4009 A.Rv. 4261 B.ML. 669 B.Pri. 1839 B.Mk. 3300 B.Mk. 3554 B.NP. 4252 B.NP. 4498 B.NP. 4522 B.NP. 4646 C.Doc. 233 C.Pard. 395 C.Pard. 936 D.WB. 906 D.WB. 277 D.Fri. 1574 E.CI. 113 E.Mch. 1364 E.Mch. 1703 E.Mch. 1849 E.Mch. 1853 G.SN. 526 G.SN. 528 G.SN. 533 BD. 938 Bo.1. m.2. 45-50 Bo.2. p.1. 280-5 Bo.3. m.1. 615-20 Bo.3. m.3. 685-90 Bo.3. m.5. 740-5 Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5 TC.2. 986 TC.3. 1575 TC.4. 1105 Astr. 108-15 RR. 551 RR. 555 RR. 1081 RR. 1515 RR. 6168 RR. 7412
his nekke charged with precyous stones of	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
putte nat his nekke, overcomen, undir the foule susteyned the hevene upon his nekke	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5 Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
That hangeth by the nekke, soth to seyne, Under her nekke, and at the laste her keste. A man may al by-time his nekke bede thin hevved, and Taurus thy nekke and Hir nekke was of good fasoun, Ther nys a fairer nekke, i-wys, Aboute hir nekke of gentyl entsayle And forth his heed and nekke out-straight But me were lever my nekke a-two Aboute his nekke he bare a byble,	TC.2. 986 TC.3. 1575 TC.4. 1105 Astr. 108-15 RR. 551 RR. 555 RR. 1081 RR. 1515 RR. 6168 RR. 7412

## **Nekkes**

And with hir nekkes ech gan other wynde, and that unrightfully, on the nekkes of holi men; to lyften up hir nekkes on idel in the dedly yok of hir nekkes from hir cheynes unbownde;	PF. 671 Bo.1. m.5. 190-5 Bo.2. m.7. 670-5 Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
---	---

**Necroman—** see **Nigroman—**

**Neddres** see **Naddres**

# **Nede see Need**

<b>Nede</b> Noght o word spak he moore than was nede, There, as nede is, they weren no thyng ydel. Upon his nede to London for to go; 'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer, If thou noon axe with nede artow so woundid That verray nede unwrappeth al thy wounde hid! For he noght helpeth needfulle in hir nede,' She shal have nede to washe away the rede, God sente his foyson at hir grette nede, Fer been thy freendes at hir grette nede! And other necessaries that sholde nede That yow were nede to resten hastily! Aboute his nede, and byeth and creunneeth; the nede for which we ben assembled in this "That good conseil wanteth when it is moost nede." any of yow have nede of sapience, axe it mo folk if it be nede. But looke alwey nat alwey in every nede by oon is it moore nede that thou eschue that we han chosen in oure present nede. if it hadde been nede; but certes, ye han sodeynly cleped so heigh a nede it hadde been necessarie mo his sovereyn helpynge, at his nede; for certes, in this world ther Catoun seith, "If thou hast nede of help, ne hastily proceden in this nede, but that Tullius seith, "In every nede er thou han greet nede,—" ne thy goodes shullen how I shal do in this nede." how she myghte bryngre this nede taken swich avyement in this nede that we, ne oure freendes, in this nede withouten my conseil, and I shal so what best were to doon in this nede. han no nede of oother mennes good, in this nede ye caste yow to overcome youre The 'wikked-nest' was werkere of this nede, 'Sire,' wolde he seyn, 'an emperour moot nede The were nede of hennes, as I wene, I dampned thee thou most nede be deed	A.Prol. 304 A.Kn. 2505 A.Mil. 3632 A.Rv. 4026 B.ML. 102 var B.ML. 103 B.ML. 112 B.ML. 356 B.ML. 504 B.ML. 658 B.ML. 871 B.Sh. 1299 B.Sh. 1483 B.Mel. 2210-5 B.Mel. 2235-40 B.Mel. 2305-10 B.Mel. 2355-60 B.Mel. 2360-5 B.Mel. 2365-70 B.Mel. 2425-30 B.Mel. 2430-5 B.Mel. 2440-5 B.Mel. 2490-5 B.Mel. 2495-500 B.Mel. 2530-5 B.Mel. 2530-5 B.Mel. 2810-5 B.Mel. 2860-5 B.Mel. 2915-20 B.Mel. 2940-5 B.Mel. 2950-5 B.Mel. 2975-80 B.Mel. 3025-30 B.Mel. 3045-50 B.Mk. 3576 B.Mk. 3697 B.NP. 4643 D.Sum. 2037 var ChCh E.CI. 461 E.CI. 531 E.Mch. 1479 E.Mch. 1631 E.Mch. 1951 E.Mch. 2019 G.CY. 1251 G.CY. 1280 H.Mop. 208 I.Pars. 375-80 I.Pars. 525-30 I.Pars. 525-30 I.Pars. 695-700 I.Pars. 700-5 I.Pars. 740-5 I.Pars. 740-5 I.Pars. 810-5 I.Pars. 925-30 I.Pars. 925-30 I.Pars. 1030-5 I.Pars. 1030-5 I.Pars. 1030-5 I.Pars. 1030-5 I.Pars. 1030-5 I.Pars. 1060-5 BD. 42 BD. 190 BD. 256 BD. 416 BD. 1073 BD. 1074 BD. 1075 BD. 1090 BD. 1127 BD. 1252 BD. 1275 ABC. 44 ABC. 112 Anel. 301 PF. 584 PF. 599 Bo.1. p.4. 125-30 Bo.1. p.4. 165-70 Bo.2. p.4. 380-5 Bo.2. p.5. 440-5 Bo.2. p.5. 440-5 Bo.2. p.5. 450-5 Bo.2. p.5. 450-5 Bo.2. p.5. 450-5 Bo.2. p.5. 450-5 Bo.3. p.2. 625-30 Bo.3. p.2. 640-5 Bo.3. p.2. 640-5 Bo.3. p.3. 670-5 Bo.3. p.3. 680-5 Bo.3. p.3. 680-5 Bo.3. p.3. 680-5 Bo.3. p.3. 680-5 Bo.3. p.3. 685-90 Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
---	---

## Need—Continued

for though this nede that is alway  
thane a nede that myghte be fulfilid.  
doon a nede, but riches men maken nede,  
moost ther nede ben moche folk ower  
ben frendes at nede, as ben conseyled by fortune and  
ne hath nede of power, that hym ne  
ne hath nede of no thyng and is moost  
ne hath nede of no forye thyng, and  
quod sche, 'ne schal he nevere han nede of noon help  
yif he hadde nede of any help, he ne  
hast noon nede of no jure to vynde the  
As til her honour nede was to holde  
'As though myn owne lyf lay on this nede'  
Anon, that I may gon aboute this nede.  
For to do wel, ne lasse had nede to seche  
Avisement is good before the nede  
For every thing a ginning hath it nede  
Withouten nede, ther I may stonde in grace?  
And hast the lasse nede to confrete,  
But swich a nede was to preye him thenne,  
For now is nede! Sestow not my destresse,  
To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringe!  
Parforme it out, for now is moste nede;  
Apointeden ful warly in this nede  
Withouten word, so that it was no nede  
That nevere wight as in his frendes nede  
But prey Apollo helpen in this nede  
Quod Troilus, 'for nevere yit no nede  
Yit for her love, O help now at this nede!  
Wel more nede is, it soevely rescoue  
Sone after this, though it no nede were,  
To werken thus, when it com'th to the nede!  
Yit mot I nede amenden in som wise  
For thy nede is to werken with it softe!'—  
And douteles, no nede was him bischepe  
That alderfirst yaf confort to your nede,  
What nede were it this prayer for to werne,  
Th'exchange of prisoneres and al this nede  
And we han nede of folk as men may se.  
For in his nede of sitting is, y-wis,  
And in thee nede of soth; and thus, forsothe,  
When it shal of, and sorwen at this nede  
And, help me God so at my moste nede  
And namely, sin Troye hath now swich nede  
Sin that I see that nede it mot be thus.  
What nede is thee to maken al this care?  
What nede is thee to seke on me victorie,  
And that she was allone and hadde nede  
And ek a broche—and that was litel nede!—  
To vouchen-sauf, ther nede is, to correte,  
Certein hit moste thider nede.  
'No fors,' quod I, 'hit is no nede,  
Ne of the halle eek what nede is  
For hit no nede is, redely;  
For in playne text, withouten nede of glose,  
Or hadde nede of lodemen or vitayle;  
And sayde thus: 'Nay, for hit is no nede  
Men myght[e] sen to go for nede  
There weren, if men hadde nede,  
I mote my tonge stynten nede;  
That nede him must his lyfe forgo.  
But it bihovede nede me  
Nede is that he hym observe  
And though thou go, yitt must thee nede Thenke  
For well they saugh that it was nede.  
He hath no nede of more duresse;  
I have right gret, for it is nede;  
For though I dye as I mote nede,  
That ech helpe other at her nede,  
Can kepe his tunge til he se nede,  
And secoure hym, whanne he hath nede,  
And most yholpe in all her nede;  
Withoute nede of any man.  
They kepe more than it is nede,  
They putte up more than nede ware.  
To hem that weren in nede bistadde;  
As my nede is forto a-cheve.  
Sende affir hir if nede be;  
That hym shal neden fetheres mo,  
To gone and purchasen her nede.  
But he bad wirken whanne that nede is,  
And nevere with hondes labour his nede is.  
Telle how a man may begge at nede,  
Ye shulde hym sene so ofte nede,

## Needeth

John knew the weye, hem nedede no gyde;  
Ther nas na moore; hem nedede no dwale.  
Of poynaunt sauce hir nedede never a deel.  
So keppe hir self hir nedede no maistresse;  
Me nedede nat do longer diligence  
And founde hire ever gode,—what neded it  
What nedede hym? he drank ynough biforn;  
'Certeis,' quod sche, 'and hym nedede noon help  
Her nedede no teres for to borwe.  
Men nedede not in no cuntre  
Ne popped hir, for it nedede nought

## Needeth

But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe,—  
As ye han herd; what nedeth wordes mo?

Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
Bo.3. p.5. 735-40  
Bo.3. p.9. 805-10  
Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
Bo.3. p.12.1070-5  
Bo.3. p.12.1070-5  
Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
TC.1. 128  
TC.1. 772  
TC.1. 863  
TC.1. 896  
TC.2. 343  
TC.2. 671  
TC.2. 714  
TC.2. 1532  
TC.2. 1553  
TC.3. 46  
TC.3. 49  
TC.3. 417  
TC.3. 454  
TC.3. 466  
TC.3. 489  
TC.3. 546 var  
TC.3. 706  
TC.3. 728  
TC.3. 857  
TC.3. 1142  
TC.3. 1225  
TC.3. 1287  
TC.3. 1638  
TC.3. 1738  
TC.4. 74  
TC.4. 111  
TC.4. 146  
TC.4. 191  
TC.4. 1034  
TC.4. 1035  
TC.4. 1106  
TC.4. 1532  
TC.4. 1558  
TC.4. 1599  
TC.5. 336  
TC.5. 586  
TC.5. 1026  
TC.5. 1040  
TC.5. 1858  
HF.2. 216  
HF.2. 503  
HF.3. 252  
HF.3. 1047  
LGW. 328  
LGW. 1488  
LGW. 1706  
RR. 1123  
RR. 1365  
RR. 1441  
RR. 1473  
RR. 1792  
RR. 2024 em  
RR. 2483  
RR. 3506  
RR. 3570  
RR. 3835  
RR. 4603  
RR. 5213  
RR. 5284  
RR. 5269  
RR. 5505  
RR. 5629  
RR. 5774  
RR. 5777  
RR. 5796  
RR. 5883  
RR. 5890  
RR. 5990  
RR. 6607  
RR. 6659  
RR. 6688  
RR. 6709  
RR. 7631

A.Rv. 4020  
A.Rv. 4161  
B.NP. 4024  
C.Doc. 106  
D.Wb. 205  
E.Cl. 457  
H.Mep. 89  
Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
TC.5. 726  
RR. 560  
RR. 1019

A.Prol. 462  
A.Prol. 849

## Needeth—Continued

Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes mo?  
And sayde, 'Sire, what nedeth wordes mo?  
It nedeth nought to pyne yow with the corde,  
Ther nedeth noon auctoritee allegge  
That nedeth in oon of thise termes two,  
'I trowe ther nedeth litel sermonyng  
Of the remenant nedeth nat enquire.  
Thou art so wys it nedeth nat thee teche,  
What nedeth gretter dilatacioun?  
Bitwix us two nedeth no strange fare;  
of thy persone thynges that hem nedeth  
the trouthe . . . nedeth nat diligently enquire,  
What nedeth it of kyng Anthiochus  
Ther nedeth make of this noon argument,  
Him nedeth nat his colour for to dyen  
Han herd, nat nedeth for to telle it moore.  
'Sire,' quod this boy, 'it nedeth never a deel,  
What nedeth it to sermone of it moore?  
And that no wys man nedeth for to wedde,  
What nedeth thee of me to enquire or spyen?  
Us nedeth nat to speken but of game,  
Which nedeth nat rehercen for this tyme;  
Come there thee nedeth nat of me to leere,  
Ne ther it nedeth nat for to be yere,  
What nedeth yow diverse freres seche?  
What nedeth hym that hath a parfit leche  
What nedeth yow, Thomas, to maken stryf?  
Nedeth namore to speken of it, seith he,  
Nedeth namore for hym to go ne ryde,  
Of whom it nedeth nat for to declare  
And eek it nedeth nat for to devyse  
What nedeth yow rehercen hire array?  
Of oother harm it nedeth nat to speke,  
What he answerde it nedeth nought reherce;  
It nedeth nat reherce it yow namore.  
It nedeth nat to yow reherce it moore.  
Nat nedeth it for to reherce hem alle,—  
What nedeth it his fetures to discryve,  
moore than nedeth it is synne;  
moore than nedeth, or when he com'th by thilke  
Allas! what nedeth man thanne to been despaired,  
What nedeth to shewe parcel of my payne,  
Than nedeth us no wepen us for to save,  
Ther nedeth me no care for to borwe,  
As nedeth nat to men such craft to lere!  
Withoute gilt,—me nedeth no witness  
Hit nedeth not his shap yow to devyse,—  
This shorte lessoun nedeth nat recorde,—  
'And nedeth it yit,' quod I, 'of  
it nedeth of ful manye helpynges to kepyn  
ayenward of litel nedeth hem that  
cleer and renommed. For certes it nedeth nat to saie  
'For-sothe,' quod sche, 'thanne nedeth ther som-what  
'Yee, ther nedeth,' quod I,  
bytyngne is every condicioun, it nedeth nat to tellen  
hym nedeth any cleerensse of renoun,  
Me nedeth here non oother art to use;  
'Of Ector nedeth no thing for to telle:  
It nedeth me ful sleighly for to playe!—  
'Why, no, parde! What nedeth more speche?  
Reherce it nedeth nought, for ye ben wise!  
It nedeth me not longe thee forbeie.  
'Than nedeth,' quod Deiphebus, 'hardily  
It nedeth nought to preye him fend to be;  
It nedeth nought his helpe more crave;  
What nedeth you to tellen al the chere  
It nedeth more soodeynly rescoue  
It nedeth not no further for him sterte.  
We wol thee not! us nedeth no day have!  
I passe al that which nedeth not to seye.  
It nedeth not this mater ofte stere;  
As it was erst, which nedeth not devise.  
Not nedeth it to you, sin they ben met,  
A thousand fold: this nedeth not t'enquere,  
Us nedeth for my going naught to care.  
What nedeth feymed loves for to seke?  
And nothyng nedeth hit parde  
Hit nedeth nought eft thee to teche.  
Hit nedeth nought yow for to tellen,  
For in playn tixt, it nedeth nat to glose,  
It nedeth nat al day thus for to endite.  
It nedeth nat, it nere but los of tyme.  
What nedeth yow the feste to discryve?  
Of hir goodnesse; us nedeth trewely  
Ther nedeth nat the galle of noon hyene,  
I sey you sooth, me nedeth not to feyne;  
that there nedeth no more declaracioun;  
day, generally for evere. What nedeth more declara-  
cioun?  
words that nedeth to the declaracioun.  
When that hym nedeth go no nere.

A.Kn. 1029  
A.Kn. 1715  
A.Kn. 1746  
A.Kn. 3000  
A.Kn. 3028  
A.Kn. 3091  
A.Mil. 8166  
A.Mil. 3509  
B.ML. 232  
B.Sh. 1453  
B.Mel. 2250-5  
B.Mel. 2545-50  
B.Mk. 3765  
B.NP. 4172  
B.NP. 4648  
C.Doc. 230  
C.Pard. 670  
C.Pard. 879  
D.WB. 274  
D.WB. 316  
D.Fri. 1275  
D.Fri. 1308  
D.Fri. 1516  
D.Sum. 1721  
D.Sum. 1955  
D.Sum. 1956  
D.Sum. 2000  
D.Sum. 2097  
E.Mch. 1615  
E.Mch. 2437  
F.Sq. 65  
F.Sq. 298  
F.Sq. 453  
F.Sq. 599  
F.Fkl. 1466  
F.Fkl. 1594  
G.CY. 796  
H.Mep. 121  
I.Pars. 370-5  
I.Pars. 370-5  
I.Pars. 705-10  
Pity. 106  
ABC. 118  
Comp.L. 10  
Anel. 98  
Anel. 98  
PF. 398  
PF. 609  
Bo.1. p.4. 95-100  
Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
TC.2. 11  
TC.2. 176  
TC.2. 462  
TC.2. 497  
TC.2. 917  
TC.2. 1390  
TC.2. 1425  
TC.2. 1451  
TC.2. 1455  
TC.2. 1541  
TC.3. 857 var  
TC.3. 949  
TC.3. 1463  
TC.3. 1576  
TC.3. 1643  
TC.3. 1676  
TC.3. 1681  
TC.3. 1684  
TC.4. 1344  
TC.5. 1848  
HF.2. 67  
HF.2. 564  
HF.3. 209  
LGW.G. 254  
LGW.G. 310  
LGW. 997  
LGW. 1098  
LGW. 1493  
Fort. 35  
Merc.B. 18  
Astr. 127-32  
Astr. 193-8  
Astr. 193-8  
RR. 1454

## Needful

For he nought helpeth needfulle in hir neede.  
necessarie and needfulle, and that is, good conscience  
to the needful man, for he deliteth  
visite the needful with thy persone, visite  
Needfully  
For needfully bihov'th it not to be  
Yit natheles bihov'th it needfully

B.ML. 112  
B.Mel. 2830-5  
I.Pars. 805-10  
I.Pars. 1030-5  
TC.4. 1004  
TC.4. 1054



# Needfully—Continued

Y-wis that thing moot needfully be so,— . . . . . TC.4. 1074

## Needle

A sylvere nedle forth y droughe . . . . . RR. 97

And gan this nedle threde anon; . . . . . RR. 99

## Needles

For with a needles poynt whan it is blowe . . . . . G.SN. 440

## Needless

Nedeless, God woot, he thoughte hire for taffraue. . . . . E.Cl. 455

O, nedeless was she tempted in assay! . . . . . E.Cl. 621

forsweryng falsly, and yet nedeless. . . . . I.Pars. 600-5

tho that been nedeless, or withouten . . . . . I.Pars. 645-50

nedeless is he recreaunt and nedeless despaired. . . . . I.Pars. 695-700

Quod Troilus, 'Y-wis, thou nedeless . . . . . TC.2. 1527

Is nedeless it schal be sene to morwe . . . . . TC.3. 889 var

## Needly

Streyneth me needly to doon a thyng,— . . . . . B.NP. 4434

Nedely clepe I symple necessitee,— . . . . . B.NP. 4435

That nedely som word hire moste asterte; . . . . . D.WB. 968

'It moot nedly ben so,' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825-30

And some men seyn that nedly ther is noon, . . . . . TC.4. 970

That ben purvey'd; but needly, as they seyn, . . . . . TC.4. 1006

But nedely, how so evere it be, . . . . . RR. 6117

## Needes

A man moot nedes love, maugree his heed; . . . . . A.Kn. 1169

For whom that I moste nedes less my lyf. . . . . A.Kn. 1290

That nedes-cost he moot hymself hyde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1477

That I shal nedes have on of hem two, . . . . . A.Kn. 2324

He aunted hym, and has his nedes sped, . . . . . A.Rv. 4205

And doon hir nedes as they han doon yoores, . . . . . B.ML. 174

And on his nedes sadly hym avyseth, . . . . . B.Sh. 1266

A Sunday next, I moste nedes paye . . . . . B.Sh. 1370

That nedes moste he make a cheyssaunce, . . . . . B.Sh. 1519

That nedes moste he wynn in that viage . . . . . B.Sh. 1561

For nedes moste he fighte . . . . . B.Th. 2031

wel that nedes moste he dye, for deeth is . . . . . B.Mel. 2800-5

But what that God forwoot moot nedes bee, . . . . . B.NP. 4424

Constreyned was, he nedes moste hire wedde, . . . . . D.WB. 1071

And thou, also, most nedes less thyn heed, . . . . . D.Sum. 203

He nedes moot unto the play assente; . . . . . E.Cl. 11

They moste nedes lyve in untee. . . . . E.Mch. 1334

For whan they saughe that it moste nedis be, . . . . . E.Mch. 1691

I am a woman, nedes moot I speke, . . . . . E.Mch. 2305

Thanne moste she nedes holden hire biheste, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1163

Myn heritage moot I nedes selle, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1563

For secree nedes, and for good entente; . . . . . G.SN. 178

And so it moste nedes, by resoun, . . . . . G.CY. 1199

and whether it oghte nedes be doon . . . . . I.Pars. 315-20

he moste nedes dye, whether he wolde or noon, . . . . . I.Pars. 320-5

I never sholde. For nedes; and, maugree my heed, . . . . . BD. 1200

in alle nedes hath greet strengthe. For what . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50

nedes they maken hem pore that forgoon . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30

that ben preyed falsly, they mote nedes . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50

that syn ther moot nedes ben many folk . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750-5

gentillesse, thanne mote they nedes ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755-60

power, certes, as in that, it moot nedes be nedy . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805-10

moot it nedis be that verray blisfulnesse is set in . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.

'Thanne,' quod sche, 'moten we nedes granten . . . . . 895-900

whiche it mote nedes be that sovereyne . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5

so nedes by the semblable resoun, whan . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 925-30

divers, nedes the substance moot be oo . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.

be oon, it moot nedys deien and . . . . . 985-90

alle, thanne mote we nedys confessen . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.

'Yys thus it moot nedes be,' quod I. . . . . 1040-5

'It moot nedes be so,' quod I, 'for . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.

that nedes the wordis moot nedes be cosynes to [sic] . . . . . 1075-80

'First,' quod sche, 'thow most nedes knowen . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.

have graunted, that nedes good folk moten be myghty, . . . . . 1080-5

mostow nedes demen hym for ryght myghty, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.

and mede ben contrarie, it moot nedes ben that, . . . . . 1180-5

men, than moot it nedes be that schrewes, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.

moot it nedes be that schrewes ben more . . . . . 1215-20

yvel, it moot nedes be that thei (schrewes) . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5

than mot he nedes ben moot wrechide that lengest . . . . . Bo.4. p.3.

it moot nedes be that thei ne be . . . . . 1285-90

schrewes, that it moste nedes ben that . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5

moot nedes be that schrewes ben more . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5

yvel, it moot nedes be that thei (schrewes) . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5

than mot he nedes ben moot wrechide that lengest . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5

it moot nedes be that thei ne be . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.

schrewes, that it moste nedes ben that . . . . . 1485-90

moot nedes be more fre whan thei loken hem . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5

thanne moot it nedes ben that alle thynges . . . . . Bo.5. p.2.

byhoveth nat nedes that thynges betiden . . . . . 1655-60

it byhoveth nedes that thynges that ben to comen ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1870-5

nedes somewhat he knoweth of it, or elles . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1880-5

That othre blyis nedes him destrainede; . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.

Wol thee disece, and I mot nedes deye; . . . . . 1735-40

But sith I see my lord mot nedes dye, . . . . . TC.1. 355

Thorough which I wot that I mot nedes dyen. . . . . TC.1. 573

TC.2. 439

TC.2. 536

# Needes—Continued

And don thy hood; thy nedes spedde be! . . . . . TC.2. 954

To speke here of the nedes of Criseyde? . . . . . TC.2. 1003

Ech to his owne nedes gan entende. . . . . TC.3. 424

She took her leve, and nedes wolde wende. . . . . TC.3. 616

As he that nedes moste a cause fische! . . . . . TC.3. 1162

Ayein his will, sin it mot nedes be, . . . . . TC.3. 1520

But nedes day departe hem moste sone; . . . . . TC.3. 1709

In alle nedes for the townes werre . . . . . TC.3. 1772

And of this thing ful sone his nedes leyde . . . . . TC.4. 135

The nature of the pees moot nedes drive . . . . . TC.4. 1353

Al certeinly that I mot nedes dye: . . . . . TC.5. 818

Was in his nedes preat and corageus, . . . . . TC.5. 800

'But for as muche as me mot nedes like . . . . . TC.5. 1352

That she from Troye moste nedes twinne, . . . . . TC.5. 1662

Moot nedes come to Fames House. . . . . HF.2. 278

But what! hit moste nedes be, . . . . . HF.3. 545

That nedes to the conqueste of Ytayle . . . . . LGW. 1298

Hath shapen hir, that she moste nedes be . . . . . LGW. 2581

And nedes-coste thys thing moot have an ende; . . . . . LGW. 2697

Or he or I mot nedes lese oure lyfe. . . . . LGW. 2698

That her behoved nedes dye, . . . . . RR. 1479

Be make where thou must nedis bowe, . . . . . RR. 1939

That thou must nedis assailed be; . . . . . RR. 2688

Sothly the faute mote nedys than, . . . . . RR. 4688

Thanne must I nedis say with mood, . . . . . RR. 5162

And grete nedes kunnen espleiten, . . . . . RR. 6174 em

That me mote nedis on thes pleyne, . . . . . RR. 6418

## Needy

shalt spewe, and be nedy and poure"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2605-10

helpe another contree that is moore nedy; . . . . . I.Pars. 775-80

nakid and nedy of alle thynges, and I . . . . . Bo.2. p.2.

295-300

weneth hym-selven nedy, he ne lyveth never-mo

ryche." . . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5

make alle othere men to be nedy as of . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30

tho rychesse. O streyte and nedy clepe . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30

tyme, hath the wrecchid and nedy foretyngne . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545-50

that a man nys nedy, ne that he be . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80

be nedy of foreyne help.' . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805-10

hath nat lever be exiled, pore and nedy . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5

and so unconvenable, that the nedy povertie . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.

1525-30

Forto be nedy he dredith sore, . . . . . RR. 5703

## Neen

And syn I sal have neen amendement . . . . . A.Rv. 4185

By Goddes sale! it sal neen other bee.' . . . . A.Rv. 4187

## Negligence

I trowe men wolde deme it negligence . . . . . A.Kn. 1881

And what thurgh negligence in oure wakyng,— . . . . . B.ML. 22

Y-payed thee, lest thurgh thy negligence . . . . . B.Sh. 1588

and folie, and of youre negligence and . . . . . B.Mel. 3065-70

Or by youre negligence in chastiteyng, . . . . . C.Doc. 98

That for my negligence I do no cure . . . . . D.WB. 1074

I wolde it doon withouten negligence; . . . . . E.Cl. 661

But looketh now, for no negligence or slouthie . . . . . F.Fkl. 1232

woman by negligence overlyth hire . . . . . I.Pars. 575-80

shal fynde.' Thanne cometh negligence . . . . . I.Pars. 710-5

of alle harm, certes negligence is the norice. . . . . I.Pars. 710-5

the norice. Negligence ne dooth no fors, . . . . . I.Pars. 710-5

And al is through thy negligence and rape. . . . . Adam. 7

Thanne seyde love a ful gret negligence Was it . . . . . LGW.G. 525

Thanne seyde Love, 'A ful grete negligence . . . . . LGW. 537

## Negligent

seyn, ne be nat negligent to kepe thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2510-5

And negligent, and truste on flaterie. . . . . B.NP. 4627

Under a shepherde softe and negligent . . . . . C.Doc. 101

Thise curatz been ful negligent and slowe . . . . . D.Sum. 1816

lat us nat be negligent to discharge us of venial . . . . . I.Pars. 380-5

so negligent that they ne discharge hem . . . . . I.Pars. 380-5

of hem that been negligent and slowe to . . . . . I.Pars. 1065-70

Disobeysaunt, or wilful negligent, . . . . . PF. 429

'Why hast thou ben so negligent . . . . . RR. 3829

I have be negligent in good feye . . . . . RR. 3900

## Negligently

that dooth the service of God negligently.' . . . . I.Pars. 680-5

## Negh- see Nigh-

## Neighbor

And thanne his neighbore right as hym-selve. . . . . A.Prol. 535

Thy neighbore thou wytest synfully, . . . . . B.ML. 108

Thy selve neighbor wol thee despise, . . . . . B.ML. 115

inward, and good loos for thy neighbore . . . . . B.Mel. 2835-40

confessioun is neighbore to innocence. . . . . B.Mel. 2965-70

'And if that any neighbore of myne . . . . . B.Mk. 3091

do me lese som day Som neighbore, and thanne go my . . . . . B.Mk. 3108

way; . . . . . F.Fkl. 961

By-cause that he was hire neighboure, . . . . . I.Pars. 375-80

scorneth his neighbore; . . . . . I.Pars. 395-400

is he that hath dedeyn of his neighbore, . . . . . I.Pars. 405-10

offryng biforn his neighbore, and swiche . . . . . I.Pars. 485-90

his neighbore; and al this is by envye. . . . . I.Pars. 485-90

alle the bountees of his neighbore; . . . . . I.Pars. 495-500

preiseth his neighbore by a wikke . . . . . I.Pars. 490-5

amuseu the bountie of his neighbore. . . . . I.Pars. 495-500

of his neighbor semeth to hym bitter and . . . . . I.Pars. 510-5

Thanne comth scornynge of his neighbor, . . . . . I.Pars. 510-5

to anoyen his neighbor, which that is . . . . . I.Pars. 510-5

a man anoyeth his neighbor prively, if . . . . . I.Pars. 510-5

in the name of thy neighbore thou shalt . . . . . I.Pars. 515-20

that is God of hevене. Thy neighbore . . . . . I.Pars. 515-20

# Neighbor—Continued

'Love thy neighebor as thyself',	I.Pars. 515-20
loving of his neighebor as hymself, for	I.Pars. 515-20
eek, that in the name of neighebor	I.Pars. 520-5
upon his neighebor anon he wole comunly	I.Pars. 530-5
man hymself and eek to his neighebores.	I.Pars. 555-60
man dooth to his neighebores comth of	I.Pars. 555-60
man dooth to his neighebores in body, or	I.Pars. 560-5
now, that he that repreth his neighebor,	I.Pars. 620-5
rather to ben leef and deere than for to been a neygh-	
bour,	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
Don his neighebour wrong or oppressioun.	L.St. 12

# Neighbors

Lest that oure neighebores thes espie,'	A.Mil. 3729
The neighebores, bothe smale and grete,	A.Mil. 3826
somme of his neighebores that didn	B.Mel.
	2195-200
His neighebores ful of envye, his	B.Mel. 2205-10
his neighebores; for thus seith Tullius,	B.Mel. 2525-30
that was accorded by youre neighebores,	B.Mel. 2535-40
Why is my neighebores wyf so gay?	D.WB. 236
What dostow at my neighebores hous?	D.WB. 239
With neighebores, that for hym maden sorwe,	D.WB. 594
And yet, God woot, my neighebores aboute,	E.Mch. 1549
the love of his neighebores. It stryvet	I.Pars. 560-5
with whiche they aleen hire neighebores;	I.Pars. 565-70
renseyng of God, and hate of his neighebores,	I.Pars. 790-5
thy neighebores goode name by thy fals	I.Pars. 795-800
for to take thy neighebores catel agayn	I.Pars. 795-800
in borwyng of thy neighebores catel,	I.Pars. 800-5
thy neighebores wyf. In this heeste,	I.Pars. 840-5
of defeaute of his neighebores; and the	I.Pars. 1030-5
among his owene neighebores; and thilke noblerenoun	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
among hir neighebores by the honours that thei	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
among peples that ben neighbors	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
But of thy verray neighebores	HF.2. 141
By wommen that were neighebores aboute;	LGW. 720
To alle neigheboris a-rowe,	RR. 7604

# Neighe

The morwen com, and neighen kan the time	TC.2. 1555
A worme to neghen ner my flour than thow.'	LGW. 318
And whanne that Love kan nyghe me nere,	RR. 1775
That they shull never neigh it nere;	RR. 2003

# Neither (specimens)

Neither to been y-buried nor y-brent,	A.Kn. 946
Neither of us in love to hyndre oother,	A.Kn. 1135
Ne yeve us neither mercy ne refuge,	A.Kn. 1720
Hym gayneth neither, for to gete his lif,	A.Kn. 2755
And doun gooth al; he fooned neither to selle,	A.Mil. 3821
Anyoeth neither see, ne land, ne tree?	B.ML. 494
Jheus Syrak seith, "Neither to thy foo,	B.Mel. 2330-5
So that he neyther myghte go ne ryde,	B.Mk. 3802
No wyn ne drank she, neither whit ne reed;	B.NP. 4032
Neither in market ne in youre large halle."	D.Sum. 2188
Neither in word, or chiere, or countenance,	E.Ci. 499
That neither by hire wordes ne hire face,	E.Ci. 920
And bloomy tree nys neither drye ne deed.	E.Mch. 1463
That no wight myghte it se, neither y-heere;	E.Mch. 2154
Neither his collect, ne his expans yeris,	F.Fkl. 1275
neither by hevne, for it is Goddes trone;	I.Pars. 585-90
that they ne may neither wel do, ne wel thynke.	I.Pars. 685-90
neither of hem hath power over his	I.Pars. 940-5
For neither pite, mercy, neither grace,	Comp.L. 17
She neyther answerde "Wel," ne seyde amys,	PF. 446
Of which he neyther rede can, ne syng;	PF. 516
thanne mowen neither of hem ben parfit,	Bo.3. p.10.
	915-20

so that sekith sothnesse, he nis in neyther nother	
habite,	Bo.5. m.3.
	1740-5

He neither chere made, ne word tolde;	TC.1. 312
For neither with engine ne with no lore	TC.2. 565
Of lordship him, wex neither quik ne ded,	TC.3. 79
And neither left for oost ne for travaile.	TC.3. 522
And for ye neither shullen, dar I seye,	TC.3. 661
Ye neither wisdom don ne gentillesse!	TC.3. 882
That neither mighte oo word for sorwe seye.	TC.4. 371
That neither of hem oother mighte grete,	TC.4. 1130
Us sholde neither lakken gold ne gere,	TC.4. 1523
You neither sende ich herte may ne hele!	TC.5. 1596
The gendres neither the distaunce	HF.1. 18
I neither am Enok, ne Elye,	HF.2. 80
We han don neither that ne this,	HF.3. 642
And neither of hem myghte out go;	HF.3. 1004
Maketh of your trouthe neythr boost ne soun,	LGW. 287
For she ne parteth, neither nyght ne day,	LGW. 359
She feleth nothings, neither foule ne feyre.	LGW. 1818
We shul of him have neyther hurte ne cure.	Scog. 28
Seche no further, neyther way ne wente,	Ven. 69
celestial bodie; for truste wel that neyther mone ne	
sterre,	Astr. 236-40
the same quantite of space neither more ne lasse.	Astr. 262-6

# Neither see Nother

Nempne	
Under an hoold, that nempnen I ne kan,	B.ML. 507
Ye moote nempne hym to what place also,	F.Sq. 318

# Nempned

Ne nempned ahe, in earnest nor in game.	E.Ci. 609
heeren it y-nempned. Thanne semeth it that	I.Pars. 595-600
What folk hast thou us nempned heere?	RR. 6224

# Nent

By seinte Note, ye woot wel what I mene.'	A.Mil. 3771
---	-------------

# Nephew

For he thy newew was, and sone-in-lawe,	B.Mk. 3594
His blinde newew Cupido,	HF.2. 109
That he his newewe Jason wolde enhorte	LGW. 1440
And seyde, "Newewe, if hyt myghte be,	LGW. 1442
How that my newew shal my bane be,	LGW. 2659

# Neptune

Til Neptune hath of hym compassioun,	LGW. 2421
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Neptunus

Though Neptunus have deitee in the see,	F.Fkl. 1047
By Neptunus, that God is of the see,	TC.2. 443
'For, certein, Phebus and Neptunus bothe	TC.4. 120

# Nere (verb; specimens)

And certes, if it nere to long to heere,	A.Kn. 875
'It nere,' quod he, 'to thee no greet honour,	A.Kn. 1129
Nere it that thou art sik and wood for love,	A.Kn. 1600
Ther nere swiche compaignyes tweye;	A.Kn. 2589
Nere that a marchant—goon is many a yeere—	B.ML. 132
For sikerly nere clynkyng of youre belles,	B.NP. 3984
Nere myn extorcioun I myghte nat lyven,	D.Fri. 1439
She doghter nere, for, as by conjecture,	E.Ci. 405
And nere the freendship that ye didde er this	G.CY. 1362
Allas! that I was wrought! why nere I deed?	H.Mcp. 273
perdurable, if it nere baptesme	I.Pars. 335-40
That al hir lymmes nere pursewing,	BD. 958
Nere merci of you, blisful hevne Queene!	ABC. 24
That thou nere swift wel mayst thou wepe and crien.	Mars. 112
of my name? Certes it nere nat leveful	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
or elles, yif ther nere no necessite,	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
And seyde, 'Allas, for wol Why n'ere I ded?	TC.2. 409
Al n'ere be malapert, or made it tough,	TC.3. 87
And nere hit to long tendyte,	HF.1. 381
Al-though they nere nought y-liche.	HF.3. 238
That it nere goon under the see adoun.	LGW. 792
It nedeth nat, it nere but los of tyme.	LGW. 997
Nere that the goddys had of hir pite;	LGW. 1920

# Neritil

'Vela Naricii ducis.'—Metrum 3	Bo.4. m.3.
	1310-5

# Neritus

Ulixes, duc of the cuntre of Narice, and	Bo.4. m.3.
	1310-5

# Nero

Of grete Nero, and of Antonius,—	A.Kn. 2032
Although that Nero were as vicious	B.Mk. 3653
By-cause that Nero hadde of hym swich drede,	B.Mk. 3694
This Nero hadde eek of acustumaunce	B.Mk. 3701
And thus hyde Nero slayn his maister deere.	B.Mk. 3708
The hye pryde of Nero to cherice,	B.Mk. 3710
'Where is this false tiraunt, this Neroun?'	B.Mk. 3727
As, whan that Nero brende the citee	B.NP. 4560
Withouten gilt,—this Nero hath hem slayn.	B.NP. 4563
by the emperour Nero. He leet brennen	Bo.2. m.6.
	515-20
yit governed this Nero by septe alle the	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
And ek this Nero governyde by ceptre	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
And eek Nero governede alle	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
this wikkid Nero. Allas! it is grevous	Bo.2. m.6.
	525-30
Al be it so that the proude Nero, with	Bo.3. m.4.
	715-20
yit this wikkide Nero hadde gret	Bo.3. m.4.
	715-20
clepeth here, for that Nero, that was so	Bo.3. m.4.
	715-20
throweth adoun. Nero constreynede Senek,	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
hym to yeven to Nero his richesses,	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40

# Nerva

That thirled hadde horn and nerf and rinde;	TC.2. 642
---	-----------

# Nessus

By oon that highte Nessus, that it maked.	B.Mk. 3318
---	------------

# Nest

Is bred in thee, as nest of every vice!	B.ML. 364
That hath in Jewes herte his waspes nest,	B.Pri. 1749
The 'wikkid-nest' was werker of this nede,	B.Mk. 3576
Where is the nest of freres in this place!'	D.Sum. 1691
his owene nest. And over alle thyng man oghten	I.Pars. 620-5
To seke in boundes nest fat mete.	RR. 6504

# Nesta

As ben on trees rokes nestes;	HF.3. 426
-------------------------------	-----------

# Net

setteth a net biforn his feet to cacche	B.Mel. 2265-70
That have swich oon y-caught withoute net!	TC.2. 583
About his herte, of al Criseydes net.	TC.3. 1733
Withouten net wherwith I shal him hente.	TC.4. 1371
Into his net Criseydes herte bringe.	TC.5. 775
That of the panter and the nette ben scaped,	LGW. 131
in manere of a nett or of a webbe of a loppe.	Astr. 25-32
of a net or of a lopwebbe after the olde	Astr. 92-7
And in his nette kan hym so strayne.	RR. 1471
Though he sette either nette or lache.	RR. 1624

# Nethemast

fro the nethemast lettre to the overmast	Bo.1. p.1.
	20-5 var

# Nether

And Absolon hath kist hir nether eye,	A.Mil. 3852
Bothe of hir nether purs and of hir cheste.	D.WB. 44b
the nethir partie is clepid Umbra Versa.	Astr. 50-7



**Nether—Continued**

agayn the degre of the sunne upon the nether almykan- teras . . . . .	Astr. 170-4
<b>Netherest</b>	
the nethereste hem or bordure of thise . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
fro the nethereste lettre to the uppereste, ringe down to the netherist bordure. . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
And the netherist cerle, or . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
knowist, and take the netherest elongacioun . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
	Astr. 272-7

**Nets**

Pipen he koude and fiashe, and nettes beete, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3927
Nettes of gold threed hadde he greet plentee . . . . .	B.Mk. 3665
Ye humble nettes of my lady dere! . . . . .	TC.3. 1355
The nettes dresse, and spere brood and kene; . . . . .	LGW. 1190
With wily nettis that they cast; . . . . .	RR. 6183

**Nettle**

And next the foule nettle, rough and thikke, . . . . .	TC.1. 948
Nettle in, dokke out, now this, now that, Pandare, . . . . .	TC.4. 461

**Nettles**

Nettes, thornes, and hokede breres; . . . . .	RR. 1712
---	----------

**Nevene**

By ordre, as ofte I herde my lord hem nevene. . . . .	G.CY. 821
Ne wil nat that the philosophres nevene . . . . .	G.CY. 1473
And when that Pandar herde her name nevene, That outhen o I coude nevene; . . . . .	TC.1. 876
Whiche that I cannot nevene, . . . . .	HF.2. 54
Wyse and werthy for to nevene, . . . . .	HF.3. 163
Corrupeth, when that folke his name nevene? . . . . .	HF.3. 348
That kan her fadris names neven, . . . . .	LGW. 2237
Such flightes [as] I shal yow nevene, . . . . .	RR. 5962
	RR. 7071

**Never (specimens)**

He never yet no vileynye ne sayde, . . . . .	A.Prol. 70
Withoute bake mete was never his hous, . . . . .	A.Prol. 343
Was never trompe of half so greet a soun. . . . .	A.Prol. 674
Al speke he never so rudeliche or large; . . . . .	A.Prol. 734
And of this cry they nolde nevere stenten, Ne never-mo he shal his lady see. . . . .	A.Kn. 903
But seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . .	A.Kn. 1346
So muche sorwe hadde never creature . . . . .	A.Kn. 1352
That never mo ye shal my contree dere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1359
Al be ye never so jalouse ne so wrothe; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1822
Ne recootheth never wher I synke or fleete. . . . .	A.Kn. 1840
That never yet ne felte offensioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 2397
As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher. . . . .	A.Kn. 2416
Kan he hem thanke?—Nay, God woot, never a deel— That half so greet was never Nocees flood. . . . .	A.Kn. 3064
Nolde never write in none of his sermons . . . . .	A.Mil. 3518
For thogh his wyf be cristened never so white . . . . .	B.ML. 87
That never wrought synne as yet, <i>pardee!</i> . . . . .	B.ML. 355
But for all that she knew hire never the moore. . . . .	B.ML. 856
I kepe nat of his tokenes never a deel! . . . . .	B.ML. 982
That never fleshy women they ne knewe. . . . .	B.Sh. 1593
women, good woman found I nevere"; tresour, be it never so precious." . . . .	B.Pri. 1775
Hadde never worldly man so heigh degree . . . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50
And yet for thee ne weep she never a teere! . . . . .	B.Mel. 2830-5
But never gronte he at no strook but oon, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3201
I noot never what, and als of a "traegdie" . . . . .	B.Mk. 3852
Although the slough had never been so deepe; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3899
Men dreme of thyng that never was ne shal; . . . . .	B.NP. 3973
I hem diffye, I love hem never a deel! . . . . .	B.NP. 3988
Al wilfully, God lat him never theel! . . . . .	B.NP. 4284
Nay, nay, I thoughte it never, twelvy, . . . . .	B.NP. 4346
Wroot never in no Canon, ne in no fen, . . . . .	B.NP. 4622
That sith that Crist ne wente never but onis . . . . .	C.Pard. 440
God lete his soule never come in helle! . . . . .	C.Pard. 492
Ne of noon oother woman never the mo. . . . .	D.WB. 10
For, be we never so vicious with-inne, . . . . .	D.WB. 504
It wol nat been amended never mo, . . . . .	D.WB. 691
To that I never erst thoughte streyne me. . . . .	D.WB. 943
A fairer saugh I never noon than she; . . . . .	D.WB. 1099
Saugh never his lyf so myrie a wedded man. . . . .	E.Cl. 144
Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye . . . . .	E.Cl. 1033
Ne in noon oother place never-the-mo, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1731
Al were it never so lite, and I it wiste, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1744
Hadde went ther never I sholde have come again; . . . . .	F.Sq. 565
Never erst, quod she, 'ne wiste I what ye mente; Or never-mo shal I my lady wyne. . . . .	F.Fkl. 971
Aurelius in his lyf saugh never noon. . . . .	F.Fkl. 981
Ne never er now ne hadde known me; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1076
God help me so, for he shal never theel— And of his science am I never the neer; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1188
To reyse a feend, al looke he never so rowe. . . . .	G.CY. 641
Lest ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late' . . . . .	G.CY. 721
For thogh ye looken never so brode, and stare, . . . . .	G.CY. 861
And yet my boote is never the nere; . . . . .	G.CY. 1410
For I ne knewe never God but oon, . . . . .	G.CY. 1420
'My thought is ther-on never a del.' . . . . .	BD. 38
But hit may never the rather be do. . . . .	BD. 237
Hit had be never the bet for me, . . . . .	BD. 542
And moustre; for be hit never so derke, . . . . .	BD. 561
Ynogh, and hit hath never the lesse. . . . .	BD. 671
Were my sorwes never so smerte; . . . . .	BD. 911
I nyl foryetre hir, never mo! . . . . .	BD. 964
And never to false yow, but I mete, . . . . .	BD. 1106
Had never swich sorwe as I tho. . . . .	BD. 1124
Never a day to seche sorwe; . . . . .	BD. 1233
But never-the-les, my righte lady swete, . . . . .	BD. 1248
Him reketh never wher she flete or synke. . . . .	BD. 1254
Ther never tre shal fruyt ne levee bere. . . . .	Comp.L. 69
	Anel. 182
	PF. 137

**Never (specimens)—Continued**

That never was grevaunce of hoot ne cold; . . . . .	PF. 205
Quod tho the sperhauke, 'never mot she the! . . . . .	PF. 569
And in effect yet be we never the nere; . . . . .	PF. 619
al be the oost never so greet, it is to despise; . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
Nevere man ne drow me yit fro right . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
nedy, he ne lyveth never-mo ryche." . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
nevere cesen no where amoges no maner . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
quod sohe, 'ne schal he nevere han nede . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1070-5
to seyn that it ne moeveth nevere mo, and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1115-20
ben nevere mo with-outen payne, ne the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1.
	1155-60
forsaken hem never mo. For al be it so . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1275-80
Ursa nis nevere mo wasschen in the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
	1550-5
noon of thise oolde folk ne withseide nevere; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1.
	1625-30
fre wil. Ne ther ne was nevere no nature . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
schulle ther nevere be, ne nevere were, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3.
	1715-20
N'as nevere lasse mannish in seminge; . . . . .	TC.1. 284
That nevere thoughte him sen so good a sighte. . . . .	TC.1. 294
I pleyne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste. . . . .	TC.1. 534
Though nevere no thing more ye me bihete!— So hyd it well! I tolde it nevere to mo, . . . . .	TC.1. 539
To him that nevere tasted bitterness? . . . . .	TC.1. 613
'Nay, nevere yit, y-wis,' quod Troilus. . . . .	TC.1. 639
That I shal nevere mo discoveren thee; . . . . .	TC.1. 657
to tellen . . . . . To nevere no man, for whom that heso ferde. . . . .	TC.1. 739
'And why?'—'For that thou sholdest nevere spede.'— Say ye me nevere or now? What say ye? No?— Ne shal I nevere see you eft with yel . . . . .	TC.1. 774
Ne herde I nevere. And what that was his mone . . . . .	TC.2. 277
Ne als I n'il him nevere so cherice . . . . .	TC.2. 301
Al were his nailes pointed nevere so sharpe, . . . . .	TC.2. 558
I n'as, ne nevere mo to ben I thinke, . . . . .	TC.2. 726
For she was wis, and lovede him nevere the lasse, . . . . .	TC.2. 1034
That I ne may it nevere mo deserve, . . . . .	TC.2. 1413
Quod Pandarus, 'Ne dred thes nevere a del, . . . . .	TC.3. 86
Ye hadde nevere thing so lieff' quod she.— Crisseyde answerde, 'Nevere the bet for you, . . . . .	TC.3. 387
But now or nevere, yif it like yow, . . . . .	TC.3. 708
For wonder last but nine night nevere in tounel! . . . . .	TC.3. 870
Which that I drede nevere-mo to see? . . . . .	TC.3. 1564
Which may not ben deceived nevere mo, . . . . .	TC.4. 588
'And certes, you ne haten shal I nevere, . . . . .	TC.4. 559
'To knowe of this, ye, were it nevere so lite?— And som sayde, 'I not never what.' . . . . .	TC.4. 983
For, God wot, thing is nevere the lasse sooth, . . . . .	TC.5. 1079
I nam witholden yit with nevere nother. . . . .	TC.5. 1290
Albeit I shal be nevere the better. . . . .	HF.3. 1058
And drough his saylle, and saugh hir never mo. . . . .	LGW. 14
Ne never hadde she joye at hir herte, . . . . .	LGW. 192
Nas never pyk walwed in galauntyn . . . . .	LGW. 1363
Was never erst Scogan blamed for his tonge. . . . .	LGW. 1563
Far-wel, and lok thou never eft love defye. . . . .	LGW. 1578
To love him best, ne shal I never repente. . . . .	Rosem. 17
As by his will he wolde be bounde never. . . . .	Scog. 21
That of yelownesse hadde never pere. . . . .	Scog. 49
That never yit wolde me to mercy take; . . . . .	Ven. 64
Take eny sterre fixe that nevere discendith . . . . .	Buk. 12
cercle of the compas, be it nevere so lyte, . . . . .	Purse. 11
	Comp.A. 89
	Astr. 262-6
	Astr. 350-8

**Neveradell see Deal**

**Nevermo**

Ne nevermo myn yen two be drye, . . . . .	Anel. 336
That nevermo under the grounde thou winde! . . . . .	TC.3. 1440
That nevermo hit stille stente. . . . .	HF.3. 836

**Nevermo see Mo, Never**

**Nevermore**

and nevermoore to do synne; . . . . .	I.Pars. 125-30
And I shal nevermore whil I live, . . . . .	TC.1. 938
So that she myghte hym nevermore asterte. . . . .	LGW. 2338
Ne may offenden nevermore. . . . .	RR. 3216
That thou shalt nevermore hym displese. . . . .	RR. 3386

**Nevermore see More, Never**

**Nevertheless**

And nevertheless hast set thy wyt— Yit nevertheless I see amonge . . . . .	HF.2. 112
But nevertheless yit gladly she wolde . . . . .	RR. 3881
Yit nevertheless I wole not sey . . . . .	RR. 4465
Yis, nevertheless, as he were woode, . . . . .	RR. 5067
	RR. 6263

**Nevertheless see Less, Nathless, Never**

**New**

And held after the newe world the space. . . . .	A.Prol. 176
Ful fresh and newe hir geere apiked was; . . . . .	A.Prol. 365
Hir frendship nas nat newe to bigynne. . . . .	A.Prol. 428
Ful streite y-tyed, and shoes ful moyste and newe; . . . . .	A.Prol. 457
Hym thoughte he rood al of the newe jet; . . . . .	A.Prol. 482
Or feyne thyng, or fynde wordes newe. . . . .	A.Prol. 736
And fresher than the May with fiores newe,— Ther is no newe gyse that it nas old. . . . .	A.Kn. 1037
His sadel was of brend gold, newe y-bete; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2125
This carpenter hadde wedded newe a wyf, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2162
Than is the newe perjonette tree, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3221
Than in the Tour the noble y-forged newe. . . . .	A.Mil. 3248
Schapen with goores in the newe get . . . . .	A.Mil. 3256
	A.Mil. 3322 cor

**New—Continued**

As he had kidded on the newe moone. . .  
 Hir chaffare was so thrifty and so newe  
 These marchants han doon fraught hir shippes newe,  
 What sholde us tyden of this newe lawe,  
 The Kyng of Hevene with his woundes newe,  
 Thy face is turned in a newe array!  
 With crowne and berde al fresh and newe y-shave.  
 embrace His wyf al newe, and kiste hire on hir face,  
 O cursed folk, O Herodes al newe!  
 Biforn this Lamb, and synge a song al newe,  
 This newe Rachel brynge for his bere.  
 wroken hir wronges while that they been freshe and  
 newe';  
 the cause cesseth, or whan a newe caas  
 newe conseil; and Senec seith, "If thy  
 adversaries to do thee a newe vileynye."  
 a man al oonly for to do newe wronges,  
 And hym forsook, and took another newe.  
 For to bigynne a newe were agayn.  
 The dede man, that mordred was al newe.  
 O newe Scariot, newe Genyloun!  
 The beautee of this floryns newe and brighte;  
 Al newe and freshe at every miles ende,—  
 So that ye offren, alwey newe and newe,  
 For Goddes love, as chees a newe request!  
 As ever was wyf syn that the world was newe;  
 For hire acquyentance was nat come of newe;  
 Make ye yow newe bodies thus alway  
 As I wol bere away thy newe panne  
 And Jankyn hath y-wonne a newe gowne.  
 Were newe spoused, sittynge at the bord;  
 Fro foot to heed they clothed han al newe.  
 I seye that to this newe markysesse  
 My newe wyf is comynge by the weye.  
 And of youre newe wyf God of his grace  
 Love is nocht oold as whan that it is newe!  
 As women been, but it be falle of newe!  
 Was kouth eek that a newe markysesse  
 Delitynge ever in rumbul that is newe;  
 To han a newe lady of hir toun.  
 For he was shawe al newe in his manere.  
 And women have repreve of yow ay newe.  
 First whan his sighte is newe come ageyn,  
 His newe love, and al his subtiltee,  
 Out of the ground, and make salves newe  
 But sodeynly bigonne revel newe,  
 Nay, that were thyng y-fallen al of newe.  
 Lo, thus seith Arnold of the Newe-Toun,  
 My sone, be war, and be noon auctour newe.  
 synful lyf, he may nat bigynne the newe elene lif;  
 dooth synge thilke newe Frenshe song,  
 or any annoy. These been the newe shepherdes  
 a knyght, whan he is newe dubbed,  
 For by the figures new al ken,  
 And love hir alwey freshe newe,  
 Our joye was ever y-liche newe,  
 But yet encreseth this wonder newe,  
 As any metal that is forged newe,  
 And saw another lady, proud and newe,  
 His herte is elleswher so newe and grene,  
 His newe lady holdeth him so narwe  
 Alwey to oon, and chaungeth for no newe.  
 Ther ben non other mene weyes newe,  
 To profren eft a newe assure,  
 Cometh al this newe corn from yer to yere;  
 Cometh al this newe science that men lere.  
 to brenne Of newe flaume; and wel espyed I thenne  
 Garlondes ful of freshe floures newe.  
 That clepeth forth the grene leves newe;  
 Right as the freshe, rede rose newe  
 ther were by-fallen a newe thyng?  
 fynde out newe fraudes for to accuse  
 some newe thyng and unkouth.  
 newe stroondes to leden marchandise into  
 abaschid for the newe song. And the  
 medleth to hir newe gestes drynkes that  
 With newe grene, of lusty Ver the prime,  
 First in the trais, ful fat and newe shorn,  
 Right of her look; and gan it newe avise.  
 And brende him so in sondry wise ay newe,  
 No wonder is; for it no thing of newe is,  
 And though my tale as now be to you newe,  
 As though he sholde have led the newe daunce!  
 Right for the newe cas. But whan that she  
 Y-benched newe, and sounded alle the weyes,  
 A Grek espye, and telteth newe thynges,  
 ffor which I come telle yow newe tydynges  
 With dredful chere and oft his bewis newe  
 And bringe on you advocayes newe?"—  
 This Pandarus gan newe his tonge afille,  
 And poked evere his nece newe and newe,  
 And evere mo desiren freshe newe  
 And many a maydes sorwe for to newe;  
 The newe joye and al the feste agayn;  
 With that a fewe brighte teres newe  
 And as the newe abayed nightingale

A.Mil. 3445  
 B.M.L. 138  
 B.M.L. 171  
 B.M.L. 337  
 B.M.L. 458  
 B.M.L. 775  
 B.Sh. 1499  
 B.Sh. 1568  
 B.Pri. 1764  
 B.Pri. 1774  
 B.Pri. 1817  
 B.Mel. 2225-30  
 B.Mel. 2410-5  
 B.Mel. 2415-20  
 B.Mel. 2650-5  
 B.Mel. 2660-5  
 B.Mk. 3220  
 B.Mk. 3926  
 B.NP. 4238  
 B.NP. 4417  
 C.Pard. 839  
 C.Pard. 928  
 C.Pard. 929  
 D.WB. 1060  
 D.WB. 1244  
 D.Fri. 1342  
 D.Fri. 1505  
 D.Fri. 1614  
 D.Sum. 2293  
 E.Ci. 3  
 E.Ci. 378  
 E.Ci. 394  
 E.Ci. 805  
 E.Ci. 841  
 E.Ci. 857  
 E.Ci. 938  
 E.Ci. 942  
 E.Ci. 997  
 E.Ci. 1005  
 E.Mch. 1826  
 E.Mch. 2204  
 E.Mch. 2403  
 F.Sq. 140  
 F.Sq. 639  
 F.Fkl. 1015  
 G.CY. 1043  
 G.CY. 1428  
 H.Mcp. 359  
 I.Pars. 95-100  
 I.Pars. 245-50  
 I.Pars. 720-5  
 I.Pars. 765-70  
 BD. 438  
 BD. 1227  
 BD. 1287  
 Pity. 29  
 Mars. 201  
 Anel. 144  
 Anel. 180  
 Anel. 183  
 Anel. 219  
 Anel. 286  
 Anel. 331  
 PF. 23  
 PF. 25  
 PF. 250  
 PF. 259  
 PF. 352  
 PF. 442  
 Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
 Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 Bo.2. p.1. 270-5  
 Bo.2. m.5.  
 475-80  
 Bo.3. m.12.  
 1125-30  
 Bo.4. m.3.  
 1310-5  
 TC.1. 157  
 TC.1. 222  
 TC.1. 364  
 TC.1. 440  
 TC.2. 20  
 TC.2. 305  
 TC.2. 553  
 TC.2. 604  
 TC.2. 822  
 TC.2. 1112  
 TC.2. 1113 var  
 TC.2. 1258 var  
 TC.2. 1469  
 TC.2. 1681  
 TC.3. 116  
 TC.3. 143  
 TC.3. 305  
 TC.3. 653  
 TC.3. 1051  
 TC.3. 1233

**New—Continued**

And fallen in a newe joye anon, . . .  
 Desir al newe him brende, and lust to brede . . .  
 But now I fele a newe qualite, . . .  
 This tale ay was span-newe to biginne,  
 And day they gonnen to despise al newe,  
 Medled with pleintes newe his wo to fede,  
 "The newe love out-chaseth ofte the olde,"  
 And upon newe cas li' th newe avis.  
 The newe love, labour or other wo, . . .  
 Al freshe newe, and lat Criseyde go!  
 Fro man to man, and made this tale al newe,  
 And I Ryght now have founde a newe gyse  
 Or finden swiche unthriftly weyes newe; . . .  
 No wonder is, for it is to you newe,—  
 And eft biginne his aspre peynes newe, . . .  
 His newe sorwe and ek his joyes olde . . .  
 And selde, 'Y-wis, whan thou art horned newe,  
 For, whan thy hornes newe ginne springe,  
 This Diomedes al freshe newe ayein  
 Almost, y-wis, al newe was my care!  
 What newe lust, what beaute, what science,  
 I fele now so sharpe a newe peyne,  
 My wo that everich houre encreseth newe,  
 And as thise lovers don, he soughte ay newe  
 To her he wrot yit ofte time al newe  
 For Pandarus; and al this newe chaunce  
 To feffe with your newe love, quod he,  
 Boece or Troylus for to writen newe, . . .  
 That every yer wolde have a newe,  
 Al newe of gold another sonne;  
 In stede of reste and newe thynges,  
 And moo loves newe begonne,  
 Som newe tydyngs for to lere, . . .  
 Som newe thynges, I not what,  
 A newe tydyng prevely,  
 And I love it, and evere ylike newe,  
 As wel in wyntyr as in somyr newe,  
 I-benchede newe with turvis, frosche i-grave,  
 My besy gost, that thursteth alwey newe,  
 And clothede hym in grene al newe ageyn.  
 That naked was, and clad it new agayne.  
 And, for the newe blisful somers sake,  
 Stekid al with lylve flourys newe;  
 For deyntee of the newe somers sake,  
 Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe,  
 That rather than they wole take a newe,  
 That never yit, syn that the world was newe,  
 Hath sodeynly broght in so newe a chaunce,  
 To somme folke often newe thinge is swote.  
 Ne coupe of golde, with floryns newe y-bette,  
 With al this newe lusty folke of Troye.  
 With Eneas, hir newe geste, to deele,  
 This newe troyan is so in myn thought  
 So priketh hire this newe joly wo.  
 For wele or wo, and chaunge for no newe,  
 The ymage of hir recordynge alwey newe;  
 Al this conceyte his herte hath new y-take,  
 Ne in hir wille she chaungede for no newe;  
 And gate him there a newe barge anon,  
 To newe thyng your lust is ay so kene;  
 Alwey in oon to love you freshe newe,  
 And deeth also, whan ye my peynes newe,  
 and take a newe ascendent anon ryght  
 And it with newe leves wrene.  
 That it wole have a newe shroude,  
 Of clothyng, er she bought hir newe,  
 Depeynted newe upon the wall  
 As any basyn scoured newe,  
 As snowe on branche snowed newe.  
 She semede lyke a rose newe  
 The fite Newe-thought, y-wys.  
 But white as snowe y-fallen newe.  
 There sprange the vyolet al newe,  
 The water is evere fresh and newe  
 Blewe, yellowe, and rede that fresh and newe is.  
 Heere comth to folk of newe rage,  
 For grevaunce of my wounde newe,  
 Of my woundes freshe and newe.  
 Maad of newe and lusty thyng.  
 Of shone and bootes newe and faire,  
 Thanne fallst thou in a newe rage;  
 Sighes and pleyntes with newe woo,  
 Of colour evere yliche newe.  
 Counsell I must newe y-wys.  
 He wolde seyn with notes newe  
 And me a newe bargayn leere,  
 And hath joie of the newe spryng,  
 And newe fruyt fillid with wynter tene.  
 And if I hate men of newe . . .  
 Or pyment makid fresh and newe.  
 Amonges these apostils newe,  
 Unto my shriftefadir newe, . . .  
 TC.3. 1404  
 TC.3. 1546  
 TC.3. 1654  
 TC.3. 1665  
 TC.3. 1699  
 TC.4. 339  
 TC.4. 415  
 TC.4. 416  
 TC.4. 422  
 TC.4. 457  
 TC.4. 462  
 TC.4. 1370 var  
 TC.4. 1530  
 TC.5. 121  
 TC.5. 285  
 TC.5. 558  
 TC.5. 558  
 TC.5. 657  
 TC.5. 1010  
 TC.5. 1148  
 TC.5. 1255  
 TC.5. 1269  
 TC.5. 1333  
 TC.5. 1572  
 TC.5. 1583  
 TC.5. 1668  
 TC.5. 1689  
 Adam. 2  
 HF.1. 302  
 HF.1. 506  
 HF.2. 146  
 HF.2. 169  
 HF.2. 196  
 HF.3. 796  
 HF.3. 797  
 HF.3. 955  
 LGW. 56  
 LGW.G. 58  
 LGW.G. 98  
 LGW. 103  
 LGW.G. 117  
 LGW. 129  
 LGW. 142  
 LGW.G. 161  
 LGW. 206  
 LGW.G. 273  
 LGW.G. 289  
 LGW. 445  
 LGW. 1045  
 LGW. 1077  
 LGW. 1122  
 LGW. 1151  
 LGW. 1158  
 LGW. 1172 var  
 LGW. 1192  
 LGW. 1235  
 LGW. 1760  
 LGW. 1764  
 LGW. 1875  
 LGW. 2160  
 W.Unc. 6  
 Comp.A. 82  
 Bal.Co. 11  
 Astr. 222-9  
 RR. 56  
 RR. 64  
 RR. 237  
 RR. 478 var  
 RR. 540  
 RR. 558  
 RR. 856  
 RR. 982  
 RR. 1214  
 RR. 1431  
 RR. 1560  
 RR. 1578  
 RR. 1613  
 RR. 1866  
 RR. 1914  
 RR. 2164  
 RR. 2265  
 RR. 2444  
 RR. 2449  
 RR. 3630  
 RR. 3928  
 RR. 4253  
 RR. 4325  
 RR. 4331  
 RR. 4750  
 RR. 5169  
 RR. 6027  
 RR. 6270  
 RR. 6423

**New see Anew, Newfangleness**

**Newed**  
 whan it is nat newed ne renouvellid." . . .  
 And every day hir beaute newed; . . .  
 B.Mel. 3035-40  
 BD. 905  
**Newer**  
 To make hym yet a newer appetit; . . .  
 C.Pard. 546



<b>Neweth</b>	thilke same ordre neweth ayein alle thinges growynge and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
<b>Newfangel</b>	So newefangel been they of hire mete Flesh is so newefangel, with meschaunce!	F.Sq. 618 H.Mop. 193
<b>Newfangelness</b>	Men loven of propre kynde newefangelnesse, This fals Arcite, of his newfangelnesse, As doth the tydyl, for newfangelnesse,— Madame, for your newe-fangelnesse	F.Sq. 610 Ancl. 141 LGW. 154 W.Unc. 1
<b>Newgate</b>	And somtyme lad with revel to Newegate;	A.Co. 4402
<b>Newly</b>	upon thynges that newly bityden bihoveth hem is newliche changed in-to a wolf,	B.Mel. 2415-20 Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
	This knyght was comen all newly	RR. 1205
<b>Nest</b>	To Atthenes is he goon the nexte way, And hoom she goth anon the nexte weye. The nexte houre of Mars folwyng this, Aboute pryne upon the nexte day. That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, And to the nexte ciies ther hisye, Unto the castel halt the nexte way, A Sunday next, I moste nedes paye The Sunday next this marchant was agon, A tale next, if so were that ye wolde, Of bountee, next hir sone, and soules boote. They carien hym unto the nexte abbay. He hidde next his white leere And next his sherte an aketoun. And next hym sat this faire Pertelote, Right in the nexte chapitre after this,— Into the nexte strete unto a man, The nexte thyng that I requere thee But wel he knew, that next hymself, certayn Up riseth Damyan the nexte morwe; And in the nexte ryver do me drenchen,— Whan that it swynned next, for lakke of blood That now next at this oppocidoun, Hadde next hire flesch y-clad hire in an haire; 'Pees!' quod my lord, 'the nexte tyme I shal fonde shamefast folk been next forwyvenesse Of this tale next befor; Into hir nexte paleys, and abyde, And Sereis next, that doth of hungri bote; The nexte vers, as I now have in mynde, semeth in the nexte partie of the erthes Indus yvveth, that is next the hote partie	A.Kn. 1413 A.Kn. 2365 A.Kn. 2367 A.Mil. 3554 A.Mil. 3516 B.M.L. 398 B.M.L. 807 B.Sh. 1370 B.Sh. 1497 B.Pri. 1840 B.Pri. 1656 B.Pri. 1514 B.Th. 2047 B.Th. 2050 B.NP. 4075 B.NP. 4255 C.Pard. 870 D.WB. 1010 E.Cl. 694 E.Mch. 2009 E.Mch. 2201 F.Sq. 443 F.Fkl. 1057 G.SN. 133 G.CY. 951 I.Pars. 985-90 BD. 225 Mars. 54 PF. 276 PF. 679 Bo.3. p.6. 750-5 Bo.3. m.10. 965-70 TC.1. 399 TC.1. 687 TC.1. 948 TC.1. 950 TC.1. 951 TC.1. 952 TC.2. 644 TC.2. 982 TC.2. 1186 TC.2. 1273 TC.3. 100 TC.3. 544 var TC.3. 1255 TC.3. 1258 TC.5. 1402 TC.5. 1568 HF.1. 162 HF.1. 174 HF.3. 17 HF.3. 396 HF.3. 417 HF.3. 685 LGW. 215 LGW. 678 LGW. 2481 Astr. 45-50 Astr. 45-50 Astr. 50-7 Astr. 50-7 Astr. 88-92 Astr. 145-50 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 330-7 Astr. 343-50 RR. 181 RR. 208 RR. 301 RR. 877 RR. 976 RR. 1211 RR. 1251 RR. 2478 RR. 2822
	Lo, next this vers he may it finden here. For this n' is not, certeyn, the nexte wise And next the foule netle, rough and thikke, And next the valey is the hil o-lofte; And next the derke night, the gladd morwe; And also joye is next the fyn of sorwe. And next his brother, holder up of Troyel' Whan shal I next my dere herte see? Gan drawe him to the window next the strete, She shal not pulle it out this nexte wikel' The nexte word was, 'God wot, for I have, To telle hym next whan grekes sholden fle After thy-self next heried be she, And next you, Imeneus, I thee gretel' I wot that, whan ye next upon me see, That next him was of worthinesse welles: And next that saw I how Venus, And I saw next in al this fere, Unto the nexte laure I see, And next him on a pilier was, And next him on a pilier stood, That thise nexte folke have doon. A fref of gold she hadde next her heer, And next the shryne a pille that doth she grave, And home he gooth the nexte way he myghte. 9. Next this folewith the Cercle of the 10. Next the cercle of the daies folewith Daies in the Kalender, and next hem the 12. Next the forseide cercle of the ABC, 20. Next these azyntes under the cercle houre of noon til oon of the clokke next folewyng. day berith his name, and endith in the next strike orisonte at eve; and next him succedith the ferthe nyght next folewing, for than begynnyng of the 12 houre next above And next was peynted Coveitise, Next Coveitise faste by, Sorwe was peynted next Envie And next hir wente, in hir other side, That other arowe next hym biide, And next hym daunced dame Fraunchise, And next that daunced Curtesye, Who is next fuyre he brenneth moost. And if the next thou wolt forsake,	
<b>Next see Aldernext</b>		
<b>Nichanore</b>	And for that Nichanore and Thymoethee The Theban mayden that for Nichanore	B.Mk. 3781 F.Fkl. 1432

<b>Nios</b>	Of nyce conscience took he no keepe. Whan folk hadde laughen at this nyce cas That wiste no thyng of this nyce stryf; But, as I gesse, Alla was nat so nyce She thoughte thus: 'By God, I am to nyce, Upon his leg, whil he was yong and nyce, But seye that we be wise and no-tyng nyce; O nyce prowde cherl! I shrews his face Ev. nyce cherl! God lete thee never theel! Which that she hath, y-wis I were to nyce; Til that myn herte, to pitous and to nyce, Cecile answerde, 'O nyce creature! Wherfore in that I holde hym lewed and nyce; In lernyng of this elysshie nyce loore, 'Straw!' quod the thriddle, 'ye been lewed and nyce, 'But yet, Manciple, in feith thou art to nyce, And in the covetour that was so nyce, be digne to the nyce thoughtes of men?	A.Prol. 398 A.Rv. 3855 A.Rv. 4282 B.M.L. 1088 B.Mk. 3712 B.NP. 4505 D.WB. 938 D.Sum. 2227 var D.Sum. 2232 E.Mch. 2434 F.Sq. 625 G.SN. 493 G.CY. 647 G.CY. 842 G.CY. 925 H.Mop. 69 Mars. 262 Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
	ledith yow. O nyce man! why	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
	O verray foolcs, nyce and bylnd ben ye! 'Though I be nice!' It happeth often so 'How often hastow maad thy nice japes, Why, Lord! I have of thee thy nice fare! That hadden prye, now wonder nice and straunge His thewes goode, and that he is not nice, For evere somn mistrust or nice strif He outhir is envious or right nice, That evers I say! Lat be this nice fare! Lat be your nice shame and your folye, If that I may, this nice opinioun Let not for nice shame, or drede, or slouthel! Ne for no wis-man, but for folcs nice, Lest al this thing but nice dreames were; And love is vertu, though men holde it nice! O nice world, lo, thy discrecioun! Or hold her stille, and lef this nice care! Now is not this a nice vanite? Parasuter she may holden thee for nice But after al this nice vanite 'But, certes, I am not so nice a wight Thefor be no wyght so nyce, And Dido, and hir nyce lest, Ne his child, nyce Icarus, And eke, parasuters, for this man is nyce, She was not nyce ne outrageous, Nyce she was, but she ne mente Oon is dishonest, another is nyce; And thrall hem self they be so nyce For if it be ony fool or nyce For she is neither so fool ne nyce He hadde hym kept, but he were nyce.	TC.1. 202 TC.1. 625 TC.1. 911 TC.1. 1025 TC.2. 24 TC.2. 723 TC.2. 780 TC.2. 857 TC.2. 1144 TC.2. 1286 TC.2. 1297 TC.2. 1500 TC.3. 324 TC.3. 1342 TC.3. 1393 TC.4. 206 TC.4. 532 TC.4. 536 TC.4. 598 TC.4. 729 TC.4. 1625 HF.1. 276 HF.1. 287 HF.2. 412 LGW. 362 RR. 1257 RR. 1285 RR. 4262 RR. 4877 RR. 5043 RR. 5945 RR. 6944
<b>Nicely</b>	She n'll not maken peple nicely	TC.5. 1152
<b>Nicerates</b>	What shal I seye of Nicerates wyf,	F.Fkl. 1437
<b>Nicety</b>	This millere smyled of hir nycetee, Thanne wolde I suffre hym do his nycetee; 'O juge, confus in thy nycetee! That I ne knew therwith thy nycetee, This holde I for a verray nycetee, My countenance is nycete, Han holde thy pes, than shewed thy nycetee! Of nycete ben verray Goddes apes; lete be your nycete and your foly Lat nycete not do you bothe smetel' A jape, or elles nycete, And for reprove by nycete,	A.Rv. 4046 D.WB. 412 G.SN. 463 G.SN. 495 H.Mop. 152 BD. 612 PF. 572 TC.1. 913 TC.2. 1286 var TC.2. 1288 RR. 12 RR. 5525
<b>Nicholas</b>	This clerk was cleped hende Nicholas. That on a day this hende Nicholas, Why, lat be! quod she, 'lat be, Nicholas! This Nicholas gan mercy for to crye, 'Nay, ther-of care thee noght,' quod Nicholas. Whan Nicholas had doon thus everideel, She loveth so this hende Nicholas, This nye Nicholas stood in his lighte. Now bere thee wel, thou hende Nicholas, And hende Nicholas and Alison That Nicholas shal shapen hym a wyle This Nicholas no longer wolde tarie, If that he axed after Nicholas, That Nicholas stille in his chambre lay, Of Nicholas, or what thyng myghte hym eyle, It stondeh nat aright with Nicholas. This Nicholas sat gapyng ever uprighte, Me reweth soore of hende Nicholas! This Nicholas sat ay as stille as stoon, And atte laste this hende Nicholas This Nicholas answerde, 'Feeche me drynke; This Nicholas his dore faste shette 'Now, John,' quod Nicholas, 'I wol nat lye, 'Why, yis, for Gode,' quod hende Nicholas, 'Hastou nat herd,' quod Nicholas, 'also, And thus lith Alison and Nicholas, And unto Nicholas she seyde stille, 'A berd, a berd!' quod hende Nicholas,	A.Mil. 3199 A.Mil. 3272 A.Mil. 3285 A.Mil. 3288 A.Mil. 3298 A.Mil. 3303 A.Mil. 3386 A.Mil. 3396 A.Mil. 3397 A.Mil. 3401 A.Mil. 3403 A.Mil. 3409 A.Mil. 3413 A.Mil. 3420 A.Mil. 3424 A.Mil. 3426 A.Mil. 3444 A.Mil. 3462 A.Mil. 3472 A.Mil. 3487 A.Mil. 3492 A.Mil. 3499 A.Mil. 3513 A.Mil. 3528 A.Mil. 3531 A.Mil. 3533 A.Mil. 3538 A.Mil. 3721 A.Mil. 3742

# Nicholas—Continued

This Nicholas was risen for to pisse, . . .	A.Mil. 3798
This Nicholas anon leet fle a fart, . . .	A.Mil. 3806
And Nicholas amyde the ers he smoot. . .	A.Mil. 3810
With hende Nicholas and Alisoun. . .	A.Mil. 3832
And Nicholas is scalded in the towte: . . .	A.Mil. 3853
Of Absolon and hende Nicholas, . . .	A.Rv. 3856
Seint Nicholas stant ever in my presence, . . .	B.Pri. 1704

# Nicholay

'What! how! what do ye, maister Nicholay? . . .	A.Mil. 3437
'What, Nicholay! what how! what, looke adoun! . . .	A.Mil. 3477
And thou wolt seyn, "Hayl, maister Nicholay! . . .	A.Mil. 3579
'Now, <i>Pater noster</i> , dom, 'seyde Nicholay; . . .	A.Mil. 3638
Doun of the laddre stalketh Nicholay, . . .	A.Mil. 3648
Up stirte hire Alison and Nicholay, . . .	A.Mil. 3824

# Niece

'Neece,' quod he, 'it oghte ynough suffice . . .	B.Sh. 1290
But, deere nece, why be ye so pale? . . .	B.Sh. 1296
And seyde, 'Allas, my nece, God forbode . . .	B.Sh. 1315
Grete wel our dame, myn owene nece sweete, . . .	B.Sh. 1553
On Janekyn, and on my nece also. . .	D.WB. 383
And to my nece, which that I loved wel, . . .	D.WB. 537
Of this matere with my nece trete, . . .	TC.1. 975
'Ye, nece, ye shal fare wel the bet, . . .	TC.2. 92
'For, nece, by the Goddess Minerve, . . .	TC.2. 232
And sey to me your nece what you liste!— . . .	TC.2. 249
And seyde, 'Gladly, leve nece dere! . . .	TC.2. 251
And seyde, 'Neece, alwey, lol to the laste, . . .	TC.2. 255
'Good aventure, O bele nece, have ye . . .	TC.2. 288
'Now, nece myn, the kinges dere sone, . . .	TC.2. 316
Have here my trouthe, nece, I n'il not lyen, . . .	TC.2. 324
But, goode nece, alwey to stinte his wo, . . .	TC.2. 383
Neece I bidde wisshie yow no more sorwe . . .	TC.2. 406 var
'No, wis,' quod he, 'myn owne nece dere!— . . .	TC.2. 474
'Al mercy, dere nece!' anon quod he, . . .	TC.2. 591
Now beth not wroth, my blood, my nece dere! . . .	TC.2. 594
And therwithal, 'Now, nece,' quod Criseyde, . . .	TC.2. 877
Sire, my nece wol don wel by thee . . .	TC.2. 957
And seide, 'Neece, I have so gret a pine . . .	TC.2. 1165
And seide, 'Neece, who hath arayed thus . . .	TC.2. 1187
'Now, nece myn, tel on!' quod he, 'I seye, . . .	TC.2. 1195
'Now, goode Neece, be it nevere so lite, . . .	TC.2. 1203
'Nay, nece,' quod Pandare, 'sey not sol . . .	TC.2. 1207
Now, for the love of me, my nece dere, . . .	TC.2. 1210
Com'th ende good! And nece myn, Criseyde, . . .	TC.2. 1235
And seide, 'Neece, y-see who com'th here ride! . . .	TC.2. 1253
And seide, 'Neece, I preye you hertely, . . .	TC.2. 1277
That is my nece, and called is Criseyde, . . .	TC.2. 1417
Lo, nece myn, see ye not how I swete? . . .	TC.2. 1465
Com, nece myn, my lady Queene Eleyne . . .	TC.2. 1714
'Ris, tak with you your nece Antigone . . .	TC.2. 1716
Neece, I conjure; and heylly you defende, . . .	TC.2. 1733
And poked evere his nece newe and newe, . . .	TC.3. 116
Now, nece myn, by natal Joves feste, . . .	TC.3. 150
Tak, nece myn, your leve at alle three, . . .	TC.3. 209
For thee have I my nece, of vices cene, . . .	TC.3. 257
May thenken that she is my nece dere, . . .	TC.3. 272
Had in my nece y-put this fantasye . . .	TC.3. 275
His faire nece and Troilus i-fere, . . .	TC.3. 515
He strenght a-morwe unto his nece wente: . . .	TC.3. 552
And seide, 'Neece, I psee that he were, . . .	TC.3. 571
And as his nece obeyed as her oughte. . .	TC.3. 581
And with her faire nece Antigone . . .	TC.3. 597
'But, gode nece, if I mighte evere plesse . . .	TC.3. 631
For, nece, this' your owne hous, pardel . . .	TC.3. 635
'Y-wis, graunt mercy, nece!' quod he tho; . . .	TC.3. 649
'And, nece, wot ye wher I shal you leyse? . . .	TC.3. 659
His nece awook, and asked, 'Who go'th there?'— . . .	TC.3. 751
'My dere nece,' quod he, 'it am I! . . .	TC.3. 752
'Now, nece myn, ye shal wel understande, . . .	TC.3. 771
'Ye wot, ye nece myn,' quod he, 'what is, . . .	TC.3. 844
For, nece myn, thus writen clerkes wise, . . .	TC.3. 852
'Neece, alle thing hath time, I dar avowe; . . .	TC.3. 855
'And, nece myn, ne take it not a-grief: . . .	TC.3. 862
Ye, nece myn, that ring moste have a ston . . .	TC.3. 891
And for-thy, nece, or ye his herte breke, . . .	TC.3. 908
Quod Pandarus, 'Ye, nece, wol ye here? . . .	TC.3. 932
'That is wel seid,' quod he, 'my nece dere; . . .	TC.3. 946
And seide, 'Neece, see how this lord can knele . . .	TC.3. 962
Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere, . . .	TC.3. 975
'O nece, pes, or we be lost!' quod he, . . .	TC.3. 1095
And seide, 'Neece, but ye helpe us now, . . .	TC.3. 1100
'Ye, nece, wole ye pullen out the thorn . . .	TC.3. 1104
Unto his nece and gan her faire grete, . . .	TC.3. 1556
That al my drede is that ye, nece swete, . . .	TC.3. 1558
This brighte morwe? Neece, how can ye fare?' . . .	TC.3. 1563
And seide, 'Neece, if that I shal be ded, . . .	TC.3. 1572
'Lo, nece, I trowe wel ye han herd al how . . .	TC.4. 876
And, for the love of God, my nece dere, . . .	TC.4. 895
And not encesore, O leve nece swete! . . .	TC.4. 926
How trewe is now thy nece bright, Criseyde! . . .	TC.5. 1712
And shamed for his nece hath don amis; . . .	TC.5. 1727

# Nieces

Unto his neces paleys ther biside.— . . .	TC.2. 76
Whan he was come unto his neces place, . . .	TC.2. 78
Into the gardin, with her neces three; . . .	TC.2. 814
On morwe, and to his neces paleis sterte, . . .	TC.2. 1094
But to his neces hous, as straight as line, . . .	TC.2. 1461
'Tel thou thy neces cas,' quod Deiphebus . . .	TC.2. 1611

# Nyffes

He served hem with nyffes and with fables. . . .	D.Sum. 1760
--	-------------

# Niggard

And secree, and no nygard, ne no fool, . . .	B.NP. 4105
He is to greet a nygard that wolde werne . . .	D.WB. 333
So parfit joye may no nigar have! . . .	TC.3. 1379
That bothe riche and nygart is; . . .	RR. 1172
For nygart never with strengthe of honde . . .	RR. 1175
For if he be a nygard eke, . . .	RR. 5373

# Niggards

And olde and angry nygardes of dispence, . . .	D.WB. 1263
The negardes in kepyng hir richesse . . .	Fort. 53 var

# Niggardy

But yet me greveth moost his nygardye. . . .	B.Sh. 1362
The negardye in kepyng hir richesse . . .	Fort. 53

# Nigh

His berd was shave as ny as ever he kan; . . .	A.Prol. 588
He moote rehce, as ny as ever he kan, . . .	A.Prol. 732
That hath destroyed wel ny al the blood . . .	A.Kn. 1330
And seen his lady wel ny day by day. . . .	A.Kn. 1407
That litel wiste how ny that was his care, . . .	A.Kn. 1489
That was so ny to herkenen al his sawe, . . .	A.Kn. 1526
That she was wel ny mad, and gan to crye, . . .	A.Kn. 2342
Men seyn right thus, 'Alwey the nye slye . . .	A.Mil. 3392
This nye Nicholas stood in his lighte. . . .	A.Mil. 3396
Til he so ny was, er she myghte espie, . . .	A.Rv. 4195
Til he were ny out of his prentishood; . . .	A.Co. 4400
And ny the castel swiche ther dwelten three. . . .	B.ML. 550
enforcen his tale by reasons, wel ny alle . . .	B.Mel. 2230-5
noon oother neigh kynrede, wherfore that . . .	B.Mel. 2555-60
oother ny kynrede, and though so were . . .	B.Mel. 2560-5
kyn of youre enemys been ny syb to hem, . . .	B.Mel. 2565-70
this is to seyn, the fer cause and the ny cause. . . .	B.Mel. 2585-90
me right ny, and therefore, though I be . . .	B.Mel. 2735-40
Was wel ny lorn, for which he gan to preye . . .	B.Mk. 3230
And eek it is ny day, I may nat dwelle; . . .	B.NP. 4340
Wel ny a seven bussels, as hem thoughte. . . .	C.Pard. 771
Be war of it, er thou to ny approche, . . .	D.WB. 178
He gooth ful ny the sothe, I wol nat lye,— . . .	D.WB. 931
This sike man wax wel ny wood for ire; . . .	D.Sum. 2121
Wel ny alle othere cures leet he alide; . . .	E.Cl. 82
That it wel ny destroyed hath myn herte. . . .	E.Cl. 630
That for the verray payne he was ny wood. . . .	E.Mch. 1775
For he was neigh his exaltacioun . . .	F.Sq. 49
Til wel ny the day bigan to sprynge. . . .	F.Sq. 346
Til wel neigh is she fallen fro the tree. . . .	F.Sq. 431
And wel neigh for the routhe almoste she deyde; . . .	F.Sq. 438
And wel ny al that nyght he hadde his reste. . . .	F.Fkl. 1236
That was the cause he gan so ny hym drawe . . .	G.CY. 690
heete, and ny destroyed for coold, yet . . .	I.Pars. 345-50
for these two synnes been so ny cosyns, . . .	I.Pars. 835-40
I may slepe wel neigh noight; . . .	BD. 3
For sorwe ful neigh wood she was, . . .	BD. 104
For he had wel-nygh lost his mynde . . .	BD. 510
And neigh hir fate was alder-best; . . .	BD. 906
That nygh her wit for sorwe was overcome; . . .	Mars. 68
This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete, . . .	Mars. 89
That nygh he swelt, he myghte unnethe endure, . . .	Mars. 128
Nigh deed for drede, ne can hir not chevisel . . .	Mars. 289
Hath nygh devoured out of our memorie. . . .	Anel. 14
despyed that wel neyghe al the . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
of Artour, y-torned neyghe to the sovereyne . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
neyghe to the sovereyne pool of . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5

that stably ben I-fyccheid neyghe to the first godhede. . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
vertus, and is an holi man and neigh to god, . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
by schort resoun, and nyghe to the sothe.' . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
Assegeden neigh ten yer er the stente . . .	TC.1. 60 var
Wel nigh out of her wit for sorwe and fere, . . .	TC.1. 108
And nigh the dore, ay under shames drede, . . .	TC.1. 180
That he was wel nigh wood; for ay his drede . . .	TC.1. 499
Til nigh that he in saite teres dreynete. . . .	TC.1. 543
This Pandar that nigh malt for wo and routhe . . .	TC.1. 582
And wel nigh with the word for fere he deyde. . . .	TC.1. 875
Til she so nigh him made her cheteringe . . .	TC.2. 68
Criseyde, which that wel nigh starf for fere, . . .	TC.2. 449
'But thus ye faren wel nigh alle and some, . . .	TC.2. 1149
'But ye han play'd the tirant ny too longe, . . .	TC.2. 1240
Wex wel ny ded for routhe, soth to seyne, . . .	TC.2. 1356
So that wel nigh I sterve for the payne! . . .	TC.2. 1530
For which wel nigh thou deydest, as me thoughte. . . .	TC.3. 263
How neigh the deth for wo thou founde me, . . .	TC.3. 362
neigh half this boke of which hym liste nought wryte . . .	TC.3. 503 var
That wel nigh no man heren oother coude. . . .	TC.3. 679
As he that with the wordes wel neigh deyde, . . .	TC.4. 151
Gan wel neigh wood out of his wit to breyde; . . .	TC.4. 348
For verray wo his wit was neigh aweye. . . .	TC.4. 357
Ny dede for wo and with his armys foldyn . . .	TC.4. 359 var
Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore, . . .	TC.4. 373
But Troilus, that neigh for sorwe deyde, . . .	TC.4. 432
Allas! how neigh we were bothe dedel . . .	TC.4. 1232
And that she starf for wo neigh, whan she wente, . . .	TC.4. 1419
'And n're it that we ben so neigh the tente . . .	TC.5. 148
Wel neigh doun off her hors she gan to sye. . . .	TC.5. 182
And in this wise he neigh til day sojorneth. . . .	TC.5. 213
Wel nigh for sorwe adown he gan to falle. . . .	TC.5. 532
That, or she come, it will neigh even be. . . .	TC.5. 1137
For which wel neigh out of my wit I breyde? . . .	TC.5. 1262
For-which wel neigh he wex out of his minde. . . .	TC.5. 1442



# Nigh—Continued

As nygh the place arryved were . . . HF.2. 539  
 So nygh myn owne flour, so boldly? . . . LGW. 316  
 And wonden so neigh upon a grene, . . . LGW. 712  
 That nyghe herte eorwful herte brake a-two. . . LGW. 2347  
 So ny myn herte never thinge me come . . . LGW. 2631  
 This Ypermyastre hath nygh herte wytte forlorne, . . . LGW. 2663  
 Wel ny bereft out of my remembrance; . . . Van. 78  
 For I am shawe as nye as is a freere. . . Purse. 19  
 nigh the southe lyne. For truste wel whan . . . Astr. 145-50  
 the sonne is nygh the meridional lyne, the . . . Astr. 145-50  
 as neigh as thou mayst gesse; and take an . . . Astr. 222-9  
 And by that ymage nygh ynough . . . RR. 247  
 For trustith wel she goth nygh wode, . . . RR. 263  
 That nygh she meltith for pure wood; . . . RR. 276  
 That wery, nygh forsongen were. . . RR. 664  
 Of which that nygh no plente heere is. . . RR. 1382  
 That drowe nygh to her sessoun, . . . RR. 1678  
 I was so nygh I myghte fele . . . RR. 1844  
 So nygh I drowe to desperance, . . . RR. 1872  
 Whanne I so nygh me myghte fele . . . RR. 3012  
 Nyght nygh the bothon pullede he . . . RR. 3076  
 The whiche full nygh the bothon sat, . . . RR. 3078  
 Hym that [is] so nygh the rose! . . . RR. 3141  
 For shame to dech I was nygh brought. . . RR. 3170  
 I sawe the Rose whan I was nygh . . . RR. 3627  
 I see wel that I am nygh shent. . . RR. 3933  
 Grete engynes, who were nygh honde. . . RR. 4194  
 To neighe the dyche over the pleyne. . . RR. 4202  
 Full nygh out of my witt I goo. . . RR. 4410  
 And were she nygh she comen wolde, . . . RR. 5891  
 Ye wel nygh [al] these hooly wymmen, . . . RR. 6240  
 Forsworne I am, but wel nygh none . . . RR. 6309  
 These lyven wel nygh by ravynne. . . RR. 6813  
 Her harneys nygh hem was algate; . . . RR. 7475  
 Wel nygh on fote alway we go; . . . RR. 7485  
 That nygh he fel in repentance . . . RR. 7668

# Nigh see Neighe, Wellnigh

## Nighest

For evermore thou nighest nere, . . . RR. 2472

## Night

That slepen al the nyght with open eye,— . . . A.Prol. 10  
 At nyght were come into that hostelrye . . . A.Prol. 23  
 As doon the sterres in the frosty nyght. . . A.Prol. 268  
 How that we baren us that like nyght. . . A.Prol. 721  
 But onward on his way that nyght he lay; . . . A.Kn. 970  
 Stille in that feild he took al nyght his reste, . . . A.Kn. 1003  
 For May wolde have no alogardie a nyght, . . . A.Kn. 1042  
 Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde, . . . A.Kn. 1212  
 And wailynge al the nyght, maksynge his mone: . . . A.Kn. 1366  
 Upon a nyght, in sleepe as he hym leyde, . . . A.Kn. 1384  
 The thridde nyght, as olde bookes seyn, . . . A.Kn. 1463  
 That al that nyght, thogh that men wolde him shake, . . . A.Kn. 1473  
 The nyght was short and faste by the day, . . . A.Kn. 1476  
 And in the nyght thanne wolde he take his way . . . A.Kn. 1482  
 And mete and drynke this nyght wol I brynge . . . A.Kn. 1615  
 Ne make werre upon me, nyght ne day, . . . A.Kn. 1823  
 The Sunday nyght, er day bigan to sprynge, . . . A.Kn. 2209  
 Unto hir reste wenten they at nyght. . . A.Kn. 2490  
 And made revel al the longe nyght . . . A.Kn. 2717  
 Al thilke nyght; ne how the Grekes pleye . . . A.Kn. 2959  
 The moone, whan it was nyght, ful brighte shoon, . . . A.Mil. 3352  
 He waketh al the nyght and al the day, . . . A.Mil. 3373  
 She sholde slepen in his arm al nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3406  
 That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3516  
 Be wel avysed on that like nyght . . . A.Mil. 3584  
 Tomorrow at nyght, whan folk ben alle aslepe, . . . A.Mil. 3593  
 And on the Monday, whan it drow to nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3633  
 And thoghte, 'Now is tyme wake al nyght, . . . A.Mil. 3672  
 Al nyght me mette eek I was at a feastee; . . . A.Mil. 3684  
 And al the nyght thanne wol I wake and pleye. . . A.Mil. 3686  
 Dirk was the nyght as pich, or as the cole, . . . A.Mil. 3731  
 But shortly, til that it was verray nyght, . . . A.Rv. 4103  
 For it was nyght and forther myghte they nyght,— . . . A.Rv. 4117  
 This lange nyght ther tydes me na reste, . . . A.Rv. 4175  
 For he had swoken al the longe nyght; . . . A.Rv. 4235  
 Myn heed is toty of my swynk al nyght, . . . A.Rv. 4253  
 As I have thries in this shorte nyght . . . A.Rv. 4265  
 With John the clerk, that waked hadde al nyght; . . . A.Rv. 4284  
 For herberwyng by nyghte is perilous. . . A.Co. 4332  
 Now lat him riote al the nyght or leve. . . A.Co. 4414  
 Lordynges, the tyme wasteth nyght and day . . . B.ML. 20  
 And prively upon a nyght he crepte . . . B.ML. 594  
 They mooste take in pacience at nyght . . . B.ML. 710  
 I am yowre servant bothe nyght and day. . . B.ML. 739  
 But heere al nyght I wol thou take thy reste. . . B.ML. 741  
 All nyghte, til the sonne gan aryse. . . B.ML. 791  
 Fro nyght to nyght in what place he had leyn; . . . B.ML. 887  
 The sorwe that this Alla nyght and day . . . B.ML. 897  
 But, shortly, from the castel on a nyght, . . . B.ML. 913  
 Fro day to nyght it changeth as the tyde. . . B.ML. 1134  
 Fyve houres for to slepe upon a nyght, . . . B.Sh. 1291  
 Hath yow laboured sith the nyght bigan, . . . B.Sh. 1298  
 And if that any thyng, by day or nyght, . . . B.Sh. 1455  
 For yet to-nyght this beestes moot I beye; . . . B.Sh. 1468  
 That for this hundred frankes he sholde al nyght . . . B.Sh. 1505  
 In myrthe al nyght a biay lyf they lede . . . B.Sh. 1508  
 And al that nyght in myrthe they bisette; . . . B.Sh. 1565  
 This poure wydwe awaiteth al that nyght . . . B.Pri. 1776  
 Me dremed al this nyght, *pardes*, . . . B.Th. 1977

# Night—Continued

day to nyght that with the grace of God . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
 Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bigynne,— . . . B.Mk. 3098  
 By verray force at Gasan, on a nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3237  
 And thilke same nyght this kyng was slawe, . . . B.Mk. 3426  
 And ronnen in the montaignes al the nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3454  
 The peple roos upon hym on a nyght . . . B.Mk. 3717  
 Amydde his hoost he dronke lay a nyght, . . . B.Mk. 3758  
 And eek a swevene upon a nyght he mette, . . . B.Mk. 3930  
 Syn thilke day that she was seven nyght cold, . . . B.NP. 4063  
 'Certes this drem, which ye han met to-nyght, . . . B.NP. 4116  
 As for that nyght, departen compaignye; . . . B.NP. 4183  
 This felawe I shal be mordered ther I live; . . . B.NP. 4195  
 'My felawe mordered is this same nyght, . . . B.NP. 4231  
 She dremed on the same nyght bifore. . . B.NP. 4333  
 The same nyght thurgh-out the heges braast . . . B.NP. 4408  
 Which fro myn hous was stole upon a nyght, . . . C.Doc. 184  
 They daunce and pleyen at dees, bothe day and . . . C.Pard. 467  
 nyght, . . . C.Pard. 673  
 And sodeynly he was y-slayn to-nyght, . . . C.Pard. 701  
 By Goides dignitee, er it be nyght! . . . C.Pard. 701  
 This tresor mooste y-caried be by nyghte . . . C.Pard. 791  
 Whan it is nyght we wol this tresor carie, . . . C.Pard. 800  
 On vernyn, that destroyed hym by nyghte, . . . C.Pard. 858  
 For al the nyght he shoop hym for to swynke . . . C.Pard. 874  
 The frete nyght had many a myrie fit . . . D.WB. 42  
 That many a nyght they songen "weilaway!" . . . D.WB. 216  
 I swoor that al my walkynge out by nyghte . . . D.WB. 397  
 And eek I seyde, I mette of hym al nyght, . . . D.WB. 577  
 He hadde a book that gladly, nyght and day, . . . D.WB. 669  
 And every nyght and day was his custume, . . . D.WB. 682  
 Upon a nyght Jankyng, that was oure sire, . . . D.WB. 713  
 And lete hir lechour dighte hire al the nyght, . . . D.WB. 767  
 To reden on this cursed book al nyght, . . . D.WB. 780  
 And I wol telle it yow, er it be nyght. . . D.WB. 1012  
 Why fare ye thus with me, this firste nyght? . . . D.WB. 1094  
 Thou shalt wit me to helle yet to-nyght, . . . D.Fri. 1636  
 Where as he shoop hym thilke nyght to lye. . . D.Sun. 1780  
 'Lo, Moysees fourty dayes and fourty nyght, . . . D.Sun. 1885  
 In our chapitre praye we day and nyght . . . D.Sun. 1945  
 And therefore preye I God, bothe day and nyght, . . . D.Sun. 2013  
 And never ye to gruche it nyght ne day? . . . E.Ci. 354  
 He cam allone a nyght, ther as she lay, . . . E.Ci. 464  
 For this nyght shalw dyen for my sake. . . E.Ci. 560  
 As I his suster servede by nyghte, . . . E.Ci. 640  
 That day and nyght he dooth al that he kan . . . E.Mch. 1256  
 Ther passeth thurgh his herte nyght by nyght, . . . E.Mch. 1581  
 That he that nyght in armes wolde hire streyne . . . E.Mch. 1753  
 That thilke nyght offendere hire mooste he; . . . E.Mch. 1756  
 Now wolde God that it were woxen nyght, . . . E.Mch. 1762  
 And that the nyght wolde lasten evermo. . . E.Mch. 1763  
 Night with his mantel, that is derk and rude, . . . E.Mch. 1793  
 In his nyght-cappe, and with his nekke lene! . . . E.Mch. 1853  
 That ever was, for neither nyght ne day . . . E.Mch. 2099  
 So falle upon youre bodies yet to-nyght! . . . E.Mch. 2253  
 And come agayn, be it by day or nyght, . . . F.Sq. 330  
 I wolde amenden it er it were nyght, . . . F.Sq. 468  
 For though thou nyght and day take of hem hede, . . . F.Sq. 612  
 To heelen with this hauk; fro day to nyght . . . F.Sq. 641  
 That never in al his lyf he, day ne nyght, . . . F.Fkl. 746  
 They prechen hire, they telle hire, nyght and day, . . . F.Fkl. 824  
 This is as muche to seye, as it was nyght; . . . F.Fkl. 1018  
 And spryng-flood laste bothe nyght and day; . . . F.Fkl. 1070  
 And wel ny al that nyght he hadde his reste. . . F.Fkl. 1236  
 That nyght and day he spedde hym that he kan . . . F.Fkl. 1262  
 Awaiteth nyght and day on this myracle; . . . F.Fkl. 1299  
 Whan that hir fader slayn was on a nyght, . . . F.Fkl. 1389  
 But natheles upon the thridde nyght . . . F.Fkl. 1459  
 The nyght cam, and to bedde mooste she gon . . . G.SN. 141  
 Cecile cam, whan it was woxen nyght, . . . G.SN. 379  
 And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten. . . G.SN. 518  
 The longe nyght, and eek a day also, . . . G.SN. 519  
 The body fette, and buryed it by nyghte . . . G.SN. 548  
 Oure lampes brennyng bothe nyght and day, . . . G.CY. 802  
 Though he sitte at his book bothe day and nyght . . . G.CY. 841  
 Which that they myghte wrappe hem inne at nyght, . . . G.CY. 880  
 Hastow had feen al nyght, or artow dronke? . . . H.Mcp. 17  
 Or hastow with som quene al nyght y-swonne, . . . H.Mcp. 18  
 And nyght and day dide ever his diligence . . . H.Mcp. 141  
 bothe day and nyght, as God seith by . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
 water and in lond;—in water by nyght . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 a caytyf and a wrechee er it be nyght; . . . I.Pars. 470-5  
 bothe nyght and day to accusen us alle. . . I.Pars. 510-5  
 even, or on the nyght bifore. . . I.Pars. 825-30  
 How that I lyve, for day ne nyghte . . . BD. 2  
 And I ne may, no nyght ne morwe, . . . BD. 22  
 Til now late, this other nyght . . . BD. 45  
 To rede, and dryve the nyght away; . . . BD. 49  
 My wit is foly, my day is night, . . . BD. 609  
 The glade nyght is worth an hevy morwel! . . . Mars. 12  
 The longe nyght, this wonder sight I drye, . . . Anel. 333  
 Gan in his slep that nyght to him appere. . . PF. 42  
 The day gan failen, and the derke nyght, . . . PF. 85  
 With cry by nyght, and with his ceptre in honde. . . PF. 256  
 The fesaunt, scornor of the cok by nyght; . . . PF. 357  
 The day hem biant, but wel they sen by nyght; . . . PF. 600  
 Thus, whan that nyght was discussed . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
 upon hevене, so that the nyght semeth . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
 betich this nyght (that is to seyn, chaseth it a-way), . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
 the first tyme of the nyght bryngeth . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5

**Night—Continued**

swyfte tydes of the nyght, whan the  
sterre, hath chased away the dirke nyght,  
at the termes of the nyght (that is to seyn, at  
the schynnyng nyght is y-painted (that is to seyn, the  
nyght that is cloudeles; for on nyghtes  
lyk to briddes of whiche the nyght lightneth hir  
lokyng  
the derk nyght, and how the mone derk and confus  
erthe, ne the nyght ne withstondeth nat  
By night or day for wisdom or folye  
And next the derke nyght, the gladd morwe;  
She took him faste, and seyde, 'This night thrye—  
But seyde, 'Y-wis, it wol be night as faste!  
But right as floures, thorough the cold of night  
So longe abid, til that the night departe,  
Ben redy thes to serve; and to this nyght  
Wherefore I seye alwey that day and night  
'Thou shalt gon over night, and that as blive,  
And to Deiphebus' hous at night he wente.  
Deiphebus had him preyed over night  
And on a pallet at that gladd night  
Have now good night, I may no longer wake;  
Have now good night, and lat us bothe slepe.  
And for the more part the longe night  
As for to bringen to his hous som night  
That if that he were missed night or day  
Whan lightes is the world a night or twyne,  
As for to dwell here at this night with me;  
And if ye ligen wel to-night come ofte,  
So thrive I, this night shal I make it wel,  
'Yit, blisful Venus, this night thou m' inspire,  
For sorwe of which this night shal ben his laste!  
If that ye suffre him al night in this wo,  
To putte his lif al night in jupartye.—  
If ich al night wolde him in sorwe see  
Shal putte his lif al night in jupartye  
I wol my-self ben with you al this night.  
And evere-mo on this night you recorde,  
That night betwixen drede and sikernesse,  
O blisful night, of hem so longe y-sought,  
But lest this night that was to hem so dere  
O night, allas, why n'ltow over us hove  
'O blake night, as folk in bokes rede,  
Thou rakel night! Ther God, makere of kinde,  
That love and night han stole and faste y-wryen,  
That hast al night the Dawing by thy side  
Seide, 'Al this night so reyned it, allas,  
Al night, quod he, 'hath reyn so don me wake,  
Tho gan he telle him of his glade night,  
Til that the night departed hem atwinne.—  
And many a night they wroughte in this manere,  
For with the wors at night homward they fledden.  
'For al-so seur as day com'th after night,  
Ayeins hir wil, unpried, day and night,  
For wonder laet but nine night nevere in toun!  
Thou shalt this night, som time in som manere,  
Wo worth that day, and namely that night,  
With you to ben al night, for to devise  
'For-which my counsel is, whan it is night,  
So fro this forth, I preye you, day and night,  
Whan I the firste night have al this tene?  
That Troilus al night for sorwe wook;  
Nor ther n'as houre of al the day or night,  
O paleis, whilom day that now art night,  
That evere derk in torment night by night,  
For-which the tenthe night if-that I faile  
And every night, as he was wont to done,  
The dayes more and lenger every night  
Til fully passed was the ninthe night;  
To stele away by night, and it bifalle  
And al the night wepinge, allas, she lay.  
I shal tomorwe at night, by est or west,  
Yit seide he to himself upon a night,  
From him for whom she morneth night and day,  
A more parfit love, or it be night,  
And namely that like ninthe night,  
Hadde he that night: nothing to slepe him leste!  
By night into the town she thenketh ride.  
She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leve!  
Or al the night they mosten bleven there.  
And fer withinne the night, with many a tere,  
'For th'like night I last Criseyde say,  
For-which at night, in sorwe and sikis sore,  
Encrensen can the wo fro day to night  
And dredeles, his ire, day and night,  
Whan hit was nyght, to slepe I lay,  
And by nyght echoon unshette;  
So sore it is a-ferid of the nyght,  
For fere of nyght, so hateth she derknesse!  
For derknesse of the nyght, the which she drede,  
For she ne parteth, neither nyght ne day,  
That never wakynge in the day or nyght  
That ilke same nyght to stele awaye,  
At nyght she stole away ful prevely,  
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe ale!

Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
Bo.3. m.1. 615-20  
Bo.3. m.12.  
1135-40  
Bo.4. m.1.  
1170-5  
Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5  
Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
Bo.4. m.5.  
1435-40  
Bo.5. m.2.  
1665-70  
TC.1. 452  
TC.1. 951  
TC.2. 89  
TC.2. 898  
TC.2. 967  
TC.2. 990  
TC.2. 996  
TC.2. 1338  
TC.2. 1513  
TC.2. 1540  
TC.2. 1549  
TC.3. 229  
TC.3. 341  
TC.3. 420  
TC.3. 439  
TC.3. 514  
TC.3. 537  
TC.3. 550  
TC.3. 634  
TC.3. 669  
TC.3. 710  
TC.3. 712  
TC.3. 798  
TC.3. 863  
TC.3. 868  
TC.3. 873  
TC.3. 877  
TC.3. 914  
TC.3. 1179  
TC.3. 1315  
TC.3. 1317  
TC.3. 1411  
TC.3. 1427  
TC.3. 1429  
TC.3. 1437  
TC.3. 1451  
TC.3. 1466  
TC.3. 1557  
TC.3. 1560  
TC.3. 1646  
TC.3. 1666  
TC.3. 1713  
TC.4. 49  
TC.4. 421  
TC.4. 513  
TC.4. 588  
TC.4. 653  
TC.4. 754  
TC.4. 888  
TC.4. 1114  
TC.5. 131  
TC.5. 240  
TC.5. 289  
TC.5. 463  
TC.5. 544  
TC.5. 640  
TC.5. 642  
TC.5. 647  
TC.5. 659  
TC.5. 681  
TC.5. 702  
TC.5. 712  
TC.5. 751  
TC.5. 785  
TC.5. 793  
TC.5. 919  
TC.5. 1103  
TC.5. 1106  
TC.5. 1154  
TC.5. 1169  
TC.5. 1180  
TC.5. 1181  
TC.5. 1187  
TC.5. 1196  
TC.5. 1436  
TC.5. 1755  
HF.1. 112  
HF.3. 863  
LGW. 53  
LGW. 63  
LGW. 199  
LGW. 359  
LGW. 685  
LGW. 779  
LGW. 796  
LGW. 834

**Night—Continued**

Allas, to bidde a woman goon by nyghte  
Ne rubee noon that shynede by nyghte,  
Thus I bygygne: It fil upon a nyght,  
And shapeth him to steale away by nyghte.  
For in his bedde he lyth a nyght and siketh,  
Certes, quod he, 'thys nyght my fadres goete  
For on a nyght sleping he let hir lye,  
The false fox wil have his part at nyghte.  
And all this was compassed on the nyghte  
And terme y-sette to come soone at nyght  
Ne shulde hire never falsen, nyght ne day,  
And here-upon at nyght they mete yfere,  
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se,  
And in the nyght ful thefely gan he stalke,  
As Theseus compleyned hym by nyghte,  
And that my spirite be nyghte mote go  
Is stole away out of the londe by nyghte,  
The owle al nyght about the balkes wonde,  
The see by nyght as any torche brende  
The nyght is comen, the bride shal go to bedde.  
The nyght is wasted and he felle aslep;  
Now voucheth sauf this day, or hit be nyght,  
to knowe the altitude of sterres by night.  
thow knowe by night the altitude of the  
tyme of the nyght by the sterres fixe;  
and eke to knowe by nyght or by day  
Tho wolde I wite the same nyght  
fowelyng the houre of the nyght, and  
of the nyght, and to myn ascendent, as  
sterre fixe by nyght. And, more over, by  
the verrey tyde of the day, or of the nyght.  
of the evenyng, that is verrey nyght.  
orisonte is the arch of the nyght.  
fro sprynge of the day unto verrey nyght  
day vulgar unto verrey nyght. The same  
quantite of the vulgar nyght.  
thi lenger by day than by nyght, and som  
the day with the houre unequal of the night  
the houre unequal by night.  
of thin Astrelaby as wel by night as by  
suche a tyme by day or by night, knowe  
by nyght. This conclusioun wol I declare  
the night til the sonne arise; than shal the  
all the nyght longe til the sonne arise. Now risith  
clymbeth by night. This is to seyn that  
as is the night of that othir, and the  
In some wynters nyght whan the  
night is there ilike longe; and the sonne  
day or of the nyght, and ley thy label over the degre  
maist thou seen by night of eny sterre,  
the ferthe nyght next fowelyng, for than  
That she hadde suffred day and nyght,  
The tyme that passeth nyght and daye,  
She hadde no thought by nyght ne day  
That I this nyght ne mote it see.  
That also soone as it was nyght,  
My comaundementis day and nyght  
And whanne the nyght is comen anon,  
And walowe in woo the longe nyght;  
That thee shal [seme] somtyme that nyght  
And that the nyght were went away;  
And chace the derknesse of the nyght,  
The nyght shalt thou contene soo  
Right as the derknesse of the nyght  
That nyght and day from hir she stale  
Whos myght growith nyght and day  
From hennes forth, by nyght or day,  
Which in a-wayte lyth day and nyght,  
Reate that travyleth nyght and day;  
The day and nyght hir to turment,  
That into nyght it turneth day;  
That swynkith and berith bothe day and nyght  
And hyndreth hem neither nyght ne day,  
And al the nyght they mynen there.  
Thou wakest nyght and day for thought;  
But nyght and day he wolde wake  
**Night** see **A-night, Fortnight, Yesternight**  
**Night**  
Than man can telle; ne never wolde it nyghte,  
And into time that it gan to nyghte  
**Nightertale**  
So hoote he lovede that by nyghtertale  
**Nightingale**  
He sleep namore than dooth a nyghtyngale.  
He syngeth, brokkyng as a nyghtyngale;  
Murier than the nyghtyngale,  
And synge, y-wis, as any nyghtyngale,  
Ne nyghtyngale in the seoun of May.  
Ther-with in al this world no nyghtyngale  
Thou songe whilom lyk a nyghtyngale;  
The sparwe, Venus sone; the nyghtyngale,  
A nightingale upon a cedre grene  
And as the newe abaysed nightingale  
Than doth the nyghtyngale hir myght  
The mavys and the nyghtyngale,  
With popynjay, with nyghtyngale,  
**Nightingales**  
In many places were nyghtyngales,  
But nyghtyngales, a full grete route

LGW. 838  
LGW. 1119  
LGW. 1162  
LGW. 1289  
LGW. 1392  
LGW. 1295  
LGW. 1326  
LGW. 1393  
LGW. 1543  
LGW. 1637  
LGW. 1640  
LGW. 1643  
LGW. 1710  
LGW. 1781  
LGW. 1968  
LGW. 2066  
LGW. 2154  
LGW. 2253  
LGW. 2419  
LGW. 2622  
LGW. 2678  
Purse. 8  
Astr. 50-7  
Astr. 121-7  
Astr. 127-32  
Astr. 127-32  
Astr. 139-45  
Astr. 139-45  
Astr. 139-45  
Astr. 145-50  
Astr. 170-4  
Astr. 174-9  
Astr. 179-85  
Astr. 185-8  
Astr. 185-8  
Astr. 185-8  
Astr. 188-93  
Astr. 188-93  
Astr. 188-93  
Astr. 193-8  
Astr. 193-8  
Astr. 193-8  
Astr. 198-209  
Astr. 198-209  
Astr. 209-11  
Astr. 215-8  
Astr. 251-8  
Astr. 277-84  
Astr. 319-22  
Astr. 322-4  
Astr. 330-7  
RR. 309  
RR. 369  
RR. 582  
RR. 637  
RR. 1122  
RR. 2133  
RR. 2553  
RR. 2562  
RR. 2569  
RR. 2634  
RR. 2638  
RR. 2641  
RR. 2926  
RR. 3049  
RR. 3915  
RR. 4085  
RR. 4497  
RR. 4492  
RR. 5001  
RR. 5354  
RR. 5675  
RR. 6064  
RR. 6291  
RR. 7561  
RR. 7651  
PF. 209  
TC.5. 515  
A.Prol. 97  
A.Prol. 98  
A.Mil. 3377  
B.Th. 2024  
D.WB. 458  
G.CY. 1343  
H.Mep. 136  
H.Mep. 294  
PF. 351  
TC.2. 918  
TC.3. 1233  
RR. 78  
RR. 619  
RR. 913  
RR. 657  
RR. 909



## Nights

The sommer passeth, and the nyghtes longe	A.Kn. 1337
On which he made a-nyghtes melodie	A.Mil. 3214
For nyghtes verrye the white Pater noster.	A.Mil. 3485
That hate my dayes and my nyghtes;	BD. 579
The longe nyghtes, when every creature	Comp.L. 1
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake;	PF. 682
And driven a-wey the longe nyghtes blake;	PF. 692
dirke nyghtes. The yeeer hath eek leve	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
on the sterry nyghtes; yit for all that	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
over the nyghtes, whiche nyghtes Esperus,	Bo.2. m.8.
	595-600
nyght that is cloudeles; for on nyghtes	Bo.4. m.1.
	1170-5
hem oonly to geten by nyghtes and dayes.	Bo.4. p.2.
	1225-30
the late nyghtes, and Lucyfer the sterre bryngeth	Bo.4. m.6.
	1550-5
The nyghtes fo (al this clepe I the sonne),	TC.2. 905
And that the mone hath lordship over the nyghtes:—	TC.3. 1756
O ye Herines, Nyghtes doughten three,	TC.4. 22
Nought was it lik the nyghtes her-biforn;	TC.4. 1243
Or nyghtes ten, to meten in this place,	TC.4. 1685
Hath after me shright alle these nyghtes two.	TC.5. 320
That heeleth seke folkes of nyghtes sorwe.	LGW. 1203
dayes and the nyghtes ylike of lengthe	Astr. 70-5
of hem ben ilike of lengthe and the nyghtes	Astr. 218-22
That dremen in her slepe a nyghtes	RR. 18
Long wacche on nyghtis, and no slepinge,	RR. 4132

## Nightspell

Therwith the nyghtspel seyde he anon-rightes,	A.Mil. 3480
---	-------------

## Nigromanciens

as doon thise false enchauntours or nigromanciens	I.Pars. 600-5
---	---------------

## Nihil

'Nichil igitur dubium.'—Prosa 8	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
---------------------------------	------------------

## Nil

She was in swich array; ne she nyl seye	B.ML. 972
Of myn estaat I nyl nat make no boost,	D.WB. 98
I nyl nat envye no virginitee;	D.WB. 142
An housbonde I wol have, I nyl nat lette,	D.WB. 154
"Whoso that nyl be war by othere men,	D.WB. 180
That we nyl kike, for he seith us sooth.	D.WB. 941
And nyl hymselfen do no gentil dedis,	D.WB. 1155
Ay fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man abyde;	E.Cl. 119
In werk, ne thought, I nyl yow disobeie,	E.Cl. 363
I wol no thyng, ne nyl no thyng, certayn,	E.Cl. 646
That he nyl fynde it out in som manere.	E.Mch. 2127
'Nay, nay,' quod Plato, 'certein that I nylle;	G.CY. 1463
Certes, I nylle never ete bread.'	BD. 94
I wolde have hym, hit nyl nat me.	BD. 585
I nyl foryethe hir, never mo!	BD. 1124
'Nyl she not love yow? is hit so?	BD. 1139
I nyl, as wys God helpe me so!"	BD. 1234
That I nil ay, with alle my wyttes fyve,	Comp.L. 93
That she nyl hidden nothyng from her knyght,	Anel. 117
Disfigurat was she, I nyl not lye;	PF. 222
The bet; and thus to rede I nyl not spare.	PF. 699
I it naught, ne I nyl never wene that	Bo.3. p.12.
	1060-5
nil eten ne tiren no more. At the laste	Bo.3. m.12.
	1130-5
among wise men); for no wight nil haten	Bo.4. p.4.
	1405-10
ye nil nat dissimulen; syn that ye worken	Bo.5. p.6.
	1940-5

In love, that never n'il recovered be,	TC.1. 37
Eek I n'il not be cured: I wol deye!	TC.1. 758
She n'il to no swich wrecche as I ben wonne!	TC.1. 777
Or n'il not here or trowen how it is.	TC.1. 1020
Of thees, her eem, she n'il no swich thing here."	TC.1. 1022
Wherefore I n'il have neither thank ne blame	TC.2. 15
'Now, uncle min, I n'il you not displese,	TC.2. 146
Have here my trouthe, nece, I n'il not lyen,	TC.2. 324
In my presence, it n'il be no solas!	TC.2. 460
'But that I n'il not holden him in honde;	TC.2. 477
Ne als I n'il him nevere so cherie	TC.2. 726
For trewely I n'il no lettre write!"	TC.2. 1161
This n'il I not foryeten in no wise."	TC.3. 55
From hennesforth, ywis I n'il not feyne.—	TC.3. 167
N' I n'il forbere, if that ye don amys,	TC.3. 173
I n'il not seyn that, though he lay ful softe,	TC.3. 442
That n'il not ben, for sought that may bitide!	TC.3. 1736
He n'il for me his honour be repled.	TC.4. 560
And reson n'il not, so myn herte dredeth.'	TC.4. 574
So weylaway, why n'il myn herte breste?	TC.4. 580
God help me so, she n'il not take a-grief	TC.4. 613
If sorwe of that n'il not my bane be,	TC.4. 774
But sin ye n'il not suffre us liven here,	TC.4. 1203
'For-which I n'il not maken long sermoun,	TC.4. 1282
hit n'il not bee and gode so wysly Rede	TC.4. 1364 var
And Troulle, of whom he n'il have routhe,	TC.4. 1476
Why suffre ich it? Why n'il ich it redresse?	TC.5. 40
'Why n'il I make at ones riche and pore	TC.5. 43
Why n'il I bringe al Troye upon a rore?	TC.5. 45
Why n'il I sleen this Diomedee also?	TC.5. 46
Why n'il I rather with a man or two	TC.5. 47
Why n'il I helpen to myn owne cure?"	TC.5. 49
That he n'il don his herte and al his might	TC.5. 115
N'il non of hem, as I shal, til I sterve.—	TC.5. 175
See how I deye, ye n'il me not rescowel	TC.5. 231

## Nil—Continued

Yit n'il he with himself thus maken strif:	TC.5. 341
She n'il her heste breken for no wight;	TC.5. 355
For dred thes nought that she n'il finden weye	TC.5. 356
For treweliche I n'il not thus sojorne!"	TC.5. 483
Than wot I wel that she n'il not sojorne.	TC.5. 598
'My fader n'il for no thing do me grace	TC.5. 694
I may wel wite, it n'il not ben my prow.	TC.5. 789
And that anon, ye n'il not trowe how sone!	TC.5. 902
She n'il not maken peple nicely	TC.5. 1152
For He n'il falsen no wight, dar I seye,	TC.5. 1845
Nil as now make mencioni;	HF.1. 56
Of whiche I nyl as now not ryme,	HF.3. 165
But noght nyl I, so mote I thryve,	HF.3. 239
Ne this nyl I not graunte yow."	HF.3. 732
That other nyl I noght forgoon.	HF.3. 766
'Why nyl the lyoun comen, or the bere,	LGW. 1214
'I nyl,' quod he, 'have noon excepcioun;	LGW. 2653
In May that it nyl shrouded bene,	RR. 55
I nyl resseyve unto myn servise	RR. 2185
A lord, why nyl ye me socoure	RR. 2591
'I nyl be wroth, if that I may,	RR. 3099
Nor I nell make mencioni	RR. 3716
For that I nyl not longe abide.	RR. 3720
That with a litel wynde it nylle	RR. 3774 em
That she nyl laughe and mery be	RR. 4258
The flour ne seeden of my corne.	RR. 4344
That chaungeth ofte, and nyl contune;	RR. 4354
Love nyl not that I cured be	RR. 4374
By me certeyn it nyl be doo;	RR. 4521
So frely byndith that they nyl twynne,	RR. 4813
That they nyl love for no richesse.	RR. 5516
And for he nyl be importune	RR. 5632
For they nyl, in no maner gre, Do	RR. 5743
That she the castell nyl not assalle,	RR. 5821
That it nyl as the moeble fare	RR. 6045
But I nyl love it in no wise—	RR. 6156
And if God nyl done it socour,	RR. 6281
Nis none of hem that he nyl strepe,	RR. 6818
[Nyl] make hem knowe what it is.	RR. 6880 em
That they nyl with her fyngris touchen."	RR. 6904
And we nyl have repref of noon.	RR. 7238

## Nilling

any maner nature of wyllynge and of nyllynge,	Bo.3. p.11.
	995-1000
also is liberte of wyllynge and of nyllynge.	Bo.5. p.2.
	1655-60

## Nilt

'Thou nilt nat thanne denyen,' quod	Bo.4. p.2.
	1210-5
'But ones n'iltow, for thy coward herte	TC.1. 792
And if thou n'ilt, wite al thy-self thy care!	TC.2. 1000
I wot thou n'ilt it digneliche endite,	TC.2. 1024
Right of her hond! And if that thou n'ilt non,	TC.2. 1055
O night, alas, why n'iltow over us hove	TC.3. 1427
'O deth, alas! why n'ilt thou do me deye?	TC.4. 250
Why n'iltow fien out of the wofulleste	TC.4. 303
Why n'iltow lete her from thy herte go?	TC.4. 488
Why n'iltow love another lady swete,	TC.4. 489
Why n'ilt thy-selven helpe to redresse,	TC.4. 528
Why n'iltow do a vengeance on this vice?	TC.5. 1708
Why nyltow cleve, or fallen al a-two?	LGW. 758

## Ninium

'Felix ninium prior etas.'—Metrum 5	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
-------------------------------------	------------------

## Nimrod

Come in this world, ne Nembrot desyrous	Form.A. 59
---	------------

## Nin see In

## Nine

Wel nyne-and-twenty in a compaignye,	A.Prol. 24
Degrees nyne-and-twenty in in highte;	I.Pars. 4
nyntey and nyne rightful men that never	I.Pars. 700-5
And after shewed he hym the nyne speres,	PF. 59
And other of her womanen nine or ten.	TC.3. 598
Ye sustren nine eek, that by Elicone	TC.3. 1809
For wonder last but nine night nevere in tounel!	TC.4. 588
9. Next this folewith the Cerche of the	Astr. 45-50
fonde that it was 9 of the clokke of the day.	Astr. 132-9
9 of the clokke the space of 10 degrees.	Astr. 139-45
9. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite	Astr. 185-8
29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4	Astr. 301-8
39. Conclusio. The Description of the	Astr. 358-62

## Nineteen

I saugh comyng of ladyes nyntene	LGW. 283
19. From this centyh,	Astr. 89-92
19. Conclusio. To knowe with whiche	Astr. 235-6

## Ninety

nyntey and nyne rightful men that never	I.Pars. 700-5
shalt thou fynden the bordure divided with 90 degrees;	Astr. 40-5
in 90 degrees; and by that same	Astr. 60-5
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday,	Astr. 115-21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde	Astr. 132-9
the centyh is 90 degrees of height from oure	Astr. 245-51
orisonte, and oure equinoxiall is 90 degrees	Astr. 245-51
sonnes altitude oute of 90 degrees, and	Astr. 266-70
than 35 oute of 90; so leveh there 52;	Astr. 266-70
the equinoxial oute of 90 degrees;	Astr. 272-7

## Ninewh

Til he was spouted up at Nynnyvee?	B.ML. 487
Thogh it as greet were as was Nynnyvee,	G.CY. 974
Or in Rome, or in Nynnyve;	BD. 1062

# **Mark**

That in the nynte speere considered is;	F.Fkl. 1283
Til fully passed was the ninthe night;	TC.5. 681
And namely that ilke ninthe night,	TC.5. 1103
the 9 to Jupiter, the 10 to Mars, the 11 to	Astr. 198-209
begynnynge of the 9 hous is nader of the	Astr. 337-43

# **Mena**

Ther kyng Nynus was graven, under a tree,—	LGW. 785
--	----------

# **Nias**

To walwe and wepe as Niobe the quene,	TC.1. 699
What knowe I of the quene Niobe!	TC.1. 759

# **Nis**

That in this world nys creature lyvynge	A.Kn. 901
I nam but deed, there nys no remedye.	A.Kn. 1274
For he nys clad, and redy for to ryde	A.Kn. 1877
For fallynge nys nat but an aventure,	A.Kn. 2732
This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo,	A.Kn. 2847
that he nys nat wel y-norissed, ne wel	B.Mel. 2700-5
She nys his doghter, nat, what so he seye;	C.Doc. 187
I no owe hem nat a word that it nys quit.	D.WB. 425
It nys but wast to burye hym preciously.	D.WB. 500
Nys nat a tyle yet withinne our wones,—	D.Sum. 2105
By likihede, syn she nys nat bareyne.	E.Cl. 448
And bloomy tree nys neither drye ne deed.	E.Mch. 1463
'Now, wyf,' quod he, 'heere nys but thou and I,	E.Mch. 2160
And yet nys glas nat lyk assen of fern,	F.Sq. 255
His overslope nys nat worth a myte,	G.CY. 683
The world is lore; ther nis no more to seyne.	Pity. 77
But certes by nature ther nys but o god;	Bo.3. p.10.

'Ne it nis no mervelle,' quod sche,	925-30
-------------------------------------	--------

Bo.4. p.5.	1430-5
------------	--------

Bo.4. m.6.	1550-5
------------	--------

Bo.5. p.1.	1625-30
------------	---------

Bo.5. p.4.	1760-5
------------	--------

TC.1. 203	TC.1. 574
-----------	-----------

TC.2. 177	TC.2. 1646
-----------	------------

TC.3. 673	TC.3. 764
-----------	-----------

TC.3. 1088	TC.3. 978
------------	-----------

TC.5. 1088	TC.5. 1246
------------	------------

TC.5. 1309	LGW.G. 78
------------	-----------

LGW. 191	LGW. 191
----------	----------

Bo.3. p.12.	1055-60
-------------	---------

TC.5. 1110	LGW. 1904
------------	-----------

LGW. 1908	LGW. 1908
-----------	-----------

A.Prol. 70	A.Prol. 70
------------	------------

A.Mil. 3414	A.Rv. 4225
-------------	------------

A.Rv. 4230	B.ML. 384
------------	-----------

C.Pard. 487	D.WB. 996
-------------	-----------

F.Sq. 502	F.Sq. 634
-----------	-----------

F.Sq. 634	F.Fkl. 1028
-----------	-------------

F.Fkl. 1028	G.SN. 216
-------------	-----------

G.SN. 216	BD. 272
-----------	---------

BD. 272	BD. 1146
---------	----------

BD. 1146	PF. 152
----------	---------

PF. 152	TC.1. 96
---------	----------

TC.1. 96	TC.1. 356
----------	-----------

TC.1. 356	TC.1. 494
-----------	-----------

TC.1. 494	TC.3. 1351
-----------	------------

TC.3. 1351	TC.4. 349
------------	-----------

TC.4. 349	TC.4. 356
-----------	-----------

TC.4. 356	TC.4. 679
-----------	-----------

TC.4. 679	TC.4. 1132
-----------	------------

TC.4. 1132	TC.5. 18
------------	----------

TC.5. 18	TC.5. 782
----------	-----------

TC.5. 782	TC.5. 1203
-----------	------------

TC.5. 1203	TC.5. 1428
------------	------------

TC.5. 1428	HF.1. 128
------------	-----------

HF.1. 128	HF.1. 234
-----------	-----------

HF.1. 234	HF.2. 40
-----------	----------

HF.2. 40	HF.2. 541
----------	-----------

HF.2. 541	HF.3. 37
-----------	----------

HF.3. 37	HF.3. 453
----------	-----------

HF.3. 453	HF.3. 811
-----------	-----------

HF.3. 811	LGW.G. 345
-----------	------------

LGW.G. 345	LGW. 2262
------------	-----------

LGW. 2262	RR. 1757
-----------	----------

RR. 1757	RR. 3853
----------	----------

RR. 3853	RR. 4626
----------	----------

RR. 4626	RR. 4666
----------	----------

RR. 4666	Bo.3. p.12.
----------	-------------

Bo.3. p.12.	1055-60
-------------	---------

1055-60	TC.5. 1110
---------	------------

TC.5. 1110	LGW. 1904
------------	-----------

LGW. 1904	LGW. 1908
-----------	-----------

LGW. 1908	A.Prol. 70
-----------	------------

A.Prol. 70	A.Mil. 3534
------------	-------------

A.Mil. 3534	A.Mil. 3539
-------------	-------------

A.Mil. 3539	A.Mil. 3560
-------------	-------------

A.Mil. 3560	A.Mil. 3582
-------------	-------------

A.Mil. 3582	I.Pars. 765-70
-------------	----------------

I.Pars. 765-70	A.Mil. 3518
----------------	-------------

A.Mil. 3518	A.Mil. 3616
-------------	-------------

A.Mil. 3616	Noahs see Noels
-------------	-----------------

Noahs see Noels	Nobility
-----------------	----------

Nobility	Is clepid for the nobilite
----------	----------------------------

Is clepid for the nobilite	RR. 5651
----------------------------	----------

RR. 5651	Nobis
----------	-------

Nobis	At many a noble armee hadde he be.
-------	------------------------------------

At many a noble armee hadde he be.	A.Prol. 60
------------------------------------	------------

A.Prol. 60	
------------	--

# **No (adj., adv., specimens)—Continued**

Ther nas no man nowher so vertuous.	A.Prol. 251
No wonder is a lewed man to ruste;	A.Prol. 502
Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn.	A.Prol. 638
No wonder is, thogh that I swete and swete,	A.Mil. 3703
Thanne kyssae me, syn it may be no bet,	A.Mil. 3716
No wight but God, that he bar in his herte.	B.ML. 476
As for the tyme,—it may no bet bidde.	B.ML. 714
Hymself he slow, he koude no better read,	B.Mk. 3739
Have ye no mannes herte, and han a berd?	B.NP. 4110
So was his name, for this is no fable,	C.Doc. 155
That no man woot ther-of but God and he;	C.Doc. 282
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'I wol no lenger playe	C.Pard. 953
He seith to be wedded is no synne;	D.WB. 51
Which that I took for love, and no richesse,	D.WB. 526
I took no kepe, so that he liked me,	D.WB. 625
Therefore no womman of no clerk is preyed.	D.WB. 706
<i>Te deum</i> was oure song and no thyng elles;	D.Sum. 1866
'No fors,' quod he, 'but tel me al youre grief.'	D.Sum. 2189
He nys no fool, ne no demonyak;	D.Sum. 2292
It is no tyme for to studien here;	E.Cl. 8
This world is nat so strong, it is no nay,	E.Cl. 1139
I wol noon oold wyf han in no manere.	E.Mch. 1416
I am a gentil womman and no wenche!	E.Mch. 2202
So tendrely that no thyng eyled me,—	F.Sq. 501
I wol yow nat contrarien in no wyse	F.Fkl. 705
It dooth no good, to my wit, by anyeth;	F.Fkl. 875
'Levestow this thyng; or no? Sey ye or nay.'	G.SN. 212
He lese shal; ther-of have I no doute.	G.CY. 633
And shewe hir shortly,—hit is no nay!—	BD. 147
'Al goode sir, no fors,' quod I,	BD. 521
To gete hir love noo ner nas he	BD. 887
Ne to no creature ne made she chere,	Anel. 108
And wel wot I, thou mayest do me no reste.	TC.1. 600
And if that he wol take of it no cure	TC.2. 283
As if he seide soth ther-of or no;	TC.3. 573
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede!	TC.5. 1281
'No fors,' quod I, 'hit is no nede,	HF.2. 503
Ne do no good, and yit han laude;	HF.3. 705
Ther loved no wight hotter in his lyve.	LGW. 59
Construeth that as yow lyst, I do no cure.	LGW. 152
That al the worlde he sette at no value;	LGW. 602
And sayde thus: 'Nay, for hit is no nede	LGW. 1706
No flesh ne wyste offence of egge or spere;	Form.A. 19
No lord, no taylage by no tyranye,	Form.A. 64
As who saith, 'No man is al trewe,' I gesse.	Buk. 4
I have no wonder thogh ye do me wo;	Comp.A. 18

# **No (interj.)**

'No, certes, deere doghter myn,' quod he.	C.Doc. 237
And for noon oother cause,—say ye no!	D.WB. 123
To be youre wyf, no, ne youre chamberere;	E.Cl. 819
'No, by that Lord,' quod she, 'that masked me!	F.Fkl. 1000
'No, no,' quod he, and sorwefully he siketh.	F.Fkl. 1590
'No,' quod the Manciple, 'that were a greet mescheef!	H.Mcp. 76
'No,' quod he, 'I can not so.'	BD. 719
'No,' quod I.	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
'No,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
'No,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.4.
'No,' quod I.	995-700
'Certes no,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
'No,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.12.
'No,' quod I.	1085-90
'No,' quod I.	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
'No for sothe,' quod I.	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
'Certes no,' quod I.	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
'No,' quod I.	Bo.5. p.6. 1980-5
'No forsothe,' quod sche, 'for the	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
'No!' quod tho Pandarus. 'Therefore I seye,	TC.1. 761
'No, certes, brother!' quod this Troilus.	TC.1. 773
Why no parde sir (quod this Troilus)	TC.1. 773 ear Th
'No, this thing axeth leiser, tho quod he,	TC.2. 227
Say ye me nevere or now? What sey ye? No!—	TC.2. 277
'No, wis,' quod he, 'myn owne nece dere!—	TC.2. 474
'Why, no, parde! What nedeth more speche?'	TC.2. 497
Wot non of it but ye?—He seyde, 'No!—	TC.2. 502
'No? than wol I,' quod he, 'so ye endit!	TC.2. 1162
'I? No!' quod she, and chaunged al her hewe.	TC.2. 1470
Quod he, 'No, helpe me God so wys!	HF.2. 192
Quod I. 'No? why?' quod he. 'For hit	HF.2. 193
'No,' quod he, 'by Seynte Clare!	HF.2. 558
As I mente. 'No?' quod he.	HF.3. 805
And I answerde, 'No, parde!	HF.3. 806
'No,' quod he, 'tel me what.'	HF.3. 959
No, but foolies in every wise,	RR. 5940
Thanne dredist thou not god?' 'No certes;	RR. 6800

# **No see Na**

# **Noah**

Hastow nat herd how saved was Noe,	A.Mil. 3534
The sorwe of Noe with his felawshipe	A.Mil. 3539
To han as greet a grace as Noe hadde.	A.Mil. 3560
Of al the world, as Noe and his wyf.	A.Mil. 3582
was never erst kowth, til that Noe seyde.	I.Pars. 765-70

# **Noahs**

That half so greet was never Noees flood.	A.Mil. 3518
Noees flood, come walwyng as the see,	A.Mil. 3616

# **Noahs see Noels**

# **Nobility**

Is clepid for the nobilite	RR. 5651
----------------------------	----------

# **Nobis**

At many a noble armee hadde he be.	A.Prol. 60
------------------------------------	------------



**Noble—Continued**

Unto his ordre he was a noble post, . . . . . A.Prol. 214  
 This noble ensample to his sheepe he yaf . . . . . A.Prol. 496  
 He was in chirche a noble ecclesiaste; . . . . . A.Prol. 708  
 Lete I this noble duc to Athenes ryde, . . . . . A.Kn. 873  
 That Theseus, the noble conquerour, . . . . . A.Kn. 998  
 In which he al the noble citee seigh, . . . . . A.Kn. 1066  
 That swich a noble theatre as it was . . . . . A.Kn. 1885  
 Hath Theseus doon wroght in noble wyse, . . . . . A.Kn. 1913  
 The noble keryng and the portreitures, . . . . . A.Kn. 1915  
 Nas, of so fewe, so noble a compaignye; . . . . . A.Kn. 2105  
 Were gadered in this noble compaignye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2183  
 Ful lik a lord this noble duc gan ryde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2569  
 For which this noble duc, as he wel kan, . . . . . A.Kn. 2715  
 The moore noble and riche in his degre, . . . . . A.Kn. 2888  
 For which this noble Theseus anon . . . . . A.Kn. 2975  
 That he ne seyde it was a noble storie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3111  
 'I kan a noble tale for the nones, . . . . . A.Mil. 3126  
 Than in the Tour the noble y-forged newe, . . . . . A.Mil. 3256  
 A wyf he hadde, y-comen of noble kyn,— . . . . . A.Rv. 3042  
 For Cristes saule, and heer a noble game, . . . . . A.Rv. 4263  
 These noble wyves and these loveris eke, . . . . . B.ML. 59  
 O noble, o prudent folk, as in this cas! . . . . . B.ML. 123  
 Greet cheere dooth this noble senatour . . . . . B.ML. 1002  
 This noble marchant heeld a worthy hous, . . . . . B.Sh. 1210  
 This noble marchand heeld a noble hous, . . . . . B.Sh. 1210 var  
 This noble monk, of which I yow deryse, . . . . . B.Sh. 1252  
 This noble marchant gentilly anon . . . . . B.Sh. 1471  
 This noble wyf Prudence remembered . . . . . B.Mel. 2165-70  
 resoun this noble wyf Prudence suffred . . . . . B.Mel. 2165-70  
 gerdoned for hir noble speche, . . . . . B.Mel. 2460-5  
 shullen been maad worthy and noble by . . . . . B.Mel. 2750-5  
 therfore, noble lady, we bisake to youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2940-5  
 Sampson, this noble almyghty champion, . . . . . B.Mk. 3213  
 O noble, almyghty Sampson, lief and deere, . . . . . B.Mk. 3242  
 O noble Sampson, strongest of mankynde, . . . . . B.Mk. 3265  
 A lemman hadde this noble champion, . . . . . B.Mk. 3309  
 Out of these noble vessels glorie wynt; . . . . . B.Mk. 3391  
 O noble, o worthy Petro, glorie of Spayne, . . . . . B.Mk. 3565  
 This Pompeus, this noble governour . . . . . B.Mk. 3878  
 That was Kenulphus sone, the noble kyng . . . . . B.NP. 4301  
 She peynted hath this noble creature, . . . . . C.Doo. 34  
 God woot, this noble kyng, as to my wit, . . . . . D.WB. 41  
 Ye been a noble prechour in this cas, . . . . . D.WB. 165  
 Ful many a noble wyf, and many a mayde, . . . . . D.WB. 1026  
 And hadde his eldres noble and vertuous, . . . . . D.WB. 1154  
 'Thenketh how noble, as seith Valerius, . . . . . D.WB. 1165  
 This worthy Lymytour, this noble Frere, . . . . . D.Fri. 1265  
 Yourre noble confessor there, God hym savel! . . . . . D.Sum. 2265  
 The noble usage of freres yet is this, . . . . . D.Sum. 2278  
 And Saluces this noble contree lighte, . . . . . E.Cl. 63  
 'O noble markys, youre humanitee, . . . . . E.Cl. 82  
 So noble array in al West Lumbardye, . . . . . E.Cl. 945  
 That with him broghte this noble children tweye, . . . . . E.Cl. 982  
 O noble wyves, ful of heigh prudence, . . . . . E.Cl. 1183  
 This noble Januarie with al his myght, . . . . . E.Mch. 2023  
 This noble knyght, this Januarie the olde, . . . . . E.Mch. 2042  
 Allas! this noble Januarie free, . . . . . E.Mch. 2069  
 O noble Ovydel! ful sooth seyestou, God woot, . . . . . E.Mch. 2125  
 This noble kyng was cleped Cambyuskan, . . . . . F.Sq. 12  
 This noble kyng, this Tartre Cambyuskan, . . . . . F.Sq. 28  
 This noble kyng is set up in his trone; . . . . . F.Sq. 275  
 At after sooper gooth this noble kyng . . . . . F.Sq. 302  
 Ful glad and blithe this noble doughty kyng . . . . . F.Sq. 338  
 As doon this noble wyves, whan hem liketh; . . . . . F.Fkl. 818  
 Hath ther nat many a noble wyf or this, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1364  
 The same of noble Forcia telle I maye; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1448  
 Was comen of Romayns and of noble kynde, . . . . . G.SN. 121  
 Solempnely this noble doctour deere . . . . . G.SN. 272  
 In which, into this day, in noble wyse, . . . . . G.SN. 552  
 To lene a man a noble, or two, or thre, . . . . . G.CY. 1037  
 This noble craft and this subtiltee, . . . . . G.CY. 1247  
 And many another noble worthy dede . . . . . H.Mep. 111  
 ther is a ful noble wey, and a covenante, . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 Another is, a man to have a noble herte, . . . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 so noble and so digne, so muche is it . . . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 That she had, this noble wyf; . . . . . BD. 86  
 The noble man, the Afrikan,— . . . . . BD. 287  
 That though Argus, the noble countour, . . . . . BD. 435  
 So noble port and meynenance, . . . . . BD. 833  
 Or as the noble wyf Lucrece, . . . . . BD. 1081  
 'The noble yift of hir mercy, . . . . . BD. 1269  
 Noble princesses that never haddest perel! . . . . . ABC. 97  
 Virgine, that art so noble of appaile, . . . . . ABC. 153  
 As hit hath freten mony a noble storie,— . . . . . Anel. 13  
 Lete I this noble prince, this Theseus, . . . . . Anel. 45  
 The noble folk wer to the tounes y-drawe, . . . . . Anel. 70  
 That was ful noble and hauteyn of hir porte; . . . . . PF. 262  
 Was set this noble goddessse Nature, . . . . . PF. 303  
 This noble emperesse, ful of grace, . . . . . PF. 319  
 Before the noble goddessse Nature, . . . . . PF. 368  
 Thankyng alwey the noble queene of kynde . . . . . PF. 672  
 with noble or cleer honour; yit semeth . . . . . Bo.2. m.2.  
 . . . . . 320-5  
 hym-self nys neyther fair ne noble but . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
 mankynde were moost worthy and noble . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
 worthy and noble of hir nature, but natheles . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
 and thilke noble renoun . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545-60  
 many a man, that was ful noble in his . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545-60  
 what is it to thise noble worthy men? . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5

**Noble—Continued**

thyng that is right excellent and noble, that it ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
 semeth . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
 hir welufelnesse. O, a noble thyng and . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755-60  
 the vertus of hir noble kynrede, . . . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760-5  
 comen alle mortel folk of noble seed, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 and nat noble that is suffisaunt, reverent, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 or elles that it is ryght noble . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
 strengthis, and that is noble and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9.  
 suffisaunt, myghty, honourable, noble, . . . . . 845-50  
 and lavyd out of the noble welles of his . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 . . . . . 1125-30  
 drawn of the noble good celestial he . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 . . . . . 1140-5  
 Remembre the of thilke noble corrolarie that I yaf . . . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 . . . . . 1285-90  
 is don this noble miracle of the ordre . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 . . . . . 1505-10  
 Of noble corage and wel ordeyne,— . . . . . TC.1. 892  
 The noble Troilus, so loveth these, . . . . . TC.2. 319  
 That trewe man, that noble gentil knight, . . . . . TC.2. 331  
 That to beholde it was a noble game, . . . . . TC.2. 647  
 Of al this noble towne the thiriftiest . . . . . TC.2. 737 var  
 'Wot ye not wel that noble and heigh corage . . . . . TC.3. 897  
 Allas, allas, so noble a creature . . . . . TC.5. 384  
 And that ye ben of noble and heigh kinrede, . . . . . TC.5. 979  
 Me recomaunde unto your noble grace, . . . . . TC.5. 1323  
 The dech of him that was so noble a knight; . . . . . TC.5. 1557  
 Of Troilus, this ilke noble knight, . . . . . TC.5. 1752  
 In this noble temple thus, . . . . . HF.1. 469  
 That this ilke noble queene . . . . . HF.3. 319  
 Before this ilke noble queene, . . . . . HF.3. 445  
 As they that han don noble gastes, . . . . . HF.3. 647  
 And by the hande he helde this noble queene, . . . . . LGW. 241  
 'In noble corage oughte ben arest, . . . . . LGW. 397  
 This noble queene ek lovede so this knyght, . . . . . LGW. 607  
 There were dwellyng in this noble tounes . . . . . LGW. 710  
 In al the noble tour of Ylion, . . . . . LGW. 936  
 This noble queene, that cleped was Dido, . . . . . LGW. 1004  
 This noble toun of Cartage hath begonne; . . . . . LGW. 1007  
 That ever swiche a noble man as hee . . . . . LGW. 1064  
 And hadde a noble visage for the nones, . . . . . LGW. 1070  
 To hire, that alle this noble thinges him sente; . . . . . LGW. 1133  
 This noble queene enamoured to make . . . . . LGW. 1143  
 This noble queene unto hire reste wente, . . . . . LGW. 1164  
 And forth this noble queene, this lady, ride . . . . . LGW. 1210  
 This noble queene, and also hire meynesse, . . . . . LGW. 1222  
 To telle in short, this noble queene Dido . . . . . LGW. 1309  
 This noble wyfe sat by hir beddys syde . . . . . LGW. 1719  
 There as she lay, this noble wyfe Lucrece, . . . . . LGW. 1786  
 The noble wyfe, as Titus beryth wittnesse, . . . . . LGW. 1783  
 And gate him there a noble barge anon . . . . . LGW. 2160 var  
 That men ful dere bye the noble thyng, . . . . . Ven. 26  
 ellys possibly might be founde in so noble . . . . . Astr. 1-5  
 Englishe as wel as sufficith to these noble clerkes . . . . . Astr. 5-11  
 amonges othir noble condusiouns, shewith . . . . . Astr. 277-84  
 So noble he was of his stature, . . . . . RR. 828  
 That fetred was in noble wise, . . . . . RR. 956  
 The mourdaunt wrought in noble wise . . . . . RR. 1094  
 Arayed in full noble gysse, . . . . . RR. 1212  
 'For it is noble thing in fay . . . . . RR. 2887  
 For it is a full noble thing, . . . . . RR. 2905  
 Thou servest a full noble lorde, . . . . . RR. 4639  
 Raison. 'Lo, there a noble consauncel . . . . . RR. 4668  
 The noble dide such labour . . . . . RR. 6782  
 Sourmountheth this noble Evangile . . . . . RR. 7120  
 And love noble men and gay, . . . . . RR. 7245  
**Nobledest**  
 Thow nobledest so ferforth oure nature, . . . . . G.SN. 40  
**Nobles**  
 'Or in a poke nobles alle untold, . . . . . A.Mil. 3780  
 So that ye offre nobles, or sterlynges, . . . . . C.Pard. 907  
 Nobles or pens, whiche that be goode and trewe, . . . . . C.Pard. 930  
 As custume is unto this nobles alle, . . . . . E.Mch. 1889  
 the somme . . . . . Of nobles fette, and took hem  
 everichon . . . . . G.CY. 1365  
 And shoken nobles and sterlynges, . . . . . HF.3. 225  
**Noblesse**  
 So greet noblesse in earnest, seriously, . . . . . B.ML. 185  
 That temperoure, of his grete noblesse, . . . . . B.ML. 248  
 day that it like unto your noblesse to . . . . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
 And stood in noblesse whil he myghte see, . . . . . B.Mk. 3208  
 As writen Persiens of hir noblesse,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3438  
 That out of poverte rose to heigh noblesse, . . . . . D.WB. 1167  
 And putte yow in estaat of heigh noblesse,— . . . . . E.Cl. 468  
 And thus in greet noblesse and with glad cheere, . . . . . E.Cl. 782  
 and with the oportuynite and noblesse of . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
 som man is renomyd of noblesse of kynrede, . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 in rychesse and noblesse, but yit he bewayleth his . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 thanne passeth it in noblesse alle othere . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
 othere folk, that noblesse of renoun be . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
 as thus: noblesse and favour of . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
 noblesse and glorie of renoun; and heele . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 by clernesse of renoun and noblesse, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825-30  
 suffisaunce, power, noblesse, reverence, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 clernesse or noblesse, and sovereyn delyt, . . . . . 935-40  
 coniecten of reverence, and of noblesse, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . . . 945-50

**Noblesse—Continued**

and noblesse, and myrthe. And for sothe,	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
Honour, estat, and wommanly noblesse.	TC.1. 287
He fedde hem day by day; that swich noblesse,	TC.5. 439
Swich fyn his lust, swich fyn hath his noblesse!	TC.5. 483
Yet saw I never swich noblesse	HF.1. 461
Moche is thy myght and thy noblesse.	HF.2. 473
Yet they were mad for gret noblesse,	HF.3. 334
Preyeth his beste frend, of his noblesse	F.ort. 78
Bequethe his heyr his vertuous noblesse;	Gent. 17
Honour honoureth him for his noblesse;	Ven. 13
Your vertues alle and your his noblesse,	Bal.Ch. 3
And thynketh by resoun that womanly noblesse	Bal.Ch. 24
Hadde Myrthe doon, for his noblesse.	RR. 780
An high lady of gret noblesse,	RR. 1034
Was sette a cerdle, for noblesse,	RR. 1105
Thai han her hertis in suche noblesse	RR. 5515
I wolde hem bringe in grete noblesse,	RR. 6009

**Noblet**

The noblete of the Grekes that ther were	A.Kn. 2899
--	------------

**Nobleye**

Han holden me in honour and nobleye,	E.Cl. 828
Whil that this kyng sit thus in his nobleye,	F.Sq. 77
'Yowre princes erren, as yowre nobleye dooth,'	G.SN. 449
of gret nobleye? (Glose. Tragedye is to	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
with so gret a nobleye of th'adres-in-lawe,	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
Ne pompe, array, nobleye, or ek richesse	TC.4. 1670
In nobley honour and richesse;	HF.3. 326

**Nobly**

nobly y-wrought in manere of laddres,	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
---------------------------------------	-----------------

**Nokked**

Nokked and fethered aright,	RR. 942
-----------------------------	---------

**Nod**

And on the Manciple he gan nodde faste	H.Mcp. 47
--	-----------

**Nod**

And 'Nowel' crieth every lusty man.	F.Fkl. 1255
-------------------------------------	-------------

**Nowel**

And thoughte, 'Allas, now comth Nowelis flood!'	A.Mil. 3818
He was agast so of Nowelis flood	A.Mil. 3834

**Noels see Noahs****Not see Of****Noise**

Of hors and harneys noyse and claterynge	A.Kn. 2492
With mynstralcie and noyse that was makid,	A.Kn. 2524
Til al the noyse of peple was y-do;	A.Kn. 2534
And when he saugh the peple of noyse al stille	A.Kn. 2535
Anon ther is a noyse of peple bigonne,	A.Kn. 2660
But herkneith me and stynteth noyse a lite	A.Kn. 2874 var
and bigonnen to make noyse, and seyden	B.Mel. 2225-30
to a man to kepen hym fro noyse and	B.Mel. 2675-80
hym of the noyse or strif of another man	B.Mel. 2730-5
of the noyse of another man wheras it	B.Mel. 2730-5
So hydous was the noys, a benedicite!	B.NP. 4583
Withouten noyse, or claterynge of belles,	D.Sum. 1865
For he by noyse of folk knew hire comynge,	E.Cl. 912
Ne never sweete noyse shul ye make,	H.Mcp. 300
in divynalles, as by flight or by noyse of briddes,	I.Pars. 605-10
Through noyse and swetnesse of her song.	BD. 297
Made in the leves grene a noyse softe,	PF. 202
And that so hude a noyse gan they make,	PF. 312
The noyse of foules for to ben delivereid	PF. 491
That thurgh myn eres the noyse wente tho.	PF. 500
Yow to delivere, and fro this noyse unbundy.	PF. 523
tumulte and wood noyse, warstoryd and enclosed in	
swiche	
of fortune with so greet a noyse and	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
Why noysen ye or bosten of your eldres?	Bo.2. p.4. 450-5
the noyse of the bataille, ne also it nes	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
	Bo.4. p.7.
	1585-90

The noise up ros, when it was first aspyed	TC.1. 85
That with the noise of her he gan awake,	TC.2. 70
Here no noise of reynes nor of thunder,	TC.3. 662
That no wight other noise mighte here;	TC.3. 744
To stinte noise and yewe him audience.	TC.4. 70
The noise of peple up-sterde that at ones	TC.4. 183
And with a sorrowful noise he seide thus,	TC.4. 374
I n'olde sette at al the noise a grote!	TC.4. 586
And therewithal he sholde a noise make,	TC.5. 257
How every speche, or noise, or soun,	HF.2. 275
Or vois, or noise, or word, or soun,	HF.2. 311
If this noise that I here	HF.2. 550
I herde a noise aprochen blyve,	HF.3. 431
And therout com so greet a noise,	HF.3. 837
And the noise which that I herde,	HF.3. 841
I herde a grete noise withalle	HF.3. 1051
And up the noyse on hyghen caste	HF.3. 1062 var
Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boete,	LGW. 887
Quod he, 'but and thow crye, or noyse make,	LGW. 1790
To make noyse and syngen blythe;	RR. 79
Gan make a noyse ful lykynge.	RR. 1416
That the noyse so ferre is go,	RR. 3971
Of Jelousie gret noyse heere.	RR. 4020
And at the noys the heed upcast,	RR. 7129

**Noises**

and wrathful man maketh noises, and	B.Mel. 2700-5
-------------------------------------	---------------

**Noisid**

Ther nas no dore that he holde hede of harre,	A.Prol. 550
And of this cry they nolde nevere stenten,	A.Kn. 903
in prisoun Perpetually, he nolde no raunsoun.	A.Kn. 1024

**Nolde—Continued**

He nolde noght disconforten hem alle,—	A.Kn. 2704
He nolde avalen neither hood ne hat,	A.Mil. 3122
Yet nolde I, for the oxen in my plough,	A.Mil. 3150
He nolde his wordes for no man forbere,	A.Mil. 3188
He nolde answer for nought that myghte falle.	A.Mil. 3418
Nolde nevere write in none of his sermons	B.ML. 87
Hir lemman be, wher-so she wolde or nolde.	B.Sh. 1217
And eek he nolde that no man sholde hym lette	B.Sh. 1276
He nolde no swich cursednesse observe;	B.Pr. 1521
He nolde slepen in noon hous.	B.Pr. 2100
After that tyme he nolde it never see.	B.Mk. 3664
He nolde suffre nothyng of my list;	D.WB. 633
I nolde noght forbere hym in no cas.	D.WB. 665
She nolde do that vileynye or synne,	D.WB. 962
She nolde nat telle it for hir owene shame;	D.WB. 964
I nolde, for al the metal, ne for oore	D.WB. 1064
But that I nolde no beest for me were deed,—	D.Sum. 1842
They nolden drynken in no maner wyse	D.Sum. 1898
That he nolde have abhominacioun	D.Sum. 2179
And eek he nolde, and that was worst of alle,	E.Cl. 83
He of his cruel purpos nolde stente;	E.Cl. 734
He nolde suffre hire to ryde or go,	E.Mch. 2090
That nolde han wept, if that he wepe koude,	F.Sq. 421
He nolde no wight tellen his entente.	F.Fkl. 1492
They nolde encense to sacrifice right noght,	G.SN. 395
For, by my feith, I nolde for myn hood,	G.CY. 1334
God nolde nat reseyven us to his	I.Pars. 520-5
I nolde but I hadde herd hem synge,	BD. 311
Nolde nat love hir; and right thus	BD. 735
That by my trouthe, I nolde noght,	BD. 1108
The rightful God nolde of no mercy here;	ABC. 31
For bothe I hadde thyng which that I nolde,	PF. 90
to whiche judgement they nolden nat obeye, but	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
mankynde nolde nat esse to wepe	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
he nolde change his estat when he hath	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
thei nolden han no lengers no kyng).	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
in hem-self, nevere nolde they comen to	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
natural delites, for he nolde leese the	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
that thei ben gode, who is he that nolde deme	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
of mankynde; but I nolde nat of schrewes,	Bo.4. p.4.
	1325-30

'I ne doute nat,' quod I, 'that I nolde doon	Bo.4. p.4.
	1395-400

Destroyed ben, ye, wolde who-so n'olde.	TC.1. 77
Hir olde usage n'olde they nat letten	TC.1. 150
'But herke, Pandar, oo word; for I n'olde	TC.1. 1030
And thenketh, 'so n'olde I not love purchace,'	TC.2. 33
Ye n'olde han had no mercy ne mesure	TC.2. 418
Ther-to n'olde I not ones have seyde nay,	TC.2. 481
Or that she n'olde it for despit receyve;	TC.2. 1049
She n'olde nought, ne make her selven bonde	TC.2. 1489
At diner, which she n'olde not denye,	TC.2. 1558
With Deliphebus, to whom she n'olde feyne;	TC.2. 1593
For who is it that n'olde her glorifye	TC.3. 783
That, but it were on him along, ye n'olde	TC.3. 900
I n'olde setten at his sorwe a mite,	TC.4. 125
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire,	TC.4. 566
As n'olde God but-if I sholde have	TC.4. 586
I n'olde sette at al the noise a grote!	TC.4. 1141
That n'olde han rewed on hir peynes smerte.	TC.4. 1237
I n'olde a forlong wey on-live han be	TC.4. 1335
Whom that I n'olde leven for to see	TC.5. 50
But why he n'olde don so fel a dede,	TC.5. 724
That n'olde han wepen for her peynes smerte,	TC.5. 951
So that he n'olde speke of swich matere:	TC.5. 1209
But whan he saw she n'olde her terme holde,	TC.5. 1230
But al for nought. He n'olde his cause pleyne,	TC.5. 1350
But dayes ten ye n'olde in oost sojorne,—	TC.5. 1465
For Grekes n'olden don her sacrifice,	TC.5. 1679
That, sin ye n'olde in trouthe to me stonde,	TC.5. 1680
That ye thus n'olde han holden me in honde!	TC.5. 1682
Allas! I n'olde nevere han wen'd or this	HF.3. 690
Be famous good, and nothing nolde	HF.3. 726
And that she nolde doon hem no shame,	LGW. 730
But that hir fadres nold it not assente,	LGW. 1846
That nolde she nat suffren by no wey.	LGW. 2112
I nolde never fro this place flee,	LGW. 2637
Ne I nolde rede the to thy myschefe,	RR. 279
She nolde, I dar seyn hardelye,	RR. 335
That nolde have had of her pyte,	RR. 501 em
That for an hundreth pounde nolde I,	RR. 504
That I nolde entren forto se	RR. 1321
That nolde his thankes such lyf lede.	RR. 1478
That, if he her loven nolde,	RR. 1483
That he nolde graunte hir askynge,	RR. 1645
I nolde not have mused there;	RR. 1655
Nolde I have left to goon and see	RR. 1832
And for the archer nolde I lette.	RR. 2079
And if ye doute it nolde obeye,	RR. 3127
I nolde not that it pulled were	RR. 3741
That I nolde holde hir ungoodly	RR. 5574
But richesse nold not late hym witte.	RR. 5550
For they nolde beggen for no thing.	RR. 5563
They nolde no thing begge her fode;	RR. 5667
He nolde, I-wys, have bidde hem begging,	RR. 7137
They nolde shewe more a dele	RR. 7292
I nolde it lette for no synne.	RR. 7381
He nolde lette for man on lyve	RR. 7649
He nolde no thyng love you so,	



<b>Noldist</b>	
That thou noldist have taken me, . . . . .	BD. 481
thyng in thi powers that thou noldist never lessen,	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
haddest that thou noldist nat had?"	Bo.3. p.3. 870-5
of the kyng Theodorik, thou noldist nat be felawe .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
For n'oldestow of bounte hem socourin . . . . .	TC.3. 1264
Why noldist thou as wel a seyde goodnes . . . . .	LGW.G. 268
Why noldist thou han writyn of Alceste . . . . .	LGW.G. 530
Thou noldist serve hym half a year, . . . . .	RR. 4654
<b>Nolite</b>	
the prophete David, <i>Irascimini, et nolite peccare.</i> .	I.Pars. 540-5
<b>Nomen</b>	
That him for joye in armes hath y-nome. . . . .	PF. 38
Than they that han ben most with love y-nome; .	TC.1. 242
Her em anon in armes hath her nome, . . . . .	TC.3. 606
Her fader hath her in his armes nome, . . . . .	TC.5. 190
And to the chaumbre hir wey than han they nomen;	TC.5. 514
But to the woode hir wey than hath she nome. .	LGW. 822
Ful prively his wey than hath he nome. . . . .	LGW. 1018
And al alone his way than hath he nome . . . . .	LGW. 1777
And in his armes hath his wyfe y-nome, . . . . .	LGW. 2343
Er that deth us shal have nomen; . . . . .	RR. 394
A furred oon on had she nomen, . . . . .	RR. 408
And hath oure sermoun of hir nomen, . . . . .	RR. 5404
So longe forthe her waye they nomen, . . . . .	RR. 7421
<b>Nomen</b> see <b>Nam</b>	
<b>Nomen</b>	
Peter seith, <i>Actuum 4°</i> , <i>Non est aliud nomen sub celo,</i>	I.Pars. 595-600
<b>Nomine</b>	
Paul <i>ad Philipenses 2°</i> , <i>In nomine Jhesu,</i> . . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
<b>Nominis</b>	
Interpretacio nominis Cecilie . . . . .	G.SN. head
<b>Nonius</b> see <b>Nonius</b>	
<b>Non</b>	
Peter seith, <i>Actuum 4°</i> , <i>Non est aliud nomen sub celo,</i>	I.Pars. 595-600
<b>Nonne</b>	
'Hactenus mendacis formam.'—Prosa 9 . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
<b>Nones</b>	
A Cook they hadde with hem for the nones, . . .	A.Prol. 379
Hym wolde he snybben sharply for the nonys. .	A.Prol. 523
The Millere was a stout carl for the nones, . . .	A.Prol. 545
And of the grete bataille for the nones . . . . .	A.Kn. 879
For he was yong, and myghty for the nones, . .	A.Kn. 1423
'I kan a noble tale for the nones, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3126
His knave was a strong carl, for the nones, . . .	A.Mil. 3489
This was a thrifty tale for the nones! . . . . .	B.Sh. 1165
A wel-farynge persone, for the nones. . . . .	B.Mk. 3132
And gan to crowe loude for the nones, . . . . .	B.NP. 4523
Hekne, eek, which a sharpe word for the nones,	D.WB. 14
This hastow for despit doon for the nones; . . .	D.Sum. 2154
This is a gentill tale for the nones, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1212e
These wordes seyde he for the nones alle, . . .	TC.1. 561
On which men hakkeþ ofte for the nones, . . .	TC.2. 1381
For Infortune it wolde for the nones, . . . . .	TC.4. 185
These wordes seide he for the nones alle, . . .	TC.4. 428
And feigh forth faste for the nones. . . . .	HF.3. 997
Wyth the nones that thou wolt do so, . . . . .	HF.3. 1009
And knelede doune, as it were for the nones, .	LGW. 295
And hadde a noble visage for the nones, . . .	LGW. 1070
Ne large palfrey, easy for the nones, . . . . .	LGW. 1116
With the nones that he hadde oughe-where a wife	LGW. 1540
That wel y-wrought was for the nones, . . . .	RR. 709
But she was kunnyng for the nonys, . . . . .	RR. 1111
That they had ofte, for the nones, . . . . .	RR. 7385
<b>Non-certaine</b>	
'In noun-certeyn ben alle your observaunces . .	TC.1. 337
In nouncerteyn we languishe in penaunce, . . .	Ven. 46
In worldly blisse noncerteyne. . . . .	RR. 5426
<b>None (specimens)</b>	
A bettre preest I trowe that nowher noon ys;	A.Prol. 524
Ageyns his myght ther gayneth none obstacles, .	A.Kn. 1787
Nolde nevere write in none of his sermons . . .	B.ML. 87
He nolde slepen in noon hous, . . . . .	B.Th. 2100
whether he wole werke by that conseil or noon. .	B.Mel. 2270-5
Ne noon so grey a goos gooth in the lake, . . .	D.WB. 269
Been ther none othere of ther resemblances . .	D.WB. 368
But now kan no man se none elves mo, . . . . .	D.WB. 864
To noon of us, hir vertuous lyyryng, . . . . .	D.WB. 1122
To thy subgitz do noon oppressoun, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1990
In ech estaat, for ther escapeth noon; . . . . .	E.Cl. 123
Ne children sholde I none upon hire geten; . .	E.Mch. 1437
That noon of hem none argumentes make . . .	E.Mch. 1619
Noon hyer was he whan she redy was, . . . . .	F.Sq. 387
That ther nys tygre, ne noon so cruel beest, .	F.Sq. 419
Ye shul it lerne, wher-so ye wole or noon; . .	F.Fkl. 778
I knew on hir non other lak, . . . . .	BD. 937
I wil non other medecyne ne lore, . . . . .	Anel. 244
'And, syn that noon loveth hir so wel as I, . .	PF. 435
they yeven no beaute of dignyte to noone othere.	Bo.3. p.4. 715-20
thanne nis ther none for-lyved wyght or . . .	Bo.3. m.6. 780-5
eek that men wenen ne haven none soules, . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
thou, naught with noone rescouns y-taken . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
foreyne thinges, ne ne rescoveth noone straunge	
thinges . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
nor I-schet withinne none boundes. . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50

<b>None (specimens)—Continued</b>	
But whether that she children hadde or non, . .	TC.1. 132
N' in his desir none othere sounes bredde . . .	TC.1. 465
That, as that day, ther dorste non withstande, .	TC.2. 202
N'avantour, seith men, certeyn, he is non; . .	TC.2. 724
My lif to save, and for non hope of mede, . . .	TC.3. 415
And, parde, harm may ther be non ne sinne; .	TC.3. 913
Now yeldeth you, for other bote is non!"— . .	TC.3. 1208
"Think not on smert, and thou shalt fele non!"	TC.4. 466
Artow for her and for non other born? . . . .	TC.4. 1095
'For in this world ther liveth lady non, . . . .	TC.4. 1646
There as ther dwelleth creature non . . . . .	LGW. 2164
But utterly hyt may none other be, . . . . .	LGW. 2323
No pride, non envye, non avaryce, . . . . .	Form.A. 53
To you, my purse, and to noon other wyght .	Purse. 1
<b>None</b> see <b>Naam</b> , <b>Neen</b> , <b>Noskinnes</b>	
<b>Nones</b> see <b>Nonce</b>	
<b>Nonius</b>	
a consul of Rome that hyghte Nomyus . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
al were this Nomyus set in . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
<b>Nono</b>	
<i>Augustinus de Civitate Dei</i> , libro 9° . . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
cause of thraldom is for synne. <i>Genesis 9°</i> .	I.Pars. 755-60
<b>Non-power</b>	
ryght on the same syde noun-power entreth . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
<b>Nonum</b>	
'O quam perpetua.'—Metrum 9 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
<b>Noon</b>	
And after noon, boom with the senatur . . . .	B.ML. 1044
The moone, that at noon was thilke day . . . .	E.Mch. 1885
The fourthe day complest from noon to noon, .	E.Mch. 1893
And after noon ful sleightly Pandarus . . . . .	TC.2. 1185
An hundred eithe a-twixen noon and prime, .	TC.5. 472
Til it was noon they stoden for to see . . . . .	TC.5. 1114
'For aught I wot, bifor noon sikerly . . . . .	TC.5. 1122
And after noon than maystow come ayen.' . .	TC.5. 1130
hours of noon til oon of the klokke next. . . .	Astr. 145-50
day at noon 38 degrees of height; . . . . .	Astr. 266-70
fro the sonnes altitude at none the nombre .	Astr. 270-2
altitude of the sonne at noon, and take . . . .	Astr. 272-7
10 minutes of height at none, and his . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
altitude at none; than leveth there 38 degrees	Astr. 272-7
that we clepen oure none, as to thilke . . . .	Astr. 355-62
<b>Noot</b>	
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle. .	A.Prol. 284
I noot which was the fynere of men two,— . .	A.Kn. 1039
I noot wher she be womman or goddesse, . . .	A.Kn. 1101
But he noot which the righte way is thider, . .	A.Kn. 1263
I noot which hath the woffuller mester; . . . .	A.Kn. 1340
And seyde, I noot, I saugh hym heere nat wirche	A.Mil. 3664
'Spek, sweete bryd, I noot nat where thou art.' .	A.Mil. 3805
And certein gold, I noot what quantitee; . . .	B.ML. 242
But in what wise certeinly I noot. . . . .	B.ML. 892
'I noot,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John!	B.ML. 1019
grevously that I noot what to doone.' . . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
But why, ne how, noot I that thou were slawe.	B.Mk. 3596
I noot never what, and als of a "tragedie" . .	B.NP. 3973
Noot I nat why, ne what myschaunce it eyled, .	B.NP. 4290
But for I noot to whom it myght displese, . .	B.NP. 4450
He noot how soome that he shal been afered; .	C.Doe. 284
That oother answerde, 'I noot how that may be;	C.Pard. 816
Awaiting on a lord, and he noot where. . . .	D.Sum. 2052
The hors vanysshed, I noot in what manere, .	F.Sq. 342
A poudre,—noot I wher-of that it was . . . .	G.CY. 1148
Noot I nat why, that me were levere alepe . .	H.Mcp. 23
he noot whanne, where, ne how; . . . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
So I noot what is best to do. . . . .	BD. 29
So moche embosed, I not now what. . . . .	BD. 353
I not how ye myghte have do bet.' . . . .	BD. 1043
I not wher it were the werste. . . . .	BD. 1173
I not wel how that I began, . . . . .	BD. 1202
Is in affray, and not to whom to pleyne. . . .	Mars. 214
And of al this I not to whom me pleyne. . . .	Comp.L. 47
And of al this I noot to whom me pleyne. . .	Anel. 237
I noot, my wit is al aweye. . . . .	Anel. 319
ther lakketh y not what. But sey me . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
but he not by whiche path, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
ryght as a drone kan not nat by whiche . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
Of whiche delices I not what . . . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
I not how manye; of whiche children how	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
nother habite, for he not nat al, ne he ne . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
I not, ne why unwery that I feynthe. . . . .	TC.1. 410
She be, I not, which that ye do me serve; . .	TC.1. 426
If thou thus dye, and she not why it is, . . .	TC.1. 800
I not; but it is me no wonderinge. . . . .	TC.2. 35
As help me God, I not not what ye mene!"—	TC.2. 133
And gan to muttre, I not what twrely; . . .	TC.2. 541
Can he theron? For by my trouthe I not!" . .	TC.2. 1197
'And eek I not what that I sholde him seye.' .	TC.2. 1206
'And certeinly, I not if thou it wost, . . . .	TC.2. 1366
I not wher ye the more thank me conne! . .	TC.2. 1466
I not not what ye wile that I seye.'— . . .	TC.3. 121
'My gode myn, I not I for-why ne how . . .	TC.3. 1009
N'ot I not not what, at dere ynough a rishe, .	TC.3. 1161
'What shal I don? For certes I not how, . . .	TC.3. 1478
'I not myself not wisely what it is; . . . . .	TC.3. 1653
N'ot I how long or short it was bitwene . . .	TC.4. 36
'I not on you who that this charge leyde; . .	TC.4. 180
I not; but, as for me, my litel tonge, . . . .	TC.4. 801
That I not whos opinioun I may holde. . . .	TC.4. 973

# Noot—Continued

I n'ot if pees shal evere-mo bitide;	TC.4. 1464
N'ot I not why, but out of more replit	TC.5. 137
I n'ot, allas! Why let ich her to go?	TC.5. 278
Men seyn—I n'ot—that she yaf him her herte.	TC.5. 1050
N'ot I not how, but sin that I was wrought	TC.5. 1167
I noot: but who-so of these miracles	HF.1. 12
I noot y-wys; but God, thou wost!	HF.2. 474
Som newe thynges, I not what.	HF.3. 797
And som sayde, 'I not never what.'	HF.3. 1058
Ne I not who serveth Leef, ne who the Flour.	LGW. 193
I not where he be now a renagat	LGW.G. 401
I not with hem if ther went any mo;	LGW. 1227
But which I n'ot; wherefore I wol be sikier.	LGW. 2680
I not what of hir nose descryve,	RR. 865
I not where I seye well or nought,	RR. 2617 <i>em</i>
Ne no man [not], and sooth it is,	RR. 3179 <i>em</i>
And I not where to fynde a leche	RR. 4817
But I not where it wole awayle,	RR. 5191
I note where thou me leven shal.	RR. 5407
He note if ye wole worche hym woo.	RR. 6052
I note no prelate may dono so,	RR. 6367
I not where he hidede any more.	RR. 7598

# Noot see Wot

## Nor (specimens)

In siknesse nor in meschie to visite	A.Prol. 493
There nas baillif, ne hierde, nor oother hyne,	A.Prol. 603
Neither to been y-buried nor y-brent,	A.Kn. 946
In which ther dwelleth neither man nor best,	A.Kn. 1976
Of Goddes pryvetee, nor of his wyf;	A.Mil. 3164
This wyf was nat aferd nor affrayed,	B.Sh. 1590
Pryvee nor apert, thanne wolde they never fyne	D.WB. 1136
Nor of swiche japes wol I nat be shryven.	D.Fri. 1440
Ne nempned she, in earnest nor in game.	E.Ci. 1111
Or what may been youre helpe; for West nor Est	F.Sq. 459
For nother to cold nor hoot it nas,	BD. 342
Had that swete, that boon nor brekke	BD. 939
Was nevere man nor woman yit begete	TC.1. 977
Here no noise of reynes nor of thonder,	TC.3. 662
I nor this candel serven here of nought;	TC.3. 1136
And wex so maat, that joye nor penaunce	TC.4. 342
Me thinkth thus: that nought ye nor I	TC.4. 1264
Nor I am not of power for to strive	TC.5. 166
Nor in this world ther is non instrument	TC.5. 442
Sin ye with me, nor I with you may dele,	TC.5. 1595
Nor Ypermystre, or Adriane, ye twayne;	LGW. 268

## Northfolk

Of Northfolk was this Reve of which I telle,	A.Prol. 619
--	-------------

## Norice see Nurse

## Noriture see Nurture

## Normandy

With soudours of Normandye,	RR. 4234
-----------------------------	----------

## Normans

With his Normans full of janglyng;	RR. 5852
------------------------------------	----------

## Nortelrie

What for hire kynrede and hir nortelrie,	A.Rv. 3967
--	------------

## North

Fer in the North, I kan nat telle where.	A.Rv. 4015
'Bothe north and south, and also west and est,	B.M.L. 493
The playes of the North, by land and see.	B.M.L. 543
Som-tyme West and som-tyme North and South,	B.M.L. 948
And as he priketh north and est,	B.Th. 1947
Bothe est and west, north and septemtrioun;	B.Mk. 3657
Maketh that est and west, and north and south,	C.Pard. 518
'Brother,' quod he, 'fer in the north contree,	D.Fri. 1413
For by this werk south, north, ne west, ne est,	F.Fkl. 873
As wily as I say the north-north-west,	PF. 117
peples that ben under the partye of the north.)	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5

And north, as loud as any thunder,	HF.3. 591
Than hit was erst. Thus north and southe	HF.3. 985
lyne down to the bordure is clepid the North Lyne,	Astr. 25-32
from est to west, fro southe to north, fro	Astr. 60-5
Take kepe of these latitudes North and	Astr. 70-5
of the North, for ther arise by northe the est lyne.	Astr. 92-7
that ben clepid Sterres of the North arisen	Astr. 97-100
the quantite of his declynacioun north or	Astr. 222-9
after the site north or south and after the	Astr. 229-33
hys site north or south and after the quantite	Astr. 229-33
som tyme declinen north or south save oonly	Astr. 229-33
north or south fro the equinoxial.	Astr. 236-40
than is his declinacyoun north; yif it be	Astr. 240-5
from the pool artyk unto the north orisonte;	Astr. 240-5
pool artik fro oure north orisonte is 51	Astr. 245-51
and the equinoxial cercle north or south,	Astr. 262-6
the verrey north in oure orisonte generally	Astr. 289-94
the North fro the equinoxial. And these	Astr. 289-94
4 quarters . . . as . . . North, and South	Astr. 301-8
than is the north lyne north, so that thou	Astr. 301-8
whethir so they be north or south fro	Astr. 308-12
than is the planete north fro the wey of	Astr. 308-12
by northe the est and somtyme by south	Astr. 312-6
south to north; than is it divided in smale	Astr. 316-9
north or southe, or eny partie bitwene,	Astr. 322-4
of the southe lyne is the north.	Astr. 350-8
evens directe agayns from north to south	Astr. 365-8 <i>var</i>
so that his latitude be north or south	Astr. 368-71
the ecliptik north or southe. And by these	Astr. 368-71
that latitude was north upon the latitude	Astr. 371-6
Toward the north I undirstonde,	RR. 4219

## Northen

The northren lyght in at the dores shoorn,—	A.Kn. 1987
---	------------

## Northumberland

Fer in Northumberland the wawe hire caste,	B.M.L. 508
Under Alla, kyng of al Northumbrelond,	B.M.L. 578

## Northward

And northward, in a touret on the wal,	A.Kn. 1909
Of this hill, that northward lay,	HF.3. 62
declinacioun northward of the sonne, and	Astr. 65-70
clepid Northward; and alle that moevith	Astr. 70-5
and that othir northward, as plainly	Astr. 108-15
be it southward or northward, and the daies	Astr. 218-22
that thilke degre be northward fro the equinoxial,	Astr. 240-5
northward fro the equinoxial, abate than	Astr. 270-2
declinacioun is almost 20 degrees northward	Astr. 272-7
northward 4 degrees fro the ecliptik lyne.	Astr. 371-6
the zodiak, that is to seyn northward fro	Astr. 376-82

## Nory

'O! quod sche, 'my nory, schulde I	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
'O my nory,' quod sche, 'by this	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
Thanne seide sche thus: 'O my nory,'	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40

## Nose

Entuned in hir nose ful semely,	A.Prol. 123
Hire nose tretys, hir eyen greye as glas,	A.Prol. 152
Upon the cope right of his nose he hade A werte,	A.Prol. 554
His nose was heigh, his eyen bright citryn;	A.Kn. 2167
Round was his face, and camuse was his nose;	A.Rv. 3934
With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas;	A.Rv. 3974
He yexeth, and he spekeþ thurgh the nose,	A.Rv. 4151
And on the nose he smoot hym with his fest.	A.Rv. 4275
And in the floor, with nose and mouth to-broke,	A.Rv. 4277
He hadde a semely nose.	B.Th. 1919
in hir erys, in hir nose, and in hire mouth,	B.Mel. 2160-5
And thurgh thy dronke nose semeth the soun,	C.Pard. 553
Bledynge ay at his nose in dronkenesse.	C.Pard. 581
Is lyk a gold ryng in a sowes nose.	D.WB. 785
Ful sadly leye his nose shal a frere.	D.Sum. 2264
Shal holde his nose upright under the nave.	D.Sum. 2266
That he hath dronke, he spekeþ in his nose,	H.Mcp. 61
Hir nose-thirles shullen be ful of	I.Pars. 210-5
And up the nose and yen caste,	HF.3. 1062
Hir nose snorted up for tene.	RR. 157
Hir nose of good proporcioun,	RR. 545
His nose by mesure wrought ful right.	RR. 823
I not what of hir nose descryve,	RR. 865
Hir nose, hir mouth, and eyhe, and cheke	RR. 1023
Hir nose was wrought at poynt devys,	RR. 1215
His nose, his mouth, his yen shene,	RR. 1518
His nose frounced, full kirked stooðe.	RR. 3137
That so swetely smelleth in my nose.	RR. 3660
Me thinkth I fele yit in my nose	RR. 4117
I touched nose, mouth, and face;	RR. 4124

## Noskynnes

Have, and do noskynnes labour,	HF.3. 704
--------------------------------	-----------

## Nost

'Ye,' seyde he, 'thou nost what thou menest;	BD. 1136
That n'ost not that she wol ben yvele apayed	TC.4. 642
Why thou thus sorwest, sin thou n'ost not yit,	TC.4. 1101
Yet nostow not wher that they stonde.'	HF.2. 502
Right thus, and seyde, 'Nost not thou	HF.3. 957

## Noster

For nyghtes verrey the white Pater noster.	A.Mil. 3485
'Now, Pater noster, clom,' seyde Nicholas;	A.Mil. 3638
'Pater noster,' though so be that the devel ne	I.Pars. 505-10
hadde never Pater noster, but that lewed	I.Pars. 505-10
certes, in the orison of the Pater noster	I.Pars. 1035-40

## Nostrills

His noethirles blake were and wyde;	A.Prol. 557
-------------------------------------	-------------

## Nostrills see Nose, Thirles

## Not (neg. adv., specimens)

It nas not of the day yet fully pryde	A.Kn. 2576
Werkis of Goddes word, not auditours?	D.Sum. 1937
Al thogh I coude not make so wel	BD. 1159
I can not now wel counterfete	BD. 1240
That have I not, ne no thing lyk therto;	Pity. 100
Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame,	ABC. 79
Disfigurat was she, I nyl not lye;	PF. 222
As help me God, I n'ot not what ye mene!	TC.2. 133
Ye felen wel your-self that I not lye!	TC.2. 1283
To ravisshe her ne canstow not? for shame!	TC.4. 530
Were it not bet at ones for to dye	TC.5. 41
To Sarpadoun, not hennes but a mile:	TC.5. 403
But that is doon nis not to done;	HF.1. 361
Certeyn awayleth hir not a stre.	HF.1. 363
But not woot I who dide hem wirche,	HF.1. 474
Have I not preved thus symply,	HF.2. 346
That I may have not but my mete and drinke;	LGW. 2040
Thow shalt answer of two and not of oon,	LGW. 2212
Home to my contree dar I not for drede;	LGW. 2216
Hit wol not in myn armes twayne;	Prov. 6
I may the beautee of hem not sustene,	Merc.B. 2
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene.	Merc.B. 29

## Not see Nat

## Nota

And nota that this forseide right	Astr. 284-6
And nota that yf the mone shewe	Astr. 324-30
And nota that evermore of any 2 cytes	Astr. 358-62
Nota also that the arch of the equinoxial	Astr. 362-5
And nota that in this manere maist thou	Astr. 376-82



**Notability**

As for a sovereyn notabilitee. . . . . B.NP. 4399

**Notable**

With cursed Jewes, as it is notable, . . . . . B.Pri. 1875  
But known for historial thyng notable; . . . . . C.Doc. 156  
Notable of youre untrouthe and brofinesse. . . . . E.Mch. 2241  
notable conclusion after the kalenders of . . . . . Astr. 15-20

**Notaries**

Ware yow questemongers and notaries. . . . . I.Pars. 795-800

**Noched** *see* **Noched****Note**

And certainly he hadde a murye note; . . . . . A.Prol. 235  
And after that he song the "kynges noote"; . . . . . A.Mil. 3217  
But dooth his note and with the clerkes pleyde, . . . . . A.Rv. 4068  
And herked ay the wordes and the noote, . . . . . B.Pri. 1711  
Fro word to word, acordynge with the note. . . . . B.Pri. 1737  
songen . . . servyse By note, that ever man, I trowe, . . . . . BD. 303  
Withoute note, withoute song; . . . . . BD. 472  
The note, I trowe, y-maked was in Fraunce; . . . . . PF. 677  
parchemyn that ne hath no figure ne note . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1805-10

Though al this town cri'de on this thing by note, . . . . . TC.4. 635  
And ryng this folkes werk by note, . . . . . HF.3. 630  
or ellis of the first moveable. And note that the . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
of A from the orisonte, and note as wel . . . . . Astr. 251-8  
the list, and note wel the quarter of the . . . . . Astr. 301-8  
label, and note wel that nombre; . . . . . Astr. 301-8  
clepid a planete, and note it wel; . . . . . Astr. 330-7  
fixe that thou knowist, and note it wel . . . . . Astr. 330-7  
forseide planete and note it wel; for truste . . . . . Astr. 330-7  
By note made faire servyse . . . . . RR. 609

**Note** *see* **Neot****Noted**

soone have noted and spoken of the . . . . . I.Pars. 410-5

**Noteful**

to seyn, by noteful sciences). And thus . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30-5  
of dignitees of planetes, and other notefull thinges, . . . . . Astr. 20-5

**Notes**

To fynde out mery crafty notes; . . . . . BD. 319  
notes of soth I-covered? (That is to . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1730-5

to the figures and to the notes of bodies withoute-forth, . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1810-5

suffrith and receyveth the notes and the figures . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1815-20

it-self, and addith tho spesces to the notes . . . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1815-20

Dauncis of love and mery notes. . . . . RR. 508

For in Loreyn her notes bee . . . . . RR. 767

He wolde seyn with notes newe . . . . . RR. 4253

**Nother**

For nother to cold nor hoot it nas, . . . . . BD. 342  
He made hit nouthur tough ne queynite, . . . . . BD. 530  
Ne nouthur yelw, ne broun it nas, . . . . . BD. 856  
Of which Arcite had nother routhe ne tene; . . . . . Anel. 179  
Alas! and is ther now nother word ne chere, . . . . . Anel. 253  
in neyther nother habite, for he not nat al, ne he ne . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1740-5

'I shal don thus: sin nother swerd ne darte . . . . . TC.4. 771

Me thinketh thus: that nouthur ye nor I . . . . . TC.4. 1264

I nam witholden yit with never nother. . . . . LGW. 192

**Nother** *see* **Neither****Nothing**

Men seyn thus, "Sende the wise and sey nothyng"; . . . . . A.Mil. 3598  
for ther nys nothyng in this world that he . . . . . B.Mel. 2950-5  
He nolde suffre nothyng of my list; . . . . . D.WB. 633  
And yet ne wan I nothyng in this day; . . . . . D.Fri. 1477  
Heere wyne I nothyng upon cariage.' . . . . D.Fri. 1570  
And for that nothyng of hir olde gere . . . . . E.Cl. 372  
He went his wey, as hym nothyng ne roghte, . . . . . E.Cl. 685  
In ydel, as men seyn, ye nothyng make; . . . . . F.Fkl. 867  
He was despayred, nothyng dorste he seye, . . . . . F.Fkl. 943  
Nothyng list hym to been ymaginatyf, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1064  
The prest supposede nothyng but wel . . . . . G.CY. 1283 *var*  
Bord ne man, ne nothyng elles. . . . . BD. 74  
In her ne myghte nothyng been amended. . . . . Anel. 84  
But he was double in love, and nothyng pleyne, . . . . . Anel. 87  
But nothyng thenketh the fals as doth the trowe. . . . . Anel. 105  
That she nyl hidden nothyng from her knyght, . . . . . Anel. 117  
'Of long servyse avaunte I me nothyng . . . . . PF. 470  
bien nothyng fructifyenge nor profitable, . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30  
myne ententes were nothyng endamaged. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30-5  
And ther-fore doute the nothyng, for of . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
that nothyng that is engendred nys . . . . . Bo.2. m.3.  
355-60

he ne may over that nothyng more desire. . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
to avarice knowge sufficeth nothyng. . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
quod he, "thow nart nothyng elles to . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
that hym ne laketh nothyng?" . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805-10  
nys nothyng that may be doon. For yif . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1185-90

wist byforn, and that nothyng may be . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
thane is ther nothyng that it ne bytydeth . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5  
into tyme comynge), ne ther nis nothyng . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5  
And eft the Grekes founden nothyng softe The folk of . . . . . TC.1. 137  
Ye seyn, ye nothyng elles me requere?"— . . . . . TC.2. 473  
Therto we wretched women nothyng conne . . . . . TC.2. 782  
And seyde, "He which that nothyng undertaketh, . . . . . TC.2. 807  
Nothyng acheveth, be him loth or dere." . . . . . TC.2. 808  
Defamen Love, as nothyng of him knowe: . . . . . TC.2. 860

**Nothing—Continued**

Than were I ded, ther mighte it nothing weyve! . . . . . TC.2. 1050  
Yit of him-selven nothing wolde I reeche, . . . . . TC.2. 1473  
Of swiche sikkes coude he nothing blinne. . . . . TC.3. 1365  
For aught I wot, for nothing elles is . . . . . TC.5. 1269 *var*  
To chaumbre he wente of nothyng took he hede . . . . . TC.5. 202 *var*  
That for his sorwe nothing of it roughte? . . . . . TC.5. 450  
Hadde he that night: nothing to slepe him leste! . . . . . TC.5. 1106  
Nothyng so swift, lo, as she is! . . . . . HF.1. 350  
For she desired nothing elles, . . . . . HF.1. 425  
And nothyng nedith hit parde . . . . . HF.2. 67  
Ne of nothyng elles that God made; . . . . . HF.2. 138  
'Hit is nothyng wil beten thee, . . . . . HF.2. 538  
Be famous good, and nothyng nolde . . . . . HF.3. 690  
That nys nothyng the entent of myn labour; . . . . . LGW.G. 78  
The maistrise of my witte, and nothyng I . . . . . LGW. 88  
For nothing ellis, and I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 181  
'For thow,' quod he, 'art therto nothing able. . . . . LGW. 320  
Him thoughte ther was nothing to him so due . . . . . LGW. 603  
'And thogh that nothing save the deth only . . . . . LGW. 896  
Nothing as now, but that we very be, . . . . . LGW. 1494  
She feleth nothyng, neither foule ne feyre. . . . . LGW. 1618  
I wol not worde no foryift for nothyng.' . . . . . LGW. 1853  
Of al thys holde he lovede nothyng so; . . . . . LGW. 2282  
Ther doth no wyght nothyng so resonable, . . . . . Ven. 35  
Right as a mirour nothyng may enpresse . . . . . W.Unc. 8  
I praye nothyng what ever they se. . . . . RR. 2430  
To graunte hym nothyng but a kisse. . . . . RR. 3729  
Thou saydest he awayed nothyng . . . . . RR. 7521  
Ye sayde nothyng sothe of that; . . . . . RR. 7523

**Nothing** *see* **No, Thing****Notifications**

notificacions that ben I-hid undir the . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1730-5

**Notified**

And notified is thurgh-out the toun . . . . . B.ML. 256  
pride is greetly notified in holdynge of greet meynne . . . . . I.Pars. 435-40

**Notify**

and debonaire, yet notifye them in hire . . . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
And every word gan for to notifye; . . . . . TC.2. 1591

**Notus**

the vyolent wynd Nothus scorklith, and baketh the . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520-5  
whan the wynd Nothus leteth his plowngy . . . . . Bo.3. m.1.  
615-20

**Notwithstanding**

And not-withstandyng al his suffisaunce . . . . . Ven. 17

**Nouches**

And sette hire ful of nouches grete and smale. . . . . E.Cl. 382  
And they were set as thikke of nouchis . . . . . HF.3. 260

**Nouches** *see* **Ouche****Nothing** (*specimens*)

His arwes drouped noght with fetheres lowe— . . . . . A.Prol. 107  
For thogh a wydwe hadde noght a sho, . . . . . A.Prol. 253  
Noght o word spak he moore than was neede, . . . . . A.Prol. 304  
He was a shepherde, and noght a mercenarie; . . . . . A.Prol. 514  
To doon yow ese, and it shal coste noght. . . . . A.Prol. 768  
Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . . . . . A.Prol. 785  
But tak it noght, I prey yow, in desdeyn; . . . . . A.Prol. 789  
For I dar noght bknowe myn owene name; . . . . . A.Kn. 1556  
Now highte I Philostrate, noght worth a myte. . . . . A.Kn. 1558  
Se how they blede! be they noght wel arrayed? . . . . . A.Kn. 1801  
This is to seyn, she may noght have bothe, . . . . . A.Kn. 1839  
Why sholde I noght as wel eek telle yow al . . . . . A.Kn. 1967  
Noght was forgotten by the infortune of Marte, . . . . . A.Kn. 2021  
I am so confus that I kan noght seye. . . . . A.Kn. 2230  
Ther lakked noght to doon hir sacrificie. . . . . A.Kn. 2280  
Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-rede. . . . . A.Kn. 2449  
But al for noght; he was brought to the stake. . . . . A.Kn. 2648  
He nolde answer for noght that myghte falle. . . . . A.Mil. 3418  
In salte see, al-thogh I se noght how . . . . . B.ML. 830  
He noght forgat to yeve the leeste page . . . . . B.Sh. 1236  
hath hyd thynges that they wiste noght, . . . . . B.Mel. 2270-5  
hir conseil vile and noght worth, yet han . . . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
Noght Charles-Olyvver, that took ay heede . . . . . B.Mk. 3577  
He herde it wel, but he ne spak right noght, . . . . . B.Mk. 3616  
Noght helpeth it to tellen his sentence; . . . . . B.NP. 3992  
To do that same thyng, or do it noght, . . . . . B.NP. 4437  
Pigmalion? Noght, though he ay forge and bete, . . . . . C.Doc. 14  
The mary, for they caste noght away . . . . . C.Pard. 542  
Is noght thyn housbonde"; thus seyde he certeyn. . . . . D.WB. 19  
Trusteth right wel, they were nat maad for noght. . . . . D.WB. 118  
For myn entente is noght but for to pleye, . . . . . D.WB. 192  
But al for noght, I sette noght an hawe . . . . . D.WB. 659  
I nolde noght forbere hym in no cas. . . . . D.WB. 665  
And neer the feend he drough, as noght ne were, . . . . . D.Fri. 1549  
Thou woldest han our labour al for noght; . . . . . D.Sum. 1971  
Ne of hir doghter noght a word spak she. . . . . E.Cl. 606  
I have noght had no part of children twayne, . . . . . E.Cl. 650  
Ful wel corrected, ne ther lakked noght, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1274  
They nolde encense ne sacrificie right noght, . . . . . G.SN. 395  
Supposynge noght but treuth, sooth to seyn, . . . . . G.CY. 1285  
He semed frendly to hem that knewe hym noght, . . . . . G.CY. 1302  
The copier teyne, noght knowynge this preest, . . . . . G.CY. 1324  
That, sooth to saye, he saw me noght; . . . . . BD. 460  
Noght al the remedies of Ovyde; . . . . . BD. 567  
Noght Ypocras, ne Calyven; . . . . . BD. 571  
Symple, of goode mochel, noght to wyde, . . . . . BD. 860  
For at my knowynge, I do noght why, . . . . . Comp.L. 109  
I wepe, I wake, I faste; al helpeth noght; . . . . . Anel. 293  
And of al this right noght, ywys, ye reache; . . . . . Anel. 335

# **Nought (specimens) —Continued**

For sira, ne takoh nought a-gref, I preye, . . .	PF. 543
But sooth is seyd, "a fool can nought be stille," . . .	PF. 574
yif hadde I nought disservyd of the . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
thei hadden power nought to han bytyd, . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
That everich other charge he sette at nought; . . .	TC.1. 444
Ek of the day ther passed nought an houre . . .	TC.1. 456
And the right nought, yit al is seyd or shal; . . .	TC.2. 46
'But for to save his lif, and elles nought, . . .	TC.2. 575
That erst was no thing, into nought it torneth. . .	TC.2. 798
Of which she nought agroos, ne no-thing smerte; . . .	TC.2. 936
On me is nought along thyn yvel fare! . . .	TC.2. 1001
And rid forth by the place, as nought ne were; . . .	TC.2. 1013
I nor this candel serven here of nought; . . .	TC.3. 1136
That 'certeinliche I am aboute nought . . .	TC.5. 100
God help me so, I counthe hem nought a bene! . . .	TC.5. 363
But lef no drem, for it is nought to done! . . .	TC.5. 378
For he that nought n'assayeth, naught n'acheveth! . . .	TC.5. 784
Ye shal wel knowen that I nought ne lye, . . .	TC.5. 900
'But, hardly, it n'is not al for nought . . .	TC.5. 1164
And nought to every man liche even; . . .	HF.1. 10
'Soun is nought but eyr y-broken, . . .	HF.2. 257
Hit nedeth nought eft thes to teche. . .	HF.2. 564
And fond me lous, and nought y-holde, . . .	HF.3. 196
And Priamus, the kyng, fardon and noight; . . .	LGW. 939
And sayede, 'Drede the noight, for I am here!' . . .	LGW. 1742
But al for noight, for thus she seyde anon: . . .	LGW. 1851
And gropeth in the bed, and fonde ryght noight. . .	LGW. 2186
yif hir leste, Or leste noight, he bad hir for to reate; . . .	LGW. 2313
Made thes of noight, and in especial . . .	Truth. 25
Can I nought doon ne saye that may you lyke? . . .	Comp.A. 8

## **Nought see Naught**

## **Noun- see Non-**

## **Nourish**

develes norices, that norissen his children . . .	I.Pars. 610-5
wolden fedyn and norysen hym with . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
on-gentil but if he noryssech his corage un-to vices . . .	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5

## **Nourished**

But she were wel y-norissed and a mayde, . . .	A.Rv. 3948
Fortune hath norissed me fro my childhede, and . . .	B.Mel. 2635-40
Fortune hath norissed yow fro youre . . .	B.Mel. 2640-5
that is norissed by Fortune she maketh . . .	B.Mel. 2645-50
that he nys nat wel y-norissed, ne wel . . .	B.Mel. 2700-5
But norissed in an emperours halle. . .	E.Cl. 399
ben norissed in the studies or scoles of . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
'that whilom, norissed with my melk . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
I norissed the with my richesess, and . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300

hir) whan sche accoyede the and the noryside the . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
remounted and norysched me with the . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
the erthe hath noryschid it in his lowe . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
clyven and ben norisschid to roches. But the . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30

The best y-norissed ek that mighte be, . . .	TC.5. 821
<b>Nourisheth</b>	
reste norisseth and causeth manye vices." . . .	B.Mel. 2780-5
that norisseth rancour in herte, as . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
but he hath no children, and norisseth his rycheesses . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
This a-temprance norysceth and bryngeth forth . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60

And norishith hem in ignorance. . .	RR. 5466
<b>Nourishing</b>	
But of greet norissynge and digestible. . .	A.Prol. 437
'Loo the ook, that hath so long a norissynge . . .	A.Kn. 3017
For she is fostred in hire norissynge . . .	E.Cl. 1040
cleped norissynge of synne, and occasion . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
the norissynge of synne that is in his . . .	I.Pars. 345-50
is thilke norissynge of synne of which I . . .	I.Pars. 350-5
I have greet norissynge of this hele, and . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
be to the norissynge of beesit; and yif . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5

<b>Nourishings</b>	
maladye, but they ben a maner norisschynge of thi . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
borwe, . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
But for as mochel as the norisschynge of my resouns . . .	
drawen alle here noryschynge by here rootes, ryght . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
as thei . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5

axid, but if so were that the noryschynge . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
But although the norysynge of dite of . . .	

<b>Novel</b>	
And loven novelrie of propre kynde, . . .	F.Sq. 619
Or maisterful, or loven novelrye. . .	TC.2. 756

<b>Novelty</b>	
Mo murmurs, and mo novelryes, . . .	HF.2. 178

<b>Novelty</b>	
For they were glad, right for the noveltee, . . .	E.Cl. 1004

<b>November</b>	
Augustus, September, October, November, . . .	Astr. 45-50
31, September 30, October 31, November . . .	Astr. 50-7

<b>Noice</b>	
No poure cloysterer, ne no novys, . . .	B.Mk. 3129

<b>Novimus</b>	
'Novimus quantas dedit.'—Metrum 6 . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20

<b>Now (specimen)</b>	
Now is nat that of God a ful fair grace . . .	A.Prol. 573
Now up, now down, as boket in a welle. . .	A.Kn. 1533
Go now thy way, I have no lenger space . . .	A.Mil. 3596

# **Now (specimens) —Continued**

Lat as now if this place may suffice, . . .	A.Rv. 4123
Donegild answerde, 'As now, at this tyme, nay; . . .	B.Mel. 740
'Nowe, good men,' quod our Hoste, 'herkneþ me, . . .	B.Sh. 1174
And fare now wel, myn owne coayn deere, . . .	B.Sh. 1469
'Now, sire,' quod dame Prudence, . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10
'Now, sire, if men wolde axe me why . . .	B.Mel. 2505-600
Now, goode men, I pray yow herkneþ alle; . . .	B.NP. 4592
Now wol I speken of my fourthe housbonde. . .	D.WB. 452
Ne was I never er now, wydwe ne wyf, . . .	D.Fri. 1619
'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now? . . .	D.Sum. 2229
But now to purpos, —er that dayes eighte . . .	E.Mch. 2132
She swowneth now and now for lakke of blood, . . .	F.Sq. 430
I wol namore as now speke of hir ryng . . .	F.Sq. 652
Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a crowe . . .	H.Mcp. 130
Now, as for to speken of the frate coveteise, . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
'Now, goode sire,' quod I tho, . . .	BD. 1125
'Now!' quod he, and stynte anon. . .	BD. 1298
She sent him now to londe, now to shippe, . . .	Anel. 194
I yewe hit up for now and evermore; . . .	Anel. 343
But now to purpos as of this matere, — . . .	PF. 26
'Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, . . .	PF. 680
and grene, conforten nowe the sorful . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
I trowe nat now that I be unpargal to the strokes . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
Now here, now there; for no devocioun . . .	TC.1. 187
Now artow hent! Now gnaw thyn owne cheyne! . . .	TC.1. 509
Now, for the love of me, my nece dere, . . .	TC.2. 1210
'Now speke, now prey, now pitously compleyne! . . .	TC.2. 1499
'Now have I told what peril he is inne; . . .	TC.3. 911
Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere, . . .	TC.3. 975
'Now speke to me, for it am I, Criseyde!' — . . .	TC.3. 1112
'And now,' quod she, 'that I have don you smerte, . . .	TC.3. 1182
'N' had I or now, my swete herte dere, . . .	TC.3. 1210
My thridde book now ende ich in this wise; . . .	TC.3. 1818
But now or nevere, yif it like yow, . . .	TC.4. 101
Now here, now there, y-darted to the herte, . . .	TC.4. 240
That she wolde it as now for yvel take. . .	TC.4. 606
Now, for the love of Cynthea the shene, . . .	TC.4. 1608
Now this, now that, so faste imagine, . . .	TC.5. 454
And beren him now up, now down, . . .	HF.2. 439
To have of me good fame as now. . .	HF.3. 527
Lat now,' quod she, 'thy trumpe goon, . . .	HF.3. 580
As I shal telle thee right now. . .	HF.3. 702
Now whether was that a wondyr thyng, or non, . . .	LGW. 194
Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowe! . . .	LGW. 1383
Let see now, darstow taken this viage? . . .	LGW. 1450
Which were as now to longe for me to write. . .	LGW. 1679
That wol I seyne, al were he now my brother, — . . .	LGW. 2392
But for thys ende I speke thys as now, . . .	LGW. 2397
That hyt be nowe the grettest prise of alle, . . .	LGW. 2534

## **Now see Nowthe**

## **Nowadays see Days**

## **Nowel(is) see Noel(s)**

## **Nowhere**

Ther nas no man nowher so vertuous. . .	A.Prol. 251
So greet a purchasour was nowher noon. . .	A.Prol. 318
Nowher so biay a man as he ther nas, . . .	A.Prol. 321
A better envyned man was nowher noon. . .	A.Prol. 342
Was nowher such a worthy vavasour. . .	A.Prol. 360
A better preest I trowe that nowher noon ys; . . .	A.Prol. 524
Shul ye nowher fynden difference . . .	B.Mel. 2152 var
was no wher noon in al this world to seeke . . .	B.Mk. 3492 var
I feeke me nowher hoor but on myn heed; . . .	E.Mch. 1464
So fair a gardyn woot I nowher noon, . . .	E.Mch. 2030
That ther was nowher in no region . . .	F.Sq. 14
That ther was nowher swich another man. . .	F.Sq. 27
He is so variaunt, he abit nowhere. . .	G.CY. 1175
Was nowher herd yet half so swete, . . .	BD. 315
Thise huntres conne hym nowher see. . .	BD. 540
nevere cesen no where amonges no maner . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
Is nowher hool, as writen clerkes wise. . .	TC.1. 961
Thy pouring in wol no-wher lete hem dwelle! . . .	TC.3. 1460
No-wher to gen, —but on the morwe he wente . . .	TC.5. 286
This Eolus no-wher abood, . . .	HF.3. 512
That no-wher was ther suche another sighte, . . .	LGW. 1429
So derke hyt was, he kouthe no-wher go, . . .	LGW. 2415
But no where wolde I reste me, . . .	RR. 1347
A trewer felowe was no wher noon. . .	RR. 3347
I wone no where but in hem tway; . . .	RR. 6143

## **Nowhere see Where**

## **Nowthe**

But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe, — . . .	A.Prol. 462
But trewely it sate her wel right nouth. . .	TC.1. 985

## **Noy(e)**

I suffre noye and moshe payne. . .	RR. 3772
To noyen me be so curious? . . .	RR. 4416

## **Noyous**

that 'musik in wepyng is a noyous thyng'; . . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
a man dispiseth noyouse thyngis . . .	I.Pars. 725-30

Thou art noyous for to carie, . . .	HF.2. 66
First softe and aftir noious; . . .	RR. 3230

A, that is a full noyous thyng! . . .	RR. 4449
---------------------------------------	----------

## **Nubibus**

'Nubibus atris condita.'—Metrum 7 . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
---	------------------

## **Number**

The staat, tharray, the nombre, and eek the cause . . .	A.Prol. 716
That in hir nombre gyle were ther noon, . . .	A.Kn. 2596
the gretter nombre, and there been ye condenced. . .	B.Mel. 2445-50
alwey fynde a gretter nombre of foolcs . . .	B.Mel. 2445-50



# Number—Continued

men take moore reward to the nombre than to the . . .	B.Mel. 2445-50
damages with-out nombre, of which we . . .	B.Mel. 2575-80
whan a man considereth the nombre of his defaultes . . .	B.Mel. 2685-90
seken, ne I nam nat of the nombre of right parfitmen, . . .	B.Mel. 2710-5
nombre of felawes and freendes; and if . . .	B.Mel. 2745-50
world lyen nat in greet nombre or multitude . . .	B.Mel. 2845-50
greet nombre and a greter multitude of folk . . .	B.Mel. 2845-50
nombre of peple, but it come from oure . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5
Upon this nombre diffinioun. . .	D.WB. 25
But of no nombre menciuun made he, . . .	D.WB. 32
Shal parfoune up the nombre of his covent. . .	D.Sum. 2261
without nombre been synnes, as seith Seint . . .	I.Para. 380-5
kan outrelly telle the nombre of twiggis . . .	I.Para. 390-5
mynde the nombre and the greetnesse of . . .	I.Para. 1000-5
If they be crafty, rekene and nombre . . .	BD. 439
And telle of every thinge the nombre,— . . .	BD. 440
myseyes and grevances out of nombre! . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
of the nombre of which accours, oon Basilus, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
withouten nombre, to which . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
whiche the peple withouten nombre dreden. . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
the nombre and the maner of thi . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
consider the nowmbre and the maner of thy bliesses . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
in the nowmbre of thi richesnes? So that by . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
selve nowmbre of yeeris, and eek as . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
mowen be put in the nombre of thinges . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
Thanne nys nat yvel of the nombre of thinges . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
ther waxen othere doutes withoute nombre, . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
But yif it like unto the, lat us nombren hem . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
teche the a certain nombre of conclusions . . .	Astr. 1-5
the nombre of the degrees of thoo signes be . . .	Astr. 40-5
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also . . .	Astr. 45-50
with longe strikes fro 5 to 5, and the nombre . . .	Astr. 45-50
dividid in the same nombre as every othir . . .	Astr. 60-5
certain nombre of sterres fixes, with her . . .	Astr. 92-7
inne that nombre, that is to seyn neer . . .	Astr. 150-6
Knowe the nombre of the degrees in the . . .	Astr. 185-8
marke the nombre of that same altitude in . . .	Astr. 211-5
cache him anon right in the same nombre of altitude . . .	Astr. 222-9
oo nombre, this is to seyn as many degrees as . . .	Astr. 251-8
a nombre of bothe these altitudes; . . .	Astr. 262-6
than and abate half that nombre, and take . . .	Astr. 262-6
and abate the nombre of that same . . .	Astr. 266-70
than is the remenaunt of the nombre that . . .	Astr. 266-70
fro the sonnes altitude at none the nombre of his . . .	Astr. 270-2
declinacioun, . . .	Astr. 288-9
Rekene than the nombre of degrees in the . . .	Astr. 288-9
than the nombre of degrees in the bordur . . .	Astr. 289-94
label, and note wel that nombre; . . .	Astr. 301-8
thilke nombre of houres in the bordure of . . .	Astr. 319-22
But I ne can the nombre telle . . .	RR. 1412
Of my disease ther is no nombre, . . .	RR. 4481
For tweyne of nombre is bet than thre . . .	RR. 5259
Of hertly freendis so grete nombre . . .	RR. 5433

# Numbered

thynges ben ordeyned and nombred; . . .	I.Para. 215-20
'Have I nat nombred and seid,' quod sche, 'that . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
that alle power is to be nombred among thinges . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
Of hem that nombred ben unto thy grace, . . .	TC.3. 1269

# Numbers

Hath knyht, with evene nombres of a-cord, . . .	PF. 381
---	---------

# O (adv.)

But that was infinit for ay and o; . . .	TC.2. 1083
--	------------

# O (prep.)

Right with the word, alwey o-point to pace. . .	TC.4. 1153
Myn herte which that is o-point to breste. . .	TC.4. 1638
Ayein the sonne li'ht, o-point to dye, . . .	TC.5. 1285

# O (interj., specimens)

O deere coeyn Palamon, quod he, . . .	A.Kn. 1234
Thanne seyde he, 'O cruel goddes that governe . . .	A.Kn. 1303
O Cupide, out of alle charitee! . . .	A.Kn. 1623
O regne, that wolt no felawe have with thee! . . .	A.Kn. 1624
O Ypermestra, Penelope, Alceste, . . .	B.M.L. 75
O hateful harm! condicion of povertie! . . .	B.M.L. 99
O riche marchauns, ful of wele been yee, . . .	B.M.L. 122
O serpent, under femynnytye, . . .	B.M.L. 360
O feyned woman, al that may confounde . . .	B.M.L. 362
O Sathan, envious syn thilke day . . .	B.M.L. 365
O sodeyn wol that ever art successour . . .	B.M.L. 421
O my Custance, ful of benygnytee, . . .	B.M.L. 446
O messenger, fulfid of drunkenesse! . . .	B.M.L. 771
O Donegild! I ne have noon English digne . . .	B.M.L. 772
Fy, mannyeh, fy,—O nay, by God, I lye,— . . .	B.M.L. 788
'O myghty God, if that it be thy wille, . . .	B.M.L. 813
'O foule lust of luxurie, lo, thyn endel! . . .	B.M.L. 925
Our Hoste answerde, 'O Jankyng, be ye there? . . .	B.Sh. 1172
'O deere coeyn myn, Daun John,' she sayde, . . .	B.Sh. 1288
'O Lord, our Lord, thy name how mervellous . . .	B.Pri. 1643
O mooder mayde! O mayde mooder fre! . . .	B.Pri. 1657
Up swal, and seide, 'O Hebrayk peple, allas! . . .	B.Pri. 1750
And seyde, 'O deere child, I haise thee, . . .	B.Pri. 1835

# Numbers—Continued

by nombres (of acontynge in astronomye). . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
byndest . . . by nombres proportionables, that the . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
cooledge . . .	Astr. 1-5
lerne sciences touching nombres and proporciouns; . . .	Astr. 40-5
nombres of Augryn that dividen thilke . . .	Astr. 50-7
compounded of diverse nombres of daies, . . .	
<b>Nun</b>	
Ther was also a Nonne, a Prioresse, . . .	A.Prol. 118
Another Nonne with hire hadde she . . .	A.Prol. 163
And now a nonne, and now Abbess; . . .	RR. 6350
<b>Nunc</b>	
'Nunc omnes pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10 . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
<b>Nunnery</b>	
She was y-fostred in a nonnerye, . . .	A.Rv. 3946
That she hadde lerned in the nonnerie. . . .	A.Rv. 3968
<b>Nuns</b>	
The prologue of the Nonnes preestes tale . . .	B.NP. head
And seyde unto the Nonnes Preest anon, . . .	B.NP. 3999
Heere bigynneth the Nonnes Preestes Tale . . .	B.NP. head
'Sire Nonnes Preest,' oure Hooste seide anon, . . .	B.NP. 4637
The Prologe of the Seconde Nonnes Tale . . .	G.SN. head
Here bigynneth The Seconde Nonnes Tale . . .	G.SN. head
As nonnyas don in her abbey. . . .	RR. 3865
Thise nonnes, and thise burgeis wyves . . .	RR. 6864
<b>Nurse</b>	
art it is nat pertinent to norice werre, ne . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
His norice hym expowned every deel . . .	B.NP. 4305
And but thou do to my norice honour, . . .	D.WB. 299
I trowe that to a norice in this cas . . .	E.Cl. 561
Departed of his norice, on a day . . .	E.Cl. 618
The norice of digestioun, the sleepe, . . .	F.Sq. 347
The ministre and the norice unto vices . . .	G.SN. 1
so wel to a child as the milk of his norice, . . .	I.Para. 120-5
matere of fire, right so is ranour norice and keper of ire, . . .	I.Para. 550-5
negligence is the norice. Negligence ne dooth no fors, . . .	I.Para. 710-5
is eek a greet norice to lecherie. . . .	I.Para. 950-5
my norice, Philosophie, in whos houses I . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
Thanne seide I thus: 'O norice of alle vertues, . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
And bad hir norice and hir susteren gon . . .	LGW. 1346
And mylken [hem] as doth a norice; . . .	RR. 5418
<b>Nurses</b>	
the devels norices, that norissen his . . .	I.Para. 610-5
<b>Nurture</b>	
Liven withoute his kinde noriture? . . .	TC.4. 768
Auctour of norture! Lady of plesaunce! . . .	Bal.Ch. 27
And litel coude of noriture . . .	RR. 179 cm
Thurgh usage of his noriture, . . .	RR. 6728
<b>Nut</b>	
A nut-heed hadde he, with a broun visage. . . .	A.Prol. 109
Under a walsh-note shale. . . .	HF.3. 191
And the note kernell the shell— . . .	RR. 7117
<b>Nutmeg</b>	
And nutmegge to putte in ale, . . .	B.Th. 1953
<b>Nutmegs</b>	
Such as men note mygges calle, . . .	RR. 1361
<b>Nuts</b>	
That baren notes in her sesoun . . .	RR. 1360
Notes, aleys, and bolas, . . .	RR. 1377
<b>Ny see Nigh</b>	
<b>Nymph</b>	
On every Nynphe and Deite infernal, . . .	TC.4. 1543
<b>Nymphs</b>	
Nymphes, fawnes, and amadiades; . . .	A.Kn. 2928

0

# O (interj., specimens)—Continued

O yonge Hugh of Lyncoln, slayn also . . .	B.Pri. 1874
O whilom juge, in glorie and in richeshe . . .	B.Mk. 3266
She was agast, and seyde, 'O herte deere! . . .	B.NP. 4079
'O blisful God, that art so just and trowel . . .	B.NP. 4240
O destinee, that mayst nat been eschewed! . . .	B.NP. 4528
'O mercy, deere fader!' quod this mayde, . . .	C.Doc. 231
O cause first of oure confusioun; . . .	C.Pard. 499
O original of oure dampnacioun; . . .	C.Pard. 500
O, wiste a man how manye maladyes . . .	C.Pard. 513
Of this matiere, O Paul, wel kanstow tretel . . .	C.Pard. 521
O wombe! O bely! O stynkyng is thi cod! . . .	C.Pard. 534
O dronke man! disfigured is thy face, . . .	C.Pard. 551
'O Lord,' quod he, 'if so were that I myghte . . .	C.Pard. 840
O leve sire shrew, Jhesu shorte thy lyf! . . .	D.WB. 365
O Lord, the payne I dide hem and the wol . . .	D.WB. 384
'O hastow slayn me, false theef!' I seyde; . . .	D.WB. 800
Yours heritage, O, we were us alyve! . . .	E.Cl. 139
O, nedelees was she tempted in assay! . . .	E.Cl. 621
O goode God, how gentel and how kynde . . .	E.Cl. 852
'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrowel . . .	E.Cl. 995
O noble Ovydel ful sooth seystow, God woot, . . .	E.Mch. 2125
Thou hast me wounded in myn herte, O wyf! . . .	E.Mch. 2145
'O stronge lady, stoore, what dostow?' . . .	F.Fkl. 1090
O, blisful artow now, thoo Dorigen! . . .	G.SN. 76
O havene of refut, O salvacioun . . .	G.SN. 136
'O Lord, my soule and eek my body gye . . .	G.SN. 191
'Almyghty Lord! O Jhesu Crist,' quod he. . . .	G.SN. 493
Cecile answerde, 'O nyce creature! . . .	G.CY. 1076
O sely preest, O sely innocent! . . .	

**O** (*interj., specimens*)—*Continued*

O graceles, ful blind is thy conceite, . . . G.CY. 1078  
 O fy, for shame! they that han been brent, . . . G.CY. 1407  
 O every man, be war of rakelnesse, . . . H.Mcp. 283  
 And cried, 'O, hool a-wak anon!' . . . BD. 179  
 O tresore of bountee to mankynde! . . . ABC. 107  
 O herte swete! O lady sovereyne! . . . Mars. 215  
 O ye, my frendes, what, or where-to . . . Bo.1. m.1. 10-5  
 'O!' quod sche, 'my nory, schulde I . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
 that man. Whar-to thanne, o wrecches, . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
 'O thou makere of the wheel that . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 cride and seide: "O glorie, glorie," . . . Bo.3. p.6.  
 745-50

that thei suffren. O over lyght hand!' . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1320-5

O nyce men! why nake ye your bakkes? . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1615-20

O quike deth! O swete harm so queynt! . . . TC.1. 411  
 O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere! . . . TC.2. 2  
 O lady myn, that called art Cleo, . . . TC.2. 8  
 Is it of love? O, som good ye me lere! . . . TC.2. 97  
 'Good aventure, O bele nece, have ye . . . TC.2. 288  
 'O flec not in (he seeth us, I suppose), . . . TC.2. 1254  
 But O Fortune, executrice of wiesd! . . . TC.3. 617  
 O Influences of this hevenes hye! . . . TC.3. 618  
 O time y-lost! wel maystow corses slouthel! . . . TC.3. 896  
 'But O thou Jove, O auctour of nature! . . . TC.3. 1016  
 O were it lefeful for to pleyne on thee, . . . TC.3. 1020  
 'O Pandarus,' thoughte he, 'allas, thy wile . . . TC.3. 1077  
 'O nece, pes, or we be lost!' quod he, . . . TC.3. 1095  
 O blisful night, of hem so longe y-sought, . . . TC.3. 1317  
 O Juvenal, lord, soth is thy sentence: . . . TC.4. 197  
 'O verray Lord, O Love! O God, allas! . . . TC.4. 288  
 'O very gost, that erreth to and fro, . . . TC.4. 302  
 O where hastow ben hid so longe in muwe, . . . TC.4. 496  
 O deth, that ender art of sorwes alle, . . . TC.4. 501  
 O moder myn that cleped were Argvye . . . TC.4. 762 var  
 And not encrease, O leve nece swete! . . . TC.4. 926  
 O, weylawey! So sleighe art clerkes olde, . . . TC.4. 972  
 O hous, of houses whilom best y-night, . . . TC.5. 541  
 O paleis empty and disconsolat, . . . TC.5. 542  
 O thou lanterne of which queynt is the light, . . . TC.5. 543  
 O trust! O feith! O depe assurance! . . . TC.5. 1259  
 —O moral Gower, this book I directe . . . TC.5. 1856  
 Or they espie hit.' 'O yis, yis!' . . . HF.2. 198  
 O god of science and of light, . . . HF.3. 1  
 To sleen my leef? O speke, Piramus! . . . LGW. 880  
 And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste, . . . LGW. 1338  
 O, haddest thou in thy conquest ded y-be, . . . LGW. 1676  
 O Socrates, thou stedfast champioun, . . . Fort. 17  
 O prince, desire for to be honourable, . . . L.St. 22  
 O conquerour of Brutes Albion, . . . Purse. 22

**O** (*Latin*)

O Alma redemptoris evermo. . . B.Pri. 1744  
 And song, O Alma redemptoris mater! . . . B.Pri. 1831  
 Yet may I synge O Alma loude and cleere. . . B.Pri. 1845  
 'O stelliferi conditor orbis.'—Metrum 5 . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 'O quam perpetua.'—Metrum 9 . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860-5

**O see A** (*prep.*), **One**

**Oak**

It semed as it wolde fille an ook; . . . A.Kn. 1702  
 A coroune of a grene ook cerial . . . A.Kn. 2290  
 As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler, . . . A.Kn. 2921  
 'Loe the ook, that hath so long a norisshynge . . . A.Kn. 3017  
 Se ye that ook? Right there ye shal myn fynde. . . C.Pard. 765  
 Were it as thikke as is a branched ook; . . . F.Sq. 159  
 The bildere ook and eek the hardy ashe; . . . PF. 176  
 And by him-self, under an ok I gesse, . . . PF. 223  
 Or, as an ook com'th of a litel spir, . . . TC.2. 1335  
 'Think her-ayeine, whan that the sturdy ook, . . . TC.2. 1380  
 But so wil not an ook whan it is cast,— . . . TC.2. 1389  
 To an ooke, an huge tree. . . BD. 447  
 Maples, ashe, oke, aspe, planes longe, . . . RR. 1384  
 Ne maye nat felle downe an oke, . . . RR. 3688

**Oake**

The ookes olde, and leye hem on a rewe, . . . A.Kn. 2866  
 accornes of ookes. Yif thou wilt gadere . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
 215-20  
 at even with accornes of ookes. . . Bo.2. m.5. 470-5  
 akornes of ookes. Noon of hir lymes duelleth with . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1315-20

**Oars**

karf yit the heye see with oores or with . . . Bo.2. m.5.  
 475-80  
 The ores pulleth forth the vessel faste, . . . LGW. 2308

**Oath**

Hire gretteste oath was but by seinte Loy, . . . A.Prol. 120  
 And swor his oath, as he was trewe knyght, . . . A.Kn. 959  
 This was thyn oath, and myn also certeyn; . . . A.Kn. 1139  
 And swor hir oath, by Seint Thomas of Kent, . . . A.Mil. 3291  
 For on my porthors here I make an oath . . . B.Sh. 1321  
 And many a grisly ooth thanne han they sworn; . . . C.Pard. 708  
 I yewe it up! but sith I swor myn ooth . . . E.Mch. 2312  
 'Who's so you list by ordal, or by oth, . . . TC.3. 1046  
 Have here my trouthe!' and many another oth; . . . TC.3. 1111  
 Ye men that falsly sweren many an othe, . . . LGW. 666  
 Unto hir chambre, and make there his othe . . . LGW. 1638  
 And doth his othe, and goth with hir to bedde, . . . LGW. 1644  
 And by signes swor hym many an othe, . . . LGW. 2369  
 Thilke oth to holde is reasonable. . . RR. 6019  
 That they shal quyte your oth all free. . . RR. 6032

**Oaths**

This thyng was graunted, and oure othes swore . . . A.Prol. 810  
 The othes that her covenants assure; . . . A.Kn. 1924  
 With othes grete he was so sworn adoun, . . . A.Mil. 3845  
 by hire othes upon hire plegges and borwes, and . . . B.Mel. 3015-20  
 Hir othes been so grete and so dampnable . . . C.Pard. 472  
 Now wol I speke of othes false and grete . . . C.Pard. 629  
 'Thou shalt seye sooth thyne othes, and nat lye . . . C.Pard. 636  
 That of his othes is to outrageous,— . . . C.Pard. 660  
 Leveth youre othes, both grete and smale. . . C.Pard. 669  
 And othes grete, of usage and of pride! . . . C.Pard. 899  
 Upon his othes and his seurete, . . . F.Sq. 528  
 or a manly dede to swere grete othes? . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
 ne cesse nat to swere grete othes, al be . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
 false othes, is cursed and dampnable. . . I.Pars. 780-5  
 comth deceite, false othes, chidynges, . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
 thefte, fals witness, and false othes; . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 And if I unto you myn othes bede . . . Anel. 304  
 By alle the othes that I have you sworn, . . . TC.2. 299  
 Whan she swiche othes as her list devise . . . TC.3. 1143  
 Yit lasse thing than othes may suffice . . . TC.3. 1146  
 'Who shal now trowe on any othes mo? . . . TC.5. 1263  
 'Who shal now trowe on any othes mo? . . . TC.5. 1681  
 With false othes her loves they gatt. . . RR. 2692  
 And swerem othes utterly, . . . RR. 4834

**Oats**

Whan he hath sown, be it whete or otes, . . . C.Pard. 375  
 Al yif that covent half a quarter otes! . . . D.Sum. 1963

**Obedience**

Of pacience comth obedience, . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 And understond wel that obedience is . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 he sholde do. Obedience generally is . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 Seint Peter. First, in obedience, . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 Conteyne undir obedience . . . RR. 4923

**Obedient**

As he that wys was and obedient . . . A.Prol. 851  
 thurgh which a man is obedient to . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 oghte to be obedient in Crist. . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 man was obedient to the deeth. . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 diverse parties, ne the savynge of obedient thynges . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1080-5  
 To whiche I am obedient, . . . HF.3. 932  
 these croked signes ben obedient to the . . . Astr. 294-301

**Obeisance**

And have fully of Thebens obeisance, . . . A.Kn. 2974  
 do yow obeisance, ye moste deemen . . . B.Mel. 3045-50  
 And therfor wol I do yow obeisance . . . E.Cl. 24  
 With everich obeisance and diligence . . . E.Cl. 230  
 My child and I, with hertely obeisance, . . . E.Cl. 502  
 As for youre trouthe and for yow obeisance, . . . E.Cl. 794  
 With so heigh reverence and obeisance, . . . F.Sq. 93  
 And I so loved hym for his obeisance, . . . F.Sq. 562  
 And namely for his meke obeysaunce, . . . F.Fel. 739  
 Ye sleen hem that ben in your obeysaunce. . . Pity. 84  
 He bynt him to perpetual obeisance, . . . Mara. 47  
 So secret, and of swich obeisance, . . . TC.3. 478  
 To have the world at hir obeysaunce, . . . LGW. 687  
 With thyne obeysaunce and humble chere, . . . LGW. 1375  
 As verray lorde, and toke the obeisance . . . LGW. 2479  
 Obeysaunce and eke homage. . . RR. 4645

**Obeisances**

Dooth so his cerymonyes and obeisances, . . . F.Sq. 515  
 Yoldynge honour and humble obeysaunces . . . LGW. 149  
 And kan so wel doon al his obeysaunces, . . . LGW. 1268

**Obeisant**

And obeisant and redy to his hond . . . E.Cl. 66  
 be subget ne obeisant to God, that is his . . . I.Pars. 260-5  
 is nat obeisant to God, that is his Lord, . . . I.Pars. 335-40  
 ben obeisant in alle rightwisesse. . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 be obeisant to receyven the penaunce that . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 to whom I have ben obeisant? . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
 for-thi it hyhoveth the to ben obeisant . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90

**Obeising**

'That feyneth him so trewe and obeisinge, . . . LGW. 1266  
 Been, for service and obeysaying. . . RR. 3390

**Obey**

alle thynges obeyen to moneye, . . . B.Mel. 2740-5  
 that I . . . make me and obeye me to hem and crie . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 redy to obeye to the speche and . . . B.Mel. 2930-5  
 obeye to the comandement of hir lord . . . B.Mel.  
 2995-3000  
 and been redy to obeie to alle youre comandementis, . . . B.Mel. 3010-5  
 men moste obeyen. And therfore I . . . B.Mel. 3045-50  
 He shal be brent, that wolde noght obeye: . . . B.Mk. 3354  
 For Fortune, as his frend, hym wolde obeie. . . B.Mk. 3668  
 And they to his comandement obeie, . . . E.Cl. 194  
 But men moot nede unto hire lust obeye, . . . E.Cl. 531  
 Dooth youre plessaunce, I wol yow lust obeye. . . E.Cl. 658  
 And yet she wole obeie of curteisye; . . . E.Mch. 1379  
 But for to obeye unto youre herte free, . . . F.Sq. 489  
 'Gladly, sire Hoost,' quod he, 'I wole obeie . . . F.Fel. 703  
 But hire obeie and folwe hir wyl in al, . . . F.Fel. 749  
 That frendes everych oother moot obeie, . . . F.Fel. 762  
 That so fer forth his fader wolde obeie, . . . ABC. 170  
 But I, my lyf and deeth, to yow obeie, . . . Comp.L. 119  
 to whiche judgement they nolden nat obeye, but . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
 by the byrdel of hym and obeie to his justice. . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 that alle thynges wolen obeyen to hym; . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1105-10  
 But goodly gan to his preyere obeie, . . . TC.2. 1490  
 He moste obeye unto his lady heste; . . . TC.3. 1157



<b>Obey—Continued</b>		
For ech of hem gan othres lust obeye;	TC.3. 1690	
Ayeins the God of Love, but him obeye	TC.5. 167	
Capricorne obeyen everiche of hem til	Astr. 294-301	
But first I wole that thou obeye	RR. 1996	
And if ys doute it nolde obeye,	RR. 2079	
It is thi worship fortobeye.	RR. 2320	
He taught it so hym forto obey,	RR. 3319	
You for tobeye in every casa,	RR. 3534	
Forto obey for smerte of sore	RR. 4936	
<b>Obeied</b>		
And she obeyed hym in every thyng	D.WB. 1255	
This is to seyn, my wyl obeyed his wyl	F.Sq. 569	
Withoute bode his heste she obeyde.	Anel. 119	
And as his nece obeyed as her oughte.	TC.3. 581	
'Now, love, to whom my sorfeful herte obeyde	LGW. 681	
<b>Obeiyeth</b>		
And she obeiyeth, be hire lief or looth;	E.Mch. 1961	
That as an harpe obeiyeth to the hond.	LGW. 90	
that him feithe berith and obeiyeth, everiche in	Astr. 11-5	
Gemini obeiyeth to Cancer, and Taurus to	Astr. 294-301	
<b>Object</b>		
so that qualites of bodies that ben object fro withoute-		
forth	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5	
thinges object fro withoute-forth, but thei	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30	
<b>Obligation</b>		
oure obligacioun and boond as strong as	B.Mel. 2955-60	
That mannes word was obligacioun,	L.St. 2	
<b>Obligacions</b>		
receyved hire obligacions and hir boondes by hire	B.Mel. 3015-20	
<b>Oblige</b>		
fore we oblige and bynden us and oure	B.Mel. 2935-40	
I wol to you oblige me to deye!	TC.4. 1414	
<b>Obliged</b>		
For which to thee obliged be for ay	TC.3. 1612	
<b>Obligeth</b>		
soule, for he obligeth it to synne and to	I.Pars. 845-50	
<b>Oblitquo</b>		
I mene, <i>in circulo obliquo</i>	Astr. 289-94	
<b>Obscure</b>		
Now is faire, and now obscure,	RR. 5348	
<b>Obsequies</b>		
To doon obsequies as was tho the gyse.	A.Kn. 993	
<b>Observance</b>		
And seith, 'Arys, and do thyn observance,'	A.Kn. 1045	
That man is bounden to his observance	A.Kn. 1316	
And for to doon his observance to May,	A.Kn. 1500	
And observance of alle blisses bare;	E.Mch. 1548	
A wyf axeth ful many an observance.	E.Mch. 1564	
Doth so his sermons and his observance	F.Sq. 515 <i>var</i>	
doth moore observance in keypynge of	I.Pars. 745-50	
That serveth love, and doth hir observance	Anel. 218	
And lat us don to May som observance!	TC.2. 112	
Of duete as for his observance;	TC.3. 970	
Withoute boke, with everyche observance.	LGW. 1608	
Myn observance eek have nat in despyte,	Bal.Co. 18	
And sith [that] I shal do this observance	Bal.Ch. 10	
<b>Observances</b>		
Al telle I nought as now his observances;	A.Kn. 2264	
And kepeth in remenant alle his observances	F.Sq. 516	
Ther yonge folk kepen hir observances,	F.Fkl. 956	
And knew also his othere observances,	F.Fkl. 1291	
Your observances in soo low manere?	Anel. 249	
The folk of Troye hir observances olde,	TC.1. 160	
Ye lovers, and your lewed observances,	TC.1. 198	
'In noun-certeyn ben alle your observances	TC.1. 337	
And dide also his othere observances	TC.2. 1345	
The observances evere in your absence	TC.4. 783	
To love, and diden hire othere observances	LGW. 150	
Natheles these ben observances of	Astr. 165-8	
<b>Observe</b>		
He nolde no swich cursednesse observe;	B.Pri. 1821	
manere women that observen chastitee	I.Pars. 945-50	
Astrologiens gretly observen. Wherefore me	Astr. 150-6	
Nede is that he hym observe	RR. 2024	
<b>Observed</b>		
his freendes observede to shewen in hir	I.Pars. 425-30	
<b>Observeth</b>		
thanke he that observeth o synne, shal	I.Pars. 300-5	
<b>Obstacle</b>		
But seyde, 'Sire, so ther be noon obstacle	E.Mch. 1659	
And when he knew that ther was noon obstacle,	F.Fkl. 1300	
<b>Obstacles</b>		
Ageyns his myght ther gayneth none obstacles,	A.Kn. 1787	
<b>Obstinate</b>		
But it were any persone obstinat,	A.Prol. 521	
<b>Occasion</b>		
He tolde me eek for what occasion	D.WB. 740	
cleped norrisynge of synne, and occasion of synne.	I.Pars. 335-40	
matere and occasion to be tempted of	I.Pars. 345-50	
scornynge as whanne a man seketh occasion	I.Pars. 510-5 <i>var</i>	
scounynge, as whan man seketh occasion	I.Pars. 510-5	
yve never noon occasion that he agille,	I.Pars. 945-50	
as yve occasion to thilke vileynye, as	I.Pars. 950-5	
that another man be occasion or entiere	I.Pars. 1015-20	
And shortly tolde al the occasion	LGW. 994	
Thou woldest fynde occasion	RR. 2508	
<b>Occasions</b>		
That ben occasions of daliaunces,	C.Doc. 66	
the occasions of synne to whiche he	I.Pars. 1005-10	
<b>Occident</b>		
And hurlest al from Est til Occident,	B.ML. 297	
That wan al thoccident, by land and see,	B.Mk. 3864	
<b>Occidental</b>		
the West Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Occidentale.	Astr. 32-40	
<b>Occupation</b>		
bysnesse ne occupacioun shal falle into	B.Mel. 2780-5	
From oother worldly occupacioun,	D.WB. 684	
al erthly occupacioun; and, beyne in	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70	
<b>Occupied</b>		
he fyndeth occupied in goode werkes."	B.Mel. 2785-90	
occupied and destourbed by imagynacioun	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5	
<b>Occupieth</b>		
Wo occupieth the fyn of oure gladnesse.	B.ML. 424	
And Darius occupieth his degree,	B.Mk. 3427	
By Cruelte, that occupieth your place,	Pity. 90	
The ende of blisse, ay sorwe it occupieth!	TC.4. 836	
As ofte as mater occupieth place,	TC.5. 1322	
<b>Occupy</b>		
Thanne wolde it occupie a someres day;	F.Sq. 64	
that wrongfully occupien folkes heritages.	I.Pars. 880-5	
corrupte the nat, occupye the mene by	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5	
<b>Ocean</b>		
She dryveth forth into oure ocean,	B.ML. 505	
the ocean, although it see othere sterres	Bo.4. m.8. 1550-5	
<b>Octava</b>		
'Set ne me inexorable,'—Prosa 8	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5	
'Nichil igitur dubium,'—Prosa 8	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5	
<b>Octavian</b>		
Octavian, that woode was of this dede,	LGW. 624	
<b>Octavian see Octovien</b>		
<b>Octavium</b>		
'Quod mundus stabili fide,'—Metrum 8	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5	
'Heu que miseris tramite,'—Metrum 8	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5	
<b>October</b>		
Augustus, September, October, November,	Astr. 45-50	
31, September 30, October 31, November	Astr. 50-7	
<b>Octogamy</b>		
Of bigamy, or of octogamy;	D.WB. 33	
<b>Octovien</b>		
'Sir, thempour Octovien,'	BD. 368	
<b>Octovien see Octavian</b>		
<b>Odd</b>		
38 degrees and odde minutes. Lo there the heved	Astr. 272-7	
<b>Odenatus see Onedake</b>		
<b>Odious</b>		
'Sire,' quod this frere, 'an odious meschief	D.Sum. 2190	
<b>Odor</b>		
The mirre, thecens, with al so greet odour;	A.Kn. 2938	
The odour of floures and the freshe sighte	F.Fkl. 913	
fulfilleth hooly chirche of good odour.	I.Pars. 945-50	
Of swich swetnesse, and swich odour over-al,	LGW. 120	
Of the bothon the swote odour,	RR. 1845	
Of the bothon the swete odour	RR. 3013	
Lusty to seen, swoote of odour.	RR. 4334	
<b>Odors</b>		
For it surmounteth playnly alle odoures,	LGW. 123	
<b>Oedipus</b>		
Thorough Edippus his sone, and al that dede;	TC.2. 102	
But ende I wol, as Edippe in derknesse,	TC.4. 300	
<b>Oenone</b>		
Which that y-cleped was Oenone,	TC.1. 654	
And Paris to Enone;	HF.1. 399	
<b>Oenopia</b>		
And to the contree of Ennopye hym dyghte,	LGW. 2155	
<b>Oetes see Aëtes</b>		
<b>Of (specimens)</b>		
No cristen man so ofte of his degree.	A.Prol. 55	
Of twenty year of age he was, I gesse.	A.Prol. 82	
Of his stature he was of evene lengthe,	A.Prol. 83	
And born hym weel, as of so litel space,	A.Prol. 87	
Of smale houndes hadde she that she fedde	A.Prol. 146	
The reule of saint Maure or of saint Benoit,	A.Prol. 173	
A fat sawn loved he best of any roost;	A.Prol. 206	
Therefore in stede of wepyng and preyeres	A.Prol. 231	
Curteis he was and lowely of servyse,	A.Prol. 250	
A Sergeant of the Lawe, war and wys,	A.Prol. 309	
Discreet he was, and of greet reverence;	A.Prol. 312	
It snwed in his hous of mete and drynke.	A.Prol. 345	
Of nyce conscience took he no keepe.	A.Prol. 398	
the cause . . . Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste,		
or drye,	A.Prol. 420	
A Good Wif was ther of biside Bathe,	A.Prol. 445	
But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe,—	A.Prol. 462	
She koude muchel of wandryng by the weye.	A.Prol. 467	
But riche he was of hooly thought and werk;	A.Prol. 479	
Reed as the brustles of a sowes erys;	A.Prol. 556	
Of maistres hadde he mo than thries ten,	A.Prol. 576	
The yeldynge of his seed and of his greyn.	A.Prol. 596	
A long surrote of pers upon he hade,	A.Prol. 617	
Was never trompe of half so greet a soun.	A.Prol. 674	
Hym thoughte he rood al of the newe jet;	A.Prol. 682	
But first, I pray you of youre curteisye,	A.Prol. 725	
But ye be myrie, smytheth of myn heed!	A.Prol. 782	
And which of yow that bereth hym beste of alle,	A.Prol. 796	
Unto the toum of Athenes to dwelle,	A.Kn. 973	
Thus artow of my conseil, out of doute:	A.Kn. 1141	
Ne was ther never in court of his degree;	A.Kn. 1430	
He was so gentil of his condicioun	A.Kn. 1431	
The statue of Mars upon a carte stood,	A.Kn. 2041	

Of (specimens)—Continued

His cote armure was of clooth of Tars . . . A.Kn. 2160  
 'Faireste of faire, o lady myn, Venus, . . . A.Kn. 2221  
 To have victorie of hem, or they of me, . . . A.Kn. 2246  
 A coroune of a grene oak cerial . . . A.Kn. 2290  
 'O chaste goddess of the wodes grene, . . . A.Kn. 2297  
 This ferse Arcite hath of his helm y-don, . . . A.Kn. 2676  
 Tho was he korven out of his harneys, . . . A.Kn. 2696  
 Of soules fynde I nat in this registre, . . . A.Kn. 2812  
 This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo, . . . A.Kn. 2847  
 To maken vertu of necessiteis, . . . A.Kn. 3042  
 'The contrarie of al this is wilfulness, . . . A.Kn. 3057  
 And koude a certeyn of conclusiouns, . . . A.Mil. 3193  
 'Nay, ther-of care thes noght,' quod Nicholas, . . . A.Mil. 3298  
 Of al that day she saugh hym nat with eye; . . . A.Mil. 3415  
 For sorwe of this he fil almost adoun, . . . A.Mil. 3524  
 But Robyn may nat wite of this, thy knave, . . . A.Mil. 3555  
 'But of o thing I warne thes ful right, . . . A.Mil. 3583  
 Men may dyen of ymaginacioun, . . . A.Mil. 3612  
 'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . . . A.Mil. 3728  
 'Ther-of,' quod Absolon, 'be as be may, . . . A.Mil. 3783  
 Of gooth the skyn, an hande brede aboute, . . . A.Mil. 3811  
 For leful is, with force force of shourve; . . . A.Rv. 3912  
 But if he wolde be slayn of Symekyn, . . . A.Rv. 3959  
 But ther-of sette the millere nat a tare; . . . A.Rv. 4000  
 This millere smyled of hir nyvete, . . . A.Rv. 4046  
 I have herd seyde, "Man sal tau of twa thynges, . . . A.Rv. 4129  
 Myn heed is toty of my swynk to nyght, . . . A.Rv. 4253  
 And of a craft of vitalliers was hee, . . . A.Co. 4366  
 That fairer koude caste a paire of dys . . . A.Co. 4386  
 'But of my tale how shall I doon this day? . . . B.M.L. 90  
 He that is lord of fortune be thy steerel . . . B.M.L. 440  
 Unto the croys of Crist thus seyde she . . . B.M.L. 458  
 stiked so faste That thennes wolde it noght of al a  
 tyde, . . . B.M.L. 510  
 And she was of this messenger ful fayn, . . . B.M.L. 787  
 But was as glad therof as fowel of day; . . . B.Sh. 1228  
 Graunt mercy of youre cost and of youre cheere! . . . B.Sh. 1470  
 To borwe of certeine freendes that he hadde . . . B.Sh. 1623  
 Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat myse, . . . B.Sh. 1542  
 Thou goost biforn of thy benygnytee, . . . B.Pri. 1668  
 A perilous man of dede, . . . B.Th. 1999  
 Hym self drank water of the well, . . . B.Th. 2105  
 'Na moore of this, for Goddess dignitee! . . . B.Th. 2109  
 So wery of thy verry lewednesse . . . B.Th. 2111  
 Min eren saken of thy drasty speche, . . . B.Th. 2113  
 in preisyng greely Melibee, of myght, of power, . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
 that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
 to be born of a woman, . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 thilke man that asketh conseil of a purpos, . . . B.Mel. 2270-5  
 oure Lord God of hevne wolde never . . . B.Mel.  
 2295-300  
 of what roote is engendred the matiere of thy conseil, . . . B.Mel.  
 2395-400  
 God, that is cause of alle thynges; . . . B.Mel. 2585-90  
 good, but yet ne folweth it nat ther-of . . . B.Mel. 2655-60  
 it is signe of gentil herte whan a man loveth . . . B.Mel. 2830-5  
 ne yeve thou never myght ne maistrise of thy body . . . B.Mel. 2945-50  
 bisie hym in kepnyng of his good name, . . . B.Mel. 3030-5  
 God, of whom procedeth al vertu . . . B.Mel. 3060-5  
 Whan ended was my tale of Melibee, . . . B.Mk. 3079  
 'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere, . . . B.Mk. 3114  
 Of which I have an hundred in my celle, . . . B.Mk. 3162  
 Have me excused of myn ignorance,' . . . B.Mk. 3180  
 Ther may no man the coures of hire withholde, . . . B.Mk. 3186  
 a welles, Of which he drank ynow, shortly to seye; . . . B.Mk. 3235  
 And this was in a temple of greet array; . . . B.Mk. 3272  
 For in his tyme of strengthe he was the flour, . . . B.Mk. 3287  
 This kyng of kynges proud was and elaat; . . . B.Mk. 3357  
 To Onedake, a pryncce of that contree; . . . B.Mk. 3462  
 His yonge sone, that thre yer was of age, . . . B.Mk. 3621  
 Til that his heed was of, or that he wiste, . . . B.Mk. 3742  
 Slepynge, his heed of smoot, and from his tente . . . B.Mk. 3768  
 The wrecche of God hym smoot so cruelly, . . . B.Mk. 3805  
 Philippes sone of Macidoine he was, . . . B.Mk. 3846  
 And sitthe of Rome the emperour was he . . . B.Mk. 3867  
 And as he lay of dyyn in a traunce, . . . B.Mk. 3906  
 In al the land of crowynng nas his peer, . . . B.NP. 4040  
 Wherfore they mosten of necessite, . . . B.NP. 4182  
 In sighte of othere shippes it biysde, . . . B.NP. 4293  
 I wil nat han to do of swich mateere, . . . B.NP. 4441  
 Redeth Ecclesiaste of flaterie,— . . . B.NP. 4519  
 Fulfild of honour and of worthynesse, . . . C.Doc. 3  
 Ne taketh of my wordes no displeaunce; . . . C.Doc. 74  
 My pitous hand moot smyten of thyn heed! . . . C.Dm. 220  
 That were consentant of this curesnesse, . . . C.Doc. 276  
 That no man woot ther-of but God and he; . . . C.Doc. 282  
 Myn herte is lost, for pitee of this mayde, . . . C.Doc. 317  
 Y-crammed ful of cloutes and of bones,— . . . C.Pard. 348  
 Al were it yeven of the povereste page, . . . C.Pard. 449  
 Whan man so drynketh of the white and rede, . . . C.Pard. 526  
 Now for the love of Crist that for us dyde, . . . C.Pard. 658  
 These riotours thre, of which I telle, . . . C.Pard. 661  
 He was, pardee, an old felawe of yours, . . . C.Pard. 672  
 Thou blasphemous of Crist with vileynye, . . . C.Pard. 698  
 And othes grete, of usage and of pride! . . . C.Pard. 899  
 And were yow fro the synne of avarice, . . . C.Pard. 905  
 Cometh up, ye wyves, offreth of youre wolle! . . . C.Pard. 910  
 He seyde that precept ther-of hadde he noon, . . . D.WB. 65  
 Virginitie, wher-of thanne sholde it growe? . . . D.WB. 72

Of (specimens)—Continued

But ther as God lust yive it of his myght, . . . D.WB. 78  
 And teche us yonge men of youre praktike, . . . D.WB. 187  
 Of wenches wolde I beren hem on honde, . . . D.WB. 393  
 Of mariage, nof othere thynges eek, . . . D.WB. 571  
 But, for that I was purveyed of a make, . . . D.WB. 591  
 That of the strook myn eren wax al deaf, . . . D.WB. 636  
 And me of olde Romayn geestes teche; . . . D.WB. 642  
 Of his proverbes, nof his olde sawe; . . . D.WB. 660  
 Ne I wolde nat of hym corrected be, . . . D.WB. 661  
 And eek the Parables of Salomon, . . . D.WB. 679  
 Therefore no womman of no clerk is preyzed, . . . D.WB. 706  
 Whan she cast of hir smok; and forther mo, . . . D.WB. 783  
 Is every knyght of his so dangerous? . . . D.WB. 1090  
 For he was boren of a gentil hous, . . . D.WB. 1153  
 Whoso that halt hym payd of his poverte, . . . D.WB. 1185  
 'Now, sire, of elde ye repreve me; . . . D.WB. 1207  
 For hire acueyntance was nat come of newe; . . . D.Fri. 1342  
 Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges, . . . D.Fri. 1589  
 Brodder than of a carryk is the sayl, . . . D.Sum. 1688  
 Oother desport ryght noon of hym have I, . . . D.Sum. 1830  
 Thankynge hym of his revelacioun; . . . D.Sum. 1868  
 This worthy man was lord of that village, . . . D.Sum. 2165  
 The lady of the hous al stille sat . . . D.Sum. 2200  
 And ye shul seen, up peril of my lyf, . . . D.Sum. 2271  
 The worthy men of hem shul first be served,— . . . D.Sum. 2279  
 Lat me allone in cheasyng of my wyf— . . . E.Cl. 162  
 Bisekyng hym of grace, er that they wenten, . . . E.Cl. 178  
 Of which this ladyes were nat right glad . . . E.Cl. 375  
 So benigne, and so digne of reverence, . . . E.Cl. 411  
 To thee, that born art of a smal village; . . . E.Cl. 483  
 But o thyng wol I prey yow of youre grace, . . . E.Cl. 569  
 Beth pacient, and ther-of I yow preye, . . . E.Cl. 644  
 Hir brother, which that seven yer was of age, . . . E.Cl. 780  
 Ther I was fostred of a child ful smal, . . . E.Cl. 834  
 Wherfore in gerdoun of my maydenhede . . . E.Cl. 883  
 For out of doute this olde poure man . . . E.Cl. 904  
 As women been, but it he falle of newe, . . . E.Cl. 938  
 Thou knowest eek of old al my plessaunce; . . . E.Cl. 964  
 To han a newe lady of hir toun, . . . E.Cl. 1005  
 Of which that oon was cleped Placebo, . . . E.Mch. 1476  
 Conseil to axe of any that is heere, . . . E.Mch. 1480  
 That serveth any lord of heigh honour, . . . E.Mch. 1502  
 Beth nat agaast her-of, my brother deere, . . . E.Mch. 1683  
 (The Wyf of Bathe, if ye han understonde, . . . E.Mch. 1685  
 And in a purs of sylk, heng on his sherte, . . . E.Mch. 1883  
 To love hym best of any creature, . . . E.Mch. 1984  
 Were passed er the monthe of Juyn bifille, . . . E.Mch. 2133  
 And therewithal the unlikely elde of me, . . . E.Mch. 2180  
 Fulfild of sapience and of worldly glorie, . . . E.Mch. 2243  
 For lakke of answer noon of hem shal dyen, . . . E.Mch. 2271  
 What make ye so muche of Salomon? . . . E.Mch. 2292  
 Lat us namoure wordes heer-of make, . . . E.Mch. 2318  
 But of hir tonge a labbyng shreve is she; . . . E.Mch. 2428  
 reported be, And toold to hire of somme of this meynye, . . . E.Mch. 2438  
 At Sarraz, in the land of Tartarye, . . . F.Sq. 9  
 Though he were comen ageyn out of fairye, . . . F.Sq. 96  
 And yet nys glas nat lyk ashen of fern, . . . F.Sq. 255  
 The notice of digestioun, the sleepe, . . . F.Sq. 347  
 Nat but with fyve or sixe of hir meynce, . . . F.Sq. 391  
 Unto the tyme she gan of sough awake; . . . F.Sq. 476  
 In signe of trouthe that is in wommen sene, . . . F.Sq. 645  
 By mediacioun of Cambalus, . . . F.Sq. 656  
 For of thy speche I have greet deyntee, . . . F.Fkl. 681  
 Have me excused of my rude speche, . . . F.Fkl. 718  
 My spirit feeleth noght of swich mateere, . . . F.Fkl. 727  
 That pryvely she fil of his accord, . . . F.Fkl. 741  
 Wommen of kynde desiren libertee, . . . F.Fkl. 768  
 Til that the knyght of which I speke of thus, . . . F.Fkl. 807  
 Hath sent hire lettres boon of his welfare; . . . F.Fkl. 838  
 Thanne wol I love yow best of any man, . . . F.Fkl. 997  
 Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deth horrible! . . . F.Fkl. 1010  
 That was that tyme a bachelor of lawe,— . . . F.Fkl. 1126  
 What sholde I make a lenger tale of this? . . . F.Fkl. 1165  
 This Briton clerk hym asked of felawes . . . F.Fkl. 1179  
 Doun of his hors Aurelius lighte anon, . . . F.Fkl. 1183  
 And drynketh of his bugle horn the wyn; . . . F.Fkl. 1253  
 Madame, I speke it for the honour of yow, . . . F.Fkl. 1381  
 No wight ne myghte hir handes of it arace . . . F.Fkl. 1393  
 'What sholde I mo ensamples heer-of sayn? . . . F.Fkl. 1419  
 But every wyf be war of hire biheeste; . . . F.Fkl. 1541  
 Of this folk ye gete of me namours, . . . F.Fkl. 1556  
 The value of fyve hundred pond, I gesse, . . . F.Fkl. 1573  
 That porter at the gate is of delices, . . . G.SN. 3  
 'Sower of chast conseil, hierde of us alle, . . . G.SN. 192  
 With augels ful of cleernesse and of light; . . . G.SN. 403  
 Hoost, of his craft somewhat I wol yow shewe, . . . G.CY. 619  
 And pave it al of silver and of gold, . . . G.CY. 626  
 'Ther-of no fors, good Yeman,' quod oure Hoost, . . . G.CY. 652  
 Thus was I ones lerned of a clerk, . . . G.CY. 748  
 And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas; . . . G.CY. 791  
 He lese shal; ther-of have I no doute, . . . G.CY. 833  
 Fyl speke nat ther-of, for it wol nat bee; . . . G.CY. 845  
 In trust ther-of, from al that ever they hadde, . . . G.CY. 876  
 Ther is a Chanoun of Religioun . . . G.CY. 972  
 Ther-of no fors, I wol procede as now, . . . G.CY. 1019  
 Wher-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn, . . . G.CY. 1035  
 Marie! ther-of I pray yow hertely, . . . G.CY. 1062  
 For shame of hym my chekes waxen rede; . . . G.CY. 1095  
 A poude,—noot I wher-of that it was Y-maad, . . . G.CY. 1148



Of (specimens)—Continued

But ther-of wiste the preest no thynge, alas!	G.CY. 1201
For of that sleighte he no thynge understood;	G.CY. 1203
Which that ne was nat but an ounce of weichte;	G.CY. 1226
To stonden in grace of his lady deere,	G.CY. 1348
And that our Host wole of his curteisye,	H. Mep. 28
This was a fair chyvachee of a Cook.	H. Mep. 50
This Cook shal drynke ther-of, if that I may.	H. Mep. 85
Of this vessel the Cook drank faste, alas!	H. Mep. 88
And of that drynke the Cook was wonder fayn,	H. Mep. 92
To escape out of his cage, if he may;	H. Mep. 173
O deere wyf! O gemme of lustihed!	H. Mep. 274
O every man, be war of rakelnesse,	H. Mep. 283
Wostow wher-of a rakel tonge serveth?	H. Mep. 339
withouten penitence of his olde gilt,	I. Pars. 95-100
baptisme fro day to day. Ther-of seith	I. Pars. 100-5
for soothly the lawe of God is the love of God.	I. Pars. 125-30
withouten veray penitence; and ther-of seith God	I. Pars. 235-40
to be seyn of al mankynde,	I. Pars. 275-80
heer-of seith Seint Peter, 'Ther is noon	I. Pars. 285-90
of his resoun, for ther-of is no	I. Pars. 295-300
or elles right noght. And heer-of seith	I. Pars. 300-5
in contricioun is this, 'Wher-of avayleth	I. Pars. 305-10
the service of Jhesu Crist, and ther-of doon hym hom-	I. Pars. 310-5
mage;	I. Pars. 325-30
what day that ye eten ther-of youre eyen shul opene,	I. Pars. 450-5
Now myghte men aye wher-of that pride sourdeth	I. Pars. 605-10
What seye we of hem that bleeven in divynales,	I. Pars. 710-5
Of the remedie of thise two synnes,	I. Pars. 720-5
and ne taken of hym namoure kepe,	I. Pars. 725-30
ther-of comth that a man is anyoied of his	I. Pars. 810-5
he hath synne ther-of, and noon almesse.	I. Pars. 820-5
'Manye, . . . of whiche I have ofte seyde to yow,	I. Pars. 895-900
Swiche preestes been the sones of Helie,	I. Pars. 985-90
defouled his soule; and ther-of seith	I. Pars. 985-90
ther-of seith Seint Augustyn that swich	I. Pars. 1050-5
of whiche Jhesu Crist is moore apayed than of heyres	I. Pars. 1080-5
thynge in it that liketh hem, that ther-of they thanken	I. Pars. 1085-90
But of thetracioun . . . , that thank I . . . Crist,	BD. 5
Purely for defaulte of slepe,	BD. 305
Som hye, and al of oon acorde.	BD. 415
Swetnesse of dewe hadde mad hit waxe.	BD. 515
Before hym, and did of myn hood,	BD. 554
And telleth me of your sorwes smerte,	BD. 718
Of noght that Fortune coude do.'	BD. 792
For why? I took hit of so yong age	BD. 963
That every man may take of light Ynogh,	Pity. 57
Humblest of herte, highest of reverence,	ABC. 14
Haven of refute, of quiete, and of reate.	ABC. 126
Who, but thy-self, that art of pitee welle?	Mars. 154
And God yeve every wyghte joye of his make!	Mars. 163
But to declare my ground of hevynesse.	Mars. 169
To hir, that is of so gret excellence	Mars. 266
She was not cause of myn adversite,	Comp. L. 54
Though ye ther-of in no wyse hede take,	Comp. L. 104
Will ye no-thing ther-of upon me spende?	Anel. 42
Fulfilled of largesse and of al grace.	Anel. 124
Then wende she out of her wyrt have brayd,	PF. 29
This bok, of which I make mencoun,	PF. 122
a gate . . . Right of a park, walled with grene stoon;	PF. 234
somme . . . were Faire of hem-self, and somme of hem	PF. 275
were gay;	PF. 296
And Bachus, god of wyn, sat hir besyde,	PF. 299
the place That I of spak, that was so wote and grene,	PF. 323
That as of light the somer-sunne shene Passeth the	PF. 421
sterre,	PF. 484
That is to seyn, the foules of rayvne	PF. 494
'Besechyng hir of mercy and of grace,	PF. 529
Of al my lyf syn that day I was born	PF. 555
'Come off!' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shende!	PF. 615
The tercelet of the faucon, to diffyne	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
Togedre, and of a short avyement, . . . , They	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
seyden	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
For no fors is of lakke of thy nature!	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
apertenth me to speken ther-of? Of	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
Textus. And ther-of cometh	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
by-taken thi-self to the gouvernance of Fortune	Bo.4. m.1.
thilke clereyse is of the stoness hem-selfe, and nat of	1165-70
men;	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
hyforn theves, for he hath nat where-of to be robbed.)	TC.1. 181
to schewen wykkydnesse. And ther-of cometh it	TC.1. 281
the weie of the olde colde Saturnus;	TC.1. 333
	TC.1. 365
	TC.1. 501
	TC.2. 543
	TC.1. 548
	TC.1. 566
	TC.1. 577
	TC.1. 735
	TC.1. 884
	TC.1. 1011
	TC.1. 1024
	TC.1. 1026
	TC.1. 1063
	TC.2. 20

Of (specimens)—Continued

They ben as voide of vices, dar I seye,	TC.2. 173
And with the grace of God, enformth my wit,	TC.2. 243
'And sith I speke of good intencioun,	TC.2. 295
Quod she, 'Com off, and tel me what it is!	TC.2. 310
What is your reed I sholde don of this?'	TC.2. 389
Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of thee!	TC.2. 396
I see wel that ye sette lite of us,	TC.2. 432
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mene.	TC.2. 581
By Mars, the God that helmed is of stell	TC.2. 593
For man may love, of possibilite,	TC.2. 607
So lik a man of armes and a knight	TC.2. 631
For of her owne thought she wex al red,	TC.2. 652
To helpen sely Troilus of his wo;	TC.2. 683
Now lat us stinte of Troilus a throwe,	TC.2. 687
'And ek I knowe, of longe time agon,	TC.2. 722
May ich him lette of that? Why nay, pardee!	TC.2. 732
I am oon of the fairest out of drede	TC.2. 746
What wonder is, though he of me have joye?	TC.2. 749
And coye hem, that they seyn non harm of me;	TC.2. 801
And of her song right with that word she stente;	TC.2. 876
I ferde amis, and her bisече of routhe:	TC.2. 1007
As thus, to usen termes of phisik	TC.2. 1038
Lest of myn innocence I seyde a-mis,	TC.2. 1048
She thanked him of al that he wel mente	TC.2. 1221
Ne hadde she swich routhe of his distresse;	TC.2. 1270
The whiche can theese hele of thyn accesse	TC.2. 1315
But, wilt thou stinte of this woful chere,	TC.2. 1361
Men shal rejoysen of a gret emprise,	TC.2. 1381
Wherefore I of your lordship you bisече	TC.2. 1420
this That thou spekest of to me thus strangely	TC.2. 1423
No fors of that, lat him have al i-ferel	TC.2. 1477
Deiphebus, of his owne curtesye, Com	TC.2. 1486
To smilen gan of this the Troilus,	TC.2. 1639
And in what plit he'll! Com off anon!	TC.2. 1738
Upon you two; com off now, if ye conne!	TC.2. 1742
Com off therfore, and bringeth him to hele!	TC.2. 1750
Although men sholde smiten off his hed;	TC.3. 81
That men of-yelp, and it were brought to preve:	TC.3. 307
That can I deme of possibilite,	TC.3. 448
So at the laste her-of they fille at oon,	TC.3. 565
As if he seyde soth ther-of or no;	TC.3. 578
With ek a certain of her owne men,	TC.3. 596
Not only this delay com'th of folye	TC.3. 879
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list!	TC.3. 939
Ne, though men sholden smiten off her hed,	TC.3. 957
And off he rente al to his bare sherte.	TC.3. 1099
And Troilus, al hool of cares colde,	TC.3. 1202
As can myn auctour of his excellence,	TC.3. 1325
Have here a sword, and smiteth off myn hed!	TC.3. 1573
And, or that he wolde of the place arise,	TC.3. 1593
And wher-of first his herte dredde, and how;	TC.3. 1647
Save of a daughter that I lefte, alas,	TC.4. 92
So longe he gan of socour hem biseke	TC.4. 131
I, combre-world, that may of no thing serve,	TC.4. 279
For-which this sorful Pandar, of pite,	TC.4. 368
This Pandarus, ful ded and pale of hewe,	TC.4. 379
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!'	TC.4. 518
In every cas, as lover oughe of right.	TC.4. 571
'Wher-of artow,' quod Pandar, 'than amayed,	TC.4. 641
Criseyde, ful of sorful piete	TC.4. 731
Bar witness of her wo and her constreynete;	TC.4. 748
What I shal seyn, and herke of good entente	TC.4. 853
Sin ye ben wise and bothe of oon assent,	TC.4. 933
Whan it shal off, and sorwen at the nede!	TC.4. 1106
He gan the tores wipen off ful dreye,	TC.4. 1173
Thus maketh vertu of necessite!	TC.4. 1586
For sorwe of which she felte her herte blede,	TC.5. 17
Was of it glad, and seyde he was welcome,	TC.5. 73
And, for the love of God, my lady free,	TC.5. 144
Wel neigh dond off her hors she gan to aye.	TC.5. 182
thanked . . . Of al his travaille and his goode chere,	TC.5. 184
from his wif, A man not twinnen of necessite,	TC.5. 339
N'of ladies ek so fair a companye	TC.5. 447
Of Troilus, they down off horse alighte,	TC.5. 513
O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight,	TC.5. 641
And far-wel shrine, of which the seynt is outel!	TC.5. 653
Alas, and there I took of her my leve!	TC.5. 611
That he hadde of himself swich fantasye.	TC.5. 623
Or elles, lo, this drede I most of alle,	TC.5. 704
And thus despaired out of alle cure,	TC.5. 713
Thorough remembrance of that she gan desire.	TC.5. 721
And goodli of her speche in general,	TC.5. 822
'If ich might have taken of you hede,	TC.5. 871
Her glove he took, of which he was ful fayn:	TC.5. 1013
And thus this worthy knight was brought of live.	TC.5. 1561
Beth ware of men, and berkneth what I seye!	TC.5. 1785
That to this god, that I of rede,	HF.1. 77
In honour of him and preisynges,	HF.2. 127
And who-so seith of trouthe I varie,	HF.2. 299
And this place of which I telle,	HF.2. 335
They were almost of-thowed so,	HF.3. 53
For ese of yow, and lose of tyme,	HF.3. 166
Of hem which that I coude knowe,	HF.3. 362
Right in despit of alle your foos,	HF.3. 578
Tak out thy trompe of gold,' quod she,	HF.3. 675
And for to gette of Fames hire,	HF.3. 767
This dayeseye, of alle flouris flour,	LGW.G. 55
The smale foulis, of the secon fayn,	LGW.G. 118
Besoghte mercy of hir trespassynge,	LGW. 155

**Of (specimens)—Continued**

latten vice Of hate, and songen alle of oon acorde,	LGW. 169
Dwellen alwey, the joly month of May,	LGW. 176
But of his detee he schal be stable,	LGW.G. 322
Rebel unto the toun of Rome is he,	LGW. 591
How shulde I axen mercy of Teebee,	LGW. 835
And him of al his felawshippes he ches	LGW. 965
Of kynges and of lordes so desired,	LGW. 1012
And formed wel of brawnes and of bones;	LGW. 1071
Ful . . . Of instruments, of songe, and of gladnesse,	LGW. 1101
Remembreth him of his estaat in Troye,	LGW. 1105
Ne sakkis ful of gold, of large wyghte,	LGW. 1118
So gentyl, and so privy of his doynge;	LGW. 1267
Is wery of his crafte within a throwe;	LGW. 1286
Towards the large contree of Itayle,	LGW. 1329
Take now my soule, unbryde me of this unreste;	LGW. 1339
Upon the fire of sacrifice she sterte,	LGW. 1350
Of which this Pelleus hath grete envye,	LGW. 1409
For of socoure they shulde no thinge fayle,	LGW. 1489
That half so trewe a man ther nas of love	LGW. 1526
Ye gete no more of me, but ye wol rede	LGW. 1557
That ye han of my dethe, or of my wo,	LGW. 1621
But unwiste of hir fader she is goon	LGW. 1653
Men myghten smyten of hir arme or hed,	LGW. 1817
Al hadde folkes hertys ben of stones,	LGW. 1841
Of hir had al the toun of Rome outhes,	LGW. 1861
Nere that the goddys had of hir pite;	LGW. 1920
And of his wo they hadde compassyoun;	LGW. 1974
That I mote of traytours have a name,	LGW. 2068
And have here-of myn herte-bloode to borowe,	LGW. 2105
Me thinketh no wyght ought us here-of blame,	LGW. 2134
There as he had a frende of his knowynge,	LGW. 2156
Thow shalt answer of two and not of oon,	LGW. 2212
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten,	LGW. 2318
Or as the colver that of the egle is smyten,	LGW. 2319
Til Neptune hath of hym compassyoun,	LGW. 2421
And lyke his fader of face and of stature,	LGW. 2446
And, for to passen harmlesse of that place,	LGW. 2664
They helde hem paied of fruites that they ete,	Form.A. 3
And dronken water of the colde welle,	Form.A. 8
To clarre, ne to sause of galentyne,	Form.A. 16
No flesch ne wyste offende of egge or spere;	Form.A. 19
But ech of hem wolde other wel cheryce;	Form.A. 52
Sey thus: 'Graunt mercy of thyn haboundance	Fort. 29
Freund of effect, and frend of countenance;	Fort. 34
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al;	Truth. 19
Shew forth thy swerd of castigacioun,	L.St. 26
Ne myghte a drope of tere don eschape,	Scog. 10
Now certes, frend, I drede of thyn unhappe,	Scog. 29
On alle hem that ben here and rounde of shape,	Scog. 31
That I of you the blisful soun may here,	Purse. 9
Aufour of norture! Lady of plesance!	Bal.Ch. 27
founnen this werke of my labour or of myn engyn.	Astr. 11-15
Sette the nadir of thy sonne upon 18 degrees	Astr. 174-9
How they come on or off ageyn.	RR. 2270
Where-of that thou be vertuous	RR. 2311
And han ther-of a rejoycyng,	RR. 2462
<b>Of see A (prep.), Hereof, Thereof, Whereof</b>	
<b>Off see Of</b>	
<b>Off-cast see Cast</b>	
<b>Offence</b>	
Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence?	A.Kn. 1083
Envye, or pride, or passion, or offence?	B.M.L. 1138
by cause of oure offense, that he	B.Mel. 2935-40
outrageous trespas and offense; for wel	B.Mel. 3010-5
That wyn ne dooth to folk no swich offence,	D.Cl. 922
Ne shewed she that hire was doon offence;	E.Ci. 926
And he so ofte had doon to hire offence	E.Ci. 1046
Ne suffreth nat that men yow doon offense;	E.Ci. 1197
peril that myghte byfallen the by offence of the kyng.	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
And waillet for thy synne and thyn offence,	TC.1. 556
Under your verde, egal to myn offence,	TC.3. 137
That they ne fynde in hir desir offence;	TC.4. 199
No flesch ne wyste offence of egge or spere;	Form.A. 19
Allas, Scogan! this is for thyn offence!	Scog. 13
I wole not don so grete offence,	RR. 1950
Forto redresse thi first offence,	RR. 3302
His offence ne was but lite;	RR. 3557
Whiche hath doo to him grete offence,	RR. 3596
Offence or complaynt more or lesse,	RR. 4563
Caused me to done offence,	RR. 4576
The whiche doth myn lasse offence	RR. 5677
<b>Offences</b>	
and foryeve yow outhen alle the offences,	B.Mel. 3070-5
<b>Offencioun</b>	
That never yet ne felte offensioun	A.Kn. 2416
with myne offencioun. But certes	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
<b>Offend</b>	
That bothe his soule and eek hem self offende,	A.Kn. 3065
That thilke nyght offenden hire moste he;	E.Mch. 1756
To yow, my spouse, and yow greetly offende,	E.Mch. 1829
Than thee offende, trewe, deere wyf,	E.Mch. 2164
That myghte yow offende in any tyme,	Comp.L. 124
As in my gilt I shal you nevere offende;	TC.2. 244
Ne may offenden nevermore,	RR. 3216
Offende more ageyn youre wille;	RR. 3416
<b>Offended</b>	
Or who hath yow mysboden or offended?	A.Kn. 909
And, as I trowe, with love offended moost	A.Kn. 2394

**Offended—Continued**

we han offended and greved my lord Melibee out	B.Mel. 2935-40
han offended and agilt in swich a wise	B.Mel. 3005-10
hevene, for he hadde offended God of	I.Pars. 985-90
Offended yow, as wisly he,	Ancl. 262
<b>Offendeth</b>	
With desespair so sorwfully m' offendeth,	TC.1. 605
For whan a flye offendith him or biteth,	LGW. 392
<b>Offer</b>	
So that he offre pens, or elles grotes,	C.Pard. 376
To offren to my relikes in this place;	C.Pard. 384
They wol come up and offren on Goddes name,	C.Pard. 386
So that ye offre nobles, or sterlynges,	C.Pard. 907
Yow that wol offre,—as clene and eek as cleer	C.Pard. 914
Offren, and han myn absolucioun,	C.Pard. 924
So that ye offren, alwey newe and newe,	C.Pard. 929
Com forth, sire Hoost, and offre first anon,	C.Pard. 943
That that be wel; and offre Mars my stede,	TC.5. 306
<b>Offered</b>	
that was to hem offred, but they tooke by force the	
flesh	I.Pars. 900-5
Reynnyng the hors offred unto Minerve,	LGW. 932
Offrid hym in many wise	RR. 5567
<b>Of-fered</b>	
Why sholde thanne of-fer'd thyn herte quake?	TC.4. 607
<b>Offereth</b>	
Cometh up, ye wyves, offreth of youre wolle!	C.Pard. 910
contricioun of herte, where a man offreth hymself to	
God;	I.Pars. 1030-5
<b>Offering</b>	
That to the offrynge bifore hire sholde goon;	A.Prol. 450
Of his offryng and eek of his substance;	A.Prol. 489
That of no wyf ne took he noon offryng;	A.Mil. 3350
For smale tithes, and for smal offrynges,	D.Fri. 1315
goon to offryng biforn his neighebores, and swiche	I.Pars. 405-10
<b>Offertory</b>	
But alderbest he song an Offertorie;	A.Prol. 710
<b>Office</b>	
Ne was so worldly for to have office;	A.Prol. 292
He fil in office with a chamberleyn	A.Kn. 1418
He wolde make a fyr in which the office Funeral	A.Kn. 2863
To do the office of funeral servyse,	A.Kn. 2912
that to the office of hem aperteneh, to doon to every	B.Mel. 2455-60
she fiedde Office of wommen, and to wode she wente,	B.Mk. 3446
This is to seye, for office, and for ese	D.WB. 127
To doon of gentilnesse the faire office;	D.WB. 1137
His office natured ay wol it holde,	D.WB. 1144
And his office I shal hym telle y-wis,	D.Fri. 1295
In myn office how I may mooste wyne,	D.Fri. 1421
And myn office is ful laborous;	D.Fri. 1428
Or I wol sompne hire unto oure office,	D.Fri. 1577
Houses of office stuffed with plente,	E.Ci. 264
Thanne was I fered, for that was myn office,	A.CY. 924
That was hir office alwey, yer be yere,—	PF. 236
For office uncommytted ofte anyeth,	PF. 518
merkid my wepy compleynte with office of poyntel,	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
ne nat only stille, but withouten office of tunge	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
hir propre office, ne he ne suffreth nat	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
folk to don his office; right as fyre in	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
hadde the office to taken heede to the	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
performeth thilke same thing by naturel office, and	
that	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
mai nat doon thilke naturel office, but	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
thilke naturel office of goinge ne be the office of feet?	B.4. p.2.1210-5
thilke naturel office of feet laketh, enforeth hym to	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
mai gon by naturel office of feet ne be	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
it by naturel office of vertus, and the	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
that nys noon naturel office to gete thilke	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
elles, yif the office of advocates wolde	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
witnesfully is the office of wise men	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
'Thou dost, alas, too shortly thyn office,	TC.3. 1436
Withouten doute that is his office,	LGW. 383
For me that office not honest is.	RR. 6978
<b>Officer</b>	
Withouten juge, or oother officer,	A.Kn. 1712
And eek an officer,—out for to ryde,	B.Sh. 1255
Upon my feith, thou art som officer,	B.Mk. 3125
Oon Maximus, that was an officer	C.SN. 368
A lewed officer and a veyn justise!	C.SN. 497
<b>Officers</b>	
His officers with swifte feet they renne,	A.Kn. 2868
And thanne his officers gan he calle,—	B.Mk. 3383
Whiche been the verray devels officers,	C.Pard. 480
And heer-upon he to his officers	E.Ci. 190
With certeine officers ordeyned therefore;	F.Sq. 177
(that is to seyn the officers) wolden han	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
Yiftes grete, and to hire officers,	LGW. 1551
<b>Offices</b>	
by wey of offices; for certes, swiche lordes	I.Pars. 435-40
<b>Official</b>	
Ne bishop, ne official,	RR. 6420
<b>Offspring</b>	
Of his lynage am I, and his ofspring	A.Kn. 1550
Thou, and thyn of-spring, ever shal be blake,	H.Mcp. 299



# **Offt** (*specimens*)

Ful ofte tyme he hadde the bord bigonne	A.Prol. 52
No cristen man so ofte of his degree.	A.Prol. 55
Ful ofte tyme he was knyght of the shire.	A.Prol. 358
And swich he was y-preved ofte sithe.	A.Prol. 485
And ofte tymes gylteles, <i>pardee</i> .	A.Kn. 1312
Ful ofte a day he swelte and seyde, "Allas!"	A.Kn. 1356
Ful ofte a-day han thise Thebanes two	A.Kn. 2623
Custance, youre childe, hire recomandeth ofte	B.ML. 278
love, as it happeth ofte.	B.Mel. 2195-200
Ther comen	B.Mel. 2230-5
his tale, and beden hym ful ofte his	B.Mel. 2270-5
so ofte, for soothly thilke man that asketh	B.Mk. 3328
Er he be war, is ofte y-leyd ful lowe.	B.NP. 4114
And ofte of fume, and of complecciouns,	B.NP. 4368
And trad as ofte, er that it was pryme.	C.Doc. 62
She hath ful ofte tyme syk hire feyned,	D.WB. 1201
Poverté ful ofte, whan a man is lowe,	E.Cl. 1046
And he so ofte had doon to hire offence	F.Fkl. 783
Causeth ful ofte to doon amys or speken.	G.CY. 649
Ful oft hym happeth to mysusen it.	G.CY. 905
And yet ful oft he renneth in a blame;	I.Pars. 230-5
astoned, and dulled, by the ofte synnyng.	I.Pars. 235-40
been mortefied by ofte synnyng, whiche	I.Pars. 460-5
his gentrie is ful greet folie, for ofte tyme	I.Pars. 505-10
Murmure eek is ofte amonges servantz,	BD. 103
Ful oft she swouned, and seyde, "Alas!"	PF. 340
Hym-self ful ofte the lark for to seke;	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
ofte ben elayn by bytynge of smale flyes,	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
han dignytees ofte tyme, thanne scheweth it	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
that, so as god yeveth ofte tymes to gode	TC.1. 124 var
And she hym thonkyd oft in humble chere	TC.1. 137 var
And oft foundyn the Grekis al unsoft	TC.1. 315 var
And ofte on hire while that servyse laste	TC.1. 346
Ful ofte thy lady wol it mis-construe,	TC.1. 445
For-thy ful ofte, his hote fir to cesse,	TC.3. 1637
That preveth wel, it brest alday so ofte;	TC.3. 1643
It nedeth not this mater ofte stere;	TC.4. 245
Ful ofte he swaþte, himselven to confounde.	TC.4. 362
But, Lord, so ofte gan his herte colden,	TC.4. 415
"The newe love out-chaseth ofte the olde,"	TC.4. 542
Al this have I my-selve y-thought ful ofte,	TC.4. 1219
Took her in armes two, and kiste her ofte,	TC.5. 733
Have ich had ofte withinne thou yonder walles!	TC.5. 809
And ofte time this was her manere	Adam. 5
So ofte a daye I mot thy werk renewe,	HF.1. 35
Causeth swiche demes ofte;	HF.3. 197 var
And oft I mused longe while	LGW. 144
In hire delyt, they turned hem ful ofte,	LGW. 1378
O, ofte swore thou that thou woldest deye	

## **Offt** *see* **For-ofte**

## **Often**

That often hadde been at the Parvys,	A.Prol. 310
Justice he was ful often in Assise,	A.Prol. 314
But we goon wrong ful often, trewely.	A.Kn. 1267
And namely the Thebanes often sithe.	A.Kn. 1877
And blind he was, as it is often seene;	A.Kn. 1965
Ful often blessed was his myrie throte,	A.Mil. 3218
For youthe and elde is often at debaat;	A.Mil. 3230
For often tyme he foond his box ful bare;	A.Co. 4390
After hir deeth ful often may she wayte,	B.ML. 467
Ful often time upon his knowes bare.	B.Pri. 1719
Or elles often tyme hadde I been spilt.	D.WB. 388
And so I dide ful often, God it woot,	D.WB. 539
That made his face ful often red and hoot	D.WB. 540
So often tymes I to my gossyb wente,—	D.WB. 544
For which he often tymes wolde preche,	D.WB. 641
For, God it woot, men may wel often fynde	D.WB. 1150
That bacheloris have often payne and wo;	E.Mch. 1278
And often with hire freendes walketh shee,	F.Fkl. 848
But often tyme, of thy benygnytee,	G.SN. 54
but cometh to wrecches often yclepid.	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
How often falleth al th' effect contraire	TC.1. 212
Him tit as often harm ther-of as prow:	TC.1. 333
'Though I be nice! It happeth often so	TC.1. 625
Thus often wise men ben war by noyes.	TC.1. 635
'How often hastow maad thy nice japes,	TC.1. 911
Though men soth seide as often as they gabbe.	TC.3. 301
'Oo tonge, allas, so often her-before	TC.3. 302
Men mooste drynke as men may often se	TC.3. 1214 var
And to be glad they often her bisoughte.	TC.4. 725
'I see that often, ther-as we ben now,	TC.4. 1324
But often was his herte hoot and cold,	TC.5. 1102
Y-wrought, as often as by cure.	HF.3. 208
To somme folke often newe thinge is swote.	LGW. 1077
Often to chaungen hewe and countenance,	Ven. 30
Ful often-tyme causeth destourbyng.	Ven. 44
And han ful often many an harde myschaunce,	Ven. 47
For often tymes it shal fal	RR. 2403
To saken often hath gret shame.	RR. 5240

## **Offte**

If thou bigyle me any offer than ones.	B.NP. 4618
Wel offer of the welie than of the tonne	E.Cl. 215
To tempte his wyf yet offer, if he may.	E.Cl. 620
shryve thee offer than ones of synne of which thou	I.Pars. 1025-30
self the offer with the orison, and for a	I.Pars. 1040-5
Hath offer wo then changed is the mone.	Mars. 235
And offer wolde and it had ben his wille,	TC.1. 125
Quod he, "to playne, or offer you to preche?"	TC.2. 496
To whom she hadde offer went	RR. 7377
Ful offer than he doth now.	RR. 7628

## **Of-thowed** *see* **Thawed**

## **Offt-time(s)** *see* **Time(s)**

## **Oght** (*pron.*) *see* **Aught**

## **Oh** *see* **O**

## **Oil**

Boras, ceruce, ne oille of Tartre noon,	A.Prol. 630
Who wrastleth best naked, with oille enoynt,	A.Kn. 2961
As man in fyr wol casten oille or gressee.	C.Doc. 60
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille	G.CY. 812

## **Oils**

Oilles, ablucions, and metal fusible,—	G.CY. 856
--	-----------

## **Ointment**

Ne oynement that wolde clense and byte,	A.Prol. 631
hir precious oynement. This maner	I.Pars. 500-5
It is an oynement unto my wounde,	Rosem. 7
With a precious oynement,	RR. 1889
But ay the oynement wente abrode,	RR. 1898
But for the precious oynement.	RR. 1904
But the oynement halpe me wel;	RR. 1911
Now softyng with the oynement;	RR. 1924

## **Oise**

That had hit stonden upon Oise,	HF.3. 833
---------------------------------	-----------

## **Om**

By-cause that it was old and som-del streit,—	A.Prol. 174
This ilke Monk leet olde thynges pace,	A.Prol. 175
Wel knew he the olde Esculapius	A.Prol. 429
Olde Ypocras, Haly and Galyen,	A.Prol. 431
For she koude of that art the olde daunce.	A.Prol. 476
Whilom, as olde stories tellen us,	A.Kn. 859
And yet now the olde Creon, weylaway!	A.Kn. 938
Wostow nat wel the olde clerkes sawe,	A.Kn. 1163
So wel they lovede, as olde bookes sayn,	A.Kn. 1198
The thriddre nyght, as olde bookes seyn,	A.Kn. 1463
A man moot ben a fool, or yong or oold,—	A.Kn. 1812
To Thebes, with his olde walles wyde.	A.Kn. 1880
With knotty, knarry, bareyne trees olde	A.Kn. 1977
Suffiseth on ensample in stories olde,	A.Kn. 2039
Ther is no newe gyse that it nas old.	A.Kn. 2125
In Stace of Thebes, and thise bookes olde.	A.Kn. 2294
That knew so manye of adventures olde,	A.Kn. 2444
Foord in his olde experience an art	A.Kn. 2445
Men may the olde at-renne and nocht at-rede.	A.Kn. 2449
The derke tresouns and the castes olde;	A.Kn. 2468
Of olde folk, and folk of tendre yeeres,	A.Kn. 2828
Savynghe his olde fader Egeus,	A.Kn. 2838
The okes olde, and lyeve hem on a rewe,	A.Kn. 2866
Upon the right hand wente olde Egeus,	A.Kn. 2905
In al the route ne was ther yong ne oold	A.Mil. 3110
For she was yong and wyld, and he was old,	A.Mil. 3225
But ik am oold, me list not play for age,	A.Rv. 8367
This white tope writeth myne olde yeris;	A.Rv. 8869
'We olde men, I drede, so fare we;	A.Rv. 8874
Yet in oure ashen olde is fyr y-reke.	A.Rv. 8882
Oure olde lemes move wel been unweelde,	A.Rv. 8886
With olde folk, save dotage, is namoure.'	A.Rv. 8898
Of olde tyme, as knoweth many a man.	B.ML. 50
In his Epistelles, that been ful olde.	B.ML. 55
How he wol lete his olde sacrifices;	B.ML. 325
Wel knowestow to women the olde way!	B.ML. 367
The tyme cam this olde sowdanesse	B.ML. 414
In general, ye, bothe yonge and olde.	B.ML. 417
This olde sowdanesse, cursed kronel	B.ML. 432
That weshe the world for the olde iniquitee,	B.ML. 453
Of olde Britons dwellynge in this ile;	B.ML. 545
Croked and oold, with even faste y-shete.	B.ML. 560
'In name of Crist', cride this olde Britoun,	B.ML. 561
Wepen bothe yonge and olde in al that place,	B.ML. 820
Thus endeth olde Donegild, with meschance.	B.ML. 896
In the olde Romayn Geestes may men fynde	B.ML. 1126
I trowe of thrity wynter he was oold,—	B.Sh. 1216
But it were for an old appalled wight,	B.Sh. 1292
As she was wont of oold usage algate,	B.Sh. 1564
But as a child of twelf monthe oold or lesse,	B.Pri. 1674
his olde foes han it espyed, and setten	B.Mel. 2160-5
phisiciens, olde folk and yonge, and	B.Mel. 2195-200
somme of his olde enemyes reconciled,	B.Mel. 2195-200
compaignye scorned the wise olde men,	B.Mel. 2225-30
Up roos tho oon of thise olde wise, and	B.Mel. 2225-30
And whan this olde man wende to	B.Mel. 2230-5
in the olde men is the sapience, and in longe	B.Mel. 2350-5
of oold experience. And werke	B.Mel. 2355-60
of thyne olde enemyes that been	B.Mel. 2370-5
his olde enemy; and Isope seith, "Ne	B.Mel. 2370-5
seith Salomon, "In thyyn olde foo trust	B.Mel. 2375-80
felowshippe with thyne olde enemyes, for	B.Mel. 2375-80
wise folk, and olde, thanne shaltou considere if thou	B.Mel. 2400-5
conseil youre trewe frendes olde and wise,	B.Mel. 2430-5
wil of youre trewe freendes, olde and wise;	B.Mel. 2445-50
by trewe freendes that been olde and	B.Mel. 2525-30
where as youre olde and wise conseilours	B.Mel. 2530-5
love, youre olde enemyes reconciled,	B.Mel. 2540-5
an oold vileynne, thou sompnest thyne	B.Mel. 2650-5
messages for hire kyn and for hire olde freendes,	B.Mel. 2970-5
is an old proverbe," quod she, "seith	B.Mel. 2980-5
olde good loos and good name of a man	B.Mel. 3035-40
As olde bookes maken us memorie,	B.Mk. 3164
Be war by thise ensamples trewe and olde.	B.Mk. 3188
Beth war by thise ensample oold and playn	B.Mk. 3281
To which ymage bothe yonge and oold	B.Mk. 3351
Syn thilke day that she was seyn nyght oold,	B.NP. 4063

Old—Continued

By God, men may in olde booke rede . . . B.N.P. 4164  
 By wyche ensamples olde yet maistow leere, . . . B.N.P. 4296  
 For traloun; but he nas but seven yeer oold, . . . B.N.P. 4307  
 In the Olde Testament of Daniel, . . . B.N.P. 4318  
 And ye maistresses, in youre olde lyf, . . . C.Doc. 72  
 And known wel ynough the olde daunce, . . . C.Doc. 79  
 His likerousnesse and al his olde craft, . . . C.Doc. 84  
 Or any womman, be she yong or old, . . . C.Pard. 381  
 Of olde stories longe tyme agoon,— . . . C.Pard. 436  
 For lewed peple loven tales olde,— . . . C.Pard. 437  
 Of victories in the Olde Testament, . . . C.Pard. 575  
 A word or two, as olde booke trete. . . C.Pard. 630  
 He was, *pardes*, an olde felawe of youre, . . . C.Pard. 672  
 An old man and a poure with hem mette; . . . C.Pard. 714  
 This olde man ful mekely hem grette, . . . C.Pard. 714  
 This olde man gan looke in his visage, . . . C.Pard. 720  
 To speken to an old man vileynye, . . . C.Pard. 740  
 Agayns an old man, hoor upon his heed, . . . C.Pard. 743  
 Ne dooth unto an old man noon harm now, . . . C.Pard. 745  
 'Nay, olde cherl, by God, thou shalt nat so! . . . C.Pard. 750  
 And yow amende! thus seyde this olde man; . . . C.Pard. 767  
 Thou woldest make me kisse thyne olde breech, . . . C.Pard. 948  
 The thre were goode men and riche, and olde; . . . D.WB. 197  
 'Sire, olde kaynard, is this thyne array? . . . D.WB. 235  
 Sire, olde leechour, lat thy japes be! . . . D.WB. 242  
 What eylyeth swich an old man for to chide? . . . D.WB. 281  
 Til they be wedded,—olde dotard shrew! . . . D.WB. 291  
 Thus seistow, olde bareful of lyes! . . . D.WB. 302  
 For certeyn, olde dotard, by youre leve, . . . D.WB. 331  
 'Sire, olde fool, what eylyeth thee to spyen? . . . D.WB. 357  
 Baar I stify myne olde housbonden on honde, . . . D.WB. 380  
 He was, I trowe, a twenty wynter oold, . . . D.WB. 600  
 And me of olde Romyan geestes teche; . . . D.WB. 642  
 Of his proverbes, not his olde sawe; . . . D.WB. 660  
 The clerk whan he is oold, and may nocht do . . . D.WB. 707  
 Of Venus werkes worth his olde sho, . . . D.WB. 708  
 In thoides dayes of the Kyng Arthour, . . . D.WB. 857  
 This was the olde opinion as I rede,— . . . D.WB. 862  
 Agayn the knyght this olde wyf gan ryse, . . . D.WB. 1000  
 These olde folk kan muchel thyng, quod she. . . D.WB. 1004  
 And with that word up stirte the olde wyf, . . . D.WB. 1046  
 For thogh that I be foul, and oold, and poore, . . . D.WB. 1063  
 And taketh his olde wyf, and gooth to bedde. . . D.WB. 1072  
 His olde wyf lay smyllynge evermo, . . . D.WB. 1086  
 Thou art so loothly, and so oold also, . . . D.WB. 1100  
 As is descended out of old richesse, . . . D.WB. 1110  
 Nat of oure eldres for hire old richesse; . . . D.WB. 1118  
 Seyn that men sholde an oold wight doon favour, . . . D.WB. 1210  
 'Now, ther ye seye that I am foul and old, . . . D.WB. 1213  
 To han me foul and old til that I deye, . . . D.WB. 1220  
 And olde and angry nygards of dispence, . . . D.WB. 1263  
 Rod forth to somne an old wydwe, a ribibe, . . . D.Fri. 137  
 'Brother, quod he, 'heere woneth an old rebekke . . . D.Fri. 1573  
 'Com out,' quod he, 'thou olde virytrate! . . . D.Fri. 1582  
 Ye knowen wel that I am poure and oold. . . D.Fri. 1608  
 For dette which that thou owest me of old,— . . . D.Fri. 1615  
 'Nay, olde sto! that is nat myn entente,' . . . D.Fri. 1630  
 Hir freendes soules, as wel olde as yonge; . . . D.Sum. 1725  
 As that this olde cherl, with lokkes hoore, . . . D.Sum. 2182  
 To make us for oure olde synnes wepe, . . . E.CI. 13  
 That founded were in tyme of fadres olde, . . . E.CI. 61  
 Hir olde, poure fader fostred she; . . . E.CI. 222  
 He by the hand thanne took this olde man, . . . E.CI. 302  
 And for that nothyng of hir olde gere . . . E.CI. 372  
 That men and women, as wel yonge as olde, . . . E.CI. 419  
 Whan it was two yeer old, and fro the brest . . . E.CI. 617  
 Love is nocht oold as whan that it is newe! . . . E.CI. 857  
 For out of doute this olde poure man . . . E.CI. 904  
 And with hire olde coote, as it myghte be, . . . E.CI. 913  
 Thou knowest ek of old al my plessaunce; . . . E.CI. 964  
 As it hath been of olde tymes yore; . . . E.CI. 1140  
 Thus seyde this olde knyght, that was so wys, . . . E.Mch. 1266  
 And namely whan a man is oold and hoor,— . . . E.Mch. 1269  
 And if thou take a wif in thin age oold . . . E.Mch. 1305 *var*  
 Considered hath, inwith his dayes olde, . . . E.Mch. 1394  
 He seyde, 'Freendes, I am hoor and oold, . . . E.Mch. 1400  
 I wol noon oold wyf han in no manere. . . E.Mch. 1416  
 Oold flesh and yonge flesh wolde I have fain. . . E.Mch. 1418  
 And bet than olde boef is the tendre veel. . . E.Mch. 1420  
 And eek this olde wydwe, God it woot, . . . E.Mch. 1423  
 I wol noon oold wyf han right for this cause; . . . E.Mch. 1432  
 Of marriage manys ensamples olde. . . E.Mch. 1470  
 Adoun by olde Januarie she lay, . . . E.Mch. 1956  
 This noble knyght, this Januarie the olde, . . . E.Mch. 2042  
 Swiche olde lewed wordes used he. . . E.Mch. 2149  
 And though that I be oold and may nat see, . . . E.Mch. 2168  
 By-cause, alas! that he is bynd and old . . . E.Mch. 2255  
 Unte this olde, blynde, worthy knyght, . . . E.Mch. 2259  
 Eek in that lond, as tellen knyghtes olde, . . . F.Sq. 69  
 Ful bisly ther wayten yonge and olde. . . F.Sq. 88  
 That Gawayn, with his olde curteisye, . . . F.Sq. 95  
 Rehersynge of thise olde poetries; . . . F.Sq. 208  
 As men may in thise olde geestes rede. . . F.Sq. 211  
 These olde women that been gladly wyse, . . . F.Sq. 376  
 This olde, gentil Britons, in hir dayes, . . . F.Fkl. 709  
 At Orlens olde olde felawe y-fynde, . . . F.Fkl. 1153  
 The whiche that he had knowe in olde dawes; . . . F.Fkl. 1180  
 Phebus wox old, and hewed lyk latoun, . . . F.Fkl. 1245  
 To shewen yow the goode Urban the olde, . . . G.SN. 177

Old—Continued

He foud this hooly olde Urban anon, . . . G.SN. 185  
 An old man, clad in white clothes cleere, . . . G.SN. 201  
 Whan this was rad, thanne seyde this olde man, . . . G.SN. 211  
 Tho vanysshed this olde man, he nyste where, . . . G.SN. 216  
 Stynketh, as witnessen thise olde wyse; . . . G.CY. 1067  
 For were it wyn, or oold or moystly ale, . . . I.Mcp. 60  
 As olde booke maken mencioniun, . . . I.Mcp. 106  
 Thus writen olde clerkes in hir lyves. . . I.Mcp. 154  
 the weyes, and seeth, and axeth of olde pathes, . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 pathes, that is to seyn of olde sentences, . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 seith, 'But he be penytent for his olde synful lyf, . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 withouten penitence of his olde gilt, he . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 forsaketh his olde freend that he hath . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 first, hate, that is oold wrathe; . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 but certes the olde payens that . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 peynes agayns this synne in the olde lawe . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
 the mouth of helle; and namely thise olde dotardes . . . I.Pars. 855-60  
 maked o flesh, and therfore by the olde lawe . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 yong or oold, gentil or thral, free or servant, . . . I.Pars. 960-5  
 falle agayn in hir olde folles, outhter they . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
 foretlen hir olde confessours al outrely, . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
 That clerkes hadde, in olde tyme, . . . BD. 53  
 This olde storie, in Latyn which I fynde, . . . Anel. 10  
 The olde wrath of Juno to fulfillen, . . . Anel. 51  
 And when that olde Creon gan espye . . . Anel. 64  
 Up-on a bok, was write with lettres olde; . . . PF. 19  
 For out of olde feldes, as men seith, . . . PF. 22  
 And out of olde bokes, in good feith, . . . PF. 24  
 In lokyng of myn olde book to-torn, . . . PF. 110  
 Ne no man may ther weze seek ne old, . . . PF. 207  
 The throstel old; the frosty feldfare. . . PF. 364  
 wyrdes of me, olde man. For elde is . . . Bo.1. m. 1. 1-5  
 ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age . . . Bo.1. p. 3. 70-5  
 neyther over-oold ne unsolempne. . . Bo.1. p. 3. 80-5  
 unbounde from his olde lawe, ne . . . Bo.1. m. 5.185-90  
 oolde lawe of thi citee, in the whiche cite . . . Bo.1. p. 5. 200-5  
 weren wernd to oolde men. But it . . . Bo.2. p. 3. 335-40  
 torne ayen to the oolde maneris! . . . Bo.2. m. 5. 480-5  
 he waxe oold, his vertu, that lay now . . . Bo.2. p. 7. 525-30  
 But certes the olde age of . . . Bo.3. p. 5. 720-5  
 weie of the olde colde Saturnus; and he, . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1165-70  
 of olde men it was clepyd destyne. . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1455-60  
 hir oolde pees. The sonne, I-moevid by . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1550-5  
 of thise oolde folk ne withside nevere; . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1625-30  
 'the olde question of the purveaunce . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1745-50  
 thilke porche brougte somtyme olde men, . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1805-10  
 Remembre you for olde passid hevynesse . . . TC.1. 24 *var*  
 Kepte her estat, and bothe of yonge and olde . . . TC.1. 130  
 Hir olde usage n'olde they nat letten . . . TC.1. 150  
 The folk of Troye hir observances olde, . . . TC.1. 160  
 Lat be thine olde ensamples, I thee preyre! . . . TC.1. 180  
 For this have I herd seyde of olde lered: . . . TC.1. 976  
 Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of thee! . . . TC.2. 396  
 I wol you telle, as techen bokes olde. . . TC.3. 91  
 A thousand olde stories thee allegge . . . TC.3. 297  
 Ne knewe hem more than myn olde hat! . . . TC.3. 320  
 His olde wo that made his herte swelte . . . TC.3. 347  
 The olde daunce, and every point ther-inne, . . . TC.3. 695  
 As for to loke upon an old romaunce. . . TC.3. 980  
 As writen clerkes in hir bokes olde, . . . TC.3. 1199  
 He gan in-thringe forth with lordes olde, . . . TC.4. 66  
 Rewe on this olde caif in distresse, . . . TC.4. 104  
 Telling his tale alwey, this olde greye, . . . TC.4. 127  
 The cause y-told of hir cominge, the olde Priam, . . . TC.4. 141  
 'O olde, unholson and mielvied man,— . . . TC.4. 330  
 "The newe love out-chaseth ofte the olde," . . . TC.4. 415  
 Don olde affeciouns alle over-go. . . TC.4. 424  
 O, weylaway! So sleighe an clerkes olde, . . . TC.4. 972  
 Is old, and elde is ful of covetise; . . . TC.4. 1369  
 His olde sleighte is yit so with him laft, . . . TC.4. 1461  
 'Wel worth of dremes ay thise olde wives, . . . TC.5. 379  
 The lettres ek that she of olde time . . . TC.5. 470  
 His newe sorwe and ek his joyes olde . . . TC.5. 558  
 He fil ayein into his sikkes olde; . . . TC.5. 652  
 'I saw thy hornes olde by the morwe . . . TC.5. 652  
 Her olde fader wol yit make her dine . . . TC.5. 1126  
 Is taried with her olde fader so, . . . TC.5. 1136  
 Yit somewhat trusting on her hestes olde; . . . TC.5. 1208  
 Her fader, which that old is and ek hoor, . . . TC.5. 1284  
 Thou most a fewe of olde stories here, . . . TC.5. 1459  
 Hath lordes olde: thorough which, withinne a throwe, . . . TC.5. 1461  
 'Of which, as olde bokes tellen us, . . . TC.5. 1478  
 By ligne, or elles olde bokes lye: . . . TC.5. 1511  
 And so descendeth down from gestes olde . . . TC.5. 1562  
 For whom, as olde bokes tellen us, . . . TC.5. 1753  
 As men may in thise olde bokes rede, . . . TC.5. 1849  
 Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites! . . . TC.5. 1854  
 Lo here, the forme of olde clerkes speche . . . HF.1. 127 *var*  
 Of olde werke then I sawgh ever . . . HF.1. 168 *var*  
 And toke hys fader olde Anchyses . . . HF.2. 186  
 Of olde foretlen aqueyntaunces; . . . HF.2. 487  
 'And why?' 'For I am now to old.' . . . HF.3. 85  
 Of olde tyme, and yit they were



# Old—Continued

There saw I famous, olde and yonge, . . .	HF.3. 143
Olde wyches, sorceresses, . . .	HF.3. 172
The Ebrayk Josephus the olde, . . .	HF.3. 343
As wel as other olde mervayles . . .	HF.3. 352 var
Of hem that writen olde gastes, . . .	HF.3. 425
Of olde folk and gunne crie, . . .	HF.3. 518
Or hit a forlong-way was old, . . .	HF.3. 974
Thurgh which that olde thinges ben in mynde,—	LGW. 18
And to the doctrine of these olde wyse, . . .	LGW. 19
That tellen of these olde apprevd stories, . . .	LGW. 21
And if that olde bokes were awaye, . . .	LGW. 25
Wel oughte us thanne on olde bokys leve, . . .	LGW.G. 27
To bokys olde and don hem reverence . . .	LGW.G. 82
To olde stories, and doon hem reverence, . . .	LGW. 98
Of olde storye, er swiche thinge was begonne, . . .	LGW. 196
As olde folis, whan here spyrty faylyth . . .	LGW.G. 262
Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe, . . .	LGW.G. 273
These olde women kepse so here name, . . .	LGW.G. 301
As othere olde folys manye a day, . . .	LGW.G. 315
And of myn olde servautes thou myseyest, . . .	LGW. 323
To translaten that olde clerkes writen, . . .	LGW. 370
After these olde auctours lysten trete, . . .	LGW. 575
Of olde tyme, of his foundacioun, . . .	LGW. 739
For olde payens, that ydoles heriede, . . .	LGW. 786
His olde fader, cleped Anchises; . . .	LGW. 944
And han suche olde ensamples yow beforne? . . .	LGW. 1258
Thys olde Pandeon, thys kyng, can wepe . . .	LGW. 2279
Of kynde he koude his olde fadres wone . . .	LGW. 2449
And when thyn olde sunnetes peynted be, . . .	LGW. 2536
Therefore, thou Vache, leve thyn old wretchednesse . . .	Truth. 22
Vyce may wel be heyr to old richesse, . . .	Gent. 15
Allas, Scoganal of olde folk ne yonge, . . .	Scog. 20
'Loo, tholdre Gristel list to ryme and pleye!' . . .	Scog. 35
the labour of olde astrologiens, and have . . .	Astr. 11-5
of a net or of a lopwebbe after the olde descripcioun, . . .	Astr. 92-7
Al in an old torn courtier, . . .	RR. 220
It was ful old I undirtake, . . .	RR. 230
So feble and eke so olde was she . . .	RR. 353
So olde she was that she ne went . . .	RR. 367
More than a child of two year olde, . . .	RR. 402
These olde folk have alwey colde, . . .	RR. 411
Her kynde is sikh whan they ben olde, . . .	RR. 412
She nadde no but a streit olde sak, . . .	RR. 457
Where so they be olde or grene; . . .	RR. 2128
Hated bothe of olde and ying, . . .	RR. 2208
In olde dawes, as I fynde, . . .	RR. 2838
Were he yong or were he olde, . . .	RR. 3062
An olde vekke forto espye . . .	RR. 4286
For she knewe all the olde daunce, . . .	RR. 4300
And moo of hem that now arn olde, . . .	RR. 4943
For noman wolde bicomen olde . . .	RR. 4965
And of hir olde vanite; . . .	RR. 5013
To the olde wyf, that kepse so hardie . . .	RR. 5855
Somme tyme am I hore and olde, . . .	RR. 6335
Hath thus forboden, by old dawes, . . .	RR. 6616
That is the Olde Testament, . . .	RR. 6891
Or olde hore hostilers, . . .	RR. 7033

# Old see For-old

# Oldest

feithful and moost wise, and oldest, and . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
--	----------------

# Olifaunt see Elephant

# Olive

The olyve of pees, and eek the drunken vyne; . . .	PF. 181
--	---------

# Oliver

Noght Charles-Olyvver, that took ay heede . . .	B.Mk. 3577
Gnylon-Olyver, corrupt for meede, . . .	B.Mk. 3579
Of Rowland and of Olyvers, . . .	BD. 1122

# Olyvers

And alle hire olyvers, and vynes eke, . . .	B.Mk. 3226
On pyntres cedres and Olyveris . . .	RR. 1314 var
With cipres and with olyveris, . . .	RR. 1381

# Olmeres

On pyntres, cedres, and olmeris, . . .	RR. 1314
--	----------

# Omne

'Omne hominum genus in terris.'—Metrum 6 . . .	Bo.3. m.6.
--	------------

# Omnes

'Nunc omnes pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10 . . .	Bo.3. m.10.
--	-------------

# Omnia

And after Amor vincit omnia, . . .	A.Prol. 162
------------------------------------	-------------

# Omnipotent

Thurgh verray God that is omnipotent, . . .	C.Pard. 576
---	-------------

# On (specimens)

Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages, . . .	A.Prol. 12
--	------------

# On

Bifi that in that eson on a day, . . .	A.Prol. 19
--	------------

# On

And ther-on heng a brooch of gold ful sheene, . . .	A.Prol. 160
---	-------------

# On

Wel koude he syngne and pleyen on a rote: . . .	A.Prol. 236
---	-------------

# On

A Marchant . . . In motteleye, and hye on horse he . . .	A.Prol. 271
--	-------------

# On

On bookes and his lernynge be it spente, . . .	A.Prol. 300
--	-------------

# On

That on his shyne a mormal hadde he, . . .	A.Prol. 386
--	-------------

# On

A daggere hangynge on a laas hadde he . . .	A.Prol. 392
---	-------------

# On

His studie was but litel on the Bible, . . .	A.Prol. 438
--	-------------

# On

That on a Sunday weren upon hir heed, . . .	A.Prol. 455
---	-------------

# On

For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste, . . .	A.Prol. 501
---	-------------

# On

Ther was noon auditour koude on him wyne, . . .	A.Prol. 594
---	-------------

# On (specimens)—Continued

Have mercy on oure wo and oure distresse; . . .	A.Kn. 919
Hath alle the bodies on an heepe y-drawe, . . .	A.Kn. 944
'Have on us wretched women soon mercy, . . .	A.Kn. 950
But onward on his way that nyght he lay; . . .	A.Kn. 970
Was risen, and romed in a chambre on heigh, . . .	A.Kn. 1065
That art so pale and deedly on to see? . . .	A.Kn. 1082
And make a werre so sharpe on this citee, . . .	A.Kn. 1287
Remembryng on the poynt of his deair, . . .	A.Kn. 1501
And on the morwe, er it were dayes light, . . .	A.Kn. 1629
And on his hors, allone as he was born, . . .	A.Kn. 1633
Yet somtyme it shal fallen on a day . . .	A.Kn. 1668
On huntynge be they riden roially; . . .	A.Kn. 1687
That fro thy lond is banysshed on his heed, . . .	A.Kn. 1725
And spak these same wordes, al on highte, . . .	A.Kn. 1784
And God so wisely on my soule rewe . . .	A.Kn. 1863
That whan a man was set on o degree, . . .	A.Kn. 1891
That forgoth sharpe swerdes on his styth; . . .	A.Kn. 2026
Aboute this kyng ther ran on every part . . .	A.Kn. 2185
Al-though these ones on a tyme mysfille, . . .	A.Kn. 2388
The fomy steedes on the golden byrdel Gnawynge, . . .	A.Kn. 2506
Yemen on foote, and communes many oon . . .	A.Kn. 2509
Foyne, if hym list, on foote, hym self to were, . . .	A.Kn. 2550
That shal ben ordeyned on either syde; . . .	A.Kn. 2553
God spede yow! gooth forth, and ley on fastel! . . .	A.Kn. 2558
Up spryngyn speres twenty foot on highte; . . .	A.Kn. 2607
Lokynge upward up-on this Emelye, . . .	A.Kn. 2679
He pighte hym on the pomel of his heed, . . .	A.Kn. 2689
But on his lady yet caste he his eye; . . .	A.Kn. 2807
The okes olde, and leye hem on a rewe, . . .	A.Kn. 2866
And on that oother syde duc Theseus, . . .	A.Kn. 2906
But how the fyr was made up on highte, . . .	A.Kn. 2919
And here-agayns no creature on lyve, . . .	A.Kn. 3039
Now telleth on, sere Monk, if that ye konne . . .	A.Mil. 3118
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a devely weyl! . . .	A.Mil. 3134
She was ful moore blisful on to see . . .	A.Mil. 3247
This goode wyf went on an haliday; . . .	A.Mil. 3309
With Powles wyndow corven on his shoos, . . .	A.Mil. 3318
And pleyen songes on a small rubble; . . .	A.Mil. 3331
And as wel koude he pleyen on his giterne, . . .	A.Mil. 3333
Gooth with a sencer on the haliday, . . .	A.Mil. 3340
And many a lovely look on hem he caste, . . .	A.Mil. 3342
As he had liked on the newe moone, . . .	A.Mil. 3445
Awake! and thenk on Cristes passiou! . . .	A.Mil. 3478
But for a day,—fy on the remenant,— . . .	A.Mil. 3552
And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable, . . .	A.Mil. 3571
Ay waitynge on the reyn, if he it heere, . . .	A.Mil. 3642
Fil on this carpenter, right as I gesse . . .	A.Mil. 3644
despended On holy chirches blood that is descended; . . .	A.Rv. 3984
Sik lay the maunciple on a maladye— . . .	A.Rv. 3993
As he were on the quake or on the pose, . . .	A.Rv. 4152
And on this goode wyf he leith on soore; . . .	A.Rv. 4229
Ther lyth oon upon my wombe and on myn heed, . . .	A.Rv. 4290
Now telle on, Roger, looke that it be good; . . .	A.Co. 4345
Now telle on, gentil Roger by thy name, . . .	A.Co. 4353
On metres and on rymynge craftily, . . .	B.ML. 48
Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lofte, . . .	B.ML. 277
And she hath this cristen y-take on honde . . .	B.ML. 342
Converteth, and on Crist maketh hym bileve, . . .	B.ML. 574
Berth hireon hond that she hath doon thys thyng; . . .	B.ML. 620
To gauren on this ship, and on Custance; . . .	B.ML. 912
Of dame Custance, and theron mused he, . . .	B.ML. 1033
The devel have part on alle swiche rekenynge! . . .	B.Sh. 1408
And nat on wast, bistowed every deel; . . .	B.Sh. 1609
Parfourned is; for on the brest soukynge . . .	B.Pri. 1648
But ay whan I remembre on this matere, . . .	B.Pri. 1703
And ride an haukyng for river . . .	B.Th. 1927
'Remembre yow up on the pacient . . .	B.Mel. 2185-90
Of whiche the faireste hewed on hir throte . . .	B.NP. 4059
'Avoy!' quod she, 'fy on yow, herteles! . . .	B.NP. 4098
Remembryng on his dremes, that he mette,— . . .	B.NP. 4223
I crye out on the ministers," quod he, . . .	B.NP. 4233
'The sonne,' he seyde, 'is clomben up on hevене . . .	B.NP. 4388
Waitynge his tyme on Chauntecler to falle; . . .	B.NP. 4413
Witnessse on hym that any parfit clerk is, . . .	B.NP. 4426
And neeligent, and truste on flaterie, . . .	B.NP. 4627
O glotonye, on thee wel oghte us pleyne! . . .	C.Pard. 512
Witnessse on Mathew, but in special . . .	C.Pard. 634
Y-thonked be God, that is eterne on lyvel . . .	D.WB. 5
With ech of hem, so wel was hym on lyve, . . .	D.WB. 43
What sholde I hve it on my flesh so deere? . . .	D.WB. 167
For as a spaynel she wol on hym lepe, . . .	D.WB. 267
Swiche manere wordes hadde we on honde, . . .	D.WB. 451
remembreth me Upon my yowthe, and on my jolitee, . . .	D.WB. 470
By God, he smoot me ones, on the lyst, . . .	D.WB. 634
Redde on his book, as he sat by the fire, . . .	D.WB. 714
Witnessse on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale? . . .	D.WB. 951
That wereth on a coverchief or a calle, . . .	D.WB. 1018
He koude sonne, on peyne of Cristes curs, . . .	D.Fri. 1347
This somnour, ever waitynge on his pray, . . .	D.Fri. 1376
Bet than Virgile while he was on lyve, . . .	D.Fri. 1519
Kithe youre almese on me, poure wrecche! . . .	D.Fri. 1609
Fy on hire pompe and on hire glotonye! . . .	D.Sum. 1927
He wolde that the frere had been on fire . . .	D.Sum. 2122
On this condicioun, and oother noon: . . .	D.Sum. 2132
As for to hauke and hunte on every wynde, . . .	E.Cl. 81
That flokmele on a day they to hym yente, . . .	E.Cl. 86
Been of that day whan deeth shal on us falle, . . .	E.Cl. 126
A fewe sheepe, spynnynge, on feld she kepste, . . .	E.Cl. 223
And ay she kepste hir fadres lyf on-lofte, . . .	E.Cl. 229

On (specimens)—Continued

As he on hunting rood paraventure;	E.Cl. 234
A corone on hire heed ther han y-dressed,	E.Cl. 881
That ech hire lovede that looked on hir face.	E.Cl. 413
That for us deyde up on a croys of tree.	E.Cl. 558
For at day set he on his way is goon	E.Cl. 774
I knowe ynogh, on even and a-morwe,	E.Mch. 1214
They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot,	E.Mch. 1424
Come to the blisse ther Crist eterne on lyve ys?	E.Mch. 1652
With othere worthy folk, up on the deys.	E.Mch. 1711
On Danyan a signe made she,	E.Mch. 2150
Levere ich hadde to dyen on a knyf,	E.Mch. 2163
Anheigh among the freshe leves grene.	E.Mch. 2327
'Certes,' quod he, 'theron shal be no lak,	E.Mch. 2346
I have yow holpe on bothe yowes eyen blynde,—	E.Mch. 2370
God yewe yow bothe on shames deth to dyen!	E.Mch. 2377
Konnen theron as muche as any man.	F.Sq. 3
Hadde two sones on Elpheta his wyf,	F.Sq. 20
In roial vestiment sit on his deys,	F.Sq. 59
wordon . . . On ebbe, on flood, on gossomer, and on	
myst,	F.Sq. 259
Gan on hem wyne, and bad hem taken keepe	F.Sq. 348
She cleped on hir maistresse hire bisyde,	F.Sq. 374
'Telle on thy tale, withouten wordes mol'	F.Fkl. 702
On every wrong a man may nat be wreken;	F.Fkl. 784
To every wight that kan on governance;	F.Fkl. 786
Hire to disporte upon the bank an heigh,	F.Fkl. 849
For she ne saugh hym on the daunce go	F.Fkl. 921
Oon of the beste farynge man on lyve,	F.Fkl. 932
And on his knowes bare he sette hym doun,	F.Fkl. 1025
Er any foot he myghte on erthe gon;	F.Fkl. 1103
And on his way forward thanne is he fare	F.Fkl. 1169
That he hym shewed his lady on a daunce,	F.Fkl. 1200
Answerde thus: 'Fy on a thousand pound!	F.Fkl. 1227
Awateth nyght and day on this myracle;	F.Fkl. 1299
'Ye?' quod our Hoost, 'telle on what so bityde;	G.CY. 697
Somme seyde it was along on the fir making;	G.CY. 922
Somme seyde nay, it was on the blowing,—	G.CY. 923
Ye shul nat wyne a myte on that chaffere,	G.CY. 1421
Telle on thy tale, of hym make I no fors.	H.Mcp. 68
penaunces on thy flesh ne make thee nat or angry	I.Pars. 1050-5
and passen as a shadwe on the wal;	I.Pars. 1065-70
Crist have mercy on me and foryeve me	I.Pars. 1080-5
And bid him that, on alle thyng,	BD. 141
Ye shul me never on lyve y-see,	BD. 205
And here on warde, right now, as blyve,	BD. 248
How that they wolde on hunting goon,	BD. 355
And were on a defaute y-falle.	BD. 384
'My thought is ther-on never a del.'	BD. 542
I durste nat ones loken hir on,	BD. 1216
And ever set Desire myn herte on fire,	Pity. 101
Up-on the crois as general acquitaunce	ABC. 60
Up-on the crois to suffre his passoun,	ABC. 162
He throweth on his helm of huge wyghte,	Mars. 99
Yit have ye wonne ther-on but a smale,	Comp.L. 108
up-on myn heved, and the slakke skyn	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
any ryght up on another man, but oonly	Bo.2. p.6.
	495-500
to lyften up hir nekkes on idel in the dedly yok of	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
fele no cold on hir lymes in wynter?	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
lakketh on any syde, amenueth it nat thilke	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
sitten an hye in here chayeres,	Bo.4. m.2.
	1265-70
that loketh alle thynges from an hey, ne	Bo.5. m.2.
	1665-70
beren up an hye thi corage, so that	Bo.5. m.5.
	1850-5
yilde thou humble preieres an heyghe.	Bo.5. p.6.
	1935-40
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte,	TC.1. 138
It shewed in his heve on eve and morwe.	TC.1. 487
That thou bist we on swich on that sholde	TC.1. 521
For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede,	TC.1. 530
That so can leve our jolite on presse,	TC.1. 559
May sitte on me, for-why ther is no space!	TC.1. 714
'As though myn owne lyf lay on this nede?'	TC.1. 772
Or elles al our labour is on ydel:	TC.1. 955
But up anon up on his stede bay,	TC.1. 1073
To bidde and rede on holy seintes lives!	TC.2. 118
For prouder woman is ther non on-live,	TC.2. 138
What sholde I paynte or drawn it on lengthe	TC.2. 262
And seyde, 'On swich a mirour gode grace!'	TC.2. 266
Sey on! Lat me not in this fere dwelle!'	TC.2. 314
O Furies three of helle, on you I crye!	TC.2. 436
Wher-on she wolde apoynte her at the laste,	TC.2. 691
Wher it becom'th; lo, no wight on it sporneth:	TC.2. 797
Gan on a Trojan lay to singen clere,	TC.2. 825
Ber it ayein, for Him that ye on leve!'	TC.2. 1141
This Pandarus gan on her for to stare,	TC.2. 1142
That folk may sen and gauen on us tweyl'	TC.2. 1157
'Now, nece myn, tel on!' quod he, 'I seye,	TC.2. 1195
Can he theron? For by my trouthe I n'ot!'	TC.2. 1197
And held his hondes up, and fel on knowe;	TC.2. 1202
And bekked on Pandare, and forth he paste.	TC.2. 1260
God wot if he sat on his hors aright,	TC.2. 1261
God send mo swiche thornes on to pike!	TC.2. 1274
But theron was to heven and to done!	TC.2. 1289
He moste assente on that conclusioun	TC.2. 1300
To pressen on, as by Pandares lore,	TC.2. 1341
And, after-that his dees turned on chaunces,	TC.2. 1347

On (specimens)—Continued

'Fy on the devil! Think which oon he is,	TC.2. 1737
Fil Pandarus on knees, and up his yen	TC.3. 183
He shof ay on; he to and fro was sent;	TC.3. 487
And sin it ron and al was on a flood,	TC.3. 640
That, but it were on him along, ye n'olde	TC.3. 783
'On peril of my lif I shal not lye,	TC.4. 113
That fir and flaumbe on al the toun shal spred;	TC.4. 118
As breme as blase of straw y-set on fire;	TC.4. 184
'Thenk not on smert, and thou shalt fele non!'	TC.4. 466
But manly set the world on saxe and sevene,	TC.4. 622
That, on the dees right as thee fallen chaunces,	TC.4. 1198
For-which her goost, that flikered ay on lofte,	TC.4. 1221
I n'olde a forlong wey on-live han be	TC.4. 1237
Thoughte, 'Al my labour shal not ben on ydel	TC.5. 94
For-which I wolde alweys, on aventure,	TC.5. 298
To trowen on it bothe fale and foul is:	TC.5. 383
With al that mighte y-served ben on table	TC.5. 437
Gan pressen on, and faste her mercy prey;	TC.5. 1011
O, rolled shal I ben on many a tonge:	TC.5. 1061
And kiseth him ther he li'th on the grounde:	TC.5. 1287
'As wel thou mightest lye on Aleeste,	TC.5. 1527
'Yet preyre I you, on yvel ye ne take	TC.5. 1625
Either on morwes, or on evenes;	HF.1. 4
And fil on slepe wonder sone,	HF.1. 114
Prayen Jupiter on hye	HF.1. 215
That her-on bilt, so God me save!	HF.3. 45
As ben on trees rokes nestes;	HF.3. 426
Yvel thrift come on your jowes,	HF.3. 696
As fele of leves as ben on trees	HF.3. 856
On bokes for to rede I me delyte,	LGW. 30
I fel on slepe, in-with an hour or two.	LGW. 209
Hym deyneth nat to wreke hym on a flye,	LGW. 395
Shoop him an ost on Antony to lede,	LGW. 625
And paynen hem to sette on with the sonne;	LGW. 636
An huntynge wol this lusty fresche queene,	LGW. 1191
And upon coursers, swyfte as any thoughte,	LGW. 1195
'I may wel leese a worde on yow, or letter,	LGW. 1362
On Jason this ensample is wel y-seene,	LGW. 1394
Now cometh thy lotte, now comestow on the ryngel	LGW. 1887
Lycurgus doghtre, fayrer on to sene	LGW. 2425
Me lyste nat vouch-safe on him to swynke,	LGW. 2490
Woltow than make a statute on thy queene	Fort. 43
Upon the trouth and on the stedfastnesse	Ven. 5
on the west side; and ley thy label on the degre	Astr. 174-9
And he full soone sette an-ende,	RR. 1335
Art thou now late? Rise up an high,	RR. 4021

On see A (prep.), O (prep.)

Once

At ones in this herberwe as is now;	A.Prol. 765
Till it fil ones, in a morwe of May,	A.Kn. 1034
two At ones, though ye fighten evermo.	A.Kn. 1836
Al-though thee ones on a tyme myssille,	A.Kn. 2388
That with hire dorste rage, or ones pleye,	A.Rv. 3958
But he of hire myghte ones have his wille.	B.ML. 588
Yet kys hym ones in his fadres name!	B.ML. 861
And he agayn he seith nat ones nay,	B.Sh. 1227
werre is ones bigonne ther is ful many a child	B.Mel. 2230-5
ther seyde ones a clerk in two vers, 'What is	B.Mel. 2295-300
he that ones hath greved thee, another tyme	B.Mel. 2680-5
by hire lye But ones, for it was hir pleyen entente	B.Mk. 3471
Eft soone, and nat but ones, out of drede;	B.Mk. 3476
Thanne wolde she ones suffre hym do the same.	B.Mk. 3480
If thou bigyle me any oter than ones.	B.NP. 4618
the devyl I bekenne him al at ones	C.Pard. 292 var
Herkneth, felawes, we thre been al ones,	C.Pard. 696
That sith that Crist ne wente never but onis	D.WB. 10
That I ne sholde wedded be but ones.	D.WB. 13
And so bifel that ones in a Lente,	D.WB. 543
By God, he smoot me ones, on the lyst,	D.WB. 634
And so bifel that ones on a day	D.Fri. 1375
In spirit ones by a visioun;	D.Sum. 1677
My wyf at hoom had herd this legende ones;	E.Cl. 1212d
Mighte ones knowe of thilke blisful lyf	E.Mch. 1259
She seith not ones, 'nay,' when he seith, 'ye.'	E.Mch. 1345
that dar presume or ones thenken it	E.Mch. 1503 var
And dar nat ones putte forth his heed?	G.SN. 312
Thus was I ones lerned of a clerk.	G.CY. 748
cold, and cloothlees, and ones stoned	I.Pars. 340-5
ones conceyved in the hertes of som men,	I.Pars. 550-5
to many folk at ones. And also ther ne sholde never	I.Pars. 920-5
otter than ones of synne of which thou	I.Pars. 1025-30
And certes, ones a yere alle leeste wey	I.Pars. 1025-30
certes, ones a yere alle thynges	BD. 664
But God wolde, I had ones or twyes	BD. 978
Withouten hir, that saw I ones,	BD. 1216
I durste nat ones loken hir on,	BD. 1258
I thoughte ones I wolde fonde	Anel. 231
That with a worde him list not ones deyne	Anel. 245
I wil ben ay ther I was ones bounde;	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
in this world), syn thou hast onys put thy nekke	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
And yif this thing be onys I-graunted	TC.1. 90
And seyden he and al his kyn at ones	TC.1. 472
Ne made him only ther-for ones meve;	TC.1. 549
Com ones in unwar, and herde him grone,	TC.1. 792
'But ones n'iltow, for thy coward herte	TC.1. 804
Thus wol she seyn, and al the toun at ones,	TC.2. 481
Ther-to n'olde I not ones have seyde nay,	TC.2. 939
This Pandarus com leping in at ones,	TC.2. 939
The grete sweigh doth it come al at ones,	TC.2. 1383



# Once—Continued

Pleinlich, at ones, alle they her highten	TC.2. 1623
And after this she may him ones preye	TC.2. 1657
Or alec us bothe at-ones or ye wende!	TC.3. 119
At-ones fledde, he felte of hem no more.	TC.3. 350
He com anon, not ones seide he nay;	TC.3. 1587
That ones may in hevenc biase be,	TC.3. 1657
The noise of peple up-sterre than at ones	TC.4. 183
'Who-so me seeth, he seeth sorwe al at ones,	TC.4. 841
Hath ones ben and lost so foule his name,	TC.4. 1467
Were it not bet at ones for to dye	TC.5. 41
'Why n'il I make at ones riche and pore	TC.5. 43
Saw I her ones ek ful bisly!	TC.5. 570
And yonder ones to me gan she seye,	TC.5. 571
The whiche he ones wan of Troilus;	TC.5. 1039
That ones was brent wyth the hete,	HF.2. 432
Ne ones in hir herte y-ment,	HF.3. 652
And somtyme saw I ther, at ones	HF.3. 998
At ones, al beside his leve,	HF.3. 1015
Yit woldestow but ones let us meete,	LGW. 760
Or ones that we myghte kysen sweete,	LGW. 761
That wel was him that myght hir ones see.	LGW. 1011
That I myght hym ones meten with this spere?	LGW. 1215
For Goddys love, that she moste ones con	LGW. 2264
On Proigne his wyfe but ones have a syghte;	LGW. 2275
That she may seen me ones or I deye.'	LGW. 2301
Or that the mone went ones aboute;	LGW. 2503
Shewe by worde that ye wolde ones rede	Comp.A. 67
ful hevry at onys for such a childe to lerne.	Astr. 5-11
than he forgoete it onys.	Astr. 5-11
general rule, ones for evere.	Astr. 127-32
And thus lerned I to knowe onys for evere	Astr. 139-45
I may not telle you all at ones,	RR. 710
Come at ones and have y-doo,	RR. 1941
Withoute more me onys kyse,	RR. 2610
Whanne onys sprongen is a fame.	RR. 3975
That onys I touche may and kiese,	RR. 4127
That all at onys he revved me,	RR. 4351
Onys a year, as seith the book,	RR. 6385
They myght not onys yewe me a dyne,	RR. 6500
Two heedes in one hood at ones.	RR. 7386

## Once see Atanes, Atones

## Onde

That for hir wrathe, yre, and onde	RR. 148
------------------------------------	---------

## One (specimens)

But soore peyte she if oon of hem were deed,	A.Prol. 148
Noght o word spak he moore than was neede,	A.Prol. 304
Of fees and robes hadde he many oon;	A.Prol. 317
His breed, his ale, was always after oon;	A.Prol. 341
But thynne it lay by colposen oon and oon;	A.Prol. 679
He moot as wel seye o word as another.	A.Prol. 738
Bothe in con armes, wrought ful richely,	A.Kn. 1012
Of whiche two Arcita highte that oon,	A.Kn. 1013
Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde,	A.Kn. 1212
Of women, for they wepen ever in oon;	A.Kn. 1771
But weyeth pride and humblesse after oon.'	A.Kn. 1781
For in my tyme a servant was I oon.	A.Kn. 1814
That whan a man was set on o degree,	A.Kn. 1891
Suffiseth heere ensamples oon or two,	A.Kn. 1953
That oon Puella, that oother Rubeus.	A.Kn. 2045
For right anon oon of the fyres queynte,	A.Kn. 2334
Al be ye noght of o complecioun,	A.Kn. 2475
Yemen on foote, and communes many oon	A.Kn. 2509
O persone allone, withouten mo,	A.Kn. 2725
The gree as wel of o syde as of oother,	A.Kn. 2733
That nedeth in oon of this termes two,	A.Kn. 3028
make of sorwes two O parfit joye, lastyngne evermo.	A.Kn. 3072
Though that thou deme thesif that thou be oon,	A.Mil. 3161
And herde oon oren 'water,' as he were wood,	A.Mil. 3817
Oure wyl desirith folie ever in oon;	A.Rv. 3880
Peraventure in scorn for I am oon,	A.Rv. 3915
And, shortly for to seyn, they were at on.	A.Rv. 4197
Ther lyth oon upon my wombe and on myn heed.	A.Rv. 4210
In o book, he hath seyde him in another.	B.ML. 52
Three dayes and o quarter of a tyde;	B.ML. 798
That ever in oon was comyngne to that place.	B.Sh. 1217
cheese thee oon to be thy conseilour,' for, al be it so	B.Mel. 2355-60
That like clooth that he hadde wered o day,	B.Mk. 3663
I seye, oon of his men, a fals traitour,	B.Mk. 3880
But never gronte he at no strook but oon,	B.Mk. 3899
'Oon of the gretteste autours that men rede	B.NP. 4174
That they ne founde as muche as o ootage	B.NP. 4180
That oon of hem was logged in a stalle,	B.NP. 4186
'But to that o man fil a greet mervaille;	B.NP. 4266
Twenty degrees and oon, and soon-what moore,	B.NP. 4385
Fourty degrees and oon, and moore y-wis.	B.NP. 4389
Tel us a tale for thou canst many oon	C.Pard. 311
'Thanne telle I hem ensamples many oon	C.Pard. 435
But herkneth, lordyngs, o word, I yow preye,	C.Pard. 573
And two of us shul strenger be than oon.	C.Pard. 825
Men may conselle a woman to been oon,	D.WB. 66
A wys woman wol sette hire, ever in oon,	D.WB. 209
Y-rekened is for oon of this meschances.	D.WB. 367
But if a sely wyf be oon of tho?	D.WB. 370
That hath but oon hole for to sterte to,	D.WB. 573
And Jankyn, our clerk, was oon of tho.	D.WB. 595
As help me God, I was a lusty oon,	D.WB. 605
Ovides Art, and bookes many on;	D.WB. 680
That oon for love, that oother was for hate.	D.WB. 749
Thanne tolde he me how oon Latumys	D.WB. 757

## One (specimens)—Continued

In sondry shape, and nat alwey in oon?	D.Fri. 1470
He syngheth nat but o masse in a day.	D.Sum. 1728
Ire is a synne, oon of the grete sevene,	D.Sum. 2005
That oon of hem cam boom, that oother noght.	D.Sum. 2021
That is to seyn, bothe oon, and two, and thre."	D.Sum. 2035
Thanne shal they knele down, by oon assent,	D.Sum. 2262
Thanne was she oon the faireste under sonne,	E.Cl. 212
If oon seide wel, another seyde the same.	E.Cl. 417
But o word, lordyngs, herkneth, er I go:	E.Cl. 1163
Of whiche he, Theofraste, is oon of tho.	E.Mch. 1294
O flesh they been, and o flesh, as I gesse,	E.Mch. 1335
Of whiche that oon was cleped Placebo,	E.Mch. 1476
And eek the mekeste oon that bereth lyf;	E.Mch. 1598
Ey, for verray God, that nys but oon,	E.Mch. 2291
'Myn herte,' quod oon, 'is evermoore in drede;	F.Sq. 212
"A trewe wight and a theef thenken nat oon";	F.Sq. 537
For she was oon the faireste under sonne,	F.Fkl. 734
So wel arrayed hous as ther was oon	F.Fkl. 1187
For oon of Macidonye hadde hire oppressed	F.Fkl. 1435
'O Lord, o feith, o God, withouten mo;	G.SN. 207
So in o beyngne of divinitee	G.SN. 340
Oon Maximus, that was an officer	G.SN. 368
Sholde rewte o singuler mannes folie.	G.CY. 997
Sire, at o word, if that thee list it have,	G.CY. 1360
This multiplyng blent so many oon,	G.CY. 1391
Men leyne that oon as lowe as lith that oother.	H.Mop. 222
oon Estre day unto another Estre day	I.Pars. 505-5
to o man and a parcel to another; that is	I.Pars. 1005-10
For ther is phisician but oon	BD. 39
And bad oon reche me a book,	BD. 47
Ne she koude no reed but oon;	BD. 105
This god of slepe, with his oon ye	BD. 184
I asked oon, ladde a lymere,	BD. 365
For hit was oon to be-holde,	BD. 405
Oo blysse, and eek oo sorwe bothe;	BD. 1292
Compleynyng ever in on hir departyngne,	Mars. 149
For ye be on the worthiest on-lyve	Comp.L. 89
Alwey to oon, and chaungeth for no newe.	Anel. 219
'I am a seed-foul, oon the unworthieste,	PF. 512
I juge, of every flok men shal on calle	PF. 524
They seyden sothly, al by oon assent,	PF. 557
nombre of whiche accousours, oon Basilus,	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
two tonnes; the toon is ful of good, and	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
alle to comyn only to oon ende of	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
the presence of the toon and the absence of the	
tothir"	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
erthe ben of semblable byrthe; on allone is fadir	Bo.3. m.6.
	755-60
thise thre thynges be al o thyng?"	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
'that is oon and symple in his nature,	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
dyverse that on fro that othir. And swich	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
gaderd . . . in-to o forme and in-to oon werkynge.	Bo.3. p.11.
	975-80
'by semblable resoun that oon and good be o same	
thing;	
the disseverance the toon fro the tothir, thanne	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
scheweth	
	985-90
devyded and disseverid the ton fro the tother	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
by the to weye and by the tothir, and I	Bo.4. p.2.
	1185-90
'Than so as the ton and the tothir,'	Bo.4. p.2.
	1205-10
to the to man and eek to the tothir	Bo.4. p.7.
	1585-90
brak oon of his hornes, and be for schame	Bo.4. m.7.
	1605-10
necessite in that oon and in that othir.	Bo.5. p.3.
	1685-90
wil ne sent hem nat to the toon ne to that other	Bo.5. p.3.
	1715-20
Lord, wel is him that may ben of you on!	TC.1. 350
To love swich oon; and if he dede his cure	TC.1. 369
'Paraunter thou mayst after swich oon longe,	TC.1. 619
Nay, nay! but evere in on be fresch and grene	TC.1. 816
What wonder is, though swich on have no grace?	TC.1. 962
'But herke, Pandar, oo word; for I n'olde	TC.1. 1030
The thristifte and oon the beste knight,	TC.1. 1081
Halt not oo path, ne alwey oo manere;	TC.2. 37
I am oon of the fairest out of drede	TC.2. 746
I love oon which is most ententif	TC.2. 838
They wenen al be love, if oon be hot!	TC.2. 892
But I conjure thee Criseyde, and—oon And two—	
thee Troilus,	TC.3. 193
'Avauntour and a lier, al is on;	TC.3. 309
So at the laste her-of they fille at oon,	TC.3. 565
For-that oo greyn of love is in it shovel	TC.3. 1026
And at o'ood word, withouten repentance,	TC.3. 1308
Why n'had I swich oon with my soule y-bought,	TC.3. 1319
And thus men seith, that "oon thenketh the bere,	TC.4. 1453
Prudence, alas! oon of thine yen three	TC.5. 744
And oon the best enteched creature	TC.5. 832
Nor thennes shal not on on-live come	TC.5. 885
Ther shal not oon to mercy gon on-live,	TC.5. 888
He spak y-nough for oo day at the meste!	TC.5. 947
For I have falsed oon the gentileste	TC.5. 1056
A mayde, oon of this world the best y-preysed;	TC.5. 1473
Thou oon, and two, and three, eterne on-live,	TC.5. 1863
That regnest ay in three and two and oon,	TC.5. 1864

**One (specimens)—Continued**

Therfor I wol saye o proverbe, . . . . .	HF.1. 289
That useth on I coude nevene; . . . . .	HF.2. 54
To shewe craft, but o sentence, . . . . .	HF.3. 10
That of the lettres oon or two . . . . .	HF.3. 54
And other harpers many oon. . . . .	HF.3. 117
Oon seyde that Omere made lyes, . . . . .	HF.3. 387
For oon that stood right at my bak, . . . . .	HF.3. 779
Ther thou shalt here many oon.' . . . .	HF.3. 825
But certeyn, oon thyng I thee telle, . . . . .	HF.3. 912
Hadde I oon foot brede of space; . . . . .	HF.3. 952
Shal han that oon [of] two, but bothe . . . . .	HF.3. 1014
Togeder fleo for oo tidynge, . . . . .	HF.3. 1019
For of o perle, fyne, orientall, . . . . .	LGW. 221
And evere an hundrede goode ageyn on badde,— . . . . .	LGW.G. 277
And sooth to seyn, that o man had a sone, . . . . .	LGW. 715
Of al that londre oon of the lustiest; . . . . .	LGW. 716
For to meete in o place at o tyde . . . . .	LGW. 783
Ther other falsen oon, thou falseste twof . . . . .	LGW. 1377
And seyden hire ensamples many oon. . . . .	LGW. 1850
Oon of the grettest men of my contree. . . . .	LGW. 2053
God, for his grace, for suche oon kepe us! . . . . .	LGW. 2401
As I reherse shal oo worde or twayne, . . . . .	LGW. 2489
Among his sones alle there was oon, . . . . .	LGW. 2566
Hir hertes were al on withoute galles, . . . . .	Form.A. 47
Ben no-thing oon, for turned up so doon . . . . .	L.St. 5
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, April . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
more ne lasse in oon signe than in a-nother. . . . .	Astr. 50-7
ben divided by oon, and some by two, . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
This chapitre is so generell evere in oon . . . . .	Astr. 127-32
orisunte, from xi of the clokke unto oon of the . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
clocke . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
houre of noon til oon of the clokke next . . . . .	Astr. 168-70
astrelabes be compownd by 1 and 1, or . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
of thy region; for these two ben of oo nombre, . . . . .	Astr. 266-70 var
so leveth there 51 degrees and 50 minutes . . . . .	Astr. 362-5
have ilike meridian or oon meridian, than . . . . .	

**One see A (numeral), Aton, Echoon, Everichoon  
Oned**

Lo, ech thyng that is oned in it selve . . . . .	D.Sum. 1968
and oneden al hire herte to tresor of this . . . . .	I.Pars. 190-5
assembled and oonyd in the lokynge of the devyne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5

**Onedake**

To Onedake, a prynce of that contree; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3462
Al were this Onedake wilde or tame . . . . .	B.Mk. 3481
Two sones by this Onedake hadde she, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3485
Whan Onedake was deed she myghtily . . . . .	B.Mk. 3517

**Onedakes**

Ay, whil that Onedakes dayes laste. . . . .	B.Mk. 3508
---	------------

**Onerous**

importune Unto no wight, ne honerous, . . . . .	RR. 5633
---	----------

**Oning**

thilke same assemblynge and oonyng, devedyd . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
---	-------------------

**Ontons**

Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekes, . . . . .	A.Prol. 634
--	-------------

**Only**

Only the sighte of hire, whom that I serve,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1231
Nat only like the loveris maladye . . . . .	A.Kn. 1373
And al allone,—save only a squier . . . . .	A.Kn. 1410
Perpetually, noight only for a yer. . . . .	A.Kn. 1458
Save only me, and wretched Palamoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1561
But I wol love hire only, and namo; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1589
But only for the feere thus hath she cried, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2344
Only the intellect, withouten moore, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2803
That noight but only his bileve kan. . . . .	A.Mil. 3456
But it were only Osewold the Reve. . . . .	A.Rv. 3860
And, only for hire myrthe and revelrye, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4005
But it were only dame Custance allone. . . . .	B.ML. 431
That only worthy were for to bere . . . . .	B.ML. 457
Nat only that thou feyrest mannes mynde, . . . . .	B.ML. 926
And nat only my gold, but my chaffare; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1475
'For noight only thy laude precious . . . . .	B.Pri. 1645
sholde be conselled but only of hem . . . . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
thynke, but only to fulfille the ende of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2320-5
as ye sholden only have cleped to youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2430-5
these conseilours only, and with lital . . . . .	B.Mel. 2440-5
persons, nat only for thy gretteste . . . . .	B.Mel. 2510-5
may do no thyng, but only swich thyng as . . . . .	B.Mel. 2570-5
aperteneth and longeth al only to the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2655-60
only understonden in the juges, for . . . . .	B.Mel. 2660-5
a man al only for to do newe wronges, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2660-5
desireth, save only worship and honour. . . . .	B.Mel. 2950-5
And yet shal he nat only bisie . . . . .	B.Mel. 3030-5
Nat only thou, but every myghty man, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3141
Nat only that this world hadde hym in awe . . . . .	B.Mk. 3749
Was only for to herke how that ye syng; . . . . .	B.NP. 4480
Of lordes doghtres, only for two thynges; . . . . .	C.Doe. 76
Only the body and nat the soule greves; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1490
Only that point his peple bar so soore . . . . .	E.Ci. 85
Wedde hire only, if ever he wedde sholde. . . . .	E.Ci. 245
But only thus: 'Lord,' quod he, 'my wyllyng . . . . .	E.Ci. 319
Noight only of Saluces in the toun . . . . .	E.Ci. 414
Nat only this Grisildis thurgh hir wit . . . . .	E.Ci. 428
Ne drede for to leese, save only yee; . . . . .	E.Ci. 508
Nat only he, but al his contree, merye . . . . .	E.Ci. 615
'Nat only, lord, that I am glad,' quod she, . . . . .	E.Ci. 967
And nat only for paramour or love; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1450
Ther laketh noight, only but day and place . . . . .	E.Mch. 1998
But only for the love I had to thee; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2167
Save only wrecche Aurelius, allas! . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1020

**Only—Continued**

Save only deeth or elles dishonour. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1358
Only to alepe and for to ete and drynke, . . . . .	G.SN. 20
Nat only helpest hem that preyen thee, . . . . .	G.SN. 53
If this were lyvyng only, and noon oother; . . . . .	G.SN. 322
Thou that ne mayst but only lyf breive; . . . . .	G.SN. 482
This tale was nat only toold for yow, . . . . .	G.CY. 1000
Save only this, if ye wol herke me,— . . . . .	G.CY. 1006
Save only, if the sothe that I shal sayn, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 143
nat only that oure defaute shullen be juged, . . . . .	I.Pars. 165-70
of glorie that only is bihight to goode . . . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
that only sholde han been honourd in alle . . . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
saved,' but only Jhesus. <i>Nazareus</i> is . . . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
ne never shryven hem of it, but only of the dede . . . . .	I.Pars. 295-300
synne, and that that was erst but only payne . . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
nat only the coot of embrowdyng, the . . . . .	I.Pars. 415-20
been somtyme only agayns o special vertu, . . . . .	I.Pars. 485-90
save only envye, that ever hath in itself . . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
certes noight only Cristen men been . . . . .	I.Pars. 665-70
that avarice ne stant nat only in . . . . .	I.Pars. 740-5
hem only for wikked fleschly affeccoun . . . . .	I.Pars. 785-90
save only that he hath despended in . . . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
I nat meritorie, if he do it only for the . . . . .	I.Pars. 830-5
hooly chirche. And nat only that God . . . . .	I.Pars. 840-5
that nat only the dede of this synne is . . . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
power, but only ye, that been his wyf; . . . . .	I.Pars. 880-5
assemblynge but only to hire fleschly . . . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
array, but only for veyne glorie to been . . . . .	I.Pars. 930-5
understonde if they assemble only for . . . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
to bakbite the persone, but only to . . . . .	I.Pars. 1015-20
only for the doute of Jhesu Crist and . . . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
doon for thank of the world, but only for thank . . . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
Then leve we al vertues save only pite . . . . .	Pity. 50 var
And noight al only for his evel fare, . . . . .	Pity. 62
But only ther we did not as us oughte,— . . . . .	ABC. 119
Theeschewyng is only the remedye.' . . . .	PF. 140
And havynge reward only to my trouthe, . . . . .	PF. 426
whiche not only ne asswage noight his . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
me nat only stille, but withouten office . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
brought hem to the deeth, but only for . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
resoun), but it is ravyshed only by . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
dullid my wyt, that I pleyne only that . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
And thus it suffiseth nat only that thi . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
looken . . . . . only to the aventure of fortune; . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
jugen that only ewiche thynges ben . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
noight only despoiled of sikernes, but . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
certain ende, whi refusetow only to governe . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
only men weren put out of the cure of . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
ben grete causes, noight only to maladye, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
Sche (that ilke Fortune) only, that is . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
that goth only the righte way while sche . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
comen? Ne it suffiseth nat only to loken . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
thanne, only, be defended to usen my . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
only the dedes of fortune, that with . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
desire nat to lyven by thyn only propre ryght. . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
and only whil thei ben herd thei ben . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
kepeh to the only hir goost, and is al . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
whiche thyng only I moot graunten . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
fruyt of blysfulesse, nat only with suffryng . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
only when it hath knowynge of it-self, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
hym only most worthy that hath hem. . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
powyers but only the goodnesse of folk . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
any ryght up-on another man, but only on his body, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
nat only ne maketh hem nat digne, but it . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
of merchandise, nat only . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
infynyt, it ne sholde nat only semen lital. . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
thought only seketh glorie of fame, and . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 670-5
only that I ne am agrien of hem now, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
alle to comyn only to oon ende of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
thise thynges it semeth only that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
delit only considered Epicurus, and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
I-schad, and seketh mornyng only the wode, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
strengthe of nature, but only of the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
I trowe it be al only this, that it semeth . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
and gladnesse be only diverse by names, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
And certes he that desireth only . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
matere, but only the forme of sovereyn . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
thanne is it thus that certes oonly blysfulesse . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
duellen only in hir first grauntyng.' . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
and edifice for to duren, noight only for a tyme, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
by whiche generacioun only duelleth and is susteyned . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
the longe . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
quod I, 'nat only in the eendes or . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
that god refusethe only the werkis of men . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
The whiche thing only how worthy it is to ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
wondrid . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
and vertu is nat al only withouten . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
ne wole nat but only gode thynges.' . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
but I preie the only this, that thou ne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5



# Only—Continued

whiche thei enforcen hem only to geten by nyghtes and dayes. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
in this wise thei ne forleten nat only to ben myghti, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
mowen only but schrewednesses, this . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
myghty to doon only but goode thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
that only wise men may doon that thei nat hem only, but enfeceteth and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
But so as only bownte and prowesse . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
the body; only hir thought . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
nat only leven these thinges, but ek . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
as by only resoun of lokynge, that thow . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
only this is the devyne myght to the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
devyne entente. For only it owghte . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
only to the myghte of god, for the myght . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
nat only the werkes of men, but also hir this thinge only suffiseth I-now to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
than it is, it nis nat only unscience, but . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
not only to trowe that god is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
away thilke only alliaunce bytwixen god . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
And this is only the manere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
and signifieth only what the thing is, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
al only by the strengthe and by the comprehendith only the figure . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
desiren any thing. But resoun is al only . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
intelligence is only the devyne nature. . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1790-5
nature nat only his subget (as who . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
seith, it ne knoweth nat al only that dulle wittes. Only the lynage of man . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
And of his song, not only the sentence . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
Ne made him only ther-for ones meve; . . . . .	TC.1. 393
But only, lo, for this conclusioun, . . . . .	TC.1. 472
But only that ye make him bettre chere . . . . .	TC.1. 480
Save only Eetor, which that is the beste; . . . . .	TC.2. 360
But only for t'abregge that distresse . . . . .	TC.2. 740
Save only ofte mighte they not mete, . . . . .	TC.3. 262
Not only this delay com'th of folye . . . . .	TC.3. 509
Hath Kinde y-wrought thee only her to plesse? . . . . .	TC.3. 879
Only but-if that it myn fader be, . . . . .	TC.4. 1096
Ne veyn delit, nor only worthinesse . . . . .	TC.4. 1332
Of al this town, save only in this place, . . . . .	TC.4. 1668
As thinketh me, but only your plessaunce . . . . .	TC.5. 677
N' I say not this al-only for this men: . . . . .	TC.5. 1608
But weylawey, save only Goddes wille, . . . . .	TC.5. 1779
But only that the holy rode . . . . .	TC.5. 1805
To take a love only for chere, . . . . .	HF.1. 57
And nocht only fro fer contree, . . . . .	HF.1. 277
To make us only frendly chere, . . . . .	HF.2. 139
'And thogh that nothing save the deth only . . . . .	HF.3. 653
Wol me destroyed only for youre sake. . . . .	LGW. 896
Save only she, ne myght his lyfe assure. . . . .	LGW. 1318
Nat only that these payens hir comende, . . . . .	LGW. 1633
Nat only for thy sake writen is this story, . . . . .	LGW. 1688
touching this mater, and not only as trewe . . . . .	LGW. 1888
it translatid in myn Englishe only for thy . . . . .	Astr. 11-5
body celestial, save only of the sonne, after . . . . .	Astr. 11-5
som tyme declinen north or south save only . . . . .	Astr. 229-33
wel that F is not considrid but only to declare . . . . .	Astr. 229-33
That ladde hir lyf only by breed . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
Of no thyng, but it were only . . . . .	RR. 216
But only lust and jolyte; . . . . .	RR. 583
The sight only and the savour . . . . .	RR. 1287
Only gentill for his lynages. . . . .	RR. 1767
In which only love hath me brought. . . . .	RR. 2190
Only to aske of you mercy; . . . . .	RR. 3103
That I may love all only, . . . . .	RR. 3405
Hath shewed me onely of grace . . . . .	RR. 3427
Only to playen and to kisse; . . . . .	RR. 3625
Only the roser forto kepe. . . . .	RR. 3745
Only thurgh youth, [his] chamberere, . . . . .	RR. 4206
But only folkes forto lede . . . . .	RR. 4935
Except only in causes two; . . . . .	RR. 4938
Only to fulfille hir wille. . . . .	RR. 5292
For suffisaunce only only Makith men to . . . . .	RR. 5442
Outake Richesse al only, . . . . .	RR. 5583
And wole but only bidde his bedis, . . . . .	RR. 5819
But only dead and pale y-wis, . . . . .	RR. 6687
	RR. 7396

## Onto see Unto

## Onward

But onward on his way that nyght he lay; . . . . . A.Kn. 970

## Only see Any

## Oonling see Oonling

## Oore see Ore

## Open

That slopen al the nyght with open eye,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 10
The open werre, with woundes al bi-bladded; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2002
For, but if Crist open myracle kithie, . . . . .	B.ML. 836
nat been so opene to been every mannes . . . . .	B.Mel. 2810-5
For it was free, and open at eyther ende. . . . .	B.Pri. 1684
Nocht but for open-heedid he hir say . . . . .	D.WB. 645

# Open—Continued

He on a day, in open audience, . . . . .	E.Cl. 790
For which I orie in open audience, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1179
Tho shewed hym Cecile, al open and pleyn, . . . . .	G.SN. 284
to do open penaunce. . . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
hym the horrible put of helle open to destroyen . . . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
ye eten ther-of youre eyen shul opene, . . . . .	I.Pars. 325-30
Now comth manace, that is an open folye, . . . . .	I.Pars. 645-50
Had made hem opene by mesure, . . . . .	BD. 871
Zacharie you clepeth the opene welle, . . . . .	ABC. 177
Al open am I, pas in and sped the faste! . . . . .	PF. 133
to whom the hevyn was opyn and knowen, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
verrai vertue. And what opene confessioun . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
of the paly chynnyng [and] open. . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
'Certes,' quod I, 'it is clere and opene, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
than is it manifest and opene that by the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
'This is opene and clere,' quod sche, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
this allone is the open refut to wrechis. . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
'This is open and clere,' quod I, 'ne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
the consequence is opene and schewynge of thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2.1215-20
that I . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
nat alle thinges, thanne is it open thing and manyfist . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
Thanne is it open and clere . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
it is clere and opene that thilke sentence . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
this is opene thing and cleer, that it is . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
Certes it is opene thing that the purveaunce . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
byheste, and to schewen and openen the wey, . . . . .	TC.2. 40
As thus,—in open doing or in chere, . . . . .	TC.2. 618
Of Dardanus, ther open is the cheyne! . . . . .	RR. 1681
For brode roses and open also . . . . .	RR. 4373
Opene that I may hym see, . . . . .	
Opened . . . . .	
been opened by pitee and debonairetee,"— . . . . .	B.Mel. 2810-5
This Danyan thanne hath opened the wyket, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2152
They opened and shette, and went hir weye, . . . . .	G.CY. 1218
and anon the eyen of hem bothe openeden; . . . . .	I.Pars. 325-30
Of alle joye had opned her the yate. . . . .	TC.3. 469
Opned her herte, and tolde al her entente. . . . .	TC.3. 1239
Been al the dores opned wide, . . . . .	HF.3. 862
A mayden curteys openyde me. . . . .	RR. 538
Whan that this dore hadde opened me This may[de] . . . . .	RR. 585
That Ydelnesse hadde opened me, . . . . .	RR. 643
Hadde opened, and me leten inne, . . . . .	RR. 700
And opened hadde she hir colere; . . . . .	RR. 1190
Which openede, as it was couth, . . . . .	RR. 4213
That openyde upon the lyfte honde. . . . .	RR. 4220
Open-ers . . . . .	
But if I fare as dooth an openers; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3871
Openeth . . . . .	
for to entre; he that openeth to me shal . . . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
And that is whan sche hir-self openeth, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
The whiche openeth toward the east. . . . .	RR. 4209
Opening . . . . .	
The openyng of hir yen clere; . . . . .	RR. 544
Openly . . . . .	
conseile yow the contrarie openly; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90
doon a thyng openly and werket prively . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90
certaine thynges prively, and openly conselleden . . . . .	B.Mel. 2540-5
As ye shul heere it after openly, . . . . .	C.Doc. 152
In honourable estat al openly; . . . . .	E.Cl. 767
And openly who is youre freend or foe; . . . . .	F.Sq. 136
So openly that ther shal no thyng hyde. . . . .	F.Sq. 141
And knowe his menyng openly and pleyn, . . . . .	F.Sq. 151
Bad his ministres fecchen openly . . . . .	G.SN. 411
Thanne wol I shewe al openly by right . . . . .	G.SN. 478
Thus openly reprove hym of his vice; . . . . .	H.Mep. 70
is whan a man hath synned openly, of . . . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
which synne the fame is openly spoken . . . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
openly be knowe. And as seith Seint . . . . .	I.Pars. 165-70
synnes, whiche synnes openly been shewed . . . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
as they dar nat openly withseye . . . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
openly revyled and reprevd in . . . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
it is openly reheced in holy writ. . . . .	I.Pars. 910-5
scheweth rather al opynly that they been . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
to knowen hem more opynly of the, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
thanne scheweth the feblesse of yvel al opynly; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
Thorough all the towne and openly was spokyn . . . . .	TC.1. 86 var
For, if I wolde it openly disturbe, . . . . .	TC.4. 563
Or elles tolde al openly . . . . .	HF.3. 956
And openly beknew that it was he. . . . .	LGW. 1058
And openly the tale he tolde hem alle; . . . . .	LGW. 1865
And openly let cary her on a bere . . . . .	LGW. 1866
And done hym openly a vilanye, . . . . .	LGW. 2333
And openly he tok his leve tho, . . . . .	LGW. 2475
declare . . . . . this tretys so openly that there shal . . . . .	
lakke no . . . . .	Astr. 193-8
That fallen after al openly. . . . .	RR. 20
If that the passage opunly . . . . .	RR. 502
Ryght as a myrrour openly . . . . .	RR. 1585
That shewide me full openly . . . . .	RR. 1637
Have seid [to] thee heere openly, . . . . .	RR. 2388
And late us shewe hym openly . . . . .	RR. 3984
To knowne openly her thought, . . . . .	RR. 5570
Shal gone and pleyne me openly . . . . .	RR. 6422
Of this mater all openly . . . . .	RR. 6765
For if we did it openly . . . . .	RR. 6941
There men may renne yne openly; . . . . .	RR. 7004
Of whiche that Crist seith openly, . . . . .	RR. 7010

<b>Operation</b>		
Sith folk ne doon hir operacioun . . . . .	D.WB. 1148	
Er he had doon this operacioun . . . . .	F.Sq. 130	
Aordaunt to Ms operacioun; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1290	
<b>Operations</b>		
Which book spak muchel of the operaciouns . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1129	
causen us by hir influence operaciouns and effectes like to the operaciouns of beestes. . . . .	Astr. 100-8	
<b>Opie</b>		
With narcotikes, and opie of Thebes fyn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1472	
<b>Opies</b>		
The narcotikes and opies ben so stronge. . . . .	LGW. 2670	
<b>Opilio</b>		
Also Opilion and Gaudencius han accused . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30	
<b>Opinion</b>		
And I seyde his opinioun was good. . . . .	A.Prol. 183	
That heeld opinioun that pleyn delit . . . . .	A.Prol. 337	
'Cosyn, for sothe of this opinioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 1093	
That wende and hadde a greet opinioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 1269	
For, shortly, this was his opinioun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1480	
Everygh after his opinioun. . . . .	A.Kn. 2127	
After the opinioun of certein cleriks. . . . .	B.NP. 4425	
He is, as by commune opinioun, . . . . .	C.Pard. 601	
This was the olde opinio as I rede,—	D.WB. 862	
Yours wordes alle, and yours opinioun. . . . .	E.Mch. 1509	
wyf, certes, that opinioun is false; . . . . .	I.Pars. 855-60	
For I have herd al your opynioun, . . . . .	PF. 618	
whiche Socrates in his opynioun of . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80	
of his opynioun the wordes of Socrates, they . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80	
This is the opynioun of some . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5	
thus the torment of thil false opinioun, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5	
false opynioun of folk (that is to seyn, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10	
the opynioun of usances. Now yif that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5	
renoun by the false opynioun of the peple, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50	
'by this opynioun I seele thow art blisful, yif . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50	
wikkid opynioun, it is a confousion. . . . .	Bo.4.p.6. 1505-10	
'lest that we, in folwyng the opynioun . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5	
an unceriteyn opynioun; the whiche thing to trowen . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80	
by necessite that the opynioun be soth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90	
yif the opynioun be soth of any wyght . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90	
for that the opynioun of the sittyng is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90	
soth, but the opynioun is rather soth for . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90	
the trewe opynioun), algates yit is ther comune . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90	
it is desceyvable opynioun ful divers and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700	
devyne prescience more than the opynioun of man- . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10	
kynde, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5	
scholde ben dirknesse of opinioun, nat . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10	
ayens that opynioun and seith thus:) . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50	
ne this nis noon opinioun, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5	
that this nis noon opynioun, but rathir a . . . . .	TC.1. 347	
And deme it harm by her opinioun; . . . . .	TC.1. 710	
That ought wel ben our opinioun, . . . . .	TC.1. 790	
In so unskilful an opinioun . . . . .	TC.2. 1297	
If that I may, this nice opinioun . . . . .	TC.4. 453	
I wol not ben of thyn opinioun . . . . .	TC.4. 973	
That I n'ot whos opinioun I may holde. . . . .	TC.4. 988	
'But it were rather an opinioun . . . . .	TC.4. 995	
'Ek this is an opinioun of some . . . . .	TC.4. 1025	
That certes thyn opinioun soth be, . . . . .	TC.4. 1030	
'I seye, that if th'opinioun of thee . . . . .	TC.4. 1038	
That thyn opinioun of sitting soth is, . . . . .	TC.4. 1040	
Therfor is thyn opinioun soth, y-wis. . . . .	TC.4. 1495	
A good opinioun, if that ye wende; . . . . .	TC.5. 858	
To telle him what was her opinioun. . . . .	HF.1. 55	
For I of noon opinioun . . . . .		
<b>Opinions</b>		
Ne me ne list thilke opinions to telle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2813	
as they casten away sothe opyniouns, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50	
they clothen hem in false opyniouns, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50	
of the whiche false opyniouns the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5	
<b>Opium</b> <i>see</i> <b>Opie(s)</b>		
<b>Opportunity</b>		
if man have oportunitie, right so litel worth . . . . .	I.Pars. 310-5	
and with the oportunitie and noblesse of . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40	
<b>Oppose</b>		
To swich thyng as men wole opposen me?' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1597	
<b>Opposed</b>		
Which hem opposed and knew al hire entente . . . . .	G.SN. 363 var	
thynges that ben opposed ayens the, thow hast . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10	
<b>Opposed</b> <i>see</i> <b>Opposed</b>		
<b>Opposite</b>		
Westward right swich another in the opposit. . . . .	A.Kn. 1894	
that is opposit to the degre of the sonne in . . . . .	Astr. 174-9	
equinoxial in the oppoynt parties, than as . . . . .	Astr. 215-8	
and his oppoynt upon the lyne of mydnight. . . . .	Astr. 343-50	
the opposite of this ascendent, that is to . . . . .	Astr. 343-50	
consequens, the opposite of the southe . . . . .	Astr. 350-8	
<b>Opposition</b>		
That now next at this opposicioun, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1057	

<b>Oppositive</b>		
the opposityfe that is southe and northe . . . . .	Astr. 350-8 var	
Th.		
<b>Oppress</b>		
opresse thee so soore that thee bihoveth . . . . .	B.Mel. 2405-10	
rather than folk of Gawle hem sholde oppresse,—	F.Fkl. 1411	
To eschue, and by hire contrarie hire oppresse,—	G.SN. 4	
We shal therwith so foryete or oppresse, . . . . .	TC.5. 398	
Why sholdestow my realtee oppresse? . . . . .	Fort. 60	
<b>Oppressed</b>		
To been oppressed of hir maydenhede, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1385	
At Rome, whan [that] she oppressed was . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1406	
For oon of Macidonye hadde hire oppressed . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1435	
hath oppressed the.' And whan she say . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5	
So they astoned and oppressed were; . . . . .	TC.3. 1089	
As she that was with sorwe oppressed so, . . . . .	TC.5. 177	
<b>Oppression</b>		
For which oppression was swich clamour, . . . . .	D.WB. 889	
To thy subgitz do noon oppression, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1990	
Which some men wolden don oppression, . . . . .	TC.2. 1418	
The horribyle dede of hir oppresoun. . . . .	LGW. 1868	
And with Venus, and other oppresoun Of houses, . . . . .	LGW. 2592	
Thou never dreddest hir oppresoun . . . . .	Fort. 19	
Don his neighbour wrong or oppresoun. . . . .	L.St. 12	
<b>Or</b> ( <i>coörd. conj., specimens</i> )		
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie: . . . . .	A.Prol. 296	
Were it of hoot, or cold, or moyste, or drye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 420	
What so he were, of heigh or lough estat, . . . . .	A.Prol. 522	
That she ne hath been a duchesse or a queene. . . . .	A.Kn. 923	
Suffiseth heere ensamples oon or two, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1953	
Go forth thy way, or I wol caste a ston, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3712	
And so bifel that in a day or two . . . . .	B.ML. 1005	
Envy, or pride, or passion, or offence? . . . . .	B.ML. 1138	
Or elles of myself to make an ende, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1312	
Wherefore, in laude as I best kan or may, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1650	
To telle yow a tale, or two, or three; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3158	
She made to clippe or shere his heres away, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3257	
Greet wonder is how that he koude or myghte . . . . .	B.Mk. 3679	
By strengthe of hand, or elles by trette, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3865	
Or but I heere anon a myrie tale, . . . . .	C.Pard. 316	
A word or two, as olde bookes trette. . . . .	C.Pard. 630	
What? amble, or trotte, or pees, or go sit down! . . . . .	D.WB. 838	
To these whether she wolde hym save or spille. . . . .	D.WB. 898	
'Pay me!' quod he, 'or by the sweete Seinte Anne, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1613	
Which that men clepeth spousaille or wedlok, . . . . .	E.Cl. 115	
For thogh we slepe, or wake, or rorne, or ryde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 118	
Cherisse thy wyf, or thou shalt never thee. . . . .	E.Mch. 1388	
But atte laste, after a monthe or tweye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2081	
Or elles she moot han hym as hir leste; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2095	
Withouten wem of yow, thurgh foul or fair; . . . . .	F.Sq. 121	
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve; . . . . .	F.Sq. 383	
Lerneth to suffre, or elles so moot I goon, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 777	
Chese he, for me, wher he wol lyve or dye. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1086	
In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,—	F.Fkl. 1337	
'Levestow this thyng; or no? Sey ye or may.' . . . . .	G.SN. 212	
Is he a clerk or noon? Telle what he is.' . . . . .	G.CY. 616	
Into my grave, or ellis, God forbede! . . . . .	G.CY. 1046	
Hastow had fien al nyght, or artow dronke? . . . . .	H.Mcp. 17	
Though hym repente, or be hym leef or looth. . . . .	H.Mcp. 356	
they that eggen or consenten to the synne . . . . .	I.Pars. 965-70	
Or how he fareth, or in what wyse, . . . . .	BD. 113	
Whether ye loved hir or noght, . . . . .	BD. 1133	
For wel I woot, although I wake or wynke, . . . . .	Pity. 109	
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in hir myght? . . . . .	Mars. 184	
That al was his that she hath, moche or lyte; . . . . .	Anel. 107	
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,—	Anel. 146	
And demen yit wher he do bet or he; . . . . .	PF. 166	
Or atte leste I love as wel as ye, . . . . .	PF. 452	
I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wynke, . . . . .	PF. 482	
Daun Phebus, or Appollo Delphicus. . . . .	TC.1. 70	
For this, trowe I, ye knowen, alle or some: . . . . .	TC.1. 240	
she . . . roughte, Or of his peyne, or what-so-ever . . . . .	TC.1. 497	
he thoughte. . . . .	TC.1. 955	
Or elles al our labour is on ydel: . . . . .	TC.2. 955	
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepe! . . . . .	TC.2. 1543	
Or his accesse, or his sikly manere; . . . . .	TC.3. 88	
Or was too bold to singe a fool a masse. . . . .	TC.3. 119	
Or slee us bothe at-ones or ye wende! . . . . .	TC.4. 1278	
For, dredeles, withinne a woweke or two . . . . .	HF.1. 4	
Either on morwes, or on evenes; . . . . .	HF.1. 43	
Or if the soule, of propre kynde, Be so parfit . . . . .	HF.2. 544	
And tak thyn aventure or cas, . . . . .	HF.3. 789	
For what I drye or what I thynke,—	LGW. 1802	
What! shal she crye, or how shal she asterte . . . . .	LGW. 2098	
she mote goon . . . . . Or elles suffre deth as wel as I, . . . . .	LGW. 2667	
And seyde, 'Hereof a draught, or two or thre, . . . . .	LGW. 2698	
Or he or I mot nedes lese oure lyfe. . . . .	Fort. 2	
As wele or wo, now povre and now honour, . . . . .	Purse. 14	
Beth hevye ageyn, or elles mot I dye. . . . .	LGW.G. 87	
Of manye a story, or ellis of manye a geste, . . . . .		
<b>Or</b> ( <i>coörd. conj., specimens</i> ) <i>see</i> <b>Outher</b>		
<b>Or</b> ( <i>temporal conj.</i> )		
That he hadde or he gat his wyf to schipe . . . . .	A.Mil. 3540 var	
Help us to scape or we been lost echon! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3608	
Or ilion brende, at Thebes the citee, . . . . .	M.ML. 289	
Or makametes lawe out of myn herte . . . . .	B.ML. 336 var	
Now helpe me, deere brother, or I dye; . . . . .	B.NP. 4196	
Slepe, or I hadde red this tale . . . . .	BD. 228	
Worship, or that ye come ageyn!" . . . . .	BD. 1031	
hath knowen me or now; and that he . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60	



Or (*temporal conj.*)—Continued

nat to tellen it the that hast or this tyme assayed it,	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
thoughtes by good deliberacion or that he deme,	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
destroyed by a sodeyn ende, or thei ben war;	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
aprochid no rather or that men byseken it	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
bytiden first or thei weren I-doon;	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
by the whiche first, or that thei weren I-don,	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
natheles that oon of hem, or it was I-doon,	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
My purpos is, or that I parte fro ye—	TC.1. 5
And how that she foresook him or she deyde.	TC.1. 56
Assegeden wel ten yer or they stente,	TC.1. 60
Ye wolden on me rewe, or that I deyde!	TC.1. 460
I be thy bote or that it be ful longe,	TC.1. 832
And caste his werk ful wisly or he wroughte.	TC.1. 1071
And made, or it was day, ful many a wente.	TC.2. 63
With you, to speke of wisdom, or ye go!	TC.2. 214
And if I have or this, I wol amende!	TC.2. 245
'Yis, yis!' quod he, 'and bet wol, or I go!	TC.2. 278
Than ye han don or this, or more feste,	TC.2. 361
And therfor, or that age this devoure,	TC.2. 395
Who say evere or this so dul a man?"	TC.2. 548
Or he me tolde who mighte ben his leche!	TC.2. 571
Or al be wrought, withouten any drede,	TC.2. 672
Therwith a thousand times, or he lette,	TC.2. 1039
Or he was war, she took him by the hood,	TC.2. 1181
And seide, 'Ye were caught or that ye wiste!'	TC.2. 1182
And by my trouthe, or it be dayes two,	TC.2. 1362
Quod Pandarus, 'Or houres twyes twelve,	TC.2. 1399
That ye han herd Pandarus or this devise,	TC.2. 1547
But certein is, or Troilus him leyde,	TC.2. 1548
She tolde herself him al this, or she wente,	TC.2. 1631
That she may take her leve or that she go—	TC.2. 1689
Or slee us both at-ones or ye wende!	TC.3. 119
longe . . . Or this be don?' Quod he, 'Whan thou	TC.3. 202
mayst rise,	TC.3. 281
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas,	TC.3. 283
'And think what wo ther hath betid or this	TC.3. 293
han writen or this as men yit teche us yonge	TC.3. 473
That twenty thousand times or she lette	TC.3. 498
For-sothe I have not herd it don or this	TC.3. 543
And first . . . Or that Apollo spake out of the tree	TC.3. 707
Hadde ich or now, ne halvende the drede!	TC.3. 733
O fatal susteren, whiche, or any cloth	TC.3. 908
And-for-thy, nece, or ye his herte breke,	TC.3. 940
But, or he come, I wol up first here,	TC.3. 1210
'N'had I or now, my swete herte dere,	TC.3. 1498
Or Troilus out of Criseydes herte!	TC.3. 1514
Thus seide I nevere or now, ne shal to mol	TC.3. 1593
And, or that he wolde of the place arise,	TC.3. 1655
Ye, al another than I dide or this.—	TC.4. 29
—Ligging in ost, as I have seid or this,	TC.4. 80
Ye han or this wel herd me you devise:	TC.4. 99
'For, by that cause I say no time or now	TC.4. 441
Or I so do as thou me woldest lere!	TC.4. 469
Or thou so lightly do my wo to falle!	TC.4. 506
Or deth me slowe I wolde han yiven hire;	TC.4. 650
Or thou be war. And, shortly, brother dere,	TC.4. 860
Will he han playnte of teres or I wende?	TC.4. 896
So leif this wo or Troilus be here!	TC.4. 909
'But bid him come, or deth, that thus me threteth,	TC.4. 1314
Drive out	TC.4. 1320
And, or that trewe is don, I shal ben here,	TC.4. 1448
Or dayes ten, that dar I saufully seyn!	TC.4. 1506
Yit, or that ye me causen so to smerte,	TC.4. 1566
'I mene thus: that sin we mowe or day	TC.4. 1591
And, or that ye juparten so your name,	TC.4. 1635
Or Phebus' suster, Lucina the shene,	TC.4. 1651
That, or that I departe fro you here,	TC.4. 1662
I n'ere but ded. And, or ye cause finde,	TC.4. 1685
Or I may stonde of plesance in degree	TC.5. 44
Or nightes ten, to meten in this place,	TC.5. 155
To have y-nough to do or-that she go?	TC.5. 164
'Thus seide I nevere or now to woman born;	TC.5. 245
For I have herd or this of mony a wight,	TC.5. 331
For longing, or ye torne into this place!	TC.5. 441
If-that thou trowe, or this, that any wight	TC.5. 448
Was nevere or that day wist at any feste.	TC.5. 508
On daunce, or tho, was nevere seyn with ye.	TC.5. 737
Or Calcas sende Troilus Criseyde!	TC.5. 745
And went with you, as ye me redde or this!	TC.5. 748
Me lakked alwey or-that I com herel	TC.5. 766
But futur time, or I was in the anare,	TC.5. 891
But God it wot, or fully monthes two,	TC.5. 919
Ther shal ben take or-that we hennes wende,	TC.5. 933
A more parfit love, or it be night,	TC.5. 943
'Y-lived hadde, ich hadde ben, or this,	TC.5. 998
So, or that I departe out of this place,	TC.5. 1092
And, or ye gon, thus muche I seye you here:	TC.5. 1127
Or he her wan, yit was thers more to done.	TC.5. 1133
Or-that she go: God give his herte pine!	TC.5. 1137
Or-that they finden that they after cape!	TC.5. 1189
That, or she come, it wil neigh even be.	TC.5. 1276
Or that the mone, O dere herte swete,	TC.5. 1452
'That I was born! Hadde I not seid or this,	TC.5. 1476
And al his drem he tolde her or he stente,	TC.5. 1485
That with his manhod, or he wolde stente,	
She tolde ek how Tydeus, or she stente,	

Or (*temporal conj.*)—Continued

Allas! I n'olde nevere han wen'd or this	TC.5. 1682
Ther God thy maker yit, or-that he dye,	TC.5. 1787
Befalle him therof, or he sterve,	HF.1. 101
What that I mette or I abyred,	HF.1. 110
What that she wroot or that she dide;	HF.1. 380
Which that the sterve, or he took keep,	HF.1. 437
Or he hadde al y-wonne his righes;	HF.1. 456
Or they espie hit.' 'O vis, yis!'	HF.2. 198
Thou shalt have yet, or hit be eve,	HF.2. 368
To speke, or that I go fro thee,	HF.2. 547
As I thee herde or this devyse;	HF.2. 554
And certein, or I fether pace,	HF.3. 22
So brode hit ran or that hit stente.	HF.3. 593
That leef me were, or that I wente.'	HF.3. 909
Or hit a forlong-way was old,	HF.3. 974
With the thriddle; and, or he lette	HF.3. 980
For myn entent is, or I fro you fare,	LGW.G. 85
his yre wreke Or he have herd the tothyrt partye	LGW.G. 325
speke.	LGW. 841
be Here in this place, a furlong wey or ye!	LGW. 1353
Or she was hurte, beforne or she deide,	LGW. 1436
He moste both—or he hyt wyne myghte—	LGW. 1671
And prayede God, or hit were longe while,	LGW. 1741
Or she of him was ware, come steryng ynne,	LGW. 2009
To sleen hym or they comen more to-hepe.	LGW. 2010
This wepen shal the gayler, or that tyde,	LGW. 2230
Eternally or thow thy werke beganne,	LGW. 2301
That she may seen me ones or I deye.'	LGW. 2503
Or that the mone went ones aboute;	LGW. 2578
As lykede to the goddes, or she was borne,	LGW. 2644
Out of my paleys or that thou be dede,	LGW. 2705
Out at this goter, or that hyt be day.'	Fort. 30
That thou hast lent or this.' Why wolt thou stryve?	Purse. 8
Now voucheth sauf this day, or hit be nyght,	Astr. 258-62
than wol his secunde altitude or the dawninge	Astr. 258-62
yf I sitte evene over the pool and over A or day.	RR. 379 em
For [or] men thynke it redily	
Hir eyen . . . laugheden . . . First or the mouth,	RR. 864
by covenant.	
Or ( <i>temporal conj.</i> ) see Ere	
Oracles	
Why this a fantom, why these oracles,	HF.1. 11
Orations	
'Dixerat orationisque cursum.'—Prosa 1	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
Oratories	
That weren in these oratories thre	A.Kn. 1917
As clerkes han withinne hire oratories,	D.WB. 694
Orators	
'these oratours or advocattes don al the	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
Oratory	
Doon make an auter and an oratorie;	A.Kn. 1905
An oratorie riche for to see,	A.Kn. 1911
Orbis	
'O stelliferi conditor orbis.'—Metrum 5	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
Oreades	
As ben bitwixen Oreades and Inde;	TC.5. 971
Ord	
That of this storie writen ord and ende,	B.Mk. 3911 em
He stynteth hem upon his speres orde;	LGW. 645
Ord see Word	
Ordain	
But I ne ordeyne nat (as who seith, I	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
We wole ordeyne of alle thing,	RR. 7019
Ordain see Ordene, Ordainly	
Ordained	
That shal ben ordeyned on either syde;	A.Kn. 2553
Ordeyned hath this feeste of which I tolde,	B.ML. 415
been ordeyned and affermed by so manye wyse.	B.Mel. 2245-50
established and ordeyned by greet multitude of	B.Mel. 2255-60
whiche thynges ordeyned, every man retourned	B.Mel. 3020-5
With certein officers ordeyned therefore;	F.Sq. 177
That was ordeyned with that false get,	G.CY. 1277
thynges been ordeyned and nombred;	I.Pars. 215-20
been established and ordeyned for synne, he wolde	I.Pars. 225-30
make	I.Pars. 260-5
been ordeyned that everich of these foure	I.Pars. 275-80
was the passioun of Jhesu Crist ordeyned in diverse	I.Pars. 335-40
thynges,	I.Pars. 770-5
disposed or ordeyned in man it maketh hym	I.Pars. 770-5
God ordeyned that som folk sholde be	I.Pars. 770-5
reste in erthe, but if God hadde ordeyned	I.Pars. 770-5
was sovereignty ordeyned to kepe and mayntene	I.Pars. 770-5
and	I.Pars. 770-5
there as God hath ordeyned that a regne	I.Pars. 770-5
was ordeyned that to man sholde have	I.Pars. 920-5
God ordeyned fastynge; and to fastynge	I.Pars. 1050-5
I, that thow hast ordeyned and set in	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
it is ordeyned and establyschid, that	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
duellynge, that ordeynide and disponyde	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
of purveance hath ordeyned to doone,	Bo.4. p.8. 1470-5
ordeined it of 31 daies, yit truste wel that	Astr. 50-7
It was ordeyned that Chastite	RR. 3043
Ne better ordeined therwith-all.	RR. 4185
Ther hath ordeyned Jelousie	RR. 4285
Thus is youre hoost ordeyned wele.	RR. 5867

<b>Ordinace</b>	
of here owene wil to the wil of here ordeynour, . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
mochel a fadir and an ordeynour of meyne, . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
<b>Ordinacith</b>	
'Thanne ordeigne he alle thinges by . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
'Thanne ordeyneth he be hym-self . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
governeith strongly and ordeyneth hem softly? . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
and ordeyneth alle thinges singularly and the myght of god ordeyneth thilke yvel to good.)	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
makere of alle natures, ordeineth and dresseth alle things to gode; . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
fro the welle of purveaunce, that ordeyneth alle things . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5 Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
eterne, and ordeyneth hem everiche in . . .	
<b>Ordaining</b>	
yif thou loke the purveaunce ordeynynge the thinges dispensynge and ordeynynge medes to gode . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50 Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
<b>Ordal</b>	
Who'er so you list by ordal, or by oth, . . .	TC.3. 1046
<b>Ordely</b>	
ryghtfully and ordeynly, to the profit of hem to . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
<b>Ordene</b>	
so ordene moevynges by places, by tymes, . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
that in the ryght ordene hous of so . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
Of noble corage and wel ordeyne,— . . .	TC.1. 892
<b>Order</b>	
Unto his ordre he was a noble poet, . . .	A.Prol. 214
For of his ordre he was licenciat, . . .	A.Prol. 220
For unto a poure ordre to be pive, . . .	A.Prol. 225
By ordre weren peynted on the wal, . . .	A.Kn. 1934
Thanne may men by this ordre wel discerne . .	A.Kn. 3003
venge yow after the ordre of right, that wyse, and tolde hem by ordre, in . . .	B.Mel. 2715-20 B.Mel. 2975-80
Though I by ordre telle nat this thynges I seve that as by ordre thus it stondeith, . .	B.Mk. 3175 C.Pard. 645
This day bityd is to myn ordre and me; . . .	D.Sum. 2191
O blisful ordre of wedlok precious! . . .	E.Mch. 1347
At every cours the ordre of hire arseyve, . .	F.Sq. 66
By ordre, as they seten in the hallo, . . .	F.Sq. 92
It were ful hard by ordre for to seyn Though I by ordre hem nat reherce kan, . . .	G.SN. 358 G.CY. 786
By ordre, as ofte I herde my lord hem nevene, .	G.CY. 821
Of every ordre som shewe is, <i>pardee</i> , noon ordre or ordinaunce, but grisly . . .	G.CY. 995 I.Pars. 175-80
noon ordre of rule, and al be it so that God hath creat alle thynges in right ordre and . .	I.Pars. 215-20 I.Pars. 215-20
no thyng withouten ordre, but alle . . .	I.Pars. 215-20
been no thyng in the ordre, ne holden . . .	I.Pars. 215-20
holden noon ordre, for the erthe ne shal bere Mannes synne is every manere of ordre entred into orde, as subdekne, or dekke, hyer that he is in orde the greter is the . .	I.Pars. 260-5 I.Pars. 890-5 I.Pars. 890-5
of chastite, whan they receyved the ordre, hooly ordre is chief of al the tresorie of God, .	I.Pars. 890-5
The ordre of compleynt requirith skilfully, . .	Mars. 155
'And after him by order shul ye chese, al my lif to the ensaumple of the ordre of hevене? .	PF. 400 Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
I have desired the savacioun of the ordre of the senat? . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
al the ordre of the senat the gilt of his real . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
yif thou loke now clearly, the ordre of myn enten- cioun . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
the certain ordre of nature schulde not brynge forth .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
that with-holdeth ordre and kepeth nature, thilke thing is, . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
that foreteth naturel ordre), he foreteth . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
For whan men loke nat the ordre of thinges, the resoun of the ordre is unknowne. But although the ordre of destyne, and of sodeyn hap, . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5 Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5 Bo.4. p.5. 1445-50
I weve to the resouns y-knyt by ordre, . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
taketh hise causes, his ordre, and his . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
that on of that oother; for-whi the ordre destynal procedith . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
the ordre of destynal moevablete. For ryght ryght so is the ordre of moevable . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
And thilke same ordre neweth ayein . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
and femele). And this ilke ordre . . .	
forth the ordre of causes unable to ben . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
And this ordre constrayneith . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
the ordre comynge fro the poynt of sovereyn is don this noble miracle of the ordre destynal, .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
the ryghte ordre of thinges; but as to thi . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10

<b>Order—Continued</b>	
For oon ordre enbrasseth alle thinges, . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
resoun of thilke ordre which that is . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
in-to an othir ordre; so that no thing is his comynalite by the ordre of necessite . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
by ordre? For this sentence is verray . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
thilke ordre, procedinge by an uneschuabile and the flowinge ordre of the alydyng . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5 Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
wille in this ordre of causes that clyven . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
that the ordre of causes hath it-self; . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
as the ordre of thingis is l-led and . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
In feith your ordre is ruled in good wise! . . .	TC.1. 336
And of myn ordre, til that deith me mete, . .	TC.4. 782
How th'ordre of causes stant, . . .	TC.4. 1017
Thogh I hem nought be ordre telle, . . .	HF.3. 363
Ne the ordre of hir dom, . . .	HF.3. 815
By ordere alle in cumpas, alle inveroun, . . .	LGW.G. 227
By ordre, for hit were to me a charge; . . .	LGW. 2514
Withouten ordre or wys discrecioun . . .	Fort. 3
Aries by ordir is nadir to every degre of Libra every degre of Libra by ordre, and Taurus to Scorpioun, . . .	Astr. 174-9 Astr. 174-9
houres of planetes by ordir as they sitten . .	Astr. 198-209
the mone, and so furthe by ordir, planetes . .	Astr. 198-209
By ordre tellen you it all, . . .	RR. 712
But to what ordre that I am sworne, . . .	RR. 6353
Her order wickedly they beren, . . .	RR. 7457
<b>Ordered</b>	
deedly synne, and if he be ordered he is . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
lyf that is. And thise ordred folk been . . .	I.Pars. 890-5
hool or syk, wedded or sengle, ordred or unordred, .	I.Pars. 960-5
<b>Orders</b>	
In alle the ordres foure is noon that kan So muchel thingis in hir ordres; for purveaunce . . .	A.Prol. 210 Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
<b>Ordinance</b>	
By ordinance, thurgh-out the citee large, . . .	A.Kn. 2567
He hath so wel biest his ordinance, . . .	A.Kn. 3012
This ordinance is sayd; so God thee speede; . .	A.Mil. 3592
Wel may men knowen that so greet ordinance . .	B.ML. 250
My lust I putte al in thyn ordinance, . . .	B.ML. 763
Whan Donegild cast al this ordinance, . . .	B.ML. 805
His senatour with roial ordinance, . . .	B.ML. 861
And putte hym in the popes ordinance, . . .	B.ML. 992
acomplisse thilke ordinance but yow like; for the trouthe . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60 B.Mel. 2300-5
spoken discreetly, by ordinance, been . . .	B.Mel. 2915-20
me hoolly in your disposicioun and ordinance, .	E.Cl. 961
The chambres for tarraye in ordinance . . .	F.Fil. 903
In which that they hadde maad hir ordinance . .	G.SN. 445
Han thus comanded and maad ordinance, . . .	G.SN. 529
And for ther was that tyme an ordinance, . . .	I.Pars. 19
Almoost fulfilld is al myn ordinance; . . .	I.Pars. 175-80
noon ordre or ordinaunce, but grisly . . .	I.Pars. 260-5
or ordinaunce turned up-so-doun, . . .	I.Pars. 260-5
al this ordre or ordinaunce is turned . . .	I.Pars. 260-5
and ordinaunce of God, Sontyme comth algate by ordinance it sholde be so, . . .	I.Pars. 920-5 PF. 387 var
By my statute and thorow my ordinaunce But natheles my rightful ordinaunce . . .	PF. 390 Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
with-stood that ordinaunce and overcome . . .	
Of whiche thyng all the ordinaunce and the sothe, .	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
he that foreteth certain ordinaunce of doynge . .	Bo.1. m.6. 220-5
Ne noon ordinaunce is by-taken to . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
the disposicioun and ordinaunce clyvyng . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
of temporel ordinaunce, assembled . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
temporel ordinaunce; certes ryght so god disponith in .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
the destinal ordinaunce is y-woven and acomplissid.	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
bond and the temporel ordinaunce of thinges . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
purveaunce, that sourmounten the ordinaunce of destyne; . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
Thilke ordinaunce moveth the hevене . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
we ne mowen nat considere thilke ordinaunce, . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
thing nis withouten ordinaunce in the . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
ben now contynued by stable ordinaunce, . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
by the devyne ordinaunce). . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
syn that the ordinaunce of destyne, the . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
Right for to spoken of an ordinaunce . . .	TC.2. 510
Had her-upon ek maad hir ordinaunce, . . .	TC.3. 535
And alle her women forth by ordinaunce . . .	TC.3. 688
And hem dispoeneth thorough hir ordinaunce, . .	TC.4. 964
Your haste, and that the Goddes ordinaunce, . .	TC.5. 1605
And in that londe let make his ordinaunce, . .	LGW. 2478
That I shal been ay at thyn ordinaunce? . . .	Fort. 44
Which ofte he yiveth withouten ordinaunce, . .	Ven. 38
My wyl I conforme to your ordinaunce . . .	Bal.Ch. 16



**Ordinance—Continued**

And sette men by her ordinaunce . . . . .	RR. 4957
Grounded by goddis ordinaunce, . . . . .	RR. 5207
<b>Ordinances</b>	
ordinances and disposicionis of the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
<b>Ordinate</b>	
Lyveth a lyf blisful and ordinaat, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1284
sad and wel ordynat of lyvyng, that hath . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
<b>Ordinately</b>	
preye to God ordinately and discretely . . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50
<b>Ordinam</b>	
Incipit carmen secundum ordinem Litterarum alphabeti. . . . .	ABC, head
<b>Ordure</b>	
in everich ordure, so wroteth hire beautee in the . . . . .	I.Pars. 155-60
In the stynkyng ordure of synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 155-60
they purgen hir stynkyng ordure, that . . . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
trufles, and of alle ordure. Certes, the . . . . .	I.Pars. 715-20
of hire ordure. Certes, the brekyngs of . . . . .	I.Pars. 840-5
that for swich ordure womenn dispenden . . . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
right so deliteth the fend in this ordure, . . . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
where as men purgen hire ordure, . . . . .	I.Pars. 855-90
yeven hem-self to alle ordure, . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
the wikkede eschawnyngs of the ordure of this synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1915-20
the filthe and ordure that is resolved, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
As is a man shal dreden swich ordure! . . . . .	TC.5. 385
And lyeth in vernyn and in ordure; . . . . .	RR. 2758

**Ore**

Lemman, thy grace, and sweete bryd, thyn oore, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3726
I nolde, for al the metal, ne for oore . . . . .	D.WB. 1064

**Orfrays**

And of fyn orfrays hadde she eke . . . . .	RR. 562
Of orfrays fresh was hir gerland; . . . . .	RR. 869
With orfrays leyd was everydeell . . . . .	RR. 1076

**Organ**

His voys was murier than the murie organ . . . . .	B.NP. 4041
--	------------

**Organs**

And whill the organs maden melodie, . . . . .	G.SN. 134
---	-----------

**Oriens**

clerkes clepen <i>Oriens</i> and <i>Efficiens</i> , and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2585-90
---	----------------

**Orient**

That al the orient laugheth of the lighte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1494
In the Orient, with many a faire citee . . . . .	B.Mk. 3504
That of the orient hadde all the chivalrie . . . . .	B.Mk. 3871
Thurgh which thou puttest al thourier in awe,— . . . . .	B.Mk. 3875
Allas, Pompey, of thourier conquerour, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3883

**Oriental**

For of a perle, fyne, oriental, . . . . .	LGW. 221
the Est Lyne, or ellis the Lyne Orientale, . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
[fro the forseide] oriental . . . . .	Astr. 32-40 var

**Origen**

Origenes upon the Maudeleyne, . . . . .	LGW. 428
---	----------

**Original**

O original of oure dampnacioun; . . . . .	C.Pard. 500
Adam tooke we thilke synne original, for . . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
oure body, right anon is contract original synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
and foryaf us oure originale synnes, . . . . .	I.Pars. 805-10
The original that telleth al the cas, . . . . .	LGW. 1558

**Orion see Arion****Orison**

Whan the orison was doon of Palamon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2261
Right thus to Mars he seyde his orisoun;— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2372
Have I seyd many a precious orisoun; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1786
Save that to Crist I seyde an orisoun, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1867
And in his ravyng seyde his orisoun, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1026
certes, in the orison of the <i>Pater noster</i> . . . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
self the offer with the orisoun, and for a . . . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5
hooly orisoun amenuseth eek venyal synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5
of God. This orisoun moste eek been . . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50
Excuse hym by his orisoun; . . . . .	RR. 6604

**Orison(te) see Horizon****Orisons**

In orisons, with many a bitter teere, . . . . .	B.ML. 537
Wery, for-waked in hire orisons, . . . . .	B.ML. 596
Oure orisons been moore effectueel, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1870
And seyde his orisons as is usage, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1706
ay biddynge in hire orisons ful faste, . . . . .	G.SN. 140
in vertuose techinges of orisons, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
And ye shul understonde that orisons or preyers . . . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
temporele thynges, of whiche orisons, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40

**Orleans**

That whiles he was at Orlens in Fraunce,— . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1118
At Orlens in studie a book he say . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1124
At Orlens som old felawe y-fynde, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1153
To Orlens, that he up stirtie anon, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1168

**Ornaments**

And eek of othere ornementes alle . . . . .	E.Cl. 258
Of riche beddes, and of ornamentals, . . . . .	LGW. 1107

**Orphelin**

thow were orphelyn of fader and of modir, and were . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
--	------------------

**Orpheus**

That Orpheus, ne of Thebes Amphioum, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1716
Ne Orpheus, god of melodye; . . . . .	BD. 568
The poete of Trace (Orpheus), that whilome hadde . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
ryght . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
nat asswagen hir lord (Orpheus). . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
to Orpheus his wif to beren hym compaignye; . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5

**Orpheus—Continued**

Orpheus and his wyf weren almost at the . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
the laste boundes of helle), Orpheus lokede . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
As Orpheus with Euridice, his fere, . . . . .	TC.4. 791
Orpheus ful craftly, . . . . .	HF.3. 113
<b>Orpiment</b>	
Of orpiment, brent bones, iren squames, . . . . .	G.CY. 759
Oure orpiment and sublymed mercurie, . . . . .	G.CY. 774
The seconde orpiment, the thriddle, y-wis, . . . . .	G.CY. 823
<b>Orriblite see Horriblite</b>	
<b>Orwell</b>	
Bitwixe Middelburgh and Orewelle, . . . . .	A.Prol. 277
<b>Oseney</b>	
Whil that hir housbonde was at Oseneye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3274
This carpenter was goon til Osenay, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3400
Upon the Monday was at Oseneye . . . . .	A.Mil. 3659
<b>Ostelements</b>	
the diversite of precious ostelements; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
it be thurw possessioun of ostelements . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
<b>Oswald</b>	
And seyde, 'Leve brother Osewold, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3151
But it were only Osewold the Reve, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3860
'Now, sires,' quod this Osewold the Reve, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3909
<b>Other (spectemena)</b>	
And on that oother syde a gay daggere, . . . . .	A.Prol. 113
For ech of hem made oother to wyne, . . . . .	A.Prol. 427
Withouten oother compaignye in to wyne,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 461
And spak of myrthe amonges othere thynges, . . . . .	A.Prol. 759
And howard he shal tellen othere two,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 794
Ech after oother, clad in clothes blake; . . . . .	A.Kn. 899
And that oother knight highte Palamon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1014
Oure prison, for it may noon oother be; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1085
Neither of us in love to hyndre oother, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1135
Ne in noon oother cas, my leve brother, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1136
Ech man for hymself, ther is noon oother, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1182
Upon that oother syde, Palamon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1275
As fer as everich of hem oother knewe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1648
They foynen ech at oother wonder longe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1654
That oon Puella, that oother Rubens, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2045
Of oon and oother, after hir degre; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2573
Unhorsed hath ech oother of hem tweye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2625
To othere woundes and to broken armes, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2711
The gree as wel of o syde as of oother, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2733
And passynge othere of wepyng, Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2855
Of jalousie, or any oother tene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3106
For every clerk anonright heeld with oother; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3847
By Goddes sale I sal noon oother bee, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4187
I moot been hires, I may noon oother chese, . . . . .	B.ML. 227
And othere lodes, God woot many oon, . . . . .	B.ML. 962
Everich of hem dooth oother greet honour; . . . . .	B.ML. 1004
For ye so kyndly this oother day, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1543
whan twye men han everich wounded oother, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
wys, by leve and by conseil of othere that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2210-5
by manye of othere resouns may ye seen that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2295-300
everich of hem encresceth and aggreggeth oother, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2475-80
hym first to thefte, and to alle othere yveles, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2765-70
and happeth oother while that as soone is . . . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60
And whan he saugh noon oother remedye, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3322
Amonges othere Daniel was oon, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3344
Ne in lynage, ne in oother gentillesse, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3441
For ech of hem hadde oother lief and deere, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3468
Agayn Sapor the kyng and othere mo, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3510
Amonges othere thynges that he wan . . . . .	B.Mk. 3549
And drank anon,—noon oother wo he made, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3682
'Noon oother god [ne] sholde adoured bee,' . . . . .	B.Mk. 3753
Tragedie is noon oother maner thyng; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3951
That sory is of oother menes wele, . . . . .	C.Doc. 115
For whan I dar noon oother weyes debate, . . . . .	C.Pard. 412
In othere wyne growynge faste by, . . . . .	C.Pard. 566
Sendeth othere wise embassadours, . . . . .	C.Pard. 614
Seyde this oother hasardour anon; . . . . .	C.Pard. 751
That oother answerde, 'I noot how that may be; . . . . .	C.Pard. 816
'I graunte,' quod that oother, 'out of doute, . . . . .	C.Pard. 822
With thee, ne with noon oother angry man,' . . . . .	C.Pard. 959
'Whoso that nyl be war by othere men, . . . . .	D.WB. 180
By hym shul othere men corrected be'; . . . . .	D.WB. 181
Been ther none othere of thy resemblances . . . . .	D.WB. 368
That he of any oother had delit; . . . . .	D.WB. 482
That oon for love, that oother was for hate, . . . . .	D.WB. 749
Of lymytours, and othere hooly freres, . . . . .	D.WB. 866
Ther is noon oother incubus but he, . . . . .	D.WB. 880
As I am sworn, and ech of us til oother, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1523
And eek the othere preestes everichon, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1895
That oon of hem cam hoom, that oother noght, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2021
Quod he, 'that may I yeven, and noon oother, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2125
On this condicioun, and oother noon; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2132
That every frere have also muche as oother; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2134
'Noon oother lyf,' seyde he, 'is worth a bene, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1263
Or for that ech of hem sholde helpen oother . . . . .	E.Mch. 1453
'Senek among his othere wordes wyse . . . . .	E.Mch. 1523
And leet alle othere from his herte goon, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1596
Ech after oother, right as ony lyne,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 2230
'Yow love I best, and shal, and oother noon,' . . . . .	E.Mch. 2323
That oother sone was cleped Cambalo, . . . . .	F.Sq. 31
Syn that I see noon oother wight yow chace, . . . . .	F.Sq. 457
And for to maken othere be war by me, . . . . .	F.Sq. 490

**Other (specimens)—Continued**

That oother weope as she to water wolde,	F.Sq. 496
Jason? Certes, ne noon oother man	F.Sq. 549
That freendes everych oother moot obeye,	F.Fkl. 762
Or other magyk naturel above,	F.Fkl. 1155
Everich of yow dide gentilly til other;	F.Fkl. 1608
And to devouren al that others synke.	G.SN. 21
If this were lvyng only, and noon oother;	G.SN. 322
But ther is bettre lit in oother place,	G.SN. 323
That ther was oother lyf ther men may wone.	G.SN. 332
Thou hast noon oother power, ne no leve:	G.SN. 483
Thise wordes and swiche other seyde she;	G.SN. 512
Among his other seintes honestly.	G.SN. 549
Of clothyng and of oother good array,	G.CY. 725
Thanne he exciteth oother folk ther-to,	G.CY. 744
And others swiche, deere ynough a leek;	G.CY. 795
That is the cause, and oother noon, so theech.	G.CY. 929
By the dragon Mercurie, and noon oother,	G.CY. 1438
And a poure wenche, oother than this,—	H.Mop. 215
Men leyn that oon as lowe as lit <sup>t</sup> that oother.	H.Mop. 222
everich of hem eten oother, if they myghte;	I.Pars. 200-5
whan they hated ech of hem oother in	I.Pars. 200-5
'Ther is noon oother name under hevene that is yewe	I.Pars. 285-90
synne bothe in him-self and eek in oother folk,	I.Pars. 305-10
and confessioun and othere goode werkis,	I.Pars. 380-5
and othere goode werkis.	I.Pars. 385-90
or by cancre, or by oother swich meschaunce.	I.Pars. 425-30
oother folk doon of hir owene cadel.	I.Pars. 500-5
comen of ire, and of othere synnes mo.	I.Pars. 650-5
That oother manere is whan a man or	I.Pars. 785-90
two maneres; as by kynrede, or othere freendes;	I.Pars. 785-90
This is that oother hand of the devel	I.Pars. 850-5
noon oother weyes in English, but in	I.Pars. 865-70
noon other way but by penitence, and shrifte,	I.Pars. 980-5
moore digne than any oother preyere:	I.Pars. 1040-5
Til now late, this other nyght	BD. 45
And many other thynges smale.	BD. 59
How hit was dreynht this other day,	BD. 143
That sleepe and dide noon other werk.	BD. 169
Fro other wel ten feet or twelve.	BD. 420
With oon eye, and that other wepyng.	BD. 633
Parasuter other art or letter,	BD. 787
But goode folke, over al other,	BD. 890
And never other lady have,	BD. 1228
Of Thebes and Grece, ech other for to kille	Anel. 53
That everych other slough, so were they wrothe.	Anel. 56
'Thurgh me men gon,' than spak that other syde,	PF. 134
That oon me hette, that other dide me colde;	PF. 145
Messagerye and Mede and other three,—	PF. 228
For though she deyede I wol non other make,	PF. 587
To non estat, I have non othir ye.	PF. 630
Like as is everich other creature,	PF. 641
For ech gan other in his wynges take,	PF. 670
I wook, and other bokes tok me to,	PF. 695
and many othere enforeciden hem to gon	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
ony othir thyng?' quod sche.	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
outer-while plentevous and outer-while bareyne.	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
is on a side, som-tyms on the tothir.' Textus.	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
othere women in clenness of chastite;	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
transferred fro o man to an othir ne may	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
a mows among othere mys that	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
power over alle othere mys, how gret	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
an other man, that he ne may rescayven	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
turned . . . to the tother syde, thow mowe knowe	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
the toon and the absence of the tothir?'	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
yeven no beaute of dignyte to noone othere.	Bo.3. p.4. 715-20
'that alle othere thinges ben referrid and	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
that alle thise othere thinges ben desired;	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
the disseverance the toon fro the tothir, thanne	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
scheweth	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
devyded and disseverid the ton fro the tother	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
and othere waxen in mareys, and othere eleven	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
hym to bere hem in-to othere places,	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
the ton fro that other, most departen and unjoynen	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
entrist ther thow issist, and other while	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
unable to ben unlaced—thow that other-while entrist	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
feyth and here accord everiche of hem of othir.'	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
hem is declared and schewed by othere.	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
by the weye and by the tothir, and I	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
'Than so as the ton and the tothir,'	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
thing by naturel office, and that oother mai nat	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
the tother is chaungid in-to a lyoun of	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
to sleen everiche of hem oothir with sword. Lo,	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
for hir	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
Thospek scheryght as by an other bygynnyng,	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
oon and of that oothir, he schal lyghtly	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60

**Other (specimens)—Continued**

that oon of that oother; for-whi the ordre	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
And som othir man by holdeth his conscience	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
to som othir folk is yoven power to	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
to the to man and eek to the tothir thilke difficulte	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
to the tothir man to conformen his sapience	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
an other thing than thilke thing that men	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
that he dalf there as that oothir had	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
doon for som oothir thing; but thilke	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
necessite in that oon and in that othir.	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
necessite in the toon and in the tothir;	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
and certes in the tothir is necessite of	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
wyght wene a thing to ben oothir weyes	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
oistres and muscles and oothir swich schelle fyssche	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
despoiled of alle oothre knowynges,—	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
thise oothre, syn it knoweth by his propre	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
naddres or snakes); and oothre beestis,	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
moyst fleynge; and oothre bestes gladen	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
other thing is it . . . and oothir is it to	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
the ton and the tothir togidre, yit natheles ye	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
the toon is voluntarie and the tother is necessarie.	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
I-knowe to be, it ne mai ben noon oothir weys	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
it was I-doon, but nat that oothir.	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
Among thise othre folk was Criseyda	TC.1. 169
Ther n'is nat oon can war by other be'	TC.1. 203
And leten other thing collateral,	TC.1. 262
That othere bisy nedes him destrainede;	TC.1. 355
'What may she demen other of thy deth, . . . But	TC.1. 799
that	TC.2. 81
And fond two othre ladies sete and she	TC.2. 498
Tho fillen they in othre tales glade,	TC.2. 507
This other day, not gon ful longe while,	TC.2. 554
'This passed forth, til now this other day	TC.2. 818
And other of her wommen, a gret route,	TC.2. 978
Ech after other, God so wis me save,	TC.2. 994
On som other wight this charge leyel	TC.2. 1166
For love, that everich other day I fastel'	TC.2. 1452
For I have herd him, oo time and ek other,	TC.3. 251
Which that I nevere don shal eft for other,	TC.3. 311
Her love, and seith that other wol she non,	TC.3. 421
Thus held him ech of other wel apayed,	TC.3. 598
And other of her wommen nine or ten.	TC.3. 679
That wel nigh no man heren other coude.	TC.3. 744
That no wight other noise mighte here;	TC.3. 977
That ech of you the bet may othere here!	TC.3. 1208
Now yeldeth you, for other bote is non!	TC.3. 1213
As of a fevere, or other gret siknesse,	TC.3. 1504
Lat in your brayn non other fantasie	TC.3. 1658
He feleth other-weyes, dar I leye,	TC.4. 156
Aboud what other lordes wolde seye;	TC.4. 164
But Reson seide him on that othere side,	TC.4. 226
Ech after other, til the tree be bare,	TC.4. 338
Out of his brest, ech after other, wente,	TC.4. 422
The newe love, labour or other wo,	TC.4. 434
Oon ere it herde, att' other out it wente.	TC.4. 591
Bet is that other than thy-selve wepe,	TC.4. 696
For al this while her herte on other thing is,	TC.4. 705
Of other passioun than that they wen'de,	TC.4. 767
How sholde a plaunte or other creature	TC.4. 981
'For other thought nor other dede also	TC.4. 1249
For pitously ech other gan biholden,	TC.4. 1394
'So, what for oo thing and for other, swete,	TC.4. 1650
And douteles, if-that I oother wen'de,	TC.5. 1508
Yit at a scarmuche ech of hem alowde other,	TC.5. 1776
Ye may her gilt in othere bokes seel	HF.1. 23
Or elles thus, as other sayn,	HF.1. 314
Non other autour alegge I.	HF.2. 77
Shal I noon other weyes dye?	HF.2. 291
Ech aboute other goynge,	HF.2. 307
That every cerle causeth other.	HF.3. 162
Pleyinge upon othere glees,	HF.3. 329 var
Tho saw I stonde on thother syde	HF.3. 582
And out thyn other trompe tak	HF.3. 1005
For other so they gonne croude,	HF.3. 1012
We wil medle us eche with other,	HF.3. 1061
And clamben up on other faste,	LGW. 7
Ne may of hit noon oother weyes witen,	LGW. 28
These bokes, ther we han noon other preve.	LGW. 150
To love, and diden hire othere observances	LGW. G. 325
Or he have herd the tothir partye speke.	LGW. G. 412
And for to speke of othyr besynnesse	LGW. 717
That other had a doghtre, the faireste	LGW. 719
The name of everyche gan to othere sprynge,	LGW. 980
With any wilde boor or other beste,	LGW. 1283
Of other lande than of Cartage a queene,	LGW. 1347
To feche fire, and other thinges anon,	LGW. 1347



**Other (specimens)—Continued**

Ther other falsen oon, thou fa.astes twol . . .	LGW. 1377
And many other mervels up and down; . . .	LGW. 1431
Withouten any other affecioun . . .	LGW. 1522
Thy name, for thou shalt non other chese . . .	LGW. 1811
But utterly hyt may none other be, . . .	LGW. 2323
That other brother called was Egiste, . . .	LGW. 2570
And with Venus, and other oppresoun . . .	LGW. 2592
The doghter wedded, and echoe of hem hath other, . . .	LGW. 2609
She graunted hym; ther was noon other grace, . . .	LGW. 2665
Aboute the wheel with other most thou dryve, . . .	Fort. 46
For evermo; [ther] is non other mene . . .	Merc.B. 36
first oute of others dyverse langages, and . . .	Astr. 5-11
of dignitees of planetes, and others notefull thinges, . . .	Astr. 20-5
somme by othre lordes of Rome . . .	Astr. 45-50
and that othre northward, as plainly . . .	Astr. 108-15
wayte whan the sonne is in any othir degre . . .	Astr. 270-2
amonges othir noble conclusions, shewith . . .	Astr. 277-84
other point F. Than toke I the point of . . .	Astr. 371-6
That other ymage, and, trustith wel, . . .	RR. 170
Other weyes to garisoun; . . .	RR. 3249
But other way[es] not, y-wys, . . .	RR. 6699
Or other weyes brynge hym fro lyve, . . .	RR. 7162
But now all other wise doth he, . . .	RR. 7660

**Other see Oother****Oother**

And eyther syde y-lik as ootheres brother; . . .	A. Kn. 2734
And ech of hem at ootheres synne lough; . . .	C. Pard. 476
And ech of us bi comen ootheres brother, . . .	C. Pard. 698
Ech falleth in ootheres exaltacioun; . . .	D. WB. 702
Everych in ootheres hand his trouthe leith, . . .	D. Fri. 1404
of others joye; ther as the body of man, that . . .	I. Pars. 1075-80
And ech of you ese othres sorwes smerte . . .	TC.3. 950
For ech of hem gan othres lust obeye; . . .	TC.3. 1690
Of othres hond that either deye sholde, . . .	TC.5. 1764
Causeth of othres sterynge, . . .	HF.2. 292
Rounded everych in othres ere . . .	HF.3. 954
And troden faste on othres heles, . . .	HF.3. 1063
Daunte thy-self, that dauntest othres dede, . . .	Truth. 13

**Oother-ways**

semeth ootherweys than it was biforn; . . .	B. Mel. 2255-60
And folk that ootherweys han seyde of me, . . .	E. Cl. 1072
Or proud, or elles ootherweys a shreve, . . .	E. Mch. 1534
'Now, syn it may non ootherweys betyde,' . . .	PF. 654
of a body, ootherweys the sighte of the . . .	Bo.5. p.4.

the eighe knoweth it, and otherweys the touchynge . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
	1785-90

And the man hym-self, ootherweys wit byholdeth . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
hym, . . .	1785-90

wit byholdeth hym, and ootherweys ymaginacioun, . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
	1785-90

and otherweys resoun, and ootherweies intelligence, . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
	1785-90

**Other-ways see Other, Ways****Other-while**

straunge hound by the eris is outhertwhile biten . . .	B. Mel. 2730-5
--	----------------

**Other-while see Other, While****Otherwise**

God woot, and he, that otherwise noght,— . . .	F. Sq. 534
may noon ootherwise escape from his owene deeth; . . .	I. Pars. 570-5
otherwhyse than it is it-self, . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
	1780-5

**Otherwise see Other, Wise****Ouches**

Eriphilem, that for an ouche of gold . . .	D. WB. 743
--	------------

**Ouches**

And they were set as thyke of ouches . . .	HF.3. 260 var
--	---------------

**Ouches see Nouches****Ought (verb)**

Wel oughte a preest ensample for to yive . . .	A. Prol. 505
Of cursyng oughte ech gilty man him drede, . . .	A. Prol. 660
Wel oughte I sterve in wanhope and distresse; . . .	A. Kn. 1249
And gladder oughte his frend been of his deeth, . . .	A. Kn. 3051
For gentil mercy oughte to passen right, . . .	A. Kn. 3089
Wel oughte a man avysed for to be . . .	A. Co. 4333
I oughte deme, of skilful juggement, . . .	B. ML. 1038
Alla goth to his in, and as him oughte, . . .	B. ML. 1097
'Neece, quod he, 'it oughte ynough suffise . . .	B. Sh. 1290
As monkes been, or elles oughte be, . . .	B. Pri. 1833
That oughte liken yow, as I suppose, . . .	B. Mel. 2123
now were deed, ye ne oughte nat, as for . . .	B. Mel. 2170-5
sorwe to the herte'; wherfore us oughte, . . .	
patience, . . .	B. Mel. 2185-90
that men oughte secretly to hyde, . . .	B. Mel. 2275-80
your ywif oughte rather to be preised than . . .	B. Mel. 2280-5
I teche yow which conseil ye oughte to eschewe, . . .	B. Mel. 2360-5
myghte parfoume it as hym oughte, ne no . . .	B. Mel. 2400-5
as yow oughte. Ye han erred also, for ye . . .	B. Mel. 2435-40
han seyde yow in yours conseil discretly as hem . . .	
oughte, . . .	B. Mel. 2455-60
but ye oughte the rather gerdone . . .	B. Mel. 2465-70
yow oughten for to werken ful avysedly . . .	B. Mel. 2485-90
seyden that yow ne oughte nat soodeynly . . .	B. Mel. 2530-5
yow oughte purveyen and apparailen yow . . .	B. Mel. 2530-5
as thes oughte, ne thou ne hast nat wel ytaken . . .	B. Mel. 2600-5
we oughte patiently tuchen the tribulacions . . .	B. Mel. 2685-90
or gilt oughte muchel stiren yow to . . .	B. Mel. 2695-700
men oughten nat repreve me, though I putte me . . .	B. Mel. 2710-5

**Ought (verb)—Continued**

knoweth wel, or oghte knowe, that whan . . .	B. Mel. 2805-10
how that hem oughten have greet . . .	B. Mel. 2920-5
but we oughte requere it with greet . . .	B. Mel. 2925-30
thyng and oghte been eschued of every . . .	B. Mel. 3025-30
everi man oughte to doon his diligence . . .	B. Mel. 3030-5
Lo, this declaryng oughte ynough suffise, . . .	B. Mk. 3172
Wel oughten men thy piteus deeth complayne! . . .	B. Mk. 3567
Of this tragedie it oughte ynough suffise, . . .	B. Mk. 3648
Of this matere it oughte ynough suffise, . . .	C. Pard. 434
O glotonye, on thes wel oughte us pleyne! . . .	C. Pard. 512
Of al this land, so that it oughte seme . . .	E. Cl. 132
Wel oughte I of swich murmur taken heede, . . .	E. Cl. 635
And ther she was honoured as hire oghte, . . .	E. Cl. 1120
Unto a mortal man, wel moore us oughte . . .	E. Cl. 1150
Upon his bare knees, oughte, al his lyf, . . .	E. Mch. 1351
Seith that a man oughte hym right wel avyse . . .	E. Mch. 1624
And syn I oughte avyse me right wel . . .	E. Mch. 1629
Wel muchel moore I oughte avysed be . . .	E. Mch. 1628
But natheless it oughte ynough suffise . . .	E. Mch. 1540
Wel oughte a wyf rather hirselen slee . . .	G. SN. 6
Wel oughten we to don al our entente, . . .	G. SN. 14
Wel oughte us werche, and ydelnesse withstonde, . . .	G. SN. 926
It was nat tempred as it oughte be, . . .	G. CY. 926
This is nat couched as it oughte be; . . .	G. CY. 1182
But that they weren as hem oughte be, . . .	G. CY. 1340
which hym oughte to pleyne; and som . . .	I. Pars. 90-5
for which hym oughte moore biwayle or to . . .	I. Pars. 85-90
eftsoone dooth thyng for which hym oughte repente, . . .	I. Pars. 85-90
The causes that oughte moove a man . . .	I. Pars. 130-5
The seconde cause that oughte make a . . .	I. Pars. 140-5
and certes, wel oughte a man have . . .	I. Pars. 140-5
O goode God! wel oughte man have . . .	I. Pars. 145-50
wel oughten they thanne have deadayn to . . .	I. Pars. 150-5
The thridd cause that oughte moeve a . . .	I. Pars. 155-60
O goode God! muchel oughte a man to drede . . .	I. Pars. 160-5
The fourthe point that oughte maken a . . .	I. Pars. 230-5
The fiftie thyng that oughte moove . . .	I. Pars. 255-60
was his visage, that oughte be desired to . . .	I. Pars. 275-80
oughte synful man wepen and biwayle . . .	I. Pars. 280-5
The sixte thyng that oughte moeve a . . .	I. Pars. 280-5
Moore-over, man oughte to sorwe . . .	I. Pars. 300-5
and whether it oughte nedes be . . .	I. Pars. 315-20
lasse than hym oughte, Forsothe the dede . . .	I. Pars. 355-60
hym oughte faste, withouten cause . . .	I. Pars. 370-5
moore than hym oughte, for any necessee; . . .	I. Pars. 375-80
hath despit to doon that hym oughte to do, . . .	I. Pars. 395-400
an emprise that hym oughte nat do, . . .	I. Pars. 400-5
men do nat honour there as hem oughte to doon, . . .	I. Pars. 400-5
And over alle thyng men oughten eschewe . . .	I. Pars. 620-5
to whiche he oughte to ben obedient in Crist, . . .	I. Pars. 670-5
quod the child; 'ye oughten first correcte youreself, . . .	I. Pars. 670-5
his sovereyns, to whiche hym oughte to ben obeisaunt . . .	I. Pars. 675-80
service that men oughte doon to Crist . . .	I. Pars. 675-80
that him oughte doon, and he that loveth God he . . .	I. Pars. 710-5
unmesurable, men oughten eschue . . .	I. Pars. 810-5
oughte speke ne write, natheless it is . . .	I. Pars. 910-5
oughte suffise. Also certes, God ne made . . .	I. Pars. 925-100
Certes a man oughte hastily shewen . . .	I. Pars. 1000-5
foule thinges, certes hym oughte nat been . . .	I. Pars. 1060-5
She oughte the more excused be . . .	BD. 677
And verraily ye oughte do your myght . . .	Pity. 73
Which oughten not in thy presence appeere, . . .	ABC. 19
But only ther we did not as us oughte,— . . .	ABC. 119
Therefore this lessoun ought I wel to telle, . . .	ABC. 179
For your dissee wel oughte I swounne and swelte, . . .	Mars. 216
Ther-for ye oughte have som compassion, . . .	Mars. 276
By way of kynde, ye oughten to been able . . .	Mars. 282
Is desolat, wel oughte ye to pleyne; . . .	Mars. 286
Your manly resoun oughte it to respyte, . . .	Anel. 259
Ful longe agoon I oughte have take hede, . . .	Anel. 307
Than oughte she be myn thorough hir mercy, . . .	PF. 437
That to yow oughte been a suffisaunce, . . .	PF. 637
my-self? But I oughte be the more . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
accused, yit oughte sche han hadde . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
it oughte ben considered, that no man . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
ne aughte nat ben clepyd power, . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
swiche dignyte ne aughte nat ben clepyd . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
ilke rychesnes ne oughten nat by ryghte . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
man aughte to ben aplayed of his glorie, . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
geten it. And power, aughte nat that ek to ben . . .	
rekned . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
cleerneece of renoun, aughte that to ben despysed? . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
men aughten taken more heede in this, . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
of beaute that oughte ben desired? . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
seyn suffisaunt and mighty, oughte ben despised, . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
oughte ben desired; for-why thilke thing . . .	Bo.3. p.10.
	945-50
men oughte to wene by ryghte that bounte . . .	Bo.3. p.10.
	950-5
that oughten ben required or desired, . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
	975-80
oughten ben aschamid of hem-self, . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1090-5
we aughten ben aschamid of our-self; . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1090-5
whiche of thise two oughte to ben holden the . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1210-5
that thei oughten folwe, but lecherie and covetise . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1235-40

**Ought (verb)—Continued**

But alle power aughte ben desired and	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
things that men oughten require;	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
things that oughten ben desired ben referred to	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
of things that oughten ben desired.	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
dredith things that ne aughte nat to ben dredd,	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
of peynes, they ne aughten nat, ryght	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
dreden more than thei oughten the whiche thei myghte	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
devyne entente. For conly it owghte suffice	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
oughte han the blame of our vices, syn	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
In whiche this oughte . . . to ben considered,	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
of thinges, men oughten rather yeven	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
thing, that mannys resoun oughte to summytten	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
My spirit which that oughte youres bel	TC.1. 423
Grevances, m' oughte connen wel the more	TC.1. 647
And ek thee n'oughte not ben yvele apayed	TC.1. 649
That oughte wel ben our opinioun,	TC.1. 710
That toucheth love, that oughte ben seere,	TC.1. 744
Thee oughte not to clepe it hap, but grace.	TC.1. 896
Of peril, why she oughte asered be;	TC.2. 606
I oughte not for that thing him despise,	TC.2. 720
And voided weren the that voiden oughte,	TC.2. 912
Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne,	TC.2. 1237
And as hem oughte arisen everychon,	TC.2. 1598
But, goode brother, do now as thee oughte	TC.3. 264
I mene, as fer as oughte ben required.	TC.3. 483
And as his nece obeyed as her oughte.	TC.3. 551
Tho Pandarus, her em, right as him oughte,	TC.3. 680
Ne oughte ek goodly maken resistance,	TC.3. 990
And after that it oughte bere his name!	TC.3. 1029
Wel oughten beestes pleyne and folk thee chide,	TC.3. 1433
I mene folk that oughte it ben of right.	TC.3. 1795
So that by right it oughte y-nough suffice?	TC.4. 396
In every cas, as lover oughte of right.	TC.4. 571
Returned ben ther-as hem oughte dwelle,	TC.4. 1143
Oughte half this wo to maken skilfully;	TC.4. 1285
It oughte lasse causen us to sorwe:	TC.4. 1309
With herte souer wel oughte I to biwalle	TC.5. 639
This word to you y-nough suffisen oughte.	TC.5. 994
That for her gilt it oughte y-nough suffice:	TC.5. 1096
'If any servant dorste or oughte of right	TC.5. 1345
Than wene I that ich oughte ben that wight,	TC.5. 1347
That haunthet armes oughte to biwalle	TC.5. 1556
N'as not so kinde as that her oughte be;	TC.5. 1643
Pardee, hit oghte thee to lyke;	HF.2. 352
He oughte him litel glorifye	HF.3. 44
Men rather yow to-hangen oughte?	HF.3. 692
Wel ought us, thanne, honouren and beleve	LGW. 27
In this case oghte ye be diligent	LGW. 70
That as by right him oughte ben excused;	LGW. 351
Hym oghte nat be tiraunt ne cwevel,	LGW. 377
'In noble corage oughte ben arest,	LGW. 397
Than oght a god, by short ayvysment,	LGW. 407
Yow oghte to ben the lyghter merciable.	LGW. 410
Hym oughte now to have the lesse peyne,	LGW. 429
Ne a trewe lover oghte me not blame,	LGW. 466
They oghte rather with me for to holde,	LGW. 468
And al the boundes that she oghte kepe;	LGW. 546
So fil it, as Fortune hym oght a shame,	LGW. 589
Yet oghte we with the ben wel apayede.'	LGW. 766
And as fortune hir oughte a foule meschaunce.	LGW. 1609
Me thinketh no wyght ought us here-of blame,	LGW. 2134
Hyt oughte be to yow but lytel glorie,	LGW. 2531
Ther oghte blame me no creature,	Ven. 7
Thus oghte I blesse wel myn aventure,	Ven. 22
Herte, to thee hit oghte y-nogh suffise	Ven. 65
I ne oughte to despise my lady's game;	Comp.A. 61
That she wel ought of pris and ryght	RR. 47
For all this world it owghte glade.	RR. 498
Hir freend wel ought I forto be	RR. 698
His langour oughte be the lesse.	RR. 970
There hem oughte be pryve.	RR. 1066
It ought hym ben full lief withall;	RR. 1688
Wommen wel ought pite to take	RR. 2671
That thyng that oughte be secrete.	RR. 4403
This ought no man to refuse.	RR. 5304
For wel hym ought to be reproved	RR. 5401
This oughte thee suffice wele,	RR. 6399
That oughten wroth be in her witt	RR. 6466
Thanne oughten good folk comunly	RR. 6730
No good man oughte it to refuse,	RR. 6771
Ne ought hym therof to excuse.	RR. 6772
Therto ought every wight him payne,	RR. 7510

**Ought** *see* **Owe**

**Ought** (*pron.*) *see* **Aught**

**Oughtest**

of wykkid folk. And for-thi thou oughtest noght to wondren	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
than that thou aughtest to lesten this a	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
So oughtest thou; for noght but good it is	TC.1. 894
Wel oughtestow to falle, and I to dye,	TC.5. 545

**Oughtest—Continued**

O God,' quod he, 'that oughtest taken hede	TC.5. 1706
Wel oughtestow hir servant for to be,	LGW. 1957
But thou be blynde thou oughtest so.	RR. 6212

**Ounce**

Of this quyck-silver an ounce, and heer bygynne,	G.CY. 1121
An ounce, and stopped was withouten faille,	G.CY. 1163
Which that ne was nat but an ounce of weichte;	G.CY. 1226
Lat take another ounce,' quod he tho,	G.CY. 1254
In the ende of which an ounce and namoure	G.CY. 1266
And of that coper weyed out but an ounce.	G.CY. 1298
He putte the ounce of coper in the crosselet,	G.CY. 1308

**Ounces**

By ounces henge his lokkes that he hadde,	A.Prol. 677
As on fyve or sixe ounces, may wel be,	G.CY. 756
Of ech of thise of ounces a certeyn.	G.CY. 776
And lat hym bryngen ounces two or three,	G.CY. 1104
And toke thise ounces thre to the chanoun,	G.CY. 1112
And emeraudes more than two ounces.	RR. 1118

**Ounded**

Herounded heer, that sonnisch was of hewe	TC.4. 743
---	-----------

**Ounding**

the degise, endentyng, barryng, owndyng,	I.Pars. 415-20
--	----------------

**Oundy**

Hir heer that undy was and crips,	HF.3. 296
-----------------------------------	-----------

**Our (specimens)**

To take oure wey, ther as I yow devyse.	A.Prol. 34
And foughten for oure feith at Tramysene	A.Prol. 62
And ever he rood the hyndreste of oure route	A.Prol. 622
Which that, he seyde, was oure lady veil;	A.Prol. 695
And after wol I telle of oure viage	A.Prol. 723
Greet chiere made oure heost us everichon,	A.Prol. 747
Whan that we hadde maad our rekenynges;	A.Prol. 760
Oure conseil was nat longe for to seche;	A.Prol. 784
Shal have a soper at oure aller cost,	A.Prol. 799
Up roos oure Hoost and was oure aller cok,	A.Prol. 823
Of al oure strif, God woot, the fruyt is thyn;	A.Kn. 1282
Assemblen alle the folk of oure kynrede,	A.Kn. 1286
Thus hath youre ire oure kynrede al fordo,	A.Kn. 1560
Lene me youre hond, for this is oure accord.	A.Kn. 3082
That chaunteth thus under oure boures wal?	A.Mil. 3367
Whan that oure Lord hadde warned hym biforn	A.Mil. 3535
And thanne shul we be lordes al oure lyf	A.Mil. 3581
Into our knedyng-tubbes wol we crepe,	A.Mil. 3594
Go save oure lyf, and that I the biseche.'	A.Mil. 3600
Go, deere spouse, and help to save oure lyf!	A.Mil. 3610
For lymbur ther our abbot hath hym sent;	A.Mil. 3666
Oure manciple, I hope he wil be deed,	A.Rv. 4029
To grynde oure corn and carie it ham agayn.	A.Rv. 4032
Oure hors is lorn; Alayn, for Goddes banes	A.Rv. 4073
A litel jape that fil in oure citee.'	A.Co. 4343
Thus wole oure text; but natheles ceiteyn	B.M.L. 45
'Oure Emperour of Rome, God hym see!	B.M.L. 156
That us was taught by Mahoun, oure prophete.'	B.M.L. 224
The hooly lawes of oure Alkaron,	B.M.L. 332
For we reneyed Mahoun oure creance?	B.M.L. 340
Thurgh-out oure wilde see, til atte laste	B.M.L. 506
And so ferforth she gan oure lay declare,	B.M.L. 572
Whom that we wole that shal ben our justice.'	B.M.L. 665
A theef, that hadde reneyed oure creance,	B.M.L. 915
Thus kan oure lady bryngen out of wo	B.M.L. 977
Oure Hoste answerde, 'O Jankyn, be ye there?	B.Sh. 1172
Oure deere cosyn, ful of curteysye?	B.Sh. 1259
I trowe certes that oure goode man	B.Sh. 1297
To tellen no wight of oure privetes,	B.Sh. 1354
But natheles I took unto oure dame,	B.Sh. 1546
Oure abbot wole out of this toun anon,	B.Sh. 1551
Grete wel oure dame, myn owene nece sweete,	B.Sh. 1553
But natheles, by God, oure hevyn kyng,	B.Sh. 1583
'O Lord, oure Lord, thy name how mervellous	B.Pr. 1643
Oure blisful lady, Cristes mooder deere,	B.Pr. 1700
Was makod of oure blisful lady free,	B.Pr. 1722
wherfore, Melibeus, this is oure sentence;	B.Mel. 2215-20
Lord hadde creat Adam oure forme fader,	B.Mel. 2290-5
hand of oure Lord God Almyghy.	B.Mel. 2845-50
we han trespassed in the sighte of oure Lord God,	B.Mel. 3075-80
Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat oure game,	B.Mk. 3117
This maketh that our heires beth so skilendre	B.Mk. 3147
But now unto our tale turne we	B.Mk. 3487
Oure fleesh thou yaf us, take oure fleesh us fro,	B.Mk. 3641
Withinne our yeerd, wheer as I saugh a beest	B.NP. 4069
And in oure yeerd tho herbes shal I fynde,	B.NP. 4141
Of herbe yve, growing in oure yeerd, ther mery is;	B.NP. 4156
Ran Colle, oure dogge, and Talbot, and Gerland	B.NP. 4573
And atte laste the feend, oure enemy,	C.Pard. 844
Oure Lord Jhesu refreshed many a man.	D.WB. 146
What rowne ye with oure mayde? <i>Benedicite!</i>	D.WB. 241
'Thow seyst we wyves wol oure vices hide	D.WB. 282
'And yet of oure apprentice Jankyn,	D.WB. 303
What! wenestow make an ydiot of oure dame?	D.WB. 311
Wher that we goon; we wol ben at our lurge.	D.WB. 322
How mekely looketh Wilkyn, oure sheepel	D.WB. 432
But in oure bed he was so fresh and gay;	D.WB. 508
With my gossib, dwellyng in oure toun;	D.WB. 528
Bet than oure parishe preest, as moot I thee.	D.WB. 532
And Jankyn, oure clerk, was oon of tho.	D.WB. 565
Upon a nyght Jankyn, that was oure sire,	D.WB. 713
That in oure fyr he fil bakward adoun;	D.WB. 793
If that thee happe to comen in oure shire	D.Fri. 1401
Whan he withstandeth oure temptacioun	D.Fri. 1497



**Our (specimens)—Continued**

Oure suster deere,—lo heere I write youre name,—	D.Sum. 1752
'Peel' quod our Hoost, 'for Cristes mooder deere;	D.Sum. 1762
And for our othere freendes, God hem blesse.	D.Sum. 1787
And there I saugh our dame,—a, where is she?"	D.Sum. 1797
He groneth lyk our boor, lith in our sty.	D.Sum. 1829
Seith this frere, 'at hoom in our dourtour.	D.Sum. 1855
So dide our sexteyn and our fermerer,	D.Sum. 1859
And up I roos, and al our covent eke,	D.Sum. 1863
Oure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth,	D.Sum. 1904
In our chapitre praye we day and nyght	D.Sum. 1945
Hath been our froode, our cloystre for to reyse;	D.Sum. 2102
Nys nat a tyle yet withinne our wones,—	D.Sum. 2105
In charitee y-thanked be our Lord!	D.Sum. 2118
I took our dame our lettre and our seel,	D.Sum. 2128
'Straw for youre "gentillesse,"' quod our Hoost.	F.Fkl. 695
As in our dayes is nat worth a flye,—	F.Fkl. 1132
And, farewell! al our revel was ago.	F.Fkl. 1204
And seyde hym thus: 'Is redy our sope?"	F.Fkl. 1210
Oure termes been so clerical and so quernte;	G.CY. 752
And in our madnesse evermoore we rave;	G.CY. 959
'By our lady,' quod this chanoun, 'it is deere,	G.CY. 1354
Ther gan our Hooste for to jape and playe,	H.Mcp. 4
That wole awake our felawe al bihynde?	H.Mcp. 7
Our first matere is good to kepe.	BD. 43
To litel why! our blisse lasteth!	BD. 211
'Bi our Lord!' quod I, 'I trowe yow wel,	BD. 543
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye.	BD. 650
Bicome a man to have our alliance,	ABC. 58
Lat not our alder foo make his bobaunce .	ABC. 84
Moder, of whom our merci gan to sprynge,	ABC. 133
That ye ben from vengeance ay our targe.	ABC. 176
Hath nygh devoured out of our memorie.	Anel. 14
Cupide our lord his arwes forge and file	PF. 212
This our usage alwey from yeer to yere,	PF. 411
Oure is the voys that han the charge in honde,	PF. 545
we aughten ben asschamid of our-self;	Bo.3. p.12.
	1090-5
Right as our friste lettre is now an A,	TC.1. 171
But pleynly, save our tonges difference,	TC.1. 395
God save hem that bi-seged han our toun,	TC.1. 558
Or over-haste our bothe labour shende,	TC.1. 972
But, as we may alday our-selven see,	TC.2. 1331
I wol be ded, or she shal beliven oure!	TC.4. 539
For to destroye our free choise every del!	TC.4. 1059
Yit were it fairer that we toke our leve.	TC.5. 480
The ferthe day to take of him our leve,	TC.5. 493
That our fame be swich y-knowe,	HF.3. 746
Now do our loos be blown swythe,	HF.3. 769
Suche as men callen dayes in our toun.	LGW. 43
'Welcome, Somer, our governour and lorde.'	LGW. 170
I prey God lat our hedes nevere ake!	LGW. 705
'And now, ye wretched jelouse fadres oure,	LGW. 900
But natheles our autour telous us	LGW. 1139
But he that y-cleped is in our legende	LGW. 1689
And softe wolles saith our boke that she wroughte,	LGW. 1721
For in our dayes nis but covetysse,	Form.A. 62
On thee, ne me, ne noon of our figure;	Scog. 27
Than shul we for our labour han no mede;	Scog. 33
My maister Bukton, wanh of Criste our kyng	Buk. 1
Ensample as thus:—The yere of our lord	Astr. 132-9
experience I wote wel that, in our orisounte,	Astr. 145-50
mone ne sterre, as in our embell orisonte,	Astr. 236-40
fro our pool artik 38 degrees and 10	Astr. 245-51
For right no mo than Gibbe oure cat,	RR. 6204

**Ours**

To stoore with a place that is oures,—	B.Sh. 1463
For wel ye woot that al this gold is oures,—	C.Pard. 786

**Ours see Our**

**Ourselves see Self**

**Out (specimens)**

To riden out, he loved chivalrie,	A.Prol. 45
This is to seyn, a Monk out of his cloyatre.	A.Prol. 181
That she was out of alle charitee.	A.Prol. 452
But rather wolde he yeven, out of doute,	A.Prol. 487
Thus artow of my conseil, out of doute:	A.Kn. 1141
And som man wolde out of his prisoun fayn,	A.Kn. 1257
O Cupide, out of alle charitee!	A.Kn. 1623
And ther out came a rage, and such a veze	A.Kn. 1985
By ordinance, thurgh-out the citee large,	A.Kn. 2567
And thus they passen thurgh-out the citee,	A.Kn. 2574
Thurgh-out the citee, by the maister strete,	A.Kn. 2902
Or I wol orie, "Out, harrow," and "Allas!"	A.Mil. 3286
And eet hey as an oxe, and lay theroute	B.Mk. 3362
And criden, 'Out and harrow!' in the strete.	A.Mil. 3825
Al was out of his mynde his housbondrie.	A.Rv. 4077
'Wel bet is roten appul out of hoord,	A.Co. 4406
And notified is thurgh-out the toun	B.ML. 256
And seyde his wyf was comen, out of doute,	B.ML. 390
Thurgh out hir brest, than ben a woman wikke;	B.ML. 1028
Is now ful clene out of your remembrance.	B.ML. 1106
And eek an officer,—out for to ryde,	B.Sh. 1255
But out it moot, I may namoore abyde!	B.Sh. 1350
I wol delivere yow out of this care;	B.Sh. 1390
A pilgrymage, or goon out of the weye;	B.Sh. 1424
Oure abbot wole out of this toun anon,	B.Sh. 1551
For he was riche and cleerly out of dette.	B.Sh. 1566
This innocent out of this world to chace.	B.Pri. 1756
Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat faille,	B.Pri. 1766
She gooth, as she were half out of hir mynde,	B.Pri. 1784

**Out (specimens)—Continued**

His tonge out caughte and took away the greyn,	B.Pri. 1861
Til that our hoste breken oute beganne	B.Th. 1883 var
	TC 49
Out of a fel staf-slynge;	B.Th. 2019
As sparcle out of the bronde;	B.Th. 2095
And kepe my body out of foul prisoun!	B.NP. 4087
'This man out of his sleepe for feere abrayde;	B.NP. 4198
I crye out on the ministres," quod he,	B.NP. 4233
Mordre wol out, that se we day by day;	B.NP. 4242
Mordre wol out, this my conclusioun.	B.NP. 4247
And cryden, 'Out! harrow! and weylaway!	B.NP. 4570
Anon he was out cast to wo and peyne.	C.Pard. 511
Now is myn herte all hool, now is it oute,	B.NP. 977
Yet, out it moot, we kan no conseil hyde.	D.WB. 980
As is descended out of old richesse,	D.WB. 1110
A ful greet bryngere-out of bisynesse,	D.WB. 1196
'Out! help! alas! harrow!' he gan to crye;	E.Mch. 2366
For verray wo out of his wit he breyde,	F.Fkl. 1027
If any wight had spoke, whil he was oute,	F.Fkl. 1095
And yet remooed they never out of the hous	F.Fkl. 1205
To bryngen hym out of his peynes smerte,	F.Fkl. 1259
For out of towne was goon Arveragus.	F.Fkl. 1351
Whom erthe, and see, and hevene, out of releas,	G.SN. 46
And if that he may feelen, out of drede,	G.SN. 155
Voydith youre man and lat hym be ther-oute,	G.CY. 1136
That out of Sol and Luna were y-drawe;	G.CY. 1440
be nat out of charitee.	I.Pars. 1040-5
Out of my chambre, I never stente	BD. 358
Destroubled yow out of your thought;	BD. 523
That fond out first the art of songe;—	BD. 1162
To washe sinful soule out of his gilt;	ABC. 178
With-out repentyn cheseth yow your make;	Mars. 17
Hath nygh devoured out of our memorie.	Anel. 14
Than wol ye laugh; I know it out of drede;	Anel. 303
But me to rede out of this drede, or gye,	Anel. 340
Til many a world be passed, out of drede,	PF. 81
sorwe, sobbyd or borken out thise	Bo.1. p.5.
	195-200
And is it out of thy mynde	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye,	TC.1. 4
That ben despeyred out of Loves grace.	TC.1. 42
But aldermost in honour, out of doute,	TC.1. 152
For of himself it wol ynough out-sprynge,	TC.1. 745
'Wost thou that wel?'—'Ye, that is out of drede!'	TC.1. 775
Hath thee converted out of wikkednesse,	TC.1. 999
Lest that the cherl may falle out of the mone!	TC.1. 1024
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne	TC.1. 1068
But out of Latin in my tonge it write.	TC.2. 14
For out and out he is the worthieste,	TC.2. 739
I am oon of the fairest out of drede	TC.2. 746
And every wight out at the dore him dighte,	TC.2. 948
He seide her thus, and out the lettre plighte:	TC.2. 1120
He rong hem out a proes lik a belle	TC.2. 1615
I may out-bringe; and if this you displese,	TC.3. 107
For Goddes love, and keep her out of blame;	TC.3. 265
Parforme it out, for now is moste nede;	TC.3. 417
Thorough-out a litel window in a stewe	TC.3. 601
She coude not a word a-right out-bringe	TC.3. 958
And after alker doth her vois out-rynge;	TC.3. 1237
That from his bond no wight the wey out wiste!	TC.3. 1768
Ector and many a worthy wight out-wente;	TC.4. 40
And she shal out; thus seiden here and houn.	TC.4. 210
Out stremeden as swifte welles twaye;	TC.4. 247
But the bigonne his teres more out-breste,	TC.4. 257
"The newe love out-chaseth ofte the olde,"	TC.4. 415
Netle in, dolke out, now this, now that, Pandare,	TC.4. 461
Out-ronne as shour in Aperil ful swithe:	TC.4. 737
Yit in the feld of pite, out of peyne,	TC.4. 789
Sin God seeth every thing, out of doutaunce,	TC.4. 963
To writen out fro Goddes purveyinge,	TC.4. 986
'Thus in this same wise, out of doutaunce,	TC.4. 1044
What for to don, ne mighte a word out-bringe,	TC.4. 1133
As bittre weren, out of teres kinde,	TC.4. 1136
And axed him, why he it hadde out-drawe.	TC.4. 1226
O ring, fro which the ruby is out-falle,	TC.5. 549
And far-wel shrine, of which the seynt is oute!	TC.5. 553
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas;	TC.5. 604
And here I dwelle out-cast from alle joye,	TC.5. 615
And thus despeired out of alle cure,	TC.5. 713
To fasshen her, he leyde out hook and line.	TC.5. 777
Sin that Criseyde out of the cite yede,	TC.5. 843
Whan ye out-come of Troys by the morwe,	TC.5. 874
This Diomedes is inne, and thou art oute!	TC.5. 1519
And so bifel that thorough-out Troys toun,	TC.5. 1649
Ayenst her tyme of out-comynge;	HF.3. 433
And swiche a smoke gan out-wende,	HF.3. 555
And therout com so greet a noise,	HF.3. 837
For al mot out, other late or rathe,	HF.3. 1049
Ryght so mowe ye oute of myn herte bringe	LGW. 92
And oute she comith, and after hym gan espien	LGW. 858
And with that word he braste out for to wepe	LGW. 1033
Out of the swolowe of helle; and thus in joye	LGW. 1104
The dawning uprist oute of the see;	LGW. 1188
With myrth, out as they come, home they wente.	LGW. 1241
Therwith his false teres oute they sterte,	LGW. 1301
Myn housbonde is to longe out of this toun,	LGW. 1727
And oute he cometh by the clewe agayne	LGW. 2148
And on youre teres falsly out-wronge.	LGW. 2527
And on your teres falsly oute ywronge	LGW. 2527 var

**Out (specimens)—Continued**

Oute cometh the bride, and with ful sobre chere,	LGW. 2672
Your seemly voya that ye so smal out-twyne	Rosem. 11
No man the fyr out of the flynt yit fonde;	Form.A. 13
That hast thy-self out of my governance?	Fort. 28
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stal,	Truth. 18
first oute of thether diverse langages, and	Astr. 5-11
that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of Feverer	Astr. 50-7
And all the remenaunt fixed oute of the	Astr. 92-7
the houre inequal by day out of 30, than	Astr. 188-93
of hem declyneth but fewe degrees oute fro the brede	Astr. 236-40
sonnes altitude oute of 90 degrees, and	Astr. 266-70
than 38 oute of 90; so levethe there 52;	Astr. 266-70
20 degrees of declinacion oute of the altitude	Astr. 272-7
the equinozial oute of 90 degrees;	Astr. 272-7
of the pyn, passe any thing oute of the cercle	Astr. 305-8
And forth his heed and necke out-straught	RR. 1515
Whanne he hadde don his will al oute,	RR. 2101
Now have I declared thee all oute	RR. 2935
Ye shulde hym spare more all oute	RR. 3537
The which all-oute the more is deere;	RR. 4326
He may not oute, and that is wronge,	RR. 4517
How shulde he oute? By whos prowesse,	RR. 4519
<b>Out-breke</b> <i>see</i> <b>Break</b>	
<b>Out-bringe</b> <i>see</i> <b>Bring</b>	
<b>Outburst</b>	
Outbrete, and he to werken in this wise	TC.4. 237
<b>Outcast</b>	
alwey outcast and feble; ne the vices	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
<b>Outcast</b> <i>see</i> <b>Cast</b>	
<b>Out-draw</b> <i>see</i> <b>Draw</b>	
<b>Oute (verb)</b>	
With daunger oute we al oure chaffare;	D.WB. 521
(Synn women konnen outen swich chaffare),	E.Mch. 2438
Whoso that listeth outen his folie,	G.CY. 834
<b>Outer</b>	
Ther lakketh no thyng to thynne outter eyen	G.SN. 498
And I wol in that outter hous allone	TC.3. 664
The passage of the outter hay,	RR. 2987
<b>Outer-</b> <i>see</i> <b>Utter-</b>	
<b>Outerst</b>	
of wode; and that the outreste bark is	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
weye by the outreste deth; for yif I have	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
<b>Out-hees</b>	
Armed complaint, out-hees, and fiers outrage,	A.Kn. 2012
<b>Outer</b>	
And, shortly, outer he wolde lese his lif,	A.Kn. 1485
I drede noght that outer thou shalt dye,	A.Kn. 1593
For outer I moot sleen hym at the gappe,	A.Kn. 1645
On outer syde, or elles sleen his make,	A.Kn. 2556
To doon this synne, been outer slayn or shente!	B.ML. 931
That hym ne moeved outer conscience,	B.ML. 1136
the consellynge of women is outer to deere, or elles	B.Mel. 2285-90
Outer to grave, or peynite, or forge, or bete,	C.Doc. 17
Outer for ye han kept youre honestee,	C.Doc. 77
Ther been two weyes, outer deeth or shame,	C.Doc. 214
And on hym leye my leg, outer myn arm,	D.Sum. 1828
That she moot outer dyen sodeynly, Or elles	E.Mch. 2094
That dwelleth outer in wode or in forest,	F.Sq. 420
Which proveth wel that outer love or drede	F.Sq. 455
As in my gilt, were outer werre or stryf,	F.Fkl. 757
But certes, outer moeste I dye or pleyne.	F.Fkl. 1317
Y-maad, outer of chalk, outer of glas,	G.CY. 1149
goode werkes that he hath left, outer they been the	I.Pars. 230-5
outer it is venial, or deedly synne.	L.Pars. 355-60
nature stonden outer in goodes of body	I.Pars. 450-5
maketh a woman outer bareyne by	I.Pars. 575-80
outer he repreth hym by som harm of	I.Pars. 620-5
man is in thre maneres. Outer it is theestaat	I.Pars. 680-5
parentele is in two maneres, outer goostly or fleschly:	I.Pars. 905-10
falle agayn in hir olde folies, outer they	I.Pars. 970-5
outer he foryeveth al parilly, or	I.Pars. 1005-10
Shal I clepe hit hap, other grace	BD. 809
Withoute feynyn, outer slouthe,	BD. 1099
And seyde hym, what man lered other lewed	PF. 46
ben harmed or amanued outer be pryve rayunes	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
powere, and swiche thynges) outer thei semen	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
destyne be exercised outthir by some . . . or elles	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
may ben cleidid other hap or elles aventure	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
Had loved outer him or Achilles,	TC.2. 416
He outer is envious or right nice,	TC.2. 857
So was he outer glad or seide 'Allas!'	TC.2. 1348
So were his dayes sory outer gladdie.	TC.2. 1351
For ye must outer chaungen your face	TC.2. 1750a R
Thou, outer do m'anon in teres drenchie,	TC.4. 510
And outer lat her out of tounne fare	TC.4. 531
Tydynges other this or that,	HF.3. 798
Other loude, or in whisprynges.	HF.3. 868
For al mot out, other late or rathe,	HF.3. 1049
But it be other upon the halyday,	LGW.G. 35
Outer to lyve or dye, your humble trewe;	Comp.A. 79
But if she outer saugh or herde	RR. 250
Outer to chastise me or teche,	RR. 3308
In povertie outer in richesse.	RR. 5490

**Outer** *see* **Either, Or, Other****Outlandish**

No marchaunt yit ne fette outlandish ware; . . . Form.A. 22

**Outlaw**

And an outlawe, or a thief erraunt, . . . H.Mcp. 224  
 And for the outlawe hath but smal meynee, . . . H.Mcp. 231  
 Men clepen hym an 'outlawe,' or a 'theef'; . . . H.Mcp. 234

**Outrage**

Armed complaint, out-hees, and fiers outrage,  
 that I venge oon outrage by another'. . . A.Kn. 2012  
 doon outrage, ne excesse, for to vengen hym;  
 that vengeth hym by outrage as he that . . . B.Mel. 2715-20  
 dooth the outrage; and therefore, ye shul . . . B.Mel. 2715-20  
 noght by excesse ne by outrage. And also, if . . . B.Mel. 2715-20  
 ye wol venge yow of the outrage of youre . . . B.Mel. 2720-5  
 excesse and outrage, for ellis were it agayn resoun.  
 bryge by hire outrage, and ye se wel . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 have doon swich outrage that alle men knownen wel  
 that . . . B.Mel. 3000-5  
 this outrage in the wyl of me and of my  
 sobrenesse also, that restreyneth the outrage of  
 drynke; . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 and nat after the outrage of covetyse.  
 desseyvede nat hem-self with outrage. . . Bo.2. m.5. 470-5  
 wordes of outrage, he, as in stryvynge ayen and  
 They ne were nat for-pamprid with outrage. . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 That she dide over gret outrage; . . . Form.A. 5  
 'Now certis this is noon outrage,' . . . RR. 1229  
 Outrage it were to asken more, . . . RR. 2082  
 In lecherie and in outrage, . . . RR. 2086  
 That is, as foolles done, outrage. . . RR. 4927  
 RR. 6024

**Outrageous**

wepynge be y-graunted, outrageous wepyng . . . B.Mel. 2180-5  
 of oure outrageous trespass and . . . B.Mel. 3010-5  
 oure outrageous giltes and trespass into . . . B.Mel. 3015-20  
 That of his othes is to outrageous,—  
 Which jalousey it was so outrageous, . . . C.Pard. 650  
 and in outrageous array of . . . E.Mch. 2087  
 Now of the outrageous array of . . . I.Pars. 410-5  
 eek an outrageous folie, for thilke yifte . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
 for certes, outrageous wratthe . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 his outrageous anger and ire, alas! . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
 The fourthe grevance is in outrageous labour . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 of to muche outrageous sorwe, and . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 in every manere of outrageous thyng is avarice and  
 covetise. . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 fors of to outrageous apparailynge of . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 holden hym outrageous and nat worthy . . . I.Pars. 990-5  
 To bryddes for his outrageous rayne. . . PF. 336  
 the thynges that men wenen ben outraious . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50  
 And eek ful proude and outrageous. . . RR. 174  
 She was not nyce ne outrageous, . . . RR. 1257  
 And in his port nought outrageous, . . . RR. 2192  
 To aske so outrageous a thyng; . . . RR. 2602  
 Froward and outerageous y-wis. . . RR. 4029

**Outrageously**

But now he was a thief outrageously; . . . A.Rv. 3998

**Outrages**

to do outrages whan he woot and knoweth that  
 debonairely alle the outrages of . . . B.Mel. 2625-30  
 I.Pars. 660-5

**Outraious** *see* **Outrageous****Outrance**

Shulde nat desire for til do the outrance . . . Bal.Ch. 25

**Outraye**

Out of youreself for no wo sholde outreye—  
 outtrayen or forlyven for the vertus of . . . E.Cl. 643  
 755-60

**Outre** *see* **Doutremere****Outrely** *see* **Utterly****Outrider**

An outrider, that lovede venerie; . . . A.Prol. 166

**Out-sling**

I shal hym make his pens outslayne, . . . RR. 5987

**Out-spring** *see* **Spring****Out-straught** *see* **Stretched****Out-taken**

Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lofte, . . . B.ML. 277  
 Out-take the fetheres and the tree. . . RR. 948  
 Outake bihest unto my woo. . . RR. 4474  
 Outake Richesse al only, . . . RR. 5819

**Outward**

good loos for thy neigheboore outward. . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
 At hoom, and outward grace ynogh had he;  
 the dede of grete synnes outward; . . . E.Cl. 424  
 doon to man outward. Saint Jerome . . . I.Pars. 295-300  
 manere of grevances in outward thynges;  
 That outer grevance outward is . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 have a fair array outward and in hir-self . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 in herte and in signe outward; for right . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 right so sholde he humble his body outward  
 expresth it by word outward to . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
 ye mooten seke outward your goodes in . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
 And roming outward, faste it gan biholde, . . . TC.2. 1704  
 Wol shewen outward the faireste, . . . HF.1. 281  
 of the latitude outward fro the zodiak (this . . . Astr. 382-91  
 And maketh hir outward precious . . . RR. 419  
 An outward shewing holynesse, . . . RR. 5755  
 Outward lambren semen we, . . . RR. 7013

**Out-wende**

And swiche a smoke gan out-wende, . . . HF.3. 555



<b>Out-went</b>	
Ector and many a worthy wight outwente;	TC.4. 40
<b>Oven</b>	
mouth of a brennyng ovne, or of a	I.Pars. 855-60
<b>Over</b>	
Hire over-lippe wyped she so clene,	A.Prol. 133
With frankeleyns over al in his contree;	A.Prol. 216
And over al, ther as profit sholde arise,	A.Prol. 249
That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam,	A.Prol. 547
Frelly to goon wher that hym liste over-al,	A.Kn. 1207
And over al this, to sleen me outrelly,	A.Kn. 1563
That executeth in the world over al,	A.Kn. 1664
And over a brook, and so forth in his weye.	A.Kn. 1693
The cartere over-ryden with his carte;	A.Kn. 2022
With the sharpe swerd over his heed	A.Kn. 2029
And over his heed ther shynen two figures	A.Kn. 2043
In stede of cote-armure, over his harnays	A.Kn. 2140
And over al this yet seyde he muchel moore	A.Kn. 2850
Over the whiche day they may nat pace,—	A.Kn. 2998
Turne over the leef and chese another tale;	A.Mil. 3177
Unto the gardynward, over the stable,	A.Mil. 3572
A softe paas he wente over the strete	A.Mil. 3760
Over the buttok to the haunche bon.	A.Mil. 3803
Ther gooth a brook, and over that a brige,	A.Rv. 3922
Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lofte,	B.ML. 277
And over his liden eyen she it leyde,	B.ML. 838
The theef fl over bord al sodeynly,	B.ML. 922
*But now passe over, and lat us seke aboute,	B.Pri. 1633
And priketh over stile and stoon	B.Th. 1908
Prikyng over hill and dale,	B.Th. 2027
And over that an haubergeoun	B.Th. 2051
And over that a fyn hawberk,	B.Th. 2053
And over that his cote-armour,	B.Th. 2056
to thee over me the maistris, and God	B.Mel. 2245-50
freend, ne yeve no power over thyself,	B.Mel. 2250-5
maistris and the lordshipe over youre	B.Mel. 2270-5
Yssak his fader, and the lordshipe over alle his	
bretheren:	B.Mel. 2285-90
have victorie over thy persone by swich	B.Mel. 2375-80
ye han herd bifore, that over alle thynges	B.Mel. 2485-90
sholde I been put and holden over lowe.	B.Mel. 2655-60
yow that over muchel sufraunce mys nat	B.Mel. 2655-60
whan they suffren over muchel the	B.Mel. 2660-5
nat over hastily; for a man that is to	B.Mel. 2765-70
over muchel for to slepe, for over muchel rest	B.Mel. 2780-5
—that is to seyn, over large a spendere;	B.Mel. 2785-90
spendeth over largely. And therefore	B.Mel. 2790-5
that over greet hoomlynesse engendfeth	B.Mel. 2875-80
that hath over hard an herte atte laste he shal	B.Mel. 2885-90
Over every regne and every creature;	B.Mk. 3410
His mantel over his hypes casteth he	B.Mk. 3904
Two men that wolde han passed over see,	B.NP. 4257
Passe over, for I seyde it in my game.	B.NP. 4452
The gees, for feere, flownen over the trees;	B.NP. 4581
But natheles, passe over, is no fors;	C.Pard. 303
And eten also, and drynken over hir myght,	C.Pard. 468
And over al this ayveth yow right wel	C.Pard. 583
Henne over a mile, withinne a greet village,	C.Pard. 687
Right as they wolde han troden over a stile,	C.Pard. 712
She is honoured over al ther she gooth;	D.WB. 237
It may so longe assailed been over al.	D.WB. 264
If that I felte his arm over my syde,	D.WB. 410
And priketh his blynde hors over the falwes,	D.WB. 656
As wel over hir housbond, as hir love,	D.WB. 1039
He may nat tempte yow over youre myght,	D.Fri. 1661
That women myghte wade it over al.	D.Sum. 2084
I shal disclaunde hym, over al ther I speke,—	D.Sum. 2212
And as she wolde over hir threshold gon	E.Cl. 288
*Passe-over is an ese,—I sey namore.	E.Mch. 2115
Ne kan nat clymben over so heigh a style,	F.Sq. 106
And over al this, if any lady bright	F.Sq. 137
Therefore I passe over al this lustyhed	F.Sq. 288 var
Ther sat a faucon over hire heed ful hie,	F.Sq. 411
Of swich lordshipe as men han over hir wyves,	F.Fkl. 743
Wente over the see, that I, Aurelius,	F.Fkl. 970
Thow humble, and heigh over every creature,	G.SN. 39
Above alle, and over alle, everywhere;	G.SN. 209
For whan a man hath over-greet a wit,	G.CY. 648
Passe over this, I go my tale unto.	G.CY. 898
Another seyde the fir was over hoot;	G.CY. 955
thynges sholde have lordshipe over that oother;	I.Pars. 260-5
lordshipe over resoun, and resoun over sensualitee,	I.Pars. 260-5
sensualitee, and sensualitee over the body	I.Pars. 260-5
that it sholde have over sensualitee,	I.Pars. 260-5
lordshipe . . . eek over the body of man.	I.Pars. 260-5
leseth resoun the lordshipe over sensualitee	I.Pars. 265-70
lordshipe . . . eek over the body, for, right as resoun	I.Pars. 265-70
soule be, and over al this, strengthe	I.Pars. 460-5
that over what man that synne hath maistris	I.Pars. 460-5
to chese the lowest place over al;	I.Pars. 480-5
And over alle thyng men oghten	I.Pars. 620-5
thridde is whan men taken to muche over mesure;	I.Pars. 825-30
neither of hem hath power over his owene body.	I.Pars. 940-5
is Kyng of Kynges, and Preest over alle Preestes,	I.Pars. 1090-5
Passe we over unto ilk;	BD. 41
This kyng wolde wenden over see.	BD. 67
As helle pit over-al aboute.	BD. 171
And over-loked hit everidel,	BD. 232
Upon the tyles over al a-boute,	BD. 300
That hit was shadwe over al under;	BD. 426

<b>Over—Continued</b>	
As filthe over y-strawed with floures.	BD. 628
But goode folke, over al other,	BD. 890
That Trouthe hym-self, over al and al,	BD. 1002
For many a word I over-skippe	BD. 1207
Over alle thyng, and drede hir shame,	BD. 1263
Ful hevvy was he to walken over londe,	Mars. 103
And subtil in that crafte over any wyght,	Anel. 88
That she him trust over any creature.	Anel. 91
And eek he made him jelous over here,	Anel. 120
And over the gate with lettres large y-wroghte	PF. 123
Passeth the sterre, right so over mesure	PF. 300
That hast this wintres weders over-shake	PF. 681
That hast this wintres weders over-shake.	PF. 686
That hast this wintres weders over-shake	PF. 691
Heeris hore arm schad over-tymeliche	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
brennyng and cleer seynge over the comune myghte	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
And, over this, he was wont to seken	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
neither over-olde ne unsollemne.	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
me lyk to god. And over this, the right	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
thy sones)? And over al this—me list	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
ne over greet tempest hath nat fallen upon the,	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
art myghty over thyself (that is to seyn,	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
the moneye that is over-al in the world	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
over whiche thyng that it semeth that	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
power over alle other mys, how gret	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
power over the body.) For yif thou	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
ever have any comaundement over a free corage?	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
nat a man myghty over hym-selve,	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
to have matiere of governance over comunalites),	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
nat yit passid ne clomben over the mountaigne	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
comaundement over the nyghtes, whiche nyghtes	
Esperus,	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
he ne may over that nothing more desire.	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
every man desirthe moost over alle thynges	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
desirthe over alle thynges, that it be	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
folk over whiche that every kyng ne hath no lord-	
schipe	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
gastnesse of a swerd that heng over the heved	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
highte Tyrene. And over this, men knowen wel	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
and thow hast schewyd me wel that over thilke good	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
fleigh nat over-heye, ne that the	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
drawe nat adoun over-love the erthes	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
grettest over alle thinges, by the yifte of god that	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
'And over this,' quod sche, 'if that	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
vices that han so wikkidly lordschipes over hym).	Bo.4. m.2. 1270-5
may enhawsen every man over other men,	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
myghti over the erbes, hadde chaunged hir gastes	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
that thei suffren. O over lyght hand!	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
wrechednesse,) and yit over al his wikkidnesse,	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
more of yvel yit over the wikkidnesse	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
gode men, but yif he were over mochel a	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
so that it seme nat to hem that I be over-moche	
departed	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
and loketh over that bi pure	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
and over-swymmen the spaces of the longe air by	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
So fair was none for over every wight	TC.1. 101 var
liking . . . Over alle thing, he stood for to beholde;	TC.1. 310
And over al this, ful muchel more he thoughte,	TC.1. 386
For failing for t' assayen over-all"	TC.1. 928
Or over-haste our bothe labour shende,	TC.1. 972
Ther is in love, som cloude is over that sonne;	TC.2. 781
And radde it over and gan the lettre folde	TC.2. 1085 var
'Thou shalt gon over night, and that as blive,	TC.2. 1513
Deiphobus had him preyed over night	TC.2. 1549
And gan her arm right over his shulder ley;	TC.2. 1671
And therewithal her arm over him she leyde,	TC.3. 1128
O night, alas, why n'iltove over us hove	TC.3. 1427
And that the mone hath lordshipe over the nyghtes:—	TC.3. 1756
And over al this, so wel coude he devise	TC.3. 1796
'And over al this, as thou wel wost thyselfe,	TC.4. 400
'And over al this, yit seye I more therto:	TC.4. 1072
'And over al this, your fader shal despise	TC.4. 1478
'And over al this I preye you,' quod she tho,	TC.4. 1639
And God to-for! And further over this,	TC.5. 963
And Cynthea her char-hors over-raughte	TC.5. 1018
And fer his hed over the wal he leyde;	TC.5. 1145
And over al this, that ye, my lady dere,	TC.5. 1340
That hopen over moche or dreden,	HF.1. 38
And over long for you to dwelle.	HF.1. 252
Over al this londe, on every tonge.	HF.1. 348
Smot over bord, lo as he sleep.	HF.1. 438
As thinketh hem, and over-al wele;	HF.2. 176
And over alle the houses angles,	HF.3. 869
Of swich swetnesse, and swich odour over-al,	LGW. 120
And over al this, the suster of Cesar	LGW. 592
And out agayn, and dryveth hem over borde;	LGW. 644

# Over—Continued

Hadden in this temple ben over-alle,	LGW. 1024
Over the terme sette betwix us tweyne,	LGW. 2499
To him that over him-self hath the maystrye	Port. 14
[Sonne] over the sterre bright of hewe	Comp.A. 81 var
Over the whiche degrees there ben	Astr. 40-5
ymagined to ben the verrey point over the crowne	Astr. 82-8
I my reule over this forseide day, and fonde	Astr. 115-21
ley over thi label upon the degre of the	Astr. 127-32
over the degre of the sonne, that was	Astr. 139-45
And, more over, by experience I wote wel that,	Astr. 145-50
almykantas ben graven with over gret a poynt	Astr. 168-70
right place. Ley than thy label over the degre	Astr. 170-4
on the est side, and ley over thy label upon	Astr. 174-9
perpendicular over the pool artik, and clepe	Astr. 251-8
to declare that A sitte evene over the pool.	Astr. 251-8
F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under	Astr. 251-8
than shalt thou seen yf A sitte evene over the pool,	Astr. 258-62
the pool, and over F atte evene; and also	Astr. 258-62
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A	Astr. 258-62
the nyght, and ley thy label over the degre	Astr. 319-22
Than ley thy label over the degre that	Astr. 343-50
of 3 houses; for ley thy label over everiche	Astr. 343-50
justly over the lyne meridional, than hast	Astr. 350-8
fixe over the degre of my longitude;	Astr. 376-82
as I koude gesse, over the ecliptik lyne in	Astr. 376-82
the space of the latitude, inward and over the zodiak,	Astr. 376-82
point of A on my label evene over the ecliptik lyne	Astr. 382-91
With gold and saure over all	RR. 477
Was hym to seen, over alle thynge;	RR. 726
That flyen over his heed aboute,	RR. 910
And over al diaped and writen	RR. 934
That she hidde over gret outrageous;	RR. 1229
And by the stremes over al elles	RR. 1418
Him loved over any creature,	RR. 1475
I wote, sayde Love, 'over alle thynge	RR. 2176
Bothons and roses over-all.	RR. 3050
Whom Venus hath flemed over the see,	RR. 3052
Where that he cometh over-all,	RR. 3260
But over hegge durst I not goo,	RR. 3398
Nowe have I leave over al to go,	RR. 3620
Over soone she was agoo.	RR. 3842
Over all regnyth Lechery,	RR. 3914
Chastite is werried over all,	RR. 3917
Men seyn over the walle stonde	RR. 4193
To neighe the dyche over the pleyne.	RR. 4202
Cornars and wicketis over all	RR. 4244
And whirle adown, and over turne.	RR. 4362
And rede it over comunely;	RR. 4801
Which callith over-all his pray,	RR. 5143
Over-all where so they fare,	RR. 5509
And goode Love regned over-all,	RR. 5793
For love is over-all vendable;	RR. 5804
Lyved over deliciously,	RR. 6729
Over-al I entremete me;	RR. 6840

# Over see Further-over, Moreover

<b>Overall</b>	
Continuynge ever hire innocence overal,	E.Cl. 1048
Thogh they were kept ful longe streite overal,	E.Mch. 2129
For comunly men woot it wel overal	G.SN. 507
For overal wher that I myn eyen caste	PF. 172
In hir servyse; and paynted overal	PF. 284
Fayr was this medewe, as thoughte me, overal;	LGW.G. 107
Ther was suche tidyngne overal, and suche los,	LGW. 1424
Prees hath envye, and wele blent overal;	Truth. 4
Such strengthe, that the place overall,	RR. 1580
For they wolde overall holde hem stille	RR. 6091

# Overall see Over

<b>Overblide</b>	
And grace toverbyde hem that we wedde,	D.WB. 1260

<b>Overblown</b>	
The hooete erneste is al overblowe.	LGW. 1287

# Overboard see Board, Over

<b>Overcame</b>	
with-stood that ordinaunce and overcome it,	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
of it, overcome it, so that the coempcioun	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
He overcome thys beste and was his bane,	LGW. 2147

<b>Over-carryeth</b>	
8 speer, overkervith the equinoxial, and he	Astr. 108-15
overkervith him agayn in evene parties;	Astr. 108-15
overkervith the equinoxial in embilif	Astr. 284-6

<b>Overcast</b>	
Right so kan geery Venus overcaste The hertes	A.Kn. 1536

<b>Overcome</b>	
The coold of deeth, that hadde him overcome;	A.Kn. 2800
Thou art a fool, thy wit is overcome.	A.Mil. 3135
Custance, that was with sorwe al overcome,	B.ML. 264
to overcome me in wich manere that I	B.Mel. 2615-20
this nede ye caste yow to overcome youre herte.	B.Mel. 3045-50
Allas, than am I overcome!	BD. 706
That nygh her wit for sorwe was overcome;	Mars. 68
The aspre folk of Cithe hadde overcome,	Anel. 23
myghte overcome the Muses, that thei ne were	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
in sekernes that mai nat ben overcomyn.	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
lat non of thise passious overcome the or blenden	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60

maat and overcome by wepyngne and	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
that he hadde whilom overcome.	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
his nekke, overcome, undir the foule	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5

# Overcome—Continued

hadden overcome alle thinges ne mighten	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
"We ben overcome," quod he; "yeve we to	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
who so that evere be so overcome that	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
ben overcome. And thilke thinges that	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
so gret that unnethe it mai ben overcome.	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
the goddes, and the cause overcome	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
to oter folk that vertu mai nat ben overcomyn	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
som men, that ne mowen nat ben overcome	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
strengthes that it nis nat overcome by adversites.	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
whan that erthly lust is overcomyn, a man	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
hevene!") For the erthe overcome yeveth the	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
sterres.	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
And strengest folk ben therwith overcome,	TC.1. 243
That whilom ben bifalle and overcome,	TC.4. 1069
For if he may the monstre overcome,	LGW. 1991
And whan that he this beste hath overcome,	LGW. 2019
And that us alle shal overcome	RR. 393
A man may overcome ofte	RR. 3464

# Overcomer

I-flyt by diverse speeris, this man, overcomere,	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
helle) by his treble cheyne; he, overcomer,	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10

# Overcometh

thilke wikked purpos and overcometh yow by resoun	B.Mel. 2280-5
he that overcometh his herte overcometh twies;	B.Mel. 3045-50
"He overcometh in an yvel manere that	B.Mel. 3055-60
of the sonne that overcometh the sterre	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
Men seyn "the suffraunt overcom'th," parde;	TC.4. 1584

# Over-covareth

overkevereth [the equinoxial]	Astr. 284-6 var
-------------------------------	-----------------

# Overdone

That that is overdoon it wol nat preeve	G.CY. 645
---	-----------

# Overest

Ful thredbare was his overeste courtpey;	A.Prol. 290
--	-------------

# Over-gilt

And in an overgilt samit	RR. 873
--------------------------	---------

# Over-go

contene and overgoon, and as moche space as the	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
That as her joyes moten overgon,	TC.1. 846
Don olde affeccions alle over-go.	TC.4. 424
For I durst not over goo	RR. 3487
The stoundemele joie mote overgoo;	RR. 3784

# Over-goeth

The stronge the feble overgoth,	RR. 6821
---------------------------------	----------

# Over-lade

For men may overlade a shippe or barge.	LGW. 621
---	----------

# Over-led

That wol ben overlad with every wight!	B.Mk. 3101
--	------------

# Overlieth

if a woman by negligence overlyeth hire	I.Pars. 575-80
---	----------------

# Overlong

that ben y-smyte, with bytyngne overlonge haldyngne.	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5
--	------------------

# Overlooked see Looked

# Overmast

fro the nemethast lettre to the overmast	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5 var
--	---------------------

# Overmatch

She wolde hym overmacche, I dar wel swere.	E.Mch. 1220
--	-------------

# Overpasseth

undir the mene, or elles al that overpasseth the	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
mene,	
and the science of hym that overpasseth alle	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
moovement	

# Overpast

Til, whanne the shadowe is overpaste,	RR. 5343
---------------------------------------	----------

# Over-raughte see Raught

# Over-ridden see Ridden

# Over-shaken see Shaken

# Overshot

The houndes had overshete hym alle,	BD. 383
-------------------------------------	---------

# Over-skipped see Skipped

# Over-slop

His overslope nys nat worth a myte,	G.CY. 633
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Over-sprat see Overspreadeth

# Overspread

And therwith he his shuldres overspradde.	A.Prol. 678
After a beere, and it al over spradde	A.Kn. 2871
Gan oversprede the hemysperie aboute,	E.Mch. 1799
That overspradde her brighte thoughtes alle,	TC.2. 769

# Overspreadeth

Which oversprat the sonne as for a space,	TC.2. 767
---	-----------

# Over-spring

That fyve fadme at the leeste it oversprynge	F.Fkl. 1060
--	-------------

# Overstretcheth

as . . . the region of drowghte overstretcheth	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
--	-------------------

# Over-swift

hise overswifte arysynges, thanne	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
-----------------------------------	--------------------

# Over-swim see Swim

# Overt

The way therto is so overte,	HF.2. 210
------------------------------	-----------



<b>Overtake</b>		
It over-take, it slit away so faste. . . . .	G.CY. 682	
<b>Overthrow</b>		
Thanne wayteth she hir man to overthrowe . . . . .	B.Mk. 3331	
As al the world shulde overthrowe. . . . .	HF.3. 550	
<b>Overthroweth</b>		
covetise overthroweth hem mys-torned. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40	
the whiche overthroweth hem in-to destruccioun, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5	
<b>Overthrowing</b>		
of overthrowynge or fallynge doon. . . . .	B.Mel. 2755-60	
dreynt in overthrowynge depnesse, dulleth doynge by overthrowynge wey, he hath . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40	
Who so that with overthrowynge thought derke overthrowynge of the soule; . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 220-5 Bo.2. m.7. 570-5 Bo.3. m.10. 965-70	
the overthrowynge wheel. . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30	
of som man is so overthrowynge to yvel, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30	
<b>Overthrowings</b>		
thondre with overthrowynges, thou, that art put . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20	
<b>Overthrown</b>		
goode men ben overthrown for drede of my peril, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80	
is seyn weleful and overthrowe in an houre. . . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5	
thought of man, confownded and overthrown . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1730-5	
Fortune our joye wolde han over-throwe!	TC.4. 385	
To purpos how that Fortune overthrowe Hath lordes	TC.5. 1460	
<b>Overthwart</b>		
Y-clenched overthwart and endelong . . . . .	A.Kn. 1991	
Ne overthwert, but beset so wel, . . . . .	BD. 862	
Right overthwart, your womenn liggen alle, . . . . .	TC.3. 685	
5. Overthwart this forseide longe lyne overthwart the almyknteras. And these . . . . .	Astr. 32-40	
a crosse lyne over-thwart the compas . . . . .	Astr. 88-92	
Or overthart all bagglyng. . . . .	Astr. 350-8 RR. 292	
<b>Overtook</b>		
Ther overtok I a gret route . . . . .	BD. 360	
<b>Overturn</b> <i>see</i> <b>Over, Turn</b>		
<b>Overturneth</b>		
that with unwar strook overturneth the realmes of . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5	
<b>Overwhelm</b>		
Overwhelme and turne also, . . . . .	RR. 3775	
<b>Overwhelveth</b>		
and overwhelveth the see. . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60	
<b>Ovide</b>		
Mo than Ovide made of mencion . . . . .	B.ML. 54	
hire upon the sentence of Ovide, in his Ovyde seith that the litel weese wol slee . . . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70	
kepe to the wordes of Ovide, that seith, Ovyde, amonges othere thynges smale, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2615-20	
Redeth Ovyde, and ther ye may it leere. . . . .	B.Mel. 2600-5	
O noble Ovyde! ful sooth seyestou, God woot, . . . . .	D.WB. 952	
Nought al the remedies of Ovyde; . . . . .	D.WB. 982	
Virgile, Ovide, Omer, Lucan, and Stace! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2125	
Or the Epistle of Ovide, . . . . .	BD. 567	
Of copier, Venus clerk, Ovyde, . . . . .	TC.5. 1792	
What seyth also the epistelle of Ovyde . . . . .	HF.1. 379	
Rede Ovyde, and in him he shal hit fynde. . . . .	HF.3. 397	
In Thessalye as Ovyde telleth us . . . . .	LGW.G. 305	
Yet seyth Ovyde in his Epistles so; . . . . .	LGW. 1367	
Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verse endyte, . . . . .	LGW. 1396 <i>var</i>	
As sayth Ovyde, and Titus Lyvius. . . . .	LGW. 1465	
	LGW. 1678	
	LGW. 1683	
<b>Ovides</b>		
Ovides Art, and bookes many on; . . . . .	D.WB. 680	
<b>Owe</b>		
by resoun. But owgh I wondre gretly, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30	
Thanne seide I thus: 'Ow! I wondre . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1175-80	
<b>Owe</b>		
'Also ye owen to enclyne and bowe . . . . .	B.Mel. 2690-5	
I ne owe hem nat a word that it mys quit. . . . .	D.WB. 425	
By God, we owen fourty pound for stones! . . . . .	D.Sum. 2106	
that men to hym owen, and turneth it dote, the fruites of the erthe owen to be . . . . .	I.Pars. 745-50	
nat away withouten an ende, we owe to graunte . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5	
	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900	
By thilke feith ye owe to me. . . . .	RR. 2106	
'Freend, by the feith I owe to thee, . . . . .	RR. 2736	
Owe I not wel to have distresse . . . . .	RR. 4413	
That I owe to all my britheren fre, . . . . .	RR. 5960	
<b>Owed</b>		
peynes ben rather owed to felonis citeiseins, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5	
<b>Owest</b>		
For dette which that thou owest me of old,— . . . . .	D.Fri. 1615	
<b>Oweth</b>		
If that the goode-man that the beestes oweth may he be sory thanne that oweth al his lif to God, . . . . .	C.Pard. 361	
to God, to whom he oweth al his lyf; . . . . .	I.Pars. 250-5	
which that he oweth al to God with al certes the lord oweth to his man . . . . .	I.Pars. 365-70	
that the man oweth to his lord. . . . .	I.Pars. 770-5	
manere to alle thynges, and it ne oweth nawht to And that hym owith o verry duete, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5	
The marchaunt owith thee right nought, . . . . .	LGW.G. 360	
	RR. 5905	
<b>O-where</b>		
And if he found owher a good felawe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 653	
That owher is; wherefore, as for the beste, . . . . .	G.CY. 858	
<b>O-where—Continued</b>		
Or that myn herte was set owher, . . . . .	BD. 775	
See o-where any steryng man, . . . . .	HF.1. 478	
With the nones that he hadde oughe-where a wife . . . . .	LGW. 1540	
<b>O-where see Where</b>		
<b>Owl</b>		
And al day after hidde hym as an owle, . . . . .	D.WB. 1081	
The oule eke, that of deth the bode bryngeth; . . . . .	PF. 343	
The owle eek, which that hight Escaphilo, . . . . .	TC.5. 319	
The owle al nyght about the balkes wonde, . . . . .	LGW. 2253	
<b>Owls</b>		
Men dreme al day of owles or of apes, . . . . .	B.NP. 4282	
As both this tidynes, terceletes and owles; . . . . .	F.Sq. 648	
Thow farest by love as oules doon by light, . . . . .	PF. 599	
As ravens qualm, or shriking of these oules! . . . . .	TC.5. 382	
<b>Own</b>		
Of yonge women at his owene cost: . . . . .	A.Prol. 213	
For he was Epicurus owene sone, . . . . .	A.Prol. 336	
To yeve and lene hym of his owene good . . . . .	A.Prol. 611	
In daunger hadde he at his owene gise . . . . .	A.Prol. 663	
Right at myn owene cost, and be youre gyde; . . . . .	A.Prol. 804	
Biforn, in his owene celle fantastik, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1376	
For I dar noght biknowe myn owene name; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1556	
As frendly as he were his owene brother; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1652	
That ben encombred of our owene lyves, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1718	
Your owene mouth, by youre confessioun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1744	
For he kan maken, at his owene gyse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1789	
That Palamon, that is thyn owene knyght, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2471	
That gentil Palamon, thyn owene knyght, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3077	
Cristes owene werkes for to wirche, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3308	
And swor he wolde ben hir owene page; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3376	
Thou mayst nat werken after thyn owene heed, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3528	
For it is Goddes owene heeste deere. . . . .	A.Mil. 3588	
His owene hande he made laddres thre, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3824	
But stonde he moste unto his owene harm, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3830	
But in his owene he kan nat seen a balke, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3920	
And in his owene chambre hem made a bed, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4139	
Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve. . . . .	A.Rv. 4141	
That was y-maked of thyn owene mele, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4245	
Unto a compier of his owene sort, . . . . .	A.Co. 4419	
That loved hir owene brother synfully; . . . . .	B.ML. 79	
But of his owene hand he wroot agayn: . . . . .	B.ML. 759	
Twice she swowned in his owene sighte. . . . .	B.ML. 1058	
Al for his owene worship richely, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1203	
And of his owene thought he wax al reed. . . . .	B.Sh. 1301	
'Now trewely, myn owene lady deere, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1386	
And fare now wel, myn owene cosyn deere, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1469	
Grete wel our dame, myn owene nece sweete, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1553	
Forgive it me, myn owene spouse deere, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1615	
the death of his owene propre persone." . . . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80	
thyn owene conseil hyde, how darstou . . . . .	B.Mel. 2335-40	
noght conseilte but after his owene lust . . . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5	
to his owene desir and to his owene plesauce! . . . . .	B.Mel. 2470-5	
that been in youre owene persone, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2680-5	
the lordshipe of his owene herte is moore . . . . .	B.Mel. 2705-10	
nature as a man to encressen his owene profit . . . . .	B.Mel. 2755-80	
namoore propre of hir owene, they shapen . . . . .	B.Mel. 2795-800	
good conscience to thyn owene persone . . . . .	B.Mel. 2835-40	
yourre profit as I do myn owene, and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2875-80	
good of youre owene than for to taken of . . . . .	B.Mel. 3030-5	
Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat our game, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3117	
With Goddes owene fynger wrought was he, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3198	
Where-as he with his owene hand slow thee, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3571	
Of which thynne owene liges hadde envie, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3584	
Empoysoned of thyn owene folk thou weere; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3850	
Forget nat this, for Goddes owene love! . . . . .	B.NP. 4144	
And of hir owene vertu unconstreyned . . . . .	C.Doc. 61	
'But trewely, myn owene maister deere, . . . . .	C.Pard. 301	
Right at his owene table, he yaf his heeste . . . . .	C.Pard. 400	
As though he were his owene y-bore brother; . . . . .	C.Pard. 704	
And for our owene tresor doon us hongre. . . . .	C.Pard. 790	
And pleye at dees right at our owene wille, . . . . .	C.Pard. 834	
The thridde he kepte clene for his owene drynke; . . . . .	C.Pard. 873	
He putte it in our owene jugement; . . . . .	D.WB. 68	
And take witness of hir owene mayde . . . . .	D.WB. 233	
Out of hir owene hous, al <i>benedicite!</i> . . . . .	D.WB. 280	
I wolde nat spare hem at hir owene bord, . . . . .	D.WB. 421	
But I wol kepe it for youre owene tooth. . . . .	D.WB. 449	
That in his owene grece I made hym frye . . . . .	D.WB. 487	
And that he seyde, 'Myn owene trewe wyf, . . . . .	D.WB. 819	
She nolde nat telle it for hir owene shame; . . . . .	D.WB. 964	
I am youre owene love, and youre wyf; . . . . .	D.WB. 1091	
Ne spareth nat, myn owene maister deere, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1337	
For thou shalt by thyn owene experience . . . . .	D.Fri. 1517	
That was wel twight, myn owene lyard boyl . . . . .	D.Fri. 1563	
Heere may ye se, myn owene deere brother, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1567	
'Now, Mabely, myn owene moder deere, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1626	
And for to buylden Cristes owene chirche. . . . .	D.Sum. 1977	
'And preeve it by thyn owene experience, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2057	
'Ye wol,' quod he, 'myn owene peple deere, . . . . .	E.Cl. 143	
Your owene thyng; wkereth after youre wille. . . . .	E.Cl. 504	
Ye been our lord, dooth with youre owene thyng . . . . .	E.Cl. 652	
Remember yow, myn owene lord, so deere, . . . . .	E.Cl. 881	
Of yow, myn owene lord, lest I yow greve, . . . . .	E.Cl. 889	
'Gladly,' quod he, 'but of myn owene soore, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1243	
Thy good to kepe, than thyn owene wyf, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1299	
Myn owene deere brother, and my lord, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1488	
I holde youre owene conseil is the beste; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1490	
And chees hire of his owene auctoritee; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1597	
Thyn owene squier and thy borne man, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1790	

**Oweu—Continued**

Ne hurte hymselfen with his owene knyf;	E.Moh. 1840
Wel bet than Januarie, hir owene make;	E.Moh. 2214
His owene man shal make hym cokewold.	E.Moh. 2256
That thou it maidest lyk to thyn owene merk.	F.Fkl. 880
Into hir owene dirke regioun	F.Fkl. 1074
That loveth thee as his owene hertes lyf.	F.Fkl. 1093
Thee serveth ay thyn owene thral Cecilie;	G.SN. 196
This lyf to lese, myn owene deere brother,	G.SN. 321
'Now, Cristes owene knyghtes, levee, and deere,	G.SN. 383
Hath lost his owene good thurgh jupartye,	G.CY. 743
Quod this chanoun, 'thynne owene handes two	G.CY. 1154
I seye, he took out of his owene sleeve	G.CY. 1224
Of water. In he putte his owene hand;	G.CY. 1316
And God it woot, myn owene deere brother,	H.Mcp. 221
so vileynly, to slaughtre of hir owene soules.	I.Pars. 150-5
and whoso hateth his owene soule,	I.Pars. 205-10
tempted in his owene concupiscence,	I.Pars. 345-50
his owene wit. Veyneglorie is for to	I.Pars. 400-5
biknoweth with his owene mouth that	I.Pars. 480-5
oother folk doon of hir owene catel.	I.Pars. 500-5
thyn owene persone; and therefore thou	I.Pars. 515-20
ootherwise escape from his owene deeth;	I.Pars. 570-5
a bryd that retorneth agayn to his owene nest.	I.Pars. 620-5
that loven specially to muchel hir owene profit;	I.Pars. 640-5
dide his owene body, the which that he	I.Pars. 640-5
maketh hym Goddes owene deere child,	I.Pars. 660-5
or do no fors of hir owene governance.	I.Pars. 720-5
of his owene lif; wherfore swich sorwe shorteth	I.Pars. 725-30
hir owene wil, wisely and reasonably.	I.Pars. 730-5
chirche the develes owene sone.	I.Pars. 790-5
som folk stonden, of hir owene wyl, to	I.Pars. 835-40
with his owene knyf and make hymselfen dronken	I.Pars. 855-60
of his owene tonne. Certes, be it	I.Pars. 855-60
synnen with hire owene kynrede, and	I.Pars. 885-90
somtyme of his owene wyf, or his child,	I.Pars. 885-90
than with hire owene fleshly brother.	I.Pars. 905-10
everich wolde axen his owene thyng;	I.Pars. 920-5
his owene engendrure, ne who sholde	I.Pars. 920-5
his owene body. The thridde is for to	I.Pars. 940-5
rede, that no man truste in his owene perfeccioun,	I.Pars. 955-60
oother mennes hous or in thyn owene,	I.Pars. 960-5
by hire owene assent, or if the woman	I.Pars. 970-5
hymself of his owene trespas, and nat	I.Pars. 1015-20
hymself and his owene malice of his	I.Pars. 1015-20
eek shewe thy synne by thyn owene propre mouth,	I.Pars. 1020-5
thynne owene propre thynges, and hastily and	I.Pars. 1030-5
But argued with his owene thought	BD. 503
What love was in myn owene wit,	BD. 762
That purely tho myn owene thought	BD. 842
Hit was hir owene pure lokyng,	BD. 869
She loved so wel hir owene name.	BD. 1017
Myn owene deth; him wyte I that I dye,	Mars. 270
Therfor she hadde him at her owene wille.	Anel. 196
And with her owene hond she gan hit wryte,	Anel. 209
Bad every foul to take his owene place,	PF. 320
The drake, stroyer of his owene kynde;	PF. 360
'And I wol of myn owene autorite,	PF. 506
woven with hir owene handes, as I knewe	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
reverenced thurw his owene dedes,	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
thyn owene face, ne I ne axe nat rather the	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
the as hir owene delices. Thow bare	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
byen redyly with the pris of thyn owene lif.	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
saven hir owene lyves, O how weleful	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
thyn owene lif. And for-thy drye thi teeris,	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
at his owene wil, for he [is] inapacior or is nat	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
faire of hir owene kynde, what aperteneeth that to	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
othere thynges ben apayed of hir owene beautes,	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
boot of his owene tonge, and caste it in the	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
nat gode of hir owene kynde, syn that	Bo.2. p.6. 605-10
that is publyschid among his owene neyghbours;	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
nat in his owene kynde that it ne mai	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
the body aboven hir owene resoun.	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
owene wil the ryghtes, whan ye ben	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
of here owene wil to the wil of here	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
acompliseth nat his owene purpos—	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
to every wyght his owene propre bounte	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
the deth, it hasteth hym of his owene wil,	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
knoweth of his owene strengthe the passioun	Bo.5. p.6. 1820-5
his owene nature thinges that ben subject	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
undristonden in his owene kynde, men	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
ne have no necessite of his owene nature.	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
liberte of hir owene nature. Thanne certes	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
As though I were hir owene brother dere.—	TC.1. 51
'And if that at myn owene lust I brenne,	TC.1. 407
So mochel day for day his owene thought,	TC.1. 442
Now artow hent! Now gnaw thyn owene cheyne!	TC.1. 509
'As though myn owene lyf lay on this nede'	TC.1. 772
Ne to thyn owene help do bisinesse	TC.1. 795
Or be recreant for his owene tene,	TC.1. 814
But right his owene slouthe and wretchednesse:	TC.2. 286
Til I myn owene herte blood may see!	TC.2. 445
'No, wis,' quod he, 'myn owene nece dere!'	TC.2. 474
For of her owene thought she wex al red,	TC.2. 652

**Oweu—Continued**

'I am myn owene womman, wel at ese,	TC.2. 750
Our wreche is this, our owene wo to drinke.	TC.2. 784
My dere herte, and al myn owene knight;	TC.2. 871
Right of myn owene hond wite hir right now	TC.2. 1005
Deiphebus, of his owene curtesye,	TC.2. 1486
Som time a man mot telle his owene paynel	TC.2. 1501
That shal I wreke upon myn owene lif	TC.3. 107
Lo, this mene I, myn owene swete herte.	TC.3. 147
Now lat her wende unto her owene place,	TC.3. 213
Right as thyn owen whidri so thow wende	TC.3. 391 var
Ech to his owene nedes gan entende.	TC.3. 424
With ek a certain of her owene men,	TC.3. 596
For, nece, this' your owne hous, parde!	TC.3. 635
Ye knowe ek how it is your owne knight,	TC.3. 915
Allas, your owne Troilus is lorn!	TC.3. 1101
Foryeve it me, myn owene swete herte!—	TC.3. 1183
'Y-wis,' quod she, 'myn owene hertes list,	TC.3. 1303
'But natheles, myn owene lady bright,	TC.3. 1485
That I, your owene servant and your knight,	TC.3. 1487
Is with Criseyde, his owene herte swete.	TC.3. 1820
For-thy be glad, myn owene dere brother!	TC.4. 405
Hastow swich list to ben thyn owene fo!	TC.4. 1089
That day by day, myn owene herte dere,	TC.4. 1311
Dwel rather here, myn owene dere herte!	TC.4. 1449
'For trewely, myn owene lady dere,	TC.4. 1450
'To Troilus, myn owene herte free,	TC.4. 1552
'Myn owene hertes sothfast suffaunce,	TC.4. 1640
Why n'il I helpen to myn owene cure?	TC.5. 49
Whan she forgo'th her owene dere herte?	TC.5. 63
Your owene, aboven every creature!	TC.5. 154
'And wondreth not, myn owene lady bright,	TC.5. 162
'Where is myn owene lady, lief and dere?	TC.5. 218
Ye, though he love her as his owne lif;	TC.5. 340
Welcome, y-wis, myn owene lady dere!	TC.5. 497
And to Pandare, his owene brother dere,	TC.5. 521
Lo yende saugh I myn owene lady daunce	TC.5. 565 var
Syn I am alwey At thin owne wille	TC.5. 587 var
'What joye hast thou thine owne folk to spille?	TC.5. 588
'Lo, yonder is myn owene lady free!	TC.5. 669
For love of Troilus, her owene knight,	TC.5. 885
For any drem, right for thyn owene drede?	TC.5. 1280
And to Criseyde, his owene lady dere,	TC.5. 1315
Foryeve it me, myn owene swete herte!	TC.5. 1344
Byseche I yow myn owene lady free	TC.5. 1380 var
'Y-wis, myn owene dere herte trewe,	TC.5. 1491
And far'th now wel, myn owene swete herte!	TC.5. 1491
Myn owene deth in armes wol I seche:	TC.5. 1718
And so thyn owene book hit telleth,	HF.2. 204
Our owene gentil lady Fame,	HF.3. 221
But be thyn owene sownen brother!	HF.3. 1011
So nygh myn owene floure, so boldly?	LCW. 316
And ever have rewarde to his owene degree.	LCW. 399
To ben ryght at your owene jugement,	LCW. 406
Consydre his owene honour, and hys trespas;	LCW. 408
The daysie, and myn owene hertes reste?	LCW. 519
His owene moder, that spake with him thus;	LCW. 999
Preise every man his owene, as him lest,	LCW. 1703
Fro yere to yere hir owene children dere	LCW. 1926
Moste senden his owene sone Theseus,	LCW. 1945
She was hir owene dethe ryght with a corde,	LCW. 2485
Suffise thin owen thing thei it be smal	Truth.2 var
Foryiveth it me, myn owene herte dere!	Comp.A. 77
writen hem in her owene tunge, that is to	Astr. 5-11
knowyng of thyn owene instrument.	Astr. 15-20
worke with thin owene instrument.	Astr. 168-70
Hir owene fadir ferde well.	RR. 271
His owene shadowe had hym bytrashed,	RR. 1520
He lovede his owene shadowe so,	RR. 1529
Departed fro myne owene thought,	RR. 2425
Shall helpen, as his owene brother,	RR. 2884
To doon right at youre owene wille.	RR. 3410
A, Bialacoli, myn owene deere,	RR. 4377
'Myne owene freend, art thou yit greved?	RR. 4629
His owene lyknesse and semblable.	RR. 4855
That quytly is his owne, in holde.	RR. 5843
Thourgh knyghtis of thyn owene table.	RR. 6273
He eitth his owene dampnyng,	RR. 6643
And truly on her owene lyven,	RR. 6804

**Oweu see Awen**

**Owneeth see Oweth**

**Ox**

And eet hey as an ox, and lay theroute	B.Mk. 3362
If cow, or calf, or sheepe, or ox swelle	C.Pard. 354
As in a cote, or in an ox stalle,	E.Cl. 398
For with a boor as gret as ox in stalle	TC.5. 1469

**Oxen**

And wayke been the oxen in my plough.	A.Kn. 887
Yet nolde I, for the oxen in my plough,	A.Mil. 3159
Fer in a yeerd, with oxen of the plough;	B.NP. 4187
'Thou seist that oxen, asses, hors, and houndes,	D.WB. 285
feedles plentevous with an hundred oxen,	Bo.3. m.3. 665-90

**Oxes**

And seyde, "Allas! for in an oxen stalle	B.NP. 4194
And whan that he cam to this oxen stalle,	B.NP. 4217
His grace into a litel oxen stalle;	E.Cl. 207
Biside the thresshold in an oxen stalle,	E.Cl. 291

**Oxford**

A Clerk ther was of Oxenford also	A.Prol. 285
-----------------------------------	-------------



# Oxford—Continued

Whilom ther was dwellynge at Oxenford . . .	A.Mil. 3187
(After the scole of Oxenforde tho), . . .	A.Mil. 3329
He somtyme was a clerk of Oxenford, . . .	D.WB. 827
The Prologe of the Clerkes Tale of Oxenford . . .	E.Cl. head
'Sire Clerk of Oxenford,' oure Hoste sayde, . . .	E.Cl. 1
Heere bigynneth The Tale of the Clerk of Oxenford . . .	E.Cl. head
latitude of Oxenforde; upon which, by . . .	Astr. 1-5
after the latitude of Oxenforde; and tables . . .	Astr. 20-5

# Oxford—Continued

the latitude of Oxenford, and the . . .	Astr. 245-51
prove it thus by the latitude of Oxenford: . . .	Astr. 245-51
latitude of Oxenford is certeyn minutes . . .	Astr. 266-70
<b>Oyster</b>	
But thilke text heeld he nat worth an oystre; . . .	A.Prol. 182
Quod he, 'for many a muscle and many an oystre, . . .	D.Sum. 2100
<b>Oysters</b>	
oistres and muscles and oothir swich . . .	Bo.5 p.5.1825-30

# P

## P (the letter)

a Grekisch P (that signifieth the lif actif); . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20

## Pa

As help me god it wol nat be com pa me . . . A.Mil. 3709 var

## Paas

And forth we riden, a litel moore than paas, . . .	A.Prol. 825
And in hir houre he walketh forth a paas . . .	A.Kn. 2217
And riden forth a paas with sorrowful chere, . . .	A.Kn. 2897
With slake paas, and eyen rede and wete, . . .	A.Kn. 2901
And Absolon gooth forth a sory pas, . . .	A.Mil. 3741
A softe paas he wente over the strete . . .	A.Mil. 3760
A softe paas solemely they ryde, . . .	B.ML. 399
This false cherl cam forth, a ful greet pas, . . .	C.Doc. 164
Than thou wolt goon a-paas nat but a mile; . . .	C.Pard. 866
A sturdy paas doon to the court he gooth, . . .	D.Sum. 2162
And forth she walketh easily a pas, . . .	F.Sq. 388
For he hadde riden moore than trot or paas; . . .	G.CY. 575
After he walketh softly a pas . . .	Mars. 134
An esy pas, riding in routes tweyne, . . .	TC.2. 620
On which he rod a pas ful softly, . . .	TC.2. 627
And held, after his gastes, ay his pas, . . .	TC.2. 1349
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas, . . .	TC.3. 281
He oom'th to him a pas and seith right thus, . . .	TC.4. 465
And forth she rit ful sorrowfulle a pas, . . .	TC.5. 61
Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas; . . .	TC.5. 604
And seyde, 'Walke forth a pas, . . .	HF.2. 543
Daunsynge about this flour an esy pas, . . .	LGW.G. 200
In real habite, a ful esy paas; . . .	LGW. 284
And to the tree she goth a ful goode paas, . . .	LGW. 802
And from his wif he ranne a ful goode pas, . . .	LGW. 2712
Tho gan I go a full grete pas, . . .	RR. 525
To Bialacoil she wente apas, . . .	RR. 3724

## Paas see Pass

## Paces

Ful of degrees, the heighte of sixty pas, . . .	A.Kn. 1890
O fieble Moone, unhappy been thy pas! . . .	B.ML. 306
Not but two pas within the gate hit stood; . . .	Mars. 121
almost fyve hundred thowsand paas, I am . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5

## Pack

And yit they were hethene, al the pak, . . . LGW.G. 299

## Padus

Lerned at Padwe of a worthy clerk, . . . E.Cl. 27

## Pagan

With alle the rytes of his payen wyse, . . . A.Kn. 2370

## Pagans

Were payens, and that contree everywhere; . . .	B.ML. 534
Thurgh payens, that conquereden al aboute . . .	B.ML. 542
but certes the olde payens that . . .	I.Pars. 665-70
Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites! . . .	TC.5. 1849
For olde payens, that ydoles heriede, . . .	LGW. 788
Nat only that these payens hir comende, . . .	LGW. 1053
judicial matere and rytes of payens in which . . .	Astr. 165-8

## Page

Page of the chambre of Emelye the brighte, . . .	A.Kn. 1427
He moot be deed, the kyng as shal a page; . . .	A.Kn. 3030
And swor he wolde been hir owene page; . . .	A.Mil. 3376
In cradel it lay, and was a propre page, . . .	A.Rv. 3972
He noight forgoat to yewe the leeste page, . . .	B.Sh. 1236
Al were it yeven of the povereste page, . . .	C.Pard. 449
Bothe man and woman, child, and hyne, and page; . . .	C.Pard. 688
That in this world is noon so poure a page, . . .	D.Sum. 2178
That woot namoure of it than woot my page, . . .	E.Mch. 1444
And he hath levee taken with a page . . .	F.Fkl. 692
And, as I sayde, ben of youre courte a page, . . .	LGW. 2037
To ben youre page and servey yow ryght here, . . .	LGW. 2061
Or that I lete you as a page serve; . . .	LGW. 2093
Now am I prince, now am I page, . . .	RR. 6333

## Paid

His tithes payde he ful faire and wel, . . .	A.Prol. 539
For, whether that he payde or took by taille, . . .	A.Prol. 570
Thus hath hir lord, the god of love, y-paid . . .	A.Kn. 1802
And payed for the soper everideel . . .	A.Rv. 4315
Crenaced hath and payd ek in Parys . . .	B.Sh. 1556
That he yow hadde an hundred frankes payed, . . .	B.Sh. 1579
Y-paid thes, lest thurgh thy negligence . . .	B.Sh. 1588
I myghte hym aye a thing that he hath payed, . . .	B.Sh. 1589
Whoso that halt hym paid of his poverte, . . .	D.WB. 1185
I payde at hoorn for thy correccioun, . . .	D.Fri. 1617
Ye shal be payed trewely, by my trouthe, . . .	F.Fkl. 1231
Thou hast y-paid wel for my vitaille; . . .	F.Fkl. 1618
I trowe, that she shal holde hir payd, . . .	BD. 269
Dispoed wel, and with aspectes payed, . . .	TC.2. 682
And al is payed, what that he hath epente, . . .	LGW. 1125
As shal the good man that therfor hath payed; . . .	LGW. 1391
They helde hem paid of fruites that they ete, . . .	Form.A. 3
And halt hym payed with noon estate, . . .	RR. 4901
That ye shal holde you paid ful wele, . . .	RR. 6035

## Paid see Apaid

## Pala

That never, for to dyen in the payne, . . .	A.Kn. 1133
And eek with payne that love me yeveth also, . . .	A.Kn. 1297
And whan a beest is deed he hath no payne, . . .	A.Kn. 1319
This cruel torment and this payne and woo, . . .	A.Kn. 1382
For whom that I have al this payne and wo, . . .	A.Kn. 1582
Namoure, up payne of lesynge of youre heed! . . .	A.Kn. 1707
And therefore, syn I knowe of loves payne, . . .	A.Kn. 1815
For thilke payne, and thilke hooite fir, . . .	A.Kn. 2383
'No man ther-for, up payne of los of lyf, . . .	A.Kn. 2543
'Allas,' quod John, 'Aleyn, for Cristes payne, . . .	A.Rv. 4084
Up payne of hangyng, and on heigh juyse, . . .	B.ML. 795
Up payne of deeth, so have I doon certein, . . .	B.ML. 884
That fleteth in the see, in payne and wo, . . .	B.ML. 901
Long was the sobbyng and the bitter payne, . . .	B.ML. 1005
That telleth us the payne of Jhesu Crist . . .	B.Mel. 2134
'Seelden, or with greet payne, been . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
much semeth his payne the lighter, and . . .	B.Mel. 2690-5
wole enjoyne us swich a payne as we . . .	B.Mel. 2935-40
suffren all payne, requyringe and preyinge hym . . .	B.Mel. 2960-5
enjoyne hem that payne by right and by lawe, which I . . .	B.Mel. 3040-5
That God wolde on his payne han som pitee, . . .	B.Mk. 3231
Hem wolde he sleen in torment and in payne, . . .	B.Mk. 3779
For many a mannes guttes dide he payne; . . .	B.Mk. 3794
And in this styng and this horrible payne, . . .	B.Mk. 3816
That that is doon; and als, it is a payne, . . .	B.NP. 3976
He wolde so payne hym that with bothe his eyen . . .	B.NP. 4495
For Chauntecleres drede, and for his payne, . . .	B.NP. 4544
I payne me to han an hauteyn speche, . . .	C.Pard. 330
Thanne payne I me to streche forth the nekke, . . .	C.Pard. 395
Anon he was out cast to wo and payne, . . .	C.Pard. 511
O Lord, the payne I dide hem and the wol . . .	D.WB. 384
Ther myghte asterte hym no pecuniary payne, . . .	D.Fri. 1314
He koude somme, on payne of Cristes curs, . . .	D.Fri. 1347
Up payne of cursyng looke that thou be . . .	D.Fri. 1587
But, upon payne his heed of for to swappe, . . .	E.Cl. 586
But first siknesse and after wo and payne, . . .	E.Cl. 651
That bacheloris have often payne and wo; . . .	E.Mch. 1278
That for the verray payne he was ny wood, . . .	E.Mch. 1775
Til freshe May wol rewen on his payne, . . .	E.Mch. 1782
That ye been in this furyal payne of helle . . .	F.Sq. 448 var
Under plesance, and under bisy payne, . . .	F.Sq. 509
I knowe what is the payne of deeth ther-by; . . .	F.Sq. 582
Ther was a knyght that loved and dide his payne . . .	F.Fkl. 730
Telle hire his wo, his payne, and his distresse; . . .	F.Fkl. 737
And of my payne have som compassion! . . .	F.Fkl. 1079
Ye ale me gilteless for verray payne, . . .	F.Fkl. 1318
And seyde, 'I yow forbode, up payne of deeth, . . .	F.Fkl. 1481
To have hir felawes in payne and disese,— . . .	G.CY. 747
And in hir termes sette hir lust and payne, . . .	G.CY. 1398
Up payne of deeth, he wol nat seye me nay, . . .	H.Mcp. 86
At alle tymes, but whan thou doost thy payne . . .	H.Mcp. 330
self in sorwe and oother payne for his . . .	I.Pars. 85-90
every payne that hym is enioyned with . . .	I.Pars. 105-10
synful soules to the payne of helle; . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
but to greet sorwe, for drede of the payne . . .	I.Pars. 175-80
brenne shal turne hym al to payne that . . .	I.Pars. 180-5
they love togidre in the payne of helle, . . .	I.Pars. 200-5
wene that they may den for payne, and . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
by hir deeth fleo for payne, that may . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
the payne of helle; it is lyk deeth for . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
they may nat fleo for payne; ne they . . .	I.Pars. 225-30
mowe shewe to deliver hem for payne, . . .	I.Pars. 225-30
have noon hope to escape for payne, . . .	I.Pars. 225-30
yet availen they to abregge of the payne . . .	I.Pars. 240-5
free withouten greet payne and bitter . . .	I.Pars. 270-5
of synne and of payne. Thanne was he by-scorned . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
that . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
the payne of alle oure wikkednesses, muchel . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
hevene sholde al this payne endure . . .	I.Pars. 310-5
delivereth the soule for the payne of helle, . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
payne of concupiscence is afterward both . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
payne and synne; and therefore be . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
But for sothe the payne dwelleth . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
with us as to temptacioun, which payne . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
man hath in hym the payne of concupiscence . . .	I.Pars. 340-5
in greet payne; in lond, in famyne, in thirst, in . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
payne that he hath on his body, as, . . .	I.Pars. 625-30
repreve hym by harm of payne, thanne . . .	I.Pars. 625-30
payne is sent by the rightwys sonde of . . .	I.Pars. 695-900
lyk to hem that been in the payne of helle, . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
gret sorwe and payne, and many another . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
payne of deeth that is perdurable, . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
with sorwe somme folk wol paynen hem . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
of God bothe of synne and of payne, . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
in almesse, and in bodily payne; . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30

**Pain—Continued**

Now as to spoken of bodily payne;	I.Pars. 1035-40
bodily payne stant in wakynge;	I.Pars. 1045-50
bodily payne stant in discipline or	I.Pars. 1050-5
God, that never shal the payne stynte,	I.Pars. 1055-70
shul they han perpetuel payne.	I.Pars. 1065-70
ther as is the sikernes for the payne of helle;	I.Pars. 1075-80
This is my payne withouten read,	BD. 586
With herte sore and ful of besy payne,	Pity. 2
In ydel hope, folk redeles of payne,—	Pity. 27
For Goddes love, have mercy on my payne!	Pity. 98
My payne is this, that what-so I desire,	Pity. 99
What nedeth to shewe parcel of my payne,	Pity. 106
Fro your servyse, for any payne or wol!	Pity. 116
With herte sore, and ful of besy payne!	Pity. 119
The fyr sparkes brosten out for payne;	Mars. 96
Wherfor the ground and cause of al my payne,	Mars. 160
I wol returne and spoken of my payne;	Mars. 211
To have pite of folk that been in payne;	Mars. 283
The sore spark of payne now doth me spille.	Comp.L. 14
So litel rewte hath she upon my payne.	Comp.L. 50
Right as him list, he laugheth at my payne,	Anel. 234
As verily ye ailen me with the payn;	Anel. 288
Shul whille a-boute the erthe alwey in payne,	PF. 80
For certes, longe I may nat live in payne,	PF. 424
And ech of yow payne him in his degre	PF. 662
the payne of the accusacioun ajugid byforn	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
I receyve payne of fals felonye for guerdoun of	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
of thynges; so that anoyous payne, that	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
the blame and the payne of the feloun;	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
ben nevere mo with-outen payne, ne the	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
of the undepartable payne of schrewes	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
(that is to seyn, that the payne of schrewes	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
For so as good and yvel, and payne and mede	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
moot the payne of yvel answere by the contrarie	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
defowed with payne, he ne douteth nat that he nys	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
of gode men, how gret payne	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
a gret partie of the payne to schrewes scholde	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
if no payne of justice chastised hem.	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
payne that they suffren, which that is	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
defaute of payne, whiche defaute of payne thou	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
delivered fro payne, thanne whan thei ben	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
by aprenesse of payne, and some	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
ryghtful payne, thanne whan thei ben punyschid	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
the scapyng withouten payne be weful	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
neither mede ne payne). And it scholde	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
Thou cruel Furie, sowing evere in payne!	TC.1. 34
Swich payne and wo as Loves folk endure,	TC.1. 63
By Paris don, they wroughten al hir payne.	TC.1. 497
Or of his payne, or what-so-ever he thoughte.	TC.1. 497
That whilom japedest at Loves payne!	TC.1. 508
'I wolde parten with thee al thy payne	TC.1. 589
That certain, for to dyen in his payne."	TC.1. 674
To have another felaw in his payne."	TC.1. 709
To payne me to do you this servise;	TC.1. 989
'Now well' quod she, 'and I wol do my payne!	TC.2. 475
He seyde, 'Lord, have routhe upon my payne!	TC.2. 523
Hir dredful joye, hir constreint, and hir payne?	TC.2. 776
In gret disese abideth for the payne!	TC.2. 987
He may not longe liven for the payne!	TC.2. 1127
I nevere dede a thing with more payne	TC.2. 1231
And Pandarus, that say his wode payne,	TC.2. 1355
Som time a man not telle his owne payne!	TC.2. 1501
So that wel nigh I sterve for the payne!	TC.2. 1530
Sle not this man, that hath for you this payne!	TC.2. 1736
Y-wis I suffre not the lasse payne.	TC.3. 105
'And he is come in swich payne and distresse	TC.3. 792
This drof me for to rewe upon your payne.	TC.3. 994
For ther-with mene I finally the payne	TC.3. 1006
Him to revenen she dide al her payne.	TC.3. 1118
Men drinken ofte payne and gret distresse:	TC.3. 1216
That thorough a payne hath founden al his cure.	TC.3. 1218
Yit sholde I bet enduren al my payne.—	TC.3. 1491
To deyen in the payne I coude nought!	TC.3. 1502
So harde him wrong of sharp desir the payne	TC.3. 1531
That endeles compainen evere in payne,	TC.4. 23
On live, in torment and in cruel payne	TC.4. 296
Who shal now yve confort to my payne?	TC.4. 318
How that it achede a lasse peine be	TC.4. 478
That, ofte y-cleped, com'th and endeth peynel	TC.4. 504
Ne payne non ne may me so tormente,	TC.4. 634
That yaven signes of the bittre payne	TC.4. 710
Her white brest she bet, and for the payne	TC.4. 738
That causeth me, ich him, al this payne!	TC.4. 756
Yit in the feld of pite, out of payne,	TC.4. 789
And payne, torment, pleynite, wo, distresse!	TC.4. 842
For pite of myn aspre and cruel payne!—	TC.4. 847
Bitrent, in sothfast tokening of her payne,	TC.4. 870
Now, wis, his sorwe doothleth al my payne!	TC.4. 903
Him for to glade, I shal don al my payne,	TC.4. 942
So gan the payne hire hertes for to twist	TC.4. 1129
For payne, as is ligne aloes or galle:	TC.4. 1137
And that somewhat to weyken gan the payne.	TC.4. 1144

**Pain—Continued**

It n's but foly and encrees of payne.	TC.4. 1257
But him bihoveth somtime han a payne,	TC.4. 1305
That on his hors unneth he sat for payne.	TC.5. 35
That he nolde don his payne al his myghte	TC.5. 115
Wol peynen him to stonden in your grace;	TC.5. 171
This known folk that han y-suffred payne,	TC.5. 415
Thus Pandarus with alle payne and wo	TC.5. 498
Fele I no wind that souneth so lik payne:	TC.5. 678
And this was yet the worst of al her payne,	TC.5. 727
That Manes, whiche that Goddes ben of payne,	TC.5. 892
He refte her of the grete of al her payne.	TC.5. 1036
But for the payne him thoughte his herte bledde,	TC.5. 1200
And what thing was the cause of al his payne;	TC.5. 1229
For love of her that him this payne wroughte;	TC.5. 1236
I fele now so sharpe a newe payne,	TC.5. 1269
With hope, or deth, delivereth me fro payne!	TC.5. 1400
Whan that he knew hir, of his payne;	HF.1. 232
Or payne me my wordes peynite,	HF.1. 246
Dido of hir grete payne,	HF.1. 312
But up I clomb with alle payne,	HF.3. 28
Upon payne to be blynde anon,	HF.3. 480
That there is joy in hevne, and payne in helle,	LGW. 2
And thou, Tesbe, that hast of love suche payne;	LGW. 261
Hym oughte now to have the lesse payne,	LGW. 429
Wol don so stronge a payne for love as she.	LGW. 569
And paynen hem to sette on with the sonne;	LGW. 636
That sely Dido of love his payne,	LGW. 1237
And with thy countrefete peyn and wol	LGW. 1237
He wolde come and hir dolyver of payne,	LGW. 2488
Ye be nat suffisant to bere the payne.	LGW. 2524
And but you list releve him of his payne,	Fort. 77
Payne thee nought al crooked to redresse	Truth. 8
That for no payne wol I not say nay;	Ven. 63
But I dar seyn, were he out of his payne,	Buk. 11
To mercy, though he sterve for the payne.	Moro.B. 23
That wel to gyng dide her payne;	RR. 765
And gan for hym suche payne endure,	RR. 1476
To shete at me with all his payne.	RR. 1798
And certis yit, for al my payne,	RR. 1821
Ne for no payne that I myght feele,	RR. 1824
That in full grete payne I abode.	RR. 1897
That payne and gret adversite	RR. 2010
That forto serven doth his payne	RR. 2110
May come, but if he payne endure;	RR. 2120
It is nat so ful of payne.	RR. 2402
Than, soone after al thy payne,	RR. 2411
The payne of love unto a fere.	RR. 2471
So full of payne shalt thou crepe,	RR. 2558
For it aleggith well my payne;	RR. 2588
My payne were quytte me rychely.	RR. 2599
Withoute rest, in payne and woo.	RR. 2642
And waite without in woo and payne.	RR. 2657
Endure the payne ye have seid here?	RR. 2724
In such payne and [in] such brennyng;	RR. 2727
Unto the sore of loves payne;	RR. 2744
In servyse; for payne hem sleeth,	RR. 2751
And lyveth in distresse and in payne,	RR. 2798
The payne of lovers and her rage.	RR. 2816
Ne noon other maner payne.	RR. 2912
In herte I have hadde so gret payne,	RR. 3090
Was left aloone in payne and thought.	RR. 3169
Was yewe to payne and to martire;	RR. 3173
I trowe nevere man wiste of payne,	RR. 3177
Whanne payne he seide I shulde fela.	RR. 3182
A quarter of my woo and payne;	RR. 3184
That hath thee in sich payne sette,	RR. 3246
The payne is hard out of mesure,	RR. 3279
Me were lever dye in the payne,	RR. 3326
He shuld yit rewen on thi payne.	RR. 3460
His payne is harde, ye may see lo,	RR. 3520
And haveth pite upon his payne;	RR. 3574
With al his payne and beynesse,	RR. 3624
Of loves payne hath, soth to sayne,	RR. 3678
Afir the kis in payne and woo,	RR. 3695
Thanne of my payne I gan to lyse,	RR. 3758
I suffre noye and moche payne.	RR. 3772
I trowe my payne shall never lisse.	RR. 4128
That half my payne I can not telle,	RR. 4135
But now, thurgh doublyng of my payne,	RR. 4323
If Jelousie doth thee payne,	RR. 4391
Lovers she putt in full gret payne,	RR. 4444
A payne also it is jolous,	RR. 4733
That may not eende withouten payne.	RR. 4930
Payne and Distresse, Syknesse and Ire	RR. 4997
He shal hym shewe bothe joye and payne,	RR. 5252
He undirfongth a gret payne	RR. 5709
With mychel payne they wyne richesse,	RR. 5783
No man up payne to be dede,	RR. 6617
That of the payne hem wole allege.	RR. 6626
Nor that for payne wole refusen	RR. 7229
Therto ought every wight him payne,	RR. 7510

**Pain—see Penible, Fine-**

**Paindemain**

What was his face as payndemayn,	B.Th. 1915
----------------------------------	------------

**Paigned**

And peyned hire to countrefete cheere Of Court,	A.Prol. 139
And peyned hire to doon al that she myghte,	E.Cl. 976
'To muchel am I peyned for the thynges	I.Pars. 270-5
To syngre, for ech of hem him peyned	BD. 318
And after that he peyned him to glade	TC.2. 1574



**Pained—Continued**

He peyned him with al his fulle myght . . . . . TC.5. 75  
That peyned hem ful many payre . . . . . RR. 107

**Pained see For-peined****Painest**

And peynest thee to preysse his arte, . . . . . HF.2. 119

**Paineth**

She peyneth hire to make good contenance; . . . . . B.ML. 320  
For it peyneth hem ever as though they . . . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
The quayles foo; the merlion that peyneth . . . . . PF. 339  
That peyneth her on ladies for to lye! . . . . . TC.5. 1524  
That peyneth hym to serven me, . . . . . RR. 6014

**Pains**

Encreessen double wise the peynes stronge . . . . . A.Kn. 1338  
Have routhe as wel upon my peynes smerte . . . . . A.Kn. 2392  
Allas the wol allas, the peynes stronge, . . . . . A.Kn. 2771  
the peynes and the tribulaciouns that he . . . . . B.Mel. 2685-90  
That his peynes weren importable; . . . . . B.Mk. 3792  
Swiche peynes that youre herte myghte agryse; . . . . . D.Fri. 1649  
The peynes of thilke cursed hous of helle; . . . . . D.Fri. 1652  
To shewen hym the peynes that ther were, . . . . . D.Sum. 1679  
Feelynge his similitude in peynes smerte, . . . . . F.Sq. 480  
Al warissed of his bittre peynes smerte, . . . . . F.Fkl. 856  
Madame, reweth upon my peynes smerte, . . . . . F.Fkl. 974  
To bryngen hym out of his peynes smerte, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1259  
Of Cristes come, and of his peynes teche; . . . . . G.SN. 343  
on the peynes of helle. Of this matere . . . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
devel, and fro the peynes of helle. . . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
of doome and of the horrible peynes of . . . . . I.Pars. 155-60  
understande these peynes and bithynke hym weel . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30

that . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
he hath deserved thilke peynes for his . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
to know the peynes that been establissed . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
gruccheth agayn the peynes of helle, or . . . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
the peynes of helle, and of the joyes of . . . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
and thereby released us fro the peynes of helle, . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
and amenued the peynes of purgatorie . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
grete peynes agayns this synne in the olde laws. . . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
peynes of helle, but if so be that it be . . . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
of the peynes of helle, that is so cruel . . . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
Or tellen any of my peynes smerte, . . . . . Pity. 13  
But for your bothes peynes I yow preye, . . . . . ABC. 83  
And ther-for, swete, rewe on my peynes smerte . . . . . Comp.L. 125  
of peynes and tormentes, how myghte . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
to determynne of these peynes. But I . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
of peynes, they ne aughten nat, ryght . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10

thilke peynes weren tormentes to hem; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10  
peynes ben rather owed to felonous . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
the peynes ben establisschid than for good folk.' . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5

good folk, and peynes to hadde folk, syn that . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
medes and peynes to the wyllinges of men, that ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.8. 1935-40

And scorned hem that Loves peynes dryen, . . . . . TC.1. 303  
Secret, and in my peynes pacient, . . . . . TC.3. 142  
Thus sondry peynes bringen folk in hevене. . . . . TC.3. 1204  
And shortly so his peines him to-rente, . . . . . TC.4. 341  
T'abregge with thy bittre peines smerte: . . . . . TC.4. 426  
That n'olde han rewed on hir peynes smerte. . . . . TC.4. 1141  
So reweth on mine aspre peynes smerte, . . . . . TC.4. 1501  
The cruel peynes of this woful man, . . . . . TC.4. 1697  
And eft biginne his aspre peynes newe, . . . . . TC.5. 265  
That n'olde han wopen for hir peynes smerte, . . . . . TC.5. 724  
Criseyde, that was in her peynes stronge . . . . . TC.5. 864  
That ye me left in aspre peynes smerte . . . . . TC.5. 1326  
save Me from disease of alle peynes smertel . . . . . TC.5. 1420  
My peynes halve, ne what torment I have, . . . . . Bal.Co. 2  
And deeth also, whan ye my peynes newe, . . . . . Bal.Co. 11  
As you best list, my peynes for to redresse; . . . . . Bal.Ch. 17  
This Narcissus hadde suffred paynes . . . . . RR. 1505  
In love, among thy paynes al, . . . . . RR. 2404  
Myght lyve a monthe such peynes to fele.' . . . . . RR. 2734  
To voide hym of his peynes clene. . . . . RR. 2922  
For peynes gret, disese, and thought, . . . . . RR. 3104  
Which alle hisse peynes myght acove. . . . . RR. 3564  
Of the peynes that I endure, . . . . . RR. 4375

**Painit**

Wel koude he peynen lifly, that it wroghte; . . . . . A.Kn. 2087  
Thus kan I forme, and peynite a creature, . . . . . C.Doc. 12  
Or grave, or peynite; for I dar wel seyn . . . . . C.Doc. 15  
Outher to grave, or peynite, or forge, or bete, . . . . . C.Doc. 17  
To forme and peyniten ethely creatures . . . . . C.Doc. 21  
For, right as she kan peynite a lifie whit, . . . . . C.Doc. 32  
O monstre, that so subtilly kanst peynite . . . . . E.Mch. 2062  
Or elles swiche as men dye or peynite. . . . . F.Fkl. 725  
peyniten it with alle circumstaunces, where . . . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
Thow shalt nat eek peynite . . . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
I wol do peynite with pure golde, . . . . . BD. 259  
Whethir-so men wil portreye or peynite, . . . . . BD. 782  
What sholde I peynite or drawen it on lengthe . . . . . TC.2. 262  
For, if a peyntour wolde peynite a pik . . . . . TC.2. 1041  
Or peyne me my wordes peynite, . . . . . HF.1. 246  
How with his blood hir-selven gan she peynite? . . . . . LGW. 875  
Wel coude he peynite, I undritake, . . . . . RR. 175  
He hidde hem bothe entaile and peynite, . . . . . RR. 609  
To wyndre hir, or to peynite hir ought. . . . . RR. 1020

**Paint see Depaint-, Peinture****Painted**

By ordre weren peynted on the wal, . . . . . A.Kn. 1934  
Al peynted was the wal, in lengthe and brede, . . . . . A.Kn. 1970  
First, on the wal was peynted a forest, . . . . . A.Kn. 1975  
Thus was it peynted, I kan sey you no ferre. . . . . A.Kn. 2060  
Yet peynted was a litel further moor . . . . . A.Kn. 2069  
She peynted hath this noble creature, . . . . . C.Doc. 34  
Who peyntede the leoun? Tel me who. . . . . D.WB. 692  
So peynted he, and kembde at point-devys, . . . . . F.Sq. 560  
And al withoute the mewes is peynted grene, . . . . . F.Sq. 646  
In which were peynted alle thise false fowles, . . . . . F.Sq. 647  
Right for despit, were peynted hem bisyde. . . . . F.Sq. 650  
Which May hadde peynted with his softe shoures . . . . . F.Fkl. 907  
brennyng of wilde fir, and peynted . . . . . I.Pars. 445-50  
Were peynted, bothe text and glose, . . . . . BD. 333  
In hir servyse; and peynted overal . . . . . PF. 284  
Alle these were peynted on that other syde, . . . . . PF. 293  
as the schynnyng peynt is y-painted (that is to sey, . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5  
as the hevene were peynted with diverse ymages . . . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5  
Is al this peynted proces seyde, allas, . . . . . TC.2. 424  
To see hit peynted on the walle. . . . . HF.1. 211  
That peynted was, al endelong, . . . . . HF.3. 368  
Now it is peynted upon every side. . . . . LGW. 1029  
And when thyn olde auncestres peynted be, . . . . . LGW. 2536  
Then pray I God, thow peynted be also, . . . . . LGW. 2538  
And next was peynted Coveitise, . . . . . RR. 181  
Was peynted Envye, that never lough, . . . . . RR. 248  
Sorwe was peynted next Envie . . . . . RR. 301  
Elde was paynted after this, . . . . . RR. 349  
Was peynted Povert al aloon, . . . . . RR. 450  
I-paynted all with amorettes. . . . . RR. 892  
And it was peynted wel and thwyten, . . . . . RR. 933  
Peyntid in the cristall there. . . . . RR. 1600

**Painted see Peint****Painter**

For, if a peyntour wolde peynite a pik . . . . . TC.2. 1041

**Painting**

Ful foule in peynting was that vice, . . . . . RR. 210  
I saugh Envie in that peynting . . . . . RR. 289

**Pair**

A peire of bedes, gauded al with grene, . . . . . A.Prol. 159  
And on hire feet a peire of spores sharpe. . . . . A.Prol. 473  
And somme woln have a peire plates large; . . . . . A.Kn. 2121  
That fairer koude caste a peire of dys . . . . . A.Co. 4386  
Sente him a peire of dees of gold, in scorn, . . . . . C.Pard. 623  
After the beere, me thoughte he hadde a peire Oflegges . . . . . D.WB. 597  
A peyre of tables al of yvory, . . . . . D.Sum. 1741  
a peire of longe toonges of long rancour; . . . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
Our hertes wem so even a payre . . . . . BD. 1288  
of doves . . . . . PF. 238  
'There been mo sterres, god wot, than a payre!' . . . . . PF. 595  
in manere of a peire tables to receyve . . . . . Astr. 371-6  
That it hath hewen an hundred payre, . . . . . RR. 66  
That peyned hem ful many payre . . . . . RR. 107  
Of gloves white she had a peire. . . . . RR. 572  
And othere trees full many a payre— . . . . . RR. 1386  
And it hath leves wel foure peire, . . . . . RR. 1698  
Loke at the leest thou have a peire, . . . . . RR. 2266  
A peire of bedis eke she bere . . . . . RR. 7370

**Paisible see Peaceable****Paleis**

The riche array of Theseus paleys, . . . . . A.Kn. 2199  
And to the paleys rood ther many a route . . . . . A.Kn. 2494  
The paleys ful of peples up and down,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2513  
Heeld yet the chambre of his paleys riche, . . . . . A.Kn. 2525  
Honoured, were into the paleys fet. . . . . A.Kn. 2527  
With herte soor, to Theseus paleys. . . . . A.Kn. 2695  
Noght fer fro thilke paleys honourable . . . . . E.Cl. 197  
And al the paleys put was in array, . . . . . E.Cl. 262  
And to his paleys, he lenger lette, . . . . . E.Cl. 389  
That I smokles out of youre paleys wente. . . . . E.Cl. 875  
Al ful of joye and blisse is the paleys, . . . . . E.Mch. 1712  
And to his paleys hoom he hath hire lad. . . . . E.Mch. 2415  
With diadem, ful heighe in his paleys, . . . . . F.Sq. 60  
So bring us to that palais that is bilt . . . . . ABC. 183  
Into hir nexte paleys, and abyde, . . . . . Mars. 54  
In chambre amyd the paleys, prively, . . . . . Mars. 79  
Within the paleys gates, sturdily, . . . . . Mars. 82  
That in the paleys of thy disturbaunce . . . . . Mars. 107  
Fro Venus valance, myghte his paleys se, . . . . . Mars. 145  
whiche Paulyn the howndes of the paleys . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
He streight anon unto the paleys torneth, . . . . . TC.1. 324  
Unto his neeces paleys ther biside— . . . . . TC.2. 78  
With-in the paleis gardin, by a walle, . . . . . TC.2. 508  
For thorough this strette he mot to paleys ride; . . . . . TC.2. 616  
Of Troilus, that is to paleis riden . . . . . TC.2. 933  
On morwe, and to his neeces paleis sterte, . . . . . TC.2. 1094  
To paleis-ward; and Pandar him espide, . . . . . TC.2. 1262  
And Troilus to paleis wente blive, . . . . . TC.2. 1537  
And Troilus unto his paleys ferde . . . . . TC.3. 1529  
Retorned to his real paleys sone, . . . . . TC.3. 1534  
And thorough his paleys with a swollen herte . . . . . TC.5. 201  
Whan they unto the paleis were y-comen . . . . . TC.5. 512  
'As go we sen the paleis of Criseyde: . . . . . TC.5. 523  
So lat us sen her paleis at the leste!' . . . . . TC.5. 525  
Than seide he thus: 'O paleis desolat, . . . . . TC.5. 540  
O paleis empty and disconsolat, . . . . . TC.5. 542  
O paleis, whilom day that now art night, . . . . . TC.5. 544  
'O paleis, whilom crowne of houses alle, . . . . . TC.5. 547

**Pale—Continued**

Hir paleys stant, as I shal seye	HF.2. 205
Up to the paleys, anon-right	HF.2. 567
And gan forth to the paleys goon.	HF.2. 582
That al the paleys-walles ronge!	HF.3. 308
And to hire royall paleys she hire spedde,	LGW. 1096
Towards Athens to his paleys large.	LGW. 2406
And this was in the paleys of Egiste,	LGW. 2618
Out of my paleys or that thou be dede,	LGW. 2644
Yit were no paleis chaumbres, ne non halles;	Form.A. 41
Ben of hir paleys senatours;	RR. 4999
Myn bighe paleys do I founde,	RR. 6828
My paleis and myn hous make I	RR. 7003

**Palamon**

And that oother knyght highte Arcite	A.Kn. 1014
This Palamon and his felawe Palamon	A.Kn. 1031
And Palamon, this woful prisoner.	A.Kn. 1063
This sorwful prisoner, this Palamon,	A.Kn. 1070
This Palamon answerde, and seyde agayn,	A.Kn. 1092
That if that Palamon was wounded sore,	A.Kn. 1115
This Palamon, whan he tho wordes herde,	A.Kn. 1123
This Palamon gan knytte his browes tweye,	A.Kn. 1128
O deere cosyn Palamon,' quod he,	A.Kn. 1234
Upon that oother syde, Palamon,	A.Kn. 1275
Now wol I stynte of Palamon a lite	A.Kn. 1334
For shortly for to seyn this Palamon	A.Kn. 1341
Who hath the worse, Arcite or Palamon?	A.Kn. 1348
And speke I wole of Palamon a lite.	A.Kn. 1450
Thise seven yer hath seten Palamon.	A.Kn. 1452
But Palamon? that love destreyneth so	A.Kn. 1455
That soone after the mydnyght, Palamon,	A.Kn. 1467
With dredeful foot, thanne stalketh Palamon.	A.Kn. 1479
Ther as by aventure this Palamon	A.Kn. 1516
Save only me, and wretched Palamon,	A.Kn. 1561
This Palamon, that thoughte that thurgh his herte	A.Kn. 1574
For I am Palamon, thy mortal foo,	A.Kn. 1590
This Palamon answerde, 'I graunte it thee.'	A.Kn. 1620
Wel fynden that Arcite and Palamon!	A.Kn. 1627
This Arcite and this Palamon ben met.	A.Kn. 1636
Thou myghtest wene that this Palamon,	A.Kn. 1655
He was war of Arcite and Palamon,	A.Kn. 1698
This Palamon answerde hastily	A.Kn. 1714
That I am thikke woful Palamon,	A.Kn. 1734
'Lo heere this Arcite, and this Palamon,	A.Kn. 1791
Who looketh lightly now but Palamon?	A.Kn. 1870
And speke of Palamon and of Arcite.	A.Kn. 2094
And right so ferden they with Palamon.	A.Kn. 2117
Ther maistow seen comynge with Palamon	A.Kn. 2128
Whan Palamon the lark herde syng,	A.Kn. 2210
Yet song the lark, and Palamon also.	A.Kn. 2212
Whan the orison was doon of Palamon,	A.Kn. 2261
The thirde houre in-equal that Palamon	A.Kn. 2271
And Palamon, that hath swich love to me,	A.Kn. 2314
That Palamon, that is thyn owene knyght,	A.Kn. 2471
And in that selve moment Palamon	A.Kn. 2584
For jelous herte upon this Palamon;	A.Kn. 2629
As Palamon, to slean his foo Arcite.	A.Kn. 2633
This Palamon, as he faught with Arcite,	A.Kn. 2639
And in the rescus of this Palamon	A.Kn. 2643
So hitte him Palamon, er he were take;	A.Kn. 2647
Who sorweth now but woful Palamon,	A.Kn. 2652
But speke of Palamon and of Arcyte.	A.Kn. 2742
And Palamon, that was his cosyn deere.	A.Kn. 2763
'I have heer with my cosyn Palamon	A.Kn. 2783
So worthy to ben loved as Palamon,	A.Kn. 2794
Forget nat Palamon, the gentil man,'—	A.Kn. 2797
Shrighte Emelye, and howleth Palamon,	A.Kn. 2817
That ther as first Arcite and Palamon	A.Kn. 2858
Tho cam this woful Theban Palamon,	A.Kn. 2882
Eek Palamon, with ful greet compaignye,	A.Kn. 2909
Leet senden after gentil Palamon,	A.Kn. 2976
That gentil Palamon, thyn owene knyght,	A.Kn. 3077
Thanne seyde he thus to Palamon ful right:	A.Kn. 3090
Hath Palamon y-wedded Emelye,	A.Kn. 3098
For now is Palamon in alle wele,	A.Kn. 3101
Thus endeth Palamon and Emelye;	A.Kn. 3107
And al the Love of Palamon and Arcite	LGW. 420

**Palasyns**

These grete ladyes palasyns,	RR. 6862
------------------------------	----------

**Palathia see Palatie**

**Palatie**

Somtyme with the lord of Palatie	A.Prol. 65
----------------------------------	------------

**Pale**

He was nat pale, as a fornyed goost:	A.Prol. 205
That art so pale and deedly on to see?	A.Kn. 1082
His hewe falow, and pale as ashen colde,	A.Kn. 1364
As he were wood, with face deed and pale,	A.Kn. 1578
The pykepurs, and eke the pale drede;	A.Kn. 1998
Til that the pale Saturnus the colde,	A.Kn. 2443
The Millere, that for-dronken was al pale,	A.Mil. 3120
That yet aswowne lay, bothe pale and wan,	A.Mil. 3828
Ful pale he was for-dronken, and nat reed,	A.Rv. 4150
Ful pale arist, and dresseth hire to wende,	B.ML. 265
Have ye nat seyn som tyne a pale face	B.ML. 645
And Custance, with a deedly pale face,	B.ML. 822
But, deere nece, why be ye so pale?	B.Sh. 1296
With face pale of drede and blyth thought,	B.Pri. 1779
With a ful pitous face, pale of hewe;	B.NP. 4213
For which ful pale and welked is my face.	C.Pard. 738
For which she looked with ful pale face.	E.Cl. 340

**Pale—Continued**

Where as he shoon ful pale, I dar wel seyn.	F.Fkl. 1249
With face pale and with ful sorwful cheere,	F.Fkl. 1353
This Cook, that was ful pale and no thyng reed,	H.Mcp. 20
For, in good feith, thy visage is ful pale,	H.Mcp. 30
Now listow deed, with face pale of hewe,	H.Mcp. 276
That lyeth ful pale and no-tyng rody.	BD. 143
Ful pitous, pale, and no-tyng reed	BD. 470
And pale, for ther no blood was sene	BD. 497
For ferde, and myn hewe al pale,	BD. 1213
Ful ofte I wex bothe pale and reed;	BD. 1214
With face deed, betwyxe pale and grene,	Anel. 353
With face pale, up-on an hille of sond;	PF. 243
the moone pale with hir derke hornes aprocheth	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
ayen hir used cours, and is pale by the	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
rysen, the day-sterre waxeth pale, and	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
waxen pale and infect by boundes of the derk	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
That men hem wryen with asshen pale and dede,"	TC.2. 539
But though that he for wo was pale and wan,	TC.2. 551
Now pale, unto Criseyde, his lady dere,	TC.3. 95
The bente mone with her hornes pale,	TC.3. 624
Ful lik a ded image pale and wan;	TC.4. 235
This Pandarus, ful ded and pale of hewe,	TC.4. 379
Her hewe, whilom bright that tho was pale,	TC.4. 747
And thus she li'ith with hewe pale and grene,	TC.4. 1154
With face pale, and unto Diomede	TC.5. 86
Swich wo for me? O pitous, pale, and grene	TC.5. 243
Although ful pal y-woxen was the mone,	TC.5. 275
For-which with chaunged dedlich pale face,	TC.5. 536
To ben defet and pale, and waxen lesse	TC.5. 618
Ful pale y-waxen was her brighte face,	TC.5. 708
So was he lene, and therto pale and wan	TC.5. 1221
That werest on thy hose a pale,	HF.3. 750
And pale he wex, therwith his heer aroos,	LGW. 831
And pale as boxe she wax, and in a throwe	LGW. 866
And quoke for fere, pale and pitously,	LGW. 2317
Nought half so pale was Avarice,	RR. 306
Ful fade, pale, and megre also.	RR. 311
With pale visage and pitous,	RR. 420
Of colour pale and deed was she.	RR. 441
A-swoone I fell bothe deed and pale,	RR. 1804
But word and witte with chere full pale	RR. 2529
Under her clothes pale and lene.	RR. 2684
And while I stode thus derk and pale,	RR. 3217
It makith thee bothe pale and lene;	RR. 5104
With sleigh and pale faces lene,	RR. 7255
But pale of face somtyme was she;	RR. 7388
And pale through hypocrysie,	RR. 7394
But only deed and pale y-wis,	RR. 7396

**Palestral**

And of the feste and playes palestral	TC.5. 304
---------------------------------------	-----------

**Paleth**

the sterre, y-dymmed, paleth hir white cheeres	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
--	------------------

**Palfrey**

His palfrey was as broun as is a berye.	A.Prol. 207
Allas, our wardeyn has his palfrey lorn!	A.Rv. 4075
Ne large palfrey, esy for the nones,	LGW. 1116
Upon a thikke palfrey, paper white,	LGW. 1198

**Palfreys**

Of lordes, upon steedes and palfreys.	A.Kn. 2495
---------------------------------------	------------

**Palling**

the . . . palyng, wyndynge or bendynge, and	I.Pars. 415-20
---	----------------

**Palinurus**

How he ther fond Palinurus,	HF.1. 443
-----------------------------	-----------

**Palle**

enclosed in swiche a paleys whider as that chaterynge	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
or	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
is contened in-with the palays and the	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
of the paly chynynge [and] open.	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
by strengthe of thi palays, schalt leden a cler age,	

**Palladion**

They hadde a relik, heet Palladion,	TC.1. 153
To herknen of Palladion servise;	TC.1. 164

**Palladiums**

Palladiones feste for to holde.	TC.1. 161
---------------------------------	-----------

**Pallas**

Though she were wise as Pallas, dar I seyn;	C.Doc. 49
With thy Bellona, Pallas, ful of grace!	Anel. 5
Right for this fyn? O Lady myn, Pallas,	TC.2. 425
For which Pallas was with Aglauros wroth,	TC.3. 730
My sheld to Pallas yif, that shinet clere.	TC.5. 308
And other love, as help me now Pallas,	TC.5. 977
As help me Pallas with her heres clere,	TC.5. 999

**Palled**

So unwelody was this sory, palled goost.	H.Mcp. 55
--	-----------

**Pallet**

And on a pallet al that gladd night	TC.3. 229
-------------------------------------	-----------

**Palm**

And bothe with the palm of martirdom	G.SN. 240
'The palm of martirdom for to receyve	G.SN. 274
The victor palm, the laurer to devyne.	PF. 182

**Palmeres**

And palmeres for to seken straunge strondes,	A.Prol. 13
--	------------

**Palms**

Therwith his pous and paumes of his hondes	TC.3. 1114
--	------------

**Palmyra**

Cenobia, of Palymerie queene,—	B.Mk. 3437
--------------------------------	------------



<b>Falpalbe</b>		
So palpable they shulden be. . . . .	HF.2. 361	
<b>Falsy</b>		
hole . . . it koude make Of palasie, and [of] tothe ake.	RR. 1098	
<b>Fampered</b> <i>see</i> <b>For-pampered</b>		
<b>Pamphilus</b>		
therefor seith Pamphilus, "If a netherdes doghter," seith	B.Mel. 2745-50	
And this Pamphilus seith also, "If thow seith this Pamphilus moreover, that they	B.Mel. 2745-50	
Than ever dide Pamphilus for Galathee. . . . .	B.Mel. 2750-5 F.Fil. 1110	
<b>Pan</b>		
Love is a gretter lawe, by my pan, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1165	
With hire he yaf ful many a panne of bras . . . . .	A.Rv. 3944	
Though he were shorn ful hye upon his pan, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3142	
As I wol bere away thy newe panne . . . . .	D.Fri. 1614	
Yeve I thy body and my panne also! . . . . .	D.Fri. 1623	
And panne and al, but he wol hym repentel! . . . . .	D.Fri. 1629	
Thy body and this panne been myne by right; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1635	
And bryngeth eek with yow a bolle or a panne . . . . .	G.CY. 1210	
And in the panne putte it at the laste, . . . . .	G.CY. 1315	
Thogh Pan, that men clepe god of kynde, . . . . .	BD. 511	
<b>Panade</b>		
And by his belt he bear a long panade, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3929	
With panade, or with knyf, or boidekyn; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3960	
<b>Panago</b> <i>see</i> <b>Panik</b>		
<b>Pandar</b>		
A frend of his, that called was Pandare, . . . . .	TC.1. 548	
This Pandar that night malt for wo and routhie . . . . .	TC.1. 582	
Wostow not wel that it am I, Pandare? . . . . .	TC.1. 588	
'Suffiseth this, my ful frend Pandare, . . . . .	TC.1. 610	
'Ye, Troilus, now herke, quod Pandare, . . . . .	TC.1. 624	
'Now,' quod Pandare, 'herketh, it was thus,— . . . . .	TC.1. 658	
And with that Pandar of his wordes stente; . . . . .	TC.1. 736	
To whom Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee like, . . . . .	TC.1. 829	
'A ha!' quod Pandar, 'here biginneth gamel' . . . . .	TC.1. 868	
And whan that Pandar herde her name newene, . . . . .	TC.1. 876	
'Thou seyst wel,' quod Pandare, 'and now I hope . . . . .	TC.1. 939	
Whan Troilus had herd Pandare, assented . . . . .	TC.1. 1009	
Of thee, Pandare, I may som thank deservel . . . . .	TC.1. 1015	
'But herke, Pandar, oo word; for I n'olde . . . . .	TC.1. 1030	
Tho lough this Pandar, and anon answerde, . . . . .	TC.1. 1037	
And Pandar in his armes hente faste, . . . . .	TC.1. 1045	
Al this tho Pandar in his herte thoughte, . . . . .	TC.1. 1070	
Pandare a-bedde, half in a slomberinge, . . . . .	TC.2. 67	
'I grante wel,' quod Pandar, 'by my trouthe! . . . . .	TC.2. 490	
And to Pandare he held up bothe his hondes, . . . . .	TC.2. 974	
To that Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee leest, . . . . .	TC.2. 1051	
This Pandar up therwith, and that be-time . . . . .	TC.2. 1093	
'Nay, nece,' quod Pandare, 'sey not sol . . . . .	TC.2. 1207	
She shette it, and to Pandar in gan gon . . . . .	TC.2. 1226	
To paleis-ward; and Pandar him espi'de, . . . . .	TC.2. 1252	
And bekked on Pandare, and forth he paste. . . . .	TC.2. 1260	
Pandare, which that stood her faste by, . . . . .	TC.2. 1275	
'Wel,' quod Pandare, 'as I have told you thrye, . . . . .	TC.2. 1285	
That by Pandare he somwhat wrot or seyde; . . . . .	TC.2. 1344	
But to Pandare alway was his recours; . . . . .	TC.2. 1352	
Pandare gan him thanke, and to him seyde, . . . . .	TC.2. 1415	
'Nay,' quod Pandare, 'it shal no-thing be so; . . . . .	TC.2. 1479	
Whan this was don, this Pandar up anon, . . . . .	TC.2. 1492	
That ye han herd Pandare or this devise. . . . .	TC.2. 1547	
But God and Pandar wiste al what this mente. . . . .	TC.2. 1561	
For love of God—and so doth Pandar eke— . . . . .	TC.2. 1676	
Receiveth wrong, as wot wel here Pandare, . . . . .	TC.2. 1679	
'Sir,' quod Criseyde, 'it is Pandare and I.' . . . .	TC.3. 68	
And Pandar wep as he to water wolde, . . . . .	TC.3. 115	
That Pandar, which that alway dide his might . . . . .	TC.3. 512	
But Pandar up, and (shortly for to seyne) . . . . .	TC.3. 548	
Unwist of every wight but of Pandare? . . . . .	TC.3. 603	
At which Pandare tho lough, and seide thenne, . . . . .	TC.3. 629	
But al was hyst, for Pandar up as faste, . . . . .	TC.3. 1094	
That stiketh in his herte,' quod Pandare, . . . . .	TC.3. 1105	
Pandare, a-morwe which that comen was . . . . .	TC.3. 1555	
For, wistestow myn herte wel, Pandare, . . . . .	TC.3. 1644	
Pandare answerde, and seide thus, that 'he . . . . .	TC.3. 1656	
Pandare, which that at the parlement . . . . .	TC.4. 344	
And Pandar, that ful tendrelliche wepte, . . . . .	TC.4. 353	
His frend Pandare y-comen him to see, . . . . .	TC.4. 366	
For-which this sorful Pandar, of pite, . . . . .	TC.4. 368	
'Lo, Pandar, I am ded, withoute more! . . . . .	TC.4. 376	
O leve Pandar, in conclusioun, . . . . .	TC.4. 452	
Netle in, dokke out, now this, now that, Pandare, . . . . .	TC.4. 461	
And hope is lasse and lasse alway, Pandare; . . . . .	TC.4. 578	
Pandare answerde, 'Frend, thou mayst for me . . . . .	TC.4. 582	
Pandare answerde, 'Of that be as may! . . . . .	TC.4. 638	
'Wher-of artow,' quod Pandar, 'than amayed, . . . . .	TC.4. 641	
Pandare,—which that sent fro Troilus . . . . .	TC.4. 806	
For which this Pandar is so wo-bigon . . . . .	TC.4. 822	
'Myn em, Pandare, of joyes mo than two . . . . .	TC.4. 828	
For which Pandare mighte not restreynen . . . . .	TC.4. 872	
Com Pandar in, and seide as ye may here. . . . .	TC.4. 1085	
Whan Troilus hath sent after Pandare, . . . . .	TC.5. 280	
This Pandar,—that of al the day bifore . . . . .	TC.5. 281	
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Troilus, . . . . .	TC.5. 323	
Pandare answerde, 'Be we comen hider . . . . .	TC.5. 484	
'Ye, haselwode!' thoughte this Pandare, . . . . .	TC.5. 505	
And to Pandare, his owne brother dere, . . . . .	TC.5. 521	
Whan Troilus his Pandar after sente, . . . . .	TC.5. 1111	
Aboute naught this Troilus and Pandare! . . . . .	TC.5. 1120	

<b>Pandar—Continued</b>		
Pandare answerde, 'It may wel be, certein; . . . . .	TC.5. 1128	
'By God, I wot her mening now, Pandare! . . . . .	TC.5. 1147	
Pandare answerde, 'Nay, so mote I theel! . . . . .	TC.5. 1160	
Pandare answerde, 'It may be, wel y-nough! . . . . .	TC.5. 1170	
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Allas the while . . . . .	TC.5. 1275	
'O Pandar, that in dremes for to triste . . . . .	TC.5. 1709	
<b>Pandares</b>		
And to Pandares vois he lente his ere, . . . . .	TC.1. 725	
To pressen on, as by Pandares lore, . . . . .	TC.2. 1341	
And to Pandares reed gan al assente, . . . . .	TC.2. 1539	
<b>Pandarus</b>		
Hid this fro me? thou fool!' quod Pandarus. . . . .	TC.1. 618	
Was Pandarus, lest that in frenesye . . . . .	TC.1. 727	
'Nol' quod tho Pandarus. 'Therefore I seye, . . . . .	TC.1. 761	
'What! not as bisily,' quod Pandarus, . . . . .	TC.1. 771	
Quod Pandarus, 'Allas! what may this be, . . . . .	TC.1. 778	
And how that soth him seyde Pandarus, . . . . .	TC.1. 822	
Quod Pandarus, 'Than blamestow Fortune . . . . .	TC.1. 841	
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou hast a ful gret care . . . . .	TC.1. 1023	
'Now, Pandarus, I can no more seye . . . . .	TC.1. 1051	
This Pandarus, tho desirous to serve . . . . .	TC.1. 1058	
That Pandarus, for al his wise speche, . . . . .	TC.2. 57	
Quod Pandarus, 'Madame, God you see, . . . . .	TC.2. 85	
If God wile, al this yer!' quod Pandarus; . . . . .	TC.2. 93	
Quod Pandarus, 'Al this knowe I my-selve, . . . . .	TC.2. 106	
'As evere thrive I,' quod this Pandarus, . . . . .	TC.2. 120	
'Ful wel, I thanke it God,' quod Pandarus, . . . . .	TC.2. 155	
'In good feith, that is soth,' quod Pandarus; . . . . .	TC.2. 169	
'Ye seye right soth, y-wis!' quod Pandarus, . . . . .	TC.2. 190	
And with that word tho Pandarus, as blive, . . . . .	TC.2. 208	
Quod Pandarus, 'Now is it time I wende! . . . . .	TC.2. 220	
And Pandarus to coughe gan a lite, . . . . .	TC.2. 254	
'Al may it be no bet?' quod Pandarus; . . . . .	TC.2. 429	
Tho Pandarus a litel gan to smile, . . . . .	TC.2. 505	
For Pandarus, and sougthen him so faste, . . . . .	TC.2. 937	
This Pandarus com leping in at ones, . . . . .	TC.2. 939	
Quod Pandarus, 'Be stille, and lat me slepe, . . . . .	TC.2. 953	
Quod Pandarus, 'For every thing hath time: . . . . .	TC.2. 989	
'Allas! my dere brother Pandarus, . . . . .	TC.2. 1046	
Quod Pandarus, 'Loke alway that ye finde . . . . .	TC.2. 1109	
This Pandarus gan on her for to stare, . . . . .	TC.2. 1142	
But Pandarus, that in a study stood, . . . . .	TC.2. 1180	
And after noon ful sleighly Pandarus . . . . .	TC.2. 1185	
Whan Pandarus saw time unto his tale, . . . . .	TC.2. 1193	
But Pandarus thoughte, 'It shal not be so; . . . . .	TC.2. 1296	
But Pandarus, right at his in-cominge, . . . . .	TC.2. 1308	
Quod Pandarus, 'thou shalt arise and see . . . . .	TC.2. 1313	
And Pandarus gan him the lettre take, . . . . .	TC.2. 1318	
That, what for hope and Pandarus' biheste, . . . . .	TC.2. 1329	
And Pandarus, that say his wode peyne, . . . . .	TC.2. 1355	
Quod Pandarus, 'Or houres twyes twelve, . . . . .	TC.2. 1399	
Quod Pandarus, 'I preye you that ye be . . . . .	TC.2. 1406	
Quod Pandarus, 'If ye my lord so dere . . . . .	TC.2. 1431	
'Sire, al this shal be don!' quod Pandarus; . . . . .	TC.2. 1459	
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou shalt the better peyne, . . . . .	TC.2. 1531	
And Pandarus, of that they wolde afferme, . . . . .	TC.2. 1588	
But Pandarus brak al this speche anon, . . . . .	TC.2. 1600	
To Pandarus, 'for thou canst best it telle,— . . . . .	TC.2. 1612	
Spak than Eleyne and seide, 'Pandarus, . . . . .	TC.2. 1625	
And Pandarus withouten rekeninge . . . . .	TC.2. 1640	
This Pandarus gan newe his tonge affile, . . . . .	TC.2. 1681	
Quod Pandarus, 'And it your wille be, . . . . .	TC.2. 1688	
To Pandarus, that gan ful faste pryde . . . . .	TC.2. 1710	
Al innocent of Pandarus' entente, . . . . .	TC.2. 1723	
And Pandarus in earnestful manere . . . . .	TC.2. 1727	
And Pandarus, that ledde her by the lappe, . . . . .	TC.3. 59	
Quod Pandarus, 'Lo, here an hard requeste, . . . . .	TC.3. 148	
Fil Pandarus on knees, and up his yen . . . . .	TC.3. 183	
Quod Pandarus, 'It time is that we wende: . . . . .	TC.3. 208	
And Pandarus, as faste as he may drive, . . . . .	TC.3. 227	
This Pandarus withouten any lette . . . . .	TC.3. 235	
Hering th'effect of Pandarus' beheste? . . . . .	TC.3. 346	
And gan his look on Pandarus up-caste . . . . .	TC.3. 358	
And Pandarus, to quike alwey this fir, . . . . .	TC.3. 484	
But Pandarus, if goodly had he might, . . . . .	TC.3. 654	
Tho Pandarus, her em, right as him oughte, . . . . .	TC.3. 680	
But Pandarus, that ful coude ech a del . . . . .	TC.3. 694	
Quod Pandarus, 'Ne dred thee nevere a del, . . . . .	TC.3. 708	
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou wrecched mouses herel! . . . . .	TC.3. 736	
And Pandarus, with a ful sobre chere, . . . . .	TC.3. 747	
Quod Pandarus, 'that ye swich folly wroughtel . . . . .	TC.3. 762	
'Quod Pandarus, 'Thus fallen is this cas—' . . . . .	TC.3. 841	
Quod Pandarus, 'Ye, nece, wol ye here? . . . . .	TC.3. 932	
But Pandarus, that so wel coude fele . . . . .	TC.3. 960	
Quod Pandarus, 'Now wol ye wel biginne! . . . . .	TC.3. 974	
'O Pandarus,' thoughte he, 'allas, thy wile . . . . .	TC.3. 1077	
Quod Pandarus, 'For aught I can espyen, . . . . .	TC.3. 1135	
And Pandarus, with a ful good entente, . . . . .	TC.3. 1188	
And Pandarus under for to pryte, . . . . .	TC.3. 1571	
And Pandarus hath hoodly his entente. . . . .	TC.3. 1582	
And prively sente after Pandarus . . . . .	TC.3. 1585	
To Pandarus on knowes il adoun; . . . . .	TC.3. 1592	
And Pandarus ful sobrelliche him herde . . . . .	TC.3. 1616	
And for to preisen unto Pandarus . . . . .	TC.3. 1662	
And Pandarus to thanke and maken chere. . . . .	TC.3. 1664	
In joye and seurte Pandarus hem two . . . . .	TC.3. 1678	
This Pandarus, and into gardin lede, . . . . .	TC.3. 1738	
This Pandarus, ful ded and pale of hewe, . . . . .	TC.4. 379	
What! Pandarus, sin I have her bihight, . . . . .	TC.4. 445	

# **Pandarus—Continued**

'Thou farest ek by me, thou Pandarus,	TC.4. 463
'Nay, Pandarus, naught worth is al thy red;	TC.4. 498
And Pandarus can holde his tonge stille,	TC.4. 521
Quod Pandarus, 'what thenktest to do?	TC.4. 849
Quod Pandarus, 'Allas! woe ye do,	TC.4. 913
Go'th Pandarus, and Troilus he soughte,	TC.4. 946
'O mighty God,' quod Pandarus, 'in trone!	TC.4. 1086
'My Pandarus,' quod Troilus, 'the sorwe	TC.5. 295
'By God, my conseil is,' quod Pandarus,	TC.5. 430
And seide, 'Leve brother Pandarus,	TC.5. 477
Thus Pandarus with alle peyne and wo	TC.5. 498
Ther-with he caste on Pandarus his ye,	TC.5. 554
Ay as he rod, to Pandarus he tolde	TC.5. 557
And ay biside him was this Pandarus,	TC.5. 682
To Pandarus this Troilus the seyde,	TC.5. 1121
And Pandarus, now wiltow trowen me?	TC.5. 1157
And loude he cri'de on Pandarus, and seyde,	TC.5. 1244
'O Pandarus, now knowe I erop and rotel	TC.5. 1245
And al this thing to Pandarus he tolde.	TC.5. 1253
'What shal I don, my Pandarus? Allas!	TC.5. 1268
'Now seystow wisly!' quod this Pandarus.	TC.5. 1291
For Pandarus; and al this newe chaunce.	TC.5. 1668
This Pandarus; that alle these thinges herde,	TC.5. 1723
<b>Pandion</b>	
Thys olde Pandion, thys kynge, gan wepe	LGW. 2279
Til at the laste Pandion thus seyde:	LGW. 2295
<b>Pandions</b>	
King Pandynes faire doghter dere,	LGW. 2247
<b>Panik</b>	
That thikke tyme of Panik was countesse,	E.Cl. 590
To the erl of Fanyk, which that hadde tho	E.Cl. 764
Fro Boloigne is this erl of Fanyk come,	E.Cl. 939
<b>Pannage</b>	
They eten mast, hawes, and swych pounage,	Form.A. 7
<b>Pannier</b>	
I counte nat a panyer ful of herbes	E.Mch. 1568
<b>Panners</b>	
Or maken of these panyers,	HF.3. 849
<b>Panes</b>	
And in the pannes botme he hath it laft,	G.CY. 1321
<b>Panter</b>	
That of the panter and the nette ben escaped,	LGW. 131
<b>Panters</b>	
Ryght forto cacche in his panter	RR. 1621
<b>Papae</b>	
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Frosa 2	Bo.4. p.2. 1175-80
<b>Papelaj</b> <i>see</i> Popinjay	
<b>Papelard</b>	
That papelard that hym yeldith so,	RR. 7281
<b>Papelardie</b>	
Under a cope of papelardie.	RR. 6796
<b>Paper</b>	
Upon a day, when he his papir soghte,	A.Co. 4404
And salt y-put in, and also paper,	G.CY. 762
and castelwed with papir, and semblable	I.Pars. 445-50
'Your letres ful, the papir al y-pleynted,	TC.5. 1597
Upon a thikke palfrey, paper white,	LGW. 1198
Be it in papir or perchemyne,	RR. 6584
<b>Papinian</b>	
Papynian, his famylier, whiche Papynian	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
<b>Par</b>	
For <i>par amour</i> I loved hire first er thow.	A.Kn. 1155
To siten in the roof, <i>par compaignye</i> .	A.Mil. 3839
The wenche rowteth eek, <i>par compaignye</i> .	A.Rv. 4167
And if that he noight may, <i>par aventure</i> ,	B.Sh. 1205
And yet I hope, <i>par ma foy</i> ,	B.Th. 2010
Now holde youre mouth, <i>par charitee</i> ,	B.Th. 2081
And when he cam, hym happede <i>par chaunce</i>	C.Pard. 606
And with that word it happed hym, <i>par cas</i> ,	C.Pard. 685
And so <i>par consequens</i> in ech degree	D.Sum. 2192
thou est and west and south, and <i>par consequens</i> ,	Astr. 350-8
And yit I can it all by <i>par cuer</i> ,	RR. 4796 em
<b>Par</b> <i>see</i> <b>Paramour(s)</b> , <b>Parcas</b> , <b>Pardee</b> , <b>Fardieux</b> , <b>Farfay</b> , <b>Peradventure</b> , <b>Perchance</b>	
<b>Parables</b>	
That ye may likne youre parables unto,	D.WB. 369
And eek the Parables of Salomon,	D.WB. 679
In his Parablis us wrote,	RR. 6530
<b>Paradies</b>	
In prison? certes nay, but in paradys!	A.Kn. 1237
seintes that been in paradys han had in tribulacions	
that	B.Mel. 2695-700
And welte al paradys sayvynge o tree.	B.Mk. 3200
And made Adam fro Paradys to go,	B.NP. 4448
Fro Paradys, to labour and to wo	C.Pard. 506
He was in Paradys, and when that he	C.Pard. 509
Fro Paradys first, if I shal nat lye,	D.Sum. 1915
And chasat was man in Paradys certeyn.	D.Sum. 1917
That in this world it is a paradys;	E.Mch. 1265
His Paradys terrestre, and his disport;	E.Mch. 1332
His freshe May, his paradys, his make.	E.Mch. 1822
Or whether hire thoughte it paradys or halle;	E.Mch. 1964
But if it were the verray Paradys.	F.Fkl. 912
'Fro paradys to yow have I hem broght,	G.SN. 227
in Paradys and no thyng ne hadden	I.Pars. 325-30
tree in Paradys?' The woman answerde,	I.Pars. 325-30
'of the trees in Paradys we feden us, but soothly, of	I.Pars. 325-30
in the myddel of Paradys God forbad us for to ete, and	I.Pars. 325-30

# **Paradise—Continued**

been with me in paradys.' Certes, ther	I.Pars. 700-5
was makid of God hymself in paradys,	I.Pars. 840-5
God made mariage in paradys, in the estat of	I.Pars. 880-5
God makid it, as I have seyd, in paradys,	I.Pars. 915-20
was in his right poynt in paradys, and it	I.Pars. 920-5
Of paradys, thou me wise and counsaile	ABC. 155
Her face, lik of Paradis th' image,	TC.4. 864
That Paradys stood formed in her yen;	TC.5. 817
Helle and erthe, and paradys;	HF.2. 410
To Paradys, with al thisse compaignie;	LGW. 564
This Eneas is comen to Paradys	LGW. 1103
Of Paradys, that blisful place,	RR. 443
Have ben in Paradys ertly;	RR. 648
Ther is no place in Paradys	RR. 652
For ther nye so good paradys	RR. 1325
Gyngevre, and greyn de Paradys,	RR. 1369 em
I trowe were maad in Paradys;	RR. 3206
Fro helle unto paradys.	RR. 3622
From paradys, and wel the more	RR. 4137
And a sorowfull paradys;	RR. 4744
To paradys the sonner go	RR. 5644
<b>Parage</b>	
And if she be riche and of heigh parage,	D.WB. 250
For which we clayme to been of heigh parage,—	D.WB. 1120
Ne soon so high is of parage,	RR. 4759
<b>Paraments</b>	
Lordes in paraments on hir courseries;	A.Kn. 2501
Til he cam to his chambre of paraments;	F.Sq. 269
To daunsyng chambres, ful of paraments,	LGW. 1106
<b>Paramour</b>	
He was as ful of love and paramour	A.Co. 4372
That haunteth dys, riot, or paramour,	A.Co. 4392
They moorne for hym, <i>paramour</i> ,	B.Th. 1933
For <i>paramour</i> and jolitee	B.Th. 2033
This is to seyn, he hadde a paramour;	D.WB. 454
Or an avowtier, or a paramour;	D.Fri. 1372
And nat oonly for paramour or love;	E.Mch. 1450
That have loved paramour,	RR. 2830
Though she hym calle his paramoure,	RR. 5060
<b>Paramour</b> <i>see</i> <b>Amour</b> , <b>Par</b>	
<b>Paramours</b>	
That loveth paramours, and hath his myght,	A.Kn. 2112
For paramours he thoughte for to wake;	A.Mil. 3354
Of paramours he sette nat a kers;	A.Mil. 3756
Full ofte paramours he gan defie,	A.Mil. 3758
Whiche were his sutores and his paramours,	B.NP. 4057
Withouthen paramours, to my witinge,	TC.2. 236
lovede . . . womman . . . As paramours, ne nevere	
shal no mo:	TC.5. 158
Hath loved paramours as wel as thou?	TC.5. 332
That loveth paramours to harde and hote.	LGW.G. 260
Ne never ha lovede paramours.	RR. 4657
For paramours they do but feyne,	RR. 4831
<b>Paraunter</b> <i>see</i> <b>Peradventure</b>	
<b>Paraventure</b> <i>see</i> <b>Peradventure</b>	
<b>Parcas</b> <i>see</i> <b>Parcas</b>	
<b>Parcas</b>	
And to you, angry Parcas, eustren three,	TC.5. 3
Wot I not how, hyt happede parcas,	LGW. 1967
But they wolde hate you percas,	RR. 6847
And yit percas I may abey,	RR. 6713
<b>Parcel</b>	
But thanne was that a parcel of hire wo,	F.Fkl. 852
thy synnes to o man, and nat a parcel to	I.Pars. 1005-10
o man and a parcel to another; that is	I.Pars. 1005-10
What nedeth to shewe parcel of my peyne,	Fily. 106
to a certeyn parcel of the body of a man,	Astr. 108-15
<b>Parchment</b>	
a clene parchemyn, so that alle figures most	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
in parchemyn that ne hath no figure ne note	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
Be it in papir or perchemyne,	RR. 6584
<b>Pardee</b>	
And yet he hadde a thombe of gold, pardee.	A.Prol. 563
And ofte tymes giltelees, <i>pardee</i> ,	A.Kn. 1312
He is a kynges brother sone, <i>pardee</i> ,	A.Kn. 3084
I have a wyf <i>pardee</i> , as wel as thou,	A.Mil. 3158
That never wroghtest synne as yet, <i>pardee?</i>	B.ML. 856
Pardee, I wol nat faille yow my thanke,	B.Sh. 1378
Ye have ynough, <i>pardee</i> , of Goddes sonde;	B.Sh. 1409
Me dremed al this nyght, <i>pardee</i> ,	B.Th. 1977
<i>Pardee</i> ye knowen wel that ye maken	B.Mel. 2725-30
Right now ye herde, and, <i>pardee</i> , no remedie	B.NP. 3974
Of youre rede colera, <i>pardee</i> ,	B.NP. 4118
For <i>pardee</i> septe yaf his doghter grace	C.Doc. 240
He was, <i>pardee</i> , an old felawe of youre,	C.Pard. 672
Ye woot wel what I mene of this, <i>pardee!</i>	D.WB. 200
It is my good, as wel as thyn, <i>pardee!</i>	D.WB. 310
He shal have never the lasse light, <i>pardee!</i>	D.WB. 335
That I was beten for a book, <i>pardee</i> ,	D.WB. 712
<i>Pardee</i> , we wommen konne no thyng helle;	D.WB. 950
<i>Pardee</i> , ye may wel knowe by the name	D.Fri. 1280
And <i>pardee!</i> yet kan I moore craft than he!	D.Fri. 1468
Now is my cart out of the slow, <i>pardee!</i>	D.Fri. 1565
For, <i>pardee!</i> ye han ofte tyme herd telle	D.Sum. 1675
Thise monthes two, and moore nat, <i>pardee!</i>	E.Mch. 1234
<i>Pardee!</i> as faire as ye his name emplastre	E.Mch. 2297
'What! Frankeleyn, <i>pardee</i> , sire, wel thou woot	F.Fkl. 696



# Pardee—Continued

Pardee, of Laodomya is written thus, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1445
Alis in veyn, and, parde, muel moorel . . . . .	G.CY. 843
'Pardeel' quod oon, 'somwhat of oure metal . . . . .	G.CY. 942
A marchant, pardee may nat ay endure, . . . . .	G.CY. 947
Of every ordre soun shewe is, pardee, . . . . .	G.CY. 995
Shavyng of silver silver is, pardee, . . . . .	G.CY. 1239
'Is of the secree of secrees, pardee,' . . . . .	G.CY. 1447
thanne wol the bakbiter seyn, 'Pardee' . . . . .	I.Pars. 495-500
'Why so, sir? yis, pardee' quod I; . . . . .	BD. 720
'I trowe hit, sir,' quod I, 'pardee!' . . . . .	BD. 1045
'Ye may abyde a while yet, pardee!' . . . . .	PF. 509
Now parde, fool, yet were it bet for the . . . . .	PF. 571
Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, parde, . . . . .	TC.1. 717
Why no parde sir (quod this Troylus) . . . . .	TC.1. 773
And yit thou hast this confort, lo, pardee . . . . .	var Th.
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the lastel . . . . .	TC.1. 845
Ne doute of reson, parde, is ther non . . . . .	TC.1. 1047
'Why, no, pardee! What nedeth more speche?' . . . . .	TC.2. 366
Right for the firste sighte?—'Ye, pardee! . . . . .	TC.2. 497
May ich him lette of that? Why nay, pardee! . . . . .	TC.2. 669
What, pardee! I am not religious! . . . . .	TC.2. 732
'For, parde, God wot, I have evere yit . . . . .	TC.2. 759
And seide, 'Parde, God hath holpen us! . . . . .	TC.2. 995
'Yis, pardee' quod Deiphebus, 'wel thou wost, . . . . .	TC.2. 1319
For, parde, sik is he that is in sorwel . . . . .	TC.2. 1408
'For wel I wot thou menest wel, parde; . . . . .	TC.2. 1523
It is not oon, that wot I wel, pardee! . . . . .	TC.3. 337
For, nece, this' your owne hous, pardee! . . . . .	TC.3. 399
And, parde, harm may ther be non ne sinne; . . . . .	TC.3. 635
'What, parde, rather than my felaw deye, . . . . .	TC.3. 913
And seide, 'Parde, leve brother dere, . . . . .	TC.4. 524
(Ne God may not deceived ben, pardee!) . . . . .	TC.4. 541
Of thinges that to comen ben, parde; . . . . .	TC.4. 975
What, parde, yit is not Criseyde agol . . . . .	TC.4. 1013
My fader, as ye knowen wel, parde, . . . . .	TC.4. 1090
Men seyn "the sufrant overcom'th," pardee; . . . . .	TC.4. 1368
Ne, parde, lorn am I not fro you yit, . . . . .	TC.4. 1584
Han many a day ben, alway yit, parde, . . . . .	TC.4. 1613
And also on hir heed, parde, . . . . .	TC.5. 142
That made him cacche his deeth, parde, . . . . .	HF.1. 134
And nothyng nedith hit parde . . . . .	HF.1. 404
Hit seweth, every soun, pardee, . . . . .	HF.2. 67
Pardee, hit oghte thes to lyke; . . . . .	HF.2. 332
'Yis, pardee,' quod he, 'wostow why? . . . . .	HF.2. 352
'Yis, pardee,' quod I, 'wel y-nogh.' . . . . .	HF.2. 492
'And I wil trompen hit, pardee!' . . . . .	HF.2. 524
And I answerde, 'No, pardee! . . . . .	HF.3. 774
Bernarde, the monke, ne saugh nat al, pardee! . . . . .	HF.3. 806
Quod Love, 'and that thou knowest wel, pardee, . . . . .	LGW. 16
And Ercules rescowed hire, parde, . . . . .	LGW. 508
And Mars yaf to hire corowne reede, pardee, . . . . .	LGW. 515
Me lyste no more to speke of hym, pardee! . . . . .	LGW. 533
Yit is al this no lak to hir, pardee, . . . . .	LGW. 2179
Allas—in wanhope? nay pardee, . . . . .	Comp.A. 57
And shulde I repente? Nay, parde, . . . . .	RR. 4433
Knowest hym ought? 'L'Amant. 'Ye, Dame, parde. . . . .	RR. 4547
He may it selle ageyn, parde, . . . . .	RR. 4659
Now have I sworne ynough pardee, . . . . .	RR. 5913
And yit art thou not wont pardee, . . . . .	RR. 5972
Ne by my wordis yit, parde, . . . . .	RR. 6127
For he may seie right thus, parde:— . . . . .	RR. 6209
That, parde, they myght aske a thing . . . . .	RR. 6389
I love no such shryvyn, parde; . . . . .	RR. 6559
And freendis have I yit pardee . . . . .	RR. 6853
Than for to speken harme, parde; . . . . .	RR. 7211
He ne cometh no more, ne gothe, pardee! . . . . .	RR. 7512

## Pardieux

'I have herd told, pardieux, of your livinge, . . . . .	TC.1. 197
---	-----------

## Pardon

Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot, . . . . .	A.Prol. 687
worthy to have pardoun and fortyfinesse . . . . .	B.Mel. 2960-5
Myn hooly pardoun may yow alle warice, . . . . .	C.Pard. 906
So graunte yow his pardoun to receyve; . . . . .	C.Pard. 917
I have relukes and pardoun in my male . . . . .	C.Pard. 920
And mekely receyveth my pardoun; . . . . .	C.Pard. 926
Or elles taketh pardoun as ye wende, . . . . .	C.Pard. 927
Syn[n]e that pardoun hath withynne, . . . . .	RR. 4731
And pardoun spotted oute with synne; . . . . .	RR. 4732

## Pardoner

A Somnour and a Pardoner also, . . . . .	A.Prol. 543
With hym ther rood a gentil Pardoner . . . . .	A.Prol. 669
This Pardoner hadde heer as yelow as wax . . . . .	A.Prol. 675
Ne was ther swich another pardoner, . . . . .	A.Prol. 693
The wordes of the Hoost to the Phisicien and the . . . . .	
Pardoner . . . . .	C.Pard. head
Thou beel amy, thou Pardoner,' he sayde, . . . . .	C.Pard. 318
An hundred mark sith I was Pardoner, . . . . .	C.Pard. 390
That ye mowe have a sufficient Pardoner . . . . .	C.Pard. 932
This Pardoner answerde nat a word; . . . . .	C.Pard. 936
Sire Pardoner, be glad and myrie of cheere; . . . . .	C.Pard. 963
I prey yow that ye kisse the Pardoner; . . . . .	C.Pard. 985
And Pardoner, I prey thee drawe thee neer, . . . . .	C.Pard. 986
Up stirte the Pardoner, and that anon; . . . . .	D.WB. 163
Seyde this Pardoner, 'as ye bigan . . . . .	D.WB. 185

## Pardoners

Heere folweth The Prologe of the Pardoners Tale . . . . .	C.Pard. head
Heere bigynneth The Pardoners Tale . . . . .	C.Pard. head
Saw I eek of these pardoneres, . . . . .	HF.3. 1037

## Paregal

Stood paregal to durre-don that him leste, . . . . .	TC.5. 840
--	-----------

## Parentele

parentele is in two maneres, outhur goostly . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
---	----------------

## Parlay

Som maner confort shal I have, parlay, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3681
'Parlay,' seistow, 'somytme he rekene shal, . . . . .	B.M.L. 110
And yet now lyveth my litel child, parlay! . . . . .	B.M.L. 849
'Parlay!' thoughte he, 'fantome is in myn heed! . . . . .	B.M.L. 1037
seyn Parlay yit swich a man is bet . . . . .	I.Pars. 495-500
freendes, and parlay, oure enemys han . . . . .	I.Pars. 525-30
Parlay, the resoun of a man telleth eek . . . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
For hit is white; and somme, parlay . . . . .	HF.2. 430
'Parlay,' seide Love, 'I graunte it yowe; . . . . .	RR. 6058
Shulde lede a wikked luf, parlay, . . . . .	RR. 6228
For if he thoughte harme, parlaye, . . . . .	RR. 7551

## Parlit see Perfect

## Parfourne see Perform

## Paris

For Frenssh of Parys was to hire unknowe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 126
For which he hath to Parys sent anon . . . . .	B.Sh. 1247
For which this marchant is to Parys gon, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1522
Creanced hath and payd eek in Parys . . . . .	B.Sh. 1556
That was abbesse nat fer fro Parys; . . . . .	D.WB. 678
Harder than ever Parys dede Eleyne; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1754
That never Jason, ne Parys of Troye,— . . . . .	F.Sq. 548
Of Paris, Eleyne, and of Lavynne; . . . . .	BD. 331
Tristram, Isoude, Paris, and Achilles, . . . . .	PF. 290
By Paris don, they wroughten al hir peyne, . . . . .	TC.1. 63
As to thy brother Paris an herdesse, . . . . .	TC.1. 653
For she may leden Paris as her leste, . . . . .	TC.2. 1449
Think how that Paris hath, that is thy brother, . . . . .	TC.4. 608
And Paris to Enone; . . . . .	HF.1. 399
That for Parys, ne for Pavie, . . . . .	RR. 1654
Somytme in Parys the citee, . . . . .	RR. 6554
At Parys full solempnly, . . . . .	RR. 6766
Ther nas no wight in all Parys . . . . .	RR. 7107

## Parish

In al the parishes wif ne was ther noon . . . . .	A.Prol. 449
Wyde was his parishes, and houses for asonder, . . . . .	A.Prol. 491
The ferreste in his parishes, muche and lite, . . . . .	A.Prol. 494
Thanne fil it thus, that to the parysh chirche, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3307
Now was ther of that chirche a parish clerk, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3312
Sensynge the wywes of the parishes faste, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3341
This parish clerk, this joly Abolon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3348
This parish clerk, this amorous Abolon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3657
Sir Parish Prest,' quod he, 'for Goddes bones, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1166
Bet than oure parishes prest, as moot I thee, . . . . .	D.WB. 532
corruption ynough for al a parishes, . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
Shulde shewe her paroch-prest her luf, . . . . .	RR. 6384
His paroch prest, and to me takith; . . . . .	RR. 6442
Lat parish prestis have the lene, . . . . .	RR. 6463
Hir paroch prest nys but a beest . . . . .	RR. 6874

## Parishens

His parishens devoutly wolde he teche, . . . . .	A.Prol. 482
Unto his poure parishens aboute, . . . . .	A.Prol. 488

## Pariter

'Nunc omnes pariter venite capti.'—Metrum 10 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10.
	960-5

## Paritorie

Were ful of plantayne and of paritorie; . . . . .	G.CY. 581
---	-----------

## Park

And in a trench, forth in the park, gooth she, . . . . .	F.Sq. 392
Right of a park, walled with grene stoon; . . . . .	PF. 122

## Parks

Forestes, parkes ful of wilde deer; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1190
---	-------------

## Parliament

Youre parlement and youre eterne graunt, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1306
Thanne semed me ther was a parlement . . . . .	A.Kn. 2970
With all thavyrs heere of my parlement, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3076
Parlement of Brides; the Tales of . . . . .	I.Pars. 1085-90
Here begynyth the Parlement of Foulys . . . . .	PF. head
Let her-upon his parlement to holde, . . . . .	TC.4. 143
For-which delivered was by parlement . . . . .	TC.4. 211
For substance of the parlement it wolde, . . . . .	TC.4. 217
Departed out of parlement echone, . . . . .	TC.4. 218
Pandare, which that at the parlement . . . . .	TC.4. 344
Hastow not herd at parlement,' he seyde, . . . . .	TC.4. 377
As parlement bath her exchange enseld . . . . .	TC.4. 559
At parlement, withoute wordes more, . . . . .	TC.4. 664
My going graunted is by parlement . . . . .	TC.4. 1297
And the Parlement of Foules, as I gesse, . . . . .	LGW. 419
But first they heelde her parlement . . . . .	RR. 7356

## Parlor

Withinne a paved parlour; and they three . . . . .	TC.2. 82
--	----------

## Parmenides

Parmanydes seide in Greec of thilke . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1110-5

## Parnassus

I sleepe never on the Mount of Parnaso, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 721
On Parnaso that with thy suster glade, . . . . .	Anel. 16
In hil Parnaso listen for t'abide,— . . . . .	TC.3. 1810
Helpeth, that on Parnaso dwelle, . . . . .	HF.2. 13

## Parochial

Than hath thi preest parochial, . . . . .	RR. 7685
---	----------

## Parodie

Among al this, the fyn of the parodie . . . . .	TC.5. 1548
---	------------

## Pars

Explicit prima pars penitentie, . . . . .	I.Pars. 315-20
---	----------------

**Para**—Continued

sequitur secunda pars eiusdem . . . . .	I.Para. 315-20
Sequitur secunda pars Penitencie . . . . .	I.Para. 955-60
Explicit secunda pars penitencie et sequitur tertia pars eiusdem . . . . .	I.Para. 1025-30
<i>Prima pars.</i> —The firste partie of this	Astr. 15-20
<i>Secunda pars.</i> —The seconde partie shal	Astr. 15-20
<i>Tercia pars.</i> —The thirde partie shal	Astr. 15-20
<i>Quarta pars.</i> —The fourthe partie shal	Astr. 20-5
<i>Quinta pars.</i> —The fifte partie shal be	Astr. 20-5
15. <i>Secunda pars astrolabii: Venter.</i> —	Astr. 60-5
2 <i>pars huius conclusionis</i> . . . . .	Astr. 382-91

**Parasley**

For of thy percelly yet they fare the wors,	A.Co. 4350
---	------------

**Parson**

And was a Poure Persoun of a Toun; . . . .	A.Prol. 478
A poure person dwellyng upon lond, . . . .	A.Prol. 702
Than that the person gat in monthes tweye; .	A.Prol. 704
He made the person and the peple his apes. .	A.Prol. 706
The person of the toun hir fader was,— . . .	A.Rv. 3943
This person of the toun, for she was feir, .	A.Rv. 3977
The Personne him answerde, 'Benedicite!' .	B.Sh. 1170
If any persone wolde upon hem pleyne . . .	D.Fri. 1313
This every lewed vikar, or persoun, . . . .	D.Sum. 2008
Or arte a Person? sey sooth, by thy feyl .	I.Para. 23
This Personne answerde al atones, . . . .	I.Para. 30
And that hadde never yit persoun, . . . .	RR. 7681

**Parson see Person**

**Parsoners**

we ben parsoners of rescoun, ryght so as we .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
Thereof al parsoners be we, . . . . .	RR. 6952

**Parsons**

Heere folweth the Prologe of the Persons Tale	I.Para. head
Heere bigynneth the Persouns Tale . . . .	I.Para. head

**Part**

They foughte al day, and yet hir part was noon;	A.Kn. 1178
Aboute this kyng ther ran on every part	A.Kn. 2185
That he ful scone hath plesed every part.	A.Kn. 2446
Arcite, and eek the hondred of his parte,	A.Kn. 2582
So Juppiter have of my soule part,	A.Kn. 2792
That, for the moore part, they sorwen so,	A.Kn. 2824
That every part dirryveth from his hool;	A.Kn. 3006
And whan that ech of hem had dronke his part,	A.Mil. 3498
But for the moore part they loughed and pleyde;	A.Rv. 3858
Swich as is, yet shal ye have youre part;	A.Rv. 4121
But er we parte, y-wis, thou shalt be quit.	A.Co. 4362
Al have he no part of the mynstralcye;	A.Co. 4394
The ferthe part, and half an houre and moore,	B.M.L. 3
The devel have part on alle swiche rekenynges!	B.Sh. 1408
the moore part and the bettere part of thy counsellours	B.Mel. 2395-400
and enclyned youre herte to the moore part .	B.Mel.

every wight hath his part, they ne wollen taken	B.Mel. 2560-5
that is to seyn, to yeven part to hem that	B.Mel. 2810-5
That vengeance shal nat parten from his hous	C.Pard. 649
Taak thou thy part, what that men wol thee yeve,	D.Fri. 1531
Lat hym be trewe and parte it with his brother;	D.Fri. 1534
An hondred part, than he hadde doon bifore;	D.Sum. 2062
To parte that wol nat departed be,—	D.Sum. 2214
That every man sholde have yliche his part,	D.Sum. 2225
I have nought had no part of children tweyne,	E.Cl. 650
As for the moore part, I sey nat alle;	E.Mch. 1231
Ful hertely I pray you telle us part.	E.Mch. 1242
For she wol clayme half part al hir lyf;	E.Mch. 1300
That no wight his blisse parten shal;	E.Mch. 1630
If he sholde hire discryven every part;	F.Sq. 40
The mooste part, but it were Canacee.	F.Sq. 361
Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part,	F.Sq. 553
Which mankynde is so fair part of thy werk,	F.Fkl. 879
And natheless yow wol I tellen part;	G.CV. 717
where as ther was no part of his body	I.Para. 270-5
hyndre part of a she ape in the fulle of	I.Para. 420-5
Of the hyndre part of hir butokes . . . .	I.Para. 425-30
and therefore, shul they never han part of the pasture.	I.Para. 790-5
To love ther I never shal have part?	Comp.L. 35
In every part as it best liketh me,—	PF. 397

schulde I nat parten with the, by comune travaille,	Bo.L. p.3. 70-5
the	Bo.L. p.3. 75-80
ravyssache everyche man for his part	Bo.L. p.4. 120-5
the fyfte part.) Textus. Whan it was	Bo.L. p.9. 825-30
hath no part, thei ne geten hem neyther	TC.1. 5
My purpose is, that I parte fro ye.—	TC.1. 589
'I wolde parten with the al thy peyne	TC.1. 925
'Yit seydestow that 'for the more part,	TC.2. 58
Felte ek his part of loves shotes kene,	TC.2. 1328
Thus to the more worthy part he held,	TC.3. 306
And for the more part al is untweue	TC.3. 439
And for the more part the longe night	TC.3. 1331
For minis wounds, here and every part,	TC.4. 56
Dreden to lese a gret part of hir joye.	TC.4. 181
But on my part ye may eft-sone hem telle,	TC.4. 425
And, for thy part, thou shalt han oon of the	TC.4. 1003
Retorneth in his part contrarie ageyn.	TC.4. 1028
Lo, right so is it of the part contrarie,	TC.4. 1376
Mot spenden part the remenaunt for to save.	TC.5. 1318
Withouten part of elleswhere servise, . . .	HF.1. 836
For certeyn, for the more parte, . . . .	HF.1. 844
And for the more part diffynen. . . . .	HF.2. 120
Although thou haddest never part;	HF.3. 791
Certeyn for the more part, . . . . .	

**Part**—Continued

The thredde part of women, ne the ferthe,	LGW.G. 190
The thridde part of mankynde, or the ferthe,	LGW. 287
Hath nat to parten with a theves dede;	LGW. 465
And for my parte I shal anon it kythe.	LGW. 912
The false fox wil have his part at nyghte.	LGW. 1393
Where is thy gretter parte away i-goon?	LGW. 2213
parte of the generall rewles of theorik in . .	Astr. 20-5
This zodiak, whiche that is parte of the . .	Astr. 108-15
eny part of eny of these houres that ben . .	Astr. 193-8
cercle equinoxial and lasse part of the . . .	Astr. 277-84
embelif with whiche lasse part of . . . .	Astr. 277-84
the equinoxial and more part of the zodiak	Astr. 277-84
ascensoun with whiche more parte of the .	Astr. 277-84
For pride is founde in every part . . . . .	RR. 2245
Everiche shal have but litel parte; . . . .	RR. 2368
Parte of her blisse to hym they sende, . . .	RR. 2917
And of his pleyes toke hir parte. . . . .	RR. 4290
Her part they may not elles quyte, . . . .	RR. 5032
And take evenly ech his parte; . . . . .	RR. 5280
And of his blisse parte shal he, . . . . .	RR. 5283
That part where she hath lost hir lyght	RR. 5341
He thenkith parte it with no man. . . . .	RR. 5395
And yeveth hem parte of her jeweles, . . .	RR. 5420

**Part see Depardieux, Entreperte, Party**

**Parted**

What is a ferthyng worth parted in twelve?	D.Sum. 1967
Of swiche feet as my lengthe parted were	I.Para. 8
'But he that parted is in every place . . .	TC.1. 960
And spices parted, and the wyne agon, . .	LGW. 1110
And parted hem in foure anon, . . . . .	RR. 7347

**Partest**

'Thou partest nat so lightly, by Seint John!	C.Pard. 752
--	-------------

**Parteth**

For she ne parteth, neither nyght ne day, .	LGW. 359
---	----------

**Parthenopaeus**

Ipomedon, Parthonopee also . . . . .	Anel. 58
Was dreynt, and ded Parthonope of wounde:	TC.5. 1503

**Parthes**

The kyng of Parthes, as the book seith us, .	C.Pard. 622
and gretly redouted of the Parthes, . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5

**Participation**

o god; but by the participacioun of dyvinite	Bo.3. p.10.
	925-30
good by the participacioun of good, or no?' .	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
by the participacioun of som good?' . . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
	1355-60

**Particular**

Or lawe, or oother art particuler,— . . . .	E.Cl. 35
Particuler sciences for to lerne,— . . . .	F.Fkl. 1122

**Parties**

nat pertinent to norice werre, ne parties to supporte.	B.Mel. 2200-5
grete richesce and power of the parties . .	B.Mel. 2210-5
in diverse parties, and whan that every . .	B.Mel. 2560-5
have frely and absolut hise parfyte parties.	Bo.3. m.9.
	865-70
diverseite of parties or membres, or elles yif any .	Bo.3. p.10.
	930-5
nature of parties or of membres, that . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
and yif the parties of the body ben so . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
clayven and holden here parties togidre . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
	1015-20
and diverse and contraryous parties, . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1060-5
mysdrawynges in diverse parties, ne the savynge of	Bo.3. p.12.
obedient . . . . .	1080-5
adden the parties that he hath foryeten to thilke	Bo.5. m.3.
	1740-5
comprehendeth by parties the roundnesse. . .	Bo.5. p.4.
	1785-90
This tretis, divided in 5 parties, wol I . . .	Astr. 5-11
Hors, that streynith all these parties to . .	Astr. 57-60
in two ilike partyes evene distantes fro . .	Astr. 75-82
overkervith him ageyn in evene parties; . .	Astr. 108-15
signe is departid in three evene parties by 10	Astr. 165-8
passed, or ellis how many houres or parties of houres	Astr. 193-8
equinoxial in the oppoysit parties, than as	Astr. 215-8
thin orizonte departed in 24 parties by . .	Astr. 312-6
thin asinutes in significacioun of 24 parties	Astr. 312-6
rekenen thilke parties in 32. Than is there	Astr. 312-6
in smale parties of asymuts, as east, and est by south,	Astr. 316-9
But the contrarie of these parties is of . .	Astr. 330-7
3 evene parties, and take there the evene equacions	Astr. 343-50
of these 3 parties, and than maist thou se . .	Astr. 343-50

**Parting**

As in the chambre was for hire partyng;	B.M.L. 293
been partyng-felawes with the devel, for .	I.Para. 635-40
So sore gan his parting her distreyn;	TC.3. 1528

**Partless**

good were partless of the mede? And . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
---	-------------------

**Partlet see Partelote**

**Partners**

partners of the synne and of the . . . . .	I.Para. 965-70
--	----------------

**Partridge**

Ful many a fat partrich hadde he in muwe .	A.Prol. 349
--	-------------

**Partridges**

Partriches winges redely. . . . .	HF.3. 302
-----------------------------------	-----------

**Party**

She gadereth floures, party white and rede, .	A.Kn. 1053
---	------------



# Party—Continued

I wol be trewe juge, and no partie;  
Of no partie, ne cantel, of a thyng,  
The fourthe party of this day is gon,  
and the mooste partie of that compaignye  
herd that the gretteste partie of his conseil weren  
as I have seyd, and which partie is the bettere  
to the moore partie and to the gretter  
The seconde partie of penitence is  
yet wol I shewe a partie of hem, as ye  
half the partie of hire privee membres  
certes, in that partie of hir body ther as  
that foule partie shewe they to the peple  
the mooste partie of this world;  
the seconde partie of penitence stant in confession  
that is the seconde partie of  
The thridde partie of penitence is  
How shulde a juge eithir party leve  
as in partye of hir preye to-drown me,  
that ben noght a foul partie, but a fair  
a fair partie of so greet a werk,  
the leste partye of the remenaunt of thi  
peples that ben under the partye of the north.)  
the ferte the partye is enhabited with  
fro thilke ferte the partie as moche space as  
semeth in the nexte partie of the erthes  
thyng that in any partie be feblere of  
hem to gets partie of a thyng that ne  
thilke partie that is noon, ne the thyng  
Indus . . . that is next the hote partie of the world,

that contenen the more partie of men,  
answere by the contrarie partie to schrewes.  
withouten parti of torment, syn thei ben  
that ben the contrarie partie of gode men,  
a gret partie of the payne to schrewes.

into the contrarie partie: ne it ne

In ech of you a party of beaute;  
Or he have herd the tothyr partye speke.  
The mooste partye of thyn lyf spende  
The mooste partye of thy tyme spende  
*Prima pars.*—The firste partie of this  
*Secunda pars.*—The seconde partie shal  
*Tercia pars.*—The thirde partie shal  
*Quarta pars.*—The fourthe partie shal  
whiche fourthe partie in speccial shal  
*Quinta pars.*—The fifte partie shal be  
In whiche fifte partie shalt  
the nethir partie is clepid Umbra Versa,  
that is the partie of the hevne above  
hevene above the erthe and the partie by-nethe.  
shewid more playn in the 5 partie of this  
the equinozial with as muche partie of the zodiak  
in the last chapitre of the 4 Partie of this  
the partie of the orisonte in whiche  
and so furthe fro partie to partie  
the cenyth of any sterre in whiche partie  
To knowe in whiche partie of the firmament  
and in that partie of the firmament is the  
maist thou seen in whiche partie of the  
north or southe, or any partie bitwene,  
That a gret partye of his woo  
Toward the partije of the south.  
Be it in partie or in all.

## Party

That often hadde been at the Parvys,  
Biforne Oure Lady at parvys

## Pasiphas

Of Phasipha, that was the queene of Crete,

## Pass

Er that I farther in this tale pace,  
This ilke Monk leet olde thynges pace,  
That swich a lewed mannes wit shal pace  
Therefore I passe as lightly as I may.  
Thou sholdest never out of this grove pace,  
And thus they passen thurgh-out the citee,  
Over the whiche day they may nat pace,—  
For gentyl mercy oughte to passen right.  
That we may frely passen forth oure way,  
Be myrie, for the flood wol passe anon,  
It is wel lasse harm to lete hym pace  
And, shortly of this matiere for to pace,  
But I lete all his storie passen by;  
Passen as dooth a shadwe upon the wal;  
'But now passe over, and lat us seke aboute,  
And as the child gan forby for to pace,  
hath holpen me to passe many a stroong pass.  
But lat us passe away fro this matere.  
But I wol passe as lightly as I kan.  
Passe over, for I seide it in my game.  
That hym in song or wisdom myghte passe.  
But natheless, passe over, is no fors;  
Whan that the soule shal fro the body passe.  
And surete wol I han, er that thou pace,  
How that oure dayes passe in sondry wyse,  
No fors of deeth, ne whan my spirit pace!  
That passen as a shadwe upon a wal;

A.Kn. 2857  
A.Kn. 3008  
B.M.L. 17  
B.M.L. 2225-30  
B.M.L. 2240-5  
B.M.L. 2400-5  
B.M.L. 2445-50  
I.Pars. 315-20  
I.Pars. 390-5  
I.Pars. 425-30  
I.Pars. 425-30  
I.Pars. 425-30  
I.Pars. 850-5  
I.Pars. 955-60  
I.Pars. 1025-30  
I.Pars. 1025-30  
P.F. 496  
Bo.1. p.3. 75-80  
Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
Bo.2. m.6. 520-5  
Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 805-10  
Bo.3. p.9. 825-30  
Bo.3. p.9. 825-30  
Bo.3. m.10.  
965-70  
Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
Bo.4. p.3.  
1285-90  
Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5  
Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5  
Bo.4. p.4.  
1325-30  
Bo.5. p.3.  
1675-80  
TC.2. 394  
LGW.G. 325  
LGW.G. 472  
LGW. 482  
Astr. 15-20  
Astr. 15-20  
Astr. 15-20  
Astr. 20-5  
Astr. 20-5  
Astr. 20-5  
Astr. 20-5  
Astr. 50-7  
Astr. 82-8  
Astr. 82-8  
Astr. 108-15  
Astr. 179-85  
Astr. 193-8  
Astr. 312-6  
Astr. 316-9  
Astr. 316-9  
Astr. 319-22  
Astr. 319-22  
Astr. 322-4  
Astr. 322-4  
RR. 2924  
RR. 4214 em  
RR. 5338  
A.Prol. 310  
RR. 7108  
D.WB. 733  
A.Prol. 36  
A.Prol. 175  
A.Prol. 574  
A.Kn. 1461  
A.Kn. 1602  
A.Kn. 2574  
A.Kn. 2998  
A.Kn. 3089  
A.Mil. 3573  
A.Mil. 3578  
A.Co. 4409  
B.M.L. 205  
B.M.L. 1124  
B.Sh. 1199  
B.Pri. 1633  
B.Pri. 1759  
B.Mel. 2635-40  
B.Mk. 3113  
B.NP. 4129  
B.NP. 4452  
B.NP. 4501  
C.Pard. 303  
C.Pard. 940  
D.WB. 911  
E.Cl. 117  
E.Cl. 1092  
E.Mch. 1315

# Pass—Continued

She shal nat passe twenty yer certayn,  
That his conseilsholde passe his lordes wit.  
Thanne sholde he se ful many a figure pace  
'Passe-over is an ese,'—I sey namore.  
'Now, dame,' quod he, 'lat al passe out of mynde.  
To which your herte wineth for to pace  
Therefore I passe of al this lustiheed;  
Myn harm I wol confessen, er I pace.'  
That of the eyr myghte passe out no thyng,  
To tellen al wolde passen any bible  
Passe over this, I go my tale unto.  
The speces of this paas shullen be moore  
and passen as a shadwe on the wal;  
Passe we over until eft;  
Al open am I, pas in and sped the fastel!  
precious to the, that schal passen?  
to passen of comune thynges—how thow  
thynges that semen now sory passen also.  
suffren . . . to passen ne to faylen.'  
mowen noght passen unto moche folk withouten  
may nat clymben ne passen? And ek seestow  
weyes, or elles yif that evelis passen

syn he ne may nat passe in-to the condicion

they percen and thurw passen the corage withinne;  
causes, whan thei passen out of the

The beestes passen by the erthes be ful

So graunte hem some out of this world to pace,  
Or elles for oon of her servantes pace.  
So mote her sorwes passen everychon.  
And they him tolde, and he forth in gan pace,  
A cloudy thought gan thorough her soule pace,  
And lat us of hir saluinges pace!  
But al passe I, lest ye too longe dwelle,  
But whan his shame gan somewhat to passe,  
That gan ful lightly of the lettre pace  
And, shortly of this proces for to pace,  
That th' ilke boundes may no blisse pace,  
I passe al that which nedeth not to seye.  
And if she wineth fro thee forth to passe,  
Her heighe compleynte; and therfor ich it pace.  
To don him some out of this world to pace;  
Right with the word, alwey o-point to pace.  
To letten it, lat it passe out of minde,  
Toward the court, to don the wrathe pace  
The Lioun passe out of this Ariete,  
That passen every torment down in helle.  
Withouten word he forth-by gan to pace;  
And, if so be that I my terme pace,  
Al mighte a gaunt passen him of might,  
Lat Troye and Trojan for your herte pace!  
But al shal passe!—And thus take I my leve.  
The Lioun passe out of this Ariete."  
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace  
And, shortly of this thyng to pace,  
And falsly gan his terme pace;  
That every soun mot to hit pace,  
Moveth kyndely to pace  
Moveth up on high to pace  
To passen everich element;  
And certein, or I fether pace,  
The names; and therfore I pace.  
No maner tydyngs in to pace;  
To passe with thyn hevynesse,  
Or, but hit myghte out ther pace,  
Out to a wyndowe for to pace;  
Foryaf, and made Mercy passen Ryght,  
They leete hir wordes thurgh the clifte pace,  
As she that kan in fredome passen alle.  
And from forme into forme it passen may;  
And, shortly of this processe for to pace,  
But shortly of this story for to passe,—  
Therefore I passe shortly in thys wyse.  
And, for to passen harmlesse of that place,  
But al shal passen that men prose or ryme,  
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace,  
beginneth the sonne to passen from  
But sofly, if he passe the boundes of these  
of the pyn, passe any thing out of the  
That ther nas laddre, or way to passe,  
Undide and lete me passen in.  
Gan so depe in myn herte pace  
The rowe thornes forto passe,  
And thennes never to passe away.  
'Er ye passe henns ententyfly,  
Thou shalt not willen to passen away.  
Whether I shulde passe or nought,  
Passe, if [that] youre will be  
That I ne durst the haye passe.  
If any tyme thou passe the hay,  
Where-thurgh that me mote forth by pace,  
Whanne he the hay passen me lete  
The perell of yougth[e] forto pace  
That he may, er he henns pace,  
If I may passen me herby.  
Whanne that they passen thurgh the strete,

E.Mch. 1417  
E.Mch. 1504  
E.Mch. 1584  
E.Mch. 2115  
E.Mch. 2390  
F.Sq. 120  
F.Sq. 288  
F.Sq. 494  
G.CY. 767  
G.CY. 857  
G.CY. 898  
I.Pars. 530-5  
I.Pars. 1065-70  
BD. 41  
PF. 133  
Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
Bo.2. p.4. 375-80  
Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
Bo.2. p.7. 545-50  
Bo.4. p.1.  
1145-50  
Bo.4. p.3.  
1310-5  
Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5  
Bo.4. p.6.  
1485-90  
Bo.5. m.5.  
1845-50  
TC.1. 41  
TC.1. 371  
TC.1. 847  
TC.2. 80  
TC.2. 768  
TC.2. 1568  
TC.2. 1595  
TC.3. 89  
TC.3. 220  
TC.3. 470  
TC.3. 1272  
TC.3. 1576  
TC.4. 615  
TC.4. 805  
TC.4. 951  
TC.4. 1163  
TC.4. 1301  
TC.4. 1392  
TC.4. 1592  
TC.4. 1698  
TC.5. 537  
TC.5. 696  
TC.5. 838  
TC.5. 912  
TC.5. 1085  
TC.5. 1190  
TC.5. 1791  
HF.1. 239  
HF.1. 392  
HF.2. 212  
HF.2. 333  
HF.2. 343  
HF.2. 467  
HF.3. 22  
HF.3. 265  
HF.3. 865  
HF.3. 921  
HF.3. 995  
HF.3. 1001  
LGW. 162  
LGW. 746  
LGW. 1127  
LGW. 1583  
LGW. 1914  
LGW. 2257  
LGW. 2458  
LGW. 2664  
Scog. 41  
W.Unc. 9  
Astr. 65-70  
Astr. 156-61  
Astr. 350-8  
RR. 523  
RR. 1280  
RR. 1751  
RR. 1838  
RR. 1856  
RR. 2136  
RR. 2482  
RR. 2980  
RR. 2989  
RR. 3175  
RR. 3450  
RR. 4096  
RR. 4557  
RR. 4892  
RR. 4922  
RR. 6297  
RR. 6918

**Pass** *see* **Face**

**Passage**

to passen many a strait passage . . . . .	B.Mel. 2635-40
But she was past al that passage, . . . . .	R.R. 406
If that the passage opunly . . . . .	R.R. 502
And wastest in vayn thi passage. . . . .	R.R. 2443
Till thou ageyn make thi passage. . . . .	R.R. 2714
The passage of the outer hay, . . . . .	R.R. 2987
For he forbede me the passage. . . . .	R.R. 3399
Thus as I made my passage in compleynt, . . . . .	R.R. 4615

**Passant**

And wolde, his thankes, han a passant name, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2107
Which is moost passaut of beaute, . . . . .	RR. 3110

**Passed**

She passed hem of Ypres and of Gaunt. . . . .	A.Prol. 448
She hadde passed many a strange strete; . . . . .	A.Prol. 464
As many a yeer as it is passed henne . . . . .	A.Rv. 3889
Of wretchednesse that passed is ful yore; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3879
Lo heer is Depford and it is passed prime . . . . .	A.Rv. 3906 <i>var</i>
When passed was a yeer, evne as I gesse, . . . . .	B.M.L. 1143
And thus he sit til it was passed pryme. . . . .	B.Sh. 1278
Twice a day it passed thurgh his throte, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1738
endure, and soone passed been and goone, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2695-700
is soone goon and passed when it is nat . . . . .	B.Mel. 3035-40
That no wight passed hire in hardynesse, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3440
Til fully forty dayes weren past; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3479
No deyntee morsel passed thurgh hir throte, . . . . .	B.NP. 4025
Two men that wolde han passed over see, . . . . .	B.NP. 4257
Was compleet, and [y-] passed were also, . . . . .	B.NP. 4379
Til it was passed undren of the day, . . . . .	B.NP. 4412
The day is short, and it is passed pryme, . . . . .	D.Pri. 1476
In this estat ther passed been four yeer . . . . .	E.Cl. 610
And when that he was passed sixty yeer, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1252
Y-passed been; thanne lat hire go to feeste. . . . .	E.Mch. 1592
Al passed was his siknesse and his sorwe. . . . .	E.Mch. 2010
Were passed er the monthe of Juny bifille, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2133
alle harmes been passed of this present lyf; . . . . .	I.Pars. 1075-80
Is passed half the stremes of thyn yen; . . . . .	Mars. 111
She passed hath Penelope and Lucrese, . . . . .	Anel. 82
Til many a world be passed, out of drede, . . . . .	PF. 81
schame, thi passeden sorwfully the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
ben passed, ther nys nat why thow . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
that ben passed away fro me, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
nat yit passid ne clomben over the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
of tyme passed, that hath ben idel and rested, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
tyme passed, and ek of present tyme . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
to seyn, fro tyme passed into tyme comynge), . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
that ben I-doon or I-passed. But thilke . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70

nis noght . . . . . escaped nor I-passed, thilke . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
--	--------------------

Remembreth you on passed hevinesse . . . . .	TC.1. 24
Ek of the day ther passed noght an houre . . . . .	TC.1. 456
Too late y-war! quod Beaute, when it paste: . . . . .	TC.2. 398
'This passed forth, til now this other day . . . . .	TC.2. 554
Whil he and al the peple for-by paste; . . . . .	TC.2. 668
And faste he swore that it was passed prime . . . . .	TC.2. 1095 <i>var</i>
And beked on Pandare, and forth he paste. . . . .	TC.2. 1260
But-if thy grace passed our desertes. . . . .	TC.3. 1267
That passed was; but al that hevinesse, . . . . .	TC.3. 1399
And passed wo with joye couterpese. . . . .	TC.3. 1407
And it remembreth when it passed is. . . . .	TC.3. 1623
That passed was. And thus he drof t'an ende . . . . .	TC.5. 475
Til fully passed was the ninthe night; . . . . .	TC.5. 681
On time passed wel remembered me, . . . . .	TC.5. 746
When passed was almost the monyth of May . . . . .	LGW.G. 89
Of fredome passed he, and lusthede, . . . . .	LGW. 1530
and fonde that it was passed 9 of the klokke . . . . .	Astr. 139-45
many houres of the klokke ben passed, . . . . .	Astr. 193-8
that ben passed, or ellis how many houres . . . . .	Astr. 193-8
when any sterre fixe is passid the lyne . . . . .	Astr. 209-11
Three tymes ben y-passed by. . . . .	RR. 380
But she was past al that passage, . . . . .	RR. 406
Ben passed in a day or two, . . . . .	RR. 1682
Have passed the hay, if [that] I myght . . . . .	RR. 2971
Of longe passed I knewe hym well; . . . . .	RR. 3377
We han passed not [a-]shamed, . . . . .	RR. 3979
To lyve til his yknesse be paste, . . . . .	RR. 5618

**Passed** *see* **Appased**

**Passeth**

This passeth yeer by yeer and day by day, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1033
The sommer passeth, and the nyghtes longe . . . . .	A.Kn. 1337
This passeth forth; what wol ye bet than weel? . . . . .	A.Mil. 3370
This passeth forth al thilke Saturday . . . . .	A.Mil. 3419
man soone and lightly gooth and passeth fro a man; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2765-70
What cors is this that passeth heer forby, . . . . .	C.Pard. 668
Ther passeth thurgh his herte nyght by nyght, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1681
The savour passeth ever lenger the moore, . . . . .	F.Sq. 404
it passeth ful lightly, and eek it is ful ofte . . . . .	I.Pars. 455-60
by mesure, for thilke that passeth mesure . . . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
the mercy of God passeth alle his werkes, it is so greet, . . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
He passeth but oo steyre in dayes two . . . . .	Mars. 129
Passeth the sterre, right so over mesure . . . . .	PF. 300
thanne passeth it in noblesse alle othere . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
passeth the heighte of the region of the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
sterre Boetes passeth or gadreth his waynes, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5

**Passeth**—*Continued*

is to seyn, to ben governed), and passeth by thilke lawm . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
'Here may men see that mercy passeth right: . . . . .	TC.3. 1282
This passeth every wite for to devise; . . . . .	TC.3. 1689
This passeth al that herte may bi-thinke! . . . . .	TC.3. 1694
This world, that passeth soe as floures faire! . . . . .	TC.5. 1841
So passeth al my lady sovereyne, . . . . .	LGW. 275
the sonne . . . . . passith in the mene while. . . . .	Astr. 179-85
this . . . . . sterre passith eny thyng the south westward; . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
passith upon the poles of this world and . . . . .	Astr. 358-62
The tyme that passeth nyght and daye, . . . . .	RR. 369
But gothe so faste, and passeth aye, . . . . .	RR. 375
It passith not ten daies or twelve . . . . .	RR. 7593

**Passeth** *see* **Overpasseth**

**Passing**

And we been pilgrymes, passynge to and fro; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2848
And passynge othere of wepyng, Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2885
With drye feet thurgh-out the see passynge. . . . .	B.M.L. 490
And eek hir virtu, passynge any wight . . . . .	E.Cl. 240
And of my wyf the passynge crueltee. . . . .	E.Mch. 1225
He syngeth, daunceth, passynge any man . . . . .	F.Fkl. 929
I warne yow wel, he is a passynge man.' . . . . .	G.CV. 614
that is a-tempre of wyt and passynge othere wommen . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
y-sprad, passynge to ferne peples, goth . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
of thi body), how swyftly passynge is it, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
N'as non so fair; for, passing every wight, . . . . .	TC.1. 101
Passing al the valeye fer withoute; . . . . .	TC.5. 67
and her orisonte passynge by the two poles . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
twies every yere passing through the cenith . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
And sawe folke in the way passynge. . . . .	RR. 7424

**Passion**

Awakel and thenk on Cristes passioun! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3478
'Ha, ha!' quod he, 'for Cristes passioun! . . . . .	A.Co. 4327
Envye, or pride, or passion, or offence? . . . . .	B.M.L. 1138
Abydeth, for Goddes digne passioun, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1175
Whan they his pitous passion expresse,— . . . . .	B.Mel. 2140
Right of thy glorious lif and passion, . . . . .	G.SN. 26
And many pointes of his passion, . . . . .	G.SN. 344
the passion that oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
of al the remenaunt of his passion that . . . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
withouten greet payne and bitter passion. . . . .	I.Pars. 270-5
of oure wilkednesses was the passion of Jhesu Crist . . . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
ordneyed . . . . .	I.Pars. 665-70
ful paciently in al his passion . . . . .	I.Pars. 700-5
thurgh vertu of the passion and of the . . . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
thynke that the passion of Jhesu Crist is . . . . .	ABC. 162
Up-on the cros to sufre his passion, . . . . .	Mars. 255
Then hadde he double wo and passion, . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
Algis the passion (that is to seyn the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
albeit so that the passion of the body . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
wirkyngs corage, the whiche passion or . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
nis nat y-taught or emprinted by passion . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
knoweth of his owne strengthe the passion . . . . .	TC.3. 1040
That thanke I God; for-which your passion . . . . .	TC.4. 705
Of othere passion than that they wen'de, . . . . .	LGW. 259
And Cleopatre, with al thy passyoun, . . . . .	Scog. 4
Mowe wepe and wayle, and passion endure, . . . . .	RR. 2612
Relees of all my passion. . . . .	RR. 3277

**Passions**

that thilke passious that ben waxen . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
(that is to seyn, lat non of thise passious . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
And reve me my passiounes alle, . . . . .	TC.4. 468

**Fast** *see* **Overpast, Passed**

**Paste**

Roo-venysoun bake in paste, . . . . .	RR. 7048
---------------------------------------	----------

**Pasture**

It is a gentyl pasture ther thow goost; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3123
Leve I this Chauntecleer in his pasture, . . . . .	B.NP. 4375
As londres, rentes, pasture, or commune, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1313
of the pasture of lambes, that is the . . . . .	I.Pars. 790-5

**Pasty**

For many a pastee hastow laten blood, . . . . .	A.Co. 4346
---	------------

**Patent**

By patente and by pleyn commisioun: . . . . .	A.Prol. 315
Oure lige lordes seel on my patente, . . . . .	C.Pard. 337

**Pater**

For nyghtes verye the white Pater noster. . . . .	A.Mil. 3485
'Now, Pater noster, clom,' seyde Nicholas; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3638
wordes men clepen 'the devenes Pater noster,' . . . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
hadde never Pater noster, but that lewed . . . . .	I.Pars. 505-10
certes, in the orison of the Pater noster . . . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40

**Pateris**

'Primum igitur pateris me pauculis rogacionibus.'— . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
Frosa 6 . . . . .	

**Path**

And in a path he rometh up and doun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1515
and hoodlen the weye with a ryght path, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
haddest entred in the path of this lif a . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
but he not by whiche path, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
by whiche path he may retourne hom to his hous. . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
by a pryve path, there as it is wont . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
the path of verray good! Certes ye ne . . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
ledere, path and terme; to looke on the, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
and by my path and by my sledys, shalt . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5



**Path—Continued**

divers somewhat fro the path of my . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
Halt not oo path, ne alway oo manere; . . . TC.2. 87  
The same way, the same path hath gon, . . . LGW. 2463  
Doun by a lytel path I fonde, . . . RR. 730

**Paths**

axeth of olde pathes, that is to seyn of olde . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
in hevenliche pathes, and saughe the . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35-40  
pathes that bryngen men to blisfulnesse, . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790-5  
diverse pathes leden diverse folk the right . . . Astr. 5-11

**Patience**

For Goddes love, taak al in patience Oure prisoun, . . . A.Kn. 1084  
They moste take in patience at nyght . . . B.M.L. 710  
suffren it in patience as wel as he abideth . . . B.Mel. 2175-80  
the losse of othere goodes temporels, have patience . . . B.Mel. 2185-90  
and with greet patience, hadde herd al . . . B.Mel. 2250-5  
gret patience, and eek how wel that I . . . B.Mel. 2275-80  
benyngnytee wol taken it in patience . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
for to han patience in the thynges that . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
yours herte to take the patience of oure . . . B.Mel. 2690-5  
patience which the seintes that been in . . . B.Mel. 2695-700  
stiren yow to patience. Forthermoore, ye sholde . . . B.Mel. 2695-700  
yow to have patience, considerynge . . . B.Mel. 2695-700  
seeth to have by patience in tribulaciouns . . . B.Mel. 2695-700  
y-taught, that kan nat have patience, or . . . B.Mel. 2700-5  
wol nat receyve patience; for Salomon . . . B.Mel. 2700-5  
man is known by patience. And in . . . B.Mel. 2700-5  
patience is a greet vertu of perfeccioun. . . B.Mel. 2705-10  
yow, dame Prudence, that patience is a greet vertu . . . B.Mel. 2705-10  
that patience is good, for Salomon seith . . . B.Mel. 2725-30  
For she nys no thyng of swich patience . . . B.Mk. 3085  
This worthy Monk took al in patience . . . B.Mk. 3155  
In patience ladde a ful symple lyf. . . B.NP. 4016  
With alle attemperance and patience, . . . C.Doc. 46  
O gemme of chasteiteel in patience . . . C.Doc. 223  
Sith ye so preche of Jobes patience . . . D.WB. 436  
For wel I woot thy patience is gon. . . D.WB. 849  
To hym that taketh it in patience. . . D.WB. 1198  
For Goddes love youre patience ye holde; . . . D.Sum. 2197  
Shewe now youre patience in youre werkynge, . . . E.Cl. 495  
In patience suffre al this array; . . . E.Cl. 670  
Upon hir patience, and if that he . . . E.Cl. 688  
And she answerde agayn in patience: . . . E.Cl. 813  
Dwellesh this flour of wyfye patience, . . . E.Cl. 919  
And when this Walter saugh hire patience, . . . E.Cl. 1044  
Grisilde is deed, and eek hire patience, . . . E.Cl. 1177  
His wyves patience in hope to fynde . . . E.Cl. 1181  
Bitwix Grisildis grete patience, . . . E.Mch. 1224  
Have patience and resoun in youre mynde. . . E.Mch. 2369  
Patience is an heigh vertu, certeyn, . . . F.Fkl. 773  
callen patience, or suffrance. . . I.Pars. 650-5  
Patience, that is another remedie . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
patience is thilke vertu that suffreth . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
and taughte us patience, when he baar . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
useden the vertu of patience. . . I.Pars. 665-70  
han lost al youre patience for the gilt of a child. . . I.Pars. 670-5  
Of patience comth obedience, . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
with patience. 'Abstynence,' he seith, . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
by patience and by charite, and that men . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
He took in patience to lyve or dye; . . . Mars. 40  
Dame Patience sittynge th' I fonde . . . PF. 242  
suffren wyth even will in patience al that is doon . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
he hath lost patience? The swetnesse of mannes . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
395-400  
suffride lightly in patience the wronges that . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
philosophre took patience a lital while; . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
and the exercitacioun of patience. . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1515-20  
By patience and think that lorde is he . . . TC.4. 1587 var  
With patience I wol my wo conporte, . . . TC.5. 1397  
Thurgh the vertu of patience. . . RR. 4924  
For he suffrith in patience. . . RR. 5678  
For he wolde have no patience, . . . RR. 6429

**Patience**  
he moot have foure manere of paciences. . . I.Pars. 660-5

**Patient**

He kepte his pacient a ful greet deel In houres, . . . A.Prol. 415  
the ascendent Of his ymages for his patient. . . A.Prol. 418  
And in adversitee ful patient; . . . A.Prol. 484  
'Remembre yow up on the pacient Job. . . B.Mel. 2185-90  
that ye suffre and be patient. . . B.Mel. 2670-5  
he that is pacient governeth hym by greet prudence. . . B.Mel. 2700-5  
the pacient man attempreth hem and . . . B.Mel. 2700-5  
moore worth to be patient, than for to . . . B.Mel. 2705-10  
that he that is nat pacient shal have . . . B.Mel. 2725-30  
Ye sholde been al pacient and meke, . . . D.WB. 434  
Yours wyf, that is so meke and patient; . . . D.Sum. 1984  
Whan that they fynde a pacient creature! . . . E.Cl. 623  
Beth pacient, and ther-of I yow preye. . . E.Cl. 644  
And ever in oon so pacient was she . . . E.Cl. 677  
But ful of pacient benyngnytee, . . . E.Cl. 929  
For sith a woman was so pacient . . . E.Cl. 1149  
As of Grisildis pacient and kynde, . . . E.Cl. 1187  
'Now, brother myn, be pacient I preye, . . . E.Mch. 1521  
Looke, who that is moost pacient in love, . . . F.Fkl. 771  
Heere may men lerne to be pacient; . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
pacient for love of Jhesu Crist and for . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
doon to thee, and eek in pacient suffrance . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
And, as an easy pacient, the lore . . . TC.1. 1090  
Secret, and in my paynes pacient, . . . TC.3. 142

**Patient—Continued**

Be pacient, and thenk that lord is he . . . TC.4. 1587  
For they be not full pacient, . . . RR. 6651

**Patiently**

we oghte patiently taken the tribulacions . . . B.Mel. 2685-90  
Be war, my sone, and herke patiently, . . . D.Sum. 1996  
He patiently took his adversitee, . . . E.Mch. 2054  
thynges sholde men suffre patiently, for . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
withouten grucchyng, ful patiently, whan the . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
suffre thou therfore patiently; . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
suffred Crist ful patiently, when . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
ful patiently in al his passoun. . . I.Pars. 665-70  
Heer-agayns suffred Crist ful patiently . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
loven his wyf by discrecioun, patiently and atemprely, . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
for she kan nat patiently suffre. . . I.Pars. 925-30  
in suffrynge patiently wronges that been . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
And patiently taketh your aventure. . . Mars. 21

**Patients**

and to oure pacients that we do no . . . B.Mel. 2200-5

**Patmos**

In Patmos wroot, which seith that they that goon . . . B.Pri. 1773

**Patre**

With *qui cum patre*, forth his way he wente. . . D.Sum. 1734  
shulle be saved. *Qui cum Patre et Spiritu* . . . I.Pars. 1090-5

**Patriarchs**

Of patriarches and bishoppes I shewe, . . . C.Pard. 343

**Patrimony**

Crist and destroyed his patrimoyne. . . I.Pars. 790-5

**Patron**

Yet seyn these clerkes I am your patroun,— . . . Mars. 275  
Honoured art, as patroun of that place! . . . Anel. 4

**Patron see Pattern****Patier**

Before the puple patre and prey; . . . RR. 6794  
To patren while that folk may us see, . . . RR. 7241

**Pattern**

Was hir cheef patron of beaute, . . . BD. 909

**Pauca**

'Vellem autem pauca.'—Prosa 2 . . . Bo.2. p.2.  
295-300

**Pauculis**

... paterisne me pauculis rogacionibus.—Prosa 6 . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5

**Paul**

'The Apostle Paul unto the Romayns . . . B.Mel. 2175-80  
and heer-to accordeth Seint Paul the . . . B.Mel. 2480-5  
Seint Paule the Apostle seith in his . . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
For Seint Paul seith that al that writen is, . . . B.NP. 4631  
Of this matiere, O Paul, wel kanstow trete! . . . C.Pard. 521  
Poul dorste nat comanden, atte leeste, . . . D.WB. 73  
After the text of Criste, Poul, and John, . . . D.Fri. 1647  
For Paul, that writeth unto Thymothee, . . . I.Pars. 32  
shullen been alle, as Seint Paul seith, . . . I.Pars. 160-5  
seith Seint Paul in this wise, that 'Right as by a . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
For lo, what seith Seint Paul, . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
Seint Paul after his grete penaunce in . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
Seint Paul ad *Philippenses* 2<sup>o</sup>, In nomine *Jhesu*, . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
regne of God, as seith Seint Paul. . . I.Pars. 615-20  
Seint Paul seith eek, 'A servant of God . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
seith Salomon. Seint Paul seith, 'O . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
Swich japes defendeth Seint Paul. . . I.Pars. 650-5  
sleeth man, as Seint Paul seith. . . I.Pars. 725-30  
seith Seint Paule that the roote of alle harmes . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
seith Seint Paul, ad *Ephesios* 5<sup>o</sup>, that an avaricious . . . I.Pars. 745-50  
what seith Seint Paul of glotonye. . . I.Pars. 815-20  
seith Seint Paul, 'goon, of whiche I . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
Seint Paul yeveth hem the regne, that nys . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
shal destroyen hem, as seith Seint Paul. . . I.Pars. 875-80  
Seint Paul seith, that Sathanas transformeth . . . I.Pars. 895-900  
Seint Paul, that a man sholde loven his wyf . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
therfore seith Seint Paul, 'Clothe yow, . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
Seynt Poule, that loved al Hooly Chirche, . . . RR. 6661  
The goode folk that Poule to preched . . . RR. 6679  
As was seynt Poule in derke prisoun, . . . RR. 6776

**Paul see Paulus****Paulinus**

ne was nat axid ne took effect. Paulyn, a conseiller of . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
Rome, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
whiche Paulyn the howndes of the paleys . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5

**Paulisier**

'Postea paulisier contiuit.'—Prosa 1 . . . Bo.2. p.1.  
255-60

**Paulo**

'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6 . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1855-60

**Pauls**

And ran to Londoun, unto Seint Poules, . . . A.Prol. 509  
With Powles wyndow corven on his shoes, . . . A.Mil. 3318  
'Ye,' quod oure Host, 'by Seinte Poules belle! . . . B.NP. 3970  
And studie in Petres wordes and in Poules. . . D.Sum. 1819

**Paululum**

'Cum defixo paululum.'—Prosa 2 . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615-20

**Paulus**

Shal God destroyen bothe,' as Paulus seith. . . C.Pard. 523

mynde how that Paulus, consul of Rome, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5

**Paulus see Paul****Paunch**

'Yel have the glotoun fild y-nogh his paunches, . . . PF. 610

My paunch of good mete and [good] wyne, . . . RR. 6487

**Pave**

And pave it al of silver and of gold. . . G.CY. 626

<b>Paved</b>		
Withinne a paved parlour; and they three	TC.2. 82	
The botme paved everydell . . . . .	RR. 126	
<b>Pavement</b>		
When he hir threk upon the pavement;	B.M.L. 85	
The covent ek lay on the pavement,	B.Pri. 1867	
Parfourned is, ne of our pavement	D.Sum. 2104	
Upon the pavement,—God yewe hem myschaunce!	F.Fkl. 1374	
<b>Pavements</b>		
of ryche beddes and of pavementes	LGW. 1107 <i>var</i>	
<b>Pavia</b>		
A worthy knyght that born was of Pavye,	E.Mch. 1246	
That for Parys, ne for Pavie,	RR. 1654	
<b>Pawn</b>		
With a poune erraunt, allas!	BD. 660	
<b>Paws</b>		
And with his grymme paws stronge,	HF.2. 33	
<b>Pax</b>		
kisse pax, or been encensed, or goon to	I.Pars. 405-10	
<b>Pay</b>		
Shal paye al that we spenden by the weye.	A.Prol. 806	
Shal paye for all that by the wey is spent!	A.Prol. 834	
And we wil payen trewely alle fulle;	A.Rv. 4133	
But wo is hym that payen moot for all	B.Sh. 1200	
'The sely housbonde algate he moste paye;	B.Sh. 1201	
Thanne moot another payen for our cost,	B.Sh. 1208	
A Sondag next, I moste nedes paye	B.Sh. 1370	
For at a certeyn day I wol yow paye.	B.Sh. 1380	
Paye it agayn whan it lith in youre ese;	B.Sh. 1481	
To paye twenty thousand sheild anon;	B.Sh. 1521	
For I wol paye yow wel and redily	B.Sh. 1604	
And I shal paye as soone as ever I may;	B.Sh. 1607	
By God! I wol nat paye yow but abedde.	B.Sh. 1614	
Religious folk, for yow mowe bettre paye	B.Mk. 3150	
God woot, no Lushburghes payen yet	B.Mk. 3152	
Whan that hym list com forth and paye his dette.	D.WB. 153	
'Yis,' quod this somonour, 'pay anon—lat se—	D.Fri. 1598	
'Pay me!' quod he, 'or by the sweete Sainte Anne,	D.Fri. 1613	
And whan he wolde paye his wyf hir dette	E.Mch. 2048	
At certeyn dayes, yee by yeer, to paye,	F.Fkl. 1568	
That she wolde suffre hym no thyng for to paye	G.CY. 1016	
What shal I paye? Tellethe me, I preye.'	G.CY. 1358	
Ye shul paye fourty pound, so God me save;	G.CY. 1361	
To me ye sholde paye moore, y-wis.'	G.CY. 1363	
Yet hadde I leve payen for the mare	H.Mop. 78	
that no goodnesse ne hath to paye with his dette	I.Pars. 250-5	
in entent never to payen it agayn, and	I.Pars. 800-5	
The remenaunt was wel kevered to my pay,	PF. 271	
A man may serven bet and moore to pay	PF. 474	
Bi-cause he n'olde payen hem hir hire,	TC.4. 125	
Now herke how she gan to paye	HF.3. 459	
Sith I have suffiaunce unto my pay,—	Ven. 70	
The bothoun moore unto my paie	RR. 1721	
Shape ye to paye him, and to please,	RR. 3599	
And paye therfore, than art thou quyte;	RR. 5904	
If he can flater hir to hir pay,	RR. 5938	
My modir is not wont to pay,	RR. 5944	
But trusteth wel he shal pay all,	RR. 5947	
So that ye serve me to pay,	RR. 6985	
<b>Payment</b>		
Now wher-with sholde he make his paiement,	D.WB. 131	
<b>Payments</b>		
mowe bettre paye Of Venus paiements than mowe we.	B.Mk. 3151	
<b>Peas</b>		
Lyvyng in peas and parfit charitee.	A.Prol. 532	
And bar hym so in peas, and eek in werre,	A.Kn. 1447	
Be it of werre, or peas, or hate, or love,	A.Kn. 1671	
As sende love and peas bitwixe hem two,	A.Kn. 2317	
Bitwixe yow ther moot be som tyme peas	A.Kn. 2474	
Saturnus seyde, 'Doghter, hoold thy peas,	A.Kn. 2668	
In which the wonden in reste and peas,	A.Kn. 2927	
And tales, bothe of peas and of debaat.	B.M.L. 130	
I prey yow hoold youre arguments in peas;	B.M.L. 228	
Thus hastou doon, and yet holde I my peas!	B.M.L. 676	
'Peas, litel sone, I wol do 'thee noon harm!'	B.M.L. 836	
And ever she preyeth hire child to holde his peas;	B.M.L. 866	
That bodeth werre, and no-thing peas,	B.Th. 2072	
thee were leve pees or werre, or this or	B.Mel. 2335-40	
after hir consellyng, as hate, peas, werre,	B.Mel. 2395-400	
two contraries, and peas and werre,	B.Mel. 2475-80	
werre by peas, and so forth of othere thynges;	B.Mel. 2480-5	
he amonesteth peas and accord.	B.Mel. 2480-5	
never been in peas unto the tyme it be	B.Mel. 2710-5	
have peas unto youre worships and profit.	B.Mel. 2845-50	
adversaries and that ye have peas with	B.Mel. 2865-70	
Epistles, that by concord and peas the	B.Mel. 2865-70	
untyte and peas. And therfore seyde oure Lord	B.Mel. 2870-5	
that loven and purchacen peas, for they	B.Mel. 2870-5	
preyen me nat of peas, ne they aken nat to be	B.Mel. 2880-5	
that ye sholde han purchaced the peas	B.Mel. 2880-5	
goodnesse, seke peas and folwe it, as	B.Mel. 2880-5	
pursue to youre adversaries for peas	B.Mel. 2900-5	
that ye make peas bitwene God and yow,	B.Mel. 2910-5	
hem to biseken hym of peas and of grace."	B.Mel. 2915-20	
comen of peas, and the grete	B.Mel. 2965-70	
have peas; but it is good that we do it	B.Mel. 2970-5	
shul ye nat accorden yow, ne have peas	B.Mel. 2975-80	
have peas and reste, and that	B.Mel. 2985-90	
bihelve, that if they wole trete of peas	B.Mk. 3524	
To been in peas, and lete hire ride and pleye.		

<b>Peace—Continued</b>		
They weren glad for peas unto hym sende.	B.Mk. 3826	
That jangleth whan he sholde holde his peas,	B.NP. 4625	
Now hoold youre peas, my tale I wol bigynne.'	C.Pard. 462	
That it is fair to have a wyf in peas,	D.WB. 439	
What? amble, or trotte, or peas, or go sit doun!	D.WB. 838	
Oure Hooste cride, 'Pees! and that anon!'	D.WB. 850	
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Pees! namoure of this!'	D.Fri. 1296	
'Pees! with myschaunce and with mysaventure!'	D.Fri. 1334	
'Pees!' quod oure Hoost, 'for Cristes mooder deere;	D.Sum. 1762	
In Goddes peas lyveth ful eaily	E.Cl. 423	
To lyve my lyf with hem in reste and peas;	E.Cl. 487	
I wolde lyve in peas, if that I myghte,	E.Cl. 638	
Of al Ytaille; and thanne in peas and reste,	E.Cl. 1132	
In reste and peas after his fader day,	E.Cl. 1136	
Hoold thou thy peas, thou poete Marcian,—	E.Mch. 1732	
He deme of al, for I wole holde my peas;	E.Mch. 1976	
Took mannes shape the eternele Love and Peas,	G.SN. 44	
'Hoold thou thy peas, and speke no wordes mo!	G.CY. 693	
'Pees!' quod my lord, 'the nexte tyme I shal fonde	G.CY. 951	
myghte nat han be kept, ne peas and reste	I.Pars. 770-5	
be peas ne reste amonges hem, for . . . . .	I.Pars. 920-5	
My peas, in pleydyng, and in werre,	BD. 614	
Thanne makest thou his peas with his sovereyn,	ABC. 69	
To bringe ageyn my sorful herte in peas,	Anel. 232	
The olyve of peas, and eek the drunken vyne;	PF. 181	
Dame Pees sat with a curteyn in hir hond,	PF. 240	
'And therfor, pees! I seye, as to my wit,	PF. 547	
She seyde, 'Pees! now tak keep every man,	PF. 563	
Han holde thy peas, than shewed thy nyce!	PF. 572	
'So, I,' quod he, 'may have my make in peas	PF. 605	
'Now peas,' quod Nature, 'I comaunde here!	PF. 617	
that thilke peas that governeth the	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5	
thou art a litil departed fro the peas of thi thought.	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70	
cause to the of peas and of joye. . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80	
artes of werre or of peas. . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30	
hir oolde peas. The sonne, I-moevid by	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5	
He held his peas; non othere boote him gainede;	TC.1. 352	
I am not deef. Now peas, and cry no more,	TC.1. 753	
A man to have peas with himself, ywis.	TC.1. 893	
And held her peas: not oo word spak she more.	TC.3. 1057	
'O nece, pes, or we be lost!' quod he,	TC.3. 1095	
Welcome, my knight, my peas, my suffiaunce!	TC.3. 1309	
Her to deliver, ich holden have my peas;	TC.4. 100	
So hold thy peas: thou sleest me with thy speche!	TC.4. 455	
Thou shalt thy peas ful wel her-after make;	TC.4. 604	
Shal bringen us the peas on every side;	TC.4. 692	
Men trete of peas, and it supposed is . . . . .	TC.4. 1346	
That men purposen peas on every side,	TC.4. 1350	
'For if that it be peas, myn herte dere,	TC.4. 1352	
The nature of the peas mot nedes drive	TC.4. 1353	
'And though so be that peas ther may be non,	TC.4. 1359	
Yit hider, though ther never peas ne were,	TC.4. 1360	
I shal ek shewen him, if peas bitide	TC.4. 1390	
'I n'ot if peas shal evere-mo bitide;	TC.4. 1464	
But, peas or no, for earnest ne for game,	TC.4. 1465	
'And if so be, herafter peas be take,—	TC.4. 1562	
Of werres, of peas, of mariages,	HF.3. 871	
Ryght so kan fals Jason have no pes,	LGW. 1585	
Humblese, and pes, good feith, the emperice,	Form.A. 55	
That rusteth in my shethe stille in peas;	Scog. 39	
But if that she thi peas will make . . . . .	RR. 2552	
Love it is an hatefull peas, . . . . .	RR. 4703	
And holde it of hem to have peas.	RR. 6286	
But now pees! Heere I turne ageyne,	RR. 6295	
I wole no lyf but ese and peas, . . . . .	RR. 6832	
I make peas and mariages, . . . . .	RR. 6972	
Bothe werre and peas in governynge;	RR. 7264	
<b>Peaceable</b>		
thynges, sche, with hir cheere pesible . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200	
thow art pesible reste to debonayre folk;	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80	
her is the havene stable in pesible quiete;	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5	
A blisful lyf, a paisible and a swete,	Form.A. 1	
Ne proude, but make and ful pesyble.	RR. 7411	
<b>Peasies</b>		
That peches, coynes, and apples beere,	RR. 1374	
<b>Peacock</b>		
A sheef of peok arwes, bright and kene,	A.Prol. 104	
As eny peok he was proud and gay.	A.Rv. 3926	
The peok, with his angels fethres bright;	PF. 356	
And yit as proud a peok can he pulle!	TC.1. 210	
<b>Pear-jonet see Perejonette</b>		
<b>Pearl</b>		
For of o perle, fyne, oriental, . . . . .	LGW. 221	
<b>Pearled</b>		
Tasseled with grene and perled with latoun.	A.Mil. 3251	
<b>Perles</b>		
Couched with perles, white and rounde and grete;	A.Kn. 2161	
Of rubies, saphires, and of perles white,	B.Mk. 3668	
As perles, ne with gold, ne clothes rich."	D.WB. 345	
Tyrie and with white perles, algates . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20	
plentevous of white peerlis, and knowen . . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800	
<b>Peres</b>		
I moste han of the peres that I see,	E.Mch. 2331	
To eten of the smale peres grene.	E.Mch. 2333	
Medlers, plowmes, parys, chestaynis,	RR. 1375	



**Pear** *see* **Pesen**  
**Pecare**  
 Irascimini, et nolite peccare. . . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
**Peccatis**  
 Sequitur de septem peccatis mortalibus et . . . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
**Peccatum**  
 Remedium contra peccatum Superbie . . . . . I.Pars. 470-5  
 Remedium contra peccatum Invidie . . . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 Sequitur remedium contra peccatum Ire . . . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
 Remedium contra peccatum Acedie . . . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
 Relevacio contra peccatum Avaricie . . . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
 Remedium contra peccatum Gule . . . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 Remedium contra peccatum Luxurie . . . . . I.Pars. 910-5  
**Peck**  
 The millere shold nat stee hem half a pekke Of corn, . . . . . A.Rv. 4010  
 Pekke hem up right as they growe and ete hem yn; . . . . . B.NP. 4157  
**Peconial**  
 Ther mygte asterte hym no pecunyal payne. . . . . D.Fri. 1314  
**Pedmark** *see* **Penmarch**  
**Pedro**  
 O noble, o worthy Petro, glorie of Spayne, . . . . . B.Mk. 3565  
 O worthy Petro, kyng of Cipre also, . . . . . B.Mk. 3581  
**Peek**  
 Com neer, and gan in at the curtein pike, . . . . . TC.3. 60  
**Peel**  
 God save the lady of this pel, . . . . . HF.3. 220  
**Peer**  
 'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer, . . . . . A.Rv. 4026  
 Of wrastlyng was ther noon his peer, . . . . . B.Th. 1930  
 In all this world ne hadde been thy peer! . . . . . B.Mk. 3244  
 In al the land of crowng nas his peer. . . . . B.NP. 4040  
 Of eloquence that shal be thy peer, . . . . . F.Fkl. 678  
 In al this world of falshede nis his peer, . . . . . G.CY. 979  
 Noble pryncesse that never haddest perel . . . . . ABC. 97  
 As he that was withouten any pere . . . . . TC.5. 1803  
 That of yelownesse hadde never pere. . . . . Purse. 11  
 Of beaute wot I noon his pere, . . . . . RR. 1300  
 Whereto none other may be pere. . . . . RR. 2567  
**Pees** *see* **Pence**  
**Pegasee**  
 And seyde that it was lyk the Pegasee, . . . . . F.Sq. 207  
**Peint**  
 And poudred, as men had it peynt . . . . . RR. 1436  
**Peint** *see* **Painted**  
**Peinture**  
 And reed a rose, right with swich peynture . . . . . C.Doc. 33  
 Balades de visage sans Peinture . . . . . Fort. head  
**Peintures**  
 And bothe the ymages and peyntures . . . . . RR. 142  
**Peire**  
 If I speke ought to peire her loos, . . . . . RR. 6103  
**Peire** *see* **Apalre**  
**Peitrel**  
 About the peytrel stood the foom ful hie, . . . . . G.CY. 564  
**Peitrais**  
 in sadeles, in crouperes, peytrels, and . . . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
**Pel** *see* **Peel**  
**Pelleus**  
 Ther was a kyng that highte Pelleus, . . . . . LGW. 1397  
 He yaf to Pelleus the governynge . . . . . LGW. 1400  
 Of which this Pelleus hath grete envye, . . . . . LGW. 1409  
 This Pelleus bethoughte upon this wile, . . . . . LGW. 1439  
**Pellet**  
 As swift as pelet out of gonne, . . . . . HF.3. 553  
**Pellitory** *see* **Paritorie**  
**Pemond** *see* **Piedmont**  
**Pem**  
 To smal is bothe thy penne and eek thy tonge, . . . . . E.Mch. 1736  
 And now my penne, allas, with which I write, . . . . . TC.4. 13  
 But with a penne kouthe she nat write; . . . . . LGW. 2357  
 Ne spend on hym a penne ful of ynke, . . . . . LGW. 2491  
**Penance**  
 He was an esy man to yeve penance . . . . . A.Prol. 223  
 And yet encessesthis al my penance, . . . . . A.Kn. 1315  
 Wommen are born to thraldom and penance . . . . . B.ML. 286  
 But thraldom to our bodies and penance, . . . . . B.ML. 338  
 And slepyng in thy dream been in penance, . . . . . B.ML. 804  
 To Rome he comth to receyven his penance, . . . . . B.ML. 991  
 No thyng forgat he the penance and wo . . . . . D.WB. 727  
 'Trentals,' seyde he, 'deliveren fro penance . . . . . D.Sum. 1724  
 With tribulacioun and greet penance, . . . . . E.Mch. 1649  
 Hath swich a pitee ought of his penance, . . . . . F.Fkl. 740  
 Withouten coppe he drank al his penance. . . . . F.Fkl. 942  
 His brother, which that knew of his penance, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1082  
 His woful herte of penance hadde a lisse. . . . . F.Fkl. 1238  
 That every Cristen wight shal han penance, . . . . . G.SN. 446  
 That no man sholde doon men swich penance . . . . . G.SN. 530  
 Do hym come forth, he knoweth his penance, . . . . . H.Mep. 12  
 for to do open penance. . . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 Thilke penance that is solemne is in . . . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 open penance. Commune penance is that . . . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 penance is thilke that men doon alday . . . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 hem prively, and receive privee penance. . . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 counselled hym to do penitence. Penance is the tree . . . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 purpos to shrive hym and to do penance, . . . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 penance that God shal yeven hym his . . . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 Seint Paul after his grete penance in . . . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 bere penance as for deedly synne. Eek if a . . . . . I.Pars. 570-5  
 suffre noon hardnesse ne no penance; . . . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 nat suffre noon hardnesse, ne penance, . . . . . I.Pars. 685-90

**Penance**—*Continued*  
 yevynge of thy penance, and that is . . . . . I.Pars. 975-80  
 penance enjoynd; by whos helpe and . . . . . I.Pars. 975-80  
 obeisant to receyven the penance that . . . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 thynges destourben penance; and this . . . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 suffre no penance. Theragayns is . . . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 bodily penance is but short and litel, at regard . . . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 the fruyt of penance; and, after the . . . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 Under the cros, he his grevous penance, . . . . . ABC. 82  
 And yet ther-to is double thy penance, . . . . . Mars. 109  
 And thogh the lyne breke, he hath penance, . . . . . Mars. 242  
 Ayeyns his deeth shal singen his penance, . . . . . Anel. 347  
 the fullnynges of hem ben ful of penance? How . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760-5  
 grete . . . . . TC.1. 94  
 His daughter, which that was in grete penance; . . . . . TC.2. 529  
 Accepte in gre, and send me swich penance . . . . . TC.2. 1105  
 Tel us your joly wo and your penance! . . . . . TC.4. 342  
 And wex so maat, that joye nor penance . . . . . TC.4. 1429  
 For which the grete furie of his penance . . . . . TC.5. 361  
 That doth thee fele in slepe al this penance . . . . . TC.5. 1671  
 His longe love, his trouthe, and his penance. . . . . LGW. 479  
 Now wol I seyn what penance thou shalt do . . . . . LGW. 491  
 Speke wel of love; this penance yive I the. . . . . LGW. 495  
 Go now thy weye, thys penance is but lyte. . . . . LGW. 501  
 That hath so lytel penance yiven thee, . . . . . LGW. 507  
 He wolde have wepte for routhe of his penance; . . . . . Rosem. 14  
 That to myself I sey, in my penance, . . . . . Fort. 36  
 That cureth yve derke fro hir penance; . . . . . Ven. 46  
 In nouncerteyn we languishe in penance, . . . . . Ven. 79  
 And eek to me hit is a greet penance, . . . . . RR. 2355  
 Firste I joyne thee here in penance . . . . . RR. 3561  
 For he hath hadde full hard penance, . . . . . RR. 4283  
 There forto lyven in penance. . . . . RR. 4406  
 For I endure more harde penance . . . . . RR. 4607  
 That I mote deyen for penance. . . . . RR. 5018  
 For her synnes to do penance, . . . . . RR. 6393  
 For penance sothly for my synne . . . . . RR. 6568  
 And lyveden forth in her penance, . . . . . RR. 7083  
 Or ellis yeve hym such a penance . . . . . RR. 7482  
 'We, for to drye our penance . . . . .  
**Penance** *see* **Penitence**  
**Penances**  
 swiche manere penances. But war . . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 thee wel that swiche manere penances . . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 And whan your preye is lost, wo and penances! . . . . . TC.1. 201  
**Penant**  
 Thou art nat lyk a penant, or a goost. . . . . B.Mk. 3124  
**Pence**  
 So that he offre pens, or elles grotes. . . . . C.Pard. 376  
 To yeven hir pens, and namely unto me; . . . . . C.Pard. 402  
 Nobles or pens, whiche that be goode and trewe. . . . . C.Pard. 930  
 I wole han twelf pens though that she be wood, . . . . . D.Fri. 1576  
 Twelf pens to me and I wole thee acquite. . . . . D.Fri. 1599  
 Gif me twelf pens, I may no longer tarye! . . . . . D.Fri. 1603  
 'Twelf pens!' quod she, 'now lady, Seinte Marie! . . . . . D.Fri. 1604  
 Ne have I nat twelf pens withinne myn hood; . . . . . D.Fri. 1607  
 That of the pens that he can mokre and keche . . . . . TC.3. 1375  
 I shal hym make his pens outslynge, . . . . . RR. 5987  
**Pence** *see* **Pennies**  
**Pencil**  
 She made him were a pencil of her sleve. . . . . TC.5. 1043  
 Without displaiying of pencil. . . . . RR. 6250  
**Pencil**  
 With soutil pencil depeynted was this storie . . . . . A.Kn. 2049  
**Pens**  
 contre of Pene beren the fayre chaynes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655-60  
**Penelope**  
 O Ypermestra, Penelopee, Alceste, . . . . . B.ML. 75  
 'What seith Omer of goode Penelopee? . . . . . F.Fkl. 1443  
 As ever was Penelope of Grece, . . . . . BD. 1080  
 She passed hath Penelope and Lucrese, . . . . . Anel. 82  
 Penelopee, and Marcia Catoun, . . . . . LGW. 252  
**Penelopes**  
 Penelopes trouthe and goode Alceste! . . . . . TC.5. 1778  
**Peneus**  
 But Penneus daughter which that highte Dane. . . . . A.Kn. 2064  
**Penible**  
 So penible in the werre, and curteis eke, . . . . . B.Mk. 3490  
 The body is ay so rody and penible . . . . . D.Sum. 1846  
 She was to hym in love, and moore penible; . . . . . E.Cl. 714  
**Penitence**  
 wey is cleped penitence; of which man . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 al his herte to wyten what is penitence, and . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 whennes it is cleped penitence, and in how . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 werkynge of penitence, and how manye . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 spesces ther been of penitence, and whiche . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 thynges apertenen and bihoven to penitence, . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 whiche thynges destourben penitence. . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 Seint Ambrose seith that penitence is . . . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 detour seith, 'Penitence is the . . . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 Penitence with certeyne circumstances is . . . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 he may arise thurgh penitence, if he have . . . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 what thyng is penitence, now shul ye . . . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 of penitence. The firste accioun of . . . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 penitence is that a man be baptized after . . . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 withouten penitence of his olde gilt, he . . . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 Seint Augustyn that penitence of goode and . . . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 humble folk is the penitence of every day. . . . . I.Pars. 100-5

## Penitence—Continued

The speces of penitence been thre.	I.Pars. 100-5
verray perfitt penitence. And this stant on thre thynges:	I.Pars. 105-10
seith Saint John Crisostom, 'Penitence	I.Pars. 105-10
fruytful penitence agayn thre thynges in	I.Pars. 110-5
agayns this wikkede gyltes is penitence, that	I.Pars. 110-5
'Dooth digne fruyt of penitence';	I.Pars. 115-20
conseiled hym to do penitence.	I.Pars. 125-30
and he that holdeth hym in verray penitence is blessed,	I.Pars. 125-30
In this penitence or contricioun man	I.Pars. 125-30
biforn God by penitence in this world,	I.Pars. 175-80
withouten verray penitence; and ther-of	I.Pars. 235-40
The seconde partie of penitence is	I.Pars. 315-20
and by the grace of God thurgh penitence,	I.Pars. 340-5
holden to werkes of penitence; and certes	I.Pars. 680-5
synful man that dooth penitence, as upon	I.Pars. 700-5
ne dede synne, ne nedan no penitence.	I.Pars. 700-5
may in his lyf be destroyed by penitence,	I.Pars. 700-5
but if they doon penitence.	I.Pars. 715-20
by penitence, and yeveth grace wel	I.Pars. 805-10
mercy, this woot I wel, if she do penitence;	I.Pars. 870-5
but if so be that it be destroyed by penitence.	I.Pars. 890-5
been releved by penitence. And certes,	I.Pars. 945-50
partie of penitence stant in confessioun	I.Pars. 955-60
other way but by penitence, and shrifite,	I.Pars. 980-5
the seconde partie of penitence.	I.Pars. 1025-30
The thrirdie partie of penitence is	I.Pars. 1025-30
apertenesch specially to penitence.	I.Pars. 1040-5
arise agayn by penitence; and though he	I.Pars. 1070-5
me grace of verray penitence, confessioun	I.Pars. 1090-5
Do penitence, and merci axe and have.	ABC. 120

## Penitence see Penance

## Penitencer

be assigned to the penitencer for certain	I.Pars. 1005-10
---	-----------------

## Penitence see Poenitentias

## Penitent

and for he shall be verray penitent,	I.Pars. 85-90
seith, 'But he be penitent for his olde	I.Pars. 95-100
ever redy to the penitent, and is above	I.Pars. 685-700
doome to hem that been nat penitent	I.Pars. 1060-5
To every penitent in ful creance,	ABC. 61
To you my soule penitent I brynge.	ABC. 147

## Penitents

To penitents that ben to mercy able.	ABC. 184
--------------------------------------	----------

## Penmark

Nat fer fro Pedmark, ther his dwelling was,	F.Fkl. 801
Nouht fer fro penmarke thar as his dwellinge was	F.Fkl. 801 ear

## Penne

'Sunt etenim penne volucres michi.'—Metrum 1	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
--	-----------------------

## Penner

But prively a penner gan he borwe,	E.Mch. 1879
------------------------------------	-------------

## Penner

And that is she for penyes fele,	RR. 189
----------------------------------	---------

## Pennies see Pence

## Pennon

And by his baner born is his penoun	A.Kn. 978
-------------------------------------	-----------

## Penny

Of herberwe and of ese, as for hir peny.	A.Rv. 4119
As for to yewe a peny of hir good.	D.Fri. 1575
A Goddes halfpeny, or a masse peny,	D.Sum. 1749
Al yif that fere a peny, and lat hym go!	D.Sum. 1965
For, sire, I wol nat taken a peny of thes	F.Fkl. 1616
For peny ne for pound, I yow bihete!	G.CY. 707
That fro that pure a peny went.	RR. 246
That not a peny hadde in holde,	RR. 451
Than peny in purs certis.	RR. 5542
That he hath gotten a peny or two,	RR. 5842

## Penny see Halfpenny

## Pensel see Pencel

## Pensive

Wolde han made any pensyf herte light	F.Fkl. 914 ear
And homeward pensyf thou dost retorne.	RR. 2446

## People

He made the person and the peple his apes.	A.Prol. 706
That all the peple of Grece sholde speke	A.Kn. 962
The peple preseeth thiderward ful soone	A.Kn. 2530
Til al the noyse of peple was y-do;	A.Kn. 2534
And whan he saugh the peple of noyse al stille	A.Kn. 2535
The voys of peple touchede the hevене,	A.Kn. 2561
Anon ther is a noyse of peple bigonne,	A.Kn. 2660
The peple that they sholde hem reconforte.	A.Kn. 2852
And, for the peple sholde seen hym alle,	A.Kn. 2879
That kepte peple Ebrayk from hir drenchyng,	B.ML. 489
Among the peple, and seyn they kan nat gesse	B.ML. 622
The peple of God? I seye, for this entente,	B.ML. 942
Up swal, and seide, 'O Hebrayk peple, allas!	B.Pri. 1750
Unnethe myghte the peple that was there	B.Pri. 1816
the peple of God in the regne of Assuerus	B.Mel. 2290-5
any other peple. The book seith, "Thou shalt	B.Mel. 2365-70
moore love of the peple than drede."	B.Mel. 2380-5
peple ful charegant and ful anyous for	B.Mel. 2430-5
all swich manere peple as I have seyd	B.Mel. 2500-5
citeiseins and of his peple.	B.Mel. 2530-5
multitude of the peple, ne in the vertu of man,	B.Mel. 2845-50
and stronger than was this peple of	B.Mel. 2845-50
nombre of peple, but it come from oure	B.Mel. 2850-5
peple, folk and governours of hooly	B.Mel. 2940-5

## People—Continued

Now gaureth al the peple on hire, allas!	B.Mk. 3559
Thurgh which the peple gan upon hym rise	B.Mk. 3608
The peple roos upon hym on a nyght	E.Mk. 3717
The peple cride and rombled up and down,	E.Mk. 3725
And Goddes peple hadde he moost in hate;	E.Mk. 3778
Of peple, and eek so streit of herbergaes.	E.NP. 4179
The peple out sterte and caste the cart to grounde,	E.NP. 4237
But right anon a thousand peple in thraste,	C.Doc. 280
The peple anon hath suspect of this thyng,	C.Doc. 263
And whan the lewed peple is down y-set,	C.Pard. 392
And est and west upon the peple I bekke,	C.Pard. 396
For lewed peple loven tales olde,—	C.Pard. 437
That in this contres al the peple sleeth,	C.Pard. 676
Whan that he saugh that al the peple lough,—	C.Pard. 961
He made the peple pitously to syng,	D.Fri. 1316
Excited he the peple in his prechyng	D.Sum. 1716
To preye for the peple, and do servyse,	D.Sum. 1897
But they be sobre that for the peple preye,	D.Sum. 1902
Only that point his peple bar so score	E.Cl. 85
That he sholde telle hym what his peple mente,	E.Cl. 89
Thanne were youre peple in sovereyn hertes reste.	E.Cl. 112
'Ye wol,' quod he, 'myn owene peple deere,	E.Cl. 143
For yet alwey the peple somewhat drede	E.Cl. 181
For thogh the peple have no greet insight	E.Cl. 242
The peple cam unto the hous with-oute,	E.Cl. 332
And to the peple he seyde in this manere:	E.Cl. 368
Unnethe the peple hire knew for hire fairnesse,	E.Cl. 384
With joyful peple that hire ladde and mette,	E.Cl. 390
Was ofte vertu hid, the peple hym heelde	E.Cl. 426
Peple to save and every wrong tamende,	E.Cl. 441
Nat as I wolde, but as my peple leste;	E.Cl. 490
My peple sikly berth oure mariage,	E.Cl. 625
Swiche wordes seith my peple, out of drede,	E.Cl. 634
For which, where-as his peple ther-bifore	E.Cl. 729
Bitwixe his peple and hym; thus seyde the bulle,	E.Cl. 748
The rude peple, as it no wonder is,	E.Cl. 750
My peple me constrayneth for to take	E.Cl. 800
Sholde biforn the peple, in my walkyng,	E.Cl. 878
For which the peple ran to seen the sighte	E.Cl. 983
That hem to seen the peple hath caught plesance,	E.Cl. 993
Auctor. 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrew!	E.Cl. 995
Whan that the peple gazed up and down,—	E.Cl. 1003
By wys conseil she Goddes peple kepte,	E.Mch. 1367
The peple of God, and made hym Mardochee	E.Mch. 1373
That of the peple grettest voys hath she;	E.Mch. 1592
I wolde that al this peple were ago!	E.Mch. 1764
In no degree, as al the peple went,	F.Sq. 198
It was of fairye as al the peple semed.	F.Sq. 201
As lewed peple demeth comunly	F.Sq. 221
Thus seyn the peple and drawn hem apart,	F.Sq. 252
Men myghte hire wel the hevene of peple calle,	G.SN. 104
For 'lees' 'peple' in English is to seye;	G.SN. 106
It is a shame that the peple shal	G.SN. 505
How Cristes peple he may to meschief brynge.	G.CY. 1072
good peple, the wo and the shame and the	I.Pars. 255-60
saven his peple of hir synnes.	I.Pars. 285-90
to be magnified and honoured biforn the peple.	I.Pars. 405-10
so deers to harm of the peple, nat	I.Pars. 415-20
the moore it costeth to the peple for the	I.Pars. 420-5
foule partie shewe they to the peple	I.Pars. 425-30
is felonous and damageous to the peple,	I.Pars. 435-40
of lordshipes, preisynges of the peple;	I.Pars. 450-5
commendacioun of the peple is somtyme	I.Pars. 470-5
of the peple hath caused deeth to many a	I.Pars. 470-5
sholde plesse the peple, and he answerde,	I.Pars. 650-5
Goddes peple, for humble folk been Cristes freendes,	I.Pars. 760-5
with five fyngres to cacche the peple to	I.Pars. 850-5
traytours of God and of his peple, for they	I.Pars. 890-5
lyven of the peple to preye for the peple,	I.Pars. 890-5
prayers availle not to the peple.	I.Pars. 890-5
to the peple, ne God ne knowe they nat;	I.Pars. 900-5
peple fedden hem in greet reverence, but	I.Pars. 900-5
honoured the moore biforn the peple.	I.Pars. 930-5
For which the peple, blisful al and somme,	Anel. 26
comonly among the peple, I wolde wene	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
that the peple of Epycuriens and Stoyciens	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
the riches of the peple of the provinces	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
established up-on the peple by swiche a	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
sentences that the peple seith of me,	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
whiche the peple withouten nombre dreden.	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
in the mouth of the peple that knoweth	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
the blithnesse of peple; and whan	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
multitude of peple that was sprad abouten	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
(that is to seyn, al the peple in the	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
the audience of the peple and for idel rumours;	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
favour of peple whiche that yveth to mea, as it	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
And for as moche as honours of peple	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
Certes yif that honour of peple were a	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
vitalyes of the peple, as of corn and	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
by estimacioun of peple, what is it that they han in	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
renoun by the false opynoun of the peple,	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
good, nat by the rumour of the peple,	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
grace of the peple nys neyther worthi to	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
that the wrecchide peple dredeth now, schullen	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
But the peple ne lokith nat on	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
Ne also ne accordith nat the peple to that	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
in this ilke fortune of peple I se somewhat of good	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5



**People—Continued**

peple that highte Coribandes, that wenen	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
brestes of men. The moveable peple is thei ne were nat able to ben wened to the peple.'	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
approche a litil to the wordis of the peple, guerdoun? Demeth aught the peple that	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
torment, weneth aught the peple that	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
'Nay,' quod I, 'but the peple demeth of the peple, have confessed and	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
that is unable to be wened to the peple?'	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
'And thus weneth nat the peple.'	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
that it is hidid from the peple, to whiche	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
That Grekes sholden awich a peple bringe	TC.1. 73
And ay the peple cri'de, 'Here com'th our joye!	TC.2. 643
When he the peple upon him herde cryen,	TC.2. 646
Whil he and al the peple for-by paste;	TC.2. 658
Among the peple, as who seith, halwed is;	TC.3. 288
Why, al the peple wolde upon it crye	TC.3. 277
The noise of peple up-starte that at ones	TC.4. 183
'What trowen ye the peple ek al aboute	TC.4. 1569
She n'il not maken peple nicely	TC.5. 1152
Thus seyth the peple prevely.	HF.1. 360
Of al the peple that I say,	HF.3. 193
Yit lat us to the peple seme	HF.3. 655
Abode, to knowen what this peple mente,	L.G.W. 309
Schewyn his peple playn benygnetis	L.G.W. G. 361
And al his kynne; and let the peple calle,	L.G.W. 1864
The lambshe peple, voydyd of alle vyce,	Form.A. 50
wynters in a yere han thes forseide peple.	Astr. 277-84
That god the puple wel a-wrekith	RR. 278
And of the puple, as semeth me,	RR. 6770
Bifore the puple patre and prey;	RR. 6704
The smale puple hem mote enclyne,	RR. 6814
Thus be we dred of the puple y-wis.	RR. 6965
We wole a puple upon hym areyse,	RR. 7159
And falsly to the puple techen.	RR. 7177

**Peoples**

The palays ful of peples up and down,—	A.Kn. 2513
And koude so the peples heres embrace,	E.Cl. 412
No wonder is, for to the peples ere	E.Cl. 727
How that the pope, as for his peples reste,	E.Cl. 741
And to the peples eres, alle and some,	E.Cl. 941
Another stant so in the peples grace	E.Mch. 1590
Hath set the peples heres bothe on fire	Anel. 52
alle the peples that Phobus (the sonne) may seen,	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
al the peples by ceptre imperiale that the	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
alle the peples that ben under the colde	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
alle the peples that ben under the partye of the	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
the peples that the vyolent wynd	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
to many manere peples. And therefore every maner	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
y-sprad, passynge to ferne peples, goth	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
halt togidres peples joyned with an holy	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600

among peples that ben neyghbors	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
For to be war of goosish peples speche	TC.3. 584
Halt peples joined as him list hem gye,	TC.3. 1747
Leden the peples in the former age;	Form.A. 2

**Peoplish**

As rudenesse and poeplish appetit,	TC.4. 1677
------------------------------------	------------

**Peplin**

But sithe the tyme of kyng Pepyne,	RR. 1458
------------------------------------	----------

**Pepper**

Ladies shull hem such pepir brewe,	RR. 6028
------------------------------------	----------

**Per**

This is <i>ignotum per ignocius</i> .	G.CY. 1457
Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per omnia secula.	I.Pars. 1090-5

**Per see Par**

**Peradventure**

Peraventure in scorn for I am oon;	A.Rv. 3915
Peraventure in thilke large book,	B.ML. 190
Peraventure I may in youre meschief	B.Sh. 1318
and trewe; or elles per aventure, the	B.Mel. 2265-70
for peradventure they doon it moore for	B.Mel. 2380-5
compaignye, peradventure, withouten thyn	B.Mel. 2500-5
and peradventure, Crist hath thee in	B.Mel. 2605-10
But peradventure he hath	B.Mel. 2935-40
mighte nat putten it to execucioun peradventure,	B.Mel. 3040-5
Peraventure ther may fallen oon or two	C.Pard. 935
Peraventure swich was the statut tho,—	D.WB. 893
Peraventure it may the bettere be;	D.WB. 1003
Now wolden som men seye, peradventure,	D.WB. 1073
As he on huntynge rood peradventure;	E.Cl. 234
Wel longer than thee list, peradventure,	E.Mch. 1318
Paraunter she may be youre purgatorie;	E.Mch. 1670
Save that peradventure somtyme at daunces,	F.Fkl. 955
It may be wel, peradventure, yet to day;	F.Fkl. 1473
Peraventure an heepe of yow, y-wis,	F.Fkl. 1493
Another day he wole, peradventure,	H.Mcp. 71
certain cass, as for to goon peradventure	I.Pars. 105-10
nat touchen it, lest peradventure we sholde	I.Pars. 325-30
whiche that many a man peradventure ne	I.Pars. 370-5
that oother is, peradventure; and eek he	I.Pars. 405-10
peraventure, but that he hath his herte	I.Pars. 405-10
certain it wol lasten peradventure from	I.Pars. 550-5
any effect, it may be peradventure that God	I.Pars. 605-10
and peradventure sleeth hym which that	I.Pars. 625-30
any ydolastre peradventure ne hath but o	I.Pars. 745-50
to strong drynke, and peradventure ne knoweth	I.Pars. 820-5

**Peradventure—Continued**

hath peradventure broken therfore his	I.Pars. 975-80
peraventure to seyn that thou hast doon	I.Pars. 1015-20
Paraunter hit may see your herte,	BD. 555
Paraunter I was therto most able,	BD. 778
Paraunter other art or letter,	BD. 787
wylne schrewydnesse—that cometh peradventure	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
Peraventure yit undirstandestow nat that I schal seie.	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
comen peradventure among straunge nacions,	Bo.2. p.4. 705-10
for peradventure of swiche conjunccioun	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
for to been. And peradventure it scholde seme	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
seme nat credible thing peradventure to some folk, yit	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
moot.	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
'sonnere peradventure than thou woldest, or sonnere	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
come to hym, he wol forleten peradventure	Bo.4. p.8. 1525-30
For peradventure the nature	Bo.4. p.8. 1525-30
and of hym-self, and dredith peradventure	Bo.4. p.8. 1530-5
god, when peradventure I schal han	Bo.5. p.8. 1920-5
'Paraunter thou mayest aver swich oon longe,	TC.1. 619
And yet paraunter can I reden thee,	TC.1. 668
Paraunter thou hast cause for to singel	TC.1. 654
Paraunter he mighte have me in despit,	TC.2. 711
Paraunter, in his brides wise, a lay	TC.2. 921
'Paraunter thenkestow "Though it be so	TC.2. 1373
But now paraunter som man waiten wolde	TC.3. 491
Paraunter she may holden thee for nice	TC.4. 598
'Paraunter thanne so it happen may,	TC.5. 991
'Paraunter, ther thou dremest of this boor,	TC.5. 1282
Thou shalt ben fals paraunter yit to-morwel	TC.5. 1526
Or elles three, peradventure!	HF.1. 304
Paraunter brood as a covercle;	HF.2. 284
For yit paraunter I may lere	HF.3. 907
And eke, paraunter, for this man is nyce,	L.G.W. 362
Marche fyl upon a Saturday, peradventure,	Astr. 198-209
Ensample as thus:—peradventure the altitude	Astr. 258-62
As thus:—My sonne is peradventur in	Astr. 272-7
The degree of the longitude peradventure	Astr. 371-6
Also the degre peradventure of Jupiter,	Astr. 382-91
As thou paraunter knowen shall	RR. 5115
In veyn paraunter I shal travayle.	RR. 5192
Or if he have peradventure,	RR. 6727

**Peradventure see Adventure, Par**

**Paraunter see Peradventure**

**Peraventure see Peradventure**

**Percas see Parcas**

**Perceiwe**

shalt thou perceiwe wel the moeving of a	Astr. 330-7
For thou maist bothe perceiwe and fele,	RR. 2240
That noon perceiwe thi maladie.	RR. 2394
Men myght perceiwe well and sene	RR. 3714
For sith they cowde not perceiwe	RR. 6266
And forto make yow hem perceiwen,	RR. 6883
That noon oure gile can perceiwe;	RR. 7222
The folk, for they shal not perceiwe.	RR. 7270
Or by hymself perceiwen wele.	RR. 7656

**Perceiwe see Apperceiwe**

**Perceived**

And he hadde thanne perceived it;	RR. 5573
That ye perceived it no thyng,	RR. 7289

**Perceiveth**

The gret myscheef that he perceiveth	RR. 5577 var
--------------------------------------	--------------

**Perch**

What haukes sitten on the perche above,	A.Kn. 2204
Sat on his perche, that was in the halle,	B.NP. 4074
For that oure perche is maad so narwe, allas!	B.NP. 4359
lyne, heygther than thin heved, on a perche;	Astr. 258-62
Upon a perche weike and small;	RR. 225

**Perchance**

Of remedies of love she knew per chance,	A.Prol. 475
And if with child they be perchance,	RR. 5039
That if it lese his hope perchance	RR. 5322

**Perched**

Was perched hye upon a stoon;	HF.3. 901
-------------------------------	-----------

**Perceival**

As didde the knyght sire Percyvell,	B.Th. 2106
-------------------------------------	------------

**Perdu**

'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon	I.Pars. 245-50
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour':	Fort. 7

**Perdurable**

is perdurable, after that, the Apostle	B.Mel. 2695-700
God," he seith, "is perdurable," that is to	B.Mel. 2700-5
and the blisful lif that is perdurable,	I.Pars. 75-80
desiring of the joye perdurable.	I.Pars. 120-5
the lif perdurable, ther nys to him no thyng	I.Pars. 120-5
the lyf perdurable. The 'darknesse of	I.Pars. 180-5
outrely dede as to the lyf perdurable in	I.Pars. 230-5
the lyf perdurable in hevne; but natheles,	I.Pars. 240-5
have the lyf perdurable in hevne whan	I.Pars. 240-5
availle noght to han the lyf perdurable,	I.Pars. 240-5
dede, for to have the lyf perdurable, wel	I.Pars. 245-50
dampnacioun perdurable, if it nere baptesme	I.Pars. 335-40
gerdoun of the blisful lyf that is perdurable,	I.Pars. 665-70
payne of deeth that is perdurable.	I.Pars. 845-50
thredes and subtil craft, of perdurable matere,	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
festyned to thi perdurable chayer, and turnest	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
and establisshed by lawe perdurable,	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60

**Perdurable—Continued**

wol fownden hym a perdurable seete, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
among himself allyaunce perdurable; . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
world by perdurable resoun, that . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
of perdurable duellynge, and eek the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
ende the whiche is certain to ben perdurable.' . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
yif thei weren perdurable. And aftir this I have . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
the jugement of the perdurable lawe. For yif thou . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
conferme . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
the perdurable courses; and thus . . . . .	RR. 7102
"This is the Gospel Perdurable, . . . . .	RR. 7180
But thilke Gospel Perdurable, . . . . .	RR. 7180

**Perdurably**

for to duren perdurably by generacyon . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5 <i>var</i>
to be and to dwellyn perdurably . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30 <i>var</i>
forme of man that is perdurably in the devyne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
thought, . . . . .	

**Perdurably see Perdurably****Perdurable**

goodes, and eek of the goodes perdurables . . . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
---	---------------

**Perdurablete**

the perdurablete that is endless; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
geien yow a perdurablete, whan ye thynken that in . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5

**Perdurably**

ne is ferme durably. . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
a tyme, but ryght as for to dure durably . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
desireth to be and to duelle durably, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30

**Perdurably see Perdurably****Peregr**

'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregr.'—Me- trum 1 . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
---	----------------

**Peregrine**

A faucon peregryn thanne semed she . . . . .	F.Sq. 428
--	-----------

**Perejonette**

Than is the newe perejonette tree, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3248
--	-------------

**Perennem**

'Quisquis volet perennem cautus.'—Metrum 4 . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
--	-------------------

**Peres**

Wroot <i>Mane, techel, phares</i> , and na moore. . . . .	B.Mk. 3396
Wroot, " <i>Mane, techel, phares</i> ," truste me,— . . . . .	B.Mk. 3422

**Perfect**

He was a verray parfit, gentil knyght. . . . .	A.Prol. 72
Was verraily felicitie parfit. . . . .	A.Prol. 338
He was a verray parfit praktisour. . . . .	A.Prol. 422
Lyvyng in pees and parfit charites. . . . .	A.Prol. 532
Thanne hadde I been in joye and parfit heele, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1271
But of a thyng that parfit is and stable, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3009
O parfit joye, lastyng evermo. . . . .	A.Kn. 3072
of right parfitte men, for myn herte may . . . . .	B.Mel. 2710-5
Witness on hym that any parfit clerk is, . . . . .	B.NP. 4426
Diverse scoles maken parfit clerkes; . . . . .	D.WB. 44c
Maketh the werkman parfit eldrie; . . . . .	D.WB. 44e
Moore parfit than wedding in freletee . . . . .	D.WB. 92 <i>var</i>
And of so parfit wyse a wyght I-wrought . . . . .	D.WB. 117 <i>var</i>
Yet lyved they ever in parfit chastitee. . . . .	D.WB. 141
In parfit joye; and Jhesu Crist us sende . . . . .	D.WB. 1258
What nedeth hym that hath a parfit leche . . . . .	D.Sum. 1956
Ther may no man han parfit blisses two,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 1638
Yet is ther so parfit felicitie . . . . .	E.Mch. 1642
Ye han som glymsyng, and no parfit sighte.' . . . .	E.Mch. 2383
Of swich a parfit wys God, and a stable,— . . . . .	F.Fkl. 871
The parfit wyf of Arthemisie . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1451
Parfit in his lerynyng, Goddes knyght; . . . . .	G.SN. 353
Of honour, and of parfit worthynesse. . . . .	H.Mcp. 124
Of thilke parfit, glorious pilgrymage, . . . . .	I.Pars. 50
bihovely and necessarie to verray parfit penitence. . . . .	I.Pars. 105-10
agayn the lawe of God with parfit consentynge . . . . .	I.Pars. 295-300
man that is parfit in the love of Jhesu . . . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
obedience is parfit whan that a man dooth gladly and . . . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
as in that, no parfit marriage. . . . .	I.Pars. 935-40
so parfit that they han no nede to . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
the sighte of the parfit knowynge of . . . . .	I.Pars. 1075-80
Bountee parfit, wel-armed and richely, . . . . .	Pity. 38
'Lo herel a parfit resoun of a goos! . . . . .	PF. 568
and comyn in-to corage of a parfit man . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
of so parfit welefulnesse, that he ne stryveth . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
a parfit estat by the congregacioun of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
ben nat parfit by the congregacioun of alle . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
transporteth from verray and parfit good . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
thanne is thilke the verray parfit blisfulnesse . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
maner of goodes that ne be nat parfit. . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
But thilke good that is verray and parfit . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
have frely and absolut hise parfyte parties. . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70

nys nat parfit, and whiche is the forme . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
of good that is parfit, now trowe I that it . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
thing that is parfit. And herof cometh it . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
som thing that is parfit. For yif so be that perfec- cioun . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90

there wys som blisfulnesse that is sad, stedefast, and parfyt.' . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
verray force that parfyt good is in hym. . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5

**Perfect—Continued**

parfyt good schulde be more worthy than . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
that ben parfyt ben first er thynges that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
ful of sovereyn parfit good. And we . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
thanne mowen neither of hem ben parfit, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
that that nys nat parfit, men mai seen . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
ne ben not verray goodis ne parfite; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
and he schal be makid parfit of the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
Another man is parfit in alle . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
more parfit jugement. In this manere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1835-40
thanne is parfit possessioun and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
As is an hevenish parfit creature . . . . .	TC.1. 104
The parfit blisse of love? Nay, y-wis! . . . . .	TC.2. 891
May in no parfit seliness be; . . . . .	TC.3. 831
So parfit joye may no nigard have! . . . . .	TC.3. 1379
That God sholde han no parfit clear witinge . . . . .	TC.4. 991
A more parfit love, or it be night, . . . . .	TC.5. 819
As conning, and as parfit, and as kinde, . . . . .	TC.5. 870
Be so parfit as men fynde, . . . . .	HF.1. 44
On gras or leves in parfit joye and quiete; . . . . .	Form.A. 44
That of knyghthode he is parfit richesee; . . . . .	Ven. 125
semen parfit cerceles and somme semen . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
Ne hath entent hool ne parfit, . . . . .	RR. 4873
That trewe and parfit weren in love. . . . .	RR. 5224
A parfit man ne shulde seke . . . . .	RR. 6587
If he be parfit in bounte; . . . . .	RR. 6597

**Perfection**

Saugh of Custance al hire perfeccioun, . . . . .	B.ML. 583
the perfeccioun of God, that is his maker. . . . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
pacience is a greet vertu of perfeccioun.' . . . .	B.Mel. 2705-10
a greet vertu of perfeccioun, but every man . . . . .	B.Mel. 2705-10
may nat have the perfeccioun that ye . . . . .	B.Mel. 2705-10
'Virginitee is greet perfeccioun. . . . .	D.WB. 105
But Crist, that of perfeccioun is wel, . . . . .	D.WB. 107
his owene perfeccioun, but he be stronger than . . . . .	I.Pars. 955-60
perfeccion of his knowynge); but certes, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
withdrawen the somme out the perfeccioun . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
heres as ben I-brought to the ful perfeccioun . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
in what this perfeccioun of blisfulnesse is set. . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
the amenusynge of perfeccioun or of thing . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
is parfit. For yif so be that perfeccioun . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
perfeccioun of mankynde; now we that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90

**Perfectly**

"Ther is no wyght parfytly trewe to hym that he to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2380-5
He spak to him that wolde lyve parfytly, . . . . .	D.WB. 111
That parfytly hir children loved she, . . . . .	E.CI. 690
This wol be doon at leyser parfytly, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1834
Upon a thyng, ne seen it parfytly, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2399
outhur he foryeveth al parfytly, or . . . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
considered and lookyd parfytly? . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
it nat clerly ne parfytly, ye lokn from . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
that parfytly maketh a man . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
that this world, parfytly ymakid, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
thing to answeren parfytly to thy . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
unknowe parfytly to any mortal man in . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
Couthur her craft ful parfytly; . . . . .	RR. 771
And parfytly come to beaute; . . . . .	RR. 3126

**Perform**

sworn and bihight to performe youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60
to performe thilke same emprise by juste . . . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60
if thou mayst parfoune it and maken of it a good . . . . .	B.Mel. 2400-5
if he myghte parfoune it as hym oghte, ne no . . . . .	B.Mel. 2400-5
whether thou mayst parfoune a thing or . . . . .	B.Mel. 2405-10
to parfoune a werk of which thou shalt . . . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5
whether he may parfoune it or noon. And after, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5
ye may parfoune youre emprise, conferme . . . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5
and moore deliberacioun to parfoune youre emprise. . . . .	B.Mel. 2440-5
I am al redy to fulfillle and parfoune it.' . . . .	B.Mel. 2900-5
To parfoune al thy lust in engendure, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3137
Shal parfoune up the nombre of his covenant. . . . .	D.Sum. 2261
On lower thyng to parfoune hir delit . . . . .	H.Mcp. 100
he may nat parfoune; eke whan that . . . . .	I.Pars. 375-80
grevous to parfoune, in so muche is the . . . . .	I.Pars. 525-30
threteth moore than he may parfoune . . . . .	I.Pars. 645-50
to parfoune the doctrine of God and of . . . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
that wole yve hym might to parfoune his goode . . . . .	I.Pars. 735-40
entente. . . . .	I.Pars. 780-5
be that a man do his diligence to parfouren it, . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
if he have lyf to parfouren it. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
they may performe thynges that thei han . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
thyng that mai so wel performe blisfulnesse, . . . . .	
that thilke thynges mowen nat performen that they . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
byheten, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
maist wel performe that thou behelist; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
and performe that thei coveten, than yif . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
that wolen, and mowen, and performen felonyes . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
that every wyght performe the werk and his . . . . .	TC.3. 417
Parfoune it out, for now is moste nede; . . . . .	



**Perform—Continued**

Which to performe, God me grace sende;	LGW. 2457
parfornen her bihestes; and somme of hem . . .	Astr. 1-5
shal the remenaunt that levith parfornen the houre .	Astr. 188-93
<b>Performed</b>	
And this acord parfourned was in dede, . . .	B.Sh. 1507
Parfourned is by men of dignitee, . . .	B.Pri. 1646
Parfourned is; for on the brest soukyngne	B.Pri. 1648
may nat goodly be parforned or kept, . . .	B.Mel. 2420-5
unto us.' Which thyng parfourned was	B.Mel. 2990-5
Parfourned sholde been ful subtilly, . . .	C.Doc. 151
Parfourned is, ne of our pavement	D.Sum. 2104
Parfourned hath the sonne his ark diurne, . . .	E.Mch. 1795
He in the gardyn parforned hem and spedde;	E.Mch. 2052
fully performed! How ofte have I . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
may ben acheved and performed swiche thynges	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
And every poynt was performed in dede, . . .	LGW. 2138
To doon his will performed be, . . .	RR. 1178

**Performest**

O grete God that parfornest thy laude . . .	B.Pri. 1797
---	-------------

**Performeth**

perforneeth grete werkes of goodness; . . .	I.Pars. 735-40
pursuweth and performeth thilke same thing . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10

**Performing**

folweth pitee in parfournynge of charitable werkes .	I.Pars. 805-10
--	----------------

**Peril**

Ther was no man, for peril, dorste hym touche; . . .	A.Rv. 3932
were a ful greet peril to erren in this . . .	B.Mel. 2215-20
vengeaunce, peril and werre, and othere	B.Mel. 2575-80
a man as he, it is peril; and for to . . .	B.Mel. 2670-5
"He putteth hym in greet peril that stryvet with a	B.Mel. 2675-80
gretter . . .	B.Mel. 2710-5
greet peril to myne enemys to do me a . . .	B.Mel. 2710-5
yet tooken they noon heede of the peril, . . .	B.Mel. 2710-5
in a lital peril for to venge me, and . . .	B.Mel. 2860-5
and for ther is greet peril . . .	B.Mel. 2860-5
loveth peril shal falle in peril." . . .	B.Mel. 2860-5
Up peril of my soule, and of my lyf, . . .	B.NP. 4134
"Is it swich peril with hym for to meete? . . .	C.Pard. 693
For peril is bothe fyr and tow tassemble; . . .	D.WB. 89
That it is peril of oure chastitee; . . .	D.WB. 339
Upon my peril frete hem never a deel, . . .	D.WB. 561
Up peril of my lyf, til that it dye, . . .	D.WB. 1145
And ye shul seen, up peril of my lyf, . . .	D.Sum. 2271
Of oon peril which declare I ne dar . . .	E.Mch. 1306 var
Up peril of my soule, I shal nat lyen,—	E.Mch. 2371
For whom ful ofte in greet peril he was, . . .	F.Sq. 665
That blondreth forth and peril casteth noon, . . .	G.CY. 1414
and by day, in greet peril and in greet . . .	I.Pars. 340-5
be we in peril to falle. Eke for to pride . . .	I.Pars. 455-60
causeth ful ofte many a man to peril and . . .	I.Pars. 460-5
as in hem is; certes it is greet peril and . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
Art left behynde in peril to be sleyn? . . .	Mars. 108
'Here nys no peril,' quod sche, 'he is . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
put myn autorite in peril for) the . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
with . . . peril to me defended I al the senat! . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
overthrowen for drede of my peril, and . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
precious peril for-why, for the . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
of swich thyng hath many man ben in peril.) . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
for no peril that myghte byfallen be the offence .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
assayed the peril of his estat, schewed . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
In every peril which that is to drede, . . .	TC.1. 84
Ther peril was, and did ek swich travaile . . .	TC.1. 475
Of peril, why she oughte afered be, . . .	TC.2. 606
Now wot I wel ther is no peril inne!" . . .	TC.2. 875
And peril non was it to thee biwreye, . . .	TC.3. 387
That peril is with dreeching in y-drawe: . . .	TC.3. 853
'Now have I told what peril he is inne; . . .	TC.3. 911
'On peril of my lif I shal not lye, . . .	TC.4. 113
His grete estat, and peril of the toun, . . .	TC.5. 1025
In place ther as peril fallen myghte! . . .	LGW. 839
That he hath had swich peril and swiche cas; . . .	LGW. 1083
Ther as he was in peril for to sterve . . .	LGW. 1277
The peril of this case, for poynt to poynt . . .	LGW. 1630
For the perill that I sawe double, . . .	RR. 1756
For only perill that may bifall, . . .	RR. 1884
For only perill that may betyde; . . .	RR. 2784
A swete perill in to droune, . . .	RR. 4710
In all perell of soule and lyf, . . .	RR. 4890
And perell is, but men have grace, . . .	RR. 4891
The perell of yought[e] forto pace . . .	RR. 4892
In gret perell is sett youthe, . . .	RR. 4931
In perell, and in myche woo, . . .	RR. 4951
Perell of deeth, or losse of good, . . .	RR. 4976
In every perell and myschaunce, . . .	RR. 5437
<b>Perilous</b>	
For jalous folk ben perilous evermo; . . .	A.Rv. 3961
The millere is a perilous man,' he seyde, . . .	A.Rv. 4189
For herberwyng by nyghte is perilous, . . .	A.Co. 4332
Or lene us gold, and that is perilous,' . . .	B.Sh. 1209
A perilous man of dede, . . .	B.Th. 1999
of Fortune is perilous and uncertein, . . .	B.Mel. 2645-50
hard thyng and right perilous that a man . . .	B.Mel. 2940-5
For I am perilous with knyht in honde; . . .	B.Mk. 3109
That thilke day was perilous to thee; . . .	B.NP. 4423
Which is ful perilous, and hath been yooore, . . .	C.Doc. 69
O perilous fyr that in the bedstraw bredeth! . . .	E.Mch. 1783
In surgerye is perilous the cure, . . .	F.Fkl. 1114

**Perilous—Continued**

A jangler speke of perilous matere, . . .	H.Mop. 348
delit is ful perilous. For ther been two . . .	I.Pars. 290-5
longe it is ful perilous, al be it never so . . .	I.Pars. 295-300
of this venial synne is ful perilous, for it . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
This horrible synne is so perilous, that . . .	I.Pars. 695-700
To breke that perilous alliance, . . .	Pity. 83
Have mercy on my perilous langour! . . .	ABC. 7
For love, so many a perilous aventure! . . .	Mars. 199
yif thou wolt fleen the perilous aventure . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
This is the mirroure perilous, . . .	RR. 1601
Hir aqueyntaunce is perilous, . . .	RR. 3229
It is Karibidous perilous; . . .	RR. 4713
Of many a perelous emprise, . . .	RR. 4969
<b>Perilously</b>	
be it so that she perilously be wounded, . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
<b>Perils</b>	
ne falleth into perils that perils escheweth. And, al be . . .	B.Mel. 2510-5
shewynge me the perils and the yveles . . .	B.Mel. 2615-20
the perils and yveles that myghte sewe of . . .	B.Mel. 2615-20
cause that in batailles fallen manye perils, . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60
harmes and perils that been in werre; . . .	B.Mel. 2920-5
Of these perils I wol be war eft-soone, . . .	G.CY. 933
kepen hym self fro perils that been . . .	I.Pars. 725-30
mo perils that longen to avowtrie, for to . . .	I.Pars. 870-5
assailed in periles by folk of wykkide . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
of me put ayens perils (that is to seyn, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
He dalf up precious periles. (That is to seyn, that . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
as many perils as thow myghtest suffren, that . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
cast undir by manye periles, . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
<b>Period see Parodie</b>	
<b>Perish</b>	
That they ne perisse; for I dar wel seye, . . .	C.Doc. 99
that no man wole perisse, but wote that . . .	I.Pars. 75-80
noght so muche that they shal nat perisse . . .	I.Pars. 260-5
houre ne shal nat perisse of his tyme, . . .	I.Pars. 260-5
ful stille, ne schulde nat perysshe . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
batayles, and wilnen to perise by entrechaungynge of . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
dartes! . . .	
<b>Perished</b>	
thurgh which the child is perished, or elles smyteth a . . .	I.Pars. 575-80
<b>Perisheth</b>	
it dyeth and peryssheth.' . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
<b>Periwinkle</b>	
Ne violete, ne eke peryynke, . . .	RR. 903
And fresshe peryynke riche of hewe, . . .	RR. 1432
<b>Perkin</b>	
That he was cleped Perkin Revelour, . . .	A.Co. 4371
Than Perkin koude, and therto he was free . . .	A.Co. 4387
<b>Permutation</b>	
—Fortune, which that permutacioun . . .	TC.5. 1541
The world hath mad a permutacioun . . .	L.St. 19
<b>Perotheus see Pirithous</b>	
<b>Perpendicular</b>	
lyne right perpendicular over the pool artik, and clepe . . .	Astr. 251-8
and thilke lyne must hange evene perpendicular . . .	Astr. 258-62
<b>Perpetua</b>	
'O quam perpetua.'—Metrum 9 . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
<b>Perpetual</b>	
the false serpent, perpetuel matere of . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
in synne, for thilke perpetuel will . . .	I.Pars. 1065-70
to do synne shul they han perpetuel payne, . . .	I.Pars. 1065-70
He bynt him to perpetual obeisaunce, . . .	Mars. 47
wyght, or elles it ne last nat perpetuel, . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
that neyther it dureth perpetuel with . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
the world is "perpetuel." Thanne, syn that every . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
<b>Perpetually</b>	
in prisoun Perpetually, he nolde no raunsoun, . . .	A.Kn. 1024
dampned . . . Perpetually; us gayneth no raunsoun, . . .	A.Kn. 1176
Perpetually is dampned to prisoun, . . .	A.Kn. 1342
Perpetually, noght only for a yer, . . .	A.Kn. 1458
Heere of myn hous perpetually a cherche, . . .	G.SN. 546
Confemeth hit perpetually to dure, . . .	Mars. 20
dureth perpetually? But certes the olde age of . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
Holden a bond perpetually duringe; . . .	TC.3. 1754
I saw perpetually y-stalled, . . .	HF.3. 274
<b>Perplexity</b>	
Which stode in gret perplexite, . . .	RR. 4624
<b>Pertle</b>	
And thanne with clooth of gold, and with perrye, . . .	A.Kn. 2936
She was al clad in perree and in gold, . . .	B.Mk. 3495
Hir chaar, that was with gold wrought and perree, . . .	B.Mk. 3550
And ful of perree charged hire clothyng, . . .	B.Mk. 3556
"And noght in tressed heer, and gay perree, . . .	D.WB. 344
And with perre mo pynacles, . . .	HF.1. 124
But, lord! the perrie and the richesse . . .	HF.3. 303
Sitte Dido, al in golde and perrey wreighe, . . .	LGW. 1201
<b>Persant</b>	
Hir laughing eyen, persant and clere, . . .	RR. 2809
Of quykke lyme, persant and egre, . . .	RR. 4179
<b>Persie</b>	
In sangwyn and in pers he clad was al, . . .	A.Prol. 439
A long suroote of pers upon he hade, . . .	A.Prol. 617
Of gras and flouris, ynde and pers, . . .	RR. 67

**Persécution**  
To persécution for rightwisnesse, . . . . D.Sum. 1909

**Peres**  
To Medes and to Peres yeve, quod he. . . . B.Mk. 3425

**Peres see Persians**

**Perseverance**  
'And yet in wrong is thy perseverance; . . . . G.SN. 443  
To have stedfast perseverance . . . . BD. 1006  
That God hem graunte ay good perseveraunce, . . . TC.1. 44  
You hath wel chose in trewe perseveraunce . . . Bal.Ch. 8

**Persevere**  
for to persevere longe in synne is werk . . . . B.Mel. 2450-5  
I wol persevere, I nam nat precius; . . . . D.WB. 148  
he sholde nat longe persevere in goodnesse, . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
ne myghte nat longe persevere in . . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
Be lusty, free, persevere in thy servise, . . . TC.1. 958

**Persevereth**  
Persevereth lenger than dooth dronkenesse. . . C.Pard. 497

**Persevering**  
And round and hool in good perseverynge, . . G.SN. 117

**Perseis**  
Of kynges blood of Perce is she descended; . . B.Mk. 3442

**Persian**  
'Lo, irous Cirus, thilke Percien, . . . . D.Sum. 2079

**Persians**  
As writen Persiens of hir noblesse,— . . . . B.Mk. 3438  
Hir names were, as Persiens hem calle; . . . B.Mk. 3536  
whan he had taken the kyng of Percyens, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5

**Persians see Perses**

**Person**  
But it were any persone obstinat, . . . . A.Prol. 521  
O persone allone, withouten mo, . . . . A.Kn. 2725  
the deeth of his owene propre persone, . . . B.Mel. 2175-80  
in kepynge of thy propre persone, . . . . B.Mel. 2215-20  
known what sholde be doon with hire persone,— . B.Mel. 2220-5  
of thy persone thynges that hem nedeth . . . B.Mel. 2250-5  
lordshipe over youre persone. Sire, save youre grace, . B.Mel. 2270-5  
it is . . . . B.Mel. 2270-5  
maistrie of his persone, men wolden nat be counselled . B.Mel. 2270-5  
so . . . . B.Mel. 2330-5  
Biwrey nat youre conseil to no persone, . . . B.Mel. 2330-5  
scarsly shaltou fynden any persone that . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
a persone wol make thy condicioun to . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
hem rather to preise youre persone by . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
have victorie over thy persone by swich . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
love of thy person, by-cause that he deemeth to . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
to kepen youre persone and to warnestoore youre . B.Mel. 2485-90  
kepynge of youre persone, ye shul . . . . B.Mel. 2485-90  
ye committe the kepynge of youre persone . . B.Mel. 2495-500  
axen helpe, youre persone for to kepe, for . . B.Mel. 2495-500  
the kepynge of youre persone for youre . . . B.Mel. 2505-10  
in kepynge of thy persone; this is to . . . B.Mel. 2510-5  
to thy persone, nat only fro thy gretteste . . B.Mel. 2510-5  
by whiche thynges I may my persone and myn hous . B.Mel. 2520-50  
so kepen . . . . B.Mel. 2520-50  
as wel to kepen his persone as his goodes, is that he . B.Mel. 2525-30  
be . . . . B.Mel. 2555-60  
freendes as to youre persone, for al be . . . B.Mel. 2555-60  
your persone. Ye known also that . . . B.Mel. 2555-60  
his deeth, and to sle thy persone. . . . B.Mel. 2560-5  
right as a singular persone synneth in . . . B.Mel. 2625-30  
that every persone to whom men doon . . . B.Mel. 2655-60  
that been in youre owene persone, . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
any oother persone; for the lawe seith that . . B.Mel. 2770-5  
unto the harm of another persone. . . . B.Mel. 2770-5  
good consience to thyn owene persone . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
witnesseth in youre persone, we submytten us to the . B.Mel. 3010-5  
A wel-farynge persone, for the nones. . . . B.Mk. 3132  
Which is a strange thyng to thy persone. . . D.WB. 1161  
A faire persone, and strong, and yong of age, . E.Cl. 73  
A fair persone he was, and fortunat, . F.Sq. 25  
thyn owene persone; and therefore thou . I.Pars. 515-20  
the precieuse persone of Crist, but ye . I.Pars. 590-5  
that they have unto the persone, and . I.Pars. 785-90  
that the persone be able; for, as seith Seint . I.Pars. 785-90  
of his synne, or the estaat of a persone . I.Pars. 1015-20  
shryven hym but he telle the persone with which . I.Pars. 1015-20  
to bakbite the persone, but only to . I.Pars. 1015-20  
visite the needful with thy persone, visite . I.Pars. 1030-5  
Is selde y-seyn in o persone i-fere, . TC.2. 168  
She thoughte first that Troilus' persone . TC.2. 701  
His person, his array, his look, his chere, . TC.2. 1267  
Com her to preye, in his propre persone, . TC.2. 1487  
Ne may not last in o persone yfere . TC.2. 1750q, R  
I com my-self in my propre persone, . TC.4. 83  
Of somme persone, and durste it nat withseye . LGW. 367  
He was of persone, and of gentilese, . LGW. 610  
And sufficient of persone and of myghte, . LGW. 1067  
In your persone, and bad hem bothe in-fere . Bal.Co. 6  
every discret persone that redith or herith . Astr. 5-11  
Hir persone he shall afore hym sette, . RR. 2808  
As of his persone dalyaunce, . RR. 2850  
Hir semede wel an high persoun; . RR. 3202

**Person see Parson**

**Personne**  
by auctoritee of persones, and by science; . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
the sapience of persones, ye se wel . . . B.Mel. 2445-50  
Thre persones may ther right wel bee; . . . G.SN. 341  
abawndone hir bodies to othere persones. . . I.Pars. 870-5  
to breke of thoo persones the allyaunce . . . Pity. 83 var

**Perspective see Prospectives**

**Persuasion**  
'Quod he,' 'A good persuasioun,' . . . . HF.2. 364

**Pert**  
And she was proud and peert as is a pyc. . . . A.Rv. 3950

**Pertain see Appertain**

**Pertaineth**  
With all that perteyneth therto. . . . RR. 2262

**Pertaining**  
perteynyng to the same instrument. I seie . . . Astr. 1-5

**Pertelote**  
Chauntecleer and Pertelote . . . . B.NP. head  
Was cleped faire damoysele Pertelote. . . B.NP. 4060  
And next hym sat this faire Pertelote, . . B.NP. 4075  
And whan that Pertelote thus herde hym roore, . B.NP. 4078  
And therefore, faire Pertelote so deere, . B.NP. 4295  
Dame Pertelote, I sey yow trowely, . . . B.NP. 4312  
Madame Pertelote, so have I blis, . . . B.NP. 4348  
He fethered Pertelote twenty tyme, . . . B.NP. 4367  
Madame Pertelote, my worldes blis, . . . B.NP. 4390  
Lith Pertelote, and alle hire susteres by, . . B.NP. 4458  
But sovereynly dame Pertelote shrighite, . . B.NP. 4552

**Pertinacie**  
presumpcioun, irreverence, pertinacie, . . . I.Pars. 390-5  
Pertinacie is whan man defendeth his . . . I.Pars. 400-5

**Pertinent**  
art it is nat pertinent to norice werre, ne . . . B.Mel. 2200-5

**Perturb**  
Perturben so my feste with cryng?' . . . . A.Kn. 906  
'Yit drede I most her herte to perturbe . . . TC.4. 561

**Perturbation**  
schal seyn, the perturbacion of my . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
the maladye of perturbacion is crept in to thi thought, . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
derkenesse of perturbacion waxeth up, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250-5

**Perturbations**  
waxen hard in swellynge by perturbacions . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
swiche ben the customes of perturbaciouns, . . Bo.1. p.6. 235-40

**Perturbing**  
Withouten wynd, or perturbynge of air, . . . D.Sum. 2254

**Perverse**  
The false trayteresse, pervers! . . . . BD. 812  
But froward Fortune and perverse, . . . RR. 5467

**Pervert**  
if thou do hem bountee they wol perverten it . . B.Mel. 2375-80

**Perverted**  
and Stoyciens my familiers pervertede some . . Bo.1. p.3. 80-5  
hath perverted the cleernesse and the . . . Bo.2. p.1. 290-5  
Wherefore whan thei ben perverted . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5

**Pervinke see Periwinkle**

**Pese**  
Desiryng forto pese my woo. . . . RR. 3397

**Pesen**  
He poureth pesen upon the haches slide; . . LGW. 648

**Pestilence**  
He kepte that he wan in pestilence. . . . A.Prol. 442  
My lookyng is the fader of pestilence; . . A.Kn. 2469  
A verray pestilence upon yow falle; . . . B.NP. 4600  
Of alle tresons sovereyn pestilence . . . C.Doc. 91  
He hath a thousand slayn this pestilence, . C.Pard. 679  
God sende hem soone verray pestilence! . D.WB. 1264  
For in this world nys worse pestilence . E.Mch. 1793  
A wyld fyr and corrupt pestilence, . E.Mch. 2252  
pestilence and destruccioun to good . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
And what pestilence is more myghty for . . Bo.3. p.5. 740-5  
and hath unbownden hym fro the pestilence of his . Bo.4. m.3.1315-20  
oostesse, . . . . Scog. 14  
Thou causest this deluge of pestilence. . . . B.Mel. 2365-70

**Pestilences**  
alle the pestilences that been in . . . B.Mel. 2365-70

**Peter**  
the seyl That Seinte Peter hadde, whan that he wente . A.Prol. 697  
'Qy la?' quod he. 'Peter! it am I,' . . . B.Sh. 1404  
And Peter Alfonse seith, 'Make no . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Seint Peter in . . B.Mel. 2690-5  
Peter! I shrewe yow, but ye love it weel; . D.WB. 446  
'Peter! so been the women of the styves,' . D.Fr. 1332  
'Peter!' quod he, 'God yeve it harde grace, . G.Cy. 665  
that, as seith Seint Peter, 'Who-so that . I.Pars. 140-5  
heer-of seith Seint Peter, 'Ther is noon . I.Pars. 285-90  
Looke eek, what Seint Peter seith, . I.Pars. 595-600  
seith Seint Peter, 'under hevne yeven . I.Pars. 595-600  
yeven by the Hooly Goost to Seint Peter . I.Pars. 780-5  
Seint Peter. First, in obedience. . . I.Pars. 930-5  
of which seith Seint Peter, . I.Pars. 985-90  
Swich was the confessioun of Seint Peter, . I.Pars. 990-5  
'Peter! betyng of the see,' . . . HF.2. 526  
'Peter! that is myn entente,' . . . HF.3. 910  
That while Petre hath maistrie, . . . RR. 7166  
Alle tho that with Petre been; . . . RR. 7194

**Peter see Pedro, Piers**

**Petres**  
Where wentestow, Seint Petres soster? . . . A.Mil. 3486  
And studie in Petres wordes and in Poules. . D.Sum. 1819  
That Petres lawe shal have in mynde, . . RR. 7198

**Petitions**  
And here compleyntys and petyciouns, . . LGW.G. 363

**Petrarch**  
Lat hym unto my maister Petrak go, . . . B.Mk. 3515  
'Fraunceys Petrak, the laurist poete, . . E.Cl. 31  
As was Grisilde, therefore Petrak writeth . . E.Cl. 1147





# Phoebus—Continued

Bifel that, whan that Phebus shining is	TC.4. 31
'For, certain, Phebus and Neptunus bothe	TC.4. 120
Or Phebus' suster, Lucina the shene,	TC.4. 1591
The gold-yressed Phebus heighe on-lofte	TC.5. 8
And Phebus with his rosy carte sone	TC.5. 278
The way ther brode Phebus down alighte,	TC.5. 1017
The laurer-crowned Phebus with his hete	TC.5. 1107
Til on a day, whan Phebus gan to clere—	LGW. 773
But Phebus suster artow, as I gesee.	LGW. 986
Sitte Eneas, like Phebus to devyse,	LGW. 1206
lost hir lyght Of Phebus fully, and the sight;	RR. 5342

# Phoenix

The soley n fenix of Arabye,	BD. 981
------------------------------	---------

# Phrenetic

And in his throwes frenetik and madde	TC.5. 206
---------------------------------------	-----------

# Phrygius

And so seyth Dares Frigijs,	BD. 1069
-----------------------------	----------

# Phyllidis see Phyllis

# Phyllis

The tree of Phillis for hire Demophon;	B.M.L. 65
And Phyllis also for Demophon	BD. 727
And trayed Phillis wikkedly,	HF.1. 390
And Phillis, hangyng for thy Demophon,	LGW. 264
Incipit Legenda Phillis	LGW. head
Whereof that Phillis lady was and quene,	LGW. 2424
This honorable phillis dooth him chere	LGW. 2452 var
For unto Phillis hath he sworn thus that	LGW. 2465
And doth with Phillis what-so that him leste,	LGW. 2469
For unto Phillis yet ne come he noght,	LGW. 2482
But of the letter of Phillis wol I wryte	LGW. 2494
Thy Phillis, which that is so wo begon,	LGW. 2497
Explicit Legenda Phillis	LGW. end

# Physic

With us ther was a Doctour of Physik;	A.Prol. 411
To speke of physik and of surgerye;	A.Prol. 413
For gold in physik is a cordial,	A.Prol. 443
Farewel, physik! go ber the man to chirche!	A.Kn. 2760
Ne of physyk, ne termes quaint of lawe;	B.Sh. 1189
Attempree diete was al hir physik,	B.NP. 4028
as physik maketh mencioni;	I.Para. 910-5
physyk maketh phisiicyens, and rethoryke,	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
book of his Phisic diffynysse this thing	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
As thus, to usen termes of physik	TC.2. 1038
For Fysic gynneth first by 'Fy'	RR. 5739

# Physician

so good a phisicien as thy trewe freend."	B.Mel. 2495-500
---	-----------------

The wordes of the Hoost to the Phisicien and the

Pardoner	C.Pard. head
For ther is phisicien but oon	BD. 39
Ne hele me may no phisicien,	BD. 570
mynde to knowe the face of my fysiicien;	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
(The Phisicien also sothely);	RR. 5740

# Physicians

Ne phisiciens termes ne queynte lawe	B.Sh. 1189 var
phisiciens, olde folk and yonge, and	B.Mel. 2195-200
the phisiciens answerden, save that they	B.Mel. 2205-10
and at the phisiciens that first speeken in	B.Mel. 2455-60
and phisiciens han seyde yow in youre	B.Mel. 2455-60
the propocioun which that the phisiciens en-	B.Mel. 2465-70
creceden in	B.Mel. 2470-5
quod she, 'the wordes of the phisiciens	B.Mel. 2475-80
'But certes, the wordes of the phisiciens	C.Doc. head
Heere folweth The Phisiciens Tale	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
physyk maketh phisiicyens, and rethoryke,	RR. 5721
Phisiciens and advocates	

# Physics see Physic

# Physiologus

For Physiologus seith sikerly,	B.NP. 4461
--------------------------------	------------

# Picardy

In Flaundres, in Artoys and Pycardie,	A.Prol. 86
---------------------------------------	------------

# Pike

God send mo swiche thornes on to pikel!	TC.2. 1274
---	------------

# Picked

Of whiche I have y-piked out the beste,	D.WB. 44a
And sifted and y-piked many a throwe.	G.CY. 941
And piked of hyr al the good he myghte,	LGW. 2467

# Picked see Apiked, Pight

# Pikerel

Bet is,' quod he, 'a pyk than a pykerel,	E.Mch. 1419
--	-------------

# Piketh

He kembeth hym, he preyneth hym and pyketh,	E.Mch. 2011
---	-------------

# Pickpurse

The pykepurse, and eke the pale drede;	A.Kn. 1998
--	------------

# Pictagoras see Pythagoras

# Pie

Maken mortreux and wel bake a pye.	A.Prol. 384
And she was proud and peert as is a pye.	A.Rv. 3950
And forth she gooth as joly as a pye,	B.Sh. 1399
Stibourne and strong and joly as a pye.	D.WB. 456
And ful of jargon as a flekked pye.	E.Mch. 1848
He was of foom al flekked as a pye.	G.CY. 565
The theef the chough, and eek the jangelyng pye;	PF. 345
Of every pye, of every lette-game.	TC.3. 527

# Pieces

Of even myght a pece of yren set,	PF. 149
-----------------------------------	---------

# Pieces

Though men me wolde al into pieces tere,	B.Sh. 1326
a thyng in two peces, right so	I.Para. 356-60
boren away swiche peces as he myghte	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5

# Pieces—Continued

is in the singuler peeces; but the eigh	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
To peces do me drawe, and sithen henge!	TC.1. 833
Wythouten peces or joynynge.	HF.3. 97
My body shulde in pecys small,	RR. 3096

# Piedmont

Pemond, and of Saluces the contree;	E.Cl. 44
-------------------------------------	----------

# Pierce

Shal I percen, if I may,	B.Th. 2014
Shal perce his brest, and eek his aventaille.	E.Cl. 1204
That wolde percen thurghout every thyng;	F.Sq. 237
They percen so, and thurgh the wal they goon,	G.CY. 911
that percen hem-selve depe.	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
myghte percen thurw the thynges that	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
so cruel that they percen and thurw passen	Bo.4. m.3.
	1320-5

percen the inward entrayles of the erthe	Bo.5. m.2.
--	------------

	1665-70
--	---------

# Pierced

The droghte of March hath perced to the roote,	A.Prol. 2
The swetnesse hath his herte perced so	B.Pri. 1745
hef hir heved heyere, sche perceded the selve hevne.	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
swetnesse . . . hadde thurw perced me, that was	
desyrous of	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
His ye perced, and so depe it wente,	TC.1. 272
is thikkeste plate perced with a large	Astr. 25-32
plate perced with certein holes, somme more	Astr. 50-7
Perced to be with many a wounde,	RR. 4083

# Pierced

That with his sharpe look perseth the sonne;	PF. 331
--	---------

# Piercing

For Percyng of his herte;	B.Th. 2052
---------------------------	------------

# Piercing see Persant

# Pierides

To Muses that men clepe Pierides,—	B.M.L. 92
------------------------------------	-----------

# Piers

yeveth me audience; for Piers Alfonse seith,	B.Mel. 2240-5
And Piers Alfonse seith, "If thou hast	B.Mel. 2405-10
for Piers Alfonse seith, "Ne	B.Mel. 2495-500
therfore seith Piers Alfonse, "Oon of the	B.Mel. 2755-60
Wherfore, sire Monk, or daun Piers by youre name,	B.NP. 3982

# Pies

And pyes, on hem for to erie and chyde,	F.Sq. 649
Though that Fame hadde al the pies	HF.2. 195

# Pietous see Piteous

# Piety

With piety so wel repressed is	TC.3. 1033
His yen two for piety of herte,	TC.4. 246
Criseyde, ful of sorful piety	TC.4. 731
Ne nevere mo ne lakked piety	TC.5. 824 em
Conceyved hath myn hertes piety:	TC.5. 1598

# Piety see Pity

# Piggesnye

She was a prymerole, a piggesnye	A.Mil. 3268
----------------------------------	-------------

# Pight

He pighte hym on the pomel of his heed,	A.Kn. 2689
And sufferd that longius his herte pight	ABC. 163 var

# Pigs

And in a glas he hadde pigges bones.	A.Prol. 700
They walwe as doon two pigges in a poke;	A.Rv. 4278
And after that a rosted pigges heed,—	D.Sum. 1841

# Pike

Bet is,' quod he, 'a pyk than a pykerel,	E.Mch. 1419
For, if a peyntour wolde peynte a pik	TC.2. 1041
Nas never pyk walwed in galauntyn	Rosem. 17

# Pike see Peek, Pick

# Piked

with scrip and pyked staf y-touked hye	D.Sum. 1737 var
--	-----------------

# Pil- see Pill-

# Pilates

But in Pilates voys he gan to erie,	A.Mil. 3124
-------------------------------------	-------------

# Pilche

No man caste his pilche away.	Prov. 4
-------------------------------	---------

# Pilgrim

Of many a pilgrym hastow Cristes curs,	A.Co. 4349
Himselfen lik a Pilgrim to disgise,	TC.5. 1877
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stal,	Truth. 18

# Pilgrimage

Redy to wenden on my pilgrymage	A.Prol. 21
And wente for to doon his pilgrymage.	A.Prol. 78
And al the remenaunt of oure pilgrymage.	A.Prol. 724
He roos to wenden on his pilgrymage	A.Kn. 2214
How Alla kyng shal comen on pilgrymage,	B.M.L. 996
A pilgrymage, or goon out of the weye;	B.Sh. 1424
On pilgrimage, in a ful good entente,	B.NP. 4176
Of thilke parfit, glorious pilgrymage,	I.Para. 60
On pilgrymage myles two	HF.1. 116
But feyned hyr to goon on pilgrymage	LGW. 2375
As it were in a pilgrimage,	RR. 7362

# Pilgrimages

Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages,	A.Prol. 12
To prechyng eek, and to thise pilgrimages,	D.WB. 557
naked in pilgrimages, or bare-foot.	I.Para. 105-10

# Pilgrims

In felawshipe, and pilgrimes were they alle,	A.Prol. 26
And we been pilgrymes, passynge to and fro;	A.Kn. 2848
Was ful of shipmen and pilgrymes,	HF.3. 1032
The pilgrymes sawe he faste by,	RR. 7425
Whan the pylgrymes comen were	RR. 7473
Are comen, as pylgrymes gon aboute;	RR. 7484



**Pill**  
And pile the man, and lete the wenche go. . . . D.Fri. 1362  
for they ne stynte never to pile.  
seye we thanne of hem that pilen and doon extorcions  
chirche, and nat robben it ne pilen it; . . . I.Pars. 765-70

**Pilars**  
Every pyler, the temple to sustene, . . . A.Kn. 1993  
I slow Sampson, in shakynge the pilier,—  
In stide of boundes he a pilier sette. . . . A.Kn. 2466  
That slow hym-self with a pilere,—  
The pilier elm, the ofre unto careyne; . . . B.Mk. 3308  
Fro the dees many a pilier . . . BD. 738  
Upon the pilier saw I stonde. . . . PF. 177  
Upon a pilier stonde on high. . . . HF.3. 331  
Therfor was, lo, this pilier, . . . HF.3. 338  
Upon an yren pilier strong, . . . HF.3. 340  
Ful wonder hye on a pilier . . . HF.3. 353  
Tho saw I stonde on a pilier, . . . HF.3. 367  
And next him on a pilier was, . . . HF.3. 375  
Upon this pilier, also hye, . . . HF.3. 381  
Thoo saw I on a pilier by, . . . HF.3. 396  
And next him on a pilier stood, . . . HF.3. 401  
HF.3. 407  
HF.3. 417

**Pilars**  
For he the pilers shook and made hem falle,  
And upon pilers grete of Jasper longe, . . . B.Mk. 3274  
PF. 230

**Pilled**  
With sealed browes blake and piled berd,—  
As piled as an ape was his skulle; . . . A.Prol. 627  
And smoot the millere on the pyled skulle,  
Or pilled hir, or bosted of his dede? . . . A.Rv. 3935  
A.Rv. 4306  
LGW. 1262

**Pillows**  
Pillows see **Pilours**

**Pillow**  
For in his male he hadde a pilwe-beer, . . . A.Prol. 694  
Under his pilwe, rede it if hym leste! . . . E.Mch. 2004  
And many a pilwe, and every bere  
Saving a pilwe, I finde naught t'enbrace.  
Undir his heed no pilowe was, . . . BD. 254  
TC.5. 224  
RR. 4003

**Pilows**  
Ne that he torned on his pilwes ofte, . . . TC.3. 444

**Pilours**  
The pilours didnen bisynesse and cure . . . A.Kn. 1007  
Out of the taas the pilours han hem torn . . . A.Kn. 1020  
sheepe, but soothly, the pilours and destroyours . . . I.Pars. 765-70

**Piment**  
He sente hire pyment, meeth, and spiced ale,  
they coude make no pyment or clarrée), . . . A.Mil. 3378  
Bo.2. m.5.  
475-80  
RR. 6027

**Pia**  
He hadde of gold y-wrought a ful curious pyn,  
Youre herte hangeth on a joly pyn!  
And turne ageyn with withyng of a pyn.  
Ye mooten trille a pyn, stant in his ere,  
Bidde hym descende, and trille another pyn,—  
Trille this pyn, and he wol vanysshe anon  
14. *Axis*.—Than is there a large Pyn  
*Equus*.—Thorough whiche pyn ther goth  
Thys forseide grete pyn in manere . . . Astr. 67-60  
of the compas styke an evene pyn, or a  
sette thy pyn by a plom-rule evene upright,  
and lete thy pyn be no longer than a  
the pyn ennthir any thyng with in the cercle  
of the pyn, passe any thing oute of the  
the pyn unto the middel prikke; and take  
diameter of the compas fro the pynne . . . Astr. 350-8  
var Th.

**Pinch**  
Ther koude no wight pynchen at his writyng; . . . A.Prol. 326  
As for to pynchen at thy rekenynges . . . H.Mcp. 74

**Pinched**  
Ful seemly hir wympul pynched was; . . . A.Prol. 151

**Pinchest**  
Thou pinchest at my mutabiltee, . . . Fort. 57

**Pine**  
But well I woot that in this world greet pyne ys. . . . A.Kn. 1324  
It nedeth noght to pyne yow with the corde,  
Thanne preyre I thee to rewe upon myne. . . . A.Kn. 1746  
In relief of hir longe pitous pyne, . . . A.Kn. 2382  
'Gladly,' quod I, 'by Goddes sweete pynel  
Therefore to thee y-shapen ful greet pyne ys.  
Ful gileteles, by Goddes sweete pynel . . . B.ML. 1080  
The wo that in myn herte was, and pyne? . . . B.Mel. 2126  
That ye be in this furial pyne of helle? . . . B.Mk. 3420  
drawe the synful soules to the pyne of helle  
And greye, I mene the goshawk, that doth pyne To  
bryddes . . . D.WB. 385  
D.WB. 787  
F.Sq. 448  
I.Pars. 170-5 var  
PF. 335  
Bo.2. m.5.  
475-80  
TC.2. 676  
TC.2. 1165  
TC.3. 1458  
TC.4. 474  
TC.5. 6  
TC.5. 268  
TC.5. 290  
TC.5. 1127  
HF.1. 147  
HF.1. 222  
HF.3. 422  
LGW. 1330

**Pine**  
And after that, his manhod and his pine . . . TC.2. 676  
And seide, 'Nee, I have so gret a pine  
Despitous day? Thyn be the pine of helle!  
When I am ded, I wol go wone in pine;  
And Troilus shal dwellen forth in pine  
His wo, his pleynte, his langour, and his pine?  
And that he wolde telle him of his pine,  
Or-that she go: God yive his herte pinel'  
In Itaile, with ful moche pyne, . . . HF.1. 147  
And how with alle pyne he wente, . . . HF.1. 222  
That quene is of the derke pyne, . . . HF.3. 422  
And thus he lefte Dido in wo and pyne, . . . LGW. 1330

**Pine**  
With many high lorer and pyn . . . RR. 1379  
Whiche tree in Fraunce men cal a pyne; . . . RR. 1457  
Under that pyne tree a welle; . . . RR. 1464  
To shote at me with al his pyne . . . RR. 1798 var  
Or pynen hym so angrily; . . . RR. 3511  
They ben so pore and ful of pyne, . . . RR. 6490

**Pine** see **Fain**, **Pine-trees**

**Pinak**  
Han hent the carter, and so soore hym pyned, . . . B.NP. 4249

**Pineth**  
and pyneth hym self for he hath mysdoon.  
That pyneth day be day in languishyng; . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
Anel. 206

**Pine-trees**  
On pynntrees, cedres, and olmeris. . . . RR. 1314

**Pinnacles**  
And with perre mo pynacles, . . . HF.1. 124  
Babewynnes and pynacles, . . . HF.3. 99  
And eek in ech of the pynacles . . . HF.3. 103

**Pinn**  
And pynnes, for to yeven yonge wyves; . . . A.Prol. 234

**Pipe**  
He moot go pipen in an yvy leef: . . . A.Kn. 1838  
We hopen ay whil that the world wol pype, . . . A.Rv. 3876  
Pipen he koude and fische, and nettes beete, . . . A.Rv. 3927  
With harpe, and pipe, and symphonye, . . . B.Th. 2005  
Pipe in an ivy leef, if that thee lest!  
As soun that cometh of pipe or harpe. . . . TC.5. 1433  
For whan a pipe is blowen sharpe, . . . HF.2. 265  
And many other maner pipe, . . . HF.2. 268  
That craftely begunne to pipe, . . . HF.3. 129  
To pipen bet than Apollo. . . . HF.3. 130  
That frounceen lyke a qualle-pipe, . . . HF.3. 142  
RR. 7269

**Pipe** see **Bagpipe**, **Hornpipes**

**Piped**  
Thogh hit were piped of a mouse, . . . HF.2. 277

**Piper**  
The boxtree piper; holm to whippes lashe; . . . PF. 178

**Pipers**  
Pipers of the Duche tonge, . . . HF.3. 144

**Pipes**  
Pypes, trompes, nakers, clariounes, . . . A.Kn. 2511  
The pypes of his longes gonne to swelle, . . . A.Kn. 2752  
And pypes made of grene corne, . . . HF.3. 134

**Piping**  
And wafres, pipyng hoot out of the gleede; . . . A.Mil. 3379

**Pirie**  
And thus I lete hym sitte upon the pyrie,  
Til he was come agayns thilke pyrie . . . E.Mch. 2217  
The pyrie in-with youre armes for to take,—  
E.Mch. 2342

**Pirithous**  
A worthy duc, that highte Perotheus, . . . A.Kn. 1191  
Duc Perotheus loved wel Arcite, . . . A.Kn. 1202  
Of Perotheus, withouten any raunsoun, . . . A.Kn. 1205  
Allas that ever knew I Perotheus! . . . A.Kn. 1227

**Pisces**  
Of the erl Hugelyn of Pyze the langour . . . B.Mk. 3597  
But litel out of Pize stant a tour, . . . B.Mk. 3599  
For Roger, which that bisshope was of Pize,  
Thus ended is this myghty erl of Pize; . . . B.Mk. 3606  
B.Mk. 3646

**Pisces**  
In Pisces, wher Venus is exaltat; . . . D.WB. 704  
Capricornus, Aquarius, Pisces. And the . . . Astr. 40-5  
Aquarie, Virgo to Pisces. And yif eny . . . Astr. 174-9  
of Pisces; and his latitude is rekned after . . . Astr. 222-9  
the heved of Libra unto the ende of Pisces . . . Astr. 294-301  
Leo, Aries to Virgo, Pisces to Libra, . . . Astr. 294-301  
degre of Piscis in longitude, and his latitude . . . Astr. 382-91  
degre of Piscis on the edlptike; and than sette . . . Astr. 382-91  
ascendit with 8 degrees of Piscis in . . . Astr. 382-91  
the heved of Piscis; and thus have 2 degrees bitwexe . . . Astr. 382-91

**Pismire**  
He is as angry as a pismyre, . . . D.Sum. 1825

**Pis**  
This Nicholas was risen for to pisse, . . . A.Mil. 3798  
And gan awake and wente hire out to pisse, . . . A.Rv. 4215  
How Xantippe caste pisse upon his heed. . . . D.WB. 729  
Poudres diverse, ashes, donge, pisse, and cley, . . . C.CY. 307  
[bushes], though he may nat pisse, yet  
make a contenance to pisse. And for that many . . . I.Pars. 855-60  
I.Pars. 855-60

**Pissed**  
For hadde myn housbonde pissed on a wal, . . . D.WB. 534

**Pistel**  
Tho rowned she a pistel in his ere, . . . D.WB. 1021  
As seith Saint Jame, if ye his pistel rede. . . . E.Cl. 1154

**Pit**  
Til he was in a marle pit y-falle; . . . A.Mil. 3460  
And kite his throte, and in a pit hym caste. . . . B.Fri. 1761  
Where he was casten in a pit bisyde. . . . B.Fri. 1796  
hym the horrible put of helle open to . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
As helle pit over-al aboute. . . . BD. 171  
he ficche his eien in-to the put of helle . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1140-5  
Eternaliche in Stix, the put of helle! . . . TC.4. 1540  
And hit stank as the pit of helle. . . . HF.3. 564  
As men a pyt ful of bawme heled . . . HF.3. 596 var  
And next the shryne a pitte than doth she grave, . . . LGW. 678  
Amonge the serpents in the pit she sterte; . . . LGW. 697

**Pit** (past part), see **Put**

# Pitch

Dirk was the nyght as pitch, or as the cole,	A.Mil. 3731
toucheth warm pych, it shent his	I.Pars. 850-5

# Pitched see Pitch

# Piteous

She was so charitable and so pitous	A.Prol. 143
With herte pitous, when he herde hem speke.	A.Kn. 953
When he saugh hem, so pitous and so maat.	A.Kn. 955
Wrought on the wal, ful pitous to biholde.	A.Kn. 1919
Whan kyndled was the fyr, with pitous cheere,	A.Kn. 2295
With pitous herte and heigh deuocioun	A.Kn. 2371
Accepte of me my pitous sacrifice.	A.Kn. 2378
She blesseth hire, and with ful pitous voys,	B.M.L. 449
And whan that he this pitous lettre saye,	B.M.L. 809
In relief of hir longe pitous pyne,	B.M.L. 1080
Who kan the pitous ioye tellen al	B.M.L. 1114
This child, with pitous lamentacioun,	B.Pri. 1811
When they his pitous passion expresse,—	B.Mel. 2140
Wel oghten men thy pitous deeth compleyne!	B.Mk. 3567
His mooder made he in pitous array,	B.Mk. 3673
With a ful pitous face, pale of hewe;	B.NP. 4213
As dooth me right upon this pitous bille,	C.Doc. 166
My pitous hand moot smyten of thyn heed!	C.Doc. 226
This is a pitous tale for to heere;	C.Pard. 302
I seye it now wepyng with pitous voys,	C.Pard. 531
That we with pitous herte unto yow pleyne,	E.Cl. 97
Hir meeske preyere, and hir pitous cheere,	E.Cl. 141
For pitous ioye, and after hire swownynge	E.Cl. 1080
O which a pitous thyng it was to se	E.Cl. 1086
O many a teere on many a pitous face	E.Cl. 1104
Thus hath this pitous day a blisful ende,	E.Cl. 1121
Pitous and just, and evermore ylicher.	F.Sq. 20
That with a pitous voys so gan to crye	F.Sq. 412
Til that myn herte, to pitous and to nyce,	F.Sq. 525
Thus wolde she seyn with many a pitous teere.	F.Fkl. 894
With pitous herte his pleynt hath he bigonne	F.Fkl. 1029
With pitous teeris tolde it anon right,	G.SN. 401
or preyeres is for to seyn a pitous wyl of	I.Pars. 1035-40
That certes, it were a pitous thyng	BD. 84
Ful pitous, pale, and no-thing reed	BD. 470
Continue on us thy pitous eyen clere.	ABC. 88
With pitous herte, in English for tendyte	Anel. 9
advocates, nat wrooth but pytous and debonayre,	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
With pitous vois, and tenderly wepyng	TC.1. 111
Now was this Eetor pitous of nature,	TC.1. 113
With pitous vois, 'O Lord, now youre is	TC.1. 422
This accident so pitous was to here,	TC.3. 918
As thoughte him tho, for pietous distresse,	TC.3. 1444
And on his pitous face he gan biholde;	TC.4. 361
For pitous ioye, and wen'den her delite,	TC.4. 683
But to the pitous Goddes everychone	TC.4. 949
'For-which, with humble, trewe and pitous herte,	TC.4. 1499
Swich wo for me? O pitous, pale, and grene	TC.5. 243
For evere in oon his herte pietus	TC.5. 451
With chaunged face, and pitous to biholde;	TC.5. 555
Syn love hath broght us to this pitous ende.	LGW. 904
Pitouse, sadde, wise, and trewe as stels.	LGW. 2582
Trewe of his word, sobre, pitous and free,	Gent. 9
Her bleful swete song pitous.	RR. 89
With pale visage and pitous,	RR. 420
Of swete and pitous songe thei made;	RR. 497
On me he leith a pitous charge,	RR. 4143
And felonye right pitous;	RR. 4734
Religious folk ben al pitous,	RR. 6161
With chere symple and ful pytous,	RR. 7409
With hertes pytous and devoute	RR. 7483

# Piteously

They fillen gruf, and criden pitously,	A.Kn. 949
And with a sigh he seyde pitously:	A.Kn. 1117
He wepeth, wayleth, cryeth pitously;	A.Kn. 1221
Ful pitously Lucyna gan calle	A.Kn. 2085
Ful pitously with alle circumstaunces,	A.Kn. 2263
And knelynge, pitously to hym she seyde,	B.M.L. 835
Hir childe cride, and she cride pitously;	B.M.L. 919
In which Custance sit ful pitously.	B.M.L. 970
He weep, and hym excuseth pitously:	B.M.L. 1059
She frayneth and she preyeth pitously,	B.Pri. 1790
And to his goddes pitously he preyde	B.Mk. 3729
Allas! so pitously as she was slayn!	C.Pard. 298
The Apostel wepyng seith ful pitously,	C.Pard. 529
How pitously a-nyght I made hem swynke!	D.WB. 202
He made the peple pitously to synge,	D.Fri. 1316
And in hire armes, pitously wepyng,	E.Cl. 1082
He wepeth and he wayleth pitously,	E.Mch. 2072
Y-beten hath she hir-self so pitously	F.Sq. 414
And on this faukon looketh pitously,	F.Sq. 440
That ferde with hymself so pitously.	F.Sq. 461
The shrighte this faukon yet moore pitously	F.Sq. 472
And pitously into the see biholde,	F.Fkl. 863
Syn I yow se so pitously compleyne.	F.Fkl. 991
Thus pitously, as I yow telle,	BD. 710
And pitously on hir myn eyen I caste,	Pity. 18
That if a wyght shal pleyne pitously	Mars. 156
She wepeth, walleth, swouneth pitously,	Anel. 169
weep pitously for the captivyte of the	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
And pitously gan mercy for to crye;	TC.2. 1076
And pitously gan ay unto him pleyne,	TC.2. 1353
'Now speke, now prey, now pitously compleyne!	TC.2. 1499
Ful pitously answered and seide, 'Yis!	TC.4. 380
Ful pitously; for with her salte teeres	TC.4. 814

# Piteously—Continued

Can he for me so pitously compleyne?	TC.4. 902
Fil gruf, and gan to wepen pitously.—	TC.4. 912
And pitously gan for the soule prey,	TC.4. 1174
For pitously eeh other gan biholde,	TC.4. 1249
For-which ful ofte he pitousliche her prey'de	TC.4. 1438
And caste his ye upon her pitously,	TC.5. 79
And pitously he cri'de upon Criseyde,	TC.5. 216
And rewen on himself so pitously,	TC.5. 260
For love of whom thus pitousliche I sterve,	TC.5. 313
'For love of God,' ful pitousliche he seyde,	TC.5. 522
So pitously, and with so ded an hewe,	TC.5. 559
Or pitously yourselven so bigile,	TC.5. 881
Upon his lady pitously compleyne.	TC.5. 1346
Ful pitously she wrot ayein, and seyde,	TC.5. 1424
Ful pitously,—he lefte it not for sloutche,—	TC.5. 1584
Ful pitously him slough the fierse Achille.	TC.5. 1806
He loketh pitously, but noght he seyde,	LGW. 1549
How pitously compleyneth he his kynne,	LGW. 1980
And quoke for fere, pale and pitously,	LGW. 2317
And pitously he wepe, and shoke his hede,	LGW. 2344
Ful pitously to god she preied,	RR. 1490
Till Shame pitously hym shoke,	RR. 4006

# Pith

Hath me biraft my beautes and my pith,—	D.WB. 475
Ne witte ne pithe in hir holde	RR. 401
To expowne you the pith withynne:—	RR. 7172

# Pitt

And almost, God woot, on my pittes brynke;	E.Mch. 1401
--	-------------

# Pittance

Ther as he wiste to have a good pitance;	A.Prol. 224
That is wel wors than the pitance.	RR. 7084

# Pittances

And gone and gadren gret pitances,	RR. 6175
And if he have noon sich pitances,	RR. 7075

# Pitte see Put

# Pity

Som drope of pitee, thurgh thy gentillesse,	A.Kn. 920
Greet pitee was it, as it thoughte hem alle,	A.Kn. 1751
For pitee renneeth soone in gentil herte,	A.Kn. 1761
Have pitee of my bittre teeris smerte,	A.Kn. 2225
And weep that it was pitee for to heere;	A.Kn. 2345
To Troye. Allas! the pitee that was ther,	A.Kn. 2833
Ther-with he weep that pitee was to heere;	A.Kn. 2878
Lat se now of youre wommanly pitee;	A.Kn. 3083
Nas herd swich tendre wepyng for pitee,	B.M.L. 292
Reed of the Lambes blood, ful of pitee,	B.M.L. 452
The constable hath of hire so greet pitee,	B.M.L. 528
The kynges herte of pitee gan agryse,	B.M.L. 614
As gentil herte is fulfid of pitee,	B.M.L. 660
Greet was the pitee for to heere hem pleyne,	B.M.L. 1067
With moodres pitee in hir brest enclosed	B.Pri. 1783
been opened by pitee and debonairetee,"—	B.Mel. 2810-5
biseke to youre wommanly pitee to taken swich	B.Mel. 2940-5
preynge hym of mercy and pitee.	B.Mel. 2960-5
that of youre merciable pitee ye wol	B.Mel. 3010-5
preyse yow of pitee and of mercy,	B.Mel. 3050-5
god almyghty have mercy and pite upon yow	B.Mel. 3055-60 var

That God wolde on his pyne han som pitee,	B.Mk. 3231
Ther may no tonge telle for pitee!	B.Mk. 3598
With fadres pitee stikyng thurgh his herte,	C.Doc. 211
To save the knyght, for routhe and for pitee;	C.Doc. 261
But that Virginius, of his pitee,	C.Doc. 272
Myn herte is lost, for pitee of this mayde.	C.Pard. 317
It is greet harme and certes greet pitee	D.Sum. 2015
Made the markys herte han pitee.	E.Cl. 142
But wente his wey, for routhe and for pitee.	E.Cl. 893
But natheles yet hadde he greet pitee	E.Mch. 1755
For pitee of this sike Damyan,	E.Mch. 1979
Lo, pitee renneeth soone in gentil herte!	E.Mch. 1986
This gentil May, fulfilled of pitee,	E.Mch. 1995
'That pitee renneeth soone in gentil herte,	F.Sq. 479
Hath swich a pitee caught of his penaunce,	F.Fkl. 740
Upon my dedly herte have som pitee;	F.Fkl. 1040
O Cedasus, it is ful greet pitee	F.Fkl. 1428
As greet a pitee was it, or wel moore,	F.Fkl. 1431
'That made me han of hire so greet pitee,	F.Fkl. 1603
With mercy, goodnesse, and with swich pitee,	G.SN. 51
Hymself he weeps for pitee that he hadde.	G.SN. 371
For of yow have I pitee, by Seint Gile!	G.CY. 1185
whan that he weeps for pitee of good	I.Pars. 255-60
if he ne hadde pitee of mannes soule a sory	I.Pars. 315-20
than debonairetee and pitee!	I.Pars. 465-70
misericorde and pitee largely taken. And men	I.Pars. 800-5
myghten	I.Pars. 800-5
axe why that misericorde and pitee is	I.Pars. 805-10
avaricious man sheweth no pitee ne	I.Pars. 805-10
misericorde folweth pitee in parfournynge of	I.Pars. 810-5
and releese, and for to han pitee in herte,	I.Pars. 885-90
is lawe of pitee, whan he seyde to the	I.Pars. 1030-5
hymself to God; another is to han pitee	BD. 97
Had swich pite and swich rowthe	BD. 107
And wepte, that pite was to here.	BD. 465
The moste pitee, the moste routhe,	BD. 574
Whether his herte can have pite	BD. 592
And pite of my sorwes smerte,	BD. 714
Have som pite on your nature,	BD. 1265
And pite were I shulde sterve,	Pity. head
Complainte of the Deathe of Pitee	



**Pity—Continued**

Pite that I have sought so yore ago  
My purpos was to Pite to compleyne  
To Pite ran I, al bespreynt with teres,  
Thus am I alayn uth that Pite is deed;  
For to have put to Pite as a bille;  
Withoute Pite may no bille availle.  
Then leve I al these vertues, sauf Pite,  
Ther shal no man wite wel what Pite is.  
Nowe pite that I have sought so yore agoo  
Here endeth the exclamacion of the Deth of Pyte.  
Thi pitee goth and haleth him ageyn.  
Who, but thy-self, that art of pitee wel?  
For ever in you is pitee haboundynge  
To ache that wol of pitee you biscehe.  
Soth is that God ne graunteth no pitee.  
Compleynynge, that it pite was to here;  
To have pite of folk that been in peyne;  
For neither pitee, mercy, neither grace,  
Wher is now al your wommanly pitee,  
to have pite or compassion? For  
and wepyn teiris for pite. Tho was

commoeve the juges to han pite of hem that  
scholden more rightfully han pite of hem  
but rather worthy of pite; wel more  
had in pite, ben thei of whiche the  
folk, and have pite on schrewes.

he unclothide hym of pite of fadir;

If any drope of pite in you be,  
Knowe al thy wo, al lakked hir pite!  
So folweh it that that is som pite.  
But I on him have mercy and pite;  
So feithfully, that pite was to here;  
with pite so wel repressed is  
For-which this sorwful Pandar, of pite,  
Yit in the feld of pite, out of peyne,  
As he that pite felte on every side;  
For pite of myn aspre and cruel peynal!  
That hit was pitee for to here;  
That hit was pitee for to here,  
Have pitee of my sorwes smerte,  
O, haveth of my deeth pite!  
And, for she hadde of him pitee,  
Yet Pitee, thurgh his stronge gentil myght,  
Ne fals pitee, for vertue is the mene;  
That it is pite for to rede, and routh,  
But pite renneth soone in gentil herte:  
Anon hire herte hath pitee of his wo,  
And with that pitee, love come in also;  
And thus for pitee and for gentillesse,  
It is a rewthe and pitee for to here.  
Ful of pitee, of trouthe, and conscience,  
Mercy, lorde, have pitee in youre thought!  
Nere that the goddys had of hir pite;  
And be devoured, thoughte hem grete pitee.  
Alas, for the myn herte hath pitee!  
The goddys have hir holpen for pitee,  
That of hir pitee kepte hym fro his bane.  
For pite by the herte hir strengthe so,  
Pitee exyled, no wyght is merciable.  
Pitee, that me ne availleth not to pleyne;  
Pitee, that me ne availleth not to pleyne.  
Pitee, that me ne availleth not to pleyne;  
For mercy, pitee, and depe affeccioun,  
Why that she lefte pitee so behynde?  
For, though she shewe no pitee unto me,  
And wyth your pitee me som wyse avsaunce,  
That nolde have had of hir pyte,  
Hir herte wolde have full gret pite,  
Thise vilayns arn withouten pitee,  
Wommen wel ought pite to take  
Of me have mercy and pitee  
On me ne wolde have pite  
Franchise and with hir Pite.  
'That is certeyn,' seide Pite,  
And haveth pite upon his peyne;  
For Franchise wole and I, Pite,  
Through helpe of me and of Pyte;  
I have pite to sene the sorwe  
I trowe he wolde have had pite.  
Whanne in his herte is no pite?  
Franchise shall fight and eke Pite  
For certis it were gret pitee.  
Han of his myscheef somme pitee,  
Full of goodness and of pitee,  
It is gret pite, out of drede,  
A thousand tyme more pitee

**Pity see Pity**

**Pius**

The fame of Pius Enneas.

**Place**

With grene trees y-shadwed was his place.  
A Somonour was ther with us in that place,  
Heere in this place, sittynge by this post,  
Of hire that rometh in the yonder place,  
And though that I no wepane have in this place,  
And eek that thow no wepane hast in this place,

Pity. 1  
Pity. 5  
Pity. 10  
Pity. 22  
Pity. 44  
Pity. 49  
Pity. 50  
Pity. 87  
Pity. 117 *var*  
Pity. *end*  
ABC. 68  
ABC. 126  
ABC. 135  
ABC. 136  
ABC. 137  
Mars. 135  
Mars. 283  
Comp.L. 17  
Comp.L. 103  
Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
Bo.3. m.12.  
1125-30  
Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5  
Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5  
Bo.4. m.4.  
1415-20  
Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600  
TC.1. 23  
TC.1. 522  
TC.1. 899  
TC.2. 657  
TC.2. 1033 *var*  
TC.3. 1038  
TC.4. 789  
TC.4. 824  
TC.4. 847  
HF.1. 180  
HF.1. 189  
HF.1. 316  
HF.1. 325  
HF.1. 412  
LGW. 161  
LGW. 185  
LGW.G. 286  
LGW. 503  
LGW. 1078  
LGW. 1079  
LGW. 1080  
LGW. 1249  
LGW. 1255  
LGW. 1324  
LGW. 1920  
LGW. 1976  
LGW. 2184  
LGW. 2222  
LGW. 2461  
LGW. 2684  
L.St. 17  
Merc.B. 15  
Merc.B. 20  
Merc.B. 25  
Comp.A. 26  
Comp.A. 55  
Comp.A. 59  
Bal.Ch. 22  
RR. 335  
RR. 1225  
RR. 2183  
RR. 2671  
RR. 3420  
RR. 3496  
RR. 3501  
RR. 3543  
RR. 3574  
RR. 3575  
RR. 3603  
RR. 4271  
RR. 4319  
RR. 5398  
RR. 5865  
RR. 6231  
RR. 6731  
RR. 7014  
RR. 7250  
RR. 7684

HF.3. 395

A.Prol. 607  
A.Prol. 623  
A.Prol. 800  
A.Kn. 1119  
A.Kn. 1591  
A.Kn. 1601

**Place—Continued**

And in the grove, at tyme and place y-set,  
The lystes shal I maken in this place,  
The joys that is maken in the place  
And, shortly to concluden, swich a place  
Lyk to the estres of the grisly place  
Al ful of chirkyng was that sory place.  
Be queynt, or turned in another place.  
I moot with strengthe wyne hire in the place;  
Of any place, and alwey moost labourer  
Is under Venus, estward in the place,  
He priketh endeleng the large place,  
That in the place he lay as he were deed,  
Anon he was y-born out of the place,  
Thries ride al the place aboute  
Whan they were set, and hust was al the place,  
To al that is engendrid in this place,  
And er that we departen from this place  
Ye konne by argumentes make a place  
Lat se now if this place may suffice,  
Ther was no roumer herberwe in the place.  
Of his dispense, in place of pryvetee.  
Than he shende alle the servants in the place.  
And in swich place as thoughte hem avantage  
For whan they cam from any strange place  
Unto the place ther she shal arrive.  
To serve and plete everich in that place,  
Dame Hermengyld, constableness of that place.  
This constable was no-thing lord of this place  
In sighte of every body in that place!  
The kyng, and many another in that place,  
Wepen bothe yonge and olde in al that place,  
Fro nyght to nyght in what place he had leyn;  
And longe tyme dwelled she in that place,  
Elles the feend me fecche out of this place! Amen.  
And kepe us alle that been in this place.  
That ever in oon was comynge to that place.  
As I have noon, and namely in this place,  
Neither a-bodde ne in noon other place—  
To stoore with a place that is oures,  
That in an aleye hadde a pryvee place;  
To every place where she hath supposed  
To every Jew that dwelte in thilke place,  
That in that place after hir sone she cryde,  
So loude, that all the place gan to ryngel  
Now war yow, sires, and lat this man have place;  
At Poperyng, in the place;  
That doun he leyde him in that place  
Dwellynge in this place.  
In this place is a ful hevy thyng, and an heigh  
in siker place, yet shalw alwey do thy diligence  
in another place he seith that he that is  
seith in another place, "Do greet  
adversaries in pryvee place; for they shul  
unto hire into a pryvee place, and shewed  
he saith in another place that he that  
Where Eliachim a preest was of that place.  
And caste the place in which he sholde dye  
To offren to my relikes in this place;  
But myghte this gold be caried fro this place  
In cariynge of the gold out of that place.  
And clepe me "faire dame" in every place;  
Was shapen for to be, or in what place?  
And also in another, pryvee, place,  
Wher that hir housbonde hidde hym in a place.  
That alle the folk shal laughen in this place.  
Til he his lyf hym graunted in the place,  
Thy body for to yelden in this place.  
He seketh every hous and every place  
It was no thyng biquethe us with our place.  
Or in som other place may wel be;  
But for to kepe us fro that cursed place  
In al the place saugh he nat a frere.  
That noon of hem shal come to this place?"  
Where is the nest of freres in this place?"  
Upon the tormentis of this sory place,  
Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is;  
Toward the place ther he sholde deye,  
Moore than another man hath in this place,  
To seen so greet a gest come in that place;  
Ne chaunge my corage to another place.  
Burieth this litel body in som place  
Be strong of herte, and voyde anon hir place,  
For I wol gladly yelden hire my place,  
My lord, ye woot that in my fadres place  
And sette it in a commune market-place,  
Which wolde han lat hym storven in the place,  
Ther lakkest noght, only but day and place,  
Ne in noon other place never-the-mo,  
Beren yowre body into every place  
To stroke hym with the plat in thilke place  
Ther may no man out of the place it dryve  
And therefore in the place they han it laft,  
Ye moote nempne hym to what place also,  
And in that place he wol stonde stille.  
Out of that place which that I was inne.  
But in a gardyn yond, at swich a place,  
Til she was slayn, right in the selve place.  
'And bryngheth hire to swich a place, anon.'  
Out of hir hous to any maner place;

A.Kn. 1635  
A.Kn. 1862  
A.Kn. 1873  
A.Kn. 1895  
A.Kn. 1971  
A.Kn. 2004  
A.Kn. 2321  
A.Kn. 2399  
A.Kn. 2408  
A.Kn. 2585  
A.Kn. 2878  
A.Kn. 2890  
A.Kn. 2894  
A.Kn. 2952  
A.Kn. 2981  
A.Kn. 2997  
A.Kn. 3070  
A.Rv. 4123  
A.Rv. 4125  
A.Rv. 4145  
A.Co. 4388  
A.Co. 4410  
B.M.L. 146  
B.M.L. 178  
B.M.L. 469  
B.M.L. 531  
B.M.L. 539  
B.M.L. 575  
B.M.L. 672  
B.M.L. 685  
B.M.L. 820  
B.M.L. 887  
B.M.L. 979  
B.M.L. 1064  
B.M.L. 1162  
B.Sh. 1217  
B.Sh. 1334  
B.Sh. 1355  
B.Sh. 1483  
B.Pri. 1758  
B.Pri. 1785  
B.Pri. 1791  
B.Pri. 1795  
B.Pri. 1803  
B.Th. 1889  
B.Th. 1910  
B.Th. 1971  
B.Th. 2006  
B.Mel. 2210-5  
B.Mel. 2510-5  
B.Mel. 2700-5  
B.Mel. 2825-30  
B.Mel. 2910-5  
B.Mel. 2915-20  
B.Mel. 2965-70  
B.Mk. 3755  
B.Mk. 3891  
C.Pard. 384  
C.Pard. 784  
C.Pard. 875  
D.WB. 286  
D.WB. 554  
D.WB. 620  
D.WB. 745  
D.WB. 843  
D.WB. 896  
D.WB. 912  
D.WB. 919  
D.WB. 1164  
D.WB. 1226  
D.Fri. 1653  
D.Sum. 1680  
D.Sum. 1684  
D.Sum. 1691  
D.Sum. 1701  
D.Sum. 1768  
D.Sum. 2028  
E.Cl. 100  
E.Cl. 338  
E.Cl. 511  
E.Cl. 571  
E.Cl. 806  
E.Cl. 843  
E.Cl. 882  
E.Mch. 1583  
E.Mch. 1991  
E.Mch. 1998  
E.Mch. 2089  
F.Sq. 119  
F.Sq. 162  
F.Sq. 183  
F.Sq. 186  
F.Sq. 318  
F.Sq. 324  
F.Sq. 578  
F.Fkl. 1326  
F.Fkl. 1394  
F.Fkl. 1489  
F.Fkl. 1607

## Place—Continued

And shamen al my kynrede in this place, . . .	F.FkL 1565
Be myn advocat in that heighe place, . . .	G.SN. 68
Valerian is to the place y-gon, . . .	G.SN. 183
To knowe the trouthe, as I do in this place, . . .	G.SN. 238
But ther is better lif in oother place, . . .	G.SN. 323
He cristned hym, and made hym in that place, . . .	G.SN. 352
But when they weren to the place y-brought, . . .	G.SN. 393
And listen bothe hir hevedes in the place; . . .	G.SN. 398
Withinne hire burying-place under the stoon; . . .	G.SN. 409
may have tyme and place, . . .	I.Pars. 350-5
to chese the loweste place over al; . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
or in place ther as a child may nat be . . .	I.Pars. 575-80
in o place, it droppeth on hym in another . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
in another place, so fareth it by a chydynge wyf; . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
but she chide hym in o place, she wol . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
An ydel man is lyk to a place that hath . . .	I.Pars. 710-5
by reson of the hooly place, as chirches . . .	I.Pars. 800-5
thyng fro hooly place, or unholly thyng . . .	I.Pars. 800-5
out of hooly place, or hooly thyng out of . . .	I.Pars. 800-5
or hooly thyng out of unholly place, . . .	I.Pars. 800-5
The thriddie circumstance is the place . . .	I.Pars. 960-5
that place, by wey of synne or by wikked . . .	I.Pars. 965-70
Goddes place. For which in no manere, . . .	I.Pars. 985-90
place that he sitteth. A man that hath . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
ne in what place; and eek the drechyngne . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
In-to a place ther that I say . . .	BD. 805
Had seen to-gedres in o place, . . .	BD. 808
In hir, that was his resting-place, . . .	BD. 1004
Unto a place was ther besyde, . . .	BD. 1315
And hath depyryd yow now of your place, . . .	Pity. 69
By Cruelte, that occupieth your place, . . .	Pity. 90
Ye knowe wel my myscheyn in that place; . . .	Mars. 58
This Love, that hath me set in swich a place . . .	Comp.L. 15
Honoured art, as patron of that place! . . .	Anel. 4
Than telleth it, that from a stery place, . . .	PF. 43
He shulde in-to a blisful place wende, . . .	PF. 48
Han lyf and dwelling in another place, . . .	PF. 51
That every sterre shulde come into his place . . .	PF. 68
To comen swiftly to that place dere . . .	PF. 76
Than shul they come in-to that blisful place, . . .	PF. 83
'Thurgh me men goon in-to that blisful place . . .	PF. 127
But dred thee not to come in-to this place, . . .	PF. 157
The air of that place so attente was . . .	PF. 204
Within the temple, in sovereyn place stonde . . .	PF. 254
Derk was that place, but afterward lightnesse . . .	PF. 263
The place yaf a thousand savours swote, . . .	PF. 274
When I was come ayen un-to the place . . .	PF. 295
For me to stonde, so ful was al the place, . . .	PF. 315
Bad every foul to take his owne place, . . .	PF. 320
Men myghten in that place assembled fynde . . .	PF. 367
In blisful tyme he com into this place, . . .	PF. 413
Or let me dye present in this place; . . .	PF. 423
swich a place that men clepen the theatre; . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
comen in-to this solitarie place of myn . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
scheeld, and is removed from his place, . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
of this place? Is this the librarye whiche that . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
to han a place in me byforn thine eien, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
ben exiled by no ryght fro that place? For who-so . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
that . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
I seie that the face of this place ne . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
they mai moeve a man from his place . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
sones conselyers, in the place that highte . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
This same place that thow . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
wher so evere it be in any place, be it . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
a ryght streyte place to the habitacioun of men, . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
and in noon oother place, . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
yeven place to hem that breken or divyden . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
goth on his feet til he myghte comen to thilke place . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
fro the whiche place ther laye no weie . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
in the covenable place. But natheles, . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
wise folk, ther nis no place y-leten to hate . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
(that is to seyn that hate ne hath no place . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
nat seen in no place no thing of yvel, . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
yeven place by stoundes; and that the colde . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
what place myght ben left or duellynge . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
hyd the gold in thilke place, the gold ne hadde . . .	TC.1. 429
As in a place unto your vertu dignite, . . .	TC.1. 895
To loved wel and in a worthy place; . . .	TC.1. 905
That thou bist art in so good a place; . . .	TC.1. 960
'But he that parted is in every place . . .	TC.1. 888
In place dignite unto thy worthinesse, . . .	TC.1. 1064 var
And fynde a tyme therto and a place . . .	TC.2. 80
That here be any lower in this place . . .	TC.2. 43
Ek scortly ben ther in this place three . . .	TC.2. 78
When he was come unto his neeces place, . . .	TC.2. 1013
And rid forth by the place, as nought ne were; . . .	TC.2. 1364
That thou shalt come into a certain place, . . .	TC.2. 1370
And siker place his wo for to biwreye; . . .	TC.2. 1667
Why al this folk assembled in this place; . . .	

## Place—Continued

Now lat her wende unto her owne place, . . .	TC.3. 218
More in the place out of the chaumbre gon, . . .	TC.3. 676
His prive coming, and the siker place, . . .	TC.3. 921
Sholde han his refut in so digne a place! . . .	TC.3. 1014
And me bestowed in so heigh a place . . .	TC.3. 1271
That this be soth, that ye ben in this place?— . . .	TC.3. 1346
What hastow lost? What seek'st thou in this place? . . .	TC.3. 1455
And every roche out of his place sterte, . . .	TC.3. 1497
And, or that he wolde of the place arise, . . .	TC.3. 1593
For which he gat him thank in every place, . . .	TC.3. 1803
This Troilus was present in the place, . . .	TC.4. 148
Thy righte place is now no lenger here, . . .	TC.4. 303
For sin my fader in so heigh a place . . .	TC.4. 558
Her woful spirit from his propre place, . . .	TC.4. 1152
Or nightes ten, to meten in this place, . . .	TC.4. 1685
'Ther ben so worthy knyghtes in this place, . . .	TC.5. 169
And graspe aboute I may; but in this place, . . .	TC.5. 223
For longing, or ye torne into this place! . . .	TC.5. 245
In place horrible making ay his mone, . . .	TC.5. 250
How shet was every window of the place, . . .	TC.5. 534
The blisful soun! And in that yonder place . . .	TC.5. 580
Of al this town, save only in this place, . . .	TC.5. 677
Stood when she dorste, and loked on the place . . .	TC.5. 710
So, or that I departe out of this place, . . .	TC.5. 943
'O Diomedee, I love that ilke place . . .	TC.5. 956
As ofte as mater occupieth place, . . .	TC.5. 1322
Ek gret effect men write in place lite: . . .	TC.5. 1629
Of hir loves, or in what place . . .	HF.1. 86
Wol that I bere thee to a place, . . .	HF.2. 154
And stant eek in so juste a place, . . .	HF.2. 211
Unto which place every thyng, . . .	HF.2. 225
And that same place, y-wys, . . .	HF.2. 319
Hath his kynde place in air . . .	HF.2. 326
Out of his kynde place, y-wys, . . .	HF.2. 328
Al up into his kyndely place, . . .	HF.2. 334
And this place of which I telle, . . .	HF.2. 335
Kyndely to Fames place, . . .	HF.2. 344
And behold this large place, . . .	HF.2. 418
As nygh the place arryved were . . .	HF.2. 539
That thou shalt fynde in Fames place, . . .	HF.2. 545
Som good to lerne in this place, . . .	HF.2. 580
I gan beholde upon this place, . . .	HF.3. 21
How I gan to this place aproche, . . .	HF.3. 25
To biden on a place hye; . . .	HF.3. 43
And stood eek on so cold a place, . . .	HF.3. 73
The beautee of that ilke place, . . .	HF.3. 79
Tho saw I in another place, . . .	HF.3. 147
But in this ryche lusty place, . . .	HF.3. 266
With tigris blode in every place, . . .	HF.3. 369
In this place, wonder thynges; . . .	HF.3. 803
In swich another place lede, . . .	HF.3. 824
Ne never reste is in that place, . . .	HF.3. 866
What wondres in that place ben; . . .	HF.3. 906
That wel unethe in that place . . .	HF.3. 951
And, when they metten in that place, . . .	HF.3. 1002
Ne nat a worde was spoken in the place, . . .	LGW. 362
Er that he fether went out of the place, . . .	LGW. 662
And tolden, while they stoden in the place, . . .	LGW. 747
For to mete in o place at o tyde . . .	LGW. 783
In place ther as peril fallen myghte! . . .	LGW. 839
Here in this place, a furlong wey or yel . . .	LGW. 841
When Eneas was come unto that place, . . .	LGW. 1015
When I denke on the sege, or of that place, . . .	LGW. 1730
She made Mynos wynnen thilke place, . . .	LGW. 1915
Ye wote wel that the best is in a place . . .	LGW. 1998
But I yow serve as lowly in that place, . . .	LGW. 2062
If that ye vouchesafe that in this place, . . .	LGW. 2038
I nolde never fro this place fee, . . .	LGW. 2112
Syn thylke day ye wente fro this place; . . .	LGW. 2505
Ful is the place of sounde of mynstralcye, . . .	LGW. 2515
And, for to passen harmlesse of that place, . . .	LGW. 2664
No place of wildnesse ne no bushys forto wyne . . .	Form.A. 34 var
Ye can not love ful half yeer in a place; . . .	W Unc. 5
Durste ever thyngen in so by a place, . . .	Comp.A. 20
he is in gode place for the ascendent, as in . . .	Astr. 161-5
In his right place, Ley than thy label over the . . .	Astr. 170-4
same place there thou desirist, by day as . . .	Astr. 193-8
rule is soth, that the latitude of any place in . . .	Astr. 245-51
latitude of any place in a region by . . .	Astr. 251-8
artik in that same place . . .	Astr. 251-8
any place in a region is verrey the space . . .	Astr. 262-6
as the pool artik is high in that same place . . .	Astr. 308-12
In every place of the zodiak, . . .	Astr. 350-8
to dwelle fixe in any certeyn place . . .	Astr. 350-8
in that same place. And yif thou drawe . . .	Astr. 358-62
in what place that any man ys at any tyme of the . . .	Astr. 358-62
meridian place, than is it verrey mydday, . . .	RR. 123
That lusty place and that ryvere, . . .	RR. 324
And forto rent in many place . . .	RR. 443
Of Paradyz, that blisful place, . . .	RR. 489
As was in that place delytous, . . .	RR. 516
Eyther hole or place where, . . .	RR. 524
Or hole, into so faire a place, . . .	RR. 614
Sir Myrthe cometh into this place, . . .	RR. 622
Hym and his folk, for swetter place . . .	RR. 650
It semede a place espirituel, . . .	RR. 652
Ther is no place in Paradyz . . .	RR. 690
And sawe the grene place amonge, . . .	RR. 736
And with hym in that lusty place . . .	RR. 755
For she was wont in every place . . .	



# Place—Continued

Ful rody and white in every place.	RR. 820
In many a place lowe and hie;	RR. 841
And gret of pry in every place;	RR. 1035
That he was siker in every place,	RR. 1100
And eke aboute hir al the place.	RR. 1128
Of riche and pover in every place.	RR. 1170
Whanne I come first into the place,	RR. 1256
Oute of that place wente I thoo,	RR. 1327
But moche amended it the place	RR. 1427
About the place; it was nat lefte	RR. 1446
He loeste his witte right in that place,	RR. 1535
Such strengthe, that the place overall,	RR. 1580
That it dide al the place aboute.	RR. 1705
That in oo place thou sette al hoole	RR. 2363
That in oo place settith his thought.	RR. 2370
Therefore in oo place it sette,	RR. 2371
Unto the walke, or to the place	RR. 2505
In place where thou maist hir see.	RR. 2900
Out of the place were he was hidde;	RR. 3131
The estres of the swote place.	RR. 3626
Bialacoll oute of this place,	RR. 4052
For no man moo into this place	RR. 4079
Whiche I have lorn now in this place,	RR. 4502
But in ech place where they go,	RR. 5498
In what place thou shalt founden be,	RR. 6077
Telle in what place is thyn haunting.	RR. 6081
Heryng ech wright that in this place is,	RR. 6120
In place that I repire to,	RR. 6982
To yeven ensamble in comune place,	RR. 7100
Ryght in that like same place,	RR. 7331
To come in-to this place now?	RR. 7480
And never yet this place apayed.	RR. 7520

# Placebo

Syngeth Placebo,—and I shal, if I kan,	D.Sum. 2075
Of whiche that oon was cleped Placebo,	E.Mch. 1476
Placebo seyde, 'O Januarie brother,	E.Mch. 1478
Right in this wise to Placebo answered:	E.Mch. 1520
To my purpos. Placebo, what say ye?	E.Mch. 1571
Placebo cam, and eek his freendes soone,	E.Mch. 1617
that syngeen ever Placebo. I rekene	I.Pars. 615-20

# Places

mortal woundes in fyve sondry places,—	B.Mel. 2160-5
heer-to accordeth . . . the Apostle in manye places.	B.Mel. 2480-5
thee harm." And in manye other places	B.Mel. 2480-5
wounded thy soule in fyve places; this is to seyn,	B.Mel. 2610-5
juges and the sovereyns from hir places, and	B.Mel. 2665-70
Refreshed moore than in an hundred placis;	D.Sum. 1767
And eek in other places delitable;	F.Fkl. 899
secre places to slee the child, or elles dooth	I.Pars. 575-80
is in a droppynge hous in manye places,	I.Pars. 630-5
synne that men doon in swiche places	I.Pars. 800-5
in the semblable places. Also they that	I.Pars. 800-5
in diverse places, but soothly swich departed shrift	I.Pars. 970-5
in skiful places that bere charge.	BD. 893
in suche places as ben covenable to hem,	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
in which places thei mowen nat sone	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
hym to bere hem in-to other places,	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
for as moche as thilke places an thilke	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
so ordene moevynges by places, by tymes,	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
alle the places there as the schynnyng	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
devyded in moevynges, in places, in	Bo.4. p.8. 1460-5
alle thingis in hir places and in hir tymes,	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
Hir helm-to-heven was in twenty places,	TC.2. 638
As he rod for-by places of the town	TC.5. 563
As though I knew hir places here;	HF.2. 506
in diverse places, as wel in the right cercle	Astr. 277-84
In many places were nyghtyngales,	RR. 657
In thilke places as they habiten,	RR. 660
In places sawe I welles there,	RR. 1409
In fourty places, if it be sought,	RR. 3261
To telle anon thy wonyng places,	RR. 6119
The places there her loves habiten.	RR. 7618

# Places

The places of the North, by land and see.	B.M.L. 543
the four principailes places or quarters of	Astr. 32-40
First it is divided in 4 places principailes	Astr. 316-9

# Plain

By patente and by pleyn commissioun:	A.Prol. 315
And every statut coude he pleyn by rote.	A.Prol. 327
That heeld opinioun that pleyn delit	A.Prol. 337
This is the poynt, to speken short and pleyn,	A.Prol. 790
In pleyn bataille, and putte the folk to flight,	A.Kn. 988
We mooste endure: this is the short and pleyn.	A.Kn. 1091
That al this storie tellen moore pleyn,	A.Kn. 1464
This is theeffect and his entente pleyn.	A.Kn. 1487
I do vengeance and pleyn correctioun	A.Kn. 2461
Descendynge fro the montaigne into pleyn.	B.M.L. 24
By weye of reson, for to speke al pleyn,	B.M.L. 219
Espied hath hir sones pleyn entente,	B.M.L. 324
Mooste biknowe, and tellen, plat and pleyn,	B.M.L. 886
That, if I shortly tellen shal and pleyn,	B.M.L. 990
Beth war by this ensamble oold and pleyn	B.Mk. 3281
But ones, for it was hir pleyn entente	B.Mk. 3471
Thus warned he hym ful plat and ful pleyn,	B.Mk. 3947

# Plain—Continued

Hir faounde eek, ful wommanly and pleyn;	C.Doo. 50
Speketh so pleyn at this tyme, I yow preye,	E.Cl. 19
A lusty playne, habundant of vitaille,	E.Cl. 59
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyn,	E.Cl. 677
Though they nat pleyn speke in myn audience.	E.Cl. 637
Hire goost was ever in pleyn humylitee;	E.Cl. 926
And knowe his menyng openly and pleyn,	F.Sq. 151
Thyng that I speke it moot be bare and pleyn.	F.Fkl. 720
Tho saugh he knyghtes justyng in a playn,	F.Fkl. 1198
Tho shewed hym Cecile, al open and pleyn,	G.S.N. 284
To doon mankynde playn remissioun,	G.S.N. 346
But atte laste, to tellen short and pleyn,	G.S.N. 360
And brennen hous and hoom, and make al playn,	H.Mop. 229
Thou art largesse of pleyn felicitye,	ABC. 13
But he was double in love, and nothyng pleyn,	Anel. 87
So pleyn she was, and dide hir fulle myght,	Anel. 116
But for I was so pleyne, Arcite,	Anel. 264
And come ageyn, and be al pleyn som day,	Anel. 278
Of which I shal now seyn the pleyn sentence.	PF. 126
The sheter ew; the asp for shaftes pleyn;	PF. 180
Han chosen first, by playn eleccioun,	PF. 528
She com to diner in her pleyne entente;	TC.2. 1560
'This,' short and pleyn, 'theeffect of my message,	TC.4. 890
To respect of the pleyne felicitye	TC.5. 1818
For in pleyn text, withouten nede of glose,	LGW. 328
Schewyn his peple pleyn benygnete	LGW.G. 361
As thilke tyme was the pleyne usage.	LGW. 2617
shewid moore playn in the 5 partie of this	Astr. 108-15
Of man or womman forth-right pleyn,	RR. 295
Hir forheed frounceles, al pleyn;	RR. 860 em
Pleyn at youre lyst I yelde me,	RR. 1957
Hooly and pleyn y yelde me,	RR. 1970
But for I love thes, I seiþ these pleyn,	RR. 2053
Merveyle, siþ that they sitte so pleyn,	RR. 2269
To neighe the dyche over the pleyne.	RR. 4202
Of oure cowntre pleyn at the ye	RR. 5663

# Plain- see Plain-

# Plainly

Thogh that I pleynly speke in this mateere	A.Prol. 727
This was the forward, pleynly for tendite,	A.Kn. 1209
I make pleynly my confessioun	A.Kn. 1733
And telle yow, as pleynly as I kan,	A.Kn. 2481
And pleynly al the manere he hym tolde,	B.M.L. 880
Hir mooder slow,—that may men pleynly rede,—	B.M.L. 894
'By God,' quod he, 'for pleynly, at a word,	B.Mel. 2119
But dredeles, if pleynly speke I shal,	E.Mch. 1316
Wherefore I sey yow pleynly in a clause,	E.Mch. 1431
I wol yow teche pleynly the manere	G.CY. 1057
and therefore yeveth hym God pleynly his	I.Pars. 305-10
certes, unnetheas may a man pleynly ben accorded	I.Pars. 620-5
to hooly chirche. And pleynly and generally,	I.Pars. 800-5
man telle pleynly with alle circumstaunces,	I.Pars. 975-80
agregged, or elles that he may nat pleynly shryven	I.Pars. 1015-20
thow most tellen it pleynly, be it never	I.Pars. 1020-5
That shapen was as ye may plainly here	Anel. 357 var
And she answered, that pleynly hir entente	PF. 580
I have pleynly fownde the cause of thi	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
but pleynliche ryght noght. But ye	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
to herknen it of the more pleynly.'	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
to herkne it moore pleynly of the.'	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
denye, and seiþ simply and pleynly, that	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
But pleynly, save our tonges difference,	TC.1. 395
Wher-as they can not pleynlich understonde:	TC.2. 272
This'al and som, and pleynly our entente:	TC.2. 363
Or, help me God so, pleynly for to seyne,	TC.2. 1126
For pleynly her entente, as seiþ she,	TC.2. 1293
Pleynlich, at ones, alle they her highten	TC.2. 1623
But pleynly to 'theeffect right for to go,	TC.3. 1677
Hir chere is pleynly sprad in the brightnesse	LGW. 64
For it surmounteth pleynly alle odoures,	LGW. 123
and that othir northward, as pleynly declarith	Astr. 108-15
To thee pleynly he shal undo,	RR. 2878
Pleynly forth without begging;	RR. 6560

# Plainness

the playnesse of the table of wex or in	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
---	--------------------

# Plains

And beheld felde and playnes,	HF.2. 389
For rennyng alday in the playnes,	RR. 1506

# Plaint

The pleinte of Dianire and of Hermyon;	B.M.L. 66
With pitous herte his pleynth hath be bigonne	F.Fkl. 1029
Than do me help, I held my pleynthe stille;	Pity. 47
And right as Aleyn, in the Pleyn of Kynde,	PF. 316
From whennes com'th my wailing and my pleynthe?	TC.1. 408
Al was for naught: she herde not his pleynthe;	TC.1. 544
The pleynthe that she made in her distresse?	TC.4. 800
And in her aspre pleynthe thus she seyde,	TC.4. 827
And payne, torment, pleynthe, wo, distresel	TC.4. 842
Wil he han pleynthe of teres or I wende?	TC.4. 860
Bet is a tyme of cure ay than of pleynthe!	TC.4. 931
By lengthe of pleynthe, and ebben gan the welle	TC.4. 1145
His wo, his pleynthe, his langour, and his pine?	TC.5. 268
My song, in pleynthe of myn adversite:	TC.5. 1375
Gret was the sorwe and pleynthe of Troilus.	TC.5. 1744
Sich routh upon her pleynth have I.	RR. 6012

# Plainted

'Your letres ful, the papir al y-pleynted,	TC.5. 1597
--	------------

<b>Plaintif</b>		
Le Pleintif coudre Fortune . . . . .	Fort. head	
La Responde de Fortune au Pleintif . . . . .	Fort. head	
La Responde du Pleintif coudre Fortune . . . . .	Fort. head	
La Responde de Fortune contre le Pleintif . . . . .	Fort. head	
<b>Plaite</b>		
Thurgh whiche plaiteyns gan hir wo encesse . . . . .	B.M.L. 1068	
wrecchide pleyntes. And al be it so . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2.	
that schullen cessen thi pleyntis and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1.	
	1160-5	
Come unto you her plaiteyns to devise . . . . .	TC.2. 1434	
Medled with plaiteyns newe his wo to fede . . . . .	TC.4. 339	
Sighes and pleyntes with newe woo . . . . .	RR. 2449	
<b>Plane</b>		
Wylugh, elm, plane, asch, box, chasteyn, lynde, laurer . . . . .	A.Kn. 2922	
<b>Planed</b>		
He planed away the names everichon . . . . .	D.Sum. 1758	
<b>Planes</b>		
Maples, asche, oke, aspe, planes longe . . . . .	RR. 1334	
<b>Planets</b>		
For there nis planete in firmament . . . . .	BD. 692	
Than any other planete in heven . . . . .	BD. 822	
Venus mene I, the wel-willy planetel . . . . .	TC.3. 1257	
latitude, and the arysing of any planete . . . . .	Astr. 20-5	
an hote planete cometh into an hote signe . . . . .	Astr. 108-15	
than encreith his hete; and yf a planete . . . . .	Astr. 108-15	
qualite of the planete as I first seide . . . . .	Astr. 108-15	
And therefore, yf that any planete . . . . .	Astr. 150-6	
his longitude. Men sayn that planete is . . . . .	Astr. 150-6	
they thilke planete in the ascendent . . . . .	Astr. 150-6	
And what planete that is under thilke . . . . .	Astr. 156-61	
yt seyn thei that thilke planete is 'like to . . . . .	Astr. 156-61	
that the planete is 'fallyng fro the . . . . .	Astr. 156-61	
no wicked planete, as Saturne or Mars, or elles the . . . . .	Astr. 156-61	
the ascendent, ne that no wicked planete . . . . .	Astr. 156-61	
have a fortunat planete in hir ascendent . . . . .	Astr. 156-61	
joynd with no planete in his descencioun . . . . .	Astr. 161-5	
And al though that a planete have . . . . .	Astr. 165-8	
folke, so that the planete arise in that same . . . . .	Astr. 165-8	
the planete in <i>horosco</i> , be it in nativite or . . . . .	Astr. 165-8	
the planete, and fro that tyme forward al . . . . .	Astr. 198-209	
the houre of the planete . . . . .	Astr. 198-209	
of every planete, after whiche planete the . . . . .	Astr. 198-209	
strike of the planete under the forseide west . . . . .	Astr. 198-209	
planete after planete in houre after houre, all the . . . . .	Astr. 198-209	
succedith planete under planete fro Saturne . . . . .	Astr. 198-209	
of a planete, rekne that the quantite of his . . . . .	Astr. 229-33	
[the latitude of eny] planete . . . . .	Astr. 245-51	
Loke whan that a planete is in the lyne . . . . .	Astr. 308-12	
for that day, and than is the planete in . . . . .	Astr. 308-12	
And if the altitude of the planete . . . . .	Astr. 308-12	
than is the planete north fro the wey of . . . . .	Astr. 308-12	
the altitude of the planete be lasse than . . . . .	Astr. 308-12	
the degre of the sonne, than is the planete . . . . .	Astr. 308-12	
eny planete that hath no latitude for . . . . .	Astr. 324-30	
yf that any planete be directe or retrograde . . . . .	Astr. 330-7	
clepid a planete, and note it wel; . . . . .	Astr. 330-7	
a planete, whether so he move forward or . . . . .	Astr. 330-7	
the forseide planete and note it wel; for truste . . . . .	Astr. 330-7	
wel yf so be that the planete be on the . . . . .	Astr. 330-7	
altitude was, than is the planete directe; . . . . .	Astr. 330-7	
yf so be that this planete be upon the east . . . . .	Astr. 330-7	
degre of the sodiak that any planete . . . . .	Astr. 368-71	
the planete is rekned forto be, and that is . . . . .	Astr. 368-71	
of Venus or of a nother planete was 6 . . . . .	Astr. 371-6	
meridional of a planete in Capricorne ne . . . . .	Astr. 376-82	
or of a nother planete, was in the first . . . . .	Astr. 382-91	
<b>Planets</b>		
of dignitees of planetes, and othere notefull . . . . .	Astr. 20-5	
the houres of planetes . . . . .	Astr. 88-92	
beastes, or elles whan the planetes ben . . . . .	Astr. 100-8	
aspectes of planetes and wel receyved; . . . . .	Astr. 161-5	
inequales ben clepid houres of planetes . . . . .	Astr. 188-93	
the houres of planetes . . . . .	Astr. 198-209	
houres of planetes by ordre as they sitten . . . . .	Astr. 198-209	
ecliptik lyne, fro which lyne alle planetes . . . . .	Astr. 229-33	
sothly the latitudes of planetes be commonly . . . . .	Astr. 236-40	
these planetes under the same lyne . . . . .	Astr. 236-40	
planetes fro the weye of the sonne . . . . .	Astr. 308-12	
moeveth the contrarie from othere planetes . . . . .	Astr. 330-7	
<b>Plant</b>		
'Yif me a plante of thilke blissed tree, . . . . .	D.WB. 763	
Of every plaunte, herbe, tree and flour, . . . . .	F.Fk. 1032	
As plante a tree, or herbe, in sondry wise, . . . . .	TC.1. 964	
How sholde a plaunte or othere creature . . . . .	TC.4. 767	
That other bowe was of a plante . . . . .	RR. 929	
Nay, thou planten most elles where . . . . .	RR. 6292	
<b>Plantain</b>		
Were ful of plantayne and of paritorie; . . . . .	G.CY. 581	
<b>Planted</b>		
And in my gardyn planted it shal be! . . . . .	D.WB. 764	
If gentillese were planted naturrelly, . . . . .	D.WB. 1134	
that art plantaid in me, chacedest out of the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5	
naturely I-plauntid in the hertes of men, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5	
<b>Plantest</b>		
thou sweetest or plawntest a ful egre bataille . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7.	
	1590-5	
<b>Plaster</b>		
And leieth a plastre dolorous . . . . .	RR. 6474	

<b>Plastre</b>		
And softly in plastre gan hire wrappe, . . . . .	F.Sq. 636	
<b>Plat</b>		
'My wyl is this, for plat conclusioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 1845	
Moete biknowe, and tellen, plat and pleyn, . . . . .	B.M.L. 886	
And gruf he fil, al plat upon the grounde, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1865	
Thus warned she hym ful plat and ful pleyn, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3947	
And further over, I wol thee telle, al plat, . . . . .	C.Pard. 648	
To stroke hym with the plat in thilke place . . . . .	F.Sq. 162	
Ye moote with the platte sward ageyn . . . . .	F.Sq. 164	
And tel me plat now what is th' enchesoun . . . . .	TC.1. 681	
Now have I plat to you myn herte ahriven; . . . . .	TC.2. 579	
I felle down platte unto the grounde; . . . . .	RR. 1734	
But, sir, ye lye, I tel you plat; . . . . .	RR. 7524	
<b>Plates</b>		
Ful strong it was of plate; . . . . .	B.Th. 2055	
Unforged was the hauberke and the plate; . . . . .	Form.A. 49	
is thikkeste plate perced with a large . . . . .	Astr. 25-32	
a square plate perced with certein holes, somme more . . . . .	Astr. 50-7	
17. The plate under the riet is . . . . .	Astr. 65-70	
18. Upon this forseide plate ben . . . . .	Astr. 82-8	
Take a rounde plate of metal, for . . . . .	Astr. 350-8	
And ley this rounde plate upon . . . . .	Astr. 350-8	
<b>Plate see Breastplate</b>		
<b>Plated</b>		
Was plated half a fote thikke . . . . .	HF.3. 255	
<b>Plates</b>		
And somme woln have a paire plates large; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2121	
and riche barres, and plates of gold, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 430-5	
be thynner to receyve the plates . . . . .	Astr. 25-32	
var Th. . . . .	Astr. 25-32	
thynne plates compownded for diverse . . . . .	Astr. 108-15	
streight and hath no plates on either ende . . . . .	Astr. 108-15	
<b>Platly</b>		
This synne is platly sayns . . . . .	I.Pars. 485-90	
Thow most telle it platly be it never so foule . . . . .	I.Pars.	
	1020-5	
This Troilus, right platly for to seyn, . . . . .	TC.3. 786	
What! platly, and ye suffre him in distresse, . . . . .	TC.3. 881	
Lat be this sorwe, or platly he wol deye! . . . . .	TC.4. 924	
<b>Plato</b>		
Eek Plato seith, whoos that kan hym rede, . . . . .	A.Prol. 741	
Also ther was a disciple of Plato . . . . .	G.CY. 1448	
And Plato answerde unto hym anon, . . . . .	G.CY. 1453	
Seyde Plato, 'Ye, sire, and is it thus? . . . . .	G.CY. 1456	
Of elementes foure,' quod Plato. . . . .	G.CY. 1460	
'Nay, nay,' quod Plato, 'certain that I nylle; . . . . .	G.CY. 1463	
The wise Plato seith, as ye may rede, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 207	
of my Plato, ayens the foolhardynesse of . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5	
And eek, the same Plato . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80	
by the mouth of Plato this sentence, that is to . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10	
by the mouth of the same Plato that it was . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10	
liketh to my disciple Plato, in his book . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60	
doctrine of Plato syngeth soth, al that . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11.	
	1050-5	
gretly to Plato, for thou recordist and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.	
	1055-60	
lernyd by the sentence of Plato that nedes . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.	
	1115-20	
thilke sentence of Plato is verray and soth, that seith . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5	
to Plato that this world ne hadde nevere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5	
ben I-lad by lif interminable, as Plato . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5	
folwen Plato, lat us seyen thanne sothly . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5	
As Aristotle and dan Platon, . . . . .	HF.2. 251	
Of which that speketh dan Plato. . . . .	HF.2. 423	
<b>Platoni</b>		
'Tunc ego Platoni inquam.'—Prosa 12 . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.	
	1055-60	
<b>Play</b>		
Wel koude he synge and pleyen on a rote: . . . . .	A.Prol. 236	
And rage he couthe and pleye as a whelpe . . . . .	A.Prol. 257	
And after soper pleyen he bigan, . . . . .	A.Prol. 758	
Ye shapen yow to talen and to pleye; . . . . .	A.Prol. 772	
'Whether seiastow this in earnest or in play? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1125	
God helpe me so, mo list ful yuele pleye.' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1127	
And for to pleye, as he was wont to do; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1195	
Is riden into the feedes hym to pleye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1503	
Al thilke nyght; ne how the Grekes pleye . . . . .	A.Kn. 2959	
Hoom til Attienes, whan the pleye is doon; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2964	
Fil with this yonge wyf to rage and pleye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3273	
And pleyen songes on a small rubrik; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3331	
And as wel koude he pleye on his giterne, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3333	
With compaignye, hym to disparte and pleye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3660	
And al the nyght thanne wol I wake and pleye.' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3688	
Of al his pley; no word agayn he yaf; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3773	
But ik am oold, me list not pley for age, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3867	
That with hire dorste rage, or ones pleye, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3958	
Tastif they were, and lusty for to pleye; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4004	
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4098	
Now play, Aleyn, for I wol speke of John. . . . .	A.Rv. 4198	
A man may seye ful sooth in game and play.' . . . . .	A.Co. 4355	
But "sooth play quaad swich," as the Flemmyng seith; . . . . .	A.Co. 4357	
To pleyen at the dys in awich a streete; . . . . .	A.Co. 4384	
Al koune he pleye on gyterne or ribble. . . . .	A.Co. 4396	
To pleyen and to romen to and fro; . . . . .	B.M.L. 558	
They ete, and drynke, and daunce, and synge and . . . . .		
pleye. . . . .	B.M.L. 707	
That he sholde come to Saint Denys, to pleye . . . . .	B.Sh. 1249	
And thus I lete hem ete and drynke and pleye, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1263	
That lasse lust hath to that sory pleye; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1307	



**Play—Continued**

Til we be deed; or elles that we pleye . . . . . B.Sh. 1423  
 They drynke, and speke, androme a while and pleye, . . . . . B.Sh. 1487  
 Unto Daun John he gooth hym first, to pleye,— . . . . . B.Sh. 1527  
 As be nat wrooth, but lat us laughe and pleye. . . . . B.Sh. 1612  
 to pleye; his wyf and eek his doghter . . . . . B.Mel. 2157-60  
 But be nat wrooth, my lord, for that I pleye. . . . . B.Mk. 3153  
 And made hym as a fool biforn hem pleye; . . . . . B.Mk. 3271  
 Na moore sholde he pleyen thilke game, . . . . . B.Mk. 3478  
 To been in pees, and lete hire ride and pleye. . . . . B.Mk. 3524  
 To fishe in Tybre, whan hym liste pleye. . . . . B.Mk. 3666  
 'Nay!' quod this Monk, 'I have no lust to pleye; . . . . . B.NP. 3996  
 They daunce and pleyen at dees, bothe day and nyght, . . . . . C.Pard. 467  
 Lordes may fynden oother maner pley . . . . . C.Pard. 627  
 By Goddes armes, if thou falsly pleye, . . . . . C.Pard. 654  
 My wit is greet, though that I bourde and pleye. . . . . C.Pard. 778  
 Arys, as though thou woldest with hym pleye, . . . . . C.Pard. 827  
 And pleye at dees right at our owene wille.' . . . . C.Pard. 834  
 'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'I wol no longer pleye . . . . . C.Pard. 958  
 And as we diden, lat us laughe and pleye.' . . . . C.Pard. 967  
 For myn entente is nought but for to pleye. . . . . D.WB. 192  
 If that I walke or pleye unto his hous. . . . . D.WB. 245  
 I hadde the better leyser for to pleye, . . . . . D.WB. 551  
 Bifore the theves he may synge and pleye." . . . . D.WB. 1194  
 In dalliance they ryden forth and pleye . . . . . D.Fri. 1406 var  
 This somonour seyde, 'Heere shal we have a pley'; . . . . D.Fri. 1548  
 Beth war, therefore, with lordes how ye pleye. . . . . D.Sum. 2074  
 Now ete youre mete, and lat the cherl go pleye. . . . D.Sum. 2241  
 For what man that is entred in a pley, . . . . . E.Cl. 10  
 He nedes moot unto the pley assente; . . . . . E.Cl. 11  
 'Grisilde,' quod he, as it were in his pley, . . . . . E.Cl. 1030  
 Housbonde and wyf, what so men pley or pleye, . . . . E.Mch. 1389  
 I warne you wel, it is no childes pley . . . . . E.Mch. 1530  
 It is no fors how longe that we pleye; . . . . . E.Mch. 1835  
 For we han leve to pleye us, by the lawe.' . . . . E.Mch. 1841  
 Swich deyntee bath in it to walke and pleye . . . . E.Mch. 2043  
 Thurgh eggyng of his wyf, hym for to pleye . . . . E.Mch. 2135  
 Herkynge his mynstrales hir thynges pleye . . . . F.Sq. 78  
 As jogelours pleyen at thise feestes gret.' . . . . F.Sq. 219  
 Lightly, for to pleye and walke on foote, . . . . F.Sq. 390  
 But for to pleye at dees, and to despende . . . . F.Fkl. 690  
 And shopen for to pleyen somwher elles. . . . . F.Fkl. 897  
 They dauncen, and they pleyen at ches and tables. . . F.Fkl. 900  
 They goon and pleye hem all the longe day; . . . . F.Fkl. 905  
 But after that in pley thus seyde she: . . . . F.Fkl. 988  
 Swiche as this subtil tregetrouses pleye. . . . . F.Fkl. 1141  
 Ther gan our Hooste for to jape and pleye, . . . . H.Mcp. 4  
 And that is whan men pleyen with a straw.' . . . H.Mcp. 45  
 Pleyen he koude on every mynstralcie, . . . . H.Mcp. 113  
 Be what thou be, ne breke thou nat our pley, . . . I.Pars. 24  
 synge and to pleye, for as that seith . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 ire is bet than pley. This ire is with debonairetee, . I.Pars. 535-40  
 entencioun or elles in game and pley, . . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 For me thoughte it bettere pley . . . . . BD. 50  
 Then pleyen either at chesse or tables. . . . . BD. 51  
 Than pleyen me by that ryvere. . . . . RR. 113  
 And yet me lyst right evel to pley,— . . . . BD. 239  
 She is pley of enchantement, . . . . . BD. 647  
 'Atte ches with me she gan to pleye; . . . . BD. 651  
 Allas! I couthe no longer pleye, . . . . . BD. 655  
 Ful craftier to pley she was. . . . . BD. 661  
 Laughe and pleye so womanly, . . . . . BD. 849  
 'Therto she coude so wel pleye, . . . . . BD. 960  
 Of love and pley, and of benigne humblesse, . . . Mars. 178  
 For now I pleye, and now I pleye, . . . . . Anel. 321  
 The litel conyes to hir pley gunne hye; . . . . PF. 103  
 Herde I so pleye a ravishyng swetnesse, . . . . PF. 198  
 I pleye continually. I torne the whirlyng . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 Swiche is my strengthe, and this pley I pleye con- . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 tinually. . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 whan the resoun of my pley axeth it. . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 scorn the nat, ne pleie, ne disceyve the; but I . . . 1110-5  
 As doth a hauk that listeth for to pleye; . . . . TC.1. 671  
 'Yit coude I telle a thing to do you pleye!— . . . TC.2. 121  
 It nedeth me ful sleightly for to pleye!— . . . . TC.2. 462  
 It were honour, with pley and with gladnesse, . . TC.2. 705  
 She rist her up, and wente her for to pleye. . . . TC.2. 812  
 To pleyen, that it joye was to see; . . . . . TC.2. 817  
 Unto Delphebus' hous, as thee to pleye, . . . . TC.2. 1514  
 Gan him salve, and wommanly to pleye, . . . . TC.2. 1668  
 Stinteth right here, and softly you pleye. . . . TC.2. 1729  
 For thee have I bigonne a game pleye . . . . . TC.3. 250  
 Whan every lusty listeth best to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 354  
 Whan he was come, he gan anon to pleye . . . . TC.3. 554  
 With what wight so thou be or how thou pleye, . TC.3. 821  
 In every thing, to pleye anon bigan, . . . . TC.3. 961  
 Of swich gladnesse, if that hem liste pleye! . . . TC.3. 1313  
 Tho gonne they to speken and to pleye, . . . . TC.3. 1396  
 Forsayf, and with her uncle gan to pleye, . . . TC.3. 1578  
 But canstow pleyen raket, to do and fro, . . . . TC.4. 460  
 Departe, and nevere pleye with hem more. . . . TC.4. 718  
 The pley, the laughter, men was wont to finde . TC.4. 866  
 My fader nought, for al his queynte pley! . . . . TC.4. 1629  
 Go we and pleye us in som lusty route . . . . TC.5. 402  
 'That we may pleye us best in al this toun?' . . TC.5. 429  
 'To ride and pleye us with King Sarpedoun.' . . TC.5. 431  
 Or for to here on instrument so pleye: . . . . TC.5. 459  
 My dere herte laughe! And yonder pleye . . . . TC.5. 569  
 But treweliche, as yit, me list not pleye. . . . TC.5. 987

**Play—Continued**

Ther herde I pleyen on an harpe . . . . . HF.3. 111  
 Ther saw I pleyen jogelours, . . . . . HF.3. 169  
 Pleye an uncouth thyng to telle; . . . . . HF.3. 189  
 Me for to pleye and for to lere, . . . . . HF.3. 1043  
 Entenden to speken and to pleye. . . . . LGW. 1155  
 And come for to pley out of the see, . . . . . LGW. 1495  
 This lady rometh by the clyffe to pleye . . . . . LGW. 1497  
 And in his pley Tarquinus the yonge . . . . . LGW. 1698  
 And yeve hir leve sometyne for to pleye, . . . . LGW. 2300  
 'Loo, tholde Griseld list to ryme and pleye!' . . . . . Scog. 35  
 Pleye in sleping and dremen at the daunce . . . . Ven. 31 var  
 It is hir pley to laughe when that men syketh, . . . Comp.A. 62  
 thou wilt pleye this craft with the arising . . . . Astr. 382-91  
 Him luste not to pley ne sterte, . . . . . RR. 344  
 For sich solace, sich joie and pley . . . . . RR. 487  
 To pleyen ynn he may not fynde, . . . . . RR. 623  
 Her mouthis so that through her pley . . . . . RR. 787  
 Have lytel thought but on her pley. . . . . RR. 1289  
 Undir the trees to have her pley. . . . . RR. 1318  
 As on a fetherbed to pley, . . . . . RR. 1422  
 And thus while I wente in my pleye . . . . . RR. 1449  
 To harpe and gitterne, daunce and pley; . . . . RR. 2322  
 Of an other all hoolle the pley. . . . . RR. 2623  
 Withynne the gardeyn walke and pley, . . . . RR. 3358  
 Only to pleyen and to kisse; . . . . . RR. 3745  
 But mirthe, and pley, and all gladnesse; . . . . RR. 3894  
 Honestly with folk to pleye. . . . . RR. 3899  
 But toke a gree all hool my pley. . . . . RR. 4349  
 This is the concours of hir pley. . . . . RR. 4360  
 Also pley that selde is stable, . . . . . RR. 4735  
 Upon delite to pley in-feere. . . . . RR. 4827  
 The pley of love for-ofte seke, . . . . . RR. 4876  
 The pley of love, they be so wilde, . . . . . RR. 5037  
 That she for solace and for pley . . . . . RR. 5068  
 My hous, and swimme and pley theyrnyne, . . . . RR. 7007

**Played**  
 But for the moore part they loughe and pleyde; . . A.Rv. 3858  
 But dooth his note and with the clerkes pleyde, . . A.Rv. 4068  
 And wantowely agayn with hym she pleyde; . . . B.Sh. 1571  
 In oother casis, if that men with hem pleyde. . . . B.Mk. 3484  
 For fals Fortune hath pleyed a game . . . . . BD. 617  
 I shulde have pleyde the bet at ches, . . . . . BD. 667  
 Ne wildly, though that she pleyde; . . . . . BD. 874  
 For wher-so men had pleyed or waked, . . . . BD. 976  
 With sobre chere, although his herte pleyde:— . TC.1. 1013  
 And in the feld he pleyde the lioun. . . . . TC.1. 1074  
 Of this and that they pley'de, and gonne wade . TC.2. 150  
 'But ye han pley'd the tirant ny too longe, . . . TC.2. 1240  
 He song: she pleyde: he tolde tale of Wade. . . TC.3. 614  
 But natheles he japed thus, and pley'de, . . . TC.5. 509  
 And on the walles of the town they pleyde, . . TC.5. 1112  
 'From hasel-wode ther joly Robin pleyde . . . . TC.5. 1174  
 In the verger, where Myrthe hym pleyed. . . . RR. 3234  
 That ofte bath played with you er this . . . . RR. 7528

**Playest**  
 'Playestow or disseyvistow me,')—'that . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1100-5

**Playeth**  
 And playeth faste, and maketh melodie. . . . . A.Mil. 3306  
 He playeth Herodes, on a scaffold hye, . . . . A.Mil. 3384  
 He neither playeth at the dees, ne daunceth, . . B.Sh. 1494  
 and cast away hir that pleyeth so . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
 sche pleyeth, and thus sche prooveth hir . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 For as her list, she play'eth with free and bonde.' TC.1. 840  
 To morowe he playeth for jolynesse. . . . . RR. 2302 em

**Playing**  
 Ther as this Emelye hadde hir playyng. . . . . A.Kn. 1061  
 Playyng atte hasard he hem fond; . . . . . C.Pard. 608  
 She preyseth nat his playyng worth a bene. . . . E.Mch. 1854  
 As Canacee was playyng in hir walk, . . . . F.Sq. 410  
 In wrathe is turned my playing, . . . . . BD. 604  
 the playyng bysynes of men yeveth hem . . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
 655-60  
 Within the temple he wente him forth, playyng, . TC.1. 267  
 And caughte ayein his firste playyng chere. . . TC.1. 280  
 And playyng entrechaungeden hir ringes, . . . TC.3. 1368  
 Playyng upon othere gleees, . . . . . HF.3. 162  
 Ysiphyle was goon in hire playyng, . . . . . LGW. 1469  
 Alone I wente in my playyng, . . . . . RR. 105  
 For fairer playyng non saugh I . . . . . RR. 112  
 Downward ay in my playyng . . . . . RR. 133  
 Her roughte lytel of playyng . . . . . RR. 341  
 But to my joye, and my playyng, . . . . . RR. 598  
 Playyng alonge ful meryly. . . . . RR. 1329  
 Connes there were also playyng, . . . . . RR. 1404

**Plays**  
 The wake-pleyes; ne kepe I nat to seye . . . . A.Kn. 2960  
 To pleyes of myracles, and to mariages, . . . . D.WB. 558  
 Ne Dedalus, with his playes slye; . . . . . BD. 569  
 And of the feste and playes palestral . . . . TC.5. 304  
 Of Archimoris' buryng and the playes, . . . . TC.5. 1499  
 And of his playes toke hir parte. . . . . RR. 4290

**Pla**  
 So gentil ple in love or other thyng . . . . . PF. 485

**Pleat**  
 to plede with yow, or to destroye youre . . . . B.Mel. 2555-60  
 weren thyne? Stryf or plect with me . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295-300  
 Certes I wolde plecten with the a fewe . . . . Bo.2. p.2.  
 295-300  
 Is now about eft-sones for to plect, . . . . TC.2. 1468

**Pleasour**

And she makith false pleadours, . . . . . RR. 198

**Pleading**

Bernard, 'Ther ne shal no pledynge . . . . . I.Pars. 165-70  
My pees, in pledynge, and in verre. . . . . BD. 614  
Whan shal your cursed pletynge have an ende? . . . . . PF. 495

**Pledynge**

querelles of pledynge but for that men axen hir . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80

**Pless**

The iuge dremeth how his pless ben sped; . . . . . PF. 101

**Plesance**

So that I koude doon aught to youre plesance. . . . . A.Kn. 1571  
Plesance and Hope, Desir, Foolhardynesse, . . . . . A.Kn. 1925  
In thy plesance, and in thy craftes stronge; . . . . . A.Kn. 2409  
Made every wight to been in such plesance, . . . . . A.Kn. 2485  
A certein tyme, as fill to hire plesance; . . . . . B.M.L. 149  
That this sowdan hath caught so greet plesance . . . . . B.M.L. 188  
And ye, my mooder, my soverayn plesance, . . . . . B.M.L. 276  
Lord, welcome be thy lust and thy plesance: . . . . . B.M.L. 762  
That litel while in ioye, or in plesance, . . . . . B.M.L. 1140  
For to his herte it was a greet plesance. . . . . B.Sh. 1229  
To doon plesance, and also greet coastege: . . . . . B.Sh. 1235  
And doon to yow what plesance and service . . . . . B.Sh. 1381  
wordes of swetnesse and of plesance, . . . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
wordes of swetnesse and of plesance." . . . . . B.Mel. 2370-5  
desir and to his owene plesance! Certes, . . . . . B.Mel. 2470-5  
Sevene hennes for to doon al his plesance, . . . . . B.NP. 4056  
O Venus, that art goddess of plesance, . . . . . B.NP. 4532  
Which I have fostred up with swich plesance . . . . . C.Doc. 219  
Som for plesance of folk and flattery, . . . . . C.Pard. 409  
Ther wolde I chide and do hem no plesance; . . . . . D.WB. 408  
Cheseth youre self which may be moost plesance, . . . . . D.WB. 1232  
That myghte doon hym plesance or likynge . . . . . D.WB. 1256  
Lenger the plesance of myn herte hyde. . . . . E.C.I. 305  
She seyde, 'Lord, al lyth in youre plesance; . . . . . E.C.I. 501  
Dooth youre plesance, I wol youre lust obeye. . . . . E.C.I. 658  
Al youre plesance ferme and stable I holde; . . . . . E.C.I. 663  
But to his herte it was ful greet plesance. . . . . E.C.I. 672  
The same lust was hire plesance also; . . . . . E.C.I. 717  
Abidynge ever his lust and his plesance . . . . . E.C.I. 757  
'Certes, Grisilde, I hadde ynogh plesance . . . . . E.C.I. 792  
Al youre plesance wol I folwen fayn; . . . . . E.C.I. 873  
And heigh plesance as I kan best devyse. . . . . E.C.I. 959  
Thou knowest eek of old al my plesance; . . . . . E.C.I. 964  
That hem to seen the peple hath caught plesance, . . . . . E.C.I. 993  
Plesance ynogh unto youre lyves ende. . . . . E.C.I. 1036  
Walter hire dooth so faithfully plesance . . . . . E.C.I. 1111  
That I in hire ne koude han no plesance, . . . . . E.Mch. 1434  
This is to seyn, to doon hire ful plesance. . . . . E.Mch. 1563  
And preyed hem to doon hym that plesance, . . . . . E.Mch. 1612  
How sholde I thanne, that lyve in swich plesance . . . . . E.Mch. 1650  
Fulfil of alle beautees and plesance. . . . . E.Mch. 1749  
O Januarie, dronken in plesance . . . . . E.Mch. 1788  
He wolde of hire, he seyde, han som plesance; . . . . . E.Mch. 1959  
Under plesance, and under bisy peyne, . . . . . F.Sq. 509  
Or elles redden hem for hire plesance, . . . . . F.Fkl. 713  
So full it was of beautees with plesance. . . . . F.Fkl. 917  
And after this he hidde hym swich plesance . . . . . F.Fkl. 1199  
To plesen hire, wenyng by swich plesance, . . . . . H.Mcp. 157  
That we ne konnein no thyng han plesance, . . . . . H.Mcp. 194  
Do yow plesance leifful, as I kan; . . . . . I.Pars. 41  
This ire is a ful greet plesance to the . . . . . I.Pars. 545-50  
And ther-to I have no plesance, . . . . . BD. 703  
And through plesance become his thral . . . . . BD. 766  
That hit plesance to hym were, . . . . . BD. 772  
The faire Venus, causer of plesance? . . . . . Mars. 46  
Baiteth his angle-hook with som plesance, . . . . . Mars. 238  
And Plesance, under governance and drede; . . . . . Comp.L. 27  
The sword of sorwe, y-whet with fals plesance, . . . . . Anel. 212  
Your wordes ful of plesance and humblesse? . . . . . Anel. 248  
Thou was I war of Plesance anon-right, . . . . . PF. 218  
Your makes, as I prike yow with plesance; . . . . . PF. 389  
Which I have wrought so wel to my plesance . . . . . PF. 636  
To don to Nature honour and plesance. . . . . PF. 676  
at his plesance), and that he have al present . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5  
That it to Love be worship and plesance. . . . . TC.1. 46  
Plesance of love, O goodly debonaire, . . . . . TC.3. 4  
For sharp desir of hope and of plesance, . . . . . TC.3. 426  
That ich honour may have, and he plesance, . . . . . TC.3. 944  
But wel wot I she hidde him this plesance, . . . . . TC.3. 971  
'Myn hertes lif, my trist, and my plesance, . . . . . TC.3. 1422  
For to ben eft ther he was in plesance, . . . . . TC.3. 1532  
The leste point that to him was plesance; . . . . . TC.3. 1544  
'What! God forbode alwey that ech plesance . . . . . TC.4. 407  
For sin it n'is but casuel plesance, . . . . . TC.4. 419  
I, that have lived in lust and in plesance . . . . . TC.4. 493  
Y-nough to live in honour and plesance, . . . . . TC.4. 1515  
That whil that I am absent, no plesance . . . . . TC.4. 1642  
Or I may stonde of plesance in degree . . . . . TC.4. 1662  
So yive it her, and do me this plesance . . . . . TC.5. 314  
In which he whilom hadde al his plesance. . . . . TC.5. 564  
'Allas!' quod she, 'the plesance and the joye, . . . . . TC.5. 731  
Who hath me reft Criseyde, al my plesance? . . . . . TC.5. 1260  
As thinketh me, but only your plesance. . . . . TC.5. 1608  
Thus is this queene in plesance and in joye, . . . . . LGW. 1150  
And of thy wordes farsed with plesance, . . . . . LGW. 1373  
It were to me grette plesance and honour; . . . . . LGW. 1446  
To forthen every wyghte, and don plesance . . . . . LGW. 1477  
The plesance of hir forme was present. . . . . LGW. 1769  
But natheles, nat plesance, but delyte, . . . . . LGW. 1770

**Plesance—Continued**

I brenne ay in an amorous plesance. . . . . Rosem. 22  
Sin I thee fostred have in thy plesance! . . . . . Fort. 42  
Ther nys so hy comfort to my plesance, . . . . . Ven. 1  
As sorw ynogh, and litel of plesance, . . . . . Ven. 39  
Your plesance is to laughen whan I sayke, . . . . . Comp.A. 10  
It is hir wone plesance for to take, . . . . . Comp.A. 48  
Whom for to serve is set al my plesance. . . . . Bal.Co. 14  
That you to serve is set al my plesance. . . . . Bal.Ch. 4  
Auctour of norture! Lady of plesance! . . . . . Bal.Ch. 27  
Yowre lust and plesance to fulfill. . . . . RR. 2104  
Of comfort and of high plesance, . . . . . RR. 2802  
To me is noon so high plesance . . . . . RR. 2849  
Of every thou shalt have gret plesance, . . . . . RR. 2945  
To do men plesance or servise; . . . . . RR. 4037

**Plesances**

In love also ther come and gon plesances? . . . . . TC.4. 1099

**Plesant**

And ful plesant and amyable of port, . . . . . A.Prol. 138  
And plesant was his absolucioun. . . . . A.Prol. 222  
So plesant was his *In principio*, . . . . . A.Prol. 254  
speken plesante wordes, enclinyng to . . . . . B.Mel. 2340-5  
condicioun of man is plesant and likynge . . . . . B.Mel. 2905-10  
And moore plesant, for hire heigh lynage; . . . . . E.C.I. 991  
Which purpos was plesant to God, seyde he, . . . . . E.Mch. 1621  
He is so plesant unto every man,— . . . . . E.Mch. 2015  
Which was so plesant and so servysable . . . . . G.C.Y. 1014  
al hire honour, and it is ful plesant to . . . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
Sore plesant, and fetys with all, . . . . . RR. 1031  
I wot no lady so plesant. . . . . RR. 1264  
Discrete, and wis, and full plesant, . . . . . RR. 4621  
A plesant gayl and eay prisoun, . . . . . RR. 4745  
So softe and so plesant they be. . . . . RR. 6210

**Plesse**

His lord wel koude he plesen subtilly . . . . . A.Prol. 610  
'To plesen hem, I wol do my labour'. . . . . B.M.L. 381  
To serve and plesse everich in that place, . . . . . B.M.L. 531  
After my myght ful fayn wolde I yow plesse. . . . . B.Sh. 1482  
His false wyf koude hym so plesse and preye . . . . . B.Mk. 3217  
And certes, sire, ful fayn wolde I yow plesse. . . . . B.NP. 4488  
That plesen yow wel moore, by my feith, . . . . . B.NP. 4517  
What sholde I taken heede hem for to plesse, . . . . . D.WB. 213  
I may nat plesse hym in no maner cas. . . . . D.Sum. 1831  
She drank, and for she wolde vertu plesse . . . . . E.C.I. 216  
Right gladly wolde I dyen, yow to plesse; . . . . . E.C.I. 665  
Yow for to serve and plesse in my degree . . . . . E.C.I. 969  
Ye shul nat plesen hire fully yere thre,— . . . . . E.Mch. 1562  
And that ye plesse hire nat to amorously, . . . . . E.Mch. 1680  
I prey to God that it may plesen yow, . . . . . F.Fkl. 707  
Hem lakked no vitaille that myghte hem plesse, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1186  
Hir for to plesse, and doon hire reverence; . . . . . H.Mcp. 142  
To plesen hire, wenyng by swich plesance, . . . . . H.Mcp. 157  
mercy to hem, and they may nat plesse . . . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
sholde plesse the peple, and he answerde, . . . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
wol doon diligence to plesse God by his . . . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
ne myghte nat plesse to many folk at . . . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
setten hire entente to plesen hir housbondes, . . . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
Depraven hem; alas! Whom may they plesse? . . . . . Mars. 207  
She was so ferforth yeven him to plesse, . . . . . Anel. 111  
Don no servyse that may my lady plesse; . . . . . PF. 478  
As to my dome and faynest wold hir plesse . . . . . PF. 480 var  
And sende hem might hir ladies so to plesse . . . . . TC.1. 45  
For bothe you to plesse, this hope I . . . . . TC.1. 990  
Myn honour sauf, plesse him fro day to day. . . . . TC.2. 480  
To plesen hem that jangle of love and dremen, . . . . . TC.2. 800  
In love; but as his suster him to plesse . . . . . TC.2. 1224  
'But, gode nece, if I mighte evere plesse . . . . . TC.3. 631  
For ther is no thing mighte him better plesse . . . . . TC.3. 886  
Myn herte swete, how I you mighte plesse! . . . . . TC.3. 1278  
So wel as he; and thus gan love him plesse. . . . . TC.3. 1729  
Wening in this, my lordes, you to plesse. . . . . TC.4. 88  
Thise women, that so wen'den her to plesse, . . . . . TC.4. 701  
Hath Kinde y-wrought thees only her to plesse? . . . . . TC.4. 1096  
To plesen you don al his bisinesse, . . . . . TC.4. 1488  
That ther n'as thing with which he mighte her plesse . . . . . TC.5. 114  
And sende hem al that may hem plesse, . . . . . HF.1. 90  
And yit thou moost us more plesse; . . . . . HF.3. 664  
This Trojan, that so wel hire plesse kan, . . . . . LGW. 1265  
And plesyn hyr At festes And at daunces . . . . . LGW. 1269 var  
No thyng may so moch hir plesse . . . . . RR. 252  
I trowe that no wight myght hir plesse, . . . . . RR. 315  
Rebellith there that he shulde plesse; . . . . . RR. 1937  
So sore it lustith you to plesse, . . . . . RR. 2075  
Wymmen and ladies forto plesse, . . . . . RR. 2235  
And plesse as mych as thou may; . . . . . RR. 2704  
Good hope is curteis forto plesse, . . . . . RR. 2781  
Do only thyng that may hir plesse; . . . . . RR. 2869  
Whanne the eyen sene that may hem plesse. . . . . RR. 2934  
And me to plesse, bade that I . . . . . RR. 3070  
And hote well, [hym] here to plesse, . . . . . RR. 3385  
Shall please Daunger most utirly.' . . . . . RR. 3388  
Shape ye to paye him, and to plesse, . . . . . RR. 3599  
Noon shulde hir plesse, but he were woode, . . . . . RR. 5065  
For labour myght me never plesse, . . . . . RR. 6791  
That lyf may me never plesse. . . . . RR. 6908

**Plesed**

That he ful soone hath plesed every part. . . . . A.Kn. 2446  
And plesed hym, in al that ever she myghte. . . . . B.M.L. 788  
Whan that we been y-flattered and y-pleased. . . . . D.WB. 930  
was plesed by his song; so, whanne the . . . . . Bo.3.m.12.1120-5



**Pleased—Continued**

For alderwisest han therwith ben pleased, . . .	TC.1. 247
And seyð such thing therwith thy god is pleased, . . .	TC.1. 942
But in swich cas men ben not alwy pleased, . . .	TC.3. 446
Toward the rose, that plesede me soo. . .	RR. 1816
I was wel pleased, the soth to say, . . .	RR. 3008

**Plesenth**

And she him pleseth al that ever she may . . .	B.NP. 4060b Dev.
And gladder [be] that he hym plesith, . . .	RR. 5271

**Plesynge**

Which love to god is not plesynge . . .	RR. 4824 var
That riche ben and eke plesynge, . . .	RR. 6865

**Plesynge**

Swiche manere necessities as been plesynge . . .	B.M.L. 711
--	------------

**Plesure**

As is your moete plesure, so doth by me; . . .	Comp.L. 121
(Which love to god is not plesure), . . .	RR. 4824

**Pledges**

othes upon hire plegges and borwes, and . . .	B.Mel. 3015-20
---	----------------

**Plain**

Of sir Lybeux and Playn-damour; . . .	B.Th. 2090
---------------------------------------	------------

**Plain see Flain**

**Plaine**

'Alas, why playnen folk so in comune . . .	A.Kn. 1251
But after his deeth man moot wepe and playne, . . .	A.Kn. 1320
Greet was the pice for to heere hem playne, . . .	B.M.L. 1067
That many a man made to wepe and playne, . . .	B.Mk. 3819
Thanne wolde I shewe yow how that I koude playne . . .	B.NP. 4543
In which I playne upon Virginius, . . .	C.Doc. 167
O glotony, on thee wel oghte us playne! . . .	C.Pard. 512
Haveth thou ynogh, thes that nat playne thee. . .	D.WB. 336
I koude playne, thogh I were in the gilt, . . .	D.WB. 387
If any persone wolde upon hem playne . . .	D.Fri. 1313
That we with pitous herte unto yow playne, . . .	E.Cl. 97
But there I lete hym wepe ynogh and playne . . .	E.Mch. 1781
For every word men may nat chide or playne. . .	F.Fkl. 776
But certes, outhur moete I dye or playne. . .	F.Fkl. 1817
'Alas!' quod she, 'on thee, Fortune, I playne, . . .	F.Fkl. 1355
for which hym oghte to playne; . . .	I.Pars. 80-5
And thogh I be not unnyng for to playne, . . .	Pity. 97
I suffre! And yet I dar not to you playne, . . .	Pity. 108
Thus for your deth I may wel wepe and playne . . .	Pity. 118
That if a wyght shal playne pitously . . .	Mars. 156
Ther moot be cause wherfor that men playne; . . .	Mars. 167
To whom shal I then playne of my distresse? . . .	Mars. 191
Is in affray, and not to whom to playne. . .	Mars. 214
Is desolat, wel oghte ye to playne; . . .	Mars. 286
And of al this I not to whom me playne. . .	Comp.L. 47
Right as an hors, that can both bite and playne; . . .	Anel. 157
And of al this I not to whom me playne. . .	Anel. 237
And shal I playne (alas! the harde stonde) . . .	Anel. 238
As whether shal I preyre or elles playne? . . .	Anel. 282
And if I playne what lyt that I lede, . . .	Anel. 302
For now I playne, and now I playe, . . .	Anel. 321
The saylyng firr; the cipres, deth to playne; . . .	PF. 179
'dullid my wyt, that I playne only that . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
use hir maneris and playne the nat; . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
thow hast no ryght to playne the, . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
What ryght hastow to playne, yif thou . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
maistow thanne playne ryghtfully upon . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
Now playne the nat thanne . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
That helpeth lovers, as I can, to playne! . . .	TC.1. 11
If harm agree me, wher-to playne I thenne? . . .	TC.1. 409
Thus to him-self ful ofte he gan to playne: . . .	TC.1. 506
I playne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste, . . .	TC.1. 534
For, bothe thou and I, of Love we playne! . . .	TC.1. 711
Quod he, 'to playne, or outhur to preche?' . . .	TC.2. 496
Right thus to Love he can him for to playne: . . .	TC.2. 522
Ther loveth non that she n'ath why to playne! . . .	TC.2. 777
And pitously gan ay unto him playne, . . .	TC.2. 1353
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou shalt the bettere playne, . . .	TC.2. 1531
Thus wol I playne unto my lady dere; . . .	TC.3. 53
And thogh I dar ne can unto you playne, . . .	TC.3. 104
Now both al hool, no longer that ye playne. . .	TC.3. 168
O were it leful for to playne on thes, . . .	TC.3. 1020
Of that I wolde upon thes playne and crye! . . .	TC.3. 1022
Wel ougthen beestes playne and folk thes chide, . . .	TC.3. 1433
The gan she playne a thousand times more. . .	TC.4. 826
So wo-bigon, al wolde he naught him playne, . . .	TC.5. 34
No wonder is; and, thogh ich evere playne . . .	TC.5. 418
Ther was no wight to whom she dorste her playne. . .	TC.5. 728
Unto my deth to playne and maken wo; . . .	TC.5. 985
But al for nought. He n'olde his cause playne, . . .	TC.5. 1230
Myselfen slow, alway than thus to playne; . . .	TC.5. 1272
That wolden speke if that they coude, and playne. . .	TC.5. 1337
Al that you list, I dar not playne more; . . .	TC.5. 1353
Now writeth, swete, and lat me thus not playne; . . .	TC.5. 1399
How Eneas gan him to playne, . . .	HF.1. 231
In swiche wordes gan to playne . . .	HF.1. 311
Swich vois, ryght as yow lyst, to laughe or playne; . . .	LGW. 93
Nor Ypermyre, or Adriane, me playne; . . .	LGW.G. 222
And, as a fals lover, so wel kan playne, . . .	LGW. 1236
I playne nat, God wot! before my day' . . .	LGW. 2512
To muche trusted I, wel may I playne. . .	LGW. 2525
Lat nat this man on me thus crye and playne, . . .	Fort. 74
Playne in slepyng, and dremen at the daunce, . . .	Ven. 31 em
Pitee, that me ne availleth not to playne; . . .	Merc.B. 15
Pitee, that me ne availleth not to playne. . .	Merc.B. 20
Pitee, that me ne availleth not to playne; . . .	Merc.B. 25
And dyd him so to wepe and playne, . . .	RR. 1472
Now can he playne, now can he grone, . . .	RR. 2299

**Plaine—Continued**

They wole nat playne but concele, . . .	RR. 5042
And if they done, I wole me playne, . . .	RR. 6404
For I wote were to playne wele, . . .	RR. 6405
That me mote nedis on thes playne, . . .	RR. 6418
Shal gone and playne me openly . . .	RR. 6422
But how so that we begge or playne, . . .	RR. 6962

**Plained**

I playned first, so was oure werre y-stynt; . . .	D.WB. 390
Thus playned Dorigene a day or tweye, . . .	F.Fkl. 1457
He playnid hym of the hevene goddis that . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
1120-5 . . .	

But after-that they longe y-playned hadde, . . .	TC.4. 1688
Al ne is nat gospel that is to you playnid; . . .	LGW.G. 326
And, thogh that I on you have playned here, . . .	Comp.A. 76

**Plainedest**

ek of schrewes, of which thou playnedest . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
--	-------------------

**Plainest**

alle thy thynges. Why playnestow . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
thynges of which thou playnest that thou . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
mai nat suffren thi delices, that playnest so . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5

**Plaineth**

Thus playneth John, as he gooth by the way . . .	A.Rv. 4114
She moorneth, waketh, wayleth, fasteth, playneth; . . .	F.Fkl. 819
Or men may deme he playneth foilly, . . .	Mars. 158
or playneth on some half ayeen the qualite . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
To day he playneth for hevynesse, . . .	RR. 2301

**Plaining**

the playnyng of man for gilt that he hath . . .	I.Pars. 80-5
My song is turned to playnyng, . . .	BD. 598

**Plainings**

by thynne every dayes playnynges? What wrong . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
--	--------------------

**Plainly see Plainly**

**Plenere**

And koude of love al crafte and arte plenere . . .	LGW. 1607
--	-----------

**Plenteous**

Of fish and flesh, and that so plenteuous . . .	A.Prol. 344
destroyned the corne plentivous of fruytes . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
that plentivous autumpne in fulle yeris . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
outhur-while plenteuous and . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
'Who-so wole sowe a feld plenteuous, . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
as an estat plenteuous of alle godes, . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
feeldes plenteuous with an hundred oxen, . . .	Bo.3. m.3.
685-90 . . .	
plenteuous of white peerlis, and knowen . . .	Bo.3. m.8.
795-800 . . .	
cleven on roches, and some wexen plentivous in soon- . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
des; . . .	1000-5

**Plenteously**

betere and more plenteuously ben couth . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
taken more plenteuously of the gode side (that . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
most plenteuously comen to schrewes. . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
schewed ful plentyuously, seken god, but . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5

**Plenty**

And, sooth to seyn, vitaille greet plentee, . . .	B.M.L. 443
Nettes of gold threed hadde he greet plentee . . .	B.Mk. 3665
And heere is gold, and that ful greet plentee, . . .	C.Pard. 811
Houses of office stuffed with plentee, . . .	E.Cl. 264
Hath plentee to the mooste and to the leeste, . . .	F.Sq. 300
glorie by lowenesse, the plentee of joye . . .	I.Pars. 1080-5
Though Plente (that is, goddess of . . .	Bo.2. m.2.
315-20 . . .	
thow hast yit plente. And therefore yif . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
swelleth thi plente in riches of somer? . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
in al the plente of thy riches hadde thilke . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
al the plente of the lif interminable, . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
1865-70 . . .	
togidre al the plente of the lif, algates yit . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
1875-80 . . .	
lif it myght nat embrace the plente in duellenge. . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
Of plentee, and of greet famyne, . . .	HF.3. 883
In which ther was full greet plente . . .	RR. 1083
And hym alway sich plente sende . . .	RR. 1145
And almanderes greet plente, . . .	RR. 1363
Of which that nygh no plente heere is. . .	RR. 1382
And of squyrels ful greet plente . . .	RR. 1402
That it of floures hath plente, . . .	RR. 1429
Suche plente grewe there never in mede. . .	RR. 1434
Than of tresour greet plente. . .	RR. 2502
Of Arblasters grete plente were; . . .	RR. 4196
Have gold and tresour greet plente; . . .	RR. 6968
Or gold in sakkis greet plente, . . .	RR. 7073

**Plot- see Plead-**

**Pleure see Chantepleure**

**Pliaunt**

Stedefast, and nought pliaunt; . . .	RR. 4386
--------------------------------------	----------

**Plie see Fly**

**Plight**

That I yow sware, and plighte yow my trouthe, . . .	B.Sh. 1388
stonden in the bettere plyt, thanne shaltou . . .	B.Mel. 2355-40
'Plight me thy trouthe, heere in myn hand, 'quod she, . . .	D.WB. 1009
I telle yow wel, a womman in my plit . . .	E.Mch. 2335
My trouthe I plighte, I shal yow never repreve . . .	F.Fkl. 1637
To bryngene oure craft al in another plite; . . .	G.CY. 952
with thee, if thou were in his plit. . .	I.Pars. 760-5
Then I? And to this plyte have ye me brought, . . .	Anel. 297
And al hir love and in what plyt they dyde. . .	PF. 294
And caste, and knew in good plit was the moone . . .	TC.2. 74
Thorough which I mighte stonde in worse plit: . . .	TC.2. 712

**Flight—Continued**

And in what plit oon is, God him amende!	TC.2. 1731
And in what plit he li'ht! Com off anon!	TC.2. 1738
'And have it brought to swich plit as thou wost,	TC.3. 246
But, herte myn, ye ben not in that plit,	TC.3. 1039
In thus good plit, lat now non hevty thought	TC.3. 1139
As is in love in oo point in som plit?	TC.3. 1377
That in this plit I may be eft with you!	TC.3. 1480
In swich a plit, she dorste make him chere.	TC.3. 1554
Ne yit to long to suffren in this plyte,	Bal.Co. 19
Atte lest way as in this plyte,	RR. 5827
<b>Flight(e)</b>	
And soedynly he plighte his hors aboute.	B.M.L. 15
The gates of the toun he hath up-plyght,	B.Mk. 3239
Al soedynly thre leves have I plyght	D.W.B. 790
He seide her thus, and out the lettre plighte:	TC.2. 1120
The arowe, and ful fast out it plight,	RR. 1745
<b>Plighted</b>	
Togidres han thise thre hir trouthes plight	C.Pard. 702
For which he plighte me his trouthe there,	D.W.B. 1051
And in myn hand youre trouthe plighen ye,	F.Fid. 1328
And he ageyn his trouthe me hadde plight,	Anel. 227
Oon of this world, and therto trouthe y-plight,	TC.3. 782
Sin to be trewe I have you plight my trouthe!	TC.4. 1610
And plighen trouthe fully in here faye,	L.G.W. 778
To wedden hir, and hir his trouthe plyghte,	L.G.W. 2466
<b>Plit see Flight</b>	
<b>Plite</b>	
Yif me the labour it to sowe and plite.'	TC.2. 1204
<b>Plited</b>	
hir garnement, yplited in a frownce, sche dryede	Bo.1. p.2. 60-5
That plited she ful ofte in many fold:	TC.2. 697
<b>Plough</b>	
And wayke been the oxen in my plough.	A.Kn. 887
Yet nolde I, for the oxen in my plough,	A.Mil. 3159
That in his forge smythed plough harneys,—	A.Mil. 3762
Of chaspen, that hir monie is hir plough;	B.Sh. 1478
Fer in a yeerd, with oxen of the plough;	B.NP. 4187
Yit nas the ground nat wounded with the plough,	Form.A. 9
<b>Ploughman</b>	
With hym ther was a Plowman, was his brother,	A.Prol. 529
I may nat doon as every plowman may,—	E.Cl. 799
<b>Pluck</b>	
Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blithe!	G.CY. 937
Distorben him and plukke him by the sleeve	TC.4. 1403
Oure maydens shal eke pluk hym so,	RR. 5989
<b>Plucked</b>	
And y-sifted and y-plucked many a throwe	G.CY. 941 var
<b>Plucked see Flight(e)</b>	
<b>Plumage</b>	
As wel of plumage as of gentillesse	F.Sq. 426
<b>Plumb</b>	
sette thy pyn by a plom-rule evene upright,	Astr. 350-8
<b>Plummet</b>	
thou must have a plomet hangyng on a	Astr. 258-62
<b>Plumes</b>	
Medlers, plowmes, perys, chesteynis,	RR. 1375
<b>Plunge</b>	
that it be ryght blisful thyng to plowngen hem in	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
... delyt.	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
that thei coveyten, but plougen hem in erthe,	
<b>Plunged</b>	
sighte, plungid in teeres, was dirked so	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
that ben plungid in the watris.	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
hadden here mouthes y-plunged withynne	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
noryschynges of resoun ne lyvede y-plunged in the	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
depe	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
y-plunged and hyd in the naturel principles,	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
and if he be plungid in fowle	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
it see other sterres I-plowngid in the see.	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
<b>Plungeth</b>	
And plongeth hem in povertie,	RR. 5472
<b>Plungy</b>	
firmament stant dirked with wete plowngy cloudes,	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
when the wynd Nothus leteth his plowngy blastes;	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
<b>Pluto</b>	
Ther Pluto hath his derke region.	A.Kn. 2082
Queene of the regne of Pluto, denk and lowe,	A.Kn. 2299
From Pluto sent, at requests of Saturne,	A.Kn. 2685
Ful ofte tyme in Pluto, and his queene	E.Mch. 2038
Pluto, that is the kyng of fairye,	E.Mch. 2227
'Dame,' quod this Pluto, 'be no longer wrooth,	E.Mch. 2311
And when that Pluto saugh this grete wrong,	E.Mch. 2354
Under the ground, ther Pluto dwelleth inne,	F.Fid. 1075
With Pluto King as depe ben in helle	TC.3. 592
Ther Pluto regneth, shal we ben i-ferre,	TC.4. 790
Of Pluto, and of Proserpyne,	HP.3. 421
<b>Ply</b>	
It wolde rather breste a-two than plye;	E.Cl. 1169
Right as men may warn wex with handes plye.	E.Mch. 1430
That hereth soun, when men the strenges plye,	TC.1. 732
A trewe herte wole not plie,	RR. 4389

**Pu**

Where as the Poo out of a wells smal	E.Cl. 48
<b>Pockets</b>	
Cered pokettes, sal-peter and vitriole,	G.CY. 808
<b>Pocok see Peacock</b>	
<b>Penitentie</b>	
Explicit prima pars penitentie.	I.Pars. 315-20
Sequitur secunda pars Penitencie	I.Pars. 955-60
Explicit secunda pars penitencie et	I.Pars. 1025-30
<b>Peopel see Peopl-</b>	
<b>Poesy</b>	
But subgit be to alle poesye!	TC.5. 1790
<b>Poet</b>	
yow heer biforn; for the poete seith, that	B.Mel. 2685-90
Redeth the grete poete of Ytaille	B.Mk. 3650
'Wel kan the wise poete of Florence,	D.W.B. 1125
'Fraunceys Petrark, the lauriat poete,	E.Cl. 31
Hoold thou thy pees, thou poete Marcian,—	E.Mch. 1732
the hevty erthe! The poete of Trace	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
That Latyn poete Virgile,	HF.3. 393
The grete poete, dan Lucan,	HF.3. 409
<b>Poetical</b>	
she saughe this poetical Muses aprochen	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
Here art poetical be shewed;	HF.3. 5
<b>Poetries</b>	
Rehersynge of thise olde poetries;	F.Sq. 206
that Omere made lyes, Feynyng in his poetries,	HF.3. 388
<b>Poetry</b>	
Enlumyned al Ytaille of poetrie,—	E.Cl. 33
In poetrye, if ye hir bokes seche!	TC.5. 1855
Of figures of poetrye,	HF.2. 350
For whan thou redeest poetrye,	HF.2. 493
<b>Poets</b>	
And other poets, put in ryme	BD. 54
of poetes enditen to me thynges to ben	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
'the fables of the poetis,	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
<b>Poignant</b>	
sauce were Poynant and sharpe and redy al his geere.	A.Prol. 352
Of poynant sauce hir neded never a deel.	B.NP. 4024
and grevous, and ful sharpe and poynant	I.Pars. 130-5
sharpe and poynant for he hath agilt hys Fader	I.Pars. 130-5
and yet moore sharpe and poynant for he hath	
wrathed	I.Pars. 130-5
Ful sharpe it was and [ful] pugnaunt,	RR. 1879
Poign[ant], and right keryng,	RR. 3813
<b>Poilleys</b>	
As it a gentil Poilleys courser were;	F.Sq. 195
<b>Point</b>	
Harneised wel and sharpe as point of spere;	A.Prol. 114
He was a lord ful fat and in good poynt;	A.Prol. 200
This is the poynt, to speken short and pleyn,	A.Prol. 790
Remembryng on the poynt of his desir,	A.Kn. 1501
Now cometh the point, and herkneth if yow leste.	A.Kn. 2208
Ne short swerd, for to stoke with poynt bytynge,	A.Kn. 2546
Declare o point of alle my sorwes smerte	A.Kn. 2766
But shortly to the point thanne wol I wende,	A.Kn. 2965
And hym arraieyth gay, at poynt devys;	A.Mil. 3689
That gif a man in a point be y-greved,	A.Rv. 4181
How that my sone in point is for to lete	B.M.L. 331
In point to spille, as I shal telle yow some.	B.M.L. 910
And shortly, to the point right for to gon,	B.Sh. 1503
I wol answer yow shortly to the poynt.	B.Sh. 1602
as to the firste point that toucheth to the	B.Mel. 2485-90
'Now as to the seconde point;	B.Mel. 2520-5
'Now, sire, as to the thridde point,	B.Mel. 2530-5
the firste poynt, it is wel knowne whiche folk been	B.Mel. 2550-5
the thridde poynt, that Tullius clepeth "consequent,"	B.Mel. 2575-80
as touchynge the fourthe point, that	B.Mel. 2580-5
'Now, sire, as to the point that	B.Mel. 2580-5
the laste point. Thou shalt understonde	B.Mel. 2580-5
Fro point to point,—nat o word wol he faille.	B.Mk. 3652
And tolde hym every point how he was slayn,	B.NP. 4212
Fro point to point, how that his lecherie	C.Doc. 150
Only that point his peple bar so soore	E.Cl. 85
Tel me that poynt that I have seyd before,	E.Cl. 313
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyn,	E.Cl. 577
So peynted he, and kembde at point-devys,	F.Sq. 560
For with a nedles poynt whan it is blowe	G.SN. 440
And there a poynt; for ended is my tale.	G.CY. 1480
The fourthe point that oghte maken a	I.Pars. 230-5
was in his right poynt in parady, and it	I.Pars. 920-5
Alway in poynt to falle a-doun;	BD. 13
And "Matel" in the myd poynt of the chekkere,	BD. 659
Un-to my deth in poynt is me to chancel	ABC. 48
The poynt is this of my destruccioun,—	Mars. 212
So thirleth with the poynt of remembrance,	Anel. 211
Had thirled with the poynt of remembrance.	Anel. 350
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond	PF. 372
Fro poynt to poynt hir honour for to save,	PF. 461
lyveth in good poynt thilke preysous honour of	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
the poynt of soverayn blisfulnesse.	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
forleten the last poynt of the hevne	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5 var
sovereyne centre or poynt (that is to seyn	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
centre or aboute a poynt, thilke cerkle	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
is, as it were, a centre or a poynt to that	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80



**Point**—*Continued*

fro the myddel symplcite of the poynt;	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
to thilke myddel poynt, it is constreyned in-to	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
ordre comynge fro the poynt of sovereyn . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
But, tolde I you the worste point, I leve,	TC.1. 342
For certainly, the firste point is this . . .	TC.1. 891
His wordes alle or every looke to-point!	TC.3. 497
But to the point now when that she was com	TC.3. 604 <i>var</i>
The olde daunce, and every point ther-inne,	TC.3. 695
And, shortly to the point right for to gon,	TC.3. 701
As is in love in oo point in som plit?	TC.3. 1377
God mighte nat a point my joyes eche!	TC.3. 1509
The leste point that to him was plesaur;	TC.3. 1544
And far now wel, for in this point I reste.—	TC.4. 658
Right with the word, alwey o-point to pace.	TC.4. 1153
Myn herte which that is o-point to breste.	TC.4. 1638
Ayein the sonne li'th, o-point to dye,	TC.5. 1285
That saw in dreame, at poynt devys,	HF.2. 409
Languishe and eek in poynt to breste,—	HF.3. 928
The peril of this case, fro poynt to poynt	LGW. 1630
And shortly, to the poynt ryght for to go,	LGW. 1634
And sette the poynt al sharp up-on hire herte	LGW. 1795 <i>var</i>
And every poynt was performed in dede,	LGW. 2138
But sothely of oo poynt yet may they rede,	LGW. 2543
As in that poynt, although hit be nat feire,	LGW. 2548
is divided fro the point of the est lyne unto	Astr. 60-5
the point of the southe lyne under the ringe	Astr. 82-8
ymagined to ben the verrey point over the	Astr. 92-7
whiche sterres the smale point is clepid	Astr. 108-15
with holes. But with the smale point of	Astr. 115-21
day, and than wol the verrey poynt of thy	Astr. 115-21
the point of my reule in the bordure upon	Astr. 121-7
and fonde the point of my rewle in the	Astr. 127-32
and than wol the point of thi labele	Astr. 132-9
degre of my sonne, and fonde the point	Astr. 139-45
of midday unto the point of my labele in	Astr. 168-70
a poynt of a compas (for bothe these thinges	Astr. 174-9
the point of thy labele shewen the sprynge of the	Astr. 179-85
the degre of the sonne, and with the point	Astr. 179-85
of the sonne and at the point of thy labele	Astr. 193-8
and at the poynt of thy labele sette there a	Astr. 218-22
thy labele, and with the poynt of it rekne	Astr. 218-22
is the lowest point where as the sonne	Astr. 301-8
the heighest point in whiche the sonne goth	Astr. 301-8
the lyne meridional and the point of thy labele,	Astr. 301-8
the point of thy gret reule there thou takist	Astr. 319-22
the point of thy labele fro the lyne meridional	Astr. 343-50
of the sonne, and than wol the point of thy labele	Astr. 371-6
ascendith, and rekne fro the point of thy labele	Astr. 371-6
that oo point of my compas A, and that	Astr. 371-6
other point F. Than toke I the point of A	Astr. 376-82
of Capricorne; and than sette I the point of F	Astr. 376-82
toke I up my compas and sette the point of A	Astr. 382-91
the point of F endelonge in my labele upon	Astr. 382-91
the point of A and sette it in the first degre	Astr. 382-91
I the point of F downward in the same	Astr. 382-91
the point of A on my labele even over the	RR. 373
the longitude, and sette the point of F	RR. 830
That it in one poynt dwelleth ever;	RR. 1058
With lymes wrought at poynt devys,	RR. 1215
And afturward they prille, and poynten The folk	RR. 1236
Hir nose was wrought at poynt devys,	RR. 1887
Ther nas nat a poynt twerely	RR. 2157
To kutte and kerve, at the poynt	RR. 3186
And poynte it as the resoun is.	RR. 3356
Myn herte in poynt was forto braste,	RR. 3786
Was in poynt to have meygne me.	
For selde in oo poynt love endureth.	
<b>Pointed</b>	
Al were his nailles pointed nevere so sharpe,	TC.2. 1034
And stronge poynted everychoon,	RR. 944
<b>Pointel</b>	
And a poyntel pollyashed fetily,	D.Sum. 1742
with office of poyntel, I sawe, stondynge	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
by a swift poyntel to fyochen lettres	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
<b>Pointeth</b>	
For a rede that poyntith ille	RR. 2161
<b>Points</b>	
At Atthenes, upon certain poyntz and caas;	A.Kn. 2971
Among the whiche poyntz y-spoken was,	A.Kn. 2972
Ful faire and thikke be the poyntes set;	A.Mil. 3322
And many pointes of his passioun,	G.SN. 344
But it a fewe sely pointes be;	TC.1. 338
Ageyns these poyntys that ye han to hym mevid.	LGW.G. 320
Of these thre poyntes there nas noon hym liehe.	LGW. 1529
of laddres, that serveth by his 12 pointes	Astr. 50-7
the yere ylike fer fro either pointes of the equinoxial	Astr. 215-8
Poyntis and eaves be well sittande,	RR. 2263
<b>Poisoun</b>	
False Fortune, and poysoun to despise,	B.Mk. 3859
Putte in his thought that he sholde poysoun beye,	C.Pard. 845
Som poysoun, that he myghte his rates quelle;	C.Pard. 854
This poysoun is so strong and violent.	C.Pard. 867
This poysoun in a box, and sith he ran	C.Pard. 869
And in the two his poysoun poured he;	C.Pard. 872
To take the botel ther the poysoun was,	C.Pard. 886
Somme han hem yeven poysoun in hire drynke;	D.WB. 771

**Poisoun**—*Continued*

O brutal joye O swete poysoun queynte	E.Mch. 2061 <i>var</i>
These false lovers, poysoun be her banel	LGW. 2180
Poysoun, manslaughter, and mordre in sondry wyse.	Form.A. 64
<b>Poke</b>	
Or in a poke nobles alle untold,	A.Mil. 3780
They walwe as doon two pigges in a poke;	A.Rv. 4278
<b>Poked</b>	
He poked John, and seyde, 'Slepestow?	A.Rv. 4169
And poked evere his nece newe and newe,	TC.3. 116
<b>Pole</b>	
neyghe to the sovereyne pool of the firmament),	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
Hir kercheve on a pole up stykede she,	LGW. 2202
of an extre is ymagyned to be the Pool Artik	Astr. 57-60
Cenyth is the verray pool of the orizonte	Astr. 82-8
from the pool artik unto the north orizonte;	Astr. 240-5
and the height of oure pool	Astr. 245-51
orizonte as is the cenyth fro the pool artik;	Astr. 245-51
and as high is the pool artik fro the orizonte	Astr. 245-51
oure pool artik fro oure north orizonte is 51	Astr. 245-51
fro oure pool artik 38 degres and 10	Astr. 245-51
from oure pool artik. Also this shorte	Astr. 245-51
the prove of the height of the pool	Astr. 251-8
perpendicular over the pool artik, and clepe	Astr. 251-8
the pool, and clepe that sterre F.	Astr. 251-8
to declare that A sitte evene over the pool	Astr. 251-8
the pool, and under F; for sothly than wol	Astr. 251-8
F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under	Astr. 251-8
the pool. Take than eft sonys the	Astr. 251-8
elevation of thy pool, and eke the latitude	Astr. 251-8
thy pool is elevate, so muche is the latitude	Astr. 251-8
of thy pool and the latitude of the region.	Astr. 253-62
bytwise the pool and thin eyer;	Astr. 258-62
the pool, and over F atte evene; and also	Astr. 258-62
yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A	Astr. 258-62
prove the height of the pool artik fro	Astr. 262-6
there the elevation of the pool artik in	Astr. 262-6
as the pool artik is high in that same place	Astr. 262-6
of the pool antartik, that is to seyn than is	Astr. 262-6
the pool antartik, byneth the orizonte	Astr. 272-7
leveth there the distance of the pool of	Astr. 284-6
the pool is enhaunced up on the orizonte,	Astr. 362-5
for the enhauncing of the pool and the	Astr. 365-8
evene direct ageyns the pool artyke.	Astr. 365-8
climat evene ageynst the pool artik is the	
<b>Poleax</b>	
No maner shot, ne polax, ne shorte knyf,	A.Kn. 2544
In with the polax preseth he and he;	LGW. 642
<b>Polecat</b>	
And eek ther was a polcat in his hawe,	C.Pard. 855
<b>Poles</b>	
the poles of this world.	Astr. 75-82
south toward the polys of this world.	Astr. 222-9
and her orizonte passyng by the two poles	Astr. 277-84
passith upon the poles of this world and	Astr. 358-62
<b>Policy</b>	
In alle governaunce and policye,	C.Pard. 600
<b>Poliphete</b>	
Be ye nat war how false Poliphete	TC.2. 1467
Upon her fo, that highte Poliphete,	TC.2. 1616
And Poliphete they gonnen thus to warien,	TC.2. 1619
<b>Polished</b>	
And a poyntel pollyashed fetily,	D.Sum. 1742
As whoso tooke a mirour pollyashed bryght	E.Mch. 1582
Which was of gold pollyashed clere;	RR. 2039
<b>Polites</b>	
Polyte, or eek the Trojan daun Ripheo	TC.4. 53
And Polites, his sone, certayne,	HF.1. 160
<b>Polive</b> <i>see</i> <b>Pulley</b>	
<b>Pollut</b>	
I hadde pollut and defouled my conscience	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
<b>Pollution</b>	
this synne men clepen polucioun, that	I.Pars. 910-5
<b>Pollux</b>	
Castor, Pollux, or Delphyn,	HF.2. 498
<b>Polo</b>	
'Cum primo polo.'—Metrum 3	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
<b>Poly-</b> <i>see</i> <b>Poli-</b>	
<b>Polydamas</b>	
Maugre Polydamas or Monestee,	TC.4. 51
<b>Polyhymnia</b>	
Be favorable eek, thou Polymnya,	Anel. 15
<b>Polymite(s)</b> <i>see</i> <b>Polynices</b>	
<b>Polymnestor</b>	
Santippe, Sarpedon, Polynestore,	TC.4. 52
<b>Polynices</b>	
Polymites and many a man to scathe.	TC.5. 938
For his felawe, daun Polymites,	TC.5. 1488
Ethiokes and Polymite also,	TC.5. 1507
<b>Polypheumus</b>	
fyerse Polipheumus, ligginge in his grete	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
But natheles Polipheumus, wood	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
of Polipheumus, that stood in his forheed,	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
say Polipheumus wepyng and blynd.)	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5

**Folyzena**  
 For love of Polyzena, — . . . . . BD. 1070  
 Than ever was Eleyne or Polyzena. . . . . TC.1. 455  
 I have my faire suster Polyzena. . . . . TC.3. 409  
 And Polyzena, that boghten love so dere. . . . . LGW. 258

**Pomegranates**  
 Of pome garnettys a full gret dell. . . . . RR. 1356

**Pomely**  
 That was al pomely grey, and highte Scot; . . . . A.Prol. 616  
 His hackney, which that was al pomely greys. . . . G.CY. 559

**Pommel**  
 He pighte hym on the pomel of his heed. . . . . A.Kn. 2689

**Pomp**  
 He waited after no pompe and reverence,  
 And yet, for al his pompe and al his myght, . . . . B.Mk. 3760  
 Fy on hire pompe and on hire gytoneyl . . . . . D.Sum. 1927  
 No pompe, no semblant of roialtee; . . . . . E.Cl. 828  
 He with hym broghte, in swich pompe and richesse,  
 have pompe and delit in his tempored . . . . . E.Cl. 943  
 No pompe, array, nobleye, or ek richesse . . . . I.Pars. 405-10  
 TC.4. 1670

**Pompelus**  
 Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe, . . . . . B.Mk. 3870  
 Save fewe folk that with Pompeus fiedde,  
 This Pompeus, this noble governour . . . . . B.Mk. 3874  
 B.Mk. 3878

**Pompey**  
 Of Pompei, Julius, or they were born, . . . . . B.M.L. 199  
 Allas, Pompeye, of thorient conquerour,  
 The fame of Julius, and Pompee. . . . . B.Mk. 3883  
 HF.3. 412

**Pompous**  
 Moore delicat, moore pompous of array,  
 No moore pompous in heigh presumcioun, . . . . B.Mk. 3661  
 B.Mk. 3745

**Ponik**  
 quam ponit frater . . . in legenda . . . . . G.SN. head var

**Pool**  
 The pole of helle to my witnesse, . . . . . RR. 5966

**Pooped**  
 Of horn, of boon, in whiche they blewe and powped,  
 And when he hadde pouped in this horn, . . . . B.NP. 4589  
 H.Mcp. 90

**Poor**  
 For unto a poure ordre for to yive  
 Men moote yve silver to the poure freres. . . . A.Prol. 225  
 A.Prol. 232  
 With a thredbare cope, as is a poure scolour,  
 And was a Poure Persoun of a Toun; . . . . A.Prol. 260  
 A.Prol. 478  
 Unto his poure parishes aboute, . . . . . A.Prol. 488  
 For Cristes sake, for every poure wight,  
 A poure person dwellynge upon lond,  
 And cladde hym as a poure laborer, . . . . A.Prol. 537  
 A.Prol. 702  
 And though he were a poure bachelour,  
 With hym ther was dwellynge a poure scolour,  
 Thanne were thy yonge, poure clerkes two,  
 A tale of me, that am a poure man, . . . . A.Co. 4341  
 If thou be poure, farwel thy reverence!  
 'Alle the dayes of poure men been wikke';  
 If thou be poure thy brother hateth thee,  
 This poure wyde awaiteh al that nyght  
 shalt spewe, and be nedy and poure';  
 thy fortune change that thou weste poure,  
 compaignye of poure folk." And yet . . . . B.Mel. 2750-50  
 B.Mel. 2755-60  
 condicioun of a poure beggere, for if he  
 a povere herte and a riche purs. . . . . B.Mel. 2790-5  
 B.Mk. 3129  
 No poure cloyster, ne no novys,  
 And therwithal it was ful poure and badde. . . B.Mk. 3612  
 B.NP. 3965  
 As when a man hath ben in poure estaat,  
 A poure wyde, somdel stape in age, . . . . B.NP. 4011  
 Sheweth your poure servant Claudius, . . . . C.Doc. 179  
 An old man and a poure with hem mette;  
 All that he hadde and yive it to the poore,  
 To wedde a poure woman for costage; . . . D.WB. 109  
 D.WB. 249  
 How poure he was, ne eek of wight degree. . D.WB. 626  
 For thogh that I be foul, and oold, and poore,  
 He that coveteth is a povere wight,  
 "The poure man, when he goth by the weye,  
 Ye knowen wel that I am poure and oold. . . D.Fri. 1608  
 D.Fri. 1609  
 Kith the poure almese on me, poure wreche."  
 "Blessed be they that povere in spirit been,"—  
 But we that humble ben and chaast and poore,  
 But if it be unto a poure man. . . . . D.Sum. 1923  
 D.Sum. 1936  
 D.Sum. 2076  
 D.Sum. 2077  
 D.Sum. 2178  
 To a poure man men sholde his vices telle. . E.Cl. 200  
 That in this world is noon so poure a page,  
 In which that poure folk of that village  
 Among this poure folk ther dwelte a man  
 Hir olde, poure fader fostred shee; . . . . E.Cl. 204  
 E.Cl. 222  
 Upon Griseld, this poure creature, . . . . E.Cl. 232  
 That I yow took out of your poure array  
 That I yow took in poure estatul ful lowe;  
 For he a poure woman wedded hadde,  
 Ye didde me strepe out of my poure weede,  
 For out of doute this olde poure man . . . E.Cl. 467  
 E.Cl. 473  
 E.Cl. 724  
 E.Cl. 863  
 For thilke sely, poure Griseldis; . . . . E.Cl. 904  
 E.Cl. 948  
 That in so poure array was for to see,  
 As koude a poure fostred creature." . . . E.Cl. 1020  
 E.Cl. 1043  
 If he be poure she helpeth hym to swynke,  
 Or riche, or poore, or elles mannysh wood. . E.Mch. 1342  
 E.Mch. 1536  
 I have a wyf, though that she poure be;  
 And to the poure folkes that ther dwelle  
 "Though poure I be, crafty thou shalt me fynde;  
 And a poure wenche, other than this,—  
 And for that other is a poure woman,  
 he nys nat poure that hath goode freendes;  
 complent of the poure; eke when he is . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 I.Pars. 370-5

**Poor—Continued**  
 almese of the poure; eke if he . . . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 than it is yeven to the poure, to greet . . . I.Pars. 415-20  
 damage of the forseyde poure folk. . . . . I.Pars. 415-20  
 and dagged clothing to the poure folk,  
 hadde noon oother harneys but the poure clothes . I.Pars. 420-5  
 to festes and poure folk ben put away . . . I.Pars. 435-40  
 bothe riche and poure. Forsothe o . . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
 of the almese of poure folk.' . . . . I.Pars. 460-5  
 God, and to yeven almese to the poure, . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 the possessiouns or the catel of poure folk . . I.Pars. 705-10  
 mesure that they han mesured to poure folk, . I.Pars. 775-80  
 largenesse to poure folk, gladnesse of herte espi-  
 uel, . . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
 ayens the prospere fortunes of poure feble folk! . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 wreche poure folk, that the covetise of  
 nedes they maken hem poure that forgoon . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
 a poure man that bereth no rychesse on . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
 hath nat lever ben exiled, poure and nedy . . Bo.2. p.5. 470-5  
 'Why n'il I make at ones riche and poure . . . TC.5. 43  
 Pore and riche. And also sone . . . . . HF.3. 442  
 Forgeten had the erthe his poure estate . . . LGW. 125  
 Yit mote he doon bothe ryght, to poure and ryche, . LGW. 388  
 And han of poure folke compassyoun; . . . LGW. 390  
 On ryche, on poure, he most his sone take,  
 And eke his poure estate that he is ynne, . . LGW. 1934  
 As wele or wo, now poure and now honour, . . LGW. 1981  
 Taccepte in worth this litel poure dyte  
 And [all] the poure estat forgette . . . . . Fort. 2  
 Bal.Co. 16  
 For pover thing, where so it be,  
 That povere man conceyved is, . . . . . RR. 61  
 RR. 466  
 Is ony povere man wel fedde . . . . . RR. 469  
 RR. 471  
 Of riche and pover in every place. . . . . RR. 1170  
 Bothe poure and riche, in con estate. . . . RR. 5229  
 His poure freendis sene forfare . . . . . RR. 5388  
 But the povere that recchith nought, . . . . RR. 5601  
 His poure estate forto sustene. . . . . RR. 5636  
 But evermore poure and indigent, . . . . RR. 5695  
 Whanne they seen poure folk forfare, . . . . RR. 5778  
 In all this world thanne pover noon . . . . RR. 5801  
 But whanne he praid hir, poure was he, . . . RR. 5839  
 Pore men han maad her lord of me; . . . . RR. 5993  
 And feyne hem poure, and hem self feden . . RR. 6178  
 But poure folk that gone by strete, . . . . RR. 6455  
 For how that I me pover feyne, . . . . . RR. 6489  
 Yit all[el] poure folk I disdeyne. . . . . RR. 6490  
 Than of a poure man of mylde mode, . . . RR. 6493  
 They ben so poure and ful of pyne, . . . . RR. 6499  
 Why that I lete the poure be, . . . . . RR. 6514  
 Of synne than han poure wreches, . . . . RR. 6518  
 To other poure folkis alwey . . . . . RR. 6570  
 Pore or in such maner care, . . . . . RR. 6640  
 And folowe hym, and to poure it yive,  
 That al his good to poure hath yiven, . . . RR. 6655  
 RR. 6686  
 If it be so he poure be, . . . . . RR. 6753  
 Upon the poure folk they geten . . . . . RR. 6816  
 But poure folk al quyte I lete, . . . . . RR. 6852  
 I rekke not of poure men— . . . . . RR. 6855  
 And al-wey poure we us feyne; . . . . . RR. 6961  
 The poure man in sich clothynge. . . . . RR. 7275  
 Al be he never so poure of wit. . . . . RR. 7614

**Poorrest**  
 Al were it reven of the povereste page, . . . . C.Pard. 449  
 Or of the povereste wydwe in a village, . . . C.Pard. 450  
 Which that was holden pourest of hem alle,— . E.Cl. 205

**Poorly**  
 Which was disgised pourely as he was,— . . . A.Kn. 1412  
 I serve hym as his squier pourely. . . . . A.Kn. 1554  
 For pourelliche y-fostred up was she; . . . E.Cl. 213  
 In greet estaat and pourelliche arrayed. . . E.Cl. 1055  
 And she was clad ful pourely . . . . . RR. 219

**Pope**  
 But he was lyk a maister, or a pope: . . . . A.Prol. 261  
 Kan clepen *Watte* as wel as kan the pope. . . A.Prol. 643  
 Maad by the pope and lyved cristenly. . . . B.M.L. 1122  
 God yove me sorwel but and I were a pope,  
 For thogh the pope hadde sefen hem biside . . B.Mk. 3140  
 D.WB. 420  
 How that the pope, as for his peples reste,  
 And eek the pope, rancour for to slake, . . E.Cl. 741  
 E.Cl. 802  
 And Pope Urban hym cristned right there. . G.SN. 217  
 I wol thee lede unto the Pope Urban.' . . . G.SN. 305  
 With Valerian to Pope Urban he wente, . . G.SN. 350  
 And to the Pope Urban bitook hem tho, . . . G.SN. 541  
 The pope calleth hymself servant of the . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 I durste swere, thogh the pope hit songe, . . BD. 928  
 As man may in pope Innocent i-fynde . . . LGW.G. 415  
 And it was clepid *Popee Holy*. . . . . RR. 415  
 But it the pope be, and no mo, . . . . . RR. 6368  
 For of the Pope I have the bull, . . . . . RR. 6847

**Popelote**  
 So gay a popelote, or swich a wenche. . . . A.Mil. 3254

**Poperinghe**  
 At Poperyng, in the place; . . . . . B.Th. 1910

**Popes**  
 And by the popes mediacioun, . . . . . B.M.L. 234  
 And putte hym in the popes ordinance, . . B.M.L. 992  
 Of Popes and of Cardinales, . . . . . B.Th. 2039  
 Be it of popes, emperours, or kynges, . . . B.Mk. 3176  
 Bulles of popes and of cardinales, . . . . C.Pard. 342  
 Whiche were me yeven by the popes hond. . . C.Pard. 922



**Popes—Continued**

The popes bulles, makynge mencoun	E.Cl. 744
As by the popes dispensacion,	E.Cl. 746
<b>Popinjay</b>	
And boom he gooth, murie as a papejay,	B.Sh. 1559
The sparhawk and the papejay,	B.Th. 1957
Syngeth ful murier than the papejay:	E.Mch. 2322
The popynjay, ful of delicacye,	PF. 359
The chelaundre and thej papeyngay,	RR. 81
With popynjay, with nyghtyngale,	RR. 913

**Poplar**

As ook, firre, birch, aspe, alder, holm, popeler,	A.Kn. 2921
Fyne ew, popler, and lyndes faire,	RR. 1385

**Poplexie see Apoplexy****Popped**

Ne popped hir, for it neded nought	RR. 1019
------------------------------------	----------

**Popper**

A joly poppere baar he in his pouche,	A.Rv. 3931
---------------------------------------	------------

**Poraille**

For to deelen with no swiche poraille;	A.Prol. 247
--	-------------

**Porche**

The porche (that is to seyn a gate of	Bo.5. m.4.
thilke porche brougte somtyme olde	Bo.5. m.4.
	1805-10

**Pore**

Upon a book in cloystre alwey to poure,	A.Prol. 185
And but thou poure alwey upon my face,	D.WB. 295
In every hous he gan to poure and pryde,	D.Sum. 1738
For al that ever he koude poure or pryen,	E.Mch. 2112
We blondren ever, and pouren in the fir,	G.CY. 670
They gonne on it to reden and to poure,	TC.2. 1708
And for to pouren wonder lowe,	HF.3. 31
That I upon hem gan to poure,	HF.3. 68
Stode I to loken or to poure,	RR. 1640

**Pored**

And, though he erst had poured up and doun,	TC.1. 299
---	-----------

**Porisme**

it corolerie, or porisme, or mede of	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30
--------------------------------------	--------------------

**Porisms**

clepen porisms or declaracions of	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
-----------------------------------	-------------------

**Porphyry**

Oure grounden litarge eek on the porfurie,	G.CY. 775
--	-----------

**Port**

And of his port as meeke as is a mayde,	A.Prol. 69
And ful plesant and amayble of port,	A.Prol. 138
So noble port and meyntenance,	BD. 833
That was ful noble and hauteyn of hir porte;	PF. 262
'God wolde, I were arived in the port	TC.1. 526
Stond faste, for to good port hastow rowed	TC.1. 969
Hir hye port and his manere estrange;	TC.1. 1084
Hir lyketh wel his port and his manere.	LGW. 2453
And folk of faire port trewely	RR. 1307
And made it in my port full quaint.	RR. 2038
And in his port nought outrageous,	RR. 2192
Ful meke of port and symple of chere,	RR. 3403
Ye ben of port so dangerous	RR. 3727
Humble of hir port, and made it symple,	RR. 3863
Stoute of thi porte, redy to greve.	RR. 4015
And of hir porte ful avenaunt.	RR. 4622

**Portative**

instrument portatif aboute. For wel woot	Astr. 15-20
in a portatif Astrelable it is harde to knowe	Astr. 145-50

**Portouillis**

A porte-colys defensible	RR. 4168
--------------------------	----------

**Porter**

Nat was forgeten the porter Ydeinesse,	A.Kn. 1940
That porter at the gate is of delices,	G.SN. 3
Fond I Venus and hir portere Richesse,	PF. 261
his wyf). Cerberus, the porter of helle,	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
Ne porter ther is non to lette	HF.3. 864
For at the gate porter was there noon:	LGW. 1717

**Porters**

These porters ben unconning evere mo,	TC.5. 1139
---------------------------------------	------------

**Porthors**

For on my porthors here I make an ooth	B.Sh. 1321
By God and by this porthors I yow swere,	B.Sh. 1325

**Portius**

The same of noble Porcia telle I maye;	F.Fkl. 1448
--	-------------

**Porticus**

'Quondam porticus attulit.'—Metrum 4	Bo.5. m.4.
	1805-10

**Portiun**

To byen there a porcioun of ware;	B.Sh. 1246
us, syn that it is a ryght fayr porcioun of	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
for yit hath the moment som porcioun of it,	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
kynges han more porcioun of wrecchidnesse	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
these thinges is a maner porcioun of the medycyne	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
degrees, and thilke porcioun they clepe a	Astr. 165-8
every porcioun of whether that the liketh.	Astr. 179-85
thilke porcioun that is excedid and adde it	Astr. 251-8
every porcioun of thy zodiak.	Astr. 286-9

**Portreiture**

The portreiture that was upon the wal	A.Kn. 1968
So it was shewed in that portreiture	A.Kn. 2036
An ydole of fals portrayture	BD. 625
This temple; for in portreiture,	HF.1. 131
By countenance in portrayture	RR. 172
He semed lyke a portreiture,	RR. 827

**Portraiture**

The noble keryng and the portreitures,	A.Kn. 1915
And mo curious portreitures,	HF.1. 125
With many riche portraitures.	RR. 141

**Portray**

Juste and eek daunce and weel purtreye and write.	A.Prol. 96
Whethir-so men wil portreye or peynte,	BD. 782
Lady, thi sorwe kan I not portreye	ABC. 81

**Portrayed**

He purtreied in his herte and in his thought	E.Mch. 1600
Portraied without and wel entailed	RR. 140
Y-portreied, and wrought with floures,	RR. 897
And portraied in the ribanynges	RR. 1077

**Portrayer**

Ne portreyour ne kervere of ymages	A.Kn. 1899 var
------------------------------------	----------------

**Portrayer see Portreiture****Portraying**

Was shewed on the wal in portreyynge,	A.Kn. 1938
And in herself she wente ay portreyinge	TC.5. 716

**Portreiture**

Ne portreiture, ne kervere of ymages,	A.Kn. 1899
---------------------------------------	------------

**Portugal**

With brasile, ne with greyn of Portyngale.	B.NP. 4649
--	------------

**Pose**

I pose that thou lovedest hire biforn,	A.Kn. 1162
As he were on the quakke or on the pose.	A.Rv. 4152
And faenes faste, and eek he hath the pose.	H.Mcp. 62
graunten, I pose, that som man may wel	Bo.4. p.6.
	1495-500
I pose that ther ne be no prescience.	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
As thus: I pose a womman graunteth me	TC.3. 310
And seide, 'Nece, I pose that he were,	TC.3. 571

**Position**

grace of posycion so that . . . better understande	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60 var Th.

**Positive**

And therefore positif lawe and swich decree	A.Kn. 1167
---	------------

**Possed**

Compleyne, y-wis.—Thus posseed to and fro,	TC.1. 415
Thus am I posseed up and doun	RR. 4479

**Possed see Pushed****Possessing**

certes som-thing possessyng in it-self	Bo.3. p.10.
	895-900

**Possession**

But I wolde have fully possessioun	A.Kn. 2242
Is nat annexed to possessioun,	D.WB. 1147
Possessioun that no wight wol challenge.	D.WB. 1200
Or hirs that swymmen in possessioun,—	D.Sum. 1626
'Swich thyng as is in my possessioun,'	D.Sum. 2124
As that ye been; fy on possessioun,	F.Fkl. 686
Al that I have in my possessioun.	G.CY. 612
Or what thyng were in my possessioun,	G.CY. 1038
And whan hit was fro his possessioun	Mars. 254
possessioun of rycheses or of dignitees;	Bo.2. p.2.
	295-300
it be thurw possessioun of ostelementes	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
yseyn how litil and how brotel possessioun	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
that ben eyther in possessioun of vertu, or	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
the possessioun of hir propre rescoun.	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
grace of possessioun, so that thou mowe	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
Eternite thanne is parfit possessioun and	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
And wrongfully han hir possessioun;	TC.2. 1419
And in the possessioun,	RR. 3281
Havoire withoute possessioun;	RR. 4720

**Possessioners**

As to possessioners that mowen lyve,	D.Sum. 1722
--------------------------------------	-------------

**Possessions**

by havynge grete possessions been alle	B.Mel. 2735-40
the possessions or the catel of poure	I.Pars. 775-80
clepe fortunous possessions?	Bo.2. p.6.
	495-500

**Possith**

For wode, and possith hym now up now doun;	LGW. 2420
--	-----------

**Possibility**

For, as by way of possibilitee,	A.Kn. 1291
For wende I never by possibilitee,	F.Fkl. 1343
For man may love, of possibilitee,	TC.2. 607
That can I deme of possibilitee.	TC.3. 448
Ne wende I nat by possibilitee,	LGW. 288

**Possible**

For possible is, syn thou hast hire presence,	A.Kn. 1240
As possible is a creature to be.	B.ML. 1031
As it is possible any frend to be.	B.Sh. 1222
ehe shal be hool and sound as soone as is possible.	B.Mel. 2205-10
tyme comynge been possible to fallen for	B.Mel. 2210-5
Than possible is to telle in yeres two;	D.Fri. 1368
The moore trewe, if that it were possible,	E.Cl. 713
As it possible is in myn hous to be,	E.Cl. 956
And every confort possible in this cas	F.Fkl. 826
And more, gif more were possible.	BD. 987
But as possible is me to deye to-day	PF. 471
don, thanne is nat possible that hap be	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
be that it is possible that thei ne schollen	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
I kannat seye if that hit be possible,—	LGW. 1020
If that it were a thing possible to do	Comp.A. 16

**Possibly**

ellys possibly might be founde in so noble	Astr. 1-5
--	-----------

**Pest**  
 Unto his ordre he was a noble post, . . . . A.Prol. 214  
 Heere in this place, sittinge by this post, . . . . A.Prol. 800  
 That thou shalt be the beste post, I leve, . . . . TC.1. 1000

**Pestee**  
 'Postea paulisper contituit.'—Prosa 1 . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-60

**Pestum**  
 cleptum a consul . . . "postum" or "boch" (as who  
 seith, . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
 in his brest, as a postum is ful of . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5

**Pot**  
 And she set down hir water pot anon . . . . E.Cl. 290  
 And in an erthen pot how put is al, . . . . G.Cy. 761  
 And of the pot and glasses enluting, . . . . G.Cy. 766  
 Er that the pot be on the fire y-do, . . . . G.Cy. 899  
 The pot to-breketh, and farewel, al is go, . . . . G.Cy. 907  
 When that cure pot is broke, as I have sayd, . . . . G.Cy. 920  
 I am right siker that the pot was crased; . . . . G.Cy. 934  
 when the pot boyleth strongly the beste . . . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 As men a pot of bawme helde . . . . HF.3. 596

**Potente**  
 And leyde adoun his potente and his hat, . . . . D.Sum. 1776  
 And feble, that he walketh by potente: . . . . TC.5. 1222  
 A fote, but it were by potent, . . . . RR. 368  
 He had of Treson a potent; . . . . RR. 7415

**Potentem**  
 'Qui se volet esse potentem.'—Metrum 5 . . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5

**Potestat**  
 'Whilom ther was an irous potestat, . . . . D.Sum. 2017

**Pote**  
 And so been pottes, clothes, and array; . . . . D.WB. 289  
 Cered pottes sal Peter vitriole . . . . G.Cy. 808 var  
 With pottes ful of lyme, they goon togidre; . . . . LGW. 649

**Pottage**  
 Whanne wol the gayler bryngen oure potage; . . . . B.Mk. 3623  
 Lat maken with this water his potage, . . . . C.Pard. 368

**Potuit**  
 'Felix qui potuit.'—Metrum 12 . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20

**Pouch**  
 A joly poppere bear he in his pouche, . . . . A.Rv. 3931  
 Of whiche to litel in my pouche is? . . . . HF.3. 259

**Pouches**  
 Hire girdles and hir pouches everydeel. . . . A.Prol. 368

**Poultry**  
 His swyn, his hors, his stoor, and his pultrye, . . . . A.Prol. 598

**Poultry see Pullaille**

**Pounage see Pannage**

**Pounce see Pownsoning, Pownsoned**

**Pound**  
 I dorste swere they weyeden ten pound,— . . . . A.Prol. 454  
 He hath a sparth of twenty pound of wighte,— . . . . A.Kn. 2520  
 Ful many a pound, yett fare I never the bet. . . . D.Sum. 1951  
 By God, we owen forty pound for stones! . . . . D.Sum. 2106  
 I hadde leve than twenty pound worth lond, . . . . F.Fkl. 683  
 Lasse than a thousand pound he wolde nat have, . . . . F.Fkl. 1224  
 Answerde thus: 'Ey on a thousand pound! . . . . F.Fkl. 1227  
 Of pured gold a thousand pound of wighte . . . . F.Fkl. 1560  
 The value of fyve hundred pound, I gesse, . . . . F.Fkl. 1573  
 'Sire, I releesse thee thy thousand pound . . . . F.Fkl. 1613  
 And borwe gold, be it a pound or two, . . . . G.Cy. 674  
 That of a pound we koude make tweye; . . . . G.Cy. 677  
 For peny ne for pound, I yow biheest! . . . . G.Cy. 707  
 Thus han we lost by tymes many a pound,— . . . . G.Cy. 913  
 Ye shul paye forty pound, so God me save; . . . . G.Cy. 1361  
 This preest the somme of forty pound anon . . . . G.Cy. 1364  
 That for an hundreth pounce nolde I, . . . . RR. 501  
 That cost hath many a pounce, er this, . . . . RR. 5895

**Pounds**  
 Lesse all his markis and his poundis; . . . . RR. 5986

**Poune see Pawa**

**Pour**  
 wolt threaten or powren in-to nature schulle . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440-5

**Poures see Poor, Pore**

**Poured**  
 And in the two his poysen poured he; . . . . C.Pard. 872  
 As it were poured in a garner. . . . RR. 1143

**Poureth**  
 He poureth pesen upon the haches slide; . . . . LGW. 648

**Pouring**  
 Thy pouring in wol no-where lete hem dwelle! . . . . TC.3. 1460

**Pouste**  
 the pouste of gouvernours is, as it were, . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
 'This keye is full of gret poste.' . . . . RR. 2095  
 'Ye sir but richesse hath pouste.' . . . . RR. 6484  
 'God thou me kepe, for thy pouste, . . . . RR. 6533  
 Of riche men of gret pouste . . . . RR. 6957  
 For I am preest, and have pouste To shryve folk . . . . RR. 7677

**Pov- see Poor**

**Poverty**  
 O hateful harm! condicion of povertel . . . . B.ML. 99  
 for poverte come ther manye harmes and . . . . B.Mel. 2750-5  
 for gret poverte constryeneth a . . . . B.Mel. 2750-5  
 clepeth Cassidore poverte the mooder of ruyne,— . . . . B.Mel. 2750-5  
 constryeneth by poverte to eten the . . . . B.Mel. 2755-60  
 to have swich poverte. And as the same Salomon . . . . B.Mel. 2760-5  
 falle into poverte, and dye for hunger. . . . B.Mel. 2780-5  
 That I wol lyve in poverte wilfully? . . . . C.Pard. 441  
 That out of poverte roos to heigh noblesse. . . . D.WB. 1167  
 'And ther as ye of poverte me repreve . . . . D.WB. 1177

## Poverty—Continued

In wilful poverte chees to lyve his lyf, . . . . D.WB. 1179  
 Glad poverte is an honeste thyng, certeyn; . . . . D.WB. 1183  
 Whoso that halt hym payd of his poverte, . . . . D.WB. 1185  
 'Verray poverte, it syngeth properly; . . . . D.WB. 1191  
 Juvenal seith of poverte, myrily, . . . . D.WB. 1192  
 Poverte is hateful good, and as I gesse . . . . D.WB. 1195  
 Poverte is this, although it seme alenge, . . . . D.WB. 1199  
 Poverte ful ofte, when a man is lowe, . . . . D.WB. 1201  
 Poverte a spectacle is, as thynketh me, . . . . D.WB. 1203  
 Of my poverte namoore ye me repreve. . . . D.WB. 1206  
 We lyve in poverte and in abstinence, . . . . D.Sum. 1873  
 Been wedded to poverte and continence, . . . . D.Sum. 1907  
 And my poverte no wight kan ne may . . . . E.Cl. 816  
 they han mysees of poverte; and this . . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 poverte shal been in foure thynges. . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 agayns poverte, or loss of catel, agayn . . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
 Of this comth poverte and destructioun, . . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 or for poverte, and if it was hire . . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
 purchase by poverte esprituel, and the . . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 Hit had forgothe the povertee . . . . BD. 410  
 man without poverte of alle othere folke. . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
 richesse to fleen poverte, he ne travaileth . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825-30  
 and so unconvencable, that the nedy poverte . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30  
 'And hardly ne dredeth no poverte, . . . . TC.4. 1520  
 And shelde hem fro poverte and shonde, . . . . HF.1. 88  
 And dethe and poverte to my frendes alle, . . . . LGW. 2065  
 Ther poverte is, as seith Diogenes, . . . . Form.A. 35  
 As wele and woo now poverte and nowriche honour . . . . Fort. 2 var  
 Was peynted Poverte alaloon, . . . . RR. 450  
 Wole compleyne of his poverte, . . . . RR. 5231  
 As soone as poverte gynnethe take, . . . . RR. 5351  
 Whanne they arn falle in poverte, . . . . RR. 5456  
 Whanne poverte is comen upon, . . . . RR. 5462  
 And plongeth hem in poverte, . . . . RR. 5472  
 But with poverte and indigence— . . . . RR. 5477  
 In poverte outhen in richesse, . . . . RR. 5490  
 Anoon, as entreth poverte; . . . . RR. 5496  
 Poverte and such adversite . . . . RR. 5557  
 And thus in poverte is in dede . . . . RR. 5561  
 Contented with his poverte, . . . . RR. 5628  
 Than may fro poverte hym save, . . . . RR. 5670  
 Whanne poverte putte hym in distresse, . . . . RR. 5949  
 And preche us poverte and distresse, . . . . RR. 6181  
 'Thou goste and prechest poverte.' . . . . RR. 6483  
 Hath soule in right grete poverte . . . . RR. 6522

**Powder**  
 And poudre-marchant tart and galyngale; . . . . A.Prol. 381  
 That into poudre grounden been ful smal? . . . . G.Cy. 760  
 I have a poudre heer, that coste me deere, . . . . G.Cy. 1123  
 A poudre,—noot I wher-of that it was . . . . G.Cy. 1148  
 To hym anon, and his poudre caste in . . . . G.Cy. 1272  
 And caste in poudre, and made the preest to blowe, . . . . G.Cy. 1310  
 'The poudre in which myn herte y-brend shal torne, . . . . TC.5. 309  
 That smytheth some a tour to poudre, . . . . HF.2. 28  
 Whan fyr is in the poudre ronue. . . . HF.3. 554

**Powdered**  
 And powdered, as men had it peynt . . . . RR. 1436

**Powders**  
 Biforn these poudres that I speke of heer, . . . . G.Cy. 763  
 Poudres diverse, ashes, donge, pissie, and cley, . . . . G.Cy. 807

**Power**  
 For he hadde power of confessioun, . . . . A.Prol. 218  
 Hath moore power than woot any man; . . . . A.Kn. 2455  
 That power han tanoven lond and see, . . . . B.ML. 492  
 If it lye in my power and my myght, . . . . B.Sh. 1456  
 greetly Melibee, of myght, of power, of . . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
 the power of his adversaries, and seiden . . . . B.Mel. 2210-5  
 grete richeshe and power of the parties . . . . B.Mel. 2250-5  
 frend, ne yeve no power over thyself, . . . . B.Mel. 2405-10  
 hast power to doon, lest that the charge . . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
 strengere reasons that if thou hast power . . . . B.Mel. 2570-5  
 considere if thy myght and thy power . . . . B.Mel. 2575-80  
 youre power ne consenteth nat, ne accordeth . . . . B.Mel. 2665-70  
 proces of tyme wexen of swich power and . . . . B.Mel. 2665-70  
 of myght and power as now to venge . . . . B.Mel. 2740-5  
 his moneye, dispreysinge the power of . . . . B.Mel. 2935-40  
 of power to maken his amendes; . . . . B.Mel. 2940-5  
 power of his enemyes, for Salomon seith, . . . . B.Mel. 3035-40  
 mesure, considered the power that they . . . . B.Mel. 3040-5  
 the power that is yeven hym. And I . . . . B.NP. 4534  
 And in thy servyce dide al his power, . . . . C.Pard. 383  
 Swich folk shal have no power ne no grace . . . . C.Pard. 913  
 I yow assolle by myn heigh power,— . . . . D.WB. 158  
 I have the power, duryng al my lyf, . . . . D.Fri. 1320  
 Power to doon on hem correctioun. . . . G.SN. 436  
 Of my power? And she answerde hym this: . . . . G.SN. 438  
 For every mortal mannes power nys . . . . G.SN. 471  
 Ye, bothe power and auctorite . . . . G.SN. 483  
 Thou hast noon oother power, ne no leve: . . . . G.SN. 486  
 Thou lyeest, for thy power is ful naked! . . . . G.Cy. 637  
 And is of power bettre clooth to beye,— . . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 have the lasse power of his soule. . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 folk, at his power; for which seith David, . . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
 or power of hem that been his sovereyns . . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
 goodes of grace been science, power to suffre . . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 may be seyde every maner power or harm. . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 hire power, and nat to destroyen hem ne . . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 out of my power, but only ye, that been his wyf;



**Power—Continued**

hath the devel power, as seyde the angel Raphael . . .	I.Pars. 905-10
neither of hem hath power over his . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
hath the power. And this humylitee shal been . . .	I.Pars. 985-90
I wol do al my power hool; . . .	BD. 553
and this power they han, that . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
thyng in thi powere that thou noldest . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
neither knownen verray dignyte ne verray powere, . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5
power that is so cleer and so requerable? . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
ye han power? Now yif thou saye . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
power over alle othere mys, how gret . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
power over the body.) For yif thou . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
that hath no power to doon a thyng that . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
avarice unstaunchid; ne power ne maketh . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
to ben cleped rychesse, ne swyche power . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
ne aughte nat ben clepyd power, ne . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
his heie power torne the woodnesse of . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 525-30
that holden that ryght heye power be . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
han power and delites, or elles they . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
desiren power for to have moneye or for . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
taken for cause of power or elles for . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
of body yiven power and worthynesse, . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
is to seyn rychesse, honours, power, . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
geten it. And power, aughte nat that . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
they to han suffisaunce, honour, power, . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
was whilom a greet power; now nys it no thyng . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
a cleer thyng is power that is nat fownden . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
power of remes be auctour and makere . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
of blisfulnesse, yif thilke power laketh . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
certes uppon thilke syde that power fayleth, . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
thanne this power, that mai nat [doon] awey . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
glorifien hem in hir power. . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
whiche famyleres certes the real power . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
What thyng is thanne thilke powere, that . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
renounced hir power; of whiche two Senek . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
seyn of lordes power or of fortune) . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
it nys no power that thou hast. . . .	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
Yif thou desirast power, thou schalt, be . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
rychesse, ne power by remes, ne . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
that hath nede of power, that hym ne . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
feblere of power, certes, as in that, it moot needes . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
'Suffisaunce and power ben thanne of . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
reverence to suffisaunce and to power, so . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
suffisaunce, power, noblesse, reverence, . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
hym nat for to geten power, for he hath . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
nat suffisaunce, that power foreleteth, and . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
desireth only power, he wasteth and scatereth . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
rychesse, . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
that is withoute power, ne he ne preiset . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
powere, and swiche thynges) outhir thei . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
suffisaunce, thilke selve is sovereyn power, . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
that is to seyn, suffisaunce, power, and . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
and for-ty is power requirid, for . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
lakkyng to othir, thei han no power to . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
thilke same be power, and reverence, . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
ne deie nat, as longe as thei han power to duellen . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
standeth, that is to seyn, wil and power; . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
and yif power failleth, the wil nys . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
geten, thou maist nat douten that power ne failleth . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
had power to doon it?" . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
defaute of power and how gret feblesse ther . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
Of the whiche power of good folk men . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
hir power ne descendeth nat of strengthe, . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
And thilke power scheweth ful evidently . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
mowen ryght nat, ne han no power. . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
this power of schrewes, I have diffynysched a . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
thei that mowen doon yvele ben of lasse power. . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
that alle power is to be noubred among . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
But alle power aughte ben desired and . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
is it open and cler that the power ne the mowynge of . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
schrewes nis no power. And of alle . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
ne han no power to accompien that . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
derkne it, ne power of no wyght ne schal . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
seyn, wil to don yvel and power to don . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
by honour and strong of power. . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
to som othir folk is yoven power to . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
(as who seith, it lyth in your power) . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
no power to don no thing ne wilne no . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
faulte (that is to seyn, the power and the nature) . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
of hir power than thei don of the faulte . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
the faulte or power of thingis that ben I-knowe? . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
nat of foreyne power, but of his . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5

**Power—Continued**

but of his propre power. . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
thei weren I-don, thei hadden power noght . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
and some descendith of the power of the . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
be in my power to change my purpos, . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
For gret power and moral vertu here . . .	TC.2. 167
It li'th not in my power, leve brother; . . .	TC.4. 458
Nor I am not of power for to strive . . .	TC.5. 166
As ferforth as it in my powere lay, . . .	LGW. 690
Of her power, ne of her myght, . . .	RR. 993
I myght his power nought forsake. . . .	RR. 1876
And to thy power her honour reise; . . .	RR. 2230
That he have power to repente. . . .	RR. 5931
Ne have power to make lettyng . . .	RR. 5932
Of prynces power, ne defyne, . . .	RR. 6632
For they have no power therto, . . .	RR. 6642
<b>Power see Non-power</b>	
<b>Powers</b>	
of dignytes and of powers, the whiche ye men, that . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5
dignytes and powyeres yif thei comen to any . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
dignytes and poweris ben yiven to gode men, the . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
dignytes or powyres but only the goodnesse of folk . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
it so were that thise dygnytes or poweris . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 505-10
wel that dignytes and poweres ne ben . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
<b>Pownsoning</b>	
gownes, so muche pownsonynge of chisel . . .	I.Pars. 415-20
<b>Powsoned</b>	
that they wolde yeven swich powsoned and dagged . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
clothyng . . .	
<b>Pox</b>	
Of pokkes, and of scabbe, and every soor, . . .	C.Pard. 358
<b>Practik</b>	
Divers praktyk in many sondry werkes . . .	D.WB. 44d
And teche us yonge men of youre praktik.' . . .	D.WB. 187
techen the worken the verrey praktik of . . .	Astr. 15-20
<b>Practiser</b>	
He was a verray parfit praktisour. . . .	A.Prol. 422
<b>Præcipiti</b>	
'Hæu quam præcipiti mæra profundo.'—Metrum 2 . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
<b>Pralse</b>	
hem rather to preise youre persone by . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70
moore to preise than he that by his force or . . .	B.Mel. 2705-10
the moore holden to love yow and preyse . . .	B.Mel. 2890-5
preyse yow of pitee and of mercy, . . .	B.Mel. 3050-5
What preys were it to hym though I yow tolde . . .	B.Mk. 3837
That is to preyse, as by discrecioun. . . .	C.Doc. 42
But if that thou wolt preyse my beautee, . . .	D.WB. 294
Though som men preise it for a subtil wit, . . .	E.Cl. 459
Though clerkes preise women but a lite, . . .	E.Cl. 935
And worthily they preisen hire prudence. . . .	E.Cl. 1022
Preyse who-so wole a wedded mannes lyf, . . .	E.Mch. 1546
And gentilly, I preise wel thy wit, . . .	F.Fkl. 674
manere gentrie is for to preise—that . . .	I.Pars. 460-5
day they preyse, tomorwe they blame; . . .	I.Pars. 470-5
in dispresynge of hym that men preise. . . .	I.Pars. 495-500
Forsoth I preyse noght the gooses reed, . . .	PF. 586
But preise the goodes of the body as . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
'I wol preyse it,' quod I, 'be pris . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
'How mychel wiltow preysen it,' quod . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
Yif schrewes thanne wol preysen hem-self, . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
I ne preyse nat, thilke same resoun) by whiche . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
prise the cause of resoun (as who seith, . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
But gan to preyse and lakken whom him leste. . . .	TC.1. 189
To herken of your booke ye preisen thus. . . .	TC.2. 95
After compleynthe, him gonnen they to preise, . . .	TC.2. 1583
To preise a man, and up with pris him reise . . .	TC.2. 1585
And for to preisen unto Pandarus . . .	TC.3. 1662
He shal som Grek so preyse and wel alose, . . .	TC.4. 1473
And paynest thee to preyse his arte, . . .	HF.2. 119
Fayn wolde I preysyn if I coude aright, . . .	LGW.G. 50
Suffisant this flour to preyse aright! . . .	LGW. 67
But for to preyse, and drawn to memory . . .	LGW. 1685
Preise every man his owne, as him leste, . . .	LGW. 1703
Through whiche the ground to preisen is . . .	RR. 70
His beautee gretly was to preyse, . . .	RR. 887
These losengeria hem preyse, and smylen, . . .	RR. 1056
For no man koude preyse or gesse . . .	RR. 1115
Ne preise I half so well as it, . . .	RR. 1693
And seide, 'I love thee bothe and preise, . . .	RR. 1983
And alle wyymen serve and preise, . . .	RR. 2229
That yifte nought to preisen is . . .	RR. 2385
I prayse nothing what ever they se. . . .	RR. 2430
And she shall preise well the mare. . . .	RR. 2709
Withoute yift is not to preise . . .	RR. 4476 var
For I ne preise that lovyng, . . .	RR. 4773
And lak and preise it bothe twoo, . . .	RR. 4804
Sich love I preise not at a leke, . . .	RR. 4830
For no man wole hir love ne preise, . . .	RR. 4960
That men so preisen in her witt? . . .	RR. 4978
Such love I preise in no wise, . . .	RR. 5049
I preise no womann though she be wood . . .	RR. 5051
The which is more to preise y-wis, . . .	RR. 5554
Richesse, or preis, thurgh his valour, . . .	RR. 6930
<b>Praise see Price</b>	
<b>Præsid</b>	
your wylt oghte rather to be preised than . . .	B.Mel. 2280-5
That thurgh that land they preised hire, echone . . .	C.Doc. 113

# **Praised—Continued**

Therefore no woman of no clerk is preyed.  
 Somme blamed it, somme preyed it certeyn,  
 ben comended and preyed with whiche he is  
 than preyed, the whiche schewes  
 that ben preyed falsly, they mote nedes  
 gentil ben than ben preyed. For whiche  
 ben ful I-preyed. And this is only the manere  
 N'as never seyn thing to ben prayed derre,  
 Of hem that me were levest preised be.  
 A mayde, oon of this world the best y-preysed;  
 Hem that me list y-preised be:  
 Whanne she was preyed so in hire presence.  
 This Eracles hath so this Jason preyed,  
 That preised was of lowe and hye,  
 Was preised for his curtesie,  
 For so thou maist best preised be.

## **Praisers**

wordes of flaterynge preisers than fro

## **Praiseth**

supporteth hym and preyeth hym in his  
 She preyeth nat his playng with a bene.  
 Thus preiseth he yet the bountie of man;  
 his herte; another is when he preiseth the bountie  
 som man preiseth his neighebre by a wikke  
 that is withoute power, ne he ne preiseth  
 For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse.  
 For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse.  
 For every wyght preiseth his gentilesse.  
 Where that more he preyeth selde,  
 For Love no thing ne preiseth thee.  
 But God ne preiseth hym no thing

## **Praising**

muchel of this matiere, in preysynge greetly  
 al the preysynge. The seconde spece is  
 wrongful preysynge. Flateres ben the  
 the preysynge of this world, and she is as  
 ne awantede me nevere in preysynge of my-selve.  
 the with so large preysynge and laude  
 jugen worthy of preysynge, other folk  
 delvye hym in preysynge of his renown.  
 than swiche preysynge? For thikke folk  
 that folk han geten hem thonk or preysynge  
 a mer preysynge that cometh of the dessertes  
 of auncestres; and yif preysynge make  
 He nought forgaht hir preysynge to conferme.  
 Of her, in preysynge of her excellence.  
 In worshipynge and in preysynge of hir make;  
 In preysynge of the Flour agayn the Leef,  
 This songe in preysynge of this lady fre.  
 To serve you, in preysynge of your name.  
 And forto have of men preysynge,

## **Praisynge**

of lordshippes, preysynge of the peple;  
 or pronouncere of kynges preysynge,  
 han schame of hire preysynge. And yif  
 In honour of him and preysynge,

## **France**

Than thenketh he, 'Though I prauce al befor

## **Pray**

And bisily gan for the soules preyse  
 But first, I pray yow of youre curteisye,  
 Also I pray yow to forveie it me  
 But tak it nought, I pray yow, in dedeyn;  
 We witen nat what thing we preyen here.  
 To Thebes-ward, his freendes for to preyse  
 Thanke preye I thee, tomorwe with a spere  
 This grace I praye thee withoute moore;  
 Thanke preye I thee to rewe upon my pyne.  
 Wyte it the ale of Southwerk, I you praye,  
 And therefore every gentil wight I praye,  
 I praye yow that ye wole thykke on me,  
 'I pray yow alle that ye nat yow greve,  
 I pray to God his nekke mote breke.  
 I pray yow spede us heyrthen that ye may.  
 But specially I praye thee, hooste deere,  
 I pray to God, so yewe me sorwe and care,  
 But yet I praye thee be nat wroth for game,  
 I pray to God, in honour hire sustene,  
 I pray yow hold yow arguments in pees;  
 Sholde preyen Crist, that he this mariage  
 I pray yow all my labour to relese,  
 That he wolde preye hir fader specially,  
 Now lat us prayen God his soule blesse  
 I nere bot lost, and therefore I you praye,  
 If that yow list to doon that I you praye,  
 I pray yow, coeyn, wisely that ye ryde;  
 I wolde pray yow for to lene me  
 But lat this thyng be secrete, I you praye,  
 I praye thee, wyf, as do namoure so;  
 For somtyme, lady, or men praye to thee,  
 Right so fare I, and therefore I you praye,  
 But on a day his felawe can be preyed  
 Hire to salve, and eek hire for to preyed  
 Of Cristes mooder, that to hire to preyed  
 Preye eek for us, we synful folk unstable,  
 As ye han herd, yet to yow alle I praye,  
 And lat me tellen al my tale, I praye.  
 wordes hire to reconforte, and preyen hire  
 praye hym to drese thy weyes, and looke  
 how darstou prayen any oother wight thy conseil

D.WB. 706  
 E.Mch. 1471  
 Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
 Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 Bo.3. p.6. 755-60  
 Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5  
 TC.1. 174  
 TC.2. 189  
 TC.5. 1473  
 HF.3. 487  
 LGW. 536  
 LGW. 1524  
 RR. 1252  
 RR. 2210  
 RR. 2238

B.Mel. 2365-70

B.Mel. 2895-900  
 E.Mch. 1854  
 E.Mch. 2246  
 I.Pars. 480-5  
 I.Pars. 490-5  
 Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 Ven. 8  
 Ven. 16  
 Ven. 24  
 RR. 4885  
 RR. 5172  
 RR. 7276

B.Mel. 2205-10  
 I.Pars. 490-5  
 I.Pars. 610-5  
 I.Pars. 945-50  
 Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
 Bo.2. p.7. 545-50  
 Bo.2. p.7. 545-50  
 Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 Bo.3. p.6. 755-60  
 Bo.3. p.6. 755-60  
 TC.2. 1589  
 TC.3. 215  
 LGW. 141  
 LGW. 189  
 LGW. 248  
 LGW. 416  
 RR. 6955

I.Pars. 450-5  
 Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
 Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 HF.2. 127

TC.1. 221

A.Prol. 305  
 A.Prol. 721  
 A.Prol. 743  
 A.Prol. 789  
 A.Kn. 1260  
 A.Kn. 1483  
 A.Kn. 2255  
 A.Kn. 2316  
 A.Kn. 2382  
 A.Mil. 3140  
 A.Mil. 3171  
 A.Mil. 3362  
 A.Rv. 3910  
 A.Rv. 3918  
 A.Rv. 4033  
 A.Rv. 4181  
 A.Co. 4335  
 A.Co. 4354  
 B.ML. 160  
 B.ML. 228  
 B.ML. 258  
 B.ML. 1069  
 B.ML. 1081  
 B.ML. 1146  
 B.Sh. 1375  
 B.Sh. 1379  
 B.Sh. 1450  
 B.Sh. 1460  
 B.Sh. 1467  
 B.Sh. 1585  
 B.Pri. 1667  
 B.Pri. 1676  
 B.Pri. 1715  
 B.Pri. 1723  
 B.Pri. 1746  
 B.Pri. 1877  
 B.Mel. 2150  
 B.Mel. 2156  
 B.Mel. 2165-70  
 B.Mel. 2305-10  
 B.Mel. 2335-40

# **Pray—Continued**

in youre herte than praye him to whom  
 evermoore mekely and devoutly preyen,  
 that they ne requeren ne preyen me nat  
 seyde in this wise: 'Dame, I pray yow  
 And I pray yow, lat me speke with youre  
 we preien yow and biseke yow as mekely as  
 prey yow that in this necessitee and in  
 appeseth lightly.' And I pray yow that  
 I pray yow, lat mercy been in youre  
 I pray to God, yewe hym confusioun  
 His false wyf koude hym so plesse and preye  
 Was wel ny lorn, for which he gan to prey  
 And to thise cherles two he gan to prey  
 I pray yow hertely, telle us somewhat elles,  
 Sir, sey somewhat of huntynge, I you praye.  
 I pray yow that ye take it nat agrief;  
 And forther-moore, I pray yow looketh wel  
 Now, goode men, I pray yow herkneth alle;  
 Wherefore to yow, my lord, the juge, I praye,  
 I pray to God so save thy gentil cors,  
 But herkneth, lordyngs, o word, I you praye,  
 I pray yow that ye kisse the Pardoner;  
 And Pardoner, I praye thee drawe thee neer,  
 By expres word? I pray you telleth me,  
 'Dame, I wolde praye yow, if yourne wyl it were,  
 But yet I praye to al this compaignye,  
 Thogh thou prey Argus with his hundred eyen  
 I pray to God, that sit in magestee,  
 Bifore the court thanne, prey I thee, sir knyght,  
 I pray to God that I moote sterven wood,  
 And eek, I praye Jhesu to shorte hir lyves  
 I praye that noon of you be yvele apayd,  
 Of thyn aseyquyntance I wolde praye thee,  
 'Now, brother,' quod this somonour, 'I you praye,  
 I pray God save theel and Sainte Loy!  
 Asaunces that he wolde for hem prey.  
 I wolde pray yow that ye nat yow greve,  
 I pray yow, dame, ye be nat anyed,  
 Who-so wol prey he moot faste and be clene,  
 To preyre for the peple, and do servyse,  
 But there, in abstinence preyre and wake,  
 But they be sobere that for the peple preyre,  
 In our chapitre praye we day and nyght  
 To prayre for yow been insufficient?  
 To prayre for yow is ay so diligent,  
 And therefore preyre I God, bothe day and nyght,  
 Speketh so playn at this tyme, I you praye,  
 I pray to God so yewe his soule restel  
 Wherefore we pray you hastily to wyve.  
 That choys, and pray yow of that profre cesse,  
 But I you praye, and charge upon youre lyf,  
 I pray yow speketh namoure of this matere.  
 Honoureth hire, and loveth hire, I praye,  
 But o thyng wol I pray yow of youre grace,  
 Beth pacient, and ther-of I you praye.  
 And took youre clothynge; wherefore I you praye,  
 That thanke I God, and yow, to whom I praye  
 Be seyn al bare, wherefore I you praye,  
 I pray to God yewe hire prosperitee;  
 Ful hertely I pray yow telle us part.  
 Or elles preyre to God hym for to sende  
 I pray yow shapeth for my mariage  
 I pray yow to my wyl ye wole assente.  
 'Now, brother myn, be pacient I praye,  
 I pray yow that ye be nat yvele apayd.  
 Assolleth me this questioun, I praye.  
 I pray yow first in covenant ye me kisse,  
 I pray to God that never dawe the day  
 I pray yow take the sentence of the man,  
 Ladies, I pray yow that ye be nat wrooth,  
 Beth war, I pray yow, for, by hevене kyng,  
 Now, goode men, I pray yow to be glad.  
 'Now swich a wyf, I pray God kepe me fro!  
 'I pray yow haveth me nat in dedeyn  
 I pray to God that it may plesen yow,  
 Preye hire she go no faster cours than ye;  
 Prey hire to synken every rok adoun  
 Nat oonly helpeth hem that preyen thee,  
 Yet preyre I yow that reden that I write,  
 I pray yow that ye wole my werk amende.  
 I pray yow that my brother may han grace  
 'Wel,' quod oure Hoost, 'I praye thee tel me than  
 Why is thy lord so sluttysh, I the preyre,  
 And therefore kepe it secrete, I you praye,  
 Telle how he dooth, I praye thee hertely,  
 And beeth no thyng displeid, I you praye,  
 Mariel ther-of I pray yow hertely.  
 Hym terve, I pray to God, for his falschedel  
 What shal I paye? Telleteh me, I praye.  
 What is Magnasia, good sire, I you praye?  
 Telle on thy tale, Manciple, I thee preyre.  
 Lordynges, by this ensample I you praye,  
 I pray to God so yewe hym right good chaunce  
 Bigynne upon my tale, for whiche I praye  
 That alle we to telle his tale hym preyre.  
 preyre to God to yewe hym respit a while  
 hym in his anyoes, and preyre for hym  
 wordes, he shal preyre for his enemy;  
 womman preyen for folk to avauncen

B.Mel. 2335-40  
 B.Mel. 2490-5  
 B.Mel. 2870-5  
 B.Mel. 2885-90  
 B.Mel. 2910-5  
 B.Mel. 2930-5  
 B.Mel. 3045-50  
 B.Mel. 3050-5  
 B.Mel. 3055-60  
 B.Mk. 3133  
 B.Mk. 3217  
 B.Mk. 3230  
 B.Mk. 3735  
 B.NP. 3983  
 B.NP. 3995  
 B.NP. 4083  
 B.NP. 4317  
 B.NP. 4592  
 C.Doc. 188  
 C.Pard. 304  
 C.Pard. 573  
 C.Pard. 965  
 C.Pard. 966  
 D.WB. 61  
 D.WB. 184  
 D.WB. 189  
 D.WB. 358  
 D.WB. 826  
 D.WB. 1054  
 D.WB. 1242  
 D.WB. 1261  
 D.Fri. 1282  
 D.Fri. 1398  
 D.Fri. 1417  
 D.Fri. 1564  
 D.Sum. 1745  
 D.Sum. 1814  
 D.Sum. 1848  
 D.Sum. 1879  
 D.Sum. 1897  
 D.Sum. 1900  
 D.Sum. 1902  
 D.Sum. 1945  
 D.Sum. 1960  
 D.Sum. 1976  
 D.Sum. 2013  
 E.Cl. 19  
 E.Cl. 30  
 E.Cl. 140  
 E.Cl. 154  
 E.Cl. 164  
 E.Cl. 175  
 E.Cl. 370  
 E.Cl. 569  
 E.Cl. 644  
 E.Cl. 657  
 E.Cl. 830  
 E.Cl. 879  
 E.Cl. 1034  
 E.Mch. 1242  
 E.Mch. 1353  
 E.Mch. 1408  
 E.Mch. 1468  
 E.Mch. 1521  
 E.Mch. 1565  
 E.Mch. 1654  
 E.Mch. 2176  
 E.Mch. 2195  
 E.Mch. 2288  
 E.Mch. 2350  
 E.Mch. 2407  
 E.Mch. 2416  
 E.Mch. 2420  
 F.Fkl. 700  
 F.Fkl. 707  
 F.Fkl. 1066  
 F.Fkl. 1073  
 G.SN. 53  
 G.SN. 78  
 G.SN. 84  
 G.SN. 237  
 G.CY. 615  
 G.CY. 636  
 G.CY. 643  
 G.CY. 654  
 G.CY. 1010  
 G.CY. 1062  
 G.CY. 1274  
 G.CY. 1358  
 G.CY. 1458  
 H.Mcp. 103  
 H.Mcp. 309  
 I.Pars. 20  
 I.Pars. 53  
 I.Pars. 66  
 I.Pars. 175-80  
 I.Pars. 515-20  
 I.Pars. 525-30  
 I.Pars. 785-90



**Pray—Continued**

soothly, if they praye for hym . . . . .	I.Para. 785-90
lyven of the peple to preyre for the peple,	I.Para. 890-5
preye for cristene soules. And therfore . . .	I.Para. 900-5
men preye to God ordynally and discreetly . .	I.Para. 1045-50
Now preye I to hem alle that herken . . . .	I.Para. 1080-5
hem, I preye hem also that they arretie . .	I.Para. 1080-5
mercy of God, that ye preye for me that . .	I.Para. 1080-5
I preye god, your sorwe lisse; . . . . .	BD. 210
He sayde, 'I preye the be not wrooth; . . .	BD. 518
To preyen hir on Crueltee he awreke: . . .	Pity. 11
And for the soule I shoop me for to preyre; .	Pity. 20
And therfor, Lady bright, thou for us praye!	ABC. 62
But for you bothe peynes I yow preye, . .	ABC. 83
Ne advocat noon that wol and dar so preye .	ABC. 102
Now, Lady ful of mercy! I you preye, . . .	ABC. 173
Wherfor I preye yow of your gentilesse, . .	Mars. 270
And with right boldom herte hooly I preye .	Comp.L. 120
Anoon he wolde preyen hir to swere . . . .	Anel. 122
As whether shal I preye or elles pleyne? . .	Anel. 238
And sholde I preye, and weyve womanhede?	Anel. 599
Have I seyðt ought amys, I preye? . . . .	Anel. 318
For to be trewe, and mercy me to preye . .	Anel. 332
'Foulse, tak hede of my sentence, I preye, .	PF. 383
I preye to yow this be my judgement, . . .	PF. 431
For sirs, ne taketh quod a-gref, I preye, . .	PF. 543
'And I preie,' quod I, 'that faste . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
what is thilke verray welefulnesse, I preie the,	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
But I preie that they covetyten . . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 800-5
'But I preye the,' quod sche, 'see . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
but I preie the onlyn this, that thou ne . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
a lytel here-byforn. But I preye the that thou	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
I preie the that thou devyse and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
hope in god, ne for to preien to god, . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1720-5
god, or why scholde he preien to god, . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
to preien. But by the pris of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor starve,	TC.1. 47
To preyre for hem that Loves servants be,	TC.1. 48
Lat be thine olde ensamples, I thee praye!	TC.1. 760
And preyre to these my japes thou forgyve, .	TC.1. 937
Of all this werk, but preyre you mekely . .	TC.2. 16
'Now, my goode em, for Goddes love I preye,'	TC.2. 309
'Can he wel speke of love?' quod she; 'I preye,	TC.2. 503
'And right good tharf, I preye to God, have ye,	TC.2. 582
And blisful God preyre ich with good entente,	TC.2. 1060
To myn estat have more reward, I preye, .	TC.2. 1133
And gan to smile, and seide him, 'Em, I preye	TC.2. 1159
Yit at the leste thankest him, I preye, . .	TC.2. 1208
And seide, 'Nee, I preye you hertely, . . .	TC.2. 1277
Ther-as thou mayst thy-self preyre her of grace.	TC.2. 1365
A man to have a leiser for to preyre, . . .	TC.2. 1369
Quod Pandarus, 'I preye you that ye be . .	TC.2. 1406
And preyen her to-morwe, lo, that she . . .	TC.2. 1433
'And if I more dorste preye as now, . . . .	TC.2. 1436
It nedeth nought to preyre him frend to be;	TC.2. 1451
On my bihalve, and prey him with us dine.'—	TC.2. 1458
Com her to preyre, in his propre persone, .	TC.2. 1487
'Now speke, now prey, now pitouly compleynel	TC.2. 1499
But swich a nede was to preyre him thenne, .	TC.2. 1553
And after this she may him onen preye . . .	TC.2. 1657
Now, faire brother, be al hool, I preye!' . .	TC.2. 1670
Seide, 'Alle folk, for Goddes love I preye, .	TC.2. 1728
And was the firste time he sholde her preyre .	TC.2. 1756
This Troilus, that herde his lady preyre . .	TC.3. 78
To preyen her was thorough his wit y-ronne.	TC.3. 84
'Now thanne thus,' quod she, 'I wolde him preyre	TC.3. 124
Thee preyre ich eft, although thou shuldest deye,	TC.3. 282
And be not wroth though I thee ofte preyre .	TC.3. 285
But preyre Apollo that he wolde him spedel .	TC.3. 546
You any thing, than preyre ich you,' quod he,	TC.3. 632
Thy fader prey al th'like harm disturne . .	TC.3. 718
I pray to god y never more have joy . . . .	TC.3. 875-80
I preye to God, so yeve you bothe sorwe!	TC.3. 1470
I preye God, lat this conseil nevere the; . .	TC.4. 439
And pitouly gan for the soule preyre; . . .	TC.4. 1174
And taketh it non other wise, I preye; . .	TC.4. 1293
The whiche frendes fervently him preyre . .	TC.4. 1384
A thousand times mercy I you prayre: . . .	TC.4. 1500
'And over al this I preye you,' quod she tho,	TC.4. 1639
So for this forth, I preye you, day and night,	TC.5. 131
I wol alway; and mercy I you preye. . . .	TC.5. 168
At my vigile, I preye thes, tak god hede . .	TC.5. 305
That preye I thes thou take, and ek conserve .	TC.5. 310
To preyre her kepe it for a remembrance. . .	TC.5. 315
'But Troilus, I preye thes, tel me now . . .	TC.5. 330
'Now goode swete, love me wel, I preye!' .	TC.5. 572
Unto the blood of Troye, I preye thes, . .	TC.5. 600
Gan pressen on, and faste her mercy preyre;	TC.5. 1011
Yet preye I God so yive you right good day	TC.5. 1074
Devise, I preye to God so mote it be, . . .	TC.5. 1363
Yit preye I God so yive you right good day!	TC.5. 1411
But in effect, I preye you as I may . . . .	TC.5. 1621
'Yet preye I you, on yvel ye ne take . . . .	TC.5. 1625
And fro this world, almighty God I preye, .	TC.5. 1742
To speke; and, in effect, you alle I preye, .	TC.5. 1784
So prey to God that non miswite thes, . . .	TC.5. 1795
With al myn herte, of mercy evere I preye, .	TC.5. 1861
Preye I, that he wol me spede, . . . . .	HF.1. 78
Mydemede hit, pray I Jesus God, . . . . .	HF.1. 97
Prayen Jupiter on hys . . . . .	HF.1. 215

**Pray—Continued**

The whiche I preye alway save us, . . . . .	HF.1. 466
But tel me this now pray I thee, . . . . .	HF.2. 362
That gonne hir of hir grace prayre; . . . .	HF.3. 460
And praye that hit myghte be knowe, . . . .	HF.3. 573
But, natheles, we preyre thes, . . . . .	HF.3. 644
Wherfor we preyen you, a-rowe, . . . . .	HF.3. 745
Herestow not what they prayen us? . . . .	HF.3. 772
And seyde thus: 'I preye thes . . . . .	HF.3. 903
I pray to God that faire mote she falle, . .	LGW. 186
I pray to God that evere falle hire faire, . .	LGW. 277
Envye—I preye to God yeve hire myschaunce—	LGW.C. 333
And to the god of Love I shal so preye, . .	LGW. 492
I pray God lat our hedes nevere ake! . . . .	LGW. 705
We prayen yow, withouten more envye, . . .	LGW. 902
God save my lorde, I pray him for his grace!	LGW. 1731
I pray to Mars to yeve me suche grace, . .	LGW. 2063
But to hir husbonde can she for to preyre .	LGW. 2263
Unto his fader in lawe, and gan hym preyre, .	LGW. 2272
Thus thes wyemen prayen that hit here; . .	LGW. 2402
To God,' quod she, 'prey I, and ofte have prayed,	LGW. 2533
Then pray I God, thou peynted be also, . . .	LGW. 2538
Princes, I prey you of your gentilesse . . .	Fort. 73
Draw unto him, and pray in general . . . .	Truth. 26
The Wyf of Bathe I pray yow that ye rede .	Buk. 29
But yet I pray unto your curtesye, . . . .	Purse. 20
way to Rome. Now wol I preie mekely . .	Astr. 5-11
And preie god save the king, . . . . .	Astr. 11-5
I pray to god evere falle hir faire, . . . .	RR. 798
I pray god yeve hir right good grace! . . .	RR. 1255
Ladies I preye ensample takith, . . . . .	RR. 1539
Wherfore I pray you entirely, . . . . .	RR. 2142
Whanne to synge they goodly prey, . . . .	RR. 2319
I pray yow late me be all stille, . . . . .	RR. 3321
Of herte pray hym specially . . . . .	RR. 3383
I you require and pray that ye . . . . .	RR. 3419
Save that I pray thes graunte me . . . . .	RR. 3425
Wherfore I pray you, Sir Daungere, . . . .	RR. 3549
For I you pray and eke moneste . . . . .	RR. 3579
Tyl Bialacoil I ganne to prayre, . . . . .	RR. 3650
Do no favour, I thes pray, . . . . .	RR. 4024
I pray god yeve hym evel chaunce, . . . . .	RR. 4274
I praye Love of his goodlyhede . . . . .	RR. 4604
For his disese, whanne he shal pray His frend,	RR. 5244
Wherfore we pray you alle, Beausire, . . .	RR. 6053
Bifore the puple patre and prey; . . . . .	RR. 6794
Bi all the seyntes that me pray, . . . . .	RR. 7037

**Prayed**

With ful glad herte, and preyden hym also . .	A.Prol. 811
And hym of lordshipe and of mercy preyde, .	A.Kn. 1827
Hath preyed that he myghte been of that game;	A.Kn. 2103
And that he preyde hem, for Goddes love, .	A.Mil. 3833
And preyde hire for to ryde agayn the queene,	B.ML. 391
Tho preyde she hir housbonde, mekely, . . .	B.ML. 1079
She preyde hym eek he wolde, by no weye, . .	B.ML. 1084
A messenger, and preyed hath Daun John .	B.Sh. 1248
This preyde he hym to construe and declare .	B.Pri. 1718
and preyden that they wolde yeven hire . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
And to his goddes pitouly he preyde . . . .	B.Mk. 3729
And preyde hym his viage for to lette; . . .	B.NP. 4274
As for that day, he preyde hym to byde, . .	B.NP. 4275
And with that word she preyed hym ful ofte .	C.Doc. 251
So preyde for hym that he was exiled, . . .	C.Doc. 273
And preyde hym that he hym wolde selle . . .	C.Pard. 853
So longe preyeden the kyng of grace, . . . .	D.WB. 895
He preyde hire that to no creature . . . . .	D.WB. 959
The whiche to the feeste weren y-prayed, . .	E.Cl. 269
And mekely she to the sergeant preyde . . .	E.Cl. 548
Save this: she preyde hym, that, if he myghte,	E.Cl. 680
Wedded his auster, preyde he specially . . .	E.Cl. 765
But o thyng he hym preyde outely, . . . . .	E.Cl. 768
And as this erl was preyed, so dide he; . . .	E.Cl. 773
And preyed hem to doon hym that plesaunce, .	E.Mch. 1612
And preyde hem to labour in this nede . . .	E.Mch. 1631
Anon he preyde hire strepen hire al naked, .	E.Mch. 1958
And preyde hym to telle his governaunce, . .	F.Sq. 311
And preyde hir on knees, for Goddes sake, .	F.Fkl. 842
Thanne wol I doon as thou hast prayed me; .	G.SN. 166
may ye seen that Job preyde respit a . . . .	I.Pars. 175-80
wakynge whan he preyde, his teeres . . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
Joseph, whan that his lordes wyf preyed hym	I.Pars. 880-5
For as she prayde, right so was don . . . .	BD. 131
And ful devoutly I prayde hym to, . . . .	BD. 770
And he preyde hir to haste hir for his sake, .	Mars. 56
Than prayde him Scipioun to telle hym al .	PF. 71
Shal telle our tale,' and preyden 'god hir spede.'	PF. 560
And preyden hir to seyn the sothe sadde . .	PF. 573
god that we whilome prayeden. For this is the	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
And after this ful lowly he her preyde . . .	TC.2. 1072
Deiphebus had him preyed over night . . .	TC.2. 1549
If it your wille be, as I you preyde, . . . .	TC.2. 1602
He preyed hem anon on it avise, . . . . .	TC.2. 1701
And hem for Antenor ful ofte preyde . . . .	TC.4. 137
And to deliveren Antenor they preyde, . . .	TC.4. 196
Altheigh that Ector may ful ofte preyde; . .	TC.4. 214
Ful tendrely he prey'de and made his mone, .	TC.4. 950
For-which ful ofte he pitousliche her prey'de	TC.4. 1438
And preyed her, she wolde her sorwe apees, .	TC.5. 117
And for to kepe hir some him preyde, . . .	HF.1. 192

**Prayed—Continued**

And preyeth hir to han good fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 725
And prayede God, or hit were longe while, . . . .	LGW. 1571
She preyde hym that he wolde aftir hir sende, . . .	LGW. 2267
And with his wiles kneled and so preyde, . . . .	LGW. 2294
And prayed hym by signes for to goon, . . . . .	LGW. 2367
But to hym firste she wrote, and faste hym prayede	LGW. 2487
To God, 'quod she, 'prey I, and ofte have prayed,	LGW. 2533
Full pitously to god she preied, . . . . .	RR. 1490
I prayed hir ceessen of hir speche, . . . . .	RR. 3307
He hath releesed, I preyde so faste, . . . . .	RR. 3440
But whanne he praide hir, pore was he, . . . . .	RR. 5839

**Prayedest**

ende of thy wode muse, thow preydest . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
to don yvel that thou preydest that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
And preydest God he sholde nevere kevere, . . .	TC.1. 917

**Prayer**

And finally, at request and prayere . . . . .	A.Kn. 1204
And taak myn humble prayere at thyn herte, . . .	A.Kn. 2226
This is theffect and ende of my prayere,— . . .	A.Kn. 2259
That his prayere accepted was that day; . . . .	A.Kn. 2267
Whil Emelye was thus in hir prayere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2332
The prayere stynt of Aroita the stronge, . . . .	A.Kn. 2421
Ne clepe, ne crie, but been in his prayere, . . .	A.Mil. 3557
And stille he sit and biddeth his prayere, . . .	A.Mil. 3641
And getest us the lyght, thurgh thy prayere, . .	B.Pri. 1669
Were doon in abstynence and in prayere; . . . .	C.Pard. 577
And somtyme, at oure prayere, han we leve . .	D.Fri. 1489
Hir prayere is of ful greet reverence . . . . .	D.Sum. 1932
Hir meeke prayere, and hir pitous cheere, . . .	E.Cl. 141
ceased . . . Of hir prayere, and God to love and	
drede, . . . . .	G.SN. 125
And as thou smellest hem thurgh my prayere, .	G.SN. 256
Is ther no man for prayere ne for hyre, . . . .	H.Mcp. 6
To speke of God, in honour and prayere, . . .	H.Mcp. 331
as to hym; ne for prayere, ne for meede, . . .	I.Pars. 165-70
wol nat spare no wight for prayere ne for	I.Pars. 165-70
of God, that my prayere . . . . .	I.Pars. 305-10
it by procurynge, or by fleshly prayere	I.Pars. 780-5
moore digne than any oother prayere: . . . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5
The expositioun of this hooly prayere . . . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5
This prayere moete be trewely . . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50
VICES of the flesh, and by prayere the	I.Pars. 1045-50
What prayere mai I make, that . . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800

bysoughte by swete prayere the lordes of soules in  
helle of . . . . .

And in his prayer ek saw non unright, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
Refuseth not at this time my preyere! . . . . .	TC.2. 453
But goodly gan to his prayere obeye, . . . . .	TC.2. 1214
For skilful is, thou wost wel, my prayere, . . .	TC.2. 1490
As half a world, took hede of his prayere; . . .	TC.3. 287
What nede were it this prayer for to werne, . .	TC.3. 639
If that thou list don aught for my prayere . . .	TC.4. 111
This prayer shal he have of me; . . . . .	TC.4. 1633
At the prayere of Venus,— . . . . .	HF.1. 107
At prayere of hys moder hye above, . . . . .	HF.1. 465
And thus was day be day al hir prayere, . . .	LGW. 1141
thy biay prair in special to lerne the Tretyis	LGW. 2268
To make many a feynt praiere . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
This prayer was but resonable, . . . . .	RR. 433
Thus hath he graunted my praiere, . . . . .	RR. 1499
Which me conveyed, thurgh my praiere, . . . .	RR. 3451
For goode dede done thurgh praiere . . . . .	RR. 4527
So may they eke her prairer blyenne, . . . . .	RR. 5234
	RR. 6611

**Prayers**

Therefore in stede of wepyng and prayeres . . .	A.Prol. 231
For now the grette charites and prayeres . . .	D.WB. 865
Maketh that Crist accepteth oure prayeres, . .	D.Sum. 1884
Yaf us ensample of fastynge and prayeres; . .	D.Sum. 1905
And therefore may ye se that oure prayeres,— .	D.Sum. 1911
Up springeth into their, right so prayeres	D.Sum. 1939
to oure Lord Jhesu Crist, and by prayeres	I.Pars. 380-5
covenable a man to sey his prayeres, and	I.Pars. 705-10
prayers availle not to the peple, . . . . .	I.Pars. 890-5
stant in prayeres, in wakynge, in	I.Pars. 1035-40
orisouns or prayeres is for to seyn a pitous wyl of	I.Pars. 1035-40
comprehendeth in itself alle goode prayeres, .	I.Pars. 1040-5
nat ben releesed by preyeris; for this . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
that god receyvet gladly hir priers, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
(that is to seyn, hope and preieris) for . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
yif men ne wene nat that hope ne preieres . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
put in god hope and prayere, that ne mowen . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
yilde thou humble preieres an heyghe, . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
rightfull priers of his frende,' therefore . . . .	Astr. 1-5

**Prayest**

thow prayest that God sholde foryeve thee . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5
---	----------------

**Prayeth**

And ever she preyeth hire child to holde his pees;	B.ML. 866
She frayneth and she preyeth pitously, . . . .	B.Pri. 1790
Waketh and preyeth Jhesu for his grace, . . . .	D.Fri. 1654
And prayeth that this somonours hem repente .	D.Fri. 1663
As preith hire so greet a flood to brynge, . . .	F.Fkl. 1059
I seye, preyeth your suster that she go . . . .	F.Fkl. 1067
And preyeth hym to doon his diligence . . . .	F.Fkl. 1258
'Loveth youre enemys, and preyeth for . . . .	I.Pars. 525-30

**Prayeth—Continued**

Jhesu Crist seith, 'Waketh and preyeth . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50
And preyeth for hem that ben in the cas . . . .	TC.1. 29
And ek for me preyeth to God so dere . . . . .	TC.1. 32
Praith for them that eke ben diapeired . . . .	TC.1. 36 sar
And prayeth him on hir to have some routh, . .	LGW. 1567
Preyeth his beste frend, of his noblesse . . . .	Fort. 78
For Love it prayeth and also . . . . .	RR. 33
To Resoun thanne praieth Chastite, . . . . .	RR. 3051

**Praying**

all payne, requyringe and preinyng hym of mercy	B.Mel. 2960-5
Prayinge the chambreres for Goddes sake . . . .	E.Cl. 977
Prayinge oure Lord to granten him that he . . .	E.Moh. 1258
in preinyng to God for amendment of hire . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
But for the love of God, at my preinyng . . . .	TC.1. 571
Prayinge him that he moste doon his assay . . .	LGW. 1594
For wepyng ne for faire praiyng, . . . . .	RR. 1484
And spak full faire in his praiyng, . . . . .	RR. 5838
So longe may they leve praiyng; . . . . .	RR. 6610

**Preach**

That Cristes Gospel trewely wolde preche: . .	A.Prol. 481
He moste preche, and wel afflie his tonge . . .	A.Prol. 712
Men may nat preche or maken taryng, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3546
Thou art so wys it needeth thee nat to preche .	A.Mil. 3599 sar
The deval made a Reve for to preche, . . . .	A.Rv. 3903
This Loller here wol prechen us somewhat,' . .	B.Sh. 1177
Seyde the Shipman; 'here shal he nat preche; .	B.Sh. 1179
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'in chirches whan I preche,	C.Pard. 329
I preche so as ye han herd bifore, . . . . .	C.Pard. 393
I preche of no thyng but for covetise; . . . .	C.Pard. 424
Thus kan I preche agayn that same vice . . . .	C.Pard. 427
I preche no thyng but for covetise, . . . . .	C.Pard. 433
Whast trowe ye, the whiles I may preche, . . .	C.Pard. 439
For I wol preche and begge in sondry landes; .	C.Pard. 443
Which I am wont to preche, for to wyne, . . .	C.Pard. 461
As ye were born; and lo, sires, thus I preche, .	C.Pard. 915
Sith ye so preche of Jobes patience, . . . . .	D.WB. 436
Suffreth alwey, syn ye so wel kan preche, . .	D.WB. 437
For which he often tymes wolde preche, . . . .	D.WB. 641
To preche, and eek to begge, it is no doute, . .	D.Sum. 1712
They prechen hire, they telle hire, nyght and day,	F.Fkl. 824
Tho gan she hym ful bisely to preche . . . . .	G.SN. 342
That she hadde fostred; hem she gan to preche;	G.SN. 539
That, coude he nevere so wel of loving preche, .	TC.2. 59
Quod he, 'to pleyne, or after you to preche!'	TC.2. 496
Was I so besy no man for to preche, . . . . .	TC.2. 569
To ben a wif, and as he can wel preche, . . . .	TC.4. 1472
All tho that prechen forto gete . . . . .	RR. 5746
Sich as prechen [in] veynglorie, . . . . .	RR. 5751
And preche us povert and distresse, . . . . .	RR. 6181
And in this wise wolde it preche . . . . .	RR. 6552
As William Seynt Amour wolde preche, . . . .	RR. 6763
I wole bothe preche and eke counceilen; . . .	RR. 6845
Doth that they preche, I rede you alle, . . . .	RR. 6896
That John bitokeneth hem that prechen . . . .	RR. 7178
To yeve ensample, and preche also, . . . . .	RR. 7489

**Preached**

Hadde preched at a chirche in his manere, . . .	D.Sum. 1714
Thus taught and preched hath resoun, . . . .	RR. 5135
So have I prechid, and eke shriven, . . . . .	RR. 6377
The goode folk that Foule to preched . . . . .	RR. 6679

**Preacher**

Ye ben a noble prechour in this cas, . . . . .	D.WB. 165
--	-----------

**Preachers**

But late us leven these prechours, . . . . .	RR. 5769
Freres Prechours bene good menne alle, . . . .	RR. 7456

**Preachest**

And prechest on thy bench with yvel preef: . .	D.WB. 247
Yet prechestow and seyst an hateful wyf . . . .	D.WB. 366
'Thou goste and prechest poverte,' . . . . .	RR. 6483
'Thou prechest abstynence also,' . . . . .	RR. 6485

**Preacheth**

that precheth to hem that listen nat . . . . .	B.Mel. 2230-5
But precheth nat, as freres doon in Lente, . .	E.Cl. 12
That prechith me al day that I . . . . .	RR. 5174

**Preaching**

Is al my prechyng, for to make hem free . . . .	C.Pard. 401
In prechyng, so that he shal nat asterte . . .	C.Pard. 414
To prechyng eek, and to thisse pilgrimages, . .	D.WB. 557
To prechyng, and to scole of clergie, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1277
Excited he the peple in his prechyng . . . . .	D.Sum. 1716
In shrift, in prechyng is my diligence, . . . .	D.Sum. 1818
With prechyng in the pulpit ther he stood, . .	D.Sum. 2282
And with hir prechyng, er that it were eve, . .	G.SN. 375
oure Lord Crist suffred in prechyng, his . . . .	I.Pars. 255-80
As by youre preching semeth me, . . . . .	RR. 5171
For prechyng of a cursed man . . . . .	RR. 5760
To hym not vailith his preching, . . . . .	RR. 5765
Neithir for yift ne for prechyng, . . . . .	RR. 5932
Ne sellen gospel ne prechyng, . . . . .	RR. 6668

**Preamble**

This is a long preamble of a tale,' . . . . .	D.WB. 831
---	-----------

**Preambulation**

What spekestow of "preambulacioun"? . . . . .	D.WB. 837
---	-----------

**Precedent**

of the day precedent, as shewith by . . . . .	Astr. 319-22
---	--------------

**Precept**

By precept of the messenger divyn; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3247
He seyde that precept ther-of hadde he noon, .	D.WB. 65



**Precious**

'For nocht onely thy laude precious	B.Pri. 1645
treasour, be it never so precious.	B.Mel. 2830-5
And by that precious corpus Madrian,	B.Mk. 3082
The myghty trone, the precious tresor,	B.Mk. 3333
And yaf hym yiftes, precieus and deere,	C.Doc. 148
'By Goddes precious herte,' and 'By his nayles,'	C.Pard. 651
That doun they sette hem by this precious hoord.	C.Pard. 775
Ey, Goddes precious digniteel who wende	C.Pard. 782
And with his precious herte-blood thes boghte,	C.Pard. 902
I wol persevere, I nam nat precieus;	D.WB. 148
With clothyng, and with precious array,	D.WB. 338
Have I seyed many a precious orison;	D.Sum. 1786
O blisful ordre of wedlok precieus!	E.Mch. 1347
But, lest that precious folk be with me wrooth,	E.Mch. 1962
Of herbes precieus, and fyne of hewe,	F.Sq. 640
that boghte hym, which with his precious blood	I.Pars. 130-5
upon his precious body ful deere;	I.Pars. 265-70
the precious body of Jhesu Crist;	I.Pars. 385-90
'That precious clothyng is cownpable for	I.Pars. 410-5
bridles covered with precious clothyng,	I.Pars. 430-5
hir precious oymement. This maner	I.Pars. 500-5
the precious persone of Crist, but ye	I.Pars. 590-5
name of Crist so precious is, as seith Seint	I.Pars. 595-600
he boghte with his precious blood by	I.Pars. 785-90
thilke precious fryut that the book clepeth	I.Pars. 865-70
to chastitee, which that is moost precious lyf	I.Pars. 890-5
in precious purpre ne mowe nat clothen	I.Pars. 930-5
eeke seith that no wight seketh precious array,	I.Pars. 930-5
Preestes, that boghte us with the precious blood	I.Pars. 1090-5
And with his precious blood he wrot the bille	ABC. 59
resceyveth precious renoun in avauntynge	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
worthy of prys or precyous, that is to seyn the	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
welfulnesse precious to the, that schal passen?	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
the whiche thyng is the mooste precyous kinde	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
moost precyous in al thy rychesse of	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
in good poynt thilke precyous honour of	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
there any thyng more precyous to the	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
Richesses ben they precyous by the nature of	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
is thilke moneye precyous whan it is	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
I clepe precyous stones, draweth it nat	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
For-why fair ne precyous were thei nat	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
but for they semeden fair and precyous,	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
the diversite of precious ostementes;	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
more precyous than is thilke thyng whos that	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
gold or precyous stones; and weneth	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
to be robbed.) O precyous and ryght	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
undir erthe and the precyous stones that	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
He dalf up precyous perles. ('That is to seyn, that	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
a precious peril for-why, for the	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
the mooste precyous kynde of rycheses,	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
nekke charged with precyous stones of	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
nat precyous stones in the vyne, ne ye	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30
'a fair thing and a precious, clepe it as thou wilt, be	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
heryed, and the precious vessels schulden	RR. 419
And maketh hir outward precious	RR. 1095
Was of a stoon full precieus,	RR. 1889
With a precious oymement,	RR. 1904
But for the precious oymement.	RR. 2907
With that rekke precieus	RR. 3658
To have a kyssynge precieus	RR. 6180
And drinken good wyne precieus,	D.WB. 500

**Preciously**

It nys but wast to burye hym preciously.	TC.4. 590
Devine not . . . depe Ne preciously, but help thy-	
selve anon!	

**Preciousness**

And eek in to greet preciousnesse of vessel	I.Pars. 445-50
precious peril for-why, for the preciousnesse	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5

**Predestinat**

here merites as thei ben predestinat;	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
---------------------------------------	-------------------

**Predestination**

and of the knowynge and predestinacioun devyne,	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
---	--------------------

**Predestiny**

As they shul comen by predestine.	TC.4. 966
-----------------------------------	-----------

**Predication**

For we shul han a predicacioun;	B.Sh. 1176
To saffron with my predicacioun,	C.Pard. 345
For certes many a predicacioun	C.Pard. 407
And if ye lakke oure predicacioun	D.Sum. 2109
For ofte goode predicacioun	RR. 5763

**Proof see Proof****Proeneth**

He kembeth hym, he preyneth hym and pyketh,	E.Mch. 2011
---	-------------

**Proer-, Pref(e) see Proof, Prov-****Preface**

Seint Ambrose in his preface list to seye,—	G.SN. 271
---	-----------

**Prefect**

And hem biforn Almache, the Prefect, broghte,	G.SN. 362
---	-----------

**Prefects**

Of the Prefects, and his corniculer,	G.SN. 369
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Prefer**

Thogh maydenhede preferre bigamyne:	D.WB. 96
-------------------------------------	----------

**Pregnant**

And that was him a preignant argument	TC.4. 1179
---------------------------------------	------------

**Prelacy**

Thurgh symplese of the prelacye;	RR. 6381
----------------------------------	----------

**Prelate**

Now certainly he was a fair prelaat.	A.Prol. 204
And lyk a prelat, by Seint Ronyan!	C.Pard. 310

**Prelate—Continued**

Now prelat, and now chapeleyn,	RR. 6328
(That no prelat may lette me)	RR. 6365
I note no prelate may done so,	RR. 6367
I wote no prest ne prelat borne	RR. 6402
Or prelat lyving jolly,	RR. 7031

**Prelates**

Hem wolde I lete to her prelates;	RR. 6457
And if that prelates grueche it,	RR. 6465
That youre prelat is ben not so wise,	RR. 7688

**Premises**

folweth by strengthe of the premisses.	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
that he schewe that some of the premysses	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
but that the premisses ben y-graunted,	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50

**Prenostik**

Prenostik is thou wolt hir tour assayle;	Fort. 54
--	----------

**Prentice**

A prentys whilom dwelled in oure citee,	A.Co. 4365
For in the toune ne was ther no prentys	A.Co. 4385
For sikerly a prentys revelour,	A.Co. 4391
This joly prentys with his maister bood,	A.Co. 4399
And thus this joly prentys hadde his leve.	A.Co. 4413
To Flaundes-ward,—his prentys wel hym gydeth,—	B.Sh. 1490

**Prenticehood**

Til he were ny out of his prentishood;	A.Co. 4400
--	------------

**Preparat**

Sal-tartr, alkaly and sal-preparat;	G.CY. 810
-------------------------------------	-----------

**Prescience**

'What governance is in this prescience,	A.Kn. 1313
And certes, if I hadde prescience	E.Cl. 659
ne sholde ther be no stedefast prescience	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
whethir the prescience is cause of the	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
that the prescience bringe in necessite of bytydinge	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
thingis is cause of the eterne prescience.	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
nat I-doon, what is thilke prescience that	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
bytewise the prescience and thilke	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
devyne prescience more than the opinioun	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
of the devyne prescience;	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
whiche symplite of the devyne prescience,	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
for that it demeth that the prescience nis	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
disturbed or y-let be prescience. For ne	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
that thilke thinges that the prescience woot	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
But thanne, yif that prescience	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
I pose that ther ne be no prescience.	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
suppose that ther be prescience, but	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
that, al be it so that prescience nis nat	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
althoughe the prescience ne hadde nevere	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
apiere that the prescience is signe of this	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
certes thilke prescience ne myghte	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
the prescience of thinges to comen ne bryngith	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
any prescience; for certes thei semen to	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
no prescience of thilke thinges; and yif we	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
trawe that prescience be in thise thingis,	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
manere the prescience of god seeth alle	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
thinken and avise the prescience by whiche	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
naught demen it as prescience of thinges	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
the devyne prescience, ryght as thou ne maist nat	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
thilke prescience—ne semeth it nat to	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
the devyne prescience entrechaungith hise	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
propre prescience of his propre knowynge	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
var Th.	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
And this prescience to comprehenden	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
by the devyne prescience), thanne is ther	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
Ther n're no prescience of thing cominge,	TC.4. 987
For-that the Prescience hath seyn bifore	TC.4. 998
As whether that the prescience of God is	TC.4. 1011
That prescience put falling necessaire	TC.4. 1021
Is cause of Goddes prescience eternal.	TC.4. 1062
That thing to come shul cause his prescience!	TC.4. 1064

**Presence**

And certes, lord, to abyden youre presence,	A.Kn. 927
For possible is, syn thou hast hire presence,	A.Kn. 1240
In hire presence I recche nat to sterve.	A.Kn. 1398
The doghter of hooly chirche in heigh presence;	B.ML. 675
Saint Nicholas stant ever in my presence,	B.Pri. 1704
awotrie was brought in his presence to	B.Mel. 2220-5
in thy presence, and scorn the in thyne	B.Mel. 2330-5
in the presence of Melibe, al this mateere	B.Mel. 2975-80

**Presence—Continued**

comen to the presence of Melibee, he seyde hem	B.Mel.
adversaries sholde appieren in his presence,	2995-3000
And, maister, er ye come in his presence,	B.Mel. 3060-5
And al this shal be doon in thy presence,	C.Pard. 680
If thou be fair, ther folk been in presence	E.Cl. 328
The which I wol reherce in youre presence.	E.Cl. 1207
Than hoornly foot al day in thy presence!	E.Mch. 1636
Desir of his presence hire so distreyneth,	E.Mch. 1794
Cecile, so that she myghte in his presence	P.Fk. 820
As they that dar nat shewen hir presence;	G.SN. 412
I wol it telle here in youre presence.	G.CY. 661
I ne wol nat been out of youre presence,	G.CY. 991
Which oughen nat in thy presence appere,	G.CY. 1215
That what wygt that first sheweth his presence	ABC. 19
That they ne were prest in hir presence,	Mars. 170
victorie of unrightful deth in my presence.	PF. 307
'Than desiredth thow the presence of the toon	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
embrace togidre al the presence of the lif	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
the presence of god, and discreith into	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
som maner presence of this litle and swift	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
moment, the which presence of this litle	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
the ai duellynge presence of god, it graunth to	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
the presence of swiche litel moment ne mai	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
simplicite of his presence, and embraceth	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
ryghtfully that it is science of presence or	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
or collacioun of the presence devyne and	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
of the presence of mankynde, ryght so as	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
Wherfore this devyne presence ne	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
retorneth hem to the presence of his	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
And this presence to comprehenden and	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
In my presence, it n'll be no solas	TC.2. 460
Who sit right now or stant in your presence?	TC.5. 233
So glad am I, whan that I have presence Of it,	LGW. 51
In myn presence, and that so boldly?	LGW.G. 242
For nadde comfort ben of hire presence,	LGW. 278
Whanne she was preyed so in hire presence.	LGW. 536
Whan that a man was broght in his presence,	LGW. 1930
To han my lyfe, and to have the presence Of yow,	LGW. 2048
Though that I sholde in your presence ben ever,	Bal.Co. 3
From him to withdrawe your presence,	RR. 3598
I wole shortly, in your presence,	RR. 6703

**Present**

That I wol dye present in hir sighte.	A.Kn. 1738
that we han chosen in oure present nede,	B.Mel. 2425-30
the ende of every man, as in this present lyf;	B.Mel. 2800-5
That folk enduren in this lif present.	B.NP. 4171
And to the juge he gan it to presente,	C.Doc. 256
But in his lust present was al his thoght,	E.Cl. 80
I seye, Grisilde, this present dignitee	E.Cl. 470
in this present lyf; that is to seyn, honours,	I.Pars. 185-90
that they were in this present lyf, the	I.Pars. 190-5
that han be yeven hym in this present lyf,	I.Pars. 250-5
is in this present lif, and bireveth hire	I.Pars. 805-70
and shryven in this present lyf; for alle	I.Pars. 1080-5
alle harmes ben passed of this present lyf;	I.Pars. 1075-80
and satisfacioun, to doon in this present lyf,	I.Pars. 1090-5
Be present, and my song contynue and gye.	Anel. 6
And that our present worldes lvyes space	PF. 53
Or let me dye present in this place;	PF. 423
And to Nature him gonnen to presente,	PF. 531
thow thir-selve alwey present reuledest,	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
in the presente sight of god, may ben	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
punysched me present, confessed or convict.	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
sche was . . . present, and pursuydest hir with	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
sentences	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
And is present Fortune dere-worth to the,	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
on thyng that is present byforn the eien	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
of this tyme present ne the hope of tyme comyng to	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
thanne this present lif make men blisful,	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
tyme passed, and ek of present tyme	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
science of thingis present ne bryngith in no necessite	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
although that wit ne were nat present,	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
it is present, and procedith for preterites into	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
be alwey present to hym-self, and compotent (as	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
who seith, alwey present to hym-self,	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
pleasance), and that he have al present the infinite	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
thinges that thou byholdest present!	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
this temporel present, ryght so seeth god alle thinges	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
by	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
by his eterne present.	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
thingis present to hymward as thei shollen betyde	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
ben certainly present to hymward;	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
seeth any thyng present, than moot thilke	Bo.5. p.8. 1910-5
that god hath present withoute doute thei shollen	Bo.5. p.8. 1920-5
the present sothnesse of the devyne	Bo.5. p.8. 1925-30
seen the sighte of the present eye,	Bo.5. p.8. 1925-30
thingis, duelleth above, and the present eternite	Bo.5. p.8. 1935-40

**Present—Continued**

Caliope, thy vois be now present,	TC.3. 45
For al this world, in swich present gladnesse	TC.3. 1244
And if I do, present or in absence,	TC.3. 1300
This Troilus was present in the place,	TC.4. 148
And present time ek coude ich wel y-see,	TC.5. 747
And with the wyne she gan hem to presente,	LGW. 1095
Somme for to were, and somme for to presente	LGW. 1132
And of the present that his fader sente,	LGW. 1148
The pleasance of hir forme was present.	LGW. 1769
And of his child he moste present make	LGW. 1935
What tyme that now present is;	RR. 377
For she right there hadde in present	RR. 1191
Unto a lady maad present	RR. 1192
With cruell deth they hir present;	RR. 5002
the preterit And the present, that not abie,	RR. 5012
For present tyme abidith nought,	RR. 5023
Fleishly delite is so present With thee,	RR. 5095
So that Venus be present,	RR. 5070
There I nas not present y-wis;	RR. 5896
<b>Present see Presents</b>	
<b>Presentarie</b>	
presentarie estat of the lif unmooveable;	Bo.5. p.5. 1875-80
an eterne and presentarie estat;	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
by his presentarie knowynge, establiisheth	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
<b>Presented</b>	
the reconsilynge . . . ye, . . . have presented unto	B.Mel. 2925-30
us.	LGW. 1297
And eke Mercure his message hath presentede,	
<b>Presenteth</b>	
And hym presenteth with his doghter deere.	E.Cl. 578
<b>Presenting</b>	
The presentynge, and to the queene it take.	LGW. 1135
<b>Presently</b>	
sympley and presently, by temporel	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
ryght as thei weren I-doon presently	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
<b>Presents</b>	
The presentes been ful roially y-fet,—	F.Sq. 174
seth hem alle togidre presentes. Thise thinges	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
<b>President</b>	
And it pronounced by the president,	TC.4. 213
<b>Press</b>	
With lokkes crulle as they were leyd in presse.	A.Prol. 81
That rounded as a belle out of the presse.	A.Prol. 263
His presse y-covered with a faldyng reed,	A.Mil. 3212
Greet was the press, and riche was tharray	B.ML. 393
Among a press, of hym that hath be lad	B.ML. 646
Of this mervaille agast was al the press;	B.ML. 677
Toward the ship,—hir folweth al the press,—	B.ML. 665
For hym that folweth al this world of press,	B.Mk. 3327
Presses on us faste and thanne wol we fle.	D.WB. 520
Greet press at market maketh deere ware,	D.WB. 522
Greet was the press that swarmeth to and fro	F.Sq. 189
And ner the corps I gan to pressen faste,	Piv. 19
Tho gan the kukkow put him forth in press	PF. 603
with a glotonous hand to streyne and presse	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
laste hevene, and he schal pressen and wenden	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
felonyes pressen and confounden good folk, and	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
Her goodly loking gladed al the press:	TC.1. 173
To seen her goodly look he gan to presse;	TC.1. 446
That so can leve our jolite on presse,	TC.1. 559
For Troilus upon her for to presse.	TC.2. 693
To pressen on, as by Pandares lore,	TC.2. 1341
Ne more press, he wol wel that ye bringe	TC.2. 1643
To bringe in press that mighte don him harm	TC.2. 1649
The lasse pres, the bet.—Com forth with me;	TC.2. 1718
O help and grace! amonges al this pres	TC.4. 103
Can pressen on, and faste her mercy preye;	TC.5. 1011
Escaped was from al the pres,	HF. 1. 167
Ful moche press of folke ther nas,	HF. 3. 268
Ne croudyng, for to moche press	HF. 3. 269
And gan hem under him to presse,	HF. 3. 498
That they amonges al the pres,	HF. 3. 543
And as she woke, hir bed she felte presse.	LGW. 1757
Thise tyranta putte hem gladly nat in pres	Form.A. 33
Tak hem agayn, lat hem go lye on presse!	Port. 52
Flee fro the press, and dwelle with sothfastnesse,	Truth. 1
Press hath envye, and wale blent othral;	Truth. 4
While I was yong I put hir forth in press;	Scog. 40
Wherfore thou presest alwey to be	RR. 2899
Prese in to touche the rosere	RR. 3072
it were foly to prece to honde.	RR. 4198
Ther presen other folk on yow	RR. 7627
<b>Pressad</b>	
and his nekke is pressyd with hevry	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
He bond and pressede hem so sore.	HF. 3. 500
<b>Presseth</b>	
The peple presseth thiderward ful soone	A.Kn. 2530
Unto the seettes presseth al the route,	A.Kn. 2580
weyghte presseth the erthe adoun, but	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
In with the polax presseth he and he;	LGW. 642
He presseth not so ofte that ye	RR. 7625
<b>Pressing</b>	
Withoute prayng more on thee,	RR. 6436



<b>Pressure</b>		
And drawn out of the pressure.	RR. 3892	
<b>Prest</b>		
That they ne were prest in hir presence,	PF. 307	
'Also these wikked tonges ben so prest	TC.2. 785	
Was evere y-like prest and diligent;	TC.3. 485	
And I al prest to fecche him than you liste.	TC.3. 917	
Love made him al prest to don her bide,	TC.4. 162	
Was thorough-out Troye y-fled with preste winges	TC.4. 661	
Was in his hedes prest and corageus,	TC.5. 800	
<b>Presume</b>		
That dar presume, or elles thenken it,	E.Mch. 1503	
<b>Presumed</b>		
If they presumed me to countrefete.	C.Doc. 18	
<b>Presumption</b>		
science that he kan withouten presumpcioun	B.Mel. 2260-5	
presumpcioun of youre strengthe, that ye	B.Mel. 2505-10	
for youre presumpcioun; for every wys man dredeth	B.Mel. 2505-10	
hath to greet presumpcioun, hym	B.Mel. 2505-10	
that of youre pride and presumpcioun	B.Mel. 3065-70	
Ne moore pompos in heigh presumpcioun,	B.Mk. 3745	
presumpcioun, irreverence, pertinacie,	I.Pars. 380-5	
Presumpcioun is woun a man	I.Pars. 400-5	
Of surquidrye and foul presumpcioun;	TC.1. 213	
And who-so, through presumpcioun,	HF.1. 94	
<b>Presumptions</b>		
Natheles, by certeyne presumptuous	B.Mel. 2595-600	
<b>Pratene</b>		
For to what fin he wolde anon pretende,	TC.4. 922	
<b>Pratended</b>		
Pretendid moost of stablenesse,	RR. 5502 em	
<b>Preterit</b>		
to whom ther nis noight of the preteryt	Bo.5. p.8. 1865-70	
of future and of preterit. And so as it ne mai nat han	Bo.5. p.8. 1875-80	
his simple knowynge alle thingis of preterit	Bo.5. p.8. 1885-90	
Compleynnyng of the preterit	RR. 5011	
<b>Prateritis</b>		
present, and procedith fro praterites into	Bo.5. p.8. 1860-5	
lengere the preterites that ben I-doon or	Bo.5. p.8. 1865-70	
tymes preterites and futures, and lokith in	Bo.5. p.8. 1885-90	
<b>Pretorie</b>		
stryf ayens the provost of the pretorie for	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5	
<b>Prev- see Eroof, Prov-</b>		
<b>Providence</b>		
whiche it nis nat y-cleped "providence,"	Bo.5. p.8. 1885-90	
<b>Providence see Purveyance</b>		
<b>Prey</b>		
The tiraunt, with the pray by force y-raft;	A.Kn. 2015	
Ne of his praye desirith so the blood,	A.Kn. 2632	
This somnour, ever waityng on his pray,	D.Fri. 1456	
Unto the worldes ende for a prey.	D.Fri. 1456	
I wol departe my pris, or my praye,	I.Pars. 355-60	
And make our foo to failen of his praye.	ABC. 64	
as in partye of hir preyre-to-drown me,	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80	
And whan your preye is lost, wo and pensunes!	TC.1. 201	
He of the surplus of the praye	RR. 3675	
Which callith over-all his pray,	RR. 5143	
<b>Preys</b>		
As moost able is oure prayes for to take.	D.Fri. 1472	
<b>Priam</b>		
Whan he hadde hent kyng Priam by the berd,	B.NP. 4548	
And by that feith I shal Priam of Troyel	TC.3. 791	
And whan Priam his save garde sente,	TC.4. 139	
Priam, the king, ful sone in general	TC.4. 142	
O King Priam! quod they, 'thus sigen we,	TC.4. 194	
For al the good that Priam may dispende;	TC.4. 921	
And thou Priam, and brethren alle i-fere,	TC.4. 1206	
For with the king Priam alday was he,	TC.5. 284	
Priam ful ofte, and ek his moder dere,	TC.5. 1226	
And wonne, and kyng Priam y-slayn,	HF.1. 159	
<b>Priamus</b>		
Of Ector, and of kyng Priamus;	BD. 328	
That was the king Priamus' sone of Troye,	TC.1. 2	
Of Pryamus was yveve at Grekes requeste	TC.4. 57 var	
Of Priamus, and don him stonde in grace.	TC.4. 1393	
And Priamus, the kyng, fordoon and noight;	LGW. 939	
<b>Priapus</b>		
Ne Priapus ne myghte nat suffice,	E.Mch. 2034	
The god Priapus saw I as I wente	PF. 253	
<b>Price</b>		
And evermoore he hadde a sovereyn prys.	A.Prol. 67	
Of yeddynge he baar outreyn the pris;	A.Prol. 237	
And sette a soper at a certeyn pris,	A.Prol. 815	
Of pris of armes, blowen up and down,	A.Kn. 2241	
Men speken of romauns of prys,—	B.Th. 2087	
deere, or elles to litel of pris; but, al be it	B.Mel. 2285-90	
What pris were it to hym though I yow tolde	B.Mk. 3837 var	
And to greet cheesche is holde at litel prys;	D.WB. 533	
And he that wole han pris of his gentrye,	D.WB. 1152	
So wel that no man koude hir pris amende;	E.Cl. 1026	
That never was ther gardyn of swich prys	F.Fkl. 911	
And wel beloved, and holden in greet prys,	F.Fkl. 934	
and holdeth of hymself no pris ne deyntee,	I.Pars. 475-80	
and that at grevous dere prys, Boece	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20	
I putte it to gessen or prisen to the jugement	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5	

<b>Price—Continued</b>		
worthy of prys or preycous, that is to seyn the	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10	
any weyghte or pris of usefulness,	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40	
byen redly with the pris of thyn owene	Bo.2. p.4. 385-70	
how litel and how voyde of alle prys is	Bo.2. p.7. 580-5	
hym-self reseceyveh somtyme prys and schynynge,	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5	
thilke pris echid or encesred to the	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50	
I ne trowe nat that the pris and the	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5	
gentillesse of thi-self (that is to seyn prys that cometh	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60	
'I wol preyse it,' quod I, 'be pris withouten ende,	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5	
to yeven the prys or mede; for thow hast joyned	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5	
world by the prys of glorious deth;	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5	
hevene to ben the pris of his laste travaille.	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5	
to preien. But by the pris of ryghtwinesse	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5	
Al were it wist, but in pris and up-born	TC.1. 375	
That hadden pris, now wonder nice and straunge	TC.2. 24	
The same pris of Troilus I seye:	TC.2. 181	
To every wight, that alle pris hath he	TC.2. 188	
That wher he com'th he pris and thank him geteth;	TC.2. 376	
To preise a man, and up with pris him reise	TC.2. 1585	
That bereth our alder pris in figurynge!	LGW. 298	
That hyt be nowe the grettest prise of alle,	LGW. 2534	
So mochel pris, and therto she	RR. 45	
That she wel ought of pris and ryght	RR. 47	
That she ne myght al abate his pris,	RR. 286	
Or elles stode in folkis pryse.	RR. 300	
To gete prys in toun a while;	RR. 446	
That songen forto wyne hem prys,	RR. 666	
His beutie greatly was to prise	RR. 887 var	
Of high prys and of grette degre;	RR. 1005	
And gret of prys in every place;	RR. 1035	
And foule abate the folkis prys.	RR. 1061	
And loved to have well hors of prys;	RR. 1134	
Gret loos hath Largesse and gret pris,	RR. 1161	
Hilde by the honde a knyght of prys,	RR. 1198	
Canell, and setewale of prys,	RR. 1370	
Of you I here so mych pris,	RR. 1973	
For therof cometh good loos and pris.	RR. 2310	
I wole me gete prys or blame	RR. 3329	
Withoute yift is not to prise.	RR. 4476 em	
For noon is of so mochel pris,	RR. 4757	
The prys and profit have shall,	RR. 5927	
<b>Price see Praise, Pris</b>		
<b>Prick</b>		
He feeleth thurgh the herte-spoon the prikke.	A.Kn. 2606	
Be war therefore, er thou come to that prikke!	B.ML. 119	
There is no man koude brynge hire to that prikke.	B.ML. 1029	
But if thou prikke out of myn haunt,	B.Th. 2001	
the book seith, "A litel thorn may prikke"	B.Mel. 2515-20	
That ye ne prikke with no tormentynge	E.Cl. 1038	
oon that hath no prikke wherwith he may styng.	I.Pars. 465-70	
Your makes, as I prikke you with plesaunce;	PF. 389	
but the resoun of a prykke at regard of the gretnesse of	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5	
with-ynne the leeste prykke of thilke prykke,	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40	
the myddel sofastnesse, that is to seyn, the prykke.	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40	
But certainly thou mayst not so me priken,	TC.4. 633	
No more semede than a prikke;	HF.2. 399	
With 'Hay!' 'Go bet!' 'Prik thou!' 'Lat gon, lat gon!'	LGW. 1213	
sette there a prikke of ynke. Sett down	Astr. 170-4	
sett there another prikke. Remove than thin almyry	Astr. 170-4	
in the bordure sette a prikke. Turne than	Astr. 179-85	
sette there a nother prikke. Rekne than	Astr. 179-85	
thin Astrelabie, and with a prikke of ynke	Astr. 211-5	
according with the prikke, this is to seyn,	Astr. 211-5	
sitting on the prikke. And in soth thou	Astr. 211-5	
sette there a prik; turne up than thy riet,	Astr. 240-5	
a nother prik. And whan that this is done,	Astr. 240-5	
the bordure, and sette there a nother prikke.	Astr. 286-9	
sette there a prikke; turne than thy riet	Astr. 286-9	
a prikke. Turne than thy riet upward til	Astr. 289-94	
and sette there a nother prikke.	Astr. 289-94	
stonthith, and sette there a prikke.	Astr. 324-30	
degre of the zodiak touchith the prykke	Astr. 324-30	
sette there a prikke. Take me than a	Astr. 350-8	
the pyn unto the middel prikke; and take	Astr. 350-8	
there a prikke with ynke. Abide than stille	Astr. 350-8	
and sette there another prikke of ynke.	Astr. 350-8	
my ryet til that the prikke of F satt upon	Astr. 376-82	
the prikke of F satt upon the orisonte.	Astr. 382-91	
And breres byrmye forto prikke,	RR. 1836	
Prike gladly that men may [the] se.	RR. 2314	
<b>Prick see Prikasour</b>		
<b>Pricked</b>		
And pryked as he were wood;	B.Th. 1964	
It semed as he had priked miles thre.	G.CY. 561	
He hadde ay priked lik as he were wood.	G.CY. 576	
Faste have I priked,' quod he, 'for youre sake,	G.CY. 584	
It softed here and pricked there,	RR. 1925 em	
<b>Pricked see Prigte</b>		
<b>Pricketh</b>		
So priketh hem Nature in hir corages,—	A.Prol. 111	
The season priketh every gentil herte	A.Kn. 1043	
He priketh endelong the large place,	A.Kn. 2678	
He priketh harde and score as he were mad.	A.Rv. 4231	
He priketh thurgh a fair forest	B.Th. 1944	
And as he priketh north and est,	B.Th. 1947	
And priketh over stile and stoon	B.Th. 1988	
And priketh his bynde hors over the falwes,	D.WB. 656	

# Pricketh—Continued

But I be deed, so priketh it in my syde. . . D.Fri. 1594  
 Save o thyng priketh in my conscience, . . E.Mch. 1635  
 That moleste priketh, and that filthe . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 Out of the way, so priketh him his corn, . . TC.1. 219  
 So priketh hire this newe joly wo. . . LGW. 1192  
 That no yeeching priketh soo. . . RR. 2450  
 For what word that hem priketh or biteth, . . RR. 6097

# Pricking

Of prikyng and of huntyng for the hare . . A.Prol. 191  
 With fyle and hamer, prikyng to and fro; . . A.Kn. 2508  
 The heraudes left hir prikyng up and doun; . . A.Kn. 2599  
 His faire steede in his prikyng . . B.Th. 1965  
 For prikyng, on the softe gras,— . . B.Th. 1969  
 Prikyng over hill and dale, . . B.Th. 2027

# Prickings

tho that with thornes and prikynges . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30

# Pricks

eschewe the pryckes of drede? . . Bo.3. p.5. 725-30  
 angwischeth hem with pryckes that usen it. . Bo.3. m.7. 770-5  
 in the bordure evene amidde bothe pryckes, . Astr. 170-4  
 bothe pryckes, and take there thyn arch of the day. Astr. 179-85  
 bordure bitwixe both pryckes, and take . Astr. 286-9  
 bitwyxe bothe pryckes and take there the . Astr. 289-94  
 myddel bitwixe bothe pryckes, and . Astr. 350-8  
 4 degrees bitwixe my two pryckes. . Astr. 371-6  
 distinctly the pryckes of my compas. . Astr. 371-6  
 the pryckes of A and of F; tho turned I . Astr. 378-82  
 bitwexe bothe pryckes. Than sette si the degre . Astr. 382-91

# Pride

In al his wele, and in his mooste pride, . A.Kn. 895  
 But weyeth pride and humblesse after oon. . A.Kn. 1781  
 In hire is heigh beaute, withoute pride, . B.ML. 162  
 Envy, or pride, or passion, or offence? . B.ML. 1138  
 presumption or pride, and swiche thynges as he . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 appertyneth somtyme to pryde and eek . B.Mel. 2625-30  
 that of youre pride and presumption . B.Mel. 3065-70  
 His hye estat assured hym in pryde; . B.Mk. 3378  
 The hye pryde of Nero to cherice, . B.Mk. 3710  
 His hye pride, his werkes venymus? . B.Mk. 3767  
 Fortune hym hadde enhaunced so in pride . B.Mk. 3773  
 Wenyng that God ne myghte his pride abate. . B.Mk. 3780  
 God daunted al his pride and all his boost; . B.Mk. 3799  
 Swich gerdoun as bilongeth unto pryde. . B.Mk. 3820  
 The pride of man and beest he leyde adoun, . B.Mk. 3827  
 Yet was he caught amydde al his pryde . B.Mk. 3919  
 To dryen hym with, and therefore wex his pryde; . B.Mk. 3936  
 Bifel that Chauntecleer in al his pryde, . B.NP. 4381  
 The hope and pryde eek of hir enemy! . B.NP. 4444  
 And othere grete, of usage and of pride! . C.Pard. 899  
 To suffre hire pride and hire malencolie; . D.WB. 252  
 Ire is in sooth excecutoir of pryde. . D.Sum. 2010  
 And hem rejoysen in hire cruel pryde, . E.Mch. 1993  
 We haten deedly thilke vice of pryde; . G.SN. 476  
 coventise of hynesse by pride of herte. . I.Pars. 335-40  
 thise seven synnes thanne is pride, the . I.Pars. 385-90  
 and of the harmes that cometh of pride, . I.Pars. 390-5  
 Inpudent is he that for his pride hath . I.Pars. 395-400  
 And yet is ther a priver spece of pride . I.Pars. 405-10  
 Now been ther two maneres of pride. . I.Pars. 405-10  
 pride that is in the herte of man, and . I.Pars. 410-5  
 that othere speces of pride been withoute; . I.Pars. 410-5  
 oon of thise speces of pride is signe of that oother, . I.Pars. 410-5  
 array of astry likerousnesse and pride. . I.Pars. 430-5  
 And forther, certes, pride is greetly . I.Pars. 435-40  
 Pride of the table appeereth eek ful . I.Pars. 440-5  
 The especes that souden of pride, . I.Pars. 445-50  
 that pride soudeth and spryngeth, and . I.Pars. 450-5  
 ful greet folye a man to priden hym in . I.Pars. 455-60  
 be we in perill to falle. Eke for to pride hym . I.Pars. 455-60  
 Eek for to pride hym of . I.Pars. 460-5  
 to pride hym in the goodes of grace is . I.Pars. 465-70  
 understonde what is pride, and whiche . I.Pars. 475-80  
 been the speces of it, and whannes pride soudeth . I.Pars. 475-80  
 the synne of pride; and that is humylyte . I.Pars. 480-5  
 After pride wol I speken of the proude . I.Pars. 500-5  
 Somtyme comth murmure of pride, as . I.Pars. 530-5  
 And as wel comth ire of pride . I.Pars. 545-50  
 touched by the pride that is covered in . I.Pars. 550-5  
 And, right so as pride is ofte tyme . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 forgen thre shrewes: Pride, that ay . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 synnes, be it of pride, or of envye, and . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 don away that dignyte for the pride of . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 pryde and veyne glorie how a man . TC.1. 230  
 That he that now was most in pride above . TC.3. 1801  
 Him liste of pryde at no wight for to chace: . TC.3. 1805  
 That pride, envye, and ire, and avarice . Form.A. 53  
 No pride, nor envye, nor avarice, . Scog. 16  
 Through pride, or through thy grete rekelnesse, . RR. 831  
 And maken folkis pride fallen, . RR. 975  
 The first of hem is called Pride, . RR. 1524  
 Of daunger and of pride also, . RR. 2239  
 Loke fro pride thou kepe thes wele, . RR. 2241  
 That pride is bothe foly and synne. . RR. 2242  
 And he that pride hath hym withynne, . RR. 2245  
 For pride is founde in every part . RR. 2249  
 Withoute pride in sondry wise, . RR. 2254  
 Withoute pride may ofte be, . RR. 2352  
 He mote be curteis and void of pride, . RR. 3723  
 Devoyde of pruyde certeyn she was.

# Pride—Continued

For pride and ire lese it he may, . RR. 5524  
 They loven no pride, ne no strif, . RR. 6163  
 So that no pride ther-undir be. . RR. 7273

# Prideless

Discreet and prideles, ay honorable, . E.Cl. 930  
 Sadnesse in youthe and Beautee prydeles . Comp.L. 26

# Prideth

who-so prideth hym in the goodes of fortune, . I.Pars. 470-5

# Print

For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste, . A.Prol. 501  
 And shame it is, if a preest take keepe, . A.Prol. 503  
 Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive . A.Prol. 505  
 A bettre preest I trowe that nowher noon ys; . A.Prol. 524  
 His tope was doked lyk a preest biforn, . A.Prol. 590  
 Sir Parish Prest, quod he, 'for Goddes bones, . B.Sh. 1166  
 Where Eliachim a preest was of that place. . B.Mk. 3756  
 And seyde unto the Nonnes Preest anon, . B.NP. 3999  
 'Com neer, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John. . B.NP. 4000  
 This sweete preest, this goodly man, sir John. . B.NP. 4010  
 'Sire Nonnes Preest,' oure Hooste seide anon, . B.NP. 4637  
 Se, which braunes hath this gentil preest, . B.NP. 4645  
 That no man be so boold, ne preest, ne clerk, . C.Pard. 339  
 Bet than oure parisshe preest, as moot I thee. . D.WB. 532  
 I trowe thou hast som frere or preest with thee.' . D.Fri. 1583  
 Nat for to holde a preest joly and gay; . D.Sum. 1727  
 Forth comth the preest, with stole aboute his nekke, . E.Mch. 1703  
 And whan the bed was with the preest y-blessed, . E.Mch. 1819  
 Whan that the preest to yow my body bond; . E.Mch. 2192  
 Preest or chanoun, or any oother wyght, . G.CY. 840  
 In Londoun was a preest, an anneuler, . G.CY. 1012  
 That broghte this preest to confusoun. . G.CY. 1021  
 This preest hym took a marc, and that as swithe, . G.CY. 1030  
 And to the preest he took his gold agayn, . G.CY. 1034  
 Wher-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn. . G.CY. 1035  
 'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so?' . G.CY. 1061  
 Noght wiste this preest with whom that he delt, . G.CY. 1074  
 O sely preest, O sely innocent! . G.CY. 1076  
 'Sire,' quod he to the preest, 'lat youre man gon . G.CY. 1102  
 'Sire,' quod the preest, 'it shal be doon y-wis.' . G.CY. 1107  
 Of his bosom, and shewed it to the preest. . G.CY. 1118  
 This preest at this cursed chanounes bidding . G.CY. 1144  
 To blynde with the preest, and bad hym hye . G.CY. 1151  
 'Graunt mercy!' quod the preest, and was ful glad. . G.CY. 1156  
 And whyles the preest couchede bisily . G.CY. 1179  
 And whyles that the preest wiped his face, . G.CY. 1188  
 But ther-of wiste the preest no thyng, alas! . G.CY. 1201  
 'Ris up,' quod he, 'sire preest, and stonde by me, . G.CY. 1205  
 So slyly that the preest it nat espide, . G.CY. 1230  
 Whan that hym luste, and bad the preest as faste, . G.CY. 1235  
 Was this preest, when he saugh that it was so. . G.CY. 1242  
 Seyde this preest, 'and I hir malisoun! . G.CY. 1245  
 This preest hym bisieith in al that he kan . G.CY. 1258  
 Al redy was the preest eft to bigile, . G.CY. 1263  
 And whil this preest was in his biyennesse, . G.CY. 1270  
 The preest supposede nothing but wel . G.CY. 1283  
 Whan that this preest thus was bigiled ageyn, . G.CY. 1284  
 'Ye,' quod the preest, 'sire, I trowe wel ther be.' . G.CY. 1293  
 And caste in poudre, and made the preest to blowe, . G.CY. 1310  
 Right as hym liste the preest he made his ape; . G.CY. 1313  
 Unwityng this preest of his false craft, . G.CY. 1320  
 The copier teyne, noght knowyng this preest, . G.CY. 1324  
 This preest took up this silver teyne anon, . G.CY. 1330  
 This sotted preest, who was gladder than he? . G.CY. 1341  
 Than hadde this preest this soory craft to leere; . G.CY. 1349  
 This preest the somme of forty pound anon . G.CY. 1364  
 'Sire preest,' he seyde, 'I kepe han no loos . G.CY. 1368  
 'God it forbeede,' quod the preest; 'what say ye? . G.CY. 1375  
 He wente his way and never the preest hym sy . G.CY. 1381  
 After that day; and whan that this preest shoide . G.CY. 1382  
 'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'artow a vicary, . I.Pars. 22  
 'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'now faire yow bifalle! . I.Pars. 68  
 verray shewyng of synnes to the preest; . I.Pars. 315-20  
 or preest, or hospitaliers, and ever the . I.Pars. 890-5  
 the preest that haunteth deedly synne, . I.Pars. 895-900  
 so is a wikked preest corrupcion ynough for al . I.Pars. 895-900  
 the preest that dide swich a vileyne, . I.Pars. 965-70  
 eek the preest, that is thy jode, may the . I.Pars. 975-80  
 to the preest that sit in Goddes . I.Pars. 985-90  
 sith that Crist is sovereyn and the preest meene . I.Pars. 990-5  
 discreet and an honeste preest, where . I.Pars. 1005-10  
 preest that hereth thy confessioun, been . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 agayn the preest for his amonestyng to . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 bigilestow thyself and nat the preest; . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 Thow shalt eek ahyrve thee to a preest . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 eek renne to the preest soideynly to tellen . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 is Kyng of Kynges, and Preest over alle . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 the sory preest yeveth in sacrificyng the . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1595-600  
 the preest, to maken alliance with his . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1595-600  
 Now preest, now clerk, and now forstere; . RR. 6329  
 Shulde shewe her paroch-prest her lyl . RR. 6384  
 'Sir Preest, in shrift I telle it thee, . RR. 6390  
 I wote no prest ne prelat borne . RR. 6402  
 His paroch prest, and to me takith; . RR. 6442  
 And if the prest wole hym refuse, . RR. 6443  
 Shal sene that prest may never have myght . RR. 6449  
 Hir paroch prest nys but a beest . RR. 6874  
 Or prest that halt his queene hym by, . RR. 7032



**Priest—Continued**

For I am preet, and have pouste To shryve folk . . . RR. 7677  
Than hath thi preest parochial, . . . RR. 7685

**Priesthood**  
ne konne nat the myserie of preesthode . . . I.Pars. 900-5

**Priests**

That was hire Chapeleyne, and Preestes thre. . . A.Prol. 164  
And cristendom of preestes handes fonge, . . . B.M.L. 377  
The prologue of the Nonnes preestes tale . . . B.N.P. head  
Heere bigynneth The Nonnes Preestes Tale . . . B.N.P. head  
For that a preestes sone yaf hym a knok . . . B.N.P. 4504  
Al had she taken preestes two or thre. . . C.Pard. 371  
And eek the othere preestes everichon, . . . D.Sum. 1895  
With preestes, that hem cristned al y-feere; . . . G.S.N. 380  
Unto this preestes chambre, wher he lay, . . . G.CY. 1023  
is that preestes enioynen men in . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
blessynge of biishops and of preestes . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
swiche undigne preestes and curates han . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
Preestes been angelus as by the . . . I.Pars. 895-900  
angel of derknesse. Swiche preestes . . . I.Pars. 895-900  
Thise preestes, as seith the book, . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
han swiche preestes, and hire lemmanes . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
Preest over alle Preestes, that boghte us with . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
straunge preestis with wykild sweerd, or that I . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
For prestes of the temple tellen this, . . . TC.5. 365  
Or lete her prestis knowe her estates. . . RR. 6458  
Lat parish prestis have the lene, . . . RR. 6463

**Prighte**

And with hir beek hir-selven so she prighte, . . . F.Sq. 418  
Eek suffred that Longius his herte prihte, . . . ABC. 163 em

**Priskasour**

Therefore he was a prikasour aright; . . . A.Prol. 189

**Prills**

And aftirward they prille, and poynten . . . RR. 1058

**Prims**

Explicit prima pars penitentie. . . I.Pars. 315-20  
'Heo dum mecum tacitus.'—Prosa 1 . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10-5  
'Postea paulisper conticuit.'—Prosa 1 . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-80  
'Iam cantum illa.'—Prosa 1 . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5  
'... dignitate vultus.'—Prosa 1 . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5  
'Dixerat orationisque cursum.'—Prosa 1 . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
1615-20  
*Prima pars.*—The firste partie of this . . . Astr. 15-20

**Prims**

Aboute pryme, and in the toun alight. . . A.Kn. 2189  
It nas not of the day yet fully pryme . . . A.Kn. 2576  
Aboute pryme upon the nexte day. . . A.Mil. 3554  
Lo, Depeford, and it is half ywe pryme. . . A.Rv. 3906  
And thus he sit til it was passed pryme. . . B.Sh. 1278  
For by my chilyndre it is pryme of day. . . B.Sh. 1396  
Er it be fully pryme of day, . . . B.Th. 2015  
And trad as ofte, er that it was pryme. . . B.N.P. 4368  
That it was pryme, and crew with blisful steverne. . . B.N.P. 4387  
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . C.Pard. 662  
The day is short, and it is passed pryme, . . . D.Fri. 1476  
And down he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryme. . . E.Mech. 1857  
I wol nat taryen yow, for it is pryme, . . . F.Sq. 73  
They slepen til that it was pryme large, . . . F.Sq. 360  
With newe grene, of lusty Ver the prime, . . . TC.1. 157  
And God to-for, I wol be ther at prime; . . . TC.2. 992  
And seide, 'Slepe ye, and it is prime?' . . . TC.2. 1095  
Shoop her to ben an houre after the prime . . . TC.2. 1557  
And ek so lik a soth at prime face, . . . TC.3. 919  
Ful redy was at prime Diomedea, . . . TC.5. 15  
An hundred sithe a-twixen noon and prime, . . . TC.5. 472  
At prime temps love to manace. . . RR. 3373  
At prime temps of his foly. . . RR. 4534  
Pryme temps full of froetes white, . . . RR. 4747

**Primer**

As he sat in the scole at his prymmer, . . . B.Pri. 1707  
Though that I for my prymmer shal be shent, . . . B.Pri. 1731

**Primerole**

She was a prymmerole, a piggesnye . . . A.Mil. 3268

**Primo**

'Cum primo polo.'—Metrum 3 . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5

**Primum**

peregi.'—Metrum 1 . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5  
'Primum igitur pateris me pauculis rogacionibus.' . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
—Prosa 6 . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
'Hee cum superba.'—Metrum 1 . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610-5  
'Qui serere ingenium.'—Metrum 1 . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1165-70  
'Rupis Achemenie.'—Metrum 1 . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1640-5

**Primus**

Explicit liber primus . . . Bo.1. end 255-60

**Prince**

That same Prince, and that same Moevers, quod he, . . . A.Kn. 2994  
The which is prince, and cause of alle thyng, . . . A.Kn. 3036  
They trowe that 'no cristene prince wolde fayn . . . B.M.L. 222  
To Onedake, a prynce of that contree; . . . B.Mk. 3462  
That ther nas kyng, ne prynce, in al that lond . . . B.Mk. 3520  
Thus roial, as a prince is in an halle, . . . B.N.P. 4374  
If that a prynce useh hasardrye . . . C.Pard. 599  
Lete I this noble prince, this Theseus, . . . Anel. 45  
that god, prince of alle thinges, is good. . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
be prince of alle thinges; . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
the prince of alle thynges have I-take . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
prynce of alle thynges,—feyne who so . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
905-10

**Prince—Continued**

prynce of thinges, the whiche purveaunce . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1455-60

ne meneden it nat by god prync and . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5  
prynce of thingis? For which it . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1725-30

O prync, desire for to be honourable, . . . L.St. 22  
Unto the prync of every vyce; . . . RR. 4878  
Now am I prync, now am I page, . . . RR. 6333  
But if the prync disseyved be, . . . RR. 6628  
To such folk shulde a prync hym yive, . . . RR. 7265

**Princes**

This is to seyn, the prynces everichoon; . . . B.Mk. 3377  
Of kynges, princes, erles, dukes bolde, . . . B.Mk. 3839  
Wostow nat how our myghty princes free . . . G.S.N. 444  
'Yowre princes erren, as your nobylete dooth,' . . . G.S.N. 449  
Han noght our myghty princes to me yeven, . . . G.S.N. 450  
Thou seyst thy princes han thes yeven myght . . . G.S.N. 454  
But thou mayst seyn thy princes han thes maked . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
chose in affynite of prynces of the cite; . . . Fort. 73  
Princes, I prey you of your gentilesse . . . Ven. 73 nar  
Princes receyveth this compleynt in gre . . . RR. 6832  
Of prynces power, ne defyne, . . . RR. 7262  
Shulde princes and thes lordis wise . . . RR. 7262

**Princess**

Though that she were a queene or a princess, . . . A.Kn. 1830  
Noble prince that never haddest pere! . . . ABC. 97  
Princess! receyveth this Compliment in gree, . . . Ven. 73

**Principal**

With Theseus, his squier principal, . . . A.Kn. 1498  
Ther Venus hath hir principal dwellynge, . . . A.Kn. 1937  
For He that is the Formere principal . . . C.Doe. 19  
But that is nat my principal entente; . . . C.Pard. 432  
First is the lovynge of God principal, and . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
For hit is membre principal . . . BD. 494  
Had chose his maner principal . . . BD. 1003  
The widest of these 3 principal cerles . . . Astr. 75-82  
12 principale divisions that departen the . . . Astr. 100-8  
Was sette a tour full pryncipall, . . . RR. 4166

**Principales**

the four principales plages or quarters of . . . Astr. 32-40  
First it is divided in 4 plagis principalis . . . Astr. 310-9

**Principally**

understonde this principally, that whan we . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
that is nat biiset in God, ne doon principally for . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
Goddess sake, . . . I.Pars. 365-70

**Principio**

So pleasant was his *In principio*, . . . A.Prol. 254  
For, al-so sliker as *In principio*, . . . B.N.P. 4353

**Principles**

That nature in youre principles hath set; . . . F.Sq. 487  
it hath, by naturel principles kyndeliche . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
1045-60  
and hyd in the naturel principles, . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
1050-5  
the singularites (that is to seyn the principles . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1740-5

**Print**

I hadde the prente of seinte Venus seel. . . D.WB. 604  
She gan to prenten in her herte faste; . . . TC.2. 900

**Pris**

'Felix nimium prior etas.'—Metrum 5 . . . Bo.2. m.5. 470-5

**Prioresse**

Ther was also a Nonne, a Prioresse, . . . A.Prol. 118  
Cometh noon, quod he, 'my lady Prioresse, . . . A.Prol. 839  
to the Shipman, and to the lady Prioresse . . . B.Pri. head  
'My lady Prioresse, by youre leve, . . . B.Pri. 1637  
Somtyme am I Prioresse, . . . RR. 6349

**Prioresses**

The Prologe of the Prioresses Tale . . . B.Pri. head  
Heere bigynneth The Prioresses Tale . . . B.Pri. head

**Priors**

Fatter than abbatis or priours. . . RR. 2694

**Pris see Price****Prison**

sente To Athens, to dwellen in prison . . . A.Kn. 1023  
(Ther as the knyghtes weren in prison, . . . A.Kn. 1058  
Oure prison, for it may noon oother be; . . . A.Kn. 1085  
This prison caused me nat for to crye, . . . A.Kn. 1095  
Out of this prison helpe that we may scapen. . . A.Kn. 1107  
By eterne word, to dyen in prison, . . . A.Kn. 1109  
That thou and I be dampned to prison . . . A.Kn. 1175  
Heere in this prison moote we endure . . . A.Kn. 1185  
Due Theseus hym leet out of prison . . . A.Kn. 1206  
Now is my prison worse than bifore; . . . A.Kn. 1224  
Y-fetered in his prison evermo. . . A.Kn. 1229  
Ful blisfully in prison maiestow dure,— . . . A.Kn. 1236  
In prison? certes nay, but in paradys! . . . A.Kn. 1237  
And som man wolde out of his prison fayn, . . . A.Kn. 1257  
That if I myghte escapen from prison, . . . A.Kn. 1270  
Sith thou art at thy large, of prison free, . . . A.Kn. 1292  
With al the wo that prison may me yeve, . . . A.Kn. 1296  
And dwelleth eek in prison and arrest, . . . A.Kn. 1310  
But I moot been in prison thurgh Saturne, . . . A.Kn. 1328  
And lete hym in his prison stille dwelle, . . . A.Kn. 1335  
Perpetually is dampned to prison, . . . A.Kn. 1342  
But in prison he moot dwelle alway; . . . A.Kn. 1350  
In derknesse and horrible and strong prison . . . A.Kn. 1451  
By helpynge of a frend brak his prison . . . A.Kn. 1468  
That Theseus martireth in prison. . . A.Kn. 1562  
But out of prison am astert by grace, . . . A.Kn. 1592

# Prison—Continued

That hath thy prison broken wikkedly . . . A.Kn. 1735  
 And eek delivere hymself out of prison; . . . A.Kn. 1769  
 That tullyt weren out of my prison, . . . A.Kn. 1792  
 Myn is the prison in the derke cote, . . . A.Kn. 2457  
 Out of this foule prison of this lyf? . . . A.Kn. 3061  
 kepest it in thy prison, and when . . . B.Mel. 2330-5  
 But now is he in prison in a cave, . . . B.Mk. 3263  
 Withinne his prison made thee to dye,— . . . B.Mk. 3595  
 In whiche tour in prison put was he, . . . B.Mk. 3600  
 Dampned was he to dyen in that prison, . . . B.Mk. 3605  
 And putten hym to prison, in swich wise . . . B.Mk. 3609  
 And kepe my body out of foul prison! . . . B.NP. 4087  
 And caste hym in a prison right anon, . . . C.Doc. 268  
 And of thy light my soule in prison lighte, . . . G.SN. 71  
 destroyeth the prison of helle, and . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 me fro the prison of my caryf body? . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 charitable conseil and visitynge in prisone . . . I.Pars. 1030-5  
 Ther as the fish in prison is al drye; . . . PF. 139  
 the prysons of the erthe, weendeth frely . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
 and subgetes; syn that namely prisoun, . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
 Out of Disseyens prison but a lite, . . . TC.2. 1217  
 As thinketh me, now stokked in prison, . . . TC.3. 380  
 'Ye have now caught and fetterd in prison' . . . TC.4. 106  
 In prison ben, as ye yourselfen see; . . . TC.5. 884  
 Prison, stewe or grette distresse; . . . HF.1. 26  
 And in a prison fetterd faste is he, . . . LGW. 1950  
 A kynges sone to be in swiche prison, . . . LGW. 1975  
 For in the prison, ther he shal descende, . . . LGW. 1997  
 Ful prively within the prison hyde: . . . LGW. 2011  
 Ful prively in prison evermore, . . . LGW. 2336  
 That made hir for to dyen in prison, . . . LGW. 2598  
 Til she was caught and fetterd in prisoun. . . LGW. 2722  
 Y-cheyned be than out of prison crepe, . . . Buk. 14  
 I never think to ben in his prison lene; . . . Merc.B. 28  
 I never think to ben in his prison lene. . . Merc.B. 33  
 I never think to ben in his prison lene; . . . Merc.B. 38  
 For whanne he first in my prison . . . RR. 2028  
 Glad, as man in prison sett, . . . RR. 2755  
 Whiche Love hath shette in his prison, . . . RR. 2767  
 To putte Bialacoll in prison; . . . RR. 3945  
 To sette Bealacoll in prison, . . . RR. 4280  
 Shette in the prison yonde withynne, . . . RR. 4368  
 In prison though thy body be, . . . RR. 4387  
 Fro me in prison wikkidly, . . . RR. 4489  
 Is in prison of Jelousie. . . RR. 4554  
 Of the prison that marreth thee'. . . RR. 4079  
 A pleasant gayl and esy prison, . . . RR. 4745  
 As was seynt Poule in derke prison, . . . RR. 6776  
 Or ellis he shal in prison dye, . . . RR. 7055  
 Fayre-Welcomynge in prison is, . . . RR. 7527  
 Shal wrongfully in prison be, . . . RR. 7567  
 And afterwards in prison ly, . . . RR. 7573

## Prisoner

And Palamon, this woful prisoner, . . . A.Kn. 1063  
 This sorwful prisoner, this Palamoun, . . . A.Kn. 1070  
 Bothe of the lover and the prisoner. . . A.Kn. 1339  
 And eek ther-to he is a prisoner . . . A.Kn. 1457  
 visite the sike and the prisoner, if he . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 'Sires, she 'is no prisoner,' he seyde; . . . TC.4. 179  
 Youre prisoner, I wole it take . . . RR. 1968  
 Though thou be now a prisoneere, . . . RR. 4378

## Prisoners

Of prisoneres a chaunge for to make, . . . TC.4. 59  
 Th'exchaunge of prisoneres and al this nede . . . TC.4. 146

## Privy

ffro which thes mysbelevyd pryved ben . . . ABC. 146 var

## Privilege

to leen his privilege that mysuseth the myght . . . B.Mel. 3040-5  
 But if they have somme pryvelege, . . . RR. 6625

## Privileged

Certes, it is privileged of thre . . . I.Pars. 1040-5

## Privileges

Thurgh my pryveleges, alle . . . RR. 6362  
 Thanne have I pryvylegis large . . . RR. 6387  
 My pryveleges ben so stronge.' . . . RR. 6472

## Privily

Ful riche he was a-stored pryvely, . . . A.Prol. 609  
 And pryvely a fynch eek koude he pulle; . . . A.Prol. 652  
 To sleen hymself he waiteth pryvely. . . A.Kn. 1222  
 From yeer to yeer, ful pryvely, his rente; . . . A.Kn. 1443  
 Ful pryvely two harneys hath he dight, . . . A.Kn. 1630  
 And pryvely he caughte hire by the queynte, . . . A.Mil. 3276  
 And pryvely he sente hem to his in, . . . A.Mil. 3622  
 Ful pryvely after John the carpenter. . . A.Mil. 3662  
 Ful pryvely go knocke at his wyndowe, . . . A.Mil. 3676  
 And out his ers he putteth pryvely, . . . A.Mil. 3802  
 Out at the dore he gooth ful pryvely, . . . A.Rv. 4057  
 And steleth from us,—what pryvely slepyng, . . . B.ML. 21  
 Leet pryvely hire conseil goon hire way. . . B.ML. 373  
 And pryvely upon a nyght he crepte . . . B.ML. 594  
 And stolen were his lettres pryvely, . . . B.ML. 744  
 This lettre he seleth, pryvely wepyng, . . . B.ML. 768  
 That is his wyf, and pryvely he sighte, . . . B.ML. 1035  
 This goode wyf cam walkynge pryvely . . . B.Sh. 1282  
 This chapman took apart and pryvely . . . B.Sh. 1446  
 And pryvely he took hem to Daun John; . . . B.Sh. 1484  
 His felawe taughte hym homward pryvely . . . B.Pri. 1734  
 many folk that pryvely in his eere conseilLED . . . B.Mel. 2235-40  
 conseilse yow a thyng pryvely and . . . B.Mel. 2385-90

# Privily—Continued

doon a thyng openly and werketh pryvely . . . B.Mel. 2385-90  
 conseilLED yow certeyne thynges pryvely, and openly . . . B.Mel. 2535-40  
 goon agayn pryvely, and she retourned . . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
 Ful pryvely she stal from every wight, . . . B.Mk. 3763  
 Ful pryvely had maad conspiracye . . . B.Mk. 3889  
 In which my body is hid ful pryvely; . . . B.NP. 4209  
 And to hymself ful pryvely he seyde, . . . C.Doc. 128  
 And brynges us breed and wyn ful pryvely, . . . C.Pard. 797  
 Hath pryvely unto the Grekes told . . . D.WB. 744  
 For pryvely he wedded hire on a morwe, . . . D.WB. 1080  
 They weren his approwours pryvely. . . D.Fri. 1343  
 What I may gete in conseil pryvely; . . . D.Fri. 1437  
 Ful pryvely, and rowned in his ere, . . . D.Fri. 1550  
 He pryvely hath toold al his entent . . . E.Cl. 517  
 And bad his sergeant that he pryvely . . . E.Cl. 582  
 Right so thanke I to serve hym pryvely. . . E.Cl. 641  
 Hath mordred bothe his children pryvely. . . E.Cl. 725  
 At Boloigne have I kept hem pryvely. . . E.Cl. 1069  
 But for to kepe hem pryvely and stille . . . E.Cl. 1077  
 Ful pryvely, syn I have had a wyf. . . E.Mch. 1545  
 But pryvely a penner gan he borwe, . . . E.Mch. 1879  
 The cluket countrefeted pryvely. . . E.Mch. 2121  
 That pryvely she fil of his accord, . . . F.Fkl. 741  
 His brother weepe and wayled pryvely, . . . F.Fkl. 1116  
 Hadde pryvely upon his desk y-laft, . . . F.Fkl. 1128  
 And to hymself he seyde pryvely, . . . F.Fkl. 1137  
 They pryvely been stirt into a welle, . . . F.Fkl. 1377  
 And pryvely to hym she seyde anon, . . . G.SN. 143  
 That is y-hid in hevene pryvely, . . . G.SN. 317  
 Seint Urban, with his deknes, pryvely . . . G.SN. 547  
 And if a man wole aske hem pryvely, . . . G.CY. 892  
 And in his hand he baar it pryvely, . . . G.CY. 1178  
 And wonder pryvely took up also . . . G.CY. 1323  
 they shryve hem pryvely, and receyve pryvee penaunce. . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 murmure pryvely, for verray despit, whiche . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
 a man anyoeth his neighbor pryvely, if . . . I.Pars. 510-5  
 brennen his hous pryvely, or empoysone . . . I.Pars. 510-5  
 shaltow doon . . . hastily and pryvely if thou mayest; . . . I.Pars. 1030-5  
 if thou mayest nat doon if pryvely, . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 In chambre amyde the paleys, pryvely, . . . Mars. 79  
 When he was absent, prevely she weep. . . Anel. 138  
 And to the Grekes oost ful pryvely . . . TC.1. 80  
 And thoughte he wolde werken pryvely . . . TC.1. 380  
 Al pryvely of this a long sermoun.— . . . TC.2. 1115  
 Ful pryvely this lettre for to rede. . . TC.2. 1176  
 And, as he com ayeinward pryvely, . . . TC.3. 750  
 And pryvely sente after Pandarus . . . TC.3. 1585  
 Come speken with thy lady pryvely; . . . TC.4. 654  
 Ful pryvely himself, withouten mo, . . . TC.4. 1125  
 So lat us stelen pryveliche away! . . . TC.4. 1601  
 I wot she meneth riden pryvely, . . . TC.5. 1150  
 And prevely took arrygage . . . HF.1. 223  
 Thus seyth the peple prevely.' . . . HF.1. 360  
 A newe tydyng prevely, . . . HF.3. 955  
 But prevely somtyme yit they mette . . . LGW. 733  
 At nyght she stale away ful prevely, . . . LGW. 796  
 Ful pryvely his way than hath he nome. . . LGW. 1018  
 And pryvely he doth his shippes dyghte, . . . LGW. 1288  
 And ful prevely into the house they goon, . . . LGW. 1716  
 Unto the sege he cometh ful pryvely, . . . LGW. 1758  
 But pryvely she kaughte forth a knyfe, . . . LGW. 1854  
 Is, that we doon the gayler pryvely . . . LGW. 1988  
 Ful pryvely within the prison hyde: . . . LGW. 2011  
 cometh . . . Ful pryvely, when he thys beste hath . . . LGW. 2149  
 slayne; . . . LGW. 2311  
 And to a cave pryvely hym spedde, . . . LGW. 2336  
 Ful pryvely in prison evermore, . . . LGW. 2624  
 And pryvely he let his doghter calle, . . . RR. 371  
 And steleth from us so pryvely, . . . RR. 416  
 That ilk is she that pryvely . . . RR. 784  
 That oon wolde come all pryvly . . . RR. 2649  
 All pryvly thanne shall thou goon, . . . RR. 2862  
 And pryvly bitwene yow two . . . RR. 7596  
 He kyst the Rose pryvly!

## Privetees

wormes in-to the pryvetees of mannes . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5

## Privy

That knew his privetee and al his cas, . . . A.Kn. 1411  
 Of Goddes pryvetee, nor of his wyf; . . . A.Mil. 3164  
 Men sholde nat knowe of Goddes pryvetee. . . A.Mil. 3454  
 And after wol I speke, in pryvetee, . . . A.Mil. 3493  
 I wol nat tellen Goddes pryvetee; . . . A.Mil. 3558  
 And to his wyf he tolde his pryvetee, . . . A.Mil. 3603  
 And heng hem in the roof in pryvetee. . . A.Mil. 3623  
 Whom that he broghte into his pryvetee. . . A.Co. 4334  
 Of his dispense, in place of pryvetee. . . A.Co. 4388  
 That ther nere somme, that in bir privetee . . . B.ML. 448  
 To tellen no wight of oure pryvetee, . . . B.Sh. 1354  
 And kepen oure estaat in pryvetee . . . B.Sh. 1422  
 seith, "Ther is no pryvetee ther as regneth . . . B.Mel. 2380-5  
 For no man sholde seen his pryvetee; . . . B.Mk. 3905  
 She knew my herte, and eek my pryvetee, . . . D.WB. 531  
 Had toold to me so greet a pryvetee. . . D.WB. 542  
 Where thou shalt knownen of oure pryvetee . . . D.Fri. 1637  
 A thyng that I have hyd in pryvetee.' . . . D.Sum. 2143  
 And seyden, when they were in pryvetee, . . . E.Cl. 249  
 But his Yeman wolde telle his pryvetee, . . . G.CY. 701  
 And, sire,' quod he, 'now of my pryvetee,— . . . G.CY. 1052  
 Oure pryvetee, that no man us espie, . . . G.CY. 1138



# **Privity—Continued**

As in thy verray hertes privitye?	TC.2. 1397
That privitye go with us in this cas:	TC.3. 283
Hath somwhat in her hertes privitye,	TC.4. 1111
They make no force of privitye;	RR. 1294
All uttirly his pryvite,	RR. 2876
My counsell and my pryvite,	RR. 3341
Whanne I bigan my pryvite	RR. 4346
And discovering of privitye;	RR. 5526
No privitye that me is tolde,	RR. 6878
They hele fro me no pryvite,	RR. 6882

## **Privy**

The groynynge and the pryvee empoysonyng;	A.Kn. 2460
And ther-to he was sleigh and ful pryvee,	A.Mil. 3201
That but ye wayte wel and been pryvee,	A.Mil. 3295
This sowdan for his pryvee conseil sente,	B.ML. 204
That in an aleye hadde a pryvee place;	B.Pri. 1758
That he foond in a pryvee woon	B.Th. 1991
adversaries in pryvee place; for they shul	B.Mel. 2910-5
unto hire into a pryvee place, and shewed	B.Mel. 2915-20
Of wikked lyf, though it so pryvee be	C.Doc. 281
That of his throte he maketh his pryvee,	C.Pard. 527
Ther cam a pryvee thief, men clepeth Deeth,	C.Pard. 675
And also in another, pryvee, place,	D.WB. 620
Pryvee and apert, and moost entendeth ay	D.WB. 1114
Pryvee nor apert, thanne wolde they never fyne	D.WB. 1136
And to his pryvee knyghtes and squieres	E.Cl. 192
A maner sergeant was this pryvee man,	E.Cl. 519
And to his pryvee frendes thus seyde he:	E.Mch. 1813
And in the pryvee softlyt it caste,	E.Mch. 1954
And pryvee signes, wiste he what she mente,	E.Mch. 2105
Were saved, bothe pryvee and apert:	F.Sq. 531
Holden hir pryvee fereful residence,	G.CY. 660
'Telle me the name of the pryvee stoorn.'	G.CY. 1452
commune, and the thriddie is pryvee.	I.Pars. 100-5

naked in pilgrimages, or bare-foot. Pryvee penaunce

is	I.Pars. 105-10
for pryvee synnes, of whiche they shryve	I.Pars. 105-10
hem pryvely, and receyve pryvee penaunce.	I.Pars. 105-10
And yet is ther a pryvee spece of pride	I.Pars. 405-10
that half hir shameful pryvee membres	I.Pars. 425-30
half the partie of hire pryvee membres	I.Pars. 425-30
a mannes harm that was pryvee, or bereth	I.Pars. 505-10
grucchyng comth of ire, or pryvee hate	I.Pars. 505-10
Fro alle the houndes a prevy way.	BD. 382
My-self I mordre with my prevy thought;	Anel. 291
And in a pryvee corner in despoite	PF. 260
ben harmed or amauoned outhere be pryvee ravyne	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
yifte . . . that sche nevere yaf to pryve man.	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
by a pryve path, there as it is wont	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
and if he be a pryve awaytour y-hid,	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10

Is thorough a goter by a pryve wente	TC.3. 787
His pryve coming, and the sikker place,	TC.3. 921
Or fals, or prevy or double was.	HF.1. 285
Is spoken in pryvee or aperte,	HF.2. 209
Lowde or pryves, foul or fair,	HF.2. 259
That loudre or pryvee spoken is,	HF.2. 302
So gentil, and so pryvy of his doyng;	LGW. 1267
And inne he come, unto a prevy halke,	LGW. 1780
Aqueynted am I and pryvee	RR. 600
There hem oughte be pryvee	RR. 1066
Bi-cause with hir they ben pryvee;	RR. 2706
Thy pryve counsell every deell;	RR. 2889
With Bialacoll, and so pryvee,	RR. 3081
Was yvel aquyntaunce and pryvee.	RR. 3818
Good of aqueyntaunce and pryvee.	RR. 3892
He kepte hym koy and eke pryvee,	RR. 4297
That with my modir have be pryvee;	RR. 5964

## **Prise**

I wol departe my prise, or my praye, by delibera- cion,	I.Pars. 355-60
--	----------------

## **Prise see Praise, Price**

## **Pro**

'His igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
---------------------------------	-------------------

## **Problem**

To shewe swich a probleme to the frere?	D.Sum. 2219
---	-------------

## **Proced**

ne hastily proceden in this nede, but that	B.Mel. 2530-5
procede after the doctrine of Tullius.	B.Mel. 2545-50
And in my tale forth I wol procede.	E.Mch. 2020
The Goost, that fro the Fader gan procede,	G.SN. 328
Ther-of no fors, I wol procede as now,	G.CY. 1019
In every thing how they wolden procede.	TC.3. 455
Hem liketh wel; and forth in they procede.	TC.4. 147
For they procede of thy malencolnye,	TC.5. 360
Proceden they, or fast, or glotonye;	TC.5. 370
Allas! fro whennes may this thing procede?	Scog. 6
Leete for thy gylte the wreche of love procede	Scog. 30
Now is it right me to procede	RR. 3787

## **Proceded**

whennes that alle thynges bien comen and proceded?	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
--	------------------

## **Procedith**

and thanked God, of whom procedeth al vertu	B.Mel. 3060-5
whom procedeth al wit and al goodness;	I.Pars. 1080-5
amenused and inparfit, but it procedith of thinges	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90

the ordre destynal procedith of the simplicitie	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
that thilke answer procedith ryght as though	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
present, and procedith fro preterites into	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5

## **Proceeding**

ordre, proceedinge by an uneschuable	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
--------------------------------------	-------------------

## **Process**

By processe and by lengthe of certeyn yeres,	A.Kn. 2967
by proces of tyme wexen of swich power and	B.Mel. 2665-70
And shortly of this proces for to trete	B.Mk. 3501 var
And how that al this proces fil in dede,	B.Mk. 3511
But hennes-forth I wol my proces holde	F.Sq. 658
By proces, as ye knowen everichoon,	F.Fkl. 829
It is agayns the proces of nature.'	F.Fkl. 1345
That I wol, be processe of tyme,	BD. 1330
Avantour, or in proces love anewe,	PF. 430
as that my resoun or my proces ne go	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
Aught harde, or make a proces any while,	TC.2. 268
What sholde I lenger proces of it make?	TC.2. 292
Is al this paynted proces seyde, allas,	TC.2. 424
That in this proces if ye depper go,	TC.2. 485
For-which by proces and by good service	TC.2. 678
He rong hem out a proces lik a belle	TC.2. 1615
I shal thy proces sette in swich a kinde,	TC.3. 334
And, shortly of this proces for to pace,	TC.3. 470
And swich a feste and swich a proces make	TC.3. 1739
Swich fir by proces mot of kinde colde;	TC.4. 418
Whan I the proces have in my memorie,	TC.5. 583
This tolde she by proces al by lengthe.	TC.5. 1491
Hit were a longe proces to telle,	HF.1. 251
By processe al his wowing for to rymel	LGW. 1553
And, shortly of this processe for to pace,	LGW. 1914

## **Procession**

And with honour of greet processoun	B.Pri. 1813
-------------------------------------	-------------

## **Processions**

To vigilies and to processions,	D.WB. 556
---------------------------------	-----------

## **Procreation**

By cause of leveful procreacion	E.Mch. 1448
---------------------------------	-------------

Than ony procreacion	RR. 4822
----------------------	----------

## **Procurator**

And answer there by my procuratour	D.Fri. 1596
------------------------------------	-------------

And many tymes procuratour;	RR. 6974
-----------------------------	----------

## **Procurator see Procurator**

## **Procure**

and if hymself procure thilke temptacion,	I.Pars. 970-5
---	---------------

## **Procuring**

be it by procuryng, or by fleshly prayere	I.Pars. 780-5
---	---------------

or for povertie, and if it was hire procuryng	I.Pars. 970-5
---	---------------

## **Procoutour**

And answer there by my procoutour	D.Fri. 1596 var
-----------------------------------	-----------------

## **Procoutour see Procurator**

## **Profe**

A prohemye, in the which discryveth he	E.Cl. 43
--	----------

## **Proov- see Proof(s), Prov-**

## **Profession**

This swere I yow on my professioun.	B.Sh. 1345
-------------------------------------	------------

Wher it be likker our professioun,	D.Sum. 1925
------------------------------------	-------------

This shaloun swere on thy professioun,	D.Sum. 2135
--	-------------

For to abide professioun.	RR. 4910
---------------------------	----------

## **Proff**

That choys, and prey yow of that profe cesse,	E.Cl. 154
---	-----------

But ther as ye me profe swich dowaire	E.Cl. 848
---------------------------------------	-----------

Ye profe me to have so large a reyne,	F.Fkl. 755
---------------------------------------	------------

I recche nat what wrong that thou me profe,	G.SN. 489
---	-----------

Ther been ful fewe to whiche I wolde profe	G.CY. 1123
--	------------

To profren oft a newe assure,	Anel. 331
-------------------------------	-----------

In duewe tyme, whan they schal it profe.	LGW. G. 364
--	-------------

'And if I profe yow in lowe manere	LGW. 2060
------------------------------------	-----------

Answerde hym to his profe and to his chere.	LGW. 2079
---	-----------

Hyt is no profe, as unto yow kynrede.	LGW. 2094
---------------------------------------	-----------

To profe hir body to martire;	RR. 2771
-------------------------------	----------

That ye so goodly profe me.	RR. 3002
-----------------------------	----------

That ye me profer youre servise.'	RR. 3004
-----------------------------------	----------

## **Proffred**

And spak so faire, and proffred hym so faste,	A.Mil. 3289
---	-------------

But ther as ye han proffred me this day	E.Cl. 152
---	-----------

Ful sooth it is that swiche proffred servyse	G.CY. 1066
--	------------

And to the chanoun he proffred eftsoone Body and	G.CY. 1288
--	------------

god.	RR. 6680
------	----------

Proffred hym ofte, whan he hem teched,	RR. 6680
--	----------

## **Proffrest**

What proffrestow thy light here for to selle?	TC.3. 1461
---	------------

## **Proffredith**

And at the gate he proffredth his servyse	A.Kn. 1415
---	------------

And, for she was of toun, he proffredth meede;	A.Mil. 3350
--	-------------

And proffredth him, ryght in his bare sherte, To ben	LGW. 405
--	----------

Conjureth him, and proffredth him to be	LGW. 1312
---	-----------

## **Proffring**

Proffring forto kisse his feets.	RR. 1981
----------------------------------	----------

## **Proffis**

And over al, ther as proffis sholde arise,	A.Prof. 249
--	-------------

and in wikked haste is no profit.'	B.Mel. 2240-5
------------------------------------	---------------

of thynges and the profit been rather	B.Mel. 2255-60
---------------------------------------	----------------

best for youre profit, and thanne shul ye dryve	B.Mel. 2310-5
---	---------------

moore for his profit than for any love of thy	B.Mel. 2375-80
---	----------------

grace, profit, or damage, and manye	B.Mel. 2395-400
-------------------------------------	-----------------

for youre honour, and for youre profite	B.Mel. 2425-30
---	----------------

your talent than to youre profit.	B.Mel. 2440-5
-----------------------------------	---------------

to doon to every wight honour and profit,	B.Mel. 2455-60
---	----------------

travaille unto youre profit, and that	B.Mel. 2770-5
---------------------------------------	---------------

his owene profit to the harm of another man.	B.Mel. 2775-80
--	----------------

to do thy profit; for thou shalt in alle	B.Mel. 2780-5
--	---------------

covenable tyme for to doon his profit;	B.Mel. 2780-5
--	---------------

## Profit—Continued

pees unto your worshippe and profit.	B.Mel. 2845-50
I love your honour and your profit as I do.	B.Mel. 2875-80
but for your grete profit; for Salomon	B.Mel. 2895-900
Thy profit wol I telle thee anon;	C.Pard. 809
And for what profit was a wight y-wrought?	D.WB. 117
But it were for my profit and myn ease?	D.WB. 214
He took hymself a greet profit thereby;	D.Fri. 1344
I shal no profit han thereby but lite,	D.Fri. 1600
My maister hath the profit, and nat I.	D.Fri. 1601
The commune profit koude she redresee;	E.Cl. 431
For commune profit siþ it may availle.	E.Cl. 1194
To thee, ne to himself, mowen noight profite,	G.SN. 510
when they be of lital profit, or of right	I.Pars. 435-40
no profit; and namely when that meynee	I.Pars. 435-40
to our damage as to our profit.	I.Pars. 455-60
lesynge turneth to the ese and profit of	I.Pars. 605-10
hir owene profit; ne to muche worldly folk;	I.Pars. 640-5
withouten profit of hym that speketh the	I.Pars. 645-50
entente of naturel profit. And al be it	I.Pars. 645-50
nat han be, ne the commune profit	I.Pars. 770-5
for wicked haste dooth no profit;	I.Pars. 1000-5
That loveth comun profit, wel y-thewed,	PF. 47
To comun profit, and thou shalt not myee.	PF. 75
fior comune profit take on me this charg nowre	PF. 507 var
for comune profit; and, the kynng knowynge	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
doon gode desertes to profyt of the	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
certes, thilke wrytynges profiten lital,	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
wolde betre profiten to men, it scholde be torned	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
and ordeynly, to the profit of hem to	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
Lo, or for singular profit.	HF.1. 310
Hyt is not profit as unto your kynrede	LGW. 2094 var
Ther lay no profit, ther was no richessee;	Form.A. 26
For to thi profit it wole turne,	RR. 5111
That I for thi profit say.	RR. 5187
All in wyngyn and in profit	RR. 5319
For love that profit doth abide	RR. 5329
Lo, what profit his catell doth?	RR. 5376
That unto men more profit doth	RR. 5410
For more dothe profit and valour	RR. 5556
Though [it] to other may profite,	RR. 5761
The prys and profit have shall,	RR. 5927
But it can hem no thyng profit	RR. 6677

## Profitable

therwith profitable, but trewely myn	B.Mel. 2190-5
demen . . . that it were profitable.	B.Mel. 2215-20
conseile thee thyng that shal be profitable.	B.Mel. 2220-5
ful hoolsome and profitable. Eek som men	B.Mel. 2285-90
goode and profitable, our Lord God of	B.Mel. 2295-300
conseils goode and profitable, and	B.Mel. 2295-300
shal be to yow the moore profitable;	B.Mel. 2330-5
trewe or profitable; and therefore men	B.Mel. 2340-5
is the bettre and moore profitable,	B.Mel. 2400-5
honeste and profitable, the whiche thre ye han nat	B.Mel. 2435-40
profitable confessioun ther mooste be	I.Pars. 980-5
bien nothyng fructifyenge nor profitable,	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
either ryghtful or elles profitable.	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70

ryght profitable to knowe, yit ben thei

## Profiteth

Moore profiteth than weddyng in freletee;	D.WB. 92
contrarious Fortune profiteth more to	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
thing that profiteth is good?"	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
thilke thing that exerciseth or corrigith profitith?"	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80

## Profunda

'Quisquis profunda.'—Metrum 11	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
--------------------------------	--------------------

## Profundo

'Heu quam precipiti mersa profundo.'—Metrum 2	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
---	------------------

## Progeny

and al his progeny in this world that in	I.Pars. 320-5
--	---------------

## Proigne

The swalwe Proigne, with a sorful lay,	TC.2. 64
That hyghte Proigne, floure of hir contree;	LGW. 2248
On Proigne his wyfe but ones have a syghte;	LGW. 2275
For whiche the sely Proigne hath suche wo,	LGW. 2346
And thus in teres lat I Proigne dwelle,	LGW. 2348
And whanne that Proigne hath this thing beholde,	LGW. 2373
That Proigne upon hir dombe suster maketh!	LGW. 2380

## Prognostic see Proenostik

## Progressions

That spesce of thynges and progressiouns	A.Kn. 3013
'and alle the progressiouns of muable	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
fallynge adoun, by semblable progressions	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5

## Prohemye see Proemie

## Prolations

now lightere moedes or prolacions, now hevye.	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
---	-------------------

## Prolixity

For fulcomnesse of his proluxitee;	F.Sq. 405
But fle we now proluxite best is,	TC.2. 1564
Of spesce, or gret proluxitee	HF.2. 348

## Prolle see Prowl

## Prolog

The prologe of the Reves Tale	A.Rv. head
The prologe of the Cokes Tale	A.Co. head
The Prologe of the Manne of Lawes Tale	B.ML. head
The Prologe of the Prioresse Tale	B.Pri. head
The prologe of the Nonnes preestes tale	B.NP. head
Heere folweth The Prologe of the Pardoners Tale	C.Pard. head
The Prologe of the Wyves Tale of Bathe	D.WB. head

## Prolog—Continued

Heere endeth the Wyf of Bathe hir Prologe	D.WB. end
The prologe of the Freres Tale	D.Fri. head
The prologe of the Somonours Tale	D.Sum. head
My prologe wol I ende in this manere.	D.Sum. 1708
Heere folweth The Prologe of the Clerkes Tale	E.Cl. head
The Prologe of the Marchantes Tale	E.Mch. head
The Prologe of the Frankeleyns Tale	F.Fld. head
The Prologe of the Seconde Nonnes Tale	G.SN. head
The prologe of the Chanons Yemannes Tale	G.CY. head
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Maunciples tale	H.Mop. head
Heere folweth the Prologe of the Persons Tale	I.Pars. head
May to no long prologe as now entende.	TC.4. 893

## Pronounce

'First, I pronounce whennes that I come,	C.Pard. 335
Al to symple is my tonge to pronounce,	G.CY. 1299
That so desyreth to pronounce our nede,	PF. 559

## Pronounced

And it pronounced by the president,	TC.4. 213
-------------------------------------	-----------

## Pronouncer

rethorien or pronouncere of kynges preysnynges,	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
---	------------------

## Proof

The verray preewe sheweth it in dede.	B.NP. 4173
And prechest on thy bench with yvel preef:	D.WB. 247
By preewe which that is demonstratif,	D.Sum. 2272
To the uttereste preewe of hir corage,	E.Cl. 787
Is moost fool, whan it cometh to the preef;	G.CY. 968
'For youre good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef,'	G.CY. 1379
That were nat honeste, if it cam to preef.	H.Mop. 75
For yee or nay, with-outen any preve?"	PF. 497
that the provee of this, y-susteyned by stedfast.	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
The sharpe shoures felle of armes preve	TC.1. 470
For for to tristen som wight is a preve	TC.1. 690
That men of-yelpe, and it were brought to preve:	TC.3. 307
'And dredeles that shal be founde at preve!	TC.3. 1002
I can no more, it shal be founde at preve!"	TC.4. 1659
A preve by experience;	HF.2. 370
As fer as that I saw the preve;	HF.2. 481
These bokes, ther we han noon other preve.	LGW. 28
There as there is non othyr asay be preve;	LGW.G. 28
There as there lyth non othyr asay be preve.	LGW.G. 84
thow knowist . . . By pref and ek by storyis here	LGW.G. 528
by-form.	LGW. 213
Til that ye shulde the verray prefe see.	LGW. 2394
By preve, as wel as by auctorite,	Astr. 251-8
by the prove of the height of the pool	

## Prooves

fro withouten, but by prooves in cercles,	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
whiche prooves drawn to hem-self heer	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5

## Proper

Bothe of his propre swynk and his catel.	A.Prol. 540
To maken hym lyve by his propre good	A.Prol. 581
Convertynge al unto his propre welle,	A.Kn. 3037
She was so propre, and sweete, and likerous.	A.Mil. 3345
In cradel it lay, and was a propre page.	A.Rv. 3972
Broun as a berye, a propre short felawe,	A.Co. 4368
the deeth of his owene propre persone."	B.Mel. 2175-80
in keypynge of thy propre persone,	B.Mel. 2215-20
as of youre propre auctoritee.	B.Mel. 2575-80
namoore propre of hir owene, they shapen	B.Mel. 2795-800
The regnes heeld, and with hire propre hond	B.Mk. 3518
So moot I then, thou art a propre man,	C.Pard. 309
For though I telle noight his propre name,	C.Pard. 417
And everich hath of God a propre yifte,	D.WB. 103
Upon his propre body, and noight he.	D.WB. 159
To yelden Jhesu Crist his propre rente.	D.Sum. 1821
Men loven of propre kynde newefangelnesse.	F.Sq. 610
And loven novelrie of propre kynde,	F.Sq. 619
thyn owene propre mouth, but thow be woxe dowmb,	I.Pars. 1020-5
thyne owene propre thynges, and hastily and	I.Pars. 1030-5
and for-leteth his propre clernessee,	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
ayeins the propre fortunes of poure feble folke	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5 var

the werk of his propre estat.

Bo.1. m.5. 185-90

Bo.1. m.6. 215-20

Bo.1. p.6. 240-5

Bo.2. p.1. 270-5

Bo.2. p.2. 295-300

Bo.2. p.2. 315-20

Bo.2. p.5. 455-60

Bo.2. p.6. 495-500

Bo.2. p.6. 505-10

Bo.3. m.2. 660-5

Bo.3. m.2. 660-5

Bo.3. p.4. 700-5

Bo.3. p.4. 705-10

Bo.3. p.4. 710-5

Bo.3. m.6. 760-5

Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5

Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40

Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5

Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5

Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400



# **Proper**—Continued

with your propre handes (that is to seyn,	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
by his propre stablete the moevable	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
Natheles the propre maner	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
his propre causes, of whiche causes the	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
the possession of hir propre resoun.	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
in this manere thei ben caytifs fro hir propre liberte.	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
The whiche folk, syn that hir propre wil	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
but of his propre power.	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
doth no thing) by his propre moeynges,	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
oother, syn it knoweth by his propre nature	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
by his nature propre, but by the nature of hem that	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
and manyfest that it is propre to the devyne thought.	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
necessite conditionel—the propre nature of it	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
that goth by his propre wil, al be it so	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
algates ne lese thei nat hir propre nature	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
by hir propre nature, so as thei comen in alle	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
of his propre knowynge; ne he ne entrechangith	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
come, but of his propre symplite.	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
I com her to preye, in his propre persone,	TC.2. 1487
I com my-wyl in my propre persone,	TC.4. 83
Or my foul spirit from his propre place,	TC.4. 1152
Or if the soule, of propre kynde,	HF.1. 43
Tellen thes a propre skille,	HF.2. 218
Hath his propre mansioun,	HF.2. 246
That he nys but a verray propre fole	LGW.G. 259
zodiak as the sonne of his propre mooving	Astr. 179-85
Now is not this a propre thing?	RR. 6370
With ther propre hondis they wrought,	RR. 6565
With propre hondis and body also,	RR. 6592

# **Properly**

Ne thogh I speke hir wordes properly;	A.Prol. 729
Who koude ryme in Englysh properly	A.Kn. 1459
To speken of a servaunt properly,	A.Kn. 2787
Y-clad he was ful smal and properly,	A.MH. 3320
nat, as to speke properly, he called a	B.Mel. 2425-30
for sikerly, as for to speke properly, we	B.Mel. 2570-5
'Now herketh how I haare me properly,	D.WB. 224
'Verray povertie, it syngeth properly;	D.WB. 1191
If men shal telle properly a thyng	H.Mop. 209
which that is properly salviacioun of synnes;	I.Pars. 285-90
aperteneth properly to the Hooly Goost,	I.Pars. 485-90
and envye comth properly of malice,	I.Pars. 485-90
therefore it is properly agayn the bountee	I.Pars. 485-90
mannes harm; and that is properly lyk	I.Pars. 490-5
Espirituel marchandise is properly symonye,	I.Pars. 780-5
aperteigene properly to vertu, and vertu	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
aperteneth properly to his knowynge) but	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
But properly your wicked thought,	RR. 7535

# **Properties**

and the propretes of the thing; and let	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
were clepid somme for her propirtees	Astr. 45-50

# **Property**

the propretee of a fool is this, "He	B.Mel. 2360-5
The whiche han of hire propretee by kynde	B.NP. 4142
hath his propretee in hymself, that he that wole	I.Pars. 640-5
thyng maketh his propretee, ne it is	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
of tyme, but rather by the propretee of	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
chaungeth nat the nature ne the propretee	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
finden in fortune Ay propretee; her yiftes ben com-	TC.4. 392
mune.	Fort. 69
The hevене hath propretee of sikernesse;	Astr. 100-8
takith the propirtee of suche bestes, or ellis	RR. 6594
If he ne have propretee of thing.	RR. 6692
In houses that han propretee,	RR. 6872
The propretee of al her lyve,	

# **Prophecies**

She tolde ek alle the prophecies by herte,	TC.5. 1494
--	------------

# **Prophecy**

With al thy false gost of prophecye	TC.5. 1521
-------------------------------------	------------

# **Prophet**

That us was taught by Mahoun, oure prophete.'	B.ML. 224
'To this sentence accordeth the prophete	B.Mel. 2490-5
the prophete seith that better it is to be to	B.Mel. 2820-5
the prophete seith, "Flee shrewednesse and do	B.Mel. 2880-5
therefore the prophete seith that troubled	B.Mel. 2890-5
David the prophete; for the reconcilinge which we	B.Mel. 2925-30
amonesteth us by the prophete Jeremie,	I.Pars. 75-80
which David the prophete seith, 'I have	I.Pars. 125-30
the prophete Daniel in spirit upon the	I.Pars. 125-30
and no delit, as God seith by the prophete	I.Pars. 140-5
therefore seith the prophete Ezechiel, 'I	I.Pars. 140-5
which God seith by the prophete Jeremie,	I.Pars. 185-90
hem by the prophete Ysaie? That under	I.Pars. 195-200
the prophete Michias. And the lovyng	I.Pars. 200-5
as seith the prophete David, 'Whoso	I.Pars. 200-5
Ysaie the prophete, hir savoryng shal be ful of	I.Pars. 210-5
hem no fruyt, for, as the prophete	I.Pars. 220-5

# **Prophet**—Continued

Zakarie the prophete, 'I wol confounde	I.Pars. 430-5
which thus seith David the prophete,	I.Pars. 440-5
the prophete David, <i>Irascimini, et nolite</i>	I.Pars. 540-5
This synne, as seith the prophete, bireveth	I.Pars. 850-5
That prophete is of wo and of myschaunce.	LGW. 2254
Nys none of hem that good prophete is,	RR. 7094

# **Prophets**

Suche ben the styngynk prophetis;	RR. 7093
-----------------------------------	----------

# **Propinqua**

<i>Causa longinqua</i> and <i>Causa propinqua</i> ,	B.Mel. 2585-90
---	----------------

# **Propinquity**

kind of any propinquitie or alliance	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
--------------------------------------	------------------

# **Proporcion**

He knew the remenaunt by proporcioun,	F.Fkl. 1286
What sholde I tellen eche proporcioun	G.CY. 754
In six feet equal of proporcioun.	I.Pars. 9
And complet formed by proporcioun	TC.5. 828
and by that same proporcioun	Astr. 40-5
in 90 degrees; and by that same proporcioun	Astr. 60-5
Hir nose of good proporcioun,	RR. 545
Ful evene, and by proporcioun	RR. 931

# **Proportionables**

nombres proporcionables, that the coolde	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
--	-------------------

# **Proportionals**

And his proporcioneles convenientz	F.Fkl. 1278
------------------------------------	-------------

# **Proportioned**

So wel proportioned for to been strong,	F.Sq. 192
---	-----------

# **Proportions**

And his proporcions convenientz	F.Fkl. 1278 ear
nombres and proporcions; and as wel conside	
thy	Astr. 1-5

# **Propose**

mediacioun of this litel tretys, I propose to teche	Astr. 1-5
---	-----------

# **Proposition**

'And as touchynge the proposicioun	B.Mel. 2465-70
------------------------------------	----------------

# **Propositions**

thei han schewed her proposicions ben	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
disseyvid by false proporcions that goon	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
collacioun of proporcions is nat sped-ful	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50

# **Prosa**

'Hec dum mecum tacitus.'—Prosa 1	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
'... inquit tempus.'—Prosa 2	Bo.1. p.2. 45-50
'Haut alter tristicie.'—Prosa 3	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
'Sentisne inquit.'—Prosa 4	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
'... dolore delatravi.'—Prosa 5	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
'... pauculis rogacionibus.'—Prosa 6	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
'Postea paulisper conticuit.'—Prosa 1	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
'Vellem autem pauca.'—Prosa 2	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
'Hiis igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
'Quid autem de dignitatibus.'—Prosa 6	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5
'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
'Set ne me inexorable.'—Prosa 8	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
'Jam cantum illa.'—Prosa 1	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
'Cum defixo paululum.'—Prosa 2	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
'... terrena animalia.'—Prosa 3	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
'Set dignitatibus.'—Prosa 4	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
'An vero regna.'—Prosa 5	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
'Gloria vero quam fallax.'—Prosa 6	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
'Quid autem de corporibus.'—Prosa 7	Bo.3. p.7. 780-5
'Nichil igitur dubium.'—Prosa 8	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
'Hactenus mendacis formam.'—Prosa 9	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
'Quoniam igitur que sit.'—Prosa 10	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
'Assensior inquam cuncta.'—Prosa 11	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
'Tunc ego Platoni inquam.'—Prosa 12	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60

'... dignitate vultus.'—Prosa 1	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2	Bo.4. p.2. 1175-80

'Videsne igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30

'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5	Bo.4. p.5. 1415-20
'Ita est inquam.'—Prosa 6	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
'Jam ne igitur vides.'—Prosa 7	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70

'Dixerat orationisque cursum.'—Prosa 1	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
'Animadverto inquam.'—Prosa 2	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
'Tum ego en inquam.'—Prosa 3	Bo.5. p.3. 1665-70

'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
'Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.'—Prosa 5	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60

# **Prosa see Prose**

# **Proscription**

I am withoute defense dampnyd to proscripcion	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
---	------------------

# **Prose**

I speke in prose, and lat him rymes make.'	B.ML. 96
Or telle in prose somewhat, at the leeste,	B.Mel. 2124

**Prose—Continued**

I wol yow telle a lital thyng in prose . . . . .	B.Mel. 2127
In prose eek been endited many oon, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3170
I wol yow telle a myrie tale in prose, . . . . .	I.Pars. 46
Allas, that I ne had Englyssh, ryme or prose, . . . . .	LGW. 66
He hath in prose translated Boece, . . . . .	LGW. 425
But al shal passen that men prose or ryme, . . . . .	Seog. 41

**Prose see Prosa****Proserpina**

Proserpina, and al hire fairye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2039
Folwynghe his wyf, the queene Proserpyne, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2229
'Ye shal?' quod Proserpyne; 'and wol ye so?' . . . . .	E.Mch. 2264
Out nevere mo; but down with Proserpine, . . . . .	TC.4. 473
Of Pluto, and of Proserpyne, . . . . .	HF.3. 421

**Proserus**

And of Athenes dan Proserus, . . . . .	HF.3. 138
--	-----------

**Prospectives**

Of queynte mirours, and of perspectives, . . . . .	F.Sq. 234
--	-----------

**Prosper**

ayens the prospere fortunes of pore feble . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
---	------------------

**Prosperities**

is to seyn of my riches and prosperites)? . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
to other folk prosperites and adversites, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20

**Prosperity**

O queenes, lyvyng in prosperitee! . . . . .	B.M.L. 652
And wikked folk regne in prosperitee? . . . . .	B.M.L. 816
Of hym that stood in greet prosperitee, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3165
Let no man truste on bynd prosperitee; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3187
Was dryven out of hys hye prosperitee . . . . .	B.Mk. 3203
'Whiche that my fader in his prosperitee . . . . .	B.Mk. 3385
And why he fil fro high prosperitee, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3771
And there abideth in prosperitee; . . . . .	B.NP. 3967
'No man may alway han prosperitee, . . . . .	E.C.I. 810
'So graunte yow wele and prosperitee; . . . . .	E.C.I. 842
I pray to God yve hire prosperitee; . . . . .	E.C.I. 1034
Ful many a yee in heigh prosperitee . . . . .	E.C.I. 1128
In which he lyved in greet prosperitee; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1247
And verray ground of his prosperitee, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1622
Amydde his lust and his prosperitee, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2070
And when he was in this prosperitee . . . . .	F.Fkl. 799
The joye, the ese, and the prosperitee . . . . .	F.Fkl. 804
Trusteth me wel, in his prosperitee, . . . . .	G.CY. 948
strengthe of body, heele, besutes, prosperitee, . . . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
the prosperitee of this lyf? For truste . . . . .	I.Pars. 200-5
temporel prosperitee, and scorned by . . . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
mannes prosperitee; and after the word . . . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
sorwe of oother mannes . . . . . prosperitee; . . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
and prosperitee is kyndely matere of joye; . . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
shrewes han prosperitee, or elles for that . . . . .	I.Pars. 500-5
thus: that yif a wyght have prosperitee, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
to han that prosperitee; and who-so hath adversitee, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
is to seyn, fro adversitee in-to prosperitee), . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
seyn a dille of a prosperitee for a tyme, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
of my prosperitee (that is to seyn, that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
seyn, that prosperitee be comen to me . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
han . . . . . prosperitee, and schrewes also han now . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
and the prosperitee that is yeven to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30

the whiche prosperite men seen ofte serven . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
--	--------------------

'Condicioun of veyn prosperitee! . . . . .	TC.3. 817
--	-----------

A man to han ben in prosperitee, . . . . .	TC.3. 1627
--	------------

Whanne he was fallen in prosperitee, . . . . .	LGW. 590
--	----------

That loveth trewely, more prosperitee . . . . .	LGW. 906
---	----------

We, that weren in prosperitee, . . . . .	LGW. 1030
--	-----------

Bi for than doth prosperitee; . . . . .	RR. 5558
---	----------

**Protection**

I putte me in thy proteccioun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2363
Victorious tree, proteccioun of trewe, . . . . .	B.M.L. 456
of his grete mercy wol han hym in his proteccioun . . . . .	B.Mel. 2480-5
of al holy chirche, and of the proteccioun of angels, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1075-80

**Protections**

Hem semed han geten hem protecciouns . . . . .	F.Sq. 56
--	----------

**Protheloon**

That whan at Troie was slayn Protheselaus, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1446
--	-------------

**Protestation**

But first I make a protestacioun . . . . .	A.Mil. 3137
Therefore I make a protestacioun . . . . .	I.Pars. 50
With protestacioun, as seyn these wyve, . . . . .	LGW. 2640
'But here I make a protestacioun, . . . . .	TC.2. 484
'Making alway a protestacioun, . . . . .	TC.4. 1289

**Proteus**

For Proteus, that cowde hym chaunge, . . . . .	RR. 6319
--	----------

**Protholomee**

The same wordes writeth Protholomee . . . . .	D.WB. 182 ear
The wise Astrologien Daun Protholomee . . . . .	D.WB. 324 ear
As wel as Euclode, or Protholomes; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2289

**Protholomee see Ptolemy****Proud**

As wel as to a proud despitous man . . . . .	A.Kn. 1777
'Do now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!' . . . . .	A.Kn. 2598
With blyeryng of a proud milleres eye, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3865
As any peok he was proud and gay, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3926
And she was proud and peert as is a pye, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3950
Thus is the proude millere wel y-bete, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4313
This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3349
This kyng of kynnes proud was and elast; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3357
For proud he was of herte and of array, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3376
And he was proud, and no-thing God ne dradde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3402
'Eek thou that art his sone art proud also, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3413

**Proud—Continued**

Moore proud, was never emperour than he; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3662
And rede the proude wordes that he seyde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3770
Of which he was so proud, and eek so fayn, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3931
And changed was Cressus, the proude kyng; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3949
With unwar strook the regnes that been proude; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3954
'Turneth agayn, ye proude cherles alle! . . . . .	B.NP. 4599
O vile proude cherl! I shewe his face! . . . . .	D.Sum. 2227
Or proud, or elles ootherweys a shrewe, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1534
and his entente in swich a proud desir . . . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
as of envye, for soothly he that is proude . . . . .	I.Pars. 530-5
Were dede, and slawen proud Campaneus, . . . . .	Anel. 59
And saw another lady, proud and newe, . . . . .	Anel. 144
But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe, . . . . .	Anel. 192
put under fote the proude weerdas and . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
Whan Fortune with a proud reyn hand . . . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
of verray vertu but for proud veyn glorie, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
what coveyten proude folk to lyften up . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
Al be it so that the proude Nero, with . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
proude kynges, that thou seest sitten . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
waxen proude by long welefulnesse; and other . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
He dawntide the proude Centauris . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
And yit as proud a peok can he pulle! . . . . .	TC.1. 210
For caught is proud, and caught is debonaire! . . . . .	TC.1. 214
As proude Bayard ginneth for to skippe . . . . .	TC.1. 218
So ferde it by this fierse and proude knight: . . . . .	TC.1. 225
'Ye wise, proude, and worthy folkes alle, . . . . .	TC.1. 233
'So longe mote ye live, and alle proude, . . . . .	TC.2. 402
And also how Cappaneus the proude . . . . .	TC.5. 1504
Tarquinius, this proude kynges sone, . . . . .	LGW. 1745
And the erthe weith proude withalle . . . . .	RR. 59
And than bycometh the ground so proude, . . . . .	RR. 63
And eek ful proude and outrageous, . . . . .	RR. 174
Whan he may hem to proude see, . . . . .	RR. 884
For neither proude ne foole was she, . . . . .	RR. 1253
That proude-herd Narcisus, . . . . .	RR. 1491
In which the proude Narcisus . . . . .	RR. 1602
Is no thyng proude, who takith hede; . . . . .	RR. 2252
Than hym that is bothe proude and stoute, . . . . .	RR. 3538
I dwelle with hem that proude be, . . . . .	RR. 6171
Ne proude, but meke and ful pesyble, . . . . .	RR. 7411

**Prouder**

For prouder womman is ther non on-live, . . . . .	TC.2. 138
---	-----------

**Proudest**

The proudeste of these riotours three . . . . .	C.Pard. 716
Lat se, which is the proudeste of hem alle . . . . .	D.WB. 1017
The proudest of yow may be mad ful tame, . . . . .	Mars. 278

**Proudly**

This Arcite wol proudly spak ageyn; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1152
Why spekestow so proudly thanne to me?" . . . . .	G.SN. 473
'Nat proudly, for, I speke as for my syde, . . . . .	G.SN. 475
shewe . . . . . proudly in despit of honestitee, the . . . . .	I.Pars. 425-30

**Provable**

It is thurgh argument provable; . . . . .	RR. 5414
---	----------

**Prove**

I wol it preeve, and fynde good wisesse . . . . .	C.Doc. 169
Whil that she was ful yong; this wol I preeve . . . . .	C.Doc. 185
'And preeve it by thyn owene experience, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2057
To preeve hire wyfthod and hir stedfastnesse, . . . . .	E.C.I. 699
For greet skille is he preeve that he wroughte, . . . . .	E.C.I. 1152
Heere may ye see, and heerly may ye preeve, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1330
That that is overdoon it wol nat preeve Aright; . . . . .	G.CY. 645
How that oure bisynesse shal thryve and preeve; . . . . .	G.CY. 1212
Ye mowe preve hit bi assay, . . . . .	BD. 551
'Ful hard were hit to preven by resoun . . . . .	PF. 534
now how thou mayst proven holly and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
to prove this conclusioun ther helpeth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
wel and prove it by the same thing, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
Ne I ne provee nat thilke same resoun . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
For love of God, lat preve it for the bestel . . . . .	TC.3. 1048
To preve in that thy gerful violence! . . . . .	TC.4. 286
That destine thorough argumentes preve; . . . . .	TC.4. 969
'And if he wolde aught by his sort it preve . . . . .	TC.4. 1401
I preve it thus, for in non other space . . . . .	TC.5. 676
Quod he to me, 'that can I preve . . . . .	HF.2. 199
I preve hit thus—tak hede now— . . . . .	HF.2. 279
Bid him proven the contrarie, . . . . .	HF.2. 300
This, mayst thou fele, wel I preve, . . . . .	HF.2. 318
But, for to prove in alle wyse, . . . . .	HF.3. 257
For by assay ther may no man it preve, . . . . .	LGW. 9
Then they may seen at eye or elles preve, . . . . .	LGW. 100
I prove it thus by the latitude of Oxenford: . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
23. Conclusio. To prove evidently the . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
But understonde wel that to prove this . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
to prove the height of the pool artik fro . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
to prove the latitude of the region . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
lasse as thou might preve, . . . . .	Astr. 266-70
To preve if I myght meke hym soo, . . . . .	RR. 3394
That there her force wolde preve, . . . . .	RR. 4170
[Ne lak in hem] whom they wolde prove, . . . . .	RR. 5223
Til that he preve his stabilite, . . . . .	RR. 5246



**Proved**

- And swich he was y-preved ofte sithes. . . . A.Prol. 485  
 That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam, . . . A.Prol. 547  
 For it is preaved by experience, . . . A.Kn. 3001  
 may lightly be preved, for certes, sire, oure Lord . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 and ask for I have assayed and preved thy grette . . . B.Mel. 2300-5  
 sapience . . . C.Doe. 193  
 And wolde have preved it, as sholde a knyght, . . . E.Cl. 28  
 As preved by his wordes and his werk; . . . E.Cl. 856  
 For in effect it preaved is on me, . . . E.Mch. 2283  
 With martirdom they preved hire constance. . . . F.Sq. 481  
 Is preved al day, as men may it see, . . . G.CY. 1336  
 And that as swithe preaved it shal bee. . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 and alle thise thynges been preved by . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
 it hath be schewed and proved by ful many . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
 is cleped inparlyt is preovid inparfit be . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915-20  
 preovid yet more fermly thus that there ne . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5  
 that thou hast concluded and proved, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50  
 as I have gadrid and preovid a litil byforn . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5  
 resoun, ne schal nat ben lad ne proeved . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70  
 is . . . I-proovid by right to ben . . . TC.1. 239  
 That this be soth, hath proved, and doth yit. . . . HF.2. 306  
 As I have of the water preved, . . . HF.2. 331  
 As I before have preved thee, . . . HF.2. 346  
 Have I not preved thus symly, . . . HF.2. 366  
 Right so as thou hast preved me.'

**Provedest**

- provedest in disputyng that god . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10

**Provende**

- Provende, rent, or dignyte, . . . RR. 6931

**Proverbi**

- Ful sooth is this proverbe, it is no lye, . . . A.Mil. 3391  
 And therefore this proverbe is seyed ful sooth, . . . A.Rv. 4319  
 Of a proverbe that seith this same word, . . . A.Co. 4405  
 for the commune proverbe seith thus: 'He . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
 'that the commune proverbe is sooth, . . . B.Mel. 2235-40  
 The proverbe seith, 'He hasteth . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 herde biforn, the commune proverbe is . . . B.Mel. 2325-30  
 for the proverbe seith, 'He that to muche . . . B.Mel. 2405-10  
 wolt deyve. The proverbe seith, that . . . B.Mel. 2450-5  
 is an old proverbe,' quod she, 'seith . . . B.Mel. 2980-5  
 This proverbe is ful sooth and ful commune. . . . B.Mk. 3436  
 Wel may that be a proverbe of a shrewe. . . . D.WB. 284  
 That seith this proverbe in his Almageste, . . . D.WB. 325  
 By this proverbe thou shalt understonde, . . . D.WB. 328  
 That ilke proverbe of Ecclesiaste, . . . D.WB. 651  
 yow of the proverbe of Salomon, he . . . I.Pars. 155-60  
 synnes, for the proverbe seith that . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 Lat this proverbe a lore unto you be: . . . TC.2. 397  
 Therfor I wol seye o proverbe, . . . HF.1. 289  
 Proverbe of Chaucer. . . . Prov. head

**Proverbed**

- Han evere thus proverbed to us yonge, . . . TC.3. 293

**Proverbs**

- Of proverbes, than ye han herd bifore . . . B.Mel. 2146  
 Of his proverbes, not his olde sawe; . . . D.WB. 660  
 And therewithal he knew of mo proverbes, . . . D.WB. 773  
 Straw for thy Senek, and for thy proverbes! . . . E.Mch. 1567  
 For thy proverbes may me naught availen! . . . TC.1. 756  
 Proverbes canst thyself y-nowe and wost, . . . TC.3. 299  
 This litel writ, proverbes, or figure . . . Buk. 25

**Proverth**

- That maister . . . is good that proveth shrewes. . . . B.Mel. 2625-30  
 Your doom is fals, youre constance yvele preeveth, . . . E.Cl. 1000  
 He preeveth folk al day, it is no drede, . . . E.Cl. 1155  
 Thexperience so preeveth every day . . . E.Mch. 2238  
 By this Marchauntes tale it preveth weel; . . . E.Mch. 2425  
 Which proveth wel that outhere love or drede . . . F.Sq. 455  
 sche playeth, and thus sche proveth hir strengthes, . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 by Tholome that proveth it. And yif thow haddest . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 corages of men proveth and graunteth that god . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
 is good. . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
 that god is so good that it preeveth by . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
 proeveth that he is ful; ryght as thou . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
 That preveth wel, it brest alday no ofte; . . . TC.3. 1637  
 It preveth wel, he spak so that Criseyde . . . TC.5. 948  
 For it preveth wonder well . . . RR. 3157  
 That he not loveth his dede proveth, . . . RR. 5385  
 Fals Semblant proveth so this thing, . . . RR. 7665

**Providence** *see* **Providence, Purveyance****Province**

- al the provynce of Campayne, I took . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5

**Provinces**

- the riches of the peple of the provinces . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20

**Proving**

- For thyng that maye have no prevyng . . . RR. 7541

**Provost**

- And hastily they for the provost sente. . . . B.Pri. 1806  
 This provost dooth the Jewes for to sterve, . . . B.Pri. 1819  
 cast out hym Trygwill, provost of the kyngis hous, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 stryff ayens the provost of the pretorie for . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5

**Provost—Continued**

- Bailiffs, bedels, provost countours . . . RR. 6812  
 Or provost full of trecherie, . . . RR. 7030

**Provostrie**

- the provostrie of Rome was whilom a greet . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 cast than thilke provostrie? And, as I . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5

**Prow**

- To doon therewith myn honour and my prow, . . . B.Sh. 1508  
 That shul been for youre hele, and for youre prow; . . . B.NP. 4140  
 Men han ful ofte moore harm than prow. . . . C.Pard. 300  
 If ye hym knewe it wolde be for youre prow; . . . G.CY. 609  
 Him tit as often harm ther-of as prow: . . . TC.1. 333  
 That secret is and for the tounes prow.' . . . TC.2. 1664  
 I may wel wite, it n'il not ben my prow. . . . TC.5. 789  
 Is for thy lore and for thy prow,— . . . HF.2. 71  
 To stryve ageyn is nought thy prow; . . . RR. 1940  
 But for wynnyng and for prow. . . . RR. 5806

**Prowesse**

- Prowesse of man, for God of his goodnesse . . . D.WB. 1129  
 Prowesse of man for God of his prowesse . . . D.WB. 1129 *var*  
 so as bounte and prouesse ben the mede to good folk, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5  
 But so as only bounte and prowesse . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5  
 that foreleteth bounte and prowesse, he foreleteth . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1310-5  
 to geten hem bounte and prowesse whiche that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10  
 bounte and prowesse? And what othir . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5  
 Gret necesite of prowesse and vertu is . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5  
 His vertu or his excellent prowesse, . . . TC.1. 438  
 He was to sen, fulfil'd of heigh prowesse; . . . TC.2. 632  
 Within her thought his excellent prowesse, . . . TC.2. 660  
 was evere his lyve and ful of heigh prowesse . . . TC.5. 436 *var*  
 Or by his witte or by his prowesse, . . . RR. 261  
 How shulde he oute? By whos prowesse, . . . RR. 4519  
 Mi modir is of greet prowesse, . . . RR. 5893

**Prowl**

- Though ye prolle ay, ye shul it never fynde. . . . G.CY. 1412

**Prunce** *see* **Prussia****Prudence**

- Al that he spak it was of heye prudence . . . A.Prol. 305 *var*  
 By-cause he was a man of heigh prudence, . . . B.Sh. 1254  
 called was Prudence, a doghter which . . . B.Mel. 2157-60  
 Prudence, his wyf, as ferforth as she . . . B.Mel. 2160-5  
 This noble wyf Prudence remembered . . . B.Mel. 2165-70  
 resoun this noble wyf Prudence suffred . . . B.Mel. 2165-70  
 Prudence answerde, 'Certes, wel I . . . B.Mel. 2175-80  
 Melibeus unto his wyf Prudence: 'Alle . . . B.Mel. 2190-5  
 'Lat calle,' quod Prudence, 'thy trewe . . . B.Mel. 2190-5  
 his wyf Prudence this Melibeus leet callen a greet . . . B.Mel. 2190-5  
 Thanne dame Prudence, whan that . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 wyf Prudence, 'I purpose nat,' quod . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 Whanne dame Prudence, ful debonairely . . . B.Mel. 2250-5  
 of his wyf Prudence, he seyde thus: . . . B.Mel. 2300-5  
 'Now, sire,' quod dame Prudence, . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 in longe tyme the prudence; and Tullius . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
 the doctrine of his wyf, dame Prudence, . . . B.Mel. 2420-5  
 answereth anon dame Prudence and seyde, 'Ex- . . . B.Mel. 2455-60  
 amineth,' . . . B.Mel. 2470-5  
 'Lo, lo,' quod dame Prudence, 'how . . . B.Mel. 2470-5  
 answerde anon Prudence, 'Warnestoorung,' quod . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
 she, . . . B.Mel. 2535-40  
 'Certes,' quod Prudence, 'if ye wol . . . B.Mel. 2655-60  
 'Certes,' quod Prudence, 'I graunte . . . B.Mel. 2700-5  
 pacient governeth hym by greet prudence. . . . B.Mel. 2705-10  
 yow, dame Prudence, that pacience is a . . . B.Mel. 2715-20  
 'Al' quod dame Prudence, 'ye seyn . . . B.Mel. 2740-5  
 Whan Prudence hadde herd hir . . . B.Mel. 2860-5  
 After that dame Prudence hadde . . . B.Mel. 2860-5  
 and seyde, 'I see wel, dame Prudence, . . . B.Mel. 2865-50  
 Thanne bigan dame Prudence to . . . B.Mel. 2875-80  
 dame Prudence maken semblant of wratthe, he . . . B.Mel. 2885-90  
 Thanne seide dame Prudence, 'I . . . B.Mel. 2895-900

- Thanne dame Prudence discovered al . . . B.Mel. 2900-5  
 Thanne dame Prudence, whan she . . . B.Mel. 2915-20  
 wordes of dame Prudence, they weren so . . . B.Mel. 2920-5  
 'Certes,' quod Prudence, 'it is an . . . B.Mel. 2940-5  
 Whan dame Prudence hadde herd the . . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
 Thanne was Prudence right glad and . . . B.Mel. 2965-70  
 And thanne dame Prudence, . . . B.Mel. 2970-5  
 And whan dame Prudence hadde herd . . . B.Mel. 2980-5  
 and to my wyf Prudence, and to my . . . B.Mel. 3000-5  
 wyf Prudence, or ye wol nat?' . . . B.Mel. 3005-10  
 And whan that dame Prudence saugh . . . B.Mel. 3020-5  
 'Certes,' quod dame Prudence, 'this . . . B.Mel. 3025-30  
 dame Prudence, and hire wise informaciouns . . . B.Mel. 3060-5  
 And of Prudence and hire benignyte, . . . B.Mk. 3080  
 As was this Melibeus wyf Prudence. . . . B.Mk. 3086  
 And worthily they preisen hire prudence. . . . E.Cl. 1022  
 O noble wyves, ful of heigh prudence, . . . E.Cl. 1183  
 That yow ne liketh, for youre heighe prudence, . . . E.Mch. 1482  
 Syn that thy lord is of so heigh prudence, . . . G.CY. 630  
 Seneca, 'Thy prudence sholde lyve . . . I.Pars. 755-60  
 Prudence, allas! oon of thine yen three . . . TC.5. 744

**Prudent**

- O noble, o prudent folk, as in this casl . . . B.ML. 123  
 Ne konne nought knowe his prudent purveyance. . . . B.ML. 483  
 She was so prudent and so bountevous; . . . C.Doe. 110  
 A prudent man, and that is seyn ful seelde. . . . E.Cl. 427

**Prussia**  
 Aboven alle naciens in Pruce. . . . . A.Prol. 53  
 And somme woln have a Pruce sheild or a targe; . . . A.Kn. 2122  
 To Pruyse, and in-to Tartarye, . . . . . BD. 1024

**Pry**  
 He walked in the feldeis, for to pry Upon the sterres, . . . A.Mil. 3458  
 In every hous he gan to poure and pry, . . . . . D.Sum. 1738  
 For al that ever he koude poure or pryen, . . . . . E.Mch. 2112  
 I am nat wont in no mirour to prie, . . . . . G.CY. 668  
 And sende you thanne a mirour in to pry, . . . . . TC.2. 404  
 To Pandarus, that gan ful faste pry, . . . . . TC.2. 1710  
 And Pandarus gan under for to pry, . . . . . TC.3. 1371

**Psalm**  
 When they for soules seye the Psalm of Davit,— . . . D.Sum. 1933

**Psalmes**  
 Reed David in his Psalmes, reed Senekke. . . . . H.Mcp. 345

**Psalter**  
 A sauter helde she faste in honde, . . . . . RR. 431  
 But she forgate not hir sawter; . . . . . RR. 7369

**Psaltre**  
 Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie: . . . A.Prol. 296  
 And all above ther lay a gay sautrie, . . . . . A.Mil. 3213  
 He kist hire sweete, and taketh his sawtrie, . . . A.Mil. 3305  
 Bothe harpe, and lute, and gyterne, and sautrie, . . H.Mcp. 268

**Pseustis**  
 And of Athenes daun Pseustis . . . . . HF.3. 137 var

**Ptholomy**  
 The same wordes writeth Ptholome; . . . . . D.WB. 182  
 The wise astrologien, Daun Ptholome, . . . . . D.WB. 324  
 hast thy-selfe learned by Ptholome that . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 After the deth of Tholome the kyng, . . . . . LGW. 580  
 whiche declacioun after Ptholome is 23 . . . . . Astr. 65-70

**Ptholomy see Protholomee**

**Puppuan**  
 Swich was the confessioun of the puppuan . . . . . I.Pars. 985-90

**Publiis**  
 to many festen or publiischen your renoun and doon  
 yowr . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
 renovelen and publiyschen hem with seed y-multiplied, . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1010-5

**Published**  
 Publiced was the bountee of hir name. . . . . E.Cl. 415  
 The which they han publiced alle fulle. . . . . E.Cl. 749  
 that is publiyschid among his owene . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545-50  
 Her name, allas, published is so wide, . . . . . TC.5. 1095

**Puella**  
 That oon Puella, that oother Rubeus. . . . . A.Kn. 2045

**Puff**  
 And gan to puffen and to blaste, . . . . . HF.3. 776  
 For with a puff of littel wynde . . . . . RR. 4227

**Pugnant see Poignant**

**Pulle**  
 And prively a fynch eek koude he pulle; . . . . . A.Prol. 652  
 Gan pulle up the smok, and in he throng. . . . . E.Mch. 2353  
 For many a man that may not stonde a pulle, . . . PF. 164  
 And yit as proud a peock can he pulle! . . . . . TC.1. 210  
 And on the morwe pulle it up as blivel . . . . . TC.1. 965  
 Gan in her hed to pulle, and that as faste, . . . TC.2. 657  
 She shal not pulle it out this nexte wiken . . . TC.2. 1273  
 'Ye, nece, wole ye pulle out the thorn . . . . . TC.3. 1104  
 Gan pulle away the fetheles brighte of Troye . . TC.5. 1546  
 To pulle a roose of all that route . . . . . RR. 1667  
 For ought I couthe pulle or wynde. . . . . RR. 1810  
 I shal so pulle hym, if I can, . . . . . RR. 5984  
 Withouten scalding they hem pulle. . . . . RR. 6820

**Pullaille**  
 With caleweis, or with pullaylle, . . . . . RR. 7043

**Pullaille see Poultry**

**Pulled**  
 He yaf nat of that text a pulled hen . . . . . A.Prol. 177  
 As fiers as leoun pulled out his sward, . . . . . A.Kn. 1598  
 And pulled out a sward, and cride, 'Hool! . . . . . A.Kn. 1706  
 Ful smale y-pulled were hire brows two, . . . . . A.Mil. 3245  
 And up the streng he pulled to his ere, . . . . . D.Sum. 2067  
 And pulled his white fetheles everychon, . . . H.Mcp. 304  
 Ryght nygh the bothon pullede he . . . . . RR. 3076  
 I nolde not that it pulled were . . . . . RR. 3127

**Pullein**  
 The ores pulleth forth the vessel faste, . . . . . LGW. 2308

**Pulley**  
 For noon engyn of wyndas ne polyve; . . . . . F.Sq. 184

**Pulling**  
 And in the pulling sore I sight; . . . . . RR. 1746

**Pulpit**  
 I stonde lyk a clerk in my pulpet, . . . . . C.Pard. 391  
 With prechyng in the pulpit ther he stood, . . . D.Sum. 2282

**Pulus**  
 Therwith his pous and paumes of his hondes . . TC.3. 1114

**Punic see Pene**

**Punish**  
 bren it to punyse the shrewes and . . . . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
 jurisdiction upon hem, and he shal punyse . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
 ne punyseeche wrongfully Albyn, a conseilier . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
 scholde dweliche punyseeche felons, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185-90  
 to som othir folk is yoven power to punyssen, . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
 or elles bycause to punyssen or elles chastisen . Bo.4. p.7.  
 1565-70  
 To furthen trouthe, and wronges to punice, . . . TC.5. 1707  
 And hym punyseeche and hampre so . . . . . RR. 6445  
 And therefore God shal hym punyce. . . . . RR. 7233

**Punished**  
 For in his purs he sholde y-punysshed be: . . . . A.Prol. 657  
 thou hast ben punysshed in the manere that thou . B.Mel. 2605-10  
 algates the sentence scholde han punysshed . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
 ben nat punysshed, al be it so that ther . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 schrewes, whan thei ben punyschid, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1355-60  
 thei ben punyschid by rightful vengeance. . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5  
 it is ryght that schrewes ben punyschid, and . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5  
 that they ne were nat punyschid, that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
 peyne, thanne whan thei ben punyschid . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1375-80  
 whan men wene that thei ne ben nat punysshed.' . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1375-80  
 that is to seyn that schrewes ben punyschid . . . TC.5. p.3. 1710-5  
 Here name allas is punysshed so wyde . . . . . TC.5. 1095 var

**Punishedeth**  
 peyne . . . . . punyscheth innocents? And folk . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185-90  
 the wikkide folk, it punysseth. . . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5

**Punishing**  
 they seen the punysseyng and chastisyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2620-5  
 withouten punysseyng, they sompe nat . . . . . B.Mel. 2660-5  
 In punysseyng of fornicacioun, . . . . . D.Fri. 1302  
 withouten punysseyng. The whiche thing . . . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
 1145-50

**Punishment**  
 whether ye wol putte the punyssement . . . . . B.Mel. 3005-10

**Puppet**  
 This were a popet in an arm tenbrace . . . . . B.Th. 1891

**Purchase**  
 His purchas was wel bettre than his rente. . . . . A.Prol. 256  
 He koude bettre than his lord purchase. . . . . A.Prol. 608  
 For wynd and weder, almyghty God purchace! . . B.ML. 873  
 that loven and purchacen pees, for they . . . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 My purchas is theeff of al my rente. . . . . D.Fri. 1451  
 And bothe we goon abouten oure purchas. . . D.Fri. 1530  
 And maken folk for to purchacen curses . . . G.CY. 1405  
 folk seyn that avarice is for to purchacen manye . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 thynges, . . . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 longe and for to purchacen muche . . . . . I.Pars. 1060-5  
 may men purchase by povertie espirituel, and the . I.Pars. 1060-5  
 That made me coveten and purchase . . . . . Mars. 269  
 And thenketh, 'so n'olde I not love purchase,' . TC.2. 33  
 Now were I wis, me hate to purchase . . . . . TC.2. 713  
 And of som goodly answer you purchase, . . . TC.2. 1125  
 Sin wel I wot I may her not purchase. . . . . TC.4. 557  
 If ye lese oon, ye can wel tweyn purchase; . . W.Unc. 19  
 For so thou may thank purchase, . . . . . RR. 2700  
 Forto purchase his good wille. . . . . RR. 3481  
 To purchase other mennes goode. . . . . RR. 5708  
 And to her soules deth purchase . . . . . RR. 5754  
 And purchase hem the acqueyntaunces . . . . . RR. 6176  
 To gone and purchasen her nede. . . . . RR. 6807  
 Til he the remenaunt may purchase. . . . . RR. 6746  
 My purchase is bettir than my rent; . . . . . RR. 6838  
 We purchase thurgh oure flateryn . . . . . RR. 6956

**Purchased**  
 that ye sholde han purchased the pees . . . . . B.Mel. 2880-5  
 He that purchased the treson . . . . . BD. 1121  
 I have purchaced grete discordes ayens . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30  
 Gildes my deeth thus han ye me purchaced; . . Merc.B. 17

**Purchaser**  
 So greet a purchasour was nowher noon. . . . . A.Prol. 318

**Purchasing**  
 His purchasyng myghte nat been infect. . . . . A.Prol. 320  
 And here I ryde aboute my purchasyng, . . . D.Fri. 1449  
 the purchasyng of vertu, that thilke fortune . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5

**Pure**  
 The pure fettres on his shyne grete . . . . . A.Kn. 1279  
 Baar of thy body, and dweltest mayden pure, . . G.SN. 48  
 For pure chaastnesse of virginitee, . . . . . G.SN. 88  
 seyde with greet humblesse and ful pure honesty, . I.Pars. 1045-50  
 Of downe of pure dowves white . . . . . BD. 250  
 I wol do peynte with pure golde, . . . . . BD. 259  
 The blood was fied for pure drede . . . . . BD. 489  
 The pure Deeth is so ful my fo . . . . . BD. 582  
 Hit was hir owne pure loking, . . . . . BD. 869  
 Hit was smothe, streght, and pure flat, . . . BD. 941  
 That al hir lymmes nere pure sywyng . . . . BD. 958 var  
 So pure, suffraunt, was hir wyt. . . . . BD. 1009  
 In my tale, for pure fere . . . . . BD. 1208  
 Softe, and quakyng for pure drede . . . . . BD. 1211  
 For pure fere, but stal away; . . . . . BD. 1250  
 pure clenness of the devyne intelligence, . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1455-60  
 Yif thou, wys, wilt demen in thi pure thought . Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5  
 singeth that the sonne is cler by pure light; . . Bo.5. m.2.  
 1665-70  
 and loketh over that bi pure subtilte of thought . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
 wel ny out of her wyt for pure fere . . . . . TC.1. 108 var  
 And ek the pure wise of her movinge . . . . . TC.1. 285  
 And with that pure thought for-shamed, she . . TC.2. 656 em  
 The pure spirit wepeth in myn herte . . . . . TC.4. 1620  
 That som man of his pure kynde . . . . . HF.1. 280  
 How speche or soun, of pure kynde . . . . . HF.2. 316  
 That nygh she meltith for pure wood; . . . . RR. 276  
 But barly breed and watir pure, . . . . . RR. 2757  
 For charite, full clene and pure. . . . . RR. 5798

**Pured**  
 Lat hem be breed of pured whete seed, . . . . . D.WB. 143  
 Of pured gold a thousand pound of wighte . . . F.Fld. 1560



**Purely**  
Purely for defaulte of slepe, . . . . . BD. 5  
That purely the myn owne thought . . . . . BD. 842  
That purely hir symple recordere . . . . . BD. 933  
That purely hir impressiouns . . . . . HF.1. 39  
And purely lyve in deite. . . . . RR. 5656

**Purest**  
that the fuyr, that is purest, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
865-70

**Purfled**  
I seigh his sleeves y-purfled at the hond . . . . . A.Prol. 193

**Purgation**  
That they were makyd for purgacioun . . . . . D.WB. 120

**Purgatory**  
Nat in my purgatorie, but in helle. . . . . A.Kn. 1226  
By God, in erthe I was his purgatorie, . . . . . D.WB. 489  
Parasunter she may be youre purgatorie; . . . . . E.Mch. 1670  
men, that is to seyn in purgatorie; . . . . . I.Pars. 715-20  
helle, and ameneued the peynes of purgatorie . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10

**Purge**  
Where as thise Jewes purgen hire entraille. . . . . B.Pri. 1763  
Ye purge yow, and, for ye shal nat tarie, . . . . . B.NP. 4137  
To purge yow, bynethe and eek above. . . . . B.NP. 4143  
To purge uryne and eek for engendrure. . . . . D.WB. 134  
they purgen hir styngynge ordure, that . . . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
where as men purgen hire ordure. . . . . I.Pars. 885-90

**Purged**  
And whan that he hath purged yow fro synne, . . . . . G.SN. 181  
purgide in wrekyng, by the destrucioun . . . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600

**Purging**  
soules, I trowe, ben exercised by a purgynge meke-  
nesse; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5

**Puro**  
'Puro clarum lumine.'—Metrum 2 . . . . . Bo.5. m.2.  
1665-70

**Purple**  
in precious purple ne mowe nat clothen . . . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
vyolletes, ne go thow nat to the purple wode . . . . . Bo.1. m.6. 215-20  
whiche blood men deyen purple). . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475-80  
whiche watir haboundeth moost of reed purple . . . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
795-800  
fysche with whiche men deien purple), . . . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
795-800  
in schynynge purple, envyrwound with . . . . . Bo.4. m.2.  
1265-70  
Aboute her yen two a purple ring . . . . . TC.4. 869  
Fleeth ek the queene with al hir purple sayle, . . . . . LGW. 654  
Richesse a robe of purpur on hadde, . . . . . RR. 1071  
Of riche purpur Sarsynesh. . . . . RR. 1188

**Purples**  
apparayled hym with faire purples of Tyrie . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715-20

**Purpose**  
He wolde his firste purpos modifie. . . . . A.Kn. 2542  
In purpos was to maken hire his heir, . . . . . A.Rv. 3978  
His purpos was for to bistowe hire hys . . . . . A.Rv. 3981  
But now to purpos lat us turne agayn. . . . . B.ML 170  
wyf Prudence, 'I purpos nat,' quod . . . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
consell of a purpos, yet hath he free . . . . . B.Mel. 2370-5  
restreyneth thilke wikked purpos and overcometh . . . . . B.Mel. 2280-5  
chaungen his purpos and his conseil if . . . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
restreine hir wikked purpos whan . . . . . B.Mel. 2620-5  
I . . . purpos me fully to desherite hem . . . . . B.Mel. 3020-5  
But now unto our purpos torne we . . . . . B.Mk. 3487 var  
But of his purpos he was let ful soone. . . . . B.Mk. 3788  
But from his purpos cursed and dampnable . . . . . B.Mk. 3795  
The mayden to his purpos wyne myghte; . . . . . C.Doc. 132  
Al wolde he from his purpos nat converte. . . . . C.Doc. 212  
But now to purpos why I tolde thee . . . . . D.WB. 711  
And in o purpos stedefastly to dwelle, . . . . . D.WB. 947  
If that thou wolt unto that purpos drawe, . . . . . E.Cl. 314  
But he no word wol to that purpos seye, . . . . . E.Cl. 573  
But natheless his purpos heeld he stille, . . . . . E.Cl. 580  
That whan they have a certain purpos take, . . . . . E.Cl. 702  
They wol nat of that firste purpos slake. . . . . E.Cl. 705  
He of his cruel purpos nolde stente; . . . . . E.Cl. 734  
As to his cruel purpos may suffyse, . . . . . E.Cl. 1740  
Til I thy purpos knewe and al thy wille.' . . . . . E.Cl. 1078  
As to my purpos, wiste ye my wille; . . . . . E.Cl. 1212f  
To my purpos. Placebo, what say ye?' . . . . . E.Mch. 1571  
Agayn the purpos which that he hath take, . . . . . E.Mch. 1620  
Which purpos was pleasant to God, seyde he, . . . . . E.Mch. 1621  
As to his purpos, of no swich mateere, . . . . . E.Mch. 2101  
But now to purpos,—er that dayes eighte . . . . . E.Mch. 2132  
Whan it cam hym to purpos for to reste. . . . . F.Sq. 606  
Til it come eft to purpos for to seyn . . . . . F.Sq. 653  
Unto this purpos drough Aurelius. . . . . F.Fkl. 965  
To bryng aboute oure purpos if we may; . . . . . G.CY. 803  
But to hir purpos shul they never atteyne. . . . . G.CY. 1399  
But now to purpos, as I first bigan; . . . . . H.Mop. 155  
hath don and stedefastly purposen in his . . . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
with sad purpos to shrive hym and to do penaunce, . . . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
man have stedefast purpos to shriven hym, . . . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
nought withouten sad purpos of shrifte, if . . . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
stedefast purpos, by the grace of God, never eft . . . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
My purpos was to Pite to compleyne . . . . . Pity. 5  
Purpos I have sum tyme for to enquire . . . . . ABC. 113  
But now to purpos as of this matere,— . . . . . PF. 26  
the whiche this is my mooste purpos, . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90  
han o same purpos by kynde, and that oon of hem . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1205-10

**Purpose—Continued**  
acompliseth his purpos kyndely, and yit he ne . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1205-10  
acompliseth nat his owne purpos— . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5  
my purpos; and it is to doute that thou ne . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
be in my power to chaunge my purpos, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
thi purpos; but for as mochel as the . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1925-30  
thi purpos, and whethir thou wolt chaunge . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1925-30  
ne purposen nat wikkidly medes and . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1935-40  
My purpos is, or that I parte fro ye.— . . . . . TC.1. 5  
Took purpos ful this for-knowinge wise, . . . . . TC.1. 79  
Ne falleth naught to purpos me to telle, . . . . . TC.1. 142  
Thus took he purpos Loves craft to suwe, . . . . . TC.1. 379  
How alderfirst his purpos for to winne. . . . . TC.1. 1069  
For to thy purpos this may like thee, . . . . . TC.2. 45  
Criseyde un-to that purpos nought answered. . . . . TC.2. 897 var  
I hope, and thou this purpos holde ferme, . . . . . TC.2. 1525  
'But now to purpos. Leve brother dere, . . . . . TC.3. 330  
But certein is, to purpos for to go, . . . . . TC.3. 449  
But now to purpos. Whan that she was come . . . . . TC.3. 604  
As fil to purpos for his hertes reste; . . . . . TC.3. 1131  
But now to purpos of my rather speche. . . . . TC.3. 1337  
As fil to purpos of hir aventure, . . . . . TC.3. 1367  
This purpos and that day issen mente; . . . . . TC.4. 37  
In purpos nevere themes for to rise; . . . . . TC.4. 734  
And hold thy purpos, for it is the beste.— . . . . . TC.4. 1120  
That men purposen pees on every side, . . . . . TC.4. 1350  
And was in purpos evere to ben trewe: . . . . . TC.4. 1420  
Criseyde unto that purpos lite answerde, . . . . . TC.5. 176  
Lat us forth holde our purpos fermely, . . . . . TC.5. 495  
This purpos wol I holde, and this is best. . . . . TC.5. 754  
For she wol take a purpos for t'abide. . . . . TC.5. 770  
That she took fully purpos for to dwelle. . . . . TC.5. 1029  
To purpos how that Fortune overthrewe . . . . . TC.5. 1460  
And ofte time he was in purpos grete . . . . . TC.5. 1576  
But yet to purpos of my rather speche. . . . . TC.5. 1799  
Who-so to knowe hit hath purpos, . . . . . HF.1. 877  
Nys nat to purpos for to speke of here, . . . . . LGW. 954  
But now to the purpos; in the story I rede, . . . . . LGW. 1825  
For all his purpos, as I gesse, . . . . . RR. 1140  
Hadde alle tymes his purpos clere, . . . . . RR. 4467  
He chaunghth purpos and entente . . . . . RR. 4903  
To kepen alway his purpos, . . . . . RR. 5389  
Than lete a purpose that I take, . . . . . RR. 6169  
And gladly my purpos is this: . . . . . RR. 6966

**Purposed**  
Right so this markys fulliche hath purposed . . . . . E.Cl. 706  
Shal be myn heir, as I have ay purposed; . . . . . E.Cl. 1067  
'I purposed fermely to shrive me, and . . . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
thyne eien aliest al the purposede forme . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
ne withstonde the resouns purposed; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
915-20  
we han purposed here-byforn. 'Have I . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1070-5  
wil conferme the thinges that ben purposed, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90  
'that is evenliche purposed to the good . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1215-20  
thilke same good purposed to the werkes of mankynde . . . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
1275-80  
seith, it folweth of that which is purposed byforn.) . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1345-50  
ben ther thanne purposed and byhyght medes to  
good . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
'that tho thinges that I purposide the a . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1915-20

**Purposet**  
that in thilke thyng that thou purposet . . . . . B.Mel. 2390-5  
thou purposet for to do by thy . . . . . B.Mel. 2395-400  
the vengeance that thou purposet for to take is the . . . . . B.Mel. 2575-80  
'what thou purposet to seke, but I desire for . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
935-40  
from afer what thou purposist, algates I . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1060-5

**Purposeth**  
in the whiche he purposeth fermely to continue. . . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
Felly purposith thee to werreye, . . . . . RR. 3251

**Purposing**  
Purposynge ever that she wolde deye; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1458

**Purpre** *see* Purple

**Purprise**  
'To kepe better the purpos. . . . . RR. 3987  
And eke amynde this purpos. . . . . RR. 4171

**Purse**  
But-if a mannes soule were in his purs; . . . . . A.Prol. 656  
For in his purs he sholde y-purysshed be: . . . . . A.Prol. 657  
'Purs is the Erceekenes helle,' seyde he. . . . . A.Prol. 658  
And by hir girdel heeng a purs of lether, . . . . . A.Mil. 3250  
Of silver in thy purs shalton nat faille.' . . . . B.Sh. 1438  
povere herte and a riche purs.' . . . . B.Mel. 2790-5  
Ye, for a grotel Unbokede anon thy purs.' . . . . C.Pard. 945  
Bothe of hir nether purs and of hir cheste. . . . . D.WB. 446  
And they were glade to fille wel his purs, . . . . . D.Fri. 1348  
And in a purs of sylk, heng on his sherte, . . . . . E.Mch. 1883  
In secree wise, his purs and eek his bille, . . . . . E.Mch. 1937  
This purs hath she inwith hir bosem hyd, . . . . . E.Mch. 1944  
Upon hir thombe, or in hir purs it bere, . . . . . F.Sq. 148  
But empte his purs, and make his wittes thynne; . . . . . G.CY. 741  
As ther is any in youre purse or myn, . . . . . G.CY. 1129

**Purse**—*Continued*

The Compleynt of Chaucer to his Purse . . . . .	Purse. head
To you, my purse, and to noon other wyght . . . . .	Purse. 1
Now, purse, that be to me my lyves light . . . . .	Purse. 15
A purs that henge [down] by a bande, . . . . .	RR. 240
Out of that purs er ther come ought; . . . . .	RR. 243
That fro that purs a peny went. . . . .	RR. 246
Than peny in purs certis. . . . .	RR. 5542

**Purses**

And right as Judas hadde purses smale, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1350
And empten also grete and hevye purses, . . . . .	G.CY. 1404

**Pursue**

shul rather pursue to youre adversaries for pees . . . . .	B.Mel. 2880-5
'I wole chace and pursue the man by . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
hem that yow chacen and pursuwen, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 525-30
To pursuen and to spien me, . . . . .	RR. 1717
Purse tyl thou a name hast wonne. . . . .	RR. 2316

**Pursued**

thei weren pursued to the deth. . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
---	-----------------

**Pursuedest**

present, and pursuwest hir with sentences . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
---	-------------------

**Pursueth**

pursuweth and performeth thilke same thing . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
--	--------------------

**Pursuing**

That al hir hymmes nere pursuewing, . . . . .	BD. 958 <i>em</i>
---	-------------------

**Pursuit**

And swich pursute unto the kyng Arthour, . . . . .	D.WB. 890
But lak of pursuit make it in thy slouthel . . . . .	TC.2. 959
'In titeringe, in pursuit, and delays, . . . . .	TC.2. 1744

**Pursuivance**

That pursuivantes and heraudes, . . . . .	HF.3. 231
---	-----------

**Purvey**

yow oghte purveyen and apparaillen yow . . . . .	B.Mel. 2530-5
With swich answer as God wolde hym purveye, . . . . .	D.WB. 917
Comoundeth for the feste to purveye; . . . . .	E.CI. 191
Thou in this dredful cas for me purveye, . . . . .	TC.2. 426
Tel me; for I the bet me shal purveye.— . . . . .	TC.2. 504
Swich answer as you list your-self purveye; . . . . .	TC.2. 1160
How Love bade me to purveye . . . . .	RR. 3339
Remedye to purveye. . . . .	RR. 3935

**Purveyable**

and by whiche lawes sche, purveyable, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
---	------------------

**Purveyance**

Of purveyance of God, or of Fortune, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1252
The purveyance that God hath seyn biforn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1665
And therfore of his wise purveyance . . . . .	A.Kn. 3011
That no man of oure purveyance spyre, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3566
That I sholde tellen al the purveyance . . . . .	B.ML. 247
Ne konne noght knowe his prudent purveyance. . . . .	B.ML. 483
This clerk and I, that of my purveyance . . . . .	D.WB. 566
Yet was I never withouten purveyance Of mariage, . . . . .	D.WB. 570
'Eterne God, that thurgh thy purveyance, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 865
Of vitaille, and of oother purveyance, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 904
the body, for it ne hath no purveyance . . . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
entencioun of nature. For the purveyance of god . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30

of the purveyance of god, and of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
--	--------------------

it is y-cleped purveyance; but whanne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
---	--------------------

For purveyance is thilke devyne resoun . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
--	--------------------

prince of thinges, the whiche purveyance . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
--	--------------------

the purveyance knytteth alle thingis in hir . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
---	--------------------

thingis in hir ordres; for purveyance enbraceth alle . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
--	-------------------

thinges to hepe, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
----------------------------	-------------------

devyne thought, be cleped purveyance; and thilke . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
--	-------------------

procedith of the simplicitie of purveyance. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
---	--------------------

in his purveyance singularly and stablye the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
--	--------------------

devyne purveyance, or elles by some soule, or . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
---	--------------------

Certes it is opene thing that the purveyance . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
--	--------------------

the devyne symplitie of purveyance hath ordeyned . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
--	-------------------

certes subgetes to purveyance, to whiche . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
--	-------------------

to whiche purveyance destyne itself is subgit . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
---	-------------------

undir purveyance, that sourmounthe the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
--	-------------------

destyne to the stable symplitie of purveyance. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
--	-------------------

bygynnynges of the unmoveable purveyance, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
---	--------------------

the hye tour of his purveyance, he knoweth what . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
---	-------------------

of that semeth to the devyne purveyance, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
--	--------------------

god, so that the purveyance of god wolde . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
--	-------------------

For whiche thing thilke sovereyne purveyance . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
--	--------------------

devyne purveyance (as who seith, no . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
---	-------------------

reame of the devyne purveyance, syn . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
---	-------------------

yif thou loke the purveyance ordeynynge . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
---	--------------------

the purveyance and the destyne that thou . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
--	-------------------

of the devyne purveyance is enlaced with . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1815-20
--	--------------------

fro the welle of purveyance, that ordeyneth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
---	-------------------

lokyngs of the devyne purveyance seith, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
---	-------------------

betyden the whiche that the purveyance of god . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
---	-------------------

**Purveyance**—*Continued*

devyne purveyance, that ne mai nat ben disseyved, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
ben hidd fro the purveyance of god; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
the purveyance of god hath seyn byforn that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
cause of the purveyance. But I ne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
semblable skiles of the purveyance of god . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
ben causes of thilke sovereyn purveyance . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
cometh of the purveyance of god, ne that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
the purveyance of god and fre will) that thei . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
'the olde questioun of the purveyance of god. . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
thingis whiche that purveyance woot . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
but it sholde rather ben clepid "purveyance," . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
thanne, yif that the purveyance of god . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
than schal I voiden the purveyance of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
present sothnesse of the devyne purveyance . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
Ledest the fyn, by juste purveyance, . . . . .	TC.2. 527
And Troilus, that al this purveyance . . . . .	TC.3. 533
'That for-sight of divine Purveyance . . . . .	TC.4. 961
That Purveyance hath seyn biforn to be. . . . .	TC.4. 977
Mighte never be, but swich as Purveyance, . . . . .	TC.4. 982
That it shal come, therfore the Purveyance . . . . .	TC.4. 1000
My resoninge of Goddes purveyance . . . . .	TC.4. 1046
Ben cause of th'ilke sovereyn Purveyance . . . . .	TC.4. 1070
Of purveyance our counsel for to hide . . . . .	TC.4. 1325 <i>var</i>
And that that Joves of his purveyance . . . . .	TC.5. 1446
By purveyance and disposicioun . . . . .	TC.5. 1543
What-so him lyst to his purveyance; . . . . .	LGW. 1561
Hath myster of my purveyance; . . . . .	RR. 7324

**Purveyance** *see* **Providence**

**Purveyed**

But, for that I was purveyed of a make, . . . . .	D.WB. 591
moste be purveyed bifore and avysed, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
swiche thynges ben purveyed of god, whiche . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
in othere manere than thei ben purveyed, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80

that ben I-purveyed, but it byhoveth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
--	-------------------

ben I-purveyed; but as it were ytravailed . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
---	-------------------

therfore ben thei purveyed, and nat certes . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
--	-------------------

for thei be purveyed therfore ne bytide . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
---	-------------------

ben I-purveyed of god, or elles that the thinges . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
--	-------------------

that ben I-purveyed of god betyden. . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
---	-------------------

nat that ben I-purveyed to comen?" . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
--	--------------------

bytydingis ben I-purveyed as certain, it . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
--	-------------------

That ben purvey'd; but needly, as they seyn, . . . . .	TC.4. 1006
--	------------

That they in certain ben purveyed alle. . . . .	TC.4. 1008
---	------------

Therefore is it purveyed, certainly, . . . . .	TC.4. 1052
--	------------

Not that it cometh for it purvey'd is,— . . . . .	TC.4. 1053
---	------------

That thing to come be purvey'd trewely: . . . . .	TC.4. 1055
---	------------

Or elles, thinges that purveyed be, . . . . .	TC.4. 1056
---	------------

**Purveyeth**

But for to wenen that god purveyeth the thinges . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
---	---------------------

But that God purvey'eth thing that is to come . . . . .	TC.4. 1066
---	------------

That al purveyeth of his rightwysnesse . . . . .	Fort. 66
--	----------

**Purveying**

To writen out fro Goddes purveyinge, . . . . .	TC.4. 986
--	-----------

Be cause certain of the purveyinge. . . . .	TC.4. 1015
---	------------

**Pushed**

That was possed in every side, . . . . .	RR. 4625
--	----------

**Pushed** *see* **Possed**

**Put**

In pleyn bataille, and putte the folk to flyght, . . . . .	A.Kn. 988
--	-----------

And putten hym in worshipful servyse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1435
---	------------

And for-thy, I yow putte in this degree, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1841
--	------------

I putte me in thy proteccioun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2363
--	------------

Putte in the fyr of funeral servyse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2942
--	------------

And at the wyndow out she pitte hir hole, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3732
---	-------------

Why nadstow pit the capul in the lath? . . . . .	A.Rv. 4088
--	------------

My lust I putte al in thy ordinance. . . . .	B.ML. 763
--	-----------

He sholde putte, and croude hire for the lond, . . . . .	B.ML. 801
--	-----------

And putte hym in the popes ordinance, . . . . .	B.ML. 992
---	-----------

Was put alone, and dampned for to dye. . . . .	B.ML. 1110
--	------------

The monk putte in the mannes hood an ape, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1630
---	-------------

And notemuge to putte in ale, . . . . .	B.Th. 1953
---	------------

if ye governe yow by sapience, put away sorwe . . . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
---	---------------

sholde I ben put and holden over lowe. . . . .	B.Mel. 2655-60
--	----------------

myght that they sholden putte out the juges . . . . .	B.Mel. 2665-70
---	----------------

'But lat us now putte that ye have . . . . .	B.Mel. 2665-70
--	----------------

though I putte me in a lital peril . . . . .	B.Mel. 2710-5
--	---------------

bihoveth that a man putte swich attemperance . . . . .	B.Mel. 2725-30
--	----------------

as ye putten to me and shewen; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2900-5
--	---------------

wil and youre likynge, for I putte me . . . . .	B.Mel. 2915-20
---	----------------

'Certes,' quod they, 'we putten oure . . . . .	B.Mel. 2930-5
--	---------------

that a man putte hym al outrely in the arbitra- . . . . .	B.Mel. 2940-5
---	---------------

cioun . . . . .	B.Mel. 2950-5
-----------------	---------------

'Worshipful lady, we putten us and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2955-60
--	----------------

whether ye wol putte the punysemment . . . . .	B.Mel. 3005-10
--	----------------

and for to putte hem in exil for ever.' . . . . .	B.Mel. 3025-30
---	----------------

myghte nat putten it to execucioun . . . . .	B.Mel. 3040-5
--	---------------

They bounde hym faste and putten out his eyen. . . . .	B.Mk. 3260
--	------------



**Put—Continued**

Or with hir meignere putten hem to flighte. . . . B.Mk. 3532  
 In whiche tour in prisoun put was he. . . . B.Mk. 3600  
 Swiche briddes for to putte in swiche a cage! . . . B.Mk. 3604  
 And putten hym to prisoun, in swich wise . . . B.Mk. 3609  
 That regnes mo putte in subieccioun, . . . B.Mk. 3742  
 Go, bryng hire forth, and put hire in oure warde. . . . C.Doc. 201  
 He that his hand wol putte in this mitayn, . . . C.Pard. 373  
 Putte in his thought that he sholde poyson beye, . . . C.Pard. 845  
 He putte it in oure owene juggement; . . . D.WB. 68  
 I put me in youre wise governance; . . . D.WB. 1231  
 Quod the Somonour, 'y-put out of my cure!' . . . D.Fri. 1333  
 'Now thanne, put in thygn hand down by my bak,' . . . D.Sum. 2140  
 I trowe the devel putte it in his mynde. . . . D.Sum. 2221  
 And al the paleys put was in array, . . . E.Cl. 262  
 And putten hire in angwyssh and in drede. . . . E.Cl. 462  
 That I yow took . . . And putte yow in estaat of  
 heigh noblesse,— . . . E.Cl. 468  
 In which that I have put yow, as I trowe, . . . E.Cl. 471  
 Al putte he nat his wyf in greet assay. . . . E.Cl. 1138  
 For if that they were put to swiche assayes, . . . E.Cl. 1166  
 For which he putte his lyf in aventure. . . . E.Mch. 1877  
 He hath it put and leyde it at his herte. . . . E.Mch. 1884  
 Hath put into hire hand, withouten moore, . . . E.Mch. 1939  
 Was, for to putte a bille of Venus werkes . . . E.Mch. 1971  
 Do strepe me, and put me in a sakke, . . . E.Mch. 2200  
 That he wol putte his wyf in iupartie. . . . F.Fkl. 1495  
 And for to putte us fro swich ydelnesse, . . . G.SN. 22  
 And dar nat ones putte forth his heed? . . . G.SN. 312  
 Ye putte on us a crime, and eek a blame; . . . G.SN. 455  
 And in an erthen pot how put is al, . . . G.CY. 761  
 And salt y-put in, and also paper, . . . G.CY. 762  
 Us moste putte oure good in aventure; . . . G.CY. 946  
 Taake in thygn hand and put thyself therinne . . . G.CY. 1120  
 . . . an ounce, . . . G.CY. 1162  
 And therinne put was of silver lemaille . . . G.CY. 1233  
 And in thyngot putte it with myrie cheere, . . . G.CY. 1236  
 'Look what her is, put in thin hand and grope, . . . G.CY. 1240  
 He putte his hand in, and took up a teyne . . . G.CY. 1267  
 Of silver lemaille put was (as bifore . . . G.CY. 1308  
 He putte the ounce of coper in the crosselet, . . . G.CY. 1315  
 And in the panne putte it at the late, . . . G.CY. 1316  
 Of water. In he putte his owene hand; . . . G.CY. 1329  
 Putte in youre hand, and looketh what is theer.' . . . G.CY. 1338  
 They wente, and putte this teynes in assay . . . H.Mcp. 159  
 That no man sholde han put hym from hire grace; . . . H.Mcp. 163  
 Taak any bryd, and put it in a cage, . . . I.Pars. 56  
 I putte it ay under correccioun . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 two maneres; as to be put out of hooly . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 and whan the soule is put in oure body, . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
 to festes and poure folk been put awey . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
 been nat digne, for they putten in theves . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
 yeveres of chirches putten out the . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
 children of Crist, and putten into the chirche . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
 and therefore he putte grete peynes . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 And therefore wol Crist putte hem out of . . . I.Pars. 905-10  
 they putten Jhesu Crist out of hire herte, and . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 menlighte nat . . . and put it under a busshel, . . . I.Pars. 1045-50  
 shal putten his wyf to be subget to the wille . . . BD. 54  
 clerkes hadde, . . . And other poets, put in ryme . . . BD. 768  
 Al this I putte in his servage, . . . BD. 1331  
 Fonde to putte this sweven in ryme . . . Pity. 44  
 For to have put to Pite as a bille; . . . Pity. 54  
 And I have put my Complentye up ageyn; . . . Mars. 268  
 That putte such a beaute in hir face, . . . Anel. 268  
 Therfor ye putte on me this wyte: . . . Anel. 275  
 And putte yow in selander now and blame, . . . Anel. 344  
 For I shal never eek putten in balace . . . PF. 603  
 Tho gan the culkott put him forth in prees . . . Bo.1. p.4. 90-5  
 that hath put under fote the proude weedes . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
 auctorite, desired to putten forth in . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 folk! How ofte eek have I put of or cast out . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 Thow and god, that putte the in the thoughtes . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
 by the auctorite of me put ayens perils (that is to . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
 seyn, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
 put myn auctorite in peril for) the . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
 of Rome, I putte me ayens the hates and . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 I putte it to gessen or prisen to the . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 I have put it in scripture and in remembrance. . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 that he suffreth. And I, that am put a-wey . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 they rejoyssen hem to putten undir hem . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 fer fro thy cuntre, thou nart nat put out . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200  
 levere for to wene that thow be put out . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200  
 of thy cuntre, thanne hastow put out . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200  
 to putten hem in exil; of the whiche lord . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 in whiche I put noght whilom bookes, but I . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 I putte that that maketh bokes wurthy of . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 ne nevere nas yit day that myghte putte me out of . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
 the . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
 oonly men weren put out of the cure of . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
 thow art put in so holosome a sentence; . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
 in this world), syn thou hast oones put thy nekke . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 thow that art put in the comune realme of alle, . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315-20  
 lyveth in sikernesse of anye sentences put ayens . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365-70  
 hym. . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 that is put in your-self? Errour and folie . . . 395-400

**Put—Continued**

overthrowynges, thou, that art put in quiete . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415-20  
 thei ben put under your excellence, thei ne han . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 or foreyne goodnesse ben put in the . . . Bo.2. p.5.  
 445-50  
 submytten ye and putten your-selven undir . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 thynges that ben put to hym (as thus, yif thilke . . . Bo.2. p.5.  
 465-70  
 hath the . . . foryetyng of writaris put out of . . . Bo.2. p.7.  
 mynde . . . 545-50  
 may putten vertus in the hertes of folk . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
 that is put in the handes of hire servautes . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
 thral to the, yif thou maist nat putten awey . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5  
 he moot daunte . . . ne putte nat his nekke . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5  
 thei coveyten that putten the goodes of . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
 thow putte this therto that I schal seyn.' . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 and put us out of the sofstastnesse . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
 mowen be put in the nombra of thynges . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 975-80  
 is put ayens the distemperance of the . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1005-10  
 putten a lawe in this and covenaunt in . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1135-40  
 necessarie to putten forth, I schal schewe . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5  
 of the condicion of mankynde, ben put undir . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5  
 that they scholden putten adoun the . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1405-10  
 that is I-set and put in the tour (that is . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1455-60  
 thynges that ben put undir destyne ben . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5  
 But some thynges ben put undir . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5  
 is discordable bataile y-put out of the . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1555-60  
 'of hem that eyther ben put in vertu and . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
 1575-80  
 Ne certes thou, that art put in the encreas . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
 1585-90  
 as it is seyde, hath put an unmeke lord . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1605-10  
 thi thought ne be nat I-hevyed ne put lowe . . . Bo.5. m.5.  
 1855-60  
 putten worthi names to thynges and . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5  
 Ne in ydel ne in veyn ne ben ther put in god hope . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 and . . . 1935-40  
 Why, put not impossible thus thy cure, . . . TC.1. 783  
 Hath right now put to flight the Grekes route! . . . TC.2. 613  
 And that a cloude is put with wind to flighte, . . . TC.2. 766  
 Sholde I now love, and putte in iupartye . . . TC.2. 772  
 How ferforth be ye put in loves daunce? . . . TC.2. 1106  
 And up it putte, and wente here in to dine; . . . TC.2. 1179  
 Had in my nece y-put this fantasye . . . TC.3. 275  
 Forneast and put in execucioun, . . . TC.3. 521  
 To putte his lif al night in iupartye.— . . . TC.3. 868  
 Shal putte his lif al night in iupartye . . . TC.3. 877  
 If sorwe it putte out of her remembrance, . . . TC.3. 968  
 Putte al in Goddes hond, as he that mente . . . TC.3. 1185  
 And putte hem hool in your discrecioun . . . TC.3. 1334  
 Som cas shal putte out of remembrance. . . . TC.4. 420  
 And for-thy put thygn herte a while in reste, . . . TC.4. 1119  
 What wit were it to putten in assay, . . . TC.4. 1508  
 To putte that sikernesse in iupartye . . . TC.4. 1512  
 'And if that I me putte in iupartye . . . TC.5. 701  
 I dar wel putte thee out of doute,— . . . HF.2. 90  
 That han me hope, and put me in this degree. . . . LGW. 461  
 ffor thy trespas to put the out of were . . . LGW. 480 var  
 And putte ful the shryne of spicerye, . . . LGW. 675  
 She put hem in that grave, and thus she seyde: . . . LGW. 680  
 To putten hire in swiche an aventure. . . . LGW. 909  
 Enhaunced so, and put in suche degree, . . . LGW. 1411  
 That from his regne he may be put adoun. . . . LGW. 1413  
 Ye han your-selfe y-put in moche doute; . . . LGW. 1613  
 Thise tyrants putte hem gladly nat in pres . . . Form.A. 33  
 Trouthe is put down, reson is holden fable, . . . L.St. 15  
 While I was yong I put hir forth in prees; . . . Scog. 40  
 And let the jelouse put it in assay, . . . Ven. 62  
 If thou be siker, put thes nat in drede. . . . Buk. 28  
 Many a servaunt have ys put out of grace. . . . W.Unc. 2  
 rings to putten on the thombe of thi right . . . Astr. 25-32  
 thys, litel Lowys. Putte the ryng of . . . Astr. 32-40  
 Fevever and putte hem in his monthe of . . . Astr. 50-7  
 Putte the ryng of thygn Astrelable upon . . . Astr. 121-7  
 And she was putt, that I of talke, . . . RR. 463  
 That me putte in sich jolite. . . . RR. 697  
 And ladyes putt at lowe degre, . . . RR. 883  
 And I hadde putte hym out of doute, . . . RR. 2102  
 To putte away the stoundes stronge, . . . RR. 2639  
 Go putte thi-silf in iupartie, . . . RR. 2666  
 Is voided, and putte awey to flight, . . . RR. 2925  
 Unto that Roser putte an honde. . . . RR. 3022  
 Which the have putt in gret affray; . . . RR. 3221  
 Shal growe, but thou it putte away. . . . RR. 3298  
 Nor putte his lyfe in aventure. . . . RR. 3686  
 To putte Bialacoll in prisoun; . . . RR. 3945  
 Can putt hem everychone in blame . . . RR. 4268  
 Putten thine herte in no servage. . . . RR. 4382  
 If I be putt out of youre grace, . . . RR. 4430  
 That youthe hem putte in iupardy, . . . RR. 4950  
 To putte hym oute of all daunger, . . . RR. 5613

**Put**—*Continued*

They putte up more than nede were. . . . .	RR. 5777
To putte oure folk out of doutyng . . . . .	RR. 6074
Al shulde I dye, and be putt down . . . . .	RR. 6775
'Sir, putte you in that aventure; . . . . .	RR. 7306
To putte the out of this bayly. . . . .	RR. 7672

**Put** *see* **Pit, Putteth, Underput****Puterie**

by the horrible synne of putrie, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
certain rente of hire bodily puterie,— . . . . .	I.Pars. 885-90

**Putours**

What seye we eek of putours that lyven . . . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
--	----------------

**Puttest**

Thurgh which thou putttest al thorient in awe,— . . . . .	B.Mk. 3875
that thou putttest a litel here byforn, that is to seyn, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5

**Putteth**

Avyseth yow, putteth me out of blame; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3185
And out his ere he putteth pryvely, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3802
Tullius put a thyng which that he clepeth . . . . .	B.Mel. 2550-5
Senec seith, that "He putteth hym in greet peril . . . . .	B.Mel. 2675-80
and synne put a man in greet thraldome, . . . . .	I.Pars. 140-5
the firste is whan he putteth othere men biforn . . . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
and destroyeth the liknesse . . . . ., and put in hym the . . . . .	I.Pars. 545-50
liknesse . . . . .	I.Pars. 575-80
a child by drynkes, or elles putteth . . . thynges . . . . .	I.Pars. 860-5
five fynghes . . . the feend put in the wombe of a . . . . .	Mars. 229
man, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
Yet putteth he in it such mysaventure . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
hym god putteth remedye to yeven hym . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-10
ne putteth no necessite to thingis to . . . . .	TC.4. 1021
that it ne putteth no necessite to thingis; . . . . .	LGW. 652
That prescience put falling necessaire . . . . .	RR. 3556
Antony is shent, and put hym to the flyghte; . . . . .	RR. 4444
But putte hym hoolly in youre grace. . . . .	
Lovers she putt in full gret payne, . . . . .	

**Putteth**—*Continued*

This putte me in confusioun; . . . . .	RR. 4460
Ful ofte me putte in gret martire. . . . .	RR. 4486
Whanne povertte putte hym in distresse, . . . . .	RR. 5949

**Fygmalion**

Pigmalion? Noght, though he ay forge and bete, . . . . .	C.Doc. 14
--	-----------

**Pyramus**

By Piramus and Tesbee may men leere, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2128
Biblis, Dido, Thisbe, and Piramus, . . . . .	PF. 289
This yonge man was cleped Piramus, . . . . .	LGW. 724
Come Piramus, and after come Tesbe. . . . .	LGW. 777
And so grete lykynge Piramus to see, . . . . .	LGW. 794
And at the laste this Piramus is come, . . . . .	LGW. 823
'If it so falle that my Piramus . . . . .	LGW. 855
That it was Piramus, hire herte dere. . . . .	LGW. 868
To sleen my leef? O speke, Piramus! . . . . .	LGW. 880
Than ever hadde Piramus and Tesbe. . . . .	LGW. 907
And thus are Tesbe and Piramus ago. . . . .	LGW. 916
In al my bookes, save this Piramus, . . . . .	LGW. 918

**Pyroels**

That Pireis and the swifte stedes three, . . . . .	TC.3. 1703
--	------------

**Pyrhus**

I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal . . . . .	B.ML. 288
Was wonne, and Pirrus with his streite sward, . . . . .	B.NP. 4547
Dispitouly of daun Pirrus. . . . .	HF.1. 161

**Pythagoras**

That coude the Grek Pithagores, . . . . .	BD. 666
But Grekes seyn Pictagoras, . . . . .	BD. 1166
of Pittagoras, that is to seyn men . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
Pictagoras hym silf rehersed . . . . .	RR. 5649

**Pythou**

He slow Phitoun, the serpent, as he lay . . . . .	H.Mcp. 109
Of Phitoun, so as telleth us the storie, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 128

**Pythones**

As to the Phitonissa dide Samuel; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1510
---	-------------

**Pythoneses**

And pythoneses, charmeresses, . . . . .	HF.3. 171
---	-----------

**Q****Quaok**

So cryden, 'Kek, kek!' 'Kokkow!' 'Quek, quek!' hye, . . . . .	PF. 499
---	---------

**Quod**

But "sooth play quaad play," as the Flemynge seith; . . . . .	A.Co. 4357
God yeve this monk a thousand last quande year! . . . . .	B.Pri. 1628

**Quae**

de semitis antiquis, quae sit via bona, et . . . . .	I.Pars. 70-5
'Heu que miseros tramite.'—Metrum 8 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
'Quoniam igitur que sit.'—Prosa 10 . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5

**Quenam**

'Quenam discors.'—Metrum 3 . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
--------------------------------------	--------------------

**Quaestio**

As <i>Quaestio quid juris</i> wolde he crie. . . . .	A.Prol. 646
--	-------------

**Quail**

And thou shalt make hym couche as dooth a quaille. . . . .	E.Cl. 1206
That frounceen lyke a quaille-pipe, . . . . .	RR. 7259

**Quails**

The quayles foo; the merlion that peyneth . . . . .	PF. 339
---	---------

**Quains**

As doon this lovers in hir queynte geres,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1531
But sodeynly she saugh a sighte queynte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2333
As clerkes ben ful subtle and ful queynte; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3275
And prively he caughte hire by the queynte, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3276
What al this queynte cast was for to seye; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3605
The moore queynte creakes that they make, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4951
Ne of phisyk, ne termes quaint of lawe; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1189
Upon this queynte world tavyse me, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1426
Ye shul have queynte right ynogh at eve. . . . .	D.WB. 332
Yit couthe I make his berd though queynte he be . . . . .	D.WB. 361 var
Is it for ye wolde have my queynte allone? . . . . .	D.WB. 444
In this matere a queynte fantasie; . . . . .	D.WB. 516
O brotil joye! O sweete venym queynte! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2061
Of queynte mirours, and of prospectives, . . . . .	F.Sq. 234
And of Achilles with his queynte spere, . . . . .	F.Sq. 239
Bothe of hir queynte ryng and hire mirour, . . . . .	F.Sq. 369
That on hir fyrng bear the queynte ryng, . . . . .	F.Sq. 433
Colours of rethoryk been me to queynte; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 726
Oure termes been so clerical and so queynte; . . . . .	G.CY. 752
He made hit nouthenough ne queynte, . . . . .	BD. 580
Be the werkis never so queynte. . . . .	BD. 783
Thoghte I, 'This is so queynte a sweven, . . . . .	BD. 1329
O quek dethl! O swete harm so queynte! . . . . .	TC.1. 411
My fader nought, for al his queynte play! . . . . .	TC.4. 1629
And queynte maner of figures . . . . .	HF.1. 126
Goyng in a queynt array, . . . . .	HF.1. 228
What shulde I speke more queynte, . . . . .	HF.1. 245
This queynte hous aboute wente, . . . . .	HF.3. 835
And many a queinte totelere accoursur, . . . . .	LGW. 353
And hath so queynte weyes for to go, . . . . .	LGW. 2013
And makith so queynte his robe and faire . . . . .	RR. 65
Out of an aguler queynt ynoughe, . . . . .	RR. 98
That neither ben jolyf ne queynte, . . . . .	RR. 610
Ful gaye was al the grounde, and queynt . . . . .	RR. 1435
And made it in my port full quoint. . . . .	RR. 2038 <i>em</i>
For queynte array withoute drede . . . . .	RR. 2251
I made [me] of that leef full queynte. . . . .	RR. 3079
It is so merveilouse and queynte; . . . . .	RR. 5199
In many a queynte array feyned, . . . . .	RR. 6842

**Quaint** *see* **Quaintise****Quaintly**

Ne half so queynteliche y-wrought. . . . .	HF.3. 833
Hir heed was tressed, queyntely. . . . .	RR. 569
How that they daunced queyntely; . . . . .	RR. 783
I wente a bought it all queyntly, . . . . .	RR. 4322

**Quake**

This sely carpenter bigynneth quake; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3614
For verray feere so wolde hir herte quake . . . . .	F.Fkl. 860
day of doome, I quake, for whan I . . . . .	I.Pars. 155-60
Whan I shulde daunce, for fere than I quake; . . . . .	Comp.L. 52
But tho gan sely Troilus for to quake . . . . .	TC.1. 871
Lord, ofte gan the herte glade and quake . . . . .	TC.2. 1321
That quake now, and no wight may us here? . . . . .	TC.3. 871
And first to sen the holy laurer quake . . . . .	TC.3. 542
Right as an aspen leef she gan to quake, . . . . .	TC.3. 1200
Why sholde thanne of-fer'd thyn herte quake? . . . . .	TC.4. 607
That of the fere his body sholde quake; . . . . .	TC.5. 256
Good herte, and not for fere quake. . . . .	HF.2. 96
Grete leyser hadde she to quake. . . . .	RR. 462
And eke thy blode shal alto quake, . . . . .	RR. 2527
I quake whanne I me remembre . . . . .	RR. 4110
For hunger die, and for cold quake, . . . . .	RR. 5779

**Quaked**

For al this world for drede of hym hath quaked. . . . .	B.Mk. 3831
---	------------

**Quaked** *see* **Quook** (e)**Quaketh**

contre of Ynde quaketh at thy . . . . .	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
distempe, and quakith for ire, men schal . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
'Beth not agast, ne quaketh not! Wherto? . . . . .	TC.2. 302
And with another thought her herte quaketh; . . . . .	TC.2. 809
Quaketh for drede of that I moste endite. . . . .	TC.4. 14
She riste hir up, and dredfully she quaketh, . . . . .	LGW. 2680

**Quaking**

That reed he wax, abayst, and al quakyng . . . . .	E.Cl. 317
Wondrynge upon this word, quakyng for drede, . . . . .	E.Cl. 358
Softe, and quakyng for pure drede . . . . .	BD. 1211
That turned is to quakyng al my daunce, . . . . .	Anel. 214
But who so that, quakyng, dredeth or desireth thyng . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
he that quakyng and dredful weneth hym-selven . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
beten the strondes of the see by quakyng floodes; . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
But quakyng stode full still allone, . . . . .	RR. 3983
For whanne I see beggers quakyng . . . . .	RR. 6495

**Quakke**

As he were on the quakke or on the pose. . . . .	A.Rv. 4152
--	------------

**Qualities**

contrarious qualites of elementis holden . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
by doynge, by spaces, by qualites, yif . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
so that qualites of bodies that ben object . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
<b>Quality</b>	
or pleyneth on some halfe ayen the qualite of his estat? . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
by the qualite of hir soules, al be it so . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
I-meddled to hepe aftir the qualite of hir . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20



# **Quality—Continued**

trowbleth nat the qualite of thinges that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
the diverse qualite of our dedes, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
Ye knowe al th'ilke covered qualite . . . . .	TC.3. 31
But now I fele a newe qualite, . . . . .	TC.3. 1654
the qualite of the planete as I first seide. . . . .	Astr. 108-15

# **Qualm**

A thousand slayn and nat of qualm y-storve; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2014
As ravenes qualm, or shriking of thise oules! . . . . .	TC.5. 382
Of qualme of folk, and eek of bestes; . . . . .	HF.3. 878
I-wys great qualme ne were it none, . . . . .	RR. 357

# **Quam**

quam ponit frater . . . in legenda . . . . .	G.SN. <i>head var</i>
'Heu quam precipiti' mersa profundo.'—Metrum 2 . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
'Gloria vero quam fallax.'—Prosa 6 . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-60
'O quam perpetus.'—Metrum 9 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
'Quam variis figuris.'—Metrum 5 . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1845-60

# **Quamvis**

'Quamvis fluente dives.'—Metrum 3 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
'Quamvis se Tirio.'—Metrum 4 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20

# **Quantas**

'Si quantas rapidis.'—Metrum 2 . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
'Novimus quantas dederit.'—Metrum 6 . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
'Quantas rerum flectat.'—Metrum 2 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5

# **Quantity**

Was, as in lengthe, the same quantitee . . . . .	B.M.L. 8
And certain gold, I noot what quantitee; . . . . .	B.M.L. 242
Of silver, or som oother quantitee; . . . . .	G.CY. 757
Of metals with a certeyn quantitee . . . . .	G.CY. 900
At regard of the hevenges quantitee,— . . . . .	PF. 58
thinges that ben I-maked by quantite of tyme, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
the infinit quantite of future and of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
How may of thee in me swich quantite, . . . . .	TC.1. 412
'And that shal ben a huge quantite,— . . . . .	TC.4. 1387
and some by thre, after the quantite of the Astrelabie . . . . .	Astr. 82-8
brede as after the quantite of thyn . . . . .	Astr. 100-8
nother pricke. Rekne than the quantite . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
To knowe the quantite of the day vulgar, . . . . .	Astr. 185-8
Knowe the quantite of thy crepuscules, . . . . .	Astr. 185-8
the quantite of the vulgar nyght. . . . .	Astr. 185-8
10. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of houres . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
there the quantite of the houre unequal by . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
And if thou abate the quantite of the houre unequal . . . . .	Astr. 188-93
11. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of houres . . . . .	Astr. 193-8
equales . . . . .	Astr. 193-8
The quantite of houres equales, that is . . . . .	Astr. 222-9
the quantite of his declynacioun north or . . . . .	Astr. 229-33
of a planete, rekne than the quantite of his latitude . . . . .	Astr. 229-33
the quantite of his declinacioun. And right so . . . . .	Astr. 229-33
hys site north or south and after the quantite of his . . . . .	Astr. 229-33
declinacioun, . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
the same quantite of space neither more ne . . . . .	Astr. 308-12
north fro . . . the sonne suche a quantite of latitude . . . . .	Astr. 308-12
as . . . . .	Astr. 308-12
suche a quantite of latitude as shewith by thin . . . . .	Astr. 308-12

# **Quanto**

'Videsne igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3 . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
--	-------------------

# **Quappe**

And, Lord, so that his herte gan to quappe, . . . . .	TC.3. 57
And lyke the waves quappe gan hir herte, . . . . .	LGW. 865
Yet wol the watir quappe a day or two, . . . . .	LGW. 1767

# **Quarrel**

to sustene hym in his querele. . . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
How is this quarrel yit acheved . . . . .	RR. 4630

# **Quarrels**

thise foreyne compleyntes or quereles of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
And grounde quarrels sharpe of stele, . . . . .	RR. 1823

# **Quarrier**

That stoon coude leye, ne querrou; . . . . .	RR. 4149
--	----------

# **Quart**

He wolde suffre, for a quart of wyn, . . . . .	A.Prol. 649
And broghte of myghty ale a large quart, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3497

# **Quarta**

'Sentisme inquit.'—Prosa 4 . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
'Set dignitatus.'—Prosa 4 . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4 . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4 . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50

<i>Quarta pars.</i> —The fourthe partie shal . . . . .	Astr. 20-5
--	------------

# **Quartan**

Cotidien, ne quarteyne, . . . . .	RR. 2401
-----------------------------------	----------

# **Quarter**

That now a Monday next, at quarter nyght, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3516
Thre dayes and o quarter of a tyde; . . . . .	B.M.L. 798
Al yif that covent half a quarter otes! . . . . .	D.Sum. 1983
Right even a quarter before day, . . . . .	BD. 198
Sholde evere spille a quarter of a tere, . . . . .	TC.5. 880
T'unloven you a quarter of a day! . . . . .	TC.5. 1698

# **Quarter—Continued**

is every quarter of thin Astrolabie divided. . . . .	Astr. 40-5
is every quarter divided, as is the . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
the list, and note wel the quarter of the worlde . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
a quarter of the dyametre of thy compas, fro . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
A quarter of my woo and payne; . . . . .	RR. 3184

# **Quarters**

fourre quarters of thin Astrolabie divided after . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
the fourre principales plagis or quarters of . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
divided with a longe croys in 4 quarters . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
the 4 quarters of the worlde, as Est, West, . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
And thus hast thou the 4 quarters of the firma- . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
ment. . . . .	Astr. 301-8

# **Quarto**

in youre sweryng, as seith Jeremye, 4 <sup>o</sup> c <sup>o</sup> , . . . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
Actuum 4 <sup>o</sup> , Non est aliud nomen sub celo, . . . . .	I.Pars. 595-600

# **Quartum**

'Quisquis composito.'—Metrum 4 . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
'... perhennem cautus.'—Metrum 4 . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
'Quamvis se Tirio.'—Metrum 4 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
'Quid tantos juvat.'—Metrum 4 . . . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
'Quondam porticus attulit.'—Metrum 4 . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10

# **Quartus**

Incipit liber quartus . . . . .	Bo.4. <i>head</i> 1140-5
Explicit liber quartus . . . . .	Bo.4. <i>end</i> 1615-20

# **-Que see Orationis**

# **Quean**

Or hastow with som queene al nyght y-swonke, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 18
Or prest that halt his queene hym by, . . . . .	RR. 7032

# **Queen**

And weddede the queene Ypolita, . . . . .	A.Kn. 868
The faire, hardy queene of Scithia, . . . . .	A.Kn. 882
That she ne hath been a duchesse or a queene. . . . .	A.Kn. 923
And sente anon Ypolita the queene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 971
With his Ypolita, the faire queene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1685
The queene anon, for verray womanhede, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1748
At requeste of the queene, that kneleth heere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1819
Though that she were a queene or a princesse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1830
Queene of the regne of Pluto, derk and lowe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2299
And after rood the queene and Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2571
Ypolita the queene and Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2578
What seith she now, what dooth this queene of love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2664
Allas, myn hertes queene! alas, my wyf! . . . . .	A.Kn. 2775
The crueltee of the queene Medea! . . . . .	B.M.L. 72
And wolde she were of all Europe the queene! . . . . .	B.M.L. 161
And preyde hire for to ryde agayn the queene, . . . . .	B.M.L. 391
And thus hath Crist y-maad Custance a queene. . . . .	B.M.L. 693
My lady queene hath child withouten doute, . . . . .	B.M.L. 734
The lettre spak, the queene delivered was . . . . .	B.M.L. 750
My konnyng is so wayk, O blisful queene, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1671
An Elf-queene shal my lemman be . . . . .	B.Th. 1978
'An Elf-queene wol I love, y-wis, . . . . .	B.Th. 1980
And to an Elf-queene I me take . . . . .	B.Th. 1985
An Elf-queene for tespye; . . . . .	B.Th. 1989
Heere is the queene of Fairye, . . . . .	B.Th. 2004
Cenobia, of Palmyerie queene,— . . . . .	B.Mk. 3437
This myghty queene may no while endure, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3538
Heshoope upon this queene to doon vengeance; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3543
Of Phaisipha, that was the queene of Crete, . . . . .	D.WB. 373
The elf queene with hir joly compaignye . . . . .	D.WB. 880
But that the queene and othere ladyes mo, . . . . .	D.WB. 894
And yaf hym to the queene al at hir wille . . . . .	D.WB. 897
The queene thanketh the kyng with al hir myght, . . . . .	D.WB. 899
Upon my lyf, the queene wol seye as I. . . . .	D.WB. 1016
The queene herself sittynge as a justise, . . . . .	D.WB. 1028
'Mercy!' quod she, 'my sovereyn lady queene! . . . . .	D.WB. 1048
As any lady, emperice, or queene, . . . . .	D.WB. 1246
Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye . . . . .	E.Mch. 1744
Ful ofte tyme he Pluto, and his queene . . . . .	E.Mch. 2038
Folwyng his wyf, the queene Proserpyne, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2229
And right anon thus seyde he to his queene: . . . . .	E.Mch. 2236
'And I,' quod she, 'a queene of faieryel . . . . .	E.Mch. 2316
Help, for hir love that is of hevne queene! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2334
Saleweth kyng and queene, and lordes alle, . . . . .	F.Sq. 91
That of the see is chief goddess and queene,— . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1046
O Teuta, queene, thy wyfyll chastitee . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1453
He cheriseth hire, as though she were a queene, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1554
Sire Hoost, in feith, and by the hevenges queene, . . . . .	G.CY. 1089
And this queene highte Alcyone. . . . .	BD. 65
The queene, ther she lyeth allone, . . . . .	BD. 146
His wyf the queene, ther-as she lay, . . . . .	BD. 197
As did the goddess queene Alcyone; . . . . .	BD. 204
Had Dydo, the queene eek of Cartage, . . . . .	BD. 731
Have mercy on me, thou serenous queene, . . . . .	Pity. 92
Al myghty and al mercyable Queene, . . . . .	ABC. 1
Nere merci of you, blisful hevne Queene! . . . . .	ABC. 24
Doute is ther noon, Queen of misericorde, . . . . .	ABC. 25
Now, Queen of comfort! sith thou art that same . . . . .	ABC. 77
Queen of comfort! yit when I me bithinke . . . . .	ABC. 121
With thornes venomous, O hevne Queene! . . . . .	ABC. 149
The chambre ther as lay this freshe queene . . . . .	Mars. 85
My hertes lady, and hool my lyves queene! . . . . .	Comp.L. 55
Of queene Anelyda and fals Arlyes, . . . . .	Comp. 11
Ipolita, his wyf, the hardy queene . . . . .	Anel. 36

**Queen—Continued**

Of queene Anelida and fals Arcite . . . . .	Anel. 49
Among al these, Anelida the queene . . . . .	Anel. 71
Yong was this queene, of twenty yer of elde, . . . . .	Anel. 78
Thus lyveth fair Anelida the queene, . . . . .	Anel. 139
And falsed fair Anelida the queene, . . . . .	Anel. 147
That suffreth fair Anelida the queene . . . . .	Anel. 167
Whan that Anelida, this woful queene, . . . . .	Anel. 351
Tho was I war wher that ther sat a queene . . . . .	PF. 298
'Almyghty queene, unto this yer be gon . . . . .	PF. 647
Thankyng alwey the noble queene of kynde, . . . . .	PF. 672
To walwe and wepe as Niobe the queene, . . . . .	TC.1. 699
What knowe I of the queene Niobe! . . . . .	TC.1. 759
To serve and love his dier hertes queene, . . . . .	TC.1. 817
Of mel-tid, that the faire Queene Eleyne . . . . .	TC.2. 1556
'Now god thrif have ye!' quod Eleyne the Queene, . . . . .	TC.2. 1687
In earnest gret; so dide Eleyne the Queene; . . . . .	TC.2. 1703
Com, nece myn, my lady Queene Eleyne . . . . .	TC.2. 1714
After your deth, to han ben crowned queene . . . . .	TC.4. 1238
That men the queene Eleyne shal restore, . . . . .	TC.4. 1347
I mene, as help me Juno, hevenges queene, . . . . .	TC.4. 1594
Sin that the sone of Ecuba the queene . . . . .	TC.5. 12
From hennesforth to ravishen any queene, . . . . .	TC.5. 895
Of Dido, queene of that contre, . . . . .	HF.1. 241
Ther saw I thee queene Medea . . . . .	HF.3. 181
That this ilke noble queene . . . . .	HF.3. 319
That queene is of the derke pyne . . . . .	HF.3. 422
Before this ilke noble queene, . . . . .	HF.3. 445
And saw hym come and in his hond a queene . . . . .	LGW.G. 145
The god of Love, and in his hand a queene, . . . . .	LGW. 213
And by the hande he helde this noble queene, . . . . .	LGW. 241
First eat the god of Love, and syth his queene . . . . .	LGW. 302
Thanne spak Alceste the worthyere queene, . . . . .	LGW.G. 317
I youre Aleeste, whilom queene of Trace, . . . . .	LGW. 432
And whan this book is made, yive it the queene, . . . . .	LGW. 498
Or queene, or countesse, or of what degre, . . . . .	LGW. 500
The grette goodnesse of the queene Alceste, . . . . .	LGW. 511
Therwith this queene wex red for shame a lyte, . . . . .	LGW. 535
Regned hye queene Cleopatra; . . . . .	LGW. 582
This noble queene ek lovede so this knyght, . . . . .	LGW. 607
Fleeth ek the queene with al hir purple sayle, . . . . .	LGW. 654
Was never unto hir love a trewer queene, . . . . .	LGW. 695
The whiche toun the queene Semyramus . . . . .	LGW. 707
Of which that Dido lady is and queene, . . . . .	LGW. 993
This noble queene, that cleped was Dido, . . . . .	LGW. 1004
This freshe lady, of the citee queene, . . . . .	LGW. 1035
The queene, and of hire scourer hir beseke; . . . . .	LGW. 1053
Unto the queene appered Eneas, . . . . .	LGW. 1057
The queene saugh they dide him swich honour, . . . . .	LGW. 1061
And with the queene whan that he hadde seete . . . . .	LGW. 1109
Thus gan this queene honoure hir gastes talle [sic], . . . . .	LGW. 1126
The presentynge, and to the queene it take, . . . . .	LGW. 1135
This noble queen enamoured to make . . . . .	LGW. 1143
But sooth is this, the queene hath made swich chere . . . . .	LGW. 1148
Thus is this queene in plessaunce and in joye, . . . . .	LGW. 1150
This noble queene unto hire reste wente, . . . . .	LGW. 1164
This amoureuse queene chargeth hire meynne . . . . .	LGW. 1189
An huntynge wol this lusty freshe queene, . . . . .	LGW. 1191
And forth this noble queene, this lady, ride . . . . .	LGW. 1210
This noble queene, and also hire meynne, . . . . .	LGW. 1222
How Eneas hath with the queene y-gon . . . . .	LGW. 1243
Of other lande than of Cartage a queene, . . . . .	LGW. 1283
I am a gentil woman, and a queene; . . . . .	LGW. 1306
To telle in short, this noble queene Dido . . . . .	LGW. 1309
By Isiphile and Medea the queene, . . . . .	LGW. 1395
And of this ille lady was, and queene, . . . . .	LGW. 1466
How that the queene it was, and faire hir grette, . . . . .	LGW. 1502
For, to bedote this queene was here assent, . . . . .	LGW. 1547
Unto this queene, and toke of hire substaunce . . . . .	LGW. 1560
Unto the queene, and beren hir that clothe; . . . . .	LGW. 2368
Thys knave anon unto the queene hym dyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 2371
Whereof that Phillis lady was and queene, . . . . .	LGW. 2424
To seken helpe and scourer of the queene, . . . . .	LGW. 2432
Thys honourable queene doth him chere, . . . . .	LGW. 2452
Wolow than make a statute on thy queene . . . . .	Fort. 43
Queene of comfort and of good compayne! . . . . .	Purse. 13
That ye ben of my lyf and deeth the queene; . . . . .	Merc.B. 9
An emperesse or crowned queene, . . . . .	RR. 1268

**Queen see Quean**

<b>Queens</b>	
Q oones, lyvynge in prosperitee! . . . . .	B.M.L. 652
Of queenes lives, and of kynges . . . . .	BD. 58
That she was holde of alle queenes flour, . . . . .	LGW. 1009
For it was outrelly the queenes wille, . . . . .	LGW. 1490
And both hereaftir lykly to be queenes, . . . . .	LGW. 2129
These queenes, and eke countesses, . . . . .	RR. 6860

**Queint(s) see Quaint, Quenched**

<b>Quenitise</b>	
agayns a man moore by queyntise and . . . . .	I.Pars. 730-5
but nat by hire queyntise of array, . . . . .	I.Pars. 930-5
And al to-slytered for queyntise . . . . .	RR. 840
And hym dysgyven in queyntise; . . . . .	RR. 2250

**Quell**

The dokes cryden, as men wolde hem quelle; . . . . .	B.N.P. 4580
Som poyson, that he myghte his rattes quelle; . . . . .	C.Pard. 854
Syn he is goon,—the foule feend hym quelle! . . . . .	G.C.Y. 705
And with hir axes out the braines quelle, . . . . .	TC.4. 46

**Queme**

Al be for harm that folk hir frendes quemen; . . . . .	TC.2. 803
To gon ayein, for aught I can him quemen; . . . . .	TC.5. 695

**Queme—Continued**

That maketh his heyr him that wol him queme, . . . . .	Gent. 20
That serven thus the world to queme, . . . . .	RR. 7268

**Quench**

that never shal quenche, and with wormes that never . . . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
but fully ne shal it never quenche, that . . . . .	I.Pars. 340-5
wratthe, which that he sholde quenche, . . . . .	I.Pars. 625-30
For ye may quenche al this if that you leste, . . . . .	TC.3. 846
But now help God to quenchen al this sorwel . . . . .	TC.3. 1058
Ther God thy light so quenche for his gracel . . . . .	TC.3. 1456
Or with thy colde strok myn hete quenche! . . . . .	TC.4. 511
It wole faile and quenche anon, . . . . .	RR. 5324

**Quenched**

Be queynt, or turned in another place, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2321
For right anon oon of the fyres queynthe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2334
That oother fyr was queynt and al agon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2336
And as it queynthe it made a whistelyng, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2337
His hootte love was coold and al y-queynt; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3754
Sin she is queynt that wont was you to lighte, . . . . .	TC.4. 313
Was queynt with hope; and therwith hem bitwene . . . . .	TC.4. 1430
O thou lanterne of which queynt is the light, . . . . .	TC.5. 543

**Quern**

Where-as they made hym at the queerne grynde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3264
And yit she that grynt at a queerne . . . . .	HF.3. 708
Unknown was the quern and eek the melle, . . . . .	Form.A. 6

**Questmongers**

Ware yow questmongeres and notaries, . . . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
--	-----------------

**Question**

Yow lovers axe I now this questioun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1347
Heere thre, ther ten, holdynge hir questioun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2514
But to his questioun anon answerde, . . . . .	D.WB. 1035
Biforn this day of swich a questioun, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2223
Assailleth me this questioun, I preye, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1654
Wher me was wo, that is no questioun; . . . . .	F.Sq. 579
Lordynges, this questioun wolde I aske now, . . . . .	F.Ekl. 1621
'Ye han bigonne youre question folly, . . . . .	C.S.N. 428
the sentence of thy questioun, so that I ne may . . . . .	Bo.1. p.8. 225-30
'Tak now thus the discrecioun of this questioun,' . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
to herkenen the remenaunt of the question,' . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
the whiche questioun unnethes is ther . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
thing to answeren parfitly to thy questioun, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
the weyghte of the questioun, and wery . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
that thou seydest whilom that the questioun of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
purveaunce . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
this questioun. For certes thei seyn . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1745-50
'the olde questioun of the purveaunce . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
he moevede gretly this questioun; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
of hem that assoilen this questioun ne be . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5

**Questions**

wont to maken questiouns of the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
to stye in-to hevere questions or thinges, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
many othere questiouns, I undirstande . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
Nativites as in questions and eleccions of . . . . .	Astr. 150-6

**Quests**

And socheval at her questes . . . . .	HF.3. 648 var
---------------------------------------	---------------

**Quethe**

I quethe hym quyte, and hym relese . . . . .	RR. 6999
--	----------

**Qui**

'Qy la!' quod he. 'Peter! I am I,' . . . . .	B.Sh. 1404
With <i>qui cum patre</i> , forth his way he wente, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1734
shulle be saved. <i>Qui cum Patre et . . . . .</i>	I.Pars. 1090-5
'Carmina qui quondam studio florenti peregi,'— <i>Me-</i> <i>trum 1</i> . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
'Qui serere ingenuum.'— <i>Metrum 1</i> . . . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
'Qui se volet esse potentem.'— <i>Metrum 5</i> . . . . .	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
'Felix qui potuit.'— <i>Metrum 12</i> . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20

**Quik**

And short and quyk and ful of hy sentence, . . . . .	A.Prol. 306
Ther nas quyk-silver, lytarge, ne byrmstoon, . . . . .	A.Prol. 629
Nat fully quyk, ne fully dede they were, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1015
Ther-with so horsly, and so quyk of eye, . . . . .	F.Sq. 194
For, quyk or deed, right there ye shal me fynde, . . . . .	F.Ekl. 1336
Of quyk-silver, y-clept mercurie crude; . . . . .	G.C.Y. 772
The firste spirit quyk-silver called is, . . . . .	G.C.Y. 822
Mars iren, Mercurie quyk-silver we clepe, . . . . .	G.C.Y. 827
For quyk-silver, that we hadde it anon, . . . . .	G.C.Y. 1103
With this quyk-silver, soothly for to sayn; . . . . .	G.C.Y. 1111
Of this quyk-silver an ounce, and heer bigynne, . . . . .	G.C.Y. 1121
That this quyk-silver wol I mortifye, . . . . .	G.C.Y. 1126
'Of quyk-silver, withouten wordes mo, . . . . .	G.C.Y. 1255
seith the philosopre, 'A man is a quyk thing, . . . . .	I.Pars. 655-60
Whether my lord be quyk or deed, . . . . .	BD. 121
a ryght lifly and quyk fir of thought (that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.8. 1445-50
suffraunce or the wit) in the quyk body . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
O quike deth! O swete harm so queynt! . . . . .	TC.1. 411
Ben quike a-gayn, that winter dede made, . . . . .	TC.2. 52
Of lordship him, wex neither quik ne ded, . . . . .	TC.3. 79



**Quick—Continued**

For though that quyke ye wolde hem sloo, . . .	RR. 3523
All quykke I wolde be dolven deepe . . .	RR. 4070
Of quykke lyme, persant and egre, . . .	RR. 4179
That quyke wole selle hir, bi hir lif, . . .	RR. 5056
That it quyke brenneth more to gete, . . .	RR. 5700
That al quyke we shulden hym brenne, . . .	RR. 7082

**Quick(en) see Quike****Quikest**

Amydde the toun, right in the quykeste strete, . . .	F.Fkl. 1502
--	-------------

**Quikely**

Which is so wikly [ <i>sic</i> ] in his bonde? . . .	RR. 3314
--	----------

**Quickness**

Hath sleyn my spirit of quykenesse . . .	BD. 26
--	--------

**Quicoumque**

'Quicoumque solam mente.'—Metrum 7 . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
--	------------------

**Quid**

Ay <i>Questio quid juris</i> wolde he cris. . .	A.Prol. 646
'Quid autem de dignitatibus.'—Prosa 6 . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5
'Quid autem de corporibus.'—Prosa 7 . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
'Quid tantos iuvat.'—Metrum 4 . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5

**Quiet**

Wher as they lyve in joye and in quiete; . . .	B.ML. 1131
The lusty lyf, the vertuous quyete, . . .	E.Mch. 1395
Thus been they bothe in quiete and in reste, . . .	F.Fkl. 760
the quiete of his herte and subverteth . . .	I.Pars. 560-5
Slepyng longe in greet quiete is eek a . . .	I.Pars. 950-5
Haven of refute, of quiete, and of reste, . . .	ABC. 14
art put in quiete and weleful by strengthe of . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20

her is the havene stable in pesible quiete; . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
---	-------------------

That—standing in concord and in quiete . . .	TC.3. 506
And thus they ben in quiete and in reste . . .	TC.3. 1680
And Troilus in lust and in quiete . . .	TC.3. 1819
That may thyn herte setten in quiete? . . .	TC.4. 490
'Wel wot I, whil my lif was in quiete, . . .	TC.4. 505
That wont was you to holden in quiete; . . .	TC.4. 781
Yit bidde I God, in quiete and in reste . . .	TC.5. 1007
On gras or leves in parfit joye and quiete; . . .	Form.A. 44

**Quike**

Bothe for to sleen and for to quyken a wight; . . .	G.SN. 481
charitee, ne mowe never quyken agayn . . .	I.Pars. 235-40
the goode werkis quyken agayn and . . .	I.Pars. 240-5
they may never quyke agayn; for certes, thyng . . .	I.Pars. 240-5
that never hadde lyf may never quykene; . . .	I.Pars. 240-5
wol evermo quyken agayn when it is . . .	I.Pars. 545-50
fir . . . wollen quike agayn when they been . . .	I.Pars. 545-50
lightly quyken the fir of angre, and of . . .	I.Pars. 625-30
And of her look, in him ther gan to quiken . . .	TC.1. 295
For lust, to her gan quiken and encrease, . . .	TC.1. 443
And Pandarus, to quike alwey this fir, . . .	TC.3. 484
This Troilus gan with the wordes quiken, . . .	TC.4. 631
As fire is wont to quykke and go . . .	HF.3. 988

**Quiked(e)**

And quyked agayn, and after that, anon . . .	A.Kn. 2335
Is to be quyked, and lightened of youre fir, . . .	F.Fkl. 1050
blood of man y-quyked in his herte, . . .	I.Pars. 535-40

**Quinible**

Therto he song somtyme a loud quynible, . . .	A.Mil. 3332
---	-------------

**Quinis**

'Bella bis quinis.'—Metrum 7 . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
------------------------------------	---------------------

**Quinta**

' . . . dolore delatravi.'—Prosa 5 . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5 . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
'An vero regna.'—Prosa 5 . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5 . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1415-20

Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.—Prosa 5 . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
<i>Quinta pars.</i> —The fiftie partie shal be . . .	Astr. 20-5

**Quinto**

seith Seint Paul, <i>ad Ephesios</i> 5 <sup>o</sup> , that an avaricious . . .	I.Pars. 745-50
cause of thraldom is for synne Genesis quinto . . .	I.Pars. 755-60

Seint Mathew, <i>capitolo</i> v <sup>o</sup> , 'A citee . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
---	-----------------

**Quintum**

' . . . conditor orbis.'—Metrum 5 . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
'Felix nimium prior etas.'—Metrum 5 . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
' . . . volet esse potentem.'—Metrum 5 . . .	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
'Si quis Areturi sidera.'—Metrum 5 . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
'Quam variis figuris.'—Metrum 5 . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1845-50

**Quintus**

Incipit liber quintus . . .	Bo.5. 1615-20
head	

**Quirbolly**

Hise jambeux were of quyrbolilly, . . .	B.Th. 2065
---	------------

**Quirinus**

Thou cruel Mars eek, fader to Quirine, . . .	TC.4. 25
--	----------

**Quis**

'Si quis Areturi sidera.'—Metrum 5 . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
--	-------------------

**Quisquis**

'Quisquis composito.'—Metrum 4 . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
'Quisquis volet perhennem cautus.'— . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
'Quisquis profunda.'—Metrum 11 . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5

**Quishin see Cushion****Quistroun**

Was lyke no knave, ne quystroun. . .	RR. 886
--------------------------------------	---------

**Quit**

The blisful martir quite yow youre meede! . . .	A.Prol. 770
For evermore; ther may no gold hem quite. . .	A.Kn. 1032
Somwhat to quite with the Knyghtes tale.' . . .	A.Mil. 3119
With which I wol now quite the Knyghtes tale.' . . .	A.Mil. 3127
And to hymself he seyde, 'I shal thee quyte.' . . .	A.Mil. 3746
'So theek,' quod he, 'ful wel koude I the quite, . . .	A.Rv. 3864
And, by youre leve, I shal him quite anon. . .	A.Rv. 3916
Thus have I quyit the Millere in my tale. . .	A.Rv. 4324
But er we parte, y-wis, thou shalt be quit.' . . .	A.Co. 4362
That as I trowe I shal the sowdan quite; . . .	B.ML. 354
And caste anon how he myghte quite hir while, . . .	B.ML. 584
good or harm, haste thee nat to quiten it; . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5
Shal bere a distaf, hire cootes for to quyte. . .	B.Mk. 3564
Thus quyte I folk that doon us displeances; . . .	C.Pard. 420
For, by my trouthe, I quitte hem word for word. . .	D.WB. 422
I ne owe hem nat a word that it nys quit. . .	D.WB. 425
But he was quit, by God, and by Seint Jocel! . . .	D.WB. 483
Koude ye me wisse I wolde wel quite youre hire.' . . .	D.WB. 1008
By God! I shal hym quiten every gro! . . .	D.Fri. 1292
'In feith, Squier, thow hast thee wel y-quit . . .	F.Fkl. 673
And with my deth I may be quyit, y-wis; . . .	F.Fkl. 1363
Quyit every surement and every bond . . .	F.Fkl. 1534
For sikerly my dette shal be quyit . . .	F.Fkl. 1578
That I be quit fro thennes that moost derk is. . .	G.SN. 66
And goon al quit, if he wole it reneye?' . . .	G.SN. 448
That whil I lyve I shal it quite never,— . . .	G.CY. 736
Of gold, and he wolde quite it hym ageyn. . .	G.CY. 1025
And at my day I wol it quiten thee; . . .	G.CY. 1027
Somwhat to quyte with youre kyndenesse . . .	G.CY. 1055
'I wol thee quite anon thy false tale, . . .	H.Mcp. 293
agayns his gentilesse quiten hym so vileynly, . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
That al wot, out of wo my soule quyte. . .	Anel. 263
That somdel of thy labour wolde I quyte.' . . .	PF. 112
For to do well; for, God wot, quit is she Fro you . . .	PF. 663
absolut and quit fro alle necessite. . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
absolut and quit fro alle talentes or . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30

ben unbownden and quyit of all necessite; . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
---	--------------------

Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how! . . .	TC.1. 334
Than were I quit of languishinge in drede! . . .	TC.1. 529
And she wol quite it that thou shalt not fele,— . . .	TC.1. 808
So muche as you, and have so litel quit; . . .	TC.2. 242
And who that gilfif is, al quit go'th he? . . .	TC.3. 1019
Criseyde, al quit from every drede and tene, . . .	TC.3. 1226
Of Troye. Alas, they quitte him out too rathel . . .	TC.4. 205
To quite him wel, that so wel can deserve! . . .	TC.4. 1663
Wol with som maner thyng thee quyte, . . .	HF.2. 162
Therfor is right that we ben quyit.' . . .	HF.3. 524
To forthren thee, and wel thy labour quyte: . . .	LGW. 494
Wel hath she quyit me myn affeccioun, . . .	LGW. 523
Thanne were I holde to quyte thy labour, . . .	LGW. 1447
But wikikly he quytte her kyndenesse, . . .	LGW. 1918
Than were he quyte; ther is noon other botel . . .	LGW. 1992
His trewe love, the devel quyte hym his whille! . . .	LGW. 2227
And I shal quyte you your bisynesse . . .	Fort. 75
He quytte hym well his guerdoun there; . . .	RR. 1526
God kan ful wel youre while quyte. . .	RR. 1542
Of sorwe and angre I was al quyte, . . .	RR. 1852
But quyte hym curteisly anon, . . .	RR. 2221
Therefore yeve it hoolle and quyte, . . .	RR. 2375
Yeve it in yift al quyte fully, . . .	RR. 2381
My peyne were quytte me rychely. . .	RR. 2599
Thou shalt be quyte of thyne emprise . . .	RR. 2948
Quytt hym to me full curteisly, . . .	RR. 3069
Who serveth feloun is yvel quyte. . .	RR. 3146
And he with shame wolde quyte thee. . .	RR. 3148
For she may best my labour quyte, . . .	RR. 3797
Quyte hym his while thus agayne . . .	RR. 4392
Her part they may not elles quyte, . . .	RR. 5032
And pay therefore, than art thou quyte; . . .	RR. 5904
That oon goth from that other al quyte. . .	RR. 5910
That they shal quyte youre oth all free. . .	RR. 6032
My talis shulden me be quytt, . . .	RR. 6088
This latter assoulyng quyte I thee. . .	RR. 6412
But pore folk al quyte I lete, . . .	RR. 6852
I quethe hym quyte, and hym relese . . .	RR. 6990
Shal never quyte the thy trayvele. . .	RR. 7564

**Quite see Quit****Quitly**

That quitly weren out of my prisoun, . . .	A.Kn. 1792
Which is so [quitly] in his bonde? . . .	RR. 3314 <i>em</i>
That quitly is his owne, in holde. . .	RR. 5843

**Quittheth**

oure Lord Jhesu Crist quittheth every good dede, . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
Ne wot how that he quytteth folk hir hyre, . . .	PF. 9

**Quod (specimens)**

'Lordynges,' quod he, 'now herkeneth for the beste; . . .	A.Prol. 788
'My deere doghter Venus,' quod Saturne, . . .	A.Kn. 2453
'By Goddes soule,' quod he, 'that wol nat I, . . .	A.Mil. 8132
Quod tho this sely man, 'I nam no labbe, . . .	A.Mil. 3509
And 'Clom,' quod John, and 'Clom,' seyde Alisoun. . .	A.Mil. 3639
'Now, sires,' quod this Osewold the Reve, . . .	A.Rv. 3909
'Madame,' quod he, 'ye may be glad and blithe, . . .	B.ML. 732
'Cosyn,' quod she, 'if that I hadde a space, . . .	B.Sh. 1333
'Qy la?' quod he, 'Peter! it am I! . . .	B.Sh. 1404
'Ye, that is good,' quod he, 'now shul we heere . . .	B.Th. 1900

<b>Quod</b> ( <i>specimens</i> )— <i>Continued</i>	
'Gladly,' quod I, 'by Goddes sweete pynel . . .	B.Th. 2126
'Allas!' quod she, 'for by that God above! . . .	B.NP. 4099
'It shal be doon,' quod he, 'by Seint Ronyon! . . .	C.Doc. 320
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'in chirches when I preche, . . .	C.Pard. 329
'Bretheren,' quod he, 'taak kepe what I seye; . . .	C.Pard. 777
'Abyde,' quod she, 'my tale is nat bigonne. . . .	D.WB. 169
'Lo,' quod the Somanour, 'Goddes armes two! . . .	D.WB. 833
This false theef, this somonour, quod the Frere, . . .	D.Fri. 1338
'Lo, brother,' quod the feend, 'what tolde I thee? . . .	D.Fri. 1566
'Yis,' quod this angel, 'many a milloun'; . . .	D.Sum. 1685
'Now, maister,' quod this lord, 'I yow biseke!— . . .	D.Sum. 2184
But this demandes axe I first,' quod he, . . .	E.Cl. 348
'This is ynogh, Grisilde myn,' quod he, . . .	E.Cl. 1051
'Ye mase, mase, goode sire,' quod she; . . .	E.Mch. 2387
Quod Canacee unto the haik above. . . .	F.Sq. 449
'Why?' quod this Yeman, 'wherto axe ye me? . . .	G.CY. 640
Awake, thou Cook,' quod he, 'God yewe thee sorwe! . . .	H.Mep. 15
Quod she to Juno, hir goddesse; . . .	BD. 109
'A-wak!' quod he, 'who is it lyth there! . . .	BD. 181
'A goddes half, in good tymel' quod I. . . .	BD. 370
'Sir,' quod I, 'this game is doon; . . .	BD. 638
'Why so, sir? yis, parden!' quod I; . . .	BD. 720
'Now!' quod he, and stynte anon. . . .	BD. 1298
'And I for worm-foull' quod the fol cokkow; . . .	PF. 505
Quod tho the sperhauke, 'never mot she the! . . .	PF. 669
'Now pees,' quod Nature, 'I comaunde here! . . .	PF. 617
'I confesse and I am a-knowe it,' quod I, . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
	1325-30
'Allas!' quod he, 'who causeth al this fare? . . .	TC.1. 551
Hid this fro me? thou fool!' quod Pandarus. . . .	TC.1. 618
'Ey, God forbedel' quod she, 'Be ye mad? . . .	TC.2. 113
'Ful wel, I thanke it God,' quod Pandarus, . . .	TC.2. 155
And therewithal, 'Now, nece,' quod Criseyde, . . .	TC.2. 877
'Ye, though the might of God!' quod Troilus.— . . .	TC.2. 1317
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou shalt the bettre pleyne, . . .	TC.2. 1531
'My dere nece,' quod he, 'it am I! . . .	TC.3. 752
Quod she, 'but yit it harder is to me . . .	TC.4. 905
Lat now,' quod she, 'thy trumpe goon, . . .	HF.3. 580
'Allas,' quod he, 'the day that I was bornel . . .	LGW. 833
'Nay soothly, lady!' quod this Eneas; . . .	LGW. 983
'Now, sone,' quod he, 'that arte to me so dere, . . .	LGW. 2296

<b>Quod</b> <i>see</i> <b>Quoth</b>	
<b>Quod</b>	
'Quod mundus stabili fide.'—Metrum 8 . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
'Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.'—Prosa 5 . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
<b>Quoinet</b> <i>see</i> <b>Quaint</b>	
<b>Quondam</b>	
'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregi.'—Me- trum 1 . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
'Quondam porticus attulit.'—Metrum 4 . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
<b>Quoniam</b>	
I hadde the beste quoniam myghte be; . . . .	D.WB. 608
'Quoniam igitur que sit.'—Prosa 10 . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6 . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
<b>Quook(e)</b>	
For ire he quook, no lenger wolde he byde. . . .	A.Kn. 1576
And though he first for ire quook and sterte, . . .	A.Kn. 1762
For feere of which he quook, and siked soore. . . .	B.Mk. 3394
That lyk an aspen leef he quook for ire. . . .	D.Sum. 1667
But natheles, for fere yet he quook, . . . .	D.Sum. 1704
Which vois ek quook, and therto his manere. . . .	TC.3. 93
For ire he quok, so gan his herte gnawe, . . . .	TC.5. 36
And in his speche a litel wight he quook, . . . .	TC.5. 926
she wepte . . . And quoke for fere, pale and pitously, . . .	LGW. 2317
Ypermystra caste . . . And quoke as doth the lefe of aspe grene; . . . .	LGW. 2648
For feer of hym I trembylde and quoke, . . . .	RR. 3163
Bothe Drede and she ful sore quoke, . . . .	RR. 3966
<b>Quook(e)</b> <i>see</i> <b>Quaked</b>	
<b>Quoque</b>	
'Vos quoque terrena animalia.'—Prosa 3 . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
<b>Quos</b>	
'Quos vides sedere celsos.'—Metrum 2 . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
<b>Quoth</b>	
'Alas,' quoth she, 'that I was wrought! . . . .	BD. 90
'Thow bedd,' quoth she, 'that hast receyved two, . . .	LGW. 2211
<b>Quoth</b> <i>see</i> <b>Quod</b>	
<b>Quotidian</b>	
Cotidian, ne quarteyne, . . . .	RR. 2401

## R

<b>Raa</b>	
I is ful wight, God waat, as is a raa; . . . .	A.Rv. 4086
<b>Rahbi</b>	
God liketh nat that "Raby" men us calle, . . . .	D.Sum. 2187
<b>Rabewynnes</b>	
Rabewynnes and Pynnalys . . . .	HF.3. 99 var
<b>Rabewyres</b>	
Rabewyres and pynacles . . . .	HF.3. 99 var
<b>Rachel</b>	
This newe Rachel brynge fro his bere. . . .	B.Pri. 1817
<b>Racine</b>	
And of all yvell the racyne, . . . .	RR. 4881
<b>Raket</b>	
But canstow pleyen raket, to and fro, . . . .	TC.4. 460
<b>Radde</b> <i>see</i> <b>Read, Redde</b>	
<b>Radevore</b>	
And weven in hire stole the radevore, . . . .	LGW. 2352
<b>Radiis</b>	
'Cum Phebi radiis grave Cancri sidus inestuat.'— Metrum 6 . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
<b>Radix</b>	
Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . .	C.Pard. 334
Radix malorum est Cupiditas. . . .	C.Pard. 426
<b>Raffles</b>	
as tables and raffles, of which . . . .	I.Pars. 790-5
<b>Raft(e)</b> <i>see</i> <b>Reft</b>	
<b>Rafter</b>	
And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter . . .	A.Kn. 990
<b>Rage</b>	
And rage he koude, as it were right a whelp. . . .	A.Prol. 257
And ther out came a rage, and such a vese . . . .	A.Kn. 1985
Yet saugh I Woodnese, laughyng in his rage, . . .	A.Kn. 2011
Fil with this yonge wyf to rage and pleye, . . .	A.Mil. 3273
That with hire dorste rage, or ones pleye, . . .	A.Rv. 3958
She was so ful of torment and of rage, . . . .	B.NP. 4556
For though a man be falle in jalous rage, . . .	C.Pard. 367
And up they sterte, al drunken, in this rage; . . .	C.Pard. 705
This frere cam as he were in a rage, . . . .	D.Sum. 2166
She may nat alwey duren in swich rage. . . .	F.Fkl. 836
To come to hir. Another rage . . . .	BD. 730
The rage ne the manaces of the see, . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
But, if a fool were in a jalous rage, . . . .	TC.3. 899
But after, when the furie, and al this rage . . .	TC.4. 253
Ther-as she lay in torment and in rage, . . . .	TC.4. 811
For ye, that ben of torment in swich rage, . . .	TC.4. 892
But Love had brought this man in swich rage, . . .	LGW. 599
No worde she spake, for sorwe and eke for rage, . . .	LGW. 2374
And grennyng for dispitous rage; . . . .	RR. 156
Heere comth to folk of newe rage, . . . .	RR. 1613
Whanne I was with this rage hent, . . . .	RR. 1657
The arwis were so full of rage, . . . .	RR. 1916
Thanne fallst thou in a newe rage; . . . .	RR. 2444
The peyne of lovers and her rage. . . .	RR. 2816

<b>Rage</b> — <i>Continued</i>	
Whanne thou were brought in sich a rage, . . . .	RR. 3292
I fonde hym cruel in his rage . . . .	RR. 3400
He was so full of cursed rage; . . . .	RR. 3809
And hidous chere; as man in rage . . . .	RR. 4063
Ne late not Jalousie in his rage . . . .	RR. 4381
But wel I woot I was in rage, . . . .	RR. 4523
In compleynt, and in cruel rage, . . . .	RR. 4616
How it hem brought in many a rage, . . . .	RR. 4946
<b>Ragerie</b>	
And I was yong and ful of ragerye, . . . .	D.WB. 455
He was al coltish, ful of ragerye, . . . .	E.Mch. 1847
<b>Rags</b>	
Raggas ribaned with gold to were; . . . .	RR. 4752
Under raggas as riche rochette, . . . .	RR. 4754
<b>Railed</b>	
This yerd was large, and railed alle th' aleyes, . . .	TC.2. 820
<b>Rala</b>	
But he ne lafte nat for reyn ne thonder, . . . .	A.Prol. 492
Wel wiste he, by the droghte and by the reyn, . . .	A.Prol. 595
Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood, . . .	A.Mil. 3517
Ay waitynge on the reyn, if he it here. . . .	A.Mil. 3642
Wery and weat, as beest is in the reyn, . . . .	A.Rv. 4107
His salte teeris trikked down as reyn, . . . .	B.Pri. 1864
that is to seyn, smoke, droppynge of reyn, . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80
lay theroute In reyn; with wilde beestes walked hee . . .	B.Mk. 3363
But swich a reyn down fro the welkne shadde, . . .	B.Mk. 3921
Swich hape that he escaped thurgh the rayn, . . .	B.Mk. 3928
And Juppiter bitokneth snow and reyn, . . . .	B.Mk. 3942
Reyn shal thee washe and sonne shal thee drye; . . .	B.Mk. 3946
But, 'Er that thonder stynte comth a reyn! . . .	D.WB. 732
The bittre frostes with the sleet and reyn . . .	F.Fkl. 1250
But ever orie agayn tempest and rayn, . . . .	H.Mep. 301
reyn or tempest, or elles grucchet that . . . .	I.Pars. 500-5
in reyn and droppynge and a . . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
Now sholde your holy teres falle and reyne. . . .	Mars. 287
I myghte as wel holde Averill for reyn, . . .	Anel. 309
a rayn descendede down fro hevne that . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
and the fletynge reyn by-deweth the . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
And that the welken shop him for to reyne, . . .	TC.3. 551
That swich a reyn from hevne gan avale . . . .	TC.3. 626
Had of that smoky reyn a verray fere; . . . .	TC.3. 628
And seide, 'Lord, this is a huge rayn! . . . .	TC.3. 656
Into my chaumbre come in al this reyn, . . . .	TC.3. 788
Al night,' quod he, 'hath reyn so don me wake, . . .	TC.3. 1560
Ne nevere wol I sen it shine or reyne; . . . .	TC.4. 299
I trowe, y-wis, from hevne teres reyne . . . .	TC.4. 846
The teres from his yen for to reyne. . . .	TC.4. 873
The teres whiche that fro mine yen reyne, . . .	TC.5. 1336
Down come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste, . . .	LGW. 1220
Byhynde him come a wynde and eke a rayne, . . .	LGW. 2411
The welkne hath might to shyne, reyne or hayle; . . .	Fort. 62
Though that I sigh yit arwis reyne, . . . .	RR. 1822



<b>Rain</b> — <i>Continued</i>		
For reyne or hayle, for snowe, for slete, . . . . .	RR. 2651	
Full yvel acooide, in wynde and reyne. . . . .	RR. 2958	
They drede neither wynde ne reyne, . . . . .	RR. 2911	
<b>Rained</b>		
Seide, 'Al this night so reyned it, allas, . . . . .	TC.3. 1557	
<b>Rained see Ron</b>		
<b>Raineth</b>		
Now it shyneth, now it reyneth faste, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1535	
And seide, 'It raineth: lo, how sholde I gon?'—	TC.3. 562	
<b>Rains</b>		
The wynter is goon with alle his reynes weete; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2140	
with reynes and with coldes. The see hath . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10	
Here no noise of reynes nor of thonder, . . . . .	TC.3. 662	
Snowes, hayles, reynes, wyndes, . . . . .	HF.2. 459	
<b>Raise</b>		
To ryden, for to reysen up a rente . . . . .	D.Fri. 1390	
Hath been oure foode, our cloystre for to reyse; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2102	
To reyse a feend, al looke he never so rowe . . . . .	G.CY. 861	
To preise a man, and up with pris him reise . . . . .	TC.2. 1585	
And to thy power her honour reise; . . . . .	RR. 2230	
<b>Raise see Areise</b>		
<b>Raised</b>		
And Venus fallett ther Mercurie is reysed; . . . . .	D.WB. 705	
was as blyve Reysed, as fro dethe to lyve, . . . . .	BD. 1277	
'To slee this boor was al the contre reysed, . . . . .	TC.5. 1471	
That to the sonne he hath him up raisit . . . . .	LGW. 1525 var	
Nowe am I rayed at my devyse . . . . .	RR. 3621	
<b>Raisins</b>		
Nor of the reysyns have the wyne, . . . . .	RR. 3689	
<b>Raisoun</b>		
Raisoun. 'Nay, nay.' <i>L'Amount.</i> 'Yis, I.' <i>Raisoun.</i> . . . . .	RR. 4600	
'Wheroff Late se.' . . . . .		
Raisoun. 'Knowist hym no more?' <i>L'Amount.</i> . . . . .		
'Nay, certis, I, . . . . .	RR. 4604	
Raisoun. 'Lo, there a noble conisaunce! . . . . .	RR. 4608	
Raisoun. 'I wolde,' seide Resoun, 'thee lere . . . . .	RR. 4685	
Raisoun. 'If love be serched wel and sought, . . . . .	RR. 4809	
Raisoun. 'Certis freend a fool art thou . . . . .	RR. 5185	
<b>Rake</b>		
As leene was his hors as is a rake, . . . . .	A.Prol. 287	
But that tale is nat worth a rake-stele. . . . .	D.WB. 949	
<b>Raked</b>		
In hoothe coles he hath hymselfen raked; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3323	
<b>Raked see Reken</b>		
<b>Rakel</b>		
O rakel hand! to doon so foule amys. . . . .	H.Mcp. 278	
Allas! a thousand folk hath rakel ire . . . . .	H.Mcp. 289	
Wostow wher-of a rakel tonge serveth? . . . . .	H.Mcp. 339	
With rakel hond; but he wol bide a stounde, . . . . .	TC.1. 1067	
Ech rakel dede and ech unbridled chere, . . . . .	TC.3. 429	
Thou rakel night! Ther God, makere of kinde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1437	
For, thorough thy rakel hying out of Troye, . . . . .	TC.3. 1441	
Be not too rakel, though thou sitte warme, . . . . .	TC.3. 1630	
<b>Rakelnesse</b>		
O every man, be war of rakelnesse, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 283	
Through pride, or through thy grete rakelnesse, . . . . .	Scog. 16	
<b>Rakle</b>		
N'I wol not rakle as for to greven here. . . . .	TC.3. 1642	
<b>Ralph</b>		
Or Jakke, or Rauf, or whoso that it were . . . . .	D.Fri. 1357	
<b>Ran</b>		
Hath in the Ram his halfe cours y-ronne, . . . . .	A.Prol. 8	
At wastylinge he wolde have awey the ram. . . . .	A.Prol. 548	
Ther any ram shal stonde. . . . .	B.Th. 1931	
That in the Ram is foure degrees up ronne. . . . .	F.Sq. 386	
I kan nat geeste " <i>rum, ram, ruf</i> ," by letre; . . . . .	I.Pars. 43	
That ther a ram was that men myghte see, . . . . .	LGW. 1427	
<b>Ramage</b>		
Nomore than is a gote ramage. . . . .	RR. 5384	
<b>Rammish</b>		
Hir savour is so rammyssh and so hoot . . . . .	G.CY. 887	
<b>Rampeth</b>		
When she comth home she rampeth in my face, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3094	
<b>Ran</b> ( <i>pret. sing. and pl.</i> )		
And ran to London, unto Seint Poules, . . . . .	A.Prol. 509	
And right anon it ran hym in his mynde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1402	
In which ther ran a rumbel and a swough, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1979	
About this kyng ther ran on every part . . . . .	A.Kn. 2185	
And at the brondes ende out-ran anon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2339	
Ne how the goddes ronnen up and doun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2925	
In ronnen for to gauren on this man, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3827	
Hir capul cacche, he ran alwey so faste, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4105	
Doun ran the bloody stream upon his brest, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4276	
That from his eyen ran the water doun, . . . . .	B.ML. 661	
Thurghout this wyde world his name ran, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3303	
And ran into a garden hym to hyde; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3732	
Ha! ha! the fox! and after hym they ran, . . . . .	B.NP. 4571	
Ran Colle, oure dogge, and Talbot, and Gerland . . . . .	B.NP. 4573	
Ran cow and calf, and eek the verray hogges, . . . . .	B.NP. 4575	
They ronne so hem thoughte hir herte breek . . . . .	B.NP. 4578	
Anon the feend into his herte ran, . . . . .	C.Doc. 130	
But for she ran hir fader first to see, . . . . .	C.Doc. 243	
And everich of these riotours ran . . . . .	C.Pard. 788	
This poysoun in a box, and sith he ran . . . . .	C.Pard. 869	
Doun to a mareys faste by she ran. . . . .	D.WB. 970	
For which the peple ran to seen the sighte . . . . .	E.Cl. 983	
Doun ran, of hem that stoden hire biadye; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1105	
Ran endoling the tree ther as she stood, . . . . .	F.Sq. 416	
And ronnen doun right by a cave . . . . .	BD. 163	
<b>Ran</b> ( <i>pret. sing. and pl.</i> )— <i>Continued</i>		
To Pite ran I, al bespreynt with teres, . . . . .	Pity. 10	
but, as I seide, it bytided and ran togidre . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5	
And with that word he for a quishin ran, . . . . .	TC.3. 964	
Ful faste ronnen doun by either cheke. . . . .	TC.4. 130	
The salte teres . . . . . Out-ronne as shour in Aperil ful swithe: . . . . .	TC.4. 737	
That the fether that hit ran, . . . . .	HF.3. 561	
So brode hit ran or that hit stente. . . . .	HF.3. 593	
And as she ranne, hir wynnep leet she falle, . . . . .	LGW. 813	
And from his wif he ranne a ful goode pas. . . . .	LGW. 2712	
And with that watir that ran so clere . . . . .	RR. 124	
He ran anon as he were woode . . . . .	RR. 3823	
Now late hym come.' And he forth ran. . . . .	RR. 6060	
<b>Rancour</b>		
To stynten alle rancour and envye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2732	
Had strif and rancour, many a day agon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2784	
Ther nas discord, rancour, ne hevynesse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 432	
To stynte rancour and dissencion . . . . .	E.Cl. 747	
And eek the pope, rancour for to slake, . . . . .	E.Cl. 802	
Nis ther moore wo, ne moore rancour, ne ire. . . . .	G.CY. 919	
For that wol turne rancour and disece . . . . .	H.Mcp. 97	
that noriseth rancour in herte, as . . . . .	I.Pars. 505-10	
and rancour of herte, he shal love hym . . . . .	I.Pars. 525-30	
matere of ire, right so is rancour norice . . . . .	I.Pars. 550-5	
right so fareth it of rancour; whan it is . . . . .	I.Pars. 550-5	
peire of longe toonges of long rancour; . . . . .	I.Pars. 555-60	
Ne she bar rancour to no wight. . . . .	RR. 1201	
<b>Rang see Rung</b>		
<b>Range</b> — <i>see Renge</i>		
<b>Ranke</b>		
been to ranke and habundaunt in the . . . . .	I.Pars. 910-5	
<b>Ransack</b>		
To ransake in the taas of bodyes dede, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1005	
<b>Ransaked</b>		
Ransaked every lover in his drede. . . . .	Mars. 28	
<b>Ransoun</b>		
in prisoun Perpetuelly, he nolde no ransoun. . . . .	A.Kn. 1024	
Perpetuelly; us gayneth no ransoun. . . . .	A.Kn. 1176	
Of Perotheus, withouten any ransoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1205	
Frely, withouten ransoun or daunger; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1849	
Til he had maad his ransoun unto me; . . . . .	D.WB. 411	
may yeve no thyng for hir ransoun; . . . . .	I.Pars. 225-30	
<b>Ransoming</b>		
Of whiche amerciments and ransonyng of bonde- men . . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5	
<b>Rape</b>		
But wasten al that ye may rape and renne. . . . .	G.CY. 1422	
'It is no rape in my dom, ne no vice, . . . . .	TC.4. 596	
And al is through thy negligence and rape. . . . .	Adam. 7	
And seide to me in gret rape, . . . . .	RR. 1929	
I sey and swere hym ful rape . . . . .	RR. 6516	
<b>Raphael</b>		
devel power, as seyde the aungel Raphael . . . . .	I.Pars. 905-10	
<b>Rapids</b>		
'Si quantas rapidis.'—Metrum 2 . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20	
<b>Rasaille</b>		
Of Jove, Appollo, of Mars, of swich rasaille! . . . . .	TC.5. 1853	
<b>Rated</b>		
He shal be rated of his studyng, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3463	
<b>Rathel</b>		
Why rise ye so rathe? ey <i>benedicite!</i> . . . . .	A.Mil. 3768	
'What eyleth yow, so rathe for to ryse?' . . . . .	B.Sh. 1289	
Upon the way deliverliche and rathe; . . . . .	TC.2. 1088	
Of Troye. Alas, they quite him out too rathe! . . . . .	TC.4. 205	
Unhappily at Thebes al too rathe, . . . . .	TC.5. 937	
For al mot out, other late or rathe, . . . . .	HF.3. 1049	
If that they myghte, late or rathe. . . . .	RR. 6650	
<b>Rather</b>		
But rather wolde he yeven, out of doute, . . . . .	A.Prol. 487	
'Thow shalt,' quod he, 'be rather fals than I; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1153	
Of Hereos, but rather lyk manye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1374	
And he answerde, 'Rather than I lese . . . . .	B.ML. 225	
The lyf shal rather out of my body sterte, . . . . .	B.ML. 335	
amonges folk in sorwe, but it is rather graunted . . . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80	
of thynges and the profit been rather founden . . . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60	
fro deeth to lyve, appeared rather to a . . . . .	B.Mel. 2265-70	
yours wyf oghte rather to be preised than . . . . .	B.Mel. 2280-5	
called hem "help" of man, but rather confusioun of men. . . . .	B.Mel. 2295-300	
for they enforen hem alwey rather to spoken . . . . .	B.Mel. 2340-5	
hem rather to preise youre persone by . . . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70	
rather drede and fleo fro the sweete . . . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70	
noon, these rather to suffre than bigynne. . . . .	B.Mel. 2405-10	
han they rather consailed yow to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2440-5	
but ye oghte the rather gerdone . . . . .	B.Mel. 2445-70	
and biyse thee rather to stille the same . . . . .	B.Mel. 2675-80	
that ye shul rather pursue to youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2880-5	
But rather ete the flesh upon us two; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3640	
Rather than han another tormentier; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3707	
Lo, rather he forbedeth swich sweryng Than homy- cide, . . . . .	C.Pard. 643	
It wolde rather breste a-two than plye; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1169	
Ye shullen rather swich a thyng espyen Than I, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1413	
Wel ofte rather than a sengl man; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1667	
Wel rather than han graunted hym hire grace; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1992	
Have lost his regne rather than he wolde. . . . .	E.Mch. 2302	
And seyde, 'He lyeth! it is rather lyk . . . . .	F.Sq. 217	
That semen rather a foul confusioun . . . . .	F.Fkl. 869	

# Rather—Continued

Rather than with hir body doon trespass?	F.Fkl. 1366
Rather than they wolde less hir maydenhede	F.Fkl. 1376
Chees rather for to dye, than assente	F.Fkl. 1384
Wel oughte a wyf rather hirselve alle	F.Fkl. 1397
Into the fyr, and chees rather to dye	F.Fkl. 1403
Rather than folk of Gawle hem sholde oppresse,—	F.Fkl. 1411
Wel rather than they wolde defouled be,	F.Fkl. 1421
Or rather sleen myself in some manere,	F.Fkl. 1425
His love, that rather for to dyen chees	F.Fkl. 1440
richeesse, or elles that God wole the rather enlunyne	I.Pars. 240-5
thredbare, and roten with donge, rather than	I.Pars. 415-20
rather love thee than drede. I woot wel	I.Pars. 760-5
rather to drynken drovy or trouble water,	I.Pars. 815-20
'Rather than that I shulde deye	BD. 240
But hit may never the rather be do.	BD. 561
But hit was never the rather do.	BD. 887
That rather wolden al my cause spille	Pity. 46
Wherfor but ye the rather take cure	Pity. 82
Nay! rather deeth, then do so cruel dede,	Anel. 300
But goth now rather away,	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
of thy free wil rather be blemesched . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
thy-selve rather than any other wyght . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
owene face, ne I ne axe nat rather the	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
for Bachus . . . hath rather yvven his yiftes to	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
autumpne	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
desir and talent of thi rather fortune.	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
Sche hath rather kept, as to the ward,	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
evere the rather that it fleith in large	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
and thow by-gonne rather to ben leef	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
scheweth rather al opynly that they been	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
a philosophe. This rather man that I spak of	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
they maken a man rather have	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
wikkidnesse, but thei ben wont rather to schewen	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
schrewes rather so much more despised	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
nat rather for these thynges to ben	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
hidden rather your blynde corages withynne	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
but rather worthy of pite; wel more	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
peynes ben rather owed to felonus	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
of his houshold myghte rather egren hym	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
of thing to comen, but rather an uncerteyn	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
it is to comen, but rather the contrarie;	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
soth, but the opinioun is rather soth for	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
vice ne vertu, but it scholde rather ben	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
nis nat aprochid no rather or that men	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
rather, although that thei schal betyden,	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
for al that evere is I-knowe, it is rather compre-	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
hendid	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
of thinges, men oughten rather yeven	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
and by wit)—we scholde rather preise	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
but it is rather the simplicitie of the	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
of tyme, but rather by the proprete of	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
but it sholde rather ben clepid	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
that this nis noon opynioun, but rather a . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
knowynge	TC.1. 835
But, God wot, it is naught the rather sol	TC.1. 865
Than wolde I hopen rather for to spede.	TC.3. 379
'That rather dye I wolde, and determine,	TC.3. 573
For, rather than men sholde him ther aspye,	TC.3. 1337
But now to purpos of my rather speche.	TC.4. 163
Or rather dyen than she sholde go;	TC.4. 440
But do me rather sterve anon right here,	TC.4. 524
'What, parde, rather than my felaw deye,	TC.4. 594
And rather be a life in blame y-founde	TC.4. 927
Beth rather to him cause of flat than egge,	TC.4. 988
'But it were rather an opinioun	TC.4. 1039
But rather, for the man sit ther bifore,	TC.4. 1449
Dwel rather here, myn owne dere herte!	TC.5. 47
Why n'il I rather with a man or two	TC.5. 1799
But yet to purpos of my rather speche.	HF.3. 692
Men rather yow to-hangen oughte?	LGW.G. 289
That rather than they wole take a newe,	LGW. 468
They oughte rather with me for to holde,	LGW. 514
And eke to goon to helle, rather than he,	Astr. 97-100
arisen rather than the degre of her longitude, and	RR. 1934
Thou shalt [the] rather have mercy.	RR. 4514
But if he come the rather oute.	RR. 6265
And wel the rather hem disceyve;	RR. 6620
Men shulde hyr rather mayme or bete,	

## Rationum

'Set cum rationum jam in te,'—Prosa 5 . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420-5

## Rats

Som poyson, that he myghte his rattes quelle; . . . C.Pard. 854  
of rattes, and swich manere wretchednesse? . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
That awaiteth myce and rattes to kyllen, . . . RR. 6205

Rauf see Ralph

# Raughte

Ful semely after hir mete she raughte,	A.Prol. 136
That with his grene tope the heven raughte,	A.Kn. 2915
Unto his brier it raughte, it was so lowe,—	A.Mil. 3696
That to his girdel raughte adoun;	B.Th. 1397
And up he sterte, and on his way he raughte,	TC.2. 447
And Cynthea her char-hors over-raughte	TC.5. 1018
That with hir feet she therthe reichte,	HF.3. 284
Unto hir helys doun they raughten;	RR. 1022
<b>Rave</b>	
And in oure madnesse evermoore we rave;	G.CY. 959
Ye ben so wilde, it semeth as ye ravel	TC.2. 116
<b>Raven</b>	
The raven wys; the crow, with vois of care;	PF. 363
As the Raven or eyther Bere,	HF.2. 496
<b>Ravenna</b>	
but they voydide the cite of Ravenne by	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
<b>Ravens</b>	
As any ravens fethere it shoon for-blak;	A.Kn. 2144
As ravens qualm, or shriking of these oules!	TC.5. 382
<b>Ravin</b>	
That is to seyn, the foules of ravyne	PF. 323
To bryddes for his outrageous ravyne.	PF. 336
The briddes alle; and foules of ravyne	PF. 527
hir cruel ravyne, devourynge al that they	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
This lyven wel nygh by ravyne.	RR. 6813
<b>Raviner</b>	
and that he be a ravynour by violence of	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
<b>Raviners</b>	
scorene swyche ravyneres and henteres of	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
<b>Raving</b>	
And in his ravyng seyde his orisoun.	F.Fkl. 1026
<b>Ravins</b>	
and alle ravynes, blasphemynge and	I.Pars. 790-5
be pryve ravynes or by comune tributes or	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
<b>Ravisable</b>	
Ben gredy wolves ravyssable.	RR. 7016
<b>Ravish</b>	
ravyssche everyche man for his part	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
cruel day schal ravyssche yow, than is	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
to ravyssche be wiles, thou schalt seyn hym	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
schrewes ravysschen medes of vertu (and	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
To ravishe her ne canstow not? for shamel	TC.4. 530
To ravishe her, but-if herselfe it wolde.	TC.4. 637
To ravishe her, sin thou hast not ben there,	TC.4. 643
That ravissen he shal yow with his speche,	TC.4. 1474
From hennesforth to ravissen any queene,	TC.5. 895
<b>Ravished</b>	
weren so surprised and ravysshed, and hadden so	B.Mel. 2920-5
So was he ravysshed with his flaterie.	B.NP. 4514
How that a frere ravysshed was to helle	D.Sum. 1676
This Januarie is ravysshed in a traunce	E.Mch. 1750
He was so ravysshed on his lady May	E.Mch. 1774
which that he ravysshid out of ethena	E.Mch. 2230 tar Par.
So ravysshed, as it semed, for the joye,	F.Sq. 547
resoun), but it is ravyssched oonly by	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
Whi artow ravyssched with idel joies?	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
certain arwes; he ravysschide applis	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
nat duelle, therfore it ravysschide and took	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
Thyne herte shall so ravysshed be,	RR. 2462
<b>Ravishedest</b>	
That ravysschedest doun fro the Deitee,	B.Pri. 1659
ententyf and stille ravysschedest my	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
<b>Ravisheth</b>	
And ravysshith fro thee al thi witte,	RR. 5198
<b>Ravishing</b>	
Herde I so pleye a ravishyng swetnesse,	PF. 198
turnest the hevne with a ravysschyng sweighe,	B.NP. m.5. 180-5
the ravysschyng flodes, and fastne and	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
sandes whan it is moved with ravysschyng blastes,	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
his ravysschyng coursis abowte the sovereyn	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
thilke same attemprance, ravysschyng,	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
The ravishing to wroken of Eleyne	TC.1. 62
For ravishing of women so by might,	TC.4. 548
<b>Raw</b>	
flesch that is rawe. Certes, so these shrewes	I.Pars. 900-5
they wole have raw flesch of folkes wyves	I.Pars. 900-5
<b>Rayed</b>	
Rayed with golde, and right wel cled	BD. 252
<b>Razis</b>	
Serapion, Razis and Avycen,	A.Prol. 432
<b>Razor</b>	
Of rasour nor of shere, I wol thee yive,	A.Kn. 2417
Ne on his heed cam rasour noon, ne sheere,	B.Mk. 3246
Withoute rasour or sisoures—	HF.2. 182
And out he kaughte a knyfe as rasour kene.	LGW. 2654
As any rasour that is founde	RR. 1888
With rasour whetted never so kene,	RR. 6197
A rasour sharpe, and wel bytyng,	RR. 7418
<b>Reach</b>	
And bad oon reche me a book,	BD. 47
<b>Reached see Raughte</b>	



# Read

Wel koude he rede a lessoun or a storie, . . .	A.Prol. 709
Eek Plato seith, whose that kan hym rede, . . .	A.Prol. 741
Whan that hir names rad were everichon, . . .	A.Kn. 2505
That is so horrible a tale for to rede, . . .	B.ML. 84
In writen, God woot, whose koude it rede, . . .	B.ML. 195
That no wight kan wel rede it attie fulle, . . .	B.ML. 203
His mooder slow,—that may men pleynly rede,—	B.ML. 894
And wel rede I, he looked bisily, . . .	B.ML. 1005
This is to seyn, to synge, and to rede, . . .	B.Pri. 1690
Hir batailles, whose list hem for he seyde, . . .	B.Mk. 3509
Rede which that he was in Machabee, . . .	B.Mk. 3769
And rede the proude wordes that he seyde, . . .	B.Mk. 3770
Now god quod he my sweven rede aright, . . .	B.NP. 4086 var
By God, men may in olde bookes rede, . . .	B.NP. 4164
'Oon of the gretteste auctours that men rede, . . .	B.NP. 4174
And certes, in the same book I rede, . . .	B.NP. 4254
'Lo, in the lyf of Saint Kenelm I rede, . . .	B.NP. 4300
That ye hadde rad his legende as have I, . . .	B.NP. 4311
'Rede eek of Joseph, and ther shul ye see, . . .	B.NP. 4320
May rede of dremes many a wonder thyng, . . .	B.NP. 4327
Rede auctours where the freste of swich mateere, . . .	B.NP. 4433
I have wel rad, in "Daun Burnel the Asse," . . .	B.NP. 4502
For in hir lyvyng maydens myghten rede, . . .	C.Doc. 107
And right anon was rad this cursed bille, . . .	C.Doc. 176
For whil that Adam fasted, as I rede, . . .	C.Pard. 508
In Hooly Writ ye may your self wel rede, . . .	C.Pard. 742
Rede in his Almageste and take it there, . . .	D.WB. 183
For his desport he wolde rede alway, . . .	D.WB. 670
To reden on this book of wikked wyves, . . .	D.WB. 685
Redde on his book, as he sat by the fire, . . .	D.WB. 714
Tho redde he me how Sampson loste his heres, . . .	D.WB. 721
Tho redde he me, if that I shal nat lyn, . . .	D.WB. 724
He redde it with ful good devocioun, . . .	D.WB. 730
Of latter date of wyves hath he red, . . .	D.WB. 765
To reden on this cursed book al nyght, . . .	D.WB. 789
Out of his book, right as he radde, and eke, . . .	D.WB. 791
This was the olde opinion as I rede,—	D.WB. 862
Konne in a chayer rede of this sentence, . . .	D.Fri. 1518
As seith Seint Jame, if ye his pistel rede, . . .	E.Cil. 1154
Lo, how that Jacob, as thise clerkes rede, . . .	E.Mch. 1362
this lître . . . Under his pilwe, rede it if hym leste!	E.Mch. 2004
In Claudyan ye may the stories rede, . . .	E.Mch. 2232
As men may in thise olde geestes rede, . . .	F.Sa. 211
Or elles redden hem for hir plessaunce, . . .	F.Fkl. 713
To reden artes that been curious, . . .	F.Fkl. 1120
To reden how thy doghtren deyde, allas! . . .	F.Fkl. 1429
As man may after reden in hire storie, . . .	G.SN. 35
Yet preyre I yow that reden that I write, . . .	G.SN. 78
And on his book right thus he gan to rede: . . .	G.SN. 206
Whan this was rad, thanne seyde this olde man, . . .	G.SN. 211
He with his bowe wroughte, as men may rede, . . .	H.Mop. 112
The wise Plato seith, as ye may rede, . . .	H.Mop. 207
Reed Salomon, so wys and honourable, . . .	H.Mop. 344
Reed David in his Psalmes, rede Senekke, . . .	H.Mop. 345
clothes of his disciples, ne we ne rede nat, . . .	I.Pars. 435-40
may neither rede ne singe in hooly chirche, ne, . . .	I.Pars. 720-5
this lître tretys or rede, that if ther be any, . . .	I.Pars. 1080-5
took To rede, and dryve the nyght away; . . .	BD. 49
in ryme To rede, and for to be in mynde, . . .	BD. 55
To rede hir sorwe, that by my trowthe, . . .	BD. 98
Gif I hadde red and take keepe, . . .	BD. 224
Slepe, or I hadde red this tale, . . .	BD. 228
Whan I hadde red this tale wel, . . .	BD. 231
To konne wel my sweven rede, . . .	BD. 279
Of Egipte, he that rede so, . . .	BD. 281
And the book that I hadde red, . . .	BD. 1325
Sojourned hath this Mars of which I rede, . . .	Mars. 78
Yit happeth me ful ofte in bokes rede, . . .	PF. 10
Ther rede I wel he wol be lord and syre, . . .	PF. 12
On bokes rede I ofte, as I yow tolde, . . .	PF. 16
The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne, . . .	PF. 21
To rede forth it gan me so delyte, . . .	PF. 27
For I hadde red of African befor, . . .	PF. 107
Of which he neyther rede can, ne synge; . . .	PF. 516
To rede up-on; and yet I rede alway; . . .	PF. 696
In hope y-wys to rede so sum day, . . .	PF. 697
The bet; and thus to rede I nyl not spare, . . .	PF. 699
clothes, men redder y-woven in a Grekisch P, . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
I rede it nat; therfor I lete it gon, . . .	TC.1. 133
Who-so that can may rede hem as they write, . . .	TC.1. 147
In sondry wises shewed, as I rede, . . .	TC.1. 159
Men reden nat that folk han gretter wit, . . .	TC.1. 241
But wel rede I, that by no maner weyes, . . .	TC.1. 495
Herdan a mayden reden hem the geste, . . .	TC.2. 83
'This romaunce is of Thebes, that we rede; . . .	TC.2. 100
To bidde and rede on holy seintes lives! . . .	TC.2. 118
For al this world ne can I rede what, . . .	TC.2. 129
How ofte tyme may men rede and so, . . .	TC.2. 792 var
And radde it over and gan the lître folde, . . .	TC.2. 1085 var
Ful prively this lître for to rede, . . .	TC.2. 1176
Of Troilus, whil that he gan it rede, . . .	TC.2. 1322
This ilke thing they redder hem bitwene; . . .	TC.2. 1706
They gonne on it to reden and to poure, . . .	TC.2. 1708
Now lat hem rede, and torne we anon, . . .	TC.2. 1709
That have the lître red: lol I hem here, . . .	TC.3. 192
For making of avauntes, as men rede, . . .	TC.3. 289
Men sen alday, and reden ek in stories, . . .	TC.3. 1063
But it shal falle hem as I shal you rede: . . .	TC.3. 1383
'O blake nyght, as folk in bokes rede, . . .	TC.3. 1429

# Read—Continued

How mighte it evere al red ben or y-songe, . . .	TC.4. 790
We han no free choise, as thise clerkes rede, . . .	TC.4. 980
For I am evere a-gast, for-why men rede, . . .	TC.4. 1644
And trowely, as men in bokes rede, . . .	TC.5. 19
Hadde him y-sent, he wolde allone rede, . . .	TC.5. 471
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede! . . .	TC.5. 1281
As men may in thise olde bokes rede, . . .	TC.5. 1753
Red Dares: he can telle hem alle i-ferre, . . .	TC.5. 1771
And, red wher-so thou be or elles songe, . . .	TC.5. 1797
That to this god, that I of rede, . . .	HF.1. 77
And myn actes red and songe, . . .	HF.1. 347
Rede Virgile in Eneidos, . . .	HF.1. 378
As men may ofte in bokes rede, . . .	HF.1. 385
He moste rede many a rowe, . . .	HF.1. 448
That was y-bore up, as men rede, . . .	HF.2. 82
Be hit rouned, red, or songe, . . .	HF.2. 214
Any lettres for to rede, . . .	HF.3. 51
That men rede in the Lapidaire, . . .	HF.3. 262
But hit were al to longe to rede, . . .	HF.3. 264
These, of whiche I gynne rede, . . .	HF.3. 365
For-why this halle of whiche I rede, . . .	HF.3. 403
And al this hous of whiche I rede, . . .	HF.3. 845
On bokes for to rede I me delyte, . . .	LGW. 30
That it is pite for to rede, and routhie, . . .	LGW.G. 256
It were to long to reden and to here; . . .	LGW. 572
Ye may as wel hit seen as ye may rede, . . .	LGW. 1263
Rede Ovyde, and in him he shal hit fynde, . . .	LGW. 1367
Let him rede 'Argonauticon', . . .	LGW. 1457
Ye geste no more of me, but ye wol rede, . . .	LGW. 1557
But now to the purpose; in the story I rede, . . .	LGW. 1825
As ye have in this covenant herde me rede; . . .	LGW. 2139
That whan that I this foule story rede, . . .	LGW. 2239
And kouthe eke rede and wel ynogh endyte, . . .	LGW. 2256
That folke may reden, for-by as they go,—	LGW. 2539
But sothely of o poynnt yet may they rede, . . .	LGW. 2543
The Wyf of Bathes I pray yow that ye rede, . . .	Buk. 29
Shewe by wordes that ye wolde ones rede, . . .	Comp.A. 67
Shal hatie, that I rede you here; . . .	RR. 38
'For evermore gladly,' as I rede, . . .	RR. 1819
Whanne they reden of this smerte, . . .	RR. 2328
In bookis sothly as I rede, . . .	RR. 3466
And rede it over comunely, . . .	RR. 4591
Of whiche men rede in chirche and synge, . . .	RR. 6249
They rede and synge in chirche anone, . . .	RR. 6704
What men may in the gospel rede, . . .	RR. 6886
To rede in Divinite, . . .	RR. 7691

# Read as A-rede, Rede

# Reader

Be glad, thow rede, and thy sorwe of-caste, . . .	PF. 132
Thou, rede, mayst thyself ful wel devine, . . .	TC.5. 270
For a rede that poynthis ille, . . .	RR. 2161

# Redest

For whan thou redest poetrye, . . .	HF.2. 493
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Redeth

Redeth the grete poete of Ytaille, . . .	B.Mk. 3650
Redeth Ecclesiaste of flaterie,—	B.NP. 4519
Redeth the Bible, and fynde it expresly, . . .	C.Pard. 636
Redeth Ovyde, and ther ye may it leere, . . .	D.WB. 982
Redeth Senek, and redeth eek Boece, . . .	D.WB. 1168
every discret persone that redith or herith, . . .	Astr. 5-11

# Redily

Ful redily with hem the fyr they hadde, . . .	A.Kn. 2276
For I wol paye yow wel and redily, . . .	B.Sh. 1604
'Go bet,' quod he, 'and axe redily, . . .	C.Pard. 667
byen redily with the pris of thyn owene, . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
strengthe, boweth redily the crop adown; . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
her seen men redily the causes. But the causes, . . .	
y-hidd, . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
Hit was of Venus redely, . . .	HF.1. 130
As me mette redely, . . .	HF.1. 313
Hit was, I nyste redely, . . .	HF.3. 37
Partriches winges redely, . . .	HF.3. 302
For hit no nede is, redely, . . .	HF.3. 1047
Right in my bed, ful redily, . . .	RR. 93
And I wole telle you redily, . . .	RR. 144
For [or] men thynke it redily, . . .	RR. 379
To yelde thee so redily, . . .	RR. 3293
We myght have blame redily; . . .	RR. 6942

# Ready

Redy to wenden on my pilgrymage, . . .	A.Prol. 21
Poynaunt and sharpe and redy al his geere, . . .	A.Prol. 352
Stood redy covered al the longe day, . . .	A.Prol. 354
Ful redy hadde he his apothecaries, . . .	A.Prol. 425
She was arisen and al redy dight, . . .	A.Kn. 1041
That he nys clad, and redy for to ryde, . . .	A.Kn. 1677
Al redy to darreyn hire by bataille; . . .	A.Kn. 1853
I am thyn aiel, redy at thy wille; . . .	A.Kn. 2477
'Thanne make thee redy,' quod she, 'I come anon, . . .	A.Mil. 3720
And he was redy with his iren hoot, . . .	A.Mil. 3809
This Aleyn maketh redy al his gere, . . .	A.Rv. 4016
Loo, heree our silver, redy for to spende, . . .	A.Rv. 4135
Shoop hym to make redy his array, . . .	B.Sh. 1244
To certeyn Lumbardes, redy in hir hond, . . .	B.Sh. 1557
His wyf ful redy mette hym atte gate, . . .	B.Sh. 1563
By redy tokene,—and heeld hym vyele apayed, . . .	B.Sh. 1580
he baar a cruel ire, redy to doon, . . .	B.Mel. 2195-200
certaine juse causes, I am al redy to, . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5
am redy to do right as ye wol desire, . . .	B.Mel. 2890-5
I am al redy to fulfille and parfouren it, . . .	B.Mel. 2900-5

# Redy—Continued

and maken hem fallen at youre feet redy to do  
redy to obeie to the speche and  
and been redy to comen what  
trespas, and how they were redy to suffer  
lordshipe, and been redy to obeie to  
Beth redy for to mete him evermore;  
'Al redy, sire,' quod she, 'right as yow leet;  
And redy was his answer, as he sayde.  
He hadde a somonour redy to his hond;  
Hadde alwey bawdes redy to his hond,  
The body is ay so redy and penyble  
And obeisant and redy to his hond  
Answerde, 'Lord, he is al redy here';  
I seye this, be ye redy with good herte  
The remenant of youre jules redy be.  
'Do this,' seith he; 'Al redy, sire,' seith she.  
By me, that am al redy at youre heeste,  
Noon hyer was he whan she redy was,  
And seyde hym thus: 'Is redy oure soper?  
It is al redy, though ye wol right now.'  
Is redy ay my body for to kepe;  
And he al redy was at his biddynge,  
Al redy was the preest eft to bigle,  
ever redy to the penitent, and is aboven  
his mercy so redy is and large?  
alwey redy to receiven hym to mercy.  
For hit is redy to casche and take  
I fond hit redy every morwe,  
That have I redy, unsought, everywhere,  
Was ever redy to do yow accour;  
That finde I redy to me evermore;  
And at his fet his bowe al redy lay,  
'Al redy!' quod these egles tereles tho.  
was redy and ententyf thurwe my favour

redy to referren the goodes of the body  
'the resoun is al redy. For thilke thyng that symple  
he hath it al redy of his  
But for I see the now al redy  
myght redy to speden thynges that ben  
'Wharfore I am, and wol be, ay redy  
Ben redy thee to serve; and for this night  
Ful lightly ben ay redy to the fighte."  
In gentill hertes ay redy to repaire!  
This timber is al redy up to frame;  
And seide, 'Mak thes redy right anon,  
Ful redy was him goodly to saluwe.  
And Attropos, mak redy thou my bere!  
With swerd at herte, al redy for to deye,  
Ful redy was at prime Diomedes,  
Criseyde, whan she redy was to ride,  
I wot my fader wis and redy is!  
Al redy out my woful gost to drive:  
He made him redy in a certeyn stounde,  
But at the feste redy ben, y-wys,  
The sacrifices ben ful redy dyght,  
departid by 15 degrees al redy in the bordure  
Ful sharp and redy forto dryve.  
Redy in all to worche youre will,  
Is redy, as ye lust devise?  
Stoute of the porte, redy to greve.  
And Youthe is redy evermore  
For I am redy at the leste  
I am ful redy hym to accuse,  
Al redy batell for to make,

Real(tee) see Royal(ty)

**Reame**  
Custance in-with his reawme for tabyde  
In al the reawme of France is ther no wyf  
And every reawme wante he for to see.  
art put in the comune realme of alle,  
the reame ne schulde nat seme blisful yif  
lefevil to folwe in the reawme of the devyne pur-  
veance  
the reame of the devyne surveaunce), syn  
In al a realme, and al the spies,  
She hath hir body and eke hir reawme yivyn  
And have a realme nat but faste by,  
Than ben in all the reawme of Fraunce.

**Reame**  
Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remes  
unwar strook overturneth the realmes of greet  
nobleye!  
power of remes be auctor and makers  
remes of manynde strotchen brode, yit  
by similitude the dredes of remes by  
that rewmes hem-self ben ful of greet feblesse?  
rycheesse, ne power by remes, ne

Reaped see Ropen

**Reason**  
Me thynketh it accordaunt to resoun  
And telle he mooste his tale, as was resoun,  
Yet in his resoun he hem bothe excused,  
It was for noght, no man his resoun herde;  
Many a subtil resoun forth they leyden;  
By way of resoun, for to speke al playn,  
For which resoun this noble wyf Prudence suffred

# Reason—Continued

by resoun of the grete damages that in  
this same cause, and eek by resoun of the  
yours firste resoun, certes it may lightly been  
wise and ful of resoun, than by greet multitude  
'As to the seconde resoun,  
'Yours thridde resoun is this,—ye  
'And as to youre fourthe resoun;  
yours fifthe resoun, whare as ye seyn that in wikked  
woot thilke resoun stant heere in no stede;  
overcometh yow by resoun and by good consell, certes  
by this same resoun shul ye clepen to youre  
if resoun accorde therto, and eek if  
for certes, resoun wol nat that any  
'Now is it resoun and tyme that I  
whether it accorde to resoun. And certes, ye  
by right and resoun, ther may no man taken  
outrage, for ellis were it agayn resoun.  
wise is it resoun that he have harm that  
by stronger resoun he defendeth and forbedeth a man  
causeless and withouten skile and resoun,  
muchel agayn resoun; for ye been riche ynough and  
me muchel agayn resoun, and out of  
Til that he knew, by grace and by resoun,  
That shal by resoun been at youre lyking;  
Shal have the firste fruyt, as resoun is.  
As fer as resoun axeth hardily,  
So that ye use, as skile is and resoun,  
The tyme cam that resoun was to ryse,  
To every wight that wit and reson kan!  
Have pacience and resoun in youre mynde.  
Unto the temple, as reson was, they wende.  
And by the same resoun thynketh me,  
In alle thyng, as fer as resoun fil,  
And resoun wolde eek that he mooste go  
Receyved hath, by hope and by resoun,  
Yet seen men wel by resoun, douteless,  
And so it mooste nedes, by resoun,  
it is sooth that God and resoun and  
lordshipe over resoun, and resoun over sensualitee,  
as the resoun of man ne wol nat  
thanne agayns resoun, and by that wey  
leseth resoun the lordshipe over sensualitee  
and over the body, for, right as resoun is rebel  
rebel to resoun and the body also.  
thanne as resoun is rebel to God, therefore  
for as muchel as resoun of man ne wol  
to resoun and to sensualitee, therefore is  
his resoun aperceyvethe it wel that it is synne  
his resoun refreyneth nat his foul deil or  
his resoun ne consente noght to don  
with parfit consentynge of his resoun, for ther-of is no  
the consentynge of resoun, as sheweth heere by  
certes til that resoun, that is to seyn Adam,  
oother worldly thyng, moore than resoun requirith;  
whan reson it requirith.  
his comandement; for if it were reson that a man sholde  
out of alle judgement of resoun.  
and consentynge of resoun. The menyng  
and the sens of this is, that the resoun of man  
to do vengeance, and therto his resoun consenteth;  
his wit and his resoun and al his  
eschawfeth nat agayns his resoun.  
certes, the tyme that by wey of resoun  
by resoun and by discrecioun.  
bakward agayns alle resoun, and maketh  
moore than hire duetee or resoun is;  
ther is degree above degree, as reson is,  
subgetis, in resoun, as ferforth as it lith in  
by reson of the hooly place, as chirches  
sepulture of mannes resoun, and therefore  
he hath lost his resoun, and this is deadly synne.  
restreyne by resoun the delavace appetit of etyng;  
Parfay, the resoun of a man telleth eek  
sholde be so by resoun. She sholde eek serve hym  
by wey of resoun, thanne sholde nat he  
swiche thynges, for it is resoun that he  
a man thynke that by wey of resoun that  
Up al resoun so wel y-founded,  
And resoun gladly she understood;  
Your manly resoun oghte it to respyte,  
'Ful hard were hit to proven by resoun  
And herkeneth which a resoun I shal bryng;  
'Lo here! a perfit resoun of a goos!  
'Who can a resoun fynde, or wit in that?  
If I were Resoun, certes than wolde I  
fruytes of Resoun. For thei holden hertes of  
(of resoun), but it is ravysched only by  
my maneris and the resoun of al my lif  
only gouvrenement of resoun?  
governed by resoun. But owgh I wondre greetly,  
sventurous, but to the resoun of god.  
whan the resoun of my play axeth it.  
good of nature that lyveth by resoun.  
to hym that hath a soule of resoun?  
be meryte of his resoun, thynketh that  
stedfast resoun? As whilom a tyraunt

the erthe aboute ne halt but the resoun of a prykke  
and of maneris and ek of resoun of hir lyvyng,



## Reason—Continued

our reson defendeth us to byleeven, thanne the body aboven hir owene reson . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 555-70
upon, than for the reson by whiche . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
'Certes,' quod sche, 'the reson is . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
governest this world by perdurable reson, that that he nys good. Certes reson scheweth as that my reson or my proces ne go . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5 Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
but that it is dyvers from him by wenyng reson, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
mai concluden by ryght verray reson than this, ne more ferme by reson, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10 Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
so nedes by the semblable reson, whan . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
fairere than is the thing that by reson . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30
the be verray reson, yif that the thinges graunten,' quod she, 'by semblable reson that oon and good . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 925-30 Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
by semblable reson to kepyn that that is his (that is . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
noryschynges of reson ne lyvede y-plounded . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1010-5
the strengthe of reson); but thilke venym of vices ne be hadde no reson or lawe of . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
good by the reson of justice; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
as by oonly reson of lokynge, that thow . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
it nis no reson. For ryght so as . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
of dartes! But the reson of cruelte . . . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
semeth to be the reson of this so . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
what foolishe and confus, whan the reson . . . is unknowne. . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
resoun that is establisshid in the sovereyn . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
Ryght so, by semblable reson, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
manny's reson may undirtonde, thilke . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
the reson of thilke ordre which that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
with lengthe of my reson, and that thou . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-60
'Forsothe this is a ful verray reson,' . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
the cours of hir reson to some othere thingis to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
by schort reson, and nyghe to the no nature of reson that it ne hadde liberte of fre usen reson, it hath doom by whiche it in alle thingis that reson is, in hem . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5 Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5 Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
the possessioun of hir propre reson . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
Ne I ne provee nat thilke same reson . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
preyse nat, thilke same reson) by whiche . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
Than nis ther no reson to han . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
with god, and by reson of supplicacion . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
is, for that the moevyng of the reson of mankynde . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
The whiche reson and cause of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
whiche solucioin, or the whiche reson, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
stedfast reson, ne schal nat ben lad ne proved and otherweys reson, and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5 Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
withouthe the matere; reson surmountith nat the universels speces, ne reson ne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5 Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
For it knoweth the universite of reson . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
ne useth nat nor of reson ne of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
Certes reson, . . . , it ne useth nat . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
resoun is she that diffynscheth the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
and this same considereth wel reson; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
alle thingis sensible; nat by reson of demyng, but by reson ymaginatyf, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
By this reson thanne ther . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
desiren any thing. But reson is al oonly . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
universal thinges that reson wenith to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
of reson soth ne that ther nis no thing . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
or elles, for that reson woot . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
concepcioun of reson veyn and fals, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
And yif that reson wolde answer . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
sche . . . (that is to seyn, reson) lokith and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
comprehendiith, by reson of universalite, bothe that that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
(that is to seyn, by reson and by . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
preise the cause of reson (as who saith, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40

## Reason—Continued

Semblable thing is it, that the reson of mankynde the reson of mankynde knoweth hem. . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
we ben parsoners of reson, ryght so as we and wit ben byneth reson, ryght . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
thing, that mannys reson oughte to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
for ther schal reson wel seen that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
to the wittes, yif thou refere it to reson, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
'Now knowe I, that ther reson in thee failleth! As muche as speke a reson more or lesse, . . . . .	TC.1. 764 TC.1. 796
Ne doute of reson, parde, is ther non. . . . .	TC.2. 366
And gan bet minde and reson to him take; . . . . .	TC.3. 1121
Resoun wol not now that I speke of sleep, . . . . .	TC.3. 1408
But Resoun seide him on that other side, . . . . .	TC.4. 164
Thus am I with desir and reson twight: . . . . .	TC.4. 672
And reson n'il not, so myn herte dredeth. . . . .	TC.4. 674
'Devine not in reson ay so depe . . . . .	TC.4. 580
'And for-thy slee with reson al this hete! And that your reson bridleth your delit: . . . . .	TC.4. 1583 TC.4. 1678
By reson, worthy for to leve, . . . . .	HF.2. 200
Thus every thing by this reson . . . . .	HF.2. 245
And to confirme my reson, . . . . .	HF.2. 253
That men by reson wel it calle may . . . . .	LGW. 183
And certeyn, as by reson of hir age, . . . . .	LGW. 728
Yit is me left the light of my reson . . . . .	Fort. 9
Trouthe is put down, reson is holden fable, . . . . .	L.St. 15
And thyngketh by reson that womanly noblesse . . . . .	Bal.Ch. 24
In lengthe and gretnesse by reson, . . . . .	RR. 552
And poynte it as the reson is. . . . .	RR. 2157
Resoun wole that a lover be . . . . .	RR. 2331
Affir swich gift is good reson . . . . .	RR. 2341
That thou [thi] reson dirst bigynne, . . . . .	RR. 2532
For reson wole he shewe to thee . . . . .	RR. 2875
Hir moder Resoun; and thus was Shame . . . . .	RR. 3034
With Resoun, ne never ley hir bye . . . . .	RR. 3037
But reson conceyved of a sight . . . . .	RR. 3040
To Resoun thanne prieth Chastite, . . . . .	RR. 3051
Anoon Resoun to Chastite . . . . .	RR. 3055
Bothe ageyns reson and right. . . . .	RR. 3154
Resoun men clepe that lady, . . . . .	RR. 3193
Resoun bigan to me hir tale. . . . .	RR. 3218
With that word Resoun wente hir gate, . . . . .	RR. 3332
Resoun me seide what shulde falle. . . . .	RR. 4539
And trowed that dame Resoun seide. . . . .	RR. 4542
Resoun hadde bothe skile and ryght, . . . . .	RR. 4543
Out of hir tour I saugh Resoun, . . . . .	RR. 4620
Raisoun. 'I wolde,' seide Resoun, 'thee lere . . . . .	RR. 4685
Wise wode nesse and wode reson, . . . . .	RR. 4709
Whanne I hadde herde all Resoun seyne, . . . . .	RR. 4785
Thus taught and preched hath reson, . . . . .	RR. 5135
Of dame Resoun, ne of hir rede. . . . .	RR. 5149
Ne he ne may by gode reson . . . . .	RR. 6603
For I dare sayne that reson demeth, . . . . .	RR. 7543

## Reason see Raison

## Reasonable

sufficeant and resonable; and that shewed oure . . . . .	B.Mel. 2220-5
by juste cause, resonable. . . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600
And certeinly the wreche was resonable, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3793
To God, that is so just and resonable, . . . . .	B.NP. 4244
And sith a man is moore resonable . . . . .	D.WB. 441
And spende hir good ther it is resonable; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1796
withouten cause resonable; eke whan he selepeth moore . . . . .	I.Pars. 370-5
and nat for resonable honestite, whan . . . . .	I.Pars. 435-40
more, but if ther were cause resonable; . . . . .	I.Pars. 705-10
remede agayns avarice is resonable largesse, but soothly . . . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
for he fasteth, and also resonable houre . . . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
Right wonder skilful and resonable, . . . . .	BD. 533
that I be a resonable mortal beste? . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
to god by your resonable thought, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
Man is a resonable two-footed best. . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
but it lookith it by resonable concepcioun. . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
'And loketh now if this be resonable, . . . . .	TC.2. 1135
And resonable a lady for to wene! . . . . .	TC.3. 149
Ther doth no wyght nothing so resonable, . . . . .	Ven. 35
This prayer was but resonable, . . . . .	RR. 1499
Goodly of word and resonable, . . . . .	RR. 2214
Thilke oth to holde is resonable. . . . .	RR. 6019

## Reasonably

spoken most reasonably, and taught yow best con- sell; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60
---	----------------

## Reasonables

alle creatures reasonables thanne is this: . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
If that ther ben mo resonables, . . . . .	RR. 6760

## Reasonably

han spoken moost resonably . . . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60
never forfeited, and therefore resonably may be said . . . . .	I.Pars. 270-5
by hir owene wil, wisely and resonably. . . . .	I.Pars. 730-5
myghten moore resonably ben cleped extorcions than . . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
thanne resonably wenen that blisfulnesse . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20

## Reasonably see Reasonably, Renably

## Reasoneth see Aresoneth

## Reasoning

ayein resonyng, and seyn that, of thilke . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
of resonyng, and of ymagynyng and of wit . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
My resoninge of Goddes purveyaunce . . . . .	TC.4. 1046

## Reasons

His reasons he spak ful solemply,  
for the whiche reasons it  
this olde man wende to enforch his tale by reasons,  
'to werke by thy conseil, for many causes and re-  
asons';  
women and hir reasons, I shal shewe  
I schal schewe by many reasons and ensamples

A.Prol. 274  
B.Mel. 2215-20  
B.Mel. 2230-5  
B.Mel. 2245-50  
B.Mel. 2285-90  
B.Mel. 2285-90

by manye of othere reasons may ye seen that  
understonde by strengre reasons that if thou hast  
power  
reple agayn my reasons, ne distempe  
ynogh repayed by the reasons aforesayd.  
these reasons that I have seid unto yow,  
and by manye othere reasons that I koude  
yours reasons that ye han shewed me,  
konne answers to so manye faire reasons  
the grete skilles and reasons of dame  
as seith Saint Augustyn, by manye reasons.  
the norischynges of my reasons descenden now into  
the,  
mai I make semblable reasons of honour,  
ne withstonde the reasons purposed;

B.Mel. 2295-300  
B.Mel. 2410-5  
B.Mel. 2425-30  
B.Mel. 2540-5  
B.Mel. 2760-5  
B.Mel. 2760-5  
B.Mel. 2860-5  
B.Mel. 2900-5  
B.Mel. 3060-5  
I.Pars. 920-5

strongly bounden with ryght ferme reasons,  
the be what reasons I am brought to this.

Bo.2. p.5. 420-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
Bo.3. p.10.  
915-20  
Bo.3. p.11. 970-5  
Bo.3. p.12.  
1060-5

in the eendes or in the somme of reasons

Bo.3. p.12.  
1090-5

that we joynen to-gidres thilke same reasons,

Bo.3. p.12.  
1095-100

hast so wovven me with thi reasons the

Bo.3. p.12.  
1100-5

thou, naught with noone reasons y-taken

Bo.3. p.12.  
1105-10

natheles, yif I have styred reasons that

Bo.3. p.12.  
1115-20

reasons that ben bystowyd withinne that

Bo.3. p.12.  
1115-20

thy reasons, that they ne mowen nat ben

Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5

forseyde reasons that al the entencioun of wil of

Bo.4. p.2.  
1195-200

of thinges ne the consequence of reasons.'

Bo.4. p.2.  
1205-10

the more thikke and contynuel reasons.

Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5

'Whan I considere thi reasons,' quod

Bo.4. p.4.  
1375-80

sustenyd by as stronge foundementes of reasons,

Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5

'I wolde here thilke same reasons,'

Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5

by many reasons that schreves ben unseyl.'

Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5

discovere me the reasons covered with

Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5

I weve to the reasons y-knyt by ordre.'

Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5

sentence is sustenyd by stedfast reasons.

Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5

alle reasons. And yif that any thing is woxen

Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5

first I spendid and answerd to the reasons

Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5

axe whi thou weneest that thilke reasons

Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5

His reasons as I may my rymes holde

TC.3. 90 var

By whiche reasons men may wel y-see

TC.4. 1048

## Reaume see Realm

## Reve

Of corn, by sleighte, ne by force hem reve.  
They gonnen for the tormentours to reve, . . . The  
false feith,  
robben hem ne reven hem. And therfore seith  
sacrilege is to reven hooly thyng  
to reve a wight his thyng agayns his  
Hadde he to non, to reven him his reate,  
This may not muchel of his see him reve.  
To reve a wight that most is to him dere,  
And reve me my passionis alle,  
As for to reve no man for his lyfel.  
My frend maystow nat reven, blynd goddesse!  
If wikkednesse ne reve it thee;

A.Rv. 4011  
G.S.N. 376  
I.Pars. 755-60  
I.Pars. 800-5  
I.Pars. 875-80  
TC.1. 188  
TC.2. 1659  
TC.4. 285  
TC.4. 468  
LGW. 2693  
Fort. 50  
RR. 4579

## Reaved

That all at conys he reved me,

RR. 4351

## Reaveth

eeke alday agayn trouthe. It reveth hym the quiete  
That reveth bestes from hir besynesse,  
The clothing yeveth ne reveth nought;

I.Pars. 560-5  
PF. 86  
RR. 6254

## Rebating

In ful rebatynge of myn hevynesse,

Bal.Ch. 23

## Rebecca

his mooder Rebekka, wan the benysoun of  
By good conseil of his mooder Rebekke  
And bad hire be lyk Sarra and Rebekke

B.Mel. 2285-90  
E.Mch. 1363  
E.Mch. 1704

## Rebekke

'Brother,' quod he, 'heere woneth an old rebekke

D.Fri. 1573

## Rebel

Whoso be rebel to my juggement  
And rebel is to hym that al may gye;  
And art rebel to God and art his foo;  
With hertly wyl,—for I wol nat rebelle  
shullen rebellen agayns fader and mooder,  
is rebel to God, right so is bothe sensualitee  
is . . . sensualitee rebel to resoun and the body also.  
thanne as resoun is rebel to God, therefore  
as the cavyty body of man is rebel bothe to resoun  
Unkynde, janglerie, or rebel any wyse,  
of thi sorwe, yit rebel ayen thi curacioun.

A.Prol. 333  
A.Kn. 3046  
B.Mk. 3415  
F.Sq. 5  
I.Pars. 200-5  
I.Pars. 265-70  
I.Pars. 265-70  
I.Pars. 265-70  
I.Pars. 270-5  
PF. 457  
Bo.2. p.3. 330-5

## Rebel—Continued

Al have I ben rebel in myn entente,  
Rebel unto the toun of Rome is he.  
Of thilke rebel word that thou hast spoken,  
Ne be not rebel never a dele,

TC.2. 524  
LGW. 591  
Scog. 23  
RR. 6400

## Rebellish

And why? For sensualitee rebelleth  
Rebellith there that he shulde please;

I.Pars. 265-70  
RR. 1937

## Rebelling

The murmure and the cherles rebelling,

A.Kn. 2459

## Rebellous

rebellioun oure Lord Jhesu Crist aboghte

I.Pars. 265-70

## Rebound

That ay honour to me-ward shal rebounde!

TC.4. 1666

## Rebuked

put away and rebuked. Also in excesse of

I.Pars. 440-5

## Recche

Now God,' quod he, 'my swevene recche aright,

B.NP. 4086

## Recche—see Reck-

## Receipt

What shal this receite coste, telleth now?  
To this chanoun, for this ilke receipt.  
Of this receipt, farwel, it wolde nat be!

G.CY. 1353  
G.CY. 1366  
G.CY. 1384

## Receve

Receyve in gree and spede this viage.  
To Rome he comth to receyven his penance.  
wol nat receyve pacience; for Salomon  
Melibee sholde receyve with good herte  
receyve the sentence and juggement that  
Therefore I receyve yow to my grace  
So graunte yow his pardoun to receyve;  
Receyven al in gree that God us sent,  
For to receyve the hooly sacrament.  
'The palm of martirdom for to receyve  
hem prively, and receyve prively penance.  
is the tree of lyf to hem that it receyven,  
that we receyven, which bynymeth us the  
God nolde nat receyven us to his love,  
mesure, they shul receyven, by the same  
of the deeth that he shal receyve,  
that receyven, by vertu of the sacrament,  
obeisant to receyven the penance that  
alwey redy to receyven hym to mercy.  
Receyve me,—I can no further fleen.  
am comen for myn innocence; I receyve payne  
waxen easy and softe to receyven the strengthe  
to receyven hem, lat hym gon, be-giled of  
hem that every fortune receyven

B.ML. 259  
B.ML. 991  
B.Mel. 2700-5  
B.Mel. 2980-5  
B.Mel. 3020-5  
B.Mel. 3070-5  
C.Pard. 917  
E.Cl. 1151  
E.Mch. 1702  
G.S.N. 274  
I.Pars. 105-10  
I.Pars. 125-30  
I.Pars. 335-40  
I.Pars. 520-5  
I.Pars. 775-80  
I.Pars. 810-5  
I.Pars. 915-20  
I.Pars. 995-1000  
I.Pars. 1070-5  
ABC. 148  
Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
Bo.1. m.6.  
215-20  
Bo.2. p.4.  
395-400  
Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1020-5  
TC.2. 282  
TC.2. 1049  
TC.3. 146  
TC.3. 161  
TC.4. 321  
TC.4. 1210  
LGW. 752  
Truth. 15  
Astr. 25-32  
var Th.  
Astr. 50-7

to receyven verray blisfulnesse.  
an other man, that he ne may receyven  
the mete that we resseyven and ne thinke.

Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1020-5

Som time is shape, if he it can receive;  
Or that she n'olde it for despit receyve;

TC.2. 282  
TC.2. 1049

Receyven wel, how sore that me smerte,—  
Receyven him fully to my servise,

TC.3. 146  
TC.3. 161

Receyve in gre, for that shal ay you serve!  
Receyve now my spirit!—wolde he seye,  
The swoote soun of other to receyve.

TC.4. 321  
TC.4. 1210  
LGW. 752

That thee is sent, receyve in buxemesse,  
shal be thyner to receyve the plates

Truth. 15  
Astr. 25-32  
var Th.  
Astr. 50-7

and somme lasse, to receyve the stresmes of  
in manere of a peire tables to receyve . . . the  
prickes

Astr. 371-6  
RR. 2185  
RR. 6313

I nyl resseyve unto my servise  
And yit resseyveth, and shal resseyve,

## Receyved

Thou knytest thee ther thou art nat receyved;  
in his body endured and receyved ful many a  
that the wrong that thou hast receyved  
ground ful benignely, and receyved hire obligaciouns  
Receyved he the lawe that was written  
Of that I have receyved in youre toun;  
Receyved be to-morwe as roially  
That haddest hym for thy ful frend receyved?  
Receyved hath, by hope and by resoun,  
deedly synne after that they han receyved baptesme.  
oother folk hath receyved. Another is  
of chastitee, whan they receyved the ordre.  
Hast thou to misericorde receyved me;  
a-wey, I took hevене, and receyved mynde  
thilke same day was receyved the accusynge of  
any mortel man hath receyved only of

B.ML. 307  
B.Mel. 2185-90  
B.Mel. 2580-5  
B.Mel. 3015-20  
D.Sum. 1889  
D.Sum. 2180  
E.Cl. 955  
E.Mch. 2066  
F.Fk. 333  
I.Pars. 95-100  
I.Pars. 465-70  
I.Pars. 890-5  
ABC. 35  
Bo.1. p.3. 65-70  
Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
Bo.2. p.2.  
295-300  
Bo.2. p.2.  
295-300

out of thi modir wombe, I receyved the  
and whan he hadde receyved wordes of  
but whan they ben receyved with-ynne  
that god have resseyved thilke good out

Bo.2. p.2.  
Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
Bo.3. p.10.  
905-10

spak . . . in wepyng al that evere he hadde re-  
ceyved

Bo.3. m.12.  
1125-30

han suffrid and receyved the thinges that  
I-grauntid and receyved (this is to seyn,  
by the necessite of thingis to comen I-receyved, what

Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
Bo.5. p.3.  
1725-30



**Received—Continued**

Received hath the happy falling strook,	TC.2. 1382
Anoon as we have you receyved,	HF.1. 339
That Medea receyved of Jasoun	LGW. 1663
'Thow bedd,' quoth she, 'that hast receyved two,	LGW. 2211
aspectes of planetes and wal receyved;	Astr. 161-5
Whanne they receyved martirdome,	RR. 6251
Thurgh me hath many on deth receyved,	RR. 6311
Of hem I am nomore receyved,	RR. 6372 <i>em</i>
<b>Receiveth</b>	
Receyveth hire with al-so glad a cheere	B.M.L. 396
And mekely receyveth my pardon;	C.Pard. 926
With so glad chiere his gastes she receyveth,	E.Cl. 1016
he receyveth the mark of baptesme, but	I.Pars. 95-100
is the verray sorwe that a man receyveth	I.Pars. 125-30
And her receyveth as his frend ful dere.	Mars. 147
whan any wyght receyveth precious renoun in	
avauntynge	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
that god receyveth gladly hir preiers,	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
hym-self receyveth somtyme prys and	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
foreyne thinges, ne ne receyveth noone	Bo.3. p.12.
1110-5	
of hym that receyveth the wrong,	Bo.4. p.4.
1395-400	
ne receyveth nat lesynge of that it woot;	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
suffrith and receyveth the notes and the	Bo.5. m.4.
1815-20	
Receivith wrong, as wot wel here Pandare,	TC.2. 1679
And she hir deeth receyveth with good chere,	LGW. 700
Princesse! receyveth this Compliment in gree,	Ven. 73
But this receyveth of your goodliheide,	Bal.Ch. 30
hool, that receyveth in hir wombe the	Astr. 25-32
The gret myscheef that he receyveth,	RR. 5577 <i>em</i>
And yit resseyveth, and shal resseyve,	RR. 6313
<b>Receiving</b>	
venial synne by receyvynge worthily of	I.Pars. 385-90
by receyvynge eek of holy water, by	I.Pars. 385-90
<b>Rechased</b>	
Y-halowed and rechased faste	BD. 379
<b>Reck</b>	
In hire presence I recche nat to sterve.	A.Kn. 1398
I recche nat, but it may bettre be,	A.Kn. 2245
Thanne rekke I noght, whan I have lost my lyf,	A.Kn. 2257
But natheles, I recche noght a bene,	B.M.L. 94
If he wol serve thee, rekke nat a bene;	B.NP. 4004
I rekke never whan that they been beryed,	C.Pard. 405
Have thou ynogh, what that thee rekke or care	D.WB. 329
Now rekke I never to been deed right heree,	E.Cl. 1090
I rekke noght, for heree I hym assure	E.Mch. 1983
And rekke nat to been an homycide.	E.Mch. 1994
That in this lond men recche of it but smal;	F.Sq. 71
I recche nat what wrong that thou me profre,	G.SN. 489
Of al his thretynge rekke nat a mytel'	G.CY. 698
ne rekken of no thyng but that they been	I.Pars. 905-10
brennyng delit, they rekke never how	I.Pars. 940-5
Ye rekke not whether I flete or synke	Pity. 110
And of me rekche not a myte,	Anel. 269
And of al this right noght, ywys, ye rekche;	Anel. 335
Who shulde recche of that is reccheles?	PF. 593
I rekche nat how longe that ye stryve;	PF. 606
what wenestow that rekke, yif thouw forleete hir in	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
But li'at as he that list of no thing recche!	TC.1. 797
That of his deth thou liste nat to recche,	TC.2. 338
Mighte he yit live, of me were naught to recche!	TC.2. 434
Of him ye rekche leest wher he bi come,	TC.2. 1151
Yit of him-selven nothing wolde I rekche,	TC.2. 1473
Now rekche I never how sone that I deye.'	TC.3. 112
Adieu, the devil have him that it recche!'—	TC.4. 630
So ye wel fare, I rekche not to deye!'—	TC.4. 798
But of my deth though litel be to rekche,	TC.4. 1447
Of Fortune ay, that naught wol of her rekche,	TC.4. 1588
I rekche not how sone be the day!	TC.5. 1719
That makith thee rekche not of thi lyve.	RR. 3296
I rekke not of pore men—	RR. 6855
<b>Recked see Roghte</b>	
<b>Reckest</b>	
To wynde good, thou rekkest never how;	D.Fri. 1453
<b>Recketh</b>	
Ne recheth never wher I synke or flete.	A.Kn. 2397
name or looe, and rekkeht noght though	B.Mel. 2835-40
What reketh me thogh folk seye vileynye	D.WB. 53
That rekkeht never who hath the world in honde."	D.WB. 327
What reketh me of youre auctoritees?	E.Mch. 2276
That of his worshippe rekkeht he so lite.	G.CY. 632
The thridde is whan he rekkeht nat though men holde	
hym	I.Pars. 480-5
or rekkeht nat that he is in synne, which	I.Pars. 485-90
or recheleesnesse, that rekkeht of no thyng;	I.Pars. 710-5
Ne recheth nought whether I wepe or synge;	Comp.L. 49
Him rekkeht never whan she flete or synke.	Anel. 182
yow rekkeht not that know I out of drede	Anel. 303 <i>var</i>
sche neither heereth, ne rekkeht of wrechide wep-	
ynge;	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
rekkeht the soule of noon other thyng,	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
that hem ne recheth nat to knowe	Bo.3. m.8.
795-800	
Hym rekkeht noght of what matere he take;	LGW. 365
Love where the list, what rechith me,	RR. 3447
Of other thyng love rechith nought	RR. 4819
But the povere that rechith nought,	RR. 5601

**Recketh—Continued**

But me ne rekkeht of no vice,	RR. 7234
And natheles he rekkeht lyte	RR. 7549
<b>Reckless</b>	
Ne that a Monk whan he is rechelees	A.Prol. 179
Saveth my lyf, and beth noght rechelees	B.M.L. 229
That no man sholde been to rechelees	B.NP. 4297
Lo, swich it is for to be rechelees,	B.NP. 4626
I may nat in this caas be rechelees,	E.Cl. 488
O trouble wit! O ire, rechelees!	H.Mop. 279
Who shulde reche of that is rechelees?	PF. 593
Eek lo! how fals and rechelees	HF.1. 397
To Cupido the rechelees.	HF.2. 160
That woful rechelees caytyfe;	RR. 340
That I have been so recheles	RR. 3903
<b>Recklessness</b>	
by recheleesnesse in spekyng, and by	I.Pars. 110-5
word; and som lesynge comth of recheleesnesse	I.Pars. 610-5
alle goodes temporeles by recheleesnesse.	I.Pars. 685-90
Thanne cometh . . . recheleesnesse, that rekkeht of	I.Pars. 710-5
Thour pride or thour thyn grete recheles-nesse	Scog. 16 <i>var</i>
<b>Reckon</b>	
But of his craft to rekene wel his tydes,	A.Prol. 401
Of love, whiche that I reken, and rekne shal,	A.Kn. 1933
And though I koude rekene a thousand mo.	A.Kn. 1954
I may nat rekene hem alle though I wolde.	A.Kn. 2040
Of every thyng, I may nat rekene hem alle.	A.Mil. 3198
'Parfay,' seistow, 'sontyme he rekene shal,	B.M.L. 110
To rekene as wel hir goodness as beautee,	B.M.L. 158
To rekene with hymself, as wel may be,	B.Sh. 1268
How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste Your	
somes,	B.Sh. 1406
For, and I sholde rekenen every vice	E.Mch. 2433
that syngen ever <i>Placebo</i> . I rekene flaterie	I.Pars. 615-20
any man kan rekene, right as he somtyme is cause	I.Pars. 870-5
Sete to rekene in his countour,	BD. 436
And rekene with his figures ten—	BD. 437
If they be crafty, rekene and noumbre	BD. 439
Yet sholde he fayle to rekene even	BD. 441
rekne with me of how many grete thynges	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
therfore thou haddest levere rekne hem	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
And if that ye the terme rekne wolde,	LGW. 2510
Rekne and knowe whiche is the day of	Astr. 115-21
the degree that ascendith, yit rekne they	Astr. 150-6
nother pricke. Rekne than the quantite	Astr. 179-85
maist thou rekne bothe arches or every	Astr. 179-85
thy label, and with the poynt of it rekne	Astr. 193-8
lyne meridional, and rekne how many	Astr. 209-11
rekne than how many degrees ben bitwixe	Astr. 222-9
and rekne wel the myddel degre	Astr. 222-9
fixe sferre, rekne hys latitude or his	Astr. 229-33
of a planetre, rekne than the quantite of his	Astr. 229-33
the lyne meridional, and rekne hys altitude in the	Astr. 240-5
Rekne how many degrees of	Astr. 240-5
And whan that this is doon, rekne how many degrees	Astr. 251-8
Rekne than the nombre of degres in the	Astr. 286-9
and sette there a nother pricke. Rekne than the	
nombre	Astr. 289-94
the degre of the sonne; and rekne how many degrees	Astr. 301-8
shipmen rekne thilke parties in 32. Than is there	Astr. 312-6
the canoun of thy kalender. Rekne than thilke	
nombre	Astr. 319-22
rekne thy altitude up amonge thyn	Astr. 324-30
ascendith, and rekne fro the point of thy	Astr. 343-50
of the mone, luke thou rekne wel hir cours	Astr. 382-91
rekne hir verrey moeyng by thy tables	Astr. 382-91
Shame, that, who can reken right,	RR. 3032
I cowde reken you many a ten,	RR. 6239
<b>Reckoned</b>	
Y-rekened is for oon of these meschances.	D.WB. 367
Of shape, and al that myghte y-rekened be.	F.Sq. 427
rekned among the goodes of fortune, but	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
ek to ben rekned amonge goodes?	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
lettre that is clepid an X. Tho rekned I	Astr. 132-9
rekned all the lettres capitals fro the lyne	Astr. 139-45
which his longitude is rekned, that yit is the	Astr. 165-8
is the longitude of a celestial body rekned,	Astr. 222-9
of Pisces; and his latitude is rekned after	Astr. 222-9
may . . . the latitude of any body celestial be	
rekned	Astr. 229-33
of his declinaoun, be rekned fro the ecliptik lyne,	Astr. 229-33
rekned fro the ecliptyk by cause that noon	Astr. 236-40
the planetre is rekned forto be, and that is	Astr. 368-71
Er I had rekened every tree.	RR. 1390
<b>Reckoning</b>	
And by his covenant yaf the rekenyng	A.Prol. 600
yeven rekenyng of everich ydel word;	I.Pars. 165-70
that he ne shal yeve of it a rekenyng.	I.Pars. 250-5
we shul yeve rekenyng of hem bifore	I.Pars. 645-50
How that ther lyth in rekenyng	BD. 698
So hidous is hys rightful rekenyng.	ABC. 132
leve a reknyng with Fortune? Sche hath	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
And Pandarus withouten rekenyng	TC.2. 1640
or drie, or moeble or fixe, reknyng the qualite	Astr. 108-15
Understonde wel this rekenyng. Also forgete not that	Astr. 245-51
<b>Reckonings</b>	
Whan that we hadde maad our rekenynges;	A.Prol. 760
The devel have part on alle swiche rekenynges!	B.Sh. 1408
As for to pynchen at thi rekenynges:	H.Mop. 74
And hast y-maad thy rekenynges,	HF.2. 145

**Reclaim**  
Reclayne thee and brynge thee to lure, . . . H.Mcp. 72

**Reclaiming**  
Thou madest thy reclaymyng and thy lures . . . LGW. 1371

**Recognizance**  
For he was bounden in a reconyssaunce, . . . B.Sh. 1520

**Recomfort**  
The peple that they sholde hem reconforte. . . A.Kn. 2852  
wordes hire to reconforte, and preyen hire . . . B.Mel. 2165-70  
And him with al her wit to reconforte, . . . TC.2. 1672  
That with your lettre ye me reconforte! . . . TC.5. 1395

**Recomforted**  
Machabee, yet he reconforted his . . . B.Mel. 2850-5

**Recommend**  
Lucan, to thee this storie I recomende . . . B.Mk. 3909  
To recomende to yow, er that I go, Thise soules, . . . G.SN. 544  
Quod Troilus, 'that thou me recomaunde . . . TC.1. 1056  
He gan him recomaunde unto her grace: . . . TC.2. 1070  
And to her grace he gan him recomaunde. . . TC.4. 1693  
Me recomaunde unto your noble grace. . . TC.5. 1323  
And to your trouthe say I me recomaunde . . . TC.5. 1414

**Recommendeth**  
Custance, youre child, hire recomandeth ofte . . . B.ML. 278  
Him recomandeth lowly to your grace, . . . TC.2. 1122

**Recompensation**  
for the recompensacioun for to geten hem bounte . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1405-10  
In som recompensacioun . . . HF.2. 157  
In ful recompensacioun . . . HF.3. 467

**Reconciled**  
somme of his olde enemys reconciled, . . . B.Mel. 2195-200  
feyned freendes that semeden reconciled, . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
enemys that been reconciled . . . B.Mel. 2370-5  
though thyn enemy be reconciled and maketh thee . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
chiers of . . . B.Mel. 2435-40  
enemys reconciled, and folk that doon yow . . . B.Mel. 2540-5  
love, youre olde enemys reconciled, . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
of pees, ne they asken nat to be reconciled, . . . B.Mel. 2905-10  
and beth reconciled unto hym and . . . B.Mel. 2950-5  
oure Lord God, ye shul been reconciled unto us.' . . . I.Pars. 965-70  
til it be reconciled by the bysshope;

**Reconciliation**  
the pees and the reconsiliacioun, I ne hadde nat . . . B.Mel. 2880-5

**Reconciling**  
the reconciling bygynnyth by thy self? . . . B.Mel. 2880-5  
for the reconcilinge which we . . . B.Mel. 2925-30

**Reconnaissance** *see* **Recognizance**

**Record**  
Ye woot your foreward and I it yow recorde. . . A.Prol. 829  
Hath dampned yow, and I wol it recorde, . . . A.Kn. 1745  
And dronkenesse is eek a foul record . . . D.Sum. 2049  
Han freres been,—that fynde I of record; . . . D.Sum. 2117  
That purely hir symple recorde . . . BD. 933  
This shorte lessoun nedeth not recorde.' . . . PF. 609  
recorden thinges that ben foryeten.' . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
1050-5  
And evere-mo on this night yow recorde, . . . TC.3. 1179  
For everich other way ye can recorde, . . . TC.4. 1518  
That tonge telle or herte may recorde, . . . TC.5. 445  
Allas, that as the stories yow recorde, . . . LGW. 2484  
Thou drowe in scorn Cupide eek to recorde . . . Scog. 22  
Is Swete Thought, forto recorde . . . RR. 2793  
In thilke book that I recorde. . . RR. 6614  
As many a wight may bere recorde, . . . RR. 6706  
I take youre self to recorde here, . . . RR. 7311

**Recorded**  
I, stille, recordede these thynges with my-self, . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10-5  
And her accord to Love recorded: . . . RR. 5816  
And whanne Richesse us this recorded, . . . RR. 5845

**Recordedest**  
that thou recordedest me the forseide thinges.' . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5

**Recordist**  
gretly to Plato, for thou recordist and . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1055-60

**Recordeth**  
—as he hymself recordeth in hys . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
thing elles thanne but recordeth, as men . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
1050-5  
'And recordeth the nat thanne,' quod . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1195-200  
'It ne recordeth me noght,' quod I, . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1200-5

**Recording**  
Recording his lessoun in this manere: . . . TC.3. 51  
And alle his goodly wordes recordinge . . . TC.5. 718  
The ymage of hir recordying alway newe: . . . LGW. 1760

**Recourse**  
have youre recours to the juge that hath the . . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
but for to have youre recours unto the . . . B.Mel. 2645-50  
Unto my friste I wole have my recours. . . F.Sq. 75  
But to Pandare alway was his recours; . . . TC.2. 1352

**Recourses**  
whiche sterre in hevne useth wandrynge recourses . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5

**Recover**  
For every wo ye shal recovere a blisse.— . . . TC.3. 181  
For to recoveren blisse and ben at ese, . . . TC.3. 1406  
If she be lost, we shal recovere another! . . . TC.4. 406  
That I have doon rekever I never, . . . HF.1. 354  
These wodes eek recoveren grene . . . RR. 57  
Recovere that I moost desire. . . RR. 4106

**Recover** *see* **Cover**

**Recovered**  
For 'loose of catel may recovered be, . . . B.ML. 27  
Sith ech of hem recovered hath his make; . . . PF. 688  
the batailles by x yer, recovered and purgide . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600  
In love, that nevere n'il recovered be, . . . TC.1. 87  
But he mighte aught recovered ben ther-by; . . . TC.1. 383  
For time y-lost may not recovered be; . . . TC.4. 1283  
By no way may recovered be. . . HF.3. 168  
Do so that it recovered be, . . . RR. 3236  
For nothyng may recovered be . . . RR. 5124 *var*

**Recoverer**  
I, which that . . . And leest recoverer of him-selven . . . Comp.A. 3

**Recovereth**  
Love recovereth ageyn his light, . . . RR. 5358

**Recovering**  
maladye, or elles the entree of recoveryng of thyn . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
hele.

**Recreant**  
the coward champioun recreant that seith . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
nedeles is he recreant and nedeless . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
Or be recreant for his owne tene, . . . TC.1. 514  
Holdeth me for recreaunte.' . . . RR. 4090

**Recreant** *see* **Creant**

**Recreaundise**  
I seye nought for recreaundise, . . . RR. 2107  
In thee it is recreaundise. . . RR. 4038

**Recta**  
Umbra Recta, or ellis Umbra Extensa, and . . . Astr. 50-7

**Rectum**  
orisonte, that is clepid *Orison Rectum*, . . . Astr. 284-6

**Recured**  
That never may recured be, . . . RR. 4920  
For no thyng may recured be. . . RR. 5124

**Red**  
Al ful of freshe floures whyte and reede; . . . A.Prol. 90  
Hir mouth ful smal and ther-to softe and reed, . . . A.Prol. 153  
Twenty bookes clad in blak or reed, . . . A.Prol. 294  
Hir hosen weren of fyn scarlet reed, . . . A.Prol. 456  
Boold was hir face, and fair, and reed of hewe. . . A.Prol. 458  
His berd, as any sowe or fox, was reed, . . . A.Prol. 552  
Reed as the brustles of a sowes erys; . . . A.Prol. 556  
That hadde a fyr-reed cherubynges face, . . . A.Prol. 624  
And for to drynkyn strong wyn, reed as blood; . . . A.Prol. 635  
The rede statue of Mars with spere and targe . . . A.Kn. 975  
She gadereth floures, party white and rede, . . . A.Kn. 1053  
Ye shal be deed, by myghty Mars the rede! . . . A.Kn. 1747  
Of alabastr whit and reed coral, . . . A.Kn. 1910  
Withinne the temple of myghty Mars the rede? . . . A.Kn. 1969  
The cruel ire, reed as any gleede; . . . A.Kn. 1997  
With eyen rede, and of a man he eet. . . A.Kn. 2043  
They gloweden bitwixen yelow and reed; . . . A.Kn. 2132  
Brat-ful of rubyes rede, as fyr sparklyng; . . . A.Kn. 2164  
With baner reed is entred right anon. . . A.Kn. 2583  
Out brest the blood with stierne stremes reed; . . . A.Kn. 2610  
Out reenneth blood on bothe hir aydes rede. . . A.Kn. 2635  
With alake pass, and eyen rede and wete, . . . A.Kn. 2901  
His presse y-covered with a faldyng reed, . . . A.Mil. 3212  
His rode was reed, his eyen greye as goos; . . . A.Mil. 3317  
In hoses rede he wente fetisly. . . A.Mil. 3319  
And she cam after in a gyte of reed; . . . A.Rv. 3954  
Ful pale he was for-dronken, and nat reed. . . A.Rv. 4150  
She shal have nede to washe away the rede, . . . B.ML. 356  
Reed of the Lambes blood, ful of pitee, . . . B.ML. 452  
And of his owene thought he wax al reed. . . B.Sh. 1301  
His lippes rede as rose; . . . B.Th. 1916  
That bereth the rede hepe. . . B.Th. 1937  
His sheeld was al of gold so reed, . . . B.Th. 2059  
Or in a fourneys, ful of flambes reed, . . . B.Mk. 3353  
That seten by a fyr, greet and reed; . . . B.Mk. 3734  
No wyn ne drank she, neither whit ne reed; . . . B.NP. 4032  
His colour was bitwixe yelow and reed, . . . B.NP. 4092  
Of youre rede colera, *pardes*, . . . B.NP. 4118  
Of arwes, and of fyre with rede limes, . . . B.NP. 4120  
Of rede beestes, that they wol hem byte, . . . B.NP. 4121  
Ye been so scarlet reed aboute youre eyen, . . . B.NP. 4351  
And reed a rose, right with swich peynture . . . C.Doc. 33  
Whan man so drynketh of the white and rede, . . . C.Pard. 526  
Now kepe yow fro the white and fro the rede, . . . C.Pard. 562  
That made his face ful often reed and hoot . . . D.WB. 540  
That reed he wax, abayst, and al quakyng . . . E.Cl. 317  
With bothe hir wynges til the rede blood . . . F.Sq. 415  
Sontyme a vyne, and grapes white and rede; . . . F.Fkl. 1148  
Snow white and rose reed, that shynen cleere, . . . G.SN. 254  
Men sholde hym brennen in a fyr so reed, . . . G.SN. 313  
'Brenne hire right in a bath of flambes rede'; . . . G.SN. 515  
And wher my colour was bothe fresch and reed, . . . G.CY. 727  
For shame of hym my chekes wexen rede; . . . G.CY. 1095  
This Cook, that was ful pale and no thyng reed, . . . H.Mcp. 20  
of hire hoses in whit and reed, semeth . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
blak and reed, and so forth, thanne . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
Ful pitous, pale, and no-tyng reed . . . BD. 470  
Soth to seyn, it was not rede, . . . BD. 855  
Right white handes, and nayles rede, . . . BD. 954  
Ful ofte I wex bothe pale and reed; . . . BD. 1214  
Moises that saugh the bush with flumes rede . . . ABC. 89  
Lo, Venus, risen among your rowes rede! . . . Mars. 2  
Whan Phebus, with his fry torches rede, . . . Mars. 27



# Red—Continued

Thou forse God of armes, Mars the rede,	Anel. 1
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,—	Anel. 146
With floures white, blew, yelwe, and rede,	PF. 186
With fynnes rede and scales silver-brighte.	PF. 189
Right as the freshe, rede rose newe	PF. 442
The turtel seyde, and wex for shame red;	PF. 583
of the rede sonne, and saughe the	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
out of the rede est, to fallen in the westrene	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
preycous stones of the rede see, and thoughte he do ere	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
whiche watir haboundeth moost of reed purple	Bo.3. m.8.
	795-800
yeveth with his rede brinke, or that	Bo.3. m.10.
	960-5
And swote smelling floures white and rede,	TC.1. 158
For he was hit, and wex al red for shame.	TC.1. 867
That freshe floures, blew, white, and rede,	TC.2. 51
And here we stinten at this lettes rede,	TC.2. 103
And wel the hotter ben the gledes rede,	TC.2. 538
For which he wex a littel red for shame,	TC.2. 645
For of her owne thoughte she wex al red,	TC.2. 652
'Nay, nay!' quod she, and wex as red as rose.	TC.2. 1256
But, Lord, so he wex sodeinliche red,	TC.3. 82
Goodly abayst, and now his bewes rede,	TC.3. 94
[Now help! O Mars, thou] with this rede cope	TC.3. 724 var
But, Lord, so she wex sodeinliche red!	TC.3. 956
They shal forgon the white and ek the rede,	TC.3. 1384
Al with the shete, and wex for shame red;	TC.3. 1570
For also seur as red is every fir,	TC.3. 1633
And with that word he gan to waxen red,	TC.5. 925
Hir rose garland white and reed,	HF.1. 135
Whan the sonnes sone, the rede,	HF.2. 433
Be he clothed reed or blak;	HF.2. 570
Blak, blo, grenysh, swartysh, reed,	HF.3. 557
Was maad of twiggis, falwe, rede	HF.3. 846
Than love I most this floures white and rede,	LGW. 42
Agayne the sonne, that roos as rede as rose,	LGW. 112
In-with a fret of rede rose leves,	LGW. 228
Two fry darters, as the gledes rede,	LGW. 235
And Mars yaf to hire crowne reede, pardes,	LGW. 533
Therwith this queene wex reed for shame a lyte,	LGW. 535
With sadel rede, enbroudeth with delyte,	LGW. 1199
Be rede for shamel now I thy lyfe begynne.	LGW. 1893
And rede Mars was that tyme of the yere	LGW. 2589
Of roses reed a chapelett.	RR. 908
And floures yelowe, white, and rede,	RR. 1433
Blewe, yelowe, and rede that fresh and newe is.	RR. 1578
I love well sich roses rede,	RR. 1680
With colour reed, [and] as well fyned	RR. 1696
Aboute the rede roses spryngyng.	RR. 1700
Nowe reed as rose, now yelowe and fade.	RR. 2399
His eyes reed as the fyre glowe,	RR. 3136

# Red see Read

# Reddis

Of this matere, and asked what she radde.	PF. 579
And went with you, as ye me redde or this!	TC.5. 737

# Redder

His coomb was redder than the fyn coral.	B.NP. 4049
--	------------

# Reddour

But trewely, no force of thy reddour	Fort. 13
--------------------------------------	----------

# Reds

And knew hir conseil, and was al hir reed.	A.Prol. 665
Ther nas noon oother remedie, ne reed,	A.Kn. 1216
But after wo, I rede us to be merye,	A.Kn. 3068
I rede that we make of sorwes two	A.Kn. 3071
'If thou wolt werken aftir loore and reed;	A.Mil. 3527
thanne rede I yow that ye kepe it secree.	B.Mel. 2325-30
I rede I that they been heigly and	B.Mel. 2460-5
rede I that thou apparaille thee therto	B.Mel. 2535-40
to werke after hir reed and counsel	B.Mel. 3060-5

Hymself he slow, he koude no bettre reed,	B.Mk. 3739
Whan that assented was this cursed reed	C.Doc. 146
Therefore, I rede yow, this conseil take.	C.Doc. 285
Ye sholde arise; wherefore I yewe yow reed,	C.Pard. 744
Wherefore, I rede that cut among us alle	C.Pard. 793
I rede that our Hoost heere shal bigynne,	C.Pard. 941
Thanne thoughte they it was the beste reed,	D.Sum. 2030
Right as yow list,—aexeth no reed at me,	E.Cl. 653
With evens herte I rede yow tendure	E.Cl. 811
In jalousie I rede eek thou hym bynde,	E.Cl. 1205
So that he werke after his wyves reede.	E.Mch. 1357
Do alway so as women wyl thee reede.	E.Mch. 1361
And therefore, sire,—the beste reed I kan,—	E.Mch. 1668
I rede thee, lat thynd hand upon it falle,	G.SN. 502
Removeveth hym bitymes, I yow rede,	G.CY. 1008
Ye that it use I rede ye it leete,	G.CY. 1409
I rede as for the beste lete it goon;	G.CY. 1475
wherefore I rede, do right so with thy	I.Pars. 760-5
synful man is a cherl to synne. I rede thee,	I.Pars. 760-5
I rede, that no man truste in his owene	I.Pars. 955-60
Ne she koude no reed but oon;	BD. 105
For in your sorwe ther lyth no reed;	BD. 203
This is my payne withoute reed,	BD. 586
Allas! thoughte I, I can no reed;	BD. 1186
Yet sang this foul, 'I rede yow alle awake,	Mars. 15
But me to rede out of this drede, or gye,	ANEL. 340
I seye, I rede him, though he were my brother,	PF. 566
Forsoth I preyse noght the gooses reed,	PF. 586
This is my reed, syn they may not acorde,	PF. 608

# Rede—Continued

In trust that he hath konning hem to rede	TC.1. 83
As she that n'iste what was best to rede;	TC.1. 96
Than that that brast; and therfor I you rede	TC.1. 258
Remedie and reed for herbes he knew fine,	TC.1. 661
And yet paraunter can I reden thee,	TC.1. 668
What is your reed I sholde don of this?—	TC.2. 389
Is this your reed? Is this my blisful cas?	TC.2. 422
And him bisoughte reed or som accours;	TC.2. 1354
And to Pandares reed gan al assente,	TC.2. 1539
'To ben avised of your reed the bettre;	TC.2. 1695
That Ector hadde him sent, to axen reed	TC.2. 1698
And that I rede us sone to beginne!	TC.3. 658
'Nay, Pandarus, naught worth is al thy red;	TC.4. 498
So that she n'iste what was best to rede,	TC.4. 679
This sorful man can now no maner rede,	TC.4. 1180
For which, so wisely God my soule rede,	TC.4. 1364
And don my red withinne a day or tweye,	TC.4. 1413
As she that n'iste what was best to rede.	TC.5. 13
This Troilus, withouten reed or lore,	TC.5. 22
But who-so wol not trowen red ne lore,	TC.5. 327
'But whider is thy red,' quod Troilus,	TC.5. 428
'My red is this: sin thou canst wel endite,	TC.5. 1292
That no man may him bote rede;	HF.1. 32
Ne saw I me to rede or wysse.	HF.1. 491
And, also wis God rede me,	HF.2. 559
Took eke his anne, and both upon a day,	LGW. 631
Now certis, Anne, gif that ye rede me,	LGW. 1178
And to his helpe the beste rede I kan,	LGW. 1987
Thys is my rede, if that ye dar hyt take;	LGW. 2024
I kan my-selfe in this case not rede.'	LGW. 2217
Ne I nolde rede the to thy myschefe,	LGW. 2637
But thou consente and werke aftir my rede;	LGW. 2645
Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede,	Truth. 6
I sende you, tak kepe of hit, I rede:	Buk. 26
And sith that I have this, withoute hir reed,	Comp.A. 37
Heere lith no rede ne witte therto,	RR. 1615
That help ne lith there noon, ne rede,	RR. 1618
Therefore I rede make no daungere,	RR. 1932
Alwey in herte, I rede thee,	RR. 2289
Wherefore I red [the] in thi goyng	RR. 2517
Therefore I rede thee that thou gett	RR. 2856
Fle hennes, Felowel I rede thee goo,	RR. 3149
I rede thee Love away to dryve,	RR. 3295
Mekely I rede thou go hym to,	RR. 3382
Suffre I rede, and no boost make,	RR. 3461
Voideth from hym youre ire, I rede,	RR. 3571
I was a-stoned, and knewe no rede,	RR. 3859
I rede hir nought the yate unclose;	RR. 4230
Wherefore I rede thou shette hym oute,	RR. 5109
Of dams Resoun, ne of hir rede.	RR. 5149
Doth that they preche, I rede you alle,	RR. 6896
Nere my counsel and my rede;	RR. 7326

# Rede see At-rede, Read, Red, Redde, Reed

# Redeless

In ydel hope, folk redeless of payne,—	Pity. 27
--	----------

# Redemption

But crist that starf for oure redempcion	B.ML. 283 var
But he that starf for our redempcioun,	B.ML. 633
My child with oon may have redempcioun,	TC.4. 108

# Redemptoris

He Alma redemptoris herde synges,	B.Pri. 1708
O Alma redemptoris evermo.	B.Pri. 1744
He Alma redemptoris gan to synges,	B.Pri. 1802
And song, O Alma redemptoris mater!	B.Pri. 1831

# Redeth

Ret me to love, and sholde it me defende?	TC.2. 413
Desir for to disturben her me redeth,	TC.4. 573

# Redness

For rednesse have I noon, right wel I knowe,	G.CY. 1097
Consumed and wasted han my rednesse.	G.CY. 1100
the erthe, and, schewing by rednesse hir schame,	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5

# Redoubt

Schulde I thanne redowte my blame, and agrysen as though	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
---	-----------------

# Redowtable

be redowtable by honour and strong of power.	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
--	-------------------

# Redoutred

and greetly redouted of the Parthes,	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
worschpful and redouted of straunge folk?	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10

# Redouting

In redoutinge of Mars and of his glorie.	A.Kn. 2050
--	------------

# Redresse

Than all the mark of Adam may redresse.	D.WB. 696
The commune profit koude she redresse;	E.Cl. 431
Redresse me, moder, and me chastise,	ABC. 129
I wol reherse; not for to have redresse,	Mars. 162
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse?	Mars. 192
Redressen hem ayen the sonne bright,	TC.2. 969
Fully to slen, and every wrong redresse.	TC.3. 1008
Why n'ilt thy-selven helpe to redresse,	TC.4. 528
For ther is art y-nough for to redresse	TC.4. 1266
Why suffre ich it? Why n'ilt ich it redresse?	TC.5. 40
And if I may your harmes not redresse,	TC.5. 139
Ye may redresse, and, more a thousand sithe	TC.5. 1381
Tempest thee night al croked to redresse	Truth. 8
As you best list, my paynes for to redresse;	Bal.Ch. 17
Forto redresse thi first offence.	RR. 3302
Of which they hadde never redresse.	RR. 5134

**Redressed**  
She with hir deeth hir maydenhede redressed. . . . F.Fkl. 1436  
nature is redressed and with-standeth to the . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5  
To be redressed at youre likyng, . . . . . RR. 3423

**Redresseth**  
herte that redresseth it in God, and . . . . I.Pars. 1035-40

**Reduce**  
y mai reducen this shortly in a somme: . . . Bo.3. p.8.  
790-5

**Red**  
'But reed that boweth down for every blast . . . TC.2. 1387  
Bothe in doucet and in rede, . . . . . HF.3. 131

**Reeketh**  
Thence out of the fire rekeeth sote, . . . . LGW. 2612

**Rees**  
But in a rees to Troilus he wente. . . . . TC.4. 350

**Reet see Riet**

**Reeve**  
There was also a Reve and a Millere, . . . . A.Prol. 542  
The Reve was a sclendre colerik man, . . . . A.Prol. 587  
This Reve sat upon a ful good stot, . . . . A.Prol. 615  
Of Northfolk was this Reve of which I telle, . . . A.Prol. 619  
The Reve answerde and seyde, 'Stynt thy clappe! . . A.Mil. 3144  
So was the Reve, and othere manye mo, . . . . A.Mil. 3183  
But it were oonly Oswold the Reve, . . . . A.Rv. 3860  
The devel made a Reve for to preche, . . . . A.Rv. 3903  
'Now, sires,' quod this Oswold the Reve, . . . A.Rv. 3909  
The Cook of Londoun, whil the Reve spak, . . . A.Co. 4325

**Reves**  
Was hoonly in this reves governyng, . . . . A.Prol. 599  
The prologe of the Reves Tale . . . . . A.Rv. head  
Heers bygyneth The Reves Tale . . . . . A.Rv. head  
Of chirche-reves, and of testaments, . . . . D.Fri. 1305

**Refect**  
art wel refressched and relect, thou . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1545-50

**Refer**  
the gerdouns that I referre to the, to whom I have . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
redy to referren the goodes of the body . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
to the wittes, yif thou referre it to resoun, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
referre it to itself, than is it singular. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
For I it gan, I wil ther-to referre, . . . . . TC.1. 266

**Referred**  
be referred to renoun and cleernesse of . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
thynges ben referrid and brought to . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
referred and brought to sovereyne good . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
935-40  
things ben referrid and brought to good. . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
945-50  
alle thynges ben referrid and brought to noght, . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1035-40  
things that oughten ben desired ben referred to good, . Bo.4. p.2.  
1255-60  
felonye ne mai nat ben referrid to good. . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1255-60  
thilke manere is referred by men to thynges . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1445-60  
ben referrid to the makere of alle good . . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1715-20  
it is referred to the devyne knowynge . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1905-10  
yf thei ben referrid to the devyne sighte, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5  
ben referred to the devyne knowynge, . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5

**Referreth**  
That referreth to thy confusioun, . . . . . G.CY. 1083

**Refinguring**  
Refinguring hershap, her wommanhede, . . . . TC.5. 473

**Reflexions**  
Of angles, and of slye reflexiouns; . . . . . F.Sq. 230  
Make hem dreme of reflexiouns; . . . . . HF.1. 22

**Refrain**  
alle venial synnes, yet may he refrayne hym . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
Men may also refrayne venial synne . . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
But evere-mo 'Allas' was his refrayne, . . . . TC.2. 1571  
To bidde me my thought refrayne, . . . . . RR. 3309  
His cruel wil forto refrayne, . . . . . RR. 3497  
From sich foly, and refrayne . . . . . RR. 4955  
That is his tonge to refrayne. . . . . RR. 7509

**Refraineth**  
resoun refrayneth nat his foul deit or . . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
Debonairetee . . . refrayneth the stirynges and the . . I.Pars. 655-60

**Refraining**  
Couth make in song sich refraynyng. . . . . RR. 749

**Refreide**  
Fro day to day he let it not refrayde, . . . . TC.2. 1343  
'God wot, refrayden may this hote fare . . . . TC.5. 507

**Refreid**  
but if he were al refrayded by siknesse, . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
My love may not refrayde be not afoude; . . . . Rosem. 21

**Refress**  
Hem to refresshe and drynken, if hem leste. . . A.Kn. 2622  
Hem to refresshen, and to take the eyr. . . . LGW. 1482

**Refresh see Fresshe**

**Refreshit**  
To be refreshed half so ofte as hel . . . . . D.WB. 38  
Oure Lord Jhesu refreshed many a man. . . . D.WB. 146  
Refreshed more than in an hundred placis; . . D.Sum. 1767  
art wel refressched and relect, thou . . . . Bo.4. p.8.  
1545-50  
Refreshed mote he ben of his distresse. . . . LGW. 1081

**Refreshyng**  
wey, and yeshal fynde refresshyng for . . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
yeve hem . . . no refresshyng, ne fyrr no light.' For . . .  
REF

**Refrigerium**  
ambulate in ea; et invenietis refrigerium . . . . I.Pars. 70-5

**Refte**  
The tiraunt, with the pray by force y-rafte; . . . A.Kn. 2015  
He slow, and rafte the skyn of the loun; . . . . B.Mk. 3283  
He golden apples rafte of the dragoun; . . . . B.Mk. 3291  
Of Adiloyus tuo hornes he raft oon . . . . . B.Mk. 3296 *rar*  
By verray force he rafte hir maydenhed . . . . D.WB. 888 *rar*  
For thorisonte hath refte the sonne his lyght,— . F.Fkl. 1017  
And made hym blak, and refte hym all his song, . H.Mcp. 305  
the wynd that hyghte Boreas hath refte away in . . Bo.1. m.5.  
185-90  
slouhe the lyoun and rafte hym his skyn; he smot . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1600-5  
And fro this forth tho refte him Love his sleep, . . TC.1. 484  
His speche him rafte: unnethes mighte he seye, . . TC.4. 249  
He refte her of the grete of al her payne, . . . TC.5. 1036  
Hath fro me refte, allas, thyn adventence? . . . TC.5. 1253  
Who hath me refte Criseyde, al my plesauce? . . TC.5. 1260  
And how he Turnus refte his lyf, . . . . . HF.1. 457  
That she that had his herte y-rafte hir fro . . . LGW. 1672  
And therewithal she rafte hir-selfe hir lyfe; . . LGW. 1855  
That he hath refte hir of hir maydenhede . . . LGW. 2325  
So feble, that his malice is him rafte; . . . . LGW. 2590  
or boole, or reft what evere it were . . . . . RR. 2661  
Sith that ye refte hym thaquayntaunce . . . . RR. 3562

**Refuge**  
Ne yeve us neither mercy ne refuge, . . . . . A.Kn. 1720

**Refuge see Refut**

**Refus**  
That am refus of every creature? . . . . . TC.1. 570

**Refuse**  
wol nat forsaken hire ne refusen hire. . . . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
his seedes to the feelde that refusen to resceyven hem, . Bo.1. m.6.  
215-20  
strengthes, and the lause sandes refusen to beren . . Bo.2. m.4.  
415-20  
and eek thei wolden refuse the attendaunce . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1405-10  
Refuse it not!' quod he, and hente her faste, . . . TC.2. 1154  
Nought to refusen oour requeste. . . . . RR. 3580  
Forto refuse hym outerly, . . . . . RR. 3742  
This ought no man to refuse, . . . . . RR. 5304  
And if the prest wole hym refuse, . . . . . RR. 6443  
No good man oughte it to refuse, . . . . . RR. 6771  
Nor that for payne wole refusen . . . . . RR. 7229

**Refused**  
That never yet refuseden thyn heeste, . . . . E.Cl. 128  
How many have I refused to sustene . . . . . Fort. 41

**Refusest**  
certain ende, whi refusestow oonly to . . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
185-90

**Refuseth**  
Nature refuseth that contrarious thynges . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
refuseth alle divisioun. I trete not now . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1015-20  
that god refuseth oonly the werkis of men . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1090-5  
Refuseth nat to Love for to be bonde, . . . . TC.1. 255  
Refuseth not at this time my preyere! . . . . TC.2. 1211

**Refut**  
Ther was hir refut for the meene while. . . . B.ML. 546  
Thow haven of refut, brighte sterre of day,— . B.ML. 852  
O havene of refut, O salvacioun . . . . . G.SN. 75  
Haven of refute, of quiete, and of reste, . . . . ABC. 14  
Ever hath myn hope of refut been in thee, . . . ABC. 33  
this allone is the open refut to wrecches. . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
960-5  
good, that is god, that is refut to hem . . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
960-5  
Sholde han his refut in so digne a place! . . . TC.3. 1014  
Withoute refut or socour. . . . . RR. 3840

**Refut see Refuge**

**Regal**  
me, al be it so that the justise regal . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30

**Regalle**  
Allyed is ageynst your regalye, . . . . . Pity. 65

**Regals**  
And sykered to the regals of Athenes, . . . . LGW. 2128

**Regard**  
world nys but a litel thyng at regard of the sorwe . I.Pars. 180-5  
othere folk, as to regard of his value, . . . . I.Pars. 395-400  
as in regard of his desertes, consideryng . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
at regard of this synne arn as thyng of . . . I.Pars. 785-90  
penaunce is but short and litel, at regard of the peynes . I.Pars. 1055-60  
At regard of the hevnes quantite,— . . . . PF. 58  
of a prykke at regard of the gretnesse of . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
thyngen, were thought to the regard of eternyte, . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
beestes, to regard and to comparysoun of mutacioun . Bo.4. m.3.  
1320-5  
At regard of our greet ese. . . . . HF.3. 663

**Regard see Reward**

**Reginne**  
Incipit Legenda Cleopatrie, Martiris, Egipti Regine . LGW. head  
Incipit Legenda Didonis, . . . , Carthaginiis Regine . LGW. head  
Explicit Legenda Didonis, . . . , Cartagenis Regine . LGW. end



<b>Region</b>	
In thilke colde, frosty region . . . . .	A.Kn. 1973
Ther Pluto hath his derke region . . . . .	A.Kn. 2082
Al is to-brosten thilke region; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2757
That ther nas no man in no region . . . . .	B.NP. 4500
That governour was of that region, . . . . .	C.Doc. 122
But eek beside in many a region, . . . . .	E.Cl. 416
That ther was nowher in no region . . . . .	F.Sq. 14
Into hir owene dirke region . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1074
And dide the gentils of that region . . . . .	Anel. 67
Of the whiche litel region of this world, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
the region of drowghte overstreccheth (that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
passeth the heighte of the region of the fir, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
'Allas!' quod she, 'out of this region . . . . .	TC.A. 750
And leve Aufrikes region, . . . . .	HF.1. 431
For in this region, certeyn . . . . .	HF.2. 421
Of al the hevenes region, . . . . .	HF.2. 480
Throughouten every region . . . . .	HF.3. 551
Why Dido come into that region, . . . . .	LGW. 995
With love of lordes of his region, . . . . .	LGW. 1412
And bryngyn hit my regyoun withinne, . . . . .	LGW. 1445
No man so grette in al his region; . . . . .	LGW. 2445
To thyn estat, don in thy region, . . . . .	L.St. 25
this region, as I suppose. Another cause . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
pool of the orizonte in every region. . . . .	Astr. 82-8
in eny region the almykantes . . . . .	Astr. 240-5
in a region is the distance from the cenyth . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
latitude of eny place in a region by . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
of thy region; for these two ben of oo . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
the latitude of the region. . . . .	Astr. 251-8
of thy pool and the latitude of the region, . . . . .	Astr. 258-62
under the orizonte in thilke region, . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
in that same region. . . . .	Astr. 262-6
prove the latitude of the region . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
place in a region is verely the space . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
of the region, take the altitude of the sonne . . . . .	Astr. 266-70
leveth the latitude of that region. . . . .	Astr. 266-70
in that region. Also if so be that the sonnes . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
that region fro the equinoxial. Or elles, . . . . .	Astr. 272-7
in every region, I mene, in circulo . . . . .	Astr. 289-94
<b>Regions</b>	
And that of sondry regions, . . . . .	HF.3. 439
Of estates and eek of regions; . . . . .	HF.3. 880
And go thurgh alle regiouns, . . . . .	RR. 6351
<b>Register</b>	
Of soules fynde I nat in this registre, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2812
<b>Regna</b>	
'An vero regna.'—Prosa 5 . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
<b>Regnas</b>	
Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per . . . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5
<b>Regne see Reign</b>	
<b>Regula</b>	
13. <i>Regula</i> .—Than hast thou a brode . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
<b>Regulars</b>	
And as these Chanouns Regulars, . . . . .	RR. 6694
<b>Regulus</b>	
of Eracles that was his gest. Regulus hadde taken . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
<b>Rehersal</b>	
Yet forgot I to maken rehersaille . . . . .	G.CY. 852
<b>Rehearses</b>	
He moote rehece, as ny as ever he kan, . . . . .	A.Prol. 732
Mathynketh that I shal rehece it heere; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3170
Of yvel entente, but for I moot rehece . . . . .	A.Mil. 3173
Ne I wol noon rehece, if that I may, . . . . .	B.ML. 89
Which nedeth nat rehersen for this tyme; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1308
What sholde I yow rehece in special . . . . .	E.Mch. 1221
The which I wol rehece in youre presence. . . . .	E.Mch. 1636
What nedeth yow rehersen hire array? . . . . .	F.Sq. 295
What be answerde it nedeth noght rehece; . . . . .	F.Sq. 599
It nedeth nat rehece it yow namore. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1466
It nedeth nat to yow rehece it moore. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1594
Thogh I by ordre hem nat rehece kan, . . . . .	G.CY. 786
Nat nedeth it for to rehece hem alle,— . . . . .	G.CY. 796
Of metals, which ye han herd me rehrece, . . . . .	G.CY. 1099
to rehersen or drawn into memorie the . . . . .	I.Pars. 235-40
Hit is no neede rehrece hit more; . . . . .	BD. 190
Reherse hit—right thus hit began.— . . . . .	BD. 474
Hit is no neede to rehrece hit more . . . . .	BD. 1127
Ful evel rehersen hit I can, . . . . .	BD. 1203
I wol rehece; not for to have redresse, . . . . .	Mars. 162
Now sothly, what she hight I wol rehece. . . . .	Comp.L. 24
If I to him rehersen shal the helle . . . . .	Anel. 166
For to rehrece hir chere and hir spekyng: . . . . .	PF. 488
But now to you rehersen al his speche, . . . . .	TC.2. 572
Reherse it nedeth nought, for ye ben wisel . . . . .	TC.2. 917
Thogh it be good, rehrece it not too ofte! . . . . .	TC.2. 1029
Reherse her cas, unlik that she can seye; . . . . .	TC.2. 1656
And al her cas rehrece, and that anon. . . . .	TC.2. 1682
Of Troilus that I rehersen sholde . . . . .	TC.3. 493
And ek rehersen how and whan and where . . . . .	TC.3. 1397
Of which th'effect rehersen you I shal; . . . . .	TC.4. 144
And thogh it happen me rehersen eft . . . . .	LGW. 78
That thow rehrece of al hir lyfe the grete, . . . . .	LGW. 574
As I rehrece shal oo worde or tweyne. . . . .	LGW. 2489
tretys shal rehrece the figures and the . . . . .	Astr. 15-20
Now wole I shortly heere rehrece . . . . .	RR. 2343
That ye rehrece, and we wote wel . . . . .	RR. 6018
Ne rehrece eft my shrift to thee; . . . . .	RR. 6397
That I can rehrece if myster be . . . . .	RR. 6581

<b>Rehearsed</b>	
it is openly rehersed in holy writ. . . . .	I.Pars. 910-5
Al be this not rehersed of Guydo, . . . . .	LGW. 1464
That I kepe not rehersed be; . . . . .	RR. 6083
<b>Rehearses</b>	
Pictagoras hym silf rehersed In a book, . . . . .	RR. 5649
<b>Rehearseth</b>	
reherceoth and seketh the sovereyne good, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
<b>Rehearseth see Rehersed</b>	
<b>Rehearsing</b>	
But streight, withouten word or rehersyng, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1650
Rehersyng of thise olde poetries; . . . . .	F.Sq. 206
'And nedeth it yit,' quod I, 'of rehersyng . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
It were to longe to make rehersyng. . . . .	LGW. 1185
<b>Rehearsings</b>	
Of whiche I may not maken rehersynges. . . . .	LGW. 24
<b>Rehete</b>	
Hym wole I comforte and rehete, . . . . .	RR. 6509
<b>Reight see Raughte</b>	
<b>Reign</b>	
He conquered al the regne of Femenye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 866
How wounen was the regne of Femenye . . . . .	A.Kn. 877
O regne, that wolt no felawe have with theel . . . . .	A.Kn. 1624
Right as the hunters, in the regne of Trace, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1638
Queene of the regne of Pluto, derk and lowe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2299
And hast in every regne and every lond . . . . .	A.Kn. 2375
First to his mooder, and all the regne aboute, . . . . .	B.ML. 389
The honour of his regne to sustene. . . . .	B.ML. 392
To joye and blisse of al this regne aboute. . . . .	B.ML. 735
Custance in with his regne for tabyde . . . . .	B.ML. 797 ear
And wikked folk regne in prosperitee? . . . . .	B.ML. 816
the people of God in the regne of Assuerus . . . . .	B.Mel. 2290-5
That heeld the regne after his fader day, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3374
And sodeynly his regne gan divide. . . . .	B.Mk. 3380
Glorie and honour, regne, tresour, rente, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3401
And hym birafte the regne that he hadde; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3404
Over every regne and every creature; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3410
And hym restored his regne and his figure. . . . .	B.Mk. 3412
Thy regne is doon, thow weyest noght at al, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3423
Dyvyded is thy regne, and it shal be . . . . .	B.Mk. 3424
She bereth away his regne and his richesse, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3432
Fortune out of hir regne made hire falle . . . . .	B.Mk. 3539
Succedyng in thy regne and in thy rente, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3572
Have lost his regne rather than he wolde. . . . .	E.Mch. 2302
Unto youre regne, or to yourself also, . . . . .	F.Sq. 135
to the regne of glorie; of which weyes . . . . .	I.Pars. 75-80
lymes of the regne of God; but for youre . . . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
yeven hym his regne, as he bihooteh hym in . . . . .	I.Pars. 290-5
regne of God, as seith Saint Paul. . . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
whan thow comest into thy regne.' . . . . .	I.Pars. 700-5
as God hath ordeyned that a regne or a contree . . . . .	I.Pars. 775-80
Saint Paul yeveth hem the regne, that nys . . . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
the regne of hevене, that is heritage to . . . . .	I.Pars. 880-5
This blisful regne may men . . . . .	I.Pars. 1080-5
Thus be they knyht, and regnen as in hevën . . . . .	Mars. 60
where as thise thynges reignen.' . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
to reignen or elles to joyngen hem to hem that reignen. . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
don in the regne of god, that alle thynges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
whos regne I speke, that certes the gode . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
Ye holden regne and hous in unite; . . . . .	TC.3. 29
This is the regne of Libie ther ye been, . . . . .	LGW. 992
Of al his regne, and made him lord and kyng. . . . .	LGW. 1401
That from his regne he may be put adoun. . . . .	LGW. 1413
To reynen had nat mead his toures hye. . . . .	Form.A. 60
Thou born art in my regne of variance, . . . . .	Fort. 45
They lesen god and ek his reigne. . . . .	RR. 448
Regneth in every regne aboute. . . . .	RR. 7218
<b>Reigned</b>	
Twelf yer he regned, as seith Machabee. . . . .	B.Mk. 3845
Regned hys queene Cleopatara; . . . . .	LGW. 582
And goode Love regned over-all, . . . . .	RR. 5793
<b>Reignest</b>	
That regnest ay in three and two and oon, . . . . .	TC.5. 1864
<b>Reigneth</b>	
Ther dronkenesse regneth in any route, . . . . .	B.ML. 776
seith, 'Ther is no privtee ther as regneth dronken- . . . . .	B.Mel. 2380-5
esse. . . . .	Mars. 43
Who regneth now in blisse but Venus, . . . . .	TC.2. 379
'Swich love of frendes regn'th in al this toun; . . . . .	TC.4. 790
Ther Pluto regneth, shal we ben i-ferre, . . . . .	LGW. 1008
In which she regneth in so grette honoure, . . . . .	RR. 3914
Over all regnyth Lechery, . . . . .	RR. 7218
Regneth in every regne aboute. . . . .	
<b>Reigns</b>	
'O stronge god, that in the regnes colde . . . . .	A.Kn. 2373
Of regnes; ye been fadres of tidynges . . . . .	B.ML. 129
Tidynges of sondry regnes, for to leere . . . . .	B.ML. 181
That they conquered manye regnes grete . . . . .	B.Mk. 3503
The regnes heeld, and with hire propre hond . . . . .	B.Mk. 3513
As helres of hir fadres regnes alle, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3534
That regnes mo putte in subjeccioun, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3742
With unwar strook the regnes that ben proude; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3954
desiren they richesses, dignytes, regnes, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
But regnes and familiarites of kynges, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
Of heighe Jove, as regnes shal be fittid . . . . .	TC.5. 1544
Of holynesse, of regnes, of victories, . . . . .	LGW. 22
For to conqueren regnes and honour . . . . .	LGW. 585

**Rein**  
 And he that better sholde han knyght the reynal . . . A.Rv. 4083  
 When that this knyght leyde hand upon his reyne . . . F.Sq. 313  
 Ye profe me to have so large a reyne . . . F.Fkl. 755  
 In swich a craft, and by the reyne her hente; . . . TC.5. 90

**Reins**  
 Til they the reynes of his byrdel henten . . . A.Kn. 904  
 gripeth hym by the reynes for to throwen hym . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
 reynes of lecherie. For al be it so that . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5  
 Of that, and lat the reynes goon . . . HF.2. 443

**Reised**  
 In Lettow hadde he reysed and in Ruce, — . . . A.Prol. 54

**Rejoice**  
 writeth, "Man shal rejoice with hem that . . . B.Mel. 2175-80  
 And hem rejoysen in hire cruel pryde, . . . E.Mch. 1993  
 that rejoysen hem evermo everich of . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 Us to rejoice in our adversitee, . . . ABC. 101  
 strengthe, they rejoysen hem to putten . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 scholdestow rejoysen the for to holden . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
 mayst rejoisen the of long lastynge of . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
 propre cours, and alle thynges rejoysen hem . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
 Men shal rejoysen of a gret emprise, . . . TC.2. 1391  
 That in myn herte I now rejoice thus: . . . TC.5. 1165

**Rejoiced**  
 I me rejoysed of my libertee, . . . E.Cl. 145  
 that any wyght rejoysede hym of . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5

**Rejoiceth**  
 herte is whan a man rejoyseth hym of . . . I.Pars. 395-400  
 to the devel, that ever rejoyseth hym of . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 whiche that rejoiseth hym of the . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 hevене, rejoyseth that it is exempt for alle . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
 awaytoun y-hid, and rejoiseth hym to . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10

Wherof the herte rejoiseth soo, . . . RR. 2923

**Rejoicing**  
 That to myn herte it was a rejoysynge . . . H.Mcp. 246  
 spertenth that to the rejoysynge of the . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 rejoysynge of hym-self, seide at the laste . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 And han ther-of a rejoysynge, . . . RR. 5452

**Rejole**  
 And eek of time coming us rejoice, . . . TC.5. 395

**Reken**  
 Yet in oure ashen olde is fyr y-reke. . . A.Rv. 3882

**Recover**  
 Recover see Recover

**Relays**  
 With many relaves and lymeres, . . . BD. 362

**Release**  
 I pray yow all my labour to relese, . . . B.M.L. 1069  
 To chese me a wyf, I yow relese That choys, . . . E.Cl. 153  
 I yow relese, madame, into youre hond, . . . F.Fkl. 1533  
 'Sire, I relese thee thy thousand pound . . . F.Fkl. 1613  
 Whom erte, and see, and hevене, out of releas, . . . G.SN. 46  
 to foryevn and relese, and for to han pitee in herte, . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 To have releas of synne, of sorwe, and teene! . . . ABC. 3  
 Reles of all my passiou. . . RR. 2612  
 Shulde ay be reles to my woo. . . RR. 4440  
 A free acquaintance withoute releas, . . . RR. 4704  
 I quethe hym quyte, and hym relese . . . all the . . . RR. 6999

**Released**  
 Til God released hym a certeyn yeres, . . . B.Mk. 3367  
 may it been releessed, but that the mercy of . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
 and thereby released us fro the paynes of . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
 ne myghte nat ben released by preyeris; for this . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 He hath released, I preyde so faste. . . RR. 3440

**Releaseient**  
 thow, Lord, releasdest my synne.' . . . I.Pars. 305-10

**Releasing**  
 have the moore lightly releasyng and grace . . . I.Pars. 1025-30  
 bysoughte . . . of releasyng (that is to seyn, to . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30

**Relent**  
 He stired the coles, til relente gan The wex . . . G.CY. 1278

**Relativo**  
 Relevacio contra peccatum Avaricie . . . I.Pars. 800-5

**Relike**  
 And swere it were a relyk of a seint, . . . C.Pard. 949  
 They hadde a relyk, heet Palladion, . . . TC.1. 153  
 It is my relyke, dignite and delytable, . . . LGW. 321  
 And loke, for love of that relyke, . . . RR. 2673  
 With that relyke precious . . . RR. 2907

**Relikes**  
 But with thise relykes, whan that he fond A . . . A.Prol. 701  
 person . . . C.Pard. 349  
 Relikes been they, as wenen they echoon . . . C.Pard. 384  
 To offren to my relykes in this place; . . . C.Pard. 920  
 I have relykes and pardoun in my male . . . C.Pard. 944  
 And thou shalt kisse my relykes everychon, — . . . C.Pard. 953  
 Inside of relykes, or of seintuarie. . .

**Relief**  
 In relief of hir longe pitous pyne, . . . B.M.L. 1080

**Relieve**  
 may relieve thee and helpe." . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
 Help, and relieve, thow mihti debonayre, . . . ABC. 6  
 And ek, the bet from sorwe him to relieve, . . . TC.5. 1042  
 And but yow list relieve him of his payne, . . . Fort. 77  
 But do thy myght hem to relieve; . . . RR. 6065

**Relieved**  
 That in another he sal be relieved. . . A.Rv. 4182

**Relieved—Continued**  
 To be relieved by hym afterward. . . G.CY. 872  
 been relieved by penitence. And certes, . . . I.Pars. 945-60  
 scholde ben alleged and relieved. For al . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30

of whiche the unselynesse is relevid by the . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60

Now hath the atempre sonne al that relieved . . . LGW. 128  
 Thurgh whom I am right nought relieved; . . . RR. 4536

**Relieving**  
 releevynge of avarice is misericorde and . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
 pitee is releevynge of avarice. Certes, the . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
 nat in the rescowyng ne releevynge of . . . I.Pars. 805-10

**Religion**  
 A good man was ther of religioun, . . . A.Prol. 477  
 That first thee broghte unto religioun, . . . B.Mk. 3134  
 Religioun hath take up al the corn . . . B.Mk. 3144  
 Of thy religioun, and of thy bilvece, . . . G.SN. 427  
 Ther is a Chanoun of Religioun . . . G.CY. 972  
 Yolden to religioun, . . . RR. 429  
 She was not of religioun, . . . RR. 3715  
 Religioun unble and trewe also, . . . RR. 6154  
 They ben fro clene religioun went, . . . RR. 6185  
 "I have a robe of religioun, . . . RR. 6185  
 Makith gode men of religioun, . . . RR. 6194  
 May men fynde religioun . . . RR. 6225  
 Florisheh booly religioun . . . RR. 6236  
 That makith the religioun flowyng— . . . RR. 6256  
 Ther lyth the goode religioun, . . . RR. 6257

**Religions**  
 Sekyng all religions. . . RR. 6352

**Religious**  
 Religious folk, for ye mowe better paye . . . B.Mk. 3150  
 But, worshipful chanouns religious, . . . G.CY. 992  
 synne, as whan that oon of hem is religious, . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
 What, pardel I am not religious! . . . TC.2. 759  
 Religious folk ben full covert, . . . RR. 6149  
 Religious folk, ne hem diffame; . . . RR. 6152  
 I mene of false religious, . . . RR. 6157  
 Religious folk ben al pitous, . . . RR. 6161  
 Thanne am I all religious." . . . RR. 6189  
 Devoute and full religious . . . RR. 6236  
 Somtyme I am religious, . . . RR. 6347  
 Al though he be religious, . . . RR. 6577  
 Al though he be religious . . . RR. 6589

**Remedies**  
 Of remedies of love she knew per chaunce, . . . A.Prol. 475  
 mo speciale remedies agains acidie in . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 hire remedies, soothly, if I koude, I wolde . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 Nought al the remedies of Ovyde; . . . BD. 567  
 sorwes with none remedies, but thei . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30  
 thought, myghtyere remedies ne schullen . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
 of fastere remedies, and the nature of . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
 lyghte and meneliche remedies; so that, aftir . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250-5  
 suffren more grevously than the remedies . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 thise ben yit none remedies of thy maladye, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
 remedies whiche that thou seydest her . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5  
 axe gretly to heren tho remedies.' . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5

**Remedium**  
 Remedium contra peccatum Superbie . . . I.Pars. 470-5  
 Remedium contra peccatum Invidie . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 Sequitur remedium contra peccatum Ire . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
 Remedium contra peccatum Acidie . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
 Remedium contra peccatum Gule . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 Remedium contra peccatum Luxurie . . . I.Pars. 910-5

**Remedy**  
 Ther nas noon oother remedie, ne reed, . . . A.Kn. 1216  
 I nam but deed, there nys no remedye, . . . A.Kn. 1274  
 Of al this strif he gan remedie fynde . . . A.Kn. 2452  
 And seyde, 'Is ther no remedie in this cas?' . . . A.Mil. 3525  
 To shapen for his lyf som remedye . . . B.M.L. 210  
 This marchant saugh ther was no remedie, . . . B.Sh. 1617  
 book that cleped is The Remedy of Love, . . . B.Mel. 2165-70  
 thanne have ye noon oother remedie, . . . B.Mel. 2645-50  
 And fillen so that ther nas no remedie . . . B.Mk. 3183  
 And whan he saugh noon oother remedye, . . . B.Mk. 3322  
 Right now ye herde, and, *pardee*, no remedie . . . B.NP. 3974  
 Is ther no grace, is ther no remedye? . . . C.Doc. 236  
 And I am lorn withouten remedie.' . . . F.Sq. 629  
 understonde which is the remedie agayns . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
 Now wol I speke of the remedie agayns . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 The remedie agayns ire is a vertu that . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
 Patience, that is another remedie . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 Of the remedie of thise two synnes, as . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 Another manere of remedie agayns . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 Agayns glotonye is the remedie . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 Now comth the remedie agayns . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 Another remedie agayns lecherie is . . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 the beste remedie is to withdrawe the fyr. . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 Another remedie agayns lecherie is . . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 is remedie for to thynte that bodily . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 Through which I see, withoute remedye . . . Comp.L. 21  
 That no wyght coude remedie of his fare . . . Anel. 63  
 Theschewyng is only the remedye, . . . PF. 140  
 But I can shape hereof a remedye, . . . PF. 502  
 hym god putteth remedye to yeven hym . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30

Remedie and reed by herbes he knew fine, . . . TC.1. 661  
 Remedie in this, if ther were any wise. . . TC.4. 889



# Remedy—Continued

But what is thanne a remedie unto this, . . .	TC.4. 1272
Ye, n're it that I wiste remedye . . .	TC.4. 1623
Ther n'is non other remedie in this cas; . . .	TC.5. 60
I can not sen in him no remedye . . .	TC.5. 328
That it to save is now no remedye! . . .	TC.5. 917
He can now sen non other remedye . . .	TC.5. 1210
Sin that ther li'th no remedie in this cas, . . .	TC.5. 1270
Therto have I a remedie in my thoght, . . .	LGW. 2015
There laye none other remedye. . .	RR. 1480
Remedye to purveye. . .	RR. 3935
<b>Remember</b>	
But ay whan I remembre on this mateere, . . .	B.Pri. 1703
Remembre yow that Jhesu Syrak seith, . . .	B.Mel. 2185-90
'Remembre yow up on the pacient . . .	B.Mel. 2185-90
Remembre yow, myn owene lord, so deere, . . .	E.Cl. 881
And this was, as these bookes me remembre, . . .	F.Fkl. 1243
shal remembre hym of his synnes; . . .	I.Pars. 130-5
Ezechie, 'I wol remembre me alle the yeris of my lyf . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
Ezechiel, 'Ye shal remembre yow of youre weyes . . .	I.Pars. 140-5
to remembre hym of bountee that he of . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
seyde, 'Lord, remembre of me, whan . . .	I.Pars. 700-5
Kan they nat remembre hem eek, that, . . .	I.Pars. 700-5
wol remembre me alle the yeris of my lif in . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
or remembre hym of his synnes, or . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
Men sholden eek remembre hem of the . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
Remembre yow of Socrates, . . .	BD. 716
he schal lightly remembre hymself, yif it so be that . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
he . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
For yif thou remembre of what . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
'Whi schulde I nat remembre that?' . . .	
greetly travailen to don the remembre on thise . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
thynges, . . .	Bo.3. m.2.
and remembre on hir nature, and slaken . . .	655-60
	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
wol remembre hym of hise luxures, he . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
ben ryght fer that thou ne schalt remembre . . .	1055-60
	Bo.4. p.3.
aboven alle medes. Remembre the of thilke . . .	1285-90
	TC.3. 361
As wel thou wost, if it remembre thee, . . .	TC.3. 1628
And it remembre whan it passed is. . .	TC.4. 73
And, if that you remembre, I am Calcas . . .	HF.1. 64
The which, as I can now remembre, . . .	LGW. 2204
And hym remembre that she was behynde, . . .	RR. 1027
As helpe me god, whan I remembre . . .	RR. 2842
On hym forto remembre amonge, . . .	RR. 3654
Whiche to remembre is wel eyttinge. . .	RR. 3770
Whanne that I remembre me. . .	RR. 4110
I quake whanne I me remembre . . .	RR. 4409
Whanne I remembre me of my woo, . . .	RR. 4945
Which yit remembre of tendir age, . . .	RR. 4968
Whanne thei remembre hem inwardly, . . .	
<b>Remembered</b>	
When she remembered his unkyndenesse. . .	B.ML. 1057
This noble wyf Prudence remembered hire upon . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
Remembered hym upon this Danyan, . . .	E.Mch. 1898
He hym remembered that, upon a day, . . .	F.Fkl. 1123
thow hast remembered thynges that ben known to . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
worthi to ben remembered, ne cometh of wys . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
On time passed wel remembered me, . . .	TC.5. 746
Why ne haddist thou remembered in thy mynde . . .	LGW. 2717
<b>Rememberest</b>	
Thow rememberest wel, as I gesse, that . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
that sey me this: rememberestow what is the . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
answere to this: Rememberestow that . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
yif thou rememberest wel the kynde, . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
rememberist me thise thynges yet the . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1055-60
<b>Remembereth</b>	
But, Lord Crist! whan that it remembreth me . . .	D.WB. 469
On Dorigene remembreth, atte leeste. . .	F.Fkl. 1542
'Remembreth yow fro whennes that ye . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
that been of so greet beautee, remembreth yow of . . .	I.Pars. 155-60
every tyme that me remembreth of the . . .	I.Pars. 155-60
Now soothly, who so wel remembreth hym of . . .	I.Pars. 175-80
And what his complaint was, remembreth me, . . .	Mars. 150
that greetly smerteth me whan it remembreth me. . .	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
so cruele harmes. Certes the remembreth . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
'Certes,' quod I, 'it ne remembreth me . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
'Me remembreth it wel,' quod I; . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1055-60
'It remembreth me wel,' quod I. . .	Bo.3. p.12.
	1075-80
now it remembreth me wel, here was I . . .	Bo.4. m.1.
	1175-80
'Remembreth the,' quod sche, 'that I . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1195-200
'It remembreth me wel,' quod I, 'that . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
	1195-200
hath nat al foryeten; but yit hym remembreth . . .	Bo.5. m.3.
	1740-5
Remembreth you on passed heviness . . .	TC.1. 24
Remembreth that your felaw resteth there; . . .	TC.4. 328
Remembreth him of his estat in Troye. . .	LGW. 1105
<b>Remembering</b>	
Rememberynge on the poynt of his desir, . . .	A.Kn. 1501
Rememberynge on his dremes, that he mette,— . . .	B.NP. 4223
Remembering him, that love too wide y-blowe . . .	TC.1. 384
Remembering him his erand was to doone . . .	TC.2. 72

# Remembering—Continued

Remembering her right thus, 'Lo, this is he . . .	TC.2. 653
Remembering her from hevne into which helle . . .	TC.4. 712
<b>Remembrance</b>	
This naked Elmye have remembrance . . .	A.Kn. 1046
To han hir figure in his remembrance, . . .	B.ML. 187
This Alla hath the face in remembrance . . .	B.ML. 1032
Is now ful clene out of youre remembrance. . .	B.ML. 1106
As it now comth unto my remembrance, . . .	B.Mk. 3179
Of honestee yet hadde he remembrance, . . .	B.Mk. 3908
That thou were never out of my remembrance; . . .	C.Doc. 220
Ne of hire heighe estat no remembrance . . .	E.Cl. 923
The remembrance, for to doon hym ese. . .	E.Mch. 1981
The Romayn Geestes eek make remembrance . . .	E.Mch. 2284
And on of hem have I in remembrance, . . .	F.Fkl. 714
Til atte laste hym fil in remembrance . . .	F.Fkl. 1117
And whan this book was in his remembrance, . . .	F.Fkl. 1135
thurgh remembrance of the day of doome and . . .	I.Pars. 115-20
looke he that thilke remembrance ne be . . .	I.Pars. 130-5
remembrance of the good that he hath . . .	I.Pars. 230-5
wroght ne shul never ben in remembrance, . . .	I.Pars. 235-40
a man to contricioun is remembrance of . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
have remembrance of the travailles that . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
angwissous with-inne me, I hadde remembrance of . . .	I.Pars. 305-10
God, . . .	I.Pars. 525-30
have we remembrance of the love of Jhesu Crist that . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
that Crist yaf to us, and to han remembrance . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5
untold, as fer as thow hast remembrance . . .	I.Pars. 1085-90
in my remembrance; and many a song and . . .	Anel. 211
So thirleth with the poynt of remembrance, . . .	Anel. 350
Had thirled with the poynt of remembrance. . .	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
put it in scripture and in remembrance. . .	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
the remembrance of thilke day that thow . . .	TC.3. 968
If sorwe it putte out of her remembrance, . . .	TC.3. 1533
That it may nevere out of his remembrance. . .	TC.3. 1545
And verayliche of th' ilke remembrance . . .	TC.4. 420
Som cas shal putte it out of remembrance. . .	TC.4. 1643
Of other do me fro your remembrance; . . .	TC.5. 315
To preye her kepe it for a remembrance. . .	TC.5. 562
And everything com him to remembrance . . .	TC.5. 721
Thurgh remembrance of that she gan desire. . .	TC.5. 1444
May nevere come out of his remembrance: . . .	TC.5. 1607
Nor other thing n'is in your remembrance, . . .	TC.5. 1663
In remembrance of him and of his sorwe. . .	TC.5. 1691
You yaf as for a remembrance of me? . . .	HF.3. 92
I have yit in my remembrance; . . .	LGW. 26
Y-lorne were of remembrance the key. . .	LGW. 530
'In remembrance of hire and in honour . . .	LGW. 686
Ye nere out of myn hertes remembrance, . . .	Ven. 3
As for to have leyver of remembrance . . .	Ven. 78
Wel ny bereft out of my remembrance; . . .	Bal.Ch. 1
So hath myn herte caught in remembrance . . .	Bal.Ch. 31
Thinking that I have caught in remembrance, . . .	RR. 146
As fer as I have remembrance. . .	RR. 782
But herof lieth no remembrance . . .	RR. 996
As fer as I have remembrance . . .	RR. 1547
Whanne it felle in my remembrance . . .	RR. 2565
Thanne shall thee come a remembrance . . .	RR. 2801
It makith lovers to have remembrance, . . .	RR. 3338
Thanne fell into my remembrance . . .	RR. 5005
Thanne brynge they to her remembrance . . .	
<b>Remes see Realms</b>	
<b>Remission</b>	
Senec seith, "Ther is the remission and foryifnesse, . . .	B.Mel. 2965-70
he that . . . and knowletheth it, is worthi remis- . . .	B.Mel. 2965-70
sion. . .	G.SN. 346
To doon mankynde playn remission, . . .	I.Pars. 95-100
nat the grace, ne the remission of his synnes, . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
yeveth hym remission of synnes shal . . .	I.Pars. 985-90
awich shamefast folk been next foryevenesse and re- . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
mission. . .	
so soone for to have remission ne mercy. . .	
<b>Remnant</b>	
And al the remenaunt of oure pilgrimage. . .	A.Prol. 724
The remenant of the tale is long ynough, . . .	A.Kn. 888
Of al the remenant of myn oother care . . .	A.Kn. 1569
Thencens, the clothes, and the remenant al . . .	A.Kn. 2277
Of the remenant nedeth nat enquire. . .	A.Mil. 3166
But for a day,—on the remenant,— . . .	A.Mil. 3552
Than that it rotie al the remenant. . .	A.Co. 4407
With blak, unlyk the remenant of his heeris; . . .	B.NP. 4094
The remenant were anghaned, moore and lesse, . . .	C.Doc. 275
The remenant of the tale if ye wol heere, . . .	D.WB. 981
The remenant of youre jueles redy be . . .	E.Cl. 869
He knew the remenant by proporcioin, . . .	F.Fkl. 1286
To graunte hym dayes of the remenant, . . .	F.Fkl. 1575
Thanne why sholde al the remenant have a blame, . . .	G.CY. 1004
of al the remenant of his passioin that . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
he have foryifnesse of the remenant of his othere . . .	I.Pars. 300-5
synnes? . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
hym al the remenant of thy synnes of . . .	PF. 271
The remenant was wel kevered to my pay, . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
leste partye of the remenant of thi . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
And certes the remenant of thynges that . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
but I abide to herken the remenant of the question. . .	Bo.4. p.2.
'Knyt forth the remenant,' quod I, . . .	1215-20
Mot spenden part the remenant for to save. . .	TC.4. 1376
And sithen al the remenant by and by, . . .	LGW. 304
And al the remenant I wol lete slpye. . .	LGW. 623

**Remnant—Continued**

The remnant is no charge for to telle, . . . .	LGW. 2383
And the remnant of this . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
And the remnant of this lyne, for the . . . .	Astr. 32-40
And all the remnaunt fixed oute of the . . . .	Astr. 92-7
as alle the remnaunt of cerles in the . . . .	Astr. 100-8
The remnaunt of the bordure under the . . . .	Astr. 179-85
shal the remnaunt that levith parfume the . . .	Astr. 188-93
than is the remnaunt of the nombre that . . .	Astr. 266-70
Wel wrought, and all the remnaunt eke . . .	RR. 1024
Sene the remnaunt everydell. . . . .	RR. 1596
So faire, that of the remnaunt noon . . . .	RR. 1692
And earnest of the remnaunt.' . . . .	RR. 3680
And the remnaunt yaf away . . . . .	RR. 6569
Til he the remnaunt may purchase. . . . .	RR. 6746

<b>Remorfe</b> routhe Remorde you, or vertu of your trouthe. . .	TC.4. 1491
---	------------

<b>Remordeth</b> corages, and remordith some folk by . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
---	-----------------------

<b>Remorse</b> 'Or hastow som remorse of conscience, . . . .	TC.1. 554
---	-----------

<b>Remounted</b> remounted and norysshed me with the . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
---	------------------

<b>Remove</b> Ye remove alle the rokkes, stoon by stoon, . .	F.Fkl. 993
To removeen alle the rokkes of Britayne, . .	F.Fkl. 1221
expresseth it by word outward to removeen . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
Of trouthe, and for-thy wolde I fayne remove .	TC.1. 691
another pricke. Remove than thin almyr . . .	Astr. 170-4
Remove than the degre that ascendith, . . . .	Astr. 337-43
Ne remove forto see that swete. . . . .	RR. 2464

<b>Remove see Remue</b> <b>Removed</b> And yet removed they never out of the hous .	F.Fkl. 1205
---	-------------

scheeld, and is removed from his place, . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
---	----------------------

And he hem; but he not removed . . . . .	RR. 7430
--	----------

<b>Removeth</b> Removeth hym bitymes, I yow rede, . . . .	G.CY. 1008
--	------------

<b>Remuable</b> ymaginacioun cometh to remuable bestis, . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
--	-----------------------

Ne remuable Fortune it deface. . . . .	TC.4. 1682
--	------------

<b>Remue</b> ye remewe alle the rokkes ston by stoon . . .	F.Fkl. 993 var
---	----------------

free corage? Maystowe remuwen fro . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
---	-----------------------

ageyn the light of the sonne; and remewe thy rewle	Astr. 121-7
--	-------------

<b>Remue see Remove</b> <b>Remued</b> The hors of bras, that may nat be remewed, . .	F.Sq. 181
--	-----------

and is remwed from his place . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100 var
--	--------------------------

now I am remuwed fro the cite of Rome . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
---	------------------

<b>Ren see Run</b> <b>Renably</b> And speke as renably and faire and wel, . . .	D.Fri. 1509
---	-------------

<b>Renard</b> As doth the fox Renarde, the foxes sone; . . .	LGW. 2448
---	-----------

<b>Rend</b> foolis that somtyme reenden grete thinges . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
--	-----------------------

That fro my brest it wol the soule rende; . .	TC.4. 1493
---	------------

<b>Rend see Rente, To-rende</b> <b>Rendur</b> That all by herte I can it rendre, . . . . .	RR. 4800
--	----------

<b>Rendeth</b> He rent the sayle with hokes lyke a sithe; . .	LGW. 646
--	----------

<b>Rending</b> Cracching of cheekes rendyng eek of here . .	A.Kn. 2834 var
--	----------------

For lol rendyng Muses . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
---------------------------------	----------------

<b>Renegat</b> Hire to defende agayn this renegat? . . . .	B.ML. 933
---	-----------

I not where he be now a renagat . . . . .	LGW.G. 401
---	------------

<b>Renew</b> So ofte a daye I mot thy werk reñewe, . . . .	Adam. 5
---	---------

<b>Reneweth</b> Which ay renewith thi turment, . . . . .	RR. 4641
---	----------

<b>Reneye</b> And seyde hym that she wolde reneye hir lay, .	B.ML. 376
---	-----------

But he made every man reneyen his lawe. . .	B.Mk. 3761
---	------------

Which thou shalt seen, if that thou wolt reneye The	G.SN. 268
---	-----------

ydoles, . . . . .	G.SN. 448
-------------------	-----------

And goon al quit, if he wote it reneye?' . . .	G.SN. 459
--	-----------

Do sacrifice, or Cristendom reneye, . . . .	G.SN. 464
---	-----------

Woltow that I reneye innocence, . . . . .	G.SN. 464
---	-----------

<b>Reneyed</b> For we reneyed Mahoun oure creance? . . . .	B.ML. 340
---	-----------

A theef, that hadde reneyed oure creance, . .	B.ML. 915
---	-----------

For thogh that thou reneyed hast my lay, . .	LGW. 336
--	----------

And wolde ich reneyed beging, . . . . .	RR. 6787
---	----------

<b>Reneyng</b> renelyng of God, and hate of his . . . . .	I.Pars. 790-5
--	---------------

<b>Renged</b> Was renged clene all that gardyn, . . . . .	RR. 1380
--	----------

<b>Renges</b> And in two renges faire they hem dresse. . .	A.Kn. 2594
---	------------

<b>Renne</b> 'But waeten al that ye may rape and renne. . .	G.CY. 1422
--	------------

<b>Renne see Run</b>	
----------------------	--

<b>Rennes</b> Of clothe of Reynes, to slepe softe; . . . .	BD. 255
---	---------

Have ben at Reynes or Amyas. . . . .	RR. 3826
--------------------------------------	----------

<b>Renomed</b> som man is renomyd of noblesse of . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
---	------------------

to ben ryght cleer and renomed. For certes it nedeth	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
--	-------------------

I-sene if thei neere renomed of none honours. . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
---	------------------

thow wenest be glorious and renomed . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
---	------------------

<b>Renomee</b> For gentillesse nys but renomee . . . . .	D.WB. 1159
---	------------

And for-thi is it that, al-though renome, . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
---	-------------------

That hyt was Jason, full of renomee, . . . .	LGW. 1513
--	-----------

<b>Renounced</b> certes thei wolden bothe han renounced hir power; .	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
---	-------------------

<b>Renovelances</b> And also mo renovelsaunces . . . . .	HF.2. 185
---	-----------

<b>Renoveleth</b> Yet at the leste renoveleth your servyse; . . . .	Mars. 19
--	----------

<b>Renovelle</b> do som thyng by which he may renovelle his good	
---	--

name; . . . . .	B.Mel. 3035-40
-----------------	----------------

certes, oones a yeere alle thynges renovellen. . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
--	-----------------

for alle thinges renovelen and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
--	-----------------------

<b>Renovelled</b> whan it is nat newed ne renovelled." . . . .	B.Mel. 3035-40
---	----------------

<b>Renown</b> For his science and for his heigh renoun. . . .	A.Prol. 316
--	-------------

That thurghout al the court was his renoun. . .	A.Kn. 1432
---	------------

Ne renoun in this cas, ne veyne glorie . . . .	A.Kn. 2240
--	------------

And so bifel that the excellent renoun . . . .	B.ML. 150
--	-----------

Lordes, ladies, knyghtes of renoun, . . . .	B.ML. 254
---	-----------

Syngen his werkes laude and heigh renoun; . .	B.Mk. 3286
---	------------

As in his tyme, ne gretter of renoun, . . . .	B.Mk. 3744
---	------------

He wan by strengthe, or for his hye renoun . .	B.Mk. 3825
--	------------

That hath of wysdom swich a greet renoun, . .	B.NP. 4162
---	------------

For which he heeld his glorie or his renoun . .	C.Pard. 625
---	-------------

Which that of beautee hadde greet renoun, . .	E.Mch. 1624
---	-------------

Which in his tyme was of so greet renoun . .	F.Sq. 13
--	----------

That evermoore myn honour and renoun . . . .	F.Sq. 530
--	-----------

his renoun in the world, he hath synne . . . .	I.Pars. 810-5
--	---------------

But for your renoun, as he shal declare. . . .	Pity. 63
--	----------

Your renoun is fordo than in a throwe; . . .	Pity. 86
--	----------

Allas! that your renoun shoulde be so lowe; . .	Pity. 88
---	----------

But to yow, hardy knyghtes of renoun, . . . .	Mars. 272
---	-----------

Soranas, of whiche folk the renoun is . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
---	-----------------

receyveth precious renoun in avauntynge . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
---	-------------------

the damage of thi renoun that is apayred; . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
---	------------------

schyneth and yeveth bettre renoun to . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
--	------------------

largesse maketh folk cleer of renoun. . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
---	------------------

covetise of glorie and renoun to han wel . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
--	------------------

publischen your renoun and doon yowr . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
--	-------------------

the renoun of the comune of Rome ne hadde . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
---	------------------

delyte hym in preysynge of his renoun, . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
--	-------------------

and thilke noble renoun . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
-----------------------------------	-------------------

ne of renoun of this world.) . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
--	-------------------

this world? For al though that renoun . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
---	------------------

here the styntyng of the renoun of fame.) . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
---	-------------------

other folk, that noblesse of renoun be . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
--	-------------------

cause of renoun. In this thynges and . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
--	------------------

a maner cleernesse of renoun; and wyf and children, .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
---	------------------

noblesse and glorie of renoun; and heele . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
--	-------------------

cleernesse of renoun, aughte that to ben . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
--	-------------------

renoun, and gladnesse. Thanne is it . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
---	------------------

greet renoun by the false opynoun of the peple, .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
---	-------------------

to whiche folk the renoun of a man ne . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
---	------------------

withouten renoun. And certes amonges thise thynges	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
--	------------------

referred to renoun and cleernesse of . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
--	------------------

and ryght cleer by celebrete or renoun? . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
---	-------------------

hym nedeth any cleernesse of renoun, . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
--	-------------------

cleernesse of renoun folweth of the forseyde thynges, .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
---	-------------------

ryght celebrete by cleernesse of renoun . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
---	------------------

we adden cleernesse of renoun to the thre . .	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
---	------------------

han bought honourable renoun of this . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
--	-------------------

eneces of his glorious renoun, and to the . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
---	-----------------------

To liken her the bet for his renoun: . . . .	TC.1. 481
--	-----------

And love as wel your honour and renoun . . .	TC.2. 297
--	-----------

And his estat, and also his renoun, . . . .	TC.2. 661
---	-----------

Goddess of renoun and of fame.' . . . .	HF.3. 316
---	-----------

Of goode werkes, yive us renoun.' . . . .	HF.3. 468
---	-----------

For fame, ne for swich renoun.' . . . .	HF.3. 619
---	-----------

And gret renoun and knowen name, . . . .	HF.3. 646
--	-----------

But yewe hem loos and good renoun, . . . .	HF.3. 727
--	-----------

Al-though they were of greet renoun, . . . .	HF.3. 760
--	-----------

Hyde ye your trouthe of love, and your renoun, .	LGW. 260
--	----------

Hir grete bounte doubleth hir renoun. . . .	LGW. 622
---	----------

Two lordes, which that were of grete renoun, .	LGW. 711
--	----------

Swich renowne was ther spronge of hir goodnesse. .	LGW. 1054
--	-----------

And like a lorde, and had a grete renoun, . .	LGW. 1604
---	-----------

That in his tyme was of grete renoun, . . . .	LGW. 2444
---	-----------

And yit he is of sich renoun, . . . . .	RR. 1202
---	----------

And lord of so high renoun . . . . .	RR. 2017
--------------------------------------	----------

Bothe tell hir renoun and hir name. . . . .	RR. 2880
---	----------

And hyndren hym of his renoun; . . . . .	RR. 5297
--	----------

<b>Renown- see Renome-</b> <b>Rent</b> His purchas was wel bettre than his rente. . . .	A.Prol. 256
---	-------------

For catel hadde they ynogh and rente, . . . .	A.Prol. 373
---	-------------

Worthy to been stywardes of rente and lond . .	A.Prol. 579
--	-------------

And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter .	A.Kn. 990
--	-----------



# **Rent—Continued**

From year to year, ful pryvely, his rente;	A.Kn. 1443
After his freendes fyndyng and his rente.	A.Mil. 3220
For which thy child was on a croys y-rent,—	B.M.L. 844
For Deeth, that taketh of heigh and logh his rente,	B.M.L. 1142
Glorie and honour, regne, tresour, rente,	B.Mk. 3401
Succedyng in thy regne and in thy rente.	B.Mk. 3572
For litel was hir castel and hir rente.	B.NP. 4017
But casuelly the shippes hotme rente.	B.NP. 4291
Hem thoughte that Jewes rente hym noght ynough,	C.Pard. 475
For that I rente out of his book a leef,	D.WB. 635
Why that I rente out of his book a leef,	D.WB. 667
And, for that was the fruyt of al his rente,	D.Fri. 1373
To ryden, for to reysen up a rente.	D.Fri. 1390
My purchas is theeffect of al my rente.	D.Fri. 1451
To yelden Jhesu Crist his propre rente.	D.Sum. 1821
She rente it al to cloutes atte laste,	E.Mch. 1952
certeyn rente of hire bodily puterie,—ye,	I.Pars. 885-90
Be tributary and yiven rente	BD. 764
idel name, and the rente of the senatorie	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
For evere mo myn hertes lust to rentel	TC.2. 830
And out her herte rente, and that anon,	TC.2. 925
And off he rente al to his bare sherte.	TC.3. 1099
'Having unto my tresour ne my rente.	TC.4. 85
She rente, and ek her fingers longe and smale	TC.4. 744
Which that his soule out of his herte rente,	TC.4. 1700
Deiphebe it hadde y-rent for Diomedes	HF.2. 1654
Theairistwyt . . . And rent: lo, this is my sentence;	TC.5. 268
Hath Tesbe now? and how hire heere she rente?	LGW. 870
His shippe was rent so lowe, in suche manere,	LGW. 2417
The flour, the lefe, is rent up by the rote,	LGW. 2613
Mayntene thy silf affir this rent,	RR. 2255
Aftir his rente may hym yive,	RR. 5668
If he ne have rent or sich a thing,	RR. 6576
If I ne had rent ne other goode.	RR. 6789
My purchas is bettir than my rent;	RR. 6838
Provende, rent, or dignyte,	RR. 6931

## **Rent see Rendeth, To-rent**

## **Rente**

My body mote he renten, or what beste	LGW. 843
And forto rent in many place	RR. 324

## **Rente see Rend, To-rent**

## **Renting**

Cracchyng of chekes, rentynge eek of heer.	A.Kn. 2834
mad man, rentynge his clothes, gan to	B.Mel. 2160-5

## **Rents**

As londres, rentes, pasture, or commune,	E.Mch. 1313
--	-------------

## **Repair**

For which he hadde alday so greet repair.	B.Sh. 1211
To Seint Denys he gan for to repaire.	B.Sh. 1516
Was wont, and eek his wyves, to repaire;	B.NP. 4410
And take youre aventure of the repair	D.WB. 1224
By war the thanne of the repaire	E.Mch. 1306

And eek that he repaire sholde ageyn	F.Sq. 589
In gentil hertes ay redy to repaire!	TC.3. 5
Yit ay on her his herte gan repaire;	TC.5. 1571
To which hit seketh to repaire,	HF.2. 247
Makith Bialacoil repaire ageyn,	RR. 3573
If any man shal more repaire	RR. 4071
Now shal repaire ageyn sighinge,	RR. 4131
In place that I repaire to,	RR. 6982

## **Repaired**

and to myn eien repepyred ayen hir firste	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
Repepyred is this Achates agayne,	LGW. 1136
Of a yonge man, that here repayed	RR. 7519

## **Repaireth**

This senatour repaireth with victorie	B.M.L. 967
To Rome agayn repaireth Julius	B.Mk. 3885
To his felawes agayn repaireth he.	C.Pard. 878
Repaireth to his revel as biforen.	F.Sq. 339
repaireth ayen, and thei roren grevously,	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
	TC.5. 1837

## **Repairing**

That "Alle thyng repeiryng to his kynde	F.Sq. 608
---	-----------

## **Reparations**

And feyned reparaciouns;	HF.2. 180
--------------------------	-----------

## **Repealed**

How may ye suffre, allas, it be repeled?	TC.4. 294
He n'il for me his honour be repeled.	TC.4. 560

## **Repent**

by conseil, and thou shalt never repente."	B.Mel. 2190-5
that soone deemeth, soone shal repente";	B.Mel. 2220-5
thyng of which thou most repente thee, it is better	
'nay' than	B.Mel. 2405-10
of which thou shalt repente, thanne is it better that	
thou	B.Mel. 2410-5
and that ye have no cause to repente yow	B.Mel. 3055-60
From avarice, and soore to repente;	C.Pard. 431
To sleen hem bothe and never to repente.	C.Pard. 850
And panne and al, but he wol hym repente!	D.Fri. 1629
Quod this somonour, 'for to repente me	D.Fri. 1631
And prayeth that this somonours hem repente	D.Fri. 1663
Lest thes repente,"—ther is namore to seye.	D.Sum. 2088
That ever in word or werk I shal repente.	E.Cl. 860
'And thanne shalwot nat repente thee';	E.Mch. 1486
Ye may repente of wedded mannes lyf,	E.Mch. 1663
A wedded man hym grace to repente	E.Mch. 1666
Though hym repente, or be hym leef or looth.	H.Mcp. 356
hym oghte repente.' Wepyng, and nat for to	I.Pars. 85-90

# **Repent—Continued**

I seye that many men ne repenten hem never	I.Pars. 295-300
elles repenten hym of alle his othere	I.Pars. 300-5
repente of alle his othere synnes, or	I.Pars. 300-5
though he wolde repenten hym and forsake synne;	I.Pars. 690-5
repenten hym for the grevous maladie	I.Pars. 1000-5
'Shulde I now repente me	BD. 1115
Criseyde for to love, and naught repente.	TC.1. 392
'Thy grace, Lord! for now I me repente	TC.1. 933
Now, mea culpa, Lord, I me repente!	TC.2. 525
If that thou lyve, thou shalt repente this	LGW. 339
That I repente not to yewe yow lyfel	LGW. 2088
To love him best, ne shal I never repente.	Ven. 66
To love him best, ne shal I never repente.	Ven. 64
To love him beste ne shal I never repente.	Ven. 72
To lyve or dye, I wol it never repente!	Comp.A. 84
But ever I dredde me to repente,	RR. 1670
That only lover hym repente	RR. 1882
And repente for no thyng,	RR. 1976
Wherof I repente and am agreved.	RR. 2050
That he have power to repente.	RR. 3522
Of my foly I me repente.	RR. 3905
Sorowfull, and repente me,	RR. 3923
I shall repente fethermore;	RR. 3926
Thou shalt repente in speciall,	RR. 4058
Truly he shall repente it soore,	RR. 4078
But certeyn now I wol repente.	RR. 4546
And shoulde I repente? Nay, parde,	RR. 4547
It may not fayle, he shal repente,	RR. 4912
They repente hem of her folys,	RR. 4949
That repent of his bargeyn shal,	RR. 5948
But if that thou repente thee,'	RR. 7577
Of this shalt thou repente soore.	RR. 7676

## **Repentance**

To hem that been in repentance and drede,	A.Kn. 1776
Greet was the drede, and eek the repentance,	B.M.L. 680
Upon a day fill in swich repentance,	B.M.L. 989
repentance of the injurie and wrong that they	B.Mel. 2920-5
consider oore grete repentance and lough	B.Mel. 3010-5
verry repentance of a man that halt hym	I.Pars. 85-90
or elles his repentance may nat availle;	I.Pars. 85-90
for his repentance; but taak the siker wey.	I.Pars. 90-5
synnes, til he have repentance verray.	I.Pars. 95-100
synful man to have repentance.	I.Pars. 240-5
for, certes, the repentance of a synful synne,	I.Pars. 300-5
with repentance was retourned to his fader.	I.Pars. 700-5
As shrift wythoute repentance.'	BD. 1113
"Repentance!" nay, fyl' quod he,	BD. 1114
And at oo word, wythouten repentance,	TC.3. 1308
That evere, wythoute repentance,	RR. 2356
But first wythoute repentance,	RR. 4608
To graunte hir tyme of repentance,	RR. 5017
That nygh he fel in repentance	RR. 7668

## **Repentant**

He wiste that a man was repentaunt;	A.Prol. 228
she found his adversaries ful repentant,	B.Mel. 2960-5
ye been sory and repentant of youre giltes,	B.Mel. 3070-5
repentant of the synnes and giltes whiche	B.Mel. 3075-80
Repentant, as the storie telleth us,	F.Sq. 655
and a gabber and no verray repentant that	I.Pars. 85-90
repentant folk that stynte for to synne, and	I.Pars. 90-5
is verray repentant, right as the roote	I.Pars. 110-5
shal be verray repentaunt for alle his synnes that he	I.Pars. 290-5

## **Repented**

But afterward repented me ful soore.	D.WB. 632
Of her estate she her repented,	RR. 7399

## **Repenteth**

he . . . soone repenteth." Sire, ye ne be nat alwey	
in	B.Mel. 2325-30
but knowlecheth it and repenteth hym,	B.Mel. 2960-5
repenteth hym of his victorie."	B.Mel. 3055-60
Repenteth yow, for thilke God above,	F.Fkl. 1321
verrally repenteth hym in his laste ende,	I.Pars. 90-5
Or him repenteth outely of this.	LGW. 368

## **Repenting**

Repentyng hire she hethen was so longe;	B.M.L. 378
trespassours and repentyng folk of hire folies,—that	B.Mel. 2990-5
With-out repentyng cheseth yow your make;	Mars. 17
Repenting him that he had evere y-japed	TC.1. 318
Wythouten repentyng myne herte swete!"	LGW. 147
And humbly songen hir repentyng,	LGW. 156
To laste wythoute repentyng,	RR. 2358
Or doubleness of repentyng.	RR. 4614

## **Replenished**

coud, but every soule replenyssed with the sighte	I.Pars. 1075-80
I am replenyssid and fulfid with thy	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70

## **Replenisheth**

fornicacioun and replenyseth hooly chirche	I.Pars. 920-5
--	---------------

## **Replete**

Ne fynde yow nat replet of humours hoote;	B.NP. 4147
Whan he of wyn was replet at his feeste,	C.Pard. 489

## **Replecion**

Replecioun ne made hire never silk,	B.NP. 4027
-------------------------------------	------------

## **Repletons**

Swevenes engendren of repleciouns,	B.NP. 4113
------------------------------------	------------

## **Replication**

Wythouten any replicacioun,—	A.Kn. 1846
For everich hath swich replicacioun	PF. 536
floodist thou nat to gidre (by replicacioun of wordes)	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5

**Reply**  
 reply agayn my resouns, ne distempre . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 That impossible it were to replye . . . E.Mch. 1609  
 Ye moten herken if he can replye . . . LGW. 343

**Réponse**  
 La Respounse de Fortune coudre le Pleintif . . . Fort. head  
 La Respounse de Fortune au Pleintif . . . Fort. head  
 La Respounse du Pleintif coudre Fortune . . . Fort. head

**Report**  
 Swiche thynges kan they wel reporte and holde. . . C.Pard. 438  
 And looke that thou reporte his name weel. . . C.Pard. 669  
 Ther nys no man that may reporten al. . . F.Sq. 72  
 I have, and shal, for trewe or fals report. . . TC.1. 593  
 And thus by reporte was hir name y-shove, . . . LGW. 726  
 Worse to reporte than he fonde, . . . RR. 3808

**Reported**  
 Reported was, with every circumstance, . . . B.ML. 152  
 If any thyng shal wel reported be. . . B.NP. 3994  
 And cause why, it sholde reported be, . . . E.Mch. 2435  
 For to him yt was reported thus . . . LGW. 1139

**Reporter**  
 And of our tales juge and reportour, . . . A.Prol. 814

**Reporteth**  
 Egal reporteth lik the thynges trewe, . . . TC.4. 660

**Repre-** see **Repro-**

**Reprehend**  
 Thou were ay wont ech lover to reprende . . . TC.1. 510  
 seyn, that we foolis that reprehenden wikkidly . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1090-5

**Reprehension**  
 N' is not to you of reprehencioun . . . TC.1. 684

**Represent**  
 On any estat that man may represente, . . . Ven. 58

**Represented**  
 As her visage represented. . . RR. 7400

**Repressed**  
 With piety so wel repressed is . . . TC.3. 1033  
 Repressed hath Venus his cruelle crafte; . . . LGW. 2591

**Represseth**  
 Of hevене, and he represseth his justise . . . ABC. 142

**Repression**  
 That it surmounteth his repressioun. . . TC.3. 1038

**Reproach**  
 chidyng and reproche, whiche been ful grete woundes . . . I.Pars. 620-5

**Reproof**  
 ye may change youre conseil withouten youre . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
 repreve, . . . C.Pard. 595  
 It is repreve and contrarie of honour . . . D.WB. 16  
 Spak in repreve of the Samaritan: . . . D.WB. 84  
 Of indulgence, so it is no repreve . . . E.Mch. 2204  
 And women have repreve of yow ay newe. . . E.Mch. 2206  
 But speke to us of untrust and repreve. . . E.Mch. 2263  
 Bothe in repreve of hire and others mo. . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 thanke turneth the repreve to Jhesu Crist, for . . . TC.2. 419  
 On me, but alway had me in repreve! . . . TC.2. 1140  
 In harming of my-self, or in repreve? . . . RR. 2490  
 And eke repreve of cowardise, . . . RR. 4974  
 Or prepf of her lynage, . . . RR. 4261  
 Repreve he dredeth never a deele . . . RR. 5525  
 And for repreve by nycte, . . . RR. 7238  
 And we nyl have repref of noon.

**Reprofs**  
 the foule mowes and of the repreves that . . . I.Pars. 255-60

**Reprovable**  
 And fals swéryng is yet moore reprevable. . . C.Pard. 632  
 scantie of clothyng is reprevable. . . I.Pars. 430-5  
 Suffre no thyng, that may be reprevable To thyn estat, . . . L.St. 24

**Reprove**  
 it is nat to repreve in yevynge of juggement, ne . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
 oghten nat repreve me, though I putte me . . . B.Mel. 2710-5  
 men have no cause ne matiere to repreven . . . B.Mel. 2725-30  
 and if ye repreve me of my folye I am . . . B.Mel. 2890-5  
 'And that no man repreve us of our vice, . . . D.WB. 937  
 'And ther as ye of povertie me repreve . . . D.WB. 1177  
 Of my povertie nanooore ye me repreve. . . D.WB. 1206  
 'Now, aye, of elde ye repreve me; . . . D.WB. 1207  
 My trouthe I plighte, I shal yow never repreve . . . F.Fkl. 1537  
 Thus openly repreve hym of his vice; . . . H.Mop. 70  
 repreve hym by harm of peyne, thanne . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 or mayme, or maladie. And if he repreve hym . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 And not myself: repreve me no more! . . . TC.1. 669  
 Which I have herd you not repreve, . . . RR. 5179  
 That wolde repreve hem of her gile. . . RR. 6100  
 And if ther only repreve me . . . RR. 6513  
 That wole me repreve or chastise; . . . RR. 6990  
 That we may folk repreve echoon, . . . RR. 7237  
 Thynges that is to repreve; . . . RR. 7546  
 To seye me shame, and eke repreve . . . RR. 7581

**Reproved**  
 ynogh reprieved by the resouns aforesayd. . . B.Mel. 2540-5  
 openly revyled and reprieved in . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 repreveth and eek of hym that is reprieved. . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 Jewes despised and reprieved hym ful . . . I.Pars. 680-5  
 names ben ful ofte reprieved by the effect . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
 He wende to have reprieved be . . . RR. 1135  
 For wyl hym ought to be reprieved . . . RR. 5401

**Reproveth**  
 for a wys man repreveth the avaricious man . . . B.Mel. 2800-5  
 that that repreveth hym that dooth folye he . . . B.Mel. 2890-5  
 seith, "He is moore worth that repreveth . . . B.Mel. 2895-900  
 Repreveth hem that weyveth soothfastnesse, . . . I.Pars. 33

**Reproveth—Continued**  
 now, that he that repreveth his neighbor, . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 outhen he repreveth hym by som harm of . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 of hym that repreveth and eek of hym that is reprieved. . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 repreveth and destroyeth the false thynge . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1810-5  
 And him repreveth of his grete untrouthe. . . LGW. 1566

**Reproving**  
 be war from chidyng and reprevynge; . . . I.Pars. 625-30

**Reproving**  
 forgoth by vileyns reprevynges. . . I.Pars. 555-60

**Repugne**  
 'It semeth,' quod I, 'to repugnien and to contrarien . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5

**Reputation**  
 Y-holde the lasse in reputacioun. . . C.Pard. 602  
 At no value or reputacioun. . . C.Pard. 626  
 Or leest of reputacioun, that wol she take . . . H.Mop. 185  
 A man of litel reputacioun, . . . H.Mop. 199  
 With oon of litel reputacioun, . . . H.Mop. 263  
 self a wrech by reputacioun of his corage.) . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5

**Request**  
 And finally, at request and preyere . . . A.Kn. 1204  
 At requeste of the queene, that kneleth heere, . . . A.Kn. 1819  
 From Pluto sent, at requeste of Saturne, . . . A.Kn. 2685  
 And knelyng, thanketh hire of that requeste; . . . B.ML. 383  
 Som men wolde seyn at requeste of Custance . . . B.ML. 1009  
 Now sikerly this is a smal requeste, . . . B.Sh. 1473  
 For Goddes love, as chees a newe requeste! . . . D.WB. 1060  
 Of audience, to shewen our requeste, . . . E.Cl. 104  
 At youre requeste, as ever moot I thryve! . . . E.Cl. 172  
 And seyde he dide al this at hir requeste; . . . E.Cl. 185  
 And finally she graunted that requeste, . . . F.Fkl. 845  
 Wherefore, lord Phebus, this is my requeste, . . . F.Fkl. 1055  
 The angel seyde, 'God liketh thy requeste, . . . G.SN. 239  
 'Lo, this requeste is not but skile y-wis; . . . TC.2. 365  
 Quod Pandarus, 'Lo, here an hard requeste, . . . TC.3. 148  
 At gret requeste, and tho they gonnen trete . . . TC.4. 58  
 Do me at my requeste this servise: . . . TC.4. 514  
 Graunted him on the morwe at his requeste . . . TC.5. 949  
 I may, ne wol, nat werne your requeste; . . . LGW. 448  
 At my requeste, as three of you or twayne; . . . Fort. 76  
 And grauntide hir at hir request . . . RR. 3057  
 Shortly he seide, 'Thy request . . . RR. 3441  
 Nought to refusen our requeste. . . RR. 3580  
 To accomlishe thi requeste. . . RR. 5190  
 And if he do not his requeste, . . . RR. 5273  
 Man shulde maken his requeste . . . RR. 5287

**Requests**  
 And move hem eke so many requestis, . . . RR. 6039

**Requirable**  
 power that is so cleer and so requerable? . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5

**Require**  
 that they ne requeren ne preyen me nat . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 but we oghte requeren it with gret . . . B.Mel. 2925-30  
 'The nexte thyng that I requere thes . . . D.WB. 1010  
 'The firste thyng I wolde hym requere, . . . D.WB. 1052  
 the thynges that ben to requeren. . . Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
 men requeren any thing, it semeth that thilke . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
 ne requeren natyurely the ferme stablenesse . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1025-30  
 'requeren good; and thilke good thow . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1030-5  
 good that men requeren? so that whanne . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1195-200  
 schrewes requeren not lighte meedes ne . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1225-30  
 thynges that men oughten requere; . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1255-60  
 Requere naught that is ayein her name, . . . TC.1. 902  
 'Now understand, for I you naught requere . . . TC.2. 358  
 Ye seyn, ye nothing elles me requere?'— . . . TC.2. 473  
 Your lettre, and how ye requeren me . . . TC.5. 1600  
 I you require and pray that ye . . . RR. 3419  
 Of his helyng hym requere; . . . RR. 5233

**Required**  
 But eek, whan that the cas required it, . . . E.Cl. 430  
 and for-thy is power requirid, for . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 945-50  
 For therefore is suffisaunce requirid, . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 945-50  
 manere be desired ne requirid. . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 945-50  
 ben required for the grace of good, thei . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
 blysfulesse is required and desired. . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 955-60  
 'that the thynges that ben required of many folk . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 975-80  
 that ougten ben required or desired.' . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 975-80  
 same good that is required and desired . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1105-10  
 and requyred and bysought by swete . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1125-30  
 that blisfulesse is required of alle, that . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1195-200  
 good also is required and desired of alle? . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1195-200  
 But alle power aughte ben desired and required. . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1255-60  
 alle medes ben requirid for men wenen . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5  
 How that ther is diversite required . . . TC.3. 405



**Required—Continued**

I mene, as fer as oughte ben requered. . . . TC.3. 483  
Fully, as he hath requered. . . . RR. 5277

**Requirest**

that is the contre that thou requereest, of . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1175-80

**Requireth**

shalt thou aske thy conseil as the caas requireth. . . B.Mel. 2345-50  
as the caas requireth. Ye han erred also, for . . B.Mel. 2440-5  
hastily or attemply as the lawe requireth. . . B.Mel. 2570-5  
hem as the lawe axeth and requireth. . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
moore than resoun requireth; eke if he flater or  
blandise . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
whan reason it requireth. . . I.Pars. 435-40  
The ordre of complaynt requireth skilfully, . . Mars. 155  
myn entencioun requireth from hennes forth to schewe  
desireth and requirith alway, that is to seyn the werk  
Bo.3. p.9. 800-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1020-5  
RR. 2380

Requyrith a gret guerdonyng. . . . RR. 2380

**Requiring**

all payne, requyryng and preynge hym of mercy . B.Mel. 2960-5

**Requite** *see* **Quit****Resoun**

'Quantas rerum flectat.'—Metrum 2 . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650-5

**Resalgar**

Resalgar, and oure matires enbinyng, . . . G.CY. 814

**Rescous**

And in the rescus of this Palamoun . . . A.Kn. 2643  
Ne also for the rescous of the toun, . . . TC.1. 478  
And soeinely rescous doth him escapen, . . TC.3. 1242  
In the rescous of oure lay, . . . RR. 6749

**Rescous**

be enchanted, and therefore for-to rescowe the mone Bo.4. m.5.  
1435-40  
Wel more nede is, it soeinely rescowe . . . TC.3. 857  
See how I deye, ye n'll me not rescowe! . . . TC.5. 231

**Rescowed**

that rescowedy hym. And is it out of thy . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5  
And Ercules rescowed hire, *parde*, . . . LGW. 515

**Rescuing**

nat in the rescowyng ne releevyng of . . . I.Pars. 805-10

**Rese**

That it made all the gates for to rese. . . . A.Kn. 1986

**Resemblable**

And alle were they resemblable. . . . RR. 985

**Resemblances**

Been ther none othere of thy resemblances . . D.WB. 368

**Resemble**

Ye knowe what this ensample may resemble. . . D.WB. 90

**Resembleth**

resembleth to thise flyenge flyes that we . . Bo.3. m.7. 770-5  
us that it folweth and resembleth thilke . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1875-80

**Reserved**

Lat Austyn have his swynk not him reserved. . A.Prol. 188  
rightwisnesse, I ne reservede nevere no thyng Bo.1. p.4. 125-30

**Residence**

Holden hir pryvye fereful residence, . . . G.CY. 660

**Resigne**

And therefore to the feend I thee resigne, . . B.ML. 780  
Myn hele in-to thyn hand al I resigne. . . ABC. 80  
For myn estat roial here I resigne . . . TC.1. 432  
They dreden shame, and vices they resign; . TC.3. 25

**Resistance**

Oure walles mowe nat make hem resistance, . . G.CY. 909  
Ne oughte ek goodly make resistance, . . TC.3. 990  
Ageyn youre biddying resistance, . . . RR. 1949

**Resisted**

How ofte have I resisted and . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
arested and resisted ofte tyme by the encountryng Bo.1. m.7.  
255-60

**Resolvyn**

Tigrys and Eufrates resoven and springen . . Bo.5. m.1.  
1640-5

**Resolved**

ordure that is resolved. And the . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250-5  
swiche folk, whan the body is resolved by the deeth Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
cold, is resolved by the brennyng hete . . Bo.4. m.5.  
1440-5

**Resort**

'As to my lady right and chief resort, . . . TC.3. 134

**Resounded**

Resounded of his youlyng and clamour; . . . A.Kn. 1278  
That all the wode resounded of hir cry. . . F.Sq. 413

**Resounding**

tempride his blaundyneching songes by resounyng strenges, . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1120-5

**Respect**

Right no resport, to respect of your ese. . . TC.4. 86  
To respect of the pleynne felicity . . . TC.5. 1818  
everiche of these 12 signes hath respect to a certeyn Astr. 108-15

**Respite**

And with that word, withouten moore respit, . . A.Kn. 948  
Two yer, or thre, for to respiten me, . . . F.Fkl. 1582  
To han respit thre dayes and namo, . . . G.SN. 543  
may ye seen that Job preyde respit a . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
for soothly oon day of respit is bettre than . . I.Pars. 175-80  
preye to God to yewe hym respit a while . . I.Pars. 175-80  
hem, withouten respit and withouten . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
Your manly resoun oughte it to respyte, . . . Anel. 259

**Respite—Continued**

I aske respit for to a-vise me, . . . PF. 648  
N'ot I not why, but out of more respit . . TC.5. 137  
That she withoute moore respite . . . RR. 1488  
Withouten respite ben they baited. . . RR. 1612  
So that ye wolde respiten me. . . RR. 6084

**Resport**

Right no resport, to respect of your ese. . . TC.4. 86  
Why n'hastow to thyselfen som resport? . . TC.4. 850

**Rest**

And shortly, whan the sonne was to reste, . . A.Prol. 30  
We drunken, and to reste wente echon, . . A.Prol. 820  
Stille in that feeld he took al nyght his reste, . A.Kn. 1003  
Unto hir reste wenten they at nyght. . . A.Kn. 2490  
And som tyme dooth hem Thecuse to reste, . . A.Kn. 2621  
For, er the sonne unto the reste wente, . . A.Kn. 2637  
In whichie they wonden in reste and pees, . . A.Kn. 2927  
Til Sonday, that the sonne gooth to reste, . . A.Mil. 3422  
About mydnyght wente they to reste. . . A.Rv. 4148  
This lange nyght ther tydes me na reste, . . A.Rv. 4175  
That revel stynte and men goon to hir reste, . B.ML. 413  
But heere al nyght I wol thou take thy reste. . B.ML. 741  
That you were nede to resten hastily; . . B.Sh. 1299  
And thanne he sholde been in joye and reste, . B.Sh. 1538  
reste norisseth and causeth manye vices." . B.Mel. 2780-5  
have pees and reste, and that . . B.Mel. 2975-80  
Jolif and glad they wente unto hir reste, . . B.NP. 4264  
Allas! whan shul my bones been at reste? . . C.Pard. 733  
Or elles hadde we never been in reste; . . D.WB. 428  
Lat hym fare wel, God yewe his soule reste, . D.WB. 501  
He wente his way, no longer wolde he reste. . D.Sum. 1736  
I prey to God so yewe his soule restal . . E.Cl. 30  
Thanne were youre peple in sovereyn hertes reste, E.Cl. 112  
My mariage, and myn estat and reste, . . E.Cl. 100  
And wisely byryng hem alle in reste and ese. . E.Cl. 434  
To lyve my lyf with hem in reste and pees; . . E.Cl. 487  
How that the pope, as for his peples reste, . . E.Cl. 741  
'That whilom weren al myn hertes reste, . . E.Cl. 846  
Lyven this two in concord and in reste, . . E.Cl. 1129  
Of al Ytaille; and thanne in pees and reste, . E.Cl. 1132  
In reste and pees after his fader day, . . E.Cl. 1136  
That with hem sholde I never lyve in reste; . E.Mch. 1426  
So wysly God my soule byryng at reste, . . E.Mch. 1489  
And, whan they aye hir tyme, goon to reste. . E.Mch. 1804  
Thaune seide he thus, 'My reste wol I take; . E.Mch. 1855  
For every labour som tyme moot han reste, . E.Mch. 1862  
This shal be doon to morwe er sonne reste, . E.Mch. 2174  
Though that ye slepen on his bak, or reste; . F.Sq. 126  
That muchel drynke and labour wolde han reste; F.Sq. 349  
And every wight kan drawe hym to his reste, . F.Sq. 355  
To goon to reste, soone after it was eve. . F.Sq. 364  
Thus erly, for the folk been alle on reste?" F.Sq. 379  
Whan it cam hym to purpos for to reste. . F.Sq. 606  
Thus been they bothe in quiete and in reste. . F.Fkl. 760  
This amorous folk somtyme moote han hir reste, F.Fkl. 1218  
And wel ny al that nyght he hadde his reste, F.Fkl. 1236  
Of alle thise names now wol I me reste, . G.CY. 859  
That "littel janglyng causeth muchel reste," . H.Mop. 350  
for there is never reste; and therefore . . I.Pars. 630-5  
algate thou shalt have no reste! . . I.Pars. 660-5  
ne pees and reste in erthe, but if God hadde ordeyned I.Pars. 770-5  
be pees ne reste amonges hem, for . . I.Pars. 920-5  
by hunger and thirst, and the reste by . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
To make me slepe and have som reste,— . BD. 245  
And eek my reste; my wele is wo, . . BD. 602  
For, also wys God yive me restal . . BD. 682  
'She was as good, so have I reste, . . BD. 1079  
The gladdest, and the mooste at reste. . BD. 1279  
Haven of refute, of quiete, and of reste. . ABC. 14  
That reste nis ther noon in his yevyng; . Mars. 230  
Shulde have hir rest in somewhat, as by kynde, Comp. I. 2  
And whan that she was to her reste broght, . Anel. 136  
Took rest, that made me to slepe faste; . PF. 94  
And on a bed of golde she lay to reste . . PF. 265  
In hir was every vertu at his reste. . PF. 376  
But bet is that a wyghtes tonge reste, . PF. 514  
the estat of his propre reste a thought . . Bo.2. p.6.  
495-600

thow art pesible reste to debonayre folk; . . Bo.3. m.9. 875-80  
Her schal ben the reste of your labours, . . Bo.3. m.10. 960-5  
felonows and withoute reste, and exerceise his tonge Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5  
in stede of rest, syn it nis nat to douter of the . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
that resten within-forth—and yif that in . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5  
Hadde he to non, to reven him his reste, . . TC.1. 188  
And wel wot I, thou mayst do me no reste, . TC.1. 600  
And though that I myn herte sette at reste . TC.2. 760  
So whan it liked her to gon to reste, . . TC.2. 911  
But ris and lat us soupe and go to reste! . . TC.2. 944  
On which he thoughte he mighte his herte reste, TC.2. 1326  
To slepe, and after tales to han reste. . TC.3. 224  
Than is it time for to gon to reste, . . TC.3. 672  
Crisyeide answerde, 'As wisly God at reste TC.3. 925  
Ther God your hertes bringe sone at reste!— . TC.3. 966  
But, for my devoir and your hertes reste, . TC.3. 1045  
As fil to purpos for his hertes reste; . . TC.3. 1131  
That evere I say, deyneth her herte reste? . TC.3. 1281  
That under that men mighte in reste abide, . TC.3. 1432  
That thou thus fleest, and deynest us not restel TC.3. 1435  
As wisly God myn herte bringe at reste!— . TC.3. 1518  
Thou hast in hevene y-brought my soule at reste TC.3. 1599

**Rest—Continued**

And thus they ben in quiete and in reste.	TC.3. 1680
Upon his bed he leide him doun to reste.	TC.4. 256
For-why in love is litel hertes reste!	TC.4. 581
And far now wel, for in this point I reste.	TC.4. 658
And-for thy put thy herte a while in reste.	TC.4. 1119
If I speke aught ayeins your hertes reste.	TC.4. 1287
To reste bringe out of this cruel sorwe.	TC.4. 1445
For evere in oon, as for to live in reste.	TC.4. 1602
I may you sen, that ye may bringe at reste	TC.4. 1637
They spedde hem fro the soper unto reste.	TC.5. 518
Yit bidde I God, in quiete and in reste	TC.5. 1007
Whan that Criseyde unto her reste wente	TC.5. 1021
To come ayein: God wot, ful litel reste	TC.5. 1105
Ful faste he cri'de, his reste him to restore.	TC.5. 1673
Having unto myn honour me my reste	TC.5. 1735
In ech estat is litel hertes reste!	TC.5. 1749
In stede of reste and newe thynges.	HF.2. 146
Ne never reste is in that place.	HF.3. 866
Of reste, of labour, of viages.	HF.3. 872 <i>em</i>
The swote of al thy hertes reste	HF.3. 927
Thanne closeth it, and drawith it to reste.	LGW.G. 52
To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste.	LGW. 62
And that this flour gan close, and goon to reste.	LGW. 198
To goon to reste, and erly for to ryse.	LGW. 201
The dayie, and myn owene hertes reste?	LGW. 519
And latyn Criseide ben a-slepe and rest.	LGW.G. 531
To take his ease, and for to have his reste	LGW. 1112
This noble queene unto hire reste wente.	LGW. 1164
Whan every wyght was to his reste brought.	LGW. 1782
And sayde that on the lond he moste him reste.	LGW. 2168
Or leste noght, he bad hir for to reste;	LGW. 2313
And lyeth in Rhodopeya hym for to reste.	LGW. 2438
Whan he was hole and sounde, and had his reste.	LGW. 2468
Yif hym to drynke, whan he gooth to reste.	LGW. 2668
Or gras or leves in parlyt joye reste and quiete	Form.A. 44 <i>var</i>
Greet reste stant in litel besynesse;	Truth. 10
fro sonne arisyng tyl it go to reste	Astr. 179-85
he go to rest. But the day natural, that	Astr. 179-85
my sonne gon to reste as for that Saturday.	Astr. 198-209
arisyng of the sonne til it go to rest, the	Astr. 198-209
But no where wolde I reste me.	RR. 1347
To resten hym in that shadowing	RR. 1503
Which may not slepe ne reste in ese.	RR. 2632
Withoute rest, in payne and woo.	RR. 2642
That thou [a]-nyght no rest hast hadde.	RR. 2669
Reste that travyleth nyght and day;	RR. 4742
And, for to rest his lymmes upon.	RR. 7414

**Rest see Arrest****Rested**

Have I no thyng but rested me a lite;	E.Mch. 1926
With bloody speres, ne rested, never stille,	Anel. 54
passed, that hath ben idel and rested,	Bo.3. m.2.
	655-60
And so befyl I rested me	RR. 1455

**Resteth**

ther he hideth hym and resteth.	I.Pars. 820-5
Remembereth that your felaw resteth there;	TC.4. 328
And seyde "Who resteth there?" and I answered	LGW.G. 238
And certes it ne resteth never.	RR. 374

**Resting**

In hir, that was his resting-place.	BD. 1004
the among my secre resting-whiles.	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10

**Restles**

Thus walke I, lyk a restelees kaitif.	C.Pard. 728
That resteles ful longe a-bedde lay.	TC.3. 1584
This world hath ever resteles travayle;	Fort. 70
And restelesse travyleth aye.	RR. 370

**Restore**

conseil, I shal restore yow youre doghter	B.Mel. 2300-5
And heere ageyn my clothyng I restore.	E.Cl. 867
unnethe may he restore the damage.	I.Pars. 645-50
That men the queene Eleyne shal restore.	TC.4. 1347
And Grekes us restoren that is mis;	TC.4. 1348
Ful faste he cri'de, his reste him to restore.	TC.5. 1673
The which never thou maist restore.	RR. 5122

**Restored**

And to the ladyes he restored ageyn	A.Kn. 991
And hym restored his regne and his figure.	B.Mk. 3412
His spirit God restored of his grace	D.Sum. 1702
been restored. For certes, namore	I.Pars. 870-5
may maydenhede be restored than an	I.Pars. 870-5

**Restoreth**

of the devenes, and restoreth the yiftes of	I.Pars. 310-5
and fro the servage of synne, and restoreth it	I.Pars. 310-5

**Restreyn**

restreyn hir wikked purpos whan	B.Mel. 2620-5
restreyn yow of vengeance-takynge, and	B.Mel. 2680-5
And alle the floodes of the see restrayne;	B.Mk. 3777
For all his smert he wolde hym nat restrayne;	B.Mk. 3796
My sone, thy tonge sholdestow restrayne	H.Mcp. 329
Is to restrayne and kepe wel thy tonge;	H.Mcp. 838
And I ne can myn herte not restrayne	Anel. 235
Thow governour withdraughe and restrayne	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
But certes rycheesse mai nat restrayne avarice	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
Ne, by my trouthe, I kepe not restrayne Thee	TC.1. 676
But in himself with manhod gan restrayne	TC.3. 428
For-which no longer mighte she restrayne	TC.4. 708
For which Pandare mighte not restrayne	TC.4. 872
I shal don al my might, me to restrayne	TC.4. 940
But Eelde can ageyn restrayne	RR. 4955

**Restreyned**

schal ben restreyned withynne the	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
and restreyned and wys thurw exercise of	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90

**Restrainest**

thanne cleid Lucyfer! Thow restrainest the day	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
--	------------------

**Restraineth**

wikkednesse, and youre wif restreyneth thilke wikked	
purpos	B.Mel. 2280-5
mesure also, that restreyneth by resoun	I.Pars. 830-5
sobrenesse also, that restreyneth the outrage of drynke;	I.Pars. 830-5
that restreyneth the delicat ese to sitte	I.Pars. 835-40
and continence, that restreyneth alle the . . . moev-	
ynge	I.Pars. 915-20
merite shal he han that moost restreyneth	I.Pars. 915-20
sche, byndynge, restreyneth alle thynges	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
and restreyneth the schrewes by ryghtful	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5

**Restes**

Lest we too longe his restes him bireve.	TC.2. 1722
--	------------

**Resurrection**

For to ben at the resurreccion	LGW. 110
--------------------------------	----------

**Ret see Redeth****Retentive**

for the fieblesse of the vertu retentif.	I.Pars. 910-5
--	---------------

**Rethe see Riet****Rethor- see Rhetor-****Retinue**

Knyghtes of retenue, and eek squieres,	A.Kn. 2502
He hadde eek wenches at his retenue	D.Fri. 1355
And of his retenue the bachelrye,	E.Cl. 270

**Retractions**

the whiche I revoke in my Retracciouns;	I.Pars. 1085-90
---	-----------------

**Retreateth**

retretith deepliche thinges I-seyn by-form	Bo.5. m.3.
--	------------

**Retrograde**

that he be not retrograd, ne combust, ne	Astr. 161-5
yf that any planet be directe or retrograde	Astr. 330-7
condicion, than is he retrograde.	Astr. 330-7
first altitude, than is he retrograde.	Astr. 330-7

**Return**

I wol retourne, and lete I wol Custance	B.M.L. 986
of youre enemies, ye shul retourne, or have	B.Mel. 2630-5
assigned hem a certeyn day to retourne unto his court,	B.Mel. 3015-20
to retourne to the werre as it was biforn;	B.Mel. 3040-5
But to this markys now retourne we,	E.Cl. 597
"That if the rightful man returne ageyn"	I.Pars. 235-40
arm that is smyten fro the body may retourne	I.Pars. 870-5
I wol retourne and spoken of my payne;	Mars. 211
path he may retourne hom to his hous.	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
But I retourne ayein to the studies	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
makest hem retourne ayein to the by	Bo.3. m.9.
	875-80
they torne sone ageyn into the same thinges	Bo.3. p.11.
	1015-20
mowen retourne hool and sownd in-to	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
anyed hem, and retorne to the fruyt	Bo.4. p.6.
	1355-40
That I am ded anon but I retorne,	TC.3. 1483
That thou retorne backward to thy welle,	TC.4. 1553
"Distreyn her herte as faste to retorne"	TC.5. 596
But in two monthes yit ye not retorne.	TC.5. 1351
The same way he may returne anon,	LGW. 2017
But in a moneth ageyn he wolde retourne.	LGW. 2477
But goth and may never retourne,	RR. 382
But never drope retourne may.	RR. 384
And homewarde pensyf thou doest retorne.	RR. 2446
By cause he dar not hom retourne.	RR. 4918

**Returned**

Whan Melibeus returned was into his	B.Mel. 2160-5
ageyn prively, and she returned to hir lord	B.Mel. 2960-5
thynges ordeyned, every man returned to his hous.	B.Mel. 3020-5
with repentaunce was returned to his fader.	I.Pars. 700-5
comen . . . by love returned, to the cause that hath	Bo.4. m.6.
	1565-70
hir dartes returned in the breestis of hem that	Bo.5. m.1.
	1640-5
Returned to his real paleys sone,	TC.3. 1534
Returned ben ther-as hem oughte dwelle,	TC.4. 1143

**Returneth**

no night returneth sauffy into the grace of	B.Mel. 2370-5
Retourneth to youre fadres hous, quod he	E.Cl. 809
tyme as dooth the hound that returneth	I.Pars. 135-40
returneth ageyn to hym that curseth, as	I.Pars. 620-5
a bryd that returneth ageyn to his owene	I.Pars. 620-5
waves, returneth ayein eft sones his cart,	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
whan it returneth in-to hym-self it	Bo.5. m.4.
	1810-5
returneth hem to the presence of his	Bo.5. p.6.
	1930-5
Returneth in his part contrarie ageyn.	TC.4. 1003

**Returning**

The day approacheth of hir retournynge,	A.Kn. 2095
returnynge to the derke lond, covered	I.Pars. 175-80
hem of hir retournynge ayein to hir nature.	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
Returning in her soule ay up and doun	TC.5. 1023

**Revel**

And made revel al the longe nyght	A.Kn. 2717
Ther was the revel and the melody.	A.Mil. 3652
That hauntheit dys Revel or paramour	A.Co. 4392 <i>var</i>
Revel and trouthe, as in a lowe degree,	A.Co. 4397
And somtyme lad with revel to Newegate;	A.Co. 4402



**Revel—Continued**

That lovede dys, and revel and disport, . . .	A.Co. 4420
And I shal swiche a feeste and revel make, . . .	B.ML. 353
That revel stynte and men goon to hir reste. . .	B.ML. 413
Ful is myn herte of revel and solas! . . .	B.NP. 4393
In revel til the sonne gan descende; . . .	E.Cl. 392
This day in murthe and revel to dispende, . . .	E.Cl. 1123
Than was the revel of hire mariage. . .	E.Cl. 1127
Heere is the revel and the joltee . . .	F.Sq. 278
Repeireth to his revel as biforn. . .	F.Sq. 339
But sodeynly bigonne revel newe, . . .	F.Fkl. 1015
And, farewell! al our revel was ago. . .	F.Fkl. 1204
This revel, ful of songe, and ful of daunce, . . .	LGW. 2255
To chambre is brought with revel and with songe. . .	LGW. 2674
That at a revel whan that I see you daunce, . . .	Rosem. 6

**Revelation**

'His deeth saugh I by revelacioun,' . . .	D.Sum. 1854
Thankynge hym of his revelacioun; . . .	D.Sum. 1868
And this a revelacioun; . . .	HF.1. 8

**Revelations**

That dremes ben the revelaciouns . . .	TC.5. 366
--	-----------

**Reveler**

That he was cleped Perkyng Revelour. . .	A.Co. 4371
For sikerly a prentys revelour, . . .	A.Co. 4391
My fourthe housbonde was a revelour; . . .	D.WB. 453

**Reveling**

Or botis revelyng as a kype; . . .	RR. 7260
------------------------------------	----------

**Revelous**

And compaignable and revelous was she, . . .	B.Sh. 1194
--	------------

**Revelry**

And, only for hire myrthe and revelrye, . . .	A.Rv. 4005
Made al myn herte in revelrye . . .	RR. 720 <i>var</i>

**Revels**

As is at feestes, revels, and at daunces, . . .	C.Doc. 65
---	-----------

**Revenge**

seynt that schrewes revengen hem . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
--	------------------

**Reverberation**

Nis but of eir reverberacioun, . . .	D.Sum. 2234
--------------------------------------	-------------

**Reverdye**

The sweetnesse . . . Made al myn herte in reverdye. . .	RR. 720 <i>em</i> (Skeat)
---	------------------------------

**Reverence**

And to ben holden digne of reverence. . .	A.Prol. 141
And that was seyde in forme and reverence, . . .	A.Prol. 305
Discreet he was, and of greet reverence; . . .	A.Prol. 312
He waited after no pompe and reverence, . . .	A.Prol. 525
Hym for to seen, and doon heigh reverence, . . .	A.Kn. 2531
If thou be poure, farwel thy reverence! . . .	B.ML. 116
As to doon any kyng a reverence. . .	B.ML. 1001
Than worth is al the chiere and reverence . . .	B.Sh. 1196
Helpe me to telle it in thy reverence! . . .	B.Pri. 1663
For he so yong to Crist dide reverence. . .	B.Pri. 1705
'And is this song makid in reverence . . .	B.Pri. 1727
'Which is agayn youre lawes reverence?' . . .	B.Pri. 1754
For reverence of his mooder, Marie. <i>Amen.</i> . .	B.Pri. 1880
diden hym reverence moore for drede than for . . .	B.Mel. 2195-200

servantz and beren thee greet reverence, . . .	B.Mel. 2380-5
reconciled, and folk that doon yow reverence swiche as doon yow reverence withouten . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40
hym swich honour and reverence as thee . . .	B.Mel. 2535-40
That women holde in ful greet reverence. . .	B.Mel. 2600-5
To wyne hir love, or doon hem reverence; . . .	B.NP. 4403
Hir preyere is of ful greet reverence . . .	D.WB. 206
To doon unto the feeste reverence. . .	D.Sum. 1932
And in greet reverence and charitee . . .	E.Cl. 196
That child may doon to fadres reverence. . .	E.Cl. 221
And she with reverence, in humble cheere, . . .	E.Cl. 231
So benigne, and so digne of reverence, . . .	E.Cl. 298
And koude swich honour and reverence, . . .	E.Cl. 411
Ne dreded hem nat, doth hem no reverence, . . .	E.Cl. 1021
Ne speketh of yow but seelde reverence. . .	E.Cl. 1201
With so heigh reverence and obeisaunce, . . .	E.Mch. 2251
With so heigh reverence, and, as by his cheere, . . .	F.Sq. 93
Dooth to his maister chiere and reverence, . . .	F.Sq. 545
Of hym that at the seintes reverence . . .	F.Fkl. 1257
For as muche as we doon a reverence . . .	G.SN. 82
By cause of which men sholde hym reverence, . . .	G.SN. 453
Hir for to plesse, and doon hir reverence; . . .	G.CY. 631
I wol ful fayn, at Cristes reverence, . . .	H.Mep. 142
the reverence that man doth to man; . . .	I.Pars. 40
in helle is noon honour ne reverence, for . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
certes, namoure reverence shal be doon . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
is agayns the reverence of God; . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
feith and reverence to his name. . .	I.Pars. 290-5
han lewed men the lasse reverence of the . . .	I.Pars. 605-10
peple fedden hem in greet reverence, but . . .	I.Pars. 790-5
in suffraunce and reverence, as shewed . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
Humblest of herte, highest of reverence, . . .	I.Pars. 925-30
greet reverence by semblaunt, hir eien . . .	Pty. 57
thi reverence ne avayle me nat, but that thou . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
for to be ryght digne of reverence, and . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
ryght worthy of honour and of reverence? . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
honours juggen hem worthy of reverence . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
worthy of no reverence, than maketh dignyte . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
verray reverence ne mai nat comen by . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
digne of reverence, and if that dignytes . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
rychesse, no power by remedies, no reverence by dig- . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
nities, . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
digne of reverence aboven alle thynges? . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5

**Reverence—Continued**

addn . . . reverence to suffisaunce and to power, so . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
suffisaunce, power, noblesse, reverence, . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
sovereyn reverence, sovereign clernesse or . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
conjecten of reverence, and of noblesse, . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
thilke same be power, and reverence, . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
That held us lovers leest in reverence! . . .	TC.1. 516
At reverence of hem that serven thee, . . .	TC.3. 40
As she wel coude; and they her reverence . . .	TC.3. 212
I can no more, but laude and reverence . . .	TC.3. 1273
And if that I, at loves reverence, . . .	TC.3. 1328
For love of God to don that reverence . . .	TC.4. 69
And dide him al the reverence, . . .	HF.1. 259
As thou best canst in reverence . . .	HF.2. 116
And folk of digne reverence, . . .	HF.3. 336
And in myn herte have hem in reverence . . .	LGW. 32
Of it, to doon it alle reverence, . . .	LGW. 52
To bokys olde and don hem reverence . . .	LGW.G. 82
To olde stories, and doon hem reverence, . . .	LGW. 98

**Reverenced**

to doon, and waiten to be revered. . .	I.Pars. 400-5
reverenced thurw his owene dedes, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
enforcen hem to ben revered among . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
that it nys right worthy to ben revered. . .	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5

**Reverend see Reverent(s)****Reverent**

make they hym honourable and reverent? . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
for to be holden honourable or reverent . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
noble that is suffisaunt, reverent, and . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
suffisaunt, myghty, and reverent, clernesse . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
the reverent clerkes, frere I. Somer and . . .	Astr. 15-20

**Reverently**

Knelynge upon hir knees ful reverently, . . .	E.Cl. 187
And reverently and wisely she hym grette. . .	E.Cl. 952

**Reverents**

and yaf whilom to the reverentes senatours . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
--	-------------------

**Reverse**

That al the revers seyn of his sentence, . . .	B.NP. 4167
"The revers shalout se," quod he anon, . . .	D.Sum. 2056
And nought the revers, saufly dar I deme, . . .	Gent. 6
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . .	Ven. 32
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . .	Ven. 40
Al the revers of any glad felyng. . .	Ven. 48
Whanne high estat is she doth reverse, . . .	RR. 5468

**Revert**

And hem to Jesus Crist revert. . .	RR. 7186
------------------------------------	----------

**Revery**

Made al myn herte in reverye. . .	RR. 720
-----------------------------------	---------

**Revest**

Revesten hem in grene whan that May is, . . .	TC.3. 353
---	-----------

**Reviled**

openly revyled and reprevd in . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
-------------------------------------	---------------

**Revoke**

the whiche I revoke in my Retracciouns; . . .	I.Pars. 1085-90
Him to revoke she dide al her payne. . .	TC.3. 1118

**Revolution**

As wel by hevenysh revoliucion . . .	Mars. 30
is to seyn 24 houres, is the revoliucion of the . . .	Astr. 179-85
equinoxial . . .	RR. 4366
Thurgh change and revoliucion. . .	

**Rew- see Ru-****Reward**

men take moore reward to the nombre than to the . . .	B.Mel. 2445-50
taken but litel reward to venge thy deeth; . . .	B.Mel. 2560-5
take reward of thy value, that . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
folk taken litel reward of the ridynge of . . .	I.Pars. 435-40
is, whan they take no reward in hire assemblynge . . .	I.Pars. 900-5
And havyn reward only to my trouthe, . . .	PF. 426
To myn estat have moore reward, I preye, . . .	TC.2. 1133
Having . . . Right no reward, I dide al that thee . . .	TC.5. 1736
leste. . .	LGW. 375
That han no reward but at tyrannye. . .	LGW. 399
And ever have reward to his owen degree. . .	LGW. 1622
han . . . Any reward, and doon me this honour, . . .	RR. 3254
In reward of my daughter Shame, . . .	RR. 3832
To me thou haddest no reward, . . .	RR. 4640
That maketh thee thrall for thi reward, . . .	

**Reward see Regard****Rewel**

His sadel was of rewel boon; . . .	B.Th. 2068
------------------------------------	------------

**Rewliche**

this rewliche Cresus was caught of Cirus and . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
--	------------------

**Rex**

cleped <i>Jhesus Nazarenus, rex Judaeorum.</i> . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
--	---------------

**Reyes**

Reyes, and these straunge thynges. . .	HF.3. 146
--	-----------

**Reynard see Renard****Rhasis see Razis****Rhetor**

And if a rethor koude faire endite, . . .	B.NP. 4397
It moste been a rethor excellent, . . .	F.Sq. 38

**Rhetorician**

the suayoun of sweetnesse rethorien, . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
chayere of dignytes? Thow, rethorien or pro- . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
nouncere . . .	

## Rhetorians

phisyk maketh phisiyeens, and rethoryke, rethorians.	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
<b>Rhetoric</b>	
Highte this clerk whos rethorike sweete	E.Cl. 32
I lerned never rethorik certeyn;	F.Fkl. 719
Colours of rethoryk been me to quentye;	F.Fkl. 726
hony swetnesse of Rethorik and Musike;	Bo.2. p.8. 325-30
phisyk maketh phisiyeens, and rethoryke,	Bo.2. p.8. 510-5
Or colours of rethorike?	HF.2. 351

<b>Rhetorice</b>	
with Rethorice com forth Musice, a damoysele	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70

## Rhodogone see Rodogone

<b>Rhodopeia</b>	
And lyeth in Rhodopeya hym for to reste.	LGW. 2438
Of Rhodopey, upon yow mot compleyne,	LGW. 2498

## Rhyme

Who koude ryme in Englyssh properly	A.Kn. 1450
But of a rym I lerned longe agoon.	B.Th. 1899
Now swich a rym the devel I bitede!	B.Mel. 2114
This may wel be rym dogerel, quod he.	B.Mel. 2115
Syn that it is the beste ryme I kan?	B.Mel. 2118
Sire, at o word, thou shalt no lenger ryme.	B.Mel. 2122
Lo, in swich maner rym is Dantes tale,—	D.WB. 1127
Of his falsheite it dultheht me to ryme.	G.CY. 1093
Ne, God woot, rym holde I but litle better;	I.Pars. 44
And other poets, put in ryme	BD. 54
He made of ryme ten vers or twelve	BD. 463
Fonde to putte this sweven in ryme	BD. 1331
So yif me myght to ryme it and endyte.	PF. 119
More than that fool of whos foly men rime.	TC.1. 532
To rime wel this book til I have do!	TC.2. 10
And ye, me to endite and ryme	HF.2. 12
In ryme, or elles in cadence,	HF.2. 115
But, for the rym is light and lewed,	HF.3. 6
Of whiche I nyl as now not ryme,	HF.3. 165
Allas, that I ne had Englyssh, ryme or prose,	LGW. 66
I may nat al attones speke in ryme.	LGW. 102
I wot wel that thou maist nat al it ryme,	LGW. 570
Of which as now me lusteth nat to ryme;	LGW. 996
By processe al his woyving for to ryme!	LGW. 1553
But here and there in ryme I have hyt layde,	LGW. 2616
'Loo, tholde Grisel list to ryme and playe!	Scog. 35
God helpe me so! in no ryme douteles,	Scog. 37
But al shal passen that men prose or ryme,	Scog. 41
Syth rym in English hath swich scarsee,	Ven. 80
Nowe this dreme wol I ryme a-right	RR. 31

## Rhyme see Rimeyed

<b>Rhymes</b>	
I speke in prose, and lat him rymes make.	B.ML. 96
His wordes, as I may my rimes holde,	TC.3. 90

<b>Rhyming</b>	
On metres and on rymyng craftily,	B.ML. 48
Thy drasty rymyng is nat worth a toord;	B.Mel. 2120

## Rial- see Royal-

<b>Rib</b>	
God made womman of the ryb of Adam	I.Pars. 925-30

<b>Ribald</b>	
Be he kyng, knyght, or ribaude;	RR. 5673
And many a ribaude is mery and baude	RR. 5674

<b>Ribaldry</b>	
eschewyng of vice and ribawdrie	I.Pars. 460-5 var
To speke wordis of rebaudrye;	RR. 2224

<b>Ribaldry see Ribaudie</b>	
<b>Ribawds</b>	
And of ribawdis shalt be my kyng,	RR. 7300

## Riban- see Ribbon-

<b>Ribaudie</b>	
If that me liste speke of ribaudye,—	A.Rv. 3866
'Nay! lat hym telle us of no ribaudye;	C.Pard. 324
ribaudye and servage of synne, in word,	I.Pars. 460-5
In unthrift and [in] ribaudie,	RR. 4926

<b>Ribbon</b>	
And many riban, and many frenges	HF.3. 228

<b>Ribboned</b>	
Raggas ribaned with gold to were;	RR. 4752

<b>Ribbonings</b>	
And portraied in the ribanynge	RR. 1077

<b>Ribbles</b>	
Rod forth to somne an old wydwe, a ribbe,	D.Fri. 1377

<b>Ribbles</b>	
And playen songes on a small rubble;	A.Mil. 3331
Al konne he playe on gyterne or ribble.	A.Co. 4396

<b>Ribes</b>	
That feele I on my ribbes al by rewe,	D.WB. 506

## Rich

But al with riche and selleres of vitaille.	A.Prol. 248
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie:	A.Prol. 296
Ther was also, ful riche of excellence.	A.Prol. 311
But riche he was of hooly thoght and werk;	A.Prol. 479
Ful riche he was a-stored pryvely.	A.Prol. 609
Ful many a riche contree hadde he wonne;	A.Kn. 869
his penoun Of gold ful riche, in which ther was y-bete	A.Kn. 979
An oratorie riche for to see,	A.Kn. 1911
The riche Cressus, kaytyf in servage.	A.Kn. 1946
The riche array of Theous paleys,	A.Kn. 2199
So unkouth and so riche, and wroght so weel	A.Kn. 2497
Heeld yet the chambre of his paleys riche,	A.Kn. 2525
Whan set was Theous ful riche and hye,	A.Kn. 2577

## Rich—Continued

The moore noble and riche in his degree,	A.Kn. 2888
A riche gnof, that gestes heeld to bord,	A.Mil. 3188
O riche marchaunts, ful of wele been yee,	B.ML. 122
Of chapmen riche, and therto sadde and trewe,	B.ML. 135
Clothes of gold, and satyns riche of hewe.	B.ML. 137
Greet was the prees, and riche was tharray	B.ML. 393
The mooder of the sowdan, riche and gay,	B.ML. 395
That riche was, for which men helde hym wys;	B.Sh. 1192
Ful riche was his tresor and his hord,	B.Sh. 1274
Hardy and wise, and riche, and therto free,	B.Sh. 1366
And if that I were riche, as have I blisse,	B.Sh. 1541
For he was riche and cleerly out of dette.	B.Sh. 1566
A yong man called Melibeus, myghty and riche,	B.Mel. 2157-60
seyn, that the riche man hath seeld good	B.Mel. 2340-5
a riche man may have, as wel to kepen his	B.Mel. 2525-30
it so that ye be myghty and riche, certes,	B.Mel. 2555-60
yow that ye been riche and myghty, and	B.Mel. 2740-5
he, "be riche, she may chesen of a"	B.Mel. 2745-50
if thou be right riche, thou shalt fynde a greet	B.Mel. 2745-50
that hasteth hym to bisily to wexe riche	B.Mel. 2765-70
ther maketh no man himselven riche if	B.Mel. 2770-5
by right that no man make hymselfe riche	B.Mel. 2770-5
povere herte and a riche purs."	B.Mel. 2790-5
for ye been riche ynough and	B.Mel. 3025-30
Hir riche array ne myghte nat be told,	B.Mk. 3493
This riche Cressus, whilom kyng of Lyde,	B.Mk. 3917
The thre were goode men and riche, and olde;	D.WB. 197
And if she be riche and of heigh parage,"	D.WB. 250
As perles, ne with gold, ne clothes riche."	D.WB. 345
And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon,	D.WB. 606
Somme riche array, somme seyden lust abedde,	D.WB. 927
I holde hym riche, al hadde he nat a sherte;	D.WB. 1186
Is riche, although ye holde hym but a knave.	D.WB. 1190
In riche array, this mayden for to gyde,	E.Cl. 776
With a coroune of many a richestoon	E.Cl. 1118
Or riche, or poore, or elles mannyssh wood.	E.Mch. 1536
And somme were riche, and hadden badde name;	E.Mch. 1593
Or for to herkenen of hir riche array.	E.Mch. 1699
What though he were riche and glorious?	E.Mch. 2294
And therto he was hardy, wys, and riche,	F.Sq. 19
And halt his feestes so solempne and so ryche,	F.Sq. 61
Yong, strong, right vertuous, and riche and wys,	F.Fkl. 933
seith, "The riche folk that embraceden	I.Pars. 190-5
clothyng of thilke riche man in the	I.Pars. 410-5
and riche barres, and plates of gold, and	I.Pars. 430-5
for certes, riche men been cleped	I.Pars. 440-5
bothe riche and poure. Forsothe o	I.Pars. 460-5
no riche metes ne drynkes, ne dooth no	I.Pars. 830-5
Be Seynt Johan! on a riche hill,	BD. 1318
Of riche aray,—how dere men it selle!	Mars. 176
Of al the women in this worlde riche.	Anel. 77
The riche of gold; the knyght fight with his foon;	PF. 103
nedy, he ne lyveth never-mo ryche."	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
were ryche and weleful, as the sermede,	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
rychesse mai dryve away nede? Riche folk,	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
Thise riche men, may they	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
But thou wolt answeren that ryche men	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
Al weere it so that a riche covetous man	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
mai maken riche festes. And if	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
'Why n'il I make at ones riche and pore	TC.5. 43
And with her riche beaute evere more	TC.5. 818
And mo riche tabernacles,	HF.1. 123
And mo ryche portretures	HF.1. 125 var
That crien riche folkes laudes,	HF.3. 232
Enbrowded wonderliche riche,	HF.3. 237
But in this ryche lusty place,	HF.3. 266
Pore and riche. And also sone	HF.3. 442
And riche, and happy unto love.	HF.3. 667
And of riche beaute alle floures,	LGW. 124
Yit mote he doon bothe ryght, to poore and ryche,	LGW. 388
Of riche beddes, and of ornaments,	LGW. 1107
Ne juwel fretted ful of riche stones,	LGW. 1117
After his sone, and after ryche thynges,	LGW. 1130
And he was wyse, hardy, secre, and ryche;	LGW. 1528
On ryche, on pore, he most his sone take,	LGW. 1934
(And yet of beaute was she two so ryche),	LGW. 2291
And sothely he hath made him ryche feste,	LGW. 2802
He nis nought gentil though he riche seme,	Gent. 13
With many riche portraitures.	RR. 141
So riche a yerde was nevere noon	RR. 492
And with a riche gold tresour	RR. 568
Ful myghty and ful riche am I,	RR. 565
That riche folk have full gret myght	RR. 1041
Ne by a thousand deel so riche,	RR. 1074
Was shete the riche chevesaile,	RR. 1082
And, tyl a riche manny byhove,	RR. 1092
Of riche and pover in every place.	RR. 1170
That bothe riche and nygart is;	RR. 1172
Of riche purpur Sarsynesh.	RR. 1188
And fresshe pervynke riche of hewe,	RR. 1432
Was full of riche stonys frett.	RR. 3204
Of broche nor of hir riche attour,	RR. 3718
Ful many a riche and faire tourette.	RR. 4164
Under raggas as riche rochette,	RR. 4754
Bothe pore and riche, in oon estate.	RR. 5229
The riche men are loved ay,	RR. 5362
The riche man full fonnid is y-wys,	RR. 5367
Richesse riche ne makith nought	RR. 5579



# Rich—Continued

Lyveth arich at ese, and more is riche,	RR. 5587
All these ariche in abundance,	RR. 5689
Shal nevere for richesche riche be,	RR. 5694
If I may grype a riche man,	RR. 5983
Than doth the riche chynchy gnede;	RR. 6002
That ye on riche men han sworne;	RR. 6021
If Riche men done you homage,	RR. 6023
But a riche sikke usurer .	RR. 6507
That riche men han more teches,	RR. 6517
For if a riche man hym dresse,	RR. 6535
That riche ben and eke pleyng,	RR. 6865
Of riche men of gret pouste .	RR. 6957

# Richard

That, whan thy worthy kyng Richard was slayn	B.NP. 4538
Lenvoy to King Richard	L.St. head

# Richer

I tooke vengeance, for I am richer and	B.Mel. 2735-40
shal never have suffisaunce, for the richer	B.Mel. 2840-5
In all this world no richer was,	RR. 4184

# Riches

Som man desirith for to han richesche,	A.Kn. 1255
'To speke of roial lynage and richesche,	A.Kn. 1829
Beautees and Youthe, Bauderie, Richesche,	A.Kn. 1926
Thus may ye seen that Wysdom ne Richesche,	A.Kn. 1947
Ne what richesche aboute his body is,	A.Kn. 2940
Lyvyng in blisse, in richesche, and in heele;	A.Kn. 3102
For som folk wol ben women for richesche,	A.Mil. 3381
He mysdeparteth richesche temporal;	B.ML. 107
of richesche, and of frendes, despisinge the	B.Mel. 2205-10
grete richesche and power of the parties	B.Mel. 2210-5
of richesche the moore he desirith.	B.Mel. 2320-5
avanten hym of his richesche and of	B.Mel. 2740-5
that the richesche that hastily cometh to a	B.Mel. 2765-70
fro a man; but that richesche that cometh litel	B.Mel. 2770-5
for no richesche ye shullen do no thyng which	B.Mel. 2815-20
desirous, ne covetous of good ne richesche;	B.Mel. 2950-5
O whilom juge, in glorie and in richesche!	B.Mk. 3266
She bereth away his regne and his richesche,	B.Mk. 3432
For lesyng of richesche or libertee,	B.Mk. 3750
And strong of frendes and of gret richesche.	C.Doc. 4
'Thou seyst som folk desire us for richesche,	D.WB. 257
Which that I took for love, and no richesche,	D.WB. 526
Somme seyde women loven best richesche,	D.WB. 925
As is descended out of old richesche,	D.WB. 1110
Nat of oure eldres for hire old richesche;	D.WB. 1118
And burell folk in richesche and despenche	D.Sum. 1874
Whan she translated was in swich richesche.	E.Cl. 385
Noght for youre lynage, ne for youre richesche:	E.Cl. 795
He with hym broughte, in swich pompe and richesche.	E.Cl. 943
O Salomon! wys, and richest of richesche,	E.Mch. 2242
temporal richesche, or elles that God wole the rather	I.Pars. 240-5
of fortune been richesche, hyghe degrees	I.Pars. 450-5
and somtyme the richesche of a man is	I.Pars. 470-5
muche richesche for his delit, and thanne he wol	I.Pars. 1065-70
Of Alysaundre, and al the richesche	BD. 1059
Than al this worldes richesche or creature.	Comp.L. 33
Fond I Venus and hir portere Richesche,	PF. 261
moost precyous in al thy richesche of fortune	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
For som man hath gret richesche, but he	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
som man haboundeth bothe in richesche	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
clepe I this richesche, syn that many folk mai	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
a pore man that bereth no richesche on	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
But certes richesche mai nat restreynen	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
of richesche y-lorn, syn thow hast fownden	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
richesche mai dryve away nedes?	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
For syn that richesche ne mai nat al doon	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
seketh richesche to fleen poverté, he ne travaileth	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
power, he wasteth and scattereth richesche,	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
foreyne richesche, thow schalt seyn that he	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
And al the richesche of his sikkes sore	TC.3. 349
'But he that go'th for gold or for richesche	TC.3. 400
Ne pompe, array, nobleye, or ek richesche	TC.4. 1670
That deynte was, al coste it gret richesche,	TC.5. 438
Of ymagés, ne swich richesche,	HF.1. 472
But, lord! the perrie and the richesche	HF.3. 303
In nobley honour and richesche;	HF.3. 326
But though they nere of no richesche,	HF.3. 333
Ful was the feste of deyntees and richesche,	LGW. 1100
And more richesche than ever was in Troye.	LGW. 1263
Ther lay no profit, ther was no richesche;	Form.A. 26
The negardye in kopyng hir richesche	Fort. 53
For I thee lente a drope of my richesche,	Fort. 58
Vyce may wel be heyr to old richesche,	Gen. 15
That of knyghthode he is parfit richesche;	Ven. 12
Bisde Beaute yede richesche,	RR. 1033
Diden Richesche ful gret honour,	RR. 1044
Richesche a robe of purpur on hadde,	RR. 1071
Rychesche a girdell hadde upon,	RR. 1085
Upon the tresses of Richesche	RR. 1107
Of hem the valewe or richesche.	RR. 1116
That Richesche wondir brighte shone,	RR. 1126
Dame Richesche on hir honde gan lede	RR. 1129
To be aquyented with Richesche,	RR. 1139
And Richesche myght it wel sustene	RR. 1143
For no richesche I wolde it leten.	RR. 1890
'Thou yeve, if thou have [gret] richesche;	RR. 2273
Witte and strengthe and eke richesche,	RR. 5133
It may not see richesche shyne,	RR. 5355
For whanne richesche shyneþ bright	RR. 5357

# Riches—Continued

Whan he his richesche so wel loveth	RR. 5386
Than leve his richesche in his lyve;	RR. 5394
With grete richesche and dignite;	RR. 5421
And from her richesche doth hem fle,	RR. 5471
Whanne they from richesche a[n] [y]-throwe,	RR. 5484
In poverté outhur in richesche.	RR. 5490
And namely sich as in richesche	RR. 5501
That they nyl love for no richesche,	RR. 5516
For ther may be no richesche	RR. 5535
Than is myche richesche and tresour.	RR. 5555
For whanne he was in his richesche,	RR. 5565
But richesche nold not late hym witte.	RR. 5574
Than doth richesche that hym deceyveth.	RR. 5578
Richesche riche ne makith noght	RR. 5579
For richesche stonte in suffisaunce	RR. 5581
Yit never shal make his richesche	RR. 5599
Shal nevere for richesche riche be,	RR. 5694
Forto encrenen her richesche.	RR. 5736
Worshipes, honour, and richesche.	RR. 5747
With mychel peyne they wyne richesche,	RR. 5783
That unto richesche her hertis yive.	RR. 5788
Outake Richesche al onoly,	RR. 5819
Thus hath Richesche us alle [e] tolde;	RR. 5844
And whanne Richesche us this recorded,	RR. 5845
All were he scolre to Richesche,	RR. 5950
Syth Richesche hath me failed beere,	RR. 5975
For chynche and feloun is richesche;	RR. 5998
If that I were god of richesche,	RR. 6010
And flashen hem self gret richesche	RR. 6182
'Ye sir but richesche hath pouste.'	RR. 6484
As soule in grete richesche, forsothe,	RR. 6523
For richesche and mendicitees,	RR. 6525
Fro richesche and mendicite;	RR. 6534
To thanke to myche on [his] richesche,	RR. 6536
Richesche, or preis, thurgh his valour,	RR. 6930
With alle richesche temporell—	RR. 7066

# Richessee see Riches

# Richesses

your richesches mooten been dispended	B.Mel. 2560-5
and wastynge of richesches, as I seyde.	B.Mel. 2580-5
sweete temporal richesches, and delices	B.Mel. 2600-5
that the richesches been goode to hem that	B.Mel. 2740-5
and for richesches may a man gete	B.Mel. 2745-50
the richesches. And right so as by richesches	B.Mel. 2750-5
seye, I grante yow that richesches been goode	B.Mel. 2760-5
hem that wel usen the richesches.	B.Mel. 2760-5
in gaderyng of richesches, and in what	B.Mel. 2765-70
desiryng to gete richesches aboundoneth	B.Mel. 2765-70
ye shul geten richesches by youre wit and by youre	B.Mel. 2770-5
men geten richesches moore lightly than	B.Mel. 2775-80
'Thanne thus in getyngne richesches ye	B.Mel. 2785-90
shul use the richesches whiche ye have geten	B.Mel. 2785-90
seith Caton, "Use," he seith, "thy richesches	B.Mel. 2790-5
avarice, usayne youre richesches in swich	B.Mel. 2795-800
your richesches been y-buryed, but that ye	B.Mel. 2795-800
of youre richesches and in usaynge hem, ye shul	B.Mel. 2810-5
and have grete richesches. And yet seye I	B.Mel. 2820-5
your biyasnes to gete yow richesches, so	B.Mel. 2820-5
your richesches and in usaynge of hem, yow	B.Mel. 2825-30
have grete richesches. And therefore he	B.Mel. 2825-30
ye shul do in getyngne richesches, and how	B.Mel. 2835-40
for the trust that ye han in your richesches	B.Mel. 2835-40
in trust of your richesches, for they ne	B.Mel. 2840-5
gretter richesches that a man hath, the mo	B.Mel. 2840-5
al be it so that for your richesches ye	B.Mel. 2840-5
the amale richesches wexen grete, and by	B.Mel. 2865-70
debaat and discord the gret richesches	B.Mel. 2865-70
delices, and richesches. Agayns honour	B.Mel. 2865-70
Agayns the richesches of this world shul	I.Pars. 185-90
temporal richesches or discrecioun in conseilynge.	I.Pars. 190-5
the richesches in this world ben in aventure	I.Pars. 1030-5
draweth to-gidre his richesches in-to his	I.Pars. 1065-70
the richesches of the peple of the provinces	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
a counsellor of Rome, the richesches of the whiche	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
Paulyn	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
possession of richesches or of dignytees;	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
norissched the with my richesches, and	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
Richesses, honours, and swiche othere	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
is to seyn of my richesches and prosperites)?	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
goddesse of richesches) hiede a-down with ful horn,	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
as many richesches as the see torneth upward	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
blastes, or elles as manye richesches	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
after mo richesches). What brydles	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
norisseth his richesches to the eyres of straunge	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
Richesses ben they precieuse by the nature of	
hem-self,	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
What is most worth of richesches? Is it	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
But certes your richesches ne mowen	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
they maken hem pore that forgoon the richesches.	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
nowmbre of thi richesches? So that by	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
were departed for all thynne richesches.	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
for that thei comen among thi richesches;	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
among thi richesches. But what	Bo.2. p.4. 460-5

## Richesses—Continued

richesses han anoyed ful ofte hem that han tho richesses, syn that every wikkid more gredy aftr othir folkes richesses	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
cleer is the bliffulness of mortel richesses, ilke richesses ne oughten nat by ryghte to ben cleped richesses, ne swyche power the moste precyous kynde of richesses, habundant of richesses. And some goodes, as they that desiren richesses to is to seyn richesses, honours, power, desiren they richesses, dignytes, reignes, habundances of richesses nat longe agoon, I aske yif	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70 Bo.2. p.5. 465-70 Bo.2. p.5. 465-70 Bo.2. p.6. 515-20 Bo.2. p.6. 515-20 Bo.2. p.8. 590-5 Bo.3. p.2. 625-30 Bo.3. p.2. 630-5 Bo.3. p.2. 635-40 Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
in the haboundance of alle swiche richesses, plente of thy richesses haddest thilke	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
'Thanne mai nat richesses maken contrarie,' quod sche; 'for richesses, nede be confortyd by richesses, but certes fulfild with richesses and axe any thyng, yif duelleth away nede, but richesses maken nede, 'that richesses mowen yvven yow	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80 Bo.3. p.3. 675-80 Bo.3. p.3. 680-5 Bo.3. p.3. 685-90 Bo.3. p.3. 685-90 Bo.3. p.3. 685-90 Bo.3. p.3. 685-90 Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
lyghte richesses ne schal nat beren hym hym to yeven to Nero his richesses, coveyten richesses and honours. So that, whanne that suffisaunce may nat comen by richesses, emperies, and flourth ful of richesses, cyte, and flouren of richesses, and be to yeven hym richesses. And som othir man	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40 Bo.3. m.8. 800-5 Bo.3. p.9. 800-5 Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5 Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30

## Richeste

With clooth of gold, the richeste that he hadde;	A.Kn. 2872
O Salomon! wys, and richest of richesse,	E.Mch. 2242

## Richy

Bothe in oon armes, wrought ful richely,	A.Kn. 1012
Ful richely in alle maner thynges;	A.Kn. 2181
Al for his owene worship richely,	B.Sh. 1203
And richely this monk the chapman fedde.	B.Sh. 1444
This roial markys richely arrayed,	E.Cl. 287
And richely me cladden of yow grace.	E.Cl. 864
Of hire array, so richely bisey;	E.Cl. 984
And richely his doghter married he	E.Cl. 1130
Al armed, save his heed, ful richely,	F.Sq. 90
Bountee parfit, wel-armed and richely,	Pity. 38
Al armed save his hed ful richely;	TC.2. 625
So richely, and eke so faire withalle,	LGW. 1037
And wel arrayed and richely,	RR. 578
His body was clad ful richely.	RR. 838
My peyne was quytte me richely.	RR. 2599
She was araid richely;	RR. 3722
Makith men to lyve richely.	RR. 5584

## Riden

And therto hadde he riden, no man ferre,	A.Prol. 43
Of Algezir, and riden in Belmarye,	A.Prol. 57
Is riden into the feedles hay to pleye,	A.Kn. 1503
Arcite is riden anon unto the toun,	A.Kn. 1623
On hunting be they riden roisly;	A.Kn. 1687
The cartere over-ryden with his cart;	A.Kn. 2022
Til he so longe hadde riden and gone;	B.Th. 1900
Er we hadde riden fully fyve mile,	G.CY. 555
For he hadde riden moore than trot or paas;	G.CY. 575
Of Troilus, that is to paleis riden	TC.2. 933
And further wolde han riden, out of doute,	TC.5. 68

## Ride

That toward Caunterbury wolden ryde.	A.Prol. 27
To riden out, he loved chivalrie,	A.Prol. 45
Wel koude he eite on hors and faire ryde;	A.Prol. 94
At that tyme, for hym liste ride soo;	A.Prol. 102
To ride by the weye doun as a stoan;	A.Prol. 774
To-morwe, whan ye riden by the weye,	A.Prol. 780
I wol myselfen gladly with yow ryde	A.Prol. 803
Now lat us ryde, and herkeneth what I seye,	A.Prol. 855
Lete I this noble due to Attihenes ryde	A.Kn. 873
No neer Attihenes wolde he go ne ride,	A.Kn. 968
That oother wher hym list may ride or go,	A.Kn. 1351
That he nys clad, and redy for to ryde	A.Kn. 1677
They taken hir love, and homward gonne they ride	A.Kn. 1879
And on thyn ahal, wher I ride or go,	A.Kn. 2252
Ne no man ehal unto his felawe ryde	A.Kn. 2548
Ful lik a lord this noble due gan ryde,	A.Kn. 2569
Ther seen men who kan juste and who kan ryde;	A.Kn. 2604
And ryden anon at his comandement.	A.Kn. 2869
But evermo, wher so I go or ryde,	A.Rv. 4238
And preyde hire for to ryde agayn the queene,	B.ML. 391
A softe paas solempnely they ryde.	B.ML. 399
And forth they ryde in joye and in gladnesse;	B.ML. 1102
And eek an officer,—out for to ryde,	B.Sh. 1255
I prey yow, coeyn, wisely that ye ryde;	B.Sh. 1450
And thurgh the strete men myghte ride or wende,	B.Pri. 1683
And ride an haulyng for river	B.Th. 1927
Sire Thopas wolde out ride;	B.Th. 1940
That to him dorste ryde or goon,	B.Th. 1995
Ryde forth, myn owene lord, brek nat oure game,	B.Mk. 3117
To been in pees, and lete hire ride and pleye.	B.Mk. 3524
So that he neyther myghte go ne ryde,	B.Mk. 3802
I seye, as fer as man may ryde or go,	B.Mk. 3841
Be blithe, though thou ryde upon a jade.	B.NP. 4002
Yis Ost quod he so mote I ryde or go	B.NP. 4006 var
Al be it that I may nat on yow ryde,	B.NP. 4358
And God be with yow, where ye go or ryde;	C.Pard. 748

## Ride—Continued

Tassolle yow in contree as ye ryde,	C.Pard. 933
And in his way it happened hym to ryde	D.WB. 989
But, dame, heere as we ryde by the weye	D.Fri. 1274
And happed that he saugh bifore hym ryde	D.Fri. 1379
To ryden, for to reysen up a rente	D.Fri. 1390
In daliance they ryden forth hir weye.	D.Fri. 1406
Teche me, whil that we ryden by the weye,—	D.Fri. 1418
And heere I ryde aboute my purchasyng,	D.Fri. 1449
Right so fare I, for ryde I wolde right now	D.Fri. 1454
Or lyk an angel kan I ryde or go.	D.Fri. 1465
'Why,' quod the somonour, 'ryde ye thanne or goon	D.Fri. 1469
Or Dant also; now lat us ryde blyve,	D.Fri. 1520
I may nat go so fer,' quod she, 'ne ryde,	D.Fri. 1593
Com of, and lat me ryden hastily.	D.Fri. 1602
Thomas, Thomas, so mote I ryde or go,—	D.Sum. 1942
'Ye ryde as coy and stille as dooth a mayde,	E.Cl. 2
For thogh we slepe, or wake, or rome, or ryde,	E.Cl. 119
Nedeth namore for hym to go ne ryde,	E.Mch. 1615
Hoom to hir houses lustly they ryde,	E.Mch. 1802
He holde suffre hire to ryde or go,	E.Mch. 2090
But whan yow list to ryden anywhere	F.Sq. 315
Or to what contree, that yow list to ryde;	F.Sq. 319
Ride whan yow list, ther is namore to doone.	F.Sq. 334
To riden in this myrie compaignye.	G.CY. 588
Out of youre hostelrye I saugh you ryde,	G.CY. 589
Which that to ryden with yow is ful fayn,	G.CY. 591
And yet men ride and goon ful many a mile	G.CY. 987
'Go we faste!' and gan to ryde.	BD. 371
Gan homwardes for to ryde,	BD. 1314
yif that a wyght wolde ryden for cause of	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
moeyving to ryden, as the effect of his	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
Ne alle the men that riden conne or go	TC.1. 838
For thurgh this strete he mot to paleys ride;	TC.2. 616
And rid forth by the place, as nought ne were;	TC.2. 1013
Rid forth thy wey, and hold thy governaunce!	TC.2. 1020
And seide, 'Nee, y-see who com'th here ridel	TC.2. 1253
In time of trewe, on hawking wolde he ride,	TC.2. 1779
Than I may ride ayein on half a morwe,	TC.4. 1308
In fourteenight, ne see you go ne ride.	TC.4. 1327
And to and fro ek ride and go as blive,	TC.4. 1355
But at the yate ther she sholde out-ride,	TC.5. 32
Criseyde, whan she redy was to ride,	TC.5. 57
'To ride and pleye us with King Sarpedoun.'	TC.5. 431
Hold forward now, and after lat us ride.	TC.5. 497
And, as God wolde, he gan so faste ride,	TC.5. 538
And yond I saw her to ber fader ride,	TC.5. 612
I wot she meneth riden prively,	TC.5. 1150
By night into the toun she thaneketh ride.	TC.5. 1154
This Troilus gan homward for to ride,	TC.5. 1182
But forth they goon, and lafte his shippes ride,	LGW. 968
And forth this noble queene, this lady, ride	LGW. 1210
And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde;	LGW. 1316
Sith I, thunwortheist that may ride or go	Comp.A. 19
Who so with love wole goon or ride,	RR. 2351
That he wole kepe his hors to ride,	RR. 5918

## Riden (pret. pl.; other possible cases under Ride)

And forth we riden, a litel moore than paas,	A.Prol. 825
And with that word we ryden forth oure weye;	A.Prol. 856
And riden forth a paas with sorfowel cheere,	A.Kn. 2897
Thries riden al the place aboute	A.Kn. 2952
Anon they kiste and ryden forth hir weye.	C.Pard. 968
And with that word they ryden forth hir wey,	D.Fri. 1536
Upon a day out ryden knyghtes two;	D.Sum. 2019
Fro day to day they ryden in hir wey.	E.Cl. 784
And yit was he, wher-so men wente or riden,	TC.1. 473

## Ridse

For if that thou good ridere be,	RR. 2313
----------------------------------	----------

## Rider see Outrider

## Ridres

the rideres of swiche horses.	I.Pars. 430-5
-------------------------------	---------------

## Ridest

Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe,	D.Fri. 1386
---	-------------

Looke how thou rydest for the same entente.	D.Fri. 1452
---	-------------

## Rideth

And forth he rit; ther is namore to telle.	A.Kn. 974
Thus rit this due, thus rit this conquerour,	A.Kn. 981
And to the launde he rideth hym ful right,—	A.Kn. 1691
And to the lystes rit the compaignye	A.Kn. 2566
She rydeth to the sowdan on a day,	B.ML. 375
Unto the kynges mooder rideth swithe,	B.ML. 730
Til that Daun John rideth to his abbeye.	B.Sh. 1488
The morwe cam and forth this marchant rideth	B.Sh. 1489
And forth he rydeth hoom to his abbeye,	B.Sh. 1513
And up he rideth to the heighe bord.	F.Sq. 85
He rideth out of halle, and doun he lighte.	F.Sq. 169
As hoomely as he rit amonges yow,	G.CY. 608
Which that heere rideth in this compaignye,	H.Mop. 27
Which he rit on, than he sholde with me stryve.	H.Mop. 79
That rideth forth; and let us torne faste	TC.2. 688
Lo, yond he rit!—'Ye,' quod she, 'so he doth.'	TC.2. 1284
And forth she rit ful sorwfulliche a pas.	TC.5. 61
Fro thennesforth he rideth up and doun,	TC.5. 561
And forth he rit til he to Rome is come,	LGW. 1776

## Riding

Cam ridyng, lyk the god of armes, Mars.	A.Kn. 2159
For whan ther any ridyng was in Chepe,	A.Co. 4377
That on a day cam ridyng for ryver,	D.WB. 884
Hir yonge brother ridyng hire bisyde.	E.Cl. 777
That al this ground on which we been ridyng,	G.CY. 623
apertenen to ridyng,—as in to manye delicat horses	I.Pars. 430-5



# Riding—Continued

folk taken liel reward of the ridynge of . . . . .	I.Pars. 435-40
Cylenius, ridynge in his chevauche . . . . .	Mars. 144
Toward Athens in his wey ridynge, . . . . .	Anel. 46
An esy pas, riding in routes tweyne, . . . . .	TC.2. 620
Com riding with his tenthe some i-tere . . . . .	TC.2. 1249
And, when that he com riding to the tohn, . . . . .	TC.3. 1782

# Ridid

Lord, it was ridid fetysly! . . . . .	RR. 1235
The whyte roket, rydled faire, . . . . .	RR. 1243

# Riet

clymates and thy reet shapen in manere . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
for dyvers clymates and also for the rethe . . . . .	Astr. 25-32 var
Th. . . . .	
and the riet in the wombe of the moder. . . . .	Astr. 57-60
17. The plate under the riet is . . . . .	Astr. 65-70
21. Aranea.—The riet of thin Astrolabie . . . . .	Astr. 92-7
margyn of the riet there as thei sitte, of . . . . .	Astr. 92-7
before mydday, I turned my riet and sette . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
thy riet aboute tyl the degre of the sonne . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
on it. Turne thy riet aboute joyntly with . . . . .	Astr. 193-8
the sonne by thy riet for a maner . . . . .	Astr. 211-5
the lyne meridional; turne than thy riet . . . . .	Astr. 211-5
sette there a prik; turne up than thy riet, . . . . .	Astr. 240-5
sette there a prikke; turne than thy riet . . . . .	Astr. 286-9
Turne than thy riet upward til . . . . .	Astr. 289-94
my riet til that the pricke of F satt upon . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
the bordure), and turned my riet til that . . . . .	Astr. 382-91

# Right (adv. used before pron., adj., or adv.; specimens)—Continued

And he nas nat right fat, I undertake, . . . . .	A.Prol. 288
And thanne his neighebre right as hymselfe. . . . .	A.Prol. 535
For curs wol see,—right as assoulling savith; . . . . .	A.Prol. 661
And of manhod hym lakked right naught. . . . .	A.Prol. 756
Ye been to me right welcome, hertely; . . . . .	A.Prol. 762
And of a myrthe I am right now bythoght, . . . . .	A.Prol. 767
And he bigan with right a myrie cheer, . . . . .	A.Prol. 857
And right anon, withouten moore abood, . . . . .	A.Kn. 965
I woot right wel thou darst it nat withseyne. . . . .	A.Kn. 1140
Wolde han suffised right ynough for me. . . . .	A.Kn. 1233
As forward was, right ther he moeste abyde. . . . .	A.Kn. 2619
As in this world right now he knowe I non . . . . .	A.Kn. 2793
But Hermegyn loved hire right as hir lyf, . . . . .	B.M.L. 535
Hath of Daun John right no suspicioun; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1512
seyden right wisely and right sooth, for . . . . .	B.Mel. 2530-5
toucheth me right ny, and therefore, though I be . . . . .	B.Mel. 2735-40
He herde it wel, but he ne spak right noght, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3616
Pekke hem up right as they growe and ete hem yn; . . . . .	B.NP. 4157
The wynd kan change, and blew right as hem leste. . . . .	B.NP. 4263
Right as me list, and ech thyng in my cure is . . . . .	C.Doc. 22
And for my werk right no thyng wol I axe; . . . . .	C.Doc. 24
Bacus hadde of hire mouth right no maistrie, . . . . .	C.Doc. 58
Se ye that ook? Right there ye shal hym fynde. . . . .	C.Pard. 765
'Namooore of this, for it is right ynough! . . . . .	C.Pard. 962
Were in this world, were right ynough to me . . . . .	D.WB. 2
But yet to be right myrie wol I fonde. . . . .	D.WB. 479
And al was fals, I dremed of it right naught, . . . . .	D.WB. 582
Out of his book, right as he radde, and eke . . . . .	D.WB. 791
'Al redy, sire,' quod she, 'right as yow leste; . . . . .	D.WB. 854
'Dame,' quod he, 'God yewe yow right good lyf! . . . . .	D.Fri. 1270
Ye han seyde muche thyng right wel, I seye; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1273
And was a thief, right swich a thief was he. . . . .	D.Fri. 1351
And with an arwe he slow the child right there. . . . .	D.Sum. 2068
That women sholde dispoillen hire right there; . . . . .	E.Cl. 374
Of which these ladyes were nat right glad . . . . .	E.Cl. 375
She wende he wolde han slawen it right tho; . . . . .	E.Cl. 544
Right gladly wolde I dyen, yow to plesse; . . . . .	E.Cl. 665
Right noght was she abayst of hire clothyng, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1011
Now rekke I never to been deed right here, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1090
Dooth now in this matiere right as yow leste, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1517
Ye mowe, for me, right as yow liketh do, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1554
And for to been a thrifty man right able; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1912
And softly to hire right thus seyde he: . . . . .	E.Mch. 1941
For it shal be right as he wole devyse; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2000
Ech after oother, right as on lyne,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 2230
I sette right noght, of al the vileynye . . . . .	E.Mch. 2303
It were right good that al swich thyng were knowe, . . . . .	F.Sq. 215
And herbes shal I right ynowe y-fynde . . . . .	F.Sq. 470
Yong, strong, right vertuous, and riche and wys, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 933
For, quyk or deed, right there ye shal me fynde. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1336
Which that right fayn I wolde unto yow seye, . . . . .	G.SN. 146
They nolde encense ne sacrifice right noght, . . . . .	G.SN. 395
Ther I was wont to be right fresch and gay . . . . .	G.CY. 724
I am right siker that the pot was crased; . . . . .	G.CY. 934
And spendynge silver hadde he right ynow. . . . .	G.CY. 1018
whan they be of litel profit, or of right no profit; . . . . .	I.Pars. 435-40
But forth they romed right wonder faste . . . . .	BD. 443
'I am right sory if I have ought . . . . .	BD. 522
Right wonder skiful and resonable, . . . . .	BD. 533
Than may I say I have right noght. . . . .	BD. 704
'I shal, right blythly, so God me save! . . . . .	BD. 754
And seye, "Sir, be now right ware . . . . .	BD. 1029
And with right buxom here hooly I preye . . . . .	Comp.L. 120
And right as Aleyn, in the Pleynt of Kynde, . . . . .	PF. 316
Hir clothes weren makid of right delye thredes . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
Hastow foreyeten thilke ryghte oolde lawe . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
nygtht naught in no wise? And yif the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
ryght as a dronke man not nat by whiche . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
'Ryght so is it,' quod I. . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
y see hem ryght as though it were . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
right als thou myghtest seyn of the careyne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
that they ne mowen ryght nat. For so . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50

# Right (adv. used before pron., adj., or adv.; specimens)—Continued

mowen ryght nat, ne han no power. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
Thanne ryght swich comparysoun as is of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
procedith ryght as though men travaileiden . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
hym that is ryht certeyn welle of alle thynges . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10 var
thyng of which he wot right nought? . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
ryght as thei weren I-doon presently . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
To Troilus right wonder wel with-alle . . . . .	TC.1. 288
But trewely it sate her wel right nouthe . . . . .	TC.1. 985
To speke of love!—and right therwith he lough,— . . . . .	TC.3. 199
And she fordon, and thou right naught y-wonne! . . . . .	TC.3. 280
Right overthwart, your women ligen alle, . . . . .	TC.3. 685
Unwist, right as I com, so wol I wende. . . . .	TC.3. 770
And doth right so: I holde it for the beste.— . . . . .	TC.3. 847
Right no resport, to respect of your ese. . . . .	TC.4. 86
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!— . . . . .	TC.4. 518
As in this cas right naught, ne whan he deyde, . . . . .	TC.4. 668
She herde right as though she thennes were, . . . . .	TC.4. 695
She was right swich to sen in her visage . . . . .	TC.4. 862
Ek right so, whan I wot a thing coming, . . . . .	TC.4. 1075
'And by the cause I swor you right lo now . . . . .	TC.5. 127
Right no reward, I dide al that thee leste. . . . .	TC.5. 1736
'Nay, certeynly,' quod I, 'right naught.' . . . . .	HF.2. 486
Right swiche a maner murmurynge, . . . . .	HF.3. 434
As I shal telle thee right now. . . . .	HF.3. 702
With this worde he right anon . . . . .	HF.3. 937
Right thus, and seyde, 'Nost not thou . . . . .	HF.3. 957
That ryght anon, as that they gonne espye . . . . .	LGW. 292
Of thyn answer avise the ryght weel, . . . . .	LGW. 335
And ryght thus on my legende kan I make. . . . .	LGW. 579
That ryght swich as ye felten wele or wo, . . . . .	LGW. 689
But al this thing avayleth hire ryght nought, . . . . .	LGW. 1325
But as myn auctour seith ryght thus sche seid . . . . .	LGW. 1352 var
'Ryght so,' quod she, 'as that the white swanne . . . . .	LGW. 1355
Ryght as hymselfe now doth, ryght so did he, . . . . .	LGW. 1555
And grogeth in the bed, and fonde ryght noght. . . . .	LGW. 2186
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten, . . . . .	LGW. 2318
At shorte wordes, ryght so Demophon, . . . . .	LGW. 2462
For fals in love was he, ryght as his syre; . . . . .	LGW. 2492
Hir letter was ryght longe, and therto large. . . . .	LGW. 2515
And what I mene, hyt shal be seyde ryght soone, . . . . .	LGW. 2639
Ne folowen hym she sat hir doun ryght tho, . . . . .	LGW. 2721
Right as a mirour nothyng may enpresse . . . . .	W.Unc. 8
I do no fors, I speke right as I mene. . . . .	Merc.B. 31
Within the haye right al aboute . . . . .	RR. 3616

# Right (other usages)

And rage he koude, as it were right a whelp. . . . .	A.Prol. 257
Upon the cope right of his nose he hade A werte, . . . . .	A.Prol. 554
But wel I woot he lyed right in dede, . . . . .	A.Prol. 659
Eek therto he was right a myrie man, . . . . .	A.Prol. 757
Right at myn owene cost, and be youre gyde; . . . . .	A.Prol. 804
But he noot which the righte wey is thider, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1263
And to the launde he rideth hym ful right,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1691
A citele in hir right hand hadde she, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1959
The sowte freten the child right in the cradel; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2019
By manasyng of Mars, right by figure, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2035
Unto the straunge lordes, as was right; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2718
And hoom wente every man the righte way; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2739
Right of the same is al the strete y-wrye. . . . .	A.Kn. 2904
Upon the right hand wente oold Egeus, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2905
For gentil mercy oghte to passen right. . . . .	A.Kn. 3089
Thanne seyde he thus to Palamon ful right: . . . . .	A.Kn. 3090
'But of a thing I warne thee ful right, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3583
Right in his cherles termes wol I speke; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3917
'By God, right by the hopur wil I stande,' . . . . .	A.Rv. 4036
Right in the same chambre by and by; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4143
Right at the entrete of the dore bihynde, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4243
He shoold hym-selven use it by right; . . . . .	B.M.L. 44
And to hem alle she spak right in this wyse: . . . . .	B.M.L. 350
And Custance, han y-take the righte way . . . . .	B.M.L. 556
They gon to bedde, as it was skile and right, . . . . .	B.M.L. 708
To Engeland been they come the righte way, . . . . .	B.M.L. 1130
And shortly, to the point right for to gon, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1503
Almost right in the same wise the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
the right syde, and if he bere a sword, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2500-5
knowe wel, nay; for as by right and resoun, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2565-70
dredeh to do right maketh men shrewes," and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2625-30
venge yow after the ordre of right, that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2715-20
adversaries in oother manere than right comandeth, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2720-5
ye seye that right axeth a man to defenden . . . . .	B.Mel. 2720-5
biten with the hound, right in the same . . . . .	B.Mel. 2730-5
forbedeth by right that no man make hymself riche . . . . .	B.Mel. 2770-5
litel compaignye, and seyde right in this . . . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5
peyne by right and by lawe, which I . . . . .	B.Mel. 3040-5
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wyves right!" . . . . .	B.Mk. 3102
Thogh he therto hadde neither right ne lawe, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3428
Ye seye right sooth: this Monk he clappeth lowde; . . . . .	B.NP. 3971
Right in the nexte chapitre after this,— . . . . .	B.NP. 4255
And need a rose, right with swich peynture . . . . .	C.Doc. 33
Where as by right swiche colours sholde be; . . . . .	C.Doc. 36
As dooth me right upon this pitous bille, . . . . .	C.Doc. 166
Thou shalt have al right and no wrong here, . . . . .	C.Doc. 174
My servant, which that is my thral by right, . . . . .	C.Doc. 183
Right at his owene table, he yaf his heeste . . . . .	C.Pard. 490
He is in Spaigne right at the toun of Lepe,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 570
And playe at dees right at our owene wille, . . . . .	C.Pard. 834
He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right, . . . . .	D.WB. 578

**Right (other usages)—Continued**

And made hym brenne his book anon right tho; . . . D.W.B. 816  
 And come agayn right at the yeres ende, . . . D.W.B. 916  
 Er that youre court departe, do me right; . . . D.W.B. 1049  
 And right at the entrynge of the townes ende, . . . D.F.H. 1537  
 Thy body and this panne ben myne by right; . . . D.F.H. 1635  
 And sette hym on the wheel right of this cart, . . . D.Sum. 2269  
 There is right at the west side of ytaille . . . E.C.I. 57 var  
 In vertu, he considered ful right . . . E.C.I. 243  
 In this array the righte wey han holde . . . E.C.I. 273  
 For they were glad, right for the novitee, . . . E.C.I. 1004  
 Of worldly folk holde the righte weye . . . E.Mch. 1390 var  
 I wol noon oold wyf han right for this cause; . . . E.Mch. 1432  
 Right in this wise to Placebo answerde: . . . E.Mch. 1520  
 Answerde anon right in his japerie; . . . E.Mch. 1656  
 That er ye have youre right of hooly chirehe, . . . E.Mch. 1662  
 Right of hire hand a lettre made she, . . . E.Mch. 1696  
 Right in swich wise as men may with the sword . . . F.Sq. 241  
 And in hire sleepe, right for impressioun . . . F.Sq. 371  
 Right by hir song, and knew al hire entente . . . F.Sq. 400  
 Right in hir haukes ledene thus she seyde: . . . F.Sq. 478  
 Right for that cause and that conclusioun, . . . F.Sq. 492  
 Right for despit, were peynted hem bisyde, . . . F.Sq. 650  
 So on a day, right in the morwe tyde, . . . F.Fkl. 901  
 To Britaigne tooke they the righte way,— . . . F.Fkl. 1240  
 And when he saugh his tyme anon right hee, . . . F.Fkl. 1308  
 'My righte lady,' quod this woful man, . . . F.Fkl. 1311  
 Nat that I chalange anythyng of right, . . . F.Fkl. 1324  
 Unto Dianas temple goth she right, . . . F.Fkl. 1390  
 Til she was slayn, right in the selve place, . . . F.Fkl. 1394  
 Himselven slow, right for swich manere wo . . . F.Fkl. 1433  
 Amydde the toun, right in the quykest strete, . . . F.Fkl. 1502  
 As she was bowen to goon the way forth right . . . F.Fkl. 1503  
 Til that a man be hent right by the lappe, . . . G.S.N. 12  
 Right of hyr glorious lif and passioun, . . . G.S.N. 26  
 Of hevене and 'lees' comth, for which by right . . . G.S.N. 103  
 Right with this swerd thanne wol I ale yow bothe! . . . G.S.N. 168  
 Cecile answerde anon right in this wise: . . . G.S.N. 169  
 'Made me thy brotheres wyf, right in that wise . . . G.S.N. 206  
 With pitous teeris tolde it anon right, . . . G.S.N. 401  
 Thanne wol I shewe al openly by right . . . G.S.N. 478  
 'Brenne hire right in a bath of flambes rede'; . . . G.S.N. 515  
 That he wol make hym doted anon right, . . . G.C.Y. 983  
 Right in youre sighte anon, I wol nat lye . . . G.C.Y. 1127  
 And this chancoun, right in the meene while, . . . G.C.Y. 1262  
 By force of meynere, for to sleen doun right, . . . H.Mcp. 228  
 the righte weye of Jerusalem celestial, and this . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 hath crete alle thynges in right ordre and . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 is his lord by right, therefore leseth it the . . . I.Pars. 260-5  
 hem in hir right, but nat for to robben . . . I.Pars. 755-60  
 was in his right point in parady, and it . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 And ronnen doun right by a cave . . . B.D. 163  
 And blew his horne right in hir ere, . . . B.D. 182  
 And stood right at hir beddes fete, . . . B.D. 199  
 And deed, right throug defaute of sleepe, . . . B.D. 223  
 To sleep, that right upon my book . . . B.D. 274  
 Anoon right whan I herde that . . . B.D. 354  
 Anoon right I wente nere; . . . B.D. 450  
 I went and stood right at his feet, . . . B.D. 501  
 But at the last, to sayn right sooth, . . . B.D. 513  
 A-noon right I gan fynde a tale . . . B.D. 535  
 But lyve and deye right in this thoght, . . . B.D. 691  
 Bi as good right as Medea was, . . . B.D. 725  
 I wil a-noon right telle the why, . . . B.D. 846  
 That was my lady name right,— . . . B.D. 948  
 'Therwith she loved so wel right, . . . B.D. 1014  
 Right on this same, as I have seyd, . . . B.D. 1034  
 And if I telle hir, to seye right sooth, . . . B.D. 1188  
 Whan I hadde wrong and she the right, . . . B.D. 1281  
 God wot, allas! right that was she! . . . B.D. 1306  
 For kyndly, by your heritage right, . . . Pity. 71  
 Of verrey right and desperacioun! . . . ABC. 21  
 And as bi right they mighten wel sustene . . . ABC. 22  
 Of verrey right my werk wol me confounde, . . . ABC. 40  
 And who-so goth to yow the rihte wey, . . . ABC. 75  
 My righte lady, my salvacyoun, . . . Mars. 213  
 But never-the-les, my righte lady swete, . . . Comp.L. 69  
 And was al his, as fer as hit was right; . . . Anel. 224  
 How African right in the same aray . . . PF. 96  
 Was come and stood right at my beddes syde . . . PF. 98  
 Right of a park, walled with grene stoon; . . . PF. 122  
 Tho was I war of Plessaunce anon-right, . . . PF. 218  
 Right with a subtil kerchof of Valence, . . . PF. 272  
 'Out of the donghil com that word ful right, . . . PF. 597  
 Shal han right him on whom hir herte is set, . . . PF. 627  
 womman bar smale bokis in hir right hand . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
 And ryght by ensaumple as . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
 loketh, up-right, up-on either fortune, . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
 that nys noght stable of his right, that . . . Bo.1. m.4. 95-100  
 savacioun of right. How ofte have I resisted and . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 Never man ne drew me yit fro right to wrong, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
 by no right fro that place? For who-so that . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 and hoolden the weye with a ryght path, . . . Bo.1. m.7. 255-60  
 that goth only the righte wey while sche . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265-70  
 Whan Fortune with a proud ryght hand . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 sche asketh ryght: "O thou man, wherfore . . . Bo.2. p.2. 295-300  
 in my right. Now it liketh me to . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
 thow hast no right to pleyne the, as . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
 thynges ben of my right. My servauntes . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
 my right? Certes it is leveful to the hevене . . . Bo.2. p.2. 300-5

**Right (other usages)—Continued**

The see hath eek his ryght to ben som-tyme calm and . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 the tother is ful of harm. What ryght hastow . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315-20  
 to lyven by thyn oonly propre ryght. . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315-20  
 body, that by right myghte semen a fair . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 the consulers. And ryght for the same . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 chalanged to hym-self ward ryght and power . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5  
 haunten any ryght up-on another man, but oonly . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495-500  
 ilke rychesse ne oughten nat by ryghte . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515-20  
 ryght on the same syde noun-power . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725-30  
 men oughte to wene by ryghte that bounte . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
 to ben almyghty be the ryght of blisfulnesse? . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90  
 ben holden the more myghty by right? . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5  
 it semeth as by ryght that thilke thing be . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5  
 For no wight as by ryght, fro . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80  
 nat that men may seyn as by ryght that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30  
 'Thou hast,' quod sche, 'the ryght estimacion . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
 accorde hym to a conclusioun, it is ryght that he . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50  
 the ryghte weye by the drede of the torment, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 it is ryght that schrewes ben punyschid, and . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5  
 that al that is ryght nis good, and also . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70  
 of peynes, they ne aughten nat, ryght for . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10  
 and ryght kepynge of equite, the contrarie . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10  
 the ryghte ordre of thynges; but as to thi . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10  
 yif that he ne clepide nat ayein the ryght goynge . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5  
 to mesuren the ryghte weie, . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
 'Nys ther thanne no thing that by right may ben clepid . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5  
 that exset the hevene with thi ryghte visage, . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5  
 and I-proovid by right to ben . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70  
 trowen by ryghte that it is eterne. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70  
 and so myghty that al be right at his plessaunce), . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5  
 that he goth. Ryght on this same manere . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5  
 Criseyde was this lady name al right; . . . TC.1. 99  
 Right for despit, and shap for to ben wroken: . . . TC.1. 207  
 Right with her look, the spirit of his herte,— . . . TC.1. 307  
 Right with her look thorough-shoten and thorough- . . . TC.1. 325  
 derted, . . . TC.1. 364  
 Right of her look; and gan it newe avise, . . . TC.1. 389  
 And on a song anon right to beginne, . . . TC.1. 591  
 As it is frendes right, soth for to seyne, . . . TC.1. 594  
 In wrong and right, y-loved thee al my live; . . . TC.2. 55  
 Right in the white Bole, it so betidde . . . TC.2. 288  
 But right his owne slouth and wretchednesse: . . . TC.2. 333  
 I see him deyen, ther he goth up right . . . TC.2. 425  
 Right for this fyn? O Lady myn, Pallas, . . . TC.2. 510  
 Right for to speken of an ordinance . . . TC.2. 604  
 Right for the newe cas. But whan that she . . . TC.2. 669  
 Right for the firste sighte?—Ye, pardel . . . TC.2. 763  
 By alle right it may do me no shame! . . . TC.2. 779  
 Right of himself, that evere was bigonne; . . . TC.2. 813  
 A-doun the stayre anon right tho she wente . . . TC.2. 851  
 This is the righte lif that I am inne, . . . TC.2. 862  
 'What! Is the sonne wers of kinde right, . . . TC.2. 876  
 And of her song right with that word she stente; . . . TC.2. 925  
 And as she slep, anon right tho her mette . . . TC.2. 979  
 Right of myn owne hond write her right now . . . TC.2. 1005  
 Ye hardly, right in thy beste gere, . . . TC.2. 1012  
 Right of her hond! And if that thou n'lt non, . . . TC.2. 1055  
 And sette him doun and wrot right in this wise, . . . TC.2. 1064  
 First, he gan her his righte lady calle, . . . TC.2. 1065  
 Lo, Troilus, right at the stretes ende, . . . TC.2. 1248  
 And right for joye he felte his herte daunce; . . . TC.2. 1304  
 But Pandarus, right at his in-cominge, . . . TC.2. 1308  
 And sette him doun, and spak right in this wise,— . . . TC.2. 1463  
 God wot that he it graunted anon right, . . . TC.2. 1551  
 Right to th' effect, withouten tales mo . . . TC.2. 1566  
 And, by your leve, I wol but in right sterte . . . TC.2. 1634  
 And gan her arm right over his shulder leye; . . . TC.2. 1671  
 How I mot telle anon-right the gladnesse . . . TC.3. 47  
 In chaunged vois right for his verray drede, . . . TC.3. 92  
 'As to my lady right and chief resort, . . . TC.3. 134  
 Of me in love than right in that cas is; . . . TC.3. 172  
 Cherice you right after ye deserve, . . . TC.3. 175  
 The comen upward right at the staires ende; . . . TC.3. 205  
 To Troilus tho com, as line right; . . . TC.3. 228  
 Fro day to day, right for that wikked dede; . . . TC.3. 291  
 Right in that selve wise, soth to seye, . . . TC.3. 355  
 Right for the fin that I shal speke of here, . . . TC.3. 513  
 By God, right in my lite closet yonder; . . . TC.3. 663  
 By Troilus adoun right he him sette, . . . TC.3. 700  
 And, shortly to the point right for to gon, . . . TC.3. 701  
 And that by right ye moste upon him triste, . . . TC.3. 916  
 At Dulcarnon, right at my wittes ende,— . . . TC.3. 931  
 Ful sobrelly, right by her beddes hed, . . . TC.3. 954  
 Criseyde, that was Troilus' lady right . . . TC.3. 981  
 Ne sholde of right non untrouthe in her geese, . . . TC.3. 984  
 Al can I not as muche as it were right; . . . TC.3. 998  
 Though I to you right on your-self compleyne; . . . TC.3. 1005



**Right (other usages)—Continued**

'Here may men see that mercy passeth right:  
Right thorough the vertu of your heighe service.  
'My lady right, and of my wele and wo  
Criseyde also, right in the selve wise,  
But of this thing right to th'effect to go,  
The bounte of his righte lady dere,  
But plainly to th'effect right for to go,  
I mene folk that oughte it ben of right.  
Right for despit of King Lameadoun:  
Thy righte place is now no longer here.  
So that by right it oughte y-nough suffice?  
To whom myn herte enhabis is by right,  
Delivere now the world, than dostow right,  
In every cas, as lover oughte of right.  
The whiche tale anon right as Criseyde  
So that she wende anon right for to dye  
Wher-with she can, if I shal right arede,  
Right with the word, alwey o-point to pace.  
By alle right, and in a wordes fewe,  
But I wol go right to conclusion,  
That right for trust and for savacioun  
That right in hevne his soule shal he mete!  
Criseyde him, with a sik, right in this wise  
And right with that was Antenor y-come  
'Who seeth you now, my righte lode-sterre?  
Me caughte first my righte lady dere!  
As ye han herd: swich lif right gan he lede  
Whan hennes roth my righte lady dere,  
And al this thing right sen it with your ye,  
Han in my drem y-shewed it ful right!  
For any drem, right for thyn owne drede?  
'If any servant dorste o oughte of right  
For love of God, my righte lode-sterre,  
And in himself he lough right at the wo  
And loveth Him, the whiche that right for love  
I saw anon right hir figure  
That ye han sworn with your right honde,  
Deserte alone, right in the se,  
Right at the wyket, yif I can  
Right in the same vois and steevene,  
Right even a-mydde of the weye,  
Up to the paleys, anon-right  
The selve day right, or that houre  
The castel-yate on my right hond,  
And right lo al this compaignie  
Therfor is right that we ben quy't.  
Right in dispit of alle your foes,  
And right with this I gan aspye,  
For on that stood right at my bak,  
He come forth ryght to another wight.  
And gan him tellen, anon-right,  
And down on knes anon-ryght I me sette,  
Ryht [longynge] onto love and to nature:  
Foryaf, and made Mercy passen Ryght,  
And seyde, 'God, ryght of youre curtesye,  
That as by right him oughte ben excused;  
Ryght aftir hire ymagynacioun,  
As it is ryght and skiful that they bee  
Yit mote he doon bothe ryght, to poore and ryche,  
And profereth him, ryght in his bare sherte,  
To ben ryght at your owen judgement,  
I aske yow this man, ryght of youre grace,  
In ryght ne wrong, and lerne that of me;  
Thow hast thy grace, and holde the ryght therto.  
In the defence of hir and of hir ryght.  
Was cloven a-two, right for the toppe adoun,  
That was his sone, in his ryght hande and fledge,  
Righte at hir beddes hed: so gan he hys,  
Al have he to the capon skille and ryghte,  
'My ryghte lady,' quod this Jason, 'tho,  
And shortly, to the poynt ryght for to go,  
Ryght thurgh the sleighte of hir enchantement.  
Ryght for hir trouthe, and for hir kyndenesse,  
Unto the hous of Colatyne ful ryght.  
And shoddest, as by lynage and by ryght,  
That they foryaf hyt hyr, for hyt was ryght;  
Ryght in that citee, nat but for envye.  
And this hath Mynos doon right in dyspite;  
Unto the court of kyng Mynos full ryght,  
'The ryghte lady of my lyfe,' quod he,  
In honest cause, and namely in his ryght.  
Ryght in the dawaynyge awaketh she,  
She was hir owne dethe ryght with a corde,  
Ryght in the havene of Athens fletynge,  
Of which he gat upon his ryghte wife  
'My ryghte doghter, tresour of myn herte,  
Pro right to wrong, fro trouthe to fikelnesse,  
diverse pathes leden diverse folke the right way  
ringe to putten on the thombe of thi right honde  
to hangen after his right centre,  
clepid the right syde, and the west syde  
right honde, and than wol his right side  
wol be toward thy right side. Take this  
right syde to left side, as is the  
mone be lyne-right, or ellis in the  
thy right thombe, and turne thi lifte syde  
first degre of Aries, on the right side of  
in his right place. Ley than thy labe over the  
take an ascendant anon right by som manere sterre  
cacoe him anon right in the same nombre

TC.3. 1282  
TC.3. 1288  
TC.3. 1472  
TC.3. 1548  
TC.3. 1580  
TC.3. 1663  
TC.3. 1677  
TC.3. 1795  
TC.4. 124  
TC.4. 308  
TC.4. 396  
TC.4. 443  
TC.4. 515  
TC.4. 571  
TC.4. 666  
TC.4. 706 var  
TC.4. 1112  
TC.4. 1153  
TC.4. 1280  
TC.4. 1284  
TC.4. 1382  
TC.4. 1396  
TC.4. 1527  
TC.5. 71  
TC.5. 232  
TC.5. 567  
TC.5. 629  
TC.5. 653  
TC.5. 901  
TC.5. 1251  
TC.5. 1280  
TC.5. 1345  
TC.5. 1392  
TC.5. 1821  
TC.5. 1842  
HF.1. 132  
HF.1. 322  
HF.1. 417  
HF.1. 477  
HF.2. 53  
HF.2. 206  
HF.2. 567  
HF.3. 67  
HF.3. 204  
HF.3. 461 var  
HF.3. 524  
HF.3. 578  
HF.3. 599  
HF.3. 779  
HF.3. 971 var  
HF.3. 972  
LGW. 115  
LGW. G. 137  
LGW. 162  
LGW. 342  
LGW. 351  
LGW. 355  
LGW. 385  
LGW. 388  
LGW. 405  
LGW. 406  
LGW. 433  
LGW. 477  
LGW. 478  
LGW. 606  
LGW. 738  
LGW. 942  
LGW. 1334  
LGW. 1392  
LGW. 1620  
LGW. 1634  
LGW. 1650  
LGW. 1664  
LGW. 1778  
LGW. 1820  
LGW. 1848  
LGW. 1899  
LGW. 1938  
LGW. 1949  
LGW. 2029  
LGW. 2133  
LGW. 2185  
LGW. 2485  
LGW. 2552  
LGW. 2573  
LGW. 2628  
L.St. 20  
Astr. 5-11  
Astr. 25-32  
Astr. 25-32  
Astr. 32-40  
Astr. 32-40  
Astr. 32-40  
Astr. 60-5  
Astr. 97-100  
Astr. 121-7  
Astr. 132-9  
Astr. 170-4  
Astr. 222-9  
Astr. 222-9

**Right (other usages)—Continued**

and take a newe ascendant anon ryght  
tyme til that any sterre fixe sitte lyne right perpen-  
diculer . . . Astr. 251-8  
that sitte lyne right under A, and under the . . . Astr. 251-8  
Take than anon right the altitude of A . . . Astr. 251-8  
in diverse places, as wel in the right cerle . . . Astr. 277-84  
written that thilke signe is clepid of right ascenscioun . . . Astr. 277-84  
of this world, thilke folke han this right cerle . . . Astr. 277-84  
cerle and the right orisonte; and evermore . . . Astr. 277-84  
signes in the right cerle is this:—Truste . . . Astr. 284-6  
And nota that this forseide right orisonte, . . . Astr. 284-6  
dividith the equinoxial in to right angles; . . . Astr. 286-9  
the right cerle, that is circulus . . . Astr. 286-9  
to knowe his ascendyn in the right cerle . . . Astr. 286-9  
the ascenscioun of the signe in the right cerle . . . Astr. 286-9  
signes that ben of right ascenscioun . . . Astr. 294-301  
The signes of right ascenscioun ben fro . . . Astr. 294-301  
than anon right upon the mones syde the . . . Astr. 324-30  
the right syde of the meridional lyne, so that . . . Astr. 330-7  
That she wel ought of pris and ryght . . . RR. 47  
Right in my bed, ful redilly . . . RR. 93  
Beet right on the watir syde . . . RR. 129  
Upon the wal on hir right honde . . . RR. 168  
Of man or woman forth-right pleyen, . . . RR. 295  
Tho wente I forth on my right honde . . . RR. 729  
His nose by mesure wrought ful right . . . RR. 823  
But who so shetith right y-wys, . . . RR. 960  
Herafter shal I tellen right . . . RR. 994  
The folk right to the bare boon, . . . RR. 1059  
That it nas in his right assie . . . RR. 1237  
And he was right of sich an age . . . RR. 1301  
He bad hym bend it anon ryght . . . RR. 1334  
I went on right honde and on left . . . RR. 1445  
He loste his witte right in that place, . . . RR. 1535  
Ryght forto cacoe in his panteres . . . RR. 1621  
The Welle of Love of verray right, . . . RR. 1627  
Me smote right to the herte rote, . . . RR. 1662  
The stalke was as rishe right, . . . RR. 1701  
So that this arowe anon right . . . RR. 1778  
Myn herte is yowres and myn right nought . . . RR. 2071  
Whiche I to lovers yewe of right, . . . RR. 2134  
Worde by worde by right emprise, . . . RR. 2147  
Right and strenght on the hande; . . . RR. 2264  
Or for a kyssynge, anon right . . . RR. 2338  
Shame, that, who can reken right . . . RR. 3032  
For it were neither skile ne right, . . . RR. 3120  
Bothe ageyns resoun and right . . . RR. 3154  
To doon right at your owne wille . . . RR. 3410  
They go to Daunger anon-right, . . . RR. 3503  
This lady brought in hir right honde . . . RR. 3705  
That Venus brought in hir right honde, . . . RR. 3764  
Now is it right me to procede . . . RR. 3787  
The righte weye ben goon . . . RR. 4000  
Where so hem lust, right at her wille; . . . RR. 4421  
Resoun hadde bothe skille and ryght, . . . RR. 4543  
The righte weye she tooke to me, . . . RR. 4623  
And kepe forth, by kyndes right, . . . RR. 4854  
For noon goth right, I thee ensue, . . . RR. 4872  
Taking no kepe to skille nor right . . . RR. 5302  
That love is right of sich nature, . . . RR. 5347  
Right unto his laste day, . . . RR. 5640  
Gone right by the same yates; . . . RR. 5722  
Aftir the right entencioun . . . RR. 6258  
That I lede right a joly lyf, . . . RR. 6380  
In his thrittene chapitre right: . . . RR. 6532  
It cometh right with my japes . . . RR. 6835  
Now have I you declared right, . . . RR. 7168  
He wole not entremete by right, . . . RR. 7231  
Right in youre honde thus, to bigynne, . . . RR. 7291  
And seide:—'Lo heere a man, a right . . . RR. 7295  
Ryght in that ilke same place, . . . RR. 7331  
Right in the devels ere of helle, . . . RR. 7576  
But it was tolde right to my selve, . . . RR. 7594

**Right see Anon-right, Aright**

**Righteous**  
peyne is sent by the rightwys sonde of . . . I. Pars. 625-30  
This sholde a rightwis lord have in his thoght, . . . LGW. 373  
And rightwis God to every lover sende, . . . LGW. 905

**Rightousnesse**  
of justice and of rightwysnesse, hath suffred this bityde . . . B. Mel. 2595-600  
And swere in doom, and eek in rightwysnesse; . . . C. Pard. 637  
To persecucioun for rightwysnesse, . . . D. Sum. 1909  
from his rightwysnesse and werke . . . I. Pars. 235-40  
kepyng of rightwysnesse . . . I. Pars. 570-5  
in rightwysnesse; this is to seyn, thou . . . I. Pars. 590-5  
for rightwysnesse, and for declaracioun of it, . . . I. Pars. 595-600  
ben obeisaunt in alle rightwysnesse . . . I. Pars. 675-80  
aperteness to the grete rightwysnesse of God, . . . I. Pars. 1065-70  
the love of rightwysnesse, I ne reseruede . . . Bo. 1. p.4. 125-30  
to preien. But by the pris of rightwysnesse . . . Bo. 5. p.3. 1720-5  
That al purveyeth of his rightwysnesse . . . Fort. 66  
This firste stok was ful of rightwysnesse, . . . Gent. 8

**Rightful**  
And as thou art a rightful lord and juge, . . . A. Kn. 1719  
Sith thou art rightful juge, how may it be . . . B. ML. 814  
I oghte deme of rightful judgement . . . B. ML. 1038 var  
The rightful Juge, which that ye han served, . . . G. SN. 389  
'That if the rightful man returne agayn . . . I. Pars. 235-40  
y-maked and by rightful judgement . . . I. Pars. 335-40  
they comen by the rightful judgement . . . I. Pars. 500-5

## Rightful—Continued

the man fro God that is his rightful lord . . .	I.Pars. 545-50
nyntey and nyntey rightful men that never	I.Pars. 700-5
withouten rightful nede. Soothly this avarice	I.Pars. 740-5
lordes stywardes seyn that it is rightful,	I.Pars. 750-5
his mete, and hath no rightful manere . . .	I.Pars. 825-30
The rightful God nolde of no mercy here;	ABC. 31
So hidous is hys rightful rekenynge . . .	ABC. 132
And rightful folk shul gon after they dye .	PF. 55
But natheles my rightful ordenance . . .	PF. 390
'Myn rightful lady, goddesse of Nature,	PF. 639
—made that hem ryghtfulle accusours or	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
and the rightful man bereth . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
yeveth the rightful cause of hope to han .	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
punyschid by ryghtful vengeance . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
whan they escapen withouten hir ryghtful payne,	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
by ryghtful veniaunce; and of this sentence . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
cruelte nis nat i-nowhe ryghtful . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
sterres, be ryghtful alliaunce of thinges, . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
certain that it be either ryghtful or elles . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
and restreyneth the schrewes by ryghtful torment,	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
seide I, 'Certes ryghtful is thin amonestynge .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
alther-moost just and moost ryghtful,	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
so wolde we demen that it were ryghtfull thing, .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
whan they been ryghtful . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
arise thi corage to ryghtful hopes; . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
And therto ryghtful and ek mercyable . . .	LGW.G. 323
ryghtful praisers of his frende,' therefore . . .	Astr. 1-5
Whan she was in hir rightful age; . . .	RR. 405
<b>Rightfully</b>	
we may doon rightfully, and certes, . . .	B.Mel. 2570-5
rightfully no mowe ye take no vengeance, .	B.Mel. 2575-80
that he do it rightfully, and that he do	I.Pars. 570-5
have touched it for sothe ryghtfully and	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
rightfully defenden thi compleynite, it . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
that maistow nat ryghtfully blamen ne	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
maistow thanne pleynne ryghtfully upon .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
'Thow hast seyde ryghtfully,' quod I . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
'So as men trowen,' quod sche, 'and that ryghtfully,	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
scholden more ryghtfully han pite of hem . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
disseretes of men? Love ryghtfully good . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
doute that thei ne ben doon ryghtfully . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
demnen more ryghtfully that it is science of preence or	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
Deserved fame rightfully, . . .	HF.3. 572
He schal nat ryghtfully his yre wreke . . .	LGW.G. 324
That they may have it rightfully . . .	RR. 6630
<b>Righthand</b>	
Of which. V. in his righthond were; . . .	RR. 940
<b>Rights</b>	
Armed for lystes up at alle rightes, . . .	A.Kn. 1852
Wel armed for the werre at alle rightes; . . .	A.Kn. 2100
Therwith the nyghtspel seyde he anon-rightes, .	A.Mil. 3480
withdrawen falsly the rightes that longen	I.Pars. 800-5
demnen ye of your owene wil the ryghtes, whan ye ben	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
thought the ryghtes or the lawes of the . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
Or he hadde al y-wonne his rightes; . . .	HF.1. 456
<b>Rightwis- see Righteous-</b>	
<b>Rigor</b>	
Thynghes that rigour sholde never atteyne; . . .	F.Fkl. 775
<b>Rimeyed</b>	
Rimeyed in hir frste Briton tonge, . . .	F.Fkl. 711
<b>Rimpled</b>	
A rympled vekke, ferre ronne in age, . . .	RR. 4495
<b>Rinde</b>	
That thirled hadde horn and nerf and rinde; .	TC.2. 642
So bittre teres wep not thorough the rinde .	TC.4. 1138
Of the roser ye broke the rynde, . . .	RR. 3121
The menyng of the bark and rynde, . . .	RR. 7169
<b>Ring</b>	
Of the goddesse clateren faste and rynges, . . .	A.Kn. 2359
The statue of Mars bigan his hauberk rynges; .	A.Kn. 2431
Now ryngen trompes loude and clarioun; . . .	A.Kn. 2600
Til that the belle of laudes gan to rynges, .	A.Mil. 3655
Of gold,' quod he, 'I have thee broght a ryng;	A.Mil. 3794
The sely tonge may wel rynges and chymbe .	A.Rv. 3896
So loude, that all the place gan to rynges!	B.Pri. 1803
And rynges it out as round as gooth a belle, .	C.Pard. 331
Is lyk a gold ryng in a sowes nose . . .	D.WB. 785
This markys hath hire spoused with a ryng, .	E.CI. 368
And eek my weddyng ryng, for evermore . . .	E.CI. 368
Upon his thombe he hadde of gold a ring, . .	F.Sq. 83
This mirour and this ryng that ye may see . .	F.Sq. 143
'The vertu of the ryng, if ye wol heree, . . .	F.Sq. 146
And unto Canacee this ryng was bore . . .	F.Sq. 178
Tho speke they of Canacees ryng, . . .	F.Sq. 247
Bothe of hir queynte ryng and hire mirour, .	F.Sq. 369
That on hir fynger baar the queynte ryng, . .	F.Sq. 433

## Ring—Continued

I wol namoure as now speke of hir ryng . . .	F.Sq. 652
fool of hire body lyk to a ryng of gold . . .	I.Pars. 155-80
For al my chambre gan to rynges . . .	BD. 312
And therwith she yaf me a ryng, . . .	BD. 1272
Hir herte was to him wedded with a ring; .	Anel. 131
And Jupiter that mak'th the thonder ringe, .	TC.2. 233
Wel in the ring than is the ruby set! . . .	TC.2. 585
Have here and bereth him this blew ring, .	TC.3. 885
'A ring?' quod he, 'ye haselwodes shaken! .	TC.3. 890
Ye, nece myn, that ring mooste have a ston .	TC.3. 891
And swich a ring trowe I that ye have non!	TC.3. 893
And after siker doth her vois out-rynge; . .	TC.3. 1237
Aboute her yen two a purple ring . . .	TC.4. 869
O ring, fro which the ruby is out-falle, . .	TC.5. 549
And ryng thise folkes werk by note, . . .	HF.3. 630
Al was us never broche ne ryng, . . .	HF.3. 650
Now cometh thy lotte, now comestow on the ryng!	LGW. 1887
And to a knave a rynges she yaf anon, . . .	LGW. 2366
a ringe to putten on the thombe of thi right	Astr. 25-32
2. <i>Anca</i> .—This rynges renneth in a . . .	Astr. 25-32
the utmoeste rynges with degrees . . .	Astr. 25-32
al the myddle within the rynges . . .	Astr. 25-32
fro the ringe down to the netherist bordure, .	Astr. 25-32
whiche lyne, fro the forseide ringe unto . . .	Astr. 25-32
thys, litel Lowys. Putte the rynges of . . .	Astr. 32-40
of the Lyne Meridionall, under the rynges, .	Astr. 40-5
the point of the southe lyne under the ringe in 90	Astr. 60-5
degrees; . . .	Astr. 121-7
Putte the rynges of thyn Astrelabie upon . .	Astr. 121-7
<b>Ringes</b>	
His crispe heer lyk rynges was y-ronne, . . .	A.Kn. 2165
The rynges on the temple dore that honges, .	A.Kn. 2422
To folk that han y-wedded hem with rynges, .	B.ML. 712
Or elles silver broches, spoones, rynges, . .	C.Pard. 908
Brooches and rynges, for Grisildis sake; . .	E.CI. 255
Of craft of rynges herde they never noon; . .	F.Sq. 249
And playng entrechaungeden hir rynges, . .	TC.3. 1368
Both ceptre, clothes, broches, and eke rynges;	LGW. 1131
Send hire letres, tokens, broches, rynges, . .	LGW. 1275
<b>Riot</b>	
That haunteth dys, riot, or paramour, . . .	A.Co. 4392
For thefte and riot they been convertible, .	A.Co. 4395
Now lat him riote al the nyght or levee . . .	A.Co. 4414
That loved dyse ryot and disporte . . .	A.Co. 4420
As riot, hasard, stywes and tavernes, . . .	var Ch.Ch.
And Venus loveth ryot and dispence; . . .	C.Pard. 465
Riot and avouterie. . .	D.WB. 700
Riot and avouterie. . .	RR. 4954
<b>Rioter</b>	
'Ye, Goddess armes!' quod this riotour, . . .	C.Pard. 692
And whan this riotour with sory grace . . .	C.Pard. 876
<b>Rioters</b>	
Thise riotours thre, of whiche I telle, . . .	C.Pard. 661
The proudeste of thise riotours thre . . .	C.Pard. 716
And everich of thise riotours ran . . .	C.Pard. 768
<b>Riotous</b>	
So fareth it by a riotous servaunt, . . .	A.Co. 4408
womman that is riotous, and, sire, by . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80
<b>Ripe</b>	
Til we be roten kan we nat be rype, . . .	A.Rv. 3875
for hir conseil is nat rype, . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90
To soone rype and boold, as men may se, . .	C.Doc. 68
Ther was enclosed rype and sad corage, . . .	E.CI. 220
So wise and rype wordes hadde she, . . .	E.CI. 438
A draghte of wyn, ye, of a ripe grape, . . .	H.Mop. 83
Tyl grapes be rype, and wel afyne . . .	RR. 3690
<b>Riphaeus</b>	
Polyte, or eek the Trojan daun Ripheo . . .	TC.4. 53
<b>Ris</b>	
As whyt as is the blosme upon the rys, . . .	A.Mil. 3324
As whyte as lylie or rose in rys; . . .	RR. 1015
<b>Rise</b>	
And made forward erly for to rise, . . .	A.Prol. 33
To doon honour to May, and for to rise, . . .	A.Kn. 1047
But, by the cause that they sholde rise . . .	A.Kn. 2488
Why rise ye so rathe? ey <i>benediciteel</i> . . .	A.Mil. 3768
But all to deere they boghte it, er they ryse .	B.ML. 420
'What eyleth yow, so rathe for to rise?' . .	B.Sh. 1289
And after that they ryse and forth been went,	B.Pri. 1869
stones bigonne they to rise for to breken . .	B.Mel. 2230-5
Thurgh which the peple gan upon hym rise, .	B.Mk. 3608
In youthe agayns his maister for to rise, . .	B.Mk. 3702
Agayn the knyght this olde wyf kan rise, . .	D.WB. 1000
And with that word they rysen sodeynly, . .	E.Mch. 1574
The tyme cam that resoun was to rise, . . .	E.Mch. 1768
'Rys up, my wyf, my love, my lady free!	E.Mch. 2138
And seyde that hire liste for to rise, . . .	F.Sq. 375
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve; . .	F.Sq. 383
'Ris up,' quod he, 'sire preest, and stonde by me,	G.OY. 1205
Swich a tempest gan to rise . . .	BD. 70
She fel a-sowwe; and sith she gan to rise, . .	Anel. 354
Ther-with his herte gan to sprede and rise; .	TC.1. 278
For, and he falle, he hath non help to rise"; .	TC.1. 695
And gan to calle and drese him up to rise, .	TC.2. 71
Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce, .	TC.2. 111
But ris and lat us soupe and go to reeste!	TC.2. 944
The time com fro diner for to rise; . . .	TC.2. 1597



**Rise—Continued**

'Ris, tak with you your nece Antigone . . . . .	TC.2. 1716
'Ye, awete herte? Allas, I may not rise . . . . .	TC.3. 69
Or this be don't? Quod he, 'Whan thou mayst rise, . . . . .	TC.3. 202
And after soþer gonnen they to rise . . . . .	TC.3. 610
Lat no wight rise and heren of our speche! . . . . .	TC.3. 756
Can I not seyn, for she had him not rise, . . . . .	TC.3. 967
Ne cause ek non to bidde him thennes rise, . . . . .	TC.3. 1145
Gan for to rise and out her stremes throwe, . . . . .	TC.3. 1418
For time it is to rise and hennes go, . . . . .	TC.3. 1425
And suffrest her so some up fro thee rise, . . . . .	TC.3. 1467
And shal I rise? Allas, and shal I so? . . . . .	TC.3. 1474
And, for the sonne him hasteth thus to rise, . . . . .	TC.3. 1707
Ris up anon, and lat thy weping be, . . . . .	TC.4. 537
Ris up, for by myn hed she shal not gon! . . . . .	TC.4. 593
'For-this ris up, as naught ne were, anon, . . . . .	TC.4. 645
In purpos nevere thennes for to rise; . . . . .	TC.4. 734
And lat us rise and streight to bedde go, . . . . .	TC.4. 1243
And far now wel, for time is that ye rise!— . . . . .	TC.4. 1687
The day gan rise, and Troilus his cladde, . . . . .	TC.4. 1690
And risa now up withoute more speche, . . . . .	TC.5. 388
'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye . . . . .	TC.5. 393
'Now ris, my dere brother Troilus: . . . . .	TC.5. 407
Thee feynest silk, and that thou darst not rise!— . . . . .	TC.5. 413
essente To rise, and forth to Sarpedoun they wente, . . . . .	TC.5. 434
'Ris up,' quod he, 'and faste hye, . . . . .	HF.3. 502
That made me to rise or it wer day, . . . . .	LGW. 107
To goon to reste, and erly for to rise, . . . . .	LGW. 201
He shal awake and ryse and go his way . . . . .	LGW. 2704
And if a man in honour rise, . . . . .	RR. 260
To eten whan men rise fro table, . . . . .	RR. 1372
And ryse on morwe up erly, . . . . .	RR. 2646
Uppon no side, but it rise, . . . . .	RR. 3038
Art thou now late? Rise up an high, . . . . .	RR. 4021
That on may thurgh another rise, . . . . .	RR. 4864

**Risen (past part.)**

Was risen, and romed in a chambre on heigh, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1065
Is risen, and looketh on the myrie day; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1499
This Nicholas was risen for to pisse, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3798
Daun John was ryssen in the morwe also . . . . .	B.Sh. 1279
oure Lord Jhesu Crist, whan he was risen . . . . .	B.Mel. 2265-70
Lo, Venus, risen among you rowes redel . . . . .	Mars. 2
the sonne is rysen, the day-sterre waxeth pale, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5

**Riseth**

And firy Phebus riseth up so brighte . . . . .	A.Kn. 1493
Up rist this joly lovers Absolon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3688
And up he rist, and by the wenche he crepte, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4193
Aleyn up rist and thoughte, 'Er that it dawe, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4249
And up she rist, and walketh doun the stronde . . . . .	B.ML. 864
She riseth up, and to hir fader sayde, . . . . .	C.Doc. 247
Of which ther ryseth swich fumositee, . . . . .	C.Pard. 667
'Ful selde up riseth by his branches smale . . . . .	D.WB. 1128
She riseth up, abaysed, from hire trauance, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1108
Up ryseth Januarie, but freshe May, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1859
Up riseth Danyan the nexte morwe; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2009
Up riseth freshe Canacee hir-selwe, . . . . .	F.Sq. 384
in myn ere, "Riseth up, ye that been . . . . .	I.Pars. 160-5
And thank wel, she of whom rist al thy wo, . . . . .	TC.1. 944
She rist her up, and wente her for to pleye, . . . . .	TC.2. 812
He rist him up, and every dore he shette, . . . . .	TC.4. 232
He rist him up, and long straight he her leyde; . . . . .	TC.4. 1163
She ryst hir up, with a ful dreary herte, . . . . .	LGW. 810
Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boste, . . . . .	LGW. 887
And up she ryste, and kyssed in al hir care . . . . .	LGW. 2208
She rist hir up, and dredfully she quaketh, . . . . .	LGW. 2680
She ryst hir up and stakereþ here and there, . . . . .	LGW. 2687
above the erthe, fro tyme that he risith til . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
nyght longe til the sonne arise. Now risith the sonne . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
any sterre in whiche partie he riseth, . . . . .	Astr. 316-9

**Rising**

morwe at rysynge of the sonne, and is . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
and atte rysynge of the sonne I fonde the . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
Which all afayed in his rysynge, . . . . .	RR. 3821

**Rishe see Rush****Rist see Riseth****Rit see Rideth****Rita**

And, for to doon his ryte and sacrifice, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1902
But how she didde hir ryte I dar nat telle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2284

**Rite**

With alle the rytes of his payen wyse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2370
With othere rytes mo, and atte laste . . . . .	A.Kn. 2430
Lo here, of payens corsed olde rites! . . . . .	TC.5. 1849
judicial matere and rytes of payens in which . . . . .	Astr. 165-8

**Rive**

And I shal ryve hym thurgh the sydes tweye, . . . . .	C.Pard. 828
Wyfles hath been, though that men wolde him ryve . . . . .	E.Mch. 1236
And thorough the body gan him for to rive: . . . . .	TC.5. 1560
This swerd thurghout thyn herte shal I ryve, . . . . .	LGW. 1793
And late hise lymes a-sondre ryve, . . . . .	RR. 5393
And hym on sharpe speris ryve, . . . . .	RR. 7161

**River**

At many a noble Ryver had he be . . . . .	A.Prol. 60
var Ld. 739	
The brode ryver somtyme wexeth dreye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3024
And ride an haukyng for river . . . . .	B.Th. 1927
That on a day cam ridynge fro ryver, . . . . .	D.WB. 884
How he destroyed the ryver of Gysen, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2080
He made that the ryver was so smal . . . . .	D.Sum. 2083
And in the nexte ryver do me drenchen,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 2201

**River—Continued**

Thise fauconers upon a fair ryver, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1196
Up-on a river in a grene mede, . . . . .	PF. 184
man hadde a ryver or a goter fletynge al . . . . .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
the thinges that the ryver Tagus yveth . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
alle the thinges that the ryver Herinus . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
hidde hym in his ryver); and he, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
Bothe heroner and faucon for riverel . . . . .	TC.4. 413
That every ryver to the see . . . . .	HF.2. 240
As doth the ryver from a welle, . . . . .	HF.3. 563
Toward a ryver gan I me dresse, . . . . .	RR. 110
Than playen me by that ryvere, . . . . .	RR. 113
That lusty place and that ryvere, . . . . .	RR. 123
The ryver syde costeilynge, . . . . .	RR. 134

**Rivers**

They leden hire by ryvers, and by welles, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 898
Bothe in the see and ryvers moore and lesse, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1054
and hadde makid the ryveris to stonden stille, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
same ryvers, Tigris and Eufrates, . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
Now ryvers, now citees, . . . . .	HF.2. 393
And in the ryvers fyrst gemmes soghte; . . . . .	Form.A. 30

**Riveth**

That his herte a-sondre ryveth; . . . . .	RR. 5718
---	----------

**Roam**

Yond in the gardyn romen to and fro, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1099
To playen and to romen to and fro; . . . . .	B.ML. 558
They drynke, and speke, and rome a while and pleye, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1487
For thogh we slepe, or wake, or rome, or ryde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 118
Now kys me, wyf, and lat us rome aboute, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2184
To come and romen hire in compaignye, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 843
To romen by the see, but disconfort, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 896
And I afer gan romen to and fro, . . . . .	TC.2. 516
I gan forth romen til I fond . . . . .	HF.3. 203
Of folk, as I saw rome aboute, . . . . .	HF.3. 945

**Roamed**

Was risen, and romed in a chambre on heigh, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1065
Was in hire walk and romed up and doun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1069
Wher as this lady romed to and fro, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1113
Whan that Arcite hadde romed al his fille, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1528
Me mette how that I romed up and doun . . . . .	B.NP. 4088
And in the aleyes romeden up and doun, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1013
But forth they romed right wonder faste . . . . .	BD. 443
But as I romed up and doun, . . . . .	HF.1. 140
And I hadde romed, al the somerys day, . . . . .	LGW.G. 90
And that I romede in that same gyse, . . . . .	LGW.G. 105
Jason is romed forth to the cite, . . . . .	LGW. 1589

**Roameth**

Of hire that rometh in the yonder place, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1119
And in a path he rometh up and doun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1515
He rometh to the carpenteres hous, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3694
And on his toos he rometh up and doun; . . . . .	B.NP. 4370
This lady rometh by the clyffe to pleye . . . . .	LGW. 1497

**Roaming**

Goth in the chambre romynge to and fro, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1071
And Januarie and May romynge myrie, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2218
A yong clerk romynge by himself they mette, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1173
It fil that I com roming al allone . . . . .	TC.2. 555
And roming outward, faste it gan biholde, . . . . .	TC.2. 1704
And romynge on the clyves by the see, . . . . .	LGW. 1470

**Roar**

And whan that Pertelote thus herde hym roore, . . . . .	B.NP. 4078
repeireth ayen, and thei roren greuously, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore, . . . . .	TC.4. 373
Why n'il I bringe al Troye upon a rore? . . . . .	TC.5. 45
That they gonne as beres rore, . . . . .	HF.3. 499
That men shull here hym crie and rore, . . . . .	RR. 7053

**Roared**

The thonder rored with a grisly stevens; . . . . .	LGW. 1219
--	-----------

**Roareth**

That roreth of the crying and the soun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2881
And of his deth roreth in compleyninge, . . . . .	TC.4. 241

**Roaring**

And up he yaf a rorynge and a cry, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2364
seith Salomon: 'Leoun rorynge and bere hongry . . . . .	I.Pars. 565-70

**Roast**

A fat swan loved he best of any roost; . . . . .	A.Prol. 206
He koude rooste and sethe and boile and frye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 383

**Roasted**

With roasted fleesh, or milk and wastel breed; . . . . .	A.Prol. 147
For ale and breed, and roasted hem a goos, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4137
And after that a roasted pigges heed,— . . . . .	D.Sum. 1841
ne holden hem nat aspayed of roasted fleesh . . . . .	I.Pars. 900-5

**Rob**

A thief myght hym ful lightly robbe and bynde, . . . . .	H.Mep. 8
hem in hir right, but nat for to robben hem . . . . .	I.Pars. 755-60
chirche, and nat robben it ne pilen it; . . . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
That techith forto robbe and stele . . . . .	RR. 190
For for to robben he disclaynith; . . . . .	RR. 5686
Robbe bothe robbed and robours, . . . . .	RR. 6823

**Robbed**

to be robbed.) O precyous and ryght . . . . .	Bo.2. p. 5. 470-5
Robbe bothe robbed and robours, . . . . .	RR. 6823 <i>em</i>

<b>Robber</b>	Thus hath this robbour and this homycide, . . .	B.Mk. 3818
<b>Robbers</b>	Where as these robours and these theves by kynde, .	C.CY. 659
	Robbe bothe robbed and robours, . . .	RR. 6823
<b>Robbery</b>	Through robberye or myscounting, . . .	RR. 196
<b>Robbing</b>	Robbing	
	Robbe bothe robberyng and robours . . .	RR. 6823 var
<b>Roche</b>	His robe was of sylklatoun . . .	B.Th. 1924
	Under hir robe of gold that sat ful faire, . . .	G.S.N. 132
	And makith so quoynt his robe and faire	RR. 65
	That is the robe I mene, y-wis, . . .	RR. 69
	Wrought was his robe in strange gise . . .	RR. 839
	Of which hir leef a robe werede; . . .	RR. 875
	But of his robe to devise . . .	RR. 888
	Richesse a robe of purpur on hadde, . . .	RR. 1071
	Largesse hadde on a robe fresh . . .	RR. 1187
	Of robe and eke of garnement; . . .	RR. 2256
	Nor of robe nor of tresour, . . .	RR. 3717
	'I have a robe of religioun, . . .	RR. 6188
	Take on a robe of kamelyne, . . .	RR. 7365
<b>Robert</b>		
	That whether that sir Robert, or sir Huwe, . . .	D.Fri. 1356
	Now am I Robert, now Robyn, . . .	RR. 6337
<b>Robes</b>	Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrie: . . .	A.Prol. 296
	Of fees and robes hadde he many oon; . . .	A.Prol. 317
	the gaye robes, and the softe shetes, . . .	I.Pars. 195-200
<b>Robin</b>		
	And seyde, 'Abyd, Robyn, my leefe brother,	A.Mil. 3129
	Whil that thou, Robyn, hevest of the dore;	A.Mil. 3466
	But Robyn may nat wite of this, thy knave, .	A.Mil. 3555
	'From hasel-wode ther joly Robin pleyde . . .	TC.5. 1174
	Now am I Robert, now Robyn, . . .	RR. 6337
	And of the daunce joly Robyn, . . .	RR. 7453
<b>Roche see Rock</b>		
<b>Rochelle</b>	Nat at the Rochele, ne at Burdeux-toun,— . . .	C.Pard. 571
<b>Rocheater</b>	Lol Rouchestre stant heer faste by! . . .	B.Mk. 3116
<b>Rocket</b>	no cloth sittith bet On damysell than doth roket;	RR. 1240
	In roket than in cote y-wis, . . .	RR. 1242
	The whyte roket, rydded faire, . . .	RR. 1243
	Under ragges as riche rochette, . . .	RR. 4754
<b>Rokke</b>	To rokken, and to yewe the child to sowke: . . .	A.Rv. 4157
	And fostred in a roche of marbul gray . . .	F.Sq. 500
	The hyste rokke in Armorik Briteyne; . . .	F.Fkl. 1061
	Prey hire to synken evere rok adoun . . .	F.Fkl. 1073
	Tel me the Roche goode sire quod he tho . . .	G.CY. 1461 var
	That was under a rokke y-grave . . .	BD. 164
	stoon that is departed and fallen fro some roche.	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
	the roche of the contre of Achemenye, . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1640-5
	And every roche out of his place sterte, . . .	TC.3. 1497
	That stood upon so high a roche, . . .	HF.3. 26
	What maner stoon this roche was; . . .	HF.3. 33
	A roche of yse, and not of steel, . . .	HF.3. 40
	And hye upon a rokke she wente sone, . . .	LGW. 2195
<b>Rokkes</b>		
	But whan she saugh the grisly rokkes blake, . . .	F.Fkl. 859
	But, Lord, these grisly, feendly, rokkes blake, .	F.Fkl. 868
	Han rokkes slayn, al be they nat in mynde, .	F.Fkl. 878
	But wolde God that alle these rokkes blake . . .	F.Fkl. 891
	These rokkes sleen myn herte for the feere, .	F.Fkl. 893
	Ye remove alle the rokkes, stoon by stoon, .	F.Fkl. 963
	Of rokkes, that ther nys no stoon y-sene, . .	F.Fkl. 966
	'Holdeth youre heste, the rokkes been awaye, .	F.Fkl. 1064
	To mannes sighte, that alle the rokkes blake .	F.Fkl. 1158
	To removeen alle the rokkes of Britayne, . .	F.Fkl. 1221
	That of Britaigne the rokkes were awaye, . .	F.Fkl. 1268
	It semed that alle the rokkes were awaye, . .	F.Fkl. 1296
	That voyded were these rokkes everychon, . .	F.Fkl. 1301
	But wel I woot the rokkes been awaye, . . .	F.Fkl. 1338
	That stant betwixe roches tweye, . . .	BD. 156
	cleven on roches, and some wezen . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
	ben norisschid to roches. But the . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
	As don these rokkes or these milne-stones; . .	TC.2. 1384
	Quod I, 'again the roches holowe, . . .	HF.2. 527
	The holowe roches answerde hir agayne. . .	LGW. 2193
<b>Rod see Lime-rod</b>		
<b>Rode</b>		
	And whan he rood men myghte his brydel heere .	A.Prol. 169
	He rood but hoomly in a medlee cote, . . .	A.Prol. 328
	He rood upon a rouncy as he kouth, . . .	A.Prol. 390
	In a tabard he rood upon a mere, . . .	A.Prol. 541
	And ever he rood the hyndreste of oure route, .	A.Prol. 622
	With hym ther rood a gentil Pardonere . . .	A.Prol. 660
	Hym thought he rood al of the newe jet; . . .	A.Prol. 682
	Dischevele, save his cappe, he rood al bare, .	A.Prol. 683
	His baner he displayeth and forth rood . . .	A.Kn. 966
	He took his hoost and hoom he rood anon, . .	A.Kn. 1026
	And to the paleys rood ther many a route . .	A.Kn. 2494
	And after rood the queene and Emelye, . . .	A.Kn. 2571
<b>Rode—Continued</b>		
	His rode was reed, his eyen greye as goos; . .	A.Mil. 3317
	Rood hym agayne, and many of his lynage, . .	B.M.L. 999
	His rode is lyk scarlet in grayn, . . .	B.Th. 1917
	And forth upon his way he rood, . . .	B.Th. 2094
	Rod forth to somne an old wydwe, a ribbe, . .	D.Fri. 1377
	As he on huntynge rood paraventure; . . .	E.Cl. 234
	The hors eek that his Yeman rood upon . . .	G.CY. 562
	Al light for somer rood this worthy man, . .	G.CY. 568
	whan he rood upon the asse, and ne . . .	I.Pars. 435-40
	nat that ever he rood on oother best, . . .	I.Pars. 435-40
	On which he rode a pas ful softly, . . .	TC.2. 627
	Troilus . . . with . . . route Of knyghtes, rod and	
	dide her companye, . . .	TC.5. 66
	And near he rod, his cause for to make, . . .	TC.5. 80
	Ay as he rod, to Pandarus he tolde . . .	TC.5. 557
	As he rod for-by places of the town . . .	TC.5. 563
	Ther-as Criseyde out-rod a ful good pas; . .	TC.5. 604
	From hennes rod my blis and my solas! . . .	TC.5. 607
	Whan hennes rod my righte lady dere, . . .	TC.5. 653
<b>Rode see Riden (pret. pl.)</b>		
<b>Rodogone</b>		
	Of Rodogone, and eek Valeria, . . .	F.Fkl. 1456
<b>Roe</b>		
	The dredful roo, the buk, the hert and hynde, .	PF. 195
	Roo-venysoun bake in paste, . . .	RR. 7048
<b>Roe see Raa</b>		
<b>Roes</b>		
	Was ful the wode; and many roes, . . .	BD. 430
	yow liketh to hunt to roes, ye ne gon . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
	Ther myght men does and roes y-se, . . .	RR. 1401
<b>Rogationibus</b>	'Primum igitur paterisne me pauculis rogacionibus,—	
	Prosa 6 . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
<b>Roger</b>		
	Now telle on, Roger, looke that it be good; . .	A.Co. 4345
	Now telle on, gentil Roger by thy name, . . .	A.Co. 4353
	'Thou seist ful sooth,' quod Roger, 'by my fey! .	A.Co. 4356
	For Roger, which that bisshope was of Pize, .	B.Mk. 3606
<b>Roggeth</b>		
	And hym she roggeth and awaketh softe, . . .	LGW. 2708
<b>Roghte</b>		
	This Absolon ne roghte nat a bene . . .	A.Mil. 3772
	Allas, his wyf ne roghte nat of dremes! . . .	B.NP. 4530
	He wente his way, as hym nothyng ne roghte, .	E.Cl. 685
	Or som wight elles, I ne roghte who, . . .	BD. 244
	Algate she ne roghte of hem a strete! . . .	BD. 886
	That him ne rouhte no thing to be slayn; . . .	ABC. 171
	He ne roghte not a myte for to dye, . . .	Mars. 126
	Of which Macrobie roghte not a lyte, . . .	PF. 111
	Ne semed it as that she of him roghte, . . .	TC.1. 496
	I roghte naught though that she stood and herde .	TC.1. 1039
	I roghte not though alle her foor it herde, . .	TC.2. 1428
	Nought roghte I whiderward thou woldest stere; .	TC.4. 282
	He roghte not what unthrift that he seyde, . .	TC.4. 431
	Had herd, she, which that of her fater roghte . .	TC.4. 667
	As he that of his lif no longer rouhte; . . .	TC.4. 948
	That for his sorwe nothing of it roghte? . . .	TC.5. 450
	Deserve why ne never ye roghte . . .	HF.3. 691 var
	Him roghte nat in armes for to sterve . . .	LGW. 605
	Her roghte lytel of playing . . .	RR. 841
	I roghte [ne] of deth ne lyf, . . .	RR. 1873
	Nought rought I whethir of stone, or tree, . .	RR. 7061
<b>Roghte see Reck</b>		
<b>Rolleth</b>		
	the fleetyng stroom, that royleth down . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
<b>Roine</b>		
	Withoute bleyne, scabbe, or roynye; . . .	RR. 553
<b>Roinous</b>		
	That knotty was, and al roynous; . . .	RR. 988
	This argument is all roignous, . . .	RR. 6190
<b>Roland</b>		
	Of Rowland and of Olyvere, . . .	BD. 1122
<b>Roll</b>		
	Youre names I entre heer in my rolle anon; . .	C.Pard. 911
	Man shal nat suffre his wyf go roule aboute, .	D.WB. 653
	lat hym rollen . . . withynne hymself the lyght .	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
	him yet eft sonce examine and rollen his thoughtes .	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
	and rolle withynne hym-self the nature . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
	And gan to caste and rollen up and down . . .	TC.2. 659
<b>Rollod</b>		
	And in his herte he rolled up and down . . .	D.Sum. 2217
	O rolled shal I ben on many a tonge; . . .	TC.5. 1061
<b>Rolleth</b>		
	He, rolleth under foot as dooth a bal; . . .	A.Kn. 2614
	Ful ofte in herte he rolleth up and down . . .	C.Pard. 838
	And rolleth in his herte to and fro . . .	TC.5. 1313
<b>Rolling</b>		
	Hise eyen stepe and rollynge in his heed, . .	A.Prol. 201
<b>Romae</b>		
	Incipit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . . .	LGW. head
	Explicit Legenda Lucrecie, Rome, Martiris . .	LGW. end
<b>Roman</b>		
	And speke we of the Romayn emperour, . . .	B.M.L. 954
	In the olde Romayn Geestes may men fynde . .	B.M.L. 1126



# Roman—Continued

Ne hym bifore, the Romayn Calien, . . . . .	B.MK. 3526
This grete Romayn, this Aurelian, . . . . .	B.MK. 3551
And me of olde Romayn geestes teche; . . . . .	D.WB. 642
Another Romayn tolde he me by name, . . . . .	D.WB. 647
The Romayn Geestes sek make remembrance . . . . .	E.Mch. 2284
Than any Romayn didde hire vileynye. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1404
The Romayn, Tytus Lyvius,— . . . . .	BD. 1083
the glorie of a synghler Romeyn streochen thider . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
<b>Romance</b>	
That he that wroot the Romance of the Rose . . . . .	E.Mch. 2032
A romance, and he hit me took . . . . .	BD. 48
And al the Romance of the Rose. . . . .	BD. 334
'This romance is of Thebes, that we rede; . . . . .	TC.2. 100
As for to loken upon an old romance. . . . .	TC.3. 980
Thou hast translated the Romance of the Rose, . . . . .	L.GW. 329
It is the Romance of the Rose, . . . . .	RR. 39
So as the Romance shall devise. . . . .	RR. 2148
For now the Romance bigynneth to amende; . . . . .	RR. 2154
Tyl I this Romance may unhide, . . . . .	RR. 2168
Of this dreame into Romance. . . . .	RR. 2170
All this in Romance will I sette, . . . . .	RR. 3793
<b>Romances</b>	
Of romances that been roiales, . . . . .	B.Th. 2038
Men spoken of romans of prys,— . . . . .	B.Th. 2087
<b>Romans</b>	
That Romayns hath venquysshed tymes thre, . . . . .	B.ML. 291
Of Surryens and Romayns met yfere. . . . .	B.ML. 384
'The Apostle Paul unto the Romayns . . . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
unto the Romayns, that "The juges heren nat . . . . .	B.Mel. 2630-5
And that the Romayns hadde brend Cartage,— . . . . .	B.NP. 4555
For whan she saugh that Romayns wan the toun, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1401
Was comen of Romayns and of noble kynde, . . . . .	G.SN. 121
That bothe Romayns and ek Grekis trete . . . . .	L.GW.C. 275
With stoute Romaynes, crouwel as lyoun; . . . . .	L.GW. 627
To meten with these Romaynes, if he may, . . . . .	L.GW. 630
With Romaynes, that ful sterne were and stoute, . . . . .	L.GW. 1695
These Romaynes wyfes loveden so hir name . . . . .	L.GW. 1812
<b>Rombl- see Rumbil-</b>	
<b>Rome</b>	
At Rome she hadde been, and at Blois, . . . . .	A.Prol. 465
That streght was comen fro the court of Rome. . . . .	A.Prol. 671
Bret-ful of pardon, comen from Rome al hoot. . . . .	A.Prol. 687
Han shapen hem to Rome for to wende, . . . . .	B.ML. 142
But comen hem-self to Rome, this is the ende; . . . . .	B.ML. 145
'Oure Emperour of Rome, God hym seel . . . . .	B.ML. 156
Nat Rome, for the harm thurgh Hanybal, . . . . .	B.ML. 290
Impudent emperour of Rome, alas! . . . . .	B.ML. 309
Homward to Rome they shapen hem to wende. . . . .	B.ML. 966
To Rome-ward, saillynge ful roialy, . . . . .	B.ML. 968
He bryngeth hire to Rome, and to his wyf . . . . .	B.ML. 974
To Rome he comth to receyven his penance, . . . . .	B.ML. 991
The fame anon thurgh Rome town is born . . . . .	B.ML. 995 var
Toward the toun of Rome goth hir weye. . . . .	B.ML. 1148
To Rome is come this holy creature, . . . . .	B.ML. 1149
Of Rome, and with strong hond held hem faste, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3506
The emperour of Rome, Claudius, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3525
Of Rome cam into his handes tweye, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3542
And wan the land, and hoom to Rome he wente. . . . .	B.Mk. 3548
He Rome brende for his delicatise; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3669
And unto Rome made hem tributaries; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3866
And sithe the Rome the emperour was he . . . . .	B.Mk. 3867
Of Rome, which that sleigh at this bataille. . . . .	B.Mk. 3879
To Rome agayn repaireth Julius . . . . .	B.Mk. 3885
Of Rome, cryden senatours wyves, . . . . .	B.NP. 4561
And eek ther was som-tyme a clerk at Rome, . . . . .	D.WB. 673
He to the court of Rome, in subtil wyse . . . . .	E.Cl. 737
And seyden that in Rome was swich oon. . . . .	F.Sq. 231
At Rome, whan [that] she oppressed was . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1406
The sergeants of the toun of Rome hem soghte, . . . . .	G.SN. 361
Rome, Allisaundre, Troye, and othere thre. . . . .	G.CY. 975
Or in Rome, or in Nynnye; . . . . .	BD. 1062
a counsellor of Rome, the richesness of the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
a counsellor of Rome, I putte me ayens the hates . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
han hoped the fredom of Rome, what . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
now I am remuved fro the cite of Rome . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
mynde how that Paulus, consul of Rome, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
of the cite of Rome the kynges name . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
the cite of Rome, and made sleen the . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
renoun of the comune of Rome ne hadde . . . . .	Bo.2 p.7. 540-5
yit was thilke tyme Rome wel waxen . . . . .	Bo.2 p.7. 540-5
as the fame of the name of Rome may . . . . .	Bo.2 p.7. 545-50
a consul of Rome that byghte Nomyus . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
provostyrie of Rome was whilom a greet . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
For every wight which that to Rome went . . . . .	TC.2. 36
To Rome, I trowe silykly . . . . .	HF.3. 840
Lavnye; and thou Lucrese of Rome toun, . . . . .	L.GW. 257
That out of Rome was sent a senatour, . . . . .	L.GW. 584
Unto the toun of Rome, as was usauce, . . . . .	L.GW. 586
Rebel unto the toun of Rome is he. . . . .	L.GW. 591
For which he took with Rome and Cesar strif. . . . .	L.GW. 595
Of Rome, for here horrible doynges; . . . . .	L.GW. 1681
Of this Lucrese that start at Rome toun. . . . .	L.GW. 1691
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se. . . . .	L.GW. 1710
To Rome be they come, and faste hem dighte . . . . .	L.GW. 1712
And forth he rit til he to Rome is come, . . . . .	L.GW. 1776
Of hir had al the toun of Rome routhe, . . . . .	L.GW. 1861
Ne never was ther kyng in Rome toun . . . . .	L.GW. 1869
way to Rome. Now wol I preie mekely . . . . .	Astr. 5-11

# Rome—Continued

somme by othere lordes of Rome. . . . .	Astr. 45-50
Worth all the gold in Rome and Frise. . . . .	RR. 1093
Ayens the lawe of Rome expres; . . . . .	RR. 7190
<b>Romes</b>	
That write of Rome myghty werkes, . . . . .	HF.3. 414
<b>Romulus</b>	
Silla, and eek the moder of Romulus,— . . . . .	PF. 292
Ne Romulus, ne Ganymede, . . . . .	HF.2. 81
<b>Ron</b>	
And sin it ron and al was on a flood, . . . . .	TC.3. 640
And alway in this mene while it ron, . . . . .	TC.3. 677
<b>Ron see Rained</b>	
<b>Ronau</b>	
And lyk a prelat, by Seint Ronyan! . . . . .	C.Pard. 310
'It shal be doon,' quod he, 'by Seint Ronyon! . . . . .	C.Pard. 320
<b>Roncesvalles see Rouncivale</b>	
<b>Rons</b>	
So faire waxe never in rone. . . . .	RR. 1674
<b>Ronne (n) see Ran, Run</b>	
<b>Ronyan see Ronan</b>	
<b>Rood</b>	
And lith y-grave under the roode beam, . . . . .	D.WB. 400
That I dar swere wel by the rode, . . . . .	BD. 923
That al hir wyrt was set, by the rode, . . . . .	BD. 991
And to that sothfast Crist, that start on rode, . . . . .	TC.5. 1860
For hit is wonder, be the Rode, . . . . .	HF.1. 2
But only that the holy rode . . . . .	HF.1. 57
For aftir Crist was done on rode . . . . .	RR. 6564
<b>Roof</b>	
Thanne shaltow hange hem in the roof ful hye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3565
And heng hem in the roof in pryvete. . . . .	A.Mil. 3623
And hadde hem hanged in the rove above; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3837
To sitten in the roof, par compaignye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3839
Into the roof they liken and they gape, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3841
'Bet is,' quod he, 'hye in the roof abyde, . . . . .	D.WB. 778
Somme lepe into the roof, withouten doute. . . . .	G.CY. 915
Upon my chambre roof wyth-oute, . . . . .	BD. 299
Of hit, and floor, and roof wyth al, . . . . .	HF.3. 254
And on the roof men may yit seen . . . . .	HF.3. 858
<b>Roos</b>	
As ben on trees rokes nestes; . . . . .	HF.3. 426
<b>Roon</b>	
Or make it rovmn with speche, as is youre gise. . . . .	A.Rv. 4126
That I a-roume was in the felde; . . . . .	HF.2. 32
That nys not derke, and hath roume and eke space . . . . .	L.GW. 1999
Astrelabie in so rowme a space that it . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
<b>Roomer</b>	
Ther was no roumer herberwe in the place. . . . .	A.Rv. 4145
<b>Roote</b>	
The droghte of March hath perced to the roote, . . . . .	A.Prol. 11
The cause y-knowe and of his harm the roote, . . . . .	A.Prol. 423
And he hymself as sweete as is the roote . . . . .	A.Mil. 3206
Noght wam a roote is of a burthe y-knowe? . . . . .	B.ML. 314
O sowdanesse, roote of iniquite! . . . . .	B.ML. 358
For he herself is honour and the roote . . . . .	B.Pri. 1655
coveitise is roote of alle harmes; and trust wel that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2320-5
shaltow considere of what roote is . . . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400
is roote of alle harmes." And therfore it . . . . .	B.Mel. 3030-5
Of spicerie, of leef, and bark, and roote, . . . . .	C.Pard. 544
It tikleth me aboute myn herte roote! . . . . .	D.WB. 471
Doun at the roote of Vesulus the colde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 58
And every gras that groweth upon roote . . . . .	F.Sq. 153
In this chanoun, roote of alle trecherie, . . . . .	G.CY. 1069
Of this chanoun, roote of alle cursednesse, . . . . .	G.CY. 1301
'Telle me the roote, good sire,' quod he tho, . . . . .	G.CY. 1481
The roote of this tree is conicrioun, . . . . .	I.Pars. 110-5
is verray repentaunt, right as the roote of a tree . . . . .	I.Pars. 110-5
the roote of conicrioun spryngeth a . . . . .	I.Pars. 110-5
and nat by the roote that is heed in the . . . . .	I.Pars. 115-20
Of this roote eek spryngeth a seed of . . . . .	I.Pars. 115-20
of alle othere synnes. Of the roote of thise sevenne . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-90
synnes . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-90
the general roote of alle harmes; for of this . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-90
of this roote spryngen certain braunches, as ire; . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-90
Seint Pauls that the roote of alle harmes . . . . .	I.Pars. 735-40
a roote of sothfastnesse that were . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
by the same roote, that filthe or synne be . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
And ye that ben of beaute crop and rote, . . . . .	TC.2. 348
Of vertu rote, of lust findere and hed, . . . . .	TC.2. 844
That, though she bende, yit she stant on rote: . . . . .	TC.2. 1378
The verray rote, O goodly myn, Criseyde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1473
'O Pandarus, now knowe I crop and rote! . . . . .	TC.5. 1245
Thou roote of false lovers, duke Jason! . . . . .	L.GW. 1368
Lat us wel taste him at hys herte-rote, . . . . .	L.GW. 1993
The flour, the lefe, is rent up by the rote, . . . . .	L.GW. 2613
for he is croppre and roote of gentyllesse . . . . .	Ven.8 var
So that algates she is the verray rote . . . . .	Comp.A. 43
Me toucheth in myn herte rote, . . . . .	RR. 1026
Me smote right to the herte rote, . . . . .	RR. 1662
For neithir thorough gras ne rote . . . . .	RR. 1759
The joye wente to myn herte rote, . . . . .	RR. 2039
So freshe spronge out of the rote, . . . . .	RR. 3010
The roote springith thurgh hote brennyng . . . . .	RR. 4815
For of ech synne it is the rote . . . . .	RR. 4879
<b>Rooteles</b>	
That roteles mot grene sone deye . . . . .	TC.4. 770 var

<b>Roots</b>		
Ne his rootes, ne his othere geeris, . . .	F.Fkl. 1276	
drawen alle here norryaschynges by here rootes, ryght as thei . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10	
<b>Ropen</b>		
Of makynge ropen, and lad away the corne; . . .	LGW. 74	
<b>Ropes</b>		
Amonge the ropes, and the sheryng hokes; . . .	LGW. 641	
<b>Rosamond</b>		
Suffyseth me to love you Rosemounde, . . .	Rosem. 15	
<b>Rosaris</b>		
As his <i>Rosaris</i> maketh mencion; . . .	G.CY. 1429	
<b>Rose</b>		
Up roos oure Hoost and was oure aller cok, . . .	A.Prol. 823	
For with the rose colour stroof hire hewe, . . .	A.Kn. 1038	
A rose gerland, fresh and wel smellynge, . . .	A.Kn. 1961	
He roos to wendon on his pilgrymage . . .	A.Kn. 2214	
Up roos the sonne and up roos Emelye, . . .	A.Kn. 2273	
And up he roos and softly he wente . . .	A.Rv. 4211	
His lippes rede as rose; . . .	B.Th. 1916	
A surgien . . . up roos and to Melibeus seyde . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5	
Up roos thanne an advocat that was . . .	B.Mel. 2210-5	
Up roos tho oon of thise olde wise, and . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30	
The peple roos upon hym on a nyght . . .	B.Mk. 3717	
Up roos he, Julius the conquerour, . . .	B.Mk. 3863	
And reed a rose, right with swich peynture . . .	C.Doc. 33	
I koude walke as fresh as is a rose; . . .	D.WB. 448	
That out of povertie roos to heigh noblesse . . .	D.WB. 1167	
And up I roos, and al ourc covenant eke, . . .	D.Sum. 1863	
That he that wroot the Romance of the Rose . . .	E.Moh. 2032	
Roos fro his bord, ther as he sat ful hye . . .	F.Sq. 267	
Thou with thy gerland wrought with rose and lilie,— Of rose and lilies that I smelle heer; . . .	G.SN. 27 G.SN. 248	
Snow white and rose reed, that shynen cleere, . . .	G.SN. 254	
And al the Romance of the Rose . . .	BD. 334	
But up I roos with colour ful dyverse, . . .	Pity. 17	
Right as the freshe, rede rose newe . . .	PF. 442	
The noise up rose, when it was first aspyed . . .	TC.1. 85	
The rose waxeth swete, smothe, and softe; . . .	TC.1. 949	
And up she rose, and by the hond in hye . . .	TC.2. 88	
'Nay, nay!' quod she, and wex as red as rose . . .	TC.2. 1256	
And al was wel, he roos and took his leve . . .	TC.2. 1302	
Up-roos, and on his beddes side him sette, . . .	TC.3. 236	
Whan al was wel, he roos and took his leve; . . .	TC.3. 594	
And estward roos, to him that coude it knowe, . . .	TC.3. 1419	
This Troulus up ros, and faste him cledde, . . .	TC.3. 1521	
And al was wel, he roos and took his leve . . .	TC.5. 1015	
Ther ros a kontek and a gret envye . . .	TC.5. 1479	
First start, and roos, and sit in hevене above; . . .	TC.5. 1844	
Hir rose garland white and reed, . . .	HF.1. 135	
Agayne the sonne, that roos as rede as rose, . . .	LGW. 112	
A garland on his hed of rose levys, . . .	LGW.G. 160	
In-with a fret of rede rose leves, . . .	LGW. 228	
Thou hast translated the Romance of the Rose, . . .	LGW. 329	
Therefore he wrot the Rose and ek Criseyde . . .	LGW.G. 344	
Or in the Rose, or elles in Cresseide, . . .	LGW. 441	
I roos, and doun I sette me on my knee, . . .	LGW. 455	
Or of the Rose,—what-so myn auctor mente,— And she was faire as is the rose in May . . .	LGW. 470 LGW. 613	
The wikked fame up ros, and that anon, . . .	LGW. 1242	
And she anon up roos, with blisful chere, . . .	LGW. 1743	
It is the Romance of the Rose, . . .	RR. 39	
Be cleped Rose of every wight . . .	RR. 48	
And up I roos, and gan me clothe, . . .	RR. 95	
A rose gerland had she sett . . .	RR. 566	
She semede lyke a rose newe . . .	RR. 856	
And many a rose-leef ful longe, . . .	RR. 905	
As whyte as lylie or rose in rys; . . .	RR. 1015	
To pulle a rose of all that route . . .	RR. 1667	
Ne dorste I to the rose bede . . .	RR. 1710	
Toward the rose, that plesede me soo . . .	RR. 1816	
Upon my fete I rose up thanne, . . .	RR. 1829	
Nowe reed as rose, now yelowe and fade . . .	RR. 2399	
Or take the rose afor his kynde; . . .	RR. 3122	
Whanne I thought on the rose, that soo . . .	RR. 3187	
Unto the rose I loved soo . . .	RR. 3488	
I sawe the Rose whan I was nygh . . .	RR. 3627	
The Rose sprede to speunyshinge, . . .	RR. 3633	
Bothe with the leves and with the rose . . .	RR. 3638	
Of the goodly freshe Rose, . . .	RR. 3659	
Grantede to me the Rose kisse, . . .	RR. 3757	
And to the Rose anon wente I, . . .	RR. 3759	
Fro hem that wote the Rose espie, . . .	RR. 3937	
That no man myghte touche a rose . . .	RR. 4008	
The swete savour of the rose . . .	RR. 4118	
For whilom with this Rose, alas, . . .	RR. 4123	
Therefore for stelyng of the Rose . . .	RR. 4229	
Was in hym and in the rose, . . .	RR. 4371	
To kisse the Rose faire and swete; . . .	RR. 4558	
Forto gete and have the Rose, . . .	RR. 5098	
He kyst the Rose pryvly! . . .	RR. 7596	
Unto the Rose forto go, . . .	RR. 7630	
Full soone were the Rose hent, . . .	RR. 7642	
<b>Rose see Rise (for other possible cases of pret. tense)</b>		
<b>Rosess</b>		
with rosene floures; and who maketh . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5	
to spreden his clernesse with rosene chariettes, . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5	
waxeth rody of rosene floures in the . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5	

<b>Rosen—Continued</b>		
goldene chariet bryngeth forth the rosene day; . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600	
the day the fairere ledeth the rosene hors . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20	
His leef a rosyn chapelet . . .	RR. 845	
<b>Roser</b>		
whan he comth by the roser, or by othere . . .	I.Pars. 855-80	
A roser chargid full of rosis, . . .	RR. 1651	
Toward the roser gan I go. . .	RR. 1659	
Unto the roser, where that grewe . . .	RR. 1789	
The faire roser to biholde, . . .	RR. 1826	
Toward the roser fast I drowe, . . .	RR. 1833	
Than dwellen by the roser ay, . . .	RR. 1855	
The roser was withoute doute . . .	RR. 2967	
The freshe roser forto see, . . .	RR. 2990	
To kepe the roses of that roser . . .	RR. 3017	
Unto that Roser putte an honde . . .	RR. 3022	
Shulde of the Roser lady be, . . .	RR. 3044	
To kepe the Roser fresh and grene . . .	RR. 3054	
Shall keper of the roser be, . . .	RR. 3059	
Prese in to touche the rosere . . .	RR. 3072	
Of the roser ye broke the rynde, . . .	RR. 3121	
Late it still on the roser sit, . . .	RR. 3124	
Fro the roser that it bere, . . .	RR. 3128	
Hym that [is] so nygh the roser! . . .	RR. 3141	
To late hym of the roser wite; . . .	RR. 3145	
Bitwene the hay and the Roser . . .	RR. 3366	
To kepe the roser, as thenkith me . . .	RR. 3848	
Close bothe roses and roser . . .	RR. 3919	
Sith I may not this roser kepe . . .	RR. 4069 <i>em</i>	
Of the roser all aboute . . .	RR. 4099	
Only the roser forto kepe . . .	RR. 4206	
<b>Rosers</b>		
Rosers were sette of swete savour . . .	RR. 4188 <i>em</i>	
<b>Rosess</b>		
This angel hadde of roses and of lilie . . .	G.SN. 220	
Which that the roses and the lilies caste, . . .	G.SN. 244	
Among a basket ful of roses; . . .	HF.3. 597	
Of roses reed a chapelett . . .	RR. 908	
A roser chargid full of rosis, . . .	RR. 1651	
There grettist hepe of roses be . . .	RR. 1656	
The savour of the roses swote . . .	RR. 1661	
Of roses ther were grete wone, . . .	RR. 1673	
I love well sich roses rede, . . .	RR. 1680	
For brode roses and open also . . .	RR. 1681	
Aboute the rede roses spryngyng . . .	RR. 1700	
To sene the roses freshe of hewe . . .	RR. 1839	
That closide the roses in compas . . .	RR. 1842	
Chapelett of roses of Wissantday; . . .	RR. 2278	
Have stole the roses that there were; . . .	RR. 2977	
Biside the roses gan hym hyde, . . .	RR. 3016	
To kepe the roses of that roser . . .	RR. 3017	
Bothons and roses over-all . . .	RR. 3050	
Bothons ne roses that there were . . .	RR. 3064	
Which bare the roses, he yaf me leve; . . .	RR. 3073	
Which hath the roses in her warde, . . .	RR. 3255	
So [thou] fer fro my roses be! . . .	RR. 3448	
Close bothe roses and roser . . .	RR. 3919	
Tenclose the roses of good savour . . .	RR. 3943	
To kepe roses or bothouns . . .	RR. 4011	
And first, the roses forto kepe, . . .	RR. 4151	
Roses were sette of swete savour . . .	RR. 4188 <i>var</i>	
With many roses that thei bere . . .	RR. 4189	
Shulde stele his roses or bothouns . . .	RR. 4308	
The roses weren assured all, . . .	RR. 4309	
For his roses may noon be take . . .	RR. 4314	
<b>Rosy</b>		
Therwith al rosy hewed tho wex she, . . .	TC.2. 1198	
That Phebus mot his rosy day forth bringe; . . .	TC.3. 1755	
And Phebus with his rosy carte sone . . .	TC.5. 278	
<b>Rot</b>		
Than that it rotie al the remenaunt, . . .	A.Co. 4407	
<b>Rote</b>		
Wel koude he synge and pleyen on a rote: . . .	A.Prol. 236	
And every statut coude he pleyen by rote . . .	A.Prol. 327	
Til he the firste vers koude al by rote . . .	B.Pri. 1712	
Fro day to day, til he koude it by rote, . . .	B.Pri. 1735	
For I kan al by rote that I telle . . .	C.Pard. 332	
<b>Rotten</b>		
Til it be roten in mullok, or in stree . . .	A.Rv. 3873	
Til we be roten kan we nat be rype . . .	A.Rv. 3875	
'Wel bet is roten appul out of hoord, . . .	A.Co. 4406	
That ydelnesse is roten slogardy, . . .	G.SN. 17	
Ne never mo ne ahal they roten bee, . . .	G.SN. 228	
ye be roten in youre synne as a beest in thredbare, and roten with donge, rather . . .	I.Pars. 135-40 I.Pars. 415-20	
we been of o nature, roten and corrupt, . . .	I.Pars. 460-5	
Agayns this roten-herted synne of accidie . . .	I.Pars. 685-90	
As in a tempest is a roten mast . . .	Anel. 314	
Ful of roten slowe teches! . . .	HF.3. 688	
<b>Rough</b>		
He felte a thyng al rough and long y-herd, . . .	A.Mil. 3738	
Unto the devel, blak and rough of hewe, . . .	D.Fri. 1622	
To rayse a feend, al looke he never so rowe . . .	G.CY. 861	
At which the God of Love gan loken rowe . . .	TC.1. 206	
And next the foule netle, rough and thikke, . . .	TC.1. 948	
But with a furre rough of here, . . .	RR. 228	
The rowe thornes forto passe, . . .	RR. 1838	



**Route**

- To wepe, and in thy bed to rouken thus; . . . TC.5. 409
- Rouketh**  
Than is the sheepe that rouketh in the folde? . . . A.Kn. 1308
- Rouking**  
Rouking for wright wondir narwe, . . . RR. 1906
- Roume-** *see* **Room-**
- Rouncivale**  
Of Rouncivale, his freend and his comppeer, . . . A.Prol. 670
- Rouncy**  
He rood upon a rouncy as he kouth, . . . A.Prol. 390
- Round**  
His heer was by his erys round y-shorn, . . . A.Prol. 589  
Round was the shape, in manere of compaas, . . . A.Kn. 1889  
His shuldres brode, his armes rounde and longe, . . . A.Kn. 2136  
Colored of gold and tourettes fyled rounde, . . . A.Kn. 2152  
Couched with perles, white and rounde and grete; . . . A.Kn. 2161  
His lippes rounde, his colour was sangwyn; . . . A.Kn. 2168  
Round was his face, and camuse was his nose; . . . A.Rv. 3934  
Buttokes brode, and brestes rounde and hye, . . . A.Rv. 3975  
Ful softly and rounde . . . B.Th. 2076  
And ryng it out as round as gooth a belle, . . . C.Pard. 331  
Of floryng fyne, of gold y-coyned rounde, . . . C.Pard. 770  
This wyde world, which that men seye is round, . . . F.Fkl. 1228  
That hevne is swift, and round, and eek brennyng, . . . G.SN. 114  
And round and hool in good perseverynge, . . . G.SN. 117  
Semed a round tour of yvoire, . . . BD. 945  
Rounde brestes; and of good brede . . . BD. 955  
conjoyneþ to the rounde body, and . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1785-90
- Her snowish throte, her brestes rounde and lite: . . . TC.3. 1250  
And lyke ruby ben your chekes rounde, . . . Rosem. 4  
Ne towres heye and wallis rounde or square, . . . Form.A. 24  
On alle hem that ben hore and rounde of shape, . . . Scog. 31  
Take a rounde plate of metal, for . . . Astr. 350-8  
And ley this rounde plate upon . . . Astr. 350-8  
That whylom rounde and softe had be; . . . RR. 362  
With litel mouth and rounde to see; . . . RR. 549  
As rounde as appille was his face, . . . RR. 819  
For rounde environ hir crownet . . . RR. 3203  
And rounde environ eke were sette . . . RR. 4163  
The tour was rounde, maad in compas; . . . RR. 4183  
With wallis rounde and dicke depe, . . . RR. 4205  
That hath maad a tour so rounde, . . . RR. 4278

**Roundel**

- That roundel as a belle out of the presse. . . A.Prol. 263
- Roundel**  
And songen al the roundel justily, . . . A.Kn. 1529  
To syng a roundel at hir departyng, . . . PF. 675  
A litel roundel as a cercle, . . . HF.2. 283  
And thus, fro roundel to compas, . . . HF.2. 290

**Roundels**

- Songes, complaintes, roundels, vielayes; . . . F.Fkl. 948  
That highten balades, roundels, vielayes, . . . LGW. 423

**Roundness**

- the rowndnesse of the gret ayr; and it seth . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1165-70  
a schort ensauple, the same rowndnesse of a body, . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1785-90  
comprehendeth by parties the roundnesse. . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1785-90

**Roundness**

- into roundnesses enclnyed, the thingis that . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
1560-5

**Rounde**

- assembled a moveynge in-to two rowndes, . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5

**Roune**

- For now I wol yow rowne . . . B.Th. 2025  
What rowne ye with our mayde? *Benedicite!* . . . D.WB. 241  
This somonour to his brother gan to rowne: . . . D.Fri. 1572  
They right anon wol rownen in his ere . . . G.CY. 894  
And she a-game gan him for to rowne, . . . TC.3. 568  
For whan hem han wel cried, than lat hem roune! . . . TC.4. 587

**Round**

- The rowned she a pistel in his ere, . . . D.WB. 1021  
Ful prively, and rowned in his ere, . . . D.Fri. 1550  
Another rowned to his felawe lowe, . . . F.Sq. 216  
Be hit rounded, red, or sounge, . . . HF.2. 214  
Herke wel; hit is not rounded. . . HF.2. 522  
Roundede everych in others ere . . . HF.3. 954  
Be we cried or stille y-rounded.' . . . HF.3. 1017

**Rouning**

- They been accorded, rownyng thurgh a wal, . . . E.Mch. 2130

**Rounings**

- Is ful of rounynges and of jangles, . . . HF.3. 870

**Roet**

- And ever he rood the hyndreste of oure route. . . A.Prol. 622  
I wol nat letten eek noon of this route, . . . A.Kn. 889  
An hundred lordes hadde he in his route, . . . A.Kn. 2153  
And to the paleys rood ther many a route . . . A.Kn. 2494  
Unto the secettes preeseth al the route, . . . A.Kn. 2580  
Ne how the Grekes, with an huge route, . . . A.Kn. 2951  
In al the route ne was ther yong ne oold . . . A.Mil. 3110  
This tale is doon, and God save al the rowte. . . A.Mil. 3854  
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'I yowe yow, al this route, . . . B.ML. 16  
In Surrye, with a greet solemne route; . . . B.ML. 387  
In al that lond no cristen dorste route, . . . B.ML. 540  
Amonges alle the faces in that route; . . . B.ML. 650  
Ther drunkenesse regneth in any route, . . . B.ML. 776  
Who shal now telle first of al this route . . . B.Pri. 1634

**Route-Continued**

- Twenty thousand freres in a route, . . . D.Sum. 1695  
And namely of women many a route, . . . E.Mch. 1550  
The yongeste man that is in al this route . . . E.Mch. 1559  
Daunceth biforn the bryde and al the route; . . . E.Mch. 1728  
For which departed is this lusty route . . . E.Mch. 1800  
To seen this hors of bras, with all the route . . . F.Sq. 303  
Hire maistresse clepeth women a greet route, . . . F.Sq. 382  
They had good leyser for to route, . . . BD. 172  
Ther overtok I a gret route . . . BD. 360  
That was lyk noon of the route, . . . BD. 818  
Mony a fresh knyght, and mony a blisful route, . . . Anel. 34  
Beheste and Art, and of hir folk a route, . . . PF. 245  
But also a long route of meyne, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
And upon cas bifil that thourgh a route . . . TC.1. 271  
Hath right now put to fight the Grekes route! . . . TC.2. 613  
And other of her women, a gret route, . . . TC.2. 818  
The sterne wind so loude gan to route . . . TC.3. 743  
As evere she was, shal I finde in som route, . . . TC.4. 403  
So to Criseyde of women com a route . . . TC.4. 682  
Bicause that she sholde from that route . . . TC.4. 717  
With hauke on honde, and with a huge route . . . TC.5. 65  
No word he spak, ne non of al his route; . . . TC.5. 87  
Go we and playe us in som lusty route . . . TC.5. 402  
Thy colde dorste, dorste I for this route: . . . TC.5. 552  
And how the sevene kinges with hir route . . . TC.5. 1495  
A myle then, and here hit route; . . . HF.2. 530  
And saw anon the fift route . . . HF.3. 613  
Tho com the seventh route anon, . . . HF.3. 681  
Tho com ther lepyng in a route, . . . HF.3. 733  
Twenty thousand in a route, . . . HF.3. 1029  
And of hir women eke an huge route. . . LGW. 1197  
Hath Mirthe with hym in his route, . . . RR. 627  
But nyghtyngales, a full gret route . . . RR. 909  
To pulle a rose of all that route . . . RR. 1667  
Oure myghty lynage and oure rowte . . . RR. 7217  
They wente hem forth all in a route, . . . RR. 7341

**Routeth**

- And eft he routeth, for his heed myslay. . . A.Mil. 3647  
The wenche rowteth eek, *par compaignye*. . . A.Rv. 4167

**Routing**

- Men myghte hir rowtyng heere two furlong; . . . A.Rv. 4166  
Soone after this the wyf hir rowtyng leet, . . . A.Rv. 4214  
As doth the routyng of the stoon, . . . HF.3. 843

**Route**

- An esy pas, riding in routes tweyne, . . . TC.2. 620

**Rove**

- She roof hir-selve to the herte, . . . HF.1. 373  
And roof hymself anon thourghout the herte, . . . LGW. 661  
And with his swerde she roof hire to the herte. . . LGW. 1351

**Row**

- The okes olde, and leye hem on a rewe, . . . A.Kn. 2866  
That fele I on my ribbes al by rewe, . . . D.WB. 506  
And in the halle rowen up and down. . . F.Fkl. 1145  
Thogh they had stonden in a rowe, . . . BD. 974  
And spreden on hir kinde cours by rowe, . . . TC.2. 970  
He mooste rede many a rowe . . . HF.1. 448  
Tho stoden forth on every rowe . . . HF.3. 361  
And gonne stonden in a rewe, . . . HF.3. 602  
But, I dar seyn, an hundreded on a rewe, . . . LGW.G. 285  
These briddis syngyng on a rowe, . . . RR. 722

**Row** *see* **A-rowe****Rowe** *see* **Rough, Row****Rowed**

- Stond faste, for to good port hastow rowed! . . . TC.1. 969

**Rowers**

- algates the rowerys and the maryneres . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
1315-20

**Rows**

- Lo, Venus, risen among you rowes rede! . . . Mars. 2

**Royal**

- As they that weren of the blood roial . . . A.Kn. 1018  
And Arcita, that is in the court roial . . . A.Kn. 1497  
The blood roial of Cadme and Amphion,-- . . . A.Kn. 1546  
By verray ligne, as of the stok roial; . . . A.Kn. 1551  
'To speke of roial lynage and richesse, . . . A.Kn. 1829  
O blood roial, that stondeþ in this drede, . . . B.ML. 657  
His senatour with roial ordinance, . . . B.ML. 961  
And roial spicerye; . . . B.Th. 2041  
Of roial chivalry! . . . B.Th. 2092  
The glorious ceptre, and roial magestee . . . B.Mk. 3334  
The faireste children of the blood roial . . . B.Mk. 3341  
To telle his hye roial magestee, . . . B.Mk. 3766  
From humble bed to roial magestee . . . B.Mk. 3862  
'His roial trone myghte hym nat availle. . . B.Mk. 3950  
Real he was, he was namoure aferd, . . . B.NP. 4366  
Royal he was he nas no moore aferd . . . B.NP. 4366 var  
Thus roial, as a prince is in an halle, . . . B.NP. 4374  
This roial markys richly arrayed, . . . E.Cl. 267  
And kepte alwey so wel roial estat . . . F.Sq. 26  
In roial vestiment sit on his deys, . . . F.Sq. 59  
And yet ascendyng was the beest roial, . . . F.Sq. 264  
born of as roial blood as been they that . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
Sheweth un-to your rial excellence . . . Pity. 59  
He hath thee crowned in so ryal wise. . . ABC. 144  
How that the blood roial was brought adoun, . . . Anel. 65  
There myghte men the royal egle fynde, . . . PF. 330  
The foul roial, a-bove yow in degree, . . . PF. 394  
This roial tercel apak, and taried nought: . . . PF. 415  
Conseyle yow the royal tercel take, . . . PF. 633

<b>Royal</b> — <i>Continued</i>		
gilty ayens the kynges real maiste.	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40	
ordre of the senat the gilt of his real maiste,	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60	
whiche famylieres certes the real power	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5	
For myn estat roial here I resigne	TC.1. 432	
In him ne deynd spren blood roial	TC.1. 435	
Returned to his real paleys sone,	TC.3. 1534	
And though that he be come of blood roial,	TC.3. 1800	
'For trusteth wel, that your estat real,	TC.4. 1667	
Swich fyn hath his estat real above!	TC.5. 1830	
And she was clad in real habite grene.	LGW. 214	
In real habite, a ful esy paas;	LGW. 284	
Stoode in the temple, in hire estat royalle,	LGW. 1036	
And to hire royall paleys she hire spedde,	LGW. 1096	
And of his loke as rial as a lyoun,	LGW. 1605	
<b>Royaler</b>		
Was roialler ne moore curius,	B.M.L. 402	
<b>Royally</b>		
And have a mantel roialliche y-bore.	A.Prol. 378	
On hunting be they riden roially;	A.Kn. 1687	
As it were in a lystes roially?	A.Kn. 1713	
And myghte han lyved in Thebes roially,	A.Kn. 1793	
To maken up the lystes roially.	A.Kn. 1884	
So roially that wonder is to telle,	B.M.L. 408	
To Rome-ward, saillynge ful roially,	B.M.L. 968	
This riche Markis ryally arayed	E.Cl. 267 var	
Thus Walter lowly—nay, but roially—	E.Cl. 421	
Received be to-morwe as roially	E.Cl. 955	
The presentes been ful roially y-fet,—	F.Sq. 174	
<b>Royals</b>		
Of romances that been roiales,	B.Th. 2038	
<b>Royalty</b>		
Heere may men feelle and roialtee biholde,	B.M.L. 418	
What sholde I testen of the roialtee	B.M.L. 703	
No pompe, no semblant of roialtee;	E.Cl. 928	
Why sholdestow my realtee oppresse?	Fort. 60	
<b>Rub</b>		
Hit to correcte and eek to rubbe and scrape;	Adam. 6	
<b>Rubbeth</b>		
Who rubbeth now, who froteth now his lippes	A.Mil. 3747	
He rubbeth hire aboute hir tendre face	E.Mch. 1827	
<b>Rubeus</b>		
That oon Puella, that oother Rubeus.	A.Kn. 2045	
<b>Rubible</b> <i>see</i> <b>Ribible</b>		
<b>Rubies</b>		
Of fyne rubyes and of dyamauntz;	A.Kn. 2147	
Brat-ful of rubyes rede, as fyr sparklynge;	A.Kn. 2164	
Of rubies, saphires, and of peerles white,	B.Mk. 3658	
So ful of rubies, and of stones inde,	Mars. 246	
In stede of rubyes, sette among the white.	LGW. 534	
Of al the rubees and the stones fyne	LGW. 673	
Rubyes there were, saphires, jagounces,	RR. 1117	
<b>Rubifying</b>		
Watres rubifying, and boles galle,	G.CY. 797	
<b>Rubric</b>		
After thy text, ne after thy rubriche,	D.WB. 346	
<b>Ruby</b>		
And eek of martirdom the ruby bright,	B.Pri. 1800	
Wel in the ring than is the ruby set!	TC.2. 585	
The ruby in his signet, and it sette	TC.2. 1087	
In which a ruby set was lik an erte,	TC.3. 1371	
O ring, fro which the ruby is out-falle,	TC.5. 549	
That masd was of a rubee al,	HF.3. 272	
No rubee noon that shynede by nyghte,	LGW. 1119	
And lyke ruby ben your chekes rounde.	Rosem. 4	
<b>Ruce</b> <i>see</i> <b>Russia</b>		
<b>Ruddok</b>		
The tame ruddok, and the coward kyte;	PF. 349	
<b>Ruddy</b>		
As rody and bright as dooth the yong sonne	F.Sq. 385	
Made the sonne to seme rody and brood,	F.Sq. 394	
That lyeth ful pale and no-tyng rody	BD. 143	
Was rody, fresh, and lyvelly hewed;	BD. 904	
the wode waxeth rody of rosene floures in the	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5	
his rody fyr, ne disturbeth nat the colde	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5	
Ful rody and white in every place,	RR. 820	
Fresshe, roddy, and fayre of hewe,	RR. 3629	
And eke his lippis rody, and mete	RR. 3744	
<b>Rude</b>		
He knew nat Catoun, for his wit was rude,—	A.Mil. 3227	
Thanne spak ourse Hoost with rude speche and boold,	B.NP. 3998	
Al were it that myne auncestres weren rude,	D.WB. 1172	
The rude peple, as it no wonder is,	E.Cl. 750	
For rude was the clooth and moore of age	E.Cl. 916	
Thogh it were rude and some deel eke torent,	E.Cl. 1012	
And strepen hire out of hire rude array,	E.Cl. 1116	
Night with his mantel, that is derk and rude,	E.Mch. 1798	
I kat nat glose, I am a rude man,—	E.Mch. 2351	
Have me excused of my rude speche.	F.Fkl. 718	
'Of whennes comth thyn answering so rude'	G.SN. 432	
Lever in a forest, that is rude and coold,	H.Mop. 170	
this litel tretys to have my rude enditng	Astr. 5-11	
She was nouht rude ne unmete,	RR. 752	
That these ruddy may utirly	RR. 2268	
<b>Rudely</b>		
Al speke he never so rudeliche or large;	A.Prol. 734	
lay untreffed ful rudely, and with hir fyngres smale	E.Cl. 380	
<b>Rudenesse</b>		
That she was born and fed in rudenesse,	E.Cl. 397	
That ye shul dullen of the rudenesse	TC.4. 1489	
As rudenesse and poepilish appetit,	TC.4. 1677	
<b>Rue</b>		
And God so wily on my soule rewe	A.Kn. 1863	
Considere al this and rewe upon my soore	A.Kn. 2233	
Thanne preye I thee to rewe upon my pyne.	A.Kn. 2382	
That ye shul of your grace upon hym rewe,	A.Kn. 3080	
I praye yow that ye wol rewe on me	A.Mil. 3362 var	
'Werk al by conseil and thou shalt nat rewe';	A.Mil. 3530	
Rewe on my child, that of thy gentillesse	B.M.L. 553	
and the thar never rewe	B.Mel. 2190-5	
<b>Rue</b>		
To rewen upon hire wyfly stedfastnesse,	E.Cl. 1050	
full ofte tyme it schall the rewe.	E.Mch. 1306 var	
Til freshe May wol rewen on his payne.	E.Mch. 1782	
Who so it useth, soore shal he rewe,—	G.CY. 729	
Sholde rewe o singuleer mannes folie,	G.CY. 997	
Somtyme hir ladies wil not on hem rewe;	Mars. 203	
That, thogh ye never wil upon me rewe,	Comp.L. 96	
And ther-for, swete, rewe on my peynes smerte	Comp.L. 125	
That she upon his sorwes wolde rewe,	Amch. 104	
For who-so trowest is, hit shal hir rewe,	Anel. 217	
For God so wily upon my soule rewe,	Anel. 287	
Ye wolden on me rewe, or that I deyde!	TC.1. 460	
And lif is lost, but ye wol on me rewe!	TC.1. 462	
She gan to rewe and drede her wonder soore,	TC.2. 455	
But harm y-don is don, who-so it rewe!	TC.2. 789	
And yewe me sorwe, but he shal it rewe	TC.2. 1609	
It mighte have maad an herte of stoon to rewe;	TC.3. 114	
This drof me for to rewe upon your payne.	TC.3. 994	
To make hem love, and that hem liste ay rewe	TC.3. 1770	
But-if ye lordes rewe upon my sorwe,	TC.4. 98	
Rewe on this olde catif in distresse,	TC.4. 104	
She wrong ful ofte, and bad God on her rewe	TC.4. 745	
Rewe on my sorwe, and do me deyen sone,	TC.4. 1081	
Rewe ek on me, for I shal folwe her sone!	TC.4. 1176	
But afterward ful sore it wol us rewe.	TC.4. 1531	
Ne made me to rewe on your distresse,	TC.4. 1671	
And rewen on himself so pitously,	TC.5. 260	
That every man mighte on his sorwes rewe.	TC.5. 266	
That every wight mighte on his sorwe rewe.	TC.5. 560	
Now mighty God, thou on my sorwe rewe!	TC.5. 707	
And that too late is now for me to rewe,	TC.5. 1070	
And grante it that ye sone upon me rewe	TC.5. 1364	
So that hire makes wolde upon hem rewe,	LGW. 158	
Hyt myght have maked hem upon hir rewe,	LGW. 1842	
I must abide, though it me rewe,	RR. 1840	
He shuld yit rewen on thi payne.	RR. 3460	
Thou shalt fortheke and sore rewe.	RR. 4060	
More than love, it wole me rewe.	RR. 5170	
<b>Rued</b>		
That 'olde han rewed on hir peynes smerte.	TC.4. 1141	
That sely Dido rewed on his payne,	LGW. 1237	
<b>Rueful</b>		
Ruest on every reweful in distresse.	B.M.L. 854	
This reweful case, and al thys thing horribyle.	LGW. 1838	
<b>Rueful</b> <i>see</i> <b>Rewliche</b>		
<b>Ruefullest</b>		
The rewefulleste of al the compaignys.	A.Kn. 2886	
That broughte the forth thow reufulles glotoun	PF. 613 var	
<b>Ruefully</b>		
'Ha al' quod Troilus so ruefully,	TC.3. 65	
And rewefully his lady gan biholde	TC.4. 1691	
Ful rewefully she loked upon Troye,	TC.5. 729	
<b>Ruel</b> <i>see</i> <b>Rewel</b>		
<b>Ruest</b>		
Ruest on every reweful in distresse.	B.M.L. 854	
<b>Rueuth</b>		
Me reweth soore of hende Nicholas!	A.Mil. 3462	
God woot it reweth me, and have good day!	B.NP. 4287	
Me reweth soore I am unto hire teyd;	E.Mch. 2432	
Madame, reweth upon my peynes smerte,	F.Fkl. 974	
So reweth on mine aspre peynes smerte,	TC.4. 1501	
<b>Ruf</b>		
I kan nat geeste "rum, ram, ruf," by lettre;	I.Pars. 43	
<b>Rufus</b>		
And Deyscorides, and eek Rufus,	A.Prol. 430	
<b>Rugged</b>		
With fotery berd and rugged asshy heeres	A.Kn. 2883 var	
<b>Ruggy</b>		
With fotery berd and ruggy asshy heeres,	A.Kn. 2883	
<b>Ruine</b>		
Myn is the ruynes of the hye halles,	A.Kn. 2463	
the mooder of ruynes,—that is to seyn, the mooder	B.Mel. 2750-5	
As to my doom, that evere saw ruine	TC.4. 387	
Of chepe, of derth, and of ruynes;	HF.3. 884	
<b>Ruing</b>		
Till that, rewyng on my distresse,	RR. 3697 em	
<b>Reule</b>		
The reule of saint Maure or of saint Benoit,	A.Prol. 173	
ye kepe this for a general reule;	B.Mel. 2355-60	
'And take this for a general reule,	B.Mel. 2420-5	
"That sholden kepe and reulen this citee;	B.NP. 4234	
To be my wyf, and reule hire after me;	E.Cl. 327	
ordre of reule, and al be it so that God	I.Pars. 215-20	
thanne reule yow after the lawe of God	I.Pars. 590-5	
Or reulen him by every wightes wit,	TC.5. 758	
In general, this reule may nat fayle.	Fort. 56	



**Rule—Continued**

In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . .	Fort. 64
In general, this reule may nat fayle. . . . .	Fort. 72
Reule week thi self that other folk canst reede . . . . .	Truth. 6 var
taken by the rewle 'the altitude' withoute . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
Take this rewle general, as wel on the bak as on . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
a brode Reule, that hath on either ende a square . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
this rewle, that thilke sterres . . . . .	Astr. 97-100
that is shapen like a reule, save that it is . . . . .	Astr. 108-15
thy monthe, and ley thy rewle up that same . . . . .	Astr. 115-21
thy rewle sitten in the bordure upon the degre . . . . .	Astr. 115-21
leyde I my reule over this forseide day, and fonde . . . . .	Astr. 115-21
the point of my reule in the bordure upon . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
leide I my rewle upon this forseide 13 day, . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
and fonde the point of my rewle in the . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
thy rewle up and down til that the stremes . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
thy rule is aised for the litle crois upon . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
thi rewle. Loke than how many degrees . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
general rule, ones for evere. And whan . . . . .	Astr. 127-32
altitude of the sonne taken by thy rule, . . . . .	Astr. 127-32
heighte taken by my rewle on the bak side. . . . .	Astr. 139-45
But natheles this rule in generell wol I . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
Seke besily with thy rule the highest of . . . . .	Astr. 211-5
this shorter rule is soth, that the latitude of eny place in . . . . .	Astr. 245-51
point of thy gret rule there thou takist . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
bothe holes of thy rule, and slyly in thilke . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
sette thy pyn by a plum-rule evene upright, . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
a rule and drawe a strike evene a-lyne, fro . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
In good reule and in governaunce. . . . .	RR. 4958

**Ruled**

And we wol reuled been at his devys . . . . .	A.Prol. 816
Al is this ruled by the sighte above. . . . .	A.Kn. 1672
In feith your ordre is ruled in good wise! . . . . .	TC.1. 333
Thurgh Innocence, and ruled Curtesye. . . . .	LGW. 163
While thou art reuled by his lore. . . . .	RR. 4696

**Ruledest**

thow thi-self alwey present reuledest me. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
---	------------------

**Rules**

shewe the under full light reules and naked . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
taught, and yit by diverse reules; right as . . . . .	Astr. 5-11
parte of the generall rewles of theoric in . . . . .	Astr. 20-5
Save that he yaf me rewles there, . . . . .	RR. 4665

**Ruleth**

So rewleth her her hertes gost withinne, . . . . .	TC.2. 1377
--	------------

**Rum**

I kan nat geeste "rum, ram, ruf," by lettre; . . . . .	I.Pars. 43
--	------------

**Rumble**

In which ther ran a rumbel and a swough, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1979
Delitynge ever in rumbal that is newe; . . . . .	E.Cl. 997
Amonges al this, to romblen gan the hevене; . . . . .	LGW. 1218

**Rumbled**

The peple cride and rombled up and down, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3725
--	------------

**Rumbleth**

And in the water rombleth to and fro, . . . . .	G.CY. 1322
Quod he, 'that rumbleth up and down . . . . .	HF.2. 518

**Rumbling**

The rumblunge of a fart, and every soun, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2233
--	-------------

**Rumor**

good, nat by the rumour of the peple, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
Grete rumour gan whan it was first aspyed . . . . .	TC.1. 85 var
Lest that Criseyde, in rumour of this fare, . . . . .	TC.5. 53

**Rumors**

of the peple and for idel rumours; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
--	-------------------

**Rumpeth**

When she comyth home she rumpeth in my face . . . . .	B.Mk. 3094 var Blw.
---	------------------------

**Run (noun; vb., pres. tense and past part.)**

Hath in the Ram his halfe cours y-ronne, . . . . .	A.Prol. 8
His crisepe heer lyk rynges was y-ronne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2165
So was the blood y-ronnen in his face. . . . .	A.Kn. 2693
His officers with swifte feet they renne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2868
Syn that my tappe of lif bigan to renne; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3890
And ever sithe hath so the tappe y-ronne, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3893
Toward the fen, ther wilde mares renne,— . . . . .	A.Rv. 4065
The wyf cam lepyng in ward with a ren; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4079
Thise sely clerkes han ful faste y-ronne . . . . .	A.Rv. 4090
Thise sely clerkes rennen up and down . . . . .	A.Rv. 4100
The ark of his artificial day hath renne . . . . .	B.ML. 2
And rennen in the montaignes al the nyght, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3454
And to hym rennen thanne his wyves alle. . . . .	B.NP. 4373
That in the signe of Taurus hadde y-ronne . . . . .	B.NP. 4384
Shal renne to the towne, and that ful swithe, . . . . .	C.Pard. 796
I wol renne out my borel for to shewe. . . . .	D.WB. 356
No likerous lust was thurgh hire herte y-ronne, . . . . .	E.Cl. 214
That in the Ram is four degrees up renne. . . . .	F.Sq. 386
He is as boold to renne agayn a stoon, . . . . .	G.CY. 1415
Alle they renne in o leas, but in diverse maneres. . . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
go renne to the wolf, that is in the breres, . . . . .	I.Pars. 720-5
eeke renne to the preest sodeynly to tellen . . . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
And made his herte blood to renne adoun, . . . . .	ABC. 164
To renne away, when he is leest agast? . . . . .	Anel. 316
I herde a swogh that gan aboute renne; . . . . .	PF. 247
And who so wolde renne in the same manere . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
makid by his . . . songs the vodes meoveable to . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20

makith that the causes rennen and assemblen togidre. . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
As he that hadde his dayes cours y-ronne; . . . . .	TC.2. 907
He seide, 'O verray God, so have I ronnel . . . . .	TC.2. 1464
As for to bidde a wood man for to rennel . . . . .	TC.2. 1554

**Run (noun; vb., pres. tense and past part.)—Continued**

To preyen her was thorough his wit y-ronne. . . . .	TC.3. 84
To feechen fir, and rennen hom ayeen? . . . . .	TC.5. 485
For love of God, ren faste aboute thy sperel . . . . .	TC.5. 656
Renne and crye, as thou were wood, . . . . .	HF.1. 202
Whan fyr is in the poudre ronne. . . . .	HF.3. 554
And, whan that it is eve, I renne blyve, . . . . .	LGW. 60
This wikked custome is so longe y-ronne, . . . . .	LGW. 1943
That I herd renne faste by, . . . . .	RR. 111
And eek hir hert in angre rennen. . . . .	RR. 320
The crowses were so thicke y-ronne, . . . . .	RR. 1396
A rympled velcke, ferre ronne in age, . . . . .	RR. 4495
But lat [it] renne in this colour, . . . . .	RR. 6282
There men may renne ynne openly; . . . . .	RR. 7004
And done his loos so wilde renne, . . . . .	RR. 7081

**Run see At-renne, Renne****Rung**

So swetely, that al the chambre rong, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3215
Longe erst er prime rong of any belle, . . . . .	C.Pard. 662
Til evensong rong, and than they moste aryse. . . . .	E.Mch. 1966
For as his brothes hamers ronge . . . . .	BD. 1163
So loude rong, 'Have down and let us wende!' . . . . .	PF. 492
Or soun of belles whil that they be ronge?' . . . . .	TC.2. 805
He rong hem out a proces like a belle . . . . .	TC.2. 1615
That it up-rong unto the yate of hevене. . . . .	TC.3. 1725
Throughout the world my belle shal be ronge: . . . . .	TC.5. 1062
That al the paleys-walles ronge! . . . . .	HF.3. 308
Alas, thus was her shame y-ronge, . . . . .	HF.3. 565
"A foolles belle is soone runge." . . . . .	RR. 5266

**Rungs**

To clymben by the rongs and the stalkes, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3625
--	-------------

**Runner**

A somonour is a rennere up and down . . . . .	D.Fri. 1283
---	-------------

**Runnest**

'Thou rennist alyght byforn me,' . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
Thurgh Troye ay rennest downward to the see, . . . . .	TC.4. 1549

**Runneth**

For pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1761
Out renneth blood on bothe hir sydes rede. . . . .	A.Kn. 2635
But with <i>sys cynk</i> , that renneth for youre chaunce; . . . . .	B.ML. 125
Cacche who so may, who renneth best lat see! . . . . .	D.WB. 76
Lo, pitee renneth soone in gentil herte! . . . . .	E.Mch. 1986
'That pitee renneth soone in gentil herte, . . . . .	F.Sq. 479
And yet ful of he renneth in a blame; . . . . .	G.CY. 905
thilke soule renneth by cercle of the sterres in . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5

yif a man renneth in the stadye (or in the forlonge) . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
the coroune for which he renneth. . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
devyne sighte renneth to-for, and seeth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
eternite of his sighte renneth alwey with . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40

Ne renneth not the werk for to beginne . . . . .	TC.1. 1066
And thoughte, 'O Lord, right now renneth my sort, . . . . .	TC.2. 1754
But pite renneth soone in gentil herte: . . . . .	LGW. 503
Among the ropis rennyth the scherynge hokys . . . . .	LGW. 641 var
So felle hyt, so as fame renneth wide, . . . . .	LGW. 1423
2. <i>Ansa</i> .—This ryng renneth in a . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
degre of the sonne renneth so longe . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
As watir that doun renneth ay, . . . . .	RR. 383

**Running**

Or breke it at a rennyng with his heed, . . . . .	A.Prol. 551
Came rennyng for the clifles a-doun, . . . . .	BD. 161
and dronken of the rennyng watres, and . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
For I saw rennyng every wyght, . . . . .	HF.3. 1055
Of whiche the water in rennyng . . . . .	RR. 1415
For rennyng alday in the playnes, . . . . .	RR. 1506

**Rupis**

'Rupis Achemenie.'—Metrum 1 . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1640-5
---------------------------------------	----------------------

**Rused**

This hert rused and stal away . . . . .	BD. 381
---	---------

**Rush**

N'ot I not what, at dere ynough a rishe, . . . . .	TC.3. 1161
The stalke was as rishe right, . . . . .	RR. 1701

**Rushing**

And hereth hym come russhyng in the greves, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1641
---	------------

**Russell**

And daun Russell, the fox, stirte up atones, . . . . .	B.NP. 4524
--	------------

**Russia**

In Lettow hadde he reyssed and in Ruze,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 54
Ther dwelte a kyng that werreyed Russye, . . . . .	F.Sq. 10

**Rust**

'That if gold ruste what shal iren doo? . . . . .	A.Prol. 500
No wonder is a lewed man to ruste; . . . . .	A.Prol. 502

**Rusteth**

That rusteth in my shethe stille in pees; . . . . .	Scog. 39
---	----------

**Rusty**

And by his syde he baar a rusty blade. . . . .	A.Prol. 618
Ful foule and rusty was she this; . . . . .	RR. 159

**Ruth**

That it was route for to seen and heere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 914
Have route as wel upon my peynes smerte. . . . .	A.Kn. 2392
Now, lorde, have route upon my sorwes soore, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2419
And to hymself he maketh route and wo; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4200
And eke his wyf, that they wepen for route. . . . .	B.ML. 529
Haveth som route on hire adverstitee. . . . .	B.ML. 654
And yet Custance hadde of his death gret route; . . . . .	B.ML. 689
And weep, that it was route for to see; . . . . .	B.ML. 1052
I have, quod he, 'on yow so greet a route, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1387

**Ruth—Continued**

To save the knyght, for route and for pitee;	C.Doc. 261
It had been hard this route for to see;	E.Cl. 562
Somwhat this lord hath route in his manere,	E.Cl. 579
But wente his way, for route and for pitee.	E.Cl. 893
If that he deyde, it were harm and route;	E.Mch. 1908
And wel neigh for the route almost she deyde;	F.Sq. 438
This subtil clerk swich route had of this man,	F.Fkl. 1261
But of my deeth thogh that ye have no route,	F.Fkl. 1319
And awoneth, that it route was to see;	F.Fkl. 1349
And in his herte he caughte of this greet route,	F.Fkl. 1520
That him were levee han shame,—and that were	
route,—	F.Fkl. 1529
Had swich pite and swich rowthe	BD. 97
The moete pitee, the moete route,	BD. 465
My sorwe, but he hadde route	BD. 591
But she hadde had, it hadde be route.	BD. 999
'Is that your los? by God, hit is route!'	BD. 1309
Thou hast more route on our adversitee	ABC. 127
So litel rewthe hath she upon my peyne.	Comp.L. 50
Alas the while! for his was route and synne.	Anel. 103
For route or wo, hir sorwe for to telle?	Anel. 163
Of which Arcite hath nother route ne tene;	Anel. 179
For sorwe and route of your unkyndenesse,	Anel. 292
And to your route and to your route I crie!	Anel. 337
My dere herte have of my wo som route!	PF. 427
This Pandar that nigh malt for wo and route	TC.1. 582
And her besoughte on thee to han som route?—	TC.1. 769
If therewithal in you ther be no route,	TC.2. 349
Ne shal I nevere of him han other route!	TC.2. 489
He seyde, 'Lord, have route upon my peyne!	TC.2. 523
As nevere of thing hadde I no route more;	TC.2. 564
Was al for her, and thoughte it was a route	TC.2. 664
I ferde amis, and her bisceche of route:	TC.2. 1007
To taken it, or to han of him route,	TC.2. 1139
Ne hadde she swich route of his distresse;	TC.2. 1270
Withoute his gilt, but for her lak of route,	TC.2. 1280
Wex wel ny ded for route, soth to seyne,	TC.2. 1356
For in good herte it mot som route impresse	TC.2. 1371
To han a maner route upon my wo,	TC.2. 1375
Belve it, and she shal han on thee route;	TC.2. 1502
'"Eyl what?" quod he, "that ye han on him route,	TC.3. 122
That fele I now," quod he, "and that is route.	TC.3. 895
Beth to me trewe, or elles were it route;	TC.3. 1511
How mightestow for route me bigile?	TC.4. 262
And Troilus, of whom he n'il have route,	TC.4. 1476

**Ruth—Continued**

Of us sely Trojanes, but-if route	TC.4. 1490
Thus were I lost, and that were route and sinne.	TC.4. 1582
Mistrust me not thus causeles, for route,	TC.4. 1609
That was the cause I first had on you route!	TC.4. 1673
Had of him route, and that they seyn sholde,	TC.5. 626
If that I sholde on any Grek han route,	TC.5. 1000
Y-wis, I wolde excuse her yit for route,	TC.5. 1099
As I you see. And, though no maner route	TC.5. 1385
For which Criseyde upon a day, for route	TC.5. 1587
Is now fordon: and that is al my route!	TC.5. 1687
Allas, that ever hadde route	HF.1. 332
But, welaway! the harm, the route,	HF.1. 383
Loo! was not this a wo and route?	HF.1. 396
Certein he hath of thee route,	HF.2. 106
Swiche route hath he of thy distresse,—	HF.3. 922
That it is pite for to rede, and route,	LGW.G. 286
This woful Cleopatre hath made swich route,	LGW. 669
She hath forsake; alas, and that is route,	LGW. 799
So tendirly that route it was to seene.	LGW. 1034
And in hir herte she hadde route and wo,	LGW. 1063
It is a rewthe and pitee for to here.	LGW. 1249
Have ye suche rewthe upon hir feyned wo,	LGW. 1257
She kneleth, crieth, that route is to devyse;	LGW. 1311
So grete route I have hit for to endite,	LGW. 1345
But certes, it is bothe route and wo,	LGW. 1384
And prayeth him on hir to have some route.	LGW. 1567
Of hir had al the toun of Rome route,	LGW. 1861
And gilteles? now certes hit is route!	LGW. 1982
He wolde have wepte for route of his penaunce;	LGW. 2077
She cried, 'O turne agayne for route and synne,	LGW. 2200
Which hath on me no mercy ne no rewthe	Comp.A. 6
And that is route, for by her throtes	RR. 192
That thou were fals it were gret route,	RR. 2059
Sich route upon her pleynt have I.	RR. 6012

**Ruthful**

That brought the furth thow rowthfull gloutoun	PF. 613 <i>see</i>
--	--------------------

**Ruthless**

And seyde, 'Farewel, housbonde routeles!'	B.ML. 863
Her surname is eek Faire Rewtheles,	Comp.L. 28
And of my wo he is so routeles,	Anel. 230
That broghte thee forth! thou [rewtheles] gloutoun!	PF. 613 <i>em</i>
Wo worth that beaute that is routeles!	TC.2. 346

**Rye**

'Yif us a bussel whete, malt or reye,	D.Sum. 1746
---------------------------------------	-------------

**Rys *see* Ris****S****Sable**

Now have ye cause to clothe yow in sable;	Mars. 284
---	-----------

**Sack**

And on an hors the sak he caste anon.	A.Rv. 4017
And at the mille the sak adoun he layth.	A.Rv. 4021
And I lye as a drak sak in my bed;	A.Rv. 4206
That was hir hostes-man, and bar a sak,	D.Sum. 1755
Do strepe me, and put me in a sakke,	E.Mch. 2200
She nadd on but a streit olde sak,	RR. 457

**Sacked**

And whan the mele is sacked and y-bounde,	A.Rv. 4070
And Carnes, and eke Sacked freeres	RR. 7460

**Sakis**

Ne sakkes ful of gold, of large wyghte,	LGW. 1118
Or gold in sakkis gret plente,	RR. 7073

**Sacrament**

By God and by the hooly sacrament!	C.Pard. 757
Marriage is a ful greet sacrament;	E.Mch. 1319
For to receyve the hooly sacrament.	E.Mch. 1702
the sacrament of the auter,—	I.Pars. 580-5
the brekyng of this sacrament is an horrible thyng;	I.Pars. 840-5
in o flesch.' This sacrament bitokneth	I.Pars. 840-5
so muche as the sacrament of marriage is	I.Pars. 880-5
that receyven, by vertu of the sacrament,	I.Pars. 915-20
seith the book, is a ful greet sacrament;	I.Pars. 915-20
boond, and knytteth sacrament of mariages	Bo.2. m.8.
	595-600

**Sacraments**

Of contractes, and of lakke of sacraments,	D.Fri. 1306
sacraments of hooly chirehe, and swiche	I.Pars. 780-5

**Sacred**

The sacred teiris, and the waymentynge,	A.Kn. 1921
of thynges sacred to Crist, in two maneres;	I.Pars. 800-5

**Sacrifice**

And, for to doon his ryte and sacrifice,	A.Kn. 1902
I wol doon sacrifice and fires beete;	A.Kn. 2253
His sacrifice he hide, and that anon,	A.Kn. 2262
That to the sacrifice longen shal,	A.Kn. 2278
Ther lakked noght to doon hir sacrifice.	A.Kn. 2280
Of fiersse Mars, to doon his sacrifice	A.Kn. 2369
Accepte of me my pitous sacrifice.	A.Kn. 2378
Thurgh which they doon the devel sacrifice	C.Pard. 469
And seyde, 'Whoso wol nat sacrifice,	G.SN. 365
Men ledde hem forth to doon the sacrifice.	G.SN. 392
They nolde encense ne sacrifice right noght,	G.SN. 395
Doon sacrifice, and Jupitter encense;	G.SN. 413
Do sacrifice, or Cristendom reneye,	G.SN. 459
and of his blood he maketh sacrifice	I.Pars. 845-50
And I shal make yow sacrifice,	BD. 114
And unto Mars avoweth sacrifice	Anel. 355

**Sacrifice—Continued**

That he was gon to don his sacrifice,	TC.3. 539
Ne shal I nevere don him sacrifice!	TC.3. 1708
And God, to whom my herte I sacrifice,	TC.5. 423
For Grekes n'olden don her sacrifice,	TC.5. 1465
She seketh halwes, and doth sacrifice;	LGW. 1310
Upon the fire of sacrifice she sterte,	LGW. 1350

**Sacrifice *see* Sacrifice****Sacrifices**

How he wol lete his olde sacrifices;	B.ML. 325
The sacrifices ben ful redy dyght,	LGW. 2611

**Sacrifics**

'And sacrifice to oure goddes er thou go!	G.SN. 488
And seyde that she wolde sacrifice,—	LGW. 1348

**Sacrifying**

the sory preest yeveth in sacrificinge the	Bo.4. m.7.
	1595-600

**Sacrilege**

Espirituell thefte is sacrilege, that is	I.Pars. 800-5
may be cleped sacrilege, or every violence	I.Pars. 800-5
generally, sacrilege is to reven hooly	I.Pars. 800-5
thynges, ne sacrilege hadde no leve to han	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5

**Sacrilegie**

defouled my conscience with sacrilegie for	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
--	------------------

**Sad**

And with a sad visage he siked stille,	A.Kn. 2985
Of chapmen riche, and therto sadde and trewe,	B.ML. 135
Ther was enclosed rype and sad corage,	E.Cl. 220
His eyen caste on hire, but in sad wyse	E.Cl. 237
And with sad contenance kneleth stille	E.Cl. 293
With ful sad face, and gan the child to blisse,	E.Cl. 552
But natheles, so sad stidefast was she,	E.Cl. 564
But ever in oon ylike sad and kynde,	E.Cl. 602
That she hadde suffred this with sad visage;	E.Cl. 693
But she—ylike sad for evermo—	E.Cl. 754
Thus seyden sadde folk in that citee	E.Cl. 1002
And she ay sad and constant as a wal,	E.Cl. 1047
With face sad his tale he hath hem toold.	E.Mch. 1399
With humble herte and sad devocioun,	G.SN. 397
Yet of that art they kan nat wexen sadde,	G.OY. 877
By sadde tokens, and by wordes bolde,	H.Mcp. 258
That were to me so sad, and eek so trewe,	H.Mcp. 275
in his herte for his synnes, with sad purpos	I.Pars. 125-30
noght withouten sad purpos of shrifte, if	I.Pars. 310-5
Debonair, goode, glade, and sadde,	BD. 859
For hit was sad, symple, and benygne.	BD. 917
And preyden hir to seyn the sothe sadde	PF. 578
sad and wel ordynat of lyvynge, that hath	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
For what man is so sad or of	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5



**Sad—Continued**

ther nys som bliffulness that is sad, stedefast, . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
And ful sad trouble. But unneth schal ther any . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
A lesyng and a sad soth-sawe, . . .	HF.3. 999
Sad, wise, and trewe, of wordes avyse, . . .	LGW. 1521
And for the stable herte, sadde and kynde, . . .	LGW. 1876
Pitouse, sadde, wise, and trewe as steele, . . .	LGW. 2582
As I am yours, and to you sad and trewe, . . .	Bal.Co. 9
Ful sadde and saystf to she eek . . .	RR. 211 <i>rar</i>
Till she demurely sad of chere, . . .	RR. 4627
For sadde burdons that men taken, . . .	RR. 6907

**Saddle**

His sadel was of brend gold, newe y-bete; . . .	A.Kn. 2162
Is born out of his sadel a swerde lengthe; . . .	A.Kn. 2646
His brest to-brosten with his sadel-bowe, . . .	A.Kn. 2691
Into his sadel he clamb anon, . . .	B.Th. 1987
His sadel was of rewel bonn, . . .	B.Th. 2068
And er that he agayn were in his sadel . . .	H.Mcp. 52
With sadel rede, enbroudet with delyte, . . .	LGW. 1199

**Saddles**

in sadeles, in crouperes, peytrels, and . . .	I.Pars. 430-5
---	---------------

**Sadly**

In goon the speres ful sadly in arrest; . . .	A.Kn. 2602
This messenger drank sadly ale and wyn, . . .	B.ML. 743
And on his nedes sadly hym avyseth, . . .	B.Sh. 1266
conferme it thanne sadly til it be at an ende, . . .	B.ML. 2410-5
Ful sadly leyve his nose shal a frere, . . .	D.Sum. 2264
And in hire swough so sadly holdeth she . . .	E.Cl. 1100
fro that thyme that he loveth sadly oure . . .	I.Pars. 120-5
Take than thisn Astrelabie with bothe hondes sadly . . .	Astr. 301-8

**Sadnesse**

To tempte his wyf, hir sadnesse for to knowe, . . .	E.Cl. 452
For hire sadnesse and hire berynyngte, . . .	E.Mch. 1591
Hir womanly beryngte, and hire sadnesse, . . .	E.Mch. 1604
Sadnesse in youthe and Beautee prydeless . . .	Comp.L. 26
strengthen with the stedefast sadnesse, . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
So [she] is frowarde from sadnesse, . . .	RR. 4940

**Secula**

et regnas Deus per omnia secula. Amen, . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5
--	----------------

**Safe**

And if ye vouche-sauf that it be so . . .	A.Prol. 807
That he wolde vouche-sauf for to do so, . . .	A.Prol. 812
And therefore if ye vouche-sauf to heree . . .	A.Co. 4340
And I shal make us sauf for everemoore, . . .	B.ML. 343
To vouche-sauf som day with hym to dyne, . . .	B.ML. 1083
Thy lyf is sauf, for I wol stonde therby; . . .	D.WB. 1015
He sholde be sauf, but that he wolde hym hente,— . . .	D.Fri. 1500
'But wolde ye vouche-sauf, for Goddes sake, . . .	E.Mch. 2341
And somtyme comth it sauf unto the londe, . . .	G.CY. 950
God vouched-sauf thurgh thee with us to accorde, . . .	ABC. 27
He vouched-sauf, til him, as was his wille . . .	ABC. 57
But were she sauf, it were no fors of mel . . .	Mars. 197
Myn honour sauf, plesse him fro day to day, . . .	TC.2. 480
'I vouche sauf!' quod he, 'do what you list!' . . .	TC.2. 1183
'If that she vouche-sauf for to do so!' . . .	TC.2. 1691
'Myn honour sauf, I wol wel trewely, . . .	TC.3. 159
I vouche-sauf, as wisely have I joye, . . .	TC.4. 90
And whan Priam his save garde sente, . . .	TC.4. 139
Wol vouche-sauf this lettre to biholde: . . .	TC.5. 1341
To vouchen-sauf, ther nede is, to correcte, . . .	TC.5. 1858
Me lyste nat vouch-safe on him to swynke, . . .	LGW. 2490
Now voucheth sauf this day, or hit be nyght, . . .	Purse. 8
If that she vouched sauf for to do so, . . .	Comp.A. 46
things, yf God wol vouche saaf and his . . .	Astr. 20-5
For sauf of cherlis I ne vouche That they shull . . .	RR. 2002

**Safe see Vouchsafe****Safely**

wight retourneth saufly into the grace of . . .	B.Mel. 2370-5
He in a cronycle saufly myghte it write, . . .	B.NP. 4398
Wommen may go now saufly up and down; . . .	D.WB. 878
In-with youre chambre, dar I saufly sayn, . . .	E.Cl. 870
For o thyng, sires, saufly dar I seye, . . .	F.Fkl. 761
Or dayes ten, that dar I saufly seyn! . . .	TC.4. 1320
May saufly leyve hit to his ye; . . .	HF.1. 291
And nought the revers, saufly dar I deme, . . .	Gent. 6

**Safety**

And for her soules savete . . .	RR. 6869
---------------------------------	----------

**Saffron**

His heer, his berd, was lyk saffroun, . . .	B.Th. 1920
To saffron with my predicacioun, . . .	C.Pard. 345

**Sage**

Thyne herte was joly but not sage, . . .	RR. 3291
Thou wroughtest no-thing as the sage, . . .	RR. 4646
Witte unvised, sage folie, . . .	RR. 4739
Ne no man founde of wit so sage, . . .	RR. 4760
(Which in his tyme was full sage,) . . .	RR. 4883
Or ellis he is not wise ne sage, . . .	RR. 5383

**Sage see Save****Sagittarie**

to Sagittarie, Cancer to Capricorn, Leo to . . .	Astr. 174-9
of Sagittarie; and these signes arisen more . . .	Astr. 294-301
to Sagittarie. And thus evermore 2 . . .	Astr. 294-301

**Sagittarius**

Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, . . .	Astr. 40-5
--	------------

**Said (specimens)**

He never yet no vileynye ne sayde, . . .	A.Prol. 70
And I seyde his opinioun was good, . . .	A.Prol. 183
As seyde hym-self, moore than a curat, . . .	A.Prol. 219

**Said (specimens)—Continued**

And that was seyde in forme and reverence, . . .	A.Prol. 305
'Purs is the Eredekenes helle,' seyde he, . . .	A.Prol. 658
Which that he seyde, was oure lady rey! . . .	A.Prol. 695
He seyde he hadde a gobet of the seyl . . .	A.Prol. 696
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordynges, trewely, . . .	A.Prol. 761
His tale anon, and seyde in this manere, . . .	A.Prol. 858
That he was born, ful ofte he seyde, 'allas!' . . .	A.Kn. 1073
And seyde, 'Cosyn myn, what eyleth thee, . . .	A.Kn. 1081
This Palamon answerde, and seyde agayn, . . .	A.Kn. 1092
Ful ofte a day he swelte and seyde, 'allas!' . . .	A.Kn. 1356
At Thebes, in his contree, as I seyde, . . .	A.Kn. 1383
And Philostrate he seyde that he highte, . . .	A.Kn. 1428
They seyden that it were a charitee . . .	A.Kn. 1433
But sooth is seyde, gon sithen many yeres, . . .	A.Kn. 1521
As I ful ofte have seyde this heer-biforn, . . .	A.Kn. 1584
And seyde thus, 'By God that eit above, . . .	A.Kn. 1599
And seyde that he highte Philostrate; . . .	A.Kn. 1728
And seyde, 'This is a short conclusioun: . . .	A.Kn. 1743
And softe unto hym-self he seyde, 'Fy . . .	A.Kn. 1773
And he hem graunteth grace, and thus he seyde:— . . .	A.Kn. 1828
And if yow thynketh this is weel y-sayd, . . .	A.Kn. 1867
As sooth is seyde, elde hath greet advantage; . . .	A.Kn. 2447
Somme seyden thus, somme seyde it shal be so, . . .	A.Kn. 2516
Men seyden eek that Arcite shal nat dye, . . .	A.Kn. 2705
That he ne seyde it was a noble storie, . . .	A.Mil. 3111
For curteisie, he seyde, he wolde noon, . . .	A.Mil. 3351
And spak unto his wyf, and seyde anon, . . .	A.Mil. 3365
And seyde, 'I am adrad, by Seint Thomas! . . .	A.Mil. 3425
And seyde, 'Help us, Seinte Frydeswyde! . . .	A.Mil. 3449
Therwith the nyghtshal seyde he anon-rightes, . . .	A.Mil. 3480
And whan thou thus hast doon as I have seyde, . . .	A.Mil. 3567
This ordinance is seyde; so God thee speede; . . .	A.Mil. 3592
'Now, <i>Pater noster</i> , clom,' seyde Nicholas; . . .	A.Mil. 3638
And 'Clom,' quod John, and 'Clom,' seyde Alisoun, . . .	A.Mil. 3639
This carpenter seyde his devocioun, . . .	A.Mil. 3640
Diverse folk diversely they seyde, . . .	A.Rv. 3857
For Synynk wolde no wyf, as he seyde, . . .	A.Rv. 3947
This millere goth agayn, no word he seyde, . . .	A.Rv. 4067
I have herd sayd, "Man sal tas of two thynges, . . .	A.Rv. 4129
And therfore this proverbe is seyde ful sooth, . . .	A.Rv. 4319
Wel seyde Salomon, in his langage, . . .	A.Co. 4330
Oure Hoost answerde and seide, 'I graunte it thee; . . .	A.Co. 4344
And seyde his tale, as ye shul after heree, . . .	A.Co. 4364
Hath seyde hem, in swich English as he kan, . . .	B.ML. 49
And if he have noght seyde hem, leve brother, . . .	B.ML. 61
In o book, he hath seyde hem in another, . . .	B.ML. 62
And seyde hem, certein, but he myghte have grace . . .	B.ML. 207
Diverse men diverse thynges seyden, . . .	B.ML. 211
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wretched child, Custance, . . .	B.ML. 274
She sette hire doun and seyde as ye shal heree, . . .	B.ML. 329
And seyde hym that she wolde reneye hir lay, . . .	B.ML. 376
And seyde his wyf was comen, out of doute, . . .	B.ML. 390
Unto the croys of Crist thus seyde she: . . .	B.ML. 450
And knelyng, pitously to hym she seyde, . . .	B.ML. 835
And seyde, 'Farewel, housbonde rountheles!' . . .	B.ML. 863
Seyde the Shipman; 'here shal he nat preche; . . .	B.Sh. 1179
And hath his thynges seyde ful curteisly, . . .	B.Sh. 1281
But hastily a messe was ther seyde, . . .	B.Sh. 1441
He seyde hym thus: 'Cosyn, it standeth so . . .	B.Sh. 1447
Answerde and seyde, 'O cosyn myn, Daun John, . . .	B.Sh. 1472
'Now, wyf,' he seyde, 'and I foryeve it thee, . . .	B.Sh. 1620
'Wel seyde!' by <i>corpus dominus</i> , quod our Hoost; . . .	B.Pri. 1625
'Gladly,' quod she, and seyde as ye shal heree, . . .	B.Pri. 1642
As I have seyde, thurgh-out the Jewerie . . .	B.Pri. 1741
They seyde 'Nay'; but Jhesu, of his grace, . . .	B.Pri. 1793
Whan seyde was al this miracle, every man . . .	B.Th. 1881
Sey now somewhat, syn oother folk han sayd; . . .	B.Th. 1895
saugh hir tyme, she seyde hym in this . . .	B.Mel. 2170-5
seyde, 'What man,' quod he, 'sholde . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
and seyden that 'Right so as, whil that iren is hoot, . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
Eek som men han seyde that . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90
consell, that verray trouthe be seyde and . . .	B.Mel. 2390-5
consell as I have seyde, and which partie . . .	B.Mel. 2400-5
and phisiiciens han seyde yow in youre . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60
they seyden right wisely and right sooth, for . . .	B.Mel. 2530-5
sire, as I have seyde biforn, ye han greetly . . .	B.Mel. 2540-5
and wastnyng of richesess, as I seyde, . . .	B.Mel. 2580-5
auctoritees that ye han seyde above been . . .	B.Mel. 2660-5
his adversaries, she spak, and seyde in this wise: . . .	B.Mel. 2740-5
hadde nat muchel mystaken me, ne seyde amys; . . .	B.Mel. 2880-5
To which Melibee answerde and seyde, . . .	B.Mel. 3020-5
and seyde in this wyse: 'Al be it so . . .	B.Mel. 3065-70
He gat na moore of hire, for thus she seyde, . . .	B.Mk. 3482
And ete ynogh,'—right thus they to hym seyde, . . .	B.Mk. 3642
Ne cam, but seyde, 'A fair woman was she!' . . .	B.Mk. 3678
That with his eryl herde he how they seyde, . . .	B.Mk. 3726
And swoor, and seyde ful despitously . . .	B.Mk. 3785
That ye han seyde is right ynogh, y-wis, . . .	B.NP. 3958
And he answerde and seyde thus: 'Madame, . . .	B.NP. 4082
Passes over, for I seyde it in my game, . . .	B.NP. 4452
And to hymself ful prively he seyde, . . .	C.Doc. 128
That it was fals that seyde his adversarie,— . . .	C.Doc. 195
Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke in terme? . . .	C.Pard. 311
This wise philosophre thus seyde hee, . . .	C.Pard. 620
That, as he seyde, his capouns hadde y-slawe, . . .	C.Pard. 856
Is noght thyn housbonde'; thus seyde he certeyn, . . .	D.WB. 19
Eek, wel I woot, he seyde myn housbonde . . .	D.WB. 30
He seyde that precept ther-of hadde he noon, . . .	D.WB. 65
But natheless, thogh that he wroot and seyde . . .	D.WB. 80

**Said (specimens)—Continued**

Of hir assent; but herked how I sayde. . . D.WB. 234  
 That thus they seyden in hir drunkenesse; . . D.WB. 381  
 I spak to hym, and seyde hym how that he, . . D.WB. 567  
 Somme seyde women loven best riches, . . D.WB. 925  
 Somme seyde honour, somme seyde jolynesse, . . D.WB. 926  
 Somme riche array, somme seyden lust abedde, . . D.WB. 927  
 Seyde he had holde his day as he hadde hight, . . D.WB. 1024  
 Ne wydde, that contrarie that he sayde, . . D.WB. 1044  
 But seyden he was worthy han his lyf; . . D.WB. 1045  
 Ye han sayd muche thyng right wel, I seye; . . D.Fri. 1273  
 That of a somonour may no good be said; . . D.Fri. 1281  
 Upon hir knees, he seyde in this manere: . . D.Fri. 1625  
 Is this youre wyl in earnest that ye seyde? . . D.Fri. 1627  
 'Trentals,' seyde he, 'deliveren for penance . . D.Sum. 1724  
 And when this frere had seyde al his entente . . D.Sum. 1733  
 Have I seyde may a precious orison; . . D.Sum. 1786  
 And seyde a sermon after my symple wit, . . D.Sum. 1789  
 Save that to Crist I seyde an orison, . . D.Sum. 1867  
 Spak this by feres, when he seyde thus: . . D.Sum. 1922  
 They seiden, "Lord, the knyght ne hath nat alayn . . D.Sum. 2032  
 Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus: . . D.Sum. 2047  
 This lord gan looke and seyde, "Benedicite! . . D.Sum. 2170  
 Of alle thynges whiche that I have sayd; . . D.Sum. 2245  
 For wel she hadde herd seyde that thilke day . . E.Cl. 278  
 If oon seide wel, another seyde the same. . . E.Cl. 417  
 And thus she seyde in hire benigne voyes, . . E.Cl. 554  
 'I have,' quod she, 'seyd thus, and ever shal, . . E.Cl. 645  
 Ful boistously hath seyde hire this sentence: . . E.Cl. 791  
 But sooth is seyde, algate I fynde it trewe, . . E.Cl. 855  
 Thus seyden sadde folk in that citee . . E.Cl. 1002  
 Our hoste seyde, and swoor by goddes bones, . . E.Cl. 1212b  
 'Noon oother lyf,' seyde he, 'is worth a bene, . . E.Mch. 1263  
 God of his grete goodnesse seyde than, . . E.Mch. 1327  
 This word seyde he unto us everychon, . . E.Mch. 1484  
 Ne in Ytaille, koude bet han sayd. . . E.Mch. 1511  
 Syn ye han seyde, and herkneth what I seye, . . E.Mch. 1522  
 'Wel,' quod this Januarie, 'and hastow sayd? . . E.Mch. 1566  
 For thanne he seyde his spirit was at ease. . . E.Mch. 1633  
 'I have,' quod he, 'herd seyde, ful yoores ago, . . E.Mch. 1637  
 And seyde his orisons as is usage, . . E.Mch. 1706  
 Though that he seyde he found no good womman, . . E.Mch. 2287  
 But wyte ye what? In conseil be it seyde, . . E.Mch. 2431  
 And seyde that it was lyk the Pegasus, . . F.Sq. 207  
 And seyde, 'He lyeth! it is rather lyk . . F.Sq. 217  
 And seyden that in Rome was swich oon. . . F.Sq. 231  
 And seyden alle that swich a wonder thyng . . F.Sq. 248  
 And seyde, it was tyme to lye adoun, . . F.Sq. 351  
 And, with a syk, right thus she seyde hir wille. . . F.Sq. 498  
 But sooth is seyde, goon sithen many a day, . . F.Sq. 536  
 In swich a gyse as I have seyde above, . . F.Sq. 540  
 And seyde hym thus: "Lo, I am yoores al; . . F.Sq. 597  
 When he hath al i-seyd, thanne hath he doon. . . F.Sq. 601  
 He seyde he lovede, and was biloved no thyng. . . F.Fkl. 946  
 But after that in play thus seyde she: . . F.Fkl. 988  
 And in his raving seyde his orison. . . F.Fkl. 1026  
 He nyste what he spak, but thus he seyde. . . F.Fkl. 1028  
 And to hymself he seyde pryvely, . . F.Fkl. 1137  
 And seyde hym thus: "Is redy oure soper? . . F.Fkl. 1210  
 But to herself she spak, and seyde thus, . . F.Fkl. 1352  
 Thus have I seyde," quod she, "thus have I sworn,— . . F.Fkl. 1464  
 Answerde and seyde as I shal yow devyse, . . F.Fkl. 1468  
 And seyde, "I yow forbode, up payne of deeth, . . F.Fkl. 1481  
 For which in fewe wordes seyde he thus: . . F.Fkl. 1525  
 And tolde hym al, as ye han herd me sayd; . . F.Fkl. 1547  
 Cecile may eek be seyde in this manere . . G.SN. 99  
 And when this thing was seyde as I devyse, . . G.SN. 391  
 Thanne seyde oore Hoost, "for certes it wolde seme . . G.CY. 594  
 When that oore put is broke, as I have sayd, . . G.CY. 920  
 Somme seyde it was alonge on the fir making, . . G.CY. 922  
 Somme seyde nay, it was on the blowing,— . . G.CY. 923  
 God thanke I, and in good tyme be it sayd, . . G.CY. 1048  
 And to hym spak and thus seyde in his game, . . G.CY. 1326  
 How that he which that first seyde this thyng . . G.CY. 1433  
 Seyde Plato. "Ye, sire, and is it thus? . . G.CY. 1456  
 That that I spake I seyde it in my bourde; . . H.Mcp. 81  
 Biheeld hire werk and seyde never a word; . . H.Mcp. 241  
 And to the crowe, "O false theff!" seyde he, . . H.Mcp. 292  
 But as I seyde, I am noght textuel, . . H.Mcp. 316  
 My sone, if thou no wikned word hast seyde, . . H.Mcp. 351  
 Thyng that is seyde is seyde, and forth it gooth, . . H.Mcp. 355  
 He is his thral to whom that he hath sayd . . H.Mcp. 357  
 filthe that men seyden to hym, of the . . I.Pars. 255-60  
 may be said of Jhesu in this manere: . . I.Pars. 270-5  
 and mo than I have seyde, apertenen to . . I.Pars. 410-5  
 the theef . . seyde, "Lord, remembre of me, whan . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 have offeyd to yow, and now I seye . . I.Pars. 820-5  
 Of lecherie, as I seyde, souden . . I.Pars. 865-70  
 God maket it, as I have seyde, in paradyse, . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 in sorrowful bitterness of herte, as seyde the kyng . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 I hadde unneeth that word y-sayd . . BD. 270  
 He seyde a lay, a maner song, . . BD. 471  
 He sayde, "I prey the be not wroth; . . BD. 518  
 But seyde, "Far-wel, swete, y-wys! . . BD. 656  
 Ther-with Fortune seyde, "Chek heer!" . . BD. 658  
 Seyde hit were beter serve hir for noght . . BD. 843  
 But ever me thoughte hir yen seyde, . . BD. 875  
 I save right as I have seyde, . . BD. 1144  
 I seyde "Mercy!" and no more. . . BD. 1218  
 Bethenk how I seyde herbeforen; . . BD. 1303

**Said (specimens)—Continued**

As I seide erst, thou ground of our substance . . ABC. 87  
 Enbraceth Mars, and seyde, 'Alas, I dye! . . Mars. 90  
 He seyde, 'O lady bryght, Venus! alas! . . Mars. 136  
 What have I doon that greveth yow, or sayd, . . Comp.L. 61  
 Or from his wyt, he seyde, he wolde twynne. . . Anel. 102  
 That what that eny man hadde to hir seyde, . . Anel. 121  
 And as I seyde, amyddes lay Cypride, . . PF. 277  
 She neyther answerde 'Wel,' ne seyde amys, . . PF. 446  
 Whan everich hadde his large golee seyde, . . PF. 556  
 They seyden sothly, al by oon assent, . . PF. 557  
 But sooth is seyde, "a fool can noght be stille." . . PF. 574  
 Ye, kek!" yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre, . . PF. 594  
 For foul that eteth worm, and seyde blythe, . . PF. 604  
 in my corage, answerde and seide: . . Bo.1. p.4. 95-100  
 What may ben seyde her-to? Hath my . . Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
 in comune good thow hast seyde soth, but . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 thou hast seyde fewe. And of the . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 Tho seyde sche thus: "Whethir wenestow," . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
 answerde ayeen ful bytyngely and seyde: . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 whom thilke glorie is seyde to be, nys . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
 But, as I seide a litel here byforen, . . Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
 thyng, but it hath ben seyde that it is . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 sothere thyng ne may be seyde." . . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
 And thanne seide sche thus: "Yif . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1055-60  
 'Have I nat nombrid and seide,' quod sche, 'that . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1070-5  
 Thanne seide I thus: 'I delite me,' . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1090-5  
 I, that seide that god refuseth oonly the werkis of . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 man . . 1090-5  
 that thou hast seide me hidir-to ben to . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5  
 as it hath ben wont to ben seyde of bodies? . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1495-500  
 that seide, "Al that I seie," quod he, . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1705-10  
 Than seide sche "This is," quod sche, . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1745-50  
 And seyden he and al his kyn at ones . . TC.1. 90  
 As was Criseyde, as folk seyde everychone . . TC.1. 176  
 Seyde in his song, lo, every word right thus . . TC.1. 397  
 That I have seyde, for now wostow my wo. . . TC.1. 611  
 Yit Troilus for al this no word seyde, . . TC.1. 722  
 And seyde, that "Loves servants everychone . . TC.1. 912  
 And seyde such thyng wherwith thy god is pleased, . . TC.1. 942  
 For this have I herd seyde of olde lered: . . TC.1. 976  
 For as myn auctour seyde, so seye I . . TC.2. 18  
 In visitinge, in forme, or seyde hir sawes: . . TC.2. 41  
 That han in love seyde lik, and don in al, . . TC.2. 44  
 And thee right nought, yit al is seyde or shal; . . TC.2. 46  
 And with a sik she seyde him at the laste, . . TC.2. 145  
 He took his leve and seyde, "I wol go henne." . . TC.2. 209  
 As I have seyde, your best is to do so. . . TC.2. 382  
 'That is wel seyde!' quod he; 'certain best is, . . TC.2. 390  
 Is al this peynted proces seyde, allas, . . TC.2. 424  
 And with a sorful sik she seyde thrye, . . TC.2. 463  
 Ther-to n'olde I not ones have seyde nay, . . TC.2. 481  
 Wot non of it but ye?"—He seyde, "No!" . . TC.2. 502  
 Til at the laste he seyde he wolde slepe; . . TC.2. 514  
 That he had seyde, as it com her to minde; . . TC.2. 602  
 And after that he seyde, and leigh ful loude, . . TC.2. 1077  
 And seide her, 'Cast it now away anon, . . TC.2. 1156  
 And gan to smile, and seide him, 'Em, I prey . . TC.2. 1159  
 That by Pandare he somwhat wrot or seyde; . . TC.2. 1344  
 So was he outhur glad or seide "Allas!" . . TC.2. 1348  
 And seyde, 'Lord, and frend, and brother dere, . . TC.2. 1359  
 Pandare gan him thanke, and to him seyde, . . TC.2. 1415  
 Spak than Eleyne and seide, 'Pandarus, . . TC.2. 1625  
 Whan it was seide, some after in a while, . . TC.2. 1683  
 With nevere a word, but seide him sobely, . . TC.3. 158  
 What that she thoughte whan he seide so, . . TC.3. 576  
 As if he seide soth ther-of or no; . . TC.3. 578  
 And seide him, 'Em, sin I moste on you triste, . . TC.3. 587  
 I seide but a-game, I wolde go,— . . TC.3. 648  
 And ner he com, and seyde her in her ere, . . TC.3. 754  
 This' seide by hem that ben not worth two fecches! . . TC.3. 936  
 'That is wel seide,' quod he, 'my nece dere; . . TC.3. 946  
 O, soth is seide, that heled for to be . . TC.3. 1212  
 For this suffisech which that seyde is here: . . TC.3. 1307  
 Thus seide I nevere or now, ne shal to mo! . . TC.3. 1514  
 He seide, 'Far-wel, dere herte swete! . . TC.3. 1525  
 Seide, 'Al this night so reyned it, allas, . . TC.3. 1557  
 Til al was seyde, and than he thus answerde: . . TC.3. 1617  
 That al was wel, what-so he seide or wroughte. . . TC.3. 1799  
 And when that she had seide him her entente, . . TC.4. 173  
 'Sires, she n'is no prisoner,' he seyde; . . TC.4. 179  
 And she shal out: thus seiden here and hounes. . . TC.4. 210  
 Had herd what every lord and burges seyde, . . TC.4. 345  
 He roughte not what unthrift that he seyde. . . TC.4. 431  
 They sette hem down, and seide as I shal telle. . . TC.4. 686  
 Thise wordes seide, sch on her armes two . . TC.4. 911  
 As I seide erst, for wo and for sobbinge. . . TC.4. 1134  
 His hondes wrong, and seide that was to seye, . . TC.4. 1171  
 And seide, 'Lord, that set art in thy trone, . . TC.4. 1175  
 That al this thing was seide of good entente, . . TC.4. 1416  
 Your sire is wis: and seide is, out of drede, . . TC.4. 1455  
 Ber witness of this word that seide is here, . . TC.4. 1550  
 I have herd seyde ek, times twyes twelve, . . TC.5. 97



**Said (specimens)—Continued**

'Thus seide I nevere or now to womman born;	TC.5. 155
And to himself right thus he spak and seyde:	TC.5. 217
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Troilus,	TC.5. 323
As seyden bothe the meste and ek the leste,	TC.5. 440
'Sin that we seiden that we wolde bleve	TC.5. 491
'For love of God,' ful pitousliche he seyde,	TC.5. 522
And to himself ful ofte he seide, 'Allas!	TC.5. 606
And seide, 'Y-wis, whan thou art horned newe,	TC.5. 650
Who mighte have said that I had don amis	TC.5. 739
But 'for t'assaye,' he seide, 'it nought ne greveth,	TC.5. 783
And strangely she spak, and seide thus:	TC.5. 955
And gan to eike, and seide, 'O Troye toun,	TC.5. 1006
So wel he for himselfen spak and seyde,	TC.5. 1033
That com fro fer, they seiden it was she,	TC.5. 1116
And to himself ful sobrelliche he seyde:	TC.5. 1173
And loude he criðe on Pandarus, and seyde,	TC.5. 1244
That every word was gospel that ye seyde!	TC.5. 1265
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Allas the while	TC.5. 1275
'That I was born! Have I not seyd or this,	TC.5. 1276
Han taried, the ye seyden, soth to seyne,	TC.5. 1349
Ful pitously she seyde ayein, and seyde,	TC.5. 1424
And finally—she wrot and seide him thanne—	TC.5. 1427
He n'et, ne dronk, ne slep, ne no word seyde,	TC.5. 1440
She gan first smile, and seide, 'O brother dere,	TC.5. 1457
And wiste wel he seide a soth of this,	TC.5. 1724
That I ne shal be seyd, allas,	HF.1. 355
And seyde, that she cause was,	HF.1. 369
But what! whan this was seyde and do,	HF.1. 372
And al the wordes that she seyde,	HF.1. 376
In mannes vois, and seyde, 'Awak!	HF.2. 48
For hit was goodly seyde to me,	HF.2. 57
Oon seyde that Omere made lyes,	HF.3. 387
And seyde, 'Graunte us, lady shene,	HF.3. 446
Seyden sooth, and noght a lye.	HF.3. 462
'Madame,' seyden they, 'we be	HF.3. 463
And seyde, they ben everychon	HF.3. 570
'Thus hath he sayd,' and 'Thus he dooth,'	HF.3. 962
But as he hath herd seyde, or founde it writen;	LGW. 8
As I seyde erst, whan comen is the May,	LGW. 45
Sithe it is seyde in forthering and honour	LGW.G. 69
That ye han in your freshe songes sayede,	LGW. 79
Why noldest thou was wel a seyde goodnes	LGW.G. 268
Of women, as thou hast seyde wekedenes?	LGW.G. 289
As I have seyde erst, by my lady free;	LGW. 271
The god of Love gan smyle, and than he sayde,	LGW. 498
And I answerd ageyn, and sayde, 'Yis,	LGW. 517
As doon thise lovers, as I have herde sayde;	LGW. 1167
And seyde, 'Nevewe, if hyt myghte be,	LGW. 1442
He loketh pitously, but noght he sayde,	LGW. 1549
And seyden hire ensamples many con.	LGW. 1850
And, as I sayde, ben of youre courte a page,	LGW. 2037
As I have seyde, of shames deth I deyde!	LGW. 2072
His wepne, his clew, his thing that I have sayde,	LGW. 2140
This tale is seyde for this conclusioun.	LGW. 2723
Hast thou not seyd in blasphem of this goddes,	Scog. 15
That I have seid here, through myn unconnyng,	Comp.A. 69
est lyne, as I first seide, is marked a litel	Astr. 32-40

**Said see Aforesaid**

**Saidest**

As though thou seydest ay, 'Sampounel! Sampounel'	C.Pard. 554
Thou seydest this, that I was lyk a cat!	D.WB. 348
'Thou seydest eek, that ther been thynges thre	D.WB. 362
Ne seydestow right now in this manere,	G.SN. 334
Thou seydest no word syn thou spak to me	G.SN. 494
geten wysdom. Thou seydest eek by	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
remedies whiche that thou seydest her	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
discoveryd to the in that thou seydest	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
thilke thynges that thou seidest that	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
thou bygunne at blisfulnesse, thou seidest	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
that it is sovereyn good, and seidest that	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
it is set in sovereyn god; and seidest	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
And seidest eke that the forme of good is	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
and seidest that thilke same oon is thilke	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
governementis of bounte; and seidest that	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
and seidest that the nature of yvel nys	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
thou seydest a litel here byforn that	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
that thou seydest whilom that the questioun	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
And som," thou seydest, "had a blanche fevere,	TC.1. 916
More than y-nough," so seydestow ful ofte;	TC.1. 919
Thus seydestow, and japedest ful faste.	TC.1. 924
'Yit seydestow that "for the more part,	TC.1. 925
Why gabbestow? that seidest thou to me,	TC.4. 481
Thou seydest he awayted nothyng	RR. 7521

**Sail**

He seyde he hadde a gobet of the seyl	A.Prol. 696
I undertake, withouten mast and seyl,	A.Mil. 3532
And forth I lete hire saille in this manere,	B.ML. 321
They han hir set and biddeth hire lerne saille	B.ML. 440
That is to me my seyl, and eek my steere.'	B.ML. 833

**Sail—Continued**

'Now longe moote thou saille by the cost,	B.Pri. 1626
And casten hem ful erly for to saille.	B.NP. 4265
Brodder than of a carryk is the sayl.	D.Sum. 1688
Thogh thou myghtest as as fer as shippes saille?	E.Mch. 2108
Out of thise blake waves for to saille,	TC.2. 1
Toward my deth with wind in stere I saille:	TC.5. 641
With his shippes gan to saille	HF.1. 195
Daun Eness is go to saille;	HF.1. 434
To shippe they wente, and thus I let hem sayle.	LGW. 628
He rent the sayle with hokes lyke a sithe;	LGW. 646
Fleeth ek the queene with al hir purpse sayle,	LGW. 654
My destany is soone for to sayle,	LGW. 1299
And as a traytour forthe he gan to sayle	LGW. 1328
To saylen to that londe, him to disporite;	LGW. 1441
Philotetes anon the sayle up droughe,	LGW. 1459
And drough his saylle, and saugh hir never mo.	LGW. 1563
That shofe so sore his saylle ne myghte stonde,	LGW. 2412
He sayde unto his contree moste he sayle,	LGW. 2472

**Sails**

Now to assaut that sailen can,'	RR. 7336
---------------------------------	----------

**Sailed**

But er that he hadde half his cours y-seyled,	B.NP. 4289
That with hem seyled at the same tydel	B.NP. 4294
So longe he saylled in the salte see,	LGW. 958
So longe he sayled in the salte see,	LGW. 1462

**Salleth**

And forth she sailleth in the salte see!	B.ML. 445
That streight unto the deth myn herte sailleth:	TC.1. 606
And sayleth forth with al his companye	LGW. 951
And home he sailleth whan this toun is wonne	LGW. 1942
And taketh his leve, and homewarde sayleth hee;	LGW. 2162
And to his contree-ward he sayleth blyve,—	LGW. 2176

**Sailing**

To Rome-ward, saillyng ful roially,	B.ML. 963
Seillyng hir cours, where as hem liste go;	F.Fkl. 851
The sayling fir; the cipres, deth to playne;	PF. 179
Now shippes saylyngs in the see.	HF.2. 395
And saw his barge saylyng in the see.	LGW. 2196
This Demophon come sayling in the see	LGW. 2405

**Sailours**

And sailouris that I dar wel swere,	RR. 770
-------------------------------------	---------

**Sails**

be-takest this sayles to the wynd, thou	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
Eurus, the wynd, aryved the sayles of Ulixes,	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
yeven sayles to the Grykkyssche naveye,	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
She seyde, 'Thy saylles cometh nat ageyn,	LGW. 2518

**Saint**

Hire gretteste ooth was but by seinte Loy,	A.Prol. 120
The rule of seint Maure or of seint Beneit,	A.Prol. 173
Seint Julian was he in his contree;	A.Prol. 340
In Galice at Seint Jame, and at Coloigne,	A.Prol. 466
And ran to Londoun, unto Seint Poules,	A.Prol. 509
the seyl That Seinte Peter hadde, whan that he wente	A.Prol. 697
Unto the wateryng of Seint Thomas;	A.Prol. 826
But se me first, for seinte charitee,	A.Kn. 1721
And swoor hir ooth, by Seint Thomas of Kent,	A.Mil. 3291
And seyde, 'I am adrad, by Seint Thomas	A.Mil. 3445
And seyde, 'Help us, Seinte Prydeswydel	A.Mil. 3429
He saugh nat that. But yet by Seint Thomas,	A.Mil. 3461
'Jhesu Crist and Seint Benedight,	A.Mil. 3483
Where wentestow, Seint Petres soster?	A.Mil. 3486
By seinte Note, ye woot wel what I mene.'	A.Mil. 3771
'Now, Symond,' seyde John, 'by Seint Cuthberd,	A.Rv. 4127
For by that lord that called is seint Jame,	A.Rv. 4264
Now for the love of God and of Seint John,	B.ML. 13
Mary I meene, doghter to Seint Anne,	B.ML. 641
'I noot,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John!	B.ML. 1019
A marchant whilom dwelled at Seint Denys,	B.Sh. 1191
That he sholde come to Seint Denys, to playe	B.Sh. 1249
And unto Seint Denys he comth anon.	B.Sh. 1267
'Nay,' quod this monk, 'by God, and Seint Martyn!	B.Sh. 1338
I clepe hym so, by Seint Denys of Fraunce!	B.Sh. 1341
And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve,—	B.Sh. 1417
God and Seint Austyn spede yow and gydel	B.Sh. 1449
To Seint Denys y-comen is Daun John,	B.Sh. 1498
To Seint Denys he gan for to repaire,	B.Sh. 1516
I thanke yow, by God and by Seint Jame!	B.Sh. 1545
And in his wyves eek, by Seint Austyn!	B.Pri. 1631
Seint Nicholas stant ever in my presence,	B.Pri. 1704
Of which the grete Evangelist, Seint John,	B.Pri. 1772
'O seinte Marie, benedicite!	B.Th. 1974
Seint Jame eek seith, "If	B.Mel. 2305-10
and heer-to accordeth Seint Paul the	B.Mel. 2480-5
Seint Paule the Apostle seith in his	B.Mel. 2630-5
and Seint Gregorie seith, that	B.Mel. 2685-90
Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Seint Peter in	B.Mel. 2690-5
seith Seint Jame in his Epistle, that	B.Mel. 2705-10
And therefore seith Seint Jerome,	B.Mel. 2785-90
seith Seint Augustyn, that the avaricious	B.Mel. 2805-10
therefore seith Seint Augustyn, that ther	B.Mel. 2830-5
for Seint Jame seith, in his	B.Mel. 2865-70
on yow in his laste judgement; for Seint Jame	B.Mel. 3055-60
I wol yow seyn the lyf of Seint Edward,	B.Mk. 3160
'Ye,' quod oure Hoost, 'by Seinte Poules belle!	B.NP. 3970
'Lo, in the lyf of Seint Kenelm I rede,	B.NP. 4300
Now syngezth, sire, for seinte charitee;	B.NP. 4510
For Seint Paul seith that al that writen is,	B.NP. 4631

# Saint—Continued

God bless hem, and our lady Seinte Marie! . . . C.Pard. 303  
 And lyk a prelat, by Seint Ronyan! . . . C.Pard. 310  
 'It shal be doon,' quod he, 'by Seint Ronyon! . . . C.Pard. 320  
 'By Seinte Marie!' seyde this taverne, . . . C.Pard. 685  
 'Thou partest nat so lightly, by Seint John! . . . C.Pard. 752  
 And swere it was a relyk of a seint, . . . C.Pard. 949  
 But, by the croys which that Seint Elyzeye fond, . . . C.Pard. 951  
 And many a seint sith that the world bigan, . . . D.WB. 140  
 'Now, dame,' quod he, 'by God and by Seint John! . . . D.WB. 164  
 Now, by that lord that called is Seint Jame, . . . D.WB. 312  
 But he was quit, by God, and by Seint Joco! . . . D.WB. 483  
 I hadde the prente of seinte Venus seel, . . . D.WB. 604  
 Now wol I seye yow sooth, by Seint Thomas! . . . D.WB. 666  
 A cardinal, that highte Seint Jerome, . . . D.WB. 674  
 Wel be we met, by God and by Seint Jame! . . . D.Fri. 1443  
 As to the erchebischope, Seint Dunstan; . . . D.Fri. 1502  
 I pray God save thee and Seinte Loy! . . . D.Fri. 1564  
 'Twelf pans!' quod she, 'now lady, Seinte Marie! . . . D.Fri. 1604  
 'Pay me!' quod he, 'or by the sweete Seinte Anne, . . . D.Fri. 1613  
 'Ey, maister, welcom be ye, by Seint John! . . . D.Sum. 1800  
 'Chideth him wel, for seinte Trinite! . . . D.Sum. 1824  
 And by that lord that clepid is Seint Yve! . . . D.Sum. 1943  
 'Nay,' quod the sike man, 'by Seint Symoun! . . . D.Sum. 2094  
 Now, Thomas, helpe for seinte charite! . . . D.Sum. 2119  
 A gowne-clooth, by God, and by Seint John! . . . D.Sum. 2252  
 As seith Seint Jame, if ye his pistel rede, . . . E.CI. 1154  
 I seye sooth, by Seint Thomas of Ynde! . . . E.Mch. 1230  
 A wyf! a Seinte Marie, *benedicite*, . . . E.Mch. 1337  
 And seyde, 'Seynte Marie! how may this be . . . E.Mch. 1899  
 God bless us, and his mooder Seinte Marie! . . . E.Mch. 2418  
 And took hym by the hond, Seint John to borwe, . . . F.Sq. 596  
 Thee, meene I, mayde and martir, seint Cecile, . . . G.SN. 28  
 First wolde I yow the name of Seinte Cecile . . . G.SN. 85  
 The Seconde Nonnes Tale of the lyf of Seinte Cecile . . . G.SN. head  
 And than that ye Seint Urban han biholde, . . . G.SN. 179  
 Seint Ambrose in his preface list to seye,— . . . G.SN. 271  
 Seinte Cecile, fulful of Goddes yifte, . . . G.SN. 275  
 Seint Urban, with his dekenes, prively, . . . G.SN. 547  
 Hir hous the chirche of Seinte Cecile highte; . . . G.SN. 550  
 Seint Urban halwed it, as he wel myghte, . . . G.SN. 551  
 Men doon to Crist and to his seinte serveye, . . . G.SN. 553  
 Whan toold was al the lyf of Seinte Cecile, . . . G.CY. 554  
 For of yow have I pitee, by Seint Gile! . . . G.CY. 1185  
 Seint Ambrose seith that penitence is . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 for, as seith Seint Ysidre, 'He is a japer . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 as seith Seint Gregorie, unneth ariseth . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 that he hath synned. Seint Augustyn . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 seith Seint Augustyn that penitence of goode and . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 seith Seint John Crisostom, 'Penitence . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 seith Seint Bernard; it shal been hevvy . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 that, as seith Seint Peter, 'Who-so that . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
 and therefore seith Seint Augustyn, . . . I.Pars. 150-5  
 for as Seint Jerome seith, 'At . . . I.Pars. 155-60  
 shullen been alle, as Seint Poul seith, . . . I.Pars. 160-5  
 openly be knowe. And as seith Seint Bernard, . . . I.Pars. 165-70  
 Wherefore, as seith Seint Anselm, 'Ful . . . I.Pars. 165-70  
 for certes, as seith Seint Jerome, . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 nat dye, for as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 shal nat faille,' and therefore seith Seint John . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 seith Seint Basile, 'The breynnyng of . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 seith Seint Job atte laste, that ther shal . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 Seint Augustyn, maketh a man to . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 And upon thilke chapitre seith Seint Gregorie . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
 seith Seint Bernard, of alle the goodes . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 seith Seint Bernard, 'Whil that I lyve I shal . . . I.Pars. 255-60  
 Seint Augustyn. And forther-over . . . I.Pars. 265-70  
 synful man wel seye, as seith Seint Bernard, . . . I.Pars. 270-5  
 heer-of seith Seint Peter, 'Ther is noon . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 Seint Augustyn, I wot certeinly that God . . . I.Pars. 300-5  
 Of the spryngynge of synnes seith Seint Paul . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
 For lo, what seith Seint Paul, . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 Seint Paul after his grete penance in . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 And Seint Jerome, whan he longe . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
 Witnesse on Seint Jame the . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
 And therefore seith Seint John . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
 Seint Augustyn, is 'whan a man turneth . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 nombre been synnes, as seith Seint Augustyn . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 seith Seint Augustyn, 'If a man love . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 And as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . I.Pars. 410-5  
 were corrupt by the fir of Seint Antony, . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
 Seint Gregorie. Certes also, . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 of Seint Augustyn, it is sorwe of oother . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 of Seint Augustyn, is wikked . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 as seith Seint Ysidre, that whan men . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
 First, by hate, as Seint John . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 seith, by the word of Seint Mathew, . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 Looke eek, what Seint Peter seith, . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 seith Seint Peter, 'under hevvene yeven . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 name of Crist so precious is, as seith Seint Paul . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 regne of God, as seith Seint Paul, . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 Loo, what seith Seint Augustyn, . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 as he that ofte chideth.' Seint Paul seith . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 seith Salomon. Seint Paul seith, 'O . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 Swich japes defendeth Seint Paul . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
 doon to man outward. Seint Jerome . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 angwisch of troubled herte; and Seint Augustyn seith, . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 swich accidie, as seith Seint John. . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 thyng, for it maketh, as seith Seint Bernard, . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 to do werkis of goodnesse, as seith Seint Gregorie. . . I.Pars. 690-5

# Saint—Continued

as seith Seint Augustyn. Which dampnable . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 Seint Luc xv., where as Crist seith that . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 as seith Seint Luc xlii., how that the . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 is blent, as seith Seint Bernard, and . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 sleeth man, as Seint Paul seith. . . I.Pars. 725-30  
 seith Seint Paule that the roote of alle harmes . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 the descripcion of Seint Augustyn, is likerousnesse in . . .  
 herte . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 Jhesu Crist. And therefore seith Seint Paul, . . . I.Pars. 745-50  
 And, as seith Seint Augustyn, they been . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 yeven by the Hooly Goost to Seint Peter . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
 persone be able; for, as seith Seint Damasie, . . . I.Pars. 785-90  
 what seith Seint Paul of glotonye, . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 seith Seint Paul, 'goon, of whiche I . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
 spekes of glotonye, after Seint Gregorie. . . I.Pars. 825-30  
 heale of his body. Seint Augustyn wole . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 or elles bothe. Seint John seith that . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 Seint Mathew in the gospel: . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 seith Seint Augustyn, is forboden alle . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 what seith Seint Mathew in the gospel. . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 Seint Paul yeveth hem the regne, that nys . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
 shal destroyen hem, as seith Seint Paul, . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 dignitee of hir mysterye, but forsothe Seint Paul seith, . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 delit, as seith Seint Jerome; . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 man, as seith Seint Augustyn, by manye . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 in trouthe, and in love, as seith Seint Paul, . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
 Seint Peter. First, in obedience. . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 Seint Jerome seith that wyves . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 hem in Jhesu Crist. What seith Seint John . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 John eek in thys matere? Seint Gregorie . . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 I seye, Seint Augustyn seith, 'Synne is . . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 seith Seint Augustyn, 'The herte . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 ther-of seith Seint Augustyn that swich . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 of which seith Seint Peter, . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 Swich was the confessoun of Seint Peter, . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 For Seint Augustyn seith, 'If . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 And, as seith Seint Augustyn, thow shalt . . . I.Pars. 1025-30  
 Seint Mathew, *capitulo* v., 'A citee . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 vices of the soule, for, as seith Seint Jerome, . . . I.Pars. 1045-50  
 therefore seith Seint Paul, 'Clothe yow, . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 and, as seith Seint Gregorie, that it . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 book of Seint Valentynes day, of the . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 Be Seynt Johan! on a riche hil, . . . BD. 1318  
 Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe, . . . Mars. 9  
 (Seynt Valentyn!) a foul thus herde I synge . . . Mars. 13  
 For this was on Seynt Valentynes day, . . . PF. 309  
 Seynt Valentynes day to stonden there. . . PF. 322  
 'Ye know wel how seynt Valentynes day, . . . PF. 386  
 I love hir bet than ye do, by Seynt John! . . . PF. 451  
 Seynt Valentyn, that art ful hy on lofte, . . . PF. 683  
 "Seint Idiot, lord of this foolis alle." . . . TC.1. 910  
 'Now, seinte Venus, thou me grace sende, . . . TC.3. 705  
 Now seynt venus this night thou me enspre . . . TC.3. 712 *var*  
 And far-wel shrine, of which the seynt is outel' . . . TC.5. 553  
 And sayde twyes, 'Seynte Marie! . . . HF.2. 65  
 He gan, and seyde, 'By Seynt Jame! . . . HF.2. 377  
 Seynt Julian, lo, bon hostell . . . HF.2. 514  
 'No,' quod he, 'by Seynte Clare! . . . HF.2. 558  
 Thoughte I, 'By Seynt Thomas of Kent! . . . HF.3. 41  
 For-why me thoughte, by Seynt Gyle! . . . HF.3. 93  
 And songen, 'Blessed be Seynt Valentyn! . . . LGW. 145  
 By Seynte Venus, that my moder ys, . . . LGW. 338  
 And made the Lyfe also of Seint Cecile. . . LGW. 426  
 A seynt, and ever hir day y-halwed dere, . . . LGW. 1871  
 This cempleynt on seynt Valentynes day, . . . Comp.A. 85  
 But [by] my modir seint Venus, . . . RR. 5953  
 Full many a seynt in feild and toune, . . . RR. 6234  
 Seke the book of seynt Austyne, . . . RR. 6583  
 Seynt Austyn wole therto accorde . . . RR. 6613  
 Seynt Poule, that loved al Hooly Chirche, . . . RR. 6661  
 Seynt Austyn seith a man may be . . . RR. 6691  
 As William Seynt Amour wolde preche, . . . RR. 6763  
 As was seynt Poule in derke prisson, . . . RR. 6776  
 My modir flemed hym, Seynt Amour: . . . RR. 6781  
 Of seynt Mathew, the gospelere, . . . RR. 6887  
 And False Semblant seynt *je vous die*, . . . RR. 7406

# Saint see Corseint

# Saints

Cleped the Seintes Legende of Cupide, . . . B.ML. 61  
 pacience which the seintes that been in . . . B.Mel. 2695-700  
 But if it be of hooly Seintes lyves,— . . . D.WB. 690  
 Of hym that at the seintes reverence . . . G.SN. 82  
 Among the seintes buryeles lotynge, . . . G.SN. 186  
 Hem hente, and whan he forth the seintes ladde, . . . G.SN. 370  
 Whan Maximus had herd the seintes loore, . . . G.SN. 372  
 Among his oother seintes honestly, . . . G.SN. 649  
 and hope in God, and in his seintes, to . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 Legendes of Seintes, and omelles and . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 mooder and alle the Seintes of hevvene, . . . I.Pars. 1085-90  
 To bidde and rede on holy seintes lives! . . . TC.2. 118  
 Men mosten axe at seintes, if it is . . . TC.2. 894  
 To god, and to his seyntis dere. . . RR. 434  
 Yit seyntes nevere the lease they weren. . . RR. 6238  
 That seyntes weren, and ben alwey. . . RR. 6246  
 Bi alle the seyntes that me pray, . . . RR. 7037

That seith that hunters both nat hooly men, . . . A.Prol. 178  
 Eek Plato seith, whoseo that kan hym rede, . . . A.Prol. 741  
 And seith, 'Arys, and do thyn observance.' . . . A.Kn. 1045



Seyeth thou ays and holdeth thou ayspud.  
 What seith she now, what dooth this queene of love,  
 For thus seith Salomoun, that was ful trewe,  
 Ful ofte he seith 'allas,' and 'weylawey,'  
 But Absolon?—that seith ful ofte, 'allas!'  
 "Unhardy is useely," thus men sayth.  
 But "sooth play quaad play," as the Flemmyng seith;  
 Of a proverbe that seith this same word,  
 The sowdan seith, 'I wol doon at youre heeste';  
 And mette the ship dryvynge, as seith the storie,  
 And he agayn he wroth not ones nay,  
 In Patmosse seith, which seith that they that goon.  
 Ne seith nat alle thyng as his felawe dooth;  
 where as he seith, 'He is a fool that  
 Senek seith, "The wise man shal nat take to  
 yow that Jhesus Syrak seith, "A man .  
 He seith eek thus, that sorwe in  
 Salomoun seith that "right as motthes in the shepes  
 Salomoun seith, "Werk alle thy thynges  
 commune proverbe seith thus: "He  
 for Jhesus Syrak seith,  
 for Salomoun seith, "Ther as thou ne mayst have noon  
 Piers Alfonse seith, "Who so that dooth to that  
 oother  
 The proverbe seith, "He hasteth  
 "Of a thousand men," seith Salomoun,  
 Syrak seith, that if the wyf have maistrise  
 and Salomoun seith, "Never in thy lyf,  
 the book seith that the wise man maketh no leysyn .  
 as seith the book; and Senec seith, that  
 though that Salomoun seith that he ne .  
 as who seith that a woman kan nat  
 women seith Salomoun, that it were  
 the philosopre that seith, "In wikked  
 He seith that wordes that been  
 Seint Jame eek seith, "If  
 and wrooth, as seith Senec, ne may nat  
 for the Apostle seith that covetise  
 Jhesus Syrak seith, "Neither to thy foo,  
 Another clerk seith, that  
 The book seith, "Whil that thou  
 Senecs seith, "If so be that thou ne mayst nat  
 for Salomoun seith that "Right as the  
 he seith also, "Ther may no thyng be .  
 eek, he seith that "A trewe freend is  
 a wise, for the book seith, "Axe alwey thy  
 for the book seith that in  
 Tullius seith, that grette thynges ne been nat ay .  
 Salomoun seith, "Manye freendes have  
 Salomoun seith, "Salvacioun of thynges is where as  
 of foolos, for Salomoun seith  
 and his affeccioun." The book seith that  
 "Wherefor Tullius seith, "Amonges  
 The book seith, "Thou shalt  
 the egre wordes of thy freend that seith  
 thee thy sothes." Salomoun seith that  
 cacche with innocentz." He seith also  
 and therefore, seith Tullius,  
 of flatery"; and Caton seith, "Avyse .  
 The book seith that no  
 his olde enemy; and Isopo seith, "Ne  
 seith he, "that where greet fyr hath  
 seith Salomoun, "In thyne olde foo trust  
 And Peter Alfonse seith, "Make no  
 drede than for love. And therefore seith  
 soore dredeth"; and Tullius seith, "Ther  
 Salomoun seith, "Ther is no privete ther as regneth .  
 Cassidorie seith that "It is a manere  
 the book seith, "The consellyng of wikked folk  
 is alwey ful of fraude"; and David seith,  
 thy tale; for he that seith fals may nat  
 for the proverbe seith, "He that to muche  
 Catoun seith, "Assay to do swich thyng as thou  
 And Piers Alphonse seith, "If thou hast  
 for the lawe seith that  
 newe conseil; and Senec seith, "If thy  
 wolt devyse. The proverbe seith, that  
 "He seith, "Ne yeldeth nat harm for  
 thee harm, and blesse hym that seith to thee harm  
 David, that seith, "If God ne kepe  
 Catoun seith, "If thou hast ned of help,  
 for Piers Alfonse seith, "Ne  
 his enemy, and Salomoun seith, "Weleful  
 alle espaille." For Senec seith, that  
 Senek seith, "A man that is wel avysed,  
 Ovyde seith that the litel wecele wol see  
 the book seith, "A litel thorn may prikke  
 is no drede. The book seith that somme folk  
 for the book seith, "With sorneres  
 his neighebores; for thus seith Tullius,  
 Tullius seith, "In every ned e thou  
 Tullius seith, "The longe apparrylling  
 and Cassidorus seith, "The garyson is  
 by-cause that the book of decrees seith,  
 thapostle seith that the sciences and the  
 kepe to the wordes of Ovide, that seith,  
 the soule"; and Salomoun seith, "If thou  
 Senec seith thus: That maister, he seith, is  
 Cassidore seith, "A man dredeth to do .  
 Another seith, "The juge that dredeth to

A.Kn. 1868  
A.En. 2664  
A.Mil. 3529  
A.Mil. 3602  
A.Mil. 3749  
A.Rv. 4210  
A.Co. 4357  
A.Co. 4405  
B.ML. 382  
B.ML. 969  
B.Sh. 1227  
B.Pri. 1773  
B.Mel. 2135  
B.Mel. 2165-70  
B.Mel. 2170-5  
B.Mel. 2185-90  
B.Mel. 2185-90  
B.Mel. 2185-90  
B.Mel. 2190-5  
B.Mel. 2200-5  
B.Mel. 2235-40  
B.Mel. 2235-40  
B.Mel. 2240-5  
B.Mel. 2240-5  
B.Mel. 2245-50  
B.Mel. 2245-50  
B.Mel. 2250-5  
B.Mel. 2255-60  
B.Mel. 2260-5  
B.Mel. 2265-70  
B.Mel. 2270-5  
B.Mel. 2275-80  
B.Mel. 2280-5  
B.Mel. 2300-5  
B.Mel. 2305-10  
B.Mel. 2315-20  
B.Mel. 2320-5  
B.Mel. 2330-5  
B.Mel. 2330-5  
B.Mel. 2335-40  
B.Mel. 2345-50  
B.Mel. 2345-50  
B.Mel. 2350-5  
B.Mel. 2350-5  
B.Mel. 2355-60  
B.Mel. 2355-60  
B.Mel. 2360-5  
B.Mel. 2360-5  
B.Mel. 2365-70  
B.Mel. 2365-70  
B.Mel. 2365-70  
B.Mel. 2365-70  
B.Mel. 2370-5  
B.Mel. 2370-5  
B.Mel. 2370-5  
B.Mel. 2375-80  
B.Mel. 2375-80  
B.Mel. 2375-80  
B.Mel. 2380-5  
B.Mel. 2380-5  
B.Mel. 2385-90  
B.Mel. 2385-90  
B.Mel. 2385-90  
B.Mel. 2390-5  
B.Mel. 2405-10  
B.Mel. 2405-10  
B.Mel. 2405-10  
B.Mel. 2415-20  
B.Mel. 2415-20  
B.Mel. 2450-5  
B.Mel. 2480-5  
B.Mel. 2480-5  
B.Mel. 2490-5  
B.Mel. 2495-500  
B.Mel. 2495-500  
B.Mel. 2505-10  
B.Mel. 2510-5  
B.Mel. 2510-5  
B.Mel. 2515-20  
B.Mel. 2515-20  
B.Mel. 2515-20  
B.Mel. 2520-5  
B.Mel. 2525-30  
B.Mel. 2530-5  
B.Mel. 2535-40  
B.Mel. 2535-40  
B.Mel. 2550-5  
B.Mel. 2595-600  
B.Mel. 2600-5  
B.Mel. 2605-10  
B.Mel. 2625-30  
B.Mel. 2625-30  
B.Mel. 2625-30

Seint Paul the Apostle seith in his  
 as the same Senec seith, "The moore  
 for Senec seith, "What man  
 that hym-self witnesseth, where as he seith,  
 a wys man seith that the iuge that correcteth nat the  
 Salomon seith, "It is a greet worshippe  
 Senec seith, that "He putteth hym in  
 Catoun seith, "If a man of hyer estat or degree,  
 yow heer biforn; for the poete seith, that  
 and Seint Gregorie seith, that  
 Lord Jhesu Crist, as seith Seint Peter in  
 his Epistles: "Jhesu Crist," he seith,  
 the Apostle seith in his Epistle, "The joye of  
 God," he seith, "is perdurable," that is to  
 seith that the doctrine and the wit of a  
 another place he seith that he that is  
 And the same Salomon seith, "The angry  
 He seith also, "It is  
 seith Seint Jame in his Epistle, that  
 for Cassidore seith that as yvele dooth he  
 comandeth, ye synnen; and therfore seith Senec,  
 that pacience is good, for Salomon seith  
 for the lawe seith that he is coupable that  
 Salomon seith, that he that entremetteth  
 and Salomon seith, that alle thynges  
 hym gret freendes. And therfore seith Pamphilus  
 Pamphilus, "If a netherles doghter," seith he,  
 And this Pamphilus seith also, "If thou  
 seith this Pamphilus moreover, that they  
 therfore seith Piers Alfonse, "Oon of the  
 seith Innocent in oon of his bookes;  
 seith that sorful and myshappy is the  
 to axe. And therfore seith Salomon that  
 Salomon seith, "Bettre it is to dye of bitter deeth  
 and therfore seith Salomon, "He  
 shal be noon innocent." He seith also,  
 oother persone; for the lawe seith that  
 And Tullius seith that no sorwe, ne no  
 wise fle ydelnesse; for Salomon seith  
 Salomon seith that he that travellith and bieth  
 for ther is a versifour seith that the ydel  
 of the heete. For these causes seith Caton,  
 And therfore seith Seint Jerome,  
 seith Caton, "Use," he seith, "thy richesnes  
 He seith also, "The goodes that thou hast  
 avaricious man and seith thus in two vers:  
 seith Seint Austyn, that the avaricious  
 Therfore seith Tullius, "The goodes," he  
 he seith, "of thyh hous ne sholde nat been  
 the prophete seith that better it is to been  
 and thaposte seith that ther nys thyng in  
 man seith, "The substance of a man is ful  
 kept and conserved, for Salomon seith  
 seith in another place, "Do greet  
 seith Salomon, "in keepyng of thy  
 And Cassidore seith that it is signe of  
 therfore seith Seint Austyn, that ther  
 therfore seith a philosopre, "That man  
 And Salomon seith that the  
 Salomon seith, therfore every man sholde  
 goodly, for Salomon seith, "He that  
 for Seint Jame seith, in his  
 the wise man seith, "The dissensiuon  
 prophete seith, "Flee shrewednes and do  
 and Salomon seith, "He that hath  
 therfore the prophete seith that troubled  
 eyen han no cleer sighte. But seyeth  
 for Salomon seith that he that  
 seith, "He is moore worth that repreveth  
 And this same Salomon seith afterward  
 seyeth shortly youre wyf and youre conseil,  
 for Salomon seith, "When the  
 for he seith that sweete wordes  
 power of his enemies, for Salomon seith,  
 Senec seith, "There is the remisoun and  
 he saith in another place that he that  
 the lawe seith, "Thou nys no thyng so good by  
 is an old proverbe," quod she, 'seith  
 For Senec seith that he that  
 and Tullius seith, "There is no  
 of thyng that ye doon; for Senec seith,  
 Jame seith in his Epistle, "Juggement  
 "Allas!" she seith, "that ever I was shape  
 That shal he fynde that hire mysdooth or seith.  
 At both the worldes endes, seith Trophie,  
 Twelf yer he regned, as seith Machabe.  
 For certes, what so any woman seith,  
 Seith thus, that whilom two felawes wente  
 Afermeth dremes, and seith that they been  
 For *Phisilogus* seith sikerly,  
 Than he that soothfastnesse unto yow seith,—  
 And slayn hym,—as seith us *Eneydos*.—  
 For Seint Paul seith that al that writen is,  
 As seith my lord, so make us alle good men,  
 And when the iuge it saugh, as seith the storie,  
 Seneca seith a good word, douteles;  
 He seith he kan no difference fynde  
 Shal God destroyed bothe, as Paulus seith.  
 The Apostel wepyng seith ful pitously,  
 The kyng of Parthes, as the booke seith us,

B.Mel. 2630-5  
B.Mel. 2640-5  
B.Mel. 2645-50  
B.Mel. 2645-50  
B.Mel. 2650-5  
B.Mel. 2675-80  
B.Mel. 2675-80  
B.Mel. 2675-80  
B.Mel. 2685-90  
B.Mel. 2685-90  
B.Mel. 2690-5  
B.Mel. 2690-5  
B.Mel. 2695-700  
B.Mel. 2700-5  
B.Mel. 2700-5  
B.Mel. 2700-5  
B.Mel. 2700-5  
B.Mel. 2705-10  
B.Mel. 2705-10  
B.Mel. 2715-20  
B.Mel. 2720-5  
B.Mel. 2725-30  
B.Mel. 2730-5  
B.Mel. 2730-5  
B.Mel. 2740-5  
B.Mel. 2745-50  
B.Mel. 2745-50  
B.Mel. 2745-50  
B.Mel. 2750-5  
B.Mel. 2755-60  
B.Mel. 2755-60  
B.Mel. 2755-60  
B.Mel. 2760-5  
B.Mel. 2760-5  
B.Mel. 2765-70  
B.Mel. 2765-70  
B.Mel. 2770-5  
B.Mel. 2775-80  
B.Mel. 2775-80  
B.Mel. 2780-5  
B.Mel. 2780-5  
B.Mel. 2780-5  
B.Mel. 2785-90  
B.Mel. 2790-5  
B.Mel. 2795-800  
B.Mel. 2800-5  
B.Mel. 2805-10  
B.Mel. 2810-5  
B.Mel. 2810-5  
B.Mel. 2820-5  
B.Mel. 2820-5  
B.Mel. 2825-30  
B.Mel. 2825-30  
B.Mel. 2825-30  
B.Mel. 2825-30  
B.Mel. 2830-5  
B.Mel. 2830-5  
B.Mel. 2840-5  
B.Mel. 2840-5  
B.Mel. 2850-5  
B.Mel. 2860-5  
B.Mel. 2865-70  
B.Mel. 2880-5  
B.Mel. 2880-5  
B.Mel. 2885-90  
B.Mel. 2885-90  
B.Mel. 2890-5  
B.Mel. 2890-5  
B.Mel. 2895-900  
B.Mel. 2895-900  
B.Mel. 2900-5  
B.Mel. 2905-10  
B.Mel. 2930-5  
B.Mel. 2940-5  
B.Mel. 2965-70  
B.Mel. 2965-70  
B.Mel. 2970-5  
B.Mel. 2980-5  
B.Mel. 3045-50  
B.Mel. 3050-5  
B.Mel. 3055-60  
B.Mel. 3055-60  
B.Mk. 3099  
B.Mk. 3112  
B.Mk. 3307  
B.Mk. 3845  
B.NP. 4102  
B.NP. 4175  
B.NP. 4315  
B.NP. 4461  
B.NP. 4518  
B.NP. 4549  
B.NP. 4631  
B.NP. 4635  
C.Doc. 258  
C.Pard. 492  
C.Pard. 493  
C.Pard. 523  
C.Pard. 529  
C.Pard. 622

**Saith—Continued**

Of sweryng seith the hooly Jeremye, . . . C.Pard. 635  
 'The childer seith sooth, for he hath slayn this year  
 For thanne, thapostle seith, I am free . . . C.Pard. 635  
 He seith to be wedded is no synne; . . . D.W.B. 49  
 That seith this proverbe in his Almageste, . . . D.W.B. 325  
 And seith his matyne and his hooly thynges . . . D.W.B. 376  
 That we nyl kike, for he seith us sooth. . . D.W.B. 941  
 'Thenketh how noble, as seith Valerius, . . . D.W.B. 1165  
 Juvenal seith of povertie, myrily, . . . D.W.B. 1192  
 Heretow nat how the cariere seith? . . . D.Fri. 1552  
 And now hath Sathanas, seith he, a tayl, . . . D.Sum. 1687  
 Seith this frete, at hoom in oure dourour. . . D.Sum. 1855  
 We fare as seith thapostle; dooth and foode . . . D.Sum. 1881  
 Seith that the workman worthy is his hyre. . . D.Sum. 1973  
 Touchynge this thyng, lo what the seith seith, . . . D.Sum. 1988  
 As seith Senek, that duryng his estaet . . . D.Sum. 2018  
 And to the thirde knyght right thus he seith: . . . D.Sum. 2040  
 Nedeth namoure to speken of it, seith he, . . . D.Sum. 2097  
 But Salomon seith "every thyng hath tyme," . . . E.Cl. 6  
 Swiche wordes seith my peple, out of drede, . . . E.Cl. 634  
 And herkenth what this autour seith therfore. . . E.Cl. 1141  
 As seith Seint Jame, if ye his pistol rede, . . . E.Cl. 1154  
 Herkenth my song that seith in this manere, . . . E.Cl. 1176  
 She seith not ones, 'nay,' when he seith, 'ye,' . . . E.Mch. 1345  
 'Do this,' seith he, 'Al redy, sire,' seith she. . . E.Mch. 1346  
 As seith Senek, above an humble wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1376  
 What that he seith I holde it ferme and stable; . . . E.Mch. 1499  
 Seith that a man oghte hym right wel avyse . . . E.Mch. 1524  
 That in a morwe unto this May seith he, . . . E.Mch. 2137  
 'Thus seith the kyng that knoweth youre wikkednesse, . . . E.Mch. 2300  
 And if that God ne hadde, as seith the book, . . . Fq. 99  
 He with a manly voys seith his message . . . F.Fkl. 780  
 That he ne dooth, or seith, som tyme amys, . . . F.Fkl. 813  
 And dwelled there two year,—the book seith thus. . . F.Fkl. 853  
 For to herself ful ofte 'Allas!' seith she, . . . F.Fkl. 1443  
 'What seith Omer of goode Penelope, . . . F.Fkl. 1526  
 'Madame, seyth to youre lord, Arveragus, . . . G.S.N. 120  
 This mayden bright, Cecile, as hir lif seith, . . . G.S.N. 273  
 Commendeth it, and seith in this manere: . . . G.CY. 688  
 For Castoun seith that he that giltly is . . . G.CY. 711  
 That feels I wel, what so any man seith. . . G.CY. 1428  
 Lo, thus seith Arnold of the Newe-Toun, . . . G.CY. 1430  
 He seith right thus, withouten any lye, . . . G.CY. 1435  
 He seith how that the dragon dotelees . . . H.Mcp. 207  
 The Fleming seith, and lerne it if thee leste, . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 and seith in this wyse: 'Stondeth upon . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 Seint Ambrose seith that penitence is . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 doctour seith, 'Penitence is the . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 for, as seith Seint Yeidre, 'He is a japer . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 as seith Seint Gregorie, unnethe ariseth . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 seith, 'But he be penytent for his olde . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 baptisme fro day to day. 'Therof seith . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 seith Seint John Crisostom, 'Penitence . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 For which Crist seith in his gospel, . . . I.Pars. 115-20  
 oure Lord Jhesu Crist seith thus, 'By . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 seith Salomon, that in the drede of God . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 which David the prophete seith, 'I have . . . I.Pars. 135-40  
 seith Seint Bernard; it shal been hevvy . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
 Job seith, synful men doon werkes worthy of . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
 And therefore seith Ezechie, . . . I.Pars. 145-50  
 And God seith in the Apocalipse, . . . I.Pars. 150-5  
 and no delit, as God seith by the prophete . . . I.Pars. 155-60  
 that, as seith Seint Peter, 'Who so that . . . I.Pars. 160-5  
 therefore seith the prophete Ezechiel, 'I . . . I.Pars. 165-70  
 what seith Seneca in this matere? 'He . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 seith thus: 'Though I wiste that God . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 also seith, 'I am born to gretter thynges . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
 and therefore seith Seint Augustyn, . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 he seith, 'Likneth a fair woman that is a . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 for as Seint Jerome seith, 'At . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 shullen been alle, as Seint Poul seith, . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
 openly be knowe. And as seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
 seith Salomon, 'The wratthe of God ne . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 Wherefore, as seith Seint Anselm, 'Ful . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 for certes, as seith Seint Jerome, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 of helle. And therefore seith Job to . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 which God seith by the prophete Jeremye, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 al fortroden of develes. And God seith, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 David seith, 'The riche folk that embraceden . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 of mete and drinke, for God seith . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 smale shertes? Loo, what seith God of . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 bothe day and nyght, as God seith by . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 as seith the prophete David, 'Whoso . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 of gryntynge of teeth, as seith Jhesu Crist, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 etynkynge styng; and, as seith Yeaue . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 shul dyen, as God seith by the mouth of . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 that seith, 'Ther as is the shadwe of . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 nat dye, for as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 shal nat faille'; and therefore seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 And eek Job seith that in helle is noon . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 David seith, 'God shal destroye the fruyt . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 seith Seint Basile, 'The brennyng of . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 seith Seint Job atte laste, that ther shal . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 And therefore seith Salomon, 'The wikked . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 eyngen and to playe, for as that seith . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 Thilke science, as seith . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 seith God by the mouth of Ezechiel, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 And upon thilke chapitre seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 seith Seint Bernard, of alle the goodes . . . I.Pars. 210-5

**Saith—Continued**

suffred for oure synnes, for, as seith Seint Bernard, . . . I.Pars. 255-60  
 at every nayl of his handes, as seith Seint Augustyn, . . . I.Pars. 265-70  
 synful man wel seye, as seith Seint Bernard, . . . I.Pars. 270-5  
 heer-of seith Seint Peter, 'Ther is noon . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 of thyng herte,' seith Jhesu, 'and claped . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 or elles right noght. And heer-of seith Seint Augustyn, . . . I.Pars. 300-5  
 folk, at his power; for which seith David, . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 of which that David seith, 'I . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 Of the spryngynge of synnes seith Seint Paul . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
 For lo, what seith Seint Paul, . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 Apostel, that seith that every wight is . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
 And therefore seith Seint John . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
 of this matere seith Moyes, by the . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 devel, in this manere: 'The fend seith, . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 in dede of synne'; thus seith the fend; . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 synnes, for the proverbe seith that . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 God, or moore. Deedly synne, as seith Seint Augus-  
 tyne, . . . I.Pars. 365-70  
 nombre been synnes, as seith Seint Augustyn, . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 seith Seint Augustyn, 'If a man love . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 And as seith Seint Gregorie, . . . I.Pars. 410-5  
 of silver; for which God seith, by . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
 which thus seith David the prophete, . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
 wherefore seith Senek, 'Ther is no thing . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 to venym and to confusoun, as seith . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 that if a man be good, and dooth or seith . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 alle goodnesse, and therefore seith God, . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 he shal doon hym bountee; for Crist seith, . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 seith a wys man, that ire is bet than . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 with the mysdede of the man, as seith the prophete . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 as seith Seint Yeidre, that whan men . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
 Seint John seith, 'He that hateth his brother is . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 of whiche bakbiteres seith Salomon, . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 whiche seith Salomon: 'Leoun rorynge . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 For which the wise man seith, 'Fedeth . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
 he seith, the fend enticed hym; . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
 as he seith, unto a certain age; or elles, . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 he seith, it cometh hym of gentilleise of . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 God seith, 'Thow shalt nat take . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 Crist seith, by the word of Seint Mathew, . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 but seyeth by youre word, . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 that is moore it is of yvel,' seith Crist, . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 in youre sweryng, as seith Jeremye, 4<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>, . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 Looke eek, what Seint Peter seith, . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 seith Seint Peter, 'under hevvene evenen . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 name of Crist so precious is, as seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 Salomon seith that faterie is wors than . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 regne of God, as seith Seint Paul. . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 Crist seith in the gospel. And task kepe . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 as seith Salomon, 'The amayble tonge . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 Loo, what seith Seint Augustyn, . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 Paul seith eek, 'A servant of God . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 seith Salomon, 'An hous that is . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 seith Salomon. Seint Paul seith, 'O . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 agayn hymself. For, as seith the . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 been withoute synne. And as seith Salomon, . . . I.Pars. 645-50  
 Seint Jerome seith thus of debonairete, that it dooth, . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 it dooth noon harm to no wight, ne seith, ne for . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 as seith the philosopre, 'A man is a quyk . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 The philosopre seith that . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 as seith Crist; this vertu disconseth . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 thyng enemy, and therefore seith the wise . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 the wise man seith, 'If thou stryve with . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 Augustyn seith, it is any of goodnesse . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 with alle diligence, as seith Salomon. . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 for which the book seith, 'Accused be he . . . I.Pars. 680-5  
 swich accidie, as seith Seint John. . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 delicat, as seith Salomon, that he wol . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 thyng, for it maketh, as seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 to do werkes of goodnesse, as seith Seint Gregorie. . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 al his herte to every maner synne, as seith Seint  
 Augustyn . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 the coward champion recreant that seith . . . I.Pars. 695-700  
 Seint Luc xv., where as Crist seith that . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 as seith Seint Luc xxiii., how that the . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 Lo, what seith Salomon? 'Whoso wolde . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
 seith the wise man, that he that dredeth . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 and nat to ydel folk. Eek David seith, . . . I.Pars. 715-20  
 is blent, as seith Seint Bernard, and . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 sleeth man, as Seint Paul seith. . . I.Pars. 725-30  
 and of covetise, of which synne seith . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 Jhesu Crist. And therefore seith Seint . . . I.Pars. 745-50  
 lawe seith that temporel goodes of . . . I.Pars. 755-60  
 hem ne reven hem. And therefore seith . . . I.Pars. 755-60  
 And, as seith Seint Augustyn, they been . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 persone be able; for, as seith Seint Damasia, . . . I.Pars. 785-90  
 Thanne is misericorde, as seith the philosopre, . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
 and of Eve. Looke eek, what seith . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 seith Seint Paul, 'goon, of whiche I . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
 as seith Galien; but that holde . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 with patience. 'Abstinence,' he seith, . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 or elles bothe. Seint John seith that . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 seith Seint Augustyn, is forboden alle . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 what seith Seint Mathew in the gospel; . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 This synne, as seith the prophete, bireveth . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 and therefore, seith Salomon that . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 this synne, as seith the wise man, folwen . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 which Crist shal destroyen hem, as seith Seint Paul. . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 Paul seith, that Sathanas transformeth . . . I.Pars. 895-900  
 Thise preestes, as seith the book, . . . I.Pars. 900-5



**Saith—Continued**

they ne holde hem nat apayd, as seith the book, delit, as seith Seint Jerome;	I.Pars. 900-5 I.Pars. 900-5
seith the book, is a ful grete sacrament; man, as seith Seint Augustyn, by manye in trouthe, and in love, as seith Seint Paul, ek, as seith the decree, a womman that Seint Jerome seith that wyves . . . hem in Jhesu Crist. What seith Seint John ek seith that no wight seketh precious also, for, as seith the decree, that sho . . . I seye, Seint Augustyn seith, 'Synne is seith Seint Augustyn, 'The herte ther-of seith Seint Augustyn that swich of which seith Seint Peter, . . . For Seint Augustyn seith, 'If . . . And, as seith Seint Augustyn, thou shalt vices of the soule, for, as seith Seint Jhesu Crist seith, 'Waketh and preyeth therefore seith Seint Paul, 'Clothe yow, shryven hym, and as he seith, hym . . . and, as seith Seint Gregorie, that it oure boke seith, 'Al that is written is written As who seith, 'Nay, that wol not be.' And so seith Dares Frigius, Theffect of which seith thus in wordes fewe. For out of olde felde, as men seith, (As who seith, nay.) Ther myghte nevere yit sentences that the peple seith of me, aretten to thynges. (As who seith, for (As who seith, I have som-what who seith, thou thif-self, ne no wyght ellis, that he may lessen it. (As who seith he syngen by-for the theef. (As who seith, thynges to done (as who seith, I desirede erthly thynges? (As who seith, thanne of Fortune (as who seith, I dar wel now "postum" or "boch" (as who seith, (As who seith noon.) Thanne ne mowen (This to seyn as who seith, 'I graunte it were to doute' (as who seith, 'but . . . (As who seith, in so moche as man is . . . (As who seith the gretteere thing that is coveted philosophie seith thus be sovereyn good.) . . .	I.Pars. 900-5 I.Pars. 900-5 I.Pars. 915-20 I.Pars. 920-5 I.Pars. 925-30 I.Pars. 930-5 I.Pars. 930-5 I.Pars. 930-5 I.Pars. 930-5 I.Pars. 940-5 I.Pars. 955-60 I.Pars. 985-90 I.Pars. 985-90 I.Pars. 985-90 I.Pars. 1020-5 I.Pars. 1025-30 I.Pars. 1045-60 I.Pars. 1045-60 I.Pars. 1050-5 I.Pars. 1085-70 I.Pars. 1085-70 I.Pars. 1080-5 BD. 558 BD. 1069 Pity. 56 PF. 22 Bo.1. p.4. 160-5 Bo.1. p.4. 170-5 Bo.2. p.4. 360-5 Bo.2. p.4. 375-80 Bo.2. p.4. 390-5 Bo.2. p.4. 405-10 Bo.2. p.5. 470-5 Bo.2. p.7. 525-30 Bo.2. p.7. 565-70 Bo.3. p.1. 600-5 Bo.3. p.4. 690-5 Bo.3. p.4. 715-20 Bo.3. p.11. 970-5 Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30 Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30 Bo.4. p.2. 1280-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300 Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5 (As who seith, it folweth of that which is purposed byform.) . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50 Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50 Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1495-600 Bo.4. p.6. 1495-600 Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10 Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5 Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20 Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30 Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60 Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80 Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90 Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10 Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20 Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20 Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5 Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5 Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40 Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5 Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60 Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5 Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5 Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10

**Saith—Continued**

ayens that opynioun and seith thus: . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
as who seith, it ne knoweth nat al only that . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
preise the cause of resoun (as who seith, . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
that we mowen (as who seith that, if that . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
mochil as it is leveful to us (as who seith, . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
who seith, alwey present to hym-selve, . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
with his makere. (As who seith, thei . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
(as who seith, it moot bytide), and thilke thing . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
who seith, ne schal it nat seme to us that . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
'The wise seith, "Wo him that is allone, . . .	TC.1. 694
Wex of his wo, as who seith, untormented; . . .	TC.1. 1011
For Goddes love, what seith it? Tel it us! . . .	TC.2. 96
For-which, men seith, may not be disturbed be . . .	TC.2. 622
Now, who-so seith so, mote he nevere the! . . .	TC.2. 670
N'avauntour, seith men, certeyn, he is non; . . .	TC.2. 724
'And who-so seith that for to love is vice, . . .	TC.2. 855
For-why men seith, "Impressiounes lighte . . .	TC.2. 1238
He song, as who seith, 'Somwhat I thes bringe!'. . .	TC.2. 1309
Seith Daunger, Nay, thou shalt me nevere winne! . . .	TC.2. 1376
Among the peple, as who seith, halwed is; . . .	TC.3. 268
Her love, and seith that other wol she non, . . .	TC.3. 311
That it wolde, as seith myn auctour, wel contene . . .	TC.3. 502
He seith him told is of a frend of his, . . .	TC.3. 796
That it unnethes doth or seith anis, . . .	TC.3. 1034
He com'th to him a pise and seith right thus, . . .	TC.4. 465
Myn herte seith, "certein, she schal not wende"; . . .	TC.4. 1118
'Lo, Trellus, men seith that hard it is, . . .	TC.4. 1373
And thus men seith, that "oon thenketh the bere, . . .	TC.4. 1453
Myn herte seith that it wol be the beste. — . . .	TC.4. 1603
It seith, "Allas! why twinned be we tweyne?" . . .	TC.4. 679
'The folk of Troye, as who seith, alle and some . . .	TC.5. 883
A maner cote-armure, as seith the storie, . . .	TC.5. 1651
Another for friendship, seith he; . . .	HF.1. 307
Thus seith the peple prevely, . . .	HF.1. 360
The book seith Mercurie, sauns faille, . . .	HF.1. 429
And who-so seith of trouthe I varie, . . .	HF.2. 299
As Ethike seith, in swich maner I mene, . . .	LGW. 166
What seith Valerye, Titus, or Claudyan, . . .	LGW.G. 280
What seith Jerome agayns Jovynyan, . . .	LGW.G. 281
What seith also the epistelle of Ovyde . . .	LGW.G. 305
Out of the house of Cesar,—thus seith Dante; . . .	LGW. 360
And Teabe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus, . . .	LGW. 725
Thus seith the booke, withouten any les, . . .	LGW. 1022
And seith, 'Have mercy! let me with yow ryde; . . .	LGW. 1316
But, as myn auctour seith, yit thus she seyde, . . .	LGW. 1352
Yet seith Ovyde in his Epistola so, . . .	LGW. 1465
As sayth Ovyde, and Titus Lyvius, . . .	LGW. 1683
And softe wolle saith our boke that she wroughte, . . .	LGW. 1721
Take hede what thy fader seith the here, . . .	LGW. 2633
Ther povertie is, as seith Diogene, 'I gesse, . . .	Form. A. 35
As who seith, 'No man is al trewe,' I gesse, . . .	Buk. 4
as a filosofre seith, 'he wrappith him . . .	Astr. 1-5
as saith Alkabucius. And therefore knowe . . .	Astr. 45-50
And who-so seith, or weneth it be . . .	RR. 11
As Crist seith in his Evangle, . . .	RR. 445
Curteys that foule wordis seith, . . .	RR. 2228
'I wole in no wise,' seith Daungere, . . .	RR. 3585
Saith Bialacoll, 'for it is skyl, . . .	RR. 3606
(For wikkid tunge seith never well), . . .	RR. 3802
For, she seith, he ne loved hir never, . . .	RR. 5829
She seith wel that this other day . . .	RR. 5835
For he seith that ye ben his foo, . . .	RR. 6051
Onys a year, as seith the booke, . . .	RR. 6385
Thus seith Salamones sawes, . . .	RR. 6543
(Whoso seith, "Ye," I dar sey, "Nay,") . . .	RR. 6546
But I trowe that the boke seith wele, . . .	RR. 6636
Seynt Austyn seith a man may be . . .	RR. 6691
That seith as I shal you sey here, . . .	RR. 6888
Of whiche that Crist seith openly, . . .	RR. 7010
That seith he hath the world forsaake, . . .	RR. 7277
And seith that he the world hath left, . . .	RR. 7283
That seith hym harme, if he wote it, . . .	RR. 7613

**Saith see Says**

**Saks**

For Cristes sake, for every poure wight, . . .	A.Prol. 537
For Goddes sake to letten of his wille, . . .	A.Kn. 1317
Bihold, for Goddes sake that sit above, . . .	A.Kn. 1800
For your honour, for Goddes sake, I seye, . . .	B.Sh. 1611
For evermo: therefore for Cristes sake . . .	C.Doc. 81
Thanne wolde he seye, 'Freend, I shal for thy sake . . .	D.Fri. 1363
To trentals, and to yeve for Goddes sake, . . .	D.Sum. 1717
Now spede yow hastily for Cristes sake, . . .	D.Sum. 1732
For Goddes sake! as both of bettre cheere! . . .	E.Cl. 7
And taak a wyf, for hye Goddes sake; . . .	E.Cl. 135
Brooches and rynges, for Grisildis sake; . . .	E.Cl. 255
For this nyght shalflow dynen for my sake, . . .	E.Cl. 560
Preyryng the chambres for Goddes sake . . .	E.Cl. 977
For Goddes sake, thenk how I thes chees . . .	E.Mch. 2165
And alle women after, for hir sake, . . .	E.Mch. 2267
Y-spared for his fadres sake, he sholde . . .	E.Mch. 2301
'But wolde ye vouchre-sauf, for Goddes sake, . . .	E.Mch. 2341
And preyede hir on knees, for Goddes sake, . . .	F.Fld. 842
Were nonken into helle for his sake, . . .	F.Fld. 892
Faste have I priked, quod he, 'for your sake, . . .	G.CY. 584
'No fors,' quod he, 'now, sire, for Goddes sake, . . .	G.CY. 1357

# **Sake—Continued**

for Goddes sake, al though that a . . . . .	I.Pars. 365-70
enemy shaitow love for Goddes sake by . . . . .	I.Pars. 520-5
For Cristes sake, ne awereth nat so . . . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
doon it for Godes sake, and in hope to . . . . .	I.Pars. 830-5
naked flesch, for Cristes sake, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
And he preyde hir to haste hir for his sake. . . . .	Mars. 56
This hevy lif I lede for your sake . . . . .	Comp.L. 53
Thus syngen smale foules for thy sake . . . . .	PF. 684
And, for the newe blisful somers sake, . . . . .	LGW. 142
And alle that loven floures, for hir sake! . . . . .	LGW. 187
For deyntee of the newe someres sake, . . . . .	LGW. 206
And beren in his deyntes for hire sake . . . . .	LGW. 1272
Wol me destroien only for youre sake. . . . .	LGW. 1318
She hath it kyste ful ofte for hys sake; . . . . .	LGW. 1337
Nat only for thy sake written is this story, . . . . .	LGW. 1888
To seen hir servants dyen for hir sake! . . . . .	Comp.A. 49
Among eke, for thy lady sake. . . . .	RR. 2325
But yitt she wolde, for thy sake, . . . . .	RR. 2499
Thider for thi loves sake . . . . .	RR. 2514
Thyne hewe eke chaungen for hir sake; . . . . .	RR. 2528
Of hem that sorwen for her sake. . . . .	RR. 2672

## **Sal**

Into the trough,—that sal be my disport; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4043
By Goddes herte! he sal nat scape us bathe. . . . .	A.Rv. 4087
I have herd seyd, "Man sal tas of twa thynges, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4129
Ye, they sal have the flour of il endyng! . . . . .	A.Rv. 4174
But yet, nafors; al sal be for the beste, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4176
That in another he sal be releved. . . . .	A.Rv. 4182
And syn I sal have neen amendement . . . . .	A.Rv. 4185
By Goddes sale! it sal neen other bee, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4187
I sal been halde a daf, a cokenay. . . . .	A.Rv. 4208
Arsenyk, sal armonyak, and byrmstoon; . . . . .	G.CY. 798
Sal-tarte, alkaly and sal-preparat; . . . . .	G.CY. 810
Sal-armonyk, and the ferthe byrmstoon. . . . .	G.CY. 824

## **Salu**

By Goddes sale! it sal neen other bee, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4187
--	------------

## **Salu see Saule, Soul**

## **Saluwe see Salue**

## **Sallow**

Ful salowe was waxen her colour; . . . . .	RR. 355
Was lyke that salowe hors of hewe, . . . . .	RR. 7390

## **Sallows**

Whoso that buyldeth his hous al of salwes, . . . . .	D.WB. 655
--	-----------

## **Salmons**

With luce, with elys, with samons, . . . . .	RR. 7039
--	----------

## **Salte**

Weren of his bittre, salte teres wete. . . . .	A.Kn. 1280
And forth she sailleth in the salte see! . . . . .	B.M.L. 445
In salte see, al-though I se noght how. . . . .	B.M.L. 830
That in the salte see my wyf is deed; . . . . .	B.M.L. 1039
It am I, fader, that in the salte see . . . . .	B.M.L. 1109
His salte teeris triklid down as reyn, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1864
Ye been the salt of the erthe and the savour; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2196
Ful lyk a mooder, with hire salte teres . . . . .	E.Cl. 1084
And salt y-put in, and also papeir, . . . . .	G.CY. 762
Til nigh that he in salte teres dreynete. . . . .	TC.1. 543
And with his salte teres kan he bathe . . . . .	TC.2. 1086
In hevене and helle, in erthe and salte see . . . . .	TC.3. 8
The salte teres from his yen tweye . . . . .	TC.4. 129
The salte teres from her yen tweyne . . . . .	TC.4. 736
Ful pitously; for with her salte teres . . . . .	TC.4. 814
Or though ye bothe in salte teres dreynete? . . . . .	TC.4. 930
And with his teres salte his brest bi-reyned, . . . . .	TC.4. 1172
That ye with salte teres so deface, . . . . .	TC.5. 915
Of sorful teres salte arn waxen welles: . . . . .	TC.5. 1374
So longe he sayled in the salte see, . . . . .	LGW. 958
So longe he sayled in the salte see, . . . . .	LGW. 1462
That they han suffred in the salte see; . . . . .	LGW. 1510
For Philomene with salte teres eke . . . . .	LGW. 2284

## **Salt-peter**

Cered pokettes, sal-peter and vitriole, . . . . .	G.CY. 808
---	-----------

## **Saluces**

Pemond, and of Saluces the contree; . . . . .	E.Cl. 44
And Saluces this noble contree highte. . . . .	E.Cl. 63
Noght only of Saluces in the toun . . . . .	E.Cl. 414
Goon to Saluce upon hire to biholde. . . . .	E.Cl. 420
Unto the markys of Saluce anon. . . . .	E.Cl. 772
Toward Saluce, and lordes many oon . . . . .	E.Cl. 775
Toward Saluces shapyngne hir journey, . . . . .	E.Cl. 783

## **Salue**

Hire to salue, and eek hire for to preye . . . . .	B.Pri. 1723
er he wole salawe, al be he lasse woth, than . . . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
"And, if thee list, than maystow us saluwe; . . . . .	TC.2. 1016
With that he kan her humblyly saluwe . . . . .	TC.2. 1257
Gan him salue, and wommanly to pleye, . . . . .	TC.2. 1668
Ful redy was him goodly to saluwe. . . . .	TC.3. 1785
First to salue hym, if thou may; . . . . .	RR. 2218
Salue thee first, be not domme, . . . . .	RR. 2220
In siker wise thou hir saluwe, . . . . .	RR. 2525

## **Salued**

Salued hath his sovereyn lady deere. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1310
that waiteth first to be salued or he . . . . .	I.Pars. 405-10
And salved him. Quod he, "What dostow here, . . . . .	LGW. 315
Salued me in his comyng; . . . . .	RR. 3610
And sythe him False-Semblant salued, . . . . .	RR. 7429

## **Salueth**

Salueth in hir song the morwe gray, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1492
And salueth hire ful faire in his langage: . . . . .	B.M.L. 731
And hym salueth, as she hath doon ofte, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1284
Saluweth kyng and queene, and lordes alle, . . . . .	F.Sq. 91

# **Salueth—Continued**

Saluweth yow, as he best kan and may, . . . . .	F.Sq. 112
And he saluweth hire with glad entente, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1509
And Venus he salueth, and maketh chere, . . . . .	Mars. 146
He yow saluweth and he you greteþ. . . . .	RR. 7624

## **Saluing**

Ther nas no 'Good day,' ne no saluyng, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1649
--	------------

## **Saluings**

And let us of hir saluings pace! . . . . .	TC.2. 1568
--	------------

## **Salut- see Salu-**

## **Salutations**

Swiche salutations and contenaunces . . . . .	B.Sh. 1198
---	------------

## **Saluzzo see Saluces**

## **Salvation**

But Criste, that starf for our savacioun, . . . . .	B.M.L. 283
seith, "Savacioun of thynges is where as . . . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5
For God so wys be my savacioun, . . . . .	D.WB. 621
It is a cause of his savacioun,— . . . . .	D.Fri. 1498
"Thou list!" quod she, "by my savacioun . . . . .	D.Fri. 1618
And specially for thy savacioun . . . . .	D.Sum. 1775
That yow shal lette of youre savacioun, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1677
O havene of refut, O savacioun . . . . .	G.SN. 75
For bothe two, by my savacioun, . . . . .	G.CY. 848
Upon this man, by my savacioun, . . . . .	H.Mep. 58
siker of hire savacioun. And he that synneth and . . . . .	I.Pars. 90-5
hooly chirche yet hopeth his savacioun, by . . . . .	I.Pars. 90-5
saveour, or savacioun, on whom men shul hope to . . . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
properly savacioun of synnes; . . . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
that is to seyn, to savacioun of lyf and . . . . .	I.Pars. 515-20
that he loveth, that is to seyn, savacioun of soule. . . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
he wole come to savacioun, ther is noon . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
to the savacioun of my soule; and graunte . . . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5
And al was this for my savacioun, . . . . .	ABC. 165
My righte lady, my salvacyoun, . . . . .	Mars. 213
alwey ben despised of me for savacioun of right. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
it (that is to seyn the savacioun of the senat), . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
I have desired the savacioun of the ordre . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
seyn, to wilne the savacioun of hem). . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
kepe the savacion of his lif, and eschueþ . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11.
995-1000	

Both of th' assege and his savacioun, . . . . .	TC.1. 464
And, God so wis be my savacioun, . . . . .	TC.2. 381
That certainly for no savacioun . . . . .	TC.2. 485
And, God so wis be my savacioun, . . . . .	TC.2. 563
That right for trust and for savacioun . . . . .	TC.4. 1382
Withoute any savacioun. . . . .	HF.1. 208
For mercy and pite and my savacioun . . . . .	Comp.A. 26 ear
Good hope is her savacioun. . . . .	RR. 2768
Wherynne lay my savacioun. . . . .	RR. 3474

## **Salve**

If to this soor ther may be founden salve, . . . . .	TC.4. 944
--	-----------

## **Salves**

Somme hadden salves and somme hadden charmes, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2712
Out of the ground, and make salves newe . . . . .	F.Sq. 639

## **Samaritan**

Spak in repreeve of the Samaritan: . . . . .	D.WB. 16
Was noon housbonde to the Samaritan? . . . . .	D.WB. 22

## **Same**

But sle my felawe in the same wise, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1740
And spak thise same wordes, al on highte. . . . .	A.Kn. 1784
And of the same suyte he clad Arcite. . . . .	A.Kn. 2873
Right of the same is al the strete y-wrye. . . . .	A.Kn. 2904
That same Prince, and that same Moevere," quod he, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2994
Were of the same suyte of hir coier; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3242
And Symkyn hadde hosen of the same. . . . .	A.Rv. 3955
Right in the same chambre by and by; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4143
Of a proverbe that seith this same word, . . . . .	A.Co. 4405
Was, as in lengthe, the same quantitee . . . . .	B.M.L. 8
This same accord was sworn on eyther syde. . . . .	B.M.L. 244
But in the same ship as he hire fond, . . . . .	B.M.L. 799
"The same agayn to yow," quod she, "I seye, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1324
Youre wyf, at hom, the same good ageyn . . . . .	B.Sh. 1547
And though I nat the same wordes seye, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2149
wounded oother, oon same surgin . . . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
Almoost right in the same wise the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
for this same cause, and eek by resoun of the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2210-5
perfourne thilke same emprise by juste . . . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60
yet that ye nat accomplice thilke same ordinance . . . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60

the kyng; and the same bountee in good . . . . .	B.Mel. 2290-5
by this same resoun shul ye clepen to youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5
condicion which that the same Tullius . . . . .	B.Mel. 2545-50
in the same manere our Lord Crist hath . . . . .	B.Mel. 2615-20
as the same Senec seith, "The moore . . . . .	B.Mel. 2640-5
and bisye thee rather to stille the same grevounce, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2675-80
And the same Salomon seith, "The angry . . . . .	B.Mel. 2700-5
biten with the hound, right in the same wise . . . . .	B.Mel. 2730-5
almesse of his enemy"; and the same seith Innocent . . . . .	B.Mel. 2755-60
And as the same Salomon . . . . .	B.Mel. 2760-5
And the same Salomon . . . . .	B.Mel. 2780-5
in the same wise is he to blame that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2790-5
And this same Salomon seith afterward . . . . .	B.Mel. 2895-900
Dronke of the same vessels sondry wynys, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3418
And thilke same nyght this kyng was slawe, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3428
Thanne wolde she ones suffre hym do the same. . . . .	B.Mk. 3480
And kiste his fader, and dyde the same day; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3632
That was arrayed in that same wise . . . . .	B.NP. 4227
"My felawe mordreid is this same nyght, . . . . .	B.NP. 4231
And certes, in the same book I rede, . . . . .	B.NP. 4254
That with hem seyled at the same tydel . . . . .	B.NP. 4264
She dremed on the same nyght biforn, . . . . .	B.NP. 4333



Same—Continued

The same nyght thurgh-out the hegges brast	B.NP. 4408
To do that same thyng, or do it nocht	B.NP. 4437
Men shal wel knowe that it is the same,	C.Pard. 418
Thus kan I preche agayn that same vice	C.Pard. 427
And with thy daggere looke thou do the same;	C.Pard. 830
By the same ensamble taughte he me	D.WB. 12
The same wordes writeth Ptholomee;	D.WB. 182
I made hym of the same wode a croce.	D.WB. 484
Looke how thou rydest for the same entente.	D.Fri. 1452
The time of undern of the same day	E.Cl. 260
Brought for the same cause, and thanne hire sette	E.Cl. 387
If oon seide wel, another seyde the same.	E.Cl. 417
This ugly sergeant, in the same wyse	E.Cl. 673
The same lust was hire plesance also;	E.Cl. 717
Hath doon yow kept—and in that same stounde	E.Cl. 1098
I seye the same, or elles thyng semblable.	E.Mch. 1500
By his mirour; and in the same wyse	E.Mch. 1585
This same steede shal bere yow ever moore,	F.Sq. 124
And by the same resoun thyngketh me,	F.Sq. 406
The same of noble Porcia telle I maye;	F.Fkl. 1445
The same thyng I seye of Bilyea,	F.Fkl. 1458
That gilteles were? By yow I seye the same,	G.OY. 1005
For I wol make it of the same shape	G.OY. 1208
'Which is that?' quod he. 'Magnasia is the same,'	G.OY. 1455
The same I seye, ther is no difference,—	H.Mcp. 225
to do synne.' And the same Seneca	I.Pars. 145-60
but shadwe is nat the same thyng of	I.Pars. 210-5
nat alwey doon as he wolde.' The same Seint Paul	I.Pars. 340-5
and the same harm dooth som tyme the	I.Pars. 360-5
hem nat of the same thynges, and yet	I.Pars. 370-5
first in the same thyng naturelly, as fir	I.Pars. 545-50
Looke forther in the same gospel, the	I.Pars. 700-5
and the branches of the same, ther is a	I.Pars. 725-30
as the lord; the same deeth that taketh	I.Pars. 760-5
mesure, they shal recooven, by the same mesure	I.Pars. 775-80
han doon to hire, and the same shal the	I.Pars. 975-80
My-self I wolde have do the same,	BD. 675
I wolde have drawe the same draughte.	BD. 681
Right on this same, as I have seyd,	BD. 1034
Now, Queen of comfort! sith thou art that same	ABC. 77
This same thogh me lasteth til the morwe	Comp.L. 8
How African right in the same aray	PF. 96
And eek, the same Plato	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
the mouth of the same Plato that it was	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
more gyker. But thurw the same accours	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
thilke same day was recoveyed the accusynge of	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
myn name by thilke same accours.	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
thilke same anat don by me thurw hir	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
shortly, al myghten the same thynges	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
'So it is,' quod sche, 'for the same thyng	Bo.1. p.5. 225-30
the ende of thynges. And the same chaungynge	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
covenen the same dayes with dirke	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
hour dissolveth the same man (that is	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
This same place that thow	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
the consuler. And ryght for the same pride	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
the same thyng of other folk in hym-self?	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
that folk ne may don hym the same?	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
hem to schrewes. And certes the same thyng	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
of the same thynges; so that this	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
the same thyng of alle the yfftes	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
hadde maketh to the same habite,	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
to han thilke same honours. Now yif	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
ryght on the same syde noun-power	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
blisful, thanne by the same cause moten	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
the same that thise other thynges ben (that	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
nys nat that same thing fro whiche it is	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
things, thilke same thing is sovereyn good	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
granten and confessen that thilke same sovereyn good	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20
thise forseide things. For thilke same blisfulnesse	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
this same thing mowen we thinken and	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
thilke same thing be moost desired. As thus:	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
the same good. But we han grauntide	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
on and the same substance.'	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
thilke same good, and in noon other	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
thilke same be power, and reverence,	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
but yif alle thise thynges ben alle o same thing,	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
be o same thing; for of thynges of	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
nodes the substance moot be oo same thing.'	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
And who so wolde renne in the same manere	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
ageyn into the same thynges fro whennes	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
'that thilke same oon is thilke that is	Bo.3. p.11. 1030-5
and the same diversite of here	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
accorded that god is thilke same blisfulnesse!	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
'And I have schewyd that god is the same good?'	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80

Same—Continued

alle thise same thynges, as I have taught	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
But wiltow that we joynen to-gidres thilke same resouns	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
and seidest that thilke same oon is thilke	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
thilke same good that is required and desired	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
to me. But this same is namely	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
sche, 'that blisfulnesse is thilke same good	Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200
ther ben two thynges that han o same purpos	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
pursuweth and performeth thilke same thing	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
thilke same sovereyn good. Trowestow that it	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
'And thilke same sovereyn good may	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
thilke same good for which that alle	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
thynges ben doon; thanne is thilke same good	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
and thilke same oon is good; than is this	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
that is to seyn, the same peyne	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
whanne thilke same schrewes ascapen	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
myghten sen the same thynges—wolde	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
'I wolde here thilke same resouns,'	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
the same roote, that filthe or synne be	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
yit thilke same men seken to sleen everiche	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
thilke same assemblynge and conynge, devyded	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
tymes by destyne thilke same thynges that	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
as cerkis that tornen aboute a same centre	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
And thilke same ordre neweth ayein	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
heighte of the world—ne the same sterre	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
by her weyghtes. By thise same causes	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
thilke same attemprance, ravyschynge,	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
wel and prove it by the same thing.	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
the same ryvery, Tigris and Eufates,	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
preyse nat, thilke same resoun by whiche	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
Ne I ne proeve nat thilke same resoun	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
that thilke same thing betide: so folweth	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
that men doon hem, eek the same thynges,	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
thilke same thynges, al-thoughe that men	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
But thou maist seyn that of thilke same it is	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
a schort ensample, the same rowndnesse	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
subtilte of thought thilke same symple forme of man	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
comprehendeth thilke same symple forme	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
and this same considereth wel resoun;	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
escaped nor I-passed, thilke same is	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
that he goth. Ryght on this same manere	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
The same pris of Troilus I seye:	TC.2. 181
Of Troilus the same thing trowe I,	TC.2. 184
The same time, and lasten til a-morwe;	TC.2. 1521
Criseyde also right in the same wyse	TC.3. 1548 <sup>var</sup>
'Thus in this same wise, out of dountance,	TC.4. 1044
The same hele, I shal non hele have!	TC.5. 1416
The same day. And whan this Troilus	TC.5. 1655
Right in the same vois and stevene,	HF.2. 53
And that same place, y-wys,	HF.2. 319 <sup>em</sup>
And cometh here in the same wyse	HF.2. 563
Hit wexeth lyk the same wyght,	HF.2. 568
That it the same body be,	HF.2. 573
The same thyng, the same bone,	HF.3. 684
The same that to him was told,	HF.3. 973
And that I romede in that same gyse,	LGW. G. 105
The same wolde I felen, life or deethe;	LGW. 692
That ilke same nyght to steale awaye,	LGW. 779
Unto that same temple, for to seke	LGW. 1052
The same day, withouten any faille,	LGW. 1092
The same wynde hath blowe away your fay.'	LGW. 1365
The same way he may returne anon,	LGW. 2017
The same way, the same path hath gon,	LGW. 2463
That same thyng 'Fortune' clepen ye,	Fort. 67
Sithen that she doth other men the same,	Comp.A. 60
pertheynyng to the same instrument. I seie	Astr. 1-5
clerkes Grekes these same conclusions in	Astr. 5-11
worcheynge of the same conclusioun as to	Astr. 20-5
ther crosseth him a-nother lyne of the same lengthe	Astr. 32-40
and by that same proporcioun	Astr. 40-5
thilke same degres fro 5 to 5, as shewith by longe	Astr. 40-5

# Same-Continued

in 90 degrees; and by that same proporcioun	Astr. 60-5
dividid in the same nombre as every othir	Astr. 60-5
This same bordure is dividid also with	Astr. 60-5
consentrik upon the same cercle.	Astr. 65-70
This same cercle is clepid also the Weyer	Astr. 70-5
evermo consentrik upon the same cercle.	Astr. 75-82
these same strikes or divisions ben clepid	Astr. 88-92
the Calculer. This same almyr sitt fixe	Astr. 115-21
thy monthe, and ley thy rewle up that same day,	Astr. 115-21
writen under the same cercle. Tho leyde	Astr. 121-7
thi sonne. And in this same wise maist	Astr. 139-45
tho wolde I wite the same nyght	Astr. 145-50
The same conclusion sey I by the centre of eny	Astr. 150-6
ascende at thatt same tyme in thilke forseide	Astr. 161-5
joynd with no shreve in the same signe;	Astr. 165-8
folke, so that the planete arise in that same signe	Astr. 179-85
label upon the same degre of the sonne,	Astr. 185-8
day vulgar unto verrey night. The same manere	Astr. 193-8
that same place there thou desirist, by day as	Astr. 209-11
So maist thou knowe in the same lyne	Astr. 211-5
marke the nombre of that same altitude in	Astr. 222-9
aspye diligently whan this same firste sterre	Astr. 222-9
cacche him anon right in the same nombre	Astr. 233-5
that sitte upon the same lyne meridional at	Astr. 233-5
that same tyme, and take there the degre in	Astr. 233-5
with that same degre cometh that same sterre unto	Astr. 233-5
that same lyne fro the orisonte.	Astr. 235-6
that sitt upon the same orisonte at that	Astr. 235-6
that same tyme. And understonde wel that	Astr. 235-6
with that same degre arisith that same sterre.	Astr. 235-6
arisith with that same degre of his longitude	Astr. 236-40
planetes under the same lyne.	Astr. 240-5
the same degre sette in the forseide lyne, and	Astr. 240-5
the same meridional lyne, and sette there a	Astr. 251-8
artik in that same place.	Astr. 262-6
in that same region.	Astr. 262-6
as the pool artike is high in that same place	Astr. 262-6
the same quantite of space neither more ne	Astr. 266-70
and abate the nombre of that same sonnes	Astr. 272-7
(lengthing) fro the same equinoxial	Astr. 289-94
that the ende of the same signe sitte upon	Astr. 294-301
these same signes fro the heved of Capricorne	Astr. 303-12
the same height that is the degre of the sonne	Astr. 322-4
firmament he is. And the same wise	Astr. 324-30
wyrke this same conclusion by the sonne,	Astr. 330-7
thy sterre fixe is in the same altitude that	Astr. 337-43
Bringe up ageyn the same degre that	Astr. 343-50
begynnynge of everiche of these same houses	Astr. 343-50
lyne, as I first seide. The same wise wyrke	Astr. 350-8
in that same place. And yif thou drawe	Astr. 365-8
unto the verrey ende of the same dymat	Astr. 371-6
of F upward in the same signe by cause	Astr. 382-91
I the point of F downward in the same signe	RR. 5722
Gone right by the same yates.	RR. 5745
Eke in the same secte ar sette	RR. 6245
And in the same diiden they.	RR. 7331
Right in that ilke same place.	

## Samite

In widwes habit large of samyt broun,	TC.1. 109
And in samette with briddid wrought,	RR. 836
And in an overgilt samit	RR. 873

## Samples

by this samples folwyng	Astr. 368-71 var
-------------------------	------------------

## Sampson

I slow Sampson, in shakynge the piler,—	A.Kn. 2466
Of Sampson, Turnus, and of Socrates	B.M.L. 201
Lo Sampson, which that was annuclat	B.M.K. 3205
Sampson, this noble almyghty champion,	B.M.K. 3213
Thre hundred foxes took Sampson for deere,	B.M.K. 3221
O noble, almyghty Sampson, lief and deere,	B.M.K. 3242
This Sampson never ciser drank, ne wyn,	B.M.K. 3245
O noble Sampson, strongest of mankynde,	B.M.K. 3265
Of Sampson now wol I namore sayn;	B.M.K. 3280
As though thou seydest ay, 'Sampson! Sampson!'	C.Pard. 554
And yet, God woot, Sampson drank never no wyn.	C.Pard. 555
And thanne wol he seye, 'Sampson, Sampson!'	C.Pard. 572
Tho redde he me how Sampson loste his heres;	D.WB. 721
stronger than Sampson, and hoodier than Danyel,	
and	
And for Dalida dyed Sampson,	I.Pars. 955-60
	BD. 737

## Samuel

Nat Samuel, but Lamuel seye I;	C.Pard. 585
As to the Phitonissa dide Samuel;	D.Fri. 1510

## Sancto

cum . . . Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per	I.Pars. 1090-5
---	----------------

## Sanctuary

Inatide of relikes, or of seintuarie.	C.Pard. 953
apertenteth to the seintuarie of God, and	I.Pars. 780-5
fledden into seyntewarie); and whan this was	Bo.1. p.4.
	130-5

## Sand

With dust, with sond, with straw, with clooth, with	A.Mil. 3749
chippes,	B.M.L. 509
And in the sond hir ship stiked so faste	B.NP. 4457
Faire in the sond, to bathe hire myrily,	PF. 243
With face pale, up-on an hille of sond;	HF.1. 486
For al the feld nas but of sonde,	LGW. 828
And in the sonde as he behelde adoun,	

## Sanded

Y-benched newe, and sonded alle the weyes,	TC.2. 822
--	-----------

# Sandse

the see torneth upward sandes whan it is moeved with	Bo.2. m.2.
ravysshynge	315-20
the mountaigne, or in the moyste sandes;	Bo.2. m.4.
	415-20
strengthes, and the lause sandes refusen	Bo.2. m.4.
	415-20
brennyng sandes by his drye heete	Bo.2. m.6.
	520-5
is to seyn sandes and desertes), wel	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
and some wexen plentyvous in soondes;	Bo.3. p.11.
	1000-5
Y-maad, then greynes be of sondes;	HF.2. 183

## Sang

Ful weel she soong the service dyvyne,	A.Prol. 122
Ful loude he soong <i>Com hider, love, to me!</i>	A.Prol. 672
But alderbest he song an Offertorie;	A.Prol. 710
Therefore he song the iurillery and loude.	A.Prol. 714
And as an angel hevenyashly she soong.	A.Kn. 1055
And loude he song ageyn the sonne shene:	A.Kn. 1509
Yet song the lark, and Palamon also.	A.Kn. 2212
And <i>Angelus ad Virginem</i> , he song;	A.Mil. 3216
And after that he song the 'kynges noote';	A.Mil. 3217
Therto he song somtyme a loud quynoble,	A.Mil. 3332
And thanne he song it wel and boldly	B.Pri. 1736
And song, <i>O Alma redemptoris mater!</i>	B.Pri. 1831
She sang ful loude and cleere.	B.Th. 1961
Soong murier than the mermayde in the see;	B.NP. 4460
Certes, it was of herte, al that he song;	B.NP. 4493
That many a nyght they songen "weilawey!"	D.WB. 216
For God it woot, he sat ful ofte and song	D.WB. 491
And of the songes that the Muses song,—	E.Mch. 1735
And after that he sang ful loude and cleere,	E.Mch. 1845
Whil that he sang, so chaunteh he and craketh;	E.Mch. 1850
Ful loude songen hire affectiouns,	F.Sq. 65
Whiche layes with hir instruments they songe,	F.Fkl. 712
To God alone in herte thus sang she:	G.SN. 135
This crowe sang 'Cokkow! Cokkow! Cokkow!'	H.Mcp. 243
Thou songe whilom lyk a nyghtyngale;	H.Mcp. 294
that he so songe masse. The fourthe	I.Pars. 965-70
And songen, everich in his wyse,	BD. 301
Hadde herd; for som of hem songe lowe	BD. 304
I durste swere, thogh the pope hit songe,	BD. 928
And ofte tyme I song hem loude,	BD. 1157
Yet sang this foul, 'I rede yow alle awake,	Mars. 15
the same thyng songe thow a litil here by-form,	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
strenges, and spak and song in wepyng	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
And he song, with as mochel as he myghte of	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
mankynde, as thou songe a litel here	Bo.5. p.3.
	1725-30
A nightingale . . . Ful loude song agein the mone	TC.2. 920
shene,	TC.2. 1309
He song, as who seith, 'Somwhat I thee bringe!'	TC.3. 614
He song: she pleyde: he tolde tale of Wade.	TC.5. 1110
And Nisus' daughter song with fresch entente,	HF.3. 309
So song the myghty Muse, she	LGW. 139
And al his crafte. And somme songen clere	LGW. 141
Tyl at the laste a lark song above,	LGW. 145
And songen, 'Blessed be Seynt Valentyne!	LGW. 156
And humblylly songen hir repentyng,	LGW. 169
Of hate, and songen alle of oon acorde,	LGW. G. 201
And songyn, as it were in carole-wyse,	LGW. 296
And songen with o vois, 'Heel and honour	RR. 507
That songen thorough hir mery throttes	RR. 668
That songen forto wyne hem prys,	RR. 671
They songe her songe as faire and wele	RR. 716
They songen in their jargonyng;	RR. 717
Summe high and summe eke lowe songe	RR. 768
Somme songe songes of Loreyne,	

## Sang (noun) see Song

## Sangest see Sang

## Sanguine

Of his complexioun he was sangwyn.	A.Prol. 333
In sangwyn and in pers he clad was al,	A.Prol. 439
His lippes rounde, his colour was sangwyn;	A.Kn. 2168

## Sank

brente five citees with thunder leyt and sank hem	I.Pars. 835-40
---	----------------

## Sans

Or in desert? No wight but Crist, <i>sans faille</i> .	B.M.L. 501
'Now, dame,' quod he, ' <i>je vous dy sans doute</i> ,	D.Sum. 1838
As was his desinee, <i>sans faille</i> ,	HF.1. 188
The book seyth Mercurio, <i>sauns faile</i> ,	HF.1. 429
Belades de visage <i>sans Peinture</i>	Fort. 52

## Santippe

Santippe, Sarpedon, Polynestore	TC.4. 52
---------------------------------	----------

## Sapience

Conceyved was the Fadres sapience,	B.Pri. 1662
governe yow by sapience, put away sorwe	B.Mel. 2180-5
who so wole have sapience shal no man	B.Mel. 2260-5
grete sapience and thy grete trouthe, I wol	B.Mel. 2300-5
any of yow have nede of sapience, axe it	B.Mel. 2305-10
in the olde men is the sapience, and in longe	B.Mel. 2350-5
the sapience of persones, ye so wel	B.Mel. 2445-50
A greet amendere eek of sapience,	D.WB. 1197
But that ye been so ful of sapience	E.Mch. 1481
Fulfid of sapience and of worldly glorie,	E.Mch. 2243
hir grete light Of sapience, and for hire thewes cleere;	G.SN. 101
And eek the cleernesse hool of sapience,	G.SN. 111



**Sapience—Continued**  
 whiche that is a man makel al of sapience . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365-70  
 be the getynge of sapience thei ben makel wise, ryght . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 . . . . . 925-30  
 tothir man to confermen his sapience . . . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
 . . . . . 1585-90  
 That is the man of so gret sapience . . . . . TC.1. 515  
 Wisdome withoute sapience, . . . . . RR. 4718

**Sapientes**  
 Right as a man hath sapientes three, . . . . . G.S.N. 338

**Sapor**  
 Agayn Sapor the kyng and others mo, . . . . . B.Mk. 3510

**Sapphires**  
 Of rubies, sapphires, and of peeries white, . . . . . B.Mk. 3658  
 Rubies there were, sapphires, jagounces, . . . . . RR. 1117

**Saracen** *see Sarsynesh*

**Sarah**  
 And bad hire be lyk Sarra and Rebekke . . . . . E.Mch. 1704

**Sarpedon**  
 Santippe, Sarpedon, Polynestore, . . . . . TC.4. 52  
 To Sarpedon, not hennes but a mile: . . . . . TC.5. 403  
 'To ride and pleye us with King Sarpedon,' . . . . . TC.5. 431  
 To rise, and forth to Sarpedon they wente, . . . . . TC.5. 434  
 This Sarpedon, as he that honorable . . . . . TC.5. 435  
 Til Sarpedon will forth congeyen us? . . . . . TC.5. 479  
 Than Sarpedon, And if he hennes hye . . . . . TC.5. 489  
 Of Sarpedon they toke hir leve tho, . . . . . TC.5. 500

**Sarperles**  
 and they ben ententyf aboute sarperlis or sachelis, . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90

**Sarray**  
 At Sarray, in the land of Tartarye, . . . . . F.Sq. 9  
 Doon cryen thurghout Sarray his citee, . . . . . F.Sq. 46

**Sarsynesh**  
 Of riche purpur Sarsynesh, . . . . . RR. 1188 *em*

**Sat** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)  
 A Marchant . . . In motteleye, and hye on horse he  
 sat; . . . . . A.Prol. 271  
 Upon an amblere eaily she sat, . . . . . A.Prol. 469  
 This Reve sat upon a full good stot, . . . . . A.Prol. 615  
 Amyddes of the temple sat Meschaone, . . . . . A.Kn. 2009  
 This goddesse on an hert ful hye seet, . . . . . A.Kn. 2075  
 Ne who sat first, ne last, upon the deys, . . . . . A.Kn. 2200  
 So that unneþo upon his hors he sat, . . . . . A.Mil. 3121  
 This Nicholas sat gayng ever uprighte, . . . . . A.Mil. 3444  
 This Nicholas sat ay as stille as stoon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3472  
 As he sat in the scole at his prymer, . . . . . B.Pri. 1707  
 Sat on his perche, that was in the halle, . . . . . B.NP. 4074  
 And next hym sat this faire Pertelote, . . . . . B.NP. 4075  
 Mette he nat that he sat upon a tree, . . . . . N.BP. 4329  
 As he was wont, sat in his consistorie: . . . . . C.Doc. 162  
 As he sat yet in doom in consistorie; . . . . . C.Doc. 257  
 And as they sat they herde a belle dynke . . . . . C.Pard. 664  
 For-dronke, as he sat on his bench upright; . . . . . C.Pard. 674  
 For God it woot, he sat ful ofte and song . . . . . D.WB. 491  
 Redde on his book, as he sat by the fire, . . . . . D.WB. 714  
 This sely man sat stille as he were deed; . . . . . D.WB. 730  
 Where as this lord sat etyng at his bord; . . . . . D.Sum. 2167  
 The lady of the hous al stille sat . . . . . D.Sum. 2200  
 The lord sat stille, as he were in a trauince, . . . . . D.Sum. 2216  
 Justinus, that ay stille sat and herde, . . . . . E.Mch. 1519  
 Sat in the bush, and coughten she bigan, . . . . . E.Mch. 2208  
 Roos fro his bord, ther as he sat ful hye, . . . . . F.Sq. 287  
 For in the Fyssh hir lady sat ful hye, . . . . . F.Sq. 273  
 Ther sat a faucon over hire heed ful hye, . . . . . F.Sq. 411  
 Under hir robe of gold that sat ful faire, . . . . . G.S.N. 132  
 She sat al coold and felte of it no wo; . . . . . G.S.N. 521  
 Upon my bedde I sat upryght . . . . . BD. 46  
 But down on knees she sat anon . . . . . BD. 106  
 And as me mette they sate a-mong Upon my chambrs  
 roof . . . . . BD. 298  
 though Argus . . . Sete to rekene in his countour, . . . . . BD. 436  
 a man in blak, That sat, and hadde y-turned his bak, . . . . . BD. 446  
 He ferde thus evel ther he seet, . . . . . BD. 500  
 And that sat hir ful lyte at herte, . . . . . BD. 883  
 Hit nas no game, hit sat me sore, . . . . . BD. 1219  
 Dame Pees sat with a curteyn in hir hond, . . . . . PF. 240  
 And Bachus, god of wyn, sat hir beysde, . . . . . PF. 275  
 Tho was I war wher that ther sat a quene . . . . . PF. 298  
 And water-foul sat lowest in the dale, . . . . . PF. 327  
 But foul that lyveth by seed sat on the grene, . . . . . PF. 328  
 That, as he sat and wook, his spirit mette . . . . . TC.1. 362  
 But trewely it sate her wel right nouthie . . . . . TC.1. 985  
 It sate me wel bet, ay in a cave . . . . . TC.2. 117  
 But as she sat alone and thoughte thus, . . . . . TC.2. 610  
 This Troilus sat on his baye stede, . . . . . TC.2. 624  
 Sat in her seveneth hous of hevne tho, . . . . . TC.2. 681  
 Ther-as she sat alone, and gan to caste . . . . . TC.2. 690  
 And helde his hondes up and sat on knowe . . . . . TC.2. 1202 *var*  
 Ther-as he sat and loket into strete, . . . . . TC.2. 1227  
 God wot if he sat on his hors ariht, . . . . . TC.2. 1261  
 But ther sat oon, al list her not to teche, . . . . . TC.2. 1281  
 God wot, and thou, that it sat me so sore . . . . . TC.3. 240  
 So sore him sat the chaunging of Criseyde, . . . . . TC.4. 231  
 Although the body sat among hem there; . . . . . TC.4. 697  
 That on his hors unneþe he sat for peyne, . . . . . TC.5. 35  
 faete by Sat the harper Orion . . . . . HF.3. 115  
 First sat the god of Love, and syth his quene . . . . . LGW. 302  
 To drynken of the wells ther as she sat, . . . . . LGW. 808  
 This noble wyfe sat by hir beddys syde . . . . . LGW. 1719  
 And thilke semblant sat hir wel withalle, . . . . . LGW. 1735  
 Thus satke, thus spake, thus spanne, this was hir chere; . . . . . LGW. 1762

**Sat** (*pret. sing. and pl.*)—*Continued*  
 Lest hit be hent eftsoones: so sate she, . . . . . LGW. 2322  
 Ne folowen hym she sat hir down ryght tho, . . . . . LGW. 2721  
 ryet lit that the pricke of F saat upon the orisonte; . . . . . Astr. 376-82  
 the pricke of F saat upon the orisonte, . . . . . Astr. 382-91  
 It sat hir wondir wel to syngre; . . . . . RR. 750  
 The whiche ful nygh the bothon sat, . . . . . RR. 3078  
 It sate hym well of his lynage, . . . . . RR. 3810  
 By Wicked-Tonge adowne they sate, . . . . . RR. 7476

**Sat** *see Mis-sat, Sete(n)* (*pret. pl. and past part.*)

**Satalye**  
 At Lyeys was he, and at Satalye, . . . . . A.Prol. 58

**Satan**  
 O Sathan, envious syn thilke day . . . . . B.ML. 365  
 Sathan, that ever us waiteth to bigile, . . . . . B.ML. 582  
 And bound Sathan,—and yet lith ther he lay,— . . . . . B.ML. 634

**Sathanas**  
 My soule bitake I unto Sathanas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3750  
 This knyght, thurgh Sathanas temptaciouns, . . . . . B.ML. 598  
 Oure firste foo, the serpent Sathanas, . . . . . B.Pri. 1748  
 Now artow Sathanas, that mayest nat twynne . . . . . B.Mk. 3195  
 For though thou were the devel, Sathanas, . . . . . D.Fri. 1526  
 So kepe us fro the temptour Sathanas, . . . . . D.Fri. 1655  
 And unto Sathanas he ladde hym down, . . . . . D.Sum. 1688  
 And now hath Sathanas, seith he, a tayl, . . . . . D.Sum. 1687  
 "Hold up thy tayl, thou Sathanas," quod he, . . . . . D.Sum. 1689  
 Paul seith, that Sathanas transformeth . . . . . I.Pars. 895-900  
 Of Sathanas, on which he gnaweth ever; . . . . . Buk. 10

**Satchels**  
 sarperlis or sachelis, unprofitable for to . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90

**Satin**  
 In fyn blak satyn doutermere, . . . . . BD. 253  
 Upon a tyssus of satorye, . . . . . RR. 1104

**Satins**  
 Clothes of gold, and satyns riche of heve, . . . . . B.ML. 137

**Satiri**  
 On Satiry and Fauny more and lesse, . . . . . TC.4. 1544

**Satisfaction**  
 to doon satisfaccioun, and never to doon thyng . . . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 mouth, and Satisfaccioun; for which . . . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 with satisfaccioun, and in werkynge of . . . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 of confessioun, and fruyt of satisfaccioun, . . . . . I.Pars. 110-5  
 is shrifte or satisfaccioun withouten . . . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 and shrifte, and satisfaccioun; and namely by the . . . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 The thriddie partie of penitence is satisfaccioun . . . . . I.Pars. 1025-30  
 confessioun and satisfaccioun, to doon in this present . . . . . I.Pars. 1090-5  
 doon suffisant satisfaccioun to hym that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 . . . . . 1395-400

**Satled** *see Settled*

**Saturday**  
 And so bifel it on a Saturday . . . . . A.Mil. 3399  
 This passeth forth al thilke Saturday . . . . . A.Mil. 3419  
 Syn Saturday; I trow that he be went . . . . . A.Mil. 3665  
 Marche fyl upon a Saturday, peraventure, . . . . . Astr. 198-209  
 of every Saturday is to Saturne, and the . . . . . Astr. 198-209  
 my sonne gon to reste as for that Saturday, . . . . . Astr. 198-209

**Saturn**  
 disposicioun Of Saturne, by som constellacioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1088  
 But I moot ben in prisoun thurgh Saturne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1328  
 Saturne anon, to stynten strif and drede, . . . . . A.Kn. 2450  
 'My deere doghter Venus,' quod Saturne, . . . . . A.Kn. 2453  
 From Pluto sent, at requeste of Saturne, . . . . . A.Kn. 2685  
 Saturn, and Jove, in Canero joined were, . . . . . TC.3. 625  
 Aspectes badde of Mars or of Saturne, . . . . . TC.3. 716  
 Is, lo, the metal of Saturne, . . . . . HF.3. 359  
 To badde aspectes hath she of Saturne, . . . . . LGW. 2597  
 plane, as Saturne or Mars, or elles the . . . . . Astr. 156-61  
 of every Saturday is to Saturne, and the . . . . . Astr. 198-209  
 And then ageyn the 8 is to Saturne, . . . . . Astr. 198-209  
 succedith plane, under plane, fro Saturne . . . . . Astr. 198-209  
 to Saturne, houre after houre generally, . . . . . Astr. 198-209

**Saturn** *see Saturnus*

**Saturnine**  
 Him of secte Saturnyn, . . . . . HF.3. 342

**Saturns**  
 Saturnes daughter, Juno, thorough her might, . . . . . TC.4. 1538

**Saturnus**  
 Til that the pale Saturnus the colde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2443  
 Saturnus seyde, 'Doghter, boold thy pees, . . . . . A.Kn. 2668  
 Saturnus leed, and Jupitir is tyn, . . . . . G.CY. 828  
 weie of the olde colde Saturnus; and he, . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 . . . . . 1165-70  
 And by hir fader Saturnus, . . . . . RR. 5954

**Sauce**  
 Ne wette hir fyngres in hir sauce depe, . . . . . A.Prol. 129  
 Wo was his cook but if his sauce were Poynaunt . . . . . A.Prol. 351  
 Of poynaunt sauce hir neded never a deel, . . . . . B.NP. 4024  
 Shal been his sauce y-maked by delit, . . . . . C.Pard. 545  
 To clarre, ne to sause of galentyne, . . . . . Form.A. 16

**Sauf** *see Safe, Save*

**Saugh(e)** *see Saw*

**Saule**  
 For Cristes saule, and heer a noble game; . . . . . A.Rv. 4263

**Saule** *see Sale, Soul*

**Save**  
 Dischevelee, save his cappe, he rood al bare, . . . . . A.Prol. 683  
 And al allone,—save only a squier . . . . . A.Kn. 1410  
 Save only me, and wrecched Palamoun, . . . . . A.Kn. 1561  
 Al armed, save hir heddes, in al hir gere, . . . . . A.Kn. 2180  
 'God save swich a lord, that is so good, . . . . . A.Kn. 2563  
 Fermacies of herbes, and eek save . . . . . A.Kn. 2713

Save—Continued

And God save al this faire compaignye. . . A.Kn. 3108  
 Or I wol dyen, also God me save! . . . A.Mil. 3281  
 A myrie child he was, so God me save, . . . A.Mil. 3325  
 Yet shal I saven hire and thee and me. . . A.Mil. 3533  
 Ne eek thy mayde Gille I may nat save; . . . A.Mil. 3556  
 Thy wyf shal I wel saven, out of doute. . . A.Mil. 3561  
 Go save oure lyf, and that I the biseche. . . A.Mil. 3600  
 Go, deere spouse, and help to save oure lyf! . . . A.Mil. 3610  
 My mooder yaf it me, so God me save; . . . A.Mil. 3795  
 This tale is doon, and God save al the rowte. . . A.Mil. 3854  
 With olde folk, save dotage, is namoure. . . A.Rv. 3898  
 To saven his estaat of yomanrye. . . A.Rv. 3949  
 And, goode lemman, God thee save and kepe! . . . A.Rv. 4247  
 Save al this compaignye, grete and smale. . . A.Rv. 4323  
 Ne in noon oother way, save marlage. . . B.M.L. 217  
 Eek at the feestu who myghte hir body save? . . . B.M.L. 471  
 Ther every wight save he, maister and knave, . . . B.M.L. 474  
 Save he that Hermengyld slow with his knyf. . . B.M.L. 627  
 For drede of wreche, save Custance allone. . . B.M.L. 679  
 And if thou darst nat saven him for blame . . . B.M.L. 860  
 That, save the joye that lasteth evermo, . . . B.M.L. 1076  
 Save unto yow, thus muche I tellen shal; . . . B.Sh. 1359  
 For of us chapmen,—al-so God me save, . . . B.Sh. 1416  
 Save that he moste, in alle maner wise, . . . B.Sh. 1536  
 phisiciens answerden, save that they . . . B.Mel. 2205-10  
 espie, ne wacche, thy body for to save; . . . B.Mel. 2215-20  
 save youre grace, certes ye . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 hath sovereyn bountee, save God allone, . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
 Sire, save youre grace, it is . . . B.Mel. 2270-5  
 'Certes, sire, sauf youre grace, I love . . . B.Mel. 2875-80  
 desirerh, save only worshippe and honour. . . B.Mel. 2950-5  
 Withouten wepene save his handes tweye, . . . B.Mk. 3214  
 Save o thyng, that she wolde never assente . . . B.Mk. 3469  
 Ther is nothyng save bred that me were levyt . . . B.Mk. 3628 var  
 Save in Bethulia, a strong citee . . . B.Mk. 3755  
 Save wyn and women no thyng mighte asawge . . . B.Mk. 3834  
 Save fewe folk that with Pompeus fiedde, . . . B.Mk. 3874  
 Save yow, I herde never man so synge . . . B.NP. 4491  
 That loved vertu, save Envye allone, . . . C.Doc. 114  
 Thou shalt no longer in thy hous hir save. . . C.Doc. 200  
 To save the knyght, for routhe and for pitee; . . . C.Doc. 261  
 I pray to God so save thy gentil cors, . . . C.Pard. 304  
 Why artow al for-wrapped, save thy face? . . . C.Pard. 718  
 God save yow that boghte agayn mankynde, . . . C.Pard. 766  
 A thyng that, al so God my soule save! . . . C.Pard. 860  
 Ther was no wight save God and he that wiste . . . D.WB. 493  
 To these whether she wolde hym save or spille. . . D.WB. 898  
 That save his wyf ther wiste of it namo. . . D.WB. 957  
 Save on the grene he saugh sittynge a wyf; . . . D.WB. 998  
 I pray God save thete and Seinte Loy! . . . D.Fri. 1564  
 God save you, sire! what is youre sweete wille? . . . D.Fri. 1585  
 God, . . . Mankynde, save and gyde us alle and some, . . . D.Fri. 1643  
 God save yow alle, save this cursed Frere! . . . D.Sum. 1707  
 In al the chirche, God so save me! . . . D.Sum. 1809  
 Save that to Crist I seide an orisoun, . . . D.Sum. 1867  
 So God me save, Thomas, by youre leve, . . . D.Sum. 2112  
 Your noble confessor there, God hym save! . . . D.Sum. 2265  
 Save that this worthy man, youre confessor, . . . D.Sum. 2275  
 The lord, the lady, and alle men save the frere, . . . D.Sum. 2287  
 Save that he wole conveyen his matere; . . . E.Cl. 55  
 Save in somme thynges that he was to blame,— . . . E.Cl. 76  
 Save o thyng, lord, if it yowre wille be, . . . E.Cl. 110  
 Peple to save and every wrong tamende. . . E.Cl. 441  
 Been youre al, and ye mowe save or spille . . . E.Cl. 503  
 Ther may no-thing, God so my soule save! . . . E.Cl. 505  
 Ne drede for to leese, save only yee; . . . E.Cl. 508  
 Save this: she preyde hym, that, if he myghte, . . . E.Cl. 680  
 Fro foweles and fro beestes for to save; . . . E.Cl. 683  
 Ne never hadde, as God my soule save! . . . E.Cl. 1064  
 And if that thou be syk, so God me save! . . . E.Mch. 1301  
 Save o thyng priketh in my conscience, . . . E.Mch. 1635  
 Save that he siketh wonder depe and soore, . . . E.Mch. 1940  
 Save he hymself, for of the smale wyket . . . E.Mch. 2045  
 Save, out of doute, he may nat forgoon . . . E.Mch. 2085  
 Al armed, save his heed, ful richely, . . . F.Sq. 90  
 Save that he Moyses and kyng Salomon . . . F.Sq. 250  
 That save the feend, noon wiste what he mente . . . F.Sq. 522  
 Save that the name of soveraynetee, . . . F.Fld. 751  
 And synge also, save Dorigen allone, . . . F.Fld. 919  
 Save in his songes somwhat wolde he wreye . . . F.Fld. 944  
 Save that paraventure somtyme at daunces, . . . F.Fld. 955  
 For with a word ye may me sleen or save; . . . F.Fld. 975  
 Save only wreche Aurelius, alas! . . . F.Fld. 1020  
 Ye may me helpen, save my lady, best. . . F.Fld. 1042  
 Save of his brother, which that was a clerk. . . F.Fld. 1105  
 He made it strange, and swor, so God hym save! . . . F.Fld. 1223  
 Moore than to save myn hertes lyf right now, . . . F.Fld. 1332  
 Save only deeth or elles dishonour. . . F.Fld. 1358  
 But if ye sholde yow trouthe kepe and savel . . . F.Fld. 1478  
 'God save,' quod he, 'this joly compaignye! . . . G.CY. 583  
 Save only this, if ye wol herkne me,— . . . G.CY. 1006  
 I warne yow wel, for save I and a frere . . . G.CY. 1355  
 Ye shul paye forty pound, so God me save; . . . G.CY. 1361  
 Save only, if the sothe that I shal sayn, . . . H.Mcp. 143  
 For every man save thou hath toold his tale, . . . I.Para. 195-200  
 clothynge, save the fyr in which they . . . I.Para. 285-90  
 Jhesus that shal saven his peple of hir synnes, . . . I.Para. 365-70  
 every thyng, save God of hevenc. . . I.Para. 490-5  
 save only envye, that ever hath in itself . . . I.Para. 610-5  
 to saven his lyf or his catel. . . I.Para. 610-5

Save—Continued

save only that he hath depended in . . . I.Para. 810-5  
 to these maistres of theologie, save thus muchel . . . I.Para. 1040-5  
 Save ther were a fewe welles . . . BD. 160  
 'I shal, right blythly, so God me save! . . . BD. 754  
 And al hir worship for to save . . . BD. 1229  
 Then leve I al thisse vertues, sauf Pite, . . . Pity. 50  
 But for to save us that he sithen boughte; . . . ABC. 117  
 Than needeth us no wepen us for to save, . . . ABC. 118  
 Wher-for her-selven for to hyde and save, . . . Mars. 118  
 That, sauf the deeth, ther may no-thing me lisse, . . . Comp.L. 6  
 In thyng that straunge is, also God me save! . . . Anel. 202  
 Myn honour save,—meke, kynde, and fre, . . . Anel. 267  
 But God save swich a lord! I sey no more. . . PF. 14  
 To entre or fleen, or me to save or lese. . . PF. 147  
 Fro poynt to poynt hir honour for to save, . . . PF. 461  
 accused? Men seyn that I wolde saven the companye . . . Bo.1. p.4. 135-40  
 to saven hir owene lyves, O how weleful . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370-5  
 Ye shul han, and your body shal men save . . . TC.1. 122  
 But pleynly, save our tonges difference, . . . TC.1. 395  
 God save hem that bi-seged han our toun, . . . TC.1. 558  
 Is that a widwes lif, so God you save? . . . TC.2. 114  
 'Save in his arm he hath a litel wounde; . . . TC.2. 156  
 They faren wel, God save hem bothe two! . . . TC.2. 163  
 'But for to save his lif, and elles nought, . . . TC.2. 575  
 Al armed save his hed ful richely; . . . TC.2. 625  
 As ferforth as she may her honour save; . . . TC.2. 738  
 To ben his love so she hire honour save; . . . TC.2. 738 var  
 Save only Ector, which that is the beste; . . . TC.2. 740  
 Ech after other, God so wis me save, . . . TC.2. 978  
 (Al wolde ye the forme of daunger save), . . . TC.2. 1243  
 Save Troilus no man he loved so. . . TC.2. 1404  
 And seide, 'God save al this companye! . . . TC.2. 1713  
 Ben youre al, God so my soule save, . . . TC.3. 102  
 Sith thou art wis, so save alwey her name. . . TC.3. 266  
 My lif to save, and for non hope of mede, . . . TC.3. 415  
 Save only ofte mighte they not mete, . . . TC.3. 509  
 Save of myself, as wisely have I joye, . . . TC.3. 790  
 Save I my-self, ne more his herte apese; . . . TC.3. 887  
 Nay, douteles! for al-so God me save, . . . TC.3. 1378  
 For how sholde I my lif an houre save, . . . TC.3. 1476  
 As wisely verray God my soule save, . . . TC.3. 1501  
 Save Ector, most y-drad of any wight; . . . TC.3. 1775  
 'Save of a daughter that I lefte, alas, . . . TC.4. 92  
 First how to save her honour, and what weye . . . TC.4. 159  
 Think ek thy lif to saven artow holde! . . . TC.4. 417  
 Her honour levere than my lif to save! . . . TC.4. 567  
 I must hir honour save lever than me . . . TC.4. 570 var  
 Mot spenden part the remenant for to save. . . TC.4. 1376  
 And, save his lady, every creature. . . TC.5. 210  
 Of al this town, save only in this place, . . . TC.5. 677  
 And, save her browes joineden i-here, . . . TC.5. 813  
 That it to save is now no remedy! . . . TC.5. 917  
 In you my lif, in you might for to save . . . TC.5. 1419  
 Save Ector in his time, as I can here. . . TC.5. 1804  
 But weylawey, save only Goddes wille, . . . TC.5. 1805  
 To save and kepe that navye . . . HF.1. 216  
 The whiche I preye alwey save us, . . . HF.1. 466  
 Me save! and with devocioun . . . HF.1. 494  
 That her-on bilt, so God me save! . . . HF.3. 45  
 God save the lady of this pel, . . . HF.3. 220  
 Of wymmen, yit, so God me save! . . . HF.3. 670  
 Save, certeynly, whan that the month of May . . . LGW. 36  
 If that I wolde save my degree, . . . LGW. 447  
 For al hire frendes, for to save hire trouthe, . . . LGW. 798  
 'And thogh that nothing save the deth only . . . LGW. 896  
 In al my bookes, save this Piramus, . . . LGW. 918  
 Your shippes and youre meynce shal I save. . . LGW. 1089  
 And shortly, fro the tempest hire to save, . . . LGW. 1224  
 Save foule delyte, which that thou callest love! . . . LGW. 1380  
 To Jason, save they couthe nat begile. . . LGW. 1570  
 Save only she, ne myght his lyfe assure. . . LGW. 1633  
 God save my lorde, I pray him for his grace! . . . LGW. 1731  
 'As wisely Jupiter my soule save, . . . LGW. 1806  
 To saven whom hym lyst, or elles spille. . . LGW. 1917  
 To Mynos, to save him or to spille, . . . LGW. 1936  
 Wher that he dar, his lyfe to kepe or save, . . . LGW. 1995  
 So that, me thenketh, he shulde save his lyffe; . . . LGW. 2001  
 To save a gentilman, enforthe hir myght, . . . LGW. 2132  
 Save wilde bestes, and that ful many oon, . . . LGW. 2165  
 Were me, as wysly God my soule save! . . . Comp.A. 72  
 My hertes lady, as wisely he me save . . . Bal.Co. 4  
 And preie god save the king, . . . Astr. 11-5  
 that is shapen like a reule, save that it is . . . Astr. 108-15  
 body celestial, save only of the sonne, after . . . Astr. 229-33  
 som tyme decliden north or south save only the for- . . . Astr. 229-33  
 seide sonne. . . Astr. 236-40  
 save in oo cas, and that is whan they have . . . Astr. 236-40  
 first seide, save in Capricorne. And yf . . . Astr. 282-91  
 Save or spille and also aloo, . . . RR. 1953  
 Sith ye me hurt, but ye me save? . . . RR. 1964  
 I wote my self what may this save, . . . RR. 2123  
 If thou thine honour myghtist save, . . . RR. 2512  
 I mene al save the lady fre. . . RR. 2664  
 nothing I knewe Save the bothon bright of hewe, . . . RR. 2960  
 And Love trewe to save my name; . . . RR. 3330  
 Save that I pray thee graunte me . . . RR. 3425  
 Save that he loveth; wherefore ye shulde . . . RR. 3515  
 Save Shame, that him not forsake, . . . RR. 3965  
 Save that he yaf me rewles there, . . . RR. 4665  
 Oure sectis strenge forto save, . . . RR. 4859



**Save—Continued**

To save hem-silf in honeste . . . . .	RR. 5033
Save sich that arm thow right nought . . . . .	RR. 6047
Late hym be bisy to save his lyve; . . . . .	RR. 5294
Save of his lyfode, in his thought, . . . . .	RR. 5602
Than may fro povertie hym save, . . . . .	RR. 5670
Abide not there thi-silf to save, . . . . .	RR. 6294
Your lyfe to amende, Christ it save, . . . . .	RR. 7494

**Save see Safe****Saved**

Hastow nat herd how saved was Noe, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3534
Who saved Danyel in the horrible cave, . . . . .	B.Mil. 473
To hem, and saved hem out of meschance, . . . . .	B.Mil. 944
I am she which that saved hath youre lyf, . . . . .	D.WB. 1092
'That ye han saved me my children deere, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1089
Saved hir housbonde, Nabal, when that he . . . . .	E.Mch. 1370
Were saved, bothe prives and apert: . . . . .	F.Sq. 531
a man may be saved, 'but only Ihesus, <i>Nazarenus</i> is . . . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
to men, in which they mowe be saved'; . . . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
As wel may the cherl be saved . . . . .	I.Pars. 760-5
Jerome, 'By fastynge been saved the . . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50
that he shal nat be saved, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
shulle be saved. <i>Qui cum Patre et</i> . . . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5
So that his lif be saved at the leste: . . . . .	TC.2. 362
Thou shalt be saved by thy feith in trouthe! . . . . .	TC.2. 1503
That so she savede him his lyf, . . . . .	HF.1. 423
As she that from his dethe hym saved there, . . . . .	LGW. 1642
And saved him his lyfe and his honour, . . . . .	LGW. 1648
To whom that savede the fro cares colde! . . . . .	LGW. 1955
And saved fro his deth a kynge sone, . . . . .	LGW. 2130

**Savedest**

'Immortal God, that savedest Susanne . . . . .	B.Mil. 639
--	------------

**Saveth**

For curs wol slee,—right as assoillyng savith; . . . . .	A.Prol. 661
Saveth my lyf, and both night recheles . . . . .	B.Mil. 229
Almyghty God, that saveth al mankynde, . . . . .	B.Mil. 907

**Saving**

Savyng his olde fader Egeus, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2838
Savyng a child that was of half yeer age; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3971
Savyng this marchant and Daun John allone, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1486
and, savyng youre grace, I kan nat seen . . . . .	B.Mel. 2735-40
And welte al paradys savyng o tree, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3200
As he best myghte, savyng his honour, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1766
Savyng hir worship by al weyes; . . . . .	BD. 1270
diverse parties, ne the savyng of obedient . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
1080-5	
Saving a pilwe, I finde naught t'enbrace, . . . . .	TC.5. 224

**Saviour**

<i>Ihesus</i> is to seyn saveour, or . . . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
And saveour, as down in this worldre here, . . . . .	Purse. 16
But thou yeve me my Savyour . . . . .	RR. 6434

**Savour**

herte of a man deliteth in savour that is soote, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
To savor with my predicacion . . . . .	C.Pard. 345 var
Er that I go, shal savoure wors than ale; . . . . .	D.WB. 171
Ye been the salt of the erthe and the savour; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2196
As of the soun or savour of a fart, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2226
The savour passeth ever lenger the moore, . . . . .	F.Sq. 404
The soote savour, lile was his name; . . . . .	G.SN. 91
Ne lese hir soote savour, trusteth me, . . . . .	G.SN. 229
And whan that he the savour undernom . . . . .	G.SN. 243
Whennes that soote savour cometh so . . . . .	G.SN. 247
The savour myghte in me no depper go; . . . . .	G.SN. 250
Hir savour is so rammyssh and so hoot . . . . .	G.CY. 887
The savour wole infecte hym, truste me, . . . . .	G.CY. 889
to smelle the soote savour of the vyne . . . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
of hem that so savoren erthely thinges . . . . .	I.Pars. 820-5 var
She shal no savour han therein but lile, . . . . .	TC.2. 269
Ne in hir chere founde thou no savour, . . . . .	Fort. 20
Savour no more than thee bihove shal; . . . . .	Truth. 5
That bereth a fruyt of savour wykke, . . . . .	RR. 925
A ful grete savour and a swote . . . . .	RR. 1025
That swote of savour ben withalle; . . . . .	RR. 1362
That casten up ful good savour, . . . . .	RR. 1438
The savour of the roses swote . . . . .	RR. 1661
Whanne I hadde smelled the savour swote, . . . . .	RR. 1706
The sight only and the savour . . . . .	RR. 1767
And yee the swete savour fele, . . . . .	RR. 2991
Whanne the savour soft and lythe . . . . .	RR. 3762
Tenlose the roses of good savour, . . . . .	RR. 3943
I hadde thurgh the savour swote, . . . . .	RR. 4115
The swete savour of the rose, . . . . .	RR. 4118
Rosers were sette of swete savour . . . . .	RR. 4188
Right evell savoured good savour; . . . . .	RR. 4730

**Savored**

With swete breth and wel savoured, . . . . .	RR. 547
Right evell savoured good savour; . . . . .	RR. 4730

**Savoreth**

soothly ther is no thyng that savoureth so wel . . . . .	I.Pars. 120-5
--	---------------

**Savoring**

savorynge, and touchynge; but in . . . . .	I.Pars. 205-10
the prophete, hir savoring shal be ful of . . . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
tastyng or savorynge, and feelynge, . . . . .	I.Pars. 955-60

**Savorly**

Ful savorly, er he was war of this, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3735
---	-------------

**Savorous**

The tyme is than so savorous, . . . . .	RR. 84
So swete and eke so savorous; . . . . .	RR. 2812
Which is not lesse savorous, . . . . .	RR. 2823
Most delytable and savorous, . . . . .	RR. 2902 em
It was so swote and savorous, . . . . .	RR. 3767

**Savour**

The place yaf a thousand savours swote, . . . . .	PF. 274
han first tasted savours that ben wykke, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.1.
	615-20

**Savory**

That com'th of him may to me savory thinke; . . . . .	TC.1. 405
---	-----------

**Saw**

She wolde wepe, if that she saugh a mous . . . . .	A.Prol. 144
I seigh his sleeves y-purled at the bond . . . . .	A.Prol. 193
I ne saugh this yeer so myrie a compaignye . . . . .	A.Prol. 764
And whan this goode man saugh that it was so, . . . . .	A.Prol. 850
Whan he saugh hem, so pitous and so maat, . . . . .	A.Kn. 955
In which he al the noble citee seigh, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1066
Wostow nat wel the olde clerkes sawe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1163
And saugh that chaunged was al his colour . . . . .	A.Kn. 1400
And saugh his visage al in another kynde; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1401
That was so ny to herkenen al his sawe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1526
And saugh hir bloody woundes, wyde and soore, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1755
Ther saugh I first the derke ymagynyng . . . . .	A.Kn. 1995
The alere of himself yet saugh I ther, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2005
Yet saugh I woodnesse, laughynge in his rage, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2011
Yet saugh I brent the shippes hoppesteres; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2017
Saugh I Conquest sittynge in greet honour . . . . .	A.Kn. 2028
Ther saugh I how woful Calistopee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2056
Ther saugh I Dane, y-turned til a tree,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2062
Ther saugh I Attheon an hert y-made, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2065
For vengeance that he saugh Diane al naked; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2066
I saugh how that his houndes have hym caught . . . . .	A.Kn. 2067
Ther saugh I many another wonder storie, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2073
But sodeynly she saugh a sighte queynte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2333
And whan he saugh the peple of noyse al stille . . . . .	A.Kn. 2535
Oure Hooste saugh that he was dronke of ale, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3128
Of al that day she saugh hym nat with eye; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3415
I saugh to day a cors y-born to chirche, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3429
That now on Monday last I saugh hym wirche, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3430
In what array he saugh this ilke man, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3447
He saugh nat that, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3461
And seyde, 'I noot, I saugh hym heere nat wirche . . . . .	A.Mil. 3664
For sikirly I saugh him nat styrnynge . . . . .	A.Mil. 3673
Ne at this tale I saugh no man hym greve, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3859
Yet saugh I never, by my fader kyn, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4038
Whan that he saugh his tyme softly, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4058
And whan the millere saugh that they were gon, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4092
And saugh a litel rhymering of a light, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4297
And by that light she saugh hem bothe two, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4299
But as she saugh a whit thyng in hir eye; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4301
Oure Hoeste saugh wel that the brighte sonne . . . . .	B.Mil. 1
And saugh wel that the shadwe of every tree . . . . .	B.Mil. 7
Thanne sawe they ther-inne swich difficultee, . . . . .	B.Mil. 218
Saugh of Custance al hire perfeccioun, . . . . .	B.Mil. 583
And saugh his wyf despitously y-salyn, . . . . .	B.Mil. 605
Whan he saugh so benigne a creature . . . . .	B.Mil. 615
And whan that he this pitous letre say, . . . . .	B.Mil. 809
Thy blisful eyen sawe al his torment,— . . . . .	B.Mil. 845
Thow sawe thy child y-salyn before thyne eyen, . . . . .	B.Mil. 848
Ne saugh I never as she, ne herde of mo, . . . . .	B.Mil. 1025
Whan Alla saugh his wyf, faire he hire grette, . . . . .	B.Mil. 1051
And whan she saugh hir fader in the strete, . . . . .	B.Mil. 1103
This kyng Alla, whan he his tyme say, . . . . .	B.Mil. 1128
This marchant saugh ther was no remedie, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1617
And eek also, where as he saugh thymage . . . . .	B.Pri. 1695
hous and saugh al this meschief, he, lyk a . . . . .	B.Mel. 2160-5
she saugh hir tyme, she seyde hym in this . . . . .	B.Mel. 2170-5
And this wise man saugh that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
she saugh how that hir housbonde shoope . . . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5
whan she saugh hir tyme, seide to hym . . . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5
after the comune sawe, it is a woodnesse . . . . .	B.Mel. 2670-5
ye, ne noon oother, syen never the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2875-80
she saugh the goode wyl of hir housbonde, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2915-20
And whan she saugh hir tyme . . . . .	B.Mel. 2915-20
swetenesse after the sawe of David the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2925-30
And whan that dame Prudence saugh . . . . .	B.Mel. 3020-5
good man; for after the sawe of the word . . . . .	B.Mel. 3030-5
And whan he saugh noon oother remedye, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3322
And saugh an hand, armles, that wroot ful faste; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3393
And whan the woful fader deed it say, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3633
Withinne our yeerd, wheer as I saugh a beest . . . . .	B.NP. 4089
His mordre in his avysoun he say, . . . . .	B.NP. 4304
And syen the fox toward the grove gon, . . . . .	B.NP. 4568
And whan the fox saugh that he was y-gon,— . . . . .	B.NP. 4608
Allas! that ever Apulus the say! . . . . .	C.Doc. 227
And whan the juge it saugh, as seith the storie, . . . . .	C.Doc. 258
Whan that he saugh that al the peple lough,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 961
Whanne saugh ye ever in any manere age . . . . .	D.WB. 59
As help me God, whan that I saugh hym go . . . . .	D.WB. 596
Noght but for open-heeded he hir say . . . . .	D.WB. 645
Of his proverbes, nor his olde sawe; . . . . .	D.WB. 660
And whan I saugh he wolde never fyne . . . . .	D.WB. 788
And whan he saugh how stille that I lay, . . . . .	D.WB. 797
He saugh a mayde walkynge hym bifore, . . . . .	D.WB. 886
Whan that she saugh hir tyme upon a day; . . . . .	D.WB. 901
Whan that he saugh he myghte nat come therby, . . . . .	D.WB. 984
Wher as he saugh upon a daunce go . . . . .	D.WB. 991
No creature saugh he that bar lyf, . . . . .	D.WB. 997
Save on the grene he saugh sittynge a wyf; . . . . .	D.WB. 998
Which that the knyght saugh sittynge on the grene; . . . . .	D.WB. 1047
And whan the knyght saugh verraily al this, . . . . .	D.WB. 1250
And happed that he saugh bifore hym ryde . . . . .	D.Fri. 1379
They saugh a cart that charged was with hey, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1539
In al the place saugh he nat a frere, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1680
Of oother folk he saugh ynowe in wo, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1681

I saugh yow nocht this fourteenyght or moore, . . . D.Sum. 1783  
 And there I saugh oure dame,—a, where is she? . . . D.Sum. 1797  
 Yet saugh I nat this day so fair a wyf . . . D.Sum. 1808  
 'His deeth saugh I by revelacioun, . . . D.Sum. 1854  
 After his deeth, I saugh hym born to blisse . . . D.Sum. 1857  
 For never erst ne saugh she swich a sighte, . . . E.Cl. 336  
 And for he saugh that under lowe degree . . . E.Cl. 425  
 Unto youre love; and when this markys say . . . E.Cl. 667  
 A fairer saugh I never noon than she; . . . E.Cl. 1033  
 And when this Walter saugh hir pacience, . . . E.Cl. 1044  
 Thise ladyes, when that they hir tyme saye, . . . E.Cl. 1114  
 And saugh him al allone, bely naked, . . . E.Mch. 1326  
 For when they saughe that it mooste needis be, . . . E.Mch. 1691  
 Saugh never his lyf so myrie a wedded man, . . . E.Mch. 1731  
 And, when they sye hir tyme, goon to reste, . . . E.Mch. 1804  
 When she hym saugh up-sittynge in his sherte, . . . E.Mch. 1852  
 And afterward, when that he saugh his tyme, . . . E.Mch. 1853  
 This Damyne when that his tyme he say, . . . E.Mch. 1936  
 And when she saugh hir tyme, upon a day, . . . E.Mch. 2001  
 And with that word she saugh wher Damyne . . . E.Mch. 2207  
 And when that Pluto saugh this grete wrong, . . . E.Mch. 2354  
 And saugh that Damyne his wyf had dressed; . . . E.Mch. 2361  
 He swyved thee; I saugh it with myne eyen; . . . E.Mch. 2378  
 Ne saugh I never, er now, no bryd ne beest . . . F.Sq. 460  
 And when he saugh the thyng so fer y-goone . . . F.Sq. 538  
 When that I herde hym speke and saugh his hewe; . . . F.Sq. 587  
 He saugh upon a tyme a kyte fee, . . . F.Sq. 624  
 Hire freendes sawe hir sorwe gan to slake, . . . F.Fkl. 841  
 For wel she saugh that it was for the beste, . . . F.Fkl. 846  
 Where as she many a shipe and barge heigh . . . F.Fkl. 850  
 But when she saugh the grisly rokkes blake, . . . F.Fkl. 859  
 Hire freendes saugh that it was no disport . . . F.Fkl. 895  
 For she ne saugh hym on the daunce go . . . F.Fkl. 921  
 And when he saugh his tyme he sayde thus: . . . F.Fkl. 966  
 At Orlens in studie a book he say . . . F.Fkl. 1124  
 Aurelius in his lyf saugh never noon, . . . F.Fkl. 1188  
 Ther saugh he hertes with hir hornes bye, . . . F.Fkl. 1191  
 He saugh of hem an hondred alayn wyf boundes, . . . F.Fkl. 1193  
 He saugh, when voyded were these wilde deer, . . . F.Fkl. 1195  
 Tho saugh he knyghtes lustyng in a playn, . . . F.Fkl. 1198  
 Saugh it was tyme, he clapte his handes two, . . . F.Fkl. 1203  
 Whil they saugh al this sighte merveillous, . . . F.Fkl. 1206  
 And when he saugh his tyme anon right hee, . . . F.Fkl. 1308  
 For when she saugh that Romayne was the toun, . . . F.Fkl. 1401  
 Syen of feith the magnanymyte, . . . G.SN. 110  
 When he hym saugh, and he up kente hym tho, . . . G.SN. 205  
 That every day he saugh in tyme and space . . . G.SN. 355  
 This Maximus, that saugh this thyng bityde, . . . G.SN. 400  
 That he hir soules saugh to hevener gyde, . . . G.SN. 402  
 Out of youre hostellerie I saugh you ryde, . . . G.CY. 589  
 To his Yeman, to herknen al his sawe, . . . G.CY. 691  
 And when this Chanoun saugh it wolde nat be, . . . G.CY. 700  
 A wonder thyng which ye saugh never er this, . . . G.CY. 1106  
 And when this alkamyre saugh his tyme,— . . . G.CY. 1204  
 Was this preest, when he saugh that it was so, . . . G.CY. 1242  
 He wente his wey and never the preest hym sy . . . G.CY. 1351  
 'And therefore,' seyde he, 'taak heede to my sawe; . . . G.CY. 1441  
 For on thy bed thy wyf I saugh hym ewyre,' . . . H.Mcp. 256  
 And tolde hym ofte he saugh it with his eyen, . . . H.Mcp. 261  
 his lawe and his word.' This tree saugh the prophete . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 The woman thanne saugh that the . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
 child; and when this child saugh the yerde, . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 So when I saw I might not slepe . . . BD. 44  
 And saw noght, 'Allas!' quod she for sorwe, . . . BD. 213  
 That, sooth to saye, he saw me nougt; . . . BD. 460  
 Anoon therwith when I saw this, . . . BD. 499  
 Ne I saw thee not, sir, trewely, . . . BD. 520  
 And I saw that, and gan me aqeynte . . . BD. 531  
 And when I saw my fers aweye, . . . BD. 654  
 In-to a place ther that I say . . . BD. 805  
 Soth to seyen, I sawh oon . . . BD. 817  
 So gladly, I trow, myn herte eyen, . . . BD. 841  
 'I saw hir daunce so comilij, . . . BD. 847  
 Withouten hir, that saw I ones, . . . BD. 978  
 And ther-to I saw never yet a lesse . . . BD. 993  
 'With myn? nay, alle that hir seyen . . . BD. 1051  
 When I first my lady say? . . . BD. 1088  
 That when I saw hir first a-morwe, . . . BD. 1102  
 How ye sawe hir first, and where; . . . BD. 1128  
 Adoun fel I when that I saugh the herse, . . . Pity. 15  
 Moises that saugh the bush with faumes rede . . . ABC. 89  
 For she ne fond ne saugh no maner wyght; . . . Mars. 116  
 And saw another lady, proud and newe, . . . Anel. 144  
 But when she saw that hir ne gat no geyn, . . . Anel. 206  
 That Scipion him saw before that tyde . . . PF. 97  
 As wialy as I say the north-north-west, . . . PF. 117  
 A garden saw I ful of bloomy bowes . . . PF. 183  
 Under a tre beside a wellle, I say Cupide . . . PF. 211  
 Saw I Delit that stood with Gentilesse, . . . PF. 224  
 I saw Beaute, withouten any atyr; . . . PF. 225  
 I saw a temple of bras y-founded strange, . . . PF. 231  
 Saw I sittynge many an hundred pere, . . . PF. 238  
 The god Priapus saw I as I wente . . . PF. 253  
 I saw a lyte, unnethe it myghte be lesse, . . . PF. 264  
 of poyntel, I sawe, stondynge aboven the . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10-5  
 And when she saughe thise . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
 pathes, and saughe the lyghtnesse . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5  
 of the rede sonne, and saughe the sterres . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5  
 And when she say me nat oonly stille, . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55-60  
 to wrong. When I say the fortunes and . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20

coempcioun, that men sayen wel it . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
 myne accusours sayen ful wel the dignete; . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
 that highte Arcturus saugh, ben waxen . . . Bo.1. m.5. 186-90  
 seide thus: 'When I saugh the,' . . . Bo.1. p.5. 195-200  
 thilke day that thowseye thi two sones maked . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
 when thow saye hem set in the court in hir . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
 moeven armes, when thei seyen cruele . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480-5  
 ye han power? Now yif thou saye . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5  
 when thow seye that he hadde wikkide . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695-700  
 thow seie a man that were fulfid of . . . Bo.3. p.4. 695-700  
 hevener ne in erthe, ne saye no thyng . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90  
 hadde foryeten that he evere sawhe, and . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90  
 vertu that thei han forleten, and sawen that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10  
 when he say Poliphemus wepyng and bylnd.) . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5  
 And saw that she was sorwfully bigon, . . . TC.1. 114  
 But for al this, when that he saw his time, . . . TC.1. 351  
 That he her saw in temple, and al the wise . . . TC.1. 363  
 In which he saw al hoolly her figure, . . . TC.1. 368  
 And saw his frend in swich distresse and care: . . . TC.1. 550  
 'N' I never saw a more bountevous . . . TC.1. 883  
 Of gret estat, that evere I saw my live, . . . TC.2. 205  
 Say ye me never or now? What say ye? No?— . . . TC.2. 277  
 And saw the sorwful earnest of the knight, . . . TC.2. 452  
 And in his prayer ek saw non unright, . . . TC.2. 453  
 Who say evere or this so dul a man? . . . TC.2. 548  
 That evere I say! Lat be this nice fare! . . . TC.2. 1144  
 When Pandarus saw time unto his tale, . . . TC.2. 1193  
 And say wel that hir folk were alle aweye, . . . TC.2. 1194  
 Criseyde, which that alle these thinges say, . . . TC.2. 1265  
 And Pandarus, that say his wode peyne, . . . TC.2. 1355  
 When I thee saw so languishing to-yere . . . TC.3. 241  
 He saw his lady som-time; and also . . . TC.3. 451  
 When that he saw that alle thing was wel, . . . TC.3. 696  
 And ek because I felte wel and say Your grete trouthe . . . TC.3. 991  
 And right as he that saw his deth y-shapen, . . . TC.3. 1240  
 the beste That evere I say, dayneth her herte reste? . . . TC.3. 1281  
 Saw nevere yit, my lif that dar I lye, . . . TC.3. 1605  
 'For, by that cause I say no time or now . . . TC.4. 99  
 As to my doom, that evere saw ruine . . . TC.4. 387  
 Saye her so wepe, and thoughte it kindenesse; . . . TC.4. 720  
 On which I saw him first with yen tweyne, . . . TC.4. 755  
 When she him saw, she gan for shame anon . . . TC.4. 820  
 Ey! who say evere a wis-man faren so? . . . TC.4. 1087  
 And when he saw that specheles he lay, . . . TC.4. 1167  
 And when he saw ther was non other won, . . . TC.4. 1181  
 Sin th'ilke day I saw her first with ye, . . . TC.4. 1656  
 For when he saw that she ne mighte dwelle, . . . TC.4. 1699  
 And seide unto himself this like sawe, . . . TC.5. 38  
 When that he saw the folk of Troye aweye, . . . TC.5. 93  
 Hath loved thing he nevere say his live: . . . TC.5. 165  
 Sin that he saw his lady was aweye, . . . TC.5. 457  
 For, when he saw her dores spered alle, . . . TC.5. 531  
 'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady daunce! . . . TC.5. 565  
 Saw I her ones ek ful bisily! . . . TC.5. 570  
 And yond I saw her to her fader ride, . . . TC.5. 612  
 'I saw thy hornes olde by the morwe . . . TC.5. 652  
 Lo, trewely, they writen that her syen, . . . TC.5. 816  
 That when I see that nevere yit I say, . . . TC.5. 992  
 When that she saw his wide woundes blede; . . . TC.5. 1047  
 That evere I say, to serven faithfully, . . . TC.5. 1076  
 'For th'ilke night I last Criseyde say, . . . TC.5. 1187  
 For, when he saw that she abood so longe, . . . TC.5. 1202  
 But when he saw she n'olde her terme holde, . . . TC.5. 1209  
 Him mette, he say a boor with tuskes grete, . . . TC.5. 1238  
 When he it saugh, and sorwfully he sighte: . . . TC.5. 1633  
 It saugh, he gan to taken of it hede, . . . TC.5. 1656  
 And ther he saugh with ful avissement . . . TC.5. 1811  
 Of golde werke, then I sawh ever. . . HF.1. 127  
 I saw anoon right hir figure . . . HF.1. 132  
 First saw I the destrucioun . . . HF.1. 151  
 And next that saw I how Venus, . . . HF.1. 162  
 When that she saw the castel brende, . . . HF.1. 163  
 And I saw next in al this fere, . . . HF.1. 174  
 Ther saw I graven eek how he, . . . HF.1. 193  
 Ther saw I thee, cruel Juno, . . . HF.1. 198  
 Ther saw I swich tempeste arise, . . . HF.1. 209  
 Ther saw I graven eek withalle, . . . HF.1. 212  
 Ther saw I Joves Venus kisse, . . . HF.1. 219  
 Ther saw I how the tempest stente, . . . HF.1. 221  
 Ther saw I grave, how Eneas . . . HF.1. 253  
 So when she saw al-utterly, . . . HF.1. 296  
 Tho saw I grave how to Italle . . . HF.1. 433  
 And also saw I how Sibyle . . . HF.1. 439  
 Saw he, which is long to telle, . . . HF.1. 446  
 Tho saw I grave al tharivale . . . HF.1. 451  
 Yet saw I never swich noblesse . . . HF.1. 471  
 As I saw graven in this churche; . . . HF.1. 473  
 Then sawh I but a large feld, . . . HF.1. 482  
 Ne saw I me to rede or wysse, . . . HF.1. 491  
 Me thoughte I saw an egre sore, . . . HF.1. 499  
 That never saw men swich a sight, . . . HF.1. 504



That saw in dreame, at poynt devys,	HF 2. 409
And tho saw I al that meynce,	HF.2. 425
Til that he saw the Scorioun,	HF.2. 440
As fer as that I saw the preve;	HF.2. 481
Tho saw I al the half y-grave	HF.3. 46
For on that other syde I sey	HF.3. 61
Al the writynge that I sy;	HF.3. 72
I saw eek, and ful of wyndowes,	HF.3. 101
Tho saw I stonden hem behynde,	HF.3. 124
Ther saw I than dan Cytherus,	HF.3. 137
There saw I famous, olde and yonge,	HF.3. 143
Tho saw I in another place,	HF.3. 147
To lerne, saw I trumpe there.	HF.3. 160
Ther saw I sit in other sees,	HF.3. 161
Ther saw I playen jogelours,	HF.3. 169
Ther saw I thes quene Medea,	HF.3. 181
Ther saw I Hermes Ballenus,	HF.3. 183
Ther saw I, and knew hem by name,	HF.3. 185
Ther saw I Colle tregetour	HF.3. 187
I saw him carien a wynd-melle.	HF.3. 190
Of al the peple that I say,	HF.3. 193
I saw perpetually y-stalled,	HF.3. 274
I saw as gret a wonder yit,	HF.3. 288
And on hir feet wexen saw I	HF.3. 501
I saw sitting on this godesse!	HF.3. 504
Tho saw I stonde on either syde,	HF.3. 529
Upon the piler saw I stonde.	HF.3. 538
Alderfirst, lo, ther I sigh,	HF.3. 539
There saw I stonden, out of drede:	HF.3. 595
Tho saw I stonde on a piler,	HF.3. 591
Than hit was erst, that saw I wel.	HF.3. 406
Thoo saw I on a piler by,	HF.3. 407
And therto oo thing saw I wel,	HF.3. 560
And saw anon the fift route	HF.3. 613
Tho saw I stonde in a valeye,	HF.3. 828
Ne saw I swich a hous as this.	HF.3. 897
Of folk, as I saw some aboute,	HF.3. 945
And every wyght that I saw there	HF.3. 953
And somtyme saw I ther, at ones	HF.3. 998
A lesyng and a sad soth-sawe,	HF.3. 999
Thus saw I false and sooth compounded.	HF.3. 1018
Saw I eek of thes pardoneres,	HF.3. 1037
For I saw rennyng every wyght,	HF.3. 1055
Atte laste I saw a man,	HF.3. 1065
For that he sey it nat of yore ago.	LGW.G. 13
Bernarde, the monke, ne saugh nat al, parde!	LGW. 16
And saw hym come and in his hond a quene	LGW.G. 145
And in his hande he thought I saugh him holde	LGW. 234
And aungelyke his wynges saugh I sprede,	LGW. 236
I saugh comyng of ladyes nyntene	LGW. 283
And whan that Antony saugh that aventure,	LGW. 657
That whan she seigh hir tyme myghte bee,	LGW. 795
For by the moone she saugh it wel withalle.	LGW. 812
He seigh the steppes broode of a loun;	LGW. 829
And saugh hir wympel and his empty shethe,	LGW. 888
'Sawe ye,' quod she, 'as ye han walked wide,	LGW. 978
The quene saugh they dide him swich honour,	LGW. 1061
And saugh the man, that he was lyke a knyghte,	LGW. 1066
And drough his saylle, and saugh hir never mo.	LGW. 1563
That feyver saugh ther never man with ye,	LGW. 1600
And of the sege sawe the maner alle,	LGW. 1909
Syn that he sawe me never with eyen syght,	LGW. 2043
No man he sawe, and yet shynede the mone,	LGW. 2104
And saw his barge saylyng in the see,	LGW. 2196
To seen hir suster, that she saugh not longe.	LGW. 2261
That whan that Tereus saugh hir beaute,	LGW. 2289
Whanne that she segh that Demophon her trayede.	LGW. 2486
For when she sawe that goon away was he,	LGW. 2719
That, for thy lady saw nat thy distresse,	Scog. 18
the orizonte; than sawe I wel that the	Astr. 376-82
Than say I wel that the body of Jupiter	Astr. 382-91
For fairer playng non saugh I.	RR. 112
And never saugh I, er that day,	RR. 120
My face I wysse. Tho saugh I well	RR. 125
I saugh a gardyn right anon.	RR. 136
Amydde saugh I Hate stonde,	RR. 147
Hir name above hir heed saugh I,	RR. 164
Y-delepid was, saugh I and fonde	RR. 167
Another ymage set saugh I	RR. 207
But if she other saugh or herde	RR. 250
I saugh Envie in that peyntynge	RR. 289
I trowe that nevere man ne say,	RR. 483
Chalaundres fele sawe I there,	RR. 683
And saw the grene place amonge,	RR. 690
And than wist I and sawe ful well,	RR. 695
That whan I sawe I wondred me	RR. 738
Whiles that I sawe hem daunce so.	RR. 792
A fairer man I nevere sigh;	RR. 818
Ne sawe thou nevere man so lyght,	RR. 832
Saugh never y-ways no gerlond yitt,	RR. 871
A fyn charbonde sette saugh I;	RR. 1120
Faire Idilnesse thanne saugh I,	RR. 1273
In places saw I welles there	RR. 1409
For whanne he saugh that he his wille	RR. 1531
Downe at the botme sette sawe I	RR. 1567
Sawe all his face faire and bright;	RR. 1603
In thilke mirour sawe I tho,	RR. 1649
Of knoppes clos some sawe I there,	RR. 1675
And whanne he sawe how that I	RR. 1719
Than any other that I say,	RR. 1722

For the perill that I sawe double.	RR. 1756
Though that I sigh yit arwis reyne,	RR. 1822
For I sawe no man there me by.	RR. 2867
I sawe come with a glad chere	RR. 2981
And for he sawe it liked me	RR. 3075
Til that me saugh so madde and mate	RR. 3190
Whanne she saugh for no sermonynge	RR. 3353
With Blalaocil whanne he me sey	RR. 3357
Whanne that he sawe how I wente	RR. 3363
For well they saugh that it was nede.	RR. 3506
I sawe the Rose whan I was nygh	RR. 3627
I sawe that through the leves grene	RR. 3632
Whan that I sawe him, in no wyse	RR. 3651
And whanne I saugh he hadde soo,	RR. 3857
A fairer saugh no man with sight,	RR. 4173
Men seyn over the walle stonde	RR. 4193
Ne that he saugh never in his lyf	RR. 4255
Out of hir tour I saugh Resoun,	RR. 4620
Whanne that they sawe hym sette on lofte,	RR. 5503
Though that thou shuldist for thi sothe-sawe	RR. 6125
That he was wery of his sawe,	RR. 6475
And sawe folke in the way passyng.	RR. 7424
The pilgrymes sawe he faste by,	RR. 7425
For whan he sawe her faces wele,	RR. 7432
Whan thou him saugh in thylke araye,	RR. 7451
And for my sothe-saugh ye me blame.	RR. 7588

## Saw see Southsaw

## Sawcefeem

For sawcefeem he was, with eyen narwe.	A.Prol. 625
--	-------------

## Saws

In visitinge, in forme, or seyde hir sawes:	TC.2. 41
I shal him so enchaunten with my sawes,	TC.4. 1395
Both sothe sawes and lesynges;	HF.2. 168
Thus seith Salamon sawes.	RR. 6543

## Say (specimens)

This is to seyn, a Monk out of his cloystre.	A.Prol. 181
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle.	A.Prol. 284
Gat-tothed was she, soothly for to seye.	A.Prol. 468
He moot as wel seye o word as another.	A.Prol. 738
And for to werken as I shal yow seye,	A.Prol. 779
And bad him seye his verdit, as hym leste.	A.Prol. 787
That is to seyn, that tellet in this caas	A.Prol. 797
Now lat us ryde, and herkneht what I seye.	A.Prol. 855
Or elles artow fals, I dar wel seyn.	A.Kn. 1151
What wiltow seyn? thou wiltest nat yet now	A.Kn. 1156
So wel they lovede, as olde bookes sayn,	A.Kn. 1198
Thus may we seyen alle, and namely I.	A.Kn. 1268
For ther was noon so wys that koude seye	A.Kn. 2590
For love of God, and herkneht what I seye.	A.Kn. 2782
The wake-pleyes, ne kepe I nat to seye	A.Kn. 2960
This is to seyn, in youthe or elles age,	A.Kn. 3029
Thanne may I seyn that al this thyng moot deye.	A.Kn. 3034
And, therefore, if that I myspeke or seye,	A.Mil. 3139
Thou mayst ynogh of othere thynges seyn.	A.Mil. 3149
But I sey nat therefore that thou art oon,	A.Mil. 3153
She sholde seye she nyste where he was,	A.Mil. 3414
For it is Cristes conseil that I seye;	A.Mil. 3504
Ne, though I seye, I am nat lief to gabbe.	A.Mil. 3510
And thou wilt seyn, "Hayl, myster Nicholas!"	A.Mil. 3579
Men seyn thus, "Sende the wise and sey nothing";	A.Mil. 3598
What al this ruseynte cast was for to seye;	A.Mil. 3605
Sey forth thy tale, and tarie nat the tyme,—	A.Rv. 3905
That dwelten in this halle of which I seye,	A.Rv. 4003
Or elles he is a fool, as clerkes sayn.	A.Rv. 4028
A man may seye ful sooth in game and pley.	A.Co. 4355
I kan right now no thrifty tale seyn,	B.M.L. 46
(Of swiche cursed stories I sey fy!)	B.M.L. 80
Bitwene hir bothe lawes, that they sayn,	B.M.L. 221
By dame Custance; allas! what myghte she seye?	B.M.L. 608
Among the peple, and seyn they kan nat gesse	B.M.L. 622
The fruyt of every tale is for to seye.	B.M.L. 706
And othere tidynge spedful for to seye,	B.M.L. 727
To-morwe wol I seye thee what me leste,	B.M.L. 742
A wyf ne shal nat seyn of hir housbonde	B.Sh. 1367
Gydeh my song that I shal of yow seye,	B.Pri. 1677
This is to seyn, to syngen, and to rede,	B.Pri. 1690
As hym was taught, to knele adoun and seye	B.Pri. 1697
Noght wiste he what this Latyn was to seye,	B.Pri. 1713
Answerde hym thus: "This song I have herd seye	B.Pri. 1721
I seye that in a wardrobe they hym threwe	B.Pri. 1762
Sey now somewhat, syn oother folk han sayd;	B.Th. 1895
For somme of hem seyn moore, and somme lesse,	B.Mel. 2139
ther ye seyn that the janglerie of women	B.Mel. 2270-5
whiche women men seyn that thre	B.Mel. 2275-80
that is to seyn, smoke, droppynge of reyn,	B.Mel. 2275-80
and licence for to venge yow, I seye that ther be	B.Mel. 2680-5
ye seye that right axeth a man to defenden	B.Mel. 2720-5
fightynge, certes ye seye sooth, whan the	B.Mel. 2720-5
synnes, and if ye do as I sey yow, God	B.Mel. 2905-10
Ful ofte in game a sooth I have herd seye!	B.Mk. 3154
I wol yow seyn the lyf of Saint Edward,	B.Mk. 3180
"Tragedie is to seyn a certeyn storie,	B.Mk. 3163
Of which he drank ynow, shortly to seye;	B.Mk. 3235
Thende of this caytyf was as I shal seye;	B.Mk. 3269
This is to seyn, the prynces everichoon;	B.Mk. 3277
Of Sampson now wol I namoores sayn;	B.Mk. 3280
I seye so worshipful a creature, . . . Was noon,	B.Mk. 3488
Toward Cenobie, and, shortly for to seye,	B.Mk. 3545
Ye been the sonne-bemes for to seyn;	B.Mk. 3944
Ye seye right sooth; this Monk he clappeth lowde;	B.NP. 3971

**Say (specimens)—Continued**

For certainly, as that this clerkes seyn,	B.N.P. 3990
Sir, sey somewhat of hunting, I yow preyre.	B.N.P. 3995
What sholde I moore unto this tale sayn?	B.N.P. 4236
And what they seyn of women ye may heere;	B.N.P. 4454
Yet wolde I seyn, as wys God helpe me;	B.N.P. 4598
Though she were wise as Pallas, dar I seyn;	C.Doc. 49
And taketh kepe of that that I shal seyn?	C.Doc. 90
She nys his doghter, nat, what so he seye;	C.Doc. 187
Wherfore I seye al day, as men may see,	C.Pard. 294
"Goode men," I seye, "task of my wordes keepe,—	C.Pard. 352
To seye this word, and fouler is the dede.	C.Pard. 525
Nat Samuel, but Lamuel seye I;	C.Pard. 585
'Thou shalt seye sooth thyne othes, and nat lye.	C.Pard. 636
Wher can ye seye in any maner age	D.WB. 59 var
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and doun,	D.WB. 119
And for noon oother cause,—sey ye no?	D.WB. 123
This is to seye, for office, and for ese	D.WB. 127
This to seyn, my self have been the whippe,—	D.WB. 175
This is to seye, if I be gay, sire shrews,	D.WB. 355
But now, sire,—lat me se,—what I shal seyn?	D.WB. 585
He wiped his heed, namoore dorste he seyn	D.WB. 731
Now wol I seye my tale, if ye wol heere.	D.WB. 828
And somme seyen that we loven best	D.WB. 935
But seye that we be wise and no-thing nyce;	D.WB. 938
And somme seyn that greet delit han we	D.WB. 945
That is to seye, what women love moost,	D.WB. 985
Upon my lyf, the queene wol seys as I	D.WB. 1016
That dar seye "nay" of that I shal thee teche.	D.WB. 1019
If I sey fals, sey "nay," upon thy fey!	D.WB. 1057
Now wolden som men seye, paraventure,	D.WB. 1073
I seye, ther nas no joye ne feste at al.	D.WB. 1078
Seyn that men sholde an oold wight doun favour,	D.WB. 1210
'Al' quod this somonour, 'benedict! what sey ye?	D.Fri. 1456
For lettre sleeth, so as we clerkes seyn.	D.Sum. 1794
Whan they for soules seye the Psalm of David,—	D.Sum. 1933
Lo, "bui" they seye, <i>cor meum cruciavit</i> ,—	D.Sum. 1934
Kan seye, how ire engendreth homycide.	D.Sum. 2009
That is to seyn, bothe onen, and two, and thre.	D.Sum. 2035
And eek whan I sey "ye" ne sey nat "nay,"	E.Cl. 355
Whoso me loveth; ther is namoore to seye.	E.Cl. 371
But seye, the mayden sholde y-wedded	E.Cl. 771
And thanne at erst amonges hem they seye, That	E.Cl. 985
Walter	E.Cl. 1070
Task hem agayn, for now maystow nat seye	E.Cl. 1174
Seyn yow a song, to glade yow, I wene;	E.Mch. 1293
And yet somme clerkes seyn it nys nat so,	E.Mch. 1431
Wherfore I sey yow pleynly in a clause,	E.Mch. 1571
To my purpos. Placebo, what sey ye?	E.Mch. 1972
(For alle thyng hath tyme, as seyn this clerkes)	E.Mch. 2382
Ye wolden nat seyn this wordes unto me;	F.Sq. 163
Ther he is hurt; this is as muche to seyn.	F.Sq. 252
Thus seyn the peple and drawn hem apart.	F.Sq. 314
And seyde, 'Sire, ther is namoore to seyne,	F.Sq. 332
In swich a gyse as I shal to yow seyn,	F.Sq. 435
That any fowel may in his leden seyn,	F.Sq. 532
This is to seyn, that after his desert,	F.Sq. 609
Gladeth hymself,—thus seyn men, as I geese.	F.Fkl. 715
Which I shal seyn with good wyll as I kan.	F.Fkl. 770
And so doun men, if I sooth seyn shal.	F.Fkl. 864
And seyn right thus, with sorfeful sikke colde,	F.Fkl. 867
In ydel, as men seyn, ye nothyng make;	F.Fkl. 885
I woot wel clerkes wol seyn as hem leste,	F.Fkl. 1018
This is as muche to seye, as it was nyght;	F.Fkl. 1063
Thanne certes to my lady may I seye,	F.Fkl. 1142
For ofte at festes have I wel herd seye	F.Fkl. 1228
This wyde world, that that men seye is round,	F.Fkl. 1419
'What sholde I mo ensamples heer-of sayn?	F.Fkl. 1455
The same thyng I seye of Bilye,	G.SN. 87
It is to seye in English 'hevenes lile,'	G.SN. 108
For 'lees' 'people' in English is to seye;	G.SN. 164
Which that right fayn I wolde unto yow seye;	G.SN. 175
Sey hem right thus as that I shal yow telle.	G.SN. 212
'Levestow this thyng; or no? Sey ye or nay.'	G.SN. 484
But thou mayest seyn thy prynces han thes maked	G.CY. 646
Aright; as clerkes seyn, it is a vice.	G.CY. 1375
'God it forbesede, quod the prest; 'what sey ye?	H.Mcp. 86
Up peyne of deeth, he wol nat seye me nay.'	H.Mcp. 104
'Wel, sire,' quod he, 'now herkeneth what I seye.'	H.Mcp. 211
I am a boystous man; right thus seye I,	H.Mcp. 225
The same I seye, ther is no difference,	I.Pars. 23
Or arte a Person? sey sooth, by thy fey!	I.Pars. 270-5
For which I seye, if that yow list to heere	I.Pars. 285-90
therefore may the synful man wel seye, as seith Seint	I.Pars. 285-90
as muche for to seye as florishynge, in	I.Pars. 290-5
Jhesu is to seyn saviour, or	I.Pars. 345-50
I seye that it shal been universal and total.	I.Pars. 430-5
the ewangelist, 'If that we seyn that we	I.Pars. 495-500
I sey nat that honestite in clothyng of	I.Pars. 600-5
thanne wol the bakbiter seyn, 'Pardeel	I.Pars. 655-60
What seye we eek of him that deliten	I.Pars. 750-5
noon harm that men doun or seyn he ne	I.Pars. 870-5
in Latyn is for to seyn, approchyng of	I.Pars. 885-90
What seye we eek of putours that lyven	I.Pars. 895-900
'Belial' is to seyn 'withouten jage,' and so faren	BD. 366
'Say, felow, who shal hunte here?'	BD. 460
That, sooth to saye, he saw me nought;	BD. 595
May seyen he hath met with Sorwe	BD. 650
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye.	BD. 713
'A, good sir!' quod I, 'say not so!	BD. 744 em
'Lo, sey, how that may be!' quod I;	

**Say (specimens)—Continued**

Soth to seyn, I sawh oon	BD. 817
Soth to seyn, it was not rede,	BD. 855
And soth to seyne, therwith-al	BD. 988
That I may of yow here seyn	BD. 1030
I was right yong, soth to say,	BD. 1089
Keptyng the corps, as ye have herd me seyn,	Pity. 51
The world is lore; ther nis no more to seyne.	Pity. 77
For, sothly for to seyne, I bere the sore,	Pity. 96
This is to seyne, I wol be yowres ever;	Pity. 113
Than for to anythyng or thyne or seye	Comp.L. 123
But as the swan, I have herd seye ful yore,	Anel. 346
But God save swich a lord! I sey no more.	PF. 14
'But brekers of the lawe, soth to seyn,	PF. 78
Can I not seyn if that the cause were	PF. 106
Of which I shal now seyn the pleyn sentence.	PF. 126
Men myghte hir seen; and sothly for to say,	PF. 270
In eye vois began to speke and seye,	PF. 382
To seyn the verdit for yow foules alle.'	PF. 525
This al and som that I wol speke and seye;	PF. 650
Coempcioun is to seyn comune	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
accused? Men seyn that I wolde saven	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
autumpne (that is to seie, the laste ende	Bo.1. m.5.
	185-90
Tragedye is to seyn a dite of a prosperite	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
I of this? Thow wolt sey "nay."	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
'Who mai seie nay?' quod I.	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
But what schal I seye of delceys of	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
But seye me this. Weneestow that he	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
This to seyn, nay; for who-so that is	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
thow putte this therto that I shal seyn.'	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
This to seyn, that ye that ben	Bo.3. m.10.
	980-5
I denye, and seie simply and pleynly, that	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
But thou mayest seyn,	Bo.5. p.4.
	1765-70
apereyven by this that I schal seyn.	Bo.5. p.4.
	1765-70
folwen Plato, lat us seyn thanne sothly	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
I dar wel seyn, in al that Troilus	TC.1. 396
As I shal seyn! And, who-so list it here,	TC.1. 398
'What wol now every lover seyn of thee,	TC.1. 512
Laughen in scorn and seyn, "Lo, ther go'th he	TC.1. 514
As it is frendes right, soth for to seyne,	TC.1. 591
'Men seyn, "To wrecche is consolacioun	TC.1. 708
So ful of sorwe am I, soth for to seyne,	TC.1. 712
Thus wol she seyn, and al the toun at ones,	TC.1. 804
'Look up, I seye, and tel me what she is	TC.1. 862
How wiltow seyn of me and my destresse?	TC.1. 1018
For as myn auctour seyde, so seye I.	TC.2. 18
Say ye me nevere or now? 'What sey ye?'	TC.2. 277
Sey on! Lat me not in this fere dwell!—	TC.2. 314
Shal non housbonde seyn to me "Chekmat!"	TC.2. 754
And oye hem, that they seyn non harm of me;	TC.2. 801
That hangeth by the nekke, soth to seyne,	TC.2. 986
Do now as I shal seyn, and fare aright;	TC.2. 998
Or, help me God so, pleynly for to seyne,	TC.2. 1126
'Nay, nece,' quod Pandare, 'sey not so!	TC.2. 1207
'God help me so,' quod he, 'ye sey me soth!	TC.2. 1282
But tho that ben expert in love it seye,	TC.2. 1367
That wol ye bothe seyn whan ye ben on!	TC.2. 1740
Of love: O mighty God, what shal he seye?	TC.2. 1757
To me! quod she, 'eyl what is this to seye?	TC.3. 74
'That is to seyn, for thes am I becomen,	TC.3. 253
And seyn that I the worse trecherye	TC.3. 278
That is to seye, that thou us nevere wreye;	TC.3. 323
'I seye not this for no mistrust of you,	TC.3. 355
Right in that selve wise, soth to seye,	TC.3. 548
But Pandar us, and (shortly for to seyne)	TC.3. 786
This Troilus, right platly for to seyn,	TC.3. 1106
'Sei "al foryeve," and stint is al this fare!—	TC.3. 1191
What mighte or may the selk lady seye,	TC.3. 1297
This dar I seye, that trouthe and diligence	TC.4. 117
And dar wel seyn the time is faste by	TC.4. 167
And seyn that thorough thy medling is y-blowe	TC.4. 194
O King Priam! quod they, 'thus sigen we,	TC.4. 484
'But sey me this: sin that thes think'th so light	TC.4. 974
'For some men seyn, if God seeth al biorn,	TC.4. 997
They seyn right thus, that thing is not to come	TC.4. 999
That it shal come, but they seyn that, therefore	TC.4. 1006
That ben purvey'd; but needly, as they seyn,	TC.4. 1030
'I seye, that if th'opinion of thes	TC.4. 1031
Be soth for-that he sit, than seye I this,	TC.4. 1171
His hondes wrong, and seid that was to seye,	TC.4. 1210
Receive now my spirit!—wolde he seye,	TC.4. 1290
That in effect this thing that I shal seye	TC.4. 1584
Men seyn "the suffrant overcom'th," parde;	TC.5. 369
And leches seyn, that of complexionis	TC.5. 372
'Ek othere seyn that thorough impresiouns,	TC.5. 375
And othere seyn, as they in bookes fide,	TC.5. 412
The folk wol seyn that thou for cowardise	TC.5. 626
Had of him routhe, and that they seyen sholde,	TC.5. 1002
'I sey not therfor that I wol yow love,	TC.5. 1003
N'I sey not nay; but in conclusioun,	TC.5. 1009
But in effect, and shortly for to seye,	TC.5. 1050
Men seyn—I n'ot—that she yaf him her herte,	TC.5. 1349
Han taried, ther ye seyden, soth to seyne,	TC.5. 1862
And to the Lord right thus I speke and seye:	HF.1. 286
Al this seye I be Eneas	HF.1. 289
Therfor I wol seye o proverbe,	HF.2. 55
And with that vois, soth for to seyne,	



<b>Say</b> ( <i>specimens</i> )— <i>Continued</i>	
And with this word, soth for to seyne, . . . . .	HF.2. 452
But men seyn, 'What may ever laste?' . . . . .	HF.3. 57
'Thus shal hit be,' 'Thus herde I seye,' . . . . .	HF.3. 963
As autours seyn—levyth hem if you lose, . . . . .	LGW.G. 88
That shal I seyn, whanne that I see my tyme—	LGW. 101
But of his face I can not seyn the bewes, . . . . .	LGW.G. 162
Sey shortly, or he shal to longe dwelle, . . . . .	LGW. 577
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikked walle!	LGW. 756
I kannat seye if that hit be possible,—	LGW. 1020
Thus seyn thise yonge folke, and up they kille . . . . .	LGW. 1216
Which were to longe to writen and to seyn; . . . . .	LGW. 1565
Now mote I sayne the exlynge of kynges . . . . .	LGW. 1680
How sayne men of the sege? how shal it be? . . . . .	LGW. 1725
And mercy, lady! I kan nat elles seye, . . . . .	LGW. 2073
But wel I wot, thou wilt answer and seye, . . . . .	Scog. 34
Nay, Scogan, say not so, for I mexcuse, . . . . .	Scog. 36
And ben thi wyves thral, as seyn these wyse, . . . . .	Buk. 20
I sey you sooth, me nedeth not to feyne; . . . . .	Merc.B. 18
Can I noght donn ne seye that may you lyke? . . . . .	Comp.A. 8
I sey for me, for al my deedly chere, . . . . .	Comp.A. 27
Than may I seyn, right shortly in a clause, . . . . .	Comp.A. 38
minutes, this to seien mynutes of an houre. . . . .	Astr. 40-5
This is no more to seyn but eny tyme . . . . .	Astr. 322-4
sayn somme autours; and somme of hem . . . . .	Astr. 365-8
sayn that yf men clepe the latitude of a . . . . .	Astr. 365-8
As ye toforen have herd me seyne. . . . .	RR. 2969
<b>Say</b> <i>see</i> <b>Withsele</b>	
<b>Say(e)</b> <i>see</i> <b>Saw</b>	
<b>Sayest</b>	
'Whether seistow this in earnest or in play? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1125
Which that thou seist that I have maad to thee. . . . .	A.Kn. 1605
This carpenter answerde, 'What seystow?' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3490
'Thou seist ful sooth,' quod Roger, 'by my fey!	A.Co. 4356
Thow blamest Crist, and seist ful bitterly, . . . . .	B.ML. 106
And seist thou hast to lide and he hath al. . . . .	B.ML. 109
'Parfay,' seistow, 'somtyme he rekens shal, . . . . .	B.ML. 110
Thou seist to me it is a greet meschief . . . . .	D.WB. 248
Thanne seistow it is a tormentrie . . . . .	D.WB. 251
Thou seyst that every holour wol hire have; . . . . .	D.WB. 254
'Thou seyst som folk desire us for richesse, . . . . .	D.WB. 257
Thus saistow wernard god give the meschance . . . . .	D.WB. 260 <i>var</i>
Thou seyst men may nat kepe a castel wal, . . . . .	D.WB. 263
'And if that she be foul, thou seist that she . . . . .	D.WB. 265
As, seistow, wol been withoute make; . . . . .	D.WB. 270
And seyst it is an hard thyng for to welde . . . . .	D.WB. 271
Thus seistow, lorel, whan thou goost to bedde, . . . . .	D.WB. 273
'Thow seyst that droppyngh houses, and eek smokke, . . . . .	D.WB. 278
'Thow seyst we wyves wol oure vices hide . . . . .	D.WB. 282
'Thou seist that oxen, asses, hors, and houndes, . . . . .	D.WB. 285
Thanne, seistow, we wol oure vices shewe. . . . .	D.WB. 292
'Thou seist also that it displesteth me . . . . .	D.WB. 293
Thus seistow, olde bareful of lyes! . . . . .	D.WB. 302
'Thou seyst also, that if we make us gay . . . . .	D.WB. 337
Yet precheestow and seyst an hateful wyf . . . . .	D.WB. 366
Thou seyst, right as womnes shende a tree, . . . . .	D.WB. 376
O noble Ovydel! ful sooth seystow, God woot, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2125
Tiburoe answerde, 'Seistow this to me . . . . .	G.SN. 260
Thou seyst thy princes han thee yeven myght . . . . .	G.SN. 480
'thow seyst sooth; have thow the yerde, . . . . .	I.Pars. 670-5
alle vertues, thou seist ful sooth; ne I . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
for thou seyst that thow art so desyrus . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
'Certes,' quod sche, 'thou seyst alyght; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
'What seystow thanne, yif that a man . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
'Thow seyst alyght,' quod sche, and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 860-5
me clerly to undirstonde what thou seist, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
What seistow thanne of all these thynges, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
'And what seistow thanne,' quod sche, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
'But what seistow of the merve . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
'And what seistow of that othir fortune, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
I acorde me that it is ryght as thou seist, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
thou arguist and seist thus: that if it . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
necessite to betyde.) And yif thou seist . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
But now yif thou seist thus: that, 'If it . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
And seyst I am he that thou trustest most, . . . . .	TC.1. 720
'Ye, so seystow!' quod Troilus tho, 'allas!	TC.1. 834
'Thou seyst wel,' quod Pandare, 'and now I hope . . . . .	TC.1. 939
How that thou seyst! But far-wel, I wol go . . . . .	TC.1. 1040
'And ther thou seyst thou shalt as faire finde . . . . .	TC.4. 449
'Thou sey'st right wel, and I wil don right so,' . . . . .	TC.4. 1122
Al wrong, by God! 'What seystow, man? Wher arte? . . . . .	TC.5. 1161
'Allas, thou sey'st ful soth!' quod Troilus. . . . .	TC.5. 1163
'Now seystow wisly!' quod this Pandarus. . . . .	TC.5. 1291
'Thou seyst not soth,' quod he, 'thou sorceresse, . . . . .	TC.5. 1520
But what art thou that seyst this tale, . . . . .	HF.3. 749
Why seystow than I am to thee so kene . . . . .	Fort. 27
<b>Saying</b>	
In visityng in fourme or seying her sawis . . . . .	TC.2. 41 <i>var</i>
Seyng, 'allas, that evere they were born!	TC.4. 1251
This have I herd ofte in seying, . . . . .	RR. 4031
Anoon spake Drede right thus seying, . . . . .	RR. 4042
<b>Says</b>	
For, John, ther is a lawe that says thus, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4180
<b>Scab</b>	
Of pokkes, and of scabbe, and every soor, . . . . .	C.Pard. 358
Withoute bleyne, scabbe, or royne; . . . . .	RR. 553
<b>Scaffold</b>	
An heraud on a scaffold made an 'Ho!' . . . . .	A.Kn. 2533
He pleyeth Herodes, on a scaffold hye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3384
Of gynne, gunne, nor skaffaut. . . . .	RR. 4176
<b>Scalded</b>	
The cook y-scalded, for al his longe ladel . . . . .	A.Kn. 2020
And Nicholas is scalded in the towte; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3853
<b>Scaolding</b>	
Withoute scaldyng they hem pulle, . . . . .	RR. 6820
<b>Scale</b>	
under the crose lyns, is marked the Skale . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
Of this forside scale fro the . . . . .	Astr. 50-7
<b>Scalled</b>	
With scaled browes blake and piled berd,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 627
<b>Scales</b>	
With fynnes rede and scales silver-brighte. . . . .	PF. 189
<b>Scalle</b>	
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalle . . . . .	Adam. 3
<b>Scalled</b>	
With scalled browes blak and piled berde . . . . .	A.Prol. 627 <i>var</i>
<b>Scant</b>	
Be ye not skant, for alle we singe and seye . . . . .	ABC. 175
<b>Scantilone</b>	
Wrought with squyre and scantilone, . . . . .	RR. 7064
<b>Scantilee</b>	
scantilee of clothyng is repreveable. . . . .	I.Pars. 430-5
<b>Scantness</b>	
the inordinat scantness of it, . . . . .	I.Pars. 410-5
clothyng . . . into desordinat scantness? . . . . .	I.Pars. 415-20
for the scantness. And further-over if so be . . . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
the horrible disordinat scantness of it . . . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
<b>Scape</b>	
Out of this prisoun helpe that we may scapen. . . . .	A.Kn. 1107
Help us to scape or we been lost echon! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3808
He sholde kisse his ers, or that he scape; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3800
By Goddes hertel he sal nat scape us bathe. . . . .	A.Rv. 4087
He knew ful wel ther shal wel nat scapen oon . . . . .	TC.5. 908
I shulde not from his hondis scape. . . . .	RR. 3166
And if thou scape yit atte laste . . . . .	RR. 6125
<b>Scaped</b>	
Now is she scaped al hire aventure, . . . . .	B.ML. 1151
That from the panter and the net ben skapid, . . . . .	LGW.G. 119
That of the panter and the nette ben scaped, . . . . .	LGW. 131
<b>Scapest</b>	
At shorte wordes thou ne scapest nought . . . . .	LGW. 2643
<b>Scapynge</b>	
the scapynge withouten payne be . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
<b>Scare</b>	
holde nat yow to scars, ne to sparynge, ne to fool large, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2785-90
Ther as vitale is eek so scars and thinne, . . . . .	Form.A. 36
Loke that no man for scare thes holde, . . . . .	RR. 2329
Scare and gredy in his entent. . . . .	RR. 5696
<b>Scarcely</b>	
Or lyve as scarcely as hym list desire; . . . . .	A.Prol. 583
Scarly amonges twelve two shuln thryve, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1418
scarly shaltow fynden any persone that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2330-5
The eldeste scarly fyf yeer was of age. . . . .	B.Mk. 3602
is venyal synne, and trewely scarcely may . . . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
laste day scarly may he shryven hym, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
Jhesu Crist at his laste day and scarly wol he . . . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
Ne nat skarly Macrobeus, . . . . .	BD. 284
Ek scarly ben ther in this place three . . . . .	TC.2. 43
Thou shalt ful scarcely seyn the two. . . . .	RR. 2534
Nor of a thousande full scarly, . . . . .	RR. 5460
<b>Scarcity</b>	
man by cause of his scarsetee and chyngerie, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2790-5
The cause grettest of swich scarsetee. . . . .	G.CY. 1393
Syth rym in English hath swich scarsetee, . . . . .	Ven. 80
<b>Scarlet</b>	
Hir hosen weren of fyn scarlet reed, . . . . .	A.Prol. 456
Hir rode is lyk scarlet in grayn, . . . . .	B.Th. 1917
Ye been so scarlet reed aboute youre eyen, . . . . .	B.NP. 4351
And wered upon my gaye scarlet gytes. . . . .	D.WB. 559
<b>Scarmuch</b> <i>see</i> <b>Skirmish</b>	
<b>Scathe</b>	
But she was som-del deaf, and that was scathe. . . . .	A.Prol. 446
In heigh maistrie, and elles were it scathe,— . . . . .	E.Cl. 1172
Criseyde which that nevere dide hem scathe . . . . .	TC.4. 207
Polymites and many a man to scathe. . . . .	TC.5. 938
They wolde eftsoons do you scathe, . . . . .	RR. 6649
And skathe is that Payre-Welcomyng . . . . .	RR. 7565
<b>Scatheless</b>	
That scatheles full sykerly . . . . .	RR. 1550
<b>Scatter</b>	
and scatheles thou . . . the weyghtes and the cloudes . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
<b>Scattered</b>	
And somme are scattered al the floor aboute, . . . . .	G.CY. 914
<b>Scattered</b> <i>see</i> <b>To-scattered</b>	
<b>Scattereth</b>	
power, he wasteth and scattereth rychesse, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
<b>Scedasus</b> <i>see</i> <b>Cedusus</b>	
<b>Scepter</b>	
The glorious ceptre, and roial magestee . . . . .	B.Mk. 3334
And she that bar the ceptre ful of floures . . . . .	B.Mk. 3563
With cry by nyght, and with his ceptre in honde, . . . . .	PF. 266
sche bar a ceptre. And whan she saughe thise . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
peples by ceptre imperiale that the . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
And ek this Nero governyde by ceptre . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
yit governed this Nero by septe alle the . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
There halt the lord of kynges the septe of his myght . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
Both ceptre, clothes, broches, and eke rynges; . . . . .	LGW. 1131

**Scholar**  
 With a thredbare cope, as is a poure scoler, . . . A.Prol. 260  
 With hym ther was dwelinge a poure scoler, . . . A.Mil. 3190  
 All were he scoler to Richesse, . . . RR. 5950  
 Now am I maister, now scolere, . . . RR. 6330

**Scholar see Scoloring**

**Scholars**  
 Thanne were ther yonge poure scolers two . . . A.Rv. 4002 var

**School**  
 After the scole of Stratford-atte-Bowe, . . . A.Prol. 125  
 (After the scole of Oxenforde tho), . . . A.Mil. 3329  
 A litel scole of cristen folk ther stood . . . B.Pri. 1685  
 That lerned in that scole yeer by yere . . . B.Pri. 1688  
 That day by day to scole was his wone; . . . B.Pri. 1694  
 As he sat in the scole at his prymer, . . . B.Pri. 1707  
 She hath at scole and elles-wher hym sought; . . . B.Pri. 1780  
 That in scole is greet alteracioun . . . B.NP. 4427  
 And hadde left scole and wente at hom to bord . . . D.WB. 528  
 In scole-matere greet difficulte, . . . D.Fri. 1272  
 To prechyng, and to scole of clergie, . . . D.Fri. 1277  
 Though I have had in scole swich honour; . . . D.Sum. 2186  
 Of scole termes; wyser men than thou, . . . E.Mch. 1569  
 Eschewe thou that, for swich thing to thee scole is: . . . TC.1. 634  
 To scole hath sent his sone Androgeus . . . LGW. 1896  
 His scole he leith, if he be clerk; . . . RR. 3274  
 That from your scole so devyaunt . . . RR. 4789

**School see Scoley-**

**Schools**  
 Diverse scoles maken parfit clerkes; . . . D.WB. 44c  
 For sondry scoles maken sotile cleriks, . . . E.Mch. 1427  
 Womman of manye scoles half a clerk is; . . . E.Mch. 1428  
 Ben noryssed in the studies or scoles of . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30-5

**Schoolward**  
 To schoolward and homward whan he wente; . . . B.Pri. 1739

**Science**  
 For his science and for his heigh renoun, . . . A.Prol. 316  
 Ther may no tonge expresse in no science; . . . B.Pri. 1666  
 gladly techen the science that he kan withouten  
 autoritee of persones, and by science; . . . B.Mel. 2280-5  
 Now se we wel that the science and the konnyng  
 Which that he knew in heigh science habounde, . . . B.Mel. 2355-60  
 B.Mk. 2925-30  
 Mercurie loveth wysdam and science, . . . D.WB. 699  
 But that science is so fer us biforn . . . G.CY. 680  
 And of his science am I never the neer; . . . G.CY. 721  
 That slidyng science hath me maad so bare, . . . G.CY. 732  
 Men wolde hem slee by-cause of hir science, . . . G.CY. 896  
 To shewen hem thus muche of my science: . . . G.CY. 1124  
 This discipline, and this crafty science, . . . G.CY. 1253  
 For this science and this konnyng, quod he, . . . G.CY. 1446  
 Salomon, 'Whoso that hadde the science to know  
 Thilke science, as seith . . . maketh a man . . .  
 goodes of grace been science, power . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 lond ne castel, but somtyme in science . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
 Cometh al this newe science that men lere, . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
 science of gode werkis, unbownden fro . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 fer fro the sothe of science, . . . PF. 25  
 Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
 Bo.5. p.3.  
 1695-700  
 science ne may nat ben medled with . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5  
 conceived by science may ben noon other . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5  
 is the cause why that science wanteth . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5  
 thing be ryght as science comprehendeth . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5  
 fre bytydynges. For right as science of thingis . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1775-80  
 comprehended by science but certain; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
 sothfastnesse of science. And thou wenest . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
 that it be dyvers for the holnesse of science . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
 of the soverain science, that nis nat enclosed . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1845-50  
 what his science is. The comune judgement of . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-60  
 and the devyne science, . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-60  
 and the science of hym that overpasseth . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1885-90  
 ryghtfully that it is science of preesence or . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1885-90  
 condicioun of the devyne science?' . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1915-20  
 schal nat the devyne science ben chaunged . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1925-30  
 futures yeven cause of the science of god, . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5  
 of the devyne science, whiche that embraseth alle  
 thinges . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5  
 That in science so expert was that he . . . TC.1. 67  
 What newe lute, what beaute, what science, . . . TC.5. 1255  
 O God of science and of light, . . . HF.3. 1  
 Thou shalt [wite] withouten science, . . . RR. 4689  
 It is kunnyng withoute science, . . . RR. 4717  
 They selle her science for wynnyn, . . . RR. 5723  
 That he of no craft hath science, . . . RR. 6717

**Sciences**  
 thapostle seith that the sciences and the . . . B.Mel. 2595-600  
 Particular sciences for to lerne,— . . . F.Fkl. 1122  
 For I am siker that ther be sciences . . . F.Fkl. 1139  
 to seyn, by noteful sciences). And thus . . . Bo.1. p.1. 80-5  
 disputedest ofte with me of the sciences . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
 lerne sciences touching nombres and . . . Astr. 1-5

**Scipio**  
 In Affrike of the worthy Cipion, . . . B.NP. 4314  
 That he mette, kyng Scipion, . . . BD. 286  
 'Tullyus, of the Dreem of Scipion,' . . . PF. 31

**Scipio—Continued**  
 First, telleth it, whan Scipion was come . . . PF. 36  
 Than prayde him Scipion to telle hym al . . . PF. 71  
 That Scipion him saw before that tyde . . . PF. 97  
 That Isaye ne Scipion, . . . HF.2. 6  
 Ne the kyng, dan Scipio, . . . HF.2. 408  
 That whilommette kyng Cipion, . . . RR. 10

**Scis**  
 'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7 . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30

**Scissors**  
 Withoute rasour or siscours— . . . HF.2. 182

**Sci- see Si-**

**Scogan**  
 Lenvoy de Chaucer a Scogan . . . Scog. head  
 Allas, Scogan! this is for thyn offence! . . . Scog. 13  
 Allas, Scogan! of olde folk ne yonge, . . . Scog. 20  
 Was never erst Scogan blamed for his tonge, . . . Scog. 21  
 And, Scogan, thogh his bowe be nat broken, . . . Scog. 25  
 Nay, Scogan, say not so, for I excuse, . . . Scog. 36  
 Scogan, that kneleat at the stremes hede . . . Scog. 43  
 Yet, Scogan, thanke on Tullius kyndenense; . . . Scog. 47

**Scoloring**  
 Of fyve housbondes scoloring am I . . . D.WB. 44f

**Scoleye**  
 Of hem that yaf hym wher-with to scoleye, . . . A.Prol. 302

**Scoleying**  
 Of .v. housbondes scoleying am I . . . D.WB. 44f var  
 Ch Ch

**Scorcheth**  
 the violent wynde Nothus scorchith . . . Bo.2. m.6.  
 520-5 var

**Score**  
 I am youre wyf, score it upon my taille, . . . B.Sh. 1606  
 If thou maist fynde ony score, . . . RR. 2660

**Scorkleth**  
 wind Nothus scorkleth, and baketh the . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520-5

**Scorn**  
 He ne hadde for his labour but a scorn, . . . A.Mil. 3388  
 Peradventure in scorn for I am oon; . . . A.Rv. 3915  
 Now are we dryve til hethyng and til scorn; . . . A.Rv. 4110  
 in thy presence, and scorn the in thy . . . B.Mel. 2330-5  
 Sente him a paire of dees of gold, in scorn, . . . C.Pard. 623  
 the peple shal So scorn the, and laughe at thy folye; . . . G.SN. 506  
 For myn excuse, a scorn shal be my mede, . . . Anel. 305  
 we scorn swyche ravyneres and henteres of . . . Bo.1. p.3. 90-5  
 how gret scorn woldestow han of it! . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5  
 Thanne seide sche thus: 'I ne scorn the nat, . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1110-5  
 To scorn Love, which that so soone can . . . TC.1. 234  
 Of scorn fille on him-self; but what he mente, . . . TC.1. 320  
 Naught wel for wel, but scorn for good servise! . . . TC.1. 335  
 Laughen in scorn and seyn, "Lo, ther go'th he . . . TC.1. 514  
 It is not so; and therfor scorn me nought, . . . TC.1. 576  
 At Love in scorn, and for despit him calle . . . TC.1. 909  
 That ye wol scorn any woman so! . . . TC.5. 982  
 That take hit wel and scorn hit nought, . . . HF.1. 91  
 Or hate, or scorn, or through envye, . . . HF.1. 95  
 Thou drowe in scorn Cupide eek to recorde . . . Scog. 22  
 They calle hem "wrecche," scorn, and blame, . . . RR. 5499  
 Wel konne they scorn the withal; . . . RR. 6289  
 (I scorn not, that I yow tell)— . . . RR. 7118

**Scorned**  
 partie of that compaignye scorned the wise olde men, . . . B.Mel. 2225-30  
 Can for to laughe, and scorned him ful faste; . . . B.NP. 4277  
 temporeel prosperitee, and scorned by deceite . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
 Ne trewer tonged, ne scorned lasse, . . . BD. 926  
 scornede festyvaly and myrly swich . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 And scorned hem that Loves peynes dryen, . . . TC.1. 303

**Scorned see Bescorned**

**Scorner**  
 The fessant, scorner of the cok by nyght; . . . PF. 357

**Scornes**  
 kepe yow from the compaignye of scorneres, . . . B.Mel. 2515-20  
 "With scorneres make no compaignye, but flee . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
 for certes, swiche scorneres faren . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
 whanne it flourisheth. This scorneres . . . I.Pars. 635-40

**Scornest**  
 'Scornestow me,' quod I,—(or elles, . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1100-5

**Scorneth**  
 scorneth his neighbere; . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 whan he scorneth a man for his goode . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
 That scorneth many a creature, . . . BD. 624  
 that sche leygheth and scorneth the wepynges of hem, . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5

**Scorning**  
 Thanne comth scornynge of his neighbor, . . . I.Pars. 510-5  
 Afterward speke we of scornynge, . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
 The scornynge jay; the eles foo, the heroune; . . . PF. 346  
 palays, schalt leden a cler age, scornynge the wood-  
 . . . Bo.2. m.4. 415-20  
 That down were sent in scornynge of nature, . . . TC.1. 105

**Scorpio**  
 Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, . . . Astr. 40-5

**Scorpio see Scorpis**

**Scorpion**  
 But this scorpion, this wikked goost, . . . B.ML. 404  
 Lyk to the scorpion so deceyvable . . . E.Mch. 2058  
 'Traitor,' quod he, 'with tonge of scorpion . . . H.Mop. 271  
 the scorpion that styngeth and soodeynly . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 I likne hir to the scorpion, . . . BD. 635  
 Til that he saw the Scorpion, . . . HF.2. 440



# Scorpion—Continued

by ordre, and Taurus to Scorpioun, Gemini	Astr. 174-9
Aquarius to Scorpioun, and Capricorne	Astr. 294-301
<b>Scorpius</b> and fonde ther 10 degrees of Scorpius	Astr. 139-45
<b>Scot</b>	
That was al pomely grey, and highte Scot;	A.Prol. 616
'Hayt, Brok! hayt, Scot! what spare ye for the stones!	D.Fri. 1543
<b>Scotlandward</b>	
To Scotlandward, his foomen for to seke.	B.M.L. 718
<b>Scots</b>	
Agayn the Scottes, as men may wel heere;	B.M.L. 580
<b>Scour</b>	
broughte a yerde to scour with the child	I.Pars. 670-5 var
<b>Scoured</b>	
As any basyn scoured newe,	RR. 540
<b>Scourge</b>	
God of delit, and scourge of Lombardye,	B.Mk. 3590
amoveed, and broghte a yerde to scourge the childe;	I.Pars. 670-5
<b>Scourged</b>	
thanne was he scourged that no	I.Pars. 280-5
<b>Scourges</b>	
With sharpe scourges of adversitee	E.Cl. 1157
<b>Scourging</b>	
knokkyng of thy brest, in scourgyng with yerdys,	I.Pars. 1055-60
With no-thing but with scourgyng of hir chere.	Mars. 42
<b>Scrape</b>	
Hit to correcte and eek to rubbe and scrape;	Adam. 6
<b>Scratching see Cracching</b>	
<b>Scribes</b>	
Sitte Scribes and Parisen	RR. 6893
<b>Scrip</b>	
With scrippe and tipped staf, y-tukked hye,	D.Sum. 1737
And eek his scrippe, and sette hym softe adoun.	D.Sum. 1777
And a skryppe of Paynte Distresse,	RR. 7403
<b>Scrips</b>	
With scrippes Bret-ful of leysyngs,	HF.3. 1033
<b>Scripture</b>	
put it in scripture and in remembraunce.	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
Of which I can not tellen no scripture;	TC.3. 1369
On Enesa. But as of that scripture	LGW. 1144
And this ageyns Holy Scripture,	RR. 6452
<b>Scriptures</b>	
Of sterres that been cleped in scriptures,	A.Kn. 2044
<b>Scrit</b>	
If I yow tolde of every scrit and bond	E.Mch. 1697
Can for to chaunge; and seide, 'Scrit ne bille,	TC.2. 1130
<b>Scriverly</b>	
Ne scriverly ne craftily thou write;	TC.2. 1026
<b>Scriveyn</b>	
Adam Scriveyn, if ever it thee bifalle	Adam. 1
<b>Scums</b>	
the bristiled boor markide with scomes the	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
<b>Scutcheons</b>	
And with losenges, and scochouns,	RR. 893
<b>Scylla</b>	
Sille, and eek the moder of Romulus,—	PF. 292
<b>Seythe</b>	
He rent the sayle with hokes lyke a sithe;	LGW. 646
<b>Seythia</b>	
That whilom was y-cleped Scithia;	A.Kn. 867
The faire, hardy queene of Scithia,	A.Kn. 882
The aspre folk of Cithe hadde overcome,	Anel. 23
Of Citthis, that he conquered hadde,	Anel. 37
<b>Seythia(?) see Sithea</b>	
<b>Se</b>	
'Hiis igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
'Quamvis se Tirio.'—Metrum 4	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
'Qui se volet esse potentem.'—Metrum 5	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
<b>See</b>	
When they were wonne; and in the Grete See	A.Prol. 59
He wolde the see were kept for any thing	A.Prol. 276
Upon the see, til Jhesu Crist hym hente.	A.Prol. 698
Was naked, fetyng in the large see,	A.Kn. 1056
As fer as God hath makid see or lond,	A.Kn. 2104
To whom bothe hevene and erthe and see is sene,	A.Kn. 2298
Myn is the drenchyng in the see so wan,	A.Kn. 2456
Som in his bed, som in the depe see,	A.Kn. 3031
Nocees flood, come walwynge as the see,	A.Mil. 3616
The baryene yle stondyng in the see;	B.M.L. 68
Ye seken lond and see for yowre wynnynge;	B.M.L. 127
And forth she sailith in the salte see!	B.M.L. 445
Thurghout the see of Grece unto the strait	B.M.L. 464
Who kepte hire fro the drenchyng in the see?	B.M.L. 485
With drye feet thurgh-out the see passyng.	B.M.L. 490
That power han tanoyen lond and see,	B.M.L. 492
Anoyeth neither see, ne land, ne tree?	B.M.L. 494
Thurgh-out ourre wilde see, til atte laste	B.M.L. 506
She seyde she was so mazed in the see	B.M.L. 526
The plagis of the North, by land and see,	B.M.L. 543
Toward the see, a furlong wey or two,	B.M.L. 557
In salte see, al-though I see nocht how.	B.M.L. 830
But in the see she dryveth forth hir weye.	B.M.L. 875
That fleteth in the see, in peyne and wo,	B.M.L. 901
Custance, and eek hir child, the see up caste.	B.M.L. 906
And in the see he dreyneth for vengeance;	B.M.L. 923
That in the salte see my wyf is deed;	B.M.L. 1039
y-sent My wyf by see, as wel as he hire sente	B.M.L. 1042
It am I, fader, that in the salte see	B.M.L. 1109
In Flaundes, al biyonde the see,	B.Th. 1909

# Sea—Continued

And alle the floodes of the see restrayne;	B.Mk. 3777
That was al thoccident, by land and see,	B.Mk. 3864
Two men that wolde han passed over see,	B.NP. 4257
Soong murier than the mermayde in the see;	B.NP. 4460
Now stood hire castel faste by the see,	F.Fk. 847
And pitously in the see he bilhede,	F.Fk. 863
To romen by the see, but disconfort,	F.Fk. 896
Wente over the see, that I, Aurelius,	F.Fk. 970
That of the see is chief goddesse and queene,—	F.Fk. 1046
Though Neptunus have detes in the see,	F.Fk. 1047
Right so the see desareth naturally	F.Fk. 1052
Bothe in the see and ryveres moore and leese.	F.Fk. 1054
Whom erthe, and see, and hevene, out of releas,	G.SN. 46
Somtyme his good is drenched in the see,	G.CY. 949
and the see also, and the erth also, that	I.Pars. 170-5
a greet wawe of the see comth somtyme	I.Pars. 360-5
This kyng wolde wenden over see,	BD. 67
Was in the see, thus in this wyse,	BD. 69
Go faste in-to the grete see,	BD. 140
Ye move hit fynde the see besyde,	BD. 208
Go hoodles in-to the drye see,	BD. 1027
Were bitter, neither in erthe nor in see,	ABC. 50
That erthe and see and tree and every lake	PF. 313 var
the smothe watir of the see; and what spirit turneth	
the	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
the byttere see of this lif, be fordryven	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
The rage ne the manaces of the see,	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
turmented in this see of fortune.	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
turnyng and wallowyng the see,	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
an arm of the see that ebbeh and floweth,	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
reynes and with coldes. The see hath	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
as many riches as the see torneth upward	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
Ofte the see is cleer and calm	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
and overhelveth the see,	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
despice the see manasyng with flodes;	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
wynd troubyng the see thondre with	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
gladed som-tyme of the face of the see	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
karf yit the heye see with oores or with	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
the see and the mareys contene and	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
the see, gredy to flowen, constreyneth with	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
love, that governeth erthe and see, and	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
precious stones of the rede see, and thoughte he do ere	
his	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
ile in the see that highte Tyle be	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
of the see yhidde in the flodes, and	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
his wandryng shippes by the see, into	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
drencheth his late flaumes in the see,	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
beten the strondes of the see by quakyng	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
the depe westrene see, ne coveyeth nat to	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
deyven his flaumes in the see of the oecian,	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
see othere sterres I-plowgid in the see,	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
or elles of the see. So ne seth nat god,	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
schelle fyssche of the see, that clyven and	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
A-midde the see between windes two	TC.1. 417
For in this see the boot hath swich travaile,	TC.2. 3
This see clepe I the tempestuous matere	TC.2. 5
By Neptunus, that God is of the see,	TC.2. 443
In hevene and helle, in erthe and salte see	TC.3. 8
Love, that of erthe and see hath governaunce,	TC.3. 1744
'That that the see, that gredy is to flowen,	TC.3. 1758
Thurgh Troye ay rennest downward to the see,	TC.4. 1549
For al the gold atwixen sonne and see:	TC.5. 886
To warme of th' este see the wawes wete,	TC.5. 1109
This litel spot of erthe that with the see	TC.5. 1815
Naked fetyng in a see,	HF.1. 133
That in the see were left behynde,	HF.1. 238
That him tidde upon the see,	HF.1. 255
Deserte alone, right in the see,	HF.1. 417
Between hevene, erthe, and see;	HF.2. 207
That every ryver to the see	HF.2. 240
Hath fish dwelling in floodes and see,	HF.2. 243
Heven, erthe, and eek the see,	HF.2. 338
Now shippes seyllinge in the see,	HF.2. 395
In-mydd the see, and ther he dreyneth,	HF.2. 415
'Peter! betyng of the see,'	HF.2. 526
As the see of welles and sprynges,—	HF.3. 894
And in the see hit happed hem to mete,	LGW. 634
That it nere gon under the see adoun.	LGW. 792
And to the see ful faste he gan him hye,	LGW. 950
But of his adventures in the see	LGW. 953
So longe he saylled in the salte see,	LGW. 958
Which that he wende han loren in the see,	LGW. 1048
The dawnyng uprist out of the see;	LGW. 1188
For hunger and for myscheef in the see,	LGW. 1278
Beyonde Troye, estward in the see,	LGW. 1426
So longe he saylled in the salte see,	LGW. 1462
And romyng on the clyves by the see,	LGW. 1470
And come for to play out of the see,	LGW. 1495
That they han suffred in the salte see;	LGW. 1510
And as the see, with tempeste al to-shake,	LGW. 1765
And in an yle, amydde the wilde see,	LGW. 2163
And fonde his fader drenched in the see,	LGW. 2178
And saw his barge saylyng in the see,	LGW. 2196
Of Athenes, and to the see him broghte,	LGW. 2306

**See—Continued**

This Demophon come sayling in the see . . .	LGW. 2405
The see by nyght as any torche brende . . .	LGW. 2419
The see may ebbe and flowen more or lesse; . . .	Fort. 61
On this side, or blyonde the see, . . .	RR. 283
Song of mermaydens of the see, . . .	RR. 680
No more than may the see be drye, . . .	RR. 1666
For drye as well the greet see . . .	RR. 2748
Whom Venus hath flemed over the see, . . .	RR. 3062
We see may never be so stille, . . .	RR. 3773
We envroune bothe londe and se, . . .	RR. 7017

**Seal**

And sheweth the kyng his seele and his lettre; . . .	B.M.L. 882
Oure lige lordes seal on my patente, . . .	C.Pard. 337
I hadde the prente of seinte Venus seal, . . .	D.WB. 604
I took oure dame oure lettre and oure seal, . . .	D.Sum. 2128
And knew ful many a seal, and many a bond, . . .	F.Sq. 131
And halt myne herte undir his seale, . . .	RR. 6145

**Sealed**

Lo, heere the lettres seled of this thyng, . . .	B.M.L. 736
Into your grace, and bothe our hertes seled, . . .	TC.4. 293

**Sealed see Enseled**

**Sealeth**

This lettre he sealeth, pryvely wepyng, . . .	B.M.L. 768
---	------------

**Seale**

Go selle it hem that smale seles grave! . . .	TC.3. 1462
---	------------

**Seemes**

unsownen the semes of frendshipe in mannes herte, . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
---	---------------

**Serchen**

ther may no man comprehende ne serchen hem suffi- santly, . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600
That serchen every lond and every stream, . . .	D.WB. 867
Pull narwe serchen and capie, . . .	RR. 4245

**Serched**

Raisoun. 'If love be serched wel and sought, . . .	RR. 4809
--	----------

**Seson**

Bifl that in that seson on a day, . . .	A.Prol. 19
The sesoun priketh every gentil herte . . .	A.Kn. 1043
And sek the lusty seson of that May . . .	A.Kn. 2454
In somer sesoun, thider wolde he go, . . .	E.Mch. 2049
What for the sesoun and the yonge grene, . . .	F.Sq. 54
Arrayed after the lusty sesoun soote . . .	F.Sq. 389
What for the sesoun, and the mornwynge, . . .	F.Sq. 397
To ech of hem his tyme and his sesoun, . . .	F.Fkl. 1034
The colde, frosty sesoun of Decembre, . . .	F.Fkl. 1244
Ne nyghtyngale in the sesoun of May, . . .	G.CY. 1343
houres of the firste somer sesoun, that . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
in the firste somer sesoun the lewes that the wynd that . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
somer sesoun; for Bachus, the god of wyn, . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
fyrst somer sesoun thurw the breeth of . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
floures of the firste somer sesoun, or . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
mutabilite of floures of the somer sesoun, . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 785-90
the first somer sesoun warmynge; . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60

Ye, bothe for the seson and the feste, . . .	TC.1. 168
For, though your love laste a sesoun, . . .	HF.1. 341
Farwel myn stodye, as lastynge that sesoun! . . .	LGW.G. 39
The smale foules, of the sesoun fayne, . . .	LGW. 310
lightly, by the sesoun of the yere, knowe . . .	Astr. 211-5
And in this sesoun delitous, . . .	RR. 90
And in the swete sesoun that lefe is, . . .	RR. 103
That baren notes in her sesoun . . .	RR. 1360
That drowe nygh to her sesoun, . . .	RR. 1678
And, full of froste, [a] somer sesoun, . . .	RR. 4746
As longe as Youthe is in sesoun . . .	RR. 4981

**Sesouns**

After the sondry sesouns of the yeer, . . .	A.Prol. 347
atrempeth the variauntes sesouns of the yer, . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
Whanne thei ben faire in her sesouns, . . .	RR. 4012

**Set**

By God! out of his sete I wol hym trice; . . .	B.Mk. 3715
biforn the setes of oure Lord Jhesu Crist, . . .	I.Pars. 160-5
from the sovereyne sete, whi arttow . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
for a ryght certeyn sete to the in myn hows . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5 var
ther-in his sete or his hous than elles . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
than after the sete of thi thought, in . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
wol fowden hym a perdurable sete, . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
and upon the astryete sete of this erthe; . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
it were into the astryete sete of here thought, . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
comen from his heyte sete, . . .	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
fynde the sete of thilk sovereyn . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 860-5
to steypen up in-to thi astryete sete; . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
hyd in the sete al with-inne, and that it is . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10

**Sett Site**

**Sette**

Unto the settees precesseth al the route, . . .	A.Kn. 2580
unworschipful settes of dignytees. (Unworschipful . . .)	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
settes he clepeth . . .	RR. 6913
And loven settes at the table, . . .	

**Seche see Seek**

**Second**

Virago thou, Semyrame the secounde, . . .	B.M.L. 359
'As to the secounde resoun, . . .	B.Mel. 2260-5
'Now as to the secounde point; . . .	B.Mel. 2520-5
this thanne shul ye examyne the secounde condicion . . .	B.Mel. 2545-50
as it is writen in the secounde book of . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60
How that the secounde heeste of hym is this: . . .	C.Pard. 647
How that the secounde heeste of God is that; . . .	C.Pard. 647
The Prologe of the Secounde Nonnes Tale . . .	G.SN. head

**Second—Continued**

Here bigynneth The Second Nonnes Tale . . .	G.SN. head
Every secounde or thriddie day she faste . . .	G.SN. 139
The secounde orpyment, the thriddie, y-wis, . . .	G.CY. 823
The secounde tyme, that ye may taken heede . . .	G.CY. 1250
The secounde cause that oughte make a . . .	I.Pars. 140-5
The second partie of penitence is . . .	I.Pars. 315-20
othere men biforn hym; the secounde is . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
The secounde spece of envye is joye of oother . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
The secounde spece is . . .	I.Pars. 495-500
The secounde spece of glotonye is, that . . .	I.Pars. 820-5
the secounde is whan a man get . . .	I.Pars. 825-30
the covetise of the herte. The secounde fynger . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
the firste, it is meritorie; the secounde . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
The secounde manere of chastitee is for . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
Now, for as muche as the secounde partie . . .	I.Pars. 955-60
The secounde condicion of verray . . .	I.Pars. 995-1000
The secounde condicion, is, that thy . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5
that is the secounde partie of . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
the second wanhope he shal thynke that as . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
the secounde deth duellyng unto yow, . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
and the secounde deth he clepeth as . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 575-80
remembrist me these thynges yet the secounde tyme; . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60

The wise worthy Ector the secounde, . . .	TC.2. 158
As in his tyme, in no degre secounde . . .	TC.5. 836
That I am krewre Tristram the secounde, . . .	Rosen. 20
And the secounde cause is this, that sothly . . .	Astr. 6-11
<i>Secunda pars.</i> —The secounde partie shal . . .	Astr. 15-20
secounde to Jupiter, the thirde to Mars, the . . .	Astr. 198-209
secounde degre of Aries sitting upon myn . . .	Astr. 198-209
Than fonde I the 2 degre of Libra, nadir . . .	Astr. 198-209
knowist, and forgete not this secounde ascendent, . . .	Astr. 222-9
the first ascendent and the secounde ascendent; . . .	Astr. 222-9
his secounde altitude as hys first altitude, . . .	Astr. 251-8
excedith his secounde altitude, and take half . . .	Astr. 251-8
to his secounde altitude, and take there the . . .	Astr. 251-8
of height; than wol his secounde altitude or . . .	Astr. 258-62
to 45 that was is secounde altitude, and than . . .	Astr. 258-62
his secounde altitude be lesse than hys first . . .	Astr. 330-7
his secounde altitude be more than his . . .	Astr. 330-7
the 2 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight, . . .	Astr. 337-43
the 2 hous unequal; and than wol the . . .	Astr. 337-43
8 hous is nader of the 2 hous, and the . . .	Astr. 337-43
the 2, and the 3, and the 4 hous, . . .	Astr. 343-50
The secounde shal be Swete-speche, . . .	RR. 2825

**Secondly**

Secondly, I seye that alle women been . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50
secondly, he that is irous and wrooth, . . .	B.Mel. 2315-20
Secondly ther yit devineth non . . .	TC.2. 1741

**Secundes**

mynutes, and every mynute of 60 secundes, . . .	Astr. 45-50
4 minutes, and every minute 60 secundes, . . .	Astr. 60-5

**Secree**

All yours any, for it shal been secree; . . .	B.Sh. 1320
But lat this thyng be secree, I yow preye, . . .	B.Sh. 1467
scum tyme be secree til it were tyme that . . .	B.Mel. 2250-5
rode I yow that ye sek it secree, . . .	B.Mel. 2325-30
ne to thy frend, discovres nat thy secree, . . .	B.Mel. 2330-5
But to his wyves tolde he his secree, . . .	B.Mk. 3211
Had thou nat toold to women thy secree, . . .	B.Mk. 3243
Of swich thyng as they wolde han secree fayn, . . .	B.Mk. 3283
And secree, and no rygard, no fo nol, . . .	B.NP. 4105
In secree wise, and made hym to ensure . . .	C.Doc. 143
For to been holden stable and eke secree, . . .	D.WB. 946
That tolde hym al the secree that they knewe, . . .	D.Fri. 1341
And moore we seen of Cristes secree thynges, . . .	D.Sum. 1871
He is as wys, discreet, and eek secree, . . .	E.Mch. 1909
In secree wise, his purs and eek his bille, . . .	E.Mch. 1937
Under his brest he bear it moore secree . . .	F.Fkl. 1109
For secree needes, and for good entente, . . .	G.SN. 178
And therefore keepe it secree, I yow preye, . . .	G.CY. 643
And, as ye love me, kepeeth it secree; . . .	G.CY. 1370
'Is of the secree of secrees, <i>pardes</i> , . . .	G.CY. 1447
certaine material thynges in hire secree places . . .	I.Pars. 575-80
The wyse and worthy, secree, trewe as stel, . . .	PF. 395
the among my secree restyng-whiles, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
the secree of his conscience. But now . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
clene secree chaumbre of myn hous (that . . .)	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
vygour of men, in the secree tour of hir hertes, . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
That toucheth love, that oughte ben secree, . . .	TC.1. 744
To holden secree swich an heigh matere, . . .	TC.3. 286
And I am sworn to holden it secree . . .	TC.3. 812
Hers at this secree trappe dore quod he . . .	TC.3. 759 var
Unto Criseyde, in a ful secree wise, . . .	TC.4. 810
And he was wyse, hardy, secree, and ryche; . . .	LGW. 1528
That thyng that oughte be secree, . . .	RR. 4403
Of trewe herte, just and secree, . . .	RR. 5090
For whanne he woot his secree thought, . . .	RR. 5257
In every counsell and secree, . . .	RR. 5260

**Secreely**

that men oughte secree to hyde, . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80
any persone that may kepe counsell secree . . .	B.Mel. 2330-5 var
preyen any oother wight thy counsell secree to kepe . . .	B.Mel. 2335-40 var

And secree he to Boloigne it sente, . . .	E.Cl. 763
So secree that no wight of it wiste, . . .	E.Mch. 2006

**Secreenesse**

And thou biwreyest alle secreenesse, . . .	B.M.L. 773
Of wit apollo stoon of secreenesse . . .	TC.2. 843 var



<b>Secrems</b>		
'Is of the secrees of secrees, pardee.'		G.CY. 1447
<b>Secret</b>		
The secret terys and the waymentyng		A.Kn. 1921 var
That secret is and for the tounes prow.		TC.2. 1664
Secret, and in my paynes pacient,		TC.3. 142
So secret, and of swich obeisaunce,		TC.3. 478
<b>Secret see Secree</b>		
<b>Secrets</b>		
the secretis of nature, whan thow		Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
<b>Sect</b>		
Whos lyf and al hire secte God mayntene		E.Cl. 1171
As of the secte of which that he was born,		F.Sq. 17
Him of secte Saturnyn,		HF.3. 342
Eke in the same secte ar sette		RR. 5745
<b>Sectis</b>		
Oure sectis strenge forto save,		RR. 4859
<b>Secular</b>		
But, by my trouthe, if thou were secular,		B.NP. 4640
As doon this foolis that were secular;		E.Mch. 1251
I speke of folk in secular estate;		E.Mch. 1322
unordred, wys or fool, clerk or seculeer;		I.Pars. 960-5
Seculer folk ben more apert.		RR. 6150
Man may in secular clothes see		RR. 6232
Wered alwey clothis seculere,		RR. 6244
Were take in secular clothing,		RR. 6250
<b>Seculars</b>		
And the seculars comprehende,		RR. 7173
<b>Secunda</b>		
sequitur secunda pars eiusdem		I.Pars. 315-20
Sequitur secunda pars Penitencie		I.Pars. 955-60
Explicit secunda pars penitencie et		I.Pars. 1025-30
... inquit tempus.—Prosa 2		Bo.1. p.2. 45-50
'Vellem autem pauca.'—Prosa 2		Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
'Cum defixo paululum.'—Prosa 2		Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2		Bo.4. p.2. 1175-80
'Animadverto inquam.'—Prosa 2		Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
Secunda pars.—The secunde partie shal		Astr. 15-20
15. Secunda pars astrolabii: Venter.—		Astr. 60-5
2 pars huius conclusionis		Astr. 382-91
<b>Secundo</b>		
Paul ad Philipenses 2 <sup>o</sup> , In nomine Ihesu,		I.Pars. 595-600
<b>Secundum</b>		
secundum Jeronimum contra Jovianianum		I.Pars. 865-70 var
Incipit carmen secundum ordinem Litterarum alpha-		
beti.		ABC. head
... mersa profundo.' Metrum 2		Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
'Si quantas rapidis.'—Metrum 2		Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
'Quantas rerum flectat.'—Metrum 2		Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
'Quos vides sedere celso.'—Metrum 2		Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
'Puro clarum lumine.'—Metrum 2		Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
<b>Secundus</b>		
Incipit liber secundus		Bo.2. head 255-60
Explicit liber secundus		Bo.2. end 600-5
<b>Secd</b>		
'Set medicine inquit tempus.'—Prosa 2		Bo.1. p.2. 45-50
'Set cum racinion jam in te.'—Prosa 5		Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
'Set ne me inexorable.'—Prosa 8		Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
'Set dignitatus.'—Prosa 4		Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
<b>Setere</b>		
'Quos vides sedere celso.'—Metrum 2		Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
<b>See</b>		
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale.		A.Prol. 831
And lat se now who shal the soper wyne;		A.Kn. 891
That it was routhe for to seen and heere,		A.Kn. 914
That Emelye, that fairer was to sene		A.Kn. 1035
That art so pale and deedly on to see?		A.Kn. 1082
The fairnesse of that lady that I see		A.Kn. 1098
That I may seen hire atte leeste weye,		A.Kn. 1121
Syn that I may nat seen you, Emelye,		A.Kn. 1273
Allas! I se a serpent or a theef,		A.Kn. 1325
Ne never-mo he shal his lady see.		A.Kn. 1346
That oon may seen his lady day by day,		A.Kn. 1349
But seen his lady shal he never mo.		A.Kn. 1352
For seen his lady shal he never mo.		A.Kn. 1357
To se my lady that I love and serve;		A.Kn. 1397
And seen his lady wel ny day by day.		A.Kn. 1407
Was in a bush, that no man myghte hym se,		A.Kn. 1517
That smytheth any strook, that I may seen.		A.Kn. 1709
Se how they blede! be they night wel arrayed?		A.Kn. 1801
He lette nat his felawe for to see.		A.Kn. 1892
An oratorie riche for to see,		A.Kn. 1911
First, in the temple of Venus maystow se,		A.Kn. 1918
Thus may ye seen that Wysdom ne Richesse,		A.Kn. 1947
The statue of Venus, glorious for to se,		A.Kn. 1955
And on hir heed, ful seemly for to se,		A.Kn. 1960
Was long and streit, and gastly for to see;		A.Kn. 1984
Hir sone is eek a sterre, as men may see.		A.Kn. 2061
It were a lusty sighte for to see.		A.Kn. 2116
Ther maistow seen comynge with Palamon		A.Kn. 2128
A gerland, fresch and lusty for to sene.		A.Kn. 2176
Eerly, for to seen the grete fight,		A.Kn. 2489
Ther maystow seen divynge of harneys		A.Kn. 2496

# See—Continued

Hym for to seen, and doon heigh reverence,		A.Kn. 2531
Ther seen men who kan juste and who kan ryde;		A.Kn. 2604
And, for the peple sholde seen hym alle,		A.Kn. 2879
That was nat wont to seen the sonne bright;		A.Kn. 2932
This maystow understonde, and seen at eye.		A.Kn. 3016
And hath so long a lif as we may see,		A.Kn. 3019
The grete tounes se we wane and wende;		A.Kn. 3025
Thanne may ye se that al this thyng hath ende.		A.Kn. 3026
'Of man and womman seen we wel also,		A.Kn. 3027
Som in the large feild, as men may se;		A.Kn. 3032
Lat se now of youre wommanly pitee;		A.Kn. 3083
Lat se now who shal telle another tale;		A.Mil. 3116
And lyk a mayden melke for to see.		A.Mil. 3202
She was ful more blisful on to see		A.Mil. 3247
Good morwe, I se thee wel for it is day!"		A.Mil. 3580
Hym thynketh verrally that he may see Noees flood,		A.Mil. 3615
He kan wel in myn eye seen a stalke,		A.Rv. 3919
But in his owene he kan nat seen a balke,		A.Rv. 3920
To goon to mille and seen hir corn y-grounde,		A.Rv. 4008
Quod John, 'and se how that the corn gas in.		A.Rv. 4037
And se how that the mele falles doun		A.Rv. 4042
Lat se now if this place may suffice,		A.Rv. 4125
They been ful wrothe al day, as men may see.		A.Co. 4398
They may he seen the large woundes wyde		B.ML 62
'Oure Emperour of Rome, God hym seel		B.ML 156
The wondres that they myghte seen or heere.		B.ML 182
They kan nat seen in that noon advantage,		B.ML 216
Ne shal I never seen yow moore with eye.		B.ML 280
In hire, for we sholde seen his myghty werkis.		B.ML 478
To seen this wrek, and al the ship he soghte,		B.ML 513
That oon of hem was bylnd and myghte nat see,		B.ML 551
With whiche men seen whan that they ben blynde.		B.ML 553
In salte see, al-though I se noight how.		B.ML 830
Wel may men seen it nas but Goddes grace.		B.ML 938
Goth Alla, for to seen this wonder chauce.		B.ML 1045
And weep, that it was routhe for to see;		B.ML 1052
I se wel that ye lerned men in lore		B.Sh. 1168
To seen hir graunces and hire bernas wyde,		B.Sh. 1256
That, wel I se, to Brugges wol ye go.		B.Sh. 1448
But for to wite and seen of his welfare,		B.Sh. 1529
But sith I se I stonde in this disioynt,		B.Sh. 1601
As soble was that wonder was to se,		B.Th. 1882
For ever upon the ground I se thee stare.		B.Th. 1887
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste,		B.Mel. 2123
'I see wel,' quod this wise man,		B.Mel. 2235-40
than thow see thy self in the handes of thy children.		B.Mel. 2250-5 var
'Heere may ye se that if that		B.Mel. 2295-300
manye of othre resouns may ye seen that		B.Mel. 2295-300
'I see wel that the word of Salomon is		B.Mel. 2300-5
sapience of persones, ye se wel		B.Mel. 2450-5
quod she, 'yours conseil and lat us see		B.Mel. 2455-60
'Thanne mowe ye seen that youre		B.Mel. 2575-80
'Certes,' quod Melibee, 'I se wel		B.Mel. 2615-20
they seen the punysynge and chastisyng		B.Mel. 2620-5
and, savyng youre grace, I kan nat seen that it		
myghte		B.Mel. 2735-40
ye shullen usen hem, and I se wel that		B.Mel. 2835-40
and seyde, 'I see wel, dame Prudence,		B.Mel. 2860-5
'Al' quod Melibee, 'now se I wel		B.Mel. 2870-5
bryge by hire outrage, and ye se wel		B.Mel. 2870-5
Now se we wel that the science and the		B.Mel. 2925-30
I see and biholde youre grete humylitee,		B.Mel. 3065-70
And stood in noblesse wil he myghte see.		B.Mk. 3208
Hye on an hille, that men myghte hem see.		B.Mk. 3241
And every reawme wente he for to see.		B.Mk. 3305
At Babiloigne was his sovereyn see,		B.Mk. 3339
Hath with hym lad, for that men sholde it see.		B.Mk. 3552
After that tyme he holde it never see.		B.Mk. 3664
For no man sholde seen his privtee;		B.Mk. 3905
"A carte ful of donge ther shaltow se		B.NP. 4208
Mordre wol out, that se we day by day;		B.NP. 4242
'Heere may men seen that dremes been to drede;		B.NP. 4253
But sith I see that thou wolt heere abyde,		B.NP. 4285
Warnynge of thynges that men after seen;		B.NP. 4316
'Reed eek of Joseph, and ther shul ye see		B.NP. 4320
For whan I se the beautee of youre face,		B.NP. 4350
And so the freshe floures how they sprynge;		B.NP. 4392
Fro his contrarie, if he may it see,		B.NP. 4470
Lat se, konne ye youre fader cowntrefete.'		B.NP. 4511
For he that wynketh, whan he sholde see,		B.NP. 4621
Se, which braunes hath this gentil preest,		B.NP. 4645
Aboven every wight that man may see;		C.Doc. 8
To soone rype and bold, as men may se,		C.Doc. 68
But for she ran hir fader first to see,		C.Doc. 243
Heere men may seen how synne hath his merite.		C.Doc. 277
Wherefore I seye al day, as men may see,		C.Pard. 294
Heere is a miteyn eek, that ye may se;		C.Pard. 372
That it is joye to se my bynesse.		C.Pard. 399
Bihoold and se, that in the firste table		C.Pard. 630
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordes, God yow seel'		C.Pard. 715
Se ye that ook? Right there ye shal hym fynde.		C.Pard. 765
Be drawe, and lat se wher the out wol falle;		C.Pard. 794
Cacche who so may, who renneeth best lat seel		D.WB. 76
Coveiteth every man that she may se,		D.WB. 266
And for to se, and eek for to be seye		D.WB. 552
But now, sire,—lat me se,—what I shal seyn?		D.WB. 585
But now kan no man se none elves mo.		D.WB. 864
Heere may ye se, thogh we a tyme abyde,		D.WB. 979
Lat se, which is the proudeste of hem alle		D.WB. 1017

See—Continued

'Heere may ye se wel how that genterye . . . D.WB. 1146  
 Ther shul ye seen expresse, that no drede is, . . . D.WB. 1169  
 Thurgh which he may his verray freendes see; . . . D.WB. 1204  
 And but I be to-morn as fair to seeme . . . D.WB. 1245  
 Where as I hope soon tyme I shal thee see, . . . D.Fri. 1414  
 Or elles stynt a while, and thou shalt see.' . . . D.Fri. 1558  
 Heere may ye se, myn owene deere brother, . . . D.Fri. 1667  
 'Yis,' quod this somonour, 'pay anon—lat se— . . . D.Fri. 1698  
 "Shewe forth thyne ear, and let the frere se . . . D.Sum. 1690  
 And moore we seen of Cristes secree thynges, . . . D.Sum. 1871  
 And therfore may ye se that our preveres,— . . . D.Sum. 1911  
 And so forth al the gospel may ye seen . . . D.Sum. 1924  
 "The revers shaltow se," quod he anon, . . . D.Sum. 2056  
 Til atte laste he seyde, 'God yow see!' . . . D.Sum. 2169  
 I se wel that som thyng ther is amys; . . . D.Sum. 2172  
 And ye shul seen, up peril of my lyf, . . . D.Sum. 2271  
 But natheles, I se youre trewe entente, . . . E.Cl. 148  
 Ther maystow seen of deynthevne vitaille . . . E.Cl. 265  
 That been my felawes, in oure dore and se . . . E.Cl. 282  
 To seen so greet a gost come in that place; . . . E.Cl. 338  
 'Farewel, my child, I shal thee never see! . . . E.Cl. 555  
 It had been hard this reuthie for to se; . . . E.Cl. 562  
 If by his wywes cheere he myghte se, . . . E.Cl. 599  
 For which the peple ran to seen the sighte . . . E.Cl. 983  
 That hem to seen the peple hath caught plesaunce, . . . E.Cl. 993  
 That in so poure array was for to see, . . . E.Cl. 1020  
 O which a pitous thyng it was to se . . . E.Cl. 1086  
 That it was deynthe for to seen the cheere . . . E.Cl. 1112  
 Heere may ye se, and heerby may ye preve, . . . E.Mch. 1330  
 As laurer thurgh the yeeer is for to sene; . . . E.Mch. 1466  
 Thanne sholde he se ful many a figure pace . . . E.Mch. 1584  
 For love is bynd al day, and may nat see . . . E.Mch. 1598  
 In mariage, se how thy Damyant, . . . E.Mch. 1789  
 That alle ye go se this Damyant . . . E.Mch. 1923  
 Heere may ye se how excellent franchise . . . E.Mch. 1987  
 Thogh thou myghtest se as fer as shippes saille? . . . E.Mch. 2108  
 As to be deceyved when a man may se, . . . E.Mch. 2110  
 That no wight myghte it se, neither y-heere; . . . E.Mch. 2154  
 And though that I be oold and may nat see, . . . E.Mch. 2168  
 Ne se ye nat this honourable knyght? . . . E.Mch. 2264  
 I moste han of the peres that I see, . . . E.Mch. 2331  
 And made hym se as wel as ever he myghte; . . . E.Mch. 2356  
 Was no thyng bet to make yow to see . . . E.Mch. 2373  
 For certeinly, if that ye myghte se, . . . E.Mch. 2381  
 'I se,' quod he, 'as wel as ever I myghte, . . . E.Mch. 2384  
 "This thank have I for I have masad yow see. . . E.Mch. 2388  
 Upon a thyng, ne seen it perilly, . . . E.Mch. 2399  
 Ful many a man wenech to seen a thyng, . . . E.Mch. 2408  
 Hath swich a myght that men may in it see . . . F.Sq. 133  
 If he be fals he shal his tresoun see, . . . F.Sq. 139  
 This mirour and this ryng that ye may see . . . F.Sq. 143  
 How men myghte in it swiche thynges se . . . F.Sq. 227  
 To seen this more unfeestlich for to se, . . . F.Sq. 303  
 Ne on the morwe unfeestlich for to se, . . . F.Sq. 366  
 Syn that I see noon oother wight yow chace, . . . F.Sq. 457  
 Is preved al day, as men may it see, . . . F.Sq. 481  
 I se wel that ye han of my distresse, . . . F.Sq. 484  
 Til he may seen his tyme for to byte, . . . F.Sq. 513  
 His maners was an hevne for to see . . . F.Sq. 558  
 And goodlich for to seen, humble and free, . . . F.Sq. 623  
 Heere may men seen an humble, wys accord; . . . F.Fkl. 791  
 'Is ther no shipe, of so manynde as I se, . . . F.Fkl. 854  
 Se ye nat, Lord, how manynde it destroyeth? . . . F.Fkl. 876  
 Syn I yow se so pitously complayne, . . . F.Fkl. 991  
 Lord Phebus, se the teeris on my chok, . . . F.Fkl. 1078  
 His brest was hool withoute for to sene, . . . F.Fkl. 1111  
 Where as he knew he sholde his lady see; . . . F.Fkl. 1307  
 And, if ye voucheauf, ye may go see, . . . F.Fkl. 1334  
 And sworneth, that it routhe was to see; . . . F.Fkl. 1349  
 That sith I se his grete gentillesse; . . . F.Fkl. 1527  
 To yow, and eek I se wel yow distresse, . . . F.Fkl. 1528  
 I se namoure but that I am fordo; . . . F.Fkl. 1562  
 Yet seen men wel by resoun, douteles, . . . G.SN. 16  
 And seen that slouthie hir holdeth in a leas . . . G.SN. 19  
 Expowne, as men may in hir storie see, . . . G.SN. 86  
 And right as men may in the hevne see . . . G.SN. 107  
 Let me that angel se, and hym biholde, . . . G.SN. 164  
 'If that yow list, the angel shul ye see, . . . G.SN. 170  
 Thanne shul ye see that angel, or ye twynne,' . . . G.SN. 182  
 Ne never wight shal seen hem with his eye, . . . G.SN. 230  
 Which that thynne eyen han no myght to see; . . . G.SN. 255  
 So shaltow seen hem, levee brother deere, . . . G.SN. 257  
 Which thou shalt seen, if that thou wolt reneye . . . G.SN. 268  
 Bad fecchen Cecile that he myghte hir see; . . . G.SN. 422  
 That thou nat bynd, for thyng that we seen alle . . . G.SN. 499  
 So swatte that it wonder was to see; . . . G.CY. 560  
 But it was joye for to seen hym swete! . . . G.CY. 579  
 Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye . . . G.CY. 1059  
 And when he comth, as faste shal ye see . . . G.CY. 1105  
 For ye shul seen heer by experience, . . . G.CY. 1125  
 Ye been right hoot, I se wel how ye swete; . . . G.CY. 1186  
 Ful of water, and ye shul se wel thanne . . . G.CY. 1211  
 If that youre eyen kan nat seen aright, . . . G.CY. 1418  
 See how he nappeth! see how, for cokkes bones! . . . H.Mcp. 9  
 See how he ganeth, lo, this drunken wight! . . . H.Mcp. 35  
 And right anon ye shul seen a good jape, . . . H.Mcp. 84  
 And seyde, 'I se wel it is necessarie, . . . H.Mcp. 95  
 And lat hym seen a mous go by the wal, . . . H.Mcp. 177  
 may ye seen that Job preyde respit a . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 that destourben hym to see the face . . . I.Pars. 185-90

See—Continued

talent, though he se wel apertly that it . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 There may ye seen that deedly synne . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 Allas! may men nat seen as in . . . I.Pars. 415-20  
 buttokes it is ful horrible for to see, for . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
 Thus may ye seen that the gilt . . . I.Pars. 755-60  
 hire in his herte. Heere may ye seen . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 though men seen it, so that it be nat . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 may seen youre goode werkis and glorifie . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 shullen seen apertly al that they hyden in this . . . I.Pars. 1060-5  
 And yewe me grace my lord to se . . . BD. 111  
 Now that I see my lady bright, . . . BD. 477  
 So good, that men may wel se . . . BD. 484  
 These huntis comen hym nowher se, . . . BD. 540  
 Me thinketh in gret sorwe I yow see; . . . BD. 546  
 Of any sorwe, lat hym see me. . . . BD. 575  
 Me thynketh I se hir ever-mo; . . . BD. 912  
 For wonder fayn I wolde hir se. . . . BD. 1100  
 That is so semely on to see; . . . BD. 1176  
 I am so wounded as ye may wel seen . . . ABC. 151  
 But when I se the beautees of your face, . . . Mars. 61  
 Fro Venus valance, myghte his paleys se, . . . Mars. 145  
 But grace be, I se hir never with ye. . . . Mars. 190  
 And lyk a fisher, as men alday may se, . . . Mars. 237  
 Through which I see, withoute remedye . . . Comp.L. 21  
 Men myghte seen of tresor mony a charge, . . . Anel. 32  
 That her to seen had every wyght likynge; . . . Anel. 75  
 That may ye see unfeyned of myn hewe. . . . Anel. 289  
 Yit that thou canst not do, yit mayst thou se, . . . PF. 163  
 As emeraude, that joye it was to sene. . . . PF. 175  
 Men myghte hir seen; and sothly for to say, . . . PF. 270  
 And that so fele that wonder was to sene. . . . PF. 329  
 The which I have y-formed, as ye may see, . . . PF. 396  
 'Now, sirs, ye seen the litel leyser here, . . . PF. 464  
 I can not se that arguments avayle; . . . PF. 538  
 Thou canst not see what thyng is wel be-set; . . . PF. 598  
 The day hem blent, but wel they sen by nyght; . . . PF. 600  
 That what love is thow canst nat see ne gesse, . . . PF. 602  
 to seen the face or the manere of this . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
 thow mayst wel seen to what ende I . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 I se the felonous covynes of wykkid men . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 I se that every lorel schapeth hym to . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 good folk; and I se that goode men ben . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 but thou mayst wel seen how grete . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375-80  
 of his modir to seen wher he was . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515-20  
 peples that Phebus (the sonne) may seen, . . . Bo.2. m.6. 520-5  
 For see now and considere . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 Fortune maystow seen al-wey wyndy and . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
 mayst nat yit seen thilke selve wufelnesse.' . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 what man is it that ne may wele seen . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
 'For sothe,' quod I, 'I se wel now . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800-5  
 y see hem ryght as though it were . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800-5  
 seen anon thilke verray blisfulnesse . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
 seen any thing that is inparfit, certes in . . . Bo.3. p.10. 885-90  
 'But I preye the,' quod sche, 'see now how . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
 eek at the laste se wel that a thing that is . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905-10  
 I se wel that it folweth by strengthe of . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915-20  
 that that nys nat parfit, men mai seen . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915-20  
 'I se nat,' quod I, 'wherefore that . . . Bo.3. p.10. 955-60  
 thynges, I se noon other.' . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
 be alle thynges, he scholde seenth at withouten doubt . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
 maistow wel seen howgreet is the diligence of nature; . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10  
 we seen the contrarye, as thus: . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5  
 see wel now certeynly withouten doutes . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30  
 his mysknowynge shall seen more . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50  
 But al be it so that I see now . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5  
 ne see eftsones thi contre. . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5  
 Blisful is that man that may seen the clere welle . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20  
 schaltow seen that these felouns tirantes, that the . . . Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80  
 And therof cometh it that yif thou see a . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5  
 'And yif thou se a wyght,' quod sche, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5  
 But for I se the now al redy . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5  
 he schulde seen thanne that thilke lordis . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70  
 ben that, ryght as we seen betyden in . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90  
 I am a-knowe it,' quod I, 'ne I ne se nat . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30  
 thow woldest seen that thei ne were . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
 myghten sen the same thynges—wolde . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90  
 leveful to hem to seen at any clifte the . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10



## See—Continued

'Thus se I wel,' quod I, 'eyther what . . .	Bo.4. p.5.
fortune of peple I se somewhat of good . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
of Phebus, the sonne; for her seen men . . .	Bo.4. m.5.
mowen seen that thise two thinges ben . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
may he thanne knownen and seen . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
thou mayst seen that is doon in this world . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
whom we seen thise thingis betyde . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
men seen ofte serven to schrewes . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
schrewes seen that they suffren . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
schalt nat seen in no place no thing of yvel . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
But I se now that thou art charged with . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
occian, although it see othere sterres . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
For we seen many thingis whan thei ben . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
don byforn oure eyen, ryght as men seen . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
to seen and to formen the figures, algates . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
mochel more myghty to seen and to . . .	Bo.5. m.4.
and moeveth hem to seen, or ryght so as . . .	Bo.5. m.4.
to seen, that it nis ryght naught? For wit . . .	Bo.5. p.5.
schal . . . seen that that it ne mai nat byholden in . . .	Bo.5. p.5.
thingis necessarie whiche that thei seen . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
ye seen some thingis in this temporel . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
whan ye seen togidre a man walke on the . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
albeit so that ye seen and byholden the . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
wight mowe seen it or come therto, but . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
men seen it outrelly fre and absolut fro alle . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
to seen alle thingis—god ne hath nat . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
O verrey folys may ye no thing se . . .	TC.1. 202 var
This was, and is, and yit men shal it see . . .	TC.1. 245
That nevere thoughte him sen so good a sighte . . .	TC.1. 294
To seen her goodly look he gan to presse; . . .	TC.1. 446
Was ay on her, that fairer was to sene . . .	TC.1. 454
Hath guided thee to see my languishinge . . .	TC.1. 569
As men may see, and so the wise it demeth . . .	TC.1. 644
For thou art wroth; 'ye, now at erst I see! . . .	TC.1. 842
And for-tyh see that thou in special . . .	TC.1. 901
And what it is, I wil now that thou see.— . . .	TC.1. 997
'Ensample why, see now these grete clerkes, . . .	TC.1. 1002
Quod Pandarus, 'Madame, God you see, . . .	TC.2. 85
Be fortunat, for now men shal it see . . .	TC.2. 280
Ne shal I nevere see you eft with yel . . .	TC.2. 301
I see him deyen, ther he go'th up right . . .	TC.2. 333
(That is so trewe and worthy as we see), . . .	TC.2. 339
As hye, as men mighte on us alle seel . . .	TC.2. 354
Men wolde wondren sen him come and gon; . . .	TC.2. 368
'What! Who wil demen, though he see a man . . .	TC.2. 372
In which that ye may see your face a-morwe! . . .	TC.2. 405
I see wel that ye sette lite of us, . . .	TC.2. 432
But sith I see my lord mot nedes dye, . . .	TC.2. 439
Till I myn owne herte blood may seel . . .	TC.2. 445
Ne bid me naught, but ye wol see me swounel . . .	TC.2. 574
And, be ye wis as ye be fair to see, . . .	TC.2. 584
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that houre!— . . .	TC.2. 588
And men cri'de in the strete, 'See, Troilus . . .	TC.2. 612
'Al Go we seel Caste up to the latis wisse! . . .	TC.2. 615
He was to sen, fulfil'd of hisse promessee; . . .	TC.2. 632
And ek to sen him in his gere him dresse, . . .	TC.2. 635
It was an hevене upon him for to see! . . .	TC.2. 637
And sith he hath to see me swich delit, . . .	TC.2. 709
I knowe also, and alday here and see, . . .	TC.2. 733
How ofte tyme may men rede and sen . . .	TC.2. 792 var
To what fyn is swich love, I can not see, . . .	TC.2. 794
To pleyen, that it joye was to see; . . .	TC.2. 817
May not endure on it to see for bright? . . .	TC.2. 864
Whan shal I next my dere herte see? . . .	TC.2. 982
Thee shapen is: my lady shal thee seel . . .	TC.2. 1092
That folk may sen and gauren on us tweye! . . .	TC.2. 1157
Quod Pandarus, 'thou shalt arise and see . . .	TC.2. 1313
But, as we may alday our-selven see, . . .	TC.2. 1331
To here and see the gillies in distresse . . .	TC.2. 1372
It mighte best availen!—"Now lat see! . . .	TC.2. 1430
Lo, nece myn, see ye not how I swete? . . .	TC.2. 1465
And lat see now how wel thou canst it make, . . .	TC.2. 1522
For him men demen hot, that men seen swete! . . .	TC.2. 1533
Your time see, taketh of hem your leve, . . .	TC.2. 1721
See who is here you comen to visite! . . .	TC.3. 62
Who is al there? I see nougt trewely, . . .	TC.3. 67
Ye wolden frendly somtyme on me see; . . .	TC.3. 130
But your honour, and sen him almost sterve, . . .	TC.3. 153
And lat see which of you shal bere the belle . . .	TC.3. 198
Ful sobely and frendly for to see, . . .	TC.3. 359

## See—Continued

And first to sen the holy laurer quake . . .	TC.3. 542
But Troilus, that stood and mighte it see . . .	TC.3. 600
'And in this middell chaumbre that ye see . . .	TC.3. 666
Now certes, em, to-morwe, and I him see, . . .	TC.3. 809
If ich al night wolde him in sorwe see . . .	TC.3. 873
And seide, 'Neece, see how this lord can knele . . .	TC.3. 962
Men sen alday, and reden ek in stories, . . .	TC.3. 1063
To here or sen Criseyde his lady wepe, . . .	TC.3. 1068
This was no litel sorwe for to see; . . .	TC.3. 1093
Men moste drinke, as men may alday see, . . .	TC.3. 1214
Made him swich feste, it joye was to sene, . . .	TC.3. 1228
'Here may men see that mercy passeth right: . . .	TC.3. 1282
And Lord! so he gan goodly on her see . . .	TC.3. 1345
Ne whan, allas, I may the time see . . .	TC.3. 1479
'The sonne, which that al the world may see, . . .	TC.3. 1604
And lat see now, if that he can be meriel . . .	TC.3. 1673
And we han nede of folk as men may se . . .	TC.4. 191
Ne nevere wol I sen it shine or reyne; . . .	TC.4. 299
Was al to seen Criseydes yen brighte, . . .	TC.4. 310
His frend Pandarus y-comen him to see, . . .	TC.4. 366
'Thus am I lost, for aught that I may see; . . .	TC.4. 568
But, as men sen in tonnes al aboute, . . .	TC.4. 680
Bicause of you that shal your fader see, . . .	TC.4. 688
So gret that it a deth was for to see . . .	TC.4. 856
Which that I drede nevere-mo to see? . . .	TC.4. 859
She was right swich to sen in her visage . . .	TC.4. 862
To sen him in that wat he is inne; . . .	TC.4. 906
And lat sen how your wit shal now avail; . . .	TC.4. 937
'For if ther sit a man yond on a see, . . .	TC.4. 1023
That whilom fresch and fairest was to sene . . .	TC.4. 1155
For, by the morter which that I see brenne, . . .	TC.4. 1245
And to the beste, in aught that I can see . . .	TC.4. 1285
'I see that often, ther-as we ben now, . . .	TC.4. 1324
In fourteenight, ne see you go ne ride . . .	TC.4. 1327
Whom that I n'olde leven for to see . . .	TC.4. 1335
Or elles see ich nevere Joves facel . . .	TC.4. 1337
Coveiteith so to see me, but for drede . . .	TC.4. 1339
'Ye sen that every day ek more and more . . .	TC.4. 1345
I can not sen wherof ye sholden drede . . .	TC.4. 1365
'Ye shal eek sen, your fader shal you glose . . .	TC.4. 1471
'Ye shal ek sen so many a lusty knight . . .	TC.4. 1485
I wil you sen, withouten any faille,—" . . .	TC.4. 1506
Sin that I see that nede it mot be thus . . .	TC.4. 1599
I see wel now that ye mistrusten me, . . .	TC.4. 1606
To sen you wepen that I love most, . . .	TC.4. 1621
I may you sen, that ye may bringe at reste . . .	TC.4. 1637
For shalw nevere sen her eft in Troyel . . .	TC.5. 28
Of Calcas, which that sen us bothe may, . . .	TC.5. 149
See how I dey, ye n'il me not rescoove! . . .	TC.5. 231
Ne mighte han comen Troilus to see, . . .	TC.5. 282
I can not sen in him no remedye . . .	TC.5. 328
'Sin day by day thou mayest thy-selven see . . .	TC.5. 337
'How don thise folk that seen hir loves wedded . . .	TC.5. 344
And seen hem in hir spouses bed y-bedded? . . .	TC.5. 346
That thou her see, that cause is of thy sorwe . . .	TC.5. 406
It was his sorwe upon hem for to sen, . . .	TC.5. 458
'As go we sen the paleis of Criseyde: . . .	TC.5. 523
So lat us sen her paleis at the lestel! . . .	TC.5. 525
As thou dost myn to longen her to see: . . .	TC.5. 597
I mighte her sen ayein come into Troyel . . .	TC.5. 609
And shal, til I may sen her eft in Troyel! . . .	TC.5. 616
And on the Grekes oost he wolde see, . . .	TC.5. 667
Coude I not see: that causeth now my care! . . .	TC.5. 749
Ne coude he sen her laughe and maken joye . . .	TC.5. 781
Ne coude I nevere sen you but in sorwe . . .	TC.5. 875
In prison ben, as ye yourselfen see; . . .	TC.5. 884
And al this thing right sen it with your ye, . . .	TC.5. 901
That whan I see that nevere yit I say, . . .	TC.5. 992
I may thee sen, or do myn herte breste! . . .	TC.5. 1008
But, sin I see ther is no bettre wey, . . .	TC.5. 1069
For to sen you in any adverseite: . . .	TC.5. 1083
To loke if they can sen aught of Criseyde, . . .	TC.5. 1113
Til it was noon they stoden for to see . . .	TC.5. 1114
Quod Troilus, 'I see wel now that she . . .	TC.5. 1135
Have here my trouthe, I see her! Yond she is! . . .	TC.5. 1158
Heve up thine yen, man! Maystow not see? . . .	TC.5. 1159
That I see yond n'is but a fare-carte! . . .	TC.5. 1162
He can now sen non other remedye . . .	TC.5. 1210
'And see now why! for this I dar wel seyn; . . .	TC.5. 1296
And, if she write, thou shalt some see . . .	TC.5. 1299
'Myn yen two, in veyn with which I see, . . .	TC.5. 1373
As I you see. And, though no maner routhe . . .	TC.5. 1385
Or if you list no more upon me see, . . .	TC.5. 1388
I wot that, whan ye next upon me see, . . .	TC.5. 1402
Amonges whicher ther com, this boor to see, . . .	TC.5. 1472
To sen her; but he may not contrefete . . .	TC.5. 1578
For anything, men shal the sothe see! . . .	TC.5. 1640
'Thorugh which I see that clene out of your minde . . .	TC.5. 1695
Now maystow sen thyself, if that thee histe, . . .	TC.5. 1711
Ye may her gilt in othere bokes seel . . .	TC.5. 1776
To see hit peynted on the walle . . .	HF.1. 211
Now see I wel, and telle can, . . .	HF.1. 334
And al day seen hit yet in dede, . . .	HF.1. 386
To helle wenten, for to see . . .	HF.1. 441
But now wol I go out and see, . . .	HF.1. 476
See o-wher any steryng man, . . .	HF.1. 478
As fer as ever I myghte see, . . .	HF.1. 483
As smal as man may see yet lye . . .	HF.1. 487
Of my brayn! now shal men se . . .	HF.2. 17
To see her besaute and the wonder, . . .	HF.2. 25

See—Continued

Let seel darst thou yet luke now? . . . HF.2. 72  
 As thus, lo, thou maist al day see . . . HF.2. 229  
 'And for this cause mayst thou see, . . . HF.2. 239  
 And right anon thou shalt see weel, . . . HF.2. 285  
 'Wel,' quod I. 'Now see,' quod he, . . . HF.2. 380  
 Adrad of hem that thou shalt see; . . . HF.2. 420  
 See yonder, lo, the Galaxye, . . . HF.2. 428  
 See here the Hous of Fame, lo! . . . HF.2. 515  
 Thou shalt see me go as blyve . . . HF.3. 16  
 Unto the nexte laure I see, . . . HF.3. 17  
 Yit I ententif was to see, . . . HF.3. 30  
 Myghte ther alle the armes seen, . . . HF.3. 247  
 Sitte in a see imperial, . . . HF.3. 271  
 As burned gold shoon for to see, . . . HF.3. 297  
 As I hit myghte see with myn ye: . . . HF.3. 402  
 As highe as that I myghte see, . . . HF.3. 411  
 Tho gan I luke aboute and see, . . . HF.3. 436  
 'Tak forth thy trompe anon, let see, . . . HF.3. 534  
 Take out thy trompe of golde now let se . . . HF.3. 675 var  
 I shulde bothe here and see, . . . HF.3. 802  
 'But now, no fors; for wel I see . . . HF.3. 820  
 And on the roof men may yit seen . . . HF.3. 858  
 For Goddes love, and let me seen . . . HF.3. 905  
 And let hem gon. Ther myghte I seen . . . HF.3. 1027  
 To seen this floure agin the sonne sprede, . . . LGW. 48  
 To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste, . . . LGW. 62  
 Syn that ye see I do it in the honour . . . LGW. 81  
 Then they may seen at eye or elles preve, . . . LGW. 100  
 That shal I seyn, whanne that I see my tyme— . . . LGW. 101  
 To seen this flour so yong, so freshe of hewe, . . . LGW. 104  
 To sen that flour, as ye han herd devyse, . . . LGW.G. 106  
 'I se,' quod she, 'the myghty god of love, . . . LGW.G. 142  
 Lo, yond he comyth. I se his wyngis sprede.' . . . LGW.G. 143  
 To seen this flour to sprede, as I devyse, . . . LGW. 202  
 To seen this flour that I love so and drede; . . . LGW. 211  
 Made hire lyke a dayis for to sene, . . . LGW. 224  
 Algate me thoughte that he myghte se; . . . LGW. 238  
 That maistow seen, she kytheth what she is.' . . . LGW. 504  
 Na more, but that I see wel she is good.' . . . LGW. 506  
 Y-crowned al with white, as men may see, . . . LGW. 532  
 For lat se now what man that lover be . . . LGW. 598  
 Here may ye seen of women which a trouthe, . . . LGW. 638  
 And so grete lykynge Piramus to see, . . . LGW. 794  
 Here may ye seen, what lover so he be, . . . LGW. 922  
 That wel was him that myght hir ones see, . . . LGW. 1011  
 So tenderly that route it was to sene, . . . LGW. 1034  
 To seen his yonge sone Ascanius. . . . LGW. 1138  
 Se ye nat alle how they ben forswore? . . . LGW. 1250  
 Where se ye oon that he ne hath latte his leefes? . . . LGW. 1260  
 Ye may as wel hit seen as ye may rede. . . . LGW. 1283  
 That ther a ram was that men myghte see, . . . LGW. 1427  
 Let see now, darstow taken this viage?' . . . LGW. 1450  
 'Jason,' quod she, 'for oght I se or kan, . . . LGW. 1611  
 'Why lykede me thy yellow heere to see, . . . LGW. 1672  
 Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se, . . . LGW. 1710  
 Thurgh al the loun, that men may see and here . . . LGW. 1867  
 Than shulde ye seen if that I therof lye. . . . LGW. 2059  
 A semely knyght was Theseus to see, . . . LGW. 2074  
 Til that ye shulde the verray prefe see. . . . LGW. 2113  
 And aldremoste desired yow to see . . . LGW. 2117  
 And in the systere of Taurus men may see . . . LGW. 2223  
 To seen his systere, that she saugh not longe, . . . LGW. 2261  
 Hir suster for to seen, and come anon. . . . LGW. 2265  
 To seen hir suster that she loveth so, . . . LGW. 2286  
 That she may seen me ones or I deye.' . . . LGW. 2301  
 Lyeourus doghtre, fayrer on to sene . . . LGW. 2425  
 In which men may her worthynesse se, . . . LGW. 2537  
 My body mote ye seen, within a while, . . . LGW. 2551  
 Syns yet this day men may ensample se, . . . LGW. 2560  
 Ded vex hir hewe, and lyke an ashe to sene; . . . LGW. 2649  
 That at a revel whan that I see you daunce, . . . Rosem. 6  
 But there may no man, as ye may wel see, . . . Gent. 16  
 Sith that I see the bryghte goddess serve . . . Sooz. 3  
 Sufficeth me to see him when I may; . . . Ven. 54  
 Or see your colour lyk the sonne bright, . . . Purse. 10  
 My deeth, I see, is my conclusioun; . . . Comp.A. 23  
 To seen hir servants dyen for hir sake! . . . Comp.A. 49  
 eke that he may seen the ascendent; . . . Astr. 161-5  
 by this manere of worching maist thou se . . . Astr. 179-85  
 than shalt thou seen yf A sitte evne over . . . Astr. 258-62  
 maist thou seen in whiche partie of the . . . Astr. 322-4  
 maist thou seen by nyght of eny sterre, . . . Astr. 322-4  
 of these 3 parties, and than maist thou se . . . Astr. 343-50  
 But men may some awenesene sene . . . RR. 3  
 That drie in wynter ben to sene. . . . RR. 58  
 And wondir glad was I to se . . . RR. 122  
 Ful hidous was she forto sene, . . . RR. 158  
 If she se any grete lynage . . . RR. 258  
 Was faire sumtyme, and fresh to se, . . . RR. 404  
 That I holde entren forto se . . . RR. 504  
 With litel mouth and rounde to see; . . . RR. 549  
 This may(de) semely forto see, . . . RR. 586  
 The alther-fairest folk to see, . . . RR. 625  
 That I this nyght ne mote it see, . . . RR. 637  
 Into that gardyne faire to see, . . . RR. 644  
 There myght(e) men see many flokkes . . . RR. 661  
 That I ne wente inne forto see . . . RR. 724  
 Was hym to seen, over alle thyng; . . . RR. 726  
 Tho myghtist thou karoles sene, . . . RR. 759  
 There myghtist thou see these flowtours, . . . RR. 763

See—Continued

Whan he may hem to proude see. . . . RR. 884  
 For al was golde, men myght it see, . . . RR. 947  
 Fetyes she was, and smale to se; . . . RR. 1017  
 Of stones clere and bright to see, . . . RR. 1084  
 That fastyng myght that stoon [have] [sic] seene. . . . RR. 1102  
 Men myght(e) seen to go for nede . . . RR. 1123  
 That all the daunce myght it see, . . . RR. 1293  
 But men myght seen hem kisse there, . . . RR. 1297  
 Thanne hadde I will to gon and see . . . RR. 1311  
 That forto seen it was solas; . . . RR. 1378  
 In the esters that men myghte sene. . . . RR. 1448  
 For wel wende he the forme see . . . RR. 1521  
 And down I loudede forto see . . . RR. 1554  
 Ye may well half the gardyne se; . . . RR. 1594  
 may . . . Sene the remenaunt everydell. . . . RR. 1596  
 That he ne shall there sene some thyng . . . RR. 1607  
 To sene the cristall in the welle, . . . RR. 1636  
 Nolde I have left to goon and see . . . RR. 1655  
 For fairer may ther no man se. . . . RR. 1686  
 Toward the bothon faire to se. . . . RR. 1770  
 To sene the roses freshe of hewe. . . . RR. 1839  
 And also se the freshe colour. . . . RR. 1846  
 That I so neer myght it se. . . . RR. 1848  
 To sene I hadde sicche delit, . . . RR. 1851  
 As men myght se in my visage, . . . RR. 1915  
 That men in everiche myght se . . . RR. 1918  
 Anoon as ye shall here and see, . . . RR. 2146  
 Of hie or lowe, as ye may see, . . . RR. 2201  
 For fresh array, as men may see, . . . RR. 2253  
 Thy nailles blak if thou maist see, . . . RR. 2282  
 Prike gladly that men may [the] se. . . . RR. 2314  
 Songes and complayntes [se] that thou make, . . . RR. 2326 em  
 That I ne maye my lady se! . . . RR. 2422  
 And with myne eyen se right nought. . . . RR. 2426  
 Alas myne eyen sene I ne may . . . RR. 2427 var  
 I prayse nothing what ever they se. . . . RR. 2430  
 Whan I ne se what myne hert wolde. . . . RR. 2436  
 Wherefore I wol gone her to sene, . . . RR. 2437  
 If thou maist seen by aventure . . . RR. 2455  
 That faire fresh whanne thou maist see, . . . RR. 2461  
 Ne remove forto see that swete. . . . RR. 2464  
 That thou thi love there maist see, . . . RR. 2524  
 That thee shal se somtyme that nyght . . . RR. 2569 var  
 He is full cured that may hir see. . . . RR. 2626  
 Er evere dawning thou maist see . . . RR. 2648  
 And for that noman shal thee see . . . RR. 2678  
 For oft I see suche losengours . . . RR. 2693  
 Thi lady, and all that may thee see. . . . RR. 2702  
 Tenke longe to see the swete thyng, . . . RR. 2715  
 In place where thou maist hir see. . . . RR. 2900  
 To sene his lady by the morwe. . . . RR. 2904  
 Whanne the even sene that may hem ples. . . . RR. 2934  
 Unto the bothon so faire to see. . . . RR. 2973  
 The freshe roser forto see, . . . RR. 2990  
 To se the bothon faire and swote . . . RR. 3009  
 In yvell tyme thou wentist to see . . . RR. 3224  
 I can not sene how thou maist goo . . . RR. 3248  
 For I see there many in travail . . . RR. 3285  
 How forto see he was hidous, . . . RR. 3353  
 Afir thou shalt hym souple se. . . . RR. 3376  
 I hadde to sene the fresh bothoun . . . RR. 3473  
 I can not see [ne] why ne how . . . RR. 3513  
 His payne is harde, ye may see lo, . . . RR. 3520  
 'We se ofte that humilite . . . RR. 3544  
 That ye not wolde upon him se; . . . RR. 3597  
 To sene it was a goodly thyng. . . . RR. 3634  
 Men myght perceyve well and sene . . . RR. 3714  
 Is loves servaunt, as ye may see . . . RR. 3732  
 How he is semely, biholde and see . . . RR. 3735  
 Yit nevertheles I see amonge . . . RR. 3881  
 I see wel that I am nygh shent, . . . RR. 3933  
 I have do folie, now I see; . . . RR. 4075  
 I wolde full ofte a day sene and biholde. . . . RR. 4112  
 Of every thing that she may see . . . RR. 4225  
 And eke a shadowe if she it see. . . . RR. 4232  
 He wente full ofte forto see . . . RR. 4238  
 I have pite to sene the sorwe . . . RR. 4271  
 I see he wolde it selle ageyne, . . . RR. 4324  
 Lusty to seen, swoote of odour. . . . RR. 4334  
 Opene that I may hym see, . . . RR. 4373  
 A, Bialacoil, full wel I see . . . RR. 4417  
 But I the sonner may hym see . . . RR. 4492  
 For how shult I evermore hym sene! . . . RR. 4516  
 And how it cometh, I can not see; . . . RR. 4590  
 Canst thou yit chese, late me see, . . . RR. 4637  
 Raisoun. 'Nay, nay.' L'Amant. 'Yis, I.' Raisoun. . . . RR. 4660  
 'Whereof? late se.' . . . RR. 5014  
 That, but aforin hir she may see . . . RR. 5034  
 And yit full many one I se . . . RR. 5119  
 If thou maist lyeve the tyme to se . . . RR. 5123  
 For tyme lost, as men may see, . . . RR. 5182  
 I wolde gladly here to se, . . . RR. 5264  
 Can kepe his tunge til he se nede; . . . RR. 5355  
 It may not see richeshe shyne, . . . RR. 5377  
 Of every man that may hym see, . . . RR. 5388  
 he wole . . . His pore freendis sene forfare . . . RR. 5385  
 As they shal afirwarde se . . . RR. 5458  
 Thanne shulde they sene who freendis ware. . . . RR. 5458  
 Men full clerly forto se . . . RR. 5548  
 That may these clerkis seyn, and see . . . RR. 5660



**See—Continued**

A wise man seide, as we may seen,	RR. 5671
For an usurer, so God me se,	RR. 5693
Whanne they seen pore folk forfare,	RR. 5778
We se that no man loveth now,	RR. 5805
Fro thilke tyme that she may se	RR. 5980
Thou shalt not seen oon dispitous;	RR. 6162
Men may in seculer clothes see	RR. 6232
Though men me bothe myght here and see,	RR. 6324
Shal sene that prest may never have myght	RR. 6449
For whanne I see beggers quakyng	RR. 6495
For men may wel the sothe see,	RR. 6558
Right wel, whanne the tyme I se.	RR. 6582
Thou shalt seen that noon excusynges	RR. 6586
But how that is, can I not see,	RR. 6627
Dewe to folk, that men may se	RR. 6638
But se what gold han usurers	RR. 6809
That is for folk it shulde se.	RR. 6910
And if we seen hym wyne honour,	RR. 6929
So that man weneth that may us see	RR. 6959
There myght he se by gret tresoun	RR. 7111
Til such a tyme that they may see	RR. 7139
Now wote I not, ne I can not see	RR. 7149
May men in that booke se,	RR. 7188
To patren while that folk may us see,	RR. 7241
shalte thou . . . Sene conclude good consequence	RR. 7466
The double sentence for to se.	RR. 7472
'The house,' quod he, 'such as ye se	RR. 7499
I trowe ye shal him never se.	RR. 7526
Ye shulde hym sene so ofte nede,	RR. 7631
He myght it sone wite and see,	RR. 7659

**See see Y-see**

<b>Seed</b>	
The yeldyng of his seed and of his greyn.	A.Prol. 596
And certein, if ther were no seed y-sowe,	D.WB. 71
Lat hem be breed of pure white seed,	D.WB. 143
The fruyt of thilke seed of chasitee	G.SN. 193
Of this roote eek spryngeth a seed of	I.Pars. 115-20
grace, the which seed is mooder of	I.Pars. 115-20
and this seed is egre and hoot.	I.Pars. 115-20
grace of this seed spryngeth of God thurgh	I.Pars. 115-20
of this seed is the love of God, and the	I.Pars. 120-5
Thynk eek that of swich seed as	I.Pars. 760-5
cherles spryngeth, of swich seed spryngen lorden.	I.Pars. 760-5
Ben to the seed of Adam merciable,	ABC. 182
Your chere flourerh, but it wol not se,	Anel. 306
But foul that lyveth by seed sat on the grene,	PF. 328
'I am a seed-foul, oon the unworthieste,	PF. 512
And right a-noon the seed-foul chosen hadde	PF. 576
comen alle mortel folk of noble seed.	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
publyschen hem with seed y-mulplied,	Bo.3. p.11.
	1010-5
for certeynli the seed of soth	Bo.3. m.11.
	1050-5
Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe.	TC.1. 335
Hath sown there of love the seed,	RR. 1617
And for the seed that here was sown	RR. 1625
That men within myght knowe the se;	RR. 3636
For the seed was nat ly-] sene.	RR. 3642
To hym that caste in erthe his seede,	RR. 4330
The floure nel seeden of my corne.	RR. 4344

**Seeds**

of somer); and the seedes that the sterre	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
veyeth . . . his seedes to the feeldes that refusen to	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
thow castest thi seedes in feeldes, thou sholdest han	
in	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
of seides and of sexes (that is to seyn, mal	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5

**Seeing**

hir eien brennyng and cleer seynge over the	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
Seing his frend in wo, whos heviness	TC.4. 363
Or elles selde seing of a wight,	TC.4. 423

**Seek**

And palmeres to seken straunge strondes,	A.Prol. 13
The hooly blisful martir for to seke,	A.Prol. 17
To seken hym a chaurterie for soules;	A.Prol. 510
Oure conseil was nat longe for to seche;	A.Prol. 784
We seken faste after felicitie,	A.Kn. 1266
In al the world to seken up and down	A.Kn. 2587
In al this world, to seken up and down,	A.Mil. 3252
Who so that wole his large volume seke,	B.ML. 60
Ye seken lond and see for yowre wyngynnes;	B.ML. 127
The constable, whan hym lyst no longer seche,	B.ML. 521
To Scotlandward, his foomen for to seke.	B.ML. 715
'But now passe over, and lat us seke aboute,	B.Pri. 1633
ye seken, ne I nam nat of the nombre	B.Mel. 2705-10
goodnesse, seke pees and folwe it, as	B.Mel. 2830-5
She dorste wilde beestes dennes seke,	B.Mk. 3453
Was noon, though al this world men sholde seke.	B.Mk. 3492
Was no wher noon in al this world to seke	B.Mk. 3492 var
Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remes	B.NP. 4326
I shal hym seke by wey, and eek by strete;	C.Pard. 694
And thanne wolde he upon his Bible seke	D.WB. 650
And sufreth his wyf to go seken halwes,	D.WB. 657
A twelf-month and a day, to seche and leere	D.WB. 909
Tel me what that ye seken, by youre feyl	D.WB. 1002
Another day if that I sholde yow seche?'	D.Fri. 1411
And somtyme he was diverse for to seke	D.Fri. 1484
What nedeth yow diverse freres seche?	D.Sum. 1955
To sechen othere leches in the toum?	D.Sum. 1957
To seke in armes worship and honour,	F.Fkl. 811
Thy temple in Delphos wol I barefoot seke,—	F.Fkl. 1077

**Seek—Continued**

Seken in every halke and every herne	F.Fkl. 1121
'They of Meene leete enquire and seke,	F.Fkl. 1379
And whil we seken thilke divinitee,	G.SN. 316
Elixer clept, we sechen faste eechoon,	G.CY. 863
I warne yow wel it is to seken ever;	G.CY. 874
Hym for to seke and have his aqeyntaunce,	G.CY. 988
Let no man biye hym this arte for to seche,	G.CY. 1442
'Whoso wolde by the morwe awaken and seke me, he	I.Pars. 705-10
To seke him, but they founde nought.	BD. 89
Never a day to seche sorwe;	BD. 1254
And we despaired that seken to your grace,	Pity. 91
To whom I seche for my medicyne,	ABC. 78
Hym-self ful ofte the lark for to seke;	PF. 340
And, over this, he was wont to seken the causes	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
wolt usen grapes, ne seek thou nat with	Bo.1. m.6.
	215-20
but lat us seken deppere; I conjece that	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
O ye mortel folk, what seeke ye thanne	Bo.2. p.4.
	395-400
that thow seke aftir the superfluyte of	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
I trowe thou seekte to dryve a-wey nede with	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
ye mooten seke outward your goodes in	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
conscience and of vertu, and ye seeken your gerdouns	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
seken glorie with vertue—What is it,	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
lilethe thynges folk seken to haven and to	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
good that men seken thus, by so manye	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
aryse. Alle thynges seken ayeen to hir propre cours,	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
nede to seken hym foreyne help by	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
seke no gold in grene trees, ne ye gadere	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
erthe, and seken there thilke good that	Bo.3. m.8.
	795-800
men nat by no weye seken blisfulnesse	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
of al that men seken?'	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
seke thilke verrai blisfulnesse.'	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
thou purposet to seke, but I desire for	Bo.3. p.10.
	935-40
Who so wol seke the depe ground	Bo.3. m.11.
	1045-50
folk and to badde, the gode folk seken it	Bo.4. p.2.
	1215-20
wikkide thynges, ne seek no foreyne wrekere	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
thei sholden seken out the maladyes of	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
and the boor, seken to sleen with hir teeth,	Bo.4. m.4.
	1415-20
yit thilke same men seken to sleen everiche	Bo.4. m.4.
	1415-20
schewed ful plentyvously, seken good, but	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
And thoughe that he seke tho thyngis,	Bo.5. m.3.
	1735-40
Delyte not in wo thy wo to seche,	TC.1. 704
And liste not to seche hem other cure.	TC.1. 707
Hir wo, but seken bote they ne kepe!	TC.1. 763
For to do wel, ne lasse had nede to seche	TC.1. 888
That in swich cas ye lovers alle seche;	TC.2. 1068
And in my herte seken every veyne,	TC.4. 943
What nede is thee to seke on me victorie,	TC.5. 588
Al sholde I deye, I wol her herte seche:	TC.5. 797
And ye the firste of whom I seche grace	TC.5. 940
And come ayein. But longe may they seche	TC.5. 1132
And day by day he gan enquire and seche	TC.5. 1538
Myn owne deth in armes wol I seche:	TC.5. 1718
What nedeth feyned loves for to seke?	TC.5. 1848
In poetrye, if ye hir bokes seche!	TC.5. 1855
That have his servyse sought, and seke;	HF.2. 118
Alwey they seke upward on highte;	HF.2. 236
That in this world, though that men wolde seke,	LGW. 244
That usyn sweche materis for to seke.	LGW. G. 279
Unto that same temple, for to seke	LGW. 1052
His shippes for to seke and hem vitaylle.	LGW. 1093
To seken helpe and socour of the quene,	LGW. 2432
Unto the court to seken for socoure.	LGW. 2440
Seche no farther, neyther way ne wente,	Ven. 69
Seke bealy with thy rule the highest of	Astr. 211-5
For other weye coude I not seke.	RR. 533
A fairer body forto seke.	RR. 581
For, though a man fer wolde seche,	RR. 1988
The pley of love for-to seke,	RR. 4876
He must in worldly folk hym seke,	RR. 6141
That men in chirchis herie and seke,	RR. 6241
To seke in houndes nest fast mete.	RR. 6504
Seke the book of seynt Austyne,	RR. 6583
A parfit man ne shulde seke	RR. 6587

**Seeketh**

What hastow lost? What sek'st thou in this place?	TC.3. 1455
<b>Seeketh</b>	
the joy that a man seketh to have by pacience	B.Mel. 2695-700
He seketh every how and every place	D.WB. 619
scornynge as whanne a man seketh occasioun	I.Pars. 510-5 var
accusynge, as whan man seketh occasioun	I.Pars. 510-5
God, thanne seketh he an ydel solas of	I.Pars. 740-5
he leseth foule his good that ne seketh	I.Pars. 815-20
He is lyk to an hors that seketh rather to drynken	I.Pars. 815-20
alle deshonestes; suffiaunce, that seketh no riche metes	I.Pars. 830-5
ek seith that no wight seketh precious array,	I.Pars. 930-5
thought only seketh glorie of fame, and	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
reherceth and seketh the sovereyne good,	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
I-schad, and seketh mornyng only the	Bo.3. m.2.
	655-60
'Thilke man,' quod sche, 'that seketh richesse	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
evere seketh to geten that oon of thise,	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40

# **Seeketh—Continued**

that he compasseth or seeketh fro withoute . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
Whoso that seeketh sooth by a deep . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
who so evere desireth or seketh to lede his thought . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
hem nat, what sekith thilke blynde thought? . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
who so that sekith sothnesse, he nis in neyther . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
And seketh nought how holpen for to be, . . .	TC.4. 1256
To which hit seketh to repaire, . . .	HF.2. 247
She seketh halwes, and doth sacrificie; . . .	LGW. 1310
Ne sekith never other vicarie, . . .	RR. 6033

# **Seeking**

godia knyght by the sekyng of elser trouthe . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
Sekyng all religiouns. . .	RR. 6352

# **Seekingly**

by good leyser sekyngly . . .	B.Mel. 2765-70 var
-------------------------------	-----------------------

# **Seel**

I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel,' . . .	A.Rv. 4239
---	------------

# **Seelden see Seldom**

# **Seem**

He wente hymself, and so it may well seeme, . . .	B.ML. 1092
consell, it sholde seme that I hadde yewe sholde seme that ye hadde yewe me the it so that it seme that thou art in eiker paynes . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50 B.Mel. 2270-5 B.Mel. 2510-5 B.Mel. 2685-90
To seme wys; but after hir degree . . .	C.Doc. 52
Of hoolynesse, to semen hooly and trewe, . . .	C.Pard. 422
Poverte in this, although it seme alenge, . . .	D.WB. 1199
Or elles make yow seme we men shape . . .	D.Fri. 1463
Of al this land, so that it oghte seme . . .	E.Cl. 132
And for his tale sholde seme the better, . . .	F.Sq. 102
Made the sonne to seme roly and brood, . . .	F.Sq. 394
That semen rather a foul confusioun . . .	F.Fkl. 869
Thanne seyde our Hoost, 'for certes it wolde seme . . .	G.CY. 594
Oure elyrshe craft, we semen wonder wise, . . .	G.CY. 751
visages of somme of hem seme ful chaast . . .	I.Pars. 430-5
And maketh it seme stedfast and duryng, . . .	Mars. 228
thynges that semen now sory passen also. . .	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
it seme swete and ioiful to hym that . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400

body, that by right myghte semen a fair infyunt, it ne sholde nat only semen litel, for he scholde seme myghty? But of . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5 Bo.2. p.7. 555-60 Bo.3. p.5. 730-5 Bo.3. p.6. 745-50 Bo.3. p.8. 785-90 Bo.3. p.9. 815-20 Bo.3. p.9. 850-5 Bo.3. p.9. 855-60 Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
yif it seme a fair thyng a man to han it schulde seme ryght foul. And for-thi cleernesse he myghte seme the feblere on semen lyknesse of verray good, or elles to seyn, that be deceyte semen verray goodes), and it scholde semen that thilke . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5 Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50 var Th.

quod sehe, 'for elles it schulde seme . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
shal seme more evydently to the syght . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50

the reame ne schulde nat seme blisful yif . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
---	-----------------------

conclude that the wikkide men semen to be bareyne it scholde seme to som folk that this were may it semen to hem that thei ben . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
be it so that this ne seme nat credible telle the now ne schal nat seme lesse wondirful, . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5

whom it sholde seme, that he ne scholde . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
---	-----------------------

thanne scholde it semen to the, . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5 Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5 Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
scholde cæsen to seme wondres.' . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30 Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80

it es that alle thingis semen to ben . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
--	-----------------------

so that it seme nat to hem that I be schal it seme that thilke thing is comen although that it ne seme naught that the seme thanne that thilke thing is for certes thei semen to discorden. . .	TC.1. 703 TC.1. 747 TC.2. 802 TC.4. 247 var TC.4. 803 TC.4. 1020 TC.4. 1092 TC.5. 258 TC.5. 698 HF.3. 201 HF.3. 312 HF.3. 655 Gent. 13
---	--

that semen to han talent to fleen or to . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30 Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
---	--

if it ne seme nat to men that some thingis ne scholde nat semen to us that god is . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
---	-----------------------

who seith, ne schal it nat seme to us that . . .	TC.1. 703 TC.1. 747 TC.2. 802 TC.4. 247 var TC.4. 803 TC.4. 1020 TC.4. 1092 TC.5. 258 TC.5. 698 HF.3. 201 HF.3. 312 HF.3. 655 Gent. 13
--	--

So may thy woful time seme lesse, . . .	TC.1. 703
Eek somtime it is craft to seme fle . . .	TC.1. 747
For, though ther be no cause, yit hem semen . . .	TC.2. 802
So wepyn that thei semyn wellis tway . . .	TC.4. 247 var
It scholde make her sowe seme lesse . . .	TC.4. 803
Be necessarie, al seme it not therby . . .	TC.4. 1020
That in thyn had thine yen semen dede? . . .	TC.4. 1092
And seme as though he sholde falle depe . . .	TC.5. 258
That I am fals; and so it may wel seme . . .	TC.5. 698
To semen, every thyng, y-wis, . . .	HF.3. 201
That in her face semen meke; . . .	HF.3. 312
Yit lat us to the peple seme . . .	HF.3. 655
He nis nought gentil though he riche seme, . . .	Gent. 13

# **Seem—Continued**

somme . . . semen parit cercles and somme semen inparit. . .	Astr. 82-8 RR. 1011
Ageyn whom all the sterres semen . . .	RR. 2569 em
That thee shal [seme] somtyme that nyght . . .	RR. 7013
Outward lambren semen we, . . .	RR. 7247
If they be sich folk as they semen, . . .	RR. 7267
And if they be not as they seme, . . .	RR. 7464
Everyche of hem wolde good man seme; . . .	RR. 7670
Semblant, a good man semen ye; . . .	RR. 7671
And, Abstinence, full wise ye seme; . . .	

# **Seemed**

Of ech of hem, so as it semed me, . . .	A.Prol. 39
He semed swich, hise wordes weren so wise, . . .	A.Prol. 313
And yet he semed bisier than he was. . .	A.Prol. 322
Wel semed ech of hem a fair burgeys . . .	A.Prol. 369
It semed as it wolde fille an ook; . . .	A.Kn. 1702
It semed that the lystes sholde falle, . . .	A.Kn. 2662
Thanne semed me ther was a parlement . . .	A.Kn. 2970
Me semed so, as by his contenance— . . .	B.Sh. 1582
of his speche it semed wel that in herte . . .	B.Mel. 2195-200
feyned freendes that semeden reconciled, . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
And lyk a beest hym semed for to bee; . . .	B.Mk. 3361
It semed as that hevене sholde falle, . . .	B.NP. 4591
That it ne semed nat by liklynesse . . .	E.Cl. 396
For as it semed she was nat agreed, . . .	E.Cl. 500
For which it semed thus that of hem two . . .	E.Cl. 715
Ye semed by youre speche and youre visage . . .	E.Cl. 853
Hire to biholde it semed fairye, . . .	E.Mch. 1743
Hem semed han geten hem protecciouns . . .	F.Sq. 58
It was of fairye, as al the peple semed, . . .	F.Sq. 201
A faucon peregryn thanne semed she . . .	F.Sq. 428
That semed welles of alle gentillesse; . . .	F.Sq. 505
So ravysched, as it semed, for the joye, . . .	F.Sq. 547
'Thanne semed it ye hadde a greet chiertee . . .	F.Fkl. 881
Hym semed that he felte his herte colde, . . .	F.Fkl. 1023
Somtyme hath semed come a grym leoun, . . .	F.Fkl. 1146
Thus semed it to every mannes sighte, . . .	F.Fkl. 1151
It semed that alle the rokkes were aweye, . . .	F.Fkl. 1296
It semed as he had priked miles thre, . . .	G.CY. 561
It semed that he caried lite array, . . .	G.CY. 567
He semed frendly to hem that knewe hym noght, . . .	G.CY. 1302
For as us semed, it was for to doone, . . .	I.Pars. 62
And litel used, hit semed thus; . . .	BD. 401
Hir yen semed anon she wolde . . .	BD. 865
Semed a round tour of yvoire, . . .	BD. 945
mesure of men, and som-tyme it semede . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
and Stoyciens for as myche as ther semede some tracees . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
to seyn, that, for they semeden philosophres, . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
and semyde moost unlyk to the studies . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
for thynges that tho semeden joyeful . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
but for they semeden fair and preycous, . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
were ryche and weleful, as the semede, . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
the thinges that whilom semeden uncerteyn . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30

that, when thei heren that it semede to . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
That lik a thing immortal semed she, . . .	TC.1. 103
Ne semed it as that she of him rougte, . . .	TC.1. 496
So fresch, so yong, so weldy semed he, . . .	TC.2. 636
Therwith it semed as he wepte almost, . . .	TC.3. 64
It semed her he wiste what she thoughte . . .	TC.3. 465
And verrayliche him semed that he hadde . . .	TC.4. 1424
It semed not she wiste what he mente, . . .	TC.5. 868
That he was good, for he swiche semede, . . .	HF.1. 264
But that hit semede moche more . . .	HF.1. 500
No more semede than a prikke; . . .	HF.2. 399
Was longer than she semede be; . . .	HF.3. 281
For al the world hit semede me, . . .	HF.3. 435
But he semede for to be . . .	HF.3. 1067
And wel a lorde he semede for to be, . . .	LGW. 1074
Semed to ben a meveresse, . . .	RR. 149
She semede a wikked creature, . . .	RR. 171
She semed be ful dispitous, . . .	RR. 173
Ful foule and oherlyshe semed she, . . .	RR. 177
Hir semed to have lyved in langour; . . .	RR. 214
Hir semede to have the jaunyce, . . .	RR. 305
As that hir semede forto be, . . .	RR. 313
A sorowful thyng wel semed she, . . .	RR. 321
That semede lyk an ipocrite, . . .	RR. 430
Sich semede hir devocioun, . . .	RR. 436
But semede to be ful ententyf . . .	RR. 440
But semed wery for fasting; . . .	RR. 440
Wel semyde by hir apparayle . . .	RR. 575
It semede a place espirituel, . . .	RR. 650
It semed as they kiste alway, . . .	RR. 788
He semed lyke a portreiture, . . .	RR. 827
She semede lyke a rose newe . . .	RR. 856
He semede as he were an aungell, . . .	RR. 916
That semede lyk no gadelyng, . . .	RR. 938
That bowe semede wel to shete . . .	RR. 989
Hir semede wel an high persoun; . . .	RR. 3202
It semede wel she was not here, . . .	RR. 3844
It semede he lovede me trewely, . . .	RR. 4582

# **Seemest**

yif thou semest fair, thy nature ne maketh . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
For-why thou semest sich, soth for to seye, . . .	TC.2. 1516
Sith thou semest so full of treueth, . . .	RR. 2060
Thou semest an hooly heremyte, . . .	RR. 6481 em

# **Seemeth**

He semeth elyvsch by his contenance, . . .	B.Th. 1893
changed, or elles when the thyng semeth ootherweyes . . .	B.Mel. 2255-60



# Seemeth—Continued

that somtyme semeth to yow that it is good for to do, another tyme it semeth to yow the contrarie.	B.Mel. 2325-30
swich thyng as you semeth best, thanne or what semeth yow by oure conseilours . . .	B.Mel. 2325-30 B.Mel. 2325-30
'Ye han erred also, for it semeth that in so muche semeth his peyne the lighter, and Thus semeth me that Nature wolde seye. And thurgh thy dronke nose semeth the soun, And it is al another than it semeth. She may have better fortune than yow semeth; So semeth it,—for nadde they but a sheete, Every man semeth a Salomon. He that semeth the wiseste, by Jhesus, And he that semeth trewest is a theef. loveth his synne, hym semeth that it is ever semeth me that the trompe soweth semeth lik the maladie of hirnia, in the of hire hoses in whit and reed, semeth that semeth it as by variaunce of colour that neighbor semeth to hym bitter and it semeth that ye thynke that the cusede it y-nempned. Thanne semeth it that thanne semeth it they shul be tormented he semeth sungel of light, but forsothe he is hym semeth thanne tymely ynough to come That semeth ful seke under your side. That is ay fals, and semeth weel, That semeth on, and is not so. Hit semeth he hath to lovers enmyte, Me semeth that your swete herte of steele Than semeth hit ther muste be batayle. but it semeth me that astonyng hath upon hevене, so that the nyght semeth sprad upon erthe; Now what thyng semyth myghte ben . . . gode dedes. Certes me semyth that I fraudes of thyn accusours, it semeth the have touched it with noble or cleer honour; yit semeth hem haven I- geten over whiche thyng that it semeth that But yow men semeth to geten yow a alwey, whan Fortune semeth debonayre, that reignen. And it semeth to some as it semeth hem, a maner cleernesse of it semeth that strengthe and gretnesse of body semeth yvven delyt. In alle thise thynges it semeth onoly that Semeth it thanne that folk foleyn and and noble, that it ne semeth to ben ryght that no good ne fayle hem ne semeth faile, it that thei byghiten, as it semeth. semeth in the nexte partie of the erthes For it semeth that gentilesce be a maner that it semeth as that a maner necessite be imposed 'Certes me semeth,' quod I, 'that 'So semeth it,' quod I, it semeth that thei yewe to mortel folk a 'So,' quod sche, 'as it semeth that requieren any thing, it semeth that thilke 'So it semeth,' quod I, than the sonne ne semeth to the  on nyghtes that ben cloudeles it semeth as the  'So semeth it,' quod I, it semeth as by ryght that thilke thing be the consequence, that it semeth that al  'So semeth it,' quod I,  schrewes, whiche mowynge the semeth to be un- worthy, 'Thanne semeth it,' quod sche, 'that  what semeth the to be the resoun of this so  othir thing semeth hele of corages but thing semeth maladye of corages but the contrarie of that semeth to the devyne purvesaunce,  the stronge man ne semeth nat to abeissen  semeth nat to the wise man to beren it  semeth scharp or aspre, yif it ne exercise the cours unforseyn and unwar semeth to han  semeth as it fletith with slakid or  'It semeth,' quod I, 'to repugnen and whiche it semeth that men mowden spekyn ben in som manere, it semyth sowndel to us  that it semeth hem that thise thynges han prescience—ne semeth it nat to entrechaunge  Ech set by other more for other semeth; A kinges herte sem'th by heres a wrecche.	B.Mel. 2325-30 B.Mel. 2325-30 B.Mel. 2325-30 B.Mel. 2440-5 B.Mel. 2690-5 C.Doe. 29 C.Pard. 553 E.Mch. 2409 F.Fkl. 1497 G.CY. 879 G.CY. 961 G.CY. 967 G.CY. 969 I.Pars. 120-5 I.Pars. 160-5 I.Pars. 420-5 I.Pars. 425-30 I.Pars. 425-30 I.Pars. 510-5 I.Pars. 590-5 I.Pars. 595-600 I.Pars. 715-20 I.Pars. 895-900 I.Pars. 1065-70 BD. 556 BD. 642 BD. 648 Mars. 238 Comp.L. 57 PF. 539 Bo.1. p.2. 50-5 Bo.1. m.3. 60-5 Bo.1. p.4. 130-5 Bo.1. p.4. 175-80 Bo.1. p.5. 205-10 Bo.2. m.2. 320-5 Bo.2. p.6. 490-5 Bo.2. p.7. 550-5 Bo.2. p.8. 580-5 Bo.3. p.2. 625-30 Bo.3. p.2. 630-5 Bo.3. p.2. 635-40 Bo.3. p.2. 635-40 Bo.3. p.2. 640-5 Bo.3. p.2. 645-50 Bo.3. p.3. 665-70 Bo.3. p.3. 675-80 Bo.3. p.6. 750-5 Bo.3. p.6. 755-60 Bo.3. p.6. 755-60 Bo.3. p.9. 800-5 Bo.3. p.9. 810-5 Bo.3. p.9. 850-5 Bo.3. p.10. 930-5 Bo.3. p.10. 950-5 Bo.3. p.11. 980-5 Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50 Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5 Bo.3. p.3. 1270-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300 Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60 Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400 Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30 Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10 Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90 Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90 Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5 Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40 Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50 Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80 Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30 TC.1. 643 TC.1. 889

# Seemeth—Continued

I note me semeth it no wondur thyng . . .	TC.2. 35 var
Ye ben so wilde, it semeth as ye ravel . . .	TC.2. 116
It semeth not that Love doth you longe, . . .	TC.2. 546
'For-sohe so it semeth by her song' . . .	TC.2. 883
Withouten hond, me semeth that in tounne . . .	TC.3. 188
Than semeth it that joye is worth ful lite . . .	TC.3. 833
It semeth hard, for wrecches wol not lere . . .	TC.3. 934
And now swetnesse semeth more swete . . .	TC.3. 1219
That semeth trewest than she wil bigile . . .	TC.4. 3
And semeth me that he desareth fawe . . .	TC.4. 887
I may wel maken, as it semeth me, . . .	TC.4. 1045
Right as theese semeth best is for to done . . .	TC.5. 301
It semeth not ye take it for the beste; . . .	TC.5. 1606
me semith better to writen un-to a childe . . .	Astr. 5-11
19. From this cennyth, as it semeth, . . .	Astr. 88-92
me semeth convenyent, syth that I speke of . . .	Astr. 150-6
Now yf so be that the semeth to longe . . .	Astr. 270-2
That to us semeth so sykely . . .	RR. 372
And semeth a simple creature, . . .	RR. 421
As by youre preaching semeth me, . . .	RR. 5171
Thanne semeth in me no love ther ia, . . .	RR. 6016
And of the puple, as semeth me, . . .	RR. 6770
It is nat al sothe thyng that semeth; . . .	RR. 7544
<b>Seeming</b> Sith that thy throte is kut, to my semynge? As be semynge, had she noon, . . . N'as nevere lasse mannish in semynge; . . .	B.Pri. 1838 BD. 943 TC.1. 284
<b>Seemliest</b> Therto he was the semelieste man . . .	H.Mcp. 119
<b>Seemlyhede</b> Ryght yonge and ful of seemlyhede, . . . A yong man full of seemlyhede, . . .	RR. 777 RR. 1130
<b>Seemliness</b> And womanhode, and trouthe, and seemlynese . . . Whanne thou thenkist on hir seemlynese, . . .	LGW. 1041 RR. 2818
<b>Seemly</b> Entuned in hir nose ful seemly, . . . Ful seemly after hir mete she raughte, . . . Ful seemly hir wymful pynched was; . . . A seemly man Oure Hooste was with-alle . . . And on hir heed, ful seemly for to se, . . . He hadde a seemly nose, . . . That is so seemly on to see; . . . Now was Jason a seemly man withalle, . . . A seemly knyght was Theseus to see, . . . Your seemly voys that ye so smal out-twyne . . . And semeth a seemly creature . . . A chapelet so seemly on . . . This may[de] seemly forto see, . . . Noon half so wel and seemly, . . . And in armure a seemly man, . . . How he is seemly, biholde and see . . .	A.Prol. 123 A.Prol. 136 A.Prol. 151 A.Prol. 751 A.Kn. 1960 B.Th. 1910 BD. 1176 LGW. 1603 LGW. 2074 Rosem. 11 em RR. 421 var RR. 563 RR. 586 RR. 748 RR. 1271 RR. 8735
<b>Seen (past part. and adj.)</b> That in hir coppe ther was no ferthyng sene . . . Y-lyk a staf, ther was no calf y-sene, . . . Now be we caytyves, as it is wel seene . . . The purvesaunce that God hath seyn biforn, . . . And blind he was, as it is often seene; . . . To whom bothe hevене and erthe and see is sene, And whan that Theseus hadde seyn this sighte . . . As he hadde seyn it chaungen, up and down, . . . Til that he hadde al the sighte y-seyn, . . . And whan they han this blisful mayden sayn, . . . For they han seyn hire ever so vertuous, . . . Have ye nat seyn som tyme a pale face . . . Wo was this kyng whan he this lettre had sayn, . . . Hath seyn, or shal, whil that the world may dure. That he last seyn was in the Jewerie . . . And whan this abbot hadde this wonder seyn, . . . swiche as han seyn and been expert in . . . Though he never erst hadde seyn it with his eye, . . . Whan they had seyn of Chauntecleer the sighte, . . . And for to se, and eek for to be seye . . . She wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte, . . . A prudent man, and that is seyn ful seelde . . . Was seyn in hire, ne never hir doghter name . . . Be seyn al bare, wherefor I yow preye, . . . That never was ther seyn with mannes eye . . . Al hadde man seyn a thyng with bothe his eyen, . . . But, by my fader soule! I wende han seyn . . . As he that hath a day or two y-seyn, . . . In signe of trouthe that is in women sene, . . . Of rokkes, that ther nys no stoon y-sene, . . . The gretteste that were ever seyn with eye,— his visage, that oghte be desired to be seyn of al mankynde, Al was for-geten, and that was sene, . . . And pale, for ther no blood was sene . . . Had seen to-gedres in oo place, . . . Nas seyn so blisful a tresore, . . . Nas ther non sene that mys-set; . . . Let som stream of your light on me be sene, . . . Unto my deth, and that shal wel be sene . . . For sorwe he wolde have seen his herte blood; bytwixen these two letres ther were seyn degrees Is it not thanne I-noghe sene, that whom they han seyn alwey bataylen and wepynge? I trow that thou hast seyn that a wyght is seyn weleful and overthrowe	A.Prol. 134 A.Prol. 592 A.Kn. 924 A.Kn. 1665 A.Kn. 1965 A.Kn. 2298 A.Kn. 2654 A.Kn. 2840 A.Co. 4379 B.ML. 172 B.ML. 624 B.ML. 645 B.ML. 757 B.ML. 1078 B.Pri. 1782 B.Pri. 1863 B.Mel. 2350- B.NP. 4471 B.NP. 4551 D.WB. 552 E.Cl. 280 E.Cl. 427 E.Cl. 608 E.Cl. 879 E.Cl. 944 E.Mch. 2772 E.Mch. 2393 E.Mch. 2404 F.Sq. 645 F.Fkl. 996 F.Fkl. 1192 I.Pars. 275-80 BD. 413 BD. 497 BD. 808 BD. 853 BD. 940 Pity. 94 Pity. 112 Mars. 124 Bo.1. p.1. 20-5 Bo.1. p.4. 125-30 Bo.1. p.4. 150-5 Bo.2. p.1. 270-5 Bo.2. m.1. Bo.2. 5

**Seen (past part. and adj.)—Continued**

Thanne is it wele seene how wrecchid . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
ne thei ne hadden seyn yit none . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
natured bownte, as it is ful wel yseene. . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 515-20
the lesse I-seene if thei nere renommed of none . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
it is wel seyn clearly that thei ne han . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
is . . . yseyn how litil and how brotel possessioun . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
thow hast seyn which is the fourme of god that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
it is wel seyn that it is a figure of mankynde; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
And for thou hast seyn the forme of the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
strength of good folk is ful wel yseene. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
of god hath seyn byforn to comen. . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
purveance of god hath seyn byforn that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
deepliche thinges I-seyn by-forn . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
thingis ben I-seyn byforn, that necessite . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
doon by necessite whiche that ben y-seyn and knowen . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
N'as nevere seyn thing to ben prayned derre, . . . . .	TC.1. 174
I have myselfen seyn a blind man go, . . . . .	TC.1. 628
Whos teres yit in marbel ben y-seene. . . . .	TC.1. 700
Is selde y-seyn in o persone i-ferre. . . . .	TC.2. 168
That Deiphebus had in the gardin seyn; . . . . .	TC.3. 221
'Now, by my thrift,' quod he, 'that shal be sene! . . . . .	TC.3. 871
Is causes; that shal be seen to-morwe!— . . . . .	TC.3. 889
For I have seyn of a ful misty morwe . . . . .	TC.3. 1060
Hath seyn alwey me to forgoen Criseyde. . . . .	TC.4. 962
That Purveance hath seyn biforn to be. . . . .	TC.4. 977
For-that the Prescience hath seyn bifore . . . . .	TC.4. 998
For by your wordes it is wel y-sene! . . . . .	TC.4. 1607
That wel unnethe it sene was in his chere; . . . . .	TC.5. 31
On hevenc yit the sterres were y-seene. . . . .	TC.5. 274
was never seyn or that day At the feste . . . . .	TC.5. 441 var
On daunce, or tho, was nevere seyn with ye. . . . .	TC.5. 448
So cruel shal our wreche on hem be sene! . . . . .	TC.5. 896
I have ek seyn with teres al depeynted . . . . .	TC.5. 1599
In slep, and by my drem it is now sene. . . . .	TC.5. 1715
Was sene his knyghthod and his grete might. . . . .	TC.5. 1754
When I hadde seyn al this sighte . . . . .	HF.1. 468
Then I hadde any egle seyn. . . . .	HF.1. 501
Than may be seen, behynd his bak, . . . . .	HF.2. 469
Nas swich another thyng y-seye. . . . .	HF.3. 277
Nas never seen, ne shal ben eft; . . . . .	HF.3. 947
Wel more thing than men han seen with eyel . . . . .	LGW. 11
Thow shalt repente it, that it schal be sene. . . . .	LGW.G. 316
So cruelly, that it shal wele be sene.' . . . .	LGW. 340
I wol fulfillle; and that shal wel be seene. . . . .	LGW. 694
It was nat sene, deere ynogh a myte; . . . . .	LGW. 741
And fasten til he hath his lady seyne; . . . . .	LGW. 1271
On Jason this ensample is wel y-seene. . . . .	LGW. 1394
But whoso hadde y-seen his contenaunce, . . . . .	LGW. 2076
'Hyde this,' quod he, 'that hyt be not i-seene. . . . .	LGW. 2655
For with my deeth the trouthe shal be sene. . . . .	Merc.B. 10
With every wynd, ye fare, and that is sene; . . . . .	W.Unc. 13
Astrelabie that I have seyn there be somme . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
But wel was seyn in hir colour . . . . .	RR. 303
That had [he] sene her sorowes smerte, . . . . .	RR. 334
As thou hast seen a while ago. . . . .	RR. 612
I, which seyen have a thousand, . . . . .	RR. 870
That fastyng myght that stoon [have] [sic] seene. . . . .	RR. 1102
The flesh was seen as white as mylk. . . . .	RR. 1196
Whanne I hadde seen the countenaunces . . . . .	RR. 1309
And in the water anon was sene . . . . .	RR. 1517
And all the yerde in it is seene. . . . .	RR. 1582
That it ne is sene as though it were . . . . .	RR. 1599
And by his dedis a cherle is seyn. . . . .	RR. 2182
Tidyngis sende, that hath sene . . . . .	RR. 2921
Awytet with these three and sene. . . . .	RR. 3066
The God of Love hadde the not sene. . . . .	RR. 3232
No straungenesse was in him sene. . . . .	RR. 3611
And whan I hadde it longe sene. . . . .	RR. 3631
For the seed was nat i-y-seene. . . . .	RR. 3642
Till he hath sene the grete chere . . . . .	RR. 3805
Lest in hym she hadde see . . . . .	RR. 4298
For many tymes I have it seen . . . . .	RR. 4461
As in thi face it is sene; . . . . .	RR. 5103
For many oon, as it is seyne. . . . .	RR. 5129
That he now hath so clerly seen? . . . . .	RR. 5571
Were never seen her bred beggyn; . . . . .	RR. 6549
On hem is lytel thrift y-seene. . . . .	RR. 6806
That at the last it shal be sene . . . . .	RR. 7200
And False-Semblant had he sayne also. . . . .	RR. 7443
Nowe cometh he nat, and that is sene. . . . .	RR. 7554

**Seen see Beeseen**

<b>Sees</b>	
Seten under hem in sees. . . . .	HF.3. 120
Ther saw I sit in other sees. . . . .	HF.3. 161

**Seest**

My thought, and seest what harmes that I feele. . . . .	A.Kn. 2232
Syn that thou seest nat with thyne eyen blynde. . . . .	G.SN. 504
'This instrument,' quod he, 'which that thou seest. . . . .	G.CY. 1119
Seestow nat thanne how streyte . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
nat clymben ne passen? And ek seestow . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
chayere of dygnite. Seestow nat thanne . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
thow seest that he wolde doon that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
glorie no thyng. Certes thus seestow . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
proude kynges, that thow seest sitten . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
And therefore, syn thow seest on heved . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70

**Seest—Continued**

Seestow nat thanne in how greet filthe . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
Than betidith it that, yif thou seest a . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
Seestow nat thanne what thing folweth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1366-70
Seestow nat thanne that alle the thingis . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
And al be it so that thou seest . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
For now is nede! Seestow not my destresse. . . . .	TC.3. 46
Now seestow not this fool of fantasie . . . . .	TC.5. 1523
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace . . . . .	TC.5. 1791
And seyde: 'Seestow any token, . . . . .	HF.2. 403
Now seestow cleer, that were in ignoraunce. . . . .	Fort. 37
Whanne sich oon thou seest thee biforn . . . . .	RR. 2193
The more thou seest, in sothfastnesse. . . . .	RR. 2465

**Seet see Sat**

**Seeth**

For wel she seeth ther is noon oother ende. . . . .	B.M.L. 266
The whiche she shredde and seeth for hir lyvyng. . . . .	E.Cl. 227
He seeth he may nat fro his deeth asterte. . . . .	F.Fk. 1022
the weyes, and seeth, and axeth of olde . . . . .	I.Pars. 75-80
that who-so seeth a womman to covetise . . . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
thynte that God seeth and woot alle his . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
For who so seeth me first on morwe . . . . .	BD. 594
in whom he seeth strengthe; and in whom that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
skippyng out of hir streyte cage seith the . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
schadwes . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
rowndenesse of the gret syr; and it seeth the clowdes . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
lokynge of the devyne purveance seeth. . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
that alle thingis byholdeth and seeth fro eterne. . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
'alle thinges he seeth and alle thinges he herith.' . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
or elles of the see. So ne seeth nat god. . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
god seeth in o strok of thought alle . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
and seeth alle thingis alone, thou maist . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
the thought of god, that seeth alle thinges . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
But whanne the soule byholdeth and seeth . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
the thinges as god seeth hem), thanne ne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
of his bemys, waiteth and seeth fro afer . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
manere the prescience of god seeth alle . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
present, ryght so seeth god alle thinges by . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
here that thilke thing that god seeth to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
seeth any thyng present, than moot thilke . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
freedom of arbitrie, god seeth hem alle . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
devyne sighte renneth to-forn, and seeth alle futures. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
that seeth and demeth alle thinges.' . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5
'O flec not in (he seeth us, I suppose). . . . .	TC.2. 1254
O, who-so seeth you knoweth you ful lite!— . . . . .	TC.3. 1568
'Who-so me seeth, he seeth sorwe al at ones. . . . .	TC.4. 841
Sin God seeth everything, out of doutaunce. . . . .	TC.4. 963
'For some men seyn, if God seeth al biforn. . . . .	TC.4. 974
'Who seeth you now, my righte lode-sterre? . . . . .	TC.5. 232
For wel he seeth it helpeth nought t'abide. . . . .	TC.5. 1183
But-if hymselfe it seeth, or elles dooth; . . . . .	LGW. 13
And ryght anon whan that Theseus seeth . . . . .	LGW. 2007
Or whan she seeth discomfiture . . . . .	RR. 254
The beest, tyl he seeth his tyde . . . . .	RR. 1452
And seeth alwey such apparaunce. . . . .	RR. 7667

**Seethe**

He koude rooste and sethe and boille and frye. . . . .	A.Prol. 383
--	-------------

**Seethed see Seeth, Sodden**

**Segh, Selgh see Saw**

**Seignory**

That she hath myght and seignorie . . . . .	RR. 3213
And maister of sich seignorie.' . . . .	RR. 4663

**Seind see Singed**

**Seine**

And eek from Gerounde to the mouth of Sayne. . . . .	F.Fk. 1222
And somdele lasse it was than Seyne. . . . .	RR. 118
That undirtakith to drynke up Seyne; . . . . .	RR. 5710

**Seize**

At shorte wordes, til that deth me sese. . . . .	PF. 481
And thurgh oure gile done hym seise. . . . .	RR. 7160

**Seised**

he be Seised ther-with; and then at erst hath he . . . . .	Mars. 240
And wold of that he mysaid have be seid . . . . .	TC.3. 445 var

**Seld**

Selde is the Friday al the woweke y-like. . . . .	A.Kn. 1539
seyn, that the riche man hath seeld good conseil. . . . .	B.Mel. 2340-5
'Ful selde up riseth by his branches smale . . . . .	D.WB. 1128
That seelde tyme is founde in mariage; . . . . .	E.Cl. 146
A prudent man, and that is seyn ful seelde. . . . .	E.Cl. 427
Ne speketh of yow but seelde reverence. . . . .	E.Mch. 2251
For al though that selde is ther . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
the forme of this world is so seeld stable. . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
whiche thyng is ful selde, what aggreable . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
astoned of alle thinges that comen seelde . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
Is selde y-seyn in o persone i-ferre.' . . . .	TC.2. 168
And ek therto, he shal come here so selde. . . . .	TC.2. 377
Or elles selde seing of a wight. . . . .	TC.4. 423
For god wote al to selde, i-wys. . . . .	RR. 470



**Seld—Continued**

Right so farith Love, that selde in oon . . .	RR. 3779
For selde in oo poynt love endureth. . .	RR. 3786
Also play that selde is stable. . .	RR. 4735
For selde in grete thing shal he spede . .	RR. 6801

**Seldens**

"Seldens, or with greet payne, been . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
But it be seldom on the holiday, . . .	LGW. 35

**Seld**

What sholde he studie and make hymselfen wood, . .	A.Prol. 184
As seyde hym-self, moore than a curat, . . .	A.Prol. 219
He taughte, but first he folwed it hym selve. . .	A.Prol. 528
And thanne his neighbere right as hymselfe. . .	A.Prol. 535
A Maunciple and myself,—ther were namo. . .	A.Prol. 544
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ, . .	A.Prol. 739
I wol myselfen gladly with yow ryde . . .	A.Prol. 803
And to hymself compleynynge of his wo; . .	A.Kn. 1072
For wel thou woost thyselfen, verrailly, . .	A.Kn. 1174
Ech man for hymself, ther is noon oother. . .	A.Kn. 1182
To sleen hymself he waiteth prively. . .	A.Kn. 1222
Wel bettre than they kan hem self devyse? . .	A.Kn. 1254
That nedes-cost he moot hymselfen hyde, . .	A.Kn. 1477
To been hymself the grete hertes bane, . .	A.Kn. 1681
Wol helpe hymself in love, if that he kan, . .	A.Kn. 1768
And eek delivere hymself out of prision; . .	A.Kn. 1769
And softe unto hym-self he seyde, 'Fy . .	A.Kn. 1773
I woot it by myself ful yore agon, . .	A.Kn. 1813
Ye woot your self she may nat wedden two . .	A.Kn. 1835
The sleere of hymself yet saugh I ther, . .	A.Kn. 2005
Lyrgurge hymself, the grete kyng of Trace; . .	A.Kn. 2129
Poyne, if hym list, on foot, hym self to were. .	A.Kn. 2550
And in that selve moment Palamon . . .	A.Kn. 2584
That in that selve grove, swoote and grene, . .	A.Kn. 2860
That bothe his soule and eek hem-self offende, .	A.Kn. 3065
That knowestow wel thyself, but if thou madde, .	A.Mil. 3156
Though that thou deme thyself that thou be oon, .	A.Mil. 3161
As demen of my self that I were oon . . .	A.Mil. 3161
And he hymself as sweete as is the roote . .	A.Mil. 3206
And demed hymself been lik a cokewold. . .	A.Mil. 3226
That she hadde had a ship hir-self allone. . .	A.Mil. 3543
And to hymself he seyde, 'I shal thes quyte.' .	A.Mil. 3746
Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swayn, . .	A.Rv. 4027
His doghter hadde a bed al by hir-selve, . .	A.Rv. 4142
And to hymself he maketh routhe and wo; . .	A.Rv. 4200
A gylour shal hymself biglyde be,— . .	A.Rv. 4321
He sholde hym-selven unse it by right; . .	B.M.L. 44
Thy selve neighbor wol thes despise, . .	B.M.L. 115
But comen hem-self to Rome, this is the ende; .	B.M.L. 145
The sowdan comth hymself soone after this . .	B.M.L. 407
For she hir-self wolde all the contree lede. . .	B.M.L. 434
He wente hymself, and so it may wel seeme. . .	B.M.L. 1092
To rekene with hymself, as wel may be, . .	B.Sh. 1268
Or elles of myself to make an ende, . .	B.Sh. 1312
Fordo yourself; but tel me of yowre grief; . .	B.Sh. 1317
For his honour myself for to arraye, . .	B.Sh. 1369
For she herself is honour and the roote . .	B.Pri. 1055
Hym self drank water of the well, . .	B.Th. 2105
make ye yourself for to be lyk a fool! . .	B.Mel. 2170-5
hir deeth, yourself to destroye. . .	B.Mel. 2170-5
Lord, hymself wepte for the deeth of . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
he wiste wel hymself what that he wolde answer,—	B.Mel. 2220-5
freend, ne yeve no power over thyself, . .	B.Mel. 2250-5
than thou be thyself in the handes of thy . .	B.Mel. 2250-5
than hymself; and, sire, that ther hath . .	B.Mel. 2260-5
—as he hymself recordeth in hys . .	B.Mel. 2265-70
make we to hym an helpe semblable to hym self." .	B.Mel. 2290-5
yow how ye shul governe yourself in . .	B.Mel. 2305-10
shul ye taken conseil of yowre self and . .	B.Mel. 2310-5
in hym self, he weneth alwey that he may do . .	B.Mel. 2310-5
'First, he that axeth conseil of hymself, . .	B.Mel. 2310-5
of yowre self and han deemed by good deliberacion .	B.Mel. 2325-30
conail, but if he have it of hym self. . .	B.Mel. 2340-5
"He . . . lightly troweth alle bountes in hym self." .	B.Mel. 2360-5
in yowre self ne in yowre conseilours, as . .	B.Mel. 2435-40
herte and thurgh the hardynesse of hymself . .	B.Mel. 2505-10
thy body, and hast nat defended thy self . .	B.Mel. 2610-5
that hym-self witnesseth, where as he seith, . .	B.Mel. 2645 50
moore myghty man than he is hymself; . .	B.Mel. 2670-5
man than he is hymself"; and Catoun . .	B.Mel. 2675-80
by right that no man make hymself riche . .	B.Mel. 2770-5
ther maketh no man hymselfen riche if . .	B.Mel. 2880-5
bygynnyth by thy self"; and the . .	B.Mel. 2900-5
the fool correcteth and amendeth hymself, . .	B.Mel. 2915-20
delibered and took aye in herself, . .	B.Mel. 2945 50
to yeven hymself to his enemy. . .	B.Mk. 3212
Thurgh whiche he slow hymself for wretchednesse. .	B.Mk. 3276
And slow hymself, and eek his foomen alle: . .	B.Mk. 3323
In hoote coles he hath hymselfen raked; . .	B.Mk. 3329
Ful wys is he that kan hymselfen knowe! . .	B.Mk. 3645
Hymself, despoired, eek for hunger starf; . .	B.Mk. 3723
Tho wiste he wel he hadde hymself mysgeyd, . .	B.Mk. 3739
Hymself he slow, he koude no better rede, . .	B.Mk. 3813
To all his hoost and to hym self also . .	B.NP. 4019
She found herself, and eek hire doghtren two. .	B.NP. 4062
And compaignable, and bar hyrself so faire . .	B.NP. 4139
I shal myself to herbes techen yow . .	B.NP. 4558
And brende hirlen with a stedefast herte. . .	B.NP. 4617
And first I shrewed myself, bothe blood and bones, .	C.Doc. 106
So kepte hir self hir neded no maistresse; . .	C.Doc. 128
And to hymself ful prively he seyde, . .	

**Seld—Continued**

Wher as he slow hymself; and Claudius, . .	C.Doc. 269
But though myself be gilty in that synne . .	C.Pard. 429
For though myself be a ful vicious man, . .	C.Pard. 459
In Hooly Writ ye may your self wel rede, . .	C.Pard. 742
Have al this tresor to your self allone, . .	C.Pard. 841
This to seyn, my self have been the whipe,— .	D.WB. 175
For verray shame, and blamed hymself, for he .	D.WB. 141
And I myself into the feeldes wente. . .	D.WB. 549
For which that Jhesu Crist hymself was slayn, .	D.WB. 717
That caused hym to sette hymself afyre. . .	D.WB. 726
That I have don it is thyself to wyte; . .	D.WB. 806
We fille accorded by us selyven two. . .	D.WB. 812
Ther walketh now the lymytour hymself, . .	D.WB. 874
The queene herself attynge as a justise, . .	D.WB. 1028
And nol hymselfen do no gentil dedis, . .	D.WB. 1155
Maketh his God, and eek hymself, to knowe. .	D.WB. 1202
Now chese yourselfen, whether that yow liketh, .	D.WB. 1227
Cheseth yowre self which may be moost plesance, .	D.WB. 1232
He took hymself a greet profit therby; . .	D.Fri. 1344
Axe hym thyself, if thou nat trowest me, . .	D.Fri. 1557
Lo, ech thyng that is oned in it selve . .	D.Sum. 1968
As for my self, but that al our covenant . .	D.Sum. 1975
And to hymself it is destruccoun. . .	D.Sum. 2007
Lat hym go hongre hymself a devel weyel" . .	D.Sum. 2242
Ne koude nat us-self deyven how . .	E.Cl. 108
Why wole he thus hymself and us bigile?" . .	E.Cl. 252
But as ye wole yourself, right so wol I, . .	E.Cl. 361
For any wele ye moot yourselfen knowe; . .	E.Cl. 474
Ye woot yourself wel how that ye cam heere . .	E.Cl. 477
Out of yourself for no wo sholde outreye— . .	E.Cl. 643
But wel he knew, that next hymself, certayn .	E.Cl. 694
A wyf, as of herself, no thing ne sholde . .	E.Cl. 720
Biforn the folk hirlen strepeth she, . .	E.Cl. 894
Lyk to hymself; and thanne he made him Eve. .	E.Mch. 1329
If thou lovest thyself thou lovest thy wyf. . .	E.Mch. 1385
I woot my-selven best what I may do. . .	E.Mch. 1460
Ye han yourselfen shewed heer to-day . .	E.Mch. 1508
For whan that he hym self concluded hadde, . .	E.Mch. 1607
Assayeth it yowre self, thanne may ye witen . .	E.Mch. 1740
Ne hurte hymselfen with his owene knyf; . .	E.Mch. 1840
I wol myself visite hym, and eek May, . .	E.Mch. 1914
Save he hymself, for of the smale wyket . .	E.Mch. 2045
First, love of Crist, and to yourself honour, . .	E.Mch. 2171
Unto yowre regne, or to yourself also, . .	F.Sq. 135
Of which right now ye han yowre-selven herd. .	F.Sq. 242
Up rieth fresche Canacee hir-selve, . .	F.Sq. 384
Y-beten hath she hir-self so pitously . .	F.Sq. 414
And with hir beek hir-selven so she prighte, . .	F.Sq. 418
For ye yowre-self upon your-self yow wreke, . .	F.Sq. 454
For love of God, as dooth yowre-selven grace, .	F.Sq. 458
That ferde with hymself so pitously. . .	F.Sq. 461
Gladeth hymself,"—thus seyn men, as I gesse. .	F.Sq. 609
Ther as she with hire beek hadde hurt hirlseve. .	F.Sq. 637
That causeles she sleeth herself, allas! . .	F.Fkl. 825
For to herself ful ofte 'Allas!' seith she, . .	F.Fkl. 853
And to herself he seyde prively, . .	F.Fkl. 1137
A yong clerk romynge by hymself they mette, .	F.Fkl. 1173
On which hymself he daunced, as hym thoughte; .	F.Fkl. 1201
But to herself she spak, and seyde thus, . .	F.Fkl. 1352
Or knowe myselfen fals, or lese my name; . .	F.Fkl. 1362
And many a mayde, y-slayn hir self, allas! . .	F.Fkl. 1365
Til she was slayn, right in the selve place. . .	F.Fkl. 1394
Wel oghte a wyf rather hirlselen slee . .	F.Fkl. 1397
That at Cartage birafte herself hir lyf? . .	F.Fkl. 1400
'Hath nat Lucrese y-slayn herself, allas! . .	F.Fkl. 1405
Hirlselen slow, and leet hir blood to glyde . .	F.Fkl. 1415
To sleen myself than been defouled thus. . .	F.Fkl. 1423
Or rather sleen myself in some manere, . .	F.Fkl. 1425
Hirlselen slow, right for swich manere wo. . .	F.Fkl. 1433
That for swich cas birafte herself hir lyf? . .	F.Fkl. 1438
Hymself he weepes for pitee that he hadde. . .	G.SN. 371
To lesen hir good, as he hymself hath do; . .	G.CY. 745
But it a feend be, as hymselfen is. . .	G.CY. 984
Ther nas no traytour but Judas hymselfe. . .	G.CY. 1003
'This instrument,' . . . Taake in thy hand and . .	G.CY. 1120
put thy self therinne . . .	G.CY. 1120
Allas! for sorwe I wol myselfen slee.' . .	H.Mcp. 291
and pyneth hym self for he hath mysdoon.' . .	I.Pars. 85-90
halt hym self in sorwe and oother payne for his . .	I.Pars. 85-90
wente sorweful in desdayn of my self; . .	I.Pars. 140-5
desdayn that thou thyself sholdest do . .	I.Pars. 150-5
thou ne be to foul to thyself.' . .	I.Pars. 150-5
much as a man may acquiten hymself . .	I.Pars. 175-80
that Jhesu Crist took upon hymself the . .	I.Pars. 280-5
synne bothe in him-self and eek in oother . .	I.Pars. 305-10
he ne shal som tyme be mooved in hymself, . .	I.Pars. 340-5
beth withoute synne, we deceyve us selve, . .	I.Pars. 345-50
therefore if a man charge hymself with . .	I.Pars. 360-5
a man hath verray knoweleche of hymself, . .	I.Pars. 475-80
and holdeth of hymself no pris ne deynthe, . .	I.Pars. 475-80
holdeth hymself as noght worth biforn . .	I.Pars. 475-80
synne that it ne hath som delit in itself, . .	I.Pars. 490-5
save only enyrie, that ever hath in itself . .	I.Pars. 490-5
of goodnesse that hymself dooth, or that . .	I.Pars. 500-5
loving of his neighbor as hymself, for . .	I.Pars. 515-20
'Love thy neighbors as thyself; . .	I.Pars. 515-20
man hymself and eek to his neighbere, . .	I.Pars. 555-60
and hurt hirlseve, and sleeth the . .	I.Pars. 575-80
is hymself gilty, or despiseth God, and . .	I.Pars. 580-5

# Self—Continued

to wene of hymself be lyk that he nys nat lyk; . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 agayn hymself. For, as seith the . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
 properte in hymself, that he that wole . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 anyoe another man, he anyoeth first hymself. . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 correote yourself, that han lost al your . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 werkes, and abandone hymself, with al . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 kepen hym self fro perils that been . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
 confounded in itself, and troubled, and . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 pope calleth hymself servaunt of the . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 or a contree is suffisant to hym-self, . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
 elles excusest thyself falsly. Ware yow . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 of Jhesu Crist, that he yaf hymself . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
 to God, for he seyde hymself, "Do no . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
 was makid of God hymself in paradys, . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 woot a man may aleen hymself with his . . . I.Pars. 855-60  
 owene knyf and make hymselfe dronken . . . I.Pars. 855-60  
 yeven hem-self to alle ordure. . . I.Pars. 905-10  
 and wolde hymself be born in mariage; . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 have a fay array outward and in hir-self . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 Jhesu Crist, and virgine was hymselfe. . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 and if hymself procure thilke temptacioun, . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
 to warishe hymself the moore wolde it corrupte and . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 and countrewaite hymself that he fle . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
 but he hymself; ne he shal nat sayte . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 accusen hymself of his owene trespas, and nat . . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
 wyten hymself and his owene malice of his . . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
 lesynge on thyself, though thou ne were . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 bigilestow thyself and nat the preest; . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 offreth hymself to God; another is to han pitee . . . I.Pars. 1030-5  
 for that Jhesu Crist hymself makid it; . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
 for it comprehendeth in itself alle goode . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
 helpen hym self the offer with the orisoun, and for a . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
 or anyed of thy self; for bettre is to . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 My selven can not telle why . . . BD. 34  
 And every trete stood by him-selve, . . . BD. 419  
 Of a Crepleynt to him-selve, . . . BD. 464  
 But who so wol assay hym-selve, . . . BD. 573  
 My-self I wolde have do the same, . . . BD. 675  
 And ye for sorwe mordred your selve, . . . BD. 723  
 Heng hir-self, so weylaway! . . . BD. 728  
 That slow hir self, for Eneas . . . BD. 732  
 That slow hym-self with a pilere,— . . . BD. 738  
 Hit was my swete, ryght as hir-selve! . . . BD. 831  
 That Trouthe hym-self, over al and al, . . . BD. 1002  
 Therewith I a-wook my selve . . . BD. 1323  
 Who, but thy-self, that art of pitee welle? . . . ABC. 126  
 Flee wolde he not, ne myghte him-selven hyde. . . Mars. 98  
 Wher-for her-selven for to hyde and save, . . . Mars. 118  
 How I so fer have broght myself behynde, . . . Comp.L. 5  
 Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel, . . . Comp.L. 32  
 I wot my-self as wel as any wyght, . . . Anel. 220  
 More then my-self an hundred thousand sithe, . . . Anel. 222  
 My-self I mordre with my prevy thoght; . . . Anel. 291  
 And he seyde, "Know thy-self first immortal, . . . PF. 73  
 And by him-self, under an ok I gesee, . . . PF. 223  
 Faire of hem-self, and somme of hem were gay; . . . PF. 234  
 Forth welk I tho my-selven to solace, . . . PF. 297  
 Hym-self ful ofte the larkes for to seke; . . . PF. 340  
 So ferforth, that Nature hir-self hadde blisse . . . PF. 377  
 And eek Nature hir-self ne wol not here, . . . PF. 467  
 And who-so doth, ful foule himself acolyeth, . . . PF. 517  
 And of these thre she wot hir-self, I trowe, . . . PF. 552  
 That she hir-self shal han the cleocoun . . . PF. 621  
 these thynges with my-self, and . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10-5  
 percede the selve hevne so that the sighte of men . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
 wel affir by hir-selve decarynge and . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
 and schronk hir-selven lik to the comune . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
 thou thi-self ne haddest first cast hem . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50-5  
 foreyten hym-selve, but certes he schal lightly . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55-60  
 remembren hymself, yif it so be that he . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55-60  
 scheweth it nat y-noghe by hym-selve . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
 it, knowynge al this the kyng hym-selve, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
 nevere no thyng to my selve to hem ward . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30  
 ayens my-self! But I oughite be the more . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30  
 But folye, that lyeth alway to hym-selve, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 thou thi-self alway present ruledest . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 of my-self. For alway when any wyght . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 avsauntynge hym-selve of his werkes, he amenuseth . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 And certes thou thi-self, that . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
 thy-selve rather than any other wyght . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200  
 For no wyght but thy-selve . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200  
 the stowndes whiche that hym-self hath . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
 215-20  
 art confunded with foreyntyng of thi-self, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 for-to knowen thy-selve what thou art. Thurw . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 whiche . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 chaungynge of hir-self. Ryght swiche was sche . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270-5  
 Thou hast by-taken thyself to the governance . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
 while bareyne. Thou hast by-taken thyself . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
 Take hede now thy-selve, yif that sche . . . Bo.2. p.2.  
 295-300  
 the selve kyng. What other thyng . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5  
 qwakynge and dredful weneth hym-selven . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
 epake with the for-hirself in this manere, for-sothe . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 leten thi-self a wreche, hastow foreyten . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
 that percen hem-selve depe. . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
 yif thou therfore weneest thi-self nat . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50

# Self—Continued

sholdest wene thi-self a wreche; . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
 don to the, and nat for hym-self; for he . . . Bo.2. p.4. 365-70  
 seith, thou thi-self, ne no wyght ellis, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
 weneth hym self a wrech by reputacioun of his corage.) . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
 blisfulnesse out of your-self whiche that is . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 395-400  
 put in your-self? Errour and folie . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 395-400  
 more precyous . . . than thi-self? Thou wolt . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 answer, . . . 395-400  
 art myghty over thyself (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 syn that whanne thilke selve lif is ended . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
 thou thi-self art he to whom it hath be . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
 the nature of hem-self, or elles by the nature . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420-5  
 drawn to hem-self a litel of the laste . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 the distincionioun of hem-self, yit, for as mochel . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 of the stones hem-selve, and nat of men; . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 enemy to the lord hym-self; and yif . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
 ben fayre by hem-selve, though thei . . . Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
 hym-self nys neyther fair ne noble but . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
 only when it hath knowynge of it-self, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 knowynge of it-self thanne it is brought . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 knowe nat hem-self; but when that men . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 leeten the knowynge of hem-self, it cometh . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 submitten ye and putten your-selven . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 desseyvede nat hem-self with outrage. . . Bo.2. m.5. 470-5  
 chalanged to hym-self ward ryght and . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5  
 that is clyvynge togidre in hym self by . . . Bo.2. p.6.  
 495-500  
 the same thyng of other folk in hym-self? . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 in his hous, and he was slayn hym-self . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 goodnesse in hem-self, nevere nolde they comen to . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
 they suffren hem-selve to cleven or joynen . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
 nat a man myghty over hym-selve, . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
 to ben desired, ne that hath in hym-selve . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515-20  
 woost wel thi-selve that the covetise of mortel . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
 hast thy-selve learned by Tholome that . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 as hym-selve writ in his book, that the . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
 hir lawes ben discordaunt among hem-selve, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545-50  
 thilke selve nowmbre of yeeris, and eek as . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
 rejoycynge of hym-self, seide at the laste . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 soule, whiche that hath in hym-self . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
 And that is whan sche hir-self onpeth, . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
 sche scheweth hir-self unstable thurw hir . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
 and evere mysknowynge of hir-self; . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
 thou hast now, or elles til that I my-self . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
 seen thilke selve welefulnesse. . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 good that conteneth in hym-self alle . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
 thyng, but that it is suffisant of hym-self . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 suffisant of hym-self un-to hym-self. . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 makid the cours of it-self stable (that . . . Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
 thi-self, that haddest haboundances of . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
 every wey suffisant to hym-self? . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
 suffisant to hym-self; and yif that was . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 Certes thou thi-self ne . . . Bo.3. p.4.  
 695-700  
 to whiche sche hir-self is conjoined. . . Bo.3. p.4.  
 695-700  
 beute of hym-self reaseyeth somtyme prys and . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 what is it that they han in hem-self of beaute . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 myghty to kepe it-self! And yif that . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
 I my-self have schewyd the that rewmes . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
 rewmes hem-self ben ful of greet feblesse? . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
 gentlelesse of thi-self (that is to seyn prys . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755-60  
 defoule thi-self thurw humblesse of axynge . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80  
 folk suffren hem-selve to ben so blynde, . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
 795-800  
 graunten of hym-self; so that for lak of thilke . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 eek withdraweth from hym-self manye . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 duellest thi-selve ay stedefast and stable, and . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860-5  
 it gooth to torne ayen to hym-self, and . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5  
 thou thi-self art bygynnynge, berere, . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
 875-80  
 certes som-thing possessyng in it-self . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 895-900  
 out of hym-self, of whiche sovereyne good men . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
 blisfulnesse in hym-self, and thilke . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
 thilke good out of hym-self, thou mayst wene that he . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 905-10  
 ben divers among hem-self. For certes . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 915-20  
 the goodis that ben divers among hem-self, . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 915-20  
 acomplise by hymself the substance of . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
 suffiaunce, thilke selve is sovereyn power, . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 935-40  
 that with-holdeth no good in it selve, ne . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 945-50  
 that every thing hath to hym-self, ne cometh not of . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1025-30  
 and trenden withynne hymself the lyght . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1040-5  
 Phebus hymself ne schyneth. . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1040-5  
 and rolle withynne hym-self the nature . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1045-60  
 yhyd with-ynne it-self, al the trouthe the . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1045-60



**Self—Continued**

'Thanne ordeyneth he be hym-self . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
governeth alle thinges by hym-self; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
ben assechamid of hem-self.' (That is to we aughten ben assechamid of our-self; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12, 1090-5 Bo.3. p.12, 1090-5
that god hym-self is sovereyn good, and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
whiche prooves drawn to hem-self heer . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
while thilke devyne substaunce kepith it-self . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
strengere to hymself (thanne any lawe . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
uppon, thou considerest it wel thi-selve . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
hath clothid it-self in tho fetheris, it despieth the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
thinges, stable in hym-self, governeth the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1175 80
goodnesse of any other man than of hym-self), . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
in this manere: so as god hym-self . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5 Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
to good folk, also is schrewidnesse it-self . . . . .	
Yif schrewes thanne wol preysen hem-self, . . . . .	
than they hem-selve wene. For ther nis . . . . .	
for thou hast joynd thi-self to the most excellent thing. . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
wreke out of thi-self; for thou thi-self hast thirst thi-self in-to wikke thinges: . . . . .	
cek the schrewes hem-self, yif it were . . . . .	
of hir advocantes, and taken hem-self to hir juges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
the whiche thinges thou thi-self . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
purveance destyne it-self is subgit and and felawschipeth hym-self to thilke . . . . .	
elementes-to-gidre amonges hem-self, and experience of hem-self by aspre and and of hym-self, and dredith peraventure mowen nat acorden among hem-self. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
of hem-self by hir vices, the whiche vices . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
suffise to han lokid that god hym-self, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
in-to gode, for he hym-self is good), he . . . . .	
transfiguren hym-self into diverse liknesse, and, as he togidre to hem-self, and nat by . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10 Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
thus togidre in hem-self. Or elles I wolde thanne knoweth it by it-self thinges that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5 Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5 Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
han joynd to hem-self; and in this . . . . .	
that the ordre of causes hath it-self; . . . . .	
necessite that thilke selve thing be; and . . . . .	
certain to hem-self. But the . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
and everyche by hym-self). . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
the body, it ne hath nat al foryeten itself, . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
thou thiself hast y-sought it mochel, and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
comen, as thou thi-self hast confessed it . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
thanne trowe I that thilke selve freedom . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
otherwyse than it is it-self. And the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5 Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
of it-self; but the touchynge clyveth and . . . . .	
And the man hym-self, ootherweys wit . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
nakid of it-self, as a mirour or a clene . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
whan it retourneth in-to hym-self it . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
withynne it-self, and addith the speces to the notes . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
the foormes I-bidd withynne hym-self. . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
thought in hym-self and moeveth and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
nat moeven hem-self her and ther, as . . . . .	
ne enhaunsen hem-self to knowynge . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
seyn, that sothly sche hir-selve (that is to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
summytten it-self and to ben byneth the in it-self. And certes that is this, in what . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
gladen hem self to diggen hir traas or hir steppys . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
present to hym-self, and compotent (as . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
who seith, alwey present to hym-selve, and byndeth it-self to som . . . . .	

**Self—Continued**

considered by hem-self, thei ben absolut of necessite, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
ben considered by hem-self, than ben thei . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
referre it to itself, than is it singular. . . . .	
that thou torme thiself by thi fre wil . . . . .	
His mercy bad, her-selven excusinge. . . . .	TC.1. 112
Forth with mischaunce! And ye yourself in joye . . . . .	TC.1. 118
Sin, as him-selven list, he may you binde, . . . . .	TC.1. 256
Lel he, that leet him-selven so conninge, . . . . .	TC.1. 302
Of scorn fille on him-self; but what he mente, . . . . .	TC.1. 320
Himself to wrye, at hem he gan to smile, . . . . .	TC.1. 320
That to him-self a thousand time he seyde, . . . . .	TC.1. 457
Thus to him-self ful ofte he gan to pleyne: . . . . .	TC.1. 506
more than my self wol love yow to my laste . . . . .	TC.1. 537 var
Himselfen most, him altherleest availeth, . . . . .	TC.1. 604
'Thou coudest nevere in love thy-selven wisse: . . . . .	TC.1. 622
I have myselfen seyn a blind man go, . . . . .	TC.1. 628
Yit to himself his conning was ful bare; . . . . .	TC.1. 662
And not myself: repreve me no more! . . . . .	TC.1. 669
Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, parde, . . . . .	TC.1. 717
With which the maker is himself y-beten . . . . .	TC.1. 741
For of himself it wol y-nough out-springs, . . . . .	TC.1. 745
Thy wol, sith thou darst not thyself for fere, . . . . .	TC.1. 768
Or selen himself, al be his lady fair? . . . . .	TC.1. 815
That for to selen himself mighte he not winne, . . . . .	TC.1. 823
Right as thy-selven list wol don by thee, . . . . .	TC.1. 852
If she be fair, thou wost thyself, I gessel . . . . .	TC.1. 882
A man to have pes with himself, y-wis, . . . . .	TC.1. 893
For vertu streocheth not himself to shame. . . . .	TC.1. 903
If I mis-spak, for now myself I love." . . . . .	TC.1. 934
And of my-self for now hevynesse . . . . .	TC.1. 970
Quod Pandarus, 'Al this knowe I my-selve, . . . . .	TC.2. 106
And, but your-selven telle us what it is, . . . . .	TC.2. 131
What list you thus your-self to disfigure, . . . . .	TC.2. 223
And that ye witen wel your-self, I leve! . . . . .	TC.2. 238
Governe him-self, that he no thing forgeteth, . . . . .	TC.2. 375
And if this man see here himself, alas, . . . . .	TC.2. 459
That to her-self she seyde, 'Who yat me drinket?' . . . . .	TC.2. 651
For wel wot I myself, so God me spede, . . . . .	TC.2. 744
Right of himself, that evere was bygonne; . . . . .	TC.2. 779
And if thou n'ilt, wite al thy-self thy care! . . . . .	TC.2. 1000
Now help thy-self, and leve it not for slouth! . . . . .	TC.2. 1008
'And if my-self shal therwith to her gon; . . . . .	TC.2. 1009
Him-self was litel worth, and lesse he coude; . . . . .	TC.2. 1078
In harming of my-self, or in repreve? . . . . .	TC.2. 1140
Swich answer as you list your-self purveye; . . . . .	TC.2. 1160
And he gan at him-self to jape faste, . . . . .	TC.2. 1164
'My-self-to-medes wol the lettre sowe! . . . . .	TC.2. 1201
She w'olde nought, ne make her-selven bonde . . . . .	TC.2. 1223
Ye felen wel your-self that I not lye! . . . . .	TC.2. 1283
So thou thy-self do forth thy business! . . . . .	TC.2. 1316
But, as we may alday our-selven see, . . . . .	TC.2. 1331
But, as thou mayst thy-self preye her of grace, . . . . .	TC.2. 1365
He shal thee ese, unwist of it him-selve. . . . .	TC.2. 1400
'Spek thou thy-self also to Trolus . . . . .	TC.2. 1457
Yif of him-selven nothing wolde I reche, . . . . .	TC.2. 1473 em
She tolde her-self him al this, or she wente, . . . . .	TC.2. 1631
Thou wost thy-selven what I wolde mene. . . . .	TC.3. 256
That al shal ben right as thy-selven liste, . . . . .	TC.3. 259
Proverbes canst thy-selve y-nowe and wost, . . . . .	TC.3. 299
Right in that selve wise, soth to seye, . . . . .	TC.3. 355
Sith I so loth was that thy-self it wiste, . . . . .	TC.3. 369
But in himself with manhod gan restreine . . . . .	TC.3. 428
As he was wont, and at him-self to jape; . . . . .	TC.3. 555
And al withinne shal your-selven be; . . . . .	TC.3. 668
O Phebus, thank whan Dane her-selven shette . . . . .	TC.3. 726
She doth herself a shame and him a gile. . . . .	TC.3. 779
Ye wot your-self as wel as any wight . . . . .	TC.3. 790
Save of myself, as wisely have I joye, . . . . .	TC.3. 837
Save I my-self, ne more his herde apese; . . . . .	TC.3. 909
So spek yourself to him of this matere; . . . . .	TC.3. 914
I wol my-self ben with you al this night, . . . . .	TC.3. 914
Though I to you right on your-self compleyne; . . . . .	TC.3. 1005
'Why do ye with your-selven thus amis?' . . . . .	TC.3. 1125
After thy-self next heried be she, . . . . .	TC.3. 1256
Doth therwithal right as your-selven leste, . . . . .	TC.3. 1330
Criseyde also, right in the selve wise, . . . . .	TC.3. 1548
That thou thy-self ne cause it not to misse, . . . . .	TC.3. 1624
'I not myself not wisly what it is; . . . . .	TC.3. 1653
Y-wis, hem-self sholde han the vilany! . . . . .	TC.4. 21
The folk of Troye hem-selven so mis-ledden . . . . .	TC.4. 48
I com my-self in my propre persone, . . . . .	TC.4. 83
Ful ofte he swapte, himselfen to confounde, . . . . .	TC.4. 245
Or slain myself that thus compleine and crye? . . . . .	TC.4. 278
'And over al this, as thou wel wost thy-selve, . . . . .	TC.4. 400
Why n'ilt thy-selven helpe to redresse, . . . . .	TC.4. 528
And wolde her-selven ben of thyn assent? . . . . .	TC.4. 535
Al this have I my-selve y-thought ful ofte, . . . . .	TC.4. 542
Ne preciously, but help thy-selve anon! . . . . .	TC.4. 590
Bet is that other than thy-selve wepe, . . . . .	TC.4. 591
Thank ek Fortune, as wel thy-selven wost, . . . . .	TC.4. 600
Have mercy on thy-self for any awe. . . . .	TC.4. 620
'I wol my-self ben with thee at this dede, . . . . .	TC.4. 624
To ravinshe her, but-if herselfe it wolde.' . . . . .	TC.4. 637
She held herself a forlost creature. . . . .	TC.4. 742
And thus myselfen wol I do to dethe, . . . . .	TC.4. 777
And fond that she herselfen gan to trete . . . . .	TC.4. 813
That my-self hate, and ay my burthe aorse, . . . . .	TC.4. 839

# Self—Continued

Why n'hastow to thyselfen som resport?	TC.4. 850
Why wiltow thus thyselfe, allas, fordo?	TC.4. 851
That love him bet than he himself, I gesse.	TC.4. 900
He wolde himselfen alee; and if I wen'de.	TC.4. 919
Disputing with himself in this matere.	TC.4. 1084
Why list thee so thyself fardon for drede,	TC.4. 1091
Ne, if she can herself disturben it,	TC.4. 1103
Ful prively himself, withouten mo,	TC.4. 1125
Whe'r him was wo, God and himself it wiste!	TC.4. 1162
Himself to sleen, how sore that him smerte,	TC.4. 1186
And how himself therwith he wolde han slawe:	TC.4. 1228
Ye wolde han alsein yourself anon?' quod she.—	TC.4. 1234
'But with this slen awerd, which that here is,	TC.4. 1240
My-selve I wolde han slawe!'—Quod she tho,	TC.4. 1241
The selve wit; but yit to lete her go	TC.4. 1425
I wil myselfen alee if that ye drecche!	TC.4. 1446
And seide unto himself this like sawe,	TC.5. 38
"He is a fool that wol foryethe himselfe."	TC.5. 98
His burthe, himself, his fate, and ek nature,	TC.5. 209
And to himself right thus he spak and seyde:	TC.5. 217
And rewen on himself so pitously,	TC.5. 260
Conforte himself, and seyn it was folye	TC.5. 263
Thou, rede, mayst thyself ful wel devine	TC.5. 270
'Sin day by day thou mayst thy-selfen see	TC.5. 337
Yit n'il he with himself thus maken strif:	TC.5. 341
Unto thyself that al this thou foryive:	TC.5. 387
And to himself ful softeliche he seyde,	TC.5. 506
And to himself ful ofte he seide, 'Allas!	TC.5. 606
And of himself imagined he ofte	TC.5. 617
That he hadde of himself swich fantasie.	TC.5. 623
And to himself right thus he wolde talke,	TC.5. 668
And in herself she wente ay portreyng	TC.5. 716
Go'th now, withinne herself ay aruinge	TC.5. 772
Yit seide he to himself upon a night,	TC.5. 785
Gan in himself assure, and thus he seyde:	TC.5. 870
Or pitously yourselfen so bigile:	TC.5. 881
In prison ben, as ye yourselfen see;	TC.5. 884
I wol ben he to serveun you myselve,	TC.5. 923
It sholde be yourselfen, by my trouthe!	TC.5. 1001
So wel he for himselfen spak and seyde,	TC.5. 1033
And to himself ful sobrelliche he seyde:	TC.5. 1173
And with his ire he thus himselfen shente.	TC.5. 1223
Myselfen slow, alway than thus to pleyne;	TC.5. 1272
Ther every day with lif myself I shende.'	TC.5. 1274
That hardly thou wolt thyselfen seye	TC.5. 1306
To dye himselfe but-if she wolde dye,	TC.5. 1531
Himselfen lik a pilgrim to disgise,	TC.5. 1577
Now maystow sen thyself, if that thee liste,	TC.5. 1711
And in himself he lough right at the wo	TC.5. 1821
Wherfor she slow hir-self, allas!	HF.1. 268
Quod she to hir selve tho.	HF.1. 319
She roof hir-selfe to the herte,	HF.1. 373
She heng hir-selven by the hals,	HF.1. 394
Was at himself, and eek his knyghtes,	HF.1. 455
'Thow demest of thy-self amys;	HF.2. 88
Broder than himself was;	HF.2. 289
The selve day right, or that houre	HF.3. 67
Hir-self tho wonderliche strengthe,	HF.3. 283
I woot my-self best how I stonde,	HF.3. 788
I wol my selven al hit drynke,	HF.3. 790
And wost thy-selfen utterly,	HF.3. 924
But-if hymselfe it seeth, or elles dooth;	LGW. 13
Hast thou thyself, alle ful of storyes grete,	LGW. 372
Despite of Love, and had himselfe it wrought.	LGW. 661
And roof himself anon thurghout the herte,	LGW. 688
And in my self this covenaunt made I tho,	LGW. 871
And how she gan hir-selfe to turmente?	LGW. 875
How with his blood hir-selven gan she paynte?	LGW. 915
And to the herte she hire-selven smote.	LGW. 1165
She siketh sore, and gan hire-selfe turmente;	LGW. 1209
Governeth he, ryght as hymselfe hathe wolde.	LGW. 1225
She fled hire-selfe into a lytel cave,	LGW. 1448
And al the cost I wol my-selfe make;	LGW. 1536
He hadde lever himselfe to mordre and dye,	LGW. 1555
Ryght as hymselfe now doth, ryght so did he,	LGW. 1613
Ye han your-selfe y-put in moche doute;	LGW. 1665
That loved hym beter thane hir-selfe, I gesse;	LGW. 1759
And by hymselfe he walketh sobrelly,	LGW. 1855
And therewithal she rafte hir-selfe hir lyfe;	LGW. 1879
For wel I wot that Criste himselfe telleth,	LGW. 2217
I kan my-selfe in this case nat rede.'	LGW. 2271
And into Grece hymselfe is forthe y-fare,	LGW. 2277
Myselfe with hyr, I wil bothe come and gon,	LGW. 2378
Wepynge in the castel, hir-selfe alone.	LGW. 2547
As thou thy-selven hast begiled me.	LGW. 2557
She for dispeyre fordidde hir-self, allas!	Rosem. 14
That to myself I sey, in my penance,	Rosem. 19
For which ful ofte I of my-selfe dyvnye	Fort. 14
To him that over him-self hath the maystrye	Fort. 25
No man is wretched, but him-self it wene	Fort. 26
And he that hath him-self hath suffisaunce.	Fort. 28
That hast thy-self out of my governaunce?	Truth. 6
Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede,	Truth. 13
Daunte thy-self, that dauntest othes dede,	Buk. 8
Lest I my-self falle eft in swich dotage.	Comp.A. 3
And leest recoverer of him-selven can,	Astr. 92-7
up and doun as thiselk liketh, contenith	Astr. 324-30
shewe himself by light of day, than maist thou	RR. 337
She al to-dasseth her-selfe for woo,	

# Self—Continued

Unneth her selfe she mighte fede;	RR. 352
She myght[e] helpe hir self no thing,	RR. 398
She had no thing hir self to lede,	RR. 400
Wel had she clad hir self and warme,	RR. 409
And I my-self so mery ferde,	RR. 499
Yit myght I not my-self witholde	RR. 1825
For I am of the self manere,	RR. 2020
I wote my self what may thee save,	RR. 2123
Mayntene thy self affir thi rent,	RR. 2255
And to hym self kepith right nought,	RR. 2340
That thou thy selfe al holy	RR. 2405
A foole my selfe I maye wel holde,	RR. 2435
And holde thi self biguyled ille	RR. 2486
What weder it be, thi self alloon,	RR. 2650
Go putte thi-self in iupartie,	RR. 2666
Thou shalt wel by thy-self [y]-jee	RR. 2687
God hym-self, that is so high,	RR. 3210
He is wise that wole hym-self chastise;	RR. 3239
My self I knowe ful well Daungere,	RR. 3371
But hir-self Dame Idelnesse,	RR. 4526
A fool my self I may wel calle	RR. 4540
But to my-self lewedist am I.	RR. 4802
And thrall hem self they be so nyce	RR. 4877
Withynne hym-self is such debate,	RR. 4902
To save hem-self in honeste.	RR. 5033
That yeveth hir-self for any good.	RR. 5052
As to hym self, withoute dredynge	RR. 5219
Men for hem-self than for her goode.	RR. 5328
But he amende hym self of that vice	RR. 5379 var
And knowe hym self, he is not wys.	RR. 5380
Pictagoras hym self reheres	RR. 5649
They deceyve other and hem selve;	RR. 5758
Hymself it vallet not a myte.	RR. 5762
He wole hym-self suspicious make	RR. 6110
And feyne hem pore, and hem self feden	RR. 6178
And fasshen hem self gret richesse	RR. 6182
Abide not there thi-self to save,	RR. 6294
And wrine hem self wel atte fulle;	RR. 6819
I take youre self to recorde here,	RR. 7311
Nowe dare he nat him selfe solace.	RR. 7531
He coude hymselfe nat abstene.	RR. 7553
But it was tolde right to my selve,	RR. 7594
Or by hymself perceyven wele.	RR. 7656

# Self see various reflexive pronouns

<b>Selly</b>	
and som man is wel and selyly y-mariad,	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
<b>Sellyness</b>	
'O God!' quod she, 'so worldly selynesse,	TC.3. 813
That he hath verray joye and selynesse,	TC.3. 825
May in no parfit selynesse be;	TC.3. 831
<b>Sell</b>	
Wel koude he in eschaunge sheeldes selle.	A.Prol. 278
And doun gooth al; he foond neither to selle,	A.Mil. 3821
With hem, and eek to sellen hem hire ware.	B.M.L. 140
That is to selle in Fysshstrete, or in Chepe.	C.Pard. 564
And preyde hym that he hym wolde selle	C.Pard. 853
Bad nat every wight sholde go selle	D.WB. 108
Wynne who so may, for al is for to selle;	D.WB. 414
For if I wolde selle my bele chose	D.WB. 447
The bren, as I best kan, now moste I selle;	D.WB. 478
For elles moste we oure bookes selle;	D.Sum. 2108
Myn heritage moot I nedes selle,	F.Fkl. 1563
Thanne were I wel, for elles moot I selle	F.Fkl. 1583
They wolde hem selle, and spenden on this craft;	G.CY. 882
sellan thanne hir lordshipe to the devel	I.Pars. 435-40
to sellen hym to his enemy, that is to the	I.Pars. 615-20
sellan the soules that lambes sholde	I.Pars. 790-5
Of riche aray,—how dere men it selle!—	Mars. 176
What profrestow thy light here for to selle?	TC.3. 1461
Go selle it hem that smale seles grave!	TC.3. 1462
That, though I mighte a thousand times selle	TC.3. 1601
We usen here no women for to selle.'	TC.4. 182
I see he wolde it selle ageyne,	RR. 4324
Of hir that wole hir body selle,	RR. 5054
That quyk wole selle hir, bi hir lif.	RR. 5056
They selle her science for wynnyng,	RR. 5723
Yit wommen wole her bodyes selle—	RR. 5809
He may it selle ageyn, parde,	RR. 5913
And make hym selle his lond to spende,	RR. 5991
Yit shulde he selle all his substance.	RR. 6595
God bad The good-man selle al that he had,	RR. 6654
Ne sellen gospel ne prechyng,	RR. 6668
<b>Seller</b>	
But the seller of the ware	RR. 5926
<b>Sellers</b>	
But al with riche and sellers of vitaille.	A.Prol. 248
<b>Selleth</b>	
understood that bothe he that selleth	I.Pars. 780-5
<b>Selling</b>	
I wole not sellynge clepe "veyvynge,"	RR. 5907
For sellynge axeth no guerdonyng,	RR. 5908
But this sellynge is not semblaible;	RR. 5911
<b>Selly</b> see <b>Sely</b>	
<b>Sely</b>	
This sely, jealous housbonde to bigyle;	A.Mil. 3404
This sely carpenter hath greet mervyle	A.Mil. 3423
Quod tho this sely man, 'I nam no labbe,	A.Mil. 3500
This sely carpenter goth forth his wey;	A.Mil. 3601
This sely carpenter bigynneth quake;	A.Mil. 3614



## Sely—Continued

This sely Absolon herde every deel,	A.Mil. 3744
The sely tonge may wel ryng and chymbe	A.Rv. 3896
Thise sely clerkes han ful faste y-ronne	A.Rv. 4090
Thise sely clerkes rennen up and down	A.Rv. 4100
Comth sely John, and with him comth Aleyn.	A.Rv. 4108
Upon this sely, innocent Custance;	B.ML 682
'The sely housbonde algate he moste paye;	B.Sh. 1201
For sely child wol alday soone leere,—	B.Pri. 1702
This sely wydwe, and eek hir doghtres two,	B.NP. 4565
Algate this sely mayde is slayn, allas!	C.Pard. 292
If he ne used his sely instrument?	D.WB. 132
But if a sely wyf be oon of tho?	D.WB. 370
This sely man sat stille as he were deed;	D.WB. 730
Therefore we mendynants, we sely freres,	D.Sum. 1906
And chiden heere the sely innocent,	D.Sum. 1983
For thilke sely, poure Grisildis;	E.Cl. 948
I seye, O sely Damyne, allas!	E.Mch. 1869
Been they, us sely men for to deceyve;	E.Mch. 2423
O sely preest, O sely innocent!	G.CY. 1076
This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete,	Mars. 89
Now God helpe sely Venus, al a-lone!	Mars. 141
But it a fewe sely pointes be;	TC.1. 338
But tho gan sely Troilus for to quake	TC.1. 871
To helpen sely Troilus of his wo;	TC.2. 683
What mighte or may the sely larke seye,	TC.3. 1191
For sely is that deth, soth for to seyne,	TC.4. 503
Of us sely Trojanes, butt if routhe	TC.4. 1490
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wo!	TC.5. 529
Ne me ne list this sely womman chide	TC.5. 1093
So sely an avysoun,	HF.2. 5
That sely Dido hath now swich desire	LGW. 1157
That sely Dido rewed on his peyne,	LGW. 1237
O sely woman, ful of innocence,	LGW. 1254
Which cloth, whan sely Dido gan awake,	LGW. 1336
O sely Philomene, wo is in thyn herte!	LGW. 2339
For whiche the sely Proigne hath such wo,	LGW. 2346
To have a sely mayde thus betrayed!	LGW. 2532
This sely womman ys so wayke, allas!	LGW. 2713

## Semblable

make we to hym an helpe semblable to hym self,"	B.Mel. 2200-5
wrong, but they been semblable;	B.Mel. 2475-80
I seye the same, or elles thyng semblable.	E.Mch. 1500
semblable thynges, agayns his dutee,	I.Pars. 405-10
semblable wast of clooth in vanitee, but	I.Pars. 415-20
and castelled with papir, and semblable wast,	I.Pars. 445-50
of temptacioun, and semblable thynges;	I.Pars. 465-60
or sleen his bestes, and semblable thynges.	I.Pars. 510-5
his auncestres; and semblable thynges.	I.Pars. 585-90
withouten avisement; and semblable thynges.	I.Pars. 610-5
and in borwyngne . . . and semblable thynges.	I.Pars. 800-5
in the semblable places. Also they that	I.Pars. 800-5
beautes, but ye men that ben semblable to god	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
erthe ben of semblable byrthe;	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60

mai I make semblable resouns of honour,	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
lyknesse semblable of that faire world in	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70

turneth the hevене by semblable ymage.	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
so nedes by the semblable resoun, whan	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30

graunten,' quod she, 'by semblable resoun that oon	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
and good	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
ne desire thel nat iche of hem by semblable resoun	Bo.4. p.6. 1010-5

Ryght so, by semblable reson,	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
-------------------------------	--------------------

fallynge adoun, by semblable progressions	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
semblable skiles of the purveance of	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
excited, and clepeth forth to semblable moevyngis	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20

Semblable thing is it, that the resoun	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
His owne lyknesse and semblable.	RR. 4855
But this sellynge is not semblable;	RR. 5911

## Semblablan

In al this caas and in semblables,	RR. 6759
------------------------------------	----------

## Semblance

no good . . . ne semblance of good, it mai not wel	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
in no	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50

that he hath makid into his semblance	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
Of thilk ymages the semblance,	RR. 145
That makid was lyk hir semblance,	RR. 425
Of hir shappe and hir semblance,	RR. 2566
Of hir beaute, and hir semblance,	RR. 2865

## Semblant

reconstled, as by hir semblaunt, to his love and into	B.Mel. 2195-200
his flatereres maken semblant of wepyng,	B.Mel. 2205-10
thou shalt make no semblant whether	B.Mel. 2335-40
maken semblant of wratthe, and seyde,	B.Mel. 2875-80
Prudence maken semblant of wratthe, he	B.Mel. 2885-90
make no semblant of wratthe ne anger	B.Mel. 2895-900
shewyng hym semblant of wratthe, than he that	B.Mel. 2895-900
No pompe, no semblant of rialtee;	E.Cl. 928
And kepeth in semblant alle his observaunces	F.Sq. 516
maken semblant as though they speke of good	I.Pars. 640-5
greet reverence by semblaunt, hir eien	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
And thilke semblant sat hir wel withalle.	LGW. 1735
And by my semblant, and by my vesture,	LGW. 2691
By semblaunt was that ilk ymage.	RR. 152

## Semblant—Continued

That laugheden ay in hir semblaunt	RR. 863
Faire-Semblaunt men that arowe calle,	RR. 963
And it was callid Faire Semblaunt,	RR. 1880
Hir goodly semblaunt by devys	RR. 3205
As fayre semblaunt than shewed he me,	RR. 3613
He shal forthenke his fair semblaunt.	RR. 3957
To make faire semblaunt, where thou maist blame.	RR. 4026
That False-Semblaunt and Abstinence,	RR. 5848
But False-Semblaunt dar not for drede	RR. 6049
'False-Semblaunt,' quod Love, 'in this wise	RR. 6061
False-Semblaunt his sermon biganne,	RR. 6136
Of False-Semblaunt, full of flatering,	RR. 6140
Or what Semblaunt that evere I make,	RR. 6202
Right thus while False-Semblaunt sermoneth	RR. 6219
False-Semblaunt wolde have stynted heere,	RR. 6473
And False Semblaunt saynt <i>je vous die</i> ,	RR. 7406
And sythe him False-Semblaunt salued,	RR. 7429
And False-Semblaunt had he sayne also,	RR. 7443
For Semblaunt was so slye wrought,	RR. 7447
False Semblaunt proveth so this thing,	RR. 7665
Semblaunt, a good man semen ye;	RR. 7670

## Semblaunt see Falssemblaunt

## Semicope

Of double worstede was his semicope,	A.Prol. 262
--------------------------------------	-------------

## Semiramis

Virago thou, Semyrame the secounde,	B.ML 359
Semyramus, Candace and Hercules,	PF. 288
The whiche toun the queene Semyramus	LGW. 707

## Semisoun

And softe he knokketh with a semysoun:	A.Mil. 3697
--	-------------

## Semitis

de semitis antiquis, que sit via bona, et	I.Pars. 70-5
---	--------------

## Senate

the senat), ne schal I nevere litten to wilne	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
of the senat? And certes ytt hadde	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
thilke same senat don by me thurw hir	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
al the senat, han wilned to gon destroyen me,	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
defenden gode men and eek al the senat,	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
al the ordre of the senat the gilt of his real	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
with . . . peril to me defended I al the senat!	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
That I have doon to the senat. But O	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
the wrongful dede of the senat, and thow	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5

## Senator

Hie senator with roial ordinance,	B.ML 961
This senator repaireth with victorie	B.ML 967
And with the senator she ladde hir lyf.	B.ML 976
For which the senator, as was usage,	B.ML 998
Greet cheere dooth this noble senator	B.ML 1002
This senator is to kyng Alla go	B.ML 1006
This senator hath lad this child to feeste,—	B.ML 1010
And to the senator he seyde anon,	B.ML 1017
'But God woot,' quod this senator also,	B.ML 1023
And after noon, hoom with the senator	B.ML 1044
This senator dooth Alla greet honour,	B.ML 1046
That out of Rome was sent a senator,	LGW. 584
Natheles, forsooth, this ylke senator	LGW. 596

## Senatorie

idel name, and the rente of the senatorie	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
---	------------------

## Senators

The senatours wyf hir aunte was,	B.ML 981
Under the senatours governance.	B.ML 987
The senatours he slow upon a day,	B.Mk. 3870
Of Rome, cryden senatours wyves,	B.NP. 4561
the compaignie of the senatours.	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
he scholde han makid the senatours gylty	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
faderes (that is to seyn, of the senatours)	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
greet assemble of senatours and under	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
and made sleen the senatours; and he cruel whilom	
slouge	Bo.2. m.6. 615-20

yaf . . . to the . . . senatours the unworschipful	
seetis of	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20

Ben of hir paleys senatours;	RR. 4999
------------------------------	----------

## Send

To sende him drogges and his letuaries,	A.Prol. 426
As sende love and pees bitwize hem two,	A.Kn. 2317
As sende me hym that moost desireth me.	A.Kn. 2325
Into the lystes sende, ne thider brynge;	A.Kn. 2545
Leet senden after gentil Palamon,	A.Kn. 2976
Sende hym his love that it hath deere aboght,	A.Kn. 3100
Men seyn thus, "Sende the wise and sey nothyng";	A.Mil. 3598
This millere into toun his doghter sende	A.Rv. 4136
Noon oother message wolde they thider sende,	B.ML 144
Crist whan hym list may sende me an heir	B.ML 766
Sende me namoure unto noon hethenesse,	B.ML 1112
Now Jhesu Crist, that of his myght may sende	B.ML 1160
Thus endeth now my tale, and God us sende	B.Sh. 1623
wol sende youre adversaries unto yow	B.Mel. 2905-10
I conselle that ye sende youre messages,	B.Mel. 2985-90
And sende hym drynke, or elles moste he deye	B.Mk. 3232
They weren glad for pees unto hym sende.	B.Mk. 3826
In parfit joye; and Jhesu Crist us sende	D.WB. 1258
God sende hem soone verray pestilence!	D.WB. 1264
To Crist that he thee sende heele and myght	D.Sum. 1946
An irous man God sende hym litel myght.	D.Sum. 2014
But hye God som tyme sende kan	E.Cl. 206
And so hope I that he wol to yow sende	E.Cl. 1035
Or elles preye to God hym for to sende	E.Mch. 1353
And in vertu sende thes continuance;	F.Fld. 680
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. Amen;	G.CY. 1481

# Send—Continued

And Jhesu, for his grace, wit me sende	I.Pars. 48
And to do wel, God sende yow his grace.	I.Pars. 74
hennes forth unto my lyves ende sende me grace	I.Pars. 1090-5
Send me grace to slepe, and mete	BD. 118
Ne sende men in-to Walakye,	BD. 1023
To which to comen God thes sende his grace!	PF. 84
God sende him hir that sorest for him syketh.	PF. 404
And sende hem might hir ladies so to plesse	TC.1. 45
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne	TC.1. 1068
And sende you thanne a mirour in to pryve,	TC.2. 404
Accepte in gre, and sende me swich penaunce	TC.2. 529
God send mo swiche thornes on to pikel!	TC.2. 1274
On His half which that soule us alle sende,	TC.2. 1734
No wonder is, so god me sende hele,	TC.3. 321
That God me sende deth or sone lisse!	TC.3. 343
As Cupido wolde hem a space sende	TC.3. 461
'Now, seinte Venus, thou me grace sende,'	TC.3. 705
I am, til God me better minde sende,	TC.3. 930
Or upon cas he may after thee sende	TC.4. 649
I have y-nowe, if he ther-after sende!	TC.4. 861
And her-upon ye may answer him sende;	TC.4. 894
Be-sykynge hem to sende hym other grace	TC.4. 951 var
Shal, as I hope, her grace unto us sende.	TC.4. 1117
To senden after more, and that in hye,	TC.4. 1385
So sende us hastily the tenth day!	TC.5. 424
Quod Troilus, 'Now Lord me grace sende,	TC.5. 502
Or Calcas sende Troilus Criseyde!	TC.5. 508
That thou Criseyde ayein me sende sone.	TC.5. 595
And heleles, you sende as yet gladnesse!	TC.5. 1593
You neither sende ich herte may ne hele!	TC.5. 1596
He go'th him hom, and gan ful sone sende	TC.5. 1667
'Now God,' quod he, 'me sende yet the grace,	TC.5. 1702
So sende might to make in som comedie!	TC.5. 1788
And sende hem al that may hem plesse,	HF.1. 90
And God of hevене sende thee grace,	HF.2. 579
And ryghtwis God to every lover sende,	LGW. 905
Send hire letres, tokens, brochies, rynges.	LGW. 1275
To senden him into some fer contre,	LGW. 1418
Moste senden his owne sone Theseus,	LGW. 1945
And to my fader shal I sende here	LGW. 2050
But sende yow grace and sleight of herte also	LGW. 2084
She preyde hym that he wolde afir hir sende.	LGW. 2267
God wreke the, and sende the thy bone!	LGW. 2340
Which to performe, God me grace sende;	LGW. 2457
I sende you, tak kepe of hi, I rede:	Buk. 26
Ben verray kyng, this song to you I sende,	Purse. 24
And hym alwey sich plente sende	RR. 1145
And god ynough alwey hir sende,	RR. 1158
Comfort and ese shull me sende,	RR. 1959
Alas! myne eyen send I ne may	RR. 2427 em
Parte of her blisse to hym thei sende,	RR. 2917
Tidyngis sende, that hath sene	RR. 2921
Sende me socour or allegaunce,	RR. 4570
Nor for that fortune may hem sende	RR. 5517
Thider he hopith God shal hym sende,	RR. 5647
Therefore is good ye for hir sende,	RR. 5875
Sende afir hir if nede be;	RR. 5890

# Sendal

Lyned with taffata and with sendal.	A.Prol. 440
-------------------------------------	-------------

# Sendeth

For which he sendeth after Emelye,	A.Kn. 2762
Sendeth othere wise embassadours,	C.Pard. 614
Receyven al in gree that God us sent,	E.Cl. 1151
And sendeth yow, in honour of your feast,	F.Sq. 113
Ful lyk a fiers leoun, she sendeth here	G.SN. 198
hir propre wil ne sent hem nat to the toon ne	Bo.5. p.3.
	1715-20
And sent to you this lettre here by me:	TC.2. 1123
The joyes that he hath your might him sendeth.	TC.3. 28
Of hire goodnesse adoun she sendeth blyve,	LGW. 1473
Thys lady sent afir hir frendes alle,	LGW. 1827
The wynnyn that God hem sendith.	RR. 5682

# Seneca

'Wel kan Senec, and many a philosophe,	B.ML 25
hir deeth, yourself to destroye. Senek seith,	B.Mel. 2170-5
loore that techeth us Senek: 'Whan that	B.Mel. 2180-5
seith the book; and Senec seith, that	B.Mel. 2260-5
and wrooth, as seith Senec, ne may nat	B.Mel. 2315-20
wole kepen it clooe and stille; for Seneca seith,	B.Mel. 2335-40
hem nat thy conseil'; and Seneca telleth the cause	B.Mel. 2375-80
newe conseil; and Senec seith, 'If thy	B.Mel. 2415-20
alle espialle. For Senec seith, that	B.Mel. 2510-5
Senek seith, 'A man that is wel ayved,	B.Mel. 2510-5
of hem that it han diserved; for Senec seith thus:	B.Mel. 2625-30
the word of Senec, for thynges that been folly doon	B.Mel. 2635-40
as the same Senec seith, 'The moore	B.Mel. 2640-5
for Senec seith, 'What man	B.Mel. 2645-50
Senec seith, that 'He putteth hym in	B.Mel. 2675-80
therefore seith Senec, that a man shal never vengen	B.Mel. 2720-5
axinge indulgence. For Senec seith,	B.Mel. 2965-70
For Senec seith that he that	B.Mel. 3045-60
of thyng that ye doon; for Senec seith,	B.Mel. 3055-60
This Seneca, of which that I devyse,	B.Mk. 3693
But natheles this Seneca the wise	B.Mk. 3705
Seneca seith a good word, douteles;	C.Pard. 492
Redeth Senek, and redeth eek Boece,	D.WB. 1168
This wole Senec and othere clerkes seyn;	D.WB. 1184
As seith Senek, that durynge his estaat	D.Sum. 2018
As seith Senek, above an humble wyf.	E.Mch. 1376

# Seneca—Continued

'Senek among his othere wordes wyse	E.Mch. 1523
Straw for thy Senek, and for thy proverbes!	E.Mch. 1567
Reed David in his Psalmes, reed Senekke.	H.Mop. 345
what seith Seneca in this mater? He	I.Pars. 140-5
to do synne.' And the same Seneca	I.Pars. 145-50
wherfore seith Senek, 'Ther is no thing	I.Pars. 465-70
seith Seneca, 'Thy prudence sholde lyve	I.Pars. 755-60
constreynede Senek, his familer and his	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
hir power; of whiche two Senek enforcede hym	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40

# Seneciens

the Seneciens, and the Canyos, and the	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
--	-----------------

# Seng- see Sing-

# Senior

As his book Senior wol bere witnesse,	G.CY. 1450
---------------------------------------	------------

# Sensa

and the sens of this is, that the resoun of	I.Pars. 540-5
---	---------------

# Sensibilities

that wenden that ymages and sensibilities	Bo.5. m.4.
	1805-10

# Sensible

sensible material conceyved by wit; ne it	Bo.5. p.4.
	1795-800
thingis ymaginable and sensible.	Bo.5. p.4.
	1795-800
a man is a thing ymaginable and sensible;	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
alle thingis sensible; nat by resoun sensible of	Bo.5. m.4.
demyngne,	1805-10
(that is to seyn, sensible ymaginaciouns or	Bo.5. m.4.
ellis ymaginaciouns of sensible thingis)	1805-10
sensible bodies, as I have seid, our corage	Bo.5. p.5.
	1820-5
sensible or ymaginable, it ne mai nat ben	Bo.5. p.5.
	1830-5
ther nis no thing sensible; or elles,	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
that that is sensible and singuler as	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
that that is sensible and that that is ymaginable;	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40

# Sensuality

sensualitee and the body of man been	I.Pars. 260-5
sensualitee, and sensualitee over the body	I.Pars. 260-5
that it sholde have over sensualitee,	I.Pars. 260-5
And why? For sensualitee rebelleth	I.Pars. 265-70
leseth resoun the lordshipe over sensualitee	I.Pars. 265-70
is rebel to God, right so is bothe sensualitee	I.Pars. 265-70
nat daunte sensualitee whan it may,	I.Pars. 270-5
to resoun and to sensualitee, therefore is	I.Pars. 270-5

# Sent

By water he sente hem hoom to every lond.	A.Prol. 400
And sente anon Ypolita the queene,	A.Kn. 971
Of Theseus, and ful soone he hem sente	A.Kn. 1022
From Pluto sent, at requeste of Saturne,	A.Kn. 2685
And after this Theseus hath y-sent	A.Kn. 2870
Tho sente Theseus for Emelye.	A.Kn. 2980
He sente hire pyment, meeth, and spiced ale,	A.Mil. 3378
And pryvely he sente hem to his in,	A.Mil. 3622
He sente his knave, and eek his wenche also,	A.Mil. 3631
For tymber ther our abbot hath hym sent;	A.Mil. 3666
Anon he sente his bed and his array	A.Co. 4418
That wyde-where senten hir spicerye,	B.ML 136
This sowdan for his privee conseil sente,	B.ML 204
That shal be sent to strange nacoun,	B.ML 268
And right anon she for hir conseil sente;	B.ML 326
And hastily this sowdan sente his sonde,	B.ML 388
God sente his foyson at hir grete neede.	B.ML 504
Whan that the kyng this cursed lettre sente,	B.ML 821
That right as God spirit of vigour sente	B.ML 943
So sente he myght and vigour to Custance.	B.ML 945
For which this emperour hath sent anon	B.ML 960
'What woot I, if that Crist have hyder y-sent	B.ML 1041
My wyf by see, as wel as he hire sente	B.ML 1042
And hastily he sente after Custance;	B.ML 1047
Sente any child; but it is bet to deeme	B.ML 1091
'That whilom ye han sent unto Surrye.	B.ML 1108
For which he hath to Parys sent anon	B.Sh. 1247
And hastily they for the provost sente.	B.Pri. 1806
Oure lord it sent unto me	B.Mel. 2190-5

she sente for thise adversaries to come	B.Mel. 2915-20
delay or taryngne, sente anon hire messages	B.Mel. 2970-5
that hym sente a wyf of so greet discrecioun.	B.Mel. 3060-5
She hath hym sent a sherte, freshe and gay.	B.Mk. 3312
And seyde, 'King, God to thy fader sente	B.Mk. 3400
And therefore God greet wreche upon hym sente,	B.Mk. 3403
'This hand was sent from God, that on the wal	B.Mk. 3421
With arwes brode that she to hem sente;	B.Mk. 3448
He wende wel, for that Fortune hym sente	B.Mk. 3927
By housbondrie of swich as God hire sente	B.NP. 4018
Of o thyng God hath sent me large grace;	B.NP. 4349
He sente after a cherl, was in the toun,	C.Dwc. 140
Was sent to Corynthe in ful greet honour	C.Pard. 604
Sente him a paire of dees of gold, in scorn,	C.Pard. 003
As frely as my Makere hath it sent.	D.WB. 150
God hath swich favour sent hire of his grace,	E.Cl. 395
That she from hevене sent was, as men wende,	E.Cl. 440
Unto a man, and to his wyf hym sente.	E.Cl. 518
Enformed of his wyl, sente his message,	E.Cl. 738
And secretly he to Bologne it sente.	E.Cl. 763



# Sent—Continued

Er that this erl was come, sente his message	E.Cl. 947
Thanken his God that hym hath sent a wyf;	E.Mch. 1352
And for his freendes on a day he sente,	E.Mch. 1397
His freendes sente he to, at his instance,	E.Mch. 1611
And elles, God forbode, but he sente	E.Mch. 1665
To Januarie, whan that he for hire sente.	E.Mch. 2008
Phobus of gold down hath his stremes sent	E.Mch. 2220
He hath sent to my lady Canacee,	F.Sq. 144
Hath sent hire lettres hoom of his welfare;	F.Fkl. 838
And right as frely as he sente hire me,	F.Fkl. 1604
As frely sente I hire to hym ageyn;	F.Fkl. 1605
'Telle hem that I, Cecile, yow to hem sente	G.SN. 176
And to the ymage of Juppiter hem sente;	G.SN. 364
To sleen hire in the bath his sonde sente.	G.SN. 525
His wyf anon hath for hir lemman sent.	H.Mcp. 204
Whan Phobus wyf had sent for hir lemman,	H.Mcp. 238
peyne is sent by the rightwys sonde of	I.Pars. 625-30
Anon she sente bothe eest and west	BD. 88
Ther nas to hir no maner lettre y-sent	Anel. 113
She sent him now to londe, now to shippe,	Anel. 194
And sente it to her Theban knyght Arcite.	Anel. 210
that hyghte Boresas, I-sent out of the	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
That down were sent in scorning of nature.	TC.1. 105
Allas, that God yow swich a beaute sente!	TC.2. 336
For nevere yit thy grace no wight sente	TC.2. 831
A charme that was right now sent to thee,	TC.2. 1814
So thorough this lettre which that she him sente,	TC.2. 1336
What wiltow seyn, if for Eleyne I sente	TC.2. 1447
That Ector hadde him sent, to axen reed	TC.2. 1698
And in a thousand formes down him sente	TC.3. 20
He shof ay on; he to and fro was sent;	TC.3. 487
And prively sente after Pandarus	TC.3. 1585
And whan Priam his save garde sente,	TC.4. 139
Pandare,—which that sent for Troilus Was	TC.4. 806
This that by me thy Troilus thee sente,	TC.4. 854
It sent is from a frend of his or twete,	TC.4. 1383
This may be sent by no wight but by me.	TC.4. 1389
Whan Troilus hath sent after Pandare.	TC.5. 280
To Troilus, whan that he for him sente.	TC.5. 287
Hadde him y-sent, he wolde alone rede	TC.5. 471
Whan Troilus his Pandar after sente,	TC.5. 1111
This lettre forth was sent unto Criseyde,	TC.5. 1422
For-which he for Sibille his suster sente,	TC.5. 1450
This boor he alow, and her the hed he sente:	TC.5. 1477
And for this cause he hath me sent	HF.2. 104
Nadde he me never yit y-sent.	HF.2. 476
Ne elles nought from wymmen sent,	HF.3. 661
That out of Rome was sent a senatour,	LGW. 584
Full many a beeste he to the shippes sente,	LGW. 1094
That Dido ne hath hit Eneas i-sente;	LGW. 1124
Hath sent unto his shippe by Achates	LGW. 1129
To hire, that alle thise noble thinges him sente;	LGW. 1133
And of the present that his fader sente,	LGW. 1148
A letter sente she to hym certeyn,	LGW. 1564
To scole hath sent his sone Androgeus	LGW. 1586
And whan this letter was forthe sent anone,	LGW. 2555
That thee is sent, receyve in buxumnesse,	Truth. 15
That Love so by a grace to thee sente	Ven. 66
And many a lady sent scoure,	RR. 2829
Were come of grace, by god sent,	RR. 3500
Than Franchise hath him sent to me	RR. 3608
That fro the Holy Goost is sent."	RR. 7103
That fro the Holygoost was sent	RR. 7181
And thus bothe we ben sent	RR. 7487

# Sentences

And short and quyk and ful of by sentence.	A.Prol. 306
Tales of best sentence and moost solas,	A.Prol. 798
And eek to herke his heste and his sentence.	A.Kn. 2532
But that me list declaren my sentence.	A.Kn. 3002
Herke what is the sentence of the wise:	B.ML. 113
Yet of the wise man take this sentence:	B.ML. 117
I ne seye but for this ende this sentence,	B.ML. 1139
In yowre despit, and synge of swich sentence,	B.Pri. 1753
But natheles hir sentence is al sooth,	B.Mel. 2136
And alle accorden as in hire sentence,	B.Mel. 2137
But douteles hir sentence is all oon.	B.Mel. 2142
Blameth me nat, for as in my sentence	B.Mel. 2151
Fro the sentence of this tretys lyte	B.Mel. 2153
hire upon the sentence of Ovide, in his	B.Mel. 2165-70
and yow governe after hire sentence.	B.Mel. 2190-5
this is our sentence; we conseilte yow aboven alle	B.Mel. 2215-20
and fully affirmed hire sentence.	B.Mel. 2240-5
To this sentence answereth anon	B.Mel. 2455-60
understonde this text, and what is yowre sentence."	B.Mel. 2465-70
'To this sentence accordeth what	B.Mel. 2490-5
understonde thilke wordes, and what is yowre sen-	B.Mel. 2520-5
tence."	B.Mel. 2525-30
To this sentence answerde anon	B.Mel. 3020-5
receyve the sentence and juggement that	B.Mel. 3025-30
were a cruel sentence and muchel agayn	B.Mk. 3938 var
Which that he knew in heigh sentence habounde	B.NP. 3992
Noght helpeth it to tellen his sentence;	B.NP. 4167
That al the revers seyn of his sentence,	B.NP. 4355
Madame, the sentence of this Latyn is,	B.NP. 4404
Now wol I torne agayn to my sentence.	B.NP. 4540
Why ne hadde I now thy sentence, and thy loore,	C.Doc. 157
The sentence of it sooth is, out of doute,—	C.Doc. 172
I may nat yeve diffynityve sentence.	C.Doc. 177
The sentence of it was as ye shul here:—	C.Doc. 177

# Sentence—Continued

Lo, this was al the sentence of his bille.	C.Doc. 190
Thurgh sentence of this justice Apius,	C.Doc. 204
Take thou thy deeth, for this is my sentence.	C.Doc. 224
Al this sentence me liketh every deel."	D.WB. 162
That highte Dant, speken in this sentence,—	D.WB. 1126
Konne in a chayer rede of this sentence	D.Fri. 1518
For certainly I drede swich sentence,	E.Cl. 636
Ful boistously hath seyde hire this sentence:	E.Cl. 791
This sentence, and an hundred thynges worse,	E.Mch. 1307
So heigh sentence, so holly and weel,	E.Mch. 1507
I prey yow take the sentence of the man,	E.Mch. 2288
For bothe have I the wordes and sentence	G.SN. 81
Swape of his heed; this is my sentence heer!	G.SN. 366
Is verray God, this is al our sentence	G.SN. 418
Quod tho Cecile, "and with a wood sentence	G.SN. 450
To Alisaundre was toold this sentence,—	H.Mcp. 226
Fulfilled is my sentence and my decree;	I.Pars. 17
I take but the sentence, trusteth weel;	I.Pars. 58
To enden in som vortuous sentence,	I.Pars. 63
is blessed, after the sentence of	I.Pars. 125-30
The sentence of the compleynt at the leste	Mars. 24
Of his sentence I wol you seyn the grete.	PF. 35
Of which I shal now seyn the pleyn sentence.	PF. 126
'Foules, tak hede of my sentence, I prey,	PF. 383
diffyne Al hir sentence as him list to termyne;	PF. 530
thou conformedest . . . this sentence, that is to	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
algates the sentence scholde han punysshed	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
the sentence of my bookes.	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
the sothnesse of that sentence."	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
thow art put in so holsume a sentence:	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
the sentence of thy questioun, so that I ne may	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
that is, the sothe sentence of governance	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
unplyten my sentence with wordes. For I deme that	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
In this approve I the sentence of my	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
lernyd by the sentence of Plato that nedes	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20
as the fey of my sentence schal ben the	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
it is cler and opene that thilke sentence of Plato	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
by ryghtful veniaunce; and of this sentence	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
this sentence is sustenyd by stedfast resouns.	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
by ordre? For this sentence is verray	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
of naught," to the whiche sentence noon	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
And of his song, not only the sentence	TC.1. 393
In every thing the gret of his sentence;	TC.3. 1327
O Juvenal, lord, soth is thy sentence:	TC.4. 197
Ther-after maystow telle al thy sentence.	TC.4. 546
Now trewely that is a fals sentence,	TC.4. 1063
To understonde my sentence.	HF.2. 202
Loo, this sentence is knownen couthe	HF.2. 249
And rent: lo, this is my sentence;	HF.2. 268
Of every word of this sentence	HF.2. 369
To shewe craft, but o sentence.	HF.3. 10
And in hem by greet sentence;	HF.3. 335
This is the sentence of the philosopre:	LGW. 381
curious endityng and harde sentence is	Astr. 5-11
twyes a gode sentence, than he forgete	Astr. 5-11
A good sentence may ofte spille.	RR. 2162
Al the sentence by and by.	RR. 2345
'Barouns, take hede of my sentence:	RR. 6138
For it was nevere his sentence.	RR. 6658
The double sentence for to se.	RR. 7472
And thus began she her sentence:	RR. 7504

# Sentences

yeven moore esy sentences and juggements.	B.Mel. 3045-50
pathes, that is to seyn of olde sentences,	I.Pars. 75-80
the diverse sentences that the peple seith of me.	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
present, and pursuydest hir with sentences	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
lyveth in sikernes of anye sentences put	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
weyghte of thise sentences and with delyt	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
men han diverse sentences and	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
men, ful dirke in hir sentences (that is to	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
In many sentences they fille,	RR. 5813
<b>Sentiendis</b>	
'Quod si in corporibus sentiendis.'—Prosa 5	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
<b>Sentiment</b>	
That of no sentement I this endite,	TC.2. 13
Ye in my naked herte sentement	TC.3. 43
Of sentement, and in so uncouth wise	TC.3. 1797
She cold was, and withouten sentement	TC.4. 1177
Ye lovers, that kan make of sentement;	LGW. 69
<b>Sentisne</b>	
'Sentisne inquit.'—Prosa 4	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
<b>Septe see Ceuta</b>	
<b>Septem</b>	
Sequitur de septem peccatis mortalibus et	I.Pars. 385-90
sterres that highten the vij Tryones.	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
<b>September</b>	
Augustus, September, October, November,	Astr. 45-50
31, September 30, October 31, November	Astr. 50-7
<b>Septemtrion</b>	
Bothe eest and west, north and septemtrion;	B.Mk. 3657
<b>Septemtrion see Septem</b>	
<b>Septemtrional</b>	
wirke with any latitude septemtrional in	Astr. 376-82

**Septentrionalis**  
degrees septentrionalis ascendit in the ende of . . . Astr. 376-82

**Septima**  
'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7 . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
'Quid autem de corporibus.'—Prosa 7 . . . Bo.3. p.7. 760-5  
'Jam ne igitur videt.'—Prosa 7 . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70

**Septimum**  
'Nubius atris condita.'—Metrum 7 . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250-5  
'Quicumque solam mente.'—Metrum 7 . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
'Habet hoc voluptas.'—Metrum 7 . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770-5  
'Bella bis quinis.'—Metrum 7 . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600

**Sepulcher**  
As was the sepulchre of hym Daryus, . . . D.WB. 498

**Sepulture**  
Cast busily wher that the sepulture . . . A.Kn. 2854  
For drunkenesse is verray sepulture . . . C.Pard. 558  
the horrible sepulture of mannes resoun, and therefore . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
in and maladia, and sepulture of his dede body. . . I.Pars. 1030-5  
But whan ye comen by my sepulture, . . . TC.4. 327  
To the devisen of my sepulture . . . TC.5. 299  
Withouten sepulture and buryinge, . . . LGW. 2553

**Sequitur**  
sequitur secunda pars eiusdem . . . I.Pars. 315-20  
Sequitur de septem peccatis mortalibus et . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
Sequitur de Invidia . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
Sequitur de Ira . . . I.Pars. 530-5  
Sequitur remedium contra peccatum Ire . . . I.Pars. 650-5  
Sequitur de Accidia . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
Sequitur de Avaricia . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
Sequitur de Gula . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
Sequitur de Luxuria . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
Sequitur secunda pars Penitencie . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
sequitur tercia pars eiusdem . . . I.Pars. 1025-30

**Serapion**  
Serapion, Razis and Avycen, . . . A.Prol. 432

**Sere**  
With seer branches blossoms ungrene, . . . RR. 4749

**Serenous**  
Have mercy on me, thou serenous quene, . . . Pity. 92 *em*

**Serere**  
'Qui serere ingenuum.'—Metrum 1 . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610-5

**Serge**  
Hanged with clooth of gold, and nat with sarge. . . A.Kn. 2568

**Sergeant**  
A Sergeant of the Lawe, war and wys, . . . A.Prol. 309  
A maner sergeant was this privee man, . . . E.Cl. 519  
And whan this sergeant wiste his lordes wille, . . . E.Cl. 524  
And leet this cruel sergeant doon his wille, . . . E.Cl. 539  
And mekely she to the sergeant preyde, . . . E.Cl. 548  
And to the sergeant mekely she sayde, . . . E.Cl. 566  
This sergeant cam unto his lord agayn, . . . E.Cl. 575  
And bad his sergeant that he pryvely . . . E.Cl. 582  
The sergeant gooth, and hath fulfild this thyng; . . . E.Cl. 596  
This ugly sergeant, in the same wyse . . . E.Cl. 673

**Sergeants**  
The sergeants of the toun of Rome hem soghte, . . . G.SN. 361  
his sydes with men of armes or sergeantes, . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
Sergeantes assigned were hir too . . . RR. 4215

**Serie**  
'What may I conclude of this longe serye, . . . A.Kn. 3067

**Serien**  
coude nat deyen white fleeces of Syrien contre . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475-80

**Seryens**  
fleeces of the contre of Seryens with the . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475-80

**Serie** *see* **Ceriously, Serie**

**Sermon**  
heeren his wordes, his sermon hem . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
What nedeth it to sermone of it moore? . . . C.Pard. 879  
And seyde a sermon after my symple wit, . . . D.Sum. 1789  
But what availeth suche a long sermon . . . Mars. 209  
What sholde I lenger sermon of it holde? . . . TC.2. 965  
Al prively of this a long sermon.'— . . . TC.2. 1115  
What sholde I make of this a long sermon? . . . TC.2. 1299  
'For-which I nill not maken long sermon, . . . TC.4. 1282  
What sholde I lenger sermon of hyt make?' . . . LGW. 2025  
But Love spiltte hir sermon, . . . RR. 5136  
Ne hadde I in the sermon . . . RR. 5148  
And hath oure sermon of hir nomen, . . . RR. 5404  
Fals-Semblant his sermon biganne, . . . RR. 6136  
And many a sermon seide hir to; . . . RR. 7380  
A shorte sermon unto you sayne.' . . . RR. 7497  
Is this the sermon that ye make? . . . RR. 7589

**Sermoneth**  
Right thus while Fals-Semblant sermoneth . . . RR. 6219

**Sermoning**  
'I trowe ther nedeth litel sermonyng . . . A.Kn. 3091  
To make of this no lenger sermonyng,— . . . A.Mil. 3597  
Whan that oure Hoost hadde herd this sermonyng, . . . A.Rv. 3899  
But herof was so longe a sermonyng, . . . LGW. 1184  
Whanne she saugh for no sermonyng . . . RR. 3333

**Sermone**  
Noide nevere write in none of his sermons . . . B.ML. 87

**Serpent**  
Allas! I se a serpent or a theef, . . . A.Kn. 1325  
O serpent, under femynyntes, . . . B.ML. 360  
Lik to the serpent depe in helle y-bounde! . . . B.ML. 361

**Serpent—Continued**  
Oure firste too, the serpent Sathanas, . . . B.Pri. 1748  
He slow the firy serpent venymus; . . . B.Mk. 3295  
War fro the serpent that so silly crepeth . . . D.Sum. 1994  
Ther nys, y-wys, no serpent so cruel . . . D.Sum. 2001  
Right as a serpent hit hym under froues . . . F.Sq. 512  
He slow Phitoun, the serpent, as he lay . . . H.Mop. 109  
the false serpent, perpetuel matere of . . . I.Pars. 135-40  
the serpent, that was moost wily of alle . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
The serpent seyde to the woman, . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
the serpent that Hercules slowh). Ne ther . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50  
slowh Idra the serpent, and brende the . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10  
But O thou wikked serpent jealousye! . . . TC.3. 837  
And of the holy serpent, and the welle, . . . TC.5. 1497

**Serpents**  
And the men that the serpent, . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20  
And alle the serpent, that she myghte have, . . . LGW. 679  
Amonge the serpents in the pit she sterte; . . . LGW. 697

**Servage**  
The riche Cresus, kaytyf in servage. . . A.Kn. 1946  
Thou madest Eva brynge us in servage, . . . B.ML. 368  
Ther I was free, I moot been in servage; . . . E.Cl. 147  
For to be subgetz, and been in servage, . . . E.Cl. 482  
Thanne was he bothe in lordshipe and servage. . . F.Fkl. 794  
Servage? nay, but in lordshipe above; . . . F.Fkl. 795  
adversitee, and by-spit by servage and . . . I.Pars. 275-80  
and fro the servage of synne, and . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
ribaudey and servage of synne, in word, . . . I.Pars. 460-5  
been in servage of alle vices, for it is . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
Al this I putte in his servage, . . . BD. 768  
But the laste servage is whan that thei . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5  
and encreen the servage whiche thei . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5  
Putten thine herte in no servage. . . RR. 4382  
And love is thrall in servage, . . . RR. 5807

**Servant**  
Of every servaunt which that serveth here. . . A.Kn. 1421  
For in my tyme a servant was I oon. . . A.Kn. 1814  
Emforth my myght, thy trewe servant be, . . . A.Kn. 2235  
And ben thy trewe servant whil I lyve. . . A.Kn. 2418  
To spoken of a servaunt properly, . . . A.Kn. 2787  
So fareth it by a riotous servaunt, . . . A.Co. 4408  
I am youre servaunt bothe nyght and day.' . . . B.ML. 739  
Syn that thy servant was this Chauntecleer, . . . B.NP. 4533  
Sheweth youre poure servaunt Claudius, . . . C.Doo. 179  
My servant, which that is my thral by right, . . . C.Doo. 183  
'I deeme anon this cherl his servant have; . . . C.Doo. 199  
That servant was unto this Apius, . . . C.Doo. 270  
And somtyme be we servant unto man, . . . D.Fri. 1501  
And to the Apostles servant eek was I.' . . . D.Fri. 1503  
As he that is youre servant every deel. . . D.Sum. 1806  
But humble servant to youre worthynesse, . . . E.Cl. 824  
A trewe servant dooth moore diligence . . . E.Mch. 1298  
O servant traytour, false, hoonly bewe, . . . E.Mch. 1785  
Thus hath she take hir servant and hir lord,— . . . F.Fkl. 792  
Servant in love, and lord in mariage,— . . . F.Fkl. 793  
This lusty squier, servant to Venus, . . . F.Fkl. 937  
That hath so good a servant hym to serve; . . . G.SN. 419  
He had his servant feochen hym this thyng, . . . G.CY. 1108  
And bad the servant coles for to brynge, . . . G.CY. 1114  
This ilke servant anonright out yede, . . . G.CY. 1141  
'If thou hast desdayn of thy servant, if . . . I.Pars. 150-5  
Paul seith eek, 'A servant of God . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
pope calleth hymself servaunt of the . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
or oold, gentil or thral, free or servant, . . . I.Pars. 960-5  
Your servaunt, if I durste me so calle, . . . Pity. 60  
To ben her trewest servaunt, and her knyght. . . Mars. 187  
A trewer servant to yow than am I, . . . Comp.L. 112  
That he was servaunt to her ladihippe; . . . Anel. 191  
Ne by noon, but he Loves servaunt be, . . . PF. 159  
and brutyl (that is to seyn, servaunt to . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80  
Al thoughte she her servaunt and her knight . . . TC.3. 983  
That I, your owne servant and your knight, . . . TC.3. 1487  
That ye me for your servant wolde cal, . . . TC.5. 173  
'If any servant dorste or oughte of right . . . TC.5. 1345  
His thral, his servant, in the lest degree. . . LGW. 1313  
Wel oughtestow hir servant for to be, . . . LGW. 1957  
'To ben my servant in so lowe degre, . . . LGW. 2081  
These seven yere I have your servant bee. . . LGW. 2120  
Many a servaunt have ye put out of grace. . . W.Unc. 2  
A trewer servaunt shulle ye never have; . . . Comp.A. 75  
But the servaunt travelleth in vayne, . . . RR. 2109  
Is loves servaunt, as ye may see, . . . RR. 3732  
Servaunt so trewe, sith he was borne.' . . . RR. 7304

**Servants**  
A Yeman hadde he and servantz namo . . . A.Prol. 101  
That loves servaunts in this lyf enduren; . . . A.Kn. 1923  
Than he shende alle the servaunts in the place . . . A.Co. 4410  
of hem that been thy servantz and beren thee greet . . . B.Mel. 2380-5  
reverence, . . . I.Pars. 150-5  
been servaunts and thralles to synne, . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
the wikkednesse of hir servauntz, but if . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
Murmure eek is ofte amonges servantz, . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
the wages of servauntz, or elles in usures or in . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
folk that maken hir servantz to travaillen . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
servauntz of God; but for-as-muche as . . . I.Pars. 785-90  
espirituels unto hir servantz it moot be . . . Comp.L. 67  
Of alle servantes, bothe of goode and hadde;



## Servantes—Continued

to alle hir servauntes yif that a wyght	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
things ben of my right. My servauntes	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
servauntes yif thei ben vicious of	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
familiers or servantes of kynges, what	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
that is put in the handes of hise servauntes	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
devyne spiritres, servantes to the devyne	TC.1. 15
For I, that God of Loves servants serve,	TC.1. 48
To preye for hem that Loves servants be,	TC.1. 328
And ay of Loves servants every while	TC.1. 371
Or elles for oon of her servants pace.	TC.1. 912
And seyed, that "Loves servants everychone	HF.2. 117
Of Love, and of his servants eke,	LGW.G. 247
Myne servauntis been alle wyse and honourable.	LGW. 323
And of myn olde servauntes thow myseyest,	LGW. 493
That he shal charge his servantes, by any weye.	LGW. 1723
And bad hir servauntes doon hir besynesse;	Comp.A. 49
To seen hir servauntes dyen for hir sake!	RR. 2703
Also hir servauntes worshippe ay,	RR. 4211
Thritty servauntes, echon by name.	RR. 4771
Of sich as loves servauntes bene,	

## Serve

To love my lady, whom I love and serve,	A.Kn. 1143
Oonly the sighte of hire, whom that I serve,—	A.Kn. 1231
To se my lady that I love and serve;	A.Kn. 1397
I serve hym as his squier pourely.	A.Kn. 1554
That serven love, for sought that may bifalle.	A.Kn. 1805
And whil I lyve a mayde I wol thee serve.	A.Kn. 2330
And that my myght be worthy for to serve	A.Kn. 2380
Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swain,	A.Rv. 4027
To serve and plesse everich in that place,	B.ML. 531
nat suffren that they serve yow for noght,	B.Mel. 2460-5
If he wol serve thee, rekkie nat a bene;	B.NP. 4004
Right so thanke I to serve hym pryvely.	E.Cl. 641
Yow for to serve and plesse in my degree	E.Cl. 969
She nys nat wery hym to love and serve,	E.Mch. 1291
To serve a lady in his beste wise;	F.Fkl. 731
That hath so good a servant hym to serve;	G.SN. 419
shal no wight serven oother but of harm and torment.	I.Pars. 190-5
She sholde eek serven hym in	I.Pars. 930-5
Seyde hit were beter serve hir for noght	BD. 843
And was so besy hir to serve,	BD. 1264
But serve alwey, and stinte for no wo.	Comp.L. 40
But for I serve and love yow and no mo?	Comp.L. 62
To serve, as I coude best, ay your hynesse.	Comp.L. 71
And lat me serve yow forth; lo, this is al	Comp.L. 84
Serve yow trewly, what wo so that I fele.	Comp.L. 94
And so gret wil as I have yow to serve,	Comp.L. 106
She couchede hem after as they shulde serve,	PF. 216
Whos I am al and ever wol hir serve,	PF. 419
To serven hir, how fer so that she wende;	PF. 440
A man may serven bet and more to paye	PF. 474
Yet let him serven hir til he be deed.	PF. 585
'I wol not serven Venus ne Cupide,	PF. 652
men schal serven to god, and noght to goddes.	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
whiche prosperite men seen ofte serven to schrewes.	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30

For I, that God of Loves servants serve,	TC.1. 15
To serven love which so soon kanne	TC.1. 234 var
To serven her, yit mighte he falle in grace,	TC.1. 370
She be, I n'ot, which that ye do me serve;	TC.1. 426
'Good goodly, whom to serven I laboure	TC.1. 458
To serve and love his dere hertes queene,	TC.1. 817
And thanke it is a guerdon, her to serve,	TC.1. 818
This Pandarus, tho desirous to serve	TC.1. 1058
And by the blisful Venus that I serve,	TC.2. 234
For-thy her wit to serven wol I fonde.—	TC.2. 273
To serven wel, unwery or unfeyned,	TC.2. 839
Ben redy thee to serve; and to this night	TC.2. 996
That he that most desirith yow to serve,	TC.2. 1150
At reverence of hem that serven thee,	TC.3. 40
To serve and ben y-like diligent,	TC.3. 144
And ben so loth to suffren him yow serve!	TC.3. 154
To wraththe you, and, whil that ye me serve,	TC.3. 174
I can no more, but that I wol thee serve	TC.3. 390
He lay and thoughte how he mighte serve	TC.3. 440
Quod Troilus, 'as wis as I thee serve,	TC.3. 713
I nor this candel serven here of nought;	TC.3. 1136
That serven best and most alway laboure,	TC.3. 1265
Sin God hath wrought me for I shal you serve,	TC.3. 1290
I, combre-world, that shal of no thing serve,	TC.4. 279
Receive in gre, for that shal ay you serve!	TC.4. 321
'She that I serve, y-wis, what-so thou seye,	TC.4. 442
And nevendre oother creature servel	TC.4. 448
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!	TC.4. 518
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe.	TC.5. 143
For trewly ther can no wight you serve,	TC.5. 146
So lowly ne so trewly you serve	TC.5. 174
Of gold; and to my lady that I serve,	TC.5. 312
And bet to serven you wol don his might;	TC.5. 921
I wol ben he to serven you myselve,	TC.5. 923
To serve you as hertly as I can,	TC.5. 941
And that ye coude wel your lady serve,	TC.5. 972
That evere I say, to serven feithfully,	TC.5. 1076
Is wont to serven in comune.	HF.3. 458
Of hem that eythir servyn lef or flour;	LGW.G. 70
Whom that I serve as I have witte or myght.	LGW. 83
To serve me, and holdest it folye	LGW. 326
To serve Love. Thou maist it nat denye,	LGW. 327
To serve you, in preysinge of your name.	LGW. 416

## Serve—Continued

And serve alwey the freshe dayesye.	LGW. 565
As Cleopatara for to love and serve;	LGW. 604
Now herkneth how he shal his lady serve.	LGW. 1276
That as a wrecche unknowe I wol yow serve.	LGW. 2034
To ben yowre page and serven yow ryght here,	LGW. 2061
But I yow serve as lowly in that place,	LGW. 2062
Or that I lete you as a page serve;	LGW. 2093
Ne serve yow as a morderere or a knave,	LGW. 2390
And me to serve is al his besynesse,	Ven. 20
Sith that him list me serven and honoure,	Ven. 23
Hit is not with hir wil that I hir serve!	Comp.A. 35
And yit wol I evermore hir serve	Comp.A. 90
My wordes joye, whom I wol serve and sewe,	Bal.Co. 12
Whom for to serve is set al my plessaunce.	Bal.Co. 14
Sith I you serve, and so will yere by yere.	Bal.Co. 21
That you to serve is set al my plessaunce.	Bal.Ch. 4
You for to serve with al my besynesse,	Bal.Ch. 12
these ayzmutes serven to knowe the costes.	Astr. 88-92
And besy weren hir to serve,	RR. 1045
To serve his love with herte and all	RR. 1883
That shal me serve withoute faille.	RR. 2012
Me to honoure, doute, and serve,	RR. 2023
That forto serven doth his payne	RR. 2110
And alle wyymen serve and preise,	RR. 2229
Unto the mayde that hir doith serve,	RR. 2697
And serve wel withoute feyntise;	RR. 2947
Whanne thee to serve he sette his thought;	RR. 3152
Who can best serve of flaterie,	RR. 3387
Now is ther not but serve hym wele,	RR. 4583
Thou noldist serve hym half a yeer,	RR. 4654
That peyneth hym to serven me,	RR. 6014
And eke my lemman mote they serve,	RR. 6305
And god to serven curious.	RR. 6578
And god to serven curious,	RR. 6590
To serven hym in mendience,	RR. 6657
So that ye serve me to pay,	RR. 6985
That serven thus the world to queene,	RR. 7268
This man to serve you labourerth,	RR. 7620

## Served

As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served?	A.Prol. 187
And served us with vitaille at the beste:	A.Prol. 749
How Creon was of Theseus y-served	A.Kn. 963
Syn he hath served yow so many a yeer	A.Kn. 3086
Hir bord was served moost with whit and blak,—	B.NP. 4033
He served hem with nyfles and with fables.	D.Sum. 1760
The worthy men of hem shul first be served,—	D.Sum. 2279
As I his suster servede by nyghte,	E.Cl. 640
And in this wise he served his entente,	F.Sq. 521
The rightful Juge, which that ye han served,	G.SN. 389
sholde be served in his estaat and his	I.Pars. 770-5
And longer have served hir in my degree;	PF. 453
Than som man doth that hath served ful yore.	PF. 476
With al that mighte y-served ben on table	TC.5. 437
In guerdon yit of that I have you served	TC.5. 1389
Whom I have ay with al my might y-served,	TC.5. 1721
Thus we be served everichone.	HF.1. 837
Hast served so ententilly	HF.2. 108
And longe y-served loves wonne;	HF.2. 170
Although they were diversely served,	HF.3. 456
Now go your way, for ye be served;	HF.3. 532
The man hath served yow of his kunnyng,	LGW. 412
How she was served for hir suster love.	LGW. 2365
For this is al and some,—thus was she served,	LGW. 2384
That Ydelnesse me served well,	RR. 696
First wherof Myrthe served there,	RR. 703
And Bialacoll me served well	RR. 3011

## Servest

Where that thou servest with good wille	RR. 2131
Thou servest a full noble lorde,	RR. 4639
How thou servest, and of what thyng,	RR. 6124
How that thou servest untrewly;	RR. 6478
Thou servest an hooly heremyte	RR. 6481 var

## Serveth

Of every servaunt which that serveth here.	A.Kn. 1421
For after Mars he serveth now Dyane.	A.Kn. 1682
That serveth yow and wol doon al his lyf.	A.Kn. 2795
That serveth yow with wille, herte, and myght,	A.Kn. 3078
And he hire serveth al-so gentilly,	A.Kn. 3104
That serveth any lord of heigh honour,	E.Mch. 1502
Thee serveth ay thyn owene thral Cecile;	G.SN. 196
Westow wher-of a rakel tonge serveth?	H.Mop. 339
Why syngeth now but Mars, that serveth thus	Mars. 45
Thus serveth he, withouten fee or shipe	Anel. 193
That serveth love, and doth hir observaunce.	Anel. 218
'Beth of good herte and serveth, alle thre;	PF. 660
That serveth most ententifliche and best,	TC.1. 332
Serveth of naught, so weylawaye the while!	TC.3. 1078
That serveth Love, if that he wol have joye.	TC.4. 1306
Ne I not who serveth Leef, ne who the Flour.	LGW. 193
of ladders, that serveth by his 12 pointes	Astr. 50-7
In the heved of Capricorne, it serveth	Astr. 115-21
Who serveth feloun is yvel quitte.	RR. 3146
Who serveth love can telle of woo;	RR. 3783

## Serviable

And trewer and more serviable.	RR. 6004
--------------------------------	----------

## Service

Ful weel she soong the service dyvyne,	A.Prol. 122
Certeis he was and lowely of servyse,	A.Prol. 250
And at the gate he profreth his servyse	A.Kn. 1415
A yeer or two he was in this servyse,	A.Kn. 1426

# Service—Continued

And putten hym in worshipful servyse,	A.Kn. 1435
Hir wages and hir fees for hir servyse,	A.Kn. 1803
The mynstralcy, the service at the feeste,	A.Kn. 2197
Of Emelye, and dye in thy servyse.	A.Kn. 2243
And spenten it in Venus heigh servyse;	A.Kn. 2487
But I biquethe the servyse of my goost	A.Kn. 2768
In as muche as the servyse sholde be	A.Kn. 2887
To do the office of funeral servyse.	A.Kn. 2912
Was at the service and the fyr makynge,	A.Kn. 2914
Putte in the fyr of funeral servyse,	A.Kn. 2942
And doon to yow what plesance and servyse	B.Sh. 1381
And in thy servyse dide al his power,	B.NP. 4534
Somme been of tree, and doon hir lord servyse.	D.WB. 101
Ther as divine servyse is honoured,	D.Sum. 1719
To preyre for the peple, and do servyse,	D.Sum. 1897
Of soveraynetee, noght of servyse,	E.Cl. 114
As glad, as humble, as biay in servyse,	E.Cl. 603
Have his estat in sitting and servyse	E.Cl. 958
O famuller foo, that his servyse bedeth!	E.Mch. 1784
At every cours the ordre of hire servyse,	F.Sq. 66
He moste han knownen love and his servyse,	F.Sq. 280
The service doon they soupen al by day;	F.Sq. 297
And many a yeer his service to me feyned,	F.Sq. 524
Thus hath the kyte my love in hire servyse,	F.Sq. 628
For wel I woot my servyse is in vayn,	F.Fk. 972
Men doon to Crist and to his seinte servyse.	G.SN. 553
Loo, how this theef koude his service beede!	G.CY. 1065
Ful sooth it is that swiche profred servyse	G.CY. 1068
the service of Jhesu Crist, and ther-of	I.Pars. 310-5
or at Goddes service, or that he be a	I.Pars. 375-80
benysoun to Pharao by the service of Jacob,	I.Pars. 440-5
Jacob, and to Laban by the service of Joseph,	I.Pars. 440-5
travaille in the service of Crist, right	I.Pars. 650-5
in the service of the devel. This been	I.Pars. 650-5
it bynnyemeth the service that men oghte doon to Crist	I.Pars. 675-80
that dooth the service of God	I.Pars. 680-5
his tresor than he dooth to service of	I.Pars. 745-50
service for which men yeven thynges	I.Pars. 745-50
understonde that the service moot been	I.Pars. 785-90
service of God; and therefore is the	I.Pars. 785-90
to the service of God, for certes that is the	I.Pars. 935-40
The moste solemne servyse	BD. 302
To do hir worship, and the servise.	BD. 1097
Fro your servyse, for any payne or wol	Pity. 116
Yet at the leste renoveleth your servyse;	Mars. 19
Commandynge him that never, in her servyse,	Mars. 34
I yaf my trewe servise and my thought,	Mars. 167
My servise on suche oon that may me knette	Mars. 183
For this day in hir servise shal I dye;	Mars. 189
That ye ne shul me from your servyse dryve	Comp.L. 92
In hir servyse; and paynted overal	PF. 284
And, but I here me in hir servyse,	PF. 459
'Of long servyse avaunte I me nothing	PF. 470
Don no servyse that may my lady ples;	PF. 478
the kyngis servyse, is now compelled in accusynge	Bo.1. p.4. 125-30
Him deden bothe worship and servise,	TC.1. 82
To herkenen of Palladian servise;	TC.1. 164
And eft on her, whil that servise laste.	TC.1. 315
Naught wel for wol, but scorn for good servise!	TC.1. 335
Wherefore, Lord, if my servise or I	TC.1. 430
Be lusty, free, persevere in thy servise,	TC.1. 958
Eek wostow how? If far'th of som servise,	TC.1. 963
To payne me to do you this servise;	TC.1. 989
For-which by proces and by good servise	TC.2. 678
Some joye of that is felt in thy servise.	TC.3. 42
In trouthe alwey to don you my servise	TC.3. 133
Receiven him fully to my servise,	TC.3. 161
That this servise a shame be or jape,	TC.3. 408
'But sith thou hast y-don me this servise	TC.3. 414
By day he was in Martes heigh servise,	TC.3. 437
So coude he him governe in swich servise	TC.3. 475
Ther-whil he was aboute this servise,	TC.3. 538
Your grete trouthe and servise every day,	TC.3. 992
Right thorough the vertu of your heighe servise.	TC.3. 1288
Servise of love hadde eres al-so longe	TC.3. 1388
Upon a day my lif in thy servise,	TC.3. 1602
But-if he were in Loves heigh servise,	TC.3. 1794
Th'effect and joye of Troilus servise,	TC.3. 1815
But I, that never felte in my servise	TC.4. 397
Do me at my requeste this servise:	TC.4. 514
And he ful glad to don him this servise,—	TC.4. 809
That alderfirst me broughte into servise	TC.4. 832
Withouten part of elleswhere servise,	TC.5. 1318
That have his servyse soght, and seke;	HF.2. 118
Of love, and eke in service of the flour	LGW. 82
Wel browken they hir servise or labour!	LGW. 194
But in your servise thus I wol endure;	LGW. 2033
For I so longe have been in your servyse,	Ven. 51
And for my trouthe my servise nat despyse,	Bal.Co. 17
In your servise, swich lol is his chaunce,	Bal.Ch. 19
By note made faire servyse	RR. 669
Ful faire servise, and eke ful swete,	RR. 713
To youre servyse I wole me take,	RR. 1947
And with this servise to desporte,	RR. 2014
Loke ye my servise take atte gree	RR. 2105
For I nought doute of your servise,	RR. 2108
Kan hym no thank for his servyse.'	RR. 2112
In thank this servise wole I take	RR. 2115
I nyl reeseyve unto my servise	RR. 2185
Meken ne souplen to servyse	RR. 2244

# Service—Continued

A lovere shall do me servise;	RR. 2718
In servyse; for payne hem sleeth,	RR. 2751
For I am bounde to youre servise,	RR. 2997
'That ye me profer youre servise.'	RR. 3004
Been, for service and obeyssyng.	RR. 3380
To me warnen his servyse,	RR. 3652
And in hir servise her hertes sette.	RR. 3710
In Loves servyse forto endure,	RR. 3884
To do men plesance or servise;	RR. 4037
She was expert in his servise,	RR. 4291
take att gree My servise, if unpacience	RR. 4575
From his servise I may not fleen;	RR. 4595
Art thou not wery of thy servise	RR. 4633
But yvell she spendith hir servise	RR. 4959
Delite of Youthe wole have servise	RR. 4983
to yive Hir servise while that she may lyve.	RR. 4988
In his servise, withoute socour,	RR. 5131
And hoten hem her full servise,	RR. 5444
Hert, and body, and servise;	RR. 5568
I take thee heere to my servise,	RR. 6062
Blynye somtyme in Goddis servise	RR. 6606
My servyse shal be youre alway;	RR. 6986
<b>Serviceable</b>	
Certeis he was, lowely and servysable,	A.Prol. 99
And she the mooste servysable of alle	E.Cl. 979
And therto manly and eek servysable,	E.Mch. 1911
Which was so plesant and so servysable	G.CY. 1014
<b>Serving</b>	
natural werkynge servynge to appetites as beestes	Bo.3. p.11.
han),	995-1000
elles by alle nature servynge to god, or	Bo.4. p.6.
	1465-70
<b>Servitor</b>	
'No "maister," sire,' quod he, 'but servitour,	D.Sum. 2185
<b>Servitude</b>	
Ther is greet servitude, in sondry wyse.	E.Cl. 795
foule and moore in servitude. Ever fro	I.Pars. 148-50
<b>Sessions</b>	
At sessions ther was he lord and sire;	A.Prol. 355
<b>Set</b>	
In curteisie was set ful muchel hir leste.	A.Prol. 132
He sette nat his benefice to hyre	A.Prol. 507
And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe.	A.Prol. 586
A gerland hadde he set upon his heed,	A.Prol. 666
Al have I nat set folk in hir degree	A.Prol. 744
And to the soper sette he us anon,	A.Prol. 748
And sette a soper at a certeyn pris,	A.Prol. 815
And sette hym down withouten any moore;	A.Kn. 1541
Ne sette I nat the montance of a tare,	A.Kn. 1570
And in the grove, at tyme and place y-set,	A.Kn. 1635
That whan a man was set on o degree,	A.Kn. 1891
Upon his heed, set ful of stones brighte,	A.Kn. 2146
Upon hir heed was set, ful faire and meete;	A.Kn. 2291
Duc Theseus was at a wyndow set,	A.Kn. 2528
Whan set was Theseus ful riche and hye,	A.Kn. 2577
Whan they were set, and hust was al the place,	A.Kn. 2961
His eyen sette he ther as was his lest,	A.Kn. 2984
How that a clerk hath set the wrightes cappe.	A.Mil. 3143
Hir filet brood, of silk and set ful hye;	A.Mil. 3243
Ful faire and thikke been the poyntes set;	A.Mil. 3322
And don the carpenter by hym he sette.	A.Mil. 3500
This Absolon doon sette hym on his knees,	A.Mil. 3723
Of paramours he sette nat a kers;	A.Mil. 3756
Thogh I answeere and somdeel sette his howre,	A.Rv. 3911
But ther-of sette the millere nat a tare;	A.Rv. 4000
The cradel at hir beddes feet is set,	A.Rv. 4156
Herde I a millere bettre y-set a werk;	A.Co. 4337
And ther they setten stevene for to meete,	A.Co. 4383
She sette hire don and seyde as ye shal heere.	B.ML. 329
They han hir set and biddeth hire lerne saille	B.ML. 440
She sette hire don on knees and thus she sayde	B.ML. 638
For at the firste look he on hire sette,	B.ML. 1053
This glade folk to dynere they hem sette.	B.ML. 1118
On Cristes mooder set was his entente.	B.Pri. 1740
his olde foes han it espyed, and setten laddres	B.Mel. 2160-5
houz thou sette sufficeant garnisoun, so	B.Mel. 2215-20
he sette hym down agayn; for Salomon	B.Mel. 2235-40
'Yet sette I caas ye have bothe myght	B.Mel. 2680-5
I sette cas, ye myghte enjohne hem that	B.Mel. 3040-5
And sette the foxes tayles alle on fire,	B.Mk. 3223
In stide of boundes he a pileer sette.	B.Mk. 3308
To sette a man that is fulfid of vice	B.Mk. 3713
That in vengeance he al his herte sette.	B.Mk. 3932
I sette not a straw by thy dremynge,	B.NP. 4287
Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde.	B.NP. 4371
Thenketh that ye been set in governynge	C.Doc. 75
He gooth hym hoom and sette him in his halle,	C.Doc. 207
And whan the lewed peple is don y-set,	C.Pard. 392
Were set hem in a taverne for to drynke;	C.Pard. 663
That don they sette hem by this precious hoord.	C.Pard. 775
Looke whan that he is set, and right anon	C.Pard. 826
The dart is set up of virginitee,	D.WB. 75
Why sholde men elles in hir bookes sette	D.WB. 129
A wys womman wol sette hire, ever in oon,	D.WB. 209
I sette hem so a werke, by my fey,	D.WB. 215
But al for noght, I sette noght an hawe	D.WB. 659
That caused hym to sette hymself afyre.	D.WB. 726
Therefore on it he sette al his entente.	D.Fri. 1374
And eek his scrippe, and sette hym softe adoun.	D.Sum. 1777



**Set—Continued**

To sprede his word is set al myn entente.	D.Sum. 1822
To sette an irous man in heigh degree.	D.Sum. 2016
And doun anon he sette hym on his knees.	D.Sum. 2120
And sette hym on the wheel right of this cart.	D.Sum. 2269
Ther as myn herte is set, ther wol I wyve;	E.Cl. 173
Ful ofte sithe this markys sette his eye	E.Cl. 233
Of gemmes, set in gold and in asure,	E.Cl. 254
And she set doun hir water pot anon	E.Cl. 290
And sette hire ful of nowches grete and smale.	E.Cl. 382
Brought for the same cause, and thanne hire sette	E.Cl. 387
Of thewes goode, y-set in heigh bountee,	E.Cl. 409
To tempte his wyf was set al his entente.	E.Cl. 735
For at day set he on his way is goon	E.Cl. 774
Cam at his heste, and on hire knees hire sette,	E.Cl. 951
And tables for to sette and beddes make,	E.Cl. 975
For thanne his lyf is set in sikernes;	E.Mch. 1355
And sette it in a comune mark-place,	E.Mch. 1583
This kyng of fairye thanne adoun hym sette	E.Mch. 2234
I sette right noght, of al the vyleynye	E.Mch. 2303
'So I my foot myghte sette upon youre bak.'	E.Mch. 2345
Hath set hire herte on any maner wight,	F.Sq. 138
And is unarmed and unto mete y-set.	F.Sq. 173
This noble kyng is set up in his trone;	F.Sq. 275
That nature in youre principles hath set;	F.Sq. 487
For al his lust he sette in swich labour.	F.Fkl. 812
That al this wyde world she sette at noght.	F.Fkl. 821
And on his knowes bare he sette hym doun.	F.Fkl. 1025
The 'hevenes' is set for thought of hoolynesse	G.SN. 97
But on hir knees they setten hem adoun	G.SN. 396
Thogh I ne kan nat sette hem in hir kynde,—	G.CY. 789
Upon the fir anon sette this thyng.	G.CY. 1145
And on the fir as swithe he hath it set,	G.CY. 1309
And in hir termes sette hir lust and peyne,	G.CY. 1398
The devel of helle sette his foot ther-in!	H.Mcp. 38
Hath naturelly set in a creature.	H.Mcp. 162
His bowe he bente, and sette ther-inne a flo.	H.Mcp. 264
God of his endelees goodnesse hath set hem in	I.Pars. 150-5
estaas,	I.Pars. 310-5
sette his entente to this thynges, he were	I.Pars. 445-50
If . . . he sette his herte the lasee upon oure Lord	
to amendement, that on swich filthe setten hire bi-	
leave,	I.Pars. 605-10
growtrie is set gladly in the ten	I.Pars. 885-90
sholde setten hire entente to plesen hir	I.Pars. 930-5
may nat been hyd that is set on a montayne,	I.Pars. 1035-40
men sette it on a candlestikke to yve light	I.Pars. 1035-40
Or that myn herte was set owher,	BD. 775
Of stature, and of wel set gladnesse,	BD. 827
That al hir wryt was set, by the rode,	BD. 991
That by her bothe assent was set a steven	Mars. 52
That every wright that sette on his an ye.	Mars. 247
This Love, that hath me set in swich a place	Comp.L. 15
Hir name is Bountee, set in womanhede,	Comp.L. 25
For I am set on yow in swich manere,	Comp.L. 95
Hath set the peples hertes bothe on fire	Anel. 52
Of even myght a pece of yren set,	PF. 149
Up-on his hede to sette, of sondry bewe Garlandes	PF. 258
Was set this noble goddesses Nature.	PF. 303
Were hyest set, and than the foules smale,	PF. 324
Shal han right him on whom hir herte is set,	PF. 627
sche ner, and sette her doun upon the	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
so that I sette myne eien on hir and	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
that thou hast ordeyned and set in swiche excellence,	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
thow saye hem set in the court in hir	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
no propre good I-set in you, for whiche	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
greet doynges? And also set this therto:	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
al were this Nomyus set in chayeres of dygnite.	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
good I-set with-in the withoute envye,	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
in what this perfeccioun of blisfulnesse is set. And in	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
nedis be that verray blisfulnesse is set in sovereyn god.	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
that the substance of god is set in thilke same good,	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
it is set in sovereyn god; and seidest	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
(that is to seyn, who so sette his thoughtes	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
was set in myn herte, for-brak the entencioun	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
Known in whom blisfulnesse is y-set,	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
thilke beinge that is set in his nature.	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
'Yif thou were thanne I-set a Juge or	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
that is I-set and put in the tour (that is	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
of his travaille. For it is set in your hand	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
He doun upon his beddes feet him sette;	TC.1. 359
That everich other charge he sette at nought;	TC.1. 444
Ech set by other more for other semeth;	TC.1. 643
And foud two other ladies sets and she	TC.2. 81
And with that word she doun on bench him sette.	TC.2. 91
I sette the werste: that ye drede this,	TC.2. 367
I see wel that ye sette life of us,	TC.2. 432
Wel in the ring than is the ruby set!	TC.2. 585
And sette her doun as stille as any ston,	TC.2. 600
'Now sette a cas, the hardest is, y-wis;	TC.2. 729
And though that I myn herte sette at reste	TC.2. 760
Under her brest his longe clawes sette,	TC.2. 927
And sette him doun and wrot right in this wise.	TC.2. 1064

**Set—Continued**

The ruby in his signet, and it sette	TC.2. 1087
Tho wesshen they, and sette hem doun, and etc;	TC.2. 1184
And sette her doun, and gan a lettre write; and	TC.2. 1218
And doun she sette her by him, on a ston	TC.2. 1228
And sette him doun, and spak right in this wise.—	TC.2. 1463
Algaies, hem that ye wol sette a-fire,	TC.3. 24
Ye folk a lawe han set in univiers;	TC.3. 36
Up-roos, and on his beddes side him sette,	TC.3. 238
I shal thy procees sette in swich a kinde,	TC.3. 334
And day is set the chartres up to make.	TC.3. 340
To ese his frend was set al his desir;	TC.3. 488
When time was, ful softe they hem sette:	TC.3. 608
By Troilus adoun right he him sette:	TC.3. 700
I n'olde setten at his sorwe a mite,	TC.3. 900
This Troilus ful sone on knees him sette	TC.3. 953
In which a ruby set was lik an herte,	TC.3. 1371
were in youre herte set so fermely	TC.3. 1488 var
And doun upon his beddes side him sette.	TC.3. 1589
And setten time of meting eft i-ferre.	TC.3. 1712
In any other lady hadde y-set	TC.3. 1731
And on hir wheel she sette up Diomede;	TC.4. 11
And sette him ther-as he was wont to done;	TC.4. 67
The toun shal yit be set upon a fire.'	TC.4. 126
As breme as blase of straw y-set on fire;	TC.4. 184
Upon his beddes side adoun him sette,	TC.4. 234
Ben set of Fortune, in good aventure,	TC.4. 324
That may thyn herte setten in quite?	TC.4. 490
I n'olde sette at al the noise a grotel	TC.4. 588
But manly set the world on sixe and sevene,	TC.4. 622
On Troilus y-set so wonder faste	TC.4. 674 var
They sette hem doun, and seide as I shal telle.	TC.4. 686
That wote was yow to setten in quite	TC.4. 781 var
And seide, 'Lord, that set art in thy trone,	TC.4. 1175
Of him that set is upon coiteies.	TC.4. 1378
And but ye come at day set into Troye,	TC.4. 1441
And on the bed ful sone he gan him sette.	TC.5. 294
And thus she sette her woful herte a-fire	TC.5. 720
Welcomed him, and doun him by her sette;	TC.5. 849
N'encens upon her auter sette a-fire,	TC.5. 1468
And neverthelesse hast sette thy wryt—	HF.2. 112
Is set amyddes of these three,	HF.2. 337
How alle these are set in hevене;	HF.2. 500
He sette me faire on my fete,	HF.2. 542
And they were set as thikke of nouchis	HF.3. 260
Anon, and sette hit to his mouthe,	HF.3. 589
The temple sette I al a-fire.	HF.3. 768
And me sette in the fore adoun.	HF.3. 943
And doun on knees anon-right I me sette,	LGW. 115
And for men schulde set on hem no lak;	LGW.G. 298
They setten hem ful softly adoun.	LGW. 301
I roos, and doun I sette me on my knees,	LGW. 455
In stede of rubyes, sette among the white.	LGW. 534
That thou forgate hire in thy songe to sette,	LGW. 540
That al the world he sette at no value;	LGW. 602
And paynen hem to sette on with the sonne;	LGW. 636
They sette markes, hire metyng sholde bee	LGW. 784
And terme y-sette to come soone at nyght	LGW. 1637
And sette the swerde al sharpe unto hir herte.	LGW. 1795
To wreke his sone was set all his delyte,	LGW. 1939
He made his shippe a-londe for to sette,	LGW. 2166
The devel set hire soules both a-fire!	LGW. 2493
Over the terme sette botwix us twayne,	LGW. 2499
Ne folowen hym she sette hyr doun right thoo	LGW. 2721 var
That I am set in verrey sikernes.	Ven. 21
Whom for to serve is set al my plesauce.	Bal. Co. 14
That you to serve is set al my plesauce.	Bal. Ch. 4
list, as I have seide, and sette the degre	Astr. 127-32
sette the degre of thy sonne upon the west	Astr. 127-32
thou hast sette the degre of thy sonne upon	Astr. 127-32
before mydday, I turned my riht and sette the degre	Astr. 132-9
Tho sette I the centre of this Alhabor upon	Astr. 139-45
Astrelabie, or elles to have sette justly a klokke,	Astr. 145-50
Sette the degre of thy sonne upon the hyer	Astr. 170-4
sette there a prikke of ynke. Sett doun	Astr. 170-4
almykanteras of bothe, and sett there another prikke.	Astr. 170-4
Sette the nadir of thy sonne upon 18	Astr. 174-9
Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18	Astr. 174-9
Sette the degre of thi sonne upon thin	Astr. 179-85
in the bordure sette a prikke. Turne than	Astr. 179-85
and at the poynt of thy label sette there a	Astr. 179-85
Sette the degre of the sonne upon the	Astr. 209-11
bitwene bothe ascendentes, and sette thilke myddel	
degre	Astr. 222-9
sett [him anon right in the same]	Astr. 222-9 var
yf so be that thei be trewely sette	Astr. 233-5
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the	Astr. 233-5
Sette the centre of the sterre upon the est	Astr. 235-6
Sette the degre of eny signe upon the lyne	Astr. 240-5
same degre sette in the forseide lyne, and	Astr. 240-5
sette there a prikk; turne up than thy riht,	Astr. 240-5
and sette the hevred of Aries or Libra in the	Astr. 240-5
same meridional lyne, and sette there a nother prikk.	Astr. 240-5
Sette the hevred of what signe the lyst	Astr. 286-9
sette there a prikke; turne than thy riht	Astr. 286-9
the bordure, and sette there a nother prikke.	Astr. 286-9
Sette the hevred of the signe whiche as	Astr. 289-94
touchith the bordure, and sette sette a prikke.	Astr. 289-94
and sette there a nother prikke.	Astr. 289-94
Astrelabie, and sette the degre of the sonne	Astr. 301-8
than ageyn thin Astrelabie, and sette the point	Astr. 301-8

**Set**—Continued

standith, and sette there a prikke, . . . . .	Astr. 324-30
knowist, and setti his centre upon his . . . . .	Astr. 324-30
Sette the begynnynge of the degre that . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
and sette him on the ende of the 10 houre . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
ascended first, and sette him upon the est . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
ascendit, and sette him in the ende of the . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
lyne of mynright. Sette than the nader . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
sette thy pyn by a plom-rule evens upright, . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
and sette there another prikke of ynke, . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
sette there a prikke. Take me than a . . . . .	Astr. 350-8
A and sette it in the ecliptik lyne in my . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
of Capricorne; and than sette I the point . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
leide I down softly my compas, and sette the degre . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
toke I up my compas and sette the point . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
the ende of the longitude, and sette the point . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
point of A and sette it in the first degre . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
of Picius on the ecliptike; and than sette I the point . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
bothe prikkes. Than sette I the degre . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
the degre of the longitude; tho sette I the point . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
the longitude, and sette the point of F . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
In which that wynter had it sette. . . . .	RR. 62
Another ymage set saugh I . . . . .	RR. 207
Som blame upon the folk to sette; . . . . .	RR. 280
A rose gerland had she sett. . . . .	RR. 566
That in this garydene ben y-sette. . . . .	RR. 604
Hadde made and on his heed it set. . . . .	RR. 846
Y-sett by compas in assise; . . . . .	RR. 900
And also on his heed was sette . . . . .	RR. 907
Was sette a cercle, for noblesse, . . . . .	RR. 1108
A fyn charboncle sette saugh I; . . . . .	RR. 1120
Largesse, that sette al hir entente . . . . .	RR. 1150
And he full soone sette an-ende . . . . .	RR. 1335
These trees were sette, that I devyne, . . . . .	RR. 1391
And ful of grene leves sette, . . . . .	RR. 1398
Sprange up the grasse, as thicke y-sett . . . . .	RR. 1419
Had nature set, the sothe to telle, . . . . .	RR. 1463
Downe at the botme sette sawe I . . . . .	RR. 1567
His gynnes hath he sett withoute, . . . . .	RR. 1620
Though he sette either nette or lacche. . . . .	RR. 1624
That kynde hath sett thorough his knowynge . . . . .	RR. 1699
That all day sette hadde his talent . . . . .	RR. 1716
And in his bowe whanne it was sette, . . . . .	RR. 1724
And forth to gon [my] myght I sette, . . . . .	RR. 1831
Ye have theron sette sich justice, . . . . .	RR. 2077
Set forth [an] other gate ywys, . . . . .	RR. 2158
And set thy myght, and all thy wille, . . . . .	RR. 2234
Thou sette thy thought in thy lovyng . . . . .	RR. 2357
That in oo place thou sette all hoole . . . . .	RR. 2363
Therefore in oo place it sette, . . . . .	RR. 2371
So high I have myne herte sette . . . . .	RR. 2615
Glad, as man in prisoun sett, . . . . .	RR. 2755
Hir persone he shall afore hym sette, . . . . .	RR. 2808
To speke of hym hir joye was sett. . . . .	RR. 2855
And if his herte to love be sett, . . . . .	RR. 2873
Wheron was sett hoolly my thought. . . . .	RR. 2961
Whanne thee to serve he sette his thought; . . . . .	RR. 3152
That hath thee in sich peyne sette, . . . . .	RR. 3246
Ne sette his thought on no good werk. . . . .	RR. 3273
Falsheed, or tresoun on me sette. . . . .	RR. 3328
And in hir servise her hertes sette. . . . .	RR. 3710
All this in Romance will I sette, . . . . .	RR. 3793
Now wole I hoole sette myn entente . . . . .	RR. 3906
But if I sette my full entent . . . . .	RR. 3934
Whanne that he sette nought his thought . . . . .	RR. 3986
And rounde environn eke were sette . . . . .	RR. 4163
Was sette a tour full princippall, . . . . .	RR. 4166
Rosers were sette of swete savour . . . . .	RR. 4188
hath environn Sette aboute his garnysoun, . . . . .	RR. 4204
To sette Bealacoil in prisoun, . . . . .	RR. 4280
For trust that they have sette in hope, . . . . .	RR. 4463
Ther is sette to kepe (foule hir bifall) . . . . .	RR. 4494
Now sette wel thyne entencioun, . . . . .	RR. 4701
A sikernesse all sette in drede, . . . . .	RR. 4706
For also well wole love be sette . . . . .	RR. 4753
They yeve no force, they are so sette . . . . .	RR. 4826
For he shulde setten all his wille . . . . .	RR. 4851
Therefore sette Kynde thereynne delite; . . . . .	RR. 4865
That nature in hym hadde sette. . . . .	RR. 4907
In gret perill is sett youthede, . . . . .	RR. 4931
And sette men by her ordinaunce . . . . .	RR. 4957
And not of such as sette her thought . . . . .	RR. 5091
With thee, that sette all thyne entent, . . . . .	RR. 5096
That hir doctrine I sette at nought. . . . .	RR. 5138
Of lucre that he is sett upon, . . . . .	RR. 5323
Thurgh erthe, that bitwixe is sett . . . . .	RR. 5336
Men wole not sette by hym a leke, . . . . .	RR. 5374
And whanne they sette so highe be, . . . . .	RR. 5431
Whanne that they sawe hym sette on lofte, . . . . .	RR. 5503
His herte in sich a werre is sett, . . . . .	RR. 5699
And though they die, they sette not a leke. . . . .	RR. 5730
Eke in the same sette ar sette . . . . .	RR. 5745
And sore theron her herte sette. . . . .	RR. 5772
They han on me sette all her thought, . . . . .	RR. 6007
And setten not her herte therto. . . . .	RR. 6160
His herte on that so for is sett, . . . . .	RR. 6537
That han me sett in gret degre. . . . .	RR. 7212
And set the castel al aboute. . . . .	RR. 7342

**Set** see **Setteth**

**Sette(n)** (*pret. pl. and past part.*)

These seven yer hath seten Palamon. . . . .	A.Kn. 1452
---	------------

**Sette(n)** (*pret. pl. and past part.*)—Continued

cherles trewe That seten by a fyr, greet and reed; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3734
For thogh the pope hadde seten hem biside . . . . .	D.WB. 420
and lordes alle, By ordre, as they seten in the halle, . . . . .	F.Sq. 92
They seten stille, and no wight but they thre. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1208
And many squerelles, that sete Ful heigh . . . . .	BD. 431
And seten in the window bothe tweye. . . . .	TC.2. 1192
Ther-as they sete, as was his way to wende . . . . .	TC.2. 1251
smale harpers . . . . . Seten under hem in sees, . . . . .	HF.3. 120
And with the queene whan that he hadde sette . . . . .	L.GW. 1109
These briddis maken, as they sete; . . . . .	RR. 714

**Sette(n)** see **Sat, Site**

**Setewale**

Canell, and setewale of prys, . . . . .	RR. 1370
---	----------

**Setteth**

Thy crowdyng set the hevne in swich array . . . . .	B.ML. 299
setteth a net biforn his feet to cacche . . . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70
displeseth and setteth at noght his goode . . . . .	B.Mel. 2835-40
With which the devel set youre herte afyre, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1982
mercy and maken his accord and set him . . . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
That is broght up she set al down; . . . . .	BD. 634
And ever set Desire myn herte on fire, . . . . .	Pity. 101
And if to lese his joye he set a mite, . . . . .	TC.3. 832
That in oo place settith his thought. . . . .	RR. 2370
Who settith foot heere only more, . . . . .	RR. 4077
But setteth her herte and all her thought, . . . . .	RR. 4820
For youthe sette bothe man and wyf . . . . .	RR. 4889
For youthe sett man in all folye, . . . . .	RR. 4925
Sich love settith his delite. . . . .	RR. 5320
Whanne she hem settith on hir whele . . . . .	RR. 5427
Hym that on tresour sette his thought, . . . . .	RR. 5580
And sette evermore his bysnesse . . . . .	RR. 5595
He sette his herte and his desire. . . . .	RR. 5705

**Setting**

Take this manere of setting for a . . . . .	Astr. 127-32
---	--------------

**Settled**

Til that youre sighte y-sattled be a while, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2405
---	-------------

**Setwall** see **Setewale**

**Seur** see **Sure**

**Seven**

Thise seven yer hath seten Palamon. . . . .	A.Kn. 1452
A litel clergeoun, seven yer of age, . . . . .	B.Pr. 1693
Sixty cubites long and seven in brede, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3350
Sevene hennes for to doon al his plessaunce, . . . . .	B.NP. 4056
Syn thilke day that she was seven nyght oold, . . . . .	B.NP. 4063
For trausoun; but he nas but seven yer oold, . . . . .	B.NP. 4307
His sevene wyves walkyng by his syde, . . . . .	B.NP. 4382
Ye, mo than sevene tymes sevenenel . . . . .	B.NP. 4644
'Sevene is my chaunce, and thyn is cynk and trewe, . . . . .	C.Pard. 653
Wel ny a seven bushells, as hem thoughte. . . . .	C.Pard. 771
Ire is a synne, oon of the grete sevene, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2005
Hir brother, which that seven yer was of age, . . . . .	E.Cl. 780
For though he kepe hym fro the synnes sevene, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1640
'The sevene maydens of Melesie, also, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1409
With this Chanoun I dwelt have seven yer, . . . . .	G.CY. 720
The foure spirites and the bodies sevene, . . . . .	G.CY. 820
The bodies sevene eek, lo, hem heere anon! . . . . .	G.CY. 825
hire hope for sevene causes. . . . .	I.Pars. 220-5
thise sevene synnes thanne is pride, the . . . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
I kan the sevene deedly synnes, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 955-60
To have mo floures sithes seven . . . . .	BD. 408
The mone, or the sterres seven; . . . . .	BD. 823
Lool how that theeves seven chasen mee! . . . . .	ABC. 15
Chapitres it hadde sevene, of hevne and helle . . . . .	PF. 32
Gan thanken tho the bryghte Goddes sevene,— . . . . .	TC.3. 1203
But manly set the world on sixe and sevene, . . . . .	TC.4. 622
And how the sevene kinges with hir route . . . . .	TC.5. 1495
Or Atlantes doughtres sevene, . . . . .	HF.2. 499
Ther as shyne the sterres sevene. . . . .	HF.3. 286
And by him stoden other sevene, . . . . .	HF.3. 347
With schepis sevene and with no more navye, . . . . .	L.GW. 960
These seven yere I have your servant boe. . . . .	L.GW. 2120
Sith that I see the bryghte goddes sevene . . . . .	Scog. 3
7. Fro this litel cros (+) up to the ende . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
[it was passed] 7 [of the klokke] . . . . .	Astr. 139-45

7. Conclusio. To knowe the Arch of the . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
27. Conclusio. This is the conclusioun . . . . .	Astr. 286-9
37. Conclusio. Another maner of . . . . .	Astr. 343-50
Barrelles of wyne by sixe or sevene . . . . .	RR. 7072

**Seventeen**

Ye, mo than sevene tymes sevenenel . . . . .	B.NP. 4644
17. The plate under the riet . . . . .	Astr. 65-70
17. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey degre . . . . .	Astr. 222-9

**Seventh**

It fel that in the seventh yer, in May, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1462
The seventh circumstaunce is, . . . . .	I.Pars. 975-80
Sat in her seventh hous of hevnes tho, . . . . .	TC.2. 681
up to the holghnesse of the seventh spere . . . . .	TC.5. 1809 var
Tho com the seventh route anon, . . . . .	HF.3. 681
the 7 signe. As thus,—every degre of . . . . .	Astr. 174-9
sixte to Mercurius, the seventh to the . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
The begynnynge of the 7 hous is nader of . . . . .	Astr. 337-43
seyn, the begynnynge of the 7 hous, sitt . . . . .	Astr. 343-50

**Sew**

'My-self to-medes wol the lettre sowe! . . . . .	TC.2. 1201
Yif me the labour it to sowe and plowe! . . . . .	TC.2. 1204

**Sewe** see **Sue**

**Sowed**

A vernycle hadde he sowed upon his cappe; . . . . .	A.Prol. 685
How that his cloke was sowed to his hood, . . . . .	G.CY. 571



<b>Sowed</b> — <i>Continued</i>		
were naked they sowed of fige leues . . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5	
Hir sleeves sewid fetously, . . . . .	RR. 570	
<b>Sewes</b>		
I wol nat tellen of hir strange sewes, . . . . .	F.Sq. 67	
<b>Sexes</b>		
of sedes and of sexes (that is to seyn, mal . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5	
<b>Sexta</b>		
. . . . . pauculis rogacionibus.—Prosa 6 . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5	
'Quid autem de dignitatibus'.—Prosa 6 . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5	
'Gloria vero quam fallax'.—Prosa 6 . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50	
'Ita est inquam'.—Prosa 6 . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5	
'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante'.—Prosa 6 . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60	
<b>Sexto</b>		
Jer. 6°. <i>State super vias, et videte, et interrogate</i>	I.Pars. 70-5	
is covetise. <i>Ad Thimotheum 6°.</i> . . . .	I.Pars. 735-40	
<b>Sexton</b>		
Som worthy sexteyn, or som celerer, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3126	
So didde our sexteyn and oure fermerer, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1859	
<b>Sextum</b>		
. . . . . sidus inestuat.—Metrum 6 . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20	
'Novimus quantas dederit'.—Metrum 6 . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20	
'Omne hominum genus in terris'.—Metrum 6 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60	
'Si vis celsi jura'.—Metrum 6 . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5	
<b>Sey(e)n</b> <i>see Saw, Say</i>		
<b>Shade</b>		
Syngest with vois memorjal in the shade, . . . . .	Anel. 18	
Hit was conserved with the shade, . . . . .	HF.3. 70	
<b>Shadow</b>		
And saugh wel that the shadwe of every tree . . . . .	B.ML. 7	
And therfore by the shadwe he took his wit . . . . .	B.ML. 10	
Passen as dooth a shadwe upon the wal; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1199	
That passen as a shadwe upon a wal; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1315	
My shadwe was at thilke tyme, as there, . . . . .	I.Pars. 7	
the shadwe of deeth, where as ther is . . . . .	I.Pars. 175-80	
that seith, 'Ther as is the shadwe of deeth.' . . . .	I.Pars. 210-5	
Certes a shadwe hath the . . . . .	I.Pars. 210-5	
of the thyng of which it is shadwe, . . . . .	I.Pars. 210-5	
but shadwe is nat the same thyng of . . . . .	I.Pars. 210-5	
of which it is shadwe. Right so fareth . . . . .	I.Pars. 210-5	
and passen as a shadwe on the wal; . . . . .	I.Pars. 1065-70	
That hit was shadwe over al under; . . . . .	BD. 426	
into the shadowe or tabernacle of this . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50	
sonne shineth, whan the shadowe of the . . . . .	Astr. 350-8	
clocke, til that the shadowe of the wyre, or . . . . .	Astr. 350-8	
And fayre in shadowe was every welle. . . . .	RR. 1411	
His owne shadowe had hym byrashed, . . . . .	RR. 1520	
He lovede his owne shadowe soo, . . . . .	RR. 1529	
And eke a shadowe if she it see. . . . .	RR. 4232	
The shadowe maketh hir bemys merke, . . . . .	RR. 5339	
Til, whanne the shadowe is overpasted, . . . . .	RR. 5343	
<b>Shadowed</b>		
With grene trees y-shadwed was his place. . . . .	A.Prol. 607	
And shadwed wel with bloomy bowes grene; . . . .	TC.2. 821	
That shadwid was with branches grene, . . . . .	RR. 1511	
<b>Shadowing</b>		
To resten hym in that shadowing . . . . .	RR. 1503	
<b>Shadwes</b>		
layen undir the schadwes of the heyne . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80	
the agreable schadwes of the wodes, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60	
also, and the shadwes iylke, and the . . . . .	Astr. 218-22	
Till the blake shadowes fyne. . . . .	RR. 5356	
<b>Shadowy</b>		
thise schadwy transitorie dignytes, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5	
<b>Shaft</b>		
That lene he wexe and drye as is a shaft; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1362	
For shaft and ende, soth forto telle, . . . . .	RR. 973	
So at the last the shaft of tree . . . . .	RR. 1747	
For to drawn out the shafte; . . . . .	RR. 1782	
To drawe out the shafte of tree; . . . . .	RR. 1803	
The shaft I drowe out of the arwe, . . . . .	RR. 1905	
<b>Shafte</b>		
Ther shyveren shafte upon sheeldes thikke; . . . .	A.Kn. 2605	
The sheter ew; the asp for shafte pleyne; . . . . .	PF. 180	
<b>Shake</b>		
That al that nyght, thogh that men wolde him shake, . .	A.Kn. 1473	
This faire wyf gan for to shake hir heed, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1302	
To hasten hem, and faste swepe and shake; . . . .	E.Cl. 978	
And with that word he gan him for to shake. . . . .	TC.1. 869	
'A ring?' quod he, 'ye, hasel wodes shaken! . . . .	TC.3. 869	
That he may shake hem by the bites, . . . . .	HF.2. 360	
With that the cherl his clubbe gan shake, . . . . .	RR. 4061	
Hym hadde lever a sondre shake . . . . .	RR. 5392	
<b>Shake</b> <i>see To-shake(n)</i>		
<b>Shaken</b>		
With many a tempest hadde his berd been shake; . . .	A.Prol. 406	
That hast this wintres weders over-shake . . . . .	PF. 681	
That hast this wintres weders over-shake, . . . . .	PF. 686	
That hast this wintres weders over-shake . . . . .	PF. 691	
thanne schyneth Phebus I-shaken with sodeyn light, . .	Bo.1. m.3. 65-70	
There is he with veynglorie shake. . . . .	RR. 5768	
<b>Shaketh</b>		
The shakke skyn aboute his nekke shaketh . . . . .	E.Mch. 1849	
He shaketh so that almost hit to-wonde. . . . .	Mars. 102	
As doth the branche that Zepherus shaketh, . . . .	LGW. 2681	
<b>Shaking</b>		
I slow Sampson, in shakynge the piler,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2466	
<b>Shall</b>		
As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served? . . . .	A.Prol. 187	
That if gold ruste what shal iren doo? . . . . .	A.Prol. 500	
That swiche a lewed mannes wit shal pace The wis- . .		
dom . . . . .	A.Prol. 574	
Whoso shal telle a tale after a man, . . . . .	A.Prol. 731	
For by my trouthe, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 763	
To doon yow ese, and it shal coste noght. . . . .	A.Prol. 768	
And for to werken as I shal yow seye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 779	
In this viage shal telle tales tweye,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 792	
And homward he shal tellen othere two,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 794	
Shal have a soper at oure aller cost, . . . . .	A.Prol. 799	
Shal paye al that we spenden by the weye. . . . .	A.Prol. 806	
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale. . . . .	A.Prol. 831	
Shal paye for all that by the wey is spent! . . . . .	A.Prol. 834	
He which that hath the shortest shal bigynne. . . .	A.Prol. 836	
He seyde, 'Syn I shal bigynne the game, . . . . .	A.Prol. 853	
And lat se now who shal the soper wyne; . . . . .	A.Kn. 891	
Of which I tolde yow and tellen shal), . . . . .	A.Kn. 1059	
Til that deeth departe shal us tweyne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1134	
forthrem he In every cas, as I shal forthren thee. . .	A.Kn. 1138	
And ever shal, til that myn herte sterve. . . . .	A.Kn. 1144	
That <i>who shal yewe a lovere any leve;</i> . . . . .	A.Kn. 1164	
To stonden in hir grace; namoore shal I; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1173	
Love, if thee list, for I love and ay shal, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1183	
In swich a gyse as I yow tellen shal. . . . .	A.Kn. 1208	
Ne never-mo he shal his lady see. . . . .	A.Kn. 1346	
But seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . .	A.Kn. 1352	
For seen his lady shal he never mo. . . . .	A.Kn. 1357	
That is, or shal, whil that the world may dure. . .	A.Kn. 1360	
Ne for the drede of deeth shal I nat spare, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1396	
As whan a thyng is shapen it shal be,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1466	
Yet somtyme it shal fallen on a day . . . . .	A.Kn. 1668	
By myghty Mars, he shal anon be deed . . . . .	A.Kn. 1708	
For sith the day is come that I shal dye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1732	
Ye shal be deed, by myghty Mars the rede! . . . .	A.Kn. 1747	
That never mo ye shal my contree dere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1822	
That ech of yow shal have his destynce . . . . .	A.Kn. 1842	
Lo, heere yow ende of that I shal devyse. . . . .	A.Kn. 1844	
That everich of yow shal goon where hym leste . . .	A.Kn. 1848	
Everich of yow shal brynge an hundred knyghtes . .	A.Kn. 1851	
Him shal I yewe Emelya to wyve, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1860	
The lystes shal I maken in this place, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1862	
As I shal evene jule been, and trewe. . . . .	A.Kn. 1864	
That oon of yow ne shal be deed or taken; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1866	
Of love, whiche that I reken, and rekne shal, . . .	A.Kn. 1933	
Who shal be slayn or elles deed for love; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2038	
And herte soor he seyde as ye shal heere . . . . .	A.Kn. 2220 <i>var</i>	
As wisely as I shal for evermoore, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2234	
That, if yow list, I shal wel have my love. . . . .	A.Kn. 2250	
That to the sacrifice longen shal, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2278	
That I shal nedes have oon of hem two, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2324	
Now wepe namoore, I shal doon diligence . . . . .	A.Kn. 2470	
Shal have his lady, as thou hast him hight. . . . .	A.Kn. 2472	
Though Mars shal helpe his knyght, yet nathelees, . .	A.Kn. 2473	
Somme seyden thus, somme seyde it shal be so, . . .	A.Kn. 2516	
Wherefore, to shapen that they shal nat dye, . . .	A.Kn. 2541	
Ne no man shal unto his felawe ryde . . . . .	A.Kn. 2548	
And he that is at meschief shal be take, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2551	
That shal ben ordeyned on either syde; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2553	
But thider he shal by force, and there abyde. . . .	A.Kn. 2554	
No longer shal the turneyng laste. . . . .	A.Kn. 2557	
Ne noon shal langer to his felawe gon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2656 <i>var</i>	
Arcite of Thebes shal have Emelie . . . . .	A.Kn. 2658	
Men seyden eek that Arcite shal nat dye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2705	
He shal ben heeled of his maladye. . . . .	A.Kn. 2706	
Thanne seyde he thus as ye shal after heere: . . . .	A.Kn. 2764	
How they weren feld shal be toold for me; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2924	
He moot be deed, the kyng as shal a page; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3030	
Lat se now who shal telle another tale; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3116	
Som better man shal telle us first another; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3130	
An housbonde shal nat been inquisityf . . . . .	A.Mil. 3163	
Mathynketh that I shal rehce it heere; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3170	
For he shal fynde ynowe, bothe grete and smale, . .	A.Mil. 3178	
And eek men shal nat maken ernest of game. . . . .	A.Mil. 3186	
That Nicholas shal shapen hym a wyle . . . . .	A.Mil. 3403	
A man woot lital what hym shal bitide; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3450	
He shal be rated of his studyng, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3463	
He shal out of his studyng, as I gesse, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3467	
Shal al this world be lost eftsoones now? . . . . .	A.Mil. 3489	
Sey what thou wolt, I shal it never telle . . . . .	A.Mil. 3511	
Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood, . . .	A.Mil. 3517	
Shal al be dreynt, so hidous is the shour; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3520	
Thus schal mankynde drence and lese hir lyf, . . .	A.Mil. 3521	
And shal she drence? Allas, myn Allisoun! . . . .	A.Mil. 3523	
Yet shal I saven hire and thee and me. . . . .	A.Mil. 3533	
The water shal aslake and goon away . . . . .	A.Mil. 3553	
Thy wyf shal I wel saven, out of doute. . . . .	A.Mil. 3561	
For that bitwize yow shal be no synne, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3590	
Na moore in lookyng than ther shal in deede; . . . .	A.Mil. 3591	
And dreseth al this thyng as it shal be; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3635	
So moot I thyrre I shal, at cokles crowe, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3675	
My love-longynge; for yet I shal nat mysse . . . . .	A.Mil. 3679	
That at the leste ye shal hire kisse. . . . .	A.Mil. 3680	
So maner confort shal I have, parfay, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3681	
And to hymself he seyde, 'I shal thee quyte.' . . . .	A.Mil. 3746	
I shal wel telleit thee to-morwe day, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3784	
Foure gledes han we, whiche I shal devyse, . . . .	A.Rv. 3883	
But wyl ne shal nat failen, that is sooth; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3887	

# Shall—Continued

And, by youre leve, I shal him quite anon.  
 'It shal be doon,' quod Symkyn, 'by my fay!  
 But by my thrift yet shal I blere hir eye,  
 Ga wyghtly thou, and I shal kepe him heree.'  
 Swich as it is, yet shal ye have youre part;  
 A gylour shal hymself bygyle be,—  
 His maister shal it in his shoppes abyde,  
 'But of my tale how shal I doon this day?  
 Bigan his tale, as ye shal after heree.  
 'Parfay,' seistow, 'somytyme herkene shal,  
 Whan that his tayl shal brennen in the gleede,  
 Me taughte a tale, which that ye shal heree.  
 Fro day to day, as I shal yow devyse.  
 They been accorded, so as ye shal heree:  
 And he shal han Custance in mariage,  
 That shal be sent to strange nacium,  
 Unto your grace; for I shal to Surrye,  
 Ne shal I never seen yow moore with eye.  
 She sette hire doon and seyde as ye shal heree.  
 The lyf shal rathur out of my body sterte,  
 As I shal seyn, assentyng to my loore,  
 And I shal make us sauf for evermoree.'  
 To strengthen hire shal alle his frendes fonde.  
 Which ye shal hereen that I shal devyse;  
 (Coold water shal nat greve us but a lite),  
 And I shal swiche a feeste and revel make,  
 That as I trowe I shal the sowdan quite;  
 She shal have ned to washe away the rede,  
 That day that I shal drenchen in the depe!l  
 Unto the place ther she shal arryve.  
 My socour be, for ellis shal I dye!  
 Whom that we wote that shal been our justise,  
 But who was woful—if I shal nat lye—  
 Fro his constable, as ye shal after heree.  
 In point to spille, as I shal telle yow soone.  
 That, if I shortly tellen shal and playn,  
 How Alla kyng shal comen on pilgrymage,  
 To feeste, and, shortly, if I shal nat lye,  
 Hath seyn, or shal, whil that the world may dure,  
 But of my tale make an ende I shal,—  
 'Nay, by my fader soule! that shal he nat!  
 Seyde the Shipman: 'here shal he nat preche;  
 He shal no gospel glosen here, ne teche.  
 My joly body shal a tale telle,  
 And I shal clynken yow so mery a belle  
 That I shal wakyn al this compaignie;  
 But it shal nat ben of philosophye,  
 All youre anyon, for it shal been secree;  
 Ne shal I of no conseil yow biwreye.  
 Ne shal I never, for to goon to helle,  
 A wyf ne shal nat seyn of hir housbonde  
 Save unto yow, thus muche I tellen shal;  
 Gooth now, and beeth as trewe as I shal be.  
 Shal fasting al this day alenge goon?  
 It shal be doon, right as ye wol devyse.  
 I shal nat faille surely of my day,  
 And I shal paye as soone as ever I may;  
 Ye shal my joly body have to wedde;  
 Who shal now telle first of al this route  
 'Gladly,' quod she, and seyde as ye shal heree.  
 Gydeh my song that I shal of yow seye.  
 Though that I for my prymer shal be shent,  
 And shal be beten thries in an houre,  
 That swich a boy shal walken as hym lest  
 And namely ther thounour of God shal sprede.  
 'Yeve shal have that yeve wol deserve';  
 Ther any ram shal stonde.  
 An Elf-queene shal my lemman be  
 Shal I percen, if I may,  
 How that the geaunt shal be deed,  
 Of sundry folk, as I shal yow devyse.  
 And therfore herkneth what that I shal seye,  
 shal man doon his diligence with anyable

with the grace of God shal warishe and  
 seith, "The wise man shal nat take to  
 writeth, "Man shal rejoyse with hem that  
 she shal be hool and sound as soone as is  
 that soone deameth, soone shal repente";  
 and we shal . . . conselle thee thyng  
 thee thyng that shal be profitable."  
 that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to  
 unborn of his mooder that shal sterve  
 and thyn enemy shal the lenger lye in  
 who so wole have sapience shal no man despise,  
 despise, but he shal gladly techen the  
 nought ne kan he shal nat been ashamed  
 women and hir resouns, I shal shewe  
 conseil, I shal restore yow youre doghter  
 shal be to yow the moore profitable;  
 how ye shal examyne youre conseil, after the  
 shaltou considere what thyng shal folwe  
 how I shal governe me in the chesynge and in the  
 And, eith ye woot wel that men shal alwey fynde  
 they been youre frendes, therfore shal ye nat suffren  
 me wrong, right so shal I venge me upon  
 but certes, wikkednesse shal be warisshed  
 understonde that he that hath werre shal  
 preyen,  
 hym shal yvel bityde." Thanne shul ye

A.R.v. 3916  
 A.R.v. 4034  
 A.R.v. 4049  
 A.R.v. 4102  
 A.R.v. 4121  
 A.R.v. 4321  
 A.Co. 4393  
 B.M.L. 90  
 B.M.L. 98  
 B.M.L. 110  
 B.M.L. 111  
 B.M.L. 133  
 B.M.L. 154  
 B.M.L. 238  
 B.M.L. 241  
 B.M.L. 268  
 B.M.L. 279  
 B.M.L. 280  
 B.M.L. 329  
 B.M.L. 335  
 B.M.L. 342  
 B.M.L. 343  
 B.M.L. 347  
 B.M.L. 349  
 B.M.L. 352  
 B.M.L. 353  
 B.M.L. 354  
 B.M.L. 356  
 B.M.L. 455  
 B.M.L. 469  
 B.M.L. 644  
 B.M.L. 665  
 B.M.L. 694  
 B.M.L. 749  
 B.M.L. 910  
 B.M.L. 990  
 B.M.L. 996  
 B.M.L. 1007  
 B.M.L. 1078  
 B.M.L. 1116  
 B.Sh. 1178  
 B.Sh. 1179  
 B.Sh. 1180  
 B.Sh. 1185  
 B.Sh. 1186  
 B.Sh. 1187  
 B.Sh. 1188  
 B.Sh. 1320  
 B.Sh. 1323  
 B.Sh. 1327  
 B.Sh. 1357  
 B.Sh. 1359  
 B.Sh. 1397  
 B.Sh. 1412  
 B.Sh. 1458  
 B.Sh. 1465  
 B.Sh. 1607  
 B.Sh. 1613  
 B.Pri. 1634  
 B.Pri. 1642  
 B.Pri. 1677  
 B.Pri. 1731  
 B.Pri. 1732  
 B.Pri. 1752  
 B.Pri. 1767  
 B.Pri. 1822  
 B.Th. 1931  
 B.Th. 1978  
 B.Th. 2014  
 B.Th. 2063  
 B.Mel. 2132  
 B.Mel. 2155  
 B.Mel.  
 2165-70  
 B.Mel. 2170-5  
 B.Mel. 2170-5  
 B.Mel. 2175-80  
 B.Mel. 2205-10  
 B.Mel. 2220-5  
 B.Mel. 2220-5  
 B.Mel. 2220-5  
 B.Mel. 2230-5  
 B.Mel. 2230-5  
 B.Mel. 2240-5  
 B.Mel. 2260-5  
 B.Mel. 2260-5  
 B.Mel. 2260-5  
 B.Mel. 2285-90  
 B.Mel. 2300-5  
 B.Mel. 2330-5  
 B.Mel. 2390-5  
 B.Mel. 2395-400  
 B.Mel. 2420-5  
 B.Mel. 2445-50  
 B.Mel. 2460-5  
 B.Mel. 2470-5  
 B.Mel. 2480-5  
 B.Mel. 2490-5  
 B.Mel. 2505-10

# Shall—Continued

I shal warnestore myn hous with toures,  
 what shal finally bityde of hem in this caas,  
 I shal nat venge me of myne enemies,  
 jurisdiccioon upon hem, and he shal punyase  
 with Goddes helpe that she shal helpe me  
 and wronges, and he shal venge yow after  
 and I shal do it."  
 Senec, that a man shal never vengen  
 that he that is nat pacient shal have greet harm.  
 shal be noon innocent." He seith also,  
 hym to tilien his land shal eten breed,  
 bisynesse ne occupacioun shal falle into poverté,  
 whan he is deed he shal no thyng bere with  
 it shal lenger abide with thee than any  
 shal never have suffisaunce, for the richer  
 loveth peril shal falle in peril."  
 nat yet herd yowr conseil, how I shal do  
 over hard an herte atte laste he shal myshappe and  
 mystyde."  
 shal fynde gretter grace than he that  
 2895-900  
 B.Mel. 2520-5  
 B.Mel. 2590-5  
 B.Mel. 2615-20  
 B.Mel. 2630-5  
 B.Mel. 2635-40  
 B.Mel. 2645-50  
 B.Mel. 2650-5  
 B.Mel. 2720-5  
 B.Mel. 2725-30  
 B.Mel. 2765-70  
 B.Mel. 2780-5  
 B.Mel. 2805-10  
 B.Mel. 2830-5  
 B.Mel. 2840-5  
 B.Mel. 2860-5  
 B.Mel. 2860-5  
 B.Mel. 2885-90  
 B.Mel.  
 2895-900  
 B.Mel. 2900-5  
 B.Mel. 2940-5  
 B.Mel. 2945-50  
 B.Mel. 2950-5  
 B.Mel. 2950-5  
 B.Mel. 3030-5  
 B.Mel. 3035-40  
 B.Mel. 3055-60  
 B.Mk. 3112  
 B.Mk. 3119  
 B.Mk. 3251  
 B.Mk. 3252  
 B.Mk. 3269  
 B.Mk. 3354  
 B.Mk. 3424  
 B.Mk. 3562  
 B.Mk. 3564  
 B.Mk. 3716  
 B.Mk. 3853  
 B.Mk. 3858  
 B.Mk. 3892  
 B.Mk. 3946  
 B.NP. 3994  
 B.NP. 4137  
 B.NP. 4139  
 B.NP. 4141  
 B.NP. 4195  
 B.NP. 4284  
 B.NP. 4342  
 B.NP. 4442  
 B.NP. 4602  
 B.NP. 4604  
 B.NP. 4614  
 B.NP. 4615  
 C.Doo. 90  
 C.Doo. 129  
 C.Doo. 202  
 C.Doo. 235  
 C.Doo. 248  
 C.Doo. 284  
 C.Pard. 320  
 C.Pard. 326  
 C.Pard. 359  
 C.Pard. 365  
 C.Pard. 369  
 C.Pard. 374  
 C.Pard. 383  
 C.Pard. 414  
 C.Pard. 418  
 C.Pard. 455  
 C.Pard. 457  
 C.Pard. 458  
 C.Pard. 523  
 C.Pard. 545  
 C.Pard. 649  
 C.Pard. 655  
 C.Pard. 694  
 C.Pard. 700  
 C.Pard. 710  
 C.Pard. 765  
 C.Pard. 798  
 C.Pard. 812  
 C.Pard. 818  
 C.Pard. 819  
 C.Pard. 820  
 C.Pard. 821  
 C.Pard. 823  
 C.Pard. 828  
 C.Pard. 831  
 C.Pard. 864  
 C.Pard. 865  
 C.Pard. 940  
 C.Pard. 941  
 C.Pard. 947  
 D.WB. 45  
 D.WB. 48  
 D.WB. 130  
 D.WB. 152  
 D.WB. 165



Shall—Continued

Er that I go, shal savoure wors than ale;	D.WB. 171
Of thilke tonne that I shal abroche.	D.WB. 177
For I shal telle ensamples mo than ten,	D.WB. 179
I shal seeve sooth, of houbondours that I hadde,	D.WB. 195
A wys wyf shal if that she can hire good	D.WB. 231 var
Shal bere hym on hond the cow is wood,	D.WB. 232
He shal have never the lasse light, <i>pardee!</i>	D.WB. 335
In feith, he shal nat kepe me but me lest;	D.WB. 360
And, but ye do, certain we shal yow teche	D.WB. 438
And ever shal, unto myn endyng day;	D.WB. 507
We wommen han, if that I shal nat lyve	D.WB. 515
But yet I hope that he shal do me good,	D.WB. 580
But now, sire,—lat me se,—what I shal seyn?	D.WB. 585
And I was fourty, if I shal seeve sooth;	D.WB. 601
Man shal nat suffre his wyf go roule aboute.	D.WB. 653
Tho redde he me, if that I shal nat lyen,	D.WB. 724
And in my gardyn planted it shal be!	D.WB. 764
As help me God, I shal thes never smyte.	D.WB. 805
'Now, by my feith! I shal, er that I go,	D.WB. 841
That alle the folk shal laughen in this place.'	D.WB. 843
That I shal make thyn herte for to morne,	D.WB. 848
Yet shal I yewe the leve for to gon	D.WB. 908
A man shal wyne us best with flaterye;	D.WB. 932
Assay, and he shal fynde it that so dooth,	D.WB. 942
That dar seye "nay" of that I shal thes teche.	D.WB. 1019
To which thyng shortly answeren I shal;	D.WB. 1077
And it shal been amended, if I may.'	D.WB. 1097
And autours shal I wylden, as I gesse.	D.WB. 1212
I shal fulfillu youre worldly appetit.	D.WB. 1218
That shal be to youre hous by cause of me,	D.WB. 1225
By God! I shal hym quiten every grom!	D.Fr. 1292
I shal hym tellen which a greet honour	D.Fr. 1293
And his office I shal hym telle y-wis.'	D.Fr. 1295
He was, if I shal yeven hym his laude,	D.Fr. 1353
Thanne wolde he seye, 'Freend, I shal for thy sake	D.Fr. 1363
Al shal be thyn, right as thou wolt desire.'	D.Fr. 1402
Where as I hope som tyme I shal thes see.	D.Fr. 1414
Er we departe I shal thes so wel wisse	D.Fr. 1415
'As I shal tellen thes a faithful tale,	D.Fr. 1425
'Nay,' quod this somonour, 'that shal nat bitydel'	D.Fr. 1523
And I shal myn,—thus may we bothe lyve,—	D.Fr. 1532
This somonour seyde, 'Heere shal we have a pley';	D.Fr. 1548
I shal no profit han therby but lite,	D.Fr. 1600
That noon of hem shal come to this place!"	D.Sum. 1684
So thryve I, quod this Somonour, so I shall	D.Sum. 1764
Fro Paradyse first, if I shal nat lyve,	D.Sum. 1915
'But herke, Thomas, what I shal thes seyn,	D.Sum. 1918
But I shal fynde it in a maner glose,	D.Sum. 1920
Syngeth <i>Placebo</i> ,—and I shal, if I kan,	D.Sum. 2075
'Now wel,' quod he, 'and somewhat shal I yewe	D.Sum. 2129
'Lo heer my feith, in me shal be no lak.'	D.Sum. 2139
'Al' thoughte this frere, 'this shal go with me!	D.Sum. 2144
And it shal been amended, if I may.'	D.Sum. 2175
'Madame,' quod he, 'by God I shal nat lyve,	D.Sum. 2210
I shal disclaunde hym, over al ther I speke,—	D.Sum. 2212
In ars-metrike shal ther no man fynde,	D.Sum. 2222
Shal parfoune up the nombre of his covent.	D.Sum. 2261
Thanne shal they knele down, by oon assent,	D.Sum. 2262
Ful sadly leyve his nose shal a frere.	D.Sum. 2264
Shal holde his nose upright under the nave.	D.Sum. 2266
Thanne shal this cherl, with bely stif and toght	D.Sum. 2267
Shal have the firste fruyt, as reson is.	D.Sum. 2277
Been of that day whan deeth shal on us falle.	E.Cl. 126
And furthermore, this shal ye swere, that ye	E.Cl. 169
For sith I shal forgoon my libertee	E.Cl. 171
And al this shal be doon in thy presence,	E.Cl. 328
Hir tretys, which as ye shal after heere,	E.Cl. 331
'Grisilde,' he seyde, 'ye shal wel understonde	E.Cl. 344
'That sith it shal be doon in hastif wyse,	E.Cl. 349
This wyl is in myn herte, and ay shal be.	E.Cl. 509
'Fareweel, my child, I shal thes never see!	E.Cl. 555
Thanne shal the blood of Janicle succede,	E.Cl. 632
'I have,' quod she, 'seyd thus, and ever shal,	E.Cl. 645
But, shortly if this storie I tellen shal,	E.Cl. 760
And ever shal, whil that my lyf may dure,	E.Cl. 825
That I shal goon, I wol goon whan yow leste.	E.Cl. 847
To dyen in the cas, it shal nat bee	E.Cl. 859
That ever in word or werk I shal repente	E.Cl. 860
This mayden, that shal wedded been to me,	E.Cl. 954
Withouten feyntyng, and shal evermo;	E.Cl. 970
Ne shal the goost withinne myn herte stente	E.Cl. 972
Shal be myn heir, as I have ay purposed;	E.Cl. 1067
Grisildis, for in certain he shal faille!	E.Cl. 1182
Shal perce his brest, and eek his aventaille.	E.Cl. 1204
Assaye who so wole and he shal fynde	E.Mch. 1229
full ofte tyme it schall the rewe	E.Mch. 1306 var
She shal be hauteyn and of gret costage	E.Mch. 1306 var
But dredeles, if playnly speke I shal,	E.Mch. 1316
She shal comande, and thou shalt suffren it,	E.Mch. 1378
Blessed be God! that it shal been amended,	E.Mch. 1404
She shal nat passe twenty yer certayn,	E.Mch. 1417
In meschief, as a suster shal the brother,	E.Mch. 1454
Al be it so that no man fynden shal	E.Mch. 1537
That no wight his bliese parten shal;	E.Mch. 1630
That I shal lede now so myrie a lyf,	E.Mch. 1645
That I shal have myn hevene in erthe heere;	E.Mch. 1647
Thanne shal youre soule up to hevene skippe	E.Mch. 1672
In mariage, ne never mo shal bee,	E.Mch. 1676
That yow shal lette of youre savacioun,	E.Mch. 1677
Shal wedded be unto this Januarie.	E.Mch. 1695

Shall—Continued

A bryde shal nat eten in the halle	E.Mch. 1890
For it shal be right as he wole devyse;	E.Mch. 2000
Som wonder by this dylket shal bityde,	E.Mch. 2123
Beth to me trewe, and I shal telle yow why.	E.Mch. 2169
Thre thynges, certes, shal ye wyne therby;	E.Mch. 2170
This shal be doon to-morwe er sonne reste,	E.Mch. 2174
Of this matere, how he werchen shal;	E.Mch. 2216
His owene man shal make hym cokewold.	E.Mch. 2256
That he shal have ageyn his eyen syght,	E.Mch. 2260
Thanne shal he knowen al hire harlotrye	E.Mch. 2262
'Ye shal?' quod Proserpyne; 'and wol ye so?	E.Mch. 2284
That I shal yeven hire suffisant answers,	E.Mch. 2286
For lakke of answeru noon of hem shal dyen.	E.Mch. 2271
I shal nat spare for no curteisye	E.Mch. 2309
My word shal stonde, I warne yow certeyn.	E.Mch. 2314
Hir answers shal she have, I undertake.	E.Mch. 2317
'Yow love I best, and shal, and oother noon.'	E.Mch. 2323
'Certes,' quod he, 'theron shal be no lak,	E.Mch. 2346
As dooth the mooder whan the child shal dye.	E.Mch. 2365
Up perill of my soule, I shal nat lyen,—	E.Mch. 2371
Of which, if I shal tellen al tharray,	F.Sq. 63
This same steepe shal bere yow ever moore,	F.Sq. 124
Whan ther shal fallen any adversitee	F.Sq. 134
If he be fals she shal his tresoun see,	F.Sq. 139
So openly that ther shal no thyng hyde.	F.Sq. 141
That she ne shal wel understonde his stevene,	F.Sq. 150
She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote,	F.Sq. 154
Shal never be hool, til that yow list of grace	F.Sq. 161
To voyden hym, as ye shal after heere.	F.Sq. 188
Which I shal telle yow bitwix us two.	F.Sq. 317
He shal nat thennes been y-drawe ne y-bore;	F.Sq. 326
In swich a gyse as I shal to yow seyn,	F.Sq. 332
Unto the hawk, as ye shal after heere:	F.Sq. 446
And herbes shal I right yowne y-fynde	F.Sq. 470
As hym, God woot! ne never shal namo.	F.Sq. 573
Beth swich as I to yow have been and shal.'	F.Sq. 598
That shal ete with a feend,' thus herde I seye;	F.Sq. 603
Of eloquence that shal be thy peere,	F.Fkl. 678
I have my sone snybbed and yet shal,	F.Fkl. 688
Which I shal seyn with good wyl as I kan.	F.Fkl. 715
As any lover to his lady shal,	F.Fkl. 750
And so doon men, if I sooth seyen shal.	F.Fkl. 770
And, shortly, if the sothe I tellen shal,	F.Fkl. 935
Ne shal I never been untrewte wyf,	F.Fkl. 984
For wel I woot that it shal never bityde.	F.Fkl. 1001
Which in the signe shal be of the Leoun,	F.Fkl. 1058
Thanne shal she been evene atte fulle alway,	F.Fkl. 1069
Or never-mo shal I my lady wyne.	F.Fkl. 1076
'My brother shal be warished hastily,	F.Fkl. 1138
Or elles he shal shame hire atte leeste.'	F.Fkl. 1164
Ye shal be shapd trewely, by my trouthe,	F.Fkl. 1231
Wher he shal han his love or fare amys,	F.Fkl. 1298
For, quyk or deed, right there ye shal me fynde.	F.Fkl. 1336
In hire compleynt as ye shal after heere.	F.Fkl. 1354
'What shal I seyn of Hasdrubales wyf	F.Fkl. 1399
Ther shal no wight dedoulen, if I may."	F.Fkl. 1418
What shal I seye of Nicerates wyf,	F.Fkl. 1437
Answerde agayn, and seyde as I shal yow devyse,	F.Fkl. 1468
My trouthe I plighe, I shal yow never repreve	F.Fkl. 1537
Unto this philosophe! How shal I do?	F.Fkl. 1561
For sikerly my dette shal be quyt	F.Fkl. 1578
Answerde agayn, 'If I shal trusten thee	G.SN. 163
Sey hem right thus as that I shal yow telle.	G.SN. 175
Ne never mo ne shal they roten bee,	G.SN. 228
Ne never wight shal seen hem with his eye,	G.SN. 230
Quod Valerian, 'That shal I thee devyse.	G.SN. 266
Quod tho Tiburce, 'if that I shal nat lyve,'	G.SN. 289
First tel me whider I shal, and to what man?	G.SN. 303
That never shal be lost, ne drede thee noght,	G.SN. 324
'That shal I telle,' quod she, 'ere I go.	G.SN. 337
Shal yeve it yow, as ye han it deserved';	G.SN. 390
That every Cristen wight shal han penance,	G.SN. 446
It is a shame that the peple shal	G.SN. 505
God help me so, for he shal never thee!	G.CY. 641
So faren we, if I shal seye the sothe.'	G.CY. 662
'Al' quod the Yeman, 'heere shal arise a game;	G.CY. 703
Who so it useth, score shal he reve,—	G.CY. 729
That whil I lyve I shal it quite never,—	G.CY. 736
For, so helpe me God, ther-by shal he nat wyne,	G.CY. 740
He shal no good han that hym may suffise;	G.CY. 831
He lese shal; ther-of have I no doute.	G.CY. 833
As in effect he shal fynde it al oon;	G.CY. 847
'Pees!' quod my lord, 'the nexte tyme I shal fonde	G.CY. 951
Whanne he commune shal with any wight,	G.CY. 982
But in this cas berkeheth what I shal seye.	G.CY. 1011
Unto that day in which that I shal crope	G.CY. 1045
And whan he comth, as faste shal ye see	G.CY. 1105
'Sire,' quod the preest, 'it shal be doon y-wis.'	G.CY. 1107
Shal make al good, for it is cause of al	G.CY. 1134
My konnyng, which that I yow shewen shal.	G.CY. 1135
Shul werche al thyng which shal heer be do.'	G.CY. 1155
And othere thynges I shal tellen moore	G.CY. 1167
But soome I shal amenden it,' quod he.	G.CY. 1183
'As swithe al shal be wel, I undertake.	G.CY. 1194
How that our bisynesse shal thryve and preeve;	G.CY. 1212
Of an ingot, as I shal yow devyse.	G.CY. 1223
And that as swithe preeved it shal bee.'	G.CY. 1336
What shal this recete coste, teltehn now?	G.CY. 1353
What shal I paye? Teltehn me, I preye.'	G.CY. 1358
How that a man shal come unto this stoon,	G.CY. 1474

**Shall—Continued**

Of his wil, certes never shal he thryve, . . . G.C.Y. 1478  
 For he shal telle a tale, by my feyl . . . H.Mcp. 13  
 Thanne shal we alle have ynogh to doone, . . . H.Mcp. 66  
 This Cook shal drynke ther-of, if that I may, . . . H.Mcp. 85  
 Save oonly, if the sothe that I shal sayn, . . . H.Mcp. 143  
 If men shal telle properly a thyng . . . H.Mcp. 209  
 She shal be cleped his 'lady,' as in love; . . . H.Mcp. 218  
 She shal be cleped his 'wenche,' or his 'lemman,' . . . H.Mcp. 220  
 Thus shal men on a traytour been awreke . . . H.Mcp. 298  
 And if ye voucheauf, anon I shal . . . I.Pars. 52  
 wey, and ye shal fynde refreshynge for . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 and for he shall be verray penitent, . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 he shal first biwaylen the synnes that he . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 natheless men shal hope that at every tyme . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 shal understonde four thynges; that is . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 this sorwe shal been in this manere, ay . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 seith Saint Bernard; it shal been hevyl . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 shal remembre hym of his synnes; . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 Ezechiel, 'Ye shal remembre yow of . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
 wher as he shal make a general . . . I.Pars. 160-5  
 Bernard, 'Ther ne shal no pleydynge . . . I.Pars. 165-70  
 he shal nat been corrupt. And therefore . . . I.Pars. 165-70  
 at that tyme. Ther shal the stierne . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 withinne the hertes of folk shal be the . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 shal be the world al brennyng.' . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 shal thanne the wretched synful man fle . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 'The erthe shal casten hym out of hym, . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 shal be ful of thonder clappes and . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 that his synne shal nat turne hym to delit, . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 drede that ever shal laste.' Loo, here . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 is stable and never shal faille; dirk, for . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
 shal come out of the fyr that ever shal brenne . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
 shall have defeaute of the sighte of God; . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
 brenne shal turne hym al to payne that . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
 certes, namore reverence shal be doon . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
 greet lordshipe. Ther, shal no wight serven . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 povertie shal been in four thynges. . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 and no thyng ne shal they fynden in hir . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 the myesse of helle shal been in defeaute . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 shal devouren hem with the bitter death, . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 and the galle of the dragon shal been . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 myesse shal been in defeaute of clothyng, . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 And further-over hir myesse shal been . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 creature, shal been freend to hem; . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
 everich of hem shal hath oother with . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
 helle hir sighte shal be ful of derknesse . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 the prophete, hir savoryng shal be ful of . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 body y-covered with fir that never shal quenche, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 sholde dye anon, but certes, they shal nat dye, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 'To wrecche caytyves shal be deeth . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 hir deeth shal alwey lyven and hir ende . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 shal evermo bigynne, and hir defeaute . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 shal nat faille'; and therefore seith Saint . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 deeth shal fle from hem.' . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 noon ordre, for the erthe ne shal bere . . . I.Pars. 215-20  
 David seith, 'God shal destroe the fruyt . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 of the erthe as fro hem, ne water he shal yeve hem . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 the fyr of this world shal God yeven in . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 light and the cleernesse shal be yeven in . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 seith Saint Job atte laste, that ther shal . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 is to come, and this drede shal ever dwelle . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 for God that is hir juge shal be withouten . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 man dyeth, and whan he is deed he shal have . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 wikkednesse, shal he lyve? Nay, for . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
 for he shal dyen in his synne.' . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
 it shal availle. But, forasmuche . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 eek as longe as he shal lyve, that no . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 for, trust wel, he shal yeven accountes, as . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 as noght so muche that ther shal nat perisse . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 houre ne shal nat perisse of his tyme, . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 that he ne shal yeve of it a rekenyng. . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 Saint Bernard, 'Whil that I lyve I shal have . . . I.Pars. 255-60  
 God shal gerdone a man for his goode . . . I.Pars. 280-5  
 shalt clepen his name Jhesus that shal saven his . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 which a man shal hope that he that . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 he that jeverth hym remission of synnes shal yeve . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 hym . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 for to entre; he that openeth to me shal have fortyf-  
 hym (by the goode werkes that he shal doon, . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 God), and he shal soupe with me' (by . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 the grete joye that I shal yeven hym). . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 Thus shal man hope for his werkes of . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 penance that God shal yeven hym his . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 Now shal a man understonde in which . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 in which manere shal been his contricioun . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 seye that it shal been universal and total . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 This is to seyn, a man shal be verray repentaunt . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 thanne he that observeth o synne, shal he have . . . I.Pars. 300-5  
 The laste thyng that man shal understonde . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 but fully ne shal it never quenche, that . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 he ne shal som tyme be mooved in . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 'Allas! I caytyf man, who shal delivers . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 Now shal ye understonde in . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 by deliberacioun, and my lust shal been accomplished . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 vileynye,—for he shal yelden accountes of . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 Now shal men understonde that al be . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 so that it shal but litel greve; for, as . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 and his twiggis as shal be declared in . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
 afterward I shal declare. . . . I.Pars. 505-10

**Shall—Continued**

wikked wil ne shal nat wante, as for to . . . I.Pars. 510-5  
 man shal loven his enemy by the . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 his enemy dooth to hym he shal doon . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 and rancour of herte, he shal love hym . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 wordes, if he shal preye for his enemy; . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 he shal doon hym bountee; for Crist seith, . . . I.Pars. 525-30  
 to hem shal men doon goodnesse; . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 But ye shal understonde that ire is in . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 hym, he dooth synne, and he shal bere . . . I.Pars. 570-5  
 the wounde shal nat departe from his . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 any man shal chastise another, that he . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 man shal nat taken his conseil of fals . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 as wel shal ther be joye in hevене upon a . . . I.Pars. 700-5  
 he shal fynde.' Thanne cometh negligence . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
 whan he shal doon a thyng, whether he . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 thynketh that he shal lyve longe; but that hope failleth . . . I.Pars. 715-20  
 werk, anon he shal forleten it, and . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 men shal withtonden hym by wit and . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 of the deeth that he shal receyve, . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 eek that he shal forgon al that he hath, . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 apertenth thilke malisoun that Crist shal yeven . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 man shal lete fader and mooder and taken . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 but never shal it be that she nas . . . I.Pars. 870-5  
 which Crist shal destroyen hem, as seith . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 merite shal he han that moost restreyneth . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 Thanne shal men understonde that for . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 noon, this shal she telle; for covetise, . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
 han doon to hire, and the same shal the . . . I.Pars. 975-80  
 Thanne shal man looke and considere . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 And this humylitee shal been . . . I.Pars. 985-90  
 if maladie destourbe it; for he shal nat taken kepe, . . . I.Pars. 990-5  
 and is in no certeyn what tyme it shal be, . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 whanne he hath spoken, he shal crie to . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 but he hymself; ne he shal nat nayte . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 another, but he shal blame and wyten . . . I.Pars. 1015-20  
 to the men in the hous; right so shal . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 and devoutly, and alwey a man shal putten . . . I.Pars. 1045-50  
 seyn, that a man shal kepen hym fro . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 a man shal nat ete in untyme, ne sitte . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 firste vice, he shal thynke that oure lif is . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 God, that never shal the peyne stynte, . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 that he shal nat be saved. . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 seconde wanhope he shal thynke that as . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 he shal thynke that the feblesse of . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 wol suffren hym, and eek he shal han . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 Thanne shal men understonde what is . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 And I shal make yow sacrificyse, . . . BD. 114  
 And hoolly youre become I shal . . . BD. 115  
 Of oo sute: this shal he have . . . BD. 261  
 This is his goddesse, I shal so do, . . . BD. 268  
 I trowe, that she shal holde hir payd. . . . BD. 269  
 'Say, felow, who shal hunte here?' . . . BD. 366  
 'I shal, right blythly, so God me save! . . . BD. 754  
 Shal I clepe hyt hap, other grace . . . BD. 809  
 Shortly, what shal I more seye? . . . BD. 829  
 'Be-fore God,' quod he, 'and I shal . . . BD. 1143  
 Allas! what shal I thanne do? . . . BD. 1190  
 With-oute dethe; and if I shal not feyne, . . . Pity. 4  
 To whom shal any sorful herte calle? . . . Pity. 25  
 And ben assented that I shal be sleyn. . . . Pity. 53  
 But for your renoun, as he shal declare . . . Pity. 63  
 Shal Cruelte be your governeresse? . . . Pity. 80  
 Ther shal no man wite wel what Pite is. . . . Pity. 87  
 But natheles, my trouthe I shal sustene . . . Pity. 111  
 Unto my dethe, and that shal wel be sene. . . . Pity. 112  
 Algate my spirit shal never discever . . . Pity. 115  
 So litel fruit shal thanne in me be founde . . . ABC. 38  
 Who-so thes loveth he shal not love in veyn: . . . ABC. 71  
 That shal he fynde as he the lyf shal lete. . . . ABC. 72  
 Which that in helle eternally shal dure. . . . ABC. 96  
 Who shal un-to th! Some my mene bee? . . . ABC. 125  
 Ther as that merci evere shal sojourne . . . ABC. 160  
 Tyme cometh eft that cese shal yow sorwe; . . . Mars. 11  
 That Mars shal entre, as fast as he may glyde, . . . Mars. 53  
 Alas! when shal I mete yow, herte dere? . . . Mars. 138  
 That if a wyght shal pleyne pitously . . . Mars. 156  
 Ne trewly for my dethe I shal not lette . . . Mars. 186  
 For this day in hir servise shal I dye; . . . Mars. 189  
 To whom shal I then pleyne of my distresse? . . . Mars. 191  
 Shal I compleyne unto my lady fre? . . . Mars. 193  
 Hir love I best, and shal, whyl I may dure, . . . Comp.L. 31  
 To love ther I never shal have part? . . . Comp.L. 35  
 That bettre loved is noon, ne never shal; . . . Comp.L. 81  
 Allas! whan shal that hardy wyf amende? . . . Comp.L. 101  
 And shortly, yf she shal be comprehended, . . . Anel. 83  
 When she shal ete, on him is so hir thought, . . . Anel. 134  
 If I to him rehersen shal the helle . . . Anel. 166  
 For who-so trewest is, hit shal hir rewe . . . Anel. 217  
 And shal I pleyne (alas! the harde stounde) . . . Anel. 238  
 And then shal this, that hath be mys, be game, . . . Anel. 279  
 As whether shal I preye or elles pleynt? . . . Anel. 282  
 For myn excuse, a scorn shal be my mede, . . . Anel. 305  
 Who that hem loveth, shal hem fynde as fast . . . Anel. 313  
 For I shal never eft putten in balauce . . . Anel. 344  
 Ayeyns his deeth shal singen his penaunce, . . . Anel. 347  
 That shapen was, as ye shal after here. . . . Anel. 357  
 Entitled was al thus as I shal telle, . . . PF. 30  
 Of which I shal now seyn the pleynt sentence. . . . PF. 120  
 Ther grene and lusty May shal ever endure; . . . PF. 138  
 Ther never tre shal fruyt ne leves bere. . . . PF. 137



# Shall—Continued

I shal thes showe mater of to write.	PF. 168
Were trees clad with leves that ay shal laste,	PF. 173
Dysfigured was she I shal not lye	PF. 222 var
Hir names shal not here be told for me,—	PF. 229
Ful many a story of which I touche shal	PF. 285
That he that most is worthy shal begynne.	PF. 392
He shal first chese and speken in his gyse.	PF. 399
Ne never for no wo ne shal I lette	PF. 439
Of lower kynde, and seyde, 'That shal not be!	PF. 450
Whan shal your cursed pletyng have an ende?	PF. 495
And I shal sone, I hope, a conseil fynde,	PF. 522
I juge, of every flock men shal oon calle	PF. 524
Shal telle our tale, and preyden 'god hir spede.'	PF. 560
And herkeneth which a resoun I shal brynge;	PF. 564
That she hir-self shal han the eleccioun	PF. 621
Himt hat she cheseth, he shal hir han as swythe;	PF. 623
Shal han right him on whom hir herte is set,	PF. 627
That I shal mete somthyng for to fare	PF. 698
I shal seyn, the perturbation of my	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
hym-selve, but certes he shal lightly	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
fro the botme, ne shal nat moeve that	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
to smyten hye toures, ne shal nat moeve	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
the entente . . . to ben disturbed schal cese. For	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
shal I	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
Schal I forsake this blame, that y ne be	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
senat), ne schal I nevere letten to wilne	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
disturbed schal cese. For shal I clepe it	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
men schal serve to god, and noight to goddes.	Bo.1. p.2. 165-70
thou wolt, and I schal answere!	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
this litel spark thine heet of lijf schal shine.	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
that derkenesse schal I assaie som-what	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
But, as I trowe, I schal nat greetly travailen	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
schal forsaken hym. (Glose. But natheles	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
precious to the, that schal passen?	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
thow ne haddest nat lorn hem. Schal I . . . be de-	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
fended	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
men, that mai nat be stawnched,—schal it bynde me	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
I schal moeve and adjust swiche thynges	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
schal I seyn eek of the two sones	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
I shal wel fleetyn forth and escapyn;	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
I schal schewe the shortly	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
they weren thyne? Fortune schal nevere maken	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
they ben gode men, how schal straunge	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5
But what schal I seye of dignytes and	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
But wher schal men fynden	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
schal ben restreyned withynne the	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
tyme comyng your fame schal lasten.	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
of this erthe; and he shal be aschamed	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
cruel day schal ravysche yow, than is	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
yit undirstandestow nat that I schal seie.	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
nevere ne schal his bytynge bysnyssen	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
lyghte richessee ne schal nat beren hym	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
But what schal I seye of delycles of	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
schal wel undirstonden that the issues of	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
thes forseide wayes ben enlaced, I schal schewe	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
thi lif in delycles, every wyght schal despyssen	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
but that schal he nat fynde in	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
thow putte this therto that I schal seyn.	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
Her schal ben the reste of your labours,	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
blisfulnesse, he schal wel seyn that the	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
'Certes,' quod sche, 'that schal I do	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
withouten ende, yif it schal betyde me to	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
y-covered, schal lighte more clerly than	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
his mysknowynge shall seen more	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
that thou hast graunted, it ne schal nat ben	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
'and I schal shortly answeren	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
quod sche, 'ne schal he nevere han nede	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
I schal telle the yet ne scheweth not lesse	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
that his wyf schal comen ageyn unto us."	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
necessarie to putten forth, I schal schewe	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
the weye that schal bryngen the	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
ayen unto thyn hous; and I schal fyccchen	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
don there I-noghe, he schal forleten the	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
laste hevене, and he schal pressen and	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
and he schal be makid parfit of the	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
as the fey of my sentence schal ben the	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
to the undirstondynge, I schal schewe	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
schal ben cleped good. For whiche	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
the coroune of wise men ne schal nat fallen	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
of what mede schal he ben gerdoned?	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5

# Shall—Continued

at erste schal he failen of mede whan he forleith	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
of good folk ewych that no day ne schal emperenit,	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
emperen it, ne no wilkidnesse schal derkne it,	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
derkne it, ne power of no wyght ne schal nat amenusen	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
it,	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
distempre, and quakith for ire, men schal wene	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
dredd, men schal holden hym lik to the	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
leveful to hem, as I schal wel schewen	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
I schal telle the now ne schal nat seme	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
'And what manere schal that be,'	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
knýt to hym—schal nat men demen hym	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
What thanne? Schal we thanne approchen	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
that I schal seyn, the whiche thing is	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
schal he wondryn of the lawe of the heye	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
oon and of that oothir, he schal lyghtly	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
for that it schal be cause of	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
gretly,—that schal ben to me in stede of	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
disputecioun schal han ben stedfast to me	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
'How schal it thanne be?' quod I.	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
or comen of no causes, thanne schal it seme	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
conseilles and hir willes, thanne ne schal ther be	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
schal betyden, so byhovith it by necessite	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
it to be. What schal I thanne seyn? In	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
'whether it schal be or elles it schal nat be?"	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
wher schal he fynde hem? What wyght	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
difficulte I schal assaie at the last to	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
of wil schal duellen al hool and absolut	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
resoun, ne schal nat ben lad ne prooved	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
rathir, although that thei schal betyden,	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
aperceyven by this that I schal seyn.	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
And, for that this schal mowen schewen by	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
byholdeth alle thingis, so as I schal seie,	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
But how schal it thanne be,	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
for ther schal resoun wel seen	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
thanne what is eternite; for certes schal schewen us	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
schal han failynge, thei wenen in this	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
sad trouthe. But unnethe schal ther any wyght mowe	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
seen it	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
than schal I voiden the purveaunce of	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
god, whan peraventure I schal han chaungid	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
byforn," thanne schal I answeren	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
sein ayein: "How schal it thanne be—	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
schal nat the devyne science ben chaunged	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
who seith, ne schal it nat seme to us that	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
In whiche ye shall the double sorowe here	TC.1. 54 var
Ye shul han, and your body shal men save	TC.1. 122
For evere it was, and evere it shal bifalle,	TC.1. 236
This was, and is, and yit men shal it see.	TC.1. 245
As I shal seyn! And, who-so list it here,	TC.1. 338
I shal bejaped ben a thousand time	TC.1. 531
I have, and shal, for trewe or fals report,	TC.1. 593
Thyn hevry charge: if shal thee lesse dere.	TC.1. 651
That I shal nevere no discoveren thee;	TC.1. 675
Now may I jape of thee, if that I shall	TC.1. 929
And I shal nevermore whil I live."	TC.1. 938
That no man shal the wiser of it be;	TC.1. 993
'But, dere frend, how shal my wo be lesse	TC.1. 1016
So lat m' alone, and it shal be thy bestel!"	TC.1. 1028
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the laste!	TC.1. 1047
And God to-forn, lo, some of hem shal smerte;	TC.1. 1049
Help now!"—Quod he, 'Yis, by my trouthe I shall!"	TC.1. 1054
And thee right nought, yit al is seyde or shal;	TC.2. 46
Myn auctour shal I folwen, if I conne.	TC.2. 49
As I shal singe, on Mayes day the thriddre,	TC.2. 56
'Ye, nece, ye shal fare wel the bet,	TC.2. 92
'And I your borw, ne nevere shal for me	TC.2. 134
'Shal I not witen what ye mene of this?"	TC.2. 226
As in my gilt I shal you nevere offende;	TC.2. 244
Tak it for gode that I shal seye you here!"	TC.2. 252
She shal no savour han therin but lite,	TC.2. 269
Be fortunat, for now men shal it see.	TC.2. 280
Ne shal I nevere see you eft with yel	TC.2. 301
Yit trist alwey ye shal me finde trewe;	TC.2. 306
'So wil I don: now herkneth! I shal telle!	TC.2. 315

**Shall—Continued**

And ek therto, he shal come here so selde,  
 Thoughte, 'I shal felen what he mene, y-wis!'  
 'By God I shal no more come here this wike,  
 Fro this forth shal I nevere ete bred  
 I shal so don, myn honour shal I kepe,  
 I shal myn herte ayein my lust constreyne,  
 Ne shal I nevere of him han other routhe!  
 'Ne that I shal han cause in this matere,'  
 Tel me; for I the bet me shal purveye.'  
 And seyde, 'By my trouthe I shal you telle!  
 That shal bitiden of necessite.  
 And what she thoughte som-what shal I write,  
 He shal me nevere binde in swich a clause.  
 Shal non housbonde seyn to me "Chekmat!"  
 'What shal I don? To what fyn live I thus?  
 Shal I not love, in cas if that me leste?  
 She seyde, 'O Love, to whom I have and shal  
 And his in me, that it shal evere laste:  
 He seyde, 'Frend, shal I now wepe or singe?  
 'But, Lord, how shal I don? How shal I liven?  
 Whan shal I next my dere herte see?  
 How shal this longe time away be driven,  
 And for-ty, werk somwhat as I shal seye,  
 Don al thy lust, and shal with al my might  
 Do now as I shal seyn, and fare aright;  
 'And I my-self shal therwith to her gon;  
 And we shal speke of these somwhat, I trowe,  
 The viage and the lettre I shal endite,  
 Thee shapen is: my lady shal thee seel!  
 'Into the gardin go y, and ye shal here  
 She shal not pulle it out this nexte wikel  
 Tel me that I shal axen you a lite:  
 But Pandarus thoughte, 'It shal not be so;  
 Shal not ben holden fully yeres two!'  
 And God to-for, yit shal I shape it so  
 Men shal rejoyn of a gret emprise,  
 A thing which that I shal now axen thee:  
 He shal thee ese, unwist of him-selfe.  
 Answerde, 'It shal be don! And I can finde  
 He shal be swich, right as we wol him have.  
 'Sire, al this shal be don!' quod Pandarus;  
 And do me wrong? What shal I don, allas?  
 'Nay,' quod Pandare, 'it shal no-thing be so;  
 That by my thrif it shal ke nevere winne,  
 Bileve it, and she shal han on thee routhe;  
 Thy grace she shal fully ther conferme!  
 Shal wel the deer unto thy bowe drive!  
 And yewe me sorwe, but he shal it rewe  
 And so he shal, for it ne may not varien!  
 Of love: O mighty God, what shal he seye?  
 That word is good, and this shal be my chere;  
 And shal til that I, woful wight, be gravel  
 That shal I wreke upon myn owne lif  
 Ye shal no more have sovereigntyte  
 And I shal trewely with al my might  
 For every wo ye shal recovere a blisse.'  
 For I ful wel shal shape your cominge;  
 And lat se which of you shal here the belle  
 Quod Troilus, 'How longe shal I dwell  
 This thing shal be right as I thee devise.'  
 To Troilus, as I shal you devise:  
 Which that I nevere don shal eft for other,  
 That al shal ben right as thy-selven liste.  
 Such maner folk,—what shal I clepe hem, what?—  
 I shal thy proces sette in swich a kinde,  
 And God to-for, that it shal thee suffice,  
 For it shal ben right as thou wolt devise.  
 As I shal seyn: me thoughte by thy speche  
 That it bifel right as I shal you telle,  
 Right for the fin that I shal speke of here,  
 This mot be don: ye shal be ther anon!'  
 'And, nece, wot ye wher I shal you leye?  
 For-that we shal not ligen for asonder,  
 And al withinne shal your-selven be;  
 For it shal ben right as thou wolt desire:  
 So thrive I, this night shal I make it wel,  
 And evere bet and bet shal til I sterve.  
 'Now, nece myn, ye shal wel understonde,  
 And by that feith I shal Priam of Troye!  
 For sorwe of which this night shal ben his laste!  
 I shal of that as ful excusen me  
 I hope al shal be wel that is amis,  
 'So shal I don to-morwe, y-wis,' quod she,  
 'And God to-for, so that it shal suffice.'  
 'Now, by my thrif,' quod he, 'that shal be sene!  
 Shal putte his lif al night in jupartye  
 But of malice, if that I shal not lye  
 And ye therwith shal stinten his disease:  
 Is causeles: that shal he seen to-morwe!  
 Have, and ay shal how sore that me smerte,  
 'And dredeles that shal be founde at prevel  
 Shal wel be told, so that ye not you greve,  
 So hope I that he shal, for he best may!  
 Sin God hath wrought me for I shal you serve,  
 That shal ye finden in me al my lif;  
 Yit have I seid, and God to-for, and shal  
 But it shal falle hem as I shal you rede:  
 They shal forgo the white and ek the rede,  
 And shal I rise? Allas, and shal I so?  
 'What shal I don? For certes I not how,

TC.2. 377  
 TC.2. 387  
 TC.2. 430  
 TC.2. 444  
 TC.2. 468  
 TC.2. 476  
 TC.2. 489  
 TC.2. 495  
 TC.2. 504  
 TC.2. 506  
 TC.2. 623  
 TC.2. 699  
 TC.2. 728  
 TC.2. 754  
 TC.2. 757  
 TC.2. 758  
 TC.2. 827  
 TC.2. 873  
 TC.2. 952  
 TC.2. 981  
 TC.2. 982  
 TC.2. 983  
 TC.2. 993  
 TC.2. 998  
 TC.2. 999  
 TC.2. 1009  
 TC.2. 1021  
 TC.2. 1061  
 TC.2. 1092  
 TC.2. 1114  
 TC.2. 1273  
 TC.2. 1278  
 TC.2. 1296  
 TC.2. 1298  
 TC.2. 1363  
 TC.2. 1391  
 TC.2. 1395  
 TC.2. 1400  
 TC.2. 1445  
 TC.2. 1456  
 TC.2. 1459  
 TC.2. 1472  
 TC.2. 1479  
 TC.2. 1483  
 TC.2. 1502  
 TC.2. 1526  
 TC.2. 1535  
 TC.2. 1609  
 TC.2. 1621  
 TC.2. 1757  
 TC.3. 54  
 TC.3. 103  
 TC.3. 108  
 TC.3. 171  
 TC.3. 178  
 TC.3. 181  
 TC.3. 196  
 TC.3. 198  
 TC.3. 201  
 TC.3. 203  
 TC.3. 238  
 TC.3. 251  
 TC.3. 259  
 TC.3. 317  
 TC.3. 334  
 TC.3. 335  
 TC.3. 336  
 TC.3. 395  
 TC.3. 511  
 TC.3. 513  
 TC.3. 554  
 TC.3. 659  
 TC.3. 660  
 TC.3. 668  
 TC.3. 709  
 TC.3. 710  
 TC.3. 714  
 TC.3. 771  
 TC.3. 791  
 TC.3. 798  
 TC.3. 810  
 TC.3. 845  
 TC.3. 848  
 TC.3. 849  
 TC.3. 871  
 TC.3. 877  
 TC.3. 880  
 TC.3. 880  
 TC.3. 880  
 TC.3. 1000  
 TC.3. 1002  
 TC.3. 1004  
 TC.3. 1059  
 TC.3. 1290  
 TC.3. 1298  
 TC.3. 1326  
 TC.3. 1383  
 TC.3. 1384  
 TC.3. 1474  
 TC.3. 1478

**Shall—Continued**

Ne whan allas I shal the tyme see . . .  
 And of my lif, God wot how that shal be!  
 That erst shal Phebus fallen for his spere,  
 Thus seide I nevere or now, ne shal to mol  
 And seide, 'Nece, if that I shal be ded,  
 Whos I am al and shal til that I deye;  
 That I shal seyne be war of this meschefe  
 My dere frend, that I shal so me bere,  
 That in my gilt ther shal no thing be lorn,  
 And by that feith I shal to God and you,  
 Ne shal I nevere don him sacrifice!  
 For dredeles thorough you shal in a stounde  
 Sin ye shal bothe han folk and toun as yerne?  
 'On peril of my lif I shal not lye,  
 That fir and flaumbe on al the toun shal sprede;  
 And thus shal Troye torne in assen dede.  
 The toun shal yit be set upon a fire.'  
 Of which th'effect rehersen you I shal:  
 Shal now no longer in her blisse bathe;  
 But Antenor, he shal come hom to toun,  
 And she shal out: thus seiden here and houn.  
 In his woodnesse, as I shal you devise.  
 Is ther no grace? And shal I thus be spit?  
 Shal thus Criseyde away, for-that thou wit?  
 'What shal my sorful lif don in this cas  
 'What shal I don? I shal, whil I may dure  
 'What shal ye don, but for my discomfort  
 Who shal now yewe confort to my peyne?  
 Receive in gre, for that shal ay you serve!  
 As evere she was, shal I finde in som route,  
 If she be lost, we shal recovere another!  
 Swich fir by processe shal of kynde colde . . .  
 Som cas shal putte it out of remembrance.  
 Absence of her shal drive her out of herte!  
 Shal han me hoolly heres til that I deye . . .  
 But for my soule shal Criseydes darte . . .  
 Yit shal I somwhat more unto him seye!  
 I wol be ded, or she shal bleven oure!  
 He seide, 'Allas, how shal I, wrecche, fare?  
 Ris up, for by myn hed she shal not gon!  
 'For I shal shape it so, that sikely  
 They sette hem down, and seide as I shal telle.  
 Bicause of you that shal your fader see . . .  
 Shal bringen us the pees on every side . . .  
 And thus she wroughte as I shal you devise . . .  
 'What shal he don? What shal I don also?  
 How shal I live, if that I from him twinne?  
 Who shal that sorwe slee that ye ben inne?  
 I shal don thus: sin nother swerd ne garte  
 That ilke day I shal from you departe . . .  
 Ther shal no mete or drinke come in me . . .  
 Shal blake ben, in tokening, herte swete . . .  
 Shal sorwe be, compleynte, and abstinence . . .  
 Ther Pluto regneth, shal we ben i-ferre . . .  
 I some shal be yolden, as I wene!  
 But how shal ye don in this woful cas? . . .  
 How shal your tendre herte this sustene? . . .  
 We'r shal I seyn to you welcome or no . . .  
 What I shal seyn, and herke of good entente  
 That he shal come? Aris up sofly . . .  
 And lat sen how your wit shal now avail . . .  
 And that that I can helpe, it shal not fail!  
 I shal don al my might, me to restreyne  
 Him for to glade, I shal don al my peyne,  
 It shal not lakke, certein, on myn halve!  
 'But natheles, allas, whom shal I leve?  
 That it shal come; but they seyn that, therefore  
 That it shal come, therefore the Purveyaunce  
 'For although that, for thing shal come, y-wis,  
 Touching her going, how that it shal falle,  
 Whan it shal of, and sorwen at the neede  
 'For-ty tak hede what I shal thee seye  
 Wher-with she can, if I shal right arede,  
 Shal, as I hope, her grace unto us sende . . .  
 Myn herte seith, "certein, she shal not wende";  
 And how they wroughte, I shal you tellen sone . . .  
 Rewe ek on me, for I shal folwe her sone!  
 Thus cowardly ye shal me nevere winne:  
 Ther shal no deht me fro my lady twinnel  
 Shal nevere lover seyn that Troilus  
 'Now, that I shal wel bringen it aboute  
 I shal ben here; and that it may be so,  
 I shal you wel an hep of weyes shewe . . .  
 That in effect this thing that I shal seye  
 And sin I shal no further out of Troye  
 'So as I shal not so ben hid in muwe . . .  
 Ye shal ful wel al myn estat y-her . . .  
 And, or that trewe is don, I shal ben here,  
 But what! she shal come hastily ayein!'—  
 And thanne atte erste shal ye ben so feyn  
 That men the quene Eleyn shal restore,  
 Withouten net wherwith I shal him hente . . .  
 And how I mene, I shal it you devise . . .  
 Unto my fader shal I take, and seye . . .  
 'And that shal ben a huge quantite,—  
 Thus shal I seyn;—but lest it folk espi'de,  
 I shal ek shewen him, if pees bitide  
 I shal him so enchaunten with my sawes,  
 That right in hevne his soule shal be metel  
 Desir of gold shal so his soule blende . . .

TC.3. 1479 cor  
 TC.3. 1481  
 TC.3. 1495  
 TC.3. 1514  
 TC.3. 1572  
 TC.3. 1607  
 TC.3. 1622 var  
 TC.3. 1640  
 TC.3. 1641  
 TC.3. 1649  
 TC.3. 1708  
 TC.4. 76  
 TC.4. 112  
 TC.4. 113  
 TC.4. 118  
 TC.4. 119  
 TC.4. 126  
 TC.4. 144  
 TC.4. 208  
 TC.4. 209  
 TC.4. 210  
 TC.4. 238  
 TC.4. 263  
 TC.4. 264  
 TC.4. 290  
 TC.4. 295  
 TC.4. 311  
 TC.4. 318  
 TC.4. 321  
 TC.4. 403  
 TC.4. 406  
 TC.4. 418 var  
 TC.4. 420  
 TC.4. 427  
 TC.4. 444  
 TC.4. 472  
 TC.4. 525  
 TC.4. 539  
 TC.4. 576  
 TC.4. 593  
 TC.4. 652  
 TC.4. 686  
 TC.4. 688  
 TC.4. 692  
 TC.4. 735  
 TC.4. 757  
 TC.4. 758  
 TC.4. 760  
 TC.4. 771  
 TC.4. 773  
 TC.4. 775  
 TC.4. 779  
 TC.4. 784  
 TC.4. 790  
 TC.4. 793  
 TC.4. 794  
 TC.4. 795  
 TC.4. 831  
 TC.4. 853  
 TC.4. 915  
 TC.4. 937  
 TC.4. 938  
 TC.4. 940  
 TC.4. 942  
 TC.4. 945  
 TC.4. 967  
 TC.4. 999  
 TC.4. 1000  
 TC.4. 1051  
 TC.4. 1102  
 TC.4. 1106  
 TC.4. 1107  
 TC.4. 1112  
 TC.4. 1117  
 TC.4. 1118  
 TC.4. 1127  
 TC.4. 1176  
 TC.4. 1196  
 TC.4. 1197  
 TC.4. 1200  
 TC.4. 1275  
 TC.4. 1279  
 TC.4. 1281  
 TC.4. 1290  
 TC.4. 1307  
 TC.4. 1310  
 TC.4. 1313  
 TC.4. 1314  
 TC.4. 1318  
 TC.4. 1321  
 TC.4. 1347  
 TC.4. 1371  
 TC.4. 1379  
 TC.4. 1381  
 TC.4. 1387  
 TC.4. 1388  
 TC.4. 1390  
 TC.4. 1395  
 TC.4. 1396  
 TC.4. 1399



Shall—Continued

That, as me list, I shal wel make an endel . . . TC.4. 1400  
 If that I lye, in certein I shal fonde . . . TC.4. 1402  
 Thus shal I seyn,—and ek his coward herte . . . TC.4. 1409  
 Ne shal I nevere have hele, honour, ne joye . . . TC.4. 1442  
 Ye shal not blende him for your wommanhede, . . . TC.4. 1462  
 'I n'ot if pees shal evere-mo bitide; . . . TC.4. 1464  
 'Ye shal eek sen, your fader shal you glose . . . TC.4. 1471  
 He shal som Grek so preysen and wel alose, . . . TC.4. 1473  
 That ravishen he shal you with his speche, . . . TC.4. 1474  
 Or do you don by force as he shal teche; . . . TC.4. 1475  
 Shal causeles so sterven in his trouthe! . . . TC.4. 1477  
 'And over al this, your fader shal despise . . . TC.4. 1478  
 And that the sege nevere shal arise, . . . TC.4. 1480  
 And thus he shal you with his wordes fere, . . . TC.4. 1483  
 'Ye shal ek sen so many a lusty knight . . . TC.4. 1485  
 And doth somwhat as that I shal you seye, . . . TC.4. 1502  
 Til into time that we shal be dede; . . . TC.4. 1516  
 I shal wel suffre unto the tenth day, . . . TC.4. 1598  
 Another day shal torne us al to joye! . . . TC.4. 1631  
 Was fals, ne nevere shal til that I dye! . . . TC.4. 1657  
 I can no more, it shal be founde at prevel!— . . . TC.4. 1659  
 I shal so don, so trewe I have you founde, . . . TC.4. 1665  
 That ay honour to me-ward shal rebounde! . . . TC.4. 1666  
 That I was youre, and shal whil I may dure. . . TC.4. 1680  
 And Troilus shal dwellen forth in pine . . . TC.5. 6  
 That shal I seyn, and why him liste it spare: . . . TC.5. 51  
 Thoughte, 'Al my labour shal not ben on ydel . . . TC.5. 94  
 If that I may, for somwhat shal I seye; . . . TC.5. 95  
 So some away; but I shal finde a mene, . . . TC.5. 104  
 That she not wite as yet shal, what I mene.' . . . TC.5. 105  
 Yif me your hond: I am, and shal be ay, . . . TC.5. 152  
 As paramours, ne nevere shal no mo: . . . TC.5. 158  
 N'il non of hem, as I shal, til I sterve.— . . . TC.5. 175  
 'How shal I don? Whan shal she come ayeyn? . . . TC.5. 225  
 How shal she don ek, sorful creature? . . . TC.5. 241  
 For tendrenesse how shal she ek sustene . . . TC.5. 242  
 Shal ben your freshe, wommanlike face . . . TC.5. 244  
 I trowe I shal not liven til to-morwe; . . . TC.5. 297  
 In which my body brennen shal to glede, . . . TC.5. 303  
 'The poudre in which myn herte y-brend shal torne, . . . TC.5. 309  
 As is a man shal dreden swich ordure! . . . TC.5. 385  
 Whan that she com'th, the whiche shal be right sone: . . . TC.5. 391  
 That bringen shal our blisse now so blive; . . . TC.5. 396  
 We shal therwith so foryet or oppresse, . . . TC.5. 398  
 That wel unnethe it don shal us duresse. . . TC.5. 399  
 That she shal come that cause is of thy sorowe . . . TC.5. 406 var  
 I shal arise as sone as evere I may; . . . TC.5. 422  
 As I shal ben, whan that she com'th to Troye . . . TC.5. 426  
 Intendestow that we shal here bleve . . . TC.5. 478  
 We mighte gon, if I shal sothly seyn, . . . TC.5. 487  
 For sorwe of which myn herte shal to cleve . . . TC.5. 613 var  
 And shal, til I may sen her eft in Troye! . . . TC.5. 616  
 I shal be glad, if al the world be trewel . . . TC.5. 651  
 Than shal she come that may my blisse bringe! . . . TC.5. 658  
 That she shal come and stinten al his sorwe . . . TC.5. 686  
 My Troilus shal in his herte deme . . . TC.5. 697  
 Thus shal I have unthank on every side . . . TC.5. 699  
 That I be caught, I shal be holde espye: . . . TC.5. 703  
 I shal tomorwe at night, by est or west, . . . TC.5. 751  
 Ne shal he nevere thrive, out of drede; . . . TC.5. 759  
 Shal knotteles throughout her herte slide; . . . TC.5. 769  
 'Men shal not wove a wight in hevynesse.' . . . TC.5. 791  
 I shal no more lese but my spechel! . . . TC.5. 798  
 That is, or shal, whil-that the world may dure. . . TC.5. 833  
 But what he mente, I shal you telle sone. . . TC.5. 847  
 As frendes don, of which som shal ye here. . . TC.5. 854  
 Nor thennes shal not oon on-live come . . . TC.5. 885  
 Ther shal not oon to mercy gon on-live, . . . TC.5. 888  
 Ther shal ben take or-that we hennes wende, . . . TC.5. 891  
 Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende, . . . TC.5. 893  
 So cruel shal our wreche on hem be sene! . . . TC.5. 896  
 Ye shal wel knowen that I nought ne lye, . . . TC.5. 900  
 He knew ful wel ther shal not scapen oon . . . TC.5. 908  
 'And thenketh wel, ye shal in Grekes finde . . . TC.5. 918  
 And so hope I that I shal yet, ywis! . . . TC.5. 935  
 And evere shal whil I to live have space, . . . TC.5. 942  
 But it shal not bifallen as ye speke, . . . TC.5. 962  
 I wot ek wel; but, certein, men shal finde . . . TC.5. 968  
 What I shal after don, can I not seye; . . . TC.5. 986  
 Shal neither ben y-written nor y-songe . . . TC.5. 1059  
 O, rolled shal I ben on many a tonge! . . . TC.5. 1061  
 Throughout the world my belle shal be ronge: . . . TC.5. 1062  
 'And certes, you ne haten shal I nevere, . . . TC.5. 1079  
 And frendes love, that shal ye han of me, . . . TC.5. 1080  
 But al shal passe!—And thus take I my leve.' . . . TC.5. 1085  
 He shal no terme finden, out of drede; . . . TC.5. 1090  
 Shal come al that that thou abidest here! . . . TC.5. 1175  
 She seide, "I shal ben here, if that I may, . . . TC.5. 1188  
 Who shal now trowe on any othes mo? . . . TC.5. 1263  
 'What shal I don, my Pandarus? Allas! . . . TC.5. 1268  
 He wrot right thus, and seide as ye shal here.— . . . TC.5. 1316  
 'Right freshe flour, whos I ben have and shal, . . . TC.5. 1317  
 To han his lif as I shal ben, as swithe . . . TC.5. 1384  
 Criseyde shal not conne knownen me . . . TC.5. 1404  
 The same hele, I shal non hele have! . . . TC.5. 1418  
 The day on which me clothen shal my grave: . . . TC.5. 1462  
 Thou wel this boor shal knowe, and of what kinde . . . TC.5. 1544  
 Of heighe Jove, as regnes shal be fittid . . . TC.5. 1545  
 Fro folk to folk, or whan they shal be smitted, . . . TC.5. 1545  
 Which I shal with dissimulunge amende. . . TC.5. 1613

Shall—Continued

That this shal be, that can I not a-poynt. . . TC.5. 1620  
 For anything, men shal the sothe seel. . . TC.5. 1640  
 'Who shal now trowe on any othes mo? . . . TC.5. 1681  
 Yet shal I make, I hope, his sides blede! . . . TC.5. 1705  
 And of somme hit shal nevere come; . . . HF.1. 6  
 That is and was, and ever shal, . . . HF.1. 82  
 This prayer shal he have of me; . . . HF.1. 107  
 As I shal telle you echoon. . . HF.1. 150  
 For this shal every woman fynde, . . . HF.1. 279  
 And yet ther shal the thriddle be, . . . HF.1. 308  
 That shal be taken for delyt, . . . HF.1. 309  
 That I ne shal be seyd, alas, . . . HF.1. 355  
 And that I shal thus juged be,— . . . HF.1. 357  
 Of my brayn! now shal men se . . . HF.2. 17  
 Shal I noon othe weyes dye? . . . HF.2. 77  
 Hir paleys stant, as I shal seye . . . HF.2. 205  
 And I anon shal telle thee . . . HF.2. 386  
 'No wyght shal speke of yow, y-wys, . . . HF.3. 475  
 'As thyrve I', quod she, 'ye shal faile, . . . HF.3. 525  
 Good werkis shal yow nought avail . . . HF.3. 526  
 That ye shal have a shrewed name, . . . HF.3. 529  
 Hit shal don us a moche good, . . . HF.3. 658  
 As I shal telle thee right now. . . HF.3. 702  
 Nas never seen, ne shal ben eft; . . . HF.3. 947  
 'Thus shal hit be,' 'Thus herde I seye,' . . . HF.3. 963  
 'That shal be found,' 'That dare I leye.' . . . HF.3. 964  
 That I shal never for thee go, . . . HF.3. 1010  
 Shal han that oon [of] two, but bothe . . . HF.3. 1014  
 That shal not now be told for me; . . . HF.3. 1046  
 Men shal not wenen everything a lye . . . LGW. 12  
 And ever shal, til that myn herte dye; . . . LGW. 57  
 That shal I seyn, whanne that I see my tyme— . . . LGW. 101  
 For nothing ellis, and I shal nat lye, . . . LGW. 181  
 This balade, whiche that I schal yow devyse. . . LGW.G. 202  
 With flourous smale, and I shal nat lye, . . . LGW. 217  
 As, when tyme is, herafter ye shal here. . . LGW. 281  
 That in this world I trowe men shal nat fynde . . . LGW.G. 302  
 Thow shalt repente it, that it schal be sene. . . LGW.G. 316  
 He schal nat rightfully his yre wreke . . . LGW.G. 324  
 So cruelly, that it shal wele be sene.' . . . LGW. 340  
 But of hys deitee he shal be stable, . . . LGW. 346  
 Thanne myght it be as I yow tellen shalle; . . . LGW. 349  
 Thise ben the causes, and I shal nat lye, . . . LGW. 357  
 In duewe tyme, when they schal it profre. . . LGW.G. 364  
 This schal be don bothe to pore [and] ryche, etc. . . LGW.G. 374  
 And he shal sweren to yow, and that as blyve, . . . LGW. 435  
 He shal no more agiten in this wyse, . . . LGW. 436  
 But he shal maken, as ye wol devyse, . . . LGW. 437  
 And demeth ye what he shal do therfore. . . LGW. 453  
 And to the god of Love I shal so preye, . . . LGW. 492  
 That he shal charge his servantes, by any weye, . . . LGW. 493  
 Ne shal no trewe lover come in helle. . . LGW. 553  
 For who-so shal so many a storye telle, . . . LGW. 576  
 Sey shortly, or he shal to longe dwelle. . . LGW. 577  
 I wol fulfill; and that shal wel be seene, . . . LGW. 694  
 Ye lovers two, if that I shal nat lye, . . . LGW. 743  
 For love shal me yive strengthe and hardynesse, . . . LGW. 892  
 Thou shal [sic] no more departe now fro me . . . LGW. 898  
 And for my parte I shal anon it kythe.' . . . LGW. 912  
 Be to thy namel and I shal, as I kan, . . . LGW. 925  
 Shal be my tale, til that I have do. . . LGW. 957  
 Shal ben disherit in swiche degree. . . LGW. 1065  
 That I may goodly doon yow, ye shal have: . . . LGW. 1088  
 Youris shippes and youris meynes shal I save.' . . . LGW. 1089  
 Why I have tolde this storye, and tellen shal, . . . LGW. 1161  
 That oon shal lawghen at anothers wo; . . . LGW. 1251  
 Now herkneth how he shal his lady serve. . . LGW. 1276  
 That I was borne, alas! 'What shal I do?' . . . LGW. 1308  
 For than shal I yet dien as youris wife. . . LGW. 1322  
 Albeit I shal be never the better. . . LGW. 1363  
 Rede Ovyde, and in him he shal hit fynde. . . LGW. 1367  
 If that I lyve, thy name shal be shove . . . LGW. 1381  
 In Englyssh, that thy sleight shal be knowe; . . . LGW. 1382  
 For they shalle have wel better and gretter chere . . . LGW. 1386  
 As shal the good man that therfor hath payed; . . . LGW. 1391  
 'To furtheren yow, so that ye shal nat dye, . . . LGW. 1618  
 But certes for my dethe shal I not spare.' . . . LGW. 1628  
 That Jason shal hir wedde, as trewe knight, . . . LGW. 1636  
 For she hath taught him how he shal not faile . . . LGW. 1646  
 How sayne me of the sege? how shal it be? . . . LGW. 1725  
 'For mawgree hir, she shal my lemman be: . . . LGW. 1772  
 'What ende that I make, hit shal be sol' . . . LGW. 1774  
 This swerd thourghout thyn herte shal I ryve.' . . . LGW. 1793  
 What shal she sayne? hir wyte is al agol . . . LGW. 1797  
 To whom shal she compleyne or make mone! . . . LGW. 1799  
 What! shal she fyghte with an hardy knyght? . . . LGW. 1800  
 What! shal she crye, or how shal she asterte . . . LGW. 1802  
 As I shal in the stable allee thy knave, . . . LGW. 1807  
 For to be alayne, as ye shal after here. . . LGW. 1927  
 Fro yere to yere, while that he lyven shalle; . . . LGW. 1941  
 He shal be holpen, how so that we do.' . . . LGW. 1984  
 For in the prison, ther he shal descende, . . . LGW. 1997  
 If that he be a man, he shal do so. . . LGW. 2002  
 'And we shal make him balles eke also . . . LGW. 2003  
 Into the beestes throte he shal hem caste, . . . LGW. 2005  
 The beste achoked, he shal on hym lede . . . LGW. 2008  
 This wepen shal the gayer, or that tyde . . . LGW. 2010  
 Ne no man elles shal me konne espye, . . . LGW. 2044  
 So slyly and so wel I shal me gye, . . . LGW. 2045  
 That in this world ther shal no man me knowe, . . . LGW. 2047

# Shall—Continued

And to my fader shal I sende here . . .  
 And him to guerdone that he shal wel bee . . .  
 For now, if that the soethe I shal yow saye,  
 Allas, where shal I wroche wyght become?  
 But shortly to the ende tel I shalle.  
 'And she shal come to yow agayne anon,  
 As I reherse shal ow worde or tweyne.  
 But for al that, yet I shal soothly seyn,  
 And mooste honour that ever yow shal befall.  
 As I shal after make menciuun.  
 And casten such a day hyt shal be so,  
 The nyght is comen, the bride shal go to bedde.  
 And to hir spak as ye shal after here.  
 And what I menee, hyt shal be seyde ryght soone,  
 That, but thou do, as I shal the devyse,  
 After my myght, God wote I shal fulfille,  
 How that my newew shal my bane be,  
 Gif thou say nay, we two shal have a byker,  
 And he shal slepe as longe as ever the leste;  
 'Allas, and shal myn handes bloody be?  
 And shal I have my throte korve a-two?  
 Than shal I blede, allas, and me be-shende!  
 He shal awake and ryse and go his way  
 My suffisaunce shal be my socour:  
 That I shal been ay at thyn ordinaunce?  
 And I shal quyte you your bysnesse  
 Savour no more than thee bihove shal;  
 And trouthe shal deliver, it is no drede.  
 And trouthe shal deliver, it is no drede.  
 And trouthe shal deliver, it is no drede.  
 But al shal passen that men prose or ryme,  
 To love him best, ne shal I never repente.  
 That for no peyne ne shal I never saye  
 To love him best, ne shal I never repente.  
 To love him beste ne shal I never repente.  
 Experience shal thee teche, so may happe,  
 Littel therof he shal distreyne.  
 For with my deeth the trouthe shal be sene.  
 But shal I thus you my deeth for-yive,  
 Hath wrought or shal, whyl that the world may dure,—  
 Ever have I been, and shal, how-so I wende  
 Whan every foughel chesen shal his make,  
 To hir whos I am hool, and shal alwey,  
 And sith [that] I shal do this observance  
 And with this ewerde shal I eleen  
 tretys shal reherse the figures and the  
*Secunda pars.*—The secunde partie shal techen  
*Tercia pars.*—The thirde partie shal contene  
*Quarta pars.*—The fourthe partie shal ben  
 whiche fourthe partie in speiall shal shewen  
*Quinta pars.*—The fifte partie shal be  
 al the myddle . . . shal be thynner

sonne or of the mone, as I shal declare  
 thin armes, and so furthe as shal be shewid  
 of thinges as shal be shewid.  
 the degre of thy sonne, and than shal . . . shewen  
 his nadir shal declare hym.  
 shal the remenaunt that levith parforme the  
 tretys so openly that there shal lakke no  
 nadir of the sonne shal shewe the houre of  
 the night til the sonne arise; than shal the degre  
 . . . shewe  
 sothly to the trouthe thus he shal be knowe  
 zodiak in the embelif cerle as shal be shewed.  
 Shal hatte, that I rede you here;  
 Envie, I-wis, shal nevere lette  
 For alle thing it frette and shall.  
 And that us alle shal overcomen  
 Er that deth us shal have nomen;  
 Shal no man werne me to-day,  
 I shal you tellen as me thoughte.  
 But as I may and can, I shal  
 And I shal tell [you] what they were.  
 Herafter shal I tellen right  
 All shal be seid, I undirtake,  
 That he ne shal there sene some thyng  
 That shal hym lede into lovynge.  
 He muste ben that shal me kysse;  
 That shal atteyne to that emprise.  
 That shal me serve withoute faile.  
 But as I hope it shal nought be,  
 That hurtith now; it shal be lesse.  
 I shal unto thyn helpynge eke,  
 And I shal kepe hem if I may.  
 Anoon as ye shal here and see,  
 So as the Romance shal devise.  
 It shal nought well in alle thyng  
 The crafte of love he shal mowe lere,  
 Without coverture shal be kiddy,  
 He shal be leef ay forto yeve,  
 That shal folowe aftir, whan ye mete.  
 Everiche shal have but lital parte;  
 For often tymes it shal fal  
 After a thought shal take the so,  
 For eased shal I never bene,  
 For thanne agayne shal come to thee  
 Thyne herte shall so ravysshed be,  
 The hatter ewere shal thou brenne,

LGW. 2050  
 LGW. 2052  
 LGW. 2114  
 LGW. 2214  
 LGW. 2221  
 LGW. 2276  
 LGW. 2489  
 LGW. 2507  
 LGW. 2535  
 LGW. 2599  
 LGW. 2605  
 LGW. 2622  
 LGW. 2627  
 LGW. 2639  
 LGW. 2641  
 LGW. 2651  
 LGW. 2659  
 LGW. 2.61  
 LGW. 2669  
 LGW. 2689  
 LGW. 2695  
 LGW. 2696  
 LGW. 2704  
 Fort. 15  
 Fort. 44  
 Fort. 75  
 Truth. 5  
 Truth. 7  
 Truth. 14  
 Truth. 21  
 Truth. 28  
 Scog. 41  
 Ven. 56  
 Ven. 63 var  
 Ven. 64  
 Ven. 72  
 Buk. 22  
 Prov. 8  
 Merc.B. 10  
 Comp.A. 31  
 Comp.A. 54  
 Comp.A. 78  
 Comp.A. 86  
 Comp.A. 87  
 Bal.Ch. 10  
 Astr. 11-5  
 Astr. 15-20  
 Astr. 15-20  
 Astr. 15-20  
 Astr. 20-5  
 Astr. 20-5  
 Astr. 20-5  
 Astr. 25-32  
 var Th.  
 Astr. 97-100  
 Astr. 108-15  
 Astr. 115-21  
 Astr. 174-9  
 Astr. 174-9  
 Astr. 188-93  
 Astr. 193-8  
 Astr. 198-209  
 Astr. 198-200  
 Astr. 222-9  
 Astr. 284-6  
 RR. 38  
 RR. 279  
 RR. 387  
 RR. 393  
 RR. 394  
 RR. 636  
 RR. 702  
 RR. 711  
 RR. 816  
 RR. 894  
 RR. 997  
 RR. 1607  
 RR. 1608  
 RR. 2006  
 RR. 2008  
 RR. 2012  
 RR. 2118  
 RR. 2122  
 RR. 2126  
 RR. 2138  
 RR. 2146  
 RR. 2148  
 RR. 2159  
 RR. 2166  
 RR. 2172  
 RR. 2335  
 RR. 2360  
 RR. 2368  
 RR. 2403  
 RR. 2419  
 RR. 2438  
 RR. 2448  
 RR. 2462  
 RR. 2475

# Shall—Continued

As experience shall thee kenne.  
 And eke thy blode shal alto quake,  
 Ryght thus to thee it shall byfall,  
 A thousande angres shall come uppon.  
 Thanne shall thee come a remembrance  
 That thee shal [seme] somtyme that nyght  
 For it ne shall no while laste.  
 A lord, where I shall byde the day  
 That evere she shall my lady be?  
 A god, whanne shal the dawningy sprynge?  
 All pryvly thanne shal thou goon,  
 Thanne shal thou go the dore bifore,  
 Shall kysse thee er thou go away,  
 And for that noman shal thee see  
 They shal hir telle hou they thee fande  
 And she shall praise well the mare.  
 A lover shall do me servise;  
 Which maketh wene that he shal be  
 For joye that aftirward shall aryse.  
 And I shall yeve thee eke I-wys  
 Thanne Swete-Thought shal come as blyve  
 For Thought anoon thanne shal bygyune,  
 Hir persone he shall afore hym sette,  
 Of all hir fetures he shall take heede,  
 Thus Swete-Thinkynge shall asawe  
 Thi joye shall double withoute gesse  
 The secounde shal be Swete-speche,  
 Yee shall speke of that goodly thyng.  
 For it to thee shall do gret ese,  
 To thee pleynty he shall undo,  
 Thanne shal he farther, ferre and nere,  
 Shall helpen, as his owne brother,  
 Of all thyne harmes thei shal be leche:  
 Shall no man do thee vylanye;  
 I shall not feyne, dredeth nought,  
 Shall keper of the roser be.  
 For sithens, if I shall not feyne,  
 That I ne wote what I shall say,  
 The soore of whiche shall nevere slake;  
 For er a thing be do, he shall,  
 He shal not thryve therynne, for he  
 In love shal have more passiuun  
 Shal growe, but thou it putte away.  
 Shal fynde amonge that shal hym greve.  
 I shal thee telle what thou shalt doo:  
 Shall please Daunger most uttilyr.  
 Yit shall never for joy ne smerte,  
 I shall doon elles well I-wys,  
 And I shall loven sithen that I wille,  
 He shall to thee be debonaire;  
 He shall heere aftir be gracious.  
 'I shal do right as ye, wyl,'  
 That I for hir love shal endite.  
 But now they shall no longer be  
 I shall repente fethermore;  
 But now it shal no longer be;  
 Therefore close I shall the weye,  
 In myddis shal I make a tour,  
 I trowe I shal hym kepe soo  
 That he shal have no myght to goo  
 He shal forthenke his fair semblaunt.  
 Or ellys shal he vilaynesly  
 And swereth shortly that he shall  
 If any man shal more reipeire  
 But now it shall amended bee.  
 Truly he shall repente it sore,  
 Of me to entre shal have grace.  
 I shall defende it, if I may,  
 I trowe my peyne shall never lisee.  
 Now shal repaire agayn sighinge,  
 But I allas now morne shall  
 May falle a weder that shal it dere,  
 Myne herte shal nevere in likyng be,  
 As it shal never been, I hope.  
 That aftirward ther shal in deede  
 Nay, certeynly, it shal not be;  
 For Love shall nevere, yif God wille,  
 He seide, 'In thank I shal it take,  
 But, sone, I trowe that shall not be.'  
 Shall calle hem wrecchis full of woo,  
 If thou fe it, it shal flee thee;  
 Folowe it, and folowen shal it thee.  
 It may not fayle, he shal repente,  
 Or he shal greve thee, oute of doute;  
 As thou peraunter known shall  
 In veyn peraunter I shal travayle.  
 As I shal thee heere devise.  
 For his disese, whanne he shal pray  
 He shal hym shewe bothe joye and peyne,  
 The thriddie shal knowe therof right nought;  
 Yit shal a trewe freend do more,  
 He shal as mochel hym moleste  
 Half his anoy he shal have ay,  
 And of his blisse parte shal he,  
 For it shal chaungen wonder soone,  
 I note where thou me leven shall,  
 As they shal aftirwarde se  
 Ne shal they fynde unnethis oon  
 But in case that I shall sey;  
 Yit never shal make his richesse

RR. 2476  
 RR. 2527  
 RR. 2544  
 RR. 2554  
 RR. 2565  
 RR. 2569  
 RR. 2579  
 RR. 2624  
 RR. 2625  
 RR. 2627  
 RR. 2649  
 RR. 2659  
 RR. 2676  
 RR. 2678  
 RR. 2707  
 RR. 2709  
 RR. 2718  
 RR. 2761  
 RR. 2774  
 RR. 2788  
 RR. 2799  
 RR. 2804  
 RR. 2808  
 RR. 2813  
 RR. 2815  
 RR. 2817  
 RR. 2825  
 RR. 2863  
 RR. 2870  
 RR. 2878  
 RR. 2881  
 RR. 2884  
 RR. 2944  
 RR. 2994  
 RR. 2996  
 RR. 3059  
 RR. 3089  
 RR. 3092  
 RR. 3108  
 RR. 3259  
 RR. 3276  
 RR. 3277  
 RR. 3298  
 RR. 3304  
 RR. 3381  
 RR. 3388  
 RR. 3414  
 RR. 3429  
 RR. 3433  
 RR. 3456  
 RR. 3468  
 RR. 3605  
 RR. 3798  
 RR. 3924  
 RR. 3926  
 RR. 3930  
 RR. 3936  
 RR. 3944  
 RR. 3947  
 RR. 3948  
 RR. 3957  
 RR. 3994  
 RR. 4053  
 RR. 4071  
 RR. 4076  
 RR. 4078  
 RR. 4080  
 RR. 4086  
 RR. 4128  
 RR. 4131  
 RR. 4315  
 RR. 4336  
 RR. 4428  
 RR. 4431  
 RR. 4458  
 RR. 4560  
 RR. 4561  
 RR. 4577  
 RR. 4580  
 RR. 4783  
 RR. 4784  
 RR. 4912  
 RR. 5110  
 RR. 5115  
 RR. 5192  
 RR. 5194  
 RR. 5244  
 RR. 5252  
 RR. 5258  
 RR. 5267  
 RR. 5274  
 RR. 5281  
 RR. 5283  
 RR. 5333  
 RR. 5407  
 RR. 5455  
 RR. 5461  
 RR. 5523  
 RR. 5599



# Shall—Continued

He dredith nought that it shall faille,  
 He shal bithynke hym hastily  
 Or he caste nought what shal hym bitide—  
 He thenkith nought that evere he shall  
 That all be-tyme spare shall he  
 As mochel, as shal to hym suffice  
 He shal, there fortho lyve in blisse,  
 Where that he shal no good misse;  
 Thider he hopith God shal hym sende,  
 Shal nevere for richesse riche be,  
 Ne never shal enough have geten,  
 Thanne shal Delite and Wel-Heelynge  
 Agaynes Drede shal Hardynesse  
 Fraunchise shall fight and eke Pite  
 Doune shall the castell every-dele,  
 Shal it abyde in body or name,  
 He shal not worchen so wisely,  
 That he ne shal leese al outerly  
 The prys and profit have shall,  
 Certeyn the bier shal leese all,  
 Another shal have asmoche, I-wis,  
 But trusteth wel he shal pay all,  
 That repeth of his bargen shal,  
 Shal that yeer drynke no clarre,  
 She shal abyde that trespas drede,  
 In sory tyme she shal awake,  
 I shal so pulle hym, if I can,  
 That he shal in a fewe stoundes  
 I shal hym make his pens outelynge,  
 Oure maydens shal eke pluk hym so,  
 That hym shal nedden fetheres mo,  
 That they shal quyte youre oth all free,  
 For they shal speke with hem so faire,  
 That ye shal holde you paid full wele,  
 They shal hem telle so fele tidynges,  
 Shal never leve hem londe ne fee,  
 And we youre heestes shal fulfillle,  
 And how men shal thes best espye;  
 Your court shal not so well be cloos  
 That they ne shal wite it atte last,  
 I shal done youre comaundement,  
 And yit resseyveth, and shal resseyve,  
 That my falsnesse shal nevere aperceyve.  
 There shall no juggle imperial  
 Shal gone and pleyne me openly  
 And he shal cheyvs hym for me,  
 And he shal housel me anon,  
 That he his chirche shal forgo.  
 Shal sene that prest may never have myght  
 I shal yve hem a stroke or two  
 That they shal lessen with [her] force  
 That he ne shal, so mote I go,  
 For selde in grete thing shal he spede  
 That seith as I shal you sey heere:  
 But word ne wite shal he noon,  
 I shal it speden thurgh my witt,  
 My servyse shal be youre alway;  
 He shal have of a corde a loigne  
 With whiche men shal hym bynde and lede  
 Or ellis he shal in prison dye,  
 Such flightes [as] I shal you nevne,  
 Or we shal bere hym such witness  
 What maner ende that there shal be  
 But yit algate they shal abide  
 Right soone he shal his lyf forgo.  
 But they shal nevere have that myght,  
 That they ne shal enowe fynde,  
 That Petres lawe shal have in mynde,  
 That at the last it shal be sene  
 That they shal alle come therto  
 And thilke lawe shal not stonde  
 But, maugre hem, it shal adowne,  
 And therefore God shal hym punye.  
 The folk, for they shal not perceyve.  
 The siker shal ye never be  
 Shal nat be warned you for me,  
 I trowe ye shal him never se.  
 Shal never quyte the thy trayveyle.  
 Shal wrongfully in prison be,  
 And you shal have absolucion.'

Shall see Sal, Shull(en)

# Shall

Nay certes, false Arcite, thou shalt nat so;  
 'Thow shalt,' quod he, 'be rather fals than I;  
 And seyde hym thus, 'To Athens shaltow wende;  
 I wol be deed, or elles thou shalt dye;  
 Thou shalt nat love my lady Emelye,  
 I drede nought that outhou thou shalt dye,  
 Or thou ne shalt nat loven Emelye.  
 Chees which thou wolt, for thou shalt nat asterte!  
 Thou shalt ben wedded unto oon of tho  
 And, by myn heed, thou shalt ben seed soone.'  
 Thou shalt upon thy trowth swere me heere  
 That to no wight thou shalt this conseil wreye,  
 For this vengeance thou shalt han therefore,  
 That if thou wrey me thou shalt be wood.'  
 'Werk al by conseil and thou shalt nat rewe';  
 Thanne shaltow hange hem in the roof ful hye,  
 Thanne shaltow thou swymme as myrie, I undertake,  
 'Now hust and thou shalt laughen al thy fille.'

RR. 5604  
 RR. 5612  
 RR. 5620  
 RR. 5621  
 RR. 5624  
 RR. 5625  
 RR. 5645  
 RR. 5646  
 RR. 5647  
 RR. 5694  
 RR. 5701  
 RR. 5857  
 RR. 5861  
 RR. 5865  
 RR. 5868  
 RR. 5888  
 RR. 5923  
 RR. 5924  
 RR. 5927  
 RR. 5928  
 RR. 5934  
 RR. 5947  
 RR. 5948  
 RR. 5971  
 RR. 5976  
 RR. 5982  
 RR. 5984  
 RR. 5985  
 RR. 5987  
 RR. 5989  
 RR. 5990  
 RR. 6032  
 RR. 6034  
 RR. 6035  
 RR. 6038  
 RR. 6044  
 RR. 6048  
 RR. 6079  
 RR. 6104  
 RR. 6105  
 RR. 6133  
 RR. 6313  
 RR. 6314  
 RR. 6419  
 RR. 6422  
 RR. 6425  
 RR. 6438  
 RR. 6446  
 RR. 6449  
 RR. 6468  
 RR. 6469  
 RR. 6591  
 RR. 6801  
 RR. 6888  
 RR. 6939  
 RR. 6983  
 RR. 6986  
 RR. 7050  
 RR. 7051  
 RR. 7055  
 RR. 7071  
 RR. 7079  
 RR. 7150  
 RR. 7152  
 RR. 7158  
 RR. 7195  
 RR. 7197  
 RR. 7198  
 RR. 7200  
 RR. 7201  
 RR. 7203  
 RR. 7205  
 RR. 7233  
 RR. 7270  
 RR. 7308  
 RR. 7500  
 RR. 7526  
 RR. 7564  
 RR. 7567  
 RR. 7696

# Shalt—Continued

Thou shalt a cake of half a busshel fynde,  
 'Thow shalt be deed, by Goddes dignitee!  
 But er we parte, y-wis, thou shalt be quit.'  
 Withouten gilt thou shalt be slayn as swithe.  
 Of silver in thy purs shaltow nat faille.  
 That thou shalt with this launcegay  
 For beere thou shalt be slave,  
 Sire, at o word, thou shalt no longer ryme,  
 by conseil, and thou shalt never repente.'  
 alle tymes thou shalt blesse God and  
 scarsly shaltow fynden any persone that  
 thou shalt make no semblant whether  
 stonden in the better plyn, thanne shaltow tellen  
 hym  
 'And after that thou shalt considere  
 and as touchyng thy freendes thou shalt considere  
 of hem shaltow thou aske thy conseil as the caas  
 Thou shalt eek eschue the  
 The book seith, 'Thou shalt rather drede  
 'And eek thou shalt eschue the  
 'Thou shalt also eschue the  
 'Thou shalt also have in suspect the  
 the conselyng of shrewes.' Thou shalt also eschue  
 Alderfirst thou shalt considere,  
 'And after this thou shalt considere  
 thynges, thou shalt chese the beste, and  
 Thanne shaltow considere what thyng shal folwe  
 shaltow considere of what roote is  
 Thou shalt eek considere alle thise  
 olde, thanne shaltow considere if thou  
 to parfourn a werk of which thou shalt repente,  
 place, yet shaltow alwey do thy diligence  
 'But natheles, I sey nat thou shalt be coward,  
 shaltow drede to ben empoisoned, and  
 Tullius clepeth "consentyng," thou shalt considere  
 Thou shalt understonde that the  
 the laste point. Thou shalt understonde  
 Tullius clepeth "engendryng," thou shalt considere  
 thou shalt spewe, and be nedy and poure";  
 thou shalt nat mowe suffre."  
 right riche, thou shalt fynde a greet  
 for thou shalt be al alloone  
 thou, yet shaltow nat been ydel ne slow  
 to do thy profit; for thou shalt in alle  
 And thou shalt have my distaf and go spynne!"  
 Thou shalt unhangd be, fader, certeyn,—  
 "A carte ful of donge ther shaltow se,  
 Thou shalt be dreyn, my tale is at an ende."  
 Thou shalt na moore, thurgh thy flaterye,  
 Thou shalt have al right and no wrong heere.  
 Thou shalt no longer in thyn hous hir save.  
 'Thou shalt seye sooth thyne othes, and nat lye  
 'Nay, olde cherl, by God, thou shalt nat so!  
 Telle where he is, or thou shalt it abyde,  
 The pothecarie answerde, 'And thou shalt have  
 And thou shalt kisse my relikes everychon,—  
 Nay, thou shalt drynken of another tonne  
 Thou shalt nat bothe, though thou were wood,  
 That on thou shalt forgo, maugre thyne eyen!  
 By this proverbe thou shalt understonde,  
 Thou shalt it do, if it lye in thy myght,  
 That of myn hous ne shaltow never mysse.'  
 Thou shalt herafterwardes, my brother deere,  
 For thou shalt by thyn owene experience  
 Or elles stytnt a while, and thou shalt see.'  
 Thou shalt with me to helle yve to-nyght,  
 Where thou shalt knowen of oure privetee  
 Thomas, of me thou shalt nat been y-flattered;  
 "The revers shaltow se," quod he anon,  
 Thou shalt me fynde as just as is a squyre;  
 And in thyn hand thou shalt it have anon,  
 This shaltow swere on thy professioun,  
 Bynethe my buttok ther shaltow fynde  
 Thou shalt abyde this fart, if that I may!  
 'Tel,' quod the lord, 'and thou shalt have anon  
 For this nyght shaltow dyen for my sake.'  
 And thou shalt make hym couche as dooth a quaille.  
 In sorow and care thi lif shaltow leede  
 var RCP  
 She shal comande, and thou shalt suffren it,  
 Cherise thy wyf, or thou shalt never thee.  
 'And thanne shaltow nat repente thee';  
 How shaltow to thy lady, freshe May,  
 Sey what thes list, and thou shalt han thy boone.'  
 So shaltow seen hem, levee brother deere,  
 Which thou shalt seen, if that thou wolt reneye  
 And taste it wel, and stoon thou shalt it fynde,  
 For if thou do, thou shalt it deere abyel  
 With covetise anon thou shalt be blent.  
 Thow fynde shalt ther silver, as I hope.  
 'Though poure I be, crafty thou shalt me fynde;  
 Of me certeyn thou shalt nat been y-gloed.  
 Now shaltow, false thief, thy song forgon,  
 Ne never in al thy lif ne shaltow speke;  
 Now shaltow understande what is  
 'Thou shalt clepen his name Jesus that shal  
 First shaltow understonde that  
 in the name of thy neighebre thou shalt understonde  
 of soule. And moore-over thou shalt love hym  
 thou shalt love hym in swich wise that

A.Rv. 4244  
 A.Rv. 4270  
 A.Co. 4362  
 B.ML. 637  
 B.Sh. 1438  
 B.Th. 2011  
 B.Th. 2016  
 B.Mel. 2122  
 B.Mel. 2190-5  
 B.Mel. 2305-10  
 B.Mel. 2330-5  
 B.Mel. 2335-40  
 B.Mel. 2335-40  
 B.Mel. 2340-5  
 B.Mel. 2345-50  
 B.Mel. 2345-50  
 B.Mel. 2365-70  
 B.Mel. 2365-70  
 B.Mel. 2370-5  
 B.Mel. 2380-5  
 B.Mel. 2385-90  
 B.Mel. 2385-90  
 B.Mel. 2390-5  
 B.Mel. 2395-400  
 B.Mel. 2395-400  
 B.Mel. 2395-400  
 B.Mel. 2395-400  
 B.Mel. 2400-5  
 B.Mel. 2400-5  
 B.Mel. 2410-5  
 B.Mel. 2510-5  
 B.Mel. 2515-20  
 B.Mel. 2515-20  
 B.Mel. 2570-5  
 B.Mel. 2575-80  
 B.Mel. 2575-80  
 B.Mel. 2580-5  
 B.Mel. 2605-10  
 B.Mel. 2655-60  
 B.Mel. 2745-50  
 B.Mel. 2750-5  
 B.Mel. 2775-80  
 B.Mel. 2775-80  
 B.Mk. 3097  
 B.Mk. 3945  
 B.NP. 4208  
 B.NP. 4272  
 B.NP. 4619  
 C.Doc. 174  
 C.Doc. 200  
 C.Pard. 636  
 C.Pard. 750  
 C.Pard. 756  
 C.Pard. 859  
 C.Pard. 944  
 D.WB. 170  
 D.WB. 313  
 D.WB. 315  
 D.WB. 328  
 D.WB. 1011  
 D.Fri. 1416  
 D.Fri. 1515  
 D.Fri. 1517  
 D.Fri. 1558  
 D.Fri. 1636  
 D.Fri. 1637  
 D.Sum. 1970  
 D.Sum. 2056  
 D.Sum. 2090  
 D.Sum. 2131  
 D.Sum. 2135  
 D.Sum. 2142  
 D.Sum. 2155  
 D.Sum. 2251  
 D.Sum. 2251  
 E.Cl. 560  
 E.Cl. 1206  
 E.Mch. 1306  
 var RCP  
 E.Mch. 1378  
 E.Mch. 1388  
 E.Mch. 1486  
 E.Mch. 1871  
 G.SN. 234  
 G.SN. 257  
 G.SN. 268  
 G.SN. 503  
 G.CY. 694  
 G.CY. 1077  
 G.CY. 1237  
 G.CY. 1290  
 H.Mcp. 34  
 H.Mcp. 295  
 H.Mcp. 297  
 I.Pars. 105-10  
 I.Pars. 285-90  
 I.Pars. 315-20  
 I.Pars. 515-20  
 I.Pars. 515-20  
 I.Pars. 515-20

# Shalt—Continued

thou shalt doon to hym in charitee as . . .	I.Pars. 515-20
ne shalt doon hym no damage in wikked . . .	I.Pars. 520-5
wikked ensample; thou shalt nat desirien . . .	I.Pars. 520-5
thy freend shaltow love in God. I seye, thyn . . .	I.Pars. 520-5
enemy shaltow love for Goddes sake by . . .	I.Pars. 520-5
God seith, 'Thou shalt nat take . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
Thou shalt kepe thre condicions; . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
thou shalt sweere sooth; for every leynge is . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
Thou shalt sweren eek in . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
thou shalt sweere in trouthe, in doom, and in . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
Eek thou shalt nat sweere for envye, . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
though he laughe, algate thou shalt have . . .	I.Pars. 660-5
thou shalt understonde that man suffreth foure . . .	I.Pars. 660-5
seyde Crist, 'I seye to thee, to day shaltow ben with . . .	I.Pars. 700-5
<i>Ezodi</i> capitulo 20°. 'Thou shalt have . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
no false goddes bifore me, ne thou shalt make . . .	I.Pars. 750-5
and marchaut. And thou shalt understonde . . .	I.Pars. 775-80
chastitee of widwehede. Now shaltow understonde . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
every synne. Thou shalt considere . . .	I.Pars. 960-5
Also thou shalt shrive thee of alle . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
And when thou shalt be shriven . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5
Thou ne shalt nat eek make no leynages . . .	I.Pars. 1015-20
doon the synne thou shalt have the shame . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
Thou shalt nat eek peynthe . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
shalt nat shrive thee for veyne glorie, . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
the heele of thy soule. Thou shalt nat . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
Thou shalt eek shrive thee to a preest . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
And, as seith Seint Augustyn, thou shalt have . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
Of this werkis shaltow heren at the . . .	I.Pars. 1030-5
This almesees shaltow doon of thyne . . .	I.Pars. 1030-5
thou shalt nat forbere to doon almese . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
After this thou shalt understonde that . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50
And thou shalt understanden eek that . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
Thanne shaltow understonde that . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
Thanne shaltow understonde whiche . . .	I.Pars. 1055-60
That thou shalt hooly with al thy wit . . .	BD. 750
Thanne shalt thou bothe stinte al his grevaunce, . . .	ABC. 63
To comoun profit, and thou shalt nat myse . . .	PF. 75
so schaltow desarmen the ire of thilke . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
thou shalt wel knowe that, as in hir, thou . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
thow shalt ben shoven, nat thider that thow . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
natheles that thow schalt noght wilne to . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
palays, schalt leden a cler age, scornynge . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
what thyng shaltow fynde more freele . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
'But for as mochel as thow schalt nat wenen,' . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
Thow shalt so bien distract by . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
byfore othere folk, thow schalt defoule . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
Yif thou desirest power, thow schalt . . . been cast . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
undir . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
asprete thynges that thow schalt forgon . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
eighen of thi thought, for ther shaltow seen . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
schalt wel knowe that I have wel . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
ben ryght fer that thow ne schalt remembre . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
hoole and unaraed, thou schalt wel . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
wyklike folk. And thou schalt wel knowe . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
thow . . . by my path and by my sleyde, shalt . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
that thou hast forleten, thanne schaltow seen . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
foreyne richesse, thou schalt seyn that he . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
to chidynge, thow schalt likne hym to . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
raynesche be wille, thou schalt seyn hym . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
or haboundsant in erthis, thou ne schalt nat seen . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
schalt be more stedfast to styte in-to heyre . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
it knoweth alle thinges, thou ne schalt naught demen . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
to comen, but thou schalt demen more . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
Be wroth, than shaltow han a groin anon! . . .	TC.1. 349
Lord, which a thonk than shaltow han of this! . . .	TC.1. 803
And she wol quite it that thou shalt nat fele,— . . .	TC.1. 808
And seyde, 'Ther, thou shalt her name telle! . . .	TC.1. 870
That thou shalt be the beste post, I leve, . . .	TC.1. 1000
Have here my trouthe, and that thou shalt wel here! . . .	TC.1. 1061
At shorte wordes, thou shalt truste in mel . . .	TC.2. 956
And thou shalt finde us, if I may, sittenge . . .	TC.2. 1014
Quod Pandarus, 'thou shalt arise and see . . .	TC.2. 1313
That thou shalt come into a certain place, . . .	TC.2. 1364
Seith Daunger, Nay, thou shalt me nevere winne! . . .	TC.2. 1376
Thou shalt be saved by thy feith in trouthe! . . .	TC.2. 1503
'Thou shalt gon over night, and that as blive, . . .	TC.2. 1513
Quod Pandarus, 'Thou shalt the bettere pleyne, . . .	TC.2. 1531
For at thy day thou shalt me trewe finde . . .	TC.3. 333
For thou shalt into hevne blisse wende! . . .	TC.3. 704
And, for thy part, thou shalt han oon of tho . . .	TC.4. 425
'And ther thou seyst thou shalt as faire finde . . .	TC.4. 449
'Think not on smert, and thou shalt fele none! . . .	TC.4. 466
But why this thing is left, thou shalt wel here; . . .	TC.4. 544
Thou shalt thy pees ful wel her-after make; . . .	TC.4. 604
A love; and why shaltow not have another? . . .	TC.4. 609
Thou shalt this night, som time in som manere, . . .	TC.4. 653
Thou shalt ful sone asperceive and wel here . . .	TC.4. 653

# Shalt—Continued

For shaltow nevere sen her eft in Troyel . . .	TC.5. 28
And thus thou shalt the time wel bigile, . . .	TC.5. 404
Thorough which thou shalt wel bringen it aboute, . . .	TC.5. 1294
And, if she write, thou shalt sone see . . .	TC.5. 1299
Now write her thanne, and thou shalt fele sone . . .	TC.5. 1308
Thou shalt ben fals paraunter yit to-morwe! . . .	TC.5. 1528
As thou noon harm shalt have of this; . . .	HF.2. 69
And whider thou shalt, and why I cam . . .	HF.2. 94
For truste wel that thou shalt here, . . .	HF.2. 164
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelleth, . . .	HF.2. 203
And right anon thou shalt see weel, . . .	HF.2. 285
Thou shalt have yet, or hit be eve, . . .	HF.2. 368
Adrad of hem that thou shalt see; . . .	HF.2. 420
Thou shalt non harm have trewely, . . .	HF.2. 537
That thou shalt fynde in Fames place, . . .	HF.2. 545
Thou shalt see me go as blyve . . .	HF.3. 16
For thou shalt trumpe al the contraire . . .	HF.3. 539
Ther thou shalt here many oon, . . .	HF.3. 825
Ne shalt thou nevere kunne gynne . . .	HF.3. 914
Thou shalt anon heer many oon lere, . . .	HF.3. 936
If that thou lyve, thou shalt repenten this . . .	LGW. 339
Now wol I seyn what penance thou shalt do . . .	LGW. 479
Thou shalt while that thou lyvest, yere by yere . . .	LGW. 481
And in thy bookes alle thou shalt hem fynde; . . .	LGW. 556
And so forth, and my love so shalt thou wyne; . . .	LGW. 567
But thou shalt feele as wel the blode of me, . . .	LGW. 848
And thus thou shalt be ded, and also lese . . .	LGW. 1810
Thy name, for thou shalt non othir chere, . . .	LGW. 1811
Thow shalt answer to two and not of oon, . . .	LGW. 2212
Thou shalt be ded,—by hym that al hath wrought! . . .	LGW. 2642
That thou hast lent or this thou shalt not strive . . .	Fort. 30 var
But thou shalt have sorwe on thy fleesh, thy lyf, . . .	Buk. 19
thou shalt have the gretter knowing of . . .	Astr. 15-20
In whiche fifte partie shalt thou fynden . . .	Astr. 20-5
shalt thou fynden the bordure divided with 90 . . .	Astr. 40-5
the forseide label shalt thou calcule thin . . .	Astr. 108-15
thou shalt erre fro the just ascendent, . . .	Astr. 145-50
And as verrally shalt thou fynde upon thin . . .	Astr. 170-4
thou shalt finde but 2 degrees in al the zokiak of . . .	Astr. 211-5
than shalt thou seen yf A sitte evens over . . .	Astr. 258-62
than shalt thou perceyve wel the mooving of a . . .	Astr. 330-7
Thou shalt [the] rather have mercy, . . .	RR. 1934
Thou shalt not lesen of thi speche, . . .	RR. 1993
And sithe kisse thou shalt my mouth, . . .	RR. 1999
That thou away ne shalt not wynde . . .	RR. 2056
Thou shalt be holpen at wordis fewe, . . .	RR. 2129
For certeynly thou shalt well shewe . . .	RR. 2130
What garnement that thou shalt make, . . .	RR. 2260
Thou shalt make [no] gret daungere . . .	RR. 2318
And for thou trewe to love shalt be, . . .	RR. 2361
And thou shalt have the more merite; . . .	RR. 2376
Thou shalte no whyle be in o state, . . .	RR. 2397
Foryeten shalte so utterly, . . .	RR. 2406
That many tymes thou shalte be . . .	RR. 2407
To memorye shalte thou come agayne, . . .	RR. 2412
Thou shalte saye "God! What may this be . . .	RR. 2421
In greet myscheef thanne shalt thou bee, . . .	RR. 2447
Thanne shalt thou done noon othir dede, . . .	RR. 2459
Thou shalt not willen to passen away, . . .	RR. 2482
Thou shalt eke thenke thou didest folye, . . .	RR. 2493
Thus shalt thou morne and eke compleyne, . . .	RR. 2503
Thou shalt full scarsly seyn the two . . .	RR. 2534
Thou shalt foryetre yit somdell, . . .	RR. 2536
Thanne thou shalt brenne in gret martire, . . .	RR. 2547
For thou shalt brenne as ony fiere, . . .	RR. 2548
Where thou shalt have but smal delite; . . .	RR. 2556
So full of peyne shalt thou crepe, . . .	RR. 2558
Thine armys shalt thou sprede abrede . . .	RR. 2563
Thou shalt make castels thanne in Spayne . . .	RR. 2573
Thanne shalt thou sighe and wepe faste . . .	RR. 2580
The nyght shalt thou contene soo . . .	RR. 2641
Thou shalt mowe lerne in that sicknesse, . . .	RR. 2644
And thus enduryng shalt thou lye, . . .	RR. 2645
Thanne shalt thou goon ful foule a-feerd . . .	RR. 2655
Thanne shalt thou stoupe, and lay to ere, . . .	RR. 2662
Thou shalt wel by thy-alf ly-see . . .	RR. 2687
So best hir thanke thou shalt deserve, . . .	RR. 2698
Of all thi state, thou shalt hym seye, . . .	RR. 2867
And thou shalt holde thee well apayed, . . .	RR. 2891
Of every thou shalt have gret plesaunce, . . .	RR. 2945
Thou shalt be quyte of thyne emprise . . .	RR. 2948
For nought that thou shalt to me say, . . .	RR. 3100
Afir thou shalt hym souple se, . . .	RR. 3376
I shal thee telle what thou shalt doo: . . .	RR. 3381
That thou shalt nevermore hym displese . . .	RR. 3386
By God, anon thou shalt be bounde, . . .	RR. 3388
Thou shalt be greved certeynly, . . .	RR. 4047
Thou shalt repente in speciall, . . .	RR. 4058
Thou shalt forthenke and sore rewe, . . .	RR. 4060
Now freend, now foo, shaltow hir feele, . . .	RR. 4357 em
Thou shalt [wite] withouten science, . . .	RR. 4689
Thou shalt not knowe therof more, . . .	RR. 4695
Thy tyme thou shalt biwepe sore, . . .	RR. 5121
Fre in the eir thou shalt up go, . . .	RR. 5654
My Kyng of Harlotes shalt thou be, . . .	RR. 6068
In what place thou shalt founden be, . . .	RR. 6077
Thou shalt not be the first that so . . .	RR. 6129
Thou shalt not seen oon dispituous; . . .	RR. 6162
Thou shalt not streyne me a dele . . .	RR. 6406
Thou shalt seen that noon excusynges . . .	RR. 6588



# Shalt—Continued

For thou shalt never for no thing . . . . .	RR. 7085
And of ribawdis shalt be my kynge . . . . .	RR. 7300
But shalte thou never of apparence . . . . .	RR. 7465
For thou shalt for this synne dwelle . . . . .	RR. 7575
'Ryght heere anon thou shalt be shryven, . . . . .	RR. 7674
Of this shalt thou repente sore . . . . .	RR. 7676

Shalt see *Shall* (LGV. 898)

# Shame

And shame it is, if a prest take keepe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 503
And yet dooth Juno me wel moore shame, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1555
Thanne hath he doon his freend, ne hym, no shame, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3050
He kan me kepe from harm, and eek fro shame, . . . . .	B.M.L. 829
my shame for to venge, . . . . .	B.M.L. 2635-40
and if he axe, he dyeth for shame; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2760-5
for it is a greet shame to a man to have a . . . . .	B.Mel. 2790-5
hath shame of his synne, and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2965-70
wynne with vileynye and shame; . . . . .	B.Mel. 3030-5
It was to wyves lecherie and shame, . . . . .	B.MK. 3483
Ye been a verray sleper; fy, for shame! . . . . .	B.NP. 4081
How dorste ye seyn, for shame, unto youre love . . . . .	B.NP. 4108
Ther been two weyes, outhere deeth or shame, . . . . .	C.Doc. 214
Yif me my deeth, er that I have a shame; . . . . .	C.Doc. 249
Dar nat for shame of it y-shryven be, . . . . .	C.Pard. 380
Deyde in his sleepe, with shame and dishonour, . . . . .	C.Pard. 580
'In habit maad with chastitee and shame, . . . . .	D.WB. 342
For verray shame, and blamed hymself, for he . . . . .	D.WB. 541
He seyde a woman cast hir shame away . . . . .	D.WB. 782
She nolde nat telle it for hir owene shame; . . . . .	D.WB. 964
A lordes sone do shame and vileynye; . . . . .	D.WB. 1161
He dorste nat, for verray filthe and shame, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1393
They seyn to hem it is greet shame and wo . . . . .	E.Cl. 481
If ever I do unto my kyn that shame, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2197
That wolde he have, for shame of his degree. . . . .	F.Fkl. 752
Or elles he shal shame hire atte leeste. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1164
My lif, than of my body have a shame, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1361
Of Tarquyn' for hire thoughte it was a shame . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1407
That him were levere han shame,—and that were . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1529
routhe,— . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1565
And shamen al my kynrede in this place, . . . . .	G.SN. 505
It is a shame that the peple shal . . . . .	G.CY. 702
He fledde away for verray sorwe and shame. . . . .	G.CY. 709
Er that he dye, sorwe have he and shame; . . . . .	G.CY. 1009
If shame, or los, may causen any drede, . . . . .	G.CY. 1095
For shame of hym my chekes wexen rede; . . . . .	G.CY. 1407
O fy, for shame! they that han been brent, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 260
Hym to greet shame and to greet vileynye, . . . . .	I.Pars. 130-5
shame and sorwe for his gilt; for Job . . . . .	I.Pars. 140-5
maken a man to have shame of his synne . . . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
have they in helle shame and confusion; . . . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
peple, the wo and the shame and the . . . . .	I.Pars. 270-5
therfore is man worthy to have shame, . . . . .	I.Pars. 325-30
ne hadden shame of hir nakednesse, how that the . . . . .	I.Pars. 395-400
no shame of his synnes. Swellynge of . . . . .	I.Pars. 575-80
children for drede of worldly shame? . . . . .	I.Pars. 640-5
make concord. And moore shame do . . . . .	I.Pars. 830-5
alle thynges; eek shame, that echueth . . . . .	I.Pars. 985-90
travailleth for shame of his synne, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 995-1000
lette nat for shame to shewen his . . . . .	I.Pars. 995-1000
for no shame of hem that weren atte feeste for . . . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
confessioun as for shame or drede, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5
ne for shame of folk, ne for maladie, ne . . . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
doon the synne thou shalt have the shame . . . . .	I.Pars. 1055-60
drede, shame, hope, and wanhope, that is, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
Now agyn, the shame that a . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
shryven hem. Agayne that shame sholde . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
rememben hem of the shame that is to come . . . . .	BD. 616
'My boldnesse is turned to shame, . . . . .	BD. 1016
No wyght myghte do hir no shame, . . . . .	BD. 1212
And shame, and styntynge in my tale . . . . .	BD. 1263
Over alle thyng, and drede hir shame, . . . . .	Anel. 272
My swete foo, why do ye so, for shame? . . . . .	PF. 444
Right so for shame al wexen gan the hewe . . . . .	PF. 583
The turtel seyde, and wex for shame red; . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
hir shame, thei passeden sorwfully the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
Is it for schame or for astonyng? . . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 50-5
were me levere that it were for schame, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
hadde schame of the fylthe of myn accusours. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
no schame to the? Certes I have wolde . . . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
han schame of hire preysynges. And yif . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
brak oon of his hornes, and he for schame . . . . .	1605-10

Her fadres shame, his falanese and tresoun, . . . . .	TC.1. 107
And causeth most to drede vice and shame, . . . . .	TC.1. 252
As she, ne him for his desir no shame, . . . . .	TC.1. 374
Eek whyt by blak, by shame ek worthinesse, . . . . .	TC.1. 642
For he was hit, and wex al red for shame. . . . .	TC.1. 867
For vertu streccheth not himself to shame. . . . .	TC.1. 903
I am thyn em: the shame were to me . . . . .	TC.2. 355
For which he wex a litel red for shame, . . . . .	TC.2. 645
And with that thought for pure shame she . . . . .	TC.2. 656 var
By alle right it may do me no shame! . . . . .	TC.2. 763
Lat be your nice shame and your folye, . . . . .	TC.2. 1286
And whi for shame and it were ek to soone . . . . .	TC.2. 1291 var
Let not for nice shame, or drede, or slouthel . . . . .	TC.2. 1500
They dreden shame, and vices they resignen; . . . . .	TC.3. 25
Ne mighte a word for shame to it seye, . . . . .	TC.3. 80
But whan his shame gan somwhat to passe, . . . . .	TC.3. 89
And wostow why? For, shame it is to seye, . . . . .	TC.3. 249
That this servise a shame be or jape, . . . . .	TC.3. 408
To wende as now, to me it were a shame, . . . . .	TC.3. 637

# Shame—Continued

She doth herself a shame and him a gile. . . . .	TC.3. 777
'What, Troilus! wol ye do thus? For shame!— . . . . .	TC.3. 1127
Al with the shete, and wex for shame red; . . . . .	TC.3. 1570
To ravishie her ne canstow not? for shame! . . . . .	TC.4. 530
It is no shame un-to yow ne no vyce . . . . .	TC.4. 596 var
Whan she him saw, she gan for shame anon . . . . .	TC.4. 820
He dar no more come here ayein for shame: . . . . .	TC.4. 1468
That ye ne dorste come ayein for shame! . . . . .	TC.4. 1565
And be not so a-gaste, for shame! . . . . .	HF.2. 49
Hem that me liste, and do hem shame, . . . . .	HF.3. 492
Allas, thus was her shame y-ronge, . . . . .	HF.3. 565
And that she nolde doon hem no shame, . . . . .	HF.3. 726
That were so sore a-drad of alle schame, . . . . .	LGW. 300
Thogh that I spake a fals lovere som schame, . . . . .	LGW. 467
How many women they may doon a schame, . . . . .	LGW. 488
Therwith this queene wex reed for shame a lyte, . . . . .	LGW. 535
So fil it, as Fortune hym ough a schame, . . . . .	LGW. 589
'Thurghout the world our schame is kid so wide, . . . . .	LGW. 1028
At thilke tyme, and dredden so the schame, . . . . .	LGW. 1813
A worde for schame ne may she forthe out brynge, . . . . .	LGW. 1835
Be reed for shame! now I thy lyfe begynne, . . . . .	LGW. 1893
For which my spiritte goth to do me schamel . . . . .	LGW. 2069
God shelde hit, for the schame of wymmen alle, . . . . .	LGW. 2082
For ferde lest she sholde his schame crye, . . . . .	LGW. 2332
For al be that he wol not for his schame . . . . .	LGW. 2388
That conscience, trouthe, and drede of schame, . . . . .	LGW. 2586
Than be a traytour lyving in my schame. . . . .	LGW. 2702
The thriddle of hem was cleped Shame, . . . . .	RR. 980
Withoute drede of any schame, . . . . .	RR. 2879
Shame, that, who can reken right, . . . . .	RR. 3032
Hir moder Resoun; and thus was Shame . . . . .	RR. 3034
Shame, of that I spake aforne. . . . .	RR. 3041
And whanne that Shame was thus [y-] borne, . . . . .	RR. 3042
That Shame, by cause she is honest, . . . . .	RR. 3058
And he with schame wolde quyte thee. . . . .	RR. 3148
For thou wolt schame hym, if thou myght, . . . . .	RR. 3153
For schame to deth I was nych brought, . . . . .	RR. 3170
In reward of my daughter Shame, . . . . .	RR. 3254
How Shame gan medle, and take hede, . . . . .	RR. 3788
For Shame to longe hath be free fro; . . . . .	RR. 3841
Which now me turneth to gret schame, . . . . .	RR. 3852
Thanne Shame cam forth full sympley. . . . .	RR. 3861
'Shame, schame,' seyde Jelousie, . . . . .	RR. 3909
Save Shame, that him not forsoke. . . . .	RR. 3965
And to his cosyn Shame seide: . . . . .	RR. 3968
'Shame,' he seide, 'in sothfastnesse, . . . . .	RR. 3969
To Daunger, Shame and Drede anon . . . . .	RR. 3999
Tyll Shame pitously hym shoke, . . . . .	RR. 4006
Quod Shame. 'Thou doist us vylanye; . . . . .	RR. 4009
He hath to day assailed Shame . . . . .	RR. 4050
That other gate kepte Shame, . . . . .	RR. 4212
Thus Wikked Tunge (god yev hem schame) . . . . .	RR. 4267
Daunger and Shame me encumbre, . . . . .	RR. 4482
So ofte it doth schame or damage . . . . .	RR. 4895
And dar not come ageyn for schame, . . . . .	RR. 4916
Escape away withoute schame. . . . .	RR. 4972
In whom that Shame hath no justice. . . . .	RR. 5044
For drede of schame of covetise. . . . .	RR. 5072
To asken often hath gret schame, . . . . .	RR. 5240
brenneth . . . . . For schame, whanne he axeth ough. . . . .	RR. 5242
Withoute schame, as he wel may. . . . .	RR. 5254
Fonde Shame adowne to brynge, . . . . .	RR. 5858
I may have harme and schame bothe; . . . . .	RR. 6086
Telle forth, and schame thee never a dele, . . . . .	RR. 6479
Werne it for schame, or ellis he . . . . .	RR. 6673
He is the hounde, schame is to seyn, . . . . .	RR. 7285
And doth hem dishonour and schame, . . . . .	RR. 7540
To seye me schame, and eke reprove . . . . .	RR. 7581
That in myn hous do me this schame, . . . . .	RR. 7587
Han seid such harme and schame now, . . . . .	RR. 7646

# Shamed

he that hath nat been shamed to doon . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
And shamed for his nece hath don amis; . . . . .	TC.5. 1727
Y-shamed be through Eneas, . . . . .	HF.1. 356
Shulde thus be shamed gileteles! . . . . .	HF.3. 544
That his freend ne shamed be, . . . . .	RR. 5300

Shamed see *For-shamed*

# Shamefast

Of huntyng and of shamefast chastitee. . . . .	A.Kn. 2055
and al shamefast he sette hym doun agayn; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2235-40
Shamefast she was, in maydens shamefastnesse, . . . . .	C.Doc. 55
be shamefast, nat for to covere ne hyden . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
shamefast folk been next foryevenesse . . . . .	I.Pars. 985-90
in his forheed, dreynthe his shamefast visage . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
To love, and for to speke shamefaste; . . . . .	LGW. 1535
Is shamefast and dispised ay; . . . . .	RR. 467

# Shamefastness

And ye, sire Clerk, lat be your shamefastnesse, . . . . .	A.Prol. 840
Shamefast she was, in maydens shamefastnesse, . . . . .	C.Doc. 55
for he hath greet shamefastnesse he is . . . . .	I.Pars. 985-90
for which shamefastnesse he . . . . .	I.Pars. 985-90

# Shameful

To maken hire on shameful deeth to deye. . . . .	B.M.L. 592
With torment, and with shameful deeth echon, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1818
As shameful deeth as herte may devyse . . . . .	C.Pard. 290
ne covere nat the shameful membres of . . . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
that half hir shameful privee membres . . . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
Be brought to nought in shamful wise. . . . .	RR. 259

**Shames**

On shames deeth; ther is noon oother weye.  
 God yewe yow bothe on shames deeth to dyen!  
 And nigh the dore, ay under shames drede,  
 That shames deth on me ther mote falle,  
 As I have seyde, of shames deeth I deyel

**Shameth**

To asken help thee shameth in thyn herte;

**Shape**

Ye shapen yow to talen and to pleye;  
 And I wol erly shape me therfore.  
 Round was the shape, in manere of compass,  
 The shape, the contenance, and the figures  
 Wherefore, to shapen that they shal nat dye,  
 That Nicholas shal shapen hym a wyle  
 To shapen for his lyf som remedye.  
 Homward to Rome they shapen hem to wende.  
 of hir owene, they shapen hem to take  
 and of accord, that they shape hem . . . to comen  
 But of hire shape she myghte nat been amended.  
 But natheless, if I kan shape it so  
 Somme for oure shape, somme for oure fairnesse,  
 Ye han a mannes shape as wel as I,  
 In sondry shape, and nat alwey in oon?  
 Many fair shape and many a fair visage  
 to labour . . . And shapen that he faille nat to  
 spede;

som men . . . That shapen hem this citee for to  
 wyne;

Of shape, and al that myghte y-rekened be.  
 Took mannes shape the eternal Love and Pees,  
 For I wol make it of the same shape  
 of hem shawen the boce of hir shape.  
 A formel egel, of shap the gentileste  
 Hit nedeth not his shap yow to devyse,—  
 But I can shape hereof a remedye,  
 His wit, his shap, and ek his gentileste;  
 And God to-for, yit shal I shape it so  
 For I ful wel shal shapen yow cominge;  
 'For I shal shape it so, that sikerly  
 But that we shape us some for to metel  
 And let us shape a better wey to finde.  
 Refiguring hir shap, her wommanhede,  
 Therto of shap, of face, and ek of chere  
 But for to shapen him some for to dye.  
 I wol yow al thus shap devyse  
 Hire yelow heer, hir shap, and hire manere,  
 On alle hem that ben here and rounde of shape,  
 muche like to the shap of the asmutes,  
 The shape, the bodies, and the cheres,  
 Told yow the shap and apparayle.  
 Of hir shap and hir semblance,  
 For men that shape hem oother weye  
 Hir shappe, hir fourme, hir goodly chere;  
 Shape ye to paye him, and to please,  
 That they hem shape to disceyve thee,  
 In every shap homely and strange,  
 Of fayre shappe I devyse her the,

**Shape see Shapen, Shoop(e)****Shapely**

Was shaply for to been an alderman.  
 Ful shaply ben to failen alle i-fer;

**Shapen (past part.)**

And if so be my destynnee be shapen,  
 Now is me shape eternally to dwelle,  
 Ther is thee shapen of thy woe an ende.  
 As whan a thyng is shapen it shal be,—  
 That shapen was my deeth erst than my sherte.  
 As hym is shape, and herkmeth in what wyse;  
 Or if my destynnee be shapen so  
 Schapen with gooces in the newe get  
 Som cement has lawe y-shapen us;  
 Han shapen hem to Rome for to wende,  
 Hath shapen for his doghter, dame Custance.  
 Bisshopes been shapen with hire for to wende,  
 Hath shapen, thurgh hir endelees goodness,  
 He in the wast is shape as wel as I;  
 "Allas!" she seith, "that ever I was shape  
 Therefore to thee y-shapen ful greet pyne ys.  
 Whan shapen was al hire conspiracie,  
 Crist was a mayde and shapen as a man,  
 Was shapen for to be, or in what place?  
 Or elles make yow seme we been shape  
 Thou wolt algates wite how we been shape,  
 That for hire shapen was al this array,  
 Which that this fox y-shapen hath for thee;  
 Therto me thynketh ye been wel y-shapen  
 My desteny hath shapen hit ful yore,  
 That shapen was, as ye shal after here.  
 Som time is shape, if he it can receive;  
 These shapen is: my lady shal thee seel!  
 Al be she never so faire or wel y-shape,  
 Me shapen was, my destyne me sponne,  
 And right as he that saw his deeth y-shapen,  
 That shapen art by God this world to hide  
 And shapen hadde a mene it out to drive  
 And hit was shapen lyk a cage.  
 For it is shapen as the mase is wrought,  
 Hath shapen hir, that she moeste nedes be  
 Syn first that day that shapen was my sherte,  
 Myn handes ben nat shapen for a knyfe,

B.M.L. 819  
 E.Mch. 2377  
 TC.1. 180  
 LGW. 2064  
 LGW. 2072

B.M.L. 101

A.Prol. 772  
 A.Prol. 809  
 A.Kn. 1889  
 A.Kn. 1916  
 A.Kn. 2541  
 A.Mil. 3403  
 B.M.L. 210  
 B.M.L. 966  
 B.Mel. 2795-800  
 B.Mel. 2990-5  
 B.Mk. 3444  
 C.Pard. 813  
 D.WB. 258  
 D.Fri. 1458  
 D.Fri. 1470  
 E.Mch. 1580

E.Mch. 1632

F.Sq. 214  
 F.Sq. 427  
 G.S.N. 44  
 G.C.Y. 1208  
 I.Pars. 420-5  
 PF. 373  
 PF. 398  
 PF. 502  
 TC.2. 662  
 TC.2. 1363  
 TC.3. 196  
 TC.4. 652  
 TC.4. 1273  
 TC.4. 1302  
 TC.5. 473  
 TC.5. 807  
 TC.5. 1211  
 HF.3. 23  
 LGW. 1747  
 Scog. 31  
 Astr. 88-92  
 RR. 813  
 RR. 1276  
 RR. 2566  
 RR. 2689  
 RR. 2810  
 RR. 3599  
 RR. 4418  
 RR. 6320  
 RR. 7387

A.Prol. 372

TC.4. 1452

A.Kn. 1105  
 A.Kn. 1225  
 A.Kn. 1392  
 A.Kn. 1466  
 A.Kn. 1566  
 A.Kn. 1843  
 A.Kn. 2323  
 A.Mil. 3322 var  
 A.Rv. 4179  
 B.M.L. 142  
 B.M.L. 249  
 B.M.L. 253  
 B.M.L. 951  
 B.Th. 1890  
 B.Mk. 3099  
 B.Mk. 3420  
 C.Doc. 149  
 D.WB. 139  
 D.WB. 554  
 D.Fri. 1463  
 D.Fri. 1514  
 E.Ci. 275  
 G.C.Y. 1080  
 H.Mcp. 43  
 Anel. 243  
 Anel. 357  
 TC.2. 282  
 TC.2. 1092  
 TC.3. 411  
 TC.3. 734  
 TC.3. 1240  
 TC.3. 1430  
 TC.5. 1551  
 HF.3. 895  
 LGW. 2014  
 LGW. 2581  
 LGW. 2629  
 LGW. 2692

**Shapen (past part.)—Continued**

By worde eterne whilom was it y-shape, . . . Scog. 8  
 receiveth . . . and thy rest shapen in manere of a  
 nett . . . Astr. 25-32  
 with thy zodiak, shapen in manere . . . Astr. 92-7  
 Thy Zodiak of thin Astrelabie is shapen . . . Astr. 100-8  
 disposid in signes of bestes or shape like bestes,  
 that is shapen like a reule, save that it is  
 ascendent may be shapen forto be fortunat . . . Astr. 108-15  
 And loke alway that they be shape, . . . Astr. 156-61  
 RR. 2259

**Shapen see For-shapen****Shapeth**

conseillour, and shapeth yow to swich . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 I prey yow shapeth for my mariage . . . E.Mch. 1408  
 I see that every loral shapeth hym to . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
 As he that shortly shapeth him to deye . . . TC.4. 882  
 'And shapeth you his sorwe for t'abregge . . . TC.4. 925  
 So shapeth, how disturbe this goinge, . . . TC.4. 934  
 And shapeth him to steale away by nyghte . . . LGW. 1289

**Shaping**

Toward Saluces shapyng hir journey, . . . E.Ci. 783

**Shar**

The god of Love, which alto-share . . . RR. 1858

**Share**

He sharpeth shaar and kultour bisily. . . A.Mil. 3763

**Sharpe**

Harneised wel and sharpe as point of spere;  
 sauce were Poynaunt and sharpe and redy al his geere.  
 And on hire feet a paire of spores sharpe.  
 And make a werre so sharpe on this citee,  
 And after that, with sharpe spores stronge,  
 Of stubbes sharpe and hidouse to biholde,  
 Kontek, with bloody knyfe, and sharpe manace;  
 That forgeth sharpe swerdes on his styth;  
 With the sharpe sword over his heed . . . A.Kn. 2026  
 But o cours with a sharpe y-grounde spere;  
 In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde . . . A.Kn. 2549  
 This millere hadde a sharpe conclusioun . . . A.Kn. 2603  
 The heed ful sharpe y-grounde; . . . A.Co. 4328  
 Herkne, eek, which a sharpe word for the nones,  
 With sharpe scourges of adversitee . . . B.Th. 2073  
 Al my corage, it is so sharpe and keene . . . D.WB. 14  
 Lyk to the skyn of houndfyssh, sharpe as brere;  
 Swich supposyng and hope is sharpe and hard;  
 and grevous, and ful sharpe and poynant . . . E.Ci. 1157  
 Lord and his Creatour, and moore sharpe  
 celestial, and yet moore sharpe and poynaunt . . . E.Mch. 1759  
 wit, sharpe understondyng, subtil engyn,  
 wailynge, sharpe hunger and thurst, and . . . E.Mch. 1825  
 Thassay so hard, so sharp the conquerynge, . . . G.C.Y. 873  
 That with his sharpe look pereth the sonne;  
 My wit is sharp, I love no taryng; . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 byforn that weren ryght sharpe, nat . . . I.Pars. 130-5  
 most of tendre fysches, or of scharpe fyssches . . . I.Pars. 450-5  
 . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
 . . . PF. 2  
 . . . PF. 331  
 . . . PF. 565  
 . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5  
 . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
 . . . 795-800

with sharpe medicynes. But natheles the  
 semeth sharp or aspre, yif it ne exercise  
 The sharpe shoures felle of armes preve  
 But yit it maketh sharpe kerving toles;  
 And cri'de 'A-wak' ful wonderliche and sharpe;  
 As sharp as doth he, Ticius, in helle,  
 Ful sharp beginning breketh ofte at ende.  
 Al were his nailes pointed never so sharpe,  
 For sharp desir of hope and of plesaunce,  
 That after sharpe shoures ben victories.  
 So harde him wrong of sharp desir the peyne  
 'For of fortunes sharp adversite  
 The longe day, with spere sharpe y-grounde,  
 As she that feleth dedly sharp distresse;  
 So were his throwes sharpe and wonder stronge.  
 I fele now so sharpe a newe peyne,  
 Withyn his sharpe nayles longe, . . . TC.4. 43  
 For whan a pipe is blown sharpe, . . . TC.4. 898  
 That sowned bothe wel and sharpe, . . . TC.5. 1201  
 And sette the swerde al sharpe unto hir herte.  
 That I now dorste my sharpe sorwes smerte . . . TC.5. 1269  
 And sharpe forto kerven well. . . HF.2. 34  
 Full sharp and redy forto dryve. . . HF.2. 266  
 For thesteles sharpe of many maneres, . . . HF.3. 112  
 And grounde quarels sharpe of steele, . . . LGW. 1795  
 But thornes sharpe mo than ynowe . . . Comp.A. 66  
 Ful sharpe it was and [ful] pugnaunt. . . RR. 945  
 Like sharp urchouns his here was growe; . . . RR. 1338  
 His tunge was fylled sharpe and square, . . . RR. 1711  
 Of whiche the sharpe and cruel ire . . . RR. 1823  
 And hym on sharpe speris ryve, . . . RR. 1834  
 A rasour sharpe, and wel bytyng, . . . RR. 1879  
 . . . RR. 3135  
 . . . RR. 3812  
 . . . RR. 4485  
 . . . RR. 7161  
 . . . RR. 7418

**Sharpeth**

He sharpeth shaar and kultour bisily. . . A.Mil. 3763

**Sharply**

Hym wolde he snybben sharply for the nonys. . . A.Prol. 523  
 But sharply taak on yow the governaille. . . E.Ci. 1192  
 whan a man is sharply amonested in . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
 He toke an arowe full sharply whette, . . . RR. 1723

**Sharpness**

the sharpnesse of fortune, that waxeth . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5

**Shave**

Wel koude he laten blood and clippe and shave, . . . A.Mil. 3326

**Shaven (past part.)**

His berd was shaven as ny as ever he kan;  
 As smothe it was as it were late shave; . . . A.Prol. 588  
 . . . A.Prol. 690



**Shaven (past part.)—Continued**

With crowne and berde all fresh and newe y-shave . . . . .	B.Sh. 1499
But er his heer were clipped or y-shave . . . . .	B.Mk. 3261
For he was shave al newe in his manere . . . . .	E.Mch. 1826
For I am shave as nye as is a frere . . . . .	Purse. 19
But they were shaven well and dight . . . . .	RR. 941

**Shaving**

Shaving of silver silver is, <i>parde!</i> . . . . .	G.CY. 1239
--	------------

**Shaw**

Gaillard he was as goldfynch in the shawe; . . . . .	A.Co. 4367
Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1386
For love of him thou lovedst in the shawe, . . . . .	TC.3. 720

**Shawms**

In cornemuse, and shalmys, . . . . .	HF.3. 128
--------------------------------------	-----------

**She (specimens)**

And she was cledped madame Eglentyne . . . . .	A.Prol. 121
Ful weel she soong the service dyvnye . . . . .	A.Prol. 122
Another Nonne with hire hadde shee . . . . .	A.Prol. 163
But she was som-del deaf, and that was scathe . . . . .	A.Prol. 446
And thries hadde she been at Jerusalem; . . . . .	A.Prol. 463
She hadde passed many a straunge strem; . . . . .	A.Prol. 464
Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wyf; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1171
Is gereful, right so chaungeth she array, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1538
That she, for whom they han this jolitee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1807
For as hir list the world than may she gye . . . . .	A.Kn. 1950
A citole in hir right hand hadde shee . . . . .	A.Kn. 1959
And after was she maad the loode-sterre; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2059
Ful pitously Lucyna gan she calle . . . . .	A.Kn. 2085
And to the temple of Dyane gan she hye . . . . .	A.Kn. 2274
For she was yong and wyldwe, and he was old, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3225
A brooch sche baar upon hir love coler, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3265
And with hir heed sche wryed faste away, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3283
'Teheel' quod she, and clapte the wyndow to, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3740
Nas never swich another as is shee . . . . .	B.ML. 159
And wolde she were of all Europe the queene! . . . . .	B.ML. 161
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wretched child, Custance, . . . . .	B.ML. 274
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge . . . . .	B.ML. 294
She kiste hir sone, and hooms she gooth hir weye . . . . .	B.ML. 385
For she hir-self wolde all the contree lede . . . . .	B.ML. 434
She seyde she was so mazed in the see . . . . .	B.ML. 526
He knew wel verraily that it was she, . . . . .	B.ML. 1054
Prudence, his wyf, as ferforth as she dorste, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
Of kynges blood of Perce is she descended; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3442
But of hire shape she myghte nat been amended . . . . .	B.Mk. 3444
Office of women, and to wode she went, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3446
Hadde swiche fantasies as hadde she; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3465
Two sones by this Onedake hadde shee . . . . .	B.Mk. 3485
So doghty was hir housbonde and eek shee . . . . .	B.Mk. 3502
Biforen his triumphhe walketh shee . . . . .	B.Mk. 3553
Ne cam, but seyde, 'A fair womanman was she!' . . . . .	B.Mk. 3678
Curteys she was, discret and debonaire, . . . . .	B.NP. 4061
No countrefetted termes hadde she . . . . .	C.Doc. 51
Or any woman, be she yong or old, . . . . .	C.Pard. 381
Freeltee clepe I, but if that he and she . . . . .	D.WB. 93
A fair woman, but she be chaast also, . . . . .	D.WB. 784
And there I saugh oure dame,—a, where is she? . . . . .	D.Sum. 1797
Hir olde, poure fader foetred shee; . . . . .	E.Cl. 222
'That in thy chambre I, and thou, and she, . . . . .	E.Cl. 324
Out at the dore, and after that cam shee . . . . .	E.Cl. 367
She doghter nere, for, as by conjecture, . . . . .	E.Cl. 405
So wise and rype wordes hadde shee . . . . .	E.Cl. 438
Gooth now,' quod she, 'and dooth my lordes heeste; . . . . .	E.Cl. 568
Toward hir fader hous forth is she fare . . . . .	E.Cl. 896
Al soodeynly she swapte adoun to grounde; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1099
And at the feestee sitteth he and she, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1710
But unto Januarie y-comen is she . . . . .	E.Mch. 1946
And she answerde, half as she were mad, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1511
Gooth forth to <i>Via Apia</i> , quod shee, . . . . .	G.SN. 172
hyndre part of a she ape in the fulle of . . . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
thanne is she spouse to Jhesu Crist, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 945-50
she is the lyl of angesles. She is the . . . . .	I.Pars. 945-50
She goth upright, and yet she halt, . . . . .	BD. 621
Is she, for she wol sone wrien . . . . .	BD. 626
She is the monstres heed y-wrien, . . . . .	BD. 627
She is thenyouse Charite, . . . . .	BD. 641
So turneth she hir false wheel . . . . .	BD. 643
The false theeff what hath she do, . . . . .	BD. 649
'And gode, faire, White, she hete,— . . . . .	BD. 947
Within the gate she fledde in-to a cave . . . . .	Mars. 119
were it so that sche was ful of so greet . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
that sche touchede hevne with the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
she cessede thanne to ben Fortune . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
sche playeth, and thus sche proeveth hir . . . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
deyninge, or elles that sche (Fortune) . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
Thanne seide sche thus: 'O my nory,' . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
And thanne sche, a lital what smylinge, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
'No forsothe,' quod sche, 'for the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
For bothe a widwe was she, and alone . . . . .	TC.1. 97
And in her hous sh' abood with swich meyne . . . . .	TC.1. 127
Than cessed she Fortune anon to be . . . . .	TC.1. 849
Why she forshapen was; and evere lay . . . . .	TC.2. 66
Til she so nigh him made her cheteringe . . . . .	TC.2. 68
Flexippe and she, Tarbe and Antigone, . . . . .	TC.2. 816
Therewith al rosy hewed tho wex shee, . . . . .	TC.2. 1108
Who'er it be bet sh' abide til eft-sones: . . . . .	TC.2. 1651
Than dar ye nought; and why? For she and she . . . . .	TC.2. 1747
He song; she playde; he tolde tale of Wade . . . . .	TC.3. 614
After thy-self next heried be shee, . . . . .	TC.3. 1258
As seide she. And from her hors sh' alighte . . . . .	TC.5. 189
Ther she was born and ther she dwelt had ay; . . . . .	TC.5. 711

**She (specimens)—Continued**

Nor she to thee; and this I dorste lye, . . . . .	TC.5. 1304
She made up-frete hir corn and vines alle . . . . .	TC.5. 1470
—O yonge freshe folk, he or she, . . . . .	TC.5. 1835
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelleth, . . . . .	HF.2. 203
Man or woman, he or she . . . . .	HF.2. 574
And with hir heed she touchede hevne, . . . . .	HF.3. 285
For as fele eyen hadde shee . . . . .	HF.3. 291
So song the myghty Muse, shee . . . . .	HF.3. 309
I preye to God that evere falle sche fayre, . . . . .	LGW.G. 180
For she ne parteth, neither nyght ne day, . . . . .	LGW. 359
For also many vertues hadde shee, . . . . .	LGW. 528
She ryst hir up, with a ful drery herte, . . . . .	LGW. 810
Hath Tesbe now? and how hire heere she rente? . . . . .	LGW. 870
A bowe in hande, and arwes hadde shee; . . . . .	LGW. 972
'I nam no goddesse soothely,' quod she tho; . . . . .	LGW. 989
Hir suster Anne, as shee that kouth hire goode, . . . . .	LGW. 1182
With Jupiter compounded so was shee, . . . . .	LGW. 2585
To hadde aspectes hath she of Saturne, . . . . .	LGW. 2597

**Sheaf**

A sheef of pook arwes, bright and kene, . . . . .	A.Prol. 104
No more than of the corne agayn the sheef; . . . . .	LGW. 190
That of the shefe she shulde be the corne . . . . .	LGW. 2579

**Shear**

Of rasour nor of shere, I wol thee yive, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2417
Ne on his heed cam rasour noon, ne sheere, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3246
She made to clippe or shere his heres away, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3257
But er he it in shaves shere, . . . . .	RR. 4335
How high that evere his heed he shere . . . . .	RR. 6196

**Shear see Shar, Shorn****Shearing**

Amonge the ropes, and the sheryng hokes; . . . . .	LGW. 641
--	----------

**Shears**

Slepynge, his lemman kitte it with hir sheres; . . . . .	D.WB. 722
so muche daggyng of sheres; . . . . .	I.Pars. 415-20

**Shethe**

His swerdes shethe of yvory, . . . . .	B.Th. 2066
Hir swerd anon out of the shethe he twichte, . . . . .	TC.4. 1185
And saugh hir mympel and his empty shethe, . . . . .	LGW. 888
That rusteth in my shethe stille in pees; . . . . .	Scog. 39

**Sheaves**

Alle the shaves in the lathes . . . . .	HF.3. 1050
But er he it in shaves shere, . . . . .	RR. 4335

**Shad**

And many a wilde hertes blood she shedde . . . . .	B.Mk. 3447
But swich a reyn doun fro the welkne shadde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3921
Heeris hore arn schad over-tymeliche . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
blood I-schad by egre hate ne hadde nat . . . . .	475-80
wowndes ne none medes be of blood I-shad . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
sche defouleth with hir feet hir metes I-schad, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
hath sched his agreable honyes, he fleeth . . . . .	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5
the erthes, and sheden be hir mayres hir wode . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
is, as it were, I-schadde among peples that ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
and it ceseeth to ben schad and to fieten . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80

**Sheddeth**

womanman sheddeth hire nature, in manere . . . . .	I.Pars. 575-80
--	----------------

**Shedding**

For in fight and blod-shedyng . . . . .	HF.3. 151
Losse of membre, shedyng of blode, . . . . .	RR. 4975

**Sheene**

A Cristophere on his brest of silver sheene; . . . . .	A.Prol. 115
And ther-on heng a brooch of gold ful sheene, . . . . .	A.Prol. 160
And Emelye, hir yonge suster sheene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 972
Ther as this freshe Emelye the sheene . . . . .	A.Kn. 1068
And loude he song agayn the sonne sheene: . . . . .	A.Kn. 1509
Was tonne greet, of iren bright and shene . . . . .	A.Kn. 1994
This hooly mayden, that is so bright and sheene; . . . . .	B.ML. 692
This freshe May, that is so bright and sheene, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2328
For which the fowles agayn the sonne sheene, . . . . .	F.Sq. 53
'Yours blifful suster, Lucina the sheene, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1045
And by the light she knew, that shoon so shene, . . . . .	Mars. 87
With Emelye her yonge suster sheene, . . . . .	Anel. 38
That fairer was then is the sonne shene; . . . . .	Anel. 73
That as of light the somer-sunne shene . . . . .	PF. 299
Til at the laste Antigone the shene . . . . .	TC.2. 824
Ful loude song ayen the mone shene, . . . . .	TC.2. 920
But on a day wel armed, brighte and shene, . . . . .	TC.4. 38
Of al the lond the sonne on-shineth shene; . . . . .	TC.4. 1239
And as the brides, whan the sonne is shene, . . . . .	TC.4. 1432
Or Phebus' suster, Lucina the shene, . . . . .	TC.4. 1591
Now, for the love of Cynthea the shene, . . . . .	TC.4. 1608
Thryes hadde alle, with his bemes shene, . . . . .	TC.5. 9
And whiten gan the orisonte shene . . . . .	TC.5. 276
And seyde, 'Graunte us, lady shene, . . . . .	HF.3. 446
Whan it upyseth be the morwe schene, . . . . .	LGW.G. 49
The faire yonge Ysphilie, the shene, . . . . .	LGW. 1467
With gravel ful of stones shene . . . . .	RR. 127
He thoughte of thikke water shene . . . . .	RR. 1512
His nose, his mouth, his yen shene, . . . . .	RR. 1518
Bi hir atyre so bright and shene . . . . .	RR. 3713

**Sheene**

On my byhalfe, at Eltham, or at Sheene.' . . . .	LGW. 497
--	----------

**Sheep**

This noble ensample to his sheepe he yaf . . . . .	A.Prol. 496
A shiten shepherde and a clene sheepe . . . . .	A.Prol. 504
By his clenness how that his sheepe sholde lyeve . . . . .	A.Prol. 506
And leet his sheepe encombred in the myre, . . . . .	A.Prol. 508

**Sheep—Continued**

His lordes sheepe, his neet, his dayerye, . . .	A.Prol. 597
Than is the sheepe that rouketh in the folde? . . .	A.Kn. 1308
Three keen and eek a sheep that highte Malle. . .	B.NP. 4021
The wof hath many a sheepe and lamb to-rent. . .	C.Doc. 102
Which that was of an hooly Jewes sheepe. . .	C.Pard. 351
If cow, or calf, or sheepe, or oxe swelle . . .	C.Pard. 354
Shal every sheepe be hool that of this welle . . .	C.Pard. 359
How mekely looketh Wilkyn, oure sheepe! . . .	D.WB. 432
A fewe sheepe, spyngynge, on feeld she kepte, . . .	E.Cl. 223
or in a shulder-boon of a sheepe! I kan . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
sheepherdes that leten hir sheepe wityngly . . .	I.Pars. 720-5
sheepe of Jhesu Crist, and doon worse . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
he stynteth to strangle sheepe, . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
But I wole have the fatte sheepe; . . .	RR. 6462

<b>Sheeps</b>	
seith that "right as motthes in the shepes flees . . .	B.Mel. 2185-90

<b>Sheet</b>	
So semeth it,—for nadde they but a sheete, . . .	G.CY. 879
And with the shete it wreigh, and sighte sore, . . .	TC.3. 1056
Al with the shete, and wex for shame red; . . .	TC.3. 1570
No down of fetheres, ne no bleched shete. . .	Form.A. 46

<b>Sheetes</b>	
With sheetes and with chalons faire y-sprede, . . .	A.Rv. 4146
With sheetes han the blood ful faire y-hent. . .	G.SN. 530
robes, and the softe sheetes, and the . . .	I.Pars. 195-200

<b>Sheld</b>	
A Sheffeld thwitel bsar he in his hose. . .	A.Rv. 3933

<b>Shelle</b>	
contre with the blood of a maner schelle-fyssche . . .	Bo.2. m.5.
	475-80
purpre (that is to seyn, of a maner schelle fyssche . . .	Bo.3. m.3.
	795-800
schelle fyssche of the see, that clyven and . . .	Bo.5. p.5.
	1825-30
Under a walsh-note shale. . .	HF.3. 191
And the note kernell the shell— . . .	RR. 7117

<b>Shelves</b>	
On shelves couched at his beddes heed, . . .	A.Mil. 3211

<b>Shende</b>	
Than he shende alle the servaunts in the place. . .	A.Co. 4410
But verrailly thou wolt his body shende. . .	B.M.L. 927
Thou seyst, right as wormes shende a tree, . . .	D.WB. 376
'Come oil!' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shendel . . .	PF. 494
Or over-haste our bothe labour shende, . . .	TC.1. 972
'As help me God, ye shenden every dell' . . .	TC.2. 590
This toun to shende, and al your list t'acheve, . . .	TC.4. 79
For-why your fadres sleighte wol us shende: . . .	TC.4. 1496
That flouryth yit: how foule I sholde it shende, . . .	TC.4. 1577
Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende, . . .	TC.5. 893
No good word, for thisse bokes wol me shende. . .	TC.5. 1060
Ther every day with lif myself I shende. . .	TC.5. 1274
Hit shulde shenden al my sighte, . . .	HF.2. 508
Lest [it] the tender grasses shende. . .	RR. 1400
What! Wolde ye shende me in this wise? . . .	RR. 3116
Foly and childhoode wole thes sheende, . . .	RR. 3220
Which han assailed hym to shende, . . .	RR. 3953
The yonder man, to shende us alle. . .	RR. 4018

<b>Shendeth</b>	
But losse of tyme shendeth us," quod he; . . .	B.M.L. 28
and therefore he shendeth al that he dooth. . .	I.Pars. 685-90
it dreyeth hym, and wasteth, and shent hym, . . .	I.Pars. 845-50
toucheth warm pych, it shent his fyngres. . .	I.Pars. 850-5
Love greveth hem and shendith soo. . .	RR. 4776
The tothir foolis blent and shendith. . .	RR. 5510

<b>Shendeth</b>	
As schendful deth as herte can devise . . .	C.Pard. 290 var

<b>Shendships</b>	
defouled for shendships that man is . . .	I.Pars. 270-5

<b>Shene</b>	
As schendful deth as herte can devise . . .	C.Pard. 290 var

<b>Shente (pret. and past part.)</b>	
Is shent with venym and corrupcioun. . .	A.Kn. 2754

To doon this synne, been outhir slayn or shentel . . .	B.M.L. 931
Though that I for my prymer shal be shent, . . .	B.Pri. 1731
Nappoplexie shente nat hir heed; . . .	B.NP. 4031
And smale tytheres weren foule y-shent; . . .	D.Fri. 1312
He which that hath no wyf I holde hym shent; . . .	E.Mch. 1320
Lest that the feend thurgh ydelnesse us shente . . .	G.SN. 7 var
Is no man shent, to speke generally. . .	H.Mop. 323
In swich array as whan the asse him shente, . . .	PF. 255
Eik in som lond were al the game shent, . . .	TC.2. 38
Thurgh myn abowt, that he thyri honour shente. . .	TC.2. 357
For many a lovere hastow shent and wilt . . .	TC.3. 1450 var
And with his ire he thus himself shente. . .	TC.5. 1223
Antony is shent, and put hym to the flyghte; . . .	LGW. 652
That caught hath many a man and shent, . . .	RR. 1658
I hadde ben dede, it is al shent . . .	RR. 1903
But now I wake, it is al shent! . . .	RR. 2584
For lest that I were of hym shent . . .	RR. 3479
I see wel that I am nygh shent, . . .	RR. 3933
To medle of love that hath me shent; . . .	RR. 4545
For they be shent al outerly, . . .	RR. 6302

<b>Shent</b>	
see <b>Shendeth</b>	

<b>Shep—see Ship—</b>	
-----------------------	--

<b>Shepherd</b>	
A shiten shepherde and a clene sheepe. . .	A.Prol. 504
He was a shepherde, and nocht a mercenarie: . . .	A.Prol. 514
Under a shepherde softe and negligint . . .	C.Doc. 101
Come nevere shepherde therynne. . .	RR. 482

<b>Shepherd</b>	
the newe shepherdes that leten hir sheepe wityngly . . .	I.Pars. 720-5

**Shertif**

A shirreve hadde he been, and a countour. . . .	A.Prol. 359
---	-------------

<b>Shet—see Shoot-, Shot, Shut</b>	
------------------------------------	--

<b>Shield</b>	
And somme woln have a Puce sheeld or a targe; . . .	A.Kn. 2122
Ther sitten folk, of whiche con bsar his sheeld, . . .	A.Kn. 2893
Ne how somme caste hir sheeld, and somme hir spere, . . .	A.Kn. 2947
God shilde that he deyde sodeynly; . . .	A.Mil. 3427
God shilde I sholde it tellen for his grace! . . .	B.Sh. 1356
Fare wel, coeyn, God shilde yow fro care! . . .	B.Sh. 1454
Take what yow list, God shilde that ye spare! . . .	B.Sh. 1476
To paye twenty thousand sheeld anon; . . .	B.Sh. 1521
Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat mysse, . . .	B.Sh. 1542
His sheeld was al of gold so reed, . . .	B.Th. 2059
God shilde his cors fro shondel . . .	B.Th. 2098
God shilde swich a lordes wyf to take . . .	E.Cl. 839
God shilde that it sholde so bifalle! . . .	E.Mch. 1232
God shilde us alle from youre aqueyntance! . . .	E.Mch. 1787
his scheeld, and is removed from his place, . . .	Bo.1. m.4.
	95-100

He was hir deth, and sheld and lif for us; . . .	TC.2. 201
'Thou be my sheld, for thy benignetel . . .	TC.2. 532
His sheld to-dashed was with swerdes and maces, . . .	TC.2. 640
To tarien ought! God shilde us fro mischaunce! . . .	TC.2. 1019
Al covered she the wordes under shild. . .	TC.2. 1327
Of steel, and sheld from every displeaunce, . . .	TC.3. 480
This woman thus to shilde, and don us lese . . .	TC.4. 188
And your honour: God shilde us fro mischaunce! . . .	TC.4. 1561
My sheld to Pallas yif, that shineth clere. . .	TC.5. 308
Thus go'th the world! God shilde us fro mischaunce. . .	TC.5. 1434
And shelde hem fro povertie and shonde, . . .	HF.1. 88
God shelde hit, for the shame of wymmen alle, . . .	LGW. 2082

<b>Shields</b>	
Wel koude he in eschaunge sheeldes selle. . .	A.Prol. 278
The sheeldes brighte, testeres, and trappures; . . .	A.Kn. 2499
Giggyng of sheeldes, with layneres lacyng; . . .	A.Kn. 2504
Ther shyveren shaftes upon sheeldes thikke; . . .	A.Kn. 2605

<b>Shifte</b>	
Som this, som that, as hym liketh to shifte. . .	D.WB. 104
To which God of his bountee wolde shifte . . .	G.SN. 273

<b>Shille</b>	
Ne made nevere shoutes half so shille . . .	B.NP. 4585 var

<b>Shimmering</b>	
And saugh a litel shymeryng of a light, . . .	A.Rv. 4297

<b>Shin</b>	
That on his shyne a mormal hadde he. . .	A.Prol. 386

<b>Shines</b>	
And over his heed ther shynen two figures . . .	A.Kn. 2043
Snow white and rose reed, that shynen clere, . . .	G.SN. 254
of this litel spark thine heet of lijf schal shine. . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
as ther schynen bryghte sterres in hevne . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
to schyne with diverse clothyng? . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
thynges schynen with whiche a man is . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
greet houses or kynredes shynen with cleer titles . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
The sterres schynen more agreablye . . .	Bo.3. m.1.
	615-20

it; and yif thow wolt schynen with dignytees, . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
of ertly hevynesse; and schyn thou by thi bryghtnesse, . . .	Bo.3. m.9.

with which clernesse thise gode folk schynen? . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
And slepen wollen til the sonne shal . . .	TC.3. 798
Ne nevere wol I sen it shine or reyne; . . .	TC.4. 299
And eke they shynen here so bryghte . . .	HF.2. 507
Ther as shyne the sterres sevene. . .	HF.3. 236
The stonnes of hir crowne shyne clere; . . .	LGW. 2224
For as the cristal glorious ye shyne . . .	Rosen. 3
The welkne hath might to shyne, reyne or hayle; . . .	Fort. 62
til . . . streames of the sonne shine thorough bothe . . .	Astr. 121-7
holes of . . .	Astr. 301-8
stlyly, and lat the sonne shyne thorough . . .	RR. 5355
It may not see richesse shyne, . . .	

<b>Shined</b>	
Ne rubes noon that shynede by nyghte, . . .	LGW. 1119
No man she sawe, and yet shynede the mone, . . .	LGW. 2194

<b>Shined</b>	
see <b>Shone</b>	

<b>Shineth</b>	
So shyneth in his white baner large, . . .	A.Kn. 976
Now it shyneth, now it reyneth faste, . . .	A.Kn. 1535
But al thyng which that shyneth as the gold, . . .	G.CY. 962
the sonne that shyneth on the miksen. . .	I.Pars. 910-5
thane schyneth Phibus I-schaken with . . .	Bo.1. m.3. 65-70
ther schyneth the liknesse of the wit . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
and thilke moneye schyneth and yeveth bettre . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
yif a wyght schyneth with thynges that . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
Phibus hymself ne schyneth. . .	Bo.3. m.11.
	1040-5

But right as whan the sonne shineth bryghte . . .	TC.2. 764
Of al the lond the sonne on-shineth shene; . . .	TC.4. 1239
Your honour, which that schineth now so clere. . .	TC.4. 1575
My sheld to Pallas yif, that shineth clere. . .	TC.5. 308
the sonne shineth, whan the shadewe of the . . .	Astr. 350-8
For whanne richesse shyneth bryht . . .	RR. 5357

<b>Shining</b>	
Ful bryghter was the shynyn of hir hewe . . .	A.Mil. 3255
cleer and the moore shynyn that Fortune . . .	B.Mel. 2640-5
For his crispe heer, shynynge as gold so fyn, . . .	D.WB. 304
the moone . . . schynynge with hir fulle hornes . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
cleer and schynynge naturely, is hidde in derke . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
the schynynge of verraye light. . .	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
the habundaunce and schynynge of alle goodes that . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
ben in . . .	



# Shining—Continued

And the schynynge of gemmes, that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
in the schynynge of stones, thilke clernesne is . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
darstow glorifye the in the thynke of . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
resceyvethe . . . pryys and schynynge, and som-tyme . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
lesseth it, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
leessen hir schynynge by chaungynge of tymes, and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
it is governed. But the schynynge of thi forme . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10.
But the schynynge by whiche . . . . .	965-70
alle the places there as the schynynge nyght . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1.
world, and the schynynge juge of . . . . .	1170-5
in schynynge purpre, envyyrownd with . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1.
Bifel that, when that Phebus shining is . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2.
in thilke shynynge lat thin Astrelabie kouche adoun . . . . .	1265-70
Hir heer was yelow, and clere schynynge, . . . . .	TC.4. 31
Right so the cristall ston shynynge, . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
RR. 867	
RR. 1589	
<b>Shire</b>	
The pure fettes on his shynes grete . . . . .	A.Kn. 1279
<b>Ship</b>	
Er that he myghte brynghe his wyf to shipe? . . . . .	A.Mil. 3540
That she hadde had a ship, hir-self allone. . . . .	A.Mil. 3543
To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde, . . . . .	B.Mil. 316
And in a ship all steereles, God woot, . . . . .	B.Mil. 439
And in the sond hir ship stoked so faste . . . . .	B.Mil. 509
To seen this wrak, and al the ship he soghte, . . . . .	B.Mil. 513
That in a ship was founden this Custance, . . . . .	B.Mil. 612
But in the same ship as he hire fond, . . . . .	B.Mil. 790
The ferte the toward the ship she wente; . . . . .	B.Mil. 823
Toward the ship,—hir folweth al the prees,— . . . . .	B.Mil. 865
She blissed hire and into ship she wente, . . . . .	B.Mil. 868
Vitailed was the ship, it is no drede, . . . . .	B.Mil. 869
Er that hir ship approched unto the lond, . . . . .	B.Mil. 903
To gauren on this ship, and on Custance; . . . . .	B.Mil. 912
Came into the ship allone, and eyde he sholde . . . . .	B.Mil. 916
Forth gooth hir ship thugh-out the narwe mouth . . . . .	B.Mil. 946
And mette the ship dryvynge, as seith the storie, . . . . .	B.Mil. 969
And shipe and man under the water wente . . . . .	B.NP. 4292
Where as she many a shipe as barge seigh . . . . .	F.Fkl. 850
Is ther no shipe, of so many as I se, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 854
That they ne lette shipe ne boot to goon,— . . . . .	F.Fkl. 994
violence that it drencheth the shipe; . . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
the botme of the shipe, if men be so . . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
causes of drenchynge, slates the shipe is dreyn't. . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
And clefted hir ship, and dreinte hem alle, . . . . .	BD. 72
Help! Lady bryght, er that my ship to-brestel . . . . .	ABC. 16
And do that I my shippe to haven wyne. . . . .	Anel. 20
She sent him now to lond, now to shippe, . . . . .	Anel. 194
My ship and me Caribdis wol devourer. . . . .	TC.5. 644
With him, and gan to shippe go. . . . .	HF.1. 420
For men may overlade a shippe or barge. . . . .	LGW. 621
To shippe they wente, and thus I let hem sayle. . . . .	LGW. 628
forthe wente To shippe anon, no longer they nestente, . . . . .	LGW. 633
Hath sent unto his shippe by Achates . . . . .	LGW. 1129
For thilke wynde that blew your ship away, . . . . .	LGW. 1384
Where that the shippe of Jason gan arryve. . . . .	LGW. 1472
He made his shippe a-londe for to sette, . . . . .	LGW. 2166
gooth he To shippe, and as a traytour stals his way, . . . . .	LGW. 2174
For though so be that shyf or boot here come, . . . . .	LGW. 2215
With hym come many a shippe and many a barge . . . . .	LGW. 2407
His shippe was rent so lowe, in suche manere, . . . . .	LGW. 2417
From Athens the shippe; yet cometh hit noght, . . . . .	LGW. 2509
No ship yit karf the wawes grone and blewes; . . . . .	Form.A. 21
<b>Shipe</b>	
of the shepe (or the hyre), or of the wages . . . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
Thus serveth he, withouten fee or shipe . . . . .	Anel. 193
<b>Shipman</b>	
A Shipman was ther, wonyngre for by weste; . . . . .	A.Prol. 388
Or of a souter shipman or a leche. . . . .	A.Rv. 3904
Seyde the Shipman; 'here shal he nat preche; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1179
Bihoold the murie wordes of the Hoost to the Ship- . . . . .	B.Pri. head
man. . . . .	
<b>Shipman</b>	
Heere bigynneth The Shipmannes Tale . . . . .	B.Sh. head
<b>Shipmen</b>	
Was ful of shipmen and pilgrymes, . . . . .	HF.3. 1032
of the world; al be it so that shipmen . . . . .	Astr. 312-6
<b>Shippe</b>	
The shepne, brennyng with the blake smoke; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2000
<b>Shipnes</b>	
Thropes, bernes, shipnes, dayeryes,— . . . . .	D.WB. 871
<b>Ships</b>	
Yet saugh I brent the shippes hoppesteres; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2017
That we ben entred into shippes bord, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3585
These marchants han doon fraught hir shippes newe, . . . . .	B.Mil. 171
But casuallly the shippes botme rente, . . . . .	B.NP. 4291
In sighte of othere shippes it bisyde, . . . . .	B.NP. 4293
Thogh thou myghtest se as far as shippes saille? . . . . .	E.Mch. 2108
And shippes by the brynke comen and gon; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1160
ne karf yit the heye see with oores or with schipes; . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5.
his wandryng shippes by the see, into . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3.
The schippes and the stokkes, . . . . .	310-5
In armes with a thousand shippes wente . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1.
With his shippes gan to saile . . . . .	1645-50
And how his shippes dreyn'te ware, . . . . .	TC.1. 68
HF.1. 195	
HF.1. 233	

# Ships—Continued

Was forth unto his shippes goon, . . . . .	HF.1. 365
Now shippes seyllynge in the see. . . . .	HF.2. 395
When tempest doth the shippes swallowe, . . . . .	HF.2. 528
With schepis sevene and with no more navye, . . . . .	LGW. 960
But forth they goon, and lafte his shippes ride, . . . . .	LGW. 968
Your shippes and your meynce shal I save. . . . .	LGW. 1089
His shippes for to seke and hem vitaille, . . . . .	LGW. 1093
Ful many a beeste she to the shippes sente, . . . . .	LGW. 1094
And prively he doth his shippes dyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 1288
Anon Argus his shippes gan devye, . . . . .	LGW. 1453
She knew by folke that in his shippes be, . . . . .	LGW. 1512
This Tereus let make his shippes yare, . . . . .	LGW. 2270
Wel and homely, and let his shippis dyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 2480
<b>Shire</b>	
Ful ofte tyme he was knyght of the shire. . . . .	A.Prol. 356
And able for to helpen al a shire . . . . .	A.Prol. 584
If that thes happe to comen in oure shire . . . . .	D.Fri. 1401
<b>Shires</b>	
And specially, from every shires ende . . . . .	A.Prol. 15
<b>Shit</b>	
That shapen was my deeth erst than my sherte. . . . .	A.Kn. 1566
A breech and eek a sherte; . . . . .	B.Th. 2049
And next his sherte an akeoun. . . . .	B.Th. 2050
She hath hym sent a sherte, fresch and gay. . . . .	B.Mk. 3312
Allas, this sherte—allas, and weylaway! . . . . .	B.Mk. 3313
But on his bak this sherte he wered al naked, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3320
By God, I hadde levete than my sherte . . . . .	B.NP. 4310
I holde hym riche, al hadde he nat a sherte; . . . . .	D.WB. 1186
When she hym saugh up-sittynge in his sherte, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1852
And in a pure of sylk, heng on his sherte, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1883
Though he namours hadde than his sherte, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1985
Why, don this furred cloke upon thy sherte, . . . . .	TC.3. 738
And off he rente al to his bare sherte, . . . . .	TC.3. 1099
Criseyde him yaf, and stak it on his sherte, . . . . .	TC.3. 1372
Allas, I n'hadde y-brought her in her shertel . . . . .	TC.4. 96
That, though we comen in our bare sherte, . . . . .	TC.4. 1522
That with a sherte his lyf leel . . . . .	HF.3. 324
And profereth him, ryght in his bare sherte, . . . . .	LGW. 405
Syn first that day that shapen was my sherte, . . . . .	LGW. 2629
Into her naked sherte. . . . .	RR. 5446
<b>Shirts</b>	
Where ben thanne the gaye robes, . . . . . and the . . . . .	I.Pars. 195-200
smale shertes? . . . . .	
<b>Shit— see Shut</b>	
<b>Shippe</b>	
A shiten shepherde and a clene sheepe. . . . .	A.Prol. 504
<b>Shiver</b>	
Ther shyvren shaftes upon sheeldes thilke; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2605
And of youre softe breed nat but a shyvere, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1840
<b>Shivered</b>	
Sithen that day I have chevered ofte. . . . .	RR. 1732
<b>Shode</b>	
That (dreme he barfoot, dreme he shod), . . . . .	HF.1. 98
And she was clothed and eke shod . . . . .	RR. 427
And shode he was with grete maistrie, . . . . .	RR. 842
And alle freres, shodde and bare, . . . . .	RR. 7461
<b>Shode</b>	
The nayl y-dryven in the shode a-nyght; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2007
Ful streight and evene lay his joly shode. . . . .	A.Mil. 3316
<b>Shoe</b>	
For thogh a wydwe hadde noght a sho, . . . . .	A.Prol. 253
Whan that his shoo ful bitterly hym wrong. . . . .	D.WB. 492
Of Venus werkis worth his olde sho, . . . . .	D.WB. 708
But I woot best where wyngeth me my sho. . . . .	E.Mch. 1553
<b>Shoes</b>	
Ful streite y-tyed, and shoon ful moyste and newe; . . . . .	A.Prol. 457
Hir shoes were laced on hir legges hye; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3267
With Powles wyndow corven on his shoes, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3318
And high shoes knopped with dagges, . . . . .	RR. 7258
<b>Shoon</b>	
<b>Shoof</b>	
African, my gyde, Me hente, and shoof in at the gates . . . . .	PF. 154
wyde. . . . .	TC.3. 487
He shof ay on; he to and fro was sent; . . . . .	
a wynde and eke a rayne, That shofe so sore his saylle . . . . .	
ne myghte stonde, . . . . .	LGW. 2412
Ful long I shof, and knokkide eke, . . . . .	RR. 534
<b>Shonde</b>	
God shilde his cors fro shonde! . . . . .	B.Th. 2098
And shelde hem fro poverté and shonde, . . . . .	HF.1. 88
<b>Shone</b>	
His heed was balled that shoon as any glas, . . . . .	A.Prol. 198
The northern lyght in at the dores shoon,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1987
As any ravens fethere it shoon for-blak; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2144
Hir forheed shoon as bright as any day, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3310
Crul was his heer and as the gold it shoon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3314
The moone, whan it was nyght, ful brighte shoon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3352
For at an hole in shoon the moone bright; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4298
That Phebus, which that shoon so clere and brighte, . . . . .	B.Mil. 11
Of on that shoon ful brighte. . . . .	B.Th. 2034
His brydel as the sonne shoon, . . . . .	B.Th. 2069
His byle was blak, and as the jeet it shoon; . . . . .	B.NP. 4051
And in a clooth of gold that brighte shoon, . . . . .	E.Ci. 1117
Til on the welkne shoon the sterres lyght, . . . . .	E.Ci. 1124
His stede, which that shoon as sonne brighte, . . . . .	F.Sq. 170
Shoon as the burned gold, with streemes brighte; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1247
Where as he shoon ful pale, I dar wel seyn. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1249
And through the glas the sonne shon . . . . .	BD. 336
And by the light she knew, that shoon so shene, . . . . .	Mars. 87
Hit was of gold, and shoon so bright, . . . . .	HF.1. 503

# Shone—Continued

So shoon the egles fethres brighte,	HF.1. 507
That shoon with fethres alle of gold,	HF.2. 22
But that hit shoon ful more clere;	HF.3. 35
That shoon ful lighter than a glas,	HF.3. 199
As burned gold shoon for to see,	HF.3. 297
Of metal, that shoon not ful cleer,	HF.3. 332
Therwith me thought his face shon so brighte	LGW. 232
The moone shone, men myghte wel y-see,	LGW. 285
That had a flees of gold, that shoon so bryghte,	LGW. 1428
No man she sawe and yet shone the mone	LGW. 2194 var
Of brend gold that full lyghte shoon,	RR. 1109
That Richesse wondir brighte shone,	RR. 1126
His bowe of gold, that shoon so bright;	RR. 1333
And eke the gravell which that shoon	RR. 1556

# Shone see Shined

# Shoo see Shot

# Shook

But atte laste the statue of Venus shook	A.Kn. 2265
And shook hym harde and cride spitously,	A.Mil. 3476
For he the pilers shook and made hem falle,	B.Mk. 3274
And shaken nobles and sterlynges.	HF.3. 225
And pitously he wepe, and shoke his hede,	LGW. 2344
Her eeres shaken faste withall,	RR. 363
So cherlishly his heed it shoke;	RR. 3164
Tyll Shame pitously hym shoke,	RR. 4006

# Shoon

His shoon of cordewane.	B.Th. 1922
With shoon decoped and with lass.	RR. 843
Of shone and bootes newe and faire,	RR. 2265

# Shoon see Shoes

# Shoop(e) (pret. sing. and pl.)

this marchant . . . Shoop hym to make redy his array	B.Sh. 1244
she saugh how that hir housbonde shoophe hym for to	
wreken	
they weren . . . and shopen hem withouten delay	
to go	B.Mel. 2240-5

He shoophe upon this queene to doon vengeance;	B.Mk. 3543
For al the nyght he shoophe hym for to swynke	C.Pard. 874
To which this somonour shoophe hym for to wende,	D.Fri. 1538
Where as he shoophe hym thilke nyght to lye.	D.Sum. 1780
Ther as this markys shoophe his mariage,	E.Cl. 198
tyme that nature Shoophe hym to been a lyves	
creature;	E.Cl. 903
The markys, which that shoophe and knew al this,	E.Cl. 946
he, . . . Shoophe hym to lyve ful deliciously.	E.Mch. 2025
the knyght . . . Shoophe him to goon and dwelle a	
yeer or twayne	F.Fkl. 809

Hire freendes sawe . . . And shopen for to playen	
somwher elles.	F.Fkl. 897
He took the chalk and shoophe it in the wise	G.CY. 1222
He shoophe his ingot in lengthe and eek in brede	G.CY. 1228
And for the soule I shoop me for to preyre;	Pity. 20
the God of Love . . . Right for despit, and shop for	
to ben wroken:	TC.1. 207
So shoop it, that him fil that day a tene	TC.2. 61

Queene Eleyne Shoop her to ben an houre after the	
prime	TC.2. 1557
And that the welken shop him for to reyne,	TC.3. 551
that Nature Shoop me to be a lyves creature!	TC.4. 252
That outrely he shoop him for to deye;	TC.4. 955
The longe day I shoop me for to abide,	LGW. 180
Octavyan . . . Shoop him an oost on Antony to lede,	LGW. 625
this Danaos Shoop hym a name, and called hym Lync.	LGW. 2659

# Shoot

And turne coppes, and wel wrastle and sheete;	A.Rv. 3928
if a man, by cas- or aventure, shete an arwe,	I.Pars. 570-5
entre on every syde and sheten at hym at discover,	I.Pars. 710-5
Up goth the trumpe, and for to shoute and shete,	LGW. 635
That hevvy forto shoten ys;	RR. 959
That bowe semede wel to shete	RR. 989
To shoten at good messe to the dere,	RR. 1453
And forto shete gan hym dresse;	RR. 1773
To shete at me with all his peyne.	RR. 1798
The thridle arowe he gan to shete,	RR. 1800

# Shooter

The sheter ew; the asp for shaftes pleyn;	PF. 180
---	---------

# Shooteth

But who so shetith right y-wys,	RR. 960
---------------------------------	---------

# Shop

For in thy shoppe is many a flye loos.	A.Co. 4352
He loved bet the taverner than the shoppe.	A.Co. 4376
Out of the shoppe thider wolde he lepe;	A.Co. 4378
His maister shal it in his shoppe abyde,	A.Co. 4393
A shoppe, and swayed for hir sustenance	A.Co. 4422

# Shopen see Shop(e)

# Shorn

His heer was by his crys round y-shorn,	A.Prol. 589
Though he were shorn ful hye upon his pan,	B.Mk. 3142
First in the trais, ful fat and newe shorn,	TC.1. 222
That han hir top ful heighe and smothe y-shore:	TC.4. 996

# Short

Short was his gowne, with sleeves longe and wyde;	A.Prol. 93
And short and quyk and ful of by sentence.	A.Prol. 306
He was short-sholdred, brood, a thikke knarre,	A.Prol. 549
My wit is short, ye may wel understonde.	A.Prol. 746
This is the poynt, to speken short and pleyn,	A.Prol. 790
We moste endure: this is the short and pleyn.	A.Kn. 1091
The nyght was short and faste by the day,	A.Kn. 1476
And seyde, 'This is a short conclusion:	A.Kn. 1743

# Short—Continued

With shorte staves, thikke as they may goon;	A.Kn. 2510
No maner shot, ne polax, ne shorte knyf,	A.Kn. 2544
Ne short awerd, for to stoke with poynt bytynge,	A.Kn. 2546
As I have thries in this shorte nyght	A.Rv. 4265
Broun as a berye, a propre short felawe,	A.Co. 4368
bifore the bataille maketh short victorie,"	B.Mel. 2535-40
Allas! the shorte throte, the tendre mouth,	C.Pard. 517
Al were he short, or long, or blak, or whit;	D.WB. 624
The day is short, and it is passed pryme,	D.Fri. 1476
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste,	E.Cl. 130
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyn,	E.Cl. 577
But atte laste, to tellen short and pleyn,	G.SN. 360
and it is short, for it sholde be koud the	I.Pars. 1040-5
lerne it, it is so short and so sey;	I.Pars. 1040-5
penaunce is but short and litel, at regard	I.Pars. 1055-60
The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne,	PF. 1
At shorte wordes, til that deth me sese,	PF. 481
Togedre, and of a short avysement,	PF. 555
This shorte lessoun nedeth not recorde.	PF. 609
no thing so late, in so shorte bownde	Bo.4. p.4.

1335-40	
by short resoun, and nyghe to the	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
a schort ensauple, the same rowndnesse	Bo.5. p.4.
	1785-90

At shorte wordes, thou shalt truste in me!	TC.2. 956
Of which to telle in short is myn entente	TC.2. 1219
To telle in short, her liked al in-fere,	TC.2. 1266
To telle in short, withouten wordes mo,	TC.2. 1405
To telle in short, and forth he gan to wende	TC.2. 1493
To ben good lord in short, and take her leve;	TC.2. 1658
Hering her come, and shorte for to sikel	TC.3. 58
To telle in short withoute wordes mo—	TC.3. 234
But it was spoken in so short a wise,	TC.3. 456
N'ot I how long or short it was bitwene	TC.4. 36
At shorte wordes, though I deyen sholde,	TC.4. 636
'This', short and pleyn, th'effect of my message,	TC.4. 890
Wommen ben wise of short avysement.	TC.4. 936
At shorte wordes, wel ye may me leve:	TC.4. 1658
Criseyde, at shorte wordes for to telle,	TC.5. 848
That it is short which that I to you write.	TC.5. 1626
Than oght a god, by short avysement,	LGW. 407
To telle in short, this noble queene Dido	LGW. 1309
At shorte wordes, ryght so Demophon,	LGW. 2463
At shorte wordes thou ne scapest nought	LGW. 2643
from oure pool artik. Also this shorte rule	Astr. 245-51
The joye it is so short lastyng,	RR. 3283
A shorte sermon unto you sayne.	RR. 7497

# Shorte

That ech of yow, to shorte with your weye,	A.Prol. 791
O levee sire shrewe, Jhesu shorte thy lyfl	D.WB. 365
And eek, I praye Jhesu to shorte hir lyves	D.WB. 1261
For at the worste it may yt shorte our weye.	TC.5. 96

# Shorter

Thow restreynest the day by shortere duellynge	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
That shorter was a foote, i-wys,	RR. 350

# Shortest

He which that hath the shortestest shal bigynne.	A.Prol. 836
How he may best with shortest tarynge	TC.5. 774

# Shorteth

owene lif; wherfore swich sorwe shorteth ful ofte the	
lif	I.Pars. 725-30

# Shortly

And shortly, whan the sonne was to reeste,	A.Prol. 30
Now have I toold you shortly, in a clause,	A.Prol. 715
And, shortly for to tellen as it was,	A.Prol. 843
But, shortly for to speken of this thyng,	A.Kn. 985
But shortly for to telle is myn entente.	A.Kn. 1000
To telle it yow as shortly as I may,—	A.Kn. 1190
For shortly for to seyn this Palamoun	A.Kn. 1341
And, shortly to concluden al his wo,	A.Kn. 1358
And, shortly, turned was al up-so-doun	A.Kn. 1377
And, shortly of this matere for to seyn,	A.Kn. 1417
For, shortly, this was his opinioun,	A.Kn. 1480
And, shortly, outhere he wolde lese his lif,	A.Kn. 1485
He hath considered shortly, in a clause,	A.Kn. 1763
And shortly, whan his ire is thus agoon,	A.Kn. 1782
And, shortly to concluden, swich a place	A.Kn. 1895
As shortly as I kan, I wol me haste	A.Kn. 2052
But shortly to the point thanne wol I wende,	A.Kn. 2965
And shortly, up they clomben alle thre;	A.Mil. 8636
But shortly, til that it was veray nyght,	A.Rv. 4103
Oure corn is stolon shortly is ne nay	A.Rv. 4183 var
And, shortly for to seyn, they were at on.	A.Rv. 4197
And, shortly of this matiere for to pace,	B.ML. 205
For shortly for to tellen, at o word,	B.ML. 428
Lest that hir housbonde, shortly for to sayn,	B.ML. 564
But, shortly, from the castel on a nyght,	B.ML. 913
Ful many a day, but, shortly, this is thende,	B.ML. 965
That, if I shortly tellen shal and playn,	B.ML. 990
To feste, and, shortly, if I shal nat lye,	B.ML. 1007
That I of woot'; but shortly, in a stounde	B.ML. 1021
But as a marchant, shortly for to telle,	B.Sh. 1495
And shortly, to the point right for to gon,	B.Sh. 1603
I wol answer yow shortly to the poynt.	B.Sh. 1602
seyeth shortly youre wyl and youre conseil, and	B.Mel. 2900-5
Of which he drank ynow, shortly to seye;	B.Mk. 3935
And, shortly of this storie for to trete,	B.Mk. 3501
Toward Cenobie, and, shortly for to seye,	B.Mk. 3545
Shortly I seye, as for conclusion,	B.NP. 4341
'But, shortly, myn entente I wol devyse,—	C.Pard. 423



# **Shortly—Continued**

Lo, how deere, shortly for to sayn,	C.Pard. 502
To which thyng shortly answered I shal;	D.WB. 1077
But, shortly forth this tale for to chace,	E.Cl. 341
And, shortly forth this tale for to chace,	E.Cl. 393
But, shortly if this storie I tellen shal,	E.Cl. 760
But atte laste, shortly for to seyn,	E.Mch. 1472
And shortly, so ferforth this thyng is went,	F.Sq. 567
And, shortly, if the sothe I tellen shal,	F.Fkl. 935
To tellen shortly the conclusioun,—	G.SN. 394
With this quyck silver shortly for to sayn	G.CY. 1111 var
The chambre dore, shortly for to seyn,	G.CY. 1217
To tellen shortly, whan that he	BD. 68
And shewe hir shortly—hit is no nay!	BD. 147
To telle shortly, at oo worde,	BD. 306
Shortly, hit was so ful of bestes,	BD. 434
Shortly, what shal I more seye?	BD. 434
To telle shortly al my speche,	BD. 1222
To telle shortly, right as it is,	BD. 1238
And founde I wol in shortly for to brynge	Anel. 47
And shortly, yf she shal be comprehended,	Anel. 83
Of whiche, as shortly as I can it trete,	PF. 34
have touched it for sothe ryghtfully and shortly,	Bo.1. p.5.
	205-10
snd, for I wol closen shortly hir bountes,	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
I schal schewe the shortly	Bo.2. p.4.
	395-400
schewe the shortly. For-why yif thou	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
reduces this shortly in a somme: that thise worldly	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
'and I schal shortly answeren	Bo.3. p.12.
	1060-5
And shortly maked ek of hem his fo:	TC.2. 1482
'And shortly, dere herte and al my knight,	TC.3. 176
And, shortly of this processe for to pace,	TC.3. 470
But Pandar up, and (shortly for to seyne)	TC.3. 548
And, shortly to the point right for to gon,	TC.3. 701
She ofte him kiste; and, shortly for to seyne,	TC.3. 1117
Withoute more, shortly for to seyne,	TC.3. 1156
'Thou dost, alas, too shortly thyyn office,	TC.3. 1436
And shortly so his peines him to-rente,	TC.4. 341
Or thou be war. And, shortly, brother dere,	TC.4. 650
But, shortly, lest thise tales sothe were,	TC.4. 671
As he that shortly shapeth him to deye.	TC.4. 882
And, shortly, al the sothe for to seye,	TC.4. 953
But in effect, and shortly for to seye,	TC.5. 1009
And, shortly, lest that ye my tale breke,	TC.5. 1032
And forth he wente, shortly for to telle,	TC.5. 1826
And, shortly of this thyng to pace,	HF.1. 239
That, shortly for to tellen, she	HF.1. 242
Made of him, shortly, at a word,	HF.1. 257
Sey shortly, or he shal to longe dwelle,	LGW. 577
And, for to maken shortly is the beste,	LGW. 614
And, shortly of this tale for to telle,	LGW. 789
And shortly tolde al the occasioun	LGW. 994
And shortly, fro the tempest hire to save,	LGW. 1224
And shortly, to the poynt ryght for to go,	LGW. 1634
And in what wise I wol but shortly trete,	LGW. 1692
With swerde y-drawe, shortly he cometh ynne	LGW. 1785
And, shortly of this processe for to pace,	LGW. 1914
And shortly of this mater for to make,	LGW. 2136
And, for to telle shortly in thys cas,	LGW. 2170
But shortly to the ende tel I shalle.	LGW. 2221
But shortly of this story for to passe,—	LGW. 2257
And, shortly for to seyn, she hath hir fille	LGW. 2354
Therefore I passe shortly in thys wyse.	LGW. 2458
And shortly, leste this tale be to longe,	LGW. 2675
Than may I seyn, right shortly in a clause,	Comp.A. 38
For Narcisus, shortly to telle,	RR. 1501
That, shortly all the sothe to telle,	RR. 1528
Or ellis shortly, this is the ende,	RR. 1960
Now wole I shortly heere reherce	RR. 2343
Shortly he seide, 'Thy request	RR. 3441
And to hym, shortly in a clause,	RR. 3725
And swereth shortly that he shall	RR. 4053
Now it is tyme shortly that I	RR. 4145
telle Shortly, and no while dwelle,	RR. 4990
Shortly, I wole herberwe me	RR. 6145
I wole shortly, in youre presence,	RR. 6708
This is moche my desire shortly.	RR. 6970
<b>Shortness</b>	
haynselnye, that thurgh hire shortnesse	I.Pars. 420-5
<b>Shot</b>	
No maner shot, no polax, no shorte knyf	A.Kn. 2544
With shot, compleynedest his deeth so soore!	B.NP. 4539
Right with her look thorough-shoten and thorough-	
darted,	TC.1. 325
If so be that he hadde me shettel	RR. 1341
He . . . drough . . . And shette att me so wondir	
smerte,	RR. 1727
He drowe . . . And shette at me with all his myght;	RR. 1777
He shette at me full hastily An arwe	RR. 1861
<b>Shot see Overshot</b>	
<b>Shoten see Shot</b>	
<b>Shotes</b>	
Felte ek his part of loves shotes kene,	TC.2. 58
<b>Shot-window</b>	
And dressed hym up by a shotwyndowe,	A.Mil. 3358
And stille he stant under the shotwyndowe,—	A.Mil. 3695
<b>Should</b>	
What sholde he studie and make hymselfen wood,	A.Prol. 184
And over al, ther as profit sholde arise,	A.Prol. 249

# **Should—Continued**

That to the offrynge before hire sholde goon;	A.Prol. 450
By his clenness how that his sheepe sholde lyve.	A.Prol. 506
A bettre felawe sholde men noght fynde.	A.Prol. 648
For in his pure he sholde y-punished be:	A.Prol. 657
No berd hadde he, ne never sholde have,	A.Prol. 689
Heere in this tale, as that they sholde stonde;	A.Prol. 745
That all the peple of Grece sholde speke	A.Kn. 962
He may nat fleet it, though he sholde be deed,	A.Kn. 1170
That with a swerd he sholde lese his heed:	A.Kn. 1215
What sholde I al day of his wo endite?	A.Kn. 1380
That ever swich a chaunce sholde falle,	A.Kn. 1752
Why sholde I noght as wel eek telle yow al	A.Kn. 1967
As though a storm sholde bresten every bough;	A.Kn. 1980
Wexynge it was, and sholde wanye soone.	A.Kn. 2078
That everich sholde an hundred knyghtes brynge,	A.Kn. 2096
But, by the cause that they sholde ryse	A.Kn. 2488
It semed that the lystes sholde falle.	A.Kn. 2662
The peple that they sholde hem reconforte.	A.Kn. 2852
And, for the peple sholde seen hym alle,	A.Kn. 2879
In as muche as the servyse sholde be	A.Kn. 2887
What sholde I moore seyn, but this Millere	A.Mil. 3167
Whan that men sholde have droghte or elles shoures,	A.Mil. 3196
Or if men asked hym what sholde bifalle	A.Mil. 3197
That bad man sholde wedde his simylitude.	A.Mil. 3228
Men sholde wedden after hir estaat,	A.Mil. 3229
She sholde slepen in his arm al nyght,	A.Mil. 3406
She sholde seye as he nyste where he was,	A.Mil. 3414
I thoughte ay wel how that it sholde be	A.Mil. 3453
Men sholde nat knowe of Goddes pryvetee.	A.Mil. 3454
Upon the sterres, what ther sholde bifalle.	A.Mil. 3459
That al the world with water sholde be lorn?	A.Mil. 3536
He sholde kisse his ers, or that he scape;	A.Mil. 3800
That he ne swoor he sholde anon abege.	A.Rv. 3938
For that Symynk sholde in his blood allye.	A.Rv. 3945
Hir thoughte that a lady sholde hire spare,	A.Rv. 3966
Though that he hooly chirche sholde devoure.	A.Rv. 3986
Men wenden wisly that he sholde dye,—	A.Rv. 3994
The millere sholde nat stete hem half a pokke	A.Rv. 4010
And he that bettre sholde han knyht the reynel!	A.Rv. 4083
And boond hire hors, it sholde nat goon loos,	A.Rv. 4138
He sholde hym-selven useen it by right;	B.ML. 44
What sholde I tellen hem, syn they ben tolde?	B.ML. 56
That he for love sholde han his deeth, allas!	B.ML. 193
And alle his liges, sholde y-cristned be	B.ML. 240
That I sholde tellen al the purveiance	B.ML. 247
Sholde preyen Crist, that he this mariage	B.ML. 258
What sholde us tyden of this newe lawe,	B.ML. 337
What sholde I in this tale lenger tarye?	B.ML. 374
In hire, for we sholde seen his myghty werkis.	B.ML. 478
The wyl of Crist was that she sholde abyde.	B.ML. 511
For foul ne fair, though that she sholde deye.	B.ML. 525
That veraily hir thoughte he sholde spille	B.ML. 587
Hir thoughte a despit that he sholde take	B.ML. 699
What sholde I tellen of the roisaktee	B.ML. 703
That he ne sholde suffren, in no wyse,	B.ML. 796
He sholde putte, and croude hire fro the lond,	B.ML. 801
And othere necessities that sholde nede	B.ML. 871
Came into the ship alone, and seyde he sholde	B.ML. 916
Of hire estaat, although she sholde deye.	B.ML. 973
She preyd hym eek he sholde by no weye	B.ML. 1084 var
That he sholde come to Seint Denys, to pleye	B.Sh. 1249
And eek he holde that no man sholde hym lette	B.Sh. 1276
God shilde I sholde it tellen for his grace!	B.Sh. 1356
They wolde that hir housbondes sholde be	B.Sh. 1365
And bad the cookies that they sholde hem hye,	B.Sh. 1400
That for these hundred frankes he sholde al nyght	B.Sh. 1505
And thanne he sholde been in joye and reste.	B.Sh. 1538
Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat mysse,	B.Sh. 1542
Ye sholde han warned me, er I had gon,	B.Sh. 1578
So that I wiste I sholde yow nat greve,	B.Pri. 1638
I wolde demen that ye tellen sholde	B.Pri. 1639
I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme ago;	B.Pri. 1841
And whan that I my lyl sholde forlete,	B.Pri. 1848
children, but, certes, he sholde suffren	B.Mel. 2175-80
seyde, 'What man,' quod he, 'sholde . . . stente	B.Mel. 2175-80
wepynge sholde be conserved, after the	B.Mel. 2180-5
that the werre sholde bigynne, but	B.Mel.
	2195-200
outruly that he anon sholde wreken hym	B.Mel. 2210-5
knownen what sholde be doon with hire	B.Mel. 2220-5
men sholde holden hem stille, and yeven	B.Mel. 2225-30
men sholden smyte, right so men sholde wreken	B.Mel. 2225-30
men sholden smyte, right so men sholde	B.Mel. 2225-30
accorded that he sholde maken werre,	B.Mel. 2240-5
conseil, it sholde seme that I hadde yewe	B.Mel. 2245-50
cause, men sholde nat seyn therfore that	B.Mel. 2255-60
sholde seme that ye hadde yewe me the	B.Mel. 2270-5
sholde be consailed but oonly of hem	B.Mel. 2270-5
Thus sholde ye understande	B.Mel. 2280-5
of which folk ye sholde been counseilled, now wol	B.Mel. 2360-5
any man sholde bigynne a thyng, but if he	B.Mel. 2400-5
no wight sholde take upon hym so hevy a	B.Mel. 2400-5
yourre conseil as in this caas ne sholde nat . . . be	
called	B.Mel. 2425-30
ye sholde first have cleped a fewe folk to	B.Mel. 2430-5
as ye sholden only have cleped to yourre	B.Mel. 2430-5
and eek, for they sholde do the moore	B.Mel. 2460-5
so sholde I doon hem another; for right	B.Mel. 2470-5
'the wordes . . . ne sholde nat han been under-	
stonden	B.Mel. 2470-5

## Should—Continued

phisiens sholde been understonen in this	B.Mel. 2475-80
ye sholde doon youre diligence to kepen	B.Mel. 2485-90
your enemies for drede sholde stinte to	B.Mel. 2555-60
so sholde I been put and holden over lowe	B.Mel. 2655-60
they sholden, by swich sufrage, by	B.Mel. 2685-70
myght that they sholden putte out the	B.Mel. 2685-70
and therefore sholde a man fee stryvyng	B.Mel. 2670-5
Furthermoore, ye sholde enforce you	B.Mel. 2695-700
caas of the world a man sholde nat doon	B.Mel. 2715-20
man or chynche, as wel sholde ye kepe yow	B.Mel. 2810-5
seith, "of thyn hous he sholde nat been	B.Mel. 2820-5
ferthermoore, that ye sholde alwey doon	B.Mel. 2820-5
this world of which we sholden have so	B.Mel. 2830-5
certes, he sholde nat be called a gentil	B.Mel. 2845-60
was Goddes knyght, whan he sholde fighte	B.Mel. 2850-5
seith, therefore every man sholde	B.Mel. 2860-5
in werre, therefore sholde a man fee and	B.Mel. 2880-5
that ye sholde han purchased the pees	B.Mel. 2890-5
Melibee sholde receyve with good herte	B.Mel. 2890-5
adversaries sholde appieren in his	B.Mel. 3080-5
Sholde have a wyf,—for al the world is lorn	B.Mel. 3143
By no way that he sholde by hire lye	B.Mel. 3470
Na moore sholde he playen thilke game,	B.Mel. 3475
Was noon, though al this world men sholde seke	B.Mel. 3492
Hath with hym lad, for that men sholde it see	B.Mel. 3552
Why sholde I nat thyn infortune acounte,	B.Mel. 3591
Thanne sholde nat hunger in my wombe crepe;	B.Mel. 3627
'Noon oother god [he] sholde adoured bee'	B.Mel. 3753
The world was his,—what sholde I moore devyse?	B.Mel. 3842
That ever sholde fallen swich a cas	B.Mel. 3849
And caste the place in which he sholde dye	B.Mel. 3891
For no man sholde seen his privete;	B.Mel. 3905
I sholde er this han fallen doon for slepe,	B.NP. 3987
"That sholder kepe and reulen this cite;	B.NP. 4234
What sholde I moore unto this tale sayn?	B.NP. 4236
And hym comanded that he sholde abyde,	B.NP. 4270
That no man sholde been to rechelesse	B.NP. 4297
Which signified he sholde anghed be?	B.NP. 4330
That day that Ector sholde lese his lyf,	B.NP. 4332
How that the lyf of Ector sholde be lorne,	B.NP. 4334
It semed as that hevne sholde falle	B.NP. 4591
Yit sholde I seyn as wys god helpe me	B.NP. 4598
For he that kynketh, whan he sholde see,	B.NP. 4621
That jangleth whan he sholde holde his pees'	B.NP. 4625
Apelles, Zanzis, sholde werche in weyn,	C.Doc. 16
Where as by right swiche colours sholde be;	C.Doc. 36
He sholde telle it to no creature.	C.Doc. 144
And if he dide he sholde lese his heed.	C.Doc. 145
Parfouned sholde been ful subtilly.	C.Doc. 151
And wolde have preceved it, as sholde a knyght,	C.Doc. 193
Al sholde hir children sterve for famyne,	C.Pard. 451
A capityn sholde lyve in sobrenesse;	C.Pard. 582
Than I yow sholde to hasardours allye;	C.Pard. 616
Ye sholde arise; wherfore I yeve yow reed,	C.Pard. 744
To-day, that we sholde han so fair a grace?	C.Pard. 783
Of God, that sholde lyve so myrie as Il'	C.Pard. 843
Putte in his thought that he sholde poyson beye,	C.Pard. 845
That I ne sholde wedded be but ones.	D.WB. 13
Sholde lete fader and mooder, and take me;	D.WB. 31
Why sholde men speke of it vileynye.	D.WB. 34
Virginitee, wher-of thanne sholde it growe?	D.WB. 72
Bad nat every wight sholde go selle	D.WB. 108
Why sholde men elles in hir bookes sette	D.WB. 129
Now wher-with sholde he make his paiement,	D.WB. 131
Thanne shuld men take of chastitee no cure.	D.WB. 138
What sholde I bye it on my flessch so deere?	D.WB. 167
What sholde I taken heede me to for plesse,	D.WB. 213
Though I right now sholde make my testament,	D.WB. 424
Yet sholde he faille of his conclusioun.	D.WB. 430
Ye sholde been al patient and meke,	D.WB. 434
He sholde nat han daunted me fro drynke!	D.WB. 463
Or doon a thyng that sholde han cost his lyf,	D.WB. 535
If I were wydwe, sholde wedde me;	D.WB. 568
What sholde I seye, but at the monthes ende	D.WB. 627
That, for he sholde alwey upon hire thynke,	D.WB. 753
She sholde telle of his disfigure.	D.WB. 960
By cours of lawe, and sholde han lost his heed,—	D.WB. 892
That she so longe sholde a conseil hyde;	D.WB. 966
In hope that som wysdom sholde he lerne;	D.WB. 994
And that the knyght sholde telle in audience	D.WB. 1032
Sholde ever so foule disparaged be!	D.WB. 1069
That therfore sholden ye be gentil men,	D.WB. 1111
Seyn that men sholde an oold wight doon favour,	D.WB. 1210
Thanne sholde he take a yow wyf and a feir.	E.Mch. 1271
Oure Hoost the spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende	D.Fi. 1286
They sholde syngen if that they were hent;	D.Fi. 1311
Another day if that I sholde yow seche?	D.Fi. 1411
He sholde be sauf, but that we wolde hym hente,—	D.Fi. 1500
This wyde world thogh that I sholde wyne,	D.Fi. 1606
Into the temple whan they sholde gon	D.Sum. 1896
My tale sholde laste til tomorwe;	D.Sum. 2012
Toward the place ther he sholde deye,	D.Sum. 2028
Comandyng hym he sholde bifore hym stonde;	D.Sum. 2065
What sholde I telle thanswere of the knyght?	D.Sum. 2072
To a poure man men sholde his vices telle.	D.Sum. 2077
But nat to a lord, thogh he sholde go to helle.	D.Sum. 2078
What sholde I seye? God lat hym never thee,	D.Sum. 2207
Who sholde make a demonstracion	D.Sum. 2224
That everyman sholde have yliche his part,	D.Sum. 2225
How that this fart sholde evene y-deled be	D.Sum. 2249

## Should—Continued

That he sholde telle hym what his peple mente,	E.Ci. 89
That thurgh youre deeth youre lyne sholde slake,	E.Ci. 137
And that a straunge successeur sholde take	E.Ci. 138
Wedde hire only, if ever he wedde sholde.	E.Ci. 245
Telle what womman that it sholde be;	E.Ci. 247
That unto wich a weddyng sholde falle.	E.Ci. 259
Approcheth, that this weddyng sholde be,	E.Ci. 261
The markys sholde wedde, and if she myghte	E.Ci. 279
She sholde brynge into his hous, he had	E.Ci. 373
That women sholde dispoillen hire right there;	E.Ci. 374
Of hire array what sholde I make a tale?	E.Ci. 383
Whan that he sholde out of the chambre go.	E.Ci. 515
Sholde this child ful softe wynde and wrappe	E.Ci. 583
That no man sholde knowe of his entente,	E.Ci. 587
He sholde it take, and shewe hire this mateere,	E.Ci. 591
Out of yourself for no wo sholde outreye—	E.Ci. 643
A wyf, as of herself, no thing ne sholde	E.Ci. 720
I seye, he bad they sholde countrefete	E.Ci. 743
Sholde nat telle whos children they were	E.Ci. 770
But seye, the mayden sholde y-wedded be	E.Ci. 771
Sholde bifore the peple, in my walkyng,	E.Ci. 878
And fairer fruyt bitwene hem sholde falle,	E.Ci. 990
This storie is seyed, nat for that wyves sholde	E.Ci. 1142
Sholde be constant in adversitee	E.Ci. 1146
What sholde I yow rehence in special	E.Mch. 1221
God shilde that it sholde so bifalle!	E.Mch. 1232
Sholde han be slayn; and looke Ester also,	E.Mch. 1371
That with hem sholde I never lye in reste;	E.Mch. 1420
Thanne sholde I lede my lyf in avoutrye.	E.Mch. 1435
Ne children sholde I none upon hire geten;	E.Mch. 1437
Than that myn heritage sholde falle	E.Mch. 1439
Men sholde wedde, and forthermoore woot I.	E.Mch. 1442
For which cause man sholde take a wyf.	E.Mch. 1445
And for they sholde lecherie eschue,	E.Mch. 1451
Or for that ech of hem sholde helpen oother	E.Mch. 1453
That his conseil sholde passe his lordes wit.	E.Mch. 1504
And been assented fully that he sholde	E.Mch. 1575
Thanne sholde he se ful many a figure pace	E.Mch. 1584
How sholde I thanne, that lyve in swich plessaunce	E.Mch. 1650
And croucheth hem and bad God sholde hem blesse,	E.Mch. 1707
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye—	E.Mch. 2074
That he sholde go biforn with his cliket.	E.Mch. 2151
I may nat, certes, though I sholde dye.	E.Mch. 2181
That Damyan sholde clymbe upon a tree	E.Mch. 2210
Y-spared for his fadres sake, he sholde	E.Mch. 2301
Thanne sholde I clymbe wel ynogh,' quod she,	E.Mch. 2344
For, and I sholde rekenen every vice	E.Mch. 2433
And cause why, it sholde reported be,	E.Mch. 2435
If he sholde hire discryven every part;	F.Sq. 40
And for his tale sholde seme the bettre,	F.Sq. 102
And how and whanne it sholde y-harded be,	F.Sq. 245
That sholde yow devysen swich array.	F.Sq. 282
I sholde to the knotte condescende	F.Sq. 407
Ther doublenesse or feynyng sholde approche,	F.Sq. 586
And eek that he repaire sholde ageyn	F.Sq. 589
Ne sholde upon hym take no maistrie	F.Fkl. 747
Thynghes that rigour sholde never attayne;	F.Fkl. 775
That never sholde ther be default in here.	F.Fkl. 790
Therwith he was, if men sholde hym discryve,	F.Fkl. 931
Hadde went ther never I sholde have come again;	F.Fkl. 971
What deyntee sholde a man han in his lyf	F.Fkl. 1003
He sholde wel make my brother han his love;	F.Fkl. 1156
What sholde I make a lenger tale of this?	F.Fkl. 1165
What somme sholde this maistres gerdoun be	F.Fkl. 1220
That she and every wight sholde wene and seye	F.Fkl. 1267
Where as he knew he sholde his lady see;	F.Fkl. 1307
'Allas!' quod she, 'that ever this sholde happe,	F.Fkl. 1342
Why sholde I thanne to dye been in drede?	F.Fkl. 1386
Rather than folk of Gawle hem sholde oppresse,—	F.Fkl. 1411
'What sholde I mo ensamples heer-of sayn?	F.Fkl. 1419
But if ye sholde youre trouthe kepe and savel	F.Fkl. 1478
So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe;	F.Fkl. 1519
Than ye to me sholde breke thus youre trouthe,	F.Fkl. 1530
What sholde I lenger of this cas endyte?	F.Fkl. 1550
And whan this mayden sholde unto a man	G.SN. 127
He sholde never mo biwreien here;	G.SN. 150
And in youre yowthe thus ye sholden dye;	G.SN. 158
Men sholde hym brennen in a fyr so reed,	G.SN. 313
And he weex wrooth, and bad men sholde hir lede	G.SN. 513
That no man sholde doon men swich penaunce	G.SN. 530
By cause of which men sholde hym reverence,	G.CY. 631
What sholde I tellen eche proporcoun	G.CY. 754
Sholde rewe o singuler mannes folye	G.CY. 997
Thanne why sholde al the remenant have a blame,	G.CY. 1004
'What!' quod this chanoun, 'sholde I be untrew?	G.CY. 1042
What sholde I tarien al the longe day?	G.CY. 1221
What, devel of helle! sholde it ellis be?	G.CY. 1238
To me ye sholde paye moore, y-wis.'	G.CY. 1363
I sholde be deed; ther were noon oother weye.'	G.CY. 1374
Than that ye sholden falle in swiche mescheef.'	G.CY. 1378
After that day; and whan that this preest sholde	G.CY. 1382
That they sholden discovere it unto noon,	G.CY. 1465
Which he rit on, than he sholde with me stryve.	H.Mcp. 79
He koude, whan he sholde telle a tale;	H.Mcp. 135
Sholde nat been kept in noon awyrt, certayn;	H.Mcp. 149
That no man sholde han put hym from hire grace;	H.Mcp. 159
For man sholde hym avyse what he speeke;	H.Mcp. 324
Why sholde I sowen draf out of my feet,	I.Pars. 35
And bede oure Hoost he sholde to hym seye	I.Pars. 65
sholde gladly herknen and enquire with	I.Pars. 80-5



**Should—Continued**

contricioun, and how he sholde be contrit,  
—neither God ne man—ne sholde never knowe  
and nat by tresor, therefore sholde he  
oother, if they myghte; for how sholden they love  
they sholde dye anon, but certes, they shal  
synnes, certes, he sholde have moore  
thynges sholde have lordshipe over that  
as thus: God sholde have  
that it sholde have over sensualitee,  
only sholde have been honoured in alle  
Goddess sone of hevne sholde al this peyne endure.  
And also a man sholde sorwe  
contricioun sholde be wonder sorweful and ang-  
wiousous.  
ful wys, for, soothly, he ne sholde nat have  
corage  
so myghty that he sholde nat have  
God to yow ye sholde nat eten of every  
nat touchen it, lest peraventure we sholde dyen.  
amenueth the love that men sholde han  
hath noght, or weneh that he sholde have hem  
of grace that sholde have turned hym to  
thynges sholde men suffre patiently, for  
that a man sholde hater his enemy,  
debonaire lif espietueel, that sholde kepen  
feend in helle sholde tremble to heeren  
or of helle, sholden bowe; for it is so  
suffreth it, for folk sholden yewe the moore  
wrathe, which that he sholde quenche,  
synne, yet sholde men douten hem, for  
how that men sholde plesse the peple, and he answerde,  
which he sholde suffren despitous deeth.  
he sholde do. Obedience generally is  
and slouthes sholde men exercise himself  
men sholde nat slepe, that is by the  
and that is the ende why that men sholde do gode  
werkes;  
and this sholde been in herte by stedefast.  
wherfore these lordes ne sholde nat muche glorifien  
Seneca, 'Thy prudence sholde lyve  
that his sone Canaan sholde be thral to  
signifeth that he sholde defenden hooly  
God ordeyned that som folk sholde be  
sholde be served in his estaat and his  
sellen the soules that lambes sholde kepen,  
ther as they sholde nat evenen, to hem  
synne, she sholde be beten with staves  
woman, she sholde be slayn with stones;  
she sholde been brent, by Goddes comandement.  
and he is an ydolastre. Man sholde loven  
and how sholde I thanke do this  
lawe of God they sholde be slayn.  
and sholde han been slayn with stones  
for they bireven alle these hym that sholde worshippe  
was ordeyned that o man sholde have  
algate by ordinance it sholde be so.  
oon, thanne sholde she have moo hevendes.  
And also ther ne sholde never be  
his owene engendrure, ne who sholde have  
sholde been the lasse bilowed fro the  
and forther-oyer no man ne sholde knowe  
how that a man sholde bere hym with his wif;  
Adam, for she sholde nat clayme to  
she ne sholde nat been holden to lowe.  
for woman sholde bere hym to his wif in feith,  
for woman sholde be felawe unto man.  
Paul, that a man sholde loven his wif  
it so wel that he deyde for it; so sholde a man  
Now how that a woman sholde be subget  
hire lord.—algate he sholde be so by  
She sholde eek serve hym in  
I woot wel that they sholde setten.  
A wif sholde eek be mesurable in  
she sholde loven hire housbonde in  
So sholde an housbonde eek be  
the housbondes, so sholde hire herte been,  
terme of al his lif he sholde namoure ayne masse;  
synge masse; and if he dide, he sholde doon  
right so sholde he humble his body  
by way of resoun, thanne sholde nat the  
shrift sholde be ful of teeris, if man  
and it is short, for it sholde be koud the  
man sholde be the lasse wery to seven it,  
prayest that God sholde forevee thes  
shryven hem. Agayns that shame sholde a man  
thyne  
is confessiouns. A man sholde eek thyne  
Men sholden eek remembren hem of the  
agayns that cursed wanhope sholde he thyne  
he sholde nat longe persevere in  
And tolde him what he sholde doon  
'Rather than that I shulde deye  
Yet sholde he fayle to rekene even  
I shulde have pleyde the bet at ches,  
Ye sholde be dampned in this cas  
He shulde besette myn herte so,  
They ne sholde have founde to diskryve  
'Shulde I now repente me  
With sorwe, as that I never sholde  
And pite were I shulde sterve,

I.Pars. 125-30  
I.Pars. 140-5  
I.Pars. 175-80  
I.Pars. 200-5  
I.Pars. 210-5  
I.Pars. 225-30  
I.Pars. 260-5  
I.Pars. 260-5  
I.Pars. 260-5  
I.Pars. 275-80  
I.Pars. 280-5  
I.Pars. 295-300  
I.Pars. 305-10  
I.Pars. 310-5  
I.Pars. 320-5  
I.Pars. 325-30  
I.Pars. 325-30  
I.Pars. 355-60  
I.Pars. 395-400  
I.Pars. 465-70  
I.Pars. 500-5  
I.Pars. 520-5  
I.Pars. 560-5  
I.Pars. 595-600  
I.Pars. 595-600  
I.Pars. 605-10  
I.Pars. 625-30  
I.Pars. 645-60  
I.Pars. 650-5  
I.Pars. 665-70  
I.Pars. 675-80  
I.Pars. 685-90  
I.Pars. 705-10  
I.Pars. 735-40  
I.Pars. 735-40  
I.Pars. 755-60  
I.Pars. 755-60  
I.Pars. 765-70  
I.Pars. 770-5  
I.Pars. 770-5  
I.Pars. 790-5  
I.Pars. 815-20  
I.Pars. 835-40  
I.Pars. 835-40  
I.Pars. 835-40  
I.Pars. 850-5  
I.Pars. 850-5  
I.Pars. 885-90  
I.Pars. 885-90  
I.Pars. 900-5  
I.Pars. 920-5  
I.Pars. 920-5  
I.Pars. 920-5  
I.Pars. 920-5  
I.Pars. 920-5  
I.Pars. 925-30  
I.Pars. 925-30  
I.Pars. 925-30  
I.Pars. 925-30  
I.Pars. 925-30  
I.Pars. 925-30  
I.Pars. 930-5  
I.Pars. 930-5  
I.Pars. 930-5  
I.Pars. 930-5  
I.Pars. 930-5  
I.Pars. 935-40  
I.Pars. 935-40  
I.Pars. 935-40  
I.Pars. 935-40  
I.Pars. 965-70  
I.Pars. 965-70  
I.Pars. 985-90  
I.Pars. 990-5  
I.Pars. 990-5  
I.Pars. 1040-5  
I.Pars. 1040-5  
I.Pars. 1040-5  
I.Pars. 1060-5  
I.Pars. 1060-5  
I.Pars. 1060-5  
I.Pars. 1070-5  
I.Pars. 1070-5  
BD. 188  
BD. 240  
BD. 441  
BD. 667  
BD. 724  
BD. 771  
BD. 915  
BD. 1115  
BD. 1109  
BD. 1285

**Should—Continued**

Allas the day! that ever hit shulde fellel  
For men ne shulde not knowe hir trianney,—  
Allas! that your renoun sholde be so lowe;  
Thynge to desyre, but it sholde laste?  
And when that hit was his, then sholde he drye  
That welnygh for the fere he sholde madde.  
That every wyght that hadde hit sholde have wo;  
Now sholde your holy teres falle and reyne.  
Shulde have hir rest in somwhat, as by kynde,  
Whan I shulde daunce, for fere than I quake;  
Than shulde ye fele wher it were so noon;  
For to desire that ye shulde love me;  
What shulde I seyn? She lovede Arcite so  
And sholde I preyre, and weye womanhede?  
He shulde in to a blisful place wende,  
That he ne shulde him in the world delyte.  
That every sterre shulde come into his place  
Ther it was first, and al shulde out of mynde  
She couchede hem after as they shulde serve,  
What shulde I seyn? Of foules every kynde  
Who-so he be that sholde be hir fere;  
Of lower kynde and seyde that shuld nat be  
And if she shulde have loved for long lovyng,  
How shulde a juge every party leve  
'Nay, god forbode a lover shulde change!  
Who shulde recche of that is reccheles?  
a-wey, they schulden han defended the  
'O! quod sche, 'my nory, schulde I forsake the  
forsake the now, and schulde I nat  
that is innocent. Schulde I thanne redowte  
citezeens, ne schulde noght bryngen in  
and comaunde that no man shulde byen  
it schulde noght sodeynly henten ne  
it schulde gretly tormenten and endamen  
certeyn day assigned, that men scholde marken hem  
he scholde han maked the senatours  
I am accused that I schulde han disturbed  
that they schulden wile my destructioun.  
algates the sentence scholde han punysshed  
that scholde duweliche punysche felons,  
hevne schulde governe the erthe.  
no manere that so certeyn thynges schulden be mooved  
'Whi schulde I nat remembren that?'  
mochel sorwe to the, scholde ben cause  
were gadryd to-ward o man, it scholde make  
nat deserved by no way that ye schulde mervyeilen.  
Boece. 'Why schulde I nat deliten  
For al so wel scholde they han  
I wolde that our tymes sholde torne ayen  
comunalties), for vertus stille sholde nat elden  
ful stille, ne schulde nat perysshe  
sholde ther duellen a ryght streyte  
infynyt, it ne sholde nat only semen litel,  
what schulde thilke glorie ben, whan he, of  
But for-sothe freendes schulde nat ben rekned  
that men wenen scholde maken  
of gold, yit sholde it nevere stanchen  
of wilkide men schulde ben the lesse  
scholde thilke honour maken hym  
scholde I telle the any thyng, syn that I  
for he scholde seme myghty? But of  
gentil men for that thei ne schulde nat owtrayen  
it schulde seme ryght lowe. And for-thi  
'Thanne,' quod sche, 'ne scholde men . . . seken  
thynges men schulde byseche the help of  
this thing I trowe that we schulde first enquire  
parfyt good schulde be moore worthy than  
god, and it scholde semen that thilke  
schulde ben addide to thise forseide  
quod sche, 'for elles it schulde seme  
stones with the white, ne scholden not cleren the  
lookynge  
manere be alle thynges, he scholde seen  
schulde ther noon duellen to no wyght.  
seyn, how schulde men deme the sothe  
'a litel here byforn, that men schulde doute  
ordre of nature schulde not brynge forth  
schulde nat have no fulfisaunce?  
the reame ne schulde nat seme blisful yif  
thynges ne scholde nat be.  
foule and vyl schulden han honoured and  
heryed, and the precious vessells schulden ben de-  
fouled  
it schulde seme to som folk that this were  
he schulde seen thanne that thilke lordis  
partie of the payne to schrewes scholde ben alegged  
wreochid wil scholde langwisse withouten

Pity. 23  
Pity. 67  
Pity. 88  
Mars. 226  
Mars. 251  
Mars. 253  
Mars. 260  
Mars. 287  
Comp.L. 2  
Comp.L. 52  
Comp.L. 76  
Comp.L. 88  
Anel. 92  
Anel. 299  
PF. 48  
PF. 66  
PF. 68  
PF. 69  
PF. 216  
PF. 365  
PF. 410  
PF. 450  
PF. 454  
PF. 496  
PF. 582  
PF. 593  
Bo.1. p.2. 50-5  
Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
Bo.1. p.4. 135-40  
Bo.1. p.4. 135-40  
Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
Bo.1. m.5. 185-90  
Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
Bo.1. p.6. 235-40  
Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
Bo.2. m.5. 480-5  
Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
Bo.3. m.3. 685-90  
Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
Bo.3. p.4. 705-10  
Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
Bo.3. p.8. 785-90  
Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 855-60  
Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
Bo.3. p.10.  
895-900  
Bo.3. p.10.  
895-900  
Bo.3. p.10.  
925-30  
Bo.3. p.10. 940-5  
Bo.3. m.10.  
965-70  
Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1030-5  
Bo.3. m.11.  
1050-5  
Bo.3. p.12.  
1060-5  
Bo.3. p.12.  
1065-70  
Bo.3. p.12.  
1070-5  
Bo.3. p.12.  
1080-5  
Bo.3. p.12.  
1080-5  
Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5  
Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5  
Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
Bo.4. m.2.  
1265-70  
Bo.4. p.4.  
1325-30  
Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5

## Should—Continued

y-graunted, ther nys nat why he scholde . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
'Why sholde he nat?' quod I. . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
woldest fayn lerne that it ne sholde nat longe endure; it sholde seme, that he ne scholde nat oonly leuen . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
thanne scholde it semen to the, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
that men scholden tormenten, hym that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
advocates sholde fayle and cesen in al, or betre profitten to men, it scholde be tórned thei sholden seken out the malaydes of men scholden more rightfully han pite of hem (That is to seyn thei scholden accuse . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5 Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
that they scholden putten adoun the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10
scholde cesen to seme wondres.' . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
thingis, or elles thei scholden fleten folyly. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
adversite, for thei ne scholden nat waxen . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
harde thinges, for that thei scholden confermen . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
haboundaunt of schrewes scholde ben abated. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
good folk what thing thei scholde demen . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
thinges ne scholden nat han ben doon. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
thei scholden departen from hir welle . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
the heye cercle of hevене sholde thriste; that the gold sholde han ben founde; ne sholde ther be no stedfast prescience . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5 Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
neither mede ne payne). And it scholde seme vice ne vertu, but it scholde rather ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
desiren? Thanne scholde ther be don . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
For what scholde any wyght hope to god, or why scholde he preien to god, ne scholde ther duelle outrely no doute. . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5 Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
to that, scholden thanne thingis . . . ben con- streyned . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
tydinges of thingis to comen scholden ben necessarie. But that ne scholde we nat demen; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5 Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
scholde ben dirknesse of opinoun, nat . . . . . and by wit)—we scholde rather preise . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
devyne thought. Ne it ne scholde nat semen . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
manere is it I-doon, for that it sholde contynue but it sholde rather ben clepid . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor sterve, . . . . .	TC.1. 17
Knew wel that Troye sholde destroyed be That Grekes sholden swich a peppe bringe For wel wiste he by sort that Troye sholde Ayein his wil, that sholde his herte sterve, that sodenly hym thocht he shold dyen That thou biset were on swich on that sholde He sholde falle, or elles soone dye; . . . . .	TC.1. 68 TC.1. 73 TC.1. 76 TC.1. 228 TC.1. 806 var TC.1. 521 TC.1. 723 TC.1. 813
'What! sholde he therfor fallen in despair, By my wil she sholde be thyn to-morwe! As though men sholde han led him into helle, Thee sholde nevere han tid this fair a grace. And preydest God he sholde nevere kevere. But natheles, though that I sholde deye, That to my lady I desiren sholde . . . . .	TC.1. 861 TC.1. 872 TC.1. 907 TC.1. 917 TC.1. 930 TC.1. 1032
And my good word al shold I lye evere It sholde ben! Som jape I trowe is this! That certeinly, though that I sholde deye, What sholde I paynte or drawn it on lengthe What sholde I lenger proces of it make! Lo, here is all! What sholde I more seye? Al sholde I with this knif my throte kerven!— Were hanged, than I sholde be his bauda, As wel as thee, if that I sholde assente What is your reed I sholde don of this?— Allas! What sholden straunge to me don, Ret me to love, and sholde it me defende? As though he sholde have led the newe daunce! Sholde I now love, and putte in juparte! 'Whom sholde I thanken but you, God of Love, What sholde I lenger sermoun of it holde? It sholde maken every wight to dulle . . . . .	TC.5. 1081 var TC.2. 130 TC.2. 172 TC.2. 262 TC.2. 292 TC.2. 321 TC.2. 325 TC.2. 353 TC.2. 358 TC.2. 389 TC.2. 411 TC.2. 413 TC.2. 553 TC.2. 772 TC.2. 848 TC.2. 965 TC.2. 1035 TC.2. 1079 TC.2. 1134 TC.2. 1206 TC.2. 1264 TC.2. 1299 TC.2. 1506 TC.2. 1614
Than that she sholde han his conning excused, Than to his lust! What sholde I more seye? 'And eek I n'ot what that I sholde him seye.' What sholde I drecche, or telle of his array? What sholde I make of this a long sermoun? 'Thou thinkest now, "How sholde I don al this? What sholde I lenger," quod he, "do you dwelle?"—	TC.2. 1081 var TC.2. 130 TC.2. 172 TC.2. 262 TC.2. 292 TC.2. 321 TC.2. 325 TC.2. 353 TC.2. 358 TC.2. 389 TC.2. 411 TC.2. 413 TC.2. 553 TC.2. 772 TC.2. 848 TC.2. 965 TC.2. 1035 TC.2. 1079 TC.2. 1134 TC.2. 1206 TC.2. 1264 TC.2. 1299 TC.2. 1506 TC.2. 1614

## Should—Continued

What sholde I lenger in this tale tarien? . . . . .	TC.2. 1622
And was the first time he sholde her preyre . . . . .	TC.2. 1756
Although men sholde smiten off his hed; . . . . .	TC.3. 81
Were I a god, ye shulden sterve as yerne, . . . . .	TC.3. 151
Wolde it biwreye, or dorste, or sholde konne, . . . . .	TC.3. 377
I sholde wene it were a bauderie. . . . .	TC.3. 397
Ne sholde han wist by word or by manere . . . . .	TC.3. 431
Of Troilus that I rehersen sholde . . . . .	TC.3. 493
How sholde I than a line of it endite? . . . . .	TC.3. 504
Come if hem list, hem sholde no thing fail; . . . . .	TC.3. 523
A certein houre in which she comen sholde! . . . . .	TC.3. 532
To telle him whan the Grekes sholden fle, — By this and that, she sholde him not escape, And seide, 'It raineth: lo, how sholde I gon?— For, rather than men sholde him ther aspye, As Tantalus!—What sholde I longe telle? 'Eyl! God forbode that it sholde falle.' Him nevere falsen whil ye liven sholde. How that ye sholden love oon, hatte Horaste, Ne, though men sholden smiten off her hed, Ne sholde of right non untrouthe in her gesse, Sholde han his refut in so digne a place! For wroth was she that sholde his sorwes lighte. With kissing al that tale sholde breke, Ne sholde in weyn escape in no manere, For how sholde I my lif an houre save, How sholde I longe, allas, fro you sojorne? Yit sholde I bet enduren al my payne.'— That Troilus was warned that he sholde, Al that now lov'th asonder sholde lepe, Allas! that they sholde evere cause finde Y-wis, hem-self sholde han the vilany! When Calcas knew this tretis sholde holde, And tolde wel how that ye sholden spede: On hem that sholden for the tretis go, Lest men sholde his affeccioun espye, Or rather dyen than she sholde go; They sholden hir confusioun desire. It was for naught: it moste ben and sholde, 'Thou biddest me I sholde love another How that it sholde a lasse peine be How sholde I that foryete, and that so blive? It sholde not be suffred me to erre, I sholde han also blame of every wight, As n'olde God but-if I sholde have And thyn estat, she sholde go with me! Why sholde thanne of-fer'd thyn herte quake? At shorte wordes, though I deyen sholde, Bicause that she sholde from that route 'To what fin sholde I live and sorwe thus? How sholde a fish withoute water dure? How sholde a plaunte or other creature It sholde make her sorwe seme lesse To han this fare, he sholde not come here That God sholde han no parfit cleer witinge That in this world he lenger liven sholde. I moste come: for whider sholde I gon, Or how mischaunce sholde I dwellen there I can not sen wherof ye sholden drede. In cas ye sholden to your fader go, Us sholde neither lakken gold ne gere, For any womman that ye sholde sol That flourth yit: how foule I sholde it shende, And with what filthe it spotted sholde be, If in this forme I sholde with you wende. My name sholde I nevere ayeinward winne: Was al, that she departe sholde a-morwe. But at the yate ther she sholde out-ride, Sholde han ben slayn: lo, this was al his care. With any thing her ee, that she sholde A Grek ye sholde amonge us alle finde 'How sholde I thus ten dayes ful endure, Anon biginne he sholde for to grone, And therewithal his body sholde sterve, That of the fere his body sholde quake; And therewithal he sholde a noise make, And seme as though he sholde falle depe Another time he sholde mightily On ydel for to write it sholde I swinke, That no wight sholde maken melodye. Had of him routhe, and that they seyen sholde, Al sholde I deye, I wol her herte seche: Sholde evere spille a quarter of a tere, If he ne wiste that the cite sholde . . . . .	TC.3. 544 TC.3. 557 TC.3. 562 TC.3. 573 TC.3. 593 TC.3. 761 TC.3. 784 TC.3. 797 TC.3. 957 TC.3. 984 TC.3. 1014 TC.3. 1082 TC.3. 1403 TC.3. 1412 TC.3. 1476 TC.3. 1484 TC.3. 1491 TC.3. 1669 TC.3. 1763 TC.4. 19 TC.4. 21 TC.4. 64 TC.4. 75 TC.4. 136 TC.4. 153 TC.4. 163 TC.4. 186 TC.4. 216 TC.4. 456 TC.4. 478 TC.4. 495 TC.4. 549 TC.4. 551 TC.4. 566 TC.4. 584 TC.4. 607 TC.4. 636 TC.4. 717 TC.4. 764 TC.4. 765 TC.4. 767 TC.4. 803 TC.4. 920 TC.4. 991 TC.4. 1190 TC.4. 1361 TC.4. 1362 TC.4. 1365 TC.4. 1509 TC.4. 1523 TC.4. 1557 TC.4. 1577 TC.4. 1578 TC.4. 1579 TC.4. 1581 TC.5. 14 TC.5. 32 TC.5. 34 TC.5. 64 TC.5. 111 TC.5. 125 TC.5. 239 TC.5. 247 TC.5. 253 TC.5. 256 TC.5. 257 TC.5. 258 TC.5. 262 TC.5. 272 TC.5. 462 TC.5. 626 TC.5. 797 TC.5. 880 TC.5. 908 TC.5. 946 TC.5. 1000 TC.5. 1001 TC.5. 1064 TC.5. 1273 TC.5. 1550 TC.5. 1732 TC.5. 1764 TC.5. 1825 HF.1. 205 HF.1. 237 HF.1. 245 HF.2. 51 HF.2. 197 HF.2. 248 HF.2. 361



# Should—Continued

Hilt shulde shenden al my sighte,	HF.2. 503
What shulde I make longer tale	HF.3. 192
Lo! how shulde I now telle all this?	HF.3. 251
What shulde I more telle of this?	HF.3. 423
And bad that he shulde faste goon,	HF.3. 479
Shulde thus be shamed gilteles!	HF.3. 544
As al the world shulde othrowre.	HF.3. 550
I shulde bothe here and see,	HF.3. 802
But God forbode but men shulde leve	LGW. 10
But goddis forbode but men shulde leve	LGW.G. 10
Is for men shulde autoriteis beleve,	LGW.G. 83
Of this flour, whan that it shulde uncloze	LGW. 111
I bad men sholde me my couche make;	LGW. 205
Half hire beute shulde men nat fynde	LGW. 245
And for men shulde set on hem no lak;	LGW.G. 293
A god ne sholde nat be thus agreved,	LGW. 345
This sholde a ryghtwis lord have in his thought,	LGW. 373
For of Aleeste shulde thy wrytynge be,	LGW.G. 532
It were to longe, lest that I sholde slake	LGW. 619
They sette markes, hire metyng sholde bee	LGW. 784
How shulde I axen mercy of Tesbes,	LGW. 835
And to Cartage she bad he sholde him dighte,	LGW. 1000
But it shuld lysten al to long a whyle	LGW. 1002 <i>var</i>
Whom sholde he loven but this lady swete?	LGW. 1043
And bad his sone how that he sholde make	LGW. 1134
This is theffect: what sholde I more seyn?	LGW. 1180
For of secoure they shulde no thinge fayle,	LGW. 1489
To him hir herte bare, he shulde be	LGW. 1520
Than that men shulde a lover him espye.	LGW. 1537
She sholde lede with this lusty knyght!	LGW. 1542
Ne shulde hir never falsen, nyght ne day,	LGW. 1640
For wel thought he she shulde nat be geten.	LGW. 1753
Hir houshonde shulde nat have the foule name,	LGW. 1845
That Tarquyn shulde y-bannysshed be therfore,	LGW. 1863
Til thilke tyme he shulde y-freten be.	LGW. 1951
So that, me thinketh, he shulde save his lyffe;	LGW. 2001
What shulde I lenger sermon of hyt make?	LGW. 2025
Than shulde ye seen if that I therof lye.	LGW. 2059
Til that ye shulde the verray prefe see.	LGW. 2113
Asurance that he shulde hyt wel y-see,	LGW. 2203
What shulde I telle more hir compleynyng?	LGW. 2218
For ferde lest she sholde his shame crye,	LGW. 2332
She shulde hym yewe what she geten myghte.	LGW. 2370
As I or other trewe lovers sholde,	LGW. 2511
That of the shefe she shulde be the corne.	LGW. 2579
In malyce, thogh she shulde lese hir lyfe.	LGW. 2595
What sholde it han avayled to werrey?	Form.A. 25
Though that I sholde in your presence ben ever,	Bal.Co. 3.
Shulde nat desire for til do the outurance	Bal.Ch. 25
I shulde knowe the tyde of the day and	Astr. 132-9
in which manere I shuld come to the houre.	Astr. 139-45
And though she shulde an honged be;	RR. 453
For colde she shulde have dyed there.	RR. 456
What shulde I more to you devyse;	RR. 790
What shulde I tel you more of it?	RR. 1387
That I shulde al encombred be	RR. 1389
Than he shulde feele in every veyne	RR. 1496
Wherof shulde I abaissen soo?	RR. 1552
Rebellith there that he shulde plesse;	RR. 1937
For god defende that I shulde make	RR. 1948
Comfort or helthe now shuld I have,	RR. 1963
He shulde nat fynden in certeyn	RR. 1989
For why or wherfore shulde ye	RR. 2063
Shulde hym contene jolily	RR. 2248
For men shulde, where so evere they be,	RR. 2308
It shulde have be more worth to thee	RR. 2501
The deth I wolde me shulde sloo	RR. 2593
And trowe the shulde nevere escape,	RR. 2753
Nere hope ther shulde no lover lyve.	RR. 2778
Whether I shulde passe or nought,	RR. 2980
Shulde of the Roser lady be,	RR. 3044
That noon shulde hardy be ne bolde,	RR. 3061
Shulde drawe me to the bothen nere;	RR. 3071
My body shulde in peccys small,	RR. 3095
Than any weyes it shulde fall	RR. 3096
That ye wratthed shulde ben with me.	RR. 3097
I shulde not from his hondis scape.	RR. 3166
Whanne payne he seide I shulde fele.	RR. 3182
Than Love to-me-ward shulde arette	RR. 3327
For that shulde moche availle me.	RR. 3342
Than do that you shulde displese.	RR. 3418
He shuld yit rewen on til payne.	RR. 3460
Save that he loveth; wherfore ye shulde	RR. 3515
Shuld ye therfore willen hym ill?	RR. 3536
Ye shulde hym spare more all oute	RR. 3537
A man shulde nat to moche assaye	RR. 3684
Ne shulde not have be hardy,	RR. 3850
'Why slepest thou, whanne thou shulde wake?'	RR. 4008
Where thou shulde be strange of chere,	RR. 4014
Thanne slouthe shulde in me be founde.	RR. 4084
For men and hors shulde not atteyne	RR. 4201
Shulde stele his roses or bothouns.	RR. 4308
Thanne shulde I fallen in wanhope.	RR. 4432
Shulde ay be reles to my woo.	RR. 4440
For how shult I evermore hym sene?	RR. 4516
How shulde he oute? By whos prowessse,	RR. 4519
Men shulde hym synbhe bittirly	RR. 4533
Resoun me seide what shulde falle.	RR. 4539
And shulde I repente? Nay, parde,	RR. 4547
A fals traitour thanne shulde I be.	RR. 4548

# Should—Continued

Shulde I at myscheef have hym? Nay,	RR. 4552
Shulde I therfore cunne hym mawgre?	RR. 4559
And waken whanne I shulde wynke;	RR. 4568
<i>L'Amaunt.</i> 'Of that he seide I shulde be	RR. 4661
Lightly thou shulde escapen oute	RR. 4678
For he shulde setten all his wille	RR. 4851
And faille shulde successioun,	RR. 4857
Her children shulde, whanne they ben deede,	RR. 4861
For men therynne shulde hem delite,	RR. 4866
In fruyt they shulde hem dolyte;	RR. 5031
For litel shulde a man telle,	RR. 5053
Noon shulde hir please, but he were woode,	RR. 5065
As curteis shulde and debonaire,	RR. 5081
Good love shulde engendrid be.	RR. 5089
Withoute more (what shulde I glose?)	RR. 5097
Shulde not loves lore alowe,	RR. 5175
He shulde not bide so long til he	RR. 5232
For how shulde he a-shamed be	RR. 5255
Man shulde maken his requeste	RR. 5287
And he goodly shulde it fulfile,	RR. 5289
Certys he shulde ay frendly be,	RR. 5381
How shulde love withynne hym be,	RR. 5397
Thanne shulde they sene how freendis ware.	RR. 5458
In whom no man shulde afyre,	RR. 5480
The lasse bigiled he shulde have bene,	RR. 5572
Everiche man shulde be seke,	RR. 5729
Such wikkidnesse ne shulde fall.	RR. 5794
But he shulde yewe, that most good hadde,	RR. 5795
We shulde fynde, I trowe not oon.	RR. 5802
My talis shulden me be quytt,	RR. 6088
Though that I shulde be slayne right now,	RR. 6132
Shulde lede a wikkid lyf, parfey,	RR. 6228
For he shulde go with lambis whyte,	RR. 6261
That shulde defende it fro withynne,	RR. 6276
Shulde shewe her paroch-prest her lyf	RR. 6384
As shulde a maister of dyvnyne;	RR. 6488
What shulde he yewe that likketh his knyff?	RR. 6502
How shulde I bi his word hym leve?	RR. 6540
Shulde with his honde and body alway,	RR. 6574
A parfit man ne shulde seke	RR. 6587
Yit shulde he selle all his substaunce	RR. 6595
Men shulde hym rather mayme or bete,	RR. 6620
Thus shulde the thing be undirstonden.	RR. 6666
Al shulde I dye, and be putt doun	RR. 6775
For though I shulde beten be,	RR. 6839
That is for folk it shulde se.	RR. 6910
But they ne shulde not willen so,	RR. 6920
Of which men shulden doun justice:	RR. 7036
He shulde soone delyvered be.	RR. 7074
That al quyk we shulden hym brenne,	RR. 7082
And shulde it kepen and mayntenen	RR. 7175
Whom shulden folk worshipen so	RR. 7239
Shulde princes and these lordis wise	RR. 7262
To such folk shulde a prince hym yive,	RR. 7265
That men shulde humble abit dispise,	RR. 7272
No man shulde hate, as thynkith me,	RR. 7274
Ye shulde have a stark leysyng	RR. 7290
He shulde knowe hem bothe two;	RR. 7434
And so it shulde you nat dispise,	RR. 7495
Why shulde men sey me such a thyng	RR. 7599
Ye shulde hym sene so ofte nede,	RR. 7631
That ye shulde take hym with the dede.	RR. 7632
<b>Shoulder</b>	
A mantelet upon his shulder hangynge,	A.Kn. 2163
Thanne have I in latoun a sholder boon	C.Pard. 350
or in a shulder-boon of a sheepe! I kan	I.Pars. 600-5
upon his blissed shulder the croys, upon	I.Pars. 665-70
And gan her arm right over his shulder leye;	TC.2. 1671
<b>Shouldered</b>	
He was short-sholdred, brood, a thikke knarre,	A.Prol. 549
<b>Shoulders</b>	
And therwith he his shuldres overspradde.	A.Prol. 678
Upon his shuldres wynges hadde he two,	A.Kn. 1964
His shuldres brode, his armes rounde and longe,	A.Kn. 2136
Upon hir shuldres caryeden the beere,	A.Kn. 2900
And hente hym by the sholdres myghtily	A.Mil. 3475
Right faire shuldres, and body long,	BD. 951
the scholdres of Hercules, the whiche scholdres	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
On her shuldres gan sustene	HF.3. 320
And bar upon his shuldres hye,	HF.3. 345
Upon his shuldres, and the fame	HF.3. 372
And on his shuldres bar up than,	HF.3. 410
Aboute hir shuldris here and there,	RR. 828
Hise shuldris of a large brede,	RR. 825
On folkes shuldris thinges they couchen,	RR. 6903
Make folkes shuldris aken.	RR. 6908
<b>Shouldest</b>	
But that thou sholdest trewely forthren me	A.Kn. 1137
Thou sholdest never out of this grove pace,	A.Kn. 1602
That thou ne sholdest dyen of myn hond,	A.Kn. 1603
Thou sholdest have, as I am trewe smyth;	A.Mil. 3781
Thou sholdest seye, "Wyf, go wher thee liste;	D.WB. 318
Nere thou oure brother sholdestou nat thryvel	D.Sum. 1944
And eek discoverest that thou sholdest hyde.'	G.CY. 696
My sone, thy tonge sholdestow restreyne	H.Mep. 329
Thou sholdest knytte up wel a greet matere.	I.Pars. 28
desdayn that thou thyself sholdest do	I.Pars. 150-5
comanded that thou sholdest nat covete	I.Pars. 840-5
'Juno bad thou shuldest goon,'—	BD. 187
seedes in feedles, thou sholdest han in	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90

# Shouldest—Continued

why thou shouldest wene this self a wrecche; . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
beaute to ben desired, why shouldestow ben sory	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
shouldestow rejoysean the for to holden . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
'Whi shouldestow nat byknownen it,' . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
thou schuldest mervellen, sith thou hast . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20
thou scholdest knwge the mowynge of . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
'And why?'—'Fortha ththou shouldest neverespede.'—	TC.1. 774
Thee preyre ich eft, although thou shuldest deye,	TC.3. 282
'So shouldestow endure and leten slide . . .	TC.5. 351
Thus shouldestow thy drem a-right expoundel'	TC.5. 1288
And sholdest, as by lynage and by ryght,	LGW. 1820
Why shouldestow my realtee oppresse? . . .	Fort. 60
Thou shuldist ben to dangerous. . .	RR. 2824
Thou shuldest nat warned be for me; . . .	RR. 3669
Dogged and fell thou shuldist be, . . .	RR. 4028
Whanne thou shuldist wake thou art a slepe. . .	RR. 4046
Though that thou shuldist for thi sothe-sawe	RR. 6125

# Shout

With that gan al her meyne for to shoute, . . .	TC.2. 614
That every wyght gan on hem shoute, . . .	HF.3. 718
Up goth the trumpe, and for to shoute and shete, . . .	LGW. 635

# Shouting

Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutynge, . . .	A.Kn. 2953
And shoutynge of the men and women eek; . . .	B.NP. 4577
And with the showtyng whan the song was do . . .	PF. 693

# Shouts

Ne made never shoutes half so shrille, . . .	B.NP. 4585
--	------------

# Show

For lefevil is, with force force of showwe; . . .	A.Rv. 3912
---	------------

# Shoved see Shol, Shoven

# Shoven (past part.)

He knew ful wel how fer Alnath was shove . . .	F.Fkl. 1281
shalt ben shoven, nat thider that thou . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
For-that o greyn of love is in it shovel . . .	TC.3. 1026
And thus by reporte was hir name y-shove, . . .	LGW. 726
If that I lyve, thy name shal be shove In Englysch, . . .	LGW. 1381

# Showeth

the wynd shoueveth the. Yif thou castest thi . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
--	-------------------

# Shoving

Ther was greet showyng, bothe to and fro, . . .	H.Mcp. 53
---	-----------

# Show

And on a courser, for to shewe his face, . . .	A.Kn. 2677
Somtyme to shewe his lightnesse and maistrye	A.Mil. 3383
God liste to shewe his wonderful myracle . . .	B.ML. 477
As wel to shewen his heighe magnificence, . . .	B.ML. 1000
Somtyme shewen they thyn herlyngne, . . .	B.Pri. 1649
wommen and hir resouns, I shal shewe yow . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90
that, ne shewe hym nat thy wille and . . .	B.Mel. 2335-40
I shewe yow whanne and wherfore that . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5
hem and shewe hem youre largesse. . .	B.Mel. 2465-70
And therefore wol I shewe yow how ye . . .	B.Mel. 2765-70
as ye putten to me and shewen; . . .	B.Mel. 2900-5
Thanne wolde I shewe yow how that I koude pleyne . . .	B.NP. 4543
And thanne my bulles shewe I, alle and some; . . .	C.Pard. 336
That shewe I first, my body to warente, . . .	C.Pard. 338
Of patriarkes and bishoppes I shewe, . . .	C.Pard. 343
Thanne shewe I forth my longe cristal stones . . .	C.Pard. 347
Til we be fast, and thanne we wol hem shewe,—	D.WB. 283
Thanne, seistow, we wol oure vices shewe, . . .	D.WB. 292
To shewe hir skyn, and goon a-caterwawed; . . .	D.WB. 354
I wol renne out my borel for to shewe. . .	D.WB. 356
To shewen hym the peynes that ther were, . . .	D.Sum. 1679
"Shewe forth thyn ers, and lat the frere se . . .	D.Sum. 1690
Though I so frendly yow my conseil shewe . . .	D.Sum. 1849
But shewe to me al thy confessions! . . .	D.Sum. 2093
To shewe swich a probleme to the frere? . . .	D.Sum. 2219
Or elles koude he shewe wel swich mateere,—	E.Cl. 90
Of audience, to shewen oure requeste, . . .	E.Cl. 104
Shewe now youre patience in youre werkynge, . . .	E.Cl. 493
He sholde it take, and shewe hire this mateere, . . .	E.Cl. 591
Shewe thou thy visage and thyn apparaille; . . .	E.Cl. 1208
And shewen yow his joye and his brightnesse, . . .	G.SN. 161
To shewen yow the goode Urban the olde, . . .	G.SN. 177
Thanne wol I shewe al openly by right . . .	G.SN. 478
Hoost, of his craft somewhat I wol yow shewe. . .	G.CY. 619
As they that dar nat shewen hir presence; . . .	G.CY. 661
Though that the feend noght in oure sighte hym shewe, . . .	G.CY. 916
I wol yow shewe, and if yow list to leere. . .	G.CY. 1056
To shewen hem thus muche of my science: . . .	G.CY. 1124
My konnyng, which that I yow shewen shal . . .	G.CY. 1135
Unbokele, and shewe us what is in thy male; . . .	I.Pars. 26
To shewe yow the way, in this viage, . . .	I.Pars. 49
hym,—he mooste come forth and shewen hym; . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
that they mowe shewe to deliver hem fro peyne. . .	I.Pars. 225-30
yet wol I shewe a partie of hem, as ye . . .	I.Pars. 390-5
to shewe hym swich as he is, and sheweth . . .	I.Pars. 390-5
of hem shewen the boce of hir shape, . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
his freendes observede to shewen in hir lyve. . .	I.Pars. 425-30
that they shewe thurgh the deysynge, in departynge . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
foule partie shewe they to the peple . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
somwhat of avowtrie, it is good to shewen . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
chastitee, to shewe that they ben joyned . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
lette nat for shame to shewen his . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
Certes a man oghte hastily shewen . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
synne that thou art bounde to shewen . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
moost eek shewe thy synne by thyn owene . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
And shewe hir shortly—hit is no nay!— . . .	BD. 147
For to my foyes my bille I dar not shewe, . . .	Pity. 55

# Show—Continued

What nedeth to shewe parcel of my peyne, . . .	Pity. 106
I shal thee shewe mater of to write.' . . .	PF. 168
She wolde shewe, and sothly what she mente. . .	PF. 581
and yif thou maist schewen me that ever . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
it behoveth the to schewen it, and I wol yvve . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
I schal schewe the shortly . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
ye travailen aboute to schewe and to . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
'Do,' quod I, 'and schewe me . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
It likethe me to schewe by subtil . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
to schewen wykkydnesse. And ther-of . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
schewe the shortly. For-why yif thou . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5
forth to schewe the verray welfulnesse.' . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
to schewe me the causes of the fals . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
were good to schewe in what this . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
to herkne that thou schewe it me.' . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
necessarie to putten forth, I schal schewe the . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
to the undirstondynge, I schal schewe . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
leveful to hem, as I schal wel schewen the . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
that he schewe that some of the premysses . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
ben false, or elles he mot schewe that the . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
enforcen me to schewe somewhat of it. . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
byhste, and to schewen and openen the way, . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
me nat now to schewen it, that . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
to schewe and to speden, whanne I have . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
to schewen that no thing ne bytideth that . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
And, for that this schal mowen schewen by . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
schewen us togidre the devyne nature . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
That I have might to shewe in som manere . . .	TC.1. 33
Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare. . .	TC.2. 110
In-hielde, and do me shewe of thy swetnesse!—	TC.3. 44
I shal you wel an hep of weyes shewe . . .	TC.4. 1281
N'is but to shewen you my mocion, . . .	TC.4. 1291
I shal ek shewen him, if pees bitide . . .	TC.4. 1390
For-which him liked in his songes shewe . . .	TC.5. 631
Al outrely to shewen your entente! . . .	TC.5. 1694
'The Goddes shewen bothe joye and tene . . .	TC.5. 1714
Wol shewen outward the faireste, . . .	HF.1. 281
Speke, and shewe him swyche skiles, . . .	HF.2. 359
To shewe craft, but o sentence. . .	HF.3. 10
Wilt helpe me to shewe now . . .	HF.3. 12
But, Lord! so fair it was to shewe . . .	HF.3. 215
Schewyn his peple pleyng benygnete . . .	LGW.G. 361
Shew forth thy swerd of castigacioun, . . .	L.St. 26
For, though she shewe no pitee unto me, . . .	Comp. A. 59
Shewe by worde that ye wolde ones rede . . .	Comp. A. 67
wol I shewe the under full light rules and naked . . .	Astr. 5-11
And Lowys, yf so be that I shewe the . . .	Astr. 11-5
shal shewen a table of the verrey moving of . . .	Astr. 20-5
that shewen the spaces of the houres of . . .	Astr. 88-92
shal the point of thy label shewen the sprynge of the . . .	Astr. 174-9
nadir of the sonne shal shewe the houre of . . .	Astr. 198-209
verrey degre of the sonne shewe the houre . . .	Astr. 198-209
And nota that yf the mone shewe . . .	Astr. 324-30
So glade that they shewe in syngynge, . . .	RR. 75
That in that cercle shewen clere. . .	RR. 1113
For certeynly thou shalt well shewe . . .	RR. 2130
To shewe hir ought of thynne entent. . .	RR. 2488
A slowe sonne, shewe thine enprise! . . .	RR. 2636
To whom go shewe hoolly thine herte, . . .	RR. 2859
For resoun wole he shewe to thee . . .	RR. 2875
And late us shewe hym openly . . .	RR. 3984
And shewe thee withouten fable, . . .	RR. 4687
He shal hym shewe bothe joye and peyne, . . .	RR. 5252
And hir hornes to shewe derke . . .	RR. 5340
Forto shewe by experience . . .	RR. 5478
That shull shewe her hardynesse . . .	RR. 5854
Shulde shewe her paroch-prest her lyf . . .	RR. 6384
'They nolde shewe more a dele . . .	RR. 7137
May never John shewe well his myght. . .	RR. 7167
<b>Showed</b>	
Was shewed on the wal in portreyynge, . . .	A.Kn. 1938
So it was shewed in that portreture . . .	A.Kn. 2036
For thogh the signe shewed a delay, . . .	A.Kn. 2268
Tho shewed he the myghty dukes wille. . .	A.Kn. 2536
And shewed hem ensamples and liknesse. . .	A.Kn. 2842
shewed hem his cas, and by the manere . . .	B.Mel. 2195-200
and that shewed oure Lord Jhesu Crist . . .	B.Mel. 2220-5
'Now, sire, sith I have shewed yow . . .	B.Mel. 2300-5
ye myghte han shewed it to mo folk, if it hadde ben . . .	B.Mel. 2430-5
I have shewed to youre conseilours youre . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40
I have shewed yow or this that hire condicioun . . .	B.Mel. 2665-70
'Sire, now have I shewed yow how . . .	B.Mel. 2835-40
resouns that ye han shewed me, that the . . .	B.Mel. 2860-5
unto hire into a pryvee place, and shewed wisely unto . . .	B.Mel. 2915-20
han shewed unto us the blessinge of . . .	B.Mel. 2925-30
Han alwey shewed me favour and grace, . . .	E.Cl. 102
She shewed wel, for no worldly unreste . . .	E.Cl. 719
Ne shewed she that hire was doon offence; . . .	E.Cl. 922
Ye han youreselfen shewed heer to-day . . .	E.Cl. 1506
He shewed hym, or he wente to sopep, . . .	F.Fkl. 1189



# **Showed—Continued**

That he hym shewed his lady on a daunce . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1200
Tho shewed hym Cecile, al open and pleyne . . . . .	G.S.N. 284
Of his bosom, and shewed it to the preest . . . . .	G.CY. 1118
synnes, whiche synnes openly ben shewed . . . . .	I.Pars. 170-5
is wel shewed in the synne of Adam . . . . .	I.Pars. 815-20
in suffraunce and reverence, as shewed Crist . . . . .	I.Pars. 925-30
That through the world hir goodnesse is y-shewed . . . . .	Mars. 181
That she ne shewed hit him er hit was brent; . . . . .	Anel. 115
But for I shewed yow Arcite . . . . .	Anel. 264 var
How African hath him Cartage shewed, . . . . .	PF. 44
To hevene; and shewed him the Galaxye . . . . .	PF. 56
Than shewed he hym the lital erthe that here is,— . . . . .	PF. 57
And after shewed he hym the nyne speres, . . . . .	PF. 59
Han holde thy pes, than shewed thy nyctel . . . . .	PF. 572
hadde ben schewed apertely, yif I hadde had liberte . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
ne hadde schewid it me. But certes, al be thow . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
hir to other folk, hath schewyd hir every . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
it hath be schewed and proved by ful many . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
it is cleerly schewed, that nevere con of thilke thynges . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
lyghtly be schewyd how greet is the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
assayed the peril of his estat, schewede . . . the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
redres of remes . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
my-self have schewyd the that revmes . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
It suffiseth that I have schewyd hiderto the forme . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
tho thynges that I have schewed that ne . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
and thow hast schewyd me wel that over . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
schewid a lital here byforn that yif ther . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
we han schewyd apertely that alle thinges . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
thei han schewed her proposicions ben wont . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 940-5
schewyd here byforn that alle thise . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
'And we han schewed that god and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
'Have I nat schewed the,' quod sche, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
'It is schewyd,' quod I, 'ne herof mai . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1030-5
'And I have schewed,' quod sche, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
'And I have schewyd that god is the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
have schewed the the thing that is grettest . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
that have whilom y-schewid it the, and thow hast . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-200
everiche of hem is declared and schewed by othere . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200
'that it hath ben schewed.' . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
have gaderid and I-schewid by forseide . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
me this, that I have schewed here-byforn, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
I have schewed that alle thinges that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
And I have schewed that bliffulnesse is . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
I have schewed the that more unsely ben schrewes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
I have schewed that thei ben lyke to beestes? . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
as I have schewed ful plentyuously, seken good, but . . . . .	TC.1. 159
Therefore thanne, as I have schewed . . . . .	TC.1. 286
In sondry wises shewed, as I rede, . . . . .	TC.1. 487
Shewede wel that men mighte in her gesse . . . . .	TC.3. 1364
It shewed in his hewe on eve and morwe . . . . .	TC.4. 28
That shewed his affeccioun withinne; . . . . .	TC.5. 1251
Of Troilus be fully shewed here . . . . .	TC.5. 1447
Han in my drem y-shewed it ful right! . . . . .	TC.5. 1449
Him shewed hadde in slep the signefiaunce . . . . .	HF. 3. 5
And that this boor was shewed him in figure . . . . .	Astr. 11-5
Here art poetical be shewed; . . . . .	Astr. 15-20
as ben shewid in Latyn in any commune . . . . .	Astr. 15-20
wol not be shewid in so small an instrument . . . . .	Astr. 70-5
as narwe as may be shewed in so small an . . . . .	Astr. 108-15
have shewed the in the speer solide . . . . .	Astr. 115-21
shal be schewid more pleyne in the 5 partie of this . . . . .	Astr. 284-6
of thinges as shal be shewid . . . . .	RR. 1637
as shal be shewed. And nota that this forseide right . . . . .	RR. 3613
That shewide me full openly . . . . .	RR. 3625
As fayre semblant than shewed he me, . . . . .	RR. 3836
Hath shewed me onely of grace . . . . .	RR. 4692
It is well shewed by the dede . . . . .	RR. 7391
Ne wist ne shewid in no degre . . . . .	
That in the Apocalips is shewed, . . . . .	

## **Showedest**

and that schewedestow me ful wel a lital . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
no thing. And thise thinges schewedest thou, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10

## **Shower**

Shal al be dreynt, so hidous is the shour; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3520
Whan that the grette shour is goon away; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3574
But in the laste shour, soth for to telle, . . . . .	TC.4. 47
Out-ronne as shour in Aperil ful swithe: . . . . .	TC.4. 737

## **Showers**

Whan that Aprille with his shoures soote . . . . .	A.Prol. 1
Whan that men sholde have droghte or elles shoures; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3196
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures, . . . . .	F.Sq. 118

# **Showers—Continued**

Which May hadde peynted with his softe shoures . . . . .	F.Fkl. 907
The sharpe shoures felle of armes preve . . . . .	TC.1. 470
That after sharpe shoures ben victories . . . . .	TC.3. 1064
His lordshipp is so full of shoures, . . . . .	RR. 4658
<b>Showeth</b>	
And sheweth the kyng his secle and his lettre; . . . . .	B.ML. 882
to hyndre, whan he sheweth to doon a thyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90
and so sheweth it that ye han . . . . .	B.Mel. 2725-30
The verray preewe sheweth it in dede . . . . .	B.NP. 4173
Sheweth youre poure servant Claudius, . . . . .	C.Doc. 179
A lettre, in which he sheweth his entente, . . . . .	E.Ci. 762
That sheweth wel thou art nat wel disposed; . . . . .	H.Mop. 33
is in helle, for it sheweth hym to the . . . . .	I.Pars. 180-5
as sheweth here by the naddre, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
the delit of the flesh, as sheweth here by Eve, . . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
of resoun, as sheweth here by . . . . .	I.Pars. 330-5
shewe hym swich as he is, and sheweth hym . . . . .	I.Pars. 390-5
as sheweth wel by Judas . . . . .	I.Pars. 695-700
avaricious man sheweth no pitee ne . . . . .	I.Pars. 805-10
been the sones of Helie, as sheweth in . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
Sheweth un-to your rial excellence . . . . .	Pity. 59
That what wyght that first sheweth his presence . . . . .	Mars. 170
scheweth it nat y-noghe by hym-selve . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
strengthes, and scheweth a greet wonder . . . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
han geten, scheweth othere gaynges . . . . .	I.Pars. 320-5
than scheweth it wel that the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
But how broode scheweth the errour . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
dignytees ofte tyme, thanne scheweth it . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
it scheweth rather al opynly that they been . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
and scheweth hir maneris . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
sche scheweth hir-self unstable thurw hir . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
defaute of manye goodis, scheweth it nat . . . that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
whiche schrewes dignyte scheweth to moche folk; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
Certes resoun scheweth that god is . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
whiche thing it scheweth clerly that of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
the toon fro the tothir, thanne scheweth it wel . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
I schal telle the yet ne scheweth not lesse to loken.' . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
thanne scheweth the feblesse of yvel al . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
For loken now, how greetly scheweth the feblesse . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
And thilke power scheweth ful evidently . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
of alle thise thinges it scheweth wel that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
In this scheweth it wel that to good folk . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
the forme of the body withowte) scheweth yit that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
schrewednesse, thanne schewith it clerly . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
and it scheweth wel that the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
duellynge in the devyne thoght scheweth forth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
schrewes scheweth a gret argument to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
Thus scheweth it that y may make . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
now scheweth it wel how fer fro the sothe . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
that ther nis no fre will, thanne scheweth it wel . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
ben necessarie. For every signe scheweth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
schewethe more clerly by the comparysoun . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
so as alle thingis that apiereth or scheweth to the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
wittes, . . . . .	TC.5. 1020
And Signifer his candels sheweth brighte, . . . . .	HF. 2. 322
That sheweth hit, withouten drede, . . . . .	Astr. 40-5
same degres fro 5 to 5, as shewith by longe . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
above the south lyne, that shewith the 24 houres . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
Than shewith the verrey degre of the sonne . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
shewith me the entring of the houre of the . . . . .	Astr. 262-6
as shewith in the almyknteras of thin . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
amonges othir noble conelusions, shewith . . . . .	Astr. 277-84
ascenciouns . . . . .	Astr. 284-6
ben streight as a lyne, so as it shewith in . . . . .	Astr. 308-12
angles as shewith in the figure . . . . .	Astr. 308-12
as shewith by thin almyknteras . . . . .	Astr. 319-22
quantite of latitude as shewith by thin . . . . .	RR. 1586
of the day precedent, as shewith by the canoun . . . . .	RR. 5790
Shewith alle thing that stont therby, . . . . .	RR. 6480
As it shewith ful wel I-wys; . . . . .	RR. 6922
For as thyn abith shewith wele . . . . .	
That shewith wel her wikkidnesse . . . . .	
<b>Showing</b>	
shewynge me the perils and the yveles . . . . .	B.Mel. 2615-20
or chideth a fool for his folye, shewynge hym semblant . . . . .	B.Mel. 2395-900
confessioun is verray shewynge of synnes . . . . .	I.Pars. 315-20
schewynge to me the beaute. The whiche . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
the erthe, and, schewing by rednesse hir . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
a maner schewynge of wraechidnesse that . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
looke upon the brode schewynge contress . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
to me so cleer and so schewynge by the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
consequence is opene and schewynge of thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
'But now n'enforce I me not in shewinge . . . . .	TC.4. 1016
In schewynge how that women han don mis. . . . .	LGW.G. 266
Thanne, all abawid in shewing, . . . . .	RR. 4041
An outward shewing holynesse, . . . . .	RR. 6755
<b>Shredded</b>	
The whiche she shreddie and seeth for hir lyvyng, . . . . .	E.Ci. 227

# Shrew

Lo, Grenewych, ther many a shrewe is inne, . . . A.Rv. 3907  
 tresour, than to been holden a shrewe, . . . B.Mel. 2820-5  
 But that woodnesse, fallen in a shrewe, . . . C.Pard. 496  
 'Shal it be conseil?' seyde the firste shrewe, . . . C.Pard. 819  
 Wel may that be a proverbe of a shrewe. . . D.WB. 284  
 Til they be wedded,—olde dotard shrewel! . . . D.WB. 291  
 This is to seye, if I be gay, sire shrewe, . . . D.WB. 355  
 O levee sire shrewe, Jhesu shorte thy lyfl . . . D.WB. 365  
 And yet was he to me the mooste shrewe; . . . D.WB. 505  
 And ay delited hym to been a shrewe; . . . D.Sum. 2044  
 Hir hye malice? She is a shrewe at al. . . E.Mch. 1222  
 Or proud, or elles ootherweys a shrewe, . . . E.Mch. 1534  
 But of hir tonge a labbyng shrewe is she; . . . E.Mch. 2428  
 I trowe he with us be, that ilke shrewel . . . G.CY. 917  
 Of every ordre som shrewe is, *pardee*, . . . G.CY. 995  
 To kepe a shrewe, for it wol nat bee. . . H.Mcp. 151  
 every wikkid shrewe, and for his wikkidnesse is the . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
 corage of a likerous shrewe and of an . . . Bo.3. p.4.  
 695-700

is a shrewe. The whiche wikkide . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
 I am that ilke shrewe, y-wys, . . . HF.3. 753  
 joynd with no shrewe in the same signe; . . . Astr. 161-5

# Shrewd

Of shrewed Lameth, and his bigamyne? . . . D.WB. 54  
 Certes, it was a shrewed conclusioun, . . . D.Sum. 2224  
 to his shrewed entente. The thriddie is to . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 schrowed folk apparail felonyes ayens . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
 that ben yvven to schrowide folk nat . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
 Kevered many a shrewed vyce; . . . HF.1. 275  
 That ye shal have a shrewed name, . . . HF.3. 529  
 Of these two here was a shrewede les, . . . LGW. 1545

# Shrewdly

What, lo, my cherl, lo, yet how shrewedly, . . . D.Sum. 2238

# Shrewdness

vengen shrewednesse by shrewednesse. And if . . . B.Mel. 2720-5  
 prophete seith, "Flee shrewednesse and do . . . B.Mel. 2880-5  
 For shrewednesse hym thoughte the tale swete. . . D.WB. 734  
 to wyln schrewydnesse—that cometh . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 for foreyne schrewednesse ne bynmeth nat fro the . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5  
 corages . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5  
 to good folk, also is schrewidnesse it-self . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5  
 the worst kynde of schrewednesse) ne defouleth ne . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5  
 whiche that schrewednesse hath cast out . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5  
 schrewednesse makith wrecchis, than mot . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
 yif that hir schrewednesse ne were fynished at the . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
 leste . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
 of schrewednesse, thanne schewith it clerly . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
 wikkid to hem that duellen in schrewidnesse.' . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5  
 Or is unmyghty, for his shrewednesse, . . . TC.2. 858  
 Speke of hem harm and shrewednesse, . . . HF.3. 537  
 Though hit be noht—for shrewednesse . . . HF.3. 763  
 I am not wery of shrewidnesse. . . RR. 7322

# Shrewdnesses

iniquitees and shrewdnesses, and nat God of . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
 mowen only but schrewednesses, this . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1245-50  
 and performen felonyes and schrewednesses.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 heye compassynges of schrewednesses is ofte destroyed . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 by a . . . 1335-40  
 hir schrewednesses. For yf that . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1335-40

# Shrews

'Nay thanne,' quod he, 'I shrewe us bothe two, . . . B.NP. 4616  
 And first I shrewe myself, bothe blood and bones, . . . B.NP. 4617  
 Peter! I shrewe yow, but ye love it weel; . . . D.WB. 446  
 'Nay, thanne,' quod she, 'I shrewe us bothe two! . . . D.WB. 1062  
 I shrewe thise shrifte-fadres everychoon! . . . D.Fri. 1442  
 O vile proude cherl! I shrewe his face! . . . D.Sum. 2227  
 This Chanon toke his cole I schrewe his face . . . G.CY. 1189 *car*

# Shrewed see Shrewd

# Shrews

the conseil yng of shrewes." Thou shalt . . . B.Mel. 2385-90  
 That maister . . . is good that proveth shrewes. . . B.Mel. 2625-30  
 do right maketh men shrewes," and . . . B.Mel. 2625-30  
 beren it to punyse the shrewes and . . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
 the shrewes and mysdoers, that . . . B.Mel. 2660-5  
 maken shrewes to be debonaire and . . . B.Mel. 2930-5  
 And thus accorded ben thise shrewes tweye, . . . C.Pard. 835  
 For unto shrewes joye it is and eee, . . . G.CY. 746  
 shrewes han prosperite, or elles for that . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
 forgen thre shrewes: Pride, that ay . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
 that is rawe. Certes, so thise shrewes . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 Of which schrewes al be the . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90  
 ne the fraude . . . ne anoieth nat to schrewes? The . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 whiche . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 The whiche schrewes, whan hem list to usen hir . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 nevere nolde they comen to schrewes. . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
 Joynen hem to schrewes. And certes the same . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
 most plenteuously comen to schrewes. . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
 ne mai nat maken schrewes worthy . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 schrewes rather so much more despised . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 than preyed, the whiche schrewes . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 seyn that schrewes revengen hem . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 by the filthe of schrewes, and yif dignytees leesen hir . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 ben yvven by vicious schrewes? . . . Bo.3. m.4.  
 715-20  
 ben alwey myghty and schrewes ben alwey outcast . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
 1155-60  
 and myghti, and the schrewes bent eble, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5

# Shrews—Continued

schrewes enforcen hem to getin it by . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1215-20  
 moten be myghty, and schrewes feble and unmyghti.' . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1215-20  
 of schrewes, yif thilk naturel help hadde . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5  
 schrewes requeren not lighte meedes ne . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1225-30  
 a merveile to seien, that schrewes, whiche . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
 For thei that ben schrewes I . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
 denyen nat that they ben schrewes, but I . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
 But thow wolt seyn that schrewes mowen. . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1245-50  
 that evel is nawght, and so as schrewes mowen . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1245-50  
 conclusion is al cler, that schrewes ne mowen . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1245-50  
 this power of schrewes, I have diffynished a . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 'But certes schrewes mowen don evel?' . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 the mowynge of schrewes nis no power. And of alle . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5  
 schrewes douteles ben unmyghty. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5  
 desiren, and schrewes mowen haunten . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5  
 For schrewes don that hem lyst whan, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5  
 in how greet filthe thise schrewes been I-wrapped, and . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5  
 with . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5  
 schrewes ne lakken nevere mo tormentes, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5  
 that schrewes waxen as wode as hem . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1275-80  
 of the undepartable payne of schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1285-90  
 (that is to seyn, that the payne of schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1285-90  
 the contrarie partie to schrewes. Now thanne . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1285-90  
 torment to schrewes. Thanne who so . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5  
 Yif schrewes thanne wol preysen hem-self, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5  
 loken on schrewes, that ben the contrarie partie . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5  
 Wherefore it is that schrewes stynten for . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1295-300  
 scheweth yit that thise schrewes weren whilom men. . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1295-300  
 men, than moot it nedes be that schrewes, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5  
 schrewes ne ben chageden in-to beestes . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1325-30  
 of mankynde; but I nolde nat of schrewes, . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1325-30  
 that . . . ben leveful to schrewes were by-nomyn . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1325-30  
 partie of the payne to schrewes scholde . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1325-30  
 it nedes be that schrewes ben more . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 yvel), it moot nedes be that thei (schrewes) . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 I desire gretly that schrewes losten some thilke . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1335-40  
 that is to seyn, that schrewes weren despoyled . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1335-40  
 to a corage immortal. Of whiche schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1335-40  
 that thing establisseth to schrewes the ende of . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1335-40  
 schrewes wolde I demen althermost . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
 thise wikkid schrewes ben more blisful . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1345-50  
 the maneris of schrewes ben coriged and chastised by . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 schrewes ben more unsely whan thei ne . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 'that good folk ben blisful and schrewes ben wrecches?' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 schrewes, whan thei ben punyschid, . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1355-60  
 whanne thilke same schrewes ascapen . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5  
 thanne' . . . 'ben schrewes unsely whan thei ben . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5  
 wrongfully . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5  
 it is ryght that schrewes ben punyschid, and . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
 the mowynge of schrewes, whiche mowynge the semeth . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
 ek of schrewes, of whiche thou playnest . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
 longe endure; and that schrewes ben . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
 schewyd the that more unsely ben schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1375-80  
 folweth it that thanne ben schrewes constreyned . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1375-80  
 schrewes ne ben worthy to han torment?' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5  
 many recouns that schrewes ben unsely. . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5  
 the whiche schrewes it were a more . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
 debonaire, ledden the schrewes that han . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
 thei scholden accuse schrewes, and nat excusen hem.) . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1405-10  
 eek the schrewes hem-self, yif it were . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1405-10  
 fool, and for to haten schrewes it nis no . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1405-10  
 folk, and have pite on schrewes.' . . . Bo.4. m.4.  
 1415-20  
 and of schrewes. But in this ilke . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 1415-20  
 schrewes ravyschen medes of vertu (and . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 1425-30  
 men godes and myrthes, and to schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 1425-30  
 to schrewes he graunteth hem hir wil and . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
 1425-30  
 for yvel the whiche schrewes, as I have . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5  
 prosperite, and schrewes also han now . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5



<b>Schrews</b> — <i>Continued</i>	
or schrewes, that it moste nedes ben that haboundant of schrewes scholde ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
to schrewes and somtyme that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
things that beyden to schrewes certes no . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
Of whiche schrewes the torment som-tyme agasteth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
yeven to schrewes scheweth a gret argument to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
men seen ofte serven to schrewes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
and cause of torment to schrewes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
good folk and schrewes, ne schrewes ne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
And whi nat? For schrewes discorden . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
so that schrewes han maked schrewes to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
schrewes seen that they suffren . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
felonyes of others schrewes, they . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
or elles chastisen schrewes; thanne is . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
and restreyneth the schrewes by ryghtful that is to seyn that schrewes ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
We ben schrewes every wyght, . . . . .	HF.3. 740
And joye to be known schrewes, . . . . .	HF.3. 743
Thoughte I, as greet a fame han schrewes— That shrewis ben as gret as I. . . . .	HF.3. 762 RR. 6876

**Shrieked** *see* **For-shright, Shright(e), Skriked**

**Shrift:**

I shrowe thise shrifte-fadres everychoon! . . . . .	D.Fri. 1442
In shrift, in prechyng is my diligence, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1818
Witnesse Tyburces and Valerians shrifte, herte to have shrift of mouthe and to doon . . . . .	G.SN. 277
contricioun of herte, and shrift of mouth, noght withouten sad purpos of shrifte, if . . . . .	I.Pars. 85-90
is shrifte or satisfacioun withouten . . . . .	I.Pars. 105-10
descharge hym of hem by shrifte, they mowe ful amonested in his shrifte to forelen his synne, thanne or elles they departen hir shrift in diverse places, but soothly swich departed shrift . . . . .	I.Pars. 310-5
biforn his shrifte, or after his latter shrifte, and other wey but by penitence, and shrifte, shrift sholde be ful of teeris, if man . . . . .	I.Pars. 310-5
moste han fourte thynges. This shrift . . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
departynge of shrifte. Ne I seye nat, ther as I speke thy shrift be laweful, that is to seyn that entente of divisioun of shrifte. . . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
Also, the verray shrifte axeth certeine come to shrifte. Another is surquidrie, that As shrift wythoute repentance. . . . .	I.Pars. 970-5
And with a sounne as softe as any shrifte, "Sir Preest, in shrift I telle it thee, . . . . .	I.Pars. 970-5
Ne reherce efte my shrift to thee; . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
O shrift is right ynough to me. . . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
That may to shrifte efte me constreynne. . . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
	I.Pars. 1005-10
	I.Pars. 1010-5
	I.Pars. 1010-5
	I.Pars. 1065-70
	BD. 1113
	LGW. 745
	RR. 6390
	RR. 6397
	RR. 6398
	RR. 6403

**Shriftfader**

Unto my shriftfadir newe, . . . . .	RR. 6423
-------------------------------------	----------

**Shriftfaders** *see* **Shrift**

**Shright(e)**

Shrighte Emelye, and howleth Palamon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2817
But sovereynly dame Pertelote shrighte, . . . . .	B.NP. 4552
And ever in oon she cryde alwey and shrighte, . . . . .	F.Sq. 417
For sorwe of hire, she shrighte alwey so loude; . . . . .	F.Sq. 422
Tho shrighte this fauon yett moore pitously. . . . .	F.Sq. 472
Hath after me shright alle thise nightes two. . . . .	TC.5. 320

**Shriking**

As ravens qualm, or shriking of thise oules! . . . . .	TC.5. 382
--	-----------

**Shrill**

Ne made never shoutes half so shrille, . . . . .	B.NP. 4585
--	------------

**Shrimps**

Of tredyng, and we borel men been shrympes; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3145
---	------------

**Shrine**

And far-wel shrine, of which the seynt is outel' . . . . .	TC.5. 553
But made hir subtil werkmen make a shrynie . . . . .	LGW. 672
And putte ful the shrynie of spiceyrie, . . . . .	LGW. 675
This dede corps, and in the shrynie it shette. . . . .	LGW. 677
And next the shrynie a pitte than doth she grave, . . . . .	LGW. 678
Madame, ye ben of al beaute [the] shrynie . . . . .	Rosem. 1

**Shrined**

They shul be shrined in an hogges toord. . . . .	C.Pard. 955
Ye might be shrined, for your brotelnesse, . . . . .	W.Unc. 15

**Shrink**

He was tho glad his hornes in to shrinke: . . . . .	TC.1. 1300
---	------------

**Shrive** (*pres. tense*)

privee synnes, of whiche they shryve hem prively, . . . . .	I.Pars. 105-10
purpos to shryve hym and to do penauce, . . . . .	I.Pars. 125-30
ne never shryven hem of it, but oonly of man have stedefast purpos to shryven hym, . . . . .	I.Pars. 295-300
purposed fermely to shryve me, . . . . .	I.Pars. 305-10
and is the moore eschew for to shryven may shryven hym, and the thriddle, if he . . . . .	I.Pars. 305-10
laste day scarcely may he shryven hym, . . . . .	I.Pars. 970-5
that a man konne shryve hym of his . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
Also thou shalt shryve thee of alle . . . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
have licence for to shryve thee to a . . . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
that thou ne mayst wel shryve thee to . . . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10

**Shrive** (*pres. tense*)—*Continued*

First, that thou shryve thee by thy free wil, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5
may nat . . . shryven hym but he telle the persone . . . . .	I.Pars. 1015-20
Thow shalt eek shryve thee to a preest . . . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
shalt nat shryve thee for veyne glorie, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
And, generally, shryve thee ofte. . . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
and though thou shryve thee . . . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
man hath to shryven hym, and namely . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
nede to shryven hem. Agayns that shame sholde . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
slowe to shryven hem; that stant in two maneres. . . . .	I.Pars. 1065-70
wol shryven hym, and as he seith, hym . . . . .	I.Pars. 1065-70
And I with him, here I me shrive, and seye . . . . .	TC.2. 440
I may assoile and I may shryve . . . . .	RR. 6364
Thus may he shryve hym that forsaketh . . . . .	RR. 6441
These emperouris forto shryve, . . . . .	RR. 6850
I axe, whanne thei hem to me shryve, . . . . .	RR. 6871
That he ne wolde hir ofte shryve, . . . . .	RR. 7382
To shryve folk of moste dignite . . . . .	RR. 7678

**Shriven** (*past part.*)

Is signe that a man is wel y-shryve; . . . . .	A.Prol. 226
Dar nat for shame of it y-shryven be, . . . . .	C.Pard. 380
Nor of swiche japes wol I nat be shryven. . . . .	D.Fri. 1440
I have be shryven this day at my curat; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2095
whiche thou hast be shryven to thy . . . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
And whan thou shalt be shryven . . . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5
were last y-shryven; this is no wikked . . . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5
hast be shryven, it is the moore merite. . . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
penitent and shryven in this present lyf; . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
Now have I plat to you myn herte shriven; . . . . .	TC.2. 579
So have I prechid, and eke shriven, . . . . .	RR. 6377
That he to whom that I am shryven . . . . .	RR. 6391
'Right heere anon thou shalt be shryven, . . . . .	RR. 7674

**Shrivest**

thow that shryvest thee, and eek the . . . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5
--	----------------

**Shriveth**

demeth hem nat synnes, and ne shryveth hem . . . . .	I.Pars. 370-5
--	---------------

**Shriving**

The consequence of such shryvyng, . . . . .	RR. 6448
I love no such shryvyng, parde; . . . . .	RR. 6853

**Shroud**

That it wole have a newe shroude, . . . . .	RR. 64
---	--------

**Shrouded**

In May that it nyl shrouded bene, . . . . .	RR. 55
---	--------

**Shrunk**

sche constreyned and schronk hir-selven lik to . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
--	------------------

**Shull(en)**

And ye shul bothe anon unto me swere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1821
Ye shul noon oother ende with me maken . . . . .	A.Kn. 1865
Shulle thee declaren, er that thou go henne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2356
And if that ever ye shul ben a wyf, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2796
Toward the grove, as ye shul after heere. . . . .	A.Kn. 2898
Shullen enduren by successiouns, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3014
That ye shul of your grace upon hym rewe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3080
And thanne shul we be lordes al oure lyf . . . . .	A.Mil. 3581
What shul we speke alday of hooly writ? . . . . .	A.Rv. 3902
And seyde his tale, as ye shul after heere. . . . .	A.Co. 4364
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take, . . . . .	B.ML. 351
For we shul han a predicacioun; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1176
Scarly amonges twelve two shul thryve, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1418
'Ye, that is good,' quod he, 'noon shul we heere . . . . .	B.Th. 1900
Ye shul not fynden moche difference . . . . .	B.Mel. 2151
right so shul men warisshes werre by . . . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
we shullen do so ententif bysnesse fro . . . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
so muche that ye shul have honour in . . . . .	B.Mel. 2300-5
yow how ye shul governe youreself in . . . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10
chesynge of youre conseilours. Ye shul . . . . .	biseken
to . . . . . God . . . . .	B.Mel. 2305-10
shul ye taken conseil of youre self and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2310-5
yourre profit, and thanne shul ye dryve . . . . .	B.Mel. 2310-5
'I seye that first ye shul clepe to youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
'Thanne shul ye eek considere if that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5
this same reson shul ye clepen to youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5
day by day. And thanne shul ye kepe this . . . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
first, shul ye clepen to youre conseil a fewe of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
First, ye shul eschue the conseillyng . . . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5
Ye shul also han in suspect . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90
yow of which folk ye shul take youre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2390-5
conseil, and of which folk ye shul folwe . . . . .	B.Mel. 2390-5
conseillour ye shul considere manye . . . . .	B.Mel. 2390-5
kepyng of youre persone, ye shul understonde . . . . .	B.Mel. 2490-5
Now, sire, thanne shul ye committe the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
and knowe, and of hem shul ye axen . . . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
'And after this, thanne shul ye kepe . . . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
this thanne shul ye kepe yow wisely from . . . . .	B.Mel. 2500-5
'And after this, thanne shul ye kepe . . . . .	B.Mel. 2500-5
shal yvel bityde." Thanne shul ye evermoore . . . . .	B.Mel. 2505-10
countrawayte . . . . .	B.Mel. 2520-5
myne enemys shul been in drede myn . . . . .	B.Mel. 2545-50
descende to the special. Ye shuln first procede . . . . .	B.Mel. 2545-50
this thanne shul ye examyne the seconde . . . . .	B.Mel. 2550-5
as to what ende they shul come, or what . . . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
and by supposynge. For we shul suppose . . . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
that they shul come to a wikked ende . . . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
of youre enemys, ye shul retourne, or have . . . . .	B.Mel. 2630-5
werke by my conseil ye shul nat asseye . . . . .	B.Mel. 2635-40
Fortune by no wey, ne ye shul nat lene . . . . .	B.Mel. 2635-40
and that been in hope of Fortune shullen never come . . . . .	B.Mel. 2635-40
in so muchel shul ye the lasse truste in hire and in hir . . . . .	B.Mel. 2640-5
For men seyn, "In muchel suffrynge shul manye . . . . .	B.Mel. 2655-60
thynges falle . . . . .	B.Mel. 2655-60
Juges, for they shul venge the vileynyes . . . . .	B.Mel. 2655-60

## Shull(en)—Continued

ye shul fynde in manye thynges that I have  
ther be ful manye thynges that shul restreyn yow  
dooth the outrage; and therefore, ye shul venge yow  
shullen been masd worthy and noble by  
how ye shul have yow, and how ye shul bere yow  
in what manere ye shul usen hem.  
'First, ye shul geten hem withouten  
And, aye, ye shul geten  
ye shul use the riches whiche ye have geten  
'I seye thanne that ye shul fleen  
richesses and in usynge hem, ye shul alwey have  
han greet nede,—"ne thy goodes shullen nat been  
richesse ye shullen do no thyng which  
ye shul have God in youre herte, and for no  
ye shul do in getynge riches, and how  
ye shullen usen hem, and I se wel that  
that ye shul rather pursue to youre  
rather pursue . . . for pees than they shuln to yow;  
adversaries in privee place; for they shul nat knowe  
oure Lord God, ye shul been reconciled  
shul ye nat accorden yow, ne have pees  
For ye shul telle a tale trewely.  
And ye shul understonde how that he  
That shul been for youre hele, and for youre prow;  
That ye shul have a fevere terciane,  
A day or two ye shul have digestives  
'Reed eek of Joseph, and ther shul ye see  
Warnynge of thynges that shul after falle.  
Seide unto another as ye shullen here.  
If that they doon, ye shul it decree abyey.  
As ye shul heere it after openly,  
The sentence of it was as ye shul heere:—  
Shul nat allyen yow with hasardours,  
Allas! whan shul my bones been at reste?  
And two of us shul kepen subtilly  
And two of us shul stronger be than oon.  
Into the blisse of hevене shul ye gon;  
'They shul be shryned in an hogges toord.  
By hym shul othere men corrected be';  
'Thus shul ye speke, and beren hem on honde;  
Ye shul have queynite right ynogh at eve.  
Ye women shul apparille yow," quod he,  
Ther shul ye seen expresse, that no drede is,  
No never shullen, terme of alle hir lyves.  
If I thexewe though thou shul be spilt!  
'"Ye shul be deed," quod he, "so moot I thryve!  
And ye shul seen, up peril of my lyl,  
The worthy men of hem shul first be served,—  
Hem bothe hath slayn, and alle shul we dye.  
He to the markys seyde as ye shul heere:  
That we shul deye, as unserteyn we alle  
Agayn my choyr shul neither grocne ne stryve;  
Ye shullen rather swich a thyng espyn Than I,  
Ye shul nat plesen hire fully yeres thre,—  
I hope to God hereafter shul ye knowe  
I am agwast ye shul it nat sustene;  
That langwisthe for love, as ye shul heere;  
Which ye shul heeren, if ye wole abyde.  
With face boold they shulle hemself excuse,  
Yit shul we women visage it hardily.  
So that ye men shul been as lewed as gees,  
Hire dremes shul nat been y-toold for me;  
But if yow list my tale shul ye heere.  
Ye shul it lerne, wher-so ye wole or noon;  
Ye shul yow trouthe holden, by my fay!  
So that ye swere ye shul it nat biweye.  
'If that yow list, the angel shul ye see,  
Thanne shul ye see that angel, er ye twynne.  
Ye shullen come unto his blisful feste!  
Algate y-brend in this world shul we be!  
Whan we been there as we shul exercise  
That shul ye knowe, er that I fro yow wende,  
Taketh god heede ye shul wel seen at eye  
For ye shul seen heer by experience,  
Shul wroche al thyng which shal heer be do'.  
Ful of water, and ye shul se wel thanne  
And yet, for ye shul han no mysbilewe,  
Ye shul paye fourty pound, so God me save;  
But to hir purpos shul they never atteyne.  
Though ye prolle ay, ye shul it never fynde.  
Ye shul nat wyne a myte on that chaffare,  
And right anon ye shul seen a good jape.  
Thou, and thyn of-sprynge, ever shal be blake,  
Ne never sweete noyse shul ye make,  
what thyng is penitence, now shul ye understonde  
'By the fruyt of hem ye shul knowen hem,'  
yowre wayes and they shuln displese yow,'  
shullen been alle, as Seint Poull seith,  
only that our defaults shullen be jugged,  
but esk that alle our werkles shullen be  
availle, ne sleighte; we shullen yeven  
shul we han a jage that may nat been  
greet angwysh shul the synful folk have  
'Thilke folk that me despisen shul been  
heighnesse, but in helle shul they been  
Agayns the riches of this world shul they han  
world, shul slepe in the slepyng of deeth,  
'The horrible develes shulle goon and  
moore shulle they been abated and defouled  
thus by Moyses, 'They shul been wasted

B.Mel. 2665-70  
B.Mel. 2680-5  
B.Mel. 2715-20  
B.Mel. 2750-5  
B.Mel. 2765-70  
B.Mel. 2765-70  
B.Mel. 2765-70  
B.Mel. 2770-5  
B.Mel. 2785-90  
B.Mel. 2795-800  
B.Mel. 2810-5  
B.Mel. 2810-5  
B.Mel. 2810-5  
B.Mel. 2815-20  
B.Mel. 2835-40  
B.Mel. 2835-40  
B.Mel. 2880-5  
B.Mel. 2880-5  
B.Mel. 2910-5  
B.Mel. 2950-5  
B.Mel. 2970-5  
B.Mk. 3115  
B.Mk. 3404  
B.NP. 4140  
B.NP. 4149  
B.NP. 4151  
B.NP. 4320  
B.NP. 4322  
B.NP. 4652  
C.Doc. 100  
C.Doc. 157  
C.Doc. 172  
C.Pard. 618  
C.Pard. 733  
C.Pard. 733  
C.Pard. 738  
C.Pard. 825  
C.Pard. 912  
C.Pard. 955  
D.WB. 181  
D.WB. 226  
D.WB. 332  
D.WB. 343  
D.WB. 1169  
D.Fri. 1331  
D.Fri. 1611  
D.Sum. 2034  
D.Sum. 2271  
D.Sum. 2279  
E.Ci. 38  
E.Ci. 91  
E.Ci. 125  
E.Ci. 170  
E.Mch. 1413  
E.Mch. 1562  
E.Mch. 1674  
E.Mch. 1760  
E.Mch. 1867  
E.Mch. 2124  
E.Mch. 2269  
E.Mch. 2273  
E.Mch. 2275  
F.Sq. 357  
F.Fkl. 728  
F.Fkl. 778  
F.Fkl. 778  
F.Fkl. 1474  
G.SN. 147  
G.SN. 170  
G.SN. 182  
G.SN. 241  
G.SN. 318  
G.SN. 750  
G.CY. 970  
G.CY. 1059  
G.CY. 1125  
G.CY. 1155  
G.CY. 1211  
G.CY. 1213  
G.CY. 1361  
G.CY. 1390  
G.CY. 1412  
G.CY. 1421  
H.Mcp. 84  
H.Mcp. 299  
H.Mcp. 300  
I.Pars. 95-100  
I.Pars. 115-20  
I.Pars. 140-5  
I.Pars. 160-5  
I.Pars. 165-70  
I.Pars. 165-70  
I.Pars. 165-70  
I.Pars. 165-70  
I.Pars. 165-70  
I.Pars. 185-90  
I.Pars. 190-5  
I.Pars. 190-5  
I.Pars. 190-5  
I.Pars. 190-5  
I.Pars. 190-5  
I.Pars. 195-200

## Shull(en)—Continued

shul they been of soule, as of alle manere  
hem shul been strawed motthes, and hire  
for they shulle be naked in body, as of  
covertures shulle been of wormes of helle.  
shullen rebell agayns fader and mooder,  
And forther-over they shul have  
that never shul dyen, as God seith by the mouth of  
And forasmuch as they shul nat wene  
Hir nose-thirles shullen be ful of  
John the Evaungelist, 'They shullen folwe deeth  
folwe deeth and they shul nat fynde  
hym, and they shul desiren to dye and  
they shullen have noon hope to escape,  
wroght ne shul never been in  
Gregorie thus: 'That we shulle understonde  
And ye shul understonde that in  
salvacioun, on whom men shul hope to  
of hem that shullen be dampned.  
Now shul ye understonde what is  
'Nay, nay, ye shul nat dyen of deeth;  
ye eten ther-of youre eyen shul opene,  
and ye shul been as goddes, knowynge  
as ye shul understonde. Ther is inobediene,  
sourdeth and spryngeth, now shul ye understonde  
The spes of this paas shullen be moore  
mouth ful ofte. And ye shul understonde that.  
And men shul understonde that  
we shul yewe rekenynge of hem bifore  
men, ne they shul nat been whipped with  
thanne semeth it they shul be tormented  
mesure, they shul receyven, by the same  
and therefore, shul they never han part  
and ye shul understonde that thise been  
Now shul ye understonde that the  
to hem that shullen been dampned.  
awoutiers shullen been in helle in a stank  
hym to his wif, and they shullen be two  
grymnesse of develes that shullen al to-trede hem,  
shul han the fyr and the wormes that  
ever shul lasten, and wepyng and  
And ye shul understonde that orisouns  
Ye shul understanden also, that  
the creatures in erthe and in helle shullen seen  
to do synne shul they han perpetuel  
shulle be saved. *Qui cum Patre et*  
Ye shul me never on lyve y-se,  
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne?  
Whan we shul come bifore the hye justyse!  
That ye ne shul me from your servyse dryve  
And rightful folk shul gon after they dye  
Shul whirle a-boute the erthe alwey in peyne,  
Than shul they come in-to that blisful place,  
'And after him by order shul ye chese,  
'And as your hap is shul ye wyne or lese;  
That men shul loven alwey, causeles,  
And seyde hem thus, as ye shul after here,  
folk . . . aftir our dayes shullen knowen it, I have  
thought, myghtyere remedies ne schullen noght yit  
touchen  
thresten or powren in-to nature schulle ben  
verray goodes schullen entren into thy  
draweth hem that schullen falle, neither  
schul clepe to the fadir of alle goodes, for  
that schullen cesen thi pleyntis and  
wrecheide peple dredeth now, schullen ben exiled  
'So schollen thei,' quod sche, 'sonnere  
things that ben, or weren, or schollen comen;  
be that it is possible that thei ne schollen nat comen,  
comen, so schollen they comen, so that  
ne schulle ther never be, ne never were,  
that any man schol deme a thing to ben  
present to hymward as thei shollen betyde  
withoute doute alle the thinges shollen ben doon  
hath present withoute doute thei shollen ben.  
Ye shul han, and your body shal men save  
And for ye neither shullen, dar I seye,  
Shul alle your women slepen wel and softe,  
For some hope I we shul ben alle merie!—  
Shulle in a strete as dogges liggend dede,  
Eternaly, for they shul never twinne.  
As they shul comen by predestine.  
That thing to come shul cause his prescience!  
As men don folk that shul ben laid on bere.  
But for the cause that we shullen twinne:  
That we shul ever-mo togedere dwelle,  
That ye shul dullen of the rudenesse  
And men shul drede, unto the worldes ende,  
For at the firste shul ye here  
'In Trace ther ye shul him finde,  
And yit ye shul han better loos,  
Nay, ye shul lyven everychoon!  
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se."

I.Pars. 195-200  
I.Pars. 195-200  
I.Pars. 195-200  
I.Pars. 195-200  
I.Pars. 200-5  
I.Pars. 205-10  
I.Pars. 210-5  
I.Pars. 210-5  
I.Pars. 210-5  
I.Pars. 215-20  
I.Pars. 215-20  
I.Pars. 215-20  
I.Pars. 220-5  
I.Pars. 235-40  
I.Pars. 235-40  
I.Pars. 260-5  
I.Pars. 285-90  
I.Pars. 295-300  
I.Pars. 315-20  
I.Pars. 325-30  
I.Pars. 325-30  
I.Pars. 325-30  
I.Pars. 390-5  
I.Pars. 475-80  
I.Pars. 530-5  
I.Pars. 625-30  
I.Pars. 640-5  
I.Pars. 645-80  
I.Pars. 715-20  
I.Pars. 715-20  
I.Pars. 775-80  
I.Pars. 790-5  
I.Pars. 795-800  
I.Pars. 800-5  
I.Pars. 815-20  
I.Pars. 840-5  
I.Pars. 840-5  
I.Pars. 860-5  
I.Pars. 860-5  
I.Pars. 860-5  
I.Pars. 1035-40  
I.Pars. 1050-5  
I.Pars. 1060-5  
I.Pars. 1060-5  
I.Pars. 1090-5  
BD. 205  
Pity. 23  
ABC. 37  
Comp. L. 92  
PF. 55  
PF. 80  
PF. 83  
PF. 400  
PF. 402  
PF. 590  
PF. 653  
Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
Bo.3. m.1.  
615-20  
Bo.3. p.5. 735-40  
Bo.3. p.9. 860-5  
Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5  
Bo.4. m.1.  
1175-80  
Bo.4. p.4.  
1335-40  
1665-70  
Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5  
Bo.5. p.3.  
1705-10  
Bo.5. p.3.  
1715-20  
Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
Bo.5. p.6.  
1895-900  
Bo.5. p.6.  
1915-20  
Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
TC.1. 122  
TC.3. 661  
TC.3. 667  
TC.3. 952  
TC.4. 626  
TC.4. 787  
TC.4. 966  
TC.4. 1064  
TC.4. 1183  
TC.4. 1270  
TC.4. 1322  
TC.4. 1489  
TC.5. 894  
HF.2. 4  
HF.3. 482  
HF.3. 577  
HF.3. 627  
LGW. 1710



<b>Shull(en)</b> — <i>Continued</i>	
Ful lytel while shul ye trewe hym have,—	LGW. 2391
We shul of him have neyther hurte ne cure.	Scog. 25
Than shul we for our labour han no mede;	Scog. 33
What shul these clothes thus many-folde,	Prov. 1
A trewer servaunt shulle ye never have;	Comp. A. 75
But they shull never so verily	RR. 1630
As ye shull, whanne I have undo	RR. 1633
Comfort and ese shull me sende,	RR. 1959
That they shull never neigh it nere;	RR. 2003
Her falshede shull they bie full drel	RR. 2052
Thanne adventures shull thee fall	RR. 2389
Shul they abyde than? nay,	RR. 2431
Shull wante [the] forto tell thy tale.	RR. 2530
The more tyme shul ye waste.	RR. 2752
Joy and woo they shull departe	RR. 5279
Or that men shull hym berne in haste,	RR. 5617
Shull at the hyndre gate assaile,	RR. 5850
That shull shewe her hardynesse	RR. 5854
They shull assaile that ilke gate;	RR. 5860
But ye shull not foreworen be,	RR. 6025
Ladies shull hem such pepir brewen,	RR. 6028
Ladyes shullen evere so curteis be,	RR. 6031
Or they shull not my love deserve.	RR. 6306
That men shull here hym crie and rore,	RR. 7053
<b>Shull(en)</b> <i>see</i> <b>Shall</b>	
<b>Shun</b>	
Thou were the gates shet, and criad was loude,	A.Kn. 2597
This Nicholas his dore faste shette	A.Mil. 3499
He shette his dore withoute candel lyght,	A.Mil. 3634
Croked and oold, with eyen faste y-shete.	B.M.L. 560
So was hir herte shet in hir distresse	B.M.L. 1056
For which ful faste his conoutour dore he shette;	B.Sh. 1275
And with that word his conoutour dore he shette,	B.Sh. 1439
dore were fast y-shette.	B.Mel. 2157-60
The gayler shette the dore of the tour.	B.Mk. 3615
The fastere shette the dore of the alle;	B.Mk. 3722
And let men shette the dore and go thenne,	D.WB. 1141
For in a bath they gonne hire faste shetten,	C.SN. 517
And shette the dore, while we been aboute	G.CY. 1137
And his maister shette the dore anon,	G.CY. 1142
They opened and shette, and went hir weye,	G.CY. 1218
My wyndowes weren shet echon	BD. 335
nor I-schet withinne none boundes.	Bo.5. p.5.
	1845-50
But though that Grekes hem of Troye shetten,	TC.1. 148
He kiste the lettre that he shette,	TC.2. 1090
She shette it, and to Pandar in gan gon	TC.2. 1236
And alle the dore were faste y-shette—	TC.3. 233
O Phebus, thank whan Dane her-elven shette	TC.3. 726
Ther-as they laye, and softeliche it shette.	TC.3. 749
Therwith the sorwe so his herte shette	TC.3. 1086
Were in your herte y-shet as fermely	TC.3. 1488
Of Troilus gan in her herte shette	TC.3. 1549
He rist him up, and every dore he shette	TC.4. 232
How shet was every window of the place,	TC.5. 594
And in the tresorie hit shette	HF.2. 16
This dede corpe, and in the shryne it shette.	LGW. 677
But shette hir one eye for disdeyn;	RR. 296
fonde a wicket small, So shett that I ne myght in gon,	RR. 529
Was shete the riche chevesaile,	RR. 1082
Thyn herte to me now wole I shette;	RR. 2091
Whiche Love hath shitte in his prison,	RR. 2767
Strongly to shette and barre the gate.	RR. 4224
The which is shette there in the tour	RR. 4281
And shette hym up that was so fre;	RR. 4303
Shette in the prison yonde withynne,	RR. 4368
Wherefore I rede thou shette hym oute,	RR. 5109
Hope up her god, and faste shette,	RR. 5771
<b>Shut</b> <i>see</i> <b>Beshet</b>	
<b>Shutteth</b>	
He shutteth every man withoute.	RR. 4100
<b>Shutting</b>	
So hidde ne closid with shitting,	RR. 1598
<b>Si</b>	
'Si quantas rapidis.'—Metrum 2	Bo.2. m.2.
	315-20
'Hiis igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
'Si quis Arcuri sidera.'—Metrum 5	Bo.4. m.5.
	1430-5
'Si vis celsi jura.'—Metrum 6	Bo.4. m.6.
	1550-5
'Quod si in corporibus sentiendū.'—Prosa 5	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
<b>Sib</b>	
they been but litel syb to yow, and the	B.Mel. 2565-70
kyn of youre enemyes been ny syb to ham,	B.Mel. 2565-70
Was sibbe to Artour of Britaigne,	RR. 1199
<b>Sibyl</b>	
For-which he for Sibille his suster sente,	TC.5. 1450
And also saw I how Sibyle	HF.1. 439
<b>Sichness</b>	
That whilom was the wife of Sitheo,	LGW. 1005
<b>Sitly</b>	
that was kyng of Sysile, that hadde	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
<b>Sik</b>	
That hem hath holpen whan that they were seeke.	A.Prol. 18
To have with sike lazars aqueyntaunce;	A.Prol. 245
Anon he yaf the sike man his boote.	A.Prol. 424
Nere it that thou art sik and wood for love,	A.Kn. 1600
That dwelled in his herte syk and soore,	A.Kn. 2804
Sik lay the maunciple on a maladye—	A.Rv. 3993

<b>Sick</b> — <i>Continued</i>	
Replecioun ne made hire never sik,	B.NP. 4027
She hath ful ofte tyme syk hire feyned,	C.Doc. 62
Whan that for syk unnetthes myghte thy stonde;	D.WB. 394
I have ben syk, and that ful many a day;	D.Fri. 1592
Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is;	D.Sum. 1768
'O deere maister,' quod this sike man,	D.Sum. 1781
'Nay,' quod the sike man, 'by Saint Symoun!	D.Sum. 2094
This sike man wax wel ny wood for ire;	D.Sum. 2121
And whan this sike man felte this frere	D.Sum. 2147
His sike heede is ful of vanytee;	D.Sum. 2208
To kepe hym, syk and hool, as is his make?	E.Mch. 1289
And if that thou be syk, so God me save!	E.Mch. 1301
Wel may the sike man biwaile and wepe,	E.Mch. 1381
This sike Damyán in Venus fyr	E.Mch. 1875
Is he ay syk? or how may this bityde?	E.Mch. 1901
For pitee of this sike Damyán,	E.Mch. 1979
And of the sike Aurelius wol I telle.	F.Fkl. 1100
visite the sike and the prisoner, if he	I.Pars. 375-80
hool or syk, wedded or sngle, ordred or	I.Pars. 960-5
whilom was syk, frele, and feble, and	I.Pars. 1075-80
That semeth ful seke under your side.	BD. 556
The syke met be drynket of the tonne;	PF. 104
As seek man hath of swete and bitteresse.	PF. 161
Ne no man may ther were seek ne old,	PF. 207
sche, 'hath suffred approchen to this sike man	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
certain, whi that thou art sik, syn that	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
teche hym in his seke herte	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30 <i>see</i>
these leches ben wont to hopin of sike folk,	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
men leden syke folk to the leche, for that	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
they that ben sike of hir body ben worthy to ben	
hated,	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
some syk folk ben holpen with lyghte	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
'But if thou wene I be thus sik for drede,	TC.1. 575
For-why thou semest sik, soth for to seye.	TC.2. 1516
For, parde, sik is he that is in sorwe!	TC.2. 1523
For I am sik in earnest douteles,	TC.2. 1529
'My gode brother Troilus, the sike,	TC.2. 1572
And seide, 'God do bote on aile sike!	TC.3. 61
Light is not good for sike folkes yen!	TC.3. 1137
And seide, 'Allas, upon my sorwes sike Have mercy,	TC.3. 1172
For wo, or elles whan that folk ben sike,	TC.3. 1362
Thee feynest sik, and that thou darst not rise!—	TC.5. 413
But humbly, with sorwful sikkes sike,	TC.5. 1354
I herteles, I sik, I in distresel	TC.5. 1594
To make a man ben hool or syk.	HF.3. 180
That heethle sek folkes of nyghtes sorwe.	LGW. 1203
Is wounded sore, and seke, and wo begon,	LGW. 2409
For seke he was, and almoste at the dethe;	LGW. 2436
Namely to folk whanne they ben sike.	
It is sike hele and hool sekenesse,	RR. 4721 <i>em</i>
To feynen hem for love seke.	RR. 4829
Sike hertis with covetise.	RR. 5318
Be founden, while that he is seke;	RR. 5616
While he is sike in any wise,	RR. 5626
Everiche man shulde be seke,	RR. 5729
They wolde that fourty were seke atonye—	RR. 5733
But a riche sike usurore	RR. 6507
For they ben neithir sike ne dede,	RR. 7351
<b>Sickly</b>	
My peple sikly berth our mariage,	E.Cl. 625
Counseilest me that siklich I me feyne,	TC.2. 1528
Or his accesse, or his sikly manere;	TC.2. 1543
<b>Sikness</b>	
In siknesse nor in meschief to visite	A.Prol. 493
That cause is of his moerdre, or greet siknesse;	A.Kn. 1256
And hath siknesse and greet adversitee,	A.Kn. 1311
But first siknesse and after wo and payne.	E.Cl. 651
Excused hym by cause of his siknesse,	E.Mch. 1903
He wolde so conforten in siknesse	E.Mch. 1918
Al passed was his siknesse and his sorwe.	E.Mch. 2010
Ire, siknesse, or constellacioun,	F.Fkl. 781
That ever was born, but if to greet siknesse,	F.Fkl. 915
self, but if he were al refreyded by siknesse,	I.Pars. 340-5
enchesoun of the siknesse of our soule;	I.Pars. 455-60
I holde hit ben a siknesse	BD. 36
Myn hele is turned in-to sekenesse,	BD. 606
a comune sekenesse to hertes that been	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
Of other siknesse, lest men of him wende	TC.1. 459
Complexyned ek Eleyne of his siknesse	TC.2. 1576
As of a fevere, or other greet siknesse,	TC.3. 1213
Anoy, smert, drede, furie, and ek siknesse!	TC.4. 845
By abstinence, or by sekenesse,	HF.1. 25
Of hele, of sekenesse, of bilynges,	HF.3. 876
Wikke appetyt comth ay before sekenesse:	Fort. 55
For ever of love the siknesse	RR. 2295
Thou shalt mowe lerne in that siknesse,	RR. 2644
It is sike hele and hool sekenesse,	RR. 4721
It is a syknesse of the thought,	RR. 4810
Peyne and Distresse, Syknesse and Ire	RR. 4997
Or if in syknesse that he fall,	RR. 5609
To lyve til his syknesse be paste,	RR. 5618
Into any syknesse fall.	RR. 5622
That if a man falle in siknesse,	RR. 5726
For elde, or syknesse, or langour,	RR. 6724
<b>Sicknesses</b>	
How grete sekenesses and how grete sorwes	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
<b>Sid</b>	
And by his syde a sword and a bokeler,	A.Prol. 112
And on that oother syde a gay dagger,	A.Prol. 113

## Side—Continued

A sword and a bokeler bar he by his syde;	A.Prol. 558
And by his syde he baar a rusty blade.	A.Prol. 618
Upon that oother syde, Palamon,	A.Kn. 1275
And Venus sleeth me on that oother syde	A.Kn. 1332
And on the westward side in memorie	A.Kn. 1906 var
No man ne drawe, ne here by his syde.	A.Kn. 2547
That shal ben ordeyned on either syde;	A.Kn. 2553
On outhir syde, or elles sleen his make,	A.Kn. 2556
Thise two Thebanes upon either side;	A.Kn. 2570
In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde.	A.Kn. 2603
Another lad is on that oother syde.	A.Kn. 2620
The gree as wel of o syde as of oother,	A.Kn. 2733
And eyther syde y-like as outhers brother;	A.Kn. 2734
And on that oother syde duc Theseus,	A.Kn. 2906
With good sword and with bokeler by hir side.	A.Rv. 4019
This same accord was sworn on eyther syde.	B.ML. 244
A long sword by his side.	B.Th. 1943
A Charbokeler by his syde	B.Th. 2061 var
the right syde, and if he here a sword,	B.Mel. 2500-5
hoold thee on his lift syde." And after	B.Mel. 2500-5
Unto the sterres upon every syde;	B.Mk. 3775
Al for-brused, bothe bak and syde.	B.Mk. 3804
Ther Jupiter hym wesshe, bothe bak and syde,	B.Mk. 3934
That on youre bridel hange on every syde,	B.NP. 3985
That stood full myrie upon an haven syde	B.NP. 4261
Him thoughte a man stood by his beddes syde	B.NP. 4263
His felawe, that lay by his beddes syde,	B.NP. 4276
For whan I feele a-nyght your softe syde,	B.NP. 4357
His sevene wywes walkynge by his syde,	B.NP. 4382
Now am I come unto the wodes syde,	B.NP. 4601
For which the fame out sprong on every syde,	C.Doc. 111
That is assailed upon eche syde.	D.WB. 256
If that I felte his arm over my syde,	D.WB. 410
In al this care, under a forest syde,	D.WB. 990
A gay yeman, under a forest syde.	D.Fri. 1380
But I be deed, so priketh it in my syde.	D.Fri. 1594
Ther is, at the West syde of Ytaille,	E.CI. 57
As for to hauke and hunte on every syde,	E.CI. 81
Hire yonge brother ryding by hir syde	E.CI. 777 var
And namely upon the wyves syde;	E.Mch. 1392
And I wol fonde tespian on my syde	E.Mch. 1410
Pro Januarie, with thank on every syde.	E.Mch. 1801
Til that ye slepe faste by my syde;	E.Mch. 1928
Down by his beddes syde sit she than,	E.Mch. 1934
That on his beddes syde sit ful softe.	E.Mch. 1947
Upon that oother syde Damyan	E.Mch. 2097
That in that gardyn, in the fetherly syde,	E.Mch. 2226
Gan for to syke and seide, 'Allas, my syde!	E.Mch. 2329
And by his syde a naked swerd hangyng;	F.Sq. 84
'This naked swerd that hangeth by my syde	F.Sq. 158
Considerynge the beste on every syde,	F.Fol. 1521
'Nat proudly, for, I speke as for my syde,	G.SN. 475
and in the left syde mo deolves than herte	I.Pars. 170-5
Upon that oother side to spoken of	I.Pars. 490-5
on every syde and sheten at hym at discover,	I.Pars. 710-5
by temptation on every syde.	I.Pars. 710-5
Whan we came to the forest syde	BD. 872
That semeth ful seke under your side.	BD. 856
Eek on that oother syde where-so I go.	Ply. 102
Was come and stood right at my beddes syde.	PF. 98
On eyther syde of ful gret difference,	PF. 125
'Thurgh me men gon,' than spak that oother syde,	PF. 134
And by hire syde wondyr discretly	PF. 241 var
Alle these were peynted on that oother syde,	PF. 293
and som-tyme the stream is on o side, and	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
more plenteuously of the gode side (that	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
torned . . . to the tother syde, thow mowe knowe	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
that by-tydde the on any side?"	Bo.3. p.3. 685-70
lakketh on any syde, amenuseth it nat thilke	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
certes upon thilke syde that power fayleth,	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
ryght on the same syde noun-power entreth	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
seme the feblere on any side, or the more out-cast,	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
now on this side and now on that side.	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
on that o side with gredy venymes;	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
tormenteth upon that othir side hir thought;	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
thingis folwynge, whan every syde of thi	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
cometh of that oother side	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
In thilke large temple on every side,	TC.1. 185
Lest it were wist on any maner side,	TC.1. 321
Up-roos, and on his beddes side him sette,	TC.3. 236
Ful glad unto her beddes side he brougte,	TC.3. 682
Upon your beddes side al ther withinne,	TC.3. 976
Ther hast al night the Dawing by thy side	TC.3. 1466
And down upon his beddes side him sette.	TC.3. 1589
That it undon on any maner side,	TC.3. 1735
But Reson seide him on that oother side,	TC.4. 164
Upon his beddes side adoun him sette,	TC.4. 234
Shal bringen us the pees on every side;	TC.4. 692
As he that pite felde on every side;	TC.4. 824
They mowe not ben eschewed on no side."	TC.4. 1078
That men purposen pees on every side,	TC.4. 1350
What frenzies that I have on every side	TC.4. 1391
I wot, sin Calcas on the Grekes side	TC.4. 1466
How thou me hast weyred on every side,	TC.5. 584
—Upon that oother side was Criseyde,	TC.5. 687
Thus shal I have unthank on every syde.	TC.5. 699

## Side—Continued

Out of this oost stele on som maner side,	TC.5. 752
For on that oother syde I sey	HF.3. 61
And on his syde faste by	HF.3. 114
Tho saw I stonde on either syde,	HF.3. 329
And lenynge on myn elbowe and my syde,	LGW. 179
Upon the o syde of the walle stood he,	LGW. 750
And on that oother syde stood Tesbe,	LGW. 751
Now it is peynted upon every syde.	LGW. 1029
On huntyng, with this Trojan by hire syde.	LGW. 1211
This noble wyfe sat by hir beddys syde	LGW. 1719
6. The est syde of thyn Astrolabie is	Astr. 32-40
clepid the right syde, and the west syde	Astr. 32-40
is clepid the left syde. Forgete not	Astr. 32-40
right honde, and than wol his right side	Astr. 32-40
be toward thi lift side, and his left side	Astr. 32-40
wol be toward thy right side. Take this	Astr. 32-40
on the wombe syde. Upon the ende of this	Astr. 32-40
The wombe syde of thyn Astrelabie is also	Astr. 60-5
right syde to left side, as is the bak-side.	Astr. 60-5
16. The bordure of whiche wombe side	Astr. 60-5
the bak side. That amountith 360 degrees.	Astr. 60-5
that oo syde of the lyne and 3 degrees	Astr. 100-8
thy right thombe, and turne thi lift syde	Astr. 121-7
on the est syde of thin Astrelabie;	Astr. 127-32
the west syde. Take this manere of setting for a	Astr. 127-32
the bordure on the bak side.	Astr. 132-9
first degre of Aries, on the right side of	Astr. 132-9
the west side of the lyne of midday,	Astr. 139-45
heighte taken by my rewle on the bak side.	Astr. 139-45
the west side, by cause that she was founde	Astr. 139-45
on the west side. Tho leyde I my label	Astr. 139-45
on the west side; and ley thy label on	Astr. 174-9
on the est side, and ley over thy label upon	Astr. 174-9
on the est syde of the lyne meridional,	Astr. 222-9
of altitude on the west syde of this lyne	Astr. 222-9
the est syde; and take a newe ascendent anon ryght	Astr. 222-9
on thilke syde that the sonne stant,	Astr. 301-8
on the wombe side. Take than thin	Astr. 301-8
on whiche syde that the mone . . .	Astr. 324-30
than anon right upon the mone syde the	Astr. 324-30
ne on wherther syde of the mone the	Astr. 324-30
the right syde of the meridional lyne, so that	Astr. 330-7
and yf he be on the west syde in that	Astr. 330-7
the est side whan his altitude is taken, so that	Astr. 330-7
if he be on the west syde, than is he direct.	Astr. 330-7
Beet right on the watir syde.	RR. 129
The ryver syde costelyng	RR. 134
On this side, or bywynde the see,	RR. 283
And next hir wente, in hir other side,	RR. 877
That it ne bowide upon no side.	RR. 1703
It spredde aboute in every syde.	RR. 1900
Under the side full softly,	RR. 2097
And turne full ofte on every side,	RR. 2560
Good hope alwey kepe bi thi side,	RR. 2941
Upon no side, but it rise,	RR. 3038
Ne of hir giridill aboute hir side,	RR. 3719
An hundred fademes on every side,	RR. 4159
That was posshed in every side,	RR. 4625
Of Loves side? Anoon me telle.	RR. 4631
They trust hem so on every syde,	RR. 5435
To cast at us by every side,	RR. 7069
I can not love hem on no side,	RR. 7253
Til he be layen bak and side,	RR. 7314

## Side see Aside

## Sidera

'Si quis Areturi sidera.'—Metrum 5	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
------------------------------------	-------------------

## Sides

Out renneeth blood on bothe hir sydes rede.	A.Kn. 2635
His sydes were al blood.	B.Th. 1967
How sir Thopas, with sydes amale,	B.Th. 2026
And I shal ryve hym thurgh the sydes tweye,	C.Pard. 828
Withinne the cloistre blisful of thy sydis	G.SN. 43
envyrownd his sydes with men of armes or sergeantes,	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
to joynen dreddles here sydes to cruel lyouns	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
Her sides longe, fleshly, smoth, and white	TC.3. 1248
Yet shal I make, I hope, his sides blede!	TC.5. 1705

## Sidingborne see Sittingbourne

## Sidus

'Cum Phobi radiis grave Cancri sidus inestuat.'	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
Metrum 6	

## Sie

Wel neigh down off her hors she gan to sye.	TC.5. 182
---	-----------

## Siege

In Gernade at the seege eek hadde he be . . .	A.Prol. 56
Whil that the seege ther-about lay, . . .	A.Kn. 937
And after, at a seage, by subtiltee, . . .	B.Mk. 3569
That syn the grete sege of Troie was,—	F.Sq. 306
for a ryght certain sege to the in myn hous, there as	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
chacdest out of the sege of my corage alle covetise	
of mortal	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
Of al the sege of Thebes, whil hem leste, . . .	TC.2. 84
For Goddes love! Is than the sege aweye?	TC.2. 123
And that the sege nevere shal arise, . . .	TC.4. 1480
Ful longe lay the sege, and lytel wroughte, . . .	LGW. 1696
How sayne men of the sege? how shal it be?	LGW. 1725
Whan I thanke on the sege, or of that place, . . .	LGW. 1730



**Siege—Continued**

Unto the sege he cometh ful pryvely, . . . LGW. 1758  
 And of the sege sawe the maner alle. . . LGW. 1909  
 And they han at a sege longe y-layne. . . LGW. 2410

**Siege see Assege****Sieve**

And al this mullok in a syve y-throwe, . . . G.CY. 940

**Sifted**

And sifted and y-piked many a throwe. . . G.CY. 941

**Sigh**

And with a sigh he seyde pitously: . . . A.Kn. 1117  
 Whan that Arcite had songe, he gan to sike, . . . A.Kn. 1540  
 Gan for to sike soore, and seyde, 'Allas! . . . A.Mil. 3488  
 Gan for to syke and seyde, 'Allas, my syde! . . . E.Mch. 2329  
 And, with a syk, right thus she seyde hir wille. . . F.Sq. 498  
 talent to siken and to wepe, than for to . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 Gan for to sike or lete his yen bayten . . . TC.1. 192  
 And first he gan to sike, and eft to grone, . . . TC.1. 360  
 Than gan this sorful Troilus to sike, . . . TC.1. 596  
 'Awak!' he gan to sike wonder soore, . . . TC.1. 751  
 And with that thought he gan ful sore sike, . . . TC.1. 827  
 And with a sik she seyde him at the laste, . . . TC.2. 145  
 With that she gan ful sorful to sike.— . . . TC.2. 428  
 And with a sorful sik she seyde thrye, . . . TC.2. 463  
 Quod tho Criseyde and gan therwith to sike . . . TC.2. 884 var  
 Li'th yit! And therwithal he gan to sike, . . . TC.2. 1573  
 Hering her come, and shorte for to sikel! . . . TC.3. 58  
 And with a sik she sodeinly answerde, . . . TC.3. 801  
 And with that word she gan ful sore sike. . . TC.3. 812  
 And with a sik, when he gan bet awake, . . . TC.3. 1123  
 Tho Troilus gan sorfully to sike; . . . TC.3. 1170  
 And wel a thousand times gan he sike, . . . TC.3. 1360  
 And with a sik she seyde, 'O herte dere, . . . TC.3. 1493  
 And gan to sike, and 'Troilus!' she cride, . . . TC.4. 1213  
 Criseyde him, with a sik, right in this wise . . . TC.4. 1527  
 And gan to sike, and seide, 'O Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 1006  
 Your plesaunce is to laughen whan I syke, . . . Comp.A. 10  
 And after syghen more and more. . . RR. 2414  
 Thanne shalt thou sighe and wepe faste . . . RR. 2580

**Sigh see Saw****Sighed**

And with a sad visage he siked stille, . . . A.Kn. 2985  
 That is his wyf, and pryvely he sighte, . . . B.ML. 1035  
 For feere of which he quook, and siked soore. . . B.Mk. 3394  
 But natheles she neither weepe ne syked, . . . E.Cl. 545  
 And softe he siked lest men mighte him here, . . . TC.1. 279  
 That she him kiste, although she sighte soore, . . . TC.3. 972  
 And with the shete it wreigh, and sighte soore, . . . TC.3. 1056  
 And fil on knees, and sorfulliche he sighte: . . . TC.3. 1080  
 Therwith ful soore he sighte, and thus he seyde, . . . TC.3. 1471  
 Of Troilus; and sorfully she sighte. . . TC.4. 714  
 Wen'den that she so wepte and sighte soore, . . . TC.4. 716  
 'Gret is my wo,' quod she, and sighte soore, . . . TC.4. 897  
 This Troilus answerde, and sighte soore, . . . TC.4. 1121  
 Quod she; and therwithal she soore sighte, . . . TC.4. 1217  
 Ful sorfully she sighte, and seide, 'Allas!' . . . TC.5. 58  
 Ful ofte a day she sighte ek for distresse, . . . TC.5. 715  
 Than hadde I now not siked half so soore! . . . TC.5. 738  
 Whan he it saugh, and sorfully he sighte: . . . TC.5. 1633  
 For sithen [have] I soore siked; . . . RR. 1641 em  
 And in the pulling soore I sighte; . . . RR. 1746  
 And therwith-all I sighede efte, . . . RR. 1783  
 And sighede soore in compleynyng. . . RR. 1888  
 I compleyned and sighed soore, . . . RR. 3485  
 Of his answer he sighed soore; . . . RR. 3681

**Sigheth**

He siketh, with ful many a sory swogh; . . . A.Mil. 3619  
 That wepeth for his wyf and siketh soore, . . . B.ML. 985  
 Wo was this knyght, and sorfully he siketh; . . . D.WB. 913  
 This knyght avyeth hym and soore siketh; . . . D.WB. 1228  
 Save that he siketh wonder depe and soore, . . . E.Mch. 1940  
 For his absence wepeth she and siketh, . . . F.Fkl. 817  
 Aurelius ful ofte soore siketh. . . F.Fkl. 1006  
 'No, no,' quod he, and sorfully he siketh. . . F.Fkl. 1590  
 God sende him hir that sorest for him syketh. . . PF. 404  
 She siketh soore, and gan hire-selfe turmente; . . . LGW. 1165  
 For in his bedde he lyth a nyght and siketh, . . . LGW. 1292  
 It is hir play to laugh when that men syketh, . . . Comp.A. 62

**Sighing**

And after this with siking he abreyde, . . . TC.1. 724  
 In sorwe and thought, and such sighing, . . . RR. 2728  
 Now shal repaire agayn sighinge, . . . RR. 4131

**Sikes**

The broken sikes, and the sikes colde, . . . A.Kn. 1920  
 And seyn right thus, with sorful sikes colde, . . . F.Fkl. 864  
 Within the temple, of syghes hote as fyr . . . PF. 246  
 Whiche syghes were engendred with desyr . . . PF. 248  
 And al the riches of his sikes soore . . . TC.3. 349  
 Not swiche sorful sikes as men make . . . TC.3. 1361  
 But ey sikes, swiche as ben to like, . . . TC.3. 1363  
 Of swiche sikes coude he nothing blinne. . . TC.3. 1365  
 That, for to hele him of his sikes soore, . . . TC.4. 132  
 A thousand sikes hotter than the glede . . . TC.4. 337  
 Among his sobbes and his sighes soore, . . . TC.4. 375  
 He fil ayein into his sikes colde, . . . TC.5. 846  
 Is of my lady's depe sikes soore; . . . TC.5. 875  
 That alle her sikes soore adoun he leyde; . . . TC.5. 1034  
 For-which at night, in sorwe and sikes soore, . . . TC.5. 1196  
 But humbly, with sorful aikes sike, . . . TC.5. 1354  
 Sighes and playntes with newe woo, . . . RR. 2449

**Sight**

And with that sighte hir beautee hurte hym so, . . . A.Kn. 1114  
 Only the sighte of hire, whom that I serve,— . . . A.Kn. 1231  
 That hast the sighte of hire and I thabesene. . . A.Kn. 1239  
 Al is this reuled by the sighte above, . . . A.Kn. 1672  
 That I wol dye present in hir sighte. . . A.Kn. 1738  
 It were a lusty sighte for to see. . . A.Kn. 2116  
 But sodeynly she saugh a sighte queynste, . . . A.Kn. 2333  
 And whan that Theseus hadde seyn this sighte . . . A.Kn. 2654  
 By-cause that he fer was from hire sighte, . . . A.Mil. 3395  
 And at the laste he hadde of hym a sighte. . . A.Mil. 3443  
 A ful fair sighte was it upon hem two . . . A.Rv. 3951  
 Til that he hadde al the sighte y-seyn, . . . A.Co. 4379  
 'Dame Hermengyld, yif me my sighte agayn!' . . . B.ML. 562  
 The constable wex abashed of that sight, . . . B.ML. 568  
 In sighte of every body in that place! . . . B.ML. 672  
 Twyes she swowned in his owene sighte. . . B.ML. 1058  
 O bush unbrent, brennyng in Moysees sighte! . . . B.Fri. 1658  
 even han no cleer sighte. But seyeth . . . B.Mel. 2890-5  
 we han trespassed in the sighte of oure Lord God, . . . B.Mel. 3075-80  
 No teere out of his eyen for that sighte . . . B.Mk. 3677  
 In sighte of othere shippes it blyside, . . . B.NP. 4293  
 Whan they had seyn of Chauntecleer the sighte. . . B.NP. 4551  
 But ech of hem so glad was of that sighte, . . . C.Pard. 777  
 Ful subilly, from every mannes sighte, . . . D.WB. 956  
 Of hand, ne foot, ne of myne eyen sight! . . . D.Sum. 2050  
 Hath wyf byvred me myne eyen sight?" . . . D.Sum. 2071  
 And many another delitable sighte, . . . E.Cl. 62  
 Ther stood a thrope of sighte delitable . . . E.Cl. 199 var  
 A doghter hadde he fair ynogh to sighte, . . . E.Cl. 209  
 She wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte. . . E.Cl. 280  
 For never erst ne saugh she swich a sighte. . . E.Cl. 336  
 His tendre lymes, delicat to sighte, . . . E.Cl. 682  
 For which the peple ran to seen the sighte . . . E.Cl. 983  
 For more solempne in every mannes syght . . . E.Cl. 1125  
 That he shal have agayn his eyen syght, . . . E.Mch. 2260  
 That I wolde graunten hym his sighte ageyn, . . . E.Mch. 2313  
 To Januarie he yaf agayn his sighte, . . . E.Mch. 2355  
 And whan that he hadde caught his sighte ageyn, . . . E.Mch. 2357  
 Ye han som gylmysyn, and no parfit sighte.' . . . E.Mch. 2383  
 First whan his sighte is newe come ageyn, . . . E.Mch. 2403  
 Til that youre sighte y-satled be a while, . . . E.Mch. 2405  
 Ther may ful many a sighte yow bigile. . . E.Mch. 2406  
 Out of the sighte of every maner wight, . . . F.Sq. 329  
 Out of hir sighte,—ye gete namoure of me; . . . F.Sq. 343  
 But natheles it was so fair a sighte . . . F.Sq. 395  
 The odour of floures and the freshe sighte . . . F.Fkl. 913  
 Thus semed it to every mannes sighte. . . F.Fkl. 1151  
 To mannes sighte, that alle the rokkes blake . . . F.Fkl. 1158  
 Whil they saugh al this sighte merveillous; . . . F.Fkl. 1206  
 Though that the feend, noght in oure sighte hym . . . G.CY. 916  
 shewe, . . . G.CY. 1127  
 Right in youre sighte anon, I wol nat lye, . . . G.CY. 1419  
 Lookes that youre mynde lakke noght his sight, . . . I.Pars. 3  
 So lowe that he ne nas nat to my sighte . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
 shall have defaulte of the sighte of God; . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
 for certes, the sighte of God is the lyf . . . I.Pars. 205-10  
 five wites, as sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 helle hir sighte shal be ful of derknesse . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
 eyen, and delitable to the sighte. . . I.Pars. 335-40  
 synne by sighte of his eyen as to erthely . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 the venym of his sighte; for the covetise of eyen . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 folweth . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 that been sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 the sighte of the parfit knowynge of . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 For in hir sight to hir he bar him lowe, . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 The longe nyght, this wonder sight I drye, . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 But ay cleer day to any mannes sighte. . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 selve hevne so that the sighte of men . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 the sighte, ploungid in teeres, was dirked so . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 and caste my syghte down to the erthe, . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 in the presente sight of god, may ben . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 but forsmoche as the syghte is . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 Tho fastned seche a litel the syghte of hir eyen, . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 of his ynwarde sighte; and let hym . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 more evydently to the sighte of his undirstondynge . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 than the sonne ne semeth to the sighte withoute- . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 forth.) . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 a man hadde al forlorne his syghte, and . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 of our eyen or of our sighte.' . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 of a body, otherways the sighte of the eigne . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 and known by the devyne sighte, syn . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 ben I-doon in hir sighte? For addith . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 but by o sight of his thought he . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 yf thei ben referrid to the devyne sighte, . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 fien the sighte of the present eye, . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 the devyne sighte renneth to-forne, and seeth . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 eternite of his sighte renneth alway with . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 That nevere thoughte him sen so good a sighte. . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 But swich a knightly sighte trewely . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 Right for the firste sighte?—Ye, parden . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 She knew by sighte, and ek his gentillesse; . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 If I wolde outrelliche his sighte fle, . . . I.Pars. 1075-80

## Sight—Continued

And guerdone him with no-thing but with sighte.  
Stonden for naught and wepen out your sighte?  
She fallen was, sin she forgo'th the sighte  
Fro weping in his sighte; and bisily,  
And whan he was from every mannes sighte,  
Upon the sighte of mater of your sonde.  
When I hadde seven al this sighte . . .  
That never saw men swich a sight,  
Hit shulde shenden al my sighte,  
But whil that I beheld this sighte,  
That blisful sighte softneth al my sorwe,  
That with the gleim astonede was the syhte,  
A worm to com in[to] myn syht than thow,  
And vanyshed anon out of his sighte.  
That no-wher was ther suche another sighte,  
She sytte in halle with a sorowful syghte.  
Syn that he sawe me never with eyen syght,  
On Froigne his wyfe but ones have a syghte;  
Yet ys me lefte the sight of my resoun  
In wedres gryl and derk to sight,  
This wall, that stant here in this sight,  
That sighte was to me ful dere.  
For they were lyk, as to my sighte,  
Ne grewre there tree in mannes syht  
For whanne the some clere in sight  
The sight only and the savour.  
For he that through a sodeyn sight,  
For want of sight, thou gynnest morne,  
Atteyne of hire to have a sight,  
But with that sight thyne eyen fede.  
A sight of hir forto have,  
Speche, whanne they mowe have [no] sight.  
Comyth of sight and of biholdyng,  
Devoided clene, whanne that the sight  
But resoun conceyved of a sight  
The fresh bothoun so faire of sight.  
It was theron a goodly syght,  
A fairer saugh no man with sight,  
That noon of hym may have a sight.  
lost hir lyght Of Phebus fully, and the sight;  
Ne have God in his eye-sight;

## Sight see Foresight

## Sights see Signed

## Sights

withstant anon the syghtes of men by the  
to fycheen the clere syghtes of his corage . . .  
Unkounthe syghtes and tydyngees, . . .

## Sign

Is signe that a man is wel y-shryve;  
And made a signe, wher-by that he took  
For thogh the signe shewed a delay,  
Whil I dwelle in signe of the leoun;  
That is a signe of kysyng atte leste.  
And Cassidore seith that it is signe of  
That in the signe of Taurus hadde y-ronne  
On Damyan a signe made she,  
And every signe that she koude make  
In Aries, the colerik hote signe.  
In signe of trouthe that is in women sene,  
Which in the signe shal be of the Leoun,  
For his desport, in signe eek of victorie  
confessioun that is signe of contricioun.  
pride is signe of that other, right as the  
gaye lefel at taverne is signe of the  
it is a signe of a-perte folys . . .

and his especial signe and mark of  
Another signe is humylitee in  
in herte and in signe outward; for right  
The thriddle signe is, how that thy  
The fourthe signe is, that he ne  
fifte signe is, that a man or a womman be  
In al hir face a wikkid signe;  
Was signe of thyn unwemmed maidenhede;  
Before this duke, in signe of by victorie,  
Phebus the sonne is in the sygne of the Cancere),  
thingis to comen, algatis yit it is a sign

ben necessarie. For every signe scheweth

apiere that the prescience is signe of this

ne myghte nat ben signe of thinge that nis nat.

And ek the signe that he took it by,  
For signe of lif, for aught he can or may,  
Biforn Delphebe in signe of his victorie:  
Which that in heven a sign is yit.  
For they aordened in dede and signe.  
And in the sygne of Taurus men may see  
and in every sygne after thyn almenak.  
the signe entrih unto the last ende.  
minutes, and a degre of a signe conteneneth 60  
more ne lasse in oon signe than in a-nother.  
as in Capricorn. This signe of Cancer  
Solsticium of Wynter. This signe of Capricorne  
a signe departed by two degrees and two,  
hote planete cometh into an hote signe,  
by cause of the hoot sygne. And by  
the degre of eny signe that ascendith

TC.2. 1295  
TC.4. 312  
TC.4. 713  
TC.4. 941  
TC.5. 635  
TC.5. 1372  
HF.1. 468  
HF.1. 504  
HF.2. 508  
HF.3. 430  
LGW. 50  
LGW.G. 164  
LGW.G. 244  
LGW. 1001  
LGW. 1429  
LGW. 1832  
LGW. 2043  
LGW. 2275  
Fort. 9 var  
RR. 73  
RR. 606  
RR. 728  
RR. 741  
RR. 1459  
RR. 1573  
RR. 1767  
RR. 2337  
RR. 2445  
RR. 2458  
RR. 2460  
RR. 2511  
RR. 2836  
RR. 2895  
RR. 2929  
RR. 3040  
RR. 3119  
RR. 3640  
RR. 4173  
RR. 4498  
RR. 5342  
RR. 7232

Bo.1. m.7. 250-5  
Bo.3. m.9. 875-80  
HF.3. 920

A.Prol. 226  
A.Kn. 2266  
A.Kn. 2268  
A.Kn. 2462  
A.Mil. 3683  
B.Mel. 2830-5  
B.NP. 4384  
E.Mch. 2150  
F.Sq. 61  
F.Sq. 645  
F.Fkl. 1058  
H.Mep. 127  
I.Pars. 315-20  
I.Pars. 410-5  
I.Pars. 410-5  
I.Pars. 645-50 var

I.Pars. 890-5  
I.Pars. 985-90  
I.Pars. 985-90  
I.Pars. 990-5  
I.Pars. 995-1000  
I.Pars. 995-1000  
BD. 916  
ABC. 91  
Anel. 29  
Bo.1. m.6. 215-20  
Bo.5. p.4.  
1755-60  
Bo.5. p.4.  
1760-5  
Bo.5. p.4.  
1760-5  
Bo.5. p.4.  
1760-5  
TC.3. 1152  
TC.4. 1164  
TC.5. 1652  
HF.2. 441  
LGW. 1730  
LGW. 2223  
Astr. 20-5  
Astr. 40-5  
Astr. 45-50  
Astr. 50-7  
Astr. 75-82  
Astr. 100-8  
Astr. 108-15  
Astr. 108-15  
Astr. 127-32

## Sign—Continued

joyned with no shrewe in the same signe;  
every signe is departid in thre evene parties by 10  
that same signe in any degre of the forseide face in  
the 7 signe. As thus:—every degre of  
the signe in whiche that is the sonne.  
zodiak and loke what degre of eny signe  
in a nother signe  
orisonte, and loke what degre of eny signe  
straunge degre in a nother signe is by cause  
Sette the degre of eny signe upon the lyne  
writen that thilke signe is clepid of right  
zodiak ascendith; and thilke signe  
Sette the heved of what signe the lyst  
the forseide signe sitte upon the meridional lyne and  
the ascensioun of the signe in the right  
Sette the heved of the signe whiche as  
that the ende of the same signe sitte upon  
ascensioun of the signe in the embelif cercle.  
south in oure orisonte. Also every signe  
the ecliptik of any signe in whiche that  
wirke forsothe in every signe of the  
of F upward in the same signe by cause  
the same signe by cause that the latitude was south  
Bi somme general signe nowe,  
That I, by word or signe y-wis,

Astr. 161-5  
Astr. 165-8  
Astr. 165-8  
Astr. 174-9  
Astr. 211-5  
Astr. 233-5  
Astr. 235-6  
Astr. 235-6  
Astr. 236-40  
Astr. 240-5  
Astr. 277-84  
Astr. 277-84  
Astr. 286-9  
Astr. 286-9  
Astr. 286-9  
Astr. 289-94  
Astr. 289-94  
Astr. 289-94  
Astr. 294-301  
Astr. 368-71  
Astr. 368-71  
Astr. 371-6  
Astr. 382-91  
RR. 6076  
RR. 6879

## Signal

Which yaf him verray signal of martire . . . TC.4. 818

## Signals

And al the marvelous signals . . . HF.1. 459

## Signet

The ruby in his signet, and it sette . . . TC.2. 1087

## Signifer

And Signifer his candels sheweth brighte, . . . TC.5. 1020

## Significance

A straw for alle swevenes signefiaunce!  
Him shewed hadde in slep the signefiaunce  
To knowe of hir signefiaunce  
That dremes signefiaunce be . . .  
The soothe, and eke signyfiaunce;  
And undo the signefiaunce

## Signification

generally is fals signyficacioun of word,  
idel word), withouten any signyficacioun . . .  
thin azimutes in signyficacioun of 24 parties . . .

## Significations

That dremes been signyficaciouns . . . B.NP. 4169

## Significavit

And also war him of a Significavit. . . . A.Prol. 662

## Signified

For she ne wiste what it signified, . . . A.Kn. 2343  
He bad hire telle hym what it signyfyde, . . . B.Mk. 3939  
Which signified he sholde anhangen bee? . . . B.NP. 4380

## Signifieth

signifieth that he sholde defenden hooly . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
P (that signifieth the lif actif);  
a Grekyssh T (that signifieth the lif contemplatif).  
and signifieth only what the thing is,  
that it signifieth. For whiche it byhoveth first  
That signifieth tho folke beshrewed, . . .

## Signify

Who wot in soth thus what they signifye?  
It may so ben that it may signifye,  
Or what thing may this signifye?  
Thus mych wole oure book signifye, . . .

## Signs

By signes, and by othere circumstances. . . . C.Pard. 419  
Mo wonder signes of empoisonyng  
And prives signes, wiste he what she mente,  
And with hir fynger signes made she  
Now ben ther generale signes of  
of bitteresse hath fyve signes. . . .  
by signes, ne by argumentes I-taken for  
Gan for t'aproche as they by signes knewe,  
That yaven signes of the bittre peyne  
And al the hevenes signes ther to,  
And prayed hym by signes for to goon  
And by signes swor hym many an othe,  
the Twelve Signes: as Aries, Taurus,  
nombre of the degrees of thoo signes be  
understonde wel that these degres of signes  
2 signes called the Equinoxis. And alle  
12 signes, and, for the streitnesse of thin  
zodiak is clepid the Cercle of the Signes,  
And in the zodiak ben the 12 signes that  
some entrih into eny of the signes he  
disposid in signes of bestes or shap like  
under thilke signes, thei causen us by her  
in alle the signes, be thei moist  
everiche of these 12 signes hath respecte  
ben in diverse signes. Than maist thou  
Declarycioun of the Ascensioun of signes  
manifest the diverse ascenciouns of signes  
of signes in the right cercle is this:—Truste  
to knowe the ascensiouns of signes in  
of signes in the embelif cercle  
And understonde wel that alle the signes  
the ende of Virgo, ben clepid Signes of the North  
these signes arisen bitwyxe the verrey est and  
for evere. And alle the signes fro . . .





## Silver—Continued

And spending silver hadde he right ynow.	G.CY. 1018
For gold ne silver that he to me lente;	G.CY. 1050
For quyk-silver, that we hadde it anon,	G.CY. 1103
With this quyk-silver, soothly for to sayn;	G.CY. 1111
Of this quyk-silver an ounce, and heer bigynne,	G.CY. 1121
That this quyk-silver wol I mortifye,	G.CY. 1126
And make it as good silver and as fyn,	G.CY. 1128
And theerine put was of silver lemalle	G.CY. 1162
A teyne of silver—yeve moot he chevel—	G.CY. 1225
Thow fynde shalt ther silver, as I hope,	G.CY. 1237
Shavyng of silver silver is, <i>parde!</i>	G.CY. 1239
Of silver fyn, and glad in every veyne	G.CY. 1241
'Of quyk-silver, withouten wordes mo,	G.CY. 1255
With that oother, which that now silver is,	G.CY. 1257
Of silver lemalle put was (as bifore	G.CY. 1267
Herde me telle, he hadde a silver teyne;	G.CY. 1318
This preest took up this silver teyne anon,	G.CY. 1330
But if they were silver fyn and good,	G.CY. 1335
of silver; for which God seith, by	I.Para. 430-5
With fynnes rede and scales silver-brighte.	PF. 189
A sylve nedle forth y drouge	RR. 97
Of gold and silver forto spende	RR. 1146
Silver and gold that yeven is.	RR. 1186
Down in the botme as silver fyn.	RR. 1657
I have the silver and the male.	RR. 6376
And silver eke in [her] garners,	RR. 6810

## Simekin *see* Simkin

## Similacioun *see* Simulation

## Similitude

That bad man sholde wedde his simylitude.	A.Mil. 3228
Feelynge his similitude in peynes smerte,	F.Sq. 480
Almache answerde unto that similitude,	G.SN. 431
schewed by simylitude the dredes of remes by	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30

## Simle

His name was hoote deynous Symekyn.	A.Rv. 3941
For that Symkyn sholde in his blood allye.	A.Rv. 3945
For Symkyn wolde no wyf, as he sayde,	A.Rv. 3947
And Symkyn hadde hosen of the same.	A.Rv. 3955
But if he wolde be slayn of Symekyn,	A.Rv. 3959
'Aleyn, welcome,' quod Symkyn, 'by my lyf!	A.Rv. 4024
'It shal be doon,' quod Symkyn, 'by my fay!	A.Rv. 4034
Helpe, Symkyn, for the false clerkes fight!	A.Rv. 4291

## Simle

'And thou, Simoy, that as an arwe clere	TC.4. 1548
---	------------

## Simon

Aleyn spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-faythl	A.Rv. 4022
'Symond,' quod John, 'by God, nede has na peer,	A.Rv. 4026
'Now, Symond,' seyde John, 'by Saint Cuthberd,	A.Rv. 4127
Awak, Symond! the feend is on us fellel	A.Rv. 4288
'Nay,' quod the sike man, 'by Seint Symoun!	D.Sum. 2094
whan Simon the Pharisee gruced agayn	I.Para. 500-5
Simon Magus, that wolde han bought for	I.Para. 780-5
Lymote, and eek Symon Magus.	HF.3. 184

## Simonials

been cleped symonials, be it by catel, be	I.Para. 780-5
---	---------------

## Simony

Of usure, and of symonye also.	D.Fri. 1309
symonye, that is, ententif desir to byen	I.Para. 780-5
Certes symonye is cleped of	I.Para. 780-5
it is symonye, if he take the benefice; and if	I.Para. 785-90
that is foul symonye. But certes in	I.Para. 785-90
Or these that haunte symonye,	RR. 7029

## Simple

That of hir smylng was ful symple and coy;	A.Prol. 119
Al was fee symple to hym in effect,	A.Prol. 319
In pacience ladde a ful symple lyf,	B.NP. 4016
Nedely clepe I symple necessite,—	B.NP. 4435
And seyde a sermon after my symple wit,	D.Sum. 1789
Al to symple is my tonge to pronounce,	G.CY. 1299
Symple, of goode mochel, noght to wyde,	BD. 860
For hit was sad, symple, and benygne.	BD. 917
That purely hir symple recorde	BD. 933
'that is on and symple in his nature,	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
is an unmoveable and symple forme of	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70

of thought thilke same symple forme of man	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
taketn nat the symple forme so as	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
comprehendeth thilke same symple forme	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800

his simple nature. For this ilke infinit	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
--	--------------------

his simple knowynge alle thingis of preterit	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
--	--------------------

necessite: that oon necessite is symple,	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
--	--------------------

thilke necessite simple; for certes this	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
Simple of atri and debonaire of chere,	TC.1. 181
She sobre was, ek simple and wis withal.	TC.5. 820
And semeth a simple creature.	RR. 421
She was ful symple of countenance	RR. 428
Hir chere was symple as byrde in bour,	RR. 1014
And she was symple as downe on tree.	RR. 1219
Ful meke of port and symple of chere,	RR. 3403
Humble of hir port, and made it symple,	RR. 3863
But I, that were my symple cloth,	RR. 6822
With chere symple and ful pytous,	RR. 7409

## Simply

simply and presently, by temporel	Bo.4.p.6. 1465-70
Thanne Shame cam forth ful simply.	RR. 3861 <i>em</i>
They helpe me but simply	RR. 4510 <i>em</i>

## Simpleness

Though I have chere of sympleness,	RR. 7321
------------------------------------	----------

## Simplesse

And to the symplesse of the myddle, and	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
And [hoveth humbly] with al symplesse;	Bal.Ch. 15
Was clepid, as I trowe, Symplesse;	RR. 954
The arowis name was Symplesse.	RR. 1774
Thurgh symplesse of the prelacye;	RR. 6381

## Simplicity

enviourynge of the simplicitie devyne?	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
the simplicitie of the purveance of god, and of	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
to seyn, in the heighte) of the simplicitie of god,	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
destynal procedith of the simplicitie of purveance.	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
thinges whiche that the devyne simplicitie	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
fro the myddel simplicitie of the poynt;	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
myddel poynt, it is constreyned in-to simplicitie	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
destyne to the stable symplite of purveance.	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
ful wel I-governed yif that the symplite	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
the simplicitie of the devyne prescience;	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
whiche symplite of the devyne	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
but it is rather the simplicitie of the	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
fallith into moevynge fro the simplicitie of the presence	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
in the simplicitie of his presence, and embraceth	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
come, but of his propre symplite.	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5

## Simplicius

How he, Symplicius Gallus, lefte his wyf,	D.WB. 643
---	-----------

## Simply

al redy. For thilke thyng that simply is o thyng	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
denye, and seie simply and pleynly, that	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
thou ne myghtest nat simply callen it	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
graunten absolutly and simply that thei	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
loked byforne . . . simply and presently	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70 <i>var</i>
Have I not preved thus simply,	HF.2. 346
They helpe me but simply	RR. 4510 <i>var</i>

## Simply *see* Simply

## Simulation

That dredith such simulacioun,	RR. 7228
--------------------------------	----------

## Sin (*noun, verb*)

And that was moost of synne and harlotries.	A.Prol. 561
It is a synne, and eek a greet folye	A.Mil. 3146
For that bitwixe yow shal be no synne,	A.Mil. 3590
She wolde do no synne, by no weye;	B.ML. 590
So ful of synne is many a creature!	B.ML. 812
That never wroghtest synne as yet, <i>pardee!</i>	B.ML. 856
To doon this synne, been outhur slayn or shentel	B.ML. 931
for to do synne is mannysh, but certes,	B.Mel. 2450-5
for to persevere longe in synne is werk	B.Mel. 2450-5
doon synne agayn our Lord Crist, for certes,	B.Mel. 2610-5
do synne; and the juges and soveryns	B.Mel. 2660-5
he dide never synne, ne never cam ther	B.Mel. 2690-5
comandeth, ye synnen; and therefore seith	B.Mel. 2720-5
good whan synne is nat in manne	B.Mel. 2825-30
for yfnesse of his synne that excuseth nat his synne,	B.Mel. 2960-5
hath shame of his synne, and	B.Mel. 2965-70
From heigh degree yet fel he for his synne	B.Mk. 3192
He brew this cursednesse and al this synne;	B.Mk. 3575
As for to maken hire with hir body synne;	C.Doc. 138
Heere men may seen how synne hath his merite.	C.Doc. 277
Forsaketh synne, er synne yow forsake.	C.Doc. 286
That hath doon synne horrible, that he	C.Pard. 379
And no thyng for correccioun of synne.	C.Pard. 404
But though myself be gilty in that synne	C.Pard. 429
And ech of hem at othere synne lough;	C.Pard. 476
O cursed synne of alle cursednesse!	C.Pard. 895
And ware yow fro the synne of avarice.	C.Pard. 905
For he is moost envoluped in synnel	C.Pard. 942
He seith to be wedded is no synne;	D.WB. 51
Allas, alas! that ever love was synnel	D.WB. 614
We wol been holden wise and clene of synne.	D.WB. 944
She nolde do that vileynye or synne,	D.WB. 962
To lyven vertuously and weyve synne.	D.WB. 1176
And spareth nat for conscience ne synne,	D.Fri. 1422
So wisly help me out of care and synne,	D.Fri. 1605
Ire is a synne, oon of the grete sevene,	D.Sum. 2005
And that ye kepe yow eek from oother synne.	E.Mch. 1681
For in oure actes we mowe do no synne.	E.Mch. 1838
A man may do no synne with his wyf,	E.Mch. 1839
And whan that he hath purged yow fro synne,	G.SN. 181
That was y-bounde in synne and cares colde;	G.SN. 347
In muchel speche synne wanteth naught.	H.Mop. 338
that thurgh synne hath myssoon fro the	I.Para. 80-5
of man that sorweth for his synne,	I.Para. 85-90
stynte to do synne, may nat avaylle;	I.Para. 90-5
he out of his synne that is charged with	I.Para. 90-5
repentant folk that stynte for to synne, and	I.Para. 90-5
forlete synne er that synne forlete hem,	I.Para. 90-5
doon deedly synne after that they han receyved	I.Para. 95-100
which synne the fame is openly spoken	I.Para. 100-5
man foreteth his synne. The heete	I.Para. 115-20



**Sin (noun, verb)—Continued**

and dooth hym hateu his synne;	I.Pars. 120-5
loveth his synne, hym semeth that it is	I.Pars. 120-5
and nevermore to do synne;	I.Pars. 125-30
the bondes of synne, and fro the crueltee of the	I.Pars. 130-5
for your synne ye been woxen thral and foul, and	I.Pars. 135-40
continuyng in synne and youre synful usage, for	
which	I.Pars. 135-40
ye be roten in youre synne as a beest in	I.Pars. 135-40
maken a man to have shame of his synne.	I.Pars. 140-5
man to have deseydyn of synne is this,	I.Pars. 140-5
that dooth synne is thral of synne;	I.Pars. 140-5
synne put a man in greet thraldom, and	I.Pars. 140-5
desdayn of synne and withdrawe hym from	I.Pars. 140-5
to do synne.' And the same Seneca	I.Pars. 140-5
yeven his body to synne. Al were it the foulest	I.Pars. 145-50
desdayn of synne, sith that thurgh synne	I.Pars. 145-50
if he aglite, or synne, have thou thanne	I.Pars. 150-5
sholdest do synne; take reward of thy value, that	I.Pars. 150-5
been servaunts and thralles to synne,	I.Pars. 150-5
in the styntyng ordure of synne.'	I.Pars. 155-60
that his synne shal nat turne hym to delit,	I.Pars. 175-80
and ordeyned for synne, he wolde make	I.Pars. 225-30
wroght er he fel into deadly synne, or	I.Pars. 230-5
while he lay in synne. Soothly, the	I.Pars. 230-5
he fil in synne been al mortefed and	I.Pars. 230-5
while he lay in deadly synne, theen been	I.Pars. 230-5
for he shal dyen in his synne.'	I.Pars. 235-40
doon deadly synne it is for noght thanne	I.Pars. 235-40
of the deadly synne ther is no trust to no	I.Pars. 240-5
been in deadly synne, forasmuch as they	I.Pars. 240-5
were doon in deadly synne, they may	I.Pars. 240-5
mortefied by synne folwyng, and eek sith that alle	I.Pars. 245-50
they been in deadly synne been outrelly	I.Pars. 245-50
For certes synne bireveth a man bothe	I.Pars. 260-5
mannes synne is every manere of orde	I.Pars. 270-5
bitternesse of my synne, for which ther moste be	I.Pars. 275-80
subjeccioun of synne, and atte laste it is	I.Pars. 275-80
for to unbynden us of synne and of	I.Pars. 280-5
foryiffnesse of synne, and the yifte of grace wel for to	I.Pars. 285-90
have foryiffnesse of synne; I wol entre	I.Pars. 290-5
a man is moved to do synne, and deliteth	I.Pars. 290-5
hym longe for to thyne on that synne, and	I.Pars. 290-5
his rescoun apceyvereth it wel that it is synne	I.Pars. 290-5
to doon that synne in dede, yet seyn somme	I.Pars. 295-300
doute that it is deadly synne in	
ther is no deadly synne that it nas first in mannes	I.Pars. 295-300
thought,	I.Pars. 300-5
of a synful synne, and nat	I.Pars. 300-5
synnes and nat of a synful synne, may	I.Pars. 300-5
thanne he that observeth o synne, shal	I.Pars. 300-5
this comth hate of synne, that destroyeth	I.Pars. 305-10
destroyeth synne bothe in him-self and eek in oother	I.Pars. 305-10
delivereth . . . fro synne; of which that David	
seith, 'I	I.Pars. 305-10
thow, Lord, reledest my synne.'	I.Pars. 305-10
and it clenseth the soule of synne and	I.Pars. 310-5
and fro the servage of synne, and	I.Pars. 310-5
thanne in al his lylf have corage to synne,	I.Pars. 310-5
condiciouns that biolgen to his synne,	I.Pars. 315-20
man synne entred first into this world,	I.Pars. 320-5
and thurgh that synne deeth; right so	I.Pars. 320-5
by whom synne entred into this world	I.Pars. 320-5
There may ye seen that deadly synne	I.Pars. 330-5
Adam tooke we thilke synne original, for	I.Pars. 330-5
original synne, and that that was erst but onely	I.Pars. 330-5
peyne and synne; and therefore be	I.Pars. 335-40
fleschly synne by sighte of his eyen as to ethely	I.Pars. 335-40
cleped norissynge of synne, and occasion	I.Pars. 335-40
occasion of synne. Therefore al the while that a	I.Pars. 335-40
mooved . . . to synne, and this thyng may nat	I.Pars. 345-50
the norissynge of synne that is in his	I.Pars. 345-50
both withoute synne, we deceyve us selve,	I.Pars. 350-5
what manere that synne wexeth and	I.Pars. 350-5
is thilke norissynge of synne of which I	I.Pars. 350-5
thanne is it no synne; and if it so be	I.Pars. 350-5
consentyng of synne; and thanne wol he do it, if he	I.Pars. 355-60
hym by moeyng and stryng of synne;	I.Pars. 355-60
in dede of synne'; thus seith the feend;	I.Pars. 355-60
And thus is synne accomplice	I.Pars. 355-60
and thanne is the synne cleped actuel.	I.Pars. 355-60
Forsothe synne is in two maneres, . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
outer it is venial, or deadly synne.	I.Pars. 355-60
thanne is it deadly synne. And venial	I.Pars. 355-60
venial synne is it, if man love Jhesu Crist lasse	I.Pars. 355-60
of this venial synne is ful perilous, for it	I.Pars. 360-5
in this wise skippeh venial into deadly synne, for	I.Pars. 360-5
his soule with venial synne, the moore	I.Pars. 360-5
into deadly synne. And therefore lat us nat be	I.Pars. 365-70
somtyme of deadly synne, and of	I.Pars. 365-70
venial synne, and deadly synne whan	I.Pars. 365-70
God, or moore. Deadly synne, as seith	I.Pars. 370-5
and therefore dooth he synne, for	I.Pars. 370-5
which is venial synne, thanne is it	I.Pars. 370-5
he dooth synne; and eek whan he speketh	I.Pars. 370-5
moore than nedeth it is synne; . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
so muche anyeth a venial synne unto a	I.Pars. 385-90
refreyne venial synne by receyvyng worthily of	I.Pars. 410-5
no synne in clothyng, Crist wolde nat so	I.Pars. 415-20
As to the firste synne, in superfluitee	I.Pars. 430-5
Also the synne of aornement, or of	

**Sin (noun, verb)—Continued**

I speke this for the synne of superfluitee, . . .	I.Pars. 435-40
Jhesu Crist, certeyn it is a synne; . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
by hem into deadly synne. . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
man that synne hath maistrie he is a	I.Pars. 460-5
he is a verray chert to synne. . . .	I.Pars. 460-5
ribaudye and servage of synne, in word,	I.Pars. 460-5
measures folie and synne. Another is	I.Pars. 465-70
the synne of pride; and that is humylitee	I.Pars. 475-80
the foule synne of envye, which is, as by the word	I.Pars. 480-5
This synne is platly agayns . . .	I.Pars. 485-90
every synne is agayns the Hooly Goost, . . .	I.Pars. 485-90
he considereth nat that he is in synne,	I.Pars. 485-90
or reketh nat that he is in synne, which	I.Pars. 485-90
Certes thanne is envye the worste synne	I.Pars. 485-90
any synne that it ne hath som delit in itself,	I.Pars. 490-5
is envye a synne agayns kynde. . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
and this synne of bakbityng, or detraction,	I.Pars. 495-500
that men speke of oother folk; this synne	I.Pars. 515-20
this foule synne of envye. First is	I.Pars. 530-5
After envye wol I dyscreven the synne of ire;	I.Pars. 535-40
This synne of ire, after the . . .	I.Pars. 540-5
deadly synne. This ire is so displeaunt to God	I.Pars. 555-60
and thanne stant the synne of Contumelie	I.Pars. 555-60
this cursed synne anyeth bothe to the	I.Pars. 560-5
in catel. Of this cursed synne of ire	I.Pars. 570-5
hym, he dooth synne, and he shal bere	I.Pars. 570-5
penance as for deadly synne. Eek if a	I.Pars. 575-80
deadly synne. Eek whan man	I.Pars. 575-80
dooth unkyndely synne by which man or	I.Pars. 580-5
cursed synne doon they whan they feelen	I.Pars. 580-5
thilke synne is so greet that unnethe may	I.Pars. 580-5
his shrifte to foreleten his synne, thanne	I.Pars. 585-90
excusen his synne by unstedfastnesse of his	I.Pars. 585-90
that excuseth hym wilfully of his synne	I.Pars. 585-90
may nat been delivered of his synne, til	I.Pars. 585-90
that he mekely biknoweth his synne. . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
it is horrible synne. Sweryng sodeynly,	I.Pars. 600-5
withoute avayement, is eek a synne.	I.Pars. 620-5
greet peril and greet synne. . . .	I.Pars. 620-5
This is a ful grisly synne, as	I.Pars. 620-5
synne that he dooth. Now if he	I.Pars. 625-30
repreve hym uncharitably of synne, as 'thou	I.Pars. 625-30
hath joye that men doon synne.	I.Pars. 635-40
which is a wikked synne, and namely	I.Pars. 640-5
Now comth the synne of hem that	I.Pars. 640-5
which is a synne that Crist hateth outrelly;	I.Pars. 640-5
Now comth the synne of double tonge	I.Pars. 645-50
ydel wordes begun somtyme venial synne,	I.Pars. 645-50
been withoute synne. And as seith	I.Pars. 645-50
Salomon, it is a synne of apert folye, . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
After this comth the synne of japeres,	I.Pars. 650-5
dayes, soothly they do greet synne. . . .	I.Pars. 665-70
After the synne of envye and of ire,	I.Pars. 675-80
now wol I speken of the synne of accidie;	I.Pars. 675-80
a dampnable synne, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu	I.Pars. 680-5
Adam bifore that he fil into synne; . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
Now certes this foule synne, accidie,	I.Pars. 685-90
Agayns this roten-heret synne of accidie	I.Pars. 690-5
enclined to synne, hym thyneketh it is so	I.Pars. 690-5
that he hath doon so muche synne that it	I.Pars. 690-5
repenten hym and forsake synne; . . .	I.Pars. 690-5
al his herte to every maner synne, as seith	I.Pars. 690-5
Which dampnable synne, if that it continue unto his	
ende,	I.Pars. 695-700
This horrible synne is so perilous, that	I.Pars. 695-700
no felonye ne no synne that he douteth for to do,	I.Pars. 695-700
is this synne moost displeaunt to Crist and	I.Pars. 695-700
ne dede synne, ne nedon no penitence. . . .	I.Pars. 700-5
is noon so horrible synne of man that it ne	I.Pars. 700-5
And this synne comth of slouth. . . .	I.Pars. 705-10
Thanne comth the synne that men	I.Pars. 715-20
Thanne comth the synne of worldly	I.Pars. 725-30
Agayns this horrible synne of accidie, . . .	I.Pars. 725-30
that it ne ewolve the soule by the synne	I.Pars. 730-5
and of covetise, of which synne seith	I.Pars. 735-40
is a synne that is ful dampnable, for al	I.Pars. 745-50
certes, the synne of mawmetrie is the	I.Pars. 750-5
thurgh this cursed synne of avarice.	I.Pars. 750-5
cause of thraldom is for synne. Genesis 9 <sup>o</sup>	I.Pars. 755-60
the desert of synne. And further-over ther as the	I.Pars. 755-60
synful man is a chert to synne. I rede	I.Pars. 760-5
his bretheren for his synne. . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
that synne was firste cause of thraldom,	I.Pars. 770-5
al this world was in synne, thanne was	I.Pars. 770-5
deadly synne, and if he be ordred he is	I.Pars. 780-5
at regard of this synne arn as thyng of	I.Pars. 785-90
noht, for it is the gretteste synne that	I.Pars. 785-90
may be, after the synne of Lucifer and	I.Pars. 785-90
for by this synne God	I.Pars. 785-90
withouten greet synne whil thay haunte that crafte.	I.Pars. 790-5
The synne of thefte is eek expre . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
synne that men doon in swiche places	I.Pars. 800-5
his remoun in the world, he hath synne	I.Pars. 810-5
no thyng but synne. He is lyk to an hors that seketh	I.Pars. 815-20
This synne corrupted al this world, as	I.Pars. 815-20
is wel shewed in the synne of Adam	I.Pars. 820-5
He that is unaut to this synne of glotonye	I.Pars. 820-5
he ne may no synne withstonde; he moot	I.Pars. 820-5
This synne hath manye speces. . . .	I.Pars. 820-5
resoun, and this is deadly synne. . . .	I.Pars. 820-5

# Sin (noun, verb)—Continued

drynke, it is no deedly synne, but venyal.	I.Para. 820-5
by whiche he draweth folk to synne.	I.Para. 830-5
woot this synne is ful displeasunt thyng.	I.Para. 835-40
peynes agayns this synne in the olde lawe.	I.Para. 835-40
this synne, she sholde be beten with staves.	I.Para. 835-40
Fortherover, by the synne of lecherie	I.Para. 835-40
thilke styunkyng synne of lecherie that men	I.Para. 840-5
that nat only the dede of this synne is	I.Para. 845-50
but eek the desir to doon that synne.	I.Para. 845-50
This cursed synne anyoeth grevousliche	I.Para. 845-50
soule, for he obligeth it to synne and to payne of deeth	I.Para. 845-50
This synne, as seith the prophete, bireveth	I.Para. 850-5
man weneth that he may nat synne, for	I.Para. 855-60
nat maried, and this is deedly synne and	I.Para. 865-70
hym wel that it is deedly synne, for as	I.Para. 865-70
deedly synne. Another synne of lecherie	I.Para. 865-70
eschue that foule synne. Awovtrie in	I.Para. 870-5
this synne, as seith the wise man, folwen	I.Para. 875-80
and withouten fruyt. This synne is	I.Para. 875-80
and synne so horrible agayns God,	I.Para. 880-5
gretter synne for to breken it; for God	I.Para. 880-5
by the horrible synne of putrie, and	I.Para. 885-90
namoore wyl to synne,' or wille namoore	I.Para. 885-90
to do synne. Soothly, the vengeance	I.Para. 885-90
or synnen with hire owne kynrede, and	I.Para. 885-90
cursed synne, as whan that oon of hem is	I.Para. 890-5
the gretter is the synne. The thynges	I.Para. 890-5
hire synne is the brekyng of hire avow	I.Para. 890-5
doon deedly synne, they been the special	I.Para. 890-5
preest that hauntheth deedly synne, he	I.Para. 895-900
han deled in the synne of lecherie.	I.Para. 905-10
synne maketh hem lyk to houndes that	I.Para. 905-10
in no lasse synne assemblen with hire godsib	I.Para. 905-10
synne of which that no man unnethe	I.Para. 910-5
horrible synne, certes hooly writ may nat	I.Para. 910-5
Another synne aperteneith to lecherie	I.Para. 910-5
that comth in slepyng; and this synne	I.Para. 910-5
this synne men clepen polucioun, that	I.Para. 910-5
withoute synne; for which men mooste kepen hem	I.Para. 915-20
wisely, or elles may men synnen ful	I.Para. 920-5
of this synne, and this is in two maneres;	I.Para. 920-5
deedly synne into venial synne bitwixe	I.Para. 920-5
that synne bigan, whan naturel lawe	I.Para. 940-5
ferthe is forsothe deedly synne. As to	I.Para. 940-5
is venyal synne, and trewely scarcely may	I.Para. 940-5
venial synne, for the corruccioun and for the	I.Para. 940-5
ofte, soothly it is deedly synne, and yet	I.Para. 940-5
I seye, Saint Augustyn seith, 'Synne is	I.Para. 955-60
and this is for to synne in herte,	I.Para. 955-60
every synne. Thow shalt considere	I.Para. 960-5
what thow art that doost the synne;	I.Para. 960-5
longe thou hast continued in synne.	I.Para. 960-5
ther thou hast do synne, whether in	I.Para. 960-5
place, by wey of synne or by wikked	I.Para. 965-70
doon deedly synne at every time that he	I.Para. 965-70
eggen or consenten to the synne been	I.Para. 965-70
parteners of the synne and of the	I.Para. 965-70
in synne he despiseth the mercy of God and	I.Para. 970-5
encreeseth his synne, and is unkynde	I.Para. 970-5
to withstonde synne and synneth the	I.Para. 970-5
he synne with a womman by force, or	I.Para. 970-5
in what manere he hath doon his synne,	I.Para. 975-80
doon his synne in hooly tymes or noon,	I.Para. 975-80
hath defouled his baptesme by synne, if	I.Para. 980-5
his synne, for he hath agilt his God and	I.Para. 980-5
travailleth for shame of his synne, and	I.Para. 985-90
and right so fareth synne that longe tyme	I.Para. 985-90
of o synne draweth in another; and eek	I.Para. 1000-5
leyn in synne; and eek that he	I.Para. 1000-5
to falle in synne; and eek that he drede	I.Para. 1005-10
the occasiouns of synne to whiche he	I.Para. 1005-10
certain synne that thow art bounde to shewen	I.Para. 1005-10
blotte be bihynde, lat no synne been	I.Para. 1010-5
that noon oother man telle his synne	I.Para. 1010-5
ne denye his synne, ne wratthe hym	I.Para. 1010-5
his amonestynge to leve synne.	I.Para. 1010-5
of his synne and noon oother; but natheles if	I.Para. 1015-20
of his synne, or the estat of a persone	I.Para. 1015-20
be swich thurgh which his synne is	I.Para. 1015-20
nat in synne biforn, yet artow thanne in	I.Para. 1020-5
in synne thurgh thy lesynges.' Thow most	I.Para. 1020-5
eek shewe thy synne by thyn owne	I.Para. 1020-5
doon the synne thow shalt have the shame	I.Para. 1020-5
to coveure the moore thy synne, for thanne	I.Para. 1020-5
hym lightly thy synne, as who so telleth	I.Para. 1020-5
ofter than ones of synne of which thow	I.Para. 1025-30
of God bothe of synne and of payne.	I.Para. 1025-30
orisoun amonuseth eek venyal synne,	I.Para. 1040-5
forbryng of deedly synne, this is to	I.Para. 1050-5
kepen hym fro deedly synne with al his myght.	I.Para. 1050-5
withdrawen hem fro synne hir thankes, but ay	I.Para. 1065-70
continue in synne, for thilke perpetuel wil	I.Para. 1065-70
will to do synne shul theyn perpetuel	I.Para. 1065-70
and so ofte, and so longe leyn in synne,	I.Para. 1070-5
moore strong for to unbrynde than synne	I.Para. 1070-5
have leyn in synne, the mercy of Crist is	I.Para. 1070-5
deeth and mortificacioun of synne.	I.Para. 1080-5
sownen in to synne; the book of the Leoun;	I.Para. 1085-90
grete mercy, foryeve me the synne.	I.Para. 1085-90
To have relees of sinne, of sorwe, and teenel	ABC. 3

# Sin (noun, verb)—Continued

For loo, my sinne and my confusioun,	ABC. 18
Alas the whille for hit was routhe and synne,	Anel. 103
clepe it thanne a felonye or a synne, that	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
as though it were a synne and a felonye (that is to	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
the same roote, that filthe or synne be	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
thei sholden seken out the maladyes of synne by tor-	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
ment,	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
ryght so ben vices and synne maladye of corage;	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
it is a felonous synne. But yif that god	TC.1. 556
And wailet for thy sinne and thyn offence,	TC.1. 824
But bothe don unmanhod and a sinne,	TC.2. 852
To flemen alle maner vice and sinne!	TC.3. 913
And, parde, harm may ther be non ne sinne;	TC.4. 761
O Calcas fader, thyn be al this sinne!	TC.4. 1582
Thus were I lost, and that were routhe and sinne.	LGW. 1892
Ben wrothe, and wreche han take for thy synne.	LGW. 2199
Hadde he not synne that hir thus begylde!	LGW. 2200
She cried, 'O turne agayne for routhe and synne,	Form.A. 39
Ther wol they gon and spare for no synne	RR. 358
Ne synne, al though her lyfe were gone;	RR. 2241
That pride is bothe foly and synne.	RR. 4731
Syn[ne] that pardoun hath withynne,	RR. 4732
And pardoun spotted oute with synne;	RR. 4879
For of ech synne it is the rote	RR. 5078
Whanne in her love ther is no synne;	RR. 6393
For penaunce sothly for my synne	RR. 6518
Of synne than han pore wreches,	RR. 7080
Of synne and of his wrecchidnesse,	RR. 7292
I nolde it lette for no synne.'	RR. 7515
And, sir, aboven al oother synne,	RR. 7545
And it is synne to controwe	RR. 7575
For thou shalt for this synne dwelle	RR. 7675
And sey thy synne withoute more;	
Sin (adv., conj., prep.)	
Syn that his lord was twenty year of age;	A.Prol. 601
He seyde, 'Syn I shal bigynne the game,	A.Prol. 853
Syn thilke day that they were children lite,	A.Kn. 1193
For possible is, syn thou hast hire presence,	A.Kn. 1240
That by som cas, syn Fortune is changeable,	A.Kn. 1242
Syn that I may nat seen you, Emelye,	A.Kn. 1273
Thou mayst, syn thou hast wysdom and manhede,	A.Kn. 1285
And therefore, syn I knowe of loves payne,	A.Kn. 1815
Syn thou art mayde, and kepere of us alle,	A.Kn. 2328
Syn that my lyf ne may no longer dure.	A.Kn. 2770
And ever hath doon, syn that ye first hym knewe,	A.Kn. 3079
Syn he hath served yow so many a year	A.Kn. 3086
Syn Saturday; I trow that he be went	A.Mil. 3665
Aboute his dore, syn day bigan to sprynge.	A.Mil. 3674
Thanne kysse me, syn it may be no bet,	A.Mil. 3716
Syn that my tappe of lif bigan to renne;	A.Rv. 3890
And syn I sal have neen amendement	A.Rv. 4185
What sholde I tellen hem, syn they ben tolde?	B.ML. 56
A doghter hath that, syn the world bigan,	B.ML. 157
I mooste anon, syn that it is youre wille;	B.ML. 282
O Sathan, envious synn thilke day	B.ML. 365
Bitwixe hem thre, syn they been thus y-mette?	B.ML. 1115
Sey now somewhat, syn oother folk han sayd;	B.Th. 1895
Syn that it is the beste ryme I kan!"	B.Mel. 2118
'and syn ye vouchesauf to been	B.Mel. 2305-10
hym a greet fol!" Now thanne, syn ye desire	B.Mel. 2645-50
Syn thilke day that she was last a wyf,	B.NP. 4015
Syn thilke day that she was seven nyght oold,	B.NP. 4063
Syn March bigan, thritty dayes and two,	B.NP. 4380
Syn that thy servant was this Chauntecleer,	B.NP. 4533
Suffreth alwey, syn ye so wel kan preche,	D.WB. 437
And therefore, sire, syn that I noght yow greve,	D.WB. 1205
But natheless, syn I knowe youre delit,	D.WB. 1217
'Syn I may chese, and governe as me lest!"	D.WB. 1237
As ever was wyf syn that the world was newe;	D.WB. 1244
Syn that ye been a baillif as am I,—	D.Fri. 1419
Syn ye han herd this false Frere lye,	D.Sum. 1670
'But syn that Elie was, or Elise,	D.Sum. 2116
By likihede, syn she nys nat bareyne,	E.CI. 448
Syn ye be strong as is a greet camaille,	E.CI. 1196
Syn ye so muchel knownen of that art,	E.Mch. 1241
And syn that ye han herd al myn entente,	E.Mch. 1467
Syn ye han seyed, and herkenth what I seye.	E.Mch. 1522
And syn I oghte avyse me right wel	E.Mch. 1526
Ful pryvely, syn I have had a wyf.	E.Mch. 1845
(Syn women konnen outen swich chaffare),	E.Mch. 2438
That syn the grete sege of Troie was,—	F.Sq. 306
Syn that I see noon oother wight yow chace.	F.Sq. 457
Syn Lameth was, that alderfirst bigan	F.Sq. 552
Ne never, syn the firste man was born,	F.Sq. 594
And took it wel, syn that it moste be.	F.Fkl. 991
Syn I yow se so pitously complayne.	G.SN. 298
Syn that thou wolt thynne ydoles despise;	G.SN. 494
Thou seydest no word syn thou spak to me	G.SN. 504
Syn that thou seest nat with thynne eyen blynde.	G.CY. 630
Syn that thy lord is of so heigh prudence,	G.CY. 653
'Syn of the konnyng of thy lord thow woost,	G.CY. 655
Syn that he is so crafty and so sly;	G.CY. 705
Syn he is goon,—the foule feed hym quelle!	G.CY. 718
Syn that my lord is goon I wol nat spare;	G.CY. 1053
Syn ye so goodlich han been unto me,	G.CY. 1200
Syn it so evne aboven couched was;	G.CY. 1010-5
that thow hast doon synn thou were last y-shryven;	Mars. 273
Syn that ye be of my divisoun,—	



Than bad he him, syn erthe was so lyte, . . .	PF. 64
'And, syn that noon loveth hir so wel as I, . . .	PF. 435
Of al my lyf syn that day I was born . . .	PF. 434
This is my reed, syn they may not acorde, . . .	PF. 603
'For syn it may not here discussed be . . .	PF. 624
'Now, syn it may non otherweys betyde,' . . .	PF. 654
certes, whi that thou art sik, syn that thou art put . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
this: syn that thou ne doutest night . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
'that, syn thou knowest the bygynnyng . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
bryngeth a wyght in sorwe? For syn sche may nat . . .	
ben . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
in this world), syn thou hast oonyne put . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
it bynde me to ben stidfast, syn that stidfastnesse is . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
the mescheef of fortune, syn thou hast . . . thi beste . . .	
thynges? . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
or of hir eldefader! And syn the sovereyne cure . . .	
is . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
nat thus with al thy fortune, syn thou hast yit . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
and ek syn it is cleer and coryeue that . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
ende of the deth. And syn we knowe . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
syn that whanne thilke selve lif is ended . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
For, syn that swiche thyng as is . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
I this richesse, syn that many folk mai . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
us, syn that it is a ryght fayr porcioun of . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
the good is, syn ye demen that the . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
han tho rychesse, syn that every wilkid . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
nat gode of hir owene kynde, syn that they suffren . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
of rychesse y-lorn, syn thou hast fownden . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
ne to sorwe; syn that in ryght . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
For syn that rychesse ne mai nat al doon . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
scholde I telle the any thyng, syn that I . . . have . . .	
schewyd . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
that syn ther moot nedes ben many folk . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
forseyde thynges, syn thei ben alle con . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
the tymes to gon from syn that age . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
wenynge resoun, syn we speke of god . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
Now thanne, syn that alle thynges . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
Thanne seide sche: 'Syn thou feelist . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
thilke good,' quod sche, 'syn he, whiche . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
'syn that he ne may not don evel, that mai . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
And therefore, syn thou seest on heved . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
that he desireth, syn he is cast . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1270-5
maked goddes. And syn it is thus (that . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
parti of torment, syn thei ben . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
to ben a man; syn he ne may nat passe . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1310-5
Thanne syn that everiche of these . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
and subgites; syn that namely prisoun, . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
reame of the devyne purveaunce), syn that . . . god . . .	
governeth . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
rest, syn it nis nat to douten of the . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
to folie and to disordenaunce, syn that god ledeth . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
werkis of mankynde nis noon, syn that the thought . . .	
byndeth . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
folk, and paynes to badde folk, syn that no moeyng . . .	
ne hath . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
The whiche folk, syn that hir propre wil ne sent . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
han the blame of our vices, syn he constreyneth us . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
syn that the ordanance of destyne, the . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
oother, syn it knoweth by his propre . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
lowe undir fote, syn that thi body is so . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1855-60
is "perpetuel." Thanne, syn that every jugement . . .	
knowth . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
and known by the devyne sighte, syn that . . . men . . .	
ne maken . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
to latter thynges. And syn that . . . thynges ben . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
seyn, syn that necessite nis nat in thynges . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
nil nat dissimulen; syn that ye worken . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5
Sin, as him-selven list, he may you binde . . .	TC.1. 256
Tel me somwhat, sin al my thou wost.' . . .	TC.1. 721
As it bitit.—But, sin I have begonne, . . .	TC.2. 48
Withoute await, sin he her that bisoughte, . . .	TC.3. 580
And seide him, 'Em, sin I moete on you triste, . . .	TC.3. 587
There be schet sin mydryght was in mewe . . .	TC.3. 602
And sin it ron and al was on a flood, . . .	TC.3. 640
Sin that you list, it skile is to be so; . . .	TC.3. 646
Now am I glad, sin that you list to dwelle, . . .	TC.3. 651
'Now stant it thus: that sin I fro you wente, . . .	TC.3. 785
For, sin ye maken this ensaumple of me, . . .	TC.3. 872
No wonder is, sin she dide al for gode, . . .	TC.3. 924
And, for the love of God, sin al my trist . . .	TC.3. 941
But for the love of God, sin ye be brought . . .	TC.3. 1138
He jalous was, sin ther was cause non; . . .	TC.3. 1151
What harm was that, sin I non yvel mene? . . .	TC.3. 1164
Non swich they felten sin they were born . . .	TC.3. 1222
Sin God hath wrought me for I shal you serve, . . .	TC.3. 1290
And diden al hir might, sin they were oon, . . .	TC.3. 1405
Sin that with you is al the joye ich have? . . .	TC.3. 1477

Sin that desir right now so streyneth me, . . .	TC.3. 1482
Ayein his wil, sin it moot nedes be, . . .	TC.3. 1520
Nor nedeth it to you, sin they ben met, . . .	TC.3. 1681
I can no more but, sin that ye wol wende, . . .	TC.3. 1812
Sin I thorough you have al this heviness! . . .	TC.4. 105
Sin ye shal bothe han folk and toun as yerne? . . .	TC.4. 112
Sin ye Criseyde and me han fully brought . . .	TC.4. 292
'O woful yen two, sin your disport . . .	TC.4. 309
Sin she is queynt that wont was you to lighte, . . .	TC.4. 313
I-formed, sin your vertu is aweye, . . .	TC.4. 315
To ben a Grek, sin thou art born Trojan? . . .	TC.4. 332
Sin thy desir al hoodly hastow had, . . .	TC.4. 395
For sin it n'is but causal pleasaunce, . . .	TC.4. 419
What! Pandarus, sin I have her bihight, . . .	TC.4. 445
'But say me this: sin that thee think'th so light . . .	TC.4. 484
Com now, sin I so ofte after thee calle: . . .	TC.4. 502
O deth, sin with this sorwe I am on fire, . . .	TC.4. 509
'Sin that thou sleest so fele in sondry wise . . .	TC.4. 512
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!— . . .	TC.4. 518
And seide, 'Frend, sin thou hast swich distresse, . . .	TC.4. 526
And sin the list myn arguments to blame, . . .	TC.4. 527
'First, sin thou wost this town hath al this werre . . .	TC.4. 547
Sin she is changed for the townes good, . . .	TC.4. 553
Sin wel I wot I may her not purchase, . . .	TC.4. 557
For sin my fader in so heigh a place . . .	TC.4. 558
For certain is, sin that I am her knight, . . .	TC.4. 569
And namely sin ye two ben al con! . . .	TC.4. 592
To ravishse her, sin thou hast not ben there, . . .	TC.4. 643
She fallen was, sin she forgoth'th the sighte, . . .	TC.4. 713
Sin he that wont her wo was for to lithe . . .	TC.4. 740
'I shal don this: sin neither swerd ne darte . . .	TC.4. 771
Sin wel ye wot the time is faate by . . .	TC.4. 914
Sin ye ben wise and bothe of oon assent, . . .	TC.4. 933
Sin God seeth every thing, out of dountaunce, . . .	TC.4. 963
Why thou thus sorwest, sin thou n'ost not yit, . . .	TC.4. 1101
Sin Love and cruel Fortune it ne wolde . . .	TC.4. 1189
Criseyde, and sin ye can do me no werse, . . .	TC.4. 1194
'For I this world, sin ye han alain her thus, . . .	TC.4. 1198
But sin ye n'il not suffre us liven here, . . .	TC.4. 1203
And sin that here assembled be we twayne . . .	TC.4. 1258
And sin ther helpeth non avisement . . .	TC.4. 1300
And sin I shal no further out of Troye . . .	TC.4. 1307
(Sin wel ye wot that it is now a truwe,) . . .	TC.4. 1312
I wot, sin Calcas on the Grekes side . . .	TC.4. 1466
'I mene thus: that sin we mowe or day . . .	TC.4. 1506
And namely, sin Troye hath now swich nede . . .	TC.4. 1558
Sin that I see that nede it mot be thus, . . .	TC.4. 1599
Sin to be trewe I have you plight my trouthe! . . .	TC.4. 1610
Sin I am thyn al hool, withouten mo, . . .	TC.4. 1641
Sin th'ilke day I saw her first with ye, . . .	TC.4. 1656
Sin that the sone of Ecuba the quene . . .	TC.5. 12
'Sin day by day thou mayst thy-selven see . . .	TC.5. 337
And sin she thee to comen hath bihight, . . .	TC.5. 354
Sin I have lost the cause of al my game, . . .	TC.5. 420
'But sin of fine force I mot arise, . . .	TC.5. 421
Sin that he saw his lady was aweye, . . .	TC.5. 457
How have ye faren sin that ye were here? . . .	TC.5. 466
'Sin that we seiden that ye wolde bleve . . .	TC.5. 491
And sin that he bihighten him to bide, . . .	TC.5. 496
For sin we yit may han no more feste, . . .	TC.5. 524
Sin she is went that wont was us to gye! . . .	TC.5. 546
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse . . .	TC.5. 551
Sin I am thyn, and hoodly at thy wille? . . .	TC.5. 687
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe: . . .	TC.5. 719
Sin that Criseyde out of the cite yede, . . .	TC.5. 843
That, sin I first hond on your bridel leyde . . .	TC.5. 873
'But, herte myn, sin that I am your man, . . .	TC.5. 939
But, sin I see ther is no bettre wey, . . .	TC.5. 1069
'But Troilus, sin I no bettre may, . . .	TC.5. 1072
And sin that thus departen ye and I, . . .	TC.5. 1073
'Not I not how, but sin that I was wrought . . .	TC.5. 1167
Sin she hath broken that she him bihighte, . . .	TC.5. 1204
Sin that ther li'th no remedie in this cas, . . .	TC.5. 1270
'My red is this: sin thou canst wel endite, . . .	TC.5. 1292
'Thou hast not writen her sin that she wente, . . .	TC.5. 1303
Biseching her that, sin that he was trewe, . . .	TC.5. 1585
Sin ye with me, nor I with you may dele, . . .	TC.5. 1595
That, sin ye n'olde in trouthe to me stonde, . . .	TC.5. 1679
And sin He best to love is, and most meke, . . .	TC.5. 1847
And syn that every thyng that is . . .	HF. 2. 327
Syn that ye see I do it in the honour . . .	LGW. 81
The freshest syn the world was first bygonne, . . .	LGW. 229
That syn that God Adam hadde made of erthe, . . .	LGW. 286
That never yit, sin that the world was newe, . . .	LGW. 445
Syn that thou wist that calandir is she . . .	LGW. G. 533
Syn that thou art so gretly in hire edite, . . .	LGW. 541
Syn love hath brought us to this pitouse ende, . . .	LGW. 904
Syn that the goddis ben contrary to me, . . .	LGW. 1360
But syn my name is loste thurgh yow, quod she, . . .	LGW. 1361
Syn thilke day; and she was holden there . . .	LGW. 1870
Syn that so grette a lordes once is he, . . .	LGW. 2023
Syn that he sawe me never with eyen syght, . . .	LGW. 2043
Syn that ye ben as gentil borne as I, . . .	LGW. 2090
And to my suster, syn that hyt is so, . . .	LGW. 2096
Syn thylke day ye wente to this place; . . .	LGW. 2505
But syn thus synfully ye me begile, . . .	LGW. 2505
Syn first that day that shapen was my sharte, . . .	LGW. 2629
Now certes, quod she, 'syn I am his wyfe, . . .	LGW. 2699
Sin I thee fostrad have in thy pleasaunce! . . .	Fort. 42
Syn that ye wole not been my tresore; . . .	Purse. 18

**Sin** (*adv., conj., prep.*)—*Continued*

Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat	Merc.B. 27
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene.	Merc.B. 29
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat	Merc.B. 32
Sin I fro Love escaped am so fat	Merc.B. 37
Sin I am free, I counte him not a bene.	Merc.B. 39
Syn thou for sekour hast me sought;	RR. 2114
But sen we arn to fortune comen,	RR. 5403

**Sin** *see* **Since**, **Sith**

<b>Sinal</b>	
Spak with hym in the mount of Synay.	D.Sum. 1887

<b>Sine</b>	
Syns yet this day men may ensamble se,	LGW. 2560
Sens that thyn answer doth me ese,	RR. 1984
For sithens, if I shall not feyne,	RR. 3089

**Since** *see* **Sin**, **Sith**

<b>Sinew</b>	
armes, and harde synwes; and slouthe	I.Pars. 690-5

<b>Sinful</b>	
He was to synful man nat despitous,	A.Prol. 516
Preye eek for us, we synful folk unstable,	B.Pri. 1877
For vileyns synful dedes make a cherl;	D.WB. 1158
Thow welte of mercy, synful soules cure,	G.S.N. 37
Be synful, yet accepte my bileve.	G.S.N. 63
synful lyf, he may nat bigynne the newe	I.Pars. 95-100
wikked synful werkynge; and agayns	I.Pars. 110-5
Right so the synful man that	I.Pars. 120-5
seith, synful men doon werkes worthy of	I.Pars. 130-5
synne and youre synful usage, for which	I.Pars. 135-40
greet angwysch shul the synful folk have	I.Pars. 165-70
synful soules to the payne of helle;	I.Pars. 170-5
shal thanne the wretched synful man fle	I.Pars. 170-5
of the synful man to have repentance.	I.Pars. 240-5
Then leseth the synful man the goodnesse	I.Pars. 250-5
synful man wel seye, as seith Seint	I.Pars. 270-5
as thus; certes, synful mannes soule is	I.Pars. 275-80
For this disordinaunce of synful man was Jhesu	I.Pars. 275-80
oghte synful man wepen and biwayle	I.Pars. 280-5
oure dayes the synful costlewe array of	I.Pars. 415-20
estaat is estaat of synful men, in which	I.Pars. 680-5
synful man that dooth penitence, as upon	I.Pars. 700-5
synful man is a cherl to synne. I rede	I.Pars. 760-5
To washe synful soule out of his gilt;	ABC. 178
From me, [and be] a synful wrecche,	RR. 5165
To brene hym for his synful dede,	RR. 7052
That doth the synful folk converte	RR. 7185
To fysshen synful menne we go,	RR. 7490

<b>Sinfully</b>	
That loved hir owne brother synfully;	B.ML. 79
Thy neighbores thou wytest synfully,	B.ML. 108
Another lettre, wrought ful synfully,	B.ML. 747
What eyleth the man so sinfully to swere?"	B.Sh. 1171
Thy wyf eek, and thy wenches, synfully dronke	B.Mk. 3417
so synfully, in dismembryng of Crist by	I.Pars. 590-5
But syn thus synfully ye me begile,	LGW. 2550

<b>Sing</b>	
Wel koude he synge and playen on a rote:	A.Prol. 236
Or which of hym kan dauncen best and synge,	A.Kn. 2202
Whan Palamon the larkere herde synge,	A.Kn. 2210
This carpenter awook, and herde synge,	A.Mil. 3364
For Absolon may waille and synge, allas!	A.Mil. 3398
And freres in the chancel gonne synge.	A.Mil. 3656
Til that the thridde cok bigan to synge.	A.Rv. 4233
At every bridale wolde he synge and hoppe,	A.Co. 4375
To hoppe and synge and maken swich disport;	A.Co. 4382
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge.	B.ML. 294
Bifore whos child angles synge Osanne,	B.ML. 642
They ete, and drynke, and daunce, and synge and	
pleye.	B.ML. 707
For I may synge allas and weylawe	B.Sh. 1308
This is to seyn, to syngen, and to rede,	B.Pri. 1690
He <i>Alma redemptoris</i> herde synge,	B.Pri. 1708
Ful murly than wolde he synge and crie	B.Pri. 1743
In youre despit, and synge of swich sentence,	B.Pri. 1753
Now maystow syngen, folwyng evel in oon	B.Pri. 1770
Bifore this Lamb, and synge a song al newe,	B.Pri. 1774
He <i>Alma redemptoris</i> gan to synge,	B.Pri. 1802
Tel me what is thy cause for to synge,	B.Pri. 1837
Yet may I synge <i>O Alma</i> loude and cleere.	B.Pri. 1845
To me she cam, and bad me for to synge.	B.Pri. 1849
Wherefore I synge, and synge moot certeyn	B.Pri. 1853
The briddes synge, it is no nay,	B.Th. 1956
Al whan he herde the thrustel synge,	B.Th. 1963
anoyeth, as doth to synge biforn hym that	B.McL. 2235-40
Syngen his werkes laude and heigh renoun;	B.Mk. 3236
But swiche a joye was it to here hem synge,	B.NP. 4067
Beestes and briddes koude speke and synge,	B.NP. 4071
Herkneth this blisful briddes how they synge,	B.NP. 4462
How that they syngen wel and myrily.	B.NP. 4480
Was only for to herke how that ye synge;	B.NP. 4484
Than hadde Boece, or any that kan synge.	B.NP. 4491
Save yow, I herde never man so synge	B.NP. 4620
Do me to synge, and wyzne with myn eye,	D.WB. 259
And som for she kan either synge or daunce,	D.WB. 458
And synge, y-wis, as any nyghtyngale,	D.WB. 1104
Bifore the threves he may synge and pleye."	D.Fri. 1311
They sholde syngen if that they were hent;	D.Fri. 1316
He made the peple pitously to synge,	E.Mch. 1274
Where as this bachelers synge, 'Allas!'	F.Sq. 398
And for the fowles that she herde synge;	F.Fkl. 919
And synge also, save Dorigen allone,	

**Sing**—*Continued*

Sing never man that luste bet to synge,	G.CY. 1344
And syngen, that it was a melodie	H.Mcp. 114
Koude never syngen half so wel as hee.	H.Mcp. 118
Syngen so wonder myrily and weel.	H.Mcp. 138
Ne were thow wont so myrily to synge	H.Mcp. 245
'By God!' quod he, 'I synge nat amys.	H.Mcp. 248
for to syngen and to pleye, for as that seith	I.Pars. 225-30
dooth synge thilke newe Frenshe song,	I.Pars. 245-50
song we myghten alle synge.	I.Pars. 315-20
that syngen ever <i>Placebo</i> . I rekene	I.Pars. 615-20
may neither rede ne singe in hooly chirche, ne	I.Pars. 720-5
synge masse; and if he hidde, he sholde	I.Pars. 965-70
I nolde but I hadde herd hem synge.	BD. 311
To synge, for ech of hem him peyned	BD. 318
Carole and synge so swetely,	BD. 848
Be ye not skant, for alle we singe and seye	ABC. 175
(Seynt Valentynel a foul thus herde I synge	Mars. 13
Yet wol I, in my briddes wise, synge	Mars. 23
As I best can, I wol it seyn and synge,	Mars. 162
Ne recheth nought whether I wepe or synge;	Comp.L. 49
No grace, why that he hath lust to synge;	Anel. 189
Ayeins his deeth shal singen his penaunce,	Anel. 347
So singe I here the destyny or chaunce,	Anel. 348
On every bough the briddes herde I synge,	PF. 190
Of which he neyther rede can, ne synge;	PF. 516
But first were chosen foules for to synge,	PF. 673
To synge a roundel at hir departynge,	PF. 675
Thus syngen smale foules for thy sake	PF. 684
as men syngen in victories. Thy yave	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
synge by-for the theef. (As who seith,	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
hym by the weie may boldly synge)	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
bygan anon to syngen right thus:	Bo.3. p.9. 860-5
Paraunter thou hast cause for to singe!	TC.1. 854
As I shal synge, on Mayes day the thridde,	TC.2. 56
Gan on a Trojan lay to singen clere,	TC.2. 625
He seyde, 'Frend, shal I now wepe or singe?'	TC.2. 952
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepe!	TC.2. 955
Or was too bold to singe a fool a masse.	TC.3. 88
That stineth first whan she biginneth synge,	TC.3. 1234
And than he wolde singe in this manere:	TC.3. 1743
If on can singe, another can wel daunce;	TC.4. 409
Crisseyde comel' and ther-with gan he synge.	TC.5. 504
Singen so clere, so goodly and so clere,	TC.5. 578
That absent was gan singe as ye may here:	TC.5. 637
'I wol now synge, gif that I can,	HF.1. 145
They synge of Fame as tho herde I—	HF.3. 314
Folk can synge hit bet than I.	HF.3. 1048
Is comen, and that I here the foules synge,	LGW. 37
To synge of hym, and in hir songe dispise	LGW. 135
Ayent his deeth begynneth for to synge,	LGW. 1356
On morwe, whan the brid began to synge,	LGW. 1757
There festen they, there dauncen they and synge,	LGW. 2157
Ne may not don me singen, though I dye.	Fort. 6
Wepynge to laughe and singe in compleynynge,	Ven. 28
I may wel synge in sory tyme I spende	Comp.A. 24
That they mote synge and be light.	RR. 77
To make noyes and syngen blythe;	RR. 79
The smale briddes syngen clere	RR. 88
That in thise buskes syngen clere	RR. 102
To synge on bowes bloesmed feyre.	RR. 108
Ne for to daunce, ne to synge,	RR. 345
Whan I thus herde foules synge,	RR. 509
The briddis, how they syngen clere,	RR. 618
Ententif weren for to synge	RR. 685
Wel coude she synge and lustyly;	RR. 747
It sat hir wondir wel to synge;	RR. 750
To synge first, folk to solace,	RR. 756
That wel to synge dide her peyne;	RR. 765
Now can he syngen, now maken mone;	RR. 2300
Whanne to synge they goodly prey,	RR. 2319
For hym ful ofte I synge 'allas'	RR. 4104
And synge "Go fare-wel, folefare."	RR. 5510
They laugh and daunce, trippre and synge,	RR. 5679
Of which men rede in chirche and synge,	RR. 6249
They rede and synge in chirche anone.	RR. 6704

<b>Singe</b>	
For whos wolde senge a cates skyn,	D.WB. 349

<b>Singed</b>	
Seynd bacoun and somtyme an ey or tweye,	B.NP. 4035

<b>Singers</b>	
Syngeres with harpes, baudes, wafereres,	C.Pard. 479

<b>Singest</b>	
'What! bryd,' quod Phobus, 'what song syngestow?	H.Mcp. 244

<b>Singeth</b>	
Syngeth with vois memorial in the shade,	Anel. 18

<b>Singeth</b>	
He syngeth in his voys gentil and smal:	A.Mil. 3360
He syngeth, brokkyng as a nyghtyngale;	A.Mil. 3377
Now syngeth, sire, for seinte charitee.	B.NP. 4510
'Verray povertie, it syngeth proprely;	D.WB. 1191
He syngeth nat but o masse in a day.	D.Sum. 1728
Syngeth <i>Placebo</i> ,—and I shal, if I kan,	D.Sum. 2075
Syngeth ful murier than the papeys:	E.Mch. 2322
He syngeth, daunceth, passynge any man	F.Fkl. 929
Who syngeth now but Mars, that serveth thus	Mars. 45
The jalous swan, ayens his deth that syngeth;	PF. 342
a damoysele of our hous, that syngeth now lightere	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
And the janglyng brid that syngeth	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
doctrine of Plato syngeth soth, al that	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5



**Singeth—Continued**

Homer . . . singeth that the sonne is cler by pure . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70 RR. 849
<b>Singing</b>	
Syngynge he was, or floytynge, al the day;	A.Prol. 91
He kan nat stynde of syngynge by the weye.	B.Pri. 1747
Up-taken was, syngynge his song alway;	B.Pri. 1812
Ne kan in syngynge crie ne biwaille	B.Mk. 3952
But for men speke of syngynge, I wol seye,—	B.NP. 4489
That with his syngynge walled that citee,	H.Mop. 117
Through syngynge of hir armonye . . .	BD. 313
delyt of thy syngynge; so that I trowe nat	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
So glade that they shewe in syngynge . . .	RR. 75
For there was many a briddie syngynge	RR. 655
That, for her syngynge is so clere . . .	RR. 681
These briddis syngynge on a rowe . . .	RR. 722
For syngynge moost she gaf hir to . . .	RR. 757

**Singings**

In suffisaunce, in blisse, and in singinges . . .	TC.3. 1716
---	------------

**Single**

Wel ofte rather than a sengle man;	E.Moh. 1667
hool or syk, wedded or sengle, ordred or . . .	I.Pars. 960-5

**Singly**

they ne mowen yeven but o thyng sengly . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
--	------------------

**Singular**

right as a singular persone synneth in . . .	B.Mel. 2625-30
Sholde rewe o singuler mannes folye.	G.CY. 997
repentaunce of a singuler synne, and nat	I.Pars. 300-5
synnes and nat of a singuler synne, may	I.Pars. 300-5
deliteth me to comen now to the singuler uphepyng.	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
the names of singuler men ne may nat	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
the glorie of a singuler Romeyn strecchen thider	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
ben singular and dyvided, ne that they ne	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30

is in the singular peces; but the eithe . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
singular thinges? Or whennes is the . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5

that that is sensible and singular as universal.	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
referre it to itself, than it is singular . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
Loo, or for syngular profit.	HF.1. 310

**Singularities**

the singularites (that is to seyn the . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
---	----------------------

and lesith the singularites. Thanne who . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
---	----------------------

**Singularly**

and ordeyneth alle thinges singularly and	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
his purveaunce singularly and stablye the . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70

**Sink**

And lat our sorwe synken in thyn herte.	A.Kn. 951
Ne recooth never wher I synke or fletee.	A.Kn. 2397
Prey hire to synken every rok adoun	F.Fkl. 1073
And somme of hem synken into the ground,—	G.CY. 912
Ye rekke not whether I flete or synke . . .	Pity. 110
And that my soule is wurthi for to sinke,	ABC. 123
Him rekkeht never wher she flete or synke.	Anel. 182
Nat wot I wel wher that I flete or synke.	PF. 7
But in his minde of that no melodye May sinken,	TC.1. 734
And let so softe it in her herte sinke . . .	TC.2. 650
Than it dide erst, and sinken in her herte,	TC.2. 902
But slep ne may ther in his herte sinke,	TC.3. 1538
Ne, dredeles, in me ther can not sinke	TC.4. 1494
And I with body and soule sinke in helle!	TC.4. 1554
Adoun ful softly I gan to synke . . .	LGW. 178
That for the sorwe almost I synke.	RR. 4408

**Sinned**

that he hath synned. Seint Augustyn . . .	I.Pars. 95-100
is whan a man hath synned openly, of . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
that ye synned ye were the children of God, and	I.Pars. 135-40
alle men that synned; and this man was Adam, by	I.Pars. 320-5
that in thilke man synned.	I.Pars. 320-5
have synned with hire or noon, and manye mo	I.Pars. 960-5
tymes that he hath synned, if it be in . . .	I.Pars. 965-70
and whether he hath synned with . . .	I.Pars. 975-80
with which he hath synned, thanne may	I.Pars. 1015-20
he demeth that he hath synned so greetly . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5

**Sinner**

the juge that correeteth nat the synnere comandeth	B.Mel. 2660-5
is enemy to everich synnere, and how	I.Pars. 300-5
dampnacoun of the synnere . . .	I.Pars. 965-70
Crist and the synnere, and the synnere is the laste	I.Pars. 990-5
the synnere sitte as heighe as his confessor . . .	I.Pars. 990-5

**Sinneth**

right as a singular persone synneth in . . .	B.Mel. 2625-30
so synneth the juge if he do no vengeance	B.Mel. 2625-30
And he that synneth and . . .	I.Pars. 90-5
of man; but soothly, whan man synneth	I.Pars. 260-5
thurch whiche he synneth vennyally, is as greet	I.Pars. 365-70
to withstonde synne and synneth the . . .	I.Pars. 970-5
man synneth, as by whiche temptacioun . . .	I.Pars. 970-5

**Sinning**

astoned, and dullyd, by the ofte synnyng.	I.Pars. 230-5
been mortified by ofte synnyng, whiche . . .	I.Pars. 235-40
It is cleped synnyng in the Hooly Goost . . .	I.Pars. 695-700

**Sinon**

False dissaymoulor, O Greek Synoun . . .	B.NP. 4418
Or elles it was the Grekes hors, Synoun . . .	F.Sq. 209
Of Troye through the Greek Synoun . . .	HF.1. 152
By Grekes sleight, and namely by Synon . . .	LGW. 931

**Sins**

the deedly synnes that been entred into	B.Mel. 2610-5
of his defautes and of his synnes, the . . .	B.Mel. 2685-90
as muche as hym thynketh his synnes	B.Mel. 2685-90
for youre synnes, and if ye do as I sey yow, God	B.Mel. 2905-10
knowlechyng ful lowly hir synnes and	B.Mel. 2960-5
repentant of the synnes and giltye whiche	B.Mel. 3075-80
To make us for our olde synnes wepe,	E.Cl. 13
For though he kepe hym fro the synnes sevene,	E.Mch. 1640
he shal first biwailen the synnes that he	I.Pars. 85-90
his synnes, til he have repentance verray . . .	I.Pars. 95-100
that men fallen in venial synnes after hir	I.Pars. 100-5
for prive synnes, of whiche they shryve	I.Pars. 105-10
in his herte for his synnes, with sad . . .	I.Pars. 125-30
shal remembre hym of his synnes; . . .	I.Pars. 130-5
Soothly synnes been the weyes that leden	I.Pars. 140-5
his synnes, whiche synnes openly been shewed	I.Pars. 170-5
deeth' been the synnes that the . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
for his synnes, certes, he sholde have moore	I.Pars. 225-30
suffred for our synnes, for, as seith . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
he suffred for my synnes and no thyng	I.Pars. 255-60
that for his synnes Goddes some of . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
to have foryiffnesse of synnes, which that is	I.Pars. 285-90
propely salvacioun of synnes; . . .	I.Pars. 285-90
saven his peple of hir synnes.	I.Pars. 285-90
yeveht hym remissioun of synnes shal	I.Pars. 285-90
and in foryiffnesse of synnes, hope of	I.Pars. 285-90
repentaunt for alle his synnes that he	I.Pars. 290-5
the dede of grete synnes outward; . . .	I.Pars. 295-300
repente of alle his other synnes, or . . .	I.Pars. 300-5
of alle his other synnes and nat of a singuler synne,	I.Pars. 300-5
his other synnes? Nay . . .	I.Pars. 300-5
is verray shewynge of synnes . . .	I.Pars. 315-20
whennes that synnes spryngen, and how they	I.Pars. 320-5
Of the spryngynge of synnes seith Seint	I.Pars. 320-5
manye swiche venial synnes, certes, but	I.Pars. 360-5
venial synnes, for the proverbe seith that	I.Pars. 360-5
anoyouse veniale synnes, whan they . . .	I.Pars. 365-70
covenable to tellen specially of synnes	I.Pars. 370-5
demeth hem nat synnes, and ne abryveth	I.Pars. 370-5
natheles that been synnes . . .	I.Pars. 370-5
withouten nombre been synnes, as seith Seint . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
alle venial synnes, yet may he refreyn	I.Pars. 380-5
whiche been the deedly synnes, this is	I.Pars. 385-90
to seyn chieftaynes of synnes. Alle they	I.Pars. 385-90
of alle other synnes. Of the roote of	I.Pars. 385-90
thise seven synnes thanne is pride, the	I.Pars. 385-90
thise chief synnes hath his branches	I.Pars. 385-90
no shame of his synnes. Swellyng of . . .	I.Pars. 395-400
of usage, been deedly synnes, it is no	I.Pars. 445-50
grevouse synnes, I gesse that they ne been nat . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
that is; for soothly alle other synnes . . .	I.Pars. 455-90
other synnes; for wel unethere is ther any	I.Pars. 455-90
hire synnes. And somtyme gruchyng	I.Pars. 500-5
deedly synnes. Bodily manslaughtre is . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
homicydes and horrible deedly synnes . . .	I.Pars. 575-80
mo synnes, as wel in word, as in thoght and	I.Pars. 580-5
in hir synnes that they ne wol nat . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
the synnes that comen of the tonge, that . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
comen of ire, and of other synnes mo . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
of hire synnes, and that he wole graunte hem to	I.Pars. 680-5
arysen out of hir synnes. Another estaat	I.Pars. 680-5
Certes, aboven alle synnes thanne is . . .	I.Pars. 695-700
Of the remedie of thise two synnes, as . . .	I.Pars. 710-5
Damasie, 'Alle the synnes of the world	I.Pars. 765-80
grete synnes, and expres agayn the . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
and forayt us our originale synnes . . .	I.Pars. 805-10
for thise two synnes been so ny coyns,	I.Pars. 835-40
cursede synnes. Understood eek, that . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
I kan the sevene deedly synnes, and	I.Pars. 955-60
horrible grete synnes or smale, and how	I.Pars. 960-5
deserveth no mercy of God of his synnes . . .	I.Pars. 970-5
foryeveht thee thy synnes, for he allone hath the	I.Pars. 985-90
bilknowe to hym hire synnes. The fiftie . . .	I.Pars. 995-1000
hym is enjoyned for his synnes, for . . .	I.Pars. 995-1000
shewen his synnes for manye causes; as for	I.Pars. 1000-5
or remembre hym of his synnes, or . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
of his synnes, be it of pride, or of envye, and	I.Pars. 1000-5
his synnes, and how longe that he hath . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5
be contrit of his synnes, and in stidefast	I.Pars. 1005-10
thy synnes to o man, and nat a parcel to	I.Pars. 1005-10
hym al the remesaunt of thy synnes of	I.Pars. 1005-10
him of alle thy synnes; but lat no . . .	I.Pars. 1005-10
synnes that thou hast don syn thou . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5
to seyn that thou hast don synnes . . .	I.Pars. 1015-20
his conscience defouled with synnes . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
For her synnes to do penaunce . . .	RR. 6018
More of my synnes me to unbyndel . . .	RR. 6414
Of all my synnes me unbonded . . .	RR. 6416
And levev your synnes more and lesse . . .	RR. 7694

**Sip**

Than maystow chese wheither thou wolte sippe . . .	D.WB. 176
--	-----------

**Sir**

Sire Knight,' quod he, 'my mayster and my lord, . . .	A.Prol. 837
And ye, sire Clerk, lat be your shamesfastnesse . . .	A.Prol. 840
And seyde, 'Sire, what nedeth wordes mo?	A.Kn. 1715
Now telleth on, sire Monk, if that ye konne . . .	A.Mil. 8118
Now, sire, and eft, sire, so bifel the cas . . .	A.Mil. 3271
'Sire Man of Lawe,' quod he, 'so have ye blis . . .	B.M.L. 33
Custance answerde, 'Sire, it is Cristes myght . . .	B.M.L. 670

Sir Parish Prest, quod he, 'for Goddes bones,	B.Sh. 1166
'Now elles God forbode, sire,' quod she;	B.Sh. 1398
Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste?	B.Sh. 1405
Sire gentil maistour, gentil mayner!	B.Pri. 1627
His name was sire Thopas.	B.Th. 1907
Sire Thopas wax a doghty awayn;	B.Th. 1914
Sire Thopas wolde out ride;	B.Th. 1940
Sire Thopas fil in love-longynge,	B.Th. 1962
Sire Thopas eek so wery was	B.Th. 1968
His name was sire Olfaut,	B.Th. 1998
Sire Thopas drow abak ful faste;	B.Th. 2017
But faire escapeth sire Thopas;	B.Th. 2020
How sir Thopas, with sydes smale,	B.Th. 2026
Of Beves and of sir Gy,	B.Th. 2089
Of sir Lybeux and Pleyndamour;	B.Th. 2090
But sir Thopas he bereth the flour	B.Th. 2091
As dide the knyght sire Percyell,	B.Th. 2106
Sire, at o word, thou shalt no longer ryme.	B.Mel. 2122
Melibeus seyde as ye may here: 'Sire,	B.Mel. 2200-5
than hymself; and, sire, that their hath	B.Mel. 2260-5
be preved, for certes, sire, oure Lord	B.Mel. 2260-5
Sire, save youre grace, it is	B.Mel. 2270-5
hyde that she woot, sire, thise	B.Mel. 2275-80
womman that is riotous, and, sire, by	B.Mel. 2275-80
No thynge." And, sire, by	B.Mel. 2295-300
therefore, sire, if ye wol triste to my	B.Mel. 2300-5
'Now, sire,' quod dame Prudence,	B.Mel. 2305-10
angre and to ire. And eek, sire, ye	B.Mel. 2315-20
sire, ye moste also dryve out of youre	B.Mel. 2320-5
Sire, ye ne be nat alwey in	B.Mel. 2325-30
'Now, sire, sith I have shewed	B.Mel. 2330-5
And, sire, right as they han	B.Mel. 2460-5
and with gret deliberacioun. And, sire,	B.Mel. 2485-90
Now, sire, thanne shul	B.Mel. 2495-500
'Now, sire, as to the thridde point,	B.Mel. 2530-5
as, I have seyd bifore, ye han greetly	B.Mel. 2540-5
'Now, sire, as to the point that	B.Mel. 2580-5
'Now, sire, if men wolde asee	B.Mel. 2595-600
this wise: 'Certes, deere sire, I graunte	B.Mel. 2740-5
And, sire, ye shal geten	B.Mel. 2770-5
'Sire, now have I shewed yow how	B.Mel. 2835-40
despacioun he hath. And, deere sire,	B.Mel. 2840-5
'And, deere sire, for as muchel as ther	B.Mel. 2850-5
'Certes, sire, sauf yow grace, I love	B.Mel. 2875-80
joyeful, and seyde, 'Certes, sire,'	B.Mel. 2970-5
for hem alle, and seyde, 'Sire,	B.Mel. 3005-10
'Sire,' wolde he seyn, "an emperour moot nede	B.Mk. 3697
'Hoo! quod the Knyght, 'good sire, namoure of this!	B.NP. 3957
Sire Monk, namoure of this, so God yow blesse!	B.NP. 3978
Wherefore, sire Monk, or daun Piers by youre name,	B.NP. 3982
Sir, sey somwhat of hunting, I yow preyre."	B.NP. 3995
'Com neer, thou preest, com hyder, thou sir John.	B.NP. 4000
'Yis, sir,' quod he, 'yis, Hoost, so moot I go,	B.NP. 4010
This sweete preest, this goodly man, sir John.	B.NP. 4132
'Now, sire,' quod she, "when we fleo from the bemes,	B.NP. 4132
And seyde, "Sire, your felawe is agon;	B.NP. 4220
Seyde, "Gentil sire, allas! wher wol ye gon?	B.NP. 4474
And certes, sire, ful fayn wolde I yow pless.	B.NP. 4488
Now syngeth, sire, for seinte charitee;	B.NP. 4510
And seyde, "Sire, if that I were as ye,	B.NP. 4597
But, sire, I dide it of no wikke entente.	B.NP. 4613
'Sire Nonnes Preest,' oure Hooste seide anon,	B.NP. 4637
Now, sire, faire falle yow for youre tale."	B.NP. 4650
To yow, my lord, sire Apuis so deere,	C.Doe. 178
'Sire,' quod this boy, "it nedeth never a deel,	C.Pard. 070
Com forth, sire Hoost, and offre first anon,	C.Pard. 943
Sire Pardoner, be glad and myrie of cheere;	C.Pard. 963
And ye, sir Hoost, that been to me so deere,	C.Pard. 964
'Now, sire, now wol I telle forth my tale.	D.WB. 193
'Sire, olde knyght, is this thyn array?	D.WB. 235
'Sire, olde leechour, lat thy japes be!	D.WB. 242
This is to seye, if I be gay, sire shrewe,	D.WB. 355
'Sire, olde fool, what eyeth thee to spyen?	D.WB. 357
O levee sire shrewe, Jhesu shorte thy lyf!	D.WB. 365
But now, sire,—lat me se,—what I shal seyn?	D.WB. 535
'Ye, woltow so, sire Somonour?' quod the Frere;	D.WB. 840
'Al redy, sire,' quod she, "right as yow last;	D.WB. 854
And seyde, "Sire knyght, heer-forth leith no wey;	D.WB. 1001
Bifore the court thanne, preyre I thes, sir knyght;	D.WB. 1054
'Now, sire,' quod she, "I koude amende al this,	D.WB. 1106
And therefore, sire, syn that I noight yow greve,	D.WB. 1205
'Now, sire, of elde ye repreve me;	D.WB. 1207
And certes, sire, thogh noon auctoritee	D.WB. 1208
Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende	D.Fri. 1298
That whether that sir Robert, or sir Huwe,	D.Fri. 1356
'Sire,' quod this somnour, 'hayll and wel atake!"	D.Fri. 1384
'Ful many a cause, levee sire somonour,	D.Fri. 1474
God save you, sire! what is youre sweete wille?"	D.Fri. 1585
May I nat axe a libel, sire somonour,	D.Fri. 1595
"Now, sire," quod he, "han freres swich a grace	D.Sum. 1693
'Ye, God amende defaute, sire,' quod she,	D.Sum. 1810
'Now, by youre leve, O deere sire,' quod she,	D.Sum. 1823
'Now, sire,' quod she, "but o word er I go:	D.Sum. 1851
For, sire and dame, trusteth me right wel,	D.Sum. 1889
'No "maister," sire,' quod he, "but servitour,	D.Sum. 2185
'Sire,' quod this frere, "an odious meschief	D.Sum. 2190
'Sire,' quod the lord, "ye woot what is to doone;	D.Sum. 2194
To yow, sir frere, so ye be nat wrooth,	D.Sum. 2248
'Sire Clerk of Oxenford,' oure Hoste seyde,	E.Cl. 1

'Al good sire Hoost! I have y-wedded bee	E.Mch. 1233
'Do this,' seith he; 'Al redy, sire,' seith she.	E.Mch. 1346
But seyde, 'Sire, so ther be noon obstacle	E.Mch. 1659
And therefore, sire,—the beste reed I kan,—	E.Mch. 1668
But, sire, ne be nat wrooth,—al be it so,	E.Mch. 2286
Now, sire,' quod she, "for aught that may bityde,	E.Mch. 2330
'That I am bynd!' 'Ye, sire, no fors,' quod she;	E.Mch. 2340
And she answerde, 'Sire, what eyeth yow?	E.Mch. 2368
'Ye mase, mase, goode sire,' quod she;	E.Mch. 2387
'Ye, sire,' quod she, 'ye may wene as yow lest,	E.Mch. 2396
But, sire, a man that waketh out of his sleepe,	E.Mch. 2397
Sir Squier com forth if that your wille be	F.Sq. 1 var
'Nay, sire,' quod he, "but I wol seye as I kan	F.Sq. 4
And seyde, 'Sire, ther is namoure to seyne,	F.Sq. 314
So feelyngly thou spekest, sire, I allowe the,	F.Fkl. 676
'What! Frankeleyn, pardee, sire, wel thou woost	F.Fkl. 696
'That knowe I wel, sire,' quod the Frankeleyn,	F.Fkl. 699
'Gladly, sire Hoost,' quod he, "I wole obeye	F.Fkl. 703
She seyde, 'Sire, sith of youre gentillesse	F.Fkl. 754
Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf;	F.Fkl. 758
'Sire,' quod this squier, "when it liketh yow	F.Fkl. 1215
'Sire, I releesse thee thy thousand pound	F.Fkl. 1613
For, sire, I wol nat taken a peny of thee	F.Fkl. 1616
'Who, sire? my lord? ye, ye, withouten lyel	G.CY. 599
Nat but ynough; also, sire, trusteth me,	G.CY. 601
And, sire,' quod he, "now of my prvyete,—	G.CY. 1052
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so?	G.CY. 1061
'At youre comandement, sire, trewely,'	G.CY. 1063
Sire Hoost, in feith, and by the hevenes queene,	G.CY. 1089
'Sire,' quod he to the preest, "lat youre man gon	G.CY. 1102
'Sire,' quod the preest, "it shal be doon y-wis."	G.CY. 1107
'Ris up,' quod he, "sire preest, and stonde by me,	G.CY. 1205
And alle halwes, have ye, sire chanoun!"	G.CY. 1244
'Ye,' quod the preest, "sire, I trowe wel ther be."	G.CY. 1293
Now, goode sire, go forth thy wey and by the.	G.CY. 1295
'No fors,' quod he, "now, sire, for Goddes sake,	G.CY. 1357
Sire, at o word, if that thee list it have,	G.CY. 1360
'Sire preest,' he seyde, "I kepe han no loos	G.CY. 1368
'For youre good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef,	G.CY. 1379
Seyde Plato. "Ye, sire, and is it thus?"	G.CY. 1456
What is Magnasia, good sire, I yow preyre?"	G.CY. 1458
'Telle me the roote, good sire,' quod he tho,	G.CY. 1461
To thee, sire Cook, and to no wight displese	H.Mcp. 26
Now, sweete sire, wol ye justen atte fan?"	H.Mcp. 42
'Wel, sire,' quod he, "now herkeneth what I seye."	H.Mcp. 104
'Sire Preest,' quod he, "artow a vicary,	I.Pars. 22
'Sire Preest,' quod he, "now faire yow bifalle!"	I.Pars. 68
'Sir, thempourer Octovyen,	BD. 368
No I saw thee not, sir, trewely,	BD. 520
'Al goode sir, no fors,' quod I,	BD. 521
'Sir,' quod I, "this game is doon;	BD. 538
But, sir, oo thynge, wol ye here?	BD. 545
But certes, sire, if that ye	BD. 547
'A, good sir!' quod I, "say not so!	BD. 713
'Why so, sir? yis, parde!' quod I;	BD. 720
'Good sir, tel me al hoolly	BD. 745
'Yis, sir!' 'Swere thy trouthe ther-to."	BD. 752
'Sir,' quod he, "sith first I kouthe	BD. 758
And seye, "Sir, be now right ware	BD. 1029
'I trowe hit, sir,' quod I, "parde!"	BD. 1045
'Nay, leve hit wel!" 'Sire, so do I;	BD. 1046
'Now, by my trouthe, sir,' quod I,	BD. 1111
'Now, goode sire,' quod I tho,	BD. 1125
'Sir,' quod I, "wher is she now?"	BD. 1287
'Allas! sir, how? what may that be?"	BD. 1307
Why no parde sir (quod this Troylus)	TC.1. 773
Sire, my nece wol don wel by thee	TC.2. 957
'Lo, sire, I have a lady in this toun,	TC.2. 1416
'Sire, al this shal be don!' quod Pandarus;	TC.2. 1459
'Sir,' quod Criseyde, "it is Pandare and I."	TC.3. 68
Sir, comen am I to you for causes tweye,—	TC.3. 75
And sire, his lesson that he wende konne	TC.3. 83
And also, beau sir, other thynges;	HP.2. 135
And seyde, "Sere, it am I," and cam hym nere,	LGW.G. 240
'And why, sire,' quod I, "and it lyke yow?"	LGW. 319
Or ellis, sere, for that this man is nyce,	LGW.G. 340
For, syr, it is no maistreye for a lorde	LGW. 400
And I answerde, "Nay, sire, so have I blys,	LGW. 505
'Lo, sir, my name is Ydelnesse;	RR. 593
Sir Myrthe cometh into this place,	RR. 614
Sir Myrthe; for my desyryng	RR. 725
Sir Myrthe I fonde, and right anon	RR. 733
Unto sir Myrthe gan I goon,	RR. 734
'What do ye there, Beau ser?' quod she,	RR. 800
Sir Mirthe hir by the fynger hadde	RR. 852
'Gladly sir at youre bidding	RR. 1945
'Sire, if thee lyst to undirstande,	RR. 2061
'Sire,' I seide, "I have right gret wille	RR. 2103
'Ah Sire, for goddis love,' seide I,	RR. 2135
I seide hym, "Sire, how may it be	RR. 2722
And seide "Sir, how that yee may	RR. 2988
'I thank ye, sir, full hertely	RR. 3000
And seide: 'Sir, so mote I thee,	RR. 3086
Thanne seide I, "Ser, not you displease	RR. 3101
Supposeth not, sir, that I lye.	RR. 3106
Seyde, "Sir, it may not fall—	RR. 3114
And seide, "Sir, I am comen heere	RR. 3404
Now, swete Sir, is it youre ese	RR. 3525



# **Sir—Continued**

Wherefore I pray you, Sir Daungere,	RR. 3549
She seide, 'Sir, what is the cause	RR. 3726
And seide, 'Sire, ne leueht noughte.	RR. 3870
'Sir,' seiden they, 'we ben atone	RR. 5817
'Sir,' seide they, 'soth is every deel	RR. 6017
For, Sir, this wote we wel biforne:	RR. 6022
Of you, Sir, medle hym of this dede;	RR. 6050
'Sir, I have fele dyverse wonyng,	RR. 6083
'Sir, sith that it may liken you,	RR. 6131
'Ye, Sir, it folowith not that they	RR. 6227
'Sir Preest, in shrift I telle it thee,	RR. 6390
'Ye sir but richesse hath pouste.'	RR. 6484
'Sir, I wole fillen, so mote I go,	RR. 6486
May he do so?' 'Ye sir,' 'And how?'	RR. 6689
Sir, I wole gladly telle yow.	RR. 6690
'What, Sir?' 'Falsenesse that apert is;	RR. 6799
'Yhe, sir, from hennes forwardis;	RR. 7302
'Sir, putte you in that aventure;	RR. 7306
'Sir,' sayd Strayned-Abetynance,	RR. 7451
And, sir, for that charyte,	RR. 7492
'Graunt mercy, swete sir, dere,'	RR. 7502
'Sir, the firste vertue certayne,	RR. 7505
And, sir, aboven al other synne,	RR. 7515
(And, sir, that was right yvel do)	RR. 7518
But, sir, ye lye, I tel you plat;	RR. 7524
This wote ye wele; and, sir, therfore	RR. 7547
I swere yow, sir, it is gabbyng;	RR. 7610
(This knowe ye, sir, as wel as I)	RR. 7616
Sir, certis he ne thenkith it nought,	RR. 7638
And, sir, of o thing herkeneth me:	RR. 7644
Thanne have [ye], sir, al outerly	RR. 7661
And seide hym:—'Sir, it may wel be,	RR. 7669

# **Sir see Sire**

# **Sirach**

yow that Jhesus Syrak seith, "A man	B.Mel. 2185-90
for Jhesus Syrak seith,	B.Mel. 2235-40
Jhesus Syrak seith, that if the wyf have maistris	B.Mel. 2245-50
Jhesus Syrak seith, "Neither to thy foo,	B.Mel. 2330-5
And Jhesus <i>Alnus</i> Syrak, as I gesse,	E.Mch. 2250

# **Sire**

At seessious ther was he lord and sire;	A.Prol. 355
Which that I heelp my sire for to stele	A.Rv. 4246 <i>var</i>
Upon a nyght Jankyn, that was oure sire,	D.WB. 713
In helle, where that he is lord and sire,	G.CY. 918
Ther rede I wel he wol be lord and syre,	PF. 12
Your sire is wis; and seid is, out of drede,	TC.4. 1455
For fals in love was he, ryght as his syre;	LGW. 2492
And Malencoly, that angry sire,	RR. 4998
For who that dredith sire ne dame,	RR. 5887

# **Sire see Beaussire, Sir**

# **Sirens**

Men clepe hem sereyns in Fraunce.	RR. 684
-----------------------------------	---------

# **Sires**

Now by my moodres sires soule! I swere	E.Mch. 2265
--	-------------

# **Sirius**

heye cornes whan the sterre Syrius	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
------------------------------------	----------------------

# **Sirs**

'Now, sires,' quod this Osewold the Reve,	A.Rv. 3909
Now war yow, sires, and lat this man have place;	B.Th. 1889
And, sires, also it heeleth jalousie,	C.Pard. 360
But, sires, now wol I telle forth my tale.	C.Pard. 666
'But, sires, to yow it is no curteisye	C.Pard. 739
'Now, sires,' quod he, 'if that ye be so leef	C.Pard. 760
As ye were born; and lo, sires, thus I preche,	C.Pard. 915
'But, sires, o word forgot I in my tale;	C.Pard. 919
Gladly, sires, sith it may yow like;	D.WB. 188
Lo, sires,' quod the lord, with harde grace,	D.Sum. 2228
But, sires, by youre love, that am nat I,	E.Mch. 1456
But, sires, by-cause I am a burel man,	F.Fkl. 716
For o thyng, sires, saufly dar I seye,	F.Fkl. 761
And seyde, 'Sires, now in the morwe tyde,	G.CY. 588
And but I do, sires, lat me han the wite;	G.CY. 953
But taketh heede now, sires, for Goddes love!	G.CY. 1176
Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel?	G.CY. 1283
Considereth, sires, how that in ech estaat,	G.CY. 1388
And seyde, 'Sires, what! Dun is in the Myre!	H.Mep. 5
Al taketh heede, sires, of this lusty man!	H.Mep. 41
'Now, sirs, ye seen the litel leyser here,	PF. 464
'Nay, sirs,' quod he, 'if that I dorste it seye	PF. 541
For sirs, ne taketh nought a-gref, I preye,	PF. 543
'Sires, she n'is no prisoner,' he seyde;	TC.4. 179

# **Sister**

And eek hir faire suster Emelye.	A.Kn. 871
And Emelye, hir yonge suster sheene,	A.Kn. 972
And eek of Emelye, my suster deere.	A.Kn. 1820
I speke as for my suster Emelye,	A.Kn. 1833
And Theseus his suster took anon	A.Kn. 2818
'Suster,' quod he, 'this is my fulle assent,	A.Kn. 3075
Where wentestow, Seint Petres soster?'	A.Mil. 3486
And slow his brother, and by his suster lay.	B.Mk. 3672
And seyde, 'Deere suster Alisoun!	D.WB. 804
Oure suster deere,—lo heere I wite youre name,—	D.Sum. 1752
But at Boloigne to his suster deere,	E.Cl. 589
As I his suster servede by nyghte,	E.Cl. 640
Wedded his suster, preyde he specially	E.Cl. 765
In meschief, as a suster shal the brother,	E.Mch. 1454
'Your blifful suster, Lucina the sheene,	F.Fkl. 1045
I seye, preyeth your suster that she go	F.Fkl. 1067

# **Sister—Continued**

To whom answerde Tiburce, 'O suster deere,	G.SN. 333
thanne is she as though it were his suster.	I.Pars. 860-5
With Emelye her yonge suster shene,	Anel. 35
Al were it for my suster al thy sorwe,	TC.1. 860
How Tereus gan forth his suster take,	TC.2. 69
In love; but as his suster him to please	TC.2. 1224
But as his suster, homly, soth to seyne,	TC.2. 1559
Antigone, her suster Tarbe also,—	TC.2. 1563
Deiphebus and my suster, leef and dere,	TC.2. 1693
His brother and his suster for to blende.	TC.3. 207
I have my faire suster Polizene,	TC.3. 409
'And thou, my suster, ful of disconfort,'	TC.4. 848
Or Phobus' suster, Lucina the sheene,	TC.4. 1591
For-which he for Sibille his suster sente,	TC.5. 1450
And called on hir suster Anne,	HF.1. 367
And took hir suster Phedra tho,	HF.1. 419
Right as hir suster, dame Fortune,	HF.3. 457
And over al this, the suster of Cesar	LGW. 592
But Phobus suster artow, as I gesse.	LGW. 986
And at the laste, unto hir suster Anne	LGW. 1168
'Now, dere suster myn, what may it be	LGW. 1170
Hir suster Anne, as she that kouth hire goode,	LGW. 1182
And eke hir suster Phedra, herden alle	LGW. 1343
Than Adriane spake to hir suster free,	LGW. 1677
And seyde, 'Phedra, leve suster dere,	LGW. 1678
To me and to my suster here so kynde,	LGW. 2087
And to my suster, syn that hyt is so,	LGW. 2096
And to hir suster sayde in this manere:	LGW. 2125
'Al softly now, suster myn,' quod she,	LGW. 2126
And tok his wif, and eke hir suster free,	LGW. 2152
For that hir suster fairer was than she,	LGW. 2172
To seen hir suster, that she saugh not longe,	LGW. 2281
Hir suster for to seen, and come anon.	LGW. 2285
That Philomene, his wyfes suster, myghte	LGW. 2274
To seen hir suster that she loveth so,	LGW. 2286
'Where is my suster, brother Tereus?'	LGW. 2315
She crieth 'Suster!' with ful loude stervene,	LGW. 2328
And swore hire that he fonde hir suster dede;	LGW. 2345
And of hir suster forthe I wol yow telle.	LGW. 2349
How she was served for hir suster love.	LGW. 2365
Hire dombe suster eytyhyng hath she founde	LGW. 2377
That Froigne upon hir dombe suster maketh!	LGW. 2380

# **Sisters**

Whiche were his susteres and his paramours,	B.NP. 4057
Lith Petrelote, and alle hire susteres by,	B.NP. 4458
On Parnaso that with thy susteres glade,	Anel. 16

# **Sisters see Sustron**

# **Sisyphus**

That Cesiphus, that lyth in helle,	BD. 588
------------------------------------	---------

# **Sit**

Wel koude he sitte on hors and faire ryde;	A.Prol. 94
To sitten in a yeldehalle, on a days.	A.Prol. 370
What haukes sitten on the perche above,	A.Kn. 2204
Ther sitten folk, of whiche on baar his sheeld,	A.Kn. 2893
And sitten there, abidyng Goddes grace.	A.Mil. 3595
They sitten stille, wel a furlong way.	A.Mil. 3637
To sitten in the roof, <i>par compaignye</i> .	A.Mil. 3839
'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us merie,	C.Pard. 883
I sitte at hoom, I have no thrifty clooth.	D.WB. 238
What? amble, or trotte, or pees, or go sit doun!	D.WB. 838
Sit doun anon, and tel me what youre grief is,	D.Sum. 2174
To sitten doun to mete, he gan to calle	E.Cl. 1028
And thus I lete hym sitte upon the pyrie,	E.Mch. 2217
Another tyme ther wolde she sitte and thynke,	F.Fkl. 857
Thanne wolde she sitte adoun upon the grene,	F.Fkl. 862
Though he sitte at his book both day and night	G.CY. 841
Sitte we doun, and lat us myrie make';	G.CY. 1195
shal the stierne and wrothe juge sitte above, and under	I.Pars. 170-5
waiteth or desaireth to sitte, or elles to	I.Pars. 405-10
that restreyneth the delicat ese to sitte longe at his	I.Pars. 835-40
mete	I.Pars. 990-5
sholde nat the synnere sitte as heighe as his	I.Pars. 1050-5
ne sitte the longer at his table	BD. 449
What ayleth hym to sitten here?	BD. 451
Than fond I sitte even upright	BD. 748
'Blythly,' quod he; 'com sit adoun!	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
folk of wiklike maneres sitten in heie	Bo.4. m.2.
proude kynges, that thow seest sitten an hye	1265-70
that he sitte. Thanne is here	Bo.5. p.3.
	1685-90

May sitte on me, for-why ther is no space!	TC.1. 714
Whan us is wo, but wepe, and sitte and thinke:	TC.2. 783
And bad him sitte a-doun withouten more.	TC.3. 973
Now doth him sitte, gode nece dere,	TC.3. 975
Be not too rakel, though thou sitte warme,	TC.3. 1630
That he mot satten by necessite,	TC.4. 1032
Ther saw I sit in other sees,	HF.3. 161
Sitte in a see imperial,	HF.3. 271
At mete, and sitte by him in the halle,	LGW. 1602
margin of the riet here as thei sitte, of	Astr. 92-7
rewle sitten in the bordure upon the degre	Astr. 115-21
than wol the point of thi labelle sitte in the bordure	Astr. 127-32
to sitte atwixe bothe almykanteres in his	Astr. 170-4
tyl . . . the sonne sitte upon the west orisonte,	Astr. 179-85
houres of planetes by ordir as they sitten in the hevене.	Astr. 198-209
wayte than what degre that sitte upon the	Astr. 222-9
that sitte upon the same lyne meridional at	Astr. 233-5

# Sit—Continued

what degre . . . that sitt upon the same orisonte at that . . .	Astr. 235-6
tyme til that eny sterre fixe sitte lyne right . . .	Astr. 251-8
wayte another sterre that sitte lyne right under A, to declare that A sitte evene over the pool . . .	Astr. 251-8
than wol F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under than shalt thou seen yf A sitte evene over yf F sitte evene over the pool and over A . . .	Astr. 258-62
til that the ende . . . sitte upon the meridional lyne til that the ende of the same signe sitte upon than wol . . . thy label sitte upon the houre of the whether the sterre sitte east or west, . . .	Astr. 258-62
than wol the begynnyn . . . sitte upon the lyne than wol the begynnyn . . . sitte up on the of the 4 hous sitte upon the lyne of mydnight, . . .	Astr. 289-94
wol the begynnyn of the 5 hous sitte upon the than wol the begynnyn . . . sitte on the mydnight And that they sitte so fetely, . . .	Astr. 319-22
Merveyle, sith that they sitte so pleyne, . . .	Astr. 337-43
Late it still on the roser sitt, . . .	Astr. 337-43
Sitte Scribes and Pharisen . . .	RR. 2267
	RR. 2269
	RR. 3124
	RR. 6893

# Sit see Sitteth

Sit ( <i>Latin</i> )	I.Pars. 70-5
de semitis antiquis, quis sit via bona, et 'Quoniam igitur quo sit.'—Prosa 10	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5

# Site

There stood a throop, of site delitable, to fyccen thin hous of a myrie site in . . .	E.CI. 199
	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
Quod tho Criseyde, and gan ther-with to site, Of hous and site; and all the wysse . . .	TC.2. 884 em
after the site north or south and after the hys site north or south and after the quantite . . .	HF.3. 24
	Astr. 229-33
	Astr. 229-33

# Site see Seat

# Sith

Now help us, lord, sith it is in thy myght. . .	A.Kn. 930
Sith thou art at thy large, of prisson free, That sith his face was so disfigured . . .	A.Kn. 1292
But sooth is seyde, gon sithen many yeres, For sith the day is come that I shal dye, . . .	A.Kn. 1403
That never, sithen that the world bigan, . . .	A.Kn. 1521
Now helpe me, lady, sith ye may and kan, He, thurgh the body is hurt and eithen y-take, . . .	A.Kn. 1732
But sith that he was fallen in the snare, . . .	A.Kn. 2102
And ever sithe hath so the tappe y-ronne, If ever, sithe I highte Hogge of Ware, . . .	A.Kn. 2312
And sithen hath he spoken of everichone . . .	A.Kn. 2617
Now sith she was nat at the feste y-slawe, Sith thou art rightful juge, how may it be This child Maurice was sithen emperour . . .	A.Mil. 3231
Sith that hir firste knoweliche bigan, . . .	A.Rv. 3893
He yaf the lord and sithe all his meynee, . . .	A.Co. 4336
Hath yow laboured sith the nyght bigan, . . .	B.M.L. 484
What I have suffred sith I was a wyf . . .	B.M.L. 814
That ever was sith that the world bigan, . . .	B.M.L. 1121
But sith I am a wyf, it sit nat me . . .	B.Sh. 1220
But sith I see I stonde in this disjoynt, . . .	B.Sh. 1238
Sith that the thyng may nat amended be, . . .	B.Sh. 1298
Sith that thy throte is kut, to my semyng? . . .	B.Sh. 1336
'Now, sith I have toold yow of which . . .	B.Sh. 1352
'Now, sire, sith I have shewed . . .	B.Sh. 1601
And, sith ye woot wel that men shal . . .	B.Sh. 1619
'Now sithen he defendeth that man . . .	B.Pri. 1838
Sith thou fro wele art falle in wrecchednesse, . . .	B.MeI. 2360-5
Was never wight sith that this world bigan, . . .	B.MeI. 2390-5
Sith in estaat thow cloumbe were so hye? . . .	B.MeI. 2445-50
And sithne of Rome the emperour was he . . .	B.MeI. 2945-50
Fortune was first freend and sithe foo, . . .	B.Mk. 3268
But sith I see that thou wolt heere abyde, . . .	B.Mk. 3301
An hundred mark sith I was Pardonere, . . .	B.Mk. 3592
This poyson in a box, and sith he ran . . .	B.Mk. 3867
For, lordynges, sith I twelf year was of age,— . . .	B.Mk. 3913
That sith that Crist ne wente never but onis . . .	B.NP. 4285
And many a seint sith that the world bigan, . . .	C.Pard. 390
'Gladly, sires, sith it may yow like; . . .	C.Pard. 869
But sith I hadde hem hoolly in myn hond, . . .	D.WB. 4
And sith they hadde me yeven all hir lond, . . .	D.WB. 10
Sith ye so preche of Jobes patience, . . .	D.WB. 140
And sith a man is moore resonable . . .	D.WB. 188
And sith she dorste telle it to no man, . . .	D.WB. 211
Sith folk ne doon hir operacioun . . .	D.WB. 212
'How han ye fare sith that March bigan? . . .	D.WB. 436
Now sith ye han so hoolly, meke a wyf, . . .	D.WB. 441
For sith I shal forgoon my libertee . . .	D.WB. 969
'That sith it shal be doon in hastif wyse, . . .	D.WB. 1148
And namely sith thy doghter was y-bore . . .	D.Sum. 1782
But sith I thee have marked with the croys, . . .	D.Sum. 1999
And namely sith my sone y-boren is, . . .	E.CI. 171
For sith I yaf to yow my maydenhede, . . .	E.CI. 349
For sith it liketh yow, my lord,' quod shee, . . .	E.CI. 494
For ever he demed, sith that it bigan, . . .	E.CI. 556
Sith I stonde in youre love and in youre grace, . . .	E.CI. 626
For sith a woman was so pacient . . .	E.CI. 837
For commune profit sith it may availle, . . .	E.CI. 845
Siththe he may nat hyven chaast his lyf, . . .	E.CI. 906
For sith that verray evenesse is boght so deere, . . .	E.CI. 1091
For sithen he seyde that we been jangleresses, . . .	E.CI. 1149
I yewe it up but sith I swoor myn ooth . . .	E.CI. 1194
But sooth is seyde, goon sithen many a day, . . .	E.Mch. 1446
	E.Mch. 1648
	E.Mch. 2307
	E.Mch. 2312
	F.Sq. 536

# Sith—Continued

She seyde, 'Sire, sith of youre gentillesse . . .	F.Fkl. 754
Sith he hath both his lady and his love; . . .	F.Fkl. 796
That is, or was, sith that the world bigan. . .	F.Fkl. 930
Sith I yow bad oure soper for to make, . . .	F.Fkl. 1212
'Now sith that maydens hadden swich despit . . .	F.Fkl. 1395
Sith that so manye han hemselven slayn . . .	F.Fkl. 1420
That sith I se his grete gentillesse; . . .	F.Fkl. 1527
Sith thilke tyme which that ye were born, . . .	F.Fkl. 1536
Thanne conclude I thus, sith that God of hevene . . .	G.CY. 1472
That is, or was, sith that the world bigan. . .	H.Mop. 120
And now sith I have declared yow . . .	I.Pars. 95-100
desdayn of synne, sith that thurgh synne . . .	I.Pars. 145-50
and eek sith that alle . . . werkes . . . been . . .	I.Pars. 245-50
Now, sith that Jhesu Crist took . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
Now, sith man understandeth . . .	I.Pars. 370-5
Now sith that so is that ye han . . .	I.Pars. 475-80
Now certes, sith that sweryng, . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
sith that his mercy so redy is and large? . . .	I.Pars. 705-10
sith that by natureel condicioun they . . .	I.Pars. 755-60
Now, as I have seyde, sith so is . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
but certes, sith the time of grace cam, . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
to his wyf, for, sith that al the body is . . .	I.Pars. 935-40
sith that Crist is sovereyn and the preest . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
'Sir,' quod he, 'sith first I kouthe . . .	BD. 758
Sith that I wilned noon harm y-wys. . .	BD. 1266
Thus am I slayn sith that Pite is deed; . . .	Pity. 22
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne? . . .	Pity. 28
Sith I first hadde wit of mannes mynde; . . .	Pity. 34
Sith every wo that herte may be-thynke, . . .	Pity. 107
Sith ye be deed,—allas! that hit is so!— . . .	Pity. 117
Now, Queen of comfort! sith thou art that same . . .	ABC. 77
But for to save us that he sithen boughte; . . .	ABC. 117
Sithe he his mercy mesured so large, . . .	ABC. 174
Now, Lady brihte, sith thou canst and wilt, . . .	ABC. 181
Sith that he myghte don her no compaignie, . . .	Mars. 125
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in her myght? . . .	Mars. 184
Sith that your emperice, the honorable, . . .	Mars. 285
Sith Lamek was, that is so longe agoon, . . .	Anel. 150
Sith hit availleth not for to ben trewe: . . .	Anel. 216
Then ende I thus, sith I may do no more,— . . .	Anel. 342
She fel a-swowe; and sith she gan to rise, . . .	Anel. 354
Sith ech of hem recovered hath his make; . . .	PF. 688
schuldest mervellen, sith thou hast . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20
Now, sith it may nat goodly be withstonde, . . .	TC.1. 253
Sith thou most loven thourgh thy destinee, . . .	TC.1. 520
To telle it thee, for sith it may thee like . . .	TC.1. 598
'Sith thus of two contraries is o lore, . . .	TC.1. 646
And sith thou hast a felaw, tel thy mone; . . .	TC.1. 696
As I best can, gon sithen longe while, . . .	TC.1. 718
And sith thou wost I do it for no wile, . . .	TC.1. 719
And sithen I am he yn whom thou tristest most . . .	TC.1. 720 var
Thy wo, sith thou darst not thyself for fere, . . .	TC.1. 768
Sith thing to come is ofte in aventure. . . .	TC.1. 784
To pees do me drawe, and sithen honge! . . .	TC.1. 833
Now, sith her wheel by no way may sojorne, . . .	TC.1. 850
That sith thy lady vertuous is al, . . .	TC.1. 898
And sithen thou hast wopen many a drope, . . .	TC.1. 941
'And sith that God of Love hath thee bestowed . . .	TC.1. 967
I think, sith that Love of his goodnesse . . .	TC.1. 988
For nevere sith the time that she was born . . .	TC.2. 123
Sith yow is tid so glad an aventure?— . . .	TC.2. 244
'And sithen th'ende is every tales strengthe, . . .	TC.2. 260
'And sith I speke of good intencion, . . .	TC.2. 295
But sith I see my lord mot nedes dye, . . .	TC.2. 439
'But sith it liketh you that I be ded, . . .	TC.2. 442
'And God wot, nevere sith that I was born . . .	TC.2. 568
And sith ye wot that myn entente is elene, . . .	TC.2. 580
And sith he hath to see me swich delit, . . .	TC.2. 709
Ek sith I wot for me is his distresse, . . .	TC.2. 719
Sith it is so he meneth in good wyse . . .	TC.2. 721 var
That thought was this: 'Allas! sith I am free, . . .	TC.2. 771
Sith that thee list, I wol arise and write! . . .	TC.2. 1059
So wel, that nevere sith that she was born . . .	TC.2. 1269
It is; for sith the day that I was bore . . .	TC.2. 1412
Sith thinketh this, sith Troilus is here, . . .	TC.2. 1629
For, sithen ye han herd me somewhat seye, . . .	TC.3. 111
Have evere sithen don my businesse . . .	TC.3. 244
Sith thou art wis, so save alwey her name. . . .	TC.3. 266
And bid for me, sith thou art now in blisse, . . .	TC.3. 342
Sith I so loth was that thy-self it wiste, . . .	TC.3. 369
'But sith thou hast y-don me this servise . . .	TC.3. 414
For nevere sithen he her thennes broughte . . .	TC.5. 780
For never sith that I was born, . . .	HF.1. 59
Hath had sith the world began, . . .	HF.1. 100
Sith that he hir sone was. . . .	HF.1. 218
Sith first began the chevalrye. . . .	HF.3. 250
And sith I may not have that con, . . .	HF.3. 765
Sith that first I hadde wit, . . .	HF.3. 808
But sith that Joves, of his grace, . . .	HF.3. 917
Sith that Fortune hath masad a-mys . . .	HF.3. 926
Sithe it is seyde in fortheryng and honour . . .	LGW. G. 69
First sat the god of Love, and syth his queene . . .	LGW. 302
And sithen all the remenaunt by and by, . . .	LGW. 304
For syth no cause of dethe lyeth in this case, . . .	LGW. 409
he maid also gone sithen a grete quible . . .	LGW. 427 var
That never yet syth that the world was new . . .	LGW. 445 var
Of women, sith the thow knowist here goodnesse . . .	LGW. G. 527
Sith that the lotte is fallen hym upon, . . .	LGW. 1946



# Sith—Continued

Sith that I see the bryghte goddess sevene	Scog. 3
Sith that him list me serven and honour,	Ven. 23
Sith I have suffraunce unto my pay,—	Ven. 70
Syth rym in English hath swich scarsitee,	Ven. 80
Sith I, thunwortheist that may ride or go	Comp.A. 19
Than sithen I am of my sorwe the cause,	Comp.A. 36
And sith that I have this, withoute hir reed,	Comp.A. 37
Sithen she is the fayrest creature	Comp.A. 51
Sithen that she doth othere men the same,	Comp.A. 60
Sith I you serve, and so will yeer by yere,	Bal.Co. 21
And sith [that] I shal do this observance	Bal.Ch. 10
semeth convenient, syth that I speke of	Astr. 150-6
Sith Myrthe that is so faire and fre	RR. 633
Sith she the dore of that gardyne	RR. 699
But sith the tyme of kyng Pepyne,	RR. 1458
That made hym sithe to lye upright	RR. 1604 var
For sithen [have] I sore aiked;	RR. 1641
Sithen that day I have chevered ofte.	RR. 1732
Sith ye me hurt, but ye me save?	RR. 1964
And sithe kisse thou shalt my mouth,	RR. 1999
Sith thou semest so full of treuth.	RR. 2060
Sith ye wote in sothfastnesse	RR. 2066
Merveyll, sith that they sitte so pleyne,	RR. 2269
And yaff hir sith sich advantage,	RR. 3212
And I shall loven sithen that I wille,	RR. 3433 em
Sith he so lowly every wise	RR. 3531
Sith that ye refte hym thaquyntyance	RR. 3562
Sith Bialacoil was fro hym fare.	RR. 3568
And sith that she and I acorde	RR. 3577
Fulful his wyl, sith that ye knowe	RR. 3601
Sithe Daunger wol that it so be.	RR. 3607
Sith I to kis desired soo;	RR. 3696
Sith well ye wote how that he	RR. 3731
But sithe that it is byfall,	RR. 3973
Sith Bialacoil is at myscheef.	RR. 3998
Sith I may not this roser kepe.	RR. 4069
Sith Bealacoil mote fro me twynne,	RR. 4367
Sith Bialacoil they have bihette	RR. 4488
Sith they ne may, withoute drede,	RR. 4503
Sith he now for his curtesie	RR. 4553
And sith so sore he doth me greve,	RR. 4599
Gynnyng and eende, sith that thou	RR. 4670
L'Amaunt. 'Ye, Dame, sith my lord is he,	RR. 4680
Sith thou to lerne hast sich desire,	RR. 4686
But sith ye love discreven so,	RR. 4803
Sith that ye seyne love is not good,	RR. 5161
Sith that it makith hym a wise man,	RR. 5576
And sithen it goth fro "Fy" to "Sy,"	RR. 5741
Syth Richesse hath me failed here,	RR. 5975
For certis sith she loveth not me	RR. 5979
And eke a theef; sith thou were borne,	RR. 6071
'Sir, sith that it may liken you,	RR. 6131
For sith they owde not perceyve	RR. 6266
Sith that thy Citee is assayled	RR. 6272
Ne never sithen slept it fast;	RR. 7130
Sithen men us loven comunably,	RR. 7235
Sith I thus have advanced thee	RR. 7298
Servant so trewe, sith he was borne,	RR. 7304
And sythe him False-Semblant salued,	RR. 7429
Sith ye this man that loveth yow	RR. 7645
For sith he myght not come and gone	RR. 7657

# Sith see Sin, Since

## Sithe (noun)

And namely the Thebens often sithe.	A.Kn. 1877
And thanketh God an hundred thousand sithe,	B.ML. 733
She heryeth God an hundred thousand sithe.	B.ML. 1155
Ful ofte sithe this markys sette his eye	E.Cl. 233
And this chanoun hym thanked ofte sithe,	G.CY. 1031
More then my-self an hundred thousand sithe,	Anel. 222
A hondred sithe and gan the tyme blyse	TC.3. 1595 var
After the doth she cri'de a thousand sithe,	TC.4. 739
An hundred sithe a-twixen noon and prime,	TC.5. 472
Ye may redresse, and, more a thousand sithe	TC.5. 1381
Than is blisful many sithe	RR. 80
Thanne gan I loken ofte sithe	RR. 812
For many sithe faire clothyng	RR. 2257

## Sithe(n) see Sith

## Sithes

Which that he raveshed out of Sithes	E.Mch. 2230 var
Add	

## Sithens see Since

## Sithes

And swich he was y-proved ofte sithes.	A.Prol. 485
To this entente and an C sithes wurse	E.Mch. 1307 var
To have mo flouris sithes seven	BD. 408 em
A thousen gythis have I herd men telle,	LGW.G. 1
Have many sithes bigyled me,	RR. 2048
But ofte sithes haunt that werke.	RR. 4868

## Sithon

Yet hath the streme of Sithon nat i-brought	LGW. 2508
---	-----------

## Sittande

Poyntis and sleeves be well sittande,	RR. 2263
---------------------------------------	----------

## Sittest

Thou sittest at another boke,	HF.2. 149
-------------------------------	-----------

## Sitteth

For in the bush he sitteth now ful stille.	A.Kn. 1527
And seyde thus, 'By God that sit above,	A.Kn. 1599
Bihood, for Goddes sake that sit above,	A.Kn. 1800
And stille he sit and biddeth his preyere,	A.Mil. 3641

# Sitteth—Continued

He sit hym up withouten wordes mo,	A.Mil. 3819
And God, that sitteth heighe in Trinitee,	A.Rv. 4322
In which Cundance sit ful pitously.	B.ML. 970
And thus he sit til it was passed pryme.	B.Sh. 1278
As, in a fourme, sit a very hare	B.Sh. 1294
But sith I am a wyf, it sit nat me	B.Sh. 1353
He wende that God that sit in magestee	B.Mk. 3358
Thanne sit he doun and writ in his dotage	D.WB. 709
I prey to God, that sit in magestee,	D.WB. 826
'The leoun sit in his awayt alway	D.Fri. 1657
But as for me, I seye that yvele it sit	E.Cl. 460
And as a lamb she sitteth meke and stille,	E.Cl. 538
And trowely it sit wel to be so	E.Mch. 1277
And at the feeste sitteth he and she,	E.Mch. 1710
Mayus, that sit with so benygne a chiere,	E.Mch. 1742
And upright in his bed thanne sitteth he;	E.Mch. 1844
In halle sit this Januare and May,	E.Mch. 1895
Doun by his beddes syde sit she than,	E.Mch. 1934
That on his beddes syde sit ful softe.	E.Mch. 1947
And stille he sit under a bush anon.	E.Mch. 2155
For, by that Lord that sit in hevne above,	E.Mch. 2162
Lo, heere he sit, the lechour, in the tree!	E.Mch. 2257
Nis noon but God that sit in Trinitee.	E.Mch. 2290
I am a kyng, it sit me noight to lye!	E.Mch. 2315
Where as this Damanyn sitteth ful myrie,	E.Mch. 2326
In roial vestiment sit on his deys,	F.Sq. 59
Whil that this kyng sit thus in his nobleye,	F.Sq. 77
Solempnely, ther she sit at the table;	F.Sq. 179
Janus sit by the fyr with double berd,	F.Fkl. 1252
to the preest that sit in Goddes	I.Pars. 985-90

nat . . . who sit there, but in whos place that he sitteth.

And yet she syt so in myn herte,	I.Pars. 990-5
To what fyn made the God that sit so hye,	BD. 1107
Among this thinges sitteth the heyre makere,	Mars. 218
yif that any wyght sitteth, it byhoveth	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5

of hym that coniecteth that he sitteth;

for that he sitteth, it byhoveth by	Bo.5. p.3.
But therfore sitteth nat a wyght	Bo.5. p.3.

that a wyght sitteth byforn. And thus,

For wel sit it, the sothe for to seyne,	Bo.5. p.3.
And troweliche it sit wel to be so;	Bo.5. p.3.

It sit her naught to be celestial

Nay, sitteth doun! By God, I have to done	TC.1. 12
And in his chambre sit and hath abiden,	TC.1. 246

But that wol eke God that sit above,

'For if ther sit a man yond on a see,	TC.1. 983
That wenest or coniectest that he sit;	TC.2. 213

Be soth for that he sit, than seye I this,

'But thou mayst seyn: the man sit not therfore	TC.2. 935
But rather, for the man sit ther bifore,	TC.3. 1027

Who sit right now or stant in your presence?

I mene wel, by God that sit above!	TC.4. 1023
And hastily sit Troilus adoun, and rolleth	TC.4. 1026

First starf, and roos, and sit in hevne above;

For Goddes love that sit above,	TC.4. 1031
And ther she sytte, and darketh wonder stille.	TC.4. 1037

Upon a . . . palfrey . . . Sitte Dido, al in golde and

perrey wreighe.	TC.4. 1039
Upon a coursere . . . Sitte Eneas, like Phebus to	TC.5. 233

devyne,

She sytte in halle with a sorrowful syghte.	TC.5. 1004
And who was dede, and she sytte aye wepyng.	TC.5. 1312

Adoun sytte Theseus upon his knee,

the Calculer. This same almyr sit fixe	LGW. 1206
[be rekned after] that it sytteth	LGW. 1832

asymute the degre of thy sonne sittith,

wost that the opposite . . . sitt upon	LGW. 1834
begynnyng of the 10 hous sitt upon the lyne meridi-	LGW. 2028

onal,

For ther is no cloth sittith bet On damysell	Astr. 115-21
Now god that sittith in mageste,	Astr. 229-33 var

I-wye, he sittith so nere myne herte,

It sittith thee nougt curteis to be,	Astr. 319-22
Who sittith hieghst, but as hir lust?	Astr. 343-50

Nor of the knobbes sittynge on his chekes.

Heere in this place, sittynge by this post,	Astr. 343-50
And a cokkow sittynge on hir hand;	RR. 1239

Saugh I Conquest sittynge in greet honour

As any swalwe sittynge on a berne	RR. 1339
The millere sittynge by the fyr he fond,—	RR. 2846

As dooth a dowwe, sittynge on a berne;

Of his diete, sittynge at his table!	RR. 4036
Save on the grene he saugh sittynge a wyf;	RR. 4363

The queene herself sittynge as a justise,

Which that the knyght saugh sittynge on the grene;	E.Cl. 8
Were newe spoused, sittynge at the bord;	E.Cl. 858

Have his estaat in sittynge and servyse

Whan she hym saugh up-sittynge in his sherte,	E.Mch. 1852
Saw I sittynge many an hundred peire.	PF. 238

Dame Pacience sittynge ther I fond

Were sittynge for hir yf that hir leste	PF. 242
it nere nat lefvel ne sytynge thyng to philosophia,	PF. 561 var

Bo.1. p.3. 70-5

# Sitting—Continued

when thou, syttinge bytween the two	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
for in the toon is necessite of syttinge,	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
for that the opynioun of the sittynge is	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
of the sittynge, and nat of the trewe	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
And thou shalt finde us, if I may, sittynge	TC.2. 1014
Were we sittynge, if that I were a fend.	TC.4. 437
And th' like foolcs, sittynge her aboute,	TC.4. 715
For in him nede of sittynge is, y-wis,	TC.4. 1034
That thyn opinioun of sittynge so is,	TC.4. 1038
Com'th of his sittynge, yit necessite	TC.4. 1042
I saw sittynge on this godesse!	HF.3. 304
Thus fond I sittynge this goddesse,	HF.3. 325
Thise other ladies sittynge here arose	LGW. 554
For here ben twenty thousand moo sittynge	LGW. 559
But sytting in hire drede, she thoghte thus:	LGW. 854
Hire dombe suster sytting hath she founde	LGW. 2377
alle the sterres sittynge with-in the Zodiak of	Astr. 92-7
Alhabor, and fonde hir sittynge on the west	Astr. 139-45
seconde degre of Aries sittynge upon myn	Astr. 198-209
sittynge on the pricke. And in both thou	Astr. 211-5
[after hys] sytting [north or south]	Astr. 229-33 var
To hem was wel sittynge and able,	RR. 986
Do thing that [to] hem sittynge is;	RR. 2309
Whiche to remembre is wel syttinge.	RR. 3654
It were to every man sittynge	RR. 4675
That at his gate was syttinge,	RR. 7423

# Sitting see Sittande

# Sittingbourne

Of freres, or I come to Sidingborne,	D.WB. 847
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Sittingest

Were sittyngeest for hir, if that hir leste,	PF. 551
--	---------

# Six

Desiren thynges sixe, as wel as I:	B.Sh. 1364
Of six feet, which men clepen exametron.	B.Mk. 3169
Nat but with fyve or sixe of hir meyne,	F.Sq. 391
As on fyve or sixe ounces, may wel be,	G.CY. 756
In six feet equal of proporcoun.	I.Pars. 9
oghte move a man to contricion ben sexe.	I.Pars. 130-5
Spirituel manlaughtre is in sixe thynges.	I.Pars. 565-70
But manly set the world on six and sevene,	TC.4. 622
6. The est syde of thyn Astrolabie is	Astr. 32-40
Thus ben there 6 degres of the zodiak on	Astr. 100-8
that oo syde of the lyne and 6 degres	Astr. 100-8
6. To knowe the sprynge of the dawenyng	Astr. 174-9
altitude of A in the evenyng is 56 degres	Astr. 258-62
lasse than 56 that was his first altitude att	Astr. 258-62
almost 56 of height at noon	Astr. 272-7 var
26. Conclusio. Declaracioun of the	Astr. 277-84
36. Conclusio. The conclusioun of	Astr. 337-43
of Venus or of a nother planete was 6	RR. 371-6
Fyve fadome or sixe, I trowe so;	RR. 1393
Bardelles of wyne by sixe or sevene	RR. 7072

# Six (French)

But with <i>six cynk</i> , that renneth for youre chaunce;	B.ML. 125
Thy <i>six</i> Fortune hath turnd into <i>ass</i> ,	B.Mk. 3851

# Sixteen

She schal nought passe xvj yer certayn	E.Mch. 1417 var
16. The bordure of whiche wombe side	Astr. 60-5
16. Conclusio. This chapitre is a maner	Astr. 218-22

# Sixth

Welcome the sixte, whan that ever he shal,	D.WB. 45
And this was on the sixte morwe of May,	F.Fkl. 906
The sixte thyng that oghte move a	I.Pars. 280-5
The sixte circumstance is, why that a	I.Pars. 970-5
The thridde, ferthe, fyfte, sixte day	TC.5. 1205
The com the sexte company,	HF.3. 637
sixte to Mercurius, the sevenyte to the	Astr. 198-209
of the 6 hous sitte on the mydnight lyne.	Astr. 337-43
of the 12 hous is nader of the 6.	Astr. 337-43

# Sixty

Ful of degres, the heighte of sixty pas,	A.Kn. 1890
Sixty cubites long and sevene in brede,	B.Mk. 3350
And sixty yer a wyfles man was hee,	E.Mch. 1248
And whan that he was passed sixty yer,	E.Mch. 1252
That sixty time a day he lost his hewe.	TC.1. 441
For hit was sixty myle of lengthe,	HF.3. 889
Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe,	LGW.G. 273
ben everiche of hem considred of 60 mynutes,	Astr. 45-50
mynutes, and every mynute of 60 secondes,	Astr. 45-50
minutes, and a degre of a signe conteneht 60 minutes,	Astr. 45-50
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also	Astr. 45-50
bak side. That amountith 360 degres.	Astr. 60-5
4 minutes, and every minute 60 secondes.	Astr. 60-5
I mene degres contenyng 60 mynutes.	Astr. 100-8

# Skilful

I oghte deme, of skilful juggement,	B.ML. 1038
And al that wrought is with a skilful thought	G.SN. 327
Right wonder skilful and resonable,	BD. 533
In skilful places that bere charge.	BD. 893
That al his wylle, hir thoghte hit skilful thyng;	Anel. 128
As love for love is skilful guerdoninge.	TC.2. 392
For skilful is, thou wost wel, my prayere.	TC.3. 287
N'is neither hard, ne skilful to withstande.	TC.3. 938
Yeve credence, in every skilful wise,	LGW. 20
As it is ryght and skilful that they bee	LGW. 385

# Skilfully

'Men myghten dreden wel and skilfully	G.SN. 320
The ordre of compleynt requieth skilfully,	Mars. 155
As seyde the terelet ful skylfully,	PF. 634
Oughte half this wo to maken skilfully;	TC.4. 1265

# Skil

They goon to bedde, as it was skile and right,	B.ML. 708
causeless and withouten skile and rescoun,	B.Mel. 3000-5
For greet skile is he preeve that he wroughte.	E.Cl. 1152
So that ye use, as skile is and rescoun,	E.Mch. 1678
and skile it is that men do hir devour	I.Pars. 760-5
'Lo, this requeste is not but skile y-wis;	TC.2. 365
Sin that you list, it skile is to be so;	TC.3. 646
Tellen thee a propre skile,	HF.2. 218
Al have he to the capon skile and ryghte,	LGW. 1392
For if I dide, it were no skile;	RR. 1951
For it were neither skile ne right,	RR. 3120
Saith Bialacoil, 'for it is skyl,	RR. 3606
Resoun hadde bothe skile and ryght,	RR. 4543
But if the more were out of skile;	RR. 5290
Taking no kepe to skile nor right	RR. 5302

# Skilling

comparysoun as is of skillinge to undirstondyng,	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
--	-------------------

# Skille

the grete skiles and rescouns of dame	B.Mel. 3060-5
And madden skiles after hir fantasies,	F.Sq. 205
That noon by skilles may be brought a-doun;	PF. 537
semblable skiles of the purveance of	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
And by these skilles, as I fynde,	HF.2. 242
Speke, and shewe him swyche skiles,	HF.2. 350

# Skin

He hadde a Beres skyn, col-blak, for-olde.	A.Kn. 2142
Of gooth the skyn, an hande brede aboute,	A.Mil. 3811
I vowe to God, thou hast a ful fair skyn!	B.Mk. 3122
He slow, and rafte the skyn of the leoun;	B.Mk. 3288
That it his lemes and his skyn to-tar,	B.Mk. 3801
Lo, how I varysshe, flesch and blood and skyn;	C.Pard. 732
For whoso wolde senge a cates skyn,	D.WB. 349
And if the cates skyn be slyk and gay,	D.WB. 351
To shewe hir skyn, and goon a-caterwawed;	D.WB. 354
Boonde the kydes skyn aboute his nekke,	E.Mch. 1364
Lyk to the skyn of houndfysh, sharpe as brere;	E.Mch. 1825
The slakke skyn aboute his nekke shaketh	E.Mch. 1849
As he did er,—the devel out of his skyn	G.CY. 1273
up-on myn heved, and the slakke skyn	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
(lyoun and rafte hym his skyn); he smot	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
And Marcia that lost hir skyn,	HF.3. 139
For at the leest the skynne is his.	RR. 5916
Whoso took a wethers skynne,	RR. 6259

# Skinketh

Bacus the wyn hem skynketh al aboute,	E.Mch. 1722
---------------------------------------	-------------

# Skins

Of lambe skynnes hevry and blake;	RR. 229
-----------------------------------	---------

# Skip

Therto she koude skippe and make game,	A.Mil. 3259
Thanne shal youre soule up to hevne skippe	E.Mch. 1672
swich manere that they ne skippe nat out	I.Pars. 655-60
As proude Bayard ginneth for to skippe	TC.1. 218
Ther was no more to skippen ne to traunce,	TC.3. 690
And forthy to effect than wol I skyppe,	LGW. 622

# Skipped

She took hir children alle, and skipte adoun	F.Fkl. 1402
For many a word I over-skippe	BD. 1207

# Skippeth

in this wise skippeth venial into deedly synne, for	I.Pars. 360-5
---	---------------

# Skipping

skippyng out of hir streyte cage seith	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
--	-------------------

# Skirmish

Ascry aros at scarmuch al withoute,	TC.2. 611
Fro th' ilke scarmuch of the whiche I tolde,	TC.2. 934
Yit at a scarmuche ech of hem slough other,	TC.5. 1508

# Skirmishing

So happede hyt that at a skarmyshynge,	LGW. 1910
--	-----------

# Skrieked

And therewithal they skrieked and they howped;	B.NP. 4590
--	------------

# Skull

As piled as an ape was his skulle;	A.Rv. 2935
And smoot the millere on the pyled skulle,	A.Rv. 4306

# Sky

Til I koude flee ful hys under the sky—	F.Sq. 503
That hit ne left not a skye	HF.3. 510

# Slake

With slake pass, and eyen rede and wete,	A.Kn. 2901
To teche hem vertu looke that ye ne slake,	C.Doc. 82
That thurgh youre deeth your lyne sholde slake.	E.Cl. 137
They wol nat of that firste purpos slake.	E.Cl. 705
And eek the pope, rancour for to slake,	E.Cl. 802
The slakke skyn aboute his nekke shaketh	E.Mch. 1849
Hire freendes sawe hir sorwe gan to slake,	F.Fkl. 841
up-on myn heved, and the slakke skyn	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
weren wont lyghtly to slaken hir hungir	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
soong, with slakke and delytable sown of	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
and slaken hir nekkes from hir cheynes unbounde;	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
hir hungir, and slaken hir thurst, and	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
Cache it anon, lest aventure slake!	TC.2. 291
It were to longe, lest that I sholde slake Of thing	LGW. 619
To sleke his hunger, and encombre his teeth.	LGW. 2006



<b>Slack</b> — <i>Continued</i>	
Nor she ne wolde hir sorowe slake . . . . .	RR. 317
The soore of whiche shall nevere slake; . . . .	RR. 3108
And make al hool thi sorwe to slake, . . . .	RR. 4779
<b>Slaked</b>	
And yif this love slakede the bridelis, alle . . .	Bo.2. m.8.
	595-600
as it fletith with slakid or ungoverned bridles, .	Bo.5. m.1.
	1645-50
<b>Slacker</b>	
Ye han mo slakkere detours than am I, . . . .	B.Sh. 1603
<b>Slaketh</b>	
Walter hire gladeth, and hire sorwe slaketh; . .	E.Cl. 1107
<b>Slaknesse</b>	
with wrawnesse, slaknesse, and excusacioun, . .	I.Pars. 680-5
<b>Slain</b>	
In lystes thries, and ay slayn his foo, . . . .	A.Prol.63
Of alle oure lordes, which that been slawe, . . .	A.Kn. 943
The bones of hir housbondes that weren slayn, .	A.Kn. 992
Hath Creon slayn, and womne Thebes thus, . . .	A.Kn. 1002
That in his hous is of his meynce slayn, . . . .	A.Kn. 1258
For slayn is man, right as another best, . . . .	A.Kn. 1309
For bothe han we deserved to be slayn, . . . .	A.Kn. 1741
A thousand slayn and nat of qualm y-storve; .	A.Kn. 2014
Who shal be slayn or elles deuo for love; . . .	A.Kn. 2038
And noght slayn, but be broght unto the stake .	A.Kn. 2552
That of hem alle was ther noon y-slayn; . . . .	A.Kn. 2708
Whan Ector was y-broght al fresch y-slayn . . .	A.Kn. 2832
But if he wolde be slayn of Symekyn, . . . .	A.Rv. 3959
Humbleste hath slayn in hire al tirannye; . . .	B.M.L. 165
That cruell Mars hath slayn this mariagel . . .	B.M.L. 301
Men myghten asken why she was nat slayn?	B.M.L. 470
Now sith she was nat at the feeste y-slave, . .	B.M.L. 484
Wolde hire for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn; .	B.M.L. 565
And saugh his wyf despitously y-slayn, . . . .	B.M.L. 605
Withouten gilt thou shalt be slayn as swithe, .	B.M.L. 637
This false knyght was slayn for his untrouthe .	B.M.L. 687
Thow sawe thy child y-slayn bifore thyne eyen, .	B.M.L. 848
To doon this synne, been outhur slayn or shente!	B.M.L. 931
Kyng Alla, which that hadde his mooder slayn, .	B.M.L. 988
O yonge Hugh of Lyncoln, slayn also . . . .	B.Pri. 1874
For here thow shalt be slawe, . . . .	B.Th. 2016
the kyng that wolde have slayn hym, . . . .	B.Mel. 2970-5
that thou haddest slayn of hem two or . . . .	B.Mel. 2560-5
is the grete man slayn as the litel man; . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60
Whan they were slayn so thurstid hym that he .	B.Mk. 3229
And eek thre thousand bodies were ther slayn .	B.Mk. 3278
And thilke same nyght this kyng was slawe, . .	B.Mk. 3426
They in thy bed han slayn thee by the morwe, .	B.Mk. 3586
But why, ne how, not I that thou were slawe, .	B.Mk. 3596
And thus hath Nero slayn his maister deere, . .	B.Mk. 3708
Thou thurgh thy knyghthod hast hem take and .	B.Mk. 3873
slawe, . . . .	B.Mk. 3833
That of his foon he myghte nat be slayn; . . .	B.Mk. 3833
Cam, as hym thoughte, and seide, "I am now slawe!	B.NP. 4204
And tolde hym every point how he was slayn, . .	B.NP. 4212
Harrow! alas! here lith my felawe slayn!" . . .	B.NP. 4235
And he was slayn anon of Achilles; . . . .	B.NP. 4338
That, whan thy worthy kyng Richard was slayn .	B.NP. 4538
For on a Friday, soothly, slayn was he, . . . .	B.NP. 4642
And slayn hym,—as seith us <i>Eneydos</i> ,— . . . .	B.NP. 4549
Withouten gilt,—this Nero hath hem slayn, . .	B.NP. 4563
Algate this sely mayde is slayn, alas! . . . .	C.Pard. 292
Allas! so pitously as she was slayn! . . . .	C.Pard. 298
And sodeynly he was y-slayn to-nyght, . . . .	C.Pard. 673
He hath a thousand slayn this pestilence, . . .	C.Pard. 679
"The child seith sooth, for he hath slayn this year	C.Pard. 686
He shal be slayn, he that so manye sleeth, . .	C.Pard. 700
That, as he seyde, his capouns hadde y-slawe, .	C.Pard. 856
Right so they han hym slayn, and that anon, . .	C.Pard. 881
He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right, . . .	D.WB. 578
For which that Jhesu Crist himself was slayn, .	D.WB. 717
That somme han slayn hir housbondes in hir bed, .	D.WB. 766
Whil that they slepte, and thus they han hem slayn,	D.WB. 770
"O hastow slayn me, false thee?" I seyde; . . .	D.WB. 800
That seyde thus: "Thou hast thy felawe slayn, .	D.Sum. 2023
They seiden, "Lord, the knyght ne hath nat slayn	D.Sum. 2032
His sone was slayn, ther is namore to seye, . .	D.Sum. 2073
Hem bothe hath slayn, and alle shul we dye, .	E.Cl. 38
As though he wolde han slayn it er he wente, .	E.Cl. 536
She wende he wolde han slawen it right tho; . .	E.Cl. 544
Though that my daughter and my sone be slayn	E.Cl. 648
Sholde han be slayn; and looke Ester also, . .	E.Mch. 1371
That som man bothe hym and hire had slayn; . .	E.Mch. 2076
Or elles hadde this sorwe hir herte slayn, . . .	F.Fkl. 840
Han rokkes slayn, al be they nat in mynde, . .	F.Fkl. 878
He saugh of hem an hondred slayn with houndes, .	F.Fkl. 1193
That with hir haukes han the heroun slayn, . .	F.Fkl. 1197
And many a mayde, y-slayn hir self, alas! . .	F.Fkl. 1365
Haddes slayn Phidoun, in Athens, at feste, . .	F.Fkl. 1369
That she nas slayn, and with a good entente . .	F.Fkl. 1383
Whan that hir fader slayn was on a nyght, . . .	F.Fkl. 1389
Til she was slayn, right in the selve place, . .	F.Fkl. 1394
"Hath nat Lucrese y-slayn herself, alas! . . .	F.Fkl. 1405
Han slayn herself for verray drede and wo, . .	F.Fkl. 1410
"Whan Habradate was slayn, his wyf so deere . .	F.Fkl. 1414
Sith that so manye han hemselven slayn . . . .	F.Fkl. 1420
That whan at Troie was slayn Protheselaus, . .	F.Fkl. 1446
Ne dyeth nat, but if that he be slayn . . . .	G.CY. 1436
And in his ire his wyf thanne hath he slayn,— .	H.Mep. 265

<b>Slain</b> — <i>Continued</i>	
In tokenyng that thurgh thee my wyf is slayn, .	H.Mep. 302
it is slayn fynally. For this disordinaunce of . .	I.Pars. 275-80
was he crucified and slayn, . . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
womman, she sholde be slayn with stones; . . .	I.Pars. 835-40
lawe of God they sholde be slayn, . . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
and sholde han been slayn with stones . . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
Hath slayn my spirit of quyknesse . . . .	BD. 26
And ther-for was he slayn also . . . .	BD. 1066
Were slayn, he and Antylegyus, . . . .	BD. 1068
Thus am I slayn sith that Pite is deed; . . . .	Pity. 22
And ben assented that I shal be slayn, . . . .	Pity. 53
That him ne rouhte no thing to be slayn; . . . .	ABC. 171
Art left behynde in peril to be slayn? . . . .	Mars. 108
Thus am I slayn with Loves fry dart, . . . .	Comp.L. 37
Were dede, and slawen proud Campaneus, . . . .	Anel. 59
Were slayn, and kyng Adrastus home a-go, . . .	Anel. 61
Where is the trouthe of man? who hath it sleyn?	Anel. 312
pursued . . . and slayn.) So yif thou ne hast noght	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
ofte ben slayn by bytynge of smale fyces, . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
in his hous, and he was slayn hym-self . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
That to be slayn it was a gretter joye . . . .	TC.1. 608
For to be slayn, if his fortune assente, . . . .	TC.2. 335
I mene Adon, that with the boor was slawe, . .	TC.3. 721
For many a lover hastow slayn, and wilt; . . .	TC.3. 1459
Or slayn myself that thou compleine and crye?	TC.4. 278
That into litel bothe it hadde us slawe, . . . .	TC.4. 884
This' al and som: that falsly han ye slayn . . .	TC.4. 1193
'For I this world, sin ye han slayn her thus, . .	TC.4. 1198
And how himself therwith he wolde han slawe: .	TC.4. 1223
Ye wolde han slayn yourself anon!" quod she,— .	TC.4. 1234
My-selve I wolde han slawe!"—Quod she tho, . .	TC.4. 1241
Til we be slayn and doun our wallis torn; . . .	TC.4. 1482
Sholde han ben slayn; lo, this was al his care, .	TC.5. 54
As wolde God, ich hadde as tho ben slayn! . .	TC.5. 227
But he was slayn, alas, the more harm is, . . .	TC.5. 936
How Tydeus was slayn, lord of Argeyes; . . .	TC.5. 1501
Ben slayn and how Cappaneus the proude . . .	TC.5. 1504 var
With thunder-dint was slayn, that cri'de loud, .	TC.5. 1505
And whan that he was slayn in this manere . . .	TC.5. 1807
Ther he was slayn his loking doun he caste, . .	TC.5. 1820
And wonne, and kyng Priam y-slayn, . . . .	HF.1. 159
Whan I am he that have yow slayne, alas? . . .	LGW. 836
My bydding hath i-slayn yow in this case! . . .	LGW. 837
That he was slayne, lernynge philosophie, . .	LGW. 1898
For to be slayne, as ye shal after here, . . .	LGW. 1927
Ful privily, when he thus beste hath slayne; . .	LGW. 2149
And myghte thus with bestes ben y-slayne, . .	LGW. 2192
Though that I shulde be slayne right now, . . .	RR. 6132
<b>Slake</b> see <b>Aslake</b> , <b>Slack</b> —	
<b>Slander</b>	
Than me were doon a sclandre or vileynye; . . .	B.Sh. 1373
The sclandre of Walter ofte and wyde spradde, .	E.Cl. 722
Hadde loved hym wel, the sclandre of his diffame .	E.Cl. 730
Ne demeth not that I sclandre youre hous . . .	G.CY. 993 var
To sclandre yow is no thyng myn entente, . . .	G.CY. 998
sclandre of hooly chirche, and foode of . . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
And putte yow in sclandre now and blame, . . .	Anel. 275
That highte Sclandre in every toun, . . . .	HF.3. 490
That is y-cleped Sclander light, . . . .	HF.3. 535
Withoute sclander of his compassement, . . . .	LGW. 1416
That, what for fere of sklandre, and drede of dethe,	LGW. 1514
Why madest thou unto the sklander of manne, .	LGW. 2231
And the sclandre of us two; . . . .	RR. 3972
Withoute sclandre yeven ageyn, . . . .	RR. 5074
<b>Slander</b> see <b>Disclandre</b>	
<b>Slandrest</b>	
Thou sclandreest me, heere in this compaignye, .	G.CY. 695
<b>Slat</b>	
Love hath my name y-strike out of his slat, . . .	Merc.B. 34
<b>Slaughter</b>	
Depeynted was the slaughter of Julius, . . . .	A.Kn. 2031
The slaughter of cristen folk, and dishonour . .	B.M.L. 956
chirche in Lente for slaughter of children, . .	I.Pars. 100-5
so vileynly, to slaughter of hir owene . . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
escape withoute slaughter of his adversarie . . .	I.Pars. 570-5 var
that the kyng, gredy of comune slaughtre, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
<b>Slave</b>	
Right as thy slave, whider so thou wende, . . .	TC.3. 391
<b>Slawe(n)</b> see <b>Slain</b>	
<b>Slay</b>	
For curs wol slee,—right as assoulyng savith; . .	A.Prol. 111
To sleen hymself he waiteth prively, . . . .	A.Kn. 1222
And over al this, to sleen me outely, . . . .	A.Kn. 1563
Ye sleen me with youre eyen, Emelye! . . . .	A.Kn. 1567
And sle me in this wode ther I am inne, . . . .	A.Kn. 1618
For outhur I moot sleen hym at the gappe, . . .	A.Kn. 1645
Or he moot sleen me, if that me myshappe! . . .	A.Kn. 1646
But sle me first, for seinte charitee, . . . .	A.Kn. 1721
But sle my felawe eek as wel as me; . . . .	A.Kn. 1722
Or sle hym first, for though thou knowest it lite, .	A.Kn. 1723
But sle my felawe in the same wise, . . . .	A.Kn. 1740
Sleen his contrarie, or out of lystes dryve, . .	A.Kn. 1859
On outhur syde, or elles sleen his make, . . . .	A.Kn. 2556
As Palamoun, to sleen his fow Arcite, . . . .	A.Kn. 2633
To sleen hym Oloferes in his tente, . . . .	B.M.L. 940
That at the feeste leet sleen both moore and lesse; .	B.M.L. 959
They brennen, sleen, and brynge hem to meschance .	B.M.L. 964
Anon I sle thy steede . . . .	B.Th. 2002
Ovyde seith that the litel weese wol slee the grete bole	B.Mel. 2515-20

# Slay—Continued

hir deeth, and to sle thy persone.	B.Mel. 2560-5
final was for to sle thy doghter.	B.Mel. 2590-5
And crieth, "Slee the dogges everichoon,	B.Mk. 3089
I woot wel she wol do me slee som day Som neighebores,	B.Mk. 3107
Lest that she wolde hem with hir handes slen,	B.Mk. 3531
To sleen hym, and to girden of his heed,	B.Mk. 3736
Hem wolde he sleen in torment and in payne,	B.Mk. 8779
To sleen the Baptist John, ful giteleses.	C.Pard. 491
And we wol sleen this false traytour, Deeth;	C.Pard. 699
To sleen us yonge folk, thou false theef!	C.Prd. 759
To sleen the thriddle, as ye han herd me seye.	C.Pard. 836
With which he myghte sleen his felawes tweye;	C.Pard. 846
To sleen hem bothe and never to repente.	C.Pard. 850
To sle the innocent, if that he may.	D.Frl. 1658
And thus he dide doom sleen hem alle thre.	D.Sum. 2042
And nat to sleen my children, God forbede!	E.Cl. 1070
Ye sle me with youre sorwe, verrailly;	F.Sq. 462
Thise rokkes sleen myn herte for the feere.	F.Fkl. 893
For with a word ye may me sleen or save;	F.Fkl. 975
Ye sle me giteleses for verray payne,	F.Fkl. 1318
Er ye me sleen by-cause that I yow love,	F.Fkl. 1322
Wel oghte a wyf rather herselfen sleen	F.Fkl. 1397
To sleen myself than ben defouled thus.	F.Fkl. 1423
Or rather sleen myself in some manere,	F.Fkl. 1425
He right anon wol sle yow with the dede,	G.S.N. 157
Right with this swerd thanne wol I sle yow bothe!	G.S.N. 168
Bothe for to sleen and for to quyen a wight;	G.S.N. 481
To sleen hire in the bath his sonde sente.	G.S.N. 525
Men wolde hem sle by-cause of hir science.	G.CY. 896
By force of maynee, for to sleen down right,	H.Mcp. 228
Allas! for sorwe I wol myselfen slee.	H.Mcp. 291
thanne wol I sleen hym with myn hand	I.Pars. 355-60
or sleen his beestes, and semblable	I.Pars. 510-5
with whiche they sleen hire neighebores;	I.Pars. 565-70
to sleen a man, or elles yevest hym	I.Pars. 570-5
conseil to sleen a man.	I.Pars. 570-5
places to sle the child, or elles dooth	I.Pars. 575-80
woot a man may sleen hymself with his	I.Pars. 855-60
How they wolde alle the hert with strengthe,	BD. 351
Now Cruelte halde cast to sleen us alle,	Pty. 26
Ye sleen hem that ben in your obeisaunce.	Pty. 84
Though ye me slee by Crueltee your fo,	Pty. 114
To slece your frend, and namely me,	Anel. 260
As verily ye sleen me with the peyn;	Anel. 288
Som for to sle, and som to wounde and kerve.	PF. 217
wont to sleen his gastes that herberweden	Bo.2. p.8. 500-5
the cite of Rome, and made sleen the senatours;	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
seyn, he leest sleen and slitten the body	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
and the boor, seken to sleen with hir teeth,	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
yit thilke same men seken to sleen everiche of hem	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
Or slen himself, al be his lady fair?	TC.1. 815
That for to slen himself mighte he not winne,	TC.1. 823
And if this man sle here himself, alas,	TC.2. 459
To sleen swich on, if that he mente trouthe.	TC.2. 665
Som of his wo to sleen, and that as faste;	TC.2. 1358
Sle not this man, that hath for to sle this peyne!	TC.2. 1736
Or slee us bothe at-onces or ye wende!	TC.3. 119
Fully to sleen, and every wrong redresse.	TC.3. 1008
For love of God lat slee me with the dede,	TC.3. 1301
Who shal that sorwe slee if ye ben inne?	TC.4. 760
He wolde himselfen sle; and if I wende	TC.4. 919
Himself to sleen, how sore that him smerte,	TC.4. 1186
That yit is mis, and sleen this hevynesse.	TC.4. 1267
I will myselfen slee if that ye dreche!	TC.4. 1446
'And for-thy slee with reson al this hétel	TC.4. 1583
Allas, ye slee me thus for verray tene!	TC.4. 1605
Why n'il I sleen this Diomedee also?	TC.5. m
'To slee this boor was al the contré reyced,	TC.5. 1471
To slee me thus! Allas, your name of trouthe	TC.5. 1686
And slee me not! go nocht away!	HF.1. 317
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe sle!	LGW. 834
To sleen my leef? O speke, Piramus!	LGW. 880
To sleen me with your swerd now soone at eve;	LGW. 1321
As I shall in the stable sle thy knave,	LGW. 1807
To sleen hym or they comen more-to-hepe.	LGW. 2009
Yow to defende and knyghly sleen your fo!	LGW. 2085
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly;	Merc.B. 1
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly;	Merc.B. 6
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly;	Merc.B. 11
And with this swerde shal I sleen envie.	Astr. 11-5
Save or spille and also sloo.	RR. 1953
The deth I wolde me shulde sloo	RR. 2593
It wanteth litel I wole thee sloo;	RR. 3150
For though that quyk ye wolde him sloo,	RR. 3523
Whether Love wole accoure me or sloo;	RR. 4592
If deth in youthe [hath] thee not sloo;	RR. 4992
Though men drawe swerde his frend to slo,	RR. 5521
The sonner that [the] deth hym slo,	RR. 5643
And thanne comanden they to sleen	RR. 7193

# Slayer

The sleere of himself yet saugh I ther, . . . A.Kn. 2005

# Sleest

thou sleest hym.	I.Pars. 565-70
whan thou sleest him with thy tonge in	I.Pars. 570-5
So hold thy pees: thou sleest me with thy spechel	TC.4. 455
'Sin that thou sleest so fele in sondry wyse	TC.4. 512

# Sleeth

'The freshe beautee sleeth me sodeynly	A.Kn. 1118
And Venus sleeth me on that oother syde	A.Kn. 1332
sorwe in herte sleeth ful many a man.	B.Mel. 2185-90
of the body is hyd the venym that sleeth the soule";	B.Mel. 2605-10
That in this contree al the peple sleeth,	C.Pard. 676
He shal be slayn, he that so manye sleeth,	C.Pard. 700
That in this contree alle oure freendes sleeth;	C.Pard. 754
For lettre sleeth, so as we clerkes seyn.	D.Sum. 1794
The murmur sleeth myn herte and my corage;	E.Cl. 628
That causeless she sleeth herself, allas!	F.Fkl. 825
as whan o man sleeth another in his	I.Pars. 570-5
manslaughtre of his adversarie and sleeth hym,	I.Pars. 570-5
or caste a stoon, with which he sleeth a man,	I.Pars. 575-80
which she may nat conceyve, or sleeth a child	I.Pars. 575-80
and hurt herself, and sleeth the child,	I.Pars. 625-30
and peraventure sleeth hym which that	I.Pars. 625-30
a deelauee tonge sleeth the spirites of hym that	I.Pars. 725-30
that sleeth man, as Seint Paul seith.	I.Pars. 850-5
the fool man, that sleeth right as the	I.Pars. 850-5
the basilcock sleeth folk by the venym of his	I.Pars. 850-5
sleeth thurgh his envynymyng;	Comp.L. 30
That, for I love hir, she sleeth me giteleses.	Comp.L. 113
Leveth thanne, and sleeth me hardly.	TC.5. 1343
That sleeth my wit, if aught amis m'asterie,	Comp.A. 7
That love hir best, but sleeth me for my trewthe.	RR. 2590
It sleeth me that it lastith noght	RR. 2751
In servyse; for peyne hem sleeth,	RR. 4122
Absens therof allas me sleeth.	RR. 4423
Withoute comfort thought me sleeth,	

# Sleep

and by my path and by my sledys, shalt . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5

# Sleep

*(noun; and verb, pres. tense)*

That slepen al the nyght with open eye,—	A.Prol. 10
And maketh hym out of his slepe to sterte,	A.Kn. 1044
His slepe, his mete, his drynke, is hym biraft,	A.Kn. 1361
Upon a nyght, in sleepe as he hym leyde,	A.Kn. 1384
As he was whan that Argus took his sleepe,	A.Kn. 1390
The grete Theseus, that of his sleepe awaked	A.Kn. 2523
She sholde slepen in his arm al nyght,	A.Mil. 3406
How may ye slepen al the longe day?	A.Mil. 3438
Therefore I wol goon slepe an houre or tweye,	A.Mil. 3685
The dede alepe, for verray bisynesse,	A.Mil. 3643
And lat me slepe, a twenty devel wey!	A.Mil. 3713
That as an hors he snorteth in his slepe;	A.Rv. 4163
'And gif that he out of his sleepe abreyde,	A.Rv. 4190
And lith ful stille and wolde han caught a slepe.	A.Rv. 4227
And with the fal out of hir sleepe she breyde.	A.Rv. 4285
Fyve houres for to slepe upon a nyght,	B.Sh. 1291
Whan hem were bet to slepe;	B.Th. 1934
And slepe under my goore.	B.Th. 1079
He nolde slepen in noon hous,	B.Th. 2100
over muchel for to slepe, for over muchel	B.Mel. 2780-5
And slepen under the bush; and she koude eke	B.Mk. 3455
I am so hungry that I may nat slepe;	B.Mk. 3625
Now wolde God that I myghte slepen ever!	B.Mk. 3626
I sholde er this han fallen down for slepe,	B.NP. 3987
Causeth ful many a man in slepe to crie,	B.NP. 4124
That werken many a man in slepe ful wo;	B.NP. 4128
'This man out of his sleepe for feere abrayde;	B.NP. 4198
But whan that he was wakened of his slepe,	B.NP. 4199
Deyde in his sleepe, with shame and dishonour,	C.Pard. 590
Ne that thy tale make us nat to slepe.	E.Cl. 14
For thogh we slepe, or wake, or rome, or ryde,	E.Cl. 118
She ferde, as she had stert out of a slepe,	E.Cl. 1060
Til that ye slepe faste by my syde!	E.Mch. 1923
And leyde hym down to slepe, and that anon.	E.Mch. 1949
But, sire, a man that waketh out of his slepe,	E.Mch. 2397
Though that ye slepen on his bak, or reate;	F.Sq. 126
The notice of digestioun, the slepe,	F.Sq. 347
As slepe hem bad; they tooke it for the beste.	F.Sq. 356
And slepte hire firste slepe and thanne awook;	F.Sq. 367
And in hire slepe, right for impressioun	F.Sq. 371
No longer for to slepe,—and walke aboute.	F.Sq. 381
'Ye, wyf,' quod he, 'lat slepen that is stille,	F.Fld. 1472
Only to slepe and for to ete and drynke,	G.S.N. 20
That with greet love, wher so I wake or slepe,	G.S.N. 153
What eyleth thee to slepe by the morwe?	H.Mcp. 16
Noot I nat why, that me were levere slepe	H.Mcp. 23
world, shul slepe in the slepyng of deeth,	I.Pars. 190-5
men sholde nat slepe, that is by the	I.Pars. 705-10
he gooth to slepe, which may nat been withoute	I.Pars. 910-5
I may slepe wel neigh noght;	BD. 3
Purely for defaute of slepe,	BD. 5
Withoute slepe, and been in sorwe;	BD. 21
I ne may . . . Slepe; and this melanolye	BD. 23
Defaute of slepe and hevynesse,	BD. 25
I may not slepe, and what me is?	BD. 31
So whan I saw I might not slepe	BD. 44
Send me grace to slepe, and mete	BD. 118
mete In my slepe som certeyn sweven,	BD. 119
Was wory, and thus the dede sleep	BD. 127
That made hir to slepe sone;	BD. 130
Thou knowest him wel, the god of sleep,—	BD. 137
To envye who might slepe beste.	BD. 173
This god of slepe, with his onn ye	BD. 184
Anoon this god of slepe a-brayd	BD. 192
Out of his slepe, and gan to goon,	BD. 193
And deed, right thogh defaute of slepe,	BD. 223



**Sleep (noun; and verb, pres. tense)—Continued**

I ne might, . . . , Slepe, or I hadde red this tale . . .	BD. 228
make men to sleepe, ne for to wake; . . .	BD. 236
To make me sleepe and have som reste,— . . .	BD. 245
If he wol make me slepe a lite, . . .	BD. 249
Of clothe of Reynes, to slepe softe; . . .	BD. 255
If he kan make me sleepe sone, . . .	BD. 263
a lust . . . To slepe, that right upon, my booke . . .	BD. 274
That had affrayed me out of my slepe . . .	BD. 296
My love is hate, my slepe wakyng, . . .	BD. 610
Up sterte Mars, hym liste not to slepe, . . .	Mars. 92
And if I slepe a furlong wey or twyce, . . .	Anel. 328
Gan in his slep that nyght to him appere, . . .	PF. 42
Took rest, that made me to slepe faste; . . .	PF. 94
And in my slep I mette, as that I lay, . . .	PF. 95
that we witen if nat while we slopyñ . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
And fro this forth tho refte him Love his slep, . . .	TC.1. 484
How that they waken when they slepen softe; . . .	TC.1. 921
Til at the laste he seyde he wolde slepe; . . .	TC.2. 514
And seyde, "Awak, ye slepen al too longe!" . . .	TC.2. 545
"That slepen so that no man may you wake!" . . .	TC.2. 547
She seyde that to slepen wel her leste; . . .	TC.2. 913
That at the laste the dede slep her hente. . . .	TC.2. 924
Now lat her slepe, and we our tales holde . . .	TC.2. 932
Quod Pandarus, 'Be stille, and lat me slepe, . . .	TC.2. 953
And seide, 'Slepe ye, and it is prime!' . . .	TC.2. 1095
I may not slepen nevere a Mayes morwe! . . .	TC.2. 1098
If that he slepe, or wile ought here of this.' . . .	TC.2. 1636
To slepe, and after tales to han reste. . . .	TC.3. 224
Have now god night, and lat us bothe slepe.' . . .	TC.3. 420
This were a weder for to slepen inne! . . .	TC.3. 657
Shul alle your women slepen wel and softe, . . .	TC.3. 667
So go we slepe I trowe it be the beste . . .	TC.3. 672 var
And let hem slepen that a-bedde were. . . .	TC.3. 693
Your women slepen alle, I undertake, . . .	TC.3. 766
And slepen wollen til the sonne shine! . . .	TC.3. 768
(Have ye no care!) him liste not to slepe; . . .	TC.3. 1066
Leyde him to slepe, and seyde, 'If ye ben wise, . . .	TC.3. 1189
Rezon wol not now that I speke of slepe, . . .	TC.3. 1408
To slepe longe as he was wont to done. . . .	TC.3. 1536
But slep ne may ther in his herte sinke, . . .	TC.3. 1538
Han litel leiser had to slepe and mete: . . .	TC.3. 1559
Because he wolde slepen, as he seyde; . . .	TC.4. 223
That doth thes fele in slepe al this penaunce. . . .	TC.5. 361
This Troilus gan of his slep t'abreyde, . . .	TC.5. 520
Hadde he that night: nothing to slepe him leste! . . .	TC.5. 1106
So on a day he leyde him down to slepe: . . .	TC.5. 1233
And so bifil that in his slep him thoughte . . .	TC.5. 1234
And for despit, out of his slep he breyde, . . .	TC.5. 1243
Him shewed hadde in slep the signefiaunce . . .	TC.5. 1447
In slep, and by my drem it is now sene. . . .	TC.5. 1715
Unto the god of slepe anon, . . .	HF.1. 69
That alway for to slepe hir wone is; . . .	HF.1. 76
Whan hit was nyght, to slepe I lay, . . .	HF.1. 112
And fil on slepe wonder sone, . . .	HF.1. 114
Withouten slepe, withouten mete or drynke. . . .	LGW. 177
I fel on slepe, in-with an houre or two. . . .	LGW. 209
And with that word of slep I gan a-wake . . .	LGW.G. 544
Hath in my slepe so sore me turmentede, . . .	LGW. 1296
That is with slepe for verynesse y-take; . . .	LGW. 2182
And he shal slepe as longe as ever the leste; . . .	LGW. 2669
Ne thynke I never of slepe to wake my muse, . . .	Scog. 38
That dremen in her slepe a nyghtes . . .	RR. 18
For whanne thou weneest forto slepe . . .	RR. 2557
Which may not slepe ne reste in ese. . . .	RR. 2632
Whether so it be they slepe or wake, . . .	RR. 2730
Though that thou slepe, we may here . . .	RR. 4019
Whanne thou shuldest wake thou art a slepe. . . .	RR. 4046
Whether that he slepe or wake, . . .	RR. 4313
And slepe, and eke do other thing; . . .	RR. 6609
<b>Sleep</b> <i>see</i> <b>Asleep</b>	
<b>Sleep(e)</b> ( <i>pret. tense</i> )	
He sleep namoure than dooth a nyghtyngale. . . .	A. Prol. 98
Fro Burdeuxward whil that the Chapman sleepe. . . .	A. Prol. 397
The gayer sleepe, he myghte nat awake; . . .	A. Kn. 1474
And eet and sleepe, or dide what hym leste, . . .	A. Mil. 3421
Out of his box whil he slepe as a swyn, . . .	B. ML. 745
And doun he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryme. . . .	E. Mch. 1857
That slep til that the coughe hath hym awaked. . . .	E. Mch. 1957
They slepen til that it was pryne large, . . .	F. Sq. 360
I sleepe never on the Mount of Pernaso, . . .	F. Fkl. 721
Ther this goddes laye and slepe,— . . .	BD. 166
That slepe and dide noon other werk. . . .	BD. 169
some laye . . . And slepe whyles the dayes laste. . . .	BD. 177
On him she thoughte alway til that she slep; . . .	Anel. 137
They slepen holsume slepes . . . and dronken . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
And as she slepe, anon right tho her mette . . .	TC.2. 925
That slep ayein the brighte sonnes hete; . . .	TC.5. 1239
He n'et, ne dronk, ne slep, ne no word seyde, . . .	TC.5. 1440
But as I slep, me mette I was . . .	HF.1. 119 em
Smot over bord, lo as he slep. . . .	HF.1. 438
<b>Sleep(e)</b> <i>see</i> <b>Slept</b>	
<b>Sleeper</b>	
Ye been a verray sleper; fy, for shame!" . . .	B. NP. 4081
<b>Sleepst</b>	
He poked John, and seyde, 'Sleepstow?' . . .	A. Rv. 4169
'Why slepst thou, whanne thou shulde wake?' . . .	RR. 4008

**Sleepeth**

Sleepeth Custance, and Hermengyld also. . . .	B. ML. 597
He slepeth, and he snoreth in his gyse . . .	B. ML. 790
Be war of yre that in thy bosom slepeth, . . .	D. Sum. 1993
eke whan he slepeth moore . . .	I. Pars. 370-5
And seye him thus, 'God wot, she slepeth softe . . .	TC.1. 195
Than slepeth hope, and after drede awaketh; . . .	TC.2. 810
There slepeth ay this god unmerie, . . .	HF.1. 74
While that he slepeth kut his throte atwo; . . .	LGW. 2657
<b>Sleeping</b>	
And steleth from us,—that pryvely slepyñge, . . .	B. ML. 21
And slepyñge in thy drem been in penance, . . .	B. ML. 804
And slepyñge in hir barn upon a day . . .	B. Mk. 3256
he lay upright Slepyñge, his heed of smoot, and from his tente . . .	B. Mk. 3762
Thus twice in his slepyñge dremed hee, . . .	B. NP. 4202
That oon of hem in slepyñge as he lay, . . .	B. NP. 4267
Slepyñge, his lemman kittle it with hir sheres; . . .	D. WB. 722
Slepyñge agayn the sonne upon a day, . . .	H. Mop. 110
world, shul slepe in the slepyñge of deeth, . . .	I. Pars. 190-5
overlyeth hire child in hir slepyñge, it is homicide and that comth in slepyñge; and this synne . . .	I. Pars. 575-80
Slepyñge longe in greet quiete is eek a . . .	I. Pars. 910-5
That made a deedly, slepyñge soun, . . .	I. Pars. 950-5
And of the goddes of slepyñge. . . .	BD. 230
Throgh defaute of slepyñge thus . . .	BD. 241
And of the goddes of slepyñge, . . .	BD. 1327
Allas! whan slepyñge-tyme is, than I wake, . . .	Comp. L. 51
The very hunter, slepyñge in his bed, . . .	PF. 99
as we drawn our breeth in slepyñge . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
'It n'is not good a slepyñ hound to wake, . . .	TC.3. 764
Slepyñ at home, whan out of Troye I sterte. . . .	TC.4. 93
He lefte hir slepyñge in an ile, . . .	HF.1. 416
For on a nyght slepyñ he let hir lye, . . .	LGW. 1326
Whan he fro Dido stail in hire slepyñge, . . .	LGW. 1333
Playne in slepyñge, and dremen at the daunce, . . .	Ven. 31
And faste I slepte; and in slepyñge . . .	RR. 25
Me thoughte a-nyght, in my slepyñge . . .	RR. 92
Long wache on nyghtis, and no slepyñge, . . .	RR. 4132
<b>Sleeps</b>	
The broken slepes, and the sikles colde, . . .	A. Kn. 1920
That was the god of slepes heyre, . . .	BD. 168
slepen holsume slepes upon the gras, . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
<b>Sleepy</b>	
His slepy yerde in hond he bar uprighte, . . .	A. Kn. 1387
With his slepy thousand sones, . . .	HF.1. 75
For ye be lyk the slepy cat, . . .	HF.3. 693
<b>Sleet</b>	
The bittre frostes with the sleet and reyn . . .	F. Fkl. 1250
Doun come the rayne, with haile and sleet, so faste, . . .	LGW. 1220
For reyne or hayle, for snowe, for slete, . . .	RR. 2651
<b>Sleeve</b>	
I seye, he took out of his owene sleeve . . .	G. CY. 1224
And in his sleeve agayn he gan it hide, . . .	G. CY. 1231
And in his sleeve, as ye biforen-hand . . .	G. CY. 1317
Distorben him and plukke him by the sleeve . . .	TC.4. 1403
She made him were a pencil of her sleeve. . . .	TC.5. 1043
But in his sleeve he gan to thring . . .	RR. 7417
<b>Sleeves</b>	
Short was his gowne, with sleeves longe and wyde; . . .	A. Prol. 93
I seigh his sleeves y-purified at the hond . . .	A. Prol. 193
With a threde bastying my elvis, . . .	RR. 104
Hir sleeves sewid fetously, . . .	RR. 570
Poyntis and sleves be well sittande, . . .	RR. 2263
<b>Sleight</b>	
That he ne knew his sleighte and his covyne; . . .	A. Prol. 804
Beautee ne Sleighte, Strengthe, Hardynesse, . . .	A. Kn. 1948
Of corn, by sleighte, ne by force hem reve. . . .	A. Rv. 4011
For al the sleighte in hir philosophye. . . .	A. Rv. 4050
"It is a manere sleighte to hyndre, whan he sheweth to . . .	B. Mel. 2385-90
And taughte hym sodeynly that he by slyghte . . .	C. Doc. 131
By sleighte, or force, or by som maner thyng, . . .	D. WB. 405
Algate by slyghte, or by violence. . . .	D. Fri. 1431
That with greet sleighte, and greet difficultee . . .	E. Cl. 1102
What sleighte is it, though it be long and hoot, . . .	E. Mch. 2126
Ther no wight koude han founde out swich a sleighte. . . .	E. Mch. 2131
With al oure sleighte, he wol nat come us to. . . .	G. CY. 867
For of that sleighte he no thyng understood; . . .	G. CY. 1203
And taketh heede now of his cursed sleighte. . . .	G. CY. 1227
shal no pledynge availle, ne sleighte; we shullen . . .	I. Pars. 165-70
moore . . . by sleighte than by strengthe, therfore . . .	I. Pars. 730-5
his wyl, be it by force or by sleighte, . . .	I. Pars. 795-800
But al this nas but sleight and faterie; . . .	Anel. 125
Of sleighte, for to coveren al thy chere. . . .	TC.2. 1512
Your fader is in sleighte as Argus yed. . . .	TC.4. 1459
His olde sleighte is yit so with him laft, . . .	TC.4. 1461
For-why your fadres sleighte wol us shende: . . .	TC.4. 1496
With al the sleighte and al that evere he can, . . .	TC.5. 773
For al hir sleighte and hir compas, . . .	HF.1. 462
By sleight, and spoken somme of hir desire, . . .	LGW. 734
By Grekes sleight, and namely by Synon, . . .	LGW. 931
In Englyssh, that thy sleighte shal be knowe; . . .	LGW. 1332
Ryght thurgh the sleighte of hir enchantement. . . .	LGW. 1650
But sende yow grace and sleight of herte also . . .	LGW. 2084
Noon harme ne sleight in hir entente, . . .	RR. 1286
Have geten yinne by ony sleight . . .	RR. 2972
Thy sleight and tresoun every deell.' . . .	RR. 3158

# Sleight—Continued

But where my sleight is aperceyved, . . . . .	RR. 6371 em
But and he couthe thurgh his sleight . . . . .	RR. 7059

# Sleights

Lo, whiche sleights and subtiltees . . . . .	E.Mch. 2421
For alle our sleights we kan nat conclude. . . . .	G.CY. 773
His sleights and his infinit falsenesse . . . . .	G.CY. 976
The sleights yit that I you here stere . . . . .	TC.4. 1451
Such sleights I shal yow venene . . . . .	RR. 7071 var

# Sleender

The Reve was a sleendre colerik man, . . . . .	A.Prol. 587
This maketh that oure heires beth so sklendre . . . . .	B.Mk. 3147
In which she eet ful many a sklendre meel; . . . . .	B.NP. 4023
And sklendre wyves, fieble, as in bataille, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1198
Hir myddel smal, hire armes longe and sklendre, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1602
That with a breere smale and slendre . . . . .	RR. 858

# Slept

He slepte namore than dooth a nyghtyngale . . . . .	A.Prol. 98 var
This wenche lay uprighte, and faste slepte . . . . .	A.Rv. 4194
As wel when she awok as when she slepte . . . . .	B.M.L. 497
In Hermengyldes chambre, whil she slepte. . . . .	B.M.L. 595
Whether so he awook or ellis slepte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3809
Whil that they slepte, and thus they han hem alayn. . . . .	D.WB. 770
She wolde noght been ydel til she slepte. . . . .	E.Cl. 224
And slow hym Olofernus, whil he slepte. . . . .	E.Mch. 1368
And slepte hire frste sleepe and thanne awook; . . . . .	F.Sq. 367
And slepte upright, hir heed y-hede, . . . . .	BD. 175
Ful akerly they slepten alle i-fere; . . . . .	TC.3. 746
But as I slept me mette I was . . . . .	HF.1. 119 var
Slepten this blissed folk withowte walles, . . . . .	Form.A. 43
Was kid to hem, but in soute they slepte. . . . .	Form.A. 46
And faste I slepte; and in slepyng . . . . .	RR. 25
Ne never ather slept it fast; . . . . .	RR. 7130

# Slept see Sleep(e)

# Slew

The Mynotaur, which that he slough in Crete. . . . .	A.Kn. 980
He faught, and slough hym manly as a knyght, . . . . .	A.Kn. 987
I slow Sampson, in shakynge the piler,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2466
Save he that Hermengyld slow with his knyf. . . . .	B.M.L. 627
This woman slow, yet wol we us avyse . . . . .	B.M.L. 684
His mooder slow,—that may men pleynly rede,— . . . . .	B.Mk. 894
Thurgh whiche he slow hymself for wretchednesse. . . . .	B.Mk. 3212
He slow and al to-rente the leoun, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3215
A thousand men he slow eek with his hond, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3227
And slow hymself, and eek his foomen alle: . . . . .	B.Mk. 3276
He slow, and rafte the skyn of the leoun; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3288
He Arpies slow, the cruel bryddes felle; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3290
He slow the cruel tyrant Busiris, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3293
He slow the firy serpent venymus; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3295
And he slow Cacus in a cave of stoon; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3297
He slow the geant Antheus the stronge; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3298
He slow the grisly boor, and that anon; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3299
That slow so many monstres as dide he; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3302
Where-as he with his owene hand slow thee, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3571
The senatours he slow upon a day, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3670
And slow his brother, and by his suster lay. . . . .	B.Mk. 3672
Hymself he slow, he koude no better reed. . . . .	B.Mk. 3739
That slow the fyr and made hym to escape; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3922
For to compleyne, he he hir slow, alas! . . . . .	C.Doe. 241
Wher as he slow hymself; and Claudius, . . . . .	C.Doe. 260
And with an arwe he slow the child right there. . . . .	D.Sum. 2068
And slow hym Olofernus, whil he slepte. . . . .	E.Mch. 1368
Hirselven slow, and leet hir blood to glyde . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1415
That slowe himself for swich a manere cas. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1430
Hirselven slow, right for swich manere wo. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1433
He slow Phitoun, the serpent, as he lay . . . . .	H.Mep. 109
That slow hir children for Jason; . . . . .	BD. 726
That slow hir self, for Eneas . . . . .	BD. 732
That slow hym-self with a pilere,— . . . . .	BD. 738
That Achilles slow at Troye,— . . . . .	BD. 1065
That everych other slough, no were they wrothe, . . . . .	Anel. 56
senatours; and he cruel whilom sloughs his brothir, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6.
that knyghtes slownen with here swardes . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
serpent that Hercules slough). Ne ther . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
lyoun (that is to seyn, he slouhe the lyoun . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
Heroules slough Diomedes, and made his . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
he, Hercules, slough Idra the serpent, and brende the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
(this to seyn that Heroules slough the monstre . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
hevenesse His herte slough, as thoughte him, for dis- . . . . .	TC.4. 354
trece, . . . . .	TC.4. 506
Or deth me slowe I wolde han yiven hire; . . . . .	TC.5. 1272
I . . . . . Myselfen slow, alway than thus to pleyn; . . . . .	TC.5. 1477
This boor he slow, and her the hed he sente: . . . . .	TC.5. 1493
Whan Tydeus slough fifty knyghtes stoute; . . . . .	TC.5. 1508
Yit at a sooruche ech of hem slough other, . . . . .	TC.5. 1806
Ful pitously him slough the ferse Achilles. . . . .	HF.1. 268
Wherfor she slow hir-self, alas! . . . . .	HF.2. 448
Him slow, and fro the carte caste. . . . .	HF.2. 448

# Slink

And if the cates skyn be slyk and gay, . . . . .	D.WB. 351
With bente browis smothe and alyke; . . . . .	RR. 542

# Slide

Wel ny alle othere cures leet he slyde; . . . . .	E.Cl. 82
And with good hope lete hir sorwe slyde. . . . .	F.Fkl. 924

# Slide—Continued

Lat swiche folies out of youre herte slyde; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1002
May noght make my sorwes slyde,— . . . . .	BD. 566
Whan thei slyden in-to the bodies; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
'So sholdestow endure and leten slide . . . . .	TC.5. 361
Shal knottes throughout her herte slide; . . . . .	TC.5. 769

# Slidar

And to a dronke man the wey is slidar; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1264
He poureth pesen upon the hacches slidar; . . . . .	LGW. 648

# Slideth

It over-take, it slit away so faste. . . . .	G.CY. 682
The dredful joye, alway that slit so yerne; . . . . .	PF. 3
swiche that it ne slideth nat in-to uttreste . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.
alagatis yit he slideth in-to an othir ordre; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
in this manere this necesite slideth ayein . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3.
	1675-80

# Sliding

That slidyng science hath me maad so bare, . . . . .	G.CY. 732
Why suffrestow that slidyng fortune . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5.
halt hem wery and I-cawght, or slidyng . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2.
and the flowinge ordre of the slydyng water . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1.
Her tendre herte, sliding of corage. . . . .	TC.5. 825

# Sling

Out of a fel staf-alyng; . . . . .	B.Th. 2019
To-day, with swardes and with slinge-stones, . . . . .	TC.2. 941

# Sling see Out-sling

# Slink

He softe into his bed gan for to slinke, . . . . .	TC.3. 1535
--	------------

# Slip

And al the remenaunt I wol lete slippy. . . . .	LGW. 623
---	----------

# Slit

For he hire wombe slitte, to biholde . . . . .	B.Mk. 3674
Or with a sward that he wolde slitte his herte. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1260
seyn, he leet eien and slitten the body . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6.
	515-20

# Slit see Slideth

# Sliver

Allas, that he, al hool, or of him slivere, . . . . .	TC.3. 1013
---	------------

# Slo see Slay, Sloe

# Sloe

And tho were bent, and blake as any sloo. . . . .	A.Mil. 3246
And blak as bery, or ony slo. . . . .	RR. 928

# Sloggy

sloggy slombryng, which maketh a man . . . . .	I.Pars. 705-10
--	----------------

# Slop see Overslop

# Slope

Which felle hem aftirward a-slope. . . . .	RR. 4464
--	----------

# Slops

clothyng as been thise kuttid sloppes, or . . . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
---	---------------

# Slouth

She was so diligent, withouten slouth, . . . . .	B.M.L. 530
But looketh now, for no negligence or slouth, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1232
And seen that slouth, hir holdeth in a lees . . . . .	G.SN. 19
If it so be thou wolt, withouten slouth, . . . . .	G.SN. 258
envye; accide, or slowthe; avarice, or . . . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
helle, by-cause of hir slouth and of hire . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
for soothly, slouth is so tendre and so . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
Now cometh slouth, that wol nat . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
Agayns this . . . synne of . . . slouth sholde men . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
exercise . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
armes, and harde synwes; and slouth maketh . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
And this synne cometh of slouth, . . . . .	I.Pars. 705-10
Withouten feynynge, outhur slouth, . . . . .	BD. 1099
But right his owne slouth and wretchednesse: . . . . .	TC.2. 286
But lak of pursuit make it in thy slouth! . . . . .	TC.2. 959
Now help thy-self, and leve it not for slouth! . . . . .	TC.2. 1008
And letteth not for favour ne for slouth . . . . .	TC.2. 1136
Let not for nice shame, or drede, or slouth! . . . . .	TC.2. 1500
O time y-lost! wel maystow corsen slouth! . . . . .	TC.3. 896
For verray slouth and othre wilful teches: . . . . .	TC.3. 935
Ful pitously,—he lefte it not for slouth,— . . . . .	TC.5. 1584
Now, Eolus, withouten slouth, . . . . .	HF.3. 674
To kepen hir fro slouth and ydlinesse; . . . . .	LGW. 1722
Ageynst the vyce of slouth, in honestee; . . . . .	Gent. 11
I wole not lette for no slouth, . . . . .	RR. 3940
Thanne slouth shulde in me be founde. . . . .	RR. 4084
Trewe of menyng, devoide of slouth, . . . . .	RR. 5215

# Slouth see For-slewie

# Slough

Although the slough had never been so deepe; . . . . .	B.NP. 3988
Now is my cart out of the slow, <i>pardee!</i> . . . . .	D.Fri. 1565
To kepe hym and his capul out of slough; . . . . .	H.Mop. 64

# Slough(e) see Slew

# Slough(e) see Slew

# Slow

Allas! we been to lewed or to slow! . . . . .	B.M.L. 315
thou, yet shaltou nat been ydel ne slow . . . . .	B.Mel. 2775-80
he that is ydel and slow kan never fynde . . . . .	B.Mel. 2780-5
These curats been ful negligent and slowe . . . . .	D.Sum. 1816
Thanne wexeth he slough and slombry, . . . . .	I.Pars. 720-5
of hem that been negligent and slowe to shryven hem; . . . . .	I.Pars. 1065-70
and yf he be slow, and astonyd, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1305-10
ye slowe and delicat men! whi felle ye . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
	1615-20
Ful of roten slowe teches! . . . . .	HF.3. 688



**Slow—Continued**

And I so slowel allas, I ne hadde be	LGW. 840
Nor she hadde no thyng slowe be	RR. 322
A slowe sonne, shewe thine enprise!	RR. 2636
It is a slowe may not forbere	RR. 4751

**Slow see For-sleweth, Slough**

**Slow(e) see Slew**

**Slug- see For-sluggeth**

**luggardy**

For May wole have no slogardrie a nyght,	A.Kn. 1042
luggardy	
for May wol have no slogardye a nyght	A.Kn. 1042 var
To dryve hire out of ydel slogardye	C.Doc. 57
That ydelnesse is roten slogardye,	G.S.N. 17

**Sluggy see Sloggy**

**Slumber**

This carpenter out of his slomber sterte,	A.Mil. 3816
---	-------------

**Slumbered**

He slombered, and a nappe he toke,	RR. 4005
------------------------------------	----------

**Slumberest**

'What! slombrestow as in a litargye'	TC.1. 730
While thou so slomrest in that thought,	RR. 2576

**Slumbering**

sloggy slombrynge, which maketh a man	I.Pars. 705-10
Pandare a-bedde, half in a slomberinge,	TC.2. 67

**Slumberings**

And when he fil in any slomberinges,	TC.5. 246
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Slumbry**

slough and slombry, and soone wol be wrooth, and	I.Pars. 720-5
--	---------------

**Slung**

And eek his speche, and out at dore hym along,	H.Mop. 306
--	------------

**Sluttish**

Why is thy lord so sluttish, I the preye,	G.CY. 636
---	-----------

**Sly**

And ther-to he was sleigh and ful prye,	A.Mil. 3201
Men seyn right thus, 'Alwey the nyve slye	A.Mil. 3392
And that a sly and usant for to stele.	A.Rv. 3940
A colfox, ful of sly inquittee,	B.NP. 4405
Bet than this somnour knew a sly leechour,	D.Fri. 1371
They wroghten so, by sly and wys retee,	E.Mch. 1692
Lyk to the naddre in bosom, sly, untrew,	E.Mch. 1786
Of angles, and of slye reflexious;	F.Sq. 230
Til that the god Mercurius hous, the slye—	F.Sq. 672
For he that with his thousand cordes slye	G.S.N. 8
Syn that he is so crafty and so sly;	G.CY. 655
And speke his wordes in so sly a kynde,	G.CY. 981
Ne Dedalus, with his playes slye;	BD. 569
The slye way of that I gan to write,	Anel. 48
O, weylawey! So sleighe arn clerkes olde,	TC.4. 972
That is to seyn, with double wordes slye,	TC.5. 898
Thou slye devourer, and confusyon	LGW. 1369
But so slygh is the deceyvyng	RR. 6317
With sleigh and pale faces lene,	RR. 7255
For Semblant was so slye wrought,	RR. 7447

**Slyer**

A slyer boye was noon in Engeland;	D.Fri. 1322
------------------------------------	-------------

**Slyk**

Slyk as he fyndes, or taa slyk as he brynges";	A.Rv. 4130
Herdistow ever slyk a sang er now?	A.Rv. 4170
Lo lik a couplyng is betwix hem alle	A.Rv. 4171 var
Wha herkned ever slyk a ferly thyng?	A.Rv. 4173

**Slyly**

But honestly and slyly he it spent	A.Kn. 1444
As wisely and as slyly as it myghte.	C.Pard. 792
War fro the serpent that so slyly crepeth	D.Sum. 1994
So slyly that the preest it nat espide,	G.CY. 1230
He slyly tooke it out,—this cursed heyne,—	G.CY. 1319
It nedeth me ful sleighly for to playe!"	TC.2. 462
And after noon ful sleighly Pandarus	TC.2. 1185
And he ful softe and sleighly gan her seye,	TC.5. 83
So slyly and so wel I shal me gye,	LGW. 2045
Take . . . thyn Astrelabie . . . sadly and slyly, and	
lat the sonne	Astr. 301-8
bothe holes of thy rule, and slyly . . . lat thin	
Astrelabie	Astr. 301-8
That comest so slyghly for tespye;	RR. 3156

**Small**

And smale foweles maken melodye,	A.Prol. 9
Of smale houndes hadde she that she fedde	A.Prol. 146
Hir mouth ful smal and ther-to softe and reed,	A.Prol. 153
Of smal coral aboute hire arm she bar	A.Prol. 158
Girt with a ceint of silk, with barres smale;	A.Prol. 329
A voys he hadde as smal as hath a goot;	A.Prol. 688
With smale houndes al aboute hir feet,	A.Kn. 2076
For he shal fynde yowen, bothe grete and smale,	A.Mil. 3178
His Almageste, and bookes grete and smale,	A.Mil. 3208
As any wezele, hir body gent and smal.	A.Mil. 3234
Ful smale y-pulled were hire browes two,	A.Mil. 3245
Y-clad he was ful smal and proprely,	A.Mil. 3320
And playen songes on a small rubile;	A.Mil. 3331
He syngeth in his voys gentil and smal:	A.Mil. 3360
The neighbores, bothe smale and grete,	A.Mil. 3826
Save al this compaignye, grete and smale,	A.Rv. 4323
Amonges alle his gester, grete and smale,	B.Sh. 1214
Were al forstraught with houndes grete and smale;	B.Sh. 1295
Now sikerly this is a smal requeste,	B.Sh. 1473
As smale children doon in hire childhede,	B.Pri. 1691
I herne song, I kan but smal grammeere,	B.Pri. 1726
For any woman, smal and fair of face.	B.Th. 1892
Ther spryngen herbes grete and smale,	B.Th. 1950

**Small—Continued**

How sir Thopas, with sydes smale,	B.Th. 2026
flees anyoweth to the clothes, and the smale wormes	B.Mel. 2185-90
smale richesess wexen grete, and by	B.Mel. 2865-70
So smal, that wel unneeth it may suffice,	B.Mk. 3611
His snowte smal, with glowyngye even tweye.	B.NP. 4095
And streche forth his nekke, long and smal;	B.NP. 4498
Fetys and smale, and yonge frutesteres,	C.Pard. 478
Leveth youre othes, bothe grete and smale.	C.Pard. 659
Of uryne, and oure bothe thynges smale	D.WB. 121
Som for hir handes, and hir armes smale,—	D.WB. 261
Wel koude I daunce to an harpe smale,	D.WB. 457
I wepte but smal, and that I undertake!	D.WB. 692
Ovyde, amonges othere thynges smale,	D.WB. 952
'Ful selde up riseth by his branches smale	D.WB. 1128
And smale tytheres weren foule y-shent;	D.Fri. 1312
For smale tithes, and for smal offryngye,	D.Fri. 1315
And right as Judas hadde purses smale,	D.Fri. 1350
My wages been ful streite and ful smale;	D.Fri. 1426
He made that the ryver was so smal	D.Sum. 2038
Where as the Poo out of a welle smal	E.Cl. 48
Ful rudely, and with hir fyngres smale	E.Cl. 380
And sette hire ful of nowches grete and smale.	E.Cl. 382
To thee, that born art of a smal village;	E.Cl. 433
Ther I was fostred of a child ful smal,	E.Cl. 834
Hir myddel smal, hire armes longe and skendre,	E.Mch. 1602
Al were it so she were of smal degree,	E.Mch. 1625
To smal is bothe thy penne and eek thy tonge,	E.Mch. 1736
Save he hymself, for of the smale wyket	E.Mch. 2045
That Januarie bar of the smale wyket,	E.Mch. 2118
To eten of the smale peres grene,	E.Mch. 2333
That in this lond men recche of it but smal;	F.Sq. 71
That into poudre grounden been ful smal?	G.CY. 700
I meene, he speke wole of smale thynges	H.Mop. 73
And for the outlawe hath but smal meynce,	H.Mop. 231
and the smale shertes? Loo, what seith God of	I.Pars. 195-200
'manye smale maken a greet.'	I.Pars. 360-5
smale drops of water that entren thurgh	I.Pars. 360-5
Looke how that fir of smale gleedes,	I.Pars. 545-50
horrible grete synnes or smale, and how	I.Pars. 960-5
after that they been grete or smale,	I.Pars. 975-80
And many othere thynges smale.	BD. 69
With smale foules a greet hepe,	BD. 295
She ne used no suche knakkes smale.	BD. 1032
Yit have ye wonne ther-on but a smal.	Comp.L. 108
That swommen ful of smale fishes lighte,	PF. 188
Squerles and bestes smale of gentil kynde,	PF. 196
Were hyst set, and than the foules smale,	PF. 324
The swalow, morthere of the flyes smale,	PF. 353
Thus syngen smale foules for thy sake	PF. 684
womman bar smale bokis in hir right	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
ofte ben slayn by bytyng of smale flyes,	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
yowr gedours of the smale wordes of	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
And fillen forth in speche of thynges smale,	TC.2. 1191
Her armes smale, her streighte bak and softe,	TC.3. 1247
Go selle it hem that smale seles gravel	TC.3. 1462
The smale beestes leet he gon biside.	TC.3. 1781
She rente, and ek her fingers longe and smale	TC.4. 744
As smal as man may see yet lye	HF.1. 487
And smale harpers with her glees,	HF.3. 119
Whan that I here the smale foulis syngye,	LGW. G. 37
Upon the smale, softe, swote gras,	LGW. 118
The smale foules, of the seesson fayne,	LGW. 130
With flourouns smale, and I shal nat lye,	LGW. 217
As smale flourys in hyre coroun be	LGW. G. 517
As smale flouruns in hire corowne bee,	LGW. 529
Whan thou hast othere smale y-made before;	LGW. 550
Your seemly voys that ye so smal out-twyne	Rosem. 11 em
Suffice unto thy thyng though hit be smal;	Truth. 2
canst thou yit but small, my litel sone. But natheles.	Astr. 5-11
as narwe as may be shewed in so small an	Astr. 15-20
wol not be shewed in so small an instrument	Astr. 15-20
smale [fracions] ne wol not be shewid]	Astr. 15-20 var
and so furthe into smale fracions infinite,	Astr. 45-60
23 lettres capitals and a small crosse (+)	Astr. 60-5
whiche sterres the smale point is clepid	Astr. 92-7
Astrolabie, than is every smal divisioun in	Astr. 100-8
with holes. But with the smale point of	Astr. 108-15
verely as may be taken by so smal an instrument,	Astr. 130-45
and for so gret a latitude, or for so smal a latitude,	Astr. 240-5
south to north; than is it divided in smale parties	Astr. 316-9
The smale briddes syngen clere	RR. 88
The smale foules song harknyng,	RR. 106
'These theves and these smale harlotes;	RR. 191
Upon a perche welke and small;	RR. 225
Tyl that I fonde a wikel small,	RR. 528
And othere joly briddis smale.	RR. 620
That with a brere smale and slendre	RR. 858
But smale candels, as we demen,	RR. 1012
Fetys she was, and smale to see,	RR. 1017
Gente, and in hir myddil small.	RR. 1032
They cleped hir 'Lady,' grete and small;	RR. 1047
Of strenys smal, that by deywe	RR. 1413
Letters smal, that sayden thus:	RR. 1467
Where thou shalt have but smal delite;	RR. 2556
My body shulde in pecys small,	RR. 3095
But lye in houses smale with-alle,	RR. 6572
The smale puple hem mote enclyne,	RR. 6814

**Smaller**

wyre, upright, the smaller the better;	Astr. 350-8
--	-------------

**Smallest**  
every astrologien that smallest fraccions ne . . . Astr. 15-20

**Smalish**  
And smalish in the girdilstele. . . RR. 826

**Smart**  
Or if men smoot it with a yerde smerte;  
He may nat wepe al though hym soore smerte,  
'Now trewely, hou soore that me smerte,'  
Have pitee of my bittre teiris smerte,  
Have routh as wel upon my paynes smerte.  
Declare o point of alle my sorwes smerte  
And for the smert he wende for to dye.  
For all his smert he wolde hym nat restreyn;  
Thanne wol I styngne hym with my tonge smerte  
Thyn angr douth thee al to soore smerte,—  
As me best thyngketh do yow laughe or smerte,  
For to myne eres comth the voys so smerte  
Feelynge his similitude in paynes smerte,  
Al warished of his bittre paynes smerte.  
Madame, reweth upon my paynes smerte,  
To byryngne hym out of his paynes smerte,  
And yet for al my smert, and al my grief,  
And of the eyf fry, and smart also,  
Supposynge ever, though we sore smerte,  
Hym thought his sorwes were so smerte  
And telleth me of your sorwes smerte,  
And pite of my sorwes smerte,  
Were my sorwes never so smerte;  
Or tellen any of my paynes smerte,  
Apeseth somwhat of your sorwes smerte,  
Ther nis no drede of deth may do me smerte,  
The more I love, the more she doth me smerte.  
And ther-for, swete, rewe on my paynes smerte  
For wantrist, tellen of thy sorwes smerte,  
And God to-for, lo, some of hem shal smerte;  
So fresh is it though love do it smerte,  
Lat nicete not do you bothe smerte!  
Receiven wel, how sore that me smerte,—  
For, trusteth wel, how sore that him smerte,  
And ech of you ese othres sorwes smerte  
Have, and ay shal how sore that me smerte,  
'And now,' quod she, 'that I have don you smerte,  
Smiting his brest ay with his fistes smerte;  
The heighe sobbes of his sorwes smerte  
Neigh ded for smert, gan bresten out to rore,  
T'abregge with thy bittre peines smerte:  
'Think not on smert, and thou shalt fele non!'  
Anoy, smert, drede, furie, and ek sikness!  
That n'olde han rewed on hir paynes smerte,  
Yit, or that ye me causen so to smerte,  
So reweth on mine aspre paynes smerte,  
'For if ye wiste how sore it doth me smerte,  
What wonder is though that her sore smerte,  
Comaundeth me, how sore that me smerte,  
In sorwe aboven alle sorwes smerte,  
That feleth harm and smert in every veyne,  
That n'olde han wepen for hir paynes smerte,  
And, for to hele him of his sorwes smerte,  
That ye me lefte in aspre paynes smerte  
save Me from disease of alle paynes smerte!  
Have pitee of my sorwes smerte,  
And deyde through the wounde smerte.  
That had deserved soore for to smerte?  
But dyed for his love of sorwes smerte.  
For which the drede doth me so to smerte;  
Huge ben thi sorwys and wondir smerte  
That I now dorste my sharpe sorwes smerte  
That had [he] sene her sorwes smerte,  
Delyver, smert, and of grete myght;  
And shotte at me so wondir smerte,  
But the heed, which made me smerte,  
Whanne they reden of thy smerte.  
Good hope how sore that they smerte  
To hem it voidith al her smerte,  
To me it voidith alle smerte,  
Bothe well and woo, joye and smerte;  
Yit shall never for joy ne smerte,  
As lovers doon that feelen smerte.  
Forto obey for smerte of sore  
How sore that it do hem smerte,  
Or smerten that that he hath do

**Smart see Smarted**

**Smarted**  
At alle tymes, thogh him gamed or smerte, . . . A.Prol. 534  
That though his dedly woundes soore smerte, . . . B.Mk. 3903  
That if so were that any thyng hym smerte, . . . F.Sq. 564  
Of which she nought agroos, ne no-thing smerte;  
Himself to sleen, how sore that him smerte, . . . TC.2. 930  
And who-so axed him wherof him smerte, . . . TC.4. 1186  
And who-so axed him wherof him smerte, . . . TC.5. 1224

**Smarted see Smart**

**Smarteth**  
That I am lost almost, it smert so sore. . . ABC. 152  
That greetly smerteth me when it . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355-60  
I love com best, and that me smerteth sore; . . . TC.1. 667

**Smatter**  
they may nat do, and smatre hem. . . I.Pars. 855-60

**Smell**  
And sweete smel the ground anon up yaf, . . . A.Kn. 2427  
To smellen sweete, er he hadde kembd his heer. . . A.Mil. 3691  
I smelle a Loller in the wind,' quod he. . . B.Sh. 1113

**Smell—Continued**  
He hadde the firste smel of fartes three, . . . D.Sum. 2284  
Of rose and lilies that I smelle heer; . . . G.SN. 248  
The sweete smel that in myn herte I fynde . . . G.SN. 251  
Men may hem knowe by smel of brymston. . . G.CY. 885  
And thus by smel and threedbare array . . . G.CY. 890 var  
to smelle the soote savour of the vyne . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
And swote smellen floures white and rede . . . TC.1. 158 var  
And smellen to it where I wente; . . . RR. 1669  
The swote smelle spronge so wide, . . . RR. 1704

**Smelled**  
the breeth . . . Out of his trumpe's mouthe smelde . . . HF.3. 595  
Whanne I hadde smelled the savour swote, . . . RR. 1706

**Smellest**  
And as thou smellest hem thurgh my preyere, . . . G.SN. 256

**Smelleth**  
That so swetely smelleth in my nose. . . RR. 3660

**Smelling**  
A rose gerland, fresh and wel smellynge, . . . A.Kn. 1961  
Corones two of floures wel smellynge, . . . G.SN. 279  
Lo thus by smellyng, and threedbare array, . . . G.CY. 890  
five wittes, as sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . . I.Pars. 205-10  
that been sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
And swote smelling floures white and rede, . . . TC.1. 158

**Smells**  
the floury yer yeldeth swote amelles in . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
1555-60

**Smert see Smart, Smarteth**

**Smerte see Smart, Smarted**

**Smete see Smitten**

**Smile**  
This yeman gan a litel for to smyle. . . D.Fri. 1446  
He wolde smile and holden it folye, . . . TC.1. 194  
Himself to wrye, at hem he gan to smile, . . . TC.1. 329  
Tho Pandarus a litel gan to smile, . . . TC.2. 505  
And gan to smile, and seide him, 'Em, I preyre  
To smilen gan of this tho Troilus, . . . TC.2. 1159  
She gan first smile, and seide, 'O brother dere, . . . TC.2. 1639  
The god of Love gan smyle, and than he sayde, . . . TC.5. 1457  
These losengeris hem preyre, and smylen, . . . LGW. 498  
Which whilom wole on folkes smyle, . . . RR. 1056  
RR. 4355

**Smiled**  
This millere smyled of hir nyctee, . . . A.Rv. 4046

**Smiller**  
The smylere, with the knyfe under the cloke; . . . A.Kn. 1999

**Smilleth**  
This lady amyleth at his stedfastnesse, . . . LGW. 2123

**Smiling**  
That of hir smylyng was ful symple and coy; . . . A.Prol. 119  
His olde wyf lay smylynge evermo, . . . D.WB. 1086  
And thanne esche, a litel what smylynge, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5

**Smit see Smiteth**

**Smitte**  
The deeth he feeleth thurgh his herte amyte; . . . A.Kn. 1220  
As wilde bores gonne they to smyte, . . . A.Kn. 1658  
And eek an ax to smyte the corde atwo, . . . A.Mil. 3569  
men sholden amyte, right so men sholde . . . B.Mel. 2225-30  
My pitous hand moot amytyn of thyn heed! . . . C.Doc. 226  
That with his swerd he wolde amyte softe; . . . C.Doc. 252  
Beth war, for no man woot whom God wol smyte, . . . C.Doc. 278  
As help me God, I shal thee never smyte, . . . D.WB. 805  
Swich vertu hath that what man so ye smyte, . . . F.Sq. 177  
He myghte nought smyte al hir nekke atwo; . . . G.SN. 528  
The ferte strook to smytyn, softe or soore, . . . G.SN. 531  
Smyt nat to soone, er that ye witen why; . . . H.Mcp. 285  
to smytyn hye toures, ne schal nat move . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
Felte iren hot, and he bigan to smite; . . . TC.2. 1276  
Although men sholde smiten off his hed; . . . TC.3. 81  
Ne, though men sholden smiten off her hed, . . . TC.3. 957  
Eek, whan men harpe-strynges smyte, . . . HF.2. 269  
Men myghten smytyn of hir arme or hed, . . . LGW. 1817  
Upon this dore I gan to smyte . . . RR. 531  
nyl not assaile, Ne smyte a stroke in this bataile . . . RR. 5822

**Smiteth**  
But ye be myrie, smyteth of myn heed! . . . A.Prol. 782  
That smyteth any strook, that I may seen. . . A.Kn. 1709  
And Deeth manaceth every age and smyt In ech  
estast, . . . E.Cl. 122  
That unavyssed smyteth gilteles! . . . H.Mcp. 280  
child is perissed, or elles smyteth a woman . . . I.Pars. 575-80  
sodeyn light, and smyteth with his beemes . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65-70  
whan that cleernesse smyteth the eyen . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
1815-20  
Have here a swerd, and smiteth off myn hed! . . . TC.3. 1573  
That smyteth sone a tour to poudre, . . . HF.2. 28  
He with his tayle away the flye smyteth . . . LGW. 393

**Smith**  
The barbour and the bocher, and the smyth . . . A.Kn. 2025  
Until a smyth men cleped daun Gerveys, . . . A.Mil. 3761  
Thou sholdest have, as I am trewe smyth; . . . A.Mil. 3781

**Smithed**  
That in his forge smythed plough harneys,— . . . A.Mil. 3762

**Smiting**  
Smiting his brest ay with his fistes smerte; . . . TC.4. 243

**Smitted**  
Fro folk to folk, or whan they shal be smitted, . . . TC.5. 1545

**Smitten**  
arm that is smytyn fro the body may . . . I.Pars. 870-5  
As hit hadde smytyn houres twelve. . . BD. 1322  
that ben y-smyte, with bytynge . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770-5



**Smitten—Continued**

To dethe mote I smiten be with thonder, . . . TC.2. 1145  
 Or as the colver that of the egles is smyten, . . . LGW. 2319  
 Hadde Bialacoil with hete smete, . . . RR. 3755

**Smek**

Whit was hir smok, and broyden al bifoore, . . . A.Mil. 3238  
 When she cast of hir smok; and forther mo,  
 I wolde I hadde thy smok and every cloth.  
 But swich a smok as I was wont to were, . . . D.WB. 783  
 'The smok,' quod he, 'that thou hast on thy bak,  
 And in her smok, with heed and foot al bare,  
 Gan pullen up the smok, and in he throng.  
 And that thy smok hadde leyn upon his breast,  
 For thorough hir smokke wrought with silk . . . D.Fri. 1633  
 . . . E.Cl. 886  
 . . . E.Cl. 890  
 . . . E.Cl. 895  
 . . . E.Mch. 2353  
 . . . E.Mch. 2395  
 . . . RR. 1195

**Smokkles**

That I smokkles out of youre paleys wente, . . . E.Cl. 875

**Smoke**

The shepne, brennyng with the blake smoke;  
 that is to seyn, smoke, droppynge of reyn,  
 'Thow seyst that droppynge houses, and eek smoke,  
 and of smoke, and therefore ful of teeres, . . . A.Kn. 2000  
 Or smoke, or other thynges lighte, . . . B.Mel. 2275-80  
 For as flaumbe is but lighted smoke, . . . D.WB. 278  
 And swiche a smoke gan out-wende, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 . . . HF.2. 235  
 . . . HF.2. 261  
 . . . HF.3. 555

**Smoking**

Smokyng the temple, ful of clothes faire,  
 Derk was this cave, and smokyng as the helle,  
 writhith out thurw his brokene chemeneys smok-  
 ynge fieres, . . . A.Kn. 2281  
 . . . Mars. 120  
 . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5

**Smoky**

Had of that smoky reyn a verray fere; . . . TC.3. 628

**Smooth**

But smothe it heeng as dooth a strike of flex;  
 As smothe it was as it were late shave;  
 And leyde al smothe doun his heres. . . A.Prol. 676  
 . . . A.Prol. 690  
 . . . BD. 394  
 . . . BD. 941  
 . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5  
 . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 . . . TC.1. 949  
 . . . TC.3. 1248  
 . . . TC.4. 996  
 . . . Astr. 301-8  
 . . . RR. 542  
 . . . RR. 556

**Smoothness**

emprientid in the smoothness or in the . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 . . . 1805-10

**Smoot**

Or if men smoot it with a yerde smerte;  
 This duc his courser with his spores smoot,  
 And Nicholas amydde the ers he smoot. . . A.Prol. 149  
 . . . A.Kn. 1704  
 . . . A.Mil. 3810  
 . . . A.Mil. 3820  
 . . . A.Rv. 4275  
 . . . A.Rv. 4306  
 . . . B.ML. 669  
 . . . B.Mk. 3762  
 . . . B.Mk. 3789  
 . . . B.Mk. 3805  
 . . . B.Mk. 3881  
 . . . C.Doc. 255  
 . . . C.Pard. 877  
 . . . D.WB. 634  
 . . . D.WB. 668  
 . . . D.WB. 795  
 . . . D.Fri. 1542  
 . . . G.SN. 526  
 . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
 . . . 1600-5

rafte hym his skyn); he smot the briddes . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5  
 Til on Criseyde it smot, and ther it stente. . . TC.1. 273  
 'With that he smot his hed a-doun anon, . . . TC.2. 540  
 Smot over bord, lo as he sleep. . . HF.1. 438  
 And with that worde he smot hym to the herte;  
 And to the herte she hire-selven smote. . . LGW. 850  
 . . . LGW. 915  
 . . . RR. 338  
 . . . RR. 1662  
 . . . RR. 1729

**Smoterlich**

And eek, for she was somdel smoterlich, . . . A.Rv. 3963

**Snakes**

naddres or snakes); and oothre . . . Bo.5. m.5  
 . . . 1845-50

**Snare**

Til that Fortune had broght him in the snare. . . A.Kn. 1490  
 But sith that he was fallen in the snare,  
 That helpeþ folk out of the feendes snare:  
 he holdeth thee in his snare"; . . . A.Mil. 3231  
 . . . B.ML. 571  
 . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 . . . B.Mel. 2365-70  
 . . . E.Mch. 1227  
 . . . H.Mop. 77  
 . . . TC.1. 507  
 . . . TC.1. 663  
 . . . TC.5. 748  
 . . . RR. 1647

**Snibbe**

Hym wolde he snybben sharply for the nonys. . . A.Prol. 523  
 Men shulde hym snybbe bittrily . . . RR. 4533

**Snibbed**

Al were he snybbed bothe erly and late, . . . A.Co. 4401  
 I have my sone snybbed and yet shal, . . . F.Fkl. 688

**Snoreth [sic]**

He slepeth, and he snoreth [sic] in his gyse . . . B.ML. 790

**Snoreth see Fnorteth****Snorted**

Hir nose snorted up for terte. . . RR. 157

**Snorteth**

That as an hors he snorteth in his sleepe;  
 he slepeth and he snorteth in his gyse . . . A.Rv. 4163  
 . . . B.ML. 790 var

**Snorteth see Fnorteth****Snout**

What, yvel thedam on his monkes snowte!  
 His snowte smal, with glowynge eyen tweye. . . H.Sh. 1595  
 . . . B.NP. 4095

**Snow**

The feeld of snow with thegle of blak therinne . . . B.Mk. 3573  
 And Juppiter bitokneth snow and reyn, . . . B.Mk. 3942  
 Upon an hors snow-white and wel ambyng,  
 Snow white and rose reed, that shynen cleere, . . . E.Cl. 388  
 . . . G.SN. 254  
 . . . H.Mep. 133  
 . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 . . . 1440-5  
 . . . TC.1. 525

And thou for-don, as snow in fir is soone.  
 On hir snowe whit throote hir breestis rounde and  
 lite . . . TC.3. 1250 var  
 . . . TC.4. 367  
 . . . TC.5. 1176  
 . . . RR. 558  
 . . . RR. 1214  
 . . . RR. 2651

**Snowed**

It snowed in his hous of mete and drynke. . . A.Prol. 345  
 As snowe on branche snowed newe. . . RR. 558

**Snowish**

Her snowish throte, her brestes rounde and lite: . . . TC.3. 1250

**Snows**

The snowes molte, and Zephirus as ofte . . . TC.5. 10  
 Snowes, hayles, reynes, wyndes, . . . HF.2. 459  
 As flakes falle in grete snowes. . . HF.3. 102

**Snub see Snibbe****So (specimens)**

So priketh hem Nature in hir corages,—  
 Of ech of hem, so as it semed me, . . . A.Prol. 11  
 At that tyme, for hym lide rise soo; . . . A.Prol. 102  
 So plesant was his *In principio*, . . . A.Prol. 254  
 So chaunged he his mete and his soper. . . A.Prol. 348  
 So that the wolf ne made it nat myscarie,—  
 What so he were, of heigh or lough estat,  
 That he would vouche-saaf for to do so, . . . A.Prol. 513  
 . . . A.Prol. 522  
 . . . A.Prol. 812  
 . . . A.Kn. 906  
 . . . A.Kn. 980  
 . . . A.Kn. 1370

The queene . . . Gan for to wepe, and so dide  
 Emelye, . . . A.Kn. 1749  
 Al be ye never so jalouse ne so wrothe; . . . A.Kn. 1840  
 Somme seyden thus, somme seyde it shal be so, . . . A.Kn. 2516  
 She loveth so this hende Nicholas, . . . A.Mil. 3386  
 That half so greet was never Noees flood.  
 This ordinance is seyde; so God thee speede;  
 Algate they wolde hire wyves wenden so. . . A.Mil. 3518  
 . . . A.Mil. 3592  
 . . . A.Rv. 3962

And so bifel that thexcellent renoun . . . Reported  
 was, . . . B.ML. 150  
 But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge. . . B.ML. 294  
 Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John, . . . B.Sh. 1258  
 'Nay, cosyn myn, it stant nat so with me,  
 I clepe hym so, by Seint Denys of Fraunce!  
 Me semed so, as by his contenance—  
 I prey thee, wyf, as do namore so;  
 A tale next, if so were that ye wolde. . . B.Sh. 1304  
 . . . B.Sh. 1341  
 . . . B.Sh. 1582  
 . . . B.Sh. 1585  
 . . . B.P. 1640  
 . . . B.Th. 2046  
 . . . B.Mel. 2170-5

## So (specimens)—Continued

'Now, dame,' quod he, 'so have I joye or blis,	D.WB. 830
'Ye, woltow so, sire Somonour?' quod the Frere;	D.WB. 840
'Ye han heer tured, al so moot I theel'	D.Fri. 1271
It is no wonder thyng thogh it be so;	D.Fri. 1466
But I be deed, so priketh it in my syde.	D.Fri. 1594
And so bifel that on a day this frere	D.Sum. 1713
So thryve I, quod this Somonour, so I shal!	D.Sum. 1764
So longe he wente, hous by hous, til he	D.Sum. 1765
Though I so frendly yow my conseil shewe.	D.Sum. 1849
Thomas, Thomas, so moote I ryde or go,—	D.Sum. 1942
Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel As womman	D.Sum. 2002
'Lo, what seyde he that so wel teche kan:	D.Sum. 2085
He grynte with his teeth, so was he wrooth;	D.Sum. 2161
That in this world is noon so poure a page,	D.Sum. 2178
But as ye wole youreself, right so wol I	E.Cl. 361
And as this erl was preyed, so dide he;	E.Cl. 773
The gold of hem hath now so badde alayes	E.Cl. 1167
For who kan be so buxom as a wyf?	E.Mch. 1287
And yet somme clerkes seyn it nys nat so,	E.Mch. 1293
Housbonde and wyf, what so men jape or pleye,	E.Mch. 1389
So fair a garydun woot I nowher noon.	E.Mch. 2030
Yet was he blent, and, God woot, so been mo,	E.Mch. 2113
This freshe May, that I spak of so yore,	E.Mch. 2116
A wyld fyr . . . So falle upon youre bodyes yet	E.Mch. 2253
to-nyght!	E.Mch. 2264
'Ye shal?' quod Proserpyne; 'and wol ye so?	E.Mch. 2345
'So I my foot myghte sette upon yowre bak.'	E.Mch. 2392
God helpe me so, as I am yvele apayd.	F.Sq. 109
If it so be that I have it in mynde.	F.Sq. 118
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures,	F.Sq. 157
Swich vertu hath that what man so ye smyte,	F.Sq. 412
That with a pitous voyz so gan to crye	F.Sq. 546
So lyk a gentil love of manere,	F.Sq. 559
Til any womman, were she never so wys,	F.Sq. 562
And I so loved hym for his obeisance,	F.Sq. 564
That if so were that any thyng hym smerte,	F.Sq. 584
So on a day of me he took his leve,	F.Sq. 621
'So ferde this tercelet, allas, the day!	F.Fkl. 755
Ye profre me to have so large a reyne,	F.Fkl. 770
And so doon men, if I sooth seyen shal.	F.Fkl. 830
Men may so longe graven in a steon	F.Fkl. 854
'Is ther no shipe, of so manye as I se,	F.Fkl. 1187
So wel arrayed hous as ther was oon	F.Fkl. 1223
He made it straunge, and swor, so God hym save!	F.Fkl. 1270
So atte laste he hath his tyme y-founde	F.Fkl. 1470
'Nay, nay,' quod she, 'God helpe me so as wys!	F.Fkl. 1475
For God so wily have mercy upon me,	F.Fkl. 1519
So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe;	G.SN. 236
'That in this world I love no man so;	G.SN. 313
Men sholde hym brennen in a fyr so reed,	G.SN. 516
And as he had, right so was doon in dede,	G.CY. 908
Thise metals been of so greet violence	G.CY. 1200
Syn it so evene aboven couched was;	G.CY. 1286
He was so glad that I kan nat expresse	H.Mep. 128
Of Phitoun, so as telleth us the storie,	H.Mep. 167
And keepe it al so clenly as thou may,	H.Mep. 168
Al thogh his cage of gold be never so gay,	H.Mep. 216
If it so be they werke both amys,—	I.Pars. 160-5
ete, or drynke, or what so that I do,	I.Pars. 550-5
And, right so as pride is ofte tyme	I.Pars. 630-5
'Ther is no thyng so lyk the develes child	BD. 4
I have so many an ydel thought,	BD. 29
So I noot what is best to do.	BD. 30
But men myghte axe me why so I may not slepe,	BD. 149
And ddo the body speke right soo,	BD. 532
With hym, and fond hym so tretable,	BD. 560
'I thanke the that thou woldest so,	BD. 573
But who so wol assay hym-selfe,	BD. 713
'A, good sir!' quod I, 'say not so!	BD. 721
'Ne say nocht soo, for trewely,	BD. 832
She had so stedfast countenance,	BD. 838
y-caught So sodenly, that I ne took	BD. 1046
'Nay, leve hit well!' 'Sire, so do I;	BD. 1118
Or Anthemor, so have I joye,	Pity. 1
Pite that I have sought so yore ago	ABC. 172
Right soo thy Sone lust as a lamb to deye.	Mars. 35
He nere so bold no lover to despyse.	Mars. 93
When he his lady herde so compleyne,	Mars. 161
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne, I wol reherse;	Anel. 96
So that she wende have al his herte y-knowe;	Anel. 249
Your observances in soo low manere?	PF. 1
The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne,	PF. 171
But Lord! so I was glad and wel begoon!	PF. 444
Right so for shame al wexen gan the hewe	PF. 605
'So I,' quod he, 'may have my make in pees	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
so as alle medes ben requirid	TC.1. 32
And ek for me preyeth to God so dere	TC.1. 64
Now fil it so, that in the town ther was	TC.1. 115
And that she was so fair a creature;	TC.1. 277
That art so fair and goodly to devise?"	TC.1. 294
That never thoughte him sen so good a sighte.	TC.1. 339
Ne no thing asketh so grete attendaunces As	TC.2. 670
your lay,	TC.2. 692
Now, who-so seith so, mote he nevere the!	TC.2. 1284
If it so were her em ne wolde cesse	TC.2. 1674
Lo, yond he rit!'—'Ye,' quod she, 'so he doth.'—	TC.2. 1674
So after this quod she, 'We you biecke,	TC.3. 57
And, Lord, so that his herte gan to quappe,	TC.3. 266
Sith thou art wis, so save alwey her name.	

## So (specimens)—Continued

But, Lord, so she wex sodenliche red!	TC.3. 956
'And som so ful of furie is and despit	TC.3. 1037
By sort, or in what wise so you leste,	TC.3. 1047
I preyre to God, so yeve you bothe sorwe!	TC.3. 1470
'Ye ben so depe in-with my herte y-grave,	TC.3. 1499
Seide, 'Al this night so reyned it, allas,	TC.3. 1557
For other cause was ther non than so.	TC.3. 1579
My dere frend, that I shal so me bere,	TC.3. 1640
But cruel day (so weylawe the stoundel)	TC.3. 1695
That maketh it so sone day to be;	TC.3. 1706
at ese So wel as he; and thus gan love him ples.	TC.3. 1729
How sholde I that fortyete, and that so blive?	TC.4. 495
O dere herte ek, that I love so,	TC.4. 759
'So as I shal not so ben hid in muwe,	TC.4. 1310
So reweth on mine aspre paynes smerte,	TC.4. 1501
Wel stele away and ben togedre so,	TC.4. 1507
For Goddes love, so beth me not unkindel!—	TC.4. 1652
I shal so don, so trewe I have you founde,	TC.4. 1665
So that it may your herte and myn suffise!	TC.4. 1686
And, Lord, so she gan wepen tendrely!	TC.5. 82
ben y-brought So sone away; but I shal finde a mene,	TC.5. 104
That half so loth your wraththe wolde deserve.	TC.5. 147
'Ther ben so worthy knyghtes in this place,	TC.5. 169
So yive it her, and do me this plessaunce	TC.5. 314
'So sholdestow endure and leten slide	TC.5. 351
Ten dayes n'is so longe nought 't'abide!	TC.5. 353
And, if so be that I my terme pace,	TC.5. 696
That I am fals; and so it may wel seme:	TC.5. 698
That I was born, so weylawe the tide!	TC.5. 700
I am disposed bet, so mote I go,	TC.5. 984
So was he lene, and therto pale and wan	TC.5. 1221
So on a day he leyde him down to slepe;	TC.5. 1233
The deeth of him that was so noble a knight;	TC.5. 1557
So whan she saw al-utterly,	HF.1. 296
So that thou wolt be of good chere,	HF.2. 163
That her-on bilt, so God me save!	HF.3. 45
Ne half so queynteliche y-wrought.	HF.3. 833
And so ye wole now me to wite take,	LGW. 1319
'To furtheren yow, so that ye shal nat dye,	LGW. 1618
They doon al day,—assay hem who-so lyste,	LGW. 1884
That if so be that he a wepe have,	LGW. 1994
Ben no-thing oon, for turned up so doun Is	L.St. 5
this world	Scog. 36
Nay, Scogan, say not so, for I mexcuse,	Merc.B. 24
So hath your beautee for your herte chaced	W.Unc. 9
But, lightly as it cometh, so mot it pace,	Bal.Co. 21
Sith I you serve, and so will yeer by yeer.	Astr. 165-8
so that the planete arise in that same signe	
as many degres as thy pool is elevate, so muche is the	
latitude	Astr. 251-8
yf so be that this planete be upon the est	Astr. 330-7
be it nevere so lyte,	Astr. 350-8

## So see Swa

## Soakingly

geten hem . . . by good leysar, sokyngly, and . . . B.Mel. 2765-70

## Soar

As dooth an egile whan hym list to soore,	F.Sq. 123
I have no cause, I wot wel, for to sore As doth a hawk	TC.1. 470
Me thoughte I saw an egile sore,	HF.1. 699
Which that so hye gan to sore,	HF.2. 23
And with this word upper to sore	HF.2. 376
He gan alwey upper to sore,	HF.2. 453

## Sobbing

sorwe, sobbyd or borken out thise	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
Long was the sobbyng and the bitter payne,	B.ML. 1065
And thus she spak, sobbing in her compleynte:	TC.4. 749
As I seide erst, for wo and for sobbinge.	TC.4. 1134

## Sobor

And with that word, he with a sobre cheere	B.ML. 97
As sobre was that wonder was to se,	B.Th. 1882
But they be sobre that for the peple preyre,	D.Sum. 1902
And forth he gooth with a ful sobre cheere	E.Cl. 366
Wher she be wys, or sobre, or dronkelewe,	E.Mch. 1533
Cecile hem seyde with a ful sobore cheere	G.SN. 382 var
She nas to sobre, ne to glad.	BD. 879
With sobre chere, although his herte leyde:—	TC.1. 1012
For which with sobre chere her herte lough;	TC.2. 1592
And gan to speken in a sobre wise	TC.3. 237
And Pandarus, with a ful sobre chere,	TC.3. 747
She sobre was, ek simple and wis withal,	TC.5. 820
Oute cometh the bride, and with ful sobre chere,	LGW. 2672
Trewe of his word, sobre, pitous and free,	Gent. 9

## Soborly

But looked holwe, and ther-to soborly;	A.Prol. 289
At after dyner Daun John soborly	B.Sh. 1445
Ful soborly, and seyde in this manere:	E.Cl. 296
This philosophre soborly answerde,	F.Fkl. 1585
And beeth avysed wel and soborly,	H.Mop. 286
Be-fore the temple dore, ful soborly,	PF. 239
How sobrelliche he caste doun his yen.	TC.2. 648
With nevere a word, but seide him soborly,	TC.3. 158
Ful soborly and frendly for to see,	TC.3. 359
Ful soborly, right by her beddes hed,	TC.3. 954
And Troilus ful sobrelliche he grette,	TC.3. 1588
And Pandarus ful sobrelliche him herde	TC.3. 1616
Gan it withstonde and sobrelliche answerde:	TC.4. 178
And forth she ritte ful soborly a pas	TC.5. 61 var



**Soberly**—*Continued*

To take her by the hond al soberly;	TC.5. 81
And Troilus the sobrelliche he grette;	TC.5. 293
And to hym self ful sobrellich he seyde	TC.5. 506 <i>not</i>
And sobrelliche on her he threw his look;	TC.5. 929
And to himself ful sobrelliche he seyde:	TC.5. 1173
And by himselfe he walketh soberly;	LGW. 1759
And forth she walked soberly;	RR. 7405

**Soberness**

A capytayn sholde lyve in sobrenesse;	C.Pard. 582
sobrenesse also, that restreyneth the	I.Pars. 830-5

**Sobs**

The heighe sobbes of his sorwes smorte	TC.4. 248
Among his sobbes and his sighes sore,	TC.4. 375

**Socours**

And him bisought reed or som socours;	TC.2. 1354
And thus, allas, withouten his socours,	LGW. 1341

**Socours** *see* **Succor**

**Socrates**

Of Sampson, Turnus, and of Socrates	B.ML. 201
That Socrates hadde with his wyves two;	D.WB. 728
Remembre yow of Socrates,	BD. 716
lyvyng, his mayster Socrates deserved	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
The heritage of the whiche Socrates (the	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
whiche Socrates in his opinyoun of	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
opinyoun the wordes of Socrates), they	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
the enpoisonyng of Socrates, ne the	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
judgement of Socrates, that it were lewful to me to	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
O Socrates, thou stedfast champion,	Fort. 17

**Sodden**

the book, of soden flesh that was to hem	I.Pars. 900-5
flesh and sode flesh with which the	I.Pars. 900-5

**Soft**

Hir mouth ful smal and ther-to softe and reed,	A.Prol. 153
And han hem caried softe unto the tente	A.Kn. 1021
And softe unto hym-self he seyde, 'Fy	A.Kn. 1773
And softe task me in youre armes tweye	A.Kn. 2781
But dooth ful softe unto his chambre carie	A.Mil. 3410
And Alisoun ful softe adoun she spedde;	A.Mil. 3649
And softe he knokketh with a semysoun:	A.Mil. 3697
A softe paas he wente over the strete	A.Mil. 3760
Ful softe out at the dore he gan to stele,	A.Mil. 3786
And baar it softe unto his beddes feet.	A.Rv. 4213
And caughte hym by the necke, and softe he spak;	A.Rv. 4261
Thy yonge doghter, fostred up so softe,	B.ML. 275
A softe paas solemely they ryde.	B.ML. 399
Into the gardyn, there he walketh softe,	B.Sh. 1283
'Gooth now youre wey,' quod he, 'all stille and softe,	B.Sh. 1394
For prikyng, on the softe gras,—	B.Th. 1969
For when I feele a-nyght your softe syde,	B.NP. 4357
Under a shepherde softe and negligent	C.Doc. 101
That with his sward he wolde smyte softe;	C.Doc. 252
That may go thurgh the golet softe and swoote.	C.Pard. 543
This yeman hym answerde, in softe speche:	D.Fri. 1412
Seyde this frere, curteisly and softe.	D.Sum. 1771
And eek his scrippe, and sette hym softe adoun.	D.Sum. 1777
And of youre softe breed nat but a shyvere,	D.Sum. 1840
And made hir bed ful harde and no thyng softe;	E.Cl. 228
Sholde this child ful softe wynde and wrappe	E.Cl. 583
That on his beddes syde sit ful softe,	E.Mch. 1947
And on hire wombe he stroketh hire ful softe;	E.Mch. 2414
And strawe hir cage faire, and softe as silk;	F.Sq. 613
Which May hadde paynted with his softe shoures	F.Fkl. 907
The fertehe strook to amytyn, softe or soore,	G.SN. 531
robes, and the softe shetes, and the	I.Pars. 195-200
Of clothe of Reyne, to slepe softe;	BD. 255
Ful thikke of gras, ful softe and sweete,	BD. 399
'And which a goodly, softe speche	BD. 918
Softe, and quakyng for pure drede	BD. 1211
Made in the leves grene a noyse softe,	PF. 202
'Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe,	PF. 680
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe,	PF. 685
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe,	PF. 690
waxen eay and softe to reseyven the	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
and a-taste some softe and delitable thynges,	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
that thilke thing that is ryght softe,	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10

ben softe and fletyng, as is waitir and	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
---	---------------------

And eft the Grekes founden nothing softe	TC.1. 137
And seye him thus, 'God wot, she slepeth softe	TC.1. 195
And softe he siked lest men mighte him here,	TC.1. 279
How that they waken when they alepen softe;	TC.1. 921
The rose waxeth swete, smothe, and softe;	TC.1. 949
And let so softe it in her herte sinke	TC.2. 650
And if thou write a goodly word al softe,	TC.2. 1028
Eleyne in al her goodly softe wise	TC.2. 1667
Gan bothe hir handes softe upon him laye:	TC.3. 72
I n'il not seyn that, though he lay ful softe,	TC.3. 442
Or elles, softe he swor her in her ere,	TC.3. 566
When time was, ful softe they hem sette:	TC.3. 608
Shul alle your wommen alepen wel and softe,	TC.3. 667
And gan the stews dore al softe unpinne;	TC.3. 698
Her armes smale, her streigthe bak and softe,	TC.3. 1247
He softe into his bed gan for to slinke,	TC.3. 1535
For-thy nede is to werken with it softe!—	TC.3. 1638
To this answerde him Troilus ful softe,	TC.4. 640
But hem in armes hente and softe kiste;	TC.4. 1131
Ayein into her herte al softe wente,	TC.4. 1222
And he ful softe and sleighly gan her seye,	TC.5. 83

**Soft**—*Continued*

God wot, they take it wisly, faire, and softe,	TC.5. 347
Than he was wont; and that men seiden softe,	TC.5. 619
With softe vois he of his lady dere	TC.5. 636
But in his herte he thoughte, and softe lough,	TC.5. 1172
And so kenely, and eek so softe,	HF.3. 635
Upon the smale, softe, swote gras,	LGW. 118
Upon the braunches ful of blommes softe,	LGW. 143
Yaf to the floures, softe and tenderly,	LGW. 172
Upon the softe and softe grene gras	LGW.G. 225
And with a sounne as softe as any shyryte,	LGW. 745
And softe wolle saith our boke that she wroughte,	LGW. 1721
And hym she rogeth and awaketh softe,	LGW. 2708
In caves and [in] wodes softe and swete,	Form.A. 42
The medewe softe, swote, and grene,	RR. 128
That whylome rounde and softe had be;	RR. 362
To fele how smothe and softe it is.	RR. 556
Upon a fynger faire and softe,	RR. 774
And softe as any veluet,	RR. 1420
For the erthe was ful softe and swete.	RR. 1423
That, under clothes warme and softe,	RR. 1731
First softe and afir noiois;	RR. 3230
To me is neither softe ne soore.	RR. 3446
By suferance and wordis softe	RR. 3463
Whanne the savour softe and lythe	RR. 3762
For the debonaire and softe	RR. 5415
And change for softe ne for sore;	RR. 5519
So softe and so pleasant they be.	RR. 6210

**Softed**

It softed heere and prikked there,	RR. 1925 <i>em</i>
------------------------------------	--------------------

**Softeth**

That blisful sighte softeth al my sorwe,	LGW. 50
--	---------

**Softer**

And softer than the wolfe is of a wether;	A.Mil. 3249
---	-------------

**Softing**

Now softyng with the oynement;	RR. 1924
--------------------------------	----------

**Softly**

Whan that he saugh his tyme softly.	A.Rv. 4058
And up he roos and softly he wente	A.Rv. 4211
All softly is to the bed y-go,	B.ML. 599
And he yaf up the goost ful softly.	B.Pri. 1862
Ful softly and rounde	B.Th. 2076
'Yet wol I,' quod this markys softly,	E.Cl. 323
And softly to hire right thus seyde he:	E.Mch. 1941
And in the pryvee softly it caste.	E.Mch. 1954
And softly in plastres gan hire wrappe,	F.Sq. 636
By Tiburce and Valerian softly	G.SN. 408
to sitte longe at his mete and softly, wherfore	I.Pars. 835-40
After he walketh softly a pas,	Mars. 134
leyde hir hand softly uppon my brest,	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
governeth strongly and ordeyneth hem softly?"	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
songen softly and delibately the forseide thinges	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
For-which for to departen softly	TC.1. 78
'Tho gan I stalke him softly behinde;	TC.2. 519
On which he rod a pas ful softly.	TC.2. 627
Al softly, and thiderward gan bende	TC.2. 1250
Ther-with he took his leve al softly.	TC.2. 1536
Stinteth right here, and softly you pleye.	TC.2. 1729
And inward, thus: 'Ful softly beginne,	TC.2. 1732
with nevere a word but seyde hym softly	TC.3. 158 <i>var</i>
Ther-as they laye, and softeliche it shette.	TC.3. 749
Toward the bed gan softly to gon,	TC.4. 355
That he shal come? Aris up softly,	TC.4. 915
And to himself ful softeliche he seyde,	TC.5. 506
Gaure on her whan she com'th; but softly	TC.5. 1153
Adoun ful softly I gan to synke,	LGW. 178
They setten hem ful softly adoun.	LGW. 301
'Al softly now, suster myn,' quod she,	LGW. 2126
wirke softly and avysely in the kouching.	Astr. 301-8
leide I down softly my compas, and sette	Astr. 371-6
Under the side ful softly,	RR. 2097

**Softness**

the derthe of it, and for his softnesse	I.Pars. 410-5
---	---------------

**Sojour**

Ful longe to holde there sojour,	RR. 4282
With Delite she halt sojour,	RR. 4979
It toke no sojour in myne hede,	RR. 5150

**Sojourn**

But hoom he gooth, he myghte nat sojourn,	D.WB. 987
No longer may the body of hym sojourn	E.Mch. 1796
Ther as that merci evere shal sojourn,	ABC. 160
Now, sith her wheel by no way may sojorne,	TC.1. 850
How sholde I longe, allas, fro you sojorne?	TC.3. 1484
For troweliche I n'il not thus sojorne!	TC.5. 483
Than wot I wel that she n'il not sojorne.	TC.5. 598
But dayes ten ye n'olde in oost sojorne,—	TC.5. 1350
And to hir swore he wolde not sojorne,	LGW. 2476
The tyme that may not sojorne,	RR. 381
If he nomore with thee sojorne.	RR. 5112

**Sojourned**

Sojourned han these marchants in that town.	B.ML. 148
And Custance hath so longe sojourned there,	B.ML. 536
Sojourned hath this Mars of which I rede	Mars. 78

**Sojourneth**

Al feyneth he in lust that he sojourneth;	TC.1. 326
And in this wise he neigh til day sojourneth.	TC.5. 213

**Soken**

Grot sokene hath this millere, out of doute,	A.Rv. 3987
--	------------

**Sokingly** *see* **Sokingly**

<b>Sol</b>	Sol gold is, and Luna silver we threpe, That out of Sol and Luna were y-drawe;	G.CY. 826 G.CY. 1440
<b>Solace</b>	Talcs of best sentence and moost solas, Of deerne love he koude, and of solas, That he ne visited with his solas, In bisynesse of myrthe and of solas, They soupen, and they speke hem to solace, Of myrthe and of solas; To make his steepe som solas, And the contrarie is joye and greet solas, I am so ful of joye and of solas, Ful is myn herte of revel and solas! And lede his lyf in joye and in solas; Wher as he lyveth in blisse and in solas, And boom they goon in joye and in solas, in helle is no solas, ne no frendshipe, God, thanne seketh he an ydel solas of Forth welk I tho my-selven to solace, That Love hem bringe in hevене to solas; In my presence, it u'll be no solas! From hennes rod my blis and my solas! As I have seyd, wol thee solace Of Athens, in joy and in solace. For sich solace, sich joie and play And ofte tyme hym to solace And thus he walketh to solace There as he was, hym to solace. To synge first, folk to solace. By druery and by solas, That forto seen it was solas; Three other things, that gret solas For the solace that I have lorn, Nor elles where fynde solace, And at her lust them to solace; That she for solace and for play Truly for bodily solace. To done me solas and company, Nowe dare he nat him selfe solace.	A.Prol. 798 A.Mil. 3200 A.Mil. 3335 A.Mil. 3654 A.Rv. 4146 B.Th. 1904 B.Th. 1972 B.NP. 3964 B.NP. 4360 B.NP. 4393 E.Mch. 1273 F.Fkl. 802 F.Fkl. 1019 I.Pars. 205-10 I.Pars. 740-5 PF. 297 TC.1. 31 TC.2. 460 TC.5. 607 HF.3. 918 LGW. 1966 RR. 487 RR. 613 RR. 621 RR. 735 RR. 756 RR. 844 RR. 1378 RR. 2789 RR. 4327 RR. 4429 RR. 4818 RR. 5068 RR. 5094 RR. 6340 RR. 7531
<b>Solam</b>	'Quicumque solam mente.'—Metrum 7	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
<b>Solar</b>	see Soler	
<b>Solas</b>	see Solace	
<b>Sold</b>	And many a jakke of Dovere hastow soold, And falsly to his foomen she hym solde; byen no coorn til his corn were soold, All though she hir clothis solde, Love to deere hadde soold to me Is sold and bought to deere, I wys; Whanne it is sold for avauntage;	A.Co. 4347 B.Mk. 3255 Bo.1. p.4. 115-20 RR. 452 RR. 4320 RR. 5235 RR. 5808
<b>Soldiers</b>	With soudiours of Normandye,	RR. 4234
<b>Sole</b>	Soul as the turtle that loest hath hire make. And go forthe sole, and make thy mone. And I abyde al sole in wo, And I allone lefte all sole, He was not soole, for ther was moo; And I, all soole, disconsolate, Thanne dismaied I, lefte all sool,	E.Mch. 2080 RR. 2396 RR. 2424 RR. 2955 RR. 3023 RR. 3168 RR. 3335
<b>Solein</b>	see Sullen	
<b>Solempn</b>	A lymytour, a ful solempne man, Of a solempne and greet fraternite; In Surry, with a greet solempne route; For more solempne in every mannes syght And halt his feeste so solempne and so ryche, My lige lord, on this solempne day That oon of hem is solempne, another is Thilke penance that is solempne in The mooste solempne servyse	A.Prol. 209 A.Prol. 364 B.ML. 387 E.Cl. 1125 F.Sq. 61 F.Sq. 111 I.Pars. 100-5 I.Pars. 100-5 BD. 302
<b>Solempny</b>	With muchel glorie and greet solempnytee, With alle blisse and greet solempnytee; To welcome hym with greet solempnytee, Hath wedded me with greet solempnytee, Thus been they wedded with solempnytee,	A.Kn. 870 A.Kn. 2702 C.Doe. 244 D.WB. 620 E.Mch. 1709
<b>Solempny</b>	His reons he spak ful solempnely, Solempnely, with every circumstauce. A softe pass solempnely they ryde. Made Alla wedden, ful solempnely, Solempnely, ther she sit at the table; Solempnely this noble doctour deere At Parys full solempnely.	A.Prol. 274 B.ML. 317 B.ML. 399 B.ML. 691 F.Sq. 179 G.SN. 272 RR. 6766
<b>Soler</b>	Men clepen the Soler Halle at Cantebregge;	A.Rv. 3990
<b>Sold</b>	have shewed the in the speer solide. The excellence of the Spere Solide.	Astr. 70-5 Astr. 277-84
<b>Solitary</b>	And solitarie he was and ever alone, comen in-to this solitarie place of myn and also to han gon into solitarie exil. medlyng of good in his solitarie wreechidnesse? Forgete in solitarie wilderness;	A.Kn. 1365 Bo.1. p.3. 65-70 Bo.3. p.5. 735-40 Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60 Scog. 46

<b>Solitude</b>	That dwelleth in solitude til she come,—	Mars. 65
<b>Solomon</b>	Ne yet the folye of kyng Salomon, For thus seith Salomoun, that was ful trewe, Wel seyde Salomon, in his langage, herte sleeth ful many a man. Salomon seith Salomon seith, "Werk alle thy thynges he sette hym down agsyn; for Salomon seith, "Of a thousand men," seith Salomon, and Salomon seith, "Never in thy lyf, though that Salomon seith that he ne entente of Salomon was this, that, as in wommen seith Salomon, that it were see wel that the word of Salomon is for Salomon seith that "Right as the Salomon seith, "Manye freendes have to been consailed by manye, for Salomon seith, of foolcs, for Salomon seith thee thy sothes." Salomon seith that seith Salomon, "In thyn olde foo trust they ne kan no conseil hyde; for Salomon seith, his enemy, and Salomon seith, "Wefeful the soule"; and Salomon seith, "If thou Salomon seith, "It is a greet worship wol nat receyve pacience; for Salomon seith And the same Salomon seith, "The angry that pacience is good, for Salomon seith Salomon seith, that he that entremetteth and Salomon seith, that alle thynges to axe. And therfore seith Salomon that And as the same Salomon and therfore seith Salomon, "He wise flece ydelnesse; for Salomon seith And the same Salomon the word of Salomon, "It is bettre to have a kept and conserved, for Salomon seith seith Salomon, "in keyping of thy And Salomon seith that the of God) or naught, after that Salomon goodly, for Salomon seith. "He that and Salomon seith, "He that hath for Salomon seith that he that but for youre grete profit; for Salomon And this same Salomon seith afterward for Salomon seith, "Whan the konnynge of Salomon is ful trewe, power of his enemy, for Salomon seith, "Lo, heere the wise kyng daun Salomon; And eek the Parables of Salomon, But Salomon seith "every thyng hath tyme." To weyven fro the word of Salomon, But though that Salomon spak swich a word, O Salomon! wys, and richest of richesse, "I woot wel that this Jew, this Salomon, What make ye so muche of Salomon? Save that he Moyses and kyng Salomon Every man semeth a Salomon; Daun Salomon, as wise clerkes seyn, Reed Salomon, so wys and honourable, seith Salomon, that in the drede of God after the sentence of Salomon. yow of the proverbe of Salomon, he seith Salomon, "The wrastthe of God ne And therfore seith Salomon, "The wikked seith Salomon, "Whoso that hadde the science seith Salomon, that they han two swerdes whiche seith Salomon: "Leoun rorynge Salomon seith that faterie is wors than as seith Salomon, "The amysable tonge seith Salomon, "An hous that is seith Salomon. Saint Paul seith, "O And as seith Salomon, it is a synne of apert folye, with alle diligence, as seith Salomon. delicat, as seith Salomon, that he wol Lo, what seith Salomon? "Whoso wolde and therfore, seith Salomon that hoolier than Danyel, and wiser than Salomon. For Salomon, full wel I wote,	A.Kn. 1942 A.Mil. 3529 A.Co. 4330 B.Mel. 2185-90 B.Mel. 2190-5 B.Mel. 2235-40 B.Mel. 2245-50 B.Mel. 2250-5 B.Mel. 2265-70 B.Mel. 2275-80 B.Mel. 2300-5 B.Mel. 2335-60 B.Mel. 2345-50 B.Mel. 2355-60 B.Mel. 2360-5 B.Mel. 2360-5 B.Mel. 2365-70 B.Mel. 2375-80 B.Mel. 2380-5 B.Mel. 2505-10 B.Mel. 2605-11 B.Mel. 2675-80 B.Mel. 2700-5 B.Mel. 2700-5 B.Mel. 2725-30 B.Mel. 2730-5 B.Mel. 2740-5 B.Mel. 2760-5 B.Mel. 2760-5 B.Mel. 2765-70 B.Mel. 2775-80 B.Mel. 2780-5 B.Mel. 2815-20 B.Mel. 2825-30 B.Mel. 2825-30 B.Mel. 2840-5 B.Mel. 2850-5 B.Mel. 2860-5 B.Mel. 2885-90 B.Mel. 2890-5 B.Mel. 2895-900 B.Mel. 2895-900 B.Mel. 2905-10 B.Mel. 2925-30 B.Mel. 2940-5 D.WB. 35 D.WB. 679 E.Cl. 6 E.Mch. 1483 E.Mch. 1487 E.Mch. 2242 E.Mch. 2277 E.Mch. 2292 F.Sq. 250 G.CY. 961 H.Mcp. 314 H.Mcp. 344 I.Pars. 115-20 I.Pars. 125-30 I.Pars. 155-60 I.Pars. 165-70 I.Pars. 225-30 I.Pars. 225-30 I.Pars. 265-70 I.Pars. 565-70 I.Pars. 610-5 I.Pars. 625-30 I.Pars. 630-5 I.Pars. 630-5 I.Pars. 645-60 I.Pars. 675-80 I.Pars. 685-90 I.Pars. 705-10 I.Pars. 850-5 I.Pars. 955-60 RR. 6529
<b>Solomons</b>	Thus seith Salamones sawes.	RR. 6543 em
<b>Solstitium</b>	therfore is he clepid Solstitium of Somer; the Solstitium of Wynter. This signe of	Astr. 65-70 Astr. 75-82
<b>Solution</b>	whiche solucoun, or the whiche resoun,	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
<b>Somdel</b>	Bitwixen yelow and somdel blak y-meynd, But, sooth to seyn, he was somdel squamous Thogh I answer and somdeel sette his howve, And eek, for she was somdel ameterlich, A poure wydwe, somdel stape in age, Thogh it were rude and somdeel eek to-rent, and was somdel full of harde grace That somdel of thy labour wolde I quyte. wol usen somdel lyghtere medycynes, so ben in som manere, it semyth somdel to us Which somdel deignous was; for she let falle And is somdel of aking of his wounde	A.Kn. 2170 A.Mil. 3337 A.Rv. 3911 A.Rv. 3963 B.NP. 4011 E.Cl. 1012 PF. 65 var PF. 112 Bo.1. p.5. 210-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80 TC.1. 290 TC.1. 1088



**Somdel—Continued**

And was somdel astoned in her thought . . .	TC.2. 603
Seyde as hire thought, and somdel it withstode . . .	LGW. 1183
And somdele lasse it was than Seyne . . .	RR. 118
Vilany was lyk somdel That other ymage,	RR. 169
Square was the wall and high sundell . . .	RR. 479
Bot somdell neer it wente I thoo . . .	RR. 1708
Somdell to yewe sleegement . . .	RR. 1890
Thou shalt foryete yit somdell . . .	RR. 2536
That he me esid hath somdell . . .	RR. 3390
Worste, and addith more somdell . . .	RR. 3801
<b>Somdel see Deal, Some</b>	
<b>Some</b>	
By-cause that it was old and som-del streit,—	A.Prol. 174
But she was som-del deef, and that was scathe . . .	A.Prol. 446
That he had lerned out of som decree,—	A.Prol. 640
As I seyde erst, and doon yow som confort,	A.Prol. 776
Som drope of pitee, thurgh thy gentillesse,	A.Kn. 920
'Have on us wretched women som mercy,	A.Kn. 950
Som wikke aspect or disposicioun . . .	A.Kn. 1087
Of Saturne, by som constellacioun . . .	A.Kn. 1088
Of our lynage have som compassioun,	A.Kn. 1110
That by som cas, syn Fortune is chaungeable,	A.Kn. 1242
Thow maist to thy desir some tyme atteyne,	A.Kn. 1243
Som man desirith for to han richesse,	A.Kn. 1255
And som man wolde out of his prisoun fayn,	A.Kn. 1257
That by som aventure, or som trefte,	A.Kn. 1283
In hope that I som grene gae may . . .	A.Kn. 1512
Som wol be armed in an haubergoun,	A.Kn. 2119
And somme woln have a paire plates large;	A.Kn. 2121
And somme woln have a Pruce sheeld or a targe;	A.Kn. 2122
Somme woln be armed on hir legges weel,	A.Kn. 2123
And have an ax, and somme a mace of steel;	A.Kn. 2124
And in this wise thes lordes, alle and some,	A.Kn. 2187
Of which Arcite som-what hym agaste . . .	A.Kn. 2424
Bitwixe yow ther moot be som tyme pees . . .	A.Kn. 2474
Somme seiden thus, somme seyde it shal be so . . .	A.Kn. 2516
Somme holden with hym with the blake berd,	A.Kn. 2517
Somme with the balled, somme with the thikke herd,	A.Kn. 2518
Some seyde he looked grymme and he wolde fighte,	A.Kn. 2519
And som tyme dooth hem Theseus to reste,	A.Kn. 2821
Som tyme an ende ther is of every dede . . .	A.Kn. 2836
Somme hadden selves and somme hadden charmes . . .	A.Kn. 2712
'This al and som, that Arcite moot dye,	A.Kn. 2761
'That he ne lyvede in ertne in som degree,	A.Kn. 2844
'In all this world, that som tyme he ne deyde;	A.Kn. 2846
Ne how somme ceste hir sheeld, and somme hir spere,	A.Kn. 2947
Som in his bed, som in the depe see . . .	A.Kn. 3031
Som in the large feeld, as men may se;	A.Kn. 3032
Som bettre man shal telle us first another;	A.Mil. 3130
'Now herkneth,' quod the Millere, 'alle and some;	A.Mil. 3136
Or elles falsen som of my matere:	A.Mil. 3175
For som folk wol ben women for richesse,	A.Mil. 3381
And somme for strokes, and somme for gentillesse.	A.Mil. 3382
Sche trowed he were falle in som maladye	A.Mil. 3416
In som woodnesse, or in some agonye . . .	A.Mil. 3452
Som maner confort shal I have, parfay . . .	A.Mil. 3681
What eyleth yow? Som gay gerl, God it woot,	A.Mil. 3769
Into som worthy blood of auncestrye;	A.Rv. 3982
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere,	A.Rv. 4132
Som csement has lawe y-shapen us;	A.Rv. 4179
To shapen for his lyf som remedye . . .	B.ML. 210
Now wolde som men waiten, as I gesse,	B.ML. 246
But forthward they hem dresen alle and some . . .	B.ML. 263
That ther nere somme, that in hir privtee	B.ML. 543
Have ye nat seyn som tyme a pale face . . .	B.ML. 645
Haveth som routhe on hire adversites . . .	B.ML. 654
Have on Custance and on hir child som mynde . . .	B.ML. 908
Som-tyme West and som-tyme North and South,	B.ML. 948
And som-tyme Est, ful many a very day,	B.ML. 949
Som men wolde seyn at requeste of Custance	B.ML. 1009
To vouche-sauf som day with hym to dyne . . .	B.ML. 1083
Som men wolde seyn how that the child Maurice	B.ML. 1086
Or ire, or talent, or som kynnes affray,	B.ML. 1137
'He wolde sowen som difficulte,	B.Sh. 1182
Whan that he cam, som manere honest thyng,	B.Sh. 1239
A certeyn frankes; and somme with him he ladde.	B.Sh. 1524
Som deyntee thyng, me thyngketh by his cheere!	B.Th. 1901
To make his steede som solas . . .	B.Th. 1972
In which ther be som murthe, or som doctryne.'	B.Mel. 2125
For somme of hem seyn moore, and somme lesse,	B.Mel. 2139
somme of his olde enemyis reconciled,	B.Mel. 2195-200
somme of his neighbores that didn	B.Mel. 2195-200
som tyme be secrete til it were tyme that	B.Mel. 2250-5
Eek som men han seyð that	B.Mel. 2285-90
lyke disposicioun, for certes som thyng	B.Mel. 2325-30
som tyme werre or enemytee, ne telle	B.Mel. 2370-5
som vapour of warmnesse"; and therefore	B.Mel. 2375-80
is no drede. The book seith that somme folk	B.Mel. 2515-20
"Dooth somme goode dedes, that somme	B.Mel. 2785-90
hem somme of hire trewe freendes to	B.Mel.
do som thyng by which he may renouvelle	B.Mel. 3035-40
I woot wel she wol do me elee som day	B.Mk. 3107
Som neighbores, and thanne go my way;	B.Mk. 3108
Upon my feith, thou art som officer,	B.Mk. 3125
Som worthy serteyn, or som celerer,	B.Mk. 3128
But tellen hem, som bifore and som bihynde,	B.Mk. 3176
That God wolde on his peyne han som pitee,	B.Mk. 3231
But natheles somme clerkes hire excusen	B.Mk. 3317

**Some—Continued**

For Goddes love, as task som larastyf . . .	B.NP. 4133
Twenty degrees and on, and som-what moore,	B.NP. 4385
'Telle us som myrthe, or japes, right anon!' . . .	C.Pard. 319
Telle us som moral thyng, that we may leere	C.Pard. 325
Som wit, and thanne wol we gladly heree . . .	C.Pard. 326
Upon som honeste thyng, whil that I drynke,'	C.Pard. 328
And thanne my bulles shewe I, alle and some;	C.Pard. 336
Som for plesaunce of folk and flaterye,	C.Pard. 409
And som for veyne glorie, and som for hate,	C.Pard. 411
Som poyaoun, that he myghte his rattes quelle;	C.Pard. 854
Som cristen man shal wedde me anon;	D.WB. 48
This is al and som, he helde virginitee . . .	D.WB. 91
Somme been of tree, and doon hir lord servyse . . .	D.WB. 101
Som this, som that, as hym liketh to shifte . . .	D.WB. 104
That som men han in Eesexe at Dunmowe . . .	D.WB. 218
'Thou seyst som folk desire us for richesse,	D.WB. 257
Somme for our shape, somme for our fairnesse,	D.WB. 258
And som for she kan either synne or daunce,	D.WB. 259
And som for gentillesse, and daliaunce . . .	D.WB. 260
Som for hir handes, and hir armes smale,—	D.WB. 261
Til that she fynde som man hire to chepe;	D.WB. 268
By sleighte, or force, or by som maner thyng,	D.WB. 405
And eek ther was som-tyme a clerk at Rome,	D.WB. 673
That somme han slayn hir housbondes in hir bed,	D.WB. 766
And somme han dryven nayles in hir brayn	D.WB. 769
Somme han hem yeven poyaoun in hire drynke;	D.WB. 771
Somme seyde womenn loven best richesse;	D.WB. 925
Somme seyde honour, somme seyde jolynesse,	D.WB. 926
Somme riche array, somme seiden lust abedde,	D.WB. 927
Somme seyde that our hertes been moost esed	D.WB. 929
And somme seyn that we loven best	D.WB. 935
And somme seyn that greet delit han we . . .	D.WB. 945
That nedely som wold hire mooste asterte;	D.WB. 968
In hope that som wysdom sholde he lerne;	D.WB. 994
Now wolden som men seye, paraventure . . .	D.WB. 1073
Or in som oother place may wel be;	D.WB. 1226
Where as I hope som tyme I shal thee see . . .	D.Fri. 1414
Som subtilete, and tel me faithfully	D.Fri. 1420
And yet wol som men seye it was nat he . . .	D.Fri. 1511
I trowe thou hast som frere or preest with thee,'	D.Fri. 1583
Mankynde, save and gyde us alle and some,	D.Fri. 1643
I se wel that som thyng there is amys;	D.Sum. 2172
I trowe ye studie aboute som sophymie;	E.Cl. 5
Telle us som myrie tale, by youre feyl!	E.Cl. 9
Telle us som murie thyng of adventures,—	E.Cl. 15
Save in somme thynges that he was to blame,—	E.Cl. 76
But hye God som tyme senden kan	E.Cl. 206
Sche wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte . . .	E.Cl. 280
Though som men preise it for a subtil wit,	E.Cl. 459
Burieth this litel body in som place . . .	E.Cl. 571
He wolde have wend that of som subtilete,	E.Cl. 691
And to the peple ares, alle and some,	E.Cl. 941
That cruel bounde, or som foul vermyne,	E.Cl. 1095
And yet somme clerkes seyn it nys nat so . . .	E.Mch. 1293
Unto som mayde, fair and tendre of age,	E.Mch. 1407
Somme blamed it, somme preyed it certeyn,	E.Mch. 1471
And somme were riche, and hadden badde name;	E.Mch. 1593
He wolde abregge hir labour, alle and some;	E.Mch. 1614
For every labour som tyme moot han reste . . .	E.Mch. 1862
He wolde of hire, he seyde, han som plesaunce;	E.Mch. 1959
Som tyrant is, as ther be many oon,	E.Mch. 1989
Somme clerkes holden that felicitye	E.Mch. 2021
Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye—	E.Mch. 2074
That som man bothe hym and hire had slayn;	E.Mch. 2076
Som wonder by this clyket shal bityde . . .	E.Mch. 2123
That he nyl fynde it out in som manere . . .	E.Mch. 2127
Come forth, and lat us taken som disport;	E.Mch. 2147
Ye han som glymsyng, and no parfit sighte.'	E.Mch. 2383
And toold to hire of some of this meynce,	E.Mch. 2436
Ther is som mete that is ful deynte holde	F.Sq. 70
I trowe som men of armes been ther-inne,	F.Sq. 213
An apparence, y-maad by som magyk;	F.Sq. 218
And somme of hem wondred on the mirour	F.Sq. 225
But natheles somme seiden that it was	F.Sq. 253
As soore wondren somme on cause of thonder,	F.Sq. 258
That he ne dooth, or seith, som tyme amys . . .	F.Fkl. 831
Til som figure therinne emprented be . . .	F.Fkl. 831
Upon my dedly herte have som pitee;	F.Fkl. 1040
And of my peyne have som compassioun!	F.Fkl. 1079
At Orlens som old felawe y-fynde,	F.Fkl. 1153
And somme with arwes blede of bittre woundes.	F.Fkl. 1194
Or rather sleen myself in some manere,	F.Fkl. 1425
'This is al and som, ther is namoure to seyn.'	F.Fkl. 1606
That whelpes eten somme of the crommes alle	G.SN. 60
I demed hym som Chanoun for to be . . .	G.CY. 573
Of silver, or som oother quantitee;	G.CY. 757
And somme of hem synken into the ground,—	G.CY. 912
And somme are scattered al the floor aboute,	G.CY. 914
Somme lepe into the roof, withouten doute . . .	G.CY. 915
Somme seyde it was along on the fir making,	G.CY. 922
Somme seyde nay, it was on the blowing,—	G.CY. 923
Of every ordre som shrews is, pardee,	G.CY. 995
'Elles go bye us som, and that as swithe . . .	G.CY. 1294
To som goldmyth, and wite if they been ought;	G.CY. 1333
Or hastow with som queene al nyght y-swonke,	H.Mop. 18
To enden in som virtuous sentence,	I.Pars. 63
which hym oghte to pleyne; and som doctour	I.Pars. 85-90
that synne in dede, yet seyn somme doctours	I.Pars. 295-300
avayleth contricioun?' I seye that som tyme	I.Pars. 305-10

Some—Continued

he ne shal som tyme be moeved in . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 if so be that he som tyme discharge . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 and the same harm dooth som tyme the . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 man, to wikked entente. Allas! somme of hem . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
 visages of somme of hem seme ful chaast . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
 synne that it ne hath som delit in itself, . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 hath certein speces, as thus; som man . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 ones conceyved in the hertes of som men, . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
 is in diverse wise. Som manere . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 and som is bodily. . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 noon advantage to no wight; and som lesynge . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
 Som lesynge is, of which ther comth . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
 al the ground of the tale is fals. Som lesynge . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 and som lesynge comth of necchelesnesse . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 wole he flater som wight to sustene hym . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 outhir he repreth hym by som harm of . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 'mesel!' 'croked harlot!' or by som synne . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 vertu som tyme comth of nature, for, as . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 to have ertely thynges. Som oother folk . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 and raunsynge of bondemen somme lordes stywardes . . . I.Pars. 750-5  
 and therefore in somme contrees, . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 God ordeyned that som folk sholde be . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 som folk moore lough, and that everich . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 that som men hadde hyer degree and . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 som men lower, therefore was sovereyntee . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 But, for as muche as som folk been . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 som folk stonden, of hir owene wyl, to . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
 The thriddie spece of avowtrie is som tyme . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 with some somme folk wol peyzen hem . . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 somme of hire braunches and hire . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 In my slepe som certeyn eween, . . . BD. 119  
 Some henge hir chyn upon hir breste . . . BD. 174  
 And some laye naked in hir bedde . . . BD. 176  
 Or som wight elles, I ne roghte who, . . . BD. 244  
 To make me sleepe and have som raste,— . . . BD. 245  
 Hadde herd; for som of hem songe lowe . . . BD. 304  
 Som hye, and al of oon acorde. . . BD. 305  
 Have som pite on your nature, . . . BD. 714  
 Let som streem of your light on me be sene, . . . Pity. 94  
 Purpos I have sum tyme for to enquire . . . ABC. 113  
 And somme han never joye til they be dede. . . Mars. 223  
 Baith his angle-hook with som plessaunce . . . Mars. 238  
 Ther-for ye oghte have som compassioun . . . Mars. 276  
 Kytheth therfor on hir som kyndenesse! . . . Mars. 298  
 And of your grace granteth me som drope; . . . Comp.L. 126  
 For which the peple, blisful al and somme, . . . Anel. 26  
 And come ageyn, and be al pleyn som day, . . . Anel. 278  
 Som beseyde hem hir briddes forth to brynge . . . PF. 192  
 Som for to slee, and som to wounde and kerve . . . PF. 217  
 Wommen y-nowe, of which some they were . . . PF. 233  
 Faire of hem-self, and somme of hem were gay; . . . PF. 234  
 My dere herte have of my wo som routhel! . . . PF. 427  
 Than som man doth that hath served ful yore . . . PF. 476  
 This al and som that I wol speke and seye; . . . PF. 650  
 In hope y-wys to rede so sum day, . . . PF. 697  
 jugement, for som-tyme sche constrained . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
 mesure of men, and som-tyme it semede . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
 Natheles handes of some men hadden . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
 some traces or steppes of myn abyte, the . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80-5  
 pervertede some thurw the errour of the wikkide or . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80-5  
 yif they som-tyme, makinge an oost ayens . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90  
 wolde that som other fredom myghte ben . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
 folk, ne submyttede some of hem (that is . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 to seyn, that it he enclynede some jure . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
 derken it with medlynge of some felouye, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
 This is the opynoun of some folk.) . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
 thi lawe; so that the moone som-tyme, . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 lasse, and som-tyme, whan the moone . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 'that ther ne failthe som-what, by whiche . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
 'I have herd tolde it som-tyme,' quod . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
 that derknesse schal I assaie som-what to maken . . . Bo.1. p.6. 250-5  
 thynne . . . Bo.1. m.7.  
 some roche. And for-thy, yif thou wolt . . . 255-60  
 and a-taste some softe and delitable thynges, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265-70  
 some newe thyng and unkouth. . . Bo.2. p.1. 270-5  
 some bookes han the texte thus: . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
 and som-tyme the stream is on o side, and . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 is on o side, som-tyme on the tothir.) Textus . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 and to confownden hem som-tyme with . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 eek his ryght to ben som-tyme calm and . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 som-tyme to ben horrible with waves . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 fortune. (As who seith, I have som-what comforted . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375-80  
 the, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 that ther lakketh som-what to thy . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 For som man hath gret rychesse, but he . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 som man is renomyd of noblesse of . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 som man haboundeth bothe in rychesse . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 or playneth on some halfe ayen the qualite . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 and som man is wel and selyly y-mariet, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
 and som man is gladed with . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
 for alwey to every man ther is in som-what . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
 gladed som-tyme of the face of the see . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
 selve, so that thilke thyng that som men . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545-50  
 for yit hath the moment som porcioun of it, . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
 batayle ayens fortune, yit som-tyme it by-falleth . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
 sovereyn good, for thanne wer ther som good . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
 whiche men, some of hem wenen that . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
 habundaunt of rychesse. And some othere men

Some—Continued

han I-geten. And some folk ther ben . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
 that reiguen. And it semeth to some . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
 alwey in angwyse of som-what. . . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
 ther som-what that every man desirith? . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
 schynynge, and som-tyme leeseth it, by . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 stynt som-tyme to wondren on foule . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
 for he hath som tyme defeaute of manye . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 thilke general ther moot ben som thing that . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 885-90  
 ther nys som blisfulnesse that is sad, . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 885-90  
 certes som-thing possessyng in it-self . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 895-900  
 mai defenden hem. For some of hem . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1000-5  
 waxen in feildis, and some in mountaynes, . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1000-5  
 cleven on roches, and some wexen . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1000-5  
 by som cause, that his wille desirith and . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1020-5  
 may sterten up som fair sparcle of soth? . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1095 100  
 of hir that entendede yit to seyn some othere . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5  
 thinges. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
 scholde seme to som folk that this were . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5  
 or elles som other wyght, myghte . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 thing praverunte to some folk, yit moot . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 that he schewe that some of the premysses . . . 1345-50  
 by the participacioun of som good? . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1355-60  
 sche, 'I trowe that some ben tormented . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1365-70  
 by asprenesse of peyne, and some soules, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
 destyne be exercised outhir by some devyne spirites, . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1465-70  
 purvesaunce, or elles by some soule, or . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1465-70  
 But some thinges ben put undir . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5  
 men han som tyme adversite and som tyme . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5  
 that thilke men that som folk demen . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5  
 grauten, I pose, that som man may wel . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1495-500  
 ben covenable to some bodies that ben . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1495-500  
 hole, and to some bodies byttre thinges . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1495-500  
 some syk folk ben holpen with lyghte . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5  
 medicynes, and some folk ben holpen . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5  
 But I suppose that som man be . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5  
 corages, and remordith some folk by . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1515-20  
 some dispyse that they mowe not beare . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1520-5 ear Th  
 som men, that ne mowen nat ben . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5  
 schrewes the torment som-tyme agasteth . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1525-30  
 othere to don felonyes, and som-tyme it amendeth . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1525-30  
 of som man is so overthrowynge to yvel, . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1525-30  
 And som othir man byholdeth his conscience . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
 to som othir folk is yoven power to . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
 ben gode men. For whan that some schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1535-40  
 abydest som swetnesse of songe. . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1545-50  
 fortune of som wyght is wikkid. . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5  
 of hir resoun to some othere thingis to . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1615-20  
 entenden to don bytideth by some causes, . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1635-40  
 doon for som oother thing; but thilke . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5  
 that som men wenen that thei mowe . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1675-80  
 some thingis to betyden, of whiche the . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5  
 to ryght heye thinges), and som tyme it . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1810-5  
 ne seme nat to men that some thingis han . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5  
 diverse figures. For some of hem han . . . Bo.5. m.6.  
 1845-50  
 Wherefore som men trowen wrongfully . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5  
 ben in som manere, it semyth somdel to . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1875-80  
 and byndeth it-self to som maner presence . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1875-80  
 ye seen some thinges in this temporel . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5  
 thei ben to comen. But some of hem . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1915-20  
 But some of hem descendith of the . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
 and some descendith of the power of the . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5  
 knowe som-tyme o thyng, and soymtyme . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1925-30  
 That I have might to shewe in som manere . . . TC.1. 33  
 For som day boughten they of Troye it derre, . . . TC.1. 136  
 For this, trowe I, ye knownen, alle or some: . . . TC.1. 240  
 On other thing som time his look he caste, . . . TC.1. 314  
 Was this, that she som wight had loved so . . . TC.1. 500



Some—Continued

And with som frendly look gladdeth me, swete,	TC.1. 538
'Or hastow som remors of conscience,	TC.1. 554
And art now falle in som deuocioun,	TC.1. 555
That nevere was in sorwe or som destresse:	TC.1. 641
For for to tristen som wight is a preve	TC.1. 690
Thy wronge conceyt, and do thee som wight triste	TC.1. 692
And her besoughte on thee to han som routhe?"—	TC.1. 769
To every maner wight in som degree?	TC.1. 844
So folweth it that ther is som pite	TC.1. 899
And some wolde monche hir mete allone	TC.1. 914
And som," thou seydest, "had a blanche fevere,	TC.1. 916
"And some of hem toke on hem for the cold	TC.1. 918
"And some han feyned ofte time and told	TC.1. 920
Eek wostow how? It far'th of som servise,	TC.1. 983
For-thy som grace I hope in her to finde.	TC.1. 980
Of thee, Pandare, I may som thank deserve!	TC.1. 1015
And God to-forn, lo, some of hem shal smerte;	TC.1. 1049
Ek in som lond were al the game shent,	TC.2. 38
Ek some men grave in tree, some in ston wal,	TC.2. 47
Is it of love? O, som good ye me lere!	TC.2. 97
And lat us do to May som observance!	TC.2. 112
It sholde ben! Som jape I trowe is this!	TC.2. 130
How-so it be that some men hem delite	TC.2. 256
Hir tale is al for som conclusioun.	TC.2. 259
'For't every wight som goodly aventure	TC.2. 281
Som time is shape, if he it can receiven;	TC.2. 282
This' al and som, and pleynly our entente:	TC.2. 363
'Of which I took some-what suspicioun;	TC.2. 561
Now mighte som envious jangle thus:	TC.2. 666
And what she thoughte-som what shal I write,	TC.2. 699
For evere som mistrust or nice strif	TC.2. 780
Ther is in love, som cloude is over that sonne;	TC.2. 781
For wo, til that he herde som tidinge.	TC.2. 951
Or on som other wight this charge leve!	TC.2. 994
At som window, into the strete lokinge.	TC.2. 1015
And of som goodly answer ye purchase,	TC.2. 1125
'But thus ye faren wel high alle and some,	TC.2. 1149
And gan some of her women for to calle,	TC.2. 1172
Com riding with his tenthe some i-ferre	TC.2. 1249
And him bisoughte reed or som socours;	TC.2. 1354
Som of his wo to sleen, and that as faste;	TC.2. 1358
For in good herte it mot som routhe impresse	TC.2. 1371
Which some men wolden don oppressioun.	TC.2. 1418
To han some of their brethern here with you	TC.2. 1438
Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne!	TC.2. 1501
As folk don yit, whan som wight hath bigonne	TC.2. 1584
Or elles must ye do this man sum grace	TC.2. 1750c, R
Some joye of that is felt in hir servise.	TC.3. 42
To knele and do you honour in som wise.	TC.3. 70
He saw his lady som-time; and also	TC.3. 451
But now paraunter som man waiten wolde	TC.3. 491
For ther was some epistel hem bitwene	TC.3. 501
As for to bringen to his hous som night	TC.3. 514
And after to the soper, alle and some,	TC.3. 607
'Quod tho Criseyde, "Lat me som wight calle!"—	TC.3. 670
'But certein is, som maner jalousey	TC.3. 1030
Is excusable more than som, y-wis;	TC.3. 1031
As whan cause is, and som swich fantasye	TC.3. 1032
'And som so ful of furie is and despit	TC.3. 1037
Though that I tarie a yeer, som time I moot	TC.3. 1195
Yit mot I nede amenden in som wise	TC.3. 1287
As is in love in oo point in som plit?	TC.3. 1377
That som of us for gode his hed may ake!	TC.3. 1561
Han gon som by-path in dispit of me;	TC.3. 1705
Al be that ther was som disese among,	TC.3. 1816
As evere she was, shal I finde in som route,	TC.4. 403
Som cas shal putte it out of remembrance.	TC.4. 420
Thou shalt this night, som time in som manere,	TC.4. 653
Why n'hastow to thyselfen som resport?	TC.4. 850
And with som wisdom ye his sorwe bete.	TC.4. 928
And some men seyn that nedly ther is noon,	TC.4. 970
'For some men seyn, if God seeth al biforn,	TC.4. 974
'Ek this is an opinioun of some	TC.4. 995
So mighte I wene that things alle and some,	TC.4. 1068
This' al and som; that falsly han ye slayn	TC.4. 1193
This' al and som, my dere herte swete!	TC.4. 1274
He shal som Gtek so preyse and wel alose,	TC.4. 1473
Go we and pleye us in som lusty route	TC.5. 402
If in the hondes of som wrecche I falle.	TC.5. 705
Out of this oost stele on som maner side,	TC.5. 752
For that that some men blamen evere yit,	TC.5. 760
And some men seyn he was of tonge large,	TC.5. 804
As frendes don, of which som shal ye here.	TC.5. 854
To wedden her unto som worthy wight.—	TC.5. 863
But-if for love of som Trojan it were;	TC.5. 877
'The folk of Troye, as who seith, alle and some	TC.5. 883
It is ayeins som gode I have a thought.	TC.5. 1166
To come ayein, or elles in som clause,	TC.5. 1301
So sende might to make in som comediell	TC.5. 1788
And why theeffect folweth of somme,	HF.1. 5
And of somme hit shal never come;	HF.1. 6
That some men ben to curious	HF.1. 29
that deuocioun Of somme, and contemplacioun,	
Causeth	HF.1. 34
And that hit warneth alle and somme	HF.1. 46
That som man of his pure kynde	HF.1. 280
That smote some tyme a toure of powder	HF.2. 28 var
To do thee som disport and game,	HF.2. 156
In som recompensacioun	HF.2. 157

Some—Continued

Wol with som maner thyng thee quyte,	HF.2. 162
And that some stede ywys	HF.2. 319 var
For hit is white; and somme, parfey	HF.2. 430
Som good to lerne in this place!	HF.2. 580
Thogh som versys faile in a sillable;	HF.3. 8
And somme crouned were as kyniges,	HF.3. 226
And somme of hem she grauntede sone,	HF.3. 448
And somme she wernede wel and faire;	HF.3. 449
And somme she grauntede the contraire	HF.3. 450
Som newe tydynes for to lere,	HF.3. 796
Som newe thynges, I not what,	HF.3. 797
That som folk han desired fame	HF.3. 809
And grene eek, and som weren white,	HF.3. 847
Somme good therin, or sunwhat here	HF.3. 908
Some within and some withoute,	HF.3. 946
Hit gan out crepe at som crevace,	HF.3. 996
Some to wexe and wane sone,	HF.3. 1025
That I hadde herd of som contres	HF.3. 1045
And som sayde, 'I not never what.'	HF.3. 1058
And al his crafte.' And somme songen clere	LGW. 139
Sum story of women that were gode and trewe;	LGW.G. 272
And some were brend and some were out the hals,	LGW.G. 292
And some dreynit, for they woldyn not be fals;	LGW.G. 293
And for to han with you sum dalyaunce.	LGW.G. 332
Of somme persone, and durste it nat withseye	LGW. 367
Thogh that I spake a fals liverse som shame.	LGW. 467
Ful streyte, leste they falde somme folye.	LGW. 723
By sleight, and spoken somme of hir desire,	LGW. 734
For this is al and somme; it was Venus,	LGW. 734
For which the grettest of his lordes, some,	LGW. 1050
To somme folke othre newe thynges is swote.	LGW. 1077
Somme for to were, and somme for to presente	LGW. 1132
Or ben unkynde, or don hir some myscheefe?	LGW. 1261
To senden him into some fer contré	LGW. 1418
And prayeth him on hir to have some routhe.	LGW. 1567
For this is al and some,—thus was she served,	LGW. 2384
And maken in that lond some chevisaunce,	LGW. 2434
That to som better estat he may atteyne.	Fort. 79
Som tyme this world was so stedfast and stable	L.St. 1
But if he can, by som collusioun,	L.St. 11
And wyth your pitee me som wyse avausce,	Bal.Ch. 22
that I have seyn there be somme conclusions	Astr. 1-5
performen her bihestes; and somme of hem	Astr. 1-5
were cleid some for her propertes	Astr. 45-50
and somme by statutes of lordes Arabiens,	Astr. 45-50
somme by othre lordes of Rome.	Astr. 45-50
Cesar and Cesar Augustus somme were	Astr. 50-7
perced with certein holes, somme more and somme less,	Astr. 50-7
Almycanteras, of which somme of hem	Astr. 82-8
semen perit cerles and somme semen	Astr. 82-8
diverse Astrelabies somme almykanteras	Astr. 82-8
ben divided by oon, and some by two,	Astr. 82-8
and some by thre, after the quantite of	Astr. 82-8
a latitude fro the ecliptik, yit sey somme folke,	Astr. 165-8
where as somme almykanteras in sondry	Astr. 168-70
Day, that some folke callen the Day	Astr. 179-85
And understonde wel that som tyme ben	Astr. 188-93
thei lenger by day than by night, and som tyme	Astr. 188-93
ascendent anon right by som manere sterre	Astr. 222-9
by som manere sterre fixe which that thou	Astr. 222-9
som tyme declinen north or south save oonly	Astr. 229-33
natheles som tyme is everiche of these	Astr. 236-40
In some wynters nyght whan the	Astr. 251-8
sayn somme auctours; and somme of hem	Astr. 365-8
But men may some swevenes sene	RR. 3
Som gret myschaunce, or gret disese.	RR. 251
Som blame upon the folk to sette;	RR. 280
Summe high and summe eke lowe songe	RR. 717
So faire they weren all and some,	RR. 740
Somme songe songes of Loreyne,	RR. 768
That he ne shall there sene some thyng	RR. 1607
Of knoppes clos some sawe I there,	RR. 1675
And some wel better woxen were;	RR. 1676
And some ther ben of other moysoun,	RR. 1677
Hopyng to have yit in some tide	RR. 1977
And if it fall that of hem somme	RR. 2219
But I have some tokenyng."	RR. 2439
Som thyng er thou cam away.	RR. 2496
If he were touchid on somme good veyne,	RR. 3459
May lyve in hoope to gette some daye.	RR. 3676
Telle you som-thing of Jelousie,	RR. 4146
Everiche of hem hath somme vice;	RR. 4261
And somme have also this manere,	RR. 4828
And ysalt [him] into somme covente,	RR. 4904
In the future somme socour,	RR. 5015
For somme love leful is and good;	RR. 5195
To somme mayscndewe bisaide;	RR. 5619
Yit can she some tyme done labour,	RR. 5881
Bi somme general signe nowe,	RR. 6076
Somme tyme am I hore and olde,	RR. 6335
For men bihoveth in somme gise	RR. 6605
But if they have somme pryvelege,	RR. 6625
Somme of her good in charite.	RR. 6681
Til he somme maner crafte kan lerne;	RR. 6720
Han of his myscheef somme pitee,	RR. 6731
We had bene turmentid, al and some.	RR. 7092
(Though some of hem ben gret and square)	RR. 7462
And of tidynge telle him some,	RR. 7478
Or some man in some maner wise,	RR. 7654

# Somer

the reverent clerkes, frere I. Somer and	Astr. 15-20
<b>Something</b>	
That I shall mete somthyng for to fare	PF. 698
<b>Something see Some, Thing</b>	
<b>Sometime</b>	

Somtyme with the lord of Palatye	A.Prol. 85
And he hadde been somtyme in chyvachie,	A.Prol. 85
Yet somtyme it shal fallen on a day	A.Kn. 1668
The brode ryver somtyme wereth dreye;	A.Kn. 3024
Therto he song somtyme a loud quynblye,	A.Mil. 3332
Somtyme to shewe his lightnesse and maistrye	A.Mil. 3383
And somtyme lad with revel to Newgate;	A.Co. 4402
'Parfay,' seistow, 'somtyme he rekene shal,	B.ML. 110
That noght for werk somtyme, but for thentente	B.ML. 930
Somtyme shewen they thyn herlyng.	B.Pri. 1649
For somtyme, lady, er men praye to thee,	B.Pri. 1667
Al be it told somtyme in sondry wyse	B.Mel. 2131
that somtyme semeth to yow that it is	B.Mel. 2325-30
alone, for somtyme bihoveth it	B.Mel. 2360-5
appertyneth somtyme to pryde and eek	B.Mel. 2325-30
Seynd bacoun and somtyme an ey or tweye,	B.NP. 4035
Wher dremes be somtyme—I sey nat alle,—	B.NP. 4321
He somtyme was a clerk of Oxenford,	D.WB. 527
Somtyme lyk a man, or lyk an ape;	D.Fri. 1464
For somtyme we been Goddes instruments,	D.Fri. 1483
And somtyme, at our prayere, han we leve	D.Fri. 1489
And somtyme han we myght of bothe two,	D.Fri. 1492
And somtyme be we suffred for to seke	D.Fri. 1494
And somtyme be we servant unto man,	D.Fri. 1501
Somtyme we feyne, and somtyme we aryse	D.Fri. 1507
Save that paraventure somtyme at daunces,	F.Fkl. 955
Somtyme hath semed come a gryn leoun,	F.Fkl. 1146
And somtyme floures sprynge as in a mede;	F.Fkl. 1147
Somtyme a vyne, and grapes white and rede;	F.Fkl. 1148
Somtyme a castel, al of lym and stoon,	F.Fkl. 1149
This amorous folk somtyme moote han hir reste,	F.Fkl. 1218
Somtyme his good is draufled in the see,	G.CY. 949
And somtyme comth it sail unto the londre,	G.CY. 950
tempted somtime and mooved in his flesh to	I.Pars. 335-40
the see comth somtyme with so greet a	I.Pars. 360-5
so fareth it somtyme of deedly synne, and of	I.Pars. 365-70
I seye, somtyme it spryngeth of the	I.Pars. 450-5
goodes of nature, and somtyme of the	I.Pars. 450-5
goodes of fortune, and somtyme of the	I.Pars. 450-5
somtyme we han hem in nature as muche	I.Pars. 455-60
he is a ful greet fool, for somtyme is a	I.Pars. 470-5
and somtyme the richesse of a man is	I.Pars. 470-5
cause of his deeth; somtyme the delices	I.Pars. 470-5
commendacioun of the peple is somtyme ful fals,	I.Pars. 470-5
been somtyme only agayns o special vertu,	I.Pars. 485-90
murmuracioun, and somtyme it spryngeth	I.Pars. 495-500
of incapence agayns God, and somtyme	I.Pars. 495-500
and ordinance of God. Somtyme comth	I.Pars. 500-5
Somtyme comth murmure of pride, as	I.Pars. 500-5
hire synnes. And somtyme grucchyng	I.Pars. 505-10
even it swich a name. Somtyme grucchyng comth	I.Pars. 505-10
detractioun, for somtyme detractioun maketh	I.Pars. 610-5
that ydel wordes been somtyme venial	I.Pars. 645-50
despise of the mercy of God, that comth somtyme	I.Pars. 690-5
somtyme of to muche drede, ymagynyng	I.Pars. 690-5
lond ne catel, but somtyme in science	I.Pars. 740-5
tyme, and somtyme manslaughter.	I.Pars. 790-5
drynkynge, for which somtyme a man	I.Pars. 825-30
kan rekene, right as he somtyme is cause	I.Pars. 870-5
somtyme of his owene wyf, or his child,	I.Pars. 885-90
comth in thre maneres. Somtyme of	I.Pars. 910-5
body of man; somtyme of infermetee,	I.Pars. 910-5
as phisik maketh mencoun; somtyme for surfeit	I.Pars. 910-5
somtyme of vileyns thoghtes that been	I.Pars. 910-5
to han . . . somtyme temporele thynges,	I.Pars. 1035-40
Somtyme hir ladies wil not on hem rewe;	Mars. 203
Somtyme if that Joleste hit knewe,	Mars. 204
Somtyme envyous folke with tungen horwe	Mars. 206
This man that sumtyme was fre [and passim in Bo.,	
for whilom, in <i>MS Add. 10340</i> ]	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
var	
hym-self receyeveth somtyme prys and	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
somtyme we seen the contrarye, as thus:	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5
foolis that somtyme reenden grete thinges oughten	Bo.3. p.12.
	1090-5
For certes, that adversite cometh somtyme	Bo.4. p.6. 1320-5
to schrewes and somtyme that that they desiren,	Bo.4. p.6. 1320-5
thilke porche broughte somtyme olde	Bo.5. m.4.
	1805-10
ryght as we ben wont somtyme	Bo.5. m.4.
	1805-10
somtyme it hevtyh up the heved (that is	Bo.5. m.4.
	1810-5
knowe som-tyme o thing, and somtyme the contrarie?)	Bo.5. p.6.
	1925-30
that other suffren thynte how somtyme that ye	TC.1. 26 var
Eek somtime it is craft to seme fle	TC.1. 747
Ye volden frendly somtime on me see;	TC.3. 130
But him bihoveth somtime han a payne,	TC.4. 1305
'And thenketh wel, that somtime it is wit	TC.4. 1611
And somtyme saw I ther, at ones	HF.3. 998
But prevely somtyme yit they mette	LGW. 733
And yewe hir leve somtyme for to playe,	LGW. 2300

# Sometime—Continued

aristh not alway verrey est, but somtyme	Astr. 312-6
by northe the est and somtyme by south	Astr. 312-6
Was faire sumtyme, and fresh to se,	RR. 404
That Narceus somtyme hym beere.	RR. 1525
Hopyng in herte that sumtyme ye	RR. 1958
That was somtyme, for myseyng,	RR. 2207
That thee shal [seme] somtyme that nyght	RR. 2569
Somtyme a wommans cloth take I,	RR. 6345
Somtyme I am religious,	RR. 6347
Somtyme am I Prioresse,	RR. 6349
Somtyme in Parys the citee.	RR. 6554
Blynnne somtyme in Goddis servise	RR. 6606
I am somtyme messenger	RR. 6975
But pale of face somtyme was she;	RR. 7388
<b>Sometime see Some, Time</b>	
<b>Somewhat</b>	
Somwhat he lipped for his wantownesse,	A.Prol. 264
Somwhat to quite with the Knyghtes tale.	A.Mil. 3119
Yet has my felawe somwhat for his harm,—	A.Rv. 4203
This Loller here wol prechen us somwhat.	B.Sh. 1177
Sey now somwhat, syn oother folk han sayd;	B.Th. 1895
Or telle in prose somwhat, at the leeste,	B.Mel. 2124
As thus, though that I telle somwhat moore	B.Mel. 2145
good that hym ne wanteth somwhat of	B.Mel. 2270-5
Hath herd somwhat or al of his fortune.	B.Mk. 3823
I pray yow hertely, telle us somwhat elles,	B.NP. 3983
Sir, sey somwhat of huntynge, I yow preye,	B.NP. 3995
'Whan that they coomen somwhat out of towne	D.Fri. 1571
'Now wel,' quod he, 'and somwhat shal I yewe	D.Sum. 2129
For yet alwey the peple somwhat drede	E.Cl. 181
Somwhat this lord hath routin in his manere,	E.Cl. 579
Upon the soule somwhat moeste I thynte.	E.Mch. 1402
And sey somwhat of love; for certes ye	F.Sa. 2
Save in his songes somwhat wolde he wreye	F.Fkl. 944
Hoost, of his craft somwhat I wol yow shewe,	G.CY. 619
And somwhat helpe I yet to his wirkyng,—	G.CY. 622
'Pardee!' quod oon, 'somwhat of oour metal	G.CY. 942
Ther was defaute in somwhat, wel I woot.'	G.CY. 954
Somwhat to quite with youre kyndenesse	G.CY. 1055
Or somwhat elles, was nat woth a flye,—	G.CY. 1150
no good werk be lost, for in somwhat it shal availle.	I.Pars. 245-50
spoken somwhat of avowtrie, it is good to shewen	I.Pars. 870-5
A speeth somwhat of your sorwes smerte,	Mars. 10
Shulde have hir rest in somwhat, as by kynde,	Comp.L. 2
This fals Arcite somwhat mooste he feyne	Anel. 155
'I have somwhat aunvauced and	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
that the lakkiide somwhat that thow	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
somwhat of good anxied to hir wrecchidnesse,	Bo.4. p.4.
	1355-60
torment, than han they somwhat more of yvel	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
fortune of peple I se somwhat of good	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
and somwhat of yvel. For no wise man	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
'thow that men wenen that ther be somwhat foolishe	
and confus,	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
enforcen me to schewe somwhat of it.	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
divers somwhat to the path of my	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
nedes somwhat he knoweth of it, or elles	Bo.5. m.3.
	1735-40
But to thyn help yit somwhat kan I seye.	TC.1. 672
Tel me somwhat, sin al my wo thou wost.	TC.1. 721
That she wex somwhat able to converte.	TC.2. 903
And for-thy, wex somwhat as I shal seye,	TC.2. 993
And we shal speke of thee somwhat, I trowe,	TC.2. 1021
He song, as who seith, 'Somwhat I thee bringe!	TC.2. 1309
That she him wrot; for somwhat he beheld	TC.2. 1325
That by Pandare he somwhat wrot or seyde;	TC.2. 1344
But whan his shame gan somwhat to pase,	TC.3. 89
For, ither ye han herd me somwhat seye,	TC.3. 111
That in his thought he n'as somwhat disceid,	TC.3. 443
By lenthge of time somwhat gan sawage,	TC.4. 255
Yit shal I somwhat more unto him seye!	TC.4. 525
Kith now somwhat thy corage and thy might,	TC.4. 619
He somwhat hath fro weping him withdrew;	TC.4. 886
Hath somwhat in her hertes privete,	TC.4. 1111
And that somwhat to weyken gan the payne	TC.4. 1144
And doth somwhat as that I shal you seye,	TC.4. 1502
If that I may, for somwhat shal I seye;	TC.5. 95
Somwhat his woful herte for to lighte;	TC.5. 634
Yit somwhat trusting on her hestes olde;	TC.5. 1208
And somwhat downward gan hit lighte.	HF.3. 7
Yit make hit sumwhat agreable,	HF.3. 908
Somme good therin, or sumwhat here	HF.3. 975
But gan somwhst for to eche	LGW. 71
To forthren me somwhat in my labour,	LGW. 411
Leteth youre ire, and beth sumwhat trefable!	LGW. 1075
And for he was a straunger, somwhat she lyked him	Bal.Ch. 13
And have me somwhat in your souvenaunce,	RR. 284
Yit somwhat lakken hym wolde she;	
<b>Somewhat see Some</b>	
<b>Somewhere</b>	
And shopen for to playen somwher elles.	F.Fkl. 897
<b>Somn- see Summon-</b>	
<b>Somnolence</b>	
Thanne cometh sompnolence, that is	I.Pars. 705-10
<b>Somonaunce</b>	
'I have,' quod he, 'of somonaunce a bille;	D.Fri. 1586
<b>Sompn- see Summon-</b>	
<b>Soon</b>	
With hym ther was his sone, a yong Squier,	A.Prol. 79



# Son—Continued

For he was Epicurus owene sone,	A.Prol. 336
Biforn hire stood hir sone Cupido,	A.Kn. 1963
Hir sone is eek a sterre, as men may see,	A.Kn. 2061
He is a kynges brother sone, <i>pardee</i> ,	A.Kn. 3084
How that my sone in point is for to lete	B.M.L. 331
She kiste hir sone, and hoomie she gooth hir weye.	B.M.L. 385
She wolde noght hir sone had do so.	B.M.L. 698
If ye wol aught unto youre sone the kyng,	B.M.L. 738
Hire, and hir yonge sone, and al hir geere	B.M.L. 800
'Pees, litel sone, I wol do thee noon harm'	B.M.L. 836
He yaf hire, and hir yonge sone also;	B.M.L. 975
Custances sone wente in his compaignye.	B.M.L. 1008
As is Maurice my sone, so lyk your face;	B.M.L. 1063
Of bountee, next hir sone, and soules boote.	B.Pri. 1656
To gyden us unto thy Sone so deere.	B.Pri. 1670
Among thise children was a wydwe sone,	B.Pri. 1692
Thus hath this wydwe hir litel sone y-taught	B.Pri. 1699
That in that place after hir sone she cryde,	B.Pri. 1795
confort, as taughte Thobie his sone:	B.Mel. 2303-10
chirche, to thy sone, to thy wyf, to	B.Mel. 2945-50
Hir sone, which that highte Balthasar,	B.Mk. 3373
'Eek thou that art his sone art proud also,	B.Mk. 3413
Thy brother sone, that was thy double allye,	B.Mk. 3593
For he thy newew was, and sone-in-lawe,	B.Mk. 3594
Hir yonge sone, that thre year was of age,	B.Mk. 3621
Philippe sone of Macidoyn he was,	B.Mk. 3846
That was Kenulphus sone, the noble kyng	B.NP. 4301
For that a preestes sone yaf hym a knok	B.NP. 4504
A lordes sone do shame and vileynye;	D.WB. 1151
Be war, my sone, and herke me patiently,	D.Sum. 1996
Leet this knyghtes sone biforn hym fecche,	D.Sum. 2064
Hir sone was slayn, ther is namoure to seye.	D.Sum. 2073
To take me as for thy sone-in-lawe.'	E.CI. 315
And namely with my sone y-boren is,	E.CI. 626
Though that my daughter and my sone be slayn	E.CI. 648
Hath hent hire sone that ful was of beautee.	E.CI. 676
But kiste hir sone, and after gan it blesse;	E.CI. 679
Hir litel sone he wolde in erthe grave,	E.CI. 681
Hir sone succedeth in his heritage	E.CI. 1135
That oother sone was cleped Cambalo.	F.Sq. 31
The kynges sone, of whiche I yow tolde;	F.Sq. 657
I have a sone, and, by the Trinite!	F.Fkl. 682
I have my sone ennybed and yet shal,	F.Fkl. 688
Thow mayde and mooder, doghter of thy sone,	G.SN. 36
Hir sone in blood and flesh to clothe and wynde.	G.SN. 42
And though that I, unworthy sone of Eve,	G.SN. 62
Which Goddes sone us tolde thurgh his grace;	G.SN. 325
That Fadres sone hath alle thyng y-wroght,	G.SN. 326
By word and by myracle, Goddes sone,	G.SN. 330
How Goddes sone in this world was withholde	G.SN. 345
'Crist, Goddes sone, withouten difference	G.SN. 417
'My sone, thank on the crowe, on Goddes name;	H.Mcp. 318
My sone, keepe wel thy tonge and keepe thy freend;	H.Mcp. 319
My sone, from a feend men may hem blesse;	H.Mcp. 321
My sone, God of his endelees goodnesse	H.Mcp. 322
My sone, ful ofte for to muche speche	H.Mcp. 325
My sone, thy tonge sholdestow restreynen	H.Mcp. 329
The friste vertu, sone, if thou wolt leere,	H.Mcp. 332
My sone, of muchel spekyng yvele avysed,	H.Mcp. 335
An arm atwo, my deere sone, right so	H.Mcp. 341
My sone, speke nat, but with thynd heed thou bekke;	H.Mcp. 346
My sone, if thou no wikked word hast seyde,	H.Mcp. 351
My sone, be war, and be noon autour newe	H.Mcp. 359
that for his synnes Goddes sone of hevne	I.Pars. 280-5
whilom was sone of ire to be sone of grace,	I.Pars. 310-5
Goddes sone of hevne and of his harneys	I.Pars. 435-40
my deere sone, and correcte me for myn	I.Pars. 670-5
hadde lost his sone, whan his sone with	I.Pars. 700-5
that his sone Canaan sholde be thral to	I.Pars. 765-70
chirche the develes owene sone,	I.Pars. 790-5
As coude Lamekes sone, Tubal,	BD. 1161
Who shal un-to thi Sone my mene bee?	ABC. 125
Xristus, thi sone, that in this world alighte	ABC. 161
Right soo thy Sone lust as a lamb to deye.	ABC. 172
The sparwe, Venus sone; the nyhtyngale,	PF. 351
And seyde, 'My sone, the choys is to thee falle.'	PF. 406
Gaius Cesar, Germaynes sone, that	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
trepas of his sone or of his daughter.	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
That was the king Priamus' sone of Troye,	TC.1. 8
Though he a worthy kynges sone were,	TC.1. 226
As of this kynges sone of which I tolde,	TC.1. 261
Thorough Edippus his sone, and al that dede;	TC.2. 102
A Kynges sone in armes wolt to do,	TC.2. 165
'Now, nece myn, the kynges dere sone,	TC.2. 316
'Ek wel wot I my kynges sone is he,	TC.2. 708
'A kynges sone although ye be y-wis,	TC.3. 170
Criseyde and eek this kynges sone of Troye.	TC.3. 1715
Thy blinde and winged sone eek, daun Cupide,	TC.3. 1808
Sin that the sone of Ecuba the quene	TC.5. 12
Of which the sone of Tydeus took hede,	TC.5. 88
The somnes sone Pheton be on-live,	TC.5. 664
Tydeus sone, that daun descended in	TC.5. 1514
'Cupides sone, ensample of godlihe,	TC.5. 1590
Criseyde lov'th the sone of Tydeus,	TC.5. 1746
Hir blynde sone, and Vulcan,	HF.1. 138
And Polites, his sone, certayne,	HF.1. 160
And bad hir sone Enes bee:	HF.1. 165
And hir yonge sone Iulo	HF.1. 177

# Son—Continued

And for to kepe hir sone him preyde,	HF.1. 192
Sith that he hir sone was.	HF.1. 218
Whan the somnes sone, the rede,	HF.2. 433
And sooth to seyn, that o man had a sone,	LGW. 715
That was his sone, in his ryght hande and feldde,	LGW. 942
'Be ye nat Venus' sone and Anchises?'	LGW. 1086
After his sone, and after ryche thynges,	LGW. 1130
And bad his sone how that he sholde make	LGW. 1134
To seen his yonge sone Ascanius.	LGW. 1138
Tarquinius, this prowde kynges sone,	LGW. 1745
'I am the kynges sone, Tarquinius,'	LGW. 1789
To scole hath sent his sone Androgeus.	LGW. 1896
On ryche, on pore, he most his sone take,	LGW. 1934
To wreke his sone was sette all his delyte,	LGW. 1939
Moste senden his owne sone Theseus,	LGW. 1945
That art a kynges sone, and dampned thus!	LGW. 1953
A kynges sone to be in swiche prisoun,	LGW. 1975
This woful lordes sone may ye not here,	LGW. 1979
Syn that so grete a lordes sone is he.	LGW. 2023
I am a kynges sone and eke a knyght,	LGW. 2055
'A kynges sone, and eke a knyght,' quod she,	LGW. 2080
That ye unto your sone, as trewely,	LGW. 2099
And saved from his deth a kynges sone,	LGW. 2130
'Now, sone,' quod he, 'that arte to me so dere,	LGW. 2296
As doth the fox Renarde, the foxes sone;	LGW. 2448
That many a sone hath of his body wonne,	LGW. 2564
Lyte Lowys my sone, I aperceyve wel	Astr. 1-5
yt but small, my litel sone. But natheles	Astr. 5-11
The lordis sone of Wyndesore.	RR. 1250
For Venus sone, daun Cupido,	RR. 1616
Sone he was to Curteisie.	RR. 2985
But, sone, I trowe that shall not be.'	RR. 4580
<b>Sonals</b>	
And hastily this sowdan sente his sonde,	B.M.L. 388
She kneleth down and thanketh Goddes sonde;	B.M.L. 523
'Welcome the sonde of Crist for evermoore,	B.M.L. 760
She seyde, 'Lord, ay welcome be thy sonde;	B.M.L. 826
Fyve yer and moore, as liked Cristes sonde,	B.M.L. 902
Whan that she wiste wherfore was that sonde;	B.M.L. 1049
Ye have ynough, pardee, of Goddes sonde;	B.Sh. 1409
To sleen hire in the bath his sonde sente,	G.SN. 525
peyne is sent by the rightwys sonde of God,	I.Pars. 625-30
That every word or look, or sonde or chere	TC.3. 492
Upon the sighte of mater of your sonde.	TC.5. 1372
<b>Song</b>	
For wel he wiste, whan that song was songe,	A.Prol. 711
If even-song and morwe-song accorde,	A.Prol. 830
And if he herde song or instrument	A.Kn. 1367
Salueth in hir song the morwe gray,	A.Kn. 1492
But of hir song it was as loude and yerne	A.Mil. 3257
Herdistow ever slyk a sang er now?	A.Rv. 4170
Gydeh my song that I shal of yow seye.'	B.Pri. 1677
Texpounden hym this song in his langage,	B.Pri. 1716
Or telle him why this song was in usage;	B.Pri. 1717
Answerde hym thus: 'This song I have herd seye	B.Pri. 1721
I lerne song, I kan but smal grammeere.'	B.Pri. 1726
'And is this song makid in reverence	B.Pri. 1727
Biforn this Lamb, and syngne a song al newe,	B.Pri. 1774
Up-taken was, syngynge his song alway;	B.Pri. 1812
That hym in song or wisdom myghte passe.	B.NP. 4501
<i>Te deum</i> was our sone and no thyng elles;	D.Sum. 1866
Seyn yow a song, to glade yow, I wene;	E.CI. 1174
Herkneht my song that seith in this manere.	E.CI. 1176
Right by hir song, and knew al hire entente.	F.Sq. 400
'What! bryd,' quod Phebus, 'what song syngestow?'	H.Mcp. 244
To heere thy voys? Alas! what song is this?'	H.Mcp. 247
For al thy song and al thy mynstralcye,	H.Mcp. 251
Now shalstow, false theef, thy song forgon,	H.Mcp. 295
And made hym blak, and refte hym all his song,	H.Mcp. 305
dooth syngne thilke newe Frenshe song,	I.Pars. 245-60
a sory song we myghten alle syngne.	I.Pars. 315-20
and many a song and	I.Pars. 1085-90
Through noyse and swetnesse of her song.	BD. 297
He sayde a lay, a maner song,	BD. 471
Withoute note, withoute song;	BD. 472
My song is turned to pleyning.	BD. 598 cm
That fond out first the art of song;—	BD. 1162
My firste song. Upon a daye	BD. 1181
Be present, and my song contynue and gye.	Anel. 6
I fare as doth the songe of <i>Chantepleure</i> ;	Anel. 320
Accordant to the foulse song on-lofte.	PF. 203
'And with the showtyng whan the song was do	PF. 693
By this sche hadde ended hir song,	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
by subtil soong, with slakke and delytable sown of	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
his song), and hadde makid that the	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
was plesed by his song; so, whanne the	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
abasschid for the newe song. And the	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
of Tycius, is so fulfild of his song that it	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
his faire song and his ditee. But we wolen	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
abydest som swetnesse of songe.	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
And on a song anon right to beginne,	TC.1. 389
And of his song, not only the sentence	TC.1. 393
Seyde in his song, lo, every word right thus	TC.1. 397

**Song—Continued**

Gan on a Troian songe to singen cleere . . .	TC.2. 825 var
And of her song right with that word she stente;	TC.2. 876
'Who made this song now with so good entente?'	TC.2. 878
'For-sothe so it semeth by her song'	TC.2. 883
Thorough you have I seid fully in my song	TC.3. 1814
And can to foles so her song entune	TC.4. 4
For which his song ful ofte is 'weylawaye!'	TC.4. 1166
Deliten in hir song in leves grene . . .	TC.4. 1433
And make a song of wordes but a fewe . . .	TC.5. 633
This song whan he thus songen hadde, sone	TC.5. 645
My song, in playente of myn adversite:	TC.5. 1375
To syng of hym, and in hir songe dispise	LGW. 135
This was hir songe, 'The foweler we deffye,	LGW. 138
This song to herken I dede al myn entent,	LGW.G. 139
This songe in preyvynge of this lady fere . . .	LGW. 248
That thou forgate hire in thy songe to sette,	LGW. 540
Of instruments, of songe, and of gladnesse,	LGW. 1101
This revel, ful of songe, and ful of daunce,	LGW. 2255
To chambre is broght with revel and with songe.	LGW. 2674
Ben verray kyng, this song to you I sende,	Purse. 24
My li'; that song may have confusioun!	Comp.A. 25
This woful song and this compleynt I make,	Comp.A. 88
The byrdes that han lefte her song	RR. 71
Her blisful swete song pitous . . .	RR. 89
The song of briddes forto here . . .	RR. 101
The smale foules song harknyng . . .	RR. 106
Of briddes songe and branches grene;	RR. 493
Of swete and pitous songe thei made;	RR. 497
That in her swete song deliten . . .	RR. 659
And eke to sormounte in hir songe	RR. 667
They songe her songe as faire and wele	RR. 671
Sich swete song was hem amonge,	RR. 677
That me thought it no briddis songe,	RR. 678
Song of mermaidens of the see,	RR. 680
But of song sotil and wys . . .	RR. 688
And certis, whan I herde her songe,	RR. 689
Couthe make in song sich refreynynge.	RR. 749
Which of hir love made a songe,	RR. 2841

**Song (e) see Evensong, Sang**

**Songs**

He koude songes make and wel endite . . .	A.Prol. 95
And playen songes on a small rubric;	A.Mil. 3331
And of the songes that the Muses songe,—	E.Mch. 1735
Save in his songes somwhat wolde he wryte	F.Fkl. 944
Songes, compleintes, roundels, vielayes;	F.Fkl. 948
To make songes, as I best coude;	BD. 1156
And made songes thus a greet del,	BD. 1158
make so wel songes, ne knowe the art al	BD. 1160
Algate, songes thus I made	BD. 1170
makid by his . . . songes the wodes moevable to	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
entrayles of his breest, ne the songes that	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
his blaundysschinge songes by resounynge	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
For-which him liked in his songes shewe	TC.5. 631
To make bookes, songes, or dytees . . .	HF.2. 114
Of songes ful of armonye . . .	HF.3. 306
That ye han in your freshe songes sayede,	LGW. 79
Wot I not what; and songes wolde he make,	LGW. 1273
Of songes amoureuse of mariage,	LGW. 2616
Whan I her blisful songes herde . . .	RR. 500
Somme songe songes of Loreyne,	RR. 766
Songes and complayntes [se] that thou make,	RR. 2326

**Sones**

Espied hath hir sones playen entente . . .	B.ML. 324
Two sones by this Onekade hadde she . . .	B.Mk. 3485
In kynges habit wente hir sones two . . .	B.Mk. 3533
Hadde two sones on Elpheta his wyf,	F.Sq. 29
deedly hate . . . The sones and the doghtren	I.Pars. 200-5
we alle born sones of wrathe and of . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
been the sones of Helie, as sheweth in	I.Pars. 895-900
sones of Belial, that is the devel . . .	I.Pars. 895-900
masculyn children (that is to seyn, thy sones)?	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
seye thi two sones maket conseilless, and	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
bytwixen thi two sones conseylers, in the place that	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
schal I seyn eek of thi two sones conseylours,	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
'But, by my trouthe the king hath sones tweye,	TC.2. 170
With his slepy thousand sones . . .	HF.1. 75
His sones dethe is come for to wreke,—	LGW. 1901
Among his sones alle there was oon . . .	LGW. 2566

**Soon**

Of Theseus, and ful soone he hem sente	A.Kn. 1022
For he was wys and koude soone espye	A.Kn. 1420
That soone after the mydnyght, Palamoun,	A.Kn. 1467
For pitee renneeth soone in gentil here . . .	A.Kn. 1761
Wayxynge it was, and sholde wayne soone . . .	A.Kn. 2078
And with glad herte he wente hym hoom ful soone . . .	A.Kn. 2270
That he ful soone had plessed every part . . .	A.Kn. 2446
The peple presseth thiderward ful soone . . .	A.Kn. 2530
And, by myn heed, thou shalt ben esed soone.'	A.Kn. 2670
This dronke Millere spak ful soone ageyn	A.Mil. 3150
Adoun he gooth and tolde his maister soone . . .	A.Mil. 3448
And I wol bryngne it thee ageyn ful soone.'	A.Mil. 3778
Soone after this the wyf hir rowtyng leet . . .	A.Rv. 4214
This John stirte up, as soone as ever he myghte,	A.Rv. 4292
The sowdan comth hymself soone after this . . .	B.ML. 407
Soone after cometh this constable hoom ageyn,	B.ML. 603
Which to the messager was take soone . . .	B.ML. 769

**Soon—Continued**

Alla the kyng comth hoom soone after this . . .	B.ML. 876
That fallen is in hethen hand eft-soone . . .	B.ML. 909
In point to spille, as I shal telle yow soone . . .	B.ML. 910
And lat us dyne as soone as that ye may . . .	B.Sh. 1395
And come agayn as soone as ever I may . . .	B.Sh. 1430
And I shal paye as soone as we may . . .	B.Sh. 1607
For sely child wol alday soone leere,—	B.Pri. 1702
For which, as soone as it was dayes lyght,	B.Pri. 1778
she shal be hool and sound as soone as is . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
that soone deemeth, soone shal repente';	B.Mel. 2220-5
that soone understondeth a matiere and	B.Mel. 2220-5
this, that "he that soone deemeth, soone repenteth."	B.Mel. 2325-30
litel while endure, and soone passed been and goone,	B.Mel. 2695-700
man soone and lightly gooth and passeth . . .	B.Mel. 2765-70
and happeth outhur while that as soone is . . .	B.Mel. 2855-60
is soone goon and passed whan it is nat . . .	B.Mel. 3035-40
But soone shal he wepe many a teere . . .	B.Mk. 3251
And also soone as that she myghte espye . . .	B.Mk. 3473
Eft soone, and nat but oones, out of drede;	B.Mk. 3476
But of his purpos he was let ful soone . . .	B.Mk. 3788
For on the morwe, as soone as it was day,	B.NP. 4215
As soone as day he wente out of the town."	B.NP. 4221
God woot that worldly joye is soone agoe . . .	B.NP. 4396
To soome rype and boold, as men may se,	C.Doc. 68
For al to soome may she lerne loore . . .	C.Doc. 70
And so bifel soone after, on a day . . .	C.Doc. 160
He noot how soone that he shal been afered;	C.Doc. 284
For which, as soone as it myghte be . . .	C.Pard. 600
And al so soone as that he was gon . . .	C.Pard. 806
God sende hem soone verray pestilence!	D.WB. 1264
Soone after that ye wente out of this town.'	D.Sum. 1853
Of hooly chirche; God amende it soone!	D.Sum. 2193
To wedde me as soone as ever I may . . .	E.Cl. 151
Of his spousaille, as soone as ever he may;	E.Cl. 180
And cometh hoom as soone as ever she may;	E.Cl. 277
To doon at hoom as soone as it may be	E.Cl. 284
Soone after this, a furlong wey or two . . .	E.Cl. 516
And voyden hire as soone as ever he myghte . . .	E.Cl. 910
Placebo cam, and eek his freendes soone . . .	E.Mch. 1617
Soone after that, this hastif Januarie . . .	E.Mch. 1805
'For Goddes love, as soone as it may be . . .	E.Mch. 1814
But after mete, as soone as ever I may . . .	E.Mch. 1913
Lo, pitee renneeth soone in gentil herte!	E.Mch. 1986
This strange knyght is fet to hym ful soone . . .	F.Sq. 276
Bitwixe yow and me, and that ful soone . . .	F.Sq. 333
To goon to reste, soone after it was eve . . .	F.Sq. 364
And maken of hir walkyng soone an ende . . .	F.Sq. 408
'That pitee renneeth soone in gentil herte . . .	F.Sq. 479
And thou, Valerian, for thou so soone Assentedest	G.SN. 232
That he God axed, it was sped ful soone . . .	G.SN. 357
Of this perils I wol be war eft-soone . . .	G.CY. 933
And that ful soone I wol it verifie . . .	G.CY. 1068
But soone I shal amenden it,' quod he . . .	G.CY. 1183
Body and good . . . 'Ye,' quod the chancoun soone . . .	G.CY. 1289
Smyt nat to soone, or that ye witen why;	H.Mcp. 285
Upon this word we han assented soone . . .	I.Pars. 61
so soone have noted and spoken of the . . .	I.Pars. 410-5
slombry, and soone wol be swooth, and	I.Pars. 720-5
soone is enclined to hate and to envye . . .	I.Pars. 720-5
so soone for to have remissioun ne mercy . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
So hit befill, thereafter soone . . .	BD. 66
to se Soone, or wite wher-so he be . . .	BD. 112
That made hir to slepe sone;	BD. 130
Took up the dreynete body sone . . .	BD. 195
If he kan make me slepe sone . . .	BD. 263
Is she, for she wol sone wrien . . .	BD. 626
Be our Lorde! hit is to deye soone . . .	BD. 689
And I wol telle sone why so . . .	BD. 815
Had espyed me thus sone . . .	BD. 835
That she ful sone, in my thought . . .	BD. 836
And I shal sone, I hope, a conseil fynde . . .	PF. 522
And myn entent I wol yow seyn right sone.'	PF. 644
swyftli and sone); but this is a thyng	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
sone ther after he most yvve hise handes . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
in which places thei mowen nat sone deye . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
but natheles they retorne sone . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
gretly that schrewes losten sone thilke . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
it myghte sone ben ended, and that thou . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
folwen hem. And sone aftir the . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
So graunte hem soone out of this world to pace . . .	TC.1. 41
To soornen Love, which that so soone can . . .	TC.1. 234
And thou for-don, as snow in fir is soone . . .	TC.1. 525
Han now thus sone Grekes maad you lene? . . .	TC.1. 553
He sholde falle, or elles soone dye;	TC.1. 728
To don viage, and took his wey ful soone . . .	TC.2. 75
'What alleth you to be thus wery sone . . .	TC.2. 211
For certein I wol deye as sone as he.—	TC.2. 446
Sone after that bigonne we to lepe . . .	TC.2. 512
Her women sone unto her bed her broughte . . .	TC.2. 914
And why for speche?—And it were ek too sone . . .	TC.2. 1291
And seyde, 'Who is in his bed so sone . . .	TC.2. 1310
Sone after that, doum in thy bed thee leye . . .	TC.2. 1517
That doth you harm, and bring him sone of live!	TC.2. 1608
When it was seid, sone after in a while . . .	TC.2. 1683
Quod Troullus, 'As sone as I may gon,	TC.2. 1684



**Soon—Continued**

Right sone I row, and do your herte an see,	TC.3. 109
Now reche I nereve how sone that I deye.	TC.3. 112
That God me sende deth or sone lisse!	TC.3. 343
Right sone upon the chaunging of the mone	TC.3. 549
Soone after this to hym she gan to rowne	TC.3. 568 <i>par</i>
And that I rede us sone to beginne!	TC.3. 658
Ther n'is no more; but her-after sone,	TC.3. 673
For sone hope I we shul ben alle merie!	TC.3. 952
This Troilus ful sone on knees him sette	TC.3. 953
Ther God your hertes bringe sone at restel!	TC.3. 966
Ther Jove him sone out of your herte arace!	TC.3. 1015
And of his swough sone after that adawe,	TC.3. 1120
Sone after this, though it no nede were,	TC.3. 1142
Sone after this they spake of sondry things	TC.3. 1366
And suffrest her so sone up to thee rise,	TC.3. 1467
To torne ayein sone after that ye go,	TC.3. 1516
Ther God us graunte sounde and sone mete!	TC.3. 1526
Returned to his real paleys sone,	TC.3. 1534
Sone after this, for-that Fortune it wolde,	TC.3. 1667
That maketh it so sone day to be;	TC.3. 1706
But nedes day departe hem moste sone;	TC.3. 1709
In consistorie among the Grekes sone,	TC.4. 65
I may her have right sone doules.	TC.4. 102
And of this thing ful sone his nedes leyde	TC.4. 135
Priam, the king, ful sone in general	TC.4. 142
For-which ful sone chaungen gan his face	TC.4. 150
But on my part ye may eft-sone hem telle,	TC.4. 181
Thou shalt ful sone percieve and wel here	TC.4. 656
That, "ertheles, mot apace sone deye."	TC.4. 770
I sone shal be yolden, as I wene!	TC.4. 793
Or come ayein sone after ye be went.	TC.4. 935
To don him sone out of this world to pace;	TC.4. 951
Rewe on my sorwe, and do me deyen sone,	TC.4. 1081
And how they wroughte, I shal you tellen sone.	TC.4. 1127
Rewe ek on me, for I shal folwe her sone!"	TC.4. 1176
It were al time sone to biginne.	TC.4. 1260
But that we shape us sone for to mete!	TC.4. 1273
To come ayein sone after that I go,	TC.4. 1276
And, but I make him sone to converte,	TC.4. 1412
Ful fayn; and wo was him to gon so sone:	TC.5. 69
So sone awey; but I shal finde a mene,	TC.5. 104
And Phebus with his rowy carte sone	TC.5. 278
And on the bcd ful sone he gan him sette.	TC.5. 294
Whan that she com' th, the whiche shal be right sone:	TC.5. 391
I shal arise as sone as evere I may;	TC.5. 422
For Goddes love, lat us now sone at eve	TC.5. 481
She wolde come as sone as evere she mighte.	TC.5. 511
On morwe, as sone as day bigan to clere,	TC.5. 519
That thou Criseyde ayein me sende sone.	TC.5. 595
This soun when he thus songen hadde, sone	TC.5. 645
But what he mente, I shal you telle sone.	TC.5. 847
And that anon, ye n'll not trowe how sone!	TC.5. 902
Delivere it sone of al that doth it care!	TC.5. 958
For though that he bigan to wowe her sone,	TC.5. 1091
But for to shape him sone for to dye,	TC.5. 1211
For-which, because he wolde sone dye,	TC.5. 1215
And, if she write, thou shalt sone see	TC.5. 1299
Now write her thanne, and thou shalt fele sone	TC.5. 1308
And grante it that ye sone upon me rew	TC.5. 1364
That al-so sone as that she mighte, y-wis,	TC.5. 1425
He go'th him hom, and gan ful sone sende	TC.5. 1667
I reche not how sone be the day!	TC.5. 1719
Delivere her sone! I can no more seye!"	TC.5. 1743
This world, that passeth sone as floures faire!	TC.5. 1841
And fil on slepe wonder sone,	HF.1. 114
That lovede al to sone a gest;	HF.1. 288
That smyteth sone a tour to poudre,	HF.2. 28
But thus sone in a while he	HF.2. 396
But thus sone in a while she	HF.3. 282
Pore and riche. And also sone	HF.3. 442
And somme of hem she graunted sone,	HF.3. 448
And seyde, 'Lady, graunte us sone	HF.3. 683
And nat so sone departed nas	HF.3. 978
Some to wexe and wane sone,	HF.3. 1025
As sone as evere the sonne gyneth weste,	LGW. 61
But pite renneth sone in gentil herte:	LGW. 503
My destany is sone for to sayle,	LGW. 1299
To sleen me with your sward now sone at eve;	LGW. 1321
And terme y-sette to come sone at nyght	LGW. 1637
Hem liste nat to go to bedde sone.	LGW. 1973
And hye upon a rokke she wente sone,	LGW. 2195
Now is hyt tyme I make an ende sone.	LGW. 2341
And what I mene, hyt shal be seyde ryght sone,	LGW. 2639
Of yonge folke, I wente sone	RR. 23
That also sone as it was nyght,	RR. 1122
Make hym ful sone hir freend to be,	RR. 1167
And he full sone sette an-ende,	RR. 1335
Ben sone caught here and awayted;	RR. 1611
If it be lent, than aftir sone	RR. 2377
Than, sone after al thy payne,	RR. 2411
Right so is al his woo full sone	RR. 2928
Aftir the calme, the trouble sone	RR. 3777
Over sone she was agoo.	RR. 3842
And stoppe sone, and delyverly,	RR. 4022
The hope that he hadde to sone.	RR. 4340
"A foolles belle is sone runge."	RR. 5266
For it shal chaungen wonder sone,	RR. 5333
As sone as povert gyneth take,	RR. 5351
It myghte sone assolded be.	RR. 6587

**Soon—Continued**

As soone as ye have told me it.	RR. 6984
He shulde sone delivered be.	RR. 7074
That trouble is and chaungth sone,	RR. 7116
Right soone he shal his lyf forgo.	RR. 7158
Full soone were the Rose hent,	RR. 7642
He myght it sone wite and see.	RR. 7659
<b>Soon see Eftsoon, Eftsoons</b>	
<b>Sooner</b>	
Is, the moore brotill and the sonner broken	B.Mel. 2640-5
'So schollen thei,' quod sche, 'sonnere . . . than thou	Bo.4. p.4.
woldest,	1335-40
than thou woldest, or sonnere than they . . . wene.	Bo.4. p.4.
	1335-40
God wot that wel the soner spedde hel	TC.2. 688
For he may sonner have gladnesse;	RR. 969
But I the sonner may hym see.	RR. 4492
The sonner that [the] deth hym slo,	RR. 5643
To paradys the sonner go	RR. 5644
<b>Soonest</b>	
Whan he leest weneth sonest shal he falle!	B.Mk. 3716
<b>Soons</b>	
And yet, eft-soones, I hitte hym on the cheke,	D.WB. 808
And, Thomas, yet eft-soones I charge thee,	D.Sum. 1992
waves, retorneth ayein eft sones his cart,	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
him yet eft sones examine and rollen his	Bo.3. m.11.
	1045-50
Is now about eft-sones for to plete,	TC.2. 1468
Whe'r it be bet' sh' abide til eft-sones:	TC.2. 1651
the pool. Take than eft-sonys the	Astr. 251-8
efte sonys wayte where thin almyr touchith	Astr. 286-9
the est oriente, and wayte eft-sonys	Astr. 289-94
And take than eft-sones the altitude of the	Astr. 330-7
<b>Soons see Eftsoons</b>	
<b>Soot(e)</b>	
Whan that Aprille with his shoures soote	A.Prol. 1
savour that is soote, right so the conseil of trewe	B.Mel. 2345-50
Arrayed after the lusty season soote	F.Sq. 389
The soote savour, lille was hir name;	C.S.N. 91
Ne lese hir soote savour, trusteth me;	C.S.N. 229
Whennes that soote savour cometh so	C.S.N. 247
to smelle the soote savour of the vyne	I.Pars. 635-40
To whom this tale suere be or soot,	TC.3. 1194
Upon the softe and softe grene gras	LGW.G. 225
Thenceunce out of the fire reketh soote,	LGW. 2612
Spronge up the softe grene gras	RR. 1425
Unleful lust, though it be soote,	RR. 4880
<b>Soot(e) see Sweet, Swote</b>	
<b>Sooth</b>	
For sothe he was a worthy man with-alle	A.Prol. 283
But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle.	A.Prol. 284
The sothe is this, the cut fil to the knyght,	A.Prol. 845
'Coeyn, for sothe of this opinioun	A.Kn. 1093
His martirdom? for sothe it am nat I;	A.Kn. 1460
But sooth is seyd, gon sithen many yeres,	A.Kn. 1521
Ful sooth is seyd that liven no lordshipe	A.Kn. 1625
As sooth is seyd, elde hath greet advantage;	A.Kn. 2447
From which it is dirryved, sooth to telle?	A.Kn. 3038
But, sooth to seyn, he was somdel squamous	A.Mil. 3337
Ful sooth is this proverbe, it is no lye,	A.Mil. 3391
But wyl ne shal nat fallen, that is sooth;	A.Rv. 3887
And this is verray sooth that I yow telle.	A.Rv. 3924
A theef he was, for sothe, of corn and mele,	A.Rv. 3939
And therefore this proverbe is seyd ful sooth,	A.Rv. 4319
A man may seye ful sooth in game and play.	A.Co. 4355
'Thou seist ful sooth,' quod Roger, 'by my fey!	A.Co. 4356
But "sooth play quasad play," as the Fleming seith;	A.Co. 4357
And al this voys was sooth, as God is trewe;	B.ML. 169
And, sooth to seyn, vitaille greet plentie,	B.ML. 443
Sooth is that thurgh wommanegement	B.ML. 842
But sooth is this, that at his moodres heeste	B.ML. 1013
But finally, whan that the sothe is wist,	B.ML. 1072
For sothe, as I yow telle may,	B.Th. 1939
But natheles hir sentence is al sooth,	B.Mel. 2136
For sothe it aperteneth nat to a wys man	B.Mel. 2170-5
thy wordes,' quod he, 'been sothe, and	B.Mel. 2190-5
'that the commune proverbe is sooth,	B.Mel. 2235-40
word of Salomon is sooth. He seith that wordes	B.Mel. 2300-5
seyden right wisely and right sooth, for	B.Mel. 2530-5
fightyng, certes ye seye sooth, whan the	B.Mel. 2720-5
hem mercy? For sothe that were	B.Mel. 2875-80
Melibe, 'and sooth it is, that ye,	B.Mel.
	2995-3000
Ful ofte in game a soothe I have herd seye!	B.Mk. 3154
This proverbe is ful sooth and ful commune.	B.Mk. 3436
Ye seye right sooth; this Monk he clappeth lowde;	B.NP. 3971
My gold caused my mordre, sooth to sayn."	B.NP. 4211
I shal seye sooth to yow, Gold help me so!	B.NP. 4615
The sentence of it sooth is, out of doute,—	C.Doc. 157
That sooth is that my bille wol expresse.	C.Doc. 170
Though he the soothe of hir defeaute wiste,—	C.Pard. 370
'Thou shalt seye sooth thyme othes, and nat lye	C.Pard. 636
'The child seist sooth, for he hath slayn this year	C.Pard. 686
For sothe I wol nat kepe me chaast in al.	D.WB. 46
I shal seye sooth, of housbondes that I hadde,	D.WB. 195
Ye be to blame, by God! I sey yow sooth."	D.WB. 450
And I was fourty, if I shal seye sooth;	D.WB. 601
Now wol I seye yow sooth, by Saint Thomas!	D.WB. 666
He gooth ful ny the sothe, I wol nat lye,—	D.WB. 931

**Sooth—Continued**

That we nyl kike, for he seith us sooth.	D.WB. 941
For sothe, I take al that men wol me yeve,	D.Fri. 1430
Ire is in sooth executour of pryde.	D.Sum. 2010
But sooth is seyd, algate I fynde it trewe,	E.Cl. 855
I seye sooth, by Seint Thomas of Yndel	E.Mch. 1230
And certainly, as sooth as God is kyng,	E.Mch. 1267
But sooth is this, how that this freshe May	E.Mch. 1977
His sorwe gan aswage, sooth to seye,	E.Mch. 2082
O noble Ovydel! ful sooth seyestou, God woot,	E.Mch. 2125
For sothe I wol no longer uo contrarie.	E.Mch. 2319
And from a sooth ever wol they weye.	E.Mch. 2424
Sooth of his word, benigne and honourable,	F.Sq. 21
This is a verray sooth, withouten glose,	F.Sq. 166
But sooth is seyd, goon aithen many a day,	F.Sq. 536
Withine a litel while, sooth to seyne,	F.Sq. 590
And so doon men, if I sooth seyen shal,	F.Fkl. 770
And, shortly, if the sothe I tellen shal,	F.Fkl. 935
And if thou love another man, for sothe,	G.SN. 167
Ye han, for sothe, y-doon a greet bataille,	G.SN. 386
Ye make us gilti, and it is nat sooth;	G.SN. 451
And if thou drede nat a sooth to heere,	G.SN. 477
So faren we, if I shal seye the sothe.	G.CY. 662
Ful sooth it is that awiche profred aervyse	G.CY. 1066
Supposynge noht but treuthe, sooth to seyn,	G.CY. 1285
Save only, if the sothe that I shal sayn,	H.Mop. 143
Or arte a Person? sey sooth, by thy fey!	I.Pars. 23
it is sooth that God and resoun and	I.Pars. 280-5
for sothe, God woot that what day that	I.Pars. 325-30
But for sothe the peyne dwelleth	I.Pars. 335-40
For sooth is that if a man yeve his love, the	I.Pars. 365-70
chalt swere sooth; for every lesynge is	I.Pars. 590-5
'thow seyst sooth; have thou the yerde,	I.Pars. 670-5
Sooth is that the condicioun of	I.Pars. 755-60
And further-over, sooth is, that hooly	I.Pars. 890-5
telle why The sothe; but trewely, as I gesse,	BD. 35
And sooth to seyn my chambre was	BD. 321
That, sooth to saye, he saw me nought;	BD. 460
But at the last, to sayn right sooth,	BD. 513
I herde thee not, to seyn the sooth,	BD. 519
Soth to seyn, I sawgh on	BD. 817
And it was sooth, for everydel	BD. 845
Soth to seyn, it was not rethel	BD. 855
And soth to seyne, therwith-al	BD. 988
I was right yong, soth to say,	BD. 1089
'Now have I told the, soth to saye,	BD. 1180
And if I telle hir, to seye right sooth,	BD. 1183
So at the laste, soth to sayn,	BD. 1193
'So at the laste, soth to seyn,	BD. 1220
For sothe y-liche they suffred tho	BD. 1291
Soth is that God ne granteth no pitie	ABC. 137
'This Theban knyght [Arcite] eek, soth to seyn,	Anal. 85
'But brekers of the laws, soth to seyn,	FE. 78
But sooth is seyd, "a fool can noht be stille,"	FE. 574
And preyden hir to seyn the sothe sadde	FE. 578
Soth is that I am ever under your yerde,	FE. 640
For sothe as yet, by no manere weye.	FE. 653
And for sothe this forside	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
sweete venym. For sothe thise ben	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
to hide the sothe, ne assente to lesynges.	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
Of which thing al the ordnaunce and the sothe,	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
Thow woost wel that I sey sooth, ne I	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
have touched it for sothe ryghtfully and	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
in comune good thow hast seyd soth, but	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
that is, the sothe sentence of governance	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
as they casten away sothe opynouns,	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
yif thou wolt loken and demen soth with cleer lyght,	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
alle vertues, thou seist ful sooth; ne I	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
foreyne fro the. Soth is that, withouten	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
and sooth it is that of many thynges han	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
swyftnesse is, sooth it is that he is swyft;	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
'For sothe,' quod sche, 'and that	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
'For sothe,' quod I, 'I se well now	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
yif we wiln graunten the sothe,'	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
if the forside thynges ben sothe;	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
'That is sooth,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
'Ys for sothe,' quod I, 'and that	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
'That is sooth,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
and noblesse, and myrthe. And for sothe,	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
'That is sooth,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.11. 1030-5
Whoso that seketh sooth by a deep	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
of soth in his thought, and wil nat ben	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
for certeynli the seed of soth	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
doctrine of Plato syngeth soth, al that	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5

**Sooth—Continued**

seyn, how schulde men deme the sothe	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
'That is sooth,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
may sterten up som fair sparcle of soth?	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
'No for sothe,' quod I.	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
'That is soth,' quod I.	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
thilke sentence of Plato is verray and soth, that seith	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
yif I have concluded soth of the unselynesse of	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
demen, as it soth is, that it is ryght	Bo.4. p.7. 1375-80
'That is soth,' quod I, 'al be it so	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
verray and soth, that "no thing hath his beyng	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
and nyghe to the sothe.'	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
by necessite that the opynioun be soth	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
yif the opynioun be soth of any wyght	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
necessite of soth. But therefore aitteth nat a wyght	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
is soth, but the opynioun is rather soth for	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
althoughe that the cause of the soth	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
that althoughe the cause of soth cometh	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
now scheweth it wel how fer fro the sothe	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
fer fro the sothe of science.	Bo.5. p.5. 1695-700
notes of soth I-covered? (That is to	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
covertures of soth?) Woot it aught thilke	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
the judgement of resoun soth ne that ther nis no thing	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
For wel sit it, the gothe for to seyne.	TC.1. 12
That this be soth, hath proved, and doth yit.	TC.1. 239
Al seyde I soth, ye wolden at me greve.	TC.1. 343
As it is frendes right, soth for to seyne.	TC.1. 581
So ful of sorwe am I, soth for to seyne,	TC.1. 712
And how that soth him seyde Pandarus,	TC.1. 822
'In good feith, that is soth,' quod Pandarus;	TC.2. 169
'By God,' quod she, 'of Ector that is soth;	TC.2. 183
'Ye seye right soth, y-wis!' quod Pandarus,	TC.2. 190
Than seye a soth that were ayeins your wille.	TC.2. 231
And, sikerly the sothe for to seyne	TC.2. 520
Right as his happy day was, soth to seyne,	TC.2. 621
And, soth to seyn, she n'as not al a fo	TC.2. 634
That hangeth by the necke, soth to seyne,	TC.2. 986
To seyn a soth! Now were it covenable.	TC.2. 1137
'God help me so,' quod he, 'ye seye me soth!	TC.2. 1282
Wex wel ny ded for routhe, soth to seyne,	TC.2. 1356
For-why thou semest aik, soth for to seye.	TC.2. 1516
But as his suster, homly, soth to seyne,	TC.2. 1559
As sothe as god ys in his mageste	TC.2. 1750, R
Though men soth seide as often as they gabbe.	TC.3. 301
Right in that selve wise, soth to seye,	TC.3. 350
That alle tho that liven, soth to seyne,	TC.3. 378
As if he seide soth ther-of or no;	TC.3. 619
Soth is, that under God ye ben our hierdes,	TC.3. 650
'Were it a-game or no, soth for to telle,	TC.3. 919
And ek so lik a soth at prime face,	TC.3. 993
And that your herte al myn was, soth to seyne,	TC.3. 1212
O, soth is seid, that heled for to be	TC.3. 1324 var
But soth is though I kan not telle al	TC.3. 1348
That this be soth, that ye ben in this place?"	TC.3. 1357
God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to finde!	TC.3. 1530
As wo-bigon as she was, soth to seyne;	TC.3. 1598
That evere was, the sothe for to telle,	TC.3. 1793
For, soth to seyn, he lost held every wight	TC.4. 47
But in the laste shour, soth for to telle,	TC.4. 197
O Juvenal, lord, soth is thy sentence:	TC.4. 503
For sely is that deth, soth for to seyne,	TC.4. 671
But, shortly, lest thises tales sothe were,	TC.4. 953
And, shortly, al the sothe for to seye,	TC.4. 1025
That certes thyn opynioun soth be,	TC.4. 1031
Be soth for-that he sit, than seye I this,	TC.4. 1035
And in thee nede of soth; and thus, forsothe,	TC.4. 1038
That thyn opynioun of sitting soth is,	TC.4. 1040
Therfor is thyn opynioun soth, y-wis.	TC.4. 1041
And I seye, though the cause of soth of this	TC.4. 1128
Soth is, that whan they gonnen first to mete,	TC.4. 1268
'Soth is, that wo the which that we ben inne,	TC.4. 1303
'The soth is this, that twinning of us tweyne	TC.4. 1407
And for a soth they tellen twenty lyes!	TC.4. 1443
'For al-so soth as sonne uprist a-morwe,	TC.4. 1597
'And now, so this be soth,' quod Troilus,	TC.5. 29
Soth is, that whil he bood in this manere,	TC.5. 143
Oo God of love in soth we serven bothe.	TC.5. 371
Who wot in soth thus what they signefye?	TC.5. 620
'What may it be? Who can the sothe gesse,	TC.5. 1012
And after this, the sothe for to seyn,	TC.5. 1028
The causes why, the sothe for to telle,	TC.5. 1035
And finally, the sothe for to seyne,	TC.5. 1163
'Allas, thou sey'st ful soth!' quod Troilus,	TC.5. 1168
Ne felte I swich a confort, soth to seye!	TC.5. 1295
To knowe a soth ther thou art now in doute.	TC.5. 1295



# Sooth—Continued

A soth of al: ther n'is no more to done.'	TC.5. 1309
Han taried, ther ye seyden, soth to seyne,	TC.5. 1349
If thou a soth of this dearest knowe,	TC.5. 1458
'Thou seyst not soth,' quod he, 'thou scoresse,	TC.5. 1520
A soth of this al his fulle cure:	TC.5. 1539
For anything, men shal the sothe see!	TC.5. 1640
And wiste wel he seide a soth of this,	TC.5. 1724
O, soth is, every thyng is wyst,	HF.1. 351
But, this as sooth as deeth certeyn,	HF.1. 502
And with that vois, soth for to seyne,	HF.2. 55
Both sothe sawes and lesynges;	HF.2. 168
And with this word, soth for to seyne,	HF.2. 452
That sooth was hir descripcioun	HF.2. 479
And of fals and soth compouned,	HF.2. 521
In sooth, that wil I of these lere,	HF.2. 549
For altherfirst, soth for to seye,	HF.3. 278
And sooth to tellen also, she	HF.3. 298
Dan Claudian, soth for to telle,	HF.3. 419
Seyden sooth, and nocht a lye.	HF.3. 462
And eek therwith, soth to telle,	HF.3. 714
'Madame,' quod he, 'soth to telle,	HF.3. 752
Out of the castel, soth to seye.	HF.3. 827
And swor therto that hit was sooth,—	HF.3. 961
Were the tidying soth or fals,	HF.3. 982
A lesyng and a sad soth-sawe,	HF.3. 999
Thus saw I false and sooth compouned.	HF.3. 1018
For, God wot, thing is never the lasse sooth,	LGW. 14
And sooth to seye, Antonius was his name.	LGW. 588
And this is storial sooth, it is no fable.	LGW. 702
And sooth to seyn, that o man had a sone.	LGW. 715
But sooth is this, the queene hath made swich chere	LGW. 1146
The sothe is this that Jason weddid was	LGW. 1559 var
For now, if that the sothe I shal yow saye,	LGW. 2114
I sey yow sooth, me nedeth not to feyne;	Merc.B. 18
Sooth is, that wel I woot, by lykynesse,	Comp.A. 15
sitting on the pricke. And in soth thou	Astr. 211-5
This shorte rule is soth, that the latitude of eny place in	Astr. 245-51
This conclusioun is . . . sothe, yf the sterres in thin	Astr. 324-30
As any welle is, soth to seyne.	RR. 117
For shaft and ende, soth forto telle,	RR. 973
The soothe, and eke signyfaunce;	RR. 995
Had nature set, the sothe to telle,	RR. 1463
That, shortly all the sothe to telle,	RR. 1528
Ne eke the sothe of this matere,	RR. 1632
Thou maist wel seyn this is in soth,	RR. 2195
For verray sothe I tell it thee,	RR. 2474
The which in soth[e] nys but fable,	RR. 2578
But al day after, soth it is,	RR. 2909
I was wel plesed, the soth to say,	RR. 3008
Ne no man [not], and sooth it is,	RR. 3179
Which is ful cruel, the soth to seye.	RR. 3252
Donge I abode there, sothe to saye,	RR. 3649
Of loves payne hath, soth to sayne,	RR. 3678
If Jelousie the sooth knewe,	RR. 4059
Full soth it is that Love yaf me	RR. 4500
Whanne thou didist, the sothe to say,	RR. 4644
Thou maist the sothe of it not witen,	RR. 4693
But haten hym, this is the sothe.	RR. 5375
As it is witen and is soth,	RR. 5409
As may the valoure, soth to seyne.,	RR. 5538
And in his berne hath, soth to seyn,	RR. 5589
For soth it is, whom it displese,	RR. 5697
The more he levethe, the soth to say,	RR. 5712
For if this gredy, the sothe to seyn,	RR. 5791
'Sir,' seide they, 'soth is every deel	RR. 6017
For if that I telle yow the sothe,	RR. 6085
Though that thou shuldist for thi sothe-sawe	RR. 6125
But not lyk even, soth to sey.	RR. 6144
'Sothe is, but I am an yporcite.'	RR. 6482
For men may wel the sothe see,	RR. 6558
And have wel lever, soth to sey,	RR. 6793
The sothe dar no wight bywayr.	RR. 7224
Ye sayde nothing sothe of that;	RR. 7523
It is nat al sothe thyngz that semeth;	RR. 7544
And for my sothe-saugh ye me blame.	RR. 7588
And soth is also sikerly	RR. 7615
If it were soth as ye devise;	RR. 7653

## Sooth see Forsooth, Soothsaw

## Soother

for sother thyng than this I dar wel say	G.SN. 214 var
sothere thyng ne may be seyed.'	Bo.3. p. 9. 840-5

## Soothfast

Fortune is alwey sothfast, whan	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
folk ayen to sothfast goodes, and haleth	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
'No thing,' quod I, 'nys more sothfaste	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
bytween these two sothfast or verrie thinges	Bo.5. m.2. 1725-30
Ye sothfast cause of frendship ben also;	TC.3. 30
Bitrent, in sothfast tokening of her payne,	TC.4. 870
'Myn owne heres sothfast suffisaunce,	TC.4. 1640
As she that was the sothfast crop and more	TC.5. 25
And to that sothfast Crist, that start on rode,	TC.5. 1880
But sothfast frendis, what so bitide,	RR. 5513

## Soothfastly

'This is concluded,' quod I, 'feermely and soothfastly.'	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
--	--------------------

## Soothfastnesse

flattery, than for to telle yow the soothfastnesse of thynges.	B.Mel. 2365-70
--	----------------

# Soothfastnesse—Continued

answere, as for no soothfastnesse.	B.Mel.2595-600
Than he that soothfastnesse unto yow seith,—	B.NP. 4518
But now knowe I in verray soothfastnesse	E.Cl. 796
Namely of men, but as in soothfastnesse,	E.Cl. 934
"Ther nys but o God, lord in soothfastnesse,"—	G.SN. 335
And this was his demaunde, in soothfastnesse,	G.CY. 1451
Repreveh hem that weyveh soothfastnesse,	I.Pars. 33
thyng ther he ne woot of it no soothfastnesse	I.Pars. 380-5
but by sothfastnesse of conscience?	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
nat, and put us out of the sothfastnesse	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
the myddel sothfastnesse, that is to seyn,	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
a rote of sothfastnesse that were	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
the whiche sothfastnesse lyvede	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
the light of cler sothfastnesse, but thei	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
fro . . . sothfastnesse to lowe thingis and derke,	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
sothfastnesse of science. And thou wenest	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
That wost of al this thing the sothfastnesse	TC.4. 1080
Flee fro the prees, and dwelle with sothfastnesse,	Truth. 1
Was axed, What is trouthe or sothfastnesse?	Buk. 2
Sith ye wote in sothfastnesse	RR. 2066
The sothfastnesse that now is hidde	RR. 2171
The more thou seest, in sothfastnesse,	RR. 2465
All sothfastnesse as though it were.	RR. 2572
'Shame,' he seide, 'in sothfastnesse,	RR. 3969
Who was the cause, in sothfastnesse,	RR. 4525
For I wote wel, in sothfastnesse,	RR. 4945
Though sothfastnesse it be at all.	RR. 5408
Sothfastnesse wole none hidyngis;	RR. 6712

## Soothly

A forster was he, soothly as I gesse.	A.Prol. 117
Cat-tothed was she, soothly for to seye.	A.Prol. 468
Now have I toold yow soothly in a clause	A.Prol. 715 var
But Venus is it, soothly, as I gesse.'	A.Kn. 1102
And soothly, levee brother, this is al.	A.Kn. 1184
That whan that oon was deed, soothly to telle,	A.Kn. 1199
Right as the Friday, soothly for to telle,	A.Kn. 1534
For soothly al the mount of Citheron,	A.Kn. 1936
For soothly ther was no disconforte,	A.Kn. 2721
Where that he be I kan nat soothly seyn.'	A.Mil. 3670
Oure Corn is stoln, sothly it is na nay,	A.Rv. 4183
Soothly the comandour of that was He	B.ML. 495
soothly sorfulew herte maketh hise bones	B.Mel. 2185-90
for soothly, whan that were is	B.Mel. 2230-5
wordes for to abregge; for soothly, he	B.Mel. 2230-5
what that hym liketh; soothly, swich	B.Mel. 2255-60
ofte, for soothly thilke man that asketh	B.Mel. 2270-5
'And soothly, as to yow fifthe	B.Mel. 2280-5
youre repreve. Soothly a man may	B.Mel. 2410-5
and soothly I hope that youre	B.Mel. 2425-30
For on a Friday, soothly, slayn was he	B.NP. 4542
For soothly, thou art oon of his assent	C.Pard. 758
Ne hadde soothly knowen ther-bifore	E.Cl. 689
Justinus soothly called was that oother.	E.Mch. 1477
With this quyk-silver, soothly for to sayn;	G.CY. 1111
soothly ther is no thyng that savoureth	I.Pars. 120-5
moore abhomyable; for soothly the lawe.	I.Pars. 125-30
Soothly synnes ben the weyes that leden	I.Pars. 140-5
Now soothly, who so wel	I.Pars. 175-80
for soothly oon day of respit is bettre than	I.Pars. 175-80
he hath lorn. Soothly, the goode werkes	I.Pars. 230-5
lay in synne. Soothly, the goode werkes	I.Pars. 230-5
we han contricioun. But soothly, the	I.Pars. 240-5
of grace; for soothly, the grace of	I.Pars. 250-5
of man; but soothly, whan man synneth	I.Pars. 260-5
soothly, whil contricioun lasteth man may	I.Pars. 305-10
ful wys, for, soothly, he ne sholde nat	I.Pars. 310-5
for soothly oore sweete Lord Jhesu Crist hath spared	I.Pars. 315-20
Paradys we feden us, but soothly, of the	I.Pars. 325-30
Soothly, whan man loveth any creature	I.Pars. 355-60
they ben synnes. Soothly, as these clerkes witen,	I.Pars. 370-5
of whiche soothly these forsewyde thynges,	I.Pars. 410-5
soothly, whan they souden of malice	I.Pars. 445-50
that is; for soothly alle othere synnes	I.Pars. 485-90
soothly that oon ne may nat been	I.Pars. 515-20
God, and soothly, thy freend shaltow love	I.Pars. 520-5
soothly nature dryveth us to loven oore	I.Pars. 525-30
of ire; for soothly whoso hath envye	I.Pars. 530-5
as of envye, for soothly he that is proude	I.Pars. 530-5
and soothly this is deedly	I.Pars. 540-5
coles of it with asshen, soothly the fir of	I.Pars. 550-5
For soothly, almost al the harm that any	I.Pars. 555-60
for soothly as wikke is to bynyme his	I.Pars. 565-70
soothly, but if thow feede hym, thou	I.Pars. 565-70
delivere himself; for soothly no wight	I.Pars. 585-90
lyf spiritual, and soothly, a deslaved	I.Pars. 625-30
dayes, soothly they do greet synne.	I.Pars. 665-70
for soothly, slouth is so tendre and so	I.Pars. 685-90
Soothly, he that despireth hym is lyke	I.Pars. 695-700
for soothly the morwe tyde is moost	I.Pars. 705-10
For soothly, whan the herte of a man is	I.Pars. 740-5
rightful nede. Soothly this avarice	I.Pars. 745-50
than wolves; for, soothly, whan the wolf	I.Pars. 765-70
sheeps, but soothly, the pilours and	I.Pars. 765-70
soothly, if they praye for hym	I.Pars. 785-90
resonable largesse, but soothly heere bihoveth	I.Pars. 810-5

# Soothly—Continued

leesth his catel. Soothly what thing that he yeveth	I.Pars. 810-5
soothly, whan that a man is nat wont	I.Pars. 820-5
and lorn, soothly, Cristendom stant veyn	I.Pars. 875-80
Soothly of this thefte doubted	I.Pars. 880-5
to do synne. Soothly, the vengeance	I.Pars. 890-5
hym in an angel of light. Soothly, the	I.Pars. 895-900
ofte, soothly it is deedly synne, and yet	I.Pars. 940-5
greet temptacioun. Soothly, a white wal,	I.Pars. 950-5
remedies, soothly, if I koude, I wolde	I.Pars. 955-60
places, but soothly swich departed shire	I.Pars. 970-5
For, soothly for to seyne, I bere the sorn	Pity. 96
Now soothly, what she hight I wol reherse.	Comp.L. 24
Men myghte hir seen; and soothly for to say,	PF. 270
They seyden soothly, al by oon assent,	PF. 557
She wolde shewe, and soothly what she mente.	PF. 581
seyen, that soothly sche hir-selve (that is to	Bo.5. p.5.
folwen Plato, let us seyen thanne soothly	1835-40
unto hym, ther is soothly to god always	Bo.5. p.6.
	1880-5
And if I wiste soothly that to finde,	TC.3. 1508
And me also; for, soothly for to seye,	TC.4. 797
In hir merites soothly for to be,	TC.4. 965
We mighte gon, if I shal soothly seyn,	TC.5. 487
And whan she wiste soothly he	HF.1. 364
That I may knowe soothly what ye bee,	LGW. 460
'Nay soothly, lady!' quod this Eneas;	LGW. 983
'I nam no goddesse soothly,' quod she tho;	LGW. 989
Eneas soothly eke, withouten les,	LGW. 1128
And soothly he hath made him ryche feste,	LGW. 2302
And soothly for to seyne she hadde hire fille	LGW. 2354 var
But for al that, yet I shal soothly seyn,	LGW. 2507
But soothly of oon poynt yet may they rede,	LGW. 2543
is this, that soothly in any tretis of the	Astr. 1-5
And the secunde cause is this, that soothly	Astr. 5-11
and eke the cause why. But soothly the	Astr. 97-100
upon the almykanteras that soothly thou shalt erre	Astr. 145-50
The Ascendent soothly, as wel in alle	Astr. 150-6
The Ascendent, soothly to take it at the	Astr. 150-6
But soothly the House of Ascendent,	Astr. 150-6
But soothly, if he passe the boundes of these	Astr. 156-61
soothly to the trouthe thus he shal	Astr. 222-9
soothly the latitudes of planetes be commonly	Astr. 236-40
soothly the difference of thiike altitudes is	Astr. 240-5
the pool, and under F; for soothly than wol	Astr. 251-8
the eat. Soothly the sonne arisith nevere	Astr. 312-6
34. Conclusio. To knowe soothly the degre	Astr. 324-30
But soothly they chaungen hir almykanteras,	Astr. 362-5
alle signes. But soothly the latitude	Astr. 376-82
the Astrelabie; but soothly in all othere	Astr. 376-82
But o thing soothly dar I telle	RR. 1570
In bookis soothly as I rede.	RR. 3466
Yit ever among, soothly to seyne,	RR. 3771
Soothly the faute mote nedys than,	RR. 4588
Of wymmen, soothly forto seyne,	RR. 5035
(The Phisicien also soothly);	RR. 5740
As I am god of love soothly,	RR. 6011
Quod Love, 'for who so soothly telle,	RR. 6115
For penaunce soothly for my synne	RR. 6393
That I to yow soothly thus sey.	RR. 6714
But soothly what so menne hym calle,	RR. 7455

# Soothness

In soothnesse, or in dreem I herke this?	G.SN. 261
the soothnesse of that sentence.	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
who so that sekith soothnesse, he nis in neyther	Bo.5. m.3.
	1740-5
stidfast knowynge I-strengthid by soothnesse	Bo.5. p.6.
	1900-5
present soothnesse of the devyne	Bo.5. p.6.
	1925-30
But in soothnesse I trowe nought	RR. 3887

# Sooths

that seith thee thy sothes." Salomon seith that	B.Mel. 2365-70
---	----------------

# Soothsaw

Hath for soothsawe suffred woo.	RR. 6130
---------------------------------	----------

# Soothsaw see Saw, Saws, Sooth

# Sooty

Ful sooty was hir bour, and eek hire halle,	B.NP. 4022
---	------------

# Sop

Wel loved he by the morwe a sope in wyn;	A.Prol. 334
--	-------------

And thanne he taketh a sope in fyne clarre,	E.Mch. 1843
---	-------------

# Sophie

a doghter which that called was Sophie.	B.Mel. 2157-60
---	----------------

# Sophism

I trowe ye studie aboute som sophyme;	E.Cl. 5
---------------------------------------	---------

For menne maye fynde alwaye sophyme	RR. 7469
-------------------------------------	----------

# Sophisms

Counfrefete the sophymes of his art,	F.Sq. 554
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Sophistry

Had hem betrayed with his sophistrye.	LGW. 137
---------------------------------------	----------

# Soranes

the Soranes, of whiche folk the renoun is	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
---	-----------------

# Sorceress

'Thou seyst not soth,' quod he, 'thou sorceresse,	TC.5. 1520
---	------------

# Sorceresses

Olde wyches, sorceresses,	HF.3. 172
---------------------------	-----------

# Sorcery

Y-comen by charmes, or by sorcerie,	B.ML. 755
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Sorcery—Continued

or by malefice of sorcerie, or colde	I.Pars. 340-5
whos conseil, by sorcerie or craft,—al	I.Pars. 975-80

# Sore

But sore wepte she if oon of hem were deed,	A.Prol. 148
He may nat wepe al thogh hym sore smerte,	A.Prol. 230
That if that Palamon was wounded sore,	A.Kn. 1115
'Now trewely, hou sore that me smerte,'	A.Kn. 1394
Who feeleth double sore and hevynnesse	A.Kn. 1454
For sore afered of his deeth was he.	A.Kn. 1518
And saugh hir bloody woundes, wyde and sore,	A.Kn. 1755
And woot how sore it kan a man distreyn,	A.Kn. 1816
And herte sore, and seyde in this manere:—	A.Kn. 2220
Considere al this and rewe upon my sore	A.Kn. 2233
And eek Arcite, that loveth me so sore,	A.Kn. 2315
For which so sore agast was Emelye	A.Kn. 2341
Now, lord, have routhe upon my sorwes sore,	A.Kn. 2419
With herte sore, to Theseus pleyas.	A.Kn. 2695
Al were they sore y-hurt, and namely oon,	A.Kn. 2709
Swelleth the brest of Arcite, and the sore	A.Kn. 2743
That dwelled in his herte syk and sore,	A.Kn. 2804
Deeth is an ende of every worldly sore;	A.Kn. 2849
Me reweth sore of hende Nicholas!	A.Mil. 3462
Gan for to sike sore, and seyde, 'Allas!'	A.Mil. 3488
For travaille of his goost he groneth sore,	A.Mil. 3646
And on this goode wyf he leith on sore;	A.Rv. 4229
He priketh harde and sore as he were mad.	A.Rv. 4231
If thou noon aske so sore artow y-woundid,	B.ML. 102
But to no wight he tolde his sorwes sore,	B.ML. 758
That wepeth for his wyf and siketh sore,	B.ML. 985
To bynde me so sore?	B.Th. 1976
Abien it ful sore	B.Th. 2012 var
he to sore dredeth"; and Tullius seith, "Ther	B.Mel. 2380-5
oppress thee so sore that thee bihoveth	B.Mel. 2405-10
prikke a greet kyng ful sore, and an hound	B.Mel. 2515-20
For feere of which he quook, and siketh sore.	B.Mk. 3394
This hand, that Balthasar so sore agaste,	B.Mk. 3395
God for his manace hym so sore smoot	B.Mk. 3789
For he so sore fil out of his char,	B.Mk. 3800
That though his deedly woundes sore smerte,	B.Mk. 3903
Of whiche Cresus Cyrus sore hym dradde,	B.Mk. 3918
As man that in his dreem is drecched sore.	B.NP. 4077
Right now, that yet myn herte is sore afright.	B.NP. 4085
Han hent the carter, and so sore hym pyned,	B.NP. 4249
And eek the hostiler so sore engyned,	B.NP. 4250
That many a dreem ful sore is for to drede.	B.NP. 4299
With shot, compleynedest his deeth so soorel.	B.NP. 4539
Sore aferde for berkyng of the dogges	B.NP. 4576 var
Of pokkes, and of scabbe, and every sore,	C.Pard. 358
From avarice, and sore to repente;	C.Pard. 431
In many wise how sore I hym twiste.	D.WB. 494
But afterward repented me ful sore.	D.WB. 632
Hir thoughte it swal so sore aboute hir herte,	D.WB. 967
This knyght avyseth hym and sore siketh;	D.WB. 1228
'God woot,' quod he, 'laboured I have ful sore,	D.Sum. 1784
Thyn angre dooth thee al to sore smerte,—	D.Sum. 2092
And yet ne greveth me no thing so sore,	D.Sum. 2181
Only that point his peple bar so sore	E.Cl. 85
'Gladly,' quod he, 'but of myn owene sore,	E.Mch. 1243
So sore hath Venus hurt hym with hire brond	E.Mch. 1777
Save that he siketh wonder depe and sore,	E.Mch. 1940
Or I moot dye, so sore length me	E.Mch. 2332
Me reweth sore I am unto hire teyd;	E.Mch. 2432
As sore wondren somme on cause of thonder,	F.Sq. 258
Aurelius ful ofte sore siketh.	F.Fkl. 1006
And asked hire why that she weepe so sore,	F.Fkl. 1461
With herte sore he gooth unto his cofre,	F.Fkl. 1571
Wepten ful sore, and yaven ful credence	G.SN. 415
The ferthe strook to smyten, softe or sore,	G.SN. 531
So dooth my lord, and that me greveth sore.	G.CY. 650
But swynke sore, and lerne multiple;	G.CY. 669
Who so it useth, sore shal he rewe,—	G.CY. 729
Supposynge ever, though we sore smerte,	G.CY. 871
and sore been ashamed of hemself, that	I.Pars. 150-5
Hit nas no game, hit sat me sore.	BD. 1219
With herte sore and ful of besy payne,	Pity. 2
For, soothly for to seyne, I bere the sore,	Pity. 96
With herte sore, and ful of besy payne!	Pity. 119
That I am lost almost, it smert so sore.	ABC. 152
For with the hook he wounded is so sore	Mars. 243
So sore the beaute wold his herte bynde,—	Mars. 249
The sore spark of payne now doth me spille.	Comp.L. 14
For bothe I love and eek drede yow so sore,	Comp.L. 79
How that Arcite, Anelida so sore Had thirled	Anel. 349
A-stonyeth . . . So sore y-wis, that whan I on hym	
thynke	PF. 6
I dar nat seyn, his strokes been so sore,	PF. 13
So sore abashed was she, til that Nature	PF. 447
kyng Cyrus was ful sore agast a lytil byforn,—that	
this	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
hateth and dredeth ful sore.)	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5
For of her lif she was ful sore in drede	TC.1. 95
That th' hote fir of love so sore him brende;	TC.1. 490
I love oon best, and that me smerteth sore;	TC.1. 667
'Awak!' he gan to sike wonder sore,	TC.1. 751
And with that thought he gan ful sore sike,	TC.1. 827
That fareth lik a man that hurt is sore	TC.1. 1087
By God, ye maken me right sore adrad!	TC.2. 115
She gan to rewe and drede her wonder sore,	TC.2. 455



**Sore—Continued**

“For certes, Lord, so sore hath she me wounded,	TC.2. 533
Upon his bed. But man so sore grone	TC.2. 557
And ner I com and fond he wepte sore;	TC.2. 562
So freshe it is although it sore smerte	TC.2. 1097 <i>var</i>
And writen to her of his sorwes sore	TC.2. 1342
Herynge hir com and sor for to sike	TC.3. 58 <i>var</i>
Receiven wel, how sore that me smerte,—	TC.3. 146
God wot, and thou, that it sat me so sore	TC.3. 240
And al the riches of his sikis sore	TC.3. 349
And with that word she gan ful sore sike.	TC.3. 812
For, trusteth wel, how sore that him smerte,	TC.3. 906
That she him kiste, although she sighte sore,	TC.3. 972
Have, and ay shal how sore that me smerte,	TC.3. 1000
And with the shete it wreigh, and sighte sore,	TC.3. 1056
But wonder sore he was abyast, y-wis,	TC.3. 1122
With herte sore to Troilus thus seyde:	TC.3. 1421
Therwith ful sore he sighte, and thus he seyde,	TC.3. 1471
So sore gan his parting her distroyne;	TC.3. 1528
On hertes sore, and kepe hem that ben trewel’—	TC.3. 1771
That, for to hele him of his sikis sore,	TC.4. 132
So sore him sat the chaunging of Criseyde,	TC.4. 231
Among his sobbes and his sighes sore,	TC.4. 375
Wen’den that she so wepte and sighte sore,	TC.4. 716
For if Criseyde had erst compleyned sore,	TC.4. 825
‘Cret is my wo,’ quod she, and sighte sore,	TC.4. 897
If to this soor ther may be founden salve	TC.4. 944
This Troilus answerde, and sighte sore,	TC.4. 1121
Himself to sleen, how sore that him smerte,	TC.4. 1186
Quod she; and therwithal she sore sighte,	TC.4. 1217
But afterward ful sore it wol us rewe.	TC.4. 1531
‘For if ye wiste how sore it doth me smerte,	TC.4. 1618
What wonder is though that her sore smerte,	TC.5. 62
Comaundeth me, how sore that me smerte,	TC.5. 132
With herts soor wol oughte I to biwaile	TC.5. 639
Is of my lady’s depe sikis sore!	TC.5. 675
Than hadde I now not siked half so sore!	TC.5. 738
The which right sore wolde astinken me,	TC.5. 878
That alle her sikis sore adoun he leyde;	TC.5. 1034
For-while at night, in sorwe and sikis sore,	TC.5. 1196
You write ich mine unreste sorwes sore,	TC.5. 1355
How sore that ye men comen grone,	HF. 3. 338
He bond and pressede hem so sore.	HF. 3. 500
So sore it is a-ferid of the nyght,	LGW. G. 53
And loveth so sore, that ye ben verrayly	LGW. 87
And with his swerd of colde so sore greved;	LGW. 127
That were so sore a-drad of alle schame.	LGW. G. 300
That haste deserved sore for to smerte	LGW. 502 <i>var</i>
And both in love y-like soore they brente,	LGW. 731
And tooke noon hede, so sore she was awshaped,	LGW. 814
And kiste it ofte, and wepte on it ful sore,	LGW. 846
She siketh sore, and gan hire-selfe turment;	LGW. 1165
With hevnes fire, that it so sore agaste	LGW. 1221
Hath in my slepe so sore me turmentede,	LGW. 1296
caste hir hert . . . So sore, that she wende for to dye.	LGW. 1913
Myn eyen wexen foule and sore also;	LGW. 2240
Til on a day she gan so sore longe	LGW. 2260
Is wounded sore, and seke, and wo begon,	LGW. 2409
That shofe so sore his saylle ne myghte stonde,	LGW. 2412
And that hath she so harde and sore y-boght,	LGW. 2483
But God or nature hem sore wolde I blame;	Comp. A. 58
The compleynt of me, which ful sore I drede	Comp. A. 63
And sore abieeth she everydel	RR. 272
Sore plesant, and fetys with all,	RR. 1031
She wolde ben right sore adradde	RR. 1228
It hadde me greved sore y-wys.	RR. 1343
For sithen [have] I sore siked;	RR. 1641
That sore I dradde to harmed be.	RR. 1714
And in the pullyng sore I sight;	RR. 1746
So sore it stikid whanne I was hit,	RR. 1811
And sighede sore in compleynyng.	RR. 1868
Soore I compleyned that my sore	RR. 1869
Made in myn herte a large sore,	RR. 1896
Now sore without alegement,	RR. 1923
For thee so sore I wole now bynde,	RR. 2055
So sore it lusith you to plesse,	RR. 2075
The sore of love is marvelous,	RR. 2297
A man abashed wonder sore,	RR. 2413
Thyn herte ful sore thou wolt dispise,	RR. 2489
So sore for hir thou werest bystadde;	RR. 2670
For which a man hath suffred sore.	RR. 2742
Unto the sore of loves payne;	RR. 2744
Good hope how sore that they smerte	RR. 2769
For hope so sore doith hem desire	RR. 2772
The soore of whichall shall nevere slake;	RR. 3108
Counsel that greveth aftir sore.	RR. 3238
To me is neither softe ne soore.	RR. 3446
So sore I dradde his manasyng	RR. 3477
I compleyned and sighed sore,	RR. 3485
He was biforn anyoed sore,	RR. 3565
Of his answer I sighed sore;	RR. 3681
Be sore empresid, I you ensure,	RR. 3691
Of love brought, and sore hette,	RR. 3709
And me alegged of my sore,	RR. 3764
Unclosed, and yit I drede sore	RR. 3925
Bothe Drede and she ful sore quoke,	RR. 3966
Thou shalt forthenke and sore rewe.’	RR. 4060
Truly he shall repente it sore,	RR. 4078
He trusteth sore in his castell,	RR. 4305
The which now doth me soore greve.	RR. 4530

**Sore—Continued**

I am so sore bounde hym tille,	RR. 4594
And sith so sore he doth me greve,	RR. 4599
Wyymen the harme they bien full sore,	RR. 4839
Forto obey for smerte of sore	RR. 4986
Thy tyme thou shalt biwepe sore,	RR. 5121
Hir speche me greved wondir sore.	RR. 5154
To helpe his felowe of his sore,	RR. 5268
How sore that it do hem amerte,	RR. 5445
And change for softe ne for sore;	RR. 5519
Forto be nedly he dredith sore,	RR. 5703
And sore theron her herte sette.	RR. 5772
And in her bagges sore it bynde;	RR. 5775
That sore abieth al this thing.	RR. 7640
Of this shalt thou repente sore.	RR. 7676
<b>Sorer</b>	
That hath deserved sorere for to smerte?	LGW. 502
<b>Sores</b>	
Non other help my sores for to sounde;	Anel. 242
But he may hope his soris sounde,	RR. 966
To helpe her sores and to cure,	RR. 1893
<b>Sorest</b>	
God sende him hir that sorest for him syketh.’	PF. 404
<b>Sorrier</b>	
that the flesch is, the sorier may the soule be,	I.Pars. 455-60
<b>Sorrow</b>	
And lat our sorwe synken in thyn herte.’	A.Kn. 951
How greet a sorwe suffreth now Arcite!	A.Kn. 1219
Swich sorwe he maketh that the grete tour	A.Kn. 1277
So muche sorwe hadde never creature	A.Kn. 1359
Who feleth double sorwe and hevynesse	A.Kn. 1454 <i>var</i>
For thilke sorwe that was in thyn herte,	A.Kn. 2391
For in swich aas women have swiche sorwe,	A.Kn. 2822
That, for the moore part, they sorwen so	A.Kn. 2824
And looketh now, when moost sorwe is her-inne,	A.Kn. 3073
For sorwe of this he fil almost adoun,	A.Mil. 3524
The sorwe of Noe with his felawshipe	A.Mil. 3539
I pray to God, so yeve me sorwe and care,	A.Co. 4335
And bad hym go with sorwe and with meschance;	A.Co. 4412
Custance, that was with sorwe al overcome,	B.M.L. 264
The sorwe that this Alla nyght and day	B.M.L. 897
And she for sorwe as dounb stant as a tree;	B.M.L. 1055
I am so wery for to speke of sorwe,	B.M.L. 1071
That ye, for any sorwe or any drede,	B.Sh. 1316
to maken swiche a sorwe. Your doghter	B.Mel. 2170-5
amonges folk in sorwe, but it is rather	B.Mel. 2175-80
governe yow by sapience, put awey sorwe	B.Mel. 2180-5
He seith eek thus, that sorwe in	B.Mel. 2185-90
so anygeth sorwe to the herte’; wherfore us oghte,	B.Mel. 2185-90
herte is troubled with this sorwe so	B.Mel. 2190-5
lyve in sorwe, and dye in wrecchednesse;	B.Mel. 2230-5
another vengeance, and muchel sorwe	B.Mel. 2580-5
And Tullius seith that no sorwe, ne no	B.Mel. 2775-80
God yeve me sorwe! but I were a pope,	B.Mk. 3140
And out of joye bryng men to sorwe.	B.Mk. 3588
That brightest Troye al outrely to sorwe!	B.NP. 4419
That took his conseil of his wyf with sorwe,	B.NP. 4443
And glad is of his sorwe and his unhele;	C.Doc. 116
That he hadde leve hym to sorwe brynge,	C.Pard. 848
If I be dangerous, God yeve me sorwe;	D.WB. 151
‘But tel me this, why hydestow with sorwe	D.WB. 308
And yet with sorwe thou most enforce thee,	D.WB. 340
With neighbores, that for hym maden sorwe,	D.WB. 594
No thyng forgat he the sorwe and wo	D.WB. 727 <i>var</i>
And thus algates housbondes han sorwe.	D.WB. 756
Ther nas but hevynesse, and muche sorwe,	D.WB. 1079
I koude of ire seye so muche sorwe	D.Sum. 2011
Walter hire gladheth, and hire sorwe slaketh;	E.Cl. 1107
‘Wepyn and waylyn, care and oother sorwe	E.Mch. 1213
We wedded men lyven in sorwe and care.	E.Mch. 1228
Tellen so muchel sorwe as I now heere	E.Mch. 1238
In sorow and care thi lif shaltow leede	E.Mch. 1306
<i>var</i> RCP	
And in a lettre wroot he al his sorwe,—	E.Mch. 1880
Al passed was his siknesse and his sorwe.	E.Mch. 2010
For sorwe of which desirith he to dyen.	E.Mch. 2068
His sorwe gan sawage, sooth to seye,	E.Mch. 2082
For sorwe of hire, she shrighte alwey so loud;	F.Sq. 422
‘Is this for sorwe of deeth, or los of love?’	F.Sq. 450
Ye sle me with youre sorwe, verrailly;	F.Sq. 462
And ever while that on hir sorwe tolde	F.Sq. 495
As I best myghte I hidde fro hym my sorwe	F.Sq. 595
Greet was the sorwe for the haukes harm	F.Sq. 632
Thurgh which hir grete sorwe gan sawage;	F.Fkl. 835
Or elles hadde this sorwe hir herte slayn.	F.Fkl. 840
Hire freendes sawe hir sorwe gan to slake,	F.Fkl. 841
Or to greet sorwe, helde it in distresse;	F.Fkl. 916
And with good hope lete hir sorwe slyde.	F.Fkl. 924
How that he dorste nat his sorwe telle,	F.Fkl. 949
Hadde levere dye in sorwe and in distresse,	F.Fkl. 1596
The sorwe of Dorigen he tolde hym als,—	F.Fkl. 1598
Of hem that been in sorwe and in distresse,	G.SN. 76
He fledde away for verray sorwe and shame.	G.CY. 702
Er that he dye, sorwe have he and shame;	G.CY. 709
For al my sorwe, labour, and meschief,	G.CY. 713
For sorwe of which almost we wexen wood,	G.CY. 869
Awake, thou Cook,’ quod he, ‘God yeve thee sorwe!	H.Mcp. 15
For sorwe of which he brak his mynstralcie,	H.Mcp. 267
Allas! for sorwe I wol myselfen slee.’	H.Mcp. 291
halt hym self in sorwe and oother payne for his	I.Pars. 85-90

## Sorrow—Continued

is the verray sorwe that a man receyveth	I.Pars. 125-30
this sorwe shal been in this manere, ay	I.Pars. 130-5
shame and sorwe for his gilt; for Job	I.Pars. 130-5
but to greet sorwe, for drede of the payne	I.Pars. 175-80
for certes, al the sorwe that a man	I.Pars. 180-5
at regard of the sorwe of helle,	I.Pars. 180-5
he wolde make sorwe.' Thilke science, as seith	I.Pars. 225-30
is man worthy to have sorwe and to be	I.Pars. 265-70
And also a man sholde sorwe	I.Pars. 295-300
Moore-over, man oghte to sorwe	I.Pars. 300-5
of the philosophie, sorwe of oother mannes prosperitee;	I.Pars. 490-5
of Saint Augustyn, it is sorwe of oother mannes wele	I.Pars. 490-5
envye, that ever hath . . . angwish and sorwe.	I.Pars. 490-5
is first, sorwe of oother mannes goodnesse.	I.Pars. 490-5
they han . . . sorwe when he leseth; they been	I.Pars. 635-40
of to muche outrageous sorwe, and	I.Pars. 690-5
of worldly sorwe, swich as is cleped <i>tristicia</i> , that	I.Pars. 725-30
certes, swich sorwe werketh to the deeth	I.Pars. 725-30
owene lif; wherfore swich sorwe shorthet	I.Pars. 725-30
of sorwe, or destroye it by wanhope.	I.Pars. 730-5
gret sorwe and payne, and many another	I.Pars. 795-800
with sorwe somme folk wol peynen hem	I.Pars. 940-5
Joye or sorwe, wherso hit be,—	BD. 10
Withoute slepe, and been in sorwe;	BD. 21
Swich sorw this lady to hir took,	BD. 95
To rede hir sorwe, that by my trowthe,	BD. 98
After, to thenken on hir sorwe.	BD. 100
For sorwe ful neigh wood she was,	BD. 104
For in your sorwe ther lyth no reed;	BD. 203
I praye god your sorwe lisse;	BD. 210
And saw nocht. 'Allas!' quod she for sorwe,	BD. 213
To have swich sorwe, and be not deed.	BD. 469
I have of sorwe so grete woon	BD. 475
And thus in sorwe lefte me alone	BD. 479a var
So, through his sorw and hevyn thought,	BD. 508
Me thinketh in gret sorwe I yow see;	BD. 546
No man may my sorwe glade	BD. 562
Of any sorwe, lat hym see me,	BD. 575
May not of more sorwe telle;	BD. 589
My sorwe, but he hadde routhe	BD. 591
May seyen he hath met with Sorwe,	BD. 595
For I am Sorwe, and Sorwe is I.	BD. 596
In my sorwe for no thyng;	BD. 699
I have more sorwe than Tantale!	BD. 708
And ye for sorwe morderd your selve,	BD. 723
I was warished of al my sorwe	BD. 1103
And sorwe that I suffrid tho	BD. 1183
With sorwe, as that I never sholde	BD. 1199
The sorwe I suffred and the wo,	BD. 1244
Had never swich sorwe as I tho.	BD. 1248
Never a day to seche sorwe;	BD. 1254
Oo blyse, and ek oo sorwe bothe;	BD. 1292
To have relees of synne, of sorwe, and teenel	ABC. 3
Lady, thi sorwe kan I not portreye	ABC. 81
Tyme cometh eft that cese shal your sorwe;	Mars. 11
That nygh her wit for sorwe was overcome;	Mars. 68
For sorwe he wolde have seen his herte blood;	Mars. 124
In many a cas hem tydeth ofte sorwe.	Mars. 202
For routhe or wo, hir sorwe for to telle?	Anel. 163
The swerd of sorwe, y-whet with fals plesaunce,	Anel. 212
Thogh that the swerde of sorwe byte	Anel. 270
For sorwe and routhe of your unkyndenesse,	Anel. 292
Then I, ne more sorwe endure;	Anel. 327
Be glad, thow rede, and thy sorwe of-caste.	PF. 132
And but I speke I mot for sorwe deye.	PF. 469
harmes that y have, and sorwe hath	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
cloude of sorwe dissolved and doon	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
In which thyng sorwe hath noght so	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
with a countnyng sorwe, sobbyd or borken out thise	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
and thi laste sorwe eschaufede ayens	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
affections han assailed the, and sorwe and ire	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
fleme thow hope, ne lat no sorwe aproche	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
confounde with unsufrable sorwe hem that sche hath	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
mochel sorwe to the, scholde ben cause	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
bryngeth a wyght in sorwe? For syn	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
sounne in eris, the sorwe that is in-set	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
of thi sorwe, yit rebel ayen thi	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
sorwe for desir of the; in the	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
sorwe myghte comen to this thyng that	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
be the burdene of my sorwe.'	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
gret sorwe for the deth of his wyf, afir	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
doublide his sorwe, myghte yeve hym and	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
whilom, foryeten hem for the sorwe of the	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
a ryght grete cause of my sorwe: that	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
that othiside hir thought; or sorwe halt hem wery	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
hadde suffrid the wrong, by the sorwe of hym	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
The double sorwe of Troilus to tellen,	TC.1. 1
Wel nigh out of her wit for sorwe and fere,	TC.1. 108
And gan loude on his sorwe for to winne;	TC.1. 390
And made his mete his foo; and ek his sorwe	TC.1. 485

## Sorrow—Continued

Of deth, to which my sorwe wol me lede!	TC.1. 527
For, be myn hidde sorwe y-blowe on brede,	TC.1. 530
And with an anger don his sorwe falle	TC.1. 563
Which cause is of my deth for sorwe and thought,	TC.1. 579
That nevere was in sorwe or som destresse:	TC.1. 641
With sorwe, when they have misaventure,	TC.1. 706
So ful of sorwe am I, soth for to seyne,	TC.1. 712
Al were it for my suster al thy sorwe,	TC.1. 860
And also joye is next the fyn of sorwe.	TC.1. 952
I bidde wisshie you no more sorwe!	TC.2. 406
Thorough which is alle sorwe for me ded,—	TC.2. 845
No wele is worth, that may no sorwe dryen;	TC.2. 866
Algate a foot is hameled of thy sorwe!	TC.2. 964
I have a joly wo, a lusty sorwe!	TC.2. 1099
Yit hadde I leverer unwist for sorwe dye.'—	TC.2. 1509
For, parde, sik is he that is in sorwel	TC.2. 1523
And yeve me sorwe, but he shal it rewe	TC.2. 1609
Therwith his manly sorwe to biholde	TC.3. 113
And many a maydes sorwe for to newe;	TC.3. 305
For sorwe of which this night shal ben his lastel'	TC.3. 798
If ich al night wolde him in sorwe see	TC.3. 873
And seye my dere herte, that his sorwe	TC.3. 888
I n'olde setten at his sorwe a mite,	TC.3. 900
If sorwe it putte out of her remembrance,	TC.3. 968
But now help God to queneche al this sorwe!	TC.3. 1058
Therwith the sorwe so his herte shette	TC.3. 1086
The feling of his sorwe, or of his fere,	TC.3. 1090
This was no litel sorwe for to see;	TC.3. 1093
for sorwe or elles when that folk ben sike	TC.3. 1362 var
I preye to God, so yeve you bothe sorwel'	TC.3. 1470
To which no word for sorwe she answered,	TC.3. 1527
Agon was every sorwe and every fere;	TC.3. 1685
For sorwe of which I wil not live to morwe,	TC.4. 97
But-if ye lordes rewe upon my sorwe.	TC.4. 98
With mannes herte he gan his sorwe drye.	TC.4. 154
For sorwe of this, and with his armes folden,	TC.4. 359
That neither mighte oo word for sorwe seye.	TC.4. 371
To sorwen thus. Why li'stow in this wise,	TC.4. 394
To helpe his frend, lest he for sorwe deyde;	TC.4. 429
But Troilus, that neigh for sorwe deyde,	TC.4. 432
The lif, so longe may this sorwe mine;	TC.4. 471
O deth, sin with this sorwe I am on fire,	TC.4. 509
Rys up anon and lat this sorwe be	TC.4. 537 var
Who shal that sorwe alee that ye ben inne?	TC.4. 760
'To what fin sholde I live and sorwe thus?	TC.4. 764
If sorwe of that n'il not my bane be,	TC.4. 774
Shal sorwe be, compleynte, and abstinence.	TC.4. 784
But herte myn, foryet this sorwe and tene,	TC.4. 796
It sholde make her sorwe seme lesse	TC.4. 803
When she hym saw she gan for sorwe a-noon	TC.4. 820 var
The ende of blisse, ay sorwe it occupieth!	TC.4. 836
'Who-so me seeth, he seeth sorwe al at ones,	TC.4. 841
'But yit to me his sorwe is muche more,	TC.4. 899
Now, wis, his sorwe doubleth al my peyne!	TC.4. 903
To sen that sorwe which that he is inne	TC.4. 906 var
Lat be this sorwe, or platly he wol deye!	TC.4. 924
'And shapeth you his sorwe for t'abrage	TC.4. 925
And with som wisdom ye his sorwe bete.	TC.4. 928
Rewe on my sorwe, and do me deyen sone,	TC.4. 1081
Whan it shal off, and sorwen at the nedel.	TC.4. 1106
So gan the sorwe hir hertes for to twiste,	TC.4. 1129
As I seide erst for sorow and for sobbing	TC.4. 1134 var
It oughte lasse causen us to sorwe:	TC.4. 1309
To reate bringe out of his cruel sorwe,	TC.4. 1445
Why, Lord, the sorwe and wo ye wolden make,	TC.4. 1564
And trusteth me, and levesth ek your sorwe,	TC.4. 1616
Bigan to love her first for whom his sorwe	TC.5. 13
For sorwe of which she felte her herte blede,	TC.5. 17
And preyed her, she wolde her sorwe apese,	TC.5. 117
As she that was with sorwe oppressed so,	TC.5. 177
In sorwe aboven alle sorwes smerte,	TC.5. 198
That Troilus al night for sorwe wook;	TC.5. 289
'My Pandarus,' quod Troilus, 'the sorwe	TC.5. 295
That it is foly for to sorwen thus,	TC.5. 325
And, for they can a time of sorwe endure,	TC.5. 349
That thou her see, that cause is of thy sorwe.	TC.5. 406
That for his sorwe nothing of it roughte?	TC.5. 450
It was his sorwe upon hem for to sen,	TC.5. 468
Wel nigh for sorwe adown he gan to falle.	TC.5. 532
His newe sorwe and ek his joyes olde	TC.5. 558
That every wight mighte on his sorwe rewe.	TC.5. 560
For sorwe of which myn herte wol to-clevel	TC.5. 613
And al his sorwe he to the mone tolde,	TC.5. 649
That cause is of my torment and my sorwe:	TC.5. 654
That she shal come and stinten al his sorwe.	TC.5. 686
Now mighty God, thou on my sorwe rewe!	TC.5. 707
That her had herd compleynten in her sorwe,	TC.5. 723
Ne coude I nevere sen you but in sorwe.	TC.5. 875
At bettre leiser telle you my sorwe!	TC.5. 945
And ek, the bet from sorwe him to releve,	TC.5. 1042
For-which at night, in sorwe and siknes sone,	TC.5. 1196
For sorwe of which, whan he it gan biholde,	TC.5. 1242
And she for sorwe ginneth wepe and crye,	TC.5. 1286
I write, as he that sorwe drifith to write,	TC.5. 1332
Away! quod he, 'ther Joves yive thes sorwel'	TC.5. 1525
And namely, the sorwe of Troilus,	TC.5. 1564
That, what for sorwe, and love, and for unreate,	TC.5. 1567
In remembrance of him and of his sorwe.	TC.5. 1663
For sory of his frendes sorwe he is,	TC.5. 1726



# Sorrow—Continued

God wot that it a sorwe is unto me!	TC.5. 1739
Gret was the sorwe and pleynte of Troilus.	TC.5. 1744
Thorough false folk. God yive hem sorwe, amen!	TC.5. 1781
That blisful sighte softneth al my sorwe,	LGW. 50
And moche sorwe hadde he in his mynde,	LGW. 946
That heethle seke folkes of nyghtes sorwe.	LGW. 1203
Of hire gladnesse, and gynnynge of hir sorwe.	LGW. 1231
Swiche sorwe as he hath maketh, and swiche chere,	LGW. 1248
And let hir drence in sorwe and distresse,	LGW. 1919
No worde she spake, for sorwe and eke for rage,	LGW. 2374
And thus I lat hem in her sorwe dwelle.	LGW. 2382
Suche sorwe hath she, for she beset hire so!	LGW. 2558
Of covetyse that fyrst our sorwe broughte!	Form.A. 32
As sorw ynogh, and litel of plesance,	Ven. 39
The sorwe and wo that is in mariage,	Buk. 6
But thou shalt have sorwe on thy flesh, thy lyf,	Buk. 19
That causeles doth me this sorwe drye?	Comp.A. 32
Than sithen I am of my sorwe the cause,	Comp.A. 36
Sorwe was peynted next Envie	RR. 301
For sorowe, thought, and gret distresse,	RR. 308
Nor she ne wolde hir sorwe slake	RR. 317
To sorowe was she ful ententyfe	RR. 339
For joy is contrarie unto sorowe.	RR. 348
But they ben ful of sorwe and woo,	RR. 611
What sorowe trewe lovers maken	RR. 1497
Of sorwe and angre I was al quyte,	RR. 1852
And yit sich sorwe dide I fele	RR. 1912
Suche sorowe I trowe thou never hade;	RR. 2400
Of hem that sorwen for her sake.	RR. 2672
In sorwe and thought, and such sighing,	RR. 2728
It cureth me of all my sorwe.	RR. 2848
Forto a-swaige a mannes sorowe,	RR. 2903
Wykked-Tonge (god yeve hym sorwel),	RR. 3027
I have pite to sene the sorwe	RR. 4271
That for the sorwe almost I synke.	RR. 4408
Now mote my sorwe enforced be;	RR. 4499
And make al hool this sorwe to slake,	RR. 4779
Logged ben, with Sorwe and Woo	RR. 4995
But evere abidist in sorwe and werre,	RR. 5102
In gret myscheef and sorwe sonken	RR. 5113
With sorwe they leve it at the laste;	RR. 5786
With sorwe they bothe dye and lyve	RR. 5787

# Sorrowed

dede of the senat, and thow hast sorwyd	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
'For which we han so sorwed, he and I,	TC.4. 883

# Sorriest

for-thi sorriestow that thow art exiled	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
That sorriest thus? And he answerde, 'Nay.'	TC.4. 640
Why thou thus sorriest, syn thou n'ost not yit,	TC.4. 1101

# Sorrieth

Who sorrieth now but woful Palamoun,	A.Kn. 2652
of man that sorrieth for his synne,	I.Pars. 85-90
Ne sorrieth not ne stineth ek for lite?	TC.3. 898

# Sorriwul

This sorriwul prisoner, this Palamoun,	A.Kn. 1070
Bifore me, sorriwul, wrecche creature,	A.Kn. 1106
And riden forth a paas with sorriwul cheere,	A.Kn. 2897
defended to hym that sorriwul is	B.Mel. 2175-80
soothly sorriwul herte maketh his bones	B.Mel. 2185-90
weren, this Melibeus in sorriwul wise	B.Mel. 2195-200
seith that sorriwul and myshappy is the	B.Mel. 2755-60
that by the sorriwul visage of a man, that	B.Mel. 2895-900
But sodeynly hym fil a sorriwul cas;	B.NP. 4394
Hir fader, with ful sorriwul herte and wil,	C.Doc. 254
Withinne his brest ful sorriwul was the goost.	D.WB. 986
So sorriwul eek that I wende verraily	F.Sq. 585
And seyn right thus, with sorriwul sikis colde,	F.Fkl. 864
And with a sorriwul herte he thus answerde:	F.Fkl. 1008
He to his hous is goon with sorriwul herte;	F.Fkl. 1021
And hoom she goth a sorriwul creature,—	F.Fkl. 1346
With face pale and with ful sorriwul cheere,	F.Fkl. 1353
And thoughte his sorriwul herte brast atwo;	H.Mop. 263
wente sorriwul in dedayn of my self;	I.Pars. 140-5
to have contricioun is the sorriwul remembrance	I.Pars. 230-5
sholde be wonder sorriwul and angwousous,	I.Pars. 305-10
in sorriwul bitternesse of herte, as seyde	I.Pars. 980-5
For sorriwul ymagynacioun	BD. 14
To telle hir hertely sorriwul lyf	BD. 85
Awak let be your sorriwul lyf!	BD. 202
And with a deedly, sorriwul soun	BD. 462
His sorriwul herte gan faste faynte,	BD. 487
With sorriwul herte, and woundes dede,	BD. 1210
To whom shal any sorriwul herte calle?	Pity. 25
Can I nat fynde; and yit my sorriwul herte,	Comp.L. 18
To bringe ageyn my sorriwul herte in pees,	Anel. 232
Within the temple, with a sorriwul chere,	Anel. 356
This streem you ledeth to the sorriwul were	PF. 138
bygynnen vers of sorriwul maters, that	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
and grene, conforten nowe the sorriwul	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
lyghte goodes, the sorriwul houre (that is	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
the,' quod sche, 'sorriwul and wepyng,	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
delices ben sorriwul and sorye	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
soules by anoy, woxen sorriwul and sory,	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
with sorriwul armures manasyng with cruel	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
sorriwul thingis. And many othir folk	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
forseyde causes. And of sorriwul thingis	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30

# Sorriwul—Continued

blisfulnesse ne be nat sorriwul to hym;	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
that the sorriwul fortune ne confounde	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
joye by his sorriwul teres. (This is	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
Help me that am the sorriwul instrument	TC.1. 10
And to a sorriwul tale, a sory chere!	TC.1. 14
Than gan this sorriwul Troilus to sikke,	TC.1. 596
The swalwe Proigne, with a sorriwul lay,	TC.2. 64
And saw the sorriwul earnest of the knight,	TC.2. 452
And with a sorriwul sik she seyde thyrre,	TC.2. 463
Not swiche sorriwul sikkes as men make	TC.3. 1361
And window eek; and tho this sorriwul man	TC.4. 233
What shal my sorriwul lif don in this cas	TC.4. 290
My sorriwul lif, and deyen for distresse.	TC.4. 301
he stode this sorriwul Troilus befor	TC.4. 360 var
For-which this sorriwul Pandar, of pite,	TC.4. 368
And with a sorriwul noise he seide thus,	TC.4. 374
Criseyde, ful of sorriwul piete	TC.4. 731
But how shul ye don in this sorriwul cas	TC.4. 794 var
Out of my sorriwul body harm ther non is,	TC.4. 843
This sorriwul man can now no maner red,	TC.4. 1160
With sorriwul vois and herte of blisse al bare,	TC.4. 1168
Til at the last this sorriwul wyght Criseyde	TC.4. 1252 var
The sorriwul to be glad, so yive us grace,	TC.4. 1684
The cruel peynes of this sorriwul man	TC.4. 1697 var
Her thoughte her sorriwul herte brast a-two;	TC.5. 180
How shal she don ek, sorriwul creature?	TC.5. 241
That, though he wepe and make sorriwul chere	TC.5. 416
Him thoughte his sorriwul herte brast a-two;	TC.5. 530
Why he so sorriwul was in all his chere,	TC.5. 1228
But humbly, with sorriwul sikis sike,	TC.5. 1354
Of sorriwul teres salte arn waxen welles:	TC.5. 1374
The herte in-with my sorriwul brest yow dredith,	LGW. 86
Axith mercy with a sorriwul herte	LGW.G. 390
But Asketh mercy with a ryght sorriwul hert	LGW. 404 var
'Now, love, to whom my sorriwul herte obeyde	LGW. 681
She sytte in halle with a sorriwul syghte,	LGW. 1832
'I sorriwul man, y-dampned to the deth,	LGW. 2030
That nyghe hire sorriwul herte brake a-two.	LGW. 2347
Yit wolde I, as I dar, with sorriwul herte	Comp.A. 64
A sorriwul thyng wel semed she,	RR. 321
For who so sorriwul is in herte,	RR. 343
Love hath no joye of sorriwul man.	RR. 2292
Wherefore a sorriwul man is he.	RR. 3598
Sorriwul, and repente me.	RR. 3923
And a sorriwul paradys;	RR. 4744
<b>Sorriwullest</b>	
Bicomen is the sorriwulleste man	E.Mch. 2098
I, which that am the sorriwulleste man	Comp.A. 1
<b>Sorriwully</b>	
But in his blake clothes sorriwully	A.Kn. 2978
Wo was this knyght, and sorriwully he siketh;	D.WB. 913
He covered hire ful sorriwully wepyng;	E.Cl. 914
So sorriwully eek that I wende verraily	F.Sq. 585 var
'No, no,' quod he, and sorriwully he siketh.	F.Fkl. 1590
Upon a day, ful sorriwully wepyng,	Anel. 207
schame, thei passen sorriwully the	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
And saw that she was sorriwully bigon,	TC.1. 114
With desespair so sorriwully m' offendeth,	TC.1. 605
With that she gan ful sorriwully to sike,—	TC.2. 428
And with a sik she sorriwully answerde	TC.3. 801 var
And fil on knees, and sorriwulliche he sighte:	TC.3. 1080
Tho Troilus gan sorriwully to sike;	TC.3. 1170
Of Troilus; and sorriwully she sighte.	TC.4. 714
Ful sorriwully she sighte, and seide, 'Allas!'	TC.5. 58
And forth she rit ful sorriwulliche a pas.	TC.5. 61
When he it saugh, and sorriwully he sighte:	TC.5. 1633
Ful sorriwully hir herte may awake.	LGW. 2183
<b>Sorriwung</b>	
And my delit in-to sorriwung.	BD. 605
Thou cruel Furie, sorriwung evere in peyn!	TC.1. 9
<b>Sorrows</b>	
Now, lord, have routhe upon my sorwes soore,	A.Kn. 2419
Declare a point of alle my sorwes smerte	A.Kn. 2766
Infinite been the sorwes and the teeres	A.Kn. 2827
I rede that we make of sorwes two	A.Kn. 3071
But to no wight he tolde his sorwes soore,	B.ML. 758
Had made hit suffren, and his sorwes,	BD. 412
Hym thought his sorwes were so smerte	BD. 506
Were for his sorwes never so wrooth	BD. 512
And telleth me of your sorwes smerte,	BD. 554
May noght make my sorwes slyde,—	BD. 566
And pite of my sorwes smerte,	BD. 592
Were my sorwes never so smerte;	BD. 1108
Apeeth somwhat of your sorwes smerte,	Mars. 10
That she upon his sorwes wolde rewe,	Anel. 104
That al the cause of sorwes that they drye	PF. 251
asswagen . . . his sorwes with none remedies, but thei	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
and of thy sorwes, thou mayst noght	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
ne subgit to grevances ne to sorwes; syn that in ryght	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
seknesses and how grette sorwes	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
In which ye may the double sorwes here	TC.1. 54
That al his craft ne coude his sorwes bete."	TC.1. 665
As don this foolis that hir sorwes eche	TC.1. 705
For wantrust, tellen of thy sorwes smerte,	TC.1. 794
So mote her sorwes passen everychon.	TC.1. 847
His hertes lif, his lust, his sorwes leche,	TC.2. 1066
And written to her of his sorwes soore:	TC.2. 1342
That with the deth he wol his sorwes wreke;	TC.3. 905

# Sorrows—Continued

And ech of yow ese othres sorwes smerte . . .	TC.3. 950
For wroth was she that sholde his sorwes lighte.	TC.3. 1082
She gan, and ofte his sorwes to conforto.	TC.3. 1134
And seide, 'Allas, upon my sorwes sike	TC.3. 1172
That for to hele hym of his sorwes soore	TC.4. 132 var
The heighe sobbes of his sorwes smerte	TC.4. 243
And shortly soo his sorwes hym to-Rente	TC.4. 341 var
For doutles to make hys sorwes falle	TC.4. 430 var
O deth, that ender art of sorwes alle,	TC.4. 501
And, though your sorwes ben for thinges grete,	TC.5. 136
In sorwe aboven alle sorwes smerte,	TC.5. 198
And there his sorwes that he spared hadde	TC.5. 204
And eft bygygne his aspre sorwes newe	TC.5. 265 var
That every man mighte on his sorwes rewe.	TC.5. 286
And, for to hele him of his sorwes smerte,	TC.5. 1049
Yow write ich mine unreste sorwes soore,	TC.5. 1355
Have pitee of my sorwes smerte,	HF.1. 316
And us ay of our sorwes lighte!	HF.1. 487
Bothe in this werke, and in my sorwes alle.	LGW. 96
But dyed for his love of sorwes smerte.	LGW. 1579
Huge ben thi sorwys and wondir smerte	LGW. 2338 var
That I now dorste my sharpe sorwes smerte	Comp.A. 66
That had [he] sene her sorowes smerte,	RR. 384

# Sorry

Al ful of chirkyng was that sory place.	A.Kn. 2004
With discomfort and sory contereunce.	A.Kn. 2010
He wepeth, weyleth, maketh sory cheere;	A.Mil. 3618
He siketh, with ful many a sory swogh;	A.Mil. 3619
And Absolon gooth forth a sory pas.	A.Mil. 3741
On many a sory meel now may she bayte;	B.ML. 466
That lasse lust hath to that sory playe;	B.Sh. 1307
Bitidde a sory care.	B.Th. 1949
is to seyn, by the sory and hevvy contereunce	B.Mel. 2895-900
and that ye been sory and repentant	B.Mel. 3070-5
for douteles if we be sory and repentant	B.Mel. 3075-80
That sory is of oother mennes wele,	C.Doc. 115
Answerde agayn, 'What, carl with sory grace,	C.Pard. 717
And whan this riotour with sory grace	C.Pard. 878
I weepthe algate and made sory cheere,	D.WB. 586
For which he hadde at Thebes sory grace.	D.WB. 746
Upon the tormentz of this sory place,	D.Sum. 1701
For sory herte, I telle may namore.'	E.Mch. 1244
This chauncoun tok his cole with sory grace	G.CY. 1189 var
Than hadde this preest this sory craft to leere;	G.CY. 1349
So unweedly was this sory, palled goost.	H.Mcp. 55
may he be sory thanne that oweth al his	I.Pars. 250-5
ne hadde pitee of mannes soule a sory song	I.Pars. 315-20
The ferthe is whan he nys nat sory of his humiliacioun.	I.Pars. 480-5
alle goodneses, for it is sory of alle the bountees	I.Pars. 485-90
'I am right sory if I have ougth	BD. 522
carriages, as sory was I as they that	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
thynges that semen now sory passen also.	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
children, but he wepeth ful sory for the	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
ben sory yif thou leese hem, or whi	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
ne sory in thy corage of any wrong	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
delices ben sorweful and sorye.	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
soules by anoy, woxen sorweful and sory,	Bo.3. m.12.

the sory preest yeveth in sacrificyng the	Bo.4. m.7.
	1595-600
And to a sorwful tale, a sory chere!	TC.1. 14
To sory hap and ye your self in joy	TC.1. 118 var
'But I am sory that I have you let	TC.2. 94
'Al Lord! What me is tid a sory chancel!	TC.2. 464
Lat ben! And sory mote he ben his live.	TC.2. 1056
So were his dayes sory outhur gladde.	TC.2. 1351
'Of which I am right sory, but not wroth.	TC.3. 1044
I am right sory for your hevnesse.	TC.5. 140
'I am right sory Troilus wol dey,'	TC.5. 627
And trowliche, I wolde sory be	TC.5. 1082
For she so sory was for her untrouthes,	TC.5. 1098
For sory of his frendes sorwe he is,	TC.5. 1726
Han these sory creatures,	HF.3. 542
Go, blow this folk a sory grace,	HF.3. 700
My hyddyng hath yow elayn in sory cas	LGW. 837 var
She seyde, certes, that she sory was	LGW. 1082
I am so sory now that ye were light;	Purse. 3
I may wel singe 'in sory tyme I spende	Comp.A. 24
But I may say in sory houre	RR. 1639
A sory geste, in goode fay,	RR. 5106
In sory tyme she shal awake.	RR. 5982
Broughten a book with sory grace.	RR. 7099
With sory happe, to youre bihowe?.	RR. 7582

# Sort

Were it by aventure, or sort, or cas,	A.Prol. 844
For John, y-faith, I may been of youre sort,	A.Rv. 4044
And gadered him a meynce of his sort,	A.Co. 4381
Unto a compier of his owene sort,	A.Co. 4419
Now fil it that the maistres of that sort	B.ML. 141
of briddes, or of beestes, or by sort, by	I.Pars. 605-10
For wel wiste he by sort that Troye sholde	TC.1. 76
And thoughte, 'O Lord, right now renneht my sort,	TC.2. 1754
By sort, or in what wise so you leste,	TC.3. 1047
By sort and by augurie eek trevely,	TC.4. 116
'And if he wolde aught by his sort it preve	TC.4. 1401
Making his sort, or beren him on honde	TC.4. 1404

# Sorted

Ther-as Mercurie sorted him to dwelle.	TC.5. 1827
--	------------

# Sotilled

Thus hath sotilled Dame Nature;	RR. 4871
---------------------------------	----------

# Sotted

This sotted preest, who was gladder than he?	G.CY. 1341
--	------------

# Sou- see Sow-

# Sough

In which ther ran a rumbel and a swough,	A.Kn. 1979
He siketh, with ful many a sory swogh;	A.Mil. 3619
I herde a swogh that gan aboute renne;	FF. 247
Hercestow not the grete swogh?	HF.2. 523
But for the swough and for the twygges,	HF.3. 851

# Sough see Swough

# Sought

His felawe wente and soughte hym down in helle,—	A.Kn. 1200
Upon a day, when he his papir soghte,	A.Co. 4404
To seen this wrak, and al the ship he soghte,	B.ML. 513
She hath at scole and elles-where hym soght;	B.Pri. 1780
Among the cursed Jewes she hym soghte,	B.Pri. 1789
Herodes, (who so wel the stories soghte,) .	C.Pard. 488
No longer thanne after Deeth they soughte,	C.Pard. 772
The sergeantz of the toun of Rome hem soghte,	G.SN. 361
Wherefor and why the Holy Gost the soughte,	ABC. 114
Pite that I have sought so yore ago	Pity. 1
Had evere in oon a tyme sought to speke,	Pity. 9
For I have sought hir ever ful besily	Pity. 33
That you have sought so tenderly and yore,	Pity. 93
Nowe pite that I have sought so yore ago	Pity. 117 var
For thus ferforth have I my deeth y-soght,	Anel. 280
swyche as now han I soghte with the	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
wel that many a man hath sought the	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
thou thilself hast y-sought it mochel, and	Bo.5. p.4.
	1745-50
And what to arten her to love he soughte,	TC.1. 388
For Pandarus, and soughten him so faste,	TC.2. 937
O blisful night, of hem so longe y-sought,	TC.3. 1317
For Troilus ful faste her soule soughte;	TC.4. 699
Go'th Pandarus, and Troilus he soughte,	TC.4. 946
Ful bisily Criseyde his lady soughte:	TC.5. 452
And, up and down as he the forest soughte,	TC.5. 1237
And as thise lovers don, he soughte ay newe	TC.5. 1572
And alway most this Diomed he soughte.	TC.5. 1757
How he hir soughte, and how hir gost	HF.1. 185
That have his servyse soght, and seke;	HF.2. 118
That soughten the adventures of Colcos.	LGW. 1515
And in the ryveres fyrst gemmes soghte;	Form.A. 30
I soughte in the bakhalf of myn Astrelabie	Astr. 115-21
Al though he sought con in-tyl Ynde.	RR. 624
Syn thou for sokour hast me sought;	RR. 2114
In fourty places, if I be sought,	RR. 3261
I wolde gladly, as I have sought,	RR. 3662
But thurgh the verger he hath sought;	RR. 4094
Therefore if it be wysely sought,	RR. 4454
Raisoun. 'If love be serched wel and sought,	RR. 4809
But now that Elde hath hem thorough sought,	RR. 4948

# Soul

But-if a mannes soule were in his purs;	A.Prol. 656
Now, by my fader soule, that is deed,	A.Prol. 781
And God so wysly on my soule rewe	A.Kn. 1863
And Juppiter so wys my soule gye	A.Kn. 2786
So Juppiter have of my soule part,	A.Kn. 2792
Arcite is coold, ther Mars his soule gye;	A.Kn. 2815
That bothe his soule, and eek hem-self offende,	A.Kn. 3065
'By Goddes soule,' quod he, 'that wol nat I,	A.Mil. 3132
My soule bitake I unto Sathanas,	A.Mil. 3750
So wysly on my soul as have mercy,	B.ML. 1061
Now lat us prayen God his soule blesse!	B.ML. 1146
'Nay, by my fader soule! that shal he nat!	B.Sh. 1173
For by that God that yaf me soule and lyf,	B.Sh. 1305
That, also wysly God my soule blesse,	B.Mel. 2112
yeven swetnesse to the soule and hoolsmennesse to the	B.Mel. 2300-5
freendes yeveth swetnesse to the soule";	B.Mel. 2345-50
sleeth the soule"; and Salomon seith, "If thou	B.Mel. 2605-10
they han wounded thy soule in five places; this is to	B.Mel. 2610-5
may nat lyven withoute the soule, namore	B.Mel. 2740-5
For by my fader soule, as to my doom	B.Mk. 3127
Up peril of my soule, and of my lyf,	B.NP. 4134
My lord youre fader,—God his soule blesse!	B.NP. 4485
A thyng that, al so God my soule save!	C.Pard. 860
Whan that the soule shal fro the body passe.	C.Pard. 940
For which I hope his soule be in glorie!	D.WB. 490
Lat hym fare wel, God yewe his soule reste,	D.WB. 501
God lete his soule never come in helle!	D.WB. 504
My fifthe housbonde, God his soule blesse!	D.WB. 525
God have hir soule, hir name was Alisoun.	D.WB. 530
So blesse his soule for his mercy deere.	D.WB. 827
Only the body and nat the soule grevy;	D.Fri. 1490
This is to seyn, of soule and body eke;	D.Fri. 1493
Upon a man and doon his soule unreste,	D.Fri. 1495
Body and soule he with the devel wente	D.Fri. 1640
Thanked be God, that yow yaf soule and lyf,	D.Sum. 1807
And fatte his soule and make his body lene.	D.Sum. 1880
I prey to God so yewe his soule restel	E.Cl. 30
Ther may no-thing, God so my soule save!	E.Cl. 505
Thy soule, litel child, I hym bitake,	E.Cl. 559
And also wysly he my soule glade!	E.Cl. 822
Ne never hadde, as God my soule save!	E.Cl. 1064
Til that the soule out of his body crepeth.	E.Cl. 1134
Upon the soule somewhat mooste I thynke.	E.Mch. 1402
So wysly God my soule bryngte at reste,	E.Mch. 1489
Fro day to day gan in the soule impresse.	E.Mch. 1878



**Soul—Continued**

Thanne shal youre soule up to hevene skippe	E.Mch. 1672
So wialy God my soule bryng in blisse!	E.Mch. 2175
'I have,' quod she, 'a soule for to kepe	E.Mch. 2188
Now by my moodres sires soule! I swere	E.Mch. 2265
Up peril of my soule, I shal nat lyen,—	E.Mch. 2371
But, by my fader soule! I wende han seyn	E.Mch. 2393
By thilke God that yaf me soule and lyf!	F.Fk1. 983
And of thyt light my soule in prison lighte,	G.S.N. 71
'O Lord, my soule and eek my body gye	G.S.N. 136
Seyde to oure Hoost, 'So God my soule blesse,	H.Mcp. 21
availleth to the soule. Thanne is it thus that	I.Pars. 125-30
naked shul they been of soule, as of alle manere	I.Pars. 195-200
the clothyng of the soule. Where been thanne the	I.Pars. 195-200
he hateth his soule'; and whos hateth his owene	I.Pars. 200-5
he owene soule, certes, he may love noon oother	I.Pars. 205-10
have the lasse power of his soule.	I.Pars. 245-50
as thus; certes, synful mannes soule is	I.Pars. 275-80
mercy, and therefore 'whan my soule was	I.Pars. 305-10
and it clenseth the soule of synne and	I.Pars. 310-5
delivereth the soule fro the payne of	I.Pars. 310-5
ne hadde pitee of mannes soule a sory	I.Pars. 315-20
and whan the soule is put in	I.Pars. 330-5
deed in soule. And thus is synne accomplied	I.Pars. 355-60
a man chargeth his soule with venial synne,	I.Pars. 360-5
or in goodes of soule. Certes, goodes	I.Pars. 450-5
goodes of nature of the soule been good	I.Pars. 450-5
enchesoun of the siknesse of oure soule;	I.Pars. 455-60
enemy to the soule, and therefore the	I.Pars. 455-60
may the soule be, and over al this, strengthe	I.Pars. 455-60
the gentrie of the soule, and eek we ben	I.Pars. 460-5
to salvacioun of lyf and of soule. And moore-over	I.Pars. 515-20
catel, ne in his soule by entiaing of	I.Pars. 520-5
the Hooly Goost out of mannes soule,	I.Pars. 540-5
in mannes soule, and put in hym	I.Pars. 540-5
that sholde kepen his soule.	I.Pars. 560-5
lordshippe, and that is mannes soule and	I.Pars. 560-5
It . . . subverteth his soule.	I.Pars. 560-5
soule, herte, bones, and body; for certes	I.Pars. 590-5
that is to seyn, salvacioun of soule.	I.Pars. 635-40
be hevvy and dul in body and in soule.	I.Pars. 705-10
hath synful langour in soule, that he may	I.Pars. 720-5
of the soule and of the body also, for	I.Pars. 725-30
enforceh the soule, right as accidie	I.Pars. 730-5
that it ne swolve the soule by the synne	I.Pars. 730-5
that the soule hath lost the confort of	I.Pars. 740-5
to cure of the soule. This desir, if so	I.Pars. 780-5
forletheth the chirche and the soule that	I.Pars. 785-90
hire soule, for he obligeth it to synne and to	I.Pars. 845-50
steleth hir soule fro Crist, and yeveth it	I.Pars. 875-80
grace, that is the body and the soule, for	I.Pars. 875-80
for it is thefte of body and of soule;	I.Pars. 885-90
defouled his soule; and ther-of	I.Pars. 980-5
it mys but stranglyng of thy soule.	I.Pars. 1005-10
the heele of thy soule. Thow shalt nat	I.Pars. 1020-5
VICES of the soule, for, as seith Seint	I.Pars. 1045-50
by preyere the vices of the soule.	I.Pars. 1045-50
coud, but every soule replenysed with	I.Pars. 1075-80
to the salvacioun of my soule; and graunte	I.Pars. 1080-5
of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy.	I.Pars. 1090-5
And for the soule I shoop me for to preyre;	Pity. 20
For whan a soule falleth in errour	ABC. 67
Him thar not drede in soule to be lame.	ABC. 76
And that my soule is wurthi for to sinke,	ABC. 123
To you my soule penitent I bryng.	ABC. 147
To washe synful soule out of his gilt;	ABC. 178
That al wot, out of wo my soule quyte.	Anel. 263
For, God so wialy upon my soule rewe,	Anel. 287
to seyn, whan the soule departeth fro the	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
by tranquillite of this soule), than hastow	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
moeyngne and joynture of soule and body,	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
creature to hym that hath a soule of recon?	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
dye in all ( . . . body and soule), the whiche thing our	Bo.2. p.7. 555-70
the soul, whiche that hath in hym-self	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
reketh the soule of noon othir thyng,	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
departyng of the body and the soule,	Bo.2. p.7. 575-80
Thow knyghtest togidere the mene soule	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
derke overthrowng of the soule;	Bo.3. m.10.
'whanne the body and the soule ben	Bo.3. p.11. 965-70
here of willeful moeynges of the soule	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
not of the wilnynges of the soule, but of	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
the moeyng of the soule, but of the	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
deme, and lat hym techyn his soule that	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
conjuncoun of the body with the soule,	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
the soule is makid goddys knyght	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
whan the soule hath gon yzough	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70 var
thilke soule renneth by cerde of the sterres in	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5 var
purveance, or elles by some soule, or	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
of his insyghte while the soule is in the	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5

**Soul—Continued**

But whanne the soule byholdeth and seeth	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
now, while the soule is hidd in the cloude	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
the thre forseide strengthis of the soule).	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
Stoycenis wenden that soule had ben	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
But yif the thryvyng soule ne	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
in our soule, that discernith and	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
For so hope I my soule best t'avaunce,	TC.1. 47
A cloudy thought gan thorough her soule pace,	TC.2. 768
'God have thy soule! Y-brought have I thy bere!	TC.2. 1638
On His half whiche that soule us alle sende,	TC.2. 1734
Ben youre al, God so my soule save,	TC.3. 102
Which that the soule of Troilus do felte,	TC.3. 345
Or elles were hym levere soule and bones	TC.3. 591 var
My soule bringe, as me is for him wol	TC.3. 926
Why n'had I swich con with my soule y-bought,	TC.3. 1319
As wialy verray God my soule save,	TC.3. 1501
Thou hast in hevene y-brought my soule at reste	TC.3. 1599
O soule, lurking in this wo, unneste!	TC.4. 305
Of th' ilke woful soule that thus cryeth,	TC.4. 317
But fro my soule shal Criseydes darte	TC.4. 472
For Troilus ful faste her soule soughte:	TC.4. 699
Til I my soule out of my brest unshethe;	TC.4. 776
And pitously gan for the soule preyre,	TC.4. 1174
So that his soule her soule folwe mighte	TC.4. 1187
For which, so wialy God my soule rede,	TC.4. 1384
That right in hevene his soule shal ha mete!	TC.4. 1396
Dear of gold shal so his soule blende,	TC.4. 1399
That fro my brest it wol the soule rende;	TC.4. 1493
And I with body and soule sinke in helle!	TC.4. 1554
Which that his soule out of his herte rente,	TC.4. 1700
The soule gide, and, whan thee list, it fecche!	TC.5. 322
That in my soule yit me think' ich here	TC.5. 579
That in my soule I fele it doth me botel	TC.5. 672
Retorning in her soule ay up and down	TC.5. 1023
The Fate wolde, his soule sholde unbodie,	TC.5. 1550
Or if the soule, of propre kynde,	HF.1. 43
And also God your soule blesse!	HF.3. 522
Take now my soule, unbynde me of this unreste;	LGW. 1389
'As wialy Jupiter my soule save,	LGW. 1806
Were me, as wysly God my soule save!	Comp.A. 72
In all perell of soule and lyf,	RR. 4890
Body and soule, good and tresour,	RR. 5132
Though that his soule be also gode.	RR. 6494
Hath soule in right grete povertie	RR. 6522
As soule in grete richesse, forsothe,	RR. 6523
And, also god my soule blesse,	RR. 6767

**Soul see Sale, Soule**

**Souled**

Hath sowled hem, withouten any drede.	G.S.N. 329
---------------------------------------	------------

**Souls**

And bisily gan for the soules preyre	A.Prol. 301
To seken hym a chaunterie for soules;	A.Prol. 510
Of soules fynde I nat in this registre,	A.Kn. 2812
Of bountes, next hir sone, and soules boote.	B.Pri. 1656
Though that hir soules goon a-blakeberyed;	C.Pard. 406
And Jhesu Crist, that is oure soules leche,	C.Pard. 916
Hir frendes soules, as wel olde as yonge;	D.Sum. 1725
Delivereth out,' quod he, 'anon, the soules!	D.Sum. 1729
I walke, and fische chere menes soules,	D.Sum. 1820
Whan they for soules seye the Psalm of David,—	D.Sum. 1933
Thow welte of mercy, synful soules cure,	G.S.N. 37
Hir soules wenten to the kyng of grace,	G.S.N. 399
That he hir soules saugh to hevene glyde,	G.S.N. 402
Thise soules, lo, and that I myghte do werche	G.S.N. 645
refresshyng for your soules.	I.Pars. 75-80
hir owene soules. O goode God! ye women	I.Pars. 150-5
synful soules to the payne of helle;	I.Pars. 170-5
namely in consellyng of soules.	I.Pars. 640-5
theves that stelen the soules of Jhesu	I.Pars. 790-5
sellen the soules that lambes sholde	I.Pars. 790-5
chirche and alle halwes, and to alle soules;	I.Pars. 800-5
preye for cristene soules. And therefore	I.Pars. 900-5
Beth ye my jugs and eek my soules leche,	ABC. 134
And erthe, and soules that theyrnyne dwelle,	FF. 83
That ful of blysse is and of soules clere.	FF. 77
as I woot wele, that the soules of men	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
that ne han no soules. And certes alle	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
encloseth with membres the soules that	Bo.3. m.6. 760-5
the soules and the lasse lyves; and, abyngne	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
ne han no felyng soules (ne no naturel werkynge	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
eek that men wenen ne haven none soules,	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
bysoughte by swete preyere the lordes of soules	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
the soules by anoy, woxen sorweful and sory,	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
the lord and jugs of soules was moevld	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
by the qualite of hir soules, al be it so	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
leten no torment to the soules after that	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70

# Soules—Continued

that soules han any torment aftir the deeth of the	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
ryght greet. Of whiche soules, quod . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
some soules, I trowe, ben exercised by a . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
But the soules of men moten . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
weren enprientid in-to soules fro bodyes . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
in-to soules, and ben emprientid in-to . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
in-to soules); ryght as we ben wont somtyme . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
Yit suffreth that our soules ben i-fere! . . . .	TC.4. 1204
Upon a cros, our soules for to beye, . . . .	TC.5. 1843
The devel be his soules bane! . . . . .	HF.1. 408
The devel est hire soules both a-fire! . . . .	LGW. 2493
And to her soules deth purchace . . . . .	RR. 5754
Suche soules goth to the devel of helle. . . .	RR. 5810
Ne not therfore her soules leese, . . . . .	RR. 6229
And cure of soules hadden heere. . . . .	RR. 6562
I walke soules forto cure, . . . . .	RR. 6842
And for her soules savete . . . . .	RR. 6869

# Sound

A baggepie wel koude he blowe and sowne, . .	A.Prol. 565
Was never trompe of half so greet a soun. . .	A.Prol. 674
And with that soun he herde a murmuryng . .	A.Kn. 2432
That roreth of the cryng and the soun. . . .	A.Kn. 2881
That I am dronke, I knowe it by my soun; . .	A.Mil. 3138
This lady weex affrayed of the soun, . . . .	B.ML. 563
And fyndeth hire freendes ther bothe hoole and	B.ML. 1150
sounde. . . . .	B.Mel. 2205-10
she shal be hool and sound as soone as is . .	B.Mel. 2300-5
restore . . . hool and sound, and eek I wol do to yow	C.Pard. 536
At either ende of this foul is the soun; . . .	C.Pard. 553
And thurgh thy dronke nose semeth the soun, .	D.WB. 974
'Biweyre me nat, thou water, with thy soun,' .	D.Sum. 2151
That myghte have lete a fart of swich a soun.	D.Sum. 2226
As of the soun or savour of a fart. . . . .	D.Sum. 2233
The rumblunge of a fart, and every soun, . .	D.Sum. 2273
That equally the soun of it wol wende, . . .	E.Cl. 271
With many a soun of sondry melodye, . . .	E.Mch. 1715
Biforn hem stode swich instruments of soun al	F.Sq. 105
be it that I kan nat sowne his stille, . . . .	F.Sq. 270
Ther as they sownen diverse instruments . .	H.Mep. 115
To heeren of his cleere voys the soun. . . .	I.Pars. 1085-90
Canterbury,—thilke that sownen in to synne; .	BD. 162
That made a deedly, slepyng soun, . . . .	BD. 309
So mery a soun, so swete entunes, . . . .	BD. 347
Whether hit were clere, or hors of sounne. .	BD. 462
And with a deedly, sorful soun . . . . .	BD. 1165
Therof he took the firste soun; . . . . .	Mars. 179
Of sounne of instruments of al swetnesse, . .	PF. 344
The crane the gaunt, with his trompes soun; .	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
to sounne in eris, the sorwe that is in-set . .	Bo.3. m.2. 650-5
soong, with slakke and delaytable soun of strenges,	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
myghty of welefulnesse, hool and sound, . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
mowen retourne hool and sounw in-to . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
voys or soun hurteleth to the eres and . . .	TC.1. 732
That hereth soun, whan men the strenges plye, .	TC.1. 1036
But that that mighte sounen in-to gode, . .	TC.2. 573
Or alle his woful wordes for to sounne, . . .	TC.2. 805
Or soun of belles whil that they be ronge? . .	TC.2. 1118
And whan that he so fer was, that the soun . .	TC.3. 189
For this miracle I here ech belle sounel . .	TC.3. 1526
Ther God us graunte sounde and soone mete!—	TC.5. 580
The blisful soun! And in that yonder place . .	HF.2. 212
That every soun mot to hit pace, . . . . .	HF.2. 234
'Right so seye I, by fire or soun, Or smoke, . .	HF.2. 254
Thou wost wel this, that speche is soun, . .	HF.2. 257
'Soun is noght but eyr y-broken, . . . . .	HF.2. 262
Right so soun is air y-broke. . . . .	HF.2. 265
As soun that cometh of pipe or harpe. . . .	HF.2. 275
How every speche, or noise, or soun, . . . .	HF.2. 311
Or voys, or noise, or word, or soun, . . . .	HF.2. 316
How speche or soun, of pure kynde . . . . .	HF.2. 324
Of every speche, of every soun, . . . . .	HF.2. 332
Hit seweth, every soun, pardee, . . . . .	HF.2. 339
As most conservatif the soun. . . . .	HF.2. 617
'What?' quod I. 'The grete soun,' . . . . .	HF.2. 625
'And what soun is it lyk?' quod he. . . . .	HF.3. 149
Of hem that maken bloody soun, . . . . .	HF.3. 484
That is ful dyvers of his soun, . . . . .	HF.3. 552
Wente this foule trompes soun, . . . . .	HF.3. 634
That through the world wente the soun, . .	HF.3. 712
He gan to blasen out a soun, . . . . .	HF.3. 715
This soun was [al] so ful of japes, . . . .	HF.3. 736
That al the halle gan to sowne, . . . . .	HF.3. 860
To leten wel the soun out go. . . . .	LGW. 91
That maketh it sounne after his fyngerynge, .	LGW. 267
Maketh of your trouthe nyethir boost ne soun, .	LGW. 354
That tabouren in your eres many a soun, . .	LGW. 637
With griedly sounne out goth the grete gonne, .	LGW. 745
And with a sounne as softe as any shrifte, . .	LGW. 752
The swote soun of other to recyvere. . . . .	LGW. 1619
But turne sounne home to youre Tessalye, .	LGW. 2468
Whan he was hole and sounde, and had his reste,	

# Sound—Continued

Ful is the place of sounde of mynstralcye, . .	LGW. 2615
That I of you the blisful soun may here, . .	Furse. 9
For to blowe and make sowne . . . . .	RR. 4241
Sound see Semisoun	
Sounde	
Non other help my sores for to sounde; . . . .	Anel. 242
But he may hope his soris sounde, . . . . .	RR. 968
Sounded	
That wiste to what fyn his dremes sowned. .	B.Mk. 3348
That to myn heres botme it is y-sounded, . .	TC.2. 535
Wolde on the beste souned joly harpe . . . .	TC.2. 1031
Every thing that souned into badde, . . . .	TC.4. 1676
That sowned bothe wel and sharpe, . . . . .	HF.3. 112
Soundeth	
As fer as sowneth into honestee, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3157
That sowneth into gentillesse of love. . . .	F.Sq. 517
That sowneth into vertu, any while. . . . .	H.Mep. 195
ever semeth me that the trompe sowneth . .	I.Pars. 160-5
Of al that souneth into gentillesse. . . . .	TC.3. 1414
Felle I no wind that souneth so lik payne: . .	TC.5. 678
in language of Greke sowneth 'beates' in Latyn tunge.	Astr. 100-8
Sounding	
Sownynge alway thencrees of his wyngynge. .	A.Prol. 275
Sownynge in moral vertu was his speche . .	A.Prol. 307
Sownynge in vertu and in gentillesse; . . .	C.Doc. 54
So swete a sownynge facoude, . . . . .	BD. 925
the causes whennes the sounynge wyndes . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
Layes of love ful wel sownynge, . . . . .	RR. 715
Sounds	
That in the bataille blownen bloody sounes; .	A.Kn. 2512
N' in his desir none othere sounes bredde . .	TC.1. 465
With sounes fulle of hevenish melodye. . . .	TC.5. 1813
Sound see Sound	
Sour	
Abyen it ful soure; . . . . .	B.Th. 2012
Sour is thy breeth, foul artow to embrace, . .	C.Pard. 552
And wel I woot thy breeth ful soure stynketh, .	H.Mep. 32
in the soure hungry tyme, ther was . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
That loved such one, for swete or soure, . .	RR. 5059
Source	
Therefore, right as an hauk up at a sours . .	D.Sum. 1938
Maken hir sours to Goddes eres two. . . .	D.Sum. 1941
the Poo . . . Taketh his firste spryngynge and his	E.Cl. 49
sours, . . . . .	Mars. 174
My lady is the verrey sours and welle . . . .	TC.5. 1591
O sward of knighthod, sours of gentillesse! .	HF.2. 36
And with his sours a-geyn up wente, . . . .	HF.2. 43
What with his sours and with my drede, . . .	
Sourde	
The especes that sourden of pride, . . . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
soothly, whan they sourden of malice . . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
and whan they sourden by freletee . . . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
Of lecherie, as I seyde, sourden diverse speces, .	I.Pars. 865-70
Sourdeth	
that pride sourdeth and spryngeth, and . . .	I.Pars. 450-5
sourdeth and spryngeth, now shul ye . . . .	I.Pars. 475-80
sourdeth of envye, whan men discovereth . .	I.Pars. 505-10
Soures	
Of founes, soures, bukkes, does, . . . . .	BD. 429
Sours see Source	
Soutere	
Or of a soutere shipman or a leche. . . . .	A.Rv. 3904
South	
'Bothe north and south, and also west and est, .	B.ML. 493
Som-tyme West and som-tyme North and South, .	B.ML. 948
Maketh that est and west, and north and south, .	C.Pard. 518
For by this werk south, north, ne west, ne est, .	F.Fkl. 873
The sonne fro the south lyne was descended . .	I.Pars. 2
(that is to seyn, al the peple in the south). .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
And blew it est, and west, and southe, . . .	HF.3. 590
Than hit was erst. Thus north and southe . .	HF.3. 985
Whan that the sonne out of the south gan waste, .	LGW. 197
clepid the Southe Lyne, or ellis the Lyne . .	Astr. 25-32
from est to west, fro southe to north, . . .	Astr. 60-5
po the point of the southe lyne under the ringe .	Astr. 60-5
above the south lyne, that sheweth the . . .	Astr. 60-5
North and South, and forgete it nat. By this cercle	Astr. 70-5
sodiak ben clepid Sterres of the South. . . .	Astr. 92-7
by southe the est lyne; witnessen on . . . .	Astr. 92-7
alle the Sterres of the South arisen after . .	Astr. 97-100
nigh the southe lyne. For truste wel whan	Astr. 145-50
passith eny thyng the south westward; . . .	Astr. 222-9
south toward the polys of this world. . . .	Astr. 222-9
after the site north or south and after the	Astr. 229-33
lys site north or south and after the quantite	Astr. 229-33
som tyme declinen north or south save only. .	Astr. 229-33
north or south fro the equinoxial. . . . .	Astr. 236-40
yif it be southward, than is it south. . . .	Astr. 240-5
is oure south orisonte from oure equinoxial .	Astr. 245-51
and the equinoxial cercle north or south, . .	Astr. 262-6
ben clepid Signes of the South fro the . . .	Astr. 294-301
the verrey south in oure orisonte. Also every signe.	Astr. 294-301
quarters of the worlde, as . . . North, and South .	Astr. 301-8
Astrelable lye evene south, and the est . . .	Astr. 301-8
whethir so they be north or south fro . . .	Astr. 308-12
south fro the way of the sonne suche a . . .	Astr. 308-12
by north the est and somtyme by south . . .	Astr. 312-6
south to north; than is it divided in smale .	Astr. 316-9
parties of asymuts, as est, and est by south, .	Astr. 316-9



# South—Continued

north or southe, or eny partie bitwene . . . . . Astr. 322-4  
thou est and west and south, and par . . . . . Astr. 350-8  
consequens, the opposite of the southe . . . . . Astr. 350-8  
evene directe agayns from north to south . . . . . Astr. 365-8 *var*  
the ecliptik north or southe. And by these . . . . . Astr. 368-71  
so that his latitude be north or south . . . . . Astr. 368-71  
signe by cause that the latitude was south . . . . . Astr. 382-91  
Toward the part[i]e of the south. . . . . RR. 4214

## Southern

But, trusteth wel, I am a southern man, . . . . . I.Para. 42

## Southward

clepid Southward, as fro the equinoziall, . . . . . Astr. 70-5  
is the grettist declinacioun southward of the sonne, . . . . . Astr. 75-82  
and that oo half declineth southward; . . . . . Astr. 108-15  
be it southward or northward, and the daies . . . . . Astr. 218-22  
yif it be southward, than is it south. . . . . Astr. 240-5  
declinacioun be southward fro the equinoziall, . . . . . Astr. 272-7  
is to seyn southward fro the ecliptik toward . . . . . Astr. 382-91

## Southwerk

In Southwerk at the Tabard as I lay, . . . . . A.Prol. 20  
In Southwerk, at this gentil hostelrye, . . . . . A.Prol. 718  
Wyte it the ale of Southwerk, I you prey; . . . . . A.Mil. 3140

## Souvenauce

And have me somwhat in your souvenauce, . . . . . Bal.Ch. 13

## Sovereign

And evermoore he hadde a sovereyn prys. . . . . A.Prol. 67  
Ther as Mars hath his sovereyn mansioun. . . . . A.Kn. 1974  
Thy sovereyn temple wol I moost honouren . . . . . A.Kn. 2407  
And ye, my mooder, my sovereyn plesance, . . . . . B.M.L. 276  
To hym, that was of so sovereyn honour . . . . . B.M.L. 1089  
as in sovereyn bountie, he foud no woman; . . . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
hath sovereyn bountie, save God allone, . . . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
and been his sovereyn helyping at his nede; . . . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
the sovereyn juge that vengeth alle vileynyes . . . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
oon of the gretteste and moost sovereyn thyng . . . . . B.Mel. 2865-70  
Of Hercules, the sovereyn conquerour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3285  
At Babiloigne was his sovereyn see, . . . . . B.Mk. 3339  
As for a sovereyn notabilitee, . . . . . B.NP. 4399  
O Gaufred, deere maister soverayn, . . . . . B.NP. 4537  
For Nature hath with sovereyn diligence . . . . . C.Doc. 9  
Of alle tresons sovereyn pestilence . . . . . C.Doc. 91  
Confermed was in swich sovereyn bountee, . . . . . C.Doc. 136  
That alle the sovereyn actes, dar I seye, . . . . . C.Pard. 574  
'Mercy!' quod she, 'my sovereyn lady queene! . . . . . D.WB. 1048  
Thanne were youre peple in sovereyn hertes reste, . . . . . E.Cl. 112  
He mente thus, that in sovereyn bountee . . . . . E.Mch. 2289  
To graunte me my sovereyn lady deere, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1072  
Salewed hath his sovereyn lady deere. . . . . F.Fkl. 1310  
Of yow, my sovereyn lady, but youre grace,— . . . . . F.Fkl. 1325  
In sovereyn blisse leden forth hir lyf; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1552  
And warned heer my lord, and my soverayn, . . . . . G.CY. 590  
of his sovereyn bountee, therefore is he . . . . . I.Para. 280-5  
sovereyn bountee, that may nat chaunge, . . . . . I.Para. 365-70  
useth his wyf withouten sovereyn desir . . . . . I.Para. 375-80  
sith that Crist is sovereyn and the preest . . . . . I.Para. 990-5  
Thanne makest thou his pees with his sovereyn, . . . . . ABC. 69  
O herte swete! O lady sovereyne! . . . . . Mars. 215  
Your sovereyn lady in this world here! . . . . . Anel. 252  
Almyghty God, of trouthe the sovereyn! . . . . . Anel. 311  
Within the temple, in sovereyn place stonde . . . . . PF. 254  
'Un-to my sovereyn lady, and nought my fere— . . . . . PF. 416  
As she that is my lady sovereyne; . . . . . PF. 422  
from the sovereyne sete, whi arttow . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 65-70  
undir hem the sovereyne kynges, whiche . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
it is a sovereyn freedom to ben governed . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 200-5  
the sovereyn men of the city token . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
the sovereyne cure of al mortel folk is to . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370-5  
the poynt of soverayn blisfulnesse. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395-400

yif blisfulnesse be the soverayn good . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
ne thilke thyng nys nat soverayn good . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
weneth that it be sovereyn good, lat hym . . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
mywandryng men fro the sovereyne good; . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90

'O thow that art sovereyne confort of . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5  
it myghte nat ben sovereyn good, for thanne wer ther . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
good out of thilke sovereyn good, that . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
And this thyng forsothe is the soverayn good . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
sovereyn good be to lyven with-oute nede . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
othere men demen that sovereyn good be . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
ryght heye power be sovereyn good, and enforecen hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
the sovereyn good, and hasten hem to . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
meuren and gessen that the sovereyne good . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
he demeth that it be the sovereyn good; . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
the sovereyn good; for whiche every . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
reherceth and seketh the sovereyne good, . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
the soverayn good, for as moche as alle . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
that he wolde geten hym sovereyn blisfulnesse; . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
fynde the seete of thilke sovereyn good?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860-5  
[O thow fadir] sovereyne and [creatour] . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860-5

matere, but oonly the forme of sovereyn good . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865-70  
thy sovereyn ensampler and . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865-70

seyn sovereyn good) may be founde in . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
graunte that the sovereyn god is right . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895-900

ful of sovereyn parfit good. And we . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895-900

# Sovereign—Continued

verray blisfulnesse is set in sovereyn god.' . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895-900  
han establisshed that the sovereyne good . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 895-900  
that the sovereyn god is ryght ful of . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
is ryght ful of sovereyne good.' . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
thilke sovereyne good any-where out of . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
hym-self, of whiche sovereyne good men . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
nature is divers from sovereyn good, that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905-10  
that thyng nys nat sovereyn good. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905-10  
things, thilke same thing is sovereyn good . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910-5  
'that the sovereyn god is blisfulnesse,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910-5  
thilke same sovereyn good be god?' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915-20  
mowen not ben two sovereyn goodis that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915-20  
apertely that it nys not sovereyn. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915-20  
and god ben the sovereyn good; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
blisfulnesse is sovereyn devynite.' . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
whiche it mote nedes be that sovereyne blisfulnesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
'and that sovereyn good.' . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935-40

blisfulnesse that is demed to ben sovereyn suffisaunce, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935-40  
suffisaunce, thilke selve is sovereyn power, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935-40  
sovereyn reverence, sovereyn clernesse or . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935-40  
or noblesse, and sovereyn delyt. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935-40  
referred and brought to sovereyne good . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935-40  
and of delyt. Thanne is sovereyn good . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945-50  
be the sovereyn fyn and the cause of alle . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
affeccions, cometh now to this sovereyn good, . . . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960-5

thing muste ben the sovereyn good of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40  
mai with-stonden to this sovereyn good.' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90  
'Thanne is thilke the sovereyn good,' . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90

that it is sovereyn good, and seidest that . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5  
it is set in sovereyn god; and seidest . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5  
that god hym-self is sovereyn good, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5

the sovereyn day (that is to seyn, in-to . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40  
clernesse of sovereyn good). . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40  
'But the sovereyn good,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20

thilke same sovereyn good. Trowestow that it . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20  
seith thus be sovereyn good.) . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30  
(that is to seyn sovereyn good). Ne these . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30

sovereyn good, the whiche thei enforecen . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30  
so myghti as sovereyn good?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
'And thilke same sovereyn good may . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
is to seyn, to come to sovereyn good), thei . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5  
the sovereyne centre or poynt (that is to seyn . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5

neyghe to the sovereyne pool of . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5  
resoun that is establisshid in the sovereyn prince . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60  
ordre oomyng fro the poynt of sovereyn good . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5  
For whiche thing thilke sovereyne purveaunce . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40

the sovereyn hevene. Ther kepin the . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5  
coursis abowte the sovereyn heighte of the world— . . . . . Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5  
eyghen fro the lyght of the sovereyn sothfastnesse . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5  
ben causes of thilke sovereyn purveaunce . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700

conjoynd and clyven to thilke sovereyne prince . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30  
us in-to the heighte of thilke sovereyn intelligence; . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50  
of the sovereyn science, that nis nat enclosed . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50

'O my Criseyde, O lady sovereyne . . . . . TC.4. 316  
Ben cause of thilke sovereyn Purveaunce . . . . . TC.4. 1070  
Be ye my gide, and lady sovereyne. . . . . LGW. 94  
So passeth al my lady sovereyne, . . . . . LGW. 275

Soveraigne of beauteel flour of womanhede, . . . . . Bal.Ch. 28  
upright, and thei ben called eke Sovereyn Signes . . . . . Astr. 294-301  
The gretteste, and mooste soverayne. . . . . RR. 7506

**Sovereignly**  
rede I that they been heighly and sovereynly gerdoned . . . . . B.Mel. 2460-5

# Sovereignly—Continued

But sovereignly dame Pertelote shrighte, . . . B.NP. 4552  
The things thanne that ben sovereignly gode . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5

## Sovereigns

it displeth to the juges and sovereyns." . . . B.Mel. 2625-30  
and the juges and sovereyns . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
juges and the sovereyns from hir places, and . . . B.Mel. 2665-70  
to his sovereyns and to his gostly fader, . . . I.Pars. 390-5  
or power of hem that been his sovereyns, . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
to the award of his sovereyns, or of hym . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
that cruchen whan hir sovereyns bidden . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
the comaudementes of hir sovereyns, yet . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
and of his sovereyns, to whiche hym oghte to . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
in the sovereynes derynes substaunces (that is . . . Bo.5. p.2.  
1655-60

## Sovereignty

By maistrie al the soveraynetee,— . . . D.WB. 818  
'Wommen desiren have sovereynetee, . . . D.WB. 1038  
Of soveraynetee, noight of serynye, . . . E.Cl. 114  
Save that the name of soveraynetee, . . . F.Fkl. 751  
som men lower, therfore was sovereynetee . . . Bo.3. 770-5  
Ye shal no more have sovereynetee . . . TC.3. 171

## Sowe

His berd, as any sowe or fox, was reed, . . . A.Prol. 552  
The sowe freten the child right in the cradel; . . . A.Kn. 2019  
'He wolde sowen som difficulte, . . . B.Sh. 1182  
Why sholde I sowen dras out of my fest, . . . I.Pars. 35  
Whan I may sowen whate, if that me lest? . . . I.Pars. 36  
that were in the groyn of a sowe, for . . . I.Pars. 155-60  
right as a sowe wroth in everich . . . I.Pars. 155-60  
'Who-so wole sowe a feld plenteuous, . . . Bo.3. m.1. 610-5  
sowen and maken discord amonges folk; . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
in the foule delices of the fowle sowe. . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
1305-10

## Sow—see Sou-

## Sowdan—see Sultan

## Sowded

O martir, sowded to virginitee! . . . B.Pri. 1769

## Sower

'Sower of chast conseil, hierde of us alle, . . . G.SN. 192  
'O thow fadir, sowere and creatour of . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
860-5

## Sowest

thow sowest hem in-to hevене and in-to . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
870-5  
thou sowest or plawntest a ful egre bataile . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
1590-5

## Sown

Whan he hath sowen, be it whete or otes, . . . C.Pard. 375  
And certein, if ther were no seed y-sowe, . . . D.WB. 71  
That thou hast sowe in Cecile, taak to theel . . . G.SN. 194  
Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe, . . . TC.1. 385  
That hath y-sowen wonder wyde . . . HF.3. 398  
Hath sowen there of love the seed, . . . RR. 1617  
And for the seed that heere was sowen . . . RR. 1625

## Sowne—see Sound

## Sows

Reed as the brustles of a sowes crys; . . . A.Prol. 556  
Ther large sowes hadde she, and namo; . . . B.NP. 4020  
Is lyk a gold rync in a sowes nose. . . . D.WB. 785

## Spase

But natheles, whil I have tyme and space, . . . A.Prol. 35  
And born hym weel, as of so litel space, . . . A.Prol. 87  
And heeld after the newe world the space. . . . A.Prol. 176  
Was noon in erthe, as in so litel space; . . . A.Kn. 1896  
And Thesus abiden hadde a space . . . A.Kn. 2982  
Go now thy way, I have no longer space . . . A.Mil. 3506  
A myle brood of twenty foot of space. . . . A.Rv. 4124  
To han Custance withinne a litel space, . . . B.M.L. 208  
But kepte it strongly, many wyntres space, . . . B.M.L. 577  
Habundantly for hire ful longe space; . . . B.M.L. 870  
Biforn Alla, duryng the metes space, . . . B.M.L. 1014  
'Cosyn,' quod she, 'if that I hadde a space, . . . B.Sh. 1333  
Yaf in hir thought inwith a litel space, . . . B.Pri. 1794  
crie as for a certain space; and whan she . . . B.Mel. 2165-70  
axen leyser and espace to have . . . B.Mel. 2215-20  
'My deeth for to compleyne a litel space, . . . C.Doc. 239  
And er that half a furlong way of space, . . . D.Sum. 1692  
I dar the bettre aske of yow a space . . . E.Cl. 103  
Thus with hire fader, for a certeyn space, . . . E.Cl. 918  
Declared hath ful wel in litel space.) . . . E.Mch. 1687  
Kan in the space of o day naturel,— . . . F.Sq. 116  
Whil that I have a leyser and a space, . . . F.Sq. 493  
So, for to werken, yif me wit and space, . . . G.SN. 600  
That every day he saugh in tyme and space . . . G.SN. 355  
And for to yewe hym space and audience; . . . I.Pars. 64  
Beth fructuous, and that in litel space, . . . I.Pars. 73  
And that our present wordles lyves space . . . PF. 53  
Thanne tolde he him in certeyn yeres space . . . PF. 67  
So ful was, that unmethe was there space . . . PF. 314  
I wol yve the space to tellen it.' . . . Bo.2. p.3.  
325-30

in al that the erthe heelde no space. . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
fro thilke ferthe partie as moche space as . . . Bo.2. p.7.  
535-40

overgoon, and as moche space as the . . . Bo.2. p.7.  
535-40

togidre al the space of his lif. For certis . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5  
the space of lif infinit, yit algatis ne . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1865-70

# Space—Continued

embraseth it nat the space of the lif . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70  
But, whan he hadde a space from his care, . . . TC.1. 605  
May sitte on me, for-why ther is no space! . . . TC.1. 714  
And finde a time ther-to and a space. . . . TC.1. 1064  
Which oversprat the sonne as for a space, . . . TC.2. 767  
To telle al how, it axeth muchel space. . . . TC.2. 1071  
Aviseth you on it whan ye han space, . . . TC.2. 1124  
As Cupido wolde hem a space sende . . . TC.3. 461  
For al this world, as muche as it hath space; . . . TC.4. 1336  
I preve it thus, for in non other space . . . TC.5. 676  
And evere shal whil I to live have space, . . . TC.5. 942  
Th'entente is al, and not the letres space. . . . TC.5. 1630  
And trewely, if I have might and space, . . . TC.5. 1704  
And kys the steppes wher as thow sest space . . . TC.5. 1791 var  
'Now,' quod I, 'whil we han space . . . HF.2. 546  
Stonden in a large space . . . HF.3. 148  
Hadde I oon foot brede of space; . . . HF.3. 952  
The mountaune of a furlong way of space. . . . LGW. 307  
I al foryeve withouten lenger space; . . . LGW. 450  
That nys not derke, and hath roume and eke space . . . LGW. 1999  
For wel I wot, whyl ye have lyves space, . . . W.Unc. 4  
Astrelabie in so rowme a space that it . . . Astr. 25-32  
the space bitwene contenith a myle way, . . . Astr. 40-5  
9 of the klokke the space of 10 degrees. . . . Astr. 139-45  
degre that ascendith the space of 15 degres, . . . Astr. 156-61  
and take there the space of alle the hool day . . . Astr. 185-8  
place in a regioun is verely the space . . . Astr. 262-6  
And thilke space is as much . . . Astr. 262-6  
the same quantite of space neither more ne . . . Astr. 262-6  
in more space than in 2 houres. Of whiche signes . . . Astr. 294-301  
climat may be cleped the space of the . . . Astr. 365-8  
the space of the latitude, inward and over . . . Astr. 376-82  
may not be take by cause of the litel space . . . Astr. 376-82  
endlonge in my label the space of 2 degres . . . Astr. 382-91  
And deyde withynne a lytel space. . . . RR. 1536  
He wolde me yewe leyser and space, . . . RR. 3656

## Spaces

to the endles spaces of eternyte, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
mochel as bothe two spaces ben endyd, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
Byhoold the spaces and the stablesse . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
for doynge, by spaces, by qualites, yif . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1065-70

largere spaces, in so moche as it is ferthest . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1475-80

the spaces of the longe eir by . . . Bo.5. m.5.  
1850-5

and considereth alle the infynit spaces of tymes . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1885-90

that shewen the spaces of the houres of . . . Astr. 88-92

these forseide spaces, above or byneth, thei seyn . . . Astr. 150-61

## Spade

And therto brood, as though it were a spade. . . . A.Prol. 553

## Spain

And every cryke in Britaigne and in Spayne. . . . A.Prol. 409  
O noble, o worthy Petro, glorie of Spayne, . . . B.Mk. 3565  
This wyn of Spaigne crepeth subtilly . . . C.Pard. 565  
He is in Spaigne right at the tounne of Lepe,— . . . C.Pard. 570  
Hyer stant there noon in Spayne. . . . HF.3. 27  
Thou shalt make castels thanne in Spayne . . . D.R. 2573

## Spake—see Spoke

## Span

It was almoost a spanne brood I trowe, . . . A.Prol. 155

This tale ay was span-newe to beginne, . . . TC.3. 1665

## Span—see Spun

## Spaniel

For as a spaniel she wol on hym lepe, . . . D.WB. 267

## Spanishing—see Spaulishing

## Spar

And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter . . . A.Kn. 990

a barre Of iren, greet and square as any sparre, . . . A.Kn. 1076

## Sparand

And namely tho that sparand bene, . . . RR. 5363

## Spare

Was al his lust, for no cost wolde he spare. . . . A.Prol. 192  
He may nat spare, although he were his brother; . . . A.Prol. 737  
Ne for the drede of deeth shal I nat spare, . . . A.Kn. 1396  
Hir thoughte that a lady sholde hire spare, . . . A.Rv. 3966  
Take what yow list, God shilde that ye spare! . . . B.Sh. 1476  
I wolde nat spare hem at hir owene bord, . . . D.WB. 421  
He koude spare of leechours oon or two, . . . D.Fri. 1325  
To telle his harlotrye I wol nat spare, . . . D.Fri. 1328  
I spare nat to taken, God it woot, . . . D.Fri. 1435  
'Hayt, Brok! hayt, Scot! what spare ye for the stones! . . . D.Fri. 1543  
Tel forth thy tale and spare it nat at al.' . . . D.Sum. 1763  
As for to spare in household thy dispence; . . . E.Mch. 1297  
I shal nat spare for no curteisye . . . E.Mch. 2309  
Syn that my lord is goon I wol nat spare; . . . G.CY. 718  
wol nat spare no wight for preyere ne for . . . I.Pars. 165-70  
The bet; and thus to rede I nyl not spare. . . . PF. 699  
In him ne deynd sparen blood roial . . . TC.1. 435  
That shal I seyn, and why him liste it spare: . . . TC.5. 51  
But certes for my dethe shal I not spare.' . . . LGW. 1623  
Ther wol they gon and spare for no synne . . . Form.A. 39  
Ye shulde hym spare more alle oute . . . RR. 3537  
Seyn to his freend and spare nought . . . RR. 5218  
That he wole hide it ay and spare, . . . RR. 5387  
That all be-tyme spare shall he . . . RR. 5624  
Or if hym lust not forto spare, . . . RR. 5637  
No thing spare, for goddis heest. . . . RR. 6432



**Spared**

Y-spared for his fadres sake, he sholde . . . E.Mch. 2301  
 oure sweete Lord Jhesu Crist hath spared us . . . I.Pars. 315-20  
 the Magdelene, that ne spared for no . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 They ne spared not hir throtes. . . BD. 320  
 And there his sorwes that he spared hadde . . . TC.5. 204  
 For thilke tyme nas spared no lynage, . . . LGW. 2602

**Spareth**

Telle forth youre tale; spareth for no man, . . . D.WB. 186  
 Ne spareth nat, myn owene maister deere, . . . D.Fri. 1337  
 And spareth nat for conscience ne synne, . . . D.Fri. 1422  
 comaundeth: for he ne spareth neither Crist, . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
 he spareth nat to doon that him . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 the wise dispensacion of god sparith hym, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5  
 Ne spareth never a wikked dede . . . RR. 417  
 Therefore he spareth, it may wel bene, . . . RR. 5635

**Sparhawk** *see* **Sparrowhawk****Sparing**

to scars, ne to sparynge, ne to fool large, . . . B.Mel. 2785-90  
 of drynke; sparynge also, that restreyneth . . . I.Pars. 835-40

**Sparing** *see* **Sparand****Spark**

As spark out of the bronde . . . B.Th. 2095 var  
 The sore spark of payne now doth me spille. . . Comp.L. 14  
 this lital spark thine heet of liif schal . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
 From a sparke spronge amys, . . . HF.3. 989

**Sparkle**

As sparkle out of the bronde; . . . B.Th. 2095  
 may sterten up som fair sparkle of soth? . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1095-100

**Sparkles**

Thise foure sparkles longen unto eelde. . . A.Rv. 3885

**Sparkling**

Brat-ful of rubyes rede, as fyr sparklynge; . . . A.Kn. 2164  
 His eyes reed sparlyng as the fyre glowe . . . RR. 3136 var

**Sparks**

The fyr sparkles brosten out for payne; . . . Mars. 96

**Sparred**

For, whan he saw her dores spered alle, . . . TC.5. 531  
 Without anye hadde spered, . . . RR. 2099  
 That he it sparred with a key. . . RR. 3320

**Sparrow**

As hoot he was, and lecherous, as a sparwe, . . . A.Prol. 626  
 And kiste hire sweete, and chirkeith as a sparwe . . . D.Sum. 1804  
 The sparwe, Venus sone; the nyhtyngale, . . . PF. 351

**Sparrowhawk**

The sparhawk and the papejay, . . . B.Th. 1957  
 He loketh as a sparhawk with his eyen; . . . B.NP. 4647  
 The kynges hond; the hardy sperhawk eke, . . . PF. 338  
 Quod tho the sperhauke, 'never mot she thel  
 Whan that the sperhawk hath it in his foot?—  
 Make a sperhauke of a bosarde.' . . TC.3. 1192  
 RR. 4033

**Sparth**

He hath a sparth of twenty pound of wighte,—  
 With swerd, or sparth or [with] gysarme. . . A.Kn. 2520  
 RR. 5978

**Spat** *see* **Spotten, Spitte****Spaunishing**

The Rose spredde to spaunysshinge, . . . RR. 3633

**Speak**

But for to speke of hire conscience, . . . A.Prol. 142  
 To speke of phisik and surgerye; . . . A.Prol. 413  
 But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe,—  
 Thanne wolde he speke, and crie as he were wood. . . A.Prol. 636  
 Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn. . . A.Prol. 638  
 Thogh that I playnly speke in this matere . . . A.Prol. 727  
 Ne thogh I speke hir wordes properly; . . . A.Prol. 729  
 Al speke he never so rudeliche or large; . . . A.Prol. 734  
 This is the poynt, to speken short and pleyn, . . . A.Prol. 790  
 With herte pitous, whan he herde hem speke. . . A.Kn. 953  
 That all the peple of Grece sholde speke . . . A.Kn. 962  
 But, shortly for to speken of this thyng, . . . A.Kn. 985  
 And speke I wole of Palamon a lisse. . . A.Kn. 1450  
 'To speke of roial lynage and richesse, . . . A.Kn. 1829  
 I speke as for my suster Emelye, . . . A.Kn. 1833  
 And speke of Palamon and of Arcite. . . A.Kn. 2094  
 As for to speke of knyghthod of hir hond, . . . A.Kn. 2103  
 (For women, as to speken in comune, . . . A.Kn. 2681  
 But speke of Palamoun and of Arcyte. . . A.Kn. 2742  
 To speken of a servaunt properly, . . . A.Kn. 2787  
 Now wol I speken forth of Emelye. . . A.Kn. 2816  
 For I wol speke, or elles go my way.' . . A.Mil. 3133  
 And after wol I speke, in pryvete, . . . A.Mil. 3493  
 That noon of us ne speke nat a word, . . . A.Mil. 3586  
 'Spek, sweete bryd, I noot nat wher thou art.' . . A.Mil. 3805  
 If that me liste speke of ribaudye,—  
 For whan we may nat doon, than wol we speke,  
 He gan to speke as lordly as a kyng. . . A.Rv. 3866  
 What shul we speke alday of hooly writ? . . . A.Rv. 3902  
 Right in his cherles termes wol I speke; . . . A.Rv. 3902  
 They soupen, and they speke hem to solace, . . . A.Rv. 4146  
 Now play, Aleyn, for I wol speke of John. . . A.Rv. 4198  
 I speke in prose, and lat him rymes make.' . . B.ML. 96  
 They speken of magyk and abousoun; . . . B.ML. 214  
 By way of reson, for to speke al playn, . . . B.ML. 219  
 Of which I speke, ther he Custance fond, . . . B.ML. 576  
 And speke we of the Romayn emperour, . . . B.ML. 954  
 I am so wery for to speke of sorwe. . . B.ML. 1071  
 They drynke, and speke, and rome a while and pleye, . . . B.Sh. 1487  
 Men speken of romauns of prys,—  
 to speken bifore folk to whiche his speche . . . B.Th. 2087  
 B.Mel. 2235-40

**Speak—Continued**

audience, enforce thes nat to speke.' . . B.Mel. 2235-40  
 thanne axed she of hym licence for to speke, . . . B.Mel. 2250-5  
 ne may nat speke but blameful thynges, . . . B.Mel. 2315-20  
 to speken plesante wordes, enclinyng to . . . B.Mel. 2340-5  
 to holde thy tonge stille than for to speke. . . B.Mel. 2405-10  
 youre herte, thogh I speke thyng that . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 myn entente I speke it for youre beste, . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 nat, as to speke properly, be called a . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 'But now wol I speke to yow . . . B.Mel. 2485-90  
 'But now lat us speke of the conseil . . . B.Mel. 2535-40  
 for sikerly, as for to speke properly, we . . . B.Mel. 2570-5  
 'But for to speken of the fer cause, . . . B.Mel. 2590-5  
 And I prey yow, lat me speke with youre . . . B.Mel. 2910-5  
 To speke of strengthe, and therewith hardynesse; . . . B.Mk. 3210  
 Beestes and briddes koude speke and synge. . . B.NP. 4071  
 'Now let us speke of myrthe, and stynte al this; . . . B.NP. 4347  
 But for men speke of synnyng, I wol seye,—  
 Of bothe wyfite that I speke of now . . . C.Pard. 299  
 Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke in terme? . . . C.Pard. 311  
 And in Latyn I speke a wordes fewe . . . C.Pard. 344  
 Now wol I speke of othes false and grette . . . C.Pard. 629  
 To speken to an old man vileynye, . . . C.Pard. 740  
 To speke of wo that is in mariage; . . . D.WB. 3  
 Why sholde men speke of it vileynye. . . D.WB. 34  
 If that I speke after my fantasie, . . . D.WB. 190  
 'Thus shul ye speke, and beren hem on honde; . . . D.WB. 226  
 Now wol I speken of my fourthe housbonde. . . D.WB. 452  
 That any clerk wol speke good of wyves,—  
 Fy! speke namoure; it is a grisly thyng, . . . D.WB. 689  
 Now wol I dye, I may no longer speke, . . . D.WB. 735  
 Of which that Britons speken greet honour, . . . D.WB. 810  
 I speke of manye hundred yerres ago,—  
 'But for ye speken of swich gentillesse . . . D.WB. 858  
 That highte Dant, speken in this sentence,—  
 Us nedeth nat to speken but of game, . . . D.WB. 863  
 And speke as renably and faire and wel, . . . D.WB. 1109  
 I wole with Thomas speke a lital throwe; . . . D.WB. 1126  
 And therof wol I speke a word or two.' . . D.Fri. 1275  
 I speke of us, we menyntantz, we freres,—  
 Nedeth namoure to speken of it, seith he, . . . D.Fri. 1509  
 Unnethes myghte the frere speke a word, . . . D.Sum. 1815  
 I shal disclaunde hym, over al ther I speke,—  
 And heigh wit made hym speke as he spak; . . . D.Sum. 1835  
 Therwith he was, to speke as of lynage, . . . D.Sum. 1912  
 But for to speke of vertuous beastes . . . D.Sum. 2097  
 I wol noght speke out of thyn audience.' . . D.Sum. 2168  
 But atte laste to speken she bigan, . . . D.Sum. 2212  
 Though they nat playn speke in myn audience, . . . D.Sum. 2291  
 Men speke of Job, and moost for his humblesse, . . . E.Cl. 71  
 But dredeles, if playnly speke I shal, . . . E.Cl. 211  
 I speke of folk in secular estaat; . . . E.Cl. 329  
 Namoure of hym as at this tyme speke I, . . . E.Cl. 547  
 Now wol I speke of woful Damyan, . . . E.Cl. 637  
 Therefore I speke to hym in this manere. . . E.Cl. 932  
 Eek if thou speke, she wol thy wo biwreye, . . . E.Mch. 1316  
 That every wight is fayn to speke hym good, . . . E.Mch. 1322  
 Ne myghte he speke a word to freshe May, . . . E.Mch. 1780  
 Why speke ye thus? But men ben ever untrew, . . . E.Mch. 1866  
 But speke to us of untrist and repreeve.' . . E.Mch. 1873  
 I am a woman, nedes moot I speke, . . . E.Mch. 2017  
 To speke hym harm that wolde us vileynye! . . . E.Mch. 2100  
 But if I wolde speke uncurteisly; . . . E.Mch. 2203  
 Have me excused, if I speke amys, . . . E.Mch. 2206  
 I am noon swich, I moot speke as I kan, . . . E.Mch. 2305  
 Of oother harm it nedeth nat to speke, . . . E.Mch. 2310  
 Whan that I herde hym speke and saugh his hewe; . . . E.Mch. 2363  
 I wol namoure as now speke of hir ryng . . . F.Sq. 41  
 To speken of adventures and of batailles, . . . F.Sq. 7  
 And after wol I speke of Algaris, . . . F.Sq. 457  
 And after wol I speke of Cambalo, . . . F.Sq. 583  
 Though to this man I speke a word or two.' . . F.Sq. 587  
 Thyng that I speke it moot be bare and pleyn, . . . F.Sq. 652  
 Causeth ful ofte to doon amys or speken. . . F.Sq. 659  
 Til that the knyght of which I speke of thus, . . . F.Sq. 663  
 And speken I wole of Dorigene his wyf, . . . F.Sq. 667  
 Madame, I speke it for the honour of yow, . . . F.Fkl. 701  
 She never erst herd speke of apparence; . . . F.Fkl. 720  
 'I speke noght but stedfastly,' quod she, . . . F.Fkl. 783  
 'Nat proudly, for, I speke as for my syde, . . . F.Fkl. 807  
 Ministre of deeth, for if thou speke of mo, . . . F.Fkl. 815  
 'Hoold thou thy pees, and speke no wordes mo! . . . F.Fkl. 1331  
 Of that no charge, I wol speke of oure werk. . . F.Fkl. 1602  
 Bifrom this poudres that I speke of heer, . . . G.SN. 474  
 Fy! speke nat ther-of, for it wol nat bee; . . . G.SN. 475  
 And speke his wordes in so sly a kynde, . . . G.SN. 485  
 Ever whan I speke of his falschede, . . . G.CY. 693  
 It dulleth me, whan that I of hym speke; . . . G.CY. 749  
 Or, for to speke of love and wommanhede, . . . G.CY. 783  
 Philosophres speken so mystly . . . G.CY. 845  
 I mene, he speke wole of smale thynges . . . G.CY. 981  
 And taughte it speken, as men teche a jay. . . G.CY. 1094  
 Alle thise ensamples speke I by thise men . . . G.CY. 1172  
 Ne never in al thy lif ne shaltou speke; . . . G.CY. 1346  
 For man sholde hym avyse what he speake; . . . G.CY. 1394  
 Is no man abent, to speke generally. . . H.Mep. 73  
 To speke of God, in honour and prayere. . . H.Mep. 132  
 My sone, speke nat, but with thyne heed thou bekke; . . . H.Mep. 187  
 A jangler speke of perilous matere. . . H.Mep. 297  
 they have no voys to speke to hym; . . . H.Mep. 324  
 I.Pars. 225-30

**Speak—Continued**

Now, as for to speken of the firste . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
Janglyng is whan men speken to muche	I.Pars. 405-10
that oother side to speken of the . . . scantnesse	I.Pars. 420-5
I speke this for the synne of superfluitee,	I.Pars. 435-40
any of hem alle. Now as for to speken of goodes	I.Pars. 455-60
for to speken of heele of body, certes, it	I.Pars. 455-60
After pride wol I speken of the foule	I.Pars. 480-5
that if men speke goodnesse of a man,	I.Pars. 495-500
that men speke of oother folk; this synne	I.Pars. 495-500
Now wol I speke of the remedie agayns	I.Pars. 515-20
hem that speke yow harm, and eek for	I.Pars. 525-30
Now wol I speken of leysynges, which	I.Pars. 605-10
Speke we now of swich cursynges as	I.Pars. 615-20
Lat us thanne speken of chidyng and	I.Pars. 620-5
Afterward speke we of scornynge,	I.Pars. 635-40
Speke we now of wikked conseil, for	I.Pars. 635-40
and yet they speke of wikked entente,	I.Pars. 640-5
swiche as speken faire byforn folk and	I.Pars. 640-5
'Do manye goode werkis and speke fewe jangles.'	I.Pars. 650-5
now wol I speken of the synne of accidie;	I.Pars. 675-80
After accidie wol I speke of avarice	I.Pars. 735-40
his evens Crisene; and therefore speke I	I.Pars. 805-10
Now lat us speke thanne of thilke . . .	I.Pars. 840-5
oghte speke ne wite, natheles it is	I.Pars. 910-5
but though that hooly writ speke of horrible synne,	I.Pars. 910-5
Ne I seye nat, ther as I speke	I.Pars. 1005-10
Now as to speken of bodily peyne;	I.Pars. 1035-40
And for to speke first of . . .	I.Pars. 1055-60
Now for to speken of the hope . . .	I.Pars. 1085-70
Now for to speken of his wyf . . .	BD. 76
And doo the body speke right soo,	BD. 149
For I hadde never herd speke, or tho,	BD. 234
So goodly speke, and so friendly,	BD. 851
'To speke of goodnesse; trewely she	BD. 984
And trewly, for to speke of trouthe,	BD. 998
Had ever in oon a tyme sought to speke,	Pity. 9
Spek thou, for I ne dar not him y-see,	ABC. 53
Now wol I speke of Mars, furious and wood.	Mars. 123
I wol returne and speken of my peyne;	Mars. 211
And for to speken of her stidfastnesse,	Anel. 81
I wene joy that is to speke of oght.	Anel. 204
But wherfor that I speke al this? Not yore	PF. 17
In eay vois began to speke and seye . . .	PF. 382
As faste as I may speke I wol me speede.	PF. 385
He shal first chese and speken in his gyse.	PF. 399
And but I speke I mot for sorwe daye.	PF. 469
A wight may speke, him were as fayr be stille.	PF. 511
The goos to speke, and in his kakelyng	PF. 562
This al and som that I wol speke and seye;	PF. 650
'To you speke I, ye tercelete,' quod Nature,	PF. 659
what sperteneth me to speken ther-of? Of	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
to speke on this wyse: 'If I,' quod sche,	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
for whiche men myghten speken or	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
—for, certes, of swych folk speke I that	Bo.2. p.2. 560-5
thought, and bigan to speke ryght thus:	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
wenyng resoun, syn we speke of god . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
be cosynges to the thinges of whiche thei speken . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20
whos regne I speke, that certes the gode . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
(As who seith, may a man speken and . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
as men were wont to demen or speken of . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
I don the,' and bygan to speken ryght	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
but for to speke it with mouthe, . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
whiche it semeth that men mowen speknyn	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
What for to speke, and what to holden inne;	TC.1. 387
To speke as now, for no wight may brieve	TC.1. 685
As muche as speke a reson more or lesse,	TC.1. 796
These lovers wolde speke in general,	TC.1. 926
'And for to speke of her in special,	TC.1. 981
Ek though I speke of love unfelingly,	TC.2. 19
With you, to speke of wisdom, or ye go'	TC.2. 214
'And eith I speke of good intencion,	TC.2. 295
'Can he wel speke of love?' quod she; 'I preye,	TC.2. 503
Right for to speken of an ordinance	TC.2. 510
To speke us harm, ek men ben so untrew,	TC.2. 786
They speken, but they benten nevere his bowel	TC.2. 861
And we shal speke of these somwhat, I trowe,	TC.2. 1021
And speke with him in esing of his bertel	TC.2. 1287
Nomore to speke for trusteth wel that I	TC.2. 1426 var
To speke of this? I trowe it be the beste;	TC.2. 1448
Speke of Criseyde swich honour, that he	TC.2. 1453
'Spek thou thy-self also to Troilus	TC.2. 1457
'Now spek, now preye, now pitously compeyne!	TC.2. 1499
To speke here of the nedes of Criseyde?'	TC.2. 1603
To you have I to speke of oo matere,	TC.2. 1694
To speke of love!'—and right therwith he lough,—	TC.3. 199
And lat hem speke, and cometh forth with me.'	TC.3. 210
And gan to speken in a sobre wise . . .	TC.3. 237
Right for the fin that I shal speke of here,	TC.3. 513
He wol to you no jalous wordes speke.	TC.3. 907
So spek yourself to him of this matere;	TC.3. 909
But natheles, whan that he speken mighte,	TC.3. 1083
'Now spek to me, for it am I, Criseyde!'—	TC.3. 1112
I speke hem alle under correccioun . . .	TC.3. 1332

**Speak—Continued**

Tho gonne they to speken and to pleye, . . .	TC.3. 1396
And evere mo, whan that hem fil to speke	TC.3. 1401
Reson wol not now that I speke of asleep, . . .	TC.3. 1408
Was nevere ful to speke of this matere,	TC.3. 1661
To speke her harm; and, if they on her lye,	TC.4. 39
Come speken with thy lady prively;	TC.4. 454
And there lat us speken of our wo;	TC.4. 1244
If I speke aught ayens your hertes reste,	TC.4. 1287
For trewely I speke it for the beste;	TC.4. 1338
Ye speken not with me, nor I with yow	TC.4. 1326
For Goddes speke in amphibologies,	TC.4. 1406
'And, vulgarly to speken of substance	TC.4. 1513
'But that ye speke, away thus for to go	TC.4. 1555
If that I speke of love, or make it tough;	TC.5. 101
Though that I speke of love to you thus blive;	TC.5. 163
Ne non to him dar speke a word for drede,	TC.5. 200
'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye	TC.5. 393
'They gonne speken of Criseyde the brighte;	TC.5. 516
'Too late is now to speke of that matere:	TC.5. 743
But for to speken of her yen clere,	TC.5. 815
For to speke with hym at the leste	TC.5. 950 var
So that he n'olde speke of swich matere:	TC.5. 951
'But it shal not bifallen as ye speke,	TC.5. 962
'But as to speke of love, y-wis,' she seyde,	TC.5. 974
'The morwe ek wol I speken with you fayn,	TC.5. 985
The morwe com, and goetly for to speke	TC.5. 1030
That wolden speke if that they coude, and pleyne.	TC.5. 1337
To speke; and, in effect, you alle I preye,	TC.5. 1784
And to the Lord right thus I speke and seye:	TC.5. 1862
What shulde I speke more queynte,	HF.1. 245
To speke of love! hit wol not be;	HF.1. 247
But let us speke of Enes,	HF.1. 500
Speke, and shewe him anywise skiles,	HF.2. 369
Now wil we speken al of game,	HF.2. 378
To speke, or that I go fro thee,	HF.2. 547
'No wyght shal speke of yow, y-wys,	HF.3. 475
Speke of hem harm and shrewednesse,	HF.3. 477
I may nat al antones speke in ryme,	LGW. 102
That for to speke of gomme, or herbe, or tree,	LGW. 121
Or he have herd the tothyrt partye speke,	LGW.G. 325
'And for to speke of other holynesse,	LGW. 424
Thaw that I speke a fals lovers sum schame	LGW.G. 457
Speke wel of love; this penance yive I the.	LGW. 491
But herkeneth y that speke of kyndenesse,	LGW. 665
To sleen my leefe? O speke, Piramual	LGW. 880
Nys nat to purpos for to speke of here,	LGW. 954
Entendened to speken and to pleye,	LGW. 1155
To love, and for to speke shamesfaste;	LGW. 1535
'And lat us speke of wivis, that is best;	LGW. 1702
The grete Mynos, of the whiche I speke,	LGW. 1900
To come and speke with us hastily,	LGW. 1989
Me hyste no more to speke of hym, pardee!	LGW. 2179
I wol no more speke of this matere,	LGW. 2225
But for this ende I speke thus as now,	LGW. 2397
Unnethe myght he speke, or drawe brethe;	LGW. 2437
I do no fora, I speke right as I mene,	Merc.B. 31
semeth conveyent, syth that I speke of	Astr. 150-6
These arowis that I speke of heere	RR. 983
To speke wordis of rebaudrye;	RR. 2224
That they ever speke good of thee;	RR. 2237
To speke of hir whanne thou bigonne,	RR. 2498
Speken of hym that is so dere,	RR. 2844
To speke of hym at eve or morwe	RR. 2847
To speke of hym hir joye was sett,	RR. 2855
Yee shal speke of that goodly thyng,	RR. 2863
He can of no man good [ne] speke;	RR. 3029
I durst no lenger with hym speke,	RR. 3361
She gan to speke withynne a throwe	RR. 3867
A man speken of lecherie . . .	RR. 4260
And speke of hem that in her toures	RR. 5770
For they shal speke with hem so faire,	RR. 6034
If I speke ought to peire her loos,	RR. 6103
For I wole speke and telle it thee,	RR. 6774
For ought that they can speke or do;	RR. 7202
But I ne speke in no such wise . . .	RR. 7271
Than for to speken harme, pardee;	RR. 7512

**Speakest**

What spekestow of "preambulacioun"?	D.WB. 837
So feelyngly thou spekest, sire, I allowe the,	F.Fil. 676
Why spekestow so proudly thanne to me?	G.S.N. 473
'That thou spekest of oure goddes here,' quod he,	G.S.N. 492
That thou spekest of to me thus strangely	TC.2. 1423

**Speaketh**

Ne who moost feelyngly spekethe of love;	A.Kn. 2203
Awaketh, lemman myn, and spekethe to me.	A.Mil. 3700
He yexeth, and he spekethe thurgh the nose,	A.Rv. 4151
that "He that spekethe to his freend	B.Mel. 2365-70
Thapostel whan he spekethe of maydenhede,	D.WB. 64
Speketh so pleyn at this tyme, I yow preye,	E.Cl. 19
And spekethe of Apennyn, the hilles hye	E.Cl. 45
I prey yow spekethe namore of this matere,	E.Cl. 175
Ther spekethe many a man of mariage,	E.Mch. 1443
Ne spekethe of yow but seelde reverence,	E.Mch. 2251
That he hath dronke, he spekethe in his nose,	H.Mep. 61
dooth synne; and eek whan he spekethe	I.Pars. 370-5
habundance of the herte spekethe the mouth	I.Pars. 625-30
profit of hym that spekethe tho wordes,	I.Pars. 645-50
hooly writ curseth it, and spekethe agayns	I.Pars. 745-50
She spekethe as hir wyt were al agoon;	Anel. 172
Non other word she spekethe moche or lyte,	Anel. 174



# **Speketh—Continued**

Who spek'th for me right now in myn absenche?	TC.5. 236
Right so hit broketh whan men speketh.	HF.2. 272
Of which that speketh dan Plato.	HF.2. 423
Of whom that speketh Virgilius.	HF.3. 154
And to hir bedde ryght thus she speketh tho:	LGW. 2210
For man that spekith or berith the lyf,	RR. 5824

# **Speaking**

My sone, of muchel spekyng yvele avysed,	H.Mcp. 335
Ther lasse spekyng hadde ynough suffised,	H.Mcp. 336
by rechelesnesse in spekynges, and by	I.Pars. 110-5
and of his konnyng, and of his spekyng,	I.Pars. 395-400
in etyngne and drynkynge, in spekyng	I.Pars. 945-50
For to reherse hir chere and hir spekyng:	PF. 483
In spekynges of this thyng, as I yow tolde.	LGW. 1500
That worthy was and wel spekyng.	RR. 1268
Of fote or honde, without spekyng.	RR. 2410
Were domme for drede withoute spekyng.	RR. 2492
And seyn another in her spekyng.	RR. 2542
Through spekyng whanne they myght heere	RR. 2831
She wist full well that Swete-Spekyng	RR. 2851
And wonder bitter in spekyng.	RR. 3814
Of her wordis spekyng.	RR. 5451
And brake his tale in his spekyng.	RR. 6221
Ley no deaf ere to my spekyng:	RR. 7609

# **Spear**

Harneised wel and sharpe as point of spere;	A.Prol. 114
The rede statue of Mars with spere and targe	A.Kn. 975
That stondeth at the gappe with a spere,	A.Kn. 1639
Thanne preye I thee, tomorwe with a spere	A.Kn. 2255
But o cours with a sharpe y-grounde spere;	A.Kn. 2649
That with a spere was thirled his breast boon.	A.Kn. 2710
Another his spere up in his hondes heeld,	A.Kn. 2894
Ne how sosome caste hir sheeld, and sosome hir spere,	A.Kn. 2947
The white Lamb that hurt was with the spere;	B.ML. 459
His spere it was of fyn ciprees,	B.Th. 2071
and if he bereth a spere, hoold thee on	B.Mel. 2500-5
"The juges beren nat the spere withouten cause, but	B.Mel. 2630-5
as lightly is oon hurt with a spere as	B.Mel. 2855-60
And with his spere he smoot his herte atwo,	C.Pard. 677
And of Achilles with his queynete spere,	F.Sq. 239
His myghty spere, as he was wont to fighte	Mars. 101
Mony a bright helm, and mony a spere and targe,	Anel. 33
'Unto the mortal strokes of the spere	PF. 135
now the sward and the spere, yif thou	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
Wol ben her championn with spere and yerde:	TC.2. 1427
And if I lye, Achilles with his spere	TC.3. 374
With spere in bonde and bigge bowes bente,	TC.4. 39
As men may casten with a spere.	HF.2. 540
That I myght hym ones meten with this spere?"	LGW. 1215
If that ye wol! If I hadde knyffe or spere,	LGW. 2106
No flessch ne wyste offenice of egge or spere;	Form.A. 19
With darte ne mace, spere ne knyf,	RR. 5823
With spere in thyne arest alway;	RR. 7559
Though he hym thrilled with a spere;	RR. 7634

# **Spears**

And after that, with sharpe speeres stronge,	A.Kn. 1653
Naillynge the speeres, and helmes bokelynge,	A.Kn. 2503
In goon the speeres ful sadly in arrest;	A.Kn. 2802
Up spryngyn speeres twenty foot on highte;	A.Kn. 2807
And thries with hir speeres claterynge,	A.Kn. 2954
With bloody speeres, ne rested, never stille,	Anel. 54
The longe day, with speeres sharpe y-grounde,	TC.4. 43
Assayng how hir speeres weren whette;	TC.5. 1760
He stynteth hem upon his speeres orde;	LGW. 845
The nettes dresse, and speeres brood and kene;	LGW. 1190
And hym on sharpe speris ryve,	RR. 7161

# **Spece**

And yet is ther a privee spece of pride	I.Pars. 405-10
That oother spece of malice is whan a	I.Pars. 485-90
The seconde spece of envye is joyn of oother	I.Pars. 490-5
The seconde spece is that if a man be good,	I.Pars. 495-500
The fourthe spece of bakbitynge is this,	I.Pars. 495-500
The fift spece is this, for to consente	I.Pars. 495-500
The seconde spece of glotonye is, that	I.Pars. 820-5
The thirde spece of glotonye is whan a man devour-	
eth	I.Pars. 825-30
The thirde spece of avortrie is som	I.Pars. 900-5
The fourthe spece is the assemble of	I.Pars. 905-10
The fift spece is thilke abhomyneable synne	I.Pars. 910-5
universel lokynge the comune spece that	Bo.5. p.4.
	1790-5

# **Speces**

That speces of thynges and progressiouns	A.Kn. 3013
how many speces ther been of penitence,	I.Pars. 80-5
That speces of penitence been thre.	I.Pars. 100-5
that oother speces of pride been withoute;	I.Pars. 410-5
but natheles that oon of these speces of pride	I.Pars. 445-50
The speces that souden of pride,	I.Pars. 475-80
whiche been the speces of it, and whennes pride	I.Pars. 485-90
Now hath malice two speces, that is to	I.Pars. 490-5
The speces of envye been thise;	I.Pars. 490-5
Of these two speces comth bakbitynge,	I.Pars. 490-5
hath certeine speces, as thus; som man	I.Pars. 530-5
The speces of this pass shullen be moore	I.Pars. 730-5
The vertu hath many speces, and the	I.Pars. 810-5
The speces of miseriorde been, as	I.Pars. 820-5
This synne hath many speces.	I.Pars. 825-30
speces of glotonye, after Saint Gregorie.	I.Pars. 835-70
diverse speces, as fornicacioun that is	I.Pars. 890-5
Yet been ther mo speces of this cursed	

# **Speces—Continued**

so forth, of the speces and circumstances;	I.Pars. 1000-5
nat the universals speces, ne resoun ne	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
moevynge the speces that it halt withynne	Bo.5. m.4.
	1815-20
it-self, and addith tho speces to the notes	Bo.5. m.4.
	1815-20

# **Special**

Therefore he lovede gold in special.	A.Prol. 444
The heraudes knewe hem best in special,	A.Kn. 1017
descende to the special. Ye shuln first	B.Mel. 2545-50
Witnesses on Mathew, but in special	C.Pard. 634
And of Mount Vesulus in special,	E.Cl. 47
This markys writen hath in special	E.Cl. 761
What sholde I yow reherce in special	E.Moh. 1221
been somtyme oonly agayns o special vertu,	I.Pars. 485-90
no speciale remedies agains accidie in	I.Pars. 735-40
specialy titled to God, and of the special meigne	I.Pars. 890-5
doon deedly synne, they been the special traytours	I.Pars. 890-5
But for to tellen forth in special	TC.1. 260
And for-ty see that thou in special	TC.1. 901
'And for to speke of her in special,	TC.1. 981
'God yelde thee, frend! And this in special,'	TC.1. 1055
With special devocioun	HF.1. 68
bisy praiser in special to lerne the Tretys	Astr. 1-5
whiche fourthe partie in special shal	Astr. 20-5
4. A special declaracioun of the Ascendent	Astr. 150-6
the Ascendent, to make of it special declaracioun.	Astr. 150-6
12. Conclusio. Special Declaracioun of the houres	Astr. 198-209
22. Conclusio. To know in special the	Astr. 245-51
ensamples folewyng in special maist thou	Astr. 368-71
Thou shalt repente in special,	RR. 4058
Though he thy frend be special.	RR. 7686

# **Special see Especial**

# **Specially**

And specially, from every shires ende	A.Prol. 15
But specially I pray thee, hooste deere,	A.Rv. 4131
Amonges othere thynges specially,	B.ML. 183
That he wolde preye hir fader specially,	B.ML. 1081
Of Custance is my tale specially.	B.ML. 1125
Of yow, which I have loved specially,	B.Sh. 1343
And he hym tolde agayn, ful specially,	B.Sh. 1533
This knyght, of which my tale is specially,	D.WB. 983
And specially, aboven every thyng,	D.Sum. 1715
And specially for thy savacioun	D.Sum. 1785
That specially oure swete Lord Jhesus	D.Sum. 1921
It liketh thee, and specially therefore,	E.Cl. 312
Wedded his suster, preyde he specially	E.Cl. 765
convenable to tellen specially of synnes	I.Pars. 370-5
that loven specially to muchel hir owene	I.Pars. 640-5
specialy titled to God, and of the special	I.Pars. 890-5
specialy to withdrawn swiche thynges	I.Pars. 950-5
and therefore it apertenech specialy to	I.Pars. 1040-5
And hem ful ofte specially preyde	TC.4. 137 var
Of herte pray hym specially.	RR. 3383
But aboven all specially	RR. 5750
He seide: 'Telle on more specially,	RR. 6477

# **Speciebus**

eorum dependenciis, circumstantiis, et speciebus	I.Pars. 385-90
--	----------------

# **Spectacle**

Povertie a spectacle is, as thynketh me,	D.WB. 1203
--	------------

# **Speculation**

In the speculacioun or lokynge of the	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
---------------------------------------	--------------------

# **Sped**

But taketh his leve and homward he him spedde:	A.Kn. 1217
And Alisoun ful softe adoun she spedde;	A.Mil. 3649
He aunted hym, and has his nedes sped,	A.Rv. 4205
Ey, benedicite! thanne hadde I foule y-sped.	A.Rv. 4220
And spedde hym fro the table that he myghte.	B.ML. 1036
And to the dyner faste they hem spedde,	B.Sh. 1443
Han sped hem for to burien hym ful faste;	B.Pri. 1828
Thanke Fortune, that so wel thee spedde!	B.Mk. 3876
He in the gardyn parfourned hem and spedde;	E.Moh. 2052
That nyght and day he spedde hym that he kan	F.Fkl. 1262
That he God axed, it was sped ful soone.	G.SN. 357
Wherefore she spedde hir as faste in her weye	Mars. 69
The jugge dremeth how his ples ben sped;	PF. 101
there thingis to ben treted and to ben Ispedd.	Bo.5. p.1.
	1615-20
nat ben determined, ne I-spedd fermely ne	Bo.5. p.4.
	1745-50
Fro day to day in armes so he spedde	TC.1. 482
And spedde as wel in love as men now do:	TC.2. 26
God wot that wel the soner spedde hel	TC.2. 686
They spedde hem fro the soper and to bedde;	TC.2. 947
And wher him liste upon his way him spedde:	TC.2. 949
And don thy hood; thy nedes spedde bel	TC.2. 954
And on his way ful faste homward he spedde,	TC.2. 1303
An hundred time, and on his way him spedde;	TC.3. 1223
Into his chambre spedde him faste, allone	TC.4. 250
And on hir way they spedden hem to weende.	TC.5. 501
They spedde hem fro the soper unto reste.	TC.5. 618
Home to myn house ful swiftly I me spedde	LGW. 200
And to hire roysal palaies she hire spedde,	LGW. 1066
And on the morwe upwarde he him spedde,	LGW. 1645
And to a cave pryvely hym spedde,	LGW. 2311
Egiste to his chambre fast hym spedde,	LGW. 2823
And every wight out at the dore hym spedde.	LGW. 2877
And spedde hem faste forto sprede.	RR. 1879
I hadde wel spedde, hadde I not bene.	RR. 3065

Sownynge in moral vertu was his speche . . . A.Prol. 307  
 Ne of his speche daungerous ne digne . . . A.Prol. 517  
 Boold of his speche, and wys and wel y-taught . . . A.Prol. 755  
 Hoold up youre hond, withouten moore speche . . . A.Prol. 783  
 His speche nor his voyz, thowgh men it herde: . . . A.Kn. 1371  
 And with that word his speche faille gan, . . . A.Kn. 2798  
 Of fartyng, and of speche daungerous . . . A.Mil. 3338  
 Or make it rowm with speche, as is youre gise . . . A.Rv. 4126  
 A maner Latyn corrupt was hir speche, . . . B.M.L. 519  
 Min eres aken of thy drasty speche . . . B.Mel. 2113  
 If that ye thynke I varie as in my speche, . . . B.Mel. 2144  
 by the manere of his speche it semed wel that in herte . . . B.Mel. 2195-200  
 to spoken bifore folk to whiche his speche anoyeth, . . . B.Mel. 2235-40  
 in hir speche seyde ful wisely that to the . . . B.Mel. 2455-60  
 gerdoned for hir noble speche, . . . B.Mel. 2460-5  
 harm, ne wikked speche for wikked . . . B.Mel. 2480-5  
 wikked speche; but do wel to hym that dooth . . . B.Mel. 2480-5  
 redy to obeye to the speche and . . . B.Mel. 2930-5  
 Thanne spak oure Hoost with rude speche and boold, . . . B.NP. 8998  
 I payne me to han an hauteyn speche, . . . C.Pard. 330  
 Lat us go forth withouten lenger speche . . . D.WB. 1020  
 This yeman him answerde, in softe speche: . . . D.Fri. 1412  
 In mount Oreb, or he hadde any speche . . . D.Sum. 1891  
 Ye semed by youre speche and youre visage . . . E.Cl. 853  
 As wel in speche as in contenance, . . . F.Sq. 94  
 As techeth art of speche hem that it leere . . . F.Sq. 104  
 And fille in speche of Thelophus the kyng, . . . F.Sq. 238  
 For of thy speche I have greet deyntee . . . F.Fkl. 681  
 Have me excused of my rude speche . . . F.Fkl. 718  
 They fille in speche, and forthe, moore and moore, . . . F.Fkl. 964  
 If that his dede acorde with thy speche? . . . G.CY. 638  
 Of menes speche ever hadde this Chanoun; . . . G.CY. 687  
 But if that he thentencioun and speche . . . G.CY. 1443  
 And with this speche the Cook was wrooth and wraw, . . . H.Mop. 46  
 For lakke of speche, and down the hors hym caste, . . . H.Mop. 48  
 And countrefete the speche of every man . . . H.Mop. 134  
 'Hir lemmann' certes this is a knayvish speche! . . . H.Mop. 205  
 And eek his speche, and out at dore hym along, . . . H.Mop. 306  
 My sone, ful ofte for to moute speche . . . H.Mop. 325  
 But for litel speche avysly . . . H.Mop. 327  
 In muchel speche aynne wanteth naught . . . H.Mop. 338  
 manye thynges, as in speche and . . . I.Pars. 410-5  
 foure thynges; in attempre speche, and . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 in humblesse of speche; and whan he . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 'And which a goodly, softe speche . . . BD. 918  
 To hir which was your firste speche,— . . . BD. 1130  
 To telle shortly al my speche, . . . BD. 1222  
 Than telleth he hir speche, and al the biisse . . . PF. 39  
 And from the morwe gan this speche laste . . . PF. 489  
 quod I, 'mysueth this manere speche of . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5  
 And al his chere and speche also be borneth, . . . TC.1. 327  
 And lat us lissen w with other speche, . . . TC.1. 702  
 Of her estat, n'a gladder, ne of speche . . . TC.1. 884  
 Ye knowe ek, that in forme of speche is change . . . TC.2. 22  
 Or wondreth on his speche or his doinge, . . . TC.2. 34  
 That Pandarus, for al his wise speche, . . . TC.2. 57  
 Lat be to me your fremde maner speche, . . . TC.2. 248  
 'Why, no, pardo! What nedeth moore speche?' . . . TC.2. 497  
 But now to you reheras al his speche, . . . TC.2. 572  
 And in ful humble wise as in his speche . . . TC.2. 1069  
 And fillen forth in speche of thinges smale, . . . TC.2. 1191  
 And why for speche?—And it were ek too sone . . . TC.2. 1291  
 To ben our frend, withouten moore speche . . . TC.2. 1421  
 But Pandarus brak al this speche anon, . . . TC.2. 1600  
 Defusioun of speche, I coude almost . . . TC.3. 296  
 As I shal seyn: me thoughte by thy speche . . . TC.3. 395  
 Wolde in this speche or to it leyn an ere . . . TC.3. 459 var  
 To maken of hir speche aught an ende . . . TC.3. 482  
 Ne leiser han hir speche to fulfelle,— . . . TC.3. 510  
 For to be war of goosish peples speche . . . TC.3. 584  
 Lat no wight rise and heren of our speche! . . . TC.3. 756  
 But now to purpos of my rather speche . . . TC.3. 1337  
 But herte myn, withoute moore speche, . . . TC.3. 1510  
 Bridle alwey wel thy speche and thy desir, . . . TC.3. 1635  
 And whan hir speche y-don was and hir chere, . . . TC.3. 1710  
 And most of love and vertu was his speche, . . . TC.3. 1786  
 Humble in his speche, and in his loking eke, . . . TC.4. 128  
 His speche him rafte: unnethe mighte he seye, . . . TC.4. 249  
 So hold thy pees: thou sleest me with thy speche! . . . TC.4. 455  
 Upon his brest eke leyde, and loste speche, . . . TC.4. 1151  
 That ravishen he shal you with his speche, . . . TC.4. 1474  
 Whan time was, gan fallen forth in speche . . . TC.5. 107  
 And ris now up withoute moore speche, . . . TC.5. 388  
 I shal no moore lese but my speche! . . . TC.5. 798  
 And goodlich of her speche in general, . . . TC.5. 822  
 He gan first fallen of the werre in speche . . . TC.5. 855  
 And in his speche a litel wight he quok, . . . TC.5. 926  
 To have a speche with her at the leste, . . . TC.5. 950  
 And hom they gon, withouten moore speche, . . . TC.5. 1131  
 Forayt his wo for angre of her speche, . . . TC.5. 1535  
 For that I tarie is al for wikked speche . . . TC.5. 1610  
 'And certainly, withoute moore speche, . . . TC.5. 1716  
 But yet to purpos of my rather speche . . . TC.5. 1799  
 Lo here, the forme of olde clerkes speche . . . TC.5. 1854  
 Or speche, or for frendly manere; . . . HF.1. 273  
 In speche, and never a deel of trouthe? . . . HF.1. 331  
 Thou wost wel this, that speche is soun, . . . HF.2. 254  
 And every speche that is spoken, . . . HF.2. 258  
 Thus wost thou wel what thyng is speche, . . . HF.2. 273  
 How every speche, or noise, or soun, . . . HF.2. 275

Speech—Continued

More and more, and speche up bereth . . . HF.2. 310  
 How speche or soun, of pure kynde . . . HF.2. 316  
 Of every speche, of every soun, . . . HF.2. 324  
 That every speche of every man, . . . HF.2. 341  
 Of speche, or gret prolixitee . . . HF.2. 348  
 Bothe of fair speche and chidnynges, . . . HF.2. 520  
 Thou wost now how cometh every speche, . . . HF.2. 563  
 Whan any speche y-comen is . . . HF.2. 566  
 To this tidying in his speche . . . HF.3. 976  
 And in hire frendly speche, in this manere . . . LGW. 1084  
 And goodly of his speche, and famulere, . . . LGW. 1606  
 To ben my helpe, withoute moore speche; . . . LGW. 1627  
 And with oure speche let us ease oure herte, . . . LGW. 1704  
 Of faire speche and of faire answer, . . . RR. 1259  
 That thou art gentyll by thi speche; . . . RR. 1987  
 Thou shalt not lesen of thi speche, . . . RR. 1993  
 To vilayne speche in no degre . . . RR. 2225  
 And whanne thi speche is ceendid all, . . . RR. 2543  
 The secounde shal be Swete-speche, . . . RR. 2825  
 Speche, whanne they mowe have [no] sight . . . RR. 2836  
 Swete-Lokying and Swete-Speche . . . RR. 2943  
 I prayed hir ceessen of hir speche, . . . RR. 3307  
 And Sweete-Speche helpith right nought; . . . RR. 4506  
 Which hadde spilt hir speche in veyne, . . . RR. 4786  
 Hir speche me greved wondir sore . . . RR. 5154  
 For if I do aftir youre speche, . . . RR. 5160  
 In speche also ye han me taught . . . RR. 5177

**Speeches**  
 But eke save that our spechis differens . . . TC.1. 395 var

**Speechless**  
 And specheles thus ben thise ilke tweye, . . . TC.4. 370  
 And whan he saw that specheles she lay, . . . TC.4. 1167

**Speed**  
 'Ye goon to Canterbury—God yow speede, . . . A.Prol. 769  
 God spede yow! gooth forth, and ley on faste! . . . A.Kn. 2558  
 Go now thy wey and speed thee heer aboute . . . A.Mil. 3562  
 This ordinance is seyde; so God thee speede; . . . A.Mil. 3592  
 'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . . . A.Mil. 3728  
 I pray yow spede us heithen that ye may.' . . . A.Rv. 4033  
 This sely clerkes speeden hem anon . . . A.Rv. 4090 var  
 Receyve in gree and spede thi viage . . . B.M.L. 259  
 God and Saint Austyn spede yow and gydel . . . B.Sh. 1449  
 Hym thoughte, he was nat able for to speede; . . . C.Doc. 134  
 Now spede yow hastily for Cristes sake, . . . D.Sum. 1732  
 'How that me thynketh?' quod she; 'so God me . . . D.Sum. 2205  
 speede! . . . D.Moh. 1632  
 And shapen that he faille nat to spede; . . . E.Moh. 1927  
 And spede yow faste, for I wole abyde . . . PF. 133  
 Al open am I, pas in and sped the faste! . . . PF. 385  
 As faste as I may speke I wol me speede . . . PF. 507  
 For comun sped take on the charge now,— . . . PF. 560  
 Shal telle our tale, and preyden 'god hir spede.' . . . Bo. 5. p.2.  
 myght redy to speden thinges that ben . . . 1655-60  
 schewe and to speden, whanne I have . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5  
 thei accomplissen and speden the dede of hir . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1825-30  
 Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor starve, . . . TC.1. 177  
 'And why?'—'For that thou sholdest nevere spede.'— . . . TC.1. 774  
 Than wolde I hopen rather for to spede.' . . . TC.1. 865  
 A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe twol . . . TC.1. 1041  
 And of my speed be thyn al the swetnesse! . . . TC.1. 1043  
 Thou be my speed fro this forth, and my muse, . . . TC.2. 9  
 For wel wot I myself, so God me spede, . . . TC.2. 744  
 So spede it! And thou, Minerva, the white, . . . TC.2. 1062  
 Ne bar him bet to don his frend to spede, . . . TC.3. 490  
 But preye Apollo that he wolde him spede! . . . TC.3. 546  
 And tolde wel how that ye sholden spede: . . . TC.4. 75  
 A dieu the devel spede hym that reche . . . TC.4. 630 var  
 Preye I, that he wol me spede, . . . HF.1. 78  
 As wel I leve, so God me spede, . . . HF.2. 504  
 And speed thee fast.' And he anon . . . HF.3. 505  
 That ben so lykly folk in love to spede . . . Scog. 32  
 Speche thes to sprede thy beemys bright, . . . RR. 2637  
 He sayde, 'Frende, so god me spede, . . . RR. 3667  
 Withouten hir may no wight spede This werk, . . . RR. 5873  
 They loven full bet, so God me spede, . . . RR. 6001  
 For selde in grete thing shal he spede . . . RR. 6801  
 I shal it speden thurgh my witt, . . . RR. 6983

**Speedful**  
 And othere tidnynges speedful for to seye . . . B.M.L. 727  
 colliacioun of propositioun is nat sped-ful . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1345-50  
 nat speedful I-now ne sufficient; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5

**Speedily**  
 And speedily the tables were y-leyd, . . . B.Sh. 1442  
 And to hire labour speedily they gon . . . G.CY. 1143

**Speere see Sphere**  
**Speke see Speak, Spoke**  
**Spail**  
 And herkneth to my spelle; . . . B.Th. 2083

**Spell see Nightspell**  
**Spence**  
 Al vinolent as botel in the spence . . . D.Sum. 1931

**Spend**  
 Shal paye al that we spenden by the weye . . . A.Prol. 806  
 Loo, heere our silver, redy for to spende.' . . . A.Rv. 4135  
 seyn, spende hem measurably; for they . . . B.Mel. 2795-800  
 And lightly as it comth so wol we spende . . . C.Pard. 781



<b>Spend</b> — <i>Continued</i>		
And spende hir good ther it is resonable;	D.Sum. 1796	
Convoyed hire, and thus the day they spende	E.Cl. 891	
He hath y-made us spenden muchel good,	G.CY. 868	
They wolde hem selle, and spenden on this craft;	G.CY. 882	
Yet hadde I leveere spenden al the good	G.CY. 1376	
Wil ye no-thing ther-of upon me spende?	Comp.L. 104	
Aboute naught thus gonne hir tales spende:	TC.4. 702	
Mot spenden part the remenaunt for to save.	TC.4. 1376	
To spende a time, a time for to winne.	TC.4. 1612	
The moeste partye of thy tyme spende	LGW. 482	
And thus the longe day in fight they spende,	LGW. 650	
Ne spend on hym a penne ful of ynke,	LGW. 2491	
I may wel singe in sory tyme I spende My lif;	Comp.A. 24	
Of gold and silver forto spende	RR. 1146	
As Largesse is to yewe and spende;	RR. 1157	
And if thou have nought, spende the lesse.	RR. 2274	
And also forto spende her blood,	RR. 5440	
And make hym selle his londre to spende,	RR. 5991	
Full moche of that they spende or kepe.	RR. 6817	
And wyne gold to spende also.	RR. 6833	
<b>Spende</b>		
—that is to seyn, over large a spendere;	B.Mel. 2785-90	
<b>Spendeth</b>		
that spendeth over largely. And therfore	B.Mel. 2790-5	
For al the good he spendeth ther-about	G.CY. 832	
He spendeth, jousteth, maketh festeynges;	TC.3. 1718	
But yvell she spendith hir service	RR. 4959	
<b>Spendyng</b>		
And spendyng silver hadde he right ynow.	G.CY. 1018	
<b>Spent</b>		
On bookes and his lernynge he it spent,	A.Prol. 300	
Thanne hadde he spent al his philosophie;	A.Prol. 645	
Shal paye for all that by the way is spent!	A.Prol. 834	
But honestly and slyly he it spent	A.Kn. 1444	
And spenten it in Venus heigh servyse;	A.Kn. 2487	
And thus this sweete clerk his tyme spent	A.Mil. 3219	
Han spent upon diverse manere freres	D.Sum. 1950	
I have first I-spendid and answerd to the resouns	Bo.5. p.4.	
	1750-5	
And al is payed, what that he hath spent.	LGW. 1125	
And spent thy youth in ydilnesse	RR. 5117	
Have lost and spent also in veyne	RR. 5130	
<b>Spered</b> <i>see</i> <b>Sparred</b>		
<b>Sperhawk</b> <i>see</i> <b>Sparrow-hawk</b>		
<b>Sperm</b>		
And nat bigeten of mannes sperme unclene,	B.Mk. 3199	
<b>Spete</b> ( <i>pres. tense</i> )		
So heynous, that men mighte on it spete.	TC.2. 1617	
<b>Spete</b> <i>see</i> <b>Spette, Spit, Spitte</b>		
<b>Spette</b> <i>see</i> <b>Spete, Spit, Spitte</b>		
<b>Spetten</b> ( <i>pred. tense</i> )		
for man when they spetten in his visage.	I.Pars. 270-5	
<b>Spew</b>		
thou shalt spewe, and be nedý and poure";	B.Mel. 2605-10	
<b>Spewing</b>		
to eten his spewyng; and yet be ye	I.Pars. 135-40	
<b>Sphere</b>		
And by his eighte speere in his wirkyng	F.Fkl. 1280	
That in the nynte speere considered is;	F.Fkl. 1283	
That ever so wyde a compas ys my spere!	Mars. 137	
That erst shal Phebus fallen for his spere,	TC.3. 1495	
Lucina. . . For love of God, ren faste aboute thy		
spere!	TC.5. 656	
Up to the holwesse of the eighte spere,	TC.5. 1809	
But now so wepeth Venus in hir spere,	Scog. 11	
have shewed the in the speer solide.	Astr. 70-5	
first moveable, that is to seyn the spere,	Astr. 75-82	
the first moveable of the 8 speer, whiche	Astr. 75-82	
the 8 speer, overkervith the equinoxial, and he	Astr. 108-15	
declarith the Tretys of the Speer.	Astr. 108-15	
The excellence of the Spere Solide,	Astr. 277-84	
<b>Spheres</b>		
And after shewede he hym the nyne speres,	PF. 59	
That cometh of thilke speres thryes thre,	PF. 61	
I-flyt by diverse speeris, this man.	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5	
<b>Spice</b>		
There wax eek every holsum spice and gras;	PF. 206	
There was eke wexyng many a spice,	RR. 1367	
And many a spice delitable	RR. 1371	
<b>Spiced</b>		
Ne maked him a spiced conscience,	A.Prol. 526	
He sente hire pyment, meeth, and spiced ale,	A.Mil. 3378	
And han a sweete, spiced conscience,	D.WB. 435	
<b>Spicery</b>		
And thanne with grene wode and spicerye,	A.Kn. 2935	
That wyde-where senten hir spicerye,	B.ML. 136	
And roial spicerye;	B.Th. 2043	
Of spicerie, of leef, and bark, and roote,	C.Pard. 544	
And putte ful the shryne of spicerye,	LGW. 675	
<b>Spices</b>		
And spices al aboute the hous they caste,	E.Mch. 1770	
Of spices hoot, tencressen his corage;	E.Mch. 1808	
The styward byt the spices for to hye,	F.Sq. 291	
The spices and the wyn is come anon.	F.Sq. 294	
The spices and the wyn men forth hem fette;	TC.5. 852	
And spices parted, and the wyne agon,	LGW. 1110	
No man yit in the morter spices grond	Form. A. 15	
<b>Spied</b>		
For wel he spyed when she wolde go	F.Fkl. 1506	
<b>Spies</b>		
In al a realme, and al the spies,	HF.2. 196	
<b>Spill</b>		
For deerne love of thee, lemman, I spille:	A.Mil. 3278	
I, wrecche woman, no fors though I spille!	B.ML. 285	
That verrailly hym thoughte he sholde spille	B.ML. 587	
That thou wolt suffren innocents to spille,	B.ML. 815	
In point to spille, as I shal telle yow soone.	B.ML. 910	
To chese whether she wolde hym save or spille.	D.WB. 898	
Been yowres al, an ye mowe save or spille	E.Cl. 503	
To spille labour for to kepe wyves;	H.Mcp. 153	
it nat for delit to spille blood, but for	I.Pars. 570-5	
man or woman spille his kynde in-with that	I.Pars. 965-70	
That rather wolden al my cause spille	Pity. 46	
The sore spark of payne now doth me spille.	Comp.L. 14	
Will ye suffre than that I thus spille,	Comp.L. 116	
What joys hast thou thine owne folk to spille?	TC.5. 588	
Sholde evere spille a quarter of a tere,	TC.5. 880	
And that she moste both hir children spille,	LGW. 1674	
To saven whom hym lyst, or elles spille.	LGW. 1917	
To Mynos, to save him or to spille,	LGW. 1936	
Save or spille and also sloo.	RR. 1953	
A good sentence may ofte spille.	RR. 2162	
And all her membris forto spille,	RR. 5441	
<b>Spillest</b>		
wepistow, why spillestow teeris? Yif	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100	
<b>Spilt</b>		
Why wil thyn harde fader han thee spilt?	B.ML. 857	
Or elles often tyme hadde I been spilt.	D.WB. 388	
If I thexcuse though thou shul be spilt!	D.Fri. 1611	
Hath many a man been spilt, as clerkes teche,	H.Mcp. 326	
That nere thy tender herte we weren spilt.	ABC. 180	
Is ther no grace? And shal I thus be spilt?	TC.4. 263	
Which hadde spilt hir speche in veyne,	RR. 4786	
But Love spiltte hir sermon,	RR. 5136	
<b>Spin</b>		
And thou shalt have my distaf and go spynne!"	B.Mk. 3097	
<b>Spinning</b>		
Decelte, wepyng, spynnyng, God hath yive	D.WB. 401	
A fewe sheepe, spynnyng, on feeld she kepte,	E.Cl. 223	
<b>Spire</b>		
Or, as an ook com'th of a litel spir,	TC.2. 1335	
<b>Spirit</b>		
'Naught may the woful spirit in myn herte	A.Kn. 2765	
His spirit changede hous, and wente ther,	A.Kn. 2809	
Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle,	B.ML. 783	
Thogh thou heere walke, thy spirit is in helle.	B.ML. 784	
That right as God spirit of vigour sente	B.ML. 943	
In spirit ones by a visoun.	D.Sum. 1677	
His spirit God restored of his grace	D.Sum. 1702	
My spirit hath his fostryng in the Bible,	D.Sum. 1845	
"Blessed be they that povere in spirit been,"	D.Sum. 1923	
No fors of deeth, ne when my spirit pace!	E.Cl. 1092	
For thanne he seyde his spirit was at ese.	E.Mch. 1633	
My spirit feeleth noght of swich mateere,	F.Fkl. 727	
Love is a thyng as any spirit free.	F.Fkl. 767	
The firste spirit quyk-silver called is,	G.CY. 822	
the prophete Daniel in spirit upon the	I.Pars. 125-30	
'The flesh coveteth agayn the spirit, and	I.Pars. 340-5	
the spirit agayn the flesh; they been so	I.Pars. 340-5	
agayn the spirit, and ay the moore strong	I.Pars. 455-60	
the spirit of a man wexeth al trouble,	I.Pars. 820-5	
Hath sleyn my spirit of quyknesse	BD. 26	
Algate my spirit shal never discever	Pity. 115	
But fynally, my spirit at the laste,	PF. 92	
the see; and what spirit turneth the	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5	
Right with her look, the spirit of his herte.	TC.1. 307	
That, as he eat and wook, his spirit mette	TC.1. 362	
My spirit which that oughte yowres bel	TC.1. 423	
'Allas, what wikked spirit tolde him thus?	TC.3. 808	
And every spirit his vigour in-knette,	TC.3. 1088	
That wher his spirit was, for joye he n'iste.	TC.3. 1351	
That altered his spirit so withinne.	TC.3. 1778	
My spirit which that so unto you hyeth	TC.4. 320	
In which her spirit was and moete dwelle,	TC.4. 711	
Biquethe I, with your spirit to complayne	TC.4. 786	
Her woful spirit from his propre place,	TC.4. 1152	
Wol lete, and folwe her spirit forth in hye:	TC.4. 1199	
Receive now my spirit!—wolde he seye,	TC.4. 1210	
The pure spirit wepeth in myn herte	TC.4. 1620	
Therwith the wikked spirit (God us blesse!)	TC.5. 1212	
Whan hir spirit gan appere,	HF.1. 190	
As olde folis, whan here spirit faylyth	LGW.G. 262	
And that my spirit be nyghte mote go	LGW. 2066	
For which my spirit goth to do me ahamel!	LGW. 2069	
For eld, that in my spirit dulleth me,	Ven. 76	
my spirit hath no feith, ne knowing of her	Astr. 165-8	
<b>Spirits</b>		
So feble eek were his spirits and so lowe,	A.Kn. 1369	
Who bad the foure spirites of tempest,	B.ML. 491	
Ne eek oure spirites ascencioun,	G.CY. 778	
The foure spirites and the bodies sevene,	G.CY. 820	
tonge aleeth the spirites of hym that	I.Pars. 625-30	
And his spirites wexen dede;	BD. 488	
And eek my spirit is so dulle	BD. 899	
to taken help of the fouleste spirites—I,	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70	
devyne spirites, servantes to the devyne	Bo.4. p.6.	
to seyn in spirites) judgement is more	1465-70	
	Bo.5. p.2.	
	1655-60	

# Spirite—Continued

Or if that spirite have the myght . . . . . HF.1. 41

**Spiritu**  
cum . . . Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per . . . I.Pars. 1090-5

**Spiritual**  
to suffer spirituelle travail, benigneite, . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
and oak o fader spirituelle, and . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
destroyn alle spirituelle thynges. . . . I.Pars. 545-50  
al his debonaire lif spirituelle, that sholde . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
manere of homycide is spirituelle, and . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
Spirituelle manslaughtre is in sixe . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
lyf spirituelle, and soothly, a deslavee . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
bothe of spirituelle and temporel thynges. . . I.Pars. 720-5  
Esprituelle marchandise is proprely . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
thyng spirituelle, that is thyng that . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
spirituelle freendes. Fleeshly in . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
corporeel and esprituelle. Corporel, as . . . I.Pars. 785-800  
Esprituelle thefte is sacrilege, that is . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
right so is his godfader his fader esprituelle; . . . I.Pars. 905-10  
thynges spirituelle and durable, and somtyme . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
poure folk, gladnesse of herte esprituelle, . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
purchase by povertie esprituelle, and the . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
It semede a place esprituelle. . . . RR. 650  
As angels don esprituelle. . . . RR. 672  
And not with hondis esprituelle. . . . RR. 6758

**Spiritually**  
folk stranglen spiritually hir lordshipes, . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
broken the temple of God spiritually, and stelen . . . I.Pars. 875-80

**Spirituals**  
Manye been the weyes esprituels that . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
it to alle goodes esprituels, and . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
and he that beyeth thynges esprituels . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
men yeven thynges esprituels unto hir servants . . . I.Pars. 785-90

**Spit** (*pres. tense*)  
Thus spitte I out my venym under hewe . . . C.Pard. 421

**Spit** see **Spete, Spetten, Spitte**

**Spital**  
Lete bere hem to the spital anon, . . . RR. 6505

**Spite**  
Of hem me thynketh [it] gret spite is; . . . RR. 7252

**Spitous**  
Ye han me cast in thilke spitous ile . . . Comp.A. 12  
Envenymed, and with spitous blame. . . . RR. 979

**Spitously**  
And shook hym harde and eride spitously, . . . A.Mil. 3476  
For, God it woot, I chidde hem spitously. . . D.WB. 247

**Spitite** (*pres. tense*)  
foule spitting that men spitte in his face, . . . I.Pars. 255-60  
That spitten fire; and muche thinge ther was. . . LGW. 1433

**Spitite** see **Spete, Spetten, Spit**

**Spitting**  
the foule spitting that men spitte in his face, . . . I.Pars. 255-60

**Spoke**  
And Frenssh she spak ful faire and fetisly . . . A.Prol. 124  
His reasons he spak ful solemply, . . . A.Prol. 274  
Noght o word spak he moore than was neede, . . A.Prol. 304  
Al that he spak it was of heye prudence . . . A.Prol. 305 ver  
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ, . . A.Prol. 739  
And spak of myrthe amonges othere thynges, . . A.Prol. 759  
The eldeste lady of hem alle spak . . . A.Kn. 912  
This Arcite ful proudly spak ageyn; . . . A.Kn. 1152  
And spak thisse same wordes, al on highte, . . A.Kn. 1784  
May with his hundred, as I spak of now, . . A.Kn. 1858  
Unto Dyane she spak as ye may heree: . . A.Kn. 2296  
Ne what she spak, ne what was hir desyr, . . A.Kn. 2944  
This dronke Millere spak ful soone ageyn . . A.Mil. 3150  
And spak so faire, and proffred hym so faste, . . A.Mil. 3289  
And spak unto his wyf, and seyde anon, . . A.Mil. 3365  
And ther-with spak this clerk, this Absolon; . . A.Mil. 3804  
For whan he spak he was anon bore don . . A.Mil. 3831  
Aleya spak first, 'Al hayl, Symond, y-fayth! . . A.Rv. 4022  
As whilom to the wolf thus spak the mare; . . A.Rv. 4055  
And caughte hym by the nekke, and softe he spak; . A.Rv. 4261  
The Cook of London, whil the Reve spak, . . A.Co. 4325  
And to hem alle she spak right in this wyse: . . B.ML. 350  
The lettre spak, the queene delivered was . . B.ML. 750  
But to kyng Alla, which I spake of yore, . . B.ML. 984  
For that I to hym spak of cheyryssaunce, . . B.Sh. 1581  
Yet spak this child, whan spreyn was hooly water, . B.Pri. 1830  
and at the phisicians that first speeken in . . B.Mel. 2455-60  
his adversaries, she spak, and seyde in . . B.Mel. 2740-5  
he spak unto hem ful goodly, . . B.Mel. 3065-70  
He herde it wel, but he ne spak right noght, . . B.Mk. 3616  
He spak how "Fortune covered with a clowde" . . B.NP. 3972  
Thanne spak our Hoost with rude speche and boold, . B.NP. 3998  
In al his drede unto the fox he spak, . . B.NP. 4596  
And as he spak that word, al soodeynly . . B.NP. 4605  
She spak, and alle hire wordes, moore and lesse, . C.Doc. 53  
Thou spak right now of thilke traytour, Deeth, . C.Pard. 753  
The worst of hem he spak the firste word . . C.Pard. 776  
That oon of hem spak thus unto that oother: . C.Pard. 807  
And whan that this was doon thus spak that oon: . C.Pard. 882  
Spak in repreve of the Samaritan: . . D.WB. 16  
He spak to hem that wolde lyve parfitly, . . D.WB. 111  
They were ful glad whan he hem faire, . . D.WB. 222  
I spak to hym, and seyde hym how that he, . . D.WB. 567  
He spak moore harm than herte may bithynke; . D.WB. 772  
And after this thus spak she to the knyght, . . D.WB. 900  
No vileyns word as yet to hym spak he; . . D.Fri. 1268  
Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende . D.Fri. 1286

# Spoke—Continued

The earl spak oon thing, but he thoughte another. . D.Fri. 1568  
Unto this angel spak the frere tho: . . . D.Sum. 1682  
Spak with hym in the mount of Synay. . . D.Sum. 1887  
Spak this by feres, whan he seyde thus: . . D.Sum. 1922  
Unto the firste knyght right thus spak he: . . D.Sum. 2036  
And to my confessor to day he spak; . . D.Sum. 2239  
Seyden that Jankyn spak in this matere . . D.Sum. 2288  
And heigh wit made hym speken as he spak; . D.Sum. 2291  
This thoughtful markys spak unto this mayde . E.Cl. 285  
That to Janicle of which I spak bifore . . E.Cl. 404  
And spak namore but out the child he hente . E.Cl. 634  
Ne of hir doghter noght a word spak she. . E.Cl. 606  
But wel unnethe thilke word he spak, . . E.Cl. 892  
Ne in this tymre word ne spak she noon. . E.Cl. 900  
But though that Salomon spak swich a word, . E.Mch. 1487  
This fresche May, that I spak of so yore, . E.Mch. 2116  
They speken of Alocen and Vitulon, . . F.Sq. 232  
They speken of sondry hardyng of metal, . . F.Sq. 243  
And speke of medecynes therwithal, . . F.Sq. 244  
Til atte laste she spak in this manere . . F.Sq. 245  
He nyte what he spak, but thus he seyde. . F.Fkl. 1028  
Which book spak muchel of the operaciouns . F.Fkl. 1129  
But to herself she spak, and seyde thus, . F.Fkl. 1352  
Thou seydest no word syn thou spak to me . G.SN. 494  
Which this Yeman spak, for suspecioun . G.CY. 636  
He took this cole of which I spak above, . G.CY. 1177  
And to hym spak and thus seyde in his game, . G.CY. 1326  
And to the chanoun thus he spak and seyde: . G.CY. 1350  
And to the Manciple thanne spak our Hoost: . H.Mcp. 56  
That that I spake I seyde it in my bourde; . H.Mcp. 81  
And after that thus spak he to the crowe: . H.Mcp. 270  
of which I spak bifore, thilke fleschly concupiscence; I.Pars. 350-5  
semlant as though they speke of good . I.Pars. 640-5  
This book ne spak but of such thynges . . BD. 57  
And al men speken of huntynge; . . BD. 350  
And grette hym, but he spak noght, . . BD. 502  
Lo! how goodly spak this knyght, . . BD. 528  
"Thurgh me men gon," than spak that other syde, . PF. 134  
That I of spak, that was so swote and grene, . PF. 296  
This royal tercel spak, and taried nought: . PF. 415  
Another tercel egle spak anon, . . PF. 449  
This formel egle spak in this degre: . . PF. 648  
Therefore, yif that fortune spake with the . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
that I spak of thoughte he wolde assaie where . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
strenge, and spak and song in . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1125-30

Tho spak sche ryght as by an other . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
He spak, and called evere in his compleynre . TC.1. 541  
But wel wiste he, as fer as tonges spoken, . TC.1. 565  
Us thinketh hem; and yit they spake hem so, . TC.2. 25  
'Nay, therof spak I not, aha!' quod she, . TC.2. 589  
'What-so I spak, I mente not but wel, . TC.2. 592  
Of that he spak ther no man heren mighte, . TC.2. 1119  
And sette him down, and spak right in this wise, TC.2. 1463  
Spak than Eleyne and selde, 'Pandarus, . TC.2. 1625  
Spak swich a word: thus looked he and he! . TC.2. 1748  
And spoken wonder wel in her absence . TC.3. 214  
She with him spak whan that she durste and leste; TC.3. 452  
But th' ilke litel that they spake or wroughte . TC.3. 463  
Or that Apollo spake out of the tree . TC.3. 543  
Thus to him peep she of his jalousey: . TC.3. 987  
And held her kiss: not oo word spak she more. TC.3. 1057  
He thanked her, and to her spak and seyde . TC.3. 1130  
Sone after this they spake of sondry thynges . TC.3. 1366  
And thus she spak, sobbing in her compleynre: TC.4. 749  
Towards him, and spak right as she mente, . TC.4. 1418  
Right so the wordes that they spake i-fere . TC.4. 1434  
No word he spak, ne non of al his route; . TC.5. 87  
And to himself right thus he spak and seyde: . TC.5. 217  
So longe of this they spoken up and down, . TC.5. 432  
And forth they speke of this and that i-fere . TC.5. 853  
He spak y-nough for oo day at the meste! . TC.5. 947  
It preveth wel, he spak so that Criseyde . TC.5. 948  
And straungely she spak, and seide thus: . TC.5. 955  
So wel he for himselfen spak and seyde, . TC.5. 1033  
To Diomedes; and thus she spak and tolde . TC.5. 1512  
Than spak he thus, 'O lady bright, Criseyde, . TC.5. 1674  
But at the laste thus he spak and seide: . TC.5. 1730  
Til at the laste he to me spak . . HF.2. 47  
With that he spak to me as yerne, . . HF.2. 402  
So feithfully to me spak he . . HF.2. 455  
Cloud, and al that I of spak.' . . HF.2. 470  
Which that the word in erte spak . . HF.2. 569  
That spak the word, that thou wilt gese . HF.2. 572  
Me thoughte goodly to me spak, . . HF.3. 780  
But wherfore that I spake to yive credence . LGW. 97  
Tho spake this lady, clothed al in greene, . LGW. 341  
Thogh that I spake a fals lovers som shame . LGW. 467  
they mette By sleight, and spoken somme of hir desire, LGW. 734  
Than spake she thus: 'Thy woful henden, quod she, LGW. 890  
And thus she to hem spak whan she hem mette, . LGW. 977  
His owene moder, that spake with him thus; . LGW. 999  
She to him spake, and seyde as ye may here . LGW. 1085  
And many a gentil worde she spake him to, . LGW. 1090  
She made hir mone, and ryght thus spake she thanne. LGW. 1169  
And, namely, she spake most with Ercules; . LGW. 1519  
Thus sate, thus spake, thus spanne, this was hir chere; LGW. 1762  
No worde she spake, she hath no myght therto; . LGW. 1796



**Spoke**—*Continued*

Than Adriane spake to hir suster free,	LGW. 1977
No worde she spake, for sorwe and eke for rage,	LGW. 2374
And to hir spak as ye shal after here,	LGW. 2627
For who spake of hem yvel or well,	RR. 1295
Shame, of that I spake aforne,	RR. 3041
He spake therof so foliye,	RR. 3819
Anoon spake Drede right thus seiynge,	RR. 4042
Spake Tullius in a ditee,	RR. 5286
And spak full faire in his praiynge.	RR. 5838
Thou spake a jape not long ago	RR. 7517
Tho spake Falssemblant right anon:	RR. 7606

**Spoken** (*past part.*)

So hadde I spoken with hem everychon,	A.Prol. 31
Among the whiche poynitz y-spoken was,	A.Kn. 2972
And sithen hath he spoken of everichone	B.ML. 58
wordes that been spoken discretely, by ordinaunce,	B.Mel. 2300-5
the whiche of hem han spoken most	B.Mel. 2455-60
hadde spoken in this manere, Melibee answerde	B.Mel. 2860-5
And now that I have spoken of glotonye,	C.Pard. 589
Of which the taverner hadde spoke bifore;	C.Pard. 707
Thise wordes han they spoken, douteles;	E.Cl. 485
Ye have youre selfe spoken here to-daie	E.Mch. 1506 var
In al the halle ne was ther spoken a word,	F.Sq. 86
If any wight had spoke, whil he was oute,	F.Fkl. 1095
Demeth alle thyng be spoke of hym, y-wis,	G.CY. 689
which synne the fame is openly spoken	I.Pars. 100-5
soone have noted and spoken of the	I.Pars. 410-5
And, al be it so that I have spoken	I.Pars. 870-5
whanne he hath spoken, he shal crie to	I.Pars. 1000-5
Thorough al the town, and generally was spoken,	TC.1. 86
Ascaunces, 'Lo! is this nat wily spoken?'	TC.1. 205
But it was spoken in so short a wise,	TC.3. 456
I have with her y-spoke and longe y-be,	TC.4. 1108
'Than if I n'hadde spake, as grace was,	TC.4. 1233
Is spoken in privie or aperte,	HF.2. 209
Or spoke in surtee or in drede,	HF.2. 215
And every speche that is spoken,	HF.2. 258
That loude or pryve spoken is,	HF.2. 302
That every word that spoken is	HF.2. 373
Or ought that in the world is of spoken?	HF.2. 404
More than ever hit spoken was,	HF.3. 977
Ne nat a worde was spoken in the place,	LGW. 306
And therfore have I spoken of hym thus	LGW. 919
Of thilke rebel word that thou hast spoken,	Scog. 23
Spoke in bookis dyversely.	RR. 1629

**Spokes**

But looke that it have his spokes alle,—	D.Sum. 2256
Twelve spokes hath a cartwheel comunly;	D.Sum. 2257
And to every spokes ende, in this manere,	D.Sum. 2263
And eke the styng, unto the spokes ende,—	D.Sum. 2274

**Spoon**

He feeleth thurgh the herte-spoon the prikke.	A.Kn. 2606
"Therefore bihoveth hire a ful long spoon	F.Sq. 602

**Spoons**

Or elles silver broches, spoones, rynges,	C.Pard. 908
Spoonses and stooles, and al swich housbondrye,	D.WB. 288

**Sporne** *see Spurn***Spot**

No spot of thee ne knew I al my lyf;	E.Mch. 2146
This litel spot of erthe that with the see	TC.5. 1815

**Spotted**

And with what filthe it spotted sholde be,	TC.4. 1578
And pardoun spotted oute with synne;	RR. 4732

**Spousal**

Which that men clepeth spousesail or wedlok,	E.Cl. 115
Of his spousesail, as soone as ever he may;	E.Cl. 180

**Spouse**

Doughter to Jove, and spouse of Vulcanus,	A.Kn. 2222
Go, deere spouse, and help to save our lyf!	A.Mil. 3610
Foryive it me, myn owene spouse deere,	B.Sh. 1615
Com neer, my spouse, lat me ba thy cheke;	D.WB. 433
To yow, my spouse, and yow greetly offende,	E.Mch. 1829
Com forth, my white spouse! out of doute	E.Mch. 2144
'O sweete and wel-biloved spouse deere,	G.SN. 144
For thilke spouse that she took right now,	G.SN. 197
thanne is she spouse to Jhesu Crist, and	I.Pars. 945-50

**Spoused**

Were newe spoused, sittynge at the bord;	E.Cl. 3
This markys hath hire spoused with a ryng,	E.Cl. 386

**Spouses**

And seen hem in hir spouses bed y-bedded?	TC.5. 346
---	-----------

**Spouted**

Til he was spouted up at Nynvyee?	B.ML. 487
-----------------------------------	-----------

**Sprad (de)** *see Spread***Sprained** *see Spreined***Sprang** (*pret. tense*)

And she sproonge, as a colt doth in the trave,	A.Mil. 3282
Out of a wang-tooth sprang anon a welle,	B.Mk. 3234
For which the fame out sprong on every syde,	C.Doc. 111
Of which the fame up sprang to moore and lesse,	E.Cl. 940
The fyry sparkes sprongen oute for peyn	Mars. 96 var
But corn up-sprong, unsowe of mannes hond,	Form.A. 10
Allas! than sprong up al the curesnesse	Form.A. 31
Sich lyght sprang oute of the stone,	RR. 1125
Sprange up the grasse, as thicke y-set.	RR. 1419
Spronge up the sote grene gras	RR. 1425
There sprange the vyolet al newe,	RR. 1431
The swote smelle spronge so wide,	RR. 1704

**Spray**

The wodedowne upon the spray	B.Th. 1960
------------------------------	------------

**Spread**

After a beere, and it al over spradde	A.Kn. 2871
That sprad was al with blak, and wonder hye	A.Kn. 2903
With sheetes and with chalons faire y-sprede,	A.Rv. 4140
Is in this large world y-sprad, quod she;	B.Pri. 1644
And namely ther thounour of God shal sprede.	B.Pri. 1767
To sprede his word is set al myn entente.	D.Sum. 1822
So spradde of hire heighe bountee the fame	E.Cl. 418
The sclandre of Walter ofte and wyde spradde,	E.Cl. 722
Hir lokynge was not folly sprede,	BD. 873
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede.	Mars. 4
That al the ground aboute her char she spradde	Anel. 40
so that the nyght semeth sprad upon erthe:	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
multitude of peple that was sprad abouten the	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
to sprede his clerneshe with rosene	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
mai nat ne sprede his name to many manere	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
renoun y-sprad, passynge to ferne peples, goth	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
to han encreced and sprad his name, thanne	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
thyng yif it ne be yspradde and encreced..	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
Ther-with his herte gan to sprede and rise;	TC.1. 278
Whan Phebus doth his brighte bemes sprede	TC.2. 54
Redressen hem . . . , And sprede on hir kinde cours	TC.2. 970
by rowe,	TC.4. 118
That fir and flaumbe on al the toun shal sprede;	TC.4. 1422
This Troilus with herte and eres spradde	LGW. 48
To seen tifs flour agene the sonne sprede,	LGW. 64
Hir chere is playnly sprad in the brightnesse	LGW.G. 143
Lo, yond he comyth. I see hise wyngis sprede.	LGW.G. 168
And augellych hyse wengis gan he sprede.	LGW. 173
Hir swoote breth, and made hem for to sprede,	LGW. 202 var
To seen this flour sprede as I devyse	LGW. 236
And augelyke his wynges saugh I sprede.	RR. 1679
And spede hem faste forto sprede.	RR. 1900
It sprede aboute in every side.	RR. 2563
Thine armys shalt thou sprede abrede	RR. 2637
Spede thee to sprede thy beemys bright,	RR. 3633
The Rose sprede to spauynsshinge,	RR. 3635
But it ne was so sprede on brede	RR. 3643
Ful fayre it spradde (God it blesse),	

**Spread** *see Overspread, To-sprede***Spreadeth**

It spredeth so for joye, it wol to-sterle!	TC.2. 980
--	-----------

**Spreined**

A fewe frakenes in his face y-spreynd,	A.Kn. 2169
To worldly blisse! Spreynd in with bitternesse	B.ML. 422
Yet spak this child, whan spreynd was hooly water,	B.Pri. 1830
welfulnesse is spraynd with many	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400

**Spreined** *see Sprenge***Sprenge**

Or sprengens cokked in our clene corn;	B.Sh. 1183
--	------------

**Sprenge** *see Spreined***Spring**

Amorwe, whan that day gan for to sprynge,	A.Prol. 822
His berd was wel bigonne for to sprynge;	A.Kn. 2173
The Sunday nyght, er day bigan to sprynge,	A.Kn. 2209
And on the morwe, whan that day gan sprynge,	A.Kn. 2491
Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge,	A.Kn. 2522
Up sprynge spere twenty foot on highe;	A.Kn. 2607
From tyme that it first bigyneth sprynge,	A.Kn. 3018
Aboute his dore, syn day bigan to sprynge.	A.Mil. 3674
Ymagined was by whom this harm gan sprynge.	B.ML. 889
Ther sprynge herbes grete and smale,	B.Th. 1950
Whan that the brighte sonne bigan to sprynge,	B.NP. 4068
And se the freshe floures how they sprynge;	B.NP. 4392
Til wel ny the day bigan to sprynge.	F.Sq. 846
And sprynge-flood laste bothe nyght and day;	F.Fkl. 1070
And somtyme floures sprynge as in a mede;	F.Fkl. 1147
whennes that synnes sprynge, and how they	I.Pars. 320-5
as they ben chief, and sprynge of alle othere	I.Pars. 385-90
they ben chief and sprynge of alle othere synnes	I.Pars. 385-90 var
of this roote sprynge certein branches, as ire;	I.Pars. 385-90
and of hem springen alle othere synnes	I.Pars. 385-90 var
cherles spryngeth, of swich seed sprynge lordes.	I.Pars. 760-5
Moder, of whom our merci gan to sprynge,	ABC. 133
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.)	Mars. 14
Throughout the world so gan her name sprynge,	Anel. 74
springen of o welle in the craggis of the	Bo.5. m.1. 1640-5
For of himself it wol ynough out-sprynge,	TC.1. 745
Right as the wilde bole ginneth springe	TC.4. 239
For, whan thy hornes newe ginne springe,	TC.5. 657
Sin first that day her love bigan to springe:	TC.5. 719
And that the floures gynnen for to springe,—	LGW. 38
The name of everyche gan to other sprynge,	LGW. 719
6. To knowe the sprynge of the dawenyng	Astr. 174-9
point of thy label shewen the sprynge of the day.	Astr. 174-9
fro sprynge of the day unto verrey	Astr. 185-8
For it was in the firste sprynge.	RR. 834
A god, whanne shal the dawnyng springe?	RR. 2627
And hath joi of the newe sprynge,	RR. 4331
But they in his gerner sprynge.	RR. 5988

**Spring** *see Overspring***Springers**

they ben chief and springers of alle othere synnes	I.Pars. 385-90 var
--	--------------------

**Springeth**

Who spryngeth up for joye but Arcite? . . .	A.Kn. 1871
Up springeth into their, right so prayeres . . .	D.Sum. 1939
Of the roote of contricioun spryngeth a stalke, . . .	I.Pars. 110-5
Of this roote eek spryngeth a seed . . .	I.Pars. 115-20
grace of this seed spryngeth of God thurgh . . .	I.Pars. 115-20
that pride sourdeth and spryngeth, and . . .	I.Pars. 450-5
I seye, somtyme it spryngeth of . . .	I.Pars. 450-5
sourdeth and spryngeth, now shul ye . . .	I.Pars. 475-80
and somtyme it spryngeth of incapience . . .	I.Pars. 495-500
of swich seed as cherles spryngeth, of swich seed . . .	I.Pars. 760-5
The roote springeth thurgh hote brennyng . . .	RR. 4815

**Springing**

Poo . . . Taketh his firste spryngyng and his sours, . . .	E.Cl. 49
Of the spryngyng of synnes seyth Seint . . .	I.Pars. 320-5
wed and embelysed by the spryngyng floures . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40

Upon the grene gras springyng. . . . .	RR. 762
Upon the freshe graase spryngyng. . . . .	RR. 1408
And springyng in a marble stone . . . . .	RR. 1462
Abouten it is gras spryngyng . . . . .	RR. 1563
Aboute the rede roses spryngyng. . . . .	RR. 1700

**Springolds**

Spryngoldes, gunnes, bows and archers, . . .	RR. 4191
--	----------

**Springs**

To lerne love-daunces, sprynges, . . . . .	HF.3. 145
As the see of welles and sprynges,— . . . . .	HF.3. 894

**Sprong(e) see Sprang, Sprung****Sproong see Sprang****Sprung (past part.)**

And thus withinne a while his name is sponge, . . .	A.Kn. 1437
causes for whennes they been sprongen. . . . .	B.Mel. 2400-5
From a sparke sponge amys, . . . . .	HF.3. 989
And whan that was ful up-spronge, . . . . .	HF.3. 991
And when that was full I-spronge . . . . .	HF.3. 991 var
Swich renouwe was ther spronge of hir goodnesse. . .	LGW. 1054
Upon the braunches grene y-spronge. . . . .	RR. 718
So freshe sponge out of the rote. . . . .	RR. 3010
Whanne onys sprongen is a fame. . . . .	RR. 3975
That man thurgh us is sprongen so. . . . .	RR. 6954

**Spun**

Me shapen was, my destine me sponne, . . . . .	TC.3. 734
Thus sate, thus spake, thus spanne, this was hir . . .	LGW. 1762

**Spur**

In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde. . . . .	A.Kn. 2603
wol ben hir chaumpioun with spore and yerde . . .	TC.2. 1427 var

**Spurn**

He with his feet wol spurne adoun his cuppe, . . .	F.Sq. 616
And eek be war to sporne ageyn an al; . . . . .	Truth. 11

**Spurned**

Til that the millere spurned at a stoon, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4280
--	------------

**Spurneth**

When it becom' th: lo, no wight on it sporneth: . . .	TC.2. 797
---	-----------

**Spurs**

And on hire feet a paire of spores sharpe. . . . .	A.Prol. 473
This due his courser with his spores smoot, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1704

**Spy**

That no man of oure purveiaunce spyre, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3568
What nedeth thee of me to enquire or spyen? . . .	D.WB. 316
'Sire, olde fool, what eyleth thee to spyen? . . .	D.WB. 357
If he were founde, or that men myghte hym spyre, . .	G.SN. 314
To goon with him, the contree for to spyre. . . . .	LGW. 966
To pursuen and to spien me, . . . . .	RR. 1717
To spie and take whom that he fonde . . . . .	RR. 3021

**Spy see Espy****Squalmous**

But, sooth to seyn, he was somdel squymous . . .	A.Mil. 3337
--	-------------

**Squames**

Of orpyment, brent bones, iren squames, . . . . .	G.CY. 759
---	-----------

**Square**

a barre Of iren, greet and square as any sparre, . .	A.Kn. 1076
Thou shalt me fynde as just as is a squire; . . . .	D.Sum. 2090
With sterne vois and mighty limes square; . . . .	TC.5. 801
Ne towres hey and walleis rounde or square. . . .	Form.A. 24
Reule, that hath on either ende a square plate . .	Astr. 50-7
Square was the wall and high sumdell. . . . .	RR. 479
The closing of the square wall, . . . . .	RR. 527
Right evene and square; in compassing . . . . .	RR. 1350
His tunge was fyled sharpe and square, . . . . .	RR. 3812
Abouten it was founde square, . . . . .	RR. 4158
Wrought with squire and scantilone, . . . . .	RR. 7064
(Though some of hem ben gret and square) . . . . .	RR. 7462

**Squared**

Of squared stoon a sturdy wall, . . . . .	RR. 4155
---	----------

**Squares**

in manere of 2 squyres, or ellis in manere . . . .	Astr. 50-7
--	------------

**Squeamish see Squallous****Squire**

With hym ther was his sone, a yong Squire, . . . .	A.Prol. 79
And al alone,—save only a squire . . . . .	A.Kn. 1410
That of his chambre he made hym a squire, . . . .	A.Kn. 1440
With Theseus, his squire principal, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1498
I serve hym as his squire pourely. . . . .	A.Kn. 1554
And thou hast makid hym thy chief squire; . . . .	A.Kn. 1730
Seide the Squire her shal he nat preche . . . . .	B.Sh. 1179 var
The wordes of the lordes Squire and his . . . . .	D.Sum. head
Now stood the lordes Squire at the bord, . . . .	D.Sum. 2243
All but a squyer thyghe Danyan, . . . . .	E.Moh. 1772
Thyn owene squire and thy borne man, . . . . .	E.Moh. 1790

**Squire—Continued**

'He is a gentil squier, by my trouthe! . . . . .	E.Moh. 1907
His squier, for it was a gentil dede. . . . .	E.Moh. 1919
A squier, that was marchal of his hallo, . . . . .	E.Moh. 1930
'Squier, come neer, if it youre wille be, . . . . .	F.Sq. 1
folwen the wordes of the Franklyn to the Squire, . .	F.Fkl. head
'In feith, Squier, thow hast thee well y-quit . . .	F.Fkl. 673
Daunced a squier bifrom Dorigen, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 926
This lusty squier, servant to Venus, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 937
To hym this maister called his squier, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1209
'Sire,' quod this squier, 'whan it liketh yow . . .	F.Fkl. 1215
And forth he cleped a squier and a mayde; . . . .	F.Fkl. 1487
This squier, which that highte Aurelius, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1499
Thus kan a squier doon a gentil dede . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1543
Thou art a squier, and he is a knyght, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1609
If knight or squier of his compaignye, . . . . .	TC.1. 191
Knyght, squyer, burgeis, or bayly.' . . . . .	RR. 6218

**Squire see Square****Squirely**

And squierly forthe gan he gon; . . . . .	RR. 7413
---	----------

**Squires**

Knyghtes of retenue, and eek squieres, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2502
And to his prives knyghtes and squieres . . . . .	E.Cl. 192
His squieres, whiche that stoden ther bisyde, . . .	E.Moh. 1902
Heere bigyneth The Squieres Tale . . . . .	F.Sq. head
The ushers and the squieres been y-goon, . . . .	F.Sq. 293

**Squireth**

And for he squireth me bothe up and down, . . . .	D.WB. 305
---	-----------

**Squirrelis**

And many squirrelles, that sete . . . . .	BD. 431
Squerels and beestes smale of gentil kynde. . . .	PF. 196
And of squyrels ful great plente . . . . .	RR. 1402

**Staal see Stole****Stabili**

'Quod mundus stabili fide.'—Metrum 8 . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
--	------------------

**Stability**

by his propre stablete the moevable . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
Feithfull and full of stabilite, . . . . .	RR. 2940
And hem she hoteth stabilite . . . . .	RR. 5422
Til that he prove his stabilite, . . . . .	RR. 5246
If that he love in stabilite. . . . .	RR. 5532

**Stablis**

Ful many a deyntee hors hadde he in stable, . . .	A.Prol. 168
That thilke Moevere stable is and eterne. . . . .	A.Kn. 3004
But of a thyng that parfit is and stable, . . . .	A.Kn. 3009
Unto the gardynward, over the stable, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3572
nat stidefaste, ne stable, for whan thow . . . .	B.Mel. 2640-5
For to been holden stable and eek ecrese, . . . .	D.WB. 946
Al youre plesance ferme and stable I holde; . . .	E.Cl. 663
And to hire housbonde ever meke and stable. . . .	E.Cl. 931
What that he seith I holde it ferme and stable; . .	E.Moh. 1499
Of his corage as any centre stable; . . . . .	F.Sq. 22
Of swich a parfit wys God, and a stable,— . . . .	F.Fkl. 871
is stable and never shal faille; dirk, for . . . . .	I.Pars. 180-5
Aboute, for hit is no thyng stable, . . . . .	BD. 644
And ye, my ladies, that ben trewe and stable, . .	Mars. 281
the stable hevenc; and why the sterre ariseth . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
that nys noght stable of his ryght, that . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100

ferme thise arthes stable with thilke . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
---	---------------------

foolis! Yif Fortune bygan to duelle stable, . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
the forme of this world is so seeld stable, . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60

nothyng that is engendred nys stedfast ne stable.' .	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
What maner man stable and war, that . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20

That the world with stable feyth . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5
maked the cours of it-self stable (that . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 690-5
duellest thi-self ay stedfast and stable, and . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
her is the havene stable in pesible quiete; . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5

kept stable and withouten corruppynges? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
---	------------------------

things, stable in hym-self, governeth the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
---	-----------------------

only hir thought duelleth with hem stable, . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
--	----------------------

destyne to the stable symplicite of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
---	----------------------

ben now contynued by stable ordonaunce, . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1500-5
---	----------------------

ne comprehendeth no certain thing ne stable? . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
--	-----------------------

'That that the world, with feith which that is stable,	TC.3. 1751
But of hys deitee he shal be trewe, . . . . .	LGW. 346
Now er I fynde a man thus trewe and stable, . .	LGW. 703
As I shal in the stable slee thy knyave, . . . .	LGW. 1807
And for the stable herte, sadde and kynde, . . .	LGW. 1876
Som tyme this world was so stedfast and stable .	L.St. 1
Hadde in his stable any hakeney. . . . .	RR. 1187
Therefore god helde it ferme and stable. . . . .	RR. 1500
Also pley that selde is stable, . . . . .	RR. 4735
But if he be so ferme and stable . . . . .	RR. 5226
In a state that is not stable, . . . . .	RR. 5423
And in so stable state withall . . . . .	RR. 5429
And which in love were trewe and stable, . . . .	RR. 5487
For whanne his hors is in the stable, . . . . .	RR. 6912
And ben in goode feith more stable, . . . . .	RR. 6003



<b>Stablied</b>			
hath stablied in this wrecched world a doun . . . . .	A.Kn. 2995 var		
Til that youre sight ystablied be a while . . . . .	E.Mch. 2405 var		
<b>Stablye</b>			
his purueaunce singularly and stablye the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.		
	1465-70		
that stablye ben I-fyechid neyge to the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.		
	1470-5		
<b>Stablenesse</b>			
that is stablenesse of corage; . . . . .	I.Pars. 735-40		
(that is to seyn, fro the stablenesse and . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6.		
	235-40		
hir propre stablenesse in the chaungynge . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5		
Byhold the spaces and the stablenesse . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5		
ne requiren naturely the ferme stablenesse . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11.		
	1025-30		
formes, of the stablenesse of the devyne thought. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.		
	1450-5		
Pretendid moost of stablenesse, . . . . .	RR. 5502		
<b>Stables</b>			
The chambres and the stables weren wyde, . . . . .	A.Prol. 23		
<b>Stabliish</b> - see <b>Establish</b>			
<b>Stabliished</b>			
'Hath stabliished in this wrecched world adoun . . . . .	A.Kn. 2995		
<b>Stablieth</b>			
of god, stabliisith many maner gises to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.		
	1455-60		
<b>Stably</b>			
god disponith . . . singularly and stably . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.		
	1465-70 var		
stably ben yfioched ney to the first godhed . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.		
	1470-5 var		
<b>Stably</b> see <b>Stablye</b>			
<b>Stace</b> see <b>Statius</b>			
<b>Stadie</b>			
a man renneith in the stadye (or in the forlonge) . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3.		
	1270-5		
<b>Staf</b>			
Upon his feet, and in his hand a staf. . . . .	A.Prol. 495		
Y-lyk a staf, ther was no calf y-sene. . . . .	A.Prol. 592		
'Get me a staf, that I may underspore, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3465		
To fynde a staf, and she sterte up also, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4294		
And by the wal a staf she foonnd anon, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4296		
And with the staf she drough ay neer and neer . . . . .	A.Rv. 4304		
Out of a fel staf-alyngre; . . . . .	B.Th. 2019		
I knokke with my staf, erly and late, . . . . .	C.Pard. 730		
That with a staf brafite his wyf hire lyf, . . . . .	D.WB. 461		
With scrippe and tipped staf, y-tukked hye, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1737		
His felawe hadde a staf tipped with horn, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1740		
To welde an axe, or swerde, or stafe, or knyffe. . . . .	L.GW. 2000		
<b>Stages</b>			
Of gold, stondynge in divers stages, . . . . .	HF.1. 122		
<b>Staggereth</b>			
She ryet hir up and stakereth here and there, . . . . .	L.GW. 2687		
<b>Stair</b>			
He passeth but oo steyre in dayes two, . . . . .	Mars. 129		
This Troilus is clomben on the staire, . . . . .	TC.1. 215		
A-doun the staire anon right tho she wente . . . . .	TC.2. 813		
Dounward a steire, and in an herber grene . . . . .	TC.2. 1705		
<b>Stairs</b>			
Tho comen upward right at the staires ende; . . . . .	TC.3. 205		
<b>Stak</b>			
Criseyde him yaf, and stak it on his sherte, . . . . .	TC.3. 1372		
And many a cloute on it ther stak; . . . . .	RR. 458		
<b>Stake</b>			
As greet as it were for an ale-stake; . . . . .	A.Prol. 667		
And noght slayn, but he brought unto the stake . . . . .	A.Kn. 2552		
Maugree his heed, and broght unto the stake, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2618		
Unyolden, and y-drawe unto the stake, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2642		
But al for noght; he was broght to the stake. . . . .	A.Kn. 2648		
Ne to be lad by force unto the stake . . . . .	A.Kn. 2723		
'But first,' quod he, 'here at this ale stake . . . . .	C.Pard. 321		
But, right as they were bounden to that stake, . . . . .	E.Cl. 704		
<b>Stakereth</b> see <b>Staggereth</b>			
<b>Stal</b> see <b>Stole</b>			
<b>Stale</b>			
Whether it be moyste or stale, . . . . .	B.Th. 1954		
<b>Stalk</b>			
Than is the lylie upon his stalk grene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1036		
He kan wel in myn eye seen a stalk, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3919		
spryngeth a stalk, that bereth braunches and leves . . . . .	I.Pars. 110-5		
'Tho gan I stakke him softly behinde; . . . . .	TC.2. 619		
And in the nyght ful thefeld gan he stakke, . . . . .	L.GW. 1781		
The stakke was as rishe right, . . . . .	RR. 1701		
The stakke was even and grene upright, . . . . .	RR. 3630		
The stakke, the greyne, and floures alle, . . . . .	RR. 4338		
<b>Stalked</b>			
Into the chambre he stalked hym ful stille. . . . .	E.Cl. 525		
I stalked even unto his bake, . . . . .	BD. 458		
<b>Stalketh</b>			
With dredeful foot, thanne stalketh Palamoun, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1479		
Doun of the laddre stalketh Nicholay, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3648		
<b>Stalks</b>			
To clymben by the ronges and the stalkes, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3625		
the stalkes of the vyne in the first somer . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6.		
	215-20		
Y-closed, stouping on hir stalkes lowe, . . . . .	TC.2.968		
<b>Stall</b>			
That oon of hem was logged in a stalle, . . . . .	B.NP. 4186		
And seyde, "Allas! for in an oxes stalle . . . . .	B.NP. 4194		
<b>Stall</b> —Continued			
And when that he cam to this oxes stalle, . . . . .	B.NP. 4217		
His grace into a litel oxes stalle; . . . . .	E.Cl. 207		
Beside the threshfold in an oxes stalle, . . . . .	E.Cl. 291		
As in a cote, or in an oxes stalle, . . . . .	E.Cl. 398		
For with a boor as gret as oxen in stalle . . . . .	TC.5. 1469		
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stal, . . . . .	Truth. 18		
<b>Stalled</b>			
I saw perpetually y-stalled, . . . . .	HF.3. 274		
<b>Stames</b>			
She hadde woven in a stames large, . . . . .	L.GW. 2360		
<b>Stamin</b>			
wevyng . . . of stamin, or of haubergeons on hire . . . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5		
She hadde I-wovyn In a stamin large . . . . .	L.GW. 2360 var		
<b>Stamp</b>			
These cookes, how they stampe, and streyne, and . . . . .	C.Pard. 538		
grynde, . . . . .	HF.3. 1064		
And stampe, as men doon after eles. . . . .			
<b>Stand</b> ( <i>pres. tense</i> )			
In hope to stonden in his lady grace. . . . .	A.Prol. 88		
Heere in this tale, as that they sholde stonde; . . . . .	A.Prol. 745		
Now for to stonden at my juggement, . . . . .	A.Prol. 778		
To stonden in hir grace; namore shal I; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1173		
Withouten doute it may stonden so. . . . .	A.Kn. 1322		
But stonde he moeste unto his owene harm, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3830		
'By God, right by the hopur wil I stonde,' . . . . .	A.Rv. 4036		
With 'Keepel keepel stand! stand! Jossa warderere! . . . . .	A.Rv. 4101		
To stonden in this cas at my juggement. . . . .	B.ML. 36		
To lyve with hire, and dye, and by hire stonde, . . . . .	B.ML. 345		
Unnethe upon hir feet she myghte stonde, . . . . .	B.ML. 1050		
Com doun to-day, and lat youre bagges stonde. . . . .	B.Sh. 1410		
For, evermoore we mooste stonde in drede . . . . .	B.Sh. 1427		
But sith I se I stonde in this disjoyn, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1601		
Ther any ram shal stonde. . . . .	B.Th. 1931		
to stonden in the bettre plyt, thanne shaltou . . . . .	B.Mel. 2335-40		
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wyves right!" . . . . .	B.Mk. 3102		
Ther myghte no thyng in hir armes stonde. . . . .	B.Mk. 3458		
And stonden on his tiptoon therwithal, . . . . .	B.NP. 4497		
I stonde lyk a clerk in my pulpet, . . . . .	C.Pard. 391		
Whan that for syk unnethe myghte thay stonde; . . . . .	D.WB. 394		
Thy lyf is sauf, for I wol stonde therby; . . . . .	D.WB. 1015		
If that hym list to stonden ther agayn. . . . .	D.Fri. 1488		
Comandynge hym he sholde bifore hym stonde; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2065		
She thoughte, 'I wole with others maydens stonde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 281		
That I yow wedde; and eek it may so stonde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 346		
Sith I stonde in youre love and in youre grace. . . . .	E.Cl. 1091		
My word shal stonde, I warne yow certeyn. . . . .	E.Mch. 2314		
And in that place he wol stonde stille. . . . .	F.Sq. 324		
And gan bifore Valerian to stonde. . . . .	G.SN. 203		
Withinne his chambre with an angel stonde. . . . .	G.SN. 219		
'Ris up,' quod he, 'sire preest, and stonde by me, . . . . .	G.CY. 1205		
To stonden in grace of his lady deere, . . . . .	G.CY. 1348		
That I wol stonde to correccioun.' . . . . .	I.Pars. 60		
goodes of nature stonden outhen in goodes of body . . . . .	I.Pars. 450-5		
the ferthe is to stonde gladly to the award . . . . .	I.Pars. 480-5		
som folk stonden, of hir owene wyl, to . . . . .	I.Pars. 835-40		
For many a man that may not stonde a pulle, . . . . .	PF. 164		
Priapus saw I . . . Within the temple, in sovereyn . . . . .			
place stonde . . . . .	PF. 254		
For me to stonde, so ful was al the place. . . . .	PF. 315		
Seynt Valentynes day to stonden there. . . . .	PF. 322		
And to the juges dome ye moten stonde; . . . . .	PF. 546		
that blisfulnesse ne mai nat standen in thynges . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5		
to stonden stille, and hadde maked the . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.		
	1120-5		
Asaunces, 'What! may I nat stonden here?' . . . . .	TC.1. 292		
That in contrarie stonden evere mo. . . . .	TC.1. 418		
'Ye stonden in her yen mightily, . . . . .	TC.1. 428		
Stond faste, for to good port hastow rowed! . . . . .	TC.1. 989		
That herde that, gan for awey to stonde, . . . . .	TC.2. 216		
Thorough which I mighte stonde in worse plit; . . . . .	TC.2. 712		
Withoute node, ther I may stonde in grace? . . . . .	TC.2. 714		
Right yow, and stonde untey'd in lusty lese, . . . . .	TC.2. 752		
Ful dredeful tho gan she stonden stille, . . . . .	TC.2. 1128		
'Lat be,' quod he, 'ne stond nat thus to musen: . . . . .	TC.3. 563		
'Nay, nay, it may not stonden in this wise; . . . . .	TC.3. 851		
Ful faste he caste how al this mighte stonde. . . . .	TC.4. 161		
Stonden for naught and wepen out your sighte? . . . . .	TC.4. 312		
Of Priamus, and don him stonde in grace. . . . .	TC.4. 1393		
Or I may stonde of plesance in degree . . . . .	TC.4. 1662		
Wol peynen him to stonden in your grace; . . . . .	TC.5. 171		
And thus bi-japed, stonden for to stare . . . . .	TC.5. 1119		
I stonde as now, that what yer or what day . . . . .	TC.5. 1619		
That, sin ye n'olde in trouthe to me stonde, . . . . .	TC.5. 1679		
If every dreem stonde in his myght; . . . . .	HF.1. 80		
And for to stonden alle in grace . . . . .	HF.1. 85		
That hem were levest for to stonde, . . . . .	HF.1. 87		
Yet nowtow nat wher that they stonde.' . . . . .	HF.2. 502		
And lat a man stonde, out of doute, . . . . .	HF.2. 529		
Tho saw I stonden hem behynde, . . . . .	HF.3. 124		
Stonden in a large space . . . . .	HF.3. 143		
Tho saw I stonde on either syde, . . . . .	HF.3. 329		
Upon the piler saw I stonde. . . . .	HF.3. 338		
Upon a piler stonde on high, . . . . .	HF.3. 340		
There saw I stonden, out of drede: . . . . .	HF.3. 366		
Tho saw I stonde on a piler, . . . . .	HF.3. 391		
And gonne stonden in a rewe, . . . . .	HF.3. 602		
I woot my-self best how I stonde, . . . . .	HF.3. 788		
The cause why I stonde here. . . . .	HF.3. 795		
Com forth, and stond no longer here, . . . . .	HF.3. 822		

**Stand** (*pres. tense*)—*Continued*

Tho saw I stonde in a valeye, . . . . . HF.3. 828  
 And fyndeth this Jason and thysse other stonde . . . . . LGW. 1499  
 He mote stonde; of whiche no creature, . . . . . LGW. 1632  
 That shofe so sore his saylle ne myghte stonde, . . . . . LGW. 2412  
 yf the sterres . . . stonden afor the trouthe, . . . . . Astr. 324-30  
 Amydde saugh I Hate stonde, . . . . . RR. 147  
 To stonde forth in such duresse, . . . . . RR. 3547  
 Thanne Daunger on his feet gan stonde, . . . . . RR. 4091  
 Men seyn over the walle stonde . . . . . RR. 4193  
 A strengthe weyked to stonde upright, . . . . . RR. 4737  
 For by that booke they durst not stonde, . . . . . RR. 7142  
 The grace in whiche they seie they stonde, . . . . . RR. 7184  
 And thilke lawe shal not stonde . . . . . RR. 7203

**Standest**

O blood roial, that stondest in this drede, . . . . . B.M.L. 657  
 'Thou standest yet,' quod she, 'in swich array, . . . . . D.W.B. 902  
 So that thorough me thou stondest now in weye . . . . . TC.3. 247

**Standeth**

That stondeth at the gappe with a spere, . . . . . A.Kn. 1639  
 It stondeth nat aright with Nicholas, . . . . . A.Mil. 3426  
 That stant ful lowe upon his boures wal, . . . . . A.Mil. 3677  
 And stille he stant under the shot-wyndowe,— . . . . . A.Mil. 3895  
 Upon the whiche brook ther stant a melle; . . . . . A.Rv. 3923  
 So stant this innocent before the kyng, . . . . . B.M.L. 618  
 So stant Custance, and looketh hire aboute, . . . . . B.M.L. 651  
 An emperoures doghter stant allone; . . . . . B.M.L. 655  
 'Whos is that faire child, that stondeth yonder?' . . . . . B.M.L. 1018  
 And she for sorwe as doubt stant as a tree; . . . . . B.M.L. 1055  
 'Nay, cosyn myn, it stant nat so with me, . . . . . B.Sh. 1304  
 'Dar I nat telle how that it stant with me; . . . . . B.Sh. 1310  
 He seyde hym thus: 'Cosyn, it standeth so . . . . . B.Sh. 1447  
 Seint Nicholas stant ever in my presence, . . . . . B.Pr. 1704  
 woot thilke resoun stant here in no stede; . . . . . B.Mel. 280-5  
 thise wordes: 'It standeth thus,' quod . . . . . B.Mel. 2995-3000

Lo! Rouchestre stant heer faste by! . . . . . B.Mk. 3116  
 But litel out of Pize stant a tour, . . . . . B.Mk. 3599  
 I seye that as by ordre thus it stondeth, . . . . . C.Pard. 645  
 His felawe; heere he standeth hool alyve, . . . . . D.Sum. 2033  
 'This is my wyf,' quod he, 'that standeth heere; . . . . . E.Cl. 369  
 Ye archiwyves stondeth at defense, . . . . . E.Cl. 1195  
 Another stant so in the peples grace, . . . . . E.Mch. 1590  
 Stant in delit, and therefore certeyn he, . . . . . E.Mch. 2022  
 Stant in the court as stille as any stoon, . . . . . F.Sq. 171  
 It stant as it were to the ground y-glewed; . . . . . F.Sq. 182  
 To gauren on this hors that stondeth so; . . . . . F.Sq. 190  
 Ye mooten trille a pyn, stant in his ere, . . . . . F.Sq. 316  
 Biforn hym stant brawn of the tusked swyn, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1254  
 'That fro this toun ne stant but miles three, . . . . . G.S.N. 173  
 Woot ye nat where ther stant a litel toun, . . . . . H.Mop. 1  
 and seith in this wyse: 'Stondeth upon . . . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 And this stant on thre thynges: . . . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 thanne stant Envyre, and holdeth the . . . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
 and thanne stant the synne of Contumelie . . . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
 that avarice ne stant nat onely in lond . . . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 and lorn, soothly, Cristendom stant veyn . . . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 partie of penitence stant in confessioun . . . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 and that stant moost generally . . . . . I.Pars. 1025-30  
 it stant in preyeres, in wakynges, in . . . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 bodily peyne stant in wakynges; . . . . . I.Pars. 1045-50  
 fastyng stant in thre thynges: . . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 bodily peyne stant in disciplyne or . . . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 shryven hem; that stant in two maneres, . . . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 That stant betwixe roches tweye, . . . . . BD. 156  
 Hit stondeth thus, your contraire Crueltee . . . . . Pity. 64  
 My lyf stant ther in aventure and grace, . . . . . Mars. 60  
 Before me stant clad in asure, . . . . . Anel. 330  
 And seyde, 'It stondeth written in thy face . . . . . PF. 155  
 the firmament stant dirked with wete plowngy . . . . . Bo.1. m.3. 60-5  
 the effect . . . standeth, that is to seyn, wil and . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90

wil nys but in idel and stant for naught. . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90

nathetes it is so, and thus stant this thing, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
 heveth hevest his heie heved, and stonidith . . . . . Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5  
 Now herke, frend, for thus it stant with me,— . . . . . TC.1. 602  
 If, for the cite which that stondeth yonder, . . . . . TC.2. 1146  
 The yonder hous that stant afor-yein us? . . . . . TC.2. 1188  
 That, though she bende, yit she stant on rote; . . . . . TC.2. 1378  
 Acheved wel, and stant withouten doute, . . . . . TC.2. 1392  
 'My lordes and my ladies, it stant thus, . . . . . TC.2. 1613  
 Or of what wight that stant in swich disjuint . . . . . TC.3. 496  
 'Now stant it thus: that sin I fro you wente, . . . . . TC.3. 785  
 But this thing stant al in another kinde, . . . . . TC.3. 903  
 And ner he oom, and seide, 'How stant it now . . . . . TC.3. 1562  
 As it stant now, ne don so gret unright, . . . . . TC.4. 550  
 How 'thorde of causes stant. But wel wot I . . . . . TC.4. 1017  
 While that this town stant thus in jupartye; . . . . . TC.4. 1386  
 Who sit right now or stant in your presence? . . . . . TC.5. 233  
 And stant, astoned of thise causes tweye, . . . . . TC.5. 1728  
 Hir paleys stant, as I shal seye . . . . . HF.2. 205  
 And stant eek in so juste a place, . . . . . HF.2. 211  
 Hyer stant there noon in Spayne, . . . . . HF.3. 27  
 The cruelle god that stante with bloody darte, . . . . . LGW. 2245  
 Greet reste stant in litel beynesnes; . . . . . Truth. 10  
 For ever in chaungyng stant your sikernesse, . . . . . W.Unc. 17 em  
 The centre that stonidith amyddes . . . . . Astr. 82-8  
 the sterre stonidith for the tyme, For in the coliptik . . . . . Astr. 222-9  
 in which the sterre stonidith; and with that . . . . . Astr. 233-5

**Standeth**—*Continued*

on thilke syde that the sonne stant, . . . . . Astr. 301-8  
 and by the ayzmut in whiche he stonidith . . . . . Astr. 322-4  
 the ayzmut in whiche the sterre stonidith, . . . . . Astr. 322-4  
 the mone stonidith, and sette there a prikke, . . . . . Astr. 324-30  
 the mone stonidith. This conclusion is verrey . . . . . Astr. 324-30  
 This wall, that stant heere in thi sight, . . . . . RR. 606  
 Shewith alle thing that stont therby, . . . . . RR. 1586 em  
 That Deth stont armed at hir gate, . . . . . RR. 5004 em  
 For richesse stonte in suffiaunsse . . . . . RR. 5581

**Standing**

The bareyne yle stondynge in the see; . . . . . B.M.L. 68  
 Beside a greve, stondynge in a dale, . . . . . B.NP. 4013  
 of poyntel, I sawe, stondynge aboven the . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10-5  
 That—standing in concord and in quiete . . . . . TC.3. 506  
 Of gold, stondynge in divers stages, . . . . . HF.1. 122  
 Had also fele up-stondynge eres . . . . . HF.3. 299  
 A cloth he lefte, and eke his swerde stondynge, . . . . . LGW. 1332  
 Was stondynge by a fige tree, . . . . . RR. 1718

**Stank**

And therwithal he stank so horribly . . . . . B.Mk. 3807  
 avoxtiers shullen been in helle in a stank . . . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 And hit stank as the pit of helle, . . . . . HF.3. 564

**Stant see Standeth****Stapen**

A poure wydwe, somdel stape in age, . . . . . B.NP. 4011  
 Of any man that stapen is in age, . . . . . E.Mch. 1514

**Stapen see Stopen****Star**

And after was she maad the loode-sterre; . . . . . A.Kn. 2059  
 Hir sone is eek a sterre, as men may see, . . . . . A.Kn. 2061  
 Thow haven of refut, brighte sterre of day,— . . . . . B.M.L. 852  
 That every sterre shulde come into his place . . . . . PF. 68  
 Passeth the sterre, right so over mesure . . . . . PF. 300  
 whiche sterre in hevens useth wandryngre recoures . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5  
 stable heveng; and why the sterre ariseth . . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 40-5  
 the eve sterre, Hesperus, whiche that in . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 the seedes that the sterre that highte Arcturus . . . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
 185-90  
 heye cornes whan the sterre Syrius . . . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
 185-90  
 Whan that the hevye sterre of the Cancere . . . . . Bo.1. m.6.  
 215-20  
 chariettes, thanne the sterre, y-dymmed, . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5  
 of the sonne that overcometh the sterre lyght, . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5  
 rysen, the day-sterre waxeth pale, . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 350-5  
 the eve sterre, hath brought; that the . . . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
 595-600

the day-sterre, hath chased away the dirke nyght, . . . . . Bo.3. m.1.  
 615-20

I-maked a knyght of the clere sterre . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1165-70

the sterre Boetes passeth or gadreth his waynes, . . . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5  
 and whi that Boetes, the sterre, . . . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1435-40

the mone. Ne the sterre yclepid the Bere, . . . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1550-5

heights of the world—ne the same sterre . . . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1550-5

the sterre bodith and telleth alwey the late . . . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1550-5

nyghtes, and Lucyfer the sterre bryngeth . . . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1550-5

Nor under cloude blak so bright a sterre, . . . . . TC.1. 175

'Who seeth you now, my righte lode-sterre? . . . . . TC.5. 232

'O sterre, of which I lost have al the light, . . . . . TC.5. 638

For love of God, my righte lode-sterre, . . . . . TC.5. 1392

To make of thee as yit a sterre, . . . . . HF.2. 91

Sonne of the sterre so bright and clere of hewe, . . . . . Comp.A. 81

knowe the cenyth of the sonne and of every sterre, . . . . . Astr. 88-92

altitude of the faire white sterre that is clepid . . . . . Astr. 139-45

eny sterre fixe by nyght. And, more over, by . . . . . Astr. 145-50

how longe that eny sterre fixe dwelleth . . . . . Astr. 179-85

lyne the heighest cours that eny sterre fixe . . . . . Astr. 209-11

whan eny sterre fixe is passid the lyne . . . . . Astr. 209-11

of eny maner sterre, straunge or . . . . . Astr. 222-9

Take the altitude of this sterre whan he is . . . . . Astr. 222-9

ascendent anon right by som manere sterre . . . . . Astr. 222-9

not the altitude of the firste sterre ne thyn . . . . . Astr. 222-9

aspye diligently whan this same firste sterre . . . . . Astr. 222-9

by som manere sterre fixe whiche that thou . . . . . Astr. 222-9

degre of the ecliptik in whiche the sterre . . . . . Astr. 222-9

fixe sterre, rekne hys latitude or his . . . . . Astr. 229-33

Sette the centre of the sterre upon the . . . . . Astr. 233-5

in which the sterre stonidith; and with that . . . . . Astr. 233-5

same degre cometh that same sterre unto . . . . . Astr. 233-5

degre of the zodiak eny sterre fixe in . . . . . Astr. 235-6

Sette the centre of the sterre upon the est . . . . . Astr. 235-6

with that same degre arisith that same sterre, . . . . . Astr. 235-6

that the latitude of the sterre fixe is either . . . . . Astr. 236-40

mone ne sterre, as in our embellif orisonte, . . . . . Astr. 236-40

tyme til that eny sterre fixe sitte lyne right . . . . . Astr. 251-8

clepe that sterre A; and wayte another sterre . . . . . Astr. 251-8

pool, and clepe that sterre F, . . . . . Astr. 251-8

Take eny sterre fixe that never descendith . . . . . Astr. 262-6

equinoxial of eny sterre fixe that thou . . . . . Astr. 272-7

the cenyth of eny sterre in whiche partie . . . . . Astr. 316-9

maist thou seen by nyght of eny sterre, . . . . . Astr. 322-4

whether the sterre sitte est or west, or, . . . . . Astr. 322-4

the ayzmut in whiche the sterre stonidith, . . . . . Astr. 322-4



**Star**—*Continued*

altitude of any sterre fixe whiche that thou the sterre is founde. Wayte than whiche altitude of the sterre fixe be taken.	Astr. 324-30 Astr. 324-30 Astr. 324-30
as wel as by the fixe sterre.	Astr. 324-30
Take the altitude of any sterre that is take eke anon the altitude of any sterre thy sterre fixe is in the same altitude that	Astr. 330-7 Astr. 330-7 Astr. 330-7
<b>Stare</b>	
This monk bigan upon this wyf to stare.	B.Sh. 1314
For ever upon the ground I see thee stare.	B.Th. 1887
For though ye looken never so brode, and stare,	G.C.Y. 1420
The stare, that the counseyl can be-wrye;	PF. 348
This Pandarus gan on her for to stare,	TC.2. 1142
And thus bi-japed, stonden for to stare	TC.5. 1119
<b>Stareth</b>	
He stareth, and woodeth in his advertence.	G.S.N. 467
<b>Start</b> ( <i>pres. sing.</i> )	
That start at Thebes; cursed be that day!	A.Kn. 933
But Crist, that start for our savacioun,	B.M.L. 283
But he that start for our redempcioun,	B.M.L. 633
Thus start this worthy, myghty Hercules.	B.Mk. 3325
Hymself, despeired, eek for hunger start;	B.Mk. 3645
He start ful wretchedly in a monteyne.	B.Mk. 3817
Criseyde, which that wel nigh start for fere,	TC.2. 449
And that she start for wo neigh, when she wente,	TC.4. 1419
And start anon, as us the bokes telle!	TC.5. 1533
First start, and roos, and sit in hevne above;	TC.5. 1844
And to that softstart Crist, that start on rode,	TC.5. 1860
Of this Lucesse that start at Rome toun.	L.G.W. 1691
'Here starfe the fayre Narcissus.'	RR. 1468
That atte laste he start for woo.	RR. 1530
<b>Start</b> <i>see</i> <b>Storven</b>	
<b>Stark</b>	
And she that helmed was in starke stoures,	B.Mk. 3560
I feeke my lymes stark and suffisaunt	E.Mch. 1458
Me caryng in his claws starke,	HF.2. 37
Ye shulde have a stark lesyng	RR. 7200
<b>Starred</b>	
the firmament is clere and thikke sterred,	Astr. 251-8
<b>Starry</b>	
Than telleth it, that from a sterry place, on the sterry nyghtes; yit for all that	PF. 43 Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
<b>Stars</b>	
As doon the sterres in the frosty nyght.	A.Prol. 268
As is depoynted in the sterres above	A.Kn. 2037
Of sterres that been cleped in scriptures.	A.Kn. 2044
Upon the sterres, what ther sholde bifalle,	A.Mil. 3459
With sterres, when that he his birthe took,	B.M.L. 192
For in the sterres, clerer than is glas,	B.M.L. 194
In sterres many a wynter ther biforn	B.M.L. 197
Unto the sterres upon every syde;	B.Mk. 3775
Til on the welkne shoon the sterres lyght;	E.Cl. 1124
The sonne, and moone, and sterres, every weye,	G.S.N. 108
As in the welkne sterres be.	BD. 409
The moone, or the sterres seven;	BD. 823
So cryden, that un-to the sterres hit wente,	Anel. 27
'There been mo sterres, god wot, than a payre!	PF. 595
the sterres of the coold mone, and whiche	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
the sonne is hydd whan the sterres ben	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
clustred (that is to seyn, when sterres ben covered	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
cloudes, and that the sterres nat apceen	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
the wheel that bereh the sterres, whiche	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
and constreynest the sterres to suffren	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
brothir, hideth the sterres that ben	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
The sterres, covred with blake cloudes,	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
as ther schynen bryghte sterres in hevne	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
on the hevne, and on the sterres, and	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
the colde sterres that highten the vij Tryones.	Bo.2. m.3. 520-5
The sterres schynen more aggreably	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
yaf the sterres to the hevne.	Bo.3. m.6. 755-80
surmounteth the hevne that bereh the steris.	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
that beren the sterres, and joyneth his	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
soule renneth by cercle of the sterres in	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
hevne were peynted with diverse ymages of sterres).	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
that thou were now in the sterres, and now in	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
'Who so that ne knowe nat the sterres	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
discovereth the sterres that she hadde	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
elles by the celestial moevynges of sterres,	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
hevne and the sterres, and stemprith the	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
the sterres, be ryghtful alliance of thinges,	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
occian, although it see othere sterres	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
contre of the sterres. This accordaunce	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
the erthe overcomen yeveth the sterres.	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
For lak of light, and sterres for t'apere,	TC.2. 909
On hevne yit the sterres were y-sene,	TC.5. 274
Th'erratik sterres, herkning armonye	TC.5. 1812

**Stars**—*Continued*

Wilt thou lere of sterres aught?	HF.2. 485
Quod he, 'the sterres names, lo,	HF.2. 489
Mo than sterres been in hevne,	HF.3. 164
Ther as shyne the sterres sevene.	HF.3. 286
latitudes of sterres fixe for the Astrelabie,	Astr. 15-20
of thin eye to knowe the altitude of sterres	Astr. 50-7
certain nombre of sterres fixes, with her	Astr. 92-7
names of the sterres ben written in the	Astr. 92-7
whiche sterres the smale point is clepid	Astr. 92-7
alle the sterres sitting within the Zodiak of	Astr. 92-7
thin Astrelabie ben clepid Sterres of the	Astr. 92-7
sodiak ben clepid Sterres of the South.	Astr. 92-7
thilke sterres that ben clepid Sterres of the North	Astr. 97-100
alle the Sterres of the South arisen after	Astr. 97-100
sterres fixed in thyn Astrelabie.	Astr. 97-100
mesure of the longitude of sterres is taken	Astr. 97-100
for that the sterres that ben ther fixed ben	Astr. 100-8
the mone or of bryghte sterres.	Astr. 121-7
tyme of the nyght by the sterres fixe;	Astr. 127-32
of sterres fixe it liked me for to take the	Astr. 139-45
longitudes of fixe sterres after that	Astr. 233-5
sothe, yf the sterres in thin Astrelabie	Astr. 324-30
Ageyn whom alle the sterres semen	RR. 1011
<b>Start</b> ( <i>pres. tense</i> )	
And maketh hym out of his slepe to sterte,	A.Kn. 1044
And at a stert he was bitwix hem two,	A.Kn. 1705
The lyf shal rather out of my body sterte,	B.M.L. 335
That hath bot con hole for to sterte to,	D.WB. 573
swiche conlunccioun may sterten up som fair sparcle	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
And, by your leve, I wol but in right sterte	TC.2. 1634
It nedeth not no farther for him sterte.	TC.3. 949
And every roche out of his place sterte,	TC.3. 1497
Right so gan he aboute the chambre sterte,	TC.4. 242
And therwithal his body sholde sterte,	TC.5. 253
And with the stert al soedely awake,	TC.5. 254
Therwith his false teeres oute they sterte,	L.G.W. 1301
Him luste not to play ne sterte,	RR. 344
Sterte in thi bedde aboute full wide,	RR. 2559
<b>Start</b> <i>see</i> <b>Astert</b> , <b>To-sterre</b>	
<b>Starsted</b>	
This gentil due down from his courser sterte	A.Kn. 952
And with that cry Arcite anon up sterte,	A.Kn. 1080
Therwith the fyr of jalousie up-sterre	A.Kn. 1299
And with that word Arcite wook and sterte,—	A.Kn. 1393
Into a grove ful hastily he sterte,	A.Kn. 1514
A longe tyme, and afterward up-sterre.	A.Kn. 1573
He sterte hym up out of the buskes thikke,	A.Kn. 1579
And though he first for ire quook and sterte,	A.Kn. 1762
Out of the ground a fyre infernal sterte,	A.Kn. 2684
Abak he sterte, and thoughte it was amys,	A.Mil. 3736
This carpenter out of his slomber sterte,	A.Mil. 3816
Up sterte hire Alison and Nicholas,	A.Mil. 3824
This John sterte up, as soone as ever he myghte,	A.Rv. 4292
To fynde a staf, and she sterte up also,	A.Rv. 4294
And though he were nat dede ystert in loore	B.M.L. 4 ser
Up sterten thanne the yonge folk	B.Mel. 2225-30
The peple out sterte and caste the cart to grounde,	B.NP. 4237
But cride anon, 'Cok, cok!' and up he sterte,	B.NP. 4467
And daun Russell, the fox, sterte up atones,	B.NP. 4524
That wilfully into the fyr he sterte,	B.NP. 4557
And out at dores sterten they anon,	B.NP. 4567
And up they sterte, al dronken, in this rage;	C.Pard. 705
Up sterte the Pardoner, and that anon;	D.WB. 163
And he up sterte as dooth a wood leoun,	D.WB. 794
And with that word up sterte the olde wyf,	D.WB. 1046
The frere up sterte, as dooth a wood leoun,—	D.Sum. 2152
She erde, as she had stert out of a slepe,	E.Cl. 1060
And in he sterte, and that in swich manere	E.Mch. 2153
To Orlens, that he up sterte anon,	F.Fkl. 1168
They prively been stirt into a welle,	F.Fkl. 1377
And to the crowe he sterte, and that anon,	H.Mep. 303
Up sterte Mars, hym liste not to slepe,	Mars. 92
And up he sterte, and on his way he raughte,	TC.2. 447
On morwe, and to his nece paleis sterte,	TC.2. 1094
Sleeping at home, whan out of Troye I sterte.	TC.4. 93
The noise of peple up-sterre than at ones	TC.4. 183
Whan he for-fered out of Delphos sterte.	TC.4. 1411
Tho soedely down from his hors he sterte,	TC.5. 200
And from his bed al soedely he sterte,	TC.5. 1536
This Eolus anon up sterte,	HF.3. 710
And for dispeyre out of his wythe he sterte,	L.G.W. 660
Amonge the serpents in the pit she sterte;	L.G.W. 697
And in a cave with dreiful foot she sterte,	L.G.W. 811
And with that worde he to the wympel sterte,	L.G.W. 845
The blood out of the wounde as brode sterte	L.G.W. 861
Al bloody; and therwithal abak she sterte,	L.G.W. 884
Upon the fire of sacrifice she sterte,	L.G.W. 1350
A knyght, that highte Colatyne, up sterte,	L.G.W. 1705
And therwithal unto hir throte he sterte,	L.G.W. 1794
With that sterte oute anon Daungere,	RR. 3130
But up it stert, and armes toke	RR. 7131
<b>Starteth</b>	
But "as a blynd man stert an hare";	HF.2. 173
<b>Starting</b>	
He on a courser, stertyng as the fir,	A.Kn. 1502
Or she of him was ware, come stertyng ynne,	L.G.W. 1741
<b>Startling</b>	
He on a Courser startlyng as the fir	A.Kn. 1502 var

# **Starling—Continued**

Upon a coursere, startlyng as the fire,—	LGW. 1204
<b>Starve</b>	
And ever shal, til that myn herte sterve.	A.Kn. 1144
Wel oughte I sterve in wanhope and distresse;	A.Kn. 1249
Moore than is myn that sterve here in a cage;	A.Kn. 1294
In hire presence I reche nat to sterve.'	A.Kn. 1398
This provost dooth the Jewes for to sterve,	B.Pri. 1819
unborn of his mooder that shal sterve	B.Mel. 2230-5
Al sholde hir children sterve for fayne.	C.Pard. 451
Ye, sterve he shal, and that in lasse while	C.Pard. 865
I prey to God that I moote sterven wood,	D.WB. 1242
Thogh that hylve bedrede til he sterve.	E.Mch. 1292
Which wolde han lat hym storven in the place,	E.Mch.
	1991 (sic MS)
That I ne sterve, as foule as woman may,	E.Mch. 2196
This with o voys we trowen, thogh westerve!	G.SN. 420
And pite were I shulde sterve,	BD. 1265
Now, certes, and ye lete me thus sterve,	Comp.L. 107
Do what hir list, to do me live or sterve.	PF. 420
Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor sterve,	TC.1. 17
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve.	TC.1. 427
And let me sterve, unknowe, of my distresse!	TC.1. 616
'Now blisful Venus help, or that I sterve	TC.1. 1014
'But if ye lete him deyen, I wil sterve!	TC.2. 323
Of you, thogh that ye sterven bothe two,	TC.2. 487
And whether that he live or elles sterve!	TC.2. 1152
So that wel nigh I sterve for the peyne!	TC.2. 1530
Were I a god, ye shulden sterve as verne,	TC.3. 151
But your honour, and sen him almost sterve,	TC.3. 153
A thousand times on a morwe sterve.	TC.3. 389
And evere bet and bet shal til I sterve.	TC.3. 714
Hast holpen ther I likly was to sterve,	TC.3. 1270
To do me live, if that you list, or sterve,	TC.3. 1292
But alwey dye and nevere fully sterve!	TC.4. 280
For-thy no fors is though the body sterve!	TC.4. 322
But do me rather sterve anon right here,	TC.4. 440
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve,	TC.4. 447
That evere was; for time is that I sterve,	TC.4. 517
Than sterve here as a gnat withoute wounde!	TC.4. 595
And if thee list here sterven as a wroche,	TC.4. 629
Shal causeles so sterven in his trouthe!	TC.4. 1477
'And blisful Venus, lat me nevere sterve	TC.4. 1661
'N'il non of hem, as I shal, til I sterve.—	TC.5. 175
For love of whom thus pitouliche I sterve,	TC.5. 313
Befalle him therof, or he sterve,	HF. 1. 101
Him roghte nat in armes for to sterve	LGW. 905
Thurgh which that many a Trojan moste sterve,	LGW. 933
Ther as he was in peril for to sterve	LGW. 1277
For evermore, til that myn herte sterve.	LGW. 2035
Then that I suffrede yow gildes to sterve,	LGW. 2092
To mercy, thogh he sterve for the peyne.	Merc.B. 23
Hath nought to done, although she do me sterve;	Comp.A. 34
And love hir best, although she do me sterve.	Comp.A. 91

## **Starved see Start, Storven**

<b>State</b>	
His bootes souple, his hors in greet estaat.	A.Prol. 203
What so he were, of heigh or lough estaat.	A.Prol. 522
That he was ay biforn and in good estaat.	A.Prol. 572
The staat, tharray, the nombre, and eek the cause	A.Prol. 716
That noon estaat assurthe to be wel.	A.Kn. 926
That whilom weren of so greet estaat;	A.Kn. 956
For gentil men they were, of greet estaat,	A.Kn. 1753
Of noon estaat ne koude amenden it.	A.Kn. 2196
Of worthynesse, ne of estaat, ne age,	A.Kn. 2592
Wyedom, humblesse, estaat and heigh kynrede,	A.Kn. 2790
Men sholde wedden after hire estaat,	A.Mil. 3229
To saven his estaat of yomanrye.	A.Rv. 3949
As wise folk ye knowen all thestaat	B.ML. 128
Of hire estaat, although she sholde deye.	B.ML. 973
And kepen oure estaat in pryvete	B.Sh. 1422
seith, "If a man of hyer estaat or degree,	B.Mel. 2675-80
Ne myghte hym nat bireve of his estaat;	B.Mk. 3359
His hye estaat assured hym in pryde;	B.Mk. 3378
Sith in estaat thow cloumbe was so hye?	B.Mk. 3592
From heigh estaat Fortune awaye hym carf.	B.Mk. 3647
That ever hadde of his hye estaat envye,	B.Mk. 3838
As whan a man hath ben in poure estaat,	B.NP. 3965
And ever the hyer he is of estaat,	C.Pard. 597
Of myn estaat I nyl nat make no boost,	D.WB. 98
'In swich estaat as God hath cleped us,	D.WB. 147
Keepe thyn honour, and keepe eek myn estaat,—	D.WB. 821
And curteys, as a man of youre estaat,	D.Fri. 1287
In helle, ther ye ben in youre estaat?"	D.Fri. 1460
As seith Senek, that duryng his estaat	D.Sum. 2018
I have hym toold hoolly al myn estaat	D.Sum. 2096
In ech estaat, for ther escapeth noon;	E.Cl. 123
My marlage, and myn estaat and reste,	E.Cl. 160
And putte yow in estaat of heigh noblesse,—	E.Cl. 468
That I yow took in poure estaat ful lowe;	E.Cl. 473
In this estaat ther passed ben four year	E.Cl. 610
In honourable estaat al openly;	E.Cl. 767
To his estaat, so love for talighe,	E.Cl. 909
Ne of hire heighe estaat no remembrance	E.Cl. 923
No wonder is, for in hire grete estaat,	E.Cl. 925
Have his estaat in sittynge and serveys	E.Cl. 958
In greet estaat and pourelliche arrayed.	E.Cl. 1055
Ther as a wedded man, in his estaat,	E.Mch. 1283
I speke of folk in seculer estaat;	E.Mch. 1322
Abouten lordes of ful heigh estaat;	E.Mch. 1495

# **State—Continued**

Or constellacioun, that in swich estaat	F.Mch. 1969
And kepte alwey so wel roial estat	F.Sq. 26
Considereth sires, how that in ech estaat,	G.Cy. 1388
But that the gentile in hire estaat above,	H.Mcp. 217
hem in heigh estaat, or yeven hem wit,	I.Para. 150-5
Looke, that in thestaat of innocence,	I.Para. 325-30
stood he in thestaat of innocence. Of thilke	I.Para. 330-5
worldly estaat. Janglyngs in whan men speken	I.Para. 405-10
hire estaat, ne suffisant to beete hire necesitee	I.Para. 420-5
moore covenable to a man of heigh estaat,	I.Para. 465-70
to everich estaat of man; for certes the estaat of man	I.Para. 680-5
thestaat of innocence, as was thestaat of Adam	I.Para. 680-5
in which estaat he was holden to wirche, as in	I.Para. 680-5
Another estaat is estaat of synful men, in which estaat	I.Para. 680-5
Another estaat is thestaat of grace, in which estaat	I.Para. 680-5
moore heigh in estaat and in degree, and	I.Para. 770-5
sholde be served in his estaat and his	I.Para. 770-5
the estaat of hooly chirche ne myghte	I.Para. 770-5
made mariage in paradys, in the estaat of innocence,	I.Para. 880-5
of his synne, or the estaat of a persone	I.Para. 1015-20
Widom, Estaat, and Dreed, and Governauce,	Pity. 41
But forth, languissching evere in this estate,	Anal. 178
Moste of estat, of blod the gentileste,	PF. 550
To non estat, I have non othir ye.	PF. 630
the werk of his propre estat.	Bo.1. m.5.
	185-90
assaye the staat of thi thought by a fewe	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
the estat of thi corage. I understonde the	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
the qualite of his estat? For-why ful anguynechous	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
noide change his estat whan he hath	Bo.2. p.4.
	395-400
the estat of his propre reste a thought	Bo.2. p.6.
	495-500
blisfulnesse is a parfyt estat by the congregacioun of	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
wyght demeth that thilke estat that he	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
as an estat plentevous of alle	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
assayed the peril of his estat, schewede	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
of kynges, in hool estat and in estaat abated,	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
that may bryng this estat?	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
his estat). For therfore it is called "veru,"	Bo.4. p.7.
	1585-90
that the estat is of the devyne substance;	Bo.5. p.6.
	1855-60
presentarie estat of the lif unmoevable;	Bo.5. p.6.
	1875-80
an eterne and presentarie estat;	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
Kepte her estat, and bothe of yonge and olde	TC.1. 130
Honour, estat, and wommanly noblesse.	TC.1. 287
For myn estat roial here I resigne	TC.1. 432
Of her estat, n' a gladder, ne of speche	TC.1. 884
Of gret estat, that evere I saw my live,	TC.2. 205
Of her estat and of her governauce,	TC.2. 219
For myn estat li' th in a jupartye,	TC.2. 465
And his estat, and also his renoun,	TC.2. 661
For myn estat, and also for his hele.	TC.2. 707
What dishonour to myn estat is this?	TC.2. 731
I thanke it God, as after myn estat,	TC.2. 751
Of gret estat in al the toun of Troye,	TC.2. 881
To myn estat have more reward, I preye,	TC.2. 1133
To myn estat, by God and by your trouthe,	TC.2. 1138
And thyn estat, she sholde go with me!	TC.4. 584
Ye shal ful wel al myn estat y-here.	TC.4. 1313
Or for estat, delit, or for weddinge	TC.4. 1536
'For trusteth wel, that your estat real,	TC.4. 1667
His grete estat, and peril of the toun,	TC.5. 1025
In ech estat is litel hertes reste!	TC.5. 1749
Swich fyn hath his estat real above.	TC.5. 1830
Forgeten had the erthe his pore estate	LGW. 125
As they were of estaat, ful curteously,	LGW. 305
Al be that hire estaat be nat yliche,	LGW. 539
Whil he was yong he kepte youre estat;	LGW. G. 400
Stoode in the temple, in hire estat royalle,	LGW. 1038
Remembreth him of his estat in Troye.	LGW. 1105
For his estaat! for suche a lusty lyfe	LGW. 1541
And eke his pore estate that he is ynne,	LGW. 1981
That to som bettre estat he may atteyne.	Fort. 79
To thyn estat, don in thy region.	L.St. 25
On any estat that man may represente,	Ven. 58
And [al] the pore estat forgette	RR. 61
Thou shalte no whyle be in o state,	RR. 2387
In suche astate ful ofte have bene,	RR. 2416
Of all thi state, thou shalt hym seye,	RR. 2867
A longe while stode I in that state,	RR. 3189
Disfigured oute of a-state;	RR. 4072
And stedefast [stat] right mevable.	RR. 4736 em
And halt hym payed with noon estate.	RR. 4901
Bothe pore and riche, in oon estate.	RR. 5229
For ech man knowith his estate.	RR. 5400
In a state that is not stable,	RR. 5423
And in so stable state withal	RR. 5429
That no thying myght her state encombre.	RR. 5434
His pore estate forto sustene.	RR. 5636
Or what estate that evere they bere	RR. 6216
Upon the estate of mendicence,	RR. 6707
Her astate is not worth an hen;	RR. 6856
Of better estate I were ensured;	RR. 7210
Of her estate she her repented,	RR. 7399

## **State (Latin)**

Jer. vi. State super vias, et videte, et interrogato	I.Para. 70-5
--	--------------



<b>Stately</b> Of Court, and been estatlich of manere, So estatly was he of his gouernance And so wel lovede estatly honestee, And charitable, estatly, lusty, free: To ladies of thy stately apurance,	A.Prol. 140 A.Prol. 281 B.Mk. 3902 TC.5. 823 LGW. 1372
<b>Statute</b> ben in honours and in gret estates).	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
Of estates and eek of regions; Whanne high estatly she doth reverse, Or lete her prestis knowe her states.	HF.3. 880 RR. 5468 RR. 6458
<b>Status</b> In Stace of Thebes, and thise bookes olde. First folwe I Stace, and after him Corynne. Virgile, Ovide, Omer, Lucan, and Stace! The Tholcean that highte Stace,	A.Kn. 2294 Anel. 21 TC.5. 1792 HF.3. 370
<b>Statue</b> The rede statue of Mars with spere and targe The statue of Venus, glorious for to se, The statue of Mars upon a carte stool, In gaude grene hir statue clothed was, But atte laste the statue of Venus shook The statue of Mars bigan his hauberk ryng; This proude kyng leet maken a statue of gold,	A.Kn. 975 A.Kn. 1955 A.Kn. 2041 A.Kn. 2079 A.Kn. 2265 A.Kn. 2431 B.Mk. 3349
<b>Stature</b> Of his stature he was of evene lengthe, By a mayde lyke to hire of stature, Of stature, and of wel set gladnesse, Of mydel stature, and of swich fairnesse, That in this world han fethres and stature, The stature of hire was of a doutous She n'as nat with the leste of her stature; Criseyde mene was of her stature, And lyke his fader of face and of stature, So noble he was of his stature, Of good stature and of good hight;	A.Prol. 83 E.Cl. 257 BD. 827 Anel. 79 Bo.1. p.1. 15-20 TC.1. 281 TC.5. 806 LGW. 2446 RR. 828 RR. 2983
<b>Statute</b> And every statut coude he pleyn by rote. Unnethe myghte they the statut holde Paraventure swich was the statut tho,— By my statut and through my gouernance, Wolow than make a statute on thy quene	A.Prol. 327 D.WB. 198 D.WB. 893 PF. 387 Fort. 43
<b>Statutes</b> sche forsaketh nat myn estatutes. To-broken bene the statutes hye in hevене, an Introducatorie, after the statutes of oure and somme by statutes of lordes Arabiens, For, after the statutes of Astrologiens,	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70 Scog. 1 Astr. 20-5 Astr. 45-50 Astr. 150-6
<b>Staunch</b> han Inoghe wher-with the mai staunchen hir hungir, of gold, yit sholde it nevere staunchen his covetise;	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5 Bo.3. m.3. 685-90 RR. 4472
Whanne she ne may staunche my stounde ille,	
<b>Staunched</b> covetise of men, that mai nat be stawnched,	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
<b>Staves</b> With shorte staves, thikke as they may goon; And eke his steepe driven forth with staves, She bryngeth me forth the grette clobbered staves And eek with staves many another man; synne, she sholde be beten with staves Up by the brydel, at the staves ende,	A.Kn. 2510 A.Kn. 2727 B.Mk. 3088 B.NP. 4572 I.Pars. 835-40 Anel. 184
<b>Stede</b> Therefore in stede of wepyng and preyeres In stede of cote-armure, over his barnays In stede of flour yet wol I yewe hem bren; woot thikke resoun stant here in no stede; In stede of boundes he a pilier sette. abyeth the tormentes in stede of wikkide gretly,—that schal ben to me in stede of rest, In stede of reste and newe thynges, Hath a kyndly stede ther he And that some stede ywys Hath his kyndeliche stede: In stede of good and worthynesse. In stede of golde, for hevynesse and wyghte; In stede of rubyes, sette among the white. Than may he been a-way out of this stede In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. In stede of hegge, was that gadyne; Weryng a vayne in stede of wympel, But in the stede a trusse of gras. Full diligent ben in her stede But I come never in that stede,	A.Prol. 231 A.Kn. 2140 A.Rv. 4053 B.Mel. 2280-5 B.Mk. 3308 Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5 Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5 HF.2. 146 HF.2. 223 HF.2. 319 var HF.2. 321 HF.3. 538 LGW. 231 LGW. 534 LGW. 2020 var W.Unc. 7 W.Unc. 14 W.Unc. 21 RR. 481 RR. 3864 RR. 4004 RR. 4882 RR. 5898
<b>Stead</b> <i>see</i> Girdlestead, Instead	
<b>Stedfast</b> moore siker and stedfast than the kyn nat stedefaste, ne stable, for whan thow And brende hirselyn with a stedefast herte. But natheles, so sad stedefast was she, If that she were as stedefast as bifoure, Seyn that I have the mooste stedefast wyf, Cecile hem seyde with a ful stedefast cheere, that man have stedefast purpos to shryven hym, and this sholde ben in herte by stedefast feith, be contrit of his synnes, and in stedefast purpos, She had so stedefast countenance,	B.Mel. 2560-5 B.Mel. 2640-5 B.NP. 4558 E.Cl. 564 E.Cl. 789 E.Mch. 1551 G.SN. 382 I.Pars. 305-10 I.Pars. 735-40 I.Pars. 1005-10 BD. 832
<b>Stedfast—Continued</b> To have stedefast perseverance Ever to be stedfast and trefwe, And maketh it seme stedfast and duryng. As holde yow to make yow stedfast. that hath fallen stode noght in stedefast degre. schal it hynde me to ben stedefast, syn that that nothyng that is engendred nys stedfast by stedfast resoun? As whilom a tyraunt duellst thy-selfe ay stedefast and stable, and ther nys som bliffulness that is sad, stedefast ther ne were on, that were ay stedfaste strengthen the with stedfaste sadnesse. yif so be that good be stedfast, schalt be moore stedfast to stye in-to heyere sentence is sustenyd by stedfast resouns. stedefast strengthes. For al that evere is disputesioun schal han ben stedfast to me ne sholde ther be no stedefast prescience proeve of this, y-sustenyd by stedfast resoun, credence to the moore stedefast . . . jugement. a stidfast knowyng I-strengthid by Uncerteyn and no stedefast forseynge How stedefaste wedows duryng alle here lyvys, O Socrates, thou stedfast champion, Som tyme this world was so stedfast and stable Your beautees hool and stedfast gouernance, Your beautees hool, your stedfast gouernance. Stedefast, and nought pliaunt; And stedefast [stat] right mevable. And founde hym stedefast as a walle	BD. 1006 BD. 1226 Mars. 228 Anel. 310 Bo.1. m.1. 10-5 Bo.2. p.2. 305-10 Bo.2. m.3. 355-60 Bo.2. p.6. 495-500 Bo.3. m.9. 800-5 Bo.3. p.10. 885-90 Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70 Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50 Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5 Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5 Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5 Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80 Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40 Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5 TC.4. 989 var LGW.G. 283 Fort. 17 L.St. 1 Bal.Ch. 2 Bal.Ch. 32 RR. 4386 RR. 4736 RR. 5250
<b>Stedfastly</b> 'Alas trowe and bileveth stedfastly And in o purpos stedfastly to dwelle, Yours woful mooder wende stedfastly 'I speke noght but stedfastly,' quod she, hath doon and stedefastly purposen in his Mette, I trowe stedfastly,	B.Mel. 2700-5 D.WB. 947 E.Cl. 1094 G.SN. 474 I.Pars. 85-90 HF.1. 61
<b>Stedfastness</b> To preeve hire wyfthod and hir stedefastnesse, To reven upon hire wyfthly stedefastnesse. Now knowe I, goode wyf, thy stedefastnesse; Thy yfites, under hewe of stedefastnesse, And for to speken of hir stedefastnesse, Took lease deyntee for her stedefastnesse, stedefastnesse is uncouth to my maneris? Or trowestow that any stedefastnesse defended for withoute by the stedefastnesse of wode;	E.Cl. 699 E.Cl. 1050 E.Cl. 1056 E.Mch. 2063 Anel. 81 Anel. 143 Bo.2. p.2. 305-10 Bo.2. p.3. 345-50 Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10 Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5 LGW. 1687 LGW. 2123 L.St. 7 L.St. 14 L.St. 21 L.St. 28 Ven. 5 RR. 6768
<b>Stel</b> Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thries, Ful soft out at the dore he gan to stiele, And that a sly and unsaunt for to stiele. The millere shold nat stiele hem half a pekke The moore wol I stiele whan I take. Which that I helpe my fader for to stiele; Or stiele, or begge, or borwe thy despenche! thieves that stelen the soules of Jhesu God spiritually, and stelen the vessel of grace, for to breke a chirche and stiele the chalice, And lat us stiele away bitwix us tweye; Wel stiele away and ben togedre so, We may wel stiele away, as ye devise, So lat us stelen privelyche away! Stele her away? Why wol I this endure? To stiele away by night, and it bifalle To stiele away with swich oon as he is? Out of this oost stiele on som maner side, That like same nyght to stiele awaye, And shapeth him to stiele away by nyghte. That techith forto robbe and stiele Shulde stiele his roses or bothouns.	A.Prol. 562 A.Mil. 3786 A.Rv. 3940 A.Rv. 4010 A.Rv. 4025 A.Rv. 4246 B.ML. 105 I.Pars. 790-5 I.Pars. 875-80 I.Pars. 875-80 TC.4. 1503 TC.4. 1507 TC.4. 1529 TC.4. 1601 TC.5. 48 TC.5. 702 TC.5. 740 TC.5. 752 LGW. 779 LGW. 1289 RR. 190 RR. 4308
<b>Stensteli</b> And stelen from us,—what pryvely slopyng, that may be, whan a womanman stelen hir body and stelen hir soule for Crist, and yeveth it . . . And stelen from us so prively,	B.ML. 21 I.Pars. 875-80 I.Pars. 875-80 RR. 371
<b>Stealing</b> be it by met or by mesure, by stelyng Therefore for stelyng of the Rose	I.Pars. 800-5 RR. 4229
<b>Stemed</b> That stemed as a forneys of a leed;	A.Prol. 202

<b>Steed</b>		
Upon a steede bay, trapped in steel, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2157	
And eke his steede dryven forth with staves, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2727	
He worth upon his steede gray, . . . . .	B.Th. 1941	
His faire steede in his prikyng	B.Th. 1965	
To make his steede som solas, . . . . .	B.Th. 1972	
Anon I slo thy steede . . . . .	B.Th. 2002	
His steede was al dappull-gray, . . . . .	B.Th. 2074	
His gooode steede al he bistrood, . . . . .	B.Th. 2093	
Ther cam a knyght upon a steede of bras, . . . . .	F.Sq. 81	
This steede of bras, that esily and weel . . . . .	F.Sq. 115	
This same steede shal bere yow ever moore, . . . . .	F.Sq. 124	
His steede, which that shoon as sonne brighte, . . . . .	F.Sq. 170	
Right as it were a steede of Lumbardy; . . . . .	F.Sq. 193	
Ne hadde he ben holpe by the steede of bras; . . . . .	F.Sq. 666	
But up anon up-on his steede bay, . . . . .	TC.1. 1073	
This Troilus sat on his baye steede, . . . . .	TC.2. 624	
That that be wel; and offre Mars my steede, . . . . .	TC.5. 306	
That she him yaf the faire baye steede . . . . .	TC.5. 1033	
Ne stede for the justynge wel to goon, . . . . .	LGW. 1115	
<b>Steeds</b>		
Of lordes, upon steedes and palfreys, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2495	
The fomy steedes on the golden brydel . . . . .	A.Kn. 2506	
Ther, stomblen steedes stronge, and doun gooth al; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2613	
Duc Theues leef forth thes steedes brynge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2889	
Upon thiss steedes, that weren grete and white, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2892	
That Freis and the swiftes stedes three, . . . . .	TC.3. 1703	
<b>Steel</b>		
Wroght al of burned steel, of which the entree . . . . .	A.Kn. 1983	
And have an ax, and somme a mace of steel; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2124	
Upon a steede bay, trapped in steel, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2157	
Of goldmyrthe, of browdyng, and of steel, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2498	
That trapped were in steels al gylterynge . . . . .	A.Kn. 2890	
But douteles, as trewe as any steel . . . . .	E.Mch. 2426	
is drawn out of fyntes with steel . . . . .	I.Pars. 545-50	
Me semeth that your swete herte of stele . . . . .	Comp.L. 57	
The wyse and worthy, secrete, trewe as stel, . . . . .	PF. 395	
By Mars, the God that helmed is of stell . . . . .	TC.2. 593	
Of steel, and sheld from every displeaunce, . . . . .	TC.3. 480	
God leve that ye finde ay love of steel, . . . . .	TC.4. 325	
And trewe as steel in ech condicoun; . . . . .	TC.5. 881	
Whil that they fynden love of stele, . . . . .	HF.2. 175	
A roche of yse, and not of steel, . . . . .	HF.3. 40	
That ben as trewe as ever was any steel? . . . . .	LGW. 334	
Pitouse, sadde, wise, and trewe as stele, . . . . .	LGW. 2582	
But iren was ther noon, ne steell, . . . . .	RR. 946	
And grounde quarrels sharpe of steels, . . . . .	RR. 1823	
How man, but he were maad of stele, . . . . .	RR. 2733	
As trust and trew as ony stele, . . . . .	RR. 5146	
<b>Steep</b>		
Hise eyen stepe and rollynge in his heed, . . . . .	A.Prol. 201	
A large man he was, with eyen stepe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 753	
<b>Steer</b>		
Twenty and mo, as grete as any steer, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2149	
Of my conning that unnethe I it stere, . . . . .	TC.2. 4	
Nought roughte I whiderward thou woldest stere; . . . . .	TC.4. 282	
<b>Steer see Stir</b>		
<b>Steere</b>		
He that is lord of fortune be thy steere! . . . . .	B.ML. 448	
That is to me my seyl, and eek my steere, . . . . .	B.ML. 833	
he is as a keye and a styere, by whiche . . . . .	Bo.3. p. 12.	
	1075-80	
As thus he wol how that ye ben my stere . . . . .	TC.3. 1291	
Toward my deth with wind in stere I saille: . . . . .	TC.5. 641	
Which that the stere, or he took keep, . . . . .	HF.1. 437	
And with a wave brosten was his stere, . . . . .	LGW. 2416	
Ye be my lyfl ye be myn hertes sterel . . . . .	Purse. 12	
<b>Steered</b>		
And fire so woode it myghte nat ben stered, . . . . .	LGW. 935	
<b>Steereless</b>		
And in a ship al steereless, God woot, . . . . .	B.ML. 439	
Al steereles with-in a boot am I . . . . .	TC.1. 416	
<b>Steersman</b>		
And how he loste his steresman, . . . . .	HF.1. 436	
<b>Stele</b>		
And caughte the kultour by the colde stele, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3785	
But that tale is nat worth a rake-stele, . . . . .	D.WB. 949	
<b>Stelliferi</b>		
'O stelliferi conditor orbis.'—Metrum 5 . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5.	
	180-5	
<b>Stellyfy</b>		
Wher Joves wol me stellifye, . . . . .	HF.2. 78	
How goddes gonne stellifye . . . . .	HF.2. 494	
No wonder is thogh Jove hire stellyfy, . . . . .	LGW. 525	
<b>Stemed see Steamed</b>		
<b>Stent- see Stint-</b>		
<b>Step</b>		
Stepe on thy feet; com out, man, al atanes! . . . . .	A.Rv. 4074	
<b>Stepe see Steep</b>		
<b>Stepmother</b>		
As a stepmoder envynous . . . . .	RR. 5473	
<b>Stepped see Stapen</b>		
<b>Steps</b>		
some traces or steppes of myn abyte, the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5	
hem self to diggen hir traas or hir steppys . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5.	
	1850-5	
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace . . . . .	TC.5. 1791	
He seigh the steppes broode of a youn; . . . . .	LGW. 829	
The steppes of his fete, there he hath fare, . . . . .	LGW. 2209	
<b>Stere see Steer, Steere, Stir</b>		
<b>Sterlings</b>		
So that ye offre nobles, or sterlynges, . . . . .	C.Pard. 907	
And shoken nobles and sterlynges, . . . . .	HF.3. 225	
<b>Sterne</b>		
Armed ful wel, with hertes stierne and stoute, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2154	
And Mars, the stierne god armypontee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2441	
Out brest the blood with stierne stremes rede; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2610	
With stierne face and with ful trouble cheere, . . . . .	E.Cl. 465	
Ther shal the stierne and wrothe jugs . . . . .	I.Pars. 170-5	
What is now Brutus or stierne Caton? . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7.	
	575-80	
The stierne wind so loude gan to route . . . . .	TC.3. 743	
O stierne and cruel fader that ich was! . . . . .	TC.4. 94	
And after this, with stierne and cruel herte, . . . . .	TC.4. 1184	
With stierne vois and mighty limes square, . . . . .	TC.5. 801	
With Romaynes, that ful stierne were and stoute, . . . . .	LGW. 1695	
<b>Sternly</b>		
And evere mo so sternelych it ron . . . . .	TC.3. 677	
Of yren wrought ful sternely, . . . . .	HF.3. 408	
For sternely on me he gan byholde, . . . . .	LGW. 239	
<b>Stert(e) see Start, Starteth</b>		
<b>Sterve see Starve</b>		
<b>Steven</b>		
For al day meeteth men at unset stevene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1524	
So loude cride they, with murie stevene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2562	
And ther they setten stevene for to meete, . . . . .	A.Co. 4383	
That it was pryme, and crew with blisful stevene, . . . . .	B.NP. 4387	
For trewely, ye have as myrie a stevene . . . . .	B.NP. 4481	
That she ne shal wel understonde his stevene, . . . . .	F.Sq. 150	
Was never herd so swete a steven,— . . . . .	BD. 307	
That by her bothe assent was set a steven . . . . .	Mars. 52	
That swich a vois of him was, and a stevene, . . . . .	TC.3. 1723	
Right in the same vois and stevene, . . . . .	HF.2. 53	
The thonder rored with a grisly stevene; . . . . .	LGW. 1219	
She crieth 'Suster!' with ful loude stevene, . . . . .	LGW. 2328	
<b>Stew</b>		
And many a breem and many a luce in stuwe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 350	
Thorough-out a litel window in a stewe . . . . .	TC.3. 601	
And gan the stewe dore al softe unpinne; . . . . .	TC.3. 698	
Prisoun, stewe or greet distresse; . . . . .	HF.1. 26	
<b>Steward</b>		
The lordes styward,—God yeve him meschance!— . . . . .	B.ML. 914	
The styward by the spices for to hys, . . . . .	F.Sq. 291	
<b>Stewards</b>		
Worthy to been stywardes of rente and lond . . . . .	A.Prol. 579	
somme lordes stywardes seyn that it is rightful, . . . . .	I.Pars. 750-5	
<b>Stews</b>		
As riot, hasard, stywes and tavernes, . . . . .	C.Pard. 465	
'Peter! so ben the wommen of the stywes,' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1332	
<b>Steyen see Stie</b>		
<b>Stick</b>		
An holwe stikke,—taak kepe and be war,— . . . . .	G.CY. 1265	
This chanoun with his stikke gan hym dresse . . . . .	G.CY. 1271	
And with this stikke, above the croselet, . . . . .	G.CY. 1276	
And al that in the stikke was out yede, . . . . .	G.CY. 1281	
Clene withoute bough or stikke, . . . . .	BD. 423	
Brenninge, of whiche never a stikke brende, . . . . .	ABC. 90	
That in his hertes botme gan to stikken . . . . .	TC.1. 297	
in the centre of the compas styke an evene pyn, . . . . .	Astr. 350-8	
Ful crokid was that foule stikke; . . . . .	RR. 926	
<b>Sticked</b>		
Y-stiked thurgh my trewe, careful herte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1565	
Been al to-hewe, and stiked at the bord, . . . . .	B.ML. 430	
And in the sond hir ship stiked so faste . . . . .	B.ML. 509	
And ther-inne stiked a lillie flour,— . . . . .	B.Th. 2097	
And stiked hym with boydekyns anon . . . . .	B.Mk. 3897	
Thou fallest as it were a styked awyn, . . . . .	C.Pard. 556	
I hadde wel levare y-stiked for to be, . . . . .	F.Fil. 1476	
A garlund . . . . . Stekid al with lylie flourys newe; . . . . .	LGW.G. 161	
Hir kerche on a pole up stykede she, . . . . .	LGW. 2202	
So sore it stikid whanne I was hit, . . . . .	RR. 1811	
<b>Sticked see Stak</b>		
<b>Stiketh</b>		
For in oure wyl ther stiketh ever a naysl, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3877	
That stiketh in his herte, quod Pandare, . . . . .	TC.3. 1105	
<b>Stiking</b>		
With fadres pitee stikyng thurgh his herte, . . . . .	C.Doc. 211	
by stikyngs of a candele, yet is the wal . . . . .	I.Pars. 950-5	
<b>Stikes</b>		
And thanne with drye stikkes cloven a three . . . . .	A.Kn. 2934	
With stikkes, and a drye dyche withoute, . . . . .	B.NP. 4038	
<b>Stile</b>		
thought to steyen up in-to thi streyte . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9.	
	875-80	
schalt be more stedfast to styte in-to hevere questions . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.	
	1545-50	
<b>Stif</b>		
This Somonour bar to hym a stif burdoun, . . . . .	A.Prol. 673	
Thanne shal this cherl, with bely stif and toght . . . . .	D.Sum. 2287	
Cam doun the streme ful stif and bold; . . . . .	RR. 115	
The knyght was faire and styf in stour, . . . . .	RR. 1270	
<b>Stiffy</b>		
Baar I stiffy myne olde housbondes on honde, . . . . .	D.WB. 380	
<b>Stilbon</b>		
Stilbon, that was a wys embassadour, . . . . .	C.Pard. 603	
<b>Stile</b>		
And priketh over stile and stoon . . . . .	B.Th. 1988	
Right as they wolde han troden over a stile, . . . . .	C.Pard. 712	
Ne kan nat clymben over so heigh a style, . . . . .	F.Sq. 106	



Stille in that feeld he took al nyght his reste, . . . A.Kn. 1003  
 And lete hym in his prisoun stille dwelle, . . . A.Kn. 1335  
 For in the bush he sitteth now ful stille, . . . A.Kn. 1527  
 And whan he saugh the peple of noyse al stille . . . A.Kn. 2535  
 And with a sad visage he siked stille, . . . A.Kn. 2985  
 That Nicholas stille in his chambre lay, . . . A.Mil. 3420  
 This Nicholas sat ay as stille as stoon, . . . A.Mil. 3472  
 They sitten stille, wel a furlong way, . . . A.Mil. 3637  
 And stille he sit and biddeth his preyere, . . . A.Mil. 3641  
 And stille he stant under the shot-wyndowe,— . . . A.Mil. 3695  
 And unto Nicholas she seyde stille, . . . A.Mil. 3721  
 This John lith stille a furlong wey or two, . . . A.Rv. 4199  
 And lith ful stille and wolde han caught a sleepe, . . . A.Rv. 4227  
 So longe is goon with childe, til that stille She halt, . . . B.ML. 720  
 'Gooth now youre wey,' quod he, 'all stille and softe, . . . B.Sh. 1394  
 And stille he lay as he had ben y-bounde, . . . B.Pri. 1866  
 men sholde holden hem stille, and yeven . . . B.Mel. 2225-30  
 wole kepten it cloos and stille; for Seneca . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 holde thy tonge stille than for to speke, . . . B.Mel. 2405-10  
 and biyse thes rather to stille the same grevaunce, . . . B.Mel. 2675 80  
 And in a bed of wortes stille he lay, . . . B.NP. 4411  
 Taketh the fruyt and lat the chaf be stille, . . . B.NP. 4633  
 And therfore moot I han myn age stille, . . . C.Pard. 725  
 This sely man sat stille as he were deed; . . . D.WB. 730  
 And whan he saugh how stille that I lay, . . . D.WB. 797  
 This knyght ne stood nat stille as doth a best, . . . D.WB. 1034  
 He clapte his tayl agayn and lay ful stille, . . . D.Sum. 1699  
 The lady of the hous al stille sat, . . . D.Sum. 2200  
 The lord sat stille, as he were in a trance, . . . D.Sum. 2216  
 'Ye ryde as coy and stille as dooth a mayde, . . . E.Cl. 2  
 In crepeth age alwey, as stille as stoon, . . . E.Cl. 121  
 And with sad contenance kneleth stille . . . E.Cl. 293  
 Into the chambre he stalked hym ful stille, . . . E.Cl. 525  
 And as a lamb she sitteth meke and stille, . . . E.Cl. 538  
 But natheles his purpos heide he stille, . . . E.Cl. 580  
 Lat it be stille, and bere it forth with thee, . . . E.Cl. 891  
 But for to kepe hem pryvely and stille . . . E.Cl. 1077  
 But thing that wol nat be, lat it be stille, . . . E.Cl. 1212 67  
 Justinus, that ay stille sat and herde, . . . E.Mch. 1519  
 The bryde was broght a-bedde as stille as stoon, . . . E.Mch. 1818  
 And stille he sit under a bush anon, . . . E.Mch. 2155  
 Stant in the court as stille as any stoon, . . . F.Sq. 171  
 And in that place he wol stonde stille, . . . F.Sq. 324  
 Til that the faucon bad hire to be stille, . . . F.Sq. 497  
 They seten stille, and no wight but they thre, . . . F.Fkl. 1208  
 'Ye, wyf,' quod he, 'lat sleepen that is stille, . . . F.Fkl. 1472  
 And ther I stood as stille as oughit, . . . BD. 459  
 Than do me help, I held my pleynte stille; . . . Pity. 47  
 With bloody spere, ne rested, never stille, . . . Anel. 54  
 A wight may speke, him were as fayr be stille, . . . PF. 511  
 But sooth is seyde, 'a fool can noght be stille,' . . . PF. 574  
 In the mene while that I, stille, . . . Bo.1. p.1. 10-5  
 and bygan, stille, for to abide what . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
 Knowestow me nat? Why artow stille? . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50-5  
 me nat only stille, but withouten office . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55-60  
 I holde me stille how that . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
 clariouns ful hust and ful stille, . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475-80  
 comunalties, for vertue stille sholde nat . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
 lay now ful stille, ne schulde nat peryshe . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
 haddeste holde thi tonge stille,' . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 Liggeth thanne stille, al outrely . . . Bo.2. m.7. 575-80  
 thow ententiif and stille ravyschedest my . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
 holde me stille and telle nat how that . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 stonden stille, and hadde maked the . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5  
 And took her leve, and hom, and held her stille, . . . TC.1. 126  
 And yit she stood ful lowe and stille alone . . . TC.1. 178  
 But longe he lay as stille as he ded were, . . . TC.1. 723  
 And seyde, 'Frend, though that I stille lye, . . . TC.1. 752  
 Yit were it bet my tonge for to stille . . . TC.2. 230  
 And I with that gan stille away to gon, . . . TC.2. 542  
 And sette her down as stille as any ston, . . . TC.2. 600  
 Whan al was bust tho lay she stille and thoughte . . . TC.2. 915  
 Quod Pandarus, 'Be stille, and lat me alepe, . . . TC.2. 953  
 Fuldrefully tho gan she stonden stille, . . . TC.2. 1128  
 To Troilus, as stille as any ston; . . . TC.2. 1494  
 And stille as stoon, withouten longer lette, . . . TC.3. 699  
 But liggeth stille and taketh him right here; . . . TC.3. 948  
 Into his derke chambre stille as ston . . . TC.4. 354  
 And Pandarus gan holde his tonge stille, . . . TC.4. 521  
 Or hold her stille, and let this nice care! . . . TC.4. 532  
 As stille as ston; a word ne coude he seye, . . . TC.5. 1729  
 'May holde you still heer with me! . . . HF.1. 324  
 And ther he stood as still as stoon, . . . HF.3. 515  
 That nevermo hit stille stonde, . . . HF.3. 836  
 Bo we cried or stille y-rounde, . . . HF.3. 1017  
 As stille as ston; til at the laste . . . LGW. 310  
 And ther she ygte, and darketh wonder stille, . . . LGW. 816  
 Jason answerde mokenly and stille; . . . LGW. 1491  
 That rusteth in my sheche stille in pees; . . . Scog. 39  
 there a pricke with inke, Abide than stille waityng . . . Astr. 350-8  
 But in myn herte still it stode, . . . RR. 1763  
 Thyng that is to holden stille; . . . RR. 2204  
 Blame hym and bidde hym holde hym stille, . . . RR. 2233  
 Styl as an ymage of tre, . . . RR. 2408  
 Late it still on the roser sitt, . . . RR. 3124  
 I pray yow late me be all stille, . . . RR. 3321  
 With all my myght, bothe loude and stille, . . . RR. 3409

The see may never be so stille, . . . RR. 3773  
 To kepe, bothe lowd[e] and stille, . . . RR. 3907  
 But quakyng stode ful still alone, . . . RR. 3963  
 For they wolde overall holde hem stille . . . RR. 6091  
 For it is better stytle be . . . RR. 7511  
 Withoute fylthe, styl or loude; . . . RR. 7530  
**Stillatorie**  
 His forheed dropped as a stillatorie . . . G.CY. 580  
**Stille**  
 the pacient man atempreth hem and stilleth, . . . B.Mel. 2700-5  
**Stillness**  
 gadrede by atempre stillenesse myn attentcioun (as . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-61  
 who so . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-60  
 sche aperceyved by atempre stillenesse that I was . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-60  
**Sting**  
 Caste under this ful mortally to styng. . . . B.ML. 406  
 Thanne wol I styngne hym with my tonge smerte . . . C.Pard. 413  
 That flaterest with thyne heed whan thou wolt styng; . . . B.Mch. 2059  
 no prikke herwith he may styng. . . . I.Pars. 465-70  
 With his tayle he wol styng . . . BD. 639  
 Anon the neddes gonne hir for to styng, . . . LGW. 699  
**Stingeth**  
 Under the gras and styngeth subtilly; . . . D.Sum. 1995  
 scorioun that styngeth and soodeynly . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 away, and styngeth the hertes of hem . . . Bo.3. m.7. 770-5  
 He styngeth hym upon his apers orde . . . LGW. 645 var  
 Ryght as a swerde hyt styngeth to myn herte, . . . LGW. 1729  
**Stink**  
 Ne myghte noght for stynk of hym endure, . . . B.Mk. 3810  
 Ful wlatoun was the stynk of his careyne; . . . B.Mk. 3814  
 And in this stynk and this horrible peyne, . . . B.Mk. 3816  
 And eke the stynk, unto the spokes ende,— . . . D.Sum. 2274  
 For al the world they stynken as a goot; . . . G.CY. 886  
 ful of stynkyngne stynk; and, as seith Yaaye . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 fyr for lecherie, in brymston for the stynk . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 To stynk eterne he wol my gost exile! . . . ABC. 56  
**Stinketh**  
 Stynketh, as witnessen thise olde wyse; . . . G.CY. 1067  
 And wel I woot thy breeth ful soure stynketh, . . . H.Mop. 32  
**Stinking**  
 O wombe! O bely! O stynkyng is thi cod! . . . C.Pard. 534  
 Fy, stynkyng swyn fy, foule moote thou falle! . . . H.Mop. 40  
 in the stynkyngne ordure of synne, . . . I.Pars. 155-60  
 ful of stynkyngne stynk; and, as seith Yaaye . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 they purgen hir stynkyngne ordure, that . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
 Of ire comen this stynkyngne engendures; . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 thilke stynkyngne synne of lecherie that men . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 is the stynkyngne dede of lecherie. . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
 Naked on mynnes al stynkyng . . . RR. 6496  
 Suche ben the stynkyng prophetis; . . . RR. 7093  
**Stint**  
 And of this cry they nolde nevere stenten, . . . A.Kn. 903  
 Now wol I stynte of Palamon a lite . . . A.Kn. 1334  
 But stynte I wole of Theseus a lite, . . . A.Kn. 2093  
 And seyde, 'Doghter, stynt thyn hevynesse, . . . A.Kn. 2348  
 That Jupiter was bisy it to stente; . . . A.Kn. 2442  
 Saturne anon, to stynten strif and drede, . . . A.Kn. 2450  
 Now wol I stynten of the goddes above, . . . A.Kn. 2479  
 To stynten alle rancour and envye, . . . A.Kn. 2732  
 Therefore I stynte, I nam no divinistre; . . . A.Kn. 2811  
 The Reve answerde and seyde, 'Stynt thy clappe! . . . A.Mil. 3144  
 But God forbode that we stynte here, . . . A.Co. 4339  
 That revel stynte and men goon to hir reste, . . . B.ML. 413  
 Now lat us stynte of Custance but a throwe, . . . B.ML. 953  
 He kan nat stynte of syngyng by the weye, . . . B.Pri. 1747  
 his wepyng for to stynte; but nat for-ty . . . B.Mel. 2160-5  
 and preyen hire of hir wepyng for to stynte, . . . B.Mel. 2165-70  
 'sholde of his wepyng stente that hath so greet a . . . B.Mel. 2175-80  
 youre enemys for drede sholde stinte to plete . . . B.Mel. 2555-60  
 Whanne he escaped was he kan nat stente . . . B.Mk. 3925  
 'Now let us speke of myrthe, and stynte al this; . . . B.NP. 4347  
 But, 'Er that thonder stynte comth a reyn! . . . D.WB. 732  
 Or elles stynt a while, and thou shalt see, . . . D.Fri. 1558  
 They kan nat stynte of hire entencioun, . . . E.Cl. 703  
 He of his cruel purpos nolde stente; . . . E.Cl. 734  
 To stynte rancour and dissenacioun . . . E.Cl. 747  
 Ne shal the goost withinne myn herte stente . . . E.Cl. 972  
 And lat us stynte of earnestful matere; . . . E.Cl. 1175  
 Now wol I stynten of this Arveragus, . . . F.Fkl. 814  
 And Pandarus stinte til no thyng be laft; . . . G.CY. 883  
 'Nay,' quod the fourthe, 'stynt and herke me; . . . G.CY. 927  
 repentant folk that stynte for to synne, and . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 to stynte to do synne, may nat avayle; . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 he shal . . . stynten, as doon they that han any . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
 do nat so, for they ne stynte never to . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 God, that never shal the peyne stynte, . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 Thanne shalt thou bothe stinte al his grevaunce, . . . ABC. 63  
 But serve alway, and stinte for no wo, . . . Comp.L. 40  
 thynges stynten for to soun in eris, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 Byhoold . . . and stynt som-tyme to wondren on . . . Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
 Wherefore it is that schrewes stynten for to ben . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300  
 and that alle othere thynges stynten fro withoute . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90  
 Now let us stinte of Troilus a stounde, . . . TC.1. 1086  
 But, goode noon, alway to stinte his wo, . . . TC.2. 383  
 Now lat us stinte of Troilus a throwe, . . . TC.2. 687

**Stint—Continued**

Now stint, that ye no lenger on it honge, . . .	But	TC.2. 1242
hasteth you		TC.2. 1361
But, wilt thou stinten of this woful chere, . . .		TC.3. 884
And ye therwith shal stinten his diase: . . .		TC.4. 70
To stinte noise and yeve him audience. . .		TC.4. 1113
Stinte al this thing of which thou art in drede. . .		TC.5. 686
That she shal come and stinten al his sorwe. . .		TC.5. 1476
That with his manhod, or he wolde stente, . . .		HF.3. 327
Of which I stynte a while now, . . .		LGW. 1647
The flece to wyne, and stynten his batayle; . . .		Ven. 61
Now love wel, herte, and look thou never stente, . . .		RR. 1441
I mote my tonge stynten nede; . . .		RR. 2620
For to stynte my woo and moone, . . .		RR. 3421
To stynte your ire that greveth soo. . .		RR. 6849
I wole not stynten in my lyve . . .		RR. 7207
But I wole stynt of this matere, . . .		RR. 7240
But us, that stynten never mo . . .		

**Stinted**

Thanne wolde he wepe, he myghte nat be stent, . . .	A.Kn. 1368
The preyere stynt of Arcita the stronge, . . .	A.Kn. 2421
Al styntyd is the moornyng and the teres . . .	A.Kn. 2968
I playned first, so was oure werre y-stynt; . . .	D.WB. 390
In al this meene-while she ne stente . . .	E.Cl. 1023
Upon his wey, and never ne stente, . . .	BD. 154
Out of my chambre, I never stente . . .	BD. 358
'Now!' quod he, and stynte anon. . .	BD. 1298
After this sche stynte a lytel; . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60

sche stynte a litil, and whan sche . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
Assegeden wel ten yer or they stente, . . .	TC.1. 60
Til on Criseyde it smot, and ther it stente. . .	TC.1. 273
And with that Pandar of his wordes stente; . . .	TC.1. 736
'For if her wheel stinte any thing to torne, . . .	TC.1. 848
And here we stinten at thise lettres rede, . . .	TC.2. 103
With this he stinte, and caste adoun the hed; . . .	TC.2. 407
And ek his lif!—and stinte for to wepe. . .	TC.2. 469
Criseyde aros, no longer she ne stente, . . .	TC.2. 598
And of her song right with that word she stente; . . .	TC.2. 876
And stinte a while; and, whan he mighte out- . . .	TC.3. 99

bringe, . . .	TC.3. 1106
'Sey "al foryeve," and stint is al this fare!— . . .	TC.3. 1238
Right so Criseyde, whan her drede stente, . . .	TC.4. 340
For which his woful teres nevere stente; . . .	TC.5. 928
And stinte a while. . .	TC.5. 1452
And al his drem he tolde her or he stente, . . .	TC.5. 1485
She tolde ek how Tydeus, or she stente, . . .	HF.1. 221
Ther saw I how the tempest stente, . . .	HF.3. 593
So brode hit ran or that hit stente. . .	HF.3. 836
That nevermo hit stille stente. . .	HF.3. 898
And therewithal me thought hit stente, . . .	LGW. 294
Ful sodeynly they stynten al atones, . . .	LGW. 633
To shippe anon, no longer they ne stente, . . .	LGW. 821
Whan this was don, no longer she ne stente, . . .	LGW. 1240
And after this, whan that the tempest stente, . . .	RR. 6473
Fals-Semblaunt wolde have stynted heere, . . .	

**Stinteth**

But herkneeth me, and stynteth now a lite, . . .	A.Kn. 2674
Heere the Hoost stynteth Chaucer of his Tale of . . .	B.Mel. head
hath ful his wombe he stynteth to strangle . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
into other folk and stynteth to ben had . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
every contre ne stynteth nat to eschaufen . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
that fayleth to ben good, it stynteth for to . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300

Stinteth right here, and softly you playe. . .	TC.2. 1729
Ne sorweth not ne stinteth ek for life? . . .	TC.3. 898
That stinteth first whan she biginneth singe, . . .	TC.3. 1234
He stynteth hem upon his speres orde; . . .	LGW. 645

**Stinting**

And shame, and stynting in my tale . . .	BD. 1212
here the styntyng of the renoun of . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80

**stir**

And for to stire hem to deuocioun; . . .	C.Pard. 346
or gilt oghte muchel stiren yow to pacience. . .	B.Mel. 2695-700
Ayein his wil, that sholde his herte stere, . . .	TC.1. 228
For with oo word ye may his herte stere. . .	TC.3. 910
It nedeth not this mater ofte stere; . . .	TC.3. 1643
Tho sleightes yit that I you here stere . . .	TC.4. 1451
And herewithal I gan to stere, . . .	HF.2. 59

**Stir see Steer****Stirred**

han been stired to venge yow and maken . . .	B.Mel. 2970-5
He stired the coles, til relente gan . . .	G.C.Y. 1278
whiche a man is stired the moore to . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
the corage of a man is stired by the mysees of hym . . .	I.Pars. 805-10
natheles, yif I have styred resouns that . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20
Long tyme I lay and stired nought, . . .	RR. 1805

**stirreth**

violence wordes he stireth oother folk to . . .	B.Mel. 2315-20
that he stireth to gon by moevynge, he . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1590-5
Everich air in other stireth . . .	HF.2. 309

**stirring**

For sikirly I saugh him nat stiringe . . .	A.Mil. 3673
hym by moevynge and stiringe of synne; . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
If any man was stering any-where, . . .	TC.3. 692

**Stirring—Continued**

Or in the heges any wight steringe, . . .	TC.3. 1236
See o-wher any steryng man, . . .	HF.1. 478
Causeth of othres sterynge, . . .	HF.2. 292
Domme as a stone, without steryng . . .	RR. 2409

**Stirrings**

refreyne the stirrynges and the moevynge . . .	I.Pars. 655-60
--	----------------

**Stirrups**

Oure Hoste upon his stiropes stode anon, . . .	B.Sh. 1163
This Somonour in his styropes hye stood. . .	D.Sum. 1665

**Stirt(e) see Started****Stits**

That forgeth sharpe swerdes on his styth; . . .	A.Kn. 2026
---	------------

**Stives see Stews****Stock**

By verray ligne, as of the stok roial; . . .	A.Kn. 1551
The firste stok and fader of gentilesse,— . . .	Gent. 1
This firste stok was ful of rightwynnesse, . . .	Gent. 8
on an evene stok fixe in the grounde; . . .	Astr. 350-8

**Stoked**

As thinketh me, now stokked in prisoun, . . .	TC.3. 380
---	-----------

**Stokkes**

And thanne with drye stokkes, cloven a thre, . . .	A.Kn. 2934
The schippes and the stokkes, saraced with the flood, . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
He swor her this, by stokkes and by stones, . . .	TC.3. 589

**Stoiciens**

that the peple of Epycuriens and Stoiciens . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
and Stoiciens for as myche as ther semede . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
and Stoiciens my familiars pervertede . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
seyn philosophis that hyghten Stoicien), . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
Stoiciens wenden that sowle had ben . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10

**Stoke**

No short swerd, for to stoke with poynt bitynge, . . .	A.Kn. 2546
--	------------

**Stole**

For which this millere stal bothe mele and corn . . .	A.Rv. 3995
For ther-biforn he stal but curteisly, . . .	A.Rv. 3997
Ful pryvely she stal from every wight, . . .	B.ML. 3763
He stal hym hoom agayn to his contree, . . .	C.Pard. 610
Forth comth the preest, with stole aboute his nekke, . . .	E.Mch. 1703
This hert rused and stal away . . .	BD. 381
She stal on me, and took my fers; . . .	BD. 653
For pure fere, but stal away; . . .	BD. 1250
He stal anon; and they in curteys wise . . .	TC.1. 81
And stal away, and leet hir be; . . .	HF.1. 418
At nyght she stale away ful prevely, . . .	LGW. 796
And stal away upon his compaignie, . . .	LGW. 1327
Whan he fro Dido stal in hire slepyng, . . .	LGW. 1333
Whanne that he stal away to his navye, . . .	LGW. 1335
To shyppe, and as a traytour stal his way, . . .	LGW. 2174
That nyght and day from hir she stale . . .	RR. 3049

**Stole see Stool****Stolen (past part.)**

Whan that hir whelpe is stole whan it is life, . . .	A.Kn. 2627
Oure corn is stolon, men wil us foolkes calle, . . .	A.Rv. 4111
Oure corn is stola, sothly it is na nay, . . .	A.Rv. 4183
And stolon were his lettres pryvely, . . .	B.ML. 744
Eft were his lettres stolon everychon, . . .	B.ML. 792
Which for myn hous was stole upon a nyght, . . .	C.Doe. 184
That love and night han stole and faste y-wryen, . . .	TC.3. 1451
Is stole away out of the londe by nyghte, . . .	LGW. 2154
Have stole the roses that there were; . . .	RR. 2977

**Stomach**

Stomak, ne conscience, ne knowe I noon . . .	D.Fri. 1441
To wake, that my stomak is destroyed; . . .	D.Sum. 1847
voltor, that etith the stomak or the gyser . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
Whos stomak foules tiren evere mo . . .	TC.1. 787

**Stond- see Stand-****Stonden (past part.)**

I have stonden in ful greet degree . . .	E.Mch. 1494
Thogh they had stonden in a rowe, . . .	BD. 974
Touching us two how thinges han y-stonde, . . .	TC.5. 1612
That had hit stonden upon Oise, . . .	HF.3. 838

**Stone**

To ride by the weye doumb as a stoon; . . .	A.Prol. 774
Walled of stoon and dyched al withoute. . .	A.Kn. 1888
'Considereth ek how that the harde stoon . . .	A.Kn. 3021
'Clepe at his dore, or knokke with a stoon; . . .	A.Mil. 3432
This Nicholas sat yf as stille as stoon, . . .	A.Mil. 3473
Go forth thy way, or I wol caste a ston, . . .	A.Mil. 3712
Til that the millere sporned at a stoon, . . .	A.Rv. 4280
That doun he fil atones as a stoon; . . .	B.ML. 670
And priketh under stile and stoon . . .	B.Th. 1988
With fallynge of the grete temple of stoon, . . .	B.Mk. 3279
And he slow Cacus in a cave of stoon; . . .	B.Mk. 3297
'I-blessed be thy breche and every stoon! . . .	B.NP. 4638
In crepeth age alwey, as stille as stoon, . . .	E.Cl. 121
With a coroune of many a riche stoon . . .	E.Cl. 1118
The bryde was brought a-bede as stille as stoon, . . .	E.Mch. 1818
That hath an herte as hard as any stoon, . . .	E.Mch. 1990
He made a gardyn walled al with stoon, . . .	E.Mch. 2029
This Januarie, as bynd as is a stoon, . . .	E.Mch. 2156
Stant in the court as stille as any stoon, . . .	F.Sq. 171
And lith sawowne, deed, and lyk a stoon, . . .	F.Sq. 474
Men may so longe graven in a stoon, . . .	F.Fil. 830
Ye remove alle the rokkes, stoon by stoon, . . .	F.Fil. 993
Of rokkes, that ther nys no stoon y-sene, . . .	F.Fil. 996



**Stone—Continued**

Somtyrne a castel, al of lym and stoon,	F.Fkl. 1149
Withinne hir burying-place under the stoon;	G.SN. 409
That it is stoon,—that men may wel espyen,—	G.SN. 500
That ilke stoon a god thow wolt it calle.	G.SN. 501
And taste it wel, and stoon thou shalt it fynde,	G.SN. 503
Al nay! lat be; the philosophes stoon,	G.CY. 852
But if they weren wrought of lym and stoon,	G.CY. 910
Goth walketh forth, and brynge us a chalk stoon,	G.CY. 1207
He is as boold to renne agayn a stoon,	G.CY. 1415
'Telle me the name of the privee stoon,'	G.CY. 1452
'Take the stoon that <i>Titanos</i> men name'—	G.CY. 1454
How that a man shal come unto this stoon,	G.CY. 1474
or caste a stoon, with which he sleeth a	I.Pars. 570-5
And fil a-swown, as colde as ston.	BD. 123
Therwith he wex as deed as stoon	BD. 1299
Deed as a stoon, why! that the swogh me laste;	Pity. 16
To grounde deed she falleth as a stoon;	Anel. 170
Right of a park, walled with grene stoon;	PF. 122
of a stoon that is departed and fallen fro	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
site in a low stoon. For al-though the	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
Ek some men grave in tree, some in ston wal,	TC.2. 47
And sette her doun as stille as any ston,	TC.2. 600
Of wit Apollo, ston of sikernes,	TC.2. 843
And doun she sette her by him, on a ston Of jaspre	TC.2. 1228
To Troilus, as stille as any ston;	TC.2. 1494
It mighte have masad an herte of stoon to rewe;	TC.3. 114
And stille as stoon, withouten lenger lette,	TC.3. 699
Ye, nece myn, that ring moete have a ston	TC.3. 891
Into his derke chambre stille as ston	TC.4. 354
Thou most me first transmuwen in a ston,	TC.4. 467
As stille as ston: a word ne coude he seye.	TC.5. 1729
That dwelth in a cave of stoon,	HF.1. 70
And, also dumb as any stoon,	HF.2. 148
As stoon or leed, or thyng of wighte,	HF.2. 231
Throwe in a water now this roche was;	HF.2. 281
What maner stoon this roche was;	HF.3. 33
Al was of stone of beryle,	HF.3. 94
And found wher in a cave of stoon,	HF.3. 494
And ther he stood as still as stoon,	HF.3. 515
As doth the routyng of the stoon,	HF.3. 843
Was perched hye upon a stoon;	HF.3. 901
As stille as any ston; til at the laste	LGW. 310
That ther nas but a stoon wal hem betwene,	LGW. 713
Our wordes thurgh thy lyme and eke thy stoon;	LGW. 765
The colde walle they wolden kysses of stoon,	LGW. 768
And doun she felle a-swowne upon a stoon;	LGW. 2207
Though ye ben harder then is any ston.	LGW. 2554
an evene grounde, or on an evene ston, or	Astr. 350-8
The bokele of it was of a stoon,	RR. 1036
For who so bare the stoon so bright,	RR. 1088
While he the stoon hadde hym aboute.	RR. 1090
That stoon was gretly forto love,	RR. 1091
Was of a stoon full precyous,	RR. 1095
And yit the stoon hadde such a grace.	RR. 1099
That fastyng myght that stoon [have] seene.	RR. 1102
The stoon so clere was and so bright,	RR. 1121
Sich lyght sprang oute of the stone,	RR. 1125
And springyng in a marble ston,	RR. 1462
Was writen in the ston aboute	RR. 1466
The clere water in the stoon,	RR. 1556
Thanne taketh the cristall stoon y-wis	RR. 1576
Right so the cristall stoon shynyng,	RR. 1589
Domme as a ston, without steryng	RR. 2409
The god of love, blynde as stoon,	RR. 3703
That stoon coude leye, ne querroure;	RR. 4149
Of squared stoon a sturdy wall,	RR. 4155
The stoon was hard of adement,	RR. 4181
That trusty is and trewe as stone,	RR. 5248
Nought rought I whethir of stone, or tree,	RR. 7061
Though it were of no vounde stone	RR. 7063

**Stone see Fontstone**

**Stoned**

cold, and cloothless, and ones stoned	I.Pars. 340-5
---------------------------------------	---------------

**Stones**

He hadde a croys of latoun, ful of stones,	A.Prol. 699
Upon his heed, set ful of stones brighte,	A.Kn. 2146
His augrym stones, layen faire apart,	A.Mil. 3210
And in a tombe of marbul stones cleere,	B.Pri. 1871
This gent at hym stones caste	B.Th. 2018
Thanne shewe I forth my longe cristall stones	C.Pard. 347
'Hayt, Brok hayt, Scot what spare ye for the stones!	F.Dri. 1543
By God, we owen fourty pound for stones!	D.Sum. 2106
womman, she sholde be slayn with stones;	I.Pars. 835-40
and sholde han been slayn with stones	I.Pars. 885-90
As a coroune withoute stones.	BD. 979
So ful of rubies, and of stones Inde,	Mars. 246
I clepe precyous stones, draweth it nat	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
schynynge of stones, thilke clernesse is	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
of the stones hem-selve, and nat of men;	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
gold or precyous stones; and weneth	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
undir erthe and the precyous stones that	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
nekke charged with precyous stones of	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
nat precyous stones in the vynes, ne ye	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
the grene stones with the white, ne scholden not	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
And yet the harde thinges, as stones,	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20

**Stones—Continued**

For cast of stones war him in the werre!	TC.2. 868
To-day, with swerdes and with slinge-stones,	TC.2. 941
As don these rokkes or these milne-stones;	TC.2. 1384
He swor her this, by stokkes and by stones,	TC.3. 589
Fulle of the fynest stones faire,	HF.3. 261
And fro the top doun cometh the grete stones.	LGW. 639
Of al the rubees and the stones fyne	LGW. 673
Ne juwel fretted ful of riche stones,	LGW. 1117
Al hadde folkes hertys ben of stones,	LGW. 1841
The stones of hir corowne shyne clere;	LGW. 2224
With gravel ful of stones shene.	RR. 127
Of stones clere and bright to see.	RR. 1084
That koude devyse alle the stonys,	RR. 1112
Two cristall stonys craftely	RR. 1568
Was full of riche stonys frett.	RR. 3204
<b>Stont see Standeth</b>	
<b>Stood</b> ( <i>pret. tense</i> )	
Stood redy covered al the longe day.	A.Prol. 354
A werte, and theron stood a toft of herys,	A.Prol. 555
So stood the hevne when that we were born;	A.Kn. 1090
Biforn hym stood and bad hym to be murie;	A.Kn. 1386
And to the grove, that stood ful faste by,	A.Kn. 1688
And wolde have kist his feet ther as he stood,	A.Kn. 1759
Estward ther stood a stile of marbul whit,	A.Kn. 1893
Biforn hire stood hir sone Cupido,	A.Kn. 1963
Ther stood the temple of Mars armypotente,	A.Kn. 1982
The statue of Mars upon a carte stood,	A.Kn. 2041
A wolf ther stood biforn hym at his feet	A.Kn. 2047
Ful hye upon a chaar of gold stood he,	A.Kn. 2138
This nye Nicholas stood in his lighte.	A.Mil. 3396
And at the chambre dore, while he stood,	A.Mil. 3435
The clerkes hors, ther as it stood y-bounde	A.Rv. 4060
By-cause that the cradel by it stood,	A.Rv. 4224
Now fil it that thise marchantz stode in grace	B.ML. 176
As mazed folk they stoden everichone,	B.ML. 678
The child stood, lookynge in the kynges face.	B.ML. 1015
Oure Hoste upon his stiropes stode anon,	B.Sh. 1163
Of thilke yeer, how that it with hym stood,	B.Sh. 1269
For wel he knew he stood in swich array	B.Sh. 1560
A litel scole of cristen folk ther stood	B.Pri. 1685
Of hym that stood in greet prosperitee,	B.Mk. 3165
The harm of hem that stode in heigh degree,	B.Mk. 3182
And stood in noblesse while he myghte see.	B.Mk. 3208
And to his doghter, that stood hym bisyde,	B.Mk. 3937
That stood ful myrie upon an haven ayde;	B.NP. 4261
Him thoughte a man stood by his beddes syde	B.NP. 4269
This Chauntecleer stood hye upon his toos	B.NP. 4521
As she cam forby, ther as this juge stood.	C.Doc. 125
This knyght ne stood nat stille as doth a best,	D.WB. 1034
Deepe was the way, for which the carte stood:	D.Fri. 1541
This Somanour in his styropes hye stood.	D.Sum. 1665
And wroote the names alwey as he stood	D.Sum. 1743
Now stood the lordes Squier at the bord,	D.Sum. 2243
With prechyng in the pulpit ther he stood,	D.Sum. 2282
There stood a throop, of site delitable,	E.Cl. 199
He stood; unnethe seyde he wordes mo,	E.Cl. 318
Doun ran, of hem that stoden hire bisyde;	E.Cl. 1105
Biforn hem stode swich instruments of soun	E.Mch. 1715
Almost he swelte and swowned ther he stood,	E.Mch. 1902
His squieres, whiche that stoden ther bisyde,	E.Mch. 1776
The hevne stood, that tyme fortunaat	E.Mch. 1970
And fully in his lady grace he stood.	E.Mch. 2018
That stood under a laurer, alwey grene.	E.Mch. 2037
He stoupeth doun, and on his bak she stood,	E.Mch. 2348
Ran endelong the tree ther as she stood,	F.Sq. 416
Of fremde land, and evermoore, as she stood,	F.Sq. 429
A longe while to wayten hire she stood,	F.Sq. 444
But finally thus, atte laste it stood,	F.Sq. 576
Now stood hire castel faste by the see,	F.Fkl. 847
He taketh his leve and she astonied stood;	F.Fkl. 1339
Aboute the peytral stood the foom ful hye,	G.CY. 564
yet stood he in the staat of innocence. Of thilke	I.Pars. 330-5
And stood right at hir beddes feete,	BD. 199
A whelp, that fawned me as I stood,	BD. 389
And every tree stood by him-selve,	BD. 419
And ther I stood as stille as ought,	BD. 459
I went and stood right at his feet,	BD. 501
He was war of me how I stood	BD. 514
That I knew tho, but thus hit stood.	BD. 803
Aboute hir herse ther stoden lustily,	Pity. 36
For hit stood so, that ilke tyme, no wyght	Mars. 66
Not but two pas within the gate hit stood;	Mars. 121
So desolat stood Thebes and so bare,	Anel. 62
Was come and stood right at my beddes syde.	PF. 98
That made me to mete that he stood there,	PF. 108
Saw I Delyt that stood with Gentilesse.	PF. 224
that hath fallen stood noght in stedefast	Bo.1. m.1. 10-5
the eye of Poliphemus, that stood in his forheed,	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
In beaute first so stood she makeles:	TC.1. 172
And yit she stood ful lowe and stille alone	TC.1. 178
Over alle thing, he stood for to beholde;	TC.1. 310
Ne his desir, ne wher-for he stood thus,	TC.1. 311
I roughte naught though that the stood and herde	TC.1. 1039
That stood in blak, with lokyng of her yen,	TC.2. 534
And oom ayein a-non, and stood him by,	TC.2. 544
But Pandarus, that in a study stood,	TC.2. 1180
Pandare, which that stood her faste by,	TC.2. 1275
That he so ful stood in his lady grace	TC.3. 472

**Stood** (*pret. tense*)—*Continued*

But Troilus, that stood and mighte it see . . .	TC.3. 600
Considered alle thinges as they stode . . .	TC.3. 923
And cleer stood on a ground of sikernesse . . .	TC.3. 982
He stood this woful Troilus bifore . . .	TC.4. 360
Of this and that, and axed why she stood . . .	TC.5. 108
And stood forth muwet, milde, and mansuete.—	TC.5. 194
As he that stood bitwixen hope and drede . . .	TC.5. 630
He stood the brighte mone to biholde . . .	TC.5. 648
Stood whan she dorste, and loked on the place . . .	TC.5. 710
That Paradys stood formed in her yen; . . .	TC.5. 817
Stood pargal to durre-don that him leste . . .	TC.5. 840
Til it was noon they stoden for to see . . .	TC.5. 1114
—Stood on a day in his malencolye . . .	TC.5. 1646
That stood upon so high a roche . . .	HF.3. 26
Of a castel stood on hy . . .	HF.3. 71
And stood eek on so cold a place . . .	HF.3. 73
In which stoden al withoute— . . .	HF.3. 105
And by him stoden other sevene . . .	HF.3. 347
Tho stoden forth on every rowe . . .	HF.3. 361
And by him stood, withouten lekes . . .	HF.3. 374
And by him stoden alle these clerkes . . .	HF.3. 413
And next him on a pilier stood . . .	HF.3. 417
And ther he stood as still as stoon . . .	HF.3. 515
For on that stood right at my bak . . .	HF.3. 779
This wal, which that bitwixe hem bothe stood . . .	LGW. 737
And tolden, while they stoden in the place . . .	LGW. 747
Upon the o syde of the walle stood he . . .	LGW. 750
And on that other syde stood Tesbe . . .	LGW. 751
She stode so wel in every wyghtes grace . . .	LGW. 1014
Stode in the temple, in hire estat royale . . .	LGW. 1036
That Nisus doghtre stode upon the walle . . .	LGW. 1908
His compleynt, as they stoden on the walle . . .	LGW. 1971
For from an hill that stood ther nere . . .	RR. 114
Or elles stode in folkis pryse . . .	RR. 300
And stood ful long and oft herkyning . . .	RR. 635
This bachelere stode biholdyng . . .	RR. 921
Therefore she stode in love and grace . . .	RR. 1169
Stode I to loken or to poure . . .	RR. 1640
And theron stode the knoppe upright . . .	RR. 1702
But certes the arowe that in me stode . . .	RR. 1741
But in myn herte still it stode . . .	RR. 1753
His nose frowned, full kirked stode . . .	RR. 3137
A longe while stode I in that state . . .	RR. 3189
And while I stode thus derk and pale . . .	RR. 3217
To Bialascol there that he stode; . . .	RR. 3824
But quakyng stode full still alone . . .	RR. 3963
Upon the which alle stode . . .	RR. 4154
Which stode in gret perplexite . . .	RR. 4624

**Stood see Stonden** (*past pret.*)

<b>Stool</b>	
And weven in hire stole the radevore . . .	LGW. 2352

<b>Stools</b>	
Spoons and stools, and al swich housbondrye . . .	D.WB. 288

<b>Stoop</b>	
And in his werkyng for to stoupe lowe . . .	G.CY. 1311

<b>Stoop see To-stoupe</b>	
Thanne shalt thou stoupe, and lay to ere . . .	RR. 2662

<b>Stoopeth</b>	
He stooupeth doun, and on his bak she stood . . .	E.Mch. 2348

<b>Stoopeth adoun, by God, ye be to blame,</b>	G.CY. 1327
--	------------

<b>Stoopeing</b>	
Whan tendre youthe hath wedded stoopeing age; . . .	E.Mch. 1738

<b>Y-closed, stooping on hir stalkes lowe,</b>	TC.2. 968
--	-----------

<b>Stoore</b>	
'O stronge lady, stoore, what dostow?' . . .	E.Mch. 2367

<b>Stop</b>	
And who may stoppen every wikked tonge . . .	TC.2. 804

<b>And stoppe sone, and delyverly,</b>	RR. 4022
--	----------

<b>Stopen</b>	
A pore wydowe some dele stoppe in age . . .	B.NP. 4011 var

<b>Stopen see Stapen</b>	
--------------------------	--

<b>Stopped</b>	
An ounce, and stoppied withouthen faille The hole . . .	G.CY. 1163

<b>Was in his cole) and stoppied with wex weyl,</b>	G.CY. 1268
---	------------

<b>Storie</b>	
His awyn, his hors, his stoore, and his putrye . . .	A.Prol. 598

<b>To stoore with a place that is oures,—</b>	B.Sh. 1463
---	------------

<b>That I ne telle of laxtyvise no stoore . . .</b>	B.NP. 4344
---	------------

<b>His beestes and his stoore shal multiple . . .</b>	C.Pard. 365
---	-------------

<b>And, by my fey, I tolde of it no stoore; . . .</b>	D.WB. 203
---	-----------

<b>And fette his felawe, ther as lay his stoore . . .</b>	D.Sum. 2159
---	-------------

<b>Kepe hem in stoore til so be ye endite . . .</b>	E.Cl. 17
---	----------

<b>And kept hir to his ussage and to his stoore . . .</b>	LGW. 2337
---	-----------

<b>Stored see A-stored</b>	
----------------------------	--

<b>Storial</b>	
Of storial thyng that toucheth gentillesse . . .	A.Mil. 3179

<b>And this is storial sooth, it is no fable . . .</b>	LGW. 702
--	----------

<b>Stories</b>	
Whilom, as olde stories tellen us . . .	A.Kn. 859

<b>Suffieth on ensamble in stories olde . . .</b>	A.Kn. 2039
---	------------

<b>With Arcita, in stories as men fynde . . .</b>	A.Kn. 2155
---	------------

<b>Of olwe cursed stories I sey fynd . . .</b>	B.ML. 80
--	----------

<b>Of olde stories longe tyme agone,—</b>	C.Pard. 436
---	-------------

<b>Howdes, if who so wel the stories soghte . . .</b>	C.Pard. 488
---	-------------

<b>By God! if wommen hadde writen stories . . .</b>	D.WB. 693
---	-----------

<b>In Claudyan we may the stories rede . . .</b>	E.Mch. 2232
--	-------------

<b>'Vis, certes, lo, thise stories beren witness . . .</b>	F.Fkl. 1367
--	-------------

<b>Mo than a thousand stories, as I gesse . . .</b>	F.Fkl. 1412
---	-------------

<b>Thogh hir stories be autentike; . . .</b>	BD. 1085
--	----------

<b>A thousand olde stories thee allegge . . .</b>	TC.3. 297
---	-----------

**Stories—Continued**

Men sen alday, and reden ek in stories . . .	TC.3. 1063
I finde ek in the stories elleswhere . . .	TC.5. 1044
Thou most a fewe of olde stories here . . .	TC.5. 1459
That tellen of these olde approved stories . . .	LGW. 21
To olde stories, and doon hem reverence . . .	LGW. 98
Hast thou thyself, alle ful of stories grete . . .	LGW.G. 274
To wryte The draf of storyis and forgete the oorn? . . .	LGW.G. 312
By pref and ek by storyis hereby-forne . . .	LGW.G. 528
Allas, that as the stories us recorde . . .	LGW. 2484
Of dukes stories, and of kynges . . .	RR. 1078

<b>Stork</b>	
The stork, the wreker of avouterye; . . .	PF. 361

<b>Storm</b>	
As though a storm sholde bresten every bough; . . .	A.Kn. 1983

<b>That after, when the storme is al ago . . .</b>	LGW. 1766
--	-----------

<b>Ben me byraif all with a storme; . . .</b>	RR. 4343
---	----------

<b>Storms</b>	
And not away with stormes bete . . .	HF.3. 80

<b>Stormy</b>	
Auctor. 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrewel . . .	E.Cl. 995

<b>*For love is yit the moste stormy lif . . .</b>	TC.2. 778
--	-----------

<b>And if the wedir stormy were . . .</b>	RR. 455
---	---------

<b>Storven</b> ( <i>pret. pl. and past part.</i> )	
A thousand slayn and nat of qualm y-storve; . . .	A.Kn. 2014

<b>For which anon they storven bothe two . . .</b>	C.Pard. 888
--	-------------

<b>Storven see Starve</b>	
---------------------------	--

<b>Story</b>	
Wel koude he rede a lessoun or a storie . . .	A.Prol. 709

<b>But of that storie list me nat to write . . .</b>	A.Kn. 1201
--	------------

<b>That al this storie tellen moore pleyn . . .</b>	A.Kn. 1464
---	------------

<b>With soult pencil depeynt was this storie . . .</b>	A.Kn. 2049
--	------------

<b>Ther saugh I many another wonder storie . . .</b>	A.Kn. 2073
--	------------

<b>That he ne seyde it was a noble storie . . .</b>	A.Mil. 3111
---	-------------

<b>And mette the ship dryvyng, as seith the storie . . .</b>	B.ML. 969
--	-----------

<b>But I lete all his storie passen by; . . .</b>	B.ML. 1124
---	------------

<b>To telle a storie I wol do my labour; . . .</b>	B.Pr. 1653
--	------------

<b>*Tragedie is to seyn a certeyn storie . . .</b>	B.Mk. 3163
--	------------

<b>And, shortly of this storie for to trete . . .</b>	B.Mk. 3501
---	------------

<b>The storie of Alisandre is so commune . . .</b>	B.Mk. 3521
--	------------

<b>Or elles at two, but if his storie lye . . .</b>	B.Mk. 3906
---	------------

<b>Lucan, to thee this storie I recomende . . .</b>	B.Mk. 3909
---	------------

<b>That of this storie writen ord and ende . . .</b>	B.Mk. 3911
--	------------

<b>This storie is al so trewe, I undertake . . .</b>	B.NP. 4401
--	------------

<b>This false juge, as telleth us the storie . . .</b>	C.Doc. 161
--	------------

<b>And whan the juge it saugh, as seith the storie . . .</b>	C.Doc. 258
--	------------

<b>But, shortly if this storie I tellen shal . . .</b>	E.Cl. 760
--	-----------

<b>This storie is seyd, nat for that wyves sholde . . .</b>	E.Cl. 1142
---	------------

<b>To write of yow a storie of swich mervaille . . .</b>	E.Cl. 1148
--	------------

<b>Lo Judith, as the storie telle kan . . .</b>	E.Cl. 1186
---	------------

<b>Repentant, as the storie telleth us . . .</b>	E.Mch. 1366
--	-------------

<b>As man may after reden in hire storie . . .</b>	E.Mch. 655
--	------------

<b>This ilke storie subtile to endite . . .</b>	G.SN. 35
---	----------

<b>The storie wroot, and folwen hire legende; . . .</b>	G.SN. 80
---	----------

<b>Expowne, as men may in hir storie see . . .</b>	G.SN. 86
--	----------

<b>Of Phitoun, so as telleth us the storie . . .</b>	H.Mch. 128
--	------------

<b>For hoonly al the storie of Troye . . .</b>	BD. 326
--	---------

<b>This olde storie, in Latyn which I fynde . . .</b>	Anel. 10
---	----------

<b>As hit hath freten many a noble storie,—</b>	Anel. 13
---	----------

<b>Ful many a story of which I touche shal . . .</b>	PF. 285
--	---------

<b>That herkeneth, as the story can devise . . .</b>	TC.2. 31
--	----------

<b>In storie non, ne no man here I wene! . . .</b>	TC.3. 499
--	-----------

<b>Men mighte a book make of it, lik a storie! . . .</b>	TC.5. 585
--	-----------

<b>And certeinliche in storie it is y-founde . . .</b>	TC.5. 834
--	-----------

<b>And after this the storie telleth us . . .</b>	TC.5. 1037
---	------------

<b>But trewely the storie telleth us . . .</b>	TC.5. 1051
--	------------

<b>Further than thilke storie wol devise: . . .</b>	TC.5. 1094
---	------------

<b>A maner cote-armure, as seith the storie . . .</b>	TC.5. 1651
---	------------

<b>And tho began the story anon . . .</b>	HF.1. 149
---	-----------

<b>That, as the story telleth us . . .</b>	HF.1. 406
--	-----------

<b>Of manye a story, or ellis of manye a geste . . .</b>	LGW. 8. 87
--	------------

<b>Of olde storye, or swiche thinge was begonne . . .</b>	LGW. 196
---	----------

<b>Sum story of women that were goode and trewe; . . .</b>	LGW.G. 272
--	------------

<b>And deidedyn, as the story wole devyse . . .</b>	LGW.G. 291
---	------------

<b>Of Thebes, thogh the storye ys knowen lyte; . . .</b>	LGW. 421
--	----------

<b>For who-so shal so many a storie telle . . .</b>	LGW. 576
---	----------

<b>Of so many a storye for to make . . .</b>	LGW. 618
--	----------

<b>Of Eneas, and al the storie lered . . .</b>	LGW. 1153
--	-----------

<b>Why I have tolde this storye, and tellen shal . . .</b>	LGW. 1161
--	-----------

<b>But for that cause telle I nat this story . . .</b>	LGW. 1684
--	-----------

<b>But now to the purpose; in the story I rede . . .</b>	LGW. 1825
--	-----------

<b>Nat only for thy sake writen is this story . . .</b>	LGW. 1888
---	-----------

<b>That whan that I this foule story rede . . .</b>	LGW. 2239
---	-----------

<b>The story of Tereus, of which I tolde . . .</b>	LGW. 2243
--	-----------

<b>But shortly of this story for to passe,—</b>	LGW. 2257
---	-----------

<b>She wote hyt wel, and wote the story above . . .</b>	LGW. 2364
---	-----------

<b>Stot</b>	
This Reve sat upon a ful good stot . . .	A.Prol. 615

<b>'Nay, olde stot! that is nat myn entente,' . . .</b>	D.Fri. 1630
---	-------------

<b>Stounde</b>	
Ever in his lif, by day or nyght, oo stounde . . .	A.Kn. 1212

<b>And on a day it happed in a stounde . . .</b>	A.Rv. 3992
--	------------

<b>To yewe hem leve, but a litel stounde . . .</b>	A.Rv. 4007
--	------------

<b>That I of woot', but shortly, in a stounde . . .</b>	B.ML. 1021
---	------------

<b>Hath doon yow kept!—and in that same stounde . . .</b>	E.Cl. 1098
---	------------

<b>And shal I pleyne (alas! the harde stounde) . . .</b>	Anel. 238
--	-----------

<b>Of which I gan a stounde to be-holde . . .</b>	PF. 142 var
---	-------------

<b>With rakel hond; but he wol bide a stounde . . .</b>	TC.1. 1067
---	------------

<b>Now let us stinte of Troilus a stounde . . .</b>	TC.1. 1086
---	------------

<b>But cruel day (so weylaway the stoundel) . . .</b>	TC.3. 1695
---	------------



<b>Stounde—Continued</b>	
For dredches thorough you shal in a stounde . . .	TC.4. 76
And rather be in blame a litell stounde . . .	TC.4. 504 <i>var</i>
Though ich and al my kin upon a stounde . . .	TC.4. 625
And finly withinne a litel stounde . . .	TC.5. 1455
And how Ypomedon in litel stounde . . .	TC.5. 1502
Any stounde, he tolde him als; . . .	HF.3. 951
He made him redy in a certeyn stounde . . .	LGW. 949
To Bachus temple. And in a lytel stounde . . .	LGW. 2376
Whanne I was hurt thus, in [a] stounde . . .	RR. 1733
Whanne she ne may staunche my stounde ille, . . .	RR. 4472
<b>Stoundemele</b>	
Thus stoundemele encesseth in my face, . . .	TC.5. 674
Which stounde-mele can ofte varie. . .	RR. 2304
The stoundemele joie mote overgoo; . . .	RR. 3784
<b>Stoundes</b>	
They been assayed at diverse stoundes; . . .	D.WB. 285
the stowndes whiche that hym-self hath devyded . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
hand hath turned hir chauxynges stowndes, . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
yeven place by stoundes; and that the colde . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
to entrechaunge stoundis of knowyng?" . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
diverse stoundes of knowyng, so that it . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
nat, so as thou weneest, the stoundes of foreknowyng, . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Diversest so his stoundes concorde; . . .	TC.3. 1752
To putte away the stoundes stronge; . . .	RR. 2639
That he shal in a fewe stoundes . . .	RR. 5985
<b>Stour</b>	
The knyght was faire and styf in stour, . . .	RR. 1270
<b>Stoures</b>	
And she that helmed was in starke stoures, . . .	B.Mk. 3560
<b>Stout</b>	
The Millere was a stout carl for the nones, . . .	A.Prol. 545
With kempe heeris on his browes stoute; . . .	A.Kn. 2134
Armed ful wel, with hertes sterne and stoute. . .	A.Kn. 2154
Of thilke stronge boor with tuskes stoute; . . .	TC.5. 1454
Whan Tydeus slough fifty knyghtes stoute; . . .	TC.5. 1493
With stoute Romynges, crewel as lyoun; . . .	LGW. 627
With Romynges, that ful sterne were and stoute, . . .	LGW. 1695
Than hym that is bothe proude and stoute. . .	RR. 3538
Stoute of thi porte, redy to greve. . .	RR. 4015
That stoute ben and malicious, . . .	RR. 6158
Now am I yonge, [and] stoute, and bolde; . . .	RR. 6336
<b>Stoutness</b>	
That with daunger or stoutnesse . . .	RR. 1936
<b>Straight</b>	
Hir nose was straight hire yghen grey as glas . . .	A.Prol. 152 <i>var</i>
That straight was comen for the court of Rome. . .	A.Prol. 671
But straight, withouten word or rehersyng, . . .	A.Kn. 1650
Duo Theseus the straighte way hath holde; . . .	A.Kn. 1690
Ful straight and evene lay his joly shode. . .	A.Mil. 3316
And go straight to the devel, whan I dye; . . .	E.Mch. 1436
This fresche May hath straight hir wey y-holde, . . .	E.Mch. 1932
Hit was smothe, streght, and pure flat, . . .	BD. 941
Hir hippes were, a straight flat bak. . .	BD. 956
For now wol I gon straight to my matere, . . .	TC.1. 53
He straight anon unto the paleys torneth, . . .	TC.1. 324
That straight unto the deth myn herte sailleth: . . .	TC.1. 606
But straight into her clost wente anon, . . .	TC.2. 599
And straight into her chaumbre gan she gon; . . .	TC.2. 1173
But to his neces hous, as straight as line, . . .	TC.2. 1461
He straight a-morwe unto his nece wente: . . .	TC.3. 552
Her armes smale, hir streighte bak and softe, . . .	TC.3. 1247
Th'embassadours to Troye straight they wente. . .	TC.4. 140
And lat us rise and straight to bedde go, . . .	TC.4. 1243
For-which to chaumbre straight the wey he took, . . .	TC.5. 292
As straight as that they myghte go. . .	HF.1. 197
Straight down to the dores wyde, . . .	HF.3. 330
And I gan straighte to hym goon, . . .	HF.3. 902
Every tidying straight to Fame; . . .	HF.3. 1021
it is straight and hath no plates on either ende . . .	Astr. 108-15
ben straight as a lyne, so as it abewith in . . .	Astr. 277-84
He straight up to his ere drough . . .	RR. 1725
Right and strenght on the hande; . . .	RR. 2264
I toke my leve, and straight I wente . . .	RR. 3471
<b>Straighter</b>	
But it was strayghter, wel away; . . .	RR. 119
<b>Strain</b>	
Thise cookies, how they stampe, and streyne, and grynde, . . .	C.Pard. 538
To that I never erst thoughte streyne me. . .	E.Cl. 144
Bountee comth al of God, nat of the streen . . .	E.Cl. 157
That he that nyght in armes wolde hire streyne . . .	E.Mch. 1753
with a glotonous hand to streyne and presse . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
and that thou streyne me to this name . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
The crampe of deth, to streyne him by the herte. . .	TC.3. 1071
This Troilus in armes gan hir streyne, . . .	TC.3. 1205
In armes streyne, and seyde in this manere: . . .	TC.3. 1449
And in his nette gan hym so strayne, . . .	RR. 1471
Oure seetis strenne forth save, . . .	RR. 4859
Thou shalt not streyne me a dele . . .	RR. 6406
<b>Strained</b>	
That hight Dame Abstinence-Streyned. . .	RR. 6341 <i>em</i>
And Dame Abstinence-Streyned . . .	RR. 7364
'Sir,' said Strayned-Abstynance, . . .	RR. 7481
And if his herte hym streyned so, . . .	RR. 7629
<b>Strained see Stralneath</b>	
<b>Stralneath</b>	
Streyneth me nedely to doon a thyng,— . . .	B.NP. 4434
Or if his wityng streyneth never a deel, . . .	B.NP. 4439
And streyneth folk to love malgre hir hede, . . .	Mars. 220
and streyneth alle thingis that men mai . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
Sin that desir right now so streyneth me, . . .	TC.3. 1482
For pite by the herte hir streyneth so, . . .	LGW. 2684
the Hora, that streyneth al these parties to hepe. . .	Astr. 67-80
Myn lemman Streyneth-Abstynence, . . .	RR. 7323
<b>Strait</b>	
By-cause that it was old and som-del streit,— . . .	A.Prol. 174
Ful streite y-tyed, and shoes ful moyeste and newe; . . .	A.Prol. 457
Was long and streit, and gastly for to see; . . .	A.Kn. 1984
Myn hous is streit, but ye han lerned art, . . .	A.Rv. 4122
Thurhout the see of Grece unto the straye Of Marrok, . . .	B.ML. 464
to passen many a strait passage . . .	B.Mel. 2635-40
<b>Stray</b>	
Of peple, and eek so streit of herbergeage, . . .	B.NP. 4179
Was wonne, and Pirrus with his streite awerd, . . .	B.NP. 4647
My wages been ful streite and ful smale; . . .	D.Fri. 1426
Thogh they were kept ful longe streite overal, . . .	E.Mch. 2129
tho rychesse, O streyte and nedely clepe . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
sholde ther duellen a ryght streite place . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
glorye that is so narwe and so streit I-thurgen . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
Seastow nat thanne how streyte and how compressid of the hevne, and upon the streyte sete . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
it were into the streyte seete of here . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
enclosed in a streyte cage, al though that the . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
skippyng out of hir streyte cage seith . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
thought to steven up in-to thi streyte seete; . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 875-80
berin withynne hir corages full streyte cheynes. . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
And ofte kist, and streite in armes folde, . . .	TC.4. 1689
y-kept . . . Ful streyte, leste they didnen somme folye. . .	LGW. 723
lik a rewle, save that it is streit . . .	Astr. 108-15 <i>var</i>
She nadde on but a streit olde sak, . . .	RR. 457
Were streite gloves with awmere . . .	RR. 2271
<b>Straitness</b>	
12 signes, and, for the streitnesse of thin . . .	Astr. 100-8
<b>Strake</b>	
They gan to strake forth; al was doon . . .	BD. 1311
<b>Strand</b>	
The wyl of Crist, and knelyng on the stronde, . . .	B.ML. 825
And up she rist, and walketh doun the stronde . . .	B.ML. 864
With hire mayne, endelonge the stronde, . . .	LGW. 1498
And to the stronde barefoote faste she wente, . . .	LGW. 2189
And turne agayne, and on the stronde hir fynde. . .	LGW. 2205
<b>Strande</b>	
And palmeres for to seken straunge strondes, . . .	A.Prol. 13
newe stroondes to leden marchandise into . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
and knownen whiche strondes habounden . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
beten the strondes of the see by quakyng . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
dreynte his . . . visage in his strondes (that is to seyn . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
geaunt in the strondes of Libye; . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
Unto the strondes of Lavyne. . .	HF.1. 148
<b>Strange</b>	
And palmeres for to seken straunge strondes, . . .	A.Prol. 13
She hadde passed many a straunge strem; . . .	A.Prol. 464
Unto the straunge lordes, as was right; . . .	A.Kn. 2718
And straunge he made it of hir mariage, . . .	A.Rv. 3980
For when they cam from any strange place . . .	B.ML. 178
That shal be sent to strange nacoun, . . .	B.ML. 268
So strange a creature unto his make, . . .	B.ML. 700
Bitwix us two nedeth no strange fare; . . .	B.Sh. 1453
ye han y-cleped straunge folk, and . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40
yow fro alle straunge folk, and fro lyeres, . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
straunge men, but if so be that thou have . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
he that taketh a straunge hound by the eris . . .	B.Mel. 2730-5
Which is a strange thyng to thy persone, . . .	D.WB. 1161
And that a straunge successeur sholde take . . .	E.Cl. 138
In straunge hand, and this I telle yow alle. . .	E.Mch. 1440
I wol nat tellen of hir strange sewes, . . .	F.Sq. 67
This strange knyght that cam thus sodenly, . . .	F.Sq. 89
This strange knyght is fet to hym ful soone, . . .	F.Sq. 276
He made it straunge, and swoor, so God hym save! . . .	F.Fkl. 1223
In thyng that straunge is, also God me save! . . .	Anel. 202
'Thou that his lady ever more be straunge, . . .	PF. 584
his rychesse to the eyres of straunge folk; . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
Why embracet thow straunge goodes as . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
how schal straunge or foreyne goodnesse . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
with straunge appareilmentes! . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
the smale wordes of straunge folk. Have now . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
peraventure among straunge nacions, . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
and redouted of straunge folk? . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
that is amonges straunge folk, maystow . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
straunge thinges in hym; but ryght as . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
His hye port and his manere estraunge; . . .	TC.1. 1084
That hadden pris, now wonder nice and straunge . . .	TC.2. 24
Allas! What sholden straunge to me don, . . .	TC.2. 411
'And ek, for she is straunge, he wol forbere . . .	TC.2. 1660

# Strange—Continued

He seide ek thus, I wot you thinketh straunge,—	TC.5. 120
To axen her, if that her straunge thoughte	TC.5. 860
This Troilus this lettre thoughte al straunge	TC.5. 1632
Reyes, and these straunge thynges.	HF.3. 146
That never was there a more straunge Case	LGW. 1046 var
To weten, if that any straunge wyghte	LGW. 1474
These straunge folke, and doth hem grete honour;	LGW. 1508
of eny maner sterre, straunge or unstraunge,	Astr. 222-9
a straunge degre in a nother signe is by cause	Astr. 236-40
Wrought was his robe in straunge gise	RR. 839
And make folk ful straunge be	RR. 1065
Ne be not straunge ne daungerous,	RR. 2312
Where thou shuldest be straunge of chere,	RR. 4014
In every shap homely and straunge,	RR. 6320
Take oon and make another straunge.	RR. 6326
<b>Strangely</b>	
That thou spok'st of to me thus strangely	TC.2. 1423
And strangely she spak, and seide thus:	TC.5. 955
<b>Strangeness</b>	
That ye han maad a manere strangenesse	B.Sh. 1576
and for his strangenesse and degisynesse,	I.Pars. 410-5
No strangenesse was in him sene,	RR. 3611
For that thee failthe strangenesse.	RR. 4056
<b>Stranger</b>	
pyn trees. Ne no gest ne stranger ne	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
	TC.4. 388
Stranger than this, thorough cas or aventure.	TC.5. 130
Have ich had than another stranger wight,	LGW. 1075
And for he was a stranger, somwhat she	
<b>Strangers</b>	
for they weren straungiers, yit myghtestow	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
straungiers unpunyschid tormentyde	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
<b>Strangle</b>	
folk stranglen spiritually hir lordshipes,	I.Pars. 440-5
the devels wolves that stranglen the sheepe	I.Pars. 765-70
hath ful his wombe he stynteth to strangle sheepe,	I.Pars. 765-70
wolde brenne holl houses and strangle preestis	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
<b>Strangled</b>	
The hunte strangled with the wilde beres;	A.Kn. 2018
<b>Strangleth</b>	
kepen, to the wolf that strangleth hem;	I.Pars. 790-5
<b>Strangling</b>	
Myn is the stranglyng and hangyng by the throte,	A.Kn. 2458
it nys but stranglyng of thy soule.	I.Pars. 1005-10
With bloody mouth, of stranglyng of a beste,	LGW. 807
<b>Stratford</b>	
After the scole of Stratford-atte-Bowe,	A.Prol. 125
<b>Straight(e) see Stretched</b>	
<b>Straw</b>	
Of stree first ther was leyd ful many a lode;	A.Kn. 2918
Ne how the fyr was couched first with stree,	A.Kn. 2918
With dust, with sone, with straw, with clooth, with	
chippes,	A.Mil. 3748
Til it be roten in mullok, or in stree.	A.Rv. 3873
Me list nat of the chaf, ne of the stree,	B.ML. 701
nat worth a stree, but if they be defended	B.Mel. 2525-30
I sette nat a straw by thy dremynges,	B.NP. 4280
Certes, he Jakke Straw, and his meynes,	B.NP. 4584
Straw for thy Senek, and for thy proverbes!	E.Moh. 1567
'Straw for yours' 'gentillesse,' quod our Hoost.	F.Fk. 695
'Straw!' quod the thriddle, 'ye ben lewed and nyce,	G.CY. 925
And that is whan men playen with a straw,	H.Mop. 45
the cause nat worth a stree? Certes,	I.Pars. 600-5
I holde that wysh nat worth a stree!	BD. 670
Algate she ne roghte of hem a stree!	BD. 886
God wot she accounted nat a stree	BD. 1236
The folk devine at wagging of a stree;	TC.2. 1745
"How is this candel in the straw y-falle!"	TC.3. 859
As breme as blase of straw y-set on fire;	TC.4. 184
A straw for alle swevenes signefauancel	TC.5. 362
Certeyn awayleth hir not a stree.	HF.1. 363
Though he lye in strawe or dust;	RR. 2764
I take the strawe, and lete the corne	RR. 6354
<b>Straw see Beanstraw, Bedstraw</b>	
<b>Strawe see Straw</b>	
<b>Straws</b>	
For he ne counted nat three strees	BD. 717
<b>Stream</b>	
She hadde passed many a strange strem;	A.Prol. 484
The strem of lyf now droppeth on the chymbe;	A.Rv. 3895
Down ran the bloody strem upon his brest,	A.Rv. 4276
As dooth the strem that turneth never agayn,	B.ML. 23
That serchen every lond and every strem,	D.WB. 867
Let som strem of your light on me be sene,	Pty. 94
This strem you ledeth to the sorwful were	PF. 138
the fleetynge strem, that royleth down	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
and som-tyme the stream is on o side,	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
Upon a strem that cometh for Lete,	HF.1. 71
Yet hath the streme of Sithon nat i-brought	LGW. 2508
In thende of which streme I am dul as dede,	Scog. 45
Cam down the streme ful stiff and bold;	RR. 115
<b>Streamed</b>	
Out streameden as swiftes welles tweye;	TC.4. 247
<b>Streams</b>	
His stremes and his daungers bym bisides,	A.Prol. 402
And with his stremes dryeth in the graves	A.Kn. 1495
Out brest the blood with stierne stremes rede;	A.Kn. 2610
Tho bren the sonnes stremes for to seyn	B.Mk. 3944 var
Lyk to the stremes of his burned heete;	C.Doc. 38

# Streams—Continued

Phebus of gold down hath his stremes sent	E.Moh. 2220
Shoon as the burned gold, with stremes brighte;	F.Fk. 1247
With many glade, gilden stremes;	BD. 338
With torche in honde, of which the stremes bryghte	Mars. 83
Is passed halfe the stremes of thyn yen;	Mars. 111
And colde welles-stremes, no-thing dede,	PF. 187
Within the subtil stremes of her yen,	TC.1. 305
That with the stremes of your yen clere	TC.3. 129
Gan for to rise and out her stremes throwe,	TC.3. 1418
Aurora with the stremes of hire hete	LGW. 774
Soogan, that knelest at the stremes hede Of grace,	Scog. 43
and somme lasse, to receyve the stremes of the sonne	Astr. 50-7
thy rewle up and down til that the stremes of the sonne	Astr. 121-7
Of stremys smal, that by devyse	RR. 1413
And by the stremes over al elles	RR. 1418
<b>Stree see Straw</b>	
<b>Street</b>	
Thurgh-out the citee, by the maister strete,	A.Kn. 2902
Right of the same is al the strete y-wrye.	A.Kn. 2904
A softe paas he wente over the strete	A.Mil. 3760
And criden, 'Out and harrow!' in the strete.	A.Mil. 3825
To playen at the dys in swich a strete;	A.Co. 4384
And whan she saugh hir fader in the strete,	B.ML. 1103
And thurgh the strete men myghte ride or wende,	B.Pri. 1683
The cristene folk, that thurgh the strete wente,	B.Pri. 1804
I shal hym seke by wey, and eek by strete;	C.Pard. 694
Into the nexte strete unto a man,	C.Pard. 870
Amydde the toun, right in the quykkest strete,	F.Fk. 1502
And bringest him out of the crooked strete.	ABC. 70
And men cri'de in the strete, 'See, Troilus	TC.2. 612
For thorough this strete he mot to paleys ride;	TC.2. 616
At som windowe, into the strete lokinge.	TC.2. 1015
Gan drawe him to the window next the strete,	TC.2. 1186
Ther-as he sat and lokid into strete,	TC.2. 1227
This thing anon was outh to every strete	TC.4. 61
Shulle in a strete as dogges ligen dede,	TC.4. 626
What helpeth it to wepen ful a strete,	TC.4. 929
Callen hit Watlynge strete,	HF.2. 431
I nyste how, but in a strete	HF.2. 541
Dwellen above, toward the maystre strete	LGW. 1985
And him conveyeth thurgh the maistr strete	LGW. 2305
But pore folk that gone by strete,	RR. 6455
Whanne that they passen thurgh the strete,	RR. 6918
<b>Street see Fishstreet, Fleetstreet</b>	
<b>Streets</b>	
Lo, Troilus, right at the stretes ende,	TC.2. 1248
<b>Streight(e) see Stretched</b>	
<b>Strem see String</b>	
<b>Streme- see Stronge-</b>	
<b>Strength</b>	
And wonderly delyvere and greet of strengthe;	A.Prol. 84
Ne yet the grete strengthe of Ercules,	A.Kn. 1943
Beautee ne Sleighte, Strengthe, Hardynesse,	A.Kn. 1948
I moot with strengthe wyne hire in the place;	A.Kn. 2399
Of thee, ne may my strengthe noht availle.	A.Kn. 2401
And kyng Emetreus, for al his strengthe,	A.Kn. 2845
The vital strengthe is lost and al ago.	A.Kn. 2802
How may this wayke woman han this strengthe	B.ML. 93
accomplished by strengthe, ne by	B.Mel. 2355-60
presumpcioun of youre strengthe, that ye	B.Mel. 2505-10
of evene strengthe, that is to seyn, with as stronge	B.Mel. 2670-5
a man of gretter myght and strengthe	B.Mel. 2675-80
he that by . . . strengthe taketh grete citees;	B.Mel. 2705-10
To speke of strengthe, and therewith hardynesse;	B.Mk. 3210
That in his heiris al his strengthe lay,	B.Mk. 3254
For in his tyme of strengthe he was the flour.	B.Mk. 3287
What for his strengthe and for his heigh bountee,	B.Mk. 3304
He wan by strengthe, or for his hie renoun	B.Mk. 3825
By strengthe of hand, or elles by trette,	B.Mk. 3865
strengthe of body, heele, beautee,	I.Pars. 150-5
of body ben heele of body, as strengthe,	I.Pars. 450-5
to pride hym in his strengthe of body,	I.Pars. 455-60
and over al this, strengthe of body	I.Pars. 460-5
vertu that is called fortitudo, or strengthe;	I.Pars. 725-30
moore . . . by sleighte than by strengthe, therfore	I.Pars. 730-5
knoweth nat the strengthe of the drynke,	I.Pars. 820-5
han strengthe of the helpe of God, and	I.Pars. 1075-80
How they wolde slee the hert with strengthe,	BD. 351
So grete trees, so huge of strengthe,	BD. 421
And al the strengthe of Ercules,	BD. 1057
colour and with swich vigour and strengthe	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
by strengthe, and everich man of hem hadde	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
hir firste strengthe. And ryght by ensaumple as	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
felous withouten any strengthe?	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
Tho I, that hadde gaderyd strengthe	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
in alle nedes hath greet strengthe.	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
to use hir strengthe, they rejoysen hem to putten	Bo.1. m.5. 100-5
the strengthe of a more myghty . . . medecyne,	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
thi thought, so as [thorw] the strengthe	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
Swiche is my strengthe, and this play I	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
quiete and weleful by strengthe of thi	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
in whom he seeth strengthe; and in whom	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
semeth that strengthe and grettesse of body	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
be feble and withoute strengthe.	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
strengthe of nature. For how so that	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
by myghty strengthe, boweth redly the crop adown;	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
Han thei nat so gret strengthe that thei	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
hir propre strengthe of nature, but only of the	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
that it folweth by strengthe of the premisses.	Bo.3. p.10. 915-20



**Strength—Continued**  
 it hath his strength, that eschue the . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
 965-70  
 to be bareyne and naked of alle strengthe. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5  
 the strength of good folk is ful wel yseene. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5  
 hir power ne descendeth nat of strengthe, . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1245-50  
 which is the strengthe of this power . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 withinne is I-hidd the strengthe and the . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1320-5  
 hertes, (that is to seyn the strengthe of resoun); . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1320-5  
 is to seyn, by vigour and strengthe of . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1445-50  
 wel in his thought the strengthe of that oon . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1455-60  
 al only by the strengthe and by the . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
 his strengthe and his nature, but aftir the . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5  
 strengthe to comprehend thinges . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
 and contienith the lower strengthe . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
 but the lower strengthe ne ariseth nat . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
 in no manere to the beyere strengthe. . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5  
 is thilke strengthe that byholdeth the . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1810-5  
 the strengthe that devyde things I-knowe; . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1810-5  
 and thilke strengthe that gadreth togidre . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1810-5  
 the thingis devyded; and the strengthe . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1810-5  
 strengthe is cause more efficient, and . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1815-20  
 is the strengthe of the thought I-moevid and . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1815-20  
 goth to-forne the strengthe of the wirkyngs corage, . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5  
 knoweth of his owne strengthe the passiuun . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5  
 stryvyng thanne we that han strengthe of resounyng . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1835-40  
 For certis this strengthe of the devyne . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5  
 'And sithen th'ende is every tales strengthe, . . . TC.2. 260  
 Ful wrongfully of Thebes held the strengthe: . . . TC.5. 1490  
 Al was the tymber of no strengthe; . . . HF.3. 890  
 For love shal me yive strengthe and hardynessee, . . . LGW. 892  
 Of fredome, and of strengthe, and lustynesse. . . LGW. 1405  
 Maugree hir hede, by strengthe and by myght. . . LGW. 2326  
 For nygart never with strengthe of honde . . . RR. 1175  
 Such strengthe, that the place overall, . . . RR. 1580  
 The vertue and [the] strengthe of it, . . . RR. 1644  
 That God of Love wanne with his strengthe. . . RR. 3792  
 A strengthe weyked to stonde upright, . . . RR. 4737  
 Witte and strengthe and eke richessee, . . . RR. 5133  
 And strengthe also, and desyryng . . . RR. 6736  
 The strengthe of John, they undirstonde . . . RR. 7183

**Strengthe**  
 To strengthen hire shal alle his frendes fonde. . . B.M.L. 347  
 that schullen . . . strengthen the with stedfaste ad-  
 nessee. . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5

**Strengthed**  
 stidfast knowynge I-strengthid by . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5

**Strengths**  
 For alle his strengthes in his heeres were; . . . B.M.k. 3248  
 maketh wayk and fieble alle the strengthes of the  
 develes, . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 sche proeveth hir strengthes, and scheweth a greet  
 wonder . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 with alle hise strengthes, and the lause sandes refusen  
 415-20

that may don alle thynges by hise strengthis, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
 and desert and naked of alle strengthes. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5  
 by hise strengthes that it nis nat overcomen by . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
 1585-90

stidfast strengthes. For al that evere is . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5  
 ne han no strengthis by the necessite of . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1725-30

the thre forseide strengthis of the soule). . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1795-800

strengthes of the thought. Ryght so as . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1815-20

**Strepe see Strip**

**Straike**  
 youre liberal grace and mercy strecchen hem farther . . . B.Mel. 3015-20  
 And strecche forth his nekke, long and smal; . . . B.N.P. 4498  
 Thanne payne I me to strecche forth the nekke, . . . C.Pard. 395  
 Ne woostow nat how fer my myght may strecche? . . . G.S.N. 469  
 As ferforth as my konnyng may strecche. . . G.CY. 1087  
 Ne may my wit, so weyke is hit, not strecche. . . Anel. 341  
 ne may nat strecchen, but eek the fame . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
 ne may nat strecchen. At the laste, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
 the glorie of a synguler Romeyn strecchen thider . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
 nat leveful to strecche his brode termes . . . 595-600

that the remes of mankynde strecchen brode, . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
 thi lordschipe strecche so fer that the . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5  
 ne mowen nat strecchen ne enhaunsen hem-self . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1835-40

In honour to as fer as she may strecche, . . . TC.1. 888  
 If ye be swich, your beaute may not strecche . . . TC.2. 341  
 If it so ferre may strecche in this; . . . RR. 6634

**Stretched**  
 And twenty fadme of brede the armes straughte; . . . A.Kn. 2916  
 hadde yit streyghte myn eres (that is to seyn, to . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5

**Stretched—Continued**  
 han hir bodies straught, and crepyyn in the . . . Bo.5. m.5.  
 1845-50  
 be strecchid with infinite of tyme; yit algatis . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1865-70  
 He rist him up, and long streight he her leyde; . . . TC.4. 1163  
 Hir-self the wonderliche streighte, . . . HF.3. 283  
 Hir tressee yelowde, and longe straughten, . . . RR. 1021  
 And forth his heed and necke out-straught . . . RR. 1515

**Stretcheth**  
 For vertu streccheth not himself to shame. . . TC.1. 903

**Stretcheth see Overstretcheth**

**Stretching**  
 Strecchyng his nekke, and heeld his eyen cloos, . . . B.N.P. 4522

**Strew**  
 And strawe hir cage faire, and softe as silk, . . . F.Sq. 613  
 I had hem strawen floures on my bed. . . LGW. 207

**Strewed**  
 under hem shul ben strawed mothes, and hire . . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 As filthe over y-strawed with floures. . . BD. 628

**Stricken (past part.)**  
 Love hath my name y-strike out of his sclat, . . . Merc.B. 34  
 And he is strike out of my bokes clene . . . Merc.B. 35

**Strife**  
 Greet was the strif, and long, bitwix hem tweye, . . . A.Kn. 1187  
 Of al our strif, God woot, the fruyt is thyn; . . . A.Kn. 1282  
 For whom ye have this strif and jealousy, . . . A.Kn. 1834  
 And right anon swich strif ther is bigonne . . . A.Kn. 2438  
 Saturne ahon, to stynten strif and drede, . . . A.Kn. 2450  
 Of al this strif he gan remedie fynde. . . A.Kn. 2452  
 Had strif and rancour, many a day agon, . . . A.Kn. 2784  
 And every right gan laughen of this stryf. . . A.Mil. 384  
 That wiste no thyng of this nyce stryf; . . . A.Rv. 4282  
 The strif of Thebes, and of Ercules, . . . B.M.L. 200  
 myghte nat wyne by strif or werre. . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 fro noyse and stryf." And if it so bifalle or happe . . . B.Mel. 2675-80  
 hym of the noyse or strif of another man . . . B.Mel. 2730-5  
 What nedeth yow, Thomas, to maken stryf? . . . D.Sum. 2000  
 Ther fil a stryf bitwix his bretheren two, . . . E.Mch. 1475  
 So delicat, withouten wo and stryf, . . . E.Mch. 1646  
 In which ye seyn ther is no wo ne stryf; . . . E.Mch. 1664  
 As in my gilt, were outhere werre or stryf, . . . F.Pkl. 757  
 But wel I woot greet strif is among, . . . G.CY. 931  
 elacioun, impacience, strif, contumacie, . . . I.Pars. 390-5  
 his vice, and by strif werreith trouthe . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
 Contumelie or strif and cheeste, and batereth and . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
 ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
 I took stryf ayens the provost of the pretorie for . . . Bo.1. p.4.  
 120-5

weren thyn? Stryf or pleet with me . . . Bo.2. p.2.  
 295-300  
 the stryf of fortune, For, bothe to the to . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
 1585-90

For evere som mistrust or nice strif . . . TC.2. 780  
 For, Lord, withouten jealousy or strif, . . . TC.2. 837  
 Yit n'il he with himself thus maken strif: . . . TC.5. 341  
 Of love, of hate, acorde, of stryfe, . . . HF.3. 874  
 Of olde story, er swich strif was begunne. . . LGW.G. 80  
 For which he took with Rome and Cesar strif. . . LGW. 595  
 This is the stryf and eke the affray, . . . RR. 2549  
 They loven no pride, ne no strif, . . . RR. 6163  
 And God to-forne for strif to fight, . . . RR. 7196

**Strike**  
 But smotho it heeng as dooth a strike of flex; . . . A.Prol. 676  
 Do striken thee out of oure lettres blake, . . . D.Fri. 1364  
 Strike hym in the wounde and it wol close. . . F.Sq. 165  
 in the next strike of the planet under the forside west  
 rule and drawe a strike evens a-lyne, fro . . . Astr. 198-209  
 Astr. 350-8

**Strike see Stroke**

**Striked**  
 his salte teeres stryked down as reyn . . . B.Pri. 1864 var

**Strikes**  
 longe strikes bitwene. Of whiche longe strikes . . . Astr. 40-5  
 with longe strikes fro 5 to 5, and the nombre . . . Astr. 45-50  
 there comen a maner croked strikes like . . . Astr. 88-92  
 same strikes or divisions ben clepid . . . Astr. 88-92  
 and downer, teching by suche strikes the . . . Astr. 198-209

**String**  
 And up the streng he pulled to his ere, . . . D.Sum. 2067  
 Touche ay oo streng, or ay oo werble harpe, . . . TC.2. 1033

**Strings**  
 Of instruments of strenges in acord . . . PF. 197  
 delytable sown of strenges, how that Nature, myghty, . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
 650-5  
 resounyng strenges, and spak and song . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1120-5  
 That hereth soun, whan men the strenges pleye, . . . TC.1. 732  
 Eek, whan men harpe-strynges smyte, . . . HF.2. 269

**Strip**  
 Hem for to strepe of harneys and of wede, . . . A.Kn. 1006  
 Ye dide me strepe out of my poure weede, . . . E.Cl. 883  
 And strepen hire out of hire rude array, . . . E.Cl. 1116  
 Anon he preydre hire strepen hire al naked, . . . E.Mch. 1958  
 Do strepe me, and put me in a sakke, . . . E.Mch. 2200  
 apparailes myghte strepen of thise proude kynges, . . . Bo.4. m.2.  
 1265-70  
 Nis none of hem that he nyl strepe, . . . RR. 6818

**Strippeth**  
 He strepeth of the brydel right anon, . . . A.Rv. 4063  
 Biforn the folk hirselves strepeth she, . . . E.Cl. 894

**Strive** (*pres. tense*)

We stryven as dide the houndes for the boon, . . . A.Kn. 1177  
 Of no degree, availleth for to stryve. . . . A.Kn. 3040  
 a man to stryve with a stranger. . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 and for to stryve with a man of evene . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 to stryve with a weyker man, it is folie; . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 Ne stryve nat with thy wyf, as for thy beste; . . . D.Sum. 1956  
 Agayn my choys shul neither gruoche ne stryve; . . . E.Cl. 170  
 Which he rit on, than he sholde with me stryve. . . . H.Mcp. 79  
 they been so contrarie and so stryven that . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 the wise man seith, "If thou stryve with . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 I recche nat how longe that ye stryve; . . . PF. 606  
 wolden . . . and stryven to fordo the fassoun of . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
 595-600

yif that wit and ymaginacioun stryven ayein . . . Bo.5 p.5. 1830-5  
 Theigh al the world ayein it wolde stryve. . . . TC.4. 175  
 Nor I am not of power for to stryve. . . . TC.5. 166  
 Ayeins which fate him helpeth not to stryve; . . . TC.5. 1552  
 That thou hast lent or this. Why wolt thou stryve? . . . Fort. 30  
 Strype night, as doth the crokke with the wal. . . . Truth. 12  
 To stryve ayein is nought thi prow; . . . RR. 1940

**Striven** (*past part.*)

Have I nought stryven with ful greet strif . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5

**Striveth**

greet peril that stryveth with a greetur . . . B.Mel. 2875-80  
 of his neighebores. It stryveth . . . agayn trouthe. . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 so parfite welfulnesse, that he ne stryveth or pleyneth . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 That who so striveth with you hath the wers. . . . TC.3. 38  
 She fighteth with hym ay and stryveth, . . . RR. 5717

**Striving**

and therefore sholde a man flece stryvynge . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 Is ful of stryvynge and of wretchednesse. . . . C.Pard. 550  
 For stryvynge with hir lemman and hir wyves. . . . D.Sum. 1998  
 that hadde assailed with stryvynge wordes . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 he, as in stryvynge ayein . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 moiste thingis, stryvynge with the drye thingis, . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1555-60  
 In this manere stryvynge thanne we that han . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1835-40

**Strode**

To thee, and to thee, philosophical Strode, . . . TC.5. 1857

**Stroke**

So hidously, that with the leeste strook . . . A.Kn. 1701  
 That smytheth any strook, that I may seen. . . . A.Kn. 1709  
 But never gronte he at no strook but oon, . . . B.Mk. 3899  
 With unwar strook the regnes that been proude; . . . B.Mk. 3954  
 That of the strook myn ere wex al deef. . . . D.WB. 635  
 This strook of Fortune or of aventure. . . . E.Cl. 812  
 And what man that is wounded with the strook . . . F.Sq. 160  
 To stroke hym with the plat in thikke place . . . F.Sq. 162  
 Stroke hym in the wounde and it wol close . . . F.Sq. 165 var  
 The ferthe strook to smyten, softe or soore, . . . G.SN. 531  
 that with unwar strook overturneth the realmes of . . . Bo.2 p.2. 310-5  
 god seeth in a strok of thought alle . . . Bo.5. m.2.  
 1665-70

by a strook of thought formely withoute . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1795-800

enbrasteth o strook alle thi mutaciouns. . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5  
 Received hath the happy falling strook, . . . TC.2. 1382  
 He gan to stroke, and good thryft had ful foite . . . TC.3. 1249  
 Or with thy colde strok myn hete quenche! . . . TC.4. 511  
 Lo, with the strook the air to-brekeith; . . . HF.2. 271  
 For no man at the firste strok . . . RR. 3687  
 Noon armure myght her stroke withstande, . . . RR. 4197  
 Ne smyte a stroke in this bataille . . . RR. 5822  
 Withoute stroke it mote be take . . . RR. 6278  
 I shal yeve hem a stroke or two . . . RR. 6468

**Stroke see Strike****Strokes**

The fry strokes, and the desyringe, . . . A.Kn. 1922  
 The jelous strokes on hir helmes byte; . . . A.Kn. 2634  
 And somme for strokes, and somme for gentillesse. . . . A.Mil. 3382  
 Thre strokes in the necke he smoot hire tho, . . . G.SN. 526  
 I dar nat seyn, his strokes been so sore, . . . PF. 13  
 'Unto the mortal strokes of the spere . . . PF. 135  
 nowe that I be unpargaly to the strokes . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5  
 hir basyns of bras by thikke strokes. . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1435-40

thei betyn hir basyns with thikke strokes.) . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1435-40  
 To here his glee, and of his strokes fulle. . . . TC.2. 1036  
 For it thought him no strokes of a yerde . . . TC.3. 1067  
 With bloody strokes and with wordes grete, . . . TC.5. 1759  
 For strokes which that wente as thik as hayle; . . . LGW. 655

**Stroketh**

And on hire wombe he stroketh hire ful softe; . . . E.Mch. 2414

**Stronde see Strand****Strong**

Ther-to he strong was as a championn. . . . A.Prol. 239  
 And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as blood; . . . A.Prol. 635  
 Strong was the wyn and wel to drynke us leste . . . A.Prol. 750  
 The grete tour, that was so thikke and stronge, . . . A.Kn. 1056  
 Encreasen double wise the peynes stronge . . . A.Kn. 1338  
 And ther to he was strong and byg of bones . . . A.Kn. 1424 var  
 In derknesse and horrible and strong prison . . . A.Kn. 1451  
 And after that, with sharpe spere stronge, . . . A.Kn. 1653  
 So strong it is that, though the world had sworn . . . A.Kn. 1668  
 With iren tough, and for to make it strong, . . . A.Kn. 1992  
 His lymes grete, his brawnes harde and stronge, . . . A.Kn. 2135

**Strong—Continued**

'O stronge god, that in the regnes colde . . . A.Kn. 2373  
 In thy plesance, and in thy craftes stronge; . . . A.Kn. 2409  
 The prayere stynt of Arcita the stronge, . . . A.Kn. 2421  
 Ther, stomblen steedes stronge, and doun gooth al; . . . A.Kn. 2613  
 The stronge kyng Emetreus gan hente . . . A.Kn. 2638  
 The stronge kyng Lygurge is born adoun, . . . A.Kn. 2644  
 Allas the wol allas, the peynes stronge, . . . A.Kn. 2771  
 His knave was a strong carl, for the noones, . . . A.Mil. 3469  
 And drynken ever strong ale atte beste. . . . A.Rv. 4147  
 His wyf bar him a burdon, a ful strong, . . . A.Rv. 4165  
 So be thy stronge champion this day; . . . B.ML. 635  
 Strong is thy breeth, thy lymes falcen ay, . . . B.ML. 772  
 As strong as ever he was he is yet now. . . . B.ML. 831  
 Ful strong it was of plate; . . . B.Th. 2055  
 "A trewe frend is a strong defense; whoso that it  
 fyndeth, . . . B.Mel. 2350-5

hath holpen me to passe many a stronge paas . . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
 strengthe, that is to seyn, with as stronge a man . . . B.Mel. 2670-5  
 be right strong," and he that may have . . . B.Mel. 2705-10  
 oure obligacioun and boond as strong as . . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
 He slow the geant Antheus the stronge; . . . B.Mk. 3298  
 He was so strong that no man myghte hym lette; . . . B.Mk. 3306  
 Of Rome, and with strong hond held hem faste, . . . B.Mk. 3506  
 And wan by force townes stronge, and toures, . . . B.Mk. 3561  
 For though he were strong, yet was she stronger; . . . B.Mk. 3711  
 Save in Bethulia, a strong citee . . . B.Mk. 3755  
 Witnesse on alle thise conquerours stronge. . . . B.Mk. 3916  
 And for to make his voys the moore stronge, . . . B.NP. 4494  
 And strong of freendes and of greet richesse. . . . C.Doc. 4  
 For she was strong of freendes, and eek she . . . C.Doc. 135  
 Men wolde seyn that we were thewes stronge, . . . C.Pard. 789  
 This poyson is so strong and violent. . . . C.Pard. 867  
 Stibourne and strong and joly as a pye. . . . D.WB. 456  
 Is moore strong than when it is to-scatered. . . . D.Sum. 1969  
 A faire persone, and strong, and yong of age, . . . E.Cl. 73  
 Be strong of herte, and voyde anon hir place, . . . E.Cl. 806  
 This world is nat so strong, it is no nay, . . . E.Cl. 1139  
 Syn ye be strong as is a greet camaille, . . . E.Cl. 1196  
 'O stronge lady, stoore, what dostow? . . . E.Mch. 2367  
 Yong, freshe, and strong, in armes desirous . . . F.Sq. 23  
 So wel proportioned for to been strong, . . . F.Sq. 193  
 Yong, strong, right vertuous, and riche and wys, . . . F.Fkl. 923  
 Ne trowe no thyng withouten strong witnesse. . . . H.Mcp. 284  
 agayn the spirit, and ay the moore strong . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
 Bernard, the laborer to have stronge armes, . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 to strong drynke, and peraventure ne . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
 moore strong for to unbrynde than synne . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 is strong for to bynde. Agayne the . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 mortal, is immortal and so strong and so . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 I saw a temple of bras y-founded stronge. . . . PF. 231  
 doutheth that he ne is strong in whom he . . . Bo.2. p.8. 505-10  
 known that good folk ben alwey strong . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5  
 sustenynd by as stronge foundementes of . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5  
 by honour and strong of power. . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
 that the ryght strong god governeth alle . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5  
 the stronge man ne semeth nat to abaisen . . . Bo.4. p.7.  
 1585-90

Goth now thanne, ye stronge men, ther . . . Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5  
 —It is wel wist how that the Grekes stronge . . . TC.1. 57  
 And therto drunken hadde as hote and stronge . . . TC.3. 1390  
 The Grekes stronge aboute Troye toun, . . . TC.4. 30  
 With women fewe, among the Grekes stronge: . . . TC.5. 688  
 Hardy and testif, strong and chivalrus . . . TC.5. 802  
 Yong, freshe, and strong, and hardy as lioun, . . . TC.5. 830  
 Criseyde, that was in her peynes stronge . . . TC.5. 864  
 So were his throwes sharpe and wonder stronge. . . . TC.5. 1201  
 Of thilke stronge boor with tunkes stoute; . . . TC.5. 1454  
 Unto the stronge cite of Thebes . . . TC.5. 1486  
 And with his grymme pawes stronge, . . . HF.2. 33  
 Upon an yren piler strong, . . . HF.3. 367  
 Yet Pitee, thurgh his stronge gentil myght, . . . LGW. 161  
 Wol doon so stronge a peyne for love as she. . . . LGW. 569  
 'Is strong ynogh in swiche a werke to me; . . . LGW. 891  
 With Jason wente the stronge Hercules, . . . LGW. 1454  
 That wan an hundred citees stronge and grete, . . . LGW. 1895  
 But natheles, the walles be so stronge, . . . LGW. 1903  
 The narcotikes and opies ben so stronge. . . . LGW. 2670  
 While thei suffride cold so strong, . . . RR. 72  
 Kneden with eisel strong and egre; . . . RR. 217  
 And that she hidde and bonde so strong, . . . RR. 241  
 And stronge poynted everychoon, . . . RR. 944  
 There were elmes grete and stronge, . . . RR. 1383  
 The stronge bowe, that was so tougn, . . . RR. 1726  
 To putte away the stoundes stronge, . . . RR. 2639  
 But I forpeyned wonder stronge, . . . RR. 3693  
 And how the stronge wall was maad, . . . RR. 3790  
 The stronge werk hym liketh well. . . . RR. 4306  
 Defenced with the stronge wall. . . . RR. 4310  
 By cause the tour is so stronge. . . . RR. 4518  
 Oute of so stronge a feteresse? . . . RR. 4520  
 My pryveleges ben so stronge. . . . RR. 6472  
 The stronge the feble overgoth, . . . RR. 6821  
 That they so stronge woxen be, . . . RR. 7140  
 But hardy folk and stronge in dede. . . . RR. 7352

**Stronger**

understonde by stronger reasons that if thou hast power . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
 "The garnyson is stronger whan it is longe tyme . . . B.Mel. 2535-40  
 avysed."



# Stronger—Continued

a man to stryve with a stronger, or a . . . . .	B.Mel. 2670-5
and stronger than was this people of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2845-50
freend, the myght of his body, by stronger resoun . . . . .	B.Mel. 2945-50
For though he were strong, yet was she stronger; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3711
Ne stronger was in feeld of alle thyng, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3743
And two of us shul stronger be than oon. . . . .	C.Pard. 825
perfeccioun, but he be stronger than . . . . .	I.Pars. 955-60
us, assayle us as strengere, our ledere . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
strengere drynkes of medycines. . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
trouwe it were tyme to usen a litel strengere medycines. . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
quod sche, 'whan every day the strengere folk . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
maistow ben strengere than the boie? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
a grettere lawe and a strengere to hymself . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
Strengere than this thour cas or aventure . . . . .	TC.4. 388 var
<b>Strongest</b>	
gretteste and strongeste garnyson that a . . . . .	B.Mel. 2525-30
O noble Sampson, strongest of mankynde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3265
And strengest folk ben therewith overcome, . . . . .	TC.1. 243
And strengest feithed ben, I understonde, . . . . .	TC.1. 1007
<b>Strongly</b>	
But kepte it strongly, many wyntres space, . . . . .	B.ML. 577
affirmed so strongly that it may nat be chaunged for . . . . .	B.Mel. 2420-5
whan the pot boyeth strongly the beste . . . . .	I.Pars. 950-5
thinges ben strongly bounden with ryght . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
governeth strongly and ordeyneth hem softly? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
Strongly to shette and barre the gate. . . . .	RR. 4224
<b>Strother</b>	
Of o toun were they born, that highte Strother, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4014
<b>Strouted</b>	
And strouted as a fanne, large and brode, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3315
<b>Strove</b>	
For with the rose colour stroof hire hewe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1038
Strof love in her ay, which of hem was more. . . . .	TC.5. 819
<b>Stroyer</b>	
The drake, stroyer of his owne kynde; . . . . .	PF. 360
<b>Struck</b> ( <i>pret. tense</i> )	
the savour . . . . . Stroke to myn herte withoute more, . . . . .	RR. 3763
<b>Struck see Stricken</b>	
<b>Struggle</b>	
Than struggle with a man upon a tree, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2374
'Struggle,' quod he, 'ye, algate in it wente! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2376
<b>Strugleest</b>	
Whil that thou strogelest with hym as in game, . . . . .	C.Pard. 829
<b>Strugling</b>	
For with hir struglyng wel and myghtily, . . . . .	B.ML. 921
<b>Strumpets</b>	
man thise comune strompettis of swich a . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
<b>Stubble</b>	
That they han eten with thy stubbel goos; . . . . .	A.Co. 4351
<b>Stubborn</b>	
Stibourne and strong and joly as a pye, . . . . .	D.WB. 456
Stibourne I was as is a leonesse, . . . . .	D.WB. 637
<b>Stubbs</b>	
Of stubbes sharpe and hidouse to biholde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1978
<b>Stuck see Stak, Sticked</b>	
<b>Studied</b>	
weren blisful yif they that hadden studied . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
governours . . . . . studieden to geten wysdom. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
<b>Studies</b>	
ben noryssed in the studies or scoles of . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
and semyd moost unlyk to the studies of wykkid folk. . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
in many manere studies, gon certes by diverse . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
But I retorne ayen to the studies . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 640-5
by so many diverse studies. In whiche desir it mai . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
with swete studies, yit thaules yif thilke bryd . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
by diverse studies, hasteth to comen to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200
chaungith ay his studies, he is likned to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
ayen to the studies of men, who is he to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
yif thow have endlynd this studies to the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
<b>Studieth</b>	
Ne studieth noght; ley hond to, every man.' . . . . .	A.Prol. 841
Who studieth now, but faire, freshe May? . . . . .	E.Mch. 1955
<b>Studin</b>	
'Carmina qui quondam studio florente peregi.'— . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
<b>Study</b>	
What sholde he studie and make hym-selven wood, . . . . .	A.Prol. 184
Of studie took he moost cure and moost heede, . . . . .	A.Prol. 303
His studie was but litel on the Bible, . . . . .	A.Prol. 438
Into a studie he fil al sodeynly, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1530
than thou art do thee grevaunce, studie and biase thee . . . . .	B.Mel. 2675-80
And studie in Petres wordes and in Poules. . . . .	D.Sum. 1819
I trowe ye studie aboute som sophyme; . . . . .	E.Cl. 5
It is no tyme for to studie here; . . . . .	E.Cl. 8
At Orlens in studie a book he say . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1124
But in his studie, ther as his bookes be, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1207
Into my studie, ther as my bookes be, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1214
me grace to biwayle my giltes and to studie . . . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5
whilom in floryschyng studie made . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
or dignyte but the comune studie of alle goodnesse. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
Hath my studie and my kunnyng deservid thus? . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
the deth for the studie and bountes that I have doon . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
of vertu, whan thei studien to ben unlyk . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1635-40
But Pandarus, that in a study stood, . . . . .	TC.2. 1180

# Study—Continued

In studie, or melancolious; . . . . .	HF.1. 30
In thy studie so thou wriest, . . . . .	WF.2. 125
Farwel myn studye, as lastyng that resoun! . . . . .	LGW.G. 39
Late hym study in equipolences, . . . . .	RR. 7076
<b>Studying</b>	
He shal be rated of his studyng, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3463
He shal out of his studyng, as I gesse, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3467
<b>Stuff</b>	
By daye stuffen they the wall, . . . . .	RR. 6290
<b>Stuffed</b>	
Houses of office stuffed with plente, . . . . .	E.Cl. 264
So that the four were stuffed well . . . . .	RR. 7065
<b>Stumble</b>	
Ther, stomblen steedes stronge, and doun gooth al; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2613
<b>Stung</b>	
As though he stongen were unto the herte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1079
That any worm hath ete, or worm y-stonge, . . . . .	C.Pard. 355
<b>Stunk see Stank</b>	
<b>Sturdily</b>	
This knave gooth him up ful sturdily . . . . .	A.Mil. 3434
Within the paleys gates, sturdily, . . . . .	Mars. 82
<b>Sturdiness</b>	
And he continuyng ever in sturdiness? . . . . .	E.Cl. 700
<b>Sturdy</b>	
And Mars yaf me my sturdy hardynesse. . . . .	D.WB. 612
(A sturdy harlot wente ay hem bihynde, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1754
A sturdy paas doon to the court he gooth, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2162
What koude a sturdy housbonde moore devyse . . . . .	E.Cl. 698
This sturdy markys gan his herte dresse . . . . .	E.Cl. 1049
that yeven it hem, and dreden hir stourdy maistres . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
"Think her-ayeins, whan that the sturdy ook, . . . . .	TC.2. 1380
Sturdy and hidous, who so hym knewe, . . . . .	RR. 3134
Enclose hym in a sturdy wall; . . . . .	RR. 4064
Of squared stoon a sturdy wall, . . . . .	RR. 4155
<b>Sty</b>	
He groneth lyk oure boor, lith in oure sty. . . . .	D.Sum. 1829
<b>Style</b>	
Heigh style, as whan that men to kynges write; . . . . .	E.Cl. 18
I seye that first with heigh stile he enditeth, . . . . .	E.Cl. 41
This storie, which with heigh stile he enditeth; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1148
Al be it that I kan nat sowne his stile, . . . . .	F.Sq. 105
<b>Stymphalis</b>	
That loved a mayden heet Stymphalides, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1388
<b>Styx</b>	
Eternaliche in Stix, the put of helle! . . . . .	TC.4. 1540
<b>Suasion</b>	
therfore, the suasyoun of swetnesse rethorien, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
<b>Sub</b>	
Actuum 4º, Non est aliud nomen sub celo, . . . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
<b>Subdeacon</b>	
entred into ordre, as subdekne, or dekne . . . . .	I.Pars. 890-5
<b>Subject</b>	
be subget ne obeisant to God, that is his . . . . .	I.Pars. 260-5
be subget to hire housbonde, that telleth . . . . .	I.Pars. 930-5
putten his wyl to be subget to the wille . . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50
the governynge of it is nat subgit ne . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
foreyne and subgit thynges? So is thanne . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
angwysous ne drery, ne subgit to grevaunces . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 655-60
purveance destyne itself is subgit and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
as a maner foundement of subject material . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
the matere subgett; but the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
but suffrith and lith subgit to the figures . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
or suffrance subject to the body, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
nature nat only his subget (as who . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
it knoweth the subject of alle othere . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
wel that many thinges ben subject to wit . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
his owne nature thinges that ben subject . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
Wex sodeinly most subget unto Love. . . . .	TC.1. 231
Ben humble subgit, trewe in myn entente . . . . .	TC.2. 828
But subgit be to alle poesyel! . . . . .	TC.5. 1790
And ben youre suget at youre will, . . . . .	RR. 3535
<b>Subjection</b>	
And to be bounde under subjeccioun . . . . .	B.ML. 270
This wyde world hadde in subjeccioun . . . . .	B.Mk. 3656
That regnes mo putte in subjeccioun, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3742
subjeccioun of synne, and atte laste it is . . . . .	I.Pars. 275-80
and after that comth the subjeccioun of the devel, . . . . .	I.Pars. 350-5
al this world in thraldom and subjeccioun; . . . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
And she hath take him in subjeccioun, . . . . .	Mars. 32
<b>Subjects</b>	
bilowed amonges hys subgetz and with' . . . . .	B.Mel. 2525-30
To thy subgits do noon oppressioun, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1990
For to be subgetz, and been in servage, . . . . .	E.Cl. 482
to be benigne to his gooode subgetis, . . . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
ye women, be ye subgetes to youre . . . . .	I.Pars. 630-5
hire subgetis, in resoun, as ferforth as it lith in . . . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
awaytes of thy subgetis, anoyously ben . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
neighbors and subgites; syn that namely prisown, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5
certes subgetes to purveance, to whiche . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
<b>Sublimatories</b>	
Violes, crosetts, and sublymatories, . . . . .	G.CY. 793
<b>Sublimed</b>	
Oure orpyment and sublymed mercurie, . . . . .	G.CY. 774
<b>Subliming</b>	
That we hadden in oure matires sublymyng, . . . . .	G.CY. 770
<b>Submission</b>	
and lough submyssioun, and graunten us . . . . .	B.Mel. 3010-5

<b>Submitt</b>	your persone, we submytten us to the excellence submytten ye and putten your-selfen . . . oughte to submytten it-self and to ben bynethe	B.Mel. 3010-5 Bo.2. p.5. 460-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
<b>Submytted</b>	Ye ben submytted thurgh youre free assent folk, ne submyttede some of hem (that is of thilke thinge that is submytted to us . . . is . . . summittid to gettere bondes of destyne;	B.M.L. 35 Bo.1. p.4. 155-60 Bo.3. p.10. 880-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80 Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
	of thing submytted to that voys. . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
<b>Substaunce</b>	Of his offryng and eek of his substaunce: and his temporel substaunce, and in his man seith, 'The substaunce of a man is ful And wel I woot the substaunce is in me, And turnen substaunce into accident, destroie Thy good substaunce and thy body annoie and his substaunce. And certes if it be upon men hir catel and substaunce. As I seide erst, thou ground of our substaunce but hir substaunce hath no diversite'. divers in substaunce? For yif thou wene sovereyn good in his substaunce.' acompleyn by hymself the substaunce of blisfulnesse, on and the same substaunce.'	A.Prol. 489 B.Mel. 2185-90 B.Mel. 2825-30 B.NP. 3993 C.Pard. 539 E.Mch. 1306 var I.Pars. 845-50 I.Pars. 845-50 ABC. 87 Bo.3. p.9. 825-30 Bo.3. p.10. 900-5 Bo.3. p.10. 910-5 Bo.3. p.10. 930-5 Bo.3. p.10. 955-60 Bo.3. p.10. 955-60 Bo.3. p.11. 985-90 Bo.3. p.11. 985-90 Bo.3. p.11. 985-90 Bo.3. p.11. 990-5 Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10 Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5 Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5 Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5 Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60 TC.4. 217 TC.4. 1505 TC.4. 1513 HF.2. 260 HF.3. 91 LGW. 1560 Fort. 39 RR. 6595
	that the substaunce of god is set in . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
	divers, nedes the substaunce moot be oo . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
	hath so longe his duellynge and his substaunce as longe	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
	is in his substaunce as longe as it is oon; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
	the substaunce of god and of blisfulnesse;	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
	forme of the devyne substaunce, that is . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
	devyne substaunce—he seide thus: that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
	thilke devyne substaunce tornith the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
	while thilke devyne substaunce kepith . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
	that the estat is of the devyne substaunce;	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
	For substaunce of the parlement it wolde. . . . .	TC.4. 217
	For accident his substaunce ay to lese. . . . .	TC.4. 1505
	'And, vulgarly to spoken of substaunce In his substaunce is but air; . . . . . But natheles al the substaunce . . . . . Unto this queene, and toke of hire substaunce Ther bountee berth the keye of my substaunce: Yit shulde he selle al his substaunce . . . . .	TC.4. 1513 HF.2. 260 HF.3. 91 LGW. 1560 Fort. 39 RR. 6595
<b>Substances</b>	in the sovereynes devynes substances (that is and differynge substances. For the wit . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60 Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
<b>Subtilitee</b>	Lo, whiche sightes and subtilitees . . . . .	E.Mch. 2421
<b>Subtilyty</b>	'I seye, my lord kan swich subtilitee,— This noble craft and this subtilitee, For and men knewe al my subtilitee by divers subtilite of develis, or elles by any . . . . .  Withouten any subtilitee . . . . . With suche An Art And suche subtilitee	G.CY. 620 G.CY. 1247 G.CY. 1371 var Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70 HF.2. 347 LGW. 2546 var
<b>Subtilyty</b>	see Subtilyty	
<b>Subtil</b>	To make a subtil gerland for hire hede, Hangynge by a soutil twynes threed. . . . . With soutil pencil depeynted was this storie As clerkes ben ful subtil and ful queynete; Many a subtil resoun forth they leyden; And thus by wit and sotil enquerynge also ful many subtilite flatereres, and wise Agayns this Julius in subtil wise, Though som men preise it for a subtil wit, He to the court of Rome, in subtil wyse For sondry scoles maken sotile clerkis. To haste hem fro the mete in subtil wyse. Swich subtil lookynge and disemulynge under subtil colour and ageynstaunce Swiche as thise subtilite tregetoures pleye. This subtil clerk swich route had of this man, and wikked thoghtes been subtilite bigleres wit, sharpe understondynge, subtil enyn, thy confessioun by faire subtilite wordes, And subtil in that crafte over any wyght, Right with a subtil kerchef of Valence, thredes and subtilite craft, of perdurable It likethe me to schewe by subtil soong, ne unfolden by word, alle the subtil onderstaunce body) knownen the thynne subtil knytinges  Within the subtil stremes of her yen, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1054 A.Kn. 2030 A.Kn. 2049 A.Mil. 3275 B.M.L. 213 B.M.L. 888 B.Mel. 2195-200 B.Mk. 3890 E.Cl. 459 E.Cl. 737 E.Mch. 1427 E.Mch. 1767 F.Sq. 285 F.Sq. 516 var F.Fkl. 1141 F.Fkl. 1261 I.Pars. 295-300 I.Pars. 450-5 I.Pars. 1020-5 Anel. 88 PF. 272 Bo.1. p.1. 15-20 Bo.3. m.2. 650-5 Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5 Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5 TC.1. 305
<b>Subtile—Continued</b>	With subtil art hir tales for t'endite, . . . . . But many subtil compassynge, y wrought by grete and subtil cure . . . . . But made hir subtil werkmen make a shryne With feynynge, and with every sotil dede. Be war, ye wymmen, of youre sotile fol! For subtil jalosye, the deceyvable, but as many and as subtil conclusions, as in subtil tables calced for a cause. And his divysions of ful many a subtil conclusioun. Than toke I a subtil compas, and clepid But of song sotil and wys. . . . .	TC.2. 257 HF.3. 98 HF.3. 208 var LGW. 672 LGW. 1556 LGW. 2559 Ven. 43 Astr. 11-5 Astr. 15-20 Astr. 50-7 Astr. 371-6 RR. 688
<b>Subtile</b>	see For-subtil, Sotilled	
<b>Subtilyty</b>	And after, at a seoge, by subtilitee, . . . . . Of youre fader and of his subtilitee. . . . . My dame taughte me that sotiltee,— Som subtilitee, and tel me feithfully Touchynge this cherl, they seyden, subtilitee. He wolde have wend that of som subtilitee, His newe love, and al his subtilitee, To lerne a lewed man this subtilitee,— That kan an hundred foold moore subtilitee. For, and men knewen al my sotiltee, subtilite of thought thilke same symple 'O my Criseyde, alas! what subtilitee, That with hir grete wit and subtilitee With suche an arte, and suche sotiltee, Hath of endynging al the subtilitee . . . . . And full of wiles and subtilitee, . . . . . Who so that hath hadde the subtilitee . . . . .	B.Mk. 3569 B.NP. 4509 D.WB. 576 D.Fri. 1420 D.Sum. 2290 E.Cl. 691 F.Sq. 140 G.CY. 844 G.CY. 1091 G.CY. 1371 Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5 TC.5. 1254 TC.5. 1782 LGW. 2546 Ven. 77 RR. 6172 RR. 7471
<b>Subtilyty</b>	see Subtilyty	
<b>Subtly</b>	His lord wel koude he plesen subtilly . . . . . And countrefeted was ful subtilly assent, enquire thanne, as subtilly as thou mayest, Envenymed was so subtilly withalle, Parfourned sholde been ful subtilly, This wyn of Spaigne crepeth subtilly And two of us shul kepen subtilly Which that Appelles wroghte subtilly; Ful subtilly, from every mannes sighte, For subtilly he hadde his cepiallie Under the gras and styngeth subtilly; And sotilly this lettre doun she threaste O monstre, that so subtilly kanst paynte And wepe, and swere, and chide subtilly. Of thynges that been maad moore subtilly Ful subtilly he kalkuled al this. . . . . This ilke storie subtilly to endite, . . . . . In which ful subtilly was maad an hole, With hire face y-wympled subtilly. The tymbres up ful sotilly, . . . . . But all byfore ful sotilly . . . . . Can drawn to hym sotilly . . . . . And in this wise sotilly . . . . .	A.Prol. 610 B.M.L. 746 B.Mel. 2500-5 B.Mk. 3314 C.Doo. 151 C.Pard. 565 C.Pard. 798 D.WB. 499 D.WB. 956 D.Fri. 1323 D.Sum. 1995 E.Mch. 2003 E.Mch. 2062 E.Mch. 2274 F.Sq. 222 F.Fkl. 1284 G.SN. 80 G.CY. 1161 LGW. 797 RR. 772 RR. 1119 RR. 1183 RR. 4395
<b>Suburbs</b>	'In the suburbs of a town,' quod he, . . . . .	G.CY. 657
<b>Subverteth</b>	the quiete of his herte and subverteth his soule. . . . .	I.Pars. 560-5
<b>Succedent</b>	an angle, or in a succident where as he is . . . . .	Astr. 161-5
<b>Succeed</b>	Thanne shal the blood of Janicle succede, . . . . .	E.Cl. 632
<b>Succeedeth</b>	His sone succedeth in his heritage . . . . . orisonte at eve; and next him succedith succedith planete under planete fro Saturne . . . . .	E.Cl. 1135 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 198-209
<b>Succeeding</b>	Succedynge in thy regne and in thy rente. . . . .	B.Mk. 3572
<b>Succession</b>	seyn, by successioun). And by this . . . . . And faile shulde successioun, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5 RR. 4857
<b>Successions</b>	Shullen enduren by successiouns, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3014
<b>Successor</b>	O sodeyn wol that ever art successor . . . . . And that a straunge successor sholde take . . . . .	B.M.L. 421 E.Cl. 138
<b>Succident</b>	see Succedent	
<b>Succor</b>	But we biseken mercy and socour. . . . . My socour be, for ellis shal I dye! To been our help and socour whan we deye; For socour, but it myghte nat bityde. For which tescape woot I no socour, To whom that al this world fleeth for socour That wel I wot, thou wolt my socour be; Fleeing, I flee for socour to thy tente That certes, but if thou my socour be I wot it wel thou wolt ben our socour, How I may have thy grace and thy socour, This thanke I you, socour of al mankynde! Alas! and ther ne hath she no socour, Was ever redy to do yow socour; For n'oldstow of bounte hem socouren So longe he gan of socour hem biseke The queene, and of hire socour hir beseke; To doon hem socour, as was hir usaunce For of socoure they shulde no thynges fayle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 918 B.M.L. 644 B.Pr. 1724 B.Mk. 3730 F.Fkl. 1357 ABC. 2 ABC. 10 ABC. 41 ABC. 55 ABC. 65 ABC. 166 ABC. 168 Mars. 115 Mars. 292 TC.3. 1264 TC.4. 131 LGW. 1053 LGW. 1476 LGW. 1489



# Succor—Continued

To seken helpe and socour of the quebe,	LGW. 2432
Unto the court to seken for socoure.	LGW. 2440
My suffisaunce shal be my socour:	Fort. 15
Ther may no thyng ben his socour,	RR. 1606
Syn thou for sokour hast me sought;	RR. 2114
A lord, why nyl ye me socoure .	RR. 2591
And many a lady sent socoure,	RR. 2829
Curtesie wole that ye socour	RR. 3539
Came of hir grace to socoure me,	RR. 3700
Withoute refuyt or socour.	RR. 3840
Sende me socour or allegaunce,	RR. 4570
Whether Love wole socoure me or sloo;	RR. 4592
What best thi socour myght be?	RR. 4638
In the future somme socour,	RR. 5015
In his servise, withoute socour,	RR. 5131
And socoure hym, whanne he hath neede,	RR. 5269
Thei wolen hem socoure and defende,	RR. 5518
Whanne that hir lust, in my socour,	RR. 5882
Therefore I must his socour be .	RR. 6013
And if God nyl done it socour,	RR. 6281
And god so wys be my socour,	RR. 6433

# Succor see Socours

# Succoured

And were of hym succoured ofte,	RR. 5504
---------------------------------	----------

# Such (specimens)

And bathed every veyne in swich hcou	A.Prol. 3
For unto swich a worthy man as he	A.Prol. 243
For to deelen with no swiche poraille;	A.Prol. 247
He semed swich, hise wordes weren so wise.	A.Prol. 313
Was nowher swich a worthy vavasour.	A.Prol. 360
Ther nas noon swich from Hulle to Cartage.	A.Prol. 404
And swich he was y-preved ofte siþes.	A.Prol. 485
Swiche glarynge eyen hadde he as an hare,	A.Prol. 684
And therfore possitf lawe and swich decree	A.Kn. 1167
In swich a gyse as I you tellen shal.	A.Kn. 1208
Of Mars, he maked hath right swich another,	A.Kn. 1907
And ther out came a rage, and such a vese	A.Kn. 1985
'God save swich a lord, that is so good,	A.Kn. 2563
For in swich cas women have swiche sorwe,	A.Kn. 2822
Swich as it is, yet shal ye have youre part;	A.Rv. 4121
My doghter, that is come of swich lymage?"	A.Rv. 4272
Lo! swich it is a millere to be fals;	A.Rv. 4318
To pleyen at the dys in swich a streete;	A.Co. 4384
For swich lawe as man yeveth another wight	B.ML. 43
(Of swiche cursed stonies I sey fy)	B.ML. 80
Nas never swich another as is shee.	B.ML. 159
And I shal swiche a feeste and revel make,	B.ML. 353
And ny the castel swiche ther dwelten thre.	B.ML. 550
A ha, felawes, beth ware of swiche a jape!	B.Pri. 1629
That swich a boy shal walken as hym lest	B.Pri. 1752
In youre despit, and synge of swich sentence,	B.Pri. 1753
to maken swiche a sorwe. Yourre doghter	B.Mel. 2170-5
or pride, and swiche thynges as he	B.Mel. 2260-5
toours, swiche as han castelles, and othere	B.Mel. 2520-5
that thou hast geten in swich a manere	B.Mel. 2790-5
Was never swich another as was hee,	B.Mk. 3209
Of swich thyng as they wolde han secree fayn,	B.Mk. 3283
By swich a wey as he wolde leest suppose.	B.Mk. 3332
Broghte this worthy kyng in swiche a brike.	B.Mk. 3580
Swiche briddes for to putte in swiche a cage!	B.Mk. 3604
For swich another was ther noon as he.	B.Mk. 3768
But swich a reyn don fro the welkne shadde,	B.Mk. 3921
Swich thyng is gladom, as it thyngketh me,	B.NP. 3968
And of swich thyng were goodly for to telle.	B.NP. 3969
By housbondrie of swich as God hire sente	B.NP. 4018
But swiche a joye was it to here hem synge,	B.NP. 4067
By swiche ensamples olde yet maistow leere,	B.NP. 4296
Lo, swich it is for to be rechcheles,	B.NP. 4626
Swich folk shal have no power ne no grace	C.Pard. 383
And whose fyndeth hym out of swich blame	C.Pard. 385
Of avarice and of swich cursednesse	C.Pard. 400
For-why the feend found hym in swich lyynges,	C.Pard. 847
No man hath swich that in this world alyve is.	D.WB. 40
Comaundyng hem swiche bulles to devyse	E.Cl. 739
But swich a smok as I was wote to were,	E.Cl. 836
And koude swich honour and reverence,	E.Cl. 1021
To write of yow a storie of swich marvail	E.Cl. 1186
I kan nat seye, but swich a greet corage	E.Mch. 1254
Queene Ester looked never with swich an eye	E.Mch. 1744
Swiche olde lewed wordes used he.	E.Mch. 2149
I am noon swich, I moot speke as I kan,	F.Sq. 41
How men myghte in it swiche thynges se.	F.Sq. 227
Hadden a name of konnyng in swich art;	F.Sq. 251
Swich subtil looking and dissymulynge	F.Sq. 285
And under is the corpe, swiche ye woot,	F.Sq. 519
Swich was the ypoците, bothe coold and hoot,	F.Sq. 520
In swich a gyse as I have seyd above,	F.Sq. 540
Of swich lordshipe as men han over hir wyves,	F.Fkl. 743
Of swich a superstitious cursednesse.	F.Fkl. 1272
But in a gardyn yond, at swich a place,	F.Fkl. 1328
'And bryngeth hire to swich a place, anon.'	F.Fkl. 1489
These wordes and swiche other seyde she;	G.SN. 612
And othere swiche, deere ynough a leek;	G.CY. 795
Ful sooth it is that swiche profred servyse	G.CY. 1068
Lo, swich a lucre is in this lusty game	G.CY. 1402
As ther is falle on me swich hevynesse,	H.Mop. 22
Goon ete wormes and swich wretchednesse;	H.Mop. 171
Swich appetit he hath to ete a mous.	H.Mop. 180
manye swiche venial synnes, certes,	I.Pars. 360-5

# Such (specimens)—Continued

And ofte tyme swich cursynge wrongfully.	I.Pars. 620-5
Swich japes defendedh Saint Paul.	I.Pars. 650-5
and while they ben such traytours her	I.Pars. 890-5
or noon, and swiche manere	I.Pars. 970-5
Suche fantasyes been in myn hede	BD. 28
Had swich pite and swich rowthe	BD. 97
Burie my body, swich a tyde	BD. 207
'But swich a fairnesse of a nekke	BD. 938
She ne used no suche knakkes smale.	BD. 1032
My servise on suche on that may me knette	Mars. 183
The broche of Thebes was of such a kynde;	Mars. 245
Such wo for drede, ay while that he hit hadde,	Mars. 252
That putte such a beaute in hir face,	Mars. 268
But God save swich a lord! I sey no more.	PF. 14
Than entremeten him of swiche doynge	PF. 515
Lo, sich it is to have a tunge loos!	PF. 570
of hir-self. Ryght swiche was sche	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
Richesses, honours, and swiche othere thynges	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
in siche thynges as men wenen that	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
in suche places as ben covenable to hem,	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
And wende no thing hadde had swich might	TC.1. 227
So gret desir, and swich affeccoun,	TC.1. 296
To love swich on; and if he dede his cure	TC.1. 369
That thou biset were on swich on that sholde	TC.1. 521
And saw his frend in swich distresse and care:	TC.1. 550
That with swich thing he mighte him angry maken,	TC.1. 562
And seyd such thing wherwith thy god is pleased,	TC.1. 942
It is a thing wel bet than swiche fiv!	TC.2. 126
God help me so, I knowe not swiche twyse!	TC.2. 182
And seyde, 'On swich a mirour goode grace!'—	TC.2. 266
If ye be swich, your beaute may not strecche	TC.2. 341
He shal me never binde in swich a clause.	TC.2. 728
But swich is love, and ek myn aventure!	TC.2. 742
Withouten jalousey or swich debat:	TC.2. 753
To love. Lo, swiche maner folk, I gesse,	TC.2. 859
And seyde, 'Lord, is ther such blisse among	TC.2. 885
To mowen swich a knight do live or dye?	TC.2. 1594
Thank al swich taried tide, lost it is!	TC.2. 1739
Spak swich a word: thus looked he and hel	TC.2. 1748
In swich await alwey, and in swich fere,	TC.3. 457
So secret, and of swich obeissance,	TC.3. 478
And moste at swich a temple allone wake,	TC.3. 540
He seide her, 'whan she was at swich a feste,	TC.3. 1159
And swich a feste and swich a proces make	TC.3. 1739
Swich is the world! For-why I thus define:	TC.4. 390
As is a man shal drede swich ordure!	TC.5. 385
Swich as men clepe a word with two visages,	TC.5. 899
'With hele swich that, but ye given me	TC.5. 1415
Was maad swich wot, that tounge it may not telle,	TC.5. 1563
Swich fyn his lust, swich fyn hath his noblesse!	TC.5. 1831
Of Jove, Appollo, of Mars, of swich rascalle!	TC.5. 1853
That by such art don men han fame,	HF.3. 186
Such game fonde they in hir hode.	HF.3. 720
Now have I thanne suche a condicion,	LGW. 40
Suiche as men callen dayseye in our town.	LGW. 43
Of swich wetnesse, and swich odour over-al,	LGW. 120
As Ethike seith, in swich maner I mene.	LGW. 166
And thou, Tesbe, that hast of love suche payne;	LGW. 261
That usyn swiche materis for to seke.	LGW.G. 279
Til on a tyme befel ther swich a cas,	LGW. 583
To me that have y-take swich emprise,	LGW. 617
That ryght swich as ye felten wele or wo,	LGW. 689
That he hath had swich peril and swiche cas;	LGW. 1083
Swiche sorowe as he hath maked, and swiche chere,	LGW. 1248
Have ye suche rewthe upon hir feyned wo.	LGW. 1257
That swiche worshippe myghte falle the,	LGW. 1443
That I the fynde in swiche अवत्यरे;	LGW. 1809
In habryte swiche as wyymen usede tho	LGW. 1830
Lest that hir fete or swiche thyngs lay bare,	LGW. 1859
A kynges son to be in swiche prison,	LGW. 1975
God, for his grace, fro swiche oon kepe us!	LGW. 2401
His shippe was rent so lowe, in swiche manere,	LGW. 2417
With swiche an arte, and swiche soteltee,	LGW. 2546
As swiche false lovers ofte konne.	LGW. 2565
And casten swiche a day hyt shal be so,	LGW. 2605
But oetres, Love, I sey not in swich wyse,	Ven. 49
Syth hym in English hath swich scarsteite,	Ven. 80
ful hevyn at onys for such a childe to lerne.	Astr. 5-11
of houres ben to come fro swiche a tyme to	Astr. 193-8
and downer, teching by swiche strikes the	Astr. 198-209
monthe, as was swiche a day in swiche a monthe;	Astr. 215-8
the somesuche a quantite of latitude as	Astr. 308-12
That in her hertis is sich lykynge,	RR. 76
That sich ymage coude make.	RR. 176
Her kynde is sich whan they ben olde.	RR. 412
Sich semed hir devocioun.	RR. 430

# Such see Slyk, Swilke

# Suck

To rokken, and to yewe the child to sowke:	A.Rv. 4157
--	------------

That helpeth hym to wasten and to sowke,	A.Co. 4416
--	------------

# Sucked

Whan that this child had souked but a throwe,	E.Cl. 450
---	-----------

# Sucking

Parfouned is; for on the breast soukyng	B.Pri. 1648
---	-------------

# Sucre see Sugar

# Sudden

O sodeyn wol that ever art successeur	B.ML. 421
nat deeme for the beste a sodeyn thought	B.Mel. 2320-5

# Sudden—Continued

consaileden yow to maken sodeyn werre . . . B.Mel. 2550-50  
to taken sodeyn vengeance, whether . . . B.Mel. 2565-70  
To heeren of hire sodeyn fal, alas! . . . B.NP. 3963  
This sodeyn cas this man atonyed so . . . E.Cl. 316  
O sodeyn hap! O thou Fortune instable! . . . E.Mch. 2057  
Thanne moot I dye of sodeyn deth horrible! . . . F.Fkl. 1010  
in two maneres, that is to seyn, sodeyn ire, . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
man ne consente nat to thilke sodeyn ire, . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
I-schaken with sodeyn light, and smyteth with . . . Bo.1. m.3. 65-70  
But no sodeyn mutacoun ne bytideth . . . Bo.1. p.1. 265-70  
Artow now comen first, a sodeyn gest, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
destroyed by a sodeyn ende, or thei ben war; . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1335-40

the ordre of destyne, and of sodeyn hap, . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1445-50

'This was a sodein love! How mighte it be, . . . TC.2. 667  
He gat her love, and in no sodein wise. . . TC.2. 679  
So sodeynly, for his sodein coming! . . . TC.3. 959  
The wordes of this sodein Diomedes, . . . TC.3. 1024  
For he that through a sodeyn sight, . . . RR. 2337  
Of hir whele, with sodeyn tourne, . . . RR. 5470

# Suddenly

'The freshe beautee sleeth me sodeynly . . . A.Kn. 1118  
Into a studie he fil al sodeynly, . . . A.Kn. 1530  
He felte a cold sword sodeynliche glyde, . . . A.Kn. 1575  
but sodeynly she saugh a sighte queynite, . . . A.Kn. 2333  
God shilde that he deyde sodeynly; . . . A.Mil. 3427  
And sodeynly he plighite his hors aboute. . . B.Mil. 15  
The theef fil over bord al sodeynly, . . . B.Mil. 922  
upon his foes, and sodeynly desired . . . B.Mel. 2105-200  
werre, or sodeynly for to doon . . . B.Mel. 2215-20  
yet ne wolde he nat answer sodeynly, . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
but certes, ye han sodeynly cleped . . . B.Mel. 2430-5  
that yow ne oghte nat sodeynly ne hastily proceden . . . B.Mel. 2530-5  
But sodeynly he loste his dignytee . . . B.Mk. 3360  
And sodeynly his regne gan divide. . . B.Mk. 3380  
And, sodeynly, er he was of it war, . . . B.Mk. 3798  
But sodeynly hym fil a sorweful cas; . . . B.NP. 4393  
Lo, how Fortune turneth sodeynly . . . B.NP. 4594  
And as he spak that word, al sodeynly . . . B.NP. 4605  
And taughte hym sodeynly that he by slyghte . . . C.Doc. 131  
And sodeynly he was y-slain-to-nyght, . . . C.Pard. 673  
Al sodeynly three leves have I plyght . . . D.WB. 790  
And sodeynly he took his bowe in honde, . . . D.Sum. 2066  
This warne I yow, that ye nat sodeynly . . . E.Cl. 642  
Al sodeynly she swapte adoun to grounde; . . . E.Cl. 1099  
Al sodeynly, for I wol nat abyde; . . . E.Mch. 1574  
And with that word they rysen sodeynly, . . . E.Mch. 1574  
Is woxen blynd, and that al sodeynly! . . . E.Mch. 2071  
That she moot outhir dyen sodeynly, . . . E.Mch. 2094  
And clapte to the wyket sodeynly. . . E.Mch. 2159  
And sodeynly anon this Damyan . . . E.Mch. 2332  
He may nat sodeynly wel taken keepe . . . E.Mch. 2358  
Ne may nat sodeynly so wel y-se, . . . E.Mch. 2402  
In at the halle dore, al sodeynly, . . . F.Sq. 80  
This strange knyght that cam thus sodeynly, . . . F.Sq. 89  
And sodeynly he loved this kyte so . . . F.Sq. 625  
But sodeynly bigonne revel newe, . . . F.Fkl. 1015  
freetele unavysed and sodeynly withdrawn ageyn, . . . I.Pars. 445-50  
sourde by fretalee unavysed sodeynly and sodeynly  
withdrawe . . . I.Pars.  
445-50 var

it is horrible synne. Swerynge sodeynly, . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
moore, al be he sodeynly caught with . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
scorpioun that styngeth and sodeynly sleeth . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
drede of deeth that cometh ofte sodeynly, . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
eek renne to the preest sodeynly to tellen . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
That sodeynly, I niste how, . . . BD. 272  
So sodeynly, that I ne took . . . BD. 838  
And yet she dyed not so sodeynly; . . . Pity. 32  
ne schulde noght sodeynli henten ne . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
and sodeynly in our age; but yif the . . . Bo.4. m.5.1440-5  
For sodeynly he hitte him at the fulle; . . . TC.1. 209  
Wex sodeynly most subet unto Love. . . TC.1. 231  
And sodeynly he wex ther-with astoned, . . . TC.1. 274  
That sodeynly him thoughte he felte dyen, . . . TC.1. 306  
Al sodeynly he left his compleynynge; . . . TC.2. 560  
For I seye not that she so sodeynly . . . TC.2. 673  
But, Lord, so he wex sodeynliche red, . . . TC.3. 82  
Wex sodeynly his herte ful of joye, . . . TC.3. 356  
He sodeynly mot falle into woodnesse . . . TC.3. 794  
Gan sodeynly aboute her herte colde . . . TC.3. 800 var  
And with a sik she sodeynly answerde, . . . TC.3. 801  
Wel more nede is, it sodeynly rescowe . . . TC.3. 857  
But, Lord, so she wex sodeynliche red! . . . TC.3. 858  
So sodeynly, for his sodein coming! . . . TC.3. 959  
And down he fil al sodeynliche a-swowne . . . TC.3. 1092  
No thing but wel; and, sodeynly avised, . . . TC.3. 1186  
And sodeynly rescous doth him escapen, . . . TC.3. 1242  
With that his arm al sodeynly he threste . . . TC.3. 1574  
And as I am avised sodeynly, . . . TC.4. 1262  
Tho sodeynly down from his hors he sterte, . . . TC.5. 200  
And with the stert al sodeynly awake, . . . TC.5. 254  
Thus sodeynly, I holde it villanye, . . . TC.5. 490  
With him a wovke; and now thus sodeynly . . . TC.5. 492  
And from his bed al sodeynly he sterte, . . . TC.5. 1536  
Ful sodeynliche his herte gan to colde, . . . TC.5. 1659  
Ful sodeynly they stynten al atones, . . . LGW. 294  
And in his herte he sodeynly agroos, . . . LGW. 830

# Suddenly—Continued

Hath sodeynly brought in so newe a chaunce, . . . LGW. 1045  
Your yen two wol alee me sodeynly; . . . Merc.B. 1  
Your yen two wol alee me sodeynly; . . . Merc.B. 6  
Your yen two wol alee me sodeynly; . . . Merc.B. 11  
That he myn herte sodeynly . . . RR. 2098  
He vanyshide away all sodeynly; . . . RR. 2954  
And thanne anon full sodeynly . . . RR. 3470  
All sodeynly toke hym with me. . . RR. 3856  
Sodeynly agayn comen down . . . RR. 4619  
Which sodeynly away is hasted. . . RR. 5009

# Sue

and yveles that myghte sewe of vengeance takynge, . . . B.Mel. 2615-20  
to every man to folwe and sewe hym; . . . B.Mel. 2690-5  
Thus took he purpos Loves craft to suwe, . . . TC.1. 379  
Vertu to sewe and vyces for to fle. . . Gent. 4  
My worldes joye, whom I wol serve and sewe, . . . Bal.Co. 12  
And suen yvell companye, . . . RR. 4953

# Sued

For yet ne was ther no man that hym sewed. . . B.NP. 4527

# Sueth

and so seweth it that ye han no wyl . . . B.Mel.  
2725-30 var  
Hit seweth, every soun, pardee, Moveth kyndely . . . HF.2. 332

# Suetonius

Yet he, as telleth us Swetonius, . . . B.Mk. 3655  
And to Swetoun, and to Valerius also, . . . B.Mk. 3910

# Suffre

He wolde suffre, for a quart of wyn, . . . A.Prol. 649  
And wol nat suffren hem, by noon assent, . . . A.Kn. 945  
That he ne sholde suffren, in no wyse, . . . B.Mil. 796  
That thou wolt suffren innocents to spille, . . . B.Mil. 815  
sholde suffren it in pacience as wel as he abideth . . . B.Mel. 2175-80  
noon, chese rather to suffre than bigynne. . . B.Mel. 2405-10  
bettre that thou suffre than bigynne. Wel seyn . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
therefore shal ye nat suffren that they serve yow for . . . B.Mel. 2460-5  
thou shalt nat mowe suffre." . . . B.Mel. 2655-60  
myghten in hir land so muchel suffre of the shrewes . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
they suffren . . . the wronges and the vileynyes to . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
that ye suffre and be pacient. . . B.Mel. 2670-5  
or grevance, suffre hym, for he . . . B.Mel. 2675-80  
make yow for to enolyne to suffre and . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
trespas, and how they were redy to suffren all payne, . . . B.Mel. 2960-5  
Thanne wolde she suffre hym doon his fantasie . . . B.Mk. 3475  
Thanne wolde she ones suffre hym do the same. . . B.Mk. 3480  
That he ne wol nat suffre it heled be, . . . B.NP. 4245  
Why woltestow suffre hym on thy day to dye? . . . B.NP. 4536  
That thou most suffre; alas! that I was bore! . . . C.Doc. 215  
To suffre hire pride and hire malencolie; . . . D.WB. 252  
Thanne wolde I suffre hym do his nyctee; . . . D.WB. 412  
He nolde suffre nothyng of my list; . . . D.WB. 633  
Man shal nat suffre his wyl go roule aboute. . . D.WB. 653  
But deeth, that wol nat suffre us dwellen heer, . . . E.Cl. 36  
Grisildis moot al suffren and consente; . . . E.Cl. 537  
In pacience suffre al this array; . . . E.Cl. 670  
Suffre thy wyves tonge, as Catoun bit, . . . E.Mch. 1377  
She shal comande, and thou shalt suffren it, . . . E.Mch. 1378  
That he wol no wight suffren bere the keye, . . . E.Mch. 2044  
He nolde suffre hire to ryde or go, . . . E.Mch. 2090  
Lerneth to suffre, or elles so moot I goon, . . . F.Fkl. 777  
Than for to suffre his body unburyed be? . . . F.Fkl. 1441  
I have wel levere ever to suffre wo, . . . F.Fkl. 1531  
For I can suffre it as a philosophe, . . . G.SN. 490  
That she wolde suffre hym no thyng for to paye . . . G.CY. 1016  
God, 'Suffre, Lord, that I may a while . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
whan he ne may neither suffre to have . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
to suffre spirituel travaille, benigneite, . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
thynges sholde men suffre paciently, for . . . I.Pars. 500-5  
enemy, lerne to suffre.' And thou . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
Suffre thou therefore paciently; . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
which he sholde suffren despitous deeth. . . I.Pars. 665-70  
wol nat suffre noon hardnesse ne no penaunce; . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
wol nat suffre noon hardnesse, ne penaunce, . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
chargeaunt for to suffre, that he dar nat undertake . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
for she kan nat paciently suffre. . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
may suffre no penaunce. Theragayne is . . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
wol suffren hym, and eek he shal . . . BD. 412  
Had made hit suffren, and his sorwes, . . . BD. 463  
Myght suffren any creature To have . . . Pity. 85  
And further over, if ye suffre this, . . . Pity. 108  
I suffre? And yet I dar not to you playne, . . . ABC. 162  
Up-on the cros to suffre his passoun, . . . Comp.L. 116  
Will ye suffre than that I thus spille, . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30  
suffre the lasse grevously; . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
and constreynest the sterres to suffren thi lawe; . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
First wiltow suffre me to touche and . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
laste, it byhoveth the to suffren wyth evenne wil . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
that thei suffren more grevously than the remedies . . . Bo.2. p.4. 375-8  
wolen suffren the counfort of this tyme . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
mai nat suffren thi delices, that . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
they suffren hem-selve to cleven or joynen . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5  
suffren aile the assautes of Fortune and . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
wont to suffre betynges; yif that hir horrible . . . 655-60  
perils as thow myghtest suffren, that . . . Bo.3. p.4.  
695-700  
folk suffren hem-selve to ben so blynde, . . . Bo.3. m.8.  
795-800  
hevene as a deffendour myghty to suffren harm?. . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1005-10



# **Suffer—Continued**

the . . . chaungynge that thei suffren. O over lyght	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
peyne that thei suffren, which that is . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
than they that the wrong suffren.' . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
musyk deliteth the, thou most suffren and forberen .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
for that god wol nat suffren hym to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
wol nat suffre that swich a man be moeved . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
amendeth hem that suffren the tormentes; . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
schrewes seen that they suffren wrongfully felonyes .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
that other suffren thynke how somtyme that ye . .	TC.1. 26 var
But suffre me my mischief to biwailen, . . . . .	TC.1. 755
And for the beste ay suffre to the tide, . . . . .	TC.1. 954
That was unapt to suffre loves hete— . . . . .	TC.1. 978
Y-wis I suffre not the lasse payne. . . . .	TC.3. 105
And ben so loth to suffren him you serve! . . . .	TC.3. 154
If that ye suffre him al night in this wo, . . . .	TC.3. 863
What! platly, and ye suffre him in distresse, . .	TC.3. 881
That folk ungitif suffren here injure, . . . . .	TC.3. 1018
How may ye suffre, alas, it be repeled? . . . .	TC.4. 294
But sin ye n'il not suffre us liven here, . . . .	TC.4. 1203
As causeles ye suffren al this drede! . . . . .	TC.4. 1533
I shal wel suffre unto the tenthe day, . . . . .	TC.4. 1598
Why suffre ich? Why n'il ich redresse? . . . . .	TC.5. 40
That nolde she nat suffren by no wey. . . . .	LGW. 1846
Or elles suffre deth as wol as I, . . . . .	LGW. 2098
Suffre no thyng, that may be reproveable . . . .	L.St. 24
Ne yit to long to suffren in this plyte, . . . . .	Ba.Co. 19
Abide and suffre thy distresse . . . . .	RR. 2121
To suffre ech harme that men devise . . . . .	RR. 2773
Suffre I rede, and no boost make, . . . . .	RR. 3461
I suffre noye and moche payne. . . . .	RR. 3772
And suffre not that it daunted be; . . . . .	RR. 4380
Ther is not ellys but suffre and thynke, . . . .	RR. 4567
Than suffren hym in such malice. . . . .	RR. 6622
And suffren hym also that he . . . . .	RR. 6732

## **Sufferable**

Than woman is, ye moste been sufrable. . . . .	D.WB. 442
--	-----------

## **Suffrance**

vengeance and suffrance, discord and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2475-80
And also for my suffrance men wolden do . . . .	B.Mel. 2650-5
yow that over muchel suffrance nys nat . . . .	B.Mel. 2655-60
they sholden, by swich suffrance, by . . . . .	B.Mel. 2665-70
Lat us thanne lyve in vertuous suffrance. . . .	E.Cl. 1162
To lyve in ese,—suffrance hire blihght, . . . .	F.Kl. 788
God, and by his suffrance, be it messelrie, . . .	I.Pars. 625-30
callen patience, or suffrance. . . . .	I.Pars. 650-5
Suffrance suffreth swetely alle the . . . . .	I.Pars. 655-60
fortitudo may endure by long suffrance . . . .	I.Pars. 730-5
in suffrance and reverence, as shewed . . . .	I.Pars. 925-30
herte, of miseriorde, debonairete, suffrance,' .	I.Pars. 1050-5
doon to thee, and eek in pacient suffrance of maladies,	I.Pars. 1055-60
the suffrance or the wit) in the quyke body . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
(that is to seyn, the wit or the suffraunce) . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
suffraunce clepith forth the dede of the . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
or suffrance subject to the body, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
If thou canst bide in suffraunce, . . . . .	RR. 2946
By suffraunce and wordis softe . . . . .	RR. 3463

## **Sufferant**

So pure, sufferant, was hir wyt. . . . .	BD. 1009
Men seyn "the sufferant overcom'th," parde; . .	TC.4. 1584

## **Suffered**

That I for yow have suffered, and so longe! . . .	A.Kn. 2772
What I have suffered sith I was a wyf . . . . .	B.Sh. 1336
noble wyf Prudence suffered hir housbonde for to wepe	B.Mel. 2165-70
me why that God suffered men to do . . . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600
of rightwisanesse, hath suffered this bityde . . .	B.Mel. 2595-600
and also he hath suffered that thou hast . . . .	B.Mel. 2605-10
world,—thou hast suffered hem entre into . . . .	B.Mel. 2610-5
hath wold and suffered that thy thre enemyes been .	B.Mel. 2615-20
for whiche defaultes God hath suffered yow have this	B.Mel. 2685-90
"hath suffered for us and even ensample . . . . .	B.Mel. 2690-5
they han y-suffered withouten hir desert . . . .	B.Mel. 2695-700
biforn, God hath suffered yow to have . . . . .	B.Mel. 2905-10
And somtyme be we suffered for to seke . . . .	D.Fri. 1494
That she hadde suffered this with sad visage; .	E.Cl. 693
suffered for oure synnes, for, as seith . . . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
oure Lord Crist suffered in prechyng, his . . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
he suffered for my synnes and no thyng . . . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
This suffered oure Lord Jhesu . . . . .	I.Pars. 265-70
and this suffered oure Lord Jhesu Crist. . . . .	I.Pars. 270-5
it worthy the deeth, and this suffered oure Lord .	I.Pars. 270-5
And al this suffered Jhesu Crist that . . . . .	I.Pars. 270-5
moste be suffered so muchel bitteresse; . . . .	I.Pars. 270-5
thilke suffrede Jhesu Crist . . . . .	I.Pars. 660-5
Ther-agayns suffered Crist ful paciently, when . .	I.Pars. 665-70
harm in his body. That suffered Crist . . . . .	I.Pars. 665-70
Heer-agayns suffered Crist ful paciently . . . .	I.Pars. 665-70
for oure gilt, and suffered deeth for . . . . .	I.Pars. 805-10
or how that she hath suffered that folk han doon .	I.Pars. 975-80
That I have suffered this eight yere, . . . . .	BD. 37
And sorwe that I suffered tho . . . . .	BD. 1183
The sorwe I suffered and the wo, . . . . .	BD. 1244
For sothe y-liche they suffered tho . . . . .	BD. 1291
Eek suffered that Longus his herte prihte, . . .	ABC. 163
soche, 'hath suffered aprochen to this sike . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30

# **Suffered—Continued**

charge that thow hast suffered for envye . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
they that suffriden the harm. . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
geesyngne, have suffride torment for my . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
yif that he wolde han suffride . . . the wronges .	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
hadde suffrid the wrong, by the sorwe of . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
he that hath suffride wrong?' . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
or elles hym that hath suffered the wrong?' . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
han suffrid and receyved the thinges that . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
It sholde not be suffred me to erre, . . . . .	TC.4. 549
This known folk that han y-suffered payne, . .	TC.5. 415
That they han suffrid in the salte see; . . . . .	LGW. 1510
Then that I suffrede yow gyltes to sterve, . . . .	LGW. 2092
While thei suffride cold so strong, . . . . .	RR. 72
That she hadde suffred day and nyght, . . . . .	RR. 309
This Narcisus hadde suffred paynes . . . . .	RR. 1505
For which a man hath suffered sore. . . . .	RR. 2742
If I suffride yow away to bere . . . . .	RR. 3118
That hath suffered now so longe . . . . .	RR. 3990
Hath for sothasawe suffered woo.' . . . .	RR. 6130

## **Suffered**

manere? Why sufferestow that slydyng . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
That undeserved sufferest jealousye, . . . . .	TC.8. 1021
And sufferest her so none up fro thee rise, . . .	TC.8. 1487
That thou sufferest debonairely, . . . . .	HF.3. 923
In as muche as thou sufferest to goon . . . . .	LGW. 764
Why sufferest thou that Tereus was bore, . . . .	LGW. 2234

## **Suffereth**

How greet a sorwe suffereth now Arcite! . . . .	A.Kn. 1219
paynes and the tribulaciouns that he suffereth	B.Mel. 2685-90
Suffereth alwey, syn ye so wel kan preche, . . .	D.WB. 437
And suffereth his wyf to go seken halwes, . . .	D.WB. 657
As suffereth me I may my tale telle. . . . .	D.Sum. 1671
And suffereth us, as for oure exercise, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1156
Ne suffereth nat that men yow doon offense; . .	E.Cl. 1197
Ne suffereth noon illusion us to greve; . . . .	E.Fkl. 1134
God suffereth it, for folk sholden yewe the moore .	I.Pars. 605-10
Suffraunce suffereth swetely alle the . . . . .	I.Pars. 655-60
agayns ire, is a vertu that suffereth swetely . .	I.Pars. 655-60
chilke vertu that suffereth . . . alle the outrages .	I.Pars. 660-5
shalt understonde that man suffereth four manere of	I.Pars. 660-5
That suffereth fair Anclida the quene . . . . .	Ancl. 167
the laste, and suffereth this man to be . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
that he suffereth. And I, that am put . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
hir propre office, ne he ne suffereth nat . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
egalyte of hym that suffereth it. . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
ne suffereth hym nat to ben weleful, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
folk he suffereth to ben travailed with . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
bridles, it suffereth bridelis (that . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
but sufferith and lith subgit to the figures . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
sufferith and receyveth the notes and the . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
Thanne thilke thing that suffereth temporel . . .	Bo.5. p.8. 1865-70
Yit suffereth that our soules ben i-ferel . . . .	TC.4. 1204
And alle tho that suffereth hym his wille, . . .	LGW. 1575
My woful herte suffereth greet duresse, . . . .	Ba.Ch. 14
That suffereth no man thider goo. . . . .	RR. 3258
But suffereth forth as not ne ware, . . . . .	RR. 5638
For he suffereth in patience. . . . .	RR. 5678

## **Suffering**

For men seyn, "In muchel sufferynge shul . . . .	B.Mel. 2655-60
in sufferynge paciently wronges that been . . .	I.Pars. 1055-60
with sufferynge of deeth, but eek with sufferynge .	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
Thus be we ever in drede and sufferynge; . . .	Ven. 45

## **Suffise**

Lat se now if this place may suffice, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4125
As ferforth as his konnyng may suffice. . . . .	B.ML. 1069
"Nee", quod he, 'it oghte ynough suffice . . . .	B.Sh. 1290
That to a thrifty household may suffice; . . . .	B.Sh. 1436
may consenten and suffice to thy wilfulness, . .	B.Mel. 2570-5
they ne suffisen noght werres to mayntene. . .	B.Mel. 2840-5
Lo, this declaring oghte ynough suffice. . . . .	B.Mk. 3172
So smal, that wel unnethe it may suffice, . . . .	B.Mk. 3611
Of this tragedie it oghte ynough suffice. . . . .	B.Mk. 3648
Of his knyghthode, it myghte nat suffice. . . .	B.Mk. 3844
And yet hym thoughte it myghte nat suffice, . .	B.Mk. 3856
Of this mateere it oghte ynough suffice. . . . .	C.Pard. 434
Namoure of this, for it may wel suffice. . . . .	C.Pard. 538
Suffisen us, though they be nat ful gooode; . .	D.Sum. 1882
If this assayes myghte nat suffice? . . . . .	E.Cl. 697
As to his cruel purpos may suffice, . . . . .	E.Cl. 740
But natheles it oghte ynough suffice . . . . .	E.Mch. 1540
Wher that she myghte unto his lust suffice, . .	E.Mch. 1999
Ne Priapus ne myghte nat suffice, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2034
As fer as that my wittes wol suffice; . . . . .	F.Fel. 706
Now wolde God, my wittes myghte suffice . . .	G.CY. 715
He shal no good han that hym may suffice; . .	G.CY. 831
oghte suffice. Also certes, God ne made . . . .	I.Pars. 925-30
For Nature wolde nat suffice . . . . .	BD. 18
I have no wit that can suffice . . . . .	BD. 901
But as my wyt oude beste suffice, . . . . .	BD. 1093

# Suffice—Continued

As wel as that my wit can me suffice, . . . PF. 460  
 it oughte suffice to han lokid that god hym-self, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5  
 thou ne maist nat suffice to mesuren the . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
 And God to-form, that it shal thee suffice, . . . TC.3. 335  
 'And God to-form, so that it shal suffice,'— . . . TC.3. 849  
 Yit lasse thing than othes may suffice . . . TC.3. 1146  
 It mighte nat a mote in that suffice. . . TC.3. 1603  
 Commenden so, ne may not here suffice: . . . TC.3. 1692  
 That wonder is the body may suffice . . . TC.4. 258  
 So that by right it oughte y-nough suffice? . . . TC.4. 396  
 That al this thing ne may you nat suffice. . . TC.4. 1367  
 So that it may your herte and myn suffise! . . . TC.4. 1686  
 This word to you y-nough suffisen oughte. . . TC.5. 994  
 That for her gilt it oughte y-nough suffice: . . . TC.5. 1096  
 Ne finde excuse aright that may suffice, . . . TC.5. 1580  
 My wyt ne may nat suffice. . . HF.3. 90  
 For certeynly al thise mowe nat suffice . . . LGW. 272  
 Suffice unto thy thyng though hit be smal; . . . Truth. 2  
 Herte, to thee hit oughte y-nough suffice . . . Ven. 65  
 And if that holy writ may nat suffice, . . . Buk. 21  
 suffice to the these trewe conclusions in . . . Astr. 5-11  
 As mochel, as shal to hym suffice . . . RR. 5625  
 This oughte thee suffice wele, . . . RR. 6399

# Sufficed

Wolde han sufficed right ynough for me, . . . A.Kn. 1233  
 Ther lasse spekyng hadde ynough sufficed, . . . H.Mep. 336

# Suffieth

Suffieth heere ensamples oon or two, . . . A.Kn. 1953  
 Suffieth oon ensample in stories olde, . . . A.Kn. 2039  
 Suffieth thee, but if thy wittes madde, . . . A.Mil. 3559  
 Na moore of this as now, for it suffieth, . . . B.Sh. 1242  
 it suffieth to han ben consailed by . . . B.Mel. 2440-5  
 hast founden how, ete of it that suffieth, . . . B.Mel. 2803-10  
 Suffieth oon ensample now as heere, . . . C.Doo. 103  
 For as yow liketh it suffieth me, . . . D.WB. 1235  
 War that!—I seye namoore,—for it suffieth, . . . D.Sum. 1903  
 Suffieth hym hir yowthe, and hir beautes; . . . E.Meh. 1626  
 And eek my wit suffieth nat thereto, . . . E.Meh. 2439  
 drynketh moore than suffieth to the sustenance . . . I.Pars. 370-5  
 moore . . . than to hire appetit suffieth. . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 And thus it suffieth nat only that thi . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
 Ne it suffieth nat only to loken . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 it suffieth to nature, thanne is it no nede . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
 litel thyng suffieth to nature; but certes . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 to avarice Inowghe suffieth nothyng. . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 It suffieth that I have schewyd hiderto . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800-5  
 this thing only suffieth I-now to . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5  
 'Suffieth this, my fulle frend Pandare, . . . TC.1. 610  
 For this suffieth which that seyde is here; . . . TC.3. 1307  
 'And this suffieth right ynough, certeyn, . . . TC.4. 1058  
 Suffieth that we han the fame,' . . . HF.3. 672  
 Suffieth me, as I were deed, . . . HF.3. 786  
 Suffieth me thou make in this manere, . . . LGW. 673  
 Suffieth me to love you Rosemounde, . . . Rosem. 15  
 Suffieth me to see him when I may; . . . Ven. 54  
 Englishe as wel as suffieth to these noble . . . Astr. 5-11  
 And therefore it suffieth me . . . RR. 6005

# Suffisant

Bothe suffisant and mete to darreyne . . . A.Kn. 1631  
 And han ther-inne vitaille suffisant . . . A.Mil. 3551  
 And heer-to founden sufficient suretee. . . B.ML. 243  
 hous thou sette sufficent garnison, so . . . B.Mel. 2215-20  
 vengeance takyng, whan it is sufficient and resonable; . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
 That ye mowe have a suffisant Pardoner' . . . C.Pard. 932  
 An answer suffisant in this mateere; . . . D.WB. 910  
 I have no women suffisant, certayn, . . . E.Cl. 960  
 I feele my lymes stark and suffisant . . . E.Mch. 1458  
 That I shal yeven hire suffisant answer, . . . E.Mch. 2266  
 cetaat, ne suffisant to beete hire necessitee . . . I.Pars. 420-5  
 or a contree is suffisant to hym-self, . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
 thyng, but that it is suffisant of hym-self . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 every way suffisant to hym-self? . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
 be suffisant to hym-self; and yit that was . . . Bo.3. p.3. 675-80  
 seyn suffisant and mighty, oughte ben . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
 noble that is suffisant, reverent, and . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 suffisant, myghty, and reverent, clernesse . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 suffisant, myghty, honourable, noble, . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 doon suffisant satisfacioun to hym that . . . 1395-400  
 nat speedful I-now ne sufficient; . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5  
 Suffisant this flour to preyse aryght! . . . LGW. 67  
 And suffisant of persone and of myghte, . . . LGW. 1067  
 Ye be nat suffisant to bere the payne. . . LGW. 2524  
 have I yeven the a suffisant Astrolabe as . . . Astr. 1-5  
 a canoun suffisant to teche as wel the manere of the . . . Astr. 20-5  
 And also suffisant clothyng. . . RR. 5608

# Suffisiently

ne kept suffisiently withouten the keypyng of . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
 comprehendre ne serchen hem suffisiently. . . B.Mel. 2595-600  
 defended thy self suffisiently agayns hire assautes, and . . . B.Mel. 2160-5  
 seith, unnethes is ther suffisiently any . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 these conclusions ben suffisiently lerned and . . . 1445-50  
 Suffisiently al his lyvyng, . . . Astr. 5-11  
 Suffisiently al his lyvyng, . . . RR. 6743

# Suffising

Suffisayng right ynogh as for a day; . . . A.Mil. 3629

# Suffisance

He koude in litel thyng have suffisance. . . A.Prol. 490  
 shal never have suffisance, for the richer . . . B.Mel. 2840-5  
 And exercise, and hertes suffisance. . . B.NP. 4029

# Suffisance—Continued

Thanne hadde I with yow humoily suffisance. . . D.Sum. 1843  
 As to hire verray worldly suffisance. . . E.Cl. 759  
 alle deshonestee; suffisance, that seketh . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 And how I have lost suffisance, . . . BD. 702  
 My suffisance, my lust, my lyf, . . . BD. 1037  
 That to yow oughte been a suffisance, . . . PF. 637  
 they to han suffisance, honour, power, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 650-5  
 haddest thilke lakke of suffisance? . . . E.Cl. 759-80  
 that men wenen scholde maken suffisance, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
 that richesses mowen yeven yow suffisance? . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 that suffisance may nat comen by . . . Bo.3. p.9. 800-5  
 'Suffisance and power ben thanne of . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805-10  
 reverence to suffisance and to power, so . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
 he hath it al rody of his suffisance, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 suffisance, power, noblesse, reverence, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825-30  
 geteth hym nat suffisance, that power forleteth, and . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850-5  
 (that is to seyn, orthly suffisance, and . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 that is demed to ben sovereyn suffisance, . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 that is to seyn, suffisance, power, and . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 to good. For therfore is suffisance requerid, . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 So that thilke thing that is suffisance, . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 suffisance is in blisfulnesse? and we han . . . 975-80  
 schulde nat have no ful suffisance?' . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 Welcome, my knight, my pees, my suffisance!— . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 In suffisance, in blisse, and in singinges . . . 1070-5  
 'Myn owne hertes sothfast suffisance, . . . TC.3. 1309  
 Felicite clepe I my suffisance! . . . TC.3. 1716  
 My suffisance shal be my secour: . . . TC.4. 1640  
 And he that hath him-self hath suffisance. . . TC.5. 763  
 And not-withstandyng al his suffisance. . . Fort. 15  
 Sith I have suffisance unto my pay,— . . . Fort. 26  
 Direct after my litel suffisance. . . Ven. 17  
 My heven hool, and al my suffisance, . . . Ven. 75  
 And a gredy suffisance; . . . Bal. Co. 13  
 For richesse stonte in suffisance . . . RR. 4726  
 For suffisance all only . . . RR. 5581  
 That can thus have suffisance . . . RR. 5583  
 The mene is cleped suffisance, . . . RR. 5690  
 The mene is cleped suffisance, . . . RR. 6527

# Suffisant see Sufficent

# Sugar

With sugre that is so trye. . . B.Th. 2046  
 And yewe hem sugre, hony, breed and milk, . . . F.Sq. 614  
 To whom this tale sucre be or soot, . . . TC.3. 1194

# Sugared

So lat your daunger sucred ben a lite, . . . TC.2. 384

# Suggestion

Hadde on hym maad a fals suggestioun . . . B.Mk. 3607  
 hath first suggestioun of the feend, as . . . I.Pars. 330-5  
 after that cometh the suggestion of the Dovel . . . I.Pars. 350-5 var  
 wikked suggestioun, and I wole hente . . . I.Pars. 355-60

# Suing

That al hir lymmes nere pure sywyngre . . . BD. 958 var

# Suit

And of the same suyte he clad Arcite. . . A.Kn. 2873  
 Were of the same suyte of hir color; . . . A.Mil. 3242  
 many folde Of oo sute: this shal he have . . . BD. 261

# Sukkenie

And she hadde on a sukkenye . . . RR. 1232

# Sullen

The soleyn fenix of Arabye, . . . BD. 981  
 Lat ech of hem be soleyn al hir lyve; . . . PF. 607  
 Live thou soleyn, wormes corrupcioun! . . . PF. 614  
 Soleyf folk and envyou[r]e; . . . RR. 3596

# Sulphur

Of soulfre, lyk as he were wood, . . . HF.3. 418

# Sultan

Of hym that was the sowdan of Surrye; . . . B.ML. 177  
 That this sowdan hath caught so greet plesance . . . B.ML. 186  
 This sowdan for his privee conseil sente, . . . B.ML. 204  
 How that the sowdan and his baronage, . . . B.ML. 239  
 The mooder of the sowdan, welle of vices, . . . B.ML. 323  
 That as I trowe I shal the sowdan quite; . . . B.ML. 354  
 She rydeth to the sowdan on a day, . . . B.ML. 375  
 The sowdan seith, 'I wol doon at youre heeste'; . . . B.ML. 382  
 And hastily this sowdan sente his sonde, . . . B.ML. 388  
 The mooder of the sowdan, riche and gay, . . . B.ML. 391  
 The sowdan comth hymself soone after this . . . B.ML. 407  
 The sowdan and the cristen everichone . . . B.ML. 429  
 That of the conseil of the sowdan woot, . . . B.ML. 436

# Sultanes

O sowdanesse, roote of iniquitee! . . . B.ML. 358  
 This sowdanesse, whom I thus blame and warye, . . . B.ML. 372  
 The sowdanesse, for all hire flaterynge, . . . B.ML. 405  
 The tyme cam this olde sowdanesse . . . B.ML. 414  
 This olde sowdanesse, cursed krone! . . . B.ML. 432  
 I mene the cursed wikked sowdanesse, . . . B.ML. 958

# Sum

Lene me this somme, or ellis moot I deye. . . B.Sh. 1376  
 The somme of gold, and hadde of hem his bond; . . . B.Sh. 1558  
 What somme sholde this maistres gerdoun be . . . F.Fkl. 1220  
 Ne gladly for that somme he wolde nat goon . . . F.Fkl. 1225  
 This preest the somme of forty pound anon . . . G.CY. 1364



# **Sum—Continued**

But axestow in somme of what gylt I am withdrawen the somme or the perfeccioun reduen this schortly in a somme: that this worldly the somme and the cause of al that . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40 Bo.2. p.4. 390-5 Bo.3. p.8. 790-5 Bo.3. p.10. 945-50 Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5 Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30 Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20 Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5 Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5 Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5 Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5 LGW. 1559
in the somme of resouns that thou . . . . .	
thei fallen of thilke somme and of the heighte of thinges . . . . .	
And ofte tyme it be-tydeth that the somme of thingis . . . . .	
thanne knoweth it togidre the somme and but it withholdeth the somme of thinges . . . . .	
the somme of thinges that he . . . . .	
(that is to seyn, the grete somme in . . . . .	
The somme is this, that Jason weddid was . . . . .	

## **Summer**

The hote somer hadde maad his hewe al broun; The somer passeth, and the nyghtes longe the grete coold, and in somer by . . . . .	A.Prol. 394 A.Kn. 1337 B.Mel. 2780-5 E.Mch. 2049 G.CY. 568 PF. 299 PF. 443 PF. 680 PF. 685 PF. 690 Bo.1. m.2. 40-5 Bo.1. m.5. 180-5 Bo.1. m.5. 185-90 Bo.1. m.5. 185-90 Bo.1. m.6. 215-20 Bo.1. m.6. 215-20 Bo.2. m.3. 350-5 Bo.2. p.5. 435-40 Bo.2. p.5. 435-40 Bo.3. p.8. 785-90 Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60 Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60 HF.3. 857 LGW.G. 58 LGW. 170 W.Unc. 20 Astr. 65-70 Astr. 65-70 Astr. 218-22 RR. 1430 RR. 4746
In somer sesoun, thider wolde he go, Al light for somer rood this worthy man, That as of light the somer-sunne shene A-yen the somer sonne coloured is, . . . . .	
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe, houres of the firste somer sesoun, that the hote somer is comen. Thy myghte wynd, bryngeth ayen in the first somer sesoun that is to seie, the laste ende of somer); . . . . .	
the stalkes of the vyne in the first somer sesoun; . . . . .	
(the latter ende of somer). God tokneth . . . . .	
fyrst somer sesoun thurw the breeth of floures of the first somer sesoun, or . . . . .	
swelleth thil plante in fruites of somer? mutabilite of floures of the somer sesoun. . . . .	
the first somer sesoun warnynge; . . . . .	
the hote somer dryeth the cornes; . . . . .	
In somer, when thy grene been, . . . . .	
As wel in wyntyr as in somyr newe, . . . . .	
'Welcome, Somer, oure governour and lorde.' Al light for somer, ye woot wel what I mene, therefore is he clepid Solsticioun of Somer; . . . . .	
is clepid the Tropik of Somer of <i>Tropos</i> , . . . . .	
the heighest point in whiche the sonne goth in somer. That bothe in somer and wynter be. . . . .	
And, full of froste, [a] somer sesoun, . . . . .	

## **Summers**

Bright was the sonne, as in that someres day, That, for his wyf was at a someres game As fresh as is the brighte someres day; Thanne wolde it occupie a someres day; Wherfore, ageyn this lusty someres tyde, That as the someres sonne bryght . . . . .	B.M.L. 554 D.WB. 648 E.Mch. 1896 F.Sq. 64 F.Sq. 142 BD. 820 TC.3. 1061 LGW.G. 90 LGW. 142 LGW. 206 Prov. 2 Astr. 277-84
Folwen ful ofte a merie somers day; And I hadde romed, al the somerys day, And, for the newe blisful somers sake, For deyntee of the newe someres sake, Lo, this hote somers day? . . . . .	
And two someres and two wynters . . . . .	

## **Summitten see Submit**

## **Summon**

me, I sompne or warne hem that han . . . . .	B.Mel. 2650-5
withouten punysshynge, they sompne nat . . . . .	B.Mel. 2660-5
He koude sonne, on payne of Cristes curse . . . . .	D.Fri. 1347
And somme hem to the chapitre bothe two, Rod forth to sonne an old wydwe, a ribibe, Or I wol sompne hire unto oure office, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1361 D.Fri. 1377 D.Fri. 1577

## **Summoned**

Somoned unto youre court in al my lyf! . . . . .	D.Fri. 1620
That somonede me alway to goo . . . . .	RR. 1815

## **Somouner**

A Somouner and a Pardoner also, . . . . .	A.Prol. 543
A Somouner was ther with us in that place, . . . . .	A.Prol. 623
This Somouner bar to hym a stif burdoun, Sayde the sompneur he schal heer naught preche Biholde the wordes bitwene the Somouner and the Frere . . . . .	A.Prol. 673 B.Sh. 1179 var D.WB. head D.WB. 832 D.WB. 833 D.WB. 840 D.WB. 842 D.WB. 845 D.Fri. 1267 D.Fri. 1279 D.Fri. 1281 D.Fri. 1283 D.Fri. 1289 D.Fri. 1290 D.Fri. 1321
And whan the Somouner herde the Frere gale, 'Lo,' quod the Somouner, 'Goddess armes two! 'Ye, woltow so, sire Somouner!' quod the Frere; Telle of a somouner swich a tale or two Quod this Somouner, 'and I bishrewe me Upon the Somouner, but for honestee . . . . .	
I wol yow of a somouner telle a game. . . . .	
The somer for a somouner may no good be sayd. A somouner is a rennere up and doun Telleth youre tale, and lat the Somouner be. 'Nay,' quod the Somouner, 'lat hym seye to me. He hadde a somouner redy to his hond; . . . . .	

# **Summoner—Continued**

For thogh this somouner wood was as an hare, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1327
Quod the Somouner, 'y-put out of my cure!' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1333
Now telleth forth, thogh that the Somouner gale; This false thief, this somouner, quod the Frere, A theef, and eek a somouner, and a baude. . . . .	D.Fri. 1336 D.Fri. 1338 D.Fri. 1354
Bet than this somouner knew a sly leechour, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1371
This somouner, ever waityng on his pray, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1376
'Sire,' quod this somouner, 'hayll! and wel atake!' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1384
This somouner hym answerde and seyde, 'Nay,' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1388
Seyde that he was a somouner, for the name, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1394
'Grantmercy!' quod this somouner, 'by my feith!' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1403
This somouner that was as ful of jangles . . . . .	D.Fri. 1407
'Now, brother,' quod this somouner, 'I yow preye, 'Now certes,' quod this somouner, 'so fare I; Quod this somouner; 'in this meene while.' 'Al' quod this somouner, 'benedicite! what sey ye? 'Why,' quod the somouner, 'ryde ye thanne or goon. 'Ful many a cause, leewe sire somouner,' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1417 D.Fri. 1434 D.Fri. 1445 D.Fri. 1456 D.Fri. 1469 D.Fri. 1474
'Yet tel me,' quod the somouner, 'faithfully, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1504
'Nay,' quod this somouner, 'that shal nat bityde! To which this somouner schoope hym for to wende, This somouner seyde, 'Heere shal we have a play'; This somouner to his brother gan to rowne: This somouner clappeth at the wydwes gate: May I nat axe a libel, sire somouner, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1523 D.Fri. 1538 D.Fri. 1543 D.Fri. 1572 D.Fri. 1581 D.Fri. 1595
'Yis,' quod this somouner, 'pay anon—lat se— Quod this somouner, 'for to repente me . . . . .	D.Fri. 1598 D.Fri. 1631
Hadde I had leyser for this Somouner heere, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1646
This Somouner in his styropes hys hood. . . . .	D.Sum. 1665
Heere bigynneth The Somouner his Tale . . . . .	D.Sum. head
'Nay! ther thou lixth, Thou Somouner!' quod the Frere. So thryve I, quod this Somouner, so I shal! . . . . .	D.Sum. 1701 D.Sum. 1764

## **Summoners**

Where as that somouners han hir heritage; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1641
And leve this somouners goode men bicomel! And prayeth that this somouners hem repente . . . . .	D.Fri. 1644 D.Fri. 1663
The prologe of the Somouners Tale . . . . .	D.Sum. head

## **Summonest**

an old vileynye, thou sompnest thyne adversaries . . . . .	B.Mel. 2650-5
--	---------------

## **Summons**

I have quod he of somouns here a bille . . . . .	D.Fri. 1588 var
--	-----------------

## **Summons see Somoanance**

## **Sums**

Youre sommes, and youre bookes, and youre thynges? Or ten, or twelve, or manye sommes mo, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1407 G.CY. 675
And for the surplus yeven sommes grete. . . . .	TC.4. 60
That have no gold, ne sommes grete, . . . . .	RR. 6456

## **Sun**

The tendre croppes, and the yonge sonne . . . . .	A.Prol. 7
And shortly, whan the sonne was to reste, . . . . .	A.Prol. 30
That greetur was ther noon under the sonne. . . . .	A.Kn. 863
And in the gardyn, at the sonne up-riste, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1051
Bright was the sonne, and cleer that morwentyng, And loude he song ageyn the sonne shene: . . . . .	A.Kn. 1062 A.Kn. 1509
Under the sonne he looketh, and anon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1697
And that was yelow, and glytered as the sonne. . . . .	A.Kn. 2166
Up roos the sonne and up roos Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2273
As fayn as fowel is of the brighte sonne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2437
Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge. . . . .	A.Kn. 2522
For, or the sonne unto the reste went, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2637
That was nat wont to seen the sonne bryght; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2932
Til Sunday, that the sonne gooth to reste. . . . .	A.MH. 3422
Oure Hoste saugh wel that the brighte sonne Bright was the sonne, as in that someres day, Al nyghte, til the sonne gan aryse. . . . .	B.M.L. 1 B.M.L. 554 B.M.L. 791
As fowel is fayn, whan that the sonne upriseth; His bryde as the sonne shoon, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1241 B.Th. 2069
The been the sonne-bemes for to seyn; Reyn shal thee washe and sonne shal thee drye! Whan that the brighte sonne bigan to sprynge, Ware the sonne in his ascencioun . . . . .	B.Mk. 3946 B.Mk. 4098 B.NP. 4098 B.NP. 4146
Caste up his eyen to the brighte sonne . . . . .	B.NP. 4383
'The sonne,' he seyde, 'is clomben up on hevne Agayn the sonne, and Chauntecleer so free . . . . .	B.NP. 4388 B.NP. 4459
As thikke as moles in the sonne beme,— He wolde bireve out of this world the sonne; Thanne was she oon the faireste under sonne, In revel til the sonne gan descende; . . . . .	D.WB. 488 D.Sum. 2113 E.CI. 212 E.CI. 392
Parfournd hath the sonne his ark diurne, This shal be doon tomyrre er sonne reste, Phebus, the sonne, ful joly was and cleer, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1795 E.Mch. 2174 F.Sq. 48
For which the fowles agayn the sonne sheene, His steede, which that shoon as sonne bryghte, Wherfore er that the sonne gan up glyde . . . . .	F.Sq. 53 F.Sq. 170 F.Sq. 373
As rody and bryght as dooth the yonge sonne Made the sonne to seme rody and brood, . . . . .	F.Sq. 385 F.Sq. 394
For she was oon the faireste under sonne, Til that the brighte sonne lost his hewe, . . . . .	F.FkI. 734 F.FkI. 1016
For thorisonte hath rett the sonne his lyght,— Unto the goddess, and first unto the sonne, . . . . .	F.FkI. 1017 F.FkI. 1030
That thou, that art the sonne of excellence, . . . . .	G.SN. 62
The thou, that art the sonne of excellence, every weye, Slepyng agayn the sonne upon a day, . . . . .	G.SN. 108 H.Mep. 110
The sonne fro the south lyne was descended . . . . .	I.Pars. 2
But hasteth yow, the sonne wole adoun. . . . .	I.Pars. 72
bitwise us and the sonne. 'Lond of . . . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
than the sonne; ther as the body, that . . . . .	I.Pars. 910-5
And through the glas the sonne shon . . . . .	I.Pars. 1075-80 BD. 836

# Sun—Continued

That as the someres sonne bryght . . .	BD. 820
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede . . .	Mars. 4
Lo yond the sonne, the candel of jelousy . . .	Mars. 7
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.) . . .	Mars. 14
That fairer was then is the sonne shene; . . .	Anel. 73
Til that the hote sonne gan to weste . . .	PF. 268
That as of light the somer-sonne shene . . .	PF. 299
That with his sharpe look pereth the sonne; . . .	PF. 331
A-yen the somer sonne coloured is . . .	PF. 443
Til downward drow the sonne wonder faste . . .	PF. 490
'Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe . . .	PF. 680
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe . . .	PF. 685
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe . . .	PF. 690
of the rede sonne, and saughe the . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
the sonne is hydd whan the sterres ben . . .	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
with alle the beemes of the sonne hir brothir, . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
the sonne, leesech hir lyghtes; and that . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
morwe at rysynge of the sonne, and is . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
Phebus the sonne is in the sygne of the . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
Whan Phebus (the sonne) bygyrneth . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
of the sonne that overcometh the sterre . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
(This to seyn, whan the sonne is . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
of the sonne.) Whan the wode . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
on the sonne, and on the moone.' . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
peples that Phebus (the sonne) may seen, . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
the sonne goth aboute from est to west.) . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
that Phebus, the sonne, with his . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
the roscene hors of the sonne. And ryght so thow, . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
upryght to hevене. The sonne, Phebus, . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 660 5
yaf to the sonne his bemes, he yaf to the moone hir . . .	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60
white beemes of the sonne ne ben nat . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
than the sonne ne semeth to the . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
the sonne, Phebus, and felawschipeth the . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
moevynge of the sonne). And yif thi . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
dowhter of the sonne, duelleth, that . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
of Phebus, the sonne; for her seen men . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
hir oolde pees. The sonne, I-moevid by . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
singeth that the sonne is cler by pure . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
seyn that he is the verrai sonne.' . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
erthe and the sonne arisen in the hevене, . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
litel her byforn (that is to seyn, the sonne arysynge . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
nature of thinges (as the sonne arysynge); . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
As any men that live under the sonne; . . .	TC.2. 174
But right as whan the sonne shyneth bryghte . . .	TC.2. 764
Which oversprat the sonne as for a space, . . .	TC.2. 767
There is in love, som cloude is over that sonne; . . .	TC.2. 781
'What! Is the sonne wers of kinde right, . . .	TC.2. 862
The nightes fo (al this clepe I the sonne), . . .	TC.2. 905
Redressen hem ayein the sonne bryght, . . .	TC.2. 969
Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne, . . .	TC.2. 1237
A thousand fold yit hyer than the sonne: . . .	TC.2. 1586
For al the good that God made under sonne; . . .	TC.3. 378
And slepen wollen til the sonne shine! . . .	TC.3. 768
Than al the good the sonne aboute go'th! . . .	TC.3. 1108
And ek the sonne, Titan, wolde he chide, . . .	TC.3. 1464
'The sonne, which that al the world may see, . . .	TC.3. 1604
And, for the sonne him hasteth thus to rise, . . .	TC.3. 1707
Gan as the snow ayein the sonne melte; . . .	TC.4. 367
Of al the lond the sonne on-shineth shene; . . .	TC.4. 1239
And as the briddes, whan the sonne is shene, . . .	TC.4. 1432
'For al-so soth as sonne uprist a-morwe, . . .	TC.4. 1443
Enlumined with sonne of alle blisse! . . .	TC.5. 548
And that the sonne wente his cours unright . . .	TC.5. 661
For al the gold atwixen sonne and see: . . .	TC.5. 886
Ayein the sonne li'th, o-point to dye, . . .	TC.5. 1285
That faste be the sonne, as hye . . .	HF.1. 497
Al newe of gold another sonne; . . .	HF.1. 506
To seen this floure agein the sonne sprede, . . .	LGW. 48
And whan the sonne begynnys for to weste, . . .	LGW.G. 51
As some as evere the sonne gyneth weste, . . .	LGW. 61
Of the sonne, for ther it wol uncloze . . .	LGW. 65
Agayne the sonne, that roos as rede as rose, . . .	LGW. 112
Now hath the atempre sonne al that releved . . .	LGW. 128
Whan that the sonne out of the south gan weste, . . .	LGW. 197
His gilte here was crownewd with a sonne . . .	LGW. 230
For as the sonne wole the fire disteyne, . . .	LGW. 274
I mot goon home, the sonne draweth west, . . .	LGW. 563
And paynen hem to sette on with the sonne; . . .	LGW. 636
And longe hem thoughte that the sonne laste, . . .	LGW. 791
That fairer was than is the bryghte sonne, . . .	LGW. 1006
That to the sonne he hath hym up areysed, . . .	LGW. 1525
Doun was the sonne, and day hath lost his lyght, . . .	LGW. 1779
Than is the floure ageyn the bryghte sonne . . .	LGW. 2426
Or see your colour lyk the sonne bryght, . . .	Purse. 10
Sonne of the sterre so bryght and clere of hewe, . . .	Comp.A. 81

# Sun—Continued

and tables of the declinacions of the sonne, . . .	Astr. 15-20
degre in whiche the sonne ariseth. . . .	Astr. 32-40
the sonne dwellith therfore nevere the . . .	Astr. 50-7
the sonne by day, and eke by mediacion . . .	Astr. 50-7
northward of the sonne, and . . .	Astr. 65-70
beginneth the sonne to passen from . . .	Astr. 65-70
of the day; for whan the sonne is in the . . .	Astr. 70-5
mydway of . . . or els of the sonne . . .	Astr. 75-82
the sonne, and therfore it is clepid the . . .	Astr. 75-82
Wynter, for than begynneth the sonne to . . .	Astr. 75-82
the sonne and of every sterre. . . .	Astr. 88-92
whiche lyne whan that the sonne and the . . .	Astr. 97-100
sonne or of the moone, as I shal declare . . .	Astr. 97-100
lyne is evermo the weye of the sonne. . . .	Astr. 100-8
the sonne entrieth into eny of the signes he . . .	Astr. 100-8
whiche the sonne is day by day, after . . .	Astr. 115-21
upon the degre of thy sonne. . . .	Astr. 115-21
I wolde knowe the degre of the sonne. . . .	Astr. 115-21
of my sonne, and this was at midday in . . .	Astr. 121-7
the sonne or of othre celestial bodies . . .	Astr. 121-7
ageyn the light of the sonne; and remewe . . .	Astr. 121-7
of the sonne shine thorough bothe holes of . . .	Astr. 121-7
thi sonne. And in this same wise maist . . .	Astr. 121-7
day by light of the sonne; and every . . .	Astr. 127-32
Take the altitude of the sonne whan the . . .	Astr. 127-32
of the sonne, in case that it be beforeme . . .	Astr. 127-32
sette the degre of thy sonne upon the west . . .	Astr. 127-32
thou hast sette the degre of thy sonne upon . . .	Astr. 127-32
altitude of the sonne taken by thy rule, . . .	Astr. 127-32
the sonne; and than wol the point of thi labelle . . .	Astr. 127-32
altitude of my sonne, and fonde that it was . . .	Astr. 132-9
the degre of the sonne, that is to seyn the . . .	Astr. 132-9
degre of my sonne, and fonde the point . . .	Astr. 132-9
over the degre of the sonne, that was . . .	Astr. 139-45
the sonne is nygh the meridional lyne, the . . .	Astr. 145-50
degre of the sonne renneth so longe . . .	Astr. 145-50
equacion of the degre of the sonne . . .	Astr. 168-70
whan that the degre of thi sonne fallith . . .	Astr. 168-70
Sette the degre of thy sonne upon the hyer . . .	Astr. 170-4
and this wol lede justly the degre of thi sonne . . .	Astr. 170-4
degre of thi sonne, and fynde in the bordure . . .	Astr. 170-4
ageyn the degre of the sonne upon the nether . . .	Astr. 170-4
Sette the nadir of thy sonne upon 18 . . .	Astr. 174-9
the degre of thy sonne, and than shal the . . .	Astr. 174-9
Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18 . . .	Astr. 174-9
the degre of the sonne, and with the point . . .	Astr. 174-9
The nader of the sonne is thilke degre . . .	Astr. 174-9
that is opposyt to the degre of the sonne in . . .	Astr. 174-9
Artificial, fro sonne arysynge tyl it go . . .	Astr. 179-85
Sette the degre of thi sonne upon thin . . .	Astr. 179-85
of the sonne and at the point of thy label . . .	Astr. 179-85
thy riet aboute tyl the degre of the sonne . . .	Astr. 179-85
label upon the same degre of the sonne, . . .	Astr. 179-85
zodiak as the sonne of his propre moeving . . .	Astr. 179-85
the degre of thy sonne, and ley thy label . . .	Astr. 193-8
in the bordure fro the sonne arise unto that . . .	Astr. 193-8
fro the arysynge of the sonne til it go to rest, the . . .	Astr. 198-209
nadir of the sonne shal shewe the houre of . . .	Astr. 198-209
the night til the sonne arise; than shal the . . .	Astr. 198-209
verrey degre of the sonne shewe the houre . . .	Astr. 198-209
and atte risynge of the sonne I fonde the . . .	Astr. 198-209
of my sonne, descending on my west . . .	Astr. 198-209
generally atte sonne ariseth entrieth the houre . . .	Astr. 198-209
And evere as the sonne clymbith . . .	Astr. 198-209
fourthe to the sonne, the fife to Venus, the . . .	Astr. 198-209
the sonne, the 12 to Venus. And now is . . .	Astr. 198-209
my sonne gon to reste as for that Saturday . . .	Astr. 198-209
Than shewith the verrey degre of the sonne . . .	Astr. 198-209
nyght longe til the sonne arise. Now risith . . .	Astr. 198-209
the sonne that Sunday by the morwe, and . . .	Astr. 198-209
the nadir of the sonne upon the west orisonte . . .	Astr. 198-209
the forseide sonne. And in this manere . . .	Astr. 198-209
the sonne in myddes of the day that . . .	Astr. 209-11
Sette the degre of the sonne upon the . . .	Astr. 209-11
est orisonte and the degre of thy sonne, and . . .	Astr. 209-11
seyn the highest of the sonne as for that . . .	Astr. 209-11
and so doth the sonne. . . .	Astr. 211-5
the degre of the sonne by thy riet for a maner . . .	Astr. 211-5
the sonne in mydde of the day. Turne than . . .	Astr. 211-5
the signe in whiche that is the sonne. . . .	Astr. 211-5
when the sonne is in eny of thilke degrees; . . .	Astr. 218-22
is the lowest point whereas the sonne . . .	Astr. 218-22
the heighest point in whiche the sonne goth . . .	Astr. 229-33
As thus:—yif it be of the sonne or of eny . . .	Astr. 229-33
body celestial, save onely of the sonne, after . . .	Astr. 229-33
save onely the forseide sonne. . . .	Astr. 266-70
of the regioun, take the altitude of the sonne . . .	Astr. 266-70
in the myddel of the day, whan the sonne . . .	Astr. 266-70
than moeveth the sonne in the lyne . . .	Astr. 266-70
thus:—I suppose that the sonne is thilke . . .	Astr. 270-2
starre to abide til that the sonne be in . . .	Astr. 270-2
wayte whan the sonne is in eny othir degre . . .	Astr. 272-7
As thus:—My sonne is peraventur in . . .	Astr. 272-7
altitude of the sonne at noon, and take . . .	Astr. 277-84
night is there ilike longe; and the sonne . . .	Astr. 301-8
Take the altitude of thy sonne whan . . .	Astr. 301-8
worlde in which the sonne is for the . . .	Astr. 301-8
Astrelable, and sette the degre of the sonne . . .	Astr. 301-8
syde that the sonne stant, as is the manere . . .	Astr. 301-8



the degre of the sonne; and reken he how  
slyly, and lat the sonne shyne thorough  
planetes for the weye of the sonne . . .  
same height that is the degre of the sonne  
the verrey way of the sonne and hath no  
be heigher than the degre of the sonne,  
the sonne suche a quantite of latitude as  
the degre of the sonne, than is the planete  
south for the way of the sonne suche a  
wey where as the sonne went thilke day,  
but not for the way of the sonne in every  
the sonne wyl be in another degre . . .

the arising of the sonne, this is to seyn  
 that the sonne arisith  
 Thou must first consider that the sonne  
 the east. Sothly the sonne arisith never  
 thy sonne entrich at his arising, and take  
 the arising of the sonne,  
 of the sonne, and than wol the point of  
 asyrmute the degre of thy sonne sittith,  
 the altitude of the sonne  
 of the day take the altitude of the sonne,  
 wyrke this same conclusioun by the sonne,  
 the sonne shewith, than the shadewe of the  
 wayting on the sonne til after I of the  
 yere, wian that the sonne, by mevyng  
 and the distande of the sonne.  
 Ben in May, for the sonne bright,  
 And to kepe the sonne  
 That sonne myght there none diende,  
 For whanne the sonne clere in sight  
 Agayn the sonne an hundrid hewis,  
 A slowe sonne, shewe thine enprise!  
 The sonne and hir, as it may falle,  
 Thurgh the brightnesse of the sonne bemes,  
 Out of the sonne, and of the wynde,  
 The sonne sourmouneth the mone,

That on a Sonday weren upon hir heed.	A.Prol. 455
Been on the Sonday to the citee come	A.Kn. 2188
The Sonday nyght, er day bigan to sprynge.	A.Kn. 2209
Til Sonday, that the sonne gooth to reste.	A.Mil. 3422
A Sonday next, I moste nedes paye	B.Sh. 1370
The Sonday next this marchant was agon,	B.Sh. 1497
the sonne that Sonday by the morwe, and	Astr. 198-209

To ferne halwe kowthe in sondry landes;	A.Prol. 14
Of sondry folk, by aventure y-falle	A.Prol. 25
After the sondry seasons of the year,	A.Prol. 347
Tidynges of sondry regnes, for to leere	B.ML. 181
Al be it told somtyme in sondry wyse	B.Mel. 2131
Of sondry folk, as I shal yow devyse.	B.Mes. 2132
mortal woundes in fyve sondry places,—	B.Mel. 2160-5
erred in many a sondry wise.	B.Mel. 2430-5
And eek in meetre in many a sondry wyse;	B.Mk. 3171
Out of these noble vessels sondry wyues;	B.Mk. 3391
Dronke of the same vessels sondry wyues,	B.Mk. 3418
To have of sondry tonges ful knowyng,	B.Mk. 3497
Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remedies	B.NP. 4326
And yaf his doomes upon sondry cas,	C.Doe. 163
For I wol preche and begge in sondry landes;	C.Pard. 443
Divers praktyk in many sondry werkes	D.WB. 44d
God clepeth folk to hym in sondry wyse,	D.WB. 102
Pro hous to hous to heere sondry taleys,—	D.WB. 547
In sondry shape, and nat alwey in oon?	D.Fri. 1470
With dede bodies, in ful sondry manere	D.Fri. 1508
How that oure dayes passe in sondry wyse,	E.Cl. 117
With many a soun of sondry melodye,	E.Cl. 271
Ther is greet servitude, in sondry wyse.	E.Cl. 798
Ful ofte to be bete in sondry wise,	E.Cl. 1158
For sondry scoles maken sotile clerkis,	E.Mch. 1427
Of sondry doutes thus they jangle and trete,	F.Sq. 220
They speken of sondry hardyng of metal,	F.Sq. 243
And sondry werkes brighte of excellence.	G.SN. 112
He koude werke, and that in sondry wise.	G.CY. 604
And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas;	G.CY. 791
And that in sondry wise, this is to seyn,	I.Pars. 420-5
Up-on his hede to sette, of sondry hewe	PF. 258
In sondry wises shewed, as I rede,	TC.1. 159
And brende him so in sondry wise as newe,	TC.1. 440
In sundry maner, as this wise treten.	TC.1. 742
As plante a tree, or herbe, in sondry wise,	TC.1. 964
Eek for to winnen love in sondry ages,	TC.2. 27
In sondry landes sondry ben usages.	TC.2. 28
Thus sondry peynes bringen folk in hevене.	TC.3. 1204
Sone after this they spake of sondry thinges	TC.3. 1366
'Sin that thou sleest so fele in sondry wise	TC.4. 512
In sondry formes, God it wot,' he seyde,	TC.5. 1713
Weren sondry habitacles,	HF. 3. 104
Pleyinge upon sondry glees	HF. 3. 162 var
And that of sondry regions,	HF. 3. 439
Of love, of hate, of other sondry thynges,	LGW. 23
Of sundry women, which lyf that they ladde,	LGW.G. 276
They chose to be ded in sundry wyse,	LGW.G. 290
Poyssoun, manslaughter, and mordre in sondry forme.	Arm. A. 64
where as somme almyknanteris in sondry astralabies	Fstr. 168-70
Of sondrie colours and maners,	RR. 1406
With many a fresche and sondrie flour.	RR. 1437

Astr. 301-8  
Astr. 301-8  
Astr. 308-12  
Astr. 308-12  
Astr. 308-12  
Astr. 308-12  
Astr. 308-12  
Astr. 308-12  
Astr. 308-12  
Astr. 308-12  
Astr. 308-12  
var Th.  
Astr. 312-6  
Astr. 312-6  
Astr. 312-6  
Astr. 312-6  
Astr. 312-6  
Astr. 319-22  
Astr. 319-22  
Astr. 322-4  
Astr. 322-4  
Astr. 324-30  
Astr. 350-8  
Astr. 350-8  
Astr. 358-62  
Astr. 362-5  
RR. 74  
RR. 1395  
RR. 1399  
RR. 1573  
RR. 1577  
RR. 2636  
RR. 5337  
RR. 5345  
RR. 5776  
RR. 7115

Withouthe pride in sondry wise,	RR. 2249
With sondre folk assailed was,	RR. 3046
Whanne heest and deede a-sondry varie,	RR. 4477
Whiche that they wrought in sondry wise,	RR. 4970
Of sondry loves the manere,	RR. 5184
Love ther is in sondry wise,	RR. 5193
And hem defoule in sondry wise.	RR. 6000

<i>Sung (past part.)</i>	
And in his harpyng, when that he hadde songe,	A.Prol. 266
For wel he wiste, whan that songe was songe,	A.Prol. 711
And songen al the roundel lustily,	A.Kn. 1529
Whan that Arcite had songe, he gan to sike,	A.Kn. 1540
As ye han herd, and whan that I hadde songe	P.R. 1851
Ye, whan that they been hastily y-songe,	D.Sun. 1726
Theras withouten ende is songe Osanne,	G.S.N. 69
Whanne Philosophie hadde songen	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
How mighte it evere al red ben or y-songe	TC.4. 799
This song whan he thus songen hadde, sone	TC.5. 645
Shal neither ben y-written nor y-songe	TC.5. 1059
And, red wher-so thou be or elles songe,	TC.5. 1797
And myn actes red and songe	HF.1. 347
Be hit rounded, red, or songe,	HF.2. 214
I herde aboute hir trone y-songe,	HF.3. 307
Whan that this balade al i-songyn was,	LGW.G. 224
This balade may ful wel y-songen be,	LGW. 270

<b>Sunken</b> ( <i>past. part.</i> )	
Were sonken into helle for his sake. . . . .	F.Fkl. 89
Or elles thet were sonken under grounde. . . .	F.Fkl. 12
For hit ful depe is sonken in my mynde, . . .	Anel. 8
In gret myscheef and sorwe sonken . . . . .	RR. 5113

Her ounded heer, that sonnissch was of hewe . . .	TC.4. 742
The mighty tresser of her sonnissch herea. . .	TC.4. 816

O sonnes lief, Joves daughter dere, . . . . .	TC.3. 3
Whiche that drawn forth the sonnes char, . . . . .	TC.3. 1704
The sonnes sone Pheton be on-live, . . . . .	TC.5. 664
That slep ayein the brighte sonnes hete; . . . . .	TC.5. 1239
When the sonnes sone, the rede, . . . . .	HF.2. 433
that same sonne that shyneth of 90 degrees, and . . . . .	Astr. 266-70
if it so be that the sonnes declinacioun be . . . . .	Astr. 270-2
fro the sonnes altitude at none the nombre . . . . .	Astr. 270-2
Also if so be that the sonnes declinacioun . . . . .	Astr. 272-7

'Sunt etenim penne volucres michi.'—Metrum 1. . Bo.4. m.1.  
1165-70

They soupen, and they speke hem to solace,	A.Rv. 4146
The service donen they soupen al by day;	F.Sq. 287
'Go we thanne soupe,' quod he, 'as for the beste;	F.Fkl. 1217
entre into hym by my grace and soupe with hym	I.Pars. 290
God), and he shal soupe with me' (by	I.Pars. 290
But ris and lat us soupe and go to restel'	TC.2. 944
Come soupen in his hous with him at eve.	TC.3. 560

Jer. vi. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate I.Pars. 70-5

'Hec cum superba,'—Metrum 1 . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5

## De Superbia . . . . . I. Pars. 385-90

Remedium contra peccatum Superbie . . . . . I. Pars. 470-5  
**Summaries**

that was ful fair in the superfice withoute, . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
be lyne-right, or ellis in the superfice of this lyne, . . .	Astr. 97-100
hevene is ymagyned to ben a superfice . . . .	Astr. 100-8

the fulfilling of nature with superfluous, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440-5

For it was of a superfluitee,	B.Prol. 436
Cometh of the greet superfluitee	A.NP. 417
By superfluitee abhomyzable,	C.Pard. 471
Thurgh thilke cursed superfluitee,	C.Pard. 528
and for the superfluitees, and for the	I.Pars. 410
to muche superfluitee, or elles in to desordnat	I.Pars. 415
As to the firste synne, in superfluitee of clothyng,	I.Pars. 415
forth-with the superfluitee in lengthe	I.Pars. 415
certes the superfluitee or disordnat	I.Pars. 430
I speke this for the synne of superfluitee,	I.Pars. 435
that thow seke aftir the superfluite of fortune.	Bo.2. p. 54
for excused, and my superfluitee of wordes,	Astr. 5-11

Ther nys no thyng in gree superlatyf, . . . . E.Mch. 1375

Of swich a supersticious cursednesse. . . . F.Fkl, 1272

So chaunged his mete and his soper.	A.Prol. 848
And to the soper sette he us anon.	A.Prol. 748
And after soper pleyen he bigan.	A.Prol. 756
Shal have a soper at oure aller cost.	A.Prol. 799
And sette a soper at a certeyn pris.	A.Prol. 815
And lat se now who shal the soper wyne;	A.Kn. 891
And payed for the soper verideel.	A.Rv. 4315
I lete hem til men to the soper dresse.	F.Sq. 290
At after soper gooth this noble kyng	F.Sq. 302
He shewed hym, er he wante to soper.	F.Fk. 1189
And seyde hym thus: 'Is redy oure soper?	F.Fk. 1210
Sith I yow had oure soper to make.	F.Fk. 1212

**Supper—Continued**

At after soper fille they in trettee . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1219
They spedde hem fro the soper and to bedde; . . . . .	TC.2. 947
And she to soper com, when it was eve, . . . . .	TC.3. 595
And after to the soper, alle and some, . . . . .	TC.3. 607
whan tyme was to soper they hem sette . . . . .	TC.3. 608 var
And after soper gonnen they to rise . . . . .	TC.3. 610
They spedde hem fro the soper unto reste. . . . .	TC.5. 518

**Supple**

His bootes souple, his hors in greet estaat. . . . .	A.Prol. 203
He maked hym so konnyng and so souple, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3690
Ne may his herte . . . . . Meken ne souplen to servyse.	RR. 2244
Aftir thou shalt hym souple se. . . . .	RR. 3376

**Supplication**

with god, and by reson of supplication . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
Have mynde upon my supplication! . . . . .	Purse. 26

**Supplie**

bysechen and supplien hem that yvven tho dignytees; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
---	-------------------

**Support**

ne parties to supporte. But certes, as . . . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
--	---------------

**Supportation**

audience and lookynge and supportacioun . . . . .	B.Mel. 2330-5
---	---------------

**Supporteth**

he that supporteth hym and preyseth hym in his . . . . .	B.Mel. 2895-900
--	-----------------

**Suppose**

That oghte liken yow, as I suppose, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2128
and by supposynge. For we shul suppose . . . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
By swich a way as he wolde leest suppose. . . . .	B.Mk. 3332
But certes, I suppose that Avycen . . . . .	C.Pard. 889
Who wolde wene, or who wolde suppose, . . . . .	D.WB. 786
For it is hard to yow, as I suppose, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1791
I ne have no text of it, as I suppose, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1919
As I suppose, ye wol that it so be; . . . . .	E.Cl. 347
For out of doute, I verraily suppose . . . . .	E.Mch. 2031
But I suppose that som man be so . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
I suppose that ther be prescience, but . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60

'O flee not in (he seeth us, I suppose), . . . . .	TC.2. 1254
'Ek drede fond first Goddes, I suppose,— . . . . .	TC.4. 1408
this region, as I suppose. Another cause . . . . .	Astr. 1-5
thus—I suppose that the sonne is thilke . . . . .	Astr. 266-70

**Supposed**

To every place where she hath supposed . . . . .	B.Pri. 1785
This is thy daughter, which thou hast supposed . . . . .	E.Cl. 1065
Shal be myn heir as I have ay supposed . . . . .	E.Cl. 1067 var
That I supposed of hym noght but good; . . . . .	F.Sq. 575
The prest supposede nothing but wel . . . . .	G.CY. 1283 var
Men trette of pees, and it supposed is . . . . .	TC.4. 1346

**Supposeth**

Supposeth not, sir, that I lye. . . . .	RR. 3106
---	----------

**Supposynge**

and by supposynge. For we shul suppose . . . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
Moore tendrely, and, to my supposynge, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1041
Supposynge ever, though we sore smerte, . . . . .	G.CY. 871
Swich supposynge and hope is sharpe and hard; . . . . .	G.CY. 873
Supposynge noght but treuthe, sooth to seyn, . . . . .	G.CY. 1285

**Supprised**

they weren so supprised and ravyashed . . . . .	B.Mel. 2920-5 var
This Troilus, with blisse of that supprised, . . . . .	TC.3. 1184
If folly have supprised thee, . . . . .	RR. 3235

**Supprised see Surprised, Surprised****Surscoat**

A long surscote of pers upon he hade, . . . . .	A.Prol. 617
---	-------------

**Sure**

trowest to be moost seur and siker of hire . . . . .	B.Mel. 2640-5
seur that he shal no thyng doon in this . . . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5
For also seur as red is every fir, . . . . .	TC.3. 1633
'For al-so seur as day com'th after night, . . . . .	TC.4. 421
The which for no thyng may be sure . . . . .	RR. 4221
For seure of hym he wolde be. . . . .	RR. 4304

**Sure see Siker****Surely**

I shal nat faille surely of my day, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1465
conseille yow the moore surely.' . . . .	B.Mel. 2910-5

**Surement**

Quyt every surement and every bond . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1534
--	-------------

**Seur**

To make this thyng the seuree . . . . .	RR. 5958 var
---	--------------

**Surety**

For I defyte the seurete and the bond . . . . .	A.Kn. 1604
And heer-to founden sufficient surete. . . . .	B.ML. 243
Looke which a suretee it is to yow alle, . . . . .	C.Pard. 937
That of thy lyf yet hastow no suretee. . . . .	D.WB. 903
And suretee wol I han, er that thou pace, . . . . .	D.WB. 911
Upon his othes and his suretee, . . . . .	F.Sq. 528
But wolde ye vouchesauf, upon suretee, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1581
Thanne comth suretees, or sikernesse, . . . . .	I.Pars. 735-40
My surete in a-whaped countenaunce, . . . . .	Anel. 215
In alle joye and seurete, out of drede. . . . .	TC.2. 833
In joye and seurete Pandarus hem two . . . . .	TC.3. 1678
Or spoke in suretee or in drede, . . . . .	HF.2. 215
Was kid to hem, but in suretee they alepte. . . . .	Form.A. 46

**Surett**

for surett of mete and drynke; . . . . .	I.Pars. 910-5
--	---------------

**Surgeon**

A surgien, by licence and assent of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
oon same surgien heetheth hem bothe; wherfore unto . . . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5

**Surgeons**

congregacioun of folk, as surgiens, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2195-200
quod he, 'as to us surgiens aperteneth . . . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
is necessarie, lat us bigynne at the surgiens . . . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60
this matiere. I sey yow that the surgiens . . . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60

**Surgery**

To speke of phisik and of surgerye; . . . . .	A.Prol. 413
In surgerye is perilous the cure, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1114

**Surmount**

maystow surmounten thise olifauntes in gretnesse . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
surmounten the heighte of the hevene. . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
purveaunce, that sourmounten the ordnanace . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
They surmounten the ordre . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
hem ne mai exceden ne surmounten the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
And eke to surmounten in hir songe . . . . .	RR. 667

**Surmounted**

Surmounted hem alle of beaute, . . . . .	BD. 825
For it surmounted pleynly alle odours. . . . .	LGW.G. 111

**Surmounteth**

surmounteth the hevene that bereth the . . . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
hateful erthes, and surmounteth the rowndenesse . . . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
it surmounteth the necesite of destyne. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
the matere; reson surmountith ymaginacioun . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
for it surmountith the envynounynge of the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
that it surmounteth his repression. . . . .	TC.3. 1033
For it surmounteth pleynly alle odours, . . . . .	LGW. 123
The sonne sourmounteth the mone, . . . . .	RR. 7115
Surmounteth this noble Evangle. . . . .	RR. 7120

**Surname**

Her surname is eek Faire rewtheles, . . . . .	Comp.L. 28
---	------------

**Surplis**

And therupon he hadde a gay surplis, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3323
And underne the he had a white surplis; . . . . .	G.CY. 558

**Surplus**

And for the surplus yeven sommes grete. . . . .	TC.4. 60
He of the surplus of the praye . . . . .	RR. 3675

**Surprised**

weren so surprised and ravyashed, and hadden so . . . . .	B.Mel. 2920-5
---	---------------

**Surprised see Surprised, Surprised****Surquidie**

is called surquidie. Irreverence is whan . . . . .	I.Pars. 400-5
to shrifte. Another is surquidrie, that . . . . .	I.Pars. 1065-70
Of surquidrie and foul presumpcioun; . . . . .	TC.1. 213

**Surrie see Syria****Sursanure**

And wel ye knowe that of a sursanure . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1113
--	-------------

**Surveillance**

Yours is the charge of al hir surveiaunce, . . . . .	C.Doc. 95
--	-----------

**Susanna**

'Immortal God, that savedest Susanne . . . . .	B.ML. 639
for fals witnessynge was Susanna in ful . . . . .	I.Pars. 795-800

**Suspec-see Suspicio-****Suspect**

han in suspect the consellyng of swich folk as . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90
'Thou shalt also have in suspect the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90
and have alway in suspect hire . . . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
The peple anon hath suspect of this thyng, . . . . .	C.Doc. 263
Suspect his face, suspect his word also, . . . . .	E.Cl. 541
Suspect the tyme in which he this bigan; . . . . .	E.Cl. 542
Was ever in suspect of hir mariage; . . . . .	E.Cl. 905

**Suspicion**

Of hem that hadden wronge suspicioun . . . . .	B.ML. 681
Hath of Daun John right no suspicioun; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1512
'This man gan fallen in suspicioun,— . . . . .	B.NP. 4222
Yet hastow caught a fals suspicioun,— . . . . .	D.WB. 306
Which this Yeman spak, for suspicioun . . . . .	G.CY. 686
O wantrust! ful of fals suspicioun, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 281
Upon youre ire for suspicioun! . . . . .	H.Mcp. 288
whan he hath any wikked suspicioun of . . . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
defenden me fro alle suspicioun of swiche . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
by a thynne suspicioun.' . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
'Of which I took som-what suspicioun; . . . . .	TC.2. 561
This Troilus, and in suspicioun . . . . .	TC.5. 1647
This Dido hath suspicioun of this, . . . . .	LGW. 1290
And never, for fals suspicioun, . . . . .	RR. 2507
If men wolde have suspicioun . . . . .	RR. 2975
Hym thus, to whom suspicioun . . . . .	RR. 3834
Of mystrust and suspicioun, . . . . .	RR. 3981
That was in gret suspicioun. . . . .	RR. 4147
Whanne ther is noon suspicioun, . . . . .	RR. 5222

**Suspicion see Suspect****Suspicious**

Suspicious was the diffame of this man, . . . . .	E.Cl. 510
He wole hym-silf suspicious make . . . . .	RR. 6110

**Surprised**

That ye have me surprised so, . . . . .	RR. 2067
---	----------

**Surprised see Surprised, Surprised****Sustain**

Every pyler, the temple to sustene, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1993
I prey to God, in honour hire sustene, . . . . .	B.ML. 160
The honour of his regne to sustene. . . . .	B.ML. 392
Thy wo and any wo man may sustene. . . . .	B.ML. 847
That I ne may the weighte nat sustene; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1673
neither here it ne sustene, and so . . . . .	B.Mel. 2650-5



# Sustain—Continued

mowe nat here ne sustene, and	B.Mel. 2935-40
I am agast ye shul it nat sustene;	E.Mch. 1760
That on hire feet she myghte hire nocht sustene;	F.Fkl. 861
of helle, whanne they sustenen the wikkednesse	I.Para. 435-40
thilke that holden hosterles, sustenen the thefte	I.Para. 440-5
to swiche lordshippes as sustenen the wikkednesse	I.Para. 440-5
lesynge comth for he wole sustene his word;	I.Para. 610-5
wole he flater som wight to sustene hym in his querel.	I.Para. 615-20
But natheles, my trouthe I shal sustene	Pity. 111
And as bi right they mighten wel sustene	ABC. 22
That she ne hath foot, on which she may sustene,	Anel. 177
to sustene the—and that maketh	Bo.2. p.2.
	295-300
Have God my trouthe, her cause to sustene?	TC.2. 1686
How shal your tendre herte this sustene?	TC.4. 795
For tendrenesse how shal she ek sustene Swich wo	TC.5. 242
On hir shuldres gan sustene	HF.3. 320
How many have I refused to sustene	Fort. 41
I may the beautee of hem not sustene,	Merc.B. 2
I may the beautee of hem not sustene,	Merc.B. 7
I may the beautee of hem not sustene,	Merc.B. 12
And Richesse myght it wel sustene	RR. 1143
And to sustene, if he myght,	RR. 4853
His pore estate forto sustene,	RR. 5636
To susteyne evere the loyalte,	RR. 6783
Ayenes hem that all sustenen,	RR. 7176
<b>Sustained</b>	
Sustened by a lord of that contree,	B.Pri. 1680
a vicious knave that is sustened by cause of hem;	I.Para. 430-5
only duelleth and is susteyned the longe durablete	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5
is sustenynd by as stronge foundementes of	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
sentence is sustenynd by stedfast resouns.	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
he susteyned the hevене upon his nekke	Bo.4. m.7.
	1610-5
proove of this, y-susteyned by stedfast	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
<b>Sustaineth</b>	
for that it sustenith and enforceth by hise	Bo.4. p.7.
	1585-90
<b>Sustaining</b>	
In hope is all his susteynyng.	RR. 2765
And take therof his sustenyng.	RR. 6697
<b>Sustenance</b>	
A shoppes, and swyved for hir sustenance	A.Co. 4422
I am a man of litel sustenance.	D.Sum. 1844
And of hire labour tooke hir sustenance,	E.Cl. 202
suffiseth to the sustenance of his body, in certein he	I.Para. 370-5
han nede, and namely in sustenance of	I.Para. 1030-5
What with her othir frendis sustenance	TC.2. 1442 <i>var</i>
And for my sustenance yet wol I swynke,	LGW. 2041
They wonnen all her sustenance,	RR. 6567
And with his swynke have sustenance,	RR. 6596
<b>Sustren</b>	
Of Thebes, and of sustren two y-born.	A.Kn. 1019
O fatal sustren, whiche, or any cloth	TC.3. 733
Ye sustren nine eek, that by Elicone	TC.3. 1809
And to you, angry Parcas, sustren three,	TC.5. 3
His brethren and his sustren gonne him freyne	TC.5. 1227
And hir eighte sustren eek	HF.3. 311
Any of my sustren walke yow beynde,	LGW. 979
And bad hir noryce and hir sustren gon	LGW. 1346
Or by the fatale sustren hadde my dome,	LGW. 2630
<b>Sustren see Sisters</b>	
<b>Swa</b>	
<b>Swa</b>	
Swa werkis as the wanges in his heed;	A.Rv. 4030
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wiltow swa?	A.Rv. 4040
I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel.'	A.Rv. 4239
<b>Swale</b>	
Hym boes serve hym-self that has na swayn,	A.Rv. 4027
Sire Thopas was a doghty swayn;	B.Th. 1914
<b>Swal</b>	
Up awal, and seide, 'O Hebrayk peple, allas!	B.Pri. 1750
Hir thoughte it swal so soore aboute hir herte,	D.WB. 967
<b>Swallow</b>	
As any swalwe chitteryng on a berne.	A.Mil. 3258
to swelwe and devoure. And as wel as ye	B.Mel. 2805-10
Lest <i>Chichtache</i> yow swelwe in hire entralle!	E.Cl. 1188
As though he wolde swolwe us anonright.	H.Mcp. 36
that it ne swolwe the soule by the synne	I.Para. 780-5
The swallow, morthrer of the flyes smale,	PF. 353
as we swolwen the mete that we	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5
The swallow Proigne, with a sorrowful lay,	TC.2. 64
Whan tempest doth the shippes swallowe,	HF.2. 528
Out of the swolowe of helle; and thus in joye	LGW. 1104
<b>Swalloweth</b>	
the moore it swelweth the moore desir it hath to	B.Mel. 2805-10
<b>Swam see Swum</b>	
<b>Swan</b>	
A fat swan loved he best of any roost;	A.Prol. 206
Fat as a whale, and walkyng as a swan,	D.Sum. 1930
Whit was this crowe as is a snow-whit swan,	H.Mcp. 133
But as the swan, I have herd seye ful yore,	Anel. 346
The jalous swan, ayens his deth that syngeth;	PF. 342
'Ryght so,' quod she, 'as that the white swanne	LGW. 1355
<b>Swans</b>	
Ne of hir swannes, ne of hire heronswes.	F.Sq. 68

<b>Swap</b>	
But, upon payne his heed of for to swappe,	E.Cl. 586
Swape of his heed; this my sentence heer!	G.SN. 366
Me, fleyng, at a swappe he hente,	HF.2. 35
<b>Swapped</b>	
Al sodeynly she swapte adoun to grounde;	E.Cl. 1099
Ful ofte he swapte, himselfen to confounde.	TC.4. 245
<b>Swarm</b>	
Out of the hyve cam the swarm of bees;	B.NP. 4582
Right so as bees out swarmen from an hyve,	D.Sum. 1693
They murmureden as dooth a swarm of been,	F.Sq. 204
For nevere yit so thikke a swarm of been	TC.2. 193
<b>Swarmed</b>	
And thurgh-out helle swarmeden aboute,	D.Sum. 1696
<b>Swarmeth</b>	
Greet was the prees that swarmeth to and fro	F.Sq. 189
<b>Swart</b>	
Blak blo grenyssh swarte Red	HF.3. 557 <i>var</i>
<b>Swartish</b>	
Blak, blo, grenyssh, swartysh, reed,	HF.3. 557
<b>Swatte see Sweated</b>	
<b>Sway</b>	
With thy diurnal sweigh that crowdest ay,	B.ML. 296
turnest the hevене with a rayvsschyng sweighe,	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
and the sweighe of hir turnyng wheel?	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
The grete sweigh doth it come al at ones,	TC.2. 1383
<b>Swear</b>	
I dorste swere they weyeden ten pound,—	A.Prol. 454
And ye shul bothe anon unto me swere,	A.Kn. 1821
Thou shalt upon thy trouthe swere me heere	A.Mil. 3502
'And if this knyght wol sweren how that she	B.ML. 663
What eyleth the man so sinfully to swere?'	B.Sh. 1171
By God and by this porthors I yow swere,	B.Sh. 1325
This swere I yow on my profession.	B.Sh. 1345
That I yow swere, and plichte yow my trouthe,	B.Sh. 1388
Oure Hooste gan to swere as he were wood;	C.Pard. 287
That it is grisly for to heere hem swere;	C.Pard. 473
And swere in doom, and eek in rightwisnesse;	C.Pard. 637
And swere it were a relyk of a seint,	C.Pard. 949
Swere and lye as a womman kan.	D.WB. 228
This shalout swere on thy profession,	D.Sum. 2135
'I swere it,' quod this frere, 'by my feith!	D.Sum. 2137
And forthermore, this shal ye swere, that ye	E.Cl. 169
Swere this, and heere I swere oure alliance.'	E.Cl. 357
And heere I swere that never willyngly	E.Cl. 362
She wolde hym overmache, I dar wel swere.	E.Mch. 1220
Now by my moodres sires soules! I swere	E.Mch. 2265
And wepe, and swere, and chide subtilly.	E.Mch. 2274
And she to hym ful wisly gan to swere	F.Fkl. 789
So that ye swere ye shul it nat biweye.'	G.SN. 147
Valerian gan faste unto hire swere	G.SN. 148
Ful gylteles,—that dorste I swere, y-wys!	H.Mcp. 277
'Ne wol ye nat swere in alle manere;	I.Para. 585-90
that the lawe compelle yow to swere,	I.Para. 590-5
shalt swere in trouthe, in doom, and in	I.Para. 590-5
shalt swere sooth; for every lesynge is	I.Para. 590-5
swerere, nat compelled lawefully to swere,	I.Para. 590-5
Thou shalt sweren eek in	I.Para. 590-5
men that sweren so horribly by his	I.Para. 595-600
Eek thow shalt nat swere for envye,	I.Para. 595-600
or a manly dede to swere grete othes?	I.Para. 600-5
ne cesse nat to swere grete othes, al be	I.Para. 600-5
noon autoritee to swere, ne bere witness,	I.Para. 930-5
I dar wel swere, she took the beste.	BD. 683
'Yis, sir!' 'Swere thy trouthe ther-to.'	BD. 752
For I dar swere, withoute doute,	BD. 819
That I dar swere wel by the rode,	BD. 923
I durste swere, thogh the pope hit songe,	BD. 928
For I dar swere wel if that she	BD. 970
And I dar seyn, and swere hit wel,	BD. 1001
Anoon he wolde preyen hir to swere	Anel. 122
to suere yet ofte a newe assure	Anel. 331 <i>var</i>
For nevere was ther wight, I dar wel swere,	TC.3. 269
'But natheles by that God I thee swere	TC.3. 372
Upon the Goddes alle I wol thee swere	TC.3. 384
Nyl I nought swere al-though he lay softe	TC.3. 442 <i>var</i>
'And Troulus, oo thing I dar thee swere:	TC.4. 610
I swere it you, and ek on ech Goddesse,	TC.4. 1642
They wolden seyn, and swere it out of doute,	TC.4. 1571
And sweren how she is unkynde,	HF.1. 284
On al that ever he myghte swere,	HF.1. 422
Al swere I nat, of this I wol nat lye;	LGW. 58
And he shal sweren to yow, and that as blyve,	LGW. 435
Ye men that falsly sweren many an othe,	LGW. 666
Ye, swere hit here, upon al that may be sworn!	LGW. 2102
I wolde hit laten out, and theron swere,	LGW. 2107
Upon my trouthe I swere, and yow assure,	LGW. 2119
And mailouris that I dar wel swere,	RR. 770
That I wole swere for ever mo	RR. 3422
And swerne hem othes utterly,	RR. 4834
Yit wole I more unto you swere	RR. 5957
Yit wolde I swere for silknesse,	RR. 5965
I sey and swere hym ful rape	RR. 6516
I swere yow, sir, it is gabbyng;	RR. 7610
But trustith wel, I swere it yow,	RR. 7636
<b>Swearer</b>	
every greet swerere, nat compelled lawefully to swere,	I.Para. 590-5
<b>Sweareth</b>	
For Cristen sake, ne swereth nat so	I.Para. 590-5
ydel, or falsly swereth with his mouth,	I.Para. 595-600

# Swareth—Continued

Which that myn uncle swer'th he mot be ded . . .	TC.2. 654
That wonder was, and swer'th she lov'th him best: . . .	TC.5. 1430
And swereth shortly that he shall . . .	RR. 4053

# Swearing

Gret sweryng is a thyng abhominable, . . .	C.Pard. 631
And fals sweryng is yet moore reparable. . .	C.Pard. 632
The heighe God forbad sweryng at al,— . . .	C.Pard. 633
Of sweryng seith the holy Jeremye, . . .	C.Pard. 635
But ydel sweryng is a cursednesse. . .	C.Pard. 638
Lo, rather he forbedeth swich sweryng . . .	C.Pard. 643
After this thanne cometh sweryng, that . . .	I.Pars. 585-90
In youre sweryng, as seith Jeremye, 4 <sup>e</sup> c <sup>o</sup> . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
unleueful sweryng. Thou shalt sweren eek in . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
Now certes, that that sweryng, . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
hem in sweryng and holden it a gentrie . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
sweryng of adjuracioun and conjuracioun, . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
it is horrible synne. Swerynges sodeynly, . . .	I.Pars. 600-5

# Sweet

That for youre love I swete herte I go. . .	A.Mil. 3702
No wonder is, thogh that I swete and swete, . . .	A.Mil. 3703
It made hire nat a drope for to swete; . . .	G.SN. 522
But it was joye for to seen hym swete! . . .	G.CY. 579
Ye been right hoot, I se wel how ye swete; . . .	G.CY. 1186
And gan to lape, and seyde, 'Lord, ye swete! . . .	TC.2. 943
Lo, nece myn, see ye not how I swete? . . .	TC.2. 1465
For him men demen tho, that men seen swete! . . .	TC.2. 1533
But hit doth me for fere swete. . .	HF.2. 534
Though thou for love swelte and swete, . . .	RR. 2480

# Sweet see Sweet

So swatte that men myghte him wyngre, . . .	B.Th. 1966
So swatte that it wonder was to see; . . .	G.CY. 660
So swatte that unnethe myghte it gon; . . .	G.CY. 663

# Sweaty

That men first dide hir swety besynesse . . .	Form.A. 28
---	------------

# Sweep

To hasten hem, and faste swepe and shake; . . .	E.Cl. 978
As usage is, lat swepe the floor as swithe, . . .	G.CY. 938

# Sweet

Whan Zephirus eek with his swete breeth . . .	A.Prol. 5
To make his English swete upon his tonge, . . .	A.Prol. 265
And if ye wol nat so, my lady swete, . . .	A.Kn. 2254
And swete amel the ground anon up yaf, . . .	A.Kn. 2427
Farewel, my swete foo, myn Emelye! . . .	A.Kn. 2780
And he himself as swete as is the roote . . .	A.Mil. 3206
And thus this swete clerk his tyme spente . . .	A.Mil. 3219
Hir mouth was swete as bragot or the meeth, . . .	A.Mil. 3261
He kiste hire swete, and taketh his sawtrie, . . .	A.Mil. 3305
She was so propre, and swete, and likerous. . .	A.Mil. 3345
To smellen swete, or he hadde kembd his heer. . .	A.Mil. 3691
'What do ye, hony-comb, swete Alisoun, . . .	A.Mil. 3693
My faire bryd, my swete cynamome, . . .	A.Mil. 3699
Lemman, thy grace, and swete bryd, thyn oore, . . .	A.Mil. 3726
'What, Absolon! For Cristes swete tree, . . .	A.Mil. 3767
'Why nay,' quod he, 'God woot, my swete leef, . . .	A.Mil. 3792
'Spek, swete bryd, I noot nat where thou art.' . . .	A.Mil. 3805
And seyde, 'Fare weel, Malyn, swete wight. . .	A.Rv. 4236
As is the hyve ful of hony swete. . .	A.Co. 4373
Wedden his child under oure lawe swete, . . .	B.M.L. 223
With his Custance, his hooly wyf so swete, . . .	B.M.L. 1129
Grete wel oure dame, myn owne nece swete, . . .	B.Sh. 1553
'This welles of mercy, Cristes mooder swete, . . .	B.Fri. 1846
Enclosen this his lital body swete: . . .	B.Fri. 1872
And swete as is the brembul flour . . .	B.Th. 1936
They fetre hym first the swete wyn . . .	B.Th. 2041
'Gladly,' quod I, 'by Goddes swete pyne! . . .	B.Mel. 2126
And, wyf, by-cause of this swete wordes, . . .	B.Mel. 2300-5
rather drede and fleo from the swete wordes . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70
swete temporel richesses, and delices . . .	B.Mel. 2600-5
deceyvet hym by swete wordes.' . . .	B.Mel. 2895-900
for he seith that swete wordes . . .	B.Mel. 2930-5
This swete preest, this goodly man, sir John. . .	B.NP. 4010
In swete accord, 'My lief is faren in londe; . . .	B.NP. 4069
Ful gileteles, by Goddes swete pyne! . . .	D.WB. 385
And han a swete, spiced conscience, . . .	D.WB. 435
Whan I had dronke a draughte of swete wyn. . .	D.WB. 459
For shrewednesse hym thoughte the tale swete. . .	D.WB. 734
God save you, sire! what is youre swete wille? . . .	D.Fri. 1585
'Pay me!' quod he, 'or by the swete Seinte Anne, . . .	D.Fri. 1613
And kiste hire swete, and chirketh as a sparwe . . .	D.Sum. 1804
That specially oore swete Lord Jhesu . . .	D.Sum. 1921
Highte this clerk whis rethorike swete . . .	E.Cl. 32
That is in mariage hony swete; . . .	E.Mch. 1396
O brotil joye! O swete venym queynte! . . .	E.Mch. 2061
The turtle voys is herd, my dowwe swete, . . .	E.Mch. 2139
Com forth my swete spouse out of doute . . .	E.Mch. 2144 var
Have mercy, swete, or ye wol do me deye! . . .	F.Fkl. 978
'O swete and wel-biloved spouse deere, . . .	G.SN. 144
The swete amel that in myn herte I fynde . . .	G.SN. 251
For unto hem it is a bitter-swete,— . . .	G.CY. 878
Now, swete sire, wol ye justen atte fan? . . .	H.Mop. 42
Ne never swete noyse shul ye make, . . .	H.Mop. 300
Oure swete Lord God of hevne, . . .	I.Pars. 75-80
to him moost swete of any thyng; . . .	I.Pars. 120-5
oure swete Lord Jhesu Crist hath sparred . . .	I.Pars. 815-20
Crist, ne his swete mooder. And in . . .	I.Pars. 555-60
'Al mercy! swete ladi dere!' . . .	BD. 108
And but thow wilt this, ladi swete, . . .	BD. 117
By name, and seyde, 'My swete wyf, . . .	BD. 201

# Sweet—Continued

For certes, swete, I am but deed, . . .	BD. 204
But, good swete herte, [for] that ye . . .	BD. 206
(And far-wel, swete, my worldes blisse!) . . .	BD. 209
Me mette so ynly swete a sweven, . . .	BD. 276
Was never herd so swete a steven,— . . .	BD. 307
So mery a soun, so swete entunes, . . .	BD. 309
Was nowher herd yet half so swete, . . .	BD. 315
Ful thikke of gras, ful softe and swete, . . .	BD. 399
Whan thou toke my lady swete . . .	BD. 452
But seyde, 'Far-wel, swete, y-wys! . . .	BD. 656
Hit was my swete, ryght as hir-selfe! . . .	BD. 831
Had that swete, my lyves lechel . . .	BD. 919
So swete a sownynge facondre, . . .	BD. 925
Had that swete, that boon nor brekke . . .	BD. 939
For certes, she was, that swete wyf . . .	BD. 1036
Whan I thanke on that swete wyght . . .	BD. 1175
That she wolde be my lady swete; . . .	BD. 1224
For evermore, myn herte swete! . . .	BD. 1230
For trewely that swete wyght . . .	BD. 1282
Then seyde he thus, 'Myn hertes lady swete, . . .	Mars. 57
O herte swete! O lady sovereyn! . . .	Mars. 215
I can but love hir best, my swete fo; . . .	Comp.L. 38
Me semeth that your swete herte of steele . . .	Comp.L. 57
And therfor, swete, ne beth nat yvel apayd. . .	Comp.L. 64
But never-the-les, my righte lady swete, . . .	Comp.L. 69
And so hool, swete, as I am yowes al, . . .	Comp.L. 105
And ther-for, swete, rewte on my paynes smerte . . .	Comp.L. 125
Now certes, swete, thogh that ye . . .	Anel. 256
My swete foo, why do ye so, for shame? . . .	Anel. 272
Now mercy, swete, if I mysseye! . . .	Anel. 317
Cytherea, thou blisful lady swete, . . .	PR. 113
As seek man hath of swete and bitteresse. . .	PR. 161
comyth noight in yeeris that ben swete, . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
swete venym. For sothe this ben . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
whiche that ben swete til it be at . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
it seme swete and ioiful to hym that . . .	Bo.2. p.4.
	395-400
a wyght, thanne ben thei swete. . .	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
Hony is the more swete, if mouthes . . .	Bo.3. m.1.
	615-20
swete studyes, yit natheles yif thilke bryd . . .	Bo.3. m.2.
	655-60
with hir swete voys. The yerde of . . .	Bo.3. m.2.
	655-60
and requyred and bysoughte by swete preyere . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
ne knownen it nat) whi that swete thinges . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1495-500
to seyn, Homer with the swete dities) . . .	Bo.5. m.2.
	1665-70
Yelt bitter fruit, though swete seed be sowe. . .	TC.1. 385
O quike deth! O swete harm so queynte! . . .	TC.1. 411
'But now, help, God! and ye, swete, for whom . . .	TC.1. 533
And with som frendly look gladdeth me, swete, . . .	TC.1. 538
Than is my swete fo called Criseyde! . . .	TC.1. 874
The rose waxeth swete, smothre, and softe; . . .	TC.1. 949
'Ye, swete herte! Allas, I may not rise . . .	TC.3. 69
Was, twyes, 'Mercy, mercy, swete herte! . . .	TC.3. 98
'What that I mene, O swete herte dere! . . .	TC.3. 127
Lo, this mene I, myn owne swete herte.' . . .	TC.3. 147
As I have seid, and in this time swete, . . .	TC.3. 508
Criseyde answerde, 'Swete, al were it so, . . .	TC.3. 1163
Have mercy, swete herte myn, Criseyde! . . .	TC.3. 1173
Foryeve it me, myn owne swete herte!— . . .	TC.3. 1183
And seide, 'O swete, as evere mote I gon, . . .	TC.3. 1206
'N' had I or now, my swete herte dere, . . .	TC.3. 1210
And now swetnesse semeth more swete . . .	TC.3. 1219
Is Troilus, and hath his lady swete,— . . .	TC.3. 1245
Thy moder ek, Citherea the swete, . . .	TC.3. 1255
Myn herte swete, how I you mighte please! . . .	TC.3. 1278
'That am unworthe to so swete a wyght . . .	TC.3. 1284 var
For-which ful ofte ech of hem seide, 'O swete, . . .	TC.3. 1343
He seide, 'Far-wel, dere herte swete! . . .	TC.3. 1525
That al my drede is that ye, nece swete, . . .	TC.3. 1558
Y-comen was the blisful time swete, . . .	TC.3. 1668
Is with Criseyde, his owne herte swete. . .	TC.3. 1820
Why 'niltow love another lady swete, . . .	TC.4. 489
But now his coming is to me so swete . . .	TC.4. 507
Shal blake ben, in tokening, herte swete, . . .	TC.4. 779
And not encesse, O leve nece swete! . . .	TC.4. 926
And thou, Criseyde, swete herte dere, . . .	TC.4. 1209
This! al and som, my dere herte swete! . . .	TC.4. 1274
'So, what for oo thing and for other, swete, . . .	TC.4. 1394
Dwelle rather here myn owne swete herte . . .	TC.4. 1449 var
'And trusteth this: that certes, herte swete, . . .	TC.4. 1590
whan she forgoth here owne swete herte . . .	TC.5. 63 var
And twenty time he kiste his daughter swete, . . .	TC.5. 191
O herte myn, Criseyde! O swete fo! . . .	TC.5. 228
'Now goode swete, love me wel, I preye!' . . .	TC.5. 572
Or that the mone, O dere herte swete, . . .	TC.5. 1189
'Liketh it you to witen, swete herte, . . .	TC.5. 1324
Foryeve it me, myn owne swete herte! . . .	TC.5. 1399
Now writeth, swete, and lat me thus not pleyne: . . .	TC.5. 1451
And far'th now wel, myn owne swete herte! . . .	TC.5. 1720
But trewely Criseyde, swete may, . . .	HC.1. 315
'Allas! quod she, 'my swete herte, . . .	LGW. 147
'Withouten repentyng myne herte swete! . . .	LGW. 761
Or ones that we myghte kyssen swete, . . .	LGW. 1042
Whom sholde he loveu but this lady swete? . . .	



**Sweet—Continued**

And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste,	LGW. 1338
And cryede, 'Thesauis myn herte swete!	LGW. 2190
A blisful lyf, a pisable and a swete,	Form.A. 1
In caves and [in] wodes softe and swete,	Form.A. 42
This have I for I love you beste, swete herte!	Comp.A. 14
Her blisful swete song pitous.	RR. 89
And in the swete seon that life is,	RR. 103
Of swete and pitous songe thei made;	RR. 497
With swete breth and wel savoured,	RR. 547
That in her swete song deliten.	RR. 659
Sich swete song was hem amonge,	RR. 677
Ful faire servise, and eke ful swete,	RR. 713
Hir voice ful clere was and ful swete,	RR. 751
Swete lokyng cleped was he.	RR. 920
These bowes two helde Swete-Lokyng,	RR. 937
And swete was she that it bere.	RR. 1245
Unto hym Swete-Lokyng clepte.	RR. 1331
For the erthe was ful softe and swete.	RR. 1423
Is meynde with swete and bitteresse.	RR. 2296
And thanke upon thi myrthis swete,	RR. 2359
Ne remove forto see that swete.	RR. 2464
That is so swete and delitable;	RR. 2577
Which was full swete and apparent;	RR. 2583
Thider she dwellich that is so swete.	RR. 2652
Thenke longe to see the swete thyng.	RR. 2715
Is Swete Thought, forto recorde	RR. 2793
Thanne Swete-Thought shal come as blyve	RR. 2799
So swete and eke so savorous;	RR. 2812
Thus Swete-Thenkyng shall asawe	RR. 2815
The secounde shal be Swete-Speche,	RR. 2825
She wist full well that Swete-Spekyng	RR. 2851
That clepid is Swete-Lokyng.	RR. 2896
And Swete-Thought, make eke abide;	RR. 2942
Swete-Lokyng and Swete-Speche.	RR. 2943
And yee the swete savour fele,	RR. 2991
Of the bothon the swete odour.	RR. 3013
She seide: 'Al hayle, my swete freende!	RR. 3219
Now, swete Sir, is it your ees	RR. 3525
His breth is also good and swete,	RR. 3743
Yf Bialacoll be swete and free,	RR. 4027
I hadde thurgh the savour swete,	RR. 4115
The swete savour of the rose.	RR. 4118
Rosers were sette of swete savour	RR. 4188
And be to me curteis and sweete?	RR. 4442
For here availleth no Swete-Thought,	RR. 4505
And Sweete-Speche helpih right nought;	RR. 4506
The thridd was called Swete-Lokyng,	RR. 4507
To kisse the Rose faire and swete;	RR. 4558
To geten mercy of that swete.	RR. 4572
Is it swete or bitter thyng?	RR. 4636
A swete perell in to droune,	RR. 4710
Bitter swetenesse and swete errour,	RR. 4729
Also a swete helle it is,	RR. 4743
That loved such one, for swete or soure,	RR. 5059
'Graunt mercy, swete air, dere,'	RR. 7502

**Sweet see Soote, Swote**

**Sweeter**

Hym and his folk, for swetter place	RR. 622
Full swetter than in this contre.	RR. 708

**Sweetly**

Ful swetely herde he confessioun,	A.Prol. 221
So swetely, that al the chambre rong,	A.Mil. 3215
Suffrance suffreth swetely alle the	I.Pars. 655-60
agayns ire, is a vertu that suffreth swetely	I.Pars. 655-60
Carole and synge so swetely,	BD. 848
That so swetely smelleth in my nose.	RR. 3660

**Sweetness**

The swetenesse hath his herte perced so	B.Pri. 1745
honycombes, for they yeven swetenesse to	B.Mel. 2300-5
freendes yeveth swetenesse to the soule";	B.Mel. 2345-50
wordes of swetenesse and of plesaunce,	B.Mel. 2365-70
wordes of swetenesse and of plesaunce,"	B.Mel. 2370-5
blesyng of swetenesse after the sawe of David the	B.Mel. 2925-30
awey the swetenesse of Jhesu Crist.	I.Pars. 1050-5
Through noyse and swetenesse of her song.	BD. 297
Swetenesse of dewe hadde mad hit waxe.	BD. 415
But ful of swetenesse and of merci ever,	ABC. 51
Of sounne of instruments of al swetenesse,	Mars. 179
There as ther swetenesse evermore y-now is;	PF. 185
Herde I so pleye a ravishyng swetenesse,	PF. 198
the susayoun of swetenesse rethorien,	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
hony swetenesse of Rethorik and Musike;	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
lost pacience? The swetenesse of mannes	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
whan the swetenesse of here dite hadde	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
abydest som swetenesse of songe.	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
'For how mighte ever swetenesse han ben knowe	TC.1. 638
And of my speed be thyn al the swetenesse!	TC.1. 1043
In-hielde, and do me shewe of thy swetenesse!	TC.3. 44
Your bitter tornen al into swetenesse;	TC.3. 179
And now swetenesse semeth more swete	TC.3. 1219
Of swich swetenesse, and swich odour over-al,	LGW. 120
The swetenesse of her melodye	RR. 719
Bothe gret any, and eke swetenesse	RR. 1919
The more thou covyrest of that swetenesse;	RR. 2466
That I to forn have felt swetenesse.	RR. 4140
Bitter swetenesse and swete errour,	RR. 4729
Her wyynyng is of such swetenesse,	RR. 5725

**Swelgh see Sway**

**Swelinta**

For ye be like the sweynte catte	HF.3. 693 var
----------------------------------	---------------

**Swelle**

The pipes of his longes gonne to swelle,	A.Kn. 2752
If cow, or calf, or sheepe, or oxe swelle	C.Pard. 354
Or elles swelle til myn herte breke;	E.Mch. 2306

**Swelled see Swal, Swollen**

**Sweller**

thousandes of folk but a greet sweller of eres!"	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
--	-------------------

**Swelleth**

Swelleth the brest of Arcite, and the soore	A.Kn. 2743
swelleth thi plente in fruites of somer?	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40

**Swelling**

impudence, swellynge of herte, insolence,	I.Pars. 390-5
no shame of his synnes. Swellinge of herte	I.Pars. 395-400
warnen hard in swellinge by perturbacions	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5

**Swelte**

Ful ofte a day he swelte and seyde, 'Allas!'	A.Kn. 1356
No wonder is, thogh that I swelte and swete,	A.Mil. 3703
Almost he swelte and sownen ther he stood,	E.Mch. 1776
That nygh he swelt, he myghte unnethe endure,	Mars. 128
For your disese wel oghte I sowne and swelte,	Mars. 216
His olde wo that made his herte swelte	TC.3. 347
Though thou for love swelte and swete,	RR. 2480

**Swelte see Swallow**

**Swept**

The mullok on an heepe i-swept was,	G.CY. 938
-------------------------------------	-----------

**Sweved see A-sweved**

**Sweven**

And eek a swevene upon a nyght he mette,	B.Mk. 3930
Now God,' quod he, 'my swevene recche aright,	B.NP. 4086
No thyng, God woot, but vanities in swevene is.	B.NP. 4112
His swevene, and bad hym for to kepe hym weel	B.NP. 4306
That I diffye bothe swevene and dream'	B.NP. 4361
In my slepe som certeyn sweven,	BD. 119
Me mette so only swete a sweven,	BD. 276
To konne wel my sweven rede.	BD. 279
Lo, thus hit was, this was my sweven.	BD. 290
The wondres me mette in my sweven.	BD. 442
Thoghte I, 'This is so queynt a sweven,	BD. 1329
Fonde to putte this sweven in ryme	BD. 1331
This was my sweven; now hit is doon!	BD. 1333
And madest me this sweven for to mete,	PF. 115
Whan I began myn sweven for to wryte;	PF. 118
Why this a dream, why that a sweven,	HF.1. 9
My sweven for to telle aright,	HF.1. 79
But in that sweven is never a dele.	RR. 28

**Swevenes**

'Allas! and konne ye been agast of swevenys?	B.NP. 4111
Swevenes engendren of repleciouns,	B.NP. 4113
For swevenes been but vanitees and japes;	B.NP. 4281
'Thy swevenes ek and al swich fantasye	TC.5. 358
A straw for alle swevenes signefauce!	TC.5. 362
To my wryt, what causeth swevenes	HF.1. 3
But men may some swevenes sene	RR. 3

**Swevening**

Me mette suche a swevenyng	RR. 26
----------------------------	--------

**Swevenings**

Many men sayn that in sweveninges	RR. 1
-----------------------------------	-------

**Swift**

Grehoundes he hadde, as swift as fowel in flight:	A.Prol. 190
His officers with swift feche they renne,	A.Kn. 2868
She was so swift that she anon ham hente,	B.Mk. 3449
That hevene is swift, and round, and eek brennyng,	G.SN. 114
Ful swift and bisy ever, in good werkynge;	G.SN. 116
That thou nere swift wel mayst thou wepe and crien.	Mars. 112
ben covered with cloudes) by a swift wynd	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
the swifte tydes of the nyght, whan the	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
be in mannes thynges, whan ofte a swift hour	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
mal nyght forsake the ryght swifte cours	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
the swifte is, sooth it is that he is swift;	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
and the swift cours of the hevne, and	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
'I have, for-thi, swift fetheris that	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
Whanne the swift thoght hath clothid	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
fir, that eschaufeth by the swift moevynge	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
wenden on the bak of the swift firmament,	Bo.4. m.1. 1170-5
governeth the swift wayn ( . . . , the circular	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
ne deth ne taryeth nat his swift hors.	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
by a swift poyntel to fyochen lettres	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
maner presence of this litle and swift moment,	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
and swift moment, for that it bereth	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
That Pireis and the swift stedes three,	TC.3. 1703
Out stremeden as swift welles tweye;	TC.4. 247
The swift Fame, which that false thynges	TC.4. 659
Nothing so swift, lo, as she is!	HF.1. 350
And in his swift comyng brende,—	HF.2. 29
As swift as pelet out of gonne,	HF.3. 553
And evermo, so swift as thought,	HF.3. 834
And upon cursours, swifte as any thought,	LGW. 1195
This Lync swifte was and lyght of fote,	LGW. 2711
It is more swift than any thought,	RR. 5024

**Swift see Overswift**

<b>Swifter</b>	Swifter than dooth an arwe out of the bowe. . . . .	E.Mch. 1673
	Maystow ben swyftere than the tigre? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
	For swifter cours com'th thing that is of wighte, . . . . .	TC.2. 1385
<b>Swiftest</b>	The swiftest of these arowis fyve . . . . .	RR. 949
<b>Swiftilly</b>	To comen swiftilly to that place dere . . . . .	PF. 76
	swyftli and sone); but this is a thyng . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
	of this body), how swyftly passynge is it, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
	Home to myn house full swiftilly I me spedde . . . . .	LGW. 200
<b>Swytness</b>	Enforcestow the to arresten or withholden the swytness . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
	in whom that swytnesse is, sooth it is that he is swyft; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
	and that beaute and swytnesse yvven . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
<b>Swilke</b>	Lo swilke a compline es be-tuene hem alle . . . . .	A.Rv. 4171 var
<b>Swilke see Such</b>		
<b>Swim</b>	In whiche we mowe swymme as in a barge, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3550
	Thanne schalt thou swymme as myrie, I undertake, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3575
	Or hire that swymmen in possessioun,— . . . . .	D.Sum. 1926
	and over-swymmen the spaces of the longe eir by . . . . .	Bo.3. m.5.
	Withoute lore, as kan a drake swymme . . . . .	1850-5
	My hous, and swymme and play theyrnye, . . . . .	LGW. 2450
		RR. 7007
<b>Swyne</b>	His swyn, his hors, his stoor, and his pultrye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 598
	Out of his box whil he sleep as a swyn, . . . . .	B.M.L. 745
	Thou faltest as it were a styked swyn, . . . . .	C.Pard. 555
	Metellus, the foule cheri, the swyn! . . . . .	D.WB. 460
	Biforn hym stant brawn of the tusked swyn, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1254
	Fy, styngyng swyn! fy, foule moote thou fallest . . . . .	H.Mcp. 40
	this foule swyn Accidie . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
		var
	Thei that weren woxen swyn, hadden by this . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3.
		1315-20
	Ye masty swyn, ye ydel wrecches, . . . . .	HF.3. 687
<b>Swynes</b>	He seyde, 'Thou John, thou swynes-heed, awak, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4262
<b>Swynk (noun)</b>	Lat Austyn have his swynk to him reserved. . . . .	A.Prol. 188
	Bothe of his propre swynk and his catel. . . . .	A.Prol. 540
	Myn heed is toty of my swynk to nyght, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4253
	And of my swynk yet blered is myn eye; . . . . .	G.CY. 730
	But right anon afir his swynke . . . . .	RR. 5687
	And with his swynke have sustenaunce, . . . . .	RR. 6596
<b>Swynke (verb)</b>	Or swynken with his handes and laboure, . . . . .	A.Prol. 186
	What, thynk on God, as we doon, men that swynke, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3491
	For al the nyght he shoode hym for to swynke . . . . .	C.Pard. 874
	How pitously a-nyght I made hem swynke! . . . . .	D.WB. 202
	If he be poure she helpeth hym to swynke, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1342
	And to devouren al that othere swynke. . . . .	G.S.N. 21
	But swynke soore, and lerne multiple; . . . . .	G.CY. 669
	On ydel for to write it sholde I swynke, . . . . .	TC.5. 272
	To beily my wyt to swynke, . . . . .	HF.1. 16
	And maketh al my wyt to swynke . . . . .	HF.3. 85
	And for my sustenaunce yet wol I swynke, . . . . .	LGW. 2041
	Me lystet nat vouch-safe on him to swynke, . . . . .	LGW. 2490
	It is but veyn on hym to swynke . . . . .	RR. 2151
	To swynke and traveile he not feynith, . . . . .	RR. 5685
	If he may swynke it forto gete; . . . . .	RR. 6619
	May fynde in trouthe forto swynke, . . . . .	RR. 6755
	Swynke he with hondis corporell . . . . .	RR. 6757
<b>Swynke see Swelnte, Swonken, To-swynke</b>		
<b>Swynker</b>	A trewe swynkere and a good was he, . . . . .	A.Prol. 531
	Where fyndest thou a swynker of labour . . . . .	RR. 6857
<b>Swynketh</b>	That swynkith and berith bothe day and nyght . . . . .	RR. 5675
<b>Swynking</b>	For whanne her swynkyng is agone, . . . . .	RR. 6703
<b>Swire</b>	Hir clothis, and forto tere hir swire, . . . . .	RR. 325
<b>Swithe</b>	Withouten gilt thou shalt be playn as swithe, . . . . .	B.M.L. 637
	Unto the kynges mooder rideth swithe, . . . . .	B.M.L. 730
	Shal renne to the towne, and that ful swithe, . . . . .	C.Pard. 796
	As usage is, lat swepe the floor as swithe, . . . . .	G.CY. 936
	This preest hym took a marc, and that as swithe, . . . . .	G.CY. 1030
	'As swithe al shal be wel, I undertake. . . . .	G.CY. 1194
	'Elles go bye us som, and that as swithe. . . . .	G.CY. 1294
	And on the fir as swithe he hath it set, . . . . .	G.CY. 1309
	And that as swithe preved it shal bee, . . . . .	G.CY. 1336
	And right as swithe, I wol yow tellen heere, . . . . .	G.CY. 1426
	And his disece was my deeth as swythe, . . . . .	Anel. 225
	And I wol sey my verdit faire and swythe, . . . . .	PF. 503
	Him that she cheesth, he shal hir han as swythe; . . . . .	PF. 623
	Out-ronne as shour in Aperil ful swithe: . . . . .	TC.4. 737
	To han his lif as I shal ben, as swithe As I you see, . . . . .	TC.5. 1384
	That so swythe gan descende, . . . . .	HF.2. 30
	Now do our loos be blown swythe, . . . . .	HF.3. 769
	And with that worde his swerde she took as swithe, . . . . .	LGW. 913
	That made hym swithe to lie upricht. . . . .	RR. 1604
<b>Swive</b>	If that I may, yon wenche wil I swive. . . . .	A.Rv. 4178
	For on thy bed thy wyf I saugh hym swive, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 256
<b>Swived</b>	Thus swyved was this carpenteris wyf, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3850
<b>Swived—Continued</b>		
	Swyved the milleres doghter bolt upricht, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4266
	His wyf is swyved, and his doghter als. . . . .	A.Rv. 4317
	A shoppe, and swyved for hir sustenaunce . . . . .	A.Co. 4422
	He swyved thee; I saugh it with myne eyen; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2378
<b>Swogh see Sough, Swough</b>		
<b>Swollen</b>	Nat with no swollen thoght in hire corage, . . . . .	E.Cl. 950
	and the horrible swollen membra, that . . . . .	I.Pars. 420-5
	wreched swollen membra that they . . . . .	I.Pars. 425-30
	And thorough his paleis with a swollen herte . . . . .	TC.5. 201
<b>Swolve see Swallow</b>		
<b>Swonken (past part.)</b>	For he had swonken al the longe nyght; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4235
	Or hastow with som quene al nyght y-swonke, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 18
<b>Swoon</b>	And with that word in swowne he fil adoun, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1080
	For your disece wel oghte I swoune and swelte, . . . . .	Mars. 216
	Ne bid me naught, but ye wol see me swouned! . . . . .	TC.2. 574
<b>Swoon see A-swoon, Swough</b>		
<b>Swooned</b>	Whan she hadde swowned with a deedly cheere, . . . . .	A.Kn. 913
	Ne how she swowned whan men made the fyr, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2943
	Twyes she swowned in his owene sighte. . . . .	B.M.L. 1058
	Almoost he swelte and swowned ther he stood, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1776
	Whan that it swowned next, for lakke of blood. . . . .	F.Sq. 443
	And swowned eft in Canacees barm. . . . .	F.Sq. 631
	Ful oft she swowned, and seyde, 'Alas! . . . . .	BD. 103
	Twenty tyme y-swowned hath she thanne. . . . .	LGW. 1342
<b>Swooneth</b>	She swowneth now and now for lakke of blood, . . . . .	F.Sq. 430
	And swooneth, that it routhe was to see; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1349
	She wepeth, walleth, swooneth pitously, . . . . .	Anel. 169
	'Swooneth not now lest more folk arise!'— . . . . .	TC.3. 1190
	And how she lyth and swooneth on the groundes? . . . . .	LGW. 872
	She falleth him to foote, and swooneth there, . . . . .	LGW. 1314
<b>Swooning</b>	Swownynge, and baar hire fro the corps away. . . . .	A.Kn. 2819
	His mooder swoownynge by his beere lay; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1815
	And after, whan hir swooning is agon, . . . . .	C.Doc. 246
	For pitous joye, and after hire swoownynge . . . . .	E.Cl. 1080
	Hir swoownynge, and hire humble voys to heere! . . . . .	E.Cl. 1087
	But whanne I come out of swoownynge, . . . . .	RR. 1737
	That I agayn fell in swoownynge, . . . . .	RR. 1867
<b>Swoot</b>	For swoot, and for to kepe his heed from heete; . . . . .	G.CY. 578
<b>Sword</b>	And by his syde a sword and a bokeler, . . . . .	A.Prol. 112
	A sword and a bokeler far he by his syde; . . . . .	A.Prol. 558
	That with a sword he sholde lese his heed: . . . . .	A.Kn. 1215
	He felte a coold sword sodeynliche glyde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1575
	As fiers as leoun pulled out his sword, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1598
	And pulled out a sword, and cride, 'Hool . . . . .	A.Kn. 1706
	With the sharpe sword over his heed . . . . .	A.Kn. 2029
	Ne short sword, for to stoke with poynt bitynge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2546
	With long sword and with maces fighteth youre file. . . . .	A.Kn. 2559
	And made his sword depe in his flesh to byte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2640
	And in his hond a sword ful bright and kene. . . . .	A.Kn. 2876
	And of a sword ful trenchant was the blade. . . . .	A.Rv. 3930
	With good sword and with bokeler by hir side. . . . .	A.Rv. 4019
	Lay down thy sword, and I wil myn alsaw. . . . .	A.Rv. 4085
	The sword of Dido for the false Enece; . . . . .	B.M.L. 64
	A long sword by his side. . . . .	B.Th. 1943
	the right syde, and if he bere a sword, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2500-5
	Was wonne, and Pirrus with his streite sword, . . . . .	B.NP. 4547
	To dyen with a sword, or with a knyf. . . . .	C.Doc. 217
	That with his sword he wolde smyte softe; . . . . .	C.Doc. 252
	Agayn the sword of wynter, keene and coold. . . . .	F.Sq. 57
	And by his syde a naked sword hangyng; . . . . .	F.Sq. 84
	'This naked sword that hangeth by my syde . . . . .	F.Sq. 156
	Ye moote with the platte sword ageyn . . . . .	F.Sq. 164
	This is to seyn, the sword and the mirour,— . . . . .	F.Sq. 175
	And oother folk han wondred on the sword . . . . .	F.Sq. 236
	Right in swich wise as men may with the sword . . . . .	F.Sq. 241
	Or with a sword that he wolde elite his herte. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1260
	Right with this sword thanne wol I sle yow bothe! . . . . .	G.S.N. 168
	Right as a sword for-kutteth and forkereth . . . . .	H.Mcp. 340
	drawe my sword in consentynge,— . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
	for certes, right as a sword departeth . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
	a bright sword, in a cercle, or in a fir, . . . . .	I.Pars. 600-5
	Certes, the sword that men yeven first to . . . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
	And gird him with his swerde; and in his honde . . . . .	Mars. 100
	The sword of sorwe, y-whet with fals plesaunce, . . . . .	Anel. 212
	Thogh that the swerde of sorwe byte . . . . .	Anel. 270
	straunge preestis with wykild swerd, or that I . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
	now the swerd and the spere, yif thou . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
	fortune as ofte as wykild swerd is . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6.
		525-30
	gastnece of a sword that heng over the . . . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
	to sleen everiche of hem oother with swerd. Lo, for hir . . . . .	Bo.4. m.4.
		1415-20
	Whil that he held his bloody swerd in honde. . . . .	TC.2. 203
	Have here a sword, and smiteth off myn hed! . . . . .	TC.3. 1573
	'I shal don thus: sin nother swerd ne darte . . . . .	TC.4. 771
	His swerd anon out of the shethe he twigte, . . . . .	TC.4. 1185
	With swerd at herte, al redy for to deye, . . . . .	TC.4. 1211
	Live ye yit?' and let his swerd down glithe. . . . .	TC.4. 1215
	Aside, anon she gan his swerd espye, . . . . .	TC.4. 1224
	'But with this selven swerd, which that here is, . . . . .	TC.4. 1240
	My swerd, myn helm; and, leve brother dere, . . . . .	TC.5. 307



**Sword**—*Continued*

O sword of knightthod, sours of gentillesse!	TC.5. 1591
And with his swerd of colde so sore greved;	LGW. 127
And eke his swerde, that him hath don to dethe,	LGW. 889
And with that worde his swerde she took as swithe,	LGW. 913
To aleen me with your swerd now soone at eve;	LGW. 1321
A cloth he lefte, and eke his swerde stondynge,	LGW. 1332
And with his swerde she roof hire to the herte.	LGW. 1351
Ryght as a swerde hyt styngeth to myn herte,	LGW. 1729
And gyrt hym with his swerde, and gan to go,	LGW. 1775
With swerde y-drawe, shortly he cometh yane	LGW. 1785
This swerd thourhout thyn herte shal I ryve.	LGW. 1793
And sette the swerde al sharpe unto hir herte.	LGW. 1795
That hath hir by the throte, with swerde at herte?	LGW. 1803
To welde an axe, or swerde, or staffe, or knyffe,	LGW. 2000
And with his swerde hire tonge of kerveth he,	LGW. 2334
Shew forth thy swerd of castigacioun,	L.St. 26
And with this swerde shal I	Astr. 11-5
Though men drawe swerde his freend to slo,	RR. 5521
With swerd, or sparth or [with] gysarme.	RR. 5978

**Swords**

The brighte swerdes wenten to and fro	A.Kn. 1700
That forgoth sharpe swerdes on his styth;	A.Kn. 2026
Out gooth the swerdes as the silver brighte;	A.Kn. 2608
Is born out of his sadel a swerdes lengthe;	A.Kn. 2646
His swerdes shethe of yvory,	B.Th. 2066
Salomon, that they han two swerdes	IPars. 565-70
that knyghtes slown with here swerdes	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
His sheld to-dashed was with swerdes and maces,	TC.2. 640
To-day, with swerdes and with elinge-stones,	TC.2. 941
With arwes, dartes, swerdes, maces felle,	TC.4. 44
Lever I hadde with swerdis tweyne	RR. 4081

**Swore** (*pret. tense*)

And swor his oath, as he was trewe knyght,	A.Kn. 959
And they him sworn his axing, faire and weel,	A.Kn. 1826
Oure Hooste lough and swor, 'So moot I gon,	A.Mil. 3114
And swor by armes, and by blood and bones,	A.Mil. 3125
And swor hir oath, by Seint Thomas of Kent,	A.Mil. 3291
And swor he wolde been hir owene page;	A.Mil. 3376
That he ne swor he sholde anon abegge.	A.Rv. 3938
He craketh bothe, and swor it was nat so.	A.Rv. 4001
They sworn, and assenten every man	B.ML. 344
Was fet, and on this book he swor anoon	B.ML. 667
And there he swor, on ale and breed,	B.Th. 2062
And swor, and seyde ful despitously	B.Mk. 3785
I swor that al my walkynge out by nyghte	D.WB. 397
She swor him nay, for al this world to wyne,	D.WB. 961
With hertely wyl they sworn and assenten	E.Cl. 176
That ye me highte and swore in youre village,	E.Cl. 496
Our hoste seyde, and swor by goddes bones,	E.Cl. 1212b
I yewe it up! but sith I swor myn oath	E.Mch. 2312
As he swor he yaf his herte to me;	F.Sq. 542
Of his free wyl he swor hire as a knyght,	F.Fkl. 745
He made it straunge, and swor, so God hym save!	F.Fkl. 1223
And that hir trouthe she swor thurgh innocence,	F.Fkl. 1601
Seyde, and sworn hyt was so.	BD. 1052
And swor, and gan hir hertely hete	BD. 1225
As I best coude,—I swor hir this,—	BD. 1230
And swor he wolde dyen for distresse,	Anel. 101
And swor he coude her doublenesse epye,	Anel. 159
Thus swor this thief, and forth his way he wente.	Anel. 161
And sworn that he and al his kyn at onys	TC.1. 90 var
And faste he swore that it was passed prime	TC.2. 1095 var
And finaliche he swor and gan her seye	TC.3. 556
Or elles, softe he swor her in her ere,	TC.3. 566
He swor her, 'nay, for he was out of toune,'	TC.3. 570
He swor her this, by stokkes and by stones,	TC.3. 589
And therewithal she swor him in his ere,	TC.3. 1109
For treweliche he swor her, as a knyght,	TC.5. 113
'And by the cause I swor you right lo now	TC.5. 127
And swor, y-wis, his herte him wel bihighte	TC.5. 510
As he hir swor; and hertly demede	HF.1. 263
And swor thoerto that hit was sooth,—	HF.3. 961
And sworn on the bloomes to be trewe,	LGW. 157
That I yow swor to ben al frely youre,—	LGW. 683
O, ofte swore thou that thou woldest deye	LGW. 1378
And swore hire that he fonde hir suster dede;	LGW. 2345
And by signes swor hym many an othe,	LGW. 2369
And to hir swore he wolde not sojourn,	LGW. 2476
He swoore, affermyng sikirlye,	RR. 3816

**Sworn** (*past part.*)

This thyng was graunted, and oure othes swore	A.Prol. 810
Hath yeven us this, although we hadde it sworn;	A.Kn. 1089
Y-sworn ful depe, and ech of us til oother,	A.Kn. 1132
As to my conseil, and my brother sworn To forthre me,	A.Kn. 1147
As to my coyn and my brother sworn.	A.Kn. 1161
And art my blood, and to my conseil sworn,	A.Kn. 1583
So strong it is that, though the world had sworn.	A.Kn. 1666
And thus they been accorded and y-sworn	A.Mil. 3301
With othes grete he was so sworn adoun,	A.Mil. 3845
This same accord was sworn on eyther syde.	B.ML. 244
Thus been they sworn, and heer-upon they kiste,	B.Sh. 1331
ye han sworn and bihight to perfourne youre	B.Mel. 2255-60
As though he were his owen sworne brother	C.Pard. 704 var
And many a grisly ooth thanne han they sworn;	C.Pard. 708
'Thow knowest wel thou art my sworne brother;	C.Pard. 808
From hous to hous, although he had it sworn;	D.WB. 640
For to be sworne bretheren til they deye;	D.Fri. 1405
As I am sworn, and ech of us til oother,	D.Fri. 1528
Unnethe trowed they, but dorste han swore	E.Cl. 403
He kepte his lay, to which that he was sworn;	F.Sq. 18

**Sworn** (*past part.*)—*Continued*

Though al the world the contrarie hadde y-swore,	F.Sq. 325
Lo, lord, my lady hath my deeth y-sworn	F.Fkl. 1038
Thus have I seyde, quod she, 'thus have I sworn,—	F.Fkl. 1464
We mowen nat, al though we hadde it sworn,	G.CY. 681
The philosophres sworn were everychoon	G.CY. 1464
For by my trouthe, in love I dorste han sworn	TC.1. 906
By alle the othes that I have you sworn,	TC.2. 299
Ne nevere was to wight so depe y-sworn,	TC.2. 570
And I am sworn to holden it secre,	TC.3. 312
Than mot it fallen, though men hadde it sworn,	TC.4. 976
For-why the Grekes han it alle sworn	TC.4. 1481
Although he on his hed it hadde y-sworn,	TC.5. 283
That ye han sworn with your right honde,	HF.1. 322
And yet he hadde y-sworn to here,	HF.1. 421
But be thyn owne sworen brother!	HF.3. 1011
And thoerto is a kynng fulde y-sworn	LGW.G. 368
And sworn so depe to hire to be trewe	LGW. 1234
This Eneas, that hath thus depe y-swore,	LGW. 1285
Have ye nat sworn to wife me to take?	LGW. 1304
As ye han sworn, than wol I yive yow leve	LGW. 1320
And Brutus by hir chaste blode hath sworn,	LGW. 1862
Ye, swere hit here, upon that that may be sworn!	LGW. 2102
For unto Phillis hath he sworn thus,	LGW. 2465
As I have seyde, by him that I have sworn!	LGW. 2662
That sworne hath ful hauteynly,	RR. 5820
Now have I sworn ynowgh pardee,	RR. 5972
That ye on riche men han sworn;	RR. 6021
But to what ordre that I am sworne,	RR. 6353
For certis, though thou haddist it sworn,	RR. 6401
Thou woldest on a boke have sworne,	RR. 7450

**Swote**

That in that selve grove, swoote and grene,	A.Kn. 2860
Ful feially y-dight, with herbes swoote,	A.Mil. 3205
That may go thurgh the golet softe and swoote.	C.Pard. 543
The place yaf a thousand savours swote,	PF. 274
That I of spak, that was so swote and grene,	PF. 296
the floury yer yeldeth swote smelles in	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
And swote smelling floures white and rede,	TC.1. 158
Bitrent and writh the swote wodebinde,	TC.3. 1231
And thennes com'th this air that is so swote,	TC.5. 671
The swote of al thyn hertes reste	HF.3. 927
Upon the smale, softe, swote gras,	LGW. 118
That was with floures swote enbrouded al,	LGW. 119
Hir swoote breth, and made him for to sprede,	LGW. 173
The swote soun of othe to receyve.	LGW. 752
To somme folke often newe thinges is swote.	LGW. 1077
For swote dewes that on it falle,	RR. 60
The medewe softe, swote, and grene,	RR. 128
A ful grete savour and a swote	RR. 1025
That swote of savour ben withalle;	RR. 1362
The savour of the roses swote	RR. 1661
The swote smelle spiced so wide,	RR. 1704
Whanne I hadde smelled the savour swote,	RR. 1706
Of the bothon the swote odour,	RR. 1845
Whanne I hadde kissed his mouth so swote;	RR. 2040
To se the bothon faire and swote	RR. 3009
The estres of the swote place.	RR. 3626
How he is swoote and debonaire,	RR. 3737
It was so swote and savorous.	RR. 3767
Lusty to seen, swoote of odour.	RR. 4334
Than the swote and debonaire:	RR. 5412

**Swote, see Soote, Sweet**

**Swough**

Til atte laste out of my swough I breyde.	D.WB. 799
And in hire swough so sadly holdeth she	E.Cl. 1100
Unto the tyme she gan of swough awake;	F.Sq. 476
And after that she of hir swough gan breyde	F.Sq. 477
But what she seyde more in that swow	BD. 215
Deed as a stoon, whyl that the swogh me laste;	Pity. 16
She fel a-swowe; and sith she gan to rise,	Anel. 354
And of his swough sone after that adawe,	TC.3. 1120
But, as God wolde, of swough therewith she breyde,	TC.4. 1212
And in a swowgh she lay, and woxe so ded,	LGW. 1816

**Swough see Sough**

**Swow see Swough**

**Swum** (*pret. tense*)

welle-stremes, . . . . . That swommen ful of smale	
fisches lighte,	PF. 188

**Sy**

And sithen it goth fro "Fy" to "Sy,"	RR. 5741 em
--------------------------------------	-------------

**Sy(e) see Saw**

**Sycamore**

Upon a table of sicamour	HF.3. 188
--------------------------	-----------

**Syllable**

Withouten vice of silable, or of lettre;	F.Sq. 101
Thogh som vers faile in a syllable;	HF.3. 8

**Syllogism**

A full good silogisme, I dreede	RR. 4457
---------------------------------	----------

**Symmachus**

mankynde, Symacus, thi wyves fader,	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
-------------------------------------	-------------------

**Symphony**

With harpe, and pipe, and symphonie,	B.Th. 2005
--------------------------------------	------------

**Synagogues**

In synagogis to hem full deere is,	RR. 6916
------------------------------------	----------

**Syria**

In Surrye whilom dwelte a compaignye	B.ML. 134
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Syria—Continued

Hoom to Surrye been they went ful fayn,	B.M.L. 173
Of hym that was the sowdan of Surrye;	B.M.L. 177
Unto your grace; for I shal to Surrye,	B.M.L. 279
In Surrye, with a greet solemne route;	B.M.L. 387
Out of Surrye, agaynward to Ytaille.	B.M.L. 441
That out of Surrye hath by lettres knowe	B.M.L. 955
'That whilom ye han sent unto Surrye.'	B.M.L. 1108

# Syrian

Unto thise Surryen marchantz in swich wyse,	B.M.L. 153
Ne ther was Surryen noon, that was converted,	B.M.L. 435
Ne Surrien, ne noon Arabyen,	B.M.L. 3529

**Syrians**

Of Surryens and Romayns met yfeere.	B.M.L. 394
On Surryens to taken heigh vengeance.	B.M.L. 963

**Syrien** *see* **Serien**

# T

## T (the letter)

bordure, a Grekyssh T (that signifieth	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
--	-----------------

## Taa

I have herd seyde, "Man sal taa of twa thynges,	A.Rv. 4129
Slyk as he fyndes, or taa slyk as he brynges";	A.Rv. 4130

## Taak

### Taak

To ransake in the taas of bodyes dede,	A.Kn. 1005
And so bifel that in the taas they founde,	A.Kn. 1009
Out of the taas the pilours han hem torn	A.Kn. 1020

## Tabard

In Southwerk at the Tabard as I lay,	A.Prol. 20
In a tabard he rood upon a mere,	A.Prol. 541
That highte the Tabard, faste by the Belle.	A.Prol. 719

## Tabernacle

into the schadowe or tabernacle of this lif?	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
--	-------------------

## Tabernacles

And mo riche tabernacles,	HF.1. 123
Imageries and tabernacles,	HF.3. 100

## Table

And carf biforn his fader at the table.	A.Prol. 100
His table dormant in his halle alway,	A.Prol. 353
And writen in the table of athamaunt	A.Kn. 1305
And spedde hym fro the table that he myghte.	B.M.L. 1036
Right at his owene table, he yaf his heeste	C.Pard. 490
Of his diete, sittynge at his table!	C.Pard. 516
Bihoold and se, that in the firste table	C.Pard. 639
Than yowres with yowre feestes at the table.	D.Sum. 1914
Solempnely, ther she sit at the table;	F.Sq. 179
That from hir lordes table been y-falle,	G.SN. 61
Unto the wyf, where as he was at table,	G.CY. 1015
Pride of the table appeereth eek ful	I.Pars. 440-5
thelenger at his table to ete for he fasteth.	I.Pars. 1050-5
Now by the fire, now at table;	BD. 645
As a whyt wal or a table,	BD. 779
pleynesse of the table of wex or in	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10

With al that mighte y-served ben on table	TC.5. 437
Thus writen on a table of bras:	HF.1. 142
Upon a table of sicamour	HF.3. 188
As wake a-bedde, and fasten at the table,	Ven. 27
shewen a table of the verrey moeving of	Astr. 20-5
Upon which table ther foloweth a canoun	Astr. 20-5
almykantes of eny table ben compownd	Astr. 240-5
latitude, is the table compownd.	Astr. 240-5
To eten when men rise fro table.	RR. 1372
Though knyghtis of thyn owne table	RR. 6273
To haunten other mennes table,	RR. 6601
And loven setes at the table,	RR. 6913

## Tables

And spedily the tables were y-leyd,	B.Sh. 1442
A pyere of tables al of yvory,	D.Sum. 1741
That he biforn had writen in his tables.	D.Sum. 1759
And tables for to sette and beddes make,	E.Cl. 975
They dauncen, and they playen at ches and tables.	F.Fkl. 900
His tables Tolletanes forth he brought	F.Fkl. 1273
hasardrie, with . . . as tables and rafes,	I.Pars. 790-5
Then playen either at chesse or tables.	BD. 51
as in subtille tables caluled for a cause.	Astr. 15-20
contene diverse tables of longitudes and	Astr. 15-20
and tables of the declinacions of the sonne,	Astr. 15-20
and tables of longitudes of citees and	Astr. 15-20
tables as well for the gouernance of a clokke,	Astr. 15-20
thou fynden tables of equacions of houses	Astr. 20-5
and tables of dignitees of planetes,	Astr. 20-5
the hole that halt the tables of the clymates	Astr. 57-60
these astroligens, by her tables and her	Astr. 284-6
in manere of a peire tables to recovey	Astr. 371-6
rokne hir verrey moevynge by thy tables	Astr. 382-91
And tables full of entremees.	RR. 6931

## Tabor

As any tabour, hyder been y-brought,	D.Sum. 2268
--------------------------------------	-------------

## Taboure

That tabouren in youre eres many a soun,	LGW. 354
--	----------

## Tache

### Tache

'Heo dūn mecum tacitus.'—Pross 1	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
----------------------------------	-----------------

## Tackie

Wel koude he dresse his takel yemanly;	A.Prol. 106
The takel emote, and depe it wente.	RR. 1729
The whiche takell is full able	RR. 1863

## Taffeta

Lyned with taffata and with sendal.	A.Prol. 440
-------------------------------------	-------------

## Tagus

the thinges that the ryver Tagus yveth	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
--	-------------------

## Tall

To have an hoor heed and a grene tayl,	A.Rv. 3878
Ne of his tayl bihynde he took no keepe;	A.Rv. 4164
Whan that his tayl shal brennen in the gleede,	B.M.L. 111
For he on every tayl had knyt a brond;	B.Mk. 3224
And tipped was his tayl, and bothe his eeris,	B.NP. 4093
A likerous mouth mooste han a likerous tayl.	D.WB. 466
And now hath Sathanas, seith he, a tayl,	D.Sum. 1687
"Hold up thy tayl, thou Sathanas," quod he,	D.Sum. 1689
He clapte his tayl agayn and lay ful stille.	D.Sum. 1699
Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel.	D.Sum. 2002
Thy tayl is deeth, thurgh thyn envynmyngel	E.Mch. 2060
For certes, fro his tayl unto his ere,	F.Sq. 196
With his tayle he wol styng	BD. 639
Top and tail, and everydel,	HF.2. 372
He with his tayle away the flye smytheth	LGW. 393
the Tayle of the Dragoun, is in the house of	Astr. 156-61

## Tallage

### Tallage

## Taille

### Taille

And alle hir tayles he toggydre bond,	B.Mk. 3222
---------------------------------------	------------

And sette the foxes tayles alle on fire,	B.Mk. 3223
--	------------

## Take

To take oure wey, ther as I yow devyse.	A.Prol. 34
And shame it is, if a prest take keepe,	A.Prol. 503
Of which achaturous myghte take exemple	A.Prol. 568
But task it nought, I prey yow, in desdeyn;	A.Prol. 789
Ne take his ese fully half a day,	A.Kn. 969
For Goddes love, taak al in pacience Oure prisoun,	A.Kn. 1084
And everich of us take his aventure.	A.Kn. 1186
And in the nyght thanne wolde he take his way.	A.Kn. 1482
If that you liketh, take it for the beste,—	A.Kn. 1847
They taken hir leve, and homward gonne they ride.	A.Kn. 1879
And taak myn humble preyere at thyn herte.	A.Kn. 2226
And er that Arcite may taken keep,	A.Kn. 2688
And softe taak me in youre armes tweye	A.Kn. 2781
And take it weel that we may not eschue,	A.Kn. 3043
And taken hym for housbonde and for lord;	A.Kn. 3081
Com neer, and taak youre lady by the hond.	A.Kn. 3093
Taken upon me moore than ynogh;	A.Mil. 3160
The moore wol I stele than I take.	A.Rv. 4052
Yet of the wise man take this sentence:	B.M.L. 117
For hire entente, they take hir herbergage.	B.M.L. 147
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take,	B.M.L. 351
Hir thoughte a despit that he sholde take	B.M.L. 699
They mooste take in pacience at nyght	B.M.L. 710
But heere al nyght I wol thou take thy reste.	B.M.L. 741
On Surryens to taken heigh vengeance.	B.M.L. 963
And but I do, God take on me vengeance	B.Sh. 1383
Take what yow list, God shilde that ye spare!	B.Sh. 1476
And to an Elf-queene I me take	B.Th. 1985
"The wise man shal nat take to greet disconfort	B.Mel. 2170-5
shul ye taken conseil of youre self and	B.Mel. 2310-5
"Taak no conseil of a fool, for he ne kan	B.Mel. 2360-5
yow of which folk ye shul take youre	B.Mel. 2390-5
no wight sholde take upon hym so hevly a charge	B.Mel. 2400-5
'And take this for a general reule,	B.Mel. 2420-5
benyngnytee wol taken it in pacience.	B.Mel. 2425-30
multitudes of folk, there as men take moore reward	B.Mel. 2445-50
taak no compaignye by the weys of	B.Mel. 2495-500
hath his part, they ne wollen taken but litel reward	B.Mel. 2560-5
to taken sodeyn vengeance, wheither	B.Mel. 2565-70
ther may no man taken vengeance	B.Mel. 2565-70
graunted hym to take thilke vengeance	B.Mel. 2570-5
rightfully ne mowe ye take no vengeance,	B.Mel. 2575-80
the vengeance that thou purposest for to take is the	B.Mel. 2575-80
never take vengeance; and that were	B.Mel. 2620-5
If ye wol thanne take vengeance	B.Mel. 2630-5
me now, and take heede how Fortune	B.Mel. 2635-40
is writen, "If thou take no vengeance of	B.Mel. 2650-5
every persone . . . take it of vengeance;	B.Mel. 2655-60
we oghte paciently taken the tribulacions	B.Mel. 2685-90
yowre herte to take the pacience of oure	B.Mel. 2690-5
men which she wol take to her	B.Mel. 2745-50
hem to take the goodes of another man."	B.Mel. 2795-800
to youre wommanly pitee to taken swich avysement	B.Mel. 2940-5
what vengeance he thoughte to taken of	B.Mel. 3020-5
good of youre owene than for to taken of hir good	B.Mel. 3030-5
Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take,	B.Mk. 3429
Oure flesh thou yaf us, take oure flesh us fro,	B.Mk. 3641
But taak kope of the deeth of Oloferne;	B.Mk. 3757
I pray yow that ye take it nat agrief;	B.NP. 4083
Or elles blake develes wole hem take,	B.NP. 4126
For Goddes love, as taak som laratyf.	B.NP. 4133
Of wormes, er ye take youre laxtyves	B.NP. 4152
Take thou thy deeth, for this is my sentence.	C.Doc. 224
He bad to take hym and anhang hym faste;	C.Doc. 259
Therefore, I rede yow, this conseil take,	C.Doc. 285



**Take (pres. tense)—Continued**

"Goode men," I seye, "taak of my wordes keepe,—  
Taak water of that welle and wasch his tonge,  
Drynketh a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle.  
The Hooley Writ take I to my witnessee  
Ne I wol nat take on me so greet defame,  
'Take nat my name in ydel, or anys';  
'Bretheren,' quod he, 'taak kepe what I seye;  
To take the botel ther the poyson was,  
Sholde lete fader and mooder, and take me;  
Thanne shuld men take of chastitee no cure.  
Rede in his Almageste and take it there.'  
What sholde I taken heede hem for to please,  
And take witnessee of hir owene mayde  
Taak youre disport, I wol nat leve no talye;  
Thanne wolde I seye, 'Goode lief, taak keepe,—  
Wy, taak it all lo, have it every deell'  
Quod she, 'that thou me take unto thy wyf,  
Taak al my good, and lat my body go.'  
Taak hym for the grettest gentil man.  
Taak fyr and ber it in the darkeste hous,  
And take youre aventure of the repair  
For sothe, I take al that men wol me yeve,  
I spare nat to taken, God it woot,  
But whan us liketh we kan take us oon,  
As moost able is oure preyes for to take,  
Taak thou thy part, what that men wol thee yeve,  
Wynne thy cost, taak heer ensample of me.'  
Lest that they deyden,—taak heede what I seye,—  
And taak a wyf, for hye Goddes sake;  
And that a straunge successor sholde take  
Thy what wyf that I take, ye me assure  
Thy doghter wol I take, er that I wende,  
To take me as for thy son-in-lawe,  
Taak heede of every word that I yow seye,  
This child I am comanded for to take,  
He sholde it take, and shewe hire this mateere,  
Wel oughthe I of swich murmur taken heede,  
My peple me constryneth for to take  
Taak it agayn, I graunte it of my grace,  
The heighe God take I to my witnessee,  
God shilde swich a lordes wyf to take  
That was youre wyf, and heer take I my levee  
Taak hem agayn, for now maystow nat seye  
But sharply taak on yow the governaille.  
To take a wyf it is a glorious thyng,  
Thanne sholde he take a yong wyf and a feir,  
'Ne take no wyf,' quod he, 'for housbondrye,  
And if thou take a wyf unto thyn hoold,  
But take no kepe of al swich vanitee,  
For yhihe causes man sholde take a wyf,  
Take hym a wyf with greet devocoun,  
For, brother myn, of me taak this motyf,  
To take a yong wyf, by my fader kyn,  
To take a wyf withoute avysement,  
Thanne seide he thus, 'My reste wol I take;  
'Dame,' quod this Januare, 'taak good hede  
Come forth, and lat us taken som disport;  
I prey yow take the sentence of the man,  
The pyrie inwith youre armes for to take,—  
He may nat sodeynly wel taken kepe  
Gan on hem wynde, and bad hem taken kepe  
For though thou nyght and day take of hem hede,  
To take hym for hir housbonde and hir lord,  
Ne sholde upon hym take no maistrise  
Taak this for fyral answer, as for me;  
They take hir leve and on hir way they gon,  
Of no biheste, and heere I take my leve,  
For, sire, I wol nat taken a peny of thes,  
That thou hast sowe in Cecile, taak to thes!  
He yaf that oon, and after gan he take  
'This day I take thee for myn allye',  
Anon for myn allye heer take I thee,  
Now taak heede of this chanouns oursednesse,  
Taake in thy hand and put thy self therinne  
The seconde tyme, that ye may taken heede  
Lat take another ounce,' quod he tho,  
An holwe stikke,—taak kepe and be war,—  
'And therefore,' seide he, 'taak heede to my sawe;  
'Take the stoon that *Titanos* men name'  
Taak any bryd, and put it in a cage,  
Lat take a cat, and fostre hym wel with milk  
Or leest of reputacioun, that wol she take  
I take but the sentence, trusteth wel;  
for his repentance; but taak the siker wey,  
do synne; take reward of thy value, that  
mille, and taken no kepe what they  
folk taken litel reward of the rydynge of  
'Thow shalt nat take the name of thy Lord  
Take kepe eek how that the  
alle they taken Goddes name in ydel,  
malade of men, or of beestes, if they taken any effect,  
Crist seith in the gospel. And taak kepe  
man shal nat taken his conseil of fals  
they that . . . ne taken of hym namoure kepe,  
and eek they taken of hire bonde-men amerciments,  
that his desir ne take noon effect,  
synonyme, if he take the benefice; and if  
for to take thy neighbors cat agayn  
thridde is whan men taken to muche over  
man shal lete . . . and taken hym to his wif,

C.Pard. 352  
C.Pard. 356  
C.Pard. 360  
C.Pard. 483  
C.Pard. 612  
C.Pard. 642  
C.Pard. 777  
C.Pard. 886  
D.WB. 31  
D.WB. 138  
D.WB. 183  
D.WB. 213  
D.WB. 233  
D.WB. 319  
D.WB. 431  
D.WB. 445  
D.WB. 1055  
D.WB. 1061  
D.WB. 1116  
D.WB. 1139  
D.WB. 1224  
D.Fri. 1430  
D.Fri. 1435  
D.Fri. 1462  
D.Fri. 1472  
D.Fri. 1531  
D.Fri. 1580  
D.Sum. 1901  
E.CI. 135  
E.CI. 138  
E.CI. 165  
E.CI. 307  
E.CI. 315  
E.CI. 475  
E.CI. 533  
E.CI. 591  
E.CI. 635  
E.CI. 800  
E.CI. 808  
E.CI. 821  
E.CI. 839  
E.CI. 888  
E.CI. 1070  
E.CI. 1192  
E.Mch. 1268  
E.Mch. 1271  
E.Mch. 1296  
E.Mch. 1305  
E.Mch. 1309  
E.Mch. 1445  
E.Mch. 1447  
E.Mch. 1491  
E.Mch. 1515  
E.Mch. 1531  
E.Mch. 1855  
E.Mch. 1920  
E.Mch. 2147  
E.Mch. 2288  
E.Mch. 2342  
E.Mch. 2398  
F.Sq. 348  
F.Sq. 612  
F.Fkl. 742  
F.Fkl. 747  
F.Fkl. 987  
F.Fkl. 1490  
F.Fkl. 1538  
F.Fkl. 1616  
G.SN. 194  
G.SN. 223  
G.SN. 292  
G.SN. 297  
G.CY. 1101  
G.CY. 1120  
G.CY. 1250  
G.CY. 1254  
G.CY. 1285  
G.CY. 1441  
G.CY. 1454  
H.Mcp. 163  
H.Mcp. 175  
H.Mcp. 185  
I.Pars. 58  
I.Pars. 90-5  
I.Pars. 150-5  
I.Pars. 405-10  
I.Pars. 435-40  
I.Pars. 585-90  
I.Pars. 595-600  
I.Pars. 595-600  
I.Pars. 605-10  
I.Pars. 620-5  
I.Pars. 640-5  
I.Pars. 720-5  
I.Pars. 750-5  
I.Pars. 780-5  
I.Pars. 785-90  
I.Pars. 795-800  
I.Pars. 825-30  
I.Pars. 840-5

**Take (pres. tense)—Continued**

is when they take no reward in hire  
that taken no kepe to kynrede.  
shal nat taken kepe, who sit there, but  
mannes foodes. And tak kepe that a  
That, by my trouthe, I take no kepe  
Now understand wel, and tak kepe;  
He take up Seys body the kynge,  
For hit is redy to cacche and take  
That every man may take of light  
Wherfor but ye the rather take cure  
Thyn enemy and myn, Lady, tak heede,  
And after that I wol my leve take;  
Of my disse, and take hit nought a-game,  
Thogh ye ther-of in no wyse hede take,  
Take here of Anelida and fals Arcite,  
To take hir doom and yeve hir audience.  
Bad every foul to take his owne place,  
Benygny to chese or for to take  
'Foules, tak hede of my sentence, I prey,  
Tak she my lif and al the good I have',  
For comun sped take on the charge now,—  
She seyde, 'Pees! now tak kepe every man,  
But she wol love him let him take another.'  
I wol ben hires til that the deeth me take!  
Conseyle yow the royal tercel take,  
For ech gan other in his wynges take,  
ententyf aboute sarperlis . . . unprofitable for to  
taken.  
a necessarie cause wise men to taken and . . .  
to taken help of the foulest spirites—I,  
they that accusen me taken of the philosophie,  
Take hede now thy-selfe, yif that sche  
that, yif that deeth may take away blafulnesse,  
and taken metes of the handes of folk  
men aughten taken heed in this.  
hadde the office to taken heede to the  
'This take I wel,' quod I, 'ne this  
'Tak now thus the discrecioun of this  
of hir advocates, and taken hem-self to hir juges  
sweetnesse of songe. Tak thanne this drawght,  
and taken the weye of vertu.'  
'But tak this: that ye lovers ofte eschue  
Ther is another thing I take of hede  
How Tereus gan forth his easter take,  
Tak it for gode that I shal seye you here!'  
And if that he wol take of it no cure,  
Tul lightly founden, and ye come it take!  
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mene.  
To taken it, or to han of him routhe,  
To you a leltre wolde I bringe or take,  
And Pandarus gan him the leltre take,  
'Say that thy fevare is wont thes for to take  
To ben good lord in short, and take her leve  
That she may take her leve or that she go—'  
'Ris, tak with you your nece Antigone,  
Tak, nece myn, your leve at alle thes  
'But God that al wot take I to witnessee,  
'And gan bet minde and reson to him take;  
For love of God, take every woman hede  
Therwith he gan hir faete in armes take,  
God help me so! But tak it not a-grief;  
And by the hond ful ofte he wolde take  
To take a woman which that loveth thee  
That she wolde it as now for yvel take,  
God help me so, she n'il nat take a-grief  
'For-thy tak herte, and thank thus as a knight:  
Leve al this werk, and tak now hede to  
'For-thy tak hede what I shal thee seye:  
Unto my fader shal I take, and seye,  
And therwithal he meste his leve take,  
To take her by the hond al sobly;  
At my vigile, I prey thes, tak good hede  
That preyre I chee thou take, and ek conserve  
God wot, they take it wisely, faire, and softe,  
Our leve take, and homward lat us torne,  
The ferthe day, to take of him our leve  
'For wic-so wol of every word take hede,  
For she wol take a purpos for t'abide  
But al shal passe!—And thus take I my leve.  
Take every man now to his bokes hede,  
(I take it so), touching al this matere  
It semeth not ye take it for the beste;  
'Yet preyre I you, on yvel ye ne take;  
It saugh, he gan to taken of it hede,  
O God,' quod he, 'that oughst taken hede  
God leve us for to take it for the beste!  
Or take us Jhesu for thi mercy digne  
That take hit wel and scorn hit nought,  
To take a love only for chere,  
To done this, so that thou take  
I prey hit thus—tak hede now—  
Tak hit in arrest or in game,  
And tak thyn aventure or cas,  
And tak thy claroun eek with thee,

I.Pars. 900-5  
I.Pars. 905-10  
I.Pars. 990-5  
I.Pars. 1030-5  
BD. 6  
BD. 138  
BD. 142  
BD. 780  
BD. 93  
Pity. 82  
ABC. 47  
Mars. 163  
Mars. 277  
Comp.L. 54  
Ancl. 198  
PF. 308  
PF. 320  
PF. 370  
PF. 383  
PF. 462  
PF. 507  
PF. 563  
PF. 567  
PF. 588  
PF. 633  
PF. 670  
Bo.1. p.3. 85-90  
Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
Bo.2. p.2.  
295-300  
Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
Bo.3. m.2.  
655-60  
Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 940-5  
Bo.4. p.4.  
1405-10  
Bo.4. p.6.  
1545-50  
Bo.4. p.7.  
1575-80  
TC.1. 344  
TC.1. 577  
TC.2. 69  
TC.2. 262  
TC.2. 283  
TC.2. 289  
TC.2. 581  
TC.2. 1139  
TC.2. 1147  
TC.2. 1318  
TC.2. 1520  
TC.2. 1658  
TC.2. 1689  
TC.2. 1716  
TC.3. 209  
TC.3. 260  
TC.3. 862  
TC.3. 1121  
TC.3. 1224  
TC.3. 1359  
TC.3. 1621  
TC.3. 1737  
TC.4. 534  
TC.4. 606  
TC.4. 613  
TC.4. 617  
TC.4. 852  
TC.4. 1107  
TC.4. 1351  
TC.5. 78  
TC.5. 91  
TC.5. 305  
TC.5. 310  
TC.5. 347  
TC.5. 482  
TC.5. 493  
TC.5. 757  
TC.5. 770  
TC.5. 1085  
TC.5. 1089  
TC.5. 1588  
TC.5. 1606  
TC.5. 1625  
TC.5. 1658  
TC.5. 1706  
TC.5. 1750  
TC.5. 1868 par  
HF.1. 91  
HF.1. 277  
HF.2. 95  
HF.2. 279  
HF.2. 314  
HF.2. 544  
HF.3. 504

**Take** (*pres. tense*)—*Continued*

Take forth thy trompe anon, let see, . . .	HF.3. 534
And out thyn other trompe tak	HF.3. 582
Take out thy trompe of gold, quod she,	HF.3. 675
That rather than they wole take a newe,	LGW.G. 289
Hym reketh noght of what matere he take;	LGW. 365
And with that worde my bokes gan I take,	LGW. 578
And wolde for love his deeth so frely take;	LGW. 704
And take hir leve, and forth they wolden goon.	LGW. 769
In thyne Eneyde and Naso wol I take	LGW. 928
To take his ease, and for to have his reste	LGW. 1112
The presentynge, and to the queene it take.	LGW. 1135
Be as be may I take of it no cure	LGW. 1145 var
Take hede now of this grete gentilman,	LGW. 1264
Have ye nat sworn to wife me to take?	LGW. 1304
And so ye wole now me to wife take,	LGW. 1319
Take now my soule, unbynde me of this unreste;	LGW. 1339
And chese what folke that thou wilt with the take.	LGW. 1449
Let see now, darstow taken this viage?"	LGW. 1450
Hem to refreshen, and to take the eyr.	LGW. 1482
On ryche, on pore, he most his sone take,	LGW. 1934
Thys is my rede, if that ye dar hyt take;	LGW. 2024
The frendes taken leve, and home they wende;	LGW. 2621
Take hede what thy fader seyth the here,	LGW. 2633
Take this to the for ful conclusion.	LGW. 2646
Take hem agayn, lat hem go lye on presse!	Fort. 52
Take every man his turne as for his tyme.	Scog. 42
But yit, lest thou do worse, take a wyf;	Buk. 17
I sende you, tak kepe of hit, I rede;	Buk. 26
I take my leve of your unstedfastnesse,	W.Unc. 3
It is hir wone plesance for to take,	Comp.A. 48
That never yit wolde me to mercy take;	Comp.A. 89
Take ye non hede unto my ignoraunce,	Bal.Ch. 29
And take kepe, for from henes forthward I wol	Astr. 25-32
wol be toward thy right side. Take this rewle	Astr. 32-40
The names of these monthes taken her names	Astr. 45-50

Take kepe of these latitudes North and	Astr. 70-5
thys conclusion maist thou take ensample	Astr. 108-15
thin est lyne, and take there the altitude of	Astr. 121-7
Take the altitude of the sonne whan the	Astr. 127-32
Take this manere of setting for a	Astr. 127-32
of sterres fise it liked me for to take the altitude	Astr. 139-45
The Ascendent, sotly to take it at the	Astr. 150-6
pricke, and take there thy arch of the day.	Astr. 179-85
and take there thin houres equales.	Astr. 185-8
and take there the space of alle the hool	Astr. 185-8
and take there the quantite	Astr. 188-93
take there thin altitude meridian, this to	Astr. 209-11
Also, yf thou take 2 dayes naturales in	Astr. 215-8
Take the altitude of this sterre whan he is	Astr. 222-9
as thou mayest gesse; and take an ascendent	Astr. 222-9
take [him anon right]	Astr. 222-9 var
and take a newe ascendent anon ryght	Astr. 222-9
lyne meridional, and take there the verrey degre	Astr. 222-9
lyne meridional, and take kepe of thy	Astr. 233-5
that same tyme, and take there the degre in	Astr. 233-5
the brede of the sodiak. And take gode kepe	Astr. 236-40
Take than anon right the altitude of A	Astr. 251-8
the pool. Take than eft sones the altitude	Astr. 251-8
secunde altitude, and take half thilke porcioun	Astr. 251-8
to his secunde altitude, and take there the	Astr. 258-62
Take than the half of 8 and add it	Astr. 262-6
Take eny sterre fise that never descendith	Astr. 262-6
take than and abate half that nombre,	Astr. 262-6
and take there the elevacioun of the pool	Astr. 266-70
of the region, take the altitude of the sonne	Astr. 272-7
and take there the hevedes of Aries and	Astr. 272-7
if the list, take the highest altitude fro the	Astr. 272-7
knowist, and take the netherest elongacioun	Astr. 286-9
and take the ascension of the signe	Astr. 289-94
Take the altitude of thy sonne whan	Astr. 301-8
on the wombe side. Take than thin Astrelabie	Astr. 301-8
at his arising, and take there the cenith	Astr. 312-6
of the day take the altitude of the sonne,	Astr. 322-4
Take the altitude of the mone,	Astr. 324-30
Take . . . the altitude of any sterre fise	Astr. 324-30
and take there the degre in whiche	Astr. 324-30
Take the altitude of any sterre that is	Astr. 330-7
take eke anon the altitude of any sterre	Astr. 330-7
And take than eft sones the altitude of the	Astr. 337-43
Take than the nader of the degre that first	Astr. 343-50
Take thin ascendent, and than hast	Astr. 350-8
parties, and take there the evene equacions	Astr. 350-8
Take a rounde plate of metal, for	Astr. 350-8
Take than a compas, and mesure evene	Astr. 350-8
Take me than a rule and drawe a strike	Astr. 350-8
and take there thy lyne meridional	Astr. 350-8
God graunt me in gree that she it take	RR. 42
To take and yeve right nought ageyne,	RR. 183
To taken other folkis thyng	RR. 195
Nor comfort noon unto hir take,	RR. 318
Whan men of hir taken noon hede.	RR. 418
To take it, but myn hond for drede	RR. 1709
To youre servyse I wole me take,	RR. 1947
But if ye take me to youre cure.	RR. 1962
Yours prisoner, I wole it take	RR. 1968
Loke ye my servise take att gree	RR. 2105
In thank this servise wole I take	RR. 2115
Thou maist ensample take of Keye,	RR. 2206

**Take** (*pres. tense*)—*Continued*

That men in gre wole gladly take, . . .	RR. 2306
After a thought shal take the so, . . .	RR. 2419
Thou gost not, lest that men take hede.	RR. 2516
This bargeyn eende may never take, . . .	RR. 2551
Wommen wel ought pite to take . . .	RR. 2671
Of all hir fetures he shal take heede, . . .	RR. 2813
This comfort wole I that thou take;	RR. 2821
And youre biheeste take at gre, . . .	RR. 3001
To spie and take whom that he fonde . . .	RR. 3021
Or take the rose afor his kynde; . . .	RR. 3122
And seide, if eft he myght me take . . .	RR. 3165
And be wel ware to take nomore, . . .	RR. 3237
Take with thy teeth the bride faste . . .	RR. 3299
Till thou at good mes maist hym take.	RR. 3462
What worship is it agayn hym take, . . .	RR. 3529
How Shame gan medle, and take hede,	RR. 3788
Hir counsell foly is to take, . . .	RR. 4455
The devels engynnes wolde me take, . . .	RR. 4549
Seide he wolde take att gree . . .	RR. 4574
He seide, 'In thank I shal it take, . . .	RR. 4577
No bettir counsel maist thou take . . .	RR. 4780
Take of her loves fre yevyn; . . .	RR. 5070
In love, and take and yeve also. . .	RR. 5076
And take evenly ech his parte; . . .	RR. 5280
And take Eclipse; right as the moone . . .	RR. 5334
As some as povertie gynneeth take, . . .	RR. 5351
And til a wikked deth hym take. . .	RR. 5391
But now they take no maner heede, . . .	RR. 5506
For where they good ensample take, . . .	RR. 5767
God can wel vengeance therof take. . .	RR. 5780
I take thee heere to my servise, . . .	RR. 6062
For they wole taken on hem no thyng,	RR. 6107
But he that wole it on hym take, . . .	RR. 6109
'Barouns, take heede of my sentence: . . .	RR. 6138
Than lets a purpose that I take, . . .	RR. 6169
But what herberwe that ever I take . . .	RR. 6201
Take oon and make another straunge.	RR. 6326
Somtyme a wommans cloth take I, . . .	RR. 6345
I take the strawe, and lete the corne . . .	RR. 6354
They ben so bare I take no kepe, . . .	RR. 6461
That taken such almese so, . . .	RR. 6624
a man may be . . .—And take therof his sustenyng, . . .	RR. 6697
For sadde burdons that men taken, . . .	RR. 6907
Thus from his ladder we hym take, . . .	RR. 6937
I wolde . . . And of no wight no teching take; . . .	RR. 6992
Wolde lene his gold and take usure, . . .	RR. 7026
Can forto braide and taken kepe, . . .	RR. 7128
And to the juge the book to take. . .	RR. 7134
Shulde princes . . . Take all her londis and her	
things, . . .	RR. 7263
For though ye borowes take of me, . . .	RR. 7307
I take youre silt to recorde heere, . . .	RR. 7311
no more but this,—Take nat a grete,—it were worthy	RR. 7571
To all the develles I me take, . . .	RR. 7590
That ye shulde take hym with the dede. . .	RR. 7632
The castell to destroie and take, . . .	RR. 7652

**Take**—*see A-take-, Off-take-, Out-taken, Overtake, Taa*

**Taken** (*past part.*)

That Theseus hath taken hym so neer, . . .	A.Kn. 1439
That oon of yow ne shal be deed or taken;	A.Kn. 1866
And he that is at meschief shal be take, . . .	A.Kn. 2551
'And if so falle the chieftayn be take . . .	A.Kn. 2555
He, thurgh the body is hurt and sithen y-take,	A.Kn. 2617
And by the force of twenty is he take . . .	A.Kn. 2641
So hitte him Palamoun, er he were take;	A.Kn. 2647
Unyolden, and with twenty knyghtes take, . . .	A.Kn. 2724
For nature hath nat taken his bigynnyng	A.Kn. 3007
And Absolon his gyterne hath y-take, . . .	A.Mil. 3353
So depe may impressioun be take. . .	A.Mil. 3613
He half a bussel of hir flour hath take, . . .	A.Rv. 4093
And she hath this emprise y-take on hoonde . . .	B.ML. 348
And Custance han they take anon, foot-hoot, . . .	B.ML. 438
And Custance, han y-take the righte way	B.ML. 556
Which to the messenger was take soone	B.ML. 769
Up-taken was, syngynge his song alway;	B.Pri. 1812
Til fro my tonge of-taken is the greyn;	B.Pri. 1855
Whan that the greyn is fro thy tonge y-take;	B.Pri. 1858
that the woman that was taken in avowtrie	B.Mel. 2220-5
'Whan ye han taken conseil of youre . . .	B.Mel. 2325-30
oughte, ne thou ne hast nat wel ytaken kepe	B.Mel. 2600-5
hadde taken hire avys and deliberaacioun . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
Religioun hath take up al the corn . . .	B.Mk. 3144
How that she was biseged and y-take,—	B.Mk. 3514
Thou thurgh thy knyghthod hast hem take and slawe,	B.Mk. 3873
Al had she taken preestes two or thre. . .	C.Pard. 371
'But this word is nat taken of every wight,	D.WB. 77
That whan they have a certein purpos take, . . .	E.Cl. 702
Han taken hire and into chambre gon,	E.Cl. 1115
Agayn the purpos which that he hath take,	E.Mch. 1620
Han take hir leve, and ech of hem of oother;	E.Mch. 1690
And Januarie hath faste in armes take	E.Mch. 1821
And whan she of this billa hath taken heede,	E.Mch. 1952
Hath take swich impressioun that day, . . .	E.Mch. 1978
That though they be in any gilt y-take, . . .	E.Mch. 2268
For of hir fader hadde she take leve . . .	F.Sq. 363
Til Canacee hath in hire lappe hire take . . .	F.Sq. 476
Thus hath she take hir servant and hir lord,—	F.Fld. 792
He hath take on hym many a greet emprise,	G.OY. 605
releevynge of savorie is . . . pitee largely taken. . .	I.Pars. 800-5
If womman thur were taken in this synne, . . .	I.Pars. 835-40



**Taken (past part.)—Continued**

my lady, how my lord hath take to me under	I.Pars. 880-5
Gif I nadde red and take keepe	BD. 224
That thou noldest have taken me, . . .	BD. 481
Han take on me a grevous accoun	ABC. 20
And she hath take him in subiection,	Mars. 32
Full longe agoon I oghte have take hede.	Anel. 307
whan he had taken the kyng of Percyens,	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
hastow to pleyne, yif thou hast taken	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
that may ben taken away in any wise	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
is thilke thyng that mai nat ben take away;	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
hadde taken in bataille manye men of	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
had taken upon hym falsly the name of	Bo.2. p.7. 580-5
ben taken for cause of power or elles for	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
the prince of alle thynges have I take	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
naught with noon rescous y-taken fro withouten,	Bo.3. p.12.
	1105-10
ben nat taken from withouten the compas	Bo.3. p.12.
	1115-20
that he hadde taken fro withoute . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
things that ben taken also is it necessarie.	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
things that ben to done is taken to governe	Bo.4. p.6.
	1515-20
signes, ne by argumentes I-taken fro withoute,	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
yit ne hath it nat taken the tyme of	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
hath nat taken it of the bytydyng of thynges to	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
That nevers of him she wolde han taken hede.	TC.1. 501
Had of him take, her thoughte tho no fere,	TC.3. 1144
Criseyde, which that felte her thus y-take,	TC.3. 1198
Atte whiche day was taken Antenor	TC.4. 50
But natheles a trewe was ther take	TC.4. 57
'And if so be, herafter pees be take,—	TC.4. 1562
'If ich aught have taken of you hede,	TC.5. 871
Ther shal ben take or that we hennes wende.	TC.5. 891
—And if I hadde y-taken for to written	TC.5. 1765
That shal be taken for delyt,	HF.1. 309
He wolde have take hir to his wyf,	HF.1. 424
To me that have y-take swich emprise,	LGW. 617
And whan that he the havene had y-take,	LGW. 963
Hadde the liknesse of the childe y-take,	LGW. 1142
Al this conceyte his herte hath new y-take,	LGW. 1764
Ben wrothe, and wreche han take for thy synne.	LGW. 1892
This Theseus of hir hath leve y-take,	LGW. 2137
That is with slepe for werynesse y-take;	LGW. 2182
ne haddist thou . . . And taken hir and ledde hir	LGW. 2718
forthe with the?	Buk. 23
That thee were lever to be take in Fryse	Astr. 25-32
is taken by the rewle 'the altitude' withoute	Astr. 97-100
mesure of the longitude of sterres is taken	Astr. 127-32
altitude of the sonne taken by thy rule,	Astr. 139-45
heighte taken by my rewle on the bak side.	Astr. 139-45
verrely as may be taken by so smal an	Astr. 139-45
bolde to have take a just ascendent by thin	Astr. 145-50
altitude of the sterre fixe be taken.	Astr. 324-30
side whan his altitude is taken, so that	Astr. 330-7
may not be take by cause of the litel space	Astr. 376-82
That never wolde be take away.	RR. 1910
'I have,' he seide, 'taken fele homages	RR. 2044
And hole myn herte taken me fro,	RR. 2068
In armes goodly thes have take,	RR. 2500
In thanke that thyng is taken more	RR. 2741
Hath taken [word] of this emprise;	RR. 3508
he hadde soo, This Jelousie, take us two,	RR. 3858
For his roses may noon be take.	RR. 4314
After, whanne they the gold have take,	RR. 5731
She hath tan many a fortresse,	RR. 5899
That suche toures ben take withoute me,	RR. 5900
Were take in secular clothing,	RR. 6250
Withoute stroke it mote be take	RR. 6278
So have I take, so have me yiven	RR. 6378
And hath to worldly glorie hym take,	RR. 7278
Or till they have the castel take.	RR. 7345
<b>Takest</b>	
Almachius seyde, 'Ne takestow noon heede	G.SN. 435
with whiche governayles takestow heede	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
point of thy gret rule there thou takist thin altitudes	Astr. 301-8
<b>Taketh</b>	
But taketh his leve and homward he him spedde:	A.Kn. 1217
He kist hire sweete, and taketh his sawtrie,	A.Mil. 3305
He taketh the lettre and forth he gooth his weye.	B.ML. 728
But natheless she taketh in good entente.	B.ML. 824
And taketh hir leve, and with an hooly entente,	B.ML. 867
For Deeth, that taketh of heigh and logh his rente,	B.ML. 1142
ne tasketh no conseil of the wordes	B.Mel. 2370-5
strengthe taketh grette cities;	B.Mel. 2705-10
is lyk to hym that taketh an hound by	B.Mel. 2730-5
the eris; for right as he that taketh a strange hound	B.Mel. 2730-5
nat unoccupied. For the devel ne taketh nat lightly	B.Mel. 2735-90
Taketh the moralite, good men;	B.NP. 4630
Taketh the fruyt and lat the chaf be stille.	B.NP. 4633
Ne taketh of my wordes no displeaunce;	C.Doo. 74
And taketh kepe of that that I shal seyn;	C.Doo. 90
Or elles taketh pardoun as ye wende,	C.Fard. 927
As taketh not agrie of that I seye,	D.WB. 101
We love no man that taketh kepe, or charge,	D.WB. 321
And taketh his leve, and wendeth forth his weye.	D.WB. 618
And taketh his olde wyf, and gooth to bedde.	D.WB. 1072
To hym that taketh it in pacience.	D.WB. 1198
This Cartere taketh his hors on the croupe	D.Fri. 1559 var
the Poo . . . Taketh his firste spryngyng and his	E.Cl. 49
sours, . . .	

**Taketh—Continued**

And thanne he taketh a sope in fyne clarre,	E.Moh. 1943
He taketh hire and kiseth hire ful ofte,	E.Moh. 1948
She taketh hym by the hand and harde hym twiste,	E.Moh. 2005
He taketh his leve and she astonied stood;	F.Fil. 1339
Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye	G.CY. 1059
But taketh heede now, sires, for Goddes love!	G.CY. 1176
And taketh heede now of his cursed sleighte.	G.CY. 1227
Al taketh heede, sires, of this lusty man!	H.Mop. 41
Beth war, and taketh kepe what I seye;	H.Mop. 310
every man that taketh Goddes name in	I.Pars. 595-600
or elles taketh on hym the name of Crist,	I.Pars. 595-600
as the lord; the same deeth that taketh the cherl,	I.Pars. 760-5
the cherl, swich deeth taketh the lord;	I.Pars. 760-5
bole, that taketh which cow that hym	I.Pars. 895-900
Here taketh the Makere of this Book his Leve	I.Pars. 1080-5
Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe,	Mars. 9
And paciently taketh your aventure.	Mars. 21
When she is wroth and taketh of hym no cure,	Mars. 171
For sirs, ne taketh nought a-gref, I preye,	PF. 543
taketh the deeth whiche that nature	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5
taketh hise causes, his ordre, and his	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
ne taketh nat the symple forme so as	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
as intelligence takith it; but intelligence, that	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
that it takith of wit the bygyngnynges to	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
For-ty enesample taketh of this man,	TC.1. 232
And goodlieste, who-so taketh hede;	TC.2. 747
Your time see, taketh of hem your leve,	TC.2. 1721
But liggeth stille and taketh him right here;	TC.3. 948
And taketh it non other wise, I preye;	TC.4. 1293
Of help. And ek of oo thing taketh hede:	TC.4. 1559
And taketh not my frendship in despit;	TC.5. 135
Now taketh hede, for it is to done!	TC.5. 903
And takyth non hede of what matere he take,	LGW.G. 343
And taketh hir within his armes two.	LGW. 1302
And taketh his leve, and homeward sayeth hee;	LGW. 2162
He taketh hir in his honde, and forth gooth he	LGW. 2173
In armes everych of hem other taketh;	LGW. 2381
And therwithal a costrel taketh he	LGW. 2666
takith the properte of suche bestes, or ellis	Astr. 100-8
Whan that Love taketh his cariage	RR. 22
Ladies I preye enesample takith,	RR. 1539
Thanne taketh the cristall stoon y-wis.	RR. 1576
Is no thyng proude, who takith hede;	RR. 2252
Helpen but lytel, who taketh heede.	RR. 4504
And of nought elles taketh hede	RR. 4937
And taketh the world as it wolde be;	RR. 5641 em
His paroch prest, and to me taketh;	RR. 6442
Who that takith almessa that be	RR. 6637
For he ne taketh of it no cure,	RR. 7555
<b>Taking</b>	
to repreve . . . in vengeance takyng, when it is	B.Mel. 2220-5
in vengeance takyng, in werre, in bataille,	B.Mel. 2535-40
vengeance takyng upon that wolde engendre	B.Mel. 2580-5
vengeance takyng, a man wolde	B.Mel. 2615-20
harm, for by the vengeance takynges been	B.Mel. 2620-5
in takyng vengeance of another man, right	B.Mel. 2625-30
resitreyne yow of vengeance-takyng, and	B.Mel. 2680-5
vileynye in takyng vengeance upon me,	B.Mel. 2710-5
(that is to seyn, in takyng of knowlechyng)	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
honde in taking the height of thynges.	Astr. 25-32
of the clokke in taking of a just ascendent	Astr. 145-50
takyng the mesure in the meridional lyne,	Astr. 262-6
in takyng of houres, and ley thy label on	Astr. 301-8
in takyng no kepe to skille nor right	RR. 5302
<b>Talbot</b>	
Ran Colle, our dogge, and Talbot, and Gerland	B.NP. 4573
<b>Tald</b>	
And when this jape is tald another day, . . .	A.Rv. 4207
<b>Tale</b>	
Er that I fether in this tale pace, . . .	A.Prol. 36
Of his array telle I no longer tale. . .	A.Prol. 330
Whoso shal telle a tale after a man, . . .	A.Prol. 731
Or ellis he moot telle his tale untrewe,	A.Prol. 735
Hoere in this tale, as that they sholde stonde;	A.Prol. 745
Ye shapen yow to talen and to playe;	A.Prol. 772
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale.	A.Prol. 831
And telle he mooste his tale, as was resoun,	A.Prol. 847
His tale anon, and seyde in this manere.	A.Prol. 858
Heere bigynneth The Knightes Tale	A.Kn. head
The remenant of the tale is long ynough.	A.Kn. 888
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute,	A.Kn. 890
And whan that he had herd Ardetes tale,	A.Kn. 1577
Whan he hym knew, and hadde his tale herd,	A.Kn. 1597
And maken of my longe tale an ende.	A.Kn. 2966
Whan that the Knight had thus his tale y-toold,	A.Mil. 3109
Lat se now who shal telle another tale;	A.Mil. 3116
Somwhat to quite with the Knightes tale.	A.Mil. 3119
'I kan a noble tale for the nones,	A.Mil. 3128
With which I wol now quite the Knightes tale.	A.Mil. 3127
Why artow angry with my tale now?	A.Mil. 3157
But told his cherles tale in his manere,	A.Mil. 3169
Turne over the leef and chese another tale;	A.Kn. 3177
Heere bigynneth The Millere his Tale	A.Mil. head
This tale is doon, and God save all the rowte.	A.Mil. 3854
The prologe of the Reves Tale	A.Rv. head
Ne at this tale I saugh no man hym greve,	A.Rv. 3859
Sey forth thy tale, and tarie nat the tyme,—	A.Rv. 3905
It were al tyme thy tale to bigynne.	A.Rv. 3908
Heere bigynneth The Reves Tale	A.Rv. head

**Tale—Continued**

Thus have I quyit the Millere in my tale. . . . A.Rv. 4324  
 The prologe of the Cokes Tale . . . . A.Co. head  
 To heere A tale of me, that am a poure man, . . . . A.Co. 4341  
 Though that my tale be of an hostiler: . . . . A.Co. 4360  
 And seyde his tale, as ye shul after heere. . . . A.Co. 4364  
 Heere bigynneth The Cokes Tale . . . . A.Co. head  
 Telle us a tale anon, as forward is; . . . . B.M.L. 34  
 I kan right now no thrifty tale seyn, . . . . B.M.L. 46  
 That is so horrible a tale for to rede, . . . . B.M.L. 84  
 'But of my tale how shal I doon this day? . . . . B.M.L. 90  
 Bigan his tale, as ye shal after heere. . . . B.M.L. 98  
 The Prologe of the Manne of Lawes Tale . . . . B.M.L. head  
 Me taughte a tale, which that ye shal heere. . . . B.M.L. 133  
 Heere begynneth The Man of Lawe his Tale . . . . B.M.L. head  
 What sholde I in this tale lenger tarye? . . . . B.M.L. 374  
 Maken so long a tale as of the corn. . . . B.M.L. 702  
 The fruyt of every tale is for to seye, . . . . B.M.L. 706  
 But of my tale make an ende I shal,— . . . . B.M.L. 1116  
 Of Custance is my tale specially. . . . B.M.L. 1125  
 And fareth now weel, my tale is at an ende. . . . B.M.L. 1159  
 This was a thrifty tale for the nones! . . . . B.Sh. 1165  
 Telle us a tale, as was thy forward yore; . . . . B.Sh. 1167  
 My joly body shal a tale telle, . . . . B.Sh. 1185  
 Heere bigynneth The Shipmannes Tale . . . . B.Sh. head  
 That wonder is; but herkenth to my tale. . . . B.Sh. 1213  
 Thus endeth now my tale, and God us sende . . . . B.Sh. 1623  
 Another tale; and with that word he seyde, . . . . B.Pri. 1635  
 A tale next, if so were that ye wolde. . . . B.Pri. 1640  
 The Prologe of the Prioresse Tale . . . . B.Pri. head  
 Heere bigynneth The Prioresse Tale . . . . B.Pri. head  
 Telle us a tale of myrthe, and that anon.' . . . . B.Th. 1896  
 For oother tale certes kan I noon, . . . . B.Th. 1898  
 Heere bigynneth Chaucers Tale of Thopas . . . . B.Th. head  
 Yet listeth, lordes, to my tale . . . . B.Th. 2023  
 Heere the Hoost stynthe Chaucer of his Tale . . . . B.Mel. head  
 Moore of my tale than another man, . . . . B.Mel. 2117  
 It is a moral tale vertuous, . . . . B.Mel. 2130  
 After the which this murye tale I write; . . . . B.Mel. 2154  
 And lat me tellen al my tale, I preye.' . . . . B.Mel. 2156  
 Heere bigynneth Chaucer's Tale of Melibee . . . . B.Mel. head  
 enforen his tale by reasons, wel ny alle . . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
 to breken his tale, and beden hym ful ofte his . . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
 telle trewely thy tale; for he that seiþ fals may nat . . . . B.Mel. 2390-5  
 When ended was my tale of Melibee, . . . . B.Mk. 3079  
 That goode lief my wyf hadde herd this tale! . . . . B.Mk. 3084  
 For ye shul telle a tale trewely. . . . B.Mk. 3115  
 To telle yow a tale, or two, or three; . . . . B.Mk. 3153  
 Heere bigynneth The Monkes Tale, . . . . B.Mk. head  
 But now unto our tale turne we. . . . B.Mk. 3487  
 The prologe of the Nonnes preestes tale . . . . B.NP. head  
 Yowre tale anyeth all this compaignye; . . . . B.NP. 3979  
 Thanne hadde yowre tale al to bold in veyn, . . . . B.NP. 3989  
 And right anon his tale he hath attamed, . . . . B.NP. 4008  
 Tale of the Cok and Hen,— . . . . B.NP. head  
 This wydwe, of which I telle yow my tale, . . . . B.NP. 4014  
 What sholde I moore unto this tale sayn? . . . . B.NP. 4236  
 Thou shalt be dreynt, my tale is at an ende." . . . . B.NP. 4272  
 And therefore litel tale hath he toold . . . . B.NP. 4308  
 But thilke tale is al to longe to telle, . . . . B.NP. 4339  
 My tale is of a cok, as ye may heere, . . . . B.NP. 4442  
 Now wol I torne to my tale agayn. . . . B.NP. 4584  
 But ye that holden this tale a foye,— . . . . B.NP. 4628  
 This was a murie tale of Chaunticleer; . . . . B.NP. 4639  
 Now, sire, faire falle yow for your tale.' . . . . B.NP. 4650  
 Heere folweth The Physiicians Tale . . . . C.Doc. head  
 This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse, . . . . C.Doc. 105  
 This juge unto this cherl his tale hath toold . . . . C.Doc. 142  
 But hastily, er he his tale tolde, . . . . C.Doc. 192  
 This is a pitous tale for to heere; . . . . C.Pard. 302  
 Or but I heere anon a myrie tale, . . . . C.Pard. 316  
 Tel us a tale for thou canst many oon . . . . C.Pard. 319 sur  
 upon some honest tale whil I drinke . . . . C.Pard. 328 sur  
 Heere folweth The Prologe of the Pardoners Tale . . . . C.Pard. head  
 'Yowre likyng is that I shal telle a tale. . . . C.Pard. 455  
 A moral tale yet I yow telle kan. . . . C.Pard. 460  
 Now hold yowre pees, my tale I wol bigynne.' . . . . C.Pard. 462  
 Heere bigynneth The Pardoners Tale . . . . C.Pard. head  
 But, sires, now wol I telle forth my tale; . . . . C.Pard. 660  
 'But, sires, o word forget I in my tale; . . . . C.Pard. 919  
 The Prologe of the Wykes Tale of Bache . . . . D.WB. head  
 'Abyde,' quod she, 'my tale is nat bigonne. . . . D.WB. 169  
 And whan that I have toold thee forth my tale . . . . D.WB. 172  
 Telle forth yowre tale; spareth for no man, . . . . D.WB. 186  
 'Now, sire, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . D.WB. 193  
 Thus goth al to the devel by thy tale! . . . . D.WB. 262  
 And therefore every man this tale I telle, . . . . D.WB. 413  
 A hal by God, I have my tale ageyn. . . . D.WB. 586  
 For shrewednesse hym thoughte the tale swete. . . . D.WB. 734  
 Now wol I seye my tale, if ye wol heere. . . . D.WB. 828  
 This is a long preamble of a tale.' . . . . D.WB. 831  
 Telle of a somonour swich a tale or two . . . . D.WB. 842  
 And seyde, 'Lat the woman telle hir tale; . . . . D.WB. 851  
 Do, dame, telle forth yowre tale, and that is best.' . . . . D.WB. 853  
 And bigynneth his tale . . . . D.WB. head  
 But that tale is nat worth a rake-stele. . . . D.WB. 949  
 Witnessen on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale? . . . . D.WB. 951  
 The remenant of the tale if ye wol heere . . . . D.WB. 981  
 This knyght, of which my tale is specially, . . . . D.WB. 983  
 Lo, in swich maner rym is Dantes tale,— . . . . D.WB. 1127  
 The prologe of the Freres Tale . . . . D.Fri. head

**Tale—Continued**

Telleth yowre tale, and lat the Somonour be.' . . . D.Fri. 1289  
 'Tel forth yowre tale, my leve maister deere.' . . . D.Fri. 1298  
 Heere bigynneth The Freres Tale . . . . D.Fri. head  
 Thus seyde our Hoost, 'and lat hym telle his tale. . . . D.Fri. 1335  
 'As I shal tellen thee a faithful tale, . . . . D.Fri. 1425  
 The prologe of the Somonours Tale . . . . D.Sum. head  
 As suffereth me I may my tale telle. . . . D.Sum. 1671  
 Heere bigynneth The Somonour his Tale . . . . D.Sum. head  
 Tel forth thy tale and spare it nat at al.' . . . D.Sum. 1763  
 My tale sholde laste til tomorwe; . . . . D.Sum. 2012  
 My tale is doon,—we been almost at towne. . . . D.Sum. 2294  
 The Prologe of the Clerkes Tale of Oxenford . . . . E.Cl. head  
 Telle us som myrie tale, by yowre fey! . . . . E.Cl. 9  
 Ne that thy tale make us nat to slepe. . . . E.Cl. 14  
 I wol yow telle a tale which that I . . . . E.Cl. 26  
 That taughte me this tale, as I bigan, . . . . E.Cl. 40  
 Er he the body of his tale writeth, . . . . E.Cl. 42  
 But this is his tale which that ye may heere.' . . . E.Cl. 56  
 Heere bigynneth The Tale of the Clerk of Oxenford . . . . E.Cl. head  
 But, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . . E.Cl. 341  
 Of hire array what sholde I make a tale? . . . . E.Cl. 383  
 And, shortly forth this tale for to chace, . . . . E.Cl. 393  
 This worthy Clerk, whan ended was his tale, . . . . E.Cl. 1212a  
 This is a gentil tale for the nones, . . . . E.Cl. 1212e  
 The Prologe of the Marchantes Tale . . . . E.Mch. head  
 Heere bigynneth The Marchantes Tale . . . . E.Mch. head  
 With face sad his tale he hath hem toold. . . . E.Mch. 1399  
 And for he wolde his longe tale abregge, . . . . E.Mch. 1657  
 My tale is doon, for my witte is thynne; . . . . E.Mch. 1682  
 And in my tale forth I wol procede. . . . E.Mch. 2020  
 Thus endeth heere my tale of Januarie. . . . E.Mch. 2417  
 By this Marchauntes tale it preveth weel; . . . . E.Mch. 2425  
 To tellen al, wherfore my tale is do.' . . . . E.Mch. 2440  
 And say us a tale for certes ye . . . . F.Sq. 2 sur  
 Agayn yowre lust. A tale wol I telle. . . . F.Sq. 6  
 My wyl is good, and lo, my tale is this.' . . . F.Sq. 8  
 Heere bigynneth The Squieres Tale . . . . F.Sq. head  
 And for his tale sholde seme the better, . . . . F.Sq. 102  
 And whan this knyght hath thus his tale toold, . . . F.Sq. 165  
 The knotte why that every tale is toold, . . . . F.Sq. 401  
 A tale or two, or breken his biheste.' . . . . F.Fkl. 698  
 'Telle on thy tale, withouten wordes mo!' . . . . F.Fkl. 702  
 The Prologe of the Frankeleyns Tale . . . . F.Fkl. head  
 But if yow list my tale shul ye heere. . . . F.Fkl. 728  
 Heere bigynneth The Frankeleyns Tale . . . . F.Fkl. head  
 What sholde I make a longer tale of this? . . . . F.Fkl. 1165  
 Herkenth the tale, er ye upon hire crië; . . . . F.Fkl. 1496  
 And, whan that ye han herd the tale, demeth. . . . F.Fkl. 1498  
 Aurelius his tale anon bigan, . . . . F.Fkl. 1592  
 I kan namore, my tale is at an ende. . . . F.Fkl. 1624  
 The Prologe of the Seconde Nonnes Tale . . . . G.SN. head  
 Here bigynneth The Seconde Nonnes Tale . . . . G.SN. head  
 The prologe of the Chanouns Yemannes Tale . . . . G.CY. head  
 Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye, . . . . G.CY. 597  
 And whan this Yeman hadde this tale y-told . . . . G.CY. 627  
 Heere bigynneth the Chanouns Yeman his Tale . . . . G.CY. head  
 Passe over this, I go my tale unto. . . . G.CY. 898  
 By that I of my tale have masad an ende. . . . G.CY. 971  
 Although my tale of a chamoun bee; . . . . G.CY. 994  
 This tale was nat oonly toold for yow, . . . . G.CY. 1000  
 And telle forth my tale of the chamoun . . . . G.CY. 1020  
 And there a point; for ended is my tale. . . . G.CY. 1480  
 Heere folweth The Prologe of the Maunciples tale . . . . H.Mcp. head  
 For he shal telle a tale, by my fey! . . . . H.Mcp. 13  
 I wol as now excuse thee of thy tale, . . . . H.Mcp. 29  
 I trowe, he lewedly wolde telle his tale, . . . . H.Mcp. 59  
 Telle on thy tale, of hym make I no fors. . . . H.Mcp. 68  
 Telle on thy tale, Manciple, I thee preye.' . . . H.Mcp. 103  
 Heere bigynneth The Manciples Tale of . . . . H.Mcp. head  
 He koude, whan he sholde telle a tale; . . . . H.Mcp. 135  
 I wol go to my tale as I bigan. . . . H.Mcp. 237  
 'I wol thee quite anon thy falsale tale. . . . H.Mcp. 293  
 A tale of which he is now yvele apayd. . . . H.Mcp. 358  
 Heere folweth The Prologe of the Persons Tale . . . . I.Pars. head  
 By that the Maunciple hadde his tale al ended . . . . I.Pars. 1  
 That telleth this tale to us lustily. . . . I.Pars. 21  
 For every man save thou hath toold his tale. . . . I.Pars. 25  
 I wol yow telle a myrie tale in prose, . . . . I.Pars. 46  
 Bigynne upon my tale, for whiche I preye . . . . I.Pars. 53  
 That alle we to telle his tale hym preye. . . . I.Pars. 66  
 Heere bigynneth the Persons tale . . . . I.Pars. head  
 eke if he tale vnytees at chirche, . . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 delit they wol forge a long tale and . . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 al the ground of the tale is fals. . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 a jape or a tale, but avysely, and with . . . . I.Pars. 1020-5  
 Amonge al this I fond a tale . . . . BD. 60  
 This was the tale; There was a kyng . . . . BD. 62  
 Of this tale next before; . . . . BD. 225  
 Slepe, or I hadde red this tale . . . . BD. 228  
 Whan I hadde red this tale wel, . . . . BD. 231  
 A-noon right I gan fynde a tale . . . . BD. 535  
 And whan I herde hym telle this tale . . . . BD. 709  
 'But wherfor that I telle my tale? . . . . BD. 1033  
 'In hope of that my tale I tolde . . . . BD. 1198  
 In my tale, for pure fere . . . . BD. 1208  
 And shame, and stynnyng in my tale . . . . BD. 1212  
 And whan I hadde my tale y-do, . . . . BD. 1235  
 Of al my tale, so thoughte me. . . . BD. 1237  
 As worm or thyng, of whiche I telle no tale; . . . PF. 326  
 Say what yow list, my tale is at an ende.' . . . PF. 441



# Tale—Continued

Ye doon me wrong, myn tale is not y-do,	PF. 542
Shal telle our tale,' and preyden 'god hir spede,'	PF. 560
thyn exil was yif thy tale ne hadde . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
And to a sorwful tale, a sory chere!	TC.1. 14
Of him thynke I my tale forth to holde,	TC.1. 283
Whan that her tale al brought was to an ende	TC.2. 218
Hir tale is al for som conclusioun.	TC.2. 259
Than thoughte he thus: 'If I my tale endite	TC.2. 267
And though my tale as now be to you newe,	TC.2. 305
Whan Pandarus saw time unto his tale,	TC.2. 1193
Took first the tale, and seide, 'Go we blive!'	TC.2. 1605
What sholde I lenger in this tale tarien?	TC.2. 1622
To tale; and wel was hem they were i-fere,	TC.3. 231
He song: she playde; he tolde tale of Wade,	TC.3. 614
And whan my tale y-brought is to an ende,	TC.3. 769
To whom this tale sucre be or soot,	TC.3. 1194
Whan that she hereth any herde tale,	TC.3. 1235
With kissing al that tale sholde breke,	TC.3. 1403
This tale ay was span-newe to biginne,	TC.3. 1665
Telling his tale alwey, this olde greye,	TC.4. 127
Fro man to man, and made this tale al newe,	TC.4. 662
The whiche tale anon right as Criseyde	TC.4. 666
And, shortly, lest that ye my tale breke,	TC.5. 1032
What shulde I make lenger tale . . . . .	HF.3. 192
To tellen al the tale aright,	HF.3. 739
But what art thou that seyest this tale,	HF.3. 749
The god of love hereth many a tale i-feynyd.	LGW.G. 327
'That is a trewe tale, by myn hood!'	LGW. 507
And, shortly, of this tale for to telle,	LGW. 789
Shal be my tale, til that I have do.	LGW. 957
But this was eke the tale, natheles,	LGW. 1434
For he wol telle a tale longe ynough.	LGW. 1458
And openly the tale he tolde hem alle;	LGW. 1865
But that tale were to longe as now for me.	LGW. 1921
And shortly, leste this tale be to longe,	LGW. 2675
This tale is seyde for this conclusioun.	LGW. 2723
Now come I to my tale ageyn.	RR. 999
Shull wante [the] forto tell thy tale.	RR. 2530
Resoun bigan to me hir tale.	RR. 3218
Of falsnesse forto seyne a tale.	RR. 3264
Which was right joyfull of my tale.	RR. 3454
And brake his tale in his spekyng.	RR. 6221
But therof yewe I lytel tale;	RR. 6375

# Tale see Nightertale

## Talent

Or ire, or talent, or som kynnes affray,	B.ML. 1137
yourre talent and youre affecioun to make werre	B.Mel. 2435-40
to yourre talent than to yourre profit.	B.Mel. 2440-5
To fulfille al thy likerous talent!	C.Pard. 540
have moore talent to siken and to wepe, than	I.Pars. 225-30
his foul delit or talent, though he se wel	I.Pars. 290-5
desir and talent of thi rather fortune.	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
forleith the talent or the appetit of his beyng	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
that semen to han talent to fleen or to	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
And with good herte al hoolly your talent	TC.3. 145
Or an unrightful talent with dispite,—	LGW. 1771
That all day sette hadde his talent	RR. 1716
Unto the hay, for gret talent	RR. 3472
For therto have I gret talent.	RR. 6134
To copy, if hym talent toke.	RR. 7110
Of o talent you bothe I deme.	RR. 7672

## Talent see Entalente, Maltalent

## Talentes

fleschly talentes.	I.Pars. 915-20
And ever the gretter	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
of talentes or affections, whiche that ne	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
of thinges, but hir lutes and talentes,	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
felonous talentes; to the whiche talentes whan	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
absolout and quit fro alle talentes or	

## Tales

Here bygynneth the Book of the tales	A.Prol. head
In this viage shal telle tales tweye,—	A.Prol. 792
Tales of best sentence and moost solas,	A.Prol. 798
And of our tales juge and reportour,	A.Prol. 814
Hir tales alle, be they bettre or werse,	A.Mil. 3174
And tales, bothe of pees and of debaat.	B.ML. 130
I were right now of tales desolaat.	B.ML. 131
And geestours for to tellen tales,	B.Th. 2036
Yourre tales doon us no desport ne game	B.NP. 9981 var
And, after that, thanne telle I forth my tales,	C.Pard. 341
For lewed peple loven tales olde,—	C.Pard. 437
Taak yours disport, I wol nat leve no talys;	D.WB. 319
Fro hous to hous to heere sondry talys,—	D.WB. 547
But if I telle tales, two or thre,	D.WB. 846
Ten hundred thousand [tales] tellen I kan	E.Mch. 2240 em
Now lakketh us no tales mo than oon;	I.Pars. 16
Parlement of Briddes; the Tales of Canterbury,—	I.Pars. 1085-90
Heere is ended the book of the Tales of Canterbury,	I.Pars. 1090-5
And frendly tales, and with mery chere,	TC.2. 149
With subtil art hir tales for t'endite,	TC.2. 257
'And sithen th'ende is every tales strengthe,	TC.2. 260
To you wolde I no swiche tales bringe.'—	TC.2. 308
Tho fillen they in otre tales glade,	TC.2. 498
Now lat her slepe, and we our tales holde	TC.2. 932
Right to th' effect, withouten tales mo	TC.2. 1566
To slepe, and after tales to han reste.	TC.3. 224
'Allas, I wen'de, who-so tales tolde,	TC.3. 802
But, shortly, lest thise tales sothe were,	TC.4. 671

# Tales—Continued

And with hir tales, dere y-nough a mite,	TC.4. 684
Aboute naught thus gonne hir tales spende:	TC.4. 702
And with hire tales wenden hire disporten	TC.4. 724 var
That in effect she nought his tales herde	TC.5. 178
And geistours, that tellen tales . . . . .	HF.3. 108
My talis shulden me be quyt,	RR. 6038
Suche tales keepen they not here.	RR. 6093
<b>Taling</b>	
Talyng ynough unto oure lyves ende. Amen.	B.Sh. 1624
<b>Talk</b>	
And he hath levere talken with a page	F.Fkl. 692
'Now,' quod oure Hoost, 'yet lat me talke to the;	G.CY. 663
And to himself right thus he wolde talke,	TC.5. 668
And she was putt, that I of talke,	RR. 463
<b>Talker</b>	
talker of ydel wordes, of folye, or of . . . . .	I.Pars. 375-80
<b>Talking</b>	
Swich talkyng is nat worth a boterflye,	B.NP. 3980
Whil this Yeman was thus in his talkyng.	G.CY. 684
<b>Talkings</b>	
What with kysyng, and with talkynges,	RR. 6042
<b>Tall</b>	
She made hym at hir lust so humble and talle,	Mars. 38
Thus gan this queene honoure hir gestes talle [sic],	LGW. 1126 em
<b>Tallage</b>	
No lord, no taylage by no tyranye,	Form.A. 54
<b>Tallagers</b>	
Taylagiers and these monyours,	RR. 6811
<b>Tallages</b>	
wrongful custumes and tallages, of . . . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
by taylages, custumes, and cariges,	I.Pars. 760-5
<b>Tally</b>	
For, whether that he payde or took by taille,	A.Prol. 570
I am youre wyf, score it upon my taille,	B.Sh. 1606
<b>Tame</b>	
An egle tame, as any illye whyt.	A.Kn. 2178
Ful many a tame leoun and leopard.	A.Kn. 2186
Al were this Onedake wilde or tame	B.Mk. 3481
The proudest of yow may be mad ful tame.	Mars. 278
Is that a tame best, that is ay feyn	Anel. 315
The tame ruddok, and the coward kyte;	PF. 349
In this matere, bothe wilde and tame!	TC.3. 529
To tamen hym, withouten lees.	RR. 3904
<b>Tantalus</b>	
I have more sorwe than Tantalus!	BD. 708
Tantalus, that was destroyed by the . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
As Tantalus!—What sholde I longe telle?	TC.3. 593
<b>Tantos</b>	
'Quid tantos juvat.'—Metrum 4 . . . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5
<b>Tap</b>	
Syn that my tappe of lif bigan to renne;	A.Rv. 3890
Deeth drough the tappe of lyf and leet it gon,	A.Rv. 3892
And ever sihe hath so the tappe y-ronne,	A.Rv. 3893
<b>Tapes</b>	
The tapes of hir white voluper . . . . .	A.Mil. 3241
<b>Tapicer</b>	
A Webbe, a Dyere, and a Tapyeer,—	A.Prol. 362
<b>Tapinage</b>	
That they wolde gone in tapinage,	RR. 7361
<b>Tapite</b>	
And tapite hem ful many folde . . . . .	BD. 260
<b>Tapster</b>	
And everich hostiler and tappestere . . . . .	A.Prol. 241
Ther any gaylard tappestere was.	A.Mil. 3336
<b>Tarbo</b>	
Flexippe and she, Tarbe and Antigone,	TC.2. 816
Antigone, her suster Tarbe also.—	TC.2. 1563
<b>Tarditas</b>	
clepen tarditas, as whan a man is to . . . . .	I.Pars. 715-20
<b>Tare</b>	
Ne sette I nat the montance of a tare,	A.Kn. 1570
But ther-of sette the millere nat a tare;	A.Rv. 4000
Of al hir art ne counte I nought a tare.'	A.Rv. 4056
<b>Targe</b>	
an hat As brood as is a bokeler or a targe;	A.Prol. 471
The rede statue of Mars with spere and targe	A.Kn. 975
And somme woln have a Puce sheeld or a targe;	A.Kn. 2122
That ye ben from vengeance ay oure targe.	ABC. 176
Mony a bright helm, and mony a spere and targe,	Anel. 33
<b>Tarquyn</b>	
Of Tarquyn? for hire thoughte it was a shame	F.Fkl. 1407
Of the laste kyngne Tarquinius . . . . .	LGW. 1682
And in his play Tarquinius the yonge . . . . .	LGW. 1698
Tarquinius answerde, 'That lyketh me.'	LGW. 1711
Tarquinius, and eke this Colatyne.	LGW. 1714
Tarquinius, this providre kynges sone,	LGW. 1745
'I am the kynges sone, Tarquinius,'	LGW. 1789
Tarquinius, thou art a kynges eyre,	LGW. 1819
But atte laste of Tarquyn she hem tolde	LGW. 1837
That Tarquyn shulde y-banyshed be therfore,	LGW. 1863
<b>Tarried</b>	
Al were it so that she hem longe taried.	B.Mk. 3463
If it be taried til that lust be coold . . . . .	F.Sq. 402
over the lenger that he taried to warishe	I.Pars. 995-1000
This royal tercel spak, and taried nought:	PF. 415
Thank al swich taried tide, lost it is!	TC.2. 1739
Is taried with her olde fader so,	TC.5. 1136
Han taried, ther ye seyden, soth to seyne,	TC.5. 1349

<b>Tarieth</b>	the lenger that he tarieth the ferther ne deth ne taryeth nat his swiftie hors.	I.Pars. 1000-5 Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5 TC.5. 862
	And why her fader tarieth so longe	
<b>Tarry</b>	What helpeh it to tarien forth the day, This Nicholas no lenger wolde tarie, Sey forth thy tale, and tarie nat the tyme,— What sholde I in this tale lenger tarye? I wol ne lenger tarien in this cas, Ye purge yow, and, for ye shal nat tarie, That made hem in a citee for to tarie This cursed juge wolde no thyng tarie, This tresor wel, and if he wol nat tarie, And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he tarie, Gif me twelf pens, I may no lenger tarye! I trowe it were to longe yow to tarie, Wolde go to bedde, he wolde no lenger tarye. Noon oother cause myghte make hym tarye. I wol nat taryen yow, for it is pryme, Ye tarie us here no lenger than to morwe. And othere swiche, if that me liste tarie; What sholde I tarien al the longe day? tarie nat to telle me thilke thinges that To tarien ought! God shilde us for mischaunce! What sholde I lenger in this tale tarye? Though that I tarie a yeer, som tyme I moot As thus—now herke, for I wol not tarye.— For that I tarie is al for wikked speche. Late hym nat tarye, but hastily	A.Kn. 2820 A.Mil. 3409 A.Rv. 3805 B.ML. 374 B.ML. 983 B.NP. 4137 B.NP. 4280 C.Doc. 196 C.Pard. 799 C.Pard. 851 D.Fri. 1603 E.Mch. 1696 E.Mch. 1806 E.Mch. 1905 F.Sq. 73 F.Fki. 1233 G.CY. 801 G.CY. 1221 Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5 TC.2. 1019 TC.2. 1622 TC.3. 1195 TC.4. 1029 TC.5. 1610 RR. 3242
<b>Tarrying</b>	Withouten any lenger taryynge. Men may nat preche or maken taryng. That ther may be no lenger taryng, He cam anon, withouten taryng, alle taryng be anyful, algates it is nat or withouten taryng or delay, for to withouten delay or taryng, sente anon hire withouten delay or taryng to comen And he anon, withouten taryng, whan a man is to laterede or taryng, er he wole turne For taryng here, not half that I wolde seye, My wit is sharp, I love no taryng; Ech with his make, for taryng lenger here,— the, withoute taryng And seide hem, 'So ther be no taryng How he may best with shortest taryng Of Troilus, for taryng of Criseyde, That Calcas caused al her taryng. And I withoute taryng	A.Prol. 821 A.Mil. 3546 B.ML. 262 B.Pri. 1807 B.Mel. 2220-5 B.Mel. 2720-5 B.Mel. 2970-5 B.Mel. 2990-5 G.SN. 187 I.Pars. 715-20 PF.408 PF. 565 PF. 657 Bo.3. p.1. 610-5 TC.2. 1642 TC.5. 774 TC.5. 1437 TC.5. 1675 RR. 803
<b>Tarrying see Ataryng</b>		
<b>Tars</b>		
<b>Tart</b>	And poudre-marchant tart and galyngale;	A.Prol. 381
<b>Tartar</b>	Boras, ceruce, ne oille of Tartre noon, This noble kyng, this Tartre Cambysukan, Whan that this Tartre kyng Cambysukan Sal-tarte, alkaly and sal-preparat; Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille,	A.Prol. 630 F.Sq. 28 F.Sq. 266 G.CY. 810 G.CY. 813
<b>Tartary</b>	His cote armure was of clooth of Tars At Sarray, in the land of Tartarye, To Pruyse, and in-to Tartarye,	A.Kn. 2160 F.Sq. 9 BD. 1024
<b>Tarta</b>	With tartes, or with chesis fat,	RR. 7041
<b>Tas see Taas</b>		
<b>Tasseled</b>	Tasseled with grene and perled with latoun. And with a bend of gold tasseled,	A.Mil. 3251 RR. 1079
<b>Taste</b>	And taste it wel, and stoon thou shalt it fynde, For thou of love hast lost thy tast, I gesse, whan men tasten hem, they ben bytyng; Lat us wel taste him at hys herte-rote,	G.SN. 503 PF. 160 Bo.3. p.1. 605-10 LGW. 1993
<b>Taste see A-taste</b>		
<b>Tasted</b>	han first tasted savours that ben wykke. To him that nevere tasted bitternesse?	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20 TC.1. 639
<b>Tasting</b>	tastyng or savourynge, and feelynge.	I.Pars. 955-60
<b>Tatarwagges</b>	But fretted full of tatarwagges,	RR. 7257
<b>Taught</b>	At mete wel y-taught was she with-alle, That firste he wroghte and afterward he taughte. He taughte, but first he folwed it hym selve. Boold of his speche, and wys and wel y-taught Me taughte a tale, which that ye shal here. That us was taught by Mahoun, our prophete. As hym was taught, to knele adoun and seye Thus hath this wydwe hir litel sone y-taught His felawe taughte hym homward prively confort, as taughte Thobie his sone; han wel and covenabely taught me as in general reasonably, and taught yow best conseil; ne wel y-taught, that kan nat have pacience, And taughte hym soodeynly that he by alyghte	A.Prol. 127 A.Prol. 497 A.Prol. 528 A.Prol. 755 B.ML. 133 B.ML. 224 B.Pri. 1697 B.Pri. 1699 B.Pri. 1734 B.Mel. 2305-10 B.Mel. 2420-5 B.Mel. 2455-60 B.Mel. 2700-5 C.Doc. 131

# Taught—Continued

As thilke hooly Jew oure eldres taughte, Thus taughte me my dame; I sey namore. By the same ensample taughte he me My dame taughte me that soutillee,— For blood bitokeneth gold, as me was taught; I taughte this answeere unto the knyght, That taughte hym wher hym myghte availle. There have I taught hem to be charitable, He hath to day taught us so muchel good That taughte me this tale, as I bigan, As me was taught to heele with youre even, Til that the knyght hath taught hem the manere And right as hym was taught by his lernynge, The aungel of God hath me the trouthe y-taught, I wol yow telle as was me taught also And taughte it speken, as men teche a jay. But natheles, thus taughte me my dame: Comth muchel harm, thus was me toold and taught; wol nat been y-taught ne undernome of and taughte us pacience, whan he baar And as a maistresse taught him his lessoun, Love hath me taught no more of his art alle this same thinges, as I have taught the,	C.Pard. 364 C.Pard. 684 D.WB. 12 D.WB. 576 D.WB. 581 D.WB. 1050 D.Fri. 1324 D.Sum. 1795 D.Sum. 2281 E.Cl. 40 E.Mch. 2372 F.Sq. 187 G.SN. 184 G.SN. 267 G.CY. 819 H.Mcp. 132 H.Mcp. 317 H.Mcp. 337 I.Pars. 400-5 I.Pars. 865-70 Mars. 33 Comp.L. 39 Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5 Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5 TC.5. 1016 LGW.G. 534 LGW. 544 LGW. 1646 Fort. 12 Fort. 33 Astr. 5-11 Astr. 185-8 RR. 1544 RR. 2005 RR. 2952 RR. 3319 <i>em</i> RR. 3891 RR. 5135 RR. 5177 RR. 6994
<b>Taught see Teched</b>	
<b>Taughtest</b> thou taughtest me a litel here byforn, this	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
<b>Taurus</b> That in the signe of Taurus hadde y-ronne Myn ascendent was Taur and Mars therinne; In two of Tawr, was into Cancere glyden, And in the sygne of Taurus men may see as Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, thin heved, and Taurus thy nekke and 10 degrees of Taurus by ordre, and Taurus to Scorpioun, Gemini Gemini obeith to Cancer, and Taurus to	B.NP. 4384 D.WB. 613 E.Mch. 1887 LGW. 2223 Astr. 40-5 Astr. 108-15 Astr. 139-45 <i>var</i> Astr. 174-9 Astr. 294-301
<b>Taut</b> Thanne shal this cherl, with bely stif and toght	D.Sum. 2267
<b>Tavern</b> In al the toun nas brewhouse ne taverne He loved bet the taverne than the shoppe. Were set hem in a taverne for to drynke; gaye leefel atte taverne is signe of the But in the taverne al dispendith He goth to taverne forto drynke.	A.Mil. 3334 A.Co. 4376 C.Pard. 663 I.Pars. 410-5 RR. 5681 RR. 5688
<b>Taverner</b> 'By Seinte Marie!' seyde this taverner, Of which the taverner hadde spoke biforn.	C.Pard. 685 C.Pard. 707
<b>Taverns</b> He knew the tavernes well in all the toun As riot, hasard, stywes and tavernes,	A.Prol. 240 C.Pard. 465
<b>Te</b> <i>Te deum</i> was oure song and no thyng elles; 'Set cum racionum jam in te.'—Prosa 5	D.Sum. 1866 Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
<b>Teach</b> And gladly wolde he lerne and gladly teche. His parishens devoutly wolde he teche. He wolde techen him to have noon awe, Thou art so wys it needeth nat thee teche, He shal no gospel glosen here, ne teche. despise, but he shal gladly techen the science I teche yow which conseil ye oghte to the conseil, now wol I teche yow how ye To teche hym letterure and curteisye,— I shal myself to herbes techen yow To teche hem vertu looks that ye ne slake. And wyne gold and silver for I teche, And teche us yonge men of youre praktike, And, but ye do, certain we shal yow teche And me of olde Romayn geestes teche; That dar seye "nay" of that I shal thee teche. To techen hym to fourre and twenty mo; Teche me, whil that we ryden by the weye,— And therefore wol I teche yow al the glose. 'Lo, what seyde he that so wel teche kan: For who kan teche, and werchen, as we konne? Of Cristes come, and of his paynes teche; And never cessed hem the feith to teche I wol yow teche pleynly the manere But, and ye vouchesauf to techen me And taughte it speken, as men teche a jay.	A.Prol. 308 A.Prol. 482 A.Prol. 654 A.Mil. 3599 B.Sh. 1180 B.Mel. 2260-5 B.Mel. 2360-5 B.Mel. 2390-5 B.Mk. 3686 B.NP. 4139 C.Doc. 82 C.Pard. 440 D.WB. 187 D.WB. 438 D.WB. 642 D.WB. 1019 D.Fri. 1326 D.Fri. 1418 D.Sum. 1792 D.Sum. 2085 D.Sum. 2114 G.SN. 343 G.SN. 538 G.CY. 1057 G.CY. 1246 H.Mcp. 132



# Teach—Continued

Hath many a man been spilt, as clerkes teche, and let hym techyn his corage that he . . .	H.Mcp. 326 Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
deme, and lat hym techyn his soule that . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
and teche hym, and he commoevde the helle, . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
To winnen love, as techen us the wise,— But ther sat oon, al list her not to teche, . . .	TC.1. 698 TC.2. 1581
I wol you telle, as techen bokes olde. . .	TC.3. 91
han writen or this as men yit teche us yonge . . .	TC.3. 293 <i>var</i>
To techen hem that coveitise is vice, . . .	TC.3. 1392
To teche in this how you was best to done, . . .	TC.4. 84
Or do you don by force as he shal teche; . . .	TC.4. 1475
'Now hennesforth I wol thes teche, . . .	HF.2. 274
Hit nedeth nocht eft thee to teche. . .	HF.2. 564
And wysse and teche thes aright, . . .	HF.3. 934
Experience shal thee teche, so may happe, . . .	Buk. 22
teche the a certain nombre of conclusions . . .	Astr. 1-5
shal techen the worken the verrey praktik of . . .	Astr. 15-20
suffisant to teche as wel the manere of the . . .	Astr. 20-5
lernynge to teche the first to knowe and . . .	Astr. 168-70
Ne ther was noon to teche me, . . .	RR. 518
Outher to chastise me or teche, . . .	RR. 3308
Alle men, as ye me teche? . . .	RR. 5159
I bidde thee teche hem, wostowe howe, . . .	RR. 6075
And right thus was men wot to teche, . . .	RR. 6551
And ofte wolde dispute and teche, . . .	RR. 6764
And falsly to the puple techen. . .	RR. 7177

# Teacheth

loore that techeth us Senek: "Whan that . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
that ydelnesse techeth a man to do manye . . .	B.Mel. 2775-80
As techeth art of speche hem that it leere. . .	F.Sq. 104
Techeth a man to kepen his tonge weel; . . .	H.Mcp. 315
the contrarie Fortune techeth. . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
Whos clerk I am, so techeth me devise . . .	TC.3. 41
So techeth me how that I may deserve . . .	TC.3. 1293
That techith forto robbe and stete . . .	RR. 190

# Teaching

But in his techyng descreet and benygne. . .	A.Prol. 518
For she ensample was by good techyng; . . .	G.SN. 93
agayns Cristes lyyvynge and his techyng, . . .	I.Pars. 595-600
discipline or techyng by word and by writynge or in . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
And by the techynge of thys Adriane, . . .	LGW. 2146
and downer, teching by suche strikes the . . .	Astr. 198-209
By teching of Philosophie; . . .	RR. 5664
All helpe he other with his teching. . .	RR. 5766
And of no wight no teching take; . . .	RR. 6992

# Teachings

informaciouns and techynges, his herte gan enclayne to . . .	B.Mel. 3060-5
in vertuouse techinges of orisouns. . .	I.Pars. 1035-40
thy techynges, and enformed of thi maneris. . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70

# Tear

In orisouns, with many a bitter teere, . . .	B.ML. 537
Though men me wolde al into pieces tere, . . .	B.Sh. 1326
But soone shal he wepe many a teere, . . .	B.Mk. 3251
And yaf hym wit, and thanne with many a teere . . .	B.Mk. 3368
No teere out of his eyen for that sighte . . .	B.Mk. 3677
And yet for thee ne weep she never a teerel . . .	B.Mk. 3852
With many a teere trikyng on my cheke, . . .	D.Sum. 1864
O many a teere on many a pitous face . . .	E.Cl. 1104
For, God it woot, I have wept many a teere . . .	E.Mch. 1544
Thus wolde she seyn with many a pitous teere. . .	F.Fkl. 894
For which he weep ful ofte many a teere, . . .	F.Fkl. 1182
no teer ne wette his face, but he was so . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
For every tere which that Criseyde asterte, . . .	TC.3. 1070
That from his yen fil ther not a tere; . . .	TC.3. 1087
It nedyth not this thyng al day to tere . . .	TC.3. 1643 <i>var</i>
Now may I wepe alonne many a tere, . . .	TC.5. 222
Sholde evere spille a quarter of a tere, . . .	TC.5. 880
Of Troilus, tho wep she many a tere, . . .	TC.5. 1046
And fer withinne the night, with many a tere, . . .	TC.5. 1181
For which he wep ful ofte, and many a tere. . .	TC.5. 1582
Hir clothis, and forto tere hir swire, . . .	RR. 325
Teren the wol out of his hide, . . .	RR. 7313

# Tear see To-teere

# Teares

Weren of his bittre, salte teeres wete. . .	A.Kn. 1280
The sacred teeris, and the waymentynge, . . .	A.Kn. 1921
Have pitee of my bittre teeris smerte, . . .	A.Kn. 2225
The bittre teeres that on my chekes falle. . .	A.Kn. 2327
Til that hir teeres in the lystes lile? . . .	A.Kn. 2666
Infinite been the sorwes and the teeres . . .	A.Kn. 2827
In clothes blake, y-dropped al with teeres; . . .	A.Kn. 2884
Al styntyd is the moornyng and the teeres . . .	A.Kn. 2968
The teeris of Eleyne; and eek the wo . . .	B.ML. 70
His salte teeris triklid down as reyn, . . .	B.Pri. 1864
thyne eyen to moyste been of teeris, ne . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
to muche drye; although the teeris come . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
Therwith the teeris fillen from his eyen. . .	B.Mk. 3620
Who shal me even teeris to compleyne . . .	B.Mk. 3853
The teeris bruste out of hir eyen two, . . .	C.Doc. 234
Ful lyk a mooder, with hire salte teeres . . .	E.Cl. 1084
Lord Phobus, se the teeris on my cheke, . . .	F.Fkl. 1078
The teeris from his eyen leet he falle. . .	G.SN. 190
With pitous teeris tolde it anon right, . . .	G.SN. 401
and of smoke, and therefore ful of teeres, . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
wakynges whan he prevyde, his teeres . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
shrift sholde be ful of teeris, if man . . .	I.Pars. 990-5

# Tears—Continued

To Pite ran I, al bespreynt with teeres, . . .	Pity. 10
'Wyth teres blew, and with a wounded herte, . . .	Mars. 8
This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete, . . .	Mars. 89
Insteade of teres, from his eyen tweyne . . .	Mars. 95
Now sholde your holy teres falle and reyne. . .	Mars. 287
weten my face with verray teres. . .	Bo.1.m.1. 1-5
sighte, ploungid in teeres, was dirked so . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
wepistow, why spilstestow teeris? Yif . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
owene lif. And for-thy drye thi teeris, . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
and wepyn teeris for pite. Tho was . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
joye by his sorful teres. (This is . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
Til nigh that he in salte teres dreynete. . .	TC.1. 543
Whos teres yit in marbel ben y-sene. . .	TC.1. 700
With that the teres braste out of his yen, . . .	TC.2. 326
Beblotte it with thy teres ek a lite: . . .	TC.2. 1027
And with his salte teres gan he bathe . . .	TC.2. 1086
With that a fewe brighte teres newe . . .	TC.3. 1051
The bloody teres from his herte melte, . . .	TC.3. 1445
The salte teres from his yen tweye . . .	TC.4. 129
But tho oigonne his teres more out-breste, . . .	TC.4. 257
For which his woful teres nevere stente; . . .	TC.4. 340
Thou outhur do m'anon in teres drenche, . . .	TC.4. 510
This Troilus in teres gan distille, . . .	TC.4. 519
Her teres, so they gonnen up to welle, . . .	TC.4. 709
The salte teres from her yen tweyne . . .	TC.4. 736
Ful pitously; for with her salte teres . . .	TC.4. 814
I trowe, y-wis, from hevене teres reyne . . .	TC.4. 846
Wil he han playnte of teres or I wende? . . .	TC.4. 860
The teres from his yen for to reyne. . .	TC.4. 873
Or though ye bothe in salte teres dreynete? . . .	TC.4. 980
The woful teres that they leten falle . . .	TC.4. 1135
As bittre weren, out of teres kinde, . . .	TC.4. 1186
So bittre teres wep not thorough the rinde . . .	TC.4. 1188
Of bittre teres, and the herte unswelle, . . .	TC.4. 1146
And with his teres salte his brest bi-reyned, . . .	TC.4. 1172
He gan the teres wipen off ful drye, . . .	TC.4. 1173
Thorough teres, whiche that gonnen up to welle; . . .	TC.5. 215
Her nedede no teres for to borwe. . .	TC.5. 726
That ye with salte teres so deface, . . .	TC.5. 915
The teres whiche that fro mine yen reyne, . . .	TC.5. 1336
Of sorful teres salte arn waxen welles: . . .	TC.5. 1374
I have ek seyn with teres al depeynted . . .	TC.5. 1599
'But thilke broche that I with teres wete . . .	TC.5. 1690
And how she wepe of teres ful his wounde? . . .	LGW. 873
Therwith his false teeres oute they sterte, . . .	LGW. 1301
And eke the teeres ful of honeste . . .	LGW. 1736
For Philomene with salte teres eke . . .	LGW. 2284
And thus in teres lat I Froigne dwelle, . . .	LGW. 2348
And on youre teres falsely out-wronge. . .	LGW. 2527
'May thes suche teres i-feynede be? . . .	LGW. 2529
For though I wepe of teres ful a tyne, . . .	Rosam. 9
Ne myghte a drope of teres down eschape. . .	Scog. 10
That with hir teres she wol drenche us here. . .	Scog. 12

# Teary

Her tery face atwixe her armes hide; . . .	TC.4. 821
--	-----------

# Teat

I moorne as dooth a lamb after the tete; . . .	A.Mil. 3704
--	-------------

# Teecche

That tache may no wyght fro your herte arace; . . .	W.Unc. 18
Hated of all that [love that] teecche; . . .	RR. 5166

# Teecche see Entecche

# Teecches

For verray slouthe and othre wilful teecches: . . .	TC.3. 935
Ful of roten slowe teecches! . . .	HF.3. 688
That riche men han more teecches, . . .	RR. 6517

# Teked

Profred hym ofte, whan he hem teched, . . .	RR. 6680
---	----------

# Teched see Taught

# Techel see Tekel

# Teeen see Tene

# Teeth

He grynte with his teeth, so was he wrooth; . . .	D.Sum. 2160
Walled a tonge with teeth and lippes eke, . . .	H.Mcp. 323
brides of helle schuln devour hem with bittir teeth . . .	I.Pars. 195-200

of gryntyng of teeth, as seith Jhesu . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
and his teth waxen, that othir of . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1310-5

and the boor, seken to sleen with hir teeth, . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
To sleke his hunger, and encombre his teeth. . .	LGW. 2006
Thyn bondis washe, thy teth make white, . . .	RR. 2280
Take with thy teth the bridel taste . . .	RR. 3299
Hir eth arn also white and clene. . .	RR. 3747

# Tehee

'Tehee!' quod she, and clapte the wyndow to, . . .	A.Mil. 3740
--	-------------

# Teld see Tied

# Teine

A teyne of silver—yeve moot he cheeve!— . . .	G.CY. 1225
Of this teyne, withouten any drede, . . .	G.CY. 1229
He putte his hand in, and took up a teyne . . .	G.CY. 1240
Herde me telle, he hadde a silver teyne; . . .	G.CY. 1318
The copier teyne, noght knowynge this preest, . . .	G.CY. 1324
This preest took up this silver teyne anon, . . .	G.CY. 1330

# Telms

With these thre teynes whiche that we han wroght . . .	G.CY. 1332
Unto the goldmyth with these teynes thre . . .	G.CY. 1337
They wente, and putte these teynes in assay . . .	G.CY. 1338

**Tell**

Wroot <i>Mane, techel, phares, and na moore.</i>	B.Mk. 3396
Wroot, " <i>Mane, techel, phares,</i> " trustee me,—	B.Mk. 3422
<b>Telephus</b>	
And fille in speche of Thelophus the kyng,	F.Sq. 238
<b>Tell</b>	
To telle yow al the condicioun . . . . .	A.Prol. 38
But for to tellen yow of his array, . . . . .	A.Prol. 73
Of his array telle I no lenger tale. . . . .	A.Prol. 330
Of Northfolk was this Reve of which I telle,	A.Prol. 619
But, trewely to tellen atte laste, . . . . .	A.Prol. 707
But now is tyme to yow for to telle . . . . .	A.Prol. 720
And after wol I telle of our viage . . . . .	A.Prol. 723
To telle yow hir wordes and hir cheere, . . . . .	A.Prol. 728
Whoso shal telle a tale after a man, . . . . .	A.Prol. 731
Or ellis he moot telle his tale untrewe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 735
In this viage shal telle tales tweye,—	A.Prol. 792
And homward he shal tellen othere two,—	A.Prol. 794
Tel me anon, withouten wordes mo, . . . . .	A.Prol. 814
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale. . . . .	A.Prol. 831
And, shortly for to tellen as it was, . . . . .	A.Prol. 843
And telle he moste his tale, as was resoun, . . . . .	A.Prol. 847
Whilom, as olde stories tellen us, . . . . .	A.Kn. 859
Lat every felawe telle his tale aboute, . . . . .	A.Kn. 890
And forth he rit; ther is namore to telle. . . . .	A.Kn. 974
But shortly for to telle is myn entente. . . . .	A.Kn. 1000
Of whiche I tolde yow and tellen shal, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1059
And thou art fals, I telle thee, outrely, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1154
To telle it yow as shortly as I may,—	A.Kn. 1190
That whan that oon was deed, soothly to telle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1199
In swich a gyse as I you tellen shal. . . . .	A.Kn. 1208
And of Arctis forth I wol yow telle. . . . .	A.Kn. 1336
For I wol telle forth as I bigan. . . . .	A.Kn. 1354
That al this storie tellen moore pleyn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1464
Right as the Friday, soothly for to telle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1534
And forth I wole of Theseus yow telle. . . . .	A.Kn. 1662
Who kouthe telle, or who kouthe endite, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1872
If I forgete to tellen the dispence . . . . .	A.Kn. 1882
Why sholde I noght as wel eek telle yow al	A.Kn. 1967
To telle yow al the descripcioun. . . . .	A.Kn. 2053
Allas! I ne have no langage to telle . . . . .	A.Kn. 2227
Al telle I noght as now his observances; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2264
But how she dide hir ryte I dar nat telle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2284
But unto which of hem I may nat telle. . . . .	A.Kn. 2353
And telle yow, as playnly as I kan, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2481
As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher. . . . .	A.Kn. 2810
Ne me ne list thilke opinions to telle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2813
To tellen how she weepes, bothe eve and morwe? . . . . .	A.Kn. 2821
I wol nat tellen eek how that they goon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2963
From which it is dryrred, sooth to telle? . . . . .	A.Kn. 3038
Lat se now who shal telle another tale; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3116
Som better man shal telle us first another; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3130
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a deleve weyl'	A.Mil. 3134
For I wol telle a legende and a lyf, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3141
Looke how it is, and tel me boldly. . . . .	A.Mil. 3433
I wol telle it noon oother man, certeyn.' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3495
And if thou telle man thou art forlore, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3505
Sey what thou wolt, I shal it never telle . . . . .	A.Mil. 3511
I wol nat tellen Goddes pryvetee; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3558
To Alison now wol I tellen al . . . . .	A.Mil. 3678
I shal wel telle it thee to-morwe day, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3784
And this is verray sooth that I yow telle. . . . .	A.Rv. 3924
Fer in the North, I kan nat telle where. . . . .	A.Rv. 4015
But, er thou go, o thyng I wol thee telle; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4241
I wol yow telle, as wel as ever I kan, . . . . .	A.Co. 4342
Now telle on, Roger, looke that it be good; . . . . .	A.Co. 4345
Now telle on, gentil Roger by thy name. . . . .	A.Co. 4353
But natheles I wol nat telle it yit; . . . . .	A.Co. 4361
Telle us a tale anon, as forward is; . . . . .	B.ML 34
What sholde I tellen hem, syn they ben tolde? . . . . .	B.ML 56
That I sholde tellen al the purveiance . . . . .	B.ML 247
May no man tellen in a litel clause, . . . . .	B.ML 251
So roially that wonder is to telle, . . . . .	B.ML 408
The fruyt of this matiere is that I telle. . . . .	B.ML 411
For shortly for to tellen, at o word, . . . . .	B.ML 428
What sholde I tellen of the roialtee . . . . .	B.ML 703
Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle, . . . . .	B.ML 763
As ye han herd,—I kan telle it no better,—	B.ML 881
Moste biknowe, and tellen, plat and pleyn, . . . . .	B.ML 888
Ther is no tonge that it telle may; . . . . .	B.ML 890
In point to spille, as I shal telle yow soone. . . . .	B.ML 910
That, if I shortly tellen shal and playn, . . . . .	B.ML 990
I may nat tellen every circumstance; . . . . .	B.ML 1011
I may nat tell hir wo until to-morwe, . . . . .	B.ML 1070
Who kan the pitous joye tellen al . . . . .	B.ML 1114
A thousand fould wel moore than I kan telle. . . . .	B.ML 1120
Telle us a tale, as was thy forward yore; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1167
My joly body shal a tale telle, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1185
'Dar I nat telle how that it stant with me; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1310
Fordo youreself; but tel me of youre grief; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1317
Biwrewe a word of thyng that ye me telle, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1328
Thanne wolde I telle a legende of my lyf, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1335
To tellen no wight of oure pryvetee, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1364
God shilde I sholde it tellen for his grace! . . . . .	B.Sh. 1366
Save unto yow, thus muche I tellen shal; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1369
But as a marchant, shortly for to telle, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1495
And for to tellen hym of his chaffare, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1520
By certeyn tokens that I kan yow telle. . . . .	B.Sh. 1549
Telle me alwey, er that I fro thee go, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1586
Who shal now telle first of al this route . . . . .	B.Pri. 1634

**Tell—Continued**

I wolde demen that ye tellen sholde . . . . .	B.Pri. 1639
To telle a storie I wol do my labour; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1653
Helpe me to telle it in thy reverence! . . . . .	B.Pri. 1663
Or telle him why this song was in usage; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1717
To telle hire if hir child wente ought forby. . . . .	B.Pri. 1732
Tel me what is thy cause for to synge, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1837
Telle us a tale of myrthe, and that anon.' . . . .	B.Th. 1596
And I wol telle verrayment . . . . .	B.Th. 1903
And I yow telle in good certayn . . . . .	B.Th. 1918
For sothe, as I yow telle may, . . . . .	B.Th. 1939
I telle it yow, hym hadde almost . . . . .	B.Th. 1948
And geestours for to tellen tales, . . . . .	B.Th. 2036
To telle it wol I fonde. . . . .	B.Th. 2080
Anon I wol yow telle. . . . .	B.Th. 2086
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2123
Or telle in prose somwhat, at the leeste, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2124
I wol yow telle a litel thyng in prose . . . . .	B.Mel. 2127
As thus, though that I telle somwhat moore . . . . .	B.Mel. 2145
And lat me tellen al my tale, I preyre. . . . .	B.Mel. 2156
men telle, and moore over, whan oure . . . . .	B.Mel. 2290-5
tellen hym thy conseil in this wise: . . . . .	B.Mel. 2335-40
that thou first ne telle thy conseil but to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
a fewe, thou mayst afterward telle it to mo folk . . . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
flatterye, than for to telle yow the . . . . .	B.Mel. 2365-70
werre or enemytee, ne telle hem nat thy conseil"; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2370-5
this is to seyn, telle trewely . . . . .	B.Mel. 2390-5
especial, and telle me how liketh yow, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2425-30
that wonder was to telle. . . . .	B.Mel. 2920-5
For ye shul telle a tale trewely. . . . .	B.Mk. 3115
To telle yow a tale, or two, or three; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3158
Or ellis, first, tragedies wol I telle, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3161
Though I by ordre telle nat this thynges . . . . .	B.Mk. 3175
But tellen hem, som bifore and som bihynde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3178
Thus heelpen hym God, as <i>Judicum</i> can telle. . . . .	B.Mk. 3236
That no men telle hir conseil til hir wyves . . . . .	B.Mk. 3236
Ther may no tonge telle for pitee; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3268
To telle his hye roial mageste, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3766
He bad hire telle hym what it signifyde, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3939
And of swich thyng were goodly for to telle.' . . . .	B.NP. 3969
I pray yow hertely, telle us somwhat elles, . . . . .	B.NP. 3983
Noght helpeth it to tellen his sentence; . . . . .	B.NP. 3992
Now lat another telle, as I have toold.' . . . .	B.NP. 3997
Telle us swich thyng as may oure hertes glade; . . . . .	B.NP. 4001
This wydwe, of which I telle yow my tale, . . . . .	B.NP. 4014
Of othere humours koude I telle also . . . . .	B.NP. 4127
But thilke tale is al to longe to telle, . . . . .	B.NP. 4339
That I ne telle of laxatyves no stoor, . . . . .	B.NP. 4344
And after wol I telle his aventure. . . . .	B.NP. 4376
Com down, and I shal telle yow what I mente; . . . . .	B.NP. 4614
Thys mayde of whiche I telle my tale expresse . . . . .	C.Doc. 105 sur
He sholde telle it to no creature, . . . . .	C.Doc. 144
Han herd, nat nedeth for to telle it moore. . . . .	C.Doc. 830
'Telle us som myrthe, or japes, right anon!' . . . . .	C.Pard. 319
'Nay! lat hym telle us of no ribaudeye; . . . . .	C.Pard. 324
Telle us som moral thyng, that we may leere . . . . .	C.Pard. 325
For I kan al by rote that I telle. . . . .	C.Pard. 332
And, after that, thanne telle I forth my tales, . . . . .	C.Pard. 341
Drynke a draughte. Taak kepe eek what I telle. . . . .	C.Pard. 360
And telle an hundred false japes moore; . . . . .	C.Pard. 394
For though I telle noght his propre name, . . . . .	C.Pard. 417
'Thanne telle I hem ensamples many oon . . . . .	C.Pard. 435
'Yours likyng is that I shal telle a tale. . . . .	C.Pard. 455
By God, I hope I shal yow telle a thyng . . . . .	C.Pard. 457
A moral tale yet I yow telle kan, . . . . .	C.Pard. 460
And farther over, I wol thee telle, al plat, . . . . .	C.Pard. 648
But, sires, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . .	C.Pard. 660
Thise riotours thre, of whiche I telle, . . . . .	C.Pard. 661
Telle where he is, or thou shalt it abyde, . . . . .	C.Pard. 756
Thy profit wol I telle thee anon; . . . . .	C.Pard. 809
'And I shal tellen thee in wordes fewe . . . . .	C.Pard. 820
Yet herde I never tellen, in myn age, . . . . .	D.WB. 24
'Telle me also, to what conclusioun . . . . .	D.WB. 115
And yet with barly breed Mark telle kan . . . . .	D.WB. 145
For I shal telle ensamples mo than ten, . . . . .	D.WB. 179
Telle forth youre tale; spareth for no man, . . . . .	D.WB. 196
'Now, sire, now wol I telle forth my tale. . . . .	D.WB. 199
'But tel me this, why hydestow with sorwe . . . . .	D.WB. 308
And therefore every man this tale I telle,— . . . . .	D.WB. 413
The flour is goon, ther is namore to telle, . . . . .	D.WB. 477
Now wol I tellen of my fourthe housbonde, . . . . .	D.WB. 480
Now of my fifthe housbonde wol I telle. . . . .	D.WB. 503
Now wol I tellen forth what happed me . . . . .	D.WB. 563
Who peyntede the leoun? Tel me who. . . . .	D.WB. 692
Telle of a somonour swich a tale or two . . . . .	D.WB. 842
But if I telle tales, two or three, . . . . .	D.WB. 845
And seyde, 'Lat the woman telle hire tale; . . . . .	D.WB. 851
Do, dame, telle forth youre tale, and that is best.' . . . .	D.WB. 853
'Yis, dame,' quod he, 'tel forth, and I wol heree.' . . . .	D.WB. 855
I grante thee lyf, if thou kanst tellen me . . . . .	D.WB. 904
And if thou kanst nat tellen it anon, . . . . .	D.WB. 907
And nat biwrewe thyng that men us telle; . . . . .	D.WB. 948
She sholde tellen of his disfigure. . . . .	D.WB. 990
She nolde nat telle it for hir owene shame; . . . . .	D.WB. 994
And sith she dorste telle it to no man, . . . . .	D.WB. 999
Quod she, 'to thee I telle it and namo,— . . . . .	D.WB. 975
Tel me what that ye seken, by youre feyl' . . . . .	D.WB. 1002
And I wol telle it yow, er it be nyght.' . . . .	D.WB. 1012
And that the knight sholde telle in audience . . . . .	D.WB. 1032
To tellen yow the joye and al tharray, . . . . .	D.WB. 1075



**Tell—Continued**

What is my gilt? For Goddes love tel it,  
I wol yow of a somonour telle a game.  
I shal hym tellen which a greet honour  
And his office I shal hym telle y-wis.  
'Tel forth youre tale, my leve maister deere.  
To telle his harlotrye I wol nat spare,  
Thus seyde our Hoost, 'and lat hym telle his tale.  
Than possible is to telle in yeres two;  
Som subtiltee, and tel me faithfully  
But as my brother tel me how do ye.  
'As I shal tellen thee a faithful tale,  
I kan no better telle, faithfully.'  
But, leve brother, tel me thanne thy name,  
'Brother, quod he, 'witow that I thee telle?  
'Yet tel me,' quod the somonour, 'faithfully,  
Thogh that I myghte a thousand wynter telle—  
As suffereth me I may my tale telle.  
For, *pardee* ye han ofte tyme herd telle  
Tel forth thy tale and spare it nat at al.  
By God, I wolde nat telle it but a fewel!  
What sholde I telle thanswere of the knyght?  
To a poure man men sholde his vices telle.  
Sit down anon, and tel me what youre grief is,  
'No fors,' quod he, 'but tel me al youre grief.'  
Tel me youre grief, and he anon hym tolde,  
Is ther oght elles? Telle me faithfully.  
'To every man ylike,'—tel me how?  
I koude telle for a gowne-clooth  
'Tel,' quod the lord, 'and thou shalt have anon  
Telle us som myrie tale, by youre fey!  
Telle us som myrie thyng of adventures,—  
I wol yow telle a tale which that I  
But forth to tellen of this worthy man  
That he sholde telle hym what his peple mente,  
That we to yow mowe telle our hevynesse.  
Telle what woman that it sholde be,  
Tel me that poynt that I have seyde bifore,  
But, shortly if this storie I tellen shal,  
Sholde nat telle whos children they were  
And telle hir constance and hir bysnyesse.—  
Tellen so muchel sorwe as I now heere  
Koude tellen of my wyves cursednesse!  
Ful hertely I pray yow telle us part.  
For soory herte, I telle may namore.  
Ther may no tonge telle or herte thynte.  
Lo Judith, as the storie telle kan,  
To tellen hem theffite of his entente.  
In straunge hand, and this I telle yow alle.  
But thus muche of hire beautee telle I may,  
Telle thy wo? She wolde alwey seye nay.  
How that he wroughte I dar nat to yow telle,  
Though he be god of gardyns, for to telle  
Beth to me trewe, and I shal telle yow why.  
Ten hondred thousand [tales] tellen I kan  
I telle yow wel, a woman in my plit.  
To tellen al, wherfore my tale is do.  
Agayn youre lust. A tale wol I telle.  
But for to telle yow al hir beautee  
Of which, if I shal tellen al tharray,  
I wol nat tellen of hir strange sewes,  
Eek in that lond, as tellen knyghtes olde,  
Who koude telle yow the forme of daunces  
And preye hym to telle his governaunce.  
Which I shal telle yow bitwix us two.  
'What is the cause, if it be for to telle,  
For o thyng dare I tellen boldely,  
First wol I telle yow of Cambyskan,  
That ech of yow moot tellen atte leste  
'Telle on thy tale, withouten wordes mo!  
Telle hire his wo, his payne, and his distresse;  
Who koude telle, but he hadde wedded be,  
They prechen hire, they telle hire, nyght and day,  
And, shortly, if the sothe I tellen shal,  
But never dorste he tellen hire his grevaunce;  
How that he dorste nat his sorwe telle,  
For Narcissus, that dorste nat telle hir wo.  
And of the sike Aurelius wol I telle.  
Noght wolde I telle how me is wo bigon,  
And dreynete myselfen, as the bookes telle.  
Koude I now telle as touchynge this mateere.  
The same of noble Porcia telle I maye;  
To no wight telle thou of this aventure,—  
He nolde no wight tellen his entente.  
Myn heritage; ther is namore to telle.  
'What was the cause; tel me if thou kan.'  
Sey hem right thus as that I shal yow telle.  
'Telle hem that I, Cecile, yow to hem sente  
Telle hym the wordes which that I yow tolde,  
First tel me whider I shal, and to what man?  
'That shal I telle,' quod she, 'ere I go.  
But atte laste, to tellen short and pleyn,  
To tellen shortly the conclusioun,—  
Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye,  
'Wai,' quod our Hoost, 'I pray thee tel me than  
Is he a clerk or noon? Telle what he is.'  
Telle me that, and that I thee bischep.  
Telle how he dooth, I pray thee hertely,  
Where dwelle ye, if it to telle be?  
'Ye?' quod our Hoost, 'telle on what so bityde;  
But his Yeman wolde telle his pryvetee,

D.WB. 1096  
D.Fri. 1279  
D.Fri. 1293  
D.Fri. 1295  
D.Fri. 1298  
D.Fri. 1328  
D.Fri. 1335  
D.Fri. 1368  
D.Fri. 1420  
D.Fri. 1423  
D.Fri. 1425  
D.Fri. 1433  
D.Fri. 1444  
D.Fri. 1447  
D.Fri. 1504  
D.Fri. 1651  
D.Sum. 1671  
D.Sum. 1675  
D.Sum. 1763  
D.Sum. 1850  
D.Sum. 2072  
D.Sum. 2077  
D.Sum. 2174  
D.Sum. 2189  
D.Sum. 2198  
D.Sum. 2203  
D.Sum. 2230  
D.Sum. 2247  
D.Sum. 2251  
E.Cl. 9  
E.Cl. 15  
E.Cl. 26  
E.Cl. 39  
E.Cl. 89  
E.Cl. 95  
E.Cl. 247  
E.Cl. 313  
E.Cl. 760  
E.Cl. 770  
E.Cl. 1008  
E.Mch. 1238  
E.Mch. 1239  
E.Mch. 1242  
E.Mch. 1244  
E.Mch. 1341  
E.Mch. 1366  
E.Mch. 1398  
E.Mch. 1440  
E.Mch. 1477  
E.Mch. 1672  
E.Mch. 1963  
E.Mch. 2035  
E.Mch. 2169  
E.Mch. 2240  
E.Mch. 2335  
E.Mch. 2440  
F.Sq. 6  
F.Sq. 34  
F.Sq. 63  
F.Sq. 67  
F.Sq. 69  
F.Sq. 283  
F.Sq. 311  
F.Sq. 317  
F.Sq. 447  
F.Sq. 581  
F.Sq. 661  
F.Fkl. 697  
F.Fkl. 702  
F.Fkl. 737  
F.Fkl. 803  
F.Fkl. 824  
F.Fkl. 935  
F.Fkl. 941  
F.Fkl. 949  
F.Fkl. 952  
F.Fkl. 1100  
F.Fkl. 1316  
F.Fkl. 1378  
F.Fkl. 1413  
F.Fkl. 1448  
F.Fkl. 1483  
F.Fkl. 1492  
F.Fkl. 1554  
F.Fkl. 1591  
G.SN. 175  
G.SN. 176  
G.SN. 180  
G.SN. 303  
G.SN. 337  
G.SN. 360  
G.SN. 394  
G.CY. 697  
G.CY. 615  
G.CY. 616  
G.CY. 639  
G.CY. 654  
G.CY. 656  
G.CY. 697  
G.CY. 701

**Tell—Continued**

Al that I kan anon now wol I telle,  
To tellen al that longeth to that art;  
And natheles yow wol I tellen part;  
What sholde I tellen eche proporcium  
And biaye me to telle yow the names  
Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde,  
And herbes koude I telle eek many oon,  
I wol yow telle as was me taught also  
To tellen al wolde passen any bible  
I kan nat telle wheron it was along,  
I wol it telle heere in youre presence.  
And telle forth my tale of the chanoun  
To tellen thyn unwit and thy folye,  
And other thynges I shal tellen moore  
It weerieth me to telle of his falsnesse,  
Herde me telle, he hadde a silver teyne;  
And right as swithe, I wol yow tellen heere,  
'Telle me the name of the privee stooun.  
'Telle me the roote, good sire,' quod he tho,  
For he shal telle a tale, by my fey!  
I trowe, he lewedly wolde telle his tale,  
Telle on thy tale, of hym make I no fors.  
And certeynly, to tellen as it was,  
Telle on thy tale, Manciple, I thee preye.  
He koude, when he sholde telle a tale;  
If men shal telle proprely a thyng  
I wol noght telle of textes never a deel;  
Telle us a fable anon, for cokkes bones!  
And tellen fables and swich wretchednesse.  
I wol yow telle a myrie tale in prose,  
Telle youre avys. I kan no better seye.  
That alle we to telle his tale hym preye.  
covenable to tellen specially of synnes  
Now is it bihovely thyng to telle  
kan outrely telle the nombre of twiggas  
hire that tonge may nat telle, ne herte  
I wolde telle yow the ten comandementz; but so  
noon, this shal she telle; for covetise,  
shal the man telle pleyfully with alle circumstaunces,  
to thy currat telle hym eek alle the  
that noon other man telle his synne  
shryven hym but he telle the persone  
may he telle; so that his entente ne be nat  
thow most tellen it pleyfully, be it never  
eek renne to the preest soedynly to tellen  
My selven can not telle why  
To tellen shortly, whan that he  
To telle hir hertely sorwful lyf  
I may not telle yow as now,  
My first matere I wil yow telle,  
And I wol telle yow wherfor;  
To telle shortly, at oo worde,  
And telle of every thyng the noumbre,—  
May not of more sorwe telle;  
'Alas! and I wol telle the why;  
And whan I herde hym telle this tale  
Thus pitously, as I yow telle,  
'Good sir, tel me al hoolly  
I telle the under a condicioun  
And I wol telle sone why so.  
I wil a-noon right telle the why.  
'But wherfor that I telle my tale?  
Noght "nede," and I wol telle how,  
'But wherfor that I telle the  
But wolde ye telle me the manere  
I herde yow telle herbefore.  
For Goddes love, telle me al.'  
For al this world, tel hir my thought,  
Ne telle hir durste I nat my thought.  
And but I telle hir I nam but deed,  
And if I telle hir, to seye right sooth,  
To telle shortly al my speche,  
To telle shortly, right as it is,  
So wel, I kan nat telle how.  
Ryght thus me mette, as I yow telle,  
Or tellen any of my peynes amerte,  
He vouches-sauf, tel him, as was his wille  
Than in this world mighte any tunge telle.  
Therefore this lesson ought I wel to telle,  
When they be met, ther may no tunge telle;  
This is no feyned mater that I telle;  
For routhe or wo, hir sorwe for to telle?  
Entitled was al thus as I shal telle,  
Of his sentence I wol yow telle the grete  
Than prayde him Scipoun to telle hym al  
Thyn errour, though thou telle it not to me,  
Than man can telle; ne never wolde it nyghte,  
As worm or thyng, of which I god no tale;  
Shal telle our tale, and preiden 'tell hir spede.'  
man was wont to tellen the diverse causes  
'Maystow noght telle me thanne,'  
I wol yowe the space to tellen it.'  
sche is lyk to hir fadir. I telle the wel  
It is a wonder that I desire to telle, and  
holde me stille and telle nat how that  
scholde I telle the any thyng, syn that I  
nat to tellen it the that hast or this tyme  
I schal telle the yet ne scheweth not lesse

G.CY. 704  
G.CY. 716  
G.CY. 717  
G.CY. 754  
G.CY. 768  
G.CY. 788  
G.CY. 799  
G.CY. 819  
G.CY. 857  
G.CY. 930  
G.CY. 991  
G.CY. 1020  
G.CY. 1085  
G.CY. 1167  
G.CY. 1304  
G.CY. 1318  
G.CY. 1426  
G.CY. 1452  
G.CY. 1461  
H.Mop. 13  
H.Mop. 59  
H.Mop. 68  
H.Mop. 87  
H.Mop. 103  
H.Mop. 135  
H.Mop. 209  
H.Mop. 236  
I.Pars. 29  
I.Pars. 34  
I.Pars. 46  
I.Pars. 54  
I.Pars. 66  
I.Pars. 370-5  
I.Pars. 385-90  
I.Pars. 390-5  
I.Pars. 945-50  
I.Pars. 955-60  
I.Pars. 970-5  
I.Pars. 975-80  
I.Pars. 1010-5  
I.Pars. 1010-5  
I.Pars. 1015-20  
I.Pars. 1015-20  
I.Pars. 1020-5  
I.Pars. 1020-5  
BD. 34  
BD. 68  
BD. 85  
BD. 216  
BD. 218  
BD. 226  
BD. 306  
BD. 440  
BD. 589  
BD. 597  
BD. 709  
BD. 745  
BD. 749  
BD. 815  
BD. 846  
BD. 1033  
BD. 1075  
BD. 1087  
BD. 1129  
BD. 1135  
BD. 1142  
BD. 1149  
BD. 1185  
BD. 1187  
BD. 1188  
BD. 1222  
BD. 1238  
BD. 1296  
BD. 1320  
Pity. 13  
ABC. 67  
ABC. 128  
ABC. 179  
Mars. 72  
Mars. 173  
Anel. 163  
PF. 30  
PF. 35 var  
PF. 71  
PF. 158  
PF. 209  
PF. 226  
PF. 320  
PF. 560  
Bo.1. m.2. 45-50  
Bo.1. p.6. 235-40  
Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
Bo.2. p.4. 350-5  
Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
Bo.2. p.8. 685-90  
Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
Bo.3. p.12.  
1080-5  
Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5

**Tell—Continued**

I schal telle the now ne schal nat seme . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1345-50  
that thow telle me, yif thow accordest to . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1365-70  
sche, 'to telle thing that is gretteste of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1445-50  
and to telle) a fewe thingis of . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1505-10  
The double sorwe of Troilus to tellen, . . . . . TC.1. 1  
Ne falleth aught to purpos me to telle, . . . . . TC.1. 142  
But for to tellen forth in special . . . . . TC.1. 260  
To tellen her, for al this world to winne. . . . . TC.1. 504  
Her name, for to tellen her his ne, . . . . . TC.1. 542  
But thogh that I now telle it thee ne leste, . . . . . TC.1. 580  
Hyd nott thy wo fro me, but tel it blive. . . . . TC.1. 595  
To telle it thee, for sith it may thee like . . . . . TC.1. 598  
Yit wol I telle it, though myn herte breste: . . . . . TC.1. 599  
And tel me plat now what is th' enchesoun . . . . . TC.1. 681  
Thy wo to telle; and tel me, if thee liste, . . . . . TC.1. 693  
And sith thow hast a felaw, tel thy mone; . . . . . TC.1. 696  
Tel me somwhat, sin al my wo thow worst. . . . . TC.1. 721  
For why to tellen was not his entente . . . . . TC.1. 738  
But tel me, if I wiste what she were . . . . . TC.1. 765  
That highten voltureus, as bookes telle; . . . . . TC.1. 788  
For wantrust, tellen of thy sorwes smerte, . . . . . TC.1. 794  
The beste is that thou telle me thy wo; . . . . . TC.1. 830  
'Look up, I seye, and tel me what she is . . . . . TC.1. 862  
Knowe ich her aught? For my love, tel me this! . . . . . TC.1. 864  
And seyde, 'Ther, thou shalt her name telle' . . . . . TC.1. 870  
Til this be don? And good, ek tel me this, . . . . . TC.1. 1017  
For Goddes love, what seith it? Tel it us! . . . . . TC.2. 96  
How that the bishop, as the book can telle, . . . . . TC.2. 104  
But lat be this, and tel me how ye fare. . . . . TC.2. 109  
'Yit ousde I telle a thing to do you pleye!— . . . . . TC.2. 121  
'Now, uncle dere, quod she, 'telle it us . . . . . TC.2. 122  
And, but your-selven telle us what it is, . . . . . TC.2. 131  
'By God,' quod he, 'that wol I telle as blive! . . . . . TC.2. 137  
'Of Ector nedeth no thing for to telle: . . . . . TC.2. 176  
Quod she, 'Com off, and tel me what it is! . . . . . TC.2. 310  
'So wil I don: now herkne! I shal telle! . . . . . TC.2. 315  
Tel me how first ye wisten of his wo! . . . . . TC.2. 501  
Tel me; for I the bet me shal purveye.— . . . . . TC.2. 504  
And seyde, 'By my trouthe I shal you telle! . . . . . TC.2. 506  
Aught fair in hevene, (why? for they can telle!) . . . . . TC.2. 895  
A letre, in which I wolde her tellen how . . . . . TC.2. 1006  
To telle al how, it axeth muchel space, . . . . . TC.2. 1071  
And after that than gan he telle his wo; . . . . . TC.2. 1082  
Tel us your joly wo and your penaunce! . . . . . TC.2. 1105  
For which come I to telle you tidinges. . . . . TC.2. 1113  
'Now, nece myn, tel on!' quod he, 'I seye, . . . . . TC.2. 1195  
Of which to telle in short is myn entente . . . . . TC.2. 1219  
What sholde I dreche, or telle of his array? . . . . . TC.2. 1264  
To telle in short, her liked al in-fere, . . . . . TC.2. 1266  
Tel me that I shal axen you a lite: . . . . . TC.2. 1278  
'But, Troilus, now tel me, if thee lest, . . . . . TC.2. 1394  
To telle in short, withouten wordes mo, . . . . . TC.2. 1405  
'But tel me how—thou wost of this matere— . . . . . TC.2. 1429  
To telle in short, and forth he gan to wende . . . . . TC.2. 1493  
Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne! . . . . . TC.2. 1501  
What nedeth you to tellen al the chere . . . . . TC.2. 1541  
For for oo fyn is al that evere I telle. . . . . TC.2. 1596  
'Tel thow thy neces cas,' quod Deiphebus . . . . . TC.2. 1611  
To Pandarus, 'for thou canst best it telle.— . . . . TC.2. 1612  
He wol you telle—'I wot it wel—right now, . . . . . TC.2. 1663  
How I mot telle anon-right the gladnesse . . . . . TC.3. 47  
I wol you telle, as techen bokes olde. . . . . TC.3. 91  
To telle me the fyn of his entente; . . . . . TC.3. 125  
'For ther have ye a leiser for to telle.— . . . . TC.3. 200  
To telle in short withoute wordes mo— . . . . . TC.3. 234  
And after I go telle it two or three; . . . . . TC.3. 313  
Who mighte tellen half the joye or feste . . . . . TC.3. 344  
That wiste I wel: but tel me, if thee liste, . . . . . TC.3. 368  
How dorste I mo tellen of this matere, . . . . . TC.3. 370  
Telle me which thow wilt of everychone . . . . . TC.3. 412  
That it bifel right as I shal you telle, . . . . . TC.3. 511  
To telle him when the Grekes sholden fle— . . . . . TC.3. 544  
As Tantalus!—What sholde I longe telle? . . . . . TC.3. 593  
'Were it a-game or no, soth for to telle, . . . . . TC.3. 650  
'Now, wher-by that I telle you al this: . . . . . TC.3. 778  
This bad she him to telle her bisly, . . . . . TC.3. 1153  
After myn auctour tellen hir gladnesse . . . . . TC.3. 1196  
That is so heigh that no man can it telle! . . . . . TC.3. 1323  
But how al-though I can not tellen al . . . . . TC.3. 1324  
Of which I can not tellen no scripture; . . . . . TC.3. 1369  
That evere was, the sothe for to telle, . . . . . TC.3. 1598  
Tho gan he telle him of his glade night, . . . . . TC.3. 1646  
Bind this acord that I have told and telle. . . . . TC.3. 1750  
But in the laste shour, soth for to telle, . . . . . TC.4. 47  
And telle his lady first what that they mente; . . . . . TC.4. 172  
But on my part ye may eft-some hem telle, . . . . . TC.4. 181  
'But tel me this, why thou art now so mad . . . . . TC.4. 393  
But tel me now syn that the thyngketh so lyght . . . . . TC.4. 484 var  
Ther-after maystow telle al thy sentence. . . . . TC.4. 546  
But tel me thanne, hastow her wil assayed, . . . . . TC.4. 639  
They sette hem down, and seide as I shal telle. . . . . TC.4. 686  
Com her to telle al hoolly his message. . . . . TC.4. 812  
And how they wroughte, I shal you tellen sone. . . . . TC.4. 1127  
So wol I telle it you whil it is hot. . . . . TC.4. 1263  
That al this world ne mighte our joye telle. . . . . TC.4. 1323  
And for a soth they tellen twenty lyse! . . . . . TC.4. 1407

**Tell—Continued**

N'entendement considere, or tonge telle . . . . . TC.4. 1696  
I wolde of this you telle al myn entente; . . . . . TC.5. 150  
And forth I wol of Troilus you telle. . . . . TC.5. 196  
Who coude telle aright or ful describe . . . . . TC.5. 267  
And that he wolde telle him of his pine, . . . . . TC.5. 290  
'But Troilus, I preyre thee, tel me now . . . . . TC.5. 330  
'For prestes of the temple tellen this, . . . . . TC.5. 365  
Of Goddes; and as wel they telle, y-wis, . . . . . TC.5. 367  
That tonge telle or herte may recorde, . . . . . TC.5. 445  
God help me so, I can not tellen whider . . . . . TC.5. 486  
—This Diomedes, of whom you telle I gan, . . . . . TC.5. 771  
But trewely I can not telle her age. . . . . TC.5. 826  
—But for to tellen forth of Diomedes. . . . . TC.5. 841  
But what he mente, I shal you telle sone. . . . . TC.5. 847  
Criseyde, at shorte wordes for to telle, . . . . . TC.5. 848  
To telle him what was her opinioun. . . . . TC.5. 858  
At better leiser telle you my sorwe! . . . . . TC.5. 945  
What sholde I telle his wordes that he seyde? . . . . . TC.5. 946  
I have wel herd it tellen, out of drede; . . . . . TC.5. 980  
The causes why, the sothe for to telle, . . . . . TC.5. 1028  
That tonge telle or herte may devise, . . . . . TC.5. 1321  
To you wel more than I tellen may. . . . . TC.5. 1409  
'Of which, as olde bokes tellen us, . . . . . TC.5. 1478  
Thorough his moder, wol I you not telle, . . . . . TC.5. 1483  
And of the Furies, al she gan him telle: . . . . . TC.5. 1498  
She gan ek telle him how that either brother, . . . . . TC.5. 1506  
And starf anon, as us the bokes telle! . . . . . TC.5. 1533  
For whom, as olde bokes tellen us, . . . . . TC.5. 1562  
Was maad swich wo, that tonge it may not telle, . . . . . TC.5. 1563  
Red Dares: he can telle hem alle i-fere. . . . . TC.5. 1771  
And forth he wente, shortly for to telle, . . . . . TC.5. 1826  
I wol yow tellen every dele. . . . . HF.1. 65  
My sweven for to telle aright, . . . . . HF.1. 79  
As I shal telle you echoun. . . . . HF.1. 150  
That, shortly for to tellen, she . . . . . HF.1. 242  
And eek to telle the manere . . . . . HF.1. 249  
Hit were a longe proces to telle . . . . . HF.1. 251  
Now see I wel, and telle can, . . . . . HF.1. 334  
Saw he, which is long to telle. . . . . HF.1. 446  
Or Daunte, that hit telle can. . . . . HF.1. 450  
That may me telle wher I am. . . . . HF.1. 479  
To tellen al my dream aright; . . . . . HF.2. 19  
How high, I cannot telle yow, . . . . . HF.2. 39  
I wol thee telle what I am, . . . . . HF.2. 93  
Tellen thee a propre skile, . . . . . HF.2. 218  
And this place of which I telle, . . . . . HF.2. 335  
As I thee telle first began, . . . . . HF.2. 342  
'Telle me this feithfully, . . . . . HF.2. 345  
But tel me this now pray I thee, . . . . . HF.2. 362  
And I anon shal telle thee . . . . . HF.2. 386  
For the love of God, tel me, . . . . . HF.2. 548  
Be, as I have herd thee tellen, . . . . . HF.2. 551  
And gestiours, that tellen tales . . . . . HF.3. 108  
Pleye an uncouth thyng to telle; . . . . . HF.3. 189  
Hit nedeth noight yow for to tellen, . . . . . HF.3. 209  
Of hem, as I yow tellen can, . . . . . HF.3. 234  
Lo! how shulde I now telle al this? . . . . . HF.3. 251  
To tellen yow that every wal . . . . . HF.3. 253  
And sooth to tellen also, she . . . . . HF.3. 298  
Other thyng to tellen yow. . . . . HF.3. 328  
Of which I wol yow telle fonde, . . . . . HF.3. 337  
Of which that I yow telle heer, . . . . . HF.3. 354  
Thogh I hem noight be ordre telle, . . . . . HF.3. 363  
That if I wolde her names telle, . . . . . HF.3. 415  
Dan Claudian, soth for to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 419  
What shulde I more telle of this? . . . . . HF.3. 423  
Telle us what your cause may be. . . . . HF.3. 473  
To telle certeyn as hit is, . . . . . HF.3. 641  
As I shal telle thee right now. . . . . HF.3. 702  
And eek therwith, sooth to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 714  
To tellen al the tale aright, . . . . . HF.3. 739  
'Madame,' quod he, 'sooth to telle, . . . . . HF.3. 752  
Quod I, 'That wol I tellen thee, . . . . . HF.3. 794  
But certeyn, oon thyng I thee telle, . . . . . HF.3. 912  
'No,' quod he, 'tel me what.' . . . . . HF.3. 959  
And gan him tellen, anon-right, . . . . . HF.3. 972  
Yit wolde he telle hit natheles, . . . . . HF.3. 983  
A thousande tymes I have herd men telle, . . . . . LGW. 1  
That tellen of these olde apprevd stories, . . . . . LGW. 21  
Thanne myght it be as I yow tellen shall; . . . . . LGW. 349  
And telle of false men that hem bytraien, . . . . . LGW. 486  
But er I go, thus muche I wol the telle, . . . . . LGW. 552  
For who-so shal so many a storye telle, . . . . . LGW. 676  
That ther nys tonge noon that may it telle. . . . . LGW. 670  
And, shortly of this tale for to telle, . . . . . LGW. 789  
And thoughte, 'I wol him tellen of my drede, . . . . . LGW. 860  
Why I have tolde this storye, and tellen shal, . . . . . LGW. 1161  
Have ye nat herde hym telle his aventure? . . . . . LGW. 1177  
To tellen in short, this noble queene Dido . . . . . LGW. 1309  
For he wol telle a tale longe ynough. . . . . LGW. 1458  
But for that cause telle I nat this story, . . . . . LGW. 1684  
The wo to telle hyt were an impossible . . . . . LGW. 1839  
I telle hyt, for she was of love so trewe, . . . . . LGW. 1874  
And, for to telle shortly in thys cas, . . . . . LGW. 2170  
What shulde I telle more hir complexynynge? . . . . . LGW. 2218  
But shortly to the ende tel I shalle. . . . . LGW. 2221  
For I am wery of hym for to telle,— . . . . . LGW. 2258  
And of hir suster forthe I wol yow telle. . . . . LGW. 2349  
The remenant is no charge for to telle, . . . . . LGW. 2383  
To telle yow of false Demophon. . . . . LGW. 2398



**Tell—Continued**

Tellen al his doynages, to and fro . . .	LGW. 2471
Ryght as this dreme wol tel us alle . . .	RR. 30
And I wole telle you redly . . .	RR. 144
And eek I telle you certeynly . . .	RR. 331
I shal you tellen as me thoughte . . .	RR. 702
I wole you tellen afir this . . .	RR. 707
I may not tellen you all at ones . . .	RR. 710
By ordre tellen you it all . . .	RR. 712
This folk, of which I telle you soo . . .	RR. 743
And I shal tell [you] what they were . . .	RR. 816
For shaft and ende, soth forto telle . . .	RR. 973
But though I telle not as blyve . . .	RR. 992
Hereafter shal I tellen right . . .	RR. 994
For by ensample I telle this . . .	RR. 1181
I can not telle you what he hight . . .	RR. 1247
What shulde I tel you more of it? . . .	RR. 1387
But I ne can the nombre telle . . .	RR. 1412
Naught tellen you the beaute al . . .	RR. 1443
Had nature set, the sothe to telle . . .	RR. 1463
For Narcissus, shortly to telle . . .	RR. 1501
That, shortly all the sothe to telle . . .	RR. 1528
Whanne that this lettre of which I telle . . .	RR. 1543
But o thing sothly dar I telle . . .	RR. 1570
For verray sothe I tell it thee . . .	RR. 2474
Shull wante [the] forto tell thy tale . . .	RR. 2530
They shal hir telle hou they thee fande . . .	RR. 2707
Thou myghtist, as the harmes telle . . .	RR. 2749
Bothe tell hir renoun and hir name . . .	RR. 2880
Thanne waxe I hardy forto telle . . .	RR. 3083
And seide: 'Bialacoll, telle me why . . .	RR. 3139
I shal thee telle what thou shalt doo: . . .	RR. 3381
Who serveth love can telle of woo; . . .	RR. 3783
That half my peyne I can not telle . . .	RR. 4135
Telle you som-thing of Jelousie . . .	RR. 4146
To Bialacoll all forto telle . . .	RR. 4347
Of Loves side? Anoon me telle . . .	RR. 4631
Where Elde abit I wole thee telle . . .	RR. 4989
And tellen hir, erliche and late . . .	RR. 5003
For litel shulde a man telle . . .	RR. 5053
A wondir wil y telle thee now; . . .	RR. 5405
For this Fortune that I of telle . . .	RR. 5463
They shal hem telle so fele tidynge . . .	RR. 6038
Now may ye telle us all youre wille . . .	RR. 6047
Telle in what place is thyn haunting; . . .	RR. 6081
For if that I telle you the sothe . . .	RR. 6085
Quod Love, for who so sothly telle . . .	RR. 6115
To telle anon thy wonyng places . . .	RR. 6119
"Sir Preest, in shrit I telle it thee . . .	RR. 6390
He seide: 'Telle on more specialy . . .	RR. 6477
Telle forth, and shame thee never a dele . . .	RR. 6479
"Telle me thanne how a man may lyven . . .	RR. 6585
Sir, I wole gladly telle you . . .	RR. 6690
Telle how a man may begge at nede . . .	RR. 6709
He may begge as I telle you heere . . .	RR. 6761
For I wole speke and telle it thee . . .	RR. 6774
And they wolen also tellen me . . .	RR. 6881
And tellen folk where so we go . . .	RR. 6953
This book, of which I telle heere . . .	RR. 7108
(I soorne not, that I yow telle) — . . .	RR. 7118
And of tidynge telle him some . . .	RR. 7478
But, air, ye lye, I tel you plat; . . .	RR. 7524
<b>Tellest</b>	
What wordis tellest thou me heere?" . . .	RR. 6798
<b>Tellith</b>	
That is to seyn, that telleth in this caas . . .	A.Prol. 797
And telleth me if it may ben amended . . .	A.Kn. 910
But telleth me what mynstere men ye been . . .	A.Kn. 1710
Now telleth on, sire Monk, if that ye konne . . .	A.Mil. 3118
Conseille or helpe; and therefore telleth me . . .	B.Sh. 1319
Telleth your grief, lest that he come adoun . . .	B.Sh. 1346
And telleth hire that chaffare is so deere . . .	B.Sh. 1518
That telleth us the peyne of Jhesu Crist . . .	B.Mol. 2134
that been wise . . . Telleth youre cas and . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
Senecs telleth the cause why: "It may nat be," . . .	B.Mel. 2375-80
Yet he, as telleth us Swelonius . . .	B.Mk. 3655
Ther was, as telleth Titus Livius . . .	C.Doc. 1
This false Juge, as telleth us the storie . . .	C.Doc. 161
By expres word? I pray you telleth me; . . .	D.WB. 61
I hate hym that my vices telleth me . . .	D.WB. 662
Telleth youre tale, and lat the Somonour be . . .	D.Fri. 1289
Now telleth forth, though that the Somonour gale; . . .	D.Fri. 1336
And telleth hym that I wol hym visite . . .	E.Mch. 1925
Repentant, as the storie telleth us . . .	F.Sq. 655
Now telleth me, er that ye farther wende . . .	F.Fkl. 1623
What shal this recite cote, telleth now?" . . .	G.CY. 1353
What shal I paye? Telleth me, I preye . . .	G.CY. 1358
Of Phitoun, so as telleth us the storie . . .	H.Mop. 128
Ne telleth never no man in youre lyf . . .	H.Mop. 311
That telleth this tale to us lustily . . .	I.Pars. 21
"Telleth," quod he, "yourre meditaoun; . . .	I.Pars. 71
Parfay, the rescoun of a man telleth eek . . .	I.Pars. 865-70
subget to hire housbonde, that telleth Seint Peter . . .	I.Pars. 930-5
hym lightly thy synne, as who so telleth . . .	I.Pars. 1020-5
And telleth me of your sores smerte . . .	BD. 554
That was the beste,—he telleth thus . . .	BD. 1082
And telleth me eek what ye have lore . . .	BD. 1134
Of the art, <i>Aurora</i> telleth so; . . .	BD. 1168
First, telleth it, whan Scipiou was come . . .	PF. 36
Than telleth he hir speche, and al the blisse . . .	PF. 39
Than telleth it, that from a sterry place . . .	PF. 43

**Telleth—Continued**

For so as Aristotle telleth, that if that . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
Lucan, my famylier, telleth that the victorious cause . . .	Bo.4. p.6.
	1505-10
sterre bodith and telleth alwey the late . . .	Bo.4. m.6.
	1550-5
For dredeles men telleth that he doth . . .	TC.2. 185
A Grek espye, and telleth newe thinges . . .	TC.2. 1112
And after this the storie telleth us . . .	TC.5. 1037
But trewely the storie telleth us . . .	TC.5. 1051
Ther n'is non antour telleth it, I wene: . . .	TC.5. 1085
The whiche cote, as telleth Lollius . . .	TC.5. 1653
That, as the story telleth us . . .	HF.1. 406
And so thyn owne book hit telleth . . .	HF.2. 204
how trewe wyvys . . . Telleth Jerome, and that nat . . .	of a fewe
As telleth Agaton, for hire goodnesse . . .	LGW.G. 284
But natheles our autour tellith us . . .	LGW. 526
In Tessalye, as Guido telleth us . . .	LGW. 1139
The original that telleth al the cas . . .	LGW. 1396
For wel I wot that Criste himselfe telleth . . .	LGW. 1558
In hyr Epistil Naso telleth alle; . . .	LGW. 1879
	LGW. 2220
<b>Telleth see Tells</b>	
<b>Telling</b>	
Al be ther in hir tellyng difference; . . .	B.Mel. 2138
yourre adversaries, tellynge hem on youre . . .	B.Mel. 2985-90
And nameliche in his counsell tellynge: . . .	TC.1. 743
Telling his tale alwey, this olde greye . . .	TC.4. 127
<b>Tells</b>	
That never was founde, as it telles . . .	BD. 73
In certeyn, as the book us telles . . .	HF.1. 426
<b>Teme</b>	
But myghte teme us upon bere . . .	HF.3. 654
<b>Temp- see Attempt-</b>	
<b>Temper</b>	
Ne may his herte in temper bringe . . .	RR. 346
<b>Temperance</b>	
After the tyme moste be temperaunce . . .	F.Fkl. 785
<b>Tempered</b>	
It was nat tempred as it oghte be . . .	G.CY. 926
And Wille his doghter tempred al this while . . .	PF. 214
of helle, and ther he tempred his . . . songes . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
	1120-5
The which was tempred with vynegre . . .	RR. 4180
Which is not tempred with vynegre . . .	RR. 5476
<b>Tempereth</b>	
My lord hem tempred, and no man but he,— . . .	G.CY. 901
<b>Tempest (noun)</b>	
With many a tempest hadde his berd been shake; . . .	A.Prol. 406
And of the tempest at hir boom-comynge; . . .	A.Kn. 884
Who had the foure spirites of tempest . . .	B.ML. 491
That fro the tempest ay this womman kepte . . .	B.ML. 496
But ever crie agayn tempest and rayn . . .	H.Mcp. 301
reyn or tempest, or elles grucheth that . . .	I.Pars. 500-5
Swich a tempest gan to ryse . . .	BD. 70
Me for to hide from tempest ful of drede . . .	ABC. 42
As in a tempest is a roten mast . . .	Anel. 314
to the ward, ne over greet tempest hath . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
Ther saw I swich tempeste arise . . .	HF.1. 209
And graunted of the tempest lise . . .	HF.1. 220
Ther saw I how the tempest stente . . .	HF.1. 221
And how the tempest al began . . .	HF.1. 435
Whan tempest doth the shippes swalowe . . .	HF.2. 528
So was he with the tempest al to-shake . . .	LGW. 962
And al hir tempest and hire harde cas . . .	LGW. 1056
And shortly, fro the tempest hire to save . . .	LGW. 1224
And after this, whan that the tempest stente . . .	LGW. 1240
And al his folke with tempeste al to-driven . . .	LGW. 1280
With tempest thider were y-blow a-nyghte . . .	LGW. 1475
And as the see, with tempeste al to-shake . . .	LGW. 1765
So hunteth hym the tempest to and fro! . . .	LGW. 2414
They ben with tempest al fordryve . . .	RR. 3782
<b>Tempeste (verb)</b>	
comforted the, so that thou tempeste the nat thus . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
Tempest thee noht al croked to redresse . . .	Truth. 8
<b>Tempestuous</b>	
This see clepe I the tempestuous matere . . .	TC.2. 5
<b>Tempests</b>	
fordryven with tempestes blowynge aboute . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
and with tempestes . . . But the covetise of . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
wynd Aquylon moeveth boylynge tempestes . . .	Bo.2. m.3.
	355-60
Cloudes, mystes, and tempestes . . .	HF.2. 458
Of faire wyndes, of tempestes . . .	HF.3. 877
<b>Templers</b>	
As Templers, and Hospitlers . . .	RR. 6693
<b>Temple</b>	
A gentil Maunciple was ther of a temple . . .	A.Prol. 567
Heere in the temple of the goddesse Clemence . . .	A.Kn. 928
First, in the temple of Venus maystow se . . .	A.Kn. 1913
Withinne the temple of myghty Mars the rede? . . .	A.Kn. 1969
That highte the grete temple of Mars in Trace . . .	A.Kn. 1972
Ther stood the temple of Mars armypotent . . .	A.Kn. 1982
Every pyler, the temple to sustene . . .	A.Kn. 1993
Amyddes of the temple sat Meschaunce . . .	A.Kn. 2009
Now to the temple of Dyane the chaste . . .	A.Kn. 2051
Unto the lystes, ther hire temple was . . .	A.Kn. 2218
Thy temple wol I worshippe evermo . . .	A.Kn. 2251
Bigan to Venus temple to go on . . .	A.Kn. 2272
And to the temple of Dyane gan she hye . . .	A.Kn. 2274

# Temple—Continued

Smokynge the temple, ful of clothes faire,	A.Kn. 2281
Arcite unto the temple walked is	A.Kn. 2388
Thy sovereyn temple wol I moost honouren	A.Kn. 2407
And in thy temple I wol my baner honore	A.Kn. 2410
The rynges on the temple dore that honge,	A.Kn. 2422
That it gan al the temple for to lighte;	A.Kn. 2426
And in a temple of Marbulstones cleere	B.Pri. 1871 var
And this was in a temple of greet array;	B.Mk. 3272
And down fil temple and al, and ther it lay;	B.Mk. 3275
With failynge of the grete temple of stoon.	B.Mk. 3279
The vessel of the temple he with hym ladde.	B.Mk. 3338
Out of the temple of Jerusalem biraife,	B.Mk. 3386
Toward a temple, with hire mooder deere,	C.Doe. 119
Withinne that develes temple, in cursed wise,	C.Pard. 470
'Aaron, that hadde the temple in governance,	D.Sum. 1894
Into the temple when they sholde gon	D.Sum. 1896
What though he made a temple, Goddes hous?	E.Mch. 2293
So made he eek a temple of false goddis.	E.Mch. 2295
Unto the temple, as reson was, they wende.	F.Sq. 296
Thy temple in Delphos wol I barefoot seke,—	F.Fkl. 1077
And to the temple his way forth hath he holde,	F.Fkl. 1306
Unto Dianes temple goth she right,	F.Fkl. 1390
for thise avoutiers broken the temple of God	I.Pars. 875-80
In a temple, for bothe two	BD. 1067
Temple devout, ther God hath his wonynge	ABC. 145
Within thy grisly temple ful of drede,	Anel. 3
Within the temple, with a sorrowful chere,	Anel. 356
I saw a temple of bras y-founded stronge.	PF. 231
Aboute the temple daunseden alwey	PF. 232
And on the temple of doves white and faire	PF. 237
Be-fore the temple dore, ful soberly,	PF. 239
Within the temple, of syghes hote as fyr	PF. 246
Within the temple, in sovereyn place stonde	PF. 254
And further in the temple I gan espye	PF. 280
And to the temple in al hir beste wise	TC.1. 162
In th'ilke large temple on every side,	TC.1. 185
Within the temple he wente him forth, pleyinge,	TC.1. 267
Out of the temple al esliche he wente,	TC.1. 317
When he was fro the temple thus departed,	TC.1. 323
That he saw in temple, and al the wise	TC.1. 363
To temple go, that he th' images etche?	TC.2. 373
And moote at swich a temple allone wake,	TC.3. 540
Til in a temple he fond him al allone,	TC.4. 947
'For prestes of the temple tellen this,	TC.5. 365
And in that temple with her yen clere	TC.5. 566
Withyn a temple y-mad of glas;	HF.1. 120
This temple; for in portreyture,	HF.1. 131
In this noble temple thus,	HF.1. 469
That brende the temple of Isidis	HF.3. 764
The temple sette I al a-fire.	HF.3. 768
Unto the maistre temple of al the toun,	LGW. 1016
When he was in the large temple come,—	LGW. 1019
Hadden in this temple ben over-alle,	LGW. 1024
Stoode in the temple, in hire estat royalle,	LGW. 1036
Unto that same temple, for to seke	LGW. 1052
And when she gooth to temple, and home ageyne,	LGW. 1270
To Bachus temple. And in a lytel stoude	LGW. 2376

## Temples

The temples, and the theatre every deel,	A.Kn. 2091
And this in alle the temples of this toun	TC.3. 383
They gan to frote, and wete his temples tweyne;	TC.3. 1115

## Temporal

He mysdeparteth richesse temporal;	B.ML. 107
and his temporel substance, and in his	B.Mel. 2185-90
sweete temporel richesses, and delices	B.Mel. 2600-5
may it lyve withouten temporel goodes;	B.Mel. 2740-5
But temporel thyng that man may hurte and mayme,	D.WB. 1132
of helle, or elles to geten temporel richesse,	I.Pars. 240-5
temporel prosperitee, and scorned by	I.Pars. 275-80
have pompe and delit in his temporel hynesse,	I.Pars. 405-10
agayn temporel necessitee, for it	I.Pars. 685-90
bothe of spirituel and temporel thynges.	I.Pars. 720-5
for as muche as a cherl hath no temporel thyng	I.Pars. 750-5
lawe seith that temporel goodes of	I.Pars. 755-60
bought for temporel catel the yifte that God	I.Pars. 780-5
grace of Jhesu Crist and of his temporel goodes,	I.Pars. 810-5
of charitee of hem that han temporel richesses	I.Pars. 1030-5
temporele thynges, of whiche orisouns,	I.Pars. 1035-40
of god, whiche that temporel wefulnesse	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
thynges that ben fortunous and temporel,	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
of temporel ordinaunce, assembled	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
symplely and presently, by temporel ordinaunce;	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
bond and the temporel ordinaunce of	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
we seyn, that the betydyng of temporel thingis	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
or colliacioun of temporel thinges.	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
Thanne thilke thing that suffreth temporel condicioun,	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
moeyng of temporel thinges folweth this	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
alle temporel moeyment duelleth in the	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
ye seen some thinges in this temporel present,	Bo.5. p.8. 1890-5
That falling of the thinges temporel	TC.4. 1061
With alle richesse temporell—	RR. 7066

## Temporels

the losse of othere goodes temporels, have	B.Mel. 2185-90
alle goodes temporels by recchelesnesse.	I.Pars. 685-90

## Tempre

Now hadde the tempre sonne al that relevyd,	LGW.G. 116
---	------------

## Temprure

The temprure of the mortere	RR. 4177
-----------------------------	----------

## Temps

That futur temps hath maad men to dissever,	G.CY. 875
'Jay tout perdu—mon temps et mon	I.Pars. 245-50
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour';	Fort. 7
At prime temps love to manace.	RR. 3373
At pryme temps of his foly.	RR. 4534
Pryme temps full of frostes white,	RR. 4747

## Tempt

He may nat tempte yow over youre myght,	D.Fri. 1661
To tempte his wyf, hir sadnesse for to knowe,	E.Cl. 452
Hire for to tempte, and alwey moore and moore?	E.Cl. 458
To tempte his wyf yet after, if he may.	E.Cl. 620
To tempte his wyf as he was first disposed.	E.Cl. 707
To tempte his wyf was set al his entente.	E.Cl. 735
This markys, yet his wyf to tempte moore,	E.Cl. 786

## Temptacion

When he withstandeth oure temptacioun,	D.Fri. 1497
with us as to temptacioun, which peyne	I.Pars. 335-40
by temptacioun, by delit, and by	I.Pars. 355-60
of temptacioun, and semblable thynges;	I.Pars. 455-60
by temptacion on every syde.	I.Pars. 710-5
greet temptacioun. Soothly, a whit wal,	I.Pars. 950-5
wikked temptacioun, the chirche is entredit	I.Pars. 965-70
man synneth, as by whiche temptacioun,	I.Pars. 970-5
and if hymself procure thilke temptacioun,	I.Pars. 970-5
that ye ne entre in wikked temptacioun.	I.Pars. 1045-50

## Temptacions

This knyght, thurgh Sathanas temptaciouns,	B.ML. 598
hire temptaciouns, so that they han wounded	B.Mel. 2610-5
werynesse in travayllyng his temptaciouns	I.Pars. 255-60

## Tempted

O, nedelees was she tempted in assay!	E.Cl. 621
that the feend tempted Eve, that is to	I.Pars. 330-5
it is impossible but he be tempted	I.Pars. 335-40
seyn that they ne be nat tempted in hir	I.Pars. 345-50
is tempted in his owne concupiscence,	I.Pars. 345-60
matere and occasioun to be tempted of	I.Pars. 345-50
he is tempted. And thanne, if that a	I.Pars. 350-5
to be tempted, for al be it so that the	I.Pars. 950-5

## Tempter

So kepe us fro the temptour Sathanas.	D.Fri. 1655
---------------------------------------	-------------

## Tempteth

But he ne tempteth no man that he boghte,	E.Cl. 1153
---	------------

## Tempus

'Set medicine inquit tempus.'—Prosa 2	Bo.1. p.2. 45-60
---------------------------------------	------------------

## Ten

I dorste swere they weyeden ten pound,—	A.Prol. 454
Of maistres hadde he mo than thries ten,	A.Prol. 576
Heere thre, ther ten, holdynge hir questicoun,	A.Kn. 2514
Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve.	A.Rv. 4141
It was ten of the clokke, he gan conclud;	B.ML. 14
Scarly amonges .xij. ten shul thryve	B.Sh. 1418 var
For I shal telle ensamples mo than ten,	D.WB. 179
Ten hondred thousand [talen] tellen I kan	E.Mch. 2240
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve;	F.Sq. 383
That in the Ram is ten degrees upronne	F.Sq. 386 var
Or ten, or twelve, or manye sommes mo,	G.CY. 675
Ten of the clokke it was tho as I gesse	I.Pars.5 var
in the ten comandmentz, as bereth witness	I.Pars. 750-5
avowtrie is set gladly in the ten comandementz	I.Pars. 885-90
telle yow the ten comandementz; but so	I.Pars. 955-60
Fro other wel ten feet or twelve.	BD. 420
And rekene with his figures ten—	BD. 437
He made of ryme ten vers or twelve	BD. 463
Hadde among ten thousand be,	BD. 971
That was the ten woundes of Egipte,	BD. 1206
moment to ten thowsand wynter, for as	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
the batailles by x yer, recovered and	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
Assegeden wel ten yer or they stente,	TC.1. 60
And other of her wommen nine or ten.	TC.3. 598
Or dayes ten, that dar I saufully seyn!	TC.4. 1320
Mowen ye not ten dayes thanne abide	TC.4. 1328
Or nightes ten, to meten in this place,	TC.4. 1685
Ten dayes n'is so longe nought t'abide!	TC.5. 353
'How sholde I thus ten dayes ful endure,	TC.5. 239
After tho dayes ten of which I tolde,	TC.5. 1206
But dayes ten ye n'olde in oost sojorne,—	TC.5. 1350
Forbede a love, and it is ten so woode.	LGW. 736
ben to harde to thy tendir aies of x yere to	Astr. 1-5
10. Next the cerle of the daies folweth	Astr. 45-50
9 of the clokke the space of 10 degrees.	Astr. 139-45
and fonde ther 10 degrees of Scorpis	Astr. 139-45
signe is departid in thre evene parties by 10	Astr. 165-8
10. Conclusio. To knowe the quantite of	Astr. 188-93
fro oure pool artik 38 degrees and 10	Astr. 245-51
38 degrees and 10 mynutes.	Astr. 245-51
the sonne is . . . 38 degrees And 10 mynutes of heyhte	Astr. 266-70 var
10 mynutes of height at none, and his	Astr. 272-7
10 degrees of Leo almost 56 of height	Astr. 272-7 var
about 10 or 11 of the clokke, when the	Astr. 350-8
And ten brode arowis hilde he there,	RR. 939
I cowde reken yow many a ten,	RR. 6239
Ten tyme of the Kyng of Fraunce,	RR. 6492
It passith not ten daies or twelve	RR. 7593



<b>Tend</b> that alle thinges tenden and hyen to, that	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
<b>Tendre</b> The tendre croppes, and the yonge sonne . And al was conscience and tendre herte . Of olde folk, and folk of tendre yeeres . Nas herd ewich tendre wepyng for pitee . For he so yong and tendre was of age; . Allas! the shorte throte, the tendre mouth, But thogh this mayde tendre were of age, His tendre lymes, delicat to sighte . No tendre mouth, noon herte delicat . Than is Grisilde, and moore tendre of age, This tendre mayden, as ye han doon mo; O tendre, O deere, O yonge children mynel Unto som mayde, fair and tendre of age . And bet than olde boef is the tendre veel . Hir freshe beautee, and hir age tendre . When tendre yowth had wedded stoupyng age; And thoughte, 'Allas! O tendre creature! He rubbeth hire aboute hir tendre face . And of my wyftho thikke tendre flour . And tendre flessch, and make his couche of silk, For soothly, slouth is so tendre and so . maketh hem feble and tendre . That nere thy tender herte we weren spilt. most of tendre fysches, or of sharpe	A. Prol. 7 A. Prol. 150 A. Kn. 2823 B. ML. 292 B. P. 1714 C. Pard. 517 E. Cl. 218 E. Cl. 682 E. Cl. 927 E. Cl. 989 E. Cl. 1039 E. Cl. 1093 E. Mch. 1407 E. Mch. 1420 E. Mch. 1601 E. Mch. 1738 E. Mch. 1757 E. Mch. 1827 E. Mch. 2190 H. Mep. 176 I. Pars. 685-90 I. Pars. 690-5 ABC. 180 Bo.3. m.8. 795-800 TC.2. 271 TC.3. 904 TC.4. 795 TC.5. 11 TC.5. 825 LGW. 1370 var LGW. 1389 Astr. 1-5 RR. 541 RR. 857 RR. 1013 RR. 1400 RR. 4799 RR. 4945 RR. 6725 RR. 7040
For tendre wittes whenen al be wile 'This is so gentil and so tendre of herte How shal your tendre herte this sustene? Y-brought ayein the tendre leves grene, Her tendre herte, sliding of corage . Of gentyl women tendre creatures For ever as tender a capon eteth the fox, ben to harde to thy tendir age of x yere to Hir flesh [as] tendre as is a chike, Of colour, and hir flesh so tendre Hir flesh was tendre as dewe of flour, Lest [it] the tender grasses shende . And depe greven it is so tendir Which yit remembre of tendir age, Or for his tendre age also, With tendre gees, and with capons,	A. Kn. 1197 A. Kn. 3103 B. ML. 269 D. Sum. 1817 E. Cl. 584 E. Cl. 686 E. Cl. 1041 E. Cl. 1083 E. Cl. 1097 F. Sq. 501 H. Mep. 165 Pity. 93 Anel. 129 TC.1. 111 TC.4. 353 TC.4. 369 TC.4. 950 TC.5. 82 TC.5. 725 LGW. 172 LGW. 1034 LGW. 1732 LGW. 2316 LGW. 2679 LGW. 2706 RR. 332 RR. 2738 RR. 7612
<b>Tenderly</b> And he loved hym as tenderly agayn . And Emelye hym loveth so tenderly . Fro freendes that so tenderly hire kepte, To grope tenderly a conscience . With alle circumstanes, tenderly . But to Boloigne he tenderly it broghte . Moore tenderly, and, to my supposynge, Embraceth hem, and tenderly kysynge, And youre benyngne fader, tenderly So tenderly that no thyng eyed me,— To fostre it tenderly with myte and drynke That you have sought so tenderly and yore, And ever the longer she loved him tenderly . With pitous vois, and tenderly wepyng And Pandar, that ful tendrelithe wepte, Gan for to wepe as tendrelithe as he; Ful tenderly he prey'de and made his mone, And, Lord, so she gan wepen tenderly! So tenderly she wep bothe eve and morwe: Yaf to the floures, softe and tenderly, So tenderly that routhe it was to seene . And therewithal ful tenderly she wepe, And therewithal she wepte tenderly, Ful tenderly begynneth she to wepe; And wepte ful tenderly upon his face, How that she wepe ful tenderly . A man loveth moore tenderly That no man loveth hym tenderly	A. Kn. 1197 A. Kn. 3103 B. ML. 269 D. Sum. 1817 E. Cl. 584 E. Cl. 686 E. Cl. 1041 E. Cl. 1083 E. Cl. 1097 F. Sq. 501 H. Mep. 165 Pity. 93 Anel. 129 TC.1. 111 TC.4. 353 TC.4. 369 TC.4. 950 TC.5. 82 TC.5. 725 LGW. 172 LGW. 1034 LGW. 1732 LGW. 2316 LGW. 2679 LGW. 2706 RR. 332 RR. 2738 RR. 7612
<b>Tenderness</b> Wepynge for tendrenesse in herte blithe, For tendrenesse how shal she ek sustene For tendrenesse of herte for to leve	B. ML. 1154 TC.5. 242 LGW. 2380
<b>Tendeth</b> whider that the entencion of alle kende tendeth?"	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
<b>Tene</b> Of jalousie, or any oother tene . To have relees of sinne, of sorwe, and teemel . For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene . For fals Arcite, that dide her al this tene? Of which Arcite hath nother routhe ne tene; Or be recreant for his owne tene, So shoop it, that him fil that day a tene Criseyde, al quit from every drede and tene, But herte myn, forget this sorwe and tene, 'Allas, ye slee me thus for verray tene! Whan I the firste night have al this tene? 'The Goddes shewen bothe joye and tene That for to thenken hit a tene is . Hir nose snorted up for tene . And newe fruyt fillid with wynter tene . The which for tene crece, and eke	A. Kn. 3106 ABC. 3 Anel. 140 Anel. 168 Anel. 179 TC.1. 814 TC.2. 61 TC.3. 1226 TC.4. 796 TC.4. 1605 TC.5. 240 TC.5. 1714 HF.1. 387 RR. 157 RR. 4750 RR. 4875 em
<b>Tenor</b> wol I take the tenour, and the grete effectes make .	LGW. 929
<b>Tense</b> see Temps	
<b>Tent</b> And han hem caried softe unto the tente . . . To sleen hym Olofernes in his tente, . . . Thou were bitrayed and lad unto his tente, . . . Withinne his tente, large as is a berne, . . . Slepyng, his heed of smoot, and from his tente . . . Bountee so fix hath in thyn herte his tente, . . . Fleeyng, I see for accour to thy tente . . . 'And n'ere it that we ben so neigh the tente . . . Com to the tente ther-as Calcas lay, . . . Inwith her fadres faire brigthe tente, . . .	A. Kn. 1021 B. ML. 940 B. Mk. 3670 B. Mk. 3759 B. Mk. 3762 ABC. 9 ABC. 41 TC.5. 148 TC.5. 845 TC.5. 1022
<b>Tenth</b> Com riding with his tenthe some i-ferre . . . The tenthe day, but-if that deth m'assail, . . . I shal wel suffre unto the tenthe day, . . . So sende us hastily the tenthe day! For-which the tenthe night if-that I faille . . . Yiving him hope alwey, the tenthe morwe . . . It fil that after, on the tenthe day . . . And namely that ilke tenthe nyght . . . The tenthe day [dide] of Decembre; . . . Of Decembre the tenthe day, . . . the 9 to Jupiter, the 10 to Mars, the 11 to and sette him on the ende of the 10 houre . . . 3, and the begynnynge of the 10 hous is . . . of the 10 hous sitt upon the lyne meridional, hous, and than the 10 upon the meridional . . .	TC.2. 1249 TC.4. 1595 TC.4. 1598 TC.5. 424 TC.5. 642 TC.5. 685 TC.5. 842 TC.5. 1103 var HF.1. 63 HF.1. 111 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 337-43 Astr. 343-50 Astr. 343-50
<b>Tenth</b> see Ten	
<b>Tentify</b> And tentify, she kepte hir fader deere;	E. Cl. 334
<b>Tents</b> And he found tentes first, but if men lye . . . Or elles yonder ther the tentes be!	Anel. 154 TC.5. 670
<b>Tercel</b> 'The tercel egle, as that ye knowen wel, . . . And therwithal the tercel gan she calle, . . . This royal tercel spak, and taried nought: . . . Another tercel egle spak anon, The thriddie tercel egle answerde tho, . . . Conseyle yow the royal tercel take,	PF. 393 PF. 405 PF. 415 PF. 449 PF. 463 PF. 633
<b>Terocelet</b> Tho dwelte a tercelet me faste by, . . . 'So ferde this tercelet, allas, the day! The tercelet egle as that ye knowe ful wel . . . The tercelet of the faucon, to diffyn . . . The tercelet seide then in this manere: 'Now fy, cherl! quod the gentil tercelet, Who loveth hir best, as seyde the tercelet, As seyde the tercelet ful skyfully,	F. Sq. 504 F. Sq. 621 PF. 393 var PF. 529 PF. 533 PF. 596 PF. 625 PF. 634
<b>Terocelets</b> As both thise tidyves, teroceletes and owles; 'To you speke I, ye terocelets,' quod Nature,	F. Sq. 648 PF. 659
<b>Teroles</b> 'Al redy!' quod these egles terocles tho.	PF. 540
<b>Tereus</b> How Tereus gan forth his suster take, . . . Why suffrest thou that Tereus was bore, . . . The story of Tereus, of which I tolde . . . This Tereus let make his shippes yare, . . . That whan that Tereus saugh hir beaute, 'Where is my suster, brother Tereus?' . . . This Tereus is to his wyfe y-come, . . . And al the thinge that Tereus hath wrought, Doon as Tereus, to lese his name, . . .	TC.2. 69 LGW. 2234 LGW. 2243 LGW. 2270 LGW. 2289 LGW. 2315 LGW. 2342 LGW. 2363 LGW. 2389
<b>Terins</b> And thrustles, terins, and mavys,	RR. 665
<b>Term</b> lyveth . . . Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes mo? Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke in terme? And hire forsook for terme of al his lyf, Do as thes lue to terme of al thy lyf; Ne never shullen, terme of alle hir lyves And in whos face, and terme, and everydeel, Thogh that he multipele terme of his lyve; to terme of al his lif he sholde namoore Home, for it was a longe terme . . . For he had broke his terme day ledere, path and terme; to looke on the, . . . And, if so be that I my terme pace, . . . He shal no terme finden, out of drede; But whan he saw she n'olde her terme holde, And falsly gan his terme pace; And terme y-sette to come soone at nyght Over the terme sette betwix us tweyne, And if that ye the terme rekne wolde,	A. Kn. 1029 C. Pard. 311 D. WB. 644 D. WB. 820 D. Fri. 1831 F. Fkl. 1288 G. CY. 1479 I. Pars. 965-70 BD. 79 BD. 729 Bo.3. m.9. 875-80 TC.5. 696 TC.5. 1090 TC.5. 1209 HF.1. 392 LGW. 1637 LGW. 2499 LGW. 2510
<b>Termagant</b> He seyde, 'Child, by Termagant! . . .	B. Th. 2000
<b>Termine</b> Al hir sentence as him list to termynye;	PF. 530
<b>Terms</b> In termes hadde he caas and doomes alle . . . A fewe termes hadde he, two or thre, . . . That nedeth in oon of thise termes two, . . . Right in his cherles termes wol I speke; Ne of phisyk, ne termes quaint of lawe; No countrefeted termes hadde she . . . Youre termes, youre colours, and youre figures Of soles termes; wysser men than thow,	A. Prol. 323 A. Prol. 639 A. Kn. 3028 A. Rv. 3917 B. Sh. 1189 C. Doc. 51 E. Cl. 16 E. Mch. 1599

# Terms—Continued

I ne kan no termes of astrologye,—	F.Fkl. 1206
Oure termes ben no clerical and so queynt;	G.CY. 752
For in his termes so he wolde hym wynde,	G.CY. 980
And in hir termes sette hir lust and payne,	G.CY. 1398
nat leueful to streeche his brode termes or bowndes .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
at the termes of the nyght (that is to seyn, at	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
As thus, to usen termes of phisik .	TC.2. 1038
In loves termes: hold of thy matere .	TC.2. 1039
His blise, and ek these othere termes alle	TC.2. 1067
Of termes of philosophye, .	HF.2. 349
That, with hir termes and hir domes, .	RR. 199
<b>Terne</b>	
Hym terne I pray to god for his falschede .	G.CY. 1274 var
<b>Terned</b>	
Til he had terned hym he koude nat blyne .	G.CY. 1171 var
<b>Terrena</b>	
'Vos quoque terrena animalia.'—Prosa 3 .	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
<b>Terrestre</b>	
His Paradyt terrestre, and his disport; .	E.Mch. 1332
<b>Terris</b>	
'Omne hominum genus in terris.'—Metrum 6 .	Bo.3. m.6. 755-60
<b>Tertia</b>	
sequitur tertia pars eiusdem .	I.Pars. 1025-30
'Haut alter tristicie.'—Prosa 3 .	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
'Hiis igitur si pro se.'—Prosa 3 .	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
'... terrena animalia.'—Prosa 3 .	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
'Videne igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3 .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
'Tum ego en inquam.'—Prosa 3 .	Bo.5. p.3. 1665-70
<b>Tercia pars.</b> —The thirde partie shal .	Astr. 15-20
<b>Tertian</b>	
That ye shul have a fevere terciene, .	B.NP. 4149
<b>Tertio</b>	
Ad Colossenses 3°. .	I.Pars. 630-5
<b>Tertium</b>	
'Tunc me discussa.'—Metrum 3 .	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
'Cum primo polo.'—Metrum 3 .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
'Quamvis fluente dives.'—Metrum 3 .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
'Vela Naricii ducis.'—Metrum 3 .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
'Quenam discors.'—Metrum 3 .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
<b>Tertius</b>	
Incipit liber tercius .	Bo.3. head 600-5
Explicit liber tercius .	Bo.3. end 1140-5
<b>Tertulan</b>	
In whiche book eek ther was Tertulan, .	D.WB. 676
<b>Tertullian</b> <i>see</i> <b>Tertulan</b>	
<b>Terve</b>	
Hym terve, I pray to God, for his falschede! .	G.CY. 1274
<b>Terved</b>	
Til he had terved hym, he koude nat blyne .	G.CY. 1171
<b>Tesbe</b>	
Explicit Legenda Tesbe .	LGW. end
Incipit Legenda Tesbe Babilon, Martiris .	LGW. head
<b>Tesbe</b> <i>see</i> <b>Thisbe</b>	
<b>Testament</b>	
In the Olde Testament of Daniel, .	B.NP. 4318
Of victories in the Olde Testament, .	C.Pard. 575
Though I right now sholde make my testament, .	D.WB. 424
And make in haste my testament, .	RR. 4610
That is the Olde Testament, .	RR. 6891
<b>Testaments</b>	
Of chiroche-reves, and of testaments, .	D.Fri. 1305
<b>Testes</b>	
The sheeldes brighte, testes, and trappures; .	A.Kn. 2499
<b>Tests</b>	
Oure yngottes, testes, and many mo. .	G.CY. 818
<b>Testy</b>	
Testif they were, and lusty for to playe; .	A.Rv. 4004
Hardy and testif, strong and chivalrus .	TC.5. 802
<b>Tauta</b>	
O Teuta, queene, thy wyfily chastitee .	F.Fkl. 1453
<b>Tewnes</b> <i>see</i> <b>Tunis</b>	
<b>Teti</b>	
He yaf nat of that text a pulled hen .	A.Prol. 177
But thilke text heid he nat worth an oystre; .	A.Prol. 182
Thus wole oure text; but natheles certeyn .	B.ML. 905
Of which the name in my text noght I fynde,—	B.ML. 905
how ye understonde this text, and what is youre	B.Mel. 2465-70
That gentil text kan I wel understonde. .	D.WB. 29
After thy text, ne after thy rubriche, .	D.WB. 346
After the text of Criste, Poul, and John, .	D.Fri. 1647
Nat al after the text of hooly writ; .	D.Sum. 1790
I ne have no text of it, as I suppose, .	D.Sum. 1919
I troue he hadde thilke text in mynde, .	F.Sq. 607
Were peynted, bothe the text and gloce, .	BD. 333
some bookes han the texte thus: .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
And therefore the texte seith thus; .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to findel .	TC.3. 1357
Made him amis the Goddes text to gloce .	TC.4. 1410
The nakide tirt in Inglis to declare .	LGW. 86
For in playne text, withouten nede of gloce, .	LGW. 328
The nakid text and lete the gloce, .	RR. 6556
<b>Teti</b>	
I wol noght telle of textes never a deel; .	H.Mop. 236

# Tertulian

But for I am a man noght textuel, .	H.Mep. 235
But as I seyde, I am noght textuel, .	H.Mep. 316
Of clerkes, for I am nat textuel. .	I.Pars. 57
<b>Textus</b>	
the fyfte part.) Textus. When it was .	Bo.1. p.4. 120 <sup>o</sup>
folk.) Textus. And ther-of cometh .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
som-tyme on the tothir.) Textus. She	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
that endeth in wrecchidnesse.) Textus. .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
Textus. For al be it so that .	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
that wolen come to hym.) Textus. .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
<b>Thakked</b>	
And thakked hire aboute the lendes weel, .	A.Mil. 3304
<b>Thakketh</b>	
This cartere thakketh his hors upon the croupe, .	D.Fri. 1559
<b>Than</b> ( <i>specimens</i> )	
As seyde hym-self, moore than a curat, .	A.Prol. 219
'Thow shalt,' quod he, 'be rather fals than I; .	A.Kn. 1153
Than whan his name appalled is for age, .	A.Kn. 3053
Taken upon me moore than ynogh; .	A.Mil. 3160
Than is the newe perejonette tree, .	A.Mil. 3248
This passeth forth; what wol ye bet than weel? .	A.Mil. 3370
Than that it rotie al the remenaunt.' .	A.Co. 4407
Than he shende alle the servaunte in the place. .	A.Co. 4410
For in the sterres, clerer than is glas, .	B.ML. 194
And he answerde, 'Rather than I leee .	B.ML. 225
Ye han mo slakkere detours than am I, .	B.Sh. 1603
What is bettre than Jaspre? Wisdom. .	B.Mel. 2295-300
bettre that thou suffre than bigyne. .	B.Mel. 2410-5
I hadde levere than a barel ale .	B.Mk. 3083
Rather than han another tormentise; .	B.Mk. 3707
By God, I hadde levere than my sherte .	B.NP. 4310
Soong murier than the mermayde in the see; .	B.NP. 4460
Moore for delit than world to multiplye, .	B.NP. 4535
If thou bigyle me any other than ones. .	B.NP. 4618
It wolde rather breste a-two than plye; .	E.Cl. 1169
Well lenger than thee list, paraventure. .	E.Mch. 1318
Bet is,' quod he, 'a pyk than a pykerel, .	E.Mch. 1419
How fairer been thy brestes than is wynl .	E.Mch. 2142
Than thee offende, trewe, deere wyf. .	E.Mch. 2164
As to my doom, than is the monthie of May; .	F.Fkl. 928
In oother manere than ye heere me seye .	F.Fkl. 953
For he hadde riden moore than trot or paas; .	G.CY. 575
Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? .	G.CY. 1283
Leat ye lese al, for 'bet than never is late; .	G.CY. 1410
bettre play Then playen either at chesse or tables. .	BD. 51
I have more sorwe than Tantale! .	BD. 708
I have lost more than thow venest.' .	BD. 743
Wers than was Achitofel, .	BD. 1117
Hath offer wo then changed is the mone. .	Mars. 235
Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel, .	Comp.L. 32
A trewer servant to yow than am I, .	Comp.L. 112
That fairer was then is the sonne shene; .	Anel. 73
Other colour then ashen hath she noon, .	Anel. 173
More then my-self an hundred thousand sithe, .	Anel. 222
avaunte hir bet . . . Then I? And to this plyte have	
ye me broght, .	Anel. 297
Nay! rather deeth, then do so cruel dede, .	Anel. 300
more discomfiture, Then I, ne more sorwe endure; .	Anel. 327
more . . . Than man can telle; ne never wolde it	
nyghte, .	PF. 209
more unsely thanne thilke wrecche of .	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
more . . . unsely whan . . . delivred fro payne,	
thane whan . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
more unsely . . . , thanne whan thei ben punyschid	
moche more than the thingis that ben .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
More than that fool of whos foly men rime. .	TC.1. 532
A thousand fold more than he can deserve! .	TC.1. 819
More than y-nough," so seydestow ful ofte; .	TC.1. 919
It is a thing wel bet than swiche five! .	TC.2. 126
A thousand fold yit hyer than the sonne; .	TC.2. 1586
Ne knewe hem more than myn olde hatl .	TC.3. 320
som maner . . . Is excusable more than som, y-wis; .	TC.3. 1031
Yit lasse thing than othees may suffice .	TC.3. 1146
Now is this bet than bothe two be lorn! .	TC.3. 1223
Gan more than erst, and yit took he non hede. .	TC.3. 1547
For other cause was ther non than so. .	TC.3. 1579
Beth rather to him cause of flat than egge, .	TC.4. 927
bet were it I . . . Myselven slow, alwey than thus to	
playne; .	TC.5. 1272
The causes knoweth bet then I, .	HF.1. 13
Or why this more then that cause is; .	HF.1. 20
Of golde werke, then I sawgh ever. .	HF.1. 127
moche more Then I hadde any egle seyn. .	HF.1. 501
Y-maad, then greynes be of sondes; .	HF.2. 183
Then on instruments ben cordes; .	HF.2. 188
more thyng beleve Then they may seen at eye or	
elles prove, .	LGW. 100
No more than of the corne agayn the sheef; .	LGW. 190
A worme to neghen ner my flour than thow. .	LGW. 318
To me ne founde I better noon than yee; .	LGW. 446
moo sitting Thanne thou knowest, and ben good	
wommen alle, .	LGW. 560
That loved hym beter thane hir-selfe, I gesse; .	LGW. 1665
More than the boundes of myn honeste? .	LGW. 1673
better . . . Than that I suffrede yow gyltes to sterve, .	LGW. 2092
Though ye ben harder then is any stone.' .	LGW. 2554



**Than (specimens)—Continued**

Wel more then any mannes wyt kan gesse;	Ven. 10
But to wedde than brenne in worse wyse,	Buk. 18
Modre the Maide moo then I behete.	Astr. 20-5
<b>Thank</b>	
And have a thank, and yet a gowne and hood.	A.Prol. 612
Kan hem ther-for as muche thank as me.	A.Kn. 1808
And thonken hym with al hir herte and myght;	A.Kn. 1876
Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel—	A.Kn. 3064
And thanken Jupitir of al his grace?	A.Kn. 3069
I thank yow, by God and by Seint Jame!	B.Sh. 1545
And to our hye goddes thanke we	B.Mk. 3387
Thanke Fortune, that so wel thee apeddel	B.Mk. 3876
Hym thonken alle; and thus they han an ende	E.Cl. 188
Was for this child, and God they thanke and herye.	E.Cl. 616
That thonke I, God, and yow, to whom I preye	E.Cl. 830
' <i>Gravnd mercy</i> , lord! that thanke I yow,' quod she,	E.Cl. 1088
Thanken his God that hym hath sent a wyf;	E.Mch. 1352
Fro Januarie, with thank on every syde.	E.Mch. 1801
'This thank have I for I have maad yow see.	E.Mch. 2388
They thanken hym galynge, by two, by thre,	F.Sq. 354
Ne so koude thanke a wight as he hidde me!	F.Sq. 557
Thanke yow, lord, and lady myn, Venus,	F.Fkl. 1304
And thanke hym of his grete courtesye.	F.Fkl. 1569
God thanke I, and in good tyme be it sayd,	G.CY. 1048
Worshipe and thank be to thy deite!	H.Mep. 101
doon for thank of the world, but only	I.Pars. 1035-40
doon . . . for thank of Jhesu Crist; for, as	I.Pars. 1035-40
they thanken our Lord Jhesu Crist, of	I.Pars. 1080-5
moralitee, and devocioun, that thanke I oure Lord	I.Pars. 1085-90
'I thank the that thou woldest so,	BD. 560
This thanke I you, socour of al mankynde!	ABC. 168
I thanke the souter and the makere of hele,	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
deserveth to han ryght good thank of men.	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
that folk han geten hem thonk or	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
Have he my thank, and myn be this travail!	TC.1. 21
You thanke I, Lord, that han me brought to this!	TC.1. 424
Lord, which a thonk than shal low han of this!	TC.1. 803
Of thes, Pandare, I may son thanke deserve!	TC.1. 1015
'Far-wel, and thank I wil thy thanke deserve!	TC.1. 1060
Wherfore I nill have neither thank ne blame	TC.2. 15
'Ful wel, I thank it God,' quod Pandarus,	TC.2. 155
That wher he com'th he pris and thank him geteth.	TC.2. 376
I thank it God, as after myn estat,	TC.2. 751
'Whom sholde I thanken but you, God of Love,	TC.2. 848
Pandare gan him thanke, and to him seyde,	TC.2. 1415
I n'ot wher ye the more thank me conne!	TC.2. 1466
And loka that ye thonken humbly	TC.2. 1719
First, you to thanke, and of your lordshipe eke	TC.3. 76
His lady best, her thonk for to deserve.	TC.3. 441
And have a thank, as grucche and than abide,	TC.3. 643
I thonke it you as fer as I have wit,	TC.3. 997
That thanke I God; for-which your passoun	TC.3. 1040
Gan thanken to the brighte Goddes sevene.—	TC.3. 1203
deserve Your thonk, so that I thorough myn ignoraunce	TC.3. 1294
'Ye, herte myn, God thanke I of his grace!	TC.3. 1349
He gan him thonken in his beste wise	TC.3. 1594
And Pandarus to thanke and maken chere.	TC.3. 1664
Com him of love, his lady thank to winne,	TC.3. 1777
For which he gat him thank in every place.	TC.3. 1803
I trowe it wel, her thank for to deserve.	TC.5. 973
Do it bytyme, his thank is wel the more;	LGW. 452
Go, thanke now my lady here,' quod he.	LGW. 454
'My lady,' quod he, 'thanke I hertely	LGW. 1492
God thank yow, ther I ne kan nor may.	LGW. 1625
That I thy frendes knowe, I thank it thee.	Fort. 51
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al;	Truth. 19
yf so be that I . . . konne me the more thanke.	Astr. 11-6
Kan hym no thank for his servyse.	RR. 2112
In thank thi servise wole I take	RR. 2115
The bounte and the thank is doone,	RR. 2378
So best hir thank thou shalt deserve.	RR. 2698
For so thou may thank purchase,	RR. 2700
In thank that thyng is taken more	RR. 2741
'I thank you, sir, full hertely	RR. 3000
He seide, 'In thank I shal it take,	RR. 4577
If that I thanke his thank to fele;	RR. 4584
Here lith no thank ne no merite;	RR. 5909
<b>Thanked</b>	
Thanked be Fortune and hire false wheel,	A.Kn. 925
Converted was,—thanked be Cristes grace!	B.Mk. 686
Thanked be God!—al hool his marchandise,	B.Sh. 1535
and thonked God, of whom procedeth	B.Mel. 3060-5
He thanked God, and ever his lyf in feere	B.Mk. 3369
Y-thonked be God, that is eterne on lyve!	D.WB. 5
Thanked be God! in wele and habundaunce.	D.Sum. 1723
Thanked be God, that yow yaf soule and lyf,	D.Sum. 1807
They may now, God ne thanked of his loonel	D.Sum. 1861
In charitee y-thanked be oure Lord!	D.Sum. 2118
And, God be thanked, al fil for the beste.	E.Cl. 718
For, God be thanked, I dar make avaunt,	E.Mch. 1457
And thanked God that he myghte han hire al,	E.Mch. 1629
Thonked be God! with bothe myne eyeen two.	E.Mch. 2385
She thanked hym and with ful greet humblesse,	F.Fkl. 753
That thanked God, and with glade herte and light,	G.SN. 351
And this chanoun hym thanked ofte sithe,	G.CY. 1031
And thanked hym in swich wise as he koude.	H.Mep. 93
And she him thanked with ful humble chere,	TC.1. 124
Now, thanked God, he may go in the daunce	TC.1. 517
And thanked be ye, Lord, for that I love!	TC.2. 850

**Thanked—Continued**

She thanked him of al that he wel mente	TC.2. 1221
And took it him.—He thanked her, and seide,	TC.2. 1233
He thanked her, and wente upon his weye.	TC.2. 1491
She thonked God she evere with him mette,	TC.3. 474
He thonked her, and to her spak and seyde	TC.3. 1130
Y-thanked God, was torned to gladnesse,	TC.3. 1400
That thonked be the heighe worthinesse	TC.3. 1609
Lasteth such joye, y-thanked be Fortune,	TC.4. 2
'Ye, herte myn, y-thanked be Cipride!	TC.4. 1216
But natheles she thanked Diomedee	TC.5. 183
She thanked him ful ofte in gode intente.	LGW. 1149
I thanked hir as I best myght,	RR. 587
<b>Thanketh</b>	
And knelynge, thanketh hire of that requeste;	B.Mk. 383
She kneleth doun and thanketh Goddes sonde;	B.Mk. 523
And thanketh God an hundred thousand sithe,	B.Mk. 733
But thonketh my lord here of his kyndenesse.	B.Mk. 1113
The queene thanketh the kynge with al hir myght,	D.WB. 899
She thonketh hym upon hir knees al bare,	F.Fkl. 1545
Yit at the leste thanketh him, I preye,	TC.2. 1208
Thankyth hym, gan on his knees loute.	RR. 7334
<b>Thanking</b>	
Thankynge hym of his revelacioun;	D.Sum. 1863
Thankynge alwey the noble queene of kynde.	PF. 672
Thankinge Love, he so wel her bisette;	TC.3. 1552
Thankynge him gan on his knees loute	RR. 7334 <i>var</i>
<b>Thankings</b>	
benignely, yeldynge graces and thankynge	B.Mel. 2990-5
And therto yeve hym such thankynge,	RR. 6041
<b>Thanks</b>	
Wol noght, his thanks, have no felaweshipe.	A.Kn. 1626
And wolde, his thanks, han a passant name,	A.Kn. 2107
They wolde, hir thanks, wilnen to be there.	A.Kn. 2114
Pardee, I wol nat faille yow my thanks,	B.Sh. 1378
A thyng that no man wole, his thanks, helde.	D.WB. 272
withdrawn hem fro synne hir thanks, but ay	I.Pars. 1065-70
that wole, his thanks, hasten hym to dyen. For	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
That nolde his thanks such lyf lede.	RR. 1321
My thankis wolde I not have failed	RR. 1666
And gave hym thanks many a con,	RR. 2036
That nevere thou woldest, thi thankis, lete	RR. 2463
<b>Thanne see Than, Then</b>	
<b>Thar</b>	
'Hym thar nat wene wel that yvele dooth,'	A.Rv. 4320
and the thar never rewe	B.Mel. 2190-5
<b>Thar see Thaurte</b>	
<b>Thar see Tarbe</b>	
<b>Thare see There</b>	
<b>That (specimens)</b>	
A Knight ther was and that a worthy man,	A.Prol. 43
And though that he were worthy, he was wys,	A.Prol. 68
At that tyme, for hym liste ride soo;	A.Prol. 102
And on that oother syde a gay dagger,	A.Prol. 113
Of smale houndes hadde she that she fedde	A.Prol. 146
that text . . . That seith that hunters beth nat	
hooly men,	A.Prol. 178
Is signe that a man is wel y-shryve;	A.Prol. 226
But al be that he was a philosopre,	A.Prol. 297
An housholdere, and that a greet, was he:	A.Prol. 339
Of flesh and flesh, and that so plenteuous	A.Prol. 344
For blankmanger, that made he with the beste.	A.Prol. 387
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond,	A.Prol. 390
A bettre preest I trowe that nowher noon ys;	A.Prol. 524
And that was moost of synne and harlotries.	A.Prol. 561
Why that assembled was this compaignye	A.Prol. 717
And if ye vouche-sauf that it be so	A.Prol. 807
To me, that am thy cosyn and thy brother	A.Kn. 1131
Allas that ever knew I Perotheus!	A.Kn. 1227
'Only the sighte of hire, whom that I serve,—	A.Kn. 1231
Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie	A.Kn. 1385
'Now trowely, hou soore that me smerte,'	A.Kn. 1394
And with that word he caughte a greet mirour	A.Kn. 1399
To doon that any wight kan hym devyse.	A.Kn. 1425
That no man wondred how he it hadde.	A.Kn. 1445
Arcite . . . That litel wiste how ny that was his	
care,	A.Kn. 1489
And to the grove of which that I yow tolde,	A.Kn. 1605
Whan that Arcite hadde romed al his fille,	A.Kn. 1628
'Allas,' quod he, 'that day that I was bore!	A.Kn. 1642
Ye been the cause wherfore that I dye!	A.Kn. 1668
Nere it that thou art sik and wood for love,	A.Kn. 1600
And if so be that thou my lady wyne	A.Kn. 1617
And although that his ire hir gilt accused,	A.Kn. 1765
Of everich herte as that hym list diyvee.	A.Kn. 1790
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace.	A.Kn. 1881

**That (specimens)—Continued**

That it made all the gates for to rese.  
 And freten hym, for that they knewe hym sought.  
 Wel koude he peynen lifly, that it wrought;  
 That never, sithen that the world bigan,  
 Ther is no newe gyse that it nas old.  
 And that was yellow, and glytered as the sonne.  
 So that I have my lady in myne armes,  
 For though so be that Mars is god of armes,  
 And made a signe, wher-by that he took  
 Yet wiste he wel that graunted was his boone,  
 For tho thre formes that thou hast in thee.  
 As sende me hym that moost desyreth me.  
 That oother fyr was queynt and al agon  
 And do that I tomorwe have victorie.  
 The grete effect for which that I bygan.  
 Greet was the feeste in Atthenes that day,  
 That al that Monday justen they and daunce,  
 Longe after that the sonne gan to sprynge.  
 Wherfore, to shapen that they shal nat dye,  
 And after that another compaignye  
 So swetely, that al the chambre rong,  
 I praye yow that ye wole thynke on me,  
 Til Sonday, that the sonne gooth to reeste.  
 He cride and knokked as that he were wood,—  
 Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood,  
 For ech of us, but luke that they be large,  
 Be well avysed on that like nyght  
 shal nat mysse That at the leste wey I shal hire  
 kisse.  
 No wonder is, thogh that I swelte and swete,  
 Though that he hooly chirche sholde devoure.  
 John highte that oon, and Aleyn highte that oother;  
 A tale of me, that am a poure man,  
 That ther may be no longer tariynge,  
 The fruyt of this matiere is that I telle.  
 That she the constable, er that it were eve, Con-  
 verteth,  
 Whom that we wole that shal been our justiee,  
 For that she traitoure was to hire ligeance.  
 And spede hym fro the table that he myghte.  
 And weep, that it was routhe for to see;  
 It am I, fader, that in the salte see Was put.  
 Sith that hir firste knowelike bigan,  
 For by that God that yaf me soule and lyf,  
 If that yow list to doon that I yow praye,  
 And lat us dyne as scone as that ye may,  
 And bad the cookies that they sholde hem hye,  
 And by that lord that clepid is Saint Yve,—  
 'O thyng, er that ye goon, if it may be,  
 Save that he moeste, in alle maner wise,  
 And if that I were riche, as have I blisse,  
 Telle us a tale of myrthe, and that anon.'  
 And over that an haubergeon  
 And over that his cote-armour,  
 As thus, though that I telle somewhat moore  
 This maketh that our wyves wole assaye  
 Lo Sampson, which that was annunciat  
 Was never wight sith that this world bigan,  
 He was so strong that no man myghte hym lette;  
 And ye shul understonde how that he Hadde  
 fantasies  
 Lest that she wolde hem with hir handes alen,  
 'Allas!' quod he, 'allas, that I was wrought!  
 I am so hungry that I may nat slepe;  
 Now wolde God that I myghte slegen evere!  
 As fer as that the day bigynned dawe,  
 Thanne crew he that it myghte nat been amended.  
 And so bifel, that in the dawninge,  
 Lo, Catoun, which that was so wys a man,  
 'And so bifel that longe er it were day,  
 'But to that o man fil a greet mervaille;  
 And hym comanded that he sholde abyde,  
 And with that word he fy down from the beam,  
 But what that God forwoot moot nedes bee,  
 Whan that hir housbonde hadde lost his lyf,  
 It semed as that hevne sholde falle.  
 I wol hym ete in feith, and that anon!'  
 For he that wynketh, whan he sholde see,  
 Now, goodde God, if that it be thy wille,  
 Shal renne to the towne, and that ful swithe,  
 Or Jakke, or Rauf, or whoso that it were  
 And happed that he saugh before hym ryde  
 'Brother,' quod he, 'witow that I thee telle?  
 Herestow nat how that the cartere seith?  
 I have been syk, and that ful many a day;  
 Where as that somonous han hir heritage;  
 And so bifel that on a day this frere  
 herke . . . That twenty thousand men han lost hir  
 lyves  
 Vengeance is thanne al that they desire.  
 "Thou hast nat doon that I comanded thee";  
 For that an hors of his was dreynt therinne,  
 He made that the ryver was so smal  
 Saye that he wole conveyen his matere;  
 A markye whilom lord was of that lond,  
 To worshippe hire, whil that hir lyf may dure,  
 Telle what woman that it sholde be.  
 Tel me that poynt that I have seyd before,  
 But ek, whan that the cas required it,  
 Task heode of every word that I yow seye,

A.Kn. 1986  
 A.Kn. 2068  
 A.Kn. 2087  
 A.Kn. 2102  
 A.Kn. 2125  
 A.Kn. 2166  
 A.Kn. 2247  
 A.Kn. 2248  
 A.Kn. 2266  
 A.Kn. 2269  
 A.Kn. 2313  
 A.Kn. 2325  
 A.Kn. 2336  
 A.Kn. 2432  
 A.Kn. 2483  
 A.Kn. 2486  
 A.Kn. 2522  
 A.Kn. 2541  
 A.Kn. 2572  
 A.Mil. 3215  
 A.Mil. 3362  
 A.Mil. 3422  
 A.Mil. 3436  
 A.Mil. 3517  
 A.Mil. 3549  
 A.Mil. 3584  
 A.Mil. 3680  
 A.Mil. 3703  
 A.Rv. 3986  
 A.Rv. 4013  
 A.Co. 4341  
 B.ML. 262  
 B.ML. 411  
 B.ML. 573  
 B.ML. 665  
 B.ML. 895  
 B.ML. 1036  
 B.ML. 1052  
 B.ML. 1109  
 B.Sh. 1220  
 B.Sh. 1395  
 B.Sh. 1379  
 B.Sh. 1395  
 B.Sh. 1400  
 B.Sh. 1417  
 B.Sh. 1459  
 B.Sh. 1636  
 B.Sh. 1641  
 B.Th. 1896  
 B.Th. 2051  
 B.Th. 2056  
 B.Th. 2145  
 B.Mk. 3149  
 B.Mk. 3205  
 B.Mk. 3301  
 B.Mk. 3306  
 B.Mk. 3464  
 B.Mk. 3531  
 B.Mk. 3619  
 B.Mk. 3625  
 B.Mk. 3626  
 B.Mk. 3872  
 B.NP. 4048  
 B.NP. 4072  
 B.NP. 4130  
 B.NP. 4191  
 B.NP. 4266  
 B.NP. 4270  
 B.NP. 4362  
 B.NP. 4424  
 B.NP. 4554  
 B.NP. 4591  
 B.NP. 4603  
 B.NP. 4621  
 B.NP. 4634  
 C.Pard. 796  
 D.Fh. 1357  
 D.Fh. 1379  
 D.Fh. 1447  
 D.Fh. 1552  
 D.Fh. 1592  
 D.Fh. 1641  
 D.Sum. 1713  
 D.Sum. 1907  
 D.Sum. 2004  
 D.Sum. 2041  
 D.Sum. 2081  
 D.Sum. 2084  
 E.Cl. 55  
 E.Cl. 64  
 E.Cl. 168  
 E.Cl. 247  
 E.Cl. 313  
 E.Cl. 430  
 E.Cl. 475

**That (specimens)—Continued**

And though to wel that ye be lief and deere,  
 The lord knew wel that he hym loved and dradde;  
 Ne whenne he cam, ne whider that he wente;  
 Ther cam no word but that they morderd were;  
 If that she were as stidefast as bifore,  
 The day that maked was oure mariage!  
 repents That I yow yaf myn herte in hool entente.  
 For ever he demed, sith that it bigan,  
 Ne shewed she that hire was doon offence;  
 This storie is seyde, nat for that wyves sholde Folwen  
 But for that every wight in his degree  
 a tree That blismeth, er that fruyt y-woxen bee;  
 With any wyf, if so were that she hadde  
 Of maydens whiche that dwellen hym bisyde.  
 He wiste nat wher that he myghte abyde,  
 That hastily they wolden to hym come;  
 For sith that verray hevne is boght so deere,  
 For whan they saughe that it mooste needis be,  
 As hastily as ever that she myghte,  
 The tyme cam that resoun was to ryse,  
 As that she bar it daunsynge in hire hond;  
 And after that he sang ful loude and cleere,  
 So brenneth, that he dyeth for desyre;  
 She feyned hire as that she mooste gon  
 Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye—  
 But if that Januarie mooste it here,  
 And in he stirte, and that in swich manere  
 For, by that Lord that sit in hevne above,  
 By-cause, allas! that he is blynd and old  
 'Allas!' quod he, 'that I ne had heer a knave  
 And whan that Pluto saugh this grete wrong,  
 Or to what contree, that yow list to ryde;  
 And in that place he wol stonde stille.  
 These olde women that been gladly wyse,  
 The knotte why that every tale is toold,  
 That if so were that any thyng hym smerte,  
 Lest that the feend thurgh ydelnesse us hente,  
 And for that feith is deed withouten werkis,  
 Foryeve me that I do no diligence  
 Sey hem right thus as that I shal yow telle.  
 Telle hym the wordes whiche that I yow tolde,  
 Thanne shul ye see that angel, er ye twynne,  
 a brother, . . . 'That in this world I love no man so;  
 If he were founde, or that men myghte hym spyde,  
 That ilke stoon a god thow wolt it calle.  
 And for ther was that tyme an ordinaunce,  
 He koude werke, and that in sondry wise.  
 Al that I have in my possession,  
 Syn that thy lord is of so heigh prudence,  
 Telle me that, and that I thee biseche.  
 But I wol nat avowe that I seye,  
 That that is overdoon it wol nat preve  
 Wherfore in that I holde hym lewed and nyce;  
 So dooth my lord, and that me greveth soore.  
 But that science is so fer us biforn  
 And eek discovereth that thou sholdest hyde.'  
 By-cause that I am a lewed man;  
 And evermoore, where that ever they goon,  
 We faille of that which that we wolden have,  
 Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told;  
 This preest hym took a marc, and that as swithe,  
 And whyles that the prest wiped his face,  
 With that oother, which that now silver is.'  
 How that he which that first seyde this thyng  
 'Which is that?' quod he. 'Magasia is the same,  
 it may be peraventure that God suffreth it,  
 that is to seyn, hurtyng of hooly thynges,  
 in whos place that he sitteth. A man that hath  
 trespassed  
 And wepte, that pite was to here.  
 The whyles that hit was sylve.  
 With that hir eyen up she casteth  
 'Rather than that I shulde dye,  
 That Cesiphus, that lyth in helle,  
 That is brought up she set al dome;  
 For that is doon is not to come:  
 non other lak, That al hir lymmes nere pursewing,  
 seye That she was lyk to torches bright  
 Myght cacche ynogh, if that he wolde,  
 He that purchased the treson  
 'What los is that?' quod I tho;  
 That she hath left yow is it this?  
 Glad, that is no need to axe!  
 That never nas that oon contraire  
 God wot, allas! right that was shal'  
 Allas! that your remoun shoulde be so lowe;  
 Help that my Fader be not wroth with mel  
 preye For us, and that for litil hire as ye,  
 O verrey light of eyen that ben blyndel  
 Soth is that God ne granteth no pitee.  
 Tyme cometh eft that ces shal yow sorwe;  
 Commaundyng him that never, in her serveye,  
 Complaynyng, that it pite was to here;  
 The slye way of that I gan to write,  
 No grace, why that he hath lust to synge;  
 But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe.  
 Unto my foo, that yaf my herte a wounde,  
 Alle these were paynted on that oother syde,  
 That is to seyn, the foules of ravyne  
 But foul that lyveth by seed sat on the grane,

E.Cl. 479  
 E.Cl. 523  
 E.Cl. 588  
 E.Cl. 728  
 E.Cl. 789  
 E.Cl. 854  
 E.Cl. 861  
 E.Cl. 906  
 E.Cl. 922  
 E.Cl. 1142  
 E.Cl. 1145  
 E.Moh. 1462  
 E.Moh. 1541  
 E.Moh. 1567  
 E.Moh. 1583  
 E.Moh. 1618  
 E.Moh. 1649  
 E.Moh. 1691  
 E.Moh. 1694  
 E.Moh. 1768  
 E.Moh. 1775  
 E.Moh. 1848  
 E.Moh. 1876  
 E.Moh. 1950  
 E.Moh. 2074  
 E.Moh. 2102  
 E.Moh. 2153  
 E.Moh. 2162  
 E.Moh. 2255  
 E.Moh. 2338  
 E.Moh. 2354  
 F.Sq. 319  
 F.Sq. 324  
 F.Sq. 376  
 F.Sq. 401  
 F.Sq. 564  
 G.SN. 7  
 G.SN. 64  
 G.SN. 79  
 G.SN. 175  
 G.SN. 180  
 G.SN. 182  
 G.SN. 236  
 G.SN. 314  
 G.SN. 501  
 G.SN. 529  
 G.CY. 604  
 G.CY. 612  
 G.CY. 630  
 G.CY. 639  
 G.CY. 642  
 G.CY. 645  
 G.CY. 647  
 G.CY. 650  
 G.CY. 680  
 G.CY. 696  
 G.CY. 787  
 G.CY. 884  
 G.CY. 958  
 G.CY. 963  
 G.CY. 1030  
 G.CY. 1188  
 G.CY. 1257  
 G.CY. 1433  
 G.CY. 1455  
 I.Pars. 605-10  
 I.Pars. 800-5  
 I.Pars. 990-5  
 BD. 107  
 BD. 151  
 BD. 212  
 BD. 240  
 BD. 240  
 BD. 588  
 BD. 634  
 BD. 707  
 BD. 958  
 BD. 962  
 BD. 968  
 BD. 1121  
 BD. 1138  
 BD. 1141  
 BD. 1275  
 BD. 1289  
 BD. 1306  
 Pity. 88  
 ABC. 52  
 ABC. 103  
 ABC. 105  
 ABC. 137  
 Mra. 11  
 Mra. 34  
 Mra. 135  
 Anel. 48  
 Anel. 189  
 Anel. 192  
 Anel. 239  
 PF. 293  
 PF. 323  
 PF. 328



**That (specimens)—Continued**

And that so fele that wonder was to sene. . . .  
 Of al my lyf syn that day I was born . . . .  
 But bet is that a wyghtes tonge reste, . . . .  
 I wol ben hires til that the deth me take! . . . .  
 And after that to have my choyce al fre; . . . .  
 Than wolde I that these foules were a-weye,  
 with the floor of Fortune (that is to seyn,  
 the more out-cast that he is despyed of moost folk,  
 'thowh that men wenen that ther be somewhat  
 My purpos is, or that I parte fro ye.—  
 For I, that God of Loves servants serve, . . . .  
 So when that Calcas knew by calculinge, . . . .  
 Who-so that can may rede hem as they write.  
 And with that word he can caste up the browe  
 And they that have ben aldermost in wo, . . . .  
 On this lady, and now on that lokinge,  
 But-if that I consente that it be? . . . .  
 For that, him thoughte he felte his herte blede;  
 God save hem that bi-seged han our toun, . . . .  
 Counselen thee of that thou art amayed; . . . .  
 Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, parde,  
 But-if that it the bet governed be; . . . .  
 But love a woman that she wot it nought,  
 And she wol quite it that thou shalt not fele,—  
 And with that thought he gan ful sore sike,  
 'But wel is me that evere I was born, . . . .  
 He hasteth wel that wisely can abide.  
 'And sith that God of Love hath thee bestowed  
 But that that mighte sounen in-to goode.  
 Wo was that Greak that with him mette a-day!  
 Of this and that they pley'd, and gonnen wade  
 That is to mene, Ector and Troilus, . . . .  
 And by the blisful Venus that I serve,  
 As ye ben he that I most love and triste,  
 With that she gan ful sorrowfully to sike,—  
 But-that I drede as in my fantasie;  
 Til that I herde, as that I wel allowe,  
 And seyde, 'He which that nothing undertaketh,  
 But every word which that she of her herde,  
 And seyde, 'Lord, al thyn be that I have!  
 And after that than gan he telle his woe!  
 Ber it ysein, for Him that ye on leve!'—  
 And whan that she was comen into halle,  
 Lest he may thinke that ye him echuyn!  
 Pandare, which that stood her faste by,  
 And, after-that his dees torned on cheamees,  
 And preyen her to-morwe, lo, that she Come  
 And after that he payned him to glade  
 'What that I mene, O swete herte dere?'  
 For-that we shal not ligen fer asonder,  
 And seide, 'Kneleth now whil that you leste!  
 For-that o greyn of love is in it shovell  
 And ay the more that desir me biheth . . . .  
 Sone after this, for-that Fortune it wolde,  
 Allas! that they sholde ewere cause finde  
 Shal thus Criseyde away, for-that thou wilt?  
 O deth, that ender art of sorwes alle,  
 To take a woman which that loveth thee  
 He was so fallen in despair that day,  
 For-that the Prescience hath seyn bifore  
 Be soth for-that he sit, than seye I this,  
 And whan he saw that specheles she lay,  
 So after that he longe had her compleyned,  
 And herkeneth how, if that ye wol assente!  
 Whil-that this town stant thus in jupartye;  
 Your honour, which that shineth now so clere,  
 Thus were I lost, and that were routhe and sinne.  
 The tenche day, but-if that deth m'assaille,  
 And douteles, if-that I other wen'de,  
 But after-that they longe y-pleyned hadde,  
 To have y-nough to do or-that she go?  
 But forth she mot, for aught that may bitide;  
 And right with that was Antenor y-come . . . .  
 And for-that more acquyntance ek of yow . . . .  
 To don al that may like unto your herte;  
 Of Calcas, which that sen us bothe may,  
 And wol do fayn that is him lief and dere;  
 O lady myn, that I love and no mo, . . . .  
 If-that thou trowe, or this, that any wight  
 For-which the tenche night if-that I faile  
 That I was born, so weylaway the tide!  
 Thourgh remembrance of that she gan desire,  
 Mo lakked alwey or-that I com here!  
 That is, or shal, whil-that the world may dure,  
 It fil that after, on the tenche day  
 Ther shal ben take or-that we hennes wende,  
 Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende,  
 Or-that she go: God give his herte pine!  
 Or-that they finden that they after cape:  
 The day go'th faste, and after that com'th eve,  
 She com'th to-night, my lif that dorste I leve!  
 The folk whiche that withoute the yates were,  
 She, for-that Grekes gonne her so despise,  
 For trewly, whil-that my lif may dure, . . . .  
 Is now fordon: and that is al my routhe!  
 But for despit, and ek for-that thy mente . . . .  
 But for-that I to writen first bigan . . . .  
 Ther God thy maker yit, or-that he dye,  
 They helde hem paid of fruites that they ete,  
 so stedfast . . . . That mannes word was obligacioun,

PF. 329  
 PF. 484  
 PF. 514  
 PF. 588  
 PF. 649  
 PF. 656  
 Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5  
 TC.1. 5  
 TC.1. 15  
 TC.1. 71  
 TC.1. 147  
 TC.1. 204  
 TC.1. 248  
 TC.1. 269  
 TC.1. 413  
 TC.1. 502  
 TC.1. 558  
 TC.1. 648  
 TC.1. 717  
 TC.1. 746  
 TC.1. 807  
 TC.1. 808  
 TC.1. 827  
 TC.1. 904  
 TC.1. 956  
 TC.1. 967  
 TC.1. 1036  
 TC.1. 1075  
 TC.2. 150  
 TC.2. 171  
 TC.2. 234  
 TC.2. 247  
 TC.2. 428  
 TC.2. 482  
 TC.2. 517  
 TC.2. 807  
 TC.2. 899  
 TC.2. 975  
 TC.2. 1082  
 TC.2. 1141  
 TC.2. 1155  
 TC.2. 1275  
 TC.2. 1347  
 TC.2. 1433  
 TC.2. 1574  
 TC.3. 127  
 TC.3. 660  
 TC.3. 965  
 TC.3. 1026  
 TC.3. 1051  
 TC.3. 1067  
 TC.4. 19  
 TC.4. 264  
 TC.4. 534  
 TC.4. 584  
 TC.4. 998  
 TC.4. 1031  
 TC.4. 1167  
 TC.4. 1372  
 TC.4. 1386  
 TC.4. 1575  
 TC.4. 1582  
 TC.4. 1595  
 TC.4. 1650  
 TC.4. 1688  
 TC.5. 44  
 TC.5. 59  
 TC.5. 71  
 TC.5. 129  
 TC.5. 133  
 TC.5. 149  
 TC.5. 187  
 TC.5. 229  
 TC.5. 331  
 TC.5. 642  
 TC.5. 700  
 TC.5. 721  
 TC.5. 745  
 TC.5. 833  
 TC.5. 842  
 TC.5. 891  
 TC.5. 893  
 TC.5. 1127  
 TC.5. 1133  
 TC.5. 1142  
 TC.5. 1169  
 TC.5. 1178  
 TC.5. 1467  
 TC.5. 1623  
 TC.5. 1687  
 TC.5. 1693  
 TC.5. 1768  
 Form.A. 3  
 L.St. 2

**That (specimens)—Continued**

Of thilke rebel word that thou hast spoken, . . . .  
 The Wyf of Bathe I pray you that ye rede . . . .  
 I am so sory now that ye been lighte; . . . .  
 Why that she lefte pitee so behynde? . . . .  
 ascende at that same tyme in thilke forseide  
**Thawed**  
 They were almost of-thowed so, . . . .  
**The (article, adv., specimens)**  
 Ful ofte tyme he hadde the bord bigonne  
 Of yeddynge he baar outrely the pris;  
 Out of the gospel he tho wordes caughte, . . . .  
 They were adrad of hym as of the deeth  
 And of the grette bataille for the nones  
 'We mooste endure: this is the short and playn.'  
 The deeth he feeleth thurgh his herte smyte;  
 Of maladye the which he hadde endured,  
 The grette Emetreus, the kyng of Inde,  
 Been on the Sunday to the ditee come  
 Men may the olde at-renne and noght at-rede.  
 In gooth the sharpe spore into the syde.  
 Out gooth the swerde as the silver brighte;  
 For, er the sonne unto the reste wente,  
 That, for the moore part, they sorwen so,  
 Hadden for love the bataille hem bitwene,  
 The rewefullest of al the compaignye.  
 But shortly to the point thanne wol I wende,  
 Crul was his heer and as the gold it shoon,  
 He waketh al the nyght and al the day,  
 His knave was a strong carl, for the noones,  
 Dirk was the nyght as pich, or as the cole,  
 But for the moore part they loughe and pleyde;  
 But it were oonly Osewold the Reve . . . .  
 Was noon so hardy that wente by the weye  
 Aleyn wax very in the dawaynyng,  
 And on the nose he smoot hym with his fest.  
 And hath y-lost the gryndynge of the whete,  
 He hadde a jape of malice in the dork.  
 To playen at the dys in swich a steece;  
 Thy crowdynge set the hevene in streich array  
 Who bloweth in the trumpe, or in an horn?  
 And therefore to the feend I thus resigne,  
 Parfourned is; for on the brest soukynge  
 governe me in the chesynge and in the witholdynge  
 we han disserved the deeth;  
 'My lord the Monk,' quod he, 'be myrie of cheere,  
 And gan to crowle louds for the nones,  
 The Hooly Writ take I to my witnesse  
 To sleen the Baptist John, full gylteles.  
 Looketh the Bible and ther ye may it leere.  
 That alle the gretteste that were of that lond  
 And atte laste the feend, oure enemy,  
 And in the two his poyson poured he;  
 And yet was he to me the mooste shrew;  
 By God, he smoot me ones, on the lyst,  
 Than been of goode wyves in the Bible;  
 I with my fest so took hym on the cheke,  
 And come agayn right at the yeres ende,  
 The hye God, on whom that we beleve,  
 I do no fors the whether of the two, . . . .  
 The which a longe thyng were to devyse,  
 Doun at the roote of Vesulus the colde,  
 I dar the better aske of yow a space . . . .  
 'A fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man shyde;  
 'Accepeth thanne of us the trewe entente  
 Wol he nat wedde? alas! alas! the whille!  
 And of hir clothyng took he the mesure  
 The which they han publiced atte fulle.  
 My newe wyf is comynge by the weye.  
 And bet than olde boef is the tendre veel.  
 In meschief, as a suster shal the brother,  
 For we han leve to playe us, by the lawe.  
 That sleep til that the couthie hath hym awaked.  
 The wynter is goon with alle his reynes weete;  
 For she was on the faireste under sonne,  
 Up to the hevyn his handes he gan holde,  
 servysable Unto the wyf, where as he was at table,  
 The wise Plato seith, as ye may rede,  
 'Kope wel thy tonge, and thenk upon the crowe.'  
 thanne is it the moore worth. . . . .  
 it is symonye, if he take the benefice; . . . .  
 it aperteneith to the grette rightwisnesse of God,  
 And hyed hem to the forest faste, . . . .  
 And telle of every thyng the nambre,—  
 The trayteresse fals, and ful of gyle, . . . .  
 Now by the fire, now at table;  
 And kept my fers the bet ther-by. . . . .  
 And eek she is the las to blame;  
 My-self I wolde have do the same,  
 She oghte the more excused be . . . . .  
 For to un-do hit at the fulle . . . . .  
 Ynogh, and his hath never the lesse . . . . .  
 As for the faireste and the beste . . . . .  
 And for the soule I shal you for to preye;  
 That love and drede yow ever longer the more;  
 And Venus kiseth Mars, the god of armes.  
 But nothyng thenketh the fals as doth the trewe.  
 And of the Craft that can and hath the myght . . . .  
 And many a mayde of which the name I wante:  
 The swalow, mortrher of the flyes smale, . . . .  
 The stork, the wreker of avouterye; . . . .

Scog. 23  
 Buk. 29  
 Purses. 3  
 Comp.A. 55  
 Astr. 150-6  
 HF.3. 53  
 A.Prol. 52  
 A.Prol. 237  
 A.Prol. 498  
 A.Prol. 605  
 A.Kn. 879  
 A.Kn. 1091  
 A.Kn. 1220  
 A.Kn. 1404  
 A.Kn. 2156  
 A.Kn. 2188  
 A.Kn. 2449  
 A.Kn. 2603  
 A.Kn. 2608  
 A.Kn. 2637  
 A.Kn. 2824  
 A.Kn. 2859  
 A.Kn. 2886  
 A.Kn. 2965  
 A.Mil. 3314  
 A.Mil. 3373  
 A.Mil. 3469  
 A.Mil. 3731  
 A.Rv. 3558  
 A.Rv. 3560  
 A.Rv. 3567  
 A.Rv. 4234  
 A.Rv. 4275  
 A.Rv. 4314  
 A.Co. 4334  
 A.Co. 4384  
 B.M.L. 239  
 B.M.L. 705  
 B.M.L. 780  
 B.Pr. 1648  
 B.Mol. 2420-5  
 B.Mol. 3005-10  
 B.Mk. 3114  
 B.NP. 4523  
 C.Pard. 433  
 C.Pard. 491  
 C.Pard. 573  
 C.Pard. 607  
 C.Pard. 844  
 C.Pard. 872  
 D.WB. 505  
 D.WB. 634  
 D.WB. 687  
 D.WB. 792  
 D.WB. 916  
 D.WB. 1178  
 D.WB. 1234  
 E.Cl. 52  
 E.Cl. 58  
 E.Cl. 103  
 E.Cl. 119  
 E.Cl. 127  
 E.Cl. 251  
 E.Cl. 256  
 E.Cl. 749  
 E.Cl. 805  
 E.Mch. 1420  
 E.Mch. 1454  
 E.Mch. 1841  
 E.Mch. 1957  
 E.Mch. 2140  
 F.Fil. 734  
 F.Fil. 1024  
 G.CY. 1015  
 H.Mop. 207  
 H.Mop. 362  
 I.Pars. 655-60  
 I.Pars. 785-90  
 I.Pars. 1065-70  
 BD. 440  
 BD. 619  
 BD. 645  
 BD. 668  
 BD. 674  
 BD. 675  
 BD. 677  
 BD. 698  
 BD. 964  
 BD. 1078  
 Pity. 20  
 Pity. 95  
 Mara. 77  
 And. 105  
 PF. 220  
 PF. 287  
 PF. 353  
 PF. 361

**The (article, adv., specimens)—Continued**

'Now, sirs, ye seen the litle leyer here, . . .	PF. 464
The goos, the kokkow, and the doks also, . . .	PF. 498
'I am a seed-fol, oon the unwortheste, . . .	PF. 512
I wol ben hires til that the deth me take! . . .	PF. 588
'Thow morder of the heysuge on the braunche . . .	PF. 612
And in effect yet be we never the nere; . . .	PF. 619
As for the gentilest and most worthy . . .	PF. 635
And, Lord, the blisse and joye that they make! . . .	PF. 669
The note, I trowe, y-made was in Fraunce; . . .	PF. 677
To liken her the bet for his renoun: . . .	TC.1. 481
'Lo, Love, ayeins the whiche who-so defendeth . . .	TC.1. 603
'The wrecche is ded, the devil have his bones!' . . .	TC.1. 805
'And wostow why? I am the lesse a-fered . . .	TC.1. 974
For he biocom the frendlieste wight, . . .	TC.1. 1079
How that the bishop, as the book can telle, . . .	TC.2. 104
'Of harmes two the lesse is for to chese: . . .	TC.2. 470
'Ye, wis!' quod freshe Antigone the white, . . .	TC.2. 887
Fro th'ilke scarmuch of the whiche I tolde, . . .	TC.2. 934
So spede it! And thou, Minerva, the white, . . .	TC.2. 1062
But finally he took al for the beste . . .	TC.2. 1324
That who-so striveth with you hath the wera. . .	TC.3. 38
'O, for the love of God, do ye not so . . .	TC.3. 73
And dredeles it cler was in the wind . . .	TC.3. 526
They shal forgon the white and ek the rede, . . .	TC.3. 1384
Of me that am the wofulleste wight . . .	TC.4. 516
After the deth she cri'de a thousand sithe, . . .	TC.4. 739
Dar I non handle for the cruelte, . . .	TC.4. 772
And, shortly, al the sothe for to seye, . . .	TC.4. 953
And pitously gan for the soule preye, . . .	TC.4. 1174
Til at the laste this woful wight, Criseyde, . . .	TC.4. 1252
For trewely I speke it for the beste; . . .	TC.4. 1288
The wol ful and the wether hool to have; . . .	TC.4. 1374
Thorough Troye ay rennest downward to the see, . . .	TC.4. 1549
This Diomedes that led her by the bridel, . . .	TC.5. 92
And thus thou shalt the time wel bigile, . . .	TC.5. 404
The folk wol seyn that thou for cowardise . . .	TC.5. 412
Nor ther n'as houre of al the day or night, . . .	TC.5. 463
That I was born, so weylawaye the tide! . . .	TC.5. 700
And al the night wepinge, alas, she lay. . .	TC.5. 712
For dredeles it is not worth the while. . .	TC.5. 882
And finally, the sothe for to seyne, . . .	TC.5. 1035
For I have falsed on the gentileste . . .	TC.5. 1056
Ful wrongfully of Thebes held the strengthe: . . .	TC.5. 1490
And thorough the body gan him for to rive: . . .	TC.5. 1560
Allas! I wolde han trowed at the leste . . .	TC.5. 1678
'Now God,' quod he, 'me sende yit the grace, . . .	TC.5. 1702
His fader Anchises the free, . . .	HF.1. 442
Heven, erthe, and eek the see, . . .	HF.2. 338
As the Raven or eyther Bere, . . .	HF.2. 496
That al the paleys-walles rongel . . .	HF.3. 308
And somme she grauntede the contraire . . .	HF.3. 450
As doth the ryver from a welle, . . .	HF.3. 563
Swiche as the world may of us deme . . .	HF.3. 656
And fleigh forth faste for the nones, . . .	HF.3. 997
For as the sonne wole the fire disteyne, . . .	LGW. 274
The god of Love answered hire thus anon, . . .	LGW. 442
Do it bytyme, his thank is wel the more; . . .	LGW. 452
In the defence of hir and of hir ryght, . . .	LGW. 606
And, for to maken shortly the beste, . . .	LGW. 614
He bryngeth the cuppe, and biddeth hem be blithe; . . .	LGW. 647
And at the laste this Piramus is come, . . .	LGW. 823
As water, whan the conduyte broken is. . .	LGW. 852
Hire clothes cuttid were unto the knee. . .	LGW. 973
The same day, withouten any faylle, . . .	LGW. 1092
The dawenyng uprist oute of the see; . . .	LGW. 1188
And with his swerde she roof hire to the herte. . .	LGW. 1351
To Athenes, of the which hyt happeth thus, . . .	LGW. 1897
His trewe love, the devel quyte hym his while! . . .	LGW. 2227
Thys knave anon unto the queene hym dyghte, . . .	LGW. 2371
For as the cristal glorious ye shyne . . .	Rosem. 3
The hevене hath proprete of sikernes; . . .	Fort. 69
The Wyf of Bathe I pray yow that ye rede . . .	Buk. 29
Of al this worlde the large compas . . .	Prov. 5
And she shall preise wel the mare. . .	RR. 2709

**Theater**

That swich a noble theatre as it was . . .	A.Kn. 1885
The theatre for to maken and devyse. . .	A.Kn. 1901
The temples, and the theatre every deel, . . .	A.Kn. 2091
place that men clepen the theatre; . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30

**Theban**

Dyvnyngs of these Thebane knyghtes two. . .	A.Kn. 2515
Til that the Thebane knyghtes, bothe y-liche . . .	A.Kn. 2526
In all the toun for deeth of this Theban; . . .	A.Kn. 2829
Tho cam this woful Theban Palamoun, . . .	A.Kn. 2882
The Theban mayden that for Nichanore . . .	F.Fkl. 1432
Another Theban mayden dide right so . . .	F.Fkl. 1434
This Theban knyght [Arcite] eek, soth to seyn, . . .	Anel. 85
And sente it to her Theban knyght Arcite. . .	Anel. 210
As Juno was unto the blood Thebane, . . .	TC.5. 601

**Thebans**

And namely the Thebans often sithe. . .	A.Kn. 1877
Ful ofte a-day han thise Thebanes two, . . .	A.Kn. 2623
And have fully of Thebanes obeissaunce. . .	A.Kn. 2974
These two Thebanes upon either side; . . .	A.Kn. 2570
And when the wretched Thebans bretheren two . . .	Anel. 60

**Thebes**

That start at Thebes; cursed be that day! . . .	A.Kn. 933
That lord is now of Thebes, the citee, . . .	A.Kn. 939
Til that he cam to Thebes, and alighte . . .	A.Kn. 983
With Creon, which that was of Thebes kyng, . . .	A.Kn. 986

**Thebes—Continued**

Hath Creon slayn, and wonne Thebes thus, . . .	A.Kn. 1002
blood roial Of Thebes, and of susteren two y-born, . . .	A.Kn. 1019
And hadde hym knowe at Thebes, yer by yer; . . .	A.Kn. 1203
Thow walkest now in Thebes at thy large, . . .	A.Kn. 1283
Of Thebes, with his waste walles wyde; . . .	A.Kn. 1331
Whan that Arcite to Thebes comen was, . . .	A.Kn. 1355
At Thebes, in his contree, as I seyde, . . .	A.Kn. 1383
With narcotikes, and opie of Thebes fyn, . . .	A.Kn. 1472
To Thebes-ward, his freendes for to preye . . .	A.Kn. 1483
Woltow werreyen Thebes the citee? . . .	A.Kn. 1544
That Thebes bulte, or first the toun bigan, . . .	A.Kn. 1548
And myghte han lyved in Thebes roially, . . .	A.Kn. 1793
To Thebes, with his olde walles wyde. . .	A.Kn. 1880
In Stace of Thebes, and these bookes olde. . .	A.Kn. 2294
Arcite of Thebes shall have Emelie . . .	A.Kn. 2658
The strif of Thebes, and of Ercoleus, . . .	B.ML. 200
Or Ilion brende, at Thebes the citee, . . .	B.ML. 289
Amphiorax at Thebes loste his lyf; . . .	D.WB. 741
For which he hadde at Thebes sory grace. . .	D.WB. 746
That Orpheus, ne of Thebes Amphion, . . .	E.Mch. 1716
At Thebes, whan the citee was in doute. . .	E.Mch. 1721
Certes the kyng of Thebes, Amphion, . . .	H.Mep. 116
The broche of Thebes was of such a kynde; . . .	Mars. 245
Of Thebes and Grece, eche other for to kille . . .	Anel. 53
So desolat stood Thebes and so bare, . . .	Anel. 62
Of al the sege of Thebes, whil hem leste. . .	TC.2. 84
'This romaunce is of Thebes, that we rede; . . .	TC.2. 100
And al th' assege of Thebes, and the care; . . .	TC.2. 107
For which the folk of Thebes caughte hir banel' . . .	TC.5. 602
Unhappily at Thebes al too rathe, . . .	TC.5. 937
Unto the stronge cite of Thebes . . .	TC.5. 1486
Ful wrongfully of Thebes held the strengthe: . . .	TC.5. 1490
That bar of Thebes up the name . . .	HF.3. 371
Of Thebes, thogh the storie ys knowen lyte; . . .	LGW. 421

**Thebesward**

To Thebesward, and al his hoost biside. . .	A.Kn. 967
---	-----------

**Thebesward see Thebes, -Ward**

**Theedom**

What, yvel the dam on his monkes snowtel . . .	B.Sh. 1595
--	------------

**Thee (pron., specimens)**

Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence? . . .	A.Kn. 1083
Thou art so wys it needeth nat thee teche, . . .	A.Mil. 3599
Go save our lyf, and that I the biseche, . . .	A.Mil. 3600
'Have do,' quod she, 'com of, and speed the faste, . . .	A.Mil. 3728
But specially I pray thee, hooste deere, . . .	A.Rv. 4131
Of Brizseyde, and of the, Ladamyl . . .	B.ML. 71
'Pees, litle sone, I wol do thee noon harm!' . . .	B.ML. 836
'The lakketh noon array ne no vitaille, . . .	B.Sh. 1477
I prey thee, wyf, as do namore so; . . .	B.Sh. 1585
'Now, wyf,' he seyde, 'and I foryeve it thee . . .	B.Sh. 1620
'My litle child, now wol I feeche thee . . .	B.Pri. 1857
For ever upon the ground I se thee stare. . .	B.Th. 1887
The were ned of hennes, as I wene, . . .	B.NP. 4643
Hadde I nat doon a freendes toun to thee? . . .	C.Pard. 815
And Pardoner, I prey thee drawe thee near, . . .	C.Pard. 966
Thou sholdest seye, "Wyf, go wher thee list; . . .	D.WB. 318
Have thou ynogh, thee thar nat playne thee. . .	D.WB. 336
Quod she, 'to thee I telle it and namo,— . . .	D.WB. 375
'The nexte thyng that I requere thee . . .	D.WB. 1010
'Brother,' quod he, 'wiltow that I thee telle? . . .	D.Pri. 1447
To Crist that he thee sende heele and myght . . .	D.Sum. 1946
To gete thee freendes ay do thy travaille; . . .	E.Cl. 1210
O Januarel what myghte it thee availle . . .	E.Mch. 2107
So feelyngly thou spekest, sire, I allowe the, . . .	F.Fkl. 676
'Allas!' quod she, 'on thee, Fortune, I playne, . . .	F.Fkl. 1355
'Hastow nat had thy lady as thee likeh?' . . .	F.Fkl. 1589
Telle how he dooth, I pray thee hertely, . . .	G.CY. 654
'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'yet lat me talke to thee; . . .	G.CY. 663
And at my day I wol it quiten thee, . . .	G.CY. 1027
Now, goode sire, go forth thy way and hy thee.' . . .	G.CY. 1205
Sire, at o word, if that thee list it have, . . .	G.CY. 1360
I wol as now excuse thee of thy tale, . . .	H.Mcp. 29
Telle on thy tale, Manciple, I thee preye.' . . .	H.Mcp. 103
In tokenynge that thurgh thee my wyf is slayn. . .	H. Mep. 302
But thus seyde he: 'Thou hast thee so wel born . . .	PF. 109
But dreded thee not to come in-to this place, . . .	PF. 167
swyche as now whan I soghte with the the secretis . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
passiouns overcomen the or blenden the). . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60

changed, as thow feynest, to the ward, . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
Sche hath rather kept, as to the ward, . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
Sche hath forsaken the, forsothe, the whiche that . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
yit ben ther thynges dwelled to the ward that . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
To thee clepe I, thou Goddesse of torment, . . .	TC.1. 8
Hath been, or is, betwixen thee and me, . . .	TC.1. 585
And yet paraunter can I reden thee, . . .	TC.1. 668
Lest I wolde of thy lady thee bigile' . . .	TC.1. 716
Lat be thine olde ensaumles, I thee preye! . . .	TC.1. 760
Of thee, Pandare, I may som thank deserve! . . .	TC.1. 1015
'But, Troilus, now tel me, if thee lest, . . .	TC.2. 1394
But, goode Jrother, do now as thee oughte . . .	TC.3. 264
And kep thee clos, and be now of good chere, . . .	TC.3. 332
Upon the Goddes alle I wol thee swere . . .	TC.3. 384
Quod Pandarus, 'Ne dred thee nevere a del, . . .	TC.3. 708
'Have I thee not honoured al my live, . . .	TC.4. 267
O Troilus, what may men now thee calle . . .	TC.4. 270
'And Troilus, oo thing I dar thee swere: . . .	TC.4. 610
Adam Scriveyn, if ever it thee bifalle . . .	Adsm. 1
And peynest thee to prayse his arte, . . .	HF.2. 119



**Thee** (*pron., specimens*)—*Continued*

'Nay, dred thee not therof,' quod he, . . .	HF.2. 535
As I thee herde or this devyse; . . .	HF.2. 554
Quod I, 'That wol I tellen the, . . .	HF.3. 794
And I wol the, withouten drede, . . . lede,	HF.3. 823
But certeyn, oon thyng I thee telle, . . .	HF.3. 912
But yit I seye what eylth the to wryte . . .	LGW.G. 311
And of Cresyde thou hast seyde as the lyste,	LGW. 332
Of thyng answerse avise the ryght weel, . . .	LGW. 335
Speke wel of love; this penance yive I thee, . . .	LGW. 491
I wole the folowen ded, and I wol be . . .	LGW. 894
Than fro the deth, I wol go with thee, . . .	LGW. 899
Have at the, Jason! now thy horn is blowe!	LGW. 1383
Ful mykel untrouth the nat dyled with the!	LGW. 1677
Allas, for the myn herte hath pite!	LGW. 2184
I the betake my yonge doghtre here, . . .	LGW. 2297
And taken hir and ledde hir forth with the?	LGW. 2718
For fynally, Fortune, I thee defyce, . . .	Fort. 8
Thee nedeth nat the galle of noon byene, . . .	Fort. 35
That I thy frendes knowe, I thanke it thee, . . .	Fort. 51
Oon thee, ne me, ne noon of our figure; . . .	Scog. 27
have I yeven the a suffisant Astrolabie as	Astr. 1-5
teche the a certain nombre of conclusions	Astr. 1-5
And Lowys, yf so be that I shewe the in . . . Eng-	
lisshie . . .	Astr. 11-5

**Thee** (*verb*)

'So theeek,' quod he, 'ful wel koude I the quite,	A.Rv. 3864
The child seyde, 'Al-so moot I thee! . . .	B.Th. 2007
Than ever Caton was, so moot I thee! . . .	B.NP. 4166
Al wilfully, God lat him never thee! . . .	B.NP. 4622
So moot I thee, thou art a propre man, . . .	C.Pard. 309
Lat be,' quod he, 'it shal nat be, so theeek!' . . .	C.Pard. 947
Yet koude I make his berd, so moot I thee! . . .	D.WB. 361
Bet than our parishe preest, as moot I thee, . . .	D.WB. 632
For filthe and eelde, al so moot I thee! . . .	D.WB. 1215
Ye han heer touched, al so moot I thee! . . .	D.WB. 1271
What shoide I seye? God lat hym never thee, . . .	D.Sum. 2207
Ey, nyce cher! God lete thes never thee! . . .	D.Sum. 2232
Were I unbouned, al so moot I thee! . . .	E.Mch. 1226
Cherisse thy wyf, or thou shalt never thee, . . .	E.Mch. 1388
God help me so, for he shal never thee!—	G.CY. 641
That is the cause, and other noon, so theeek, . . .	G.CY. 777
But he that wroghte hir, also moot I thee, . . .	Mars. 267
Quod tho the sperhauke, 'never mot she the! . . .	PF. 569
But that is not the worst, as mote I the! . . .	TC.1. 341
Now, who-so seith so, mote he never thee! . . .	TC.2. 670
I preyre God, lat this conseil never thee, . . .	TC.4. 439
Pandare answerde, 'Nay, so mote I thee! . . .	TC.5. 1160
Wel yvel mote they thryve and thee, . . .	RR. 1067
And seide: 'Sir, so mote I thee, . . .	RR. 3086
That lasse harme is, so mote I the, . . .	RR. 4841
Ne me ne likith, so mote I the, . . .	RR. 5899

**Theech** *see Thee* (*verb*)

**Theek** *see Thee* (*verb*)

**Theftly** *see Thieftly*

**Theft**

For thefte and riot they been convertible,	A.Co. 4395
aboundoun hym first to thefte, and to alle other . . .	B.Mel. 2765-70
the thefte of hire hostilers, and that is in . . .	I.Pars. 440-5
thefte, fals witness, and false othes; . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
The synne of thefte is eek expres . . .	I.Pars. 795-800
Espirituall thefte is sacrilege, that is . . .	I.Pars. 800-5
eek a thefte; for thefte generally is for . . .	I.Pars. 875-80
Certes this is the foulest thefte . . .	I.Pars. 875-80
to the devel. This is a fouler thefte than . . .	I.Pars. 875-80
Soothly of this thefte doubted . . .	I.Pars. 880-5
bitwixe thefte and manslaughtre, . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
for it is the gretteste thefte that may be, . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
for it is thefte of body and of soule; . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
Of theft or moorde, if that he, . . .	RR. 1136
She had a burdowne al of Thefte, . . .	RR. 7401

**Thair**

A wilde fyr upon their bodyes falle! . . .	A.Rv. 4172
They songen in their jargonyng; . . .	RR. 716

**Their** *see Hire* (*specimens*)

**Thelophus** *see Telephus*

**Theim**

And every wight that was about them tho, . . .	TC.2. 215
And ye so fair, that everich of them alle . . .	TC.5. 170
And at her lust them to solace; . . .	RR. 4818
Deceyve them than deceyved be; . . .	RR. 4842
But they defende them with lamprey, . . .	RR. 7038

**Them** *see Hem* (*specimens*)

**Theme**

My theme is alwey oon, and ever was,—	C.Pard. 333
Therefore my theme is yet and ever was, . . .	C.Pard. 425

**Theimselfes** *see Self*

**Then** (*specimens*)

Thanne longen folk to goon on pilgrimages, . . .	A.Prol. 12
And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne, . . .	A.Prol. 42
And thanne his neighebores right as hymselfe, . . .	A.Prol. 635
Thanne preyre I thee, tomorwe with a spere . . .	A.Kn. 2255
Thanne wol I depe "how Alisoun, how John, . . .	A.Mil. 3577
And al the nyght thanne wol I wake and pleye, . . .	A.Mil. 3686
Thanne kysse me, syn it may be no bet, . . .	A.Mil. 3716
'Wiltow thanne go thy way?' therwith quod she, . . .	A.Mil. 3718
For whan we may nat doon, than wol we speke, . . .	A.Rv. 3881
Thanne sawe they ther-inne swich difficultee, . . .	B.ML. 218
Thanne dame Prudence discovered al . . .	B.Mel. 2900-5
Som neighebores, and thanne go my way; . . .	B.Mk. 3108

**Then** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

And to hym rennen thanne his wyves alle, . . .	B.NP. 4873
'Nay thanne,' quod he, 'I shrewe us bothe two, . . .	B.NP. 4616
Now was ther thanne a justice in that toun, . . .	C.Doc. 121
Than maystow chesce whether thou wolte sippe . . .	D.WB. 176
'Nay, thanne,' quod she, 'I shrewe us bothe two! . . .	D.WB. 1062
Than drede you noht to been a cokewold; . . .	D.WB. 1214
And thanne hadde he, thurgh his jurisdicioun, . . .	D.Fri. 1319
'Artow thanne a bailli?' 'Ye,' quod he,—	D.Fri. 1392
Han ye a figure thanne determinat . . .	D.Fri. 1459
Thanne hadde I with yow hoonly suffisaunce, . . .	D.Sum. 1843
Vengeance is thanne al that they desire, . . .	D.Sum. 2004
God of his grete goodnesse seyde than, . . .	E.Mch. 1327
'And thanne shaltow nat repente thee'; . . .	E.Mch. 1486
Doun by his beddes syde sit she than, . . .	E.Mch. 1934
Til evensong rong, and than they moste aryse, . . .	E.Mch. 1966
Why spekestow so prouly thanne to me?' . . .	G.SN. 473
'Wel,' quod our Hoost, 'I pray thee tel me than . . .	G.CY. 615
For hadde we hyrn, thanne were we siker ynow; . . .	G.CY. 864
'Now yewe us dlynke,' quod the chanoun thenne, . . .	G.CY. 1193
Ful of water, and ye shul se wel thanne . . .	G.CY. 1211
Thanne conclude I thus, sith that God of hevne . . .	G.CY. 1472
Then leseth the synful man the goodnesse . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
Certes thanne is envye the worst synne . . .	I.Pars. 485-90
and thanne stant the synne of Contumelie . . .	I.Pars. 555-60
Thanne comth of ire attray angre, . . .	I.Pars. 580-5
Thanne shaltow understonde that . . .	I.Pars. 1050-5
Swiche mervayles, fortunat than,—	BD. 288
Than fond I sitte even upright . . .	BD. 451
Than may I say I have right noht, . . .	BD. 704
Allas, than am I overcomel . . .	BD. 706
To love? nay, certes, than were I wel . . .	BD. 1116
Then leve I al this vertues, sauf Pite, . . .	Pity. 50
Your renoun is fordo than in a throwe; . . .	Pity. 86
Ye be than fro your heritage y-throwe . . .	Pity. 89
Me ne lakkeoth by my deth, and than my bere, . . .	Pity. 105
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede, . . .	Mars. 4
Then seyde he thus, 'Myn hertes lady swete . . .	Mars. 57
What wonder is then, thogh that I besette . . .	Mars. 182
To whom shal I then pleyne of my distresse? . . .	Mars. 191
And then hir joye, for oght I can espye, . . .	Mars. 221
Sesed ther-with; and then at erst hath he . . .	Mars. 240
And whan that hit was his, then shoide he drye . . .	Mars. 251
Then hadde he double wo and passioun, . . .	Mars. 255
Allas! whan epleyng-tyme is, than I wake, . . .	Comp.L. 51
Whan I shulde daunce, for fere than I quake; . . .	Comp.L. 52
Then wende she out of her wyf have brayd, . . .	Anel. 129
And then shal this, that hath be mys, be game, . . .	Anel. 270
Then ende I thus, sith I may do no more,—	Anel. 342
'Thurgh me men gon,' than spak that other syde, . . .	PF. 134
Of newe flaume; and wel espyed I thenne . . .	PF. 250
The terelet seide then in this manere: . . .	PF. 533
she cessed thanne to ben Fortune, . . .	Bo.2. p.1.
Why pleynestow thanne? I have doon the no wrong, . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
doth no thing elles thanne but recordeth, . . .	Bo.3. m.11.
than is it no doute that the gode folk ne . . .	Bo.4. p.2.
these thinges. What thanne? Schal we . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
'Thanne is it good,' quod sche, . . .	Bo.4. p.7.
If harm agree me, wher-to pleyne I thanne? . . .	TC.1. 409
Than were I quit of languishinge in drede! . . .	TC.1. 529
How devel mayst thou than bringe me to blissel' . . .	TC.1. 623
Lord, which a thonk than shaltow han of this! . . .	TC.1. 803
Than cessed she Fortune anon to be, . . .	TC.1. 849
Than is my swete fo called Criseyde! . . .	TC.1. 874
Than arn they folk that han most God in awe, . . .	TC.1. 1006
But hotter wex his love; and than he seyde . . .	TC.1. 1012
For Goddes love! Is than the sege awaye? . . .	TC.2. 123
'Nay, blame have I, myn uncle,' quod she thenne, . . .	TC.2. 210
'Than nedeth,' quod Deiphebus, 'hardly No more . . .	TC.2. 1425
of this, . . .	TC.2. 1440
Than wot I wel she mighte nevere faille . . .	TC.2. 1553
But swiche a node was to preyre him thenne, . . .	TC.2. 1625
Spak than Elyene and seide, 'Pandarus, . . .	TC.3. 124
'Now thanne thus,' quod she, 'I wolde him preyre . . .	TC.3. 316
'Now loke than if they ben sight to blame! . . .	TC.3. 504
How shoide I than a line of it endite? . . .	TC.3. 505
But to the grete effect. Than seye I thus, . . .	TC.3. 629
At which Pandare tho lough, and seide thenne, . . .	TC.3. 643
And have a thank, as grucche and than abide, . . .	TC.3. 672
Than is it time for to gon to reste, . . .	TC.3. 816
Ful languishous than is, God wot,' quod she, . . .	TC.3. 833
Than semeth it that joye is worth ful lito, . . .	TC.3. 876
'Now, loke than, if ye that ben his love . . .	TC.3. 939
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list! . . .	TC.3. 1085
Whan al is wist, than am I not to blame!—	TC.4. 834
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth; . . .	TC.5. 991
Paraurant thanne so it happen may, . . .	TC.5. 1289
'How mighte I thanne don,' quod Troilus, . . .	TC.5. 1427
And finally—she wrot and seide him thanne—	HF.1. 388
And gan her to compleyne thanne; . . .	HF.1. 482
Then sawgh I but a large fel, . . .	LGW. 1018
Ful prively his way than hath he nome, . . .	LGW. 1025
Than founde they depeynt on a walle . . .	LGW. 1169
She made hir mone, and ryght thus spake she thanne, . . .	LGW. 2108
For then at erst I wote ye wol me leve, . . .	

# Then (specimens)—Continued

Then pray I God, thow peynted me also, . . .	LGW. 2538
Then have ye maked me, through your franchise, . . .	Ven. 59
Than sithen I am of my sorwe the cause, . . .	Comp.A. 36
11. Than folewen the names of the Holy . . .	Astr. 50-7
14. <i>Azis</i> .—Than is there a large Pyn . . .	Astr. 57-60
22. <i>Labelum</i> .—Than hast thou a Label . . .	Astr. 108-15
thi rewle. Loke than how many degrees . . .	Astr. 121-7
and than wol the point of thi labele . . .	Astr. 127-32
And then ageyn the 8 is to Saturne, . . .	Astr. 198-209
Rekene than the nombre of degres in the . . .	Astr. 286-9
turne than ageyn thin Astrelabie, and sette the . . .	Astr. 301-8
for that day, and than is the planete in . . .	Astr. 308-12
Take than a compas, and mesure evene . . .	Astr. 350-8
sette there a pikkie. Take me than a . . .	Astr. 350-8
But thenne it kept, and kepen will, . . .	RR. 7138

## Thence

Ther thou were weel, fro thennes artow weyved, . . .	B.ML. 308
That thennes wolde it nocht of al a tyde, . . .	B.ML. 510
To my cuntrye fro thennes that she wente? . . .	B.ML. 1043
Fro thennes forth the Jewes han conspired . . .	B.Pri. 1755
He shal nat thennes been y-drawe ne y-bore; . . .	F.Sq. 326
Or, if yow liste bidde hym thennes goon, . . .	F.Sq. 327
Natheles it happed, er they thennes wente, . . .	F.Fkl. 960
That I be quit fro thennes that moost derk is, . . .	G.SN. 66
wight as by ryght, fro thennes-forth that hym lakketh . . .	Bo.4. p.3.
	1275-80
Ne cause ek non to bidde him thennes rise, . . .	TC.3. 1145
She herde right as though she thennes were, . . .	TC.4. 695
In purpos nevere thennes for to rise; . . .	TC.4. 734
The ferthe day; and thennes wolde he wende, . . .	TC.5. 476
And thennes com'th this eir that is so awote, . . .	TC.5. 671
For nevere sithen he her thennes brougte . . .	TC.5. 780
Nor thennes shal not oon on-five come . . .	TC.5. 885
And down from thennes fass he gan avise . . .	TC.5. 1814
A myle thenns, and here hit route; . . .	HF.2. 530
Ne bode I never thennes go, . . .	RR. 791
No will hadde I fro thenns yit goo; . . .	RR. 1707
And thennes never to passe away, . . .	RR. 1856
Fro thennes forth full bisily . . .	RR. 2030
And lat it nevere thenns fette, . . .	RR. 2372

## Thence see Thenceforth, Thenne

### Thenceforth

Fro thennesforth he rideth up and down, . . .	TC.5. 561
---	-----------

### Thenceforth see Forth, Thence

### Thence-, Think-, Think-

### Thenne

And lat men shette the dores and go thenne, . . .	D.WB. 1141
---	------------

### Thenne see Then, Thin

### Theodora see Theodora

### Theodomas

Nor he Theodomas yet half so cleere . . .	E.Mch. 1720
Theodomas, and other mo; . . .	HF.3. 156

### Theodora

How that he wan Theodora to his wif, . . .	F.Sq. 664
--	-----------

### Theodorik

Whan that Theoderic, the kyng of Gothes, in a . . .	Bo.1. p.4.
	115-20
of the kyng Theodorik, thou noldest nat . . .	Bo.3. p.4.
	695-700

### Theology

to thise maistres of theologie, save thus . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5
---	----------------

### Theophrastus

He cleped it 'Valerie' and 'Theofraste', . . .	D.WB. 671
Of whiche he, Theofraste, is oon of tho, . . .	E.Mch. 1294
What force though Theofraste liste lye? . . .	E.Mch. 1295
Defie Theofraste and herke me, . . .	E.Mch. 1310

### Theorik

parte of the general rewles of theorik in . . .	Astr. 20-5
shal ben a Theorike to declare the moevyng of . . .	Astr. 20-5

### There (specimens)

To take oure wey, ther as I yow devyse, . . .	A.Prol. 34
A Knight ther was and that a worthy man, . . .	A.Prol. 43
Ther was also a Nonne, a Prioress, . . .	A.Prol. 118
On which ther was first write a crowned A, . . .	A.Prol. 161
Ther as this lord was kepere of the celle, . . .	A.Prol. 172
A Frere ther was, a wantowne and a merye, . . .	A.Prol. 208
And over al, ther as profit sholde arise, . . .	A.Prol. 249
In love-dayes ther koude he muchel helpe, . . .	A.Prol. 258
For ther he was nat lyk a cloysterer, . . .	A.Prol. 259
A Marchant was ther with a forked berd, . . .	A.Prol. 270
Ther was also a Reve and a Millere, . . .	A.Prol. 542
That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam, . . .	A.Prol. 547
A gentil Maunciple was ther of a temple, . . .	A.Prol. 567
And there oure Hoost bigan his hors areste . . .	A.Prol. 827
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne, . . .	A.Kn. 802
(Ther as the knyghtes weren in prison, . . .	A.Kn. 1058
Ther cam a kyte, whil that they weren so wrothe, . . .	A.Kn. 1179
Ther now I am exiled fro my wele, . . .	A.Kn. 1272
Ther as he myghte his vertu exercise, . . .	A.Kn. 1436
And sle me in this wode ther I am inne, . . .	A.Kn. 1618
That in his bed ther daweth hym no day . . .	A.Kn. 1676
Aboute his chasir ther wenten white slaunts, . . .	A.Kn. 2148
And right anon swich strif ther is bigonne . . .	A.Kn. 2438
Ther may no man clepen it cowardye, . . .	A.Kn. 2730
His spirit chaunged hous, and wende ther, . . .	A.Kn. 2809
Arcite is coold, ther Mars his soule gye; . . .	A.Kn. 2815
His eyen sette he ther as was his lest, . . .	A.Kn. 2984
Na moore in looking than ther shal in dede; . . .	A.Mil. 3591
That for youre love I swete ther I go, . . .	A.Mil. 3702

# There (specimens)—Continued

This Alison answerde, 'Who is ther, . . .	A.Mil. 3790
Upon the floor and ther aswonne he lay, . . .	A.Mil. 3823
Lo, Grenewych, ther many a shreve is inne, . . .	A.Rv. 3907
A millere was ther dwellyng many a day, . . .	A.Rv. 3925
The clerkes hors, ther as it stoo'd y-bounde . . .	A.Rv. 4060
For, John, ther is a lawe that says thus, . . .	A.Rv. 4180
In sterres many a wynter ther bifore . . .	B.ML. 197
Unto the place ther she shal arryve, . . .	B.ML. 469
cave, Ther every wight save he, maister and knave, . . .	B.ML. 474
And wente his wey, ther God yewe hym meschancel . . .	B.ML. 602
And boond Sathan,—and yet lith ther he lay,— . . .	B.ML. 634
And chargin hire she never eft coome there! . . .	B.ML. 802
But hastily a messe was ther sey'd, . . .	B.Sh. 1441
A litel scole of cristen folk ther stoo'd . . .	B.Pri. 1685
ther been two thynges that arn necessarie and . . .	B.Mel. 2830-5
Of fieble trees ther comen wreched ympe, . . .	B.Mk. 3146
Ther may no man the cours of hire withholde, . . .	B.Mk. 3186
This man mette in his bed, ther as he lay, . . .	B.NP. 4192
This nyght I shal be mordred ther I lye; . . .	B.NP. 4195
'Reed eek of Joseph, and ther shul ye see . . .	B.NP. 4320
Looketh the Bible and ther ye may it leere, . . .	C.Pard. 578
And seyde, 'Ther wol I nat less my name, . . .	C.Pard. 611
Ther cam a privee thief, men clepeth Deeth, . . .	C.Pard. 675
Til he cam to that tree, and ther they founde, . . .	C.Pard. 769
And eek ther was a polcat in his hawe, . . .	C.Pard. 855
Of engendrure, ther we nat God displese, . . .	D.WB. 128
She is honoured over al ther she gooth; . . .	D.WB. 237
Ther was no wight save God and he that wiste . . .	D.WB. 493
Redeth Ovyde, and ther ye may it leere, . . .	D.WB. 982
A fouler wight ther may no man devyse, . . .	D.WB. 999
'And ther as ye of povertie me repreve . . .	D.WB. 1177
'Now, ther ye seye that I am foul and old, . . .	D.WB. 1213
I am thy freend, ther I thee may availle, . . .	D.Fri. 1366
Come there thee nedeth nat of me to leere, . . .	D.Fri. 1516
'Heyt! now,' quod he, 'ther Jhesu Crist yow blesse! . . .	D.Fri. 1561
And spende hir good ther it is reasonable; . . .	D.Sum. 1796
Ther is no wygn bireveth me my might . . .	D.Sum. 2059
And with an arwe he slow the child right there, . . .	D.Sum. 2068
His sone was slayn, ther is namore to seye, . . .	D.Sum. 2073
Ther I was free, I moot been in servage; . . .	E.Cl. 147
Ther as myn herte is set, ther wol I wyve; . . .	E.Cl. 173
And in this hous ther ye me lady maade, . . .	E.Cl. 820
But ther as ye me profe swich dowaire . . .	E.Cl. 848
If thou be fair, ther folk been in presence . . .	E.Cl. 1207
Writeth this man, ther God his bones corsel . . .	E.Mch. 1308
Ther as ther nys no wyf the hous to kepe, . . .	E.Mch. 1382
Ther fil a stryf bitwixe his bretheren two, . . .	E.Mch. 1475
Yet hath ther founde many another man . . .	E.Mch. 2280
Ther nys no man that may reporten al, . . .	F.Sq. 72
Roos fro his bord, ther as he sat ful hye, . . .	F.Sq. 267
Swich wondryng was ther on this hors of bras . . .	F.Sq. 305
Unto a gardyn that was ther bisyde, . . .	F.Fkl. 902
Ther yonge folk kepen hir observances, . . .	F.Fkl. 956
Al were he ther to lerne another craft,— . . .	F.Fkl. 1127
But in his studie, ther as his bookes be, . . .	F.Fkl. 1207
Myn heritage; ther is namore to telle, . . .	F.Fkl. 1584
Ther I was wont to be right fresch and gay . . .	G.CY. 724
may I . . .	G.CY. 1329
Putte in youre hand, and looketh what is ther, . . .	G.CY. 1480
And there a poynt; for ended is my tale, . . .	H.Mcp. 4
Ther gan oure Hooste for to jape and pleye, . . .	H.Mcp. 266
This is theefte; ther is namore to sayn; . . .	I.Pars. 760-5
that men do hir devoir ther as it is due; . . .	BD. 360
Ther overtok I a gret route . . .	BD. 388
And as I wente ther cam by me . . .	Pity. 21
I nas but lorne, ther was no more to sey, . . .	Pity. 45
But whan I al this compaignie ther fond, . . .	ABC. 92
Thou art the bush on which ther gan descende . . .	ABC. 119
But onlyn ther we did not as us oughte,— . . .	ABC. 145
Temple devout, ther God hath his wonyng, . . .	Anel. 113
Ther nas to hir no maner lettre y-sent, . . .	PF. 235
In kirtels, al dissevele wente they ther,— . . .	PF. 298
Tho was I war wher that ther sat a quene . . .	PF. 595
'There been no sterres, god wot, than a payre! . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
ther whiles that thilke thynges ben I-doon, . . .	1915-20
And of her look, in him ther gan to quiken . . .	TC.1. 295
Ek of the day ther passed nought an houre . . .	TC.1. 456
Laughen in scorn and seyn, 'Lo, ther go'th he . . .	TC.1. 514
'Now knowe I, that ther reson in thes failleth! . . .	TC.1. 764
Unto his neeces paleys ther biside,— . . .	TC.2. 76
I see him deyen, ther he go'th up right . . .	TC.2. 333
Ther mighty God yit graunte us see that houre!— . . .	TC.2. 588
Now is ther litel more for to done; . . .	TC.3. 547
That dar I seyn, now ther is but we two, . . .	TC.3. 865
Thou raket night! Ther God, makere of kinde, . . .	TC.3. 1437
Ther cose, . . .	TC.3. 1670
he sholde, Ther he was erst, Criseyde his lady mete; . . .	TC.4. 240
Now here, now here, y-darted to the herte, . . .	TC.4. 287
Thus am I lost: ther helpeth no defence! . . .	TC.4. 475
And ther I wol eternally compleyne . . .	TC.4. 1023
'For if ther sit a man yond on a see, . . .	TC.4. 1039
But rather, for the man sit ther bifore, . . .	TC.4. 1271
Considered al, ther n'is no more amis, . . .	TC.4. 1300
And sin ther helpeth non avisement, . . .	TC.5. 605
And up and down ther made he many a wente, . . .	TC.5. 908
He knew ful wel ther shal not scapen oon, . . .	TC.5. 910
For the grette fere He durste not y dwellen longer there, . . .	TC.5. 1274
Ther every day with lif myself I shende, . . .	



**There (specimens)—Continued**

Of me, whoos wot ther may no wit describe, . . .	TC.5. 1367
Ther ros a contek and a gret envye. . .	TC.5. 1479
Awey! quod he, 'ther Joves yive thee sorwe!	TC.5. 1525
Ther he was slayn his lokyng down he caste, . . .	TC.5. 1820
Right ther as I was wonte to done, . . .	HF.1. 113
But never was ther dynt of thonder,—	HF.2. 26
In-mydd the see, and ther he dreynthe, . . .	HF.2. 415
Ther saw I sit in othere sees, . . .	HF.3. 161
Al this armes that ther weren, . . .	HF.3. 241
Ful moche prees of folke ther nas, . . .	HF.3. 268
Al be ther in me no justice, . . .	HF.3. 730
And I come after, gleyning here and there, . . .	LGW. 75
metyng sholde bee Ther kyng Nynus was graven, under a tree,—	LGW. 785
God thanke yow, ther I ne kan nor may. . .	LGW. 1625
Ther as they kaste hire herte, ther it dwelleth. . .	LGW. 1878
For in the prison, ther he shal descende, . . .	LGW. 1997
That shames deeth on me ther mote falle, . . .	LGW. 2064
But here and there in ryme I have hyt layde, . . .	LGW. 2516
Ther lay no profit, ther was no richesse; . . .	Form.A. 26
Ther doth no wyght nothing so reasonable, . . .	Ven. 35
And of my woundes that I hadde thora, . . . more	RR. 1853
But whanne a while I hadde be there, . . . alto-share	RR. 1857

Thereabout see About

Thereafter see After

There-against see Against

There-as (specimens)

Theras withouten ende is songe Osanne, . . .	G.S.N. 69
His wyf the queene, ther-as she lay, . . .	BD. 197
the ile ther-as Cerces, the faire goddesse, . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
Ther-as he fel that coude lokyn wyde: . . .	TC.1. 629
Ther-as she sat allone, and gan to caste . . .	TC.2. 690
Ther-as thou mayest thy-self praye her of grace. . .	TC.2. 1365
A-bedde weren ther-as I have seyd, . . .	TC.3. 689
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste, . . .	TC.3. 1434
That, ther-as now thou brought art in thy blisse, . . .	TC.3. 1623
Ther-as the doom of Minos wolde it dighte; . . .	TC.4. 1188
Ther-as Criesyde out-rod a ful good pas; . . .	TC.5. 604
Ther-as Mercurie sorted him to dwelle, . . .	TC.5. 1827
Into his hande, theras she myghte have bene	LGW. 1282

There-as see As, There

There-before see Before

Thereby (specimens)

For ther-by wende he to ben gracios. . .	A.Mil. 3693
But algates ther-by was he understonde. . .	B.M.L. 520
Ne make baskettes and lyve therby, . . .	C.Pard. 445
What that he mente therby, I kan nat seyn; . . .	D.WB. 20
Whan that he saugh he myghte nat come therby, . . .	D.WB. 984
I shal no profit han therby but life, . . .	D.Fri. 1600
And diverse gerdoun hadden they ther-by, . . .	D.Sum. 1878
Thre thynges, certes, shal ye wyne therby; . . .	E.Mch. 2170
I knowe what is the payne of deeth ther-by; . . .	G.CY. 722
Al that I hadde I have y-lost ther-by, . . .	G.CY. 734
And yet I am endetted so ther-by, . . .	G.CY. 740
For, so helpe me God, ther-by shal he nat wyne, . . .	I.Pars. 805-10
and therby releesed us for the payne of	I.Pars. 985-90
confessoun, for ther-by God forgyveth . . .	BD. 668
And kept my fers the bet ther-by. . .	TC.1. 383
But he myghte aught recovered ben ther-by; . . .	TC.1. 447
For ther-by to ben cased wel he wende. . .	TC.4. 1020
Be necessarie, al seme it not therby . . .	LGW.G. 261
Wel wot I therby thow begynnyst dote, . . .	

Thereby see By

Therefor(e) (specimens)

Therefor he was a prikasour aright; . . .	A.Prol. 189
Therefor he song the murierly and loud. . .	A.Prol. 714
And I wol erly shape me therfore. . .	A.Prol. 809
Kan hem ther-fore as muche thank as me. . .	A.Kn. 1808
'No man ther-fore, up payne of los of lyf, and therfore, er that any werre bigynne, and therfore sholde a man flee stryvyng	A.Kn. 2543 B.Mel. 2230-5 B.Mel. 2670-5
And therfore litel tale hath he toold . . .	B.NP. 4308
Therfore my theme is yet and ever was, . . .	C.Pard. 425
Therfore no woman of no clerk is preyed. . .	D.WB. 706
And therfor wol I do yow obeisaunce . . .	E.Cl. 24
It liketh thee, and specially therfore, . . .	E.Cl. 312
Glad was this markys and the folk therfore, . . .	E.Cl. 445
Made hem that they hym hatede therfore. . .	E.Cl. 731
And herkneht what this sautour seith therfoore of helle. And therfore seith Job to . . .	E.Cl. 1141 I.Pars. 175-80
And therfor in this lusty morwenyng, . . .	Mars. 151
Therfor my herte for ever I to her hette, . . .	Mars. 185
Kytheth therfor on hir som kyndenesse! . . .	Mars. 298
But leveth wel, and be not wrooth ther-fore, . . .	Comp.L. 83
And was so meke, therfor he loved hir lyte; . . .	Anel. 200
And ther-fore doute the nothing, for of . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50

verrayliche gode; and ther-fore is it that . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
950-5

Preyen for sped, al sholde I therfor sterve, . . .	TC.1. 17
I rede it nat; therfor I lete it gon. . .	TC.1. 133
Ne made him only ther-for ones meye; . . .	TC.1. 472
And ye be wroth therfore, or wene I lye, . . .	TC.2. 300
Com off therfore, and bringeth him to hele! . . .	TC.2. 1750
That it shal come; but they seyn that, therfore . . .	TC.4. 999
'But thou mayest seyn: the man sit not therfore . . .	TC.4. 1037
Therfor held he hit but fable. . .	HF.3. 390
Quod he to me; 'therfor I dwelle, . . .	HF.3. 911

**Therefor(e) (specimens)—Continued**

As shal the good man that therfor hath payed; . . .	LGW. 1391
That Tarquyn shulde y-banysshed be therfore, . . .	LGW. 1863
If hire vengeance fal on yow therfore, . . .	LGW. 2523
rightful praisers of his frende,' therefore have I . . .	Astr. 1-5

There-fore see Fro

Therein (specimens)

And han ther-inne vaille suffisant . . .	A.Mil. 3551
Thanne sawe they ther-inne swich difficultee, . . .	B.M.L. 218
Ther-inne is many a wilde best, . . .	B.Th. 1945
ther-inne is no boote"; and therfore, if ye . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
The feeld of snow with thegle of blak therinne . . .	B.Mk. 3573
For therinne is ther no desport ne game. . .	B.NP. 3981
Myn ascendent was Taur and Mars therinne; . . .	D.WB. 613
For that an hors of his was dreynt therinne, . . .	D.Sum. 2081
For therin lith the theft of al the gyn,— . . .	F.Sq. 322
Til som figure therinne emprented be. . .	F.Fkl. 831
That ther-inne dwelled hadde many a yeer, . . .	G.CY. 1013
The devel of helle sette his foot ther-in! . . .	H.Mcp. 38
His bows he bente, and sette ther-inne a flo, . . .	H.Mcp. 264
And erthe, and soules that theyrnyne dwelle, . . .	PF. 33
She shal no savour han therin but lite, . . .	TC.2. 269
The olde daunce, and every point ther-inne, . . .	TC.3. 695
'Thou art at ese, and hold the wel ther-inne; . . .	TC.3. 1632
'Myn herte and ek the woful goost therinne . . .	TC.4. 785
Somme good therin, or sumwhat here . . .	HF.3. 908
That, but I bringe thee therinne, . . .	HF.3. 913
That therin was a ram that men may se . . .	LGW. 1427 var
That nougt but mast or apples is ther-inne; . . .	Form.A. 37

Thereof (specimens)

But ther-of nedeth nat to speke as nowthe,— . . .	A.Prol. 462
Wel wiste he why and what therof he mente, . . .	A.Kn. 2990
'Nay, ther-of carb thee night,' quod Nicholas. . .	A.Mil. 3298
'Ther-of,' quod Absolon, 'be as be may, . . .	A.Mil. 3783
But ther-of sette the millere nat a tare; . . .	A.Rv. 4000
But was as glad therof as fowel of day; . . .	B.Sh. 1228
that shal ther-of bifalle it is nat light to . . .	B.Mel. 2230-5
consequent, and therof folweth another . . .	B.Mel. 2575-80
That no man woot ther-of but God and he; . . .	C.Doc. 282
He seyde that precept ther-of hadde he noon. . .	D.WB. 65
And therof wol I speke a word or two.' . . .	D.Sum. 1835
Beth pacient, and ther-of I yow preye, . . .	E.Cl. 644
Therof no fore, lat alle swiche thynges go; . . .	E.Mch. 2430
In trust ther-of, from al that ever they hadde. . .	G.CY. 876
Ther-of no fors, I wol preceche as now, . . .	G.CY. 1019
and no thyng therof ameneuseh. . .	I.Pars. 450-5
ther-of seith Saint Augustyn that swich . . .	I.Pars. 985-90
'I do no fore therof,' quod he, . . .	BD. 541
Therof he had so moche hir del, . . .	BD. 1000
Therof I wolde yow be-seche,— . . .	BD. 1131
And therof comyth it that, though a man . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
'Certes,' quod sche 'ne therof that the nat doute. . .	Bo.3. p.11 1000-5
And leet ther-of as no-thing wist had I, . . .	TC.2. 543
Tak hede ther-of, for I non yvel mene. . .	TC.2. 681
'Nay, therof spak I not, aha!' quod she, . . .	TC.2. 689
Therof am I no maner thing in doute. . .	TC.4. 1277
That therof comen swiche avisouns; . . .	TC.5. 374
Befalle him therof, or he sterve, . . .	HF.1. 101
Than shulde ye seen if that I therof lye. . .	LGW. 2059
Litel therof he shal distreyne. . .	Prov. 8

Thereof see Of

Thereon see On

Thereout see Out

There-til

It was [nat] forto come ther-tille, . . .	RR. 3482
I drede they have thee brought ther-tille. . .	RR. 4422

Thereto (specimens)

And therto hadde he hiden, no man ferre, . . .	A.Prol. 48
Hir mouth ful smal and ther-to softe and reed, . . .	A.Prol. 163
But looked holwe, and ther-to sobrely; . . .	A.Prol. 289
And this figure he added eek ther-to, . . .	A.Prol. 499
He wolde threshe, and therto dyke and delve, . . .	A.Prol. 536
Eek therto he was right a myrie man, . . .	A.Prol. 767
And wel was hym that ther-to chosen was; . . .	A.Kn. 2109
Therto he song somtyme a loud quynnyble, . . .	A.Mil. 3332
Of chapmen riche, and therto sadde and trewe, . . .	B.M.L. 135
An homycide ther-to han they hyred, . . .	B.Pri. 1767
if resoun acorde therto, and eek if . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400
thy myght may atteine therto; and if the . . .	B.Mel. 2395-400
acorde therto or noon. . .	B.Mel. 2395-400
I rede that thou appaualle thee therto . . .	B.Mk. 2535-40
Thogh he therto hadde neither right ne lawe. . .	B.Mel. 2648
And eek my wit sufficeth nat therto, . . .	E.Mch. 2439
And eek therto come of so heigh kynrede, . . .	F.Fkl. 735
Al be that I unworthy be therto. . .	F.Fkl. 1330
What maner man that casteth hym ther-to, . . .	G.CY. 738
Thanne he exciteth oother folk ther-to, . . .	G.CY. 744
Therto me thynketh ye been wel y-shape! . . .	H.Mcp. 43
Peraunter I was therto most able, . . .	BD. 778
Ther-to she hadde the moste grace . . .	BD. 1005
I durste no more say ther-to . . .	BD. 1249
That have I not, ne no thing lyk therto; . . .	Pity. 100
greet doynge? And also set this therto: . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 635-40
many yeris as ther-to mai be multiplied, . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
thow putte this therto that I schal seyn.' . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
ateyne nat therto, for vices ne comen nat to . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
For I it gan, I wil ther-to refere. . .	TC.1. 266

**Thereto (specimens)—Continued**

And finde a time ther-to and a space . . .	TC.1. 1064
And ak therto, he shal come here so selde . . .	TC.2. 377
Criseyde therto no-thing her answerde . . .	TC.2. 897
And therto hath she leyd her feith to borwe . . .	TC.2. 963
Oon of this world, and therto trouthe y-lyght . . .	TC.3. 782
And therto dronken hadde as hote and stronge . . .	TC.3. 1390
'And over al this, yit seye I more therto; . . .	TC.4. 1072
And thus counsellid her therto . . .	HF.1. 371
The why therto is so overte . . .	HF.2. 210
And therto is a kyng ful depe i-sworn . . .	LGW.G. 368
No worde she spake, she hath no myght therto; . . .	LGW. 1796

**Thereto see To**

**Therunder see Under**

**Therupon see Upon**

**There-while(s) see While, Whiles**

**Therewith (specimens)**

And therewith he his shuldres overspradde . . .	A.Prol. 678
Therwith the fyr of jalouse up-sterte . . .	A.Kn. 1299
Ther-with he weep that pitee was to here; . . .	A.Kn. 2878
Therwith the nyghtspel seyde he anon-rightes . . .	A.Mil. 3480
As lene it me, I have therwith to doome . . .	A.Mil. 3777
Ey, Cristes foo, what wol ye do therwith? . . .	A.Mil. 3782
And ther-with spak this clerk, this Abaelon; . . .	A.Mil. 3804
Ther-with she looked bakward to the lowde . . .	B.ML. 862
sothe, and therwith profitable, but trewely myn . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
And wys ther-with, and large with mesure . . .	B.Mk. 5489
Therwith the teiris fillen from his eyen . . .	B.Mk. 3620
He loved hire so that wel was hym ther-with; . . .	B.NP. 4066
Therwith ye han in musyk moore feelyng . . .	B.NP. 4483
Let go, fare wel, the devel go therwith! . . .	D.WB. 476
That I ther-with may wrye the wombe of here . . .	E.Cl. 887
Ther-with so horly, and so quyck of eye . . .	F.Sq. 194
'Now lat me medle ther-with but a while . . .	G.CY. 1184
And do ther-with as ye han doon er this . . .	G.CY. 1256
He was ther-with fulfuld of gentillesse . . .	H.Mcp. 123
Ther-with in al this world no nyghtyngale . . .	H.Mcp. 136
Ther-with the moones exaltacioun . . .	I.Pars. 10
Anoon therwith whan I saw this . . .	BD. 499
Ther-with Fortune seyde, "Chek heer!" . . .	BD. 658
Therwith hir liste so wel to live . . .	BD. 877
Fattyssh, fleschy, not greet therwith; . . .	BD. 953
And therwith she yaf me a ryng . . .	BD. 1272
Therewith I a-wook my selve . . .	BD. 1323
Sesed ther-with; and then at erst hath he . . .	Mars. 240
Al his desire, and ther-with al myschaunce; . . .	Mars. 241
Therwith a wynd, unnethe it myghte be lesse . . .	PF. 201
blisful, but yif he be god also ther-with . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10

And strengest folk ben therwith overcome . . .	TC.1. 243
And sodeinly he wex ther-with astoned . . .	TC.1. 274
Ther-with his herte gan to sprede and rise; . . .	TC.1. 278
And also then, and therwith gladd the . . .	TC.1. 887
Quod tho Criseyde, and gan ther-with to site . . .	TC.2. 894
This Pandar up therwith, and that be-time . . .	TC.2. 1093
Therwith she lough, and seide, 'Go we dine!' . . .	TC.2. 1163
Ther-with he took his leve al softly . . .	TC.2. 1536
To speke of love!—and right therwith he lough,— . . .	TC.3. 199
And blew ther-with so wonderliche loude . . .	TC.3. 678
And ye therwith shal stinten his disease . . .	TC.3. 884
For ther-with mene I finally the payne . . .	TC.3. 1006
Therwith his pous and paumes of his hondes . . .	TC.3. 1114
But, as God wolde, of swough therwith she breyde . . .	TC.4. 1212
Myn herte, y-wis, may therwith not acorde . . .	TC.4. 1519
Criseyde come! and ther-with gan he singe . . .	TC.5. 504
Ther-with he caste on Pandarus his ye . . .	TC.5. 554
And pale he wex, therwith his heer aroode . . .	LGW. 831
Therwith ye ben so mery and so jooconde . . .	Rosem. 5

**Therewith see With**

**There-withal (specimens)**

And therewithal he broghte us out of towne . . .	A.Prol. 566
And therewithal he breghte and cride, 'Al' . . .	A.Kn. 1078
And ther-with-al Dyane gan appeere . . .	A.Kn. 2346
Fair was this yonge wyf, and therewithal . . .	A.Mil. 3233
He oogheth first, and knokketh therewithal . . .	A.Mil. 3788
his grace, and therewithal ther comen . . .	B.Mel. 2195-200
And therewithal it was ful poure and badde . . .	B.Mk. 3612
And therewithal he stank so horribly . . .	B.Mk. 3807
And therewithal so wel koude he me glose . . .	D.WB. 509
And therewithal he knew of mo proverbes . . .	D.WB. 773
And soth to seyne, therewith-al . . .	BD. 988
Gan therewithal aboute her herte colde . . .	TC.3. 800
Doth therewithal right as your-selven leste . . .	TC.3. 1330
Quod tho Criseyde, and therewithal him kiste . . .	TC.3. 1350
And therewithal his body sholde sterte . . .	TC.5. 253
And therewithal he sholde a noise make . . .	TC.5. 257
Was yonge, and ther-withal a lusty knyght . . .	Anel. 86
And therewithal hire bekis gonnen meete . . .	LGW. 148
Al bloddy; and therewithal abak she sterte . . .	LGW. 864
And therewithal she rafte hir-selfe hir lyfe . . .	LGW. 1855
And ther-with-alle so yonge and faire was she . . .	LGW. 2288
And therewithal she wepte tendirly . . .	LGW. 2316

**There-withal see Withal**

**Ther-goyñ see Geln**

**These (specimens)**

As doon thise lovers in hir queynte geres,— . . .	A.Kn. 1531
And spak thise same wordes, al on highte . . .	A.Kn. 1784
Lo, alle thise folk so caught were in hir las . . .	A.Kn. 1951
'Why woldestow be deed?' thise women crye . . .	A.Kn. 2835
Thise sely clerkes rennen up and doun . . .	A.Rv. 4100

**These (specimens)—Continued**

Daun John, I seye, lene me thise hundred frankes; . . .	B.Sh. 1377
And as thise clerkes maken mencoun . . .	B.Mk. 3311
The proudeste of thise riotours three . . .	C.Fard. 716
The beautes of thise floryns newe and brighte; . . .	C.Fard. 839
Thise wormes, ne thise motthes, ne thise mytes . . .	D.WB. 560
And alle thise were bounden in o volume; . . .	D.WB. 681
Thise olde folk kan muchel thyng, quod she . . .	D.WB. 1004
And leve thise somonours goode men bi come! . . .	D.Fri. 1644
Thise curatz been ful neeligent and blowe . . .	D.Sum. 1816
My child is deed withinne thise wykes two . . .	D.Sum. 1852
Thise arn the wordes that the markys sayde . . .	E.Cl. 342
Thise wordes han thy spoken, doutelees; . . .	E.Cl. 485
Lyven thise two in concord and in reste . . .	E.Cl. 1129
And eek thise olde wydwe, God it woot . . .	E.Mch. 1423
As custume is unto thise nobles alle . . .	E.Mch. 1889
(For alle thyng hath tyme, as seyn thise clerkes) . . .	E.Mch. 1972
Thise olde, gentil Britons, in hir dayes . . .	F.Fkl. 709
As doon thise noble wyves, whan hem liketh; . . .	F.Fkl. 818
That hadde thise moones mansions in mynde . . .	F.Fkl. 1154
He saugh, whan voyded were thise wilde deer . . .	F.Fkl. 1195
Oon of thise two bihoveth me to chese . . .	F.Fkl. 1359
Thise wordes and swiche othere seyde she; . . .	G.SN. 512
And toke thise ounces thre to the channoun . . .	G.CY. 1112
They wente, and putte thise tynes in assay . . .	G.CY. 1338
They mowe wel chiteren as doon these jayes . . .	G.CY. 1397
these paynes and bithynke hym wel that . . .	I.Pars. 225-30
'Thise huntres comen hym nowher see' . . .	BD. 540
'Among these ladies thise echoun . . .	BD. 816
Among al these, Anelida the queene . . .	Anel. 71
Thise vers of gold and blak y-written were . . .	PF. 141
Alle these were peynted on that othere syde . . .	PF. 293
And for these water-foules tho began . . .	PF. 661
Certes thise ben thise thynges that men wolen . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
mowen seen that thise two thynges ben dyvers . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60

Among thise othere folk was Criseyda . . .	TC.1. 169
As make it with these argumentes tough: . . .	TC.2. 1025
That lay, as don these lovers, in a traunce . . .	TC.2. 1306
As don these rokkes or these milne-stones; . . .	TC.2. 1384
And that anon, thise ilke lordes two; . . .	TC.5. 1311
And as thise lovers don, he soughte ay newe . . .	TC.5. 1572
As men may in thise olde bokes rede . . .	TC.5. 1753
Why this a fantom, why these oracles . . .	HF.1. 11
And ech of these, as have I joye . . .	HF.3. 381
Saw I eek of these pardoneres . . .	HF.3. 1037
And to the doctrine of these olde wyse . . .	LGW. 19
Thise ben the causes, and I shal nat lye . . .	LGW. 357
And whan these idel wordes weren sayde . . .	LGW. 767
As doon thise lovers, as I have herde sayde; . . .	LGW. 1167
Ful cunnynghly these lordes two he grette . . .	LGW. 1435
Thise Romaynes wyfes loveden so hir name . . .	LGW. 1812
And ben thy wyves thral, as seyn these wyse . . .	Buk. 20
What shul these clothes thus many-folde . . .	Prov. 1
these conclusions ben suffisantly lerned and . . .	Astr. 5-11
Eke of these monthes as liked to Julius . . .	Astr. 50-7
I have seid, 5 of these degres maken a . . .	Astr. 60-5

**Theseus**

Ther was a duc that highte Theseus; . . .	A.Kn. 860
By Theseus and by his chivalrye; . . .	A.Kn. 878
Quod Theseus. 'Have ye so greet envye . . .	A.Kn. 907
How Creon was of Theseus y-served . . .	A.Kn. 963
That Theseus, the noble conquerour . . .	A.Kn. 998
Whan that this worthy duc, this Theseus . . .	A.Kn. 1001
the tente Of Theseus, and ful soone he hem sente . . .	A.Kn. 1022
That felawe was unto duc Theseus . . .	A.Kn. 1192
Duc Theseus hym leet out of prison . . .	A.Kn. 1206
Bitwixen Theseus and hym Arcite; . . .	A.Kn. 1210
In any contree of this Theseus . . .	A.Kn. 1213
For elles hadde I dwelled with Theseus . . .	A.Kn. 1228
That Theseus wolde enhauncen his degree . . .	A.Kn. 1434
That Theseus hath taken hym so neer . . .	A.Kn. 1439
Ther was no man that Theseus hath derre . . .	A.Kn. 1448
On Theseus to helpe him to werreye; . . .	A.Kn. 1484
With Theseus, his squier principal . . .	A.Kn. 1498
That Theseus martireth in prison . . .	A.Kn. 1562
And hast byjaped heere duc Theseus . . .	A.Kn. 1585
And forth I wole of Theseus yow telle . . .	A.Kn. 1662
This mene I now by myghty Theseus . . .	A.Kn. 1673
And Theseus, with alle joye and blis . . .	A.Kn. 1684
Duc Theseus the straighte way hath holde; . . .	A.Kn. 1690
Whan Theseus hath doon so fair a grace? . . .	A.Kn. 1874
Of Theseus, that gooth so bisly . . .	A.Kn. 1883
That Theseus ne yaf him mete and wages . . .	A.Kn. 1900
Hath Theseus doon wrought in noble wyse . . .	A.Kn. 1913
Now been the lystes maad, and Theseus . . .	A.Kn. 2089
But stynte I wole of Theseus a lite . . .	A.Kn. 2093
This Theseus, this duc, this worthy knyght . . .	A.Kn. 2190
The riche array of Theseus paleys . . .	A.Kn. 2199
The grete Theseus, that of his sleepe awaked . . .	A.Kn. 2523
Duc Theseus was at a wyndow set . . .	A.Kn. 2528
Whan set was Theseus ful riche and hye . . .	A.Kn. 2577
And som tyme dooth hem Theseus to reste . . .	A.Kn. 2621
And whan that Theseus hadde seyn this sighte . . .	A.Kn. 2654
With herte soor, to Theseus paleys . . .	A.Kn. 2695
Duc Theseus with al his compaignye . . .	A.Kn. 2700
For which anon duc Theseus leet crye . . .	A.Kn. 2731
And Theseus his suster took anon . . .	A.Kn. 2818
No man myghte gladen Theseus . . .	A.Kn. 2837
Duc Theseus, with all his bisy cure . . .	A.Kn. 2853



# **Thesous—Continued**

And after this Thesous hath y-sent . . . . .	A.Kn. 2870
Duc Thesous leet forth thre steedes brynge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2889
And on that oother syde duc Thesous, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2906
For which this noble Thesous anon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2975
Tho sente Thesous for Emelye. . . . .	A.Kn. 2980
And Thesous abiden hadde a space . . . . .	A.Kn. 2982
When Thesous, with werres longe and grete, . . . . .	Anel. 22
Lete I this noble prince, this Thesous, . . . . .	Anel. 45
How fals eek was he, Thesous; . . . . .	HF.1. 405
Of Thesous, the grete untrew of love, . . . . .	LGW. 1890
Moste senden his owne sone Thesous, . . . . .	LGW. 1945
Wel maystow wepe, O woful Thesous, . . . . .	LGW. 1952
The tour, ther as this Thesous is throwe, . . . . .	LGW. 1960
As Thesous compleyned hym by nyghte, . . . . .	LGW. 1968
And ryght anon whan that Thesous seeth . . . . .	LGW. 2007
The gayler cometh, and with hym Thesous; . . . . .	LGW. 2026
Adoun sytte Thesous upon his knee, . . . . .	LGW. 2028
A semely knyght was Thesous to see, . . . . .	LGW. 2074
This Thesous of hir hath lede y-take, . . . . .	LGW. 2137
And Thesous is ladde unto his deth; . . . . .	LGW. 2144
And cryede, 'Thesous! myn herte swete! . . . . .	LGW. 2190
But if hit were hys fader Thesous; . . . . .	LGW. 2400
As Thesous his fader hath y-be, . . . . .	LGW. 2443
Ye have wel herde of Thesous devise, . . . . .	LGW. 2459
That did his fals fader Thesous. . . . .	LGW. 2464

# **Thessaly**

O myghty Cesar! that in Thessalie . . . . .	B.Mk. 3869
In Tessalye, as Guido telleth us, . . . . .	LGW. 1396
Out of his contree called Tessalye. . . . .	LGW. 1461
And of Tessalye likly kyng to be. . . . .	LGW. 1533
But turne sounde home to youre Tessalye.' . . . .	LGW. 1619
To Tessalye, with duke Jason hir leefe, . . . . .	LGW. 1654

# **Thetis**

And Thetis, Chorus, Triton, and they alle, . . . . .	LGW. 2422
--	-----------

# **Thewed**

And therto so wel fortunad and thewed . . . . .	Mars. 180
That loveth comun profit, wel y-thewed, . . . . .	PF. 47
so wel I-thewed that the devyne judgement . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
Ful wel [y]-thewed was she holde; . . . . .	RR. 1008

# **Thewes**

Of thewes goode, y-set in heigh bountee, . . . . .	E.Cl. 409
Mo goode thewes than hire vices badde; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1542
Of sapience, and for hire thewes cleere; . . . . .	G.SN. 101
(that is to seyn wikkide thewes, which . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
His thewes goode, and that he is not nice. . . . .	TC.2. 723
And ful of vyce and wikked thewes; . . . . .	HF.3. 744
For hir vertu and hir thewes, . . . . .	HF.3. 761
To alle goode thewes borne was she, . . . . .	LGW. 2577

# **They (specimens)**

With lokkes cruile as they were leyd in presse. . . . .	A.Prol. 81
I dorste swere they weyeden ten pound,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 454
For gentil men they were, of greet estaat, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1753
Ful redily with hem the fyr they hadde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2276
And in hir walk this blynde man they meete, . . . . .	B.ML. 559
As mazed folk they stoden everichone, . . . . .	B.ML. 678
This glade folk to dynen they hem sette. . . . .	B.ML. 1118
Enclosen they his litel body sweete; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1872
They moorne for hym, <i>paramour</i> , . . . . .	B.Th. 1933
They leyde hem in his lappe adoun and deyde. . . . .	B.Mk. 3644
And happed so they coomen in a toun, . . . . .	B.NP. 4177
And therwithal they skriked and they howped; . . . . .	B.NP. 4590
That thurgh that land they preied hir, echone . . . . .	C.Doo. 113
And as they sat they herde a belle olynke . . . . .	C.Pard. 664
And Criesat blessed body they to-rente,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 709
No longer thanne after Deeth they soughte, . . . . .	C.Pard. 772
That doun they sette hem by this precious hoord. . . . .	C.Pard. 775
This knowe they that been to wyves bonde.' . . . .	D.WB. 378
Whan that for syk unnethes myghte they stonde; . . . .	D.WB. 394
To women kyndly whil they myght may lyve; . . . .	D.WB. 402
They weren in the erchedekes booke; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1318
Hir heris han they kembd, that lay untressed . . . . .	E.Cl. 581
As lordes doun whan they wol han hir wille; . . . . .	E.Cl. 1106
Unnethe abouten hire myghte they abydel . . . . .	F.Sq. 235
As knowen they that han hir bookes herd. . . . .	F.Sq. 247
Tho speeke they of Canacees ryng, . . . . .	F.Sq. 383
And up they rysen, wel a ten or twelve; . . . . .	F.Sq. 399
For right anon she wiste what they mente . . . . .	F.Fk. 1208
They seten stille, and no wight but they thre. . . . .	G.CY. 661
As they that dar nat shewen hir presence; . . . . .	H.Mcp. 334
Thus lerne children whan that they been yonge. . . . .	H.Mcp. 360
Of tidynges, whether they been false or trewe; . . . .	I.Pars. 700-5
greet synne whil they haunte that crafte. . . . .	BD. 320
They ne spared not hir throtes. . . . .	BD. 1293
Y-liche they were bothe gladdes and wrothes, . . . .	PF. 608
This is my reed, syn they may not acorde, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
that thei ben withouten parti of torment, . . . . .	TC.1. 150
Hir olde usen 'olde they nat letten . . . . .	TC.1. 248
And they that have ben aldermost in wo, . . . . .	TC.1. 922
And thus they wolde han brought himself a-lofte, . . .	TC.2. 162
As frendes doun, whan they be met i-ferre; . . . . .	TC.2. 163
They faren wel, God save hem bothe twol . . . . .	TC.2. 1184
Tho wesshen they, and sette hem doun, . . . . .	TC.4. 45
They fighte, and bringen hors and man to grounde, . .	TC.4. 730
They toke hir leve, and hom they wenten alle. . . . .	TC.4. 997
They seyn right thus, that thing is not to come . . . .	TC.5. 368
That they ben infernals illusiouns; . . . . .	TC.5. 514
And to the chaumbre hir way than han they nomen; . .	TC.5. 861
The Grekes gise, and werkes that they wroughte; . .	

# **They (specimens)—Continued**

And ofte time, I finde that they mette . . . . .	TC.5. 1758
Yet nosterme not wher that they stonde.' . . . .	HF.2. 502
But certeyn they were wonder fewe,— . . . . .	HF.3. 601
That as they wax in age, wex hir love. . . . .	LGW. 727
Therwith his false teeres oute they sterte, . . . . .	LGW. 1301
For of socoure they shulde no thinge fayle, . . . . .	LGW. 1489
So that they were halfe ydel, as hem thoghte. . . . .	LGW. 1697
Hem of Athenes, that they mote hym yiven . . . . .	LGW. 1925
There festen they, there dauncen they and synge, . . .	LGW. 2157
Al thogh so be that they were brethren two, . . . . .	LGW. 2601
The which they gnodde and eete nat half y-nough; . .	Form.A. 11

# **Thikke**

He was short-sholdred, brood, a thikke knarre . . . .	A.Prol. 549
The grete tour, that was so thikke and stroong, . . .	A.Kn. 1056
That thurgh a wyndow, thikke of many a barre . . .	A.Kn. 1075
He sterte hym up out of the buskes thikke, . . . .	A.Kn. 1579
communes . . . With shorte staves, thikke as they . .	A.Kn. 2510
may goon; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2518
Somme with the balled, somme with the thikke hard, .	A.Kn. 2605
Ther shayveren shaftes upon sheeldes thikke; . . .	A.Mil. 3322
Ful faire and thikke been the poyntes set; . . . .	A.Rv. 3973
This wenche thikke and wel y-grown was, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4066
Forth with 'Wehes!' thurgh thikke and thurgh thenne. .	D.WB. 868
As thikke as motes in the sonne beam,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 1824
With thikke bristles of his berd unsofte, . . . . .	F.Sq. 159
Were it as thikke as is a branched ook; . . . . .	BD. 399
Ful thikke of gras, ful softe and sweete, . . . . .	BD. 418
Or thikke of trees, so ful of leves; . . . . .	BD. 424
With croppes brode and eek as thikke,— . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
the more thikke and contynuel resouns. . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
hir basyns of bras by thikke strokes. . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1435-40
thei betyn hir basyns with thikke strokes.) . . . .	TC.1. 948
And next the foule netle, rough and thikke, . . . .	TC.2. 193
For nevere yut so thikke a swarm of been . . . . .	TC.2. 456
And thoughte thus: 'Unhappes fallen thikke . . . .	TC.4. 1356
Alday as thikke as been fen from a hive, . . . . .	HF.2. 400
Or elles was the air so thikke . . . . .	HF.3. 245
Twenty foot thikke, as I trowe, . . . . .	HF.3. 255
Was plated half a fote thikke . . . . .	HF.3. 260
And they were set as thikke of nouchia . . . . .	LGW. 655
For strokes which that wente as thik as hayle; . . .	LGW. 1198
Upon a thikke palfrey, paper white, . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
is clere and thikke stered, wayte a . . . . .	RR. 1395
The croppes were so thikke y-ronne, . . . . .	RR. 1419
Sprange up the grasse, as thikke y-set . . . . .	RR. 1428
As fayre, as thikke, as myster was, . . . . .	RR. 1564
For moiste so thikke and wel likyng, . . . . .	RR. 1835
Ther were, and also thisteles thikke . . . . .	RR. 1841
The hegge aboute so thikke was, . . . . .	

# **Thicker**

Ther nas no thicker cloth of no defence. . . . .	PF. 273
--	---------

# **Thickest**

He, thurgh the thikkeste of the throng gan threete, .	A.Kn. 2612
This thickest plate perced with a large . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
The moder . . . is thickest by the brinkes . . . . .	Astr. 25-32 var Th

# **Thicknesse**

And right grete thicknesse eke it bare . . . . .	RR. 4157
--	----------

# **Thief**

Allas! I see a serpent or a thief, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1325
That knocketh so? I warante it a thief.' . . . .	A.Mil. 3791
A thief he was, for sothe, of corn and mele, . . . .	A.Rv. 3939
But now he was a thief outrageously; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3998
And for ther is no thief withoute a lowke, . . . . .	A.Co. 4415
A thief, that hadde renayed oure cressance, . . . .	B.ML. 915
The thief fil over bord al soedynly, . . . . .	B.ML. 922
A thief of venysoun, that hath forlaft . . . . .	C.Doo. 85
This was a cursed thief a fals justise . . . . .	C.Pard. 289 var
Ther cam a priver thief, men clepeth Deeth, . . . .	C.Pard. 675
To sleen us yonge folk, thou false theeff! . . . . .	C.Pard. 759
'O hastow slayn me, false theef?' I seyde; . . . .	D.WB. 800
And seyde, 'Theeff! thus muchel am I wreke. . . . .	D.WB. 809
This false theef, this somonour, quod the Frere, . . .	D.Fri. 1338
And was a theef, right with a theef was he, . . . .	D.Fri. 1351
A theef, and eek a somnour, and a baudie. . . . .	D.Fri. 1354
'A trewe wight and a theef thenken nat oon'; . . . .	F.Sq. 537
And he that semeth trewest is a theef. . . . .	G.CY. 969
Loo, how this theef koude his service beede! . . . .	G.CY. 1065
A theef myght hym ful lightly robbe and bynde. . . .	H.Mcp. 8
And an outlawe, or a theef erraunt, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 224
Men clepen hym an 'outlawe,' or a 'theef'; . . . .	H.Mcp. 234
And to the crowe, 'O false theef!' seyde he, . . . .	H.Mcp. 292
Now shallov, false theef, thy song forgo, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 295
the theef that was hanged biayde Jhesu Crist . . . .	I.Pars. 700-5
The false theef! what hath she do, . . . . .	BD. 649
Thus swor this theef, and forth his way he wente. .	Anel. 161
The theef the chough, and eek the jangelyng pye; . .	PF. 345
syngen by-for the theef. (As who seith, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
And seyde, 'Thef, thou shalt her name telle!' . . .	TC.1. 870
And seide, 'O thef, is this a mannes herte?' . . . .	TC.3. 1098
As evyr in love a theefe traytour he was . . . . .	LGW. 1659 var
Al helpeth nat. And yet this false thefe . . . . .	LGW. 2330
And eke a theef; siðth thou were borne, . . . . .	RR. 6071
God jugged me for a theef trichour; . . . . .	RR. 6308
And Falssemblant, the theef, anon . . . . .	RR. 7330

# **Thiefly**

And in the nyght ful thefely gan he stalks, . . . .	LGW. 1781
---	-----------

## Thieves

his likoruanesse and alle his theves craft	C.Doc. 84 var
Men wolde seyn that we were theves strunge,	C.Pard. 789
Before the theves he may synge and pleye."	D.WB. 1194
Ye looken as the wode were ful of thevys;	D.Sum. 2173
Where as thiss robours and thiss theves by kynde,	G.CY. 659
theves that stelen the soules of Jhesu	I.Pars. 790-5
Lool how that theves seven chasen meel	ABC. 15
byforn theves, for he hath nat where-of	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
What? false theves! wher ye wolde	HF.3. 689
Hath nat to parten with a theves dede;	LGW. 465
These theves and thiss smale harlotes;	RR. 191
Ne of her theves lyfe [y]-fayned,	RR. 7438

## Thilke (specimens)

But thilke text heold he nat werth an oystre;	A.Prol. 182
Syn thilke day that they were children lite,	A.Kn. 1193
That I am thilke woful Palamoun,	A.Kn. 1734
For thilke payne, and thilke hoots fir,	A.Kn. 2383
Ne me no thilke opinions to telle,	A.Kn. 2813
Of thilke wikke ensamble of Canacee,	B.M.L. 78
Paraventure in thilke large bock,	B.M.L. 190
But it were with thilke even of his mynde,	B.M.L. 552
ofte, for soothly thilke man that asketh	B.Mel. 2270-5
that thy conseilours have thilke thre condicions	B.Mel. 2355-60
And thilke same nyght this kyng was slawe,	B.Mk. 3426
The paynes of thilke cursed hous of helle;	D.Fri. 1652
And of my wyfthod thilke tendre flour	E.Mch. 2190
Til he was come agayns thilke pyrie	E.Mch. 2325
I trowe he hadde thilke text in mynde,	F.Sq. 607
But, thilke God that made wynd to blowe,	F.Fkl. 888
'Thilke folk that me despisen shal been	I.Pars. 185-90
Thanne thilke gode werkes that	I.Pars. 235-40
And upon thilke chapitre seith Seint	I.Pars. 235-40
dooth syngre thilke newe Frenshe song,	I.Pars. 245-50
progenye . . . that in thilke man synnedem.	I.Pars. 320-5
by mesure, for thilke that passeth	I.Pars. 465-70
wikkede wordes; thilke suffrede Jhesu Crist	I.Pars. 680-5
Canterbury,—thilke that sownen in to synne;	I.Pars. 1085-90
Compleyneth thilke ensamble of al honour,	Mars. 296
That cometh of thilke spere thryes thre,	PF. 61
in good poynt thilke precyous honour of	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70

But whiche is thilke your derworthe	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
visage of thilke wode tyrant. So that	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500

and how voyde of alle prys is thyk glorie.	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
in thilke general ther moot ben som thing that	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90

of schrewes, yif thilke naturel help hadde	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
--	-------------------

whanne thilke same schrewes ascapen	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
'I wolde here thilke same resouns,'	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
yit thilke same men seken to sleen everiche	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20

And thilke same ordre neweth ayein	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
doon for cause of yvel, ne thilke thing that	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
no wil, but thilke whiche that the devyne	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
In thilke large temple on every side,	TC.1. 185
'For thilke grounde that berth the wedes wikked	TC.1. 196
Ye Joves first to thilke effectes glade,	TC.3. 15
'For thilke day that I for cherishinge,	TC.4. 1534
That thilke day that ich untrew be	TC.4. 1551
Further than thilke storie wol devise:	TC.5. 1094 em
'But thilke broche that I with teres wete	TC.5. 1690
To thilke God that after his image	TC.5. 1839
Or him was boden maken thilke tweye	LGW. 366
Thy litel witte was thilke tyme aslepe.	LGW. 547
And thilke covenant, while me lasteth breathe,	LGW. 693
For thilke wynde that blew your ship away,	LGW. 1364
For thilke tyme nas spared no lynage,	LGW. 2602
As thilke tyme was the pleyne ussage,	LGW. 2617
But thilke doted fool that eft hath lever	Buk. 13
nombres of Augrym that dividen thilke same	Astr. 40-5
under thilke signes thei causen us by her	Astr. 100-8
in thilke cuntrey where as the senith of hem	Astr. 277-84

## Thilke see like

## Thiln

But thynne it lay by colpons oon and oon;	A.Prol. 679
Forth with 'Wehes!' thurgh thikke and thurgh	
thenne.	A.Rv. 4066
My tale is doon, for my witte is thynne;	E.Mch. 1682
But empte his purs, and make his wittes thynne;	G.CY. 741
to maken thynne and wayk by lyght	Bo.1. p.8. 250-5
stierne Caton? The thynne fame yite	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
al thoughe it be with a thynne ymaginacioun;	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
so that it were by a thynne suspicioun.'	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
knownen the thynne subtil knyttynge	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
Ther as vitale is eek so skars and thinne,	Form.A. 36
the thynne plates compownd for diverse	Astr. 25-32

## Thine (specimens)

And lat our sowe synken in thyn herte.'	A.Kn. 951
And seith, 'Arys, and do thyn observance.'	A.Kn. 1045
This was thyn ooth, and myn also certeyn;	A.Kn. 1139
'Thyn is the victorie of this aventure!	A.Kn. 1235
Of al our strif, God woot, the fruyt is thyn;	A.Kn. 1282
And taak myn humble preyere at thyn herte.	A.Kn. 2226
As keepe me fro thy vengeance and thyn ire,	A.Kn. 2302

## Thine (specimens)—Continued

And seyde, 'Doghter, stynt thyn hevynesse,	A.Kn. 2348
Thy godhede, that I may been oon of thynne,	A.Kn. 2381
Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the glorie!	A.Kn. 2406
Lemman, thy grace, and sweete bryd, thyn oore.'	A.Mil. 3726
I am thyn Absolon, my deerlyng.	A.Mil. 3793
I is thyn awen clerk, swa have I seel.'	A.Rv. 4239
Thow sawe thy child y-alayn before thynne eyen,	B.M.L. 848
thy freendes and thynne enemy;	B.Mel. 2340-5
entred into thyn herte by thy fye wittes.	B.Mel. 2610-5
entred into thyn hous by the wyndowes,	B.Mel. 2615-20
Of which thynne owene liges hadde envie,	B.Mk. 3584
Agayn Pompeus, fader thyn in lawe,	B.Mk. 3870
What thogh thyn hors be bothe foule and lene?	B.NP. 4003
And eek thynne urnals, and thy jurdones,	C.Pard. 305
Thyn Ypocras, and eek thy Galiones,	C.Pard. 306
'Sevene is my chaunce, and thyn is cynk and treye,	C.Pard. 653
It is my good, as wel as thyn, <i>pardes!</i>	D.WB. 310
Keepe thyn honour, and keepe eek myn estaat,—	D.WB. 821
Al shal be thyn, right as thou wolt desire.'	D.Fri. 1402
That thyn were al swich manere governance;	E.Cl. 963
Shewe thou thy visage and thyn apparail;	E.Cl. 1208
Thy good to kepe, than thyn owene wyf,	E.Mch. 1299
That hast thy lusty housbonde in thynne armes,	F.Fkl. 1091
Ful frely, er that men thyn help bische,	G.SN. 55
For al thy waityng, blered is thyn eye	H.Mep. 252
Axeth thyn helpe, thyn herte is ay so free!	ABC. 12
Myn hele in-to thyn hand al I resigne.	ABC. 80
Is passed halfe the stremes of thyn yen;	Mars. 111
fraudes of thyn accusours, it semeth the	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10

thynne masculyn children (that is to seyn,	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
--	-------------------

that thou accountedest for thynne goodes	Bo.2. p.5. 445 50
--	-------------------

were departed fro alle thynne rycheses,	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
thilke false goodes and torned thyn eighen	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
thyn eyen to loken the verray	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5

Whan thou art gon, to don thine eres glowel	TC.2. 1022
To don thy lust and hoolly to ben thyn,	TC.3. 276
I wol alwey thine hestes alle kepe:	TC.3. 419
Despitous day? Thyn be the pine of helle!	TC.3. 1458
But any aungel tolde it in thyn ere?	TC.4. 644
O Calcas fader, thyn be al this sinne!	TC.4. 761
That certes thyn opinioun soth be,	TC.4. 1025
That thyn opinioun of sitting soth is,	TC.4. 1038
That in thyn hed thine yen semen dede?	TC.4. 1092
What joye hast thou thine owne folk to spille?	TC.5. 588
And tak thyn aventure or cas,	HF.2. 544
To passe with thyn hevynesse,	HF.3. 921
Have at the, Jason! now thyn horn is blowel	LGW. 1383
And when thyn olde auncetres peynted be,	LGW. 2536
Yit halt thyn ancre, and yit thou mayst arryve	Fort. 38
To thyn estat, don in thy region.	L.St. 25
Allas, Scogan! this is for thyn offence!	Scog. 13
and in every signe after thyn almenak.	Astr. 20-5
1. <i>Annulus</i> .—Thyn Astrolable hath a	Astr. 25-32
Thy Zodiak of thin Astrelable is shapen	Astr. 100-8
Sette the degre of thi sonne upon thin est orisonte,	Astr. 179-85

## Thing

He wolde the see were kept for any thing	A.Prol. 276
Ther-to he coude endite and make a thyng,	A.Prol. 325
He koude in litel thyng have suffisaunce.	A.Prol. 490
But whoso koude in oother thyng hym grope,	A.Prol. 644
Or feyne thyng, or fynde wordes newe.	A.Prol. 736
This thyng was graunted, and our thewes swore	A.Prol. 810
But al that thyng I moot as now forbere.	A.Kn. 885
But, shortly for to speken of this thyng,	A.Kn. 985
We witen nat what thing we preyen here.	A.Kn. 1260
As whan a thyng is shapen it shal be,—	A.Kn. 1466
No-thing ne know he that it was Arcite:	A.Kn. 1519
The contrarie of a thyng by ye or nay,	A.Kn. 1667
But what they were no thyng he ne woot.	A.Kn. 1703
And no thyng but for love was this debaat,—	A.Kn. 1754
The toun destroyed, ther was no thyng laft.	A.Kn. 2016
But it be any thing in general;	A.Kn. 2285
There, as nede is, they weren no thyng ydel.	A.Kn. 2505
And of another thyng they weren as fayn,	A.Kn. 2707
Of no partie, ne cantel, of a thyng,	A.Kn. 3008
But of a thyng that parfit is and stable,	A.Kn. 3009
Thanne may ye se that al this thyng hath ende.	A.Kn. 3026
Thanne may I seyn that al this thyng moot deye.	A.Kn. 3034
The which is prince, and cause of alle thyng,	A.Kn. 3036
To make yow assente to this thyng;	A.Kn. 3092
Of storyal thyng that toucheth gentillese,	A.Mil. 3179
Of every thyng, I may nat rekene hem alle.	A.Mil. 3198
He nolde answer for thyng that myghte falle	A.Mil. 3418 var
Of Nicholas, or what thyng myghte hym eyde,	A.Mil. 3424
Of certeyn thyng that toucheth me and thee;	A.Mil. 3494
This asketh haste, and of an hastif thyng	A.Mil. 3545
'But of o thing I warne thee ful right,	A.Mil. 3583
Lo which a greet thyng is affecioun!	A.Mil. 3611
And dresseth al this thyng as it shal be;	A.Mil. 3635
He felte a thyng al rough and long y-herd,	A.Mil. 3738
Wha herked ever alyk a ferly thyng?	A.Rv. 4173
But, er thou go, o thyng I wol thee telle;	A.Rv. 4241
That wiste no thyng of this nyce stryf;	A.Rv. 4282
But as she saugh a whit thyng in hir eye;	A.Rv. 4301
And whan she gan the white thyng epye,	A.Rv. 4302
Over alle thyng, out-taken Crist on lofte,	B.M.L. 277



**Thing—Continued**

Dooth thyng for certain ende that ful derk is  
This constable was no-thing lord of this place  
Berth hire on hond that she hath doon thys thyng;  
Lo, heere the letres seled of this thyng,  
No-thing ne knew he what she was, ne why  
Which is a thyng that causeth more dispence  
Whan that he cam, som manere honest thyng,  
Biweyre a word of thyng that ye me telle,  
And if that any thyng, by day or nyght,  
'O thyng, er that ye goon, if it may be,  
But lat this thyng be secrete, I yow preye,  
'But o thyng is, ye knowe it wel ynogh,  
I thoughte nat to axen hym no thyng.  
I myghte hym axe a thing that he hath payed.  
Sith that the thyng may nat amended be.  
Is this to yow a thyng that is honest  
In comen, for to wondre upon this thyng;  
Som deyntee thyng, me thynekth by his cheere!  
That bodeth werre, and no-thing pees,  
I wol yow telle a litel thyng in prose  
Ne seith nat alle thyng as his felawe dooth;  
woot attrepee wepyng is no thyng defended  
place is a ful hevvy thyng, and an heigh  
aboven alle thyng, that right anon thou do thy  
conseille thee thyng that shal be profitable.  
a noyous thyng'; this is to seyn, as muche availleth  
conseilled hym certeyn thyng, and conseilled  
to chaunge conseil whan the thyng is  
chaunged, or elles whan the thyng semeth  
No thyng." And, sire, by  
governe me by thy conseil in alle thyng.  
swich thyng as yow thynekth that is best for  
thyng that he may nat do.  
lyke disposicioun, for certes som thyng  
swich thyng as yow semeth best, thanne  
he seith also, "Ther may no thyng be likned  
conseille yow a thyng prively and  
doon a thyng openly and werkeþ prively  
that in thilke thyng that thou purposeth  
and upon what thyng thou wolt have  
shaltou considere what thyng shal folwe  
man sholde bigynne a thyng, but if he  
"Assay to do swich thyng as thou hast power to doon,  
to weyre thyng that thou hast bigonne."  
whether thou mayest parfoume a thing or noon,  
myght to doon a thyng of which thou  
any thyng of which he is in doute whether  
yours herte, thogh I speke thyng that  
to what thyng ye been enclined, and  
put a thyng which that he clepeth  
may do no thyng, but only swich thyng as  
liketh me no thyng. I biþenke  
swych thyng as aperteneþ nat unto hym.  
drede of deeth, ne no thyng that may  
he is deed he shal no thyng bere with  
richesse ye shullen do no thyng which  
and thapostle seith that ther nys thyng in  
aventurous and no thyng certeyne, for  
werre liketh yow no thyng; but I have  
thyng that is in this world is unyete  
hard-herted that ye wol do no thyng for  
an hard thyng and right perilous that a man  
meeke, large, curteys, and no thyng desirous,  
seur that he shal no thyng doon in this  
seith, "Ther nys no thyng so good by  
wey of kynde as a thyng to beun unbounde  
unto us." Which thyng parfoumed was  
a vicious thyng and oghte been eschued of every  
do som thyng by which he may renouvelle  
no thyng so comendable in a greet lord as  
of thyng that ye doon; for Senec seith,  
For she nys no thyng of swich pacionce  
Of swich thyng as they wolde han secree fayn,  
And he was proud, and no-thing God ne dradde,  
Ther myghte no thyng in hir armes stonde.  
Save o thyng, that she wolde never assente  
And for no thyng but for thy chivalrie  
Ther is no thyng, but breed, that me were levere.  
Ne strengier was in feeld of alle thyng.  
Save wyn and women no thyng mighte aswage  
Tragedie is noon other maner thyng;  
Swich thyng is gladsum, as it thynekth me,  
And of swich thyng were goodly for to telle.  
If any thyng shal wel reported be.  
Telle us swich thyng as may oure hertes glade;  
The goute lette hire no-thing for to daunce,  
That any thyng myghte make yow aferd?  
No o thyng, God woot, but vanitee in swevene is.  
Men dreme of thyng that never was ne shal;  
Of Mercenrike, how Kenelm mette a thyng.  
May rede of dremes may a wonder thyng.  
Of o thyng God hath sent me large grace;  
Streyneth me nedely to doon a thyng,—  
To do that same thyng, or do it noight,  
No-thing ne liste hym thanne for to crowe,  
Right as me list, and ech thyng in my cure is  
And for my werk right no thyng wol I axe;  
But known for historial thyng notable;  
This cursed juge wolde no thyng tarie,  
And God it woot, no thyng was hir trespass,

B.M.L. 481  
B.M.L. 575  
B.M.L. 620  
B.M.L. 736  
B.M.L. 971  
B.Sh. 1195  
B.Sh. 1239  
B.Sh. 1328  
B.Sh. 1455  
B.Sh. 1459  
B.Sh. 1467  
B.Sh. 1477  
B.Sh. 1584  
B.Sh. 1589  
B.Sh. 1619  
B.Pri. 1751  
B.Pri. 1805  
B.Th. 1901  
B.Th. 2072  
B.Mel. 2127  
B.Mel. 2135  
B.Mel. 2175-80  
B.Mel. 2210-5  
B.Mel. 2215-20  
B.Mel. 2220-5  
B.Mel. 2235-40  
B.Mel. 2235-40  
B.Mel. 2255-60  
B.Mel. 2255-60  
B.Mel. 2295-300  
B.Mel. 2300-5  
B.Mel. 2310-5  
B.Mel. 2310-5  
B.Mel. 2325-30  
B.Mel. 2325-30  
B.Mel. 2345-50  
B.Mel. 2385-90  
B.Mel. 2385-90  
B.Mel. 2390-5  
B.Mel. 2390-5  
B.Mel. 2395-400  
B.Mel. 2400-5  
B.Mel. 2405-10  
B.Mel. 2405-10  
B.Mel. 2405-10  
B.Mel. 2405-10  
B.Mel. 2410-5  
B.Mel. 2425-30  
B.Mel. 2440-5  
B.Mel. 2550-5  
B.Mel. 2570-5  
B.Mel. 2630-5  
B.Mel. 2730-5  
B.Mel. 2775-80  
B.Mel. 2805-10  
B.Mel. 2815-20  
B.Mel. 2820-5  
B.Mel. 2855-60  
B.Mel. 2860-5  
B.Mel. 2865-70  
B.Mel. 2885-90  
B.Mel. 2940-5  
B.Mel. 2950-5  
B.Mel. 2950-5  
B.Mel. 2970-5  
B.Mel. 2970-5  
B.Mel. 2990-5  
B.Mel. 3025-30  
B.Mel. 3035-40  
B.Mel. 3050-5  
B.Mel. 3055-60  
B.Mk. 3085  
B.Mk. 3283  
B.Mk. 3402  
B.Mk. 3458  
B.Mk. 3469  
B.Mk. 3555  
B.Mk. 3628  
B.Mk. 3743  
B.Mk. 3834  
B.Mk. 3851  
B.NP. 3968  
B.NP. 3990  
B.NP. 3994  
B.NP. 4001  
B.NP. 4030  
B.NP. 4112  
B.NP. 4284  
B.NP. 4302  
B.NP. 4327  
B.NP. 4349  
B.NP. 4434  
B.NP. 4466  
C.Doc. 22  
C.Doc. 24  
C.Doc. 156  
C.Doc. 196  
C.Doc. 242

**Thing—Continued**

The peple anon hath suspect of this thyng,  
Telle us som moral thyng, that we may leere  
Upon som honeste thyng, whil that I drynke.  
"Goode men and women, o thyng warne I yow,  
And no thyng for correccioun of synne.  
I preche of no thyng but for covetise;  
I preche no thyng but for covetise.  
By God, I hope I shal yow telle a thyng  
Allas! a foul thyng is it, by my feith,  
A lecherous thyng is wyn, and dronkenesse  
Gret sweryng is a thyng abhominable,  
Than homycide, or many a cured thyng;  
Noight for youre boost he wole him no thyng hyde.  
A thyng that, al so God my soule save!  
A thyng of which his maister yaf noon heeste.  
And seyest it is an hard thyng for to welde  
A thyng that is no man wole, his thankes, helde.  
To consumen every thyng that brent wole be;  
Of thyng of which they never aglite hir lyve.  
And thus of o thyng I avante me,  
By sleighte, or force, or by som maner thyng,  
Wayte! what thyng we may nat lightly have  
Forbode us thyng, and that desiren we;  
Or doon a thyng that sholde han cost his lyf,  
No thyng forgat he the penaunce and wo  
Fy! speke namore; it is a grisly thyng,  
What thyng is it that women moost desiren,—  
To lerne what thyng women loven moost;  
But seye that we be wise and no-thing nyce;  
And nat biweyre thyng that men us telle;  
Pardee, we women konne no thyng hele;  
Thise olde folk kan muchel thyng," quod she.  
What thyng it is that women moost desire:  
"The nexte thyng that I require thee  
What thyng that worldly women loven best.  
The firste thyng I wolde hym requere,  
To which thyng shortly answeren I shal;  
Yet may they nat biqueþe for no thyng,  
For of oure eldres may we no-thing clayne,  
But temporel thyng that man may hurte and mayne.  
Which is a strange thyng to thy persone.  
It was no thyng biqueþe us with our place.  
Glad poverte is an honeste thyng, certeyn;  
And she obeyed hym in every thyng  
Ye han seyed muche thyng right wel, I seye;  
And ever enqueryng upon every thyng;  
It is no wonder thyng thogh it be so:  
Seyde this feend; 'but alle thyng hath tyme;  
But o thyng warne I thee, I wol nat jape,  
The carl spak on thing, but he thoughte another.  
To swich thyng as men wole opposen me?"  
"Lordynges," quod he, "but o thyng I desire,—  
And specially, aboven every thyng,  
Bacoun, or beef, or swich thyng as ye fynde."  
Glosyng is a glorious thyng certeyn,  
Ire is a thyng that hye God defended,  
"Te deum was oure song and no thyng elles;  
'God woot,' quod he, "no thyng therof feeles I!  
Nay, nay, Thomas, it may no thyng be so!  
Lo, ech thyng that is oned in it selve  
Touchyng this thyng, lo what the wise seith,  
'Swich thyng as is in my possessioun,'  
A thyng that I have hyd in pryvete.  
I se wel that som thyng ther is amys;  
And yet ne greveth me no thyng so soore,  
'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now?'  
But Salomon seith "every thyng hath tyme."  
Telle us som murie thyng of adventures,—  
The which a longe thyng were to devyse,  
Me thynekth it a thyng impertinent,  
Save o thyng, lord, if it yowre wille be,  
To al this thyng, ther seyde no wight nay;  
And made hir bed ful harde and no thyng soft;  
I wol no thyng, ye be my lord so deere;  
Unto my gentils ye be no thyng so:  
"That ye to me assente, as in this thyng.  
Yours owene thyng; werkeþ after yowre wille.  
Ther may no-thing, God so my soule save!  
Ne I desire no-thing for to have,  
Though I do thyng to which I am constreyned;  
But o thyng wol I prey yow of youre grace,  
The sergeant gooth, and hath fulfild this thyng;  
I wol no thyng, ne nyl no thyng, certayn,  
Ye been oure lord, dooth with yours owene thyng  
A wyf, as of hirself, no thing ne sholde  
But o thyng he hym preyede outrely,  
It were my wretched clothes, no thyng faire,  
Ye koud nat doon so dishoneste a thyng,  
Ful bisy was Griaalde in every thyng  
O thyng biseke I yow, and warne also,  
She herde nat what thyng he to hire seyde,  
O which a pitous thyng it was to se  
But thing that wol nat be, lat it be stille."  
To take a wyf it is a glorious thyng,  
Ther nys no thyng in gree superlatyf,  
Ye shullen rather swich a thyng espyen Than I,  
But o thyng warne I yow, my freendes deere,  
But certeynly a yonge thyng may men gye,  
"Wirk alle thyng by conseil," thus seyde he,  
I seye the same, or elles thyng semblaible.

C.Doc. 263  
C.Pard. 328  
C.Pard. 328  
C.Pard. 377  
C.Pard. 404  
C.Pard. 424  
C.Pard. 433  
C.Pard. 457  
C.Pard. 457  
C.Pard. 549  
C.Pard. 631  
C.Pard. 644  
C.Pard. 644  
C.Pard. 860  
D.WB. 74  
D.WB. 271  
D.WB. 272  
D.WB. 375  
D.WB. 392  
D.WB. 403  
D.WB. 405  
D.WB. 517  
D.WB. 519  
D.WB. 535  
D.WB. 727  
D.WB. 735  
D.WB. 905  
D.WB. 921  
D.WB. 938  
D.WB. 948  
D.WB. 950  
D.WB. 1004  
D.WB. 1007  
D.WB. 1010  
D.WB. 1033  
D.WB. 1072  
D.WB. 1077  
D.WB. 1121  
D.WB. 1131  
D.WB. 1132  
D.WB. 1161  
D.WB. 1164  
D.WB. 1183  
D.WB. 1255  
D.Fr. 1273  
D.Fr. 1409  
D.Fr. 1466  
D.Fr. 1475  
D.Fr. 1513  
D.Fr. 1568  
D.Fr. 1597  
D.Sum. 1668  
D.Sum. 1715  
D.Sum. 1753  
D.Sum. 1793  
D.Sum. 1834  
D.Sum. 1866  
D.Sum. 1948  
D.Sum. 1966  
D.Sum. 1968  
D.Sum. 1988  
D.Sum. 2124  
D.Sum. 2143  
D.Sum. 2172  
D.Sum. 2181  
D.Sum. 2229  
E.Cl. 15  
E.Cl. 52  
E.Cl. 54  
E.Cl. 110  
E.Cl. 177  
E.Cl. 228  
E.Cl. 321  
E.Cl. 480  
E.Cl. 494  
E.Cl. 504  
E.Cl. 505  
E.Cl. 507  
E.Cl. 527  
E.Cl. 569  
E.Cl. 596  
E.Cl. 646  
E.Cl. 652  
E.Cl. 720  
E.Cl. 768  
E.Cl. 850  
E.Cl. 876  
E.Cl. 1009  
E.Cl. 1037  
E.Cl. 1059  
E.Cl. 1088  
E.Cl. 1212  
E.Moh. 1268  
E.Moh. 1375  
E.Moh. 1413  
E.Moh. 1414  
E.Moh. 1429  
E.Moh. 1485  
E.Moh. 1500

Thing—Continued

'Thanne is,' quod he, 'no-thing may me displese,' E.Mch. 1634  
 Save o thyng prikeith in my conscience, E.Mch. 1635  
 To eten hem alle he nas no thyng eschu; E.Mch. 1812  
 Have I no thyng but rested me a lite; E.Mch. 1926  
 For I am deed, if that this thyng be kyd; E.Mch. 1943  
 (For alle thyng hath tyme, as seyn this clerkes) E.Mch. 1972  
 'Certeyn,' thoughte she, 'whom that this thyng displese E.Mch. 1982  
 Al hadde man seyn a thyng with bothe his eyen, E.Mch. 2272  
 How myghte he do a thyng that moore forbode is? E.Mch. 2296  
 Ne was ther never man of thyng so fayn; E.Mch. 2358  
 Was no thyng bet to make yow to see E.Mch. 2373  
 Upon a thyng, ne seen it parifly, E.Mch. 2399  
 Ful many a man weneth to seen a thyng, E.Mch. 2408  
 So excellent a lord in alle thyng, F.Sq. 15  
 I dar nat undertake so heigh a thyng; F.Sq. 36  
 So openly that ther shal no thyng hyde, F.Sq. 141  
 It were right good that al swich thyng were knowe, F.Sq. 215  
 That wolde percen thurhout every thyng; F.Sq. 237  
 And seyden alle that swich a wonder thyng, F.Sq. 248  
 And on alle thyng til that the cause is wyst, F.Sq. 260  
 The manere and the forme of al this thyng, F.Sq. 337  
 Thurgh which she understood wel every thyng, F.Sq. 434  
 So tendrely that no thyng eyled me,— F.Sq. 501  
 And when he saugh the thyng so fer y-zoon, F.Sq. 538  
 That if so were that any thyng hym smerte, F.Sq. 564  
 And shortly, so ferforth this thyng is went, F.Sq. 567  
 In alle thyng, as fer as resoun lif, F.Sq. 570  
 Ne never hadde I thyng so lief, ne lever, F.Sq. 572  
 For o thyng dare I tellen boldly, F.Sq. 581  
 That 'Alle thyng repereynge to his kynde, F.Sq. 608  
 Thyng that I speke it moot be bare and pleyn, F.Fkl. 720  
 For o thyng, sires, saufly dar I seye, F.Fkl. 761  
 Love is a thyng as any spirit free, F.Fkl. 767  
 He seyde he lovede, and was beloved no thyng, F.Fkl. 946  
 But no thyng wiste she of his entente; F.Fkl. 959  
 And no thyng wiste of this conclusioun; F.Fkl. 1014  
 And after that he seyde a wonder thyng; F.Fkl. 1175  
 For his equacioun in every thyng; F.Fkl. 1279  
 The same thyng I seye of Bilyea, F.Fkl. 1455  
 Trouthe is the hyste thyng that man may kepe,— F.Fkl. 1479  
 That for no cas, ne thyng that myghte be, G.S.N. 149  
 'Leevestow this thyng; or no? Sey ye or nay,' G.S.N. 212  
 'I levee al this thyng,' quod Valerian, G.S.N. 213  
 'For oother thyng than this, I dar wel say, G.S.N. 214  
 That alle ydoles nys but a thyng in veyn; G.S.N. 285  
 That Fadres sone hath alle thyng y-wroght, G.S.N. 326  
 Al this thyng she unto Tibource tolde, G.S.N. 348  
 And when this thing was seyde as I devyse, G.S.N. 391  
 This Maximus, that saugh this thyng bytde, G.S.N. 400  
 Ther lakketh no thyng to thyne outter eyen, G.S.N. 498  
 That thou nart bynd, for thyng that we seen alle, G.S.N. 499  
 And hem she yaf hir moebles, and hir thyng, G.S.N. 540  
 This thyng is wonder merveilous to me, G.CY. 629  
 This Chanoun drough hym neer, and herde al thyng G.CY. 685  
 Demeth alle thyng bespoke of hym, y-wis, G.CY. 689  
 Swich thyng as that I knowe I wol declare,' G.CY. 719  
 And muchel oother thyng which that ther was, G.CY. 765  
 That of the eyr myghte passe out no thyng, G.CY. 767  
 Mowe in oure werkynge no thyng us availle; G.CY. 780  
 Ther is also ful many another thyng G.CY. 784  
 They kan nat stynte til no thyng be left; G.CY. 883  
 Be as be may, be ye no thyng amased, G.CY. 935  
 Al though this thyng myshapped have as now, G.CY. 944  
 But al thyng which that syneth as the gold, G.CY. 962  
 To sclaudre yow is no thyng myn entente, G.CY. 998  
 And beeth no thyng displeid, I yow preye, G.CY. 1010  
 That she wolde suffre hym no thyng for to paye G.CY. 1016  
 'Certe,' quod he, 'no thyng anyother me G.CY. 1036  
 Or what thyng were in my possessioun, G.CY. 1038  
 Nay, that were thyng y-fallen al of newe, G.CY. 1043  
 Trouthe is a thyng that I wol ever kepe, G.CY. 1044  
 Ne of his harm comynge he no thyng felte, G.CY. 1075  
 No thyng ne artow war of the deceite, G.CY. 1079  
 A wonder thyng which ye saugh never er this, G.CY. 1106  
 He bad his servant fecchen hym this thyng, G.CY. 1108  
 Upon the fir anon sette this thyng, G.CY. 1145  
 Shul werche al thyng which shal heer be do,' G.CY. 1155  
 But ther-of wiste the preest no thyng, alas! G.CY. 1201  
 For of that sleighte he no thyng understood; G.CY. 1203  
 Ye shul no thyng wyne on that chaffare G.CY. 1421 var  
 How that he which that first seyde this thyng G.CY. 1433  
 This Cook, that was ful pale and no thyng reed, H.Mcp. 20  
 As to destreyne a thyng which that nature H.Mcp. 161  
 That been untrewre, and no thyng by women; H.Mcp. 188  
 On lower thyng to parfourene hir delit, H.Mcp. 190  
 That we no konne in no thyng han plesaunce, H.Mcp. 194  
 If men shal telle proprely a thyng, H.Mcp. 209  
 Ne trowe no thyng withouten strong witness, H.Mcp. 284  
 Thyng that is seyde is seyde, and forth it gooth, H.Mcp. 355  
 doon and namoore to do any thyng for satisfacioun, and never to doon thyng for eftsoone dooth thyng for which hym oghte what thyng is penitence, now shul ye and swich maner thyng. Another thyng soothly ther is no thyng that savoureth ne no thyng moore abhominable than to him moost sweete of any thyng; perdurable, ther nys to him no thyng world nys but a litel thyng at regard of and no thyng ne shal they fynden in hir' I.Pars. 80-5  
 I.Pars. 85-90  
 I.Pars. 85-90  
 I.Pars. 95-100  
 I.Pars. 100-5  
 I.Pars. 120-5  
 I.Pars. 120-5  
 I.Pars. 120-5  
 I.Pars. 120-5  
 I.Pars. 180-5  
 I.Pars. 190-5

Thing—Continued

of the thyng of which it is shadwe, I.Pars. 210-5  
 but shadwe is nat the same thyng of I.Pars. 210-5  
 no thyng withouten ordre, but alle I.Pars. 215-20  
 been no thyng in the ordre, ne holden I.Pars. 215-20  
 may yewe no thyng for hir rounsoun; I.Pars. 225-30  
 never quyke agayn; for certes, thyng that never I.Pars. 240-5  
 The fifthe thyng that oghte moeve I.Pars. 255-60  
 he suffered for my synnes and no thyng for his gilt, I.Pars. 255-60  
 that no thyng hadde agilt; and finally thanne I.Pars. 280-5  
 The sixte thyng that oghte moeve a I.Pars. 280-5  
 The laste thyng that man shal I.Pars. 305-10  
 seyde and no thyng excused, ne hyd, I.Pars. 320-5  
 in Paradys and no thyng ne hadden I.Pars. 325-30  
 synne, and this thyng may nat I.Pars. 340-5  
 encreeseth in man. The firste thyng I.Pars. 350-5  
 wol doon, or no, thilke thing to which I.Pars. 350-5  
 a swerd departeth a thyng in two pees, right so I.Pars. 355-60  
 And therfore the love of every thyng, I.Pars. 365-70  
 the love of any thyng weyeth in the I.Pars. 365-70  
 and yeveth his herte to thyng that may I.Pars. 365-70  
 every thyng, save God of hevене, I.Pars. 365-70  
 oother worldly thyng, moore than resoun I.Pars. 375-80  
 suspicioun thyng ther he ne woot of it no I.Pars. 380-5  
 Now is it bihovely thyng to telle I.Pars. 385-90  
 wherfore seith Senek, 'Ther is no thing I.Pars. 465-70  
 and no thyng therof amenueth, I.Pars. 480-5  
 seith a thing to good entente, the bakbiter wol I.Pars. 495-500  
 hym on hond thyng that is fals, I.Pars. 505-10  
 comen out of no thyng, but if it were I.Pars. 545-50  
 first in the same thyng naturelly, as fir I.Pars. 545-50  
 or blameth God of thyng of which he I.Pars. 480-5  
 Certes, al this thyng is defendid I.Pars. 605-10  
 And over alle thyng men oghten I.Pars. 620-5  
 'Ther is no thyng so lyk the develes I.Pars. 630-5  
 chidynge be a vileyns thyng bitwixe alle I.Pars. 630-5  
 a quyk thyng, by nature debonaire and tretable, I.Pars. 655-60  
 He dooth alle thyng with any, and with I.Pars. 680-5  
 The fourthe thyng is, that accidie is I.Pars. 685-90  
 a greet thyng, for it maketh, as seith Seint I.Pars. 690-5  
 that rekketh of no thyng; and how that ignorance be I.Pars. 710-5  
 whan he shal doon a thyng, whether he I.Pars. 710-5  
 manye erthly thynges, and no thyng I.Pars. 740-5  
 in every manere of outrageous thyng is avarice and I.Pars. 740-5  
 the firste thyng that God defendid in the I.Pars. 750-5  
 'make to thee no grave thyng.' Thus is I.Pars. 750-5  
 no temporel thyng that it ne is his lordes, as they I.Pars. 750-5  
 thyng espirituel, that is thyng that I.Pars. 780-5  
 at regard of this synne arn as thyng of I.Pars. 785-90  
 thyng fro hooly place, or unhooly thyng I.Pars. 800-5  
 out of hooly place, or hooly thyng out of I.Pars. 800-5  
 what thyng that he yeveth for veyne glorie, I.Pars. 810-5  
 seketh with the yifte of his good no thyng but synne, I.Pars. 815-20  
 woot this synne is ful displeasunt thyng I.Pars. 835-40  
 the brekyng of this sacrament is an horrible thyng; I.Pars. 840-5  
 if it be a foul thyng a man to waste his catel on I.Pars. 845-50  
 women, yet is it a fouler thyng whan I.Pars. 845-50  
 wyf, be it child, or any worldly thyng that I.Pars. 860-5  
 to reve a wight his thyng agayns his I.Pars. 875-80  
 no thyng of his thynges is out of my I.Pars. 880-5  
 ne rekken of no thyng but that they been I.Pars. 905-10  
 an horrible thyng bifrom God; and eek a womman I.Pars. 920-5  
 everich wolde axen his owene thyng; I.Pars. 920-5  
 hire dedes and aboven alle worldly thyng I.Pars. 935-40  
 may no thyng been hyd ne covered, I.Pars. 1060-5  
 the devel may no thyng doon but if men I.Pars. 1070-5  
 hool that ther may no thyng aperyen it; I.Pars. 1075-80  
 any thyng in it that liketh hem, that ther-of I.Pars. 1080-5  
 and if ther be any thyng that displese I.Pars. 1080-5  
 Of no thyng how hit cometh or gooth, BD. 7  
 Ne me nis no thyng leef nor looth, BD. 8  
 For I have felyng in no thyng, BD. 11  
 But as it were, a mased thyng, BD. 12  
 That me thoughte a wonder thyng, BD. 61  
 That certes, it were a pitous thyng, BD. 84  
 And bid him that, on alle thyng, BD. 141  
 That lyeth ful pale and no-tyng rody, BD. 143  
 Ne tre, ne no thyng that ought was, BD. 158 em  
 Wherfor I have told this thyng, BD. 219  
 But hit hadde be a thyng of hevën,— BD. 308  
 Men, hors, houndes, and oother thyng, BD. 349  
 And telle of every thinge the noubre,— BD. 440  
 Ful pitous, pale, and no-tyng reed, BD. 470  
 Debonayrly, and no thyng loude, BD. 517  
 Ther is no thyng missayd nor do,' BD. 527  
 But, sir, oo thyng, wol ye here? BD. 545  
 That al behoteth, and no thyng halt, BD. 620  
 Aboute, for hit is no thyng stable, BD. 644  
 For no thyng I leve hit noght, BD. 690  
 In my sorwe for no thyng; BD. 699  
 To comrehende in any thyng, BD. 761  
 Nat that tyme turned to no thyng, BD. 794  
 Hit nas no countrefeted thyng, BD. 868  
 For she knew no-tyng of hir thought, BD. 884  
 So greet a thyng for to devyse, BD. 900  
 She was as good, and no thyng lyke, BD. 1084  
 Me thoughte no-tyng myghte me greve, BD. 1105  
 That I ne wilned no thyng but good, BD. 1261  
 Over alle thyng, and drede hir shame, BD. 1263  
 I trowe hit was the firste thyng; BD. 1273  
 That have I not, ne no thyng lyk ther to; Pity. 100



**Thing—Continued**

What maner thinge that may encrese my wo . . . . . Pity. 103  
 That him ne routhe no thing to be elayn; . . . . . ABC. 171  
 With no-thing but with scourging of hir chere. . . . . Mars. 42  
 Thynge to desyre, but it sholde laste? . . . . . Mars. 226  
 And thogh he made a lover love a thynge, . . . . . Mars. 227  
 That, sauf the deeth, ther may no-thing me lisse, . . . . . Comp.L. 6  
 For al that thynge which I desyre I mys, . . . . . Comp.L. 44  
 Wil ye no-thing ther-of upon me spende? . . . . . Comp.L. 104  
 That al his wyll, hir thoghte hit skilful thynge; . . . . . Anel. 128  
 In thynge that straunge is, also God me save! . . . . . Anel. 202  
 And ther-upon, a certeyn thing to lerne, . . . . . PF. 20  
 For bothe I hadde thynge which that I holde, . . . . . PF. 90  
 And ek I ne hadde that thynge that I wolde, . . . . . PF. 91  
 For this wrytynge nis no thynge ment by thee, . . . . . PF. 158  
 And colde welles-estremes, no-thynge dede, . . . . . PF. 187  
 As worm or thynge, of whiche I telle no tale; . . . . . PF. 326  
 So gentil pie in love or other thynge . . . . . PF. 485  
 Thou canst not see what thynge is wel be-set; . . . . . PF. 598  
 ne syttinge thynge to philosophise, to leten . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
 ther were by-fallen a newe thynge? . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
 The whiche men no thynge elles . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90  
 Hope aftir no thynge, ne drede nat; . . . . . Bo.1. m.4.  
 95-100  
 qwakyng, dredeth or desireth thynge . . . . . Bo.1. m.4.  
 95-100  
 with me that no thynge ne brought me to . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 110-5  
 I ne reservede nevere no thynge to my selve to hem . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30  
 Now what thynge semyth myghte ben . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 130-5  
 Of whiche thynge all the ordinaunce and the sothe, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 of myn accusours, the whiche thynge in alle . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
 In whiche thynge sorwe hath noght so . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
 whan I wolde doon or seyn any thynge, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 For whiche thynge oon of thy familiars noght . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 that good gessynge, first of alle thynge, . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
 loken no thynge to the desertes of thynge, but . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
 eschaufeth hem. Ther nys no thynge . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 185-90  
 and no thynge amovech with my . . . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200  
 the same thynge songe thow a litil here by-forn, . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
 quod sche, 'what thynge is a man?' . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235-40  
 only other thynge? quod sche. . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 any fair thynge. But, as I trowe, I schal nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 some newe thynge and unknowt. . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270-5  
 What other thynge is flyttinge Fortune but a maner . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 to loken on thynge that is present byforn the eien . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 selve kyng. What other thynge bywaylen . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5  
 hem haven I-geeten no thynge, but alwey . . . . . Bo.2. m.2.  
 320-5  
 any thynge wher-with thow mayst . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 the whiche thynge is the moste precyous . . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
 swyftli and sone; but this is a thynge . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 355-60  
 that thilke thynge that thow haddest for . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
 whiche thynge only I moot grauten . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370-5  
 ful awghouschous thing is the condicioun of mannes . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 is throuwen adoun for every litil thynge. . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
 here, and forthi no-thynge wrecchide . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
 there any thynge more precyous to the . . . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
 395-400  
 hastow thynge in thi powere that thow noldest . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 ne thilke thynge nys nat soverayn good . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 (for more worthy thynge and more dygne . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 is thilke thynge that mai nat ben take . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 that thynge that he ne douteth nat but . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 405-10  
 For, syn that swiche thynge is as . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
 what thynge is it that, yif it wanteth . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 Wenestow eek that it be a fair thynge to . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
 al the good of every thynge be more . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 precyous than is thilke thynge whos that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 but natheles, the thynge that . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
 And I denye that thilke thynge be good . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
 of wich thynge hath many man ben . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 480-5  
 whiche thynge is ful selde, what agreeable . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 over whiche thynge that it semeth that . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5  
 what thynge shalflow fynde more frele . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5  
 what thing is it that a man may doon to . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 the same thynge of other folk in hym-self? . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 that hath no power to doon a thynge that . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 the same thynge mai I most digneliche juggen and . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
 every thynge maketh his properte, ne it is . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
 the same thynge of alle the yfftes . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515-20  
 of fortune, in whiche ther nys no thynge . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 515-20  
 is a thynge that mai drawn to . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
 thyllk glorie. Certeyn thynge is, as thou . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 selve, so that thilke thynge that som men . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545-50  
 what thynge hastow by whiche thou . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
 men, certes, ne konne doon no thynge . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 body and soule), the whiche thing our . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
 reketh the soule of noon other thynge, . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
 leeten this a litil thynge, that this aspre and horrible . . . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90  
 whiche that is a more verray thynge, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
 And this thynge forsothe is the soverayn . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
 ther fayled any thynge, it myghte nat ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
 nede of any thynge, and travaylen hem to ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
 that it be ryght blisful thynge to plowngen . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 625-30  
 of vertu, for it is a ful foolly maner thynge; . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
 is desired; for-why thilke thing that . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
 have nede of no thynge? Certes ther nys noon other . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 thynge that mai so wel performe . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 noon other thynge, but that it is suffisant of hym-self . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 thilke thynge that is ryght good, that it . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50

**Thing—Continued**

that thynge nys neither foul ne worthy to ben . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
 thynge that is most worthy of alle thynges . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
 that alle thynge that is right excellent . . . . . Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
 thynges, byrynge to men swiche a thynge . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
 'Than is this thynge torned into the . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
 riches and axe any thynge, yit duelleth . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 litel thynge suffiseth to nature; but certes . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90  
 For which thynge Catullus clepid . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 690-5  
 now nys it no thynge but an . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 but what thynge is now more out . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 thynge that hath no propre beute of . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 hir welfulnesse. O, a noble thynge and . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
 a cleer thynge is power that is nat fownden . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 720-5  
 heved of his familer. What thynge is . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725-30  
 scholde I telle the any thynge, syn that I . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
 What thynge is thanne thilke powere, that . . . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735-40  
 foul is it ofte! For which thynge nat . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 and what thynge mai ben thoght foulere . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 what thynge hath thilke pris echid or encreced . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 yif it seme a fair thynge a man to han . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 a foul thynge yif it ne be yspradde and encreced. . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 how veyn and how flyttinge a thynge it . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
 foreyne thynge (that is to seyn to hem . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
 For whiche thing it folweth that yif thou ne have no . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 755-60  
 an honest thynge, but it hath ben seyd that it is . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 that art thral to thynge that is right foul . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80  
 al redy. For thilke thynge that symply . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805-10  
 is o thynge with outen oon devysoun, the . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805-10  
 a thynge that is any partie be feblere of . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 805-10  
 a thynge that is of this manere, that is to . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
 thise thre thynges be al o thynge? . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
 sche, 'is that a dirk thynge and nat . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 ne hath nede of no thynge and is moost . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 moot granten, as it is, that this thynge be . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
 'This thynge thanne,' quod sche, 'that . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
 ne hath nede of no foreyne thynge, and . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
 nys nat that a myrry thynge and a . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
 sorwe thilke comen to this thynge that . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
 sche, 'myghte this be ful of gladnesse, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
 'Thilke thynge thanne,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825-30  
 hem to gete partie of a thynge that ne . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825-30  
 thilke partie that is noon, ne the thynge . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 825-30  
 ne preisth glorie no thynge. Certes thus seestow . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 myghty, and that is the thynge that he . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
 is to seyn, al oon thynge, who-so that . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
 they ne mowen yeven but o thynge sengly . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
 sothere thynge ne may be seyd. . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
 —I knowe dowteles that thilke thynge . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 any thynge in this erthly, mortel, . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850-5  
 thilke good ther nys no thynge more to . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 850-5  
 withouten hym is ther no thynge founded . . . . . Bo.3. p.9. 860-5  
 thy thought. Thou drawest alle thynge of . . . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
 865-70  
 this thing I trowe that we schulde first . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
 of thilke thinge that is summytted to us. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
 welles of alle goodes. For alle thing that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
 the amensynge of perfeccioun or of thing that is . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
 that in every thing general, yif that men . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 885-90  
 seen any thing that is inparfit, certes in . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 885-90  
 thilke general ther moot ben som thing that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 885-90  
 fro whennes thilke thing is that is cleped . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 885-90  
 thanne that he that no thynge nys betere, . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
 For, so as no thynge mai ben thought . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
 certes som-thing possessyng in it-self . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 895-900  
 eek at the laste se wel that a thing that is . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 905-10  
 divers from any thing, that thilke thing . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 905-10  
 nys nat that same thing fro whiche it is . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 905-10  
 folweth it that thilke thing that by his . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 905-10  
 that thynge nys nat sovereyn good. . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 905-10  
 to thinken that of hym that no thing nys . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910-5  
 thynges, thilke same thing is sovereyn good . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 910-5  
 'No thing,' quod I, 'nys more . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
 ne a more worthy thing than god mai not . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
 distourbeth no thynge that ther ne ben many goddis.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 925-30  
 'This ys,' quod I, 'a fair thing and . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 925-30  
 'Certes,' quod sche, 'no thing nys . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 925-30  
 fairere than is the thing that by resoun . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 925-30  
 'What thing?' quod I. . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
 thynges ben al o thynge.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940-5  
 membre alone; but that is a thing that . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940-5  
 'This thing,' quod I, 'nys not doutous; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 940-5  
 this same thing mowen we thinken and . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 945-50  
 oughte ben desired; for-why thilke thing . . . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 945-50  
 requiren any thing, it semeth that thilke . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 950-5

**Thing—Continued**

same thing be moost desired. As thus:	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
that blisfulnesse is that thing, for whiche	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
whiche thing it scheweth cleerly that of	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
verray blisfulnesse is al o thing.	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
So that thilke thing that is suffisaunce,	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
but yif alle thise thinges ben alle o same thing,	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
and whanne thei bygynnen to ben al o thing,	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
'But alle thing that is good,' quod	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
be o same thing; for of thinges of	Bo.3. p.11. 980-5
nedes the substaunce moot be oo same thing.	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
'that alle thing that is hath so longe his	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
it wel that it is a deed thing, and that it	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
that withouten doute every thing is in	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
'Is ther any thing thanne,' quod sche,	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
yeveth to every thing that that is	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
seyn of this, that thilke thing that is ryght	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
And for-sothe every thing kepeth	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
that every thing hath to hym-self, ne cometh not of	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
'But,' quod sche, 'thilke thing that	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
thing that every wyght desireth.'	Bo.3. p.11. 1030-5
'no more verraye thing. For eyther	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
or elles, yif ther be any thing to whiche	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
that thing muste ben the sovereyn good of	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
the prykke. But this thing hath ben	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
And certes that is the thyng that	Bo.3. p.11. 1040-5
good is thilke thing that is desired of	Bo.3. p.11. 1040-5
And thanne thilke thing, that the	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
and the propretes of the thing; and let	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
of any thing that wer axid, yif ther nere	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
doth no thing elles thanne but recordeth, as men	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
'What thing?' quod I.	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
thilke thing, what-so-ever it be, by	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
But natheles the thing that	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
'Thanne is ther no thyng,' quod sche,	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
'And yif that any thing enforcede hym	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
'Thanne is ther no thing.' quod she,	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
—ther nys no thyng that he ne may?'	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
'Thanne is evel no thing,' quod sche,	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
no thing. And thise thinges schewedest	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
have schewed the the thing that is grettest	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
of the thing of whiche we treten, but	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20
punysschyng. The whiche thing	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
But yit to this thing ther is	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
yit another thing I-joynd more to ben	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
myghty to doon a thing, in so mochel	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
thilke same thing by naturel office, and that oother	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
seith the grettest thing that is covayted	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
whiche ende ther nys no thing to desire.	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
nat the godes? But what thing is more	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
this thing. For thei that ben schrewes I	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
For thilke thing that with-holdeth	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
ordre and kepeth nature, thilke thing is,	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5
and hath beinge; but what thing	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50

**Thing—Continued**

lilil her-byforn that no thing is so myghti	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
open thing and manyfest that thei that mowen	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
thilke thing for which any thing is doon, it	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
semeth as by ryght that thilke thing be	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
For whiche thing folk of gode maneres, hir medes ne	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
alle thing that is and hath beyng is oon,	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
alle thing that fayleth to ben good, it stynteth	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
seme nat credible thing peraventure to some folk, yit	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
no thing so late, in so schorte bowndes	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
that thing establisseth to schrewes the ende of	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
evere wene that it be an hard thing to	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
blame the argument. For this thing that	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
this is opene thing and cleer, that it is	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
seyn any thing more verrayly. And yif I turne	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
to the most excellent thing.	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
hevene ne in erthe, ne saye no thyng	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
wende that no thing ne faylede hym of	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
that I schal seyn, the whiche thing is	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
it were a more covenable thing that the accusours or	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
sche, 'to telle thing that is gretteste of	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
any thing to answeren parfitly to thy	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
forme of the thing that he wol make, and	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
Certes it is opene thing that the purveaunce	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
and yif ther be any thing that knytteth	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
thilke thing that departeth ferrest fro the	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
and in so moche is the thing more fre and	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
is to seyn, god); and yif the thing	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
skillynge to undirstondyng, and of thing	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
that ys engendrid to thing that is, and of	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
of every thing, dressyng hem to gode,	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
disponith hem alle; for ther nys no thing	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
doon for cause of yvel, ne thilk thing that	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
ne merveyleth of it no-thyng. But what	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
othir thing semeth hele of corages but	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
othir thing semeth maladye of corages but	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
dooth swiche thing, of whiche thing	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
good folk what thing thei scholde demen	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
In the whiche thing I trowe that god	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
For whiche thing thilke sovereyne	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
in-to an othir ordre; so that no thing is	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
no thing nis withouten ordenaunce in the	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
nat seen in no place no thing of yvel.	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
Sestow nat thanne what thing folweth	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
'What thing?' quod I.	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
alle thing that profiteth is good?"	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
'And certes thilke thing that exerciseth	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
thing that is unable to be wened	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
wel and prove it by the same thing.	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
'Ne doute the ther-of no thing,' quod	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
of thing submitted to that voys.	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-3



**Thing—Continued**

and soth, that "no thing hath his beyng	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
And yif that any thing is woxen	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
seme that thilke thing is comen or woxen	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
any swich thing as I have diffynyschid	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
'Nys ther thanne no thing that by right	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
to whiche thing thise wordes ben covenable?	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
book of his Phisic diffynyseth this thing	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
any thing for grace of any other thing, and	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
an other thing than thilke thing that men	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
doon for som oothir thing; but thilke	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
For every thing that may naturely	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
discernith and demeth every thing;	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
And thilke thing that	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
thing that he troweth be to fleen.	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
of thing to comen, but rather an uncerteyn	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
the whiche thing to trowen	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
that thing nis nat to comen for that the	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
and that is this: that, for that the thing	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
the whiche thing is cause of the whiche thing, as	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
this thing onoly suffieth I-now to	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
and how up-so-down is this thing that	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
—what oothir thing is it but for to wene	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
this thing: that ryght as whanne that I	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
woot that a thing is, it byhoveth by	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
necessite that thilke selve thing be: and	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
eek whan I have knowen that any thing	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
that thilke same thing betide: so folweth	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
it thanne that the betydyng of the thing	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
wyght wene a thing to ben oothir weyes	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
yif any thing be so to comen that the	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
thilke thing is to comen? For ryght as	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
a thing, it ne mai nat ben fals that I ne	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
woot it), ryght so thilke thing that is	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
every thing be ryght as science comprehendeth	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
ne comprehendeth no certain thing ne	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
uncertain thing ne mai ben in hym that	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
And yif this thing be coonys	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
seme thanne that thilke thing is	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
no thing is lewful to the conseilles of	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
no power to don no thing ne wilne no	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
no thing), thanne folweth it that oure vices	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
things to comen I-receyved, what thing	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
thilke thing that it angwissous desireth to	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
any thyng of which he wot right nought?	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
(As who seith, who so desireth any thing,	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
certain thing that the endes and	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
and signifieth onoly what the thing is,	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
but it ne makith nat the thing that it	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
to schewen that no thing ne bytideth that	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
nat ben signe of thinge that nis nat.	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5

**Thing—Continued**

that any man schol deme a thing to ben	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
For wit ne mai no thing comprehende	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
whan it lokith any thing universel, it ne	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
a man is a thing ymaginable and sensible;	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
unplith no thing (that is to seyn, ne	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
doth no thing) by his propre moevynges,	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
desiren any thing. But resoun is al onoly	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
of resoun soth ne that ther nis no thing	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
Semblable thing is it, that the resoun	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
it were ryghtfull thing, that manys resoun oughte	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
a litel here byforne that alle thing that	Bo.5. p.5. 1855-60
For alle thing that lyveth in tyme, it is	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
Thanne thilke thing that suffreth temporel	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
nis it nat swich thing that men mighten	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
But thilke thing thanne that	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
necessite that thilke thing be alwey	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
For other thing is it to	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
internynable, the whiche thing it is cleer	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
thing that it ne mai nat stayne to, ne	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
any thing to be, he ne unwot not that thilke	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
thilke thing wanteth necessite to be. (This is to	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
sein that whan that god knoweth any thing	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
here that thilke thing that god seeth to	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
seith, it moot bytide), and thilke thing	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
confessen and byknown a thing of ful	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
thus: that thilke thing that is futur, whan	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
Thilke thing thanne that any wight hath	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
seeth any thyng present, than moot thilke	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
moot thilke thing ben by necessite, althoghe that it	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
o thing now and now anothir; and thilke	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
knowe som-tyme o thyng, and somtyme	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
herby is assailed thilke thing that thou	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
that it is unworthy thing to seyn that our	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
Knowe thyng is how that the grekes stronge	TC.1. 67 var
That lik a thing immortal semed aye,	TC.1. 103
N's nevere seyn thing to ben prayes derre,	TC.1. 174
O verrey folya may ye no thing se	TC.1. 202 var
But alday failleth thing that foles wenden!	TC.1. 217
And wende no thing hadde had swich might	TC.1. 227
That Love is he that alle thing may binde;	TC.1. 237
And is a thing so vertuous in kinde,	TC.1. 254
And leten other thing collateral,	TC.1. 262
Over alle thing, he stood for to beholde;	TC.1. 310
On other thing som time his look he caste,	TC.1. 314
Ne no thing asketh so grete attendaunces	TC.1. 339
And if love is, what thing and which is he?	TC.1. 401
Of thing, for which thou canst thee not defende,	TC.1. 511
Though nevere no thing more ye me bihete!—	TC.1. 539
That with swich thing he mighte him angry maken,	TC.1. 562
Ther is another thing I take of hede	TC.1. 577
'This were a wonder thing!' quod Troilus.	TC.1. 621
Eachewe thou that, for swich thing to thee scole is:	TC.1. 634
By his contrarie is every thing declared.	TC.1. 637
'And of oo thing right siker maystow be,	TC.1. 673
For douteth no thing, myn entencioun	TC.1. 683
For thing which in effect men hunte faste,—	TC.1. 748
Sith thing to come is ofte in aventure.	TC.1. 784
But li't as he that list of no thing recche!	TC.1. 797
'For if her wheel stinte any thing to torne,	TC.1. 848
And seyde such thing wherwith thy god is plesed,	TC.1. 942
Of thee, her eem, she n'il no swich thing here.'	TC.1. 1022
No wonder is; for it no thing of-newe is,	TC.2. 20
'Yit coude I telle a thing to do you pleye!—	TC.2. 121
It is a thing wel bet than swiche fivel'	TC.2. 128
'Ye, holy God!' quod she, 'what thing is that?	TC.2. 128
This thing be told to you, so mote I thrive!'	TC.2. 135
To knowe thing desired she so faste.	TC.2. 144
'Of Ector nedeth no thing for to telle:	TC.2. 176
Of Troilus the same thing trowe I,	TC.2. 184
'No, this thing axeth leiser,' tho quod he,	TC.2. 227
And were it thing that me thoughte unsaitinge,	TC.2. 307
Governe him-self, that he no thing forgeteth,	TC.2. 375
'That of this thing that ye han hight me here	TC.2. 492
And leet ther-of as no-thing wist had I,	TC.2. 543
As nevere of thing hadde I no routhe more;	TC.2. 564
To don that thing, as well as hardnesse;	TC.2. 634
For every thing a ginning hath it nede	TC.2. 671
'In every thing I wot ther li'th mesure:	TC.2. 715
I oughte not for that thing him despise,	TC.2. 720
That erst was no thing, into nought it torneth.	TC.2. 798
Do wey, do wey, they wot no thing of this!	TC.2. 893
Criseyde therto no-thing her answerde,	TC.2. 897
Of al this thing; the maner and the wise	TC.2. 916
Of which she nought agroos, ne no-thing smerte;	TC.2. 930
Quod Pandarus, 'for every thing hath time;	TC.2. 989

# Thing—Continued

'Ne jompre ek no discordaunt thing i-ferre,	TC.2. 1037
I neverre dide a thing with more payne	TC.2. 1231
'God wot, of thing ful ofte loth bigonne	TC.2. 1234
'Considered alle thing it may not be,—	TC.2. 1290
And guerdone him with no-thing but with sighte,	TC.2. 1295
For swifter cours com'th thing that is of wighte,	TC.2. 1385
A thing which that I shal now axen thee:	TC.2. 1395
Ayeins a thing that mighte thee for-thinke,'	TC.2. 1414
'Nay,' quod Pandare, 'it shal no-thing be so;	TC.2. 1479
And al this thing he tolde him word and ende,	TC.2. 1495
Herde al this thyng Criseyde wel y-nowh	TC.2. 1590 var
Ek other thing, that toucheth not to here,	TC.2. 1662
And they, that knowen no-thing of his entente,	TC.2. 1665
This ilke thing they redden hem bitwene;	TC.2. 1708
For this thyng folweth of necesseyte	TC.2. 1750 d, R
On mortal thing; and as you list ay ye	TC.3. 18
For love of God, mak of this thing an ende,	TC.3. 118
That heren wel this man wol no thing yerne	TC.3. 152
This thing shal be right as I thes devise,'	TC.3. 203
Have al this thing that I have seid in minde,	TC.3. 331
In every thing how they wolden procede.	TC.3. 455
Wolde on this thing, or to it leve an ere,	TC.3. 459
I trowe it were a long thing for to here,	TC.3. 495
Had every thing that ther-to mighte availe	TC.3. 520
Come if hem list, hem sholde no thing faile;	TC.3. 523
But at the laste, as every thing hath ende,	TC.3. 615
You any thing, than preyre ich you,' quod he,	TC.3. 632
Whan that he saw that alle thing was wel,	TC.3. 696
Of al this thing he tolde him word and ende,	TC.3. 702
As every joye of worldly thing mot fle,	TC.3. 828
'Neece, alle thing hath time, I dar avowe;	TC.3. 855
'Ye hadde nevere thing so lief!' quod she,—	TC.3. 870
For thing of naught, now by that God above	TC.3. 878
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Wol ye don oo thing,	TC.3. 883
For ther is no thing mighte him bettre plesse	TC.3. 886
But this thing stant al in another kinde.	TC.3. 903
In every thing, to pleye anon bigan,	TC.3. 961
He seide, 'O mercy, God, what thing is this?'—	TC.3. 1124
Yit lasse thing than othes may suffise	TC.3. 1146
In alle thing is myn entente clene!	TC.3. 1166
No thing but wel; and, soeidenly avised,	TC.3. 1186
Ne do no thing that be you displeaunce.	TC.3. 1295
In every thing the gret of his sentence;	TC.3. 1327
Leet al this thing but nice dremes were:	TC.3. 1342
Of any thing of swych a tyme a-gon	TC.3. 1402
As ye in myn, (the whiche thing trewely	TC.3. 1489
But of this thing right to th'effect to go,	TC.3. 1580
'Thus hastow me no litel thing y-yive,	TC.3. 1611
That in my gilt ther shal no thing be lorn,	TC.3. 1641
It nedyth not this thyng al day to tere	TC.3. 1643
This n'is no litel thing of for to seye:	TC.3. 1688
This thing anon was couth in every strete	TC.4. 61
And of this thing ful some his nedes leyde	TC.4. 135
I, combre-world, that may of no thing serve,	TC.4. 279
In oo thing were, and in non other wight!	TC.4. 408
That in this world I no thing so desire,—	TC.4. 508
And more thing than thou devisest here.	TC.4. 543
But why this thing is left, thou shalt wel here;	TC.4. 544
Though al this town cride on this thing by note,	TC.4. 585
'And Troilus, oo thing I dar thee sware:	TC.4. 610
For al this while her herte on other thing,	TC.4. 696
Of thing, God wot, on which she litel thoughte,	TC.4. 723
That to beholde it was a dedly thing;	TC.4. 871
Sin God seeth every thing, out of doutaunce,	TC.4. 963
Ther n'ere no prescience of thing cominge,	TC.4. 987
They seyn right thus, that thing is not to come	TC.4. 997
'Tenqueren which thing cause of which thing be:	TC.4. 1010
Or if necesite of thing cominge	TC.4. 1014
To thing to come, al falle it foule or faire.	TC.4. 1022
'For although that, for thing shal come, y-wis,	TC.4. 1051
That thing to come be purvey'd trewely:	TC.4. 1055
That thing to come shul cause his prescience!	TC.4. 1064
But that God purvey'th thing that is to come	TC.4. 1066
That, right as whan I wot ther is a thing,	TC.4. 1073
Y-wis that thing mot needfully be so,—	TC.4. 1074
Ek right so, whan I wot a thing cominge,	TC.4. 1075
That wost of al this thing the sothfastnesse,	TC.4. 1080
Stinte al this thing of which thou art in drede.	TC.4. 1113
Kan he noon fynde in no thing on Criseyde	TC.4. 1165
Therof am I no maner thing in doute.	TC.4. 1277
That in effect this thing that I shal seye	TC.4. 1290
That al this thing ne may you not suffise.	TC.4. 1367
'So, what for oo thing and for other, swete,	TC.4. 1394
That al this thing was seid of good entente,	TC.4. 1416
Herde al this thing devian to and fro;	TC.4. 1423
Of help. And ek of oo thing taketh hede:	TC.4. 1559
For who may holde a thing that wol awaye?	TC.4. 1628
That "love is thing ay ful of biai drede."	TC.4. 1645
Every thing that souned into badde,	TC.4. 1678
With any thing her ese, that she sholde	TC.5. 111
That ther n'ase thing with which he mighte her plesse	TC.5. 114
Hath loved thing he nevere say his live:	TC.5. 165
As, if a wight hath faste a thing in minde,	TC.5. 373
For treweliche of oo thing truste me,	TC.5. 410
Or alweye wepe, I n'am no thing to blame,	TC.5. 419
'My fader n'il for no thing do me grace	TC.5. 694
And al this thing right sen it with your ye,	TC.5. 901
And what thing was the cause of al his payne;	TC.5. 1000
And al this thing to Pandarus he tolde.	TC.5. 1253
Nor other thing n'is in your remembraunce,	TC.5. 1607

# Thing—Continued

Wel worthe, of this thyng, grete clerkes,	HF.1. 53
And, shortly of this thyng to pace,	HF.1. 239
O, sooth is, every thyng is wyst,	HF.1. 351
Ne that thyng that men calle foudre,	HF.2. 27
Or what thing may this signyfy?	HF.2. 79
Wol with som maner thyng thee quyte,	HF.2. 162
That every kyndly thyng that is,	HF.2. 222
Unto which place every thyng,	HF.2. 225
That any thing that hevye be,	HF.2. 230
As stoon or leed, or thyng of wighte,	HF.2. 231
Lyght thyng up, and downward charge.	HF.2. 238
Thus every thyng by this resoun	HF.2. 245
Thus wost thou wel what thyng is speche.	HF.2. 273
That every thyng enclyned to is,	HF.2. 320
And syn that every thyng that is	HF.2. 327
Or hous, or any other thyng.	HF.2. 383
That never herde I thyng so hye,	HF.2. 512
But o thinge I wil warne thee,	HF.2. 560
And is not this a wonder thyng?	HF.2. 575
For hyt was lyke a thyng of glas	HF.3. 34 var
Pleye an uncouth thyng to telle;	HF.3. 189
To semen, every thyng, y-wis,	HF.3. 201
As kynde thyng of Fames is;	HF.3. 202
Of gold, and that nas no thyng wikke,	HF.3. 256
Nas swich another thyng y-seye.	HF.3. 277
Other thyng to tellen yow.	HF.3. 328
And therto oo thing saw I wel,	HF.3. 560
And for no maner other thyng.	HF.3. 609
As wel of love as other thyng;	HF.3. 649
The same thyng, the same bone,	HF.3. 684
He wolde no-thing wete his clowes.	HF.3. 695
In alle thyng right as hit is.	HF.3. 747
But certeyn, oon thyng I thee telle,	HF.3. 912
And no-thing hit aboute wente,—	HF.3. 942
Whan oon hadde herd a thyng y-wys,	HF.3. 970
Went every [thyng] fro mouth to mouthe,	HF.3. 986 em
And everyche criede, 'What thing is that?'	HF.3. 1057
Wel more thing than men han seen with eye!	LGW. 11
For, God wot, thing is never the lasse sooth,	LGW. 14
And that men mosten more thyng beleve	LGW. 99
For this thing is al of another tonne,	LGW. 195
Of olde storye, er swiche thinge was begonne.	LGW. 196
Now whether was that a wonder thing or non,	LGW. 291
And this thyng was nat kept for holynesse,	LGW.G. 296
That tabouryn in youre eres manye a thyng,	LGW.G. 330
He may translate a thyng in no malyce	LGW.G. 341
And weyen every thing by equitye,	LGW. 388
He hath made many a lay, and many a thyng.	LGW. 430
Of thing that beryth more effecte and charge;	LGW. 620
Til at the last, as every thing hath ende,	LGW. 651
To somme folke often newe thinge is swote.	LGW. 1077
Love wil love for no thing wile it wande	LGW. 1187 var
But al this thing avayleth hire ryght nought,	LGW. 1325
That spitten fire; and muche thinge ther was.	LGW. 1433
For of secoure they shulde no thing fayle,	LGW. 1489
In spekyng of this thinge, as I yow tolde.	LGW. 1500
That they be lyke of alle thinge, y-wis,	LGW. 1569
As of this thinge the whiche ye ben aboute,	LGW. 1612
And of this thyng I touche but the grete.	LGW. 1693
This rewful case, and al this thing horribly.	LGW. 1838
Lest that hir fete or suche thyng lay bare,	LGW. 1859
This is the final ende of al this thyng;	LGW. 2101
His wepne, his clew, his thing that I have sayde,	LGW. 2140
Hyt is so longe hyt were an hevvy thyng.	LGW. 2219
As for that fyne to make suche a thyng,—	LGW. 2233
And al the thinge that Tereus hath wrought,	LGW. 2363
And whanne that Proigne hath this thing beholde,	LGW. 2373
So ny myn herte never thinge me come	LGW. 2631
And nedes-coste thys thing mot have an ende;	LGW. 2697
That same thyng 'Fortune' clepen ye,	Fort. 67
Suffise unto thy thyng though hit be smal;	Truth. 2
Ben no-thing oon, for turned up so doun	L.St. 5
Suffre no thyng, that may be preveable	L.St. 24
Allas! fro whennes may this thing procede?	Scog. 6
Swich thing as in the lawe of love forbode is?	Scog. 17
That men ful dere bye the noble thyng.	Ven. 26
To newe thyng your lust is ay so kene;	W.Unc. 6
If that it were a thing possible to do	Comp.A. 16
To seyn a thyng through which ye mighte be wroth;	Comp.A. 73
clepen the heighte of any thinge that is	Astr. 25-32
tymes, is a thinge which that these	Astr. 150-6
angle, is a thinge more brode and large.	Astr. 150-6
passith eny thyng the south westward;	Astr. 222-9
pyn entrih any thyng with in the cercle	Astr. 350-8
of the pyn, passe any thinge out of the	Astr. 350-8
That al thing gyneth waxen gay.	RR. 53
Whan love affraieth alle thing,	RR. 91
And she was no thyng wel arraied,	RR. 153
To taken other folkis thyng	RR. 195
Ful leef hath other mennes thing.	RR. 206
She was lyk thyng for hungre deed,	RR. 215
No thyng may so moch hir plesse	RR. 252
Nor no thyng lyk [as] of lencese;	RR. 307
Made hir ful yolve and no thyng bright,	RR. 310
Nor do that thyng that myght hir ease;	RR. 316
A sorowful thyng wel semed she,	RR. 321
Nor she hadde no thyng slowe be,	RR. 322
So wo begone a thyng was she.	RR. 336
A foule forwelked thyng was she,	RR. 361
Ther may no thing as tyme endure,	RR. 385



**Thing—Continued**

For alle thing it frette and shall.	RR. 387
And alle thing distroiet he;	RR. 390
She myght[e] helpe hir self no thing.	RR. 398
She had no thing hir self to lede.	RR. 400
And was a doted thing biomen.	RR. 407
Another thing was don there write.	RR. 413
Ne certis she was fatt no thing.	RR. 439
For pover thing, where so it be.	RR. 466
Of no thing, but it were only.	RR. 583
And that of oon thyng namely.	RR. 596
For I entende to no thyng.	RR. 597
Was hym to seen, over alle thyng;	RR. 726
Of herde unneth hadde he no thyng.	RR. 833
Of venym durst hym no thing doute.	RR. 1089
Full hevry, gret, and no thyng lyght.	RR. 1105
It is a wondir thing to here.	RR. 1114
That she best loved of any thing.	RR. 1131
But I, that no thyng wist of this.	RR. 1344
But o thing sothly dar I telle	RR. 1570
Shewith alle thing that stont therby.	RR. 1586
For ther is noon so lill thyng	RR. 1597
Ther may no thyng ben his socour.	RR. 1606
That he ne shall there sene some thyng	RR. 1607
My thought was in noon other thing.	RR. 1763
But o thing lyked me right wele;	RR. 1843
For no thing liken me myght more	RR. 1854
I wole me yelde in alle thyng;	RR. 1846
And repente for no thyng.	RR. 1876
But for no thyng he wolde me lete.	RR. 1882
And first of o thing warne I thee.	RR. 2009
That it wole do for me no thing	RR. 2060
It shall nought well in alle thyng	RR. 2159
Maad of newe and lusty thyng.	RR. 2164
I wole, sayde Love, 'over alle thyng	RR. 2176
Thyng that is to holden stille;	RR. 2204
For no thyng eke thy tunge applye	RR. 2223
And to do thyng that may hem ese.	RR. 2236
Is no thyng proude, who takith hede;	RR. 2252
A man amendith in mych thyng.	RR. 2258
Do thing that [to] hem sitting is;	RR. 2300
For who therof can any thyng.	RR. 2309
I holde it but a wrenchild thyng.	RR. 2334
But in love bre yeven thing	RR. 2374
No thyng thyn herte appen may	RR. 2379
Ne for no thyng thou felen may.	RR. 2453
That thou, so dulle in every thing.	RR. 2481
Som thyng er thou can away.	RR. 2491
For they in herte kunne thenke a thyng.	RR. 2496
And say, "Dere god, what thing is this?"	RR. 2541
Allas, to grette a thing aske I	RR. 2581
To aske so outrageous a thyng;	RR. 2600
And full gret joye of lesse thing;	RR. 2602
To be thus in an angry thyng;	RR. 2608
Yit with o thing I thee charge.	RR. 2628
Thenke longe to see the swete thyng.	RR. 2695
The thyng that he hath bought most dere.	RR. 2715
In thanke that thyng is taken more	RR. 2739
Thing wherwith thou canst acorde	RR. 2741
Comforth in full myche thyng.	RR. 2794
Yee shall speke of that goodly thyng.	RR. 2852
Do any thing that may hir please;	RR. 2863
For it is noble thing in fay	RR. 2869
For it is thyng most amercous.	RR. 2887
For it is a full noble thing.	RR. 2901
Me forto curen no thyng I knewe	RR. 2905
For er a thing be do, he shall.	RR. 2959
Seyn thyng that nevere was don ne wrought;	RR. 3259
I was no thyng thi counselor	RR. 3262
That it is no thyng at my wille.	RR. 3287
If I trespass in any thyng.	RR. 3318
A thyng that may not warned be:	RR. 3424
Noon other thyng of you aske I	RR. 3426
Do thyng to do you displeaunce.	RR. 3428
For yit no thyng engreth me.	RR. 3436
To sene it was a goodly thyng.	RR. 3444
That he me wolde graunt a thyng.	RR. 3634
And for no thyng ne will I lette.	RR. 3653
That he hath no thyng with to doo.	RR. 3794
It fallith no thyng to thy name	RR. 3886
Telle you som-tyng of Jelousie.	RR. 4025
The which for no thyng may be sure	RR. 4146
Of every thing that she may see	RR. 4221
That thyng that oughte be secrete.	RR. 4225
She is in no thyng full certeyne.	RR. 4403
A. that is a full novous thyng!	RR. 4443
Of thyngs to comen she woot right nought;	RR. 4449
Is it swete or bitter thyng?	RR. 4453
Thou wroughtest no-tyng as the sage.	RR. 4636
A thyng that is not demonstrable.	RR. 4646
The thyng that may not known be.	RR. 4683
Is every thing that ye me lere.	RR. 4691
Of other thyng love recchith nought	RR. 4795
To geten a likly thyng hym tille.	RR. 4819
Ne may a jewel or other thyng	RR. 4852
tyme lost. . . . For no thyng may recured be.	RR. 5069
For Love no thing ne preieth thee.	RR. 5124
Whan that thou no thyng wolt allowe.	RR. 5172
Is no thing contrarie to me;	RR. 5186
That no thyng myght her state encombre.	RR. 5306
For no thyng greve hym more ne may.	RR. 5434
	RR. 5530

**Thing—Continued**

stonte in suffisaunce And no-tyng in habundaunce;	RR. 5582
I trowe that no thyng myght hir holde.	RR. 5592
Whanne they bye sich thyng wilfully	RR. 5941
To make this thyng the sikere:—	RR. 5958
If I seide of hem any thing	RR. 6095
And this thyng wote I well certeyne;	RR. 6102
For they wole taken on hem no thyng.	RR. 6107
How thou servest, and of what thyng.	RR. 6124
I wole nomore of this thing soyne.	RR. 6296
That made thilk establishinge.	RR. 6369
Now is not this a propre thing?	RR. 6370
That may of myche thing discharge.	RR. 6388
No thing spare, for goddis heest.	RR. 6432
I kepe not dele with thee no thing.	RR. 6440
For they have no thing but her lyf;	RR. 6501
For they nolde beggen for no thing.	RR. 6550
That, parde, they myght aske a thing	RR. 6559
They nolde no thing begge her fode;	RR. 6563
If he ne have rent or sich a thing.	RR. 6576
If he ne have propre of sich thing.	RR. 6594
And slepe, and eke do other thing;	RR. 6609
But if he lye that made al thing.	RR. 6644
Thus shulde the thing be undirstonden.	RR. 6666
Folk of her castel or of her thing.	RR. 6670
But it can hem no thyng profit	RR. 6677
But therfore right no thing toke he.	RR. 6682
For selde in grette thing shal he spede	RR. 6801
That al thing have without havynge.	RR. 6964
To dele with other mennes thing.	RR. 6979
We wole ordeyne of alle thing.	RR. 7019
For thou shalt never for no thing	RR. 7085
But God ne preieth hym no thing	RR. 7276
That ye perceyved it no thyng.	RR. 7289
For thyngs that maye have no prevynge	RR. 7541
It is nat al sothe thyngs that semeth;	RR. 7544
Thyngs that is to reprove;	RR. 7546
Why shulde men sey me such a thyng	RR. 7599
That sore abieth al this thing.	RR. 7640
And, sir, of o thing herkeneth me:	RR. 7644
He nolde no thyng love you so.	RR. 7649
Fals Semblant proveth so this thing.	RR. 7665
<b>Thing see Anything, Everything, Nothing, Something</b>	
<b>Things</b>	
This like Monk leet olde thynges pace.	A.Prol. 175
And spak of myrthe amonges othere thynges.	A.Prol. 759
Ful richly in alle maner thynges;	A.Kn. 2181
And dide hir thynges, as men may biholde	A.Kn. 2293
That speces of thynges and progressiouns	A.Kn. 3013
Thou mayest ynogh of othere thynges seyn.	A.Mil. 3149
I have herd seyd, "Man sal tas of twa thynges.	A.Rv. 4129
Amonges othere thynges specially.	B.M.L. 183
Diverse men diverse thynges seyden.	B.M.L. 211
For thogh that wyves be ful hooly thynges.	B.M.L. 709
And othere thynges speful for to seye	B.M.L. 727 var
And hath his thynges seyde ful curteisly.	B.Sh. 1281
Desiren thynges size, as wel as I:	B.Sh. 1384
Yours sommes, and yours bookes, and yours thynges?	B.Sh. 1407
To this foreseide thynges answerde	B.Mel. 2190-5
Salomon seith, "Werk alle thy thynges	B.Mel. 2190-5
wolde chaungen thynges that been	B.Mel. 2245-50
of thy persone thynges that hem nedeth	B.Mel. 2250-5
trouthe of thynges and the profit been rather	B.Mel. 2255-60
or pride, and swiche thynges as he	B.Mel. 2260-5
hath yld thynges that they wiste nought.	B.Mel. 2270-5
thre thynges dryven a man out of his hous,—	B.Mel. 2275-80
kan hyde and hele thynges that men	B.Mel. 2275-80
fro yours herte thre thynges that been	B.Mel. 2310-5
speke but blameful thynges, and with his	B.Mel. 2315-20
in manye thynges, and been approved in	B.Mel. 2350-5
seith, that grette thynges ne been nat ay	B.Mel. 2355-60
the whiche thre thynges ne been nat fieble	B.Mel. 2355-60
seith, "Salvacioun of thynges is where as	B.Mel. 2360-5
the soothfastnesse of thynges.	B.Mel. 2365-70
manye thynges. Alderfirst thou shalt considere,	B.Mel. 2390-5
the thynges that accorden to that	B.Mel. 2395-400
othere thynges. Thanne, of alle thise	B.Mel. 2395-400
of alle thise thynges, thou shalt chese the beste, and	B.Mel. 2395-400
weyve alle othere thynges.	B.Mel. 2395-400
upon thynges that newly biyden bihoveth	B.Mel. 2415-20
the whiche thre thynges been	B.Mel. 2435-40
the whiche thre thynges ye han nat anientised	B.Mel. 2435-40
<b>var</b>	
accord, and manye othere thynges;	B.Mel. 2475-80
by pees, and so forth of othere thynges;	B.Mel. 2480-5
ye han herd bifore, that over alle thynges	B.Mel. 2485-90
biforn alle thynges, that Jhesus Crist of	B.Mel. 2490-5
by whiche thynges I may my persone and	B.Mel. 2520-5
certeyne thynges prively, and openly	B.Mel. 2540-5
that is cause of alle thynges; the near	B.Mel. 2585-90
Senec, for thynges that been folly doon	B.Mel. 2635-40
manye thynges falle unto thee whiche	B.Mel. 2655-60
shul fynde in manye thynges that I have	B.Mel. 2665-70
ther be ful manye thynges that shul	B.Mel. 2680-5
for to han pacience in the thynges that	B.Mel. 2680-5
the thynges of this world governed;	B.Mel. 2735-40
and Salomon seith, that alle thynges	B.Mel. 2740-5
alwey have thre thynges in yours herte,	B.Mel. 2810-5
alle thynges left, ne dooth his diligence	B.Mel. 2830-5
been two thynges that arn necessarie and	B.Mel. 2830-5
that ye be nat displeed of thynges that	B.Mel. 2885-90

# Things—Continued

yow, quod she, 'aboven alle thynges, . . .  
 whiche thynges ordeyned, every man returned . . .  
 Though I by ordre telle nat thise thynges  
 And knowest alle thise thynges verraily, . . .  
 Amonges othere thynges that he wan  
 That I wol lette for to do my thynges;  
 Warnynge of thynges that men after seen;  
 Warnynge of thynges that shul after falle.  
 Swich thynges maken children for to be  
 Of lordes doghtres, only for two thynges:  
 Swiche thynges kan they wel reporte and holde.  
 Of uryne, and oure bothe thynges smale  
 To brynge me gaye thynges for the fayre;  
 'Thou seydest eek, that ther been thynges thre  
 The whiche thynges troublen al this erthe,  
 Of marlage, nof othere thynges eek.  
 As wel of this as of othere thynges moore.  
 And seyth his matyns and his hooly thynges  
 Ovyde, amonges othere thynges smale,  
 'Chese now,' quod she, 'oon of thise thynges tweye:  
 And not entende oure thynges to declare  
 Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges.'  
 And moore we seen of Cristes secrete thynges,  
 Of alle thynges whiche that I have sayd;  
 Seve in somme thynges that he was to blame,—  
 In thynges grete, and eek swich folk wel kan  
 Doon exeocioun in thynges badde;  
 This sentence, and an hundred thynges worse,  
 Where-as they doon hir thynges as hem leste,  
 And tolde hym certeyn thynges, what he wolde.  
 Amonges othere of his honeste thynges  
 And thynges whiche that were nat doon a bedde  
 Thre thynges, certes, shal ye wyne therby;  
 Therof no fors, lat alle swiche thynges go;  
 Herkynge his mynstrales hir thynges pleye  
 Of thynges that been maad moore subtly  
 How men myghte in it swiche thynges se.  
 Thynges that rigour sholde never atteyne;  
 Of thynges whiche that we werche upon;  
 And othere thynges I shal tellen moore  
 I meene, he speke wole of smale thynges  
 thynges apertenen and bihoven to  
 and whiche thynges destourben  
 And this stant on thre thynges:  
 fruitful penitence agayn thre thynges in  
 shal understonde foure thynges; that is  
 also seith, 'I am born to gretter thynges  
 hym of thise thynges, I gesse  
 maneres of defeutes agayn thre thynges  
 poverte shal been in foure thynges.  
 hath crest alle thynges in right ordre  
 alle thynges been ordeyned and nombred;  
 thynges sholde have lordshipe over that  
 'To muchel am I peyned for the thynges  
 Jhesu Crist ordeyned in diverse thynges,  
 in alle thynges and of alle thynges.  
 thre thynges; that is to seyn, foryifnesse of  
 and alle thise thynges been preveyd by  
 sette his entente to thise thynges, he were  
 doon or noon, and whiche thynges been  
 worldly thynges, and eek covetise of hynesse by  
 earthly thynges that he loveth, thurgh  
 hem nat of the same thynges, and yet  
 biheth or assureth to do thynges that  
 thise thynges and mo withoute  
 semblable thynges, agayns his dutee,  
 of whiche soothly thise forseyde thynges,  
 manye thynges, as in speche and  
 appareille, is in thynges that apertenen to  
 of temptacioun, and semblable thynges;  
 vertuous thynges. Now certes, a man  
 foure thynges; in attempre speche, and  
 alle thise thynges sholde men suffre paciently, for  
 hem doon leveful thynges;  
 and semblable thynges.  
 his wyf, ne none of his thynges.  
 thre thynges, as thus: agayns hate  
 destroyed erthly thynges than any  
 destroyed alle spirituel thynges.  
 sixe thynges. First, by hate, as Seint John  
 certeine material thynges in hire secrete  
 his auncestres; and semblable thynges.  
 and semblable thynges.  
 manere of grevances in outward thynges;  
 to alle thise thynges is acide enemy and  
 bothe of spirituel and temporel thynges.  
 man despiseth anyowise thynges.  
 harde thynges and grevous thynges by  
 an ydel solas of worldly thynges.  
 to have erthly thynges. Som oother  
 manye erthly thynges, and no thyng  
 covete swiche thynges as thou hast nat,  
 swiche thynges as thou hast withoute  
 thynges that they never yave hem.  
 and he that bevyth thynges spirituels  
 service for which men yeven thynges  
 and semblable thynges.  
 to seyn, hurtynge of hooly thynges, or  
 of thynges sacred to Crist, in two maneres;  
 thise thynges mooven a man to

B.Mel. 2900-5  
 B.Mel. 3020-5  
 B.Mk. 3175  
 B.Mk. 3414  
 B.Mk. 3549  
 B.NP. 4279  
 B.NP. 4316  
 B.NP. 4322  
 C.Doc. 67  
 C.Doc. 76  
 C.Pard. 438  
 D.WB. 121  
 D.WB. 221  
 D.WB. 362  
 D.WB. 363  
 D.WB. 571  
 D.WB. 584  
 D.WB. 876  
 D.WB. 952  
 D.WB. 1219  
 D.Fri. 1479 var  
 D.Fri. 1589  
 D.Sum. 1871  
 D.Sum. 2245  
 E.Ci. 76  
 E.Ci. 521  
 E.Ci. 522  
 E.Mch. 1307  
 E.Mch. 1803  
 E.Mch. 1931  
 E.Mch. 2028  
 E.Mch. 2051  
 E.Mch. 2130  
 E.Mch. 2470  
 F.Sq. 78  
 F.Sq. 222  
 F.Sq. 227  
 F.Rk. 775  
 G.CY. 755  
 G.CY. 1167  
 H.Mcp. 73  
 I.Pars. 80-5  
 I.Pars. 80-5  
 I.Pars. 105-10  
 I.Pars. 110-5  
 I.Pars. 125-30  
 I.Pars. 145-50  
 I.Pars. 175-80  
 I.Pars. 185-90  
 I.Pars. 190-5  
 I.Pars. 215-20  
 I.Pars. 215-20  
 I.Pars. 280-5  
 I.Pars. 270-5  
 I.Pars. 275-80  
 I.Pars. 275-80  
 I.Pars. 280-5  
 I.Pars. 310-5  
 I.Pars. 310-5  
 I.Pars. 315-20  
 I.Pars. 335-40  
 I.Pars. 365-70  
 I.Pars. 370-5  
 I.Pars. 375-80  
 I.Pars. 380-5  
 I.Pars. 405-10  
 I.Pars. 410-5  
 I.Pars. 410-5  
 I.Pars. 430-5  
 I.Pars. 455-60  
 I.Pars. 465-70  
 I.Pars. 480-5  
 I.Pars. 500-5  
 I.Pars. 505-10  
 I.Pars. 510-5  
 I.Pars. 520-5  
 I.Pars. 520-5  
 I.Pars. 545-60  
 I.Pars. 545-60  
 I.Pars. 565-70  
 I.Pars. 575-80  
 I.Pars. 585-90  
 I.Pars. 610-5  
 I.Pars. 660-5  
 I.Pars. 680-5  
 I.Pars. 720-5  
 I.Pars. 725-30  
 I.Pars. 730-5  
 I.Pars. 740-5  
 I.Pars. 740-5  
 I.Pars. 740-5  
 I.Pars. 740-5  
 I.Pars. 750-5  
 I.Pars. 780-5  
 I.Pars. 785-90  
 I.Pars. 800-5  
 I.Pars. 800-5  
 I.Pars. 800-5

# Things—Continued

hem that so devouren erthly thynges.  
 alle thynges; eek shame, that eschueh  
 no thyng of his thynges is out of my  
 The thynges that gretly agregeen . . .  
 namely in two thynges, that is to seyn,  
 thre thynges a man and his wyf fleeshly  
 specially to withdrawn swiche thynges  
 and manye mo thynges. . . .  
 moeste be toold. Alle thise thynges, . . .  
 moeste han foure thynges. Thi shrift . . .  
 swiche thynges, for it is resoun that he  
 certes, oones a yeere alle thynges . . .  
 man hath nede of thise thynges generally,  
 owene propre thynges, and hastily and  
 moeven harmes, and to han thynges spirituel  
 temporele thynges, of whiche orisouns,  
 hath Jhesu Crist enclosed moost thynges.  
 thre thynges in his dignytes, for which it is  
 fastynge stant in thre thynges:  
 appertenen foure thynges: largenesse to  
 whiche thynges destourben penaunce; and this  
 foule thynges, certes hym oghte nat been  
 ashamed to do faire thynges, and that  
 This book ne spak but of such thynges  
 And many othere thynges smale. . . .  
 In alle thynges more mesure . . .  
 of poetes enditen to me thynges to ben  
 reordeede these thynges with my-self, and  
 mortel thynges.' Thise woordes seide  
 henteres of fouleste thynges. . . .  
 'Felistow,' quod she, 'thise thynges,  
 of thynges touchynge dyvynite and  
 seyne that comune thynges or comunalitys  
 thilke thynges; or elles yif it so befille that the  
 desire the governance of comune thynges,  
 thilke thynges that I hadde lernyd of . . .  
 may nought change the merite of thynges,  
 they may performe thynges that thei han  
 comen wikkyde thyngis? And yif god  
 acheved and performed swiche thynges  
 ne is, whennes comen gode thynges?' . . .  
 mortel thynges, ne sacrilege hadde no leve to han  
 no thyng to the desertes of thynges, but . . .  
 jugen that only swiche thynges ben . . .  
 governour, governynge alle thynges by  
 of thynges; so that anyowise peyne, that . . .  
 knytttest alle boondes of thynges, loke . . .  
 thise thynges, sche, with hir cheere peable . . .  
 honestete or of the falsnesse of thynges . . .  
 thow hast remembred thynges that ben known to  
 shortly, al myghten the same thynges . . .  
 in no manere that so certeyn thynges schulden  
 for of alle othere thynges thou ne . . .  
 the ende of thynges, and whider that the  
 whennes that alle thynges bien comen . . .  
 the bygyngynge of thynges, that thow ne knowest nat  
 what is the ende of thynges? But . . .  
 woost what is the ende of thynges, . . .  
 where as thise thynges reignen.' . . .  
 myghte seyn thus: after thise thynges . . .  
 on these thynges. For thow were . . .  
 delitable thynges, so that whanne thei ben entred  
 the ende of thynges. And the same . . .  
 a fewe thynges, usynge the woordes of Fortune.  
 the thynges to ben hise in propre, thanne . . .  
 wil I graunte freely that thilke thynges . . .  
 nakid and nedy of alle thynges, and I . . .  
 alle thy thynges. Why pleyneestow . . .  
 swiche othere thynges ben of my right. . . .  
 thynges of whiche thow pleyneest that thou  
 yit bettere thynges? Natheles dismyse . . .  
 'thise ben faire thynges and enoynt with  
 whanne thise thynges stynten for to . . .  
 schal moeve and adjust swiche thynges  
 to passen of comune thynges—how thow  
 any fruyt of mortel thynges mai han . . .  
 for thynges that tho smeden joyeful . . .  
 thynges that semen now sory passen also.  
 be in mannes thynges, when oft a swyft  
 is ther any feith that fortunes thynges  
 aretten to thynges. (As who seith, for  
 of thynges.) Textus. For al be it so that  
 rekne with me of how many grette thynges  
 thow hast yit thi beste thynges? Certes yit lyveth  
 yit ben ther thynges dwelled to the . . .  
 halden, how so ever that thynges been,  
 hast yit thy beste thynges.) But I . . .  
 angwysche of nede of thynges that hym  
 that, but yif alle thynges byfalle at his  
 And ful lilel thynges ben tho that  
 is the blisfulnesse of mortel thynges, . . .

I.Pars. 820-5  
 I.Pars. 830-5  
 I.Pars. 880-5  
 I.Pars. 890-5  
 I.Pars. 925-30  
 I.Pars. 935-40  
 I.Pars. 950-5  
 I.Pars. 960-5  
 I.Pars. 975-80  
 I.Pars. 1000-5  
 I.Pars. 1010-5  
 I.Pars. 1025-30  
 I.Pars. 1030-5  
 I.Pars. 1030-5  
 I.Pars. 1035-40  
 I.Pars. 1035-40  
 I.Pars. 1040-5  
 I.Pars. 1050-5  
 I.Pars. 1050-5  
 I.Pars. 1055-60  
 I.Pars. 1060-5  
 I.Pars. 1060-5  
 BD. 57  
 BD. 59  
 BD. 880  
 Bo.1. m.1.1-5  
 Bo.1. p.1. 10-5  
 Bo.1. p.2. 55-60  
 Bo.1. p.3. 90-5  
 Bo.1. p.4. 95-100  
 Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
 Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
 Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
 Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
 Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
 Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
 Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 Bo.1. p.4. 160-5  
 Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
 Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
 Bo.1. m.5.  
 185-90  
 Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200  
 Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
 Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
 Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
 Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
 Bo.1. p.6. 235-40  
 Bo.1. p.6. 235-40  
 Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
 Bo.1. m.7.  
 255-60  
 Bo.2. p.1. 255-60  
 Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 Bo.2. p.1. 265-70  
 Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 Bo.2. p.2.  
 295-300  
 Bo.2. p.2.  
 295-300  
 Bo.2. p.2.  
 295-300  
 Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
 Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
 Bo.2. p.2. 300-5  
 Bo.2. p.2. 315-20  
 Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
 Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
 Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
 Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
 Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
 Bo.2. p.3. 345-50  
 Bo.2. p.3. 350-5  
 Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
 Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
 Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
 Bo.2. p.4. 365-70  
 Bo.2. p.4. 370-5  
 Bo.2. p.4. 375-80  
 Bo.2. p.4. 375-80  
 Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
 Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
 Bo.2. p.4.  
 395-400



# Things—Continued

thynges that ben fortunous and temporel,  
that al the kynde of mortel thynges  
merveylen on swiche thynges. . .  
'any of thilke thynges to the? Why  
any swiche thynges?  
nevere maken that swiche thynges ben  
thyne that nature of thynges hath makid  
For with ful fewe thynges and  
with ful litel thynges nature halt hir  
certes thilke thynges that thow wolt  
alle these forseide thynges it is cleerly  
schewed, that nevere oon of thilke thynges  
In the which thynges yif ther be no  
to dryve a-wey nede with habundance of thynges,  
and sooth it is that of many thynges han  
they nede, that many thynges han;  
foreyne and subgit thynges? So is thanne  
the condicion of thynges turned up so  
othere thynges ben apayed of hir owene  
of the loweste thynges; ne ye  
of any othere erthly thynges, and ye  
the loweste thynges. For yif that  
fowleste thynges ben your goodes, thanne  
undir the fouleste thynges by your  
thanne passeth it in noblesse alle othere thynges;  
yif a wyght schyneth with thynges that  
thynges schynen with whiche a man is  
apayred), certes thilke thynges ben  
what agreeable thynges is ther in the dignytees or  
on his body, or elles up-on thynges that

For contrarious thynges ne . . .  
Nature refuseth that contrarious thynges  
contrarious thynges, and of wil it chaseth  
out thynges that to it ben contrarie.  
thynges with false names, that beren  
of the same thynges; so that these  
mortel thynges ne hadden nevere lordschipe of  
thynges to done (as who seith, I desired  
adminystred the comune thynges, or  
for of thynges that han ende may ben  
makid comparyson, but of thynges that  
ben withouten ende to thynges that han  
exempt fro alle erthly thynges? (As who seith, thanne  
acordance of thynges is bounde with

alle thynges that now loven hem to-gidres . . .

And certes the remenant of thynges that . . .  
of erthly thynges, thow mayest nat yit  
cause of renoun. In these thynges and  
in swiche othere thynges is torned al the  
alle these othere thynges for-sothe ben  
to these forseide thynges above; for it  
In alle these thynges it semeth oonly that  
every man desireth moost over alle thynges  
desireth over alle thynges, that it be  
othere thynges, as hym thoughte,  
thyng that is most worthy of alle thynges  
litele thynges folk seken to haven and to  
these ben these thynges that men wolen  
the governementes of thynges; and by whiche lawes  
sche, byndynge, restreyneth alle thynges  
Alle thynges seken ayen to hir . . .  
propre cours, and alle thynges rejoysen  
Ne noon ordinaunce is by-taken to thynges,  
thilke thynges by whiche a man weneth  
othere forseide thynges, brynge to men swiche a thyng  
they ben makid blisful by thilke thynges  
that thilke thynges mowen nat performen  
in thilke thynges. First and forward thow  
othere thynges, he was holden amonges  
And certes amonges these thynges . . .  
allone is fadir of thynges, on allone

mynstret alle thynges. He yaf to the . . .

distract by aspere thynges that thow schalt forgo  
to wonden on foule thynges. The whiche hevene  
nat rather for these thynges to ben . . .  
myghte percer thurw the thynges that  
forseide thynges y mai reduen this  
of reverence aboven alle thynges?  
that we demen that these thre thynges be  
of renoun folweth of the forseide thynges,  
the thre forseide thynges, so that there ne be  
that may don alle thynges by hise . . .  
if the forseide thynges ben sothe;  
wel that many thynges fallen to hym,  
every of these forseide thynges is the  
the same that these othere thynges ben (that  
coveyte to geten alle these thynges  
tho thynges that I have schewed that ne  
in these thynges as men wenen that  
undirstonden these thynges withynne myn herte,  
on of the forseide thynges, syn thei ben alle oon  
in this . . . tounblynde thynges that may brynge  
'These thynges thanne,' quod sche,  
powere, and swiche thynges) oother thei  
thilke thynges ben that lyen falsly blisfulnesse

Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 450-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
Bo.2. p.6.  
495-500

Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
Bo.2. p.6. 505-10  
Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
Bo.2. p.7. 525-30  
Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
Bo.2. m.8.  
595-600

Bo.2. m.8.  
595-600

Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
Bo.3. p.2. 630-5  
Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
Bo.3. p.2. 645-50  
Bo.3. p.2. 650-5  
Bo.3. m.2. 650-5  
Bo.3. m.2. 650-5  
Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
Bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
Bo.3. p.3. 665-70  
Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
Bo.3. m.6.  
755-60

Bo.3. m.6.  
755-60  
Bo.3. p.8. 775-80  
Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
Bo.3. p.8. 785-90  
Bo.3. p.8. 790-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 815-20  
Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 820-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 830-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
Bo.3. p.9. 835-40  
Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
Bo.3. p.9. 850-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 850-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 850-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 855-60

# Things—Continued

in ryght litel thynges menschulde byseche the help of  
yevest alle othere thynges to ben meved, . . .  
the coolede thynges mowen accorde with the hote . . .

mowen accorde with the hote thynges, . . .

thynges, and the drye thynges with the . . .

of treble kynde moevynge alle thingis, . . .  
the nature of thynges, for that veyn . . .  
For the nature of thynges ne . . .

took nat hir begynnynge of thynges . . .

of thynges that ben alle hole and . . .

into utereste thynges and in-to thynges empty . . .

that god, prince of alle thynges, is good. . .  
be prince of alle thynges;  
we han schewyd apertly that alle thynges . . .

that ben parfyt ben first er thynges that . . .

the prince of alle thynges have I-take . . .  
is ryght worthy aboven alle thynges. . .

prynce of alle thynges,—feyne who so . . .

these divers thynges togidre? . . .

more worth. For alwey, of alle thynges, . . .  
begynnynge of alle thynges, thilke same thing is . . .  
The thynges thanne that ben sovereynly . . .  
'Upon these thynges thanne,' quod . . .  
wont to bryngen yn thynges that thei . . .  
forseide thynges, right so wol I yeve the . . .  
schulde ben addide to these forseide thynges. . .

blisfulnesse conteneh many thynges, it . . .  
these thynges maken or conjoynen as a . . .  
of alle thilke thynges ben swich that it . . .  
these othere thynges ben referrid and brought to  
recordist me the forseide thynges. . .  
these forseide thynges. For thilke same . . .

seistow thanne of all these thynges, . . .

alle these othere thynges,—ben thei thanne . . .

ryght as alle thynges that ben brought to . . .

alle these thynges,' quod sche, 'weren membris to . . .  
alle these thynges ben al o thyng.' . . .  
'that alle othere thynges ben referrid and . . .

thynges by here nature ne ben not gode, . . .  
the thynges that ben to requere. . .  
Now thanne, syn that alle thynges . . .  
that alle these othere thynges ben desired; . . .

thynges enhabitynge in yowr thought! . . .

the thynges that the ryver Tagus yveth . . .

alle the thynges that the ryver Herinus . . .

alle these thynges ben strongly bounden with ryght . . .  
the be verray rescoun, yif that tho thynges . . .  
'that the thynges that ben required of . . .

but yif alle these thynges ben alle o same . . .

mowen be put in the nombre of thynges . . .

'The thynges thanne,' quod sche, 'that . . .  
be o same thing; for of thynges of whiche . . .

manere be alle thynges, he scholde seen . . .  
'Whanne I considere,' quod I, 'manye thynges, . . .  
swiche thynges as herbes or trees, that ne han . . .

for alle thynges renovelan and . . .

by generacion. And the thynges . . .

hym, ryght as thynges that ben . . .

And yet the harde thynges, as stones, . . .

lyghtly atwynne. And the thynges that . . .

ageyn into the same thynges fro whennes . . .

the naturel entencioun of thynges, as thus: . . .

durablete of mortel thynges. . .

of god hath yeven to thynges that ben . . .

Bo.3. p.9. 855-60  
Bo.3. m.9. 860-5  
Bo.3. m.9.  
865-70  
Bo.3. m.9.  
865-70  
Bo.3. m.9.  
865-70  
Bo.3. m.9. 870-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
Bo.3. p.10.  
885-90  
Bo.3. p.10.  
885-90  
Bo.3. p.10.  
885-90  
Bo.3. p.10.  
885-90  
Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
Bo.3. p.10.  
895-900  
Bo.3. p.10.  
895-900  
Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
Bo.3. p.10.  
905-10  
Bo.3. p.10.  
905-10  
Bo.3. p.10.  
905-10  
Bo.3. p.10. 910-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 910-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
Bo.3. p.10.  
925-30  
Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
Bo.3. p.10.  
935-40  
Bo.3. p.10.  
935-40  
Bo.3. p.10.  
935-40  
Bo.3. p.10. 940-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 940-5  
Bo.3. p.10.  
945-50  
Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
Bo.3. p.10. 950-5  
Bo.3. p.10.  
955-60  
Bo.3. m.10.  
960-5  
Bo.3. m.10.  
960-5  
Bo.3. m.10.  
960-5  
Bo.3. p.11. 970-5  
Bo.3. p.11. 970-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
975-80  
Bo.3. p.11.  
975-80  
Bo.3. p.11.  
975-80  
Bo.3. p.11. 980-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
985-90  
Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
995-1000  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1010-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1010-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1010-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1015-20  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1015-20  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1015-20  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1015-20  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1020-5  
Bo.3. p.11.  
1025-30

# Things—Continued

the things that ben any where, that thei . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
the things that whilom semeden . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
'desiren alle things oon.' . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1030-5
'Alle things thanne,' quod sche, . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1030-5
alle things ben referrid and brought to . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
that alle things tenden and hyen to, that . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
sche, 'whiche was the ende of things. . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
that good is the fyn of alle things. . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1040-5
whiche ymagineth to ben in things withoute. . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
recoorden things that ben foryeten.' . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
remembriest me thise things yet the . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
thow loke,' quod sche, 'first the thynges . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
thilke things that thou seidest that . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
conjoynd so manye diverse things; . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
the things that ben conjoynid, yif ther . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
whiche that alle things ben y-maked and . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
thus thise things,' quod sche, 'I trowe . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
'But let us loken the things that we . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
ordeyneth he be hym-self alone alle things?' quod . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
'Thanne ordeigne he alle things by . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
governeth alle things by hym-self; . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
governeth alle things by the keye of his goodnesse, . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
alle thise same things, as I have taught . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
thynges ne scholde nat be,' . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
quod sche, 'that alle things governeth . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
somtyme reenden grete things . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
that reprehenden wikkidly the things that touchin . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
that mai doon alle things.' . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
of al the kynde of things. And thou . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
alle the things of the world by the . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
that alle things wolen obeyen to hym; . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
no thing. And thise things schewedest . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10
over alle things, by the yifte of god that . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
foreyne things, ne ne resceyvethe noone . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
straunge things in hym; but ryght as . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
world and the moevable cercle of things, . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
yet it moeveth alle othere things.) . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20
things of whiche thei speken, . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20
hadden overoomen alle things ne mighten . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
in erthly things), al that evere he hath . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
(that is to seyn, in-to lowe things of the erth).'	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
softly and delicably the forseide things . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
othere things. 'O,' quod I, 'thou that . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
art gyderesse of verray light, the things that thou . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
hast seid . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
And thilke things that . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
so as the governour of things is good, . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
Of alle whiche things ther nys . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-
ne compleyne that swiche things ben . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
don in the reigne of god, that alle things . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
that alle things woot and alle things may and ne . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
wole . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
ne wole nat but oonly gode things.' . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
nat so. For yif the things that I have . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
alle thingis y-treted that I trowe ben . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
wel knowe manye things of this kynde, . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5

# Things—Continued

juge of things, stable in hym-self, governeth the . . .	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
me that thow byhetist me so grete things. . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1175-80
tarie nat to telle me thilke things that thou hast . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
moevyd.' . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
And of thise things certes everiche of . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5
wil conferme the things that ben . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
Two things ther ben in whiche . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90
the nature of things ne the consequence of re- . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
souns.' . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
ther ben two things that han o same . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
diverse covetyse of erthly things, whiche . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
opene and schewynge of things that I . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
thei failen of thilke somme and of the heighte of . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
things . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
things that ben to desire, by-yonde the . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
known ful wel whiche things that thei . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
forleten the comune fyn of alle things . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
'that weneth that men mowen don alle things?' . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
myghty to doon oonly but goode things . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
mai doon alle things, and thei that ben . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
myghti to doon yvele things ne mowen . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
nat alle things, thanne is it open . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
among things that men oughten requere; . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
I have schewed that alle things that . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
of things that oughten ben desired. . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1255-60
thise things it scheweth wel that the . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
by the things in whiche thei deliten, thei . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
for of alle things that ben I-doon, thilke . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
things ben doon; thanne is thilke same . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
dredith things that ne aughte nat to ben . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10
everiche of thise things hath his wrecchidnesse . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
(that is to . . .)	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
the things that I have grauntid . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
lesse wonderful, but of the things that . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
'Certes,' quod I, 'thise things ben . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
nat oonly leven thise things, but ek . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
so wont to the derknesse of erthly things . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
of things, but hir lustes and talentes, . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
conferme thi corage to the beste things, thow ne . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
wikkide things, ne seek no foreyne . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
hast thrist thysel in-to wikkide things: . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
hevene, and that alle othere things stynten . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
these things. What thanne? Schal we . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
myghten sen the same things—wolde . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
a knowere of things, whethir trowestow . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
han suffrid and receyved the things that . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
I, 'why that the things ben so mys . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
alle thise things weren medlede by . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
myn astonyenge god governour of things, . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
yvelis and aspre things, and yeveth . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
that alle things ne ben don aryght.' . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
astoned of alle things that comen seelde . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
that swiche things bytyden, certes thei . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
the hidde causes of things, and to . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
alle thingis that mowen ben axed, and to . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
the whiche things thou thi-self . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
thise things is a maner pordoun of the . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
of alle things,' quod sche, . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
things that ben to done; the whiche . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
alle thingis in hir ordres; for purveaunce . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
thilke manere is referred by men to things . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
whiche things yif that any wyght loketh . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
mowen seen that thise two things ben . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
prince of things, the whiche purveaunce . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60



**Things—Continued**

disponith alle thingis; but destyne is . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
to moeuable thinges, by the whiche . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1455-60
enbraceth alle thinges to hepe, al-thoghe . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
and ordeyneth alle thinges singularly and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
thinges ben diverse, yit natheles hangeth . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
thinges that ben to doone; but he . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
tymes by destyne thilke same thinges that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
thinges to doone; and the moeuable . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
thinges whiche that the devyne symplite . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
thinges that ben put undir destyne ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
But some thinges ben put undir . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
hym neer to thilke centre of thingis (that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
neweth ayein alle thinges growynge and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
moeuable thingis, or elles thei scholden fieten . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
folylly. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
For whiche it es that alle thingis semen . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
nat mutable. And thus ben the thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
thingis that they desiren and now thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
ne knownen it nat) whi that swete thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
hole, and to some bodies byttere thinges . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
ryghte ordre of thingis; but as to thi . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
and to telle) a fewe thingis of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
of thingis that ben to done is taken to . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
harde thinges, for that thei scholden . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
sorweful thingis. And many othir folk . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
whom we seen thise thingis betyde. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
And of alle thise thinges ther nis no . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
thingis that betyden to schreves certes no . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
ofte time thinges the whiche thingis, whan . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
thinges ne scholden nat han ben doon. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
For oon ordre enbraseth alle thinges, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
dresseth alle thingis to gode; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
thinges in this world. For it nis nat . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
the thinges that men wenen ben outraious . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
that he hasteth to withholden the thingis . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
(that is to seyn, for to withholden thingis . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
to styne in-to hevere questions or thinges. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
sterres, be ryghtful alliaunce of thinges, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
elementes, that the moiste thingis, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
stryvynge with the drye thingis, yeven . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
colde thingis joynen hem by feyth to the hote thingis; . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
and bryngeth forth alle thinges that . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
the laste deth, alle thinges I-born. . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
Among thise thinges sitteth the heye . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
brydles of thinges. And tho thinges that . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
moeuable or wandrynge thinges. . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
goyng of thinges, and yif that he ne . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
roundneses enclyned, the thingis that . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
the comune love to alle thingis, and alle thinges axen . . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
to ben holden . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
alle the thingis that I have seyde? . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
hem amones thilke thingis, of whiche . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
batayllen ayein aspre thingis, or elles of . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
that it is moost wrecchid of alle thingis . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
comith of thingis that ben grauntid that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
of hir resoun to some othere thingis to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
the thingis whiche that thou axest ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
'for for to knownen thilke thingis . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
the thingis folwyng, whan every syde of thi . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
in the whiche thinges I delite me . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
syn that god ledeth and constryneth alle thingis . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
by ordre? . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30

**Things—Continued**

of causes assembled in thingis that ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
alle thingis in hir places and in hir tymes, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
moten thilke thingis fieten togidre whiche . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
thanne knoweth it by it-self thinges that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
ben to fleen and thinges that ben to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
in alle thinges. For-why in the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
myght redy to speden thinges that ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
in alle thingis that resoun is, in hem . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
sothfastnesse to lowe thingis and derke, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
The whiche thingis natheles the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
"alle thinges he seeth and alle thinges he herith." . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
that alle thingis byholdeth and seeth fro . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
and seeth alle thingis alone, thou maist . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
certes I conjeete now by whiche thingis . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1665-70
that loketh alle thinges from an hey, ne . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
withstondeth no thinges by hevynesse of . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
thinges that ben, or weren, or schollen . . . . .	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
byforn alle thinges and that ther is any . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
god loketh alle thinges byforn ne god . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
thanne moot it nedes ben that alle thinges . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
byhoveth nat nedes that thinges betiden . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
nedes that thinges that ben to comen ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
necessite of thinges to comen, or elles . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
that the necessite of thinges to comen is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
to thinges to comen. For certes . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
the bydyng of thingis I-wyst byforn . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
god and of thingis to comen. . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
that for that thinge ben to comen . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
temporel thingis is cause of the eterne prescience. . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
that eyther the thinges to comen ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
I-purvised of god, or elles that the thinges . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5
the thinges to comen for thei ben to comen, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
that thilke thinges that bytiden whilom . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
thinges to comen, yif thei ne ben nat . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
woot that rygt so as thinges ben to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
the thinges uncertayn, as men doon, of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
is certain welle of alle thinges, than is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
that thingis mowen ben doon or elles . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
the betydinge certain of thilke thingis . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
damages ther folwen of thingis of mankynde. . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
the thought of god, that seeth alle thinges . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
necessite of thingis to comen; thanne ne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
as the ordre of thingis is I-led and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
and streyneth alle thingis that men mai . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
thingis to comen I-resceyved, what thing . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
prince of thingis? For whiche it . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
of thingis (that is to seyn, the . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
verreie thinges (that is to seyn, bytwyken the . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
verray thinges, but thei clyven alwey . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
of thinges. But wherfore eschaufteth it . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
ne travaileth for to witen thingis that he . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
But who travaileth to wite thingis . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
And thoughe that he seke tho thingis, . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
folwen thinges that ne ben nat I-wist? . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
but it withholdeth the somme of thinges . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
the somme of thinges that he . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
retretith deepliche thinges I-seyn by-forn . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
the thinges as god seeth hem), thanne ne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-60
nat cause of necessite to thinges to comen, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
that thilke thinges that the prescience . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
of the necessite of thingis to comen (as . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
ne putteth no necessite to thingis to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
thingis that comen of fre wil ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
that it ne putteth no necessite to thingis; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60

# Things—Continued

things to comen, algatis yit it is a sign . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
that the things ben to bytyden by necessite. . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
the endes voluntarie of things myghten be . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
of things to comen scholden . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5
"How may it be that the things ne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
things whiche that purueaunce woot . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
For we seen many things whan thei ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
any of thilke things to ben don so? . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
alle things weren mooved by . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
"The things thanne, quod seche, 'that, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
that men doon hem, eek the same things, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
some thinges to betyden, of whiche the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
wolde seyn thus: that tho things that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
as sciencie of things present ne bryngith in no necessite	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
to things that men doon, right so the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
things that ne han noon issues and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
things ben I-seyn byfore, that necessite . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
thilke same things, al-thoughe that men . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
prescience of things to comen ne bryngith . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
in no necessite to things to bytiden. . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
yif tho things that ne han no certein . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
nature of the things that ben I-wyst or . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
things that every wyght hath I-knowe, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
thei wenen that tho things ben I-knowe . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
strengthe to comprehenden things . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
demyth alle the things that ben undir . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
byholdeth alle things, so as I schal seie, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
things ymaginable and sensible. . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
alle things sensible; nat by resoun . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
Seestow nat thanne that alle the things . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
or power of things that ben I-knowe? . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
ellis ymaginaciouns of sensible things) . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
first comen fro things fro withoute . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
the things devyded; and the strengthe . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
reproveth and destroyeth the false things . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
byholdith alle things? And whennes . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
singuler things? Or whennes is the . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
strengthe that devydeþ things I-knowe; . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
to ryght heye things), and som tyme it . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
descendith in-to ryght lowe things; . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
by the trewe things. Certes this . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
knowe things, than thilke cause that . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
and to the things withoute-forth, and . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
medleth the ymagis of things . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
of bodily things), and albeit . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
to knowe these things, but demeth and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
things object fro withoute-forth, but thei . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
moche more than the things that ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
universel things that resoun wenith to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
wel that many things ben subject to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
of things, men oughen rather yeven . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
prescience of thilke things; and yif we . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
things to comen, but ryght as the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
ne seme nat to men that some things han . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
trowe that prescience be in these things, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
things certein and diffyneschid, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
or collacioun of temporel things. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
things that ben I-maked by quantite . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
moeyunge of temporel things folweth this . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
swich manere things as it betydyth to, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
that it semeth hem that these things han . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
putten worthi names to things and . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
his owne nature things that ben subject . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
it knoweth alle things, thou ne schalt . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90

# Things—Continued

naught demen it as prescience of things . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
ryght lowe things, and byholdeth fro . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
afer alle things, right as it were fro the . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
heye heighte of things. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
his simple knowynge alle things of preterit . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
thanne, that thilke things ben . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
thilke things necessarie whiche that thei seen . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
things that thou byholdest present? . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
ye seen some things in this temporel . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
present, ryght so seeth god alle things by . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1890-5
of things, but byholdeth swiche things . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
knoweth the things to comen, as wel . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
byholdynge alle things undir hym, ne . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
troubleth nat the qualite of things that . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
of things, but byholdeth swiche things . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
the jugementes of things; but by o sight of his . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
togidre presentes. Thise things thanne, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
withoutoute doute alle the things shollen . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
'that things ne ben nat necessarie by hir . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
'that tho things that I purposide the a . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
ther whiles that thilke things ben I-doon, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
But certes yif thilke things ben considered . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
so as alle things that apiereth or scheweth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
chaungid the things that he knoweth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
so is it here, that the things that god . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
nature of things (as the sonne aryange); . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
seide I no wrong that, yif that thise things . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
taken it of the bytydynges of things to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
science, whiche that embraseth alle things . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
manere to alle things, and it ne oweth . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
nawht to lattere things. And syn . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
to seen alle things—god ne hath nat . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
of alle things, duelleth above, and the present . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
that thise things ben thus (that is to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
seyn, syn that necessite nis nat in things . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
that seeth and demeth alle things.' . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5
The things fallen as they don of werre . . . . .	TC.1. 134
And white things gan to waken donne . . . . .	TC.2. 908
A Grek espye, and tellethe newe things, . . . . .	TC.2. 1112
Amonges othere things, out of drede, . . . . .	TC.2. 1175
And fillen forth in speche of things amale, . . . . .	TC.2. 1191
Criseyde, which that alle these things say, . . . . .	TC.2. 1265
It is oon of the things forthereth most, . . . . .	TC.2. 1368
Whan it descendeth, than don things lighte, . . . . .	TC.2. 1386
Thorough whiche that things liven alle and be, . . . . .	TC.3. 16
Of things which that folk on wondren so, . . . . .	TC.3. 32
Bitwixen things like, as I have lered. . . . .	TC.3. 406
That dremen things whiche that nevere were, . . . . .	TC.3. 585
Considered alle things as they stode, . . . . .	TC.3. 923
'Benigne Love, thou holy bond of things, . . . . .	TC.3. 1261
Sone after this they spake of sondry things . . . . .	TC.3. 1386
Th'exchaunge of her, than thoughte he things . . . . .	TC.4. 158
tweye: . . . . .	TC.4. 659
The swifte Fame, which that false things . . . . .	TC.4. 660
Egal reporteth lik the things trewe, . . . . .	TC.4. 694
Tho wordes and tho womanisshie things . . . . .	TC.4. 1005
That thilke things fallen in certeyn . . . . .	TC.4. 1007
Bihoveth it that things whiche that falle, . . . . .	TC.4. 1013
Of things that to comen ben, parde; . . . . .	TC.4. 1019
Of things wiste biforn certeinly . . . . .	TC.4. 1047
And of the things that to comen be: . . . . .	TC.4. 1049
That thilke things that in erthe falle, . . . . .	TC.4. 1056
Or elles, things that purveyed be, . . . . .	TC.4. 1061
That falling of the things temporel . . . . .	TC.4. 1068
So mighte I wene that things alle and some, . . . . .	TC.4. 1077
Of things that ben wist biforn the tide, . . . . .	TC.4. 1333
And ek mine othere things alle i-ferre, . . . . .	TC.5. 136
And, though your sorwes ben to things grete, . . . . .	TC.5. 248
And dremen of the dredfulleste things . . . . .	TC.5. 1542
Of things hath, as it is her committed . . . . .	TC.5. 1612
Touching us two how things han y-stonde, . . . . .	TC.5. 1723
This Pandarus, that alle these things herde, . . . . .	HF.2. 135
And also, beau sir, other thynges; . . . . .	HF.2. 146
In stede of reste and newe thynges, . . . . .	HF.2. 166
Mo wonder thynges, dar I leye, . . . . .	HF.2. 225
Or smoke, or other thynges lighte, . . . . .	HF.2. 451
Of thynges that he can not demeyne? . . . . .	HF.2. 520 var
Both of fayr speche and of other thyngis . . . . .	HF.3. 146
Reyes, and these straunge thynges. . . . .	HF.3. 228 var
And many reban and many thynges . . . . .	HF.3. 797 var
Som newe thynges, I not what, . . . . .	



# Things—Continued

Of love, or swiche things glade. . . . .	HF.3. 799
In this place, wonder thynges; . . . . .	HF.3. 803
Fynally with this thynges, . . . . .	HF.3. 919
The thynges that I herde there, . . . . .	HF.3. 967
Thurgh which that olde thynges ben in mynde,—	LGW. 18
Of love, of hate, of other sondry thynges, . . . . .	LGW. 23
But for he useth thynges for to make, . . . . .	LGW. 363
After his sone, and after ryche thynges, . . . . .	LGW. 1130
To hire, that alle thise noble thynges him sente;	LGW. 1133
Justen, and doon of armes many thynges, . . . . .	LGW. 1274
To feche fire, and other thynges anon, . . . . .	LGW. 1347
Whan these thynges ben accorded thus, . . . . .	LGW. 2027
Yit alwey two thynges doon me dye, . . . . .	Comp.A. 41
conclusions that wol not in alle thynges	Astr. 1-5
notefull thynges, yf God wol vouche saaf and his	Astr. 20-5
honde in taking the height of thynges. . . . .	Astr. 25-32
of thynges as shal be shewid. . . . .	Astr. 115-21
that thou wenyest governe thilke thynges be	Astr. 145-50
these foreseid thynges. The Lord of the	Astr. 161-5
poynnt of a compas (for bothe these thynges	Astr. 168-70
Ful many thynges covertly, . . . . .	RR. 19
Alle these thynges wel avised, . . . . .	RR. 475
That men of hym seye faire thynges . . . . .	RR. 1203
A thousand thynges faste by, . . . . .	RR. 1638
Among a thousand thynges mo, . . . . .	RR. 1650
And woldist seyn thre thyngis or mo, . . . . .	RR. 2533
Three other thyngis, that gret solas . . . . .	RR. 2789
Late ladies worche with her thyngis . . . . .	RR. 6037
Of thyngis that he beste myghte . . . . .	RR. 6786 var
On folkes shuldriis thynges they couchen, . . . . .	RR. 6903
Take all hir londis and her thyngis, . . . . .	RR. 7263
<b>Think</b>	
Of alle deyntees that men koude thynke . . . . .	A.Prol. 346
What, verray fool, thynk wel that love is fre!	A.Kn. 1606
There nas no man so wys that koude thenche	A.Mil. 3253
I praye yow that ye wole thynke on me, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3362
Awake! and thenk on Cristes passiou! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3478
What, thynk on God, as we doon, men that swynke,	A.Mil. 3491
Wel litel thynken ye upon my wo . . . . .	A.Mil. 3701
Wherefore I thynke out of this lande to wende, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1311
If that ye thynke I varie as in my speche, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2144
kan noght deme, ne thynke, but oonly to fulfille the	B.Mel. 2320-5
that comen to us whan we thynken and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2685-90
'Certes,' quod he, 'I thynke . . . to desherite hem . . . . .	B.Mel. 3020-5
'I graunte, y-wis,' quod he, 'but I moot thynke	C.Pard. 327
As help me God, I laughe whan I thynke . . . . .	D.WB. 201
And after wyn on Venus moste I thynke, . . . . .	D.WB. 464
That, for he sholde alwey upon hire thynke, . . . . .	D.WB. 753
'Madame,' quod he, 'how thynke ye hereby?' . . . . .	D.Sum. 2204
Right so thenke I to serve hym pryvely. . . . .	E.Cl. 641
Hym wolde thynke it were a disparage . . . . .	E.Cl. 908
Ther may no tonge telle or herte thynke. . . . .	E.Mch. 1341
Upon the soule somwhat moste I thynke. . . . .	E.Mch. 1402
That dar presume, or elles thenken it, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1503
For Goddes sake, thenk how I thee chees . . . . .	E.Mch. 2165
"A trewe wight and a theef thenken nat oon"; . . . . .	F.Sq. 537
Another tyme ther wolde she sitte and thynke, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 857
Thynk on the womman Cananee, that sayde . . . . .	G.SN. 59
Under the hevене no wight thynke may. . . . .	G.SN. 215
'My sone, thenk on the crowe, on Goddes name; . . . . .	H.Mop. 318
Kepe wel thy tonge, and thenk upon the crowe, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 362
hym longe for to thynke on that synne, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 290-5
wast, so that it is abusoun for to thynke. . . . .	I.Pars. 445-50
it semeth that ye thynke that the cursed . . . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
And thynk wel this, that every greet . . . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
"What thenke ye to do?" 'I wol bete thee,' quod . . . . .	I.Pars. 670-5
ne may neither wel do, ne wel thynke. Of accide . . . . .	I.Pars. 685-90
for to thynken on God, and for to honour . . . . .	I.Pars. 705-10
he may . . . , ne here, ne thynke of no devocioun, ne	I.Pars. 720-5
Thynk eek that of swich seed as . . . . .	I.Pars. 760-5
ne herte thynke. Virginitee baar oure Lord . . . . .	I.Pars. 945-50
remedie for to thynke that bodilly . . . . .	I.Pars. 1055-60
sholde a man thynke that by way of resoun that . . . . .	I.Pars. 1060-5
sholde eek thynke that God seeth and woot alle his	I.Pars. 1060-5
firste vice, he shal thynke that oure lif is . . . . .	I.Pars. 1065-70
sholde he thynke that the passion of Jhesu Crist is . . . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
seconde wanhope he shal thynke that as . . . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
he shal thynke that the feblesse of . . . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
that oother is that they thynken that they . . . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
After, to thenken on hir sorwe. . . . .	BD. 100
Whan I thenke on that swete wyght . . . . .	BD. 1175
Than for to anythyng or thynke or seye . . . . .	Comp.L. 123
That on hir wo ne deyneth him not to thinke, . . . . .	Anel. 181
And thenke ye that furthered be your name, . . . . .	Anel. 273
So sore y-wis, that whan I on hym thynke . . . . .	PF.6.
Of every kynde that men thynke may; . . . . .	PF. 311
Me wolde thynke how that the worthieste . . . . .	PF. 648
it greveth me to thynke ryght now the diverse . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
pryke, thynken ye to manifesten or . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
perdurable, when ye thynken that in . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
of as longe tyme as evere the list to thynken, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.9. 820-5
is swiche, certes I mai nat thynke. . . . .	Bo.3. p.10.
is don away, men may nat thinke ne say . . . . .	885-90
myghtest thynken that god, that hath . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
to thinke that of hym that no thing nys . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
this same thing mowen we thinke and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10.
resseyven and ne thinke nat on it, and . . . . .	945-50
	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5

# Think—Continued

any man myghte thinke that the maneris . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
yif that men myghte thinken it . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
	1745-50
men myghten thinken and comprehenden . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4.
	1745-50
thinken and avise the prescience by whiche . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1885-90
Of him thinke I my tale forth to holde, . . . . .	TC.1. 263
That com'th of him may to me savory thinke; . . . . .	TC.1. 405
In armes, that to thinke it was mervaille. . . . .	TC.1. 476
And thenke it is a guerdon, her to serve, . . . . .	TC.1. 818
'And also thenk, and therwith gladd thee, . . . . .	TC.1. 897
And thenk wel, she of whom rist al thy wo, . . . . .	TC.1. 944
I thenke, sith that Love of his goodnesse . . . . .	TC.1. 998
'Far-wel, and thenk I wil thy thank deserve! . . . . .	TC.1. 1060
'And also thenk wel that it is no gaudie; . . . . .	TC.2. 351
Thenk ek how wel and wisely that he can . . . . .	TC.2. 374
'Thenk ek how elde wasteth every houre . . . . .	TC.2. 393
I thenk ek how he able is for to have . . . . .	TC.2. 736 var
Allas! how dorste I thenken that folye? . . . . .	TC.2. 774
Whan us is wo, we wepe, and sitte and thinke: . . . . .	TC.2. 783
Lest he may thinke that ye him eschewe! . . . . .	TC.2. 1255
'Thenk her-ayeins, whan that the sturdy ook, . . . . .	TC.2. 1380
I n'as, ne nevere mo to ben I thinke, . . . . .	TC.2. 1413
Now think not so, for thou dost gret folye; . . . . .	TC.2. 1510
'Fy on the devil! Think which oon he is, . . . . .	TC.2. 1737
Thenk al swich taried tide, lost it is! . . . . .	TC.2. 1739
May thenken that she is my nece dere, . . . . .	TC.3. 272
'And thenk what wo ther hath betid or this . . . . .	TC.3. 288
'And that thou knowe I thenke not ne wene . . . . .	TC.3. 407
O Phebus, thenk whan Dane her-selven shette . . . . .	TC.3. 726
This passeth al that herte may bi-thinke! . . . . .	TC.3. 1694
Thenk ek thy lif to saven artow holde! . . . . .	TC.4. 417
"Thenk not on smert, and thou shalt fele non!" . . . . .	TC.4. 466
Than thenke I, this were her accusement, . . . . .	TC.4. 556
Thenk ek Fortune, as wel thy-selven wost, . . . . .	TC.4. 600
Thenk how that Paris hath, that is thy brother, . . . . .	TC.4. 608
'For-ty tak herte, and thenk thus as a knight: . . . . .	TC.4. 617
Canstow not thenken thus in thy disece, . . . . .	TC.4. 1097
'And thenk right thus: "Criseyde is now agon, . . . . .	TC.4. 1317
'And this to me so grevous is to thinke . . . . .	TC.4. 1492
So thenk I n'am but ded, withoute more! . . . . .	TC.4. 1498
And thenk that foly is, whan man may chese, . . . . .	TC.4. 1504
Be pacient, and thenk that lord is he . . . . .	TC.4. 1587
Whan that my wit is wery it to thinke! . . . . .	TC.5. 273
'Lord, whether thou yit thenke upon Criseyde! . . . . .	TC.5. 735
And, dere brother, thenk not long t'abide; . . . . .	TC.5. 1155
Ne can hem noght, ne never thynke . . . . .	HF.1. 15
That for to thenken hit a tene is. . . . .	HF.1. 387
Although thou thenke hit a gret wonder. . . . .	HF.2. 298
On this castel for to thynke. . . . .	HF.3. 86
For what I drye or what I thynke,— . . . . .	HF.3. 789
He moste thinke it is his leege man, . . . . .	LGW. 379
Whan I thenke on the sege, or of that place, . . . . .	LGW. 1730
And go thy way, lest that hym thynke to longe. . . . .	LGW. 2671
Ne thynke I never of sleep to wake my muse, . . . . .	Scog. 38
Yet, Scogan, thenke on Tullius kyndenesse; . . . . .	Scog. 47
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene; . . . . .	Merc.B. 28
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene. . . . .	Merc.B. 33
I never thenk to ben in his prison lene; . . . . .	Merc.B. 38
Durste ever thynken in so hy a place, . . . . .	Comp.A. 20
That there nys man that thynke may . . . . .	RR. 376
For [or] men thynke it redly . . . . .	RR. 379
Ne flour noon that man can on thynke; . . . . .	RR. 904
That on his lernyng wole not thynke. . . . .	RR. 2152
That thou the bet mayst on hem thynke, . . . . .	RR. 2347
And thenke upon thi myrrith swete, . . . . .	RR. 2359
Thenke alle day on hir fairhede, . . . . .	RR. 2484
Thou shalt eke thenke thou didest folye, . . . . .	RR. 2493
For they in herte kunne thenke a thyng, . . . . .	RR. 2541
That thou thenke noon other lyke; . . . . .	RR. 2674
Thenke longe to see the swete thyng, . . . . .	RR. 2715
Noon herte may thenke, ne tunge seyne . . . . .	RR. 3183
To hem that thenke of vylanye; . . . . .	RR. 3950
And whanne I thenke upon the kisse, . . . . .	RR. 4113
Than only [man] can seyn or thynke; . . . . .	RR. 4407
Ther is not ellys but suffre and thynke, . . . . .	RR. 4567
Whilom I thenke how love to me . . . . .	RR. 4573
If that I thenke his thanke to fele; . . . . .	RR. 4584
Than thynke to feen wel I-wis. . . . .	RR. 4781
That I may thenke on it the better; . . . . .	RR. 4806
But men this thenken evermore; . . . . .	RR. 4840
And all that [he] dar thynke or sey, . . . . .	RR. 5253
And if thee thynke it is doutable . . . . .	RR. 5413
But now I thenke hir not to greve; . . . . .	RR. 5884
They thenke on gile withoute drede, . . . . .	RR. 6214
To thenke to myche on [his] richesse, . . . . .	RR. 6536
<b>Think see A-thinke, Bethinke, For-thinke</b>	
<b>Thinkest</b>	
and thenkest that sche is good, use hir . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
'Paraurten thenkestow "Though it be so . . . . .	TC.2. 1373
'Thou thinkest now, "How sholde I don al this?" . . . . .	TC.2. 1506
Quod Pandarus, 'what thenkestow to do? . . . . .	TC.4. 849
Why, Troilus, what thenkestow to done? . . . . .	TC.4. 1088
And thinkist in thyn wit, that is ful cole, . . . . .	LGW.G. 258
Whanne thou thenkist on hir semlynnesse, . . . . .	RR. 2818
<b>Thinketh</b>	
Me thynketh it accordaunt to resoun . . . . .	A.Prol. 37
And thynketh, 'Heere cometh my mortal enemy, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1643
And if yow thynketh this is weel y-sayd, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1867

## Thinketh—Continued

But al theffeth, that thyngketh me the beste;	A.Kn. 2207
'Thanne is it wysdom, as it thyngketh me,	A.Kn. 3041
Hym thyngketh verrailly that he may see	A.Mil. 3615
But thyngketh it is wasted and y-lost,	B.Sh. 1207
Som deyntee thyng, me thyngketh by his cheere!	B.Th. 1901
thyng as yow thyngketh that is best for	B.Mel. 2310-5
in as muche as hym thyngketh his synnes	B.Mel. 2685-90
and therefore, me thyngketh, men	B.Mel. 2710-5
attemprely, and therefore me thyngketh	B.Mel. 2725-30
wole exile youre adversaries, that thyngketh me	B.Mel. 3035-40
Swich thyng is gladsum, as it thyngketh me,	B.NP. 3968
Thenketh that ye been set in governynges	C.Doc. 75
Me thyngketh that it were necessarie	C.Pard. 681
By oon assent, where as yow thyngketh best,	C.Pard. 801
'Thenketh how noble, as seith Valerius,	D.WB. 1165
Poverté a spectacle is, as thyngketh me,	D.WB. 1203
'Me thyngketh they been lyk Jovinyan,	D.Sum. 1929
'How that me thyngketh?' quod she; 'so God me speede!	D.Sum. 2205
Me thyngketh it a thyng impertinent,	E.Cl. 54
And thenketh, lord, among youre thoughtes wyse,	E.Cl. 116
As me best thyngketh do yow laughe or smerte,	E.Cl. 353
And by the same resoun thyngketh me,	F.Sq. 406
Than be defouled, as it thyngketh me.	F.Fkl. 1398
Which was the mooste fre, as thyngketh yow?	F.Fkl. 1622
Me thyngketh that it were a wonder dede.	G.SN. 308
Thyne eyen dawen esk, as that me thyngketh,	H.Mcp. 31
Therto me thyngketh ye been wel y-shape!	H.Mcp. 43
For trewely, me thyngketh by thy cheere,	I.Pars. 27
Arrogant is he that thyngketh that	I.Pars. 395-400
he is swich as hym thyngketh that he is in	I.Pars. 480-5
enclodyd to synne, hym thyngketh it is so	I.Pars. 690-5
of a fals hope, that he thyngketh that he	I.Pars. 715-20
hem thyngketh they been free and	I.Pars. 895-900
married al is good ynough, as thyngketh to hem.	I.Pars. 905-10
Right so me thyngketh bi your cheere,	BD. 544
Me thyngketh in gret sorwe I yow see;	BD. 546
Me thyngketh I se hir ever-mo;	BD. 912
Had coude no good, so thyngketh me.	BD. 997
'Me thyngketh ye have such a chaunce,	BD. 1112
But nothing thenketh the fals as doth the trewe.	Anel. 105
Than thinketh me, that your figure	Anel. 329
be meryte of his resoun, thyngketh that	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
Of other folk; and thenketh how that ye	TC.1. 26
Than thenketh he, 'Though I prauce al befor.	TC.1. 221
If it be wikke, a wonder thinketh me	TC.1. 403
Us thinketh hem; and yit they spake hem so,	TC.2. 25
And thenketh, 'so 'nolde I not love purchase,'	TC.2. 33
To swich as him think'th able for to thrive,'—	TC.2. 207
When that him think'th a woman ber'th her hye,	TC.2. 401
Me thinketh this, sið Troilus is here,	TC.2. 1629
As thinketh me, now stokked in prisoun,	TC.3. 380
So thenketh, though that I unworthy be,	TC.3. 1286
'But sey me this: sin that thee think'th so light	TC.4. 484
And every worldly joye, as thinketh me!	TC.4. 835
And everemo me thinketh thus, that she	TC.4. 1110
Me thinketh thus: that nouthir ye nor I	TC.4. 1284
And thus men seith, that "oon thenketh the bere,	TC.4. 1453
But al another thenketh his ledere!	TC.4. 1454
'And also thenketh on myn honeste	TC.4. 1576
'And thenketh wel, that sometime it is wit	TC.4. 1611
He seide ek thus, 'I wot you thinketh strange,—	TC.5. 120
That in my soule yit me think'th ich here	TC.5. 579
Me thinketh thus, O lady myn Criseyde,	TC.5. 872
'And thenketh wel, ye shal in Grekes finde	TC.5. 918
Fortune hem bothe thenketh for to japel	TC.5. 1134
By night into the town she thenketh ride.	TC.5. 1154
Commeve you, yit thenketh on your trouthe.	TC.5. 1386
For which me thinketh every maner wight	TC.5. 1555
As thinketh me, but only your plessaunce.	TC.5. 1608
You made; and thinketh al n'is but a faire	TC.5. 1840
As thinketh hem, and over-al wele;	HF.2. 176
How thinketh thes my conclusion?	HF.2. 363
And therefore may I seyn, as thyngketh me,	LGW. 247
'But by thy beaute, as it thyngketh me,	LGW. 984
For that me thinketh he is so wel y-wroughte,	LGW. 1173
For whiche me thyngketh brosten is myn herte.	LGW. 1300
Me thyngketh this, that thow were depe y-holde	LGW. 1954
So that, me thenketh, he shulde save his lyfe;	LGW. 2001
Me thinketh no wyght ought us here-of blame,	LGW. 2134
And thyngketh by resoun that womanly noblesse	Bal.Ch. 24
That she ne thenkith in hir corage.	RR. 423
And thenkith but lytel upon thes.	RR. 2654
He thenkith to dishonoure thee.	RR. 3143
Me thenkith [it] wrong, withouten vene,	RR. 3748
To kepe the roser, as thenkith me.	RR. 3848
Me thenkith I fele yit in my nose	RR. 4117
He thenkith parte it with no man.	RR. 5395
He thenkith nought that evere he shal	RR. 5621
For evere in herte thenkith he,	RR. 5642
For why me thenkith that in no wise	RR. 5901
Of hem me thyngketh [it] gret spite is;	RR. 7252
No man shulde hate, as thyngkith me,	RR. 7274
Sir, certis he ne thenkith it nought,	RR. 7638

## Thinking

thinkinge how she myghte bryngne this nede	B.Mel. 2915-20
This is to seyn, by delit in thyngnyge,	I.Pars. 110-5
thyngnyge that oure Lord Jhesu Crist	I.Pars. 685-90
And wente his wey, thenking on this matere,	TC.1. 1062
Thinking how she, for whom desir him brende,	TC.3. 1539

## Thinking—Continued

Thenkyng that I have caught in remembraunce,	Bal.Ch. 31
Thenkyng in absence is good to thes.	RR. 2796
Thus Swete-Thenkyng shall aswage	RR. 2815

## Thinner

at the myddle . . . shal be thynner	Astr. 25-32 par Th
-------------------------------------	--------------------

## Thiodamas see Theodomas

## Thrid

The thridde nyght, as olde bookes seyn,	A.Kn. 1463
The thridde houre in-equal that Palamon	A.Kn. 2271
The thridde baar with hym his bowe Turkeys	A.Kn. 2895
Til that the thridde cok bigan to synge.	A.Rv. 4233
The thridde day this marchant up ariseth,	B.Sh. 1265
'Youre thridde resoun is this,—ye	B.Mel. 2270-5
The thridde is this, that he that is irous	B.Mel. 2315-20
'Now, sire, as to the thridde point,	B.Mel. 2530-5
'Lat us now examyne the thridde point,	B.Mel. 2575-80
And atte thridde tyme yet his felawe	B.NP. 4203
To sleen the thridde, as ye han herd me seye,	C.Pard. 836
The thridde he kepte clene for his owene drynke;	C.Pard. 873
And to the thridde knyght right thus he seith:	D.Sum. 2040
And so bifel that after the thridde cours,	F.Sq. 76
But nathelees upon the thridde nyght	F.Fkl. 1459
Every seconde or thridde day she faste	G.SN. 139
The seconde orpyment, the thridde, y-wis,	G.CY. 823
'Straw!' quod the thridde, 'ye been lewed and nyce,	G.CY. 925
And at the thridde day broghte his moneye,	G.CY. 1033
The thridde defaute is	I.Pars. 100-5
commune, and the thridde is privee.	I.Pars. 100-5
The thridde cause that oghte moeve a	I.Pars. 155-60
humylitee in his mouth, the thridde in	I.Pars. 475-80
The thridde is whan he rekketh nat	I.Pars. 480-5
the thridde is gladly to assente to good	I.Pars. 480-5
his shrewed entente. The thridde is to	I.Pars. 495-500
The thridde grevance is a man to have	I.Pars. 665-70
of his wit. The thridde spece	I.Pars. 825-30
the thridde is whan men taken to muche over	I.Pars. 825-30
The thridde is foule wordes	I.Pars. 855-60
The thridde harm is the filthe thurgh	I.Pars. 880-5
The thridde spece of awotrie is som	I.Pars. 900-5
owene body. The thridde is for to	I.Pars. 940-5
lust of hire herte. The thridde manere	I.Pars. 940-5
The thridde manere of chastitee is	I.Pars. 945-50
The thridde circumstaunce is the place	I.Pars. 960-5
may shiven hym, and the thridde, if he	I.Pars. 980-5
The thridde signe is, how that thy	I.Pars. 990-5
The thridde partie of penitence is	I.Pars. 1025-30
the thridde is in yevynge of good conseil and	I.Pars. 1030-5
And deyde within the thridde morwe.	BD. 214
Whilom the thridde hevenes lord above,	Mars. 29
The thridde tercel egle answerde tho,	PF. 463
As I shal singe, on Mayes day the thridde,	TC.2. 56
Adorneth al the thridde hevene faire!	TC.3. 2
My thridde book now ende ich in this wise;	TC.3. 1818
The thridde answerde, 'I hope, y-wis, that she	TC.4. 691
That thridde, ferthe, fite, sixte day	TC.5. 1205
And yet ther shal the thridde be,	HF.1. 308
And that the thridde, and so forth, brother,	HF.2. 287
Tho com the thridde companye,	HF.3. 567
With the thridde; and, or he lette	HF.3. 980
The thridde part of mankynde, or the ferthe,	LGW. 287
And wedded yet the thridde wife anon,	LGW. 1660
And every thridde yere, withouten doute,	LGW. 1932
<i>Tercia pars.</i> —The thridde partie shal	Astr. 15-20
seconde to Jupiter, the thrirde to Mars, the	Astr. 198-209
Come than ageyn the thridde . . . nyght	Astr. 330-7
the 3 hous sitte up on the mydnyght lyne.	Astr. 337-43
of the 3, and the begynnyng of the 10 hous is	Astr. 337-43
the 2, and the 3, and the 4 hous.	Astr. 343-50
The thridde cleped was Fraunchise	RR. 955
The thridde of hem was cleped Shame,	RR. 980
The thridde arowe he gan to shete,	RR. 1800
The thridde good of gret comforte,	RR. 2893
The thridde was called Swete-Lokyng,	RR. 4507
The thridde shal knowe therof right nought;	RR. 5258

## Thirled

That with a spere was thirled his brest boon.	A.Kn. 2710
Had thirled with the poynt of remembraunce.	Anel. 350
That thirled hadde horn and nerf and rinde;	TC.2. 642
Though he hym thrilled with a spere;	RR. 7634

## Thirles

Hir nose-thirles shullen be ful of	I.Pars. 210-5
------------------------------------	---------------

## Thirleth

So thirleth with the poynt of remembraunce,	Anel. 211
---	-----------

## Thirst

With thirst, with coold, with hunger so confoundid!	B.ML. 100
in lond, in famyne, in thirst, in	I.Pars. 340-5
wailynge, sharpe hunger and thirst,	I.Pars. 860-5
ther as ne is neither hunger, thirst, ne	I.Pars. 1075-80
by hunger and thirst, and the reste by	I.Pars. 1080-5
the thirst of havynge? Certes he that	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
han hungir ne thirst? Thise riche men, may they	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
hir hungir, and slaken hir thirst, and	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
woodnesse of long thirst, despyseth the	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
For ay thirste I the more that ich it drinke.	TC.1. 406
And was for thirst in grete distresse	RR. 1507
A thirst drowned in dronknesse;	RR. 4722 em
Thus is thirst of fals getyng,	RR. 5713

## Thirsted

Whan they were slayn so thirsted hym that he	B.Mk. 3229
--	------------



<b>Thirsteth</b>		
So thirsteth ay myn herte to biholde	TC.5. 1406	
My besy goot, that thirsteth alwey newe,	LGW. 103	
<b>Thirteen</b>		
For thritten is a covent, as I gesse;	D.Sum. 2259	
13. <i>Regula.</i> —Than hat thou a brode Reule,	Astr. 50-7	
13. <i>Conclusio.</i> To knowe the altitude of	Astr. 209-11	
That Gile in branches kut thritene;	RR. 6193	
In his thritene chapitre right;	RR. 6532	
<b>Thirteenth</b>		
the 13 day of December. I fonde the day	Astr. 121-7	
leide I my rewle upon this forseide 13 day,	Astr. 121-7	
Ensample as thus:—The xiiij day of	Astr. 198-209	
<b>Thirteenth see Thirteen</b>		
<b>Thirty</b>		
I trowe of thrity wynter he was cold,—	B.Sh. 1216	
Syn March bigan, thrity dayes and two,	B.NP. 4380	
I wol no woman thrity yeer of age,—	E.Mch. 1421	
Whan Thretty Tiraunts ful of cursedesne	F.Fkl. 1368	
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, Aprill	Astr. 50-7	
30, May 31, Junius 30, Julius 31, Augustus	Astr. 50-7	
31, September 30, October 31, November	Astr. 50-7	
30, December 31. Natheles al though	Astr. 50-7	
ordained it of 31 daies, yit truste wel that	Astr. 50-7	
25 degrees and 30 of minutes of height in	Astr. 132-9	
myn Astrelabye upon 25 degrees and 30	Astr. 132-9	
contenen 30 degrees of the bordure, whiche	Astr. 188-93	
the houre inequal by day out of 30, than	Astr. 188-93	
fro oure pool artik 38 degrees and 10	Astr. 245-51	
38 degres and 10 mynutes.	Astr. 245-51	
day at noon 38 degrees of height;	Astr. 266-70	
than 38 out of 90; so leveh there 52;	Astr. 266-70	
at none; than leveh there 38 degrees	Astr. 272-7	
30. <i>Conclusio.</i> To knowe the altitude of	Astr. 308-12	
31. <i>Conclusio.</i> To knowe the Cenyth of	Astr. 312-6	
rekenen thilke parties in 32. Than is there	Astr. 312-6	
32. <i>Conclusio.</i> To knowe in whiche partie	Astr. 319-22	
33. <i>Conclusio.</i> To knowe the cenyth of.	Astr. 322-4	
34. <i>Conclusio.</i> To knowe sothly the degre	Astr. 324-30	
35. <i>Conclusio.</i> This is the wykyng of	Astr. 330-7	
36. <i>Conclusio.</i> The conclusion of	Astr. 337-43	
37. <i>Conclusio.</i> Another maner of	Astr. 343-50	
38. <i>Conclusio.</i> To fynde the lyns	Astr. 350-8	
39. <i>Conclusio.</i> The Description of the	Astr. 358-62	
Thritty servautes, echon by name.	RR. 4211	
<b>This (including This is; specimens)</b>		
This worthy lymytour was cleped Huberd.	A.Prol. 269	
We han ben waytinge al this fourteenyght;	A.Kn. 929	
Whan that this worthy duc, this Theseus,	A.Kn. 1001	
This Arcite ful proudly spak ageyn;	A.Kn. 1152	
And this day fifty wykes, fer no ner,	A.Kn. 1850	
This al and som, that Arcita moot dye,	A.Kn. 2761	
And whan assembled was this folk in-feere,	B.ML. 328	
This monk bigan upon this wyf to stare,	B.Sh. 1314	
This is to seyn, to syngen, and to rede,	B.Pri. 1690	
This hooly monk, this abbot, hym meene I,	B.Pri. 1860	
This Melibeus answerde anon, and seyde,	B.Mel. 2175-80	
As was this Melibeus wyf Prudence.	B.Mk. 3086	
This Chauntecleer gan gromen in his throte,	B.NP. 4076	
This nyght I shal be mordered ther I lye;	B.NP. 4195	
Mordre wol out, this my conclusion.	B.NP. 4247	
This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse,	C.Doc. 105	
Take thou thy deeth, for this is my sentence.	C.Doc. 224	
This was a fals cherl and a fals justise!	C.Doc. 289	
Corrupt was al this world for glotonye:	C.Pard. 504	
Namoure of this, for it may wel suffice.	C.Pard. 588	
And we wol slean this false traytour, Deeth;	C.Pard. 699	
Seyde this oother hasardour anon;	C.Pard. 751	
For wel ye woot that al this gold is oures,—	C.Pard. 736	
Som this, som that, as hym liketh to shifte.	D.WB. 104	
'But tel me this, why hdestow with sorwe	D.WB. 308	
Thou seydest this, that I was lyk a cat;	D.WB. 348	
The whiche thynges troublen al this erthe,	D.WB. 363	
Unto this day it dooth myn herte boote	D.WB. 472	
'Now, sire,' quod she, 'I koude amende al this,	D.WB. 1106	
I saugh yow noght this fourteenyght or moore.'	D.Sum. 1783	
Yet saugh I nat this day so fair a wyf	D.Sum. 1808	
Speketh so pleyn at this tyme, I yow preyre,	E.Cl. 19	
Ful sobrely, and seyde in this manere:	E.Cl. 296	
Among al this, after his wikke usage,	E.Cl. 785	
That she, this mayden, which that Mayus highte,	E.Mch. 1693	
I wolde that af this peple were ago!	E.Mch. 1764	
Wherefore I wol aware in this manere,	E.Mch. 2193	
My wyl is good, and lo, my tale is this.	F.Sq. 8	
And over al this, if any lady bright	F.Sq. 137	
This is to seyn, the swerd and the mirour,—	F.Sq. 175	
And unto Canacee this ryng was bore	F.Sq. 178	
This faire kynges doghter, Canacee,	F.Sq. 432	
Graunted hym love upon this condicioun,	F.Sq. 529	
This is to seyn, my wyl obeyed his wyl	F.Sq. 569	
And hath his trouthe falsed in this wyse.	F.Sq. 627	
What sholde I make a lenger tale of this?	F.Fkl. 1165	
This is to seye, to maken illusioun	F.Fkl. 1264	
'My righte lady,' quod this woful man,	F.Fkl. 1311	
Hath ther nat many a noble wyf er this,	F.Fkl. 1364	
'Is ther oght elles, Dorigen, but this?'	F.Fkl. 1469	
'This is al and som, there is namoure to seyn.'	F.Fkl. 1606	
'That in this world I love no man so;	G.SN. 236	
Al this thyng she unto Tiburce tolde,	G.MN. 348	
Al though this thyng myshapped have as now,	G.CY. 944	
This was a fair chyvache of a Cook.	H.Mop. 50	

<b>This (including This is; specimens)—Continued</b>		
To heere thy voys? Allas what song is this?'	H.Mop. 247	
And for this caas been alle crows blake.	H.Mop. 308	
the hyste degre that is in this present lif,	I.Pars. 865-70	
Right on this same, as I have seyde,	BD. 1034	
This was my sweven; now hit is doon!	BD. 1333	
This al and som that I wol speke and seye;	PF. 650	
Now was this Ector pitous of nature,	TC.1. 113	
But were he fer or ner, I dar seye this,—	TC.1. 451	
'This were a wonder thing!' quod Troilus.	TC.1. 621	
For bothe you to plesse, this hope I,	TC.1. 990	
His fulle frend, tho seyde in this manere;	TC.1. 1059	
Of this and that they play'de, and gonnen wade.	TC.2. 150	
And if I have or this, I wol amende!	TC.2. 245	
This' al and som, and pleynly our entente:	TC.2. 363	
Who say evere or this so dul a man?'	TC.2. 548	
'This was a sodein love! How mighte it be,	TC.2. 667	
This Pandarus com leping in at ones,	TC.2. 939	
She shal not pulle it out this nexte wike!	TC.2. 1273	
This Troilus gan to desieren more	TC.2. 1339	
Deiphebus him answerde, 'O, is not this . . . Criseyda,	TC.2. 1422	
And gonne a while of this and that devise.	TC.2. 1599	
So after this quod she, 'We you biseke,	TC.2. 1674	
For-sothe I have not herd it on or this	TC.3. 498	
gan her seye By this and that, she sholde him not		
escape,	TC.3. 557	
For, nece, this' your owne hous, pardel!	TC.3. 635	
That, but he be al fully wood by this,	TC.3. 793	
This' seyd by hem that ben not worth two fecches!	TC.3. 936	
This is to seyn, that I foryeve al this.	TC.3. 1178	
Or elles, lo, this was hir moste fere,	TC.3. 1341	
Ye han or this wel herd me you devise:	TC.4. 80	
'This', short and pleyn, th'effect of my message,	TC.4. 890	
This' al and som: that falsly han ye slayn	TC.4. 1193	
This' al and som, my dere herte swete!	TC.4. 1274	
Ber witnessse of this word that seid is here,	TC.4. 1550	
But this' eneeled til another day.	TC.5. 161	
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wol	TC.5. 529	
And forth they speke of this and that i-fere	TC.5. 853	
And after this the storie telleth us	TC.5. 1037	
Allas! I n'olde nevere han wen'd or this.	TC.5. 1682	
—O moral Gower, this book I directe	TC.5. 1856	
Why this a dream, why that a sweven,	HF.1. 9	
And after this was grave, alas!	HF.1. 157	
Loof! was not this a wo and routhe?	HF.1. 396	
And right with this I gan aspye,	HF.3. 599	
Tydynges oother this or that,	HF.3. 798	
For he hath wrete manye a bok er this.	LGW.G. 348	
<b>Thisbe</b>		
Of Lucrece and of Babilan Tesbee;	B.ML. 63	
By Piramus and Tesbee may men leere,	E.Mch. 2128	
Biblis, Dido, Thisbe, and Piramus,	PF. 289	
And thou, Tesbe, that hast of love soche payne;	LGW. 261	
And Tesbe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus.	LGW. 725	
And on that other syde stood Tesbe,	LGW. 751	
Come Piramus, and after come Tesbe.	LGW. 777	
This Tesbe hath so greet affeccoun,	LGW. 793	
And whan that Tesbe had espyed that,	LGW. 809	
How shulde I axen mercy of Tesbe,	LGW. 835	
As thou hast felt the bledynge of Tesbe.'	LGW. 849	
Now Tesbe, which that wyste nat of this,	LGW. 853	
Hath Tesbe now? and how hir heere she rente?	LGW. 870	
How doth this woful Tesbe in this cas?	LGW. 877	
I am thy Tesbe, that thee calleth thus!	LGW. 881	
Whan that he herde the name of Tesbe crien,	LGW. 884	
Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boste,	LGW. 887	
Than ever hadde Piramus and Tesbe.	LGW. 907	
And thus are Tesbe and Piramus ago.	LGW. 916	
<b>Thisbe see Tesbe</b>		
<b>Thisbes see Tesbe</b>		
<b>Thistles</b>		
For thesteles sharpe of many maneeres,	RR. 1711	
Ther were, and also thistleles thilke	RR. 1835	
<b>Thither</b>		
But he noot which the righte way is thider,	A.Kn. 1263	
For thider was the hert wot have his flight,—	A.Kn. 1692	
Hir maydens, that she thider with hire ladde,	A.Kn. 2275	
Into the lystes sende, ne thider brynge;	A.Kn. 2545	
But thider he shal by force, and there abyde.	A.Kn. 2554	
Out of the shoppe thider wolde he lepe;	A.Co. 4378	
Noon oother message wolde they thider sende,	B.ML. 144	
A certain tresor that she thider ladde,	B.ML. 442	
thou goost thider as thou wolt nat go,—	B.Mel. 2500-5	
I moote go thider as I have to go.	C.Pard. 749	
In somer sesoun, thider wolde he go,	E.Mch. 2049	
But they ne wiste why she thider wente:	F.Fkl. 1491	
Quod tho Tiburce; 'woltow me thider lede?	G.SN. 307	
shalt ben shoven, nat thider that thou woldest,	Bo.2. p.1.	
	285-90	
of a synguler Romeyn streochon thider	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50	
leden folk thider as thei byheten to	Bo.3. p.8. 770-5	
brought thider, thanne wiltow seye that	Bo.4. m.1.	
	1175-80	
Certeyn hit moste thider nede.	HF.2. 216	
Moveth thider for to go,	HF.2. 329	
With tempest thider were y-blow a-nyghte,	LGW. 1475	
Thider for thi loves sake	RR. 2514	
Thider she dwelith that is so swete.	RR. 2652	
That suffrit no man thider goo.	RR. 3258	
For thidir byhoveth thee to goo.	RR. 4991	
Thider he hopith God shal hym sende,	RR. 5647	

# Thitherward

The peple preasseth thitherward ful soone . . .	A.Kn. 2530
Al softly, and thitherward gan bende . . .	TC.2. 1250
And I gan thitherward beholde; . . .	HF.3. 1054
Which from hir tour lokide thitherward. . .	RR. 3192

# Tho (pron., adv., specimens)

Out of the gospel he tho wordes caughte, . . .	A.Prol. 498
To doon obsequies as was tho gyse. . .	A.Kn. 993
This Palamon, whan he tho wordes herde, . . .	A.Kn. 1123
Tho chaungen gan here colour in here face . . .	A.Kn. 1637 var
Thou shalt ben wedded unto oon of tho . . .	A.Kn. 2351
Tho was he korven out of his harneys, . . .	A.Kn. 2696
Ne what jeweles men in the fyr tho caste . . .	A.Kn. 2945
And tho were bent, and blake as any sloo. . .	A.Mil. 3246
(After the scole of Oxenford tho), . . .	A.Mil. 3329
Wo was this wretched womman tho bigon; . . .	B.ML. 918
Up roos tho oon of thise olde wise, and . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
for trewely, alle tho that conselleden yow . . .	B.Mel. 2550-5
and injuries; and therefore tho two auctoritees . . .	B.Mel. 2680-5
Tho wiste he weel he hadde hymself mysgeyd, . . .	B.Mk. 3723
Tho been the sonne-bemes for to seyn; . . .	B.Mk. 3944
And in oure yeerd tho herbes shal I fynde, . . .	B.NP. 4141
kepeþ wel tho that ye undertake . . .	C.Doe. 82 var
I shal seye sooth tho housbondes that I hadde . . .	D.WB. 195 var
But if a sely wyf be oon of tho? . . .	D.WB. 370
And Jankyn, oure clerk, was oon of tho. . .	D.WB. 595
Tho redde he me how Sampson loste his heres; . . .	D.WB. 721
Tho redde he me, if that I shal nat lyen, . . .	D.WB. 724
And made hym brenne his book anon right tho; . . .	D.WB. 816
She wende he wolde han slawen it right tho; . . .	E.Cl. 544
Of whiche he, Theofraste, is oon of tho. . .	E.Mch. 1294
Tho vanyssed this olde man, he nyete where, . . .	G.SN. 216
'I have a brother,' quod Valerian tho, . . .	G.SN. 235
Ne menestow nat Urban,' quod he tho, . . .	G.SN. 309
[Four] of the clokke it was tho, as I gesse, . . .	I.Pars. 5
profit of hym that speketh tho wordes, . . .	I.Pars. 645-50
ydel wordes been tho that been nedelees, or withouten . . .	I.Pars. 645-50
mannes bed, thurgh which tho that whilom weren . . .	I.Pars. 870-5
For I hadde never herd speke, or tho, . . .	BD. 234
And yet, more-over, thogh alle tho the . . .	BD. 913
folie of men wenynghe tho Epycuriens . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
shortly, al myghten tho the same thynges . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
tho thynges to ben hise in propre, thanne . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300

for thynges that tho semeden joyeful . . .

And ful litel thynges ben tho that . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
He was tho glad his hornes in to shrinke: . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
And fro this forth tho rette him Love his sleep, . . .	TC.1. 300
But tho gan sely Troilus for to quake . . .	TC.1. 484
That thou art non of tho, I dorste seye. . .	TC.1. 871
Tho lough this Pandar, and anon answerde, . . .	TC.1. 931
This Pandarus, tho desirous to serve . . .	TC.1. 1037
His fulle frend, tho seyde in this manere; . . .	TC.1. 1058
And ech of tho gan for a vertu quake. . .	TC.1. 1059
And every wight that was about them tho, . . .	TC.1. 1085
'No, this thing axeth leiser,' tho quod he, . . .	TC.2. 215
Tho fillen they in othre tales glade, . . .	TC.2. 227
But tho that ben expert in love it seye, . . .	TC.2. 498
To smilen gan of this tho Troilus, . . .	TC.2. 1367
That alle tho that liven, soth to seyne, . . .	TC.2. 1639
That, though that she dide him as tho a grace, . . .	TC.3. 430
And if that in tho wordes that I seyde . . .	TC.3. 922
Tho bise wrecches, ful of wo and dredel . . .	TC.3. 1174
As he that with tho wordes wel neigh deyde, . . .	TC.3. 1381
O Ector, lat tho fantasies be! . . .	TC.4. 151
And window ek; and tho this sorrowful man . . .	TC.4. 193
But tho bigonne his teres more out-brete, . . .	TC.4. 233
And, for thy part, thou shalt han oon of tho . . .	TC.4. 257
This Troilus gan with tho wordes quiken, . . .	TC.4. 631
Tho wordes and tho womanishe thynges . . .	TC.4. 694
Her hewe, whilom bright that tho was pale, . . .	TC.4. 747
Tho gan she pleyne a thousand times more, . . .	TC.4. 826
And deye I wol in certein!"—Tho quod she, . . .	TC.4. 908
My-selfe I wolde han slawel"—Quod she tho, . . .	TC.4. 1241
Among the men of armes evere in fere? . . .	TC.4. 1363
Thus wryten tho that ever the jester knewe . . .	TC.4. 1421 var
Tho sleighes yit that I you here stere . . .	TC.4. 1451
As wolde God, ich hadde as tho the ben slayn! . . .	TC.5. 227
On daunce, or tho, was nevere seyn with ye. . .	TC.5. 443
Have ich had oftewithinne tho yonder walles! . . .	TC.5. 733
And took hir suster Phedra tho . . .	HF.1. 419
Tho saw I grave how to Italia . . .	HF.1. 433
They synge of Fame as tho herde I!— . . .	HF.3. 314
Tho was I war, lo, atte laste, . . .	HF.3. 317
Of tho that hadde large fame; . . .	HF.3. 322
Tho saw I on a pillar by, . . .	HF.3. 407
Tho fro him, that he ne mette . . .	HF.3. 970
Tho behynde gonne up lepe, . . .	HF.3. 1060
Tho gan I loken endoling the mede . . .	LGW.G. 144
And tho that hadde don unkyndenesse,— . . .	LGW. 153
And had herde ofte of Eneas or tho, . . .	LGW. 1062
Alle tho that lyven, or ben dede. . .	LGW. 1531
And alle tho that suffreth hym his wille. . .	LGW. 1575
'My ryghte lady,' quod this Jason, 'tho, . . .	LGW. 1620
In habyte such as wyymen useþ tho, . . .	LGW. 1830
And to hir bedde ryght thus she speketh tho: . . .	LGW. 2210
But natheles, as heven gan tho turne, . . .	LGW. 2596
nombere of the degrees of tho signes be . . .	Astr. 40-5
some entriþ into any of tho signes he . . .	Astr. 100-8
Tho leide I my label upon the . . .	Astr. 132-9

# Thomas

To bringen hom King Thoas and Criseyde: . . .	TC.4. 138
That whilom Thoas daughter was, the kynge. . .	LGW. 1468

# Thobie see Tobias, Tobit

# Tholed

So muche wo as I have with yow tholed! . . .	D.Fri. 1546
--	-------------

# Tholome see Ptolemy

# Tholosan see Toulousan

# Thomas

Unto the wateryng of Saint Thomas; . . .	A.Prol. 826
And swoor hir ooth, by Seint Thomas of Kent, . . .	A.Mil. 3291
And seyde, 'I am adrad, by Seint Thomas . . .	A.Mil. 3425
He saugh nat that. But yet by Seint Thomas, . . .	A.Mil. 3461
Or daun Thomas, or elles daun Albon? . . .	B.Mk. 3120
Now wol I seye yow sooth, by Seint Thomas! . . .	D.WB. 666
'Deus hic!' quod he, 'O Thomas, freend, good day!' . . .	D.Sum. 1770
'Thomas,' quod he, 'God yelde yow! ful ofte . . .	D.Sum. 1772
I wolde with Thomas speke a litel throwe; . . .	D.Sum. 1815
'O Thomas, je vous dy, Thomas! Thomas! . . .	D.Sum. 1832
'But herken, Thomas, what I shal the seyn, . . .	D.Sum. 1918
Thomas, Thomas, so moote I ryde or go,— . . .	D.Sum. 1942
The frere answerde, 'O Thomas, destow so? . . .	D.Sum. 1954
Thomas, that jape nys nat worth a myte; . . .	D.Sum. 1961
Nay, nay, Thomas, it may no thyng be so! . . .	D.Sum. 1966
Thomas, of me thou shalt nat been y-flatered; . . .	D.Sum. 1970
Thomas, night of youre tresor I desire, . . .	D.Sum. 1974
Thomas, if ye wol lerne for to wirche . . .	D.Sum. 1978
If it be good in Thomas lyf of Inde. . .	D.Sum. 1980
And therefore, Thomas, trowe me if thee leste, . . .	D.Sum. 1985
And, Thomas, yet eft-scones I charge thee, . . .	D.Sum. 1992
What nedeth yow, Thomas, to maken stryf? . . .	D.Sum. 2000
'Now, Thomas, levee brother, lef thyn ire, . . .	D.Sum. 2089
'Now help, Thomas! for hym that harwed helle, . . .	D.Sum. 2107
So God me save, Thomas, by youre leve, . . .	D.Sum. 2112
Now, Thomas, helpe for seinte charite!' . . .	D.Sum. 2119
I seye sooth, by Seint Thomas of Ynde! . . .	E.Mch. 1230
Thoughte I, 'By Seynt Thomas of Kent! . . .	HF.3. 41

# Thopas

Heere bigynneþ Chaucers Tale of Thopas . . .	B.Th. head
His name was sire Thopas. . .	B.Th. 1907
Sire Thopas wax a doghty swayn; . . .	B.Th. 1914
Sire Thopas wolde out ride; . . .	B.Th. 1940
Sire Thopas fil in love-longynge, . . .	B.Th. 1962
Sire Thopas eek so wery was . . .	B.Th. 1968
Sire Thopas drow abak ful faste; . . .	B.Th. 2017
But faire escapeth sire Thopas; . . .	B.Th. 2039
How sir Thopas, with sydes smale, . . .	B.Th. 2026
But sir Thopas he bereth the flour . . .	B.Th. 2091
Heere the Hoost stytteþ Chaucer of his Tale of . . .	B.Mel. head
Thopas . . .	

# Thore see There

# Thorn

Mapul, thorn, besh, hasel, ew, whippeltre,— . . .	A.Kn. 2923
the book seith, "A litel thorn may prikke . . .	B.Mel. 2515-20
To God hope I she hath now caught a thorn, . . .	TC.2. 1272
'Ye, nece, wole ye pullen out the thorn . . .	TC.3. 1104

# Thornes

With thornes venymous, O hevene Queen! . . .	ABC. 149
tho that with thornes and prikkynge . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
than goth away the fairnesse of thornes. . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
let hym first delyveren it of thornes, . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
God send mo swiche thornes on to pike! . . .	TC.2. 1274
Netles, thornes, and hokede breres; . . .	RR. 1712
But thornes sharpe mo than ynowe . . .	RR. 1834
The rowe thornes forto passe, . . .	RR. 1833

# Thorough see Through

# Thoroughfare

This world nys but a thoroughfare ful of wo, . . .	A.Kn. 2847
--	------------

# Thorp

There stood a throop, of site delitable, . . .	E.Cl. 199
Janicula, men of that throope hym calle; . . .	E.Cl. 208

# Thorp

Thorpes, bernes, shipnes, dayverys,— . . .	D.WB. 871
As we were entryng at a thorpes ende; . . .	I.Pars. 12
The cok, that orloge is of thorpes lyte; . . .	PF. 350

# Thorough see Through

# Thorus

And Thetis Thorus Triton and they alle . . .	LGW. 2422 var
--	---------------

# Thore see Tho

# Thou (specimens)

Allas, thou felle Mars! alas, Juno! . . .	A.Kn. 1559
But for as muche thou art a worthy knyght, . . .	A.Kn. 1608
Syn thou art mayde, and keperes of us alle, . . .	A.Kn. 2328
Thou art a fool, thy wit is overcomes, . . .	A.Mil. 3135
I have a wyf pardee, as wel as thou, . . .	A.Mil. 3168
Ge wyghtly thou, and I shal kepe him heere, . . .	A.Rv. 4102
Thou shalt a cake of half a bushel fynde, . . .	A.Rv. 4244
He seyde, 'Thou John, thou swynsheed, awak, . . .	A.Rv. 4262
Virago thou, Semyrame the secunde, . . .	B.ML. 359
But heere al nyght I wol thou take thy reste, . . .	B.ML. 741
Sith thou art rightful juge, how may it be . . .	B.ML. 814
Lat se wher thou kanst tellen aught in geeste, . . .	B.Th. 2123
Thou art a maister, whan thou art at hoome; . . .	B.Mk. 3123
Thou beel amy, thou Pardoner, he sayde, . . .	C.Doe. 318
'Thou shalt seye sooth thine othes, and nat lye . . .	C.Pard. 636
'Thow knowest wel thou art my sworne brother; . . .	C.Pard. 808
Thou comest hoome as dronken as a mous . . .	D.WB. 246
Thou sholdest seye, "Wyf, go wher thee liste; . . .	D.WB. 318
'Biweye me nat, thou water, with thy soun,' . . .	D.WB. 974
Thou art a bailli, and I am another. . .	D.Fri. 1396
It is nat his entente, trust thou me weel; . . .	D.Fri. 1556



**Thou (specimens)—Continued**

'Thou list! quod she, 'by my savacioun . . .	D.Fri. 1618
'Nay! ther thou list, thou Somanour! quod the Frere.	D.Sum. 1761
'That in thy chambre, I, and thou, and she,	E.Cl. 324
If thou lovest thyself thou lovest thy wyf.	E.Mch. 1385
Of soles termes; wysse men than thou, . . .	E.Mch. 1569
Hoold thou thy pees, thou poete Marcian,—	E.Mch. 1732
'Now, wyf, quod he, 'heere nys but thou and I,	E.Mch. 2160
In feith, Squier, thou hast thee wel y-quit	F.Fkl. 673
So feelyngly thou spekest, sire, I followe the,	F.Fkl. 676
'What! Frankeleyn, pardes, sire, wel thou woost	F.Fkl. 696
O thou that art so fair and ful of grace, . . .	G.SN. 67
Thanne wol I doon as thou hast prayed me;	G.SN. 166
Awake, thou Cook, quod he, 'God yewe thee sorwe!	H.Mcp. 15
I have lost more than thou weneest.	BD. 743
And therfor, Lady bright, thou for us praye!	ABC. 62
O woful Mars! alas! what mayest thou seyn,	Mars. 106
'Thow morder of the heysayge on thy brach	PF. 612
mochil as evere the lyst, so that thou knowe	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
Thesphone, thou help me for t' endite . . .	TC.1. 6
'But tel me this, why thou art now so mad	TC.4. 393
And seide, 'Frend, sin thou hast swich distresse,	TC.4. 526
This Diomed is inne, and thou art outel!	TC.5. 1519
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace Virgile,	TC.5. 1791
'Geffrey, thou west right wel this, . . .	HF.2. 221
Thou wost wel this, that speche is soun, . . .	HF.2. 254
'Heried be thou and thy name, . . .	HF.3. 315
Thou Eolus, thou kyng of Trace!	HF.3. 699
And thou Tyabe, that hast for love swich payne;	LGW.G. 215
Ester, ley thou thy mekenesse al adoun;	LGW. 250
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikked walle!	LGW. 756
But thou shalt feele as wel the blode of me, . . .	LGW. 848
Thou slye devourer, and confusoun	LGW. 1369
Ther other falsen oon, thou falseste twol	LGW. 1377
As thou thy-selven hast begiled me.	LGW. 2547

**Thou (specimens)**

And though that he were worthy, he was wys,	A.Prol. 68
He may nat ned al thogh hym soore smerte,	A.Prol. 230
For thogh a wydwe hadde noght a shou,	A.Prol. 253
And though he hooly were and vertuous, . . .	A.Prol. 515
And therto brood, as though it were a spade,	A.Prol. 553
Thogh that I playnly speke in this mateere	A.Prol. 727
As though he stongen were unto the herte,	A.Kn. 1079
And though that I no wepene have in this place,	A.Kn. 1591
And though I koude rekene a thousand mo.	A.Kn. 1954
As though a storm sholde bresten every bough;	A.Kn. 1980
I may nat rekene hem alle though I wolde.	A.Kn. 2040
Al though it nere nat day by houres two,	A.Kn. 2211
For though so be that Mars is god of armes,	A.Kn. 2248
For thogh the signe shewed a delay,	A.Kn. 2265
Al-though thee ones on a tyme mysfille,	A.Kn. 2388
Thogh that thou deme thiesf that thou be oon,	A.Mil. 3161
Ne, though I seye, I am nat lief to gabbe;	A.Mil. 3510
No wonder is, thogh that I swete and swete,	A.Mil. 3703
As hath a leek; for, thogh our myght be goon,	A.Rv. 3879
But Chaucer, thogh he kan but lewedly,	B.ML. 47
I, wreche woman, no fors thogh I spillle	B.ML. 285
For thogh that wyves be ful hooly thynges,	B.ML. 709
Thogh thou heere walke, thy spirit is in helle.	B.ML. 784
And though I nat the same wordes seye,	B.Mel. 2149
though that Salomon seith that he ne	B.Mel. 2265-70
for though that he ne found no good	B.Mel. 2265-70
though it harme hym, it is no wonder;	B.Mel. 2730-5
Be blithe, though thou ryde upon a jade,	B.NP. 4002
Thogh in this toun is noon apothecarie,	B.NP. 4138
'Experience, though noon autoritee	D.WB. 1
But natheles, thogh that he wroot and sayde	D.WB. 80
Thogh maydenheede preferre bigamyne:	D.WB. 96
Thou shalt nat bothe, thogh thou were wood,	D.WB. 313
Thogh thou preyre Argus with his hundred eyen	D.WB. 358
I koude playne, thogh I were in the gilt,	D.WB. 387
Thogh I right now sholde make my testament,	D.WB. 424
Heere may ye se, thogh we a tyme abyde,	D.WB. 979
For thogh this somonour wood was as an hare,	D.Fri. 1327
Now telleth forth, thogh that the Somanour gale;	D.Fri. 1336
For though thou were the devel, Sathanas,	D.Fri. 1526
I wole han twelf pens though that she be wood,	D.Fri. 1576
Than burel folk, al though they weren kynges.	D.Sum. 1872
No wonder is thogh that she were astoned	E.Cl. 337
It is al redy, though ye wol right now,	F.Fkl. 1216
He cheriseth hire, as though she were a queene,	F.Fkl. 1554
'I are thee,' quod he, 'though it thee greeve,	G.SN. 426
We mowen nat, al though we hadde it sworn,	G.CY. 681
Al though this thyng myshapped have as now,	G.CY. 944
Thogh that he lyve myghte a thousand yeer.	G.CY. 978
Thogh ye prolle ay, ye shul it never fynde.	G.CY. 1412
though he laughe, algate thou shalt have	I.Pars. 660-5
And though I be not cunnynge for to playne,	Pty. 97
That, thogh ye never wil upon me rewe,	Comp.L. 96
Thogh he were fals, for hit is kynde of man,	Anel. 149
Thyn errou, though thou telle it not to me,	PF. 156
'But natheles, al-though that thou be dulle,	PF. 162
Ye gete no more al-though ye do me deye,	PF. 651
noght to wondren thogh that I, in	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
decretes and hir jugementes as thogh it were a synne	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
al-though I hadde ben accused that I	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
with a fewe lettres. But al-though that we han	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80

a streyte cage, al though that the . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655-60  
for thogh this nede that is alway . . . Bo.3. p.3. 685-90

**Thou (specimens)—Continued**

'thow that men wenen that ther be	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
enbraeth alle thynges to hepe, al-though that thei ben	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
And though that he seke the thyngis,	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
But though that Grekes hem of Troye shetten,	TC.1. 148
That thanketh he, 'Though I prounce al befor . . .	TC.1. 221
Though he a worthy kynges sone were, . . .	TC.1. 226
Yett bitter fruit, though swete seed be sowe . . .	TC.1. 385
As though men sholde han led him into helle,	TC.1. 872
And though my tale as now be to you newe, . . .	TC.2. 305
What mende ye, thogh that we bothe apairst?	TC.2. 329
But though that he for wo was pale and wan,	TC.2. 551
As though he sholde have led the newe daunce!	TC.2. 553
For though a man forbode dronkenesse,	TC.2. 716
What wonder is, thogh he of me have joye?	TC.2. 749
And she to laughe, as though her herte brest.	TC.2. 1108
And though I dar ne can unto you playne,	TC.3. 104
I nill nat seyn that, though he lay ful softe,	TC.3. 442
Theigh al the world ayein, it wolde strive . . .	TC.4. 175
Theigh thou do bothe anon in this mischief,	TC.4. 614
She herde right as though she thennes were,	TC.4. 695
For theigh in erthe y-twinned be we tweyne,	TC.4. 738
Ye, though he love her as his owne lif,	TC.5. 340
That, though he wepe and make sorful chere	TC.5. 416
For though that he bigan to wowe her sone,	TC.5. 1091
For, though to me your absence is an helle,	TC.5. 1396
But natheles, though he gan him despeire,	TC.5. 1569
Thogh hit were piped of a mouse,	HF.2. 277
Al-though thou mowe hit not y-see . . .	HF.2. 296
Thogh som vers fails in a sillable;	HF.3. 8
Al-though they nere nought y-liche,	HF.3. 238
And as for me, though that I konne but lyte,	LGW. 29
Of Thebes, thogh the storye ys knownen lyte;	LGW. 421
Thogh that I spake a fals lovers som shame,	LGW. 467
No wonder is thogh Jove hire stellyfy,	LGW. 525
Though he be fals, and hath the foule betrayed,	LGW. 1390
For though that Venus yaf hir grete beaute,	LGW. 2584
Al thogh so be that they be brethern two,	LGW. 2601
And, Scogan, thogh his bowe be nat broken,	Scog. 25
No forsi thogh jealousy me tormente;	Ven. 53
Ne no man him bewayle thogh he wepe!	Buk. 16

**Thou (see Although)**

**Thought**

But greet harm was it, as it thoughte me,	A.Prol. 385
But riche he was of hooly thought and werk;	A.Prol. 479
Hym thoughte he rood al of the newe jet;	A.Prol. 682
Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys,	A.Prol. 785
Hym thoughte that his herte wolde breke	A.Kn. 954
Faire in a feild, ther as he thoughte fighte,	A.Kn. 984
Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie	A.Kn. 1385
This Palamoun, that thoughte that thurgh his herte	A.Kn. 1574
Greet pitee was it, as it thoughte hem alle,	A.Kn. 1751
And thus he thoughte wel, that every man	A.Kn. 1767
And in his gentil herte he thoughte anon,	A.Kn. 1772
My thought, and seest what harmes that I feele,	A.Kn. 2232
To loken on hire hym thoughte a myrie lyf,	A.Mil. 3344
For paramours he thoughte to wake;	A.Mil. 3354
I thoughte ay wel how that it sholde be,	A.Mil. 3453
And thoughte, 'Now is tyme wake al nyght,	A.Mil. 3672
Abak he stirte, and thoughte it was amys,	A.Mil. 3736
And thoughte he wolde amenden al the jape,	A.Mil. 3799
And thoughte, 'Allas, now comth Nowellis flood!	A.Mil. 3818
Hir thoughte that a lady sholde hire spare,	A.Rv. 3966
And thoughte, 'Al this nys doon but for a wyle;	A.Rv. 4047
And found the bed and thoughte noght but good,	A.Rv. 4223
Aleyn up rist and thoughte, 'Er that it dawe,	A.Rv. 4249
'By God!' thoughte he, 'al wrong I have mysгон;	A.Rv. 4252
For joye him thoughte he clawed him on the bak;	A.Co. 4326
And in swich place as thoughte hem advantage	B.ML. 146
Whan tyme cam, men thoughte it for the beste	B.ML. 412
That verailly hym thoughte he sholde spille	B.ML. 587
And for despit he compassed in his thought	B.ML. 591
Of this witness, and thoughte he wolde enquire	B.ML. 629
Hir thoughte hir cursed herte braut atwo,—	B.ML. 697
Hir thoughte a despit that he sholde take	B.ML. 699
'Parfay!' thoughte he, 'fantome is in myn heed!	B.ML. 1037
Upon this child, and on his doghter thoughte,	B.ML. 1096
And of his owene thoughte he wax al reed,	B.Sh. 1301
I thoughte nat to axen hym no thyng,	B.Sh. 1584
With face pale of drede and bisy thought,	B.Pri. 1779
Yaf in hir thought inwith a lital space,	B.Pri. 1794
Me thoughte she leyde a greyn upon my tonge;	B.Pri. 1852
nat deeme for the beste a sodeyn thought	B.Mel. 2320-5
Melibebe what vengeance he thoughte to taken	B.Mel. 3020-5
And in his herte anon ther fil a thought	B.Mk. 3617
Which afterward hym thoughte a greet grevaunce;	B.Mk. 3703
She thoughte thus: 'By God, I am to nyce,	B.Mk. 3712
For drede of this, hym thoughte that he deyde,	B.Mk. 3731
And yet hym thoughte it myghte nat suffice,	B.Mk. 3856
Upon a tree he was, as that hym thoughte,	B.Mk. 3933
Hym thoughte his dreem nas but a vanitee,	B.NP. 4201
Cam, as hym thoughte, and seide, "I am now slawel"	B.NP. 4204
Him thoughte a man stood by his beddes syde	B.NP. 4269
They ronne so hem thoughte hir herte brek.	B.NP. 4578
Hym thoughte, he was nat able for to speede;	C.Doc. 134
Nay, nay, I thoughte it never, twely,	C.Pard. 442
Hem thoughte that Jewes rente hym noght ynough,	C.Pard. 475
Wel ny a seven busshels, as hem thoughte,	C.Pard. 771
Putte in his thought that he sholde poyson beye,	C.Pard. 845
After the beere, me thoughte he hadde a paire	D.WB. 597

**Thought—Continued**

For shewedness hym thoughte the tale swete. . . D.WB. 734  
 But natheless hir thoughte that she dyde. . . D.WB. 965  
 Hir thoughte it swal so soore aboute hir herte. . . D.WB. 967  
 Greet was the wo the knyght hadde in his thought. . . D.WB. 1083  
 The carl spak on thing, but he thoughte another. . . D.Fri. 1568  
 Thanne thoughte theyt it was the beste reed. . . D.Sum. 2030  
 'Al' thoughte this frere, 'this shal go with me!' . . . D.Sum. 2144  
 But in his lust present was al his thought. . . E.Cl. 80  
 To that I never erst thoughte streyne me. . . E.Cl. 144  
 She thoughte, 'I wole with othere maydens stonde. . . E.Cl. 281  
 In werk, no thought, I nyl yow disobeye. . . E.Cl. 363  
 Hem thoughte she was another creature; . . . E.Cl. 406  
 Nedeles, God woot, he thoughte hire for taffraye. . . E.Cl. 455  
 Nat with no swollen thought in hire corage. . . E.Cl. 950  
 Gan Januarie inwith his thought devyse . . . E.Mch. 1586  
 He purteyne in his herte and in his thought . . . E.Mch. 1600  
 Hym thoughte his choys myghte nat ben amended; . . E.Mch. 1606  
 Hym thoughte ech oother mannes wit so badde . . . E.Mch. 1608  
 And thoughte, 'Allas! O tendre creature! . . . E.Mch. 1757  
 But God woot what that May thoughte in hire herte . . . E.Mch. 1851  
 Or whether hire thoughte it paradyse or helle; . . . E.Mch. 1964  
 'Certeyn,' thoughte she, 'whom that this thyng displese . . . E.Mch. 1982  
 Ye ben so depe enprinted in my thought, . . . E.Mch. 2178  
 But on his wyf his thought was evermo. . . E.Mch. 2359  
 And, by my trouthe, me thoughte he dide thee so.' . . E.Mch. 2386  
 For-fered of his deeth, as thoughte me, . . . F.Sq. 527  
 I yaf hym al myn herte and my thought,— . . . F.Sq. 533  
 Me thoughte I felte deeth myn herte twist; . . . F.Sq. 566  
 But natheless I thoughte he was so trewe, . . . F.Sq. 588  
 Hire freendes, whiche that knewe hir hevly thought, . . . F.Fkl. 822  
 Dispeyned in this torment and this thought. . . F.Fkl. 1204  
 On which hymself he daunced, as hym thoughte; . . . F.Fkl. 1081  
 Of Tarquyn? for hire thoughte it was a shame . . . F.Fkl. 1407  
 The 'hevene' is set for thought of hoocynesse . . . G.SN. 97  
 'With body clene, and with unwevmed thought, . . . G.SN. 225  
 And al that wrought is with a skiffil thought . . . G.SN. 327  
 Er he cam there, hym to bigile he thoughte; . . . G.CY. 1169  
 For he was ever fals in thought and dede,— . . . G.CY. 1275  
 But he was feendly bothe in werk and thought. . . G.CY. 1303  
 A good wyf that is clene of werk and thought . . . H.Mcp. 148  
 This Phobus, which that thoughte upon no gile, . . . H.Mcp. 196  
 And thoughte his sorfeful herte brast atwo; . . . H.Mcp. 263  
 hath don in delit of his thought, for delit . . . I.Para. 290-5  
 synne that it nas first in mannes thought, . . . I.Para. 295-300  
 synnes, as wel in word, as in thought and . . . I.Para. 580-5  
 body and in thoughte, and mesurable in . . . I.Para. 945-50  
 I have so many an ydel thought, . . . BD. 4  
 For me thoughte it bettre play . . . BD. 50  
 That me thoughte a wonder thyng. . . BD. 61  
 And for that hir thoughte evermo . . . BD. 81  
 It was not wele her thoughte soe . . . BD. 82 var  
 Me thoughte wonder if hit were so. . . BD. 233  
 Me thoughte thus,—that hit was May, . . . BD. 291  
 Me thoughte I herde an hunte blowe, . . . BD. 345  
 'Lord!' thoughte I, 'who may that be?' . . . BD. 448  
 By the maner me thoughte so,— . . . BD. 453  
 But argued with his owne thought . . . BD. 503  
 Hym thought his sorwes were so smerte . . . BD. 506  
 So, through his sorw and hevly thought, . . . BD. 508  
 Destroubled yow out of your thought; . . . BD. 523  
 As me thoughte, for al his bale; . . . BD. 534  
 Have more knowyng of his thought. . . BD. 537  
 'My thought is ther-on never a del.' . . . BD. 542  
 But lyve and deye right in this thought. . . BD. 601  
 And whan al this fallet in my thought, . . . BD. 705  
 But for love cam first in my thought, . . . BD. 788  
 That she ful sone, in my thought, . . . BD. 836  
 That purely tho myn owne thought . . . BD. 842  
 Me thoughte most lyk gold it was. . . BD. 857  
 But ever me thoughte hir yen seyde, . . . BD. 875  
 For she knew no-thing of hir thought, . . . BD. 884  
 Me thoughte the felawship as naked . . . BD. 977  
 Yow thoughte that she was the beste, . . . BD. 1048  
 Me thoughte no-thing myghte me greve, . . . BD. 1105  
 For al this worlde, out of my thought . . . BD. 1109  
 And how she knewe first your thought, . . . BD. 1132  
 For al this worlde, tel hir my thought, . . . BD. 1149  
 I be-thoughte me what wo . . . BD. 1182  
 Ne telle hir durste I nat my thought. . . BD. 1185  
 Allas! thoughte I, I can no reed; . . . BD. 1188  
 Me thoughte myn herte braste a-tweyn! . . . BD. 1192  
 I be-thoughte me that Nature . . . BD. 1194  
 Of al my tale, so thoughte me. . . BD. 1237  
 I thoughte ones I wolde fonde . . . BD. 1258  
 With that me thoughte that this kyng . . . BD. 1313  
 Thoughte I, 'This is so queynt a sween, . . . BD. 1329  
 Withouten any wo, as thoughte me, . . . Pity. 37  
 Assured maner thought and honestee . . . Pity. 40 var  
 I yaf my trewe servise and my thought, . . . Mars. 167  
 Til he hit hadde him thoughte he moste dye, . . . Mars. 250  
 This same thought me lasteth til the morwe . . . Comp.L. 8  
 Anon hir thoughte hir herte brast a-two? . . . Anel. 94  
 That al his wylle, hir thoughte hit skiffil thyng; . . . Anel. 128  
 When she shal ete, on him is so hir thought, . . . Anel. 134  
 On him she thoughte alway til that she sleep; . . . Anel. 137  
 My-self I mordre with my prevy thought; . . . Anel. 291  
 That al the day me thoughte but a lyte, . . . PF. 28  
 Fulfid of thought and besy hevynesse; . . . PF. 89  
 There weren vers y-written, as me thoughte, . . . PF. 124  
 I chese, and chese with wille and herte and thought, . . . PF. 417

**Thought—Continued**

the perturbacion of my thought. . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
 'Allas how the thought of this man, . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35-40  
 lyth he emptid of lyght of his thought, . . . Bo.1. m.2. 45-50  
 in his thought ayens innocentes. For whiche . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
 in myn eris and in my thought thilke . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
 than after the sete of thi thought, in . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 feble of thought, myghtyere remedies ne schullen . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
 flowyng in to thy thought, mowen . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
 assaye the stat of thi thought by a fewe . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
 crept in to thi thought, so as [thow] the strengthe . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
 cloudy and derk is thilke thought, and . . . Bo.1. m.7.  
 255-60  
 thou art a litil departed from the pees of thi thought. . . Bo.2. p.1. 265-70  
 dismaye the nat in thi thought; and thow that . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315-20  
 sorwe . . . greveth the thought.' . . . Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 to god by your reasonable thought, . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
 the estat of his propre reste a thought that is . . . Bo.2. p.6.  
 495-500  
 withdrawn and abated in thy thought . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
 thyngen, were thought to the regard of . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 spak of thoughte he wolde assaie where . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 with overthrowyng thought only seketh glorie of . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5  
 haddest swich habite of thi thought as . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
 the streyte seete of here thought, and bigan to speke . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615-20  
 othere thynges, as hym thoughte, . . . Bo.3. p.2. 640-5  
 and by a maner thought, al be . . . Bo.3. p.3. 660-5  
 so fre of my thought that I ne was alwey in angwyse . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
 and what thyng mai ben thought foulere . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50  
 eighen of thi thought, for ther shalw . . . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
 berynge . . . in thyn thought, formedest this world . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865-70  
 that faire world in thy thought. Thou drawest alle . . . Bo.3. m.9. 885-70  
 envyrnouth a ful deep thought and . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5  
 yvve thou to the thought to steypen up in-to thi streyte . . . Bo.3. m.9. 875-80  
 ymagynacioun of thought deceyve us . . . Bo.3. p.10. 880-5  
 For, so as no thyng mai ben thought betere than god, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 890-5  
 thynges enhabytynge in yowr thought! . . . Bo.3. m.10. 960-5  
 cleren the lookyng of your thought, but . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
 965-70  
 'Ther ne may be thought,' quod I, . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1035-40  
 Whoso that seketh sooth by a deep thought, . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1040-5  
 of soth in his thought, and wil nat ben . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1045-50  
 chased out of your thought al the cleernesse of your . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1050-5  
 within the depnesse of the thought?) . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1050-5  
 desirith or seketh to lede his thought . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1135-40  
 I schal fycechen fetheris in thi thought, by whiche it . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5  
 Whanne the swift thought hath clothid . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1165-70  
 (that is to seyn, whan the thought is . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1165-70  
 thilke thought renneth by the cercle . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1170-5 var  
 of sterres). And whan the thought hath . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1170-5  
 tormenteth upon that othir side hir thought; or sorwe . . . Bo.4. m.2.  
 1265-70  
 the body; onoly hir thought duelleth with hem . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5  
 wooden to destroyen men by wounde of thought.' . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
 1325-30  
 of whiche the thought crwel woodeth . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1325-30  
 a ryght lifly and quyk fir of thought (that . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1445-50  
 of the stableness of the devyne thought. . . Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5  
 And thilke devyne thought that is I-set and put . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1455-60  
 wel in his thought the strengthe of that . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1455-60  
 the devyne thought, be cleped purveaunce; and thilke . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5  
 man that sperceyve in his thought the . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1465-70  
 that he hadde lookid byforn in his thought . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1465-70  
 first thought of god, it is unfolden and . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1475-80  
 clyveth to the stedfastnesse of the thought . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5  
 duellynge in the devyne thought scheweth . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1485-90  
 now in swich holnesse of thought (as who . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5  
 in thi pure thought the ryghtes or the lawes of the . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1550-5  
 that mai ben thought.' . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5  
 of the devyne thought; and lasse fre . . . Bo.5. p.2.  
 1665-60  
 god seeth in o strok of thought alle . . . Bo.5. m.2.  
 1665-70  
 the thought of god, that seeth alle thinges . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
 ne mai be thought no more felonous ne . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1715-20  
 the thought of man, confounded and . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1730-5  
 seyn, wherefore eschaufeth the thought of man . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1730-5  
 thilke blynde thought? What is he that desirith any . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1735-40



## Thought—Continued

the heye thought, (that is to seyn, god), . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
subtilite of thought thilke same symple . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
in the devyne thought. In whiche this oughte . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
by a strook of thought formely withoute . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
strengthes of the thought. Ryght so as . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
strength of the thought I-moevid and . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20
the dede of the thought in hym-self and moeveth and . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
hir thought. By this resoun thanne ther . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
han the jugement of the devyne thought, as . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
bynethe the devyne thought. For whiche yif . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
thi thought ne be nat I-hevyed ne put . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1855-60
to the devyne thought. Ne it ne scholde . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
but by o sight of his thought he . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
of the devyne thought. For I wol answeren the . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
'O mercy, God!' thoughte he, 'wher hastow woned, . . . .	TC.1. 276
That nevere thoughte him sen so good a sighte, . . . .	TC.1. 294
That soedeyn him thoughte he felte dyen, . . . .	TC.1. 306
And thoughte ay so on her withouten lette, . . . .	TC.1. 361
And thoughte he wolde werken prively . . . .	TC.1. 380
And over al this, ful muchel more he thoughte, . . . .	TC.1. 386
So mochel day fro day his owne thought, . . . .	TC.1. 442
Or of his peyne, or what-so-ever he thoughte, . . . .	TC.1. 497
For that, him thoughte he felte his herte blede; . . . .	TC.1. 502
Which cause is of my deth for sorwe and thought, . . . .	TC.1. 579
And thoughte anon what foly he was inne, . . . .	TC.1. 821
And with that thought he gan ful sore sike, . . . .	TC.1. 827
And thoughten that it was a sliker art, . . . .	TC.1. 927
Al this tho Pandar in his herte thoughte, . . . .	TC.1. 1070
Than thoughte he thus: 'If I my tale endite . . . .	TC.2. 267
But, by my trouthe, I thoughte now if ye . . . .	TC.2. 279
And were it thing that me thoughte unsittinge, . . . .	TC.2. 307
Thoughte, 'I shal felen what me mene, y-wis!'— . . . .	TC.2. 387
And thoughte thus: 'Unhappes fallen thikke . . . .	TC.2. 456
And was somdel astoned in her thought . . . .	TC.2. 603
But as she sat allone and thoughte thus, . . . .	TC.2. 610
For of her owne thoughte she wex al red, . . . .	TC.2. 652
And with that pure thought for-shamed, she . . . .	TC.2. 656
Within her thought his excellent prowese, . . . .	TC.2. 660
Was al for her, and thoughte it was a routhe . . . .	TC.2. 664
And lord so sche gan in hire thought argwe . . . .	TC.2. 694 var
And what she thoughte som-what shal I write, . . . .	TC.2. 699
She thoughte first that Troilus' persone . . . .	TC.2. 701
And also thoughte, 'It were not to done . . . .	TC.2. 703
Al wolde I that no man wiste of my thought, . . . .	TC.2. 745
A cloudy thought gan thorough her soule pace, . . . .	TC.2. 768
That thought was this: 'Allas! siþ I am free, . . . .	TC.2. 771
And after that her thought began to clere, . . . .	TC.2. 806
And with another thought her herte quaketh; . . . .	TC.2. 809
Whan al was hust tho lay she stille and thoughte . . . .	TC.2. 915
But Troilus, that thoughte his herte blede . . . .	TC.2. 950
And she to laughe it thought here herte brest . . . .	TC.2. 1108 var
And fond no lak, she thoughte he coude good, . . . .	TC.2. 1178
But Pandarus thoughte, 'It shal not be so; . . . .	TC.2. 1296
On which he thoughte he mighte his herte reste, . . . .	TC.2. 1326
That thoughte, 'Best coude I yit ben his leche!' . . . .	TC.2. 1582
And thoughte, 'O Lord, right now renneþ my sort, . . . .	TC.2. 1754
'Ma fey!' thoughte he, 'thus wol I seye and thus; . . . .	TC.3. 52
For which wel nigh thou deydest, as me thoughte, . . . .	TC.3. 263
As I shal seyn: me thoughte by thy speche . . . .	TC.3. 395
He lay and thoughte how he mighte serve . . . .	TC.3. 440
That in his thought he n'as somwhat disesed, . . . .	TC.3. 443
It semed her he wiste what she thoughte . . . .	TC.3. 465
For which her thoughte that love, al come it late, . . . .	TC.3. 468
Had, as him thoughte, a time to it founde, . . . .	TC.3. 518
That thoughte he wel [an] impossibill were . . . .	TC.3. 525 var
What that she thoughte whan he seide so, . . . .	TC.3. 576
She thoughte, 'as good chep may I dwellen here, . . . .	TC.3. 641
He thoughte he wolde upon his werk biginne, . . . .	TC.3. 697
They mighte demen that they nevere er thoughte! . . . .	TC.3. 763
Al thoughte she her servaunt and her knight . . . .	TC.3. 983
'Now God, thou wost in thought ne dede untrewre . . . .	TC.3. 1053
For it thoughte him no strokes of a yerde . . . .	TC.3. 1067
He wen'de it lost: he thoughte he n'as but lorn, . . . .	TC.3. 1076
'O Pandarus,' thoughte he, 'allas, thy wile . . . .	TC.3. 1077
In thus good plit, lat now non hevye thought . . . .	TC.3. 1139
Had of him take, her thoughte tho no fere, . . . .	TC.3. 1144
Lest she be wroth, him thoughte his herte deyde; . . . .	TC.3. 1171
As thoughte him tho, for pietous distresse, . . . .	TC.3. 1444
That, though I wolde it torne out of my thought, . . . .	TC.3. 1500
And in his thought gan up and down to winde . . . .	TC.3. 1541
For which hem thoughte felen dethes wounde . . . .	TC.3. 1697
Al his array, that every lover thoughte . . . .	TC.3. 1798
Th'exchaunge of her, than thoughte he thinges tweye: . . . .	TC.4. 158
That knowest best myn herte and al my thought! . . . .	TC.4. 289
His herte slough, as thoughte him, for distresse . . . .	TC.4. 364
But natheles thus thoughte he at the laste, . . . .	TC.4. 523
Al this have I my-selve y-thought ful ofte, . . . .	TC.4. 542
'I have ek thought, so it were her assent, . . . .	TC.4. 554
Withoute word alwey on him she thoughte, . . . .	TC.4. 700
Saye her so wepe, and thoughte it kindenesse; . . . .	TC.4. 720
Of thing, God wot, on which she litel thoughte, . . . .	TC.4. 723
For wel he thoughte ther n'as non other grace, . . . .	TC.4. 952
Hath wist bifore our thought ek as our dede, . . . .	TC.4. 979

## Thought—Continued

'For other thought nor other dede also . . . .	TC.4. 981
'What mighte I wene, and I had swich a thought, . . . .	TC.4. 1065
'Now God, to whom ther n'is no thought y-ryre, . . . .	TC.4. 1654
And that ye hadde, as me thoughte, in despit . . . .	TC.4. 1675
Thoughte, 'Al my labour shal not ben on ydel . . . .	TC.5. 94
But natheles thus thoughte he wel y-nough, . . . .	TC.5. 99
For douteles, if she have in her thought, . . . .	TC.5. 102
Her thoughte her sorful herte brast a-two; . . . .	TC.5. 180
On her was evere al that his herte thoughte, . . . .	TC.5. 453
'Ye, haselwode!' thoughte this Pandare, . . . .	TC.5. 505
Him thoughte his sorful herte brast a-two; . . . .	TC.5. 530
As frost, him thoughte, his herte gan to colde; . . . .	TC.5. 535
Than thoughte he thus: 'O blisful Lord Cupide, . . . .	TC.5. 582
Than they ben wont to ben, him thoughte tho; . . . .	TC.5. 660
But natheles wel in his herte he thoughte, . . . .	TC.5. 778
Thoughte in his herte, 'Happe how happe may, . . . .	TC.5. 796
To axen her, if that her strange thoughte . . . .	TC.5. 860
It is ayeins som good I have a thought, . . . .	TC.5. 1166
But in his herte he thoughte, and softe lough, . . . .	TC.5. 1172
He thoughte he misaccounted badde his day, . . . .	TC.5. 1185
But for the peyne him thoughte his herte bledde, . . . .	TC.5. 1200
And so biþ that in his slep him thoughte . . . .	TC.5. 1234
Lat be this thought, thou canst no dremes rede! . . . .	TC.5. 1281
With herte, body, lif, lust, thought, and al, . . . .	TC.5. 1319
He thoughte ay wel he hadde his lady lorn, . . . .	TC.5. 1445
This Troilus this lettre thoughte al strange . . . .	TC.5. 1632
Him thoughte it lik a kalendes of chaunge, . . . .	TC.5. 1634
Ne hit mysydem in her thoght, . . . .	HF.1. 92
Agile [!] you in thoght ne dede, . . . .	HF.1. 329
'A, Lord!' thoughte I, 'that madest us, . . . .	HF.1. 470
'O Crist,' thoughte I, 'that art in blisse, . . . .	HF.1. 492
Me thoughte I saw an egle sore, . . . .	HF.1. 499
O Thought, that wroot al that I mette, . . . .	HF.2. 15
'O God,' thoughte I, 'that madest kynde, . . . .	HF.2. 76
That I so thoghte, and seyde this: . . . .	HF.2. 87
And tho thoughte I upon Boece, . . . .	HF.2. 464
That writ 'A thought may fee so hye, . . . .	HF.2. 465
And than thoughte I on Marcan, . . . .	HF.2. 477
Thoughte I, 'By Seynt Thomas of Kent! . . . .	HF.3. 41
That hit astonyeth yit my thought, . . . .	HF.3. 84
For-why me thoughte, by Seynt Gyle! . . . .	HF.3. 93
Me thoughte that she was so lyte, . . . .	HF.3. 269
'Alas,' thoughte I, 'what adventures . . . .	HF.3. 541
Deserve why, ne never thoughte . . . .	HF.3. 691
Thoughte I, as greet a fame han shrewes— . . . .	HF.3. 762
Me thoughte goodly to me spak, . . . .	HF.3. 780
And evermo, so swyft as thought, . . . .	HF.3. 834
That in this hous was, as me thoughte,— . . . .	HF.3. 940
And therewithal me thoghte hit stente, . . . .	HF.3. 941
Fayr was this medewe, as thoughte me, overal; . . . .	LGW. 107
In his dispite hem thoughte it did hem goode . . . .	LGW. 134
In whiche me thought I myghte, day by day, . . . .	LGW. 175
Therwith me thoght his face shon so brighte . . . .	LGW. 232
And in his hande me thought I saugh him holde . . . .	LGW. 234
Algate me thoghte that he myghte se; . . . .	LGW. 238
This sholde a ryghtwis lord have in his thoght, . . . .	LGW. 373
Him thoughte ther was nothing to him so due . . . .	LGW. 603
And longe hem thoughte that the sonne laste, . . . .	LGW. 791
But sytting in hire drede, she thoghte thus: . . . .	LGW. 854
And thoghte, 'I wol him tellen of my drede, . . . .	LGW. 860
'This ilke Troiane is so in my thoghte, . . . .	LGW. 1172
Seyde as hire thoght, and somdel it withstoode, . . . .	LGW. 1183
And upon coursers, swyfte as any thoughte, . . . .	LGW. 1195
And thoughte wel that hit was al amys; . . . .	LGW. 1291
Mercy, lorde, have pitee in youre thought!' . . . .	LGW. 1324
So that they were halfe ydel, as hem thoughte, . . . .	LGW. 1697
Dissevele, for no malice she ne thoghte, . . . .	LGW. 1720
For wel thoghte he she shulde nat be geten, . . . .	LGW. 1753
The more he covetyth, and thoght hir faire; . . . .	LGW. 1765
Ne no wyghte had of tresoun suche a thoght, . . . .	LGW. 1783
And be devoured, thoughte hem grette pitee, . . . .	LGW. 1976
Therto have I a remedy in my thoght, . . . .	LGW. 2015
The faire worlde, and bare hit in thy thoght . . . .	LGW. 2229
And turneth home; no malice he ne thoghte, . . . .	LGW. 2307
Whan he may walke, hym thoght hit was the beste . . . .	LGW. 2439
There as me thoghte that she hath wel sayde, . . . .	LGW. 2517
That was his trewe love in thoghte and dede," . . . .	LGW. 2542
This thoghte hire was felicitie as here, . . . .	LGW. 2588
Maketh my thoght in joye and blis habounde, . . . .	Rosem. 12
That it was May me thoughte tho— . . . .	RR. 49
Me thoughte a-nyght, in my sleping . . . .	RR. 92
For that ne cometh not in hir thought, . . . .	RR. 244
For sorowe, thought, and gret distresse, . . . .	RR. 308
She hadde no thought by nyght ne day . . . .	RR. 582
As in that gardyne, thoughte me, . . . .	RR. 654
That me thought it no briddis songe, . . . .	RR. 678
I shal you tellen as me thoughte, . . . .	RR. 702
Ful yonge he was, and mery of thought; . . . .	RR. 835
The fite Newe-thought, y-wys, . . . .	RR. 982
Me thought in myn herte Rote . . . .	RR. 1026 var
Hir thoughte it all a vylanye, . . . .	RR. 1231
With herte wyld and thought volage, . . . .	RR. 1284
Have lytel thought but on her play, . . . .	RR. 1289
He thoughte of thilke water shene To drynke, . . . .	RR. 1512
But at the laste thanne thought I . . . .	RR. 1549
My thought was in noon other thing, . . . .	RR. 1763
Till I abraide out of my thought, . . . .	RR. 1806
But anguyssous and full of thought . . . .	RR. 1813
Isee out of a vylayne thought, . . . .	RR. 1992
As it bihoveth in dede and thought, . . . .	RR. 2072

## Thought—Continued

For hem to kepen is all my thought.	RR. 2139
Yaf hoole his herte in will and thought.	RR. 2339
Thou sette thy thought in thy lovyng	RR. 2357
That in oo place settith his thought.	RR. 2370
After a thought shal take the so.	RR. 2419
Departed fro myne owne thought.	RR. 2425
Thought or whoo so that it bee	RR. 2473 var
While thou so sloremest in that thought.	RR. 2576
How yede this mery thought away!	RR. 2585
I wolde this thought wolde come ageyne.	RR. 2587
It makith me full of joyfull thought.	RR. 2589
But this I wote wel in my thought.	RR. 2618
In sorwe and thought, and such sighing.	RR. 2728
Is Swete Thought, forto recorde.	RR. 2793
Thanne Swete-Thought shal come as blyve	RR. 2799
For Thought anon thanne shal bygyne.	RR. 2804
And Swete-Thought, make eke abide;	RR. 2942
Wheron was sett hoolly my thought.	RR. 2961
For peynes gret, disese, and thought.	RR. 3104
Whanne thee to serve he sette his thought;	RR. 3152
Was left alone in peyne and thought.	RR. 3169
Thanne thought I on myn high foly.	RR. 3171
Whanne I thought on the rose, that soo.	RR. 3187
Ne sette his thought on no good werk.	RR. 3273
To bidde me my thought refreyn.	RR. 3309
He thought it so hym forto obey.	RR. 3319 var
This frend, whanne he wiste of my thought.	RR. 3367
For he is hard and fell of thought.	RR. 3581
That Bialacoll hadde ever in thought.	RR. 3888
Whanne that he sette nought his thought	RR. 3986
Thought in wishing, torment and woo.	RR. 4133
To venge thee atte lest in thought.	RR. 4393
Withoute comfort thought me sleeth.	RR. 4423
With dool, thought, and confusoun;	RR. 4480
For here availeth no Swete-Thought.	RR. 4505
It is so writen in my thought;	RR. 4798
It is a sykenesse of the thought.	RR. 4810
But setteth her herte and all her thought.	RR. 4820
Bothe mannys body and his thought.	RR. 4934
It is more swift than any thought.	RR. 5024
And not of such as sette her thought.	RR. 5091
And spent by thought in ydlinesse	RR. 5117 var
That was so ymped in my thought.	RR. 5137
He chasith so my thought al day.	RR. 5144
So that the ton dar all his thought.	RR. 5217
A good man brenneth in his thought.	RR. 5241
He hath gret thought, and dredeth ay	RR. 5243
For whanne he woot his seere thought.	RR. 5257
He may wel witen in his thought.	RR. 5371
To known openly her thought.	RR. 5570
Hym that on tresour sette his thought.	RR. 5580
Save of his lyfode, in his thought.	RR. 5602
They han on me sette all her thought.	RR. 6007
Good herte makith the goode thought.	RR. 6253
The goode thought and the working.	RR. 6255
Alway in herte hem thought so.	RR. 7433
But properly your wicked thought.	RR. 7535
That many a false lesyng hath thought.	RR. 7536
For if he thoughte harme, parfaye.	RR. 7551
Thou wakest night and day for thought;	RR. 7561
That it is cleue out of his thought;	RR. 7637

## Thoughtful

This thoughtful markys spak unto this mayde	E.Cl. 295
maketh hym hevvy, thoughtful and	I.Pars. 675-80

## Thoughts

examine wel youre thoghtes of swich	B.Mel. 2310-5
And thenketh, lord, among youre thoghtes wyse.	E.Cl. 116
Swiche feendly thoghtes in his herte imprese,—	G.CY. 1071
his dong. Swiche manere of thoghtes	I.Pars. 140-5
certes alle our thoghtes been discovered	I.Pars. 165-70
hem never of swiche thoghtes and delites.	I.Pars. 295-300
and wikked thoghtes been subtille bigleres	I.Pars. 295-300
of alle wikked and vileyns thoghtes	I.Pars. 715-20
comtyne of vileyns thoghtes that been	I.Pars. 910-5
his thoghtes and alle his werkes;	I.Pars. 1060-5
My glade thoghtes to hevynesse.	BD. 600
That tyme, and thoghtes varyinge.	BD. 801
in the thoghtes of wise folk, ben knowynge	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
the nature of thoghtes deceyved is this, that.	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
the thoghtes of thi trewe freendes.	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
be digne to the nyce thoghtes of men?	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
and exciteth and moeveth your thoghtes.	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
the longe moevynges of his thoghtes;	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5
rollen his thoghtes by good deliberacion or that	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
(that is to seyn, who so sette his thoghtes	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
the thoghtes ben constreyned by felonous	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
and lechere of thoghtes? The whiche	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
That oversprade her brighte thoghtes alle.	TC.2. 769

## Thousand

That fallett nat eft withinne a thousand yeere.	A.Kn. 1669
And though I koude rekene a thousand mo.	A.Kn. 1954
A thousand slayn and nat of quaim y-storve;	A.Kn. 2014
And ever a thousand goode ayeyna on badde;	A.Mil. 3155
Fyve thousand folk it was as greet mervaille	B.M.L. 502
And thanketh God an hundred thousand sithe.	B.M.L. 733

## Thousand—Continued

A thousand fould wel moore than I kan telle.	B.M.L. 1120
She heriyeth God an hundred thousand sithe.	B.M.L. 1155
Nat for a thousand frankes a mile way!	B.Sh. 1466
To paye twenty thousand sheeld anon;	B.Sh. 1521
Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat myse.	B.Sh. 1542
A thousand frankes shoven al his costage.	B.Sh. 1562
God yeve this monk a thousand last quade year!	B.Pri. 1628
"Of a thousand men," seith Salomon.	B.Mel. 2245-50
thou, but among a thousand, chese thee	B.Mel. 2355-60
he, "be riche, she may chesen of a thousand men	B.Mel. 2745-50
housebonde," for of a thousand men oon	B.Mel. 2745-50
A thousand men he slow eek with his hond.	B.Mk. 3227
And eek thre thousand bodies were ther slayn	B.Mk. 3278
Of Darius, and an hundred thousand mo.	B.Mk. 3838
And hath been of an hundred thousand men;	B.NP. 4429
A thousand-fould moore vertuous was she.	C.Doc. 40
But right anon a thousand peple in thraste.	C.Doc. 260
He hath a thousand slayn this pestilence.	C.Pard. 679
As twenty thousand men myghte it biholde;	D.WB. 1143
A thousand tyme arewe he gan hire kisse.	D.WB. 1254
Thogh that I myghte a thousand wynter telle—	D.Fri. 1651
Twenty thousand freres in a route.	D.Sum. 1695
That twenty thousand men han lost hir lyves	D.Sum. 1997
Ten hondred thousand [tales] tellen I kan	E.Mch. 2240
'Amonges a thousand men yet found I oon.	E.Men. 2247
Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part.	F.Sq. 553
An hundred thousand bodies of mankynde	F.Fkl. 877
Lasse than a thousand pound he wolde nat have.	F.Fkl. 1224
Answerde thus: 'Fy on a thousand pound!	F.Fkl. 1227
Mo than a thousand stories, as I gesse.	F.Fkl. 1412
Of pure gold a thousand pound of wichte	F.Fkl. 1560
'Sire, I releesse thee thy thousand pound	F.Fkl. 1613
For he that with his thousand cordes alye	G.SN. 8
Though that he lyve myghte a thousand year.	G.CY. 978
Ne koude, by an hondred thousand deel.	H.Mop. 137
Yet hath this brid by twenty thousand fould	H.Mop. 169
Allas! a thousand folk hath rakel ire	H.Mop. 289
Hadde among ten thousand be.	BD. 971
Bet than my-self an hundred thousand deel.	Comp.L. 32
More then my-self an hundred thousand sithe.	Anel. 222
Yit was ther joye more a thousand fold	PF. 208
Sawe I sytting many a thousand payr	PF. 238 var
The place yaf a thousand savours swote.	PF. 274
almeist fyve hundred thowsand pass, I am	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
moment to ten thowsand wynter, for as	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
In armes with a thousand shippes wente	TC.1. 68
And that so meny a thousand lusty knyght	TC.1. 165 var
That to him-self a thousand time he seyde.	TC.1. 457
I shal bejaped ben a thousand time	TC.1. 531
A thousand fold his wo gan multiplie.	TC.1. 546
A thousand fold more than he can deserve!	TC.1. 819
Withinne a thousand year, and wordes tho	TC.2. 23
A thousand fold, and down her yen caste;	TC.2. 142
A thousand Troyes who-so that me yave.	TC.2. 977
A thousand fold; but if I were as thou.	TC.2. 1003
Therwith a thousand times, or he lette.	TC.2. 1089
A thousand fold yit hyer than the sonne:	TC.2. 1586
And in a thousand formes down him sente	TC.3. 20
Although he were a thousand fold my brother;	TC.3. 252
A thousand olde stories thee alegge	TC.3. 297
A thousand times on a morwe sterve.	TC.3. 389
That twenty thousand times or she lette	TC.3. 473
Me were levere a thousand fold to dye.	TC.3. 574
And therwithal a thousand time her kiste.	TC.3. 1252
And wel a thousand times gan he sike.	TC.3. 1360
A thousand fold was worth more than he wen'de.	TC.3. 1540
A thousand time, and gan the day to blesse	TC.3. 1595
That, though I mighte a thousand times selle	TC.3. 1601
A thousand fold: this nedeth not t'enquere.	TC.3. 1684
A thousand sikes hotter than the gledo	TC.4. 337
After the deth she cri'de a thousand sithe.	TC.4. 739
Tho gan she pleyne a thousand times more.	TC.4. 826
A thousand times mercy I you preye:	TC.4. 1500
Ye may redresse, and, more a thousand sithe	TC.5. 1381
With his slepy thousand sones.	HF.1. 75
Many thousand tymes twelve.	HF.3. 126
Wel more, by a thousand dele.	HF.3. 405
A thousand holes, and wel moo.	HF.3. 859
Twenty thousand in a route.	HF.3. 1029
O, many a thousand tymes twelve	HF.3. 1036
A thousand tymes I have herd men telle.	LGW. 1
For here ben twenty thousand moo sitting	LGW. 559
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday.	Astr. 115-21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde	Astr. 132-9
I, which seyen have a thousand.	RR. 870
Ne by a thousand deel so riche.	RR. 1074
A thousand thinges faste by.	RR. 1638
Among a thousand thinges mo.	RR. 1650
A thousande angres shall come upon.	RR. 2554
Nor of a thousand full scarsly.	RR. 5460
Among a thousand that fyndith oon;	RR. 5534
And yit it thousand, as I gesse.	RR. 5735
A thousand tyme thou art forsworne;	RR. 6072
The xi. thousand maydens deere.	RR. 6247
A thousand and two hundred year.	RR. 7097
A thousand tyme more pitee	RR. 7684

## Thousands

thousandes of folk but a greet swallere	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
For thousandes his hondes maden deye.	TC.5. 1802



# Thrace

Right as the hunters, in the regne of Trace, . . .	A.Kn. 1638
That highte the grete temple of Mars in Trace, . . .	A.Kn. 1072
Lygurge hymself, the grete kyng of Trace; . . .	A.Kn. 2129
Of Trace honoured art and lord y-holde, . . .	A.Kn. 2374
That in the frosty contree called Trace, . . .	Anel. 2
kaves of the cuntre of Trace, betith this . . .	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
the hevye erthe! The poete of Trace . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
That kynge's doghter was of Trace, . . .	HF.1. 391
I youre Alceste, whilom queene of Trace, . . .	LGW. 432
'In Trace ther ye shul him finde, . . .	HF.3. 482
In a contree that highte Trace, . . .	HF.3. 495
Thou Eolus, thou kyng of Tracel . . .	HF.3. 699
Of Trace was he lorde, and kynne to Marte, . . .	LGW. 2244
And into Trace arryvyeth at the laste; . . .	LGW. 2309

# Thraldom

Women are born to thraldom and penance . . .	B.M.L. 286
But thraldom to our bodies and penance, . . .	B.M.L. 338
synne put a man in greet thraldom, . . .	I.Pars. 140-5
that thraldom and vileynye. And lo, . . .	I.Pars. 140-5
an avaricious man is the thraldom of ydolatrie. . .	I.Pars. 745-50
of thraldom and the firste cause of thraldom . . .	I.Pars. 755-60
the gilt disserveth thraldom, but nat nature; . . .	I.Pars. 755-60
thraldom comth first by the desert of . . .	I.Pars. 755-60
hem conqueren. This name of thraldom . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
that synne was first cause of thraldom, . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
al this world in thraldom and subjeccioun; . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
thralles free out of thraldom. . .	I.Pars. 770-5
Or thraldom, though he fele in this distresse, . . .	TC.2. 856

# Thral

And now I am so caytyf and so thral, . . .	A.Kn. 1552
that been thralle and bonde of lynage . . .	B.Mel. 2750-5
And maketh eek of hem to been his thral. . .	B.Mk. 3343
My servant, which that is my thral by right, . . .	C.Doc. 183
Yeld me my thral, if that it be youre wille, . . .	C.Doc. 189
The cherl shal have his thral; this I awarde. . .	C.Doc. 202
Which shal be bothe my detour and my thral, . . .	D.WB. 155
The feend, that yow wolde make thral and bonde; . . .	D.Fri. 1660
And nat to been constrainde as a thral; . . .	F.Fkl. 769
Thee serveth ay thyn owene thral Ceille; . . .	G.SN. 196
He is his thral to whom that he hath sayd . . .	H.Mcp. 357
synne ye been woxen thral and foul, and . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
dooth synne is thral of synne; . . .	I.Pars. 140-5
than to be thral to my body, or than for . . .	I.Pars. 145-50
to maken of my body a thral; . . .	I.Pars. 145-50
a fouler thral may no man ne womman . . .	I.Pars. 145-50
moore is he thral, and moore to God . . .	I.Pars. 145-50
an avarious man is thral to ydolatrie . . .	I.Pars. 745-50 var
that his sone Canaan sholde be thral to . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
If womman thral were taken in this . . .	I.Pars. 835-40
or oold, gentil or thral, free or servant, . . .	I.Pars. 960-5
And through pleasaunce become his thral . . .	BD. 766
be thral to the, yit yif thou maist nat putten . . .	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
that art thral to thyng that is right foul . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
But held him as his thral lowe in destresse, . . .	TC.1. 439
His thral, his servant, in the lest degree. . .	LGW. 1313
And maken hem of Athenes his thralle . . .	LGW. 1940
Do what you lyst, I wyf your thral be founde . . .	Rosem. 23
Unto the world; leve now to be thral; . . .	Truth. 23
And ben thy wyves thral, as seyn these wyse, . . .	Buk. 20
That he youre thral so gretly is; . . .	RR. 3559
That maketh thee thral for thi reward, . . .	RR. 4640
But unto love I was so thral, . . .	RR. 5142

# Thralles

The fredom of your hertes to him thralle! . . .	TC.1. 235
My sikerneshe, and thralleyn liberte? . . .	TC.2. 773
And he can wel these lordis thralleyn, . . .	RR. 882
And thralle hem self they be so nyce . . .	RR. 4877
That thralleyn folk so giteles. . .	RR. 7664

# Thralled

And love is thralled in servage, . . .	RR. 5807
--	----------

# Thralle

been servaunts and thralles to synne, . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
been nat lordes of thralles, but that . . .	I.Pars. 755-60
lyve benignely with thy thralles; . . .	I.Pars. 755-60
that thou clepest thy thralles been Goddes peple, . . .	I.Pars. 760-5
maken ful oof thralles of hem that been, . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
ther they byen thralles, whan they han . . .	I.Pars. 770-5
they maken hire thralles free out of thraldom. . .	I.Pars. 770-5

# Thraste (pret.)

But right anon a thousand peple in thraste, . . .	C.Doc. 260
And in her bosom doon the lettre thraste, . . .	TC.2. 1155

# Thraste see Thraste, Thrust

# Thread

Hankyng by a soull twynes threed, . . .	A.Kn. 2030
Nettes of gold threed had he greet plentee . . .	B.Mk. 3665
Hir gilte heres with a golden threed . . .	PF. 267
And Atropos my thred of lif to-breste . . .	TC.4. 1546
Till Lachesis his thred no longer twine, . . .	TC.5. 7
Whiche with a thred of gold she wolde binde: . . .	TC.5. 812
Folwyng alway the threde, as he hath come. . .	LGW. 2018
And gan this nedle threde anon; . . .	RR. 99
With a threde bastynng my slevis, . . .	RR. 104
A large coverechief of threde . . .	RR. 7367
Upon a lace all of white threde, . . .	RR. 7371

# Threadbare

With a threadbare cope, as is a poure scooler, . . .	A.Prol. 260
Ful threadbare was his overate courtuery; . . .	A.Prol. 290

# Threadbare—Continued

Lo thus by smellyng, and threadbare array, . . .	G.CY. 890
threadbare, and roten with donge, rather . . .	I.Pars. 415-20

# Threads

right delye thredres and subtile craft, of perdurable . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
---	------------------

# Threat see Thret-

# Three

That was hire Chapeleyn, and Preestes thre. . .	A.Prol. 164
A fewe termes hadde he, two or thre, . . .	A.Prol. 639
And thre year in this wise his lif he ladde . . .	A.Kn. 1446
That weren in these oratories thre, . . .	A.Kn. 1917
For tho thre formes that thou hast in thee, . . .	A.Kn. 2313
Heere thre, ther ten, holdynge hir questioun, . . .	A.Kn. 2514
And fully heeld a feste dayes thre, . . .	A.Kn. 2736
Duc Theseus leet forth thre steedes bryng, . . .	A.Kn. 2889
And thanne with drye stokkes, cloven a thre, . . .	A.Kn. 2954
Thre tymes ryden al the fyr aboute . . .	A.Kn. 2952 var
Y-geten us these knedyng-tubbes thre, . . .	A.Mil. 3564
His owene hande he may cladden adre, . . .	A.Mil. 3624
And shortly, up they clomben alle thre; . . .	A.Mil. 3636
He hadde y-boght hym knedyng-tubbes thre, . . .	A.Mil. 383
That Romayns hath venquyshed tymes thre, . . .	B.M.L. 291
Thre year and moore? how lasteth hire vitaille? . . .	B.M.L. 499
And ny the castel swiche thre dwelten thre, . . .	B.M.L. 550
Thre dayes and o quarter of a tyde; . . .	B.M.L. 798
Bitwixe hem thre, syn they been thus y-mette? . . .	B.M.L. 1115
With a gaunt, with hevendes thre, . . .	B.Th. 2032
Thre of his olde fosa han it espyed, . . .	B.Mel. 2160-5
whiche women men seyn that thre thynges . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80
fro youre herte thre thynges that been . . .	B.Mel. 2310-5
the whiche thre thynges ne been nat fieble . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
that thy conseilours have thilke thre condicions . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
the whiche thre thynges been . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40
profitable, the whiche thre ye han nat . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40
thyne enemyes been thre, and they han . . .	B.Mel. 2560-5
two or thre, yet dwellen ther ynowe to wreken . . .	B.Mel. 2560-5
cause is thy thre enemyes. The cause . . .	B.Mel. 2585-90
the thre enemyes of mankynde,—that is . . .	B.Mel. 2610-5
wold and suffred that thy thre enemyes been . . .	B.Mel. 2615-20
alwey have thre thynges in youre herte, . . .	B.Mel. 2810-5
Thanne the wieste of hem thre . . .	B.Mk. 3005-10
To telle yow a tale, or two, or three; . . .	B.Mk. 3158
Three hundred foxes took Sampson for ire, . . .	B.Mk. 3221
And eek thre thousand bodies were ther slayn . . .	B.Mk. 3278
And with hym been his litel children thre; . . .	B.Mk. 3601
His yonge sone, that thre year was of age, . . .	B.Mk. 3621
Three large sowes hadde she, and namo; . . .	B.NP. 4020
Three keen and eek a sheep that highte Malle, . . .	B.NP. 4021
Though it abyde a yeer, or two, or thre; . . .	B.NP. 4246
That in the grove hadde wonned yeres thre, . . .	B.NP. 4406
Al had she taken preestes two or thre, . . .	C.Pard. 371
That than a man hath dronken draughtes thre, . . .	C.Pard. 568
These riotours thre, of whiche I telle, . . .	C.Pard. 661
Herkeneth, felawes, we thre been al ones, . . .	C.Pard. 696
Togidres han thise thre hir trouthes plight . . .	C.Pard. 702
The proudeste of thise riotours thre . . .	C.Pard. 716
That shal departed been among us thre; . . .	C.Pard. 812
And bowed hym large botelles thre, . . .	C.Pard. 871
Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels thre, . . .	C.Pard. 877
As thre of hem were goode, and two were badde, . . .	D.WB. 196
The thre were goode men and riche, and olde; . . .	D.WB. 197
'Thou seydest eek, that ther been thynges thre . . .	D.WB. 362
On which, he seyde, how that his wyves thre . . .	D.WB. 760
Al sodeynly thre leves have I plyght . . .	D.WB. 790
But if I telle tales, two or thre, . . .	D.WB. 846
If that me liste, or it were dayes thre; . . .	D.WB. 1107
Bothe hey and cart and eek his caples thre, . . .	D.Fri. 1554
That is to seyn, bothe oon, and two, and thre, . . .	D.Sum. 2035
And thus he hidde doon eken hem alle thre, . . .	D.Sum. 2042
He hadde the firste smel of fartes thre, . . .	D.Sum. 2284
In al a toun Grisildis thre or two; . . .	E.Cl. 1165
Ye shul nat plesen hire fully yeres thre,— . . .	E.Mch. 1562
Til dayes foure, or thre dayes atte leeste, . . .	E.Mch. 1891
Thre thynges, certes, shal ye wyne therby; . . .	E.Mch. 2170
They thanken hym galyng, by two, by thre, . . .	F.Sq. 364
But if it were a two furlong or thre, . . .	F.Fkl. 1172
They seten stille, and no wight but they thre, . . .	F.Fkl. 1208
Two year, or thre, for to respiten me, . . .	F.Fkl. 1582
'That fro this toun ne stant but miles thre, . . .	G.SN. 173
And now of thre how maystow bere witness?' . . .	G.SN. 336
Right as a man hath sapienes thre, . . .	G.SN. 338
Thre persones may ther right wel bee; . . .	G.SN. 341
Thre strokes in the nekke he smoot hire tho, . . .	G.SN. 526
Thre dayes lyved she in this torment, . . .	G.SN. 537
To han respit thre dayes and namo, . . .	G.SN. 543
It semed as he had priked miles thre, . . .	G.CY. 561
Rome, Alisandre, Troye, and othere thre, . . .	G.CY. 975
'Leene me a marc,' quod he, 'but dayes thre, . . .	G.CY. 1026
To lene a man a noble, or two, or thre, . . .	G.CY. 1037
And lat hym bryngen ounces two or thre, . . .	G.CY. 1104
And toke thise ounces thre to the chanoun, . . .	G.CY. 1112
With thise thre tynes whiche that we han wrought . . .	G.CY. 1332
Unto the goldamyth with thise tynes thre . . .	G.CY. 1337
The speces of penitence been thre, . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
And this stant on thre thynges: . . .	I.Pars. 105-10
fruytful penitence agayn thre thynges in . . .	I.Pars. 110-5
manere, by-cause that ther been thre maneres . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
maneres of defautes agayn thre thynges . . .	I.Pars. 185-90
man to contridoun is the hope of thre thynges; . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
Now been ther thre maneres of . . .	I.Pars. 475-80
Agayns thre manere of wronges that . . .	I.Pars. 520-5

### Three—Continued

three thynges, as thus: agayns hate	I.Pars. 520-5
forgon three shrewes: Fride, that ay	I.Pars. 550-5
Thou shalt kepe three condicions;	I.Pars. 590-5
man is in three maneres. Outher it is	I.Pars. 680-5
as seith Seint Luc xxiii., how that the	I.Pars. 700-5
comth in three maneres. Somtyme of	I.Pars. 910-5
for three thynges a man and his wyf fleschly	I.Pars. 935-40
Now ben ther three manere of almesses:	I.Pars. 1030-5
Certes, it is privileged of three thynges	I.Pars. 1040-5
fastyngs start in three thynges:	I.Pars. 1050-5
With a gret horne blow three mot	BD. 376
For he ne counted nat three strees	BD. 717
That cometh of thilke speres thryes three,	PF. 61
Messagerye and Mede and other three,—	PF. 228
And of these three she wot hir-self, I trowe,	PF. 552
'Beth of good herte and geweth, alle three;	PF. 660
fevere of three dayes. Of alle whiche	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
that we demen that thise three thynges be	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
clernesse of renoun to the three forseide thynges,	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
with hise three hevedes was caught and al	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
three goddesses, furis and vengeresses of	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
ben constrayned by three unseynnesses,	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
the three forseide strengthis of the soule).	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
And so we may be gladed alle three.	TC.1. 994
Ek scarcely ben ther in this place three	TC.2. 43
Withinne a paved parlour; and they three	TC.2. 82
O Furies three of helle, on you I crye!	TC.2. 438
Into the gardin, with her neeces three;	TC.2. 814
Til two or three of his messages yeden	TC.2. 938
Hem alle three; and whan ye may goodly	TC.2. 1720
Tak, nece myn, your leve at alle three,	TC.3. 209
And after I go telle it two or three;	TC.3. 313
That Pireis and the swiftes stedes three,	TC.3. 1703
O ye Herines, Nightes doughten three,	TC.4. 22
Ya to or three with-outyn oon doute	TC.4. 404 var
Or calculinge savileth not three haves!	TC.4. 1398
And to you, angry Parcas, suستن three,	TC.5. 3
If thou thus ligge a day or two or three,	TC.5. 411
Prudence, alas! oon of thine yen three	TC.5. 744
Thou on, and two, and three, eterne on-live,	TC.5. 1883
That regnest ay in three and two and on,	TC.5. 1884
Or elles three, peraventure?	HF.1. 304
That whatsoever in al these three	HF.2. 208
Is set amydde of these three,	HF.2. 337
So that withynne a day, or two or three,	LGW. 1511
Of these three poyntes ther nas noon hym lich.	LGW. 1529
Ye weren in my contree alle three,	LGW. 2057
And yonge, but of twenty yere and three.	LGW. 2075
And eke the gayler, and wyth hem alle three	LGW. 2153
The Furies three, with al hire mortal bronde,	LGW. 2252
And seyde, 'Hereof a draught, or two, or three,	LGW. 2667
At my requeste, as three of you or twyne;	F. 76
a certain of conclusions for three causes.	Astr. 1-5
3. Mater.—The Moder of thin	Astr. 25-32
that contenen in nombre 365, dividid also	Astr. 45-50
bak side. That amountith 360 degrees.	Astr. 60-5
23 letters capitals and a small crosse (-)	Astr. 60-5
myle wey, and 3 mile weie maken an houre.	Astr. 60-5
with 3 cercles, of whiche the leest	Astr. 65-70
whiche declinacioun after Ptholome is 23	Astr. 65-70
these 3 is clepid the Cercle Equinoxial, upon	Astr. 70-5
The widest of these 3 principal cercles	Astr. 75-82
and some by three, after the quantite of	Astr. 82-8
23. Denticulus.—Thin Almury is clepid	Astr. 115-21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday,	Astr. 115-21
3. Conclusio. To knowe every tyme of the	Astr. 127-32
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde	Astr. 132-9
and fond ther 23 degrees of libra	Astr. 139-45 var
signe is departid in three evene parties by 10	Astr. 165-8
elles by 3 and 3, it is necessarie to thy	Astr. 168-70
23. Conclusio. To prove evidently the	Astr. 251-8
33. Conclusio. To knowe the cennyth of	Astr. 322-4
departe alle thilke degrees in 3 evene	Astr. 343-50
of 3 houses; for ley thy label over everiche	Astr. 343-50
of these 3 parties, and than maist thou se	Astr. 343-50
of mydnyght, and thus hast thou othe 3 houses;	Astr. 343-50
is the nader of these 3 houses the begynnyn	Astr. 343-50
of the 3 houses that folowen.	Astr. 382-91 var
the space [of] 3 [degrees] of the latitude	RR. 380
Three tymes ben y-passed by.	RR. 1354
Of which ther were two or three.	RR. 1684
Two dayes atte leest or three.	RR. 1748
I drough out with the fethers thre	RR. 2533
And woldest seyn three thingis or mo,	RR. 2789
Three other thingis, that gret solas	RR. 3060
And thus to kepe it ther were three,	RR. 3066
Awayed with these three and sene.	RR. 4237
And also to the tother three	RR. 4501
Three wonder yifes, of his grace,	RR. 5259
For twyne of noubre is bet than three	RR. 5781 em
Three gret myscheves hem assailith,	

### Threpe

Sol gold is, and Luna silver we threpe, . . . G.CY. 826

### Thresh

He wolde threshe, and therto dyke and delve, . . . A.Prol. 536

### Threshold

And on the threshold of the dore withoute: . . . A.Mil. 3482

### Threshold—Continued

And as she wolde over hir threshold gon	E.Cl. 288
Biside the threshold in an oxes stalle,	E.Cl. 291
the threschecfolde. And I, of whom the	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
<b>Threste</b> ( <i>pres. and pret.</i> )	
He, thurgh the thilkeste of the throng gan threste,	A.Kn. 2612
And sotilly this lettre doun she threste	E.Mch. 2003
wolt thresten or powen in-to nature schulle	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
ye thresten a-doun yowre dignytes bynethen	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
With that his arm al sodenly he threste	TC.3. 1574
Which that his herte twiste and faste threste;	TC.4. 254
By my tregret, I gadre and threste The gret tresour	RR. 6825
<b>Threste</b> <i>see</i> <b>Thraste, Thrust</b>	
<b>Threte</b>	
And every day this walle they wolde threte,	LGW. 754
So gan he threte and manace,	RR. 8161
<b>Threteth</b>	
he threteth moore than he may perfourne	I.Pars. 645-50
'But bid him come, or deth, that thus me threteth,	TC.4. 909
<b>Thretreth</b>	
Of al his thretreth rekke nat a myte!	G.CY. 698
<b>Thretreth</b> <i>see</i> <b>Thirty</b>	
<b>Threw</b>	
Whan he hir threw upon the pavement;	B.Mil. 85
I seye that in a wardrobe they hym threwe	B.Pri. 1762
To hevене threw, and held his hondes hye:	TC.3. 184
And sobrelithe on her he threw his look,	TC.5. 929
To-gidre almost, they threwe yfere	RR. 786
<b>Thrice</b>	
In lystes thrice, and ay slayn his foo,	A.Prol. 63
And thrice hadde she been at Jerusalem;	A.Prol. 483
Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thrice,	A.Prol. 562
Of maistres hadde he mo than thrice ten,	A.Prol. 576
Thrice riden al the place aboute	A.Kn. 2952
And thrice with hir speres claterynge,	A.Kn. 2954
And thrice how the ladyes gonne crye,	A.Kn. 2955
As I have thrice in this shorte nyght	A.Rv. 4265
And shal be beten thrice in an houre,	B.Pri. 1732
That cometh of thilke speres thryes three,	PF. 61
Thryes hadde alle, with his bemes shene,	TC.5. 9
That thrice doun she fil in swich a were,	LGW. 2686
<b>Thrice</b> <i>see</i> <b>Thrie</b>	
<b>Thridde</b> <i>see</i> <b>Third</b>	
<b>Thrie</b>	
She took him faste, and seyde, 'This nyght thrye—	TC.2. 89
And with a sorful sik she seyde thrye,	TC.2. 463
'Wel,' quod Pandare, 'as I have told you thrye,	TC.2. 1285
<b>Thrie</b> <i>see</i> <b>Thrice</b>	
<b>Thrit</b>	
But by my thrit yet shal I blere hir eye,	A.Rv. 4049
If he continue, I holde his thrit y-do;	G.CY. 739
For, if ye doon, youre thrit is goon ful clene;	G.CY. 1425
'And right good thrit, I praye to God, have ye,	TC.2. 582
Now good thrit have he, wher-so that he be!	TC.2. 847
That by my thrit he shal it nevere winne,	TC.2. 1483
'Now good thrit have ye!' quod Eleyne the Queene.	TC.2. 1687
'Now, by my thrit,' quod he, 'that shal besene!	TC.3. 871
Ther good thrit on that wise gentel herte!	TC.3. 947
He gan to stroke, and good thrit bad ful ofte	TC.3. 1249
And by my thrit, my wending out of Troye.	TC.4. 1630
Yvel thrit come on your jowes,	HF.3. 696
By my thrit quod he ma Dame	HF.3. 757 var
On hem is lytel thrit y-sene.	RR. 6806
<b>Thritiest</b>	
The thritieste and oon the beste knight,	TC.1. 1081
Of women in this world the thritieste,	TC.2. 737
<b>Thritly</b>	
Under his belt he bar ful thritly—	A.Prol. 105
Abyde, and lat us werken thritly.	A.Mil. 3131
Which that in Latyn thritly hem grette,	F.Fkl. 1174
Ye wolde wondre how wel and thritly	G.CY. 603 var
She took her leve at hem ful thritly	TC.3. 211
<b>Thrity</b>	
I kan right now no thrity tale seyn,	B.Mil. 46
Hir chaffare was so thrity and so newe	B.Mil. 138
This was a thrity tale for the none!	B.Sh. 1165
That to a thrity household may suffice;	B.Sh. 1436
I sitte at boom, I have no thrity clooth.	D.WB. 238
And for to been a thrity man right able;	E.Mch. 1912
Ensample of this, ye thrity wymmen, alle,	Anel. 197
That thrity was to heryn her servise	TC.1. 164 var
And gan her bet beholds in thrity wise.	TC.1. 275
<b>Thritl</b> <i>see</i> <b>Thril</b>	
<b>Thringe</b>	
But in his sleeve he gan to thring A rasour	RR. 7417
<b>Thringe</b> <i>see</i> <b>In-thringe, Throng, Throngen</b>	
<b>Thringing</b>	
Thorough-out the yerde al thringyng.	RR. 656
<b>Thrist</b> <i>see</i> <b>Thrust</b>	
<b>Thrive</b> ( <i>pres. tense</i> )	
So moot I thryve I shal, at cokkes crowe,	A.Mil. 3675
For, John,'seyde he, 'als ever moot I thryve,	A.Rv. 4177
Scarsly amonges twelve two shuln thryve,	B.Sh. 1418
So thryve I, quod this Somanour, so I shall	D.Sum. 1764
Nere thou our brother sholdest nat thryvel	D.Sum. 1944
'Ye shul be deed,' quod he, 'so moot I thryvel	D.Sum. 2034
At youre requeste, as ever moot I thryvel!	E.Cl. 172
How that our bisynesse shal thryve and preeve;	G.CY. 1211
Never to thryve were to long a date,	G.CY. 1411
Of his wil, certes never shal he thryve,	G.CY. 1478



**Thrive** (*pres. tense*)—*Continued*

I wol nat wratthe hym, al so moot I thryve!	H.Mcp. 80
The montance of a gnat, so moot I thryve!	H.Mcp. 255
And I the most unlikely for to thryve;	Comp.L. 90
No wonder is, though it may never thrive.	TC.1. 966
'As ever thrive I,' quod this Pandarus.	TC.2. 120
'Nay, nay!' quod he, 'as ever mote I thrive,	TC.2. 125
This thing be told to you, so mote I thrive!	TC.2. 135
To swich as him think'th able for to thrive.	TC.2. 207
Ayeins thy lust that helpeþ thee to thrive!	TC.2. 1057
And seide, 'Joves, lat him never thrive	TC.2. 1607
So thrive I, this night shal I make it wel,	TC.3. 710
Ne shal he never thrive, out of drede;	TC.5. 759
But noght nyl I, so mote I thryve,	HF.3. 239
'As thryve I,' quod she, 'ye shal faile,	HF.3. 525
Wel yvel mote they thryve and thee,	RR. 1067
He shal not thryve theyrnye, for he	RR. 3276

**Thrive** (*past part.*)

Ne yit is he not thryven so . . . . .	RR. 5841
---------------------------------------	----------

**Thriveth**

whennes thryveth thanne or whennes comith . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
---	-------------------

**Thriving**

But yif the thryvyng soule ne . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
---	-------------------

**Throat**

The careyne, in the busk, with throte y-curve,	A.Kn. 2013
Myn is the stranglyng and hangyng by the throte,	A.Kn. 2458
Ful often blessed was his myrie throte,	A.Mil. 3218
And by the throte-bolle he caughte Alayn;	A.Rv. 4273
And kitte the throte of Hermengyld atwo,	B.ML. 600
Twice a day it passed thurgh his throte,	B.Pri. 1738
And kitte his throte, and in a pit hym caste.	B.Pri. 1761
Ther he, with throte y-korven, lay upright,	B.Pri. 1801
Sith that thy throte is kut, to my semyng?	B.Pri. 1838
'My throte is kut unto my nekke bone,'	B.Pri. 1839
No deyntee morsel passed thurgh hir throte,	B.NP. 4025
Of whiche the faireste hewed on hir throte	B.NP. 4059
This Chauntecleer gan Gronen in his throte,	B.NP. 4076
Allas! the shorte throte, the tendre mouth,	C.Pard. 517
That of his throte he maketh his pryvee,	C.Pard. 527
Hir throte, as I have now memoire,	BD. 944
wrecheide kutyng of throte of the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600

leet kутten the throte of his daughter by . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
---	---------------------

Al sholde I with this knif my throte kerven!"—	TC.2. 325
Her snowish throte, her brestes rounde and lite:	TC.3. 1250
And therewithal unto hir throte he sterte,	LGW. 1794
That hath hir by the throte, with swerde at herte?	LGW. 1803
Into the beestes throte he shal hem caste,	LGW. 2005
While that he elepeth kut his throte atwo;	LGW. 2657
And shal I have my throte korve a-two?	LGW. 2695
thy throte, Gemini thin armeholes and . . . . .	Astr. 108-15
Hir throte also white of hewe . . . . .	RR. 557

**Throats**

They ne spared not hir throtes. . . . .	BD. 320
And that is routh, for by her throtes . . . . .	RR. 192
That songen thorough her mery throtes . . . . .	RR. 507

**Throes**

And in his throves frenetik and madde . . . . .	TC.5. 206
So were his throves sharpe and wonder stronge. . . . .	TC.5. 1201

**Throne**

Arrayed right as he were a god in trone. . . . .	A.Kn. 2529
The myghty trone, the precious tresor, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3333
His roial trone myghte hym nat availle. . . . .	B.Mk. 3950
Ther is no man that lyveth under the trone . . . . .	C.Pard. 542
This noble kyng is set up in his trone;	F.Sq. 275
neither by hevenc, for it is Goddes trone;	I.Pars. 585-90
Than seide he thus, 'Almighty Joye in trone,	TC.4. 1079
'O mighty God,' quod Pandarus, 'in trone!	TC.4. 1086
And seide, 'Lord, that set art in thy trone,	TC.4. 1175
That goddes trone gonne honoure, . . . . .	HF.3. 294
I herde aboute her trone y-songe, . . . . .	HF.3. 307

**Throng**

He, thurgh the thikkeste of the throng gan threste,	A.Kn. 2612
Gan pullen up the smok, and in he throng. . . . .	E.Mch. 2353
But throng now her, now ther, among hem bothe, . . . . .	Anel. 55

**Throng** *see* **Thing-, Thruungen****Throp-** *see* **Thorp-****Throsta**

Al whan he herde the thrustel syng, . . . . .	B.Th. 1963
The throstel old; the frosty feldfare. . . . .	PF. 364
And thrustles, terins, and mavyis, . . . . .	RR. 665

**Thrustlecock**

The thrustlecock made eek hir lay, . . . . .	B.Th. 1959
--	------------

**Through** (*specimens*)

Som drope of pitee, thurgh thy gentillesse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 920
That thurgh a wyndow, thikke of many a barre	A.Kn. 1075
But I moot been in prisoun thurgh Saturne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1328
And eek thurgh Juno, jalous and eek wood, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1329
Y-stiked thurgh my trewe, careful herte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1565
Thurgh which men myghten any light discernen,—	A.Kn. 1989
That Arcita me thurgh the herte here;	A.Kn. 2256
Forth with 'Weheel' thurgh thikke and thurgh thenne.	A.Rv. 4066
He yezeth, and he spekeþ thurgh the nose, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4151
And what thurgh negligence in oure wakynge,—	B.ML. 22
Ye been submytted thurgh youre fere assent	B.ML. 35
Nat Rome, for the harm thurgh Hanybal, . . . . .	B.ML. 290
Thurgh payens, that conquereden al aboute	B.ML. 542
This knyght, thurgh Sathanas temptaciouns, . . . . .	B.ML. 598

**Through** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

Thurgh out hir brest, than ben a womman wikke;	B.ML. 1028
Twice a day it passed thurgh his throte, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1738
He priketh thurgh a fair forest . . . . .	B.Th. 1944
And al it was thurgh Goddes gras, . . . . .	B.Th. 2021
As laurer thurgh the year is for to sene;	E.Mch. 1466
Ther passeth thurgh his herte nyght by nyght,	E.Mch. 1581
They ben accorded, rownyng thurgh a wal,	E.Mch. 2130
But thurgh his magik for a wyke or tweye	F.Fkl. 1295
Honored is thurgh al the Barbarie. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1452
And as thou smellst hem thurgh my preyere,	G.SN. 256
Which Goddes sone us tolde thurgh his grace;	G.SN. 325
And whan he thurgh his madnesse and folye	G.CY. 742
Hath lost his owene good thurgh jupartye,	G.CY. 743
They percen so, and thurgh the wal they goon,	G.CY. 911
grace . . . . . spryngeth of God thurgh remembrance	I.Pars. 115-20
lyf, thurgh the benigne grace of hym that . . . . .	I.Pars. 1090-5
Thurgh Juno that had herd hir bone, . . . . .	BD. 129
And deed, right thurgh defeaute of sleepe, . . . . .	BD. 223
Throgh defeaute of slepyng thus . . . . .	BD. 241
Thurgh noyse and swetnesse of her song, . . . . .	BD. 297
And through the glas the sunne shon . . . . .	BD. 336
That wynter, through his colde morwes, . . . . .	BD. 411
'But through that draughte I have lorn . . . . .	BD. 684
Thurgh jelous Phebus, this mysaventure. . . . .	Mars. 140
That through the world hir goodnesse is y-shewed.	Mars. 181
'Thurgh me men goon in-to that blisful place . . . . .	PF. 127
By my statut and through my governance,	PF. 387
Than outhte she be myn thurgh hir mercy, . . . . .	PF. 437
That thurgh myn eres the noyse wente tho. . . . .	PF. 500
pervertede some thurw the errour of the wikkide or	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
highte Visvius, that writith out thurw his . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
chemeneyes . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
was redy and ententyf thurwe my favour . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
thurw perced me, that was desyrous of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
thurw constreynynge causes, wil desirith . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
percen and thurw passen the corage withinne; . . . . .	TC.1. 39
apeyred Thorough wikked tonges, be it he or she;	TC.1. 74
Thorough which that Troye moste be for-do, . . . . .	TC.2. 102
Thorough Edippus his sone, and al that dede;	TC.2. 105
Amphiorax, fl thurgh the grounde to helle.' . . . .	TC.2. 357
Thurgh myn abet, that he thyn honour shente. . . . .	TC.2. 536
Thurgh which I wot that I mot nedes dyen. . . . .	TC.2. 616
For thurgh this strete he mot to palseys ride;	TC.2. 712
Thurgh which I mighte stonde in worse plit:	TC.3. 787
Is thurgh a goter by a prive wente . . . . .	TC.5. 443
Delicious through wind, or touche of oorde, . . . . .	Adam. 7
And al is through thy negligence and rape. . . . .	HF.1. 152
Of Troye through the Greek Synoun, . . . . .	HF.1. 374
And deyde through the wounde smerte. . . . .	HF.2. 461
Al the way through which I cam; . . . . .	HF.3. 179
Images, lo, through swych magik, . . . . .	HF.3. 584
That through the world her fame go, . . . . .	LGW. 746
They leete hir thowes thurgh the clifte pace, . . . . .	LGW. 757
Thurgh thyn envye wordis us letest alle! . . . . .	LGW. 1361
But syn my name is loste thurgh yow,' quod she,	LGW. 1586
For to desiren, thurgh his appetite, . . . . .	LGW. 1650
Ryght thurgh the sleighte of hir enchauntement.	LGW. 1867
Thurgh al the toun, that men may see and here . . . . .	Scog. 16
Through pride, or through thy grete reknellesse, . . . . .	Ven. 34
She wolde al knowe thurgh her espyng. . . . .	Purse. 17
Out of this toun help me thurgh your myght, . . . . .	Astr. 67-80
in manere of an extre, that goth thorough the hole	RR. 132
Tho gan I walke thorough the mede, . . . . .	RR. 1064
These losengers thorough flaterye; . . . . .	RR. 1759
For neithir thorough gras ne rote . . . . .	RR. 2963
But it were thurgh the God of Love. . . . .	RR. 3006
Thorough the breces anon wente I, . . . . .	

**Through-darted** *see* **Darted****Through-girt** *see* **Girt****Throughout** (*specimens*)

But I was hurt right now thoroughout myn eye . . . . .	A.Kn. 1096
That thoroughout al the court was his renoun. . . . .	A.Kn. 1432
By ordinance, thorough-out the citee large, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2567
Thoroughout the see of Grece unto the straye	B.ML. 464
With drye feet thorough-out the see passynge. . . . .	B.ML. 490
Thurgh-out oure wilde see, til atte laste . . . . .	B.ML. 506
The fame anon throughout the toun is born, . . . . .	B.ML. 995
Thoroughout this wyde world his name ran, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3303
The same nyght thorough-out the hegges brast	B.NP. 4408
This daggere shal thoroughout thyn herte go!	C.Pard. 655
And thurgh-out helle swarmeden aboute, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1696
Doon cryen thoroughout Sarray his citee, . . . . .	F.Sq. 46
Thoroughout his armure it wol kerve and byte, . . . . .	F.Sq. 158
That wolde percen thoroughout every thyng; . . . . .	F.Sq. 237
Throughout the world so gan her name sprynge, . . . . .	Anel. 74
Thorough-out a litel window in a stewe . . . . .	TC.3. 601
Throughout the world, of honour and largesse, . . . . .	TC.3. 1724
Was thorough-out Troye y-fled with preste winges	TC.4. 661
Shal knotteles throughout her herte slide; . . . . .	TC.5. 769
Throughout the world my belle shal be ronge:	TC.5. 1062
And so bifel that thorough-out Troye toun, . . . . .	TC.5. 1649
Throughouten every region . . . . .	HF.3. 551
And roof hymself anon thoroughout the herte, . . . . .	LGW. 661
'Thoroughout the worlde oure shame is kid so wide,	LGW. 1028
This swerd thoroughout thyn herte shal I ryve.' . . . .	LGW. 1793
So woundeth hit thorough-out my herte kene. . . . .	Merc.B. 3

**Throughout** *see* **Through**

**Through-shoten** *see* **Shot**

**Throve**  
yit throf he haufol to alle folk (this is to . . . Bo.3. m.4.  
715-20

**Throw**

That he ne myghte out of his herte throwe . . . E.Cl. 453  
gripeh hym by the reynes for to throwen hym . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
Right so gan tho his yen up to throwe . . . TC.2. 971  
Gan for to rise and out her stremes throwe, . . . TC.3. 1418  
Throwe in a water now a stoon, . . . HF.2. 281  
That gon of aventure thrawe . . . HF.3. 1000 var

**Throw** *see* **Overthrow****Throwe**

Now lat us stynte of Custance but a throwe, . . . B.M.L. 953  
Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe? . . . B.Mk. 3326  
I wole with Thomas speke a litel throwe; . . . D.Sum. 1815  
Whan that this child had souked but a throwe, . . . E.Cl. 450  
And sifted and y-piked many a throwe, . . . G.C.Y. 941  
Your renoun is fordo than in a throwe; . . . Pity. 86  
That when that he was absent any throwe, . . . Anel. 93  
Now lat us stinte of Troilus a throwe, . . . TC.2. 687  
But it were I; for I can in a throwe . . . TC.2. 1655  
Who wolde have wen'd that, in so litel a throwe, . . . TC.4. 384  
Hath lordes olde: thorough which, withinne a throwe, . . . TC.5. 1461  
And pale as boxe she wax, and in a throwe . . . LGW. 866  
Is very of his crafte within a throwe; . . . LGW. 1286  
And Love hadde gete hym in this throwe . . . RR. 1771  
She gan to speke withynne a throwe . . . RR. 3867

**Throwes** *see* **Throes****Throwth**

He throweth on his helm of huge wyghte, . . . Mars. 99  
abated, ful ofte throweth adoun. . . Bo.3. p.5. 730-5

**Throwa**

he schal nat thennes be I-throwe ne bore . . . F.Sq. 326 var  
And all this mullok in a syve y-throwe, . . . G.C.Y. 940  
Ye be than for your heritage y-throwe . . . Pity. 89  
is throwen adoun for every lylt thyng. . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
And whan a wight is from her wheel y-throwe, . . . TC.4. 6  
That "him is wors that is fro wele y-throwe, . . . TC.4. 482  
Her yen throwen upward to her hed,— . . . TC.4. 1159  
Hadde on him throwen a vesture, . . . HF.3. 235  
The tour, ther as this Theseus is throwe, . . . LGW. 1960  
Whanne they from richesse arn [y-]throwe, . . . RR. 5484

**Thrunge**

so narwe and so streyt I-thrunge into . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40

**Thrust**

hast thrist thisel in-to wikke thinges: . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
the heyce cerle of hevne sholde thriste; . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1610-5

**Thrust** *see* **Thraste**, **Threoste****Thuis**

ile in the see that highte Tyle be . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5

**Thumh**

And yet he hadde a thombe of gold, pardee. . . A.Prol. 563  
Upon his thombe he hadde of gold a ring, . . . F.Sq. 83  
Upon hir thombe, or in hir purs it bere, . . . F.Sq. 148  
ringe to putten on the thombe of thi right . . . Astr. 25-32  
thyn Astrolabe upon the thombe of thi . . . Astr. 32-40  
thy right thombe, and turne thi lifte eyde . . . Astr. 121-7

**Thundes**

But he ne lafte nat for reyn ne thonder, . . . A.Prol. 492  
As greet as it had been a thonder dent, . . . A.Mil. 3807  
With wilde thonder dynt and fry levene . . . D.WB. 276  
But, 'Er that thonder stynte comth a reyn!'. . . D.WB. 732  
As score wondren somme on cause of thonder, . . . F.Sq. 258  
shal be ful of thonder clappes and . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
he brente five citees with thonder leyt and sank hem . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
ne the way of thonder leit, that is wont . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
wynd troublunze the see thondre with . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
415-20

And Jupiter that mak'th the thonder ringe, . . . TC.2. 233  
To dethe mote I smiten be with thonder, . . . TC.2. 1145  
Here no noise of reynes nor of thonder, . . . TC.3. 682  
With thonder-dint was slayn, that cri'de loude. . . TC.5. 1505  
But never was ther dynt of thonder,— . . . HF.2. 26  
Am dwellyng with the god of thonder, . . . HF.2. 100  
And north, as loude as any thunder, . . . HF.3. 591  
The thonder rored with a grisly stevene; . . . LGW. 1219

**Thundere**

the heyce thondrere (that is to seyn, of god), . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
1550-5

**Thundering**

His voys was as a trompe thondrynge; . . . A.Kn. 2174  
After the clappe of a thundrynge, . . . HF.2. 532

**Thurte**

Thee thurte nevere han the more fere; . . . TC.3. 572

**Thurfte** *see* **Thar****Thurgh** *see* **Through****Thurghfare** *see* **Throughfare****Thurrok**

a litel crevace into the thurrok, and in . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
ydelnesse is the thurrok of alle wikked . . . I.Pars. 715-20

**Thurw** *see* **Through****Thus** (*specimens*)

And thus with feyned flaterie and japes . . . A.Prol. 705  
And seyde thus: 'Now, lordynges, trewely, . . . A.Prol. 761  
Of myn honour, that thus comyleyne and crye? . . . A.Kn. 903  
Thus rit this due, thus rit this conquerour, . . . A.Kn. 981  
Hath Creon slayn, and wonne Thebes thus, . . . A.Kn. 1002  
And he were caught, it was accorded thus, . . . A.Kn. 1214  
Thus may we seyen alle, and namely I, . . . A.Kn. 1268

**Thus** (*specimens*)—*Continued*

And seyde hym thus, 'To Attence shaltou wende; . . . A.Kn. 1361  
And falaly chaunged hast thy name thus; . . . A.Kn. 1586  
This god of armes was arrayed thus: . . . A.Kn. 2046  
Ful lowe and dym, and seyde thus: 'Victorie!' . . . A.Kn. 2433  
And thus with joye and hope wel to fare, . . . A.Kn. 2435  
Somme seyden thus, somme seyde it shal be so, . . . A.Kn. 2516  
Thus endeth Palamon and Emelye; . . . A.Kn. 3107  
For thus seith Salomoun, that was ful trewe, . . . A.Mil. 3529  
For, John, ther is a lawe that says thus, . . . A.Rv. 4180  
thise wordes: 'It standeth thus,' quod . . . B.Mel.  
2995-3000

Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bigynne,— . . . B.Mk. 3093  
Thus helpe hym God, as *Judicum* can telle. . . B.Mk. 3236  
Thus ended is this myghty erl of Pize; . . . B.Mk. 3646  
And thus hath Nero slayn his maister deere. . . B.Mk. 3708  
She thoughte thus: 'By God, I am to nyce, . . . B.Mk. 3712  
And after this thus spak she to the knyght, . . . D.WB. 900  
And thus he hilde doon sleen hem alle thre. . . D.Sum. 2042  
Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus: . . . D.Sum. 2047  
Ye sey me thus, "that I am youre brother?" . . . D.Sum. 2126  
Thus Walter lowely—nay, but roially— . . . E.Cl. 421  
And seyde thus: 'Grisilde,' quod he, 'that day . . . E.Cl. 466  
Thus wolde she seyn with many a pitous teere. . . F.Fkl. 894  
Thus semed it to every mannes sighte. . . F.Fkl. 1151  
Seyde Plato. 'Ye, sire, and is it thus? . . . G.C.Y. 1456  
That ye have thus your blisse lore.' . . . BD. 747  
That I dide thus, and nyste why, . . . BD. 776  
That I knew tho, but thus hit stood. . . BD. 803  
'Among these ladies thus echoon, . . . BD. 816  
Thus, whether love breke, or elles dure, . . . Mars. 233  
With his triumph, and laurer-crowned thus, . . . Anel. 43  
Thus lyveth fair Anelida the queene, . . . Anel. 139  
Thus causeles the cause be, . . . Anel. 257  
For thus ferforth have I my deeth y-soght, . . . Anel. 290  
Thus juge I, Nature, for I may not lye . . . PF. 629  
thus: that yif a wyght have prosperie, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
And thus moche I seie, that the . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
ben put to hym (as thus, yif thilke . . . Bo.2. p.5. 465-70  
(Or thus: what may a man do to folk, . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
whi is it thus? Certes for ye han joie to clepen . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
By answer of his God, that highte thus, . . . TC.1. 69  
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte, . . . TC.1. 138  
Bi-wailing in his chambre thus allone, . . . TC.1. 547  
Han now thus sone Grekes maad you lene? . . . TC.1. 553  
'But if thou wene I be thus sik for drede, . . . TC.1. 575  
'How hast thou thus unkindely and longe . . . TC.1. 617  
Thus often wise men ben war by foles. . . TC.1. 635  
'Sith thus of two contraries is o lore, . . . TC.1. 645  
That thou despayred art thus causeles? . . . TC.1. 779  
As thus,—in open doing or in chere, . . . TC.2. 40  
That thou spekest of to me thus strangely . . . TC.2. 1423  
'Ma fey!' thoughte he, 'thus wol I seye and thus; . . . TC.3. 52  
'Thus muche as now, O wommanliche wif, . . . TC.3. 106  
'Allas, what wikked spirit tolde him thus? . . . TC.3. 808  
Quod Pandarus, 'Thus fallen is this cas—' . . . TC.3. 841  
'Why do ye with your-elven thus amis?' . . . TC.3. 1125  
'What, Troilus! wol ye do thus? For shame!'— . . . TC.3. 1127  
In thus good plit, lat now non hevty thought . . . TC.3. 1139  
'I mene thus: whan ich him hider bringe, . . . TC.4. 932  
And thus he drieth forth his aventure. . . TC.5. 1540  
That they thus on hir cotes beren, . . . HF.3. 242  
But thus sone in a while she . . . HF.3. 282  
Thus fond I sityng this goddesse, . . . HF.3. 325  
'Thus hath he said,' and 'Thus he dooth,' . . . HF.3. 962  
'Thus shal hit be,' 'Thus herde I seye,' . . . HF.3. 963  
Out of the house of Cesar,—thus seith Dante; . . . LGW. 380  
And Tesbe highte the maide,—Naso seith thus. . . LGW. 725  
Thus I bygygne: It fil upon a nyght, . . . LGW. 1162  
And thus thou shalt be ded, and also lese . . . LGW. 1810  
What shul these clothes thus many-folde, . . . Prov. 1  
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene. . . W.Unc. 21  
Ensampler as thus:—The yeer of ours . . . Astr. 115-21  
prove it thus by the latitude of Oxenford: . . . Astr. 245-51  
Ensampler as thus:—peraventure the . . . Astr. 258-62  
As thus:—My sonne is peraventur in . . . Astr. 272-7

**Thwart** *see* **Overthwart****Thwite**

Swiche as men to these cages thwyte, . . . HF.3. 848

**Thwital**

A Sheffield thwital baar he in his hose. . . A.Rv. 3933

**Thwiten**

And it was peynted wel and thwyten, . . . RR. 933

**Thy** (*possess. pron., specimens*)

To me, that am thy cosyn and thy brother . . . A.Kn. 1131  
Ther is thee shapen of thy wo an ende.' . . A.Kn. 1392  
'May, with alle thy froures and thy grene, . . . A.Kn. 1510  
Thy temple wol I worshiþe evermo, . . . A.Kn. 2251  
Go now thy way and speed thee heer aboute. . . A.Mil. 3562  
Lay down thy swerd, and I wil myn alswa. . . A.Rv. 4085  
Fer been thy freendes at thy grete nedel . . . B.M.L. 658  
Thy blisful eyen sawe al his torment,— . . . B.M.L. 845  
Of silver in thy purs shallow nat faille.' . . B.Sh. 1463  
Helpe me to telle it in thy reverence! . . . B.Pri. 1636  
Tel me what is thy cause for to synge, . . . B.Pri. 1837  
Anon I sle thy steede . . . B.Th. 2008  
So wery of thy verray lowednesse . . . B.Mk. 3095  
And crieth, "False coward! wrek thy wyll . . . B.Mk. 3594  
For he thy newew was, and some-in-lawe, . . . B.NP. 4280  
I sette not a straw by thy dremynges, . . . B.NP. 4684  
Now, goode God, if that it be thy wille, . . . B.NP. 4684



**Thy** (*possess. pron., specimens*)—*Continued*

Take thou thy deeth, for this is my sentence.	C.Doc. 224
O wombe! O bely! O stynkyng is thi cod!	C.Pard. 534
Com neer, my spouse, let me ba thy cheke;	D.WB. 433
For wel I woot thy pacience is gon.	D.WB. 849
Thou shalt it do, if it lye in thy myght,	D.WB. 1011
But shewe to me al thy confessioun.	D.Sum. 2093
Do thou thy devoir at the leeste weye.	E.Cl. 966
That thou hast lorn noon of thy children tweye;	E.Cl. 1071
Shewe thou thy visage and thy appaill;	E.Cl. 1208
Ful worthy been thy wordes to memorie	E.Mch. 2244
Lord Phebus, cast thy merciable eidge	F.Fkl. 1036
'Made me thy brotheres wyf, right in that wise	G.SN. 296
Now, goode sire, go forth thy wey and by the.	G.CY. 1295
Worshipe and thank be to thy deite!	H.Mcp. 101
Now shaltow, false thief, thy song forgon,	H.Mcp. 295
moeste han fourne thynges. Thi shrift	I.Pars. 1000-5
Fleeyng, I flee for socour to thy tente	ABC. 41
Thi pitee goth and haleth him ageyn.	ABC. 68
How I may have thy grace and thy socour,	ABC. 156
And yet ther-to is double thy penaunce,	Mars. 109
Thus syngen smale foules for thy sake	PF. 684
thou abidest after helpe of thi leche, the	Bo. 1. p. 4
	95-100
be-takest thi seyles to the wynd, thou	Bo. 2. p. 1.
	285-90
Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone;	TC.1. 524
God wot that thy disese doth me wol	TC.2. 1360
Callope, thy vois be now present,	TC.3. 45
I shal thy proces sette in swich a kinde,	TC.3. 334
This that by me thy Troilus thee sente.	TC.4. 854
That thou retorne backward to thy welle,	TC.4. 1553
'Thy swevenes ek and al swich fantasye	TC.5. 358
God, for thy myght, so leve it wel to fare!	TC.5. 959
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalle	Adam. 3
'Now turn upward,' quod he, 'thy face,	HF.2. 417
Thow hast thy grace, and holde the ryght therto.	LGW. 478
The moeste partye of thy tyme spende	LGW. 482
I am thy Tesbe, that thee calleth thus!	LGW. 881
And of thy wordes farsed with plesaunce,	LGW. 1373
Why lykede me thy youthe and thy fairnesse,	LGW. 1674
And grete wel my doghter and thy wyfe,	LGW. 2299
Sin I thee fostred have in thy plesaunce!	Fort. 42
And eek thou hast thy beste frend alyve!	Fort. 48
Also set the nader of thy sonne upon 18 degrees	Astr. 174-9
the latitude of thy region; for these two	Astr. 251-8
That nevere thou woldest, thi thankis, lete	RR. 2463

**Thy** (*demonstr. pron., specimens*) see **For-thy**

**Thymalao**

And Hermann and Thymalao	B.Mk. 3535
--------------------------	------------

**Thymeo** see **Timaao**

**Thysself** see **Self**

**Tiber**

To fishe in Tybre, when ham liste pleye.	B.Mk. 3666
--	------------

**Tiburce**

And with that word Tiburce his brother com,	G.SN. 242
Tiburce answerde, 'Seistow this to me	G.SN. 260
'How woostow this,' quod Tiburce, 'in what wyse?'	G.SN. 265
Quod tho Tiburce, 'if that I shal nat lye,	G.SN. 289
Tiburce answerde and seyde, 'Brother dere,	G.SN. 302
Quod tho Tiburce; 'woltow me thider lede?'	G.SN. 307
To whom answerde Tiburce, 'O suster deere,	G.SN. 333
Al this thyng she unto Tiburce tolde,	G.SN. 348
And after this Tiburce in good entente	G.SN. 349
And after this Tiburce gat swich grace	G.SN. 354
By Tiburce and Valerian softly	G.SN. 408

**Tibures**

Witnesse Tybures and Valerians shrifte,	G.SN. 277
---	-----------

**Tikel**

This world is now ful tikel, sikerly;	A.Mil. 3428
---------------------------------------	-------------

**Tikied**

Yet tikied it his herte, for that he	D.WB. 395
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Tikienesse**

For hord hath hate and clymyng tikienesse,	Truth. 3
--	----------

**Tickleth**

It tikleth me aboute myn herte rootel	D.WB. 471
---------------------------------------	-----------

**Tid** see **Tided**

**Tide**

What sholde us tyden of this newe lawe,	B.ML 337
That thennes wolde it noght of a tyde,	B.ML 510
Thre dayes and o quarter of a tyde;	B.ML 798
Fro day to nyght it changeth as the tyde.	B.ML 1134
Arys up erly in the morwe tyde,	B.NP. 4206
But on a day, agayn the even-tyde,	B.NP. 4262
And thus forswethen wilfully thy tyde,	B.NP. 4286
That with hem seyed at the same tyde!	B.NP. 4294
And so bifel, that brighte morwe tyde,	E.Mch. 2225
Wherefore, ageyn this lusty someres tyde,	F.Sq. 142
So on a day, right in the morwe tyde,	F.Fkl. 901
And seyde, 'Sires, now in the morwe tyde,	G.CY. 588
for soothly the morwe tyde is moost	I.Pars. 705-10
Burie my body, swich a tyde	BD. 207
Be lokyng moost; til hit fil on a tyde	Mars. 51
That Scipoun him saw before that tyde	PF. 97
And for the beste ay suffre to the tide,	TC.1. 954
Refuseh nat at this tid myn preyere	TC.2. 1211 var
Of mel-tid, that the faire Quene Eleyne	TC.2. 1556
Thank al swich varied tide, lost it is!	TC.2. 1739
Of thinges that ben wif biorn the tide,	TC.4. 1077
That I was born, so weylaway the tide!	TC.5. 700

**Tide**—*Continued*

And eek by day in every tyde	HF.3. 861
As was the leste woman in that tyde!	LGW.G. 304
For to meete in o place at o tyde	LGW. 783
This wepen shal the gayler, or that tyde,	LGW. 2010
sitte in the bordure upon the verrey tyde of the day.	Astr. 127-32
knowe the tyde of the day. I toke the	Astr. 132-9
I shulde knowe the tyde of the day and	Astr. 132-9
the tide of the day, as of the verrey ascendent),	Astr. 168-70
the verrey tyde of the day, or of the night.	Astr. 170-4
The beest, tyl he seeth his tyde	RR. 1452
Hopyng to have yit in some tide	RR. 1977
But love consente another tyde	RR. 4126
Is fals, and bit not in no tyde	RR. 5330

**Tide** see **Eventide**, **Morrow-tide**

**Tided**

Thee sholde nevere han tid thus fair a grace.	TC.1. 907
Sith you is tid so glad an aventure?"—	TC.2. 224
'Al Lord! What me is tid a sory chance!	TC.2. 464
That him tidde upon the see.	HF.1. 255

**Tides**

But of his craft to rekene wel his tydes,	A.Prol. 401
This lange nyght ther tydes me na reste,	A.Rv. 4175
the swyfte tydes of the nyght, whan the	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5

**Tideth**

In many a cas hem tydeth ofte sorwe.	Mars. 202
And certes this tydeth nat with-owte yowre desertes	Bo.2. p.5.
	460-5 var

Him tit as often harm ther-of as prow:	TC.1. 333
--	-----------

**Tideth** see **Tides**

**Tidit**

As doth the tydif, for newfangelnesse,—	LGW. 154
---	----------

**Tidits**

As beth thise tiddives, tercelettes and owles;	F.Sq. 648
--	-----------

**Tiding**

How that this blisful tiding is bifalle,	B.ML. 726
Hir fader, that this tidinge herde anon,	E.Cl. 901
cause of the necessite of tidinge to	Bo.5. p.4.
	1755-60
For wo, til that he herde som tidinge,	TC.2. 951
That ther no tiding cometh to thee,	HF.2. 140
A newe tiding prevely,	HF.3. 955
To this tiding in his speche	HF.3. 976
Were the tiding sooth or fals,	HF.3. 982
Wente every tiding fro mouth to mouth	HF.3. 986 var
Togeder fleo for oo tidinge.	HF.3. 1019
Every tiding straight to Fame;	HF.3. 1021
And eek a tidinge for to here,	HF.3. 1044
Ther was suche tidinge overal, and suche los,	LGW. 1424

**Tidings**

Of regnes; ye been fadres of tidinges	B.ML. 129
Tidynge of sondry regnes, for to leere	B.ML. 181
And othere tidinges spedful for to seye.	B.ML. 727
But whan thise tidinges cam to Grisildis	E.Cl. 752
Of tidinges, whether they been false or trewe;	H.Mcp. 360
For-which come I to telle you tidings.	TC.2. 1113
From man to man and made thes tidings new	TC.4. 662 var
That is, that thou hast no tidinges	HF.2. 136
Of Loves folke mo tidinges,	HF.2. 167
In Fames Hous, ful of tidinges,	HF.2. 519
Som newe tidinges for to lere,	HF.3. 796
Tidinges othere this or that,	HF.3. 798
But these be no swiche tidinges	HF.3. 804
'[Which] than, be lo, thise tidinges,	HF.3. 817
No maner tidinges in to pace;	HF.3. 865
That hit nys fild ful of tidinges,	HF.3. 867
That is the moder of tidinges,	HF.3. 893
Unkouth the syghtes and tidinges,	HF.3. 920
Wher thou maist most tidinges here;	HF.3. 935
Entremedled with tidinges,	HF.3. 1034
Ther men of love tidinges tolde,	HF.3. 1053
And areth hem, 'What tidinges heren ye?	LGW. 1724
Tidynge sende, that hath sone	RR. 2921
They shal hem telle so fele tidinges,	RR. 6038
And of tidinges telle him some,	RR. 7478

**Tiel**

Ful streite y-teyd, and shoes ful moyste and newe;	A.Prol. 457
Me reweth sore I am unto hire teyd;	E.Mch. 2432

**Tiger**

And as a cruel tigre was Arcite:	A.Kn. 1657
Ther nas no tygre in the vale of Galgopheye,	A.Kn. 2626
Beth egre as is a tygre yond in Ynde;	E.Cl. 1199
That ther nys tygre, ne noon so cruel beest,	F.Sq. 419
Anon this tigre ful of doublenesse	F.Sq. 543
Maystow ben swyftere than the tigre?	Bo.3. p.8.
	780-5
a tigre of Inde. But al be it so that the	Bo.4. m.3.
	1315-20
and the lyoun, and the tigre, and the bere,	Bo.4. m.4.
	1415-20

**Tigers**

With tiges blode in every place,	HF.3. 369
----------------------------------	-----------

**Tigris**

Tigris and Eufates resoven and	Bo.5. m.1.
	1640-5
same ryvers, Tigris and Eufates,	Bo.5. m.1.
	1645-50

**Tikel-** see **Tickle-**

**Tile**

Nys nat a tyle yet withinneoure wones,—	D.Sum. 2105
---	-------------

# Tiles

Upon the tyles over al a-boute, . . . . .	BD. 300
Ful hye, of harde tiles wel y-bake: . . . . .	LGW. 709
<b>Till</b> ( <i>verb</i> )	
biseth hym to tilien his land shal eten breed, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2780-5
<b>Till</b> ( <i>temporal prep. and conj.; specimens</i> )	
Upon the see, til Jhesu Crist him hente. . . . .	A.Prol. 698
Til they the reynes of his byrydel henten. . . . .	A.Kn. 904
Til that he cam to Thebes, and alighte . . . . .	A.Kn. 983
Til il fil ones, in a morwe of May, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1034
And thus they ben departed til a-morwe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1621
Til al the noyse of peple was y-do; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2534
Descendynge so, til il be corrupable, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3010
Til he cam to the carpenteres hous, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3356
Til Sonday, that the sonne gooth to reeste. . . . .	A.Mil. 3422
Til he was in a marle pit y-falle; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3460
Til that the belle of laudes can to ryng, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3655
He looketh up and down til he hath founde . . . . .	A.Rv. 4059
Til he was spouted up at Nynyvee? . . . . .	B.ML. 487
Til Custance made hire boold, and bad hire wiroche . . . . .	B.ML. 566
All nyghte, til the sonne gan aryse. . . . .	B.ML. 791
And fare wel, deere coosyn, til we meete! . . . . .	B.Sh. 1554
som tyme be secree til il were tyme that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2250-5
it thanne sadly til il be at an ende. . . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5
delaye it nat til to morwe. And therfore . . . . .	B.Mel. 2985-90
Til fully forty dayes weren past; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3479
Til in his fadres barm adoun il lay, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3630
Til that his heed was of, er that he wiste. . . . .	B.Mk. 3748
Til that she fynde som man hire to chepe; . . . . .	D.WB. 263
Til we be fast, and thanne we wol hem shewe,— . . . . .	D.WB. 283
Til trewey we hadde swich dalliance, . . . . .	D.WB. 565
My tale sholde laste til to-morwe; . . . . .	D.Sum. 2012
Thogh that he lye bedrede til il sterue. . . . .	E.Mch. 1292
And doun he leyde his heed and sleepe til pryme. . . . .	E.Mch. 1857
Til dayes foure, or thre dayes atte leeste, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1891
Til that ye slepe faste by my syde; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1928
Til evensong rong, and than they moete aryse. . . . .	E.Mch. 1966
I lete hem til men to the soper dresse. . . . .	F.Sq. 290
Til il come eft to purpos for to seyn . . . . .	F.Sq. 653
Where as he lay til that men up hym took. . . . .	H.Mop. 49
til il be reconciled by the bysshope; . . . . .	I.Pars. 965-70
might not slepe Til now late, this other nyght . . . . .	BD. 45
Til he com to the derke valeye . . . . .	BD. 155
That I was mad til I had gete hir grace, . . . . .	Mars. 265
This same thocht me lasteth til the morwe . . . . .	Comp.L. 8
And from the morwe forth til hit be eve; . . . . .	Comp.L. 9
Til many a world be passed, out of drede, . . . . .	PF. 81
byen no coorn til his corn were soold, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
longe, til that sche confounde with . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
Til on Criseyde il smot, and ther il stente. . . . .	TC.1. 273
Til nigh that he in salte teres dreynete. . . . .	TC.1. 543
A man to love, til that him list to leve. . . . .	TC.1. 686
Til this be don? And good, ek tel me this, . . . . .	TC.1. 1017
To rime wel this book til I have do! . . . . .	TC.2. 10
Til crows feet be growe under your ye, . . . . .	TC.2. 403
The same time, and lasten til a-morwe; . . . . .	TC.2. 1521
Whe'r il be bet sh' abide til eft-sones: . . . . .	TC.2. 1651
And evere bet and bet shal til il sterue. . . . .	TC.3. 714
I am, til God me better minde sende, . . . . .	TC.3. 930
Ech after other, til the tree be bare, . . . . .	TC.4. 226
Or, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwel . . . . .	TC.4. 1617
But this' enseld til another day. . . . .	TC.5. 151
N'il non of hem, as I shal, til il sterue,— . . . . .	TC.5. 175
And in this wise he neigh til day sojorneth. . . . .	TC.5. 213
I trowe I shal not liven til to-morwe; . . . . .	TC.5. 297
Til Sarpedoun wil forth congeyen us, . . . . .	TC.5. 479
And shal, til I may sen her eft in Troye! . . . . .	TC.5. 616
Til al a citee brent up is, . . . . .	HF.3. 990
houre of noon til oon of the clokke next . . . . .	Astr. 145-50
thy riet aboute tyl the degre of the sonne sitte upon . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
fro tyme that he risith til he go to rest. . . . .	Astr. 179-85
the night til the sonne arise; than shal the . . . . .	Astr. 198-209
A and F goo fare wel tyl ageynat the dawenyng . . . . .	Astr. 251-8
waityng on the sonne til after 1 of the . . . . .	Astr. 350-8

# Till (*prep., other usages*)

a Monk . . . Is likned til a fish that is waterles; . . . . .	A.Prol. 180
Y-sworn ful depe, and ech of us til oother, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1132
And til a grove, faste ther bisyde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1478
Ther saugh I Dane, y-turned til a tree,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2062
And til Athenes, hir convenants for to holde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2098
Hoom til Athenes, whan the pleye is doon; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2964
And al his earnest turneth til a jape. . . . .	A.Mil. 3390
This carpenter was goon til Osenay, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3400
How that the hopur wagges til and fra, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4039
Now are we dryve til bethyng and til scorn; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4110
And hurlest al from Est til Occident, . . . . .	B.ML. 297
That no men telle hir conseil til hir wyves . . . . .	B.Mk. 3282
Lat ech of us holde up his hand til oother, . . . . .	C.Pard. 697
As I am sworn, and ech of us til oother, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1528
Cam til an hous ther he was want to be . . . . .	D.Sum. 1766
hevene for to see Til any woman, were she never so . . . . .	
wys, . . . . .	F.Sq. 559
Everich of yow dide gentilly til other; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1608
"Til Urban, brother myn Valerian" . . . . .	G.SN. 306
Hom til hir house, and "In hir hous," quod he, . . . . .	G.SN. 514
As til her honour nede was to holde, . . . . .	TC.1. 128
recomaunde Til her that may me to the deth oom- . . . . .	
aunde! . . . . .	TC.1. 1057
How Troilus com til his lady grace, . . . . .	TC.2. 32
Hire womanne soone til hire bed here broughte . . . . .	TC.2. 914 ear
That til a lover length in this cas; . . . . .	TC.2. 1346

# Till (*prep., other usages*)—Continued

And pitously gan ay til hym to pleyne . . . . .	TC.2. 1353 ear
Whan time was, hom til her hous she wente; . . . . .	TC.3. 1581
Shulde nat desire for til do the outrance . . . . .	Bal.Ch. 25
Capricorne obeyen everiche of hem til othir. . . . .	Astr. 294-301
Al though he sought oon in-tyl Ynde. . . . .	RR. 624
to hir trespace, Or til hir folk, in word or dede, . . . . .	RR. 1037
And, tyl a riche mannyas byhove, . . . . .	RR. 1092
He took myne herte so hoole hym tille, . . . . .	RR. 3317
Tyl Bialacoil I ganne to praye, . . . . .	RR. 3650
I am so sore bounde hym tille, . . . . .	RR. 4594
To geten a likly thyng hym tille, . . . . .	RR. 4852
<b>Till</b> <i>see There-till, Until</i>	
<b>Tillur</b>	
For yif the tilier of the feild . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
That to the tylier is fordone . . . . .	RR. 4339 em
<b>Tilling</b>	
dalf the erthe bycause of tylyinge of the feld, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
<b>Timaeo</b>	
his book of <i>In Thymeo</i> , that in ryght litel . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
<b>Timber</b>	
For tymber ther our abbot hath hym sent; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3666
For he is wont for tymber for to go, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3667
This timber is al redy up to frame: . . . . .	TC.3. 530
Al was the tymber of no strengthe; . . . . .	HF.3. 890
<b>Timbester</b>	
There was many a tymbester, . . . . .	RR. 769
<b>Timbres</b>	
The tymbres up ful sotilly, They caste . . . . .	RR. 772
<b>Time</b>	
But natheles, whil I have tyme and space, . . . . .	A.Prol. 35
That fro the tyme that he first bigan . . . . .	A.Prol. 44
Ful ofte tyme he hadde the bord biggonne . . . . .	A.Prol. 52
At that tyme, for hym liste ride soo; . . . . .	A.Prol. 102
That from the tyme of kyng William were falle; . . . . .	A.Prol. 324
Ful ofte tyme he was knyght of the shire. . . . .	A.Prol. 356
But now is tyme to yow for to telle . . . . .	A.Prol. 720
And in his tyme swich a conquerour, . . . . .	A.Kn. 862
Thow maist to thy desir some tyme atteyne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1243
A longe tyme, and afterward up-sterre, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1573
And in the grove, at tyme and place y-set, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1635
For in my tyme a servant was I oon. . . . .	A.Kn. 1814
To wedden whan tyme is, but natheles,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 1832
Al be that thilke tyme they were unborn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2033
Al-though thee ones on a tyme mysfelle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2388
Bitwixe yow ther moot be som tyme pees, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2474
And to the lystes come they by tyme. . . . .	A.Kn. 2575
Som tyme dooth hem Theuses to reeste, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2621
And som tyme an ende ther is of every dede, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2636
'In all this world, that som tyme he ne deyde; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2846
With fyr in honde, as was that tyme the gyse . . . . .	A.Kn. 2911
From tyme that il first bigynne spryng, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3018
And thus this swete clerk his tyme spente . . . . .	A.Mil. 3219
To wayte a tyme, as I have told bifore. . . . .	A.Mil. 3302
At thilke tyme, than alle his wetheres blake, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3542
Aboute corfew-tyme, or litel more; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3645
And thoughte, "Now is tyme wake al nyght, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3672
For fro that tyme that he hadde kiste her ers, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3755
Gray tyme is doon, my fodder is now forage; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3568
Sey forth thy tale, and tarie nat the tyme,— . . . . .	A.Rv. 3905
It were al tyme thy tale to bigynne. . . . .	A.Rv. 3908
An hundred tyme moore than bifore: . . . . .	A.Rv. 3996
Whan that he saugh his tyme softly. . . . .	A.Rv. 4058
For often tyme he foomd his box ful bare; . . . . .	A.Co. 4390
Leseth no tyme, as ferforth as ye may. . . . .	B.ML. 19
Lordynges, the tyme wasteth nyght and day . . . . .	B.ML. 20
Biwaillen tyme moore than gold in cofre; . . . . .	B.ML. 26
But losse of tyme shendeth us," quod he; . . . . .	B.ML. 28
Of olde tyme, as knoweth many a man. . . . .	B.ML. 50
A certain tyme, as fil to hire plesance; . . . . .	B.ML. 149
Is no tyme bet than oother in swich cas? . . . . .	B.ML. 311
Whan tyme cam, men thoughte it for the beste . . . . .	B.ML. 412
The tyme cam this olde sowdanesse . . . . .	B.ML. 414
And eek the tyme, and where, and in what wise . . . . .	B.ML. 611
Have ye nat seyn som tyme a pale face . . . . .	B.ML. 645
As for the tyme,—it may no bet bitide. . . . .	B.ML. 714
The tyme is come a knave child she beer,— . . . . .	B.ML. 722
Donegild answerde, "As now, at this tyme, nay; . . . . .	B.ML. 740
Som-tyme West and som-tyme North and South, . . . . .	B.ML. 948
And som-tyme Est, ful many a wery day, . . . . .	B.ML. 949
And longe tyme dwelled she in that place, . . . . .	B.ML. 979
This kyng Alla, whan he his tyme say, . . . . .	B.ML. 1128
Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde, . . . . .	B.ML. 1133
Of his accountes, for the meene tyme; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1277
How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste . . . . .	B.Sh. 1406
Ful often tyme upon his knowes bare. . . . .	B.Pri. 1710
I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme agon; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1841
Thou doost noght elles but despendet tyme; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2121
ille, as for a certain tyme, and thanne . . . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
saugh hir tyme, she seyde hym in this . . . . .	B.Mel. 2170-5
wherfore il happeth many tyme . . . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
in tyme comynge been possible to fallen for . . . . .	B.Mel. 2210-5
we may nat demen in so litel tyme . . . . .	B.Mel. 2215-20
whan she saugh hir tyme, seide to hym . . . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5
moete som tyme be secree til il were tyme that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2250-5
good for to do, another tyme il semeth . . . . .	B.Mel. 2350-50
in longe tyme the prudence; and Tullius . . . . .	B.Mel. 2365-5
som tyme werre or enemytee, ne telle . . . . .	B.Mel. 2370-5



hath longe tyme endured, that ther ne dwelleth . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 'Now is it resoun and tyme that I . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
 he, 'as yet into this tyme ye han wel and . . . B.Mel. 2420-5  
 knowe hym of a longer tyme. . . . B.Mel. 2495-500  
 stronger than it is longe tyme avysed." . . . B.Mel. 2535-40  
 be nat war, as at this tyme. . . . B.Mel. 2575-80  
 by proces of tyme wexen of swich power and . . . B.Mel. 2665-70  
 that oones hath greved thee, another tyme . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
 never been in pees unto the tyme it be . . . B.Mel. 2710-5  
 covenable tyme for to doon his profit; . . . B.Mel. 2780-5  
 And whan she saugh hir tyme . . . B.Mel. 2915-20  
 dame Prudence saugh hir tyme, she freyned and . . . B.Mel. 3020-5  
 mercy wole at the tyme of oure dyngne . . . B.Mel. 3070-5  
 For in his tyme of strengthe he was the flour. . . . B.Mk. 3287  
 Til certein tyme was y-come aboute; . . . B.Mk. 3364  
 And, til that tyme he leyed was on his beere, . . . B.Mk. 3371  
 Upon a tyme, and bad hem blithe bee; . . . B.Mk. 3382  
 After that tyme he nolde it never see. . . . B.Mk. 3664  
 As in his tyme, but-if bookes lye; . . . B.Mk. 3688  
 That longe tyme it was er tirannye, . . . B.Mk. 3691  
 As in his tyme, ne gretter of renoun, . . . B.Mk. 3744  
 But on a tyme Brutus [and] Cassius, . . . B.Mk. 3887  
 He fetthered hir an hundred tyme a day . . . B.NP. 4060a Dev  
 For thilke tyme, as I have understonde, . . . B.NP. 4070  
 And atte thirde tyme yet his felawe . . . B.NP. 4203  
 He fetthered Pertelote twenty tyme, . . . B.NP. 4367  
 Waitynge his tyme on Chauntecleer to falle; . . . B.NP. 4413  
 She hath ful ofte tyme syk hire feyned, . . . C.Doc. 62  
 Comth ofte tyme of yvel entencioun; . . . C.Pard. 408  
 Of olde stories longe tyme agoon,— . . . C.Pard. 436  
 Of catel, and of tyme, and forthermo . . . C.Pard. 594  
 As longe tyme as it is Goddes wille. . . . C.Pard. 726  
 That in my chambre longe tyme hath be, . . . C.Pard. 735  
 Or elles often tyme hadde I been split. . . . D.WB. 388  
 That I have had my world, as in my tyme. . . . D.WB. 473  
 And eek ther was som-tyme a clerk at Rome, . . . D.WB. 673  
 Whan that she saugh hir tyme upon a day: . . . D.WB. 901  
 And ofte tyme to be wydwe and wedde. . . . D.WB. 928  
 Heere may yese, thogh we a tyme abyde, . . . D.WB. 979  
 A thousand tyme arewe he gan hire kisse, . . . D.WB. 1254  
 Which nedeth nat rehercen for this tyme; . . . D.Fri. 1308  
 Where as I hope som tyme I shal thee see. . . . D.Fri. 1414  
 Seyde this feend; 'but alle thyng hath tyme; . . . D.Fri. 1475  
 For, *pardee!* y han ofte tyme herd telle . . . D.Sum. 1675  
 And that is nat of litel tyme," quod he, . . . D.Sum. 2115  
 But Salomon seith "every thyng hath tyme." . . . E.Cl. 6  
 It is no tyme for to studie here; . . . E.Cl. 8  
 Speketh so pleyn at this tyme, I yow preye, . . . E.Cl. 19  
 That founded were in tyme of fadres olde, . . . E.Cl. 61  
 In tyme comynge what hym myghte bityde; . . . E.Cl. 79  
 As ofte as tyme is of necessitee . . . E.Cl. 94  
 Ay fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man abyde; . . . E.Cl. 119  
 Cheese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leeste, . . . E.Cl. 130  
 That seelde tyme is founde in mariage; . . . E.Cl. 146  
 But hye God som tyme senden kan . . . E.Cl. 206  
 The time of urnal of the same day . . . E.Cl. 260  
 Nat longe tyme after that this Grialid . . . E.Cl. 442  
 No lengthe of tyme, or deeth, may this deface, . . . E.Cl. 510  
 Suspect the tyme in which he this bigan; . . . E.Cl. 542  
 That thilke tyme of Panik was countesse, . . . E.Cl. 590  
 Ne in this tyme word ne spak she noon. . . . E.Cl. 800  
 Curseth the day and tyme that nature . . . E.Cl. 902  
 Thise ladyes, whan that they hir tyme saye, . . . E.Cl. 1114  
 full ofte tyme it schall the rewe . . . E.Mch. 1306 *var*  
 At every tyme he looked on hir face; . . . E.Mch. 1751  
 The tyme cam that resoun was to ryse, . . . E.Mch. 1768  
 Namoure of hym as at this tyme seye I, . . . E.Mch. 1780  
 And, whan they sye hir tyme, goon to reste. . . . E.Mch. 1804  
 Er tyme come that I wil doun descende; . . . E.Mch. 1830  
 And afterward, whan that he saugh his tyme, . . . E.Mch. 1858  
 For every labour som tyme moot han reste, . . . E.Mch. 1862  
 This Danyan, whan that his tyme he say, . . . E.Mch. 1936  
 The hevne stood, that tyme fortunat . . . E.Mch. 1970  
 (For alle thyng hath tyme, as seyn this clerkes) . . . E.Mch. 1972  
 And whan she saugh hir tyme, upon a day, . . . E.Mch. 2001  
 Ful ofte tyme he Pluto, and his queene . . . E.Mch. 2038  
 He was that tyme in Geminis, as I gesse, . . . E.Mch. 2222  
 Which in his tyme was of so greet renoun . . . F.Sq. 13  
 And for it is no fruyt, but los of tyme; . . . F.Sq. 74  
 And seyde, it was tyme to lye adoun, . . . F.Sq. 351  
 That twenty tyme she changed hir colour, . . . F.Sq. 370  
 Unto the tyme she gan of sough awake; . . . F.Sq. 476  
 Til he may seen his tyme for to byte, . . . F.Sq. 513  
 He saugh upon a tyme a kyte fle, . . . F.Sq. 624  
 That in his tyme many a citee wan; . . . F.Sq. 662  
 That he ne dooth, or seith, som tyme amys. . . . F.Fkl. 780  
 After the tyme moste be temperance . . . F.Fkl. 785  
 Another tyme ther wolde she sitte and thynke, . . . F.Fkl. 857  
 But nathelees she moste a tyme abyde . . . F.Fkl. 923  
 And hadde y-knownen hym of tyme yooore, . . . F.Fkl. 983  
 And whan he saugh his tyme he seyde thus: . . . F.Fkl. 966  
 To ech of hem his tyme and his resoun, . . . F.Fkl. 1034  
 And longe tyme he lay forth in a trauce, . . . F.Fkl. 1081  
 Ne confort in this tyme hadde he noon, . . . F.Fkl. 1104  
 That was that tyme a bachelor of lawe,— . . . F.Fkl. 1126  
 Saugh it was tyme, he clapte his handes two, . . . F.Fkl. 1203  
 To wayten a tyme of his conclusoun, . . . F.Fkl. 1263  
 So atte laste he hath his tyme y-founde . . . F.Fkl. 1270  
 And whan he saugh his tyme anon right hee, . . . F.Fkl. 1308

Sith thilke tyme which that ye were born, . . . F.Fkl. 1536  
 Curseth the tyme that ever he was born. . . . F.Fkl. 1568  
 But often tyme, of thy benygnytee, . . . G.SN. 54  
 And seyde, 'I wondre, this tyme of the year, . . . G.SN. 246  
 Unto this tyme, brother myn, y-wis; . . . G.SN. 263  
 That every day he saugh in tyme and space . . . G.SN. 355  
 And for ther was that tyme an ordinaunce, . . . G.SN. 529  
 Another tyme it may be wel ynow. . . . G.CY. 945  
 'Pees!' quod my lord, 'the nexte tyme I shal fonde . . . G.CY. 951  
 God thanke I, and in good tyme be it sayd, . . . G.CY. 1045  
 He hath bitrayed folkes many tyme; . . . G.CY. 1062  
 And whan this alkamytre saugh his tyme,— . . . G.CY. 1204  
 The seconde tyme, that ye may taken heede . . . G.CY. 1250  
 Maken assay at swich tyme as he wolde . . . G.CY. 1383  
 That on a tyme seyde his maister to, . . . G.CY. 1449  
 In tyme whan hir lust to han a make, . . . H.Mop. 186  
 My shadwe was at thilke tyme, as there, . . . I.Pars. 7  
 nathelees men shal hope that at every tyme . . . I.Pars. 90-5  
 fro that tyme that he loveth sadly oure . . . I.Pars. 120-5  
 been falle'; for biforn that tyme that ye . . . I.Pars. 135-40  
 so ofte tyme as dooth the hound that retourneth . . . I.Pars. 135-40  
 every tyme that me remembreth of the . . . I.Pars. 155-60  
 at that tyme. Ther shal the stierne . . . I.Pars. 165-70  
 houre ne shal nat perise of his tyme, . . . I.Pars. 250-5  
 the flour is hope of fruyt in tyme comynge, . . . I.Pars. 285-90  
 som tyme contricion delivereth a man fro . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 he ne shal som tyme be moved in . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 longe tyme hadde woned in desert, where as . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
 may have tyme and place. . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 if so be that he som tyme discharge . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 and the same harm dooth som tyme the . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 ne discharge hem nat by tyme. And therefore, . . . I.Pars. 360-5  
 that at every tyme that a man eteth or . . . I.Pars. 370-5  
 ofte tyme the gentrie of the body binymeth . . . I.Pars. 460-5  
 And, right so as pride is ofte tyme . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
 allas! ful many oon at that tyme feeleth . . . I.Pars. 555-60  
 flaterie in the vices of ire, for ofte tyme . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 And ofte tyme swich cursynge wrongfully . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
 moore than he may perforce ful ofte tyme. . . . I.Pars. 645-50  
 vertu som tyme comth of nature, for, as . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 to greuously, or out of tyme, as on haly . . . I.Pars. 665-70  
 A philosopre upon a tyme, that . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 certes, the tyme that by wey of resoun . . . I.Pars. 705-10  
 ful ofte the lif of man, er that his tyme be come . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
 ne douteth no travaille in tyme comynge . . . I.Pars. 735-40  
 thanne is it thus, that thilke tyme that . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 but certes, sith the time of grace cam, . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 myspeyndynge of tyme, and somtyme manslaughtre, . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
 The firste is for to ete biforn tyme to . . . I.Pars. 825-30  
 that ofte tyme they wol nat departe. . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
 brekyng comen false heires ofte tyme, . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 eek ofte tyme that folk unwar wedden or . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 som tyme bitwix a man and his wyf; and that . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 fro the tyme that they were conjoynt to many . . . I.Pars. 920-5  
 blak of the leyt. Ful ofte tyme I . . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 doon deedly synne at every time that he . . . I.Pars. 965-70  
 wel that after tyme that a man . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 and right so fareth synne that longe tyme . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 and is in no certeyn what tyme it shal be, . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 Not long tyme to endure . . . BD. 20  
 That clerkes hadde, in olde tyme, . . . BD. 63  
 'A goddes half, in good tyme!' quod I. . . . BD. 370  
 Longe tyme; so at the laste . . . BD. 380  
 'And thilke tyme I ferde right so . . . BD. 784  
 Nat that tyme turned to no thyng, . . . BD. 794  
 For that tyme Youthe, my maistresse, . . . BD. 796  
 That tyme, and thoughtes varynge, . . . BD. 801  
 Noght longe tyme, leve it well . . . BD. 1147  
 And ofte tyme I song hem loude, . . . BD. 1157  
 For that tyme, the hert-hunyng, . . . BD. 1312  
 That I wol, be processe of tyme, . . . BD. 1330  
 Had evere in oon a tyme sought to speke, . . . Pity. 9  
 So many men as in her tyme hir knewe, . . . Pity. 31  
 Purpos I have sum tyme for to enquire . . . ABC. 113  
 Tyme cometh eft that cese shal your sorwe; . . . Mars. 11  
 For hit stood so, that like tyme, no wyght . . . Mars. 66  
 A certeyn tyme, til him fel adrede, . . . Mars. 80  
 The firste tyme, alas! that I was wroght, . . . Mars. 164  
 In litil tyme it wol her bane be. . . . Mars. 196  
 Allas! whan slepyng-tyme is, than I wake, . . . Comp.L. 51  
 That myghte yow offende in any tyme. . . . Comp.L. 124  
 And who-so may at this tyme have his grace, . . . PF. 412  
 In blisful tyme he com into this place.' . . . PF. 413  
 jugement, for som-tyme sche constreyned . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
 mesure of men, and som-tyme it semede . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
 'But tyme is now,' quod sche, 'of . . . Bo.1. p.2. 45-50  
 ful greet strif in olde tyme, byfor the age . . . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
 yif they som-tyme, makeynge an oost ayens . . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90  
 in the sowre hungry tyme, ther was . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5  
 thi lawe; so that the moone som-tyme, . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 lasse, and som-tyme, whan the moone . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 the first tyme of the nyght bryngeth . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 in the tyme of coold wynter, that maketh . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 'I have herd tolde it som-tyme,' quod . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
 But for as moche as it is nat tyme yet . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
 and resisted ofte tyme by the encountrynge . . . Bo.1. m.7. 265-60  
 But now is tyme that thou drynke . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265-70  
 and som-tyme the stream is on o side, and . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 is on o side, som-tyme on the tothir.' Textus. . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 and to confownden hem som-tyme with . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10

**Time—Continued**

seek his ryght to ben som-tyme calm and	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
som-tyme to ben horrible with waves . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
seyn a dite of a prosperite for a tyme,	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
For whan that tyme is, I . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
wolen aufferen the counfort of this tyme	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
present ne the hope of tyme comyng to	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
trowe it were tyme to usen a litel strengere	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
ther in hem that mai be thyn in any tyme,	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
gladed som-tyde of the face of the see	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
pride yowr eldres by-for that tyme	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
han dignytees ofte tyme, thanne scheweth it.	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
certes, in the tyme of Marcus Tulyus,	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
yit was thilke tyme Rome wel waxen . .	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
in his tyme, hath the wrecchid and nedy . .	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
in tyme comyng your fame schal lasten . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
as of longe tyme as evere the list to	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
som-tyme it by-falleth that sche desceyvable	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
of beestes devoured), hir corage of tyme passed,	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
schynnyng, and som-tyme leeseeth it, by	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
tyme passed, and ek of present tyme . . .	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
that had ben long tyme ful myghty	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
nat to tellen it the that hast or this tyme	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
stynt som-tyme to wonden on foule . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
for he hath som tyme defeaute of manye	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
and have abyden longe tyme to herke	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
from tyme that age had bygynnyng . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5 var
noht oonly for a tyme, but ryght as for to dure	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
and embraceth ful ofte tyme the deeth . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
rememrist me thise things yet the seconde tyme;	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
litil tyme to doon it, yit natheles y wol . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
of tyme to eternite, and of the cerde to the	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
men han som tyme adversite and som tyme	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
And ofte tyme it be-tydeth that the somme	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
schrewes the torment som-tyme agasteth . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
othere to don felonyes, and som-tyme it amendeth	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
doon ofte time thinges the whiche thingis, whan	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
han makid of tyme shrewes to ben good men . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40 var
hath makid ofte tyme fair myracle, . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
or disdaignen as ofte tyme as he herith . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
to ryght heye thinges), and som tyme it . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
For alle thing that lyveth in tyme, it is	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
(that is to seyn, fro tyme passed into tyme comyng),	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
established in tyme that mai embrasen	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
it hath lost the tyme of yisterday . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5 var
yit ne hath it nat taken the tyme of tomorwe,	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
strecchid with infinite of tyme; yit algatis . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
the infinite of the moevable tyme . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
bygynnyng of tyme, ne that it nevere	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
quantite of tyme, but rather by the proprete of . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
took the infynit way to tyme (that is to . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
to yoward in tyme to comen. Ne it . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
as to the condicioun of tyme, forsothe thei . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
knowe som-tyme o thyng, and somtyme . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
And so bifil whan comen was the time . . .	TC.1. 155
On other thing som time his look he caste,	TC.1. 314
But for al this, whan that he saw his time,	TC.1. 351
That sixtytyme a day he lost his hewe . . .	TC.1. 441
That to him-self a thousand time he seyde,	TC.1. 457
Foude on the beste and longest time abiden	TC.1. 474
I shal bejaped ben a thousand time . . .	TC.1. 531
As for the time, and his corage awaken;	TC.1. 564
So may thy woful time seme lese . . .	TC.1. 703
"And some han feyned ofte time and told	TC.1. 920
And finde a time ther-to and a space . . .	TC.1. 1064
That in his time was or mighte be . . .	TC.1. 1082
For nevere sith the time that she was born	TC.2. 143
Quod Pandarus, 'Now is it time I wende!	TC.2. 220
Som time is shape, if he it can receive;	TC.2. 282
'And ek I knowe, of longe time agon,	TC.2. 722
In March that chaungeth ofte time his face,	TC.2. 765
'How ofte time hath it y-knownen be,	TC.2. 792
How shal this longe time awey be driven,	TC.2. 983
Quod Pandarus, 'for every thing hath time;	TC.2. 989
Whan Pandarus saw time unto his tale,	TC.2. 1193
Refuseth not at this time my preyere!	TC.2. 1211
As for the time; and when that it was eve,	TC.2. 1301
For I have herd him, oo time and ek other,	TC.2. 1452
And seide him, 'Now is time, if that thou comne,	TC.2. 1497
Som time a man mot telle his owne peyne!	TC.2. 1501
The same time, and laeten til a-morwe;	TC.2. 1521
The morwen com, and neighen gan the time	TC.2. 1555

**Time—Continued**

The time com fro diner for to rise;	TC.2. 1597
Your time see, taketh of hem your leve,	TC.2. 1721
Whil folk is blent, lo, al the time is wonne!	TC.2. 1743
Lest time I lose, I dar nought with you dele;	TC.2. 1749
And was the firste time he sholde her preyre	TC.2. 1756
Quod Pandarus, 'It time is that we wende;	TC.3. 208
He saw his lady som-time; and also . . .	TC.3. 451
As I have seid, and in this time swete,	TC.3. 508
Had, as him thoughte, a time to it founde.	TC.3. 518
When time was, ful softe they hem sette:	TC.3. 608
'Now were it time a lady to gon henne!	TC.3. 630
Than is it time for to gon to reste,' . . .	TC.3. 672
Than every time he that hath in memorie,	TC.3. 829
'Nece, alle thing hath time, I dar avowe;	TC.3. 855
O time y-lost! wel maystow corsen alouthe!	TC.3. 896
And in his minde he gan the time acoore . .	TC.3. 1072
And al foryaf, and ofte time him keste . .	TC.3. 1129
Though that I tarie a yeer, som time I moot	TC.3. 1195
And therewithal a thousand time her kiste,	TC.3. 1252
Of any wo of swich a time a-gon, . . .	TC.3. 1402
For time it is to rise and hennes go, . . .	TC.3. 1425
Ne whan, allas, I may the time see . . .	TC.3. 1479
An hundred time, and on his way him spedde;	TC.3. 1523
Whan time was, hom til her hous she wente;	TC.3. 1581
A thousand time, and gan the day to blesse	TC.3. 1595
A hondred sithe and gan the tyme blysse	TC.3. 1595 var
Than th' ilke time he first herde of it seye,	TC.3. 1659
Y-comen was the blisful time swete, . . .	TC.3. 1668
And setten time of meting eft i-ferre, . . .	TC.3. 1712
And thus Fortune a time ledde in joye . . .	TC.3. 1714
In time of trewe, on hawking wolde he ride,	TC.3. 1779
A tyme of trewe and tho they gonnen trete . .	TC.4. 58 var
'For, by that cause I say no time or now . .	TC.4. 99
And dar wel seyn the time is faste by . . .	TC.4. 117
By lengthe of time somewhat gan aswage, . .	TC.4. 255
In cursed time was thou born for me!	TC.4. 334
A certain knight, that for the time keppe . .	TC.4. 351
That evere was; for time is that I sterve . .	TC.4. 517
Thou shalt this night, som time in som manere,	TC.4. 653
Sin wel ye wot the time is faste by . . .	TC.4. 914
Bet is a time of cure ay than of pleynite! . .	TC.4. 931
But whan that it was time for to go, . . .	TC.4. 1124
But ofte time her colde mouth he kiste: . . .	TC.4. 1161
It were al time sone to beginne . . .	TC.4. 1260
For time y-lost may not recovered be; . . .	TC.4. 1283
Considereth now that time it is of trewe . .	TC.4. 1312 var
I see that ofte tyme ther as we ben now . .	TC.4. 1324 var
Til into time that we shal be dede; . . .	TC.4. 1516
To spende a time, a time for to winne . . .	TC.4. 1612
And far now wel, for time is that ye rise!	TC.4. 1687
Whan time was, gan fallen forth in speche	TC.5. 107
And twenty time he kiste his daughter swete,	TC.5. 191
That yesternight this time with me were? . .	TC.5. 221
Another time he sholde mightily . . .	TC.5. 262
And, for they can a time of sorwe endure,	TC.5. 349
As time hem hurt, a time doth hem cure!	TC.5. 350
The time, and fonde to be glad and light!	TC.5. 352
This time, and ek how freshly we may live	TC.5. 390
That we han lad, and forth the time drive,	TC.5. 394
And eek of time coming us rejoye, . . .	TC.5. 395
And thus thou shalt the time wel biglie, . .	TC.5. 404
The lettres ek that she of olde time . . .	TC.5. 470
And into time that it gan to nighte . . .	TC.5. 515
And, whan he mighte his time aught espye,	TC.5. 556
Another time imaginen he wolde . . .	TC.5. 624
This longe time he driveth forth right thus,	TC.5. 680
On time passed wel remembered me, . . .	TC.5. 746
And present time ek coude ich wel y-see, . .	TC.5. 747
But futur time, or I was in the snare, . . .	TC.5. 748
And ofte time this was her manere . . .	TC.5. 809
As in his time, in no degre secounde . . .	TC.5. 836
This was the lif that al this time he ledde.	TC.5. 1218
As ye wel knowe, how longe time agon . . .	TC.5. 1325
And ofte time he was in purpos grete . . .	TC.5. 1576
To her he wrot yit ofte time al newe . . .	TC.5. 1583
In cursed time I born was, weylawe,	TC.5. 1699
And ofte time, I finde that they mette	TC.5. 1758
Save Ector in his time, as I can here, . .	TC.5. 1804
If hit so longe tyme dure? . . .	HF.1. 303
So be my favour at this tyme!	HF.2. 11
That smote somme tyme a toure of powder	HF.2. 28 var
Of olde tyme, and yit they were . . .	HF.3. 65
That in hir tyme famous were . . .	HF.3. 159
For ese of yow, and losse of tyme: . . .	HF.3. 166
For tyme y-lost, this knownen ye, . . .	HF.3. 167
Ayent her tyme of out-comyng; . . .	HF.3. 433
Unto the tyme I hider com! . . .	HF.3. 816
Or ellis, in the joly tyme of May, . . .	LGW.G. 36
That shal I seyn, whanne that I see my tyme—	LGW. 101
Al founde they Daunger for a tyme a lord,	LGW. 160
As, when tyme is, hereafter ye shal here . .	LGW. 281
In duewe tyme, whan they schal it profre . .	LGW.G. 364
The moste partye of thy tyme spende . . .	LGW. 482
Was it to the, that ylike tyme thou made,	LGW. 538
Thy litel witte was thilke tyme alepe, . . .	LGW. 547
That swiche lovers dide in hire tyme, . . .	LGW. 571
Til on a tyme befel ther swich a cas, . . .	LGW. 583
Of olde tyme, of his foundacioun, . . .	LGW. 739
At every tyme whan they dorste so, . . .	LGW. 749
And longe tyme they wrought in this manere,	LGW. 772



# Time—Continued

That whan she seigh hire tyme myghte bee,	LGW. 795
It nedeth nat, it nere but los of tyme.	LGW. 997
Twenty tyme y-awowned hath she thanne.	LGW. 1342
And whan she myght hir tyme wel espie,	LGW. 1349
That in his tyme in al that lande ther nas	LGW. 1403
As God wolde that I leyser had and tyme,	LGW. 1552
At thilke tyme, and dreden so the shame,	LGW. 1813
Til thilke tyme he shulde y-freten be.	LGW. 1951
Now is hyt tyme I make an ende sone.	LGW. 2341
That in his tyme was of grete renoun,	LGW. 2444
And rede Mara was that tyme of the yere	LGW. 2589
For thilke tyme nas spared no lynage,	LGW. 2602
The array is wrought, the tyme is faeste by,	LGW. 2607
As thilke tyme was the pleyne usage.	LGW. 2617
But cursed was the tyme, I dar wel seye,	Form.A. 27
Som tyme this world was so stedfast and stable	L.St. 1
Take every man his turne as for his tyme.	Scog. 42
A ful oftyn his yift is agreeable,	Ven. 41
Lul oftyn-tyme causeth destourbyng.	Ven. 44
I may wel singe in sory tyme I spende	Comp.A. 24
divisiouns fro 5 to 5, dyvidid fro tyme that	Astr. 40-5
3. Conclusio. To knowe every tyme of the day	Astr. 127-32
tyme of the nyght by the sterres fixe;	Astr. 127-32
ascende at thatt same tyme in thilke forseide	Astr. 150-6
of tyme in the bordure bitwixe bothe	Astr. 179-85
above the erthe, fro tyme that he risith til	Astr. 179-85
And understonde wel that som tyme ben	Astr. 188-93
som tyme the contrarie. But understonde wel	Astr. 188-93
of houres ben to come fro suche a tyme to	Astr. 193-8
suche a tyme by day or by night, knowe	Astr. 193-8
the planete, and fro that tyme forward al	Astr. 198-209
stonidith for the tyme. For in the ecliptik	Astr. 222-9
som tyme declinen north or south save only	Astr. 229-33
at that same tyme, and take there the degre in	Astr. 233-5
that same tyme. And understonde wel that	Astr. 235-6
natheles som tyme is everiche of these	Astr. 236-40
wayte a tyme til that any sterre fixe sitte lyne right	Astr. 251-8
for the tyme by the asymutes. Turne than thin	Astr. 301-8
Consider the tyme of the conjuncoun.	Astr. 319-22
This is no more to seyn but any tyme	Astr. 322-4
for the tyme fro the ecliptik lyne	Astr. 324-30
place that any man ys at any tyme of the	Astr. 358-62
In tyme of love and jolite,	RR. 52
The tyme is than so savorous,	RR. 84
The tyme that passeth night and daye,	RR. 369
What tyme that nowe present is;	RR. 377
The tyme that may not sojourne,	RR. 381
Ther may no thing as tyme endure,	RR. 385
The tyme eke that chaungith all,	RR. 388
The tyme that eldith our successours,	RR. 391
The tyme, that hath al in welde	RR. 395
And ofte tyme hym to solace	RR. 613
But sithe the tyme of kyng Pepyne,	RR. 1458
That on a tyme she him tolde	RR. 1477
And longe tyme a-swoone I lay.	RR. 1736
Whanne best his tyme he myght espie,	RR. 1801
Long tyme I lay and stired nought,	RR. 1805
The maister leaith his tyme to lere.	RR. 2149
But at this tyme this I thee yive.	RR. 2950
Thou hast bought deere the tyme of May,	RR. 3222
In yvell tyme thou wentist to see	RR. 3224
If any tyme thou passe the haye.	RR. 3450
The more tyme shul ye waste.	RR. 3752
Now it is tyme shortly that I	RR. 4145
Lest any tyme it were assayed,	RR. 4161
(Which in his tyme was full age),	RR. 4883
Though for a tyme his herte absente,	RR. 4911
She wepeth the tyme that she hath wasted,	RR. 5010
To graunte hir tyme of repentance,	RR. 5017
For present tyme abidith nought,	RR. 5023
Whanne thou hast lost thi tyme all,	RR. 5116
If thou maist lyve the tyme to se	RR. 5119
Thy tyme thou shalt biwepe sore,	RR. 5121
For tyme lost, as men may see,	RR. 5123
For the tyme that they may lyve.	RR. 5448
Yit can she some tyme done labour,	RR. 5581
Fro thilke tyme that she may se	RR. 5980
In sory tyme she shal awake.	RR. 5982
A thousand tyme thou art forsworne;	RR. 6072
Somme tyme am I hore and olde,	RR. 6335
Ten tyme of the Kyng of Fraunce,	RR. 6492
Right wel, whanne the tyme I se.	RR. 6582
Til such a tyme that they may see	RR. 7139
A thousand tyme more pitee	RR. 7684

# Time see Betimes, Sometime

semeth thanne tymely ynough to come	I.Pars. 1065-70
Heeris hore arn schad over-tymeliche	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10

# Times

At alle tymes, thogh him gamed or smerte,	A.Prol. 534
And ofte tymes gilteles, <i>pardee</i> .	A.Kn. 1312
Three tymes ryden al the fyr aboute	A.Kn. 2952 var
That Romayns hath venquysshed tymes thre,	B.M.L. 291
I trowe an hundred tymes been they kist;	B.M.L. 1074
That he hath had ful ofte tymes here.	B.Sh. 1600
alle tymes thou shalt blesse God and	B.Mel. 2305-10
Ye, mo than seven tymes seventeen!	B.NP. 4644
So often tymes I to my gossyb wente,—	D.WB. 544
For which he often tymes wolde preche,	D.WB. 641
Wortes, or othere herbes, tymes ofte,	E.Cl. 226

# Times—Continued

Ther fil, as it bifalleth tymes rio,	E.Cl. 449
As it hath been of olde tymes yore;	E.Cl. 1140
Thus han we lost by tymes many a pound,—	G.CY. 913
At alle tymes, but whan thou doost thy peyne	H.Mop. 330
how manye tymes that he hath synned,	I.Pars. 965-70
doon his synne in holye tymes or noon,	I.Pars. 975-80
in fastynge tymes or noon, or biforn his	I.Pars. 975-80
Of maydens swiche as gunne hir tymes waste	PF. 283
and assigneth the tymes, abyngne hem to	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
I wolde that our tymes sholde	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
schynynge by chaungynge of tymes,	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
comaunder the tymes to gon from syn that age	Bo.3. m.9. 860-5
so ordene moevynge by places, by tymes,	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
loken by diverse tymes the fowle erthe	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
that, so as god yeveth ofte tymes to gode	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
in places, in formes, in tymes. As thus:	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
and unfolden by tymes, lat that ben called	Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5
in diverse tymes by destyne thilke same thinges that	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
fortune, and seyn ofte tymes that the	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
alle thingis in hir places and in hir tymes,	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
tymes preterites and futures, and lokith in	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
To whom be goye & worships bi Infynyt tymes	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5 var
Therwith a thousand times, or he lette,	TC.2. 1089
Thee fele in times with vapour eterne,	TC.3. 11
A thousand times on a morwe sterre.	TC.3. 389
That twenty thousand times or she lette	TC.3. 473
And wel a thousand times gan she aike,	TC.3. 1360
At certain times with thy blake wede,	TC.3. 1431
That, though I mighte a thousand times selle	TC.3. 1601
Tho gan she pleyne a thousand times more.	TC.4. 826
A thousand times mercy I you preye:	TC.4. 1500
I have herd seyde ek, times tryes twelve,	TC.5. 97
That, after times of the year, by kinde	TC.5. 376
Of tymes of hem, ne the causes,	HF.1. 19
Many thousand tymes twelve,	HF.3. 126
And, lord! this hous in alle tymes	HF.3. 1031
O, many a thousand tymes twelve	HF.3. 1036
A thousand tymes I have herd men telle,	LGW. 1
But tymes foure the mone hath hid hir face	LGW. 2504
And four tymes lyghte the worlde ageyn.	LGW. 2506
eleccions of tymes, is a thinge which	Astr. 150-6
of these forseide tymes upon the est	Astr. 150-6
Three tymes ben y-passed by.	RR. 380
At alle tymes that hym lyete;	RR. 1292
For often tymes it shal fal	RR. 2403
That many tymes thou shalte be	RR. 2407
Twenty tymes upon a day	RR. 2586
For many tymes whanne she wole make	RR. 4456
For many tymes I have it seen	RR. 4461
Hadde alle tymes his purpos clere,	RR. 4467
And many tymes procuratour;	RR. 6974
And many tymes I make enquestes—	RR. 6977

# Timoleon see Thymaleos

Timotheum	
is covetise. <i>Ad Thimotheum</i> 6°.	I.Pars. 735-40

# Timothy

And for that Nichanore and Thymothee	B.Mk. 3781
For Paul, that writeth unto Thymothee,	I.Pars. 32

# Tin

Saturnus leed, and Juppiter is tyn,	G.CY. 828
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Tine

For though I wepe of teres ful a tyme,	Rosem. 9
--	----------

# Tinned

That was of tynned yren cleer,	HF.3. 392
--------------------------------	-----------

# Tipped

And tipped was his tayl, and bothe his eeris,	B.NP. 4093
With scrippe and tipped staf, y-tukked hye,	D.Sum. 1737
His felawe hadde a stafe tipped with horn,	D.Sum. 1740

# Tippet

His typet was ay farsed full of knyves	A.Prol. 233
With his typet y-bounde about his heed;	A.Rv. 3953
And on thy tipet swiche a belle?"	HF.3. 751

# Tiptoon

And stonden on his tiptoon therwithal,	B.NP. 4497
--	------------

# Tire

nil eten ne tiren no more. At the laste	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
Whos stomak foules tiren evere mo	TC.1. 787

# Tiresias

devynynge of Tyresie the divynour,	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
------------------------------------	--------------------

# Tisiphone

Tisiphone, thou help me for t'endite	TC.1. 6
Megera, Alete, and eek Tisiphone!	TC.4. 24

# Tissue

That by a tissu heng his bak bihinde;	TC.2. 639
Upon a tissu of satyne,	RR. 1104

# Tit see Tideth

# Titan

And ek the sonne, Titan, wolde he chide,	TC.3. 1464
--	------------

# Titanoos

'Take the stoon that <i>T'itanos</i> men name!'—	G.CY. 1454
--	------------

**Titiring**  
 'In titiring, in pursuit, and delays, . . . . TC.2. 1744

**Tithers**  
 And smale tytheres weren foule y-shent; . . . . D.Fri. 1312

**Tithes**  
 Ful looth were hym to curen for his tithes, . . . . A.Prol. 486  
 His tithes payde he ful faire and wel, . . . . A.Prol. 639  
 For smale tithes, and for smal offrynge, . . . . D.Fri. 1315

**Title**  
 Why she conquered, and what title had therto, . . . . B.Mk. 3512  
 Therefore a title he gan him for to borwe, . . . . TC.1. 498  
 And to her title they token Crist, . . . . RR. 7122

**Titled**  
 specially titled to God, and of the special . . . . I.Pars. 890-5

**Titleless**  
 Right so bitwixe a titleless tiraunt . . . . H.Mcp. 223

**Titles**  
 clear titles of honour; yit natheles deth . . . . Bo.2. m.7. 570-5

**Titus**  
 Ther was, as telleth Titus Livius, . . . . C.Doc. 1  
 The Romany, Tytus Lyvius,— . . . . BD. 1083  
 And with him Dares and Tytus . . . . HF.3. 377  
 What seyth Valerye, Titus, or Claudyan, . . . . LGW.6. 280  
 As sayth Ovyde, and Titus Lyrius, . . . . LGW. 1683  
 The noble wyfe, as Titus beryth witnessen. . . . LGW. 1873

**Tityus**  
 of Tycius, is so fullfid of his song that it . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5  
 As sharp as doth he, Ticius, in helle, . . . . TC.1. 786

**To** (*adv., prep., specimens*)  
 The hooly blisful martir for to seke, . . . . A.Prol. 17  
 And shortly, when the sonne was to reste, . . . . A.Prol. 30  
 For Frensch of Parys was to hire unknowen. . . . A.Prol. 126  
 And peyned hire to countrefete cheere . . . . A.Prol. 139  
 He was an esy man to yreve penaunce . . . . A.Prol. 223  
 Ther as he wiste to have a good pitaunce; . . . . A.Prol. 224  
 But, sooth to seyn, I noot how men hym calle. . . . A.Prol. 284  
 Al was fee symple to hym in effect, . . . . A.Prol. 319  
 And elles certeyn were they to blame. . . . A.Prol. 375  
 In a gowne of faldyng to the knee. . . . A.Prol. 391  
 That to the offrynge before hire sholde goon; . . . . A.Prol. 450  
 No wonder is a lewed man to ruste; . . . . A.Prol. 502  
 He sette nat his benefice to hyre . . . . A.Prol. 507  
 He was to synful man nat despitous, . . . . A.Prol. 516  
 This Somonour bar to hym a sit burdoun, . . . . A.Prol. 673  
 'The wordes moote be coyn to the dede,' . . . . A.Prol. 742  
 And to the soper sette he us anon, . . . . A.Prol. 748  
 Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . . . . A.Prol. 785  
 That is to seyn, that telleth in this cas . . . . A.Prol. 797  
 We ben accorded to his judgement. . . . A.Prol. 818  
 Ne studieth noght; ley hound to, every man.' . . . . A.Prol. 841  
 The sothe is this, the cut fil to the knyght, . . . . A.Prol. 845  
 And forth he rit; ther is namoure to telle. . . . A.Kn. 974  
 In playn bataille, and putte the folk to fyght, . . . . A.Kn. 988  
 Was evens joynant to the gardyn wal, . . . . A.Kn. 1060  
 As to my conseil, and my brother sworn . . . . A.Kn. 1147  
 Lat hym be war, his nekke lith to wedde. . . . A.Kn. 1218  
 Thow maist to thy desir some tyme atteyne, . . . . A.Kn. 1243  
 And to a dronek man the way is slider; . . . . A.Kn. 1264  
 Thow mayst have hire to lady and to wyf, . . . . A.Kn. 1289  
 Perpetually is dampned to praisoun, . . . . A.Kn. 1342  
 Whan ech of hem had leyd his feith to borwe. . . . A.Kn. 1622  
 For which he hath deserved to be deed; . . . . A.Kn. 1726  
 Was turned from a woman to a bero, . . . . A.Kn. 2058  
 Doughter to Jove, and spouse of Vulcanus, . . . . A.Kn. 2222  
 For thilke love thow haddest to Adoon, . . . . A.Kn. 2224  
 And Palamon, that hath swich love to me, . . . . A.Kn. 2314  
 With fyle and hamer, prikyng to and fro; . . . . A.Kn. 2508  
 And made his swerd depe in his flesh to byte, . . . . A.Kn. 2640  
 To othere woundes and to broken armes, . . . . A.Kn. 2711  
 Freedom, and al that longeth to that art,— . . . . A.Kn. 2791  
 For from his feet up to his brest was come . . . . A.Kn. 2799  
 Ne how Arcite is brent to ashen colde, . . . . A.Kn. 2957  
 And rebel is to hym that al may gye; . . . . A.Kn. 3046  
 And worthy for to drawen to memorie; . . . . A.Mil. 3112  
 A riche gnof, that gestes heeld to bord, . . . . A.Mil. 3188  
 Ne, though I seye, I am nat lief to gabbe; . . . . A.Mil. 3515  
 To bedde wente Aleyn, and also John; . . . . A.Rv. 4160  
 Myn heed is toty of my synyk to nyght, . . . . A.Rv. 4253  
 And graspeh by the walles to and fro . . . . A.Rv. 4283  
 A certein tyme, as fil to hire plesance; . . . . B.ML. 149  
 And heer-to founden sufficient suretes . . . . B.ML. 243  
 To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde, . . . . B.ML. 316  
 But thraldoun to our bodies and penance, . . . . B.ML. 338  
 Wel knowestow to women the olde way! . . . . B.ML. 387  
 That she moeste han the cristen folk to feeste,— . . . . B.ML. 380  
 So roially that wonder is to telle, . . . . B.ML. 408  
 successor To worldly blisse! Spreynd is with bitter-  
 nesse . . . . B.ML. 422  
 And therefore to the feend I thee resigne, . . . . B.ML. 780  
 And to the constable he the lettre took; . . . . B.ML. 808  
 Fro nyght to nyght in what place he had leyn; . . . . B.ML. 887  
 She lighte doun and fallet hym to feete; . . . . B.ML. 1104  
 That yow were nede to resten hastily; . . . . B.Sh. 1299  
 Ne shal I never, for to goon to helle, . . . . B.Sh. 1327  
 That to a thrifty household may suffise; . . . . B.Sh. 1436  
 rideth To Flaundes-ward,—his prentys wel hym  
 gydeth,— . . . . B.Sh. 1490  
 And shortly, to the point right for to goon, . . . . B.Sh. 1503  
 For somtyme, lady, or men praye to thee, . . . . B.Pri. 1667

**To** (*adv., prep., specimens*)—Continued  
 That to his girdel raughte adoun; . . . . B.Th. 1921  
 That joye it was to heere. . . . B.Th. 1958  
 contrarious to good conseil,—that is to seyn, . . . . B.Mel. 2310-5  
 or harm-doyng to any oother persone; . . . . B.Mel. 2770-5  
 Wol nat in chirche to my wyf enlyne, . . . . B.Mk. 8092  
 Or be so hardy to hire to trespace, . . . . B.Mk. 8093  
 Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bigynne,—  
 'Tragedie is to seyn a certeyn storie, . . . . B.Mk. 8098  
 And fally to his foomen she hym solde; . . . . B.Mk. 8163  
 Therefore to thee y-shapen ful greet pyne ys. . . . B.Mk. 8255  
 To lerne bookes was al hire likyng, . . . . B.Mk. 8420  
 Or with hir meignee putten hem to fighte, . . . . B.Mk. 8499  
 Dampned was he to dyen in that praisoun, . . . . B.Mk. 8532  
 And to be brent men to the fyr hym ladde; . . . . B.Mk. 8605  
 Hym deigned nat to sette his foot to grounde. . . . B.Mk. 8920  
 And made Adam fro Paradyz to go, . . . . B.NP. 4371  
 But for I noot to whom it myght displese, . . . . B.NP. 4448  
 If I to yow wolde harm or vileynye. . . . B.NP. 4450  
 Han in myn hous y-been to my greet ese, . . . . B.NP. 4477  
 I have to yow, quod he, 'y-doon trespas, . . . . B.NP. 4487  
 Werfore to yow, my lord, the juge, I preye, . . . . B.NP. 4610  
 But wel I woot thou doost myn herte to erme . . . . C.Doc. 188  
 Beth redy for to meete hym evermore; . . . . C.Doc. 312  
 Shal renne to the towne, and that ful swithe, . . . . C.Pard. 683  
 What nedeth it to sermone of it more? . . . . C.Pard. 796  
 Were in this world, were right ynogh to me . . . . C.Pard. 879  
 Ye be to blame, by God! I sey yow sooth.' . . . . D.WB. 2  
 Do as thee lust to terme of al thy lyf; . . . . D.WB. 450  
 That she so fair was, and so yong ther-to, . . . . D.WB. 820  
 lete auctoritees . . . . To prechylng, and to scole of  
 clergie, . . . . D.Fri. 1277  
 What so hym list,—whan it comth to my lot, . . . . D.Fri. 1291  
 To techen hym to foure and twenty mo; . . . . D.Fri. 1326  
 As any hawk to lure in Engeldoun, . . . . D.Fri. 1340  
 My trouthe wol I holde to my brother, . . . . D.Fri. 1527  
 Tanswere to the court of certeyn thynges,' . . . . D.Fri. 1589  
 To shewen hym the peynes that ther were, . . . . D.Sum. 1679  
 And to another knyght comanded he, . . . . D.Sum. 2025  
 "Ne be no felawe to an irous man, . . . . D.Sum. 2086  
 And trewely, as to my judgement, . . . . E.Cl. 53  
 And obeisant and redy to his bond . . . . E.Cl. 66  
 Save in somme thynges that he was to blame,—  
 And yet, God woot, this is ful looth to me; . . . . E.Cl. 76  
 This child I am comanded for to take,—  
 His tendre lymes, delicat to sighte, . . . . E.Cl. 491  
 That she to hym was changed of corage; . . . . E.Cl. 533  
 To the uttereste preeve of hir corage, . . . . E.Cl. 682  
 To han yow to my wyf for youre goodnesse, . . . . E.Cl. 709  
 take Another man to housbonde or to make; . . . . E.Cl. 787  
 The whiche to me were hard now for to fynde. . . . E.Cl. 793  
 As vouchethsauf to yewe me to my meede . . . . E.Cl. 840  
 Of which the fame up sprang to moore and lesse, . . . . E.Cl. 851  
 Moore tendrely, and, to my supposynge, . . . . E.Cl. 885  
 For if that they were put to swiche assayes, . . . . E.Cl. 940  
 an helpe . . . . Lyk to hymself; and thanne he made  
 him Eva. . . . E.Cl. 1041  
 Of children, to thounour of God above, . . . . E.Cl. 1166  
 To do al that a man bilongeth to; . . . . E.Mch. 1329  
 His freendes sente he to, at his instance, . . . . E.Mch. 1449  
 This is to seye, in erthe and eek in hevene,—  
 Lyk to the naddre in bosom, sly, untrewed, . . . . E.Mch. 1459  
 May han to fruyt so greet an appetit . . . . E.Mch. 1611  
 As he was wont fro yee to yee, I deme, . . . . E.Mch. 1639  
 Accordant to his wordes was his cheere. . . . E.Mch. 1786  
 This is to seyn, in foure and twenty houres,—  
 It stant as it were to the ground y-glewed; . . . . E.Mch. 2336  
 That broghte Troie to destruccioun, . . . . F.Sq. 44  
 Another rowned to his felawe lowe, . . . . F.Sq. 103  
 This hors anon bigan to trippe and daunce . . . . F.Sq. 117  
 And seyde, it was tyme to lye adoun, . . . . F.Sq. 182  
 take leve To goon to reste, soone after it was eve. . . . F.Sq. 210  
 Til it come eft to purpos for to seyn . . . . F.Sq. 216  
 To speken of adventures and of batailles, . . . . F.Sq. 312  
 As to my doom ther is noon that is here . . . . F.Sq. 351  
 But, thilke God that made wynd to blowe, . . . . F.Sq. 364  
 This lusty squier, servant to Venus, . . . . F.Sq. 653  
 To bryngen hym out of his peynes smerte, . . . . F.Sq. 669  
 In yow lith al to do me lyve or deye,— . . . . F.Fkl. 677  
 But to herself she spak, and seyde thus, . . . . F.Fkl. 888  
 For veray love which that I to yow have, . . . . F.Fkl. 937  
 'And bryngeth hire to swich a place, anon.' . . . . F.Fkl. 1258  
 Than ye to me sholde breke thus yowr trouthe. . . . F.Fkl. 1337  
 Now helpe, for to my werk I wol me dresse! . . . . F.Fkl. 1352  
 Assented to good conseil also, . . . . F.Fkl. 1477  
 To whom answerde Tiburce, 'O suster deere, . . . . G.SN. 77  
 To tellen shortly the conclusioun,—  
 Ther laketh folk we doon illusoun, . . . . G.SN. 233  
 Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde, . . . . G.SN. 333  
 To tellen al wolde passen any bible . . . . G.SN. 394  
 Is moost fool, whan it cometh to the preef; . . . . G.SN. 498  
 For gold ne silver that he to me lente; . . . . G.CY. 673  
 And toke thise ounces thre to the chanoun, . . . . G.CY. 788  
 Ther been ful fewe to whiche I wolde profe . . . . G.CY. 857  
 But to hir purpos shul they never atteyne. . . . G.CY. 968  
 That on a tyme seyde his maister to, . . . . G.CY. 1050  
 But where it liketh to his deitee . . . . G.CY. 1112  
 And certeinly, to tellen as it was, . . . . G.CY. 1123  
 natheles I hope to God they been . . . . G.CY. 1399  
 . . . . G.CY. 1449  
 . . . . G.CY. 1469  
 . . . . H.Mcp. 87  
 . . . . I.Pars. 955-60



**To** (*adv., prep., specimens*)—Continued

And yet me lyst right evel to playe,	BD. 239
That to beholde hit was gret joye;	BD. 325
To derke is turned al my light,	BD. 608
'Attie ehes with me she gan to playe;	BD. 651
And ther-to I have no plesance,	BD. 703
For that is doon is not to come:	BD. 707
That formed yow to creature,	BD. 715
broke his terme day To come to hir. Another rage	BD. 730
As to my lorde, and dide homage,	BD. 769
And ful devoutly I prayde hym to,	BD. 770
So greet a thyng for to devyse,	BD. 900
That she was lyk to torche bright	BD. 962
Trewly she was to myn ye The soleyen fenix	BD. 980
And wisshes to God it myght so bee	BD. 1177
My purpos was to Pite to compleyne	Pity. 5
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne?	Pity. 28
For to have put to Pite as a bille;	Pity. 44
is bilt To penitents that ben to mercy able.	ABC. 184
Taketh your leve; and with Seynt John to borwe,	Mars. 9
For al your lust is ese to myn herte,	Mars. 63
Ful hevny was he to walken over londre,	Mars. 103
To what fyn made the God that sit so hys,	Mars. 218
Aligates he that hath with love to done	Mars. 234
Al be I not worth to so grette a name,	Mars. 274
For in hir sight to hir he bar him lowe,	Anel. 95
werche . . . To comoun profit, and thou shalt not	
myse	PF. 75
As emeraude, that joye it was to sene.	PF. 175
Acordant to the foules songe on-lofte.	PF. 203
But to the poynt,—Nature held on hir hond.	PF. 372
As to my dom, and feynest wolde hir ese;	PF. 480
As to my dom in al Troyes cite	TC.1. 100
devocioun Hadde he to non, to reven him his reeste,	TC.1. 188
She, this in blak, liking to Troilus	TC.1. 309
That com'th of him may to me savory thinke;	TC.1. 405
And seyde, 'Allas! what is me best to do?'	TC.1. 828
In honour to as fer as she may streche,	TC.1. 888
Remembering him his erand was to doone	TC.2. 72
Nay, sitteth down! By God, I have to done With you,	TC.2. 213
'For t' every wight som goodly adventure	TC.2. 281
And sende you thanne a mirour in to pryde,	TC.2. 404
Hath right now put to flight the Grekes route!	TC.2. 613
And, soth to seyn, she n'as not al a fo	TC.2. 684
go Right to th' effect, withouten tales mo	TC.2. 1566
To you have I to speke of oo matere,	TC.2. 1694
For Goddes love; and doth him not to deye,—	TC.3. 123
'But God that al wot take I to witnessse,	TC.3. 260
'Now loke than if they ben aught to blamel	TC.3. 316
'But now to purpos. Leve brother dere,	TC.3. 330
He shof ay on; he to and fro was sent;	TC.3. 487
And his cominge unwist is t' every wight;	TC.3. 912
To this answerde Troilus, and seyde,	TC.4. 1653
Criseyde, when she redy was to ride,	TC.5. 57
To bedde he go'th, and walweth there and torneth	TC.5. 211
That passed was. And thus he drof t'an ende	TC.5. 475
Fro day to day, til they ben bare of joye.	TC.5. 1547
God turne us every dreem to godel	HF.1. 1
But that is doon nis not to done;	HF.1. 381
To hem have I so gret affection,	LGW.G. 44
Yit mote he doon bothe ryght, to poore and ryche,	LGW. 388
And ever have reward to his owen degree.	LGW. 399
Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespass;	LGW. 463
a trewe man . . . Hath nat to parten with a theves	
dede;	LGW. 465
She that for hire housbonde chees to dye,	LGW. 513
affecioun, That I have to hire flour the dayesye.	LGW. 524
'a . . . negligence Was it to che, that ylke tyme thou	
made,	LGW. 538
He was . . . Worthy to any wight that lyven may;	LGW. 612
To shippe they wente, and thus I let hem sayle.	LGW. 628
Antony is shent, and put hym to the flyghte;	LGW. 652
And wisshes to God that it were doun y-bete,	LGW. 755
And with that worde he smot hym to the herte;	LGW. 850
And eke his swerde, that him hath don to dethe.	LGW. 889
And lyke to ben a verray gentilman.	LGW. 1068
This Enneas is comen to Paradya	LGW. 1103
Somme for to were, and somme for to presente	LGW. 1132
To hors is al hire lusty folke y-go;	LGW. 1193
What maked yow to men to trusten so?	LGW. 1256
Have ye nat sworn to wife me to take?	LGW. 1304
She falleth him to foote, and swowneth there,	LGW. 1314
Ryght so to yow I make my compleynynge,	LGW. 1357
It were to me grette plesance and honoure;	LGW. 1446
To come to housen upon an innocent!—	LGW. 1546
And trewe to Jason was she al hir lyf,	LGW. 1576
But for to preysse, and drawn to memory	LGW. 1685
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shul se,	LGW. 1710
But now to the purpose; in the story I rede,	LGW. 1825
But now to come agayn to my matere.	LGW. 1959
Hem liste nat to go to bedde some.	LGW. 1973
And for the house is crynkled to and fro,	LGW. 2012
'I sorrowful man, y-dampned to the deth,	LGW. 2030
Answerde hym to his proffe and to his chere.	LGW. 2079
Home to my contree dar I not for drede;	LGW. 2216
But shortly to the ende tel I shalle.	LGW. 2221
But at the laste leve hath she to go.	LGW. 2283
And, shortly for to seyn, she hath hir fille	LGW. 2354
Unneth is Demophoon to londe y-wonne,	LGW. 2427
'For I was of my love to yow so fre.	LGW. 2521

**To** (*adv., prep., specimens*)—Continued

Yif hym to drynke, when he gooth to reeste,	LGW. 2668
Ful tenderly begynneth she to wepe;	LGW. 2679
What deval have I with the knyfe to do?	LGW. 2694
Though ye to me ne do no dalliaunce,	Rosem. 16
spices grond To clarre, ne to sause of galentyne.	Form.A. 16
no . . . shete Was kid to hem, but in seurtee they	
alepe.	Form.A. 46
Everich of hem his feith to other kepte.	Form.A. 48
Vyce may wel be heyr to old richesse,	Gent. 15
'Loo, tholde Griseli list to ryme and playe!	Scog. 35
To you, my purse, and to noon other wyght	Purse. 1
Now, purse, that be to me my lyves light	Purse. 15
<b>To see Al-to, One, Thereto, Whereto</b>	
<b>Tuad</b>	
lyk the foule tode that may nat endure	I.Pars. 635-40
<b>To-bete</b>	
For which Almachius dide hym so to-bete,	G.SN. 405
<b>To-beten see Beaten</b>	
<b>Tobias</b>	
to Thobie, for in hire assemblynge they	I.Pars. 905-10
<b>Tobit</b>	
confort, as taughte Thobie his sone:	B.Mel. 2305-10
<b>To-breke</b>	
I pray to god his nekke mote to-breke	A.Rv. 3918 var
and to-breke the weyghtes and the cloudes	Bo.3. m.9
	875-80
<b>To-breketh</b>	
The pot to-breketh, and farewel, al is go.	G.CY. 907
Lo, with the strook the air to-breketh;	HF.2. 271
<b>To-breste</b>	
With myghty maces the bones they to-breste.	A.Kn. 2611
Help! Lady bryght, er that my ship to-breste!	ABC. 16
A womanne, so his herte may to-breste,	TC.2. 608
And Atropos my thred of lif to-breste	TC.4. 1546
<b>To-broken</b>	
And in the floor, with nose and mouth to-broke,	A.Rv. 4277
Moote thy welked nekke be to-broke!	D.WB. 277
To-broken been the statutes hye in hevене,	Scog. 1
<b>To-brosten</b>	
His brest to-brosten with his sadel-bowe.	A.Kn. 2691
Al is to-brosten thilke region;	A.Kn. 2757
<b>To-cleve</b>	
For sorwe of which myn herte wol to-cleve!	TC.5. 613
<b>To-dashed</b>	
His sheld to-dashed was with swerdes and maces,	TC.2. 640
She al to-dassht her-selfe for woo,	RR. 337
<b>To-day see Day</b>	
<b>To-drawe</b>	
and ire and wepyng to-drawn the diversely,	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
thilke venym of vices to-drawn a man to hem	Bo.4. m.3.
	1320-5
<b>To-drawe see To-drove</b>	
<b>To-drawn</b>	
Ben alto beten and to-drawe.	RR. 6126
<b>To-drive see Drive</b>	
<b>To-driven</b>	
And al his folke with tempeste al to-driven,	LGW. 1280
<b>To-drowe</b>	
they as in partye of hir preye to-drown me,	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
<b>Toes</b>	
And haryd forth by arme, foot and too,	A.Kn. 2726
<b>Toes</b>	
And on his toes he rometh up and doun;	B.NP. 4370
This Chauntecleer stood hye upon his toes	B.NP. 4521
<b>Toes see Tiptoon, Toon</b>	
<b>Tofore see Toform</b>	
<b>Toform</b>	
Toform hym gooth the loude mynstralcyne	F.Sq. 268
As I have tolde yow here-tofore,	BD. 189
goth to-form the strengthe of the	Bo.5. p.5.
	1820-5
devyne sighte renneth to-form, and seeth	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
And God to-form, lo, some of hem shal smerte;	TC.1. 1049
And God to-form, that am mistrusted thus!	TC.2. 431
And God to-form, I wol be ther at prime;	TC.2. 992
And God to-form, yit shal I shape it so	TC.2. 1363
In al that evere I may, and God to-form,	TC.2. 1409
And God to-form, that it shal thee suffice,	TC.3. 335
'And God to-form, so that it shal suffice,—	TC.3. 849
Yit have I seid, and God to-form, and shal	TC.3. 1326
Quod Troilus, 'I hope, and God to-form,	TC.3. 1639
And God to-form! And farther over this,	TC.5. 963
As ye toform have hard me seyne.	RR. 2969
That I to form have felt swetnesse.	RR. 4140
And God to-forme for strif to fight,	RR. 7196
<b>Toft see Tuft</b>	
<b>Together</b>	
And gadrede us togidre alle in a flok,	A.Prol. 824
Togydre y-met and wrought his felawe wo;	A.Kn. 2624
And whan this folk togidre assembled	B.Mel.
	2195-200
And alle hir tayles he togydre bond,	B.Mk. 3222
they love togidre in the payne of helle,	I.Pars. 200-5
the knyttynge togidre of Crist and of	I.Pars. 840-5
leyd Togedre, and of a short avysment,	PF. 555
draweth to-gidre his richesse in-to his tour,	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
achat or beyng to-gidre, that were	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
I-medled to-gidre. And for-thy	Bo.1. m.6.
	215-20

# **Together—Continued**

I-ladde to-gidre fro thyn hous under so now undirstond and gadere it togidre . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
fulfilleth to-gydre the herynge of moche folk.	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
that is clyvyng togidre in hym self by . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
ben nat wont to ben I-felaschiped togydre.	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghe heved . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
to geten alle thise thynges togidre?" . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
Thow knyghtest togidre the mene soule . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
conjoynd these divers thynges togidre? . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
Cometh alle to gidre now, ye that ben . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
knowe also to-gedre god that is good.' . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
good, when thei ben gadred togidre alle . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
conjoynd in oon and dwellen to gidre, . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
clyven and holden here parties togidre . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
fooldest thou nat to-gidre (by replicacioun . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
and gadre it to-gidre in this manere: . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1285-90
elementes to-gidre amonges hem-self, and . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5
acorden hem to gidre of hym; but he is so . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
'for for to knowen thilke thingis togidre, . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
flowyng togidre to hem-self, and nat by . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40
but, as I seide, it bytiddy and ran togidre . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
byndyng to-gidre, whiche that descendeth . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
and assemblen togidre. . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
if thei comen togidre, and ben assemblid . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
and elapid togidre into o course, thanne . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
moten thilke thingis fleten togidre whiche . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
clyven thus togidre in hem-self. Or elles I wolde . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
yit lasse fre whan thei ben gadrid to gidre . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
wole nat ben medled ne couplid togidre. . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
thanne knoweth it togidre the somme and . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
al the body togidre, withoute moevyng . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90
and thilke strengthe that gadreth togidre . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
schewen us togidre the devyne nature . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
mai embrasen togidre al the space of his lif. For certis . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
hath and comprehendith togidre al the . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
ben makid togidre eterne, and that is a wrongful . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
embrace togidre al the presence of the lif . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
han togidre al the plente of the lif, algates yit . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80
whan ye seen togidre a man walke on the . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
the ton and the tothir togidre, yit natheles ye . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
seth hem alle togidre presentes. These thinges . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5
That we shul evere-mo togedere dwelle, . . .	TC.4. 1322
Wel stete asey and ben togedere so, . . .	TC.4. 1507
Togeder fley for oo tidynge. . .	HF.3. 1519
With pottes ful of lyme, they goon togidre; . . .	LGW. 649
Fyve yere his wyfye and he togedir dwelle; . . .	LGW. 2259
And smote togyder her hondes two . . .	RR. 338
To-gidre almost, they threwe yfere . . .	RR. 786
Of force togidre they must goo. . .	RR. 1796
Thus see and anger to-gidre were. . .	RR. 1926
And joyne her hertes to-gidre so . . .	RR. 5075
I wole that they to-gedre go, . . .	RR. 5079

## **Together see Altogether, Togidres**

## **Toght see Taut**

## **Togidre see Together**

## **Togidres**

Togidres han thise thre hir trouthes plight . . .	C.Pard. 702
And whan we been togidres everichoon . . .	G.CY. 960
Had seen to-gedres in oo place. . .	BD. 808
halt togidres peples joynd with an holy . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
thynges that now loven hem to-gidres . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 595-600
deien and corruppen to gidres? . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 985-90
wiltow that we joynen to-gidres thilke . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100

## **To-go(n)**

Antony is . . . And al his folke to-go, that best go myghte. . .	LGW. 653
---	----------

## **To-go(n) see Gone**

## **To-guerdone see Guerdon**

## **To-hange**

Men rather yow to-hangen oughte? . . .	HF.3. 692
--	-----------

## **To-hewe see Heap**

## **To-hewe**

The helmes they to-hewen and to-shrede, . . .	A.Kn. 2609
---	------------

## **To-hewen**

Been al to-hewe, and stiked at the bord, . . .	B.ML. 430
That he nas al to-hewe er he asterted, . . .	B.ML. 437
His helm to-hewen was in twenty places. . .	TC.2. 638

## **Token**

By redy tokene,—and heeld hym yvele apayed . . .	B.Sh. 1580
the Ymage of Mars and in token of glorie . . .	Anel. 31 var
And seyde: 'Seestow any token, . . .	HF.2. 403

## **Tokeneth**

God tokneth and assigneth the tymes, . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
--	-------------------

## **Tokening**

The crosselet; 'For in tokenyng I thee'love', . . .	G.CY. 1153
In tokenyng that thurgh thee my wyf is slayn.' . . .	H.Mop. 302
The ymage of Mars; and in tokenyng of glorie, . . .	Anel. 31
Shal blake ben, in tokenyng, herte swete, . . .	TC.4. 779
Bitrent, in sothfast tokenyng of her payne, . . .	TC.4. 870
But I have some tokenyng." . . .	RR. 2439

## **Tokens**

By certeyn tokens that I kan yow telle. . .	B.Sh. 1549
I kepe nat of his tokens never a deell . . .	B.Sh. 1593
By sadde tokens, and by wordes bolde, . . .	H.Mop. 258
Send hire letres, tokens, brochis, rynges. . .	LGW. 1275

## **Told**

Now have I toold you shortly, in a clause, . . .	A.Prol. 715
I wolde han told yow fully the manere . . .	A.Kn. 876
Of whiche I tolde yow and tellen shal), . . .	A.Kn. 1059
I loved hire first, and tolde thee my wo . . .	A.Kn. 1146
To forthre me, as I have toold biforn. . .	A.Kn. 1148
For which I tolde thee myn aventure . . .	A.Kn. 1160
And to the grove of which that I yow tolde, . . .	A.Kn. 1505
As I ful ofte have toold thee her biforn . . .	A.Kn. 1584 var
Cleer was the day, as I have toold er this, . . .	A.Kn. 1683
In which ther was an hert, as men hym tolde, . . .	A.Kn. 1689
The bataille to dareyne, as I yow tolde, . . .	A.Kn. 2097
Armed were they, as I have yow told, . . .	A.Kn. 2126
How they weren feld shal nat be toold for me; . . .	A.Kn. 2924
Whan that the Knyght had thus his tale y-toold, . . .	A.Mil. 3109
But told his cherles tale in his manere, . . .	A.Mil. 3169
And harlotrie they tolden bothe two. . .	A.Mil. 3184
To wayte a tyme, as I have told biforn. . .	A.Mil. 3302
Adoun he gooth and tolde his maister soome . . .	A.Mil. 3446
And to his wyf he tolde his pryvete, . . .	A.Mil. 3603
They tolden every man that he was wood, . . .	A.Mil. 3833
This dronke Millere hath y-toold us heer . . .	A.Rv. 3913
For he hath toold of loveris up and doun . . .	B.ML. 53
What sholde I tellen hem, syn they ben tolde? . . .	B.ML. 56
Thise marchantz han hym toold of dame Custance . . .	B.ML. 184
Ordeyned hath this feeste of which I tolde, . . .	B.ML. 415
To kyng Alla was toold al this meschance . . .	B.ML. 610
But to no wight he tolde his sorwes soore, . . .	B.ML. 758
Unto his castel of the which I tolde, . . .	B.ML. 877
And pleyndly al the manere he hym tolde, . . .	B.ML. 880
He tolde Alla how that this child was founde; . . .	B.ML. 1022
And ech of hem tolde oother what hem liste, . . .	B.Sh. 1332
And he hym tolde agayn, ful specially, . . .	B.Sh. 1533
Al be it told somtyme in sondry wyse . . .	B.Mel. 2131
'Now, sith I have toold yow of which . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5
there as thou hast toold me heerbiforn . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5
to hir lord Melibee, and tolde hym how . . .	B.Mel. 2960-5
wyse, and tolde hem by ordre, in . . .	B.Mel. 2975-80
But to his wyves toold he his secree, . . .	B.Mk. 3211
Had thou nat toold to women thy secree, . . .	B.Mk. 3243
Unto his lemman Dalida he tolde . . .	B.Mk. 3253
Hir riche array ne myghte nat be told, . . .	B.Mk. 3493
That he so litel of his mooder tolde. . .	B.Mk. 3676
What preys were it to hym though I yow tolde . . .	B.Mk. 3837
For though I write or tolde yow evermo . . .	B.Mk. 3843
Thanne hadde youre tale al be toold in veyn, . . .	B.NP. 3989
Now lat another telle, as I have toold.' . . .	B.NP. 3997
And tolde hym every point how he was slayn, . . .	B.NP. 4212
'He wook, and tolde his felawe what he mette, . . .	B.NP. 4273
And therefore litel tale hath he toold . . .	B.NP. 4308
That he hadde met that dream that I yow tolde. . .	B.NP. 4445
This juge unto this cherl his tale hath toold . . .	C.Doc. 142
But hastily, er he his tale tolde, . . .	C.Doc. 192
And tolde hire al the cas, as ye bifore . . .	C.Doc. 229
'Ther walken manye of whiche yow toold have I, . . .	C.Pard. 530
It was me toold er ye cam heere two houres; . . .	C.Pard. 671
But me was toold certeyn, nat longe agoon is, . . .	D.WB. 9
That hath swich harneys as I to yow tolde, . . .	D.WB. 136
Right thus the Apostel tolde it unto me, . . .	D.WB. 160
And whan that I have toold thee forth my tale . . .	D.WB. 172
And, by my fey, I tolde of it no stoor; . . .	D.WB. 203
That I ne tolde no dayntee of hir love! . . .	D.WB. 208
I wolde han toold his conseil every deel; . . .	D.WB. 538
Had toold to me so greet a pryvete. . .	D.WB. 542
And trewely, as myne housbondes tolde me, . . .	D.WB. 607
Another Romayn tolde he me by name, . . .	D.WB. 647
But now to purpos why I tolde thee . . .	D.WB. 711
He tolde me eek for what occasion . . .	D.WB. 740
Hath prively unto the Grekes told . . .	D.WB. 744
Of Lyrna tolde he me, and of Lucye; . . .	D.WB. 747
Thanne tolde he me how oon Latunius . . .	D.WB. 757
That tolde hym al the secree that they knewe, . . .	D.Fri. 1341
That lay by hem, they tolde it in his ere. . .	D.Fri. 1358
To understonde, although I tolde hem thee. . .	D.Fri. 1481
'Lo, brother,' quod the feend, 'what tolde I thee? . . .	D.Fri. 1566
Lordynges, I koude han toold yow, quod this Frere, . . .	D.Fri. 1645
I have hym toold hoonly al myn estat. . .	D.Sum. 2096



**Told—Continued**

Tel me youre grief; and he anon hym tolde, . . .	D.Sum. 2198
Unto the village of the which I tolde, . . .	E.Cl. 272
He prively hath toold al his entent . . .	E.Cl. 517
He tolde hym point for point, in short and pleyne, . . .	E.Cl. 577
And whan that folk it to his fader tolde, . . .	E.Cl. 614
Yours wyl to knowe er ye youre lust me tolde, . . .	E.Cl. 660
For which this Januarie, of whom I tolde, . . .	E.Mch. 1393
With face sad his tale he hath hem toold. . .	E.Mch. 1399
Diverse men diversely hym tolde . . .	E.Mch. 1469
If I yow tolde of every scrit and bond . . .	E.Mch. 1697
And tolde hym certeyn thynges, what he wolde. . .	E.Mch. 1931
Aboute that welles, and daunced as men tolde. . .	E.Mch. 2041
For in a lettre she hadde toold hym al . . .	E.Mch. 2215
And toold to hire of somme of this maynee, . . .	E.Mch. 2436
This Cambyuskan—of which I have yow toold— . . .	F.Sq. 53
And whan this knyght hath thus his tale toold, . . .	F.Sq. 168
Hire dremes shul nat been y-toold for me; . . .	F.Sq. 357
The knotte why that every tale is toold, . . .	F.Sq. 401
And ever while that oon hir sorwe tolde . . .	F.Sq. 495
The kynges sone, of which I yow tolde; . . .	F.Sq. 657
He tolde hem al that was in hire entente. . .	F.Fkl. 1178
But why it was to no wight tolde shee, . . .	F.Fkl. 1350
And toold hym al, as ye han herd bifore, . . .	F.Fkl. 1465
And tolde hym al, as ye han herd me sayd; . . .	F.Fkl. 1547
And tolde hym al, as ye han herd bifore; . . .	F.Fkl. 1593
The sorwe of Dorigen he tolde hym als,— . . .	F.Fkl. 1598
Telle hym the wordes which that I yow tolde, . . .	G.SN. 180
Dide his message; and whan that he it tolde, . . .	G.SN. 188
The angeles face, of which thy brother tolde, . . .	G.SN. 301
Which Goddes sone us tolde thurgh his grace; . . .	G.SN. 325
Al this thyng she unto Tiburce tolde, . . .	G.SN. 348
With pitous teeris tolde it anon right, . . .	G.SN. 401
Whan toold was al the lyf of Seinte Cecile, . . .	G.CY. 554
And whan this Yeman hadde this tale y-toold . . .	G.CY. 627
For as I trowe I have yow toold ynowe . . .	G.CY. 860
Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told; . . .	G.CY. 963
This tale was nat oonly toold for yow, . . .	G.CY. 1000
The coles, as I tolde yow er this, . . .	G.CY. 1180
To Alissandre was toold this sentence,— . . .	H.Mep. 226
What wol ye moore? The crowe anon hym tolde . . .	H.Mep. 257
And tolde hym ofte he saugh it with his eyen. . .	H.Mep. 261
Comth muchel harm, thus was me toold and taught; . . .	H.Mep. 337
For every man save thou hath toold his tale. . .	I.Pars. 25
'Thou getest fable noon y-toold for me, . . .	I.Pars. 31
moste be toold. Alle this thynges, . . .	I.Pars. 975-80
Now have I tooldde yow of verray . . .	I.Pars. 1025-30
And tolde him what he shulde doon . . .	BD. 188
As I have tolde yow here-to-fore, . . .	BD. 189
Wherfor I have told this thyng . . .	BD. 219
Right thus as I have told it yow, . . .	BD. 271
'Ye han wel told me her-before, . . .	BD. 1126
'Now have I told the, soth to saye, . . .	BD. 1180
'In hope of that my tale I tolde . . .	BD. 1198
I moste have told hir or be deed. . .	BD. 1201
I tolde the that I hadde lorn; . . .	BD. 1302
On bokes rede I ofte, as I yow tolde. . .	PF. 16
Thanne tolde he him in certeyn yeres space . . .	PF. 67
Hir names shal not here be told for me,— . . .	PF. 229
'I have herd tolde it som-tyme,' quod . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
I have herd told of Busyrides, that was . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
quod I, 'other than han ben told . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
I have travailed and told yit hider-to-for . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
Ful wel beloved, and wel men of her tolde. . .	TC.1. 131
'I have herd told, pardieus, of your livinge, . . .	TC.1. 197
As of this kinges sone of which I tolde, . . .	TC.1. 261
He neither chere made, ne word tolde; . . .	TC.1. 312
But, tolde I you the worste point, I leve, . . .	TC.1. 342
So hyd it well! I tolde it never to mo, . . .	TC.1. 613
Dorstestow that I tolde her in hir ere . . .	TC.1. 767
"And some han feyned ofte time and told . . .	TC.1. 920
And they him tolde, and he forth in gan pace, . . .	TC.2. 80
This thing be told to you, so mote I thrive! . . .	TC.2. 135
If I it tolde and ye it toke amis. . .	TC.2. 229
As I to you have told wel her-biforn, . . .	TC.2. 296
Or he me tolde who mighte ben his lechel . . .	TC.2. 571
To like him first; and I have told you why; . . .	TC.2. 675
In this matere of which I have you told; . . .	TC.2. 695
For th'ilke scarmuch of the whiche I tolde, . . .	TC.2. 934
As ye han herd bifore, al he him tolde. . .	TC.2. 966
And knew it wel, and whos it was him tolde; . . .	TC.2. 1190
'Wel,' quod Pandare, 'as I have told you thrye, . . .	TC.2. 1285
And al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . .	TC.2. 1495
She tolde her-self him al this, or she wente. . .	TC.2. 1631
As I have told and in this tyme swete . . .	TC.3. 508 var
He song: she pleyde: he tolde tale of Wade. . .	TC.3. 614
Of al this thing he tolde him word and ende, . . .	TC.3. 702
He seith him told is of a frend of his, . . .	TC.3. 796
'Allas, I wen'de, who-so tales tolde, . . .	TC.3. 802
'Allas, what wikked spirit tolde him thus? . . .	TC.3. 808
'Why! uncle myn,' quod she, 'who tolde him this? . . .	TC.3. 842
'Now have I told what peril he is inne; . . .	TC.3. 911
Shal wel be told, so that ye not you greve, . . .	TC.3. 1004
As wel as I have told hir hevynesse. . .	TC.3. 1197
Opned her herte, and tolde al hir entente. . .	TC.3. 1239
Bind this acord that I have told and telle. . .	TC.3. 1750
Liggyng in Hoste as I have tolde or thys . . .	TC.4. 29 var
And tolde wel how that ye sholden spede: . . .	TC.4. 75
Appollo hath me told it faithfully; . . .	TC.4. 114
The cause y-toold of hir cominge, the olde . . .	TC.4. 141

**Told—Continued**

And whan that she had told hym her entent . . .	TC.4. 173 var
But any angel tolde it in thyn ere? . . .	TC.4. 644
And Troilus anon the cause tolde, . . .	TC.4. 1227
And if ye gon, as I have told you yore, . . .	TC.4. 1497
My dere frend, as I have told thee yore, . . .	TC.5. 324
Ay as he rod, to Pandarus he tolde . . .	TC.5. 557
And al his sorwe he to the mone tolde, . . .	TC.5. 649
And that he me hath bought, as ye me tolde, . . .	TC.5. 965
—This Troilus, as I bifore have told, . . .	TC.5. 1100
After tho dayes ten of which I tolde, . . .	TC.5. 1206
And al this thing to Pandarus he tolde. . .	TC.5. 1253
This drem, of which I told have ek biforn, . . .	TC.5. 1443
And al his drem he tolde her or he stente, . . .	TC.5. 1452
She tolde ek how Tydeus, or she stente, . . .	TC.5. 1485
This tolde she by proces al by lengthe. . .	TC.5. 1491
She tolde ek how Hemonides asterte, . . .	TC.5. 1492
She tolde ek alle the prophecies by herte, . . .	TC.5. 1494
And how the town was brent she tolde ek tho; . . .	TC.5. 1510
To Diomedes: and thus she spak and tolde. . .	TC.5. 1512
And of this broche he tolde him, word and ende, . . .	TC.5. 1609
As I have told, and in this wise he deyde. . .	TC.5. 1834
Tolde Dido every cas, . . .	HF.1. 254
This eglye of which I now have told, . . .	HF.2. 21
'Now have I told, if thou have mynde, . . .	HF.2. 315
'Elles wolde I thee have told,' . . .	HF.2. 488
But certeyn I hem never tolde. . .	HF.3. 290
That of Jewes gestes tolde; . . .	HF.3. 344
Or elles tolde al openly . . .	HF.3. 956
And than he tolde him this and that, . . .	HF.3. 960
The same that to him was told, . . .	HF.3. 973
Any stounde, he tolde him als; . . .	HF.3. 981
That shal not now be told for me; . . .	HF.3. 1043
Ther men of love tydynges tolde, . . .	HF.3. 1056
The grene medewe, of which that I yow tolde, . . .	LGW.G. 91
For that I of Cresseyde wroot or tolde, . . .	LGW. 469
And tolden, while they stoden in the place, . . .	LGW. 747
And shortly tolde al the occasioun . . .	LGW. 994
And whan they hadde tolde al hire distresse, . . .	LGW. 1055
Why I have tolde this storye, and tellen shal, . . .	LGW. 1161
And tolde hir al his herte and al his wo, . . .	LGW. 1253
In spekyng of this thinge, as I yow tolde. . .	LGW. 1500
And hath y-tolde the cause of his comynge . . .	LGW. 1592
But atte laste of Tarquyn she hem tolde . . .	LGW. 1837
And openly the tale he tolde hem alle; . . .	LGW. 1865
The story of Tereus, of which I tolde. . .	LGW. 2243
And toke hit hir, and al the maner tolde. . .	LGW. 2372
Now have I tolde the twyes. . .	Astr. 60-5
Whan Ydelnesse had tolde al this, . . .	RR. 629
As an arrowe of which I tolde, . . .	RR. 1007
Told yow the shap and apparayle. . .	RR. 1276
That on a tyme she him tolde . . .	RR. 1477
Whanne it is tolde, withouten fayle. . .	RR. 1572
Now have I tolde thee in what wise . . .	RR. 2717
For I have tolde thee faithfully . . .	RR. 2937
And to hym all my woo I tolde, . . .	RR. 3349
I tolde him all withoute were, . . .	RR. 3351
Unto my freend, and tolde hym all, . . .	RR. 3453
Of sich one as I tolde thee? . . .	RR. 5256
This love, that I have tolde to thee, . . .	RR. 5305
Whanne Love hadde told hem his entent, . . .	RR. 5811
Thus hath Richesse us all[e] tolde; . . .	RR. 5844
As though he had hym tolde leysyng, . . .	RR. 6222
Thus han tho bookes tolde me. . .	RR. 6598
No pryvete that me is tolde, . . .	RR. 6878
As soone as ye have told me it. . .	RR. 6984
But it was tolde right to my selve, . . .	RR. 7594
And as they seide, right so tolde I: . . .	RR. 7595

**Told see Tald**

**Toldest**

thou toldest me, al be it so that I hadde . . .	Bo.4. p.1.
	1145-50

**Toledo see Tolletanes**

**Toll**

Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thries, . . .	A.Prol. 562
---	-------------

**Tolls**

With empty hand men may none haukes tulle; . . .	A.Rv. 4134
it may nat drawn or tollen swiche . . .	Bo.2. p.7.
	530-5

**Tolletanes**

His tables Tolletanes forth he brought . . .	F.Fkl. 1273
--	-------------

**Tomb**

And in a tombe of marbul stones cleere, . . .	B.Pri. 1871
Al is his tombe night so curys . . .	D.WB. 497
As in a tombe is al the faire above, . . .	F.Sq. 518

**Tombesteres**

And right anon thanne comen tombesteres . . .	C.Pard. 477
---	-------------

**To-melte**

Gan tho for joye wasten and to-melte; . . .	TC.3. 348
---	-----------

**To-morn see Morn**

**To-morrow**

To-morwe, whan ye riden by the weye, . . .	A.Prol. 780
Have heer my trouthe, to-morwe I wol nat faille, . . .	A.Kn. 1610
For if ther file to-morwe swich a cas, . . .	A.Kn. 2110
Ne I ne axe nat to-morwe to have victorie, . . .	A.Kn. 2239
Thanne preye I thee, to-morwe with a spere . . .	A.Kn. 2255
Thanne helpe me, lord, to-morwe in my bataille, . . .	A.Kn. 2402
And do that I to-morwe have victorie. . .	A.Kn. 2405
Tomorwe at nyght, whan folk ben alle aslepe, . . .	A.Mil. 3593
I shal wel telle it thee to-morwe day,' . . .	A.Mil. 3784

**To-morrow—Continued**

To-morwe wol I seye thes what me leste.	B.M.L. 742
I may nat tell hir wo until to-morwe.	B.M.L. 1070
'To Flaunders wol I go to-morwe at day.	B.Sh. 1429
Tomorwe wol I meete with thes.	B.Th. 2008
delays it nat til to morwe. And therfore	B.Mel. 2985-90
And seyde hym thus: "If thou tomorwe wende,	B.NP. 4271
I wol hym night, thogh thou were deed to-morwe!	D.WB. 307
My tale sholde laste til tomorwe;	D.Sum. 2012
Received be to-morwe as roysly	E.Cl. 955
This shal be doon tomorwe er sonne reste,	E.Mch. 2174
Ye tarie us heere no longer than to morwe.	F.Fk. 1233
day they preyse, tomorwe they blame;	I.Pars. 470-5
For thogh I hadde yow to-morwe ageyn,	Anel. 308
the tyme of tomorwe, and it hath lost that of	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
By my wil she sholde be thyn to-morwel	TC.1. 861
And preyen her to-morwe, lo, that she	TC.2. 1433
To bere thes wel tomorwe, and al is wonne.	TC.2. 1498
To-morwe day, if that it lik' th thes here.	TC.3. 385
Now certes, em, to-morwe, and I him see,	TC.3. 809
'So shal I don to-morwe, y-wis,' quod she.	TC.3. 848
'To-morwe? alas, that were a fair!' quod he.	TC.3. 850
Is causes; that shal be seen to-morwe!	TC.3. 889
For sorwe of which I wil not live to morwe,	TC.4. 97
I trowe I shal not live til to-morwe;	TC.5. 297
I shal tomorwe at night, by est or west,	TC.5. 751
That ye me graunte that I may tomorwe	TC.5. 944
'To-morwe ek wol I speken with you fayn,	TC.5. 995
Thou shalt ben fals parauiter yit to-morwe!	TC.5. 1526
Mote I be with the Minotawre to morwe!	LGW. 2104
To morowe for to acheve my batayle,	LGW. 2111
To morowe he playeth for jolynesse.	RR. 2302

**To-morrow see Morn**

**Ton see One**

**Tongs**

peire of longe tonges of long rancour;	I.Pars. 555-60
--	----------------

**Tongue**

To make his English sweete upon his tonge,	A.Prol. 265
He moste preche, and wel affile his tonge.	A.Prol. 712
Bothe of his dedes and his gode tonge,	A.Kn. 1438
Under his tonge a frewe-love he beer,	A.Mil. 3692
The sely tonge may wel ringe and chymbe	A.Rv. 3896
Ther is no tonge that it telle may;	B.M.L. 899
Ther may no tonge expresse in no science;	B.Pri. 1666
Me thoughte she leyde a greyn upon my tonge:	B.Pri. 1852
Til fro my tonge of-taken is the greyn;	B.Pri. 1855
Whan that the greyn is fro thy tonge y-take;	B.Pri. 1858
His tonge out caughte and took away the greyn,	B.Pri. 1861
holde thy tonge stille than for to speke.	B.Mel. 2405-10
With tonge unnethe may dyscryved bee.	B.Mk. 3336
Ther may no tonge telle for pite;	B.Mk. 3598
Taak water of that wells and wasch his tonge,	C.Pard. 358
Myne handes and my tonge goon so yerne,	C.Pard. 396
Thanne wol I styngy hym with my tonge smerte	C.Pard. 413
Thy tonge is lost and al thyn honeste cure;	C.Pard. 557
And of my tonge a verray jangleresse;	D.WB. 638
And of his tonge, and of his hond also,	D.WB. 815
Al be it so no tonge may devyse—	D.Fri. 1650
This day ne herd I of youre tonge a word.	E.Cl. 4
Lat noon humylitee youre tonge naille,	E.Cl. 1184
Ther may no tonge telle or herte thyнке.	E.Mch. 1341
Suffre thy wyves tonge, as Catoun bit,	E.Mch. 1377
To smal is bothe thy penne and esk thy tonge,	E.Mch. 1736
But of hir tonge a labbyng shewe is she;	E.Mch. 2428
It lyth nat in my tonge, nym my konnyng;	F.Sq. 35
Rymeyed in hir firste Briton tonge,	F.Fk. 711
Al to symple is my tonge to pronoune,	G.CY. 1299
'Traitor,' quod he, 'with tonge of scorpion'	H.Mcp. 271
Techeth a man to kepen his tonge wel;	H.Mcp. 315
My sone, keepe wel thy tonge and keepe thy freend;	H.Mcp. 319
A wikked tonge is worse than a feend;	H.Mcp. 320
Walled a tonge with teeth and lippes eke,	H.Mcp. 323
My sone, thy tonge sholdestow restreyn.	H.Mcp. 329
Is to restreyn and kepe wel thy tonge;	H.Mcp. 333
Wostow wher-of a rakel tonge seryeth?	H.Mcp. 339
A tonge kutteth frendshippe al stwo.	H.Mcp. 342
Kepe wel thy tonge, and thank upon the crowe.	I.Pars. 570-5
whan thow sleest him with thy tonge in	I.Pars. 625-30
as seith Salomon, 'The ameyable tonge	I.Pars. 625-30
a deslavede tonge sleeth the spirites of hym that	I.Pars. 640-5
Now comth the synne of double tonge	I.Pars. 650-5
the synnes that comen of the tonge, that	I.Pars. 945-50
She hath in hire that tonge may nat telle,	BD. 929
That that was never yet through hir tonge	ABC. 128
Than in this world mighte any tuncge telle.	Mars. 72
When they be met, ther may no tonge telle;	PF. 514
But bet is that a wyghtes tonge reste,	PF. 570
Lo, sich it is to have a tuncge loos!	Bo.1. p.2. 55-60
withouten office of tuncge and al dowmbe, sche leyde	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
of his owene tonge, and caste it in the	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
that manye a nacioun, diverse of tonge	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
haddest holde thi tonge stille."	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
withoute reste, and exercise his tonge to chidynges,	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
But out of Latin in my tonge it write.	TC.2. 14
Yit were it bet my tonge for to stille	TC.2. 230

**Tongue—Continued**

And who may stoppen every wikked tonge,	TC.2. 804
This Pandarus kan newe his tonge affile,	TC.2. 1681
"The firste vertu is to kepe tonge."	TC.3. 294
'Oo tonge, alas, so often her-beorn	TC.3. 302
And Pandarus gan holde his tonge stille,	TC.4. 521
I n'ot; but, as for me, my litel tonge,	TC.4. 801
That may no worldly mannes tonge seye,—	TC.4. 881
N'entendement considere, or tonge telle	TC.4. 1686
That tonge telle or herte may recorde,	TC.5. 445
And some men seyn he was of tonge large,	TC.5. 804
O, rolled shal I ben on many a tonge;	TC.5. 1061
That tonge telle or herte may devise,	TC.5. 1321
Was maad swich wo, that tonge it may not telle,	TC.5. 1563
In English and in writing of our tonge,	TC.5. 1794
Ne thes mismetre for defeaute of tonge!	TC.5. 1796
Over al this londe, on every tonge,	HF.1. 348
Sawe he whyche no tonge can telle	HF.1. 446 var
Or what so cometh fro any tonge,	HF.2. 213
Pipers of the Duche tonge.	HF.3. 144
And gilteles, on every tonge.	HF.3. 568
And woxen more on every tonge	HF.3. 992
That ther nys tonge noon that may it telle	LGW. 670
And of thy tonge the infinite gracounesse?	LGW. 1675
Can for to jape, for he was lyghte of tonge,	LGW. 1699
And with his swerde hire tonge of kerveth he,	LGW. 2334
Upon youre lynage and youre faire tonge,	LGW. 2526
Was never erst Soogan blamed for his tonge.	Scog. 21
writen hem in her owne tonge, that is to	Astr. 5-11
of Greke sowneth 'bestes' in Latyn tuncge.	Astr. 100-8
I mote my tonge stynten nede;	RR. 1441
For no thyng eke thy tuncge applye	RR. 2223
Wykked-Tonge (god yewe hym sorwel),	RR. 3027
Noon herte may thanke, ne tuncge seyne	RR. 3183
And Wykked-Tunge is with thes two,	RR. 3257
Wykkid-Tunge, that the covyne	RR. 3799
(For wykkid tuncge seith never well),	RR. 3802
He myghte not his tuncge withstonde	RR. 3807
His tuncge was fylde sharpe and square,	RR. 3812
Wykkid-Tunge, that false espie,	RR. 3871
For Wykkid-Tunge hath custome ay	RR. 3878
And Wykkid-Tunge thurgh his falschode	RR. 4141
Bi-cause his tuncge was to large.	RR. 4144
Thanne Wykked-Tunge, full of envye,	RR. 4233
Thus Wykked-Tunge (god yewe hem shame)	RR. 4267
And Wykked-Tunge full of envye,	RR. 4454
Can kepe his tuncge til he se nede;	RR. 5264
And foolis can not holde her tuncge—	RR. 5265
With tonge woundyng as feloun	RR. 5527
That Wykkid-Tunge hath in keypyng	RR. 5851
That ben to Wykkid-Tunge went.	RR. 7355
Tyl they to Wykked-Tunge comen.	RR. 7422
To Wykked-Tunge that dwelled there,	RR. 7474
By Wykked-Tunge adowne they sate,	RR. 7476
And Wykked-Tunge answered agayne:	RR. 7498
That is his tonge to refrayne.	RR. 7509

**Tongued**

Ne trewer tonged, ne scorned lasse,	BD. 926
-------------------------------------	---------

**Tongues**

To have of sondry tonges ful knowyng,	B.Mk. 3497
Fleeth, lest wykked tonges yow espye!	Mars. 6
Somtyme envyous folke with tuncges horwe	Mars. 206
With faacoun voyse seyde, 'Hold your tuncges there!	FF. 521
goth by diverse tonges; and al-though that	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
Thorough wykked tonges, be it he or she;	TC.1. 39
But pleynly, save our tonges difference,	TC.1. 395
But wel wiste he, as fer as tonges spaken,	TC.1. 565
'Alas these wykked tonges ben so prest	TC.2. 785
No fors of wykked tonges janglerye,	TC.5. 755
And tonges, as on a best ben heres;	HF.3. 300

**To-night see Night**

**Too (specimens)**

But all to deere they boghte it, er they ryse.	B.M.L. 420
dispreiynge, so fareth it by to greet humylitee	B.Mel. 2875-80
Which that she hath, y-wis I were to nyce;	E.Mch. 2434
Al to symple is my tonge to pronoune,	G.CY. 1299
Never to thryve were to long a date.	G.CY. 1411
Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,—	G.CY. 1423
for she sholde nat clayme to greet lordshippe;	I.Pars. 925-30
But, welaway! to fer be they to fecche,	Anel. 338
Or ye han wonne him with too gret an ese.	TC.1. 28
This wordes and ful manye an other to	TC.1. 540 var
Too late y-wart quod Beaute, when it paste:	TC.2. 398
Too wis is he to don so gret a vice;	TC.2. 725
Ye ben too wis to don so gret folye	TC.3. 867
It were to long to reden and to here;	LGW. 572
But al to longe, alas, at home was hee!	LGW. 824
It were to longe to make rebrysunge.	LGW. 1185
Which were to longe to writen and to seyn;	LGW. 1565
Which were as now to longe for me to write.	LGW. 1679
But natheles, . . . To hadde aspectes hath she of	
Saturne,	LGW. 2597
That is clepid "To-moche-yeving,"	RR. 6837

**Took**

Of studie took he moost cure and moost heede,	A.Prol. 303
Of nyce consience took he no keepe.	A.Prol. 398
For, whether that he payde or took by taille,	A.Prol. 570
Stille in that feild he took al nyght his reste,	A.Kn. 1003
He took his hoost and hoom he rood anon,	A.Kn. 1026



**TooK—Continued**

Arrayed was this god, as he took keepe,	A.Kn. 1389
As he was whan that Argus took his sleepe,	A.Kn. 1390
And made a signe, wher-by that he took	A.Kn. 2266
And Theseus his suster took anon	A.Kn. 2818
And at the laste he took conclusioun	A.Kn. 2857
That of no wyf ne took he noon offrynge;	A.Mil. 3350
Ne of his taylor bihynde he took no keepe;	A.Rv. 4164
And greythen hem, and tooke hir hors anon,	A.Rv. 4309
And at the mille yet they tooke hir cake	A.Rv. 4311
And therfore by the shadwe he took his wit	B.M.L. 10
With sterres, whan that he his birthe took,	B.M.L. 192
He took his wyf to kepe, whan he is gon	B.M.L. 717
And to the constable he the lettre took;	B.M.L. 808
This chapman took apart and prively	B.Sh. 1446
And prively he took hem to Daun John;	B.Sh. 1484
But natheles I took unto our dame,	B.Sh. 1546
He took me certeyn gold, that woot I weel.	B.Sh. 1594
His tonge out caughte and took away the greyn,	B.Pri. 1861
And taken away this martir from his beere;	B.Pri. 1870
yet taken they noon hede of the peril,	B.Mel. 2710-5
I tooke vengeance, for I am richer and	B.Mel. 2735-40
delibered and took avys in herself,	B.Mel. 2915-20
And right anon they taken hire wey	B.Mel.
	2995-3000
the court of Melibee, and taken with hem somme	B.Mel.
	2995-3000
Thanne Melibee took hem up fro the	B.Mel. 3015-20
This worthy Monk took al in pacience	B.Mk. 3155
And hym forsook, and took another newe.	B.Mk. 3220
Thre hundred foxes took Sampson for ire,	B.Mk. 3221
And with his legions he took his weye	B.Mk. 3544
Noght Charles-Olyver, that took ay heede	B.Mk. 3577
And took his loggyng as it wolde falle.	B.NP. 4185
He turned hym and took of this no keepe;	B.NP. 4200
To his felawes in he took the way,	B.NP. 4216
And thus he took his leve, and wente his way;	B.NP. 4288
That took his conseil of his wyf with sorwe,	B.NP. 4443
And al was fals, but that I took witness	D.WB. 382
Which that I took for love, and no richesse,	D.WB. 526
I took no kepe, so that he liked me,	D.WB. 625
I with my fest so took hym on the cheke,	D.WB. 792
He took hymself a greet profit therby;	D.Fri. 1344
And sodeynly he took his bowe in honde,	D.Sum. 2066
I took our dame our lettre and our seel.	D.Sum. 2128
And of hire labour tooke hir sustenance,	E.Cl. 202
And of hir clothing took he the mesure	E.Cl. 256
He by the hand thanne took this olde man,	E.Cl. 302
That I yow took out of yours poure array	E.Cl. 467
That I yow took in poure estaat ful lowe;	E.Cl. 473
But took the child and wente upon his weye.	E.Cl. 574
And took youre clothing; wherfore I yow preyre,	E.Cl. 657
And hire in armes took, and gan hire kesse.	E.Cl. 1057
And she for wonder took of it no keepe,	E.Cl. 1058
As whoso took a mirour polished bryght	E.Mch. 1582
He paciently took his adversaite,	E.Mch. 2084
As sleepe hem bad; they tooke it for the beste.	F.Sq. 356
For swich a joye she in hir herte took,	F.Sq. 368
And took his herte in change for myn for ay;	F.Sq. 535
So on a day of me he took his leve,	F.Sq. 584
And took it wel, syn that it moste be.	F.Sq. 594
And took hym by the hond, Saint John to borwe,	F.Sq. 596
To Britaigne tooke they the righte way,—	F.Fkl. 1240
She took hir children alle, and skipte adoun	F.Fkl. 1402
And took his hors, and forth he goth his way.	F.Fkl. 1620
Took mannes shak the eternal Love and Pees,	G.SN. 44
For thilke spouses that she took right now,	G.SN. 197
Cecile hym took, and buryed hym anon	G.SN. 407
This preest hym took a mare, and that as swithe,	G.CY. 1030
And took his leve, and wente forthe his weye,	G.CY. 1032
And to the preest he took his gold agayn,	G.CY. 1034
And toke this ounces thre to the chanoun,	G.CY. 1112
And this chanoun took out a crosselet	G.CY. 1117
Out of his bosom took a bechen cole,	G.CY. 1160
He took this cole of which I spak above,	G.CY. 1177
This chanoun took his cole with harde grace,	G.CY. 1189
He took the chalk and shoopes it in the wise	G.CY. 1222
I seye, he took out of his owene sleeve	G.CY. 1224
And fro the fir he took up his mateere	G.CY. 1232
He putte his hand in, and took up a teyne	G.CY. 1240
He slyly tooke it out,—this cursed heyne,—	G.CY. 1319
And wonder prively took up also	G.CY. 1323
This preest took up this silver teyne anon,	G.CY. 1330
Of nobles fette, and took hem everichon	G.CY. 1365
Where as he lay til that men up hym took.	H.Mep. 49
To the Manciple he took the gourd agayn;	H.Mep. 91
that Jhesu Crist took upon hymself the	I.Pars. 280-5
She took of the fruyt of the tree, and eet it,	I.Pars. 325-30
Of thilke Adam tooke we thilke synne original, for	I.Pars. 330-5
offred, but they took by force the flesh	I.Pars. 900-5
A romaunce, and he hit me took	BD. 48
Swich sorw this lady to hir took,	BD. 95
Fil on hir, or she toke kepe,	BD. 128
This messenger took leve and wente	BD. 153
Took up the dreynete bodye sone	BD. 195
Swich a lust anon me took	BD. 273
Took my hors and forth I wente	DB. 357
Whan thou toke my lady sweete	BD. 482
She stal on me, and took my fers;	BD. 653
I dar wel swere, she took the beste.	BD. 683

**TooK—Continued**

For why? I took hit of so yong age	BD. 792
So sodeinly, that I ne took	BD. 838
Hit drew and took up everydel	BD. 863
Therof he took the firste soun;	BD. 1165
She took me in hir governance.	BD. 1285
He took in pacience to lyve or dye;	Mars. 40
For whos departyng he toke gretter ire	Mars. 132
And al this took she so debonairely,	Anel. 127
That wel unnethe of mete took she kepe;	Anel. 135
Took lesse dayntee for her stedfastnesse,	Anel. 143
Took rest, that made me to slepe faste;	PF. 94
With that my hond in his he took a-noon,	PF. 169
I wook, and other bokes tok me to,	PF. 695
a-wey, I took hevене, and receyved	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
al the provynce of Campayne, I took stry	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
ne was nat axid ne took effect.	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
the sovereyn men of the city token the in cure	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
philosophre took pacience a litel while;	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
the, she took away hir freendes and lefte	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
took nat hir begynnynge of thinges	Bo.3. p.10.
	885-90
took the infynit wey to tymes (that is to	Bo.5. p.6.
	1880-5
Took purpos ful this for-knowinge wise,	TC.1. 79
And took her leve, and hom, and held her stille,	TC.1. 126
Thus took he purpos Loves craft to suwe,	TC.1. 379
Gan multiplye, that, who-so took kepe,	TC.1. 486
And of that word took hede Troilus,	TC.1. 820
“And some of hem toke on hem for the cold	TC.1. 918
To don visage, and took his wey ful soone	TC.2. 75
She took him faste, and seyde, ‘This night thrye—	TC.2. 89
He took his leve and seyde, ‘I wol go henne.’—	TC.2. 209
If I it tolde and ye it toke amis.	TC.2. 229
‘Of which I took som-what suspicioun;	TC.2. 561
With this he took his leve and hom he wente;	TC.2. 596
This Pandarus tok the lettre and that by tymes	TC.2. 1093 var
And took it nought, but al her humble chere	TC.2. 1129
Or he was war, she took him by the hood,	TC.2. 1181
And took it him.—He thanked her, and seide,	TC.2. 1233
And al was wel, he ros and took his leve.	TC.2. 1302
But finally he took al for the beste.	TC.2. 1324
And took his leve, and nevere gan to fine,	TC.2. 1460
Ther-with he took his leve al softly.	TC.2. 1538
Took first the tale, and seide, ‘Go we blive!’	TC.2. 1605
And him in armes took, and gan him kisse.	TC.3. 182
She took her leve at hem ful thriftilly	TC.3. 211
Eleyne him kiste and took her leve blive;	TC.3. 225
His wise gost took ay of al swich hede,	TC.3. 464
Whan al was wel, he roos and took his leve;	TC.3. 594
She took her leve, and nedes wolde wende.	TC.3. 616
As half a world, took hede of his preyere;	TC.3. 639
And took his leve, and gan ful lowe loute,	TC.3. 683
Or elles that she took it in the wise	TC.3. 969
And took a light, and fond his contenaunce	TC.3. 979
And ek the signe that he took it by,	TC.3. 1152
God wot, they toke of that ful litel keep!	TC.3. 1410
And him in armes took and ofte kiste.	TC.3. 1519
And in his armes took his lady free	TC.3. 1522
Gan more than erst, and yet took he non hede.	TC.3. 1547
Away to writhe, and took of him non hede,	TC.4. 9
Took litel hede of al that ever he mente;	TC.4. 433
They toke hir leve, and hom they wenten alle.	TC.4. 730
But hem in armes toke and after kiste	TC.4. 1131 var
Took her in armes two, and kiste her ofte,	TC.4. 1219
To tristen her, and took it for the beste.	TC.4. 1428
Of which the sone of Tydeus took hede,	TC.5. 88
To chaumbre wente; of no wight took he hede,	TC.5. 202
For-which to chaumbre straight the wey he took,	TC.5. 292
Yit were it fairer that we toke our leve.	TC.5. 480
Of Sarpedoun they toke hir leve tho,	TC.5. 500
My lady first me took unto her grace!	TC.5. 581
Allas, and there I took of her my leve!	TC.5. 611
Her glove he took, of which he was ful fayn:	TC.5. 1013
And al was wel, he roos and took his leve.	TC.5. 1015
That she took fully purpos for to dwelle.	TC.5. 1029
And that she took, to kepen him, good hede;	TC.5. 1048
And took his fader, Anchises,	HF.1. 168
And prively took arryfrage	HF.1. 223
And took hir suster Phedra tho	HF.1. 419
Which that the stere, or he took keep,	HF.1. 437
For Jupiter took of him cure,	HF.1. 464
And I of him took leve anon,	HF.2. 581
Took to a man that hight Triton,	HF.3. 506
Took out his blakke trompe of bras,	HF.3. 547
And tok his blakke trompe faste,	HF.3. 775
For which he took with Rome and Cesar strif.	LGW. 595
Took eke his rede, and both upon a day,	LGW. 631
And tooke noon hede, so sore she was awhaped,	LGW. 814
And with that worde his swerde she took as swithe,	LGW. 913
To feen away, he tooke Ascanius,	LGW. 941
He toke with him na more companye,	LGW. 967
And toke hym for housbonde, and became his wife	LGW. 1238
And at the laste he tooke avysemente,	LGW. 1417
And she tooke hede, and knew by hire manere,	LGW. 1504
Unto this queene, and toke of hire substance	LGW. 1560
And of hir werke she toke no more kepe,	LGW. 1733
And of hir clothes yet she hede toke;	LGW. 1857
Of Mynos or his oste toke he no cure.	LGW. 1906
And tok his wif, and eke hir suster free,	LGW. 2152

# **Took—Continued**

And toke hit hir, and al the maner tolde.	LGW. 2372
And openly he tok his leve tho.	LGW. 2475
As verray lorde, and toke the obeisaunce	LGW. 2479
that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of .	Astr. 50-7
knowe the tyde of the day. I toke the altitude	Astr. 132-9
ascendyng, whiche I toke for myn	Astr. 132-9
ascendyng, whom I toke for myn ascendent.	Astr. 139-45
she was whan thou toke hir firste altitude.	Astr. 330-7
Than toke I a subtille compas, and clepid	Astr. 371-6
other point F. Than toke I the point of	Astr. 371-6
tho toke I and waxed my label.	Astr. 371-6
Tho toke I thys forseide label, and leyde it	Astr. 376-82
toke I up my compas and sette the point	Astr. 376-82
was 2 degrees meridional; tho toke I the	Astr. 382-91
toke I my label, and leide it fixe upon	Astr. 382-91
And toke hym of his arrowes fyve,	RR. 1337
And took it in so gret displice,	RR. 1487
And thus his warisoun he took.	RR. 1537
He toke an arrowe full sharpy whette,	RR. 1723
Thanne toke I with myn hondis twelve	RR. 1744
The God of Love an arrowe toke;	RR. 1878
Where as they token firste her wounde.	RR. 1966
Of love, that toke and wounded me;	RR. 3085
He took myne herte so hoolie hym tille,	RR. 3317
I toke my leve, and streight I wente	RR. 3471
And Daunger toke kepe, if that I	RR. 3475
All soedeynly toke hym with me.	RR. 3856
He slombred, and a nappe he toke,	RR. 4005
And of his pleyes toke hir parte.	RR. 4290
Of Bealacoil she toke ay hede,	RR. 4295
But toke a gree all hool my play.	RR. 4349
The righte weye she tooke to me,	RR. 4623
It toke no sojour in myne hede,	RR. 5150
Whoso took a wethers skynne,	RR. 6259
Er any wight his housel took,	RR. 6386
But therefore right no thing toke he,	RR. 6682
To copy, if hym talent toke.	RR. 7110
And to her tittle they token Crist.	RR. 7122
But up it stert, and armes toke	RR. 7131
And toke her way and forth they gone,	RR. 7348
Toke on a robe of kamelyne,	RR. 7365

<b>Toel</b>	
Ne hym that is agast of every tool,	B.NP. 4106

<b>Toels</b>	
But yit it maketh sharpe kerving toles;	TC.1. 632

<b>Toon</b>	
Lyk asure were his legges and his toon;	B.NP. 4052
Hente me up bytwens his toon,	HF.3. 938

<b>Toon</b> see <b>One, Tiptoon, Toes</b>	
---	--

<b>Tooth</b>	
And yet ik have alwey a coltes tooth,	A.Rv. 3888
Out of a wang-tooth sprang anon a welle,	B.Mk. 3234
But I wol kepe it for youre owene tooth.	D.WB. 449
But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth.	D.WB. 602
with bloody tooth, assaeth the wode wratthes	Bo.3. m.2.
	655-60
Of palasie, and [of] tothe ake.	RR. 1098

<b>Toothed</b>	
Gat-toothed was she, soothly for to seye.	A.Prol. 468
Gat-toothed I was, and that bicam me weel,	D.WB. 603

<b>Top</b>	
His tope was doked lyk a preest biforn,	A.Prol. 590
That with his grene tope the heven raughte,	A.Kn. 2915
This white tope writeth myne olde yeris;	A.Rv. 3869
Hir heed of smoot, and by the tope it hente,	C.Doc. 255
That han hir top full heighe and smothe y-shore:	TC.4. 996
Top and tail, and everydel,	HF.2. 372
And fro the top down cometh the grette stones.	LGW. 639
Was cloven a-two, right fro the toppes adoun,	LGW. 738

<b>To-point</b> see <b>Point</b>	
<b>To-quake</b> see <b>Al-to, Quake</b>	

<b>To-race</b>	
That beestes, ne no bridde, it to-race';	E.Cl. 572

<b>Torche</b>	
That she was lyk to torche bright..	BD. 962
With torche in honde, of which the stremes bryghte	Mars. 83
The torch is come that at this world wol wrie.	Mars. 91
The see by nyght as any torche brende	LGW. 2419

<b>Torches</b>	
Whan Phebus, with his fryr torches rede,	Mars. 27
The torches brennen, and the lampes bryghte,	LGW. 2610

<b>Tore</b> see <b>To-tar</b>	
-------------------------------	--

<b>To-rende</b>	
the whiche vices al to-renden her consciences,	Bo.4. p.6.
	1535-40
For though these men for love hem first to-rende,	TC.2. 790

<b>To-rent</b> ( <i>pret. and past part.</i> )	
He slow and al to-rente the leoun,	B.Mk. 3215
The wolf hath many a sheepe and lamb to-rent.	C.Doc. 102
Thogh it were rude and somdeel eek to-rent,	E.Cl. 1012
That with these foules be I al to-rent,	PF. 432
they . . . korven and to-rente my clothes that I	Bo.1. p.3.
	75-80
What discordable cause hath to-rent and unjoyned	Bo.5. m.3.
	1725-30
And shortly so his peines him to-rente,	TC.4. 341
And with hir biody mouth it al to-rente.	LGW. 820
I am betrayed; and hir heer to-rente,	LGW. 2188
As she that hadde it al to-rent	RR. 329

<b>To-rente</b> ( <i>pres. tense</i> )	
she wolde kille Lecouns, leopardes, and beres al to-	
rente,	B.Mk. 3451
And Cristes blessed body they to-rente,—	C.Pard. 709

<b>Toret</b>	
maner toret fast to the moder of thyn	Astr. 25-32

<b>Torets</b>	
Colored of gold and tourettes fyled rounde.	A.Kn. 2152

<b>Torment</b>	
That doubleth al my torment and my wo.'	A.Kn. 1298
This cruel torment and this payne and woo,	A.Kn. 1382
And al hir bisy torment and hir fir,	A.Kn. 2320
Thy blisful eyen sawe al his torment,—	B.ML. 845
With torment, and with shameful deeth echon,	B.Pri. 1818
Hem wolde he sleen in torment and in payne,	B.Mk. 3779
Was so ful of torment and of rage,	B.NP. 4555
Dispeyred in this torment and this thought,	F.Fkl. 1084
In langour and in torment furyus,	F.Fkl. 1101
Thre dayes lyved she in this torment,	G.SN. 537
horrible develes that hym tormenten;	I.Pars. 180-5
serveen oother but of harm and torment.	I.Pars. 190-5
And ful of torment and of harde grace,	PF. 65
schulde gretly tormenten and endamagen	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
gessynge, have suffride torment for my	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
thus the torment of thi false opynioun,	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
and wende to constreyn hym by torment	Bo.2. p.6.
	495-500
juggen that it is worthy of torment?	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
felonyes, that tormenten and agasten the	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
torment to schrewes. Thanne who so	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
parti of torment, syn thei ben	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
ryghte weye by the drede of the torment,	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
withouten torment, than han they somewhat	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
leten no torment to the soules affir that	Bo.4. p.4.
	1365-70
soules han any torment affir the deeth of	Bo.4. p.4.
	1365-70

with most grevous torment, whan men	Bo.4. p.4.
	1375-80

schrewes ne ben worthy to han torment'	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
'that thilke folk that ben worthy of torment,	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
that men scholden tormenten, hym that	Bo.4. p.4.
	1395-400
seken out the maladyes of synne by torment.	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
worthy of torment. But lat us	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
overcomen by torment, han yeven ensample	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
schrewes the torment som-tyme agasteth	Bo.4. p.6.
	1525-30

and cause of torment to schrewes.	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
ryghtful torment, weneth aught the peppe	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
To thee clepe I, thou Goddess of torment,	TC.1. 8
Whenne every torment and adversite	TC.1. 404
On live, in torment and in cruel payne	TC.4. 296
Ne payne non ne may me so tormente,	TC.4. 634
Ther-as she lay in torment and in rage,	TC.4. 811
And payne, torment, pleynte, wo, distresse!	TC.4. 842
For ye, that ben of torment in swich rage,	TC.4. 892
That passen every torment down in helle.	TC.4. 1698
That cause is of my torment and my joye.	TC.5. 427
That evere derk in torment night by night,	TC.5. 640
That cause is of my torment and my sorwe:	TC.5. 654
How mighte a wight, in torment and in drede	TC.5. 1592
And every torment eek in helle	HF.1. 445
And how she gan hir-selfe to turmente?	LGW. 871
She siketh sore, and gan hire-selfe turmente;	LGW. 1165
No for! thogh jealousye me tormente;	Ven. 53
My paynes halve, ne what torment I have,	Bal.Co. 2
For she is in so gret turment	RR. 274
And eke alleged of my torment.	RR. 3391
And while I was in this torment,	RR. 3499
Thought in wishing, torment and woo,	RR. 4133
My turment greveth more and more.	RR. 4138
Which ay reneweth thi turment,	RR. 4641
The day and nyght hir to turment,	RR. 5001

<b>Tormented</b>	
This messenger tormented was til he	B.ML. 885
and yet is it tormented by impaciencie of	I.Pars. 275-80
thanne semeth it they shul be tormented	I.Pars. 715-20
covetise of straungiers unpunyschid tormentyde	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
we ben turmented in this see of fortune.	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
Tho was nat the heved of Ixion y-tormented by	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
ache, 'I trowe that some ben tormented	Bo.4. p.4.
	1365-70
Hath in my slepe so sore me turmentede,	LGW. 1296
And thee in herte tourmentede soo.	RR. 3247
We had bene turmented, al and some.	RR. 7092

<b>Tormenteth</b>	
That gilteles tormenteth innocence?	A.Kn. 1314
for the felle wynd Auster tormenteth the	Bo.2. m.4.
	415-20
For lechery tormenteth hem	Bo.4. m.2.
	1265-70
of trowlynges, tormenteth upon that othir side	Bo.4. m.2.
	1265-70
and desceyvynge hope turmenteth hem.	Bo.4. m.2.
	1265-70

<b>Tormenting</b>	
That ye ne prikke with no tormentynge	E.Cl. 1038



**Tormentise**  
Rather than han another tormentise; . . . . . B.Mk. 3707

**Tormentor**  
That I moot be thy tormentour, or deye . . . . . B.ML. 818  
The tormentour, but for no maner chance . . . . . G.SN. 527  
This tormentour ne dorste do namoure; . . . . . G.SN. 532  
every luxurious turmentour dar doon alle . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
She never might be thy tormentour; . . . . . Fort. 18

**Tormentours**  
He gat hym of the tormentours leve, . . . . . G.SN. 373  
They gonnen for the tormentours to reve, . . . . . G.SN. 376  
in the handes of felonous turmentours . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 105-10  
ben fownden tormentours to here fadris I . . . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70

**Tormentrie**  
Thanne seistow it is a tormentrie . . . . . D.WB. 251  
And jois full of tormentrie; . . . . . RR. 4740

**Tormentrise**  
Rather than han another tormentrise . . . . . B.Mk. 3707 var

**Torments**  
Theffectes ne the tormentes of myn helle; . . . . . A.Kn. 2228  
Upon the tormentes of this sory place, . . . . . D.Sum. 1701  
turmentes of Zeno, for they weren . . . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80-5  
of peynes and tormentes, how myghte . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 410-5  
the tormentes that this tyrant wende to . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 495-500  
abyeth the tormentes in stede of wiklide . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5  
schrewes ne lakken nevere mo tormentes, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5  
tormentes that thei han desservid, than . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50  
nevere mo withouten the tormentes of hir wikkidnesse; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
filthes of hir vices by the tormentes of peynes, . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10  
thilke peynes weren tormentes to hem; . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10  
lawe, and thise othere tormentes of lawful peynes . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
so mys entrechaunged that tormentes of felonys . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30  
amendeth hem that suffren the tormentes; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30  
men and tormentes to wiklide men. . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40

**Torn**  
Out of the taas the pilours han hem torn . . . . . A.Kn. 1020  
Til we be slayn and doun our wallies torn. . . . . TC.4. 1482  
And nere he come, and founde the wymbel torne. . . . . LGW. 832  
'Yee, lady myn,' quod he, 'or elles torne Mote I be . . . . . LGW. 2103  
Al in an old torn courtsey, . . . . . RR. 220  
As she were al with doggis torne; . . . . . RR. 221

**Torn see To-torn**

**Tortuous**  
Infortunat ascendent tortuous, . . . . . B.ML. 302  
Tortuose Signes, or Croked Signes, for thei . . . . . Astr. 294-301

**To-scatered**  
Is moore strong than whan it is to-scatered. . . . . D.Sum. 1969  
*(pres. tense)*  
The castell and the tour to-shake, . . . . . RR. 5981

**To-shake** (*past part.*)  
So was he with the tempest al to-shake. . . . . LGW. 962  
And as the see, with tempeste al to-shake, . . . . . LGW. 1765

**To-shar** see **Al-to, Shar**

**To-shent** see **Al-to, Shent**

**To-shivered**  
That wel wende I the wode hadde al to-shyvered. . . . . PF. 493

**To-shrede**  
The helmes they to-hewen and to-shrede, . . . . . A.Kn. 2809

**To-slitred**  
And al to-slytered for queyntise . . . . . RR. 840

**To-sprede**  
To sen these flouris agen the sunne to-sprede, . . . . . LGW.G. 48  
To sen this flour to-sprede, as I devyse. . . . . LGW. 202

**To-sterte**  
It spredeth so for joye, it wol to-stertel! . . . . . TC.2. 980

**To-stoupe**  
And they bigonne drawn and to-stoupe. . . . . D.Fri. 1560

**To-swynke**  
In erthe, in eir, in water, man to-swynke . . . . . C.Pard. 519

**Total**  
saye that it shal been universal and total. . . . . I.Pars. 290-5

**To-tar**  
That it his lemes and his skyn to-tar, . . . . . B.Mk. 3801

**Toteler**  
And many a queinte totelere accusour, . . . . . LGW. 353

**To-tere**  
Oure blissed Lordes body they to-tere; . . . . . C.Pard. 474

**Tother** see **Other**

**To-torn**  
It is al baudi and to-tore also. . . . . G.CY. 635  
In lokyng of myn olde book to-torn, . . . . . PF. 110  
In hir mayster fyrst, to-torn with blodys . . . . . Bo.3. m.2. 655-60  
And with his chere and loking al to-torn . . . . . TC.4. 358  
And al to-torn lay eek hir here . . . . . RR. 327

**To-trede**  
grymnesse of develes that shullen al to-trede hem, . . . . . I.Pars. 860-5

**Toty**  
Myn heed is toty of my swynk to nyght, . . . . . A.Rv. 4253

**Touch**  
Ther was no man, for peril, dorste hym touche; . . . . . A.Rv. 3932  
If that it touche hir lynes or hir lyves. . . . . B.Mk. 3284  
Al were it good no womman for to touche,— . . . . . D.WB. 87

**Touch—Continued**  
But men myghte touche the arwe, or come therby. . . . . F.Fkl. 1115  
That ye me touche or love in vileynye, . . . . . G.SN. 156  
and nat touchen it, lest peraventure we sholde . . . . . I.Pars. 325-30  
Lat us now touche the vice of flaterynge, . . . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
Ful many a story of which I touche shal . . . . . PF.285  
ne schullen nocht yit touchen the. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
First wilow suffre me to touche and . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
the thinges that touchin godis governaunce, . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5

Touche ay oo streng, or ay oo werble harpe, . . . . . TC.2. 1033  
Delicious through wind, or touche of corde, . . . . . TC.5. 443  
So that ye touchen nought of this matere; . . . . . TC.5. 996  
And of this thyng I touche but the grete. . . . . LGW. 1693  
Forte aproche it ne forte touche. . . . . RR. 2001  
Prese in to touche the roser. . . . . RR. 3072  
That no man myghte touche a rose. . . . . RR. 4098  
That onys I touche may and kisse, . . . . . RR. 4127  
That they nyl with her fyngris touchen." . . . . . RR. 6904  
'And why wole they not touche it?' 'Why, . . . . . RR. 6905

**Touched**  
The voyes of peple touchede the hevne, . . . . . A.Kn. 2561  
Ye han heer touched, al so moot I thee! . . . . . D.Fri. 1271  
they been touched with byrmston. Right so ire . . . . . I.Pars. 545-50  
it is touched by the pride that is covered in . . . . . I.Pars. 545-50  
they been touched in this tretice, everich of hem . . . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
That touched love, from any maner wyght, . . . . . Anel. 114  
that soche touchede hevne with the . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 15-20  
it semeth the have touchet it for sothe ryghtfully and . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
ben touchid and maldid with enchauntementes. . . . . Bo.4. m.3.1310-5  
touched with any adversites; so that he . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5  
And with hir heed she touchede hevne, . . . . . HF.3. 285  
With which anon he touchide me . . . . . RR. 2096  
If he were touchid on somme good veyne, . . . . . RR. 3459  
I touched nose, mouth, and face; . . . . . RR. 4124

**Toucheth**  
Of storial thyng that toucheth gentillesse, . . . . . A.Mil. 3179  
Of certeyn thyng that toucheth me and thee; . . . . . A.Mil. 3494  
as to the firste point that toucheth to the keypyng of . . . . . B.Mel. 2485-90  
and wrooth, of that that toucheth hym . . . . . B.Mel. 2730-5  
seyn, my grief and my disese, toucheth me right ny, . . . . . B.Mel. 2735-40  
whos toucheth and handeth a woman . . . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
who-so toucheth warm pych, it shent his . . . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
That toucheth love, that oughite ben secre, . . . . . TC.1. 744  
That toucheth harm, or any vilanye; . . . . . TC.1. 1033  
For love of God, that toucheth swich matere . . . . . TC.2. 1131  
Frend to a cause which that toucheth me." . . . . . TC.2. 1407  
Ek other thing, that toucheth not to here, . . . . . TC.2. 1662  
as thin almyr touchith the bordure and . . . . . Astr. 289-9  
thyn almyr touchith the bordure, and . . . . . Astr. 289-9  
wayte where thin almyr touchith the bordure, . . . . . Astr. 289-9  
thin almyr touchith the bordure, and there sette a . . . . . Astr. 289-94  
where as thin almyr touchith the bordure, . . . . . Astr. 289-84  
degre of the sodiak toucheth the prykke . . . . . Astr. 324-30  
Me toucheth in myn herte rote, . . . . . RR. 1026 em

**Touchyng**  
and as touchyng thy freendes thou shalt . . . . . B.Mel. 2345-50  
'And as touchyng the proposicioun . . . . . B.Mel. 2465-70  
as touchyng the fourthe point, that . . . . . B.Mel. 2580-5  
'And as touchyng that ye seyn ye . . . . . B.Mel. 3035-40  
But natheles, as touchyng daun Catoun, . . . . . B.NP. 4161  
Touchyng this thyng, lo what the wise seith, . . . . . D.Sum. 1988  
Touchyng this cherl, they seyden, subtiltee . . . . . D.Sum. 2290  
Touchyng the eighte and twenty maniousun . . . . . F.Fkl. 1130  
Koude I now telle as touchyng this matere. . . . . F.Fkl. 1413  
savorynge, and touchyng: but in . . . . . I.Pars. 205-10  
and touchyng of al hir body y-covered with fir . . . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
fynger is the vileyns touchyng in wikked manere; . . . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
of thynges touchyng dyvinyte and mankynde? . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5  
thinges touching divinitee and touchyng mankynde . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 100-5 var

For touchyng the lettres falsly . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
egre medecyne, by an esyere touchyng. . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
the touchyng. The lookyng, by castyng. . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90

of it-self; but the touchyng clyveth and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90

And al his werk as touchyng this matere, . . . . . TC.1. 265  
'Touchyng thy lettre, thou art wis y-nough: . . . . . TC.2. 1023  
What that he mente, as touchyng this matere: . . . . . TC.3. 432  
Touchyng hir love were at the fulle up-bounde, . . . . . TC.3. 517  
Touchyng al this; for-ty, I thee biseche, . . . . . TC.4. 454  
Touchyng her going, how that it shal falle, . . . . . TC.4. 1102  
(I take it so), touchyng al this matere . . . . . TC.5. 1588  
Touchyng us two how thinges han y-stonde, . . . . . TC.5. 1612  
lerne sciences touchyng nombres and . . . . . Astr. 1-5  
touchyng this mater, and not oonly as trewe . . . . . Astr. 11-5

**Tough**  
With iren tough, and for to make it strong, . . . . . A.Kn. 1992  
And up he gooth and maketh it ful tough. . . . . B.Sh. 1569  
He made hit nouthen tough ne queynte, . . . . . BD. 530  
As make it with these argumentes tough: . . . . . TC.2. 1025  
Al n'ere he malapert, or made it tough, . . . . . TC.3. 87  
If that I speke of love, or made it tough; . . . . . TC.5. 101  
The stronge bowe, that was so tough, . . . . . RR. 1726

**Toulousan**  
The Tholousan that highte Stace, . . . . . HF.3. 370

**Tourettes** see **Torets**

**Tournement**  
In bataille and in tourneyment, . . . . . B.Th. 1906

<b>Tourney</b>		
Of you in werre or torney marcial, . . . . .	TC.4.	1669
<b>Tourneyng</b>		
No longer shal the turneyinge laste, . . . . .	A.Kn.	2557
But as a justes, or a tourneyng; . . . . .	A.Kn.	2720
Fro [a] tourneyng faste by, . . . . .	RR.	1206
And maden many a tourneyng . . . . .	RR.	1407
<b>Tout</b>		
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon . . . . .	I.Pars.	245-50
'Jay tout perdu mon temps et mon labour': . . . . .	Fort.	7
<b>Toute</b>		
The hooite kultour brende so his toute; . . . . .	A.Mil.	3812
And Nicholas is scalded in the towte: . . . . .	A.Mil.	3853
<b>Tow</b>		
He hadde moore tow on his distaf . . . . .	A.Mil.	3774
For peril is bothe fyr and tow tassemble; . . . . .	D.WB.	89
Of weze and towe, that, whan he gapeth faste, . . . . .	LGW.	2004
<b>Toward</b>		
That toward Canterbury wolden ryde, . . . . .	A.Prol.	27
Toward the grove, as ye shul after heree, . . . . .	A.Kn.	2898
Toward the fen, ther wilde mares renne,— . . . . .	A.Rv.	4065
Toward the fen, bothe Aleyn and eek John; . . . . .	A.Rv.	4091
Toward the mille, and Bayard in his hond, . . . . .	A.Rv.	4115
Toward the see, a furlong way or two, . . . . .	B.ML.	557
For as the lomb toward his deeth is brought, . . . . .	B.ML.	617
Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace? . . . . .	B.ML.	647
The ferthe day toward the ship she wente; . . . . .	B.ML.	823
Toward the ship,—hir folweh at the prees,— . . . . .	B.ML.	865
Toward the town of Rome goth hir weye, . . . . .	B.ML.	1148
Toward the town of Brugges for to fare, . . . . .	B.Sh.	1245
Toward his wedding walkyng by the weye, . . . . .	B.Mk.	3216
Toward Cenobie, and, shortly for to seye, . . . . .	B.Mk.	3545
And on his bak toward the wode hym beer; . . . . .	B.NP.	4526
And eyen the fox toward the grove gon, . . . . .	B.NP.	4568
Toward a temple, with hire mooder deere, . . . . .	C.Doc.	119
And forth toward the town he wente anon; . . . . .	C.Pard.	805
Toward the whiche daunce he drow ful yerne, . . . . .	D.WB.	993
Toward the place ther he sholde deye, . . . . .	D.Sum.	2023
Toward Saluce, and lordes many oon . . . . .	E.Cl.	775
Arrayed was toward hir mariage . . . . .	E.Cl.	778
Toward Saluces shapyng his journey, . . . . .	E.Cl.	783
Toward hir fader hous forth is the fare, . . . . .	E.Cl.	896
Toward mankynde, but how thanne may it bee, . . . . .	F.Fkl.	882
Toward the gardyn, ther as she had hight; . . . . .	F.Fkl.	1504
Toward Athens in his way ridyng, . . . . .	Anel.	46
were gadryd to-ward o man, it scholde . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5.	425-30
Toward the bed gan softly to gon, . . . . .	TC.4.	355
Toward the court, to don the wrathe pace . . . . .	TC.4.	1392
Toward my deith with wind in stere I saile: . . . . .	TC.5.	641
Toward the contree of Italie, . . . . .	HF.1.	196
Towards Ytalye, as wolde his destanee, . . . . .	LGW.	952
Towards the large contree of Itayle, . . . . .	LGW.	1329
Dwelten above, toward the maystre strete . . . . .	LGW.	2406
Towards Athens to his paleys large, . . . . .	Astr.	32-40
be toward thilte side, and his leftte side . . . . .	Astr.	32-40
wol be toward thilte right side. Take this . . . . .	Astr.	222-9
south toward the polys of this world, . . . . .	Astr.	382-91
southward fro the eliphtik toward the bordure), . . . . .	RR.	110
Toward a ryver gan I me dresse, . . . . .	RR.	1659
Toward the roser gan I go, . . . . .	RR.	1770
Toward the bothon faire to se, . . . . .	RR.	1816
Toward the rose, that plesede me soo, . . . . .	RR.	1833
Toward the roser fast I drowe, . . . . .	RR.	4209
The whiche openeth toward the cest, . . . . .	RR.	4214
Toward the partille of the south, . . . . .	RR.	4219
Toward the north I undirstonde, . . . . .	RR.	5752
And toward god have no memorie, . . . . .		
<b>Toward see - Ward</b>		
<b>Towards</b>		
And forth they goon towards that village . . . . .	C.Pard.	706
Towards yow, howeever that I fare . . . . .	F.Fkl.	1579
But al-so cold in love towards thes . . . . .	TC.1.	523
Towards her, but holden him in honde . . . . .	TC.2.	1222
kinde Towards him, and spak right as she mente, . . . . .	TC.4.	1418
<b>Towen</b>		
And Phebus eek a fair towaille hym brougte . . . . .	B.Mk.	3935
And Phebus with his towaille so clene, . . . . .	B.Mk.	3943
Ful grymly with a greet towaille, . . . . .	RR.	161
<b>Tower</b>		
And in a tour, in angwisch and in wo, . . . . .	A.Kn.	1030
The grete tour, that was so thikke and stroong, . . . . .	A.Kn.	1056
Swich sorwe he maketh that the grete tour . . . . .	A.Kn.	1277
And al above, depeynted in a tour, . . . . .	A.Kn.	2027
Than in the Tour the noble y-forged newe, . . . . .	A.Mil.	3256
Upon his creest he bar a tour, . . . . .	B.Th.	2096
But litel out of Pize stant a tour, . . . . .	B.Mk.	3599
In whiche tour in prison put was he, . . . . .	B.Mk.	3600
The gayler shette the dores of the tour, . . . . .	B.Mk.	3615
Where many a tour and town thou mayst biholde . . . . .	E.Cl.	60
And al myn heritage, town and tour; . . . . .	E.Mch.	2172
And born anon into the heighe tour, . . . . .	F.Sq.	176
That born was up into the hye tour, . . . . .	F.Sq.	226
The brydel is unto the tour y-born . . . . .	F.Sq.	340
Semed a round tour of yvoire, . . . . .	BD.	945
And ledest us in-to the hye tour . . . . .	ABC.	151
Now fleeth Venus un-to Cylenius tour, . . . . .	Mars.	113
in-to his tour, and they ben ententyf aboute . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3.	85-90
vygour of men, in the seere tour of hir heretes, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3.	1320-5
that is I-set and put in the tour (that is . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.	1455-60
<b>Tower—Continued</b>		
the hye tour of his purveaunce, he knoweth what . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6.	1500-5
That smyteth sone a tour to poude, . . . . .	HF.2.	28
Bothe the castel and the tour, . . . . .	HF.3.	95
In al the noble tour of Ylion, . . . . .	LGW.	936
The tour, ther as this Theseus is throwe, . . . . .	LGW.	1960
Prenostik is thou wolt hir tour asayle; . . . . .	Fort.	54
Which from hir tour lokide thiderward, . . . . .	RR.	3192
Which from hir tour delyverly, . . . . .	RR.	3194
And faste loken in a tour, . . . . .	RR.	3839
In myddis shall I make a tour, . . . . .	RR.	3944
He hirede hem to make a tour, . . . . .	RR.	4150
Was sette a tour full pryncipall, . . . . .	RR.	4168
Was maad a tour of gret maistrise; . . . . .	RR.	4172
The tour was rounde, maad in compas; . . . . .	RR.	4183
Aboute the tour was maad a wall, . . . . .	RR.	4186
So that bitwixt that and the tour . . . . .	RR.	4187
That hath maad a tour so rounde, . . . . .	RR.	4278
The which is shette there in the tour . . . . .	RR.	4281
By cause the tour is so stronge, . . . . .	RR.	4518
Out of hir tour I saugh Resoun, . . . . .	RR.	4620
For bothe they dwellen in oo tour, . . . . .	RR.	4980
The castell and the tour to-shake, . . . . .	RR.	5981
They neither bidden tour ne halle, . . . . .	RR.	6571
Do maken up a tour of height,— . . . . .	RR.	7060
So that the tour were stuffed well . . . . .	RR.	7065
<b>Towers</b>		
The fallynge of the toures and of the wallces, . . . . .	A.Kn.	2464
The grete toures se we wane and wende . . . . .	A.Kn.	3025 var
shal warnestouere myn hous with toures, . . . . .	B.Mel.	2520-5
'of heighe toures and of grete edifices . . . . .	B.Mel.	2525-30
men make heighe toures with grete . . . . .	B.Mel.	2525-30
And wan by force townes stronge, and toures, . . . . .	B.Mk.	3561
Citees, burghes, castels, hye toures, . . . . .	D.WB.	870
to smyten hye toures, ne schal nat moeve . . . . .	Bo.1. m.4.	90-5
Bihold the toures heighe and ek the halles: . . . . .	TC.5.	730
No towres heye and wallces rounde or square, . . . . .	Form.A.	24
To reynen had nat maad his toures hye, . . . . .	Form.A.	60
And speke of hem that in her toures . . . . .	RR.	5770
That suche toures ben take withoute me, . . . . .	RR.	5900
<b>Town</b>		
And eek with worthy women of the town, . . . . .	A.Prol.	217
He knewe the tavernes wel in al the town' . . . . .	A.Prol.	240
And was a poure Persoun of a town; . . . . .	A.Prol.	478
And therwithal he broghte us out of towne, . . . . .	A.Prol.	566
Biside a town men clepen Baldeswelle, . . . . .	A.Prol.	620
When he was come almost unto the town, . . . . .	A.Kn.	894
We losten alle oure houbondes at that town, . . . . .	A.Kn.	936
Unto the town of Atthenes to dwelle, . . . . .	A.Kn.	973
That Thebes bulte, or first the town bigan, . . . . .	A.Kn.	1548
Arcite is riden anon unto the town, . . . . .	A.Kn.	1628
The town destroyed, ther was no thyng left, . . . . .	A.Kn.	2016
Aboute pryme, and in the town alight, . . . . .	A.Kn.	2189
Out of his town, a journee largely, . . . . .	A.Kn.	2733
In all the town for deeth of this Theban; . . . . .	A.Kw.	2520
In al the town nas brewhous ne tavernne . . . . .	A.Mil.	3334
And, for she was of townne, he profreth meede; . . . . .	A.Mil.	3380
But me were lovde than al this town,' quod he, . . . . .	A.Mil.	3751
That he was holde wood in al the town; . . . . .	A.Mil.	3846
The person of the town hir fader was,— . . . . .	A.Rv.	3943
This person of the town, for she was feir, . . . . .	A.Rv.	3977
Of o town were they born, that highte Strother, . . . . .	A.Rv.	4014
This millere into town his doghter sende . . . . .	A.Rv.	4136
For in the town ne was ther no prentys . . . . .	A.Co.	4385
Sojourned han thise marchants in that town . . . . .	B.ML.	143
And notified is thurgh-out the town . . . . .	B.ML.	256
Was ther no philosopre in al thy town? . . . . .	B.ML.	310
And made a yong knyght, that dwelte in that town, . . . . .	B.ML.	585
The fame anon thurghout the town is born, . . . . .	B.ML.	995
Toward the town of Rome goth hir weye, . . . . .	B.ML.	1148
Toward the town of Brugges for to fare, . . . . .	B.Sh.	1245
For noon of hem, ne no wight in the town, . . . . .	B.Sh.	1511
And whan that he was come into the town, . . . . .	B.Sh.	1525
Oure abbot wole out of this town anon, . . . . .	B.Sh.	1551
Worthy to be my make, In towne, . . . . .	B.Th.	1983
Is comen agayn to towne, . . . . .	B.Th.	2028
The gates of the town he hath up-plyght, . . . . .	B.Mk.	3239
And with his heed unto hir town she wente, . . . . .	B.Mk.	3764
Of the equynoxial in thilke town; . . . . .	B.NP.	4046
Though in this town is noon apothecarie, . . . . .	B.NP.	4138
And happed so they coomen in a town, . . . . .	B.NP.	4177
And at the west gate of the town,' quod he, . . . . .	B.NP.	4207
As soon as day he wente out of the town,' . . . . .	B.NP.	4221
Unto the west gate of the town, and fond . . . . .	B.NP.	4225
And right anon, ministres of that town . . . . .	B.NP.	4248
This mayde upon a day wente in the town . . . . .	C.Doc.	113
Now was ther thanne a justice in that town, . . . . .	C.Doc.	140
He sente after a cherl, was in the town, . . . . .	C.Pard.	453
And have a joly wenche in every town; . . . . .	C.Pard.	570
He is in Spaigne right at the town of Lepe,— . . . . .	C.Pard.	571
Nat at the Rochele, ne at Burdeaux-toun,— . . . . .	C.Pard.	796
Shal renne to the towne, and that ful swithe, . . . . .	C.Pard.	805
And forth toward the town he wente anon; . . . . .	C.Pard.	837
This yongeste, which that wente unto the town, . . . . .	C.Pard.	852
Into the town, unto a pothecarie, . . . . .	D.WB.	529
With my gossib, dwellyng in oure town; . . . . .	D.Fri.	1571
Whan that they coomen somwhat out of towne . . . . .	D.Fri.	1778
His felawe was go walked into town, . . . . .	D.Sum.	1853
Soone after that ye wente out of this town,' . . . . .	D.Sum.	1957
To sechen othere leches in the town? . . . . .	D.Sum.	1957



**Town—Continued**

Of that I have receyved in youre town;	D.Sum. 2180
My tale is doon,—we been almost at towne.	D.Sum. 2294
Where many a tour and town thou mayest biholden	E.Cl. 60
Noght onely of Saluces in the town	E.Cl. 414
To han a newe lady of hir town	E.Cl. 1005
In al a town Grisildis thre or two;	E.Cl. 1165
By God, ther nys no man in al this town,	E.Mch. 1510
He seyde ther was a mayden in the town,	E.Mch. 1623
And al myn heritage, town and tour;	E.Mch. 2172
For out of towne was goon Arveragus.	F.Fkl. 1351
For whan she saugh that Romayns wan the town,	F.Fkl. 1401
Amydde the town, right in the quykkest strete,	F.Fkl. 1502
'That fro this town ne stant but miles thre,	G.SN. 173
The sergeants of the town of Rome hem soghte,	G.CY. 361
Til that we come to Caunterbury town,	G.CY. 657
'In the suburbes of a town,' quod he,	G.CY. 973
Amonges us wolde infecte al a town,	G.CY. 1428
Lo, thus seith Arnold of the Newe-Town,	H.Mcp. 1
Woot ye nat where ther stant a litel town,	I.Pars. 895-900
ynough for al a town, right so is a wikked	I.Pars. 895-900
liketh in the town. So faren they by	BD. 310
That certes, for the towne of Tewnes,	Anel. 68
To ben his frendes, and women in the town.	Anel. 70
The noble folk wer to the towne y-drawe.	Anel. 72
Of Ermony was in that towne duellynge,	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5
with an hoot iren and chasen hem out of towne.	1805-10
the town of Athenis there as philoophis	TC.1. 64
Now fil it so, that in the town ther was	TC.1. 75
He caste anon out of the town to go;	TC.1. 86
Thorough al the town, and generally was spoken,	TC.1. 141
But how this town com to destruccioun	TC.1. 186
Biholding ay the ladies of the town,	TC.1. 270
Whe'r-so she were of towne or of withoute;	TC.1. 478
Ne also for the rescous of the town,	TC.1. 558
God save hem that bi-seged han our town,	TC.1. 804
Thus wol she seyn, and al the town at ones,	TC.1. 1076
And in the town his maner the forth ay	TC.2. 139
And ye it wiste, in al the town of Troye;	TC.2. 378
What fors were it, though al the town behelde?	TC.2. 379
'Swich love of frendes regn'th in al this town;	TC.2. 734 var
Men lovyn wymmen al this town about	TC.2. 737 var
Of al this noble towne the thirfast	TC.2. 748
And so men seyn in al the town of Troye.	TC.2. 881
Of gret estat in al the town of Troye,	TC.2. 1111
Ther is right now come into towne a gest,	TC.2. 1416
'Lo, sire, I have a lady in this town,	TC.3. 188
Withouten hond, me semeth that in towne	TC.3. 383
And this in alle the temples of this town	TC.3. 570
He swor her, 'nay, for he was out of towne,'	TC.3. 577
That Troilus was out of towne y-fare,	TC.3. 874
For al the tresour in the town of Troye,	TC.3. 1091
Or of aught elles, fled was out of towne;	TC.3. 1782
And, whan that he com riding to the town,	TC.4. 30
The Grekes stronge aboute Troye town,	TC.4. 62
Bothe in th'assege, in towne, and every where,	TC.4. 79
This town to shende, and al your list t'acheve,	TC.4. 93 var
Sleepyng at home whan out of town y stert	TC.4. 112
Sin ye shal bothe han folk and town as yerne?	TC.4. 118
That fr and faumbe on al the town shal sprede;	TC.4. 121
That makeden the walles of the town	TC.4. 126
The town shal yit be set upon a fire.'	TC.4. 192
He is eek on the grettest of this town!	TC.4. 204
For he was after traitour to the town	TC.4. 209
But Antenor, he shal come hom to towne,	TC.4. 401
This town is ful of ladies al aboute;	TC.4. 531
And outhur lat her out of towne fare	TC.4. 547
'First, sin thou wost this town hath al this werre	TC.4. 585
Though al this town cri'de on this thing by note,	TC.4. 588
For wonder last but nine night nevere in tounel	TC.4. 1340
Lest in this town that folkes me despise	TC.4. 1380
'The moeble which that I have in this town	TC.4. 1386
Whil-that this town stant thus in jupartye;	TC.5. 5
For which Criseyde moeste out of the town,	TC.5. 21
Ne was so loth out of a town to fare.	TC.5. 400
'This town is ful of lordes al aboute,	TC.5. 429
'That we may pleye us best in al this town?'	TC.5. 527
A cause he fond in towne for to go,	TC.5. 563
As he rod for-by places of the town	TC.5. 677
Of al this town, save only in this place,	TC.5. 768
For bothe Troilus and Troyes town;	TC.5. 856
Bitwixe hem and the folk of Troye town;	TC.5. 969
As worthy folk withinne Troye town,	TC.5. 990
Herafter, whan ye women han the town,	TC.5. 1006
And gan to silke, and seide, 'O Troye town,	TC.5. 1025
His grette estat, and peril of the town,	TC.5. 1112
And on the walles of the town they pleyde,	TC.5. 1123
Into this town ne oom'th not here Criseyde.	TC.5. 1154
By night into the town she thinketh ride.	TC.5. 1510
And how the town was brent she tolde ek tho;	TC.5. 1649
And so bifel that thorough-out Troye town,	HF.1. 432
And Dido and hir faire town.	HF.1. 484
Withouten town, or hous, or tree,	HF.2. 382
Wher that thou knowest any town,	HF.3. 490
That highte Solaunder in every town,	HF.3. 759
As other folk hadde in the towne,	LGW. 43
Suche as men callen dayneys in our town.	LGW. 257
Laynye; and thou Lucrese of Rome town,	LGW. 586
Unto the town of Rome, as was ussance,	

**Town—Continued**

Rebel unto the town of Rome is he.	LGW. 591
The which town the queene Semyramus	LGW. 707
There were dwellyng in this noble towne	LGW. 1007
This noble town of Cartage hath begonne;	LGW. 1016
Unto the maistre temple of al the town,	LGW. 1591
That was the maister town of al Colcos,	LGW. 1691
Of this Lucrese that starf at Rome town.	LGW. 1727
Myn housbonde is to longe out of this town,	LGW. 1861
Of hir had al the town of Rome routhe,	LGW. 1867
Thurgh al the town, that men may see and here	LGW. 1869
Ne never was ther kyng in Rome town	LGW. 1942
And home he sailth whan this town is wonne	Purse. 17
Out of this town help me throug your myght,	Astr. 358-62
or 2 townes, of which that oo town	Astr. 358-62
othir town, truste wel that thilke townes	Astr. 362-5
longitude of the town. And yf so be that two townes	RR. 100
For out of town me list to gon	RR. 446
To gete prys in town a while;	RR. 6234
Full many a seynt in feild and towne,	RR. 6322
As I. For I come never in towne,	RR. 7808
That men seyn in the towne aboute;	RR. 7882
Ne vicarie of no maner town.	
<b>Towns</b>	
The grette townes se we wane and wende;	A.Kn. 3025
And wan by force townes stronge, and toures,	B.Mk. 3561
Al newe and freische at every townes ende	C.Pard. 928 var
And is y-bet at every townes ende.'	D.Fri. 1285
And right at the entryng of the townes ende,	D.Fri. 1537
That was the townes wal and Grekes yerde.	TC.2. 154
That secret is and for the townes prow.'	TC.2. 1664
In alle nedes for the townes werre	TC.3. 1772
Sin she is chaunged for the townes good.	TC.4. 553
But, as men sen in townes al aboute,	TC.4. 680
Now townes, and now grette trees,	HF.2. 394
As ofte in grette townes is the wone.	LGW. 714
As Alcathoe and other townes mo;	LGW. 1923
citees and townes; and tables as well for the	Astr. 15-20
latitudes of Citees and Townes, as	Astr. 358-62
or 2 townes, of which that oo town	Astr. 358-62
othir town, truste wel that thilke townes	Astr. 358-62
And yf so be that two townes	Astr. 362-5
Fro al citees and goode townes;	RR. 7002
<b>To-wonde</b>	
He shaketh so that almost hit to-wonde.	Mars. 102
<b>Traas see Trace</b>	
<b>Trace</b>	
And helde aftre the newe worlde the trace	A.Prol. 176 var
	TC. 49
lo al this folk I-caught were in hire trace	A.Kn. 1951 var
Nis but a maner deth, what wey we trace,	PF. 54
dust, and drawn aftir hem a traas or a	Bo.5. m.5.
	1845-50
hem self to diggen hir traas or hir steppys	Bo.5. m.5.
	1850-5
And after hem come of wymen swich a traas,	LGW. 285
Moeste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse	Gent. 3
If he myght fynde hole or trace,	RR. 4095
But forth as yporcrites trace,	RR. 5753
Fro dore to dore he may go trace,	RR. 6745
<b>Traces</b>	
With foure white boles in the trays.	A.Kn. 2139
some traces or steppes of myn abyte, the	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
First in the trais, ful fat and newe shorn,	TC.1. 222
<b>Trad see Trod</b>	
<b>Tragedian</b>	
a tragedien (that is to seyn a makere of dytees	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
<b>Tragedies</b>	
Or ellis, first, tragedies wol I telle,	B.Mk. 3161
the crynges of tragedyes but	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
makere of dytees that highten tragedies)	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50
<b>Tragedy</b>	
'Tragedie is to seyn a certeyn storie,	B.Mk. 3163
I wol biwaille, in manere of tragedie,	B.Mk. 3181
Of this tragedie it oghte ynough suffie.	B.Mk. 3648
Tragedie is noon other maner thyng;	B.Mk. 3951
I noot never what, and als of a "tragedie"	B.NP. 3973
greet nobleye? (Glose. Tragedye is to	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
—Go, litel book! Go, litel myn tragedie!	TC.5. 1786
<b>Trailing</b>	
of the forseide gownes, trailynge in the dong,	I.Pars. 415-20
of women, that al thilke trailing is	I.Pars. 415-20
<b>Traise</b>	
To traysen her that trewe is unto mel	TC.4. 438
<b>Traised</b>	
She hath [thee] trashed withoute wene.	RR. 3231
<b>Traitor</b>	
For to be fals, ne for to be traitour	A.Kn. 1130
And seide, 'Arcite, false traytour wikked'	A.Kn. 1580
Al false traitour! false clerk! quod he,	A.Ry. 4269
For that she traitoure was to hire ligeance.	B.ML. 895
Doon to his doghter by a fals traytour,—	B.ML. 957
I seye, oon of his men, a fals traitour,	B.Mk. 3880
For who so dooth a traitour is certeyn;	C.Doc. 89
And we wol aleen this false traytour, Deeth;	C.Pard. 699
Thou spak right now of thilke traytour, Deeth,	C.Pard. 753
O servant traytour, false, homly hewe,	E.Mch. 1785
Ther nas no traytour but Judas hymselfe.	G.CY. 1003
'Traitor,' quod he, 'with tonge of scorpion	H.Mcp. 271
Thus shal men on a traytour been awreke.	H.Mcp. 298
is a traytour; he deceyeth hym that trusteth	I.Pars. 635-40

**Traitor—Continued**

and who so dooth is traitour to Crist.	I.Pars. 785-70
The traytour that betrayed Troye.	BD. 1119
That Calcas traytour fled was and allyed.	TC.1. 87
And I here Em and traytour eke y-ferre	TC.3. 273 var
Calling it traitour, envious, and worse;	TC.3. 1700
That she hem hent and blient, traitour comunel	TC.4. 5
For he was after traitour to the toun	TC.4. 204
For he to hir a traytour was;	HF.1. 267
And as a traytour forthe he gan to sayle	LGW. 1328
For as a traytour he is from hire go,	LGW. 1656
And ever in love a chefe traytour he was;	LGW. 1659
That I mote of traytours have a name,	LGW. 2068
To shyppe, and as a traytour stale his way,	LGW. 2174
By force hath this traytour done a dede,	LGW. 2324
Than be a traytour lyving in my shame.	LGW. 2702
And many a traytour envious,	RR. 1051
A fals traitour thanne shulde I be.	RR. 4548
Certeine thou art a fals traitour,	RR. 6070
Forsothe I am a fals traitour,	RR. 6307

**Traitorie**

Lat hym enditen of thy traitorie!	B.M.L. 781
When he was fals, to covere his traitorye,	Anel. 156
That had y-doon the trayterye	HF.3. 722 var

**Traitorous**

O traytorous homycide! O wikkednesse!	C.Pard. 896
---------------------------------------	-------------

**Traitorously**

They falsen ladies traitourly,	RR. 4833
--------------------------------	----------

**Traitours**

traytours of God and of his peple, for they	I.Pars. 890-5
while they been suche traytours her	I.Pars. 890-5
And traitours, that are envious,	RR. 4415
The traitours full of trecherie,	RR. 7087

**Traitress**

The trayteresse fals, and ful of gyle,	BD. 619
The false trayteresse, pervers!	BD. 812
That false trayteresse untrewe,	RR. 7389

**Tramissene**

And foughten for oure feith at Tramysene	A.Prol. 62
--	------------

**Tramite**

'Heu que miseros tramite.'—Metrum 8	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
-------------------------------------	------------------

**Trance**

And with that word he fil down in a trance	A.Kn. 1572
And as he lay of dyng in a trance,	B.Mk. 3906
The lord sat stille, as he were in a trance,	D.Sum. 2216
She riseth up, abayed, from hire trance,	E.Cl. 1108
This Januarie is ravysheh in a trance	E.Mch. 1750
And longe tyme he lay forth in a trance.	F.Fkl. 1081
That lay, as don these lovers, in a trance	TC.2. 1306
There was no more to skippen ne to trance,	TC.3. 690
He feleth non, but li'th forth in a trance.	TC.4. 343

**Tranquillity**

by tranquillite of thi soule) than hastow	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
---	------------------

**Transferred**

is transferred fro o man to an othir ne may	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
---	-------------------

**Transfigure**

Yow in this gardyn thus to transfigure	A.Kn. 1105
that Achaleous coude transfiguren hymself	Bo.4. m.7.
	1605-10

**Transformed**

transformed in the aungel of light;	I.Pars. 895-900
wyght that be transformed in-to vices,	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5

**Transformeth**

Paul seith, that Sathanas transformeth hym	I.Pars. 895-900
transformeth hem by entrechangeable	Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5

**Transitory**

were noght brutel ne transitorie, what is	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
this schadwy transitorie dignytes,	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
how swyftly passyng is it, and how transitoriel	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
in this moveable and transitorie moment.	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
'Now, if he wot that joye is transitorie,	TC.3. 827

**Translata**

He may translate a thyng in no malyce	LGW.G. 341
To translaten that olde clerkes writen,	LGW. 370
Who so that wolde translaten it.	RR. 5666

**Translated**

When she translated was in swich richesse.	E.Cl. 385
is translated into other folk and stynteth	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
Thou hast translated the Romance of the Rose,	LGW. 329
He hath in prose translated Boece,	LGW. 425
have it translatid in myn Englishe oonly for thy	Astr. 11-5

**Translatiuns**

After the Legende, in translatioun,	G.S.N. 25
But of the translatioun of Boece De	I.Pars. 1085-90
And hynderest hem, with thy translatioun,	LGW. 324

**Translatiouns**

my giltes, and namely of my translatiouns	I.Pars. 1085-90
---	-----------------

**Transmutation**

That knew this worldes transmutacioun,	A.Kn. 2839
This wretched worldes transmutacioun,	Fort. 1

**Transmutations**

Of dyvers transmutaciouns,	HF.3. 879
----------------------------	-----------

**Transmuwe**

Thou most me first transmuwen in a ston,	TC.4. 467
Wherewith thi colour wole transmuwe,	RR. 2526

**Transmuwe see Mew****Transmuwed**

That now transmuwed ben in cruel wo:	TC.4. 830
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Transport**

to transporten up-on al the ordre of the senat	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
--	-------------------

**Transporteth**

transporteth dignyte anon to thilke man	Bo.3. p.4.
	695-700
transporteth from verray and parfit good to godes	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10

**Trap**

Kaught in a trappe, if it were deed or bledde.	A.Prol. 145
She wende never han come in swich a trappe!	F.Fkl. 1341
He kan so lightly cacche hym in his trappe,	G.S.N. 11
And with that word he gan undo a trappe,	TC.3. 741
'Here at this lite trappe-dore,' quod he.—	TC.3. 759
Than eft to falle of weddyng in the trappe.	Buc. 24

**Trapped**

Upon a steede bay, trapped in steel,	A.Kn. 2157
That trapped were in steale al gliterynge	A.Kn. 2890

**Trappures**

The sheeldes brighte, testeres, and trappures;	A.Kn. 2499
--	------------

**Traps**

[I] make into my trappis falle,	RR. 6361
---------------------------------	----------

**Trashed see Traised****Trattor**

And I her em and trattor ek i-ferel	TC.3. 273 em
-------------------------------------	--------------

**Trattor see Traitor****Travall**

Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the glorie!	A.Kn. 2406
For travaille of his goost he groneth soore,	A.Mil. 3646
and with greet travaille, and whan	B.Mel. 2525-30
by youre travaille unto youre profit, and that	B.Mel. 2770-5
by youre wit and by youre travaille, in	B.Mel. 2785-90
Thee thar namooe as in this cas travaille,	D.Fri. 1365
To gete thee freendes ay do thy travaille;	E.Cl. 1210
For al my craft, ne noght for my travaille.	F.Fkl. 1617
For lost is al oure labour and travaille,	G.CY. 781
to suffre spirituel travaille, benigneite,	I.Pars. 455-60
travailen in the service of Crist, right	I.Pars. 650-5
knakkes of japeris hem that travailen	I.Pars. 650-5
folk that maken hir servants to travailen	I.Pars. 665-70
he may . . . ne travaille with his handes in no good	I.Pars. 720-5
ne douteth no travaille in tyme comyng	I.Pars. 735-40
by travaille, and the lyf by deeth and	I.Pars. 1080-5
In travaille is myn ydelnesse,	BD. 601
parten with the, by comune travaille, the	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
I schal nat greetly travailen to don the remembren	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
ye travailen aboute to schewe and to	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
folk, whiche that travailen hem in many	Bo.3. p.2. 615-20
of any thyng, and travaylen hem to ben	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
of mortal folk travaylen for to geten it.	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
geten . . . with greet travaille, that ther-by they	Bo.3. m.8. 800-5
suffren hym to travaille, to whom that travaille nis	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
of his travaille. For it is set in your hand	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
harde travaille. He dawnide the proude	Bo.4. m.7.
	1600-5

hevene to ben the pris of his laste travaille.	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5
Have he my thank, and myn be this travaille!	TC.1. 21
Imaginge that travaille nor game	TC.1. 372
Ther peril was, and dide ek swich travaille	TC.1. 475
For in this see the boot hath swich travaille,	TC.2. 3
And chargen you to han so gret travaille	TC.2. 1437
And neither left for cost ne for travaille.	TC.3. 522
Of al his travaille and his goode chere,	TC.5. 184
Lo here, the fyn and guerdon for travaille	TC.5. 1852
To countrepeise ese and travaille,	HF.3. 660
And axeth hem of travaylle and labour	LGW. 1509
This world hath ever reesteles travayle;	Fort. 70
She was not wont to gret travayle;	RR. 576
adversite He mote endure, and eke travaille,	RR. 2011
For I see there many in travayll	RR. 3285
For hope and travaille sikerlye	RR. 4342
Whiche leese her travel at the last.	RR. 4452
With hir Labour and Travaille	RR. 4994
In veyn persauntre I shal travayle.	RR. 5192
Which that he getith with his travaille,	RR. 5603
Upon his travel and lyvynge	RR. 5607
To swynke and travelle he not feynith,	RR. 5685
And with travel, and ellis nought,	RR. 6566
With hondis wille I not travellen,	RR. 6846
I-wis thy travayle is for nought.	RR. 7562
Shal never quyte the thy travayle.	RR. 7564

**Travailed**

or hath travailed, thurgh which he drynketh the	I.Pars. 820-5
I have travailed and told yit hider-to for	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
folk he suffreth to ben travailed with	Bo.4. p.6.
	1515-20

but as it were ytravailed . . . to enqueren	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
ryght as though men travaileden	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5

**Travalleth**

seith that he that travalleth and bisieeth	B.Mel. 2780-5
travalleth for shame of his synne, and	I.Pars. 985-90
to been poverte, he ne travalleth hym nat for to geten	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
beest travalleth hym to defende and kepe	Bo.3. p.11.
	995-1000
to hym, and travalleth that they ne deie nat,	Bo.3. p.11.
	1005-10
ne travalleth for to witen thingis that he	Bo.5. m.3.
	1730-5
But who travalleth to wite thingis	Bo.5. m.3.
	1735-40
And reestelesse travayleth aye,	RR. 370
But the servaunt travalleth in vayne,	RR. 2109
Reste that travayleth nyght and day;	RR. 4742
And thus in gadring ay travayliith:	RR. 5782



**Travelling**  
 A womman travaylynge was hire biforn, . . . . . A.Kn. 2083  
 werynne in travaylynge, his . . . . . I.Pars. 255-60  
 And lyved by my travaylynge, . . . . . RR. 6788

**Travails**  
 have remembrance of the travayles that . . . . . I.Pars. 255-60  
 the travayles that been covenable. . . . . I.Pars. 730-5

**Trave**  
 And she sproong, as a colt doth in the trave, . . . . . A.Mil. 3282

**Travel** *see* **Travail**

**Traverse**  
 Men drynken and the travers drawe anon; . . . . . E.Mch. 1817  
 The voide dronke, and travers drawe anon, . . . . . TC.3. 674

**Trayed**  
 And trayed Phillis wikkedly, . . . . . HF.1. 390  
 Whanne that she segh that Demophon her trayede, . . . . . LGW. 2486

**Treacheries**  
 in-to exil for hir trecheries and frawdres . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30

**Treachery**  
 Beth war, ye lordes, of hir trecherye. . . . . B.NP. 4520  
 In this chanoun, roote of alle trecherie, . . . . . G.CY. 1069  
 men haunten with fraude and trecherie . . . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
 For he bar hir on honde of trecherye, . . . . . Anel. 158  
 The false lapwyng, ful of trecherye; . . . . . PF. 347  
 thou agrisest hir false trecherie, despise . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 275-80  
 And seyn that I the worstre trecherye . . . . . TC.3. 278  
 That had y-doon the trecherye, . . . . . HF.3. 722  
 Of trecherie and sikernes; . . . . . RR. 2365  
 But if thou dele with trecherie; . . . . . RR. 2537  
 Falsheed, ne no trecherie. . . . . RR. 3493  
 Or provost full of trecherie, . . . . . RR. 7030  
 The traitours full of trecherie, . . . . . RR. 7087  
 Ther-undir is all my trechery; . . . . . RR. 7318  
 That ben al ful of trecherye . . . . . RR. 7393

**Treacle** *see* **Triacle**

**Tread**  
 Under oure feet, on which we trede and goon, . . . . . A.Kn. 3022  
 and anoyngs folk treden, . . . . . on the nelkes of holi  
 men; . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5

**Treadeth**  
 Whan man tret on his tayl, ne half so fel . . . . . D.Sum. 2002  
 Wo worth that wight that tret ech underfotel . . . . . TC.2. 347

**Treadfowl**  
 Thou woldest han been a treadefowl aright; . . . . . B.Mk. 3135  
 Thou woldest ben a treadefoul aright; . . . . . B.NP. 4641

**Treading**  
 the corn Of tredyng, and we borel men been shrympes; . . . . . B.Mk. 3145

**Treason**  
 The tresoun of the mordrynge in the bedde; . . . . . A.Kn. 2001  
 This false knyght, that hath this tresoun wrought, . . . . . B.ML. 619  
 For traisoun; but he nas but seven year oold, . . . . . B.NP. 4307  
 As man that koude his traysoun nat espie, . . . . . B.NP. 4513  
 Thurgh which tresoun loste he bothe his eyen. . . . . D.WB. 723  
 If he be fals she shal his tresoun see, . . . . . F.Sq. 139  
 Al were he ful of tresoun and falsnesse, . . . . . F.Sq. 506  
 He that purchaseth the tresoun . . . . . BD. 1121  
 Her fadres shame, his falsnesse and tresoun, . . . . . TC.1. 107  
 And seyde, 'Lat your fadres tresoun gon . . . . . TC.1. 117  
 The tresoun that to women hath be do! . . . . . TC.2. 793  
 It is me lief. And of this tresoun now, . . . . . TC.5. 1738  
 Ne no wyghte had of tresoun suche a thoght. . . . . LGW. 1783  
 [And] dowblenesse, and tresoun, and envye, . . . . . Form.A. 63  
 Thy sleight and tresoun every deell, . . . . . RR. 3158  
 So moche tresoun is in his male, . . . . . RR. 3263  
 Falsheed, or tresoun on me sette, . . . . . RR. 3328  
 For evere I drede me of tresoun. . . . . RR. 3946  
 Cowde nevere sich gile ne tresoun . . . . . RR. 6321  
 With traisoun we wole hym defame, . . . . . RR. 6935  
 There myght he se by gret tresoun . . . . . RR. 7111  
 That hadde of tresoun al his face . . . . . RR. 7332  
 He had of Tresoun a potent; . . . . . RR. 7415

**Treasons**  
 The derke treasons and the castes olde; . . . . . A.Kn. 2468  
 Of alle treasons sovereyn pestilence . . . . . C.Doc. 91  
 The treasons whiche that wommen doon to man. . . . . E.Mch. 2239

**Treasure**  
 A certein tresor that she thider ladde, . . . . . B.ML. 442  
 He found also the tresor that she broghte. . . . . B.ML. 515  
 Ful riche was his tresor and his hord, . . . . . B.Sh. 1274  
 certes, he fyndeth a gret tresour, . . . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
 have muchel good and tresour and lese . . . . . B.Mel. 2815-20  
 litel good and tresour, than to been holden a shewe, . . . . . B.Mel. 2820-5  
 it shal lenger abide with thee than any tresour, . . . . . B.Mel. 2830-5  
 The myghty trone, the precious tresor, . . . . . B.Mk. 3333  
 Glorie and honour, regne, tresour, rente, . . . . . B.Mk. 3401  
 This tresor hath Fortune unto us yeven . . . . . C.Pard. 779  
 And for oure owene tresor doon us honge. . . . . C.Pard. 790  
 This tresor mooste y-caried be by nyghte . . . . . C.Pard. 791  
 This tresor wel; and if he wol nat tarie, . . . . . C.Pard. 799  
 Whan it is nyght we wol this tresor carie, . . . . . C.Pard. 800  
 Have al this tresor to my self allone, . . . . . C.Pard. 841  
 They had me given hir lond and hir tresour, . . . . . D.WB. 204  
 Thomas, noght of your tresor I desire, . . . . . D.Sum. 1974  
 Thanne is a wyf the fruyt of his tresor,— . . . . . E.Mch. 1270  
 al the tresor of this world; . . . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 and nat by tresor, therefore sholde he . . . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 defeaute of tresor, of which that David . . . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 and oneden al hire herte to tresor of this . . . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 handes of al hir tresor.' And moreover . . . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 in keypyng of his tresor than he dooth . . . . . I.Pars. 745-50

**Treasure—Continued**  
 an avaricious man that loveth his tresor . . . . . I.Pars. 750-5  
 hym in the keypyng of his tresor and . . . . . I.Pars. 805-10  
 Nas seyn so blisful a tresore, . . . . . BD. 853  
 For he so fair a tresor had forgo; . . . . . Mars. 256  
 Men myghte seen of tresor mony a charge, . . . . . Anel. 32  
 For al the tresour in the town of Troye, . . . . . TC.3. 874  
 'Having unto my tresour ne my rente . . . . . TC.4. 85  
 Of tresour, may we bothe with us lede . . . . . TC.4. 1514  
 And is his tresour, and his gold in cofre. . . . . LGW. 380  
 That thou this famous tresor myghte wynne, . . . . . LGW. 1444  
 And of his wives tresure gan it charge, . . . . . LGW. 2151  
 'My ryghte doghter, tresour of myn herte, . . . . . LGW. 2628  
 He may not holde his tresour deere. . . . . RR. 1180  
 That hath the herte in his tresour; . . . . . RR. 2085  
 Than of tresour gret plente. . . . . RR. 2502  
 And tresour, that I moost desire.' . . . . . RR. 3112  
 Nor of robe nor of tresour, . . . . . RR. 3717  
 Body and soule, good and tresour, . . . . . RR. 5132  
 Than is myche richesse and tresour. . . . . RR. 5555  
 Hym that on tresour sette his thought, . . . . . RR. 5580  
 For he wole gadre no tresoure, . . . . . RR. 5831  
 The gret tresour into my cheste, . . . . . RR. 6826  
 Have gold and tresour gret plente; . . . . . RR. 6968

**Treasurer**  
 O tresorer of bountee to mankynde! . . . . . ABC. 107  
 Syn that ye wole not been my tresorer; . . . . . Puse. 18

**Treasures**  
 hath encloisid and hid in his tresours, al . . . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
 1040-5  
 With Medea, and tresours ful grette woon; . . . . . LGW. 1652  
 And gret tresouris up to leyne. . . . . RR. 184

**Treasury**  
 ordre is chief of al the tresorie of God, . . . . . I.Pars. 890-5  
 And in the tresorie hit shette . . . . . HF.2. 16

**Treat**  
 bihalve, that if they wole trete of pees . . . . . B.Mel. 2985-90  
 And, shortly of this storie for to trete, . . . . . B.Mk. 3501  
 Rede auctours where they trete of swich mateere, . . . . . B.NP. 4453  
 Where likly was to treten of folye,— . . . . . C.Doc. 64  
 Of this matiere, O Paul, wel kanstow tretel . . . . . C.Pard. 521  
 A word or two, as olde bookes trete. . . . . C.Pard. 630  
 Of sondry doutes thus they jangle and trete, . . . . . F.Sq. 220  
 his halwes; also when they treten unreverently . . . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
 Of whiche, as shortly as I can it trete, . . . . . PF. 34  
 refuseth alle divysoun. I trete not now here of . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1015-20  
 of the thing of whiche we treten, but . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1115-20  
 In sundry maner, as thise wise treten. . . . . TC.1. 742  
 Of this matere with my nece trete, . . . . . TC.1. 975  
 At gret requeste, and tho they gonnen trete . . . . . TC.4. 58  
 And fond that she herselfen gan to trete . . . . . TC.4. 813  
 Men trete of pees, and it supposed is . . . . . TC.4. 1346  
 'And that ye me wolde as your brother trete, . . . . . TC.5. 134  
 That trete of that, and other werkis; . . . . . HF.1. 54  
 That bothe Romayns and ek Grekis trete . . . . . LGW.G. 275  
 Cristene and hethene, trete of swich matere, . . . . . LGW.G. 309  
 After thise olde auctours lysten trete. . . . . LGW. 575  
 And in what wise I wol but shortly trete, . . . . . LGW. 1692

**Treatable**  
 thyng, by nature debonaire and tretable to goodnesse'; . . . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
 With hym, and fond hym so tretable, . . . . . BD. 532  
 And so tretable to al gode, . . . . . BD. 922  
 Leteth youre ire, and beth sumwhat tretable! . . . . . LGW. 411

**Treated**  
 alle thingis y-treted that I trowe ben . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5  
 witnessful is the office of wise men y-treted, . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5  
 othere thingis to ben treted and to ben lस्पेद. . . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1615-20

**Treateth**  
 he . . . . . tretith depelyche thinges ysein byforme. . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1740-5 *var*

**Treatise**  
 I seye, by tretys and embassadrie, . . . . . B.ML. 233  
 Comprehended in this lital tretys heere, . . . . . B.Mel. 2147  
 Fro the sentence of this tretys lyte . . . . . B.Mel. 2153  
 Hir tretys, which as ye shal after heere, . . . . . E.Cl. 331  
 touched in this tretice, everich of hem . . . . . I.Pars. 955-60  
 this lital tretys or rede, that if ther be any . . . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 The copy of a tretis and a lettre . . . . . TC.2. 1697  
 When Calcas knew this tretis sholde holde, . . . . . TC.4. 64  
 On hem that sholden for the tretis go, . . . . . TC.4. 136  
 Yeve him miachance that this tretis broghte; . . . . . TC.4. 670  
 to lerne the Tretys of the Astrelabie. . . . . Astr. 1-5  
 mediacioun of this lital tretys, I propose to . . . . . Astr. 1-5  
 that gothly in any tretis of the Astrelabie . . . . . Astr. 1-5  
 This tretis, divided in 5 parties, wol I . . . . . Astr. 5-11  
 this lital tretys to have my rude endityng . . . . . Astr. 5-11  
 tretys of the Astrelabie, konne me the more . . . . . Astr. 11-5  
 this tretys shal rehewe the figures and the . . . . . Astr. 15-20  
 in the 5 partie of this tretis. . . . . Astr. 108-15  
 declarith the Tretys of the Speer. . . . . Astr. 108-15  
 the 4 Partie of this tretys so openly that . . . . . Astr. 193-8

**Treatises**  
 Comoun tretes of the Astrelabie ne maken . . . . . Astr. 324-30

**Treaty**  
 That by som aventure, or som tretete, . . . . . A.Kn. 1288  
 By strengthe of hand, or elles by tretete, . . . . . B.Mk. 3885  
 As by my wyl, ne as by my tretete! . . . . . C.Pard. 619

# Treaty—Continued

They wroughten so, by sly and wys tretee,	E.Mch. 1692
At after soper fille they in tretee	F.Fkl. 1219
And with kyng Latyne his trete,	HF.1. 453

# Treaty see Treatise

<b>Treble</b>	
of treble kynde moevynge alle thingis,	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
helle) by his treble cheyne; he, overcomer,	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10

# Trebuchet see Trepeget

<b>Trechour</b>	
God jugged me for a thief trichour;	RR. 6308
He is a trechour ful of fable,	RR. 6602
Gyle my fadir, the trechour,	RR. 7214

<b>Trechours</b>	
And that is she that makith trechoures	RR. 197
He hateth all trechours,	RR. 3895

<b>Tree</b>	
Ther saugh I Dane, y-turned til a tree,—	A.Kn. 2062
Yet at the laste wasted is the tree.	A.Kn. 3020
Than is the newe perejonette tree,	A.Mil. 3248
'What, Absolon! For Cristes sweete tree,	A.Mil. 3767
And saugh wel that the shadwe of every tree	B.M.L. 7
The tree of Phillis for hire Demophon;	B.M.L. 65
Victorious tree, proteccioun of trewe,	B.M.L. 456
Anoyeth neither see, ne land, ne tree?	B.M.L. 494
And she for sorwe as dounb stant as a tree;	B.M.L. 1055
Than is this lief that hangeth on the tree.	B.Sh. 1340
wormes to the tree, right so anyoeth	B.Mel. 2185-90
And welte all paradys sayynge o tree.	B.Mk. 3200
Upon a tree he was, as that hym thoughte,	B.Mk. 3933
'The tree,' quod she, 'the galwes is to meene;	B.Mk. 3941
Mette he nat that he sat upon a tree,	B.NP. 4329
And heighe upon a tree he feigh anon;	B.NP. 4607
Was demed for to hange upon a tree;	C.Doc. 271
Eet of the fruyt defendid, on the tree,	C.Pard. 510
Under a tree, and there he wole abyde;	C.Pard. 763
Til he cam to that tree, and ther they founde,	C.Pard. 769
Somme been of tree, and doon hir lord servyse.	D.WB. 101
Thou seyst, right as wormes shende a tree,	D.WB. 376
That in his gardyn growed swich a tree,	D.WB. 759
'Yif me a plante of thilke blissid tree,	D.WB. 763
In every bush or under every tree,	D.WB. 879
That for us deyde up on a croys of tree.	E.Cl. 558
Though I be hoor, I fare as dooth a tree.	E.Mch. 1461
And blosmy tree nys neither drye ne deed.	E.Mch. 1463
And eek from every branche of thilke tree,	E.Mch. 1641
That Darnyan sholde clymbe upon a tree	E.Mch. 2210
Lo, heere he sit, the lechour, in the tree!	E.Mch. 2257
Up to the tree he caste his eyen two,	E.Mch. 2360
Than strugle with a man upon a tree.	E.Mch. 2374
And with that word she leupe down fro the tree.	E.Mch. 2411
Amydde a tree fordrye, as whit as chalk,	F.Sq. 409
Ran endelong the tree ther as she stood,	F.Sq. 416
Til wel neigh is she fallen fro the tree,	F.Sq. 431
And to the tree she gooth ful hastily,	F.Sq. 439
For Goddes love, com fro the tree adoun;	F.Sq. 464
Of every plaunte, herbe, tree and flour,	F.Fkl. 1032
And for his love that dyde upon a tree,	G.SN. 138
may be likid unto a tree.	I.Pars. 110-5
The roote of this tree is contricioun,	I.Pars. 110-5
of a tree hydeth hym in the erthe.	I.Pars. 110-5
by this fruyt may men knowe this tree,	I.Pars. 115-20
his lawe and his word.' This tree saugh the prophete	I.Pars. 125-30
is the tree of lyf to hem that it receyven,	I.Pars. 125-30
every tree in Paradys?' The woman answerde,	I.Pars. 325-30
fruyt of the tree that is in the myddel of	I.Pars. 325-30
the tree was good to feedyng, and fair to the	I.Pars. 325-30
took of the fruyt of the tree, and eet it,	I.Pars. 325-30
and keper of ire. Ther is a maner tree,	I.Pars. 550-5
maken fire of thilke tree and coveure the	I.Pars. 550-5
is the tree of lyf; that is to seyn, of	I.Pars. 625-30
Ne tre, ne no thyng that ough was,	BD. 158
I was go walked for my tree,	BD. 387
And every tree stood by him-selfe,	BD. 419
To an ooke, an huge tree.	BD. 447
Ther never tre shal fruyt ne leves bere.	PF. 137
Under a tre beside a welle, I say	PF. 211
That erthe and eyr and tre and every lake	PF. 313
a tree, that is haled a-doun by myghty	TC.1. 964
As plante a tree, or herbe, in sondry wyse,	TC.2. 47
Eek some men grave in tree, some in ston wal,	TC.3. 10
As man, brid, best, fash, herbe, and grene tree	TC.3. 643
Or that Apoll spake out of the tree	TC.3. 1230
And as aboute a tree with many a twist	TC.4. 226
Ech after other, til the tree be bare,	TC.5. 1144
He loketh forth by hays, by tree, by greve,	HF.1. 484
Withouten toun, or hous, or tree,	HF.3. 18
And kisse it, for hit is his tree.	LGW. 121
That for to speke of gomme, or herbe, or tree,	LGW. 785
Ther kyng Nynus was graven, under a tree,—	LGW. 802
And to the tree she goth a ful goode paas,	LGW. 2395
That wikkid frute cometh of a wikkid tree,	RR. 924
That con of hem was of a tree	RR. 944
Out-take the fetheres and the tree.	RR. 1219
And she was symple as downe on tree.	RR. 1352
Of fruyt hadde every tree his charge,	RR. 1353
But it were any hidous tree,	RR. 1364
Fygges, and many a date tree,	RR. 1390
Er I had rekened every tree.	

# Tree—Continued

Beysdes a wel under a tree,	RR. 1456
Whiche tree in Fraunce men cal a pyne;	RR. 1457
Ne grewe there tree in mannes syght	RR. 1459
Under that pyne tree a welle;	RR. 1464
Bothe flour, and tree, and leves grene,	RR. 1581
Was stondyng by a fige tree.	RR. 1718
So at the last the shaft of tree	RR. 1747
To drawe out the shafte of tree;	RR. 1808
Styl as an ymage of tree,	RR. 2408
Nought rought I whethir of stons, or tree,	RR. 7061

# Tree see Extre

<b>Trees</b>	
With grene trees y-shadwed was his place.	A.Prol. 607
With knotty, knarry, bareyne trees olde	A.Kn. 1977
And eek the names that the trees highte,—	A.Kn. 2920
Of fieble trees ther comen wretched ympes.	B.Mk. 3146
The gees, for feere, flownen over the trees;	B.NP. 4581
'Of the fruyt,' quod she, 'of the trees in	I.Pars. 325-30
Or thikke of trees, so ful of leves;	BD. 418
So grete trees, so huge of strengthe,	BD. 421
Ful heigh upon the trees and ete,	BD. 432
Were trees clad with leves that ay shal laste,	PF. 173
the heyve pyn trees. Ne no gest ne straunger ne	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
seke no gold in grene trees, ne ye gadere	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
doute me of herbes and of trees (that is	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
things as herbes or trees), that ne han	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
herbes and thise trees. They wexen first	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
And trees eek on erthe be.	HF.2. 244
Now tounes, and now grete trees,	HF.2. 394
As ben on trees rokes nestes;	HF.3. 426
As fele of leves as ben on trees	HF.3. 856
Made the trees hidre be fette	RR. 603
And whan the trees were woxen on hight,	RR. 605
Undir the trees to have her pley.	RR. 1318
And trees there were of gret foisoun	RR. 1359
And many homly trees ther were	RR. 1373
And other trees full many a payre—	RR. 1386
There were so many trees yit,	RR. 1388
These trees were sette, that I devyse,	RR. 1391

# Trees see Pine-trees

<b>Treget</b>	
His treget and his cruelte,	RR. 6267
That my treget nevere aperceyved;	RR. 6312
By my treget, I gadre and threste	RR. 6825

<b>Tregetour</b>	
Ther saw I Colle tregetour	HF.3. 187

<b>Tregetours</b>	
Swiche as thise subtil tregetours pleye,	F.Fkl. 1141
That tregetours withinne an halle large	F.Fkl. 1143
Magiciens, and tregetours,	HF.3. 170
Two tregetours art thou and he,	RR. 7586

<b>Tregetrie</b>	
For I dide hem a tregetrie.	RR. 6374
They knowe not al my tregetrie.	RR. 6382

<b>Tremble</b>	
feend in helle sholde tremblen to heeren	I.Pars. 595-600

<b>Trembled</b>	
For feer of hym I tremblyde and quoke,	RR. 3163

<b>Trembleth</b>	
Jewes, or elles the devel, that trembleth	I.Pars. 595-600
skyn trembleth of myn emptid body.	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10

# Tremessen see Tramisene

<b>Tremor</b>	
And swich a tremour fele aboute his herte,	TC.5. 255

<b>Trench</b>	
And in a trench, forth in the park, gooth she.	F.Sq. 392

<b>Trenchant</b>	
And of a sword ful trenchant was the blade.	A.Rv. 3930

<b>Trend</b>	
and trenden withynne hymself the lyght	Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5

<b>Trentals</b>	
To trentals, and to yeve for Goddes sake,	D.Sum. 1717
'Trentals,' seyde he, 'deliveren for penaunce	D.Sum. 1724

<b>Trepeget</b>	
Of trepeget, or mangonel,	RR. 6279

# Tresour see Treasure, Tressure

<b>Trespass</b>	
The trespass of hem bothe, and eek the cause,	A.Kn. 1764
I yow foryeve al hoolly this trespass,	A.Kn. 1818
I yow foryeve this trespass every deel.	A.Kn. 1825
han doon to yow this trespass and vileynye,	B.Mel. 2545-50
hir synnes and trespass, and how they were redy to	B.Mel. 2960-5
oure outrageous trespass and	B.Mel. 3010-5
oure outrageous giltes and trespass into	B.Mel. 3015-20
Or be so hardy to hire to trespass,	B.Mk. 3093
Was he to doon amys, or moore trespass;	B.Mk. 3370
Agayns his heeste no wight dorst trespass	B.Mk. 3754
I have to yow, quod he, 'y-doon trespass,	B.NP. 4610
And God it woot, no thyng was hir trespass,	C.Doc. 242
But he trespassen in word, or elles in dede.	C.Pard. 741
Now, gode men, God foryeve yow youre trespass,	C.Pard. 904
And seyde thus, 'Allas! I moot trespass	E.Mch. 1828
Rather than with hir body doon trespass'	F.Fkl. 1366
abhomynable, for ye trespassen so ofte	I.Pars. 135-40



# Trespass—Continued

while to biwepe and waille his trespass;	I.Pars. 175-80
for his grete trespass, for which he was greetly	I.Pars. 175-80
his free wyl he confesse his trespass;	I.Pars. 670-5
hymself of his owene trespass, and nat	I.Pars. 1010-5
But so be that his trespass hit discever	Mars. 49
blame as myn is. Of whichre trespass	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
trespas of his sone or of his daughter.	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
Be any wrong, I wol no more trespass;	TC.3. 1175
Fulliche of his grete trespass,	HF.1. 428
Consyde his owne honour, and hys trespass;	LGW. 408
Naught have agilt, ne doon to Love trespass;	LGW. 463
For thy trespass, and understonde it here:	LGW. 480
But who so durste to hir trespass,	RR. 1038
Fro trespass and fro vilanye,	RR. 2025
That I trespass in no manere.	RR. 2144
Fals and trespass ageyns me.	RR. 2178
Trespass was hir fadir name,	RR. 3033
And yit hadde Trespass never ado	RR. 3036
I mene this that Trespas hight;	RR. 3039
Trespass amonge and do foly,	RR. 3241
Of thy trespass to have mercy,	RR. 3384
If I trespass in ony thyng.	RR. 3424
Which wole no more to you trespass,	RR. 3555
To do trespass or vylonye.	RR. 3889
But that [is] not for my trespass,	RR. 4401
He doth trespass, I you ensure.	RR. 4850
Lo, heere all hoolly his trespass.	RR. 5834
She shal abyde that trespass dere,	RR. 5976
Thus mote he done, or do trespass,	RR. 6579

# Trespassed

thow hast y-trespassed. Thou hast doon	B.Mel. 2605-10
trespassed unto me; yet, for as muche as	B.Mel. 3065-70
that we han trespassed to hym in this wretched world;	B.Mel. 3070-5
we han trespassed in the sighte of oure	B.Mel. 3075-80
Hath trespassed to my bretheren or to me;	C.Pard. 416
hath trespassed to a lord and comth for to axe	I.Pars. 990-5
That I have trespassed hidirto,	RR. 3412
That he hath trespassed ageyn you,	RR. 3514
She wende have trespassed full gretly,	RR. 3862

# Trespassers

and how manye trespassours and in what	B.Mel. 2545-50
chastisynge of the trespassours.	B.Mel. 2620-5
in dede; and whanne this trespassours	B.Mel. 2990-5

# Trespasseth

that trespasseth by his free wyl, that by	I.Pars. 1010-5
That he trespasseth wel I wat,	RR. 5399

# Trespassing

Besoghte mercy of hir trespassynge,	LGW. 155
Withouten any trespassynge,	RR. 7566

# Tress

Hir yelow heer was broyded in a tresse	A.Kn. 1049
With wynd blowynge upon hir tresse;	HF.1. 230
And forto kembe and tresse me.	RR. 599
And faire tressed every tresse,	RR. 779

# Tressed

"And noght in tressed heer, and gay perree,	D.WB. 344
The gold-ytressed Phebus heighe on-lofte	TC.5. 8 em
To gon y-tressed with her heres clere	TC.5. 810
Hir heed was tressed, queyntely.	RR. 569
And faire tressed every tresse,	RR. 779

# Tresses

And Phebus dyed hath hire tresses grete	C.Doc. 37
As ever hool I moote brouke my tresses!	E.Mch. 2308
The mighty tresses of her sonniss here,	TC.4. 816
Hyde, Absolon, thy gylte tresses clere;	LGW. 249
'Hyd, Absolon, thy tresses' in balade,	LGW. 539
Hir tresses yelow, and longe straughten,	RR. 1021
Upon the tresses of Richesse	RR. 1107

# Tressure

And with a riche gold tressour	RR. 568
--------------------------------	---------

# Tret see Treadeth

# Tretis

Hire nose tretys, hir eyen greye as glas,	A.Prol. 152
Treitys and long, of good fasoun;	RR. 932
Hir face gentyll and tretys,	RR. 1016
For it was gentyll and tretys,	RR. 1216

# Trewe

In tyme of trewe, on hawking wolde he ride,	TC.3. 1779
But natheles a trewe was ther take	TC.4. 57
(Sin wel ye wot that it is now a truwe.)	TC.4. 1312
And, or that trewe is don, I shall ben here,	TC.4. 1314

# Trewe see True

# Trewes

And trewes lasten al this mene while:	TC.5. 401
---------------------------------------	-----------

# Trey

'Sevene is my chaunce, and thyn is cynk and treye,	C.Pard. 653
--	-------------

# Triacle

Crist, which that is to every harm triacle,	B.ML. 479
By corpus bones! but I have triacle,	C.Pard. 314

# Tribulation

many a grevous tribulacion, yet seyde he thus:	B.Mel. 2185-90
have this tribulacion, as I have seyde	B.Mel. 2685-90
this tribulacion and disese for youre	B.Mel. 2905-10
And have his tribulacion withal	D.WB. 156
Of tribulacion in mariage,	D.WB. 173
With tribulacion and greet penaunce,	E.Mch. 1649
so that, alle tribulacion I-don away,	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
'Myn herte is now in tribulacion,	TC.5. 988

# Tribulation—Continued

Is mych tribulacion.	RR. 3282
----------------------	----------

# Tribulations

we oghte paciently taken the tribulations	B.Mel. 2685-90
peynes and the tribulations that he	B.Mel. 2685-90
paradyz han had in tribulations that	B.Mel. 2695-700
that the tribulations of this world but	B.Mel. 2695-700
seketh to have by pacience in tribulations	B.Mel. 2695-700
As wel of joye as tribulations,	B.NP. 4170
with yerdes, in knelynges, in tribulations,	I.Pars. 1055-60
But for that many tribulations of affections	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5

# Tributary

And unto Rome made hem tributarie;	B.Mk. 3866
Be tributary and yiven rente	BD. 764

# Tribute

Or yeve hem tribute douteles,	RR. 6285
-------------------------------	----------

# Tributes

ravynes or by comune tributes or	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
----------------------------------	-------------------

# Trice

By God! out of his sete I wol hym trice;	B.Mk. 3715
--	------------

# Trichour see Trechour

# Trickled

His salte teeris triked down as reyn,	B.Pri. 1864
---------------------------------------	-------------

# Trickling

With many a teere trikyng on my cheke,	D.Sum. 1864
--	-------------

# Trice

With sugre that is so trye.	B.Th. 2046
-----------------------------	------------

# Trilles

of alle jangles, trufes, and of alle ordure.	I.Pars. 715-20
--	----------------

# Trigwille

cast out hym Trygwille, provost of the	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
--	------------------

# Trille

Ye mooten trille a pyn, stant in his ere,	F.Sq. 316
Bidde hym descende, and trille another pyn,—	F.Sq. 321
Trille this pyn, and he wol vanyashe anon	F.Sq. 328

# Trilled

His salte teris trilled down as reyne	B.Pri. 1864 var
Seld	

# Trine

That of the tryne compas lord and gyde is,	G.SN. 45
Trine unite us from oure cruel foone	TC.5. 1866 var

# Trinity

And God, that sitteth heighe in Trinitee,	A.Rv. 4322
In vertu of the hooly Trinitee,	B.Pri. 1836
'Chideth him wel, for seinte Trinitee!	D.Sum. 1824
Nis noon but God that sit in Trinitee.	E.Mch. 2290
I have a sone, and, by the Trinitee!	F.Fkl. 682

# Triones

sterres that highten the vij Tryones.	Bo.2. m.6.
520-5	

# Trip

In twenty manere koude he trippe and daunce	A.Mil. 3328
This hors anon bigan to trippe and daunce	F.Sq. 312
They laugh and daunce, trippe and synge,	RR. 5679

# Tripe

A Goddes kechyl, or a trype of chese,	D.Sum. 1747
---------------------------------------	-------------

# Triste see Tryst

# Tristly

I trowe that she coude tristely	RR. 1166
---------------------------------	----------

# Tristitia

sorwe, swich as is cleped tristicia, that	I.Pars. 725-30
---	----------------

# Tristitia

'Haut aliter tristicie.'—Prosa 3	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
----------------------------------	------------------

# Tristram

Tristram, Isoude, Paris, and Achilles,	PF. 290
That I am trewe Tristram the secounde,	Rosem. 20

# Triton

Took to a man that hight Triton,	HF.3. 506
And eek the man that Triton heet;	HF.3. 514
And Thetis, Chorus, Triton, and they alle,	LGW. 2422

# Triumph

Noght trowe I the triumphe of Julius,—	B.ML. 400
Biforen his triumphe walketh shee	B.Mk. 3553
With his triumphe, lauriat ful hye;	B.Mk. 3886
With his triumph, and laurer-crowned thus,	Anel. 43

# Trod

And trad as ofte, er that it was pryme.	B.NP. 4368
And troden faste on othere heles,	HF.3. 1063

# Trodden

Right as they wolde han troden over a stile,	C.Pard. 712
--	-------------

# Trodden see For-troden

# Troilus

That nevere Troilus ne Parys of Troye	F.Sq. 548 var
as is the book of Troylus; the book	I.Pars. 1085-90
Eleyne, Cleopatre, and Troilus,	PF. 291
The double sorwe of Troilus to tellen,	TC.1. 1
Of Troilus, as ye may after here,	TC.1. 30
In Troilus' unseely aventure.	TC.1. 35
Of Troilus in loving of Criseyde,	TC.1. 55
This Troilus, as he was wont to gide	TC.1. 183
This Troilus is clomben on the staire,	TC.1. 215
This Troilus, of every wight aboute;	TC.1. 268
To Troilus right wonder wel with-alle	TC.1. 288
She, this in blak, likyng to Troilus	TC.1. 309
I dar wel seyn, in al that Troilus	TC.1. 396
But thenne felte Troilus swich wo	TC.1. 498
'But, O thou woful Troilus, God wolde,	TC.1. 519
'What cas,' quod Troilus, 'or what aventure	TC.1. 568
Than gan this sorwful Troilus to sike,	TC.1. 596
'This were a wonder thing!' quod Troilus.	TC.1. 621

**Troilus—Continued**

'Ye, Troilus, now herkne,' quod Pandare,  
'Nay, nevere yit, y-wis,' quod Troilus.  
Yit Troilus for al this no word seyde,  
And Troilus yit him no word answerde,  
Al this gan Troilus in his herte caste.  
'No, certes, brother!' quod this Troilus.  
Quod Troilus, 'For al that evere ye oonne,  
And of that word took hede Troilus,  
'Ye, so seyestow!' quod Troilus tho, 'allas!  
Tho gan the veyne of Troilus to blede,  
But tho gan sely Troilus for to quake.  
Quod Troilus, 'A, Lord! I me consente,  
Whan Troilus had herd Pandare, assented  
Tho Troilus gan down on knees to falle,  
Quod Troilus, 'that thou me recomaunde.  
But Troilus lay tho no longer down,  
Now let us stinte of Troilus a stounde,  
Of descepyr that Troilus was inne;  
How Troilus com til his lady grace,  
From Troilus, and ek his grete emprise;  
And ek his freshe brother Troilus,  
That is to mene, Ector and Troilus,  
The same pris of Troilus I seye:  
Of Troilus the same thing trowe I,  
Mighte han wondred upon Troilus;  
Ther n'as no cry but "Troilus is there!"  
Ther n'as but Grekes blood and Troilus:  
The noble Troilus, so loveth thee,  
And men cri'de in the strete, 'See, Troilus  
This Troilus eat on his baye stede,  
That she so lightly loved Troilus  
To helpen sely Troilus of his wo;  
To Troilus in his nativeite:  
Now lat us stinte of Troilus a throwe,  
For Troilus upon her for to presse.  
She thoughte first that Troilus persone  
Of Troilus, that is to paleis riden.  
But Troilus, that hath caught him an hete!  
But Troilus, that thoughte his herte bledde  
This Troilus, and seyde, 'O Venus dere,  
This counseil liked wel to Troilus:  
Quod Troilus, 'Depardieux, I assente!  
Lo, Troilus, right at the stretes ende,  
And Troilus he fond allone a-bedde,  
'Who? Troilus? Nay, help me so the mone,  
'Ye, thorough the might of God!' quod Troilus—  
Of Troilus, whil that he gan it rede,  
This Troilus gan to desiren more.  
'But, Troilus, now tel me, if thee lest,  
Save Troilus no man he loved so.  
My brother Troilus. But sey wherfore  
'Spek thou thy-self also to Troilus.  
To Troilus, as stille as any ston;  
Quod Troilus, 'Y-wis, thou nedeles  
And Troilus to paleis wente blive,  
But certein is, or Troilus him leyde,  
'My gode brother Troilus, the sike,  
I mene Ector? Or wot it Troilus?  
Me thinketh this, sith Troilus is here,  
To smilen gan of this tho Troilus,  
Withouten more to Troilus in wente.  
Quod Troilus, 'As sone as I may gon,  
And with that word quod Troilus, 'Ye two,  
Was Troilus not in a canderdort,  
Of Troilus, to Venus heryinge?  
—Lay al this mene while Troilus  
'Ha al' quod Troilus so reufly,  
This Troilus, that herde his lady preye  
Quod Troilus, 'O goodly freshe fre!  
And two—thee Troilus, whan thou mayest gon,  
Quod Troilus, 'How longe shal I dwelle  
And Lord, so tho gan gronen Troilus,  
And torne we to Troilus ayein,  
To Troilus tho com, as line right;  
By Troilus he lay, with blisful chere,  
To Troilus, as I shal you devise:  
Which that the soule of Troilus tho felte,  
But Troilus, though as the fir he brende  
He lettes bar whan Troilus was absent;  
Of Troilus that I rehersen sholde  
Thise ilke two, Criseyde and Troilus,  
His faire nece and Troilus i-fere,  
And Troilus, that al this purveyaunce  
And axed him if Troilus were there.  
That Troilus was out of toun y-fare,  
But Troilus, that stood and mighte it see  
By Troilus adoun right he him sette.  
Quod Troilus, 'for nevere yit no nede  
Quod Troilus, 'as wis as I thee serve,  
And Troilus he broughte in by the lappe.  
To Troilus, the worthieste knight  
This Troilus, right platly for to seyn,  
'Horseste! allas, and falsen Troilus!  
Why hastow Troilus maad to me untriste,  
And Troilus her knight to her so dere,  
This Troilus ful sone on knees him sette  
Criseyde, that was Troilus' lady right.  
To Troilus was nevere yit Criseyde!—  
This Troilus whan he her wordes herde,

**Troilus—Continued**

Allas, your owne Troilus is lorn!  
'What, Troilus! wol ye do thus? For shame!—  
Tho Troilus gan sorwfully to sike;  
This Troilus, with blisse of that surprised,  
And Troilus, al hool of cares colde,  
This Troilus in armes gan her streyne,  
Is Troilus, and hath his lady swete.—  
This Troilus ful ofte her yen two  
With herte soor to Troilus thus seyde:  
This Troilus, that with tho wordes felte  
Or Troilus out of Criseydes herte!  
This Troilus up ros, and faste him cledde,  
And Troilus unto his paleys ferde  
Of Troilus gan in her herte shette  
Now torne we ayein to Troilus,  
And Troilus ful sobreliche he grette,  
This Troilus, with al th'affeccion  
Quod Troilus, 'I hope, and God to-forn,  
This is oo word for al: this Troilus  
That Troilus was warned that he sholde,  
Quod Troilus, 'Allas, now am I war,  
This Troilus gan al his lif to lede.  
Th'effect and joye of Troilus' servise,  
And Troilus in lust and in quiete  
From Troilus she gan her brighte face  
For how Criseyde Troilus forsook,  
Of Troilus be fully shewed here.  
This Troilus was present in the place,  
This Troilus withoute wordes mo  
Li'th Troilus biraft of ech welfare,  
O Troilus, what may men now thee calle  
But in a rees to Troilus he wente.  
He stood this woful Troilus biforn,  
This woful wight, this Troilus, that felte  
But at the laste this woful Troilus,  
But Troilus, that neigh for sorwe deyde,  
This Troilus in teres gan distille,  
To this answerde him Troilus ful softe,  
'And Troilus, oo thing I dar thee aware:  
This Troilus gan with tho wordes quiken,  
On Troilus bisset so wonder faste,  
Ne Troilus out of her herte caste,  
For Troilus ful faste her soule soughte:  
Of Troilus; and sorwfully she sighte.  
What is Criseyde worth from Troilus?  
'And Troilus, my clothes everychon  
Pandare,—which that sent for Troilus  
This that by me thy Troilus thee sente,  
From Troilus thise wordes to Criseyde:  
But how this cas dooth Troilus moleste,  
So lef this wo or Troilus be here!  
Go'th Pandarus, and Troilus he soughte,  
Why, Troilus, what thenkestow to done?  
This Troilus answerde, and sighte soor,  
To Troilus thise ilke wordes seyde:  
Help, Troilus!—And therewithal her face  
This Troilus, that on her gan biholden,  
Shal nevere lover seyn that Troilus  
And gan to sike, and 'Troilus! she cride,  
And Troilus anon the cause tolde,  
To Troilus thise ilke wordes seyde:  
'Lo, Troilus, men seith that hard it is,  
This Troilus with herte and eres spradde  
And Troilus, of whom he n'il have routhe,  
Be fals to you, my Troilus, my knight,  
To Troilus, myn owne herte free,  
'And now, so this be soth,' quod Troilus,  
To this answerde Troilus, and seyde,  
The day gan rise, and Troilus him cladde,  
And Troilus shal dwellen forth in pine  
This Troilus, withouten reed or lore,  
But Troilus! now far-wel al thy joye,  
This Troilus, in wise of curteise,  
And Troilus, al n'ere his herte light,  
And Troilus to Troye homwarde he wente,  
And forth I wol of Troilus you telle.  
To Troye is come this woful Troilus  
Whan Troilus hath sent after Pandare.  
Ne mighte han comen Troilus to see,  
To Troilus, whan that he for him sente.  
That Troilus al night for sorwe wook;  
And Troilus tho sobreliche he grette,  
'My Pandarus,' quod Troilus, 'the sorwe  
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Troilus,  
'But Troilus, I preye thee, tel me now  
'Now ris, my dere brother Troilus:  
This Troilus answerde, 'O brother dere,  
'But whider is thy red,' quod Troilus,  
Til Troilus gan at the laste assente  
But what availleth this to Troilus,  
Quod Troilus, 'Now Lord me grace sende,  
Or Calcas sende Troilus Criseyde!  
Of Troilus, they down off horse alighte,  
This Troilus gan of his slep t'abreyde,  
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wol  
Why Troilus hath al this hevinessen!  
'I am right sory Troilus wol deyde.'  
My Troilus shal in his herte deme  
Of Troilus the grette worthinessen,



## Troilus—Continued

O Troilus, what dostow now?' she seyde:	TC.5. 734
And gon with Troilus wher-as him lest:	TC.5. 753
For bothe Troilus and Troyes toun	TC.5. 768
And Troilus wel waken was on highte,	TC.5. 827
That Troilus was never unto no wight,	TC.5. 835
For love of Troilus, her owne knight,	TC.5. 865
As she that hadde her herte on Troilus	TC.5. 953
The whiche he ones was of Troilus;	TC.5. 1039
That Troilus' was, she yaf this Diomed;	TC.5. 1041
Of Troilus, the wep she many a tere,	TC.5. 1046
Than she, whan that she falsed Troilus.	TC.5. 1053
'But Troilus, sin I no better may,	TC.5. 1072
—This Troilus, as I bfore have told,	TC.5. 1100
Whan Troilus his Pandar after sente,	TC.5. 1111
Aboute naught this Troilus and Pandar!	TC.5. 1120
To Pandarus this Troilus tho seyde,	TC.5. 1121
Quod Troilus, 'I see wel now that she	TC.5. 1135
And yit com nought to Troilus Criseyde.	TC.5. 1143
'Allas, thou sey'st ful soth!' quod Troilus.	TC.5. 1163
This Troilus gan homward for to ride,	TC.5. 1182
'How mighte I thanne don,' quod Troilus,	TC.5. 1289
And hastily sit Troilus adoun,	TC.5. 1312
But Troilus, thou mayst now, est or west,	TC.5. 1432
Of Troilus, for taryng of Criseyde,	TC.5. 1437
And namely, the sorwe of Troilus,	TC.5. 1564
And in this wo gan Troilus to dwelle,	TC.5. 1566
This Troilus this lettre thoughte al straunge	TC.5. 1632
That Troilus wel understood that she	TC.5. 1642
This Troilus, and in suspicioun	TC.5. 1647
The same day. And whan this Troilus	TC.5. 1655
Gret was the sorwe and pleynte of Troilus.	TC.5. 1744
And Troilus mot wepe in cares colde!	TC.5. 1747
Of Troilus, this ilke noble knight,	TC.5. 1752
Gan Troilus upon his helm to bete!	TC.5. 1762
Of Troilus the Grekes boughten dere;	TC.5. 1801
Swich fyn hath lo this Troilus for love!	TC.5. 1828
Boece or Troylus for to writen newe,	Adam. 2
How that Criseyde Troylis forsok.	LGW.G. 265

## Trois see Trey

## Trojan

Gan on a Trojan lay to singen clere,	TC.2. 825
Polyte, or eek the Trojan daun Rhipes	TC.4. 53
ich was Trojan, as it is known out of drede;	TC.4. 72
To ben a Grek, sin thou art born Trojan?	TC.4. 332
As any Trojan is, and ek as kinde,	TC.5. 126
But-if for love of som Trojan it were;	TC.5. 877
That Trojan is, and for the grete fere	TC.5. 909
Lat Troye and Trojan fro your herte pace!	TC.5. 912
Than any Trojan is, and more kinde,	TC.5. 920
Of al the Trojan nacioun,	HF.1. 207
Of the Trojan Eneas,	HF.1. 217
Thurgh which that many a Trojan moste sterre,	LGW. 933
'This ilke Troiane is so in my thoghte,	LGW. 1172
On huntynge, with this Trojan by hire syde.	LGW. 1211
This Trojan, that so wel hire plesse kan,	LGW. 1265

## Trojan see Troianish

## Trojans

But the Trojanes gestes, as they felle,	TC.1. 145
A thousand Troyens who so that me yave	TC.2. 977 var
Trojans y-nowe; and if your willes be	TC.4. 107
Of us sely Trojanes, but-if routhe	TC.4. 1490
Th'acquyntance of these Trojans for to chaunge	TC.5. 122
'For though ye Trojans with us Grekes wrothe	TC.5. 141
Thurgh which Trojens loste al her joye.	HF.1. 156

## Trompours

The trompours with the loude Mynstralcy	A.Kn. 2871 var
---	----------------

## Trophee

At bothe the worldes endes, seith Trophee,	B.Mk. 3307
--	------------

## Tropic

is clepid the Tropik of Somer of Tropos,	Astr. 65-70
Capricorne is also clepid the Tropic of Wynter,	Astr. 75-82

## Tropical

[discribed with] 3 tropical cereles	Astr. 65-70 var
-------------------------------------	-----------------

## Tropos

is clepid the Tropik of Somer of Tropos,	Astr. 65-70
--	-------------

## Trot

What? amble, or trotte, or pees, or go sit down!	D.WB. 838
For he hadde riden more than trot or paas;	G.CY. 575

## Troth see Truth

## Trotteth

Noon in this world that trotteth hool in al,	E.Mch. 1538
--	-------------

## Trotula

Crispiss, Trotula, and Helowys,	D.WB. 677
---------------------------------	-----------

## Troublable

trowblable ire, that areyseth in hem the	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
--	--------------------

## Trouble

The whiche thynges troublen al this erthe,	D.WB. 363
With stierne face and with ful trouble cheere,	E.Cl. 465
O trouble wit! O ire, recheles!	H.Mcp. 279
blood, wexeth so trouble that he is out	I.Pars. 535-40
rather to drynken drovy or trouble water,	I.Pars. 815-20
the spirit of a man wexeth al trouble,	I.Pars. 820-5
Ne dwellen in my trouble careful herte.	Comp.L. 128
the trouble wynd that hyghte Auster,	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
the cause y-hidd . . . trowblen the brestes of men.	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5

to ben confus and trouble to us men, for	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
--	--------------------

## Trouble—Continued

I was bothe anguyssous and trouble	RR. 1755
Aftir the calme, the trouble soome	RR. 3777
Ne enforce me, ne not me trouble	RR. 6407
That trouble is and chaungith soone,	RR. 7116 em

## Troubled

herte is troubled with this sorwe so	B.Mel. 2190-5
therefore the prophete seith that troubled eyen	B.Mel. 2890-5
That troubled is by the contagion	G.SN. 72
angwish of troubled herte; and Seint	I.Pars. 675-80
the herte . . . is confounded in itself, and troubled,	I.Pars. 740-5
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne,	Mars. 161
and ben troubled by felonous	Bo.5. p.2. 1660-5
by whiche thingis thou art trubled.'	Bo.5. p.3. 1665-70

## Troublere

That troublere is and chaungith soome	RR. 7116 var
---------------------------------------	--------------

## Troubleth

that it troubleth his hous and caceth	I.Pars. 540-5
and ire troubleth a man, and accidie	I.Pars. 675-80
or this wonder trowbleth me ryght gretly.	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
trowbleth nat the qualite of thinges that	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900

## Troubling

wynd troubynge the see thondre with	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
-------------------------------------	-------------------

## Troublings

floodes of trowbynges, tormenteth upon	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
--	--------------------

## Troubly

the trubly errour of our ignoraunce departed	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
--	-------------------

## Trough

A knedyng trogh, or ellis a kymelyn,	A.Mil. 3548
He gooth and geteth hym a knedyng trogh,	A.Mil. 3620
And hem vitailleth, bothe trogh and tubbe,	A.Mil. 3627
Into the trough,—that sal be my disport;	A.Rv. 4043

## Trow

It was almost a spanne brood I trowe,	A.Prol. 155
A better preest I trowe that nowher noon ys;	A.Prol. 524
I trowe he were a geldyng or a mare.	A.Prol. 691
I trowe men wolde deme it negligence	A.Kn. 1881
And, as I trowe, with love offended moost	A.Kn. 2394
'I trowe ther nedeth litel sermonyng	A.Kn. 3091
Syn Saturday; I trow that he be went	A.Mil. 3665
He seyde, 'I trowe the clerkes were aferd;	A.Rv. 4095
They trowe that 'no cristene prince wolde fayn	B.ML. 222
I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal	B.ML. 288
That as I trowe I shal the sowdan quite;	B.ML. 354
Noght trowe I the triumphe of Julius,—	B.ML. 400
I trowe an hundred tymes been they kist;	B.ML. 1074
I trowe of thirity wynter he was cold,—	B.Sh. 1816
I trowe certes that our gode man	B.Sh. 1297
deliberacioun, trewely, I trowe that they seyden	B.Mel. 2530-5
'Also trowe and bileveth stedefastly	B.Mel. 2700-5
I trowe ye mowe nat do; I seye ye	B.Mel. 3040-5
What! trowe ye, the whyles I may preche,	C.Pard. 439
I trowe his habitacioun be there;	C.Pard. 689
I trowe he hadde wyves mo than oon;	D.WB. 36
The bacoun was nat fet for hem, I trowe,	D.WB. 217
I trowe thou woldest loken me in thy chiste;	D.WB. 317
I trowe I loved him beste for that he	D.WB. 513
He was, I trowe, a twenty wynter cold,	D.WB. 600
I trowe thou hast som frere or preest with thee.'	D.Fri. 1583
'Yond, in the yerd, I trowe that she be,'	D.Sum. 1798
And therefore, Thomas, trowe me if thee leste,	D.Sum. 1985
I trowe som maner thyng ther is amys	D.Sum. 2172 var
I trowe the devel putte it in his mynde.	D.Sum. 2221
I trowe ye studie aboute som sophyme;	E.Cl. 5
In which that I have put yow, as I trowe,	E.Cl. 471
I trowe that to a norice in this cas	E.Cl. 561
That wedded been, I trowe that it be so;	E.Mch. 1216
And yet, I trowe, he that al his lyve	E.Mch. 1235
I trowe it were to longe yow to tarie,	E.Mch. 1698
I trowe som men of armes been ther-inne,	F.Sq. 213
For, as I trowe, this been causes two	F.Sq. 451
I trowe he hadde thilke text in mynde,	F.Sq. 607
So that ye trowe in Crist, and yow baptize.	G.SN. 171
The false feith, to trowe in God alone,	G.SN. 378
This with o voys we trowen, thogh we sterve!	G.SN. 420
That it hath chaunged my colour, I trowe.	G.CY. 667
For as I trowe I have yow toold ynowe	G.CY. 860
I trowe he with us be, that ilke shrewel	G.CY. 917
'Ye,' quod the preest, 'sire, I trowe wel ther be.'	G.CY. 1293
That, in good feith, I trowe that it bee	G.CY. 1392
I trowe that ye dronken han wyn ape,	H.Mcp. 44
I trowe, he lewedly wolde telle his tale,	H.Mcp. 59
Ne trowe no thyng withouten strong witness.	H.Mcp. 284
I trowe that we han herd of ech degree.	I.Pars. 18
I trowe, that she shal holde hir payd.	BD. 269
I trowe no man hadde the wit	BD. 278
I trowe, a-rede my dremes even.	BD. 289
By note, that ever man, I trowe,	BD. 303
Had mad hir dwelling ther, I trowe;	BD. 404
'Bi our Lord!' quod I, 'I trowe yow wel,	BD. 543
For evermore I trowe trewely,	BD. 686
I trowe, hit cam me kyndely.	BD. 777
So gladly, I trow, myn herte syen,	BD. 841
That certes, I trowe that ever-more	BD. 852
Had never, I trowe, creature.	BD. 881

**Trow—Continued**

'By our Lord,' quod I, 'I trowe yow well'	BD. 1041
'I trowe hit, sir,' quod I, 'pardon'	BD. 1045
I trowe hit was in the dismal	BD. 1205
I trowe hit was the firste thyng;	BD. 1273
And of these three she wot hir-self, I trowe,	PF. 552
The note, I trowe, y-maked was in Fraunce;	PF. 677
age that men ne wolden not trowen in no	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
ne I trowe nat by the judgement of	Bo.1. p.4. 140-5
feith of so greet blame, for they trowen	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
'Certes,' quod I, 'I ne trowe nat in	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
But, as I trowe, I schal nat	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
weyngne? I trow that thou hast seyn	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
thow woordes to Fortune, as I trowe,	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
Wiltow trowen on flyttinge goodes? It is certeyn	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
I trowe it were tyme to usen a litel strengere	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
with so greet a fare? I trowe thou seeke	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
wel, as I trowe, that thilke dignite yow	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
Of the whiche yiftes I trowe that it	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
of thy syngunge; so that I trowe nat now that I	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
And eek certes I trow that this be	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
I ne trowe nat that the pris and the	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
I trowe it be al only this, that it semeth	Bo.3. p.6. 755-80
'Certes,' quod I, 'y trowe it nought;	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
of good that is parfyt, now trowe I that it	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
this thing I trowe that she schulde first	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
men trowen also that it be good;	Bo.3. p.10. 945-50
thus thise thinges,' quod sche, 'I trowe that I have	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
'I trowe it wel,' quod sche;	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
as I trowe, thou ledist now more	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
'So as men trowen,' quod sche, 'and	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
'I trow nat,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
alle thingis y-treted that I trowe ben necessarie	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
sche, 'I trowe that some ben tormented	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
soules, I trowe, ben exercised by a	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
I, 'I ne trowe nat that men seyn any	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
In the whiche thing I trowe that god	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
the whiche thing to trowen of god,	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
not only to trowe that god is	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
thanne trowe I that thilke selve fredom	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
But certes ryght as we trowen that tho	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
For certes I ne trow nat that any man	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
we trowe that prescience be in these thingis,	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
trowen by ryghte that it is eterne.	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
Wherefore som men trowen wrongfully	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
But trowe ye not that love the lokyd row	TC.1. 206 var
For this, trowe I, ye knowen, alle or some:	TC.1. 240
This, trowe I, knoweth al this compaignie.	TC.1. 450
Ne no man wot what gladnesse is, I trowe,	TC.1. 640
Or n'il not here or trowen how it is.	TC.1. 1020
It sholde ben! Som jape I trowe is this!	TC.2. 130
Of Troulis the same thing trowe I,	TC.2. 184
And trowe I wolde her in my wil bigile;	TC.2. 270
Ther is no wight that wot, I trowe so;	TC.2. 796
At shorte wordes thow shal trowen me	TC.2. 956 var
And we shal speke of thee somewhat, I trowe,	TC.2. 1021
And gan to humme, and seide, 'So I trowe!—	TC.2. 1199
To speke of this? I trowe it be the beste;	TC.2. 1448
Right none I trow, and do your herte an ese,	TC.3. 109
I trowe it were a long thing for to here,	TC.3. 495
But who was glad now? Who, as trowen ye,	TC.3. 599
So go we slepe I trowe it be the beste.	TC.3. 672 var
And swich a ring trowe I that ye have non!	TC.3. 693
Lord, trowen ye a covetouse wrecche,	TC.3. 1373
That som of us I trowe here hedes ake	TC.3. 1561 var
Trowe I,' quod she, 'for al your wordes whete!	TC.3. 1567
'Lo, nese, I trowe wel ye han herd al how	TC.4. 846
'Why! trowe ye my fader in this wise	TC.4. 876
'If I be fals! Now trowe me if you lestel	TC.4. 1338
'What trowen ye the peple ek al aboute	TC.4. 1547
I trowe I shal not liven til to-morwe;	TC.4. 1569
But who-so wol not trowen red ne lore,	TC.5. 297
If-that thou trowe, or this, that any wight	TC.5. 327
To trowen on it bothe fals and foul is:	TC.5. 331
And that anon, ye n'il not trowe how sone!	TC.5. 383
I trowe it wel, her thank for to deserve.	TC.5. 902
To winnen from her fader, so trowe I.	TC.5. 973
And Pandarus, now wiltow trowe me?	TC.5. 1125
Who shal now trowe on any othes mo?	TC.5. 1157
I can not trowen she wol write ayeen;	TC.5. 1263
But finally he ful ne trowen mighte	TC.5. 1293
'Who shal now trowe on any othes mo?	TC.5. 1635
Mette, I trowe stedfastly,	TC.5. 1681
	HF.1. 61

**Trow—Continued**

Unethe maistow trowen this?"	HF.2. 191
Twenty foot thikke, as I trowe.	HF.3. 245
To Rome, I trowe sikerly	HF.3. 840
And trowyn on these olde aprovede storyis	LGW.G. 21
That in this world I trowe men shal nat fynde	LGW.G. 302
Nat that I trowe to geten yow agayne,	LGW. 1358
To trowen on the worde, but on the dede.	LGW. 1707
I have a wife,' quod he, 'that as I trowe	LGW. 1708
For this trowe I, and say for me,	RR. 15
I trowe that if Envie, i-wis,	RR. 281
I trowe that no wight myght hir please,	RR. 315
But natheles I trowe that she	RR. 403
I trowe that nevere man ne say,	RR. 488
And whan that I hadde herde, I trowe,	RR. 721
Was clepid, as I trowe, Symplese;	RR. 954
Ne trowe not that I lye or madde,	RR. 1072
So faire trowe I was never noon.	RR. 1110
I trowe that she coude tristely	RR. 1166
Fyve fadome or sixe, I trowe so;	RR. 1393
Suche sorowe I trowe thou never hade;	RR. 2400
Fro joye? I trowe that I langoure;	RR. 2592
And trowe thei shulde nevere escape,	RR. 2753
I trowe nevere man wiste of peyne,	RR. 3177
I trowe were maad in Parady;	RR. 3206
Who so wole trowe hir lore,	RR. 3215
But in sothnesse I trowe nought	RR. 3387
I trowe I shal hym kepe soo	RR. 3947
Thyne herte I trowe be failed all.	RR. 4057
I trowe my peyne shall never lisse.	RR. 4128
I trowe he wolde have had pite.	RR. 4319
Allas, I trowe it wole not benel	RR. 4515
A foolis word is nought to trowe,	RR. 4531
But, sone, I trowe that shal not be.	RR. 4580
Trowe not that I wolde hem twynne	RR. 5077
He were a foole wolde you not trowe.	RR. 5176
Thou herdist never sich oon I trowe.	RR. 5406
And trowe hem as the Evangile:	RR. 5453
We shulde fynde, I trowe not oon.	RR. 5802
I trowe that no thyng myght hir holde.	RR. 5892
For I trowe he can hampre thes.	RR. 6426
But I trowe that the book seith welle,	RR. 6636
And make hem trowe, bothe meest and leest,	RR. 6873
This trowe I best wole be her ende.	RR. 7154
I trowe ye shal him never se.	RR. 7526
I trowe I lied not of it.	RR. 7602
I trowe ye wote wel certeynly,	RR. 7611
<b>Trowbl- see Troubl-</b>	
<b>Trowed</b>	
God woot he wolde have trowed it ful lite;	A.Kn. 1520
And sikerly ther trowed many a man	A.Kn. 2101
She trowed that he was in maladye,	A.Mil. 3416
Unethe trowed they, but dorste han swore	E.Cl. 403
wondre wel the lasse, yif I trowede that	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this!	TC.4. 383
'Allas, I n'hadde y-trowed on your lore,	TC.5. 736
Allas! I wolde han trowed at the leste	TC.5. 1678
And trowed that dame Resoun seide.	RR. 4542
That certis, if they trowed be,	RR. 6043
<b>Trowest</b>	
whan thow trowest to be moost sure and siker of hire	B.Mel. 2640-5
Axe hym thyself, if thou nat trowest me,	D.Fri. 1557
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye.	BD. 650
trowestow that philosophie be now	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5
liif? Or trowestow that any stedfastnesse	Bo.2. p.3. 345-60
How manye men trowestow	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
Philosophie. "Trowestow that ther be	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
Trowestow that it be any other wise?"	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
a knowere of thinges, whethir trowestow that men	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
<b>Troweth</b>	
"He troweth lightly harm of every wight, and	B.Mel. 2360-5
"He . . . lightly troweth alle bountee in hym self."	B.Mel. 2360-5
"Who so that troweth nat this, a best he is,"	G.S.N. 283
thing that he troweth be to feen.	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
And who-so troweth not that it so be,	TC.4. 837
That trowith have his Countre heere;	RR. 5658
<b>Trowing</b>	
Now wol I assayen hire, trowynge with Goddes helpe	B.Mel. 2635-40
<b>Troy</b>	
To Troye. Allas! the pitee that was ther,	A.Kn. 2833
I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal	B.M.L. 288
That broughtest Troye al outrely to sorwe!	B.NP. 4419
That broghte Troie to destruccioun,	F.Sq. 210
That syn the grete sege of Troie was,—	F.Sq. 306
That never Jason, ne Parys of Troye,—	F.Sq. 543
That whan at Troie was slayn Protheselaus,	F.Fel. 1446
Rome, Alisaundre, Troye, and othere thre.	G.CY. 975
For hoooly al the storie of Troye	BD. 1085
That Achilles slow at Troye,—	BD. 1119
The traytour that betrayed Troye,	BD. 1247
Of Troye and of Iloun,	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
of Troye, the loste chaumbris of mariage	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
he myghte wenden to Troye.)	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600



**Troy—Continued**

That was the king Priamus' sone of Troye . . .	TC.1. 2
Knew wel that Troye sholde destroyed be . . .	TC.1. 68
Thorough which that Troye moste be for-do, . . .	TC.1. 74
For wel wiste he by whil that Troye sholde . . .	TC.1. 76
Dwelleth with us sort you good list in Troye! . . .	TC.1. 119
Bytwixen hem of Troye and Grekes ofte; . . .	TC.1. 135
For som day boughten they of Troye it derre, . . .	TC.1. 136
The folk of Troye. And thus Fortune on-lofte, . . .	TC.1. 138
But though that Grekes hem of Troye shetten, . . .	TC.1. 178
The old usage nold they of troy lettyng . . .	TC.1. 150 var
The folk of Troye hir observances olde, . . .	TC.1. 160
To me than king of Grece ben and Troye! . . .	TC.1. 609
And ye it wiste, in al the town of Troye: . . .	TC.2. 139
And next his brother, holder up of Troye! . . .	TC.2. 644
And so men seyn in al the town of Troye . . .	TC.2. 748
Of gret estat in al the town of Troye, . . .	TC.2. 881
That gladder was ther nevere man in Troye . . .	TC.3. 357
And by that feith I shal Priam of Troye! . . .	TC.3. 791
For al the tresour in the town of Troye, . . .	TC.3. 874
For, thorough thy rakel hying out of Troye, . . .	TC.3. 1441
Acorsed be thy coming into Troye, . . .	TC.3. 1452
Criseyde and eek this kinges sone of Troye. . .	TC.3. 1715
The Grekes stronge aboute Troye toun, . . .	TC.4. 30
The folk of Troye hem-selven so mis-ledden . . .	TC.4. 48
So that for harm that day the folk of Troye . . .	TC.4. 55
Ben Troye y-brent and beten down to grounde. . .	TC.4. 77
For you to lese al that I have in Troye, . . .	TC.4. 91
Sleeping at home, whan out of Troye I sterte. . .	TC.4. 93
And thus shal Troye torne in ashen dede. . .	TC.4. 119
Ben with the folk of Troye alwey so wrothe, . . .	TC.4. 122
The toun of Troy shal be set a fire . . .	TC.4. 126 var
Th' embassadours to Troye streight they wente. . .	TC.4. 140
Of Troye. Alas, they quyte him out too rathe! . . .	TC.4. 205
Why n'haddestow my fader king of Troye . . .	TC.4. 276
That I thee hadde wher I wolde in Troye! . . .	TC.4. 336
'Artow in Troye, and fast non hardiment . . .	TC.4. 533
Was thorough-out Troye y-fled with preste winges . . .	TC.4. 661
And sin I shal no further out of Troye . . .	TC.4. 1307
For if he wiste in Troye how wel I fare, . . .	TC.4. 1343
And but ye come at day set into Troye, . . .	TC.4. 1441
Thorough Troye ay rennest downward to the see, . . .	TC.4. 1549
And namely, sin Troye hath now swich nede . . .	TC.4. 1558
And by my thritt, my wending out of Troye . . .	TC.4. 1630
For shaltow nevere sen her eft in Troye! . . .	TC.5. 28
Why n'il I bringe al Troye upon a rose? . . .	TC.5. 45
And Troilus to Troye homwarde he wente. . .	TC.5. 91
Whan that he saw the folk of Troye aweye, . . .	TC.5. 93
'Thonouren you, as wel as folk of Troye.' . . .	TC.5. 119
To Troye is come this woful Troilus . . .	TC.5. 197
'Ris, lat us speke of lusty lif in Troye . . .	TC.5. 393
As I shal ben, whan that she com'th to Troye . . .	TC.5. 426
Unto the blood of Troye, I preyre thee, . . .	TC.5. 600
I mighte her sen ayein come into Troye! . . .	TC.5. 609
And shal, til I may sen her eft in Troye! . . .	TC.5. 616
Ful rewfully she lokyd upon Troye, . . .	TC.5. 729
To Troye I wol, as for conclusion.'— . . .	TC.5. 765
That she n'as not withoute a love in Troye; . . .	TC.5. 779
Bitwixe hem and the folk of Troye toun; . . .	TC.5. 856
Whan ye out-come of Troye by the morwe, . . .	TC.5. 874
'The folk of Troye, as who seith, alle and some . . .	TC.5. 883
Lat Troye and Trojan for your herte pacle . . .	TC.5. 912
For Troye is brought in swich a jupartye . . .	TC.5. 916
'As gentil man as any wight'in Troye. . .	TC.5. 931
'That Grekes wolde hir wraththe on Troye wreke . . .	TC.5. 960
As worthy folk withinne Troye toun, . . .	TC.5. 969
And gan to sike, and seide, 'O Troye toun, . . .	TC.5. 1006
'Which with your coming hom ayein to Troye . . .	TC.5. 1380
Gan pulle awei the fetheres brighte of Troye . . .	TC.5. 1546
And so bifel that thorough-out Troye toun, . . .	TC.5. 1649
That she from Troye moste nedes twinne, . . .	TC.5. 1662
Fugitif of Troy contrée, . . .	HF.1. 146
Of Troye thorough the Greek Synoun, . . .	HF.1. 152
Made the hors brought into Troye, . . .	HF.1. 155
Was besy for to bere up Troye. . .	HF.3. 382
Whan Troye broght was to destruction . . .	LGW. 930
How Troy and al the londe destroyed was. . .	LGW. 1026
Remembreth him of his estat in Troye. . .	LGW. 1105
With al this newe lusty folke of Troye. . .	LGW. 1151
Of Troye; and al the longe day they tweye . . .	LGW. 1154
And more riches than ever was in Troye. . .	LGW. 1253
Beyonde Troye, estwarde in the see, . . .	LGW. 1426
Destroyed is of Troye the citee; . . .	LGW. 2404

**Trojan(s)** *see* **Trojan(s)**

**Troyanish**

Al the Troyanysh blood, . . . HF.1. 201

**Troye**

As to my dom in al Troyes cite . . . TC.1. 100  
A thousand Troyes who-so that me yave, . . . TC.2. 977  
For bothe Troilus and Troyes toun . . . TC.5. 768

**Troywards**

To Troyewardes, and the cite longe . . . TC.1. 59

**Truandig**

Thurgh which withoute trauandying . . . RR. 6721

**Truandise**

And with her trowandyse to blynde. . . RR. 3954  
And hem defended truandise; . . . RR. 6864

**Truant**

And if ye such a truaunt fynde, . . . RR. 6645

**Truant** *see* **Truand-**

**Truce** *see* **Trewe, Trewes**

**True**

A trewe swynkere and a good was he, . . .	A.Prol. 531
And swor his ooth, as he was trewe knyght, . . .	A.Kn. 959
That many a trewe man hath don mescheef, . . .	A.Kn. 1326
Y-stiked thurgh my trewe, careful herte, . . .	A.Kn. 1565
As I shal eueye juge been, and trewe. . .	A.Kn. 1864
Emforth my myght, thy trewe servant be, . . .	A.Kn. 2235
And ben thy trewe servant whil I lyve, . . .	A.Kn. 2418
I wol be trewe juge, and no partie; . . .	A.Kn. 2657
For thus seith Salomoun, that was ful trewe, . . .	A.Mil. 3529
I am thy trewe, verray, wedded wyf, . . .	A.Mil. 3609
Under his tonge a trewe-love he beer, . . .	A.Mil. 3692
That lik a turtel trewe is my moornyng; . . .	A.Mil. 3706
That trewe love was ever so yvel biset! . . .	A.Mil. 3715
Thou sholdest have, as I am trewe smyth; . . .	A.Mil. 3781
Of chāpmen riche, and therto sadde and trewe, . . .	B.M.L. 135
And al this voys was sooth, as God is trewe; . . .	B.M.L. 169
Victorious tree, proteccioun of trewe, . . .	B.M.L. 456
Gooth now, and beeth as trewe as I shal be.' . . .	B.Sh. 1397
'Lat calle, quod Prudence, 'thy trewe freendes . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
good and trewe; or elles, per aventure, the . . .	B.Mel. 2265-70
trewe or profitable; and therefore men . . .	B.Mel. 2340-5
conseil youre freendes that ben trewe, . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
is soote, right so the conseil of trewe freendes . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
likned to the trewe freend, for certes . . .	B.Mel. 2345-50
as the goode wyl of a trewe freend'; . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5
eek, he seith that "A trewe freend is a . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5
your trewe freendes ben discrete and . . .	B.Mel. 2350-5
is to seyn, that they be trewe, wise, and . . .	B.Mel. 2355-60
wight parfly trewe to hym that he to . . .	B.Mel. 2380-5
conseil youre trewe freendes olde and wise, . . .	B.Mel. 2430-5
your trewe freendes and youre feyned . . .	B.Mel. 2445-50
wil of your trewe freendes, olde and . . .	B.Mel. 2445-50
to your trewe freendes that been approved . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
so good a phisician as thy trewe freend." . . .	B.Mel. 2495-500
by trewe freendes that been olde and . . .	B.Mel. 2525-30
konnyng of Salomon is ful trewe, . . .	B.Mel. 2925-30
freendes, whiche that were trewe and . . .	B.Mel. 2970-5
hem somme of hire trewe freendes to . . .	B.Mel.

the wil of his wyf, considerynge hir trewe entente, . . .	B.Mel. 3060-5
Be war by thise ensamples trewe and olde. . .	B.Mk. 3188
And truste wel, his dream he foud ful trewe; . . .	B.NP. 4214
'O blisful God, that art so just and trewe! . . .	B.NP. 4240
This storie is al so trewe, I undertake, . . .	B.NP. 4401
Of hooolynesse, to semen hooly and trewe. . .	C.Pard. 422
Nobles or pens, whiche that be goode and trewe. . .	C.Pard. 930
I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys." . . .	D.WB. 320
And that he seyde, 'Myn owene trewe wyf, . . .	D.WB. 819
And also trewe, and so was he to me. . .	D.WB. 825
And be to yow a trewe, humble wyf, . . .	D.WB. 1221
But I to yow be al so good and trewe, . . .	D.WB. 1243
For to be trewe brother in this cas; . . .	D.Fri. 1529
Lat hym be trewe and parte it with his brother.' . . .	D.Fri. 1534
Ne never I nas but of my body trewe. . .	D.Fri. 1621
That han been trewe freres fifty yeer,— . . .	D.Sum. 1860
'Accepeth thanne of us the trewe entente . . .	E.Cl. 127
But natheless, I se youre trewe entente, . . .	E.Cl. 148
The moore trewe, if that it were possible, . . .	E.Cl. 713
And am youre trewe wyf, it is no drede, . . .	E.Cl. 838
But sooth is seyde, algate I fynde it trewe, . . .	E.Cl. 855
As wommen kan, ne kan been half so trewe . . .	E.Cl. 937
To love yow best, with al my trewe entente.' . . .	E.Cl. 973
Who is so trewe and eek so ententyf . . .	E.Mch. 1288
A trewe servant dooth moore diligence . . .	E.Mch. 1298
Thy verray freendes, or a trewe knave, . . .	E.Mch. 1302
They been so trewe, and therwithal so wyse; . . .	E.Mch. 1359
In trewe wedlok coupled be we tweye, . . .	E.Mch. 1836
Than thee offende, trewe, deere wyf, . . .	E.Mch. 2164
Beth to me trewe, and I shal telle yow why. . .	E.Mch. 2169
Wommen ful trewe, ful goode and vertuous; . . .	E.Mch. 2281
Of many a verray trewe wyf also; . . .	E.Mch. 2285
But douteless, as trewe as any steel . . .	E.Mch. 2426
And, as I am a kynges doghter trewe, . . .	F.Sq. 465
"A trewe wight and a theef thenken nat oon"; . . .	F.Sq. 537
And yeven hym my trewe herte as fre . . .	F.Sq. 541
But natheless I thoughte he was so trewe, . . .	F.Sq. 588
Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf; . . .	F.Fkl. 758
I wol be trewe unto Arversgus, . . .	F.Fkl. 1424
How trewe eek was to Alcebiades . . .	F.Fkl. 1439
And she was to hym trewe for evermoore. . .	F.Fkl. 1555
Whan he so trewe is of condicioun . . .	G.CY. 1039
God sende every trewe man boote of his bale. Amen. . .	G.CY. 1481
Ne never so trewe, ne so debonaire; . . .	H.Mep. 192
That were to me so sad, and eek so trewe, . . .	H.Mep. 275
Of tidynges, whether they been false or trewe; . . .	H.Mep. 360
Trewe effect of mariage clenasth . . .	I.Pars. 920-5
hire herte, and to hym be trewe of hir body. . .	I.Pars. 935-40
maken a trewe and a profitable confessioun . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
Was founde as trewe as any bonde, . . .	BD. 934
Algate she was as trewe as she. . .	BD. 1086
Ever to be stedfast and trewe, . . .	BD. 1226
'Therwith she was alway so trewe . . .	BD. 1286
I yaf my trewe servise and my thought, . . .	Mars. 167
For thogh so be that lovers be as trewe . . .	Mars. 200
And ye, my ladies, that ben trewe and stable, . . .	Mars. 281
In my trewe and careful herte ther is . . .	Comp.L. 41
I moete yow love, and been ever as trewe . . .	Comp.L. 97
As good wer thanne untrew as trewe to be. . .	Comp.L. 118





**Truly—Continued**

For evermore I trowe trewely,	BD. 686
'Ne say nocht soo, for trewely,	BD. 721
Trewely the fayrest companye	BD. 806
To make that fair, that trewely she	BD. 908
Trewely she was to myn ye	BD. 980
'To speke of goodness; trewely she	BD. 984
'And trewely, for to speke of trouthe,	BD. 998
I leve yow wel, that trewely	BD. 1047
'"Nede!" nay, trewely, I gabbe now,—	BD. 1074
Leve my lady; no, trewely!"	BD. 1110
Ne I wolde have wratthed hir trewely.	BD. 1150
Trewely I did my besynesse	BD. 1155
So moche beaute, trewely,	BD. 1196
Trewely hir answer hit was this;	BD. 1239
That trewely Cassandra, that so	BD. 1245
That trewely, I hadde no need,	BD. 1252
For trewely that swete wyght	BD. 1280
That you have sought so trewely and so yore	Pity. 93 var
Ne trewely for my dethe I shal not lette	Mars. 186
For trewely dorste I seye, as that I fele,	Comp.L. 56
Serve yow trewely, what wo so that I fele.	Comp.L. 94
And treweliche it sit wel to be so;	TC.1. 246
But trewely it sate her wel right nouthe	TC.1. 985
For treweliche I holde it gret deynte,	TC.2. 164
I am to no man holden trewely	TC.2. 241
Ye wol it holden trewely to me!"	TC.2. 493
And gan to muttre, I n'ot what trewely;	TC.2. 541
But swich a knightly sighte trewely	TC.2. 628
For trewely I n'il no lettre writel!"	TC.2. 1161
Who is al there? I see nought trewely."	TC.3. 67
'Myn honour sauf, I wol wel trewely,	TC.3. 159
And I shal trewely with al my might	TC.3. 178
That trewely, for aught I can espye,	TC.3. 835
As ye in myn, (the whiche this trewely	TC.3. 1489
By sort and by augurie eek trewely,	TC.4. 116
Quod first that con, 'I am glad, trewely,	TC.4. 687
'Go,' quod Criseyde, 'and uncle, trewely,	TC.4. 939
That thing to come be purvey'd trewely:	TC.4. 1055
Now trewely that is a fals sentence,	TC.4. 1063
For trewely I speke it for the beste;	TC.4. 1288
And treweliche as writen wel I finde,	TC.4. 1415
'For trewely, myn owne lady dere,	TC.4. 1450
And trewely, as men in bokes rede,	TC.5. 19
For treweliche he swor her, as a knight,	TC.5. 113
For trewely that can no wight you serve,	TC.5. 146
So lowly ne so trewely you serve	TC.5. 174
And treweliche ek augurie of this foules	TC.5. 380
For treweliche of oo thing truste me,	TC.5. 410
For treweliche I n'il not this sojornel'	TC.5. 483
He wolde wondren on it trewely.	TC.5. 494
Lo, trewely, they writen that her syen,	TC.5. 816
But trewely I can not telle her age.	TC.5. 826
But treweliche, as yit, me list not pleye,	TC.5. 987
As for the gentileste, trewely,	TC.5. 1075
And treweliche, I wolde sory be	TC.5. 1082
But trewely, how longe it was bitwene,	TC.5. 1086
For trewely, whil—that my lif may dure,	TC.5. 1623
And trewely, if I have might and space	TC.5. 1704
But trewely Criseyde, swete may,	TC.5. 1720
That thou so longe trewely	HF.2. 107
Thou shalt non harm have trewely."	HF.2. 537
Were on hir clothes trewely.	HF.3. 229
But this I seye yow trewely,	HF.3. 452
Folk that han ful trewely	HF.3. 571
It were better worthy trewely	LGW. 317
But trewely I wende, as in this cas,	LGW. 462
Myghte the fro me departe trewely,	LGW. 897
That loveth trewely, more prosperite	LGW. 906
Of hir goodness; ye nedeth trewely	LGW. 1493
That ye unto yow sone, as trewely,	LGW. 2099
But trewely, no force of thy reddour	Fort. 13
yf so be that thei be trewely sette	Astr. 233-5
Ther nas nat a poynt trewely	RR. 1236
And folk of faire port trewely	RR. 1307
And he that loveth trewelij	RR. 2247
Kepe hym covenannt trewely.	RR. 3476
Truly he shall repente it sore,	RR. 4078
It semede he lovede me trewely.	RR. 4582
To love truly they disdeyne;	RR. 4832
Truly for bodily solace.	RR. 5094
And truly on her owne lyven,	RR. 6804

**Trump**

Was never trompe of half so greet a soun.	A.Prol. 674
His voys was as a trompe thondrynge	A.Kn. 2174
Who bloweth in the trompe, or in an horn?	B.M.L. 705
ever semeth me that the trompe sowneth	I.Pars. 160-5
In trompe, beme, and clarioun;	HF.3. 150
Ther herde I trumpen Messenus,	HF.3. 153
Ther herde I Joab trompe also,	HF.3. 155
To lerne, saw I trompe there.	HF.3. 160
'Tak forth thy trompe anon, let see,	HF.3. 634
For thou shalt trompe al the contraire	HF.3. 639
Took out his blakke trompe of bras,	HF.3. 647
And gan this trompe for to blowe,	HF.3. 649
Lat now,' quod she, 'thy trompe goon,	HF.3. 680
And out thyn other trompe tak	HF.3. 682
And out his trompe of golde he brayde	HF.3. 688
Blow thy trompe and that anon,'	HF.3. 628
Tak out thy trompe of gold,' quod she,	HF.3. 675

**Trump—Continued**

'And I wil trompen hit, parde!'	HF.3. 774
And tok his blakke trompe faste,	HF.3. 775
Up goth the trompe, and for to shoute and shete,	LGW. 635
<b>Trump see Trompours</b>	
<b>Trumped</b>	
That never tromped Joab for to heere,	E.Mch. 1719
<b>Trumpington</b>	
At Trumpyngtoun, nat fer fro Cantebrigge,	A.Rv. 3921
<b>Trumps</b>	
Pypes, trompes, nakers, clariounes,	A.Kn. 2511
Up goon the trompes and the melodye	A.Kn. 2565
Now ryngen trompes loude and clarioun;	A.Kn. 2600
The trompes, with the loude mynstralde,	A.Kn. 2671
The trompes come, and in his baner large,	Anel. 30
The crane the geaunt, with his trompes soun;	PF. 344
Wente this foule trompes soun,	HF.3. 652
Out of his foule trompes ende,	HF.3. 656
Out of his trompes mouthe smelde	HF.3. 695
No trompes for the werres folk ne knewe,	Form.A. 23
<b>Truncheon</b>	
He, foyneyth on his feet with his troncheon,	A.Kn. 2615
<b>Truss</b>	
But in the stede a trusse of gras.	RR. 4004
<b>Trussed</b>	
For it was trussed up in his walet.	A.Prol. 681
<b>Trust</b>	
For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste,	A.Prol. 501
In hym trieste I, and in his mooder deere,—	B.M.L. 832
therefore, sire, if ye wol trieste to my conseil,	B.Mel. 2300-5
and trust wel that a covetous man ne kan	B.Mel. 2320-5
and thyn entente,—for trust wel, that	B.Mel. 2340-5
"Ne trust nat to hem to whiche thou hast had	B.Mel. 2370-5
seith Salomon, "In thyn olde foo trust never!"	B.Mel. 2375-80
lowteth to thee with his heed, ne trust hym never;	B.Mel. 2375-80
shul ye the lasse truste in hire and in hir	B.Mel. 2640-5
for the trust that ye han in youre richesces	B.Mel. 2835-40
in trust of youre richesces, for they ne	B.Mel. 2840-5
Lat no man truste on bynd prosperite;	B.Mk. 3187
Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe?	B.Mk. 3326
Wroot, "Mene, techel, phares," truste me,—	B.Mk. 3422
No man ne truste upon hire favour longe,	B.Mk. 3914
And truste wel, his dream he foonnd ful trewe;	B.NP. 4214
And negligent, and truste on flaterie.	B.NP. 4627
It is nat his entente, trust thou me weel;	D.Fri. 1556
I see . . . And truste upon youre wit, and have doom	E.Ci. 149
ay;	E.Ci. 159
I truste in Goddes bontee, and therefore	E.Ci. 1181 var
His wyves pacience in trust to fynde	G.SN. 183
Answerde agayn, "If I shal trusten thee	G.CY. 876
In trust ther-of, from al that ever they hadde.	G.CY. 889
The savour wole infecte hym, truste me.	I.Pars. 200-5
the prosperitee of this lyff? For truste wel,	I.Pars. 240-5
of the deedly synne ther is no trust to no good werk	I.Pars. 250-5
for, trust wel, he shal yeven accountes, as	I.Pars. 330-5
For trust wel, though so were	I.Pars. 460-5
for truste wel, that over what	I.Pars. 470-5
ful fals and ful brotel for to triste,—this	I.Pars. 515-20
that other. And truste wel, that	I.Pars. 735-40
hevene, and in trust of the grace of the	I.Pars. 955-60
rede, that no man truste in his owne	Bo.1. m.6.
be-giled of trust that he hadde to his oorn,	215-20
wiltow thanne trusten in the tumblynge	Bo.2. m.3.
	355-60
In trust that he hath konning hem to rede	TC.1. 83
That was hir trust aboven everychon.	TC.1. 154
But lest thou deme I trust not to thee,	TC.1. 601
For for to tristen som wight is a preve	TC.1. 690
Thy wronge conceyt, and do thee som wight triste	TC.1. 692
As ye ben he that I most love and triste,	TC.2. 247
Yit trist alwey ye shal me finde trewe;	TC.2. 306
'But may I truste wel to you,' quod he,	TC.2. 491
At shorte wordes, thou shalt truste in me!	TC.2. 956
have I my nece . . . So fully maad thy gentillesse	TC.3. 258
triste,	TC.3. 366
To thee, that art the man that I best triste;	TC.3. 403
Compassioun, and felawship, and trist.	TC.3. 687
And seide him, 'Em, sin I moste on you triste,	TC.3. 916
And that by right ye moste upon him triste,	TC.3. 941
And, for the love of God, sin al my trist	TC.3. 1227
As she that juste cause had him to triste,	TC.3. 1305
Gramercy, for on that is al my trist!	TC.3. 1422
'Myn hertes lif, my trist, and my plesaunce,	TC.4. 391
Ne trust no wight to finden in fortune	TC.4. 1382
That right for trust and for savacioun	TC.4. 1428
To tristen her, and took it for the beste.	TC.4. 1470
To trusten on, n'is but a fantaaye.	TC.5. 188
And trusten him she wolde, and wel she mighte,	TC.5. 410
For treweliche of oo thing truste me,	TC.5. 1259
O trust! O feith! O depe assurance!	TC.5. 1287
Than he on whom men weneth best to triste?	TC.5. 1666
His lady n'as no lenger on to triste.	TC.5. 1709
'O Pandar, that in dremes for to triste	HF.1. 271 var
For any trust lo how thus it fareth	HF.2. 164
For truste wel that thou shalt here,	HF.3. 881
Of trust, of drade, of jelousye,	LGW.G. 253
To troste on me: thou mayst it nat denye.	LGW. 333
That maketh men to wommen lasse triste,	LGW. 801
To trusten man, but she the bet hym knewel	

# Trust—Continued

What maketh yow to men to trusten so?	L.G.W. 1256
The trestw is ful brotil for to tristo.	L.G.W. 1885
In trust of his that turneth as a bal:	Truth. 9
The first cause is this: truste wel that alle	Astr. 1-5
ordained it of 31 daies, yit truste wel that	Astr. 50-7
nigh the southe lynce.	Astr. 145-50
For truste wel whan	Astr. 218-22
eny of these two hevedes, truste wel that	Astr. 236-40
celestiall bodies; for truste wel that neyther	Astr. 284-6
signes in the right cercle is this:—Truste wel that	Astr. 330-7
foreido planete and note it wel; for truste wel	Astr. 358-62
othir town, truste wel that thilke townes	RR. 2763
In fortune is [his] full trust,	RR. 2871
That he may wile thou trust hym soo,	RR. 3449
Trust not on me for noon assay,	RR. 3833
To truste, to thy confusioun,	RR. 3932
Disceyve that men tristen most.	RR. 4463
A foole is he that wole hir trust.	RR. 4463
For trust that they have sette in hope,	RR. 5148
As trust and trow as any stele.	RR. 5435
They trust hem so on every side,	RR. 5742
To truste on hem [it] is foly,	RR. 7328
And Love answerde: 'I truste thee	

# Trust see Trusteth

He loved hire moost, and trusted hire also;	D.WB. 958
'Allas! I wolde han trusted, douteles,	TC.2. 414
In whom I trusted most of any night:	TC.5. 1248
To muche trusted I, wel may I playne,	L.G.W. 2525
I have to longe tristed thee,	RR. 3929

# Trusten

And seyst I am he that thou trustest most,	TC.1. 720
--	-----------

# Trusteth

For trusteth wel that dukes, erles, kynges,	A.Kn. 2182
But trusteth weel hire liste nat to daunce,	B.M.L. 1048
Trusteth me wel,' quod she, 'that	B.Mel. 2425-30
she is; trusteth nat in hire, for she nys	B.Mel. 2640-5
And he that trusteth hym so	B.Mel. 2835-40
For whan men trusteth hire, thanne wol she faille,	B.M.K. 3955
Trusteth right wel, they were nat maad for noght.	D.WB. 118
For, trusteth wel, it is an impossible	D.WB. 688
For, sere and dame, trusteth me right weel,	D.Sum. 1889
'Ye, certes,' quod the frere, 'trusteth weel,	D.Sum. 2127
To han his wyf allone; trusteth me,	E.Mch. 1561
Ne lese hir soote savour, trusteth me;	G.S.N. 229
Nat but ynough; also, sere, trusteth me,	G.CY. 601
Trusteth me wel, in his prosperitee,	G.CY. 948
But, trusteth wel, I am a southeren man,	I.Pars. 42
I take but the sentence, trusteth weel;	I.Pars. 58
for, trusteth wel, to love God is for to	I.Pars. 305-10
folies, and trusteth to muchel in his	I.Pars. 400-5
he deceyvet hym that trusteth in hym,	I.Pars. 635-40
That she him trust over any creature.	Anel. 91 em
For trusteth wel too longe y-don hardnesse	TC.2. 1245
No more of this, for trusteth wel that I	TC.2. 1426
For, trusteth wel, how sore that him smerte,	TC.3. 906
'And trusteth this: that certes, herte swete,	TC.4. 1890
And trusteth me, and levethek ek your sorwe,	TC.4. 1816
'For trusteth wel, that your estat real,	TC.4. 1687
Trusteth right wel and understondeth me,	TC.5. 887
But at my gynnynge, trusteth wel,	HF.1. 66
For trusteth wel I ne have nat undyrtake	L.G.W. 67
And, as in love, trusteth no man but me.	L.G.W. 2561
That other ymage, and, trusteth wel,	RR. 170
For trusteth wel she goth nygh wode,	RR. 263
So faire it was that, trusteth wel,	RR. 649
And, trusteth wel, than I hem herde,	RR. 673
If ye now werne hym, trusteth me,	RR. 3749
Who tristith thee, he doth folye,	RR. 4010
He trusteth sore in his castell,	RR. 4305
Hangeth upon hir, and trusteth fast,	RR. 4451
But trusteth wel he shal pay all,	RR. 5947 em
But trusteth wel, I swere it yow,	RR. 7636

# Trusting

Yit somwhat trusting on her hestes olde;	TC.5. 1208
--	------------

# Trusty

That trusty is and trewe as stone,	RR. 5248
Forto be trusty to every wight!	RR. 7296

# Trusty see Trust

# Truth

Trouthe and honour, fredom and courtesie.	A.Prol. 46
For by my trouthe, if that I shal nat lye,	A.Prol. 763
Have heer my trouthe, tomorwe I wol nat faille,	A.Kn. 1810
Upon my trouthe and as I am a knyght,	A.Kn. 1855
That is to seyn, trouthe, honour, and knyghthede,	A.Kn. 2789
Thou shalt upon thy trouthe swere me heere	A.Mil. 3502
Revel and trouthe, as in a lowe degree,	A.Co. 4397
That she forgot hir mynde, by hir trouthe.	B.M.L. 527
Depper in this, a trouthe for to lere.	B.M.L. 630
That I yowswere, and plighte yow my trouthe,	B.Sh. 1388
For by my trouthe, I have on myn array,	B.Sh. 1608
ordinaunce but yow like; for the trouthe of thynges	B.Mel. 2255-60
grete sapience and thy grete trouthe, I wol	B.Mel. 2300-5
consel, that verray trouthe be seyde and	B.Mel. 2390-5
Certes, the trouthe of this matiere, or of	B.Mel. 2545-50
But by my trouthe I knowe nat youre name,—	B.Mk. 3118
Of trouthe and honour, but of Armorique	B.Mk. 3578
But, by my trouthe, if thou were seculer,	B.NP. 4640
For, by my trouthe, me were levere dye,	C.Pard. 615
Have heer my trouthe, as thou art his espye,	C.Pard. 755

# Truth—Continued

That by my trouthe I shal thee nat biweye.'	C.Pard. 823
For, by my trouthe, I quitte hem word for word.	D.WB. 422
'Plight me thy trouthe, heere in myn hand,' quod she,	D.WB. 1009
'Have heer my trouthe,' quod the knyght, 'I graunte!'	D.WB. 1013
For which he plighte me his trouthe there,	D.WB. 1051
For, by my trouthe, I wol be to yow bothe,—	D.WB. 1240
Everych in ootheres hand his trouthe leith,	D.Fri. 1404
'Now, by my trouthe, brother deare,' seyde he,	D.Fri. 1424
My trouthe wol I holde as in this case;	D.Fri. 1525
My trouthe wol I holde to my brother,	D.Fri. 1527
As for youre trouthe and for youre obeisance,	E.Cl. 794
In wysdom and in trouthe of mariage,	E.Mch. 1705
'He is a gentil squier, by my trouthe!'	E.Mch. 1907
And, by my trouthe, me thoughte he hiede thee so.'	E.Mch. 2386
And under hewe of trouthe in swich manere,	F.Sa. 508
And for the trouthe I demed in his herte,	F.Sa. 563
And hath his trouthe faled in this sene,	F.Sa. 627
In signe of trouthe that is in wommen sene,	F.Sa. 645
Have heer my trouthe, til that myn herte breste;	F.Fkl. 759
Have heer my trouthe, in al that ever I kan.'	F.Fkl. 998
Ye shal be payed trewely, by my trouthe,	F.Fkl. 1231
Ayrsyth yow, er that ye breke youre trouthe.	F.Fkl. 1320
And in myn hand youre trouthe plighen ye	F.Fkl. 1328
Ye shul youre trouthe holden, by my fay!	F.Fkl. 1474
But if ye sholde youre trouthe kepe and save!	F.Fkl. 1478
Trouthe is the hyeste thyng that man may kepe,—	F.Fkl. 1479
My trouthe for to holde, alas! alas!	F.Fkl. 1513
So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe;	F.Fkl. 1519
Than ye to me sholde breke thus youre trouthe,	F.Fkl. 1530
My trouthe I plighte, I shal yow never reprove	F.Fkl. 1537
My trouthe wol I kepe, I wol nat lye.'	F.Fkl. 1570
I failed never of my trouthe as yet,	F.Fkl. 1577
Than that his wyf were of hir trouthe fals;	F.Fkl. 1597
And that hir trouthe she swoor thurgh innocence,	F.Fkl. 1601
To knowe the trouthe, as I do in this place.'	G.S.N. 238
Bileve aright and knowne verray trouthe.'	G.S.N. 259
But now at erst in trouthe our dwelling is.'	G.S.N. 264
The angel of God hath me the trouthe y-taught,	G.S.N. 267
And was ful glad he koude trouthe espye.	G.S.N. 291
Trouthe is a thyng that I wol ever kepe,	G.CY. 1044
Supposynge noght but treuthe, sooth to seyn,	G.CY. 1285
and trouthe is nat in us.'	I.Pars. 345-50
his vice, and by strif werreith trouthe	I.Pars. 400-5
man werreyeth trouthe, whan he woot	I.Pars. 485-90
that it is trouthe, and eek whan he	I.Pars. 485-90
cek alday agayn trouthe. It reveth hym	I.Pars. 560-5
shalt swere in trouthe, in doom, and in	I.Pars. 590-5
agayns Crist, for Crist is verray trouthe.	I.Pars. 590-5
domesman to witnessen the trouthe.	I.Pars. 590-5
Allas! al to litel is swich trouthe now	I.Pars. 880-5
in trouthe, and in love, as seith Seint	I.Pars. 925-30
That, by my trouthe, I take no kepe	BD. 6
To rede hir sorwe, that by my trouthe,	BD. 98
That ever I herde; for by my trouthe,	BD. 466
For, by my trouthe, to make yow hool,	BD. 552
And who-so wiste al, bi my trouthe,	BD. 590
'Yis, sir!' 'Swere thy trouthe ther-to.'	BD. 752
Or trouthe of any mannes honde.	BD. 935
'And trewly, for to speke of trouthe,	BD. 998
That Trouthe hym-self, over al and al,	BD. 1002
That I coude tho, by my trouthe,	BD. 1098
'That by my trouthe, I nolde noght,	BD. 1108
'Now, by my trouthe, sir,' quod I,	BD. 1111
'She ys deed!' 'Nay!' 'Yis, by my trouthe!'	BD. 1308
Of Love, that for my trouthe doth me dye.	Pity. 7
To helpe Trouthe in his adversitee.	Pity. 74
But natheles, my trouthe I shal sustene	Pity. 111
For, as of trouthe, ther is noon herliche,	Anel. 76
For so ferforth he can hir trouthe assure,	Anel. 90
So ferforth upon trouthe is hir entente,	Anel. 132
And he ageyn his trouthe me hadde plight,	Anel. 227
Almyghty God, of trouthe the sovereign!	Anel. 311
Wher is the trouthe of man? who hath it sleyn?	Anel. 312
And to your routhe and to your trouthe I orie!	Anel. 337
And havynge reward only to my trouthe,	PF. 426
amys fro the trouthe, lat hym wel examine	Bo.3. m.11.

yhyd with-ynne it-self, al the trouthe the

Bo.3. m.11.

1045-60

Bo.3. m.11.

1045-60

Bo.4. m.1.

1165-70

Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5

TC.1. 89 var

TC.1. 674

TC.1. 686

TC.1. 691

TC.1. 770

TC.1. 831

TC.1. 906

TC.1. 995

TC.1. 1054

TC.1. 1061

TC.2. 160

TC.2. 170

TC.2. 279

TC.2. 324

TC.2. 350

TC.2. 490

TC.2. 506



**Truth**—*Continued*

To en swich oon, if that he mente trouthe.	TC.2. 665
Of trouthe ground, mirour of goodlihed,	TC.2. 842
And love thee best, by God and by my trouthe,	TC.2. 958
And how he wolde in trouthe alwey him holde;	TC.2. 1084
To myn estat, by God and by your trouthe,	TC.2. 1138
Can be theron? For by my trouthe I n'ot!	TC.2. 1197
Were it wel don?"—Quod she, 'Nay, by my trouthe!'	TC.2. 1281
And by my trouthe, or it be dayes two,	TC.2. 1362
Thou shalt be saved by thy feith in trouthe!	TC.2. 1503
Have God my trouthe, her cause to sustene.'	TC.2. 1686
'Eyl what?' quod she, 'by God and by my trouthe'	TC.3. 120
In trouthe alwey to don you my servise	TC.3. 133
Wolde, in honour of trouthe and gentilesse,	TC.3. 163
Now by my trouthe I seye it not a game:	TC.3. 636
Oon of this world, and therto trouthe y-plight,	TC.3. 782
Now for your trouthe! Y-see this gentil man!	TC.3. 963
Your grete trouthe and servise every day,	TC.3. 992
Have here my trouthe! and many another oth;	TC.3. 1111
Whan she his trouthe and clene entente wiste;	TC.3. 1229
This dar I seye, that trouthe and diligence,	TC.3. 1297
And every lover in his trouthe avauncel	TC.3. 1386
For I am thyn, by God and by my trouthe!	TC.3. 1512
for Pandarus syn I have trouthe hire hight	TC.4. 445 <i>var</i>
Shal causeles so sterven in his trouthe!	TC.4. 1477
Remorde you, or vertu of your trouthe.	TC.4. 1491
Sin to be trewe I have you plight my trouthe!	TC.4. 1610
Or, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwe!	TC.4. 1617
As I, that alle trouthe in you entende.	TC.4. 1649
But moral vertu, grounded upon trouthe:	TC.4. 1672
It shoide be yourselven, by my trouthe!	TC.5. 1001
My name of trouthe in love for everemol	TC.5. 1055
Have here my trouthe, I see her! Yond she is!	TC.5. 1158
Commeve you, yit thinketh on your trouthe.	TC.5. 1386
And to your trouthe ay I me recomaunde	TC.5. 1414
And every wight that meneth trouthe avauncel	TC.5. 1435
That she wol come ayein and holde her trouthe:	TC.5. 1586
But alle trouthe and alle gentilesse.	TC.5. 1617
His longe love, his trouthe, and his penaunce.	TC.5. 1671
Wher is your love? Wher is your trouthe? he seyde;	TC.5. 1676
That, sin ye n'olde in trouthe to mestonde,	TC.5. 1679
To slee me thus! Allas, your name of trouthe	TC.5. 1686
To furthren trouthe, and wronges to punice,	TC.5. 1707
Penelopeus trouthe and goode Alceste!	TC.5. 1778
That he wolde hir of trouthe faile.	HF.1. 297
In speche, and never a deel of trouthe?	HF.1. 331
To thee: now herke, by thy trouthe!	HF.2. 105
And who-so seith of trouthe I varie,	HF.2. 299
'By thy trouthe, yond adoun,	HF.2. 351
'I graunte,' quod she, 'by my trouthe!	HF.3. 673
'By my troth,' quod he, 'madame,	HF.3. 757
Mak of youre trouthe in love no boost, ne soun;	LGW.G. 221
Hyde ye your trouthe of love, and your renoun,	LGW. 260
Maketh of your trouthe neythir boost ne soun,	LGW.G. 287
The wo that they endure for here trouthe.	LGW. 297
To thourte of womanhede, and to this flour	LGW. 472
To forthren trouthe in love, and it cheryce,	LGW. 668
Here may ye seen of women which a trouthe.	LGW. 778
And plighen trouthe fully in here faye,	LGW. 798
For al hire frendes, for to save hire trouthe,	LGW. 1041
And womanhode, and trouthe, and semynesse.	LGW. 1255
Ful of pitee, of trouthe, and conscience,	LGW. 1374
And of thy feyned trouthe, and thy manere,	LGW. 1664
Ryght for hir trouthe, and for hir kyndenesse,	LGW. 1860
So wel she lovede clennesse, and eke trouthe!	LGW. 1983
And if ye wol assente, by my trouthe,	LGW. 2119
Upon my trouthe I swere, and yow assure,	LGW. 2466
To wedden hir, and hir his trouthe plyghte,	LGW. 2586
That conscience, trouthe, and drede of shame,	Truth. 7
And trouthe shal deliver, it is no drede.	Truth. 14
And trouthe shal deliver, it is no drede.	Truth. 21
And trouthe shal deliver, it is no drede.	Truth. 28
Frouthe is put don, resoun is holden fable,	L.St. 15
Fro right to wrong, fro trouthe to fikelnesse,	L.St. 20
Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse,	L.St. 27
Upon the trouth and on the stedfastnesse	Ven. 5
Was axed, What is trouthe or sothfastnesse?	Buk. 2
Upon my trouthe I sey you feithfully	Merc.B. 8
For with my deeth the trouthe shal be sene.	Merc.B. 10
That love hir best, but sleeth me for my trewthe.	Comp.A. 7
By God and by my trouthe, is myn entente;	Comp.A. 83
And for my trouthe my servise nat despyse,	Bal.Co. 17
sothly to the trouthe thus he shal	Astr. 222-9
stonden after the trouthe. Comoun tretres	Astr. 324-30
That feith ne trouthe[h] holdith she	RR. 266
Sith thou semest so full of treuth.	RR. 2060
And if thi trouthe to me thou kepe,	RR. 2125
In trouthe withoute doublenesse,	RR. 2885
For in good feith and in trouthe,	RR. 3939
A trouthe frette full of falsheede;	RR. 4705 <i>em</i>
For witt is nought withoute trouthe,	RR. 5216
Away fro trouthe it doth so varie,	RR. 5315
Trouthe declared fro falsheed,	RR. 5562
Of trouthe that is ageyne her wille;	RR. 6092
He may in trouthe have his lyvynge.	RR. 6722
May fynde in trouthe forto swynke,	RR. 6765

**Truths**

Togidres han thise thre hir trouthes plight	C.Pard. 702
---	-------------

**Traws** *see* **Trewe**

**Tryst**

'Lo, hold thee at thy triste clos, and I	TC.2. 1534
--	------------

**Tuas**

'In manus tuas, Lord, to thee I calle!	A.Rv. 4287
--	------------

**Tub**

And after that a tubbe and a kymelyn,	A.Mil. 3621
And hem vitalleth, bothe trogh and tubbe,	A.Mil. 3627

**Tubal**

As coude Lamekes sone, Tubal,	BD. 1161
-------------------------------	----------

**Tubs**

Y-geten us thise knedyng-tubbes thre,	A.Mil. 3564
Into our knedyng-tubbes wol we crepe,	A.Mil. 3594
Into the tubbes, hangynge in the balkes;	A.Mil. 3626
He hadde y-boght hym knedyng-tubbes thre,	A.Mil. 3836

**Tucked**

Tukked he was as is a frere, aboute,	A.Prol. 621
With scrippe and tipped staf, y-tukked hys,	D.Sum. 1737
Y-tukked up, with arwes in hire cas?	LGW. 982

**Tuel**

Aboute his tuwel grope there and heere,	D.Sum. 2148
Lo, al on hys fro the tuell!	HF.3. 559

**Tuft**

A werte, and theron stood a toft of herys,	A.Prol. 555
--	-------------

**Tulle** *see* **Tolle**

**Tullius**

tyme the prudence; and Tullius seith,	B.Mel. 2355-60
'Wherefore Tullius seith, "Amonges	B.Mel. 2365-70
and therefore, seith Tullius,	B.Mel. 2370-5
soore dredeth"; and Tullius seith, "Ther	B.Mel. 2380-5
after the doctrine of Tullius	B.Mel. 2390-5
his neighebores; for thus seith Tullius,	B.Mel. 2525-30
Tullius seith, "In every nede er thou	B.Mel. 2530-5
Tullius seith, "The longe apparaillynge	B.Mel. 2535-40
procede after the doctrine of Tullius.	B.Mel. 2545-50
condicion which that the same Tullius	B.Mel. 2545-50
addeth in this matiere; for Tullius	B.Mel. 2550-5
Tullius clepeth "consentyng," thou shalt	B.Mel. 2570-5
point, that Tullius clepeth "consequent."	B.Mel. 2575-80
Tullius clepeth "engendryng," thou shalt	B.Mel. 2580-5
Tullius clepeth "causes," which that is	B.Mel. 2580-5
And Tullius seith that no sorwe, ne no	B.Mel. 2775-80
Therefore seith Tullius, "The goodes," he	B.Mel. 2810-5
and Tullius seith, "Ther is no	B.Mel. 3050-5
Was thilke Tullius Hostilius,	D.WB. 1166
Ne lerned Marcus Tullius Scithero.	F.Fkl. 722
'Tullyus, of the Dreem of Scipioun.'	PF. 31
certes, in the tyme of Marcus Tulyus,	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
of god. And Marcus Tullius, whan he	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
Yet, Scogan, thanke on Tullius kyndenesse;	Scog. 47
As Tullius can determynen	RR. 4882
Spake Tullius in a ditee,	RR. 5286

**Tum**

'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
'Tum ego scis inquam.'—Prosa 7	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2	Bo.4. p.2. 1175-80
'Tum ego fateor inquam.'—Prosa 4	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
'Tum ego en inquam.'—Prosa 3	Bo.5. p.3. 1665-70
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-60

**Tumble**

And maketh hem to tumble doune	RR. 5469
Make I not wel tumble myn apes?	RR. 6836

**Tumbling**

the tumblinge fortunes of men? Wilow	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
that this towmblyng welefulnesse ledeth, eyther	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
erthly, mortel, towmblyng thynges that may brynge	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5

**Tumult**

above, sykter fro alle tumolte and wood	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
---	-----------------

**Tun**

Was tonne greet, of iren bright and shene.	A.Kn. 1094
Til that almost al empty is the tonne.	A.Rv. 3894
Nay, thou shalt drynken of another tonne	D.WB. 170
Of thilke tonne that I shal abroche.	D.WB. 177
Wel often of the welle than of the tonne	E.Cl. 215
dronken of his owene tonne. Certes, be it	I.Pars. 855-60
The syke met he drynked of the tonne;	PF. 104
For this thing is al of another tonne,	LGW. 195

**Tunc**

'Tunc me discussa.'—Metrum 3.	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
'Tunc ego Platoni inquam.'—Prosa 12	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60

**Tune** *see* **Entunes**

**Tunis**

That certee, for the toune of Tewnes,	BD. 310
---------------------------------------	---------

**Tuns**

two tonnes; the toon is ful of good, and	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
--	-------------------

**Turd**

Thy drasty rymyng is nat worth a toord;	B.Mel. 2120
They shul be shrined in an hogges toord.	C.Pard. 955

**Turf** *see* **Turves**

**Turk**

Turke bowes two had he.	RR. 923
-------------------------	---------

**Turkels**

The thridde bar with hym his bowe Turkeys	A.Kn. 2895
---	------------

## Turkey

Agayn another hethen in Turkye; . . . . .	A. Prol. 86
To Alysandre, ne in-to Turkye; . . . . .	BD. 1025

## Tura

Goon at his large, and where hym list may turne; . . . . .	A. Kn. 1327
Now wol I turne to Arcite agayn, . . . . .	A. Kn. 1488
And fro me turne away hir hertes so . . . . .	A. Kn. 2318
'My cours, that hath so wyde for to turne, . . . . .	A. Kn. 2454
For which his hors for fere gan to turne, . . . . .	A. Kn. 2686
As he hadde seen it torne up and down . . . . .	A. Kn. 2840 <sup>var</sup>
Turne over the leef and chese another tale; . . . . .	A. Mil. 3177
And turne coppes, and wel wrastle and sheete; . . . . .	A. Rv. 3928
But now to purpos lat us turne agayn. . . . .	B. ML. 170
And turne I wole agayn to my matere. . . . .	B. ML. 322
But turne I wole agayn to my matere. . . . .	B. ML. 581
Turne hiderward, and maketh bettre cheere! . . . . .	B. Sh. 1616
But now unto our tale turne we. . . . .	B. Mk. 3487
Now wol I turne agayn to my sentence. . . . .	B. NP. 4404
Now wol I turne to my tale agayn. . . . .	B. NP. 4564
For I moot turne agayne to my matere. . . . .	C. Doc. 104
And turnen substance into accident, . . . . .	C. Pard. 539
To fynde Deeth, turne up this croked way. . . . .	C. Pard. 761
Hadde I nat don a freendes torn to thee? . . . . .	C. Pard. 815
The day was come that homward moste he tourne, . . . . .	D. WB. 988
'I cam and naked moot I turne agayn; . . . . .	E. Cl. 872
Now lat us turne agayn to Januarie, . . . . .	E. Mch. 2320
And turne agayn with writhyng of a pyn. . . . .	F. Sq. 127
He koude al clene turne it up-so-doun, . . . . .	G. CY. 625
Hym turne I preys to god for his falsehede . . . . .	G. CY. 1274 <sup>var</sup>
A mannes myrthe it wol turne unto grame, . . . . .	G. CY. 1403
For that wol turne rancour and disce . . . . .	H. Mop. 97
That so kanst turnen earnest into game, . . . . .	H. Mop. 100
that his synne shal nat turne hym to delit, . . . . .	I. Pars. 175-80
brenne shal turne hym al to peyne that . . . . .	I. Pars. 180-5
wol turne al thilke goodnesse up-so-doun, to . . . . .	I. Pars. 495-500
laterede or tarynge, er he wole turne to God; . . . . .	I. Pars. 715-20
Him thar not nece to turnen ofte. . . . .	BD. 256
And as hir liste, made him turne or wende; . . . . .	Anel. 187
Now turne we to Anelida agayn, . . . . .	Anel. 204
yit turne agayne and yit be playne som day . . . . .	Anel. 278 <sup>var</sup>
And turne al this that hath be mys to game . . . . .	Anel. 279 <sup>var</sup>
pleys continually. I torne the whirlyng wheel . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
torne ayein to the coold manerial . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
his heis power torne the woodnesse of . . . . .	Bo.2. m.8. 525-30
Now torne and fyttte the eighen of thi thought, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
it gooth to torne ayein to hym-self, and . . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
and turnen hem wilfully to vices? . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
thing more verrayly. And yif I turne ayein . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
as cerklis that tornen aboute a same . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
othere cerklis that tornen abouten hym; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
and failen (that is to seyn, tornen into noight). . . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
it or no, and whiderward that thou torne it, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
that thou torne thyself by thi fre . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
'For if her wheel stinte any thing to torne, . . . . .	TC.1. 848
To goode mote it torne!—of you I mette.' . . . . .	TC.2. 90
That rideth forth; and let us torne faste . . . . .	TC.2. 683
Now lat hem rede, and torne we anon . . . . .	TC.2. 1709
Your bitre tornen al into swetnesse; . . . . .	TC.3. 179
And torne we to Troilus ayein, . . . . .	TC.3. 219
Of grace, and that I glad ayein may turne, . . . . .	TC.3. 1700
That, though I wolde it torne out of my thought, . . . . .	TC.3. 1516
To torne ayein some after that ye go, . . . . .	TC.3. 1583
Now torne we ayein to Troilus, . . . . .	TC.4. 119
And thus shal Troye torne in ashen dede. . . . .	TC.4. 1631
Another day shal torne us al to joye! . . . . .	TC.5. 70
But torne he moste, and it was ek to done. . . . .	TC.5. 245
For longing, or ye torne into this place! . . . . .	TC.5. 309
'The poudre in which myn herte y-brend shal torne, . . . . .	TC.5. 482
Our leve take, and homward lat us torne, . . . . .	HF.1. 1
God turne us every drem to gode! . . . . .	HF.1. 58
Turne us every drem to gode; . . . . .	HF.2. 417
'Now turn upward,' quod he, 'thy face, . . . . .	HF.3. 860
That hath ful large wheel to turne. . . . .	LGW. 1205
Men myghte turne him with a lytel wire,— . . . . .	LGW. 1619
But turne soude home to youre Tessalye.' . . . . .	LGW. 2181
But I wol turne agayne to Adryane, . . . . .	LGW. 2200
She cried, 'O turne agayne for routhe and synne, . . . . .	LGW. 2205
And turne agayne, and on the stronde hir fynde. . . . .	LGW. 2403
Now to theefte turne I of my matere. . . . .	LGW. 2596
But natheles, as heven gan tho turne, . . . . .	Scg. 42
Take every man his turne as for his tyme. . . . .	Astr. 92-7
descripoun, whiche thou maist turnen . . . . .	Astr. 121-7
thy right thombe, and turne thi lifte syde . . . . .	Astr. 179-85
sette a prikke. Turne than thy riet . . . . .	Astr. 185-8
8. Conclusio. To turne the houres inequales . . . . .	Astr. 193-8
on it. Turne thy riet aboute jointly with . . . . .	Astr. 211-6
in mydde of the day. Turne than thin Astrelabie, . . . . .	Astr. 211-6
the lyne meridional; turne than thy riet . . . . .	Astr. 240-5
sette there a prikke; turne up than thy riet, . . . . .	Astr. 284-9
sette there a prikke; turne than thy riet . . . . .	Astr. 289-94
Turne than thy riet upward til . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
tyme by the asymetes. Turne than thin . . . . .	Astr. 301-8
label, and note wel that nombre; turne than agayn . . . . .	

## Turn—Continued

And if he turne, he may right well . . . . .	RR. 1595
Whether so turne to good or ill. . . . .	RR. 2074
And turne full ofte on every side, . . . . .	RR. 2560
Overwhelme and turne also, . . . . .	RR. 3775
For [in] a twynklyn, turne hir whele, . . . . .	RR. 4358
And whirle adown, and over turne. . . . .	RR. 4362
For to thi profit it wole turne, . . . . .	RR. 5111
Of hir whele, with sodeyn tourne, . . . . .	RR. 5470
But now pees! Heere I turne agayne, . . . . .	RR. 6295
That doth a good turne out of drede, . . . . .	RR. 6947
To turne folk that ben mysweat. . . . .	RR. 7182
<b>Turned</b>	
Wel hath Fortune y-turned thee the dys, . . . . .	A. Kn. 1233
And, shortly, turned was al up-so-doun. . . . .	A. Kn. 1377
Was turned from a womman to a bere, . . . . .	A. Kn. 2058
Ther saugh I Dane, y-turned til a tree,— . . . . .	A. Kn. 2062
Be queynt, or turned in another place. . . . .	A. Kn. 2321
Was turned for to lerne astrologye, . . . . .	A. Mil. 3192
And turned al his harm unto a jape; . . . . .	A. Mil. 3845
Thy face is turned in a newe aray! . . . . .	B. ML. 775
despit, and hath turned away fro thee, . . . . .	B. Mel. 2605-10
Thy <i>eye</i> Fortune hath turned into <i>ase</i> , . . . . .	B. Mk. 3851
He turned hym and took of this no keepe; . . . . .	B. NP. 4200
And with that word he turned hym anon. . . . .	F. Fkl. 1011
Til he had torned him coude he not bylyne . . . . .	G. CY. 1171 <sup>var</sup>
or ordinance turned up-so-doun. . . . .	I. Pars. 260-5
al this ordre or ordinance is turned up-so-doun. . . . .	I. Pars. 260-5
of grace that sholde have turned hym to goodnesse . . . . .	I. Pars. 465-70
they han turned hem to the feith, they maken hire . . . . .	I. Pars. 770-5
weddyng, where as he turned water in to wyn, . . . . .	I. Pars. 915-20
That ast, and hadde y-turned his bak . . . . .	BD. 446
My song is turned to pleynyn, . . . . .	BD. 598
In wrathe is turned my pleyng, . . . . .	BD. 604
Myn hele is turned in-to sekenesse, . . . . .	BD. 606
To derke is turned al my light, . . . . .	BD. 608
'My boldnesse is turned to shame, . . . . .	BD. 616
Is turned; but yet, what to doone? . . . . .	BD. 688
Nat that tyme turned to no thyng, . . . . .	BD. 704
Allas! right thus is turned me the wheel, . . . . .	Comp. L. 36
That turned is to quakyng al my daunce, . . . . .	Anel. 214
right hand hath turned hir chaungynge stowndes, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
is the condicion of thynges turned up so doun, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
thilke false goodes and torned thin eighen . . . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
in swiche other thynges is torned al the encionioun . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
'Than is this thyng torned into the contrarie,' . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
and turned in-to malice certes thanne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
condicion of god, he is torned in-to a beaste. . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1310-5
it scholde be torned into the habyte . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
the sterres of Artour, y-turned neyghe to the . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
y-turned neyghe to the sovereyne pool of . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
he torned hym in-to a bole, and Hercules . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
Sohe hadde seyde, and tornede the cours . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
And, after-that his dees torned on chaunces, . . . . .	TC.2. 1347
Ne that he torned on his pilwes ofte, . . . . .	TC.3. 444
For now is wikke turned into worse, . . . . .	TC.3. 1074
Y-thanked God, was torned to gladnesse, . . . . .	TC.3. 1400
Torned her tho Criseyde, a wo makinge— . . . . .	TC.4. 855
With that his courser torned he aboute . . . . .	TC.5. 85
The which that now al torned into galle is, . . . . .	TC.5. 732
And at the laste he torned him and seyde, . . . . .	TC.5. 1148
But turned is, for which my lif I warie, . . . . .	TC.5. 1378
Wyth that aboute I torned my hede . . . . .	HF.3. 612 <sup>var</sup>
In hire delyt, they turned hem ful ofte, . . . . .	LGW. 144
That turned was into a dayesye? . . . . .	LGW. 512
Ben no-tyng oon, for turned up so doun . . . . .	L. St. 5
the bordure on the bak side. Tho turned I . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
before mydday, I turned my riet and sette . . . . .	Astr. 132-9
the prikkes of A and of F; tho turned I my riet . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
the bordure), and turned my riet til that . . . . .	Astr. 382-91
But turned agayn unto childhede. . . . .	RR. 399
My dreme is turned all amys, . . . . .	RR. 2582
<b>Turned see Misturned</b>	
<b>Turnest</b>	
to thi perdurable chayer, and turnest the hevne . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
For love of thee, whan thou tornest ful ofte! . . . . .	TC.1. 196
<b>Turneth</b>	
And al his earnest turneth til a jape. . . . .	A. Mil. 3390
As dooth the stream that turneth never agayn, . . . . .	B. ML. 23
whan he turneth his corage to the better, . . . . .	B. Mel. 2255-60
Lo, how Fortune turneth sodeynly . . . . .	B. NP. 4593
'Turneth agayn, ye proude cherles all! . . . . .	B. NP. 4599
He walweth, and he turneth to and fro; . . . . .	D. WB. 1085
Saint Augustyn, is 'whan a man turneth his herte . . . . .	I. Pars. 365-70
goodnesse and to medicine, turneth hym to venym . . . . .	I. Pars. 465-70
lesynge turneth to the esse and profit of . . . . .	I. Pars. 605-10
thane turneth the repreve to Jhesu Crist, for . . . . .	I. Pars. 625-30
men to hym owen, and turneth it bakward . . . . .	I. Pars. 745-50
So turneth she hir false wheel . . . . .	BD. 643
cruwel, turneth away fro wrecches, and . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
the see; and what spirit turneth the stable hevne; . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
fortune turneth so grete enterchaungynge . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
richesses as the see torneth upward . . . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20



# Turneth—Continued

thynge, but certes it turneth to you al	Bo.2. m.3.
thilke deuyne substaunce tornith the world	355-60
He streight anon unto the paleys torneth,	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
That erst was no thing, into nought it torneth.	Bo.3. m.9. 870-5
To bedde he go'th, and walweth there and torneth.	Bo.3. p.12.
And turneth home; no malysce he ne thoughte.	1110-5
In trust of hir that turneth as a bal:	TC.1. 324
But, as a weddercock, that turneth his face	TC.2. 798
that the heved of Cancere turnith evermo	TC.5. 211
upon whiche turnith evermo the hevedes of	L.GW. 2307
that evermo thys Cercle Equinoxiall turnith	Truth. 9
cause that the heved of Capricorne turnith	W.Unc. 12
Which now me turneth to gret shame.'	Astr. 65-70
That into nyght it turneth day;	Astr. 70-5
	Astr. 75-82
	RR. 3852
	RR. 5354

# Turneth see Overturneth

# Turning

Auster, turnynge and wallwynge the see,	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
and the swaighe of hir turnynge wheel?	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
wheel with the turnynge sercle; I am	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
the cartere worken in the tornynge and	Bo.5. p.4.
	1765-70
Lat be thy wo and tornynge to the ground;	TC.1. 856
At a turnynge of a wente,	HF.1. 182
So moche hath yet thy turnynge up and down	Fort. 11 var
And make many a faire turnynge	RR. 761
With many a turnynge to and froo.	RR. 4134

# Turnus

Ne of Turnus, with the hardy fiers corage,	A.Kn. 1945
Of Sampson, Turnus, and of Socrates	B.ML. 201
And how he Turnus refte his lyf,	HF.1. 457
Pharo, Turnus, ne Elcanor,	HF.2. 8

# Turret

And northward, in a touret on the wal,	A.Kn. 1909
Ful many a riche and faire tourette.	RR. 4164

# Turtle

That lik a turtel trewe is my moornyng;	A.Mil. 3706
Soul as the turtle that lost hath hire make.	E.Mch. 2080
The turtle voys is herd, my dowve sweete,	E.Mch. 2139
The wedded turtel, with hire herte trewe,	PF. 355
Seide the turtill, 'if it be your wille	PF. 510
The turtel trewe, and gunne hir to hem calle	PF. 577
The turtel seyde, and wex for shame red;	PF. 583

# Turtles

Of turtles and [of] laverokkes.	RR. 662
---------------------------------	---------

# Turtles see Turtle

# Turves

Upon a bench of turves, fresch and grene,	E.Mch. 2235
That benched was on turves fresch y-grave,	L.GW. 204
Or erthe or turves though it be,	RR. 7062

# Tusked

Biforn hym stant brawn of the tusked swyn,	F.Fkl. 1254
--	-------------

# Tusks

Him mette, he say a boor with tuskes grete,	TC.5. 1238
Of thilke stonge boor with tuskes stoute;	TC.5. 1454

# Tuwel see Tuel

# Twa

I have herd seyde, "Man sal taa of twa thynges,	A.Rv. 4129
---	------------

# Twain

Than that the person gat in monthes tweye;	A.Prol. 704
In this viage shal telle tales tweye,—	A.Prol. 792
A compaignye of ladies, tweye and tweye,	A.Kn. 898
This Palamon kan knythe his browes tweye,	A.Kn. 1128
Til that deeth departe shal us tweye,	A.Kn. 1134
Greet was the strif, and long, bitwix hem tweye,	A.Kn. 1187
Out of the court, were it a myle or tweye;	A.Kn. 1504
The bataille in the feeld betwix hem tweye;	A.Kn. 1632
This duc wol han a cours at hym, or tweye,	A.Kn. 1694
Ther nere swiche compaignyes tweye;	A.Kn. 2589
Unhorsed hath ech oother of hem tweye.	A.Kn. 2625
And softe task me in youre armes tweye	A.Kn. 2781
Bothe mete and drynke for a day or tweye;	A.Mil. 3411
Therefore I wol goon slepe an houre or tweye,	A.Mil. 3685
With hym and with his wyf a day or tweye,	B.Sh. 1250
This marchant and this monk, a day or tweye.	B.Sh. 1264
An hundred frankes for a wyke or tweye,	B.Sh. 1461
and ofte that whan twey men han everich	B.Mel. 2200-5
Withouten wepene save his handes tweye,	B.Mk. 3214
Daniel, ne his yonge felawes tweye.	B.Mk. 3356
Of Rome cam into his handes tweye,	B.Mk. 3542
And fetted hire, and eek hire children tweye,	B.Mk. 3547
And in this gardyn foond he cherles tweye	B.Mk. 3733
Seynd bacoun and somtyme an ey or tweye,	B.NP. 4035
His snowte smal, with glowyngye eyen tweye,	B.NP. 4095
Syn marchan bygan tway monthes and dayes tuo	B.NP. 4380 var
So mootie I broukte wel myne eyen tweye,—	B.NP. 4490
This mayde of age twelve yer was and tweye	C.Doc. 80
He woot how that the gold is with us tweye;	C.Pard. 817
'Now,' quod the friste, 'thou woost wel we be tweye,	C.Pard. 824
And I shal ryve hym thurgh the rydes tweye,	C.Pard. 828
And thus accorded ben these shrewes tweye,	C.Pard. 835
With which he myghte sleen his felawes tweye;	C.Pard. 846
'Cheese now,' quod she, 'oon of this thynges tweye:	D.WB. 1219
Ther is no wight that hereth it but we tweye.	E.Cl. 476
I have noght had no part of children tweyne,	E.Cl. 650
That with him broghte thisse noble children tweye,	E.Cl. 982

# Twain—Continued

That thou hast lorn noon of thy children tweye;	E.Cl. 1071
The blisse which that is bitwixe hem tweye	E.Mch. 1340
This is my drede, and ye my bretheren tweye,	E.Mch. 1653
In trewe wedlok coupled be we tweye,	E.Mch. 1836
But atte laste, after a monthe or tweye,	E.Mch. 2081
In his gardyn, and no wight but they tweye,	E.Mch. 2136
Ne wolde never God bitwixe us tweyne,	F.Fkl. 756
Shoope him to goon and dwelle a yeer or tweyne	F.Fkl. 809
And lat this flood endure yerres tweyne,	F.Fkl. 1062
But thurgh his magik for a wyke or tweye	F.Fkl. 1295
Thus pleynd Dorigene a day or tweye,	F.Fkl. 1457
(And of the myracle of thisse corones tweye,	G.SN. 270
Can he oght telle a myrie tale or tweye,	G.CY. 597
That of a pound we koude make tweye;	G.CY. 677
That stant betwixe roches tweye,	BD. 156
Me thoughte myn herte braste a-tweyne!	BD. 1192
And certes, if ye wanten in this tweyne	Pity. 76
That helpen for an Ave Marie or tweye.	ABC. 104
Almost in oon day as he hide in tweye.	Mars. 70
Insteede of teres, from his eyen tweyne	Mars. 95
Or with the dethe ye mot departe us tweyn;	Anel. 285
And if I slepe a furlong wey or tweye,	Anel. 328
Or feyned her she n'iste,—oon of the tweye!	TC.1. 494
'But, by my trouthe the king hath sonnes tweye,	TC.2. 170
God help me so, I knowe not swiche tweye!'	TC.2. 182
An esy pas, riding in routes tweyne,	TC.2. 620
Now hot, now cold; but thus betwixe tweye	TC.2. 811
That folk may sen and gauren on us tweye!	TC.2. 1157
And sefen in the window bothe tweye.	TC.2. 1192
That no wight in ne wende but ye tweye,	TC.2. 1654
Abideth you, and ek my lordes tweyne.	TC.2. 1715
And in the vertu of corounes tweyne,	TC.2. 1735
Sir, comen am I to you for causes tweye,—	TC.3. 75
Whan lightles is the world a night or tweyne,	TC.3. 550
Or wot it not; it mot be oon of tweye.	TC.3. 823
They gan to frote, and wete his temples tweyne;	TC.3. 1115
Ben hanging in the hertes of you tweye!'	TC.3. 1140
I can no more, but of this ilke tweye,	TC.3. 1193
Now be ye caught! Now is ther but we tweyne!	TC.3. 1207
I can no more, but thus thilke ilke tweye	TC.3. 1314
Me levers were than thisse wordes tweyne),	TC.3. 1490
The salte teres from his yen tweye	TC.4. 129
Th'exchange of her, than thoughte he thinges tweye;	TC.4. 158
Out stremeden as swifte welles tweye;	TC.4. 247
In veyn for this forth have ich yen tweye	TC.4. 314
And specheles thus ben thisse ilke tweye,	TC.4. 370
This wo, and how that twinned be we tweyne!	TC.4. 476
The salte teres from her yen tweyne	TC.4. 736
On which I saw him first with yen tweyne,	TC.4. 755
For theigh in erthe y-twinned be we tweyne,	TC.4. 788
So as accorded was bitwixe us tweye;	TC.4. 1109
But whan hir woful werv goostes tweyne	TC.4. 1142
And sin that here assembled be we tweyne	TC.4. 1258
'The soth is this, that twinning of us tweyne	TC.4. 1303
It sent is from a frend of his or tweye,	TC.4. 1383
And don my red withinne a day or tweye,	TC.4. 1413
And lat us stete away bitwixe us tweye;	TC.4. 1503
And thus he drof a day yit forth or tweye	TC.5. 628
It seith, "Alas! why twinned be we tweyne!"	TC.5. 679
That bet were it I with mine hondes tweyne	TC.5. 1271
That her abood the beste is for you tweye.	TC.5. 1307
Considered this, that ye thisse monthes tweyne	TC.5. 1348
And stant, astoned of thisse causes tweye,	TC.5. 1728
Nor Ypermystre, or Adriane, ye tweyne;	L.GW. 268
Or him was boden maken thilke tweye	L.GW. 366
Of Troye; and al the longe day they tweye	L.GW. 1154
And hyt was longynge to the doghtren tweyne	L.GW. 1963
To vouchesafe that for a moneth or tweye,	L.GW. 2273
As I reherse shal oo worde or tweyne.	L.GW. 2489
A worde or tweyne, although hit be but lyte.	L.GW. 2495
Over the terme sette betwix us tweyne,	L.GW. 2499
At my requeste, as threes of you or tweyne;	Fort. 76
Hit wol not in myn armes tweyne;	Prov. 6
If ye lese oon, ye can wel tweyn purchase;	W.Unc. 19
Thanne toke I with myn hondis twele	RR. 1744
Lever I hadde with swordis tweyne	RR. 4081
Annexed and knet bitwixe tweyne	RR. 4811
For tweyne of noubre is bet than thre	RR. 5259
For he that at myches tweyne,	RR. 5585
I wone no where but in hem twey;	RR. 6143

# Twain see Two

# Twel(e) see Twain

# Tweifold

A male tweyfoid upon his proper lay,	G.CY. 566
--------------------------------------	-----------

# Twelth

This twelthe day of April I endure,	Mars. 139
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche at midday,	Astr. 115-21
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde	Astr. 132-9
the sonne, the 12 to Venus. And now is	Astr. 198-209
of the 12 hous is nader of the 6.	Astr. 337-43
begynnyng of the 12 hous next above	Astr. 343-50

# Twelve

But Cristes loore, and his Apostles twelve,	A.Prol. 527
A twelf monthe, and exouse hym atte fulle;	A.Prol. 651
Noght from his owene bed ten foot or twelve.	A.Rv. 4141
Scarsly amonges twelve tuo shuln thryve,	B.Sh. 1418
But as a child of twelf monthe cold or lesse,	B.Pri. 1674
Twelf yer he regned, as seith Machabee.	B.Mk. 3845
This mayde of age twelve yer was and tweye	C.Doc. 80

## Twelve—Continued

For, lordynges, sith I twelf yeer was of age,—  
A twelf-month and a day, to seeche and leere . . .  
I wole han twelf pens though that she be wood,  
Twelf pens to me and I wole thees acquite.  
Gif me twelf pens, I may no longer tarye!  
'Twelf pens!' quod she, 'now lady, Seinte Marie!  
Ne have I nat twelf pens withinne myn hool;  
What is a ferthyng worth parted in twelve?  
for departyng of the fart on twelve  
Twelve spokes hath a cartwhele comunly;  
And bryng me thanne twelf freres,—woot ye why?  
Whan that his doghter twelf yeer was of age  
And up they ryssen, wel a ten or twelve;  
Or ten, or twelve, or manye sommes mo,  
That among Cristes apostelles twelve  
Fro other wel ten feet or twelve.  
He made of ryme ten vers or twelve  
Me is wo that I lyve houres twelve,  
Thogh ye had lost the feres twelve,  
By God, and by his halwes twelve,  
As hit hadde emyten houres twelve.  
For herof ben ther maked bookees twelve.  
Quod Pandarus, 'Or houres twyes twelve,  
And, to my doom, fairer than swiche twelve  
I have herd seyde ek, times twyes twelve,  
Ye, levere than be king of Greces twelve!  
Many thousand tymes twelve,  
O, many a thousand tymes twelve  
ben writen the names of the Twelve Signes:  
12. Next the forseide cercle  
of laddres, that serveth by his 12 pointes  
of Cancer ben there 12 divisouns embellif,  
contenyng a latitude of 12 degrees,  
12 principale divisouns that departen the  
12 signes, and, for the streitnesse of thin  
And in the sodiak ben the 12 signes that  
everiche of these 12 signes hath respecte  
side of the lyne of midday, 12 degrees of  
12 degrees amonge myn almykantes upon  
arch of the day artificial in 12, and take  
12. Conclusio. Special Declaracioun of  
That from she was .XII. year of age,  
That nas not yit XII year of age,  
Not liche to the apostles twelve.  
It passith not ten daies or twelve

## Twentieth

He wiste it was the eighte and twentithe day  
and fonde there the 20 degre of Geminis . . .

## Twenty

Wel nyne-and-twenty in a compaignye,  
Of twenty year of age he was, I gesse.  
Twenty bookees clad in blak or reed  
Syn that his lord was twenty year of age;  
Twenty and mo, as grete as any steer,  
Of fyve and twenty year his age I cæte;  
He hath a sparth of twenty pound of wighte,—  
Up sprynges spere twenty foot on highte;  
And by the force of twenty is he take  
Unyolden, and with twenty knyghtes take,  
And twenty fadme of brede the armes straughte;  
In twenty manere koude he trippe and daunce  
And lat me slepe, a twenty devel weyl!  
Of twenty year, withouten any mo,  
A myle brood of twenty foot of space.  
And forth he goth, a twenty devel way,  
To paye twenty thousand sheeld anon;  
Of twenty thousand sheeld shold ye nat mysse,  
And fully twenty wynter, yeer by yeere,  
He fethered Pertolote twenty tyme,  
Twenty degrees and oon, and som-what moore,  
He was, I trowe, a twenty wynter coold,  
Of ladyes foure and twenty, and yet mo;  
As twenty thousand men myghte it biholde;  
To techen hym to foure and twenty mo;  
Twenty thousand freres in a route,  
Al yif that covent foure and twenty grote!  
That twenty thousand men han lost hir lyves  
She shal nat passe twenty year certayn,  
I wol no woman XX<sup>th</sup> yer of age  
Hath twenty wynter born his diademe,  
This is to seyn, in foure and twenty houres,—  
That twenty tyme she changed hir colour,  
Ne koude man, by twenty thousand part,  
I hadde levere than twenty pound worth lond,  
Touchyng the eighte and twenty manious  
And al the cost, a twenty devel way,  
Yet hath this brid by twenty thousand fould  
Degrees nyne-and-twenty as in highte;  
as seith Seint Luc xxiii., how that the  
also of Fame; the book of the xxv Ladies;  
Of the age of four and twenty year,  
Yong was this queene, of twenty year of elde,  
Thise twenty wynter, and wel happen may  
Ye, twenty wynter, that his lady wiste,  
His helm to-bewen was in twenty places,  
That twenty thousand times or she leste  
And for a soth they tellen twenty lyte  
And twenty time he kiste his doghter swete,  
Twenty foot thikke, as I trowe.

D.W.B. 4  
D.W.B. 909  
D.Fri. 1576  
D.Fri. 1599  
D.Fri. 1603  
D.Fri. 1604  
D.Fri. 1607  
D.Sum. 1967  
D.Sum. head  
D.Sum. 2257  
D.Sum. 2258  
E.Cl. 736  
F.Sq. 383  
G.C.Y. 675  
G.C.Y. 1002  
BD. 420  
BD. 463  
BD. 572  
BD. 722  
BD. 830  
BD. 1322  
TC.2. 108  
TC.2. 1399  
TC.4. 402  
TC.5. 97  
TC.5. 924  
HF.3. 126  
HF.3. 1036  
Astr. 40-5  
Astr. 50-7  
Astr. 50-7  
Astr. 88-92  
Astr. 100-8  
Astr. 100-8  
Astr. 100-8  
Astr. 100-8  
Astr. 108-15  
Astr. 139-45  
Astr. 139-45  
Astr. 188-93  
Astr. 198-209  
RR. 850  
RR. 1283  
RR. 5757  
RR. 7593

B.M.L. 5 var  
Astr. 132-9

A.Prol. 24  
A.Prol. 82  
A.Prol. 294  
A.Prol. 601  
A.Kn. 2149  
A.Kn. 2172  
A.Kn. 2520  
A.Kn. 2607  
A.Kn. 2641  
A.Kn. 2724  
A.Kn. 2916  
A.Mil. 3328  
A.Mil. 3713  
A.Rv. 3970  
A.Rv. 4124  
A.Rv. 4257  
B.Sh. 1521  
B.Sh. 1542  
B.Mk. 3249  
B.NP. 4367  
B.NP. 4385  
B.NP. 600  
D.W.B. 992  
D.W.B. 1143  
D.Fri. 1326  
D.Sum. 1695  
D.Sum. 1964  
D.Sum. 1997  
E.Mch. 1417  
E.Mch. 1421 var  
F.Sq. 43  
F.Sq. 117  
F.Sq. 370  
F.Sq. 553  
F.Fkl. 683  
F.Fkl. 1130  
G.C.Y. 782  
H.Mep. 169  
I.Pars. 4  
I.Pars. 700-5  
I.Pars. 1085-90  
BD. 455  
Anel. 78  
PF. 473  
TC.1. 811  
TC.2. 638  
TC.3. 473  
TC.4. 1407  
TC.5. 191  
HF.3. 245

## Twenty—Continued

Twenty thousand in a route,  
For here ben twenty thousand moo sittynge  
Twenty tyme y-swowned hath she thanne.  
And yonge, but of twenty yere and thre.  
A twenty devel way the wynde him dryvel—  
31 daies, Februarie 28, Marche 31, April  
23 lettres capitales and a small crosse (-) . . .  
24 houres equals of the klokke. And, as  
myche declinacioun after Pholome is 23  
equinoxiall ben considred the 24 houres  
of thin Astrelabie in 24 divisouns . . .  
20. Next these azymutes  
21. Aranea.—The riet of thin Astrelabie  
22. Labelum.—Than hast thou a lele  
23. Denticulus.—Thin Almyr is clepid  
25 degrees and 30 of minutes of height in  
myn Astrelabye upon 25 degrees and 30  
[and fond ther] 20 degrees of Libra  
and fond ther 23 degrees of libra  
is to seyn 24 houres, is the revolucioun of  
20. Conclusio. To knowe the declinacioun  
21. Conclusio. To knowe for what  
22. Conclusio. To know in special the  
23. Conclusio. To prove evidently the  
24. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to  
25. Conclusio. Another conclusioun to  
[38 degrees] and 25 minutes  
declinacioun is almost 20 degrees  
20 degrees of declinacioun oute of the  
26. Conclusio. Declaracioun of the  
27. Conclusio. This is the conclusioun  
28. Conclusio. To knowe the  
29. Conclusio. To knowe justly the 4  
thin orizonte departed in 24 parties by  
thin azimutes in significacioun of 24 parties  
Within my twenty yere of age,  
Twenty tymes upon a day . . .

## Twice

That hath ben twies hoot and twies coold;  
Twies she swowned in his owene sighte.  
Twies a day it passed thurgh his throte,  
the ground he wroot twies; and by thise  
overcometh his herte overcometh twies;  
He twies wan Jerusalem the citee;  
Thus twies in his slepyng dremed hee,  
But God wolde, I had oones or twyes . . .  
Quod Pandarus, 'Or houres twyes twelve,  
Was, twyes, 'Mercy, mercy, swete herte!  
I have herd seyde ek, times twyes twelve,  
And langour of thise twyes dayes fyve!  
Al were he lord of worldes twyes fyve!  
And sayde twyes, 'Seynthe Marie!  
written . . . twyes a gode sentence, than he forgoete  
Now have I tolde the twyes.  
twies every yere passing thorough the centh . . .

## Twig

veyne glorie and many another twig . . . I.Pars. 390-5

## Twight(e) see Twitche

## Twigs

his branches and his twiggas as shal be declared in  
kan outrely telle the nombre of twiggas . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
Was maad of twiggas, falwe, rede . . . I.Pars. 390-5  
But for the swough and for the twygges, . . . HF.3. 846  
HF.3. 851

## Twinn see A-twinne

## Twine

Til Lachesis his thred no lenger twine. . . TC.5. 7  
That by a clewe of twyne, as he hath gon, . . . LGW. 2016  
Your seemly voys that ye so smal out-twyne . . . Rosem. 11

## Twines

Hangynge by a soutil twynes threed. . . A.Kn. 2030

## Twinkled

His eyen twynkled in his heed aught . . . A.Prol. 267  
hath now twynkled first upon the with a . . . Bo.2. p.3.  
345-50

## Twinkling

But as it were a twynklyng of an eye, . . . E.Cl. 37  
Ne lasteth not the twynklyng of an ye; . . . Mars. 222  
For [in] a twynklyng, turns hir wheele, . . . RR. 4358

## Twinne

Now draweth out, er that we ferrer twynne.  
The lyf out of hire body for to twynne,  
Now artow Sathanas, that mayest nat twynne  
Yet kan I maken oother folk to twynne . . . A.Prol. 835  
That Fortune wolde that he moeste twynne  
Thanne shul ye see that angel, er ye twynne.  
Or from his wyt, he seyde, he wolde twynne.  
They twinne anon as they ben wont to done,  
How shal I live, if that I from him twinne?  
Eternaly, for they shul nevere twinne. . . B.M.L. 517  
'Grevous to me, God wot, is for to twinne,'  
Ther shal no deth me fro my lady twinne!  
But for the cause that we shullen twinne:  
from his wif, A man mot twinnen of necessite,  
To twynnen from hire fader so trowe I . . . B.Mk. 3195  
That she from Troye moeste nedes twinne,  
I wol not twynne afir this aventure. . . C.Pard. 430  
Sith Bealacoll mote fro me twynne, . . . F.Sq. 577  
So frely byndith that they nyll twynne, . . . G.S.N. 182  
Trowe not that I wolde hem twynne . . . Anel. 102  
RR. 4367  
RR. 4813  
RR. 5077



**Twinned**

This wo, and how that twinned be we tweyne! . . . TC.4. 476  
 For theigh in erthe y-twinned be we tweyne, . . . TC.4. 738  
 It seith, "Alas! why twinned be we tweyne?" . . . TC.5. 679

**Twinning**

'The soth is this, that twinning of us tweyne . . . TC.4. 1303

**Twist**

And caught hire by a twist, and up she gooth,— . . . E.Mch. 2349  
 The faukon moste fallen for the twist, . . . F.Sq. 442  
 Me thoughte I felte deeth myn herte twist; . . . F.Sq. 566  
 And as aboute a tree with many a twist . . . TC.3. 1230  
 And hertes colde, hem wolde I that he twist . . . TC.3. 1769  
 So gan the sorwe hir hertes for to twist, . . . TC.4. 1129

**Twisted**

In many wise how soore I hym twist. . . . D.WB. 494  
 She taketh hym by the hand and harde hym twist, . . . E.Mch. 2005  
 Which that his herte twist and faste threste, . . . TC.4. 254  
 The air is twyst with violence, . . . HF.2. 267

**Twisted**

That was wel twight, myn owene lyard boy! . . . D.Fri. 1563  
 Thus am I with desir and reon twight: . . . TC.4. 572  
 His swerd anon out of the shethe he twight, . . . TC.4. 1185

**Twittreth**

wode, and twyttereth desyrnge the wode . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
 655-60

**Two**

A fewte termes hadde he, two or thre, . . . A.Prol. 639  
 And homward he shal tellen othere two,— . . . A.Prol. 704  
 Two yonge knyghtes, liggynge by and by, . . . A.Kn. 1011  
 Of whiche two Arcita highte that oon, . . . A.Kn. 1013  
 Of Thebes, and of sustren two y-born, . . . A.Kn. 1019  
 I noot which was the fyner of hem two,— . . . A.Kn. 1039  
 Whan he endured hadde a yeer or two . . . A.Kn. 1381  
 A yeer or two he was in this servyse, . . . A.Kn. 1426  
 Ful prively two harneys hath he dight, . . . A.Kn. 1630  
 That foughten breme, as it were bores two, . . . A.Kn. 1699  
 And at a stert he was bitwix hem two, . . . A.Kn. 1705  
 We have the deeth deserved bothe two, . . . A.Kn. 1716  
 Two woful wrecches been we, two caytyves, . . . A.Kn. 1717  
 And yet hath love, maugree hir eyen two, . . . A.Kn. 1796  
 Ye woot your self she may nat wedden two . . . A.Kn. 1835  
 Suffiseth heere ensamples oon or two, . . . A.Kn. 1953  
 Upon his shuldres wynges hadde he two, . . . A.Kn. 1964  
 And over his heed ther shynen two figures . . . A.Kn. 2043  
 Al though it nere nat day by houres two, . . . A.Kn. 2211  
 Two fyres on the auter gan she beete, . . . A.Kn. 2292  
 As sende love and pees bitwix hem two, . . . A.Kn. 2317  
 That I shal nedes have oon of hem two, . . . A.Kn. 2324  
 Dyrnyngs of this Thebane knyghtes two, . . . A.Kn. 2515  
 Thise two Thebanes upon either side; . . . A.Kn. 2570  
 And in two renges faire they hem dresse, . . . A.Kn. 2594  
 Ful ofte a-moore han thise Thebanes two . . . A.Kn. 2623  
 And yet more-over, in his armes two, . . . A.Kn. 2801  
 Dusked his eyen two and failed breeth, . . . A.Kn. 2806  
 That nedeth in oon of thise termes two, . . . A.Kn. 3028  
 I rede that we make of sorwes two . . . A.Kn. 3071  
 And harlotrie they tolden bothe two, . . . A.Mil. 3184  
 Ful smale y-pulled were hire browes two, . . . A.Mil. 3245  
 And dwellen at the grange a day or two; . . . A.Mil. 3668  
 A ful fair sighte was it upon hem two . . . A.Rv. 3951  
 A doghter hadde they bitwix hem two, . . . A.Rv. 3969  
 Thanne were ther yonge, poure clerkes two, . . . A.Rv. 4002  
 Men myghte hir rowtyng heere two furlong; . . . A.Rv. 4186  
 This John lith stille a furlong wey or two, . . . A.Rv. 4199  
 This joly lyf han thise two clerkes lad, . . . A.Rv. 4232  
 They walwe as doon two pigges in a poke; . . . A.Rv. 4278  
 And by that light she saugh hem bothe two, . . . A.Rv. 4299  
 With loves fyre, and fishes two, to feede, . . . B.ML. 503  
 Toward the see, a furlong wey or two, . . . B.ML. 557  
 And so bifel that in a day or two . . . B.ML. 1005  
 And swich a bliise is ther bitwix hem two, . . . B.ML. 1075  
 Were bothe two y-born in a village, . . . B.Sh. 1225  
 Scarily amonges twelve two shuln thyrve, . . . B.Sh. 1418  
 Bitwix us two nedeth no strange fare; . . . B.Sh. 1453  
 oones a clerk in two vers, "What is . . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
 two contries, and pees and werre, . . . B.Mel. 2475-50  
 that thou haddest alayn of hem two or . . . B.Mel. 2560-5  
 and injuries; and therefore tho two auctoritees . . . B.Mel. 2660-5  
 avaricious man and seith thus in two vers; . . . B.Mel. 2800-5  
 been two thynges that are necessarie and . . . B.Mel. 2830-5  
 To telle yow a tale, or two, or three; . . . B.Mk. 3158  
 for he two pilers shook and made hem falle . . . B.Mk. 3274 var  
 Of Acheloy two hornes he brak oon; . . . B.Mk. 3296  
 Two sones by this Onedake hadde she, . . . B.Mk. 3485  
 In kynages habit wente hir sones two, . . . B.Mk. 3533  
 For wo his armes two he gan to byte, . . . B.Mk. 3634  
 But rather ete the flesch upon us two; . . . B.Mk. 3643  
 And after that, withinne a day or two, . . . B.Mk. 3643  
 And to thise cherles two he gan to preye . . . B.Mk. 3735  
 The whiche two of al this wo I wyte? . . . B.Mk. 3860  
 Or elles at two, but if his storie lye, . . . B.Mk. 3900  
 How that to thise grette conquerours two . . . B.Mk. 3912  
 She foond herself, and eek hire doghtren two, . . . B.NP. 4019  
 A day or two ye shul have digestyves . . . B.NP. 4151  
 Seith thus, that whilom two felawes wente; . . . B.NP. 4175  
 Though it abyde a yeer, or two, or thre; . . . B.NP. 4246  
 Two men that wolde han passed over see, . . . B.NP. 4257  
 Syn March bigan, thrity dayes and two, . . . B.NP. 4380  
 This sely wydwe, and eek hir doghtres two, . . . B.NP. 4565  
 'Nay thanne,' quod he, 'I shrewe us bothe two, . . . B.NP. 4616

**Two—Continued**

Of lordes doghtres, oonly for two thynges: . . . C.Doc. 76  
 Though ye han children be it oon or two . . . C.Doc. 94 var  
 Ther been two weyes, outhere deeth or shame, . . . C.Doc. 214  
 The teeris bruste out of hir eyen two, . . . C.Doc. 234  
 Al had she taken preestes two or thre, . . . C.Pard. 371  
 Lay by his doghtres two unwitynly; . . . C.Pard. 486  
 A word or two, as olde bookes trete, . . . C.Pard. 630  
 This fruyt cometh of the bicheed bones two, . . . C.Pard. 656  
 It was me toold er ye cam here two houres; . . . C.Pard. 671  
 And two of us shul kepen subtilly . . . C.Pard. 798  
 That it departed were among us two, . . . C.Pard. 814  
 And two of us shul strenger be than oon, . . . C.Pard. 825  
 And in the two his poyson poured he; . . . C.Pard. 872  
 For which anon they storven bothe two, . . . C.Pard. 888  
 Than hadde thise wrecches two, er hir endynge, . . . C.Pard. 892  
 Thus ended been thise homycides two, . . . C.Pard. 893  
 Paraventure ther may fallen oon or two . . . C.Pard. 935  
 And ech of hem hadde wyves mo than two, . . . D.WB. 57  
 As thre of hem were goode, and two were badde, . . . D.WB. 196  
 Oon of us two mooste bowen, doutelees, . . . D.WB. 440  
 That Socrates hadde with his wyves two; . . . D.WB. 728  
 We fille accorded by us selven two, . . . D.WB. 812  
 'Lo,' quod the Somanour, 'Goddess armes twol' . . . D.WB. 833  
 Telle of a somonour swich a tale or two . . . D.WB. 842  
 But if I telle tales, two or thre, . . . D.WB. 846  
 Two creatures accordynge in feere, . . . D.WB. 924  
 Growynge upon his heed, two asses eres, . . . D.WB. 954  
 Myn housbonde hath longe asses erys two, . . . D.WB. 976  
 'Nay, thanne,' quod she, 'I shrewe us bothe twol' . . . D.WB. 1062  
 I do no fors the whether of the two, . . . D.WB. 1234  
 For joye he hente hire in his armes two, . . . D.WB. 1252  
 He koude spare of leechours oon or two, . . . D.Fri. 1325  
 And somme hem to the chapitre bothe two, . . . D.Fri. 1361  
 Than possible is to telle in yeres two; . . . D.Fri. 1368  
 And somtyme han we myght of bothe two, . . . D.Fri. 1492  
 And therof wol I speke a word or two, . . . D.Sum. 1835  
 My child is deed withinne thise wykes two, . . . D.Sum. 1852  
 Maken hir sours to Goddes eres two, . . . D.Sum. 1941  
 Upon a day out ryden knyghtes two; . . . D.Sum. 2019  
 That is to seyn, bothe oon, and two, and thre," . . . D.Sum. 2035  
 Seyde on a day bitwene hem two right thus: . . . D.Sum. 2047  
 Soone after this, a furlong wey or two, . . . E.Cl. 616  
 Whan it was two year old, and fro the brest . . . E.Cl. 617  
 His eyen two, and wondreth that she may . . . E.Cl. 669  
 For which it semed thus that of hem two . . . E.Cl. 715  
 To bryngyn boom agayn his children two . . . E.Cl. 766  
 Hire children two, whan she gan hem tembrace, . . . E.Cl. 1101  
 Bitwix hem two, now they been met yfeere, . . . E.Cl. 1113  
 Lyven thise two in concord and in reste, . . . E.Cl. 1129  
 In al a toun Grisildis thre or two; . . . E.Cl. 1165  
 Thise monthes two, and moore nat, *pardee!* . . . E.Mch. 1234  
 Ther fil a stryf bitwix his bretheren two, . . . E.Mch. 1475  
 Ther may no man han parfite bliises two,— . . . E.Mch. 1638  
 In two of Tawr, was into Cancre glyden, . . . E.Mch. 1887  
 And May his wyf, and no wight but they two, . . . E.Mch. 2050  
 Up to the tree he caste his eyen two, . . . E.Mch. 2360  
 Thought be God! with bothe myne eyen two, . . . E.Mch. 2385  
 As he that hath a day or two y-seyn, . . . E.Mch. 2404  
 Hadde two sones on Elpheta his wyf, . . . F.Sq. 29  
 Which I shal telle yow bitwix us two, . . . F.Sq. 317  
 They thanken hym galpynge, by two, by thre, . . . F.Sq. 354  
 For, as I trowe, thise been causes two, . . . F.Sq. 451  
 To loven two, as writen folk biforn; . . . F.Sq. 551  
 This lasteth longer than a yeer or two . . . F.Sq. 574  
 That faught in lystes with the bretheren two . . . F.Sq. 668  
 A tale or two, or breken his biheste, . . . F.Fkl. 698  
 Though to this man I speke a word or two, . . . F.Fkl. 701  
 And dwelled there two year,—the book seith thus, . . . F.Fkl. 813  
 Two year and moore, as was his aventure; . . . F.Fkl. 940  
 No faster cours than ye thise yeres two; . . . F.Fkl. 1068  
 Two year and moore, lay wrecche Aurelyus . . . F.Fkl. 1102  
 And in swich forme enduren a wovke or two, . . . F.Fkl. 1161  
 But if it were a two furlong or thre, . . . F.Fkl. 1172  
 Saugh it was tyme, he clapte his handes two, . . . F.Fkl. 1203  
 She wepeth, wailleth al a day or two, . . . F.Fkl. 1348  
 Oon of thise two bihoveth me to chese, . . . F.Fkl. 1359  
 And hente the ymage in hir handes two, . . . F.Fkl. 1391  
 Than I departe the love bitwix yow two, . . . F.Fkl. 1532  
 Of thise two folk ye gete of me namore . . . F.Fkl. 1556 var  
 Two year, or thre, for to respiten me, . . . F.Fkl. 1582  
 Coronet two, the which he bar in honde; . . . G.SN. 221  
 For though I hadde hem in myne handes two . . . G.SN. 249  
 Valerian seyde, 'Two coronet han we, . . . G.SN. 253  
 Coronet two of floures wel smellynge, . . . G.SN. 279  
 Quod she, 'that wolden two answers conclude . . . G.SN. 429  
 Almache answerde, 'Chees oon of thise two,— . . . G.SN. 458  
 And borwe gold, be it a pound or two, . . . G.CY. 674  
 For bothe two, by my salvacioun, . . . G.CY. 848  
 This is to seyn, they fallen bothe two, . . . G.CY. 851  
 To lene a man a noble, or two, or thre, . . . G.CY. 1037  
 And lat hym bryngen ounces two or thre, . . . G.CY. 1104  
 Quod this chanoun, 'thyne owene handes two . . . G.CY. 1154  
 in two maneres; as to be put out of hooly . . . I.Pars. 100-5  
 is ful perilous. For ther been two manere . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 a thyng in two pees, right so . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 Forsothe synne is in two maneres, . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 ther be a difference bitwix thise two causes . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 Now been ther two maneres of pride, . . . I.Pars. 405-10  
 Now hath malice two speces, that is to . . . I.Pars. 485-90

## Two—Continued

Of thise two spes comth bakkytyng, . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 two maneres; that oon of hem is good . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 in two maneres, that is to seyn, sodeyn . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 Salomon, that they han two swerdes . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 Of the remedie of thise two synnes, as . . . I.Pars. 710-5  
 but o mawmet or two and the avaricious man . . . I.Pars. 745-50  
 two maneres; as by kynrede, or othere . . . I.Pars. 785-90  
 agayns Goddes heeste, and in two maneres, . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
 of thynges sacred to Crist, in two maneres; . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
 for thise two synnes been so no cosyngs, . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 hym to his wif, and they shullen be two . . . I.Pars. 905-10  
 parentele is in two maneres, outhur gostly . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 of this synne, and this is in two maneres; . . . I.Pars. 925-30  
 namely in two thynges, that is to seyn, . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 been, or elles ther is bitwixe hem two, . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 by the two, if ther be a confessor to which he . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 shryven hem; that stant in two maneres. . . I.Pars. 1070-5  
 Wanhope is in two maneres: . . . BD. 403  
 They two that make floures growe, . . . BD. 1067  
 In a temple, for bothe two . . . BD. 1169  
 But therof no fors, of hem two. . . Mars. 71  
 The grete joye that was betwix hem two . . . Mars. 121  
 Not but two pas within the gate hit stood; . . . Mars. 129  
 He passeth but oo steyre in dayes two, . . . Anel. 60  
 And when the wretched Theban bretheren two . . . Anel. 153  
 To loven two, and was in bigamy. . . Anel. 336  
 Ne nevermo myn yen two be drye, . . . PF. 148  
 Right as be-twixen adamautes two . . . PF. 275  
 To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
 thise two letres ther were seyn degrees . . . Bo.2. p.2. 315-20  
 two tonnes; the toon is ful of good, and . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335-40  
 seye thi two sones maked conselleris, and . . . Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
 when thou, syttinge bytwixen thi two sones . . . Bo.2. p.4. 370-5  
 schal I seyn eke of thi two sones . . . Bo.2. p.7. 550-5  
 mochel as bothe two spaces ben endyd, . . . Bo.3. p.5. 735-40  
 hir power; of whiche two Senek . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5  
 assembled a moeyng in-to two rowndes, . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
 mowen not ben two sovereyn goodis that . . . 915-20  
 For so as good and yvel ben two contraries, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1180-5  
 Two thynges ther ben in which . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1185-90  
 and yif that oon of thise two failthe, ther . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1185-90  
 ther ben two thynges that han o same . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1205-10  
 whether of thise two demestow for more myghti? . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5  
 whiche of thise two oughte to ben holden the . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5  
 mowen seen that thise two thynges ben . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1455-60  
 bytwixen these two sothfast or verreie . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
 1725-30  
 Man is a resonable two-foted beest. . . Bo.5. p.4.  
 1795-800  
 wolde answer ayein to thise two (that is . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1835-40  
 and that thilke two (that is to seyn, wit . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1835-40  
 For certes ther ben two maneris of . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1905-10  
 A-midde the see betwixen winder two . . . TC.1. 417  
 For harmes mighten folwen, mo than two, . . . TC.1. 614  
 'Sith thus of two contraries is o lore, . . . TC.1. 645  
 'And witheth wel, that bothe two ben vices.— . . . TC.1. 687  
 A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe two! . . . TC.1. 1041  
 And fond two othere ladies sete and she . . . TC.2. 81  
 They faren wel, God save hem bothe two! . . . TC.2. 163  
 And every wight that was a-boute hem two . . . TC.2. 215  
 Whil they two hadde al that hem liste on honde . . . TC.2. 217  
 'Of harmes two the lesse is for to chese: . . . TC.2. 470  
 Of you, though that ye sterven bothe two, . . . TC.2. 487  
 Ther were nevere two so wel y-met! . . . TC.2. 586  
 Til two or three of his messages yeden . . . TC.2. 936  
 Shal not ben holden fully yeres twof!— . . . TC.2. 1298  
 And by my trouthe, or it be dayes two, . . . TC.2. 1362  
 And with that word quod Troilus, 'Ye two, . . . TC.2. 1692  
 Upon you two: com off now, if ye connel . . . TC.2. 1742  
 And two—thee Troilus, when thou mayst gon, . . . TC.3. 194  
 When every wight was voided but they two, . . . TC.3. 232  
 And after I go telle it two or three; . . . TC.3. 313  
 wolde of hem two or to it lye an eere . . . TC.3. 459 var  
 These like two, Criseyde and Troilus, . . . TC.3. 507  
 That dar I seyn, now ther is but we two. . . TC.3. 865  
 This' seid by hem that ben not worth two fecches! . . . TC.3. 936  
 Is on you two, and ye ben bothe wise, . . . TC.3. 942  
 For, by that God that wroughte us bothe two, . . . TC.3. 1165  
 Now is this bet than bothe two be lorn! . . . TC.3. 1223  
 How blithe unto hem bothe two thou were! . . . TC.3. 1318  
 These like two that ben in armes laft, . . . TC.3. 1338  
 This Troilus ful ofte her yen two . . . TC.3. 1352  
 These like two of which that I you seye, . . . TC.3. 1394  
 In joye and seurte Pandarus hem two . . . TC.3. 1678  
 But-if it were a man of his or two, . . . TC.4. 221  
 His yen two for plete of herte, . . . TC.4. 246  
 'O woful yen two, sin your disport . . . TC.4. 309  
 Ye, oon or two, withouten any doute. . . TC.4. 404  
 And namely sin ye two ben al oon! . . . TC.4. 592  
 Therwith the terys from her eighen two . . . TC.4. 736 var  
 'Myn em, Pandare, of joyes mo than two . . . TC.4. 828

## Two—Continued

Aboute her yen two a purple ring . . . TC.4. 869  
 Thise wordes seid, she on her armes two . . . TC.4. 911  
 Took her in armes two, and kiste her ofte, . . . TC.4. 1219  
 For, dredeles, withinne a wowe or two . . . TC.4. 1278  
 Though that we ben a day or two a-twinne. . . TC.4. 1614  
 Why n'il I rather with a man or two . . . TC.5. 47  
 But here and there, now here a word or two. . . TC.5. 179  
 Hath after me shright alle thise nightes two. . . TC.5. 320  
 If thou thus ligge a day or two or three, . . . TC.5. 411  
 But God it wot, or fully monthes two, . . . TC.5. 766  
 Swich as men clepe a word with two visages, . . . TC.5. 899  
 And that anon, thise ilke lordes two; . . . TC.5. 1311  
 But in two monthes yit ye not retorne. . . TC.5. 1351  
 'Myn yen two, in veyn with which I see, . . . TC.5. 1373  
 Touching us two how thynges han y-stonde, . . . TC.5. 1612  
 Thou oon, and two, and three, eterne onlive, . . . TC.5. 1863  
 That regnest ay in three and two and oon, . . . TC.5. 1864  
 On pilgrymage myles two . . . HF.1. 116  
 She gan to wringe hir hondes two. . . HF.1. 299  
 And mo berdes in two houres— . . . HF.2. 181  
 Of which I wil thee two devyse, . . . HF.2. 264  
 That of the lettres oon or two . . . HF.3. 54  
 They were a-chekked bothe two, . . . HF.3. 1003  
 Shal han that oon [of] two, but bothe . . . HF.3. 1014  
 I fel on slepe, in-with an houre or two. . . LGW. 209  
 Two firy daries, as the glades rede, . . . LGW. 235  
 Two lordes, which that were of grete renouue, . . . LGW. 711  
 Ye lovers two, if that I shal nat lye, . . . LGW. 743  
 Betwix hem two; this was the first morwe . . . LGW. 1230  
 And taketh hir within his armes two. . . LGW. 1302  
 Ther other falsen oon, thou falseste wol! . . . LGW. 1377  
 And with two boles maked al of bras, . . . LGW. 1432  
 Ful cunnyngly these lordes two he grette, . . . LGW. 1485  
 So that withynne a day, or two or three, . . . LGW. 1511  
 Of these two here was a shrewede les, . . . LGW. 1545  
 And upon hir begat he children two, . . . LGW. 1562  
 And of his children two, she sayede him this: . . . LGW. 1568  
 They been accorded ful betwix hem two, . . . LGW. 1635  
 And with hir lefts yonge children two, . . . LGW. 1657  
 Yet wol the watir quappe a day or two, . . . LGW. 1767  
 'Thow bedd', quoth she, 'that hast receyved two, . . . LGW. 2211  
 Thow shalt answer of two and not of oon, . . . LGW. 2212  
 And hym embraceth with hir armes two. . . LGW. 2287  
 (And yet of beaute was she two so ryche), . . . LGW. 2291  
 In Greece whilom weren brethern two . . . LGW. 2562  
 Al thogh so be that they were brethern two, . . . LGW. 2601  
 Gif thou say nay, we two shal have a byker, . . . LGW. 2661  
 And sayde, 'Hereof a draught, or two, or thre, . . . LGW. 2667  
 Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . Merc.B. 1  
 Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . Merc.B. 6  
 Your yen two wol slee me sodenly; . . . Merc.B. 11  
 Yit alwey two thynges doon me dye, . . . Comp.A. 41  
 for two causes. The first cause is for that . . . Astr. 5-11  
 2. *Ansa*.—This ryng renneth in a . . . Astr. 25-32  
 that Julius Cesar toke 2 daies oute of . . . Astr. 50-7  
 in manere of 2 squyres, or ellis in manere . . . Astr. 50-7  
 2 signes called the Equinoxia. And alle . . . Astr. 70-5  
 in two ilike parties even distantes fro . . . Astr. 75-82  
 the two anyspories, that is the partie of . . . Astr. 82-8  
 by 2 and 2, all be it so that on . . . Astr. 82-8  
 ben divided by oon, and some by two, . . . Astr. 82-8  
 a signe departed by two degrees and two, . . . Astr. 100-8  
 22. *Labelum*.—Than hast thou a Label . . . Astr. 108-15  
 2. *Conclusio*. To knowe the altitude of . . . Astr. 121-7  
 passed 8 of the clokke the space of 2 degrees . . . Astr. 139-45 var  
 Astrelabie ben compowned by two and two, . . . Astr. 168-70  
 ben compownet by . . . or elles by 2 and 2 . . . Astr. 168-70 var  
 bytwixe 2 almykanteras, or ellis yf thin . . . Astr. 174-9  
 whiche ben called the two crepuscules . . . Astr. 211-5  
 shalt finde but 2 degrees in al the zodiak of . . . Astr. 211-5  
 that condicioun; and yit thilke 2 degrees . . . Astr. 215-8  
 Also, yf thou take 2 dayes naturales in . . . Astr. 218-22  
 in two halfe circles, as fro the heved . . . Astr. 218-22  
 that any two degrees that ben ylike fer fro . . . Astr. 218-22  
 eny of these two hevedes, truste wel that . . . Astr. 218-22  
 thilke two degrees ben of ilike declinacioun, . . . Astr. 245-51  
 22. *Conclusio*. To knowe in special the . . . Astr. 251-8  
 of thy region; for these two ben of oo . . . Astr. 258-62  
 hast thou 52. Now hast thou the height . . . Astr. 268-70  
 than 35 oute of 90; so leveh there 52; . . . Astr. 268-70  
 than is 52 degrees the latitude. I say not . . . Astr. 277-84  
 and her orisonte passing by the two poles . . . Astr. 277-84  
 of her heed, and two someres and two wynters . . . Astr. 294-301  
 in lasse than 2 houres equales. And these . . . Astr. 294-301  
 space than in 2 houres. Of whiches signes . . . Astr. 312-6  
 to Sagittarie. And thus evermore 2 signes . . . Astr. 319-22  
 rekene thilke parties in 32. Than is there . . . Astr. 358-62  
 32. *Conclusio*. To knowe in which parties . . . Astr. 358-62  
 And nota that evermore of 2 cytes . . . Astr. 382-5  
 or 2 townes, of which that oo town . . . Astr. 382-5  
 2 meridians is clepid the longitude of the . . . Astr. 382-5  
 And yf so be that two townes . . . Astr. 371-6  
 4 degrees bitwixe my two prickes. . . Astr. 382-91  
 was 2 degrees meridional; the toke I the . . . Astr. 382-91  
 2 degrees, that is to seyn, fro the heved of . . . Astr. 382-91  
 and thus have 2 degres bitwixe . . . Astr. 382-91  
 endlonge in my label the space of 2 degrees . . . Astr. 382-91  
 in his latitude of 2 degres meridional . . . RR. 202  
 Ful croked were hir hondis two, . . . RR. 202



**Two—Continued**

And smote toggyder her hondes two.	RR. 338
More than a child of two year olde.	RR. 402
Ful fetys damyselles two.	RR. 776
Grete love was awtixe hem two.	RR. 854
Bent were hir [browne] browis two.	RR. 861
Turke bowes two had he.	RR. 923
These bowes two helde Swete-lokyng.	RR. 937
And emeraudes more than two ounces.	RR. 1118
A myle or two in lengthe and brede.	RR. 1124
As it two yonge darsly were.	RR. 1298
Of which ther were two or three.	RR. 1354
The mountance of two fynger hight.	RR. 1562
Two cristall stonyes craftely.	RR. 1568
Ben passed in a day or two.	RR. 1682
Two dayes atte leest or thre.	RR. 1684
Thou shalt full scarcely seyn the two.	RR. 2534
While I lye in hir armes two.	RR. 2594
And pryvly bitwene yow two.	RR. 2862
For with hym were other two.	RR. 3024
Brought of these ilke two.	RR. 3035
Hir eyen two were cleer and light.	RR. 3199
And Wicked-Tunge is with these two.	RR. 3257
That for us two wole do right nought.	RR. 3582
This Jelousie, take us two.	RR. 3858
And the sclandre of us two.	RR. 3972
And lak and preise it bothe two.	RR. 4804
Of wille knytt bitwix two.	RR. 5203
Except only in causes two.	RR. 5292
In this two causes with his myght.	RR. 5301
Ye ii hundred in flesh and bonye.	RR. 5734
And yit ii thousand, as I gesse.	RR. 5735
That he hath geten a peny or two.	RR. 5842
I shal yeve hem a stroke or two.	RR. 6468
Ben clepid ii. extremytees.	RR. 6526
A thousand and two hundred year.	RR. 7097
Two heedes in one hood at ones.	RR. 7386
He shulde knowe hem bothe two.	RR. 7434
Ful dousy ben our heeles two.	RR. 7486
Two tregetours art thou and he.	RR. 7586

**Two see Atwo, Twa, Twain****Twofold see Twelffold****Tydeus**

For when Amphiorax and Tydeus.	Anel. 57
Of which the sone of Tydeus took hede.	TC.5. 88
Of dedes, lik his fader Tydeus.	TC.5. 803
'For if my fader Tydeus,' he seyde.	TC.5. 932
And of this lord descended Tydeus	TC.5. 1480
She tolde ek how Tydeus, or she stente.	TC.5. 1485
Whan Tydeus slough fifty knyghtes stoute.	TC.5. 1493
How Tydeus was slayn, lord of Argeyes.	TC.5. 1501
Tydeus sone, that doun descended is.	TC.5. 1514
Criseyde lov' th the sone of Tydeus.	TC.5. 1746

**Tyle see Thule****Tyrannies**

so manye tyranyes, than doth thilke tyraunt	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
---	-----------------------

**Tyranny**

He, for despit and for his tyrannye.	A.Kn. 941
That is so lowe y-brought by tyrannye.	A.Kn. 1111
Humbleesse hath slayn in hire al tyrannye.	B.M.L. 165
The kynges mooder, ful of tyrannye?	B.M.L. 696
Unto thy malice and thy tyrannye.	B.M.L. 779

**Tyranny—Continued**

That longe tyme it was er tyrannye.	B.Mk. 3661
Be vertuous and hate tyrannye.	B.Mk. 3698
Upon the crueltee and tyrannye	Pity. 6
For men ne shulde not knowe hir tyrannye.	Pity. 67
And crueltee, and boet, and tyrannye.	Mars. 37
He held the cite by his tyrannye.	Anel. 66
That usyn wilfulled and tyrannye.	LGW.G. 355
That han no reward but at tyrannye.	LGW. 375
And as for men, loketh which tyrannye	LGW. 1883
No lord, no taylage by no tyranye.	Form.A. 54

**Tyrant**

Upon the tiraunt Creon hem to wreke.	A.Kn. 961
The tiraunt, with the pray by force y-raff;	A.Kn. 2015
He slow the cruel tyrant Busirus.	B.Mk. 3293
'Where is this false tiraunt, this Neroun?'	B.Mk. 3727
Som tyrant is, as ther be many oon.	E.Mch. 1989
'Lo, eek the tiraunt Aristoclide.	F.Fkl. 1387
Right so bitwixe a titleles tiraunt	H.Mop. 223
That for the tiraunt is of gretter myght	H.Mop. 227
Ther was the tyrant with his fethres donne	PF. 334
thilke unmyghty tiraunt. But who so that.	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
stedfast resoun? As whilom a tyrant	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
ayens this tyrant; but this freman boot	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
visage of thilk wode tyrant. So that	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
the tormentes that this tyrant wende to	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
A tyrant, that was kyng of Sysile.	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
(that is to seyn, o tiraunt) beren so manye	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
tyranyes, than doth thilke tyrant nat	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
'But ye han pley'd the tirant ny too longe.	TC.2. 1240
Hym oghte nat be tiraunt ne crewel.	LGW. 377

**Tyrants**

Whan Thretty Tiraunts ful of cursednesse	F.Fkl. 1368
that this conquerours, or tiraunts.	I.Pars. 765-70
drede ye tirauntes that ben wode and	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
seen that these felouns tirantes, that the	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
on heed . . . oon tyrant bere so manye tyrantis	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70 var
And nat be lyke tirauntes of Lumbardy.	LGW. 374
These tirauntes putte hem gladly nat in pres	Form.A. 33

**Tyre**

venym of Tyrie (this is to seyn, thei	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
fysche that men fynden in Tyrie, with	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
purples of Tyrie and with white peerles, algates	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20

**Tyrio**

'Quamvis se Tirio.'—Metrum 4	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
------------------------------	----------------------

**Tyro**

Or ellis of Tyro Appollonius.	B.M.L. 81
-------------------------------	-----------

**Tyrrene**

the watir that highte Tyrene. And over this, men	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
--	-----------------------

**U****Ubi**

'Heo ubi continuato dolore delatravi.'—Prosa 5.	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
---	-----------------------

**Ugly**

This ugly sergeant, in the same wyse	E.Cl. 673
He was so hidous and so ugly.	RR. 3038

**Ugolino**

Of the erl Hugelyn of Pyze the langour	B.Mk. 3597
--	------------

**Ulysses**

Ulixes, duc of the cuntre of Narice, and	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
duc Ulixes, bysegid with diverse yveles.	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
Ytakus (that is to seyn Ulixes) bywepete	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
for his bynde visage, yald to Ulixes	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
to seyn that Ulixes smoot out the eye	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
for whiche Ulixes hadde joye whan he	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5

**Umbra**

Umbra Recta, or ellis Umbra Extensa, and	Astr. 50-7
the netbir partie is clepid Umbra Versa.	Astr. 50-7

**Umbraide**

Frist whan she of hys falsnesse hym umbrayde	LGW. 1871 var
--	---------------

**Unable**

And elles holdeth me fals and unable	G.CY. 1131
it is unable to ben unlaced—thow that	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
forth the ordre of causes unable to ben I-bowed.	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
thing that is unable to be wened	Bo.4. p.7. 1680-5
For now adayes a man is holde unable	L.St. 10

**Unadvised**

That unavysed smyteth gilteles!	H.Mop. 280
sourden by freletee unavysed and sodeynly	I.Pars. 445-50
Ful unavised of his wo cominge.	TC.1. 378
Witte unavised, sage folie.	RR. 4739

**Unagreeable**

draweth along unagreeable duellynges in	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
---	-----------------

**Unapt**

That was unapt to suffre loves hete—	TC.1. 978
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Unarated**

hoole and unarated, thou schalt wel	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
-------------------------------------	-----------------------

**Unarmed**

And is unarmed and unto mete y-set.	F.Sq. 173
-------------------------------------	-----------

**Unassayed**

that, unassayed he woot nat, or	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
---------------------------------	----------------------

**Unavised see Unadvised****Unbetide**

that the prescience woot byforn ne mowen nat	
unbetide?	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
betide, it ne may nat unbytide (as who	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
that ne mai nat unbytide, it mot bytiden.	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5

**Unbind**

for to unbynden us of synne and of	I.Pars. 275-80
moore strong for to unbynde than synne	I.Pars. 1070-5
Yow to delyvere, and fro this noyse unbynde.	PF. 523
mai unbynden hym fro the boondes of	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
Can not the mountaunce of a knotte unbinde.	TC.3. 1732
That al this world ne mighte her love unbinde.	TC.4. 675
Take now my soule, unbynde me of this uncrete;	LGW. 1339
More of my synnes me to unbynde!	RR. 6414

**Unbindeth**  
unbyndeth alle manere of frendshipe. . . . I.Pars. 510-5  
Fortune unbyndeth hem by the knowynge . . . Bo.2. p.8. 585-90

**Unbody**  
The Fate wolde, his soule sholde unbodye, . . . TC.5. 1550

**Unborn**  
Al be that thiike tyne they were unborn, . . . A.Kn. 2033  
But, for hir child so longe was unborn, . . . A.Kn. 2084  
Yet were me levere that I were unborn . . . B.Sh. 1372  
a child unborn of his mooder that shal sterue . . . B.Mel. 2230-5  
For that man is unborn dar I swere . . . TC.3. 269 var

**Unbound**  
Were I unbounden, al so moot I thee! . . . E.Mch. 1226  
wey of kynde as a thyng to been unbounde by hym . . . B.Mel. 2070-5  
nys no thyng unbounde from his olde lawe, . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
185-90  
mowen nat ben unbounden. And dignytees . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
science of gode werkes, unbounden fro the prysonne . . . Bo.2. p.7.  
665-70  
slaken hir nekkes from hir cheynnes unbounde; . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
655-60  
by a boond that may nat be unbounde. . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650-5  
and hath unbounden hym fro the pestilence . . . Bo.4. m.3.  
1315-20  
nat able to ben unbounde; the whiche . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1485-90  
absolut and unbounden. But thou wolt seyn . . . Bo.5. p.4.  
1755-60  
ben unbounden and quyit of all necesite; . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1935-40  
Late never thi lippe unbounden be, . . . RR. 2226  
So long be knette and not unbounde. . . . RR. 4700  
I am unbounde—What! Maist thou fynde . . . RR. 6413  
Of all my synnes me unbounde, . . . RR. 6416

**Unbowed**  
his nekke unbowed; and he disservide eftsones the . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1610-5

**Unbren-see Unburnt**

**Unbridled**  
Ech rakel dede and ech unbridled chere, . . . TC.3. 429

**Unbridled**  
Unbroiden, hanging al aboute her eres: . . . TC.4. 817

**Unbroke**  
Ye, for a grote! Unbrokele anon thy purs.' . . . C.Pard. 945  
Ne were worthy unbokelen his galoche . . . F.Sq. 555  
Unbrokele, and shewe us what is in thy male; . . . I.Pars. 26

**Unbrokele**  
This gooth aright; unbrokele is the male; . . . A.Mil. 3115

**Unburied**  
Than for to suffre his body unburyed be? . . . F.Fkl. 1441

**Unburnt**  
O bush unbrent, brennyng in Moysees sight! . . . B.Pri. 1658  
Thilike that unbrende were. . . . HF.1. 173

**Unbuxomnesse**  
Ther as she fyndeth non unbuxomnesse. . . . Bal.Ch. 26

**Uncertain**  
of Fortune is perilous and uncertein, . . . B.Mel. 2645-50  
That we shul deye, as uncerteyn we alle . . . E.Cl. 125  
fortune, that is uncerteyn to alle mortal . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
the thinges that whilom semeden uncerteyn to me.' . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1025-30  
of thing to comen, but rather an uncerteyn opynioun; . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1675-80  
demeth the thinges uncertayn, as men doon, of . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1705-10  
noon uncertein thing ne mai ben in hym that . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1705-10  
Uncerteyn and no stedefast forseynge . . . TC.4. 989 var

**Uncharitably**  
repreve hym uncharitably of synne, as 'thou . . . I.Pars. 625-30

**Uncircumscrip**  
Uncircumscrip, and al mayst circumscrive, . . . TC.5. 1865

**Uncle**  
'Ey, uncle, now welcome y-wis!' quod she; . . . TC.2. 87  
'Uncle!' quod she, 'your maistres is not here!' . . . TC.2. 88  
'Now, uncle dere,' quod she, 'telle it us' . . . TC.2. 122  
'And why so, uncle myn? Why so?' quod she.— . . . TC.2. 136  
'Now, uncle min, I n'il you not displesse, . . . TC.2. 146  
'Nay, blame have I, myn uncle,' quod she thenne. . . . TC.2. 210  
'Y-wis, myn uncle,' quod she, 'graunt mercy!' . . . TC.2. 239  
And with that word her uncle anon her kiste, . . . TC.2. 250  
'Ye, douteles,' quod she, 'myn uncle dere!'— . . . TC.2. 494  
Which that myn uncle swerth he mot be ded . . . TC.2. 654  
Criseyde, whan that she he uncle herde, . . . TC.2. 1100  
'Now by your fey, myn uncle,' quod she, 'dere, . . . TC.2. 1103  
Ne bring me non; and also, uncle dere, . . . TC.2. 1132  
But, for the love of God, myn uncle dere, . . . TC.2. 1476  
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Go we, uncle dere!' . . . TC.2. 1724  
'I wol,' quod she, 'myn uncle lief and dere; . . . TC.3. 645  
'Why! uncle myn,' quod she, 'who tolde him this? . . . TC.3. 842  
Foryaf, and with her uncle gan to playe, . . . TC.3. 1578  
'Go,' quod Criseyde, 'and uncle, trefwely, . . . TC.4. 939

**Uncleane**  
And nat bigeten of mannes sperme uncleane, . . . B.Mk. 3199  
fowle and uncleane luxuris, he is withholden . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
1305-10

**Unclose**  
Of the sonne, for ther it wol uncloose. . . . LGW. 65  
Of this flour, whan that it shulde uncloose . . . LGW. 111  
I rede hir nought the yate uncloose; . . . RR. 4230

**Unclosed**  
Knelyng alwey, til it unclosed was, . . . LGW. 117  
Left hem unclosed wilfully; . . . RR. 3921  
Uncloisd, and yit I drede sore . . . RR. 3925  
The knotte may unclosed bee, . . . RR. 4698

**Unclothed**  
he unclothide hym of pite of fadir; . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600

**Uncommitted**  
For office uncommyttyd ofte anoyeth.' . . . PF. 518

**Unconstrained**  
And of hir owene vertu unconstreyned . . . C.Doc. 61

**Uncoveren**  
Unkorven and ungrobbed lay the vyne; . . . Form.A. 14

**Uncounseled**  
Uncounceiled goth ther noon fro me. . . . RR. 6868

**Uncouple**  
Or any vice, dorste on hym uncowple. . . . B.Mk. 3692

**Uncoupling**  
At the uncoupling of his houndes. . . . BD. 377

**Uncourteously**  
But if I wolde speke uncourteily; . . . E.Mch. 2363

**Uncourtesy**  
It were to gret uncourtesie; . . . RR. 3587

**Uncouth**  
So unkouth and so riche, and wroght so weel . . . A.Kn. 2497  
the forme of daunces So unkouthes, and so fresche con-  
tenaunces, . . . F.Sq. 284  
some newe thyng and unkouth. . . . Bo.2. p.1. 270-5  
stidfastnesse is uncouth to my maneris? . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
In many an uncouth glad and deep matere, . . . TC.2. 151  
Of sentement, and in so uncouth wise . . . TC.3. 1797  
Pleye an uncouth thyng to telle; . . . HF.3. 189  
Unkouthes syghtes and tydynges, . . . HF.3. 920

**Uncouthly**  
To graythe hir wel and uncouthly. . . . RR. 584

**Uncoverable**  
of clothyng of man or woman is uncoverable, . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
manere folk, yet is it, certes, moost uncoverable . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
and so uncoverable, that the nedry povertie . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1525-30

**Uncovered**  
seith Salomon, 'An hous that is uncovered . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
and uncovered to the bothe the certein . . . Bo.2. p.8. 590-5

**Unconning**  
I am yong and unkonnynge, as thou woost, . . . A.Kn. 2393  
negligence and unkonnynge, ye have mysborn yow . . . B.Mel. 3065-70  
it to the defaute of myn unkonnynge, and . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
Thogh that I be unkonnynge and unmete . . . Comp.L. 70  
fiateries, any unkunnynge and unprofitable man . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30  
the wikilde or unkunnynge multitude of hem. (This is . . . Bo.1. p.3. 80-5  
that is al unkunnynge and ignorant may . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1735-40  
Thise porters ben unconning every mo, . . . TC.5. 1139  
That I have seid here, through myn unconnyng, . . . Comp.A. 69  
These briddis, that nought unkunnynge . . . RR. 686

**Undecima**  
'Assencior inquam cuncta.'—Prosa 11 . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
970-5

**Undecimum**  
'Quisquis profunda.'—Metrum 11 . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
1040-5

**Unde fouled**  
of god unwemmed and unde fouled, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360-5

**Undepartable**  
of the undepartable payne of schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
1285-90

**Under**  
Under his belt he bar ful thriftily— . . . A.Prol. 105  
And for to festne his hood under his chyn . . . A.Prol. 195  
Aboute his nekke under his arm adoun. . . . A.Prol. 393  
That gretter was ther noon under the sonne. . . . A.Kn. 863  
Under the sonne he looketh, and anon, . . . A.Kn. 1697  
And downward from an hille, under a bente, . . . A.Kn. 1981  
The smylere, with the knyfe under the cloke; . . . A.Kn. 1999  
Under the wheel ful lowe he lay adoun. . . . A.Kn. 2023  
And westward, thurgh the gates under Marte, . . . A.Kn. 2581  
Is under Venus, estward in the place, . . . A.Kn. 2585  
He, rolleth under foot as dooth a bal; . . . A.Kn. 2614  
Under oure feet, on which we trede and goon, . . . A.Kn. 3022  
That chaunteth thus under oure boures wal? . . . A.Mil. 3367  
Under his tonge a trewe-love he beer, . . . A.Mil. 3692  
And stille he stant under the shot-wyndows,— . . . A.Mil. 3695  
Bihynde the mille, under a leveel, . . . A.Rv. 4061  
Wedden his child under oure lawe sweets, . . . B.ML. 223  
And to be bounde under subjeccioun . . . B.ML. 287  
And to been under mannes governance.' . . . B.ML. 280  
O serpent, under femynynytes, . . . B.ML. 406  
Caste under this ful mortally to styng. . . . B.ML. 507  
Under an hood, that nempnen I ne kan, . . . B.ML. 578  
Under Alla, kyng of al Northumbrelond, . . . B.ML. 904  
Under an hethen castel atte laste— . . . B.ML. 987  
Under the senatoures governance. . . . B.Sh. 1287  
For yet under the yerde was the mayde. . . . B.Th. 1979  
And slepe under my goore. . . . B.Th. 2107  
So worthy under wede; . . . B.Mel. 2605-10  
'Under the hony of the goodes . . . B.Mk. 3455  
And slepen under the bush; and she koude eke . . . B.Mk. 3741  
Was never capitayn under a kyng . . . B.NP. 4292  
And shipe and man under the water wente . . . B.NP. 4292



**Under—Continued**

Under the moone that may wane and waxe;	C.Doc. 23
Whil that they been under your governance;	C.Doc. 96
Under a shepherde softe and necligent	C.Doc. 101
Thus spitte I out my venym under hewe	C.Pard. 421
Under a tree, and there he wole abyde;	C.Pard. 763
There is no man that lyveth under the trone	C.Pard. 842
Boweth youre heed under this hooly bulle!	C.Pard. 909
Under that colour hadde I many a myrthe,	D.WB. 399
And lith y-grave under the roode beam,	D.WB. 496
In every bush or under every tree,	D.WB. 879
Seyde Myds hadde under his longe heres,	D.WB. 953
In al this care, under a forest syde,	D.WB. 990
That under erthe is grave, or lith above,	D.WB. 1065
A gay yeman, under a forest syde.	D.Fri. 1380
Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe,	D.Fri. 1386
Under the gras and styngth subtilly;	D.Sum. 1995
Shal holde his nose upghat under the nave.	D.Sum. 2266
'Hoste,' quod he, 'I am under youre yerde,	E.Cl. 22
Boweth youre nekke under that blisful yok	E.Cl. 113
Thanne was she oon the faireste under sonne,	E.Cl. 212
And for he saugh that under lowe degree	E.Cl. 425
And for to lyve under that hooly bond	E.Mch. 1261
In libertee and under noon arrest,	E.Mch. 1282
Under this yok of mariage y-bounde.	E.Mch. 1285
Under his pilwe, rede it if hym leste!	E.Mch. 2004
That stood under a laurer, alwey grene.	E.Mch. 2037
Thy ylfes, under hewe of stidefastesse,	E.Mch. 2063
And stille he sit under a bush anon.	E.Mch. 2155
There is no fowel that fleeth under the hevene	F.Sq. 149
Til I koude fle ful hye under the sky—	F.Sq. 503
It was so wrapped under humble cheere,	F.Sq. 507
And under hewe of trouthe in swich manere,	F.Sq. 508
Under plesance, and under bisy peyne,	F.Sq. 509
Right as a serpent hit hym under floures	F.Sq. 512
under subtil colour and aqueyntaunce	F.Sq. 516 var
And under is the corpe, swich as ye woot,	F.Sq. 519
For she was oon the faireste under sonne,	F.Fkl. 734
Under the ground, ther Pluto dwelleth inne,	F.Fkl. 1075
Under his brest he baar it moore secree	F.Fkl. 1109
Or elles they were sunken under grounde.	F.Fkl. 1269
Under hir robe of gold that sat ful faire,	G.SN. 132
Under the hevene no wight thynke may.	G.SN. 215
Withinne hire buryng-place under the stoon;	G.SN. 409
And nyght and day greet fyre they under betten.	G.SN. 518
At Boghton-under-Blee, us gan atake	G.CY. 558
And under that he had a whit surpys	G.CY. 558 var
A clote-leef he hadde under his hood	G.CY. 577
Under the Blee in Caunterbury weye?	H.Mcp. 3
For under hym another hadde shee,	H.Mcp. 198
I putte it ay under correcioun	I.Pars. 56
juge sitte above, and under hym the horrible put	I.Pars. 170-5
prophete Ysaye? That under hem shul been strawed	I.Pars. 195-200
oother name under hevене that is yve	I.Pars. 285-90
that been almost dede under asshen,	I.Pars. 545-50
seith Seint Peter, 'under hevене yeven	I.Pars. 595-600
how my lord hath take to me under my warde	I.Pars. 580-5
'Humbleth yow under the myght of	I.Pars. 985-90
and put it under a bushel, but men	I.Pars. 1035-40
That was under a rokke y-grave	BD. 164
With floures fele, faire under-feete,	BD. 400
That hit was shadwe over al under;	BD. 426
That semeth ful seke under your side.	BD. 556
Under colour of womanly Beautee,—	Pty. 66
Under the cros, ne his grevous penaunce,	ABC. 82
And Plesance, under governance and drede;	Comp.L. 27
Under the laurer, which that may not fade,	Anel. 19
Under a tre beside a welle, I say	PF. 211
And by him-self, under an ok I gesse,	PF. 223
Soth is that I am ever under your yerde,	PF. 640
put under fote the proude weerdes and	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
to putten undir hem the sovereyne kynges, whiche	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
put thy nekke undir the yok of hir.	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
I-ladde to-gidre fro thyn hous under so greet assemble	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
greet assemble of senatours and under the blithnesse	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
put under your excellence, thei ne han	Bo.2. p.5. 430-5
putten your-selven undir the fouleste thynges	Bo.2. p.5. 480-5
is covered and wrapped under that	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
layen undir the schadwes of the heye	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
undir erthe and the precyous stones that	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
hidde hi bemes undir the waves.	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
all the peples that ben undir the colde	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
peples that ben under the partye of the	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
his nekke, overcome, undir the foule reynes	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
cast undir by manye periles.	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
meedes, but it is cast undir and fortroden	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
undir the feet of felonous folk, and it	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
ben put undir the merit and the dissert of men.	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
things that ben put undir destyne ben	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
subgit undir. But some thynges ben put undir	Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5
and byzmyeth, and drencheth undir the laste deth,	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
undir the mene, or elles al that overpasseth	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
notificacious that ben I-hid undir the covertures of	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
demyth alle the thynges that ben undir that forme.	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
feeldes, or elles to walken undir the wodes.	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5

**Under—Continued**

the erthes undir hym.	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
lowe undir fote, syn that thi body is so	Bo.5. m.5. 1855-60
byholdynge alle thynges undir hym, ne	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900
And under eft, gan hem to wheelen bothe	TC.1. 139
Nor under cloude blak so bright a sterre,	TC.1. 175
And nigh the dore, ay under shames drede,	TC.1. 180
But naheles were under at the laste!	TC.1. 923
As any men that live under the sonne:	TC.2. 174
Wo worth that wight that tret ech underfotel	TC.2. 347
Til crowses feet be growe under your ye,	TC.2. 403
Under the chambres wal ther-as she lay,	TC.2. 919
Under her brest his longe clawes sette,	TC.2. 927
Al covered she the wordes under sheld.	TC.2. 1327
Under your yerde, egal to myn offend.	TC.3. 137
For al the good that God made under sonne;	TC.3. 378
Soth is, that under God ye ben our hierdes,	TC.3. 619
Under the barke, and laurer wax for drede;	TC.3. 727
I speke hem alle under correcioun	TC.3. 1332
That under that men mighte in reste abide,	TC.3. 1432
That neveremo under the grounde thou winde!	TC.3. 1440
And Pandarus gan under for to pryde,	TC.3. 1571
Under her nekke, and at the laste her keste.	TC.3. 1575
Under thy long lokkes thou most have the scalde	Adam. 3
Ther may be under goodlihed	HF.1. 274
Above, hit goth yet alway under,	HF.2. 297
Tho gan I loken under me,	HF.2. 456
Seten under hem in sees,	HF.3. 120
Under a walsh-note shale.	HF.3. 191
That dwelle in erthe under the mone,	HF.3. 441
And gan hem under him to presse,	HF.3. 498
Under the castel, faste by,	HF.3. 829
I lenynge faste by, undyr a bente,	LGW.G. 234
To have the world under theyr obeysaunce	LGW. 587 var
Ther kyng Nynus was graven, under a tree,—	LGW. 785
That it nere goon under the see adoun.	LGW. 792
Under a brake anon espiede she	LGW. 1471
Under the cope of hevене, that is above;	LGW. 1527
For al the good under the colde moone;	LGW. 2638
shewe the under full light reules and naked	Astr. 5-11
of the Lyne Meridionall, under the rynges,	Astr. 40-5
8. Under the compas of thilke degrees	Astr. 40-5
in augrym writen under that cercle.	Astr. 45-50
under the crose lyne, is marked the Skale	Astr. 50-7
the point of the southe lyne under the ringe	Astr. 60-5
17. The plate under the riet is	Astr. 65-70
20. Next these azymutes under the cercle	Astr. 88-92
in the Lyne Ecliptik of hevene, under whiche lyne	Astr. 97-100
clepid the Ecliptik Lyne, under whiche	Astr. 100-8
under thilke signes thei causen us by her	Astr. 100-8
writen under the same cercle. Tho leyde	Astr. 115-21
discendith under the west orisonte, and	Astr. 139-45
And what planete that is under thilke degre	Astr. 156-61
The remenaunt of the bordure under the orisonte	Astr. 179-85
strike of the planete under the forside west	Astr. 198-209
the houre of Mercurie entring under my west orisonte.	Astr. 198-209
succedith planete under planete fro Saturne	Astr. 198-209
planetes under the same lyne.	Astr. 236-40
that sitte lyne right under A, and under the pool,	Astr. 251-8
ageyn, and abide til that A is evene under the pool,	Astr. 251-8
the pool, and under F; for sothly than wol	Astr. 251-8
F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under the pool.	Astr. 251-8
discendith under the orisonte in thilke region, and	Astr. 262-6
Undir the trees to have her play.	RR. 1318
Beasydes a wel under a tree,	RR. 1456
Under that pyne tree a welle;	RR. 1464
That, under clothes warme and softe,	RR. 1731
I bynde undir this litel keye,	RR. 2093
Under the side full softly,	RR. 2097
Under her clothes pale and lene.	RR. 2684
Hem that bea meke undir youre cure.	RR. 3540
Liggyng undir an hawethorn;	RR. 4002
Undir his heed no pilowe was,	RR. 4003
Under ragges as riche rochette,	RR. 4754
I dulle under youre discipline,	RR. 4792
Conteyne undir obedience	RR. 4923
And halt myne herte undir his sele,	RR. 5145
Of which ther nys wight undir hevén	RR. 5961
Wel can I wre me undir wede,	RR. 6359
Of hym that is undir his cure.	RR. 6451
Under a cope of papelardie.	RR. 6796
That we undir our clothes wide	RR. 7045
So that no pride ther-undir be.	RR. 7273
Ther-undir is all my trechery;	RR. 7318
<b>Underfongeth</b>	
He undirfongth a gret peyne	RR. 5709
<b>Undergrown</b>	
For, hardly, she was nat undergrowe.	A.Prol. 156
<b>Underlings</b>	
and despit of youre underlynges is	I.Pars. 760-5
deffenden hire underlynges or hire	I.Pars. 770-5
<b>Undermeles</b>	
In undermeles and in morwenynges,	D.WB. 875
<b>Undern</b>	
Til it was passed undren of the day,	B.NP. 4412
The time of undren of the same day	E.Cl. 260
Abouten undern gan this erl alighte	E.Cl. 981

**Underneath**

And underneth hir feet she hadde a moone, . . . A.Kn. 2077  
 And underneth he had a white surpys; . . . G.CY. 558  
 entreth undir-nethe, that maketh hem . . . Bo.3. p.5. 725-30  
 Is undirnethe humblest clothing. . . . RR. 6148

**Undernom**

And when that he the savour undernom . . . G.SN. 243

**Undernomen**

wol nat been y-taught ne undernomen of his vice, . . . I.Pars. 400-5

**Underpighte**

He drank, and wel his girdel underpighte; . . . B.ML. 789

**Underput**

nat subgit ne underput to the folye of these happes . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50

**Underspore**

'Get me a staf, that I may underspore, . . . A.Mil. 3465

**Understand**

My wit is short, ye may wel understande. . . . A.Prol. 746  
 This maystow understande, and seen at eye. . . . A.Kn. 3016  
 But al honour, as I kan understande, . . . B.Sh. 1358  
 for, understande now, ye asken conseil to . . . B.Mel. 2280-5  
 Thus sholde ye understande the philosophre . . . B.Mel. 2280-5  
 Thanne may ye understande by . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
 how ye understande this text, and what is youre . . . B.Mel. 2465-70  
 'Certes,' quod Melibeus, 'I understande . . . B.Mel. 2465-70  
 ye shul understande that he that hath werre shal . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
 how that ye understande thilke wordes, . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
 I understande it in this wise: That I . . . B.Mel. 2520-5  
 And understood wel that the . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
 Thou shalt understande that the . . . B.Mel. 2575-80  
 the laste point. Thou shalt understande . . . B.Mel. 2580-5  
 And ye shul understande how that he . . . B.Mk. 3464  
 That gentil text kan I wel understande. . . . D.WB. 29  
 Ye wise wyves that kan understande. . . . D.WB. 225  
 By this proverbe thou shalt understande, . . . D.WB. 328  
 May understande that Jhesus, hevne kynz, . . . D.WB. 1181  
 To understande, although I tolde hem thees. . . . D.Fri. 1481  
 That we may understande what ye seye.' . . . E.Cl. 20  
 'Grisilde,' he seyde, 'ye shal wel understande . . . E.Cl. 344  
 That she ne shal wel understande his stevene, . . . F.Sq. 150  
 And first to Cecile, as I understande, . . . G.SN. 222  
 Of philosophres understande kan; . . . G.CY. 1444  
 now shul ye understande that ther been thre acciouns . . . I.Pars. 95-100  
 Now shalwou understande what is . . . I.Pars. 105-10  
 shal understande foure thynges; that is . . . I.Pars. 125-30  
 that may they understanden by the word of Job, . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 Whoso thanne wolde wel understande . . . I.Pars. 225-30  
 Gregorie thus: 'That we shulle understande . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
 And ye shul understande that in . . . I.Pars. 260-5  
 Now shal a man understande in which . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 The laste thyng that man shal understande . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
 Now shul ye understande what is . . . I.Pars. 315-20  
 First shalwou understande that . . . I.Pars. 315-20  
 it is necessarie to understande whennes . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
 Now shal ye understande in . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 Now shal men understande that al be . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 as ye shul understande. Ther is inobedienc, . . . I.Pars. 390-5  
 now shul ye understande which is the remedie agyns . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
 thou shalt understande the name of thy brother; . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 Understande eek, that in the name of neighbor . . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 But ye shal understande that ire is in . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 and understande wel that homycide, that is . . . I.Pars. 560-5  
 mouth ful ofte. And ye shul understande that . . . I.Pars. 625-30  
 And men shul understande that . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 shal understande that man suffreth foure . . . I.Pars. 660-5  
 And understand wel that obedienc is . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 And understand that avarice ne stant nat . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
 ye, that is for to understande, . . . I.Pars. 755-60  
 And farther-over understand wel . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 and marchaunt. And thou shalt understande . . . I.Pars. 775-80  
 And therefore understand that bothe he that selleth . . . I.Pars. 780-5  
 and ye shul understande that this been . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 Now shul ye understande that the . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
 cursed synnes. Understande eek, that . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 shalwou understande that matrimoyne is leefful . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
 Thanne shal men understande that for . . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 to understande if they assemble onoly for . . . I.Pars. 940-5  
 Now is it good to understande . . . I.Pars. 960-5  
 after thy contricioun. For understand . . . I.Pars. 980-5  
 And understand that this condicioun . . . I.Pars. 1000-5  
 to understande in entente to departe thy . . . I.Pars. 1005-10  
 And ye shul understande that orisouns . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 After this thou shalt understande that . . . I.Pars. 1045-50  
 Thanne shalwou understande that . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 Ye shul understanden also, that . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 And thou shalt understanden eek that . . . I.Pars. 1050-5  
 Thanne shalwou understande whiche . . . I.Pars. 1055-60  
 Thanne shal men understande what is . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 Now understand wel, and tak keep; . . . BD. 138  
 To do hir knowe and understande . . . BD. 1259  
 demaundes, so that I may understande . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
 estat of thi corage. I understande the . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5  
 now undirstond and gadere it togidre . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5  
 Now undirstand heere; . . . Bo.2. p.5. 420-5  
 of the loweste thynges; ne ye undirstanden . . . Bo.2. p.5. 455-60  
 (here and undirstand) in the lyghtnesse of swiche . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 undirstond now thus: yif that a man . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
 schal wel undirstonden that the issues of . . . Bo.3. p.7. 765-70  
 me clerly to undirstonde what thou seist, . . . Bo.3. p.10. 930-5  
 'I undirstonde wel,' quod I, 'what . . . Bo.3. p.10. 935-40

**Understand—Continued**

And for as moche as thou undirstonde which is the . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 I undirstonde yit in another manere that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 do me to undirstonden it. For this miracle . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
 manys resoun may undirstonde, thilke . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10  
 'Now undirstand,' quod sche, 'so as . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70  
 many othere questionis, I undirstonde . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20  
 'This undirstonde I wel,' quod I, 'and . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5  
 thou mowe the betere undirstonde this that folweth, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60  
 (as who seith, maistow undirstonden) of . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5  
 And strengest feithed ben, I undirstonde, . . . TC.1. 1007  
 Wher-as they can not pleylichly understande; . . . TC.2. 272  
 'Now understand, for I you naught requere . . . TC.2. 358  
 Th' effect, as fer as I can understande,— . . . TC.2. 1220  
 'Now, nece myn, ye shal wel understande,' . . . TC.3. 771  
 To understanden hit aright, . . . HF.1. 50  
 That English understande kan, . . . HF.2. 2  
 To understande my sentence. . . . HF.2. 202  
 But understand now right wel this, . . . HF.2. 565  
 For thy trespas, and understande it here: . . . LGW. 480  
 But understande wel that these degres of signes . . . Astr. 45-50  
 And understande wel that degres of this . . . Astr. 60-5  
 Aries and Libra. And understande wel . . . Astr. 70-5  
 the centre. And understande also that . . . Astr. 92-7  
 Generally understande this rewle, that thilke sterres . . . Astr. 97-100  
 And understande also that whan an . . . Astr. 108-15  
 Understande wel that these houres . . . Astr. 188-93  
 And understande wel that som tyme ben . . . Astr. 188-93  
 tyme the contrarie. But understande wel . . . Astr. 188-93  
 Understande wel that evermo, fro the . . . Astr. 198-209  
 Understande wel that thy zodiak is . . . Astr. 213-22  
 in somer. And therefore understande wel . . . Astr. 218-22  
 same tyme. And understande wel that . . . Astr. 235-6  
 Understande wel that as fer is the heved . . . Astr. 245-51  
 understande wel that the height of oure . . . Astr. 245-51  
 38 degres and 10 mynutes. Understande wel . . . Astr. 245-51  
 And understande wel that F is not considrid but onoly . . . Astr. 251-8  
 But understande wel that to prove this . . . Astr. 258-62  
 Understande wel that the latitude of eny . . . Astr. 262-6  
 And understande wel that alle the signes . . . Astr. 289-94  
 Thus maist thou understande also . . . Astr. 316-9  
 And forto don you to undirstonde, . . . RR. 1593  
 'Sire, if thee lyst to undirstande, . . . RR. 2061  
 But undirstonde in thyen entent, . . . RR. 2187  
 Toward the north I undirstonde, . . . RR. 4219  
 I wolde right fayne undirstonde . . . RR. 4682  
 The strengthe of John, they undirstonde . . . RR. 7183

**Understandest**  
 ryght thus: 'undirstondistow nat that . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 yit undirstandestow nat that I schal seie. . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
 is to seyn, 'Undirstondestow aught that . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70

**Understandeth**  
 that soone understandeth a matiere and . . . B.Mel. 2220-5  
 This knowen, that his heestes understandeth, . . . C.Pard. 646  
 And understandeth, that this false gyn . . . G.CY. 1165  
 'the lond of derknesse': understandeth that he . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
 Now, sith man understandeth . . . I.Pars. 370-5  
 Now understandeth that wikked ire is . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 Trusteth right wel and understandeth me, . . . TC.5. 887

**Understanding**  
 avarice, or coveitise, to commune understandynge; . . . I.Pars. 385-90  
 wit, sharpe understandynge, subtil engyn, . . . I.Pars. 450-5  
 And hath myn understandynge lorn, . . . BD. 564  
 Or kyndely understandynge . . . BD. 760  
 to the sighte of his undirstondynge . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50  
 al redy to the undirstondynge, I schal schewe . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5  
 as is of skillynge to undirstondynge, and of thing . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1480-5  
 Be brought to good undirstondynge. . . . RR. 2160

**Understanden** (*past part.*)  
 But algates ther-by was she understonde. . . . B.ML. 620  
 wordes been understonde of wommen . . . B.Mel. 2275-80  
 ne sholde nat han been understonden . . . B.Mel. 2470-5  
 sholde been understonden in this . . . B.Mel. 2475-80  
 been onoly understonden in the juges, . . . B.Mel. 2660-5  
 For thilke tyme, as I have understonde, . . . B.NP. 4070  
 Lordynges, right thus as ye have understonde . . . D.WB. 379  
 (The Wyf of Bath, if ye han understonde, . . . E.Mch. 1685  
 Hath understonde what this faucon seyde, . . . F.Sq. 437  
 ye han understonde what is pride, and whiche . . . I.Pars. 475-80  
 it moot be understonde that the service moot been . . . I.Pars. 785-90  
 'If I, . . . 'have undirstonden and knowen outrely . . . Bo.2. p.1. 255-60  
 'I hadde wel undirstonden it yif thou . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 schalt wel knowe that I have wel undirstonden . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50  
 it is undirstonden to be diverse. . . . Bo.3. p.10. 905-10  
 it is undirstonden in his owene kynde, men . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10  
 'Now herkne this: ye han wel understonde . . . TC.4. 1296  
 He hath nat wel the Goddes understonde: . . . TC.4. 1405  
 And seide, 'I understonden have amis; . . . TC.5. 1186  
 And beth not wroth, I have ek understonde . . . TC.5. 1614  
 That thou be understonde God bisechel— . . . TC.5. 1798  
 Thus shulde the thing be undirstonden. . . . RR. 6686  
 That they by John have undirstonden, . . . RR. 7204



**Understood** (*pret. tense*)  
 Thurgh which she understood wel every thyng . . . F.Sq. 434  
 What that he was, til that I understood . . . G.CY. 570  
 For of that sleight he no thyng understood; . . . G.CY. 1203  
 He understood, and bymyston by his brother, . . . G.CY. 1439  
 And resoun gladly she understood; . . . BD. 1010  
 My wo; and she wel understood . . . BD. 1260  
 al be it so that they ne undirstoden . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5  
 neither the hidere . . . ne the delvere . . . ne undir-  
 stoden . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5  
 If that his lady understood not this, . . . TC.1. 493  
 Than she of me aught elles understoode . . . TC.1. 1035  
 That Troilus wel understood that she . . . TC.5. 1642  
 That I ne undirstode it wele, . . . RR. 5140  
 If that his herte it undirstode, . . . RR. 5369

**Understood** *see Understanden*

**Undertake**  
 And he nas nat right fat, I undertake, . . . A.Prol. 288  
 Hardy he was, and wys to undertake: . . . A.Prol. 405  
 I undertake, withouten mast and seyl, . . . A.Mil. 3532  
 Hym hadde be levere, I dar wel undertake, . . . A.Mil. 3541  
 Thanne schalt thou awymme as myrie, I undertake, . . . A.Mil. 3575  
 That writ ynough of this, I undertake, . . . B.Mk. 3516  
 This storie is al so trewe, I undertake, . . . B.NP. 4401  
 kepeth wel tho that ye undertake . . . C.Doc. 82 *var*  
 I wepte but smal, and that I undertake! . . . D.WB. 592  
 Consenteth it, that dar I undertake; . . . E.Cl. 803  
 Hir answer eshal she have, I undertake. . . E.Mch. 2317  
 I dar nat undertake so heigh a thyng; . . . F.Sq. 36  
 Almoost an houre it is, I undertake, . . . F.Fkl. 1211  
 'As swithe al shal be wel, I undertake. . . G.CY. 1194  
 greet an emprise for to undertake to doon . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 for to suffre, that he dar nat undertake to do . . . I.Pars. 690-5  
 This vertu maketh folk to undertake harde thynges . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 Therefore I dar this fully undertake. . . TC.3. 338  
 Your women slegen alle, I undertake, . . . TC.3. 766  
 Wel coude he paynte, I undirtake, . . . RR. 175  
 It was ful old I undirtake, . . . RR. 230  
 To clothe hir with, I undirtake; . . . RR. 461  
 All shal be seid, I undirtake, . . . RR. 997  
 He is a wrecche, I undirtake, . . . RR. 5058  
 Or if a man wolde undirtake . . . RR. 6747  
 But I wolde al folk undirtake, . . . RR. 6991

**Undertaken**  
 For trusty th wel I ne have nat undyrtake. . . LGW.G. 71

**Undertaketh**  
 Presumpcioun is when a man undertaketh an emprise . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
 that undirtaketh to done that he wol nat . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90

And seyde, 'He which that nothing undertaketh, . . . TC.2. 807  
 That undirtakith to drynke up Seyne; . . . RR. 5710

**Undertook**  
 And undertooke to doon this ilke emprise. . . LGW. 1452

**Undeserved**  
 That undeserved suffrest jealousye, . . . TC.3. 1021

**Undevotion**  
 comth undevoicioun, thurgh which a man . . . I.Pars. 720-5

**Undid**  
 The chambre dore, undide it him anon; . . . TC.4. 352  
 she the gate . . . Undide and lete me passen in. . . RR. 1280

**Undigne**  
 She seyde, 'Lord, undigne and unworthy . . . E.Cl. 359  
 swiche undigne preestes and curates han . . . I.Pars. 790-5  
 they been unworthy and undigne. And whi is it . . . Bo.2. p.6. 610-5

**Undiscomfited**  
 he may holden his chere undiscomfited. . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5

**Undiscreet**  
 That is so undiscreet of governaunce . . . B.NP. 4624  
 Ay undiscreet, and chaungynge as a vane, . . . E.Cl. 996

**Undo**  
 And seyde, 'Undo, Gerveye, and that anon.' . . A.Mil. 3765  
 For to un-do hit at the fulle, . . . BD. 898  
 And with that word he gan undo a trappe, . . . TC.3. 741  
 That it undon on any maner side, . . . TC.3. 1735  
 And undo the signifiante . . . RR. 2169  
 To thee playnly he shall undo, . . . RR. 2873

**Undone**  
 they ne myghte nat ben undoon; . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20  
 As ye shull, whanne I have undo . . . RR. 1633  
 Whanne I undon have this dremyng, . . . RR. 2173

**Undoeth**  
 The wyndow she undoeth, and that in haste, . . . A.Mil. 3727  
 But undothe us the avysoun . . . RR. 9

**Undoutous**  
 ben stedfast to me by undoutous feyth.' . . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5

**Undren** *see Undern*

**Unease**  
 My gret unease full ofte I meene. . . RR. 2596  
 To known of myn gret unease, . . . RR. 3102

**Unequal** *see Inequal*

**Uneschewable**  
 ordre, proceeding by an uneschuable byndinge . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5

**Uneschewably**  
 ben to comen uneschewably, and so may . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5

**Unespied**  
 'It is ful hard to halten unespied . . . TC.4. 1457

**Uneth-** *see Unneth-*

**Unexercised**  
 ne schulde nat perysahe unexercised in governaunce . . . Bo.2. p.7. 525-30

**Unfaithful**  
 fortune, unfaithful, favourede me with . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5-10

**Unfamous**  
 So unfamous was wexe hir fame; . . . HF.3. 56

**Unfeelingly**  
 Ek though I speke of love unfeelingly, . . . TC.2. 19

**Unfeestlich**  
 Ne on the morwe unfeestlich for to se, . . . F.Sq. 366

**Unfeigned**  
 'Of conscience, and of good feith unfeigned.' . . G.SN. 434  
 For hir that with unfeigned humble chere . . . Mars. 291  
 That may ye see unfeigned of myn hewe. . . Anel. 289  
 To serven wel, unwery or unfeigned, . . . TC.2. 839  
 Lyke good and hooly folk unfeigned. . . RR. 7363

**Unfetter**  
 She went allone, and gan her herte unfettre . . . TC.2. 1216

**Unfold**  
 to comprehend . . . ne unfolden by word, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5  
 Deiphebus gan this lettre to unfold . . . TC.2. 1702

**Unfolden**  
 devyded and unfolden by tymes, lat that ben called . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1460-5  
 a largere envyrownyng, is unfolden by . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80  
 first thought of god, it is unfolden and . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80

**Unfoldeth**  
 the sterre, unfoldeth hise overswifte arysynges, . . . Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40

**Unfolding**  
 the unfoldyng of temporel ordensauce, assembled . . . Bo.4. p.8. 1460-5

**Unforeseen**  
 the cours unforeseyn and unwar semeth to han . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40

**Unforged**  
 Unforged was the hauberke and the plate; . . . Form.A. 49

**Unfortunate** *see Infortunate*

**Ungentle**  
 is aschamed of his ungentil lynage; . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 for-lyved wyght or on-gentil but if he norysche his . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760-5

**Ungoodly**  
 Ungoodly first though men hym feelee, . . . RR. 3378  
 That I nolde holde hir ungoodly . . . RR. 3741

**Ungoverned**  
 semeth as it fletith with slakid or ungoverned bridles, . . . Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50

**Ungracious**  
 Ungracious and unworthy. . . RR. 4436

**Ungreen**  
 With seer branches blossoms ungrene, . . . RR. 4749

**Ungrubbed**  
 Unkorven and ungrubbed lay the vyne; . . . Form.A. 14

**Ungully**  
 That folk ungilltif suffren here injure, . . . TC.3. 1018

**Unhap**  
 O mercy, God! what unhap may this mene? . . . TC.1. 552  
 And fro unhappe and ech disease, . . . HF.1. 89  
 Now certes, frend, I drede of thyn unhappe, . . . Scog. 29  
 Unhappe berseveh it in dede; . . . RR. 5492

**Unhappes**  
 And thoughte thus: 'Unhappes fallen thikke . . . TC.2. 456

**Unhappily**  
 'Right so fare I, unhappily for me: . . . TC.1. 666  
 Unhappily at Thebes al too rathe, . . . TC.5. 937

**Unhappy**  
 O fieble Moone, unhappy been thy pas! . . . B.ML. 306  
 Unhappy man, anon I wol me bye . . . G.CY. 1084  
 Because of him, for his unhappy dede? . . . TC.4. 1341

**Unhardy**  
 "Unhardy is unseely," thus men sayth.' . . . A.Rv. 4210

**Unheele**  
 And glad is of his sorwe and his unheele; . . . C.Doc. 116

**Unhide**  
 Tyl I this Romance may unhide, . . . RR. 2168

**Unholy**  
 or unhooly thyng out of hooly place, . . . I.Pars. 800-5  
 or hooly thyng out of unhooly place. . . I.Pars. 800-5

**Unhonesty**  
 the unhonestee or falsnesse of thinges . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10

**Unhoped**  
 unhopid or unwened, certes it is the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1605-10

**Unhorsed**  
 Unhorsed hath ech oother of hem tweye. . . A.Kn. 2625

**Unity**  
 thyng that is in this world is unytee and pees, . . . B.Mel. 2865-70  
 They moiste nedes lyve in unitee. . . E.Mch. 1334  
 yaf for unitee. Therefore been they . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 by the getyng of unyte that thei ben maked goodes? . . . Bo.3. p.11. 980-5  
 whanne her unyte is destroyed be the disseverance . . . Bo.3. p.11. 985-90  
 tother that thei destroyed unite, the . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
 unite and goodnesse is al con.) And in . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300  
 Ye holden regne and hous in unite; . . . TC.3. 29  
 Trine unite us from oure cruel foone . . . TC.5. 1866 *var*  
 And whilom of this unyte . . . RR. 5285

**Universal**  
 seye that it shal ben universal and total. . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 by an universal lokyng the comune spece that . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5

**Universal**—Continued

whan it lokith any thing universal, it ne . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
the univesel of here conceyte ryght thus:— . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
And how so that this knowynge is universal, . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
univesel thinges that resoun wenith to . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
mai nat ben univesel. Thanne is . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
singular as univesel. And yif that resoun . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
it is univesel; and yif thou loke it or . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5

**Universality**

by resoun of universalite, bothe that that . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
knowynge of universalite, for that the knowynge of	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40

**Universals**

nat the univesels spesces, ne resoun ne . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
---	-------------------

**Universe**

Ye folk a lawe han set in unives; . . . . .	TC.3. 36
---	----------

**University**

the envyrounynge of the univesite, . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
For it knoweth the univesite of resoun, . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
The accorde of the univesite . . . . .	RR. 6769
Whilom of the univesite . . . . .	RR. 7090
The Univesite, that tho was a-slepe, . . . .	RR. 7127

**Unjoin**

that other, most departen and unjoynen . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70
same ryverys, . . . , unjoynen and departen hir	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
watres. . . . .	

**Unjoined**

byforn, be departed and unjoyned from his welle, .	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
and unjoyned the byndynge or the . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30

**Unjoyful**

ben unjoyeful to the, or elles anyouns. . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
---	------------------

**Unk. see Uncon-****Unkind**

Of swiche unkynde abhomyacions, . . . . .	B.M.L. 88
Thou art so fals and so unkynde, allas! . . . .	C.Pard. 903
encreeseth his synne, and is unkynde to Crist, .	I.Pars. 970-5
And I to hym am fals and eek unkynde, . . .	ABC. 166
The waker goos; the cuckow ever unkynde; . .	PF. 358
To hir untrewes, or in my gilt unkynde. . . .	PF. 434
Unkynde, jangleres, or rebel any wyse, . . . .	PF. 457
The for thyn haste and thin unkynde vice . .	TC.3. 1438 var
Or at the leeste, how that she was unkinde, .	TC.4. 16
To be to me thus cruel and unkinde? . . . .	TC.4. 266
And seyde her,—"Certes, if ye ben unkinde, .	TC.4. 1440
For Goddes love, so beth me not unkinde!"— .	TC.4. 1652
Imagininge ay that she was unkinde; . . . .	TC.5. 1441
And sweren how she is unkynde, . . . . .	HF.1. 284
He may me holden fals, and eke unkynde. . .	LGW. 857
Or ben unkynde, or don hir some myscheefe? .	LGW. 1261
Allas! Lyno, why art thou so unkynde? . . . .	LGW. 2716

**Unkindly**

'Lo, how that dronken Looth, unkyndely, . . .	C.Pard. 485
with his herte blood, that they so unkyndely . .	
quiten hym . . . . .	I.Pars. 150-5
unkyndely synne by which man or . . . . .	I.Pars. 575-80
'How hast thou thus unkindely and longe . . .	TC.1. 617
And lefte hir ful unkyndely. . . . .	HF.1. 295

**Unkindness**

When she remembered his unkyndenesse. . . .	B.M.L. 1057
For sorwe and route of your unkyndenesse, . .	Anel. 292
And tho that hadde don unkyndenesse,— . . .	LGW. 153

**Unkissed**

Unknowe, unkist, and lost, that is unsought. .	TC.1. 809
--	-----------

**Unkist**

thei mowe assoilen and unknyttten the knotte .	Bo.5. p.3. 1875-80
--	-----------------------

**Unknowable**

Liggeth thanne stille, al outrely unknowable, .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
---	----------------------

**Unknowing**

dooth swiche thing, of whiche thing unknowynge folk	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
Unknowynge of this cursyd dede . . . . .	TC.1. 93 var
[That I have seid here, through myn] unknowynge .	Comp.A. 69 var

**Unknown**

For Frensch of Parys was to hire unknowe. . .	A.Prol. 126
Lyve in Atthenes evermore unknowe, . . . .	A.Kn. 1406
I am unknowen as in this contree; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1397
Which is unknowe, algates unto me. . . . .	F.Sq. 246
were levere that he were unknowe; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
nathels that he weren not al outrely unknowen .	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
the resoun of the ordre is unknowe. . . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5

And let me sterve, unknowe, of my destresse!	TC.1. 616
Unknowe, unkist, and lost, that is unsought. .	TC.1. 809
Your bother love, ther it was erst unknowe. .	TC.4. 168
To ben unknowe of folk that weren wise, . . .	TC.5. 1579
To love him that unknowen is! . . . . .	HF.1. 270
That as a wreche unknowe I wol yow serve . .	LGW. 2034
Unknowen was the quern and eek the melle, . .	Form.A. 6
ben unknowe parfitly to any mortal man in . . .	Astr. 1-5

**Unlaced**

unable to ben unlaced—thow that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
---	-----------------------

**Unlefevul**

hous whil he useth swich unlefevul sweryng. .	I.Pars. 590-5
deshoneste and unlefevul. Of thilke bodily . .	I.Pars. 775-80
with unleful lykynge of false . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
of god, I deme felonye and unlefevul. . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80

Unlefull lust, though it be sote, . . . . .	RR. 4880
---	----------

**Unlike**

With blak, unlyk the remenant of his heeris; . .	B.NP. 4094
Unlyk hir worthy eldres hem bifore; . . . .	E.Cl. 156
and semyde moost unlyk to the studies . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90
Ne it ne is nat an unlike miracle to hem . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-600
of vertu, whan thei studien to ben unlyk to hem	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40

Reherse her cas, unlik that she can seye; . . .	TC.2. 1656
Unlyk is my word to my dede. . . . .	RR. 6360

**Unlikeliness**

Ne dar to Love for myn unlikeliness . . . . .	TC.1. 16
---	----------

**Unlikely**

And therwithal the unlikely elde of me, . . . .	E.Mch. 2180
And I the most unlikely for to thyrve; . . . .	Comp.L. 90

**Unlove**

T'unloven you a quarter of a day! . . . . .	TC.5. 1698
---	------------

**Unlost**

and with ydelnesse, and unlust; . . . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
---	---------------

**Unmanhood**

But bothe don unmanhod and a sinne, . . . .	TC.1. 824
---	-----------

**Unmeasurable**

O Goliath, unmesurable of lengthe, . . . . .	B.M.L. 934
som folk been unmesurable, men ougthen eschue .	I.Pars. 810-5
Glotonye is unmesurable appetit . . . . .	I.Pars. 815-20
ynogh to the unmesurable appetit and . . . .	I.Pars. 815-20

**Unmeek**

as it is seyde, hath put an unmeke lord . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
And she to me was nought unmeke, . . . . .	RR. 590

**Unmeet**

Thogh that I be unconnyng and unmete . . . .	Comp.L. 70
She was nought rude ne unmete, . . . . .	RR. 752
These arowis fyve, that ben unmete . . . . .	RR. 990

**Unmerry**

There slepeth ay this god unmerrie, . . . . .	HF.1. 74
---	----------

**Unmighty**

thilke unmyghty tiraunt. But who so that, . .	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
and schrewes feble and unmyghti. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
schrewes douteles ben unmyghty. . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
Or is unmyghty, for his shrewednesse, . . . .	TC.2. 858

**Unmoevableness**

(that is to seyn, into unmoevableness), . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
---	-----------------------

**Unmovable**

is an unmoevable and symple forme of . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
bygynnynges of the unmoevable purveaunce, .	Bo.4. p.6. 1485-90
presentarie estat of the lif unmoevable; . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1875-80

**Unnest**

O soule, lurking in this wo, unneste! . . . .	TC.4. 305
---	-----------

**Unnethe**

So that unnethe upon his hors he sat, . . . .	A.Mil. 8121
Unnethe upon hir feet she myghte stonde. . .	B.M.L. 1050
Unnethe myghte the peple that was there . . .	B.Pri. 1816
With tonge unnethe may dycryed bee. . . . .	B.Mk. 3338
So smal, that wel unnethe it may suffice, . . .	B.Mk. 3611
Unnethe myghte they the statut holde . . . .	D.WB. 198
And yet, God woot, unnethe the fundament . .	D.Sum. 2103
Unnethe the peple hire knew for hire fairnesse, .	E.Cl. 384
Unnethe trowed they, but dorste han swore . .	E.Cl. 403
Unnethe abouten hire myghte they abyde! . . .	E.Cl. 1106
For verray feere unnethe may she go. . . . .	F.Fld. 1347
So swatte that unnethe myghte it gon; . . . .	G.CY. 563
So ferforth, that unnethe is ther noon. . . . .	G.CY. 1390
as seith Saint Gregorie, unnethe ariseth . . . .	I.Pars. 90-5
for wel unnethe is ther any . . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5
thilke synne is so greet that unnethe may . .	I.Pars. 645-50
unnethe may he restore the damage. . . . .	I.Pars. 645-50
synne of which that no man unnethe oghte speke	I.Pars. 910-5
I hadde unneth that word y-sayd . . . . .	BD. 270
Unnethe myghte I lenger dwelle, . . . . .	BD. 711
That nygh he swelt, he myghte unnethe endure, .	Mars. 128
That wel unnethe of mete took she kepe; . . .	Anel. 135
But drof him forth, unnethe liste hir knowe . .	Anel. 190
Therwith a wynd, unnethe it myghte be lesse, .	PF. 201
I saw a lyte, unnethe it myghte be lesse, . . .	PF. 264
So ful was, that unnethe was there space . . .	PF. 314
sandes and desertes), wel unnethe sholde ther duellen	Bo.2. p.7. 535-40
for-thi unnethe may I unplyten my . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
so greet that unnethe it mai ben overcome. . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
sad trouthe. But unnethe schal ther any . . . .	Bo.5. p.8. 1900-5
That wel unnethe until his folk he fainede . .	TC.1. 354
Of my conning that unnethe I it stere. . . . .	TC.2. 4
That it unnethe doth or seith amis, . . . . .	TC.3. 1034
That what to don for joye unnethe he wiste. . .	TC.3. 1253



**Unnethe**—*Continued*  
That wel onethe the body may suffice . . . TC.4. 258 *var*  
That in the chaumbre he mighte unnethe abide, . . . TC.4. 823  
That wel unnethe it sene was in his chere; . . . TC.5. 31  
That on his hors unnethe he sat for payne. . . TC.5. 35  
That wel unnethe it don ahal us duresse. . . TC.5. 399  
Unnethe him mighte knowe; ther he wente, . . . TC.5. 1220  
Your beaute, that my lif unnethe I holde. . . TC.5. 1407  
Unnethe maistow trowen this?" . . . HF.2. 191  
That wel unetne in that place . . . HF.3. 951  
That ther is wel onethe game non . . . LGW.G. 33  
Til in Lybye unnethe arryved he, . . . LGW. 659  
Unnethe is Demophoon to londe y-wonne. . . LGW. 2427  
Unnethe myght he speke, or drawe brethe; . . . LGW. 2437  
Unnethe her selfe she mighte fede; . . . RR. 352  
Of berde unnethe hadde he no thyng, . . . RR. 833  
Unnethe [is] that he nys a mycher . . . RR. 6541

**Unnetthes**  
That kan unnetthes any word expresse, . . . B.Pri. 1675  
Whan that for syk unnetthes myghte thay stonde; . . . D.WB. 394  
Unnetthes myghte the fre speke a word, . . . D.Sum. 2168  
He stood; unnetthes seyde he wordes mo, . . . E.Cl. 318  
But wel unnetthes thilke word he spak, . . . E.Cl. 892  
That wel unnetthes dorste this knyght, for drede, . . . F.Fkl. 736  
For certes, unnetthes may a man pleyntly . . . I.Pars. 620-5  
'Unnetthes,' quod I, 'knowe I the . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
the whiche questioun unnetthes is ther . . . 1445-50  
seith, unnetthes is ther suffisauntly any . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
. . . 1445-50  
Unnetthes wiste he how to loke or winkel . . . TC.1. 301  
Unnetthes mighte I fro the deth him kepe, . . . TC.2. 566  
His speche him rafte; unnetthes mighte he seye, . . . TC.4. 249  
And now nethes grette bestes; . . . HF.2. 392  
But wel unnetthes coude I knowe . . . HF.3. 50  
That wel unnetthes myght I him beholde; . . . LGW. 233  
And whan for age he myghte unnetthes gon, . . . LGW. 1399  
Ne shal they fynde unnetthis oon . . . RR. 5461

**Unoccupied**  
he fynde yow nat unoccupied. For the devel ne taketh . . . B.Mel. 2785-90

**Unordered**  
ordred or unordred, wys or fool, clerk or seculeer; . . . I.Pars. 960-5

**Unpacience**  
My servise, if unpacience . . . RR. 4575

**Unparigal**  
nowe that I be unparigal to the strokes . . . Bo.3. p.1. 600-5

**Unpietous**  
chere to me ward, myn unpietous lif . . . Bo.1. m.1. 5-10

**Unpin**  
And gan the stewe dore al softe unpinne; . . . TC.3. 698

**Unplitable**  
established or cryed grevous and unplitable coem-  
poun, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 120-5

**Unplite**  
may I unplyten my sentence with wordes. . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5

**Unplitheth**  
ne unplitheth no thing (that is to seyn, ne . . . Bo.5. m.4.  
. . . 1810-5

**Unprayed**  
Ayeins hir wil, unpreyed, day and night, . . . TC.4. 513

**Unprofitable**  
flateries, any unkunynge and unprofitable man  
in swych an unprofitable man, myne . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30  
or sachelis, unprofitable for to taken. . . Bo.1. p.3. 85-90

**Unpunished**  
straungiers unpunyschid tormentyde . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
doon alle felonye unpunyschid, and . . . Bo.1. p.4. 175-80  
forsothe nat unpunyschid (that is for to . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
and wrong that they escapen unpunyschid.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5

**Unpurveyed**  
in despieir unpurveyed. And yif thou . . . Bo.2. p.1. 260-5

**Unraced**  
things . . . ben kept hoole and unraced . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
. . . 1155-60 *var*

**Unreasonable**  
Why han ye wroght this werk unreasonable? . . . F.Fkl. 872

**Unreleased**  
Aye unreleased woo to make, . . . RR. 2729

**Unreprovable**  
Unreprovable unto my wifhood ay, . . . LGW. 691

**Unrest**  
'Is this,' quod she, 'the cause of youre unreste?' . . . D.WB. 1104  
Upon a man and doon his soule unreste, . . . D.Fri. 1495  
She shewed wel, for no worldly unreste . . . E.Cl. 719  
But thou mayest seyn, "What unreste . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5  
That cause is of this wo and this unreste. . . TC.4. 879  
That, what for sorwe, and love, and for unreste, . . . TC.5. 1567  
'Grevous to me, God wot, is your unreste, . . . TC.5. 1604  
Take now my soule, unbynde me of this unreste; . . . LGW. 1339

**Unresty**  
You write ich mine unresty sorwes sore, . . . TC.5. 1355

**Unreverently**  
also whan they treten unreverently the sacrament . . . I.Pars. 580-5

**Unright**  
And certes, yet dide I yow never unright, . . . D.WB. 1093  
And in his prayer ek saw non unright, . . . TC.2. 453  
As it stant now, ne don so gret unright. . . TC.4. 550  
And that the sonne wente his cours unright . . . TC.5. 661

**Unrightful**  
victorie of unrightful deth in my presence. . . Bo.1. p.3. 75-80

**Unrightful**—*Continued*  
thei moeven unrightful oostes and cruel . . . Bo.4. m.4.  
. . . 1415-20  
Or an unrightful talent with dispiete,— . . . LGW. 1771

**Unrightfully**  
folk treden, and that unrightfully, on the nekkes of . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5

**Unsad**  
*Auctor.* 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrewel' . . . E.Cl. 995

**Unsavory**  
neighebor semeth to hym bitter and unsavory. . . I.Pars. 510-5  
no good werk, that it nys hym unsavory and al . . . I.Pars. 720-5

**Unscience**  
than it is, it nis nat oonly unscience, . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
. . . 1695-700

**Unselynesse**  
concluded soth of the unselynesse of schrewednesse, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
of whiche the unselynesse is releived by the . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
. . . 1355-60  
blisfulnesse or elles what unselynesse is . . . Bo.4. p.5.  
. . . 1415-20

**Unselynesses**  
ben constrayned by thre unselynesses, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
losten sone thilke unselynesses, that is to seyn, that . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
. . . 1335-40

**Unseely**  
"Unhardy is unseely," thus men sayth, . . . A.Rv. 4210  
To whom Almachius, 'Unseely wrecche! . . . G.SN. 468  
of fortune the moost unseely kynde of . . . Bo.2. p.4. 360-5  
ben more wrecches and unseely, when thei mai doon . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
unseely and kaytifs, yif that hir . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
schrewes ben more unseely whan thei ne . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
more unseely thanne thilke wrecche of . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
. . . 1355-60  
'ben schrewes unseely whan thei ben wrongfully . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5  
more unseely yif thei were of lengere . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
duryng, and most unseely yif thei weren . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5  
schewyd the that more unseely ben schrewes . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
. . . 1375-80  
resouns, that is to seyn, that more unseely ben they . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5  
many resouns that schrewes ben unseely.' . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5  
In Troilus' unseely aventure. . . TC.1. 85

**Unset**  
For al day meeteth men at unset stevene. . . A.Kn. 1524

**Unsew**  
in mannes herte, for they unsowen the semes . . . I.Pars. 620-5

**Unshethe**  
Til I my soule out of my brest unshethe; . . . TC.4. 776

**Unshewed**  
synne that . . . is in a man unshewed. . . I.Pars. 995-1000

**Unshut**  
With which, whan that hym leste, he it unshette; . . . E.Mch. 2047  
And by nyght echoon unshette; . . . HF.3. 863

**Unsitting**  
And were it thing that me thoughte unsittinge, . . . TC.2. 307

**Unskilful**  
In so unskilful an opinioun . . . TC.1. 790

**Unskilfully**  
thyngs oon of thy familiars noght unskilfully axed . . . Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
nat unskilfully a tragedien . . . cride . . . Bo.3. p.6. 745-50

**Unstaked**  
Unstekked lym, chalk, and gleyre of an ey, . . . G.CY. 806

**Unsoft**  
With thikke brustles of his berd unsofte, . . . E.Mch. 1824  
And oft foundyn the Grekis al unsoft . . . TC.1. 137 *var*  
Or that the cruel lyf unsofte . . . HF.1. 86

**Unsolemn**  
neyther over-cold ne unsollempne. . . Bo.1. p.3. 80-5

**Unsought**  
That have I redy, unsought, everywhere, . . . Pity. 104  
Unknowe, unkist, and lost, that is unsought. . . TC.1. 809

**Unshown**  
But corn up-sprong unsowe of mannes hond, . . . Form.A. 10

**Unspared** *see Unspend*

**Unspeedful**  
nat ben unspedful ne withouten effect . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
. . . 1935-40

**Unspend**  
Loke if the gate be unspend, . . . RR. 2656

**Unstable**  
Preye eek for us, we synful folk unstable, . . . B.Pri. 1877  
Ne the unstable mowntaigne that . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
sche scheweth hir-self unstaole thurw hir . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
'O brotel wele! O worldly joye unstable! . . . TC.3. 820  
But changed is this world unstable, . . . RR. 5803

**Unstable** *see Instable*

**Unstablennes**  
unstablennes of fortune may nat atayne . . . Bo.2. p.4. 400-5

**Unstaunchable**  
eternyte, that is unstaunchable and infynyt, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 555-60

**Unstaunched**  
restreyne avarice unstaunched; ne power ne . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5

**Unsteadfast**  
be lyght and unsteadfast of corage, and . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
. . . 1305-10  
but he is so unsteadfast of corage that, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5  
opinioun Unsteadfast, and no certein forseinge; . . . TC.4. 989

**Unsteadfastness**  
his synne by unsteadfastnesse of his flesh; . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
Was it to the to write unsteadfast-nesse Of women . . . LGW.G. 528  
I take my leve of your unsteadfastnesse, . . . W.Uno. 3

**Unstrange**  
of any man sterre, straunge or unstraunge, . . . Astr. 222-9

**Unsufrable**  
confounde with unsufrable sorwe hem that sche hath  
skenesses and how grete sorwes unsufrable, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
Bo.3. p.7. 780-5

**Unsweet**  
That is a flood of helle unswete, . . . HF.1. 72

**Unswell**  
Of bitter teres, and the herte unswelle, . . . TC.4. 1146  
But tho bigan his herte a lite unswelle . . . TC.5. 214

**Unthank**  
Unthank come on his hand that bound hym so, . . . A.Rv. 4082  
Thus shal I have unthank on every side. . . TC.5. 699

**Unthrift**  
He roughte not what unthrift that he seyde. . . TC.4. 431  
In unthrift and [in] ribaudie, . . . RR. 4926

**Unthriftily**  
Why they been clothed so unthriftily, . . . G.CY. 893

**Unthrifty**  
Or finden swiche unthrifty weyes newe; . . . TC.4. 1530

**Untied**  
Right yong, and stonde untey'd in lusty lese, . . . TC.2. 752

**Untill**  
Until a smyth men cleped daun Gerveys, . . . A.Mil. 3761  
I may nat tell hir wo until to-morwe, . . . B.Mil. 1070  
Passe we over until eft; . . . BD. 41  
That wel unnethe until his folk he fainede . . . TC.1. 354

**Untime**  
a man shal nat etc in untyme, ne sitte . . . I.Pars. 1050-5

**Unto (specimens)**  
In al his lyf, unto no maner wight. . . A.Prol. 71  
Unto his ordre he was a noble post. . . A.Prol. 214  
For unto a poure ordre for to yive . . . A.Prol. 225  
For unto swich a worthy man as he . . . A.Prol. 243  
That unto logyk hadde longe y-go. . . A.Prol. 286  
As though he stongen were unto the herte. . . A.Kn. 1079  
Or wynnyn Emelye unto his wyf. . . A.Kn. 1486  
And softe unto hym-self he seyde, 'Fy  
And ye shul bothe anon unto me swere,  
And ever mo, un-to that day I dye,  
Ne no man shal unto his felawe ryde  
For, er the sonne unto the reste wente,  
'Go up,' quod he unto his knave anon,  
Unto the gyardynward, over the stable,  
And turned al his harm unto a jape;  
These foure sparkles longen unto eelde.  
And eek my wyf unto myn hoorn-comynge;  
Now was this child as lyke unto Custance  
Unto hir fader no word of hire seye.  
Sende me namoure unto noon hethenesse,  
Continuall lastynge unto our age.  
Talynge yough unto our lyves ende. Amen.  
Draweth no monkes moore unto youre in.  
Epistle, whan he writeth unto the Romayns,  
or bowe unto hire after the word of  
travaille unto youre profit, and that  
That first thee broghte unto religion.  
Lat hym unto my maister Petrak go.  
Thou were betrayes and lad unto his sente,  
Whan myght is joyned unto crueltee,  
Unto the Jewes swich an hate hadde he  
What sholde I moore unto this tale sayn?  
Jolif and glad they wente unto hir reste,  
That is annexed unto glotonye.  
'Mete unto wombe, and wombe eek unto mete,  
What was comaunded unto Lamuel,—  
Into the toun, unto a pothecarie,  
Into the nexte strete unto a man,  
That ye may likne youre parables unto,  
And ever shal, unto myn endynge day;  
That al myn herte I yaf unto his hoold.  
As any wyf from Denmark unto Ynde,  
And swich pursute unto the kyng Arthour,  
That unto swich a weddyng sholde falle.  
Unto the village of the which I tolde,  
The labour which that longeth unto me;  
As for my wyf unto hir lyves ende.  
She may unto a knave child atteyne,  
Wer that she myghte unto his lust suffie,  
That in a morwe unto this May seith he,  
Which is unknowe, algates unto me.  
The miniere and the norice unto vices  
'In dremes, . . . Unto this tyme, brother myn, y-wis;  
I wol thee lede unto the Pope Urban.  
Al this thyng she unto Tiburce tolde,  
Almache answered unto that similitude,  
Passe over this, I go my tale unto.  
so servysable Unto the wyf, where as he was at table,  
wolverkepe, Unto that day in which that I shal crepe  
Syn ye so goodlich han been unto me,  
And as I may deserve it unto yow,  
Unto the devel, which I hym bitake!  
lasten . . . from oon Estre day unto another Estre  
as he seith, unto a certain age; or elles,  
for woman sholde be felawe unto man.  
Sheweth un-to your rial excellence.  
Who shal un-to thi Sone my mene beuf?  
Now fleeth Venus un-to Cylenius touer,  
And unto Mars avoweth sacrificie  
The pilier elm, the cofre unto carenye;

Astr. 222-9  
Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
Bo.3. p.7. 780-5  
HF.1. 72  
TC.4. 1146  
TC.5. 214  
A.Rv. 4082  
TC.5. 699  
TC.4. 431  
RR. 4926  
G.CY. 893  
TC.4. 1530  
TC.2. 752  
A.Mil. 3761  
B.Mil. 1070  
BD. 41  
TC.1. 354  
I.Pars. 1050-5  
A.Prol. 71  
A.Prol. 214  
A.Prol. 225  
A.Prol. 243  
A.Prol. 286  
A.Kn. 1079  
A.Kn. 1486  
A.Kn. 1773  
A.Kn. 1821  
A.Kn. 2412  
A.Kn. 2548  
A.Kn. 2637  
A.Mil. 3431  
A.Mil. 3572  
A.Mil. 3842  
A.Rv. 3885  
B.Mil. 765  
B.Mil. 1030  
B.Mil. 1085  
B.Mil. 1111  
B.Sh. 1419  
B.Sh. 1624  
B.Pri. 1138  
B.Mel. 2630-5  
B.Mel. 2635-40  
B.Mel. 2770-5  
B.Mk. 3134  
B.Mk. 3515  
B.Mk. 3570  
B.Mk. 3683  
B.Mk. 3783  
B.NP. 4236  
B.NP. 4264  
C.Pard. 482  
C.Pard. 522  
C.Pard. 584  
C.Pard. 852  
C.Pard. 870  
D.WB. 369  
D.WB. 507  
D.WB. 599  
D.WB. 824  
D.WB. 890  
E.CI. 259  
E.CI. 272  
E.CI. 285  
E.CI. 308  
E.CI. 447  
E.Mch. 1999  
E.Mch. 2137  
F.Sq. 246  
G.SN. 1  
G.SN. 263  
G.SN. 305  
G.SN. 348  
G.SN. 431  
G.CY. 898  
G.CY. 1015  
G.CY. 1045  
G.CY. 1053  
G.CY. 1352  
H.Mcp. 307  
I.Pars. 550-5  
I.Pars. 585-90  
I.Pars. 925-30  
Pity. 59  
ABC. 125  
Mars. 113  
Anel. 355  
PF. 177

# **Unto (specimens)—Continued**

When I was come ayen un-to the place . . . PF. 295  
'Almyghty quene, unto this yer be gon . . . PF. 647  
don gladnesse Unt' any lover and his cause availle, . . . TC.1. 20  
He streight anon unto the paleys torneth, . . . TC.1. 324  
As in a place unto your vertu digne, . . . TC.1. 429  
In place digne un-to thy worthinesse, . . . TC.1. 968  
Whan Pandarus saw time unto his tale, . . . TC.2. 1193  
What in effect is this unto my bote?" . . . TC.2. 1379  
Come unto you her pleintes to devise, . . . TC.2. 1434  
Unto the fulle didn hardily, . . . TC.3. 213  
Having unto myn honour ne my reste . . . TC.5. 1735  
Fro hennes unto domesday? . . . HF.3. 194  
That longeth onto love, and to nature; . . . LGW. 151  
Feynyng the hors offred unto Minerve, . . . LGW. 932  
Hire clothes outtid were unto the knees. . . LGW. 973  
Hath sent unto his shippe by Achates . . . LGW. 1129  
And inne he come, unto a prevy halke, . . . LGW. 1780  
And therewithal unto hir throte he sterte, . . . LGW. 1794  
And sette the swerde al sharpe unto hir herte. . . LGW. 1795  
Unto the buryinge of hir frendes go, . . . LGW. 1831  
But for to clepe ageyn unto memory . . . LGW. 1889  
Suffice unto thy thyng though hit be smal; . . . Truth. 2  
That is approped unto no degree, . . . Gent. 18  
Biseche un-to your meke womanhede . . . Comp. A. 65  
me semeth better to written un-to a childe . . . Astr. 5-11  
whiche lyne, fro the forseide ringe unto the centre . . . Astr. 25-32  
the signe entrieth unto the last ende. . . Astr. 40-5  
oursounthe, from xi of the clokke unto oon . . . Astr. 145-50  
til that thou come ageyn un-to the est . . . Astr. 316-9

**Untold**  
Or in a poke nobles alle untold, . . . A.Mil. 3780  
been untold, as fer as thow hast . . . I.Pars. 1010-5

**Untormented**  
Wex of his wo, as who seith, untormented; . . . TC.1. 1011

**Untreatable**  
untreatable batayle ayens fortune, yit . . . Bo.2. p.8. 580-5

**Untressed**  
Hir brighte heer was kempd, untressed al, . . . A.Kn. 2289  
Hir heris han they kembd, that lay untressed . . . E.CI. 879

**Untrewe**  
Of Theseus, the grete untrewe of love, . . . LGW. 1890

**Untriste**  
Why hastow Troilus maad to me untriste, . . . TC.3. 839

**Untrewe**  
Or ellis he moot telle his tale untrewe, . . . A.Prol. 735  
Til she his conseil knew; and she, untrewe, . . . B.Mk. 3218  
*Auctor.* 'O stormy peple! unsad, and ever untrewe! . . . E.CI. 995  
And if thou take a wife that to the is un-trewe . . . E.Mch. 1305 var  
Lyk to the naddre in bosom, sly, untrewe, . . . E.Mch. 1786  
Why speke ye thus? But men been ever untrewe, . . . E.Mch. 2203  
Ne shal I never been untrewe wyf, . . . F.Fkl. 984  
'What!' quod this chanoun, 'sholde I be untrewe?' . . . G.CY. 1042  
That been untrewe, and no thyng by women; . . . H.Mcp. 188  
As good wer thanne untrewe as trewe to be. . . Comp.L. 118  
To love a-newe, and ben untrewe? Nay! . . . Anel. 274  
'And if that I to hir be founde untrewe, . . . PF. 428  
To hir untrewe, or in my gilt unkynde, . . . PF. 434  
To speke us harm, ek men ben so untrewe, . . . TC.2. 786  
And for the more part al is untrewe . . . TC.3. 306  
'Now God, thou wost in thought ne dede untrewe . . . TC.3. 1053  
I wol not ben untrewe fer no wight; . . . TC.4. 446  
That 'tilke day that ich untrewe be . . . TC.4. 1547  
If that ye were untrewe (as God defende!), . . . TC.4. 1647  
That, if so is that she untrewe be, . . . TC.5. 1297  
And dredde ay that his lady was untrewe, . . . TC.5. 1570  
That, al be that Criseyde was untrewe, . . . TC.5. 1774  
Wyth hys fals untrewe forsweryng  
Most fynden him to hir untrewe also: . . . HF.1. 153 var  
That lighte not Frere Wolf untrewe! . . . LGW. 1573  
That false traytoursse untrewe, . . . RR. 6424  
RR. 7389

**Untruly**  
How that thou servest untruly; . . . RR. 6478

**Untrussed**  
Y-bounden were, untrussed as she lay, . . . PF. 268

**Untrust**  
But speke to us of untrust and repreeve. . . E.Mch. 2206

**Untruth**  
This false knyght was slayn for his untrouthes . . . B.Mil. 687  
Notable of youre untrouthes and brotilnesse . . . E.Mch. 2241  
Lest he of any untrouth hir upbreyde; . . . Anel. 118  
Ne sholde of right non untrouthie in her gesse, . . . TC.3. 984  
For she so sory was for her untrouthie, . . . TC.5. 1048  
Of her untrouthie and his disaventure, . . . TC.5. 1448  
That hath betid for swich untrouthie, . . . HF.1. 384  
For he hadde do hir swich untrouthie; . . . HF.1. 395  
And him repreveth of his grete untrouthie. . . LGW. 1566  
Ful mykel untrouthie had ther dyed with the! . . . LGW. 1677  
Off Theseus the grete untrouthie in love . . . LGW. 1890 var

**Untruth see Untrewe**

**Unusage**  
what for defaute of un-usage and entrecomynge . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5

**Unwar**  
The unwar wo, or harm, that comth bihynde. . . B.Mil. 427  
With unwar strook the regnes that been proude; . . . B.Mk. 3954  
That unwar wrapped hath me in thy cheyne, . . . F.Fkl. 1356  
eek ofte tyme that folk unwar wedden or . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
that with unwar strook overturneth the realmes of . . . Bo.2. p.2. 310-5  
the cours unforseyn and unwar semeth to han . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
1635-40



<b>Unwar</b> — <i>Continued</i>	
“hap”: hap is an unwar betydinge . . . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5
Was ful unwar that Love had his dwellinge . . . . .	TC.1. 304
Com ones in unwar, and herde him grone, . . . . .	TC.1. 549
Unwar of this, Achilles, thorough the maile . . . . .	TC.5. 1559
<b>Unwarly</b>	
comyn unwarly upon me, hasted by the . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
<b>Unweary</b>	
I n’ot, ne why unwery that I feynthe. . . . .	TC.1. 410
To serven wel, unwery or unfeyned, . . . . .	TC.2. 839
<b>Unweelde</b>	
Oure olde lemes mowe wel been unweelde, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3886
Al woxen was her body unweelde, . . . . .	RR. 359
Though he be croked and unweelde, . . . . .	RR. 4886
<b>Unweelde</b> <i>see</i> <b>Unwieldy</b>	
<b>Unweened</b>	
unhopid or unweened, certes it is the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
<b>Unwemmed</b>	
And thus hath Crist unwemmed kept Custance! . . . . .	B.M.L. 924
my body gye Unwemmed, lest that I confounded be; . . . . .	G.S.N. 137
‘With body cleue, and with unwemmed thought, . . . . .	G.S.N. 225
Was signe of thyn unwemmed maidenhe; . . . . .	ABC. 91
of god unwemmed and undefouled, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
hool and unwemmed to mortal men; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
<b>Unwholesome</b>	
‘O olde, unholson and mislived man,— . . . . .	TC.4. 330
<b>Unwieldy</b>	
So unwieldy was this sory, palled goost. . . . .	H.Mcp. 55
<b>Unwieldy</b> <i>see</i> <b>Unweelde</b>	
<b>Unwise</b>	
Unwys is he that can no wele endure. . . . .	Buk. 27
For bothe wyse folk and unwys . . . . .	RR. 1162
<b>Unwist</b>	
Unwist of hym what was the cause and why; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2977
Al unwist of this false and wikked dede, . . . . .	TC.1. 93
unwist of hym that is the worthyeste . . . . .	TC.2. 761 var
Was for to love him unwist, if the mighte, . . . . .	TC.2. 1294
He shal thee see, unwist of it him-elve. . . . .	TC.2. 1400
Yit hath I leverie unwist for sorwe dye.”— . . . . .	TC.2. 1509
Unwist of every wight but of Pandare? . . . . .	TC.3. 603
Quod she, “and how thus unwist of hem alle?”— . . . . .	TC.3. 758
Unwist, right as I com, so wol I wende. . . . .	TC.3. 770
Unwist of every maner wight, certeyn, . . . . .	TC.3. 789
And his cominge unwist is t’every wight; . . . . .	TC.3. 912
But unwiste of hir fader she is goon . . . . .	LGW. 1653
<b>Unwit</b>	
To tellen thyn unwit and thy folye, . . . . .	G.CY. 1085
And myn unwit that ever I clomb so hye. . . . .	Mars. 271
<b>Unwitting</b>	
Unwityng of this Dorigen at al, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 936
Unwityng this preest of his false craft, . . . . .	G.CY. 1320
<b>Unwittingly</b>	
Lay by his doghtes two unwittingly; . . . . .	C.Pard. 486
Thanne may I [erre] unwittingly. . . . .	RR. 2141
<b>Unworshipful</b>	
sonatours the unworshipful secies of . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
(Unworshipful secies he clepeth here, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
<b>Unworliest</b>	
“I am a seed-foul, oon the unworlieste, . . . . .	PF. 512
Sith I, thun-foullest that may ride or go . . . . .	Comp.A. 19
<b>Unworthly</b>	
folke is welefulnesse I-yeven unworthely, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
<b>Unworthiness</b>	
Certes unworthynesse of wikkide men . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
And his unworthynesse he ay acused; . . . . .	TC.2. 1081
<b>Unworthy</b>	
unworthy to comen unto the court of so . . . . .	B.Mel. 3005-10
She seyde, ‘Lord, undigne and unworthy . . . . .	E.Cl. 359
I was youre wyf, though I unworthy weere; . . . . .	E.Cl. 882
And, God it woot, though I unworthy be, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1493
Al be that I unworthy be therto. . . . .	F.Fkl. 1330
And though that I, unworthy some of Eve, . . . . .	G.S.N. 62
they been unworthy and undigne. And whil is it . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
that I deme and holde unworthy to han . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
deme that he were unworthy to the honour . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
to ben unworthy, nis no mowynge; . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
that it is unworthy thing to seyn that our . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
That am unworthy to you, lady bright. . . . .	TC.3. 1284
So thenketh, though that I unworthy be, . . . . .	TC.3. 1286
For I lovede eek, though I unworthy were. . . . .	TC.4. 329
Ungracious and unworthy. . . . .	RR. 4436
<b>Unwot</b>	
thing to be, he ne unwot not that thilke . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
<b>Unwrap</b>	
yeven or byhyght me to unwrappen the hidde causes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5
<b>Unwrappeth</b>	
That verray nede unwrappeth al thy wounde hid! . . . . .	B. ML. 103
<b>Unwrie</b>	
To him bihoveth first unwrye his wounde. . . . .	TC.1. 858
<b>Unyolden</b>	
is he take Unyolden, and y-drawe unto the stake. . . . .	A.Kn. 2642
Unyolden, and with twenty knyghtes take, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2724
<b>Up</b> ( <i>specimens</i> )	
For it was trussed up in his walet. . . . .	A.Prol. 681
Hoold up youre hond, withouten moore speche.’ . . . .	A.Prol. 783

<b>Up</b> ( <i>specimens</i> )— <i>Continued</i>	
Up roosoure Hoost and wasoure aller ook, . . . . .	A.Prol. 828
That alle the feeldees glyteren up and down, . . . . .	A.Kn. 977
She walketh up and down, and as hire liste . . . . .	A.Kn. 1052
Was in hire walk and romed up and down. . . . .	A.Kn. 1069
And with that cry Arcite anon up sterte, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1080
Therewith the fyr of jalouse up-sterste . . . . .	A.Kn. 1299
Now up, now down, as boket in a welle. . . . .	A.Kn. 1533
A longe tyme, and afterward up-sterste. . . . .	A.Kn. 1573
Namoure, up peyne of lesynge of youre heed! . . . . .	A.Kn. 1707
Armed for lystes up at alle rightes, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1852
Who spryngeth up for joye but Arcite? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1871
To maken up the lystes roially, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1884
Depeynted been the walles up and down . . . . .	A.Kn. 2054
Up roos the sonne and up roos Emelye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2273
And sweete smel the ground anon up yaf, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2427
‘No man ther-for, up peyne of los of lyf, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2543
Up goon the trompes and the melodye . . . . .	A.Kn. 2565
In al the world to seken up and down . . . . .	A.Kn. 2587
The heraudes lefte hir prikyng up and down; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2599
Up spryngen speres twenty foot on highte; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2607
For from his feet up to his brest was come . . . . .	A.Kn. 2799
As he hadde seyn it chaungen, up and down, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2840
Whan with honour up-volden is his breeth, . . . . .	A.Kn. 3052
And dressed hym up by a shotwryndowe, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3358
‘Go up,’ quod he unto his knave anon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3431
This knave gooth him up ful sturdily . . . . .	A.Mil. 3434
And up they goon and down agayn anon, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4279
Thy yonge doghter, fostred up so softe, . . . . .	B.M.L. 275
Til he was spouted up at Nynnyvee? . . . . .	B.M.L. 487
Up peyne of hangyng, and on heigh juyse, . . . . .	B.M.L. 798
comanded me, Up peyne of deeth, so have I doon . . . . .	B.M.L. 884
certain.’ . . . .	B.M.L. 1569
And up he gooth and maketh it ful tough. . . . .	B.Sh. 1569
Up swal, and seide, ‘O Hebrayk peple, alas! . . . . .	B.Pri. 1750
Up-taken was, synge his song alway; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1812
And he yaf up the goost ful softly. . . . .	B.Pri. 1862
Religioun hath take up at the corn . . . . .	B.Mk. 3144
The gates of the toun he hath up-plyght, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3239
Up peril of my soule, and of my lyf, . . . . .	B.NP. 4134
Pekke hem up right as they growe and ete hem yn; . . . . .	B.NP. 4157
Cometh up, ye wyves, offreth of youre wolle! . . . . .	C.Pard. 910
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and down, . . . . .	D.WB. 119
And for he squiereth me bothe up and down, . . . . .	D.WB. 305
That they mooste yeye it up as for the beste, . . . . .	D.WB. 427
He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right, . . . . .	D.WB. 578
To ryden, for to reysen up a rente . . . . .	D.Fri. 1390
Up peyne of cursyng looke that thou be . . . . .	D.Fri. 1587
Therefore, right as an hawk up at a sours . . . . .	D.Sum. 1938
And up the streng he pulled to his ere, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2067
Shal parfouren up the nombre of his covent. . . . .	D.Sum. 2261
And ye shul seen, up peril of my lyf, . . . . .	D.Sum. 2271
For pourelliche y-fostred up was she; . . . . .	E.Cl. 213
Whan she hym saugh up-sittyng in his sherte, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1852
I yeye it up! but sith I swoor myn ooth . . . . .	E.Mch. 2312
Up peril of my soule, I shal nat lyen,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 2371
That in the Ram is fourde degrees up ronne. . . . .	F.Sq. 386
Yet right anon as that his dore is uppe, . . . . .	F.Sq. 615
And from hir cradel up fostred in the feith . . . . .	G.S.N. 122
Plukke up your hertes and beeth glad and blithel’ . . . . .	G.CY. 937
Which that y-cloped is Bobbe-up-and-down, . . . . .	H.Mcp. 2
Thou sholdest knytte up wel a greet mateere. . . . .	I.Pars. 28
wole he heve up his leg and make a . . . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
With that hir eyen up she casteth . . . . .	BD. 212
That is broght up she set al down; . . . . .	BD. 634
Upon thy day, er sonne gan up-sprynge.) . . . . .	Mars. 14
I yeye hit up for now and evermore; . . . . .	Anel. 343
Worth up yif thou wolt, so it be by this . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
he that hem first up dalf, he dalf up a . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
flaume walweth up, ne no deluge ne doth . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
Al were it wis, but in pris and up-born . . . . .	TC.1. 375
And on the morwe pulle it up as blive! . . . . .	TC.1. 965
But up anon up on his stede bay, . . . . .	TC.1. 1073
‘Al! Go we seel! Caste up the latis wile! . . . . .	TC.2. 615
And next his brother, holder up of Troye!’ . . . . .	TC.2. 644
Right so gan tho the yen up to throwe . . . . .	TC.2. 971
And to Pandare he held up bothe his hondes, . . . . .	TC.2. 974
But, or he come, I wol up first arise. . . . .	TC.3. 940
But goodly drinketh up al his distresse: . . . . .	TC.3. 1035
That it up-rong unto the yate of hevene. . . . .	TC.3. 1725
And on hir wheel she sette up Diomed; . . . . .	TC.4. 11
Ris up, for by myn hed she shal not gon! . . . . .	TC.4. 563
‘For-thy ris up, as naught ne were, anon, . . . . .	TC.4. 645
Her teres, so they gonnen up to welle, . . . . .	TC.4. 709
That I nam up and walkyng in the mede, . . . . .	LGW. 47
Up goth the trumpe, and for to shoute and shete, . . . . .	LGW. 635
Had dried uppe the dewe of herbes wete— . . . . .	LGW. 775
And down agayn, and yeldeth up the goste. . . . .	LGW. 886
Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boste, . . . . .	LGW. 887
Thus seyn thise yonge folke, and up they kille . . . . .	LGW. 1216
And many other mervels up and down; . . . . .	LGW. 1431
Philotees anon the sayle up drouge, . . . . .	LGW. 1459
A knyght, that highte Colatyne, up sterte, . . . . .	LGW. 1705
Hir kerche on a pole up stykede she, . . . . .	LGW. 2202
For wode, and posseth hym now up now down; . . . . .	LGW. 2420
So muche hath yit thy whirlyng up and down . . . . .	Fort. 11
Know thy contree, look up, thank God of al; . . . . .	Truth. 19
Therfor thou yave hir up at Michelmesse? . . . . .	Scog. 19
thy month, and ley thy rewle up that same day, . . . . .	Astr. 115-21
thy rewle up and down til that the stremes . . . . .	Astr. 121-7

**Up-borne** *see* **Born(e)****Upbraid**

- Leest he of any untrouth hir upbreyde; . . . . . Anel. 118  
 Me blamed hast, and wont art ofte upbreyde, . . . . . TC.5. 1710

**Upbraided**

- First of his falsnesse whan she hym upbrayde. . . . . LGW. 1671

**Up-cast**

- And at the noys the heed upcast, . . . . . RR. 7129

**Updresse**

- And thanne that he wolde updresse . . . . . RR. 7067

**Up-haf** *see* **Haf****Up-heaping**

- the synguler uphepyng of thi welefulnesse. . . . . Bo.2. p.3. 335-40

**Uphold**

- 'A larges, larges! uphold well! . . . . . HF.3. 219

**Upon (specimens)**

- Upon his arm he baar a gay bracer, . . . . . A.Prol. 111  
 That no drope ne fille upon hire breste; . . . . . A.Prol. 131  
 That on a Sunday weren upon hir heed, . . . . . A.Prol. 455  
 His wonyng was ful faire upon an heeth, . . . . . A.Prol. 606  
 A long surcote of pers upon he hade, . . . . . A.Prol. 617  
 A poure person dwellynge upon lond, . . . . . A.Prol. 702  
 Upon a day he gat hym moore moneye . . . . . A.Prol. 703  
 And therupon the wyn was fet anon; . . . . . A.Prol. 819  
 Upon the tiraunt Creon hem to wreke, . . . . . A.Kn. 961  
 Upon that oother syde, Palamon, . . . . . A.Kn. 1275  
 And Arcite is exiled upon his heed . . . . . A.Kn. 1344  
 Upon a nyght, in sleepe as he hym leyde, . . . . . A.Kn. 1384  
 And to the court he wente upon a day, . . . . . A.Kn. 1414  
 'Have mercy, lord, upon us women alle!' . . . . . A.Kn. 1757  
 'Fy Upon a lord that wol have no mercy, . . . . . A.Kn. 1774  
 Ne make werre upon me, nyght ne day, . . . . . A.Kn. 1823  
 Upo my trouthe and as I am a knyght, . . . . . A.Kn. 1855  
 Considere al this and rewe upon my soore . . . . . A.Kn. 2233  
 Thanne preye I thee to rewe upon my pyne. . . . . A.Kn. 2382  
 Have routhe as wel upon my paynes smerte. . . . . A.Kn. 2392  
 Thise two Thebanes upon either side; . . . . . A.Kn. 2570  
 For jelous herte upon this Palamoun; . . . . . A.Kn. 2629  
 Upon his hondes hadde he gloves white, . . . . . A.Kn. 2874  
 Upon thise steedes, that weren grete and white, . . . . . A.Kn. 2892  
 Upon hir shuldres caryeden the beere, . . . . . A.Kn. 2900  
 Upon the right hond wente olde Egeus, . . . . . A.Kn. 2905  
 Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutynge, . . . . . A.Kn. 2953  
 At Athens, upon certain poynts and cas; . . . . . A.Kn. 2971  
 That ye shul of your grace upon hym rewe, . . . . . A.Kn. 3080  
 Taken upon me moore than ynogh; . . . . . A.Mil. 3160  
 And therupon he hadde a gay surpys, . . . . . A.Mil. 3323  
 That was upon the carpenteris wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3359  
 An hole he found, ful lowe upon a bord, . . . . . A.Mil. 3440  
 To pryse Upon the sterres, what ther shold bifalle, . . . . . A.Mil. 3459  
 Thou shalt upon thy trouthe swere me heere . . . . . A.Mil. 3502  
 Aboute pryne upon the nexte day. . . . . A.Mil. 3554  
 And broke an hole, an heigh upon the gable, . . . . . A.Mil. 3571  
 Upon his nede to London for to go; . . . . . A.Mil. 3632  
 Upon the Monday was at Oseneye . . . . . A.Mil. 3659  
 And axed upon cas a cloisterer . . . . . A.Mil. 3661  
 That stant ful lowe upon his boures wal. . . . . A.Mil. 3677  
 Hath brought yow thus upon the virtoot; . . . . . A.Mil. 3770  
 Upon the whiche brook ther stant a melle; . . . . . A.Rv. 3923  
 A ful fair sighte was it upon hem two . . . . . A.Rv. 3951  
 Upon the wardeyn bisily they crye, . . . . . A.Rv. 4006  
 conclusion Upon his argument of herbergeage; . . . . . A.Co. 4329  
 Upon thy glade day have in thy mynde . . . . . B.ML. 429  
 And pryvely upon a nyght he crepte . . . . . B.ML. 594  
 This monk bigan upon this wyf to stare, . . . . . B.Sh. 1314  
 Thus been they sworn, and heer-upon they kiste, . . . . . B.Sh. 1331  
 Upon this queynte world tavyse me, . . . . . B.Sh. 1426  
 In comen, for to wondre upon this thyng; . . . . . B.Pri. 1805  
 vileynye in takynge vengeance upon me, . . . . . B.Mel. 2710-5  
 othes upon hir plegges and borwes, and . . . . . B.Mel. 3015-20  
 Upon my feith, thou art som officer, . . . . . B.Mk. 3125  
 Though he were shorn ful hye upon his pan, . . . . . B.Mk. 3142  
 He shooppe upon this queene to doon vengeance; . . . . . B.Mk. 3543  
 And heighe upon a tree he fleigh anon; . . . . . B.NP. 4607  
 And yaf his doomes upon sondry cas, . . . . . C.Doc. 163  
 As dooth me right upon this pitous bille, . . . . . C.Doc. 168  
 And est and west upon the peple I bekke, . . . . . C.Pwrd. 896  
 Upon this nombre diffinicion. . . . . D.WB. 25  
 Thanne were they maad upon a creature, . . . . . D.WB. 133  
 Upon his propre body, and noght he, . . . . . D.WB. 159  
 And but thou poure alwey upon my face, . . . . . D.WB. 295  
 remembreth me Upon my yowthe, and on my jolitee, . . . . . D.WB. 470  
 And wered upon my gaye scarlet gytes, . . . . . D.WB. 559  
 Lyma hir housbonde, upon an even late, . . . . . D.WB. 750  
 Wer as he saugh upon a daunce go, . . . . . D.WB. 991  
 Upon my lyf, the queene wol seye as I, . . . . . D.WB. 1016  
 If I sey fals, sey "nay," upon thy fey!" . . . . . D.WB. 1057  
 Been grete wardeyns upon chastitee; . . . . . D.WB. 1216  
 He hadde upon a courtsey of grene, . . . . . D.Fri. 1382  
 Heere wyne I nothyng upon cariage, . . . . . D.Fri. 1570  
 Upon this Frere his herte was so wood, . . . . . D.Sum. 1666  
 Upon the tormentz of this sory place, . . . . . D.Sum. 1701  
 Han spent upon diverse manere freres . . . . . D.Sum. 1950  
 And heer-upon he to his officers . . . . . E.Cl. 190  
 But, upon payne his heed of for to swappe, . . . . . E.Cl. 586  
 And namely upon the wyves syde; . . . . . E.Mch. 1392  
 Ne children sholde I none upon hire geten; . . . . . E.Mch. 1437  
 And Venus laugheth upon every wight, . . . . . E.Mch. 1723  
 Upon that oother syde Damyan . . . . . E.Mch. 2097  
 Graunted hym love upon this condicion, . . . . . F.Sq. 529

**Upon (specimens)—Continued**

- Upon this daunce, amonges othere men, . . . . . F.Fkl. 925  
 Herkneith the tale, er ye upon hire crie; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1496  
 But wolde ye vouchesauf, upon seuretee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1581  
 Of thynges whiche that we werche upon; . . . . . G.CY. 755  
 Is lost also, which we upon it lay. . . . . G.CY. 783  
 To sleep, that right upon my book . . . . . BD. 274  
 And how the hert hadde upon lengthe . . . . . BD. 352  
 Upon his berde but litel heer, . . . . . BD. 456  
 With-oute malyce upon gladnesse; . . . . . BD. 992  
 But if men wolde upon hir ly; . . . . . BD. 1022  
 Wil ye no-thing ther-of upon me spende? . . . . . Comp.L. 104  
 So ferforth upon trouthe is hir entente, . . . . . Anel. 132  
 And ther-upon, a certeyn thing to lerne, . . . . . PF. 20  
 comyn unwary upon me, hasted by the . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5  
 and sette her down upon the uttereste corner . . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
 slepen holsome sleepes upon the gras, . . . . . Bo.2. m.5.  
 . . . . . 475-80  
 only how worthy it is to ben wondrid upon, . . . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
 . . . . . 1145-50  
 A nightingale upon a cedre grene . . . . . TC.2. 918  
 Worth thou upon a courser right anon, . . . . . TC.2. 1011  
 And upon me mak thou thy countenance; . . . . . TC.2. 1017  
 'For though the beste harpou upon live . . . . . TC.2. 1030  
 Why, al the peple wolde upon it crye . . . . . TC.3. 277  
 Had her-upon ek maad his ordinaunce, . . . . . TC.3. 535  
 Right sone upon the chaunging of the mone . . . . . TC.3. 549  
 He thoughte he wolde upon his werk biginne, . . . . . TC.3. 697  
 And that by right ye mooste upon him triste, . . . . . TC.3. 916  
 The toun shal yit be set upon a fire.' . . . . . TC.4. 126  
 Let her-upon his parlement to holde, . . . . . TC.4. 143  
 And upon newe cas li' th newe avis. . . . . TC.4. 416  
 And with the deth do bote upon her bale. . . . . TC.4. 746  
 Let him upon me, woful wrecche, y-see, . . . . . TC.4. 838  
 And her-upon ye may answer him sende; . . . . . TC.4. 894  
 But swich an errour upon God to gesse . . . . . TC.4. 993  
 Of him that set is upon covetise. . . . . TC.4. 1378  
 But moral vertu, grounded upon trouthe: . . . . . TC.4. 1672  
 Why n'il I bringe al Troye upon a rore? . . . . . TC.5. 45  
 —Upon that other side was Criseyde, . . . . . TC.5. 687  
 'Lord, whether thou yit thanke upon Criseyde! . . . . . TC.5. 735  
 And her-upon to gon assaye her now, . . . . . TC.5. 788  
 Upon the wallis made he many a wente, . . . . . TC.5. 1194  
 Upon his lady pitously compleyne, . . . . . TC.5. 1346  
 Upon the sighte of mater of your sonde. . . . . TC.5. 1372  
 That her-upon ye wolden write me, . . . . . TC.5. 1391  
 That deth may make an ende upon my werre! . . . . . TC.5. 1393  
 Wayte upon the conclusioun, . . . . . HF.1. 342  
 And tho thoughte I upon Boece, . . . . . HF.2. 464  
 I gan beholde upon this place. . . . . HF.3. 21  
 Origenes upon the Maudeleyne. . . . . LGW. 428  
 But now I charge the upon thy lyfe, . . . . . LGW. 548  
 Took eke his rede, and both upon a day, . . . . . LGW. 631  
 He stynteth hem upon his speres orde; . . . . . LGW. 645  
 He poureth pesen upon the hacches alidre; . . . . . LGW. 648  
 And woneden so neigh upon a grene, . . . . . LGW. 712  
 Upon the o syde of the walle stood he, . . . . . LGW. 750  
 Thus I bygynne: It fil upon a nyght, . . . . . LGW. 1162  
 Upon a thikke palfrey, paper white, . . . . . LGW. 1198  
 Upon a coursere, startlyng as the fire,— . . . . . LGW. 1204  
 And staal away upon his compaignie, . . . . . LGW. 1327  
 Upon the fire of sacrifice she sterte, . . . . . LGW. 1350  
 This Pelleus bethoughte upon this wile, . . . . . LGW. 1439  
 To come to house upon an innocent!— . . . . . LGW. 1546  
 And upon hir begat he children two, . . . . . LGW. 1562  
 She wex enamoured upon this man. . . . . LGW. 1610  
 And here-upon at nyght they mete yfere, . . . . . LGW. 1643  
 And they answerede alle upon hir fey, . . . . . LGW. 1847  
 Sith that the lotte is fallen hym upon, . . . . . LGW. 1946  
 Ye, swere hit here, upon al that may be swornel' . . . . . LGW. 2102  
 He caste his fiery hert upon hir so, . . . . . LGW. 2292  
 And maden him upon a londe to falle, . . . . . LGW. 2423  
 Of which he gat upon his ryghte wife . . . . . LGW. 2573  
 Upon the manhod and the worthynesse, . . . . . Ven. 4  
 Upon the trouth and on the stedfastnesse . . . . . Ven. 5  
 Have mynde upon my supplicacioun! . . . . . Purse. 26  
 Upon whiche table ther foleweth a canoun . . . . . Astr. 20-5  
 evermo consentrik upon the same cerle. . . . . Astr. 75-82  
 Tho loked I doun upon the est orizonte, . . . . . Astr. 132-9  
 have noon aspect of enemyte upon the ascendent. . . . . Astr. 156-61  
 ne have upon him noon aspect infortunat; . . . . . Astr. 161-5  
 ley thy label upon the same degre of the sonne, . . . . . Astr. 179-85  
 Marche fyl upon a Saturday, peraventure, . . . . . Astr. 198-209  
 make there upon a just compas a lite with in the . . . . . Astr. 350-8

**Upon** *see* **On****Upper**

- And with this word upper to sore . . . . . HF.2. 376  
 He gan alwey upper to sore, . . . . . HF.2. 453  
 sonne clymbith upper and upper, so goth his nadir . . . . . Astr. 198-209  
 downer . . . . .

**Upperest**

- fro the nethereste lettre to the uppereste. . . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5

**Up-plight** *see* **Flight(e)****Upraised**

- Whan that the moone upreyed had hire lyght, . . . . . LGW. 1163

**Upright**

- His slepy yerde in hond he bar uprighte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1387  
 The colde deeth, with mouth gapyng upright. . . . . A.Kn. 2008  
 Long as a mast and uprighte as a bolt. . . . . A.Mil. 3264  
 This Nicholas sat gapyng ever uprighte, . . . . . A.Mil. 3444



# Upright—Continued

This wenche lay upright, and faste slepte	A.Rv. 4194
Swyved the milleres doghter bolt upright,	A.Rv. 4266
Have hire in his armes bolt upright;	B.Sh. 1506
Ther he, with throte y-korven, lay upright,	B.Pri. 1801
Judith, a woman, as he lay upright	B.Mk. 3761
And in this carte he lith gasyng upright.	B.NP. 4232
For-dronke, as he sat on his bench upright;	C.Pard. 674
Whil that the corpe lay in the floor upright;	D.WB. 768
Shal holde his nose upright under the nave.	D.Sum. 2266
And upright in his bed thanne sitteth he;	E.Mch. 1844
Upon my bedde I sat upryght	BD. 46
And slepte upright, hir heed y-hede,	BD. 175
Than fond I sitte even upright	BD. 451
She goth upright, and yet she halt,	BD. 621
lokeþh upryght to hevne. The sonne, Phebus,	Bo.3. m.2. 680-5
light with his upryght body, and	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5

arisen more upright, and thei ben called eke Sovereyn	Astr. 294-301
wyre, upright, the smaller the better;	Astr. 350-8
sette thy pyn by a plom-rule evne upright,	Astr. 350-8
That maden hym swithe to lie upright.	RR. 1604
And theron stode the knoppe upright,	RR. 1702
Now downward groff and now upright,	RR. 2561
The stalke was even and grene upright,	RR. 3639
A strengthe weyked to stonde upright,	RR. 4737

# Upright see Right

# Uprise

For were it day I wolde uprise.	RR. 2635
---------------------------------	----------

# Upriseth

As fowel is fayn whan that the sonne upriseth;	B.Sh. 1241
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede.	Mars. 4
'For al-so soth as sonne uprist a-morwe,	TC.4. 1443
Whan it uprysch erly by the morwe;	L.GW. 49
The dawenyng uprist oute of the see;	L.GW. 1188

# Uprist see Riset, Upriseth

# Up-riste

And in the gardyn, at the sonne up-riste,	A.Kn.1051
---	-----------

# Up-so-down see Down

# Up-spring see Spring

# Upward

Lokynge upward up-on this Emelye,	A.Kn. 2679
Vomyt upward, ne downward laxatif;	A.Kn. 2756
And ever gaped upward into the eir.	A.Mil. 3473
commoeyngre or chasyngre upward hete	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
richesses as the see torneth upward	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
And dressed him upward; and she right tho	TC.3. 71
Tho comen upward right at the staires ende;	TC.3. 205
Her yen thrown upward to her hed,—	TC.4. 1159
Gan, in his cours ay upward as he wente,	TC.5. 1108
In honour swich, that upward in degree	TC.5. 1360
Alwey they seke upward on highte;	HF.2. 236
lyght thinge upwarde and downward charge	HF.2. 238 var
Enclnyed is upward to meve;	HF.2. 317
'Now turn upward,' quod he, 'thy face,	HF.2. 417
And gonne on hem upward to gape,	HF.3. 121
And on the morwe upwarde he him spedde,	L.GW. 1645
Turne than thy riet upward til	Astr. 289-94
of F upward in the same signe by cause	Astr. 371-6

# Up-yolden see Yolden

# Urban

To shewen yow the goode Urban the olde,	G.SN. 177
And whan that ye Seint Urban han biholde,	G.SN. 179
He foonð this hooly olde Urban anon,	G.SN. 185
Urban for joye his handes gan up holde;	G.SN. 189
And Pope Urban hym cristned right there.	G.SN. 217
I wol thede lude into the Pope Urban.	G.SN. 305
'Til Urban, brother myn Valerian?'	G.SN. 306
Ne menestow nat Urban,' quod he tho,	G.SN. 309
With Valerian to Pope Urban he wente,	G.SN. 350
And to the Pope Urban bitook hem tho,	G.SN. 541
Seint Urban, with his dekenes, prively	G.SN. 547
Seint Urban halwed it, as he wel myghte,	G.SN. 551

# Urchins

Like sharp urchouns his here was growe;	RR. 3135
---	----------

# Urinals

And eek thyne urynals, and thy jurdones,	C.Pard. 305
--	-------------

Oure urynals, and our descensories,	G.CY. 792
-------------------------------------	-----------

# Urina

Of uryne, and oure bothe thynges smale	D.WB. 121
--	-----------

To purge uryne and eek for engendrure.	D.WB. 134
--	-----------

# Urn

It in a vessel, that men clep'th an urne,	TC.5. 311
---	-----------

# Ursa

same sterre Ursa nis nevere mo waaschen	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
---	-------------------

# Us (specimens)

With us ther was a Doctour of Phisik;	A.Prol. 411
And therwithal he broghte us out of towne.	A.Prol. 566
How that we baren us that like nyght,	A.Prol. 721
Greet chiere made oure hooest us everichon,	A.Prol. 747
Strong was the wyn and wel to drynke us leste.	A.Prol. 750
Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys,	A.Prol. 785
Upon us wreeched women lat thou falle:	A.Kn. 921
For certes, lord, there is noon of us alle	A.Kn. 922
Fortune hath yeven us this adversitee.	A.Kn. 1086
Hath yeven us this, although we hadde it aworn;	A.Kn. 1089
Y-sworn ful depe, and ech of us til oother,	A.Kn. 1132
Til that deeth departe shal us twayne,	A.Kn. 1134

# Us (specimens)—Continued

Perpetually; us gayneth no raunsoun.	A.Kn. 1176
But after wo, I rede us to be merye,	A.Kn. 3068
Som bettre man shal telle us first another;	A.Mil. 3130
Get us som mete and drynke, and make us cheere,	A.Rv. 4132
Som esement has lawe y-shapen us;	A.Rv. 4179
Lat us nat mowlen thus in ydelnesse.	B.ML. 32
And I shal make us saul for everemoore.	B.ML. 343
'We shul first feyne us cristendom to take,	B.ML. 351
What! lat us beere a messe, and go we dyne!	B.Sh. 1413
And getest us the lyght, thurgh thy preyere,	B.Pri. 1669
sorwe to the herte'; wherefore us oghte,	B.Mel. 2185-90
swich hevynesse and swich wratthe to usward	B.Mel. 2835-40
for we han so greetly mistakun us, and	B.Mel. 8005-10
yours persone, we submytten us to the	B.Mel. 3010-5
Oure flesh thou yaf us, take oure flesh us fro,	B.Mk. 3641
As seith my lord, so make us alle goode men,	B.NP. 4635
And bryngte us to his heighe blisse!	B.NP. 4636
O glotonye, on thee wel oghte us playne!	C.Pard. 512
By oon assent, where as us thynketh best.	C.Pard. 801
That shal departed been among us thre;	C.Pard. 812
That it departed were among us two,	C.Pard. 814
'Now lat us sitte and drynke, and make us merie,	C.Pard. 883
And as we diden, lat us laughe and playe.'	C.Pard. 967
'In swich estaat as God hath cleped us,	D.WB. 147
'Thou seyst also, that if we make us gay	D.WB. 337
Us nedeth nat to speken but of game,	D.Fri. 1275
God liketh nat that "Raby" men us calle,	D.Sum. 2187
Ne koude nat us-self devyssen how	E.Cl. 108
Yours heritage, O, we were us alwe!	E.Cl. 139
Unto a mortal man, wel moore us oghte	E.Cl. 1150
For we han leve to playe us, by the lawe.'	E.Mch. 1841
Been they, us sely men for to deceyve;	E.Mch. 2423
Repentant, as the storie telleth us,	F.Sq. 655
At Boghton-under-Blee, us gan atake	G.CY. 556
But that science is so fer us biforn	G.CY. 680
Noght helpeth us, oure labour is in vein;	G.CY. 777
With al oure sleighte, he wol nat come us to.	G.CY. 887
But wel I woot greet strif us is among.	G.CY. 931
Us moste putte oure good in aventure;	G.CY. 946
Right so, lo, fareth it amonges us:	G.CY. 966
Now lakkeþh us no tales mo than on;	I.Pars. 16
That telleth this tale to us lustily.	I.Pars. 21
beth withoute synne, we deceyve us selve,	I.Pars. 345-50
Al was us on withoute were.	BD. 1294
Now, Lady, from the fyr tho us defende	ABC. 95
Us to rejoyse in our adversitee,	ABC. 101
Than nedeth us no wepen us for to save,	ABC. 118
But onlyn that we did not as us oghte,—	ABC. 119
That myn avys anon may helpen us.'	TC.1. 620
And lat us lissen wo with other speche,	TC.1. 702
For Grekes han biseged us, y-wis?	TC.1. 802
A-dieu! be glad! God spede us bothe twol	TC.1. 1041
Yit, parde, God shal helpe us at the laste!	TC.1. 1047
Now let us stinte of Troilus a stounde,	TC.1. 1086
Us thinketh hem; and yit they spake hem so,	TC.2. 25
For Goddes love, what seith it? Tel it us!	TC.2. 96
Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce,	TC.2. 111
'Now, uncle dere,' quod she, 'telle it us	TC.2. 122
But yit, I seye, arise and lat us daunce,	TC.2. 221
I see wel that ye sette lite of us,	TC.2. 432
Whan us is wo, but wepe, and sitte and thinke:	TC.2. 783
Us lakkeþh naught, but that we witen wolde.	TC.3. 531
We wol these not us nedeth no day have!	TC.3. 1463
That wel unnethe it don shal us duresse.	TC.5. 399
Go we and playe us in som lusty route	TC.5. 402
So sende us hastily the tenthe day!	TC.5. 424
'That we may playe us best in al this toun?'	TC.5. 429
'To ride and playe us with King Sarpedoun.'	TC.5. 431
Til Sarpedoun wil forth congeyen us?	TC.5. 479
Therwith the wikkid spirit (God us blesse!)	TC.5. 1212
Turne us every dreem to gode;	HF.1. 53
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe sleel	L.GW. 834
In Tessalye, as Guido telleth us,	L.GW. 1396
Hycht us that ye wolde comen out of doute,	L.GW. 2502

# Us see Usward

# Usage

Of woodcecraft wel koude he al the usage.	A.Prol. 110
In elde is bothe wysdom and usage;	A.Kn. 2448
For which the senatour, as was usage,	B.ML. 998
And volatyl, as ay was his usage,	B.Sh. 1262
As she was wont of oold usage algate,	B.Sh. 1564
Of Cristes mooder, he hadde in usage,	B.Pri. 1696
Or telle him why this song was in usage;	B.Pri. 1717
And othes grete, of usage and of pridel	C.Pard. 899
As wyves mooten, for it is usage,	D.WB. 689
The noble usage of freres yet is this,	D.Sum. 2273
Among al this, after his wikked usage,	E.Cl. 785
And seyde his orisons as is usage,	E.Mch. 1706
As usage is of wyves, for the beste;	E.Mch. 1861
And lese al that he hath, is his usage;	F.Fkl. 691
As usage is, lat swepe the floor as swithe,	G.CY. 936
the charge of yvel usage; and therefore	I.Pars. 90-5
synne and youre synful usage, for which	I.Pars. 135-40
of usage, been deedly synnes, it is no	I.Pars. 445-50
And what of hem that of verray usage	I.Pars. 600-5
Usage of labour is a greet	I.Pars. 690-5
Of usage, what for lust and what for lore,	FF. 15
This our usage alwey from yeer to yere,	FF. 411
holden hertes of men in usage, but thei	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30

**Usage—Continued**

to ben had by usage of large yyyvng of . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30
man, the whiche, nat for usage of verray vertu . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
confermen the vertues of corage by the usage . . . of	
pacience. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
that his blisfulnesse, of whiche the usage is joyeful . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
departed fro the usage of mankynde?" . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
Hir olde usage n'olde they nat letten . . . . .	TC.1. 150
And kept hir to his usage and to his store, . . . . .	LGW. 2337
As thilke tyme was the pleyne usage. . . . .	LGW. 2617
Whiche that the feldees yave hem by usage, . . . . .	Form.A. 4
And she hadde a foule usage, . . . . .	RR. 293
That can ynough of such usage. . . . .	RR. 5872
(For of the goddes the usage is, . . . . .	RR. 5969
Thurgh usage of his norriture, . . . . .	RR. 6728

**Usages**

In sondry londres sondry ben usages. . . . .	TC.2. 28
--	----------

**Usaunce**

As, yee be yere, was alway hir usaunce . . . . .	PF. 674
Unto the toun of Rome, as was usaunce, . . . . .	LGW. 586
To doon hem ascour, as was hir usaunce . . . . .	LGW. 1476
In English as is our usaunce, . . . . .	RR. 683

**Usaunces**

the opynoun of usaunces. Now yif that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
---	------------------

**Usaunt**

And that a sly and usaunt for to etele. . . . .	A.Rv. 3940
He that is usaunt to this synne of glotonye . . . . .	I.Pars. 820-5

**Use**

He sholde hym-selven useen it by right; . . . . .	B.M.L. 44
han wel y-geten hem and wel konne useen hem; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2740-5
hem that wel useen the richesnes. . . . .	B.Mel. 2760-5
in what manere ye shul useen hem. . . . .	B.Mel. 2765-70
shul use the richesnes whiche ye have geten . . . . .	B.Mel. 2785-90
seith Caton, "Use," he seith, "thy richesnes . . . . .	B.Mel. 2790-5
y-geten, use hem by mesure, that is to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2795-800
ye shullen useen hem, and I se wel that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2835-40
Which that I use, and that is avarice; . . . . .	C.Pard. 428
To goon and useen hem in engendure,— . . . . .	D.WB. 137
In wyfhode I wol use myn instrument . . . . .	D.WB. 149
So that ye use, as skille is and resoun, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1678
Ye that it use I rede ye it leste, . . . . .	G.CY. 1409
they availen for to useen a man to doon goode . . . . .	I.Pars. 245-50
schrewes, when hem list to useen hir strengthe, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
we wol useen somdel lyghtere medicynes, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
wolt useen grapes, ne seek thou nat with . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
and thynske that sche is good, use hir maneris . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80

thanne, only, be defended to useen my ryght? . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
trowe it were tyme to useen a lital strengere . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 420-5
folk that useen hem? And therfore it is thus . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90

of folk that useen hem; the contrarye . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
---	-------------------

to haven and to useen that may delysten hem. . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
--	-------------------

that useen the lordshippes of helyn, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
bryngen to the bodyes of folk that useen hem! . . . . .	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
hem with prykkes that useen it. . . . .	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5
may . . . useen rescoun, it hath doom by whiche it . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
the thingis in knowynge useen more of hir faculte or . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
Me nodeth here non other art to use; . . . . .	TC.2. 11
As thus, to useen termes of phisik . . . . .	TC.2. 1038
'Ek al my wo is this, that folk non useen . . . . .	TC.3. 1023
We useen here no womenen for to selle.' . . . . .	TC.4. 182
That womenen useen frendes to visite, . . . . .	TC.4. 681
That use exorsaciouns, . . . . .	HF.3. 173
That usyn sweche materis for to seke. . . . .	LGW.G. 270
That usyn wilfulhed and tyrannye. . . . .	LGW.G. 355
And for a lorde, that is ful foule to use. . . . .	LGW. 402
To use that werke on such a wise, . . . . .	RR. 4893
That usen folk thus to disceyven, . . . . .	RR. 6884
Another custome use we . . . . .	RR. 6923
And wole of sicche delices use. . . . .	RR. 7279

**Used**

Swich manere doctrine as men used there,— . . . . .	B.Pri. 1689
For he hadde used heasard ther-biforn; . . . . .	C.Pard. 624
If he ne used his sely instrument? . . . . .	D.WB. 132
And wostow why? For they were used weel. . . . .	D.WB. 562
Swiche olde lewed wordes used he. . . . .	E.Mch. 2149
After the forme used in his langage, . . . . .	F.Eq. 100
As hethen folk useden in thilke dayes; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1293
I am so used in the fyr to blowe, . . . . .	G.CY. 666
useden the vertu of pacience. . . . .	I.Pars. 665-70
And lital used, hit semed thus; . . . . .	BD. 401
She used gladly to do wel; . . . . .	BD. 1012
She ne used no suche knakkes smale. . . . .	BD. 1032
Of knyghthode, and longest hath used hit, . . . . .	PF. 649
for to han used and ben at the confessioun . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
ayen hir used cours, and is pale by the . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 180-5
as he that hath used of foreyne goodes; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
is nat used to have noon adversite, anon he . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
hadde used and had manye maner dignytees . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 705-10
word that is used to alle folk.' . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1065-70

Is used gladly clarynyng. . . . .	HF.3. 152
And al that usede clarian, . . . . .	HF.3. 157
Useden tho in feeldes to ben beriede,— . . . . .	LGW. 787
In habyte suche as wymmen usede tho . . . . .	LGW. 1830

**Usedest**

When that thou usedeste the beautee . . . . .	A.Kn. 2385
---	------------

**Usest**

thilke wordes that thou usest deliten me . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
--	--------------------

**Useth**

If that a prynce useth hasardrye . . . . .	C.Pard. 599
Who so it useth, soore ehal he rewe,— . . . . .	G.CY. 729
whan he useth his wyf withouten sovereyn desir . . . . .	I.Pars. 375-80
hous will he useth swich unleveful sweryng. . . . .	I.Pars. 590-5
whiche sterre in hevene useth wandryng recourses . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
sche useth ful flaterynge famylarite with . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 260-5
to hym that useth it, yit mai it nat ben witholden . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
whan it useth the yvelis convenably and . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
ne useth nat nor of resoun ne of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
useth nat of ymaginacioun, nor of wit; . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800
That useth oon I coude nevne; . . . . .	HF.2. 54
But for he useth thynges for to make, . . . . .	LGW. 384
And usith it ay besily . . . . .	RR. 6600

**Usher**

For to have ben an usher of an halle . . . . .	A.Prol. 752
car Rwl	

**Ushers**

The ushers and the squiers been y-gooun, . . . . .	F.Sq. 293
--	-----------

**Using**

avarice, usynge youre richesnes in swich . . . . .	B.Mel. 2795-800
richesses and in usynge hem, ye shul . . . . .	B.Mel. 2810-5
richesses and in usynge of hem, yow . . . . .	B.Mel. 2825-30
Than with a womman usynge for to chydre.' . . . .	D.WB. 777
usynge vertu, curteisye, and clennesses, . . . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
thynges, usynge the wordes of Fortune. . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
But ful encomberous is the usynge; . . . . .	Ven. 42

**Usure**

For foule usure and lucre of vileynye . . . . .	B.Pri. 1681
Of usure, and of symonye also. . . . .	D.Fri. 1309
And that is she that for usure . . . . .	RR. 185
And lyve withoute false usure, . . . . .	RR. 5797
Wolde lene his gold and take usure, . . . . .	RR. 7026

**Usurer**

Wel more than list an usurere, . . . . .	RR. 5691
For an usurer, so God me se, . . . . .	RR. 5693
But a riche sike usurere . . . . .	RR. 6507

**Usurers**

But se what gold han usurers . . . . .	RR. 6809
--	----------

**Usures**

of servaunts, or elles in usures or in . . . . .	I.Pars. 565-70
--	----------------

**Usurp**

considere wel that I ne usurpe not to have . . . . .	Astr. 11-5
--	------------

**Usward**

swich hevynesse and swich wratthe to usward . . . . .	B.Mel. 2935-40
than beginneth the sonne to passen from usward. . . . .	Astr. 65-70
to come ageyn to usward. . . . .	Astr. 75-82

**Ut**

in hym, <i>ut Achitofel ad Absolonem</i> . . . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
'Tum ego pape ut magna.'—Prosa 2 . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1175-80

**Uti**

'Quoniam igitur uti paulo ante.'—Prosa 6 . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
--	--------------------

**Utility**

The utilite to knowe the ascensions of . . . . .	Astr. 284-6
--	-------------

**Utmost**

the utmoste rynges with degrees . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
car Th.	

**Utter**

The keyes of the utter gate, . . . . .	RR. 4208
--	----------

**Utter-see Outer-****Utterest**

To the uttereste preeve of hir corage, . . . . .	E.Cl. 787
upon the uttereste corner of my bed; . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
comynge fro his uttreste arysynge til he . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
into uttereste thinges and in-to thinges empty . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 885-90
it ne slideth nat in-to uttreste foreyne thinges, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
swiche that the uttreste wilkiddnesse . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
that is the uttereste and the worst kynde . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
and thilke that is uttrest, compased by . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1475-80
ecliptik lyne of thy zodiak is the uttrest bordure . . . . .	Astr. 97-100

**Utterly**

Of yeddynge he baar outrelly the pris; . . . . .	A.Prol. 237
And thou art fals, I telle thee, outrelly, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1154
And over al this, to sleen me outrelly, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1563
seiden outrelly that he anon sholde wreken hym . . . . .	B.Mel. 2210-5
putte hym al outrelly in the arbitracioun . . . . .	B.Mel. 2940-5
and foryeve yow outrelly alle the offenses, . . . . .	B.Mel. 3070-5
That broghtest Troye al outrelly to sorwel . . . . .	B.NP. 4419
For this was outrelly his fulle entente . . . . .	C.Pard. 849
This made hym with me wood al outrelly; . . . . .	D.WB. 664
But outrelly Grisildis wondre myghte, . . . . .	E.Cl. 335
Wherfore I am disposed outrelly, . . . . .	E.Cl. 639
But o thyng he hym preyede outrelly, . . . . .	E.Cl. 768
'Grisilde,' quod he, 'my wyl is, outrelly, . . . . .	E.Cl. 953
thei ben outrelly dede as to the lyf perdurable in . . . . .	I.Pars. 230-5



# Utterly—Continued

they been in deadly synne been outrelly dede,	I.Pars. 245-50
kan outrelly telle the nombre of twiggis	I.Pars. 390-5
which is a synne that Crist hateth outrelly;	I.Pars. 640-5
forleten hir olde confessours al outrelly,	I.Pars. 970-5
Al-outrelly. Allas! that day	BD. 1243
'have undirstonden and knownen outrelly	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
though thou haddest outrelly forlorn	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
Liggeth thanne stille, al outrelly unknowable,	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
nede mai nat al outrelly be doon away;	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
'Certes,' quod I, 'al outrelly it ne myghte nat avaylen	Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90
that ne hadde nat al outrelly foryeten the	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
natheles thei ne weren not al outrelly unknowen	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
ben myghti, but thei forleten al outrelly	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40
'Certes,' quod sche, 'al outrelly that	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
and I deme al outrelly that hap nis, ne	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
hast y-sought it . . . outrelly, and longe.	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
scholde ther duelle outrelly no doute.	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
seen it outrelly fre and absolut fro alle	Bo.5. p.6. 1905-10
From every wight y-born al outrelly,	TC.1. 382
If I wolde outrelliche his sighte flee,	TC.2. 710

# Utterly—Continued

God help me so, as I wolde outrelly	TC.2. 1004
Yit were it so that I wiste outrelly	TC.3. 1486
That outrelly he shoop him for to deye;	TC.4. 955
Al outrelly to shewen your entente!	TC.5. 1694
So when she saw al-outrelly,	HF.1. 296
the contraire Of her axyng outrelly.	HF.3. 451
And most thy-selven outrelly,	HF.3. 924
Or him repenteth outrelly of this.	LGW. 368
Al outrelly for his destruccioun,	LGW. 626
For it was outrelly the quenes wille.	LGW. 1490
But uttely hyt may none other be,	LGW. 2323
And ful accorded was it uttely	LGW. 2608 var
For now I wote wel uttely	RR. 1986
Is caught, thanne must he uttely	RR. 2029
That these ruyde may uttely	RR. 2268
Foryeten shalte so uttely,	RR. 2406
Than forto have al uttely	RR. 2622
All uttely his pryvyte,	RR. 2876
What thee may curen uttely.	RR. 2938
How that my body uttely	RR. 3172
For uttely, withouten gesse,	RR. 3324
Shall please Daunger most uttely.	RR. 3388
Thurgh my demenyng outtely	RR. 3489
For to refuse hym outtely.	RR. 3742
He must amende it uttely,	RR. 3993
And fallen aftir outtely.	RR. 4448
And swerne hem othes uttely,	RR. 4834
That he ne shal leese al outtely	RR. 5924
For they be shent al outtely,	RR. 6302
Thanne have [ye], sir, al outtely Deserved helle,	RR. 7661

## V

### Vacation

When he hadde leyser and vacacioun . . . D.WB. 683

### Vache

Therfore, thou Vache, leve thyn old wretchednesse . . . Truth. 22

### Vailaith

Hymself it vailaith not a myte. . . RR. 5762 em

To hym not vailaith his preaching, . . . RR. 5765

### Vain

Thow hast a veyn ymaginacioun; . . . A.Kn. 1094

Ne renoun in this cas, ne veyne glorie . . . A.Kn. 2240

Thanne hadde youre tale al be toold in veyn,

Apelles, Zanzis, sholde werche in veyn,

And som for veyne glorie, and som for hate,

For wel I woot my servyce is in veyn,

That alle ydoles nys but a thyng in veyn;

A lewed officer and a veyn justise!

Noght helpeth us, oure labour is in veyn;

Al is in veyn, and, *parde*, muchel moore!

And trewely the labour is in veyn

veyne glorie and many another twig

take the name of thy Lord God in veyn,

what thyng that he yeveth for veyne glorie,

Cristendom stant veyn and withouten fruyt.

array, but oonly for veyne glorie to been

shalt nat shryve thee for veyne glorie,

Who-so thee loveth he shal not love in veyn:

pride and veyne glorie how a man

of verray vertu but for proud veyn glorie,

how veyn and how flyttinge a thyng it

the nature of thinges, for that veyn ymaginacioun

be a bliffulness that be freel and veyn

veyne games, whiche thei ne mai nat

of hir veyn apparailles myghte strepen of thise

in veyn were al the effect of craft, yif that

and yeldith ymages ydel and vein in the

concepcioun of resoun veyn and fals,

Ne in ydel ne in veyn ne ben ther put in

'Condicoun of veyn prosperite!

Ne sholde in veyn escape in no manere,

In veyn fro this forth have ich yen twaye

Ne veyn delit, nor only worthinesse

'Myn yen two, in veyn with whiche I see,

For wel I woot that hit is al in vayne,

And for a litel glorie veigne

But the servaunt travelleth in vayne,

It is but veyn on hym to swynke

And wastest in vayn thi passage.

And dreme of joye, all but in vayne,

All that ye seyn is but in veayne.

Which hadde spilt hir speche in vezne,

Have lost and spent also in vezne

In veyn persuaunt I shal travayle.

And fedith hym with glorie vezne,

Vainglory

owene wit. Veyneglorie is for to

Sich as prechen [in] veyneglorie,

There is he with veyneglorie shake.

Vainglory see Vain

Valance

Fro Venus valance, myghte his paleys se,

Mars. 145

### Vale

Ther nas no tygre in the vale of Galgopheye, . . . A.Kn. 2626

### Valence

Right with a subtil kerchef of Valence, . . . PF. 272

### Valentine

Seynt Valentyn, that art ful hy on lofte, . . . PF. 683

(Seynt Valentynel a foul thus herde I synge

And songen, 'Blessed be Seynt Valentynel

Valentines

book of Seint Valentynes day, of the

For this was on Seynt Valentynes day,

Seynt Valentynes day to stonden there.

'Ye know wel how seynt Valentynes day,

This compleynt on seynt Valentynes day,

Valeria

Of Rodogone, and eek Valeria.' . . . F.Fkl. 1456

### Valerian

Which that y-cleped was Valerian, . . . G.S.N. 129

Valerian gan faste unto hire swere

Valerian, corrected as God wolde,

Valerian is to the place y-gon,

And gan bfore Valerian to stonde.

Valerian, as deed, I doun for drede

'I levee al this thyng,' quod Valerian,

Valerian gooth hoorn and fynt Cecile

That oother to Valerian, hir make.

And thow, Valerian, for thow so soone

'I have a brother,' quod Valerian tho,

Valerian seyde, 'Two coronas han we,

'In dreme,' quod Valerian, 'han we be

Quod Valerian, 'That shal I thee devyse.

'Til Urban, brother myn Valerian'

With Valerian to Pope Urban he wente,

By Tiburce and Valerian softly

As egremoyne, valerian, and lunarie,

Valerians

Witness Tyburces and Valerians shrifte,

Valerius

And to Swetoun, and to Valerius also,

He cleped it 'Valerie' and 'Theofraste,'

'Thenketh how noble, as seith Valerius,

What seyth Valerye, Titus, or Claudyan,

Valley

Til he com to the derke valeye

Amidde the valey, wonder depe.

And next the valey is the hil o-lofte;

Passing al the valeye for withoute;

Thow saw I stonde in a valeye,

Valleys

Now valeys, and now forestes,

Valor

With valour and with curtesye;

The leste and grettest of valour

To hert that of grete valour is.

As may the valoure, soth to sayne,

For more dothe profit and valour

Richesse, or preis, thurgh his valour,

Value

In no degree the value of a fyre;

been dishoneste been of no value,

At no value or reputacioun.

The value of fyve hundred pound, I gesse,

and leest of value, yet is he thanne moore

take reward of thy value, that

othere folk, as to regard of his value,

I.Pars. 395-400

998

**Value**—*Continued*

That al the worlde he sette at no value; Of hem the valwe or richesse . . . . .	LGW. 602 RR. 1116
<b>Valued</b> No valued [is] in his demeine, . . . . .	RR. 5586 em
<b>Vane</b> Ay undiscreef, and chaungynge as a vane, Ay undiscreef and chaungynge as a fane Now, sweete sirs, wol ye justen atte fan?	E.Cl. 996 E.Cl. 996 var H.Mcp. 42
<b>Vanish</b> Lo, how I vanysshe, flesh and blood and skyn; Tyllie this pyu, and he wol vanysshe anon hir honours vanysschen a-way, and that anon.	C.Pard. 732 F.Sq. 328 Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
<b>Vanysshed</b> Vanysshed was this daunce, he nyste where . . . The hore vanysshed, I noot in what manere, Tho vanyssed this olde man, he nyste where, And vanysshed anon out of his sighte. He vanysshe away al soodeynly;	D.WB. 996 F.Sq. 342 G.S.N. 216 LGW. 1001 RR. 2954
<b>Vanyssing</b> And forth she wente and made a vanysshyng,	A.Kn. 2360
<b>Vanyties</b> For swevenes been but vanytees and japes; eke if he tale vanytees at chirche, and enditynges of worldly vanytees	B.NP. 4281 I.Pars. 375-80 I.Pars. 1085-90
<b>Vanite</b> Thurgh fantasie, that of his vanytee No thyng, God woot, but vanities in swevene is. Hym thoughte his dreem nas but a vanitee. If he heeld dremes any vanitee. His silke heed is ful of vanytee; 'Wol nat oure lord yet leve his vanytee? In love, which nys but childyssh vanytee; But take no kepe of al swich vanytee; semblable wast of clooth in vanitee, but scornede festyvaly and myrlye swich vanytee. Now is not this a nice vanite? Swich vanite ne can don her non ese, But after al this nice vanite This wretched world, and held al vanite Repeireth hom fro worldly vanitel And of hir olde vanite; In vanite to droune and wade,—	A.Mil. 3835 B.NP. 4112 B.NP. 4201 B.NP. 4319 D.Sum. 2208 E.Cl. 250 E.Mch. 1276 E.Mch. 1309 I.Pars. 415-20 Bo.2. p.7. 555-60 TC.4. 536 TC.4. 703 TC.4. 729 TC.5. 1817 TC.5. 1837 RR. 5013 RR. 5022
<b>Vanquish</b> In . . . conseil wormmen venquisshe men, God conseil wormmen venquissen hir housbondes." no man may venquysse ne disconforte, and man, 'If thou wolt venquysse thyn enemy,	B.Mel. 2280-5 B.Mel. 2280-5 B.Mel. 2525-30 I.Pars. 660-5
<b>Vanquished</b> That Romayns hath venquysshed tymes thre, Of Jewes weren venquysshed myghtily, Venquysshed he hath my cruel adversaire.	B.ML. 291 B.Mk. 3782 ABC. 8
<b>Vanquisheth</b> For it venquysseth, as this clerkes seyn, Venquysseth, and also malicolye.	F.Fkl. 774 RR. 3546
<b>Vapor</b> som vapour of warmnesse"; and therefore The vapour, which that fro the erthe glood, Thefe felo in tymes with vapour eterne,	B.Mel. 2375-80 F.Sq. 393 TC.3. 11
<b>Variable</b> What maketh this world to be so variable But chaungynge ay and variable; And whiche also were variable,	L.St. 8 RR. 5424 RR. 5438
<b>Variance</b> But never koude he fynde variance; semeth it as by variance of colour that For, if ther mighte ben a variance And as for me, for al swich variance, Compleynyng of her hertes variance, Thou born art in my regne of variance, Withoute chaunge or variance She is so full of variance.	E.Cl. 710 I.Pars. 425-30 TC.4. 985 TC.5. 762 TC.5. 1670 Fort. 45 RR. 5438 RR. 5482
<b>Variant</b> He is so variant, he abit nowhere. So variant of diversitee,	G.CY. 1175 RR. 1917
<b>Variaunte</b> attempreth the variauntes sesouns of the yer,	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
<b>Variation</b> So evne, withouten variacioun,	A.Kn. 2588
<b>Varieth</b> varieth accordable chaungynge; that the there varieth but litel.	Bo.2. m.8. 590-5 Astr. 215-8
<b>Varis</b> 'Quam variis figuris.'—Metrum 5	Bo.5. m.5. 1845-50
<b>Varnished</b> Wei hath this millere vernysched his heed:	A.Rv. 4149
<b>Vary</b> If that ye thynke I varie as in my speche, And so he shal, for it ne may not varien! And who-so seith of trouthe I varie, Which stounde-mele can ofte varie. Whanne heest and deede a-sundry varie, Away fro trouthe it doth so varie, For varie her wordis fro her deede,	B.Mel. 2144 TC.2. 1621 HF.2. 299 RR. 2304 RR. 4477 RR. 5315 RR. 6213
<b>Varying</b> That tyme, and thoughtes varyinge,	BD. 801
<b>Vassalage</b> For al forgeten is his vassalage. And of Jason this is the vassalage,	A.Kn. 3054 LGW. 1667

**Vassalage**—*Continued*

Yours modir full of vasselage . . . . .	RR. 5871
<b>Vault</b> <i>see</i> <b>Avaunt</b>	
<b>Vaur</b> <i>see</i> <b>Radevore</b>	
<b>Vavasour</b> Was nowher such a worthy vavasour. . . . .	A.Prol. 360
<b>Veal</b> And bet than olde boef is the tendre veel.	E.Mch. 1420
<b>Veil</b> Which that, he seyde, was oure lady veil; Weryng a vaille in stede of wymple,	A.Prol. 695 RR. 3864
<b>Vein</b> And bathed every veyne in swich licour That neither veyne-blood ne ventusynge, Of silver fyn, and glad in every veyne For in myn herte is corven every veyne; Tho gan the veyne of Troilus to blede, And in my herte seken every veyne. That feleth harm and smert in every veyne, Than he shulde feelee in every veyne If he were touchid on somme good veyne, Thurghoute myne herte in every veyne	A.Prol. 3 A.Kn. 2747 G.CY. 1241 PF. 425 TC.1. 866 TC.4. 943 TC.5. 417 RR. 1496 RR. 3459 RR. 4082
<b>Vekke</b> An olde vekke forto espye A rympled vekke, ferre ronne in age,	RR. 4286 RR. 4495
<b>Vela</b> 'Vela Naricii ducis.'—Metrum 3	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
<b>Vellem</b> 'Vellem autem pauca.'—Prosa 2	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
<b>Velvet</b> And softe as any veluet,	RR. 1420
<b>Velvets</b> And covered it with veluettes blew,	F.Sq. 644
<b>Vendable</b> For love is over-all vendable;	RR. 5804
<b>Venerien</b> For certes, I am al Venerien	D.WB. 609
<b>Venery</b> An outridere, that lovede venerie; A mayde, and love huntynge and venerye,	A.Prol. 166 A.Kn. 2308
<b>Venge</b> me wrong, right so shal I venge me upon folk also, that conselleden yow to venge yow, but litel reward to venge thy deeth; shal nat venge me of myne enemys, my shame for to venge. and wronges, and he shal venge yow after Melibee answerde, 'If I ne venge me juges, for they shul venge the vileynyes leve to venge yow. I seye ye been nat of myght and power as now to venge yow; grevance, than for to venge thee; and licence for to venge yow, I seye that in a litel peril for to venge me, outrage, ne excesse, for to vengen hym; that I venge oon outrage by another.' venge yow after the ordre of right, that ye wol venge yow of the outrage of youre that a man shal never vengen shrewednesse deffenden hym and nat for to vengen hym. but for to venge yow; and so sheweth it han been stired to venge yow and maken To venge thee atte leest in thought,	B.Mel. 2470-5 B.Mel. 2540-5 B.Mel. 2560-5 B.Mel. 2561-20 B.Mel. 2635-40 B.Mel. 2645-50 B.Mel. 2650-5 B.Mel. 2655-60 B.Mel. 2665-70 B.Mel. 2665-70 B.Mel. 2675-80 B.Mel. 2680-5 B.Mel. 2710-5 B.Mel. 2715-20 B.Mel. 2715-20 B.Mel. 2715-20 B.Mel. 2720-5 B.Mel. 2720-5 B.Mel. 2725-30 B.Mel. 2970-5 RR. 4393
<b>Vengeance</b> For vengeance that he saugh Diane al naked; As keepe me fro thy vengeance and thyn ire, I do vengeance and pleyn correccioun For this vengeance thou shalt han therfore, And in the see he dreynthe for vengeance; On Surryens to taken heigh vengeance. And but I do, God take on me vengeance he baar a cruell ire, redy to doon vengeance so shul men warishe werre by vengeance. or soodeynly for to doon vengeance, to repreve . . . in vengeance takynge, whan it is sufficient anon, and for to do vengeance. ne vengeance to vengeance, ne wrong to o vengeance is nat warisshed by another vengeance, and pees and werre, vengeance and suffraunce, in vengeance takynge, in werre, in bataille, wilfulness to doon hastif vengeance. ther may no man taken vengeance to taken soodeyn vengeance, whether graunted hym to take thilke vengeance rightfully ne mowe ye take no vengeance, Thou shalt understonde that the vengeance another vengeance, perill and werre, and othere of thyne enemys, and of the vengeance takynge another vengeance, and muchel sorwe yves that myghten falle of this vengeance; vengeance takynge, a man wolde never take vengeance; and that were harm, for by the vengeance takynge been takynge vengeance of another man, right so synneth the juge if he do no vengeance If ye wol thanne take vengeance 'Al' quod Melibee, 'this vengeance ye desire and axe vengeance, and the	A.Kn. 2066 A.Kn. 2302 A.Kn. 2461 A.Mil. 3506 B.ML. 923 B.ML. 963 B.Sh. 1883 B.Mel. 2195-200 B.Mel. 2205-10 B.Mel. 2215-20 B.Mel. 2220-5 B.Mel. 2435-40 B.Mel. 2475-80 B.Mel. 2475-80 B.Mel. 2475-80 B.Mel. 2535-40 B.Mel. 2550-5 B.Mel. 2565-70 B.Mel. 2565-70 B.Mel. 2570-5 B.Mel. 2575-80 B.Mel. 2575-80 B.Mel. 2580-5 B.Mel. 2580-5 B.Mel. 2615-20 B.Mel. 2615-20 B.Mel. 2620-5 B.Mel. 2620-5 B.Mel. 2625-30 B.Mel. 2625-30 B.Mel. 2630-5 B.Mel. 2630-5 B.Mel. 2645-50



<b>Vengeance</b> — <i>Continued</i>	
vengeance that is doon after the lawe . . . . .	B.Mel. 2645-50
and the vengeance that is doon in hope . . . . .	B.Mel. 2645-50
"Leveth the vengeance to me, and I . . . . .	B.Mel. 2650-5
is writen, "If thou take no vengeance of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2650-5
vileynye take of it; vengeance, for that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2655-60
restreynye yow of vengeance-takinge, and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2680-5
vileynye in takinge vengeance upon me, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2710-5
I tooke vengeance, for I am richer and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2735-40
and the chastitynge and the vengeance of . . . . .	B.Mel. 3005-10
Melibee what vengeance he thoughte to . . . . .	B.Mel. 3020-5
ye wole forbere now to do vengeance in . . . . .	B.Mel. 3050-5
He shooppe upon this queene to doon vengeance; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3543
That in vengeance he all his herte sette . . . . .	B.Mk. 3932
Vengeance and justice of this felonye . . . . .	B.NP. 4230
That vengeance shal nat parten from his hous . . . . .	C.Pard. 649
Vengeance is thanne al that they desire . . . . .	D.Sum. 2004
to do vengeance, and therto his resoun . . . . .	I.Pars. 540-5
Soothly, the vengeance of avowtrie . . . . .	I.Pars. 890-5
That ye ben from vengeance ay oure targe . . . . .	ABC. 176
chastised by vengeance and thei ben . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
punyschid by ryghtful vengeance . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
by ryghtful veniaunce; and of this sentence . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4.
	1375-80
Why n'iltow don a vengeance on this vice? . . . . .	TC.5. 1708
If hire vengeance fal on yow therfore, . . . . .	LGW. 2523
God can wel vengeance therof take . . . . .	RR. 5780
But done al cruel vengeance; . . . . .	RR. 6430
<b>Vengeances</b>	
whoso wolde considere in alle vengeances . . . . .	B.Mel. 2615-20
<b>Venged</b>	
as they han venged hem on me and doon . . . . .	B.Mel. 2470-5
upon the tyme it be venged; and al be it . . . . .	B.Mel. 2710-5
Venged her in a wonder cruel wise; . . . . .	TC.5. 1468
<b>Vengeresses</b>	
three goddesses, furis and vengeresses of felonyes, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
<b>Vengeth</b>	
sovereyn juge that vengeth alle vileynyes . . . . .	B.Mel. 2645-50
that vengeth hym by outrage as he that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2715-20
<b>Venial</b>	
that men fallen in venial synnes after hir . . . . .	I.Pars. 100-5
outher it is venial, or deadly synne . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
is it deadly synne. And venial synne is it, . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
of this venial synne is ful perilous, for it . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-60
manye swiche venial synnes, certes, but . . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
in this wise skippeth venial into deadly synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
his soule with venial synne, the moore . . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
negligent to deschargen us of venial synnes, . . . . .	I.Pars. 360-5
anoyouse veniale synnes, when they . . . . .	I.Pars. 365-70
venial synne, and deadly synne whan . . . . .	I.Pars. 365-70
which is venial synne, thanne is it . . . . .	I.Pars. 370-5
alle venial synnes, yet may he refreyn . . . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
so muche anoyeth a venial synne unto a . . . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
refreynne venial synne by receyvyng worthily of . . . . .	I.Pars. 385-90
and thanne it is venial. Another ire is . . . . .	I.Pars. 540-5
that ydel wordes ben somtyme venial synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 645-60
drynke, it is no deadly synne, but venial . . . . .	I.Pars. 820-5
deadly synne into venial synne bitwixe . . . . .	I.Pars. 920-5
is venial synne, and trewely scarly may . . . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
ther any of these be withoute venial synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
orison amenuseth eek venial synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 1040-5
<b>venially</b>	
thurgh whiche he synneth venially, is as greet . . . . .	I.Pars. 365-70
<b>venies</b>	
To Emeleward, to Ferrare and Venyse,— . . . . .	E.Cl. 51
As fyn as duat of Venyse, . . . . .	HF.3. 258
<b>Venison</b>	
A theef of venysoun, that hath forlaft . . . . .	C.Doc. 83
Roo-venysoun bake in paste, . . . . .	RR. 7048
<b>Venite</b>	
"Nunc omnes pariter venite capti."—Metrum 10 . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
<b>Venom</b>	
Ne may the venym voyden ne expelle . . . . .	A.Kn. 2751
Is shent with venym and corrupcioun . . . . .	A.Kn. 2754
And all the venym of this cursed dede; . . . . .	B.ML. 891
flee hire wordes as venym." . . . . .	B.Mel. 2520-5
of the body is hyd the venym that sleeth . . . . .	B.Mel. 2605-10
Til that his flesh was for the venym blaked; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3321
For with no venym deigned hym to dye . . . . .	B.Mk. 3324
Allas, to depe wol the venym wade! . . . . .	B.Mk. 3684
Thus spitte I out my venym under hewe . . . . .	C.Pard. 421
As ful of venym been these waryngles, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1408
O brotil joye! O sweets venym queynte! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2061
hire drynke, and the venym of the dragon . . . . .	I.Pars. 195-200
to venym and to confusioun, as seith . . . . .	I.Pars. 465-70
hath confounded the venym of the devel; . . . . .	I.Pars. 525-30
out the venym of envye for mannes herte . . . . .	I.Pars. 530-5
basilicok sleeth folk by the venym of his sighte; . . . . .	I.Pars. 850-5
and norysen hym with sweete venym . . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
with the venym of Tyrie (this is to seyn, thei . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5.
	475-80
wikkid sweerd is joynd to cruel venym . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6.
	525-30
but thilke venym of vices to-drawn a man . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3.
	1320-5
than the venym of Circes. For vices ben . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3.
	1320-5
elowh Idra . . . . . and brende the venym; . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
	1605-10

<b>Venom</b> — <i>Continued</i>	
And wolde a bussel venim al excusen . . . . .	TC.3. 1025
Yet laste the venym of so longe ago, . . . . .	LGW. 2241
Of houses, Mars his venym is adoun, . . . . .	LGW. 2563
Of venym durst hym no thinge doute, . . . . .	RR. 1059
<b>Venomous</b>	
He slow the fryr serpent venymus; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3295
His hie pride, his wrokes venymus? . . . . .	B.Mk. 3767
for they ben venymous I wot right wel . . . . .	B.NP. 4345 <i>var</i>
drynkyng venemouse herbes thurgh . . . . .	I.Pars. 675-80
With thines venymous, O hevене Queen! . . . . .	ABC. 149
venymows cruete to lordschipe! . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6.
	625-30
Thurgh venemous detraccioun. . . . .	RR. 5528
<b>Venoms</b>	
For they been venymes, I woot it weel; . . . . .	B.NP. 4345
tormenteth hem on that o side with gredy venymes; . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2.
	1265-70
<b>Venter</b>	
15. Secunda pars astrolabii: Venter.— . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
<b>Ventusing</b>	
That neither veyne-blood ne ventusinge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2747
<b>Venus</b>	
But Venus is it, soothly, as I gesse.' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1102
And seyde: 'Venus, if it be thy wil . . . . .	A.Kn. 1104
And Venus sleeth me on that oother syde . . . . .	A.Kn. 1332
Right so kan geery Venus overcaste . . . . .	A.Kn. 1636
In worshippe of Venus, goddesses of love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1804
First, in the temple of Venus maystow se, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1818
Ther Venus hath hir principal dwellynge, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1837
Ne may with Venus holde champartie, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1049
The statue of Venus, glorious for to se, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1955
I mene Venus, honourable and digne,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2216
"Faireste of faire, o lady myn, Venus, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2221
But atte laste the statue of Venus shook . . . . .	A.Kn. 2265
Bigan to Venus temple for to gon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2272
Of faire, yonge, freshe Venus free, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2386
Bitwixe Venus, the goddesses of love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2440
"My deere doghter Venus," quod Saturne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2453
Of Mars, and of Venus, goddesses of love, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2490
And spente it in Venus heigh servyse; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2487
Is under Venus, estward in the place, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2585
What kan now faire Venus doon above? . . . . .	A.Kn. 2863
Of Venus paiemets than mowe we . . . . .	B.Mk. 3161
O Venus, that art goddesses of plesaunce, . . . . .	B.NP. 4532
For wynd and youthe dooth Venus encesse, . . . . .	C.Doc. 59
And after wynd on Venus moete I thyinke, . . . . .	D.WB. 464
I hadde the prente of seinte Venus seel . . . . .	D.WB. 604
Venus me yaf my lust, my likerousnesse, . . . . .	D.WB. 611
My chambre of Venus from a good felawe . . . . .	D.WB. 618
The children of Mercurie and Venus . . . . .	D.WB. 697
And Venus loveth ryot and dispence; . . . . .	D.WB. 700
In Places, wher Venus is exaltat; . . . . .	D.WB. 704
And Venus falleth ther Mercurie is reysed; . . . . .	D.WB. 705
Of Venus werkes worth his olde sho, . . . . .	D.WB. 708
And Venus laugheth upon every wight, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1723
So soore hath Venus hurt hym with hire brond . . . . .	E.Mch. 1777
This sike Damsyan in Venus fyr . . . . .	E.Mch. 1875
Was, for to putte a bille of Venus werkes . . . . .	E.Mch. 1971
Now daunten lusty Venus children deere, . . . . .	F.Sq. 272
This lusty squier, servant to Venus, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1307
Thanke yow, lord, and lady myn, Venus, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1934
And Venus copre, by my fader kyn . . . . .	G.CY. 829
Lo, Venus, risen among yow rowes rede! . . . . .	Mars. 2
Pro freshe Venus, in a morweninge . . . . .	Mars. 26
As by desert, hath wonne Venus, his love, . . . . .	Mars. 31
Who regneth now in blisse but Venus, . . . . .	Mars. 43
The faire Venus, causer of plesaunce? . . . . .	Mars. 46
And Venus kiseth Mars, the god of armes . . . . .	Mars. 77
On Venus chambre knockeden ful lighte . . . . .	Mars. 84
This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete, . . . . .	Mars. 89
He may not holde with Venus compagne, . . . . .	Mars. 104
Now fleeth Venus un-to Cylenius tour, . . . . .	Mars. 113
He seyde, 'O lady bryght, Venus! alaa! . . . . .	Mars. 136
Now God helpe sely Venus, al-a-lone! . . . . .	Mars. 141
That while that Venus weping made her mone . . . . .	Mars. 143
Fro Venus valance, myghte his paleys se, . . . . .	Mars. 145
And Venus he salueth, and maketh chere, . . . . .	Mars. 146
Fond I Venus and hir portere Richeese, . . . . .	PF. 261
The sparwe, Venus sone; the nyhtyngeale, . . . . .	PF. 351
'I wol not serven Venus ne Cupide, . . . . .	PF. 652
'Now blisful Venus help, or that I sterve, . . . . .	TC.1. 1014
And by the blisful Venus that I serve, . . . . .	TC.2. 234
And also blisful Venus, wel arrayed, . . . . .	TC.2. 680
This Troilus, and seyde, 'O Venus dere, . . . . .	TC.2. 972
Go now, farwell and, Venus here to borwe, . . . . .	TC.2. 1524
Of Troilus, to Venus herynge? . . . . .	TC.3. 48
And Venus, thou mayest maken melodye; . . . . .	TC.3. 187
'Now, seinte Venus, thou me grace sende, . . . . .	TC.3. 705
'Yit, blisful Venus, this night thou m' enspire, . . . . .	TC.3. 712
'And if ich hadde, O Venus ful of mirthe, . . . . .	TC.3. 715
For love of God! And, Venus, I thee herie, . . . . .	TC.3. 951
Venus mene I, the wel-willy planet! . . . . .	TC.3. 1257
'And blisful Venus, lat me nevere sterve . . . . .	TC.4. 1661
The brighte Venus folwed and ay taughte . . . . .	TC.5. 1016
Hit was of Venus redely, . . . . .	HF.1. 130
And next that saw I how Venus, . . . . .	HF.1. 162
Venus, how ye, my lady dere, . . . . .	HF.1. 213
Ther saw I Joves Venus kisse, . . . . .	HF.1. 219
Metten with Venus that day, . . . . .	HF.1. 227

# Venus—Continued

At the prayere of Venus,—	HF.1. 465
And fair [dame] Venus also,	HF.2. 110
Of copier, Venus clerk, Ovyde,	LGW. 337
By Seynte Venus, that my moder ys,	LGW. 338
And Eneas was charged by Venus	LGW. 940
For this is al and somme; it was Venus,	LGW. 998
But Venus hadde him maked invisible;	LGW. 1021
For after Venus hadde he swich fairnesse,	LGW. 1072
'Be ye nat Venus' sone and Anchises'?	LGW. 1086
For though that Venus yaf hir grete beaute,	LGW. 2584
Repressed hath Venus his cruelle crafte;	LGW. 2591
And with Venus, and other oppressoun	LGW. 2592
But now so wepeth Venus in hir spere,	Scog. 11
fourthe to the sonne, the fift to Venus, the	Astr. 198-209
sonne, the 12 to Venus. And now is	Astr. 198-209
of Venus or of a nother planete was 6	Astr. 371-6
longitude of Venus, that is to seyn, in the 1 degre	Astr. 371-6
the latitude of Venus, that is to seyn, in the 4 degre	Astr. 371-6
body of Venus in hir latitude of degrees	Astr. 376-82
For Venus sone, daun Cupido,	RR. 1616
For Venus hir assailith soo,	RR. 3048
Whom Venus hath fliemed over the see,	RR. 3052
Ther come Venus the goddesse,	RR. 3698
That Venus brought in hir right honde,	RR. 3764
So that Venus be present,	RR. 5870
There Venus entremetith ough.	RR. 5921
But [by] my modir seint Venus,	RR. 5933

<b>Ver</b>	
With newe grene, of lusty Ver the prime,	TC.1. 157

<b>Vera</b>	
'Tum ego vera inquam.'—Prosa 4	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60

<b>Verdit</b>	
And bad him seye his verdit, as hym leste.	A.Prol. 787
And I wol sey my verdit faire and swythe,	PF. 503
To seyn the verdit for yow foules ale.'	PF. 525

<b>Verdigris</b>	
As boole armonyak, vertgrees, boras,	G.CY. 790

<b>Verger</b>	
In the verger, where Myrthe hym played.	RR. 3234
Al envyoun the vergere	RR. 3618
This verger heere left in thi warde.	RR. 3831
[Ne] in this verger hadde such game,	RR. 3851 <i>em</i>
But thurgh the verger he hath sought;	RR. 4094
To entre into that faire verger?	RR. 4528

<b>Verity</b>	
And that ful soome I wol it verifie	G.CY. 1068

<b>Verily</b>	
Was verrailly felitee parfit.	A.Prol. 338
For wel thou wost thyselfen, verrailly,	A.Kn. 1137
Hym thynketh verrailly that he may see	A.Mil. 3615
That verrailly hym thoughte he sholde spille	B.ML. 587
But verrailly thou wolt his body shende.	B.ML. 927
He knew wel verrailly that it was she,	B.ML. 1054
But verrailly for love and affiance.'	B.Sh. 1330
This antheume verrailly in my deyngne,	B.Pri. 1850
knows verrailly that he is debonaire and	B.Mel. 2950-5
And knowest alle thise thynges verrailly,	B.Mk. 3414
That verrailly he wende he myghte attayne	B.Mk. 3774
And wiste verrailly that deed was hee,	B.Mk. 3907
And when the knyght saugh verrailly at this,	D.WB. 1250
A wyf is Goddes yifte verrailly;	E.Mch. 1311
For out of doute, I verrailly suppose	E.Mch. 2031
For verrailly he knew al hire entente,	E.Mch. 2212
Til that he be adawed verrailly.	E.Mch. 2400
Ye sle me with youre sorwe, verrailly;	F.Sq. 462
If that I verrailly the cause knewe	F.Sq. 466
So sorful eek that I wende verrailly	F.Sq. 585
verrailly repenteth hym in his laste ende,	I.Pars. 90-5
for the love of God verrailly, for he brenneth	I.Pars. 380-5
verrailly as in effect wasted, consumed,	I.Pars. 415-20
been verrailly in the feith of hooly chirche,	I.Pars. 1010-5
And verrailly ye oughite do your myght	Pity. 73
And if ye fynde no trewer verely	Comp.L. 115
As verily ye sleen me with the peyn;	Anel. 288
that may verrailly yeven on of the	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
verrayliche gode; and ther-fore is it that	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
seyn any thing more verrailly. And yif I turne	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80

And verrayliche of th' ilke remembrance	TC.3. 1645
And verrayliche him semed that he hadde	TC.4. 1424
Right verrailly in this manere	HF.3. 639
And loveth so sore, that ye ben verrailly	LGW. 87
And as verrailly shalt thou fynde upon this	Astr. 170-4
instruments, known verreilly the ascensiou	Astr. 284-6
But they shul never so verily	RR. 1630
That she is Fortune verelye,	RR. 5479

<b>Vermell</b>	
Aforne ne was, ne more vermayle.	RR. 3645

<b>Vermyn</b>	
On vermyn, that destroyed hym by nyghte.	C.Pard. 858
That cruel houndes, or som foul vermyne,	E.Cl. 1095
In wretchednesse, in filthe, and in vermine,	TC.3. 381
And lyeth in vermyn and in ordure;	RR. 2768

<b>Vernage</b>	
And eek another, ful of fyn vernage,	B.Sh. 1261
He drynketh ypcras, clarrée and vernage,	E.Mch. 1807

<b>Vernicle</b>	
A vernicle hadde he sowed upon his cappe;	A.Prol. 685

<b>Vero</b>	
'An vero regna.'—Prosa 5	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
'Gloria vero quam fallax.'—Prosa 6	Bo.3. p.6. 745-50

<b>Verona</b>	
Atte cite of Verone, whan	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60

<b>Verrayment</b>	
And I wol telle verrayment	B.Th. 1903

<b>Verre</b>	
And for-ty, who that hath a hed of verre,	TC.2. 867

<b>Vers</b>	
see Verse(s)	

<b>Versa</b>	
the nethir partie is clepid Umbra Versa.	Astr. 50-7

<b>Verse(s)</b>	
Til he the firste vers koude al by rote.	B.Pri. 1712
oonce a clerk in two vers, "What is	B.Mel. 2295-300
avaricious man and seith thus in two vers:	B.Mel. 2800-5
Among his vers, how that ther was a cok,	B.NP. 4503
He made of ryme ten vers or twelve	BD. 463
There weren vers y-written, as me thoughte,	PF. 124
Thise vers of gold and blak y-written were,	PF. 141
The nexte vers, as I now have in mynde.	PF. 679
bygynnen vers of sorful matere, that	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
written, and dreary vers of wretchednesse	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
Thise woful vers, that wepen as I write!	TC.1. 7
Lo, next this vers he may it finden here.	TC.1. 399
An hondred vers, of which him list not write;	TC.3. 503
Thogh som vers faille in a sillable;	HF.3. 8
Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verse endyte,	LGW. 1678
Of that I have seid in verce	RR. 2344
In a book, that the Golden Verses	RR. 5650

<b>Versified</b>	
And they ben versified communely	B.Mk. 3168

<b>Versifier</b>	
for ther is a versifour seith that the ydel	B.Mel. 2780-5

<b>Very</b>	
He was a verray parfit, gentil knyght.	A.Prol. 72
Was verray felitee parfit	A.Prol. 338 <i>var</i>
He was a verray parfit praktisour.	A.Prol. 422
By verray ligne, as of the stok roial;	A.Kn. 1551
What, verray fool, thynk wel that love is fre!	A.Kn. 1606
The queene anon, for verray wommanhede,	A.Kn. 1748
I am thy trewe, verray, wedded wyf,	A.Mil. 3609
The dede sleepe, for verray bysnesse,	A.Mil. 3643
And this is verray sooth that I yow telle.	A.Rv. 3924
But shortly, til that it was verray nyght,	A.Rv. 4103
That verray nede unwrappeth al thy wounde hid!	B.ML. 103
Hir herte is verray chambre of hooldnesse,	B.ML. 167
For verray wo, hir wit was al aweye.	B.ML. 609
So wery of thy verray lewednesse	B.Mel. 2111
conseil, that verray trouthe be seyed and	B.Mel. 2390-5
By verray force at Gazan, on a nyght,	B.Mk. 3237
Wrastlen, by verray force and verray myght,	B.Mk. 3456
Ye been a verray sleper; fy, for shame!	B.NP. 4081
The verray preeve sheweth it in dede.	B.NP. 4178
Ran cow and calf, and eek the verray hogges,	B.NP. 4575
A verray pestilence upon yow falle;	B.NP. 4600
Whiche been the verray develes officeres,	C.Pard. 480
For dronkenesse is verray sepulture	C.Pard. 558
Thurgh verray God that is omnipotent,	C.Pard. 576
Hasard is verray mooder of leynages,	C.Pard. 591
And if that she be faire, thou verray knave,	D.WB. 253
As helpe me verray God omnipotent,	D.WB. 423
For angre, and for verray jalousye.	D.WB. 488
For verray shame, and blamed hymself, for he	D.WB. 541
And al my bed was ful of verray blood;	D.WB. 579
And of my tonge a verray jangleresse;	D.WB. 638
By verray force birafte hire maydenhed;	D.WB. 888
Thanne comth oure verray gentillesse of grace,	D.WB. 1163
'Verray poverte, it syngeth properly;	D.WB. 1191
Thurgh which he may his verray freendes see;	D.WB. 1204
God sende hem soone verray pestilence!	D.WB. 1264
He dorste nat, for verray filthe and shame,	D.Fri. 1393
That is his heritage of verray kynde.	D.Sum. 1706
By verray proof that is demonstratif	D.Sum. 2272 <i>var</i>
To this benigne, verray, faithful mayde:	E.Cl. 343
As to hire verray worldly suffiance.	E.Cl. 759
But now knowe I in verray soothfastnesse	E.Cl. 796
Thy verray freendes, or a trewe knave,	E.Mch. 1302
And verray ground of his prosperitee.	E.Mch. 1622
For sith that verray hevne is boght so deere,	E.Mch. 1648
That for the verray peyne he was ny wood.	E.Mch. 1775
In which she grauntheth hym hire verray grace.	E.Mch. 1997
For verray love this is, withouten doute.	E.Mch. 2183
Of many a verray trewe wyf also;	E.Mch. 2285
Ey, for verray God, that nys but con,	E.Mch. 2291
And in his elde he verray God forsook;	E.Mch. 2299
This is a verray sooth, withouten glose,	F.Sq. 166
Of verray wommanly benygnytee	F.Sq. 486
For verray feere so wolde hir herte quake	F.Fkl. 860
But if it were the verray Paradys.	F.Fkl. 912
For verray wo out of his wit he breyde,	F.Fkl. 1027
Ye sle me gitelesse for verray peyne,	F.Fkl. 1318
For verray feere unneth may she go.	F.Fkl. 1347
Han slayn hemself for verray drede and wo,	F.Fkl. 1410
For verray love which that I to yow have,	F.Fkl. 1477
And if that it a verray angel bee,	G.SN. 165
Bileve aright and known verray trouthis.	G.SN. 259
Is verray God, this is al our sentence,	G.SN. 418
He fiedde away for verray sorwe and shame.	G.CY. 702
This holde I for a verray nyctee,	H.Mop. 152



**Very—Continued**

Very repentance of a man that halt hym	I.Pars. 85-90
and for he shall be verray penitent,	I.Pars. 85-90
and a gabber and no verray repentant that	I.Pars. 85-90
synnes, til he have repentance verray.	I.Pars. 95-100
bihovely and necessarie to verray perfitt penitence.	I.Pars. 105-10
is verray repentaunt, right as the roote	I.Pars. 110-5
and he that holdeth hym in verray penitence	I.Pars. 125-30
is the verray sorwe that a man receyveth	I.Pars. 125-30
withouten verray penitence; and ther-of	I.Pars. 235-40
This is to seyn, a man shal be verray repentaunt	I.Pars. 290-5
covenable to verray confessioun.	I.Pars. 315-20
confessioun is verray shewynge of synnes	I.Pars. 315-20
to the preest; this is to seyn 'verray,'	I.Pars. 315-20
fro God, which that is verray sovereyn bountee,	I.Pars. 365-70
he is a verray cherl to synne.	I.Pars. 460-5
a man hath verray knowleche of hymself,	I.Pars. 475-80
murmure prively, for verray despit, whiche	I.Pars. 505-10
agayns Crist, for Crist is verray trouthe.	I.Pars. 590-5
And what of hem that of verray usage	I.Pars. 600-5
as wel as the bodies. 'This is verray mariage	I.Pars. 920-5
The seconde condicion of verray confession	I.Pars. 995-1000
Also, the verray shifte axeth certeine	I.Pars. 1010-5
Now have I tolde you of verray confessioun,	I.Pars. 1025-30
seyd, and in verray feith, and that men	I.Pars. 1045-50
me grace of verray penitence, confessioun	I.Pars. 1090-5
Of verray right and desperacioun!	ABC. 21
Of verray right my werk wol me confounde.	ABC. 40
O verray light of eyen that ben blyndel	ABC. 105
O verray lust of labour and distresse!	ABC. 106
My lady is the verray sours and welles	Mars. 174
weten my face with verray teres.	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
verrai vertue. And what opene	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
that confowndeth the verray insyghte—	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
the schynynge of verray light.	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
to receyven verray blisfulnesse.	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
neither knownen verray dignyte ne verray powere,	Bo.2. p.6. 480-5
of verray vertu but for proud veyn glorie,	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
seyn, the knowynge of thyne verray freendes)?	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
that is to seyn, til verray freendes.	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
whiche that is a more verray thyng.	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
'To thilke verray welfulnesse,' quod	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
what is thilke verray welfulnesse, I preie	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
the cleernesse of verray blisfulnesse.	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
verray goodes schullen entren into thy	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
the covetise of verray good is	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
afer to thilke verray fyn of blisfulnesse.	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5
ledeth yow to thilke verray good, but	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
verray reverence ne mai nat comen by	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
the path of verray good! Certes ye ne	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
knownen the verray goodes.	Bo.3. m.8. 800-5
forth to schewe the verray welfulnesse.	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
transporteth from verray and parfitt good	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
seen anon thilke verray blisfulnesse	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
thanne is thilke the verray perfitt blisfulnesse	Bo.3. p.9. 845-50
semen lyknesse of verray good, or elles	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
But thilke good that is verray and perfytt	Bo.3. p.9. 850-5
whiche is thilke verray blisfulnesse, and eek whiche	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
semen verray goodes), now byhoveth the to	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
seke thilke verrai blisfulnesse.'	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
verray force that parfyt good is hym.	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
is verray blisfulnesse. Thanne moot it	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
nedis be that verray blisfulnesse is set in	Bo.3. p.10. 895-900
mai concluden by ryght verray resoun	Bo.3. p.10. 910-5
verray blisfulnesse is a lo thing.'	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60
the be verray resoun, yif that the thinges	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
many folk ne ben not verray goodis ne	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
But thanne at erste ben thei verray good,	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
'no more verraye thing. For eyther	Bo.3. p.11. 1035-40
thyn eyen to loken the verray goodes.	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5
art gyderesse of verray light, the thinges	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
verray blisfulnesse by me that have	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
trouthe to oomen to the verray knowleche of god)	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70
'This is a verray consequence,' quod I.	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5
sentence of Plato is verray and soth, that seith	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
'Forsothe this is a ful verray resoun,'	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
by ordre? For this sentence is verray and soth,	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
seyn that he is the verrai sonne.'	Bo.5. m.2. 1665-70
and of verray mekenesse we disserven	Bo.5. p.3. 1720-5
verray thinges, but thei clyven alwey	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
bytween these two sothfast or verreie thinges	Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30
O verray foolles, nyce and blynd ben ye!	TC.1. 202
O verray god thought he wher hath thou wonyd	TC.1. 276 var
Of nicete ben verray Goddes apes;	TC.1. 913
But right his verray slouthe and wretchednesse	TC.2. 286 var
Is this the verray mede of your biheste?	TC.2. 423
As in thy verray hertes private?	TC.2. 1397
He seide, 'O verray God, so have I ronnel	TC.2. 1464

**Very—Continued**

O verray cause of hele and of gladnesse,	TC.3. 6
In chaunged vois right for his verray drede,	TC.3. 92
'And I to ben your verray humble trewe,	TC.3. 141
Had of that smoky reyn a verray fere;	TC.3. 628
That he hath verray joye and sellnesse,	TC.3. 825
Ther is no verray wele in this world here.	TC.3. 836
For verray elouthe and othere wilful teches:	TC.3. 935
The verray rote, O goodly myn, Criseyde,	TC.3. 1473
As wisely verray God my soule save,	TC.3. 1501
'O verray Lord, O Love! O God, allas!	TC.4. 288
O verray gost that errest to and fro	TC.4. 302 var
For verray wo his wit was neigh awaye.	TC.4. 357
Which yaf him verray signal of martire	TC.4. 813
For verray wo his wit is al a-wey	TC.4. 882 var
'Allas, ye alec me thus for verray tene!	TC.4. 1605
But of thy verray neyghbores	HF.2. 141
And hath so verray his lyknesse,	HF.2. 571
She is the clerenesse and the verray lyght,	LGW. 84
That he nys but a verray propre fole	LGW.G. 250
But al for verray vertu and clenness,	LGW.G. 297
And that hym owith o verray dutee,	LGW.G. 360
And lyke to ben a verray gentilman.	LGW. 1068
Of very bountee, and of curteisye.	LGW. 1478
The verray wife, the verray trewe Lucresee,	LGW. 1698
Doon as a lorde and as a verray knyght;	LGW. 1821
Til that ye shulde the verray prefe see.	LGW. 2113
As verray lorde, and toke the obeisaunce	LGW. 2479
That I am set in verrey sikkenesse.	Ven. 21
Ben verray kyng, this song to you I sende,	Purse. 24
So that algates she is the verray rote	Comp.A. 43
techen the worken the verrey practik of	Astr. 15-20
shewen a table of the verrey moeving of	Astr. 20-5
crosse lyne unto the verrey angle is clepid	Astr. 50-7
justly from verrey est to verrey west as I	Astr. 70-5
ymagined to ben the verrey point over the	Astr. 82-8
Cenyth is the verrey pool of the orizonte	Astr. 82-8
hevene ben ymagyned verrey lynes	Astr. 100-8
day, and than wol the verrey point of thy	Astr. 115-21
sitte in the bordure upon the verrey tyde	Astr. 127-32
as verrey as may be taken by so smal an	Astr. 139-45
5. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey equacioun	Astr. 168-70
tide of the day, as of the verrey ascendent),	Astr. 168-70
the verrey tyde of the day, or of the night.	Astr. 170-4
of the evenyng, that is verrey nyght.	Astr. 174-9
fro sprynge of the day unto verrey nyght	Astr. 185-8
day vulgar unto verrey nyght. The same	Astr. 185-8
the verrey degre of the sonne shewe the hours	Astr. 198-209
Than shewith the verrey degre of the sonne	Astr. 198-209
17. Conclusio. To knowe the verrey degre	Astr. 222-9
lyne meridional, and take there the verrey degre	Astr. 222-9
place in a region is verrey the space	Astr. 262-6
signes arien bitwyx the verrey est and	Astr. 289-94
the verrey northe in our orizonte generally	Astr. 289-94
bitwex the verrey est and the verrey south	Astr. 294-301
wol the verrey lyne meridional of thin	Astr. 301-8
the verrey way of the sonne and hath no	Astr. 308-12
arisith not alwey verrey est, but somtyme	Astr. 312-6
moo verrey est in our orizonte, but he be	Astr. 312-6
This conclusioun is verrey sothe.	Astr. 324-30
of the firmament, cometh to his verrey meridian	Astr. 358-62
place,	Astr. 358-62
meridian place, than is it verrey mydday,	Astr. 365-8
unto the verrey ende of the same clymat	Astr. 365-8
reke his verrey moevyng by thy tables	Astr. 382-91
The Welle of Love of verray right,	RR. 1627
For verray sothe I tell it thee.	RR. 2474
Whanne the flawme of the verrey bronde,	RR. 3753
But flede away for verrey drede.	RR. 3860
Into her very naked sherte	RR. 5446 var
Have verrey knowing of his beeste.	RR. 6454
<b>Verve</b>	
For nyghtes verrey the white Pater noster.	A.Mil. 3485
<b>Verytrot</b>	
hath brought you thus upon the verytrot	A.Mil. 3770 var
<b>Vese</b> see <b>Veze</b>	
<b>Vessel</b>	
The vessel of the temple he with hym ladde.	B.Mk. 3338
As wel in vessel as in hire clothyng.	B.Mk. 3494
He nath nat every vessel al of gold;	D.WB. 100
And in the water-vessel he it caste,	G.CY. 1234
Of this vessel the Cook dranke faste, allas!	H.Mcp. 88
preciousnesse of vessel and curiositee of mynstralcie,	I.Pars. 445-50
God spiritually, and stelen the vessel of grace,	I.Pars. 875-80
and in dede. They ben the vessel, or	I.Pars. 945-50
It in a vessel, that men clep'th an urne,	TC.5. 311
As ever vessel was with lyes.	HF.3. 1040
The ores pulleth forthe the vessel faste,	LGW. 2308
<b>Vesselage</b> see <b>Vassalage</b>	
<b>Vessels</b>	
With vessels in hir hand of gold ful fyn	A.Kn. 2907
'Gooth, bryngth forth the vesselles,' quod he,	B.Mk. 3384
Out of this noble vessels sondry wyne;	B.Mk. 3391
Thou drank eek of his vessels boldely;	B.Mk. 3416
Dronke of the same vessels sondry wyne,	B.Mk. 3418
And sondry vessels maad of erthe and glas;	G.CY. 791
meyne, that the vessels that ben foule	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
heryed, and the precious vessellis schulden	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
<b>Vestiment</b>	
In roial vestiment sit on his deys,	F.Sq. 59

<b>Vestiments</b>		
And of hire vestimentz, whiche that they were, . . .	A.Kn. 2948	
<b>Vestris</b>		
et inuenietis refrigerium animabus vestris. . . .	I.Pars. 70-5	
<b>Vesture</b>		
Hadde on him throwen a vesture, . . . .	HF.3. 235	
And by my semblant, and by my vesture, . . . .	LGW. 2691	
<b>Vesulus</b>		
And of Mount Vesulus in special, . . . .	E.Cl. 47	
Doun at the roote of Vesulus the colde, . . . .	E.Cl. 58	
<b>Vesuvius</b>		
highte Visuevus, that withith out thurw . . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5	
<b>Vetches</b>		
This' seid by hem that ben not worth two fecches! .	TC.3. 936	
<b>Vetus</b>		
'Tum illa vetus inquit hec est.'—Prosa 4 . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50	
<b>Vez</b>		
And ther out came a rage, and such a veze . . . .	A.Kn. 1985	
<b>Via</b>		
Gooth forth to <i>Via Apia</i> , quod shee, . . . .	G.SN. 172	
de semitis antiquis, quæ sit via bona, et . . . .	I.Pars. 70-5	
<b>Viage</b> see <b>Voyage</b>		
<b>Vials</b>		
Viols, croaletz, and sublymatories, . . . .	G.CY. 793	
<b>Vias</b>		
Jer. vi. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate .	I.Pars. 70-5	
<b>Vicare</b>		
Hath maked me his vicaire-general . . . .	C.Doc. 20	
This every lewed viker, or persoun, . . . .	D.Sum. 2008	
He hath thee maked vicaire and maistresse . . . .	ABC. 140	
Nature, the vicaire of the almyghty Lord, . . . .	PF. 379	
Ne sekidh never othir vicaire, . . . .	RR. 6033	
<b>Vicary</b>		
'Sire Preest,' quod he, 'artow a vicary, . . . .	I.Pars. 22	
Ne vicarie of no maner toun. . . .	RR. 7682	
<b>Vies</b>		
Is bred in thee, as nest of every vici! . . . .	B.ML. 364	
Or any vice, dorste on hym uncowple. . . .	B.Mk. 3692	
To sette a man that is fulfilld of vice . . . .	B.Mk. 3713	
Looke wel that ye unto no vice assente, . . . .	C.Doc. 87	
Thus kan I preche agayn that same vices . . . .	C.Pard. 427	
Were dryven for that vice, it is no drede,— . . . .	C.Pard. 507	
And that no man repreve us of our vice, . . . .	D.WB. 937	
The whiche vice he hydde as he best myghte, . . . .	D.WB. 955	
They myghte do no vileynye or vice. . . .	D.WB. 1138	
And yet, God woot, of hire knowe I no vice; . . . .	D.Pri. 1578	
For, and I sholde rekenen every vice . . . .	E.Mch. 2433	
Withouten vice of stable, or of lettre; . . . .	F.Sq. 101	
We haten deedly thilke vice of pryde; . . . .	G.SN. 476	
Aright; as clerkes seyn, it is a vice. . . .	G.CY. 646	
Thus openly repreve hym of his vice, . . . .	H.Mep. 70	
undermone of his vice, and by strif werreleth trouthe	I.Pars. 400-5	
gentillesse, as eschewynge of vice and . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5	
Is nat this a cursed vice? Yis, . . . .	I.Pars. 560-5	
Lat us now touche the vice of flaterynge, . . . .	I.Pars. 610-5	
and wol nat arise. And this vice comth . . . .	I.Pars. 715-20	
agayns that vice, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu	I.Pars. 745-50	
the firste vice, he shal thynte that our lif is	I.Pars. 1065-70	
And therfor in the worlde was the vices, . . . .	Mars. 261	
it cometh hem of vice. But how broode scheweth	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5	
vice ne vertu, but it scholde rather ben . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20	
And causeth most to dreden vice and shame. . . .	TC.1. 252	
But wel I wot the mene of it no vice is, . . . .	TC.1. 689	
And, but she do, I holde it for a vice! . . . .	TC.1. 987	
Toe wis he to do so gret a vice; . . . .	TC.2. 725	
To demen alle maner vice and sinned . . . .	TC.2. 852	
'And who-so seith that for to love is vice, . . . .	TC.2. 855	
Withouten branche of vice in any wise, . . . .	TC.3. 132	
Ayene that vice, for to ben a labbe . . . .	TC.3. 300	
For wel wot I in wise folk that vice . . . .	TC.3. 327	
To techen hem that covetise is vice, . . . .	TC.3. 1392	
The for thyn haste and thin unkynde vice . . . .	TC.3. 1438 var	
He gan to flee, and everich other vice. . . .	TC.3. 1806	
'It is no rape in my dom, no no vice. . . .	TC.4. 596	
Why n'itow don a vengeance on this vice? . . . .	TC.5. 1708	
Keveder many a shrewd vices; . . . .	HF.1. 275	
'Nay, wis!' quod she, 'hit were a vices; . . . .	HF.3. 729	
And ful of vices and wikked thewes; . . . .	HF.3. 744	
Aoordeden to love, and laften vice . . . .	LGW. 168	
And to ben war fro falanese and fro vice, . . . .	LGW. 473	
The lambish peple, voyded of alle vyce, . . . .	Form.A. 50	
Ageynst the vyce of alouthie, in honestee; . . . .	Gent. 11	
Vyces may wel be heyr to old richesse, . . . .	Gent. 15	
Ful foule in peyntynge was that vice, . . . .	RR. 210	
A lord may have no maner vice . . . .	RR. 1173	
Everiche of hem hath somme vice; . . . .	RR. 4261	
Unto the prince of every vyce; . . . .	RR. 4878	
Withoute vice, bothe he and she, . . . .	RR. 5083	
Of the filthe, nor of the vice . . . .	RR. 5365	
But he amende hym of that vice, . . . .	RR. 5379	
To entremete hir of sich vyces. . . .	RR. 5946	
Or elles blamed of only vice . . . .	RR. 7035	
But me ne rekketh of no vice, . . . .	RR. 7234	
<b>Vices</b>		
The mooder of the sowdan, wellle of vices, . . . .	B.ML. 323	
reste noriseth and causeth manye vices." . . . .	B.Mel. 2780-5	
For he fro vices wolde hym ay chastise . . . .	B.Mk. 3695	
Is deed, whil that he lyveth in the vices. . . .	C.Pard. 548	
"Thow seyst we vyces wol oure vices hide . . . .	D.WB. 282	

<b>Vices—Continued</b>		
Thanne, seistow, we wol oure vices shewe. . . .	D.WB. 292	
I hate hym that my vices telleth me, . . . .	D.WB. 662	
To a poure man men sholde his vices telle. . . .	D.Sum. 2077	
Mo goode thewes than hire vices badde; . . . .	E.Mch. 1542	
And yet she hath an heepe of vices mo, . . . .	E.Mch. 2429	
The ministre and the norice unto vices . . . .	G.SN. 1	
flaterie in the vices of ire, for ofte tyme . . . .	I.Pars. 615-20	
been in servage of alle vices, for it is . . . .	I.Pars. 820-5	
vices of the soule, for, as seith Seint . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50	
vices of the flesh, and by preyere the . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50	
by preyere the vices of the soule.' . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50	
elles may they don awey the vices? . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5	
he clepid hym a congregacioun of vices . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5	
un-to vices and forleten his propre byrthe. . . .	B.3. m.6. 760-5	
outcast and feble; ne the vices ben nevere . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60	
For whi forleten thei vertus and folwen vices? . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5	
that ne mowen nat wrastlen ayen the vices. . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40	
and turnen hem wilfully to vices? . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1235-40	
nat therto, for vices ne comen nat to blisfulnesse. .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5	
is to seyn, with so manye vices that han . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1270-5	
wyght that be transformed in-to vices, . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5	
mutacioun that is makid by vices!") . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5	
but thilke venym of vices . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5	
venym of Circes. For vices ben so cruel . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5	
yit vices wooden to destroyen . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1325-30	
ensample to flee fro vices; but I . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5	
filthes of hir vices by the tormentes . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1405-10	
so ben vices and synne maladye of corage; . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5	
what . . . semeth maladye of corages but vices? . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5	
of hem-self by hir vices, the whiche vices . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40	
hem that eschuen and declynen fro vices . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80	
ben yeven to vices and han I-falle fro . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1680-5	
thing), thanne folweth it that oure vices . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20	
oughte han the blame of our vices, syn . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20	
he constreyneth us by necessite to doon vices). . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20	
eschue thou vices; worschipe and love thou vertues; .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40	
'And witeth wel, that bothe two ben vices,— . . .	TC.1. 687	
They ben as voide of vices, dar I seye, . . . .	TC.2. 173	
They dreden shame, and vices they resigne; . . .	TC.3. 25	
For thee have I my nece, of vices cleue, . . . .	TC.3. 257	
Vertu to sewe and vyces for to flee. . . .	Gent. 4	
<b>Vicious</b>		
with his vicious wordes he stireth oother folk to . .	B.Mel. 2315-20	
yow a covetous name, which is a vicious thyng . .	B.Mel. 3025-30	
Although that Nero were as vicious . . . .	B.Mk. 3653	
For though myself be a ful vicious man, . . . .	C.Pard. 459	
For, be we never so vicious with-inne, . . . .	D.WB. 943	
Ne wolde nat chese a vicious lyvynge. . . .	D.WB. 1182	
'"A lord is lost if he be vicious, . . . .	D.Sum. 2048	
many a vicious knave that is sustened by . . . .	I.Pars. 430-5	
servantes yif thei ben vicious of condyciouns, . .	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50	
whiche that vicious lustes holden . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5	
ben yeven by vicious schrewes? . . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20	
vicious folk ben wikkid, but I ne may nat . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5	
seith, it is vicious), and ne hath no mede . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5	
<b>Victor</b>		
The victor palm, the laurer to devyne. . . .	PF. 182	
<b>Victories</b>		
the victories of batailles that been in this . . . .	B.Mel. 2845-50	
Of victories in the Olde Testament, . . . .	C.Pard. 575	
as men syngen in victories. Tho yave . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5	
That after sharpe shoures ben victories. . . .	TC.3. 1064	
Of holynesse, of regnes, of victories, . . . .	LGW. 22	
<b>Victorious</b>		
Victorious tree, proteccioun of trewe, . . . .	B.ML. 456	
telleth that the victorious cause likide to . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10	
<b>Victory</b>		
And thus with victorie and with melodye . . . .	A.Kn. 872	
yeven Victorie, and as a conqueror to lyven, . . .	A.Kn. 916	
'Thyn is the victorie of this aventure! . . . .	A.Kn. 1235	
Ne I ne axe nat tomorwe to have victorie, . . . .	A.Kn. 2239	
To have victorie of hem, or they of me, . . . .	A.Kn. 2246	
And do that I tomorwe have victorie. . . .	A.Kn. 2405	
Yif me the victorie, I aske thee namore!" . . . .	A.Kn. 2420	
Ful lowe and dym, and seyde thus: 'Victorie!' . .	A.Kn. 2433	
This senatour repaireth with victorie . . . .	B.ML. 967	
to have victorie over thy persone by swich . . . .	B.Mel. 2375-80	
the which victorie he myghte nat wyne . . . .	B.Mel. 2375-80	
biforn the bataille maketh short victorie," . . . .	B.Mel. 2535-40	
have worshippe and victorie." And Salomon . . . .	B.Mel. 2840-5	
Lord God Almyghty yeve victorie to a . . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5	
fewe folk as to many folk, for the victorie . . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5	
God yave hym victorie [no more than he . . . .	B.Mel. 2850-5	
repenteth hym of his victorie." . . . .	B.Mel. 3055-60	



# **Victory—Continued**

The eternal lyf, and of the feend victorie	G.S.N. 34
For his despoir, in signe eek of victorie	H.Mep. 127
Before this duke, in signe of hy victorie,	Anel. 29
victorie of unryghful deeth in my presence.	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
What nede is thee to seke on me victorie.	TC.5. 586
Bifora Delphebe in signe of his victorie:	TC.5. 1652
Hope in desire hathe victorie,	RR. 2775
<b>Victual</b>	
But al with riche and selleres of vitaille.	A.Prol. 248
For to be wise in bynyng of vitaille:	A.Prol. 569
And served us with vitaille at the beste:	A.Prol. 749
And han ther-inne vitaille eufiant	A.Mil. 3551
And hast oure vitaille faire in hem y-leyd,	A.Mil. 3568
And, sooth to seyn, vitaille greet plente,	B.M.L. 443
Thre year and moore? how lasteth hire vitaille?	B.M.L. 499
Thes lakkeþ noon array ne no vitaille,	B.Sh. 1437
A lusty playne, habundant of vitaille,	E.Cl. 59
Ther maystow seen of deytaveous vitaille	E.Cl. 265
And ful of instruments, and of vitaille	E.Mch. 1713
Of vitaille, and of oother purveiaunce,	F.Fkl. 904
Hem lakkeþ no vitaille that myghte hem plesse,	F.Fkl. 1186
Thou hast y-payed wel for my vitaille,	F.Fkl. 1618
His shippes for to seke and hem vitaille.	LGW. 1093
Or hadde nede of lodemen or vitaille.	LGW. 1488
Ther as vitaille is eek so skars and thinne,	Form.A. 36
But ther as bagges ben and fat vitaille	Form.A. 38
With conynges, or with fyne vitaille,	RR. 7044
<b>Victualled</b>	
Vitailed was the ship, it is no drede,	B.M.L. 869
<b>Victualers</b>	
And of a craft of vitailliers was hee.	A.Co. 4366
<b>Victualeth</b>	
And hem vitailleth, bothe trogh and tubbe,	A.Mil. 3627
<b>Victuals</b>	
vityales of the peple, as of corn and	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
<b>Video</b>	
'Hic ego video inquam.'—Prosa 5	Bo.4. p.5. 1415-20
<b>Vides</b>	
'Quos vides sedere celsos.'—Metrum 2	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
'Videsne igitur quanto.'—Prosa 3	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
'Jam ne igitur vides.'—Prosa 7	Bo.4. p.7. 1565-70
<b>Videte</b>	
Jer. vi. State super vias, et videte, et interrogate	I.Pars. 70-5
<b>Vie</b>	
To vye who might slepe best	BD. 173 var
<b>Vigesimo</b>	
Ezodi capitulo 20. 'Thou shalt have	I.Pars. 750-5
<b>Vigil</b>	
At my vigile, I praye thee, tak good hede	TC.5. 305
<b>Vigilies</b>	
And goon to vigilies al bifore,	A.Prol. 377
To vigilies and to processions,	D.WB. 556
<b>Vigor</b>	
That right as God spirit of vigour sente	B.M.L. 943
So sente he myght and vigour to Custance.	B.M.L. 945
colour and with swich vigour and strengthe	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
the vygour of men, in the secre tour of hir	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
is to seyn, by vigour and strengthe of	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
lookynge (that is to seyn, by the vigour of his insyghte	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
And every spirit his vigour in-knette,	TC.3. 1088
<b>Vigorous</b>	
vertu is so myghty and so vigorous that	I.Pars. 725-30
<b>Vile</b>	
hir conseil vile and noght worth, yet han	B.Mel. 2285-90
O vile proude cher! I shrewe his facel	D.Sum. 2227
and to the world vile and abhomyable.	I.Pars. 145-50
and engendred of vile and corrupt mateere;	I.Pars. 330-5
lever to ben dirk and vyl;	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
that the vessels that ben foule and vyl	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
ben defouled and vyl. But it nys	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
<b>Vileins</b>	
For vileyns synful dedes make a cher!	D.WB. 1158
No vileyns word as yet to hym spak he;	D.Fri. 1268
A she-wolf hath alle a vileyns kynde;	H.Mep. 183
batereth and forgeth by vileyns reprevynge.	I.Pars. 555-60
but out of a vileyns herte, for after the	I.Pars. 625-30
chidyng be a vileyns thyng bitwixe alle	I.Pars. 630-5
so conforten the vileyns wordes and	I.Pars. 650-5
thurrok of alle wikked and vileyns thoghtes	I.Pars. 715-20
or chirche-hawes, for which every vileyns synne	I.Pars. 800-5
fynger is the vileyns tounchyng in wikked	I.Pars. 850-5
somtyme of vileyns thoghtes that been	I.Pars. 910-5
Allace to this was a vileyns dede	LGW. 1824 var
<b>Vileins see Villains</b>	
<b>Vileynsly</b>	
quiten hym so vileynsly, to slaughtre of hir owene	I.Pars. 150-5
Thanne was his visage, . . . vileynsly hispet;	I.Pars. 275-80
That ben so vileynsly forsaken.	RR. 1498
Or ellys shall he vileynsly	RR. 3994
<b>Village</b>	
Were bothe two y-born in o village,	B.Sh. 1225
Or of the povereste wydwe in a village,	C.Pard. 450
Henne over a mile, withinne a greet village,	C.Pard. 687

# **Village—Continued**

And forth they goon towards that village	C.Pard. 706
Neither in citee, ne in no village,	C.Pard. 723
This worthy man was lord of that village.	D.Sum. 2165
God yelde yow! adoun in youre village,	D.Sum. 2177
In which that poure folk of that village	E.Cl. 200
Unto the village of the which I tolde,	E.Cl. 272
To thee, that born art of a smal village;	E.Cl. 483
That ye me highte and swore in youre village,	E.Cl. 496
<b>Villain</b>	
No sich answer of no vileyn,	RR. 1990
Which to no vilayn was never couthe	RR. 2000
For vilanye makith vilayn,	RR. 2181
To vilanye speche in no degre	RR. 2225
<b>Villainies</b>	
sovereyn jugg that vengeth alle vileynyes	B.Mel. 2645-50
juges, for they shul venge the vileynyes	B.Mel. 2655-60
wronges and the vileynyes to be doon	B.Mel. 2660-5
defouled by oure vileynies	I.Pars. 280-5 var
damages and vileynyes, mo than any man	I.Pars. 870-5
<b>Villainous</b>	
a vileynous word out of his mouth;	B.Mel. 2690-5
Allas, of the thys was a vilenous dede!	LGW. 1824
And eek vilayneus forto be,	RR. 178
<b>Villains</b>	
Iss out of a vilayns thought.	RR. 1992
Thise vilayns am withouten pitee,	RR. 2183
Hem that ben vilayns of emprise.	RR. 2186
<b>Villains see Vileins</b>	
<b>Villainy</b>	
He never yet no vileynye ne sayde,	A.Prol. 70
That ye narete it nat my vileynye,	A.Prol. 728
And wel ye woot no vileynye is it.	A.Prol. 740
To do the dede bodies vileynye;	A.Kn. 942
It nas aretted hym no vileynye;	A.Kn. 2729
He mighte doon us bathe a vileynye.	A.Rv. 4101
Tham we were doon a sclandre or vileynye;	B.Sh. 1373
For foule usure and lucre of vileynye,	B.Pri. 1681
han doon to yow this trespas and vileynye,	B.Mel. 2545-50
wrong and all this vileynye. And after	B.Mel. 2545-50
to do yow this vileynye, certes, I kan nat wel	B.Mel. 2595-600
nat of the vileynye that men han doon to	B.Mel. 2650-5
doon to me that vileynye, and alle	B.Mel. 2650-5
othere, to do me another vileynye. For it	B.Mel. 2650-5
an old vileynye, thou sompest thynne	B.Mel. 2650-5
adversaries to do thee a newe vileynye."	B.Mel. 2650-5
to me so muchel vileynye that I myghte	B.Mel. 2650-5
to whom men doon vileynye take of it vengeance;	B.Mel. 2655-60
do me a vileynye in takynge vengeance upon me,	B.Mel. 2710-5
wynne with vileynye and shame;	B.Mel. 3030-5
If I to yow wolde harm or vileynye.	B.NP. 4477
Aboght was thilke cursed vileynye.	C.Pard. 503
To speken to an old man vileynye,	C.Pard. 740
Thou blasphemour of Crist with vileynye,	C.Pard. 898
Why shoulde men speke of it vileynye?	D.WB. 34
What rekketh me thogh folk seye vileynye	D.WB. 53
She nolde do that vileynye or synne.	D.WB. 962
They myghte do no vileynye or vice.	D.WB. 1138
A lordes sone do shame and vileynye;	D.WB. 1151
Entendeth for to do thes vileynye!	E.Mch. 1791
Whan that his wyf wold doon hym vileynye.	E.Mch. 2261
I sette right noght, of al the vileynye	E.Mch. 2303
To speke hym harm that wolde us vileynye!	E.Mch. 2310
Than any Romayn dide hire vileynye.	F.Fkl. 1404
That ye me touche or love in vileynye,	G.S.N. 156
But he be chaast and hate vileynye;	G.S.N. 231
Hym to greet shame and to greet vileynye,	H.Mep. 260
that thraldom and vileynye. And lo,	I.Pars. 140-5
of folye, or of vileynye,—for he shal yelden	
accountes of	I.Pars. 375-80
his vileynye. The firste fynger is the fool	I.Pars. 850-5
that kissen in vileynye, for that mouth is	I.Pars. 855-60
preyed hym of vileynye, whan he seyde, 'Lo,	I.Pars. 880-5
eschewe leecherye and vileynye.	I.Pars. 940-5
as yewe occasion to thilke vileynye, as	I.Pars. 950-5
the preest that dide swich a vileynye, to	I.Pars. 965-70
how grete vylenye dignytes don to	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
defoulen dignytes with hir vylenye. And for as	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
That toucheth harm or any vilanye;	TC.1. 1033
If that I mente harm or vilanye!	TC.2. 438
Y-wis, hem-self sholde han the vilanye!	TC.4. 21
Thus soeily, I holde it vilanye,	TC.5. 490
Dispit, or jape, or vilanye,	HF.1. 96
Why hastow doon thys lady vylyanye?	LGW. 1823
And done hym openly a vilanye,	LGW. 2333
Betrayed hath, and doon hir vilanye,	LGW. 2541
Another ymage, that Vilanye	RR. 166
Vilanye was lyk somdel	RR. 169
It was [y-] cleped Vylyanye.	RR. 977
Hir thought it ell a vylyanye.	RR. 1231
Fro trespasse and fro vilanye,	RR. 2025
'Vylyanye at the bygynnyng	RR. 2175
All hem that loven vilanye.	RR. 2180
For vilanye makith vilayn,	RR. 2181
Shall no man do thee vylyanye;	RR. 2294
And yit he full of vylyanye,	RR. 3494
It is to you gret vylyanye.	RR. 3512
To do trespase or vylyanye.	RR. 3889
And come to wayte me vilonye.	RR. 3938

**Villainy—Continued**

To hem that thanke of vylanye;	RR. 3950
Quod Shama. 'Thou doist us vylanye;	RR. 4009
If can be full of vylanye,	RR. 4263

**Villain** *see Villain***Vincent**

What Vincent in his Estoryal Myrour?	LGW.G. 307
--------------------------------------	------------

**Vincit**

And after <i>Amor vincit omnia</i> .	A.Prol. 162
--------------------------------------	-------------

**Vine**

Nay, I wol drynke licour of the vyne,	C.Pard. 452
Somtyme a vyne, and grapes white and rede;	F.Fkl. 1148
to smelle the soote savour of the vyne	I.Pars. 635-40
The olyve of pees, and eek the drunken vyne;	PF. 181
the stalkes of the vyne in the first somer	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20

Unkorven and ungrobbed lay the vyne;	Form.A. 14
--------------------------------------	------------

**Vinegre**

The which was tempred with vynegre.	RR. 4180
Which is not tempred with vynegre	RR. 5476

**Vines**

And alle hire olyveres, and vynes eke.	B.Mk. 3226
nat precyous stones in the vynes, ne ye	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
She made up-frete hir corn and vines alle.	TC.5. 1470

**Violent**

In women violent is no defence,—	D.WB. 467
*Al violent as botel in the spence.	D.Sum. 1931

**Violence**

defenden violence by violence, and fityng by	B.Mel. 2720-5
entred in to myn hous by violence,	B.Mel. 3000-5
Algate by sleighte, or by violence.	D.Frl. 1431
These metals been of so greet violence	G.CY. 908
so greet a violence that it drencheth the shipe;	I.Pars. 360-5
may be cleped sacrilege, or every violence	I.Pars. 800-5
Korve that cloth by violence and by	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
he be a raynour by violence of foreyn richesse,	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
To preve in that thyfful violence!	TC.4. 286
With violence, if I do swich a game;	TC.4. 562
The air is twyst with violence.	HF.2. 267

**Violent**

This poyson is so strong and violent.	C.Pard. 867
the peples that the violent wynd	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5

**Violet**

Ne violete, ne eke peryynke,	RR. 903
There sprange the vyolet al newe,	RR. 1431

**Violetis**

gadere vyolettes, ne go thow nat to the purple	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
--	-------------------

**Virago**

Virago thou, Semyrame the secounde,	B.ML. 359
-------------------------------------	-----------

**Virelays**

Songes, compleintes, roundels, virelayes;	F.Fkl. 948
That lighten balades, roundels, virelayes.	LGW. 423

**Virgil**

Bet than Virgile while he was on lyve,	D.Frl. 1519
Virgile, Ovide, Omer, Lucan, and Stace!	TC.5. 1792
Rede Virgile in Eneidos,	HF.1. 378
On Virgile or on Claudian,	HF.1. 449
Of whom that speketh Virgilius.	HF.3. 154
That Latyn poete Virgile,	HF.3. 393
Glorie and honour, Virgile Mantuan,	LGW. 924
I koude folwe worde for worde Virgile,	LGW. 1002

**Virgin**

Ay heryen; and thou virgine wemmelees	G.SN. 47
Jhesu Crist, and virgine was hymselfe.	I.Pars. 950-5
Glorious Virgine, of alle floures flour,	ABC. 4
Virgine, that art so noble of appaalle,	ABC. 153
With many a virgine glorious,	RR. 6235

**Virginem**

And <i>Angelus ad Virginem</i> , he song;	A.Mil. 3216
---	-------------

**Virginia**

'Doghter,' quod he, 'Virginia by thy name,	C.Doc. 213
--	------------

**Virginity**

O martir, sowded to virginitee!	B.Pri. 1769
For which she flourid in virginitee	C.Doc. 44
Or where comanded he virginitee?	D.WB. 62
Virginitee, wher-of thanne sholde it growe?	D.WB. 72
The dart is set up of virginitee,	D.WB. 75
Al nys but conseil to virginitee;	D.WB. 82
'This is al and som, he helde virginitee	D.WB. 91
'Virginitee is greet perfeccioun,	D.WB. 105
I nyl nat envye no virginitee;	D.WB. 142
Yet in the brest of hire virginitee	E.Cl. 219
For pure chaastnesse of virginitee,	G.SN. 88
chastitee is virginitee, and it bihoveth that	I.Pars. 945-50
Virginitee baar oure Lord	I.Pars. 950-5

**Virginus**

A knyght that called was Virginus,	C.Doc. 2
In which I playne upon Virginus;	C.Doc. 167
Virginus cam to wite the juges wille,	C.Doc. 175
How that a knyght, called Virginus,	C.Doc. 180
Virginus gan upon the chert biholde,	C.Doc. 191
Ne heere a word moore of Virginus,	C.Doc. 197
And whan this worthy knyght, Virginus,	C.Doc. 203
But that Virginus, of his pitee,	C.Doc. 272

**Virgins**

And thow that flour of virgines art alle,	G.SN. 29
---	----------

**Virgo**

Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius,	Astr. 40-5
Aquarie, Virgo to Pisces. And yif eny	Astr. 174-9

**Virgo—Continued**

the ende of Virgo, ben clepid Signes of	Astr. 289-94
Leo, Aries to Virgo, Pisces to Libra,	Astr. 294-301

**Virtoot**

Hath brought yow thus upon the virtoot;	A.Mil. 3770
---	-------------

**Virtrate**

'Com out,' quod he, 'thou olde virytrate!	D.Fri. 1582
---	-------------

**Virorum**

de Casibus Virorum Illustrium	B.Mk. head
-------------------------------	------------

**Virtue**

Of which vertu engendred is the flour;	A.Prol. 4
Sownynge in moral vertu was his speche	A.Prol. 307
Ther as he myghte his vertu exercise.	A.Kn. 1436
Yourte vertu is so greet in hevne above	A.Kn. 2249
The vertu expulsiif, or animal,	A.Kn. 2749
Fro thilke vertu cleped natural,	A.Kn. 2750
To maken vertu of necessitee,	A.Kn. 3042
To alle hire werkis vertu is hir gyde;	B.ML. 164
Vertu and innocence thurgh thy malice	B.ML. 363
In vertu and in hooly almus-dede	B.ML. 1156
Of whos vertu, whan He thyn herte lighte,	B.Pri. 1661
Thy vertu, and thy grete humylyte,	B.Pri. 1665
In vertu of the hooly Trinitee,	B.Pri. 1836
pacience is a greet vertu of perfeccioun.	B.Mel. 2705-10
a greet vertu of perfeccioun, but every man	B.Mel. 2705-10
of the peple, ne in the vertu of man,	B.Mel. 2845-50
al vertu and alle goodnesse, that hym	B.Mel. 3050-5
The whiche she kepte in vertu and letture;	B.Mk. 3486
How she in vertu myghte hir lyf dispende.	B.Mk. 3500
Sownynge in vertu and in gentillesse;	C.Doc. 54
And of hir owene vertu unconstreyned	C.Doc. 61
To teche hem vertu looke that ye ne slake.	C.Doc. 82
By loved vertu, save Envye alone,	C.Doc. 114
By vertu of my constellacioun,	D.WB. 616
She drank, and for she wolde vertu plesse	E.Cl. 216
And eek hir vertu, passynge any wight	E.Cl. 240
In vertu, he considered ful right	E.Cl. 243
Was ofte vertu hid, the peple hym healde	E.Cl. 426
'The vertu of the ryng, if ye wol here,	F.Sq. 146
Swich vertu hath that what man so ye smyte,	F.Sq. 310
The vertu of this courser, and the myght,	F.Sq. 593
That I made vertu of necessitee,	F.Fkl. 680
And in vertu sende the continuance;	F.Fkl. 689
For he to vertu listeth nat entende,	F.Fkl. 773
Pacience is an heigh vertu, certeyn,	H.Mcp. 195
That sowneth into vertu, any while.	H.Mcp. 332
The firste vertu, sone, if thou wolt leere,	I.Pars. 340-5
were fieble and faille by vertu of baptesme,	I.Pars. 450-5
vertu natureel, good memorie;	I.Pars. 465-70
usynge vertu, curtelays, and clenesse,	I.Pars. 475-80
or mekenesse, that is a vertu thurgh which	I.Pars. 485-90
been somtyme only agayns o special vertu,	I.Pars. 540-5
that is to seyn, the vertu that is in mannes soule,	I.Pars. 550-5
The remedie agayns ire is a vertu that	I.Pars. 650-5
and eek another vertu that men	I.Pars. 655-60
This vertu som tyme comth of nature, for, as	I.Pars. 655-60
Pacience, . . . is a vertu that suffreth swetely	I.Pars. 660-5
pacience is thilke vertu that suffreth	I.Pars. 660-5
This vertu maketh a man lyk to God, and	I.Pars. 660-5
as seith Crist; this vertu disconforteth	I.Pars. 665-70
usenen the vertu of pacience.	I.Pars. 700-5
thurgh vertu of the passion and of the	I.Pars. 725-30
a vertu that is called <i>fortitudo</i> , or strengthe;	I.Pars. 725-30
This vertu is so myghty and so vigorous that	I.Pars. 730-5
This vertu hath manye spesces, and the	I.Pars. 730-5
This vertu maketh folk to undertake	I.Pars. 805-10
philosophre, a vertu by which the corage	I.Pars. 830-5
that abstynence be doon for vertu and	I.Pars. 910-5
for the fieblesse of the vertu retentif,	I.Pars. 915-20
that receyven, by vertu of the sacrament,	PF. 376
In hir was every vertu at his reste	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
Who-so it be that is cleer of vertue,	Bo.1. p.4. 145-60
ayens vertu; but I wondre gretly how that	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
verral vertue. And what opene	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
holi men; and vertue, cleer and	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
of sapience and of vertu, the whiche man thow woldest	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
that honour ne cometh nat to vertu for	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
cometh to dygnite for cause of vertu.	Bo.2. p.6.
man maketh it matere of vertu.	495-500
he waxe oold, his vertu, that lay now	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
comunalties), for vertu stille sholde nat	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
perfeccioun of vertue, that is to seyn,	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
worthynesse of concience and of vertu, and ye seeken	Bo.2. p.7. 555-60
of verray vertu but for proud veyn glorie,	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
seken glorie with vertue—What is it,	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
fortune, but of vertu, for it is a ful hooly maner thyng;	Bo.3. p.4.
aperteignen properly to vertu, and vertu	695-700
conseyled . . . nat be vertu? Certes swiche folk	Bo.3. p.5.
	735-40
and vertu is nat al oonly withouten meedes,	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
vertu that thei han forleten, and sawen	Bo.4. p.4.
	1405-10
schrewes ravyschen medes of vertu (and	Bo.4. p.5.
	1425-30
or elles by vertu of aungelis, or elles by	Bo.4. p.6.
	1465-70
that vertu mai nat ben overoomyn	Bo.4. p.6.
	1520-5



# **Virtue—Continued**

of vertu, when thei studien to ben unlyk	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
'of hem that eyther ben put in vertu and	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
and taken the weye of vertu.'	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
that ben cyther in possessioun of vertu, or	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
in the encrees of vertu, or elles in the	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
purchaunge of vertu, that thilke fortune	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
For therfore it is called "vertu,"	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
in the encrees or in the heyghte of vertu,	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
by vertu, to wynnyn the mede of the	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
vice ne vertu, but it scholde rather ben	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
Gret necessite of prowesse and vertu is	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5
As in a place unto your vertu digne,	TC.1. 429
His vertu or his excellent prowesse,	TC.1. 438
For vertu stretcheth not himself to shame.	TC.1. 903
And ech of the gan for a vertu change.	TC.1. 1085
In whom that alle vertu list abounde,	TC.2. 159
For gret power and moral vertu here	TC.2. 167
And he wel more vertu hath than might.	TC.2. 179
Of vertu rote, of lust fendere and hed,	TC.2. 844
This doth me so to vertu for t' entende,	TC.2. 853
And in the vertu of corounes tweyne,	TC.2. 1735
"The firste vertu is to kepe tonge."	TC.3. 294
Right thorough the vertu of your heighe servise.	TC.3. 1288
And love is vertu, though men holde it nice!	TC.3. 1393
And couples doth in vertu for to dwelle,	TC.3. 1749
That with his bond Love of his vertu liste	TC.3. 1766
And most of love and vertu was his speche,	TC.3. 1786
I-formed, sin your vertu is aweye.	TC.4. 315
Ech for his vertu holden is for dere,	TC.4. 412
Remorde you, or vertu of your trouthe.	TC.4. 1491
Thus maketh vertu of necessite!	TC.4. 1586
But moral vertu, grounded upon trouthe:	TC.4. 1672
If any vertu in thee be,	HF.2. 18
Was every vertu in my hevred,	HF.2. 42
And vertu eek, that thou wolt make	HF.2. 123
And if, divyne vertu, thou	HF.3. 11
For hir vertu and hir thewes,	HF.3. 761
Fulfilled of al vertue and honour,	LGW. 54
Ne fals pitee, for vertue is the mene;	LGW. 165
But al for verray vertu and clenesse,	LGW.G. 297
Vertu to sewe and vyces for to flee,	Gent. 4
For unto vertu length dignitee,	Gent. 5
And but his heir love vertu, as dide he,	Gent. 12
Vertu hath now no dominacioun,	L.St. 16
Of vertu gret and moche of myght;	RR. 1087
Through his vertu and his maistrie,	RR. 1208
The vertue and [the] strengthe of it,	RR. 1644
Through whos vertu and whos myght	RR. 1901
Thurgh the vertu of pacience,	RR. 4924
Thy myght, thi vertu goth away,	RR. 5105
This love to vertu all entidith,	RR. 5309
Ther lyth of vertu the abundance.	RR. 6528
For folk that hem to vertu yvyn,	RR. 6803
That alle vertu in us be.	PR. 6960
'Sir, the firste vertue certayne,	RR. 7505
<b>Virtueless</b>	
'Wo worth the faire gemme vertules!	TC.2. 844
<b>Virtues</b>	
alle manere vertues which that is the clothyng	I.Pars. 195-200
the Hooly Goost and of alle goode vertues;	I.Pars. 310-5
apparailleth mannes corage with vertues;	I.Pars. 460-5
but certes, envye is agayns alle vertues,	I.Pars. 485-90
Thanne arn ther the vertues of faith	I.Pars. 730-5
Then love I al this vertues, sauf Pite,	Pity. 50
Bonygne flour, coroune of vertues alle!	Pity. 58
maystresse of alle vertues, descended	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
'O norice of alle vertues, thou seist ful sooth;	Bo.2. p.4. 355-60
may putten vertus in the hertes of folk	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
or forlyven fro the vertus of hir noble kynrede.	Bo.3. p.6. 755-60
vertus ben nat withouten mede;	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60
it by naturel office of vertu,	Bo.4. p.2. 1215-20
For whi forleten thi vertus and folwen	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5
in alle vertus, and is an holi man and neigh to	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
he seyde in Gree that "vertues han edified	Bo.4. p.6. 1615-20
the vertues of corage by the usage	Bo.4. p.6. 1615-20
worschipe and love thou vertues;	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
For also many vertues hadde shee,	LGW. 528
Your vertues alle and your he noblesse,	Bal.Ch. 3
<b>Virtuous</b>	
Ther nas no man nowher so virtuous.	A.Prol. 251
And though he hooly were and virtuous,	A.Prol. 515
For they han seyn hire ever so virtuous,	B.ML. 624
'So virtuous a lyvere in my lyf	B.ML. 1024
It is a moral tale virtuous,	B.Mel. 2130
Be virtuous and hate tirannye';	B.Mk. 3698
A thousand-fould moore virtuous was she.	C.Doc. 40
That length to a mayden virtuous,	C.Doc. 109

# **Virtuous—Continued**

Looke, who that is moost virtuous alway,	D.WB. 1113
To noon of us, hir virtuous lyving,	D.WB. 1122
And hadde his eldres noble and virtuous,	D.WB. 1154
That loved virtuous moralitee,	D.Sum. 2046
But for to speke of virtuous beautee	E.Cl. 211
For though that ever virtuous was she,	E.Cl. 407
Lat us thanne lyve in virtuous suffraunce.	E.Cl. 1162
So buxom and so virtuous is she,	E.Mch. 1333
Thou art so murye, and eek so virtuous,	E.Mch. 1348
The lusty lyf, the virtuous quyetee,	E.Mch. 1395
Wommen ful trewe, ful goode and virtuous;	E.Mch. 2281
But if a man be virtuous withal	F.Fkl. 687
Yong, strong, right virtuous, and riche and wys,	F.Fkl. 933
For virtuous, we may it not withseye,	G.SN. 457
Moralitee and virtuous mateere,	I.Pars. 38
To enden in som virtuous sentence,	I.Pars. 63
virtuous contemplacioun, withstondynge	I.Pars. 455-60
a diligent to attayne to heighe virtuous thynges.	I.Pars. 465-70
Looke, how that virtuous wordes and	I.Pars. 650-5
in virtuous techinges of orisouns.	I.Pars. 1035-40
Have mercy on me yee virtuous qweene	Pity. 92 var
And is a thing so virtuous in kinde,	TC.1. 254
That sith thi lady virtuous is al,	TC.1. 898
Bequethe his heyr his virtuous noblesse;	Gent. 17
That was so fyne and virtuous	RR. 1096
But wys and ware and virtuous;	RR. 1258
But who so [that] is virtuous,	RR. 2191
Where-of that thou be virtuous	RR. 2311
Ne in his lyving virtuous,	RR. 5326
<b>Virtuously</b>	
Grante me grace to lyven virtuously;	D.WB. 1174
To lyven virtuously and weye synne.	D.WB. 1176
virtuously cacchen corage wel to doon,	I.Pars. 685-90
<b>Vis</b>	
'Si vis celsi jura.'—Metrum 6	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
<b>Visage</b>	
A not-heed hadde he, with a broun visage.	A.Prol. 109
Of his visage children were aferd.	A.Prol. 628
And saugh his visage al in another kynde;	A.Kn. 1401
He leyde hym, bare the visage, on the beere.	A.Kn. 2877
And with a sad visage he siked stille,	A.Kn. 2985
We may wel make chiere and good visage,	B.Sh. 1420
that by the sorfeful visage of a man, that	B.Mel. 2895-900
This olde man gan looke in his visage,	C.Pard. 720
And with my coverchif covered my visage;	D.WB. 590
That she hadde suffred this with sad visage;	E.Cl. 693
She was ay oon in herte and in visage,	E.Cl. 711
Ye samed by youre speche and youre visage	E.Cl. 853
And she with humble herte and glad visage,	E.Cl. 949
Hir brother eek so faire was of visage	E.Cl. 992
She bathed bothe hire visage and hire heeres.	E.Cl. 1085
Shewe thou thi visage and thyn apparail;	E.Cl. 1208
Many fair shape and many a fair visage	E.Mch. 1580
Yit shul we women visage it hardily,	E.Mch. 2273
In my visage; for fumes diverse	G.CY. 1098
For, in good feith, thi visage is ful pale,	H.Mcp. 30
for man when they speten in his visage.	I.Pars. 270-5
Thanne was his visage, that oghte be desired to	I.Pars. 275-80
be seyn of al mankynde, in which visage	I.Pars. 275-80
'But which a visage had she ther-tol	BD. 894
ateynt the doutous or double visage of . . . (For-	
tune).	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
to apparaylen the visage of the erthe,	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
the visage of thilk wode tyraunt.	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
covered by hir clere vyssage. The comune	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
for his blynde visage, yald to Ulixes	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
Acheleous . . . , dreynte his . . . visage in his	Bo.4. m.7. 1605-10
strondes	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
that axet the hevене with thi ryghte visage,	TC.4. 862
She was right swich to sen in her visage	TC.5. 1838
And of your herte up-casteth the visage	LGW. 1070
And hadde a noble visage for the nunes,	Ven. 29
And down to caste visage and lokynge,	Ven. 30 var
Often to change visage and countenance	RR. 155
Y-frounced foule was hir visage	RR. 294
She myght loken in no visage	RR. 420
With pale visage and pitous,	RR. 1915
As men myght se in my visage,	RR. 2285
Farce not thi visage in no wise,	RR. 4064
For ire he brente in his visage.	RR. 4496
Frowning and yelowe in hir visage,	RR. 7400
As her visage represented.	
<b>Visage (French)</b>	
Balades de visage sanz Peinture	Fort. head
<b>Visages</b>	
visages of somme of hem seme ful chaast.	I.Pars. 430-5
the certain visages and eek the doutes [etc] visages of	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
Swich as men clepe a word with two visages,	TC.5. 899
<b>Viscontil</b>	
Of Melian, grete Barnabo Viscounte,	B.Mk. 3589
<b>Visible</b>	
Us from visible and invisible foon	TC.5. 1866

<b>Vision</b>		
In spirit ones by a vision;	D.Sum. 1677	
Of hire mirour, she hadde a vision.	F.Sq. 372	
<b>Vision</b> see <b>Avision</b>		
<b>Visions</b>		
Causeth hem have visions;	HF.1. 40	
<b>Visit</b>		
In siknesse nor in meschief to visite	A.Prol. 493	
Was come to Atthenes, his felawe to visite,	A.Kn. 1194	
I wol myself visite hym, and eek May,	E.Mch. 1914	
And telleth hym that I wol hym visite,	E.Mch. 1925	
To visite this Damyen goth May,	E.Mch. 2002	
visite the sike and the prisoner, if he	I.Pars. 375-80	
mayst nat visite the needful with thy persone, visite	I.Pars. 1030-5	
See who is here you comen to visite!	TC.3. 62	
That women usen frendes to visite,	TC.4. 681	
But gone vythe without delay,	RR. 2432	
Wolde I visite and drawe nere;	RR. 6508	
That lovers gladly wole visiten .	RR. 7617	
<b>Visitations</b>		
Therefore I made my visitaciouns	D.WB. 555	
<b>Visited</b>		
That he ne visited with his solas,	A.Mil. 3335	
And he visited hir also,	RR. 7379	
<b>Visiting</b>		
charitable conseil and visitynge in prisone	I.Pars. 1030-5	
In visitynge, in forme, or seyde hir sawes:	TC.2. 41	
<b>Viso</b> see <b>Vesulus</b>		
<b>Vital</b>		
The vital strengthe is lost and al ago.	A.Kn. 2802	
<b>Vittello</b> see <b>Vitulon</b>		
<b>Vitremitte</b>		
Shal on hir heed now were a vitremyte;	B.Mk. 3562	
<b>Vitriol</b>		
Cered pokettes, sal-peter and vitriole,	G.CY. 808	
<b>Vitulon</b>		
They spoken of Alocen and Vitulon,	F.Sq. 232	
<b>Vivis</b>		
Spiritu Sancto vivis et regnas Deus per	I.Pars. 1090-5	
<b>Voice</b>		
A voys he hadde as smal as hath a goot;	A.Prol. 688	
His speche nor his voys, though men it herde:	A.Kn. 1371	
His voys was as a trompe thondrynge;	A.Kn. 2174	
The voys of peple touchede the hevene,	A.Kn. 2521	
But in Pilates voys he gan to crie,	A.Mil. 3164	
He syngeth in his voys gentil and smal:	A.Mil. 3360	
This was the commune voys of every man:	B.M.L. 155	
And al this voys was sooth, as God is trewe;	B.M.L. 169	
She blesseth hire, and with ful pitous voys,	B.M.L. 449	
A voys was herd in general audience	B.M.L. 673	
freessie and newe'; and with loud voys	B.Mel. 2225-30	
Thanne seyden they with o voys,	B.Mel. 2955-60	
His voys was murier than the murie orgon	B.NP. 4041	
And for to make his voys the moore strong,	B.NP. 4494	
I seye it now wepyng with pitous voys,	C.Pard. 531	
With many voys, that al the court it herde.	D.WB. 1036	
And lat youre eres nat my voys deseyne	E.Ci. 98	
And thus she seyde in hire benigne voys,	E.Ci. 554	
For to myne eres comth the voys so smerte	E.Ci. 629	
Hir swownyng, and hire humble voys to heere!	E.Ci. 1087	
That of the peple grettest voys hath she;	E.Mch. 1592	
The turtle voys is herd, my dowwe sweete,	E.Mch. 2139	
He with a manly voys seith his message	F.Sq. 99	
That with a pitous voys so gan to crye	F.Sq. 412	
This with o voys we trowen, thogh we sterve!	G.SN. 420	
To heeren of his cleere voys the soun.	H.Mep. 115	
To heere thy voys? Allas! what soun is this?	H.Mep. 247	
they have no voys to speke to hym;	I.Pars. 225-30	
Whan Gabrielles voys cam to thyne ere;	ABC. 115	
Syngeth with voys memorial in the shade,	Anel. 18	
With voys of angel in her armonye;	PF. 191	
The raven wy; the crow, with voys of care;	PF. 363	
In esy voys began to speke and seye,	PF. 382	
With facond voys seyde, 'Hold your tungen there!	PF. 521	
Oure is the voys that han the charge in honde,	PF. 545	
With dredful voys the formel hir answerde;	PF. 638	
And certes a voys al hool (that is)	Bo.2. p.5. 425-30	
with hir swete voys. The yerde of	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60	
hem hool, but thei han lost the voys and	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20	
hap nis, ne duelleth but a voys (as who seith, but an	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30	
of thing submitted to that voys.	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30	
voys or soun hurteleth to the eres and	Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20	
With pitous voys, and tendrely wepyng	TC.1. 111	
With pitous voys, 'O Lord, now youre is	TC.1. 422	
And to Pandares voys he lente his eres,	TC.1. 725	
That it an hevne was her voys to here.	TC.2. 828	
Caliope, thy voys be now present,	TC.3. 45	
In chaunged voys right for his verray drede,	TC.3. 92	
Which voys ek quok, and therto his manere	TC.3. 93	
And after siker doth her voys out-rynge;	TC.3. 1237	
And, with swich voys as though his herte bledde,	TC.3. 1524	
That swich a voys of him was, and a stevene,	TC.3. 1723	
That al our voys is to forgoon Criseyde.	TC.4. 195	
With broken voys, al hoors for-bright, Criseyde	TC.4. 1147	
With sorwful voys and herte of blisse al bare,	TC.4. 1168	
So wommanly with voys melodious	TC.5. 577	
With softe voys he of his lady dere	TC.5. 636	
With sterne voys and mighty limes square,	TC.5. 801	

# Voice—Continued

In mannes vois, and seyde, 'Awak!	HF.2. 48	
Right in the same vois and stevene,	HF.2. 53	
And with that vois, soth for to seyne,	HF.2. 55	
Or voys, or noise, or word, or soun,	HF.2. 311	
Swich voys, ryght as yow lyst, to laughe or pleyne;	LGW. 93	
And songen with o voys, 'Heel and honour	LGW. 296	
Your seemly voys that ye so smal out-twyne	Rosen. 11	
Hir voice ful clere was and ful swete,	RR. 751	
And if thi voice be faire and clere	RR. 2317	
But seyn in voide of flaterie,	RR. 5507	
<b>Voide</b>		
Ne may the venym voyden ne expelle.	A.Kn. 2751	
Be strong of herte, and voyde anon hir place,	E.Ci. 806	
And voyden hire as soone as ever he myghte.	E.Ci. 910	
Lat voyden al this hous in curteys wyse;	E.Mch. 1815	
To voyden hym, as ye shal after heere.	F.Sq. 185	
With voide cours, for fere of Phobus light,	Mars. 114	
I voyde companye, I flee gladnesse;	Anel. 295	
And shulde I pray and voyde womanhede	Anel. 299 var	
a voyde weyfyringe man, thanne woldestow	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5	
how litel and how voyde of alle prys is	Bo.2. p.5. 530-5	
than schal I voiden the purveance of	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5	
They ben as voide of vices, dar I seye,	TC.2. 173	
And voided weren tho that voiden oughte,	TC.2. 912	
And thus thise fowles, voide of al malice,	LGW. 167	
Voide it away delyverly;	RR. 2283	
He mote be curteis and voide of pride,	RR. 2352	
To voide hym of his peynes clene,	RR. 2922	
To lyven, and voide love away	RR. 5164	
<b>Voide</b>		
The voide dronke, and travers drawe anon,	TC.3. 674	
<b>Voied</b>		
And whan hem lyked voyded it anon,—	F.FiL. 1150	
Of Britaigne weren y-voieded everichon,	F.FiL. 1159	
He saugh, whan voyded were thise wilde deer,	F.FiL. 1195	
That voyded were thise rokkes everychon,	F.FiL. 1301	
but they voydide the cite of Raveanne by	Bo.1. p.4. 130-5	
And voided weren tho that voiden oughte,	TC.2. 912	
Whan every wight was voided but they two,	TC.3. 232	
Whanne that the hous was voyded of hem alle.	LGW. 2625	
The lambish peple, voyded of alle vyce,	Form.A. 50	
Is voided, and putte away to flight,	RR. 2925	
<b>Voiedeth</b>		
Voydith youre man and lat hym be ther-oute,	G.CY. 1136	
To hem it voidith al her smerte,	RR. 2833	
To me it voidith alle smerte,	RR. 2845	
Voiedeth from hym youre ire, I rede,	RR. 3571	
<b>Volage</b>		
Anon they wroghten al hire lust volage.	H.Mep. 239	
With herte wyld and thought volage.	RR. 1234	
<b>Volatile</b>		
And volatyl, as ay was his usage.	B.Sh. 1262	
<b>Volet</b>		
'Quisquis volet perhennem cautus.'—Metrum 4	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20	
'Qui se volet esse potentem.'—Metrum 5	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5	
<b>Volucres</b>		
'Sunt etenim penne volucres michi.'—Metrum 1	Bo.4. m.1. 1165-70	
<b>Volume</b>		
Who so that wole his large volume seke,	B.M.L. 60	
And alle thise were bounden in o volume;	D.WB. 681	
<b>Voluntarily</b>		
douten that thei ne ben governed voluntarily,	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5	
<b>Voluntary</b>		
no moevynge of fre corage voluntarie ne	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5	
the endes voluntarie of thinges myghten be	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60	
the toon is voluntarie and the tother is necessarie.	Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900	
<b>Volunte</b>		
May not fulfillle his volunte	RR. 5276	
<b>Voluper</b>		
The tapes of hir white voluper	A.Mil. 3241	
She wende the clerk hadde wered a volupeer,	A.Rv. 4303	
<b>Voluptas</b>		
'Habet hoc voluptas.'—Metrum 7	Bo.3. m.7. 770-5	
<b>Voluptuous</b>		
hem in voluptuous delyt,	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30	
But lust voluptuous and coward drede:	TC.4. 1573	
<b>Vomit</b>		
Vomyt upward, ne downward laxatif;	A.Kn. 2756	
<b>Vos</b>		
'Vos quoque terrena animalia.'—Prosa 3	Bo.3. p.3. 660-5	
<b>Vouch</b>		
And if ye vouches-sauf that it be so	A.Prol. 807	
That he wolde vouches-sauf for to do so,	A.Prol. 812	
And therefore if ye vouches-sauf to heere	A.Co. 4340	
To vouches-sauf som day with hym to dyne.	B.M.L. 1083	
'But wolde ye vouches-sauf, for Goddes sake,	E.Mch. 2341	
'I vouches sauff' quod he, 'do what you liste!	TC.2. 1183	
'If that she vouches-sauf for to do so!	TC.2. 1691	
I vouches-sauf, as wily have I joye,	TC.4. 90	
Wol vouches-sauf this lettre to biholde:	TC.5. 1341	
To vouchen-sauf, ther nede is, to correcte,	TC.5. 1858	
Me lyst nat vouch-sauf on him to swynke,	LGW. 2490	
thinges, yf God wol vouches saaf and his	Astr. 20-5	
For sauff of cherlis I ne vouches	RR. 2002	



**Vouch** *see* **Vouchsafe****Vouched**

- God vouched-sauf thurgh thee with us to accorde. . . . . ABC. 27  
 He vouched-sauf, tel him, as was his wille . . . . . ABC. 57  
 If that she vouched sauf for to do so. . . . . Comp.A. 46

**Voucheth**

- Now voucheth sauf this day, or hit be nyght, . . . . . Purse. 8

**Voucheth** *see* **Vouchethsauf****Vouchethsauf**

- As vouchethsauf to yeve me to my meede . . . . . E.Cl. 885  
 Now vouchethsauf that I may yow devyse . . . . . F.Fkl. 1043

**Vouchethsauf** *see* **Safe**, **Voucheth****Vouchsafe**

- Now wol ye vouchesauf, my lady deere? . . . . . B.Pri. 1641  
 'and syn ye vouchesauf to been . . . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 That I may vouchesauf, I sey for me, . . . . . D.Sum. 2283  
 If that thou vouchesauf, what-so bityde, . . . . . E.Cl. 306  
 And, but she vouchesauf in swich manere . . . . . F.Fkl. 1071  
 And, if ye vouchesauf, ye may go see. . . . . F.Fkl. 1334  
 But wolde ye vouchesauf, upon seuretee, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1581  
 But, and ye vouchesauf to techen me . . . . . G.CY. 1246  
 And if ye vouchesauf, anon I shal . . . . . I.Pars. 52  
 Ye vouchesauf upon myn hevynesse? . . . . . Anel. 254  
 And if ye vouchesauf, my lady bright, . . . . . TC.5. 922  
 If that ye vouchesauf that in this place, . . . . . LGW. 2038  
 But-if ye vouchesauf to yeve hyt me, . . . . . LGW. 2071  
 To vouchesauf that for a moneth or tweye, . . . . . LGW. 2273

**Vouchsafe** - *see* **Safe**, **Vouch-****Vounde**

- Though it were of no vounde stone . . . . . RR. 7063

**Vous**

- 'O Thomas, *je vous dy*, Thomas! Thomas! . . . . . D.Sum. 1832  
 'Now, dame,' quod he, '*je vous dy sans doute*, . . . . . D.Sum. 1838  
 And False Semblant saynt *je vous die*, . . . . . RR. 7406

**Vow**

- I vowe to God, thou hast a ful fair skyn! . . . . . B.Mk. 3122

**Vow** *see* **Avow****Voyage**

- For he was late y-come from his viage, . . . . . A.Prol. 77  
 And after wol I telle of our viage . . . . . A.Prol. 723  
 In this viage shal telle tales tweye,— . . . . . A.Prol. 792  
 Receyve in gree and spede this viage. . . . . B.ML. 269  
 At the bigynnyng of this fiers viage, . . . . . B.ML. 300  
 Of viage is ther noon eleccioun, . . . . . B.ML. 312  
 That nedes moste he wyzne in that viage . . . . . B.Sh. 1561  
 And preyde hym his viage for to lette; . . . . . B.NP. 4274  
 Lat us go forth abouten oure viage; . . . . . D.Fri. 1569  
 To shewe yow the way, in this viage, . . . . . I.Pars. 49  
 To don viage, and took his way ful soone . . . . . TC.2. 75  
 The viage and the lettre I shal endite, . . . . . TC.2. 1061  
 Let that viage be not to thee loth! . . . . . TC.3. 732  
 Let see now, darstow taken this viage? . . . . . LGW. 1450

**Voyages**

- Of reste, of labour, of viages, . . . . . HF.3. 872

**Vulcano**

- Hir blynde sone, and Vulcano, . . . . . HF.1. 138

**Vulcanus**

- Doughter to Jove, and spouse of Vulcanus, . . . . . A.Kn. 2222  
 Whan Vulcanus hadde caught thee in his las, . . . . . A.Kn. 2389

**Vulgar**

- of the day vulgar, that is to seyn . . . . . Astr. 185-8  
 the hool day vulgar unto verrey night. The same . . . . . Astr. 185-8  
 quantite of the vulgar nyght. . . . . Astr. 185-8

**Vulgarly**

- 'And, vulgarly to speken of substance . . . . . TC.4. 1513

**Vulture**

- The foul that highte volor, that etith the stomak or . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1130-5

**Vultures**

- That highten vultoures, as bookes telle; . . . . . TC.1. 788

**Vultus**

- 'Hec cum philosophia dignitate viage.'—Prosa 1 . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5

**W****Waat**

- I is ful wight, God waat, as is a raa; . . . . . A.Rv. 4086  
 That he trespasseth wel I wat, . . . his estate. . . . . RR. 5399

**Waat** *see* **Wot****Wade**

- Allas, to depe wol the venym wade! . . . . . B.Mk. 3684  
 That women myghte wade it over al. . . . . D.Sum. 2084  
 But lat us waden out of this matere. . . . . E.Mch. 1684  
 Of this and that they pley'de, and gonnen wade . . . . . TC.2. 150  
 He song: she pleyde: he tolde tale of Wade. . . . . TC.3. 614  
 In vanite to droune and wade,— . . . . . RR. 5022

**Wades**

- They konne so muchel craft on Wades boot, . . . . . E.Mch. 1424

**Waferers**

- Syngeres with harpes, baudes, wafereres, . . . . . C.Pard. 479

**Wafers**

- And wafers, pipyng hoot out of the gleede; . . . . . A.Mil. 3379

**Wages**

- Hir wages and hir fees for hir servyse: . . . . . A.Kn. 1803  
 That Theseus ne yaf him mete and wages, . . . . . A.Kn. 1900  
 My wages been ful streite and ful smale; . . . . . D.Fri. 1426  
 shepe (or the hyre), or of the wages of servaunts, . . . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 That he his wages hath for ever-more. . . . . Mars. 244

**Waget** *see* **Watchet****Wagging**

- The folk devine at wagging of a stre; . . . . . TC.2. 1745

**Wags**

- How that the hopur waggis til and fra.' . . . . . A.Rv. 4039

**Wail**

- 'I wrecche, which that wepe and waille thus, . . . . . A.Kn. 931  
 For I moot wepe and wayle while I lyve, . . . . . A.Kn. 1295  
 For Absolon may waille and synge, allas! . . . . . A.Mil. 3398  
 And lat hym care and wepe, and wryng and waille! . . . . . E.Cl. 1212  
 while to biwepe and waille his trespas, . . . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 To wepe y-nogh, and wailen al my fille; . . . . . Comp.L. 13  
 But lete me myn infortune waylyn . . . . . TC.1. 755 *var*  
 Lat me thus wepe and wailen til I dye! . . . . . TC.4. 399  
 Mowe wepe and wayle, and passioun endure, . . . . . Scog. 4

**Wailed**

- In this meschief he wayled and eek wepte, . . . . . B.Mk. 3811  
 His brother wepe and wayled pryvely, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1116  
 Thou, Hooly Chirche, thou maist be wailed, . . . . . RR. 6271

**Wallest**

- And wallest for thy sinne and thyn offence, . . . . . TC.1. 556

**Waileth**

- He wepeth, wayleth, crieth pitously; . . . . . A.Kn. 1221  
 He wepeth, weyleth, maketh sory cheere; . . . . . A.Mil. 3618  
 He wepeth and he wayleth pitously, . . . . . E.Mch. 2072  
 She moorneth, waketh, wayleth, fasteth, pleyneeth; . . . . . F.Fkl. 819  
 She wepeth, wailleth al a day or two, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1348  
 She wepeth, wailleth, swouneth pitously, . . . . . Anel. 169  
 To bedde he goth and weyleth there and torneth . . . . . TC.5. 211 *var*  
 Sche wailith walowith and makith many a breid . . . . . LGW. 1166 *var*

**Wailing**

- And waillynge al the nyght, makynge his mone: . . . . . A.Kn. 1366  
 'Wepynge and wailynge, care and oother sorwe . . . . . E.Mch. 1213  
 wepyng and wailynge, sharpe hunger and thurst, and . . . . . I.Pars. 860-5  
 From whences com'th my wailing and my pleynte? . . . . . TC.1. 408

**Waimente**

- maketh a man to waymenten in his herte. . . . . I.Pars. 230-5

**Waimenting**

- That herde swich another waymentynge: . . . . . A.Kn. 902  
 The grete clamour and the waymentynge . . . . . A.Kn. 995  
 The sacred teuris, and the waymentynge, . . . . . A.Kn. 1921  
 doctour seith, 'Penitence is the waymentynge of man . . . . . I.Pars. 85-90  
 and hir herynge ful of waymentynge and . . . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 Whan morwe com, gan make her waymentinge . . . . . TC.2. 65  
 I felle fast in a waymentynge, . . . . . RR. 510

**Wala**

- governeth the swifte wayn ( . . . , the circuler moe-  
 vyng of . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1175-80

**Walms**

- hem heye by lyghte waynes or cartes, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 870-5  
 sterre Boetes passeth or gadreth his waynes, . . . . . Bo.4. m.5.  
 1430-5

**Waist**

- He in the waast is shape as wel as I; . . . . . B.Th. 1890

**Waite**

- That but ye wayte wel and been privee, . . . . . A.Mil. 3295  
 To wayte a tyme, as I have told biforn. . . . . A.Mil. 3302  
 Now wolde som men waiten, as I gesse, . . . . . B.ML. 246  
 After hir deeth ful often may she wayte, . . . . . B.ML. 467  
 Waytel what thyng we may nat lightly have . . . . . D.WB. 517  
 Ful bisily ther wayten yonge and olde . . . . . F.Sq. 88  
 A longe while to wayten hire she stood, . . . . . F.Sq. 444  
 To wayten a tyme of his conclusioun, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1263  
 to doon, and waiten to be revered. . . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
 And in his walk ful faste he gan to wayten If knight . . . . . TC.1. 190  
 But now paramour som man waiten wolde . . . . . TC.3. 491  
 Wayte upon the conclusioun, . . . . . HF.1. 342  
 And waytyn hir, at festes and at daunces, . . . . . LGW. 1289  
 almykanteras of bothe, and wayte wel where . . . . . Astr. 170-4  
 and wayte than what degre that sitte upon the . . . . . Astr. 222-9  
 is clere and thikke sterred, wayte a tyme . . . . . Astr. 251-8  
 that sterre A; and wayte another sterre . . . . . Astr. 251-8  
 wayte whan the sonne is in eny othir degre . . . . . Astr. 270-2  
 lyne meridional, and wayte where thyn almyry . . . . . Astr. 286-9  
 eft sonys wayte where thin almyry toucheth . . . . . Astr. 286-9  
 est orisonte, and wayte where thin almyry . . . . . Astr. 289-94  
 the est orisonte, and wayte eft sonys . . . . . Astr. 289-94  
 is there no more but wayte in whiche asimuts . . . . . Astr. 312-6  
 the sterre is founde. Wayte than whiche . . . . . Astr. 324-30  
 the centre a-middes. And wayte bisely . . . . . Astr. 350-8  
 And waite without in woo and peyne, . . . . . RR. 2657

**Waite** *see* **Counterwaite****Waite**

- And come to wayte me vilonye. . . . . RR. 3938

**Waisted**

- He waisted after no pompe and reverence, . . . . . A.Prol. 525  
 Algate he wayted so in his achaa . . . . . A.Prol. 571  
 He wayted many a constellacioun . . . . . F.Sq. 129  
 Knew at the fulle and waited on it ay, . . . . . TC.3. 534

**Waiteth**

- To sleen hymself he waiteth prively. . . . . A.Kn. 1222  
 Sathan, that ever us waiteth to bigile, . . . . . B.ML. 582  
 He wayteth whan the constable was aweye, . . . . . B.ML. 593  
 Thanne wayteth she hir man to overthrowe . . . . . B.Mk. 3331  
 He waiteth, if by word or contenance, . . . . . E.Cl. 708  
 Wol kepe thee bet than she, that waiteth ay . . . . . E.Mch. 1303

# Waiteth—Continued

She wayteth whan hir herte wolde breste.	E.Mch. 2096
Continuilly us waiteth to biclappe,	G.S.N. 9
that waiteth first to be sawled or he	I.Pars. 405-10
waiteth or desiereth to sitte, or elles to	I.Pars. 405-10
the deuel, that waiteth . . . to accusen us alle.	I.Pars. 510-5
of his bemys, waiteth and seewe fro afer	Bo.5. p.4.
	1785-90

# Waiting

We han ben waitynge al this fourteenyght;	A.Kn. 929
Ay waitynge on the reyn, if he it heere.	A.Mil. 3642
Waitynge his tyme on Chauntecleer to falle;	B.NP. 4413
This somnour, ever waiting on his pray,	D.Fri. 1376
For al thy waitynge, blered is thyne eye	H.Mcp. 252
Was wayting on his lady evers more	TC.5. 24
waitynge on the sonne til after 1 of the	Astr. 350-8

# Waive

ye weyve to perfourne thilke same emprise	B.Mel. 2255-60
thou shalt . . . weyve alle other thynges.	B.Mel. 2395-400
to weyve thyng that thou hast bigonne.	B.Mel. 2405-10
To lyven vertyuously and weyve synne.	D.WB. 1176
To weyven fro the word of Salomon.	E.Mch. 1483
And from a sooth ever wol they weyve.	E.Mch. 2424
The world and eek hire chambre gan she weyve;	G.S.N. 276
if that a man . . . weyve the firste entiaynge	I.Pars. 350-5
I weyve joye that is to speke of oght,	Anel. 294
And sholde I preye, and weyve womanhede?	Anel. 299
weyve thouw jole, dryf fro the drede,	Bo.1. m.7.
	255-60
When that it com'th, but wilfulliche it weiven,	TC.2. 284
Than were I ded, ther mighte it nothing weyve!	TC.2. 1050
Weyve thy lust and let thy goste the lede	Truth. 20 var

# Walwed

Ther thou were weel, fro thennes artow weywed.	B.ML. 308
--	-----------

# Walveth

Anon he weyveth milk, and flesch, and al,	H.Mcp. 178
Repreveth hem that weyveth soothfastnesse,	I.Pars. 33
And weyveth wrecches for here cowardise	TC.4. 602 var

# Wale

The wake-pleyee; ne kepe I nat to seye	A.Kn. 2960
For paramours he thoughte for to wake;	A.Mil. 3354
And thoughte, 'Now is tyme wake al nyght,	A.Mil. 3672
And al the nyght thanne wol I wake and pleye.'	A.Mil. 3686
That I shal wakyn al this compaigne;	B.Sh. 1187
To wake, that my stomak is destroyed;	D.Sum. 1847
But there, in abstinence preyre and wake,	D.Sum. 1900
For thogh we slepe, or wake, or rome, or ryde,	E.Cl. 118
Now day is come, I may no longer wake';	E.Mch. 1856
That with greet love, wher so I wake or sleepe,	G.S.N. 153
make Men to sleepe, ne for to wake;	BD. 236
For wel I woot, although I wake or wynke,	Pity. 109
Allas! whan slepyng-tyme is, than I wake,	Comp.L. 51
I wepe, I wake, I faste; al helpeth noght;	Anel. 293
Nat wote I wel wher that I wake or wynke	PF. 7 var
I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wynke,	PF. 482
How that they waken whan they slepen softe;	TC.1. 921
'That slepen so that no man may you wake!	TC.2. 547
Have now good nyght, I may no longer wake;	TC.3. 341
And moste at swich a temple allone wake,	TC.3. 540
'It n'is not good a sleping bound to wake,	TC.3. 764
Al nyght,' quod he, 'hath reyn so don me wake,	TC.3. 1560
Ne thynke I never of sleep to wake my muse,	Scog. 38
As wake a-bedde, and fasten at the table,	Ven. 27
Whether so it be thou wake or wynke.	RR. 2348
But now I wake, it is al shent!	RR. 2584
Whether so it be they slepe or wake,	RR. 2730
'Why slepiest thou, whanne thou shuldest wake?'	RR. 4008
Whanne thou shuldest wake thou art a slepe.	RR. 4046
Whanne his lotte was to wake anyght,	RR. 4239
Whether that he slepe or wake,	RR. 4313
And waken whanne I shuldest wynke;	RR. 4568
But nyght and day he wolde wake	RR. 7651

# Wake see Liche-wake, For-waked

# Waked

With John the clerk, that waked hadde al nyght;	A.Rv. 4284
And lokked forth, for I was waked . . .	BD. 294
For wher-so men had pleyed or waked,	BD. 976

# Wakened

But whan that he was wakened of his sleepe,	B.NP. 4199
---	------------

# Wake

The waker goos; the cuckow ever unkynde;	PF. 358
--	---------

# Wakast

Thou wakest nyght and day for thought;	RR. 7561
--	----------

# Waketh

He waketh al the nyght and al the day,	A.Mil. 3373
the citeis, in ydel waketh he that it kepeth."	B.Mel. 2490-5
Caton, "Waketh and enolyneth nat wop."	B.Mel. 2780-5
Waketh and preyeth Jhesu for his grace,	D.Fri. 1654
But, sire, a man that waketh out of his sleepe,	E.Mch. 2397
She moorneth, waketh, wayleth, fasteth, pleyeth;	F.Fk. 819
Jhesu Crist seith, "Waketh and preyeth"	I.Pars. 1045-50
She waketh, walwithe, maketh many a brayde,	LGW. 1166
That waketh bothe eve and morwe,	RR. 4272 em

# Waking

And what thugh negligence in oure wakinge,—	B.ML. 22
bodily peyne stant in wakinge;	I.Pars. 1045-50
My love is hate, my sleep wakinge;	BD. 610
nys Creature Wakinge in moore discomfiture	Anel. 326 var
applies for the wakinge dragon, and his	Bo.4. m.7.
	1605-10

# Waking—Continued

That never wakinge in the day or nyght . . .	LGW. 685
Whom wakinge if thou maist aspise,	RR. 2665
Such hevynesse and such wakinge . . .	RR. 2682

# Wakings

his longe wakynge whan he preyde, his teeres	I.Pars. 255-60
stant in preyeres, in wakynge, in . . .	I.Pars. 1035-40

# Walwe

To Walys fledde the cristyanytee . . .	B.ML. 544
--	-----------

# Walk

Was in hire walk and romed up and doun.	A.Kn. 1069
And for to walken in the wodes wilde,	A.Kn. 2309
And in hir walk this blynde man they mette,	B.ML. 559
Thogh thou heere walke, thy spirit is in helle.	B.ML. 784
That swich a boy shal walken as hym list	B.Pri. 1752
To walken in the yerd upon that morwe	C.NP. 4444
"Ther walken manye of whiche yow toold have I,	B.Pard. 530
Thus walke I, lyk a restelees kaitfy,	C.Pard. 728
If that I walke or pleye unto his hous.	D.WB. 245
I koude walke as fresch as is a rose;	D.WB. 448
And for to walke in March, Averill and May,	D.WB. 546
And walke I wolde, as I had doon bifore,	D.WB. 639
For ther as wont to walken was an elf,	D.WB. 873
I walke, and fissehe cristen menne soules,	D.Sum. 1820
Maken hir jubilee, and walke allone.	D.Sum. 1862
Ne with no wood man walke by the weye,	D.Sum. 2087
Swich deyntee hath in it to walke and pleye	E.Mch. 2043
No longer for to slepe,—and walke aboute.'	F.Sq. 381
Lightly, for to pleye and walke on foote,	F.Sq. 390
As Canacee was pleying in hir walk,	F.Sq. 410
And a brat to walken inne by day-lyght,	G.CY. 881
Ful hevye was he to walken over londe,	Mars. 103
or elles to walken undir the wodes.	Bo.5. m.5.
	1850-5

whan ye seen togidre a man walke on the	Bo.5. p.6.
	1895-900
byhovith by necessite that he walke.	Bo.5. p.6.
	1905-10

And in his walk ful faste he gan to wayten	TC.1. 190
Upon the wallis faste ek wolde he walke,	TC.5. 666
And seyde, 'Walke forth a pas,	HF.2. 543
Any of my sustren walke yow besyde,	LGW. 979
'For maydens walken in this contree here,	LGW. 990
After my dethe, and walke to and fro,	LGW. 2037
Whan he may walke, hym thought hit was the beste	LGW. 2469
Tho gan I walke thorough the mede,	RR. 132
Unto the walke, or to the place	RR. 2505
Withynne the gardeyn walke and pley,	RR. 3358
And walken oft upon the wall,	RR. 4243
I walke soules forto cure,	RR. 6842
Or elles walken forth disgised.	RR. 7359

# Walked

Arcite unto the temple walked is	A.Kn. 2368
He walked in the feeldes, for to pryve	A.Mil. 3458
In reyn; with wilde beestes walked hee	B.Mk. 3363
A man, though that I walked into Ynde,	C.Pard. 722
I seye that in the feeldes walked we,	D.WB. 564
His felawe was go walked into toun,	D.Sum. 1778
I was go walked fro my tree,	BD. 387
'Sawe ye,' quod she, 'as ye han walked wide,	LGW. 978
While that they walkide in erthe heere,	RR. 6548
And forthe she walked sobrelly;	RR. 7405

# Walked see Walk

# Walkest

Thow walkest now in Thebes at thy large,	A.Kn. 1283
--	------------

# Walketh

She walketh up and doun, and as hire liste	A.Kn. 1052
And in hir houre he walketh forth a pase	A.Kn. 2217
And up she rist, and walketh doun the stronde	B.ML. 864
And in the gardyn walketh to and fro,	B.Sh. 1280
Into the gardyn, there he walketh softe,	B.Sh. 1283
Bifore his triumphe walketh shee	B.Mk. 3553
Ther walketh now the lymytour hymself,	D.WB. 874
And forth she walketh esly a pas,	F.Sq. 388
And often with hire freendes walketh shee;	F.Fk. 848
Gooth walketh forth, and brynges us a chalk stoon,	G.CY. 1207
which is the goode wey, and walketh in that.	I.Pars. 75-80
After he walketh softly a pas,	Mars. 134
yif thou wost that a man walketh,	Bo.5. p.6.
	1905-10
In which she walketh arm in arm bitwene;	TC.2. 823
And feble, that he walketh by potente;	TC.5. 1222
So longe he walketh in this wildernesse,	LGW. 970
And by hymselfe he walketh sobrelly,	LGW. 1759
And thus he walketh to solace	RR. 621
That walketh bothe eve and morwe	RR. 4272 var

# Walking

This goode wyf cam walkynge pryvely	B.Sh. 1282
Toward his wedding walkynge by the weye.	B.Mk. 3216
His severe wyves walkynge by his ayde,	B.NP. 4382
I swor that al my walkynge out by nyghte	D.WB. 397
He saugh a mayde walkynge hym bifore,	D.WB. 886
Fat as a whale, and walkynge as a swan,	D.Sum. 1930
Sholde bifore the peple, in my walkynge,	E.Cl. 878
And maken of hir walkynge soone an ende.	F.Sq. 408
Walkynge his cours til she hadde him a-take;	Mars. 65
Walkynge, in more discomfiture,	Anel. 326
the sonne aryynge and the man walkynge),	Bo.5. p.6.
	1915-20
doeris (as the man walkynge).	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5



# Walking—Continued

That I nam up and walkyng in the mede, . . .	LGW. 47
The longe day thus walkyng in the grene. . .	LGW.G. 50
And from a-fer come walkyng in the mede . . .	LGW. 212
<b>Wall</b>	
And rente adoun bothe wall and sparre and rafter . . .	A.Kn. 990
Was evene joynt up to the gardyn wal, . . .	A.Kn. 1060
And northward, in a touret on the wal, . . .	A.Kn. 1909
Wroght on the wal, ful pitous to biholde, . . .	A.Kn. 1919
By ordre weren peynted on the wal, . . .	A.Kn. 1934
Was shewed on the wal in portreyng, . . .	A.Kn. 1938
The portreiture that was upon the wal . . .	A.Kn. 1968
Al peynted was the wal, in lengthe and brede, . . .	A.Kn. 1970
First, on the wal was peynted a forest, . . .	A.Kn. 1975
For wyndowe on the wal ne was ther noon . . .	A.Kn. 1988
That was upon the carpenteris wal. . .	A.Mil. 3359
That chaunteith thus under oure boures wal? . . .	A.Mil. 3367
That stant ful lowe upon his boures wal. . .	A.Mil. 3677
And wente unto the carpenteris wal. . .	A.Mil. 3787
And by the wal a staf she foud anon, . . .	A.Rv. 4296
I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal . . .	B.ML. 288
Passen as dooth a shadwe upon the wal; . . .	B.Sh. 1199
And on a wal this kyng his eyen caste, . . .	B.Mk. 3392
'This hand was sent from God, that on the wal . . .	B.Mk. 3421
And batailled as it were a castel wal; . . .	B.NP. 4050
Thou seyst men may nat kepe a castel wal, . . .	D.WB. 263
For hadde myn housbonde pissed on a wal, . . .	D.WB. 534
And she ay sad and constant as a wal, . . .	E.Cl. 1047
That passen as a shadwe upon a wal; . . .	E.Mch. 1315
They been accorded, rownyng thurgh a wal, . . .	E.Mch. 2130
They peren so, and thurgh the wal they goon, . . .	G.CY. 911
And lat hym seen a mous go by the wal, . . .	H.Mop. 177
greet temptacioun. Soothly, a whit wal, . . .	I.Pars. 950-5
stikyng of a candeile, yet is the wal blak . . .	I.Pars. 950-5
and passen as a shadwe on the wal; . . .	I.Pars. 1065-70
As a whyt wal or a table, . . .	BD. 779
Ful many a bow y-broke heng on the wal, . . .	PF. 282
Ek some men grave in tree, some in ston wal, . . .	TC.2. 47
That was the townes wal and Grekes yerde. . .	TC.2. 154
Under the chambre wal ther-as she lay, . . .	TC.2. 919
That wel she felte he was to her a wal . . .	TC.3. 479
His hed to walle, his body to the grounde . . .	TC.4. 244
And fer his hed over the wal he leyde; . . .	TC.5. 1145
I foud that on a walle ther was . . .	HF.1. 141
To see hit peynted on the walle. . .	HF.1. 211
To tellen you that every wal . . .	HF.3. 253
That ther nas but a stoon wal hem betwene, . . .	LGW. 713
This wal, which that bitwixe hem bothe stode, . . .	LGW. 737
Upon the o syde of the walle stood he, . . .	LGW. 750
And every day this walle they wolde threite, . . .	LGW. 754
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikked walle! . . .	LGW. 756
The colde walle they wolden kyss of stoon, . . .	LGW. 768
Than foudne they depeynted on a walle . . .	LGW. 1025
That Nisus doghtre stode upon the walle, . . .	LGW. 1908
Was joynyng in the walle to a foreyne, . . .	LGW. 1962
His compleynt, as they stoden on the walle, . . .	LGW. 1971
Stryve noght, as doth the crokke with the wal. . .	Truth. 12
Upon the wal on his right honde. . .	RR. 168
Upon that wall of masonrye, . . .	RR. 302
Depeynted were upon the wall. . .	RR. 478
Square was the wall and high sumdell. . .	RR. 479
The closing of the square wall, . . .	RR. 527
This wall, that stant heere in thi sight, . . .	RR. 808
And how the stronge wall was masd, . . .	RR. 3790
Therefore I wole with siker wall . . .	RR. 3918
Enclose hym in a sturdy wall; . . .	RR. 4054
Of squared stoon a sturdy wall, . . .	RR. 4155
At every corner of this wall . . .	RR. 4185
Aboute the tour was masd a wall, . . .	RR. 4186
Men seyn over the walle stonde . . .	RR. 4193
With wall batayled large and brade, . . .	RR. 4200
And walken oft upon the wall, . . .	RR. 4243
Defenced with the stronge wall. . .	RR. 4310
Bi-cause I was withoute the wall. . .	RR. 4316
That but yon walle, which hym doth close, . . .	RR. 4372 em
And foudne hym stedefast as a walle . . .	RR. 5250
By daye stuffen they the wall, . . .	RR. 6290
<b>Wallachis</b>	
Ne sende men in-to Walakye, . . .	BD. 1023
<b>Walled</b>	
Walled of stoon and dyched al withoute. . .	A.Kn. 1888
He made a gardyn walled al with stoon. . .	E.Mch. 2020
That with his synyng walled that citee, . . .	H.Mop. 117
Walled a tonge with teeth and lippes eke, . . .	H.Mop. 323
Right of a park, walled with grene stoon; . . .	PF. 122
Enclosed was, and walled well . . .	RR. 138
<b>Walled</b>	
For it was trussed up in his walet. . .	A.Prol. 681
His walet lay biforn hym in his lappe . . .	A.Prol. 686
<b>Wallow</b>	
They walwe as doon two pigges in a poke; . . .	A.Rv. 4278
That litel wonder is thogh I walwe and wynde. . .	D.WB. 1102
To walwe and wepe as Niobe the quene, . . .	TC.1. 699
And walowe in woo the longe nyght; . . .	RR. 2562
<b>Walwed</b>	
Nas never pyk walwed in galsuentyne . . .	Rosem. 17
As I in love am walwed and y-wounde, . . .	Rosem. 18
<b>Walloweth</b>	
He walweth, and he turneth to and fro; . . .	D.WB. 1085
flaunbe walweth up, ne no deluge ne doth . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90
To bedde he go'th, and walweth there and torneth . . .	TC.5. 211

# Walloweth—Continued

She waketh, walwithe, maketh many a brayde, . . .	LGW. 1166
<b>Wallowing</b>	
Noees flood, come walwyng as the see, . . .	A.Mil. 3616
Auster, turnyng and wallwyng the see, . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
<b>Walls</b>	
Of Thebes, with his waste walles wyde; . . .	A.Kn. 1331
To Thebes, with his olde walles wyde. . .	A.Kn. 1880
Depeynted been the walles up and doun . . .	A.Kn. 2054
The fallynge of the toures and of the walles, . . .	A.Kn. 2464
And graspeh by the walles to and fro . . .	A.Rv. 4293
and setten ladders to the walles of his hous, . . .	B.Mel. 2160-5
Oure walles mowe nat make hem resistence, . . .	G.CY. 909
that hath no walles; the develes may entre . . .	I.Pars. 710-5
And alle the walles with colours fyne . . .	BD. 332
A long castel with walles white . . .	BD. 1317
the walles of thy librarye, apparayled . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
That makeden the walles of the toum . . .	TC.4. 121
Til we be slayn and doun our walles torn; . . .	TC.4. 1482
Upon the walles faste ek wolde he walke, . . .	TC.5. 666
Have ich had ofte withinne the yonder walles! . . .	TC.5. 733
And on the walles of the town they pleyde, . . .	TC.5. 1112
Upon the walles made he many a wente, . . .	TC.5. 1194
Upon these walles of berlie, . . .	HF.3. 198
That al the paleys-walles rongel . . .	HF.3. 308
Leet dichen al about, and walles make . . .	LGW. 708
God wolde the walles weren falle adoun! . . .	LGW. 1728
But natheles, the walles be so stronge, . . .	LGW. 1903
Ne towres heye and walles rounde or square. . .	Form.A. 24
Slepten this blissed folk withoute walles, . . .	Form.A. 43
With highe walles enbatailled, . . .	RR. 139
With walles rounde and diehe depe, . . .	RR. 4205
<b>Walnut</b>	
Under a walsh-note shale. . .	HF.3. 191
<b>Walter</b>	
And Walter was this yonge lordes name. . .	E.Cl. 77
Thus Walter lowely—may, but roially— . . .	E.Cl. 421
A knave child she bar by this Walter, . . .	E.Cl. 612
'Now sey they thus: "Whan Walter is agon . . .	E.Cl. 631
Ther nas but o wyl, for as Walter leste, . . .	E.Cl. 716
The schaudre of Walter ofte and wyde spradde, . . .	E.Cl. 722
That Walter was no fool, thogh that hym leste . . .	E.Cl. 886
And whan this Walter saugh hire pacience, . . .	E.Cl. 1044
Walter hire gladeth, and hire sorwe slaketh; . . .	E.Cl. 1107
Walter hire dooth so feithfully plessaunce . . .	E.Cl. 1111
<b>Wan</b>	
Myn is the drenchyng in the see so wan, . . .	A.Kn. 2458
That yet asworne lay, bothe pale and wan, . . .	A.Mil. 3828
Now is it wan and of a leden hewe, . . .	G.CY. 728
But thogh that he for wo was pale and wan, . . .	TC.2. 551
Ful lik a dede image pale and wan; . . .	TC.4. 235
So was he leue, and therto pale and wan . . .	TC.5. 1221
<b>Wan see Won</b>	
<b>Wand</b>	
Betir is the wand that bowyn wole and wynd . . .	TC.1. 257 var
<b>Wandering</b>	
She koude muchel of wandryng by the weye. . .	A.Prol. 467
Whiche sterre in hevne useth wandryng recoures . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
mysledeth wandryng wreccis fro . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
his wandryng shippes by the see, into . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
moevable or wandryng thinges. . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
the whiche wandryng happes natheles . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1845-50
beestis, by the wandryng lyghtnesse of . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
<b>Wane</b>	
Wexyng it was, and sholde wanye soone. . .	A.Kn. 2078
The grete tounes se we wane and wende; . . .	A.Kn. 3025
Under the moone that may wane and waxe; . . .	C.Doe. 23
Lo howe I wane bothe flesche blode and seynne . . .	C.Pard. 782 var
For lyk the moone ay wexe ye and wanel . . .	E.Cl. 998
Some to wexe and wane sone, . . .	HF.3. 1025
<b>Wang</b>	
Out of a wang-tooth sprang anon a welle, . . .	B.Mk. 3234
<b>Wanges</b>	
Swa werkes ay the wanges in his heed; . . .	A.Rv. 4030
<b>Wanhope</b>	
Wel oughte I sterve in wanhope and distrease; . . .	A.Kn. 1249
Now comth wanhope, that is despeir . . .	I.Pars. 690-5
of sorwe, or destroye it by wanhope. . .	I.Pars. 730-5
shame, hope, and wanhope, that is, desperacioun. . .	I.Pars. 1055-60
Wanhope is in two maneres: . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
the firste wanhope is in the mercy of Crist; . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
The firste wanhope comth of that . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
agayns that cursed wanhope sholde he . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
Agayns the seconde wanhope he shal thynke that as . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
Agayns the wanhope that he demeth that . . .	I.Pars. 1070-5
The fourthe Wanhope cleped is, . . .	RR. 981
Thanne shulde I fallen in wanhope. . .	RR. 4432
Allas—in wanhope? nay pardee, . . .	RR. 4433
And full of hope it is wanhope; . . .	RR. 4708
<b>Want</b>	
In swich a wise that thou wante noon espie, . . .	B.Mel. 2215-20
wikked wil ne shal nat wante, as for to . . .	I.Pars. 510-5
And certes, if ye wanten in thise twayne . . .	Pity. 76
And many a mayde of which the name I wante: . . .	PF. 287
Whoso that goth, alwaye ache mote wante. . .	LGW.G. 337
Whoso that goth, algate she wol nat wante. . .	LGW. 361
For want of sight, thou gynnest morne, . . .	RR. 2445





# Ware—Continued

And if that thou take a wif be war	E.Mch. 1305 var
By war the thaune of the repaire	E.Mch. 1306 var Blw
Beth war, I prey yow, for, by hevene kyng,	E.Mch. 2407
And for to maken othere be war by me,	F.Sq. 490
But every wyl be war of hire biheeste;	F.Fkl. 1541
He nys nat war the feend hath hym in honde:	G.SN. 13
Lat every man be war by me for ever,	G.CY. 737
Of thise perils I wol be war eft-soone,	G.CY. 933
No thyng ne artow war of the deceite	G.CY. 1079
An holwe stilkke,—taak kepe and be war,—	G.CY. 1265
To that entent men may be war therby,	G.CY. 1306
O every man, be war of rakelnesse,	H.Mcp. 283
Beth war, and taketh kepe what I seye;	H.Mcp. 310
My sone, be war, and be noon auctour newe	H.Mcp. 359
to be war and kepen hym wel, or elles	I.Pars. 350-5
to the deeth; but lat the justice be war	I.Pars. 570-5
that he be war from chidyng and reprevyng;	I.Pars. 625-30
for trewely, but he be war, he may ful	I.Pars. 625-30
excusest thyself falsly. Ware yow questemongeres	I.Pars. 795-800
agilten to thee, be ful wel war that thou	I.Pars. 1040-5
swiche manere penaunces. But war thee wel	I.Pars. 1050-5
I was war of a man in blak,	BD. 445
He was war of me how I stood	BD. 514
And seye, "Sir, be now right ware"	BD. 1029
Tho was I war of Plesaunce anon-right,	PF. 218
Tho was I war wher that ther sat a queene	PF. 298
What maner man stable and war, that	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
destroyed by a sodeyn ende, or thei ben war;	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
'War now and loke wel,' quod sche,	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
Ther n'is nat oon can war by other be!	TC.1. 203
Thus often wies men ben war by foles.	TC.1. 635
And she was war that he biheld her so,	TC.2. 275
For cast of stoues war him in the werre!	TC.2. 868
But by thy lif be war that thou eschuwe	TC.2. 1018
Or he was war, she took him by the hood,	TC.2. 1181
Be ye not war how false Poliphete	TC.2. 1467
For to be war of goosish peples speche	TC.3. 584
And beth wel war ye do no more amis!	TC.3. 1180
For love of God, be war of this mischief,	TC.3. 1622
Quod Troilus, 'Allas, now am I war,	TC.3. 1702
Or thou be war. And, shortly, brother dere,	TC.4. 650
Therwith whan he was war and gan biholde	TC.5. 533
Beth ware of men, and herkneht what I seye!	TC.5. 1785
Tho was I war lol at the laste,	HF.1. 496
Tho was I war, lo, atte laste,	HF.3. 317
Upon this hous, tho war was I.	HF.3. 899
And to ben war fro falsnesse and fro vice,	LGW. 473
He lafte hir falsly, er that she was war;	LGW. 593
Antonius, was war, and wol nat fayle	LGW. 629
Or she of him was ware, come steryng yune,	LGW. 1741
Ye may be war of men, yif that yow lyste,	LGW. 2387
Be war, ye wymmen, of youre soile fol	LGW. 2559
No marchaut yit ne fette outlandish ware;	Form.A. 22
And eek be war to sporne ageyn an al;	Truth. 11
But wys and ware and vertuus;	RR. 1258
Thou be well ware that men ne wite;	RR. 2519
And be wel ware to take nomore,	RR. 3237
A wikked wawe alwey to ware,	RR. 4712 em
But the seller of the ware	RR. 5928
Hym is right good be war of me.	RR. 6316
Warely	
Appointeden ful warly in this nede	TC.3. 454
Waretherere	
With kepe herestand stand Jossa waretherere	A.Rv. 4101 var Eg
Waretherere see Warederere	
Wariangles	
As ful of venym been thise waryangles,	D.Fri. 1408
Waria	
This sowdanesse, whom I thus blame and warye,	B.ML. 372
And Poliphete they gonnen thus to warlen,	TC.2. 1619
But turned is, for which my lif I warie,	TC.5. 1378
Warisoun	
And thus his warisoun he took	RR. 1537
Warissh	
with the grace of God shal warisshie and escape;	B.Mel. 2170-5
right so shul men warisshie werre by	B.Mel. 2205-10
Myn hooly pardoun may yow alle warice,	C.Pard. 906
ever the lenger that he taried to warisshie hymself	I.Pars. 995-1000
Warished	
that oon contrarie is warished by another	B.Mel. 2465-70
therefore, o vengeaunce is nat warished by another	B.Mel. 2475-80
but certes, wikkednesse shal be warished	B.Mel. 2480-5
Al warished of his bittre peynes smerte.	F.Fkl. 856
'My brother shal be warished hastily,	F.Fkl. 1138
Thanne were my brother warished of his wo;	F.Fkl. 1162
I was warished of al my sorwe	BD. 1103
Warishshing	
to the warishshyng of youre doghter, al	B.Mel. 2205-10
Warm	
Though I him wrye a-nyght and make hym warm,	D.Sum. 1827
Right as men may warm wex with handes pleye.	E.Mch. 1430
In warm wex hath emprented the clyket	E.Mch. 2117
toucheth warm pych, it shent his	I.Pars. 850-5
Doun to his herte, to make hym warme;	BD. 490
the wynd Zephirus that waxeth warm,	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5

# Warm—Continued

Now was her herte warm, now was it cold;	TC.2. 698
And fewe folk may lightly make it warm.	TC.2. 1647
Be not too rakel, though thou sitte warme,	TC.3. 1630
To warme of th' este see the wawes wete,	TC.5. 1109
That warme was of hire loves blood, and hote,	LGW. 914
Wel had she clad hir self and warme,	RR. 409
That, under clothes warme and softe,	RR. 1731
Warm	
in the first somer sesoun warmyng;	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60
Warmness	
som vapour of warmnesse"; and therfore	B.Mel. 2375-80
To gladen every flour with his warmnesse.	E.Mch. 2221
Warn	
'But of o thing I warne thee ful right,	A.Mil. 3583
'Lordynges,' quod he, 'I warne yow, al this route,	B.ML. 16
And therfore, Hoste, I warne the bifore,	B.Sh. 1184
me, I sompne or warne hem that han	B.Mel. 2650-5
"Goode men and wommen, o thyng warne I yow,	C.Pard. 377
But o thyng warne I thee, I wol nat jape,	D.Fri. 1513
This warne I yow, that ye nat sodeynly	E.Cl. 642
O thyng biseke I yow, and warne also,	E.Cl. 1037
I warne hem wel that I have doon this dede	E.Cl. 1073
I warne thee if wisely thou wolt wirche,	E.Mch. 1383
he fostrih it and therfore warne I the	E.Mch. 1387 var
But o thyng warne I yow, my freendes deere,	E.Mch. 1415
I warne yow wel, it is no childes pley	E.Mch. 1530
My word shal stonde, I warne yow certeyn.	E.Mch. 2314
I warne yow wel, he is a passyng man.	G.CY. 614
I warne yow wel it is to seken ever;	G.CY. 874
I warne thee yet is ther moore bihynde.	G.CY. 1291
I warne yow wel, for save I and a frere	G.CY. 1355
'But natheles this warne I yow,' quod she,	TC.3. 169
Loke that thou warne me,	HF.2. 385
But o things I wil warne thee,	HF.2. 560
this rule in generell wol I warne the for evere:—	Astr. 145-50
And first of o thing warne I thee,	RR. 2009
Might it warne hym everydele,	RR. 7655
Warne see Werne	
Warned	
Whan that our Lord hadde warned hym bifore	A.Mil. 3535
Ye sholde han warned me, er I had gon,	B.Sh. 1578
yours wise counsellours warned yow	B.Mel. 2520-5 var
Thus warned she hym ful plat and ful pleyne,	B.ML. 3947
She warned hym, but it myghte nat availle;	B.NP. 4336
Thou were ful wel y-warned by thy dremes	B.NP. 4422
And warned heer my lord, and my soverayn,	G.CY. 590
And warned him be-fore of al his grace,	FF. 45
That Troilus was warned that he sholde,	TC.3. 1669
For hit is warned to derky;	HF.1. 51
For in my dremes hit is warned me,	LGW. 2658
Whan she hath warned hym and doon hym bote,	LGW. 2710
He mote be warned hastily.	RR. 2604
Warnestore	
yours persone and to warnestore youre hous;	B.Mel. 2485-90
to warnestore youre hous with gret	B.Mel. 2520-5
shal warnestore myn hous with toures,	B.Mel. 2520-5
Warnestored	
noye, warnestoryd and enclosed in swiche	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
Warnestoring	
'Warnestoring,' quod he, 'of heighe toures	B.Mel. 2525-30
and in warnestoring, er thou bygynne,	B.Mel. 2535-40
Warneth	
And that hit warneth alle and somme	HF.1. 46
Warning	
Warnyng of thynges that men after seen;	B.NP. 4316
Warnyng of thynges that shul after falle.	B.NP. 4322
'Freend, for thy warnyng God yewe thee good	
chaunce!	G.CY. 593
That at myn hous ye ben at my warnyng,	TC.3. 195
Warnstor—see Warnestoor-	
Warning	
plate . . . , for werpyng the brodder the better;	Astr. 350-8
Warrant	
That knokketh so? I warante it a thief.	A.Mil. 3791
That shewe I first, my body to warente,	C.Pard. 338
This maye I drawe to warrant	RR. 6
Withouten wem, I dar warante,	RR. 930
Yow warrantte may [I] right wele.	RR. 2992
Warray—see Werrey-	
Warrior	
Was a full worthy gentil werreyour,	LGW. 597
Was	
suffisen noght werres to mayntene.	B.Mel. 2840-5
greetly drede werres to bygynne.	B.Mel. 2855-60
When Theseus, with werres longe and grete,	Anel. 22
Of werres, of pees, of mariages,	HF.3. 871
No trompes for the werres folk ne knewe,	Form.A. 23
Wart	
he hade A werte, and theron stood a toft of herys,	A.Prol. 555
Was (specimens)	
An horn he bar, the bawdryk was of grene.	A.Prol. 116
And yet he semed bisier than he was.	A.Prol. 322
For aught I woot he was of Dertemouthe.	A.Prol. 389
And, shortly for to tellen as it was,	A.Prol. 843
Whan that Arcite to Thebes comen was,	A.Kn. 1355
Blak was his berd, and manly was his face;	A.Kn. 2130
Among the whiche poynts y-spoken was,	A.Kn. 2972

**Was (specimens)—Continued**

Ful brighter was the ahyning of hir hewe	A.Mil. 3255
In purpos was to maken hire his heir,	A.Rv. 3978
Repentyng hire she hethen was so longe;	B.M.L. 378
Greet was the drede, and sek the repentance,	B.M.L. 680
That in the castel noon so hardy was	B.M.L. 752
The mooder was an elf, by aventure,	B.M.L. 754
And thus he sit til it was passed pryme.	B.Sh. 1278
What I have suffred sith I was a wyf	B.Sh. 1336
There was in Asye, in a greet citee,	B.Pri. 1678
That day by do to soole was his wone;	B.Pri. 1694
Noght wiste he what this Latyn was to seye,	B.Pri. 1713
For which, as soone as it was dayes lyght,	B.Pri. 1778
Unnethe myghte the peple that was there	B.Pri. 1816
As sobre was that wonder was to se,	B.Th. 1882
Al of a knyght was fair and gent	B.Th. 1905
His fader was a man ful free,	B.Th. 1911
And lord he was of that contree,	B.Th. 1912
His sadel was of rewel boon;	B.Th. 2068
Was never swich another as was hee,	B.Mk. 3209
For litel was hir castel and hir rente.	B.NP. 4017
Hir diete was accordant to hir cote;	B.NP. 4026
He loved hire so that wel was hym therewith;	B.NP. 4066
Men dreme of thyng that never was ne shal;	B.NP. 4284
He was war of this fox that lay ful lowe.	B.NP. 4465
Discreet she was in answering alway,	C.Doc. 48
He sente after a cherl, was in the toun,	C.Doc. 140
My theme is alwey oon, and ever was,—	C.Pard. 333
For, lordynges, sith I twelf yeer was of age,—	D.WB. 4
I was aboute to wedde a wyf, allas!	D.WB. 166
That ech of hem ful blisful was and fawe	D.WB. 220
God have hir soule, hir name was Alisoun.	D.WB. 530
tharray, That at the feeste was that ilke day;	D.WB. 1076
So wo was hym, his wyf looked so foule.	D.WB. 1082
Whilom ther was dwellyng in my contree	D.Fri. 1299
For thogh this somonour wood was as an hare,	D.Fri. 1327
Al be it that it was nat oure entente	D.Fri. 1499
And oon of hem that wisest was of loore,—	E.Cl. 87
And whan that he on hire was condescended	E.Mch. 1605
But evermoore hir mooste wonder was	F.Sq. 199
That syn the grete sege of Troie was,—	F.Sq. 306
Noon hyer was he whan she redy was,	F.Sq. 387
'Allas! quod she, 'that ever I was born!	F.Fkl. 1463
That is, or was, sith that the world bigan.	H.Mop. 120
Lo, thus hit was, this was my sevenen.	BD. 290
And sooth to seyn my chambre was . . . depeynted,	BD. 321
And eek the welken was so fair,—	BD. 339
I was go walked for my tree,	BD. 387
Seyde, and sworn hyt was so.	BD. 1052
That he the firste fynder was	BD. 1167
Which was from us but a lyte;	BD. 1316
And al was this for my salvacioun,	ABC. 165
But Lord! so I was glad and wel begoon!	PF. 171
The air of that place so attempre was	PF. 204
Remembering him his erand was to doone	TC.2. 72
That it an hevене was her vois to here.	TC.2. 828
Ful fayn; and wo was him to gon so sone!	TC.5. 69
For was ther nevere herte yit so blithe	TC.5. 1383
That is and was, and ever shal,	HF.1. 82
Sith that he hir sone was.	HF.1. 218
Hit was of gold, and shoon so bright,	HF.1. 503
Broder than himselve was;	HF.2. 289
Al was of stone of beryle,	HF.3. 94
Which that so wel corven was,	HF.3. 205
And swor therto that hit was sooth,—	HF.3. 961
Medes, which that was so wise and feyre,	LGW. 1599
So that the citee was al at his wille,	LGW. 1916

**Was see Nas**

**Wash**

She shal have nede to washe awey the rede,	B.M.L. 356
Reyn shal thee washe and sonne shal thee drye;	B.Mk. 3946
Taak water of that welle and wasch his tonge,	C.Pard. 358
To washe sinful soule out of his gilt;	ABC. 176
And wasch thy face, and to the king thou wende,	TC.4. 646
Thyn hondis washe, thy teeth make white,	RR. 2280
That wole nat washe hir hertes clene	RR. 5364

**Washed see Waschen, Wash, Washe**

**Wasps**

That bath in Jewes herte his waspes neest,	B.Pri. 1749
--	-------------

**Waschen**

So was it waschen whan she leet hir werk.	A.Mil. 3311
For that this boon be wasche in any welle,	C.Pard. 353
Urs nis nevere mo waschen in the depe westrene see,	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5

**Wast see Were**

**Waste**

Of Thebes, with his waste wallies wyde;	A.Kn. 1331
That helpeth hym to wasten and to sowke,	A.Co. 4416
And nat on wast, bistowed every deel;	B.Sh. 1609
that that folly wasten and dependen the	B.Mel. 2795-800
blaspheme of Crist, manslaughtre, and wast also	C.Pard. 593
It nys but wast to burye hym preciously.	D.WB. 500
But wasten al that ye may rape and renne.	G.CY. 1422
semblable wast of clooth in vanitee,	I.Pars. 415-20
semblable wast, so that it is abusoun for to thyнке.	I.Pars. 445-50
wast of goodes, myspeyndyng of	I.Pars. 790-5
fool-largesse, that men clepen wast.	I.Pars. 810-5
a foul thyng a man to waste his catel on	I.Pars. 845-50
Of maydens swiche as gunne hir tymes waste	PF. 283
Gan tho for joye wasten and to-melte;	TC.3. 348
But wast not thi good alway.	RR. 2276

**Waste—Continued**

Youre wordis waste in idilnesse.	RR. 3323
The more tyme shul ye waste.	RR. 3752
In waste and wofull lustynesse.	RR. 5118

**Waste**

Yet at the laste wasted is the tree.	A.Kn. 3020
But thynketh it is wasted and y-lost,	B.Sh. 1207
Nat ther as it is wasted and devoured,	D.Sum. 1720
Consumed and wasted han my reedenesse.	G.CY. 1100
thus by Moyses, 'They shul been wasted with hunger,	I.Pars. 195-200
verraily as in effect wasted, consumed,	I.Pars. 415-20
that the moore that clooth is wasted,	I.Pars. 420-5
The nyght is wasted and he felle aslep;	L.GW. 2678
She wepeth the tyme that she hath wasted,	RR. 6010

**Wastel**

With rosted flesh, or milk and wastel breed;	A.Prol. 147
--	-------------

**Waster**

A chidestere, or a wastour of thy good,	E.Mch. 1635
---	-------------

**Wastest**

And wastest in vayn thi passage.	RR. 2443
----------------------------------	----------

**Wasteth**

Yit wasteth it, as it lyth by the weye;	A.Kn. 3023
Lordynges, the tyme wasteth nyght and day	B.M.L. 20
And ever it wasteth, litel and litel away.	D.Sum. 2235
She kepeth his good and wasteth never a deel;	E.Mch. 1343
and wasteth and destroyeth the liknesse	I.Pars. 540-5
it dreycht hym, and wasteth, and shent	I.Pars. 845-50
to the feend of helle; it wasteth his catel	I.Pars. 845-50
power, he wasteth and scattereth rychease,	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
'Think ek how elde wasteth every houre	TC.2. 393

**Wasting**

and wastynge of richesese, as I seyde.	B.Mel. 2580-5
--	---------------

**Wat**

Kan clepen <i>Watte</i> as wel as kan the pope.	A.Prol. 643
---	-------------

**Wat see Waat, Wot**

**Watch**

noon espie, ne wacche, thy body for to save;	B.Mel. 2215-20
--	----------------

Long wacche on nyghtis, and no slepeinge,	RR. 4132
---	----------

**Watchest**

And thou her watchest at the gate,	RR. 7558
------------------------------------	----------

**Watchet**

Al in a kirtel of a lyght waget,	A.Mil. 3321
----------------------------------	-------------

**Water**

By water he sente hem hoom to every lond.	A.Prol. 400
That ther nys erthe, water, fir, ne air,	A.Kn. 1246
Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere,	A.Kn. 1422
Hir body weesh with water of a welle;	A.Kn. 2283
The fyr, the eyr, the water and the lond,	A.Kn. 2992
That al the world with water sholde be lorn?	A.Mil. 3536
The water shal salake and goon away.	A.Mil. 3553
Whan that the water comth, that we may go;	A.Mil. 3570
'Help, water, water, help, for Goddes herte!	A.Mil. 3815
And herde oon crien 'water,' as he were wood,	A.Mil. 3817
She was as digne as water in a dich,	A.Rv. 3964
(Coold water shal nat greve us but a lile),	B.M.L. 352
Thogh she a font-ful water with hire lede!	B.M.L. 357
That from his eyen ran the water down.	B.M.L. 661
And whan they hooly water on hym caste,	B.Pri. 1829
Yet spak this child, whan spreyned was hooly water,	B.Pri. 1830
Hym self drank water of the well,	B.Th. 2105
And shipe and man under the water wente	B.NP. 4292
Taak water of that welle and wasch his tonge,	C.Pard. 356
Lat maken with this water his potage,	C.Pard. 368
In erthe, in air, in water, man to-swynke	C.Pard. 519
To bareyne lond, ther water may nat dwelle;	D.WB. 372
She leyde hir mouth unto the water doun:	D.WB. 973
'Biwrewe me nat, thou water, with thy soum,'	D.WB. 974
To fecchen water at a welle is went,	E.Cl. 276
And she set doun hir water pot anon	E.Cl. 290
By hym that made water, erthe, and air,	E.Mch. 1558
That oother wepe as she to water wolde,	F.Sq. 496
Have maad come in a water and a barge,	F.Fkl. 1144
Ful of water, and ye shul se wel thanne	G.CY. 1211
And in the water-vessel he it caste,	G.CY. 1234
in the panne . . . Of water. In he putte his owene	G.CY. 1316
hand;	G.CY. 1322
And in the water rombleth to and fro,	G.CY. 1459
'It is a water that is maad, I seye,	G.CY. 1462
'Of that water, if it be youre wille.'	I.Pars. 220-5
of the erthe as fro hem, ne water ne shal	I.Pars. 340-5
in water and in lond;—in water by nyght	I.Pars. 345-50
but herbes, and water to his drynke,	I.Pars. 360-5
smale drops of water that entren thurgh	I.Pars. 380-5
that a drope of water that falleth in a	I.Pars. 385-90
by receyvyng eek of hooly water, by almes-dede,	I.Pars. 600-5
or nigromanciens, in bacyns ful of water,	I.Pars. 815-20
rather to drynken drovy or trouble water,	I.Pars. 815-20
than for to drynken water of the clere	I.Pars. 915-20
weddyng, where as he turned water in to wyn,	PF. 327
And water-foul sat lowest in the dale,	PF. 504
For water-foul, who-so be swooth or blythe.'	PF. 554
The water-foules han her hedes leyd	PF. 561
And for these water-foules he began	Bo.1 m.2. 40-5
moeven and bysien the smoth watir of	Bo.2. p.2. 805-10
blaudyngschyng with smoth watir,	Bo.3. m.8.
nat to the foordes of the watir that	795-800

knownen ek whiche watir is moost	Bo.3. m.8.
whiche watir haboundeth moost of reed	795-800
	Bo.3. m.8.
	795-800



**Water—Continued**

ben softe and fletynge, as is watir and . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
that the watir of the entrechaungynge flood . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1845-50
flowinge ordre of the slydinge watir governeth. . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1845-50
And Pandar wep as he to water wolde, . . . . .	TC.3. 115
How sholde a fish withoute water dure? . . . . .	TC.4. 765
Throwe in a water now a stoon, . . . . .	HF.2. 281
As I have of the water preved, . . . . .	HF.2. 306
As water, whan the conduyts broken is. . . . .	LGW. 862
Yet wol the watir quappe a day or two, . . . . .	LGW. 1767
And dronken water of the colde welle. . . . .	Form.A. 8
Cleer was the water and as cold . . . . .	RR. 116
The watir that so wel lyked me, . . . . .	RR. 121
And with that watir that ran so clere . . . . .	RR. 124
Beet right on the watir syde. . . . .	RR. 128
As watir that doun renneith ay, . . . . .	RR. 383
Of whiche the water in rennyng . . . . .	RR. 1415
He thoughte of thilke water shene . . . . .	RR. 1512
And in the water anon was sene . . . . .	RR. 1517
The clere water in the stoon, . . . . .	RR. 1555
The water is evere fresh and newe . . . . .	RR. 1560
To hym that in the water musith. . . . .	RR. 1592
The dropes that of the water be. . . . .	RR. 2747
But barly breed and watir pure, . . . . .	RR. 2757

**Watering**

Unto the wateryng of Saint Thomas; . . . . .	A.Prol. 826
--	-------------

**Waterless**

a Monk . . . Is likned til a fish that is waterlees; . . . . .	A.Prol. 180
--	-------------

**Watres**

Watres rubifiyng, and boles galle, . . . . .	G.CY. 797
And of watres albiñacioun, . . . . .	G.CY. 805
Of watres corosif, and of lymaille, . . . . .	G.CY. 853
And dronken of the rennyng watres, and . . . . .	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80

that ben ploungid in the watris. . . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
--	----------------------

unjoignen and departen hir watres. . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
--	-----------------------

and the watris I-medled wrappeth or . . . . .	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
---	-----------------------

**Watling**

Callen hit Watlynge strete, . . . . .	HF.2. 431
---------------------------------------	-----------

**Wave see Wawe, Wove****Wawe**

For in Northumberland the wawe hire caste, . . . . .	B.M.L. 508
herlke this ensample; a greet wawe of the see . . . . .	I.Pars. 380-5
And with a wawe brosten was his sterc. . . . .	LGW. 2416
A wikked wawe alwey to wawe, . . . . .	RR. 4712

**Waxes**

With waxes grene, and brighte as any glas. . . . .	A.Kn. 1958
Er that the wilde waxes wol hire dryve . . . . .	B.M.L. 463
the westrene waxes; and what attempth the lusty . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
cien, that weren fulle of the waxes of my wepynges. . . . .	Bo.1. p.2. 60-5
up fro the botme), the waxes, that . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
som-tyrne to ben horrible with waxes . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
hidde his bemcs undir the waxes. . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
in the westrene waxes, retorneth ayen eft soncs his . . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
Out of this blake waxes for to saile, . . . . .	TC.2. 1
To warme of th'este see the waxes wete, . . . . .	TC.5. 1109
And lyke the waxes quappe kan hir herte, . . . . .	LGW. 865
No ship yit karf the waxes grene and blew; . . . . .	Form.A. 21
That welmeth up with wavis bright . . . . .	RR. 1561
As it were woode in wavis goo. . . . .	RR. 3776

**Wax (noun, and vb., pres. tense)**

This Pardoner hadde heer as yelow as wax . . . . .	A.Prol. 675
sholden, . . . by proces of tyne wexen of swich . . . . .	
power and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2665-70
thy fortune change that thou wexe poure, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2745-50
that hasteth hym to bisily to wexe riche . . . . .	B.Mel. 2765-70
seith, . . . that . . . the smale richesces wexen . . . . .	B.Mel. 2865-70
grete, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2865-70
Under the moone that may wane and waxe; . . . . .	C.Doc. 23
God bad us for to wexe and multiplye; . . . . .	D.WB. 28
For lyk the moone ay wexe yd and wane! . . . . .	E.Cl. 998
Right as men may warm wax with handes plye. . . . .	E.Mch. 1430
In warm wax hath emprented the clyket . . . . .	E.Mch. 2117
Lat hym appiere and wexe a filosofre; . . . . .	G.CY. 837
For sorwe of which almost we wexen wood, . . . . .	G.CY. 869
Yet of that art they kan nat wexen sadde, . . . . .	G.CY. 877
For shame of hym my chelkes wexen rede; . . . . .	G.CY. 1095
In the name of Crist, to wexe a filosofre. . . . .	G.CY. 1122
stopped was . . . The hole with wax, to kepe the . . . . .	
lemaille in; . . . . .	G.CY. 1164
Was in his cole) and stoppeth with wax weel, . . . . .	G.CY. 1268
relente kan The wax agayn the fir, as every man, . . . . .	G.CY. 1270
Which that I have, —and elles wexe I wood!— . . . . .	G.CY. 1377
It may wel wexe fieble and faille by vertu of baptesme, . . . . .	I.Pars. 340-5
an arm . . . may retourne agayn to wexe. . . . .	I.Pars. 870-5
Sweetnesse of dewe hadde mad hit waxe. . . . .	BD. 415
that made al His hewe change, and wexe grene, . . . . .	BD. 496
Ne no man may ther wexe seek ne old, . . . . .	PF. 207
Right so for shame al wexen gan the hewe . . . . .	PF. 444
mowen wazen esy and softe to rescoveyn the . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
if that dignyteis waxen foule of hir wil by . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
yif thei wazen fowle by estimacioun of . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 710-5
some of hem wazen in feeldis, and some in mountaynes, . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
and othere wazen in marcyis, and othere . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5

**Wax (noun, and vb., pres. tense)—Continued**

herbes and thise trees. They wexen first. . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
and some wexen plentyvous in soondes; . . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
bere hem in-to other places, thei wexen drye. . . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1000-5
that schrewes wazen as wode as hem . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
and his teth wazen, that oother of . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
that the hornes of the fulle mone wazen pale . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
ther wazen othere doutes withoute nombre, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
adversite, for thei ne scholden nat wazen proude . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
they wexen eschaufed in-to hate of hem that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
pleynesse of the table of wax or in . . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
And white thinges gan to wazen donne . . . . .	TC.2. 903
it sette upon the wax deliverliche and rathe; . . . . .	TC.2. 1088
And every wight kan wazen for accesse . . . . .	TC.2. 1578
To ben defet and pale, and wazen lesse . . . . .	TC.5. 618
And with that wode he gan to wazen red, . . . . .	TC.5. 925
Thei gon I wexen in a were, . . . . .	HF.2. 471
The greter wazen hit began, . . . . .	HF.3. 562
Some to wexe and wane sone, . . . . .	HF.3. 1025
Of wexe and towe, that, whan he gapeth faste, . . . . .	LGW. 2004
whan . . . I . . . rede, Myn eyen wexen foule and . . . . .	
sore also; . . . . .	LGW. 2240
of I in the waxe on my label, as evene . . . . .	Astr. 376-82
That al thing gyneth wazen gay. . . . .	RR. 63
And all doth waxe and fostred be, . . . . .	RR. 389

**Waxed**

waxed my label in manere of a peire tables . . . . .	Astr. 371-6
--	-------------

**Waxed see Wex(e), Woxen****Waxen see Woxen****Waxest**

but yif thou, earthly man, waxest yvel . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-6
--	----------------------

**Waxeth**

The brode ryver somtyme waxeth dreye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3024
cometh litel and litel waxeth alwey and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2770-5
And clymbeth up, and waxeth fortunat, . . . . .	B.NP. 3966
what mannes that synne waxeth and . . . . .	I.Pars. 350-5
blood, waxeth so trouble that he is out . . . . .	I.Pars. 635-40
Thanne waxeth he slough and . . . . .	I.Pars. 720-5
the spirit of a man waxeth al trouble, . . . . .	I.Pars. 820-5
to Crist, and he waxeth the moore fieble . . . . .	I.Pars. 970-5
ofte as his anoyos bysynes waxeth withoute mesure, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
the sharpnesse of fortune, that waxeth wood . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
derkenesse of perturbacioun waxeth up, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
rysen, the day-sterre waxeth pale, and . . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
the wode waxeth rody of rosene floures . . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
the wynd Zephirus that waxeth warm, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
The rose waxeth swete, smothe, and softe; . . . . .	TC.1. 949
Hit waxeth lyk the same wyght, . . . . .	HF.2. 568
As colde as eny froste now waxeth ahe, . . . . .	LGW. 2683
And the erthe waxeth proude withalle . . . . .	RR. 59

**Waxing**

Wexyng it was, and sholde waxe sone. . . . .	A.Kn. 2078
Ther was eke wexyng many a spice, . . . . .	RR. 1367

**Way**

To take oure way, ther as I yow devyase. . . . .	A.Prol. 84
She koude muchel of wandryng by the weye. . . . .	A.Prol. 467
And, wel I woot, as ye goon by the weye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 771
To ride by the weye doun as a stoon; . . . . .	A.Prol. 774
To-morwe, whan ye riden by the weye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 780
That ech of yow, to shorte with your weye, . . . . .	A.Prol. 791
Shal paye al that we spenden by the weye. . . . .	A.Prol. 806
Shal paye for all that by the wey is spent! . . . . .	A.Prol. 834
And with that word we ryden forth oure weye; . . . . .	A.Prol. 856
Where that ther kneled in the hye weye . . . . .	A.Kn. 897
But onward on his way that nyght he lay; . . . . .	A.Kn. 970
That I may seen hire aste leste weye. . . . .	A.Kn. 1121
But he noot which the righte way is thider, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1263
And to a dronke man the way is slider; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1264
For, as by wey of possibilitee, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1291
To Atthenes is he goon the nexte way, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1413
And in the nyght thanne wolde he take his way . . . . .	A.Kn. 1482
By aventure, his way he gan to holde, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1506
Duo Theseus the streighte way hath holde; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1690
And over a brook, and so forth in his weye. . . . .	A.Kn. 1693
And hoom ahe goth anon the nexte weye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2365
Gooth now youre wey, this is the lordes will. . . . .	A.Kn. 2560
And hoom wente every man the righte way; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2739
Yit wasteth it, as it lyth by the weye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3023
Ther helpeth night, al goth that like weye; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3033
For I wol speke, or elles go my way. . . . .	A.Mil. 3133
Oure Hoost answerde, 'Tel on a deleve weyl! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3134
Do way youre handes, for your curteisye! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3287
Go now thy way and spee thes heer aboute. . . . .	A.Mil. 3562
That we may frely passen forth oure way, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3573
Go now thy way, I have no lenger space . . . . .	A.Mil. 3596
This sely carpenter goth forth his way; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3601
And seyde, 'Allas! go forth thy way anon, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3607
They sitten stille, wel a furlong way. . . . .	A.Mil. 3637
That at the leste wey shal hire kiasse. . . . .	A.Mil. 3680
Go forth thy wey, or I wol caste a ston, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3712

And lat me slepe, a twenty deuel wey! . . . A.Mil. 3713  
 'Wiltow thanne go thy wey?' therwith quod she. . . A.Mil. 3718  
 Lo, Depeford, and it is half wey pryme. . . A.Rv. 3906  
 Was noon so hardy that wente by the weye . . . A.Rv. 3957  
 John knew the wey, hem nedede no gyde; . . . A.Rv. 4020  
 'What, wilk way is he geen?' he gan to crie. . . A.Rv. 4078  
 For al his art; now lat hem goon hir weye! . . . A.Rv. 4097  
 Thus pleyneþ John, as he gooth by the way . . . A.Rv. 4114  
 This John lith stille a furlong wey or two, . . . A.Rv. 4199  
 And forth he goth, a twenty deuel way, . . . A.Rv. 4257  
 And eek hire mele, and on hir wey they gon, . . . A.Rv. 4310  
 Ne in noon oother wey, save marriage. . . B.M.L. 217  
 By way of reson, for to speke al playn, . . . B.M.L. 219  
 That naturrely wolde holde another way; . . . B.M.L. 298  
 Lett knowestow to wommen the olde way! . . . B.M.L. 387  
 She prively hire conseil goon hire way. . . B.M.L. 373  
 She kiste hir sone, and hoome she gooth hir weye. . . B.M.L. 385  
 And Cautance, han y-take the righte way . . . B.M.L. 556  
 Toward the see, a furlong wey or two, . . . B.M.L. 557  
 She wolde do no synne, by no weye; . . . B.M.L. 590  
 And wente his wey, ther God yewe hym meschance! . . . B.M.L. 602  
 He taketh the letre and forth he gooth his weye. . . B.M.L. 728  
 Unto the castel he the nexte way, . . . B.M.L. 807  
 On shames deeth; ther is noon oother weye.' . . . B.M.L. 819  
 But in the see she dryreth forth hir weye. . . B.M.L. 875  
 She preyeð hym eek he wolde, by no weye. . . B.M.L. 1084  
 To Engelond been they come the righte way, . . . B.M.L. 1130  
 Toward the toum of Rome goth hir weye . . . B.M.L. 1148  
 And hasteth yow, and gooth yowre wey anon.' . . B.Sh. 1347  
 'Gooth now yowre wey,' quod he, 'all stille and softe, . . B.Sh. 1394  
 A pilgrimage, or goon out of the weye; . . B.Sh. 1424  
 Nat for a thousand frankes a mile way! . . B.Sh. 1466  
 Til it was day, that Daun John wente his way, . . B.Sh. 1509  
 His *Ase Marie*, as he goth by the weye. . . B.Pri. 1698  
 He kan nat stynte of syngyn by the weye. . . B.Pri. 1747  
 Seyde this child, 'and as by wey of kynde . . B.Pri. 1840  
 It gooth an ambil in the way . . B.Th. 2075  
 And forth upon his wey he rood, . . B.Th. 2094  
 task no compaignys by the weye of . . B.Mel. 2495-500  
 lyf bifore, and feyne thy wey,—seye that . . B.Mel. 2500-5  
 asseye Fortune by no wey, ne ye shul nat lene . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
 by wey of kynde as a thyng to been unbounde . . B.Mel. 2970-5  
 And right anon they tooken hire wey . . B.Mel.  
 2995-3000  
 Som neighebores, and thanne go my way! . . B.Mk. 3108  
 Toward his wedding walkynge by the weye. . . B.Mk. 3216  
 By which a wey as he wolde leest suppose. . . B.Mk. 3332  
 By no wey that he sholde by hire lye . . B.Mk. 3470  
 And with his legions he took his weye . . B.Mk. 3544  
 And wente his wey, no longer dorste he calle. . . B.Mk. 3724  
 To his felawes in he took the way, . . B.NP. 4216  
 And thus he took his leve, and wente his way; . . B.NP. 4288  
 And wente his way withouten wordes mo. . . C.Pard. 678  
 I shal hym seke by wey, and eek by strete; . . C.Pard. 694  
 To fynde Deeth, turne up this croked wey. . . C.Pard. 761  
 Anon they kiste and ryden forth hir weye. . . C.Pard. 968  
 He was agast and wolde han fled his way, . . D.WB. 708  
 And taketh his leve, and wendeth forth his weye. . D.WB. 918  
 And in his wey it happed hym to ryde . . D.WB. 989  
 And seyde, 'Bire knyght, heer-forth ne lith no wey; . D.WB. 1001  
 "The poure man, when he goth by the weye, . . D.WB. 1193  
 But, dame, heere as we ryde by the weye . . D.Fri. 1274  
 In daliance they ryden forth hir weye. . . D.Fri. 1406  
 Teche me, whil that we ryden by the weye,— . D.Fri. 1413  
 And with that word they ryden forth hir weye. . D.Fri. 1536  
 Which that a cartere droof forth in his wey. . D.Fri. 1540  
 Deepe was the wey, for which the carte stooð: . D.Fri. 1541  
 And er that half a furlong wey of spaoe, . D.Sum. 1692  
 With *qui cum patre*, forth his wey he wente. . D.Sum. 1734  
 He wente his wey, no longer wolde he reste. . D.Sum. 1736  
 And happed as they wente by the weye, . D.Sum. 2027  
 Ne with no wood man walke by the weye, . D.Sum. 2087  
 Lat hym go honge hymself a deuel wey!' . D.Sum. 2242  
 In this array the righte wey han holde. . E.Cl. 273  
 If she this wey unto the castel holde.' . . E.Cl. 287  
 Soone after this, a furlong wey or two, . . E.Cl. 516  
 But took the child and wente upon his weye. . E.Cl. 574  
 He wente his wey, as hym nothing ne roghte, . E.Cl. 685  
 For at day set he on his wey is goon . . E.Cl. 774  
 Fro day to day they ryden in hir wey. . E.Cl. 784  
 My newe wyf is comynge by the weye. . E.Cl. 805  
 Lat me nat lyk a worm go by the weye. . E.Cl. 880  
 But wente his wey, for routhe and for pitee. . E.Cl. 893  
 The folk hire folwe wepyng in hir weye, . E.Cl. 897  
 Do thou thy devoir at the leeste weye. . E.Cl. 955  
 Of worldly folk holden the siker weye; . E.Mch. 1390  
 This freshe May hath streight hir wey y-holde, . E.Mch. 1932  
 And wente hire wey,—ye gete namoure of me; . E.Mch. 1945  
 So atte laeste he moste forth his weye, . F.Sq. 604  
 And on his wey forward thanne is he fare . F.Fkl. 1169  
 To Britaigne tooke they the righte way,— . F.Fkl. 1240  
 And to the temple his wey forth hath he holde, . F.Fkl. 1306  
 And seyde, 'My body, at the leeste way, . F.Fkl. 1417  
 They take hir leve and on hir wey they gon, . F.Fkl. 1490  
 As she was boun to goon the wey forth right. . F.Fkl. 1503  
 And took his hors, and forth he goth his way. . F.Fkl. 1620  
 Or Cecile is to seye 'the wey to blynde,' . G.SN. 92  
 The sonne, and moone, and sterres, every weye, . G.SN. 108  
 That thou mowe now escapen by that weye.' . G.SN. 460  
 'Do wey thy booldnesse!' seyde Almachius tho, . G.SN. 487

He lefte hir lye, and on his wey is went. . . G.SN. 534  
 And make hem wenen, at the leeste weye, . G.CY. 676  
 And al the cost, a twenty deuel way, . G.CY. 782  
 And took his leve, and wente forthe his weye, . G.CY. 1032  
 They opened and shette, and went hir weye, . G.CY. 1212  
 Now, goode sire, go forth thy wey and by the.' . G.CY. 1295  
 He wente his wey, and with the coper cam, . G.CY. 1296  
 I sholde be deed; ther were noon oother weye.' . G.CY. 1374  
 He wente his wey and never the preest hym ay . G.CY. 1381  
 As for to goon bisides in the weye. . G.CY. 1416  
 Under the Blee in Caunterbury weye? . H.Mcp. 3  
 He may by no wey clepe his word agayn. . H.Mcp. 354  
 To shewe yow the wey, in this vinge, . I.Pars. 49  
 walketh in that wey, and ye shal fynde refreschyng . I.Pars. 75 80  
 ther is a ful noble wey, and a covenable, . I.Pars. 75 80  
 the righte wey of Jerusalem celestial, and this . I.Pars. 80 5  
 this wey is cleped penitence; of which man . I.Pars. 80 5  
 for his repentance; but taak the siker wey. . I.Pars. 90 5  
 to hym no delit by no wey, but greet . I.Pars. 130 5  
 thanne agayns reson, and by that wey . I.Pars. 265 70  
 goon above hym in the wey, or kisse . I.Pars. 405 10  
 by way of offices; for certes, swiche lordes . I.Pars. 435 40  
 Lookes by any wey whan . I.Pars. 625 30  
 certes, the tyme that by wey of reson . I.Pars. 705 10  
 er that his tyme be come by wey of kynde. . I.Pars. 725 30  
 place, by wey of synne or by wikked . I.Pars. 965 70  
 oother wey but by penitence, and shrifte, . I.Pars. 980 5  
 by wey of reson, thanne sholde nat the . I.Pars. 990 5  
 And certes, oones a yeere atte leeste wey . I.Pars. 1025 30  
 a man thynte that by wey of reson that . I.Pars. 1060 5  
 Upon his wey, and never ne stente, . BD. 154  
 And went his wey whan he hadde sayd. . BD. 191  
 Fro alle the boundes a prevy way. . BD. 382  
 And who-so goth to yow the rihte wey, . ABC. 75  
 Wherefore she spedde hir as faste in her weye . Mars. 69  
 By way of kynde, ye oghten to been able . Mars. 282  
 Toward Athens in his wey ridyng, . Anel. 46  
 The alye wey of that I gan to write, . Anel. 48  
 Thus swoor this thief, and forth his way he wente. . Anel. 161  
 Which is the wey to doon yow to be trewe? . Anel. 283  
 And if I slepe a furlong wey or tweye, . Anel. 328  
 Nis but a maner deth, what wey we trace, . PF. 54  
 The weye to come in-to that hevене blisse; . PF. 72  
 This is the wey to al good aventure; . PF. 131  
 Ye comen for to chese—and flece your way— . PF. 388  
 It may not gon, as ye wolde, in this weye; . PF. 544  
 For sothe as yet, by no manere weye.' . PF. 653  
 By even acorde, and on hir wey they wende; . PF. 668  
 felawes, and folwyden my way (that is to . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5  
 to leten with-outen compaigne the weye of hym . Bo.1. p.3. 70-5  
 ne the wey of thonder leit, that is wont . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
 of it, but thow hast fayled of thi weye . Bo.1. p.5.  
 195-200  
 doynge by overthrowyng wey, he hath . Bo.1. m.6. 220-5  
 and holden the weye with a ryght path, . Bo.1. m.7.  
 255-60  
 with-yne the, it mowen maken wey to . Bo.2. p.1.  
 265-70  
 that goth oonly the righte wey while sche . Bo.2. p.1.  
 265-70  
 nat deserved by no way that ye schulde . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 hym by the wele may boldly syng . Bo.2. p.5. 470-5  
 Fortune maystow seen al-wey wyndy and . Bo.2. p.8.  
 585-90  
 in every wey suffisant to hym-self? . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
 men nat by no weye seken blisfulnesse . Bo.3. p.9. 840-5  
 gode ne mowe by no wele be divers. . Bo.3. p.10. 920-5  
 the the weye that schal bryngen the . Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5  
 the wele of the olde colde Saturnus; and he, . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1165-70  
 yif thi wey ledeth the ayein so that thou be . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1175-80  
 by the to weye and by the tothir, and I . Bo.4. p.2.  
 1185-90  
 fro the whiche place ther laye no wele . Bo.4. p.2. 1230-  
 fynysched at the leste weye by the owtreste deth; . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
 the ryghte weye by the drede of the torment, . Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5  
 and taken the weye of vertu.' . Bo.4. p.7.  
 1575-80  
 as the heye wey of the greet ensaumple . Bo.4. m.7.  
 1610-5  
 the wey, by whiche wey thou maist comen . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
 to mesuren the ryghte wele.' . Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5  
 who seith, any oother way than thus) but . Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5  
 I-ben, yit algate or at the leste wey it is . Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5  
 that chesith his entrechaunged wey? For . Bo.5. m.4.  
 1810-5  
 took the infynit wey to tyme (that is to . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5  
 Out of the wey, so priketh him his corn, . TC.1. 219  
 But wel rede I, that by no maner weye . TC.1. 495  
 Therfor go wey, there n'is no more to seye! . TC.1. 574  
 Now, sith her wheel by no way may sojorne, . TC.1. 850  
 And wente his wey, thinking on this matere, . TC.1. 1062  
 To don viage, and took his wey ful soone . TC.2. 75  
 Do wey your barbe, and shewe your face bare, . TC.2. 110  
 Do wey your book: ris up, and lat us daunce, . TC.2. 111  
 And up he sterte, and on his wey he raughte, . TC.2. 447  
 'For oother wey is fro the yate non . TC.2. 617  
 Ther loveth noon that she nath wey to playne . TC.2. 777 var



## Way—Continued

Do wey, do wey, they wot no thing of this! . . . TC.2. 893  
 And wher him liste upon his wey him spedde: . . . TC.2. 949  
 Rid forth thy wey, and hold thy governaunce! . . . TC.2. 1020  
 Ther-as they ete, as was his wey to wende . . . TC.2. 1251  
 And on his wey ful faste homward he spedde, . . . TC.2. 1303  
 He thanked her, and wente upon his weye. . . TC.2. 1491  
 So that thourgh me thou stondest now in weye . . . TC.3. 247  
 'What! which way be ye comen, bendate?' . . . TC.3. 757  
 An hundred time, and on his wey him spedde; . . . TC.3. 1523  
 That from his bond no wight the wey out wiste! . . . TC.3. 1768  
 First how to save her honour, and what weye . . . TC.4. 159  
 Daun Antenor—a wrong wey now ye chese— . . . TC.4. 189  
 I n'olde a forlong wey on-live han be . . . TC.4. 1237  
 To finde our help the beste weye . . . TC.4. 1292  
 And lat us shape a better wey to finde. . . TC.4. 1302  
 'Have here another wey, if it so be . . . TC.4. 1366  
 For-which that wey, for aught I can espye, . . . TC.4. 1469  
 For everich other wey ye can recorde, . . . TC.4. 1518  
 That I ne can imaginan a wey . . . TC.4. 1626  
 For at the worste it may yit shorte our weye. . . TC.5. 96  
 For-which to chaumbre streight the wey he took, . . . TC.5. 292  
 For dred thee nought that she n'il finden weye . . . TC.5. 356  
 And on hir wey they spedden hem to wende. . . TC.5. 501  
 And to the chaumbre hir wey than han they nomen; . . . TC.5. 514  
 That every wight that wente by the weye . . . TC.5. 625  
 By lenger wey than it was wont to go; . . . TC.5. 662  
 The wey ther brode Phebus doun alighte, . . . TC.5. 1017  
 But, sin I see ther is no better wey, . . . TC.5. 1069  
 Right even a-myddes of the weye, . . . HF.2. 206  
 The wey therto is so overte, . . . HF.2. 210  
 The which men clepe the Milky Wey, . . . HF.2. 429  
 Al the way thourgh which I cam; . . . HF.2. 461  
 By no way may recovered be. . . HF.3. 168  
 By god! and therfor go your wey.' . . . HF.3. 471  
 Now go your wey, for ye be served; . . . HF.3. 532  
 Or hit a forlong-way was old, . . . HF.3. 974  
 The moutaunce of a furlong wey of space. . . LGW. 307  
 That he shal charge his servantes, by any weye, . . . LGW. 493  
 Go now thy weye, thus penaunce is but lyte. . . LGW. 495  
 But to the woode hir wey than hath she nome. . . LGW. 822  
 And in his wey, as that he come ful faste, . . . LGW. 826  
 Here in this place, a furlong wey or yel . . . LGW. 841  
 And by the wey his wyf Creusa he lees, . . . LGW. 945  
 Ful prively his wey than hath he nome. . . LGW. 1018  
 And in his wey this messager hem mette; . . . LGW. 1454  
 Til that the wynde be better in oure weye. . . LGW. 1496  
 And al alone his way than hath he nome . . . LGW. 1777  
 That nolde she nat suffer by no wey. . . LGW. 1846  
 The same way he may retorne anon, . . . LGW. 2017  
 To shyppe, and as a traytour stale his way, . . . LGW. 2174  
 A twenty deval way the wynde him dryvel— . . . LGW. 2177  
 But al for nought; his wey he is i-goön, . . . LGW. 2206  
 The same way, the same path hath gon, . . . LGW. 2463  
 And home he gooth the nexte wey he myghte. . . LGW. 2481  
 And go thy way, lest that hym thynke to longe. . . LGW. 2671  
 He shal awake and ryse and go his way . . . LGW. 2704  
 Hold the hye wey, and lat thy gost thee lede, . . . Truth. 20  
 Seche no further, neyther way ne wente, . . . Ven. 69  
 the right way to Rome. Now wol I prele mekely . . . Astr. 5-11  
 the space bitwene contentith a myle way, . . . Astr. 40-5  
 a myle wey, and 3 milweie maken an houre. . . Astr. 60-5  
 lyne is evermo the weye of the sonne. . . Astr. 100-8  
 planetes fro the weye of the sonne . . . Astr. 308-12  
 north or south fro the forseide weye . . . Astr. 308-12  
 the verrey wey of the sonne and hath no . . . Astr. 308-12  
 than is the planet north fro the wey of . . . Astr. 308-12  
 south fro the wey of the sonne suche a . . . Astr. 308-12  
 the way where as the sonne went thilke day, . . . Astr. 308-12  
 but not fro the wey of the sonne in every . . . Astr. 308-12  
 compas, and lokod wel in the way upon . . . Astr. 376-82  
 But way I couthe fynde noon . . . RR. 513  
 That by no weye ne myght it be . . . RR. 522  
 That ther nas laddre, or way to passe, . . . RR. 523  
 For other weye coude I not seke. . . RR. 533  
 Went up and doun full many a wey, . . . RR. 1345  
 Myght in no manner way fulfille, . . . RR. 1532  
 To go that weye or faste hye; . . . RR. 2621  
 I am so fer out of the way. . . RR. 2606  
 Bifore the hous, ne in the way, . . . RR. 2679  
 For men that shape hem other weye . . . RR. 2689  
 Therefore close I shall the weye, . . . RR. 3936  
 Til Jelousie his weye was gone, . . . RR. 3964  
 The righte weye ben goon. . . RR. 4000  
 If other way thou mis[e]st nought; . . . RR. 4394  
 The righte weye she toke to me, . . . RR. 4623  
 And wente his way, I nyte where, . . . RR. 4666  
 All the world holdith this way, . . . RR. 4765  
 Fynde none other mene wey. . . RR. 4844  
 To leve his abite and gone his way; . . . RR. 4914  
 But that his freend al-way hym fynde, . . . RR. 5228  
 Frende in this case wole gon his way, . . . RR. 5529  
 And trewe also what wey they fare. . . RR. 5564  
 Atto lest wey as in this plyte, . . . RR. 5827  
 He axide hir leve to gone the way . . . RR. 5836  
 Atto lest wey but hir arme . . . RR. 5977  
 But I wole heten you al-way . . . RR. 6290  
 And they wolde bynde on folk al-wey, . . . RR. 6900  
 And al-wey pore we us feyne; . . . RR. 6961  
 A myle-wey aboute and more; . . . RR. 7054  
 And toke her way and forth they gone, . . . RR. 7348

## Way—Continued

As he were feble his way he went. . . RR. 7416  
 So longe forth her way they nomen, . . . RR. 7421  
 And save folke in the way passyng. . . RR. 7424  
**Way see Away, Furlongwey, Miswey**  
**Wayfaring**  
 voyde weyfarynge man, thanne woldestow . . . Bo.2. p.5. 470-5  
**Ways**  
 praye hym to dresse thy weyes, and looke . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 Ther been two weyes, outhur deeth or shame, . . . C.Doc. 214  
 For whan I dar noon other weyes debate, . . . C.Pard. 412  
 But I on hym outhur weyes be wreke . . . D.Sum. 2211 ear  
 'Stondeth upon the weyes, and seeth, and axeth of olde . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 Manye been the weyes espirituels that . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 to the regne of glorie; of whiche weyes . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 youre weyes and they shuln displese yow. . . I.Pars. 140-5  
 Soothly synnes been the weyes that leden . . . I.Pars. 140-5  
 noon other weyes in English, but in . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
 Saying hir worship by al weyes; . . . BD. 1270  
 Dredles, I mene noon other weyes. . . BD. 1271  
 Ther ben non other mene weyes newe, . . . Anel. 288  
 nacyns, what for difficulte of weyes, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
 cor certes by diverse weyes; . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615-20  
 hem to geten by diverse weyes. . . Bo.3. p.2. 620-5  
 thise weyes ne ben a maner mysledynges to . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770-5  
 thise forseide weyes ben enlaced, I schal . . . Bo.3. p.8. 770-5  
 that they ne ben nat weyes ne pathes . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790-5  
 by any weyes, or elles yif that ewelis passen . . . Bo.4. p.1.  
 1145-50  
 sterres, and joyneth his weies with the . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1165-70  
 anything in any weys; and yif thou . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
 1615-20  
 wyght wene a thing to ben oothir weyes . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1695-700  
 other weyes than as it is conceived. For that . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5  
 noon oothir thanne he knowith it to be. . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1905-10  
 Y-benched newe, and sonde alle the weyes, . . . TC.2. 822  
 He feleth other-weyes, dar I leve, . . . TC.3. 1658  
 I shal you wel an hep of weyes shewe . . . TC.4. 1281  
 Or finden swiche unthriftly weyes newe; . . . TC.4. 1530  
 Shal I noon other weyes dye? . . . HF.2. 77  
 If I coude any weyes know . . . HF.3. 32  
 Ne may of hit noon other weyes witen, . . . LGW. 7  
 And hath so queynte weyes for to go, . . . LGW. 2013  
 Than any weyes it shulde fall . . . RR. 3096 em  
 Other weyes to garisoun; . . . RR. 3249  
 But other weye[ls] nat, y-wys, . . . RR. 6899  
 Or other weyes brynge hym fro lyve, . . . RR. 7162  
**Ways see Other-ways**  
**We (specimens)**  
 And wel we were esed atte beste. . . A.Prol. 209  
 For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste, . . . A.Prol. 501  
 How that we baren us that like nyght, . . . A.Prol. 721  
 Now be we caytyves, as it is wel seene: . . . A.Kn. 924  
 We moste endure: this is the short and playn. . . A.Kn. 1091  
 Out of this prisoun helpe that we may scape. . . A.Kn. 1107  
 We stryven as dide the boundes for the boon, . . . A.Kn. 1177  
 Heere in this prisoun moote we endure . . . A.Kn. 1185  
 We witen nat what thing we preyen heere. . . A.Kn. 1260  
 We faren as he that dronke is as a mous. . . A.Kn. 1261  
 Thus may we seyen alle, and namely I, . . . A.Kn. 1268  
 Under oour feet, on which we trede and goon, . . . A.Kn. 3022  
 The grete tounes se we wane and wende; . . . A.Kn. 3025  
 'Of man and woman seen we wel also, . . . A.Kn. 3027  
 I rede that we make of sorwes two . . . A.Kn. 3071  
 Ther wol we first amenden and bigynne. . . A.Kn. 3074  
 What, thynk on God, as we doon, men that swynke. . . A.Mil. 3491  
 And thanne shul we be lordes al oure lyf . . . A.Mil. 3581  
 That we ben entred into shippes bord, . . . A.Mil. 3585  
 Into our knedyng-tubbes wol we crepe, . . . A.Mil. 3594  
 Help us to scape or we been lost echon! . . . A.Mil. 3608  
 'We olde men, I drede, so fare we; . . . A.Ev. 3874  
 For we reneyed Mahoun oure creance! . . . B.ML. 340  
 What! lat us heere a messe, and go we dyne! . . . B.Sh. 1413  
 Preve cek for us, we synful folk unstable, . . . B.Pri. 1877  
 Of Venus paiement than mowe we. . . B.Mk. 3151  
 And to our hye goddes thanke we . . . B.Mk. 3387  
 But now unto our tale turne we . . . B.Mk. 3487  
 We alle desiren, if it myghte bee, . . . B.NP. 4103  
 Til we be fast, and thanne we wol hem shewe. . . D.WB. 283  
 We love no man that taketh kepe, or chsarge, . . . D.WB. 321  
 Or elles hadde we never been in reste; . . . D.WB. 428  
 And, but ye do, certain we shal yow teche . . . D.WB. 438  
 Forbode us thyng, and that desiren we; . . . D.WB. 519  
 With daunger oute we al oure chaffare; . . . D.WB. 521  
 That we nyl kike, for he seith us sooth. . . D.WB. 941  
 For, be we never so vicious with-inne, . . . D.WB. 943  
 But whan us liketh we kan take us oon, . . . D.Fri. 1462  
 Therefore we mendynante, we sely freres, . . . D.Sum. 1906  
 I speke of us, we mendynante, we freres, . . . D.Sum. 1912  
 For thogh we slepe, or wake, or zome, or ryde, . . . E.Cl. 118  
 Ther is no wight that hereth it but we tweye. . . E.Cl. 476  
 'Go we thanne soups, quod he, 'as for the beste; . . . F.FkI. 1217  
 Wel oghten we to don al oure entente, . . . G.SN. 6  
 sholde hym brennen . . . And we also to bere hym  
 compaignye . . . G.SN. 315  
 For alle our slightes we kan nat concludre. . . G.CY. 773  
 Is lost also, which we upon it lay. . . G.CY. 783  
 To brynge aboute oure purpos if we may; . . . G.CY. 803

# We (specimens)—Continued

For hadde we hym, thanne were we siker ynow;	G.CY. 864
For al cure craft, whan we han al y-do,	G.CY. 866
For sorwe of which almost we wexen wood,	G.CY. 869
That we concluden evermoore amys,	G.CY. 957
We faille of that which that we wolden have,	G.CY. 958
Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie,	H.Mop. 96
'of the trees in Paradys we feden us, but	I.Pars. 325-30
What seye we eek of women that morden hir	I.Pars. 575-80
Speke we now of swich cursynge as	I.Pars. 615-20
Afterward speke we of scornynge,	I.Pars. 635-40
Speke we now of wikked conseil, for	I.Pars. 635-40
Passe we ower until eft;	BD. 41
Than are we wel,' seyde the merlioun;	PF. 619
And in effect yet he we never the nere;	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
But we that ben heighe	Bo.3. p.12.
we whilome prayeden. For this is the	H10-5
we ne mowen nat considere thilke	Bo.4. p.8.
	1485-90
And here we stinten at thisse lettres rede,	TC.2. 103
What mende ye, though that we bothe apaire?	TC.2. 329
(That is so trewe and worthy as we see),	TC.2. 339
How we the Grekes mighten disavaunce,	TC.2. 511
Sone after that bigonne we to lepe,	TC.2. 512
'Al Go we seel Caste up the latia wide!	TC.2. 615
Therto we wretched women nothing conne	TC.2. 782
And he answerde, 'Do we as thee leste!	TC.2. 945
And we shal speke of thissomwhat, I trowe,	TC.2. 1021
'Now am,' quod she, 'we wol go dine anon!'	TC.2. 1171
But fle we now prolixite best is,	TC.2. 1564
Took first the tale, and seide, 'Go we blive!'	TC.2. 1805
And torne we to Troilus ayein,	TC.3. 219
Us lakketh naught, but that we witen wolde	TC.3. 531
That dar I seyn, now ther is but we two.	TC.3. 865
Now be ye caught! Now is ther but we tweyne!	TC.3. 1207
But for the cause that we shullen twinne:	TC.4. 1270
'I mene thus: that sin we mowe or day	TC.4. 1506
Of tresour, may we bothe with us lede	TC.4. 1514
And go w'anon: for, as in myn entente,	TC.4. 1525
We wretched wyymen conne noon art;	HF.1. 335
Come we a-morwe on on eve,	HF.3. 1016
Than mote we to bokes that we fynde,—	LGW. 17
Yet oghte we with the ben wel apayede.'	LGW. 766
Go we to Rome, to nyght, and we shal se.'	LGW. 1710
He shal be holpen, how so that we do.'	LGW. 1984
Is, that we doon the gayler prively	LGW. 1988
The Wirdes, that we clepen Destayne,	LGW. 2580
We shul of him have neyther hurte ne cure.	Scog. 28
Than shul we for our labour han no mede;	Scog. 33

<b>Weak</b>	
And wayke been the oxen in my plough,	A.Kn. 887
How may this wayke woman han this strengthe	B.ML. 932
My konnyng is so wayk, O blisful queene,	B.Pri. 1671
maketh wayk and feble alle the strengthes	I.Pars. 310-5
Ne may my wit, so wayke is hit, not streche.	Anel. 341
to maken thynne and wayk by lyghte	Bo.1. p.6. 250-5
Wayke and eke wery, and his folke forpynd	LGW. 2428
This sely woman ys so wayke, alas!	LGW. 2713
Upon a perche welke and small;	RR. 225

## Weak see Welke

## Wenker

stryve with a weyker man, it is folie;	B.Mel. 2670-5
--	---------------

## Weal

In al his wele, and in his mooste pride,	A.Kn. 895
Ther now I am exiled fro my wele.	A.Kn. 1272
Been in hire wele, for joye of daun Aroite,	A.Kn. 2673
For now is Palamon in alle wele,	A.Kn. 3101
O riche marchauntz, ful of wele been ye,	B.ML. 122
And lyven in wele; I kan sey yow namoore.	B.ML. 175
Sith thou fro wele art falle in wretchednesse.	B.Mk. 3268
That sory is of oother mennes wele,	C.Doc. 115
Thanked be God! in wele and habundaunce.	D.Sum. 1723
For any wele ye moot yourselven knowe;	E.Cl. 474
So graunte yow wele and prosperitee;	E.Cl. 842
Ne never for no wele, ne no wo,	E.Cl. 971
For wele or wo she wole hym nat forsake;	E.Mch. 1290
Hath but oon herte in wele and in distresse.	E.Mch. 1336
oother mannes wele and joye of oother mennes	I.Pars. 480-5
And eek my reste; my wele is wo,	BD. 602
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in her myght?	Mars. 184
Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye,	TC.1. 4
No wele is worth, that may no sorwe dryen;	TC.2. 866
'O brotel wele! O worldly joye unstable	TC.3. 820
Ther is no verray wele in this world here.	TC.3. 836
'My lady right, and of my wele and wo	TC.3. 1472
That "him is wors that is of wele y-throwe,	TC.4. 482
Than he had erst non of that wele y-knowel"	TC.4. 483
Whil it you list, of wele and wo my welle!	TC.5. 1330
That hadde y-been in mochel wele,	HF.3. 48
For wele or woo, for carole, or for daunce;	LGW. 687
That ryght swich as ye felten wele or wo,	LGW. 689
For wele or wo, and change for no newe,	LGW. 1235
As wele or wo, now povre and now honour,	Fort. 2
Prees hath envye, and wele blent overal;	Truth. 4
Muche wele stondesth in litil besynes	Truth. 10
Unwys is he that can no wele endure.	Buk. 27
Aftir the herte, in wele and woo;	RR. 1795
Bothe well and woo, joye and smerte;	RR. 2860
Bothe of thi wele and of thi woo.	RR. 2872
That wole nat breke for wele ne woo;	RR. 5204

# Weal see Wele-

<b>Wealth</b>	
Where as men han been in greet welthe and ese,	B.NP. 3962
<b>Weapon</b>	
And though that I no wepene have in this place,	A.Kn. 1591
And eek that thow no wepne hast in this place,	A.Kn. 1601
Withouten wepene save his handes tweye,	B.Mk. 3214
And hadde no wepene but an asses cheke.	B.Mk. 3228
Than needeth us no wepen us to save,	ABC. 118
That if so be that he a wepne have,	LGW. 1994
This wepen shal the gayler, or that tyde,	LGW. 2017
His wepne, his clew, his thing that I have sayde,	LGW. 2140
<b>Wear</b>	
And of hire vestimentz, whiche that they were,	A.Kn. 2948
Shal on hir heed now were a viremyte;	B.Mk. 3562
But swich a smok as I was wont to were,	E.Cl. 886
Is this, that if hire lust it for to were	F.Sq. 127
Now may I were an hose upon myn heed;	G.CY. 726
clothyng . . . it is nat convenient to were for hire	
estaat,	I.Pars. 420-5
She made him were a pencil of her sleeve.	TC.5. 1043
And so were hys lyknesse	HF.2. 571
Somme for to were, and somme for to presente	LGW. 1132
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe.	Gent. 7
Al were he mitre, croune, or diademe.	Gent. 14
Al were he mytre, croune, or diademe.	Gent. 21
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene.	W.Unc. 7
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene.	W.Unc. 14
In stede of blew, thus may ye were al grene.	W.Unc. 21
To weren ofte that ilke cloth;	RR. 234
Were streite gloves with awmere	RR. 2271
Raggos riband with gold to were;	RR. 4752
What maner clothing that they were	RR. 6215
But I, that were my symple cloth,	RR. 6822
That joly clothis weren alway?	RR. 7246
<b>Wear see For-wered</b>	
<b>Weared</b>	
Of fustian he wered a gypon	A.Prol. 75
A whitt cote and a blew hood wered he.	A.Prol. 564
But hood, for jolitee, ne wered he noon,	A.Prol. 680
An hat he werede upon his heris brighte.	A.Kn. 1388
That wered of yelowe gooldes a gerland	A.Kn. 1929
Upon his heed he wered, of laurer grene,	A.Kn. 2175
A ceynt she werede, y-barred al of silk;	A.Mil. 3235
She wende the clerk hadde wered a volupeur,	A.Rv. 4303
That er that he had wered it half a day,	B.Mk. 3315
But on his bak this sherte he wered al naked,	B.Mk. 3320
That ilke cloth that he hadde wered o day,	B.Mk. 3663
And wered upon my gaye scarlet gytes.	D.WB. 559
And under that he wered a whight surplis	G.CY. 558
var Seld	
Ne werede never mayde upon,	RR. 564
Of which hir leef a robe werede;	RR. 875
Wered alwey clothis seculere,	RR. 6244

## Wearest

Allas! why werestow so wyd a cope?	B.Mk. 3139
That werest on thy hose a pale,	HF.3. 750

## Weareth

That wereth on a coverchief or a calle,	D.WB. 1018
---	------------

## Wenrieth

It wenrieth me to telle of his falsnesse,	G.CY. 1304
---	------------

## Wernesse

his werynesse in travallyng,	I.Pars. 255-60
That is with slepe for werynesse y-take;	LGW. 2182
Of werynesse, and also enfamyned,	LGW. 2429
Of heet, and of his werynesse	RR. 1508

## Weryng

also in werynges of heyres, or of stamyn,	I.Pars. 1050-5
Weryng a vayne in stede of wymple,	RR. 3864

## Weary

The dede sleepe for wery bisynesse	A.Mil. 3643
Wery and weat, as beest is in the reyn,	A.Rv. 4107
Aleyn wax wery in the dawaynyge,	A.Rv. 4234
And foud this wery womman, ful of care;	B.ML. 514
Wery, for-waked in hire orisouns,	B.ML. 596
And som-tyme Eet, ful many a wery day,	B.ML. 949
I am so wery for to speke of sorwe.	B.ML. 1071
As, in a fourme, sit a wery hare	B.Sh. 1294
Sire Thopas cek so wery was	B.Th. 1968
So wery of thy verray lewednesse	B.Mel. 1211
She nys nat wery hym to love and serve,	E.Mch. 1291
man sholde be the lasse wery to seyen it,	I.Pars. 1040-5
Was wery, and thus the dede sleep	BD. 127
The wery hunter, slepyng in his bed,	PF. 99
halt hem wery and I-cawght, or alidynge	Bo.4. m.2.
	1265-70

errour moeveth folk, and maketh weery	Bo.4. m.5.
	1435-40

the wayghte of the questoun, and wery with lengthe	Bo.4. p.6.
	1545-50

be makid weery by mys-weyes, so that	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
'What alleth you to be thus wery sone,	TC.2. 211
'O wery gost, that errest to and fro,	TC.4. 302
For wo, and wery of that companye.	TC.4. 707
But whan hir woful wery goostes tweyne	TC.4. 1142
Whan that my wit is wery it to think!	TC.5. 273
As he that wery was for-go	HF.1. 115
Is wery of his crafte within a throwe;	LGW. 1286
Nothing as now, but that we wery be,	LGW. 1494
For I am wery of hym for to telle,—	LGW. 2268



**Weary—Continued**

Wayke and eke wery, and his folke forpynded	LGW. 2428
But semed wery for fasting;	RR. 440
That wery, nygh forsonge were.	RR. 664
Art thou not wery of thy service	RR. 4633
He wolde hem wery and drinke ther bloodes,	RR. 6264
I myghte maken you wery;	RR. 6298
That he was wery of his sawe,	RR. 6475
Lame, feble, wery and bare,	RR. 6639
That ben not wery to seye wele,	RR. 6898
I am not wery of shrewdnesse.	RR. 7322

**Weary see For-wery****Weasel**

As any wezele, hir body gent and smal.	A.Mil. 3234
Ovyde seith that the litel wezelle wol slee	B.Mel. 2515-20

**Weather**

For wynd and weder, almyghty God purchace!	B.M.L. 873
'My lord,' quod he, 'whan that the weder is fair,	D.Sum. 2253
Ful lusty was the weder and benigne,	F.Sq. 52
O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere:	TC.2. 2
This were a weder for to slepen innel	TC.3. 637
And careth not what weder is a-lofte!	TC.3. 670
Of fayr weder and eke of tempestes	HF.3. 877 var
And if the weddr stormy were,	RR. 455
What weder it be, thi self alloon,	RR. 2650 em
May falle a weder that shal it dere,	RR. 4336

**Weathercock**

But, as a wedercock, that turneth his face	W.Unc. 12
--	-----------

**Weathers**

That hast this wintres weders overshake	PF. 681
That hast this wintres weders overshake.	PF. 686
That hast this wintres weders overshake	PF. 691
In wedres gryl and derk to sight,	RR. 73

**Weave**

I weve to the recouns y-knyt by ordre.	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
And weven in hire stole the radevere,	LGW. 2352
But letteres kan she weve to and fro.	LGW. 2358

**Webe**

of a nett or of a webbe of a loppe.	Astr. 25-32
-------------------------------------	-------------

**Web see Lopweb****Webbe**

A Webbe, a Dyere, and a Tapycer,—	A.Prol. 362
-----------------------------------	-------------

**Wed**

To wedden whan tyme is, but natheless,—	A.Kn. 1832
Ye woot your selfe as may nat wedden two	A.Kn. 1835
That bad man sholde wedde his simylitide.	A.Mil. 3228
Men sholde wedden after hire estaat,	A.Mil. 3229
Or yet for any good yeman to wedde.	A.Mil. 3270
Wedden his child under oure lawe sweete,	B.M.L. 223
Made Alla wedden, ful solemynely,	B.M.L. 691
To wedden a milkoose or a coward ape,	B.Mk. 3100
Som cristen man shal wedde me anon;	D.WB. 48
To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me.	D.WB. 50
To wedde me, if that my make dye,	D.WB. 85
I was aboute to wedde a wyf, alas!	D.WB. 166
Yet hadde I levere wedde no wyf to-yeere!	D.WB. 168
To wedde a poure woman for costage;	D.WB. 249
And that no wys man nedeth for to wedde,	D.WB. 274
If I were wydwe, sholde wedde me;	D.WB. 568
And ofte tyme to be wydwe and wedde.	D.WB. 928
Constreyned was, he nedes mooste hire wedde,	D.WB. 1071
And grace toverbyde hem that we wedde,	D.WB. 1260
Wedde no wyf, for noght that may bifalle.	E.Cl. 84
To wedde me as soone as ever I may.	E.Cl. 151
Lest that this markys no wyf wolde wedde.	E.Cl. 182
Wedde hire onoly, if ever he wedde sholde.	E.Cl. 245
Wol he nat wedde? alas! alas! the while!	E.Cl. 251
The markys sholde wedde, and if she myghte	E.Cl. 279
That I yow wedde; and eek it may so stonde,	E.Cl. 346
Bad hym to wedde another, if hym leste.	E.Cl. 742
Men sholde wedde, and forthermoore woot I	E.Mch. 1442
eek ofte tyme that folk unwar wedden or	I.Pars. 885-90
To wedden her unto som worthy wight.—	TC.5. 863
That Jason shal hir wedde, as trewe knyght,	LGW. 1636
To wedden hir, and hir his trouthe plyghte,	LGW. 2466
And wed thi folk ayen to stedfastnesse	L.St. 28 var
Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse,	Buk. 18

**Wede**

Lat hym be war, his nekke lith to wedde.	A.Kn. 1218
Ye shal my joly body have to wedde;	B.Sh. 1613

**Wedded**

And weddede the queene Ypolita,	A.Kn. 868
Thou shalt ben wedded unto oon of tho	A.Kn. 2351
Hath Palamon y-wedded Emelye,	A.Kn. 3098
This carpenter hadde wedded newe a wyf,	A.Mil. 3221
I am thy trewe, verray, wedded wyf,	A.Mil. 3609
To folk that han y-wedded hem with rynges,	B.M.L. 712
As been these wedded men that lye and dare,	B.Sh. 1293
For I so ofte have y-wedded bee;	D.WB. 7
That I ne sholde wedde be but ones.	D.WB. 13
'Y-blessed be God, that I have wedded fyve!	D.WB. 44
He seith to be wedded is no synne;	D.WB. 51
"Bet is to be wedded than to byrnye."	D.WB. 52
Til they be wedded,—olde dotard shrew!	D.WB. 291
Hath wedded me with greet solemnytees,	D.WB. 629
For prively he wedded hire on a morwe,	D.WB. 1080
Been wedded to povertie and continence,	D.Sum. 1907
That for to been a wedded man yow leste;	E.Cl. 111
On which he wolde be wedded sikerly,	E.Cl. 184
Wedded with fortunat honestete,	E.Cl. 422

**Wedded—Continued**

Was wedded, she a doghter hath y-bore,	E.Cl. 443
But wedded men ne knowe no mesure	E.Cl. 622
For he a poure woman wedded hadde,	E.Cl. 724
Wedded his suster, preyde he specially	E.Cl. 765
But seye, the mayden sholde y-wedded be	E.Cl. 771
This mayden, that shal wedded been to me,	E.Cl. 954
No wedded man so hardy be tassalle	E.Cl. 1180
That wedded been, I trowe that it be so;	E.Mch. 1216
We wedded men lyven in sorwe and care.	E.Mch. 1228
'Al good sire Hoost! I have y-wedded bee	E.Mch. 1233
Hadde this knyght to been a wedded man	E.Mch. 1255
Tespier where he myghte wedded be;	E.Mch. 1257
Ther as a wedded man, in his estaat,	E.Mch. 1283
For I wol be certeyn a wedded man,	E.Mch. 1405
To whom I may be wedded hastily;	E.Mch. 1411
Preyse who-so wote a wedded mannes lyf	E.Mch. 1546
Be wedded whanne hym list and where he wolde.	E.Mch. 1576
As alle wedded men doon with hire wyvys,	E.Mch. 1651
Ye may repente of wedded mannes lyf,	E.Mch. 1663
A wedded man hym grace to repente	E.Mch. 1666
Shal wedded be unto this Januare.	E.Mch. 1695
Thus been they wedded with solemnytees,	E.Mch. 1709
Saugh never his lyf so myrie a wedded man.	E.Mch. 1731
Whan tendre youthe hath wedded stoupyng age;	E.Mch. 1738
That Januare hath wedded freshe May	E.Mch. 1886
Who koude telle, but he hadde wedded be,	F.Fkl. 803
Y-wedded be, that was ful yong of age,	G.S.N. 128
clepe swowris of wedded folk; that is	I.Pars. 840-5
to seyn, if that oon of hem be wedded,	I.Pars. 840-5
hem that been y-wedded, and maketh the	I.Pars. 920-5
hertes al oon of hem that been y-wedded,	I.Pars. 920-5
hool or syk, wedded or sengl, ordred or	I.Pars. 960-5
Hir herte was to him wedded with a ring;	Anel. 131
The wedded turtel, with hire herte trewe,	PF. 355
'How don thise folk that seen hir loves wedded	TC.5. 344
'I hadde a lord, to whom I wedded was,	TC.5. 975
I wolde fayne to him y-wedded be;	LGW. 1179
And wedded there a lady highte Lavyne.	LGW. 1331
The somme is this, that Jason wedded was	LGW. 1559
And wedded yet the thrifte wite anon,	LGW. 1660
Doon hir be wedded at your home comynge.	LGW. 2100
And wedded hadde he, with a blisful chere,	LGW. 2248
The doghter wedded, and eche of hem hath other.	LGW. 2609
(But not upon his weddid wyf)—	RR. 5956

**Wedding**

And of the feste that was at hir weddinge,	A.Kn. 883
Of this wedding but Donegild and na mo,	B.M.L. 695
Toward his wedding walkynge by the weye.	B.Mk. 3216
To wedding, in the Cane of Galilee,	D.WB. 11
Thanne hadde he dampned wedding with the dede;	D.WB. 70
Moore profiteth than wedding in freletee;	D.WB. 92
The day of wedding cam, but no wight kan	E.Cl. 246
That unto swich a wedding sholde falle.	E.Cl. 249
Approched, that this wedding sholde be,	E.Cl. 281
And eek my wedding ryng, for evermore.	E.Cl. 868
Ymeneus, that god of wedding is,	E.Mch. 1730
That writest us that ilk wedding murie	E.Mch. 1733
a weddinge, where as he turned water in	I.Pars. 915-20
Or for estat, delit, or for weddinge	TC.4. 1536
Al that weddingy, togeth to.	HF.1. 244
The wedding and the feste to devyse,	LGW. 616
Ne Ymeneus, that god of wedding is,	LGW. 2250
For ther he wolde hire wedding apparayle	LGW. 2473
Than eft to falle of wedding in the trappe.	Buk. 24

**Wede see Weed****Weder see Weather****Wedewehede**

Or ellis wedlok, or here wedewehed.	LGW.G. 295
-------------------------------------	------------

**Wedge**

a litel wegge, whiche that is clepid the	Astr. 57-60
--	-------------

**Wedlock**

Which that men clepeth spousesale or wedlok,	E.Cl. 115
For wedlok is so ey, and so clene,	E.Mch. 1264
O blisful ordre of wedlok precious!	E.Mch. 1347
In trewe wedlok coupled be we tweye,	E.Mch. 1836
Or ellis wedlok, or here wedewehed.	LGW.G. 295

**Weed**

Hem for to strepe of harneys and of wede,	A.Kn. 1006
So worthy under wede;	B.Th. 2107
Ye didde me strepe out of my poure weede,	E.Cl. 863
That her behelden in her blake wede.	TC.1. 177
At certein times with thy blake wede,	TC.3. 1431
He yeveth frely ofte, and chaungeth wede,	TC.3. 1719
In kirtles and noon other wede	RR. 778
Wel can I wre me undir wede,	RR. 6359

**Wedes**

'For th'ilke grounde that ber'th the wedes wikke	TC.1. 946
With mantel and [with] wedis blake	RR. 5352

**Week**

Selde is the Friday al the wowke y-like.	A.Kn. 1539
An hundred frankes for a wyke or tweye,	B.Sh. 1461
Wol every wyke, or that the cok hym groweth,	C.Pard. 362
And in swich forme enduren a wowke or two.	F.Fkl. 1161
But thurgh his magik for a wyke or tweye	F.Fkl. 1295
'By God I shal no more come here this wike,	TC.2. 430
She shal not pull it out this nexte wike!	TC.2. 1273
For, dredeles, withinne a wowke or two	TC.4. 1278
With him a wowke; and now thus sodeinly	TC.5. 492
Not a weke nor half a day,	RR. 4655

# Weeks

And this day fifty wykes, fer ne ner, . . .	A.Kn. 1850
My child is deed withinne this wykes two, . . .	D.Sum. 1822
Made him to dwelle; and at the wikes ende, . . .	TC.5. 499

# Weeld- see Weeld-

# Ween

Thou myghtest wene that this Palamoun, . . .	A.Kn. 1655
And yet they wenen for to been ful wyse . . .	A.Kn. 1804
They wene that no man may hem bigile; . . .	A.Rv. 4048
'Hym thar nat wene wel that yuele dooth,' . . .	A.Rv. 4320
but if so be that ye wenen sikely that . . .	B.Mel. 2330-5
'But natheless, if thou wene sikely . . .	B.Mel. 2335-40
The were nede of hennas, as I wene, . . .	B.NP. 4643
Relikes been they, as wenen they schoom . . .	C.Pard. 349
Who wolde wene, or who wolde suppose, . . .	D.WB. 786
Seyn yow a song, to glade yow, I wene; . . .	E.Cl. 1174
They fynde than they wene sikernesse. . . .	E.Mch. 1280
That wenen wily that it be nat so; . . .	E.Mch. 2114
'Ye, sire,' quod she, 'ye may wene as yow lest, . . .	E.Mch. 2396
That she and every wight sholde wene and seye . . .	F.Fkl. 1267
And make hem wenen, at the leeste weye, . . .	G.CY. 676
This chanoun was my lord, ye wolden wene— . . .	G.CY. 1088
wene that they may dyen for payne, and . . .	I.Pars. 210-5
for they make a man to wene of hymself be lyk . . .	I.Pars. 615-20
comonly among the peple, I wolde wene suffre the . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
catyif, men wenen that he hath deservyd . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80
thou hast levere for to wene that thou be put out . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 195-200

yif thou that wene: alway tho ben hir maneres. . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
why thou sholdest wene thi-self a wrecche; . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
wenen that anything mai ben apparaill . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 460-5
And yif ye wene to lyve the longere . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80

thow schalt nat wenen, 'quod sche, 'that I bere an . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
whiche man, some of hem wenen that . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
good be joye and gladnesse, and wenen that it be . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 625-30
thanne, that wenen that thilke thyng . . . be eek . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
right worthy . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
For it nys nat to wene that thilke . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
glorie, and delices; for ther-by wenen they to han . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 650-5
that men wenen scholde maken . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
be that ye wenen that richesses mowen yiven . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 685-90
that wenen that dignytes maken folk . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
thanne resonably wenen that blisfulnesse were . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20

in sicke thynges as men wenen that . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
For yif thou wene that god have . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10

of hym-self, thow mayest wene that he . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
algates yif men wene that ben gode, yet . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
men oughte to wene by ryghte that bounte . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
eek that men wenen no haven none soules, . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5

I it naught, ne I nyl nevere wene that . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
thei wenen to steynen to thilke good that thei . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1260-5
alle medes ben requird for men wenen that thei ben . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
thow ne mayest nat wene that he be a . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
men schal wene that he bere the corage of a loun; . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10

yif so were that thilke that men wenen ben leveful . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
than they hem-selve wene. For ther nis . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40

who so evere wene that it be an hard thing to . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
whan men wene that thei ne ben nat punysched.' . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80

they wene that either the leve or . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
wolde we nat wene that he were byld? . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90

'thowh that men wenen that ther be . . .	Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5
peple that highte Coribandes, that wenen that . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40

folk ben swiche as thei wenen? But in . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
man ne wondreth; for alle men wenen that thei . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30

the thinges that men wenen ben outraious . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50
thanne wenen folk that it is . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1635-40

that som men wenen that thei mowe . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
But for to wenen that god purveieth . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700

—what oothir thing is it but for to wene . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
yif that any wyght wene a thing to ben oothir weyes . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700

yif men ne wene nat that hope ne preieres . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
thei wenen that tho thingis ben I-knowe . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
schal han failynge, thei wenen in this . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
wene that this world and god ben makid . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
'But if thou wene I be thus sik for drede, . . .	TC.1. 575
For tendre wittes wenen al be wile . . .	TC.2. 271
And ye be wroth therfore, or wene I lye, . . .	TC.2. 300
'But wene ye that every wrecche wot . . .	TC.2. 890
'They wenen al be love, if con be hot . . .	TC.2. 892
I sholde wene it were a bauderie. . . .	TC.3. 387

# Ween—Continued

'And that thou knowe I thenke not ne wene . . .	TC.3. 407
In storie non, ne no man here I wene! . . .	TC.3. 499
'Had ich him nevere lief? By God, I wene . . .	TC.3. 869
I sone shal be yolden, as I wene! . . .	TC.4. 793
'What mighte I wene, and I had swich a thought, . . .	TC.4. 1065
So mighte I wene that thinges alle and some, . . .	TC.4. 1068
For fere of which men wenen less hir lives, . . .	TC.5. 381
The folk wol wene that thou for cowardyse . . .	TC.5. 412 <sup>ear</sup>
'What! Wene ye your wise fader wolde . . .	TC.5. 904
Ther n'is non auctour telleth it, I wene; . . .	TC.5. 1088
Than wene I that ich oughte ben that wight, . . .	TC.5. 1347
And wene ye for to do good, . . .	HP.3. 624
That every man wene hem at ese, . . .	HP.3. 677
Men shal not wenen everything a lye . . .	LGW. 12
But, natheles, ne wene nat that I make . . .	LGW. 188
No man is wrecched, but him-self it wene . . .	Fort. 25
To wene that dremes after falle, . . .	RR. 13
Therynne were briddes mo I wene . . .	RR. 494
For wel wene I there with hym be . . .	RR. 638
Which maketh wene that he shal be . . .	RR. 2761
'What! Wene ye Love wole consente, . . .	RR. 3311
Whanne they in ese wene beste to lyve, . . .	RR. 3781
Thanne wene they to be right wale, . . .	RR. 5428
That never they wene forto falle. . . .	RR. 5430
They wene to have in certeynte . . .	RR. 5432
Is no man wrecche but he it wene, . . .	RR. 5672
Ne I ne wene not sikely . . .	RR. 6629
What! Wene ye that I wole bigile? . . .	RR. 7316

# Ween see Wene

# Weened

That wende and hadde a greet opinioun . . .	A.Kn. 1269
This carpenter wende he were in despair, . . .	A.Mil. 3474
For ther-by wende he to ben gracious. . . .	A.Mil. 3693
And for the smert he wende for to dye. . . .	A.Mil. 3813
Algate they wolde hire wyves wenden so . . .	A.Rv. 3962
Men wenden wily that he sholde dye,— . . .	A.Rv. 3994
He wende have copen by his felawe John, . . .	A.Rv. 4259
She wende the clerk hadde wered a volupeur, . . .	A.Rv. 4303
And wende han hit this Aleyn at the fulle; . . .	A.Rv. 4305
For, God it woot, I wende withouten doute . . .	B.Sh. 1596
And whan this olde man wende to enforcen . . .	B.Mel. 2230-5
He wende that God that sit in magestee . . .	B.Mk. 3358
His children wende that it for hunger was . . .	B.Mk. 3637
Allone, and, ther he wende han ben allied, . . .	B.Mk. 3720
That verraily he wende he myghte attayne . . .	B.Mk. 3774
He wende wel, for that Fortune hym sente . . .	B.Mk. 3927
Ey, Goddes precious dignitee! who chiente . . .	C.Pard. 782
Wende that I hadde of hym so greet chiertee! . . .	D.WB. 396
I wende ye were a yeman trewely. . . .	D.Fri. 1457
The knyght cam which men wenden had be deed. . . .	D.Sum. 2029
That she from hevене sent was, as men wende, . . .	E.Cl. 440
She wende he wolde han slawen it right tho; . . .	E.Cl. 544
He wolde have wend that of som subtiltee, . . .	E.Cl. 691
Wenden ful wel that it hadde be right so: . . .	E.Cl. 751
Yours woful mooder wende stedfastly . . .	E.Cl. 1094
But, by my fader soule! I wende han seyn . . .	E.Mch. 2393
In no degree, as al the peple wende. . . .	F.Sq. 198
That I ne koude han wend he koude feyne, . . .	F.Sq. 510
So sorful eek that I wende verraily . . .	F.Sq. 585
She wende never han come in swich a trappel . . .	F.Fkl. 1341
For wende I never by possibiltee, . . .	F.Fkl. 1343
Have mercy,—fooles wenden so,— . . .	BD. 866
The Holy Goost, the which that Moyeses wende . . .	ABC. 93
He wende anon to worthe out of his mynde,— . . .	Mars. 248
So that she wende have al his herte y-knowe; . . .	Anel. 96
Then wende she out of her wyf have brayd, . . .	Anel. 124
That wel wende I the wode hadde al to-shyvered. . . .	PF. 493
wende to confowde a fre-man of corage, . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500

and wende to constrayne hym by torment . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
--	--------------------

the tormentes that this tyraunt wende to han makid . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
--	--------------------

and wende that no thing ne faylede hym of . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
---	--------------------

thei ne were nat able to ben wened to the peple.' . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
thing that is unable to be wened to the peple? . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5

that wenden that ymages and sensibilities . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
---	--------------------

Stoycenis wenden that sowle had ben . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
---	--------------------

But alday failleth thing that foolles wenden! . . .	TC.1. 217
And wende no thing hadde had swich might . . .	TC.1. 227
For ther-by to ben esed wel he wende. . . .	TC.1. 447
Of other siknesse, lest men of him wende . . .	TC.1. 489
Whan he that for my beste frend I wende, . . .	TC.2. 412
That she for laughter wende for to dye. . . .	TC.2. 1169
And sire, his lesson that he wende konne . . .	TC.3. 83
'Allas, I wen'de, who-so tales tolde, . . .	TC.3. 802
He wen'de it lost: he thoughte he n'as but lorn. . . .	TC.3. 1076
That ech from other wen'de ben biraft, . . .	TC.3. 1340
A thousand fold was worth more than he wen'de, . . .	TC.3. 1540
And bothe, y-wis, they hadde, and so they wen'de, . . .	TC.3. 1686
Who wolde have wen'd that, in so litel a throwe, . . .	TC.4. 384
For pitous joye, and wen'den her delite, . . .	TC.4. 683
Thise women, that so wen'den her to plesse, . . .	TC.4. 701
Of other passion than that they wen'de, . . .	TC.4. 705
So that she wende anon right for to dye . . .	TC.4. 706 <sup>ear</sup>
Wen'den that she so wepte and sighte sore, . . .	TC.4. 716
And with hir wordes wen'den her disporten, . . .	TC.4. 724



# Weened—Continued

He wolde himselfen slee; and if I wen'de . . .	TC.4. 919
And douteles, if—that I other wen'de, . . .	TC.4. 1650
For now is worse than evere yit I wen'de! . . .	TC.5. 693
God wot, I wen'de, O lady bright, Criseyde, . . .	TC.5. 1264
'Of her for whom wel more than I wen'de, . . .	TC.5. 1611
Allas! I n'olde reverse han wen'd or this . . .	TC.5. 1682
So cruel wen'de I not your herte, y-wis, . . .	TC.5. 1685
And that men wen'de that bele Isaude . . .	HF.3. 706
Ne wen'de I nat by possibilitee, . . .	LGW. 288
But trevely I wen'de, as in this cas, . . .	LGW. 462
Which that he wen'de han loren in the see, . . .	LGW. 1048
So sore, that she wen'de for to dye, . . .	LGW. 1913
For wel wen'de I ful sikely . . .	RR. 847
He wen'de to have reproved he . . .	RR. 1135
For well wen'de he the forme see . . .	RR. 1521
I was all maate, and wen'de full well . . .	RR. 1739
I wen'de all at my will hadde be . . .	RR. 3082
She wen'de have trespassed full gretly, . . .	RR. 3862
I wente a bought it all quyently, . . .	RR. 4322
Whanne I wente best above have be . . .	RR. 4352
What! Wen'de he that I were woode? . . .	RR. 6790
But wen'de she come of wyl al free; . . .	RR. 7439

# Weendest

'Thou ne weendest nat,' quod sche, ' . . . , that men	Bo.3. p.12.
	1060-5
That thou in me weendest so gret folye, . . .	TC.1. 1031

# Weenest

What! weenestow make an ydiot of oure dame? . . .	D.WB. 311
I have lost more than thou weenest,' . . .	BD. 743
I have lost more than thou weenest,' . . .	BD. 1137
I have lost more than thou weenest!' . . .	BD. 1305
seyde sche thus: 'Whethir weenestow,' . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
elles weenestow that ther be inne it ony . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
weenestow that thise mutacions of . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 245-50
Thou weenest that fortune be chaunged ayens . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
but thou weenest wrong, yif thou . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
yif thou therfore weenest thi-self nat . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
And therfore what weenestow . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 350-5
but whan thou weenest it. (As who . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
Weenestow eek that it be a fair thyng to . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
Weenestow thanne that he be myghty . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
Weenestow than that thou aughtest to leeten this . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
he that thou weenest be glorious and renowned . . .	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
But seye me this. Weenestow that he . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 805-10
'Weenestow aught,' quod sche, 'that . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
'Weenestow,' quod sche, 'that god ne . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
yif it were as thou weenest; that is to seyn, . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
man that thou weenest to ben ryght just . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
I are yif that thou weenest that hap be . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
yif thou weenest that hap be anything, what is . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20
are whi thou weenest that thilke resoun . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
dischord. For thou weenest, yif that . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
sothfastnesse of science. And thou weenest that it . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
nat, so as thou weenest, the stoundes of . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1930-5
That weenest or coniectest that he sit; . . .	TC.4. 1026
Thou weenest ben a gret devineresse! . . .	TC.5. 1522
that thou weenest governe thilke thinges be . . .	Astr. 145-50
For whanne thou weenest ferto slepe . . .	RR. 2557
Weenest thou not he wolde hem bite? . . .	RR. 6262

# Weeneth

That yet men weeneth that no mannes wit . . .	A.Kn. 2195
self, he weeneth alwey that he may do . . .	B.Mel. 2310-5
Whan he leest weeneth sonest shal he falle!' . . .	B.Mk. 3716
And weeneth that he be at hoom in Chepe, . . .	C.Pard. 569
Ful many a man weeneth to seen a thyng, . . .	E.Mch. 2408
hath noght, or weeneth that he sholde . . .	I.Pars. 395-400
man weeneth that he may nat synne, for . . .	I.Pars. 855-60
drede, for which he weeneth that he may . . .	I.Pars. 1055-60
he that quakyng and dreful weeneth hym-selven . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
nis a wreche but whanne he weeneth hym . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
less it, he weeneth to ben despised and . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
preycous stones; and weeneth hym . . . most worthy . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
weeneth that it be sovereyn good, lat hym . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
thilke thynges by whiche a man weeneth to geten . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
mal comen to thilke ende that he weeneth to come . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
'that weeneth that men mowen don alle thinges?' . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
torment, weeneth aught the peple that . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
'And thus weeneth nat the peple.' . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
than weeneth it nat that freedom of wil be . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
universal thinges that resoun weeneth to seen, . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
of manynde ne weeneth nat that the . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
And litel weeneth that he mot descenden! . . .	TC.1. 216
Than he on whom men weeneth best to triste? . . .	TC.5. 1267
And who-so saith, or weeneth it be . . .	RR. 11
That weeneth that he loved is; . . .	RR. 5368
So that man weeneth that may us see . . .	RR. 6959

# Weening

Wenyng that God ne myghte his pride abate. . .	B.Mk. 3780
To plesen hire, wenyng by swich plesaunce, . .	H.Mop. 157

# Weening—Continued

wenyng that I hadde gon with hem . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
folie of men wenyng the Epycuriens . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5
but that it is dyvers from him by wenyng resoun, . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
that is a wrongful wenyng.) For other thing is it . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
Wening in this, my lordes, you to plesse. . .	TC.4. 88
More than we wepe at that han doutous weninge. . .	TC.4. 992
Wenyng hit hadde al be so, . . .	HF.1. 262
Hit is but foly and wrong wenyng . . .	RR. 261
And so for lovers in her wenyng, . . .	RR. 2766
Wenyng with hem they wolde abide . . .	RR. 5436
<i>Weep (prosa. and pret. tense)</i>	
She wolde wepe, if that she saugh a mous . . .	A.Prol. 144
He may nat wepe al thogh hym soore smerte, . . .	A.Prol. 230
'I wreche, which that they wepen for routhe, . . .	A.Kn. 931
For I moot wepe and wayle while I lyve, . . .	A.Kn. 1295
But after his deeth man moot wepe and pleyne, . . .	A.Kn. 1320
Thanne wolde he wepe, he myghte nat be stent. . .	A.Kn. 1368
Gan for to wepe, and so dide Emelye, . . .	A.Kn. 1749
And weep that it was pitee for to heere; . . .	A.Kn. 2345
Now wepe namoore, I shal doon diligence . . .	A.Kn. 2470
Weepe now namoore, I wol thy lust fulfille.' . . .	A.Kn. 2478
To tellen how she wepe, bothe eve and morwe? . . .	A.Kn. 2821
Ther-with he weep that pitee was to heere; . . .	A.Kn. 2878
he gan defie, And wepe as dooth a child that is y- . . .	A.Mil. 3759
bete, . . .	A.Rv. 4248
And with that word almost she gan to wepe. . .	B.ML. 294
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or syng. . .	B.ML. 529
And eke his wyf, that they wepen for routhe, . . .	B.ML. 606
For which ful ofte he wepe and wroong his hond, . . .	B.ML. 820
Wepen bothe yonge and olde in al that place, . . .	B.ML. 1052
And weep, that it was routhe for to see; . . .	B.ML. 1059
He weep, and hym excuseth piteously; . . .	B.Mel. 2160-5
mad man, . . . gan to wepe and crie, . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
hir housbonde for to wepe and crie as . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
to crie and wepen ever longer the moore. . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
destourb the mooder to wepen in the . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
cause for to wepe? Jhesu Crist, oure . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
it is rather graunted hym to wepe. . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
man shal rejoyse . . . and wepen with swich folk . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
swich folk as wepen"; but though attemptre . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
is moore wyrdom than for to wepe for . . .	B.Mel. 2180-5
But soone shal he wepe many a teere, . . .	B.Mk. 3261
Now maystow wepen with thynne eyen blynde, . . .	B.Mk. 3267
Unto hym seyde, 'Fader, why do ye wepe? . . .	B.Mk. 3622
To heere how men wolde wepe and crie; . . .	B.Mk. 3671
That many a man made to wepe and pleyne, . . .	B.Mk. 3819
And yet for thes ne wepe she never a teere! . . .	B.Mk. 3852
To make us for our olde synnes wepe, . . .	E.Cl. 13
But natheles she neither wepe ne syked, . . .	E.Cl. 545
And lat hym crie and wepe, and wryng and waille! . . .	E.Cl. 1212
Wel may the sike man biwaille and wepe, . . .	E.Mch. 1381
But there I lete hym wepe ynogh and pleyne . . .	E.Mch. 1781
But first and forward, she bigan to wepe; . . .	E.Mch. 2187
Yit shul we . . . And wepe, and swere, and chide . . .	E.Mch. 2274
subtilly, . . .	F.Sq. 421
That nolde han wept, if that he wepe koude, . . .	F.Sq. 496
That oother wepe as she to water wolde, . . .	F.Fkl. 1116
His brother wepe and wayled pryvely, . . .	F.Fkl. 1182
For which he weep ful ofte many a teere. . .	F.Fkl. 1461
And asked hire why that she wepe so soore, . . .	F.Fkl. 1462
And she gan wepen ever longer the moore. . .	F.Fkl. 1480
But with that word he brast anon to wepe, . . .	G.SN. 371
Hymself he wepe for pitee that he hadde . . .	I.Pars. 175-80
biwaille, and wepe, er I go withoute, . . .	I.Pars. 225-30
talent to siken and to wepe, than for to . . .	I.Pars. 255-60
whan that he wepe for pitee of good . . .	I.Pars. 280-5
oghte synful man wepen and biwayle . . .	I.Pars. 500-5
whan she approached to Jhesu Crist and wepe at his . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
and if man may nat wepe with . . .	I.Pars. 990-5
his bodily eyen, lat hym wepe in herte. . .	I.Pars. 990-5
Crist he wente out and wepe ful bitterly. . .	I.Pars. 990-5
Thus for your deth I may wel wepe and pleyne . . .	Pity. 118
But for his nature was not for to wepe, . . .	Mars. 94
That thou nere swift wel mayst thou wepe and crien . . .	Mars. 112
To wepe y-nogh, and wailen al my fille; . . .	Comp.L. 13
Ne recetheth nought whether I wepe or syng; . . .	Comp.L. 49
When he was absent, prevely she weep. . .	Anel. 293
I wepe, I wake, I faste; al helpeth noght; . . .	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
whiche sche hath made wepe with hir free wille. . .	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
weep piteously for the captivitye of the . . .	Bo.2. m.2. 320-5
manynde nolde nat cease to wepe . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
and howlth whan he wolde wepe; . . .	TC.1. 7
Thise woful vers, that wepen as I writel . . .	TC.1. 699
To walwe and wepe as Niobe the queene, . . .	TC.1. 806
'Thou mayst allone here wepe and crye and knele; . . .	TC.2. 469
And ek his lif!'—and stinte for to wepe. . .	TC.2. 567
That yit fele I myn herte for him wepe. . .	TC.2. 783
Whan us is wo, but wepe, and sitte and think: . . .	TC.2. 952
He seyde, 'Frend, shal I now wepe or singe?' . . .	TC.3. 115
And Pandar wep as he to water wolde, . . .	TC.3. 1068
To here or sen Criseyde his lady wepe, . . .	TC.4. 312
don, but . . . Stonden for naught and wepen out . . .	TC.4. 369
your sighte? . . .	TC.4. 399
Gan for to wepe as tendreliche as he; . . .	TC.4. 591
Lat me thus wepe and wailen til I dyel . . .	TC.4. 720
Bet is that other than thy-selfe wepe, . . .	
Saye her so wepe, and thoughte it kindenesse; . .	

**Weep** (*pres. and pret. tenses*)—*Continued*

And ech of hem wep ek for her distresse.	TC.4. 721
Fil gruf, and gan to wepen pitously,—	TC.4. 912
What helpeth it to wepen ful a strete,	TC.4. 929
So bitter teres wep not thorough the rinde	TC.4. 1138
To sen you wepen that I love most,	TC.4. 1621
And, Lord, so she gan wepen tendrely!	TC.5. 82
Now may I wepe allone many a tere,	TC.5. 222
From heighe on-lofte; and than he wolde wepe,	TC.5. 259
To wepe, and in thy bed to rouken thus;	TC.5. 409
That, though he wepe and make sorwful chere	TC.5. 416
though ich ever pleynye Or alwey wepe, I n'am no	
thing to blame,	TC.5. 419
So tendrely she wep bothe eve and morwe:	TC.5. 725 <i>em</i>
Of Troilus, the wep she many a tere,	TC.5. 1046
And with that word she brast anon to wepe.	TC.5. 1078
That in a forest faste he welk to wepe	TC.5. 1235
And she for sorwe ginneth wepe and crye,	TC.5. 1286
Wep if thou wolt, or lef! For out of doute	TC.5. 1518
For which he wep ful ofte, and many a tere.	TC.5. 1582
And Troilus mot wepe in cares coldy!	TC.5. 1747
And how she wepe of teres ful his wounde?	LGW. 873
And with that worde he braste out for to wepe	LGW. 1033
And therewithal ful tendrely she wepe,	LGW. 1732
Wel maystow wepe, O woful Theseus,	LGW. 1952
Thys olde Pandon, thys kyng, gan wepe	LGW. 2279
And pitously he wepe, and shoke his hede,	LGW. 2344
How kouthe y wepe so be crafte? quod she;	LGW. 2528
Ful tendrely begynneth she to wepe;	LGW. 2679
For though I wepe of teres ful a tyne,	Rosen. 9
Allas! alas! now may men wepe and crye!	Form.A. 61
Mowe wepe and wayle, and passioun endure,	Scog. 4
Ne no man him bewayle thogh he wepe!	Buk. 16
How that she wepe ful tendrely.	RR. 332
And dyd him so to wepe and playnye,	RR. 1472
Thanne shalt thou sighe and wepe faste	RR. 2580
Though I wepe alwey and me compleyne.	RR. 3498

**Weep** *see* **Wepe****Weepst**

Why wepistow, why spillistow teeris? Yif	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
--	-------------------

**Weepeth**

He wepeth, wayleth, crieth pitously;	A.Kn. 1221
But wepeth so, for wantynge of hir wille,	A.Kn. 2665
For hym ther wepeth bothe child and man;	A.Kn. 2830
He wepeth, weyleth, maketh sory chere;	A.Mil. 3618
That wepeth for his wyf and siketh soore,	B.M.L. 985
anoyeth, as doth to synge biforn hym that wepeth.	B.Mel. 2235-40
He wepeth and he wayleth pitously,	E.Mch. 2072
For which ful ofte wepeth fresche May,	E.Mch. 2092
For his absence wepeth she and siketh,	F.Fkl. 517
She wepeth, wailleth al a day or two,	F.Fkl. 1348
She wepeth, wailleth, swouneth pitously,	Anel. 109
children, but he wepeth ful sory for the	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
with hem stable, that wepeth and by-wayleth	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5
The pure spirit wepeth in myn herte	TC.4. 1620
But now so wepeth Venus in hir spere,	Scog. 11
She wepeth the tyme that she hath wasted,	RR. 5010
Therow wepeth and languysheth he.	RR. 7568

**Weeping**

Therefore in stede of wepyng and preyeris	A.Prol. 231
So greet a wepyng was ther noon, certayn,	A.Kn. 2831
And passynge othere of wepyng, Emelye,	A.Kn. 2885
Nas herd swich tendre wepyng for pitee,	B.M.L. 292
This letre he seileth, prively wepyng,	B.M.L. 768
Hir litel child lay wepyng in hir arm,	B.M.L. 834
Wepyng for tendrenesse in herte blithe,	B.M.L. 1154
Wepyng and heryng Cristes mooder deere,	B.Pri. 1868
dorste, bioaghte hym of his wepyng for	B.Mel. 2160-5
of hir wepyng for to stynte.' For which	B.Mel. 2165-70
of his wepyng stente that hath so greet a	B.Mel. 2175-80
woot attemptee wepyng is no thyng	B.Mel. 2175-80
attemptee wepyng be y-graunted, outrageous	B.Mel. 2180-5
outrageous wepyng certes is deffended.	B.Mel. 2180-5
Measure of wepyng sholde be conserved, after the	B.Mel. 2180-5
and his flatereris maden semblant of wepyng,	B.Mel. 2205-10
that 'musik in wepyng is a noyous	B.Mel. 2235-40
The Apostel wepyng seith ful pitously,	C.Pard. 529
I seye it now wepyng with pitous voyes,	C.Pard. 531
Deceite, wepyng, spyngnyng, God hath yive	D.WB. 401
To wepyng, misericorde and clenness;	D.Sum. 1910
The folk hire folwe wepyng in hir weye,	E.Cl. 897
But she for wepyng kepte hire eyen dreye,	E.Cl. 899
He covered hire ful sorwfully wepyng;	E.Cl. 914
And in hire armis, pitously wepyng,	E.Cl. 1082
'Wepyng and waylyng, care and oother sorwe	E.Mch. 1213
Wepyng, and nat for to . . . may nat avaylle;	I.Pars. 90-5
quod the maister, al wepyng,	I.Pars. 670-5
I seye it wepyng, that been the enemyis of	I.Pars. 820-5
ever shul lasten, and wepyng and waylyng,	I.Pars. 860-5
And al my laughter to wepyng.	BD. 599
With oon eye, and that oother wepyng.	BD. 633
Of wepyng, whan I am alloun.	BD. 695
That while that Venus weping made her mone	Mars. 143
Upon a day, ful sorwfully wepyng,	Anel. 207
Allas! I, wepyng, am constreyned to	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
nyeth to clozen wepyng elen.	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
the erthe hevy and grevous of wepyng,	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
the,' quod sche, 'sorwful and wepyng,	Bo.1. p.5.
	195-200
and ire and wepyng to-drawn the	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5

**Weeping**—*Continued*

in-to wepyng? I row that thou hast seyn	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
maat and overcomen by wepyng and	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
so wepyng and angrysschous for	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
song in wepyng al that ever he hadde receyved	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
of wepyng, and with as moche as love, that	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
the wepyng and the moornyng that was	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
say Poliphemus wepyng and blynd.)	Bo.4. m.7.
	1600-5
With pitous vois, and tendrely wepyng	TC.1. 111
'Lat be thy weping and thy dreriness,	TC.1. 701
Ris up anon, and lat thy weping be,	TC.4. 537
Thus weping that he coude nevere cesse,	TC.4. 575
He somewhat hath fro weping him withdrawe;	TC.4. 586
Fro weping in his sighte; and bisily,	TC.4. 941
Him to with-holds of weping at the leste;	TC.5. 76
And al the night wepyng, alas, she lay.	TC.5. 712
And of Argives weping and hir wo:	TC.5. 1509
Wepyng with ful woful chere,	HF.1. 214
Bothe of weping and of game,	HF.3. 109
And who was dede, and she sytte aye wepyng.	LGW. 1834
Wepyng in the castel, hir-self allone,	LGW. 2378
Wepyng to laughe and singe in compleynnyng,	Ven. 28
For wepyng ne for faire praiyng.	RR. 1484
A laughter it is, weping ay,	RR. 4741

**Weepings**

and enditynges wordes to my wepynges,	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
the waves of my wepynges.	Bo.1. p.2. 60-5
wrechide wepynges; and she is so hard	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
the wepynges of hem, the whiche sche hath	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5

**Weepley**

merkid my wepley compleynte with office	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
that he hadde makid by his wepley songes	Bo.3. m.12.
	1115-20

**Weex** *see* **Wex(e)****Wedge** *see* **Wedge****Wehes**

Forth with 'Weheel' thurgh thikke and thurgh thenne.	A.Rv. 4066
--	------------

**Weigh**

And in balance weyen ech montayne;	B.Mk. 3776
And weyen every thing by equitye,	LGW. 398

**Weighed**

I dorste swere they weyeden ten pound,—	A.Prol. 454
And of that copre weyed out but an ounce.	G.CY. 1298

**Weigher**

This same cercle is clepid also the Weyer of the day;	Astr. 70-5
---	------------

**Weighest**

Thy regne is doon, thou weyest noght at al,	B.Mk. 3423
---	------------

**Weigheth**

But weyth pride and humblesse after oon.'	A.Kn. 1781
the love of any thyng weyth in the herte	I.Pars. 365-70
'What best is that,' quod she, 'that weyth thus!'	LGW. 1788

**Weight**

A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of huge wighte,	A.Kn. 2145
He hath a sparth of twenty pound of wighte,—	A.Kn. 2520
That I ne may the weighte nat sustene;	B.Pri. 1673
Of pure gold a thousand pound of wighte	F.Fkl. 1500
Of my body, and also by the wighte Of erthely lust	G.SN. 73
Which that ne was nat but an ounce of weighte;	G.CY. 1226
He throweth on his helm of huge wighte,	Mars. 99
enclenyed adoun for the grete wighte, and is	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
any weighte or pris of welefunesse,	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
to beren the hevy wighte. And for-ithi,	Bo.2. m.4.
	415-20
with the weyghte of thi sentences and with delyt	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
But whan the grete wighte (that is to	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
gretnesse or weighte of body?	Bo.3. p.8. 780-5
weyghte presseth the erthe adoun, but	Bo.3. p.11.
	1010-5
the body, bryngynge the weighte of foryetynge,	Bo.3. m.11.
	1050-5
the weyghte of hir wordes, I, thanne,	Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5
the weighte of the snowh, I-hardid by the	Bo.4. m.5.
	1440-5
aperceyvest wel of what weighte thei ben.	Bo.4. p.6.
the weighte of the questioun, and wery	Bo.4. m.5.
	1545-50
For swifter cours com' th thing that is of wighte,	TC.2. 1385
As stoon or leed, or thyng of wighte,	HF.2. 231
In stede of golde, for hevynesse and wyghte;	LGW. 231
Ne sakkes ful of gold, of large wighte,	LGW. 1118
In everiche was a besaunt-wight.	RR. 1106
<b>Weights</b>	
gobbettes or the weyghtes of gold covered	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
and to-broke the weyghtes and the cloudes	Bo.3. m.9.
	875-80
by her weyghtes. By thise same causes	Bo.4. m.6.
	1555-60
<b>Wekes</b>	
And that somewhat to weyken gan the payne	TC.4. 1144
<b>Weiked</b>	
A strengthe weiked to stonde upright,	RR. 4737
<b>Weylaway</b>	
And yet now the olde Creon, weylaway!	A.Kn. 938
Ful ofte he seith 'Allas,' and 'weylaway,'	A.Mil. 3602
'Allas,' quod Absolon, 'and weylaway,'	A.Mil. 3714
And gan to crie, 'Harrow!' and 'Weylaway!	A.Rv. 4072
And namely the millere, weylaway!	A.Rv. 4113



# **Wellaway—Continued**

Thyn instrument so, weylaway the while!	B.ML 370
Ne fichte kanstow noght, so weylaway!	B.ML 632
Ful ofte he seyde, 'Allas! and weylaway!'	B.ML 810
For I may synge allas and weylaway	B.Sh. 1308
Allas, this sherte—allas, and weylaway!	B.Mk. 3313
And seyde, 'Allas, Fortuinel and weylaway!	B.Mk. 3635
Where he conceived was; so weylaway!	B.Mk. 3675
And cryden, 'Outi harrow! and weylaway!	B.NP. 4570
That many a nyght they songen "weylaway!"	D.WB. 216
This knyght answerde, 'Allas, and weylaway!	D.WB. 1058
Heng hir-selfe, so weylaway!	BD. 728
But, weylaway! to fer be they to feache,	Anel. 338
Seyn "weylaway the day that I was born!"	TC.3. 304
Serveth of naught, so weylaway the while!	TC.3. 1078
But cruel day (so weylaway the stounde!)	TC.3. 1695
But al too litel, weylaway the while,	TC.4. 1
So weylaway, whi n'il myn herte breste?	TC.4. 580
He seide 'I n'am but lorn, so weylaway!	TC.4. 957
O, weylaway! So sleighs arn clerkes olde,	TC.4. 972
For which his song ful ofte is 'weylaway'	TC.4. 1166
But weylaway, al this n'as but a mase:	TC.5. 468
That I was born, so weylaway the tidal	TC.5. 700
I have hem don dishonour, weylaway!	TC.5. 1066
In cursed time I born was, weylaway,	TC.5. 1699
But weylaway, save only Goddes wille,	TC.5. 1805
Crying, 'Allas, and weylaway!'	HF.1. 170
'O woful Dido, weylaway!'	HF.1. 318
'O, weylaway that I was born!	HF.1. 345
But, weylaway! the harm, the routhe,	HF.1. 383
'Allas,' quod they, 'and weylaway!'	HF.3. 472

<b>Weir</b>	
This stream you ledeth to the sorful were	PF. 138
As why this fish, and not that, com'th to were.	TC.3. 35

## **Welv—see Walv—**

## **Wellaway see Wellawey**

## **Welcome**

Ye been to me right welcome, bertyl;	A.Prol. 762
What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name!	A.Prol. 854
Welcome be thou, faire, fresche May,	A.Kn. 1511
'Aley, welcome,' quod Symkyn, 'by my lyfl'	A.Rv. 4024
'Welcome the sonde of Crist for evermoore,	B.ML 760
Lord, welcome be thy lust and thy plesauce:	B.ML 762
She seyde, 'Lord, ay welcome be thy sonde;	B.ML 826
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John,	B.Sh. 1258
To welcome hym with greet solemnitee,'	C.Doc. 244
Welcome the sixte, whan that ever he shal,	D.WB. 45
'Welcome!' quod he, 'and every good felawe,	D.Fri. 1385
'Ey, maister, welcome be ye, by Saint John!'	D.Sum. 1800
'Algautes welcome be ye, by my fey!'	D.Sum. 1811
Counseyled hym, ne seyde to him welcome,—	Mars. 67
'Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe,	PF. 680
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe,	PF. 685
Now welcom, somer, with thy sonne softe,	PF. 690
'Ey, uncle, now welcome y-wis!' quod she;	TC.2. 87
Welcome, my knight, my pees, my suffisaunce!	TC.3. 1309
Whe! shal I seyn to you welcome or no,	TC.4. 831
Was of it glad, and seide he was welcome,	TC.5. 73
And seide, 'O dere daughter myn, welcome!	TC.5. 192
Welcome, y-wis, myn owne lady dere!	TC.5. 467
'Welcome, Somer, oure governour and lorde,'	LGW. 170
To me full welcome were the deth.	RR. 4121
'What? welcome with myschaunce now!	RR. 7579

<b>Welcomed</b>	
Welcomed him, and down him by her sette;	TC.5. 849

<b>Welcometh</b>	
And welcometh hire with alle joye and blis;	B.ML. 409

<b>Welcoming</b>	
Fair-Welcoming withynne her warde;	RR. 5856
But to discovey Fayre-Welcomyng.	RR. 7522
Fayre-Welcomyng in prison is,	RR. 7527
And skate is that Fayre-Welcomyng	RR. 7565
No more ne doth Fayre-Welcomyng,	RR. 7639

## **Weld—see Wield—**

<b>Welde</b>	
No mader, welde, or wood no litestere	Form.A. 17
The tyme, that hath al in welde	RR. 395

## **Wele see Weal**

## **Welful**

'O cleere, O welful auter, hooly croys,	B.ML 451
his enemy, and Salomon seith, "Welful is he	B.Mel. 2505-10
welful and grene, conforten nows the sorful	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
Thilke deth of men is welful that ne	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
avaunted ye me to be welful? For he	Bo.1. m.1. 10-5
men ben myghty and welful;	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5
yif that a wyght is seyn welful and overthrowe	Bo.2. m.1. 290-5
seide tho that thow neere right welful,	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
yif thou therfore weneest thi-self nat welful,	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
contrarious fortune is to han ben welful,'	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
saven hir owne lyves, O how welful artow,	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
And adde this also, that every welful man	Bo.2. p.4. 385-90
What man is that that is so welful that	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400

suffreth hym nat to ben welful, or elles yif he	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
art put in quiete and welful by strengthe of thi	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20

were ryche and welful, as the samede,	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
O welful were mankynde, yif thilke	Bo.2. m.8. 600-5
as welful fortune maketh frendes,	Bo.3. p.5. 740-5
that hath no children is welful by	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
the scapynge withouten payne be welful.	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5

# **Welfulnesse**

felicite, that I clepe welfulnesse) whan	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
that temporel welfulnesse commendeth. (Glose. As	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
with unfulf lykynge of false welfulnesse	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
Holdestow thanne thilke welfulnesse precious	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
the nowmbre and the maner of thi welfulnesse?	Bo.2. p.3. 330-5
uphepyng of thi welfulnesse,	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
any weygte or pris of welfulnesse,	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
the ydel name of aventurous welfulnesse	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
that thi welfulnesse is amened,	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
that ther laketh som-what to thy welfulnesse.	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
of so parfite welfulnesse, that he ne stryveth	Bo.2. p.4. 380-5
manne welfulnesse is spraynd with many	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400
the whiche welfulnesse althoug	Bo.2. p.4. 395-400

that this towmblyng welfulnesse ledeth, eyther	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
fortunous welfulnesse endeth by lethe,	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
hope of welfulnesse; but forsothe	Bo.2. p.8. 580-5
of freel welfulnesse. The amynable	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
'To thilke verray welfulnesse,' quod	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
seen thilke selve welfulnesse,'	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
what is thilke verray welfulnesse, I preie	Bo.3. p.1. 610-5
of the welfulnesse of mankynde;	Bo.3. p.2. 635-40
out of hir welfulnesse. O, a noble thyng and	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
more porcioun of wrecchidnesse than of welfulnesse.	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
the forme of fals welfulnesse, so that	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
forth to schewe the verray welfulnesse,'	Bo.3. p.9. 800-5
'the forme and the causes of false welfulnesse.	Bo.3. p.9. 840-5
myghty of welfulnesse, hool and sound,	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5

proude by long welfulnesse; and other	Bo.4. p.6. 1515-20
---------------------------------------	--------------------

of thilke welfulnesse, the whiche	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30
-----------------------------------	--------------------

folke is welfulnesse I-yeven unworthely.	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
the mene, despytheth welfulnesse (as who	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5

## **Welfare**

Of his welfare that loved hem so wel?	A.Kn. 3063
But for to wite and seen of his welfare,	B.Sh. 1529
Hath sent hir lettres boom of his welfare;	F.Fld. 838
For al welfare, and I be wrothe,	BD. 581
My worldes welfare, and my [goode lisse],	BD. 1039
Li'th Troilus biraft of ech welfare,	TC.4. 228
'The whos welfare and hele ek God encesse	TC.5. 1359
And more jolytee and well-fare,	HF.2. 174

## **Welfaring see Faring, Well-faring**

## **Welk**

Forth welk I tho my-selven to solace.	PF. 297
Til that I herde, as that I welk allone,	TC.2. 517
That in a forest faste he welk to wepe	TC.5. 1235

## **Welke**

and for to welken in bodily lust;	Bo.4. p.7. 1585-90
-----------------------------------	--------------------

## **Welked**

For which ful pale and welked is my face.	C.Pard. 738
Moote thy welked nekke be to-brokel	D.WB. 277

## **Welked see For-welked**

## **Welkin**

But swich a reyn down fro the welkne shadde,	B.Mk. 3921
Til on the welkne shoon the sterres lyght;	E.CI. 1124
And eek the welken was so fair,—	BD. 339
Ne in al the welkene was a clowde.	BD. 343
As in the welkne sterres be,	BD. 409
And that the welken shap him for to reyne,	TC.3. 551
In al the welken longe and brood.	HF.3. 511
The welkne hath might to ahyne, reyne or hayle;	Fort. 62

## **Well (noun and vb.)**

Now up, now down, as boket in a welle.	A.Kn. 1533
Hir body wesch with water of a welle;	A.Kn. 2283
Convertinge al unto his propre welle,	A.Kn. 3037
The mooder of the sowdan, welle of vices,	B.ML 323
'This welle of mercy, Cristes mooder sweete,	B.Fri. 1846
Hym self drank water of the well,	B.Th. 2105
Out of a wang-tooth sprang anon a welle,	B.Mk. 3234
If that this boon be washe in any welle,	C.Pard. 353
Taak water of that welle and wasch his tonge,	C.Pard. 356
Shal every sheepe be hool that of this welle	C.Pard. 359
Fastyng, drinken of this welle a draughte,	C.Pard. 363
Beside a welle Ihesus, God and man.	D.WB. 15
But Crist, that of perfecioun is welle,	D.WB. 107
Where as the Poo out of a welle amal	E.CI. 43
Wel ofter of the welle than of the tonne	E.CI. 215
To fecchen water at a welle is went,	E.CI. 276
The beaute of the gardyn, and the welle,	E.Mch. 2036
Aboute that welle, and daunced as men tolde.	E.Mch. 2041
That samed welle of alle gentillese;	F.Sq. 505
They prively ben stirt into a welle,	F.Fkl. 1377
Thow welle of mercy, synful soules cure,	G.SN. 37
of the clere welle. And for as muchel as they yeven	I.Pars. 815-20
Who, but thy-self, that art of pitee welle?	ABC. 126
Zacharie you clepeth the opene welle,	ABC. 177
This worthi Mara, that is of knyghthod welle,	Mars. 75
My lady is the verrey sours and welle	Mars. 174
That welle is of musik and melodye	PF. 62
Thurgh me men gon un-to the welle of Grace	PF. 129
And colde welle-stremes, no-thing dede,	PF. 187
Under a tre beside a welle, I say	PF. 211
The hedes in the welle; and with hir wyle	PF. 215
To enviroune the welle of good; and, the lyght	Bo.3. m.9. 876-80

Well (*noun and sb.*)—Continued

a welle of alle goodes. For alle thing that the clere welle of good! Blisful is he that	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5 Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
kyng and lord, welle and bygynnyng,	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
departen from hir welle (. . . from hir bygynnyng),	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5
fro the welle of purveaunce, that ordeyneth springen of o welle in the cragges of the	Bo.5. p.1. 1640-5 Bo.5. m.1. 1640-5
is certain welle of alle thinges, than is	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
he departed and unjoynd from his welle,	Bo.5. p.3. 1725-30
And seyde, 'Allas! of al my wo the welle, Than he, that is of worthinesse welle; With-in the paleis gardin, by a welle, 'As he that is the welle of worthinesse, The welle and rote o goodly myn Criseyde Her teres, so they gonnen up to welle, By lengthe of playnte, and ebban gan the welle That thou retorne backward to thy welle, Thorough teres, whiche that gonnen up to welle; Whil it you list, of wele and wo my welle! And of the holy serpent, and the welle, That next him was of worthinesse welle: By Elicon the clere welle.	TC.1. 873 TC.2. 178 TC.2. 508 TC.2. 841 TC.3. 1473 var TC.4. 709 TC.4. 1145 TC.4. 1553 TC.5. 215 TC.5. 1330 TC.5. 1497 TC.5. 1565 HF.2. 14 HF.3. 563 LGW. 783 LGW. 804 LGW. 808 LGW. 818 LGW. 1584 Form.A. 3 RR. 117 RR. 1411 RR. 1424 RR. 1450 RR. 1464 RR. 1502 RR. 1510 RR. 1516 RR. 1527 RR. 1544 RR. 1551 RR. 1553 RR. 1558 RR. 1569 RR. 1574 RR. 1619 RR. 1628 RR. 1627 RR. 1631 RR. 1636
As doth the ryver from a welle, And faste by his grave was a welle. And by the welle adoun she gan hir dresse. To drynken of the welle ther as she sat. About the welle gan she for to wynde, Or as a welle that were botomles, And dronken water of the colde welle. As any welle is, soth to seyne. And fayre in shadowe was every welle. Through moisture of the welle wete Besydes a wel under a tree, Under that pyne tree a welle; By aventure come to that welle, Whanne he was to that welle y-come, To drynken of that welle a draught. For he musede so in the welle Hadde taught me that it was the welle I myght unto the welle goo— Unto the welle than went I me, For of the well this is the fyn, In thilke freshe and faire welle. Cast in that welle his bemys bright, So cerclith it the welle aboute. This welle is clepid, as well is known, The Welle of Love of verray right, Descripcoun of the welle here, To sene the cristall in the welle,	TC.1. 873 TC.2. 178 TC.2. 508 TC.2. 841 TC.3. 1473 var TC.4. 709 TC.4. 1145 TC.4. 1553 TC.5. 215 TC.5. 1330 TC.5. 1497 TC.5. 1565 HF.2. 14 HF.3. 563 LGW. 783 LGW. 804 LGW. 808 LGW. 818 LGW. 1584 Form.A. 3 RR. 117 RR. 1411 RR. 1424 RR. 1450 RR. 1464 RR. 1502 RR. 1510 RR. 1516 RR. 1527 RR. 1544 RR. 1551 RR. 1553 RR. 1558 RR. 1569 RR. 1574 RR. 1619 RR. 1628 RR. 1627 RR. 1631 RR. 1636

Well (*adv., specimens*)—

Wel nyne-and-twenty in a compaignye, And wel were esed atte beste.	A.Prol. 24 A.Prol. 29
As wel in cristendom as in hethenesse, And born hym wel, as of so litel space, Wel koude he sitte on hors and faire ryde; Juste and eek daunce and wel putreyye and write. Is signe that a man is wel y-shryve; He knew the tavernes wel in al the toun His purchas was wel bettre than his rente. This worthy man ful wel his wit bisette, Wel loved he by the morwe a sope in wyn; But al with silver, wrought ful cleue and weel, Wel semed ech of hem a fair burgeys; And eek hir wyves wolde it wel assente; Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive But dwelte at boom and kepte wel his folde, His tithes payde he ful faire and wel, That proved wel, for over-al, ther he cam, Wel koude he stelen corn and tollen thries, He was a wel good wrighte, a carpenter, Wel loved he garleek, ynone, and eek lekes, And whan that he wel drunken hadde the wyn, Kan clepen <i>Watis</i> as wel as kan the pope. For this ye knowne al-wel as I, He moot as wel seye a word as another. Boold of his speche, and wys and wel y-taught Now be we carytyves, as it is wel seene; That noon estat assureth to be wel. Wel oghte I sterve in wanhope and distresse; Wel bettre than they kan hem self devye? A dronke man woot wel he hath an hound, That hath destroyed wel ny al the blood, He myghte wel, if that he bar hym lowe, And seen his lady wel ny day by day, Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere, But half so wel bilowed a man as he, And yet dooth Juno me wel moore shame, Thou mayst wel have thy lady, as for me.' Wel fynden that Arcite and Palamoud, But ale my felawe eek as wel as me! As wel as to a proud despitous man Se how they blede! he theye nocht wel arrayed? I dar wel seyn that in this world there nas. A rose gerland, fresh and wel smellynge, And wel was hym that ther-to chosen was;	A.Prol. 24 A.Prol. 29 A.Prol. 37 A.Prol. 89 A.Prol. 94 A.Prol. 96 A.Prol. 226 A.Prol. 240 A.Prol. 256 A.Prol. 279 A.Prol. 334 A.Prol. 367 A.Prol. 369 A.Prol. 374 A.Prol. 505 A.Prol. 512 A.Prol. 519 A.Prol. 539 A.Prol. 547 A.Prol. 562 A.Prol. 567 A.Prol. 614 A.Prol. 634 A.Prol. 637 A.Prol. 643 A.Prol. 730 A.Prol. 738 A.Prol. 755 A.Kn. 924 A.Kn. 926 A.Kn. 1249 A.Kn. 1254 A.Kn. 1262 A.Kn. 1330 A.Kn. 1405 A.Kn. 1407 A.Kn. 1422 A.Kn. 1429 A.Kn. 1555 A.Kn. 1619 A.Kn. 1627 A.Kn. 1722 A.Kn. 1777 A.Kn. 1801 A.Kn. 1836 A.Kn. 1961 A.Kn. 2109

Well (*adv., specimens*)—Continued

Armed ful wel, with hertes stierne and stoute. His berd was wel bigonne for to sprynge; But mercy, lady bright, that knowest weele That, if yow list, I shal wel have my love. To hym that meneth wel it were no charge, That she was wel ny mad, and gan to crye, Have routhe as wel upon my peynes smerte. As wel as thilke fyr now brenneth me, And thus with joye and hope wel to fare, The gree as wel of o syde as of oother, Ther was namoore, but 'Fare wel!' 'Have good day!' Al mowe they yet the dayes wel abregge, Be wel avysed on that ilke nyght They sitten stille, wel a furlong way. Wel litel thyngen ye upon my wo Wel bet than thee, by Jhesu, Absolon. 'By Goddes corps, this game goth faire and weel.' I shal wel telle it thee to-morwe day, Oure olde lemes mowe wel been unweelde, The sely tonge may wel ryng and chymbe He kan wel in myn eye seen a stalke, So was hir joly whistle wel y-wet; But faire and wel she crepe into the clerk; And seyde, 'Fare wel, Malyne, sweete wight. Wel was the wenche with hym myghte meete; 'Wel bet is roten appul out of hoord, It is wel lasse harm to lete hym pace Ther thou were weel, fro thennes artow weyved. Fy, feendlych spirit, for I dar wel telle, He knew wel verrally that it was she, And fareth now weel, my tale is at an ende. To rekene with hymself, as wel may be, Fare wel, cosyn, God shilde yow for care! And fare now wel, myn owene cosyn deere, And bad the meynes, Fare wel, have good day! This may wel be rym dogerel,' quod he. 'I graunte wel that I have erred, but Senek seith, "A man that is wel avysed, for it is wel wist whiche they been that I woot wel she wol do me slee som day A wel-farynge persone, for the nones. Was wel ny lorn, for which he gan to preye So smal, that wel unnethe it may suffise, Wel sikerer was his crowying in his logge He loved hire so that wel was hym therwith; How that they synge wel and myrily. Seyde I nat wel, I kan nat speke in terme? And over al this avyseth yow right wel Wel ny a seven bussels, as hem thoughte. It is my good, as wel as thyn, <i>pardee!</i> Thanne wolde the cat wel dwelken in his in; Lat go, fare wel, the devel go therwith! Lat hym fare wel, God yewe his soule reste, And therwithal so wel koude he me glose, And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon, Ye han seyde muche thyng right wel, I seye; 'Sire,' quod this somnour, 'hail! and wel atake! That was wel twight, myn owene lyard boy! 'Now wel,' quod he, 'and somewhat shal I yewe 'Right wel,' quod she, 'my lord, for in good feye Unto a mortal man, wel moore us oghte 'Wel,' quod this Januarie, 'and hastow sayd? Wel ofte rather than a sengl man; Wel bet than Januarie, hir owene make; And made hym se as wel as ever he myghte; 'I se,' quod he, 'as wel as ever I myghte, He may nat sodeynly wel taken kepe And up they ryse, wel a ten or twelve; As wel by werk as by auctoritee; That wel unnethe dorste this knyght, for drede, It may wel be he looked on hir face For wel I woot, lord Phebus, if yow lest For wel ye knowe that of a sursanure For ofte at festes have I wel herd seye He sholde wel make my brother han his love; Ful wel corrected, ne ther lacked nought, Wel oghte a wyf rather hirelven sloe 'O sweete and wel-bilowed spouse deere, Ye wolde wondre how wel and craftily 'Wel,' quod oure Hoost, 'I pray thes tel me than Another tyme it may be wel ynow. Trusteth me wel, in his prosperitee. Ther was defaute in somwhat, wel I woot.' But eek for others mo; ye woot wel how Taketh good heede ye shul wel seen at eye Was in his cole) and stopped with wex weel, Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? 'Wel,' quod the Maunciple, 'if it may doon ese 'Wel, sire,' quod he, 'now herkneth what I seye.' Synge so wonder myrily and weel. wel oghten they thanne have desdayn to al do he never so weel. Thanne comth whether he do it wel or baddely. mooste be cleue in herte, as wele as in body It was not wel,—he dwelte so. (And far-wel, swete, my worldes blisse!) Fro other wel ten feet or twelve. A wonder wel-farynge knyght,— For he had wel-nygh lost his mynde That is ay fals, and semeth weel,	A.Kn. 2154 A.Kn. 2173 A.Kn. 2231 A.Kn. 2250 A.Kn. 2287 A.Kn. 2342 A.Kn. 2392 A.Kn. 2404 A.Kn. 2435 A.Kn. 2733 A.Kn. 2740 A.Kn. 2999 A.Mil. 3584 A.Mil. 3637 A.Mil. 3701 A.Mil. 3711 A.Mil. 3743 A.Mil. 3784 A.Rv. 3886 A.Rv. 3896 A.Rv. 3919 A.Rv. 4155 A.Rv. 4226 A.Rv. 4236 A.Co. 4374 A.Co. 4406 A.Co. 4409 B.ML. 308 B.ML. 783 B.ML. 1054 B.ML. 1159 B.Sh. 1268 B.Sh. 1454 B.Sh. 1469 B.Sh. 1510 B.Mel. 2115 B.Mel. 2450-5 B.Mel. 2510-5 B.Mel. 2545-50 B.Mk. 3107 B.Mk. 3132 B.Mk. 3230 B.Mk. 3611 B.NP. 4043 B.NP. 4066 B.NP. 4462 C.Pard. 311 C.Pard. 583 C.Pard. 771 D.WB. 310 D.WB. 350 D.WB. 476 D.WB. 501 D.WB. 509 D.WB. 606 D.Fri. 1273 D.Fri. 1384 D.Fri. 1563 D.Sum. 2129 E.Cl. 1032 E.Cl. 1150 E.Mch. 1566 E.Mch. 1667 E.Mch. 2214 E.Mch. 2356 E.Mch. 2384 E.Mch. 2398 F.Sq. 383 F.Sq. 482 F.Fkl. 736 F.Fkl. 957 F.Fkl. 1041 F.Fkl. 1113 F.Fkl. 1142 F.Fkl. 1156 F.Fkl. 1274 F.Fkl. 1397 G.SN. 144 G.CY. 603 G.CY. 615 G.CY. 945 G.CY. 948 G.CY. 954 G.CY. 1001 G.CY. 1059 G.CY. 1268 G.CY. 1283 H.Mep. 25 H.Mep. 104 H.Mep. 138 I.Para. 150-5 I.Para. 510-5 I.Para. 710-5 I.Para. 945-50 BD. 82 BD. 209 BD. 420 BD. 452 BD. 510 BD. 642
---	---



**Well (adv., specimens)—Continued**

But seide, 'Far-wel, swete, y-wys!	BD. 656
And far-wel al that ever ther is!	BD. 657
Than with a-nother to be wel.	BD. 844
And I dar seyn, and were hit wel,	BD. 1001
She used gladly to do wel;	BD. 1012
'By our Lord, quod I, 'I trowe yow well	BD. 1041
Bountee parfyt, wel-armed and richely,	Pity. 38
Yit for al this witeh y right wele	Comp.L. 91
She neyther answerde 'Wel,' ne seide amys.	PF. 446
'Wel bourded,' quod the dolke, 'by my hat!	PF. 589
Ye, keki! yit seide the gos, ful wel and fayre,	PF. 594
The day hem blent, but wel they sen by nyght;	PF. 600
Than are we wel,' seide the merlioun;	PF. 611
Wele han they cause for to gladen ofte,	PF. 687
and and wel ordynat of lyvynge, that hath	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
compcioun, that men seyen wel it schulde	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
Thow remembrest wel, as I gesse, that I	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
I woot wel, and I confesse wel that I am	Bo.1. p.8.
	235-40
Thanne is it wele seene how wrecchid .	Bo.2. p.4.
	395-400
we knowe wel that many a man hath sought the	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
For also wel scholde they han	Bo.2. p.5. 450-5
'I graunte wel,' quod I.	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
'I trowe it wel,' quod sche;	Bo.3. p.12.
	1080-5
'Thow haast wel herd,' quod sche,	Bo.3. p.12.
	1090-5
and wel more horrible than alle monstres,	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
wondre wel the lasse, yif I trowede that	Bo.4. p.5.
	1425-30
so wel I-thewed that the deyvne jugement	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
'I confesse it wel,' quod I.	Bo.4. p.7.
	1575-80
'War now and loke wel,' quod sche,	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
as wel necessarie as nat necessarie.	Bo.5. p.6.
	1895-900
Assageden wel ten yer or they stente,	TC.1. 60
Knew wel that Troye sholde destroyed be	TC.1. 68
For wel wiste he by sort that Troye sholde	TC.1. 76
Wel nigh out of her wit for sorwe and fere,	TC.1. 108
Ful wel beloved, and wel men of her tolde.	TC.1. 131
And troweliche tait wel to be so;	TC.1. 246
Naught wel for wel, but scorn for good servise!	TC.1. 335
Lord, wel is him that may ben of you on!	TC.1. 350
That wel unnethe until his folk he faineide	TC.1. 354
Wel more than aught that Grekes han yit wrought,	TC.1. 578
So hyd it well! I tolde it never to mo,	TC.1. 613
'Wost thou that wel?'—'Ye, that is out of drede!	TC.1. 775
And wel nigh with the word for fere he deyde.	TC.1. 875
To loven wel and in a worthy place:	TC.1. 895
'But wel is me that evere I was born,	TC.1. 904
And thenk wel, she of whom rist al thy wo,	TC.1. 944
He hasteth wel that wisely can abide.	TC.1. 956
And al is wel, if thou werke in this wise.	TC.1. 959
Hope alwey wel; for, but-if derinesse;	TC.1. 971
But trewely it sate her wel right nouthe	TC.1. 985
How that thou seyst! But far-wel, I wol go.	TC.1. 1040
'Far-wel, and thenk I wil thy thank deservel	TC.1. 1060
'Ye, nece, ye shal fare wel the bet,	TC.2. 92
It sate me wel bet, ay in a cave	TC.2. 117
They faren wel, God save hem bothe twol	TC.2. 163
A Kinges sone in armes wel to do,	TC.2. 165
And he wel more vertu hath than might.	TC.2. 179
For whether it be wel or be amis,	TC.2. 313
'Now wel!' quod she, 'and I wol do my peynel	TC.2. 475
'Now wel!' quod she, 'foryeven be it here!	TC.2. 595
To don that thing, as well as hardinesse;	TC.2. 634
'Aquite him wel, for Goddes love!' quod he.	TC.2. 1200
'Depardieux,' quod she, 'God leve al be well	TC.2. 1212
'Wel,' quod Pandare, 'as I have told you thrye,	TC.2. 1285
And al was wel, he roos and took his leve.	TC.2. 1302
He wol you telle—I wot it wel—right now,	TC.2. 1663
That al was wel; and out he gan to gon	TC.2. 1711
As I wel mene, ek mene wel to me,	TC.3. 164
To tale; and wel was hem they were i-fere.	TC.3. 231
That wolde, as seith myn auctour, wel contene	TC.3. 502
Thus al is wel; for al this world is blind	TC.3. 528
Loke al be wel, for I do as you liste,	TC.3. 588
Whan al was wel, he roos and took his leve;	TC.3. 594
And wel was him that coude best devise	TC.3. 612
Thus al is wel. But tho began aright	TC.3. 652
Shul alle your women slepen wel and softe,	TC.3. 667
Whan that he saw that alle thing was wel,	TC.3. 696
So thrive I, this night shal I make it wel,	TC.3. 710
Wel more neede is, it soeclinly rescowe	TC.3. 857
The harm is don, and far wel feldfare!	TC.3. 861
O time y-lost! wel maystow corsen elouthel	TC.3. 896
'That is wel seid,' quod he, 'my nece dere;	TC.3. 946
But Pandarus, that so wel coude fele	TC.3. 960
Venus mene I, the wel-willy planete!	TC.3. 1257
And wel a thousand times gan he sike,	TC.3. 1360
But al for naught; he may wel ligge and winke,	TC.3. 1537
For if it erst was wel, tho was it bet	TC.3. 1683
That al was wel, what-so he seide or wroughte.	TC.3. 1799
If oon can singe, another can wel daunce;	TC.4. 409
For whan men han wel cried, than lat hem rounel	TC.4. 587
Than is she fals; so love her wel the lasse!	TC.4. 616
And far now wel, for in this point I reste.—	TC.4. 658
So ye wel fare, I reeche not to deye!	TC.4. 798

**Well (adv., specimens)—Continued**

Knowe I ful wel that day is not fer henne.'	TC.4. 1246
'I am a woman, as ful wel ye wot;	TC.4. 1261
'Now, that I shal wel bringen it aboute	TC.4. 1275
I shal you wel an hep of weyes shewe	TC.4. 1281
That that be wel; and offre Mara my stede,	TC.5. 306
'Wel worth of dremes ay thise olde wives,	TC.5. 379
And al was wel, he roos and took his leve.	TC.5. 1015
Pandare answerde, 'It may wel be, certein;	TC.5. 1128
Ye, far-wel al the snow of ferne yerel'	TC.5. 1176
And far'th wel, goodly fare freashe may,	TC.5. 1412
And far'th now wel, myn owne swete herte!	TC.5. 1421
Wel worthe, of this thyng, grette clerkes,	HF. 1. 53
As thinketh hem, and over-al wele;	HF. 2. 176
And right anon thow shalt see weel,	HF. 2. 285
'Wel,' quod I. 'Now see,' quod he,	HF. 2. 380
'Now up the heed; for al is wel;	HF. 2. 513
That sowned bothe wel and sharpe,	HF. 3. 112
And made wel more than hit was,	HF. 3. 200
And I acorde wel that it is so;	LGW. 3
Wel more thing than men han seen with eye!	LGW. 11
Wel ought us, thanne, honouren and beleve	LGW. 27
For wel I wot, that ye han her-biforne	LGW. 73
That wel unnetthes myght I him beholde;	LGW. 233
This balade may ful wel y-songen be,	LGW. 270
Of thyn answerse avise the ryght weel,	LGW. 335
So cruelly, that it shal wele be sene.'	LGW. 340
And furthured wel youre lawe in his making.	LGW. 413
'Al be hit that he kan nat wel endite,	LGW. 414
Now fele I weel the goodness of this wyf,	LGW. 520
Wel kan Ovyde hir letter in verse endyte,	LGW. 1678
The housbonde knewe the estres wel and fyne,	LGW. 1715
And thilke semblant ast hir wel withalle.	LGW. 1735
For wel thoughte he she shulde nat be geten.	LGW. 1753
So wel she lovede clenness, and eke trouthe!	LGW. 1860
Wel oughtestow hir servant for to be,	LGW. 1957
Or elles suffre deth as wel as I,	LGW. 2098
And grette wel my doghter and thy wyfe,	LGW. 2299
And kouthe eke rede and wel ynogh endyte,	LGW. 2356
She wote hyt wel, and wrote the story above,	LGW. 2364
By preve, as wel as by auctorite,	LGW. 2394
Men knewe hym welle and diden hym honour;	LGW. 2441
Ye have wel herde of Theseus devise,	LGW. 2459
Wel and homely, and let his shippis dyghte,	LGW. 2480
But ech of hem wolde other wel cheryce;	Form.A. 52
Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede,	Truth. 6
Vyce may wel be heyr to old richesse,	Gent. 15
Therto so well hath formed him Nature.	Ven. 14
Wel ny bereft out of my remembrance;	Ven. 78
I may wel singe 'in sorye time I spende	Comp.A. 24
So wel me liketh your womanly contenance,	Bal.Ch. 5
and as wel conside I thy	Astr. 1-5
and tables as well for the	Astr. 15-20
And understonde that that degres of this	Astr. 60-5
and than sey thei that he is well.	Astr. 161-5
of the mone, loke thou rekne wel hir cours	Astr. 382-91
thow wel knowist. But natheles yf thou	Astr. 382-91
But it was strayghter, wel away;	RR. 119
<b>Well-beloved</b>	
Or welbeloved in sich wise	RR. 473
And welbeloved of his lemman.	RR. 1272
<b>Well-beloved</b> see <b>Beloved</b>	
<b>Well-faring</b>	
And thise maidens welfaryng.	RR. 6866
<b>Well-faring</b> see <b>Faring</b>	
<b>Well-nigh</b>	
That welnygh for the fere he sholde madde.	Mars. 253
<b>Well-nigh</b> see <b>Nigh</b>	
<b>Wells</b>	
They leden hire by ryveres, and by welles,	F.Fkl. 898
Save ther were a fewe welles	BD. 160
and layrd out of the noble welles of his	Bo.3. m.12.
	1125-30
Out stremeden as swifte welles twaye;	TC.4. 247
Of sorfulw teres saite arn wazen welles:	TC.5. 1374
As the see of welles and sprynge,—	HF.3. 894
In places sawe I welles there	RR. 1409
About the brinkes of these welles	RR. 1417
<b>Welmeth</b>	
That welmeth up with wawis bright	RR. 1561
<b>Welte</b> see <b>Wielded</b>	
<b>Wem</b>	
Withouten wem of yow, thurgh foul or fair;	F.Sq. 121
Withouten wem, I dar warante,	RR. 930
<b>Wemmeless</b>	
Ay heryen; and thou virgine wemmeless	G.SN. 47
<b>Wench</b>	
So gay a popelote, or swich a wenche.	A.Mil. 3254
He sente his knave, and eek his wenche also,	A.Mil. 3631
This wenche thikke and wel y-grown was,	A.Rv. 3973
The wenche rowteth eek, <i>par compaignye</i> ,	A.Rv. 4167
If that I may, yon wenche wil I swyre.	A.Rv. 4178
And up he rist, and by the wenche he crepte.	A.Rv. 4193
This wenche lay uprighte, and faste slepte	A.Rv. 4194
Wel was the wenche with hym myghte meete;	A.Co. 4374
And have a joly wenche in every toun;	C.Pard. 453
Thus was the wenche and he of oon assent,	D.Fri. 1359
And pile the man, and lete the wenche go.	D.Fri. 1362
I am a gentil woman and no wenchel	E.Mch. 2202
And a poure wenche, other than this,—	H.Mop. 215
She shal be cleped his 'wenche,' or his 'lemman,'	H.Mop. 220

**Wench—Continued**

Lord and lady, grome and wenches,	HF.1. 206
<b>Wenches</b>	
Thy wyf eek, and thy wenches, synfully	B.Mk. 3417
Of wenches wolde I beren hem on honde,	D.WB. 393
Was for tespye wenchas that he dighte.	D.WB. 393
He hadde eek wenches at his retenue	D.Fri. 1355
<b>Wend</b>	
Of Engelond, to Caunturbury they wende,	A.Prol. 16
Redy to wenden on my pilgrymage	A.Prol. 21
And seyde hym thus, 'To Atthenes shaltou wende;	A.Kn. 1391
He roos to wenden on his pilgrymage	A.Kn. 2214
But shortly to the point thanne wol I wende,	A.Kn. 2965
The grette tounes se we wane and wende;	A.Kn. 3025
Han shapen hem to Rome for to wende,	B.M.L. 142
Bisshops been shapen with hire for to wende,	B.M.L. 263
Ful pale arist, and dreseth hire to wende,	B.M.L. 265
Homward to Rome they shapen hem to wende.	B.M.L. 969
They lyven alle, and nevere asonder wende.	B.M.L. 1157
Wherefore I thynke out of this lande to wende,	B.Sh. 1311
And thurgh the strete men myghte ride or wende,	B.Pri. 1683
And seyde hym thus: "If thou tomorwe wende,	B.NP. 4271
Or elles taketh pardoun as ye wende,	C.Pard. 925
And at the laste he chees hym for to wende,	D.WB. 915
To which this somonour shoop hym for to wende,	D.Fri. 1538
That actually the aun of it wol wende,	D.Sum. 2273
Of hire entente, and hoom agayn they wende.	E.Cl. 139
Thy doghter wol I take, er that I wende,	E.Cl. 307
Unto my fader gladly wol I wende	E.Cl. 832
But aite laste whan that this lordes wende	E.Cl. 1027
Unto the temple, as reson was, they wende.	F.Sq. 296
Now telleth me, er that ye thirde lordes	F.Fkl. 1623
That shul ye knowe, er that I fro yow wende,	G.CY. 970
This kyng wolde wenden over see.	BD. 67
And as his liste, made him turne or wende;	Anel. 187
He shulde in-to a blisful place wende,	PF. 48
To serven hir, how fer so that she wende,	PF. 440
So loude rong, 'Have don and let us wende!'	PF. 492
By even acorde, and on hir way they wende;	PF. 668
with me, and departen whan I wende.	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
pressen and wenden on the bak of the swifte	Bo.4. m.1.
he myghte wenden to Troye.)	1170-5

Quod Pandarus, 'Now is it time I wende!	TC.2. 220
Ther-as they sete, as was his way to wende	TC.2. 1251
To telle in short, and forth he gan to wende	TC.2. 1493
That no wight in no wende but ye tweye,	TC.2. 1654
Or ales us bothe at-ones or ye wende!	TC.3. 119
Quod Pandarus, 'It is time that we wende:	TC.3. 208
Now lat her wende unto her owne place,	TC.3. 218
Right as thy slave, whider so thou wende,	TC.3. 391
She took her leve, and nedes wolde wende,	TC.3. 616
To wende as now, to me it were a shame.'	TC.3. 637
For thou shalt into hevене biisse wende!	TC.3. 704
Unwist, right as I com, so wol I wende.	TC.3. 770
I can no more but, sin that ye wol wende,	TC.3. 1812
And wasch thy face, and to the king thou wende,	TC.4. 646
Wil he han pleynste of teres or I wende?	TC.4. 860
Myn herte seith, "certain, she shal not wende"	TC.4. 1118
A good opinioun, if that ye wende;	TC.4. 1495
If in this forme I sholde with you wende.	TC.4. 1579
The ferthe day; and thennes wolde he wende,	TC.5. 476
And on hir way they spedden hem to wende.	TC.5. 501
And to Criseydes hous they gonne wende.	TC.5. 528
Ther shal ben take or-that we hennes wende,	TC.5. 891
But on a day to fighten gan he wende,	TC.5. 1553
And wende fro hir to Italia,	HF.1. 298
With that I gan aboute wende,	HF.3. 778
Or elles, but she moste to hyr wende,	LGW. 2266
The frendes taken leve, and home they wende;	LGW. 2621
Ever have I been, and shal, how-so I wende	Comp.A. 78

**Wend see Out-wende, To-wende**

**Wendest**

When that thou wendest homward by the melle,	A.Rv. 4242
--	------------

**Wendeth**

And taketh his leve, and wendeth forth his weye.	D.WB. 918
prysone of the erthe, weendeth frely to the hevене,	Bo.2. p.7.

For every wight which that to Rome went	TC.2. 36
wey where as the sonne went thilke day,	Astr. 308-12

**Wending**

a lawe of wendinge and of duellynge to Fortune,	Bo.2. p.1.
Us nedede for my wending nought to care	TC.4. 1344 var
But natheles the wending of Criseyde,	TC.4. 1436
And by my thrift, my wending out of Troye	TC.4. 1630

**Wene**

I wil ben here, withouten any wene.	TC.4. 1593
Of cloth of Gaunt, withouten wene.	RR. 574
And faste by, withoute wene.	RR. 732
Disceyved offe withouten wene.	RR. 2046
For wytte thou wele, withouten wene,	RR. 2415
Myne harme is harde, withouten wene,	RR. 2595
That she may witte withoute wene	RR. 2668
Makith lovers, withouten wene,	RR. 2683
She hath [thee] trashed withoute wene.	RR. 3231
And wel the better, withoute wene,	RR. 3841
Me thenkith [it] wrong, withouten wene,	RR. 3748
For lyf and detil, withouten wene,	RR. 4596

**Weng- see Wing-**

**Went (pret. and past part.)**

And wente for to doon his pilgrymage.	A.Prol. 78
Yet wolde he have a ferthying er he wente:	A.Prol. 255
the seyl That Seinte Peter hadde, whan that he wente	A.Prol. 697
We dronken, and to reeste wente echon,	A.Prol. 820
Dooth to the ladyes whan they from hym wente;	A.Kn. 999
His felawe wente and soughte hym down in helle,—	A.Kn. 1200
And to the court he wente upon a day,	A.Kn. 1414
The brighte swerdes wenten to and fro	A.Kn. 1700
But down on knees wente every maner wight	A.Kn. 1875
With hym ther wenten knyghtes many oon;	A.Kn. 2118
Aboute his char ther wenten white slaunte,	A.Kn. 2148
And with glad herte he wente hym hoom ful soone.	A.Kn. 2270
And forth she wente and made a vanysshynge,	A.Kn. 2360
Unto hir reeste wenten they at nyght.	A.Kn. 2490
For, er the sonne unto the reeste wente,	A.Kn. 2637
And hoom wente every man the righte way;	A.Kn. 2739
His spirit chaunged hous, and wente ther,	A.Kn. 2809
Upon the right hond wente olde Egeus,	A.Kn. 2905
to . . . chirohe, . . . This goode wyf went on an	
haliday;	A.Mil. 3309
In hoses rede he wente fetisly.	A.Mil. 3319
And, if so be the game wente aright,	A.Mil. 3405
Syn Saturday; I trow that he be went	A.Mil. 3665
A softe paas he wente over the strete	A.Mil. 3760
And wente unto the carpentoris wal.	A.Mil. 3787
Was noon so hardy that wente by the weye	A.Rv. 3957
Aboute mydnyght wente they to reste.	A.Rv. 4148
To bedde went the doghter right anon;	A.Rv. 4159
To bedde wente Aleyn, and also John;	A.Rv. 4160
And up he roos and softly he wente	A.Rv. 4211
And gan awake and wente hire out to pisse,	A.Rv. 4215
Hoom to Surrye been they went ful fayn,	B.M.L. 173
And wente his way, ther God yewe hym meschancel	B.M.L. 602
The ferthe day toward the ship she wente;	B.M.L. 823
She biassed hire and into ship she wente.	B.M.L. 868
By herbergeours that wenten hym biforn;	B.M.L. 997
Custances sone wente in his compaignye.	B.M.L. 1008
To my contree fro thennes that she wente?	B.M.L. 1043
He wente hymself, and so it may well seeme.	B.M.L. 1092
Er he to Brugges wente, in alle wise.	B.Sh. 1251
Til it was day, that Daun John wente his way,	B.Sh. 1509
To konne it al, er Cristemasse is went,	B.Pri. 1730
To scoleward and homward whan he wente;	B.Pri. 1739
To telle hire if hir child wente oght forby.	B.Pri. 1792
The cristene folk, that thurgh the strete wente,	B.Pri. 1804
And after that they ryse and forth been went,	B.Pri. 1869
for his desport is went into the feeldes,	B.Mel. 2157-60
—and leften hire for deed, and wenten away.	B.Mel. 2160-5
And every reawne wente he for to see.	B.Mk. 3305
Office of wommen, and to wode she wente,	B.Mk. 3446
In kynges habit wente hir sones two,	B.Mk. 3533
And wan the land, and hoom to Rome he wente.	B.Mk. 3548
And wente his wey, no lenger dorste he calle.	B.Mk. 3724
And with his heed unto hir toun she wente.	B.Mk. 3764
This Julius to the Capitolie wente	B.Mk. 3893
Seith thus, that whilom two felawes wente.	B.NP. 4175
As soone as day he wente out of the toun."	B.NP. 4221
A dong carte wente as it weore to dunge lond	B.NP. 4226 var
Jolif and glad they wente unto hir reste.	B.NP. 4264
And thus he took his leve, and wente his way;	B.NP. 4288
And shipe and man under the water wente	B.NP. 4292
If thilke day he wente into bataille;	B.NP. 4335
He wente forth to fighte natheles,	B.NP. 4337
This mayde upon a day wente in the toun	C.Doc. 118
And wente his wey withouten wordes mo.	C.Pard. 678
And forth toward the toun he wente anon;	C.Pard. 805
This yongeste, which that wente unto the toun,	C.Pard. 837
That sith that Crist ne wente never but onis	D.WB. 10
And hadde left scole and wente at hom to bord	D.WB. 528
So often myself I to my gossyb wente,—	D.WB. 544
And I myself into the feeldes wente.	D.WB. 549
Body and soule he with the deval wente	D.Fri. 1640
In which ther wente a lymytour aboute	D.Sum. 1711
With <i>qui cum patre</i> , forth his wey he wente.	D.Sum. 1734
He wente his wey, no lenger wolde he reste.	D.Sum. 1736
(A sturdy harlot wente ay hem bihynde,	D.Sum. 1754
So longe he wente, hous by hous, til he	D.Sum. 1765
Soone after that ye wente out of this toun.'	D.Sum. 1853
And happed as they wente by the weye,	D.Sum. 2027
Whan that he wente Babiloigne to wyne.	D.Sum. 2082
That flokmele on a day they to hym wente,	E.Cl. 86
Bisekyng hym of grace, er that they wenten,	E.Cl. 178
To fecchen water at a welle is went,	E.Cl. 276
As though he wolde han slayn it er he wente.	E.Cl. 536
But took the child and wente upon his weye.	E.Cl. 574
Ne whenne he cam, ne whider that he wente;	E.Cl. 588
He wente his wey, as hym nothing ne roghte,	E.Cl. 685
That I smoklees out of youre paleys wente.	E.Cl. 875
But wente his wey, for routhe and for pitee.	E.Cl. 893
But with glad cheere to the gate is went	E.Cl. 1013
That to the chirohe bothe be they went,	E.Mch. 1701
And to his bed he wente hym hastily.	E.Mch. 1779
And wente hire wey—ye gete namore of me;	E.Mch. 1945
And bad hym been al hool; and forth she wente	E.Mch. 2007
By which into his gardyn ofte he wente;	E.Mch. 2119
That charged was with fruyt, and up he wente;	E.Mch. 2211
'Struggle,' quod he, 'ye, algate in it wentel	E.Mch. 2376
And shortly, so ferforth this thyng is went,	F.Sq. 567
Natheles it happed, er they thennes wente,	F.Fkl. 960
Wente over the see, that I, Aurelius,	F.Fkl. 970



**Went (pret. and past part.)—Continued**

Hadde went her never I shoode have come again;	F.Fkl. 971
And er they further any fotele wente,	F.Fkl. 1177
He shewed hym, er he wente to soepre,	F.Fkl. 1189
Whan that thise worthy men wenten with me	F.Fkl. 1213
But they ne wiste why she thider wente;	F.Fkl. 1491
And asked of hire whiderward she wente;	F.Fkl. 1510
With Valerian to Pope Urban he wente,	G.SN. 350
Hir soules wenten to the kyng of grace.	G.SN. 399
He lefte hir lye, and on his way he went.	G.SN. 534
For bord ne clothyng, wente he never so gaye;	G.CY. 1017
And took his leve, and wente forthe his weye,	G.CY. 1032
And wente hym forth, and cam anon agayn	G.CY. 1110
And so he dide, er that they wente atwynne;	G.CY. 1170
They opened and shette, and went hir weye,	G.CY. 1218
He wente his wey, and with the coper cam.	G.CY. 1296
They wente, and putte thise teynes in assay	G.CY. 1338
He wente his way and never the preest hym ey	G.CY. 1381
I wente sorfulew in desdayn of my self;	I.Pars. 140-5
Crist he wente out and wepep ful bitterly.	I.Pars. 990-5
This messager took leve and wente	BD. 153
And went his way when he hadde sayd.	BD. 191
Took my hors and forth I wente	BD. 357
And as I wente ther cam by me	BD. 388
And I him folwed, and hit forth wente	BD. 397
Anoon right I wente nere;	BD. 450
I went and stood right at his feet,	BD. 501
So cryden, that un-to the sterres hit wente,	Anel. 27
That wher he goth, hir herte with him wente.	Anel. 133
Thus swoor this theef, and forth his way he wente.	Anel. 161
Of which I comfort caughte, and wente in faste;	PF. 170
In kirtels, al disshevele wente they there,—	PF. 235
The god Priapus saw I as I wente	PF. 253
Til downward went the sonne wondir fast	PF. 490 var
That thurgh myn eres the noyse wente tho.	PF. 500
out of my clothes, thei wenten a-wey	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
weren cruel to hym. He wente hym to the houses	Bo.3. m.12. 1120-5
In armes with a thousand shippes wente	TC.1. 58
In general ther wente mony a wight	TC.1. 163
Within the temple he wente him forth, pleyinge,	TC.1. 267
His ye perced, and so depe it wente,	TC.1. 272
Out of the temple al esliche he wente,	TC.1. 317
And yit was he, wher-so men wente or riden,	TC.1. 473
And wente his way, thinking on this matere,	TC.1. 1062
In love, for which in wo to bedde he wente,	TC.2. 62
Ay wher he wente, it was arrayed thus:	TC.2. 200
With this he took his leve and hom he wente;	TC.2. 596
But straight into her closet wente anon,	TC.2. 599
She rist her up, and wente her for to pleye.	TC.2. 812
A-doun the stayre anon right tho she wente	TC.2. 813
That she and alle her folk in wente i-fere.	TC.2. 910
With that they wenten arm in arm i-fere	TC.2. 1116
And up it putte, and wente her in to dine;	TC.2. 1179
She went allone, and gan her herte unfettre	TC.2. 1216
Quod he; and to Deiphebus wente he tho.	TC.2. 1402
He thanked her, and wente upon his weye.	TC.2. 1491
And Troilus to paleis wente blive,	TC.2. 1537
And to Deiphebus' hous at night he wente.	TC.2. 1540
She tolde her-self him al this, or she wente.	TC.2. 1631
Out wente anon t' Eleyne and Deiphebus,	TC.2. 1641
Withouten more to Troilus in wente.	TC.2. 1666
And arm in arm inward with him she wente,	TC.2. 1725
Deiphebus ek; and hom wente every wight;	TC.3. 226
He straight a-morwe unto his nece wente:	TC.3. 552
'Now stant it thus: that sin I fro you wente,	TC.3. 785
Whan time was, hom til her hous she wente;	TC.3. 1581
Thus al my good I lefte, and to you wente,	TC.4. 87
Th'embassadours to Troye straight they wente.	TC.4. 140
That, though the lordes wolde that she wente,	TC.4. 170
Out of his brest, ech after other, wente,	TC.4. 338
But in a rees to Troilus he wente.	TC.4. 350
Oon ere it herde, att'other out it wente.	TC.4. 434
They toke hir leve, and hom they wenten alle.	TC.4. 730
Into the chaumbre up wente out of the halle,	TC.4. 732
Or come ayein sone after ye be went.	TC.4. 935
Ayein into her herte al softe wente.	TC.4. 1222
And that she start for wo neigh, whan she wente,	TC.4. 1419
Withoute more out of the chaumbre he wente.	TC.4. 1701
And Troilus to Troye homward he wente.	TC.5. 91
To chaumbre wente: of no wight took he hede,	TC.5. 202
No-wher to gon,—but on the morwe he wente	TC.5. 286
To rise, and forth to Sarpedoun they wente.	TC.5. 434
As fer as any wight hath ever went,	TC.5. 444
Sin she is went that wont was us to gye!	TC.5. 546
And after this he to the yates wente	TC.5. 603
That every wight that wente by the weye	TC.5. 625
And that the sonne wente his cours unright	TC.5. 661
And in herself she wente ay portreyinge	TC.5. 716
I n' hadde . . . And went with you, as ye me	TC.5. 737
redde or this!	TC.5. 1021
Whan that Criseyde unto her reste wente	TC.5. 1108
Gan, in his cours ay upward as he wente,	TC.5. 1192
And on the morwe unto the yate he wente,	TC.5. 1197
He wente him hom, withouten any more.	TC.5. 1220
Unnethe him mighte knowe; ther he wente,	TC.5. 1303
'Thou hast not writen her sin that she wente,	TC.5. 1327
Whan that ye wente: of which yit bote non	TC.5. 1487
To cleynten kyngdom of the cite wente	TC.5. 1573
And in his herte he wente her excusinge,	TC.5. 1808
His lighte goost ful blisfully is went	

**Went (pret. and past part.)—Continued**

And forth he wente, shortly for to telle,	TC.5. 1826
And in a forest as they wente,	HF.1. 181
And how with alle pyne he wente,	HF.1. 222
She into hir chambre wente anon,	HF.1. 366
To helle wenten, for to see	HF.1. 441
And with his sours a-geyn up wente,	HF.2. 36
And whan he hath so fer y-went,	HF.2. 468
But in I wente, and that anon;	HF.3. 217
Wente this foule trumpep soun,	HF.3. 552
And, certes, al the breeth that wente	HF.3. 594
That through the world wente the soun,	HF.3. 634
And that wente al the world aboute,	HF.3. 717
This queynte hous aboute wente,	HF.3. 835
That leef me were, or that I wente.	HF.3. 909
And no-thing hit aboute wente,—	HF.3. 942
Went every [thyng] fro mouth to mouthe,	HF.3. 986
Than ever hit was, [hit] went anon	HF.3. 993
And as I alther-fastest wente	HF.3. 1041
And aftyr that they wentyn in cumpas,	LGW.G. 199
To shippe they wente, and thus I let hem sayle.	LGW. 628
His wyf and he, and al his ost, forthe wente	LGW. 632
For strokes which that wente as thik as hayle;	LGW. 655
Er that he further went out of the place.	LGW. 662
This noble queene unto hire reste wente.	LGW. 1164
And with hire wente this Eneas also.	LGW. 1226
I not with hem if they went any mo;	LGW. 1227
With myrth, out as they come, home they wente.	LGW. 1241
With Jason wente the stronge Hercules,	LGW. 1454
Now hath Jason the fleese, and home is went	LGW. 1651
And to the stronde barefote faste she wente,	LGW. 2189
And hys upon a rokke she wente sone,	LGW. 2195
Or that the mone went ones aboute;	LGW. 2503
Syn thylke day ye wente fro this place;	LGW. 2505
And helpep, so that er that she fer wente	LGW. 2714
Chese the beste that ever on erthe wente.	Ven. 60
Of yonge folke, I wente sone	RR. 23
Alone I wente in my playng,	RR. 105
That fro that purs a peny went.	RR. 246
So olde she was that she ne went	RR. 367
In at the wicket went I tho,	RR. 642
That I ne wente inne forto see	RR. 724
Tho wente I forth on my right honde	RR. 729
Upon a karole wenten tho.	RR. 744
Wente into the karolyng.	RR. 804
And next hir wente, in hir other side,	RR. 877
And after on the daunce wente	RR. 1149
Hir here doun to hir helis wente;	RR. 1218
And by hir wente a kynght dauncyng,	RR. 1287
Were with her loves went away,	RR. 1317
Oute of that place wente I tho,	RR. 1327
Wente up and doun full many a wey,	RR. 1345
I went on right honde, and on leftte	RR. 1445
And thus while I wente in my playe	RR. 1449
Unto the welle than went I me,	RR. 1553
And smellen to it where I wente	RR. 1669
Bot somdell neer it wente I tho	RR. 1708
The takel smote, and depe it wente.	RR. 1729
But ay the cymement wente abrode,	RR. 1898
The joye wente to myn herte rote,	RR. 2039
And that the nyght were went away;	RR. 2634
Thorough the breres anon wente I,	RR. 3006
With that word Resoun wente hir gate,	RR. 3332
In haste to hym I wente anon,	RR. 3348
Whanne that he sawe how I wente	RR. 3363
Thanne wente I forth withouten were	RR. 3452
I toke my leve, and straight I wente	RR. 3471
To Bialacoil thanne wente in hys	RR. 3591
To Bialacoil she wente apas,	RR. 3724
And to the Rose anon wente I,	RR. 3759
He wente full ofte forto see.	RR. 4238
And wente his way, I nyste were,	RR. 4666
The baronage to councei went;	RR. 5812
They ben fro clene religioun went,	RR. 6185
They wente hem forth all in a route,	RR. 7341
That ben to Wikkid-Tonge went	RR. 7355
To whom she hadde offer went	RR. 7377
As he were feble his way he went.	RR. 7416
<b>Went see Out-went, Wendeth</b>	
<b>Wenta</b>	
Doun by a floury grene wente Ful thikke of gras,	BD. 398
And made, or it was day, ful many a wente.	TC.2. 63
And up and doun they maden many a wente,	TC.2. 815
Is thorugh a goter by a prive wente	TC.3. 787
And up and doun ther made he many a wente,	TC.5. 605
Upon the walles made he many a wente,	TC.5. 1194
At a turnynge of a wente,	HF.1. 182
Seche no further, neyther way ne wente,	Ven. 69
<b>Wentest</b>	
Where wentestow, Saint Petros soster?	A.Mil. 3486
In yvell tyme thou wentist to see	RR. 3224
<b>Wepe (noun; vb., pret. pl.)</b>	
Of women, for they wepen ever in con;	A.Kn. 1771
goddesses, . . . , woxen . . . , and wepyn teeris for	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
pite.	TC.2. 408
And she began to breate a-wepe anon,	TC.5. 1822
Of hem that wepen for his deth so faste,	
<b>Wepen (past part.)</b>	
Til he so longe hadde wepen and compleyned,	F.Sq. 523
for my blame, and thow hast wepen for the damage	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5

**Wepen** (*past part.*)—*Continued*

And sithen thou hast wopen many a drope, . . .	TC.1. 941
That n'olde han wepen for her peynes smerte, . . .	TC.5. 724

**Wepen** *see* **Wept****Wept** (*pret. and past part.*)

But soore wepte she if oon of hem were deed, . . .	A.Prol. 147
Allas! what wonder is it thogh she wepte,	B.M.L. 268
deeth of hire child, til she have wept hir fille,	B.Mel. 2165-70
Lord, hymself wepte for the deeth of . . .	B.Mel. 2175-80
In this meschief he wayled and eek wepte,	B.Mk. 3811
I wepte algate and made sory cheere, . . .	D.WB. 588
I wepte but smal, and that I undertake!	D.WB. 592
For, God it woot, I have wept many a teere	E.Mch. 1544
That nolde han wept, if that he wepe koude,	F.Sq. 421
Wepten ful soore, and yaven ful credence	G.SN. 415
And wepte, that pite was to here. . . .	BD. 107
And ner I oom and fond he wepte sore; . . .	TC.2. 562
Therwith it semed as he wepte almost. . . .	TC.3. 64
And Pandar, that ful tendrelliche wepte, . . .	TC.4. 353
Wen'den that she so wepte and sighte sore,	TC.4. 716
So tendrelly she wepte bothe eve and morwe	TC.5. 725 var
Of Troylus thou wepte she many a tere	TC.5. 1046 var
And kiste it ofte, and wepte on it ful sore;	LGW. 846
He wolde have wepte for routhe of his penaunce;	LGW. 2077
And therewithal she wepte tendirly, . . .	LGW. 2316
And wepte ful tendirly upon his face, . . .	LGW. 2706
I wepte for I ne myght it fynde. . . .	RR. 3484

**Wept** *see* **For-weped, Weep, Wepe, Wepen****Werble** *see* **Warble****Werch-** *see* **Work-****Were** (*pret. of Be, specimens*)

That hem hath holpen than that they were seeko. . .	A.Prol. 18
The chambres and the stables weren wyde, . . .	A.Prol. 28
And wel we weren esed atte beste. . . .	A.Prol. 29
His hors weren goode, but he ne was nat gay;	A.Prol. 74
And they weren clothed alle in o lyveree	A.Prol. 363
He knew wel alle the havenes, as they were,	A.Prol. 407
Hir hosen weren of fyn scarlet reed, . . .	A.Prol. 456
He may nat spare, although he were his brother;	A.Prol. 737
Were it by aventure, or sort, or cas, . . .	A.Prol. 844
But it were al to longe for to devyse . . .	A.Kn. 994
Er it were day, as was hir wone to do, . . .	A.Kn. 1040
(Ther as the knyghtes weren in prisioun, . . .	A.Kn. 1058
But what they were no thyng he ne woot.	A.Kn. 1703
Were it for chapmanhode, or for disport, . . .	B.M.L. 143
That thou were chaced from oure heritage,	B.M.L. 366
Til fully forty dayes weren past; . . .	B.Mk. 3479
For though he were strong, yet was she strengere;	B.Mk. 3711
Empoysoned of thyng owene folk thou weere;	B.Mk. 3850
And alle thise were bounden in o volume;	D.WB. 681
If that me liste, er it were dayes thre;	D.WB. 1107
Al were it that myne auncestres weren rude, . . .	D.WB. 1172
They weren his approwours prively. . . .	D.Fri. 1343
I wende ye were a yeman trewely. . . .	D.Fri. 1457
As she an emperours doghter weere;	E.Cl. 108
Sholde nat telle whos children they were . . .	E.Cl. 770
It were my wretched clothes, no thyng faire,	E.Cl. 850
I was youre wyf, though I unworthy weere;	E.Cl. 882
It were ful hard to fynde now-a-dayes . . .	E.Cl. 1164
Or elles they were sonken under grounde.	F.Fk. 1269
Thise wordes al with gold y-written were. . .	G.SN. 210
The coles right anon weren y-fet, . . .	G.CY. 1116
Dissimule as thou were deef, if that thou heere . .	H.Mop. 347
Our hertes weren so even a payre . . .	BD. 1288
Were now the bowe bent in swich manere . . .	AB.C. 29
But were she sauf, it were no fore of mel . . .	Mars. 197
As good wer thanne untrewes as trewe to be. . .	Comp.L. 118
The noble folk wer to the tounne y-drawe. . .	Anel. 70
But lest that he wer proude, she helde him lowe. .	Anel. 192
There weren vers y-written, as me thoughte, . .	PF. 124
Alle these were peynted on that other syde, . .	PF. 293
I seye, I rede him, though he were my brother, .	PF. 566
sovereyn good, for thanne wer ther som . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
Al weere it so that a riche covetous . . .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90

yif that a man . . . weere comen . . . among	
straunge nacions, . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 705-10
it weere for to witen whether that alle . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
the sothe of any thing that wer axid, yif ther nere .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5

to ben that thei weeren. But thilke . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
For dredeles me were levere dye . . .	TC.1. 1034
And rid forth by the place, as nought ne were;	TC.2. 1013
And on the morwe, when they were arayed, . .	TC.3. 423
Now were it worthy that ye were y-bete!	TC.3. 1169
And esen hem that weren in distresse; . . .	TC.3. 1790
Allas! how neigh we were bothe dedel . . .	TC.4. 1232
To ben unknowne of folk that weren wise, . .	TC.5. 1579
Thilke that unbrende were. . . .	HF.1. 173
in ech . . . Weren sondry habitacles, . . .	HF.3. 104
Al this armes that they weren, . . .	HF.3. 241
That made me to ryse er it wer day, . . .	LGW. 107
'Yet wer hit better that I were your wife, . .	LGW. 2089

**Were** *see* **Nere****Were** (*other senses*)

Foyne, if hym list, on foote, hym self to were. .	A.Kn. 2550
Al was us oon withoute were. . . .	BD. 1294
Tho gan I wexen in a were, . . .	HF.2. 471
fior thy trespas to put the ood of were	LGW. 480 var
That thries doun she fil in swich a were, . . .	LGW. 2686

**Were** (*other senses*)—*Continued*

He drowe it up withouten were, . . .	RR. 1776
And wite thou wel withoute were, . . .	RR. 2568
For wite thou well, withouten were, . . .	RR. 2740
To bringe hem out of woo and were, . . .	RR. 2827
I tolde him all withoute were, . . .	RR. 3351
Thanne wente I forth withouten were. . . .	RR. 3452
Withoute deceyte or ony were; . . .	RR. 4468
Fully to knownen without were freend of affect .	RR. 5485
He is a fooles withouten were . . .	RR. 5657
As God wel knowith, withoute were. . . .	RR. 5692
Wel can I were me undir wede . . .	RR. 6359 var

**Werk-** *see* **Work-****Wernard**

Thus saistow wernard god yive the meschance . .	D.WB. 260 var
---	---------------

**Werne**

He is to greet a nygard that wolde werne . . .	D.WB. 333
Thou canst not warne him that with good entente .	ABC. 11
God loveth, and to love wol not werne; . . .	TC.3. 12
And resonable a lady for to wernel . . .	TC.3. 149
What nede were it this prayer for to werne, . .	TC.4. 111
'I werne hit yow,' quod she, anon, . . .	HF.3. 469
Ne coude hem noght of love werne; . . .	HF.3. 707
I may, ne wol, nat werne your requeste; . . .	LGW. 448
Shal no man werne me to-day, . . .	RR. 636
And whanne she herd hym werne soo, . . .	RR. 1455
Ne I wole not werne it thee; . . .	RR. 3443
To me warnen his servyce, . . .	RR. 3652
To werne it hym ye done amysse, . . .	RR. 3730 em
If ye now werne hym, trustith me, . . .	RR. 3749 em
he ne can Werne it for shame, or ellis he . . .	RR. 6673

**Werned**

dynytees that weren werned to coold men. . .	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
And somme she wernede wel and faire; . . .	HF.3. 449
From hir the gate ay werned be . . .	RR. 442
A thyng that may not werned be: . . .	RR. 3426
Thou shuldest nat werned be for me; . . .	RR. 3669
His freend, lest that he werned be, . . .	RR. 5245
Therefore she warned hym the entre; . . .	RR. 5840
Shal nat be warned you for me, . . .	RR. 7500

**Werning**

Withoute wernying or diffense; . . .	RR. 1142
--------------------------------------	----------

**Werre**

Allas! how myghte I fare werre? . . .	BD. 615
---------------------------------------	---------

**Werre** *see* **War****Werreye**

On Theseus to helpe him to werreye; . . .	A.Kn. 1484
Woltow werreyen Thebes the citee? . . .	A.Kn. 1544
That she ne wolde upon his lond werreye. . .	B.Mk. 3522
What sholde it han avayled to werreye? . . .	Form.A. 25
Felly purposith thee to werreye, . . .	RR. 3251
And we wole werrey hym as oon; . . .	RR. 6926
With all the worlde werrien we; . . .	RR. 7018

**Werreyed**

Ther dwelte a kyng that werreyed Russye, . . .	F.Sq. 10
How thou me hast werrey'd on every side, . .	TC.5. 584
That it is werried in many wise. . . .	RR. 2078
Chastite is werried over all, . . .	RR. 3917

**Werreyed** *see* **For-werreyed****Werreyest**

Thow art myn mortal fo and me warreyest, . .	LGW.G. 248
And thow my foo, and al my folke werreyest, .	LGW. 322

**Werreyth**

his vice, and by strif werreyeth trouthe . . .	I.Pars. 400-5
whan a man werreyeth trouthe, whan . . .	I.Pars. 485-90
that it is trouthe, and eek whan he werreyeth the grace	I.Pars. 485-90
Which ay werreyeth Chastite, . . .	RR. 3999

**Werreyour** *see* **Warrior****Wert** *see* **Were****Wessh** (*pret. sing.*)

Hir body wessh with water of a well; . . .	A.Kn. 2283
That wesshe the world fro the olde iniquitee, .	B.M.L. 453
Ther Juppiter hym wesshe, bothe bak and syde, .	B.Mk. 3934
Anoon I wisshe myn hondis bothe. . . .	RR. 96
My face I wysse. Tho saugh I well . . .	RR. 125

**Wesshe** (*pret. pl.*)

Tho wesshen they, and sette hem down, and ete; .	TC.2. 1184
--	------------

**West**

A Shipman was ther, wonyng fer by weste; . .	A.Prol. 388
Ther is namoure to seyn, but west and est . .	A.Kn. 2601
'Bothe north and south, and also west and est, .	B.M.L. 493
Som-tyme West and som-tyme North and South, .	B.M.L. 948
Bothe est and west, north and septentrioun; .	B.Mk. 3657
And at the west gate of the toun,' quod he, . .	B.NP. 4207
Unto the west gate of the toun, and fond . . .	B.NP. 4225
And est and west upon the peple I bekke, . . .	C.Pard. 396
Maketh that est and west, and north and south, .	C.Pard. 618
That is bitwixe the est and eek the west; . .	D.WB. 1247
That ben the boundes of West Lombardy, . .	E.Cl. 46
Ther is, at the West syde of Ytaille, . . .	E.Cl. 57
So noble array in al West Lombardy. . . .	E.Cl. 945
For what may been youre helpe; for West nor Est	F.Sq. 459
For by this werk south, north, ne west, ne est, .	F.Fk. 873
Anon she sente bothe east and west . . .	BD. 88
As wisely as I say the north-north-west, . . .	PF. 117
some goth aboute from est to west, . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
For, by that Lord that formed est and west, . .	TC.2. 1053
I shal tomorwe at night, by est or west, . . .	TC.5. 751
And up and down, by weste and ek by este, . .	TC.5. 1193
But Troilus, thou mayst now, est or west, . . .	TC.5. 1432
And blew it est, and west, and south, . . .	HF.3. 590



**West—Continued**

I mot goon home, the sonne draweth west. lengthe from est to west. Of the whiche the West Lyne, or ellis the Lyne . . . . .	LGW. 563 Astr. 32-40 Astr. 32-40 Astr. 32-40
clepid the right syde, and the west syde from est to west, fro southe to northe, fro justly from verrey est to verrey west as I mooving is from est in-to west, and ofte sette the degre of thy sonne upon the west syde. Alhabor, and fonde hir sitting on the west side the west side, by cause that she was founde on the west side. The leyde I my label descendit under the west orisonte, and on the west side; and ley thy label on sitte upon the west orisonte, and ley thy of my sonne, descendit on my west orisonte, upon whiche west orisonte every day strike of the planete under the forseide west orisonte. the houre of Mercurie entring under my west orisonte the nadir of the sonne upon the west orisonte of altitude on the west syde of this lyne quarters of the worlde, as Est, West, lyne wol lye est, and the west lyne west, with the lyne that goth from est to west; whether the sterre sitte est or west, or and yf he be on the west syde in that . . . if he be on the west syde, than is he direct. upon the west orisonte, and the begynnyng thou est and west and south, and par . . . ymagined fro est to west likk distant fro . . .	Astr. 75-82 Astr. 127-32 Astr. 139-45 Astr. 139-45 Astr. 139-45 Astr. 174-9 Astr. 179-85 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 198-209 Astr. 222-9 Astr. 301-8 Astr. 301-8 Astr. 316-9 Astr. 322-4 Astr. 330-7 Astr. 330-7 Astr. 343-50 Astr. 350-8 Astr. 365-8
<b>Weste</b> Til that the hote sonne gan to weste. . . . . And whan the sunne begynnys for to weste, As sone as evere the sonne gyneth weste, Whan that the sonne out of the south gan weste,	PF. 266 LGW.G. 51 LGW. 61 LGW. 197
<b>Westren</b> out of the rede est, to fallen in the westrene waves; that falleth at even in the westrene waves, the depe westrene see, ne covyeth nat to . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5 Bo.3. m.2. 660-5 Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
<b>Westre</b> Gan westren faste, and dounward for to wrye,	TC.2. 906
<b>Westward</b> Westward right swich another in the opposit. And westward, in the mynde and in memorie And westward, thurgh the gates under Marte, passith any thyng the south westward; westward til that the ende of the forseide . . .	A.Kn. 1894 A.Kn. 1906 A.Kn. 2581 Astr. 222-9 Astr. 286-9
<b>Wete</b> Ne wette hir fyngrs in hir sauce depe. . . . . Weren of his bittre, salte teres wete. . . . . As doon thise wete brondes in hir brennyng; With slake paas, and eyen rede and wete, Wery and weat, as beest is in the reyn, So was hir joly whistle wel y-wet; And eet hey as a beest in wet and drye, The wynter is goon with alle his reynnes wete; Have heer a clooth, and wipe away the wete; This sely Venus, nygh dreynt in teres wete, weten my face with verray teres. . . . . firmament stant dirked with wete plowngy cloudes, teer ne wette his face, but he was so . . . They gan to froite, and wete his temples twayne; Her brest, her face, y-bathed was ful wete, To warme of h' este see the waves wete, 'But th'ilke broche that I with teres wete His wynges malt, and he fel wete . . . . . He wolde no-thing wete his clothes . . . . . 'Had dried upp the dewe of herbes wete— Through moisture of the welle wete . . . . .	A.Prol. 129 A.Kn. 1280 A.Kn. 2338 A.Kn. 2901 A.Rv. 4107 A.Rv. 4155 B.Mk. 3407 E.Mch. 2140 G.OY. 1187 Mars. 89 Bo.1. m.1. 1-5 Bo.1. m.3. 60-5 Bo.2. m.6. 520-5 TC.3. 1115 TC.4. 815 TC.5. 1109 TC.5. 1190 HF.2. 4140 HF.3. 695 LGW. 775 RR. 1424
<b>Wether</b> And softer than the wolle is of a wether; The wof ful and the wether hool to have;	A.Mil. 3249 TC.4. 1374
<b>Wethers</b> At thilke tyme, than alle his wetheres Blake, Whoso took a wethers skynne, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3542 RR. 6259
<b>Wex(e) (pret. sing. and pl.)</b> That lene he waxe and drye as is a shaft; Aleyn wax wery in the dawaynyng. This lady wax affrayed of the soun, The constable wex abashed of that sight, And of his owene thought he wax al reed. Sire Thopas wax a doghty swayn; And lik an egles fetheres wex his heres; Til that Fortune wex his adversarie, To dryen hym with, and therfore wex his pryde; That of the strook myn ere wax al deef. This sike man wax wel ny wood for ire; That reed he wax, abayst, and al quakyng Phebus wox old, and hewed lyk latoun, And he wex wrooth, and bad men sholde hir lede And with this speche the Cook wax wrooth and wraw, And his spirites wexen dede; Ful ofte I wex bothe pale and reed; Therwith he wex as deed as stoon So feble he wex for fete and for his wo When he wex fals to covenen his traitorie There wex eek every holsum spice and gras; The turtel seyde, and wex for shame red; I wax al abayshed and astoned, that, or he waxe cold, his vertu, that lay . . .	A.Kn. 1362 A.Rv. 4234 B.ML. 563 B.ML. 568 B.Sh. 1301 B.Th. 1914 B.Mk. 3365 B.Mk. 3868 B.Mk. 3936 D.WB. 636 D.Sum. 2121 E.Cl. 317 F.Fkl. 1245 G.SN. 513 H.Mcp. 46 BD. 483 BD. 1214 BD. 1299 Mars. 127 Anel. 156 var PF. 206 PF. 583 Bo.1. p.1. 35-40 Bo.2. p.7. 825-30

**Wex(e) (pret. sing. and pl.)—Continued**

soules by any, woxen sorwful and sory, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
ryght as the hevedes woxen of Idre (the . . . . .)	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
Yit with a look his herte wex a-ferre, That he . . . . . Wex sodeinly most subget unto Love. And sodeinly he wex ther-with astoned, For he was hit, and wex al red for shame. Wex of his wo, as who seith, untormented; But hotter wex his love; and than he seyde And wex sumdel a-stonyd in hire thought For which he wex a litel red for shame, For of her owne thought she wex al red, That she wex somwhat able to converte. Therwith al rosy hewed tho wex she, 'Nay, nay!' quod she, and wex as red as rose. Wex wel nyd ded for routhe, soth to seyne, Troilus, . . . . . Of lordship him, wex neither quik ne ded, But, Lord, so he wex sodeinliche red, For love, of which thy wo wax alway more; Wex sodeinly his herte ful of joye, Under the barke, and laurer wex for drede; But, Lord, so she wex sodeinliche red! Al with the shete, and wex for shame red; And wex so maat, that joye nor penaunce For-which wel neigh he wex out of his minde. Therwith this queene wex reed for shame a lyte, She wax his wif, and hadde him as hir leste. That as they wex in age, wex hir love. And pale he wex, therwith his heer aroos, And pale as boxe she wax, and in a throwe She wex enamoured upon this man. And in a swowgh she lay, and woxe so ded, Colde waxe hir herte, and ryght thus sayde she: Ded wex hir hewe, and lyke an ashe to sene; In herte I wex so wondir gay . . . . . There wexen, if men hadde nede, So faire waxe never in rone. . . . . Thanne waxe I hardy forto telle . . . . .	TC.1. 229 TC.1. 231 TC.1. 274 TC.1. 867 TC.1. 1011 TC.1. 1012 TC.2. 603 var TC.2. 645 TC.2. 652 TC.2. 903 TC.2. 1198 TC.2. 1256 TC.2. 1356 TC.3. 79 TC.3. 82 TC.3. 242 TC.3. 356 TC.3. 727 TC.3. 956 TC.3. 1570 TC.4. 342 TC.5. 1442 LGW. 535 LGW. 615 LGW. 727 LGW. 731 LGW. 866 LGW. 1610 LGW. 1816 LGW. 2197 LGW. 2649 RR. 691 RR. 1365 RR. 1074 RR. 3083
<b>Wexlawey see Wellaway</b>	
<b>Whs</b> Wha herkedn ever slyk a ferly thyng? . . . . .	A.Rv. 4173
<b>Whale</b> Fat as a whale, and walkynge as a swan, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1930
<b>What (specimens)</b> And whiche they weren and of what degre, And eek in what array that they were inne; What sholde he studie and make hym-selven wood, What so he were, of heigh or lough estat, What, welcome be the cut, a Goddes name! 'What folk been ye, that a myn hom-comynge Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes mo? 'What is mankynde moore unto you holde 'What governance is in this prescience, Forpynted, what for wo and for distresse. Of which Arcita som-what hym agaste. 'What, Alison, herestow nat Absolon, This passeth forth; what wol ye bet than weel? 'What! how! what do ye, maister Nicholas? 'What, Nicholas! what how! what, looke adoun! This carpenter answerde, 'What seystow? 'What, who artow?' 'I am I, Absolon.' For, what-so that this carpenter answerde, What for hire kynrede and hir nortelrie, And steleth from us,—what pryvely slepyng, And what thurgh negligence in oure wakyng,— What sholde I tellen hem, syn they ben tolde? Alas! what wonder is it thogh she wepte, But in what wise certefly I noot. . . . . 'What eyleth the man so sinfully to swere?' 'What eyleth yow, so rathe for to ryse?' Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste? And seyde thus: 'What man artow?' quod he; 'Bitide what bitide!' . . . . . And what is bettre than a good Woman? what fruyt it may conceive and engendre. And how manye trespassours and in what manere nat wel what they don, ne what they seyn; I noot never what, and als of a 'tragedie' What thogh thyn hors be bothe foule and lene? For certes, what so any woman seith, What! trowe ye, the whiles I may preche, What was comanded unto Lamuel, . . . . . What cors is this that passeth heer forby, What shal we doon, what shal we to hym seye? What nedeth it to sermone of it moore? What reketh me thogh folk seye vileynye What coudow at my neighbores hous? What rowne ye with oure mayde? <i>Benedicite!</i> What! eyleth swich an old man for to chide? What! weneestow make an ydiot of oure dame? Have thou ynogh, what thar these reche or care But what? he may nat do al as hym liketh. 'Hayt, Brok! hayt, Scot! what spare ye for the stones! God save you, sire! what is yowre swete wille?' Whan folk in chirche had yere him leste, What, frere John, what maner world is this? For what man that is entred in a play, That what wyf that I take, ye me assure . . .	A.Prol. 40 A.Prol. 41 A.Prol. 154 A.Prol. 522 A.Prol. 854 A.Kn. 905 A.Kn. 1029 A.Kn. 1307 A.Kn. 1313 A.Kn. 1453 A.Kn. 2424 A.Mil. 3366 A.Mil. 3370 A.Mil. 3437 A.Mil. 3477 A.Mil. 3490 A.Mil. 3766 A.Mil. 3843 A.Rv. 3967 B.ML. 21 B.ML. 22 B.ML. 56 B.ML. 267 B.ML. 892 B.Sh. 1171 B.Sh. 1289 B.Sh. 1405 B.Th. 1885 B.Th. 2064 B.Mel. 2295-300 B.Mel. 2395-400 B.Mel. 2645-50 B.Mel. 2890-5 B.NP. 3973 B.NP. 4003 B.NP. 4102 C.Pard. 439 C.Pard. 584 C.Pard. 668 C.Pard. 818 C.Pard. 879 D.WB. 53 D.WB. 239 D.WB. 241 D.WB. 281 D.WB. 311 D.WB. 329 D.WB. 391 D.Fri. 1543 D.Fri. 1585 D.Sum. 1735 D.Sum. 2171 E.Cl. 10 E.Cl. 165

# What (specimens)—Continued

Telle what woman that it sholde be; . . . E.Cl. 247  
 If that thou vouchesaf, what-so bityde, . . . E.Cl. 306  
 And found hire ever gooode,—what neded it . . . E.Cl. 457  
 She herde nat what thing he to hire seyde, . . . E.Cl. 1059  
 What force thowt Theofraate lyste ley? . . . E.Mch. 1295  
 I woot my-selven best what I may do. . . E.Mch. 1460  
 What that he seith I holde it ferme and stable; . . . E.Mch. 1499  
 But God woot what that May thoughte in hire herte . . . E.Mch. 1851  
 What sleighte is it, thogh it be long and hoot, . . . E.Mch. 2126  
 What rekkeht me of youre auctoritees? . . . E.Mch. 2276  
 What thogh he made a temple, Goddes hous? . . . E.Mch. 2293  
 What thogh he were riche and glorious? . . . E.Mch. 2294  
 What for the sesoun and the yonge grene, . . . F.Sq. 54  
 Swich vertu hath that what man so ye smyte, . . . F.Sq. 157  
 And what man that is wounded with the strook . . . F.Sq. 160  
 What for the sesoun, and the morwenynge, . . . F.Sq. 397  
 'What! Frankelyn, *pardes*, sire, wel thou woot . . . F.Fkl. 696  
 Now have I yow declared what she highte. . . G.SN. 119  
 Ne is nat good, what so men clappe or crye. . . G.CY. 965  
 And seyde, 'Sires, what! Dun is in the Myre! . . . H.Mcp. 244  
 'What! bryd,' quod Phebus, 'what song syngestow? . . . H.Mcp. 247  
 To here thy voys? Alas! what song is this?' . . . I.Pars. 80-5  
 al his herte to wyten what is penitence, and . . . I.Pars. 340-5  
 For lo, what seith Seint Paul, . . . I.Pars. 845-50  
 what seith Seint Mathew in the gospel; . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 What seye we ek of putours that lyven . . . BD. 353  
 So moche embosed, I not now what. . . BD. 688  
 Is turned; but yet, what to doone? . . . BD. 746  
 In what wyse, how, why, and wherefore, . . . BD. 829  
 Shortly, what shal I now seye? . . . Pity. 99  
 My peyne is this, that what-so I desire, . . . Anel. 165  
 Or what man myghte within the chambre duelle, . . . Anel. 203  
 For what he may not gete, that wolde he have . . . Anel. 301  
 And axe mercy, causeles,—what ned? . . . PF. 16  
 Of usage, what for lust and what for lore, . . . PF. 664  
 For you this year; what after so be-falle; . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 O thou, what so evere thou be that . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 yif thou remembre of what cunthe thow art born, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
 what be the manere of the cursacioun? . . . Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
 'that ther ne faileth som-what, by whiche . . . Bo.1. p.6. 235-40  
 quod sche, 'what thing is a man?' . . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
 that ther laketh som-what to thy . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
 nacyons, what for difficulte of weyes, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 540-5  
 and what for diversite of langages, . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
 and ther som-what that every man desirith? . . . Bo.3. p.8. 790-5  
 knowe algatis that, what-so it be (that is . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 'What was that?' quod I. . . 1035-40  
 'What thing?' quod I. . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 thilke thing, what-so-ever it be, by . . . 1055-60  
 And thanne sche, a litel what smylinge, . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 likide to Catoun. Thanne what so evere . . . 1065-70  
 alle fortune, what so evere it be, of hem . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
 is necessarie, how so or in what manere . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 Ascaunoes, 'What! may I nat stonden here?' . . . 1505-10  
 What for to speke, and what to holden inne; . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5  
 And what to arthen her to love he soughte, . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5  
 And if love is, what thing and which is he? . . . TC.1. 292  
 Alas! What is this wonder maladye? . . . TC.1. 387  
 Or of his peyne, or what-so-ever he thoughte. . . TC.1. 388  
 Be what she be, and love her as thee list! . . . TC.1. 401  
 Alas! What sholden strange to me don, . . . TC.1. 419  
 'Al Lord! What me is tid a sory chance! . . . TC.1. 497  
 'Of which I took som-what suspicioun; . . . TC.1. 679  
 'What-so I spak, I mente not but wel, . . . TC.2. 411  
 And what she thoughte som-what shal I write, . . . TC.2. 464  
 "Eyl what?" quod he, 'that ye han on him routhes, . . . TC.2. 561  
 Such maner folk,—what shal I clepe hem, what?— . . . TC.2. 592  
 'Ye, wot, ye nece myn,' quod he, 'what is, . . . TC.2. 699  
 Of what man, and ek wher, and also why . . . TC.3. 122  
 That al was wel, what-so he seide or wroughte. . . TC.3. 317  
 'She that I serve, y-wis, what-so thou seye, . . . TC.3. 840  
 'What shal he don? What shal I don also? . . . TC.3. 1160  
 For finally what-so ye me counsaide, . . . TC.4. 442  
 But what! she shal come hastily ayeen!' . . . TC.4. 727  
 What wot my fader what lif that I lede? . . . TC.4. 1294  
 'So, what for oo thing and for other, swete, . . . TC.4. 1318  
 What sholden I telle his wordes that he seyde? . . . TC.4. 1342  
 What I shal after don, can I not seye; . . . TC.4. 1394  
 Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? Wher arte? . . . TC.5. 946  
 What newe lust, what beaute, what science, . . . TC.5. 988  
 I stonde as now, that what yer or what day . . . TC.5. 1161  
 What nedeth feyned loves for to seke? . . . TC.5. 1255  
 Lo here, what alle hir Goddes may avail! . . . TC.5. 1619  
 'Alas! quod she, 'what wilt thou more?' . . . TC.5. 1848  
 As I have seyd, 'what wilt thou more?' . . . TC.5. 1850  
 But man seyn, 'what may ever laste?' . . . HF.1. 300  
 But wite ye what? I reauke yow, . . . HF.2. 375  
 That wolde have fish; but wostow what? . . . HF.3. 57  
 That I may knowe soothly what ye be, . . . HF.3. 528  
 Or of the Rose,—what-so myn auctour mente,— . . . HF.3. 694  
 Or queene, or countesse, or of what degre, . . . LGW. 460  
 That mislow seen, she kytheith what she is, . . . LGW. 470  
 For lat se now what that that lover be . . . LGW. 500  
 What-so him lyte unto his purveyaunce; . . . LGW. 564  
 'What best is that,' quod she, 'that weyth thus?' . . . LGW. 1561  
 And doth with Phillis what-so that him leste, . . . LGW. 1788  
 LGW. 2469

# What (specimens)—Continued

Do what you lyst, I wyl your thral be founde . . . Rosem. 23  
 What sholde it han avayled to werreye? . . . Form.A. 25  
 What shul these clothes thus manyfolde, . . . Prov. 1  
 What wonder is, thogh ye do me no grace? . . . Comp.A. 21  
 And what planete that is under thalke . . . Astr. 156-61  
 day, generally for evere. What nedith more declara-  
 cion? . . . Astr. 193-8  
 and loke what degre of eny signe . . . Astr. 235-6  
 I prayse nothing what ever they se. . . RR. 2430  
 What ever myster man am I, . . . RR. 6332

**What see Somewhat**  
**Whatever see Ever**  
**What-so see So, What**  
**Whatsoever**  
 'Ther nys no werkman, whatsoever he be, . . . E.Mch. 1832  
 That whatsoever in al these three . . . HF.2. 208

**Whatsoever see Ever, What**  
**What-som-ever**  
 But what-som-ever woo they fele, . . . RR. 5041

**Wheel**  
 With whete and malt of al the land aboute; . . . A.Rv. 3988  
 Ther was hir whete and eek hir malt y-grounde. . . A.Rv. 3991  
 And hath y-lost the gryndynge of the whete, . . . A.Rv. 4314  
 When he hath sowne, be it whete or otes, . . . C.Pard. 375  
 I wol have moneie, wolle, chese and whete, . . . C.Pard. 448  
 Noght but the montance of a corn of whete, . . . C.Pard. 863  
 Lat hem be breed of pured whete seed, . . . D.WB. 143  
 'Yif us a bussel whete, malt or reye, . . . D.Sum. 1746  
 Whan I may sowne whete, if that me lest? . . . I.Pars. 36  
 An hundred mowis of whete greyne, . . . RR. 5590

**Wheel**  
 Thanked be Fortune and hire false wheel, . . . A.Kn. 925  
 Under the wheel ful lowe he lay adoun. . . A.Kn. 2023  
 Thus kan Fortune hir wheel governe and gye, . . . B.Mk. 3587  
 Thy false wheel my wo al may I wyte! . . . B.Mk. 3636  
 And sette hym on the wheel right of this cart, . . . D.Sum. 2269  
 So turneth she hir false wheel . . . BD. 643  
 Alas! right thus is turned me the wheel, . . . Compl.L. 36  
 'O thow makere of the wheel that . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 hir turnynge wheel? O thow fool of alle mortal . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
 I torne the . . . wheel with the turnynge sercle; I am . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 the overthrowynge wheel. . . Bo.3. m.12.  
 1125-30  
 And under eft, gan hem to wheelen bothe . . . TC.1. 139  
 May of her cruel wheel the harm withstonde; . . . TC.1. 839  
 'For if her wheel stinte any thing to torne, . . . TC.1. 848  
 Now, sith her wheel by no way may sojorne, . . . TC.1. 850  
 And when a wight is from her wheel y-throwe, . . . TC.4. 6  
 And on hir wheel she sette up Diomede; . . . TC.4. 11  
 'O ye lovers that heighe upon the wheel . . . TC.4. 323  
 That wheel wol cause another wheel, . . . HF.2. 286  
 That hath ful large wheel to turne. . . HF.3. 360  
 Aboute the wheel with other most thow dryve, . . . Fort. 46  
 For [in] a twynklynge, turne hir whele, . . . RR. 4358  
 Whanne she hem settith on hir whele . . . RR. 5427  
 Of hir whele, with sodeyn tourne, . . . RR. 5470

**Wheel see Cartwheel**  
**Whelks**  
 That hym myghte helpen of the whelkes white, . . . A.Prol. 632

**Whelm see Overwhelm**  
**Whelp**  
 And rage he koude, as it were right a whelpe. . . A.Prol. 257  
 Whan that hir whelpe is stole whan it is lite, . . . A.Kn. 2627  
 As by the whelpe chasted is the leoun, . . . F.Sq. 491  
 A whelp, that fawned me as I stood, . . . BD. 389

**Whelps**  
 Of contekes and of whelpes, grete and lyte; . . . B.NP. 4122  
 That whelpes eten somme of the crommes alle . . . G.SN. 60  
 lik to the fox whelpes; and yif he be . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 1305-10

**Whelvethe see Over-whelvethe**  
**When (specimens)**  
 Whan that Aprille with his shoures soote . . . A.Prol. 1  
 Of grece, whan she drunken hadde hir draughte. . . A.Prol. 135  
 Ne that a Monk whan he is recheles . . . A.Prol. 179  
 And whan that he wel drunken hadde the wyn, . . . A.Prol. 637  
 To-morwe, whan ye riden by the weye, . . . A.Prol. 780  
 Whan the orison was doon of Palamon, . . . A.Kn. 2261  
 Gan fallen whan the herte felte deeth, . . . A.Kn. 2805  
 And when this jape is tald another day, . . . A.Rv. 4207  
 I trowe at Troye, when Pirrus brak the wal . . . B.ML. 288  
 As wel when she awok as whan she aplete, . . . B.ML. 497  
 And whan that I my lyf sholde forlete, . . . B.Pri. 1848  
 Epistle, whan he writeth unto the Romayns, . . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
 By Goddes bone! whan I bete my knaves, . . . B.Mk. 3087  
 Thou art a maister, whan thou art at hoom; . . . B.Mk. 3128  
 For whan men trusteth hire, thanne wol she faille, . . . B.Mk. 3955  
 'Now, sire,' quod she, 'whan we fleo fro the bemes, . . . B.NP. 4132  
 Whan he of wyn was repleet at his feeste, . . . C.Pard. 489  
 Alas! whan shul my bones been at reste? . . . C.Pard. 733  
 Whan that the soule shal fro the body passe, . . . C.Pard. 940  
 Whan that he saugh that al the peple lough,— . . . C.Pard. 961  
 Welcome the sixte, whan that ever he shal, . . . D.WB. 45  
 Whan myn hounbode is fro the world y-gon, . . . D.WB. 47  
 And whan that I have toold thee forth my tale . . . D.WB. 172  
 But, Lord Crist! whan that it remembreth me . . . D.WB. 469  
 He deyde whan I cam fro Jerusalem, . . . D.WB. 495  
 'The poure man, whan he goth by the weye, . . . D.WB. 1193  
 Whan folk in chirche had yewe him what hem leste, . . . D.Sum. 1738



# When (specimens) — Continued

As lordes doon than they wol han hir wille;	E.Cl. 581
'Now say they thus: "Whan Walter is agon . . .	E.Cl. 631
Whan that yow list to clepen hym ageyn . . .	F.Sq. 331
Ride whan yow list, ther is namoure to doone,	F.Sq. 334
Whan that I herde hym speke and saugh his heve;	F.Sq. 587
And whan he saugh his tyme he sayde thus:	F.Fkl. 966
That hath hir body whan so that hym lyketh?"	F.Fkl. 1005
Wo was Aurelie, whan that he dar herde,	F.Fkl. 1007
Whan Phebus dwelled here in this erthe adoun,	H.Mcp. 105
suffred Crist ful paciently, when he was despoyled	I.Pars. 665-70
Whan he was come, she had him thus:	BD. 135
Whan we came to the forest syde . . .	BD. 372
For whan I folwe hit, hit wol fle;	BD. 584
Whan that hir lyst, that I dar seye	BD. 961
Whan I thanke on that swete wyght . . .	BD. 1175
Whan that myn herte was come ageyn,	BD. 1221
Adoun fel I when that I saugh the herse, . . .	Pity. 15
Queen of comfort! yit whan I me biþinke	ABC. 121
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede . . .	Mars. 4
But when I se the beautee of your face,	Mars. 61
When she is wroth and taketh of hym no cure,	Mars. 171
When Theseus, with werres longe and grete,	Anel. 22
And when that olde Creon can espye . . .	Anel. 64
That whan that he was absent any throwe,	Anel. 93
When she shal ete, on him is so hir thocht,	Anel. 134
Whan shal your cursed pleytyng have an ende?	PF. 495
Ful blisful mowe they ben when they awake,	PF. 689
clustred (that is to seyn, when sterres ben covered	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
So when that Calcas knew by calculinge, . . .	TC.1. 71
Whenne every torment and adverse . . .	TC.1. 404
With sorwe, whan they have misaventure, . . .	TC.1. 706
That hereth soun, whan men the strenges plye, . . .	TC.1. 732
When ye ben his al hool as he is youre, . . .	TC.2. 587
Criseyde, whan that she her uncle herde, . . .	TC.2. 1100
For whan men han wel cried, than lat hem roun!	TC.4. 587
Hereafter, whan ye wonnen han the toun, . . .	TC.5. 990
In yow li'th, whan you list that it so be, . . .	TC.5. 1417
She wolde come, ye, but she n'iste whanne . . .	TC.5. 1428
Whan hit was nyght, to slepe I lay,	HF.1. 393
And when she wyste that he was fals,	HF.1. 468
When I hadde seyen al this sighte . . .	HF.2. 144
For when thy labour doon al is, . . .	LGW. 101
That shal I seyn, whanne that I see my tyme—	LGW. 281
As, when tyme is, hereafter ye shal here . . .	LGW. 836
Whan I am he that have yow layne, alas!	LGW. 1335
Whanne that he stal away to his navye, . . .	LGW. 2149
Ful prively, when he thys beate hath slayne;	LGW. 2536
And when thyn olde auncestres peynted be,	Ven. 54
Sufficeth me to see him when I may;	Comp.A. 62
It is hir pley to laugh when that men syketh,	Astr. 222-9
And whan that this is done, aspye diligently . . .	Astr. 222-9
aspye diligently when this same firste sterre passith,	RR. 4524
Whonne I to Love dide homage . . .	

## Whennes

causes fro whennes they ben sprongen, . . .	B.Mel. 2400-5
'First, I pronouce whennes that I come, . . .	C.Pard. 335
Whennes that soote savour cometh so . . .	G.SN. 247
'Of whennes comth syn answering so rude?"	G.SN. 432
'Of whennes?' quod she, whan that she was freyned;	G.SN. 433
whennes it is cleped penitence, and in how	I.Pars. 80-5
'Remembereth yow fro whennes that ye been falle';	I.Pars. 135-40
it is necessarie to understande whennes that synnes	
spryngen . . .	I.Pars. 320-5
been the spaces of it, and whennes pride sourdeth	I.Pars. 475-80
the causes whennes the souynge wyndes moeven	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
axed thus: "Yif god is, whennes comen . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
ne is, whennes comen gode thynges?" . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
whennes that alle thynges ben comen	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
mauge hem?" For whennes comen elles . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 675-80
'But whennes,' quod I, ". . . myghte comen	Bo.3. p.9. 820-5
knowe whennes and where thow mowe . . .	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
fro whennes thilke thing is that is cleped . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 855-90
the hevne is governed and whennes that it hath	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
ageyn into the same thynges fro whennes thei ben	
arraced; . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1015-20
manere of a mirour, whennes thryveth . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
thanne or whennes comith thilke . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
byholdith alle thynges? And whennes is thilke . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
singuler thynges? Or whennes is the . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
If love be good, from whennes com'th my wo?	TC.1. 402
From whennes com'th my wailing and my pleynte?	TC.1. 408
Allas! fro whennes may this thing procede?	Scog. 6
Fro whennes sich folk myght come, . . .	RR. 739

## Whanne

Ne whenne he cam, ne whider that he wente;

## Wher see Where, Whether

## Where

And where they engendred and of what humour;	A.Prol. 421
Where that they kneled in the hye weye . . .	A.Kn. 897
gan espye Wher as this lady romed to and fro, . . .	A.Kn. 1113
Frelly to goon wher that hym list over-al, . . .	A.Kn. 1207
Goon at his large, and where hym list may turne;	A.Kn. 1327
That oother wher hym list may ride or go, . . .	A.Kn. 1351

# Where — Continued

That everich of you shal goon where hym leste . . .	A.Kn. 1848
Were it in Engelond or elles-where, . . .	A.Kn. 2113
wente ther As I cam never, I kan nat tellen wher . . .	A.Kn. 2810
Of hem, though that they writen wher they dwelle . . .	A.Kn. 2814
Cast busily wher that the sepulture . . .	A.Kn. 2854
And looketh now, wher moot sorwe is her-inne, . . .	A.Kn. 3073
She sholde seye she nyste where he was, . . .	A.Mil. 3414
Where wentestow, Seint Petres soster?" . . .	A.Mil. 3486
Where that he be I kan nat soothly seyn, . . .	A.Mil. 3670
'Spek, sweete bryd, I noot nat where thou art,' . . .	A.Mil. 3805
Fer in the North, I kan nat telle where, . . .	A.Rv. 4015
Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye; . . .	A.Rv. 4098
And nyste wher she was, for it was derk, . . .	A.Rv. 4225
That wyde-where senten hir spicerye, . . .	B.ML. 136
Where myghte this womman mete and drynke have, . . .	B.ML. 498
And eek the tyme, and where, and in what wise . . .	B.ML. 611
Toward his deeth, wher-as hym gat no grace? . . .	B.ML. 647
And asketh where his wyf and his child is? . . .	B.ML. 878
Wher as they lyve in joye and in quiete; . . .	B.ML. 1131
Or where hym list; namore of hym I seye, . . .	B.Sh. 1514
And eek also, where as he saugh thymage . . .	B.Pri. 1695
Where as thise Jewes purgen hire entraille . . .	B.Pri. 1763
She hath at scole and elles-where hym sought;	B.Pri. 1780
To every place where she hath supposed . . .	B.Pri. 1785
Where he was casten in a pit biayde . . .	B.Pri. 1796
where as he seith, 'He is a fool that . . .	B.Mel. 2165-70
we kan, where as we been withholde, . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
resoun, where as ye seyn that in wikked . . .	B.Mel. 2280-5
seith, "Salvacioun of thynges is where as ther been . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5
seith he, "that where greet fyr hath longe tyme	
endured, . . .	B.Mel. 2375-80
avys, where-as in so greet and so heigh a . . .	B.Mel. 2440-5
be coward, that thou doute ther wher as is no drede . . .	B.Mel. 2515-20
'Now as to the seconde point; where as youre wise con-	
seillours . . .	B.Mel. 2520-5
where as youre olde and wise conseilours . . .	B.Mel. 2530-5
And where as ye seyn that . . .	B.Mel. 2640-5
that hym-self witnesseth, where as he seith, . . .	B.Mel. 2645-50
where as ye mowe in other manere have . . .	B.Mel. 2845-50
"There is . . . foryiffnesse, where as confessioun is";	B.Mel. 2965-70
Doun into helle, where he yet is inne . . .	B.Mk. 3193
Where-as they made hym at the queene grynde . . .	B.Mk. 3264
Where-as in Chaldevye clerk ne was ther noon, . . .	B.Mk. 3347
Where-as he with his owene hand slow thes, . . .	B.Mk. 3571
Where he conceived was; so wellaway! . . .	B.Mk. 3675
'Where is this false tiraunt, this Neroun?" . . .	B.Mk. 3727
Where Eliachim a preest was of that place . . .	B.Mk. 3756
Wher so he cam, unto the worldes ende . . .	B.Mk. 3828
Where as men han been in greet welthe and ese, . . .	B.NP. 3962
Where as a man may have noon audience, . . .	B.NP. 3991
Withinne our yeerd, where as I saugh a beest . . .	B.NP. 4089
Wher as ther was swich congregacioun . . .	B.NP. 4178
Rede auctours wher they trete of swich mateere, . . .	B.NP. 4453
Seyde, "Gentil sire, allas! wher wol ye gon?" . . .	B.NP. 4474
Where as by right swiche colours sholde be; . . .	C.Doc. 36
Where likly was to treten of folye,— . . .	C.Doc. 64
Wher as he slow hymself; and Claudius, . . .	C.Doc. 269
Where-as with harpes, lutes and gyternes, . . .	C.Pard. 466
Telle where he is, or thou shalt it abyde, . . .	C.Pard. 756
Be drawe, and lat se wher the cut wol falle; . . .	C.Pard. 794
By on assent, where as us thynketh best, . . .	C.Pard. 801
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle; . . .	C.Pard. 803
To wedde, a Goddes half, where it liketh me . . .	D.WB. 50
Wher can ye seye in any manere age . . .	D.WB. 59 par
Or where comanded he virginitee? . . .	D.WB. 62
Thou sholdest seye, "Wyf, go wher thee list; . . .	D.WB. 318
Wher that we goon; we wol ben at our large . . .	D.WB. 322
Of lusty folk. What wiste I wher my grace . . .	D.WB. 553
Where he comandeth, and forbedeth faste, . . .	D.WB. 652
In Pisces, wher Venus is exaltat; . . .	D.WB. 704
Wher that hir housbonde hidde hym in a place, . . .	D.WB. 745
Where as he hopeth for to fynde grace . . .	D.WB. 920
Wher as he myghte fynde in this mateere . . .	D.WB. 923
Wher as he saugh upon a daunce go . . .	D.WB. 991
Vanysshed was this daunce, he nyste where . . .	D.WB. 996
That taughte hym wher hym myghte availle . . .	D.Fri. 1324
Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe, . . .	D.Fri. 1386
'Brother,' quod he, 'where is now youre dwellyng, . . .	D.Fri. 1410
Where as I hope som tyme I shal the see . . .	D.Fri. 1414
Where thou shalt known of oure privetee . . .	D.Fri. 1637
Where as that somonours han hir heritage; . . .	D.Fri. 1641
Where is the nest of freres in this place"; . . .	D.Sum. 1691
Where as he shoophe hym thilke nyght to lye . . .	D.Sum. 1780
And there I saugh cure dame,—a, where is she?" . . .	D.Sum. 1797
Awaityng on a lord, and he noot where, . . .	D.Sum. 2052
Wher as ther woned a man of greet-honour, . . .	D.Sum. 2163
Where as this lord sat etyng at his bord; . . .	D.Sum. 2167
Where as the Poo out of a welle smal . . .	E.Cl. 48
Where many a tour and toun thou mayst biholde . . .	E.Cl. 60
'Where is youre fader, Grisildis?' he sayde; . . .	E.Cl. 297
For which, where-as his peple ther-bifore . . .	E.Cl. 729
Where as I was noght worthy for to bee, . . .	E.Cl. 829
Tesprien where he myghte wedded be; . . .	E.Mch. 1257
Where as thise bachelers syng, 'Allas!' . . .	E.Mch. 1274
Than I, and where me best were to allyen, . . .	E.Mch. 1414
But I woot best where wryngeth me my sho. . . .	E.Mch. 1553
Be wedded whanne hym list and where he wolde . . .	E.Mch. 1576
He wiste nat wher that he myghte abyde, . . .	E.Mch. 1588
Where-as they doon hir thynges as hem leste, . . .	E.Mch. 1803
Wher that she myghte unto his lust suffice, . . .	E.Mch. 1999

## Where—Continued

And with that word she saugh wher Damyan	E.Mch. 2207
Til he was come . . . Where as this Damyan sitteth	
ful myrie,	E.Mch. 2326
Wher so yow lyst, in droghte or elles shoures,	F.Sq. 118
Wher as he lyveth in blisse and in solas,	F.Fkl. 802
Where as she many a shipe and barge seigh	F.Fkl. 850
Seillynge hir cours, where as hem liste go;	F.Fkl. 851
Where as he shoon ful pale, I dar wel seyn.	F.Fkl. 1249
Where as he knew he sholde his lady see;	F.Fkl. 1307
Tho vanyashed this olde man, he nyste where,	G.SN. 216
Where dwelle ye, if it to telle be?	G.CY. 656
Where as this rebours and this etheves by kynde,	G.CY. 659
And wher my colour was bothe freshe and reed,	G.CY. 727
That I have no good wher that ever I fare;	G.CY. 733
And evermoore, where that ever they goon,	G.CY. 884
In helle, where that he is lord and sire,	G.CY. 918
Unto the wyf, where as he was at table,	G.CY. 1015
Unto this preestes chambre, wher he lay,	G.CY. 1023
But wher it liketh to his deitee	G.CY. 1469
Woot ye nat wher ther stant a litel toun,	H.Mcp. 1
Where as he lay til that men up hym took.	H.Mcp. 49
Where that we goon, good drynke we with us carie,	H.Mcp. 96
Where was thy wit and thy discrecioun?	H.Mcp. 282
Wher so thou come, amonges hye or lowe,	H.Mcp. 361
wher as he shal make a general	I.Pars. 160-5
wher as no man may been	I.Pars. 160-5
of mysece and of derkenesse, where as is the shadwe	I.Pars. 175-80
the shadwe of deeth, where as ther is noon ordre	I.Pars. 175-80
Where been thanne the gawe	I.Pars. 195-200
where as ther was no part of his body	I.Pars. 270-5
tyme hadde woned in desert, where as he hadde no	I.Pars. 345-50
beestes, where as he hadde no mete	I.Pars. 345-50
peynten it with alle circumstaunces, where al	
is fals.	I.Pars. 610-5
Seint Luc xv., where as Crist seith that	I.Pars. 700-5
he noot whanne, where, ne how;	I.Pars. 810-5
be likned to a commune gonge, where as	I.Pars. 885-90
weddyng, where as he turned water in	I.Pars. 915-20
discreet and an honeste preest, where thee liketh,	I.Pars. 1005-10
contricioun of herte, where a man offreth	I.Pars. 1030-5
comfort, goostly and bodilly, where men han nede,	I.Pars. 1030-5
Soone, or wite wher-so he be,	BD. 112
If I wiste wher were his cave,	BD. 262
And al abaved wher-so I be,	BD. 613
For wher-so men had played or waked,	BD. 976
How ye sawe hir first, and where;	BD. 1128
'Sir,' quod I, 'wher is she now?'	BD. 1297
Eek on that other syde wher-so I go,	Pity. 102
Wher is now al your womanly pitee.	Comp.L. 102
That wher he goth, hir herte with him wente.	Anel. 133
Alas! wher is become your gentilesse?	Anel. 247
Wher is the trouthe of man? who hath it aleyne?	Anel. 312
For overal wher that I myn eyen caste	PF. 172
Tho was I war wher that ther sat a quene	PF. 298
elles where, he may nat ben exiled by no	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
bownde with bridelis, where as thise	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
But wher schal men fynden	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
of his modir to seen wher he was	Bo.2. m.6. 515-20
Where wonen now the bones of trewe	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
where thilke goodes ben yhidde whiche	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
knowe whennes and where thou mowe	Bo.3. p.9. 855-60
have I-take thilke sovereyne good any-where	Bo.3. p.10. 900-5
that alle the thinges that ben any where,	Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30
wher schal he fynde hem? What wyght	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
drawestow nat argumentes for elles where	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
'O mercy, God!' thoughte he, 'wher hastow woned,	TC.1. 276
But bad his folk to gon wher that hem liste,	TC.1. 357
And yit was he, wher-so men wente or riden,	TC.1. 473
'Wher is my lady?' to her folk quod he;	TC.2. 79
Ay wher he wente, it was arrayed thus;	TC.2. 200
And, wher him list, best felawshipe can	TC.2. 206
Wher-as they can not pleylichly understonde:	TC.2. 272
That wher he com'th he pris and thank him geteth;	TC.2. 278
Or wher becom'th it whan it is a-go;	TC.2. 795
Wher it becom'th: lo, no night on it sporneth:	TC.2. 797
Now good thrift have he, wher-so that he bel	TC.2. 847
And wher him liste upon his way him spedde:	TC.2. 949
Of him ye recche leest wher he bcome,	TC.2. 1151
Departe it so, for wide-where is wist	TC.3. 404
Wher-as at leiser al this heighe matere	TC.3. 516
'And, nece, wot ye wher I shal you leyse?'	TC.3. 650
If any man was stering any-where,	TC.3. 692
Of what man, and ek wher, and also why	TC.3. 1150
That wher his spirit was, for joye he niste.	TC.3. 1351
And ek reherens how and whan and where	TC.3. 1397
Bothe in th'assage, in towne, and every where,	TC.4. 62
That I thee hadde wher I wolde in Troye!	TC.4. 336
O where hastow ben hid so longe in muwe,	TC.4. 1133 var
wher that he was ne myght o word out brynge	TC.4. 1358
Wher-as him list the bet, withouten leve.	TC.5. 218
'Where is myn owne lady, lief and dere?'	

## Where—Continued

Where is her white brest? Where is it, where? . . .	TC.5. 219
Where ben her armes and her yen clere,	TC.5. 220
And gon with Troilus wher-as him leste:	TC.5. 753
Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? Wher	
arte?	TC.5. 1161
And thy lady, wher-so she be, y-wis,	TC.5. 1516
Wher is your feith, and wher is your biheste?	TC.5. 1675
Wher is your love? Wher is your trouthe?' he	
seyde;	TC.5. 1676
And kis the steppes wher-as thou seest pace	TC.5. 1791
And, red wher-so thou be or elles songe,	TC.5. 1797
Wher that I was, but wel wyste I,	HF.1. 129
Or elles lost, he nyste wher;	HF.1. 234
Ne wher I am, ne in what contree.	HF.1. 475
That may me telle wher I am.'	HF.1. 479
'First shalt thou heren where she dwelleth,	HF.2. 203
Yet nowtow not wher that they stonde.'	HF.2. 502
And found wher in a cave of stoon,	HF.3. 494
As dothe where that men melt lede	HF.3. 558 var
Ne where that Fame dwellde, or now;	HF.3. 812
Wher thou maist most tydynges here;	HF.3. 935
Wher so ye wol, of mayden or of wyf,	LGW. 439
Where as ye con that he ne hath lafte his leese?	LGW. 1260
Where that the shippe of Jason can arrive.	LGW. 1472
Where be ye, that I may nat wyth yow mete?	LGW. 2191
Where is thy gretter parte away i-goon?	LGW. 2213
Allas, where shal I wretched wythe become?	LGW. 2214
'Where is my suster, brother Tereus?'	LGW. 2315
Ever tawayte, and ay be wher ye were.	Bal.Co. 7
croos (+) where as evere moo generally is	Astr. 32-40
where-as alle the remenant of cerdes in the	Astr. 100-8
an angle, or in a succident where as he is	Astr. 161-5
where as somme almykanteras in sondry	Astr. 168-70
of bothe, and wayte wel where as thin almyry touchith	Astr. 170-4
is the lowest point where as the sonne goth	Astr. 218-22
in thilke cuntrey where as the senith of hem	Astr. 277-84
and the embelif orisonte, where as the pool is	Astr. 284-6
upon the lyne meridional, and wayte where thyn	
almyry touchith	Astr. 286-9
efte sonys wayte where thin almyry touchith	Astr. 286-9
est orisonte, and wayte where thin almyry	Astr. 289-94
where as thin almyry touchith the bordure,	Astr. 289-94
wey where as the sonne wente thilke day,	Astr. 308-12
where as is the first azymente above the	Astr. 316-9
For pover thing, where so it be,	RR. 466
Eyther hole or place where,	RR. 516
Me had bette bene ellis where,	RR. 1646
And smellen to it where I wente;	RR. 1669
Unto the roser, where that grewe	RR. 1789
Be meke where thou must nedis bowe,	RR. 1939
Where as they token firste her wounde.	RR. 1966
Of oon and other, where I have bene	RR. 2045
Where so they be olde or grene;	RR. 2128
Where that thou servest with good wille	RR. 2131
Of thy lovyng, where so thou be,	RR. 2392
Where so comest in ony coost,	RR. 2477
Where thou biheelde hir fleshly face.	RR. 2506
Where thou shalt have but smal delite;	RR. 2556
Where I may no comfort gette;	RR. 2616
Best in thyne herte, where she be.	RR. 2795
In place where thou maist hir see.	RR. 2900
Out of the place were he was hidde;	RR. 3131
In the verger, where Myrthe hym played.	RR. 3234
Where that he cometh over-all,	RR. 3260
Love where the list, what recchith me,	RR. 3447
Where thou shulde be strange of chere,	RR. 4014
To make faire semblaunt, where thou maist blame.	RR. 4026
Drede is aferd, wher so she be;	RR. 4226
Where so hem lyst, right at her wille;	RR. 4421
Nor elles where fynde solace,	RR. 4429
Seide that Hope, where so I goo,	RR. 4439
And I not where to fynde a leche	RR. 4617
That I nyst where I myght abide;	RR. 4626
And wente his way, I nyste where,	RR. 4666
And namely where they ne may	RR. 4843
Where that more he prayeste calde,	RR. 4885
Woste thou nought where Youthe abit,	RR. 4977
Where Elde abit I wote thee telle	RR. 4989
That part where she hath lost hir lyght	RR. 5341
But in ech place where they go,	RR. 5498
Over-all where so they fare,	RR. 5509
Where that he shal noo good mise;	RR. 5646
Where it is makid menciuon	RR. 5662
Where lewid men myght lere witte,	RR. 5665
For where they good ensample take,	RR. 5767
Nay, thou planten most elles where	RR. 6292
All folk where evere thei founde be;	RR. 6366
But where my sleight is aperceyved,	RR. 6371 em
For I wote where to pleyne wale.	RR. 6405
Where fyndest thou a swynker of labour	RR. 6857
And tellen folk where so we go,	RR. 6953
And where is more wode folye	RR. 7243
Go herber yow elles-where than heere,	RR. 7584
And every-where that [he] you meteth	RR. 7623
Where see Anywhere, Elsewhere, Everywhere, Nowhere, O-where	
Whereas	
whereas ye seyn that alle women been	B.Mel. 2260-5
noyse of another man whereas it aperteneth	B.Mel. 2730-5
Whereas see As, Where	



<b>Wherby</b>		
And made a signe, wher-by that he took thing, thei ne han not wherby that the mowen be put . . .	A.Kn. 2266 Bo.3. p.11. 975-80 TC.3. 778	
'Now, wher-by that I telle you al this: . . .	TC.3. 778	
<b>Wherby see Where</b>		
<b>Wherever see Where</b>		
<b>Wherefor(e)</b>		
Ye been the cause wherefor that I dye . . .	A.Kn. 1568	
Wherefor, to shapen that they shal nat dye, . . .	A.Kn. 2541	
Whan that she wiste wherefor was that sonde; . . .	B.ML. 1049	
Wherefor I thinke out of this lande to wende, . . .	B.Sh. 1311	
Wherefor, in laude as I best kan or may, . . .	B.Pri. 1650	
Wherefor I synge, and synge moot certeyn sorwe to the herte'; wherefor us oghte, wherefor it hath many tyme . . .	B.Pri. 1853 B.Mel. 2185-90 B.Mel. 2200-5	
heelet hemb bother; wherefor unto oure wherefor, Melibeus, this is oure that it were profitable. Wherefor we axen 'Wherefor Tullius seith, "Amonges shewe you whanne and wherefor that . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5 B.Mel. 2215-20 B.Mel. 2215-20 B.Mel. 2365-70 B.Mel. 2410-5	
noon oother neigh kynrede, wherefor that youre enemys . . .	B.Mel. 2555-60	
Wherefor, I pray you, lat mercy been in youre . . .	B.Mel. 3055-60	
Wherefor, sike Monk, or daun Piers by youre name, Wherefor the mosten of necessitee, . . .	B.NP. 3982 B.NP. 4182	
Wherefor to yow, my lord, the iuge, I preye, For never thou deservedest wherefor . . .	C.Doe. 168 C.Doe. 215	
Wherefor I seye al day, as men may see, Ye sholde arise; wherefor I yewe yow reed, Wherefor, I rede that out among us alle Wherefor we pray you hastily to wyve, . . .	C.Pard. 294 C.Pard. 744 C.Pard. 793 E.Ci. 140	
Wherefor, of my free wyl, I wole assente Wherefor I am disposed outely, . . .	E.Ci. 150 E.Ci. 639	
And took youre clothynge; wherefor I yow preye, Be seyn al bare, wherefor I yow preye, Wherefor in gerdoun of my maydenhede . . .	E.Ci. 657 E.Ci. 879 E.Ci. 883	
Wherefor I sey you pleyntly in a clause, Wherefor I wole answer in this manere, To tellen al, wherefor my tale is do, . . .	E.Mch. 1431 E.Mch. 2193 E.Mch. 2440	
Wherefor, ageyn this lusty someres tyde, Wherefor er that the sonne gan up glyde Wherefor, lord Phebus, this is my requeste, Wherefor in that I holde hym lewed and nyce; That owher is; wherefor, as for the beste, Wherefor, to go to the conclusioun . . .	F.Sq. 142 F.Sq. 373 F.Fkl. 1055 G.CY. 647 G.CY. 858 G.CY. 1082	
Wherefor, as seith Saint Anselm, 'Ful into consentynge, and into dede. Wherefor, I seye the dede of grette synnes outward; wherefor, I seye boyled in al his body; wherefor, I woot wherefor seith Senek, 'Ther is no thing labour in werkes. Wherefor I seye that owene lif; wherefor swich sorwe shorteth wherefor this lordes ne sholde nat wherefor I rede, do right so with thy Wherefor I seye, that thilke longe at his mete and softly, wherefor som folk stonden, . . .	I.Para. 165-70 I.Para. 295-300 I.Para. 345-50 I.Para. 465-70 I.Para. 685-70 I.Para. 725-30 I.Para. 755-60 I.Para. 760-5 I.Para. 775-80	
devel of helle,—wher-for they that . . .	I.Para. 835-40	
Wherefor I bisake you mekely, for the Wherefor I have told this thyng . . .	I.Para. 965-70 I.Para. 1080-5	
And I wol telle you wherfor; . . .	BD. 219	
In what wyse, how, why, and wherefor, 'But wherfor that I telle my tale? 'But wherfor that I telle the . . .	BD. 226 BD. 746 BD. 1033	
Wherfor but ye the rather take cure Wherefor and why the Holy Goet the soughte, Wherefor she speedis hir as faste in her weye Wher-for her-selven for to hyde and save . . .	Pity. 82 ABC. 114 Mars. 69 Mars. 118	
Ther mot be cause wherfor that men pleyne; Wherefor the ground and cause of al my payne, Wherefor I prey you of your gentilesse, But wherfor that I speke al this? Not yore asketh ryght: "O thou man, wherefor makestow . . .	Mars. 157 Mars. 160 Mars. 279 PF. 17	
'I so nat,' quod I, 'wherefor that men myghten disorden . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300	
For wherfor ellis bereth . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 955-60	
For wherfor elles demen ye of your . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5	
Wherefor it is that schrewes stynten for . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5	
Wherefor whan thei ben perverted . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5	
thing that he throweth be to fleen. Wherefor in alle things . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60	
Wherefor, . . . , who mai witen byforn . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700	
of thinges. But wherfor eschaufeth it so . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5	
seyn, wherefor eschaufeth the thought of . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5	
Wherefor som men trowen wrongfully Wherefor this devyne presence ne chaungeth . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5 Bo.5. p.6. 1895-900	
Wherefor to departe al softly Ne his desir, ne wher-for he stood thus, . . .	TC.1. 78 <i>see</i> TC.1. 311	
Wherefor, Lord, if my servise or I . . .	TC.1. 430	

## Wherefor(e) — Continued

'Wherefor I am, and wol be, ay redy . . .	TC.1. 988
Wherefor I n'll have neither thank ne blame . . .	TC.2. 16
Wherefor I seye alwey that day and night . . .	TC.2. 1338
My brother Troilus. But sey wherfor . . .	TC.2. 1411
Wherefor I of your lordship you biseche . . .	TC.2. 1420
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas, . . .	TC.3. 281
'Wherfor I wol define in this manere, . . .	TC.3. 834
Wherfor I seye that from eterne if he . . .	TC.4. 878
Wherfor she slow hir-self, allas! . . .	HF.1. 268
Wherfor, al-so God me blesse, . . .	HF.2. 121
'Wherfor, as I seyde, y-wys, . . .	HF.2. 133
Wherfor we preyen you, a-rowe, . . .	HF.3. 745
'And wherfor diddest thou so?' quod she. . .	HF.3. 756
But wherfor that I spake to yive credence But which I not; wherfor I wol be siker. gretly observen. Wherefor me semeth . . .	LGW. 2660 LGW. 2660 Astr. 150-6
Wherefor whan that the degre of thi sonne fallith of the equinoxial. Wherefor departe the . . .	Astr. 168-70 Astr. 183-93
Wherefor whan the list to knowe how . . .	Astr. 193-8
For why or wherfor shulde ye . . .	RR. 2063
Wherefor I pray you entirely, . . .	RR. 2142
Wherfor be wise and aqueyntable, . . .	RR. 2213
Wherefor I wol gon her to sene, . . .	RR. 2437
Wherefor I red [the] in thi goyng . . .	RR. 2517
Wherefor thou prese alwey to be . . .	RR. 2869
Wherefor to the bettir is . . .	RR. 3266
Save that he loveth; wherfor ye shulde . . .	RR. 3515
Wherefor I pray you, Sir Daungere, Wherefor a sorowful man is he. . .	RR. 3549 RR. 3568
Wherefor I am right inwardly . . .	RR. 3922
Wherefor I rede thou shette hym oute, Wherefor to geten more and more . . .	RR. 5109 RR. 5704
Wherefor we pray you alle, Beausire, . . .	RR. 6053
<b>Wherefor(e) see Where</b>	
<b>Wherefrom</b>	
The fir of love,—wher-fro God me blesse! . . .	TC.1. 436
<b>Wherefrom see Where</b>	
<b>Wher-in</b>	
To handle hir clothes wher-inne she was clad; . . .	E.Ci. 376
Wherynne no word is of leysng. . . .	RR. 2174
Wherynne ther is but foly alle; . . .	RR. 3270
Wherynne lay his salvacioun . . .	RR. 3474
Wherynn hys lyte he dyd al write, . . .	RR. 6786
Wherynne that ony bourgeois be, . . .	RR. 7022
<b>Wher-in see Where</b>	
<b>Wherein</b>	
Virginioof, wher-of thanne sholde it growe? . . .	D.WB. 72
Wher-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn. . .	G.CY. 1035
A poudre,—noot I wher-of that it was y-maad; . .	G.CY. 1148
Wostow wher-of a rakel tonge serveth? . . .	H.Mop. 339
in contricioun is this, 'Wher-of avayleth . . .	I.Para. 305-10
Now myghte men axe wher-of that pride souldeth byforn theves, for he hath nat wher-of to be robbed.) .	I.Para. 450-5 Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
And wher-of first his herte dredde, and how; . .	TC.3. 1647
'Wher-of artow,' quod Pandar, 'than amayed, I can not sen wherof ye sholden dredde. . .	TC.4. 641 TC.4. 1365
And who-so axed him wherof him smerte, Wherof that Phillis lady was and quene, . . .	TC.5. 1224 LGW. 2424
First wherof Myrthe served there, . . .	RR. 703
Wherof shulde I abaishen soo? . . .	RR. 1552
Wherof I repente and am agreved. . . .	RR. 2050
Wher-of that thou be vertuous . . .	RR. 2311
Wherof they be so desirous. . . .	RR. 2908
Whorof the herte rejoiceth soo, . . .	RR. 2923
Wherof encombred was the hay. . . .	RR. 3007
The gardyne, wherof I idlinesse . . .	RR. 3225
Wherof the flawme and hoots fire . . .	RR. 3707
Wherof they made the fundament. . . .	RR. 4182
<i>Raisoun. 'Nay, nay!' L'Amaunt. 'Yis, I!' Raisoun.</i> 'Wherof? late so.' . . .	RR. 4660
<b>Whereof see Where</b>	
<b>Whereon</b>	
I kan nat telle wher-on it was along, . . .	G.CY. 930
Wher-on she wolde apoynte her at the laste, . . .	TC.2. 691
He n'hath wher-on now longer for to honge. . .	TC.5. 1199
Wher-on was sett hoolly my thought. . . .	RR. 2961
<b>Whereon see Where</b>	
<b>Wher-as</b>	
Joye or sorwe, wher-so hit be,— . . .	BD. 10
<b>Where-so see So, Where, Whether</b>	
<b>Wher-sover</b>	
wher-so evere it be in any place, be it . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
For men shulde, wher-so evere they be, . . .	RR. 2308
<b>Wher-sover see Ever</b>	
<b>Wherethrough</b>	
Wher-through that I may knowen even . . .	BD. 120
Wherethrough thou arte so diamayde. . . .	RR. 2418
And hath beaute, wher-through is . . .	RR. 3733
Wherethrough that me mote forth by pace, . . .	RR. 4096
Wherethrough men at the laste cendyng . . .	RR. 4774
<b>Wherethrough see Where</b>	
<b>Whereto</b>	
'Wherto and why birieth a man his . . .	B.Mel. 2800-5
'Why?' quod this Yeman, 'wherto axe ye me?' . .	G.CY. 640
'And thogh whereto?' For twrely . . .	BD. 669
Wherto constreyneth he his folk so faste . . .	Mars. 225
O ye, my frendes, what, or wher-to . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 10-5
that man. Whar-to thanne, o wrecches, dredde ye dedyd yit armures. For wher-to or . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5 Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
If harm agree me, wher-to pleyne I thenne? . . .	TC.1. 409

**Whereto—Continued**

'Beth not agast, ne quaketh not!	Wherto? . . .	TC.2. 302
Whereto none other may be pere.	RR. 2567	
Hide it no longer now—Wherto?	RR. 6122	

**Whereto see Where****Wherewith**

Of hem that yaf hym wher-with to scolewe.	A.Prol. 302
Now wher-with sholde he make his paiement.	D.WB. 131
Wherewith men myghte hooly houses make,	D.Sum. 1718
oon that hath no prikke wherewith he may styng.	I.Pars. 465-70
any thyng wher-with thou mayst	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
han Inoghe wher-with the mai staunchen	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
And seyd such thing wherewith thy god is pleased,	TC.1. 942
Wher-with she can, if I shal right arede,	TC.4. 1112
Withouten net wherewith I shal him hente.	TC.4. 1371
Wherewith thil colour wole transmeve,	RR. 2526
Thing wherewith thou canst accorde	RR. 2794
That hath not wherewith hym to fede,	RR. 6710

**Wherewith see Where****Whether**

For, whether that he payde or took by taille,	A.Prol. 570
I noot wher she be woman or goddesse,	A.Kn. 1101
'Whether seiow this in earnest or in play?	A.Kn. 1125
Whether she be a woman or goddesse!	A.Kn. 1157
That whether of yow bothe that hath myght,	A.Kn. 1856
This is to seyn, that whether he or thou	A.Kn. 1857
And on thyn aurt, wher I ride or go,	A.Kn. 2252
Ne receth never wher I synke or fleete.	A.Kn. 2397
But evermo, wher so I go or ryde,	A.Rv. 4238
But forth she moot, wher so she wepe or synge.	B.ML. 294
Hir lemman be, wher-so she wolde or nolde.	B.ML. 917
Whether it be moyste or stale,	B.Th. 1954
Lat so wher thou kanst tellen aught in geete,	B.Mel. 2123
choys whether he wole werke by that	B.Mel. 2270-5
thou shalt make no semblant whether thee were levere	B.Mel. 2335-40
whether thou mayst parfoune a thing or noon,	B.Mel. 2405-10
thyng of which he is in doute whether he may par-	
foune it	B.Mel. 2410-5
to taken sodeyn vengeance, whether it accorde to	
resoun,	B.Mel. 2565-70
whether ye wol putte the punyssement	B.Mel. 3005-10
Wher shal I calle you my lord daun John, Or daun	
Thomas,	B.Mk. 3119
Whether so he awook or ellis slepte,	B.Mk. 3809
Wher dremes be somtyme,—I sey nat alle,—	B.NP. 4321
Wher they ne felte noon effect in dremes.	B.NP. 4325
Whether that Goddes worthy forwytyn	B.NP. 4433
Whether he be lewed man or lered	C.Doc. 283 var
And God be with yow, wher ye go or ryde;	C.Pard. 748
Than maystow chese whether thou wolte sippe	D.WB. 176
To chese whether she wolde hym save or spille.	D.WB. 898
Now chese yourselfen, whether that yow liketh.	D.WB. 1227
I do no fors the whether of the two,	D.WB. 1234
That whether that sir Robert, or sir Huwe,	D.Fri. 1356
To wite wher men wol yewe me anythyng.	D.Fri. 1450
Wher it be liker oure professioun,	D.Sum. 1925
"Now, whether have I a siker hand or noon?"	D.Sum. 2069
Wher she be wys, or sobre, or dronkelewe,	E.Mch. 1533
Or whether hire thoughte it paradys or helle;	E.Mch. 1964
Wher me was wo, that is no question;	F.Sq. 579
Ye shul it lerne, wher-so ye wole or noon;	F.Fkl. 778
Chese he, for me, wher he wol lyeve or dye.	F.Fkl. 1086
Wher he shal han his love or fare amys,	F.Fkl. 1298
That with greet love, wher so I wake or sleepe,	G.SN. 153
Of tidynge, whether they been false or trewe;	H.Mcp. 360
and whether it oghte nedes be	I.Pars. 315-20
nedes dye, whether he wolde or noon,	I.Pars. 320-5
a man bithynketh hym whether he wol doon,	I.Pars. 350-5
whether he do it weel or badly.	I.Pars. 710-5
whether thou be male or femele, yong	I.Pars. 960-5
Another circumstance is this, whether it be doon	I.Pars. 960-5
ther thou hast do synne, whether in	I.Pars. 960-5
and whether he hath synned with	I.Pars. 975-80
of my lord here, And wher my lord, my love, be deed,	BD. 93
Whether my lord be quyk or deed.	BD. 121
Whether hit were clere, or hors of soune.	BD. 347
to axe Wher there were many grene greves,	BD. 417
To hym, to loken wher I might ought	BD. 536
Whether his herte can have pite	BD. 574
Whether-so men wil portreye or peynthe,	BD. 782
But whether she knew, or knew it nought,	BD. 885
Whether ye loved hir or nought,	BD. 1133
I not wher it were the werste.	BD. 1173
Ye rekke not whether I flete or synke	Pity. 110
Thus, whether I leve breke, or elles dure,	Mars. 233
Ne receth nought whether I wepe or synge;	Comp.L. 49
Than shulde ye fele wher it were so or noon;	Comp.L. 76
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,—	Anel. 146
Him reketh never wher she flete or synke.	Anel. 182
As whether shal I preye or elles playn?	Anel. 282
Nat wot I wel wher that I flete or synke.	PF. 7
Ferde I, that nyste whether me was best	PF. 152
And demen yit wher he do bet or he;	PF. 166
I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wykne,	PF. 482
seydsche thus: "Whether wenestow,	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
"Axestow me nat," quod I, "whether that	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
assae where he thilke were a philosophre or no;	Bo.2. p.7. 580-5
But whether swiche men ben frendes at	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
weere for to witen whether that alle	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
whether thei han appetyt to duellen and	Bo.3. p.11.

995-1000

**Whether—Continued**

whether of these two demestow for more myghti'	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
a knowere of thinges, whether trowestow that men	
scholden	Bo.4. p.4.

he hath disponyd. Thanne, whether that	Bo.4. p.6.
	1395-400
that thei haten?" Whether men lyven	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
al fortune, whether so it be joyeful fortune	Bo.4. p.7.
	1565-70
whether the prescience is cause of the	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
it is I-douted, as whether that of thilke	Bo.5. p.4.
	1775-80
thi purpos, and whether thou wolt change	Bo.5. p.6.
	1925-30
But whether that she children hadde or non,	TC.1. 132
Whe'r-so she were of towne or of withoute;	TC.1. 270
But whether goddesse or woman, y-wis,	TC.1. 425
For whether it be wel or be amis,	TC.2. 313
And whether that he live or elles sterve!	TC.2. 1152
God wot whe'r he was lik a manly knight!	TC.2. 1263
I n'ot whe'r ye the more thank me conne!	TC.2. 1466
Whe'r it be bet ah' abide til eft-sones:	TC.2. 1651
"Whe'r me be wo, O mighty God, thou wost!	TC.3. 66
But whether that ye dwelle or for him go,	TC.3. 929
Whe'r so you list by ordal, or by oth,	TC.3. 1046
Whe'r shal I seyn to you welcome or no,	TC.4. 531
As whether that the prescience of God is	TC.4. 1011
Whe'r him was wo, God and himself it wiste!	TC.4. 1162
Whe'r him was wo, this holde I no demaunde!	TC.4. 1694
'Lord, whether thou yit thanke upon Criseyde!	TC.5. 735
As whether she hath any liberte	TC.5. 1300
But whether that ye do me live or deye,	TC.5. 1410
Wher Joves wol me stellifye,	HF.2. 78
Whether hit be moche or lyte,	HF.2. 70
Wher that thou knowest any toun,	HF.2. 382
But wher in body or in gost	HF.2. 473
What? false theves! wher ye wolde	HF.3. 689
Whether ye ben with the Leef or with the Flour;	LC.W. 72
Now whether was that a wonder thing or non,	LC.W. 291
I not where he be now a renagat	LC.W. G. 401
"Wostow," quod he, "wher this be wyf or mayde,	LC.W. 499
Whether by wyndow, or by other gynne,	LC.W. 1784
Wher that he dar, his lyfe to kepe or save,	LC.W. 1905
every porcioun of whether that the liketh.	Astr. 179-85
whether so they be north or south fro	Astr. 302-4
whether the sterre sitte est or west, or	Astr. 322-4
whether the mone have latitude or noon,	Astr. 324-30
ne on wheyleth syde of the mone the	Astr. 324-30
planete, whether so he moeve forward or	Astr. 330-7
ascendith on the orizonte, whether . . . latitude be	Astr. 368-71
Whether that it be he or she,	RR. 36
Whether so turne to good or ill,	RR. 2074
Whether so it be thou wake or wykne.	RR. 2348
I not where I seye well or nought,	RR. 2617
A lord, where I shal byde the day	RR. 2624
Whether so it be they slepe or wake,	RR. 2730
Whether I shulde passe or nought,	RR. 2980
Whether that he slepe or wake,	RR. 4313
Whether Love wole accoure me or sloo;	RR. 4502
Whether so therof they leese or wykne.	RR. 4814
But I not where it wole avayle,	RR. 5191
I note where thou me leven shall,	RR. 5407
Wher so they clad or naked be,	RR. 6567
Whether so that he loure or groyne,	RR. 7049
Nought rought I whether of stone, or tree,	RR. 7061
Whether it to done were	RR. 7357
I not where he doo, only more.	RR. 7598

**Whether-so see So, Whether****Whetstone**

'A wheston is no kerving instrument,	TC.1. 631
--------------------------------------	-----------

**Whetted**

Is whetted now ageynes me to kene.	Comp.L. 58
The swerd of sorwe, y-whet with fals plesaunce,	Anel. 212
Assaying how hir spere weren whette;	TC.5. 1760
He toke an arowe full sharpy whette,	RR. 1723
With rasour whetted never so kene,	RR. 6197

**Which (specimens)**

And whiche they weren and of what degree,	A.Prol. 40
And which of yow that bereth hym beste of alle,	A.Prol. 796
herkneht . . . Which a myracle ther bifel anon.	A.Kn. 2675
For which his hors for fere gan to turne,	A.Kn. 2686
Among the whiche poynts y-spoken was,	A.Kn. 2972
Foure gleedes han we, whiche I shal deyvae,	A.Rv. 3883
His felawe, which that elder was than he,	B.Pr. 1720
After the which this murye tale I write;	B.Th. 2154
I teche yow which conseil ye oghte to eschewe.	B.Mel. 2360-5
Out of miserie in which that thou art falle.	B.Mk. 3196
Lo Sampson, which that was annunciat	B.Mk. 3205
For feere of which he quook, and siked soore.	B.Mk. 3394
This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse,	C.Doc. 105
O doghter, which that art my laste wo,	C.Doc. 221
For which unto this Apus they gon,	C.Doc. 267
In no degree; ne in which manere wyse	C.Doc. 279
These riotours thre, of whiche I telle,	C.Pard. 661
The whiche thynges troublen al this erthe,	D.WB. 363
And to my nece, which that I loved wel,	D.WB. 537
In whiche book eek ther was Tertulan,	D.WB. 676
The whiche vice he hydde as he best myghte,	D.WB. 955
Toward the whiche danche he drow ful yerne,	D.WB. 993



**Which (specimens)—Continued**

I am she which that saved hath your lyf,	D.WB. 1092
In which ther wente a lymytour aboute	D.Sum. 1711
For which I deme thee to the deeth certayn	D.Sum. 2024
The knyght that which men wenden had be deed.	D.Sum. 2029
Of alle thynges whiche that I have sayd;	D.Sum. 2245
The labour which that longeth unto me;	E.Cl. 285
Hir brother, which that seven yer was of age,	E.Cl. 780
O which a pitous thyng it was to se	E.Cl. 1088
Of whiche he, Theofraste, is oon of tho.	E.Mch. 1294
He which that hath no wyf I holde hym shent;	E.Mch. 1320
Of maydens whiche that dwellen hym biayde.	E.Mch. 1587
Lo, whiche sleighes and subtilties	E.Mch. 2421
The vapour, which that fro the erthe glood,	F.Sq. 393
Out of that place which that I was inne.	F.Sq. 578
Til that the knyght of which I speke of thus,	F.Fkl. 807
Which mankynde is so fair part of thy werk,	F.Fkl. 879
Which made alwey hir compleint and hir moone,	F.Fkl. 920
On wreche Aurelie, which that am but lorn!	F.Fkl. 1037
His brother, which that knew of his penaunce,	F.Fkl. 1082
By whiche men maken diverse apparences,	F.Fkl. 1140
For which no longer maked he delays;	F.Fkl. 1294
Aurelius, which that yet despayred is	F.Fkl. 1297
Lo, which a wyf was Alceste," quod she.	F.Fkl. 1442
Which was the mooste fre, as thynketh yow?	F.Fkl. 1622
'This instrument,' quod he, 'which that thou seest,	G.CY. 1119
Ther been ful fewe to whiche I wolde profre	G.CY. 1123
For sorwe of which he brak his mynstralcie,	H.Mop. 267
coveitise, of which synne seith Saint Paule	I.Pars. 735-40
That trewely I, which made this book,	BD. 96
Was fals;—which a foole she was.	BD. 733
'And whiche yen my lady hadde!	BD. 858
Of whiche love she was wonder large	BD. 892
Thou art the bush on which ther gan descende	ABC. 92
This bok, of which I make mencion,	PF. 29
Of which I shal now seyn the pleyn sentence.	PF. 126
Whiche syghes were engendred with deyr	PF. 248
And herkeneth which a reason I shal brynge;	PF. 564
For wyche we wol usen somdel lyghtere medicynes,	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
For-which for to departen softly	TC.1. 78
Of thing, fro which thou canst thee not defende.	TC.1. 511
Lord, which a thonk than shaltow han of this!	TC.1. 803
For-which, men seith, may not disturbed be	TC.2. 622
For-which by proces and by good service	TC.2. 678
Of al this blisse, in which to bathe I ginne?	TC.2. 849
For-which come I to telle you tidinges.	TC.2. 1113
'Which hous?' quod she, and com for to biholde,	TC.2. 1189
A thing which that I shal now axen thee:	TC.2. 1395
And lat see which of you shal here the belle	TC.3. 198
At which she lough, and gan her faste excusen,	TC.3. 561
For sorwe of which this night shal ben his laste!	TC.3. 798
The harm of which I wolde fayn delivere.	TC.3. 1012
To which no word for sorwe she answerde,	TC.3. 1527
Atte whiche day was taken Antenor	TC.4. 50
Ector which that right wel the Grekes herde,	TC.4. 176
For-which delivered was by parlement	TC.4. 211
For-which this sorwful Pandar, of pite,	TC.4. 368
For-which no longer mighte she restreyne	TC.4. 708
For-which ful ofte a by-word here I seye,	TC.4. 769
Drive out that goost which in myn herte beteth.	TC.4. 910
'For-which my conseil is, when it is night,	TC.4. 1114
For-which ful ofte he pitousliche her prey'de	TC.4. 1438
For-which that wey, for aught I can espye,	TC.4. 1469
For-which to chaumbre streight the wey he took,	TC.5. 292
And causeles, for-which I can no more;	TC.5. 326
'For-which with al myn herte I thee biseche,	TC.5. 386
Whan that she com'th, the whiche shal be right one:	TC.5. 391
For-which him liked in his songes shewe	TC.5. 631
For-which the tenth night if-that I faile	TC.5. 642
That Manes, whiche that Goddes ben of payne,	TC.5. 892
the . . . stede The whiche he ones wan of Troilus;	TC.5. 1039
The folk whiche that withoute the yates were,	TC.5. 1178
For sorwe of which, whan he it gan biholde,	TC.5. 1242
Her fader, which that old is and ek hoor,	TC.5. 1284
And clerkes eek, which conne wel	HF.3. 175
Here may ye seen of women which a trouthe.	LGW. 668
Two lordes, which that were of grete renoune,	LGW. 711
'My dere herte, which that I love mooste,	LGW. 1294
Of which this Pelleus hath grete envye,	LGW. 1409
As of this thinge the whiche ye ben aboute,	LGW. 1612
Of which that oon was called Danao,	LGW. 2563
Of whiche errour I deye almost for drede.	Scog. 7
For whiche unto your mercy thus I crye,—	Purse. 6
I, which that am the sorwfulleste man	Comp.A. 1

**Which see Whilk**

**Whider see Whither**

**Whille**

But natheles, whil I have tyme and space,	A.Prol. 35
Fro Burdeuxward whil that the Chapman sleepe.	A.Prol. 397
Whil that the seege ther-about lay,	A.Kn. 937
Ther cam a kyte, whil that they weren so wrothe,	A.Kn. 1179
For I moot wepe and wayle whille I lyve,	A.Kn. 1295
That is, or shal, whil that the world may dure.	A.Kn. 1360
And thus withinne a while his name is spronge,	A.Kn. 1437
And whil I lyve a mayde I wol thee serve,'	A.Kn. 2330
Whil Emelye was thus in hir preyere,	A.Kn. 2332
And ben thy trewe servant whil I lyve.	A.Kn. 2418
Whil I dwelle in signe of the leoun;	A.Kn. 2462
Whil that hir housbonde was at Oseneye,	A.Mil. 3274
'A clerk hadde litherly biset his whyle	A.Mil. 3299

**Whille—Continued**

And at the chambre dore, whil he stood,	A.Mil. 3435
Whil that thou, Robyn, hevest of the dore:	A.Mil. 3466
We hopen ay whil that the world wol pype,	A.Rv. 3876
What wol ye doon, whil that it is in hande?	A.Rv. 4035
Withinne a while this John the clerk up leepe,	A.Rv. 4228
Whil thou hast as a coward been agast.	A.Rv. 4267
The Cook of London, whil the Reve spak,	A.Co. 4325
Was for to love hire while his lyf may dure.	B.ML. 189
Thyn instrument so, weylawe the whille!	B.ML. 370
Ther was hir refut for the meene while.	B.ML. 546
And caste anon how he myghte quite hir while,	B.ML. 584
In Hermengydes chambre, whil she slepte.	B.ML. 595
Out of his box whil he sleep as a swyn,	B.ML. 748
That any while dorste ther endure.	B.ML. 753
While I was on the lond amones yow,	B.ML. 828
Hath seyn, or shal, whil that the world may dure.	B.ML. 1078
But litel while it lasteth, I yow heete.	B.ML. 1132
That litel while in joye, or in plesance,	B.ML. 1140
Of bretherhede whil that hir lyf may dure.	B.Sh. 1232
We may creausce whil we have a name,	B.Sh. 1479
They drynke, and speke, and rome a while and pleye,	B.Sh. 1487
Biforn the chief auter, whil masse laste,	B.Pri. 1826
For it is but a litel while ago,	B.Pri. 1876
that 'Right so as, whil that iren is hoot,	B.Mel. 2225-30
wreken hir wronges while that they been	B.Mel. 2225-30
'The book seith, "Whil that thou kepest	B.Mel. 2330-5
litel while endure, and soone passed	B.Mel. 2695-700
and happeth outhur while that as soome is	B.Mel. 2855-60
maistrie of thy body whil thou lyvest."	B.Mel. 2945-50
And stood in noblesse whil he myghte see.	B.Mk. 3208
Ay dronken, whil hire appetites laste,	B.Mk. 3390
Ay, whil that Onedakes dayes laste.	B.Mk. 3508
This myghty queene may no while endure.	B.Mk. 3538
And whil this maister badde of hym maistrye,	B.Mk. 3689
But now a litel while I wol biwaille	B.Mk. 3877
Upon his leg, whil he was yong and nyce,	B.NP. 4505
Whil that they been under youre gouvernaunce;	C.Doc. 96
Whil that she was ful yong; this wol I preeve	C.Doc. 185
Upon som honeste thyng, whil that I drynke.	C.Pard. 328
For whil that Adam fasted, as I rede,	C.Pard. 508
Is deed, whil that he lyveth in the voies.	C.Pard. 548
Whil that thou strogelast with hym as in game,	C.Pard. 829
Ye, sterve he shal, and that in lasse while	C.Pard. 865
Upon his fleesh, whil that I am his wyf.	D.WB. 157
She may no while in chastitee abyde	D.WB. 255
To women kyndely whil they may lyve;	D.WB. 402
Whil that the corpe lay in the floor upright;	D.WB. 768
Whil that they slepte, and thus they han hem slayn.	D.WB. 770
Teche me, whil that we ryden by the weye,—	D.Fri. 1418
Quod this somonour: 'in this meene while.'	D.Fri. 1445
Bet than Virgile while he was on lyve,	D.Fri. 1519
Or elles stynt a while, and thou shalt see.'	D.Fri. 1558
Unto youre hooly covent whil I lyve,	D.Sum. 2130
To worshippe hire, whil that hir lyf may dure,	E.Cl. 166
Wol he nat wedde? alas! alas! the while!	E.Cl. 251
And in the chambre whil they were aboute	E.Cl. 330
And ever shal, whil that my lyf may dure,	E.Cl. 825
In al this meene-while she ne stente	E.Cl. 1023
And slow hym Olofernus, whil he slepte.	E.Mch. 1388
Whil that he sang, so chaumeth he and craketh;	E.Mch. 1850
Whil that she gadered floures in the mede,	E.Mch. 2231
Til that youre sighte y-satled be a while,	E.Mch. 2405
Whil that this kyng sit thus in his nobleye,	F.Sq. 77
It failleth nat whil it is in youre hoold.	F.Sq. 167
A longe while to wayten hire she stood,	F.Sq. 444
Whil that I have a leyser and a space,	F.Sq. 493
And ever whil that oon hir sorwe tolde	F.Sq. 495
Withinne a litel while, sooth to seyn,	F.Sq. 590
If any wight had spoke, whil he was oute,	F.Fkl. 1095
Whil they saugh al this sighte merveillous;	F.Fkl. 1206
That never whil thes lasteth lyf ne breeth,	F.Fkl. 1482
And whil the organs maden melodie,	G.SN. 134
And whil we seken thilke divinitee,	G.SN. 318
Whil this Yeman was thus in his talkyng	G.CY. 684
That whil I lyve I shal it quite never,—	G.CY. 736
And wole, if that he lyve may a while;	G.CY. 986
And while he biyde, this feendly wrecche,	G.CY. 1158
'Now lat me medle ther-with but a while,	G.CY. 1184
And this chanoun, right in the meene while,	G.CY. 1262
And whil this preest was in his bisynesse,	G.CY. 1270
Helpeth me now, as I dide yow whil-er,	G.CY. 1328
That soweth unto vertu, any while.	H.Mop. 195
God, 'Suffre, Lord, that I may a while biwaille,	I.Pars. 175-80
a while to biwepe and waille his trespas,	I.Pars. 175-80
preye to God to yeve hym respit a while	I.Pars. 175-80
while he lay in synne. Soothly, the	I.Pars. 230-5
while he lay in deedly synne, thei been	I.Pars. 230-5
goode werkes he dide whil he was in	I.Pars. 235-40
goode werkes that men doon whil they been in	I.Pars. 240-5
as the goode werkes that men doon whil they been	I.Pars. 245-50
in	I.Pars. 245-50
the goode werkes that men doon whil they been in	I.Pars. 245-50
Saint Bernard, 'Whil that I lyve I shal	I.Pars. 255-60
soothly, whil contricion lasteth man may	I.Pars. 305-10
of synne. Therefore al the while that a	I.Pars. 335-40
fer for the mercy of God in thilke while.	I.Pars. 550-5
hous whil he useth swich unleveful	I.Pars. 590-5
greet synne whil thay haunte that crafte.	I.Pars. 790-5
and while they been suche traytours her	I.Pars. 890-5

**While—Continued**

whil that they lyven bothe. This, as . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
Whyl men loved the laws of kynde. . .	BD. 56
To litel whyll our blisse lasteth! . . .	BD. 211
With-inne a whyll the hert y-founde is, . .	BD. 378
Atte chens with me,—allas! the while! . .	BD. 618
Nay, whil I am a-lyve here . . .	BD. 1123
Deed as a stoon, whyll that the swogh me laste;	Pity. 16
So have I doon in erthe, allas the while!	ABC. 54
That while that Venus weping made her mone	Mars. 143
Such wo for drede, ay while that he hit hadde,	Mars. 252
Hir love I best, and shal, whyl I may dure,	Comp.L. 31
That, ther ever ye fynde, whil ye lyve,	Comp.L. 111
Alas the while! for hit was routhe and synne,	Anel. 103
And al foryive, whyl I lyve may . . .	Anel. 280
And Wille his doghter temprede al this while	PF. 214
'Ye may abyde a while yet, <i>parde!</i> ' . . .	PF. 509
Go, lewed be thou, while the world may dure!	PF. 616
And mot ben yowres whil my lyf may dure;	PF. 642
nyeth to closen wepyngne ein. Whil fortune	
favoured . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
In the mene while that I stille, . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
that goth only the righte way while sche . .	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
outer-while plentuous and outer-while bareyne.	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
and only whil thei ben her; thei ben . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
philosophie took pacience a litel while;	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
foreleten hym whil he lyveth, ne the . . .	Bo.3. m.3. 685-90
body of a wyght, while it duelleth in oo	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
that we witen it nat while we slepyne. . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
other-while entrist ther thou issist, and . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
other while issest ther thou entrest? Ne . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
while thilke devyne substaunce kepith . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5
forberen a litel of thilke delit, whil that I weve	Bo.4. p.6. 1450-5
dresseth alle thingis to gode; whil that he hasteth	Bo.4. p.6. 1545-60
while that thilke Agamenon desirede to . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
of his insyghte while the soule is in the	Bo.5. p.3. 1730-5
now, while the soule is hidd in the cloude	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
exciteth in this mene-while the formes . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
Dwelleth with us whil you good list in Troye!	TC.1. 119
And whil she was dwelling in that cite . .	TC.1. 129
After her cours, ay whil they weren wrothe.	TC.1. 140
And eft on her, whil that servise laste . .	TC.1. 315
And ay of Loves servants every while . . .	TC.1. 328
And he to ben her man, whil he may dure:	TC.1. 468
The deth! For I, whil that my lyf may laste,	TC.1. 536
As I best can, gon sithen longe while . . .	TC.1. 718
And I shal nevermore whil I live . . .	TC.1. 938
Of al the sege of Thebes, whil hem leste . .	TC.2. 84
Whil that he held his bloddy swerd in honde.	TC.2. 203
Whil they two hadde al that hem liste on honde.	TC.2. 217
Aught harde, or make a proces any while,	TC.2. 268
This other day, not gon ful longe while,	TC.2. 507
Whil he and al the peple for-by paste;	TC.2. 658
Or soun of belles whil that they be ronge?	TC.2. 805
Of Troilus, whil that he gan it rede,	TC.2. 1322
And gonne a while of this and that devise.	TC.2. 1599
When it was seid, sone after in a while,	TC.2. 1683
Whil folk is biant, lo, al the time is wonne!	TC.2. 1743
—Lay al this mene while Troilus . . .	TC.3. 50
And stinte a while; and, when he mighte out-bringe,	TC.3. 99
To wrasthe you, and, whil that ye me serve,	TC.3. 174
And al this while that I you devise,	TC.3. 435
This mene while, as writen is in geste,	TC.3. 450
In al this while unto his lady dere: . . .	TC.3. 494
Ther-whil he was aboute this servise,	TC.3. 538
And alwey in this mene while it ron,	TC.3. 677
I mene, as love another in this while,—	TC.3. 776
Him nevere falsen whil ye liven shoide.	TC.3. 784
And seide, 'Kneleth now whil that you leste!	TC.3. 965
Serveth of naught, so weylaway the while!—	TC.3. 1078
But al too litel, weylaway the while,	TC.4. 1
Than seide he thus: 'Fortune, allas the while!	TC.4. 260
'What shal I don? I shal, whil I may dure	TC.4. 295
'Wel wot I, whil my lyf was in quiete,	TC.4. 505
She wol ben his, whil that her lif may laste;	TC.4. 677
For al this while her herte on other thing is,	TC.4. 696
As she that al this mene while brende . .	TC.4. 704
And whil he was in al this hevynesse,	TC.4. 1083
And for-ty put thyh herte a while in reste,	TC.4. 1119
So wol I telle it you whil it is hot . . .	TC.4. 1263
Whil-that this town stant thus in jupartye;	TC.4. 1386
But ben honoured whil we dwelten there:	TC.4. 1524
That whil that I am absent, no plessaunce	TC.4. 1642
And whil that God my wit wil me conserve,	TC.4. 1664
That I was yowre, and shal whil I may dure.	TC.4. 1680
Soth is, that whil he bood in this manere,	TC.5. 29
God help me so, whil that my lif may dure,	TC.5. 153
And trewes lasten al this mene while: . .	TC.5. 401
That is, or shal, whil-that the world may dure.	TC.5. 833
For dredeles it is not worth the while.	TC.5. 882
And stinte a while. And afterward he wook,	TC.5. 928

**While—Continued**

And evere shal whil I to live have space,	TC.5. 942
Pandare answerde and seide, 'Allas the while	TC.5. 1275
Whil it you list, of wele and wo my wellet	TC.5. 1330
How ye han ferd and don whil ye be there;	TC.5. 1358
For trewely, whil-that my lif may dure,	TC.5. 1623
For after this, withyn a while, . . .	HF.1. 415
Whil that they fynden love of steele,	HF.2. 175
Whil ech of hem is at his large, . . .	HF.2. 237
But thus sone in a while he . . .	HF.2. 396
A while, and than he gan to crye,	HF.2. 511
'Now,' quod I, 'whil we han space . . .	HF.2. 546
And eft y-mused longe while . . .	HF.3. 197
But thus sone in a while she . . .	HF.3. 282
Of which I stynte a while now, . . .	HF.3. 327
That hath boren up longe while . . .	HF.3. 394
But whil that I beheld this sighte, . . .	HF.3. 430
Whil that hit list to Adventure,— . . .	HF.3. 892
That thou a whil abide me . . .	HF.3. 904
Whil he was yong he kepte yowre estat	LGW.G. 400
He made also, gon ye a grete while,	LGW. 427
Thou shalt while that thou lyvest, yere by yere	LGW. 481
And thilke covenant, while me lasteth breathe,	LGW. 693
And tolden, while they stoden in the place,	LGW. 747
But it wolde lasten al to longe while . . .	LGW. 1003
For evermor, while that hem laste lyfe . .	LGW. 1239
And seyde, 'O swete cloth, while [Jove] hit leste,	LGW. 1338
And prayede God, or hit were longe while,	LGW. 1571
To ben hir husbonde while he lyve may, . .	LGW. 1641
Fro yere to yere, while that he lyven shalle;	LGW. 1941
from you whyle that me lasteth lyfe or breth	LGW. 2031
While that thys Adriane aslepe lay, . . .	LGW. 2175
His trewe love, the devel quyte hym his whille!	LGW. 2227
Ful lytel while shul ye trewe hym have,—	LGW. 2391
My body mote ye seen, within a while, . .	LGW. 2551
While that he slepeth kut his throte atwo;	LGW. 2657
While I was yong I put hir forth in prees;	Scog. 40
Of him whos I am al, whil I may dure, . .	Ven. 6
My hertes wounde, while that hit is grene.	Merc.B. 5
For wel I wot, whyl ye have lyves space, .	W.Unc. 4
Ne, certes, now, allas! allas! the whille .	Comp.A. 9
Hath wrought or shal, whyl that the world may	
dure,— . . .	Comp.A. 54
passith in the mene while . . .	Astr. 179-85
dawenyng a gret while, and come than . .	Astr. 251-8
a degre of his longitude but litel while, as	Astr. 382-91
While thei suffride cold so strong, . . .	RR. 72
And whan I had a while goon, . . .	RR. 135
To gete prys in toun a while; . . .	RR. 446
As thou hast seen a while agoo. . . .	RR. 612
While he the stoon hadde hym aboute, . .	RR. 1090
And thus while I wente in my playe . . .	RR. 1449
God kan ful well yowre while quyte, . . .	RR. 1542
But whanne a while I hadde be thare, . .	RR. 1857
And while for anger thus I woke, . . .	RR. 1877
Thou shalte no whyle be in o state, . . .	RR. 2397
While thou so slomrest in that thought,	RR. 2576
For it ne shall no while laste, . . .	RR. 2579
While I lye in hir armes twoo. . . .	RR. 2594
A longe while stode I in that state, . . .	RR. 3189
And while I stode thus derk and pale,	RR. 3217
The joye may eke no while endure;	RR. 3280
And while I was in this torment, . . .	RR. 3499
But, may I lyve a litel while, . . .	RR. 3956
And glombe on hem another while;	RR. 4356
Quyte hym his while thus agayne . . .	RR. 4392
While thou art reuled by his lore, . . .	RR. 4696
Hir servise while that she may lyve, . . .	RR. 4988
Shortly, and no while dwelle, . . .	RR. 4990
So litel while it doth endure . . .	RR. 5025
That litel while wole contune; . . .	RR. 5332
Be founden, while that he is selke; . . .	RR. 5616
While he is sike in ony wise, . . .	RR. 5626
Right thus while Fals-Semblant se moneth	RR. 6219
While that they walkide in erthe heere, . .	RR. 6548
While that they werke her mete to wyne.	RR. 6612
That while Petre hath maistrise, . . .	RR. 7166
To patren while that folk may us see, . .	RR. 7241

**While see Other-while**

**Whilere see Ere, While**

**Whiles**

She giltly was, and in the meene whiles . .	B.M.L. 668
What! trowe ye, the whiles I may preche,	C.Pard. 439
That whiles he was at Orlens in Fraunce,—	F.Fk. 1118
And shette the dore, while we been aboute	G.CY. 1137
Whiles we werke in this philosophie.' . .	G.CY. 1139
And whyles the preest couchede bisily	G.CY. 1179
And whyles that the preest wiped his face,	G.CY. 1188
The whyles that hit was alyve, . . .	BD. 151
And slepe whyles the dayes laste, . . .	BD. 177
the among my secre restyng-whiles, . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 105-10
note thei halden; for, whiles that thei	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
that ther whiles that thilke thinges ben I-doon,	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
Fro yow, whiles that me lasteth lyf or breth,	LGW. 2031
That whiles I lyve, myn herte to his maistresse	Bal.Ch. 7
Whiles that I sawe hem daunce so, . . .	RR. 792

**Whiles see Whilst**

**Whilk**

'What, whilk way is he geen?' he gan to crie.	A.Rv. 4078
Lo, whilk a compline is y-mel hem alle!	A.Rv. 4171



**Whilom**

Of adventures that whilom han bifalle. . . . . A.Prol. 795  
 Whilom, as olde stories tellen us. . . . . A.Kn. 859  
 That whilom was y-cleped Scithia; . . . . . A.Kn. 867  
 Was whilom wyf to kyng Cappaneus. . . . . A.Kn. 932  
 That whilom weren of so greet estaat; . . . . . A.Kn. 956  
 In which thou whilom brendest for desir. . . . . A.Kn. 2384  
 For thilke fyr that whilom brente thee. . . . . A.Kn. 2403  
 Whilom ther was dwellynge at Oxenford . . . . . A.Mil. 3187  
 As whilom to the wolf thus spak the mare; . . . . . A.Rv. 4055  
 A prentys whilom dwelled in oure citee. . . . . A.Co. 4365  
 In Surrye whilom dwelte a compaignye . . . . . B.ML 134  
 'That whilom ye han sent unto Surrye. . . . . B.ML 1108  
 A marchant whilom dwelled at Saint Denys. . . . . B.Sh. 1191  
 O whilom juge, in glorie and in richesse . . . . . B.Mk. 3266  
 Allas, Fortune! she that whilom was . . . . . B.Mk. 3557  
 This riche Cresus, whilom kyng of Lyde. . . . . B.Mk. 3917  
 Was whilom dwellyng in a narwe cotege . . . . . B.NP. 4012  
 Seith thus, that whilom two felawes wente . . . . . B.NP. 4175  
 In Flaundres whilom was a compaignye . . . . . C.Pard. 463  
 Whilom ther was dwellyng in my contree . . . . . D.Fri. 1299  
 'Whilom ther was an irous potestat. . . . . D.Sum. 2017  
 A markys whilom lord was of that lond. . . . . E.Cl. 64  
 'That whilom weren al myn heres reste. . . . . E.Cl. 846  
 Whilom ther was dwellyng in Lumbardye . . . . . E.Mch. 1245  
 Thou songe whilom lyk a nygtyngale; . . . . . H.Mcp. 294  
 children, that whilom loveden so fleshly . . . . . I.Pars. 200-5  
 maketh hym that whilom was some of ire to be some of . . . . . I.Pars. 310-5  
 that whilom weren o flesh abawndone . . . . . I.Pars. 870-5  
 that whilom was foul and derk, is moore cleer . . . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 that whilom was syk, freele, and fieble, and . . . . . I.Pars. 1075-80  
 Whilom the thiridde hevenes lord above. . . . . Mars. 29  
 whilom in floryschyng studie made . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5  
 weren glorie of my youthe, whilom weleful . . . . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5  
 This man, that whilom was fre. . . . . Bo.1. m.2. 35-40  
 'that whilom, norisched with my melk . . . . . Bo.1. p.2. 50-5  
 that whilom was chased out of the kyngis . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30  
 hadde whilom demed hem bothe to gon . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 125-30  
 in whiche I put noght whilom bookes, but I . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
 the waves, that whilom weren clere as glas and lyk . . . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250-5  
 that whilom weren y-dradd; and sche, . . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 whiche that whilom was begynnyng of . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 485-90  
 stedfast resoun? As whilom a tyrant . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 495-500  
 that he hadde whilom overcomen. . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 500-5  
 senatours; and he cruel whilom eloughe . . . . . Bo.2. m.6. 515-20  
 Whilom ther was a man . . . . . Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 provostyre of Rome was whilom a greet . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 greet charge. And yif a wyght whilom hadde . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 and yaf whilom to the reverentes . . . . . Bo.3. m.4. 715-20  
 the thinges that whilom semeden . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30  
 blake cloude of errour whilom hadde y-covered, . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5  
 we whilome prayeden. For this is the . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1110-5  
 (Orpheus), that whilome hadde ryght . . . . . Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20  
 whilom foryeten hem for the sorwe of the . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50  
 whilom y-schewid it the, and thow hast . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5  
 yit that thise schrewes weren whilom men. . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300  
 that thou seydest whilom that the questioun . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1615-20  
 that thilke thinges that bytiden whilom . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700  
 That whilom japedest at Loves peyne! . . . . . TC.1. 503  
 Her hewe, whilom bright that thou was pale. . . . . TC.4. 747  
 That whilom ben bifalle and overcome. . . . . TC.4. 1069  
 That whilom freshe and fairest was to sene. . . . . TC.4. 1155  
 O hous, of houses whilom best y-hight. . . . . TC.5. 541  
 O paleis, whilom day that now art night. . . . . TC.5. 544  
 'O paleis, whilom crowne of houses alle. . . . . TC.5. 547  
 In which he whilom hadde al his plesaunce. . . . . TC.5. 564  
 I youre Alceste, whilom queene of Trace, . . . . . LGW. 432  
 At Babiloyne whilom fil it thus,— . . . . . LGW. 706  
 We, that weren whilome children youre. . . . . LGW. 901  
 That whilom was the wife of Sithoe. . . . . LGW. 1005  
 We that were whilom in prosperite . . . . . LGW. 1030 var  
 That whilom Thous daughter was, the kyngye. . . . . LGW. 1468  
 That whylom cleped was Jacanitos . . . . . LGW. 1590  
 In Grece whilom weren brethen two . . . . . LGW. 2562  
 By worde eterne whilom was it y-shape. . . . . Scog. 8  
 That whilom mette kyng Cipiou. . . . . RR. 10  
 That whylom rounde and softe had be; . . . . . RR. 362  
 But whylom colde and whilom hate. . . . . RR. 2398  
 For whilom with this Rose, allas. . . . . RR. 4123  
 Which whilom wole on folkes smyle. . . . . RR. 4355  
 Whilom I thanke how love to me . . . . . RR. 4573  
 That whilom youthfull hadde in holde. . . . . RR. 4944  
 And whilom of this unynte . . . . . RR. 5285  
 And whilom dymme, and whilom clere. . . . . RR. 5350  
 Whilom of the universite . . . . . RR. 7090  
 That he that whilome was so gaye. . . . . RR. 7452  
 As he was whilom wont to done. . . . . RR. 7658

**Whilist**

And whilist I lyve I wol ever do so; . . . . . Comp.L. 63  
**Whilist see Whiles**

**Whine**

For as an hors I koude byte and whyne; . . . . . D.WB. 386  
**Whip**  
 This to seyn, my self have been the whippe,— . . . . . D.WB. 175  
 She may be Goddes meene, and Goddes whippel . . . . . E.Mch. 1071  
 With whippe of leed, til he his lif gan lete. . . . . G.SN. 400  
 Til he a lasshe have of the longe whippe. . . . . TC.1. 226  
**Whipped**  
 men, ne they shul nat been whipped with . . . . . I.Pars. 715-20  
**Whippeltree**  
 Mapul, thorn, bech, hasel, ew, whippeltre,— . . . . . A.Kn. 2923  
**Whips**  
 The boxtree piper; holm to whippes lasshe; . . . . . PF. 178  
**Whirl**  
 Shul whirle a-boute the erthe alwey in peyne. . . . . PF. 80  
 To whirle out of the Leoun, if she mighte. . . . . TC.5. 1019  
 And whirle adown, and over turne. . . . . RR. 4362  
**Whirlleth**  
 Appollo whirleth up his chaar so hye. . . . . F.Sq. 671  
 So faste hit whirleth, lo, aboute. . . . . HF.3. 916  
**Whirling**  
 pleye continually. I torne the whirlinge wheel . . . . . Bo.2. p.2. 305-10  
 So muche hath yit thy whirling up and down . . . . . Fort. 11  
**Whispering**  
 That lay, and mighte whispering of hem here. . . . . TC.2. 1753  
**Whisperings**  
 Other loude, or in whisperynges. . . . . HF.3. 868  
**Whist**  
 clarious ful whist and ful stille . . . . . Bo.2. m.5. 475-80 var  
**Whistle**  
 Ga whistle thou and I shal kepe hym heere . . . . . A.Rv. 4102 var  
 So was hir joly whistle wel y-wet; . . . . . A.Rv. 4155  
**Whistling**  
 Gynghen in a whistlyng wynd als cleere. . . . . A.Prol. 170  
 And as it queynte it made a whistelyng . . . . . A.Kn. 2337  
**Whit see Wight**  
**White**  
 Al ful of freshe floures whyte and reede; . . . . . A.Prol. 90  
 His nekke whit was as the flour-de-lys. . . . . A.Prol. 238  
 Whit was his berd as is a dayesye. . . . . A.Prol. 332  
 Heeng at his girdel, whit as morne milk; . . . . . A.Prol. 358  
 A whit cote and a blew hood wered he. . . . . A.Prol. 564  
 That hym myghte helpen of the whelkes white. . . . . A.Prol. 632  
 So shyneth in his white baner large. . . . . A.Kn. 976  
 She gadereh floures, party white and rede. . . . . A.Kn. 1053  
 That frothen whit as foom for ire wood,— . . . . . A.Kn. 1659  
 Eastward ther stode a gate of marbul whit. . . . . A.Kn. 1893  
 Of alabastre whit and reed coral. . . . . A.Kn. 1910  
 With four white boles in the trays. . . . . A.Kn. 2139  
 Aboute his chaar ther wenten white alaunts. . . . . A.Kn. 2148  
 Couched with perles, white and rounde and grete; . . . . . A.Kn. 2161  
 An egle tame, as any lilye whyt. . . . . A.Kn. 2178  
 With baner whyt, and hardy chiere and face. . . . . A.Kn. 2586  
 Upon his hondes hadde he gloves white. . . . . A.Kn. 2874  
 Upon these steedes, that weren grete and white. . . . . A.Kn. 2892  
 A barncloth ook, as whit as morne milk. . . . . A.Mil. 3236  
 Whit was hir smok, and broyden al bifore. . . . . A.Mil. 3238  
 The tapes of hir white voluper . . . . . A.Mil. 3241  
 As whit as is the blomse upon the rysa. . . . . A.Mil. 3324  
 For nyghtes verye the white Pater noster. . . . . A.Mil. 3485  
 As dooth the white doke after hire drake; . . . . . A.Mil. 3576  
 This white tope writeth myne olde yeris; . . . . . A.Rv. 3869  
 But as she saugh a whit thyng in hir eye; . . . . . A.Rv. 4301  
 And when she gan the white thyng espye. . . . . A.Rv. 4302  
 For thogh his wyf be cristened never so white . . . . . B.ML 355  
 The white Lamb that hurt was with the spere; . . . . . B.ML 459  
 Of thee, and of the white lilye flour. . . . . B.Pri. 1651  
 The white Lamb celestial, quod she. . . . . B.Pri. 1771  
 Whit was his face as payndemayn. . . . . B.Th. 1915  
 He hide next his white leere . . . . . B.Th. 2047  
 As whit as is a lilye flour. . . . . B.Th. 2057  
 Of rubies, sapphires, and of peerles white. . . . . B.Mk. 3658  
 No wyn ne drank she, neither whit ne reed; . . . . . B.NP. 4032  
 Hir bord was served moost with whit and blak,— . . . . . B.NP. 4033  
 For, right as she kan paynte a lillie whit. . . . . C.Doc. 32  
 Whan man so drynketh of the white and rede. . . . . C.Pard. 526  
 Now kepe yow fro the white and fro the rede. . . . . C.Pard. 562  
 And namely from the white wyn of Lepe. . . . . C.Pard. 563  
 Al were he short, or long, or blak, or whit; . . . . . D.WB. 624  
 Upon an hors snow-white and wel amblyng. . . . . E.Cl. 388  
 Com forth, my white spouse! out of doute . . . . . E.Mch. 2144  
 Amydde a tree fordrye, as whit as chalk. . . . . F.Sq. 409  
 Somtyme a vyne, and grapes white and rede; . . . . . F.Fid. 1148  
 Right so was faire Cecillie the white. . . . . G.SN. 115  
 An old man, clad in white clothes cleere. . . . . G.SN. 201  
 Snow white and rose red, that shynen cleere. . . . . G.SN. 254  
 And underneth he had a white surpys; . . . . . G.CY. 558  
 Whit was this crowe as is a snow-white swan. . . . . H.Mcp. 133  
 The white crowe that heeng ay in the cage . . . . . H.Mcp. 240  
 And eek thy white fetheres everichon. . . . . H.Mcp. 296  
 And pulled his white fetheres everychon. . . . . H.Mcp. 304  
 of hire hoes in whit and reed, semeth . . . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
 is whit and blak, or whit and blew, or . . . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
 thou mayst nat make an heer whit ne . . . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 greet temptacioun. Soothly, a whit wal. . . . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 Of downe of pure doves white . . . . . BD. 250  
 As a whyt wal or a table. . . . . BD. 779  
 Was white rody freshe and lyvely hewed . . . . . BD. 904 var  
 Hyt was white smothe streght and pure flatte . . . . . BD. 941 var

**White—Continued**

'And gode, faire, White, she hete,—	BD. 947
Right white handes, and nayles rede . . .	BD. 954
A long castel with walles white . . .	BD. 1317
Depeynted was with white boles grete,	Mars. 86
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,—	Anel. 146
With floures white, blew, yelow, and rede,	PF. 186
And on the temple of doves white and faire	PF. 237
paeth hir white cheeres by the flambes	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
coude nat deyen white fleeces of Syrian	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
Tyrie and with white peerles, algates . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
plenteuous of white peerlis, and knowen . . .	Bo.3. m.8. 795-800
the grene stones with the white, ne scholden not	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
the white beemes of the sonne ne ben nat	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
And swote smelling floures white and rede,	TC.1. 158
Eek whyt blak, by shame ek worthinesse,	TC.1. 642
The lille wexith white smothe and soft	TC.1. 949 var
That freshe floures, blew, white, and rede,	TC.2. 51
Right in the white Boie, it so betidde	TC.2. 55
'Ye, wis!' quod freshe Antigone the white,	TC.2. 887
And white thinges kan to waken donne	TC.2. 908
How that an egle, fethered wht as bon,	TC.2. 926
So spede it! And thou, Minerva, the white,	TC.2. 1062
But feffe him with a fewe wordes white	TC.3. 901
Her sides longe, fleschly, smothe, and white	TC.3. 1248
On hir snowe wht throte hir breestis rounde and lite	TC.3. 1250 var
They shal forgon the white and ek the rede,	TC.3. 1384
Trowe I,' quod she, 'for al your wordes white!	TC.3. 1567
Her white brest she bet, and for the peyne	TC.4. 738
Where is her white brest? Where is it, where?	TC.5. 219
And whiten gan the orisonste shene	TC.5. 276
Hir rose garland white and reed,	HF.1. 135
For hit is white; and somme, parfey	HF.2. 430
And grene eek, and som weren white,	HF.3. 847
As dooth the faire white mone,	HF.3. 1026
Than love I most this floures white and rede,	LGW. 42
And upon that a white crowne she beer,	LGW. 216
Y-crowned is with white leves lyte,	LGW. 219
So were the flourouns of hire corowne white;	LGW. 220
Hire white corowne was i-maked al,	LGW. 222
For which the white corowne above the grene	LGW. 223
Crowned with white, and clothed al in grene,	LGW. 299
Hire white corowne beryth the witnessynge?'	LGW. 303
With the white corowne, clad in grene;	LGW. 527
Hire white corowne berith of it witnesse;	LGW. 532
Y-crowned al with white, as men may see,	LGW. 534
In stede of rubyes, sette among the white.	LGW. 1198
Upon a thikke palfrey, paper white,	LGW. 1355
'Ryght so,' quod she, 'as that the white swanne	Astr. 139-45
altitude of the faire white sterre that is clepid	RR. 356
Her heed for hore was whyte as flour,	RR. 548
Hir face white and wel coloured,	RR. 557
Hir throte also white of hewe	RR. 572
Of gloves white she had a paire.	RR. 820
Ful rody and white in every place.	RR. 1015
As whyte as lylie or rose in rys;	RR. 1196
The fleash was seen as white as mylk.	RR. 1214
But white as snowe y-fallen newe.	RR. 1243
The whyte roket, rylded faire,	RR. 1433
And floures yelow, white, and rede,	RR. 2280
Thyn hondis wasshe, thy teeth make white,	RR. 3747
His teth arn also white and clene.	RR. 4747
Pryme tempe full of frostes white,	RR. 5903
Go bye a courser, blak or white,	RR. 6261
For he shulde go with lambis whyte,	RR. 6695
Or White monkes or these Blake—	RR. 7333
Ryght black withynne and white withoute,	RR. 7371
Upon a lace all of white threde,	

**Whiteness**

Or for she whiteness hadde of honestee, . . . G.SN. 89

**Whiter**

His naykes whiter than the lylie flour, . . . B.NP. 4053

**Whither**

Ne whenne he cam, ne whider that he wente;	E.Cl. 588
And seyde, 'Madame, whider wil ye goon	F.Sq. 378
First tel me whider I shal, and to what man?"	G.SN. 303
shal be the world al brennyng.' Whider shal . . .	
man fee	I.Pars. 170-5
Allas! I caitif, whider may I fee?	ABC. 124
a palyas whider as that chaterynge or	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
ende of thynges, and whider that the	Bo.1. p.6. 230-5
woldest, but whider that the wynd shouweth the.	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
whider I wol leden the!'	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
'Whider is that?' quod I . . .	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
Right as thy slave, whider so thou wende,	TC.3. 391
Nought rought I whidere thou woldest me stere	TC.4. 282 var
Or he may wonden whider thou art gon . . .	TC.4. 647 var
I moste come: for whider sholde I gon,	TC.4. 1361
'But whider is thy red,' quod Troilus,	TC.5. 428
God help me so, I can not tellen whider	TC.5. 486
And whider thou shalt, and why I cam	HF.2. 94
Wheder that Love wolde me dryf,	RR. 1874

**Whitherward**

And asked of hire whiderward she wente;	F.Fkl. 1510
it or no, and whiderward that thou torne	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30

**Whitherward—Continued**

Nought roughte I whiderward thou woldest stere;	TC.4. 282
<b>Whitsunday</b>	
Chapelett of roses of Wissonday; . . .	RR. 2278
<b>Who</b>	
Lat se now who shal telle the firste tale . . .	A.Prol. 831
And lat se now who shal the soper wyne;	A.Kn. 891
Or who hath yow mysboden or offended?	A.Kn. 909
Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence?	A.Kn. 1083
That <i>who shal yere a lovere any laue;</i>	A.Kn. 1164
Who hath the worse, Arcite or Palamoun?	A.Kn. 1348
Who feeleth double soor and hevynesse	A.Kn. 1454
Who koude ryme in Englyssh proprely	A.Kn. 1459
'Who may been a fole, but if he love!'	A.Kn. 1799
Who looketh lightly now but Palamoun?	A.Kn. 1870
Who spryngeth up for joye but Arcite?	A.Kn. 1871
Who kouthe telle, or who kouthe endite,	A.Kn. 1872
Who shal be slayn or elles deed for love;	A.Kn. 2038
Ne who sat first, ne last, upon the deys,	A.Kn. 2200
Ne who moost felyngly speketh of love;	A.Kn. 2203
Ther seen men who kan juste and who kan ryde;	A.Kn. 2604
Who sorweth now but woful Palamoun,	A.Kn. 2652
Who wrastleth best naked, with oille enoynt,	A.Kn. 2961
Ne who that baar hym best in no disjoynt.	A.Kn. 2962
Lat se now who shal telle another tale;	A.Mil. 3116
Who hath no wyf he is no cokewold,	A.Mil. 3162
And therfore, who-so list it nat y-heere,	A.Mil. 3176
Who rubbeth now, who frotheth now his lippes	A.Mil. 3747
'What, who artow?' 'It am I, Absolon.'	A.Mil. 3766
This Alison answerde, 'Who is ther,	A.Mil. 3790
Who dorste be so boold to disparage	A.Rv. 4271
But sikerly she nyste who was who;	A.Rv. 4300
Who so that wole his large volume seke,	B.ML. 60
Eek at the feeste who myghte hir body save?	B.ML. 471
Who saved Danyel in the horrible cave,	B.ML. 473
Who kepte hire fro the drenchyng in the see?	B.ML. 485
Who kepte Jonas in the fishes mawe,	B.ML. 486
Who bad the foure spirites of tempest,	B.ML. 491
Who fedde the Egypcien Marie in the cave,	B.ML. 500
But who was woful—if I shal nat lye—	B.ML. 694
Who bloweth in the trumpe, or in an horn?	B.ML. 705
Who yaf Judith corage or hardynesse	B.ML. 939
Who kan the pitous joye tellen al	B.ML. 1114
Who lyved ever in swich delit o day	B.ML. 1135
Who was so welcome as my lord Daun John,	B.Sh. 1258
Who ther quod he Peter it am I . . .	B.Sh. 1404 var
Who shal now telle first of al this route	B.Pri. 1634
seith, "Who so that doth to that oother . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5
who so wole have sapience shal no man	B.Mel. 2260-5
as who seith that a womman kan nat	B.Mel. 2270-5
this is to seyn, who been they,	B.Mel. 2550-5
And lat us considere also who been they,	B.Mel. 2550-5
Lo! who may truste on Fortune any throwe?	B.Mk. 3326
Who shal me yeven teeris to compleyne	B.Mk. 3853
Allas! who shal me helpe to endite	B.Mk. 3858
Whan that me list,—who kan me countrefete?	C.Doe. 13
For who so dooth a traitour is certeyn;	C.Doe. 89
Herodes, (who so wel the stories soghte,)	C.Pard. 488
Ey, Goddes precious dignite! who wende	C.Pard. 782
Cacche who so may, who renneth best lat see!	D.WB. 76
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and down,	D.WB. 119
That rekketh never who hath the world in honde."	D.WB. 327
'Who so first cometh to the mille first grynt';	D.WB. 389
Wynne who so may, for al is for to selle;	D.WB. 414
Who peyntede the leoun? Tel me who.	D.WB. 692
Who wolde wene, or who wolde suppose,	D.WB. 786
Looke, who that is moost vertuous alway,	D.WB. 1113
'Who clappeth?' seyde this wyf, 'benedicitee	D.Fri. 1584
Who-so wol preyre he moot faste and be clene,	D.Sum. 1879
Who folweth Cristes gospel, and his foore,	D.Sum. 1935
For who kan teche, and werchen, as we konne?	D.Sum. 2114
Who sholde make a demonstraicion	D.Sum. 2224 var
'Who herd ever of swich a thyng er now?	D.Sum. 2229
Assaye who so wole and he shal fynde	E.Mch. 1229
For who kan be so buxom as a wyf?	E.Mch. 1287
Who is so trewe and eek so ententif	E.Mch. 1288
Preyse who-so wole a wedded mannes lyf,	E.Mch. 1546
Who studieth now, but faire, freshe May?	E.Mch. 1955
This Januarie, who is glad but he?	E.Mch. 2412
And openly who is youre freend or foo;	F.Sq. 136
Who koude telle yow the forme of daunces	F.Sq. 283
Who kan sey bet than he, who kan do werse?	F.Sq. 600
Looke, who that is moost pacient in love,	F.Fkl. 771
Who koude telle, but he hadde wedded be,	F.Fkl. 803
'Who so that troweth nat this, a best he is,'	G.SN. 288
'Who, sire? my lord? ye, ye, withouten lye!	G.CY. 599
Who so it useth, soore shal he rewe,—	G.CY. 729
This sotted preest, who was gladder than he?	G.CY. 1341
For who so maketh God his adversarie,	G.CY. 1476
that, as seith Seint Peter, 'Who-so that dooth synne	I.Pars. 140-5
Now soothly, who so wel	I.Pars. 175-80
'Allas! I caityf man, who shal delivere	I.Pars. 340-5
who-so prideth hym in the goodes of fortune,	I.Pars. 470-5
and who so dooth is traitour to Crist.	I.Pars. 765-70
that who-so seeth a womman to covetise	I.Pars. 845-50
who-so toucheth warm pych, it shent his	I.Pars. 850-5
his owene engendrune, ne who sholde	I.Pars. 920-5
taken kepe, who sit there, but in whos	I.Pars. 990-5
hym lightly thy synne, as who so telleth	I.Pars. 1020-5
But natheless, who aske this	BD. 32



# Who—Continued

To envye who might alepe beste.	BD. 173
'A-waki' quod he, 'who is it lyth there!'	BD. 181
Cast up, axed, 'Who clepeth there?'	BD. 185
Or som wight elles, I ne roghte who,	BD. 244
'Say, felow, who shal hunte here?'	BD. 366
'Lord!' thoughte I, 'who may that be?'	BD. 448
As who sayth, 'Nay, that wol not be.'	BD. 558
But who so wol assay hym-selfe,	BD. 573
And who-so wiste al, bi my trouthe,	BD. 590
For who so seeth me first on morwe	BD. 594
Who so had loked hir with your eyen—	BD. 1050
And who hath that may not asterte.	BD. 1153
Who-so thee loveth he shal not love in veyn:	ABC. 71
And who-so goth to yow the rihte way,	ABC. 75
Who shal un-to thil Sone my mene bee?	ABC. 125
Who, but thy-self, that art of pitee welle?	ABC. 128
Who regneth now in blisse but Venus,	Mars. 43
Who syngeth now but Mars, that serveth thus	Mars. 45
Who may me helpe? Who may my harm redresse?	Mars. 192
For who-so trefwest is, hit shal hir rewe	Anel. 217
Who may avaunte hir bet of hevynesse	Anel. 296
Wher is the trouthe of man? who hath it sleyn?	Anel. 312
Who that hem loveth, shal hem fynde as fast	Anel. 313
Who-so he be that shulde be hir fere;	PF. 410
And who-so may at this tyme have his grace,	PF. 412
Who-so that hadde leyer and cunningy	PF. 487
For water-foul, who-so be wrooth or blythe.	PF. 504
And who-so doth, ful foule himself acloyeth,	PF. 517
Who loveth best this gentil formel here,	PF. 535
Who can a resoun fynde, or wit in that?	PF. 591
Who shulde recche of that is reccheles?	PF. 593
Of whom hir list, who-so be wrooth or blythe,	PF. 622
Who loveth hir best, as seyde the terelet,	PF. 625
with cruel eighen. 'Who,' quod	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
rosene floures; and who maketh	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
Who-so it be that is cleer of vertue,	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
unmyghty tirsant. But who so that,	Bo.1. m.4. 95-100
wel ben thei wurthy of meryte! (As who seith,	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
and who-so hath adverseite,	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
ryght fro that place? For who-so that	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
who that leteth the wil for to enhabyten	Bo.1. p.5. 200-5
Cancere), who-so yeveth thanne largely	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
stillenesse myn attentoun (as who so myghte seyn	Bo.2. p.1. 255-60
that mai ben. Who is it that ne	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
aretten to thynges. (As who seith, for	Bo.2. p.4. 360-5
(As who seith, I have som-what	Bo.2. p.4. 375-80
but whan thou weneit it. (As who seith,	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
that he may leesen it (as who seith he	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
syngen by-for the theef. (As who seith,	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
thynges to done (as who seith, I desirede	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
erthly thynges? (As who seith, thanne	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
Who so that with overthrowynge	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
of Fortune (as who seith, I dar wel now	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
'Who-so wole owe a feld pletevous,	Bo.3. m.1. 610-5
a good, that who-so that hath geten it,	Bo.3. p.2. 620-5
'Who mai seie nay?' quod I.	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
'postum' or 'boch' (as who seith,	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
(As who seith noon.) Thanne ne mowen	Bo.3. p.4. 715-20
wikkide, yaf tho dignytees.) Who wolde	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
Who so wol ben myghti he moot	Bo.3. m.5. 740-5
but this wot I wel, that who-so-ever	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
withstonden it, who-so lokide thanne in	Bo.3. p.8. 785-90
This to seyn, nay; for who-so that is	Bo.3. p.9. 815-20
is to seyn, al on thyng), who-so that evere seketh	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
prynce of alle thynges,—feyne who so feyne mai—	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
feyne mai—who was he that hath	Bo.3. p.10. 905-10
who so evere may knownen thilke light of	Bo.3. m.10. 965-70
(This to seyn as who seith, 'I graunte	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
And who so wolde renne in the same	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
Who so wol seke the depe ground	Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50
it were to doute' (as who seith, 'but	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
apertenith to yow alle, who so evere desireth	Bo.3. m.12. 1135-40
who so that evere be so overcomen that	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
(that is to seyn, who so sette his thoughtes	Bo.3. m.12. 1140-5
(As who seith, in so moche as man is	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
'Who so that evere,' quod I, 'douteth	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10
is in wikkide felonous folke. (As who seith	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
Who so that the coverturis of hir	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
(as who seith, yif any man hadde his	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
that thei ben gode, who is he that nolde	Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5
torment to schrewes. Thanne who so that evere	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
is to seyn as who seith that beinge and	Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300
hand!' (As who seith: 'O feble and light	Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5

# Who—Continued

estimation of this. But who so evere	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
ben taken also it is necessarie.' (As who seith,	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
'Who myghte denye that?' quod I.	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
ayein to the studies of men, who is he to	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
'Who so that ne knowe nat the sterres	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
aught I-nowgh to laven it. (As who seith,	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
now in swich holnesse of thought (as who seith,	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
(As who seith, may a man spoken and	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
that ne knowen it nat (as who seith, but	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
Who is elles kepere of good or	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
constreyne (as who seith, but for to	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
(As who seith that yvel is good	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
devyne purveance (as who seith, no	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
(As who seith: 'And thus	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
the mene, despyeth wefulnesse (as who seith,	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
(as who seith, it lyth in your power)	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5
nake ye your bakkes? (As who seith, "O	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
duelleth but a voys (as who seith, but an	Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30
But I ne ordeyne nat (as who seith, I	Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60
(as who seith, I ne allowe nat, or I ne	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
(as who seith, that thilke answer	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
cometh of that other side (as who seith,	Bo.5. p.3. 1685-90
who mai witen byforn that thilke	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
(as who seith, that yif I woot a	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
lesynge (as who seith, why that wytynge	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
he wite egaly (as who seith, indifferently)	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
mankynde (as who seith that men han	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
(as who seith, thanne folweth it that god	Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20
knowe? (As who seith, nay; for no man	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
But who travaileth to wite thingis	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
(As who seith, who so desireth any thing,	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
he coude nat desiren it.) Or who may	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
and leith the singularites. Thanne who so	Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5
who seith, any oothir wey than thus) but	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
cause or what is it (as who seith, ther	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60
(as who seith, maistow undirstonden) of	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
any necessite (as who seith, in our	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
(as who seith that thilke	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
nature nat onoly his subget (as who seith,	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
preise the cause of resoun (as who seith,	Bo.5. p.5. 1835-40
that we mowen (as who seith that, if that	Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50
mochil as it is leveful to us (as who seith,	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
who seith, alwey present to hym-selfe,	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
with his makere. (As who seith, thei	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
betide, it ne may nat unbytide (as who seith,	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
who seith, ne schal it nat seme to us that	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
Destroyed ben, ye, wolde who-so n'olde.	TC.1. 77
Who-so that can may rede hem as they write.	TC.1. 147
As I shal seyn! And, who-so list it here,	TC.1. 398
Gan multiplye, that, who-so took keep,	TC.1. 486
'Allas!' quod he, 'who causeth all this fare?	TC.1. 551
'Lo, Love, ayeins the whiche who-so defendeth	TC.1. 603
For who-so list have heling of his leche,	TC.1. 857
Wex of his wo, as who seith, untormented;	TC.1. 1011
'For yesterday who-so had with him been,	TC.2. 191
'What! Who wil demen, though he see a man	TC.2. 372
This false world, allas, who may it leve?	TC.2. 420
Who say evere or this so dul a man?"	TC.2. 548
Or he me tolde who mighte ben his leche!	TC.2. 571
That to her-self she seyde, 'Who yaf me drinke?'	TC.2. 651
Now, who-so seith so, mote he nevere the!	TC.2. 670
And goodieste, who-so taketh hede;	TC.2. 747
But harm y-don is don, who-so it rewel	TC.2. 789
And who may stoppen every wikked tonge,	TC.2. 804
'And who-so seith that for to love is vice,	TC.2. 855
And for-thy, who that hath a hed of verre,	TC.2. 867
'Who made this song now with so good entente?"	TC.2. 878
And seyde thus, 'Who hath ben wel y-bete	TC.2. 940
A thousand Troyes who-so that me yave,	TC.2. 977
And seide, 'Neece, who hath arayed thus	TC.2. 1187

## Who—Continued

And seide, 'Nee, y-see who com'th here ride!'  
 He song, as who seith, 'Somwhat I thee bringe!'  
 And seyde, 'Who is in his bed so sone  
 'Who? Troilus? Nay, help me so the mone.'  
 For who is it that n'olde her glorifie  
 Wot I not who: but in a grialich wise  
 That who-so striveth with you hath the wers.  
 To which gladnesse, who nede hath, God him bringe!  
 See who is here you comen to visite!  
 Who is al there? I see nought trewely.  
 Among the peple, as who seith, halwed is;  
 Who mighte tellen half the joye or feste;  
 But who was glad now? Who, as trowen ye,  
 His nece awook, and asked, 'Who go'th there?'—  
 'Allas, I w'en'de, who-so tales tolde,  
 'Why! uncle myn, quod she, 'who tolde him this?  
 And who that gitlif is, al quit go'th he?  
 Who-so wol grace, and list thee not honouren,  
 O, who-so seeth y-knoweth you full lite!—  
 But who was glad y-nough but Calces tho!  
 'I n'ot on you who that this charge leyde;  
 Who shal now yewe confort to my payne?  
 O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this!  
 Who wolde have wen'd that, in so litel a throwe,  
 But who may al eschewe or al devine?  
 Who shal that sorwe slee that ye ben inne?  
 And who-so troweth not that it so be,  
 'Who-so me seeth, he seeth sorwe al at ones,  
 Ey! who say ever a wis-man faren so?  
 Ek, 'who-so wol han lief, he lief mot lete.'  
 For who may holde a thing that wol away?  
 'Who seeth you now, my righte lode-sterre?  
 Who sit right now or stant in your presence?  
 Who can conforten now your hertes werre?  
 Who spek'th for me right now in myn absence?  
 Who coude telle aright or ful discrive  
 But who-so wol not trowen red ne lore,  
 Who wot in soth thus what they signifye?  
 'What may it be? Who can the sothe gesse,  
 Who mighte have said that I had don amis  
 'For who-so wol of every word take hede,  
 'But who-so mighte winnen swich a flour  
 'The folk of Troye, as who seith, alle and some  
 Who that ther com; and every maner wight  
 And who-so axed him wherof him smerte,  
 Who hath me reft Criseyde, al my plesance?  
 Who shal now trowe on any othes mo?  
 But who may bet bigle, yif him liste,  
 'Who shal now trowe on any othes mo?  
 Swich is this world! Who-so it can biholde,  
 His worthy dedes, who-so list hem here,  
 I noot; but who-so of these miracles  
 And who-so, through presumpcioun,  
 Who-so to knowe hit hath purpos,  
 Which who-so willeteh for to knowe,  
 But not woot I who didde hem wirche,  
 And who-so seith of trouthe I varie,  
 For certeyn, who-so coude y-knowe  
 Ne I not who serveth Leef, ne who the Flour.  
 And seyde, 'Who kneleth there?' And I answered  
 For who-so yeveth a yifte, or doth a grace,  
 For who-so shal so many a storye telle,  
 Who koude write which a dedely chere  
 'Who hath don this? and who hath ben so bolde  
 Who hadde joye thanne but his meynce,  
 But who wol al this letter have in mynde,  
 That who-so wolde wyne thilke flees,  
 But who-so azeth who is with him gon,  
 For who-so wol this aventure acheve,  
 And who was dede, and she sytte aye wepyng.  
 They doon al day,—assay hem who-so lyste,  
 As who ssith, 'No man is al trewe,' I gesse.  
 And who-so ssith, or weneth it be  
 Lette who so lyste a fole me calle.  
 For who so sorowful is in herte,  
 Who so that me coude have brought  
 And wite ye who was his leef?  
 But who so shetith right y-wys,  
 But who so durste to hir trespace,  
 For who so bare the stoon so bright,  
 And who so wole have freendis heree,  
 For who spake of hem yvel or well,  
 That who so myghte so wel fare,  
 For who so loketh in that mirrour,  
 Who-so myght have oon of all,  
 That who ever ententyf be  
 Who so luste love, late hym entende,  
 For who so wole the eendynge here,  
 But who so [that] is vertuous,  
 Is no thyng proude, who takith hede;  
 For who therof can any thyng,  
 In loves lore who so wolde leve,  
 Who so with love wole goon or ride,  
 Who wote it nought, he may go lere  
 For who considreth everydeell,  
 Thou or whoo so that it bee,  
 Who is next fyue he brenneth moost.  
 And who so askith foliely,  
 Who loveth trewe hath no fatnesse;

TC.2. 1253  
 TC.2. 1309  
 TC.2. 1310  
 TC.2. 1312  
 TC.2. 1593  
 TC.2. 1700  
 TC.3. 38  
 TC.3. 49  
 TC.3. 62  
 TC.3. 67  
 TC.3. 268  
 TC.3. 344  
 TC.3. 599  
 TC.3. 751  
 TC.3. 802  
 TC.3. 842  
 TC.3. 1019  
 TC.3. 1282  
 TC.3. 1588  
 TC.4. 134  
 TC.4. 180  
 TC.4. 318  
 TC.4. 383  
 TC.4. 384  
 TC.4. 389  
 TC.4. 760  
 TC.4. 837  
 TC.4. 841  
 TC.4. 1087  
 TC.4. 1585  
 TC.4. 1628  
 TC.5. 232  
 TC.5. 233  
 TC.5. 234  
 TC.5. 236  
 TC.5. 267  
 TC.5. 327  
 TC.5. 371  
 TC.5. 620  
 TC.5. 739  
 TC.5. 757  
 TC.5. 792  
 TC.5. 883  
 TC.5. 1115  
 TC.5. 1224  
 TC.5. 1260  
 TC.5. 1263  
 TC.5. 1266  
 TC.5. 1681  
 TC.5. 1748  
 TC.5. 1770  
 HF.1. 12  
 HF.1. 94  
 HF.1. 377  
 HF.1. 447  
 HF.1. 474  
 HF.2. 299  
 HF.3. 246  
 LGW. 193  
 LGW. 312  
 LGW. 451  
 LGW. 576  
 LGW. 869  
 LGW. 879  
 LGW. 1059  
 LGW. 1366  
 LGW. 1435  
 LGW. 1456  
 LGW. 1614  
 LGW. 1834  
 LGW. 1884  
 Buk. 4  
 RR. 11  
 RR. 14  
 RR. 343  
 RR. 484  
 RR. 847  
 RR. 960  
 RR. 1036  
 RR. 1088  
 RR. 1179  
 RR. 1295  
 RR. 1323  
 RR. 1605  
 RR. 1687  
 RR. 2022  
 RR. 2153  
 RR. 2165  
 RR. 2191  
 RR. 2252  
 RR. 2334  
 RR. 2336  
 RR. 2351  
 RR. 2451  
 RR. 2469  
 RR. 2473  
 RR. 2478  
 RR. 2603  
 RR. 2686

## Who—Continued

Shame, that, who can reken right,  
 Sturdy and hidous, who so hym knewe,  
 Who serveth feloun is yvel quite.  
 Who so wole trowe hir lore,  
 Who loveth in no wise may do well,  
 Who so his herte alwey wole leve  
 Who that me chastith I hym hate.  
 Who can best serve of fisterie,  
 Who evere like it, well or ille.  
 Who wolde hym blame, he dide amys.  
 For who therto maye wyne y-awise  
 For who so kyssynge maye attayne  
 Who serveth love can telle of woo;  
 Who tristith thee, he doth folie,  
 Who settith foot heere ony more,  
 Grete engynes, who were nygh honde.  
 Who hadde wist what woo I hadde,  
 Who sittith hieghst, but as hir lust?  
 Helpen but lytel, who taketh heede.  
 Who was the cause, in sothfastnesse,  
 Who wote it nought, he may wel goo  
 Who list to have joie and mirth also  
 High or lowe, who it be,  
 Who that bisett his wordis wele.  
 Thanne shulde they sene who freendis ware.  
 For who is freend loveth evermore.  
 Who so that wolde translaten it.  
 For who that dredith sire ne dame,  
 For who-so such chaffare hath bought,  
 That who so hym forswereth amys  
 Quod Love, 'for who so sothly telle,  
 Who myght defense ayens hem make?  
 But who so doth, if he wise be,  
 But who so hath in his felyng  
 Who that talith almess that be  
 Be wrothe or blithe who-so be,  
 But who-so wole chastise me,  
 Who so coude of hem have mynde.  
 Who may that begger wel excuse,  
 Who so that hath hadde the subtelte

Who see Wha, Whoso  
Whoever see Ever, Who  
Whiche

God loved he best, with al his hool herte,  
 That every part dirryveth from his hool;  
 And fyndeth hire freendes ther bothe hool and  
 sounde.  
 Thanked be God!—al hool his marchandise,  
 she shal be hool and sound as soone as is  
 restore . . . hool and sound, and eek I wol do to yow  
 And it is hool anon; and forthermoor  
 Shal every sheepe be hool that of this welle  
 Now is myn herte al hool, now is it oute,  
 That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe  
 His felawe; heere he standeth hool alyve.  
 That I yow yaf myn herte in hool entente.  
 To kepe hym, syk and hool, as is his make?  
 Noon in this world that trotteth hool in al,  
 And bad hym been al hool; and forth she wente  
 As ever hool I moote brokke my tressel  
 Shal never be hool, til that yow list of grace  
 His brest was hool withoute for to sene,  
 To whom she hadde al hool hir herte yive.  
 And eek the cleer nesse hool of sapience,  
 And round and hool in good perseverynge,  
 moore that the body is hool the moore  
 hool or syk, wedded or sengl, ordred or  
 so hool that ther may no thyng apyren it;  
 For, by my trouthe, to make yow hool,  
 I wol do al my power hool;  
 So hool enclyned to alle gode,  
 With hool herte I gan hir beseche  
 My hertes lady, and hool my lyves quene!  
 And so hool, swete, as I am yowes al,  
 As holde yow trewe and make yowe hool stedfaste  
 And certes a voys al hool (that is  
 of kynges, in hool estat and in estaat  
 the thyng al hool that thei ne desire nat.  
 of things that ben alle hole and absolut,  
 myghty of wefulnesse, hool and sound,  
 hool and unaraced, thou schalt wel  
 mowen retourne hool and sownd in-to  
 duelleth with hem hool, but thei han lost the voys  
 and  
 bodies that ben hole, and to some bodies byttere  
 of wil schal duellen al hool and absolut  
 fredom of arbitre, that duelleth hool and unwemmed  
 Is nowher hool, as writen clerkes wise.  
 My lif, my deth, hool in thyn hond I leyel  
 When ye ben his al hool as he is yowre,  
 For I am hool: al brosten be my bondes!  
 Now, faire brother, be al hool, I preyel!

RR. 3032  
 RR. 3134  
 RR. 3146  
 RR. 3215  
 RR. 3272  
 RR. 3303  
 RR. 3331  
 RR. 3387  
 RR. 3434  
 RR. 3518  
 RR. 3674  
 RR. 3677  
 RR. 3783  
 RR. 4010  
 RR. 4077  
 RR. 4194  
 RR. 4318  
 RR. 4363  
 RR. 4504  
 RR. 4525  
 RR. 4942  
 RR. 5028  
 RR. 5030  
 RR. 5262  
 RR. 5458  
 RR. 5520  
 RR. 5666  
 RR. 5687  
 RR. 5922  
 RR. 5970  
 RR. 6115  
 RR. 6277  
 RR. 6315  
 RR. 6447  
 RR. 6637  
 RR. 6773  
 RR. 6987  
 RR. 7126  
 RR. 7280  
 RR. 7471  
 A.Prol. 533  
 A.Kn. 3006  
 B.ML. 1150  
 B.Sh. 1535  
 B.Mel. 2205-10  
 B.Mel. 2300-5  
 C.Pard. 357  
 C.Pard. 359  
 D.WB. 977  
 D.Fri. 1370  
 D.Sum. 2033  
 E.Cl. 861  
 E.Mch. 1289  
 E.Mch. 1538  
 E.Mch. 2007  
 E.Mch. 2308  
 F.Sq. 161  
 F.Fkd. 1111  
 F.Fkd. 1450  
 G.SN. 111  
 G.SN. 117  
 I.Pars. 455-60  
 I.Pars. 960-5  
 I.Pars. 1075-80  
 BD. 552  
 BD. 553  
 BD. 990  
 BD. 1223  
 Comp.L. 55  
 Comp.L. 105  
 Anel. 310 var  
 Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
 Bo.3. p.5. 730-5  
 Bo.3. p.9. 825-30  
 Bo.3. p.10.  
 885-90  
 Bo.3. p.12.  
 1070-5  
 Bo.4. p.1.  
 1155-60  
 Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5  
 Bo.4. m.3.  
 1315-20  
 Bo.4. p.6.  
 1495-500  
 Bo.5. p.4  
 1755-60  
 Bo.5. p.6.  
 1935-40  
 TC.1. 961  
 TC.1. 1053  
 TC.2. 587  
 TC.2. 976  
 TC.2. 1870



# Whole—Continued

Now beth al hool, no longer that ye pleyne.	TC.3. 168
Ben to you trewe and hool with al myn herte;	TC.3. 1001
Allas, that he, al hool, or of him slivere,	TC.3. 1013
And Troulus, al hool of cares colde,	TC.3. 1202
And putte hem hool in your discrecioun	TC.3. 1334
The wof ful and the wether hool to have;	TC.4. 1374
Sin I am thyn al hool, withouten mo,	TC.4. 1641
As though al hool him hadde maad a leche.	TC.5. 1537
To make a man ben hool or syk.	HF.3. 180
When he was hool and sounde, and had his reste,	LGW. 2468
To hir whos I am hool, and shal alwey,	Comp.A. 87
My heven hool, and al my suffiaunce,	Bal.Co. 13
Your beautee hool and stedfast governaunce,	Bal.Ch. 2
Your beautee hool, your stedfast governaunce.	Bal.Ch. 32
And take there the space of alle the hool day	Astr. 185-8
That hole a man it koude make	RR. 1097
I wole ben hool at youre devis	RR. 1974
And hole myn herte taken me fro,	RR. 2068
Yaff hoolle his herte in will and thought,	RR. 2339
That in oo place thou sette alle hoolle	RR. 2363
Therefore yeve it hoolle and quyte,	RR. 2375
Of an other all hoolle the play.	RR. 2623
Leve hoolle thyn herte in hostage,	RR. 2713
He took myne herte so hoolle hym tille,	RR. 3317
Now wole I hoolle sette myn entente	RR. 3906
But toke a gree all hool my play.	RR. 4349
My good, myne harme lyth hool in me.	RR. 4585
He may do hool on me his wille;	RR. 4593
All hool withoute departyng,	RR. 4613
It is sike hele and hool sekenesse,	RR. 4721
And make al hool thyn sorwe to slake,	RR. 4779
Ne hath entent hool ne parfit,	RR. 4873
Hoolle withoute discordaunce;	RR. 5208
They maken it hole in many wise,	RR. 5443
Herte and all so hole they yive,	RR. 5447

## Wholnesse

now in swich holnesse of thought (as who	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
that it be dyvers for the holnesse of science,	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5

## Wholsome

been, and hir conssels ful hoolsome and	B.Mel. 2285-90
There wex eek every holsom spice and gras;	PF. 206
thow art put in yo wholsome a sentence:	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
sleepen holsome sleepes upon the gras,	Bo.2. m.5. 475-80
Ber'th eek these holsom herbes as ful ofte;	TC.1. 947
Love, which that with an holsom alliance	TC.3. 1746

## Wholesomeness

yeven sweetnesse to the soule and hoolsomnesse to the	B.Mel. 2300-5
body;	

## Wholly

Was hoolly in this reves governyng,	A.Prol. 599
I yow foryeve al hoolly this trespaas,	A.Kn. 1813
putte me hoolly in youre disposicioun and	B.Mel. 2915-20
putten . . . al hoolly in youre goode wyl, and been	B.Mel. 2930-5
But sith I hadde hem hoolly in myn hond,	D.WB. 211
I have hym toold hoolly al myn estat.	D.Sum. 2096
Is alway hoolly in my mynde.	BD. 15
And hoolly youre become I shal	BD. 115
For hoolly al the storie of Troye	BD. 326
For al my wil, my lust hoolly	BD. 687
'Good sir, tel me al hoolly	BD. 745
That thou shalt hoolly with al thy wit	BD. 750
Hoolly with al the wit I have	BD. 755
To love, hoolly with goode entente,	BD. 765
Was hoolly al my love leyd,	BD. 1035
And I hoolly hers, and everydel,	BD. 1040
My lady yaf me al hoolly	BD. 1268
And with right buxom herte hoolly I preyre	Comp.L. 120
In which he saw al hoolly hir figure,	TC.1. 366
'Lo, he that is al hoolly youre free	TC.2. 1121
And with good herte al hoolly your talent	TC.3. 145
To don thy lust and hoolly to ben thyn,	TC.3. 276
In every thyng al hoolly his sentence	TC.3. 1327 var.
And Pandarus hath hoolly his entente.	TC.3. 1582
Sin thy desir al hoolly hastow had,	TC.4. 395
Shal han me hoolly heres til that I deye.	TC.4. 444
Com her to telle al hoolly his message.	TC.4. 812
Sin I am thyn, and hoolly at thy wille?	TC.5. 587
That wol his herte al hoolly on him leyel	TC.5. 1846
Were hoolly to hir baundon brought,	RR. 1163
Hoolly and pleyn y yelde me,	RR. 1970
That thou thy selfe al holy Forgyeten shalte	RR. 2405
To whom go shewe hoolly thine herte,	RR. 2859
Wheron was sett hoolly my thought.	RR. 2961
The God of Love hoolly foryete,	RR. 3245
As hoolly youre as ever he can;	RR. 3552
But putte hym hoolly in youre grace.	RR. 3556
Lo, heree all hoolly his trespaas.	RR. 5834

## Whom

For if a preest be foul, on whom we truste,	A.Prol. 501
This duc, of whom I make mencion,	A.Kn. 893
And seyde, 'Lord, to whom fortune hath yeven	A.Kn. 915
To love my lady, whom I love and serve,	A.Kn. 1143
Only the sighte of hire, whom that I serve,—	A.Kn. 1231
For whom that I moste nedes lese my lyf.	A.Kn. 1290
For whom that I have al this payne and wo,	A.Kn. 1582
That she, for whom they had this jolitee,	A.Kn. 1807
For whom ye have this strif and jalousey,—	A.Kn. 1834
To whom that Fortune yeveth so fair a grace.	A.Kn. 1861
To whom bothe hevene and erthe and see is sene,	A.Kn. 2298

# Whom—Continued

Whom that he broghte into his pryvetee.	A.Co. 4334
This sowdanesse, whom I thus blame and warye,	B.ML. 372
She hath no wight to whom to make hir mone!	B.ML. 658
Whom that we wole that shal been our justice.	B.ML. 685
Now, lady bright, to whom alle woful cryen,—	B.ML. 860
Ymagined was by whom this harm gan sprynge.	B.ML. 889
For whom Custance hath ful greet hevynesse.	B.ML. 1145
in youre herte than praye him to whom ye han bi-	
wreyed	B.Mel. 2335-40
that every persone to whom men doon	B.Mel. 2655-60
and thanked God, of whom procedeth	B.Mel. 3060-5
Whom Fortune heeld so hye in magestee,	B.Mk. 3566
But for I noot to whom it myght displese,	B.NP. 4450
Beth war, for no man woot whom God wol amyte,	C.Doc. 278
In whom that drynke hath dominacioun,	C.Pard. 560
The hye God, on whom that we beleive,	D.WB. 1178
Witnessen on Job, whom that we didnen wo;	D.Fri. 1491
To whom that he was alwey confessor;	D.Sum. 2164
To whom that she was yeven herte and al,	E.Cl. 758
That thonke I God, and yow, to whom I preyre	E.Cl. 830
For which this Januarie, of whom I tolde,	E.Mch. 1393
To whom I may be wedded hastily;	E.Mch. 1411
To whom he yeveth his lond or his catel;	E.Mch. 1525
To whom I yeve my good away fro me,	E.Mch. 1527
To whom I yeve my body for alwey.	E.Mch. 1529
'Certein,' thought she, 'whom that this thyng displese	E.Mch. 1982
Of whom it nedeth nat for to declare	E.Mch. 2437
She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote,	F.Sq. 154
For whom ful ofte in greet peril he was,	F.Sq. 665
I wol been his to whom that I am knyht!	F.Fkl. 986
'Whom I mooste drede, and love as I best kan,	F.Fkl. 1312
To whom she hadde al hool hir herte yive.	F.Fkl. 1450
Of whom that Bernard list so wel to write;	G.SN. 30
In whom that God, for bountee, chees to wone,	G.SN. 38
Whom erthe, and see, and hevене, out of reles,	G.SN. 46
'To whom?' quod he; 'com forth with right good	
cheere;	G.SN. 304
To whom Cedile answerde boldely,	G.SN. 319
To whom answerde Tiburce, 'O suster deere,	G.SN. 333
To whom Almachius, 'Unselly wrecche!	G.SN. 468
Noght wiste this preest with whom that he delt,	G.CY. 1074
Whom that hym liketh; lo, this is the ende.'	G.CY. 1471
To God, to whom he oweth al his lyf;	I.Pars. 250-5
salvacioun, on whom men shul hope to	I.Pars. 285-90
by whom synne entred into this world	I.Pars. 320-5
or in dede, agayns hym to whom he hath	I.Pars. 530-5
of whom procedeth al wit and al goodnesse;	I.Pars. 1080-5
To whom shal any sorwful herte calle?	Pity. 25
Sith she is deed, to whom shul we compleyne?	Pity. 28
To whom that al this world fleeth for accour	ABC. 2
To whom I seeche for my medicyne,	ABC. 78
Thee whom God chees to moder for humblesse!	ABC. 108
Moder, of whom our merci gan to sprynge,	ABC. 133
To whom shal I then pleyne of my distresse?	Mars. 191
Depraven hem; alas! Whom may they plesse?	Mars. 207
Is in affray, and not to whom to pleyne.	Mars. 214
And of al this I not to whom me pleyne.	Comp.L. 47
And of al this I noot to whom me pleyne.	Anel. 237
That with thy fyrbond dauntest whom thee leest,	PF. 114
To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde	PF. 278
Of whom hir list, who-so be wrooth or blythe,	PF. 622
Shal han right him on whom hir herte is set,	PF. 627
And I, of whom the sighte,	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
fre, to whom the hevене was opyn and	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
that I referre to the, to whom I have	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
whom they han seyn alwey bataylen and	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
thow thy-self art he to whom it hath be	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
douteth that he ne is strong in whom he	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
seeth strengthe; and in whom that	Bo.2. p.6. 510-5
gode to whom they been I-joynd.	Bo.2. p.6. 515-20
of whom thilke glorie is seyde to be, nys	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
But dignytees, to whom they ben comen,	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
'in whom this blisfulnesse enhabiteth.	Bo.3. p.10. 890-5
known in whom blisfulnesse is y-set,	Bo.4. p.1. 1160-5
feet, and another, to whom thilke naturel	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
to whom it sholde seme, that he ne scholde	Bo.4. p.4. 1375-80
travaille, to whom that travaille nis nat	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
whom we seen these thingis betyde.	Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5
plente of the lif interminable, to whom ther ne failthe	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
to whom ther nis noght of the pretyrt	Bo.5. p.6. 1865-70
To whom be goye and worshippe	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5 var
Of any frend, to whom she dorste her mone.	TC.1. 98
But gan to preyre and lakken whom him leste.	TC.1. 189
'Good goodly, whom to serven I laboure	TC.1. 458
'But now, help, God! and ye, swete, for whom	TC.1. 533
Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, parde,	TC.1. 717
To nevere no man, for whom that he so ferde.	TC.1. 739
For whom that thee al this misaunter alleth,	TC.1. 766
To whom Pandare answerde, 'Yif thee like,	TC.1. 829
And thenk wel, she of whom rist al thy wo,	TC.1. 944
In whom that alle vertu list abounde,	TC.2. 159
She seyde, 'O Love, to whom I have and shal	TC.2. 827
'Whom sholde I thanken but you, God of Love,	TC.2. 848
With Deiphebus, to whom she n'olde feyne;	TC.2. 1558
Or whom you list,—or no fors, hardily:	TC.2. 1717

**Whom—Continued**

For love in erthe, and whom you list he hente.  
 And wel avise him whom he broughte there.  
 That whom you list of hem ye may her calle.  
 To whom this tale suere be or soot,  
 As I on whom the fairest and the beste  
 This ilke tow of whom that I yow seye  
 Thinking how she, for whom desir him brende,  
 To whom myn herte inhabit is by right,  
 'But natheles, allas, whom shal I leve?  
 Whom that I n'olde leven for to see  
 And Troilus, of whom he n'ill have routhe,  
 'Now God, to whom thir n'is no thought y-wrye,  
 Bigan to love her first for whom his sorwe  
 Whom so ye hate, as beth not wroth with me;  
 To whom for evere mo myn herte I dowe!  
 Now I am gon, whom yeve ye audience?  
 For love of whom thus pitousliche I sterve,  
 And God, to whom my herte I sacrifice,  
 Ther was no wight to whom she dorste her pleyne.  
 —This Diomed, of whom you telle I gan,  
 From him for whom she morneth night and day,  
 And ye the first of whom I seche grace  
 'I hadde a lord, to whom I wedded was  
 In whom I trusted most of any wight:  
 Than he on whom men weneth best to triste?  
 For whom, as olde bokes tellen us,  
 Of her for whom he wende for to dye:  
 Whom I have ay with al my might y-served,  
 For whom was maad a greet compleynte.  
 Of whom that seketh Virgilius.  
 Whom that I serve as I have witte or myght.  
 Be Seynt Venus, of whom that I was born,  
 'Now, love, to whom my sorweful herte obeyde  
 Whom sholde he loveu but this lady swete?  
 To whom shal she compleyne or make mone?  
 To saven whom hym lyst, or elles spille.  
 To whom that save the fro cares colde!  
 My worldes joye, whom I wol serve and sewe,  
 Whom for to serve is set al my plessaunce.  
 Scorpis ascendyng, whom I toke for myn ascendent.  
 For whom that it begonnen is!  
 Ageyn whom all the sterres semen  
 Whom thou biheelde with so good wille,  
 Whom wakyng if thou maist aspice,  
 To whom go shewe hoolly thine herte,  
 Of whom the name was Daunger.  
 To spie and take whom that he fonde  
 Whom Venus hath flemed over the see,  
 A felowe, to whom I might seye  
 Fro whom I ne may withdrawe myne herte.  
 Thurgh whom fele anges I have hadde.  
 Hym thus, to whom suspicioun  
 Whom I ne fowd froward ne felle,  
 Whom I love so entierly  
 Thurgh whom I am right nought releved;  
 For whom I lyve in such distresse,  
 Whom Genius cursith man and wyf,  
 In whom that Shame hath no justice.  
 [Ne lak in hem] whom they wolde prove,  
 In whom no man shulde affye,  
 For soth it is, whom it displese,  
 That he to whom that I am shriven  
 Whom shulden folk worshipen so  
 To whom she hadde offer went

**Whooped**  
 And therwithal they skried and they howped;

**Whore**  
 Or olde horis hostilers,

**Whos**  
 Bifore whos child angeles synge Osanne,  
 'Whos is that faire child, that stondeth yonder?'  
 Of whos vertu, whan He thyn herte lighte,  
 Syk lay the goode man whos that the place is;  
 Highte this clerk whos rethorike sweete  
 And whos child that it was he had hir hyde  
 Sholde nat telle whos children they were  
 Whos lyf and al hire sekte God mayntene  
 And in whos face, and terme, and everydeel,  
 penance enjoyned; by whos helpe and  
 by . . . whos conseil, by sorcerie or craft,—al  
 taken kepe, who sit there, but in whos  
 of whos soule Jhesu Crist have mercy.  
 For whos departyng he toke gretter ire  
 Whos I am al and ever wol hir serve,  
 norcyte, Philosophie, in whos houses I  
 precyous than is thilke thyng whos that the good is,  
 whos regne I speke, that certes the gode

More than that fool of whos foly men rime.  
 Whos teres yit in marbel ben y-sene.  
 Whos stomak foules tiren evere mo  
 And knew it wel, and whos it was him tolde;  
 Whos clerk I am, so techeth me devise  
 Whos I am al and shal til that I deye;  
 Seing his frend in who, whos heviness  
 That I n'ot whos opinioun I may holde.  
 The whos myn herte al was til that he deyde;  
 'Right freshe flour, whos I ben have and shal,  
 'The whos welfare and hele ek God encrease

TC.3. 21  
 TC.3. 586  
 TC.3. 686  
 TC.3. 1194  
 TC.3. 1280  
 TC.3. 1394 par  
 TC.3. 1539  
 TC.4. 443  
 TC.4. 967  
 TC.4. 1335  
 TC.4. 1476  
 TC.4. 1654  
 TC.5. 13  
 TC.5. 145  
 TC.5. 230  
 TC.5. 235  
 TC.5. 313  
 TC.5. 423  
 TC.5. 728  
 TC.5. 771  
 TC.5. 793  
 TC.5. 940  
 TC.5. 975  
 TC.5. 1248  
 TC.5. 1287  
 TC.5. 1562  
 TC.5. 1648  
 TC.5. 1721  
 HF.2. 416  
 HF.3. 154  
 LGW. 83  
 LGW.G. 313  
 LGW. 681  
 LGW. 1042  
 LGW. 1799  
 LGW. 1917  
 LGW. 1955  
 Bal.Co. 14  
 Bal.Co. 14  
 Astr. 139-45  
 RR. 43  
 RR. 1011  
 RR. 2485  
 RR. 2665  
 RR. 2859  
 RR. 3018  
 RR. 3021  
 RR. 3052  
 RR. 3340  
 RR. 3413  
 RR. 3789  
 RR. 3834  
 RR. 4348  
 RR. 4490  
 RR. 4536  
 RR. 4606  
 RR. 4768  
 RR. 5044  
 RR. 5223  
 RR. 5480  
 RR. 5697  
 RR. 6391  
 RR. 7239  
 RR. 7377

**Whose—Continued**

Of me, whos wo ther may no wit descrive,  
 Of him whos I am al, whil I may dure.  
 To hir whos I am hool, and shal alwey,  
 Through whos vertu and whos myght  
 Whos myght is knowe ferre and wide;  
 Whos myght growth nyght and day  
 How shulde he oute? By whos prowess,

**Whoso**  
 But whoso koude in oother thyng hym grope,  
 Whoso shal telle a tale after a man,  
 Eek Plato seith, whoso that kan hym rede,  
 And whoso wole my juggement withseye  
 Whoso be rebel to my juggement  
 And whoso gruceth ought, he dooth folye,  
 Is writen, God woot, whoso koude it rede,  
 strong defense; whoso that it fyndeth,  
 whoso wolde considere in alle vengeance.  
 Hir batailles, whoso list hem for to rede,—  
 Whoso wol here it in a lenger wise,  
 Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remes  
 And whoso fyndeth hym out of swich blame  
 "Whoso that nyl be war by othere men,  
 For whoso wolde senge a cates skyn,  
 Whoso that buydeth his hous al of salwes,  
 Whoso that halt hym payd of his povertie,  
 Or Jakke, or Rauf, or whoso that it were.  
 For whoso wolde us fro this world bireve,  
 Whoso me loveth; ther is namore to seye.  
 As whoso tooke a mirour polished bryght  
 For craft is al, whoso that do it kan,—  
 And seyde, 'Whoso wol nat sacrifice,  
 This cursed craft whoso wol exercise  
 Whoso that listeth outen his folie,  
 as seith the prophete David, 'Whoso that loveth  
 and whoso hateth his owene  
 Whoso thanne wolde wel understande  
 Salomon, 'Whoso that hadde the science  
 of ire; for soothly whoso hath envye  
 Lo, what seith Salomon? 'Whoso wolde  
 whoso toucheth and handleth a woman  
 manere impoicion, as whoso boughte

Whoso that seketh sooth by a deep

Whoso that goth, algate she wol nat wante.  
 But whoso hadde y-seen his contenaunce,  
 Whoso mochel wol embrace,  
 Whoso took a wethers skynne,  
 (Whoso seith, "Ye," I dar sey, "Nay,")

**Whoso see So, Who**  
**Who-so-ever see Ever, Who**  
**Why (specimens)**  
 Why that assembled was this compaignye  
 And why that ye been clothed thus in blak?  
 Why cridestow? who hath thee doon offence?  
 'Why woldestow be deed?' thise wommen crye,  
 Unwist of hym what was the cause and why;  
 Wel wiste he why and what therof he mente,  
 Why grucchen we, why have we hevynesse,  
 Why, lat be! quod she, 'lat be, Nicholas!  
 'Why, yis, for Gode,' quod hende Nicholas,  
 Axe nat why, for though thou aske me,  
 Why rise ye so rathe? ey benedicite!  
 Why nadestow pit the capul in the lathe?  
 It myghte be no bet, and cause why?  
 Men myghten asken why she was nat alayn?  
 And woot ye why? By God, as that I gease  
 Or telle him why this song was in usage;  
 'Why so?' quod I; 'why wiltow lette me  
 wise: 'Allas, my lord,' quod she, 'why make ye  
 telleth the cause why: "It may nat be."  
 "Wherto and why biurieth a man his  
 Allas! why werestow so wyd a cope?  
 Why she conquered, and what title had therto,  
 Why sholde I nat thyn infortune acounte,  
 But why, ne how, noot I that thou were slave.  
 But that I axe, why the fifte man  
 Why is my neighebores wyf so gay?  
 Wy, task it all lo, have it every deel!  
 And wostow why? For they were used weel.  
 But now to purpos why I tolde thee  
 Why fare ye thus with me, this firste nyght?  
 'Why,' quod the somonour, 'ryde ye thanne or goon  
 For thou art cause why thy felawe deyth";  
 I dote nat; I woot the cause why  
 And cause why, it sholde reported be,  
 The knotte why that every tale is toold,  
 Why is thy lord so sluttish, I the preye,  
 'Why?' quod this Yeman, 'wherto axe ye me?  
 the horrible angwish; and why? For  
 And why? For sensualitee rebelleth  
 Why and how his lyf myght laste,—  
 'Why so, sir? yis, parde!' quod I;  
 'Why so?' quod he, 'hyt ys nat so;  
 In what wyse, how, why, and wherfore,  
 Wherfore and why the Holy Gost the soughte,  
 For at my knowyng, I do nought why,  
 Whi artow ravysched with idel joies?  
 Why enbracest thou strange goodes as

TC.5. 1367  
 Ven. 6  
 Comp.A. 87  
 RR. 1901  
 RR. 3701  
 RR. 3915  
 RR. 4519  
 A.Prol. 644  
 A.Prol. 731  
 A.Prol. 741  
 A.Prol. 803  
 A.Prol. 835  
 A.Kn. 3045  
 B.M.L. 195  
 B.Mel. 2350-5  
 B.Mel. 2615-20  
 B.Mk. 3509  
 B.Mk. 3649  
 B.NP. 4326  
 C.Pard. 385  
 D.WB. 180  
 D.WB. 349  
 D.WB. 655  
 D.WB. 1185  
 D.Fri. 1357  
 D.Sum. 2111  
 E.Cl. 371  
 E.Mch. 1582  
 E.Mch. 2016  
 G.S.N. 365  
 G.CY. 830  
 G.CY. 834  
 I.Pars. 200-5  
 I.Pars. 205-10  
 I.Pars. 225-30  
 I.Pars. 225-30  
 I.Pars. 530-5  
 I.Pars. 705-10  
 I.Pars. 850-5  
 Bo.1. p.4.  
 120-5  
 Bo.3. m.11.  
 1040-5  
 LGW. 361  
 LGW. 2076  
 Prov. 7  
 RR. 6259  
 RR. 6546  
 A.Prol. 717  
 A.Kn. 911  
 A.Kn. 1083  
 A.Kn. 2835  
 A.Kn. 2877  
 A.Kn. 2990  
 A.Kn. 3058  
 A.Mil. 3285  
 A.Mil. 3252  
 A.Mil. 3557  
 A.Mil. 3768  
 A.Rv. 4088  
 A.Rv. 4144  
 B.M.L. 470  
 B.Sh. 1575  
 B.Pri. 1717  
 B.Mel. 2116  
 B.Mel. 2170-5  
 B.Mel. 2375-80  
 B.Mel. 2800-5  
 B.Mk. 3139  
 B.Mk. 3512  
 B.Mk. 3591  
 B.Mk. 3596  
 D.WB. 21  
 D.WB. 236  
 D.WB. 445  
 D.WB. 562  
 D.WB. 711  
 D.WB. 1094  
 D.Fri. 1409  
 D.Sum. 2039  
 E.Mch. 1441  
 E.Mch. 2435  
 F.Sq. 401  
 G.CY. 636  
 G.CY. 640  
 I.Pars. 210-5  
 I.Pars. 265-70  
 BD. 505  
 BD. 720  
 BD. 741  
 BD. 746  
 ABC. 114  
 Comp.L. 109  
 Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
 Bo.2. p.5. 435-40



compas, ther nys nat why that thou . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12.	1115-20
y-graunted, ther nys nat why he scholde . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4.	1345-50
men ne knowe nat the cause why that it is? . . . . .	Bo.4. p.5.	1430-5
'Whi nat?' quod I. . . . .	Bo.4. p.7.	1575-80
'Whi so?' quod sche; 'for ryght as . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7.	1585-90
Why, put not impossible thus thy cure, . . . . .	TC.1. 783	
'Ensample why, see now these grete clerkes, . . . . .	TC.1. 1002	
Why, Lord! I hate of thees thy nice fare! . . . . .	TC.1. 1025	
Why, entremete of that thou hast to done! . . . . .	TC.1. 1026	
'Why, frend,' quod he, 'now do right as thee leste! . . . . .	TC.1. 1029	
Why she forshapen was; and evere lay . . . . .	TC.2. 66	
'And why so, uncle myn? Why so?' quod she,— . . . . .	TC.2. 136	
Of peril, why she ought afeerd be; . . . . .	TC.2. 606	
To like him first; and I have told you why; . . . . .	TC.2. 675	
Be they the wres whi nay with-outyn doute . . . . .	TC.2. 735 var	
Ther loveth non that she n'ath why to pleyne! . . . . .	TC.2. 777	
Aught fair in hevене, (why?) for they can telle! . . . . .	TC.2. 895	
Than dar ye nought; and why? For she and she . . . . .	TC.2. 1747	
'Why do ye with your-selven thus amis?' . . . . .	TC.3. 1125	
Why n'had I swich on with my soule y-bought, . . . . .	TC.3. 1319	
O night, allas, why n'llow over us hove . . . . .	TC.3. 1427	
My lif. And why? For thorough thy help I live, . . . . .	TC.3. 1613	
'O deth, allas! why n'lit thou do me deye? . . . . .	TC.4. 250	
'Why! trowe ye my fader in this wise . . . . .	TC.4. 1338	
Why suffre ich it? Why n'illich it redresse? . . . . .	TC.5. 40	
Destroyed ben? Why, nay, so mote I gon! . . . . .	TC.5. 907	
And why? For folk expounden hem amis! . . . . .	TC.5. 1278	
Why this a dream, why that a sweven, . . . . .	HF.1. 9	
But why the cause is, nought wot I. . . . .	HF.1. 52	
That been betid, no man wot why, . . . . .	HF.2. 172	
Why noldist thou wel a seyd goodnes . . . . .	LGW.G. 268	
'And why, sire,' quod I, 'and it lyke yow?' . . . . .	LGW. 319	
Why I have told this storye, and tellen shal, . . . . .	LGW. 1161	
'Why nyl the lyoun comen, or the bere, . . . . .	LGW. 1214	
'Why lykede me thy yelow here to see, . . . . .	LGW. 1672	
Why madest thou townt the sklaundre of manne, . . . . .	LGW. 2231	
Why suffrest thou that Tereus was bore, . . . . .	LGW. 2234	
Why that she lefte pitee so behynde? . . . . .	Comp.A. 55	
and eke the cause why. But sothely the . . . . .	Astr. 97-100	

## Why see For-why

## Wikkid

Blesse this hous from every wikkid wight . . . . .	A.Mil. 3484	
'Allas!' quod he, 'this is a wikkid jape; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4201	
But this scorpion, this wikkid goost, . . . . .	B.ML. 404	
And wikkid folk regne in prosperitee? . . . . .	B.ML. 816	
I mene the cursed wikkid sowdanesse, . . . . .	B.ML. 958	
Foryeve his wikkid werkes that he wroghte, . . . . .	B.ML. 994	
wel that wisely kan abyde, and in wikkid hastes . . . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5	
that been jangleresses and wikkid, of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80	
and wikkid wyves; and of swiche . . . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80	
resoun, where as ye seyn that in wikkid conseil . . . . .	B.Mel. 2280-5	
thilke wikkid purpos and overcometh . . . . .	B.Mel. 2280-5	
the philosophre that seith, "In wikkid conseil . . . . .	B.Mel. 2280-5	
conseillyng of wikkid folk, for the book . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90	
seith, "The conseillyng of wikkid folk . . . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90	
that thilke conseil is wikkid." . . . . .	B.Mel. 2420-5	
harm, ne wikkid speche for wikkid speche; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2480-5	
that they shul come to a wikkid ende . . . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5	
the wikkid men diservered fro the goode . . . . .	B.Mel. 2620-5	
restreyne hir wikkid purpos whan . . . . .	B.Mel. 2620-5	
but fulfilleden hir wikkid wyl, and hir . . . . .	B.Mel. 2710-5	
The 'wikkid-nest' was werker of this nede, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3576	
That thurgh his body wikkid wormes crepte, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3806	
Of wikkid lyf, though it so pryvee be . . . . .	C.Doc. 281	
To reden on this book of wikkid wyves. . . . .	D.WB. 685	
They been so wikkid and contrarious, . . . . .	D.WB. 780	
How looth hire was to been a wikkid wyf, . . . . .	F.Fk. 1599	
To make me a wikkid wyght?' quod she. . . . .	G.SN. 465	
A wikkid tonge is worse than a feend; . . . . .	H.Mep. 320	
My sone, if thou no wikkid word hast seyd, . . . . .	H.Mep. 351	
wikkid synful werkynge; and agayns . . . . .	I.Pars. 110-5	
thise wikkede giltes is penitence, that . . . . .	I.Pars. 110-5	
And therefore seith Salomon, 'The wikkid man . . . . .	I.Pars. 225-30	
I seye that swiche wikkid delites . . . . .	I.Pars. 295-300	
wikkid thoughtes been subtil bigleres . . . . .	I.Pars. 295-300	
for his wikkede wordes, as wel as for . . . . .	I.Pars. 300-5	
his wikkede dedes; for, certes, the . . . . .	I.Pars. 300-5	
in herte; agayns chidyng and wikkede wordes, . . . . .	I.Pars. 325-30	
wikkid suggestioun, and I wole hente . . . . .	I.Pars. 355-60	
whan he hath any wikkid suspicioun of . . . . .	I.Pars. 380-5	
man, to wikkid entente. Allas! somme . . . . .	I.Pars. 420-5	
'Wikkid deeth moote come upon thilke . . . . .	I.Pars. 440-5	
entente, for he maketh alwey a wikkid knotte . . . . .	I.Pars. 490-5	
wikkid entente of the bakbiter. . . . .	I.Pars. 495-500	
wikkid wil ne shal nat wante, as for to . . . . .	I.Pars. 510-5	
ne shalt doon hym no damage in wikkid word, . . . . .	I.Pars. 520-5	
wikkid ensample; thou shalt nat desiren . . . . .	I.Pars. 520-5	
and agayn wikkid dede of his enemy, . . . . .	I.Pars. 525-30	
of Saint Augustyn, is wikkid wil . . . . .	I.Pars. 535-40	
and that oother is wikkid. The goode . . . . .	I.Pars. 535-40	
Now understondeth that wikkid ire is . . . . .	I.Pars. 540-5	
ful wikkid, that comth of felonie of herte, . . . . .	I.Pars. 540-5	
avysed and cast bifrom with wikkid wil . . . . .	I.Pars. 540-5	
chidyng and wikkid wordes; . . . . .	I.Pars. 550-5	
eeke in veynyng of wikkid conseil by . . . . .	I.Pars. 565-70	
which is a wikkid synne, and namely . . . . .	I.Pars. 635-40	

Speke we now of wikkid conseil, for . . . . .	I.Pars. 635-40	
he that wikkid conseil yeveth is a . . . . .	I.Pars. 635-40	
natheless yet is his wikkid conseil first . . . . .	I.Pars. 635-40	
and yet they speke of wikkid entente. . . . .	I.Pars. 640-5	
and every wikkid word. . . . .	I.Pars. 660-5	
The firste grevance is of wikkede wordes; . . . . .	I.Pars. 660-5	
ydelnesse is the thurrok of alle wikkid . . . . .	I.Pars. 715-20	
fro perils that been wikkid, and wrastle agayn the . . . . .	I.Pars. 725-30	
assautes . . . . .	I.Pars. 725-30	
hem only for wikkid fleshly affecioun . . . . .	I.Pars. 785-90	
fynger is the vileyns touchyng in wikkid manere; . . . . .	I.Pars. 850-5	
ynough for al a toum, right so is a wikkid preest . . . . .	I.Pars. 895-900	
the wikkede eschawynge of the ordure . . . . .	I.Pars. 915-20	
place, by wey of synne or by wikkid temptacioun, . . . . .	I.Pars. 965-70	
for wikkid hastes dooth no profit; . . . . .	I.Pars. 1000-5	
were last y-shryven; this is no wikkid entente . . . . .	I.Pars. 1010-5	
that ye n'entre in wikkid temptacioun.' . . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50	
In al hir face a wikkid signe; . . . . .	BD. 916	
Fleeth, lest wikkid tonges yow espyel . . . . .	Mars. 6	
And than, for-yeven alle hir wikkid dede, . . . . .	PF. 82	
assailed in periles by folk of wikkide manerie? . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 70-5	
some thurw the errour of the wikkide or . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 80-5	
that is to seyn to displeen to wikkide men. . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90	
of wikkid folk. And for-thi thou . . . . .	Bo.1. p.3. 85-90	
that bytwyzen wikkid folk and me han . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5	
comen wikkide thyngis? And yif god . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5	
strangle preestis with wikkid awerd, or that I . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5	
he is a wikkid man, and god hath forsake . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5	
se the felonous covynes of wikkid men . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 175-80	
folk of wikkide maneres sitten in heie . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5	
for-thy demestow that felouns and wikkide men . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5	
with a wikkid eye. If thou considere the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50	
han tho rychesse, syn that every wikkid schrewe . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70	
to any wikkid man, the doon as greet damages . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 485-90	
certain that ryght wykyd folk han . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10	
this wikkid Nero. Allas! it is grevous . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 525-30	
fortune as ofte as wikkid awerd is . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 525-30	
that dignytes ben yeven ofte to wikkide men. . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5	
how grete vylenye dignytes don to wikkide men? . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5	
of wikkide men schulde ben the lesse . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5	
whan thou seye that he hadde wikkide corage . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700	
For yif a wikkid wyght be in so mochel . . . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5	
yit this wikkide Nero hadde greet . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20	
was so wikkide, yaf tho dignytes. Who wolde . . . . .	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20	
ykaught and ybounde with wikkide cheynes . . . . .	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5	
abyeth the tormentes in stede of wikkide felouns. . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5	
folk, and infortune comith alwey to wykkide folk. . . . .	Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60	
'But wikkide folk,' quod sche, 'yif . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5	
thei ne mowe nat ben wikkid.' . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1200-5	
folk geten good and not the wikkide folk, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10	
ben myghty and wikkid folk ben feble.' . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1205-10	
feblesse and infirmite of wikkid folk, that . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5	
is in wikkide felonous folke. (As who . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30	
mai conclude that the wikkide men semen . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1230-5	
vicious folk ben wikkid, but I ne may nat . . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5	
doon with so manye wikkide lordes (that . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1270-5	
han so wikkid lordshipes over hym . . . . .	Bo.4. m.2. 1270-5 var	
(that is to seyn wikkide thewes, which . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5	
the wikkide drynkes. Thei that weren . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20	
is a schrewe. The whiche wikkide schrewes . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5	
thise wikkid schrewes ben more blisful, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50	
wikkide thinges, ne seek no foreyne . . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5	
is doon by wikkid folk nys nat doon . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5	
wikkid errour mystorneth hem; ne the . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5	
wikkid opynioun, it is a confusioun. . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10	
thei ben of wykkid meryt. Of whiche . . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1525-30	
fortune of som wyght is wikkid.' . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5	
Demeth aught the peple that it is wikkid? . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80	
ryght wikkid to hem that duellen in . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5	
nat the good folk ne chastiethe the wikkide folk, . . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1590-5	
men and tormentes to wikkide men. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40	
Thorough wikkid tonges, be it he or she; . . . . .	TC.1. 39	
Al unwist of this false and wikkid dede, . . . . .	TC.1. 93	
And ben converted from hir wikkid werkes . . . . .	TC.1. 1004	
'Also these wikkid tonges ben so preat . . . . .	TC.2. 785	
And who may stoppen every wikkid tonge, . . . . .	TC.2. 804	
Fro day to day, right for that wikkid dede; . . . . .	TC.3. 291	
'Allas, what wikkid spirit tolde him thus? . . . . .	TC.3. 808	
But O thou wikkid serpent jalouslye! . . . . .	TC.3. 837	
That jalouslye, allas, that wikkid wyvere, . . . . .	TC.3. 1010	
Were fals and foul, and wikkid corsednesse. . . . .	TC.4. 994	
No fors of wikkid tonges janglerye, . . . . .	TC.5. 755	
Therwith the wikkid spirit (God us blesse!) . . . . .	TC.5. 1212	
For that I tarie is al for wikkid speche. . . . .	TC.5. 1610	
And wikkid loos and worse fame, . . . . .	HF.3. 530	
And ful of vyce and wikkid thewes; . . . . .	HF.3. 744	
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikkid walle! . . . . .	LGW. 756	
The wikkid fame up ros, and that anon, . . . . .	LGW. 1242	

## Wicked—Continued

Thys Mynas hath a monstre, a wikked beste,	L.G.W. 1928
This wikked custome is so longe y-ronne,	L.G.W. 1943
That wikked frute cometh of a wikked tree,	L.G.W. 2395
ascendent' clepen they whan that no wikked planete,	Astr. 156-61
the ascendent, ne that no wikked planete	Astr. 156-61
She semede a wikked creature.	RR. 171
Ne speerth never a wikked dede	RR. 417
Of wikkid maners and yvel fame.	RR. 3025
Wykkid-Tonge (god yeve hym sorwel),	RR. 3027
And Wykkid-Tonge is with these two,	RR. 3257
Wykkid-Tonge, that the covyne	RR. 3799
(For wykkid tunge seith never well),	RR. 3802
Wykkid-Tonge, that false espie,	RR. 3871
For Wykkid-Tonge hath custome ay	RR. 3878
And Wykkid-Tonge thurgh his falschede	RR. 4141
Thanne Wykkid-Tunge, full of envye,	RR. 4233
Thus Wykkid-Tunge (god yeve hem shame)	RR. 4287
And Wykkid-Tunge full of envye,	RR. 4484
A wikkid wawe alwey to ware,	RR. 4712
And til a wikkid deth hym take.	RR. 5391
That Wykkid-Tunge hath in keypyng	RR. 5851
Shulde lede a wikkid lyf, parfey,	RR. 6228
And if that wykkid deth hym have,	RR. 6511
For they thurgh wykkid entenciuyn,	RR. 7095
That ben to Wykkid-Tonge went.	RR. 7355
Tyl they to Wykkid-Tonge comen.	RR. 7422
To Wykkid-Tonge that dwelled there,	RR. 7474
By Wykkid-Tonge adowne they sate,	RR. 7476
And Wykkid-Tonge answered agayne:	RR. 7498
But properly your wikkid thought,	RR. 7535

## Wikked see Wikkid

## Wikkidly

That hath thy prisoun broken wikkidly.	A.Kn. 1735
That of a cruelle herte he wikkidly,	E.Cl. 723
feeleth in his herte ful wikkidly both of Crist	I.Pars. 555-60
feelen in hir hertes ful wikkidly of God and of	I.Pars. 580-5
speken . . . wikkidly bihynde, or elles they maken	I.Pars. 640-5
that reprehenden wikkidly the thinges that touchen	Bo.3. p.12.
godis	1090-5
vices that han so wikkidly lordschipes over hym).	Bo.4. m.2.
	1270-5
ne purposen nat wikkidly medes and	Bo.5. p.8.
	1935-40

That wikkidly ye don us bothe deye!	T.C.2. 441
And trayed Phillis wikkidly,	HF.1. 390
But wikkidly he quythe her kyndenesse,	L.G.W. 1918
Pro me in prisoun wikkidly,	RR. 4489
Her order wikkidly they beren,	RR. 7457

## Wikkidnesse

That she had doon so greet a wikkidnesse:	B.M.L. 623
the wikkidnesse that hath be doon, and eek	B.Mel. 2210-5
do wikkidnesse, and if ye wole werken	B.Mel. 2280-5
werken wikkidnesse, and youre wif restreyneth	B.Mel. 2280-5
perverten it into wikkidnesse."	B.Mel. 2375-80
in this wise, for certes, wikkidnesse is nat	B.Mel. 2475-80
is nat contrarie to wikkidnesse, ne	B.Mel. 2475-80
for good and wikkidnesse been	B.Mel. 2475-80
but certes, wikkidnesse shal be warissched	B.Mel. 2480-5
men, and they that han wyl to do wikkidnesse	B.Mel. 2620-5
into wikkidnesse; al be it that cursedly and	B.Mel. 3015-20
That they biknewe hir wikkidnesse anon,	B.NP. 4261
O traytorous homycide! O wikkidnesse!	C.Pard. 896
They wolde han writen of men moore wikkidnesse	D.W.B. 695
Of Eva first, that for hir wikkidnesse	D.W.B. 715
'Thus seith the kyng that knoweth youre wikkidnesse,	E.Mch. 2249
loved thy lawe, and hated wikkidnesse	I.Pars. 125-30
that loveth wikkidnesse he hateth his	I.Pars. 200-5
and werke wikkidnesse, shal he lyve? Nay, for	I.Pars. 235-40
'Ye that loven God, hateth wikkidnesse,'	I.Pars. 305-10
wikkidnesse of hir meynce.	I.Pars. 435-40
the wikkidnesse of hir servauntz, but if	I.Pars. 440-5
seyn, hardnesse of herte in wikkidnesse,	I.Pars. 485-90
which a man is wrooth with wikkidnesse,	I.Pars. 535-40
and agayns wikkidnesse; and therefore	I.Pars. 535-40
and how sholde I thanne do this wikkidnesse	I.Pars. 880-5
schrewe, and for his wikkidnesse is the	Bo.2. p.5.
	465-70
to don away wikkidnesse, but thei ben wont rather	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
to schewen wykyddnesse. And ther-of	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
fruyte of wykyddnesse, ben thilke delices wont to	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
the wikkidnesse of men departeth it and	Bo.3. p.9. 825-30
empeiren it, ne no wikkidnesse schal	Bo.4. p.3.
	1285-90
swiche that the uttrete wikkidnesse	Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5
al his wikkidnesse, for which he is a wreche,	Bo.4. p.4.
	1355-60
more of yvel yit over the wikkidnesse	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
it is wikkidnesse and wrong that thei	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
hir wikkidnesse; and of the licence of	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
mowynge to don wikkidnesse, or elles	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
thoughtes ben constrayned by felonous wikkidnesse,	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
he foreleth his wikkidnesse. To other	Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5
Hath thes converted out of wikkidnesse,	T.C.1. 999
The harme, the grettest wikkidnesse,	HF.3. 723
And han delyt in wikkidnes,	HF.3. 741
Of women, as thow hast seyd wikkidnes?	L.G.W.G. 269
I dar not wryte of hit no wikkidnesse,	Buk. 7
If wikkidnesse ne hyndre thee;	RR. 2117

## Wikkidnesse—Continued

This cruelte and wikkidnesse.	RR. 3548
And all is for thi wikkidnesse.	RR. 4055
Whanne falsche thurgh hir wikkidnesse	RR. 4414
If wikkidnesse ne reve it thee;	RR. 4579
Such wikkidnesse ne shulde fall.	RR. 5794
That sheweth wel her wikkidnesse.	RR. 6922
And lyven in such wikkidnesse.	RR. 7012
Wikkidnesse	
of oure wikkidnesse was the passioun of	I.Pars. 275-80
peyne of alle oure wikkidnesse, muchel	I.Pars. 280-5
don wikkidnesse, the whiche thei ne myghten	Bo.4. p.2.
	1245-50

## Wikkid

Save he hymself, for of the smale wyket	E.Mch. 2045
That Januarie bar of the smale wyket,	E.Mch. 2118
This Danyan thanne hath opened the wyket,	E.Mch. 2152
And clapte to the wyket sodeynly.	E.Mch. 2159
Right at the wyket, yif I can	HF.1. 477
Tyl that I fonde a wicket small,	RR. 528
In at the wicket went I tho,	RR. 642

## Wicket

Corners and wicketis over all	RR. 4244
-------------------------------	----------

## Wide

The chambres and the stables weren wyde,	A.Prol. 28
Short was his gowne, with sleeves longe and wyde;	A.Prol. 93
Wyd was his parishe, and houses fer asonder,	A.Prol. 491
His noseethirles blake were and wyde;	A.Prol. 557
His mouth as wyde was as a greet forneys,	A.Prol. 559
Of Thebes, with his waste walles wyde;	A.Kn. 1331
And saugh hir bloody woundes, wyde and score,	A.Kn. 1755
To Thebes, with his olde walles wyde.	A.Kn. 1880
'My cours, that hath so wyde for to turne,	A.Kn. 2454
And God, that al this wyde world hath wrought,	A.Kn. 3099
Ther may he seen the large woundes wyde	B.M.L. 62
That wyde-where senten hir spicerie,	B.M.L. 136
To seen hir graunges and hire bernas wyde,	B.Sh. 1256
Allas! why werestow so wyd a cope?	B.Mk. 3139
Thurghout this wyde world his name ran,	B.Mk. 3303
This wyde world hadde in subjeccioun	B.Mk. 3656
This wyde world, as in conclusion,	B.Mk. 3824
Bihoold my bloody woundes, depe and wyde;	B.NP. 4205
Bothe of hir beautee and hir bountee wyde,	C.Doc. 112
I am a yeman knowen is ful wyde;	D.Fri. 1524
This wyde world thogh that I sholde wyne,	D.Fri. 1606
The schlaundre of Walter ofte and wyde spradde,	E.Cl. 722
Al be his woundes never so depe and wyde.	F.Sq. 155
That al this wyde world she sette at night.	F.Fkl. 821
This wyde world, which that men seye is round,	F.Fkl. 1225
In Habradates woundes depe and wyde,	F.Fkl. 1416
Symple, of goode mochel, noght to wyde,	BD. 860
That ever so wyde a compass ys my spere!	Mars. 137
Me hente, and shoof in at the gates wyde.	PF. 154
Remembering him, that love too wide y-blowe	TC.1. 384
Ther-as he fel that coude loken wyde:	TC.1. 629
Hir might is wide y-knowe, and what they conne.	TC.2. 175
'Al! Go we seel! Caste up the latis wide!	TC.2. 615
Depart it so, for wide-where is wist	TC.3. 404
Thorough-girt with many a wide and bloody wounde.	TC.4. 627
For al this world as wyde as it hath space	TC.4. 1336 nar
Whan that she saw his wide woundes blede;	TC.5. 1047
Her name, alas, published is so wide,	TC.5. 1095
And her fames wide y-blowe.	HF.3. 49
Streight down to the dores wyde,	HF.3. 330
That hath y-sowen wonder wyde	HF.3. 398
Been al the dores opened wide,	HF.3. 862
Had ever in this wide worlde y-bee;	L.G.W. 289
And, for the feelde ben so broode and wide,	L.G.W. 782
'Sawe ye,' quod she, 'as ye han walked wide,	L.G.W. 978
'Thurghout the worlde oure shame is kid so wide,	L.G.W. 1025
So felle hyt, so as fame renneth wide,	L.G.W. 1423
That in Israel, as wyde as is the londe,	L.G.W. 1880
Of this worlde the wyde compass	Prov. 5 nar
This wide world hir dredith all,	RR. 1048
The swote amelle sprong so wide,	RR. 1704
Thorough-oute my woundes large and wide	RR. 1899
Sterte in thi bedde aboute full wide,	RR. 2559
Whos myght is knowe ferre and wide;	RR. 3701
It was aliche longe and wide;	RR. 4180
Large, and wide, and of gret myght.	RR. 4174
And make her hemmes wide alwey,	RR. 6912
That we undir our clothes wide	RR. 7045
To bere his goode name wide,	RR. 7070
And done his loos so wide renne,	RR. 7081
But beggers with these hodes wide,	RR. 7254
That ben, as wide as world may dure,	RR. 7679

## Widnesse

The myddel cercle in wydnese of these 3	Astr. 70-5
---	------------

## Wider

Wydder than hym self was	HF.2. 289 nar
--------------------------	---------------

## Widest

The widest of these 3 principal cercles	Astr. 75-82
---	-------------

## Wide-where see Where, Wide

## Widwe

For thogh a wydw hadde noght a sho,	A.Prol. 253
Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wyf;	A.Kn. 1171
Thus hath this wydw hir litel some y-taught	B.Pri. 1699
This poure wydwe awaiteth al that nyght	B.Pri. 1776
A poure wydwe, somdel stape in age,	B.NP. 4011
This wydwe, of which I telle yow my tale,	B.NP. 4014



**Widow—Continued**

This sely wydwe, and eek hir doghtres two, . . . B.NP. 4565  
 Or of the povereste wydwe in a village, . . . C.Pard. 450  
 If I were wydwe, sholde wedde me; . . . D.WB. 568  
 And ofte tyme to be wydwe and wedde, . . . D.WB. 928  
 And many a wydwe, for that they had been wise, . . . D.WB. 1027  
 Ne wydwe, that contrarie that he sayde, . . . D.WB. 1044  
 Rod forth to some an old wydwe, a ribibe, . . . D.Fri. 1377  
 who clappith ther sayd this widow benedicite . . . D.Fri. 1584 *var*  
 Ne was I never er now, wydwe ne wyf, . . . D.Fri. 1619  
 A wydwe clene, in body, herte and al; . . . E.Cl. 836  
 But ever lyve as wydwe in clothes blake, . . . E.Mch. 2079  
 to been a clene wydwe and eschue the . . . I.Para. 940-5  
 For bothe a widwe was she, and alone . . . TC.1. 97

**Widowhood**

chastitee of widwehede. Now shaltow . . . I.Para. 915-20

**Widowhood see Wedwehede****Widows**

Among thise children was a wydwe sone, . . . B.Pri. 1692  
 This somonour clappeth at the wydwe gate: . . . D.Fri. 1581  
 And eek thise olde wydwe, God it woot, . . . E.Mch. 1423  
 In widwe habit large of samyt broun, . . . TC.1. 109  
 In widwe habit blak; but natheles, . . . TC.1. 170  
 Is that a widwes lif, so God you save? . . . TC.2. 114  
 And cast your widwes habit to mischaunce! . . . TC.2. 222  
 How stedefaste wedewys duryng alle here lyvys, . . . LGW.G. 283

**Wield**

she wolde kille . . . And in hir armes weelde hem at  
 hir wille. . . B.Mk. 3452  
 And seyat it is an hard thyng for to welde . . . D.WB. 271  
 Thy body for to weelden, hastily, . . . D.Sum. 1947  
 To welde an axe, or swerde, or staffe, or knyffe. . . LGW. 2000

**Wielded**

And welte all paradys savynge o tree. . . B.Mk. 3200  
 That al the world weilded in his demeyne? . . . B.Mk. 3855

**Wielding**

have hem in youre myght and in youre weeldynge; . . . B.Mel. 2800-5

**Wieldy**

So fresh, so yong, so weldy semed he, . . . TC.2. 636

**Wierdes**

the sorrowful wierdes of me, olde man. . . Bo.1. m.1. 1-5  
 put under fote the proude wierdes and . . . Bo.1. m.4. 90-5  
 But O Fortune, excoatrice of wierdes! . . . TC.3. 617  
 The Wierdes, that we clepen Destanye, . . . LGW. 2580

**Wife**

A Good Wif was ther of bieisde Bathe, . . . A.Prol. 445  
 In al the parishe wif ne was ther noon . . . A.Prol. 449  
 Was whilom wif to kyng Cappaneus, . . . A.Kn. 932  
 Al be she mayde, or wydwe, or elles wif, . . . A.Kn. 1171  
 Thor mayst have hire to lady and to wif, . . . A.Kn. 1289  
 Or wynnem Emelye unto his wif, . . . A.Kn. 1486  
 Him shal I yewe Emelys to wyve, . . . A.Kn. 1860  
 Though that Arcita wyne hire to his wif: . . . A.Kn. 2258  
 Ne never wol I be no love, ne wif, . . . A.Kn. 2306  
 And noght to ben a wif and be with child; . . . A.Kn. 2310  
 And found thes liggynge by his wif, allas! . . . A.Kn. 2390  
 Allas, myn hertes queene! allas, my wif! . . . A.Kn. 2775  
 And if that ever ye shul ben a wif, . . . A.Kn. 2706  
 Why gruchen heere his coyn and his wif . . . A.Kn. 3062  
 Bothe of a carpenter and of his wif, . . . A.Mil. 3142  
 Who hath no wif he is no cokewold, . . . A.Mil. 3152  
 I have a wif *pardee*, as wel as thou, . . . A.Mil. 3158  
 Of Goddes pryvetee, nor of his wif; . . . A.Mil. 3164  
 This carpenter hadde wedded newe a wif, . . . A.Mil. 3221  
 Fir was this yonge wif, and therewithal, . . . A.Mil. 3233  
 Fil with this yonge wif to rage and pleye, . . . A.Mil. 3273  
 This goode wif went on an holiday; . . . A.Mil. 3309  
 And namely on this carpenteris wif, . . . A.Mil. 3343  
 That of no wif ne took he noon offryng; . . . A.Mil. 3350  
 And spak unto his wif, and seyde anon, . . . A.Mil. 3365  
 To child ne wif, by hym that harwed helle! . . . A.Mil. 3512  
 This carpenter answerde, 'Allas, my wif! . . . A.Mil. 3522  
 Er that he myghte bryng his wif to shipe? . . . A.Mil. 3540  
 Thy wif shal I wel save, out of doute. . . A.Mil. 3561  
 Of al the world, as Noe and his wif, . . . A.Mil. 3582  
 Thy wif and thou moote hange for atwynne, . . . A.Mil. 3589  
 And to his wif he tolde his pryvetee, . . . A.Mil. 3603  
 I am thy trewe, verray, wedded wif, . . . A.Mil. 3609  
 Thus swyved was this carpenteris wif, . . . A.Mil. 3850  
 A wif he hadde, y-comen of noble kyn,— . . . A.Rv. 3942  
 For Symkyn wolde no wif, as he sayde, . . . A.Rv. 3947  
 How fares thy faire doghter, and thy wif? . . . A.Rv. 4023  
 The wif cam lepyng in ward with a ren; . . . A.Rv. 4079  
 And bad his wif go kmede it in a cake. . . A.Rv. 4094  
 To bedde he goth, and with hym goth his wif, . . . A.Rv. 4153  
 His wif bar him a burden, a ful strong, . . . A.Rv. 4165  
 Soone after this the wif hir rowtyng leet, . . . A.Rv. 4214  
 And on this goode wif he leith on soore; . . . A.Rv. 4229  
 Heere lith the millere and his wif also, . . . A.Rv. 4256  
 And down he fil bakward upon his wif, . . . A.Rv. 4281  
 His wif is swyved, and his doghter als, . . . A.Rv. 4317  
 And hadde a wif that heeld for contenance . . . A.Co. 4421  
 For thogh his wif be cristened never so white . . . B.ML. 355  
 And seyde his wif was comen, out of doute, . . . B.ML. 390  
 And eke his wif, that they wepen for routhe, . . . B.ML. 529  
 This constable and dame Hermengyld, his wif, . . . B.ML. 533  
 For which the constable and his wif also, . . . B.ML. 555  
 And saugh his wif despitously y-slayn, . . . B.ML. 605  
 He took his wif to kepe, when he is gon . . . B.ML. 717  
 And eek my wif unto myn boom-comynge; . . . B.ML. 765

**Wife—Continued**

And asketh where his wif and his child is? . . . B.ML. 878  
 Maketh for his wif, and for his child also, . . . B.ML. 898  
 He bryngeth hire to Rome, and to his wif . . . B.ML. 974  
 The senatoures wif hir aunte was, . . . B.ML. 981  
 That wepeth for his wif and siketh soore, . . . B.ML. 985  
 Of worldly women, mayde, ne of wif; . . . B.ML. 1026  
 That is his wif, and pryvely he sighte, . . . B.ML. 1035  
 That in the salte see my wif is deed; . . . B.ML. 1039  
 My wif by see, as wel as he hire sente . . . B.ML. 1042  
 Whan Alla saugh his wif, faire he hire grette, . . . B.ML. 1051  
 And eek his wif, this emperour to meete; . . . B.ML. 1101  
 With his Custance, his hooly wif so sweete, . . . B.ML. 1129  
 A wif he hadde of excellent beautee, . . . B.Sh. 1193  
 For his largesse, and for his wif was fair, . . . B.Sh. 1212  
 With hym and with his wif a day or tweye, . . . B.Sh. 1250  
 This goode wif cam walkynge pryvely . . . B.Sh. 1282  
 This faire wif gan for to shake hir heed, . . . B.Sh. 1302  
 In al the reawme of France is ther no wif . . . B.Sh. 1306  
 This monk bigan upon this wif to stare, . . . B.Sh. 1314  
 What I have suffred sith I was a wif . . . B.Sh. 1336  
 But sith I am a wif, it sit nat me . . . B.Sh. 1351  
 A wif ne shal nat seyn of hir housbonde . . . B.Sh. 1357  
 And buxom unto his wif, and fresch abedde; . . . B.Sh. 1367  
 Up to hir housbonde is this wif y-gon, . . . B.Sh. 1402  
 'Wif,' quod this man, 'litel kanstow devyne . . . B.Sh. 1414  
 For which, my deere wif, I thee biseke . . . B.Sh. 1431  
 This faire wif accorded with Daun John . . . B.Sh. 1504  
 And with his wif he maketh feeste and cheere, . . . B.Sh. 1517  
 Yourre wif, at hom, the same gold ageyn . . . B.Sh. 1547  
 His wif ful redy mette hym atte gate, . . . B.Sh. 1563  
 His wif al newe, and kiste hire on hir face, . . . B.Sh. 1568  
 With yow, my wif, although it be me looth; . . . B.Sh. 1574  
 I prey thee, wif, as do namoure so; . . . B.Sh. 1585  
 This wif was nat aferd nor affrayed, . . . B.Sh. 1590  
 I am yourre wif, score it upon my taile, . . . B.Sh. 1606  
 'Now, wif,' he seyde, 'and I foryeve it thee, . . . B.Sh. 1620  
 Neither wif ne child; . . . B.Th. 1996  
 and riche, bigat upon his wif, that . . . B.Mel. 2157-60  
 to pleye; his wif and eek his doghter . . . B.Mel. 2157-60  
 his wif, and wounded his doghter with fyve . . . B.Mel. 2160-5  
 Prudence, his wif, as ferforth as she . . . B.Mel. 2160-5  
 This noble wif Prudence remembred . . . B.Mel. 2165-70  
 rescoun this noble wif Prudence suffred . . . B.Mel. 2165-70  
 Melibeus unto his wif Prudence, 'Alle . . . B.Mel. 2190-5  
 Thanne by the conseil of his wif . . . B.Mel. 2190-5  
 his wif Prudence 'I purpose nat,' quod . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 Syrak seith, that if the wif have maistrie . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 to thy wif, ne to thy child, ne to thy . . . B.Mel. 2250-5  
 wikkednesse, and yourre wif restreyneth . . . B.Mel. 2280-5  
 yourre wif oghte rather to be praised than . . . B.Mel. 2280-5  
 of his wif Prudence, he seyde thus: . . . B.Mel. 2300-5  
 and, wif, by-cause of thy sweete wordes, . . . B.Mel. 2300-5  
 the doctrine of his wif, dame Prudence, . . . B.Mel. 2420-5  
 chirche, to thy sone, to thy wif, to . . . B.Mel. 2420-5  
 and to my wif Prudence, and to my . . . B.Mel. 2945-50  
 of my wif Prudence, or ye wol nat? . . . B.Mel. 3000-5  
 the wil of his wif, consideryng hir trewe . . . B.Mel. 3005-10  
 sente a wif of so greet discrecioun . . . B.Mel. 3060-5  
 That goode lief my wif hadde herd this tale! . . . B.Mk. 3084  
 As was this Melibeus wif Prudence, . . . B.Mk. 3086  
 Wol nat in chirche to my wif enclyne, . . . B.Mk. 3092  
 And crieth, 'Falscoward! wrek thy wif! . . . B.Mk. 3095  
 Sholde have a wif,—for al the world is lorn; . . . B.Mk. 3143  
 His falsc wif koude hym so plesse and preye . . . B.Mk. 3217  
 Hys wif, his lordes, and his concubynes . . . B.Mk. 3380  
 Thy wif eek, and thy wenchis, synfully . . . B.Mk. 3417  
 Syn thilke day that she was last a wif, . . . B.NP. 4011  
 'Lo heere Andromacha, Ectores wif, . . . B.NP. 4331  
 That took his conseil of his wif with sorwe, . . . B.NP. 4443  
 Allas, his wif ne roghte nat of dremes! . . . B.NP. 4530  
 Ful louder than dide Hasdrubales wif, . . . B.NP. 4553  
 This knyght a doghter hadde by his wif,— . . . C.Doc. 5  
 Of booldnesse, when she woxen is a wyfe, . . . C.Doc. 71  
 And never shal he moore his wif mystriste, . . . C.Pard. 369  
 Adam oure fader, and his wif also, . . . C.Pard. 505  
 And for to been a wif he yaf me leve . . . D.WB. 83  
 That man shal yelde to his wif hire dette? . . . D.WB. 130  
 Upon his flesh, wil that I am his wif, . . . D.WB. 157  
 I was aboute to wedde a wif, allas! . . . D.WB. 166  
 Yet hadde I levere wedde no wif to-yeere! . . . D.WB. 168  
 I-wis a wif, if that she kan hir good, . . . D.WB. 231  
 Why is my neighbores wif so gay? . . . D.WB. 236  
 Thou sholdest seye, 'Wif, go wher thee liste; . . . D.WB. 318  
 I knowe you for a trewe wif, dame Alya.' . . . D.WB. 320  
 Yet prechestow and seyest an hateful wif . . . D.WB. 366  
 But if a sely wif be oon of thoi! . . . D.WB. 370  
 Right so a wif destroyeth hire housbond . . . D.WB. 377  
 That it is fair to have a wif in pees. . . D.WB. 439  
 That with a staf birafte his wif hire lyf, . . . D.WB. 461  
 For she drank wyn; though I hadde been his wif . . . D.WB. 462  
 To hire, and to another worthy wif, . . . D.WB. 536  
 How he, Symplivius Gallus, leftte his wif, . . . D.WB. 643  
 That, for his wif was at a someres game . . . D.WB. 648  
 Man shal nat suffre his wif go roule aboute, . . . D.WB. 653  
 And suffreth his wif to go seken halwes, . . . D.WB. 657  
 Myn housbonde hadde a legende of his wif, . . . D.WB. 742  
 Than with an angry wif down in the hous, . . . D.WB. 779  
 And that he seyde, 'Myn owene trewe wif, . . . D.WB. 819  
 As any wif from Denmark unto Ynde, . . . D.WB. 824

Wife—Continued

Heere endeth the Wyf of Bathe hir Prologe . . . D.WB. end  
 That save his wyf ther wiste of it namo . . . D.WB. 957  
 Save on the grene he saugh sittynge a wyf; . . . D.WB. 998  
 Agayn the knyght this olde wyf gan ryse . . . D.WB. 1000  
 Ful many a noble wyf, and many a mayde, . . . D.WB. 1026  
 In al the court ne was ther wyf, ne mayde, . . . D.WB. 1043  
 And with that word up stirte the olde wyf, . . . D.WB. 1046  
 Quod she, 'that thou me take unto thy wyf, . . . D.WB. 1055  
 But if thy wyf I were, and eek thy love! . . . D.WB. 1066  
 And taketh his olde wyf, and gooth to bedde. . . D.WB. 1072  
 So wo was hym, his wyf looked so foule. . . D.WB. 1082  
 Whan he was with his wyf abedde y-brought. . . D.WB. 1084  
 His olde wyf lay amyngne evermo, . . . D.WB. 1086  
 Fareth every knyght thus with his wyf, as ye? . . . D.WB. 1088  
 I am youre owene love, and youre wyf; . . . D.WB. 1091  
 And certes, every man, mayden, or wyf, . . . D.WB. 1180  
 And be to yow a trewe, humble wyf, . . . D.WB. 1221  
 'My lady and my love, and wyf so deere, . . . D.WB. 1230  
 'Ye, certes, wyf,' quod he, 'I holde it best.' . . D.WB. 1238  
 As ever was wyf syn that the world was newe; . . D.WB. 1244  
 But atte laste he seyde unto the Wyf, . . . D.Kri. 1269  
 'Who clappeth?' seyde this wyf, 'benediciteel . . . D.Kri. 1584  
 Ne was I never er now, wydwe ne wyf, . . . D.Kri. 1619  
 Seyde this wyf; 'how fare ye, hertely?' . . . D.Sum. 1801  
 Yet saugh I nat this day so fair a wyf . . . D.Sum. 1808  
 'Now, maister,' quod the wyf, 'er that I go, . . D.Sum. 1836  
 Your wyf, that is so meke and patient; . . . D.Sum. 1984  
 Ne stryve nat with thy wyf, as for thy beste; . . D.Sum. 1988  
 Now sith ye han so hooly, meke a wyf, . . . D.Sum. 1999  
 Wedde no wyf, for noght that may bifalle. . . E.Cl. 84  
 Chese yow a wyf in shorte tyme atte leeste, . . E.Cl. 130  
 And taak a wyf, for hye Goddes sake; . . E.Cl. 135  
 To chese me a wyf, I yow relese . . . E.Cl. 153  
 Lat me allone in chesynge of my wyf— . . E.Cl. 162  
 That what wyf that I take, ye me assure . . E.Cl. 165  
 Lest that this markys no wyf wolde wedde. . . E.Cl. 182  
 As for my wyf unto hir lyves ende. . . E.Cl. 308  
 To be my wyf, and reule hire after me; . . E.Cl. 327  
 'This is my wyf,' quod he, 'that standeth heere; . . E.Cl. 369  
 To tempte his wyf, hir sadnesse for to knowe, . . E.Cl. 452  
 This merveillous desir his wyf tassaye; . . E.Cl. 454  
 To assaye a wyf whan that it is no nede, . . E.Cl. 461  
 Unto a man, and to his wyf hym sente. . . E.Cl. 518  
 To tempte his wyf yet after, if he may. . . E.Cl. 620  
 'Wyf,' quod this markys, 'ye han herd er this . . E.Cl. 624  
 The constance of his wyf, he caste adoun . . E.Cl. 688  
 To tempte his wyf as he was first disposed. . . E.Cl. 707  
 A wyf, as of herself, no thing ne sholde . . E.Cl. 720  
 To tempte his wyf was set al his entente. . . E.Cl. 735  
 That he hath leve his firste wyf to lete, . . E.Cl. 745  
 This markys, yet his wyf to tempte moore, . . E.Cl. 786  
 To han yow to my wyf for youre goodnesse, . . E.Cl. 793  
 Another wyf, and orien day by day, . . E.Cl. 801  
 My newe wyf is comynge by the weye. . . E.Cl. 805  
 To be youre wyf, no, ne youre chamberere; . . E.Cl. 819  
 And am youre trewe wyf, it is no drede, . . E.Cl. 838  
 God shilde swich a lordes wyf to take . . E.Cl. 839  
 And of youre newe wyf God of his grace . . E.Cl. 841  
 I was youre wyf, though I unworthy weere; . . E.Cl. 882  
 That was youre wyf; and heer take I my levee . . E.Cl. 888  
 To change his wyf, for it was for the beste; . . E.Cl. 987  
 'How liketh theese my wyf, and hire beautee?' . . E.Cl. 1031  
 Now knowe I, gode wyf, thy stedfastnesse; . . E.Cl. 1056  
 Thou art my wyf, ne noon oother I have, . . E.Cl. 1063  
 To be my wyf,—that oother feithfully . . E.Cl. 1066  
 Al putte he nat his wyf in greet assay. . . E.Cl. 1138  
 My wyf at hoom had herd this legende ones; . . E.Cl. 1212d  
 I have a wyf, the worste that may be, . . E.Mch. 1218  
 And of my wyf the passynge crueltee. . . E.Mch. 1225  
 That is bitwixe an housbonde and his wyf, . . E.Mch. 1260  
 To take a wyf it is a glorious thyng, . . E.Mch. 1268  
 Thanne is a wyf the fruyt of his tresor,— . . E.Mch. 1270  
 Thanne sholde he take a yong wyf and a feir, . . E.Mch. 1271  
 For who kan be so buxom as a wyf . . E.Mch. 1287  
 'Ne take no wyf,' quod he, 'for housbondrye, . . E.Mch. 1296  
 Thy good to kepe, than thyn owene wyf. . . E.Mch. 1299  
 And if thou take a wyf unto thyn hoold, . . E.Mch. 1305  
 A wyf is Goddes yifte verraily; . . E.Mch. 1311  
 A wyf wol laste and in thyn houn endure, . . E.Mch. 1317  
 He which that hath no wyf I holde hym shent; . . E.Mch. 1320  
 That wyf is mannes helpe and his confort, . . E.Mch. 1331  
 A wyf al Sainte Marie, benedicite, . . E.Mch. 1337  
 That hath a wyf? Certes, I kan nat seye. . . E.Mch. 1339  
 Thanken his God that hym hath sent a wyf; . . E.Mch. 1352  
 A wyf, to laste unto his lyves ende; . . E.Mch. 1354  
 As seith Senek, above an humble wyf, . . E.Mch. 1376  
 A wyf is kepere of thyn housbondrye. . . E.Mch. 1380  
 Ther as ther nys no wyf the hous to kepe. . . E.Mch. 1382  
 Love wel thy wyf, as Crist loved his chirche. . . E.Mch. 1384  
 If thou lovest thyself thou lovest thy wyf. . . E.Mch. 1385  
 Cherishe thy wyf, or thou shalt never thee. . . E.Mch. 1388  
 Housbonde and wyf, what so men jape or pleye, . . E.Mch. 1389  
 I wol noon old wyf han in no manere. . . E.Mch. 1416  
 I wol noon old wyf han right for this cause; . . E.Mch. 1432  
 For whiche causes man sholde take a wyf. . . E.Mch. 1445  
 Take hym a wyf with greet devocioun, . . E.Mch. 1447  
 To take a yong wyf; by my fader kyn, . . E.Mch. 1515  
 To take a wyf withoute avysement. . . E.Mch. 1531  
 With any wyf, if so were that she hadde . . E.Mch. 1541  
 Ful prively, syn I have had a wyf. . . E.Mch. 1545

Wife—Continued

Seyn that I have the mooste stedefast wyf, . . . E.Mch. 1551  
 And namely with a yong wyf and a fair. . . E.Mch. 1557  
 To han his wyf allone; trusteth me, . . . E.Mch. 1561  
 A wyf axeth ful many an observance. . . E.Mch. 1564  
 Which mayde, he seyde, he wolde han to his wyf, . . E.Mch. 1627  
 The lustes of youre wyf attempely, . . . E.Mch. 1679  
 (The Wyf of Bathe, if ye han understonde, . . E.Mch. 1685  
 A man may do no synne with his wyf, . . E.Mch. 1839  
 And kiste his wyf, and made wantowne cheere. . . E.Mch. 1846  
 And whan he wolde paye his wyf hir dette . . E.Mch. 2048  
 And May his wyf, and no wight but they two, . . E.Mch. 2050  
 Lest that his wyf sholde falle in som folye— . . E.Mch. 2074  
 Ne wolde he that she were love ne wyf, . . E.Mch. 2078  
 Thurgh eggyng of his wyf, hym for to pleye . . E.Mch. 2135  
 'Rys up, my wyf, my love, my lady free! . . E.Mch. 2138  
 Thou hast me wounded in myn herte, O wyf! . . E.Mch. 2145  
 I chees thee for my wyf and my comfort! . . E.Mch. 2148  
 'Now, wyf,' quod he, 'heere nys but thou and I, . . E.Mch. 2160  
 Than thee offende, trewe, deere wyf. . . E.Mch. 2164  
 Now kys me, wyf, and lat us rome aboute.' . . E.Mch. 2184  
 Folwyng his wyf, the queene Proserpyna, . . E.Mch. 2229  
 'My wyf,' quod he, 'ther may no wight seye nay, . . E.Mch. 2237  
 Whan that his wyf wold doon hym vileynye. . . E.Mch. 2261  
 Of many a verray trewe wyf also; . . E.Mch. 2285  
 But on his wyf his thought was evermo. . . E.Mch. 2359  
 And saugh that Damyan his wyf had dressed . . E.Mch. 2361  
 'Now swich a wyf, I pray God kepe me fro! . . E.Mch. 2420  
 I have a wyf, though that she poure be; . . E.Mch. 2427  
 Hadde two sones on Elpheta his wyf, . . F.Sq. 299  
 How that he wan Theodera to his wyf, . . F.Sq. 664  
 Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf; . . F.Fkl. 758  
 His lady, certes, and his wyf also, . . F.Fkl. 797  
 Hoom with his wyf he gooth to his contree, . . F.Fkl. 800  
 That is bitwixe an housbonde and his wyf? . . F.Fkl. 805  
 And spoken I wole of Dorigene his wyf, . . F.Fkl. 815  
 Ne shal I never been untrewye wyf, . . F.Fkl. 984  
 For to go love another mannes wyf, . . F.Fkl. 1004  
 Hath ther nat many a noble wyf er this, . . F.Fkl. 1364  
 Wel oghte a wyf rather herselven slee . . F.Fkl. 1397  
 'What shal I seyn of Hasdrubales wyf . . F.Fkl. 1399  
 'Whan Habradate was slayn, his wyf so deere . . F.Fkl. 1414  
 What shal I seye of Nicerates wyf, . . F.Fkl. 1437  
 Lo, which a wyf was Alceste,' quod she. . . F.Fkl. 1442  
 'Ye, wyf,' quod he, 'lat sleepen that is stille, . . F.Fkl. 1472  
 That he wol putte his wyf in jupartie. . . F.Fkl. 1495  
 So looth hym was his wyf sholde breke hir trouthe; . . F.Fkl. 1519  
 As of the treweste and the beste wyf, . . F.Fkl. 1539  
 But every wyf be war of hire biheeste; . . F.Fkl. 1541  
 Arveragus and Dorigene his wyf . . F.Fkl. 1551  
 Than that his wyf were of hir trouthe fals; . . F.Fkl. 1597  
 How looth hire was to been a wikked wyf, . . F.Fkl. 1599  
 'Made me thy brotheres wyf, right in that wise . . G.SN. 296  
 Unto the wyf, where as he was at table, . . G.CY. 1015  
 Now hadde this Phebus in his hous a wyf, . . H.Mcp. 139  
 A good wyf that is clene of werk and thought . . H.Mcp. 148  
 His wyf anon hath for hir lemman sent. . . H.Mcp. 204  
 Bitwixe a wyf that is of heigh degree, . . H.Mcp. 213  
 Whan Phebus wyf had sent for hir lemman, . . H.Mcp. 238  
 For on thy bed thy wyf I saugh hym syye.' . . H.Mcp. 256  
 How that his wyf had doon hire lecherye, . . H.Mcp. 259  
 And in his ire his wyf thanne hath he slayn,— . H.Mcp. 265  
 O deere wyf! O gemme of lustiheed! . . H.Mcp. 274  
 In tokenynge that thurgh thee my wyf is slayn.' . H.Mcp. 302  
 How that another man hath dight his wyf; . . H.Mcp. 312  
 whan he useth his wyf withouten sovereyn desir . I.Pars. 375-80  
 for the entente to yelde to his wyf the . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 eke if he love wyf or child, or . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 his wyf, ne none of his thynges. . . I.Pars. 520-5  
 bitwixe a man and his wyf; . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 chidyng wyf been lyke.' A man that . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 so fareth it by a chidyng wyf; . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 taken hym to his wyf, and they shullen be two . I.Pars. 840-5  
 thy neighebores wyf. In this heeste, . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 his wyf, certes, that opinioun is fals; . . I.Pars. 855-60  
 be it wyf, be it child, or any worldly thyng that . I.Pars. 860-5  
 loven his wyf by discrecioun, patiently . . I.Pars. 860-5  
 Joseph, whan that his lordes wyf preyed . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 power, but only ye, that been his wyf; . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 somtyme of his owene wyf, or his child, . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 bitwixe a man and his wyf; and that . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 sholde bere hym with his wyf; . . I.Pars. 925-30  
 Man sholde bere hym to his wyf in feith, . . I.Pars. 925-30  
 Paul, that a man sholde loven his wyf . . I.Pars. 925-30  
 a man for his wyf, if it were nede. . . I.Pars. 925-30  
 a woman that is wyf, as longe as she is a wyf, she . I.Pars. 930-5  
 hath . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 A wyf sholde eek be mesurable in . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 to his wyf, for, sith that al the body is . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 thre thynges a man and his wyf fleschly . . I.Pars. 935-40  
 if that a wyf koude kepen hire al chaast, . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 or of wyf, or of child, or othere freendes. . . I.Pars. 1055-80  
 That highte Seys, and hadde a wyf, . . BD. 63  
 Now for to speken of his wyf. . . BD. 76  
 That she had, this noble wyf; . . BD. 86  
 His wyf the queene, ther-as she lay, . . BD. 197  
 By name, and seyde, 'My swete wyf, . . BD. 201  
 For certes, she was, that swete wyf . . BD. 1036  
 Or as the noble wyf Lucrece, . . BD. 1081  
 Ipolite, his wyf, the hardy queene . . Anel. 36



**Wife—Continued**

(that is to seyn my wif), and the compaignye of and with the chastete of thy wif, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
ayens hym. And yit lyveth thi wif, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.3. 335-40
chaste lyf, for he ne hath no wif; . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
and wif and children, that men . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 380-5
of wif and children were an honest . . . . .	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
greet sorwe for the deth of his wif, aftir . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
moete ardaunt love of his wif brende the . . . . .	1115-20
his wif). Cerberus, the porter of helle, . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
to Orpheus his wif to beren hym compaignye; . . . . .	1120-5
that his wif schal comen ageyn unto us." . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
Orpheus and his wif weren almost at the . . . . .	1125-30
lokede abakward on Erudyce his wif, and . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
that was Menelaus wif his brothir.) In the mene . . . . .	1130-5
That is thy brother wif, if ich it wiste: . . . . .	Bo.3. m.12.
'Thou muche as now, O womanliche wif, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
'For certes, fresche womanliche wif, . . . . .	1595-600
To ben a wif, and or elles can wel preche, . . . . .	TC.1. 678
That from his love, or elles from his wif, . . . . .	TC.3. 106
How Creusa, daun Eneas wif, . . . . .	TC.3. 1296
That art daun Jupiters wif, . . . . .	TC.4. 1472
He wolde have take hir to his wif, . . . . .	TC.5. 338
And wan Lavinia to his wif; . . . . .	HF.1. 175
Wher so ye wol, of mayden or of wif, . . . . .	HF.1. 199
'Wostow,' quod he, 'wher this be wif or mayde, . . . . .	HF.1. 424
Now fele I weel the goodnesse of this wif, . . . . .	HF.1. 458
That in thy legende thou make of thy wif, . . . . .	LGW. 439
And wold algates han another wif; . . . . .	LGW. 499
She wax his wif, and hadde him as hir leste, . . . . .	LGW. 520
His wif and he, and al his ost, forthe wente . . . . .	LGW. 549
His wif, that koude of Cesar have no grace, . . . . .	LGW. 594
And by the way his wif Creusa he lecs, . . . . .	LGW. 615
That whilom was the wife of Sithou, . . . . .	LGW. 632
And toke hym for housbonde, and became his wife . . . . .	LGW. 663
And wowed hire to have hire to hys wife, . . . . .	LGW. 945
Have ye nat sworne to wif me to take? . . . . .	LGW. 1005
Ye wol nat fro your wif this foule fleene! . . . . .	LGW. 1238
And so ye wole now me to wif take, . . . . .	LGW. 1247
For than shal I yet dien as youre wife, . . . . .	LGW. 1304
With the nones that he hadde oughe-where a wife . . . . .	LGW. 1307
And ever kept hir chaste, as for his wif; . . . . .	LGW. 1319
And wedded yet the thridde wife anon, . . . . .	LGW. 1322
'The verray wife, the verray trewe Lucrese, . . . . .	LGW. 1540
No man dide ther no more than his wife, . . . . .	LGW. 1577
I have a wife,' quod he, 'that as I trowe . . . . .	LGW. 1660
This noble wif sat by hir beddis syde . . . . .	LGW. 1686
There as she lay, this noble wif Lucrese, . . . . .	LGW. 1701
The noble wif, as Titus beryth witnessse, . . . . .	LGW. 1719
'Yet wer hyt better that I were your wife, . . . . .	LGW. 1788
And tok his wif, and eke hir suster free, . . . . .	LGW. 1873
Whanne Adriane his wif aslepe was, . . . . .	LGW. 2089
Fyve yere his wif and he togedir dwelle; . . . . .	LGW. 2162
On Proigne his wif but ones have a syghte; . . . . .	LGW. 2171
And grete wel my doghter and thy wif, . . . . .	LGW. 2259
This Tereus is to his wif y-come, . . . . .	LGW. 2275
And in his armes hath his wif y-nome, . . . . .	LGW. 2299
Of which he gat upon his ryghte wif . . . . .	LGW. 2342
Now certes, quod she, 'syn I am his wif, . . . . .	LGW. 2343
And from his wif he ranne a ful goode pas, . . . . .	LGW. 2573
But yit, lest thou do worse, take a wif; . . . . .	LGW. 2899
The Wif of Bathe I pray yow that ye rede . . . . .	Buk. 17
Unto hir husbonde a trewe wif; . . . . .	Buk. 29
Whom Genius cursith man and wif, . . . . .	RR. 4256
For youthe sette bothe man and wif . . . . .	RR. 4768
Be she mayde, be she wif, . . . . .	RR. 4889
To the olde wif, that kepte so harde . . . . .	RR. 5055
(But not upon his weddid wif)— . . . . .	RR. 5855
Thurgh her folly husbonde and wif, . . . . .	RR. 5956
But for asmoche as man and wif . . . . .	RR. 6379
	RR. 6383

**Wifehood**

In wyfhoode I wol use myn instrument . . . . .	D.WB. 149
To preeve hire wyfhoode and hir stedfastnesse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 699
And of my wyfhoode thilke tendre flour . . . . .	E.Mch. 2190
The parit wyfhoode of Arthemisie . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1451
Make of youre wyfhoode no comparysoun; . . . . .	LGW. 253
And namely of wyfhoode the luyving, . . . . .	LGW. 545
Unreprovable unto my wyfhoode ay, . . . . .	LGW. 691
That for hir wyfhoode, and hir stedfastnesse, . . . . .	LGW. 1687
With al humblesse of wyfhoode, worde and chere, . . . . .	LGW. 2269
And of hir wyfhoode for to kepe hir name, . . . . .	LGW. 2587

**Wifehood see Wifedede****Wifeless**

Wifless hath been, though that men wolde him ryve . . . . .	E.Mch. 1236
And sixty yere a wifless man was hee, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1248

**Wifely**

Koude al the feet of wyfily homlynesse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 429
Dwellet this flour of wyfily pacyence, . . . . .	E.Cl. 919
To rewen upon hire wyfily stedfastnesse, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1050
O Teuta, queene, thy wyfily chastitee . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1453
Embelashed hire wifely chastitee, . . . . .	LGW. 1737
Hire herte was so wyfely and so trewe, . . . . .	LGW. 1843

**Wifely—Continued**

For to be ded in wyfily honeste, . . . . .	LGW. 2701
And in his wywes eek, by Seint Austyn! . . . . .	B.Pri. 1631
Thou darst nat stonden by thy wywes right!" . . . . .	B.Mk. 3102
The Prologue of the Wywes Tale of Bathe . . . . .	D.WB. head
If by his wywes cheere he myghte se, . . . . .	E.Cl. 599
His wywes fader in his court he kepeth, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1133
For which heere, for the Wywes love of Bathe,— . . . . .	E.Cl. 1170
His wywes pacyence in hope to fynde . . . . .	E.Cl. 1181
Koude tellen of my wywes cursednesse! . . . . .	E.Mch. 1239
So that he werke after his wywes reede, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1357
Suffre thy wywes tonge, as Catoun bit, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1377
And namely upon the wywes syde; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1392
myne honeste freendes, and my wywes fadir, . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 165-70
mankynde, Symacus, thi wywes fader, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
And of his wyves treasur can it charge, . . . . .	LGW. 2151
That Philomene, his wywes suster, myghte . . . . .	LGW. 2274
And ben thy wywes thral, as seyn these wyse, . . . . .	Buk. 20

**Wifedede**

Your wifedede he comendeth with the beste!	B.ML. 76
--	----------

**Wifedede see Wifedood****Wight**

In al his lyf, unto no maner wight, . . . . .	A.Prol. 71
Ther wiste no wight that he was in dette, . . . . .	A.Prol. 280
Ther koude no wight pynchen at his wrytyng; . . . . .	A.Prol. 326
For Cristes sake, for every poure wight, . . . . .	A.Prol. 537
Anon to drawen every wight bigan, . . . . .	A.Prol. 842
Of which ful blithe and glad was every wight: . . . . .	A.Prol. 846
To doon that any wight kan hym devyse, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1425
Withoute wityng of any oother wight, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1611
But down on knees wente every maner wight . . . . .	A.Kn. 1875
For every wight that lovede chivalrye . . . . .	A.Kn. 2106
Made every wight to been in such plesauce, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2485
And therefore every gentil wight I preye, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3171
Blesse this hous from every wikked wight . . . . .	A.Mil. 3484
That to no wight thou shalt this conseil wryte, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3503
And every wight kan laughen of this stryf, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3849
Ther dorste no wight hand upon hym legge, . . . . .	A.Rv. 3937
Ther dorste no wight clepen hire but 'Dame'; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3956
I is ful wight, God waat, as is a ras; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4086
And seyde, 'Fare wel, Malyne, sweete wight, . . . . .	A.Rv. 4236
For she was falle aslepe a lite wight . . . . .	A.Rv. 4283
For swich lawe as man yeveth another wight . . . . .	B.ML. 43
That every wight hath deyntee to chaffare . . . . .	B.ML. 189
That no wight kan wel rede it atte fulle, . . . . .	B.ML. 203
That every wight, with greet devocioun, . . . . .	B.ML. 257
Ther every wight save he, maister and knave, . . . . .	B.ML. 474
No wight but God, that he bar in his herte, . . . . .	B.ML. 476
Wel may men knowe it was no wight but He . . . . .	B.ML. 488
Or in desert? No wight but Crist, sanz faille, . . . . .	B.ML. 501
She hath no wight to whom to make hir mone! . . . . .	B.ML. 656
And every wight hateth hir compaignye, . . . . .	B.ML. 756
But to no wight he tolde his sorwes soore, . . . . .	B.ML. 768
Down fro the castel comth ther many a wight, . . . . .	B.ML. 911
But it were for an old appalled wight, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1292
That I was born; but to no wight,' quod she, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1309
To tellen no wight of oure privete, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1354
As be to every wight buxom and meke, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1432
No wight in all this world wiste of this loone, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1485
Ne no wight elles, that he nas ful fayn . . . . .	B.Sh. 1601
For noon of hem, ne no wight in the toun, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1611
For unto no wight dooth he dalisaunce, . . . . .	B.Th. 1894
that we do to every wight the beste that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2200-5
entryng and so large, that every wight . . . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
every wight wolde holde me thanne a fool, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50
that is to seyn that ther is no wight that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2265-70
thou biwreyest thy conseil to any wight . . . . .	B.Mel. 2335-40
prayer any oother wight thy conseil . . . . .	B.Mel. 2335-40
"He troweth lightly harm of every wight, and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5
no wight retourneth sauffy into the grace of . . . . .	B.Mel. 2370-5
"Ther is no wight partly trewe to hym that he to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2380-5
no wight sholde take upon hym so hevye a . . . . .	B.Mel. 2400-5
that defenden every wight to assaye any . . . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5
to doon to every wight honour and profit, and no . . . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60
wight . . . . .	B.Mel. 2490-5
ther is no wight that may be consailed ne . . . . .	B.Mel. 2560-5
every wight hath his part, they ne wollen taken . . . . .	B.Mel. 2565-70
taken vengeance on no wight but the jure that hath . . . . .	B.Mel. 2770-5
if he do harm to another wight: . . . . .	B.Mel. 3055-60
that hath no mercy of another wight!" . . . . .	B.Mk. 3101
That wol been overlad with every wight! . . . . .	B.Mk. 3301
Was never wight sith that this world bigan, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3340
That no wight passed hire in hardynesse, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3457
With any yong man, were he never so wight, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3459
She kepte hir maydenhood from every wight; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3754
Agayns his heeste no wight dorst trespace . . . . .	B.Mk. 3763
Ful prively she stal from every wight, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3822
That every wight that hath discrecioun . . . . .	B.NP. 4115
Whan humours been to habundant in a wight, . . . . .	C.Doc. 8
Aboven every wight that man may see; . . . . .	C.Doc. 92
Is whan a wight bitrayseth innocence, . . . . .	C.Doc. 194
And eek by witnessyng of many a wight, . . . . .	C.Pard. 378
If any wight be in this chirche now . . . . .	D.WB. 77
'But this word is nat taken of every wight, . . . . .	D.WB. 81
He wolde that every wight were swich as he, . . . . .	D.WB. 108
Bad nat every wight sholde go selle . . . . .	D.WB. 117
And for what profit was a wight y-wrought? . . . . .	D.WB. 135
'But I seye noght that every wight is holde, . . . . .	D.WB. 364
And that no wight ne may endure the ferthe, . . . . .	

Wight—Continued

There was no wight save God and he that wiste . . . D.WB. 493  
If any wight wol clawe us on the galle, . . . D.WB. 940  
A fouler wight ther may no man devyse. . . D.WB. 999  
To every wight comanded was silence, . . . D.WB. 1031  
'Eek every wight woot this as wel as I, . . . D.WB. 1133  
He that coveteth is a povere wight, . . . D.WB. 1187  
Possessioun that no wight wol challenge. . . D.WB. 1200  
Seyn that men sholde an old wight doon favour, . . . D.WB. 1210  
To al this thyng, ther seyde no wight nay; . . . E.Cl. 177  
And eek hir vertu, passynge any wight . . . E.Cl. 240  
The day of wedding cam, but no wight kan . . . E.Cl. 246  
To every wight she woxen is so deere . . . E.Cl. 400  
There is no wight that hereth it but we tweye. . . E.Cl. 476  
From every wight for oght that may bitide. . . E.Cl. 595  
That he to no wight, though men wolde enquire, . . . E.Cl. 769  
And my povere no wight kan me may . . . E.Cl. 816  
And eek that every wight in his degree . . . E.Cl. 957  
And every wight hire joye and feeste maketh, . . . E.Cl. 1109  
But for that every wight in his degree . . . E.Cl. 1145  
That no wight his blisse parten shal; . . . E.Mch. 1630  
And Venus laugheth upon every wight, . . . E.Mch. 1723  
Out of the chambre hath every wight hym dressed; . . . E.Mch. 1820  
Ther as ye woot that every wight moot neede; . . . E.Mch. 1951  
So secretly that no wight of it wiste, . . . E.Mch. 2006  
That every wight is fayn to speke hym good, . . . E.Mch. 2017  
That he wol no wight suffren here the keye, . . . E.Mch. 2044  
And May his wyf, and no wight but they two, . . . E.Mch. 2050  
Ther no wight koude han founde out swich a  
sleighte. . . E.Mch. 2131  
In his gardyn, and no wight but they tweye, . . . E.Mch. 2136  
That no wight myghte it se, neither y-here; . . . E.Mch. 2154  
With Mayus in his hand and no wight mo, . . . E.Mch. 2157  
'My wyf,' quod he, 'ther may no wight seye nay, . . . E.Mch. 2237  
To every wight that wit and reson kan! . . . E.Mch. 2245  
Hath set hire herte on any maner wight, . . . F.Sq. 138  
Out of the sighte of every maner wight, . . . F.Sq. 329  
And every wight gan drawe hym to his reste, . . . F.Sq. 355  
Syn that I see noon oother wight yow chace. . . F.Sq. 457  
That no wight wolde han wend he koude feyne . . . F.Sq. 510  
"A trewe wight and a theef thenken nat oon"; . . . F.Sq. 637  
Ne so koude thanke a wight as he hide me! . . . F.Sq. 657  
Than to comune with any gentil wight, . . . F.Fkl. 693  
For in this world, certein, ther no wight is . . . F.Fkl. 779  
To every wight that kan on governance; . . . F.Fkl. 786  
If any wight had spoke, whil he was oute, . . . F.Fkl. 1095  
They seten stille, and no wight but they thre. . . F.Fkl. 1208  
That she and every wight sholde wene and seye . . . F.Fkl. 1267  
But why it was to no wight tolde shee, . . . F.Fkl. 1350  
No wight ne myghte hir handes of it arace . . . F.Fkl. 1393  
Ther shal no wight defoulen, if I may." . . . F.Fkl. 1418  
To no wight telle thou of this aventure,— . . . F.Fkl. 1483  
He nolde no wight tellen his entente. . . F.Fkl. 1492  
Under the hevne no wight thynte may." . . . G.SN. 215  
Ne never wight shal seen hem with his eye, . . . G.SN. 230  
And with his word converted many a wight, . . . G.SN. 404  
That every Cristen wight shal han penaunce, . . . G.SN. 446  
To make me a wikked wight?" quod she. . . G.SN. 465  
Bothe for to sleen and for to quyken a wight; . . . G.SN. 481  
Preest or chanoun, or any oother wight, . . . G.CY. 840  
Whanne he commune shal with any wight, . . . G.CY. 982  
To thee, sire Cook, and to no wight displese . . . H.Mcp. 26  
See how he ganeth, lo, this drunken wight! . . . H.Mcp. 35  
And so is every wight in swich degree; . . . H.Mcp. 146  
wol nat spare no wight for preyere ne for  
greet lordshipe. Ther, shal no wight . . . I.Pars. 165-70  
love noon oother wight in no manere; and therefore . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
Apostel, that seith that every wight is . . . I.Pars. 205-10  
delivere himself; for soothly no wight that exouseth . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
noon advantage to no wight; and som . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
wole he flater som wight to sustene hym . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
noon harm to no wight, ne seith, ne for . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
stytten, as doon they that han any wight to governe . . . I.Pars. 655-60  
dewe to no wight but to hem that doon . . . I.Pars. 720-5  
to reve a wight his thyng agayns his . . . I.Pars. 865-70  
eek seith that no wight seketh precious . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
Best ne man, ne no wight elles, . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
Or som wight elles, I ne roghte who, . . . BD. 159  
As hit hadde been a-nother wight. . . BD. 244  
For every wight of hir manere . . . BD. 529  
She wrong do wolde to no wight; . . . BD. 967  
No wight myghte do hir no shame, . . . BD. 1015  
Hir luste to holde no wight in honde, . . . BD. 1016  
To holde no wight in balance . . . BD. 1018  
Whan I denke on that swete wight . . . BD. 1020  
For trewely that swete wight . . . BD. 1175  
That in this world was never wight so wo . . . BD. 1280  
That no wight woot that she is deed but I; . . . Pity. 3  
For thou neallest never wight at nede. . . Pity. 30  
For hit stood so, that ilke tyme, no wight . . . ABC. 112  
For she ne fond ne saugh no maner wight; . . . Mars. 66  
And God yewe every wyght joye of his make! . . . Mars. 116  
That if a wight shal pleyne pitously . . . Mars. 154  
That what wight that first sheweth his presence . . . Mars. 156  
I flater noght, that may wite every wight, . . . Mars. 170  
That every wight that sette on hit an ye, . . . Mars. 188  
That every wight that hadde hit sholde have wo; . . . Mars. 247  
There is no wight that wol me wo bereve . . . Mars. 260  
That no wight coude remedie of his fare. . . Comp. L. 12  
That her to seen had every wight likynge; . . . Anel. 63  
Anel. 75

Wight—Continued

And subtil in that crafte over any wight, . . . Anel. 88  
That touched love, from eny maner wight, . . . Anel. 114  
I wot my-self as wel as any wight, . . . Anel. 220  
To doon be force a wyght to doon folye; . . . PF. 221  
A wight may speke, him were as fayr be stille. . . PF. 511  
For alway whan any wight . . . Bo.1. p.4. 155-60  
thus: that yif a wight have prosperite, . . . Bo.1. p.4. 170-5  
thy-serve rather than any oother wight . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
195-200  
For no wight but thy-serve . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
195-200  
what wyght that hath levere founden . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
bryngeth a wyght in sorwe? For syn . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
to alle hir servauntes yif that a wight is seyn . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
to a wight, or elles it ne last nat perpetuel. . . Bo.2. p.4. 380-5  
And for this ther ne accordeth no wight . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
385-90  
seith, thow thi-self, ne no wight ellis, . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
yif a wyght schyneth with thynges that . . . Bo.2. p.5.  
465-70  
looke wel upon the body of a wight, . . . Bo.2. p.6. 490-5  
reseyved with-yne a wight, thanne ben thei swete. . . Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
every wight demeth that thilke estat that he . . . Bo.3. p.2. 635-40  
For yif a wykkyd wight be in so mochel . . . Bo.3. p.4. 700-5  
a greet charge. And yif a wight whilom . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
to anoye a wight than a famylier enemy? . . . Bo.3. p.5. 740-5  
thanne nis ther none for-lyved wight or . . . Bo.3. m.6. 760-5  
thi lif in delyces, every wight schal . . . Bo.3. p.8. 775-80  
yif that a wight wolde ryden for cause of . . . Bo.3. p.10.  
950-5  
body of a wight, while it duelleth in oo . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
990-5  
in soondes; and yif any wight . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1000-5  
that the wil of a wight distourbeth and . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1020-5  
schulde ther noon duellen to no wight." . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1030-5  
thing that every wight desireth." . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1030-5  
every wight desireth; and for as mochel . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
1040-5  
every wight leerneth, he ne doth no . . . Bo.3. m.11.  
1050-5  
'Certes,' quod I, 'no wight ne douteth . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1095-100  
yifte, that is to seyn, that no wight is blisful, . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1105-10  
no wight that may merveillen y-nowghe, . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5  
wille lacketh, ther nys no wight that undirtaketh . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1185-90  
a wight that wolde geten that he mai not . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5  
'And yif thou se a wight,' quod sche, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5  
'And in that that every wight may, . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5  
'Thanne,' quod sche, 'yif that a wight . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5  
'for no wight ne douteth that he that . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1215-20  
'Is ther any wight thanne,' quod sche, . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1250-5  
For no wight as by ryght, fro . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
1275-80  
that any wight rejoysede hym of . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
1280-5  
or elles som other wight, myghte . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
1290-5  
to every wight his owene propre bounte . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1280-5  
derkne it, ne power of no wight ne schal . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
1285-90  
a wight that be transformed in-to vices, . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5  
any wight, nis he nat more blisful than . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1355-60  
among wise men); for no wight nil haten . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1405-10  
that a wight constreynede tho doutes by . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1445-50  
whiche thinges yif that any wight loketh . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1455-60  
is covenable to every wight, and lenyth . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5  
so that what wight that departeth fro the . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5  
fortune of som wight is wikkid." . . . Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5  
'yif any wight diffynisse hap in this manere, that . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
1625-30  
any wight demeth to ben desired, that . . . Bo.5. p.2.  
1655-60  
yif that any wight sitteth, it byhoveth . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1685-90  
yif the opinoun be soth of any wight . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1685-90  
But therfore sitteth nat a wight . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1685-90  
that a wight sitteth byforn. And thus, . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1685-90  
yif that any wight wene a thing to ben oother weyes . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1695-700  
For what scholde any wight hopen to . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
1720-5  
wher schal he fynde hem? What wyght . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1735-40  
thingis that every wight hath I-knowe, . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5



**Wight—Continued**

yt is ther no wyght that ne wot wel that  
that every wyght performe the werk and his  
any wyght mowe seen it or come therto, but  
Thilke thing thanne that any wyght hath .

thou cruel wighte that sorowist ever in payne  
A woful wight to han a dreery fere,  
N'as non so fair; for, passing every wight,  
In general ther wente mony a wight  
This Troilus, of every wight aboute;  
From every wight y-born al outely,  
Was this, that she som wight had loved so  
I pleyne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste,  
To speke as now, for no wight may bireve  
For for to tristen som wight is a preve  
Thy wronge conceyt, and do thee som wight triste  
To every maner wight in som degre?  
'And I thy borw, fy! no wight doth but so!  
For every wight that hath an hous to founde  
For he bloom the frendlieste wight,  
A blynde wight kan nat jugen wel in hewis .  
For every wight which that to Rome went  
This knoweth many a wis and worthy wight.  
To every wight, that alle pris hath he .  
And every wight that was about them tho,  
'For t' every wight som goodly aventure  
And swich a wight is for to blame, I gesse!  
If that you list, a wight so wel bi-gon.  
Wo worth that wight that tret ech underfote!  
That every wight, but he be fool of kinde,  
Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of thee!  
So as she was the ferulleste wight .  
Ne love no man that can no wight ne may  
Of every wight, my lowe confessioun  
Ne nevere was to wight so depe y-sworn,  
Ther is no wight that wot, I trowe so,  
Wher it becom' th: lo, no wight in it sporneth:  
For nevere yt thy grace no wight sente  
And every wight out at the dore him dighte,  
Or on som other wight this charge leye!  
It sholde maken every wight to dulle  
And every wight kan waxen for accesse  
As folk don yt, whan som wight hath bigonne  
That no wight in ne wende but ye tweye,  
And heighe or lowe, after a wight entendeth,  
And shal til that I, woful wight, be grave!  
Deiphebus ek; and hom wente every wight;  
Whan every wight was voided but they two,  
For nevere was ther wight, I dar wel swere,  
That quake now, and no wight may us here?  
From every wight as fer as is the cloude  
Lest any wight devinen or devise  
That nevere wight as in his frendes nede  
Or of what wight that stant in swich disjoint  
Unwist of every wight but of Pandare?  
Can every wight that hadde naught to done  
If ony wight was sterynge ony where  
That no wight other noise mighte here;  
Lat no wight rise and heren of our speche!  
Quod tho Criseyde, 'Lat me som wight calle!'—  
Ne yeve a wight a cause to devine:  
Ye wot your-self as wel as any wight  
Unwist of every maner wight, certeyn,  
Or elles no wight hath hem alway here.  
With what wight so thou be or how thou pleye,  
And his cominge unwist is t' every wight;  
Of love a-yens the which no wight may  
In many a cas; for every wight, I gesse,  
Or in the hegges any wight sterenge,  
That am unworthe to so swete a wyght  
That from his bond no wight the way out wiste!  
Save Ector, most y-drad of any wight;  
And glad was he, if any wight wel ferde  
For, soth to seyn, he lost held every wight  
Him liste of pride at no wight for to chace:  
And whan a wight is from her wheel y-throwe,  
Ector and many a worthy wight out-wente;  
That finally, what wight that it withseyde,  
To reve a wight that most is to him dere,  
Allas, no wight! But whan myn herte dyeth,  
This woful wight, this Troilus, that felte  
Ne trust no wight to finden in fortune  
In oo thing were, and in non other wight!  
Or elles selde seing of a wight,  
To traysen a wight that trewe is unto me  
I wol not ben untrew for no wight;  
As he that whan a wight is wo-by-gon  
Of me that am the wofulleste wight  
I sholde han also blame of every wight,  
She dorste at no wight axen it for fere,  
I, woful wrecche and infortunyd wight,  
As is that wight that men on bere binde;  
Til at the laste this woful wight, Criseyde,  
'That, if a wight alway his wo compleyne  
And every wight han liberte to bleve  
This may be sent by no wight but by me.  
Or drede of fader, or for other wight,  
And she ne daunteth no wight but a wrecche!  
'But, certes, I am not so nice a wight .

Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5  
Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5  
Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5  
Bo.5. p.6.  
1905-10  
TC.1. 9 var  
TC.1. 13  
TC.1. 101  
TC.1. 163  
TC.1. 268  
TC.1. 382  
TC.1. 500  
TC.1. 534  
TC.1. 685  
TC.1. 690  
TC.1. 692  
TC.1. 844  
TC.1. 1038  
TC.1. 1065  
TC.1. 1079  
TC.2. 21 var  
TC.2. 36  
TC.2. 180  
TC.2. 188  
TC.2. 215  
TC.2. 281  
TC.2. 287  
TC.2. 294  
TC.2. 347  
TC.2. 370  
TC.2. 396  
TC.2. 460  
TC.2. 478 var  
TC.2. 528  
TC.2. 570  
TC.2. 796  
TC.2. 797  
TC.2. 831  
TC.2. 948  
TC.2. 994  
TC.2. 1035  
TC.2. 1878  
TC.2. 1884  
TC.2. 1654  
TC.3. 27  
TC.3. 103  
TC.3. 226  
TC.3. 232  
TC.3. 269  
TC.3. 371  
TC.3. 433  
TC.3. 458  
TC.3. 489  
TC.3. 496  
TC.3. 603  
TC.3. 675  
TC.3. 692 var  
TC.3. 744  
TC.3. 756  
TC.3. 760  
TC.3. 765  
TC.3. 779  
TC.3. 789  
TC.3. 819  
TC.3. 821  
TC.3. 912  
TC.3. 989 var  
TC.3. 1147  
TC.3. 1236  
TC.3. 1284 var  
TC.3. 1768  
TC.3. 1775  
TC.3. 1791  
TC.3. 1793  
TC.3. 1801  
TC.4. 6  
TC.4. 40  
TC.4. 215  
TC.4. 285  
TC.4. 319  
TC.4. 365  
TC.4. 391  
TC.4. 408  
TC.4. 423  
TC.4. 438 var  
TC.4. 446  
TC.4. 464 var  
TC.4. 516  
TC.4. 551  
TC.4. 672  
TC.4. 751  
TC.4. 863  
TC.4. 1252  
TC.4. 1255  
TC.4. 1357  
TC.4. 1389  
TC.4. 1535  
TC.4. 1589  
TC.4. 1625

**Wight—Continued**

Out of the Grekes ost; and every wight  
Have ich had than another straunger wight,  
For trewly ther can no wight you serve,  
For I have herd or this of mony a wight,  
To chambre wente: of no wight took he hede,  
Allas, no wight; and that is al my care;  
If that thou trowe, or this, that any wight  
She n'il her heste breken for no wight;  
As, if a wight hath faste a thing in minde,  
As fer as any wight hath evere went,  
That no wight sholde maken melodye.  
Whan he was there-as no wight mighte him here,  
Ther any wight is of us more fayn .  
That no wight of his contencunce espi'de.  
That every wight mighte on his sorwe rewe.  
That every wight that wente by the weye  
Ther was no wight to whom she dorste her pleyne.  
Her wo for love is of another wight;  
'Men shal not wowe a wight in hevynesse.'  
That Troilus was nevere unto no wight,  
To wedden her unto som worthy wight.—  
That ye for any wight that dwelleth there  
And in his speche a litel wight he quook,  
And caste aside a litel wight his hed,  
As gentil man as any wight in Troye.  
Who that ther com; and every maner wight  
In whom I trusted most of any wight:  
I, woful wight, in every humble wise  
Than wene I that ich oughte ben that wight,  
Of me whos wo ther may no wight discreye  
And every wight that meneth trouthe avauncel  
For which me thinketh every maner wight  
How mighte a wight, in torment and in drede  
For He n'il falsen no wight, dar I seye,  
Therfor be no wight so nyce,  
Hit wexeth lyk the same wyght,  
'No wight shal speke of yow, y-wys,  
And blow hir loos, that every wyght  
That every wight hath of hit wonder,  
That every wight gan on hem shoute,  
We ben shrewes every wight,  
That no wight have my name in honde.  
And every wight that I saw there .  
He com forth to another wight,  
For I saw rennyng every wight,  
Thogh every wight ne may it not y-see.  
Ther loved no wight hotter in his lyve.  
Worthy to any wight that lyven may;  
Love woll love, for no wight wol it wonde.  
To weten, if that any straunge wyghte  
To forthren every wyghte, and don plesaunce  
Whan every wight was to his reste broght,  
Ne no wyghte had of tresoun suche a thought.  
Ryght as yow lyst; that Mynos, ne no wight,  
Me thinketh no wight ought us here-of blame,  
Allas, where shal I wretched wyght become?  
And every wight shal at the dore hym spedde.  
Pitee exyled, no wight is merciable.  
For every wight preisth his gentilese.  
For every wight preisth his gentilese.  
For every wight preisth his gentilese.  
Ther doth no wight nothing so resonable,  
To you, my purse, and to noon other wight  
That tache may no wight for your herte arace;  
Be cleped Rose of every wight.  
An angry wight, a chideresse;  
Was never wight yt half so wo  
I trowe that no wight myght hir please,  
In worlde nys wight so harde of herte  
If that I herde ony wight comyng,  
In world is noon so faire a wight;  
To helpe, and eke to greve a wight.  
Was never wight mysseid of here,  
Ne she bar rancour to no wight.  
Heere chaunghit many wight corage;  
Of which ther hath ful many a wight  
That no wight may carie aweye.  
To worshipe no wight by aventure  
To clepe no wight in noo ages  
Biholden may that freshe wight  
No man so hardy, ne so wight,  
What wight doth now his bysnyesse  
Unto no wight, ne honerous,  
Withouten hir may no wight spede  
Of which ther nys wight undir heven  
Heryng ech wight that in this place is,  
That wight that list to have knowing  
Ther can no wight distincte it so,  
Ne no wight may by my clothing  
Er ony wight his housel took,  
As it is knowe to many a wight,  
As many a wight may bere recorder,  
Withoute me may no wight dure.  
I dele with no wight but he  
And of no wight no teching take;  
Or if a wight out of mesure .  
Ther nas no wight in all Parys  
That no wight may hem wel withstonde.  
The sothe dar no wight bysway.

TC.5. 72  
TC.5. 130  
TC.5. 146  
TC.5. 164  
TC.5. 202  
TC.5. 237  
TC.5. 331  
TC.5. 355  
TC.5. 373  
TC.5. 444  
TC.5. 462  
TC.5. 464  
TC.5. 488  
TC.5. 539  
TC.5. 560  
TC.5. 625  
TC.5. 728  
TC.5. 787  
TC.5. 791  
TC.5. 855  
TC.5. 863  
TC.5. 879  
TC.5. 926  
TC.5. 927  
TC.5. 931  
TC.5. 1115  
TC.5. 1248  
TC.5. 1320  
TC.5. 1347  
TC.5. 1367 var  
TC.5. 1435  
TC.5. 1555  
TC.5. 1592  
TC.5. 1945  
HF.1. 276  
HF.2. 568  
HF.3. 475  
HF.3. 536  
HF.3. 592  
HF.3. 718  
HF.3. 740  
HF.3. 787  
HF.3. 953  
HF.3. 971  
HF.3. 1055  
LGW. 15  
LGW. 59  
LGW. 612  
LGW. 1187  
LGW. 1474  
LGW. 1477  
LGW. 1782  
LGW. 1783  
LGW. 2042  
LGW. 2134  
LGW. 2214  
LGW. 2677  
L.St. 17  
Ven. 8  
Ven. 16  
Ven. 24  
Ven. 35  
Purse. 1  
W.Unc. 18  
RR. 48  
RR. 150  
RR. 312  
RR. 315  
RR. 333  
RR. 536  
RR. 1029  
RR. 1042  
RR. 1280  
RR. 1261  
RR. 1614  
RR. 1628  
RR. 2094  
RR. 2119  
RR. 2189  
RR. 2930  
RR. 4761  
RR. 4946  
RR. 5633  
RR. 5873  
RR. 5961  
RR. 6120  
RR. 6139  
RR. 6199  
RR. 6207  
RR. 6386  
RR. 6531  
RR. 6706  
RR. 6841  
RR. 6967  
RR. 6992  
RR. 7025  
RR. 7107  
RR. 7141  
RR. 7224

**Wight—Continued**

And every wight kan laugh also, . . . . . RR. 7294  
 Forto be trusty to every wight! . . . . . RR. 7296  
 Therto ought every wight him payne, . . . . . RR. 7510

**Wightly**

Ga wyghtly thou, and I shal kepe him heere, . . . . . A.Rv. 4102

**Wights**

I crouche thee from elves and fro wights, . . . . . A.Mil. 3479  
 Y-worthe worste of alle wights,— . . . . . BD. 578  
 But bet is that a wyghtes tonge reste, . . . . . PF. 514  
 Quod she, "and coude in every wyghtes care . . . . . TC.1. 660  
 And thorough the feld in every wights ere . . . . . TC.2. 195  
 Or rulen him by every wights wit, . . . . . TC.5. 758  
 She stoode so wel in every wyghtes grace, . . . . . LGW. 1014  
 Of good and harme to many wights, . . . . . RR. 17

**Wikke**

Som wikke aspect or disposicioun Of Saturne, . . . . . A.Kn. 1087  
 And seide, 'Arcite, false traytour wikke! . . . . . A.Kn. 1580  
 Of thilke wikke ensample of Canacee, . . . . . B.ML. 78  
 'Alle the dayes of poure men been wikke'; . . . . . B.ML. 118  
 Thurgh out hir brest, than ben a woman wikke; . . . . . B.ML. 1028  
 Secondly, I seye that alle women been wikke, . . . . . B.Mel. 2245-50  
 whereas ye seyn that alle women been wikke; . . . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 hadden ben wikke; and after that, . . . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 nat therfore that alle woman ben wikke, . . . . . B.Mel. 2265-70  
 But, sire, I dide it of no wikke entente, . . . . . B.NP. 4613  
 Lest ye be dampned for youre wikke entente; . . . . . C.Doc. 88  
 Among al this, after his wikke usage, . . . . . E.Cl. 785  
 For he, Almachius, with ful wikke entente . . . . . G.SN. 524  
 preiseth his neigheboe by a wikke entente, . . . . . I.Pars. 490-5  
 for soothly as wikke is to bynyme his . . . . . I.Pars. 565-70  
 Though I be wikke; O help yit at this needel, . . . . . ABC. 44  
 han first tasted savours that ben wykke, . . . . . Bo.3. m.1.  
 . . . . . 615-20  
 that al that is wrong is wikke?' . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 . . . . . 1365-70

heat thrist thisel in-to wikke thinges: . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5  
 more wikke, and that is this: that, so . . . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 . . . . . 1715-20

If it be wikke, a wonder thinketh me . . . . . TC.1. 403  
 'For thilke groundes that ber'th the wedes wikke . . . . . TC.1. 946  
 As men ben cruel in hemself and wikke; . . . . . TC.2. 458  
 For now is wikke turned into worse, . . . . . TC.3. 1074  
 Feling alwey, fro wikke I go to worse! . . . . . TC.4. 840  
 O wikke Fame! for ther nys . . . . . HF.1. 349  
 Of gold, and that nas no thyng wikke, . . . . . HF.3. 256  
 My lore is bet than wikke is thy grevaunce: . . . . . Fort. 47  
 Wikke appetyt comth ay before seknesse: . . . . . Fort. 55  
 That bereth a fruyt of savour wykke, . . . . . RR. 925

**Wikke see Wlokod****Wilke**

As wilde bores gonne they to smyte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1658  
 The hunte strangled with the wilde bere; . . . . . A.Kn. 2018  
 How Athalante hunted the wilde boor, . . . . . A.Kn. 2070  
 And for to walken in the wodes wilde, . . . . . A.Kn. 2309  
 For she was young and wyld, and he was old, . . . . . A.Mil. 3225  
 Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood, . . . . . A.Mil. 3517  
 Toward the fen, ther wilde mares renne,— . . . . . A.Rv. 4065  
 With wilde mares, as faste as he may go; . . . . . A.Rv. 4081  
 A wilde fyr upon thair bodies falle! . . . . . A.Rv. 4172  
 Er that the wilde waves wol hire dryve . . . . . B.ML. 468  
 Thurgh-out oure wilde see, til atte laste . . . . . B.ML. 506  
 Therfore with wilde hors he dide hem drawe, . . . . . B.Pri. 1823  
 He koude hunte at wilde deer, . . . . . B.Th. 1926  
 Ther-inne is many a wilde best, . . . . . B.Th. 1945  
 The contree of Fairye, So wilde; . . . . . B.Th. 1993  
 the grete bole and the wilde hert, . . . . . B.Mel. 2515-20  
 an bound wol holde the wilde boor." . . . . . B.Mel. 2515-20  
 Be lik a wilde leoun, fool-hardy, . . . . . B.Mk. 3106  
 In reyn; with wilde beastes walked hee . . . . . B.Mk. 3363  
 And many a wilde hertes blood she shedde . . . . . B.Mk. 3447  
 She dorste wilde beestes dennes seke, . . . . . B.Mk. 3453  
 Al were this Onedake wilde or tame . . . . . B.Mk. 3481  
 With wilde thunder dynt and fyr leveane . . . . . D.WB. 276  
 Thou liknest it also to wilde fyr, . . . . . D.WB. 373  
 He looked as it were a wilde boor,— . . . . . D.Sum. 2160  
 A wyldre fyr and corrupt pestilence, . . . . . E.Mch. 2252  
 Forestes, parkes ful of wilde deer; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1190  
 He saugh, when voyded were these wilde deer, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1195  
 Lever in a forest that is wilde and cold . . . . . H.Mcp. 170 var  
 he hadde no compaignye but of wilde beastes, . . . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
 brennyng of wilde fir, and peynted . . . . . I.Pars. 445-50  
 Ye ben so wilde, it semeth as ye rave! . . . . . TC.2. 116  
 In this matere, bothe wilde and tame! . . . . . TC.3. 529  
 Right as the wilde bole ginneth springe . . . . . TC.4. 239  
 Allas! than comith a wilde leonesse . . . . . LGW. 805  
 what beste That wilde is, gnawen mote he now may . . . . . LGW. 844  
 herte! . . . . . LGW. 980  
 With any wilde boor or other beste, . . . . . LGW. 1121  
 Ne hound for hert, or wilde boor or deer, . . . . . LGW. 1217  
 The wilde hertes, and han hem at here wille, . . . . . LGW. 2163  
 And in an yle, amydde the wilde see, . . . . . LGW. 2165  
 Save wilde beastes, and that ful many oon, . . . . . LGW. 2198  
 'Meker than ye fynde I the beastes wilde!— . . . . . RR. 1284  
 With herte wyld and thought volage, . . . . . RR. 5037  
 The pley of love, they be so wilde, . . . . . RR. 5037

**Wildernesse**

That halve Goddes ben of wildernesse; . . . . . TC.4. 1545  
 So longe he walketh in this wildernesse, . . . . . LGW. 970  
 Her nis non hoom, her nis but wildernesse, . . . . . Truth. 17

**Wildernesse—Continued**

Forgete in solitarie wildernesse; . . . . . Scog. 46  
 Of Egipt all the wildernesse, . . . . . RR. 7000

**Widly**

Ne widly, thogh that she pleyde; . . . . . BD. 874

**Wylde**

No wylde ne no bushes for to wynde, . . . . . Form.A. 34  
 It is so full of wylde, . . . . . RR. 4894  
 Into disporte and wylde, . . . . . RR. 4939

**Wile**

That Nicholas shal shapen hym a wyle . . . . . A.Mil. 3403  
 And thoughte, 'Al this nys doon but for a wyle; . . . . . A.Rv. 4047  
 For Fortune can so many a wyle, . . . . . BD. 672  
 The hedes in the welle; and with hir wyle . . . . . PF. 215  
 And sith thou wost I do it for no wile, . . . . . TC.1. 719  
 For tendre wittes wenen al be wile . . . . . TC.2. 271  
 'O Pandarus,' thoughte he, 'allas, thy wile . . . . . TC.3. 1077  
 This Pelleus bethoughte upon this wile, . . . . . LGW. 1439  
 Of love, and every wile; . . . . . RR. 4293

**Wiles**

to ravyasche be wiles, thou schalt seyn hym . . . . . Bo.4. p.3.  
 . . . . . 1305-10  
 And with his wiles kneled and so preyde, . . . . . LGW. 2294  
 And full of wiles and subtilte, . . . . . RR. 6172

**Wilful**

In wilful povert chees to lyve his lyf, . . . . . D.WB. 1179  
 Disobeysant, or wilful negligent, . . . . . PF. 429  
 here of wilful moevynge of the soule . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 . . . . . 1015-20

For verray slouthe and othre wilful teches, . . . . . TC.3. 935  
 What causeth this, but wilful wretchednesse . . . . . L.St. 13

**Wilfulhed**

That usyn wilfulhed and tyraanye, . . . . . LGW.G. 355

**Wilfully**

in al humblesse that ye wol nat wilfully replie . . . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 entre into thyn herte wilfully by the wyndowes of . . . . . B.Mel. 2610-5  
 And thus forswethen wilfully thy tyde, . . . . . B.NP. 4286  
 That wilfully into the fyr she sterte, . . . . . B.NP. 4557  
 Al wilfully, God lat him never theel! . . . . . B.NP. 4622  
 That I wol lyve in povert wilfully? . . . . . C.Pard. 441  
 or sleeth a child by drynkes wilfully . . . . . I.Pars. 575-80

that excuseth hym wilfully of his synne . . . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 wel that thei foreleten the good wilfully, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 . . . . . 1235-40

and turnen hem wilfully to vices? And . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
 . . . . . 1235-40

Whan that it com'th, but wilfulliche it weiven, . . . . . TC.2. 284  
 Of herte and wilfully at gre; . . . . . RR. 1969  
 Left hem unclosed wilfully; . . . . . RR. 3921  
 And wilfully I wolde it lere, . . . . . RR. 4808  
 Whanne they bye sich thyng wilfully . . . . . RR. 5941

**Wilfulness**

'The contrarie of al this is wilfulness. . . . . A.Kn. 3057  
 in thy wilfulness to doon hastif vengeance, . . . . . B.Mel. 2550-5  
 youre hastif wilfulness; for trewely, alle tho that . . . . . B.Mel. 2550-5  
 may consenten and suffise to thy wilfulness, . . . . . B.Mel. 2570-5  
 nat, with youre wilfulness. . . . . B.Mel. 2575-80  
 And for thyn ire and folish wilfulness, . . . . . TC.1. 793  
 Is al this world through mede and wilfulness . . . . . L.St. 6

**Wilkin**

How mekely looketh Wilkyn, oure sheepe! . . . . . D.WB. 432

**Will (noun)**

And seyde: 'Venus, if it be thy wil . . . . . A.Kn. 1104  
 For Goddes sake to letten of his wille, . . . . . A.Kn. 1317  
 'My wyl is this, for plat conclusioun . . . . . A.Kn. 1845  
 And haddest hire in armes at thy wille, . . . . . A.Kn. 2387  
 I am thyn aiel, redy at thy wille; . . . . . A.Kn. 2477  
 Tho shewed he the myghty dukes wille, . . . . . A.Kn. 2536  
 Gooth now youre wey, this is the lordes wille, . . . . . A.Kn. 2560  
 But wepeth so, for wantynge of hir wille, . . . . . A.Kn. 2685  
 Mars hath his wille, his knyght hath al his boone, . . . . . A.Kn. 2669  
 And after that right thus he seyde his wille: . . . . . A.Kn. 2986  
 That serveth yow with wille, herte, and myght, . . . . . A.Kn. 3078  
 And seyde, 'Y-wis, but if ich have my wille, . . . . . A.Mil. 3277  
 'Now, deere lady, if thy wille be, . . . . . A.Mil. 3361  
 For in oure wyl ther stiketh ever a nayl, . . . . . A.Rv. 3877  
 Oure wyl desireth folie ever in oon; . . . . . A.Rv. 3880  
 But wyl ne shal nat failen, that is sooth; . . . . . A.Rv. 3887  
 I mooste anon, syn that it is youre wille; . . . . . B.ML. 282  
 The wyl of Crist was that she sholde abyde, . . . . . B.ML. 511  
 The wyl of Crist, as doghter of his chirche, . . . . . B.ML. 567  
 But he of hire myghte ones have his wille, . . . . . B.ML. 588  
 She halt hire chambre, abiding Cristes wille, . . . . . B.ML. 721  
 'O myghty God, if that it be thy wille, . . . . . B.ML. 813  
 The wyl of Crist, and knelyng on the stronde, . . . . . B.ML. 825  
 that, ne shewe hym nat thy wille and . . . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 as the goode wyl of a trewe freend"; . . . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
 the wil of youre trewe freendes, olde and . . . . . B.Mel. 2445-50  
 men, and they that han wyl to do wikkednesse . . . . . B.Mel. 2620-5  
 but fulfilleden hir wikked wyl, and hir . . . . . B.Mel. 2710-5  
 seyn youre wyl and as yow liketh, but in no . . . . . B.Mel. 2715-20  
 that ye han no wyl to do youre dede . . . . . B.Mel. 2725-30  
 but it lith in the wyl and in the hand of . . . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
 shortly youre wyl and youre conseil, and . . . . . B.Mel. 2900-5  
 discovered al hir wyl to hym, and seyde, 'I conseille . . . . . B.Mel. 2900-10  
 to do youre wyl and youre . . . . . B.Mel. 2910-5  
 nat knowe that it be of youre wyl or . . . . . B.Mel. 2910-5  
 knowe hir wil and hire entente, I may conseille . . . . . B.Mel. 2910-5  
 youre wil and youre likynge, for I putte . . . . . B.Mel. 2910-5



**Will (noun)—Continued**

saugh the goode wyl of hir housbonde . . . . . B.Mel. 2915-20  
 al hooly in your goode wyl, and been . . . . . B.Mel. 2930-5  
 freendes to doon al his wyl and his . . . . . B.Mel. 2935-40  
 oure goodes al fully in your wyl and . . . . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
 mowe fulfill the wille of yow and of my . . . . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
 nat with-outen the assent and wyl of oure . . . . . B.Mel. 2965-70  
 hire wille and hire entencioun, she was . . . . . B.Mel. 2980-5  
 this outrage in the wyl of me and of my . . . . . B.Mel. 3005-10  
 the wil of his wyl, consideringe hir trewe . . . . . B.Mel. 3060-5  
 And in hir armes weelde hem at hir wille . . . . . B.Mk. 3452  
 Now, gode God, if that it be thy wille . . . . . B.NP. 4634  
 And seyde, 'Lord, if that it be your wille, . . . . . C.Doc. 165  
 Virginius cam to wite the jures wille, . . . . . C.Doc. 175  
 Holdeth, expres agayn the wyl of me, . . . . . C.Doc. 182  
 Yeld me my thral, if that it be your wille. . . . . C.Doc. 189  
 Dooth with your child your wyl, a Goddes name!' . . . . . C.Doc. 250  
 Hir fader, with ful sorowful herte and wil, . . . . . C.Doc. 254  
 As by my wyl, ne as by my treetee! . . . . . C.Pard. 619  
 As longe tyme as it is Goddes wille. . . . . C.Pard. 726  
 And playe at dees right at oure owene wille, . . . . . C.Pard. 834  
 'Dame, I wolde praye yow, if your wyl it were,' . . . . . D.WB. 184  
 And yaf hym to the queene al at hir wille . . . . . D.WB. 897  
 Dooth as yow list, I am heer at your wille.' . . . . . D.WB. 1042  
 God save you, sire! what is your sweete wille?' . . . . . D.Fri. 1585  
 Is this your wyl in earnest that ye seyde?' . . . . . D.Fri. 1627  
 Save o thyng, lord, if it your wille be, . . . . . E.Cl. 110  
 Wherefore, of my free wyl, I wole assente . . . . . E.Cl. 150  
 With hertely wyl thei sworn and assenten . . . . . E.Cl. 176  
 Til she had herd what was the lordes wille. . . . . E.Cl. 294  
 For I wol are if it hire wille be . . . . . E.Cl. 326  
 Your owene thyng; werketh after your wille. . . . . E.Cl. 504  
 This wyl is in myn herte, and ay shal be . . . . . E.Cl. 509  
 And when this sergent wiste his lordes wille, . . . . . E.Cl. 524  
 And leet this cruel sergent doon his wille. . . . . E.Cl. 539  
 As lordes doon when they wol han hir wille; . . . . . E.Cl. 581  
 'Lefte I my wyl, and al my libertee, . . . . . E.Cl. 656  
 Your wyl to knowe er ye your lust me tolde, . . . . . E.Cl. 660  
 Ther nas but o wyl, for as Walter leste, . . . . . E.Cl. 716  
 Enformed of his wyl, sente his message, . . . . . E.Cl. 738  
 'Grisilde, quod he, 'my wyl is, outrely, . . . . . E.Cl. 953  
 Til I thy purpos knewe and al thy wille.' . . . . . E.Cl. 1078  
 Nat for to knowe our wyl, for certes he, . . . . . E.Cl. 1159  
 As to my purpos, wiste ye my wille; . . . . . E.Cl. 1212 f  
 I prey yow to my wyl ye wole assente.' . . . . . E.Mch. 1468  
 In which that he y-written hadde his wille, . . . . . E.Mch. 1938  
 That Januarie hath caught so greet a wille, . . . . . E.Mch. 2134  
 'Squier, come neer, if it your wille be, . . . . . F.Sq. 1  
 With hertely wyl,—for I wol nat rebelle . . . . . F.Sq. 5  
 My wyl is good, and lo, my tale is this.' . . . . . F.Sq. 8  
 And he wol don descende and doon your wille, . . . . . F.Sq. 323  
 And, with a syk, right thus she seyde hir wille. . . . . F.Sq. 498  
 That my wyl was his willes instrument,— . . . . . F.Sq. 568  
 This is to seyn, my wyl obeyed his wyl . . . . . F.Sq. 569  
 Unto your wyl; now herkenth what I seye. . . . . F.Fkl. 704  
 Which I shal seyn with good wyl as I kan. . . . . F.Fkl. 715  
 Of his free wyl he swoor hir as a knyght, . . . . . F.Fkl. 745  
 Agayn hir wyl, ne kithe hire jalouse; . . . . . F.Fkl. 748  
 But hire obeys and folwe hir wyl in al, . . . . . F.Fkl. 749  
 'Is this your wyl,' quod she, 'and sey ye thus? . . . . . F.Fkl. 980  
 This is to muche, and it were Goddes wille.' . . . . . F.Fkl. 1471  
 'For your good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef, . . . . . G.CY. 1379  
 'Of that water, if it be your wille.' . . . . . G.CY. 1462  
 Of his wyl, certes never shal he thryve, . . . . . G.CY. 1478  
 wikked wil ne shal nat wante, as for to . . . . . I.Pars. 510-5  
 wikked wil to been avenged by word or by dede. . . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 avysed and cast bifore with wikked wil . . . . . I.Pars. 540-5  
 by hir owene wyl, wisely and reasonably. . . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 agayn his wyl, be it by force or by sleighte, . . . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 good wil ther-to, and but it be enforced by . . . . . I.Pars. 830-5  
 som folk stonden, of hir owene wyl, to . . . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
 agayns his wille. Certes this is the foulest thefte . . . . . I.Pars. 875-80  
 after the wyl of the Jewes, as was hir . . . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 have namoure wyl to synne,' or wille namoure . . . . . I.Pars. 885-90  
 thee by thy free wil, nocht constreyned, . . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 that trespasseth by his free wyl, that by . . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 by his free wyl he confesse his trespass; . . . . . I.Pars. 1010-5  
 or preyers is for to seyn a pitous wyl of herte . . . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 a man shal putten his wyl to be subget to the wille . . . . . I.Pars. 1045-50  
 of God. . . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 in synne, for thilke perpetuel wil to do synne . . . . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 nat to my wyl, that wolde ful fayn have . . . . . BD. 116  
 With good wyl, body, herte, and al; . . . . . BD. 680  
 have do My wille, when my fers she caughte, . . . . . BD. 687  
 For al my wil, my lust hoolly . . . . . BD. 767  
 With good wyl, body, herte, and al. . . . . BD. 1076  
 For of good wille myn herte it wolde, . . . . . ABC. 45  
 Al have I ben a beste in wille and deede, . . . . . ABC. 57  
 He vouchred-sauf, tel him, as was his wille . . . . . ABC. 143  
 After thy wille, and therefore in witness, . . . . . Comp.L. 75  
 And hadde I myght as good as I have wille . . . . . Comp.L. 78  
 That fayner wolde your hertes wil fulfill. . . . . Comp.L. 106  
 And so gret wil as I have yow to serve, . . . . . Comp.L. 117  
 And for no maner gilt but my good wille? . . . . . Anel. 128  
 That al his wylle, hir thoughte hit skilful thyng; . . . . . Anel. 196  
 Therfor she hadde him at her owne wille. . . . . PF. 214  
 And Wille his doghter temprede al this while . . . . . PF. 417  
 I chese, and chese with wille and herte and thought, . . . . . PF. 510  
 Seide the turtill, 'if it be your wille . . . . . PF. 556 var  
 When everych had his large wille seyde . . . . .

**Will (noun)—Continued**

It lyth nat in his wit, ne in his wille, . . . . . PF. 573  
 of thy free wil rather be blessedch . . . . . Bo.1. p.4. 165-70  
 who that leteth the wil for to enhabyten . . . . . Bo.1. p.5. 200-5  
 'Axe me,' quod I, 'at this wille what . . . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
 a mannys wille, sche maketh hym a wrecche when . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 suffren wylt evene wil in pience al that is doon . . . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 maketh wepe with hir free wille. . . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 at his owene wil, for he [is] impacient or is nat . . . . . Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
 thynges, and of wil it chaseth . . . . . Bo.2. p.6. 510-5  
 waken foule of hir wil by the filthe of . . . . . Bo.3. p.4. 710-5  
 thurw constreynynge causes, wil desireth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5  
 that the wil of a wyght distourbeth and . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5  
 by som cause, that his wille desireth and . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5  
 demen ye of your owene wil the rygthes, whan ye . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5  
 converten hem of here owene wil to the wil of here . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5  
 standeth, that is to seyn, wil and power; . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90  
 and yif power failleth, the wil nys . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90  
 that wille lakketh, ther nys no wyght . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1185-90  
 resouns that al the entencioun of wil of mankynde, . . . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1195-200  
 the wrecchid wil scholde langwisse withouten . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 seyn, wil to don yvel and power to don yvel), . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
 the deth, it hasteth hym of his owene wil, . . . . . Bo.4. m.4. 1410-5  
 to schrewes he graunteth hem hir wil and . . . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30  
 devyne, and of the liberte of fre wil; . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50  
 fre wil. Ne ther ne was nevere no nature . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5  
 fre wil. For every thyng that may naturely . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5  
 fre wille in this ordre of causes that clyven . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5  
 cleer, and wil nat I-corrupted, and . . . . . Bo.5. p.2. 1655-60  
 ne no wil, but thilke whiche that the devyne . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5  
 is to seyn, of our fre wil. But certes . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1690-5  
 that ther nis no fre wil, thanne scheweth . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5  
 hir propre wil ne sent hem nat to the toon ne to . . . . . Bo.5. p.3. 1715-20  
 purveance of god and fre wil) that thei . . . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1725-30  
 than weneth it nat that freedom of wil be . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5  
 thingis that comen of fre wil ben . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60  
 freedom of wil schal duellen al hool and absolut . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1755-60  
 that goth by his propre wil, al be it so . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1910-5  
 of . . . fre wil, that, al be it so that thei bytiden, . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20  
 by thi fre wil into diverse acions." But thou maist . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30  
 And offer wolde and it had ben his wille, . . . . . TC.1. 125  
 Ayein his wil, that sholde his herte stene, . . . . . TC.1. 228  
 By my wil she sholde be thyn to-morwe! . . . . . TC.1. 861  
 Than seye a soth that were ayeins your wille. . . . . TC.2. 231  
 And trowe I wolde her in my wil bigile; . . . . . TC.2. 270  
 Ayeins my wil; but elles wil I fonde, . . . . . TC.2. 479  
 That day by day I in my wil amende. . . . . TC.2. 554  
 Of his good-wil, and doth him not to deye! . . . . . TC.2. 1209  
 If it your wille be, as I you prayde, . . . . . TC.2. 1602  
 Quod Pandarus, 'And it your wille be, . . . . . TC.2. 1688  
 The Goddes wyl, for which she moste bleve. . . . . TC.3. 623  
 Ayein his wil, sin it mot nedes be, . . . . . TC.3. 1520  
 Ayeins hir wil, unprevayd, day and night, . . . . . TC.4. 513  
 'But tel me thanne, hastow her wil assayed, . . . . . TC.4. 639  
 Sin I am thyn, and hoolly at thy wille? . . . . . TC.5. 587  
 To knowen fully, if your wille it were, . . . . . TC.5. 1357  
 For with ful wyl wil list him to leve . . . . . TC.5. 1637  
 But weylaway, save only Goddes wille, . . . . . TC.5. 1805  
 The wilde hertes, and han hem at here wille. . . . . LGW. 1217  
 For it was outrely the quenes wille. . . . . LGW. 1490  
 And alle tho that suffreth hym his wille. . . . . LGW. 1575  
 But nathelesse, hit is my wille,' quod she, . . . . . LGW. 1617  
 Ne in hir wille she chaungead for no newe; . . . . . LGW. 1875  
 So that the citee was al at his wille, . . . . . LGW. 1916  
 Or lat his best devour him at his wille. . . . . LGW. 1937  
 Of mete and drynke, and clothyng at hire wille, . . . . . LGW. 2355  
 And seyde, 'Lorde and fader, al your wille, . . . . . LGW. 2650  
 As by his wille he wolde be bounde never. . . . . Buk. 12  
 Hit is not with hir wil that I hir serve! . . . . . Comp.A. 35  
 My wyl I conforme to your ordynance . . . . . Bal.Ch. 16  
 To doon his wil performed be. . . . . RR. 1178  
 Thanne hadde I wil to gon and see . . . . . RR. 1311  
 For whanne he saugh that he his wille . . . . . RR. 1531  
 No wil hadde I fro thens yit goo; . . . . . RR. 1707  
 With wil and with entencioun. . . . . RR. 2027  
 Redy in all to worche your wille, . . . . . RR. 2073  
 Whanne he hadde don his wil al oute, . . . . . RR. 2101  
 'Sire,' I seide, 'I have right gret wille . . . . . RR. 2103  
 Where that thou servest with good wille . . . . . RR. 2131  
 Ne say nought, for noon yvel wille, . . . . . RR. 2203

**Will (noun)—Continued**

And set thy myght, and all thy wille,  
Yaff hoole his herte in will and thought,  
Whom thou bisheide with so good wille,  
Yeveth hem bothe will and herte  
Passe, if [that] youre wille be  
Ageyn hir wil away to bere  
I wende all at my will hadde be.  
'Sey boldly thi will,' quod he,  
That it is no thyng at my wille.  
To doon right at youre owne wille.  
Offende more ageyn youre wille;  
Forto purchase his good wille.  
His cruel wil forto refreyn,  
And ben youre suget at youre will,  
Fulful his wyl, siþe that ye knowe  
Bialacoll to do youre wille.  
Bialacoll to have his wille,  
Ful many, hir wille forto doo.  
Where so hem lust, right at his wille;  
For if youre good[de] wille I leese,  
But what avayleth hir good wille?  
She accomplisshid all my wille,  
Here of me, thurgh word or wille,  
He may do hool on me his wille;  
For he shulde setten all his wille  
'Dame, and is it youre wille algate  
Of wille knytt bitwixe two,  
Whanne wille and goodis ben in comune;  
That [it] is but wille feyned.  
Only to fulfille hir wille.  
For by her wille, withoute lees,  
And dyversly they seide hir wille.  
Now may ye telle us all youre wille,  
This oure accord and oure wille now.'  
Of trouthe that is ageyn her wille;  
I have more wille to bene at ease,  
With wyne at festes at my wille  
But to do wel no will have they.  
But wende she come of wyl al free;  
And if of good wyl she beganne  
That wyl was fayled her [as] thanne.

**Will (verb)**

Oure manciple, I hope he wil be deed,  
'By God, right by the hopur wil I stande,  
Thanne wil I be byneth, by my croun!  
Lay down thy swerd, and I wil myn awes.  
Oure corn is stoln, men wil us foolcs calle,  
And we wil payen trewely atte fulle;  
If that I may, yon wenche wil I swyre.  
Ageyn my los, I wil have esement.  
I wil arise and aunte it, by my fayth;  
Why wil thyn harde fader han thee spilt?  
Wil that his glorie laste and be in mynde,  
I wil nat han to do of swich mateere,  
The worme of conscience wylle aryse  
But in the cuppe wil I me bethinke  
Wille in effect, but as hir housbonde wolde.  
Er tyme come that I wil down descende;  
And seyde, 'Madame, whider wil ye goon  
Ne wil nat that the philosophes newene  
have namore wyl to synne,' or wille namore to do  
synne.

for to bere compaignye, wil go to the  
That wil not be, moot nede be left;  
My first matere I wil yow telle,  
I wil yive him the alder-beste  
I wil yive him a fether-bed,  
Al that men wil therynne make,  
Whethir-so men wil portreye or peynite,  
I wil a-noon right telle the why.  
Somytyme hir ladies wil not on hem rewe;  
That I ne wil say with alle my wittes fyve  
That, thogh ye never wil upon me rewe,  
Wil ye no-thing ther-of upon me spende?  
Will ye suffre than that I thus spille,  
I wil non other medecyne ne lore,  
I wil ben say ther I was ones bounde;  
'Come off' they cryde, 'allas, ye wil us shende!  
may so doon, I wil wipe a litil his eien  
thanne wil I graunte freely that thilke thynges

of soth in his thought, and wil nat ben  
more ferme and haboundant, I wil gon  
I wil conferme the thinges that ben  
For I it gan, I wil ther-to refere.  
'If God wile, thou art not agast of me,  
And what it is, I wil now that thou see.—  
'Far-wel, and thenk I wil thy thank deserve!  
If God wile, al this yer!' quod Pandarus;  
'So wil I don: now herkemeth! I shal telle!  
That, but ye helpe, it wil his bane be.  
'But if ye lete him deyen, I wil sterve:  
'What! Who wil demen, though he see a man  
Go love, for, old, ther wil no wight of theel!  
Ayeins my wil; but elles wil I fonde,  
But so wil not an ook when it is cast.—

RR. 2234  
RR. 2339  
RR. 2485  
RR. 2770  
RR. 2989  
RR. 3063  
RR. 3062  
RR. 3098  
RR. 3318  
RR. 3410  
RR. 3416  
RR. 3481  
RR. 3497  
RR. 3535  
RR. 3601  
RR. 3908  
RR. 3991  
RR. 4216  
RR. 4421  
RR. 4425  
RR. 4471  
RR. 4537  
RR. 4562  
RR. 4593  
RR. 4851  
RR. 5157  
RR. 5203  
RR. 5206  
RR. 5314  
RR. 5442  
RR. 5728  
RR. 5814  
RR. 6047  
RR. 6057  
RR. 6092  
RR. 6792  
RR. 6830  
RR. 6899  
RR. 7439  
RR. 7441  
RR. 7442

A.Rv. 4029  
A.Rv. 4036  
A.Rv. 4041  
A.Rv. 4085  
A.Rv. 4111  
A.Rv. 4133  
A.Rv. 4178  
A.Rv. 4186  
A.Rv. 4209  
B.ML 857  
B.Ph. 1843  
B.NP. 4441  
C.Doc. 280 var  
C.Pard. 327 var  
E.Cl. 721  
E.Mch. 1830  
F.Sq. 378  
G.CY. 1473

I.Pars. 885-90  
I.Pars. 965-70  
BD. 42  
BD. 218  
BD. 246  
BD. 251  
BD. 781  
BD. 782  
BD. 846  
Mars. 203  
Comp.L. 93 var  
Comp.L. 96  
Comp.L. 104  
Comp.L. 116  
Anel. 244  
Anel. 245  
PF. 494  
Bo.1. p.2. 55-60  
Bo.2. p.2.  
295-300  
Bo.2. m.11.  
1045-50  
Bo.4. p.2.  
1185-90  
Bo.4. p.2.  
1185-90

TC.1. 266  
TC.1. 715  
TC.1. 997  
TC.1. 1060  
TC.2. 93  
TC.2. 315  
TC.2. 320  
TC.2. 323  
TC.2. 372  
TC.2. 396  
TC.2. 479  
TC.2. 1389

**Will (verb)—Continued**

Byleve it and she wil have on the rounthe .  
If that he slepe, or wile ought here of this.'  
That semeth trewest whan she wil bigile  
For sorwe of which I wil not live to morwe,  
Myn woful lyf wele endyn for distresse  
What wil my dere herte seyn to me,  
Wil he han playntes of teres or I wende?  
For wel I wot, it wil my bane be,  
'Thou sey'st right wel, and I wil don right so.'  
I wil myselfen sles if that ye drecchel  
I wil ben here, withouten any wene.  
I wil you sen, withouten any faile.—  
O, her my trouthe, I wil not live til morwe!  
And whil that God my wit wil me conserve,  
Thi Sarpedoun wil forth congeyn us?  
That, or she come, it wil neigh even be.  
'O Eneas! what wil ye do!  
'Now herke me wel; for-why I wille Tellen thee  
Of which I wil thee two devyse,  
Now wil we speken al of game.  
'Hit is nothyng wil beten thee,  
In sooth, that wil I of thee lere,  
But o thinge I wil warne thee,  
'And I wil trompen hit, parde!  
We wil medle us eche with other,  
I hope that they wele nat ben evele a-payd,  
And deideyn, as the story wele devyse.  
That If that I wele save myn degre  
The false fox wil have his part at nyghte.  
Myselfe with hyr, I wil bothe come and gon,  
Do what you lyst, I wyl your thral be founde  
Sith I you serve, and so will yeer by yere.  
the sonne wyl be in another degre .

Howe [wil I] this booke whiche is here  
Love wil noon other bridde cacche  
But knoppes wille [al] freshe be Two dayes  
Ye may do with me what ye wille,  
Thou shalt not willen to passen away.  
But if that she thi pees wil make .  
For ye may well, if that ye wille,  
And I shall loven sithen that I wille,  
Shuld ye therefore willen hym ill?  
'I shal do right as ye wyl,'  
All this in Romance wil I sette,  
And for no thyng ne will I lette,  
For Love shall nevere, yif God wille,  
But I wille that thou knowe hym now,  
A wondir wil y telle thee now;  
With hondis wille I not travellen,  
And willen that folk hem loute and grete,  
But they ne shulde not willen so,  
But thenne it kept, and kepen will,  
They wil nought away for no drede, .

**Will- see Nil-, Wol-**

**Willesh**

Which who-so willesh for to knowe, . . . . .

**William**

That from the tyme of kyng William were falle;  
As William Seynt Amour wolde preche,  
With wrong, as maister William was, . . . . .

**Willing**

But oonly thus: 'Lord,' quod he, 'my willyng  
any maner nature of wyllynge and of nyllynge,  
also is liberte of willynge and of nyllynge, . . . . .

Nis not [at] all at my willyng, . . . . .  
Whanne she assentith to my willyng, . . . . .

**Willingly**

And heere I swere that never willyngly . . . . .

**Willings**

peynes to the wyllynges of men, that ben . . . . .

**Wylow**

Wylugh, elm, plane, asch, box, chasteyn, lynde,  
laurer, . . . . .

**Wille**

That my wyl was his willes instrument,—  
conseilles and hir willes, thanne ne schal . . . . .  
Trojans y-nowe; and if your willes be . . . . .

**Willy**

Venus mene I, the wel-willy planetel! . . . . .

**Wilne**

They wolde, hir thankes, wilnen to be there. . . . .  
holden for to love and wilne hym alle goodnesse,  
senat), ne schal I nevere letten to wilne it; . . . . .

seyn, to wilne the savacioun of hem). . . . .  
to wylnne schrewydnesse—that cometh . . . . .  
that they schulden wilne my destruccioun. . . . .  
that thow schalt noght wilne to leten thi-self  
yif we winn graunten the sothe.' . . . . .  
that it be wrecchidnesse to wille to doon yvel,  
batayles, and wilnen to perise by . . . . .

no power to don no thing ne wilne no thing), . . . . .  
I n'ot not what ye wilne that I seye.'— . . . . .

TC.2. 1502 var  
TC.2. 1636  
TC.4. 3  
TC.4. 97  
TC.4. 301 var  
TC.4. 858  
TC.4. 860  
TC.4. 907  
TC.4. 1122  
TC.4. 1446  
TC.4. 1593  
TC.4. 1596  
TC.4. 1617  
TC.4. 1664  
TC.5. 479  
TC.5. 1137  
HF.1. 320  
HF.2. 217  
HF.2. 264  
HF.2. 378  
HF.2. 536  
HF.2. 549  
HF.2. 560  
HF.3. 774  
HF.3. 1012  
LGW.G. 68  
LGW.G. 291  
LGW.G. 437  
LGW. 1393  
LGW. 2277  
Rosem. 23  
Bal.Co. 21  
Astr. 308-12  
var Th  
RR. 37 em  
RR. 1623  
RR. 1683  
RR. 1952  
RR. 2482  
RR. 2552  
RR. 3322  
RR. 3433  
RR. 3636  
RR. 3605  
RR. 3793  
RR. 3794  
RR. 4561  
RR. 4669  
RR. 5405  
RR. 6846  
RR. 6917  
RR. 6920  
RR. 7138  
RR. 7343  
HF.1. 447  
A.Prol. 324  
RR. 6763  
RR. 6778  
E.Cl. 319  
Bo.3. p.11.  
995-1000  
Bo.5. p.2.  
1655-60  
RR. 5879  
RR. 5952  
E.Cl. 362  
Bo.5. p.6.  
1935-40  
A.Kn. 2922  
F.Sq. 568  
Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5  
TC.4. 107  
TC.3. 1257  
A.Kn. 2114  
I.Pars. 515-20  
Bo.1. p.4.  
135-40  
Bo.1. p.4. 140-5  
Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
Bo.1. p.4. 150-5  
Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
Bo.3. p.9. 810-5  
Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
Bo.4. m.4.  
1415-20  
Bo.5. p.3.  
1715-20  
TC.3. 121



# **Wille—Continued**

'And n'ere it that I wilne as now abregge	TC.3. 295
Nat that I wilne, for maistreye	HF.3. 4
And hem that wilne to have a name	HF.3. 222
<b>Willed</b>	
That I ne willed no thyng but good,	BD. 1261
Sith that I willed noon harm y-wys.	BD. 1266
senat, han willed to gon destroyen me,	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
<b>Willed</b>	
And willed to darreyne hire by bataille,	A.Kn. 1609
<b>Willeth</b>	
He willeth no destruccoon of blood!	A.Kn. 2564
To which youre herte willeth for to pace,	F.Sq. 120
And if she willeth fro thee forth to passe,	TC.4. 615
<b>Willing</b>	
any manese nature of wyllynge and of nyllynge	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000 var
<b>Willinge</b>	
not of the wyllynge of the soule, but of	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
<b>Wilt</b>	
What wiltow seyn? thou wilstet nat yet now	A.Kn. 1156
'Wiltow thanne go thy way?' therwith quod she.	A.Mil. 3718
Aleyn answerde, 'John, and wiltow swa?	A.Rv. 4040
'Why so?' quod I; 'why wiltow lette me	B.Mel. 2116
Seyde this yeman; 'wiltow fer to day?'	D.Fri. 1387
'Brother,' quod he, 'wiltow that I thee telle?	D.Fri. 1447
And but thou wilt this, ladi swete,	BD. 117
Now, Lady brikte, sith thou canest and wilt,	ABC. 181
First wiltow suffre me to touche and	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
For yif thou wilt writen a lawe of	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
prive man. Wiltow therefore leye	Bo.2. p.3. 345-50
wiltow thanne trusten in	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
the tumblynge fortunes of men? Wiltow trowen	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
thow wilt fulfille thyn nede after that it	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
a precious, clepe it as thou wilt, be	Bo.3. p.10. 925-30
'How mychel wiltow preysen it,' quod	Bo.3. p.11. 970-5
to duellen and to lyven. What wiltow seyn	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
wode and hir bark? And what wyltow seyn	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
But wiltow that we joynen to-gidres thilke	Bo.3. p.12. 1095-100
brought thider, thanne wiltow seye that	Bo.4. m.1. 1175-80
thow ne wilt nat douten that he ne hath	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
thou wilt seie, algates yif I desire to	Bo.4. p.2. 1210-5
And what wyltow seyn of this: yif that	Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90
Wiltow thanne yelden a covenable gerdoun to the	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
Yif thou, wys, wilt demen in thi pure	Bo.4. m.6. 1550-5
'As thou wilt,' quod I.	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
How wiltow seyn of me and my destresse?	TC.1. 1018
But, wilt thou stinten of this woful chere,	TC.2. 1361
What wiltow seyn, if for Eleyne I sente	TC.2. 1447
Telle me which thou wilt of everychone	TC.3. 412
For many a lover hastow alayn, and wilt;	TC.3. 1459
Shal thus Criseyde away, for-that thou wilt?	TC.4. 264
Why wiltow me fro joye thus deprive?	TC.4. 269
O Calcas, which that wilt my bane be,	TC.4. 333
Why wiltow thus thyselfe,allas, fordo?	TC.4. 851
And Pandarus, now wiltow trowen me?	TC.5. 1157
As I have seyde; what wilt thou more?	HF.2. 375
Wilt thou lere of sterres aught?	HF.2. 485
That spak the word, that thou wilt gesse	HF.2. 572
Wilt helpe me to shewe now	HF.3. 12
And these what folke that thou wilt with the take.	LGW. 1449
But wel I wot, thou wilt answer and seye,	Scog. 34
thou wilt pleye this crafte with the arisyng	Astr. 382-91
<b>Wilt see Wolt</b>	
<b>Wily</b>	
But a governour, wily and wys,	B.Mk. 3130
His wily wrenches thou ne mayest nat fee;	G.CY. 1081
serpent, that was moost wily of alle	I.Pars. 325-30
With wily nettis that they cast;	RR. 6183
<b>Wimple</b>	
Ful semly hir wympl pynched was;	A.Prol. 151
Do wey yowr wympl and shewe yowre face bare	TC.2. 110 var
And as she ranne, hir wympl leet she falle,	LGW. 813
And ryght anon the wympl gan she fynde,	LGW. 819
And nere he come, and founde the wympl torne.	LGW. 832
And with that worde he to the wympl sterte,	LGW. 845
And seyde, 'Wympl, allas! ther nys no more,	LGW. 847
And saugh hir wympl and his empty shethe,	LGW. 888
Weryng a vayne in stede of wymple,	RR. 3864
<b>Wimpled</b>	
Y-wympled wel, and on hir heed an hat	A.Prol. 470
With hire face y-wympled subtilly.	LGW. 797
<b>Wimpleth</b>	
Sehe, that yit covereth and wympleth hir	Bo.2. p.1. 275-80
<b>Win</b>	
For ech of hem made oother for to wyenne,	A.Prol. 427
Ther was noon auditour koude on him wyenne.	A.Prol. 594
To wyenne silver, as he ful wel koude;	A.Prol. 713
And let se now who shal the soper wyenne;	A.Kn. 891

# **Win—Continued**

Or wyenne Emelye unto his wyf.	A.Kn. 1486
And if so be that thou my lady wyenne	A.Kn. 1617
Though that Arcite wyenne hire to his wyf:	A.Kn. 2258
I moot with strengthe wyenne hire in the place;	A.Kn. 2399
That nedes moste he wyenne in that viage	B.Sh. 1561
myghte nat wyenne by strif or werre.	B.Mel. 2375-80
to wyenne with vileynye and shame;	B.Mel. 3030-5
His heed of smoot, to wyennen hym favour	B.Mk. 3881
The mayden to his purpos wyenne myghte;	C.Doc. 132
That wel he wiste he myghte hire never wyenne	C.Doc. 137
For myn entente is nat but for to wyenne,	C.Pard. 403
And wyenne gold and silver for I teche,	C.Pard. 440
Which I am wont to preche, for to wyenne.	C.Pard. 461
To wyenne hir love, or doon hem reverence;	D.WB. 206
Wyenne who so may, for al is for to selle;	D.WB. 414
He koude wyenne agayn my love anon.	D.WB. 512
A man shal wyenne us best with flaterye;	D.WB. 932
She swor him nay, for al this world to wyenne,	D.WB. 961
In myn office how I may mooste wyenne,	D.Fri. 1421
Fro yere to yere I wyenne al my dispence;	D.Fri. 1432
To wyenne good, thou rekkest never how;	D.Fri. 1453
Heere wyenne I nothyng upon cariage.	D.Fri. 1570
Wyenne thy coot, taak heer ensample of me.	D.Fri. 1580
This wyde world thogh that I sholde wyenne,	D.Fri. 1606
Whan that he wente Babiloigne to wyenne.	D.Sum. 2082
Thre thynges, certes, shal ye wyenne therby;	E.Mch. 2170
That shapen hem this citee for to wyenne;	F.Sq. 214
For Canacee, er that he myghte hire wyenne;	F.Sq. 669
Or never-mo shal I my lady wyenne.	F.Fkl. 1076
For, so helpe me God, ther-by shal he nat wyenne,	G.CY. 740
Ye shul nat wyenne a myte on that chaffare,	G.CY. 1421
May wyenne of me mo fees thus	BD. 266
And do that I my shippe to haven wyenne.	Anel. 20
Hadde he, er that he myghte his lady wyenne,	Anel. 100
May I nat lete for al this world to wyenne,	PF. 391
And as your hap is shul ye wyenne or lese;	PF. 402
by vertu, to wyennen the mede of the	Bo.4. m.7. 1615-20
And gan louden on his sorwe for to winne;	TC.1. 390
To tellen her, for al this world to winne.	TC.1. 504
To winnen love, as techen us the wise,—	TC.1. 698
That for to selen himself mighte he not winne,	TC.1. 823
How alderfirst his purpose for to winne	TC.1. 1069
Ek for to winnen love in sondry ages,	TC.2. 27
Seith Daunger, Nay, thou shalt me nevere winne!	TC.2. 1376
That by my thrift he shal it nevere winne,	TC.2. 1483
As gret a craft is kepe wel as winne.	TC.3. 1634
Com him of love, his lady thank to winne,	TC.3. 1777
Thus cowardly ye shal me nevere winne:	TC.4. 1196
My name sholde I nevere ayeinward winne:	TC.4. 1581
To spende a time, a time for to winne.	TC.4. 1612
'But who-so mighte winnen swich a flour	TC.5. 792
To winnen from her fader, so trowe I.	TC.5. 1125
And so forthie, and my love so shalt thou wyenne;	LGW. 567
That who-so wolde wyenne thilke flees,	LGW. 1435
He moste both—or he hyt wyenne myghte—	LGW. 1436
That thou this famous tresor myghte wyenne,	LGW. 1444
The flees to wyenne, and stynten his batayle;	LGW. 1647
She made Mynos wyennen thilke place,	LGW. 1915
No wyldnesse ne no bushes for to wyenne.	Form.A. 34
That songen forto wyenne hem pryse,	RR. 666
May wyenne gret lordship or londe;	RR. 1176
And if thou maist so fer forth wyenne,	RR. 2531
That hope hath high hym forto wyenne.	RR. 2803
Ye may not wyenne in this dede.	RR. 3572
For who therto maye wyenne y-wisse,	RR. 3674
Worche and doo the wyenne the maistrie.	RR. 4396
He may me dwe bothe wyenne and leese.	RR. 4508
Whether so therof they leese or wyenne.	RR. 4514
To wyenne the joy that is eterne,	RR. 5020
With mychel peyne they wyenne richesse,	RR. 5783
And wyennen on it, such happe may be;	RR. 5914
If thei enforce [hem] it to wyenne,	RR. 6275
Wyenne hym his fode in laboring,	RR. 6575
While that they werke her mete to wyenne.	RR. 6612
That konne wyenne hem never mo,	RR. 6641
And wyennen her lyfode in that wise,	RR. 6663
And wyenne gold to spende also.	RR. 6833
To wyennen is alwey myn entent.	RR. 6837
And if we seen hym wyenne honour,	RR. 6929
<b>Wincing</b>	
Wynsyng she was, as is a joly colt;	A.Mil. 3263
<b>Wynd</b>	
Gynglen in a whistlyng wynd als cleere,	A.Prol. 170
For wynd and weder, almyghty God purchasel	B.ML. 873
I smelle a Loller in the wind,' quod he.	B.Sh. 1173
If that the wynd ne hadde been contrarie,	B.NP. 4259
The wynd gan change, and blew right as hem leste.	B.NP. 4263
That litel wonder is thogh I walwe and wynde.	D.WB. 1102
Withouten wynd, or pertynyng of air,	D.Sum. 2254
Sholde this child ful softe wynde and wrappe	E.Cl. 563
But, thilke God that made wynd to blowe,	F.Fkl. 888
His sone in blood and flesh to clothe and wynde.	G.SN. 42
But lyke a bladde, ful of wynd, y-wys;	G.SN. 439
For in his termes so he wolde hym wynde,	G.CY. 890
Therwith a wynd, unnethe it myghte be leese,	PF. 201
And with hir nekkes ech gan other wynde,	PF. 671
spred upon erthe: yif thanne the wynde	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5
a swyft wynd that hygte Chorus, and that the	Bo.1. m.3. 60-5

# Wind—Continued

the debonere wynd, bryngeth aye in the first somer	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
essoun the leeves that the wynd that . . . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
agryseth of cold by the felnesse of the wind that . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
the truble wynd that byghte Auster, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
committest and be-takest this seyles to the wynd, woldest, but whider that the wynd shoueveth the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
the wynd Zephrus that waxeth warm, . . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
yif the cloudy wynd Auster blowe felliche, the horrible wynd Aquylon moeveth boylunge . . . . .	Bo.2. m.3. 355-60
lowde blastes of the wynd Eurus, and wole . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
for the felle wynd Auster tormenteth the . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
the wynd troublunge the see thondre with . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
the peples that the vyolent wynd . . . . .	Bo.2. m.6. 520-5
for wynd of yowr mortel name whan o . . . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
whan the wynd Nothus leteth his plowngy by the wynde and by the blastes of doctrine. . . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
Eurus, the wynd, aryved the sayles of . . . . .	Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5
whanne the blastes of the wynd Chorus . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1310-5
goddes, and for to han wynd with whiche . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1435-40
The yerde is bet that bowen wol and winde, O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere: And every word gan up and down to winde And that a cloude is put with wind to flighte, What maner wind gideth you hider here? Ful lightly, cesse wind, it wol arise; And dreddeles it cler was in the wind The sterne wind so loude gan to route Gan eoh of hem in armes other wynde That neveremo under the grounde thou winde! And in his thought gan up and down to winde Delicious through wind, or touche of corde, Toward my deth with wind in stere I saile: 'And, hardily, this wind, that more and more Fele I no wind that souneth so lik peyne: With wynd blowyng upon hir tresse; I saw him carien a wynd-melle For Eolus, the god of wynde, And leet a certeyn wynd to go, As loude as belweth wynde in helle. Aboute the welle gan she for to wynde, For thilke wynde that blew your ship away, The same wynde hath blowe away your fay.' Whan that the wynde was good, and gan him hie Til that the wynde be better in oure weye. A twenty delf way the wynde him dryve!— Byhynde him coma a wynde and eke a rayne, With every wynd, ye fare, and that is sene; For ought I couthe pulle or wynde. That thou away ne shalt not wynde. Full yvel soodle, in wynde and rayne. They dreden neither wynde ne rayne, That with a lufel wynde it nylle For with a puf of litel wynde . . . . . Out of the sonne, and of the wynde,	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600

# Windes

For noon engyn of wyndas ne polyve; . . . . .	F.Sq. 184
<b>Windeth</b>	
That in this derke worlde me wynt and ledyth, . . . . .	LGW. 85
<b>Winding</b>	
the . . . . . palyng, wyndyng or bendyng, and . . . . .	I.Pars. 415-20

# Windless see Windas

<b>Window</b>	
That thurgh a wyndow, thikke of many a barre . . . . .	A.Kn. 1075
For wyndowe on the wal ne was ther noon . . . . .	A.Kn. 1988
Duc Theseus was at a wyndow set, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2528
With Fowles wyndow corven on his shoes, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3318
Ful pryvly go knokke at his wyndowe, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3676
And stille he stant under the shot-wyndowe,— 'Go fro the wyndow, jakke-fool,' she sayde, The wyndow she undoth, and that in haste, And at the wyndow out she pitte hir hole, 'Teheel! quod she, and clapte the wyndow to, Upon the wyndowe, right as he dide er. And up the wyndowe dide he hastily, . . . . . At som windowe, into the strete lokinge. . . . . Can drawe him to the wyndow next the strete, And seten in the window bothe tweye. . . . . Thorough-out a litel wyndow in a stewe . . . . . Ful ofte his lady from her window down, . . . . . And window eek; and tho this sorwful man . . . . . How shet was every wyndow of the place, . . . . . And at a wyndowe in me broghte, . . . . . Up to a wyndowe out to goon . . . . . Out to a wyndowe for to pace; . . . . . Whether by wyndow, or by other gynne, . . . . . And at the wyndow lepe he fro the lofte, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3695

# Window see Shot-window

<b>Windweas</b>	
by the wyndowes been entred, and betten his cloumben in at thy wyndowes; the cause . . . . .	B.Mel. 2160-5
thyn herte wilfully by the wyndowes of entred into thyn hous by the wyndowes, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
Were al the wyndowes wel y-glassed, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2810-5
My wyndowes weren shet echon . . . . .	B.Mel. 2815-20
I saw eek, and ful of wyndowes, . . . . .	BD. 323
	BD. 335
	HF.3. 101

# Windre

To wyndre hir, or to peynte hir ought. . . . .	RR. 1020
--	----------

# Windre see Wintred

# Winds

that is dryven with worldly wyndes. . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
the causes whennes the sounyng wyndes . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
and boughte ayein the wyndes by blood, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
hir wynges beten the wyndes, and . . . . .	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
A-midde the see betwixen wyndes two . . . . .	TC.1. 417
On Eolus, the god of wyndes, . . . . .	HF.1. 203
Snoves, hayles, reynes, wyndes, . . . . .	HF.2. 459
Held the wyndes in distresse, . . . . .	HF.3. 497
Of faire wyndes, of tempestes, . . . . .	HF.3. 877

# Windsor

The lordis sone of Wyndesore. . . . .	RR. 1250
---------------------------------------	----------

# Windy

Fortune maystow seen al-wey wyndy and flowyng, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.8. 585-90
--	----------------------

# Wine

Wel loved he by the morwe a sope in wyn; . . . . .	A.Prol. 334
Ful many a draughte of wyn hadde he y-drawe . . . . .	A.Prol. 396
And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as blood; . . . . .	A.Prol. 635
And whan that he wel dronken hadde the wyn, . . . . .	A.Prol. 637
He wolde suffre, for a quart of wyn, . . . . .	A.Prol. 649
Strong was the wyn and wel to drynke us leste. . . . .	A.Prol. 750
And therupon the wyn was fet anon; . . . . .	A.Prol. 819
As ever mote I drynke wyn or ale, . . . . .	A.Prol. 832
Of a clarree, maad of a certeyn wyn, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1471
Al ful of hony, milk, and blood, and wyn; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2908
And coppes full of wyn, and milk, and blood, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2949
This messenger drank sadly ale and wyn, . . . . .	B.ML. 743
They fette hym first the sweete wyn . . . . .	B.Th. 2041
This Sampson never ciser drank, ne wyn, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3245
The wyn to bryngen hym comanded he, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3681
Save wyn and wommen no thyng mighte aswage . . . . .	B.Mk. 3834
No wyn ne drank she, neither whit ne reed; . . . . .	B.NP. 4032
For wyn and youthe dooth Venus encesse, . . . . .	C.Doc. 59
That luxurie is in wyn and dronkenesse, . . . . .	C.Pard. 484
Whan he of wyn was repleet at his feeste, . . . . .	C.Pard. 489
A lecherous thyng is wyn, and dronkenesse . . . . .	C.Pard. 549
And yet, God woot, Sampson drank never no wyn. . . . .	C.Pard. 555
And namely fro the white wyn of Lepe, . . . . .	C.Pard. 563
This wyn of Spaigne crepeth subtilly . . . . .	C.Pard. 565
Of wyn-yevyng to hem that han justise. . . . .	C.Pard. 587
And bryng us breed and wyn ful prively, . . . . .	C.Pard. 797
Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels thre, . . . . .	C.Pard. 877
As ever moots I drynken wyn or ale, . . . . .	D.WB. 194
Whan I had dronke a draughte of sweete wyn. . . . .	D.WB. 459
For she drank wyn; though I hadde been his wyf . . . . .	D.WB. 462
And after wyn on Venus moote I thyнке, . . . . .	D.WB. 464
Wyn maketh man to lesen wreedchly . . . . .	D.Sum. 2054
That wyn ne dooth to folk no swich offence. . . . .	D.Sum. 2058
Ther is no wyn bireveth me my might . . . . .	D.Sum. 2059
Hath wyn byreveth me myne eyen sight?" . . . . .	D.Sum. 2071
Bacus the wyn hem skynketh al aboute, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1722
How fairer been thy brestes than is wyn! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2142
And eek the wyn, in al this melodye . . . . .	F.Sq. 292
The spices and the wyn is come anon. . . . .	F.Sq. 294
Wyn, wo, or chaungyng of complexioun, . . . . .	F.Pkl. 782
And drynketh of his bugle horn the wyn; . . . . .	F.Pkl. 1253
Than the beste galon wyn in Chepe. . . . .	H.Mop. 24
I trowe that ye dronken han wyn aye, . . . . .	H.Mop. 44
For were it wyn, or oold or moysty ale, . . . . .	H.Mop. 60
A draughte of wyn, ye, of a ripe grape. . . . .	H.Mop. 83
wyn that is in the celer. And this is in . . . . .	I.Pars. 410-5
turned water in to wyn, which was the firste . . . . .	I.Pars. 915-20
And Bachus, god of wyn, sat hir beyarde, . . . . .	PR. 275
for Bachus, the god of wyn, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
The wyn anon; and whan so that you leste, . . . . .	TC.3. 671
The spices and the wyn men forth hem fette; . . . . .	TC.5. 852
And with the wyne she gan hem to presente, . . . . .	LGW. 1095
And spices parted, and the wyne agon, . . . . .	LGW. 1110
Nor of the reysyns have the wyne, . . . . .	RR. 3689
And drinken good wyne precious, . . . . .	RR. 6180
My paunche of good mete and [good] wyne, . . . . .	RR. 6487
With wyne at feestes at my wille . . . . .	RR. 6830
Barelles of wyne by sixe or sevene . . . . .	RR. 7072

# Wines

Out of this noble vessels sondry wynges; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3391
Dronke of the same vessels sondry wyngys, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3418
In othere wynges growyng faste by, . . . . .	C.Pard. 566
<b>Winged</b>	
Hym thoughte how that the wynged god Mercurie . . . . .	A.Kn. 1385
Thy blinde and winged sone eek, daun Cupide, . . . . .	TC.3. 1808
Winged wondres faste fien, . . . . .	HF.3. 1028
<b>Wings</b>	
Upon his shuldres wynges hadde he two, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1964
This Chauntecleer his wynges gan to bete, . . . . .	B.NP. 4512



# Winge-Continued

The hors that hadde wynges for to fle; . . . F.Sq. 208  
 With bothe hir wynges til the rede blood . . . F.Sq. 415  
 Beteth his wynges and, farewell, he is gon! . . . F.Fld. 766  
 For ech gan othir in his wynges take, . . . PF. 670  
 hir wynges beten the wyndes, and . . . Bo.5. m.5.

Lo, his desir wol fle withouten winges! . . . TC.3. 1263  
 Was thorough-out Troye y-fled with preste wynges . . . TC.4. 661  
 His wynges malt, and he fel wete . . . HF.2. 414  
 Partriches wynges redely. . . HF.3. 302  
 Lo, yond he comyth. I see hise wyngis sprede. . . LGW.G. 143  
 And augelyke his wynges saugh I sprede. . . LGW. 236

# Wink

He moste wynke, so loude he wolde cryen; . . . B.NP. 4496  
 Do me to synge, and wyne with myn eye, . . . B.NP. 4620  
 Gan on hem wynke, and bad hem taken keepe . . . F.Sq. 348  
 For wel I woot, although I wake or wyne, . . . Pity. 109  
 Nat wote I wel wher that I wake or wyne . . . PF. 7 var  
 I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wyne, . . . PF. 482  
 Unnethes wiste he how to loke or winke! . . . TC.1. 301  
 But al for naught; he may welligge and winke, . . . TC.3. 1537  
 Whether so it be thou wake or wyne. . . RR. 2348  
 And waken whanne I shulde wyne; . . . RR. 4568

# Winketh

For he that wynketh, whan he sholde see, . . . B.NP. 4621

# Winneth

they han joye whan the devel wyne, . . . I.Pars. 635-40  
 the devel; for ther-by wyne he the . . . I.Pars. 850-5

# Wynning

Sownynge alway thencrees of his wyne. . . A.Prol. 275  
 For wyne wolde I al his lust endure . . . D.WB. 416  
 I wol entende to wyne if I may, . . . D.Fri. 1478  
 And which a labour folk han in wyne . . . TC.1. 199  
 Of wyt, of wyne, of folie; . . . HF.3. 882  
 The lasse for the more wyne, . . . RR. 187  
 Coveitise for hir wyne . . . RR. 205  
 All in wyne and in profit . . . RR. 5319  
 The wyne that God hem sendith. . . RR. 5682  
 They selle her science for wyne, . . . RR. 5723  
 Her wyne is of such swetnesse, . . . RR. 5725  
 But for wyne and for prow. . . RR. 5806  
 Or if his wyne be so lite . . . RR. 6741

# Wynnynges

Ye seken lond and see for yowre wyne; . . . B.ML. 127  
 Of loos, of lore, and of wyne, . . . HF.3. 875

# Wint see Windeth

# Winter

In sterres many a wynter ther biforn . . . B.ML. 197  
 I trowe of thirty wynter he was old,— . . . B.Sh. 1216  
 man excuseth hym in wynter by cause of . . . B.Mel. 2780-5  
 And fully twenty wynter, yer by yeere, . . . B.Mk. 3249  
 He was, I trowe, a twenty wynter old, . . . D.WB. 600  
 Thogh that I myghte a thousand wynter telle— . . . D.Fri. 1651  
 The wynter is goon with alle his reynes weete; . . . E.Mch. 2140  
 Hath twenty wynter born his diademe, . . . F.Sq. 43  
 Agayn the swerd of wynter, keene and coold, . . . F.Sq. 57  
 That wynter, through his colde morwes, . . . BD. 411  
 Thise twenty wynter, and wel happen may . . . PF. 473  
 in the tyme of colde wynter, that maketh . . . Bo.1. m.5. 180-5  
 moment to ten thowsand wynter, for as . . . Bo.2. p.7.  
 fele no cold on hir lymes in wynter? . . . Bo.3. p.3. 680-5  
 the wynter. This a-temprance noryscheth . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 Thy lady is, as frost in winter moone; . . . TC.1. 524  
 Ye, twenty wynter, that his lady viste, . . . TC.1. 811  
 Ben quike a-gayn, that winter dede made, . . . TC.2. 52  
 That han in winter dede ben and dreye, . . . TC.3. 352  
 And after winter foloweth grene May. . . TC.3. 1062  
 And as in winter leves ben braft, . . . TC.4. 225  
 As wel in wynter as in somer newe, . . . LGW.G. 58  
 Of wynter, that him nakid made and mate, . . . LGW. 126  
 In wynter, and destroyed hadde hire broode, . . . LGW. 133  
 Ful manye an hundred wynter here-be-forn, . . . LGW.G. 369  
 Solsticium of Wynter. This signe of . . . Astr. 75-82  
 Tropie of Wynter, for than begynneth the sonne to . . . Astr. 218-22  
 the sonne goth in wynter, and the heved of Cancer . . . RR. 58  
 That drie in wynter ben to sens. . . RR. 62  
 In which that wynter had it sette. . . RR. 1430  
 That bothe in somer and wynter be. . . RR. 1565  
 That it ne may in wynter dye . . . RR. 4750  
 And newe fruyt fillid with wynter tene. . . RR. 4750

# Wintermife

Schal on heed noon were a wyntermyte . . . B.Mk. 3562 var

# Winters

But kepeth it strongly, many wyntres space, . . . B.ML. 577  
 That hast this wyntre weders overshake . . . PF. 651  
 That hast this wyntre weders overshake . . . PF. 686  
 That hast this wyntre weders overshake . . . PF. 691  
 In some wynters nyght whan the . . . Astr. 251-8  
 two wynters in a yere han these forseide people. . . Astr. 277-84

# Wintred

No wyntred browis hadde she, . . . RR. 1018

# Wintred see Windre

# Wipe

This Absolon kan wipe his mouth ful drie; . . . A.Mil. 3730  
 Have heer a clooth, and wipe away the wete. . . G.CY. 1187  
 may so doon, I will wipe a litil his eien . . . Bo.1. p.2. 55-60  
 He gan the teres wipen off ful dreye, . . . TC.4. 1173

# Wiped

Hire over-lippe wiped she so clene, . . . A.Prol. 133  
 He wiped his heed, namoure dorste he seyn . . . D.WB. 731  
 And whyles that the preest wiped his face, . . . G.CY. 1188

# Wirc- see Work-

# Wire

For worldly joye halt not but by a wir: . . . TC.3. 1636  
 Men myghte turne him with a lytel wire,— . . . LGW. 1205  
 a wyre, upright, the smaller the better; . . . Astr. 350-8  
 clokke, til that the shadwe of the wyre, or . . . Astr. 350-8

# Wirk- see Work-

# Wis

And Juppiter so wys my soule gye . . . A.Kn. 2786  
 Yet wolde I seyn, as wys God helpe me, . . . B.NP. 4598  
 For God so wys be my savacioun, . . . D.WB. 621  
 'Nay, nay,' quod she, 'God helpe me so as wys! . . . F.Fld. 1470  
 I wolde, as wis God helpe me so, . . . BD. 549  
 For, also wys God yive me reste! . . . BD. 682  
 I nyl, as wys God helpe me so!" . . . BD. 1234  
 And, God so wis be my savacioun, . . . TC.2. 381  
 'No, wis,' quod he, 'myn owne nece dere!"— . . . TC.2. 474  
 And, God so wis be my savacioun, . . . TC.2. 563  
 'Ye, wis!' quod freshe Antigone the white, . . . TC.2. 887  
 Ech after other, God so wis me save, . . . TC.2. 978  
 Quod Troilus, 'as wis as I thee serve, . . . TC.3. 713  
 Now, wis, his sorwe doubleth al my paynel . . . TC.4. 903  
 Me glade, as wis I nevere unto Criseyde, . . . TC.4. 1655  
 For, al-so wys God helpe me, . . . HF.2. 68  
 Quod he, 'No, helpe me God so wys!' . . . HF.2. 192  
 And, also wis God rede me, . . . HF.2. 559  
 'Nay, wis!' quod she, 'hit were a vyce; . . . HF.3. 729  
 And god so wys be my socour, . . . RR. 6433

# Wis see I-wis, Wise

# Wisdom

Everich for the wisdom that he kan . . . A.Prol. 371  
 The wisdom of an heepe of lerne men? . . . A.Prol. 675  
 That with his wysdom and his chivalrie . . . A.Kn. 865  
 Thou mayest, syn thou hast wysdom and manhede, . . . A.Kn. 1285  
 Thus may ye see that Wysdom ne Richesse, . . . A.Kn. 1947  
 In elde is bothe wysdom and usage; . . . A.Kn. 2448  
 Wysdom, humblesse, estaat and heigh kynrede, . . . A.Kn. 2790  
 'Thanne is it wysdom, as it thyneke me, . . . A.Kn. 3041  
 is moore wysdom than for to wepe for. . . B.Mel. 2180-5  
 What is better than Jaapre? Wysdom. . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
 what is better than Wysdom? . . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
 By wysdom, manhede, and by greet labour . . . B.Mk. 3881  
 That hath of wysdom swich a greet renoun, . . . B.NP. 4162  
 That hym in song or wysdom myghte passe. . . B.NP. 4501  
 Bitwixe the wysdom and discrecioun . . . B.NP. 4508  
 To been avysed greet wysdom it were, . . . C.Pard. 690  
 "Of alle men his wysdom is the hyste . . . D.WB. 326  
 Mercurie loveth wysdom and science, . . . D.WB. 699  
 In hope that som wysdom sholde he lerne; . . . D.WB. 994  
 In wysdom and in trouthe of mariage, . . . E.Mch. 1705  
 Wysdom, Estaat, and Dreed, and Governauce, . . . Pity. 41  
 hadden studied al fully to wysdom governeden thilke . . . Bo.1. p.4.  
 105-10  
 to geten wysdom. Thou seidest eek by . . . Bo.1. p.4.  
 105-10  
 of a man; but wisdom loketh and . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 fulfid of wysdom, certes thou ne myghtest nat . . . Bo.3. p.4.  
 695-700  
 honour or elles to the wisdom of whiche . . . Bo.3. p.4.  
 695-700  
 By night or day for wisdom or folye . . . TC.1. 452  
 For of good name, wisdom, and manere . . . TC.1. 880  
 Wisdom, honour, fredom, and worthinesse, . . . TC.2. 161  
 With you, to speke of wisdom, or ye go! . . . TC.2. 214  
 Ye neither wisdom don ne gentillesse! . . . TC.3. 882  
 Thou most with wisdom him and othre blende, . . . TC.4. 648  
 And with som wisdom ye his sorwe bete. . . TC.4. 928  
 And I comende her wisdom, by myn hood! . . . TC.5. 1151  
 In him is bountee, wysdom, governauce, . . . Ven. 9  
 Ther was no wisdom, but folie; . . . RR. 3290  
 Wisdome withoute sapience, . . . RR. 4718

# Wise

And though that he were worthy, he was wys, . . . A.Prol. 68  
 A Sergeant of the Lawe, war and wys, . . . A.Prol. 309  
 He semed swich, hise wordes weren so wise. . . A.Prol. 313  
 Hardy he was, and wys to undertake: . . . A.Prol. 405  
 For to be wise in byrnyng of vitaille; . . . A.Prol. 569  
 Boold of his speche, and wys and wel y-taught . . . A.Prol. 755  
 Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . . . A.Prol. 785  
 As he that wys was and obedient . . . A.Prol. 851  
 Encreasen double wise the peynes stronge . . . A.Kn. 1338  
 For he was wys and koude soone espye . . . A.Kn. 1420  
 And thre yere in this wise his lif he ladde . . . A.Kn. 1446  
 And in this wise I lete hem fightyng dwelle, . . . A.Kn. 1661  
 But sle my felawe in the same wise, . . . A.Kn. 1740  
 And yet they wenen for to been ful wys . . . A.Kn. 1804  
 As hym is shape, and kerketh in what wyse; . . . A.Kn. 1843  
 Hath Theseus doon wrought in noble wyse. . . A.Kn. 1913  
 And in this wise these lordes, alle and some, . . . A.Kn. 2187  
 Fynd thow the manere how, and in what wyse; . . . A.Kn. 2244  
 With alle the rytes of his payen wyse. . . A.Kn. 2270  
 For ther was noon so wys that koude seye . . . A.Kn. 2590  
 Er any word cam fram his wise brest, . . . A.Kn. 2983  
 And therefore of his wise purveisance . . . A.Kn. 3011  
 There nas no man so wys that koude thenche . . . A.Mil. 3253  
 Men seyn thus, "Sende the wise and sey nothyng"; . . . A.Mil. 3569

Wise—Continued

Thou art so wys it needeth nat thee teche,	A.Mil. 3599
Herke what is the sentence of the wise:	B.Mil. 113
Yet of the wise man take this sentence:	B.Mil. 117
As wise folk ye known all thestaat	B.Mil. 128
Unto thise Surryen marchants in swich wyse,	B.Mil. 153
And everich, in the beste wise he kan,	B.Mil. 346
And to hem alle she spak right in this wyse:	B.Mil. 350
That was ful wys and worthy of his hond,	B.Mil. 579
And eek the tyme, and where, and in what wise	B.Mil. 611
And countrefet letres in this wyse:	B.Mil. 793
That he n sholde suffer, in no wyse:	B.Mil. 796
But in what wise certainly I noot.	B.Mil. 892
Arrayed for this feste in every wise,	B.Mil. 1098
That riche was, for which men helde hym wys;	B.Sh. 1192
Er he to Brugges wente, in alle wise.	B.Sh. 1251
Hardy and wise, and riche, and therto free,	B.Sh. 1366
Thou hast ynough in every maner wise,	B.Sh. 1435
That ye me wol comande in any wyse,	B.Sh. 1457
Save that he moste, in alle maner wise,	B.Sh. 1536
This marchant, which that was ful war and wys,	B.Sh. 1555
Al be it told somtyme in sondry wyse	B.Mel. 2131
For sothe it aperteneith nat to a wys man	B.Mel. 2170-5
she seyde hym in this wise: 'Allas, my lord,'	B.Mel. 2170-5
Senek seith, "The wise man shal nat take to	B.Mel. 2170-5
whiche that been wise. Telthe youre cas and	B.Mel. 2190-5
subtilte flateries, and wise advocats, lerned in the	B.Mel. 2195-200
weren, this Melibeus in sorwful wise	B.Mel. 2195-200
ewiche as weren wise, up roos and to	B.Mel. 2200-5
Almoost right in the same wise the phisiciens	B.Mel. 2205-10
and by conseil of othere that were wise, and seide,	B.Mel. 2210-5
that was wys, by leve and by conseil of othere that	B.Mel. 2210-5
in swich a wise that thou wanne noon	B.Mel. 2215-20
that thilke iuge is wys that soome understandeth a	B.Mel. 2220-5
compaignye scorned the wise olde men,	B.Mel. 2225-30
Up roos the oon of thise olde wise, and	B.Mel. 2225-30
And this wise man saugh that	B.Mel. 2235-40
'I see wel,' quod this wise man,	B.Mel. 2235-40
to bigynne werre, she in ful humble wise,	B.Mel. 2240-5
for in this wise thy freend wole abyde,	B.Mel. 2240-5
that been ordeyned and affirmed by so manye wyse.	B.Mel. 2245-50
speke, and seyde in this wise:	B.Mel. 2250-5
seith that the wise man maketh no lesyng	B.Mel. 2255-60
founden in fewe folk that been wise and ful of resoun,	B.Mel. 2255-60
ye despisen alle women in this wyse,	B.Mel. 2260-5
ful discrete and wise in conseilnyng.	B.Mel. 2265-90
he seyde in this wise: "It is nat good to	B.Mel. 2290-5
tellen hym thy conseil in this wise:	B.Mel. 2335-40
faithful and moost wise, and oldest, and	B.Mel. 2345-50
discrete and wise, for the book seith, "Axe alwey thy	B.Mel. 2350-5
"Axe alwey thy conseil of hem that been wise";	B.Mel. 2350-5
is to seyn, that they be trewe, wise, and	B.Mel. 2355-60
a philosopre in this wise: "Ther is no	B.Mel. 2380-5
hast approved it by manye wise folk, and	B.Mel. 2400-5
answerde in this wise: 'Dame,' quod	B.Mel. 2420-5
erred in many a sondry wise.	B.Mel. 2430-5
conceit youre trewe frendes olde and wise,	B.Mel. 2430-5
olde and wise; but ye han cast alle hire wordes in	B.Mel. 2445-50
than of wise men, and therefore the	B.Mel. 2445-50
it in this wise: that right	B.Mel. 2460-70
understonden in thys wise, for certes,	B.Mel. 2470-5
in this wise; for good and wikkednesse been	B.Mel. 2475-80
yow by the men of lawe, and the wise folk,	B.Mel. 2485-90
for every wys man dredeth	B.Mel. 2505-10
the wise man that dredeth harmes.	B.Mel. 2510-5
as youre wise conseilours counselled yow	B.Mel. 2520-5
I understande it in this wise: That I	B.Mel. 2520-5
olde and wise. And understood wel that the	B.Mel. 2525-30
where as youre olde and wise conseilours	B.Mel. 2530-5
but they comanden it. Also a wys man	B.Mel. 2560-5
in the same wise is it resoun that he have harm that	B.Mel. 2730-5
in this wise: 'Certes, deere sire, I graunte	B.Mel. 2740-5
than for to lyven in swich wise."	B.Mel. 2760-5
in alle wise flece ydelnesse; for Salomon seith	B.Mel. 2775-80
in the same wise is he to blame that	B.Mel. 2790-5
for a wys man repreveith the	B.Mel. 2800-5
in swich a wise that men calle yow nat fool-large.	B.Mel. 2810-5
us good witness; and the wise man	B.Mel. 2825-30
right in this wise: "Als lightly," quod he, "may	B.Mel. 2850-5
Jhesu Crist to his Apostles in this wise,	B.Mel. 2865-70
the wise man seith, "the dissencion	B.Mel. 2880-5
seyde in this wise: 'Dame, I prey yow	B.Mel. 2885-90
trewe and wyse, and tolde hem by ordre, in	B.Mel. 2890-5
swiche as been discrete and wise, unto	B.Mel. 2895-90
han offended and agilt in swich a wise	B.Mel. 3005-10
and ye myghte lightly in this wise gete	B.Mel. 3025-30
Prudence, and hire wise informacions	B.Mel. 3060-5
and seyde in this wyse: 'Al be it so	B.Mel. 3065-70
But a governour, wily and wys,	B.Mk. 3130
And eek in meetre in many a sondry wyse;	B.Mk. 3171
Ful wys is he that kan hymselfen knowel	B.Mk. 3329
And wys ther-with, and large with mesure,	B.Mk. 3489
And putten hym to prisoun, in swich wise	B.Mk. 3609
Whoso wol here it in a longer wise,	B.Mk. 3649
Therefore he made hym drem in this wise;	B.Mk. 3704
But nathelees this Seneca the wise	B.Mk. 3705
Agayns this Julius in subtilt wise,	B.Mk. 3890
To han housbondes hardy, wise, and free,	B.NP. 4104
Lo, Catoun, which that was so wys a man,	B.NP. 4130
That was arrayed in that same wise	B.NP. 4227

Wise—Continued

Now every wys man, lat him herkne me;	B.NP. 4400
Though ahe were wise as Pallas, dar I seyn;	C.Doe. 49
To seme wys; but after hir degree	C.Doe. 52
In secrete wise, and made hym to ensue	C.Doe. 143
In no degree; ne in which manere wyse	C.Doe. 279
Withinne that develes temple, in cursed wise,	C.Pard. 470
Stilbon, that was a wys embasadour,	C.Pard. 603
Sendeth othere wise embasadours,	C.Pard. 614
This wise philosopre thus seyde hea.	C.Pard. 620
'Lo, heere the wise kyng daun Salomon;	D.WB. 35
God clepeth folk to hym in sondry wyse,	D.WB. 102
And in swich wise folwe hym and his foore.	D.WB. 110
And of so parfit wyse a wyght I-wrought	D.WB. 117 <sup>var</sup>
A wys womman wol sette hire, ever in oon,	D.WB. 209
Ye wise wyves that kan understonde,	D.WB. 225
I sey nat this by wyves that been wyse,	D.WB. 229
A wys wyl if that she kan hir good	D.WB. 231 <sup>var</sup>
And that no wys man nedeth for to wedde,	D.WB. 274
The wise astrologien, Daun Ptholome,	D.WB. 324
In many wise how soore I hym twiste.	D.WB. 494
This knoweth every womman that is wys.	D.WB. 524
But seye that we be wise and no-thing nyce;	D.WB. 938
We wol been holden wise and clene of synne.	D.WB. 944
And many a wydwe, for that they had been wise,	D.WB. 1027
'Wel kan the wise poete of Florence,	D.WB. 1125
I put me in youre wise governance;	D.WB. 1231
With dede bodyes, in ful sondry wyse,	D.Fri. 1608
They nolden drynken in no maner wyse	D.Sum. 1398
Touchyng this thyng, lo what the wise seith,	D.Sum. 1983
But I on oother wise may be awreke,	D.Sum. 2211
And thenketh, lord, among youre thoughtes wyse,	R.Cl. 116
How that oure dayes passe in sondry wyse,	R.Cl. 117
His eyen caste on hire, but in ad wyse	R.Cl. 237
'That sith it shal be doon in hastif wyse,	R.Cl. 349
So wise and rype wordes hadde she,	R.Cl. 438
Ye been so wys, that ful wel knowe ye	R.Cl. 528
Was she to hym in every maner wyse;	R.Cl. 605
This ugly sergeant, in the same wyse	R.Cl. 673
She loved hir children best in every wyse.	R.Cl. 695
He to the court of Rome, in subtil wyse	R.Cl. 737
Ther is greet servitude, in sondry wyse.	R.Cl. 798
Ful ofte to be bete in sondry wyse,	R.Cl. 1158
Thus seyde this olde knyght, that was so wys.	R.Mch. 1286
They been so trewe, and therewithal so wyse;	R.Mch. 1359
For which, if thou wolt werken as the wyse,	R.Mch. 1360
By wys conseil she Goddes peple kepe,	R.Mch. 1367
Right in this wise to Placobo answerde:	R.Mch. 1520
'Senek among his othere wordes wyse	R.Mch. 1523
Wher she be wys, or sobre, or dronkewe,	R.Mch. 1533
By his mirour; and in the same wyse	R.Mch. 1585
Hir wise governaunce, hir gentillesse,	R.Mch. 1603
They wroughten so, by aly and wys trette,	R.Mch. 1692
To haste hem fro the mete in subtil wyse.	R.Mch. 1767
Lat voyden al this hous in curteys wyse';	R.Mch. 1815
No longer myghte he in this wise endure,	R.Mch. 1878
He is as wys, discret, and eek secrete.	R.Mch. 1909
In secrete wise, his purs and eek his bille,	R.Mch. 1937
But heere I lete hem werken in hir wyse,	R.Mch. 1965
In honeste wyse, as length to a knyght,	R.Mch. 2024
And in this wyse many a murye day	R.Mch. 2053
O Salomon! wys, and richest of richesse,	R.Mch. 2242
And therto he was hardy, wys, and riche,	F.Sq. 19
Right in swich wise as men may with the swerd	F.Sq. 241
These olde women that been gladly wyse,	F.Sq. 376
And in this wise he served his entente,	F.Sq. 521
Til any womman, were she never so wys,	F.Sq. 559
And hath his trouthe falsed in this wyse.	F.Sq. 627
I wol yow nat contrarien in no wyse	F.Fkl. 705
To serve a lady in his beste wyse;	F.Fkl. 731
And therefore hath this wise, worthy knyght,—	F.Fkl. 787
Heere may men seen an humble, wys accord;	F.Fkl. 791
Of swich a parfit wys God, and a stable,—	F.Fkl. 871
Yong, strong, right vertuous, and riche and wys,	F.Fkl. 933
In swich a wise as man that asketh grace;	F.Fkl. 958
How that I may ben holpen and in what wyse.	F.Fkl. 1044
This housbonde, with glad chiere, in frendly wyse,	F.Fkl. 1467
Ensample of goode and wise werkis alle.	G.SN. 105
Cecile answerde anon right in this wise:	G.SN. 169
'How woostow this,' quod Tiburce, 'in what wyse?'	G.SN. 285
'Made me thy brotheres wyl, right in that wise	G.SN. 296
But they, converted at hir wise loore,	G.SN. 414
And that thou were in every maner wise	G.SN. 496
In which, into this day, in noble wyse	G.SN. 552
Thy lord were wys, and so I may wel same;	G.CY. 595
He koude werke, and that in sondry wyse.	G.CY. 604
He is to wys, in feith, as I bilieve;	G.CY. 644
I koude never leve it in no wise.	G.CY. 714
Oure elysshie craft, we semen wonder wise,	G.CY. 751
That in no wise he breke wole his day;	G.CY. 1040
Stynketh, as witnessen these olde wyse;	G.CY. 1067
He took the chalk and shoopeet in the wise Of an ingot,	G.CY. 1222
And thanked hym in swich wise as he koude.	H.Mcp. 93
The wise Plato seith, as ye may rede,	H.Mcp. 207
Daun Salomon, as wise clerkes seyn,	H.Mcp. 314
Reed Salomon, so wys and honourable,	H.Mcp. 344
Seyde in this wise, 'Lordynges everichoon,	I.Para. 15
and seith in this wyse: 'Stondeth upon	I.Para. 75-80
herkne in which wise. For as muche	I.Para. 265-70
he were ful wys, for, soothly, he ne sholde nat	I.Para. 310-5



Wise—Continued

seith Saint Paul in this wise, that 'Right as by a  
he hath to Jhesu Crist; and in this wise  
And that in sondry wise; this is to seyn,  
thou shalt love hym in swich wise that  
seith a wys man, that ire is bet than  
manlaughtre, in that diverse wise.  
For which the wise man seith, 'Fedeth  
wise man, 'Every fals livynge hath his  
thyn enemy, and therefore seith the wise man,  
the wise man seith, 'If thou stryve with  
seith the wise man, that he that dredeth  
in swiche wise with thy cherles that they  
this synne, as seith the wise man, folwen  
unordred, wys or fool, clerk or seculer;  
Hit were to liven in this wyse.  
Was in the see, thus in this wyse,  
Or how he fareth, or in what wyse,  
And songen, everich in his wyse,  
In what wyse, how, why, and wherefore,  
Or ben as wys as Mynerva,  
To love hir in my beste wyse,  
For heer-bifrom ful ofte in many a wyse  
That dar I nought abiden in no wise,  
He hath thee croumed in so ryal wise.  
And ye that han not chosen in humble wyse,  
Yet wol I, in my briddes wise, synge  
That from the deeth I may no wyse asterte;  
The Wyse, y-knit un-to Good Adventure,  
Thogh y ther-of in no wyse hede take,  
Hath of her hande written in this wyse,  
The raven wys; the crow, with vois of care;  
The wyse and worthy, secree, trewe as stel,  
Unkynde, jangler, or rebel any wyse,  
Nowe syn it may noon other wise betide  
Ryght so, and noon other wise, the  
a necessarie cause wise men to taken and  
thoughtes of wise folk, ben knowynge  
the judgement of the: and of wys folk. Of whiche  
speke on this wyse: 'If I, quod sche,  
that may ben taken away in any wise  
of men ne mowen nat dreyen in no wyse;  
han makid matere of cruele, this wise man  
he ne mai nat in no wyse bryngen forth  
is ther no glorie in no wyse; for what  
ryght naught in no wise? And yif the  
and restreynd and wys thurw exercise of  
don away cold. In this wise mai  
conscience of wise folk, that mesuren hir  
ben remembred, ne cometh of wys judgement,  
of sapience thei ben makid wise, ryght  
Trowestow that it be any other wise?  
in this wise thei ne foreleten nat oonly to  
in any wise for to been. For thei that  
that oonly wise men may doon that thei  
croume of wise men ne schal nat fallen  
mede), certes no wise man ne may doute  
wise folk, ther nis no place y-leten to hate  
among wise men); for no wyght nil haten  
and somewhat of yvel. For no wise man  
For in this wise more clerly and more  
witnessfully is the office of wise men  
seith, ben men now so wyse) that swiche  
the wise dispensacion of god sparith hym,  
Yif thou, wys, wilt demen in thi pure  
hygynnyng, lawe and wys juge to don  
semeth nat to the wise man to beren it  
that hap nis ryght naught in no wise;  
And in diverse wise and oon entente  
Took purpos ful this for-knowinge wise,  
He stal anon; and they in curteys wise  
And to the temple in al hir beste wise.  
Ye wise, proude, and worthy folkes alle,  
And gan her bet beholde in thrifty wise.  
And ek the pure wise of her movinge  
In feith your ordre is ruled in good wise!  
That he her saw in temple, and al the wise  
And brende him so in sondry wise as newe,  
A fool may eek a wis-man ofte gyde.

Wise—Continued

Thus often wise men ben war by foles.  
As men may see, and so the wise it demeth.  
'The wise seyth, "Who him that is allone,  
For this n' is not, certeyn, the nexte wise To winnen  
To liven love, as techen us the wise,—  
In sundry maner, as this wise treten.  
And al is wel, if thou werke in this wise.  
Is nowher hool, as writen clerkes wise.  
As plante a tree, or herbe, in sondry wise,  
For this have I herd seyde of wyse y-lered  
Hereafterward; for ye be bothe wise,  
And conne it counsel kepe in swich a wise  
Ensample why se now this wise clerkes  
But, thou wis, thou wost, thou mayst, thou art all  
And for-ty if it happe in any wise,  
That Pandarus, for al his wise speche,  
The wise worthy Ector the secounde,  
This knoweth many a wis and worthy wight.  
And loked on her in a biay wise;  
The goode, wise, worthy, fresshe, and free,  
Criseyde, which that herde him in this wise,  
And, be ye wis as ye be fair to see,  
He gat her love, and in no sodein wise.  
Now were I wis, me hate to purchase  
If it be so, he men'th in goode wise.  
Too wis is he to don so gret a vice;  
Of al this thing; the maner and the wise  
Rehere it nedeth nought, for ye ben wise!  
Parasuter, in his briddes wise, a lay  
'Touching thy letre, thou art wis y-nough:  
And sette him down and wrot right in this wise,  
And in ful humble wise as in his speche  
And sette him down, and spak right in this wise.—  
But al for nought: he held forth ay the wise  
Eleyne in al her goodyly softe wise  
Wot I not who; but in a grislich wise  
This n'il I not forgeten in no wise.  
To knele and do you honour in some wise.  
For she was wis, and lovede him nevere the lasse,  
Withouten braunches of vice in any wise,  
And gan to speken in a sobre wise  
Sith thou art wis, so save alwey her name.  
For-which this wise clerkes that ben dede  
Ne for no wis-man, but for foles nice,  
For wel wot I in wise folk that vice  
For wise ben by foles harm chastised.  
Right in that selve wise, soth to seye,  
He not forgot his wise governaunce,  
But it was spoken in so short a wise,  
His wise gost took ay of al swich hede,  
So wis he was, she was no more afered.—  
'Nay, nay, it may not stonden in this wise;  
For, nece myn, thus writen clerkes wise,  
Ye ben too wis to don so gret folye  
But ye ben wis; and this matere on honde  
Is on you two, and ye ben bothe wise,  
So werket now in so discreet a wise  
Ther good thrift on that wise gentil herte!  
And in his beste wise his lady grette.  
Or elles that she took it in the wise  
By sort, or in what wise so you leste,  
Leyde him to slepe, and seyde, 'If ye ben wise,  
Yit mot I nede amenden in som wise  
For to disceen lovers in this wise!  
Criseyde also, right in the selve wise,  
His worthinesse, his lust, his dedes wise,  
He gan him thonken in his beste wise  
Thou'rt wis y-nough, for-ty do not amis:  
And holden was the forme and al the wise  
Felicite, which that this clerkes wise  
Of sentement, and in so uncouth wise  
My thriddle book now ende ich in this wise;  
'And in what forme and in what maner wise  
'That is so wis and eek so bold baroun?  
Outbreste, and he to werken in this wise  
To sorwen thus. Why li'stow in this wise,  
'And ek, as writ Zanzis that was ful wis,  
'Sin that thou alest so fele in sondry wise  
Unto Criseyde, in a ful secrete wise,  
Of love, allas, that endeth in swich wise?  
Remedie in this, if ther were any wise.  
Sin ye ben wise and bothe of oon assent,  
Wommen ben wise of short avisement,  
'Thus in this same wise, out of doutaunce,  
Ey! who say evere a wis-man faren so?  
And taketh it non other wise, I preye;  
'Why! trowe ye my fader in this wise  
Your sire is wis: and seid is, out of drede,  
'Men may the wise at-renne, and not at-redel!"  
Criseyde him, with a sik, right in this wise  
This Troilus, in wise of curteisye,  
And in this wise he neigh til day sojorneth.  
For wise folk in bokes it expresse,  
She sobre was, ek simple and wis withal,  
'What! Wene ye your wise fader wolde  
I wot my fader wis and redy is;  
And if I mighte excuse her any wise,  
I, woful wight, in every humble wise  
Venged her in a wonder cruel wise;

# Wise—Continued

To ben unknowne of folk that weren wise, . . .	TC.5. 1579
As I have told, and in this wise he deyde. . .	TC.5. 1834
But this may be in many wyse, . . .	HF.2. 263
And cometh here in the same wyse . . .	HF.2. 553
Of hous and site; and al the wyse . . .	HF.3. 24
But, for to prove in alle wyse, . . .	HF.3. 257
Wyse and werthy for to nevene, . . .	HF.3. 348
Worthy, wyse, and gode also, . . .	HF.3. 666
And to the doctrine of these olde wyse, . . .	LGW. 19
Yeve credence, in every skylful wise, . . .	LGW. 20
And songyn, as it were in carole-wyse, . . .	LGW.G. 201
Myne servauntis been alle wyse and honourable. . .	LGW.G. 247
To apperen wyth my lady in no wyse. . .	LGW. 273
They chose to be ded in sundery wyse, . . .	LGW.G. 290
And makest wise folke fro me withdrawe; . . .	LGW. 331
He shal no more agiten in this wyse, . . .	LGW. 436
So was he fresch arrayed in his wyse, . . .	LGW. 1207
Sad, wise, and trewe, of wordes avyse, . . .	LGW. 1521
And he was wyse, hardy, secre, and ryche; . . .	LGW. 1528
Medea, which that was so wise and feyre, . . .	LGW. 1599
And in what wise I wol but shortly trete, . . .	LGW. 1692
His wise folke to counseyle han hym even, . . .	LGW. 2431
Therefore I passe shortly in this wyse, . . .	LGW. 2458
Pitouse, sadde, wise, and trewe as stels. . .	LGW. 2582
With protestacioun, as seyn these wyse, . . .	LGW. 2640
Poyson, manslaughter, and mordre in sondry wyse. . .	Form.A. 64
Withouten ordre or wyse discrecioun . . .	Fort. 3
But certes, Love, I sey not in such wyse, . . .	Ven. 49
To chese the worthiest in alle wyse, . . .	Ven. 67
Be it to wedde than brenne in worse wyse, . . .	Buk. 18
And ben thy wyves thral, as seyn thes wyse, . . .	Buk. 20
And in this wyse and in dispaire I lyve . . .	Comp.A. 29
Beseching yow in my most humble wyse . . .	Bal.Co. 15
And wyth your pitee me som wyse avance, . . .	Bal.Ch. 22
thi sonne. And in this same wise maist . . .	Astr. 121-7
And in this wise had I the . . .	Astr. 132-9
wroughte in this wise.—Among an heepe . . .	Astr. 139-45
thou must werken in this wise.— . . .	Astr. 168-70
firmament he is. And the same wise maist thou . . .	Astr. 322-4
lyne, as I first seide. The same wise wirke . . .	Astr. 343-50
Be brought to nought in shameful wise. . .	RR. 259
And if he were so hende and wis, . . .	RR. 285
That faire or worthi were, or wise, . . .	RR. 299
Or wellbelovd in sich wise . . .	RR. 473
But of song sotil and wys. . .	RR. 688
That fetired was in noble wise, . . .	RR. 956
Ful many a worthy man and wyse . . .	RR. 1062 var
The mourdaunt wrought in noble wise . . .	RR. 1094
For bothe wyse folk and unwys . . .	RR. 1162
Largesse, that worthy was and wys, . . .	RR. 1197
But wys and ware and vertuous; . . .	RR. 1258
Ful hende folk and wys and free . . .	RR. 1306
The which in no wise wole consente, . . .	RR. 1881
Fro you in no wise may I goo. . .	RR. 1954
That it is werreid in many wise. . .	RR. 2078
Unto that lord which in no wise . . .	RR. 2111
Wherefore be wise and aqueyntable, . . .	RR. 2213
Ne may his herte in no wise . . .	RR. 2243
Withouten pride in sondry wise, . . .	RR. 2249
Farce not thi visage in no wise, . . .	RR. 2285
In siker wise thou hir sawe, . . .	RR. 2525
Curtise, and wyse, and well doande, . . .	RR. 2708
Now have I tolde thee in what wise . . .	RR. 2717
In syker wise yee every other . . .	RR. 2883
I may no joye have in no wise . . .	RR. 3087
Than in any wise it shulde fall . . .	RR. 3096 var
What! Wolde ye shende me in this wise? . . .	RR. 3116
He is wise that wise hym-silf chaastise; . . .	RR. 3239
And though a yong man in any wise . . .	RR. 3240
Who loveth in no wise may do well, . . .	RR. 3272
I answerd in ful angry wise; . . .	RR. 3306
That Love me ladde in sich a wise . . .	RR. 3491
And Love in no wise wole consente . . .	RR. 3521
Sith he so lowly every wise . . .	RR. 3531
'I wole in no wise,' seith Daungere, . . .	RR. 3585
I wole hym lette in no wise.' . . .	RR. 3590
Whan that I sawe him, in no wyse' . . .	RR. 3651
She was bisy in no wyse . . .	RR. 3845
In his doynge he is not wise; . . .	RR. 3988
Which brent myn herte in many wise. . .	RR. 4130
And in this wise sotilly . . .	RR. 4395
And heeste certeyn, in no wise . . .	RR. 4475
Discrete, and wis, and full plesaunt, . . .	RR. 4621
That the hath in sich wise . . .	RR. 4634
Wise woodnesse and wode resoun, . . .	RR. 4709
Ne no man founden [is] so wys, . . .	RR. 4758
To use that werke on such a wise, . . .	RR. 4863
Whiche that they wrought in sondry wise, . . .	RR. 4970
Such love I preise in no wise, . . .	RR. 5049
But that she aske it in no wise, . . .	RR. 5071
And that her love in any wise . . .	RR. 5087
Love ther is in sondry wise, . . .	RR. 5193
For every wise man, out of drede, . . .	RR. 5263
And other wise not graunte therto, . . .	RR. 5291
For it maymeth in many wise . . .	RR. 5317
And knowe hym silf, he is not wys. . .	RR. 5380
Or ellis he is not wise ne sage, . . .	RR. 5383
They maken it hole in many wise, . . .	RR. 5443
Of rid hym in many wise . . .	RR. 5567

# Wise—Continued

Sith that it makith hym a wise man, . . .	RR. 5576
While he is aike in any wise, . . .	RR. 5621
A wise man seide, as we may seen, . . .	RR. 5671
They wole not worken in no wise, . . .	RR. 5737
For why me thenkith that in no wise, . . .	RR. 5901
Ben thanne siche marchauntz wise? . . .	RR. 5939
No, but foolcs in every wise, . . .	RR. 5940
And hem defoule in sondry wise. . .	RR. 6000
'Fals-Semblant,' quod Love, 'in this wise' . . .	RR. 6061
But I nyl love it in no wise— . . .	RR. 6156
But who so doth, if he wise be, . . .	RR. 6315
What wole ye more? In every wise, . . .	RR. 6357
And in this wise wolde it preche . . .	RR. 6552
And wynnyn her lyfode in that wise, . . .	RR. 6663
Shulde princes and these lordia wise, . . .	RR. 7262
But I ne speke in no such wise . . .	RR. 7271
Or some man in some maner wise . . .	RR. 7654
But now all other wise doth he. . .	RR. 7860
And, Abstinence, full wise ye seme; . . .	RR. 7671
I have avantage in o wise . . .	RR. 7687
That youre prelatys ben not so wise, . . .	RR. 7688
<b>Wisely</b>	
To this effect, ful wisely to enhorte . . .	A.Kn. 2851
This millere bath so wisely bibbed ale . . .	A.Rv. 4162
I prey yow, cosyn, wisely that ye ryde; . . .	B.Sh. 1450
wel that wisely kan abyde, and in wikked . . .	B.Mel. 2240-5
hir speche seyde ful wisely that to the . . .	B.Mel. 2455-60
answerd wisely and discreetly, right so . . .	B.Mel. 2460-5
this thanne shul ye kepe yow wisely from . . .	B.Mel. 2500-5
seyden right wisely and right sooth, for . . .	B.Mel. 2530-5
shewed wisely unto hem the grette goodes that . . .	B.Mel. 2915-20
As wisely and as alyly as it myghte. . .	C.Pard. 792
And wisely brynge hem alle in reste and ese. . .	E.Cl. 434
And reverently and wisely she hym grette. . .	E.Cl. 952
I warne thee if wisely thou wolt wirche, . . .	E.Mch. 1383
it dar withstonde myghtily, and wisely kepen hym . . .	I.Pars. 725-30
by hir owene wil, wisely and resonably. . .	I.Pars. 730-5
kepen hem wisely, or elles may men synnen ful . . .	I.Pars. 910-5
Asaunces, 'Lo! is this nat wisely spoken?' . . .	TC.1. 205
He haetheth wel that wisely can abide, . . .	TC.1. 956
And caeste his werk ful wisely or he wroughte. . .	TC.1. 1071
Thenk ek how wel and wisely that he can . . .	TC.2. 374
God wot, they take it wisely, faire, and softe, . . .	TC.5. 347
'Now seystow wisely!' quod this Pandarus. . .	TC.5. 1291
Therefore if it be wysely sought, . . .	RR. 4454
And wisely hele bothe word and dede; . . .	RR. 5214
He shal not worken so wisely, . . .	RR. 5923
<b>Wisely see Wisly</b>	
<b>Wiseman</b>	
And the wiseman seithe . . .	B.Mel. 2965-70 var
<b>Wiseman see Wise</b>	
<b>Wiser</b>	
Of scole termes; wyser men than thou, . . .	E.Mch. 1569
hoolier than Danyel, and wiser than Salomon. . .	I.Pars. 955-60
That no man shal the wiser of it be; . . .	TC.1. 993
'I wot wel that thou wiser art than I . . .	TC.2. 1002
And wirke after thy wiser ever mo. . .	LGW. 2634
<b>Wises</b>	
In sondry wises shewed, as I rede, . . .	TC.1. 159
<b>Wisest</b>	
The gretteste clerkes been noght wisest men, . . .	A.Rv. 4054
Thanne the wiseste of hem thre . . .	B.Mel. 3005-10
That was the wiseste child of everychon, . . .	B.Mk. 3345
And oon of hem that wisest was of loore,— . . .	E.Cl. 87
He that semeth the wiseste, by Jhesus, . . .	G.CY. 967
<b>Wisest see Alder-wisest</b>	
<b>Wish</b>	
I holde that wysch nat worth a stree! . . .	BD. 670
And wisashe to God it myght so bee . . .	BD. 1177
I bidde wisashe you no more sorwe!— . . .	TC.2. 406
And wisashe to God that it were doun y-bete, . . .	LGW. 755
<b>Wishing</b>	
Thought in wishing, torment and woo, . . .	RR. 4133
<b>Wisly</b>	
And God so wisely on my soule rewe . . .	A.Kn. 1863
As wisely as I shal for evermoore, . . .	A.Kn. 2234
Men wenden wisely that he sholde dye,— . . .	A.Rv. 3994
So wisely on my soul as have mercy, . . .	B.ML. 1061
That, also wisely God my soule blesse, . . .	B.Mel. 2112
So wisely helpe me, as I ne may! . . .	D.Fri. 1591
So wisely help me out of care and synne, . . .	D.Fri. 1605
And also wysly he my soule glaudel! . . .	E.Cl. 822
So wysly God my soule brynge at reste, . . .	E.Mch. 1489
That wenen wisely that it be nat so; . . .	E.Mch. 2114
So wisely God my soule brynge in blise! . . .	E.Mch. 2175
As wisely helpe me grette God of kynde! . . .	F.Sq. 469
And she to hym ful wisely gan to swere . . .	F.Fkl. 789
For God so wisely have mercy upon me, . . .	F.Fkl. 1475
Offended yow, as wisely he, . . .	Anel. 262
For, God so wisely upon my soule rewe, . . .	Anel. 287
As wisely as I say the north-north-weast, . . .	PF. 117
And seide, 'As wisely help me God the grette, . . .	TC.2. 1230
Save of myself, as wisely have I joye, . . .	TC.3. 790
Criseyde answerde, 'As wisely God at reste . . .	TC.3. 925
As wisely verray God my soule save, . . .	TC.3. 1501
As wisely God myn herte bringe at reste!— . . .	TC.3. 1518
'I n'ot myself not wisely what it is; . . .	TC.3. 1653
I vouche-sauf, as wisely have I joye, . . .	TC.4. 90



**Wisly—Continued**

As wisly were it fals as it is trewe . . . . .	TC.4. 381
For which, so wisly God my soule rede, . . . . .	TC.4. 1364
And God! so wisly thou me, woful wreeche, . . . . .	TC.4. 1444
For, God myn herte as wisly glade so, . . . . .	TC.5. 156
As wisly as in al I am you trewel . . . . .	TC.5. 1365
As wysly be thou ever blythe, . . . . .	HF.3. 770
'As wisly Jupiter my soule save, . . . . .	LGW. 1806
Were me, as wysly God my soule save! . . . . .	Comp.A. 72
My hertes lady, as wisly he me save . . . . .	Bal.Co. 4
As wisly he gye alle my joyes here . . . . .	Bal.Co. 8
'Now also wisly god me blesse, . . . . .	RR. 632

**Wisly see Wisely**

**Wisse**

Koude ye me wisse I wolde wel quite youre hire, . . . . .	D.WB. 1008
Er we departe I shal thee so wel wisse . . . . .	D.Fri. 1415
In my avioun, so God me wisse! . . . . .	D.Sum. 1858
Of paradys, thou me wisse and counsaile . . . . .	ABC. 155
And loke ay besily thou werche and wysse . . . . .	PF. 74
'Thou coudest nevere in love thy-selven wisse: . . . . .	TC.1. 622
Ne saw I me to rede or wysse, . . . . .	HF.1. 491
And wysse and teche thee aright, . . . . .	HF.3. 934

**Wissehe see Wessh, Wish**

**Wist (pret. and past part.)**

Ther as he wiste to have a good pitaunce; . . . . .	A.Prol. 224
He wiste that a man was repentant; . . . . .	A.Prol. 228
Ther wiste no wight that he was in dette, . . . . .	A.Prol. 280
Wel wiste he, by the droghte and by the reyn, . . . . .	A.Prol. 595
For wel he wiste, whan that song was songe, . . . . .	A.Prol. 711
Fayn wolde I doon yow myrthe, wiste I how, . . . . .	A.Prol. 766
Whan that he wiste Arcite was agon, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1276
That litel wiste how ny that was his care, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1489
Yet wiste he wel that graunted was his boone, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2269
For she ne wiste what it signified, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2343
Wel wiste he why and what therof he mente, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2990
For wel he wiste a woman hath no berd, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3737
That wiste no thyng of this nyce stry; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4282
He wiste it was the eightethe day . . . . .	B.ML. 5
Whan that she wiste wherefor was that sonde; . . . . .	B.ML. 1049
But finally, whan that the sothe is wist, . . . . .	B.ML. 1072
No wight in all this world wiste of this loone, . . . . .	B.Sh. 1485
So that I wiste I sholde yow nat greve, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1638
Noight wiste he what this Latyn was to seye, . . . . .	B.Pri. 1713
That of this mordre wiste, and that anon; . . . . .	B.Pri. 1820
persone,—al be it so that he wiste wel . . . . .	B.Mel. 2220-5
hath hyd thynges that they wiste noight, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
for it is wel wist whiche they been that . . . . .	B.Mk. 3348
That wiste he wyl to fyn his dremes sowned, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3723
Ther wiste he weel he hadde himself mysgyed, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3748
Til that his heed was of, er that he wiste, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3907
And wiste verraily that deed was hee, . . . . .	C.Doe. 137
That wel he wiste he myghte hire never wynde . . . . .	C.Doe. 268
They wistea wel that he was lecherus; . . . . .	C.Pard. 370
Though he the sooth of hir default wiste,— . . . . .	C.Pard. 513
O, wiste a man how manye maladyes . . . . .	D.WB. 493
Ther was no wight save God and he that wiste . . . . .	D.WB. 553
Of lusty folk. What wiste I wher my grace . . . . .	D.WB. 957
That save his wyf ther wiste of it namo, . . . . .	E.Cl. 524
And whan this sergeant wiste of his lordes wille, . . . . .	E.Cl. 664
For wiste I that my deeth wolde do yow eue, . . . . .	E.Cl. 814
'My lord, quod she, 'I woot and wiste alway . . . . .	E.Cl. 1212f
As to my purpos, wiste ye my wille; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1588
He wiste nat wher that he myghte abyde, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2006
So secretly that no wight of it wiste, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2083
For whan he wiste it may noon oother be . . . . .	E.Mch. 2105
And prives signes, wiste he what she mente, . . . . .	F.Sq. 280
And on alle thyng til that the cause is wist, . . . . .	F.Sq. 399
For right anon she wiste what they mente . . . . .	F.Sq. 441
And heeld hir lappe abrood, for wel she wiste . . . . .	F.Sq. 522
That save the fecnd, noon wiste what he mente . . . . .	F.Sq. 555
Al were it never so lite, and I it wiste, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 959
But no thyng wiste she of his entente; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 968
So that I wiste it myghte youre herte glade, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 981
Never erst, quod she, 'ne wiste I what ye mente; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1014
And no thyng wiste of this condusioun; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1491
But they ne wiste why she thider wente: . . . . .	G.SN. 282
The world hath wist what it is worth certeyn, . . . . .	G.CY. 1074
Noight wiste this preest with whom that he delte, . . . . .	G.CY. 1174
If I wiste how, but he is heere and there, . . . . .	G.CY. 1201
But ther-of wiste the preest no thyng, alas! . . . . .	L.Pars. 140-5
seith thus: 'Though I wiste that God . . . . .	BD. 282
If I wiste wher were his cave, . . . . .	BD. 590
And who-so wiste al, bi my trouthe, . . . . .	BD. 1008
That ever I knew, or wyste yit, . . . . .	BD. 1184
For hir, and yet she wyste it noight, . . . . .	Comp.L. 74
What so I wiste that were to your [distresse]; . . . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
'Yif I hadde wist it, thou haddest noight wist it," . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
I wiste anon that thou were a wreeche . . . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 195-200
and exiled; but I wyste nevere how fer . . . . .	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
folk that wisten of a conjuracioun (whiche . . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1055-60
'and I confesse wel that I ne wyste it . . . . .	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
fro us, so that we wisten the causes why . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1680-5
the bytydyng of thingis I-wyst byforn . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
that I wyste byforn ne may nat ben . . . . .	

**Wist (pret. and past part.)—Continued**

whiche he hath wist byforn fermely to . . . . .	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
folwen thinges that ne ben nat I-wist? . . . . .	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
hadden I-wyst hem byforn, yit thei han . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1775-80
ben wist byforn, and that nothing may be . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
nature of the thinges that ben I-wyst or . . . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1780-5
ne mowen nat ben wist byforn certainly . . . . .	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
thing that is I-wist nis nat known by his nature . . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1855-60
—It is wel wist how that the Grekes stronge . . . . .	TC.1. 57
For wel wiste he by sort that Troye sholde . . . . .	TC.1. 76
Unnethees wiste he how to loke or wink! . . . . .	TC.1. 301
Lest it were wist on any maner side, . . . . .	TC.1. 321
Al were it wist, but in pris and up-born . . . . .	TC.1. 375
If this be wist, but evere in thygn absence . . . . .	TC.1. 513
And wel wiste he, as fere as tonges spaken, . . . . .	TC.1. 565
If it were wist,—But he thou in gladnesse, . . . . .	TC.1. 615
That is thy brother wyf, if ich it wiste: . . . . .	TC.1. 678
But tel me, if I wiste what she were . . . . .	TC.1. 765
Ye, twenty winter, that his lady wiste, . . . . .	TC.1. 811
And ye it wiste, in al the town of Troye: . . . . .	TC.2. 139
Tel me how first ye wisten of his wol . . . . .	TC.2. 501
And leet ther-of as no-thing wist had I, . . . . .	TC.2. 543
Ne wiste I not; for, as I was cominge, . . . . .	TC.2. 559
Al wolde I that no man wiste of my thought, . . . . .	TC.2. 745
And seide, 'Ye were caught or that ye wiste! . . . . .	TC.2. 1182
But God and Pandar wiste al what this mente, . . . . .	TC.2. 1561
Yit wiste I nevere wel what that he mente, . . . . .	TC.3. 126
That evere wiste that she hidde amis, . . . . .	TC.3. 270
'And were it wist that I thorough myn engyn . . . . .	TC.3. 274
That wiste I wel: but tel me, if thee liste, . . . . .	TC.3. 368
Sith I so loth was that thy-self it wiste, . . . . .	TC.3. 369
Departed it so, for wide-her is wist . . . . .	TC.3. 404
Ne sholde han wist by word or by manere . . . . .	TC.3. 431
It semed her he wiste what she thoughte . . . . .	TC.3. 465
That wiste he wel an impossible were, . . . . .	TC.3. 525
Whan that he wist that al thing was wele . . . . .	TC.3. 696 var
That nevere yit aglite him that I wiste?'— . . . . .	TC.3. 840
Whan al is wist, than am I wote to blame!'— . . . . .	TC.3. 1085
'Y-wis, so wolde I, and I wiste how, . . . . .	TC.3. 1102
Whan she his trouthe and clene entente wiste; . . . . .	TC.3. 1229
That that to don for joye unnethe he wiste, . . . . .	TC.3. 1253
And thus seide he, 'Now wolde God I wiste, . . . . .	TC.3. 1277
Yit were it so that I wiste outely . . . . .	TC.3. 1486
And if I wiste sothly that to finde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1508
That from his bond no wight he wrey out wistel . . . . .	TC.3. 1768
That lover was, whan he it wiste or herde, . . . . .	TC.3. 1792
'For wiste he that ye ferde in this manere, . . . . .	TC.4. 918
Hath wist bifore our thought ek as our dede, . . . . .	TC.4. 979
Of thinges wiste biforn certainly . . . . .	TC.4. 1019
Of thinges that ben wist biforn the tide, . . . . .	TC.4. 1077
Whe's him was wo, God and himself it wiste! . . . . .	TC.4. 1162
For aught he wiste, and breth ne felte he non; . . . . .	TC.4. 1178
For if he wiste in Troye how wel I fare, . . . . .	TC.4. 1343
If this were wist, my lif laye in balance, . . . . .	TC.4. 1560
'For if ye wiste how sore it doth me smerte, . . . . .	TC.4. 1618
Ye, n're it that I wiste remedye . . . . .	TC.4. 1623
Men wiste nevere woman han the care, . . . . .	TC.5. 20
Was nevere or that day wist at any feste, . . . . .	TC.5. 441
It semed not she wiste what he mente, . . . . .	TC.5. 868
If he ne wiste that the cite sholde . . . . .	TC.5. 906
To kepe it ay! But now ful wel he wiste, . . . . .	TC.5. 1665
And wiste wel he seide a soth of this, . . . . .	TC.5. 1724
Right fayn I wolde amende it, wiste I how, . . . . .	TC.5. 1741
Wher that I was, but wel wiste I, . . . . .	HF.1. 129
O, sooth is, every thyng is wist, . . . . .	HF.1. 351
And whan she wiste sothly he . . . . .	HF.1. 364
And whan she wiste that he was fals, . . . . .	HF.1. 393
But wel I wiste what hit made; . . . . .	HF.3. 69
For of this folk ful wel I wiste, . . . . .	HF.3. 454
That now your gode werkes be wist; . . . . .	HF.3. 576
For wel I wiste ever yit, . . . . .	HF.3. 807 em
Forwhi I mette I wiste what they ment, . . . . .	LGW.G. 140
Syn that thou wist what calandier is she . . . . .	LGW.G. 533
Now Tesbe, which that wiste nat of this, . . . . .	LGW. 853
And whan the kyng that Yarbass hight hit wiste, . . . . .	LGW. 1245
Thogh ye ne wiste it nat, in my contree, . . . . .	LGW. 2116
Unto thyss cruelle man, that she of wiste, . . . . .	LGW. 2386
No flesh ne wiste offence of egge or spere; . . . . .	Form.A. 19
Ne nought wist I if that they were . . . . .	RR. 515
And than wist I and sawe ful well, . . . . .	RR. 695
But I, that no thyng wist of this, . . . . .	RR. 1344
She wist full well that Swete-Spekynge . . . . .	RR. 2851
That she ne wiste what to doo, . . . . .	RR. 3047
I trowe nevere man wiste of payne, . . . . .	RR. 3177
This freend, whanne he wiste of my thought, . . . . .	RR. 3367
Whanne he wiste Jelousie was there, . . . . .	RR. 3960
Who hadde wist what woo I hadde, . . . . .	RR. 4313
Ne wist ne shewid in no degre, . . . . .	RR. 4692
I wote no more than wist [I] ever; . . . . .	RR. 4793
That never wist what was fleyng; . . . . .	RR. 5864
If that my felowes wisten it, . . . . .	RR. 6087
For hadde he wist of oure malice, . . . . .	RR. 6943

**Wist- see Nist-**

**Wistest**

What wiltow seyn? thou wistest nat yet now . . . . .	A.Kn. 1156
'Wystestow nevere yit that thou were . . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 240-5

**Wistest—Continued**

Wystestow nat how Cresus, kyng of	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
woldestow glown, yif thou wistest	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
that thou wistest not a litel her byforn.	Bo.3. p.11.
	1035-40
'That thou ne wistest nocht,' quod	Bo.3. p.11.
	1035-40
For, wistestow myn herte wel, Pandare,	TC.3. 1644
Thou wistest not what fell therto,	RR. 4649
For if thou wistest what it were,	RR. 4653

**Wit (noun and verb)**

This worthy man ful wel his wit biaette,	A.Prol. 279
That swich a lewed mannes wit shal pace The wisdom	A.Prol. 574
My wit is short, ye may wel understonde.	A.Prol. 746
We witen nat what thing we preyen here.	A.Kn. 1260
That wood out of his wit he goth for wo;	A.Kn. 1456
And witen I am hir mortal enemy,	A.Kn. 1794
That yet men weneeth that no mannes wit	A.Kn. 2195
Thou art a fool, thy wit is overcome.	A.Mil. 3135
He knew nat Catoun, for his wit was rude,—	A.Mil. 3227
But Robyn may nat wite of this, thy knave,	A.Mil. 3555
He seide: 'What amounteth al this wit?	A.Rv. 3901
And therefore by the shadwe he took his wit	B.ML. 10
To mannes wit, that for oure ignorance	B.ML. 482
For verray wo, hir wit was al aweye.	B.ML. 609
And thus by wit and sotil enquiryng	B.ML. 888
But for to wite and seen of his welfare,	B.Sh. 1529
by hir wit and by hir good conseilnyng:	B.Mel. 2290-5
hir wit; for Senec seith, "What man	B.Mel. 2640-5
seith that the doctrine and the wit of a	B.Mel. 2700-5
geten richesess by youre wit and by youre	B.Mel. 2770-5
by youre wit and by youre travaille in,	B.Mel. 2785-90
and they that been wrothe witen nat wel what	B.Mel. 2890-5
wol I knowe and wite of yow	B.Mel. 3000-5
And yaf hym wit, and thanne with many a teere	B.Mk. 3368
For fere almost out of his wit he breyde,	B.Mk. 3728
Virginus cam to wite the juges wille,	C.Doc. 175
Som wit, and thanne wol we gladly heree.	C.Pard. 326
Of mannes wit and his discrecioun;	C.Pard. 559
My wit is greet, though that I bourde and pleye.	C.Pard. 778
God woot, this noble kyng, as to my wit,	D.WB. 41
For al swich witte is yeven us in oure byrthe,—	D.WB. 400
I broghte it so aboute by my wit	D.WB. 426
I holde a mouses witte nat worth a leek	D.WB. 572 var
Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit;	D.WB. 1095
To wite wher men wol yewe me anythyng.	D.Fri. 1450
For, brother myn, thy wit is al to bare	D.Fri. 1480
Thou wolt algates wite how we been shapē,	D.Fri. 1514
And seyde a sermoun after my symple wit,	D.Sum. 1789
With Goddes fynger; and Elye, wel ye witen,	D.Sum. 1890
And heigh wit made hym speken as he spak;	D.Sum. 2291
And truste upon youre wit, and have doon ay;	E.Cl. 149
Nat oonly this Grisildia thurgh hir wit	E.Cl. 428
Though som men preise it for a subtil wit,	E.Cl. 459
That his conseil sholde passe his lordes wit,	E.Mch. 1504
Hym thoughte ech oother mannes wit so badde	E.Mch. 1608
My tale is doon, for my witte is thynne;	E.Mch. 1682
Assayeth it youre self, thanne may ye witen	E.Mch. 1740
To every wight that wit and reson kan!	E.Mch. 2245
But wyte ye what? In conseil be it seyde,	E.Mch. 2431
And eek my wit suffieth nat therto,	E.Mch. 2439
And hath conceived in his wit aught	F.Sq. 336
And gentilly, I preise wel thy wit,	F.Fk. 674
It dooth no good, to my wit, but anyeth;	F.Fk. 875
In word ne werk, as fer as I have wit,	F.Fk. 985
For verray wo out of his wit he breyde,	F.Fk. 1027
So, for to werken, yif me wit and space,	G.SN. 65
But al his craft ye may nat wite at me,	G.CY. 621
For whan a man hath over-greet a wit,	G.CY. 648
Now wolde God, my witte myghte suffise	G.CY. 715
And wite ye how? Ful ofte it happeth so	G.CY. 906
As ministre of my wit, the doublenesse	G.CY. 1300
To som goldsmith, and wite if they been ought;	G.CY. 1333
For any wit that men han now-a-dayes.	G.CY. 1396
And wite ye what? I have heer in a gourd	H.Mcp. 82
O trouble wit! O ire, rechcheles!	H.Mcp. 279
Where was thy wit and thy discrecioun?	H.Mcp. 282
Smyt nat to soone, er that ye witen why;	H.Mcp. 285
And Jhesu, for his grace, wit me sende	I.Pars. 48
al his herte to wyten what is penitence, and	I.Pars. 80-5
hem in heigh estaat, or yeven hem wit,	I.Pars. 150-5
his owene wit. Veyneglorie is for to	I.Pars. 400-5
good wit, sharpe understandyng, subtil engyn,	I.Pars. 450-5
his wit and his resoun and al his	I.Pars. 560-5
men shal withstonden hym by wit and	I.Pars. 730-5
of his wit. The thridd	I.Pars. 820-5
whom procedeth al wit and al goodnesse;	I.Pars. 1080-5
Soone, or wite wher-so he be,	BD. 112
I trowe no man hadde the wit	BD. 278
To wite eke why hadde a wadrad	BD. 492
And in his wit disputed faste,	BD. 604
My wit is foly, my day is night,	BD. 609
That thou shalt hooly with al thy wit	BD. 750
Hooly with al the wit I have	BD. 755
Have any maner wit fro youthe,	BD. 759
What love was in myn owne wit,	BD. 762
Me laketh bothe Englich and wit	BD. 897
I have no wit that can suffise	BD. 901
She had a wyt so general,	BD. 989

**Wit (noun and verb)—Continued**

That al hir wyt was set, by the rode,	BD. 991
So pure, suffraunt, was hir wyt.	BD. 1009
But as my wyt coude beste suffise,	BD. 1093
After my yonge, childly wyt,	BD. 1094
For wit, manere, and al was goon.	BD. 1217
Sith I first hadde wit or mannes mynde;	Pity. 34
Ther shal no man wite wel what Pite is.	Pity. 87
Alle have I ben a best in wytte and dede.	ABC. 45 var
That nygh her wit for sorwe was overcome;	Mars. 68
So as my troubled wit may hit ateyne,	Mars. 161
I flater night, that may wite every wyght,	Mars. 188
Allas! whan shal that harde wyt amende?	Comp.L. 101
Or from his wyt, he seyde, he wolde twynne.	Anel. 102
Then wende she out of her wyt have brayd,	Anel. 124
Or what man hath the cunning or the wyt?	Anel. 164
She spekeþ as hir wyt were al agoon;	Anel. 172
I noot, my wit is al aweye.	Anel. 319
Ne may my wit, so weyke is hit, not streeche.	Anel. 341
No wit hadde I, for errour, for to chese	PF. 146
As wel as that my wit can me suffise,	PF. 460
'And therfor, peel I seye, as to my wit,	PF. 647
My wit is sharp, I love no taryng;	PF. 565
It lyth nat in his wit, ne in his wille,	PF. 573
Who can a resoun fynde, or wit in that?	PF. 591
dullid my wyt, that I pleyne only that	Bo. 1. p. 4.
	145-50
of mannes wit, or elles condicion	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
deservedst glorie of wit and of eloquence	Bo.2. p.3. 340-5
that is a-tempre of wyt and passyng	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
age, ther shyneth the liknesse of the wit	Bo.2. p.4. 370-5
first enquire for to witen, yf that any swich	Bo.3. p.10. 880-5
were for to witen whether that alle	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
that we witen it nat while we slepyng.	Bo.3. p.11.
	1020-5
'No man,' quod I, 'but yif he be out of his wyt.'	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
I desire eek for to witen of the what	Bo.4. p.5.
	1425-30
strengthe of wit). For in this matere men weren	Bo.4. p.6.
	1445-50
leveful to man to comprehenden by wit,	Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5
I wolde witen yif that the destinal cheyne	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
who mai witen byforn that thilke	Bo.5. p.3.
	1695-700
he wite egaly (as who seith, indifferently) that	Bo.5. p.3.
	1705-10
ne travaileth for to witen thingis that he	Bo.5. m.3.
	1730-5
But who travsaileth to wite thingis	Bo.5. m.3.
	1735-40
And the man hym-self, ootherweys wit byholdeth	
hym,	Bo.5. p.4.
	1785-90
For the wit comprehendith	Bo.5. p.4.
	1785-90
For wit ne mai no thing comprehende	Bo.5. p.4. 1790-5
sensible material conceived by wit; ne it	Bo.5. p.3.
	1795-800
ne of wit withoute-forth; but it	Bo.5. p.4.
	1795-800
useth nat of ymaginacioun, nor of wit;	Bo.5. p.4.
	1795-800
by wit, but it lookith it by resonable	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
that it takith of wit the bygynnynges to	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
althoughe that wit ne were nat present,	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
suffraunce or the wit) in the quyke body	Bo.5. m.4.
	1815-20
(that is to seyn, the wit or the	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
and differyng substances. For the wit of the	
body	Bo.5. p.5.
	1825-30
of the body, the whiche wit is naked and	Bo.5. p.5.
	1825-30
thilke wit cometh to beestis that ne mowen	Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30
yif that wit and ymaginacioun stryven	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
seen, that it nis ryght naught? For wit and	
ymaginacioun	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
to wit and to ymaginacioun, thanne is the	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
to seyn, to wit and to ymaginacioun, and	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40
and that thilke two (that is to seyn, wit and	
ymaginacioun)	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40
reasonyng and of ymagynyng and of wit	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40
by ymaginacioun and by wit)—we scholde rather	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40
than the cause of wit and of	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40
ymaginacioun and wit ben bynethe resoun, ryght	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
out of thi wit, this figure amonesteth the,	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
Wel nigh out of her wit for sorwe and fere,	TC.1. 108
Men reden nat that folk han gretter wit	TC.1. 241
If thou so do, thy wit is wel bewared:	TC.1. 636
A good conceit in my wit, as I gesse!	TC.1. 996
My wit is for t'arede it al too lene;	TC.2. 132
'Shal I not witen what ye mene of this?'	TC.2. 226
And that ye witen wel your-self, I leve.'	TC.2. 238
And with the grace of God, emforth my wit,	TC.2. 243
For-thy her wit to serven wol I fonde	TC.2. 273



**Wit (noun and verb)—Continued**

And ek me length it to wite, y-wis;	TC.2. 312
His wit, his shap, and ek his gentillesse;	TC.2. 662
Of wit Apollo, skon of sicknessesse;	TC.2. 843
Have I not feyned, but emfornh my wit	TC.2. 997
Yif thou me wit my lettre to devise!	TC.2. 1063
And do you wite, and than anon y-wis, If that	TC.2. 1635
And him with al her wit to reconforte,	TC.2. 1672
To preyen her was thorough his wit y-ronne.	TC.3. 84
With al my wit and al my diligence;	TC.3. 135
And myn honour with wit and businesse	TC.3. 165
Her gouernaunce, her wit; and her manere	TC.3. 216
That [y] with al my wit and al my lore	TC.3. 243 <i>var</i>
Us lakkeþ naught, but that we witen wolde	TC.3. 531
I am ful [fæ] god me bettir wit sende	TC.3. 930 <i>var</i>
I thonke it you as fer as I have wit,	TC.3. 997
But in effect she wolde wite anon	TC.3. 1149
Were impossible to my wit to seye;	TC.3. 1311
This passeth every wit for devise;	TC.3. 1689
That litel witen folk what is to yerne,	TC.4. 198
Disposed wood out of his wit to breyde,	TC.4. 230
Can wel neigh wood out of his wit to breyde;	TC.4. 348
For verray wo his wit was neigh aweye.	TC.4. 357
For verray wo his wit is al a-wey	TC.4. 882 <i>var</i>
And ek the beste as my wit can comprende;	TC.4. 891
And lat sen how your wit shal now auaile;	TC.4. 937
Thou hast not yet assayed al her wit.	TC.4. 1104
he hadde The selve wit; but yit to lete her go	TC.4. 1425
And ech of hem with herte, wit, and might	TC.4. 1487
What wit were it to putten in assay,	TC.4. 1508
'And thenketh wel, that sometime it is wit	TC.4. 1611
And whil that God my wit wil me conserve,	TC.4. 1664
That she not wite as yit shal, what I mene.'	TC.5. 105
That swich a wo my wit can not define:	TC.5. 271
Whan that my wit is wery it to think!	TC.5. 273
Or rulen him by every wighes wit,	TC.5. 758
I may wel wite, it n'il not ben my prow.	TC.5. 789
For which wel neigh out of my wit I breyde?	TC.5. 1262
'Liketh it you to witen, swete herte,	TC.5. 1324
That sleeth my wit, if aught amis m'asterte,	TC.5. 1343
Of me, whos wo ther may no wit describe,	TC.5. 1367
That with hir grete wit and subtilite	TC.5. 1782
To my wyt, what causeth swevenes	HF.1. 3
To beily my wyt to swynke,	HF.1. 16
As fer-forth as I hadde wyt,	HF.1. 328
And neverthelesse hast set thy wyt—	HF.2. 112
Were impossible to my wyt,	HF.2. 194
And he, for ferde, lost his wyt	HF.2. 442
And maketh al my wyt to swynke	HF.3. 85
My wyt ne may me not suffice.	HF.3. 90
And therto eek, as to my wyt,	HF.3. 287
But wite ye what? I graunte yow,	HF.3. 528
Sith that first I hadde wit,	HF.3. 808
Of wyt, of wynnynge, of folye;	HF.3. 882
Ne may of hit noon other weyes witen,	LGW. 7
And as for me, thou that myn wit be lite,	LGW.G. 29
Whom that I serve as I have witte or myght.	LGW. 83
The maistresse of my witte, and nothing I.	LGW. 88
And thynkist in thyn wit, that is ful cole,	LGW.G. 258
Thanne blame they folk and wete nat what hem	LGW.G. 263
calyth.	LGW. 547
Thy litel witte was thilke tyme aslepe.	LGW. 660
And for dispeyre out of his wythe he sterte,	LGW. 1414
And in his witte a-nyghte compassed he	LGW. 1420
This was his witte, al made he to Jasoun	LGW. 1474
To weten, if that any straunge wyghte	LGW. 1752
So wodely that his witte was forgeten,	LGW. 1797
What shal she sayne? hir wythe is al agol	LGW. 1815
She lost atones bothe wythe and brethe;	LGW. 2663
This Ypermystre hath nygh hire wythe forlorne,	Ven. 10
Wel more then any mannes wyt can gesse;	Astr. 139–45
Tho wolde I wite the same nyght	RR. 261
Or by his witte or by his prowessse,	RR. 401
Ne witte ne pithe in hir holde	RR. 847
And wite ye who was his leef?	RR. 1288
For yonge folk wele witen ye	RR. 1535
He loste his witte right in that place,	RR. 1610
Y-blent, for folk of grettest wit	RR. 1615
Heere lith no rede ne witte therto,	RR. 1643
But hadde I first known in my wit	RR. 1694
Whanne I advise it in my wit.	RR. 1738
And hadde wit and my felyng,	RR. 2415
For wythe thou wele, withouten wene,	RR. 2519
Thou be well ware that men ne wite;	RR. 2529
But word and witte with chere ful pale	RR. 2568
And wite thou wel withoute were,	RR. 2668
That she may wite withoute wene	RR. 2740
For wite thou well, withouten were,	RR. 2871
That he may wite thou trust hym soo,	RR. 3145
To late hym of the roser wite;	RR. 3897
For ye witen how that he	RR. 4066
He seide, 'Oute of my witte I goo;	RR. 4410
Full nygh out of my witt I goo.	RR. 4522
God woot I have no witte therto.	RR. 4689 <i>em</i>
Thou shalt [wite] withouten science,	RR. 4693
Thou maist the sothe of it not witen,	RR. 4719
Witte withoute discrecioun,	RR. 4739
Witte unvised, sage folie,	RR. 4760
Ne no man founde of witt so sage,	RR. 4782
May nought helpe elles; for wite thou this:	

**Wit (noun and verb)—Continued**

That men so preisen in her witt?	RR. 4978
Witte and strengthe and eke richesse,	RR. 5133
And ravysshith fro thee al thi witte,	RR. 5198
For witt is nought withoute trouthe,	RR. 5216
He may wel witen in his thought	RR. 5371
But richesse nold not late hym witte.	RR. 5574
Where lewid men myght lere witte,	RR. 5665
That they ne shall wite it atte last.	RR. 6105
Wite with what folk is my dwellyng,	RR. 6208
That oughen wroth be in her witt	RR. 6466
But word ne wite shal he noon,	RR. 6839
I shal it speden thurgh my witt,	RR. 6983
For havynge or for wythe he can,	RR. 7508
All be he never so pore of wit.	RR. 7614
Ye may wel demen in youre wit	RR. 7648
He myght it some wite and see.	RR. 7659
<b>Wit see Witteth, Witting, Wot</b>	
<b>Witchcraft</b>	
Of witchcraft, and eek of bawderye,	D.Fri. 1303
<b>Witches</b>	
Olde wyches, sorceresses,	HF.3. 172
<b>Wits</b>	
Wyte it the ale of Southwerk, I you preye;	A.Mil. 3140
Thy false wheel my wo al may I wyte!	B.Mk. 3636
The whiche two of al this wo I wyte?	B.Mk. 3580
That I have doon it is thyself to wyte;	D.WB. 806
And though that I be jalous, wyte me nought.	E.Mch. 2177
And but I do, sires, lat me han the wite;	G.OY. 953
another, but he shal blame and wyten	I.Pars. 1015–20
Myn owne deth; him wyte I that I dye,	Mars. 270
Ther was no lak with which he myghte hir wyte,	Anel. 110
Therfor ye putte on me this wyte:	Anel. 268
And of his deth his lady naught to wite;	TC.1. 825
That of his deth ye be not for to wite.—	TC.2. 385
And if thou n'it, wite al thy-self thy care!	TC.2. 1000
A woman that were of his deth to wite,	TC.2. 1279
Now loketh ye, for I wol han no wite To bringe	TC.2. 1648
Lo, here is she that is your deth to wite!	TC.3. 63
And folwe me, for I wol han the wite!	TC.3. 739
And that defaced is, that may ye wite	TC.5. 1335
For if her deth be yow to wite,	RR. 1541
The god of Love it was to wite,	RR. 3558
<b>Witest</b>	
Thy neighebores thou wytest synfully,	B.ML. 108
<b>Witeth see Witteth</b>	
<b>With (specimens)</b>	
That slepen al the nyght with open eye,—	A.Prol. 10
So hadde I spoken with hem everychon,	A.Prol. 31
Al biamotered with his habergeon,	A.Prol. 76
With hym ther was his sone, a yong Squier,	A.Prol. 79
A not-heed hadde he, with a broun visage.	A.Prol. 109
A peire of bedes, gauded al with grene,	A.Prol. 159
Another Nonne with hire hadde she	A.Prol. 163
Or swynken with his handes and laboure,	A.Prol. 186
For to deelen with no swiche poraille;	A.Prol. 247
With a thredbare cope, as is a poure scolour,	A.Prol. 260
But al with silver, wrought ful clene and weel,	A.Prol. 367
A Cook they hadde with hem for the nones,	A.Prol. 379
For blankmanger, that made he with the beste.	A.Prol. 387
Or with a bretherhod to been withholde,	A.Prol. 511
God loved he best, with al his hooler herte,	A.Prol. 533
With grene trees y-shadwed was his place.	A.Prol. 607
With hym ther rood a gentil Pardoner	A.Prol. 669
And served us with vitaille at the beste:	A.Prol. 749
A large man he was, with eyen stepe,	A.Prol. 753
That ech of yow, to shorte with your weye,	A.Prol. 791
And with that word we ryden forth oure weye;	A.Prol. 856
With Creon, which that was of Thebes kyng, He	
faught,	A.Kn. 986
And dide with al the contree as hym leste.	A.Kn. 1004
With laurer crowned as a conquerour;	A.Kn. 1027
For with that rose colour stroof hire hewe,	A.Kn. 1038
And with that word he caughte a greet mirour	A.Kn. 1399
Ye sleen me with youre eyen, Emelye!	A.Kn. 1567
And with that word he fid down in a traunce	A.Kn. 1572
That stondeth at the gappe with a spere,	A.Kn. 1639
And thonken hym with al hir herte and myght;	A.Kn. 1876
The hunte strangled with the wilde beres;	A.Kn. 2018
The cartere over-ryden with his carte;	A.Kn. 2022
Hir body wessh with water of a welle;	A.Kn. 2283
And nought to ben a wyf and be with childe;	A.Kn. 2310
And with that soun he herde a murmuryng	A.Kn. 2432
With fyle and hamer, prikyng to and fro;	A.Kn. 2508
Out brest the blood with stierne stremes rede;	A.Kn. 2610
This Palamon, as he faught with Arcite,	A.Kn. 2639
Upon the left hand, with a loud shoutyng,	A.Kn. 2953
Why artow angry with my tale now?	A.Mil. 3157
And with hir heed she wryed faste away,	A.Mil. 3283
It stondeth nat aright with Nicholas.	A.Mil. 3426
So ferde another clerk with astromye;	A.Mil. 3457
vitailleth, . . . With bread and chese and good ale	
in a jube,	A.Mil. 3628
And softe he knokketh with a semysoun:	A.Mil. 3697
For with the fal he brosten hadde his arm.	A.Mil. 3829
was . . . bore down With hende Nicholas and	
Alisoun.	A.Mil. 3832
With hire he yaf ful many a panne of bras	A.Rv. 3944
With his tyret y-bounde about his heed;	A.Rv. 3953
With kamuse nose, and eyen greye as glas;	A.Rv. 3974

**With (specimens)—Continued**

The wyf cam lepyng in ward with a ren;	A.Rv. 4079
rennen . . . With 'Kepe! kepe! stand! stand! Joesa warderere!	A.Rv. 4101
Was with the leoun frete, er he asterte?	B.M.L. 475
A Briton book written with Evaungiles	B.M.L. 666
So longe is goon with childe, til that stille	B.M.L. 720
Thus endeth olde Donegild, with meschance.	B.M.L. 896
To rekene with myself, as wel may be,	B.Sh. 1268
Of thilke yeer, how that it with hym stood,	B.Sh. 1269
Were al forstraught with houndes grete and smale;	B.Sh. 1295
And with that word he lough ful murily	B.Sh. 1300
'Nay, cosyn myn, it stant nat so with me,	B.Sh. 1304
'Dar I nat telle how that it stant with me;	B.Sh. 1310
And with that word his countour dore he shette,	B.Sh. 1439
This faire wyf accorded with Daun John	B.Sh. 1504
wrooth With yow, my wyf, although it be me looth;	B.Sh. 1574
Ther he, with throte y-korven, lay upright,	B.Pri. 1801
That thou shalt with this launcegay Abyen it	B.Th. 2011
With Goddes owne fynger wroght was he,	B.Mk. 3198
A thousand men he slow eek with his hond,	B.Mk. 3227
Ther was no boond with which men myghte him bynde;	B.Mk. 3262
And yaf hym wit, and thanne with many a teere	B.Mk. 3368
Of honour that our eldres with us lafte.	B.Mk. 3388
With asses was his habitacioun,	B.Mk. 3406
That she was nat with childe with that dede,	B.Mk. 3474
In oother case, if that men with hem pleyde.	B.Mk. 3484
And wys ther-with, and large with mesure,	B.Mk. 3489
Hir chaar, that was with gold wrought and perree,	B.Mk. 3550
With invisible wounde, ay incurable,	B.Mk. 3790
And with that word he flydoun fro the beam,	B.NP. 4368
Though he never erst hadde seyn it with his eye.	B.NP. 4471
Do me to synge, and wyneke with myn eye,	B.NP. 4820
As for to maken hire with hir body synne,	C.Doc. 138
An old man and a poure with hem mette;	C.Pard. 713
Arys, as though thou woldest with hym pleye,	C.Pard. 827
Hadde filled with wyn his grete botels there,	C.Pard. 877
And with that word it happened hym, <i>par cas</i> ,	C.Pard. 885
And continence eek, with devocioun;	D.WB. 106
Let hym be trewe and parte it with his brother.	D.Fri. 1534
And with that word they ryden forth hir wey,	D.Fri. 1536
I wole with Thomas speke a litel throwe;	D.Sum. 1815
To every man yliche, with meschance!	D.Sum. 2215
I seye that first with heigh stile he enditeth,	E.Ci. 41
This markys hath hire spoused with a ryng,	E.Ci. 386
Ye been our lord, dooth with youre owene thyng	E.Ci. 652
And forth he goth with drery contenance,	E.Ci. 671
And with that word she gan the hous to dighte,	E.Ci. 974
That with greet sleighte, and greet difficultee	E.Ci. 1102
This storie, which with heigh stile he enditeth;	E.Ci. 1148
With face sad his tale he hath hem toold.	E.Mch. 1399
Thus been they wedded with solempnitee,	E.Mch. 1709
Mayus, that sit with so benygne a chiere,	E.Mch. 1742
And when the bed was with the preest y-blessed,	E.Mch. 1819
But, lest that precious folk be with me wrooth,	E.Mch. 1962
The wynter is goon with alle his reynes weete;	E.Mch. 2140
That charged was with fruit, and up he wente;	E.Mch. 2211
To gladen every flour with his warmesse.	E.Mch. 2221
With martindon they preved hire constance.	E.Mch. 2283
Mighte I yow helpen with myn herte blood!	E.Mch. 2347
seye . . . With hertly wyl,—for I wol nat rebelle	F.Sq. 5
And turne ageyn with writhyng of a pyn.	F.Sq. 127
herbes . . . To heele with yow hurtes hastily.	F.Sq. 471
salves newe . . . To heelen with this hauk; fro day to nyght	F.Sq. 641
Than to comene with any gentil wight,	F.Fkl. 693
For with a word ye may me sleen or save;	F.Fkl. 975
With herte soor he gooth into his cofre,	F.Fkl. 1571
And with that word anon ther gan appere	G.SN. 200
These wordes al with gold y-written were.	G.SN. 210
'To whom?' quod he; 'com forth with right good cheere;	G.SN. 304
With Valerian to Pope Urban he wente,	G.SN. 350
This with o voys we trowen, thogh we sterve!	G.SN. 420
Syn that thou seest nat with thyne eyen blinde.	G.SN. 504
But half dede, with hir nekke y-corven thynge,	G.SN. 533
For never heer-after wol I with hym meete,	G.CY. 706
And wel y-covered with a lampe of glas;	G.CY. 764
Cley maad with hors and mannes heer, and oille	G.CY. 812
Noght wiste this preest with whom that he delit,	G.CY. 1074
With covetise anon thou shalt be bient.	G.CY. 1077
He wente his way, and with the copur cam,	G.CY. 1296
Which he rit on, than he sholde with me stryve.	H.Mep. 79
'The word moot ned accorde with the dede';	H.Mep. 208
eode flesch with which the peple fedden hem	I.Pars. 900-5
With that hir eyen up she casteth	BD. 212
I wol do paynte with pure gold,	BD. 259
How they wolde sle the hert with strengthe,	BD. 351
Which I have loved with al my myght,	BD. 478
With that he lokod on me aside,	BD. 557
May seyen he hath met with Sorwe,	BD. 595
As filthe over y-strawed with floures.	BD. 628
With hir false draughtes dyvers	BD. 652
With that me thoughte that this kyng	BD. 1313
To Pite ran I, al bespreynt with teres,	Pity. 10
Yit, Lady, thou me clothe with thy grace.	ABC. 46
Holp that my Fader be not wroth with mel	ABC. 52
Depeynt was with white boles grete,	Mars. 86
Syngest with vois memorial in the shade,	Anel. 18

**With (specimens)—Continued**

For I loved oon with al my herte and myght,	Anel. 221
Up-on a bok, was write with lettres olde;	PF. 19
The crane the geaunt, with his troups soun;	PF. 344
The raven wys; the crow, with vois of care;	PF. 363
That with these foules be I al to-rent,	PF. 432
Now welcom, somer, with thy somme softe,	PF. 690
gon Forth with mischaunce! And ye yourself in joye	TC.1. 118
With that she gan her yen down to caste;	TC.2. 253
With that she gan ful sorwfully to aike.—	TC.2. 428
His sheld to-dashed was with swerdes and maces,	TC.2. 640
And blisful God preye ich with good entente,	TC.2. 1060
To ben her fulle frend with al his might;	TC.2. 1552
If with my deth yow wrethe I may apese.	TC.3. 110
With that she gan her yen on him caste	TC.3. 155
'But here with al myn herte I thee bische	TC.3. 393
For he with gret deliberacioun	TC.3. 519
And Pandarus, with a ful sobre chere,	TC.3. 747
And now my penne, allas, with which I write,	TC.4. 13
'I wol my-self ben with thee at this dede,	TC.4. 624
Ye spoken not with me, nor I with yow	TC.4. 1325
Enlumined with sonne of alle blisse!	TC.5. 548
And with that word he gan to waxen red,	TC.5. 925
That shoon with fethres alle of gold,	HF.2. 22
The air is twyst with violence,	HF.2. 267
As men may casten with a spere.	HF.2. 540
Hit was conserved with the shade,	HF.3. 70
And smale harpers with her glees,	HF.3. 119
And tak thy clarioun eek with thee,	HF.3. 504
Tho gan I forth with him to goon,	HF.3. 826
We wil medle us eche with other,	HF.3. 1012
That was with floures swote embrouded al,	LGW. 119
Corouned with whit and clothe al in grene,	LGW.G. 174
But asketh mercy with a dredful herte,	LGW. 404
She ryst hir up, with a ful drery herte,	LGW. 810
And with that worde he smot hym to the herte;	LGW. 850
He toke with him na more companye,	LGW. 967
walke yow besyde, With any wilde boor or other beste,	LGW. 980
But hit was kept alway with a dragon,—	LGW. 1430
Anonryght as they with this lady mette.	LGW. 1503
And with our speche let us ease our herte.	LGW. 1704
The gayler cometh, and with hym Theseus;	LGW. 2026
The cruelle god that stante with bloddy darte,	LGW. 2245
With hym come many a shippe and many a barge	LGW. 2407
What devel have I with the knyfe to do?	LGW. 2694
Yit nas the ground nat wounded with the plough,	Form.A. 9
Flee fro the prees, and dwelle with sothfastnesse,	Truth. 1

**With see Therewith**

**Withal (specimens)**

At mete wel y-taught was she with-alle,	A.Prol. 127
For sothe he was a worthy man with-alle	A.Prol. 283
A semely man Our Hooste was with-alle	A.Prol. 751
For joye of this, so loude and heighe with-alle,	A.Kn. 2861
Envenymed was so subtilly with-alle,	B.Mk. 3314
And have his tribulacioun withal	D.WB. 156
But if a man be vertuous withal!	F.Fkl. 687
And eek, as helpe me God, with-al I trowe	BD. 1204
Was yonge, and ther-withal a lusty knyght,	Anel. 86
To Troilus right wonder wel with-alle	TC.1. 288
She sobre was, ek simple and wis withal,	TC.5. 820
Ther saw I graven eek with-alle,	HF.1. 212
A right greet company with-alle,	HF.3. 438
And her-withal ther com anon	HF.3. 516
I herde a grete noise with-alle	HF.3. 1051
For by the moone she saugh it wel with-alle.	LGW. 812
So richely, and eke so faire with-alle,	LGW. 1037
Now was Jason a semely man with-alle,	LGW. 1603
And thilke semblant sat hir wel with-alle.	LGW. 1735

**Withal see There-withal**

**Withdraw**

That made me I koude noght withdrawe	D.WB. 617
oghte . . . and withdrawe hym from	I.Pars. 140-5
eke if he ameneuse or withdrawe the almese of the poure;	I.Pars. 375-80
whan they sourden . . . and soodeynly withdrawn ageyn,	I.Pars. 445-50
they that withdrawn falsly the rightes that longen specially to withdrawn swiche thynges	I.Pars. 800-5
remedie is to withdrawe the fyr.	I.Pars. 950-5
of hem that never wolde withdrawn hem fro synne	I.Pars. 1065-70
But ye withdrawen me this man, that hath	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
Thow governour withdrawe and restreyn	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
Now it liketh me to withdrawe myn hand.	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
tho that withdrawn the somme or the perfeccioun to withdrawe thy nekke fro the yok of	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
And makest wise folke fro me withdrawe;	Bo.3. m.1.615-20
And now me lyketh to withdrawe me.	LGW. 131
I gan anon withdrawe me,	Fort. 59
Fro whom I ne may withdrawe myne herte.	RR. 1546
Fro him to withdrawe your presence,	RR. 3413
	RR. 3595

**Withdraweth**

Withdraweth the fir, lest it to faste brenne,—	G.CY. 1423
Debonairetee withdraweth and refreyneth the stirynges	I.Pars. 655-80
and withdraweth nat hir hand, as many eek withdraweth from hym-self manye naturel delites,	Bo.2. m.2. 315-20
he withdraweth and aresteth, and affermeth the	Bo.3. p.9. 830-5
	Bo.4. m.6. 1560-5



**Withdrawing**  
in withdrawinge of the almese of poure folk. . . . I.Pars. 565-70

**Withdrawn**  
hadden with-drawn fro me with youre . . . Bo.1. p.1. 25-30  
haddest withdrawn and abated in thy thought fro . . . Bo.2. p.7. 535-40  
He somewhat hath fro weping him withdrawe; . . . TC.4. 886

**Withdrew**  
hir eyen, and withdrowghe hir ryght as . . . Bo.3. p.2. 615-20

**Withheld** *see Withholden*

**Withhold**  
Ther may no man the cours of hire withholde. . . . B.Mk. 3186  
and avarice is for to withholde and kepe . . . I.Pars. 740-5  
moore lightly, and for to withholden it. . . in herte, . . . I.Pars. 1040-5  
Enforcestow the to aresten or withholden the . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
What byrdles myghte withholden to any . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
ne may nat withholden fortune. . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5  
that he hasteth to withholden the thingis . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50  
for to withholden thingis in-to gode, . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1545-50

Her to with-holden that thee loveth most. . . . TC.4. 597  
Him to with-holde of weping at the leste; . . . TC.5. 76  
Than myght I not withholde me . . . RR. 723  
Yit myght I not my-silf withholde . . . RR. 1825  
Fro hym right nought I wold witholde. . . . RR. 3350

**Withholde**  
Or with a brethered to ben withholde, . . . A.Prol. 511  
we kan, where as we been withholde, . . . B.Mel. 2200-5  
How Goddes sone in this world was withholde . . . G.S.N. 345  
sche may nat ben with-holden at a mannis wille, . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
useth it, yit mai it nat ben withholden . . . Bo.2. p.4. 395-400  
he is withholden in the foule delices . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1305-10  
thilke that he hath withholden.' . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5  
I nam withholden yit with never nother. . . . LGW. 192

**Withholdeth**  
that with-holdeth no good in it selve, ne . . . Bo.3. p.10. 945-50  
For thilke thing that with-holdeth ordre . . . Bo.4. p.2. 1240-5  
but it withholdeth the somme of thinges . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5  
that he withholdeth, and axeth conseil, . . . Bo.5. m.3. 1740-5

**Withholding**  
in the witholdinge of my conseilours, . . . B.Mel. 2420-5  
in witholdinge or abreggyng of the shepe . . . I.Pars. 565-70

**Withins**  
Withinne his brest, and hente him by the herte . . . A.Kn. 1300  
And thus withinne a while his name is sponge, . . . A.Kn. 1437  
That falleth nat eft withinne a thousand yere, . . . A.Kn. 1869  
Withinne the temple of myghty Mars the rede? . . . A.Kn. 1969  
Of colbak silk withinne and eek withoute. . . . A.Mil. 3240  
Withinne a while this John the clerk up lecepe, . . . A.Rv. 4228  
To han Custance withinne a litel space, . . . B.ML. 208  
Yaf in hir thought withinne a litel space . . . B.Pri. 1794 *var*  
hath he lefte withinne his hous . . . B.Mel. 2155-60

Withinne the feelde that dorste with hire fighte . . . B.Mk. 3530  
Withinne his prisoun made the to dye,— . . . B.Mk. 3595  
And after that, withinne a day or two, . . . B.Mk. 3643  
Withinne his tene, large as I a burge, . . . B.Mk. 3759  
Withinne our yerd, wheer as I sarge, . . . B.NP. 4089  
Withinne that deves temple, in cured wise, . . . C.Pard. 470  
Henne over a mile, withinne a greet village, . . . C.Pard. 687  
And to my chamberere withinne my bour, . . . D.WB. 300  
As clerkes han withinne hire oratories, . . . D.WB. 694  
For, be we never so vicious with-inne, . . . D.WB. 943  
Withinne his brest ful sorowful was the goost . . . D.WB. 986  
Ne have I nat twel pens withinne myn hoold; . . . D.Fri. 1607  
My child is deed withinne this wykes two, . . . D.Sum. 1852  
"Withinne thyn hous ne be thou no leoun; . . . D.Sum. 1989  
Nys nat a tyle yet withinne oure wones,— . . . D.Sum. 2105  
Withinne your chambré dar I savey sayn . . . E.Cl. 870 *var*  
Ne shal the goost withinne myn herte stente . . . E.Cl. 972  
Withinne a litel while, sooth to seyn, . . . F.Sq. 590  
That tregetours withinne an halle large . . . F.Fkl. 1143  
Withinne the cloistre blisful of thy syde . . . G.S.N. 43  
Withinne his chambré with an angel stonde. . . . G.S.N. 219  
Withinne his herte he gan to wondre faste; . . . G.S.N. 245  
Withinne hire buryng-place under the stoon; . . . G.S.N. 409  
withinne the hertes of folk shal be the . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
angwissous with-inne me, I hadde . . . I.Pars. 305-10  
That on of hem is withinne the herte . . . I.Pars. 405-10  
And deyde within the thridle morwe. . . . BD. 214  
With-inne a whyl the hert y-founde is, . . . BD. 378  
Within the paleys gates, sturdely, . . . Mars. 82  
Within the gate she fiedde in-to a cave. . . . Mars. 119  
Not but two pas within the gate hit stood; . . . Mars. 121  
Ne dwelle withyn my trouble careful hert . . . Comp.L. 128 *var*  
Within thy grisly temple ful of drede, . . . Anel. 3  
Or what man myghte within the chambre duelle, . . . Anel. 165  
Within the temple, with a sorwful chere, . . . Anel. 356  
And aldermest within and eek with-oute, . . . PF. 244  
Within the temple, of syghes hote as fyr . . . PF. 246  
Within the temple, in sovereyn place stonde . . . PF. 254  
with-ygne the, it mowen maken wey to . . . Bo.2. p.1. 265-70  
closed with-ygne the leeste prykke of thilke . . . Bo.2. p.7. 635-40  
schal ben restreynd withynne the boundes . . . Bo.2. p.7. 645-50  
but when they ben receyved with-ygne a wyght, . . . Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
undiretoun thise thinges withynne myn herte, . . . Bo.3. p.9. 845-50

**Within**—*Continued*  
good I-set with-in the withoute envye, . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865-70

hiden rather your blynde corages withynne here . . . Bo.3. m.10. 965-70  
derknesse. . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10  
hadden here mouthes y-plounged withynne the erthes, . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10  
hyd in the seete al with-inne, and that it is . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10  
and trenden withynne hymself the lyght . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5  
and rolle withynne hym-self the nature . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50  
yhyd with-ygne it-self, al the trouthe the . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50  
haldeth and clyveth within your corage, . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5  
within the depnesse of the thought? . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1050-5  
resouns that ben bystowyd withinne that compas, . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20  
berin withynne hir corages full streyte . . . Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70  
withinne is I-hidd the strengthe and the . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5  
the corage withinne; and, though, . . . Bo.4. m.3. 1320-5  
that is innerest or most withinne joyneeth . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1470-5  
moevyngis the speces that it halt withynne it-self, . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20  
forth to the foormes I-hidd withynne hym-self. . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20  
that resten within-forth—and yif that in . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5  
nor I-schet withinne none boundes. . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1845-50

Within the temple he wente him forth, playenge, . . . TC.1. 267  
Within the subtil stremes of her yen, . . . TC.1. 305  
Al sterles with-in a boot am I . . . TC.1. 416  
And sende his hertes line out fro withinne . . . TC.1. 1068  
Withinne a thousand yere, and wordes tho . . . TC.2. 23  
Withinne a paved parlour, and they three . . . TC.2. 82  
With-in the paleis gardin, by a welle. . . . TC.2. 508  
Within her thought his excellent prowessse, . . . TC.2. 660  
Made love within her herte for to mine: . . . TC.2. 677  
So rewleth her her hertes gost withinne, . . . TC.2. 1377  
"Avisech you what folk ben here withinne, . . . TC.2. 1730  
And al withinne shal you-selve be; . . . TC.3. 668  
Upon your beddes side al ther withinne, . . . TC.3. 976  
That shewed his affeccioun withinne; . . . TC.3. 1364  
That altered his spirit so withinne. . . . TC.3. 1778  
For, dredeles, withinne a wowke or two . . . TC.4. 1278  
And don my red withinne a day or tweye, . . . TC.4. 1413  
Drif out the fantasies you withinne, . . . TC.4. 1615  
Withinne his herte, and every word or dede . . . TC.5. 474  
Have ich had oft withinne the yonder walles! . . . TC.5. 733  
Go'th now, withinne himself ay arguinge . . . TC.5. 772  
As worthy folk withinne Troye toun, . . . TC.5. 969  
And fer withinne the night, with many a tere, . . . TC.5. 1181  
And finally withinne a litel stounde . . . TC.5. 1455  
Hath lordes olde: thorough which, withinne a throwe, . . . TC.5. 1461  
As he that on the coler fond withinne . . . TC.5. 1660  
For al this world, within myn herte finde . . . TC.5. 1697  
Withyn a temple y-mad of glas; . . . HF.1. 120  
For after this, withyn a while, . . . HF.1. 415  
Withyn his sharpe nayles longe, . . . HF.2. 34  
Some within and some withoute, . . . HF.3. 946  
I fel a-slepe withinne an hour or two. . . . LGW.G. 103  
I fell a-slepe with-in an hour or two . . . LGW. 209 *var*  
Is wery of his crafte within a throwe; . . . LGW. 1286  
And taketh hir within his armes two. . . . LGW. 1302  
And bryngyn hit my regyoun withinne, . . . LGW. 1445  
So that withynne a day, or two or three, . . . LGW. 1511  
"Ful prively within the prisoun hyde: . . . LGW. 2011  
My body mote ye seen, within a while, . . . LGW. 2551  
Al the myddle within the rynges . . . Astr. 25-32

*var Th*  
that moeveth withinne the hevedes of . . . Astr. 70-5  
alle the sterres sitting with-in the Zodiak of . . . Astr. 92-7  
the firste degre of Aries, a litel with-in the degre. . . . Astr. 115-21  
alite with-in the degre. And than had I . . . Astr. 121-7  
with-inne that nombre, that is to seyn neer . . . Astr. 150-6  
Within my twenty yere of age, . . . RR. 21  
And deyde withynne a lytel space. . . . RR. 1536  
And he that pride hath hym withynne, . . . RR. 2242  
If they withynne a-slepe be— . . . RR. 2663  
Withynne the gardeyn walke and pley, . . . RR. 3358  
Within the haye right al aboute . . . RR. 3616  
That men within myght knowe the seede; . . . RR. 3636  
She gan to speke withynne a throwe . . . RR. 3867  
And eke withynne the castell were . . . RR. 4190  
Shette in the prisoun yonde withynne, . . . RR. 4368  
Synnef that pardoun hath withynne, . . . RR. 4731  
Withynne hym-silf is such debate, . . . RR. 4902  
How shulde love withynne hym be, . . . RR. 5397  
Fair-Welcomyng withynne her warde; . . . RR. 5856  
That shulde defende it fro withynne. . . . RR. 6276  
To expowne you the pith withynne:— . . . RR. 7172  
Ryght black withynne and white withoute, . . . RR. 7333

**Within-forth** *see Forth, Within*

**Without (specimens)**

Withoute bake mete was never his hous, . . . . . A.Prol. 343  
 Withouten oother compaignye in youthe, . . . . . A.Prol. 461  
 Withouten hire, if it lay in his myght, . . . . . A.Prol. 538  
 Withouten doute it may stonden so, . . . . . A.Kn. 1322  
 And sette hym doun withouten any moore: . . . . . A.Kn. 1641  
 Withoute wytyng of any oother wight, . . . . . A.Kn. 1611  
 With-oute faile he moot be deed or I, . . . . . A.Kn. 1644  
 Withouten iuge, or oother officers, . . . . . A.Kn. 1712  
 And this bihote I yow with-outen faile . . . . . A.Kn. 1854  
 Walled of stoon and dyched al withoute, . . . . . A.Kn. 1888  
 So evene, withouten variacioun, . . . . . A.Kn. 2588  
 O persone allone, withouten mo, . . . . . A.Kn. 2725  
 Allone, withouten any compaignye, . . . . . A.Kn. 2779  
 Only the intellect, withouten moore, . . . . . A.Kn. 2803  
 Of colblak silk withinne and eek withoute, . . . . . A.Mil. 3240  
 And right anon, withouten wordes mo, . . . . . A.Mil. 3408  
 And on the threshold of the dore withoute: . . . . . A.Mil. 3482  
 Withouten wordes mo they gon to bedde, . . . . . A.Mil. 3650  
 He sit hym up withouten wordes mo, . . . . . A.Mil. 3819  
 Of twenty yeer, withouten any mo, . . . . . A.Rv. 3970  
 It wol nat come agayn, withouten drede, . . . . . B.M.L. 29  
 ye may chaunge youre conseil withouten youre  
 reprove, . . . . . B.Mel. 2410-5  
 compaignye, paraventure, withouten thyn assent,  
 may nat lyven withoute the soule, namoore . . . . . B.Mel. 2740-5  
 and shopen hem withouten delay to go . . . . . B.Mel.

causeles and withouten skile and rescoun, . . . . . B.Mel. 3000-5  
 With stikke, and a drye dych withoute, . . . . . B.NP. 4038  
 But wel I woot, expres, withoute lye, . . . . . D.WB. 27  
 Withouten excepcioun of bigamy, . . . . . D.WB. 86  
 Withouten hym we have no myght, certayn, . . . . . D.Fri. 1482  
 The peple cam unto the hous with-oute, . . . . . E.Ci. 337  
 Withouten ween of yow, thurgh foul or fair; . . . . . F.Sq. 121  
 This is a verray sooth, withouten glose, . . . . . F.Sq. 166  
 But eikerly, withouten any fable, . . . . . F.Sq. 180  
 And I am lorn withouten remedie, . . . . . F.Sq. 629  
 And al withoute the mewe is peynted grene, . . . . . F.Sq. 646  
 His brest was hool withoute for to sene, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1111  
 Withoute Brutus koude she nat lyve, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1449  
 As wel asken a knyght, withouten drede, . . . . . F.Fkl. 1544  
 And for that feith is deed withouten werkis, . . . . . G.S.N. 64  
 'O Lord, o feith, o God, withouten mo; . . . . . G.S.N. 207  
 Hath sowled hem, withouten any drede, . . . . . G.S.N. 329  
 biwaille, and wepe, or I go withoute, . . . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 withoute deeth, and ende withouten ende, . . . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 of man and that oother is withoute, . . . . . I.Pars. 405-10  
 that othere spees of pride ben withoute; . . . . . I.Pars. 410-5  
 No, not Joseph, with-oute drede, . . . . . BD. 280  
 Upon my chambre roof wyth-oute . . . . . BD. 299  
 Til I com to the feld withoute . . . . . BD. 359  
 Clene withoute bough or stikke, . . . . . BD. 423  
 Withoute note, withoute song; . . . . . BD. 472  
 This is my payne wythoute reed, . . . . . BD. 586  
 For I dar swere, withoute doute, . . . . . BD. 819  
 Wyth-outen hole; nor canel boon, . . . . . BD. 942  
 Withouten hir, that saw I ones, . . . . . BD. 978  
 And bounte, wyth-oute mercy . . . . . BD. 1197  
 With-oute dethe; and if I shal not feyne, . . . . . Pity. 4  
 For to the folk, with-outen any faile, . . . . . Pity. 48  
 Withouten love, he feyned jelouye, . . . . . Anel. 126  
 And alderneth within and eek with-oute, . . . . . PF. 244  
 For yee or nay, with-outen any preve? . . . . . PF. 497  
 whiche the peple withouten nombre dreden, . . . . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
 see is cleer and calm without moevynge floades, . . . . . Bo.2. m.3. 355-60

to seyn with-outen amenssynge) fulfilleth . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
 man without povert of alle othere folk, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
 foreyne fro the. Soth is that, withouten doute, . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 440-5  
 withouten your desert. For certes ewiche . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 460-5  
 to ben withouten glorie and withouten renoun, . . . . . Bo.3. p.6. 750-5  
 that was ful fair in the superfice withoute, . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785-90  
 good I-set with-in the withoute envye, . . . . . Bo.3. m.9. 865-70

that withouten doute every thing is in . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 990-5  
 defended fro withoute by the stedfastnesse . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10

see wel now certeynly withouten doutes . . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 1025-30

that he compasseth or secheth fro withoute. . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1040-5

whiche ymagineth to ben in thinges withoute. . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50

y-taken fro withouten, but by prooves. . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1105-10

ben nat taken from withouten the compas . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1115-20

and abayssching withouten ende, and . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5

vertus ben nat withouten mede; . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1155-60

the forme of the body withowte) scheweth . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1295-300

fro withoute (so that thow nere neyther in hevne . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1385-90

fro withoute, but by causes covenable and . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1760-5

by a strook of thought formly withoute discours . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795-800

withoute doute alle the thinges shollen . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20

**Without (specimens)—Continued**

Whe'r-so she were of towne or of withoute; . . . . . TC.1. 270  
 And thoughte ay so on her withouten lette, . . . . . TC.1. 361  
 Withouten paramours, to my witinge, . . . . . TC.2. 236  
 That have swich oon y-caught withoute net! . . . . . TC.2. 583  
 Ascry aros at searmuch al withoute, . . . . . TC.2. 611  
 Or al be wrought, withouten any drede, . . . . . TC.2. 672  
 Withouten jalouyse or swich debat: . . . . . TC.2. 753  
 To telle in short, withouten wordes mo, . . . . . TC.2. 1405  
 To ben our frend, withouten more speche, . . . . . TC.2. 1421  
 'Withouten that, I have y-nough for us.'— . . . . . TC.2. 1478  
 Right to th' effect, withouten tales mo . . . . . TC.2. 1566  
 Withouten hond, me semeth that in toune . . . . . TC.3. 188  
 This Pandarus withouten any lette . . . . . TC.3. 235  
 And seide her, 'At this closet dore withoute, . . . . . TC.3. 684  
 And they that layen at the dore withoute . . . . . TC.3. 745  
 Lo, his desir wol fle withouten winges! . . . . . TC.3. 1263  
 'Lo, Pandar, I am ded, withoute more! . . . . . TC.4. 376  
 At parlement, withoute wordes more, . . . . . TC.4. 664  
 Wher-as him list the bet, withouten leve, . . . . . TC.4. 1358  
 Withouten net nerwith I shal him hente, . . . . . TC.4. 1371  
 I wil ben here, withouten any wene, . . . . . TC.4. 1593  
 Passing al the valeye fer withoute; . . . . . TC.5. 67  
 And hom they gon, withouten more speche, . . . . . TC.5. 1131  
 The folk whiche that withoute the yates were, . . . . . TC.5. 1178  
 He wente him hom, withouten any more, . . . . . TC.5. 1197  
 In whiche stoden al withoute— . . . . . HF.3. 105  
 And by him stood, withouten lees, . . . . . HF.3. 374  
 Now, Eolus, withouten alouthe, . . . . . HF.3. 674  
 Some within and some withoute, . . . . . HF.3. 946  
 Withouten slepe, withouten mele or drynke, . . . . . LGW. 177  
 I hadde ben dede, withouten any defence, . . . . . LGW. 279  
 To dampne a man, without answers of worde, . . . . . LGW. 401  
 For-why, a trewe man, withouten drede, . . . . . LGW. 464  
 For in that contre yit, withouten doute, . . . . . LGW. 721  
 Out of the woode, withouten more arreste, . . . . . LGW. 806  
 Tesbe rist uppe, withouten noyse or boste, . . . . . LGW. 887  
 Thus seith the booke, withouten any les, . . . . . LGW. 1022  
 Withouten dethe, but I his helpe be, . . . . . LGW. 1616  
 Slepten this blessed folk withowte walles, . . . . . Form.A. 43

**Without-forth**

bitynge conscience, and withoute forth shal be the . . . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 but if it be constreyned fro withoute-forth . . . . . Bo.3. p.11 995-1000  
 than the sonne ne semeth to the sighte withoute-  
 forth.) . . . . . Bo.3. m.11. 1045-50  
 comprehendith withoute-forth the figure of the . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1785-90  
 useth nat . . . ne of wit withoute-forth; . . . . . Bo.5. p.4. 1795 800  
 fro bodyes withoute-forth; (as who seith that thilke . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10  
 lith subgit . . . to the notes of bodies withoute-forth, . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5  
 and to the thinges withoute-forth, and . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20  
 medleth the ymagis of thinges withoute-forth . . . . . Bo.5. m.4. 1815-20  
 ben object fro withoute-forth moeven and . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5  
 thinges object fro withoute-forth, but thei . . . . . Bo.5. p.5. 1825-30

**Withseid(e)**

ne mai nat be withseid in no manere.' . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 900-5  
 noon of thise oolde folk ne withside nevere; . . . . . Bo.5. p.1. 1625-30  
 That finally, what wight that it withseyde, . . . . . TC.4. 215

**Withseye**

And whoso wole my judgement withseye . . . . . A.Prol. 805  
 I woot right wel thou darst it nat withseyn. . . . . A.Kn. 1140  
 But if that he his Cristendom withseye; . . . . . G.S.N. 447  
 For vertuous, we may it not withseye.' . . . . . G.S.N. 457  
 they dar nat openly withseye the comandements . . . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
 Of somme persone, and durste it nat withseye . . . . . LGW. 367

**Withstand**

Al be it that I dar hire nat withstonde, . . . . . B.Mk. 3110  
 Disposeth ay youre hertes to withstonde . . . . . D.Fri. 1659  
 Wel oughte us werche, and ydelnesse withstande, . . . . . G.S.N. 154  
 if that a man withstande and weyve . . . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 it dar withstande myghtily, and wisely . . . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
 men shal withstanden hym by wit and . . . . . I.Pars. 730-5  
 he ne may no synne withstande; he moot . . . . . I.Pars. 820-5  
 to withstande synne and synneth the . . . . . I.Pars. 970-5  
 peren thurw the thynges that withstanden it, . . . . . Bo.3. p.8. 785-90  
 y ne may nat . . . ne withstande the reasons  
 purposed; . . . . . Bo.3. p.10. 915-20  
 to withstande god, myghte it avayle at . . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90  
 wole or mai with-stonden to this sovereyn good.' . . . . Bo.3. p.12. 1085-90  
 'Withstond thanne and eschue thou vices; . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40  
 May of her cruel wheel the harm withstande: . . . . . TC.1. 839  
 And conne an error alderbest withstande.' . . . . TC.1. 1008  
 That, as that day, ther dorste non withstande, . . . . . TC.2. 202  
 N'is neither hard, ne skilful to withstande.'— . . . . TC.3. 938  
 He mighte best the'schaunge of her withstande; . . . . TC.4. 170  
 Gan it withstande and sobrelliche answerde: . . . . TC.4. 178  
 He myghte not his tunge withstande . . . . . RR. 3807  
 For he the werre may not withstande . . . . . RR. 3996



**Withstand—Continued**

Noon armure myght her stroke withstande, . . . RR. 4197  
 That no wyght may hem wel withstande. . . RR. 7141

**Withstandeth**

Whan he withstandeth oure temptacioun . . . D.Fri. 1497  
 bryghte dayes, withstand anon the syghtes of men . . . Bo.1. m.7. 250-5  
 is redressed and withstandeth to the maladye. . . Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5  
 withstandeth no thinges by hevynesse of . . . Bo.5. m.2.  
 1665-70  
 erthe, ne the nyght ne withstandeth nat . . . Bo.5. m.2  
 1665-70

**Withstanding**

vertuous contemplacioun, withstanding of  
 temptacioun, . . . I.Pars. 455-60  
 defenden hem in withstanding that thei ne de-  
 parte nat . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1015-20

**Withstant see Withstandeth****Withstonen**

dade is withstonen, yet is ther greet . . . I.Pars. 950-5  
 have I . . . withstonen thilke man that highte . . . Bo.1.p.4. 110-5  
 Now seith it may nat goodly be withstonen, . . . TC.1. 253  
 So ferforth that it may not ben withstonen . . . TC.4. 1298  
 But, finally, it may nat be withstonen: . . . LGW. 1186

**Withstood**

Boece with-stood that ordensauce and overcome . . . Bo.1. p.4. 115-20  
 My fadres graunt if that I so withstood, . . . TC.4. 552  
 Seyde as hire thought, and somdel it withstoode. . . LGW. 1183

**Withstood see Withstonen****Witing see Witting****Witnessfully**

more witnessfully is the office of wise men . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1420-5

**Witness**

Of this baar witness everich in that hous, . . . B.ML. 626  
 Of this witnessse, and thoughte he wolde enquire . . . B.ML. 629  
 us good witnessse; and the wise . . . B.Mel. 2820-5  
 Witnessse on alle these conquerours stronge. . . B.Mk. 3916  
 Witnessse on hym that any parfit clerk is, . . . B.NP. 4426  
 I wol it provee, and fynde good witnessse . . . C.Doc. 169  
 By witnessse, lord, so that it nat yow greewe. . . C.Doc. 186  
 The Hooly Writ take I to my witnessse . . . C.Pard. 483  
 Witnessse on Mathew, but in special . . . C.Pard. 634  
 And take witnessse of hir owene mayde . . . D.WB. 233  
 And al was fals, but that I took witnessse . . . D.WB. 382  
 Witnessse on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale? . . . D.WB. 951  
 Witnessse on Job, whom that we didnen wo; . . . D.Fri. 1491  
 The heighe God take I for my witnessse, . . . E.Cl. 821  
 Witnessse on hem that dwelle in Cristes hous; . . . E.Mch. 2282  
 'Yis, certes, lo, this stories beren witnessse . . . F.Fkl. 1367  
 Witnessse Tybures and Valerians shrifte, . . . G.SN. 277  
 And now of thre how maystow bere witnessse? . . . G.SN. 336  
 Stynketh, as witnessen this olde wyse; . . . G.CY. 1067  
 As his book *Senior* wol bere witnessse, . . . G.CY. 1450  
 Ne trowe no thyng withouten strong witnessse. . . H.Mop. 284  
 Witnessse on Seint Jame the . . . I.Pars. 345-50  
 domesman to witnessen the trouthe. . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 ten counsauntz, as bereth witnessse . . . I.Pars. 750-5  
 thefte, fals witnessse, and false othes; . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 Fals witnessse is in word and eek in . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 berest fals witnessse, or accuseth hym, or . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 excusest hym, by thy fals witnessse, or . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 noon autoritee to swere, ne bere witnessse, . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 After thy wille, and therefore in witnessse, . . . ABC. 143  
 Withoute gilt,—me nedeth no witnessse. . . Anel. 298  
 'But God that al wot take I to witnessse, . . . TC.3. 260  
 Bar witnessse of her wo and her constreynete; . . . TC.4. 748  
 Ber witnessse of this word that seid is here; . . . TC.4. 1550  
 Hire white corowne berith of it witnessse; . . . LGW. 527  
 The noble wyfe, as Titus beryth witnessse. . . LGW. 1873  
 So fareth your love, your werkis bereth witnessse. . . W.Uno. 10  
 ecoute the est lync; witnessse on Aldeberan . . . Astr. 92-7  
 The pole of helle to my witnessse, . . . RR. 5966  
 Lettres to witnessse oure bounte, . . . RR. 6958  
 Or we shal bere hym such witnessse . . . RR. 7079  
 Or chartres, forto bere witnessse . . . RR. 7310

**Witnessed**

is I-witnessed and I-proovid by right to ben . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1855-70

**Witnesseth**

that hym-self witnesseth, where as he seith, . . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
 that al the world witnesseth in . . . B.Mel. 3010-15  
 as witnesseth Seint Mathew in the gospel: 'A . . . I.Pars. 840-5  
 for thank of Jhesu Crist; for, as witnesseth . . . I.Pars. 1035-40

**Witnessing**

And eek by witnessyng of many a wight, . . . C.Doc. 194  
 fals witnessyng, or bireven hym his catel or . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 his heritage by thy fals witnessyng, whan . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 for fals witnessyng was Susanna in ful . . . I.Pars. 795-800  
 Hire white corowne beryth the witnessyng? . . . LGW. 299

**Wite**

Suffiseth thee, but if thy wittes madde, . . . A.Mil. 3559  
 The deeth, but that mennes wittes ben so dulle . . . B.ML. 202  
 thyn herte by thy five wittes. . . B.Mel. 2810-5  
 his wittes mowen nat disseveren hym or . . . B.Mel. 2805-10  
 And nat entende our wittes to declare; . . . D.Fri. 1479  
 As many heddes as manye wittes ther been. . . F.Sq. 203  
 As fer as that my wittes wol suffyse; . . . F.Fkl. 706  
 But empte his purs, and make his wittes thynne; . . . G.CY. 741  
 the five wittes, as sighte, herynge, smellynge, . . . I.Pars. 205-10  
 in mouth, and in dede, by thy five wittes, . . . I.Pars. 955-60

**Wite—Continued**

That I nil ay, with alle my wittes fyve, . . . Comp.L. 93  
 the instrumentes of the wittes, and . . . Bo.5. p.5.  
 1820-5  
 hir dulle wittes. Only the lynage of man . . . Bo.5. m.5.  
 1850-5  
 scheweth to the wittes, yif thou referre it to resoun, . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1920-5  
 For tendre wittes wenen al be wile . . . TC.2. 271  
 At Dulcarnon, right at my wittes ende.— . . . TC.3. 931  
 Moste folwe his trace and alle his wittes dresse . . . Gent. 3  
 I ne holde not my wittes dull. . . RR. 6848

**Wittirly**

But thou art fals I telle the wittirly . . . A.Kn. 1154 var  
 And ful accorded was hit wittirly. . . LGW. 2806

**Witteth**

Yit for al this witteth ye right wele . . . Comp.L. 91  
 'And witteth wel, that bothe two ben vices,— . . . TC.1. 687  
 And witteth wel, that [though] God bad . . . RR. 6653  
 Witteth wel if he gessed it, . . . RR. 7647

**Witting**

Withoute wityng of any oother wight, . . . A.Kn. 1611  
 Or if his wityng streyneth never a deel, . . . B.NP. 4439  
 Withouten his wityng, he forsook hire eke; . . . D.WB. 649  
 But natheles withoute your wityng . . . E.Cl. 492  
 (as who seith, why that wityng ne resceyvethe . . . Bo.5. p.3.  
 1700-5  
 Withouten paramours, to my wityng, . . . TC.2. 236  
 That God sholde han no parfit cleer wityng . . . TC.4. 991  
 So only, that to my wityng, . . . RR. 397

**Wittingly**

werreith trouthe wittingly, and defendeth his folye. . . I.Pars. 400-5  
 smytheth a woman wittingly, thurgh . . . I.Pars. 578-80  
 shepherdes that leten hir sheepe wityngly go renne . . . I.Pars. 720-5

**Wyve**

Wherefore we pray you hastily to wyve, . . . E.Cl. 140  
 Ther as myn herte is set, ther wol I wyve; . . . E.Cl. 173

**Wyvere**

That jalousey,allas, that wikked wyvere, . . . TC.3. 1010

**Wyves**

And pyynes, for to yeven yonge wyves; . . . A.Prol. 234  
 And eek hir wyves wolde it wel assente; . . . A.Prol. 374  
 And eek to bryngen wyves in swich fame; . . . A.Mil. 3148  
 Ther been ful goode wyves many oon, . . . A.Mil. 3154  
 Sensyng the wyves of the parishe faste, . . . A.Mil. 3341  
 Algate they wolde hire wyves wenden so. . . A.Rv. 3962  
 These noble wyves and these loveris eke. . . B.ML. 59  
 That known wyves, I dar say yow na moore. . . B.ML. 703  
 For thogh that wyves be ful hooly thynges, . . . B.ML. 709  
 and wikked wyves; and of swiche . . . B.Mel. 2275-50  
 This maketh that our wyves wole assaye . . . B.Mk. 3149  
 But to his wyves tolde he his secretes, . . . B.Mk. 3211  
 That no men telle hir conseil til hir wyves . . . B.Mk. 3282  
 It was to wyves lecherie and shame, . . . B.Mk. 3493  
 As Chauntecleer among his wyves alle . . . B.NP. 4073  
 And to hym rennen thanne his wyves alle. . . B.NP. 4373  
 His sevene wyves walkyng by his syde, . . . B.NP. 4382  
 Was wout, and eek his wyves, to repaire; . . . B.NP. 4410  
 Of Rome, cryden senatoures wyves, . . . B.NP. 4561  
 Cometh up, ye wyves, offreth of youre wolle! . . . C.Pard. 910  
 I trowe he hadde wyves mo than oon; . . . D.WB. 36  
 Which yifte of God hadde he for alle his wyvys! . . . D.WB. 39  
 And eek of hem hadde wyves mo than two, . . . D.WB. 57  
 And lat us wyves hoten barly breed, . . . D.WB. 144  
 Ye wise wyves that kan understonde, . . . D.WB. 225  
 I say nat this by wyves that been wyse, . . . D.WB. 229  
 And chiding wyves, maken men to fle . . . D.WB. 279  
 'Thow seyst we wyves wol oure vices hide . . . D.WB. 282  
 But folk of wyves maken noon assay . . . D.WB. 290  
 This knowe they that been to wyves bonde, . . . D.WB. 378  
 As wyves mooten, for it is usage, . . . D.WB. 589  
 To reden on this book of wikked wyves, . . . D.WB. 685  
 Than been of goode wyves in the Bible; . . . D.WB. 687  
 That any clerk wol speke good of wyves,— . . . D.WB. 689  
 That Socrates hadde with his wyves two; . . . D.WB. 728  
 On which, he seyde, how that his wyves thre . . . D.WB. 760  
 Of latter date of wyves hath he red, . . . D.WB. 765  
 That nat wol be governed by hir wyves; . . . D.WB. 1262  
 For stryving with hir lemmans and hir wyves. . . D.Sum. 1998  
 This storie is seyed, nat for that wyves sholde . . . E.Cl. 1142  
 O noble wyves, ful of heigh prudence, . . . E.Cl. 1183  
 And skeldre wyves, fieble, as in bataille, . . . E.Cl. 1198  
 As alle wedded men doon with hire wyvys, . . . E.Mch. 1651  
 As usage is of wyves, for the beste; . . . E.Mch. 1861  
 Of swich lordshipe as men han over hir wyves, . . . F.Fkl. 743  
 As doon these noble wyves, whan hem liketh; . . . F.Fkl. 818  
 To alle wyves may a mirour bee. . . F.Fkl. 1454  
 To spille labour for to kepe wyves; . . . H.Mop. 153  
 Than on hire wyves, be they never so faire, . . . H.Mop. 191  
 men loveth youre wyves.— . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 they wole have raw flesh of folkes wyves . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 Seint Jerome seith that wyves that been . . . I.Pars. 930-5  
 been tho that han been wyves and han . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wifes! . . . TC.2. 119  
 'Wel wote of dremes ay this olde wifes, . . . TC.5. 379  
 How clene maydens and how trewe wyvys, . . . LGW.G. 282  
 Of trewe wyvys and of here labour? . . . LGW.G. 306  
 Of goode wyymen, maydenes and wyves, . . . LGW. 484  
 'And lat us speke of wyves, that is best; . . . LGW. 1702  
 And kyssed hym, as of wyves is the wone. . . LGW. 1744

**Wives—Continued**

These Romaines wyfes loveden so hir name	LGW. 1812
Bothe maydens and these wyves eke,	RR. 6242
These nonnes, and thise burgeis wyves	RR. 6864

**Wives see Wifes**

**Wlatson**

Ful wlatson was the stynk of his careyne;	B.Mk. 3814
Mordre is so wlatson, and abhomyname	B.NP. 4243

**Wood**

No mader, welde, or wood no listetere	Form.A. 17
---------------------------------------	------------

**Wode see Wood**

**Wodewale**

With chalaundre, and with wodewale,	RR. 914
-------------------------------------	---------

**Wodewales**

Alpes, fynches, and wodewales,	RR. 658
--------------------------------	---------

**Wus**

Wo was his cook but if his sauce were Poynaunt	A.Prol. 351
But swich a cry and swich a wo they make	A.Kn. 900
Have mercy on our wo and our distresse:	A.Kn. 919
And in a tour, in angwisch and in wo,	A.Kn. 1030
And to hymself compleynynge of his wo:	A.Kn. 1072
Is cause of al my crying and my wo.	A.Kn. 1100
I loved hire first, and tolde thee my wo	A.Kn. 1146
Thanne hadde I been in blisse, and nat in wo,	A.Kn. 1230
And of my wo thow yevest litel charge.	A.Kn. 1284
With al the wo that prison may me yeve,	A.Kn. 1296
That doubleth al my torment and my wo.	A.Kn. 1298
Though in this world he have care and wo;	A.Kn. 1321
And, shortly to concluden al his wo,	A.Kn. 1358
What sholde I al day of his wo endite?	A.Kn. 1380
This cruel torment and this peyne and woo,	A.Kn. 1382
Ther is thee shapen of thy wo an ende.	A.Kn. 1392
Forpyned, what for wo and for distresse.	A.Kn. 1456
That wood out of his wit he goth for wo;	A.Kn. 1458
For whom that I have al this peyne and wo,	A.Kn. 1582
Til they for wo ful ofte seyde, 'Allas!'	A.Kn. 1952
For which Dyane wroughte hym care and wo.	A.Kn. 2072
That han for thee so muchel care and wo,	A.Kn. 2352
For she that dooth me al this wo endure	A.Kn. 2396
Togydre y-met and wrought his felawe wo;	A.Kn. 2624
Allas the wol alas, the peynes stronge,	A.Kn. 2771
Joye after wo, and wo after gladnesse,	A.Kn. 2841
This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo,	A.Kn. 2847
But after wo, I rede us to be merve,	A.Kn. 3068
So woth hire that hym is wo bigon;	A.Mil. 3372
That is for love alwey so wo-bigon.	A.Mil. 3658
Wel litel thyken ye upon my wo	A.Mil. 3701
As he were wood for wo he gan to crye,	A.Mil. 3814
And to hymself he maketh routhe and wo;	A.Rv. 4200
The teiris of Eleyne; and eek the wo	B.ML 70
For in this wo I may nat longe endure."	B.ML 231
O sodeyn wol that ever art successor	B.ML 421
Wo occupieth the fyn of oure gladnesse.	B.ML 424
The unwar wo, or harm, that comth bihynde.	B.ML 427
Hire to delivers of wo that she was inne.	B.ML 518
For verray wo, hir wit was al aweye.	B.ML 609
Wo was this kyng when he this lettre had sayn,	B.ML 757
O goode Custance! Allas, so wo is me,	B.ML 817
Thy wo and any wo man may sustene.	B.ML 847
That fleteth in the see, in peyne and wo,	B.ML 901
Wo was this wretched woman tho bigon;	B.ML 918
Thus kan oure lady bryngen out of wo	B.ML 977
Thurgh which pleintes kan hir wo encrease.	B.ML 1068
I may nat tell hir wo until to-morwe,	B.ML 1070
That Alla gilteles was of hir wo,	B.ML 1073
Joye after wo, governe us in his grace,	B.ML 1161
But wo is hym that payen moot for all!	B.Sh. 1200
And after of hir meschief and hire wo,	B.Mk. 3513
Ful many a hethen wroughtestow ful wo	B.Mk. 3583
For wo his armes tho he gan to byte,	B.Mk. 3634
Thy false wheel my wo al may I wyte!	B.Mk. 3636
That he his armes gnaw, and nat for wo,	B.Mk. 3638
And drank anon,—noon oother wo he made.	B.Mk. 3682
Whiche he conquered and broghte hem into wo?	B.Mk. 3840
The whiche two of al this wo I wyte?	B.Mk. 3880
That werken many a man in slepe ful wo;	B.NP. 4128
For ever the latter ende of joy is wo.	B.NP. 4395
Wommannes conseil broghte us first to wo	B.NP. 4447
Herdin these hennies crie and maken wo,	B.NP. 4566
O doghter, which that art my laste wo,	C.Doc. 221
Fro Paradyse, to labour and to wo	C.Pard. 506
Anon he was out esat to wo and peyne.	C.Pard. 511
To speke of wo that is in mariage;	D.WB. 3
O Lord, the peyne I didde hem and the wol	D.WB. 384
No thyng forgat he the penaunce and wo!	D.WB. 727
The wo that in myn herte was, and pyne?	D.WB. 787
But atte laste, with muchel care and wo,	D.WB. 811
Wo was this knyght, and sorwefully he siketh;	D.WB. 913
So wo was hym, his wyf looked so foule.	D.WB. 1082
Greet was the wo the knyght hadde in his thoght,	D.WB. 1083
But certes, leechours dide he grettest wo;	D.Fri. 1310
Witnesse on Job, whom that we didnen wo;	D.Fri. 1491
So muche wo as I have with yow tholed!	D.Fri. 1546
Of oother folk he saugh ynowe in wo.	D.Sum. 1681
Yours heritage, O, wo were us alwe!	E.Cl. 139
They seyn to hem it is greet shame and wo	E.Cl. 481
Out of yourself for no wo sholde outreye—	E.Cl. 643
But first siknesse and after wo and peyne.	E.Cl. 651
I deeme that hire herte was ful wo;	E.Cl. 753
Ne never for no wele, ne no wo,	E.Cl. 971

**Woe—Continued**

That bachelers have often payne and wo;	E.Mch. 1278
For wele or wo she wole hym nat forsake;	E.Mch. 1290
By good conseil delyvered out of wo	E.Mch. 1372
So deliact, withouten wo and stryf,	E.Mch. 1646
In which ye seyn ther is no wo ne stryf;	E.Mch. 1664
Telle thy wo? She wole alwey seye nay.	E.Mch. 1872
Eek if thou speke, she wol thy wo biweye.	E.Mch. 1873
That causen moost a gentil herte wo.	F.Sq. 452
Wher me was wo, that is no question;	F.Sq. 579
Telle hire his wo, his peyne, and his distresse;	F.Fkl. 737
Wyn, wo, or chaungynge of complexion,	F.Fkl. 782
But thanne was that a parcel of hire wo,	F.Fkl. 852
His wo, as in a general compleynyn;	F.Fkl. 945
For Narcisus, that dorste nat telle hir wo.	F.Fkl. 952
Ne dorst he nat to hire his wo biweye,	F.Fkl. 954
Wo was Aurelle, whan that he this herde,	F.Fkl. 1007
For verray wo out of his wit he breyde,	F.Fkl. 1027
He knew of al this wo and al this werk:	F.Fkl. 1106
Thanne were my brother warisshed of his wo;	F.Fkl. 1161
Noght wolde I telle how me is wo bigon,	F.Fkl. 1316
Han slayn himself for verray drede and wo,	F.Fkl. 1410
Hirselven slow, right for swich manere wo.	F.Fkl. 1433
As I may best I wol my wo endure,—	F.Fkl. 1484
I have wel levers ever to suffre wo.	F.Fkl. 1531
She sat al coold and felte it no wo;	G.SN. 521
Which that was maad, and of the care and wo	G.CY. 769
Nis ther moore wo, ne moore rancoure, ne ire.	G.CY. 919
To litte hym up, and muchel care and wo,	H.Mop. 54
Of which ther cometh muchel harm and wo.	H.Mop. 202
peple, the wo and the shame and the	I.Pars. 255-60
contrarioustee of wo, ne grevaunce;	I.Pars. 1075-80
Wolde ought discure me your wo	BD. 548
That me is wo that I was born!	BD. 565
Me is wo that I lyve houres twelve,	BD. 572
And eek my reste; my wele is wo,	BD. 602
Hit hidde myn herte so moche wo.	BD. 712
Wolde for a fers make this wo!	BD. 740
For now she worceth me ful wo,	BD. 814
Allas, myn herte is wonder wo	BD. 895
I be-thoghte me what wo	BD. 1182
'In this debat I was so wo,	BD. 1191
The sorwe I suffred and the wo,	BD. 1244
My wo; and she wel understood	BD. 1260
To that other, for no wo;	BD. 1290
That in this world was never wight so wo	Pty. 3
Withouten any wo, as thoughte me,	Pty. 37
What maner thinge that may encrease my wo	Pty. 103
Sith every wo that herte may be-tyne,	Pty. 107
Fro your servyse, for any peyne or wo!	Pty. 116
That nyghe her wytte for wo was overcome	Mars. 68 var
So feble he wex for hete and for his wo	Mars. 127
To wele or wo, sith hit lyth in her myght?	Mars. 184
For fere, and eek for wo, that, as I gesse,	Mars. 195
Hath offer wo then changed is the mone.	Mars. 235
Such wo for drede, ay while that he hit hadde,	Mars. 252
Then hadde he double wo and passion,	Mars. 255
That every wyght that hadde hit sholde have wo;	Mars. 260
Ther is no wyght that wol me be leve	Comp.L. 12
But serve alwey, and stinte for no wo.	Comp.L. 40
So moche wo, and [eek] so litel blis	Comp.L. 42
That wo is me that ever I was bore;	Comp.L. 43
Why liketh yow to do me al this wo,	Comp.L. 46
Serve yow trewly, what wo so that I fele.	Comp.L. 94
For routhe or wo, hir sorwe for to telle?	Anel. 163
That on hir wo ne deyneth him not to thinke,	Anel. 181
And of my wo he is so routheles,	Anel. 230
That al wot, out of wo my soule quyte.	Anel. 263
My dere herte have of my wo som routhe!	PF. 427
Ne never for no wo ne shal I lette	PF. 439
For wo, as he that hath ben languysshynge	PF. 472
Fro wo to wele, and after out of joye,	TC.1. 4
Swich peyne and wo as Loves folk endure,	TC.1. 34
And write hir wo, and live in charite,	TC.1. 49
And whan your preye is lost, wo and penaunces!	TC.1. 201
And they that have ben aldermost in wo,	TC.1. 248
His wo he gan dissimulen and hide.	TC.1. 322
For wo was him, that what to don he n'iste,	TC.1. 356
Ful unavisd of his wo cominge.	TC.1. 378
If love be good, from whennes com'th my wo?	TC.1. 402
But thenne felte Troilus swich wo	TC.1. 498
Ne of his wo ne durste he not biginne	TC.1. 503
Knowe al thy wo, al lakked her pite!	TC.1. 522
Her name, for to tellen her his wo,	TC.1. 542
A thousand fold his wo gan multiplye.	TC.1. 546
And with an angre don his wo to falle	TC.1. 563 var
This Pandar that nigh malt for wo and routhe	TC.1. 582
To entreparten wo, as glad desport.	TC.1. 592
Hyd not thy wo fro me, but tel it blive!	TC.1. 595
That I have seyde, for now wostow my wo.	TC.1. 611
And final cause of wo that ye endure;	TC.1. 682
Thy wo to telle; and tel me, if thee liste.	TC.1. 693
'The wise seyth, "Wo him that is allone,	TC.1. 694
And lat us lissen wo with oother speche,	TC.1. 702
Delyte not in wo thy wo to seche,	TC.1. 704
Tel me somewhat, sin al my wo thow wost.'	TC.1. 721
Hir wo, but seken bote they ne kepe!	TC.1. 763
Thy wo, sith thou darst not thyself for fere,	TC.1. 768
'I graunte wel that thou endurest wo	TC.1. 785
That of thy wo is no cursacioun.	TC.1. 791



Woe—Continued

For of his wo, God wot, she knew ful lite.	TC.1. 826
The beste is that thou telle me thy wo; . . .	TC.1. 830
Lat be thy wo and turning to the ground; . . .	TC.1. 856
And seyde, 'Allas! of al my wo the welle, . . .	TC.1. 873
And thenk wel, she of whom rist al thy wo, . . .	TC.1. 944
Wex of his wo, as who seith, tormented; . . .	TC.1. 1011
'But, dere frend, how shal my wo be lesse	TC.1. 1016
Wo was that Grek that with him mette a-day!	TC.1. 1075
In love, for which in wo to bedde he wente, . . .	TC.2. 62
'Wo worth the faire gemme vertues!	TC.2. 344
Wo worth that herbe also that doth no bote!	TC.2. 345
Wo worth that beaute that is routheles!	TC.2. 346
Wo worth that wight that tret ech underfote!	TC.2. 347
But, goode nece, alway to stinte his wo, . . .	TC.2. 383
And seyde, 'Allas, for wo! Why n'ere I ded?	TC.2. 409
Tel me how first ye wisten of his wol . . .	TC.2. 501
But though that he for wo was pale and wan, . . .	TC.2. 551
To helpen sely Troilus of his wo; . . .	TC.2. 683
When us is wo, but wepe, and sitte and thinke:	TC.2. 783
Our wreche is this, our owne wo to drinke. . .	TC.2. 784
For wo, til that he herde som tidinge, . . .	TC.2. 951
And after that than gan he telle his wo; . . .	TC.2. 1082
I have a joly wo, a lusty sorwe!	TC.2. 1099
Tel us your joly wo and your penaunce!	TC.2. 1105
His grette wo foryede he at the leste. . .	TC.2. 1330
Som of his wo to sleen, and that as faste; . . .	TC.2. 1358
God wot that thy disece doth me wol . . .	TC.2. 1360
And siker place his wo for to biwreye; . . .	TC.2. 1370
To han a maner routhe upon my wo, . . .	TC.2. 1375
'Whe! me be wo, O mighty God, thou wost!	TC.3. 66
And seide, 'Wo bigon ben hertes trewe!	TC.3. 117
For every wo ye shal recovere a blisse,—	TC.3. 181
For love, of which thy wo was alwey more; . . .	TC.3. 242
But wo is me, that I, that waxed al this, . . .	TC.3. 271
'And thenk what wo ther hath betid or this . . .	TC.3. 288
His olde wo that made his herte swelte . . .	TC.3. 347
How neigh the deth for wo thou founde me, . . .	TC.3. 362
If that ye suffre him al night in this wo, . . .	TC.3. 863
My soule bringe, as me is for him wol . . .	TC.3. 926
'Ek al my wo is this, that folk now usen . . .	TC.3. 1023
For out of wo in blisse now they flete; . . .	TC.3. 1221
It were ye that broughten me this wo, . . .	TC.3. 1354
For wo, or elles when that folk ben sike, . . .	TC.3. 1362
Tho biay wrecches, ful of wo and drede!	TC.3. 1381
And live in wo. Ther God yevs hem mischaunce,	TC.3. 1385
They knewe hem first, and every wo and fere . . .	TC.3. 1398
Of any wo of swich a time a-gon, . . .	TC.3. 1402
And passed wo with joye contrepeese. . .	TC.3. 1407
That I was born, alas! what me is wo, . . .	TC.3. 1423
'My lady right, and of my wele and wo . . .	TC.3. 1472
As wo-bigon as she was, soth to seyne; . . .	TC.3. 1530
So wo was hem, that chaungen gan hir hewe; . . .	TC.3. 1698
And in his brest the heped wo began . . .	TC.4. 236
To half this wo which that I you devise. . .	TC.4. 259
In woo in turment and yn cruel peyne . . .	TC.4. 296 var
O soule, lurking in this wo, unneest!	TC.4. 305
Medled with pleintes newe his wo to fede, . . .	TC.4. 339
So that for wo he n'iste what he mente, . . .	TC.4. 349
For verray wo his wit was neigh aweye. . .	TC.4. 357
Ny dede for wo and with his armys foldyn	TC.4. 359 var
Seing his frend in wo, whos heviness . . .	TC.4. 363
The newe love, labour or other wo, . . .	TC.4. 422
For douteles, to don his wo to falle, . . .	TC.4. 430
Now foule falle her for thy wo that care!	TC.4. 462
As he that, when a man is wo-bigon, . . .	TC.4. 464
Or thou so lightly do my wo to falle!	TC.4. 469
This wo, and how that twinned be we tweyne!	TC.4. 476
To chaungen her that doth thee al thy wo?	TC.4. 487
Lat not this wroched wo thyn herte gnawe, . . .	TC.4. 621
For wo, and very of that compaignye. . .	TC.4. 707
Here white brest she bet and for the wo . . .	TC.4. 738 var
Sin he that wot her wo was for to lithe . . .	TC.4. 740
Bar witness of her wo and her constreinte; . . .	TC.4. 748
Wo worth that day, and namely that night, . . .	TC.4. 754
wo worth that day that thow me bere on lyve	TC.4. 763 var
Of deth, which that for wo she gan desire. . .	TC.4. 819
For which this Pandar is so wo-bigon . . .	TC.4. 822
That now transmued ben in cruel wo: . . .	TC.4. 830
'Endeth than love in wo? Ye, or men lieth; . . .	TC.4. 834
And payne, torment, pleynite, wo, distresse!	TC.4. 842
Torned her tho Criseyde, a wo makinge . . .	TC.4. 855
That cause is of this wo and this unreste. . .	TC.4. 879
For verray wo his wit is al a-wey . . .	TC.4. 882 var
So lef this wo or Troilus be here!	TC.4. 896
'Gret is my wo,' quod she, and sighte sore, . . .	TC.4. 897
To sen him in that wo that he is inne; . . .	TC.4. 906
As I seide erst, for wo and for sobbinge. . .	TC.4. 1134
Whe'r him was wo, God and himself it wiste!	TC.4. 1162
'And thou cite, which that I leve in wo, . . .	TC.4. 1205
And there lat us speken of our wo; . . .	TC.4. 1244
'That, if a wight alway his wo compleyne . . .	TC.4. 1255
To finde bote of wo that we ben inne, . . .	TC.4. 1259
Oughte half this wo to maken skilfully; . . .	TC.4. 1265
'Soth is, that wo the whiche that we ben inne, . . .	TC.4. 1268
And that she starf for wo neigh, when she wente, . . .	TC.4. 1419
Why, Lord, the sorwe and wo ye wolden make, . . .	TC.4. 1564
That so bitrayssed were or wo-bigon . . .	TC.4. 1648
Whe'r him was wo, this holde I no demaunde!	TC.4. 1694
He gan his wo ful manly for to hide, . . .	TC.5. 30

Woe—Continued

So wo-bigon, al wolde he naught him pleyne, . . .	TC.5. 34
Ful fayn; and wo was him to gon so sone: . . .	TC.5. 69
Swich wo for me? O pitous, pale, and grene . . .	TC.5. 243
Soo causeles suche drede and woo to drye . . .	TC.5. 264 var
His wo, his pleynite, his langour, and his pine? . . .	TC.5. 268
That swich a wo my wit can not define: . . .	TC.5. 271
Thus Pandarus with alle peyne and wo . . .	TC.5. 498
But, Lord, this sely Troilus was wol . . .	TC.5. 529
O cause of wo, that cause hast been of Hase!	TC.5. 550
Th'encheson of his wo as he best mighte, . . .	TC.5. 632
Her wo for love is of another wight; . . .	TC.5. 787
Unto my deth to pleyne and maken wo: . . .	TC.5. 985
Ther made nevere woman more wo . . .	TC.5. 1052
For through the deth my wo sholde have an ende. . .	TC.5. 1273
How he may best descriven her his wo. . .	TC.5. 1314
Whil it you list, of wele and wo my welle! . . .	TC.5. 1330
My wo that everich houre encesseth newe, . . .	TC.5. 1333
Of me, whos wo ther may no wit describe, . . .	TC.5. 1367
My joye, in wo: I can seye you nought elles, . . .	TC.5. 1377
With patience I wol my wo conporte, . . .	TC.5. 1397
Encrescen gan the wo fro day to night . . .	TC.5. 1436
And of Argives weping and hir wo: . . .	TC.5. 1509
Forayt his wo for angre of her speche, . . .	TC.5. 1535
Was masd swich wo, that tonge it may not telle, . . .	TC.5. 1563
And in this wo gan Troilus to dwelle, . . .	TC.5. 1566
That you, that don me al this wo endure, . . .	TC.5. 1700
And in himself he lough right at the wo . . .	TC.5. 1821
'Allas!' quod she, 'what me is wo! . . .	HF.1. 300
Lool was not this a wo and routhe? . . .	HF.1. 396
But, wo is me! it lyth nat in myn myght . . .	LGW.G. 60
The wo that they endure for here trouthe. . .	LGW.G. 267
For wele or woo, for carole, or for daunce; . . .	LGW. 687
That ryght swich as ye felten wele or wo, . . .	LGW. 689
Al hire compleynt of love, and al hire wo. . .	LGW. 748
Have mercy on our labour and our wo.' . . .	LGW. 988
And in hir herte she hadde routhe and wo, . . .	LGW. 1063
Anon hire herte hath pitee of his wo, . . .	LGW. 1078
So priketh hire this newe joly wo. . .	LGW. 1192
And tolde hir al his herte and al his wo, . . .	LGW. 1233
For wele or wo, and chaunge for no newe, . . .	LGW. 1235
That on shal lawghen at anotheres wo; . . .	LGW. 1251
Have ye suche rewte upon hir feyned wo, . . .	LGW. 1257
And thus he lefte Dido in wo and pyne, . . .	LGW. 1330
And with thy countrefetted peyn and wo! . . .	LGW. 1376
But certes, it is bothe routhe and wo! . . .	LGW. 1384
If they were broken, or ought wo-begon, . . .	LGW. 1487
That ye han of my deth, or of my wo, . . .	LGW. 1621
The wo to telle hyt were an impossible . . .	LGW. 1839
And of his wo they hadde compassyoun; . . .	LGW. 1974
Phedra answerde, 'Y-wyre, me is as wo . . .	LGW. 1985
That prophete is of wo and of myschaunce. . .	LGW. 2254
O sely Philomene, wo is in thyh herte!	LGW. 2339
For whiche the sely Proigne hath suche wo, . . .	LGW. 2346
Allas, the wo, the compleynt, and the mone . . .	LGW. 2379
Is wounded sore, and seke, and wo begon, . . .	LGW. 2409
To kepen hym fro wo and fro myschaunce. . .	LGW. 2435
Thy Phillis, which that is so wo begon, . . .	LGW. 2497
And drede of dethe doth hir so moche wo. . .	LGW. 2685
Yet may that wo myn herte nat confounde; . . .	Rosem. 10
As wele or wo, now povre and now honour, . . .	Fort. 2
The sorwe and wo that is in mariage, . . .	Buk. 6
God lete him never fro his wo discever, . . .	Buk. 15
I have no wonder though ye do me wo; . . .	Comp.A. 18
But that is his gladnesse at my wo? . . .	Comp.A. 47
Of my grette wo listeth don alleggeaunce, . . .	Bal.Ch. 21
And hath such [wo] when folk doth good, . . .	RR. 275 em
Was never wight yit half so wo . . .	RR. 312
So depe was hir wo bigonnen . . .	RR. 319
So wo begone a thyng was she. . .	RR. 336
She al to-dasht her-selfe for woo, . . .	RR. 337
But they ben ful of sorowe and woo, . . .	RR. 611
May therwith doon grette harme and wo. . .	RR. 961
His wo the bette bistowed is, . . .	RR. 968
She hadde in herte so gret woo, . . .	RR. 1488
For love, and ben so hoot for woo, . . .	RR. 1494
That atte laste he starf for woo. . .	RR. 1530
Myn herte drewe, for all my wo; . . .	RR. 1762
And evermo that me was woo, . . .	RR. 1787
Aftir the herte, in wele and woo; . . .	RR. 1795
I felt sich woo my wounde sy wrought, . . .	RR. 1814
Roukyng for wo right wondir narwe, . . .	RR. 1906
Sighes and pleynites with newe woo, . . .	RR. 2249
And I abyde al sole in wo, . . .	RR. 2424
And walowe in woo the longe nyght; . . .	RR. 2562
Forto stynte my woo and moone, . . .	RR. 2620
Without rest, in peyne and woo. . .	RR. 2642
And waite without in woo and peyne, . . .	RR. 2657
Aye unleesd wo to make, . . .	RR. 2729
Ceris no wo ne may atteyne . . .	RR. 2743
To bringe hem out of woo and were, . . .	RR. 2827
Bothe well and woo, joye and smerte; . . .	RR. 2860
Bothe of thi wele and of thi woo. . .	RR. 2872
That a gret partye of his wo . . .	RR. 2924
Right so is al his woo full soone . . .	RR. 2928
A quarter of my wo and peyne; . . .	RR. 3184
And to hym all my woo I tolde, . . .	RR. 3349
And I, bilette aloone in woo, . . .	RR. 3380
Desiring forto pease my woo. . .	RR. 3397
To worche this man so myche woo, . . .	RR. 3610

# Woe—Continued

Nor that ye wrochen no more woo	RR. 3553
Aftir the kis in peyne and woo,	RR. 3695
Who serveh love can telle of woo;	RR. 3783
Thought in wishing, torment and woo,	RR. 4133
Causeth all my woo and drede.	RR. 4142
That ever he lyveth in woo and drede.	RR. 4296
Who hadde wist what woo I hadde,	RR. 4318
Whanne I remembre me of my woo,	RR. 4409
Shulde ay be reles to my woo.	RR. 4440
And makith hem with woo to deele;	RR. 4445
Outake bihest unto my woo.	RR. 4474
Ther may no wrecche have more of woo,	RR. 4673
Shall calle hem wrecchis full of woo,	RR. 4775
In perell, and in myche woo,	RR. 4951
Logged ben, with Sorwe and Woo	RR. 4995
Whiche causen hir to mourne in woo	RR. 5007
But what-som-ever woo they fele,	RR. 5041
That wole not breke for wele ne woo;	RR. 5204
Joy and woo they shul departe	RR. 5279
For in the getyng he hath such woo,	RR. 5593
That they for woo mowe seyn, "Allas!"	RR. 6030
He note if ye wole wrecche hym woo!	RR. 6052
Hath for sothsaue suffred woo.	RR. 6130

# Woe see For-wo

# Woful

And Palamon, this woful prisoner,	A.Kn. 1063
Of hym, this woful lover daun Arcite,	A.Kn. 1379
Two woful wrecches been we, two carytyves,	A.Kn. 1717
That I am thilke woful Palamoun,	A.Kn. 1734
Ther saugh I how woful Calistopee,	A.Kn. 2056
Who sorweth now but woful Palamoun,	A.Kn. 2652
'Naught may be the woful spirit in myn herte	A.Kn. 2765
Tho cam this woful Theban Palamoun,	A.Kn. 2882
And after that cam woful Emelye,	A.Kn. 2910
I seye, the woful day fatal is come,	B.M.L. 261
To ship is brought this woful, faire mayde,	B.M.L. 316
This woful womman broghte he to the londre;	B.M.L. 522
But who was woful—if I shal nat lye—	B.M.L. 694
Now, lady bright, to whom alle woful cryen,—	B.M.L. 850
Woful Custance and many another mo;	B.M.L. 878
Er that hir woful hertes myghte cease;	B.M.L. 1066
And when the woful fader dede it say,	B.Mk. 3633
O woful hennes, right so criden ye,	B.NP. 4559
Yours woful mooder wende stedfastly	E.Cl. 1094
Now wol I speke of woful Damyan,	E.Mch. 1866
Lete I this woful creature lye;	F.Fk. 1085
His woful herte of penaunce hadde a lisse.	F.Fk. 1238
And seyde, 'I, woful, wrecche Aurelius,	F.Fk. 1303
'My righte lady,' quod this woful man,	F.Fk. 1311
For which thise woful maydens, ful of drede,	F.Fk. 1375
That woful Mars made atte departyng	Mars. 25
O woful Mars! alas! what mayest thou seyn,	Mars. 106
Hit falleth most into my woful mynde	Comp.L. 4
My woful herte, through your cruelte.	Anel. 271
When that Anelida, this woful quene,	Anel. 351
Thise woful vers, that wepen as I write!	TC.1. 7
A woful wight to han a dreferye,	TC.1. 13
'But, O thou woful Troilus, God wolde,	TC.1. 519
So may thy woful time seme lesse.	TC.1. 703
Or of our deth! Allas, I woful wrecche!	TC.2. 433
Or alle his woful wordes for to sounne,	TC.2. 573
But, wilt thou stinten of this woful chere,	TC.2. 1361
And shal til that I, woful wight, be grave!	TC.3. 103
Myn woful lye wende endyn for distresse	TC.4. 301 var
'O woful yen two, sin your disport	TC.4. 309
Of th' ilke woful soule that thus cryeth,	TC.4. 317
For which his woful teres nevere stente;	TC.4. 340
He stood this woful Troilus biforn,	TC.4. 360
This woful wight, this Troilus, that felte	TC.4. 365
But at the laste this woful Troilus,	TC.4. 372
I, woful wrecche and infortunat wight,	TC.4. 751
'Myn herte and ek the woful goost therinne	TC.4. 785
But how shal ye don in this woful cas?	TC.4. 794
Let him upon me, woful wrecche, y-see,	TC.4. 838
Out of my woful body harm ther noon is	TC.4. 843 var
The lasse woful of hem bothe n'iste	TC.4. 1132
The woful teres that they leten falle	TC.4. 1135
The woful Mirra, written as I finde;	TC.4. 1139
But when hir woful very goostes tweyne	TC.4. 1142
Her woful spirit from his proper place,	TC.4. 1152
In-to here woful herte a-yen it wente	TC.4. 1222 var
Til at the laste this woful wight, Criseyde,	TC.4. 1252
And God! so wialy thou me, woful wrecche,	TC.4. 1444
The cruel peynes of this woful man,	TC.4. 1697
To Troye is come this woful Troilus	TC.5. 197
And, God Mercerie, of me now woful wrecche	TC.5. 321
Somwhat is his woful herte for to lighte;	TC.5. 634
She ledde her lif, this woful creature.	TC.5. 714
And thus she sette her woful herte a-fire	TC.5. 720
I, woful wight, in every humble wise	TC.5. 1320
Al redy out my woful goost to drive:	TC.5. 1370
Wepying with ful woful chere,	HF.1. 214
'O woful Dido, welaway!'	HF.1. 318
This woful Cleopatre hath made swich routh,	LGW. 669
How doth this woful Tesbe in this cas?	LGW. 877
This woful man, that was nat fully dede,	LGW. 883
Than spake she thus: 'Thy woful hande,' quod she,	LGW. 890
And forth is lad this woful yonge knyght	LGW. 1948
Wel maystow wepe, O woful Theseus,	LGW. 1952

# Woful—Continued

This woful lordes sone may ye not here,	LGW. 1979
And doon this woful man with him to come;	LGW. 1990
This woful lady y-lernd had in yowthe,	LGW. 2350
This woful song and this compleynt I make,	Comp.A. 88
My woful herte suffreth greet duresse,	Bal.Ch. 14
That woful rechelesse caytyfe;	RR. 340
In waste and wofull lustynesse.	RR. 5118

# Wofuller

I noot which hath the wofuller mester;	A.Kn. 1340
--	------------

# Wofullest

Why n'itow fien out of the wofulleste	TC.4. 303
---------------------------------------	-----------

Of me that am the wofulleste wight	TC.4. 516
------------------------------------	-----------

# Wofully

How he bigan ful wofully to grone.	TC.2. 518
------------------------------------	-----------

# Wofus

And with that word Arcite wook and sterte,—	A.Kn. 1393
As wel when she wook as when she slepte	B.M.L. 497 var
This messenger on morwe, when he wook,	B.M.L. 806
'He wook, and tolde his felawe what he mette,	B.NP. 4273
I wook, and other bokes tok me to,	PF. 695
That, as he sat and wook, his spirit mette	TC.1. 362
That Troilus al night for sorwe wook;	TC.5. 289
And stinte a while. And afterward he wook,	TC.5. 928
And as she woke, hir bed she felte presse.	LGW. 1787
And while for anger thus I woke,	RR. 1877

# Woke see Awoke

# Wol(e)(n)

And at a Knyght than wol I first bigynne.	A.Prol. 42
For curs wol alee,—right as assollyng savith;	A.Prol. 661
And after wol I telle of our viage	A.Prol. 723
And therefore wol I maken yow disport,	A.Prol. 775
But if ye be myrie I wol yewe yow myn heed	A.Prol. 782 var
I wol myselfen gladly with yow ryde	A.Prol. 803
And whoso wole my juggedum withseye	A.Prol. 805
And I wol erly shape me therfore.	A.Prol. 809
And we wol reuled been at his devys	A.Prol. 816
I wol nat letten eek noon of this route.	A.Kn. 889
And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne.	A.Kn. 892
And wol nat suffren hem, by noon assent,	A.Kn. 945
For May wole have no slogardie a nyght,	A.Kn. 1042
Into myn herte, that wol my bane be.	A.Kn. 1097
Now wol I stynte of Palamon a lite	A.Kn. 1334
And of Arcite forth I wol yow telle.	A.Kn. 1336
For I wol telle forth as I bigan.	A.Kn. 1364
Quod he, 'to Atthenes right now wol I fare,	A.Kn. 1395
To drugge and drawe, what so men wol devyse.	A.Kn. 1416
And speke I wole of Palamon a lite.	A.Kn. 1450
Now wol I turne to Arcite ageyn,	A.Kn. 1488
I wol be deed, or elles thou shalt dye;	A.Kn. 1587
But I wol love hire oonly, and namo;	A.Kn. 1589
And I wol love hire mawgree al thy myght.	A.Kn. 1607
Have heer my trouthe, tomorwe I wol nat faille,	A.Kn. 1610
That heere I wol be founden as a knyght,	A.Kn. 1612
And mete and drynke this nyght wol I brynge	A.Kn. 1615
Wol noight, his thankes, have no felawshipe.	A.Kn. 1826
And forth I wole of Theseus yow telle.	A.Kn. 1902
This duc wol han a cours at hym, or tweye,	A.Kn. 1694
That I wol dye present in hir sighte.	A.Kn. 1738
Hath dampned yow, and I wol it recorde,	A.Kn. 1745
Wol helpe hymself in love, if that he kan,	A.Kn. 1768
Upon a lord that wol have no mercy,	A.Kn. 1774
That wol maynteyne that he first bigan;	A.Kn. 1778
As shortly as I kan, I wol me haste	A.Kn. 2052
But stynte I wole of Theseus a lite,	A.Kn. 2093
Som wol ben armed in an haubergeoun,	A.Kn. 2119
And somme woln have a paire plates large;	A.Kn. 2121
And somme woln have a Pruce sheeld or a targe;	A.Kn. 2122
Somme woln ben armed on hir legges weel,	A.Kn. 2123
Thy temple wol I worshipe evermo,	A.Kn. 2251
I wol doon sacrifice and fires beete;	A.Kn. 2253
And if ye wol nat so, my lady sweete,	A.Kn. 3271
Ne never wol I be no love, ne wyf.	A.Kn. 3206
Noght wol I knowe the compaignye of man.	A.Kn. 3311
And whil I lye a mayde I wol the serve.'	A.Kn. 2330
Thy sovereyn temple wol I moost honouren	A.Kn. 2407
And in thy temple I wol my baner honge,	A.Kn. 2410
Eterne fir I wol biforn thee fynde:	A.Kn. 2413
And eek to this avow I wol me bynde.	A.Kn. 2414
Of rasour nor of shere, I wol thee fyve,	A.Kn. 2417
Weepe now namoore, I wol thy lust fullille.'	A.Kn. 2478
Now wol I stynten of the goddes above,	A.Kn. 2479
I wol be trewe juge, and no partie;	A.Kn. 2657
Of this bataille I wol namoore endite,	A.Kn. 2741
And certainly, ther Nature wol nat wirche,	A.Kn. 2759
That serveth yow and wol doon al his lyf.	A.Kn. 2795
Now wol I speken forth of Emelye.	A.Kn. 2816
I wol nat tellen eek how that they goon	A.Kn. 2963
But shortly to the point thanne wol I wende,	A.Kn. 2963
Ther wol we first amenden and bigynne.	A.Kn. 3074
With which I wol now quite the Knyghtes tale.'	A.Mil. 3127
'By Goddes soule,' quod he, 'that wol nat I,	A.Mil. 3132
For I wol speke, or elles go my way.'	A.Mil. 3133
For I wol telle a legende and a lyf,	A.Mil. 3141
I wol bileve wel that I am noon.	A.Mil. 3162
Or I wol dyen, also God me save!	A.Mil. 3281
And seyde, 'I wol nat kisse thee, by my fey!	A.Mil. 3284
Or I wol crie, "Out, harrow," and "Allas!"	A.Mil. 3286
That she wol been at his comandement	A.Mil. 3292
I praye yow that ye wole thynke on me,'	A.Mil. 3362



Wol(e)(n)—Continued

This passeth forth; what wol ye bet than weel? . . . A.Mil. 3370  
 For som folk wol ben wonden for richesse, . . . A.Mil. 3381  
 And after wol I speke, in pryvete, . . . A.Mil. 3493  
 I wol telle it noon oother man, certeyn.' . . . A.Mil. 3495  
 'Now, John,' quod Nicholas, 'I wol nat lye, . . . A.Mil. 3513  
 I wol nat tellen Goddes pryvete; . . . A.Mil. 3558  
 Thanne wol I clepe "how Aliscoun, how John, . . . A.Mil. 3577  
 Be myrie, for the flood wol passe anon," . . . A.Mil. 3578  
 Into our knedyngh-tubbes wol we crepe, . . . A.Mil. 3594  
 To Aliscoun now wol I tellen al . . . A.Mil. 3678  
 Therefore I wol goon epele an houre or tweye, . . . A.Mil. 3685  
 And al the nyght thanne wol I wake and pleye.' . . . A.Mil. 3688  
 'As help me God, it wol nat be, "com be me"; . . . A.Mil. 3709  
 Go forth thy wey, or I wol caste a ston, . . . A.Mil. 3712  
 And I wol brynge it thee agayn ful soone.' . . . A.Mil. 3778  
 Ey, Cristes god, what wol ye do therwith?' . . . A.Mil. 3782  
 This wol I yewe thee, if thou me kisse,' . . . A.Mil. 3797  
 We hopen ay whil that the world wol pype, . . . A.Rv. 3876  
 For whan we may nat doon, than wol we speke, . . . A.Rv. 3881  
 Right in his cherles termes wol I speke; . . . A.Rv. 3917  
 But right fair was hire heer, I wol nat lye. . . . A.Rv. 3976  
 What wol ye doon, whil that it is in hande?' . . . A.Rv. 4035  
 The moore wol I stete whan I take. . . . A.Rv. 4052  
 In stide of flour yet wol I yewe hem bren; . . . A.Rv. 4053  
 Now play, Aleyn, for I wol speke of John. . . . A.Rv. 4108  
 But, or thou go, o thyng I wol thee telle; . . . A.Rv. 4241  
 I wol go crepen in by my felawe; . . . A.Rv. 4250  
 I wol yow telle, as wol as ever I kan. . . . A.Co. 4342  
 But natheles I wol nat telle it yit; . . . A.Co. 4361  
 It wol nat come agayn, withouten drede, . . . B.ML. 29  
 Namore than wole Malkynes maydenhede, . . . B.ML. 30  
 Biheste is dette, and I wole holde fayn . . . B.ML. 41  
 Thus wole oure text; but natheles certeyn . . . B.ML. 45  
 Who so that wole his large volume seke, . . . B.ML. 60  
 No I wol noon rehere, if that I may. . . . B.ML. 89  
 Thy selve neighbor wol thee despise, . . . B.ML. 115  
 Custance, I wol be cristend, douteles; . . . B.ML. 226  
 And turne I wole agayn to my matere. . . . B.ML. 322  
 How he wol lete his olde sacrifices. . . . B.ML. 325  
 But, lordes, wol ye maken assurance . . . B.ML. 341  
 'To plesen hem, I wol do my labour.' . . . B.ML. 381  
 The sowdan seith, 'I wol doon at youre heeste'; . . . B.ML. 382  
 Er that the wilde waves wol hire dryve . . . B.ML. 468  
 But turne I wole agayn to my matere. . . . B.ML. 581  
 'And if this knyght wol aweren how that she . . . B.ML. 663  
 This womann alow, yet wol we us ayyre . . . B.ML. 664  
 Whom that we wole that shal been our justise.' . . . B.ML. 665  
 If ye wol aught unto youre sone the kyng, . . . B.ML. 738  
 But here al nyght I wol thou take thy reste. . . . B.ML. 741  
 To-morwe wol I seye thee what me leste.' . . . B.ML. 742  
 'Pees, litel sone, I wol do thee noon harm!' . . . B.ML. 836  
 But now wol I unto Custance go, . . . B.ML. 900  
 I wol no longer tarlen in this cas, . . . B.ML. 983  
 I wol retourne, and lete I wol Custance . . . B.ML. 986  
 The day goth faste, I wol no longer lette. . . . B.ML. 1117  
 Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde, . . . B.ML. 1133  
 This Loller here wol prechen us somwhat.' . . . B.Sh. 1177  
 Pardee, I wol nat faille yow my thanks, . . . B.Sh. 1378  
 For at a certeyn day I wol yow paye, . . . B.Sh. 1380  
 I wol delivere yow out of this care; . . . B.Sh. 1390  
 For I wol brynge yow an hundred frankes'; . . . B.Sh. 1391  
 Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste?' . . . B.Sh. 1405  
 How longe tyme wol ye rekene and caste . . . B.Sh. 1406  
 'To Flaunders wol I go to-morwe at day, . . . B.Sh. 1429  
 That, wel I se, to Bruges wol ye go. . . . B.Sh. 1448  
 That ye me wol comande in any wyse, . . . B.Sh. 1457  
 It shal be doon, right as ye wol devyse. . . . B.Sh. 1458  
 Oure abbot wole out of this toun anon, . . . B.Sh. 1551  
 I wol answer yow shortly to the poynt. . . . B.Sh. 1602  
 For I wol paye yow wel and redily . . . B.Sh. 1604  
 By God! I wol nat paye yow but abedde. . . . B.Sh. 1614  
 Now wol ye vouchesauf, my lady deere?' . . . B.Pri. 1641  
 To telle a storie I wol do my labour; . . . B.Pri. 1663  
 For sely child wol aldai soone leere,— . . . B.Pri. 1702  
 'Now certes, I wol do my diligence . . . B.Pri. 1729  
 I wol it konne oure lady for to honour!' . . . B.Pri. 1733  
 Mordre wol out, certeyn, it wol nat faille, . . . B.Pri. 1766  
 'Yvele shal have that yvele wol deserve'; . . . B.Pri. 1822  
 "My litel child, now wol I fecche thee . . . B.Pri. 1867  
 Be nat agast, I wol thee nat forsake." . . . B.Pri. 1869  
 And I wol telle verrayment . . . B.Th. 1903  
 'An Elf-queene wol I love, y-wis, . . . B.Th. 1980  
 Tomorrow wol I meete with thee, . . . B.Th. 2008  
 For now I wol yow rowne . . . B.Th. 2025  
 In which he wol debate. . . . B.Th. 2058  
 If ye wol any moore of it . . . B.Th. 2079  
 To telle it wol I fonde. . . . B.Th. 2080  
 Anon I wol yow telle. . . . B.Th. 2086  
 I wol yow telle a litel thyng in prose . . . B.Mel. 2127  
 for in this wise thy freend wole abyde, . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
 who so wole have sapience shal no man . . . B.Mel. 2260-5  
 choys whether he wole werke by that . . . B.Mel. 2270-5  
 doo wikkednesse, and if ye wole werken . . . B.Mel. 2280-5  
 hool and sound, and eek I wol do to yow . . . B.Mel. 2300-5  
 grete sapience and thy grete trouthe, I wol governe . . . B.Mel. 2300-5  
 therefore, sire, if ye wol triste to my . . . B.Mel. 2300-5  
 governed by my conseil, I wol enforme . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 to the heighe God that he wol be youre . . . B.Mel. 2305-10  
 ne thy folie, for they wol yewe yow . . . B.Mel. 2330-5

Wol(e)(n)—Continued

perone wol make thy condicoun to . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 praye him . . . that he wol kepen it cloos and . . . B.Mel. 2335-40  
 folk ye sholde ben counseilled, now wol I teche . . . B.Mel. 2360-5  
 if thou do hem bountie they wol perversen . . . B.Mel. 2375-80  
 the conseil, now wol I teche yow how ye . . . B.Mel. 2390-5  
 for certes, resoun wol nat that any . . . B.Mel. 2400-5  
 that yowre benygnytee wol taken it in pacience. . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 in al humblesse that ye wol nat wilfully reprie . . . B.Mel. 2425-30  
 'But now wol I speke to yow . . . B.Mel. 2485-90  
 Crist of his grete mercy wol han hym in his . . . B.Mel. 2490-5  
 Ovyde seith that the litel weesele wol slee . . . B.Mel. 2515-20  
 an hound wol holde the wilde boor.' . . . B.Mel. 2515-20  
 wight hath his part, they ne wollen taken . . . B.Mel. 2560-5  
 If ye wol thanne take vengeance . . . B.Mel. 2630-5  
 'Certes,' quod Prudence, 'if ye wol werke by my . . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
 Now wol I asseyen hire, trowynge . . . B.Mel. 2635-40  
 helpe, she wol faille thee and deceyve . . . B.Mel. 2640-5  
 for if ye wole maken comparisoun . . . B.Mel. 2665-70  
 if ye wole considere the defautes . . . B.Mel. 2680-5  
 he . . . that kan nat . . . or wol nat roseyve . . . B.Mel. 2700-5  
 pacience; . . . B.Mel. 2715-20  
 ye wol venge yow of the outrage of youre . . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
 men which she wol take to her . . . B.Mel. 2745-50  
 oon wol nat forsaken hire ne refusen hire. . . . B.Mel. 2765-70  
 And therefore wol I shewe yow how ye . . . B.Mel. 2835-40  
 ye wole moove werre and bataille. . . . B.Mel. 2840-5  
 man that desireth and wole algates han werre . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 make if he wole have worshippe and . . . B.Mel. 2885-90  
 Wol ye thanne that I go and . . . B.Mel. 2890-5  
 hard-herted that ye wol do no thyng for . . . B.Mel. 2905-10  
 arn redy to do right as ye wol desire. . . . B.Mel. 2935-40  
 God wol sende youre adversaries unto yow . . . B.Mel. 2985-90  
 that he wole enjoyne us swich a peyne . . . B.Mel. 3000-5  
 bihalve, that if they wole trete of pees . . . B.Mel. 3005-10  
 wol I knowe and wite of yowre . . . B.Mel. 3010-5  
 whether ye wol putte the punyusement . . . B.Mel. 3035-40  
 wyf Prudence, or ye wol nat? . . . B.Mel. 3035-40  
 that of youre merciable pitee ye wol considere . . . B.Mel. 3045-50  
 ye wole exile youre adversaries, that thynketh . . . B.Mel. 3050-5  
 and therefore if ye wole that men . . . B.Mel. 3070-5  
 that God . . . wole at the tyme of oure dyngne . . . B.Mel. 3075-80  
 that he wole foreven us oure giltes, . . . B.Mk. 3092  
 Wol nat in chirece to my wyf enclyne, . . . B.Mk. 3096  
 By corpus bones! I wol have thy knyft, . . . B.Mk. 3098  
 Fro day to nyght, right thus she wol bigynne,— . . . B.Mk. 3101  
 That wol been overlad with every wight! . . . B.Mk. 3103  
 'This is my lif, but if that I wol fighte; . . . B.Mk. 3107  
 I woot wel she wol do me sles som day . . . B.Mk. 3149  
 This maketh that oure wywes wole assaye . . . B.Mk. 3156  
 And seyde, 'I wol doon al my diligence, . . . B.Mk. 3160  
 I wol yow seyn the lyf of Saint Edward, . . . B.Mk. 3161  
 Or ellis, first, tragedies wol I telle, . . . B.Mk. 3181  
 I wol biwaille, in manere of tragedie, . . . B.Mk. 3190  
 And nat a man,—at hym wol I bigynne, . . . B.Mk. 3280  
 Of Sampson now wol I namoure sayn; . . . B.Mk. 3319  
 Be as he may, I wol hire noght accusen; . . . B.Mk. 3431  
 For whan Fortune wole a man forsake, . . . B.Mk. 3435  
 Mishape wol maken hem enemys, as I gesse; . . . B.Mk. 3623  
 Whanne wol the gayler bryngen oure potage; . . . B.Mk. 3649  
 Whoso wol here it in a longer wise, . . . B.Mk. 3652  
 Fro point to point,—nat o word wol he faille. . . . B.Mk. 3684  
 Alias, to depe wol the venym wade! . . . B.Mk. 3715  
 By God! out of his sete I wol hym trio; . . . B.Mk. 3877  
 But now a litel while I wol biwaille . . . B.Mk. 3953  
 But for that Fortune alwey wole assaille . . . B.Mk. 3955  
 For whan men trusteth hire, thanne wol she faille, . . . B.NP. 4004  
 If he wol serve thee, rekke nat a bene; . . . B.NP. 4121  
 But I be myrie, y-wis I wol be blamed.' . . . B.NP. 4126  
 Of rede beestes, that they wol hem byte, . . . B.NP. 4129  
 Or elles blake develes wole hem take. . . . B.NP. 4135  
 But I wol passe as lightly as I kan. . . . B.NP. 4242  
 I conseilte yow the beste, I wol nat lye, . . . B.NP. 4245  
 Mordre wol out, that se we day by day; . . . B.NP. 4247  
 That he ne wol nat suffre it heled be, . . . B.NP. 4279  
 Mordre wol out, this my conclusioun. . . . B.NP. 4326  
 That I wol lette for to do my thynges; . . . B.NP. 4376  
 Whoso wol seken actes of sondry remes . . . B.NP. 4404  
 And after wol I telle his aventure. . . . B.NP. 4474  
 Now wol I torne agayn to my sentence. . . . B.NP. 4489  
 Seyde, 'Gentil sire, allas! wher wol ye gon? . . . B.NP. 4564  
 But for men speke of syngynge, I wol seye,— . . . B.NP. 4603  
 Now wol I torne to my tale agayn. . . . C.Doe. 24  
 I wol hym ete in feith, and that anon!' . . . C.Doe. 60  
 And for my werk right no thyng wol I axe; . . . C.Doe. 105  
 As man in fyr wol casten oille or greasse, . . . C.Doe. 168  
 This mayde, of which I wol this tale expresse, . . . C.Doe. 169  
 And if that he wol seyn it is nat thus, . . . C.Doe. 170  
 I wol it preeve, and fynde good witnesse . . . C.Doe. 173  
 That sooth is that my bille wol expresse.' . . . C.Doe. 185  
 Lat do hym calle, and I wol gladly heere; . . . C.Doe. 278  
 Whil that she was ful yong; this wol I preeve . . . C.Pard. 322  
 Beth war, for no man woot whom God wol amyte, . . . C.Pard. 326  
 I wol bothe drynke and eten of a cake.' . . . C.Pard. 362  
 Som wit, and thanne wol we gladly heere.' . . . C.Pard. 373  
 Wol every wyke, er that the cok hym croweth, . . . C.Pard. 386  
 He that his hand wol putte in this mitayn, . . . C.Pard. 413  
 They wol come up and offre on Goddes name, . . . C.Pard. 413  
 Thanne wol I styngne hym with my tonge smerte . . . C.Pard. 413

**Wol(e)(n)—Continued**

'But, shortly, myn entente I wol devyse,—  
That I wol lyve in povertie wilfully?  
For I wol preche and begge in sondry landes;  
I wol nat do no labour with myne handes,  
By cause I wol nat beggen ydelly.  
I wol noon of the Apostles countrefete,  
I wol have monie, wolle, chese and whete,  
Nay, I wol drynke licour of the vyne,  
Now holdde youre pees, my tale I wol bigynne.  
And thanne wol he seye, 'Sampson, Sampson!  
Now wol I yow defenden hasardrye.  
And seyde, 'Ther wol I nat less my name,  
Ne I wol nat take on me so greet defame,  
Now wol I speke of othes false and grette  
And further over, I wol thee telle, al plat,  
But, sires, now wol I telle forth my tale.  
And we wol sleen this false traytour, Deeth;  
Ne Deeth, allas! ne wol nat han my lyf;  
But yet to me she wol nat do that grace,  
Under a tree, and there he wole abyde;  
Noght for youre boost he wole him no thyng hyde.  
And lightly as it comth so wol we spende.  
Be drawe, and lat se wher the out wol falle;  
This tresor wel; and if he wol nat tarie,  
When it is nyght we wol this tresor carie,  
And bad hem drawe and looke where it wol falle;  
Thy profit wol I telle thee anon;  
That by my trouthe I wol thee nat biweye  
And afterward we wol his body berie'.  
Yow that wol offre,—as clene and eek as cleer  
For that is best; I wol yow nat deceyve.  
If any of yow wole of devocioun  
Lat kutte hem of, I wol thee helpe hem carie,  
'Now,' quod our Hoost, 'I wol no longer pleye  
For sothe I wol nat kepe me chaast in al.  
I wol bistowe the flour of al myn age  
Glose who so wole, and seye bothe up and down,  
I wol persevere, I nam nat precius;  
In wyfhode I wol use myn instrument  
An housbonde I wol have, I nyl nat lette,  
'Now, sire, now wol I telle forth my tale.  
A wys woman wol sette hire, ever in oon,  
Thou seyst that every holour wol hire have;  
For as a spaynel she wol on hym lepe,  
As, seistow, wol been withoute make;  
A thyng that no man wole, his thanks, helde.  
'Thow seyst we wyves wol our vices hide  
Til we be fast, and thanne we wol hem shewe,—  
Thanne, seistow, we wol our vices shewe.  
I wol hym noght, thogh thou were deed to-morwe!  
Taak youre disport, I wol nat leve no talys;  
Wher that we goon; we wol ben at our large.  
I wol nat wirche as muchel as a gnat.  
She wol nat dwelle in house half a day;  
But forth she wole, er any day be dawed,  
I wol renne out my borel for to shewe.  
To consumen every thyng that brent wole be;  
But I wol kepe it for youre owene tooth.  
Now wol I speken of my fourthe housbonde.  
But Age, allas! that al wole envynene,  
But yet to be right myrie wol I fonde.  
Now wol I tellen of my fourthe housbonde.  
Now of my fifthe housbonde wol I telle.  
Ther-after wol we crie al day and crave.  
Preesse on us faste and thanne wol we fle.  
Now wol I tellen forth what happened me.  
Now wol I seye rown sooth, by Saint Thomas!  
That any clerk wol speke good of wyves,—  
Er I be deed, yet wol I kisse thee'.  
Now wol I dye, I may no longer speke,  
Now wol I seye my tale, if ye wol heere.  
A frere wol entremette him ever-no.  
Wol falle in every dysahe and mateere.  
'Yis, dame,' quod he, 'tel forth, and I wol heere.'  
And he ne wol doon hem non dishonour.  
Yet wol I yewe thee leve for to gon  
And surete wol I han, er that thou pace,  
He gooth ful ny the sothe, I wol nat lye,—  
If any wight wol clawe us on the galle,  
We wol ben holden vize and clene of synne.  
Witness on Myda,—wol ye heere the tale?  
The remenant of the tale if ye wol heere,  
And I wol telle it yow, er it be nyght.  
Thy lyf is sauf, for I wol stonde therby;  
Upon my lyf, the queene wol seye as I.  
It wol nat been amended never mo,  
Crist wole we clayme of hym our gentillesse,  
Wole that of hym we clayme our gentillesse;  
Yet wole the fyr as faire lye and brenne  
His office naturel al wol it holde,  
And he that wole han pris of his genyve,  
This wole Senec and othere clerkes seyn;  
Possession that no wight wol challenge.  
Or elles ye wol han me yong and fair,  
For, by my trouthe, I wol be to yow bothe,—  
shorte hir lyves That nat wol be governed by hir  
wyves;  
I wol yow of a somonour telle a game.  
In compaignye; we wol have no debaat!

C.Pard. 423  
C.Pard. 441  
C.Pard. 443  
C.Pard. 444  
C.Pard. 446  
C.Pard. 447  
C.Pard. 448  
C.Pard. 452  
C.Pard. 462  
C.Pard. 472  
C.Pard. 590  
C.Pard. 611  
C.Pard. 612  
C.Pard. 629  
C.Pard. 648  
C.Pard. 660  
C.Pard. 699  
C.Pard. 727  
C.Pard. 737  
C.Pard. 763  
C.Pard. 764  
C.Pard. 781  
C.Pard. 794  
C.Pard. 799  
C.Pard. 800  
C.Pard. 803  
C.Pard. 809  
C.Pard. 823 *car*  
C.Pard. 884  
C.Pard. 914  
C.Pard. 918  
C.Pard. 923  
C.Pard. 954  
C.Pard. 958  
D.WB. 46  
D.WB. 113  
D.WB. 119  
D.WB. 148  
D.WB. 149  
D.WB. 154  
D.WB. 193  
D.WB. 209  
D.WB. 254  
D.WB. 267  
D.WB. 270  
D.WB. 272  
D.WB. 282  
D.WB. 283  
D.WB. 292  
D.WB. 307  
D.WB. 319  
D.WB. 322  
D.WB. 347  
D.WB. 352  
D.WB. 353  
D.WB. 356  
D.WB. 375  
D.WB. 449  
D.WB. 452  
D.WB. 474  
D.WB. 479  
D.WB. 480  
D.WB. 503  
D.WB. 518  
D.WB. 520  
D.WB. 563  
D.WB. 666  
D.WB. 689  
D.WB. 802  
D.WB. 810  
D.WB. 828  
D.WB. 834  
D.WB. 836  
D.WB. 856  
D.WB. 881  
D.WB. 908 *car*  
D.WB. 911  
D.WB. 931  
D.WB. 940  
D.WB. 944  
D.WB. 951  
D.WB. 981  
D.WB. 1012  
D.WB. 1015  
D.WB. 1016  
D.WB. 1099  
D.WB. 1117  
D.WB. 1130  
D.WB. 1142  
D.WB. 1144  
D.WB. 1152  
D.WB. 1184  
D.WB. 1200  
D.WB. 1223  
D.WB. 1240  
D.WB. 1262  
D.Fri. 1279  
D.Fri. 1288

**Wol(e)(n)—Continued**

To telle his harlotrye I wol nat spare,  
For sothe, I take al that men wol me yewe,  
Nor of swiche japes wol I nat be shryven.  
To wite wher men wol yewe me anythyng.  
'For we,' quod he, 'wol us swiche formes make  
I wol entende to wyning if I may,  
And yet wol som men seye it was nat he.  
But o thyng warne I thee, I wol nat jape,  
For I wole holde compaignye with thee  
My trouthe wol I holde as in this cas;  
My trouthe wol I holde to my brother,  
Taak thou thy part, what that men wol thee yewe,  
I wole han twelf pens though that she be wood,  
Or I wol sompne hire unto our office,  
To swich thyng as men wole opposen me?'  
Twelf pens to me and I wole thee acquite.  
As I wol bere away thy newe panne  
And panne and al, but he wol hym repentel!  
For Crist wol be youre champion and knyght;  
My prologe wol I ende in this manere,  
And therfore wol I teche yow al the glose,  
Seyde this man, 'and she wol come anon.'  
I wole with Thomas speke a litel throwe;  
And therof wol I speke a word or two.  
What, wol ye dyne? I wol go therabout.  
Who-so wol preye he moot faste and be clene,  
Thomas, if ye wol lerne for to wirche  
To parte that wol nat departed be,—  
That equally the soun of it wol wende,  
And therfor wol I do yow obeisance  
I wol yow telle a tale which that I  
But deeth, that wol nat suffre us dwellen heer,  
Save that he wole convoyen his mateere;  
And we wol, lord, if that ye wole assente,  
'Ye wol,' quod he, 'myn owene peple deere,  
Wherefore, of my free wyl, I wole assente  
That charge upon my bak I wol endure;  
Ther as myn herte is set, ther wol I wyve;  
And, but ye wole assente in this manere,  
'Wol nat our lord yet leve his vanytee?  
Wol he nat wedde? allas! allas! the while!  
Why wole he thus hymself and us bigile?'  
She thoghte, 'I wole with othere maydens stonde,  
The markysse, and therfore wol I fonde  
Thy daughter wol I take, er that I wende,  
Is as ye wole, ne ayeynes youre likyng  
I wol no thyng, ye be my lord so deere;  
'Yet wol I,' quod this markys softly,  
For I wol axe if it hire wille be  
I wol noght speke out of thyn audience.'  
As I suppose, ye wol that it so be;  
Wol ye assente or elles yow avyse?  
But as ye wole youreself, right so wol I,  
I wol nat doon, but this wol I,' quod he,  
And so wol I; ther is namoure to seye.  
But o thyng wol I prey yow of youre grace,  
But he no word wol to that purpos seye,  
As lordes doon when they wol han hir wille;  
I wol no thyng, ne nyl no thyng, certayn,  
Dooth youre plesaunce, I wol youre lust obeye.  
They wol nat of that firste purpos slake.  
And trelwiche thus muche I wol yow seye,  
Unto my fader gladly wol I wende  
Til I be deed my lyf ther wol I lede,  
For I wol gladly yelden hire my place,  
That I shal goon, I wol goon when yow leste.  
Al youre plesaunce wol I folwen fayn;  
But to Grisilde agayn wol I me dresse,  
And so hope I that he wol to yow sende  
I wol with lusty herte, fresh and grene,  
But thing that wol nat be, lat it be stille.  
Assaye who so wole and he shal fynde  
For wele or wo she wole hym nat forsake;  
For she wol clayme half part al hir lyf;  
Wol kepe thee bet than she, that waiteth ay  
And if thou take a wyf she wole destroye  
A wyf wol laste and in thyn hous endure,  
Do alwey so as women wol thee reede.  
And yet she wole obeye of curteisye;  
For I wol be certeyn a wedded man,  
Al sodeynly, for I wol nat abyde;  
And I wol fonde tespion on my ayde  
I wol noon cold wyf han in no manere.  
I wol no womman thrityr yeer of age,—  
I wol noon cold wyf han right for this cause;  
I prey yow to my wyl ye wole assente.  
Preyse who-so wole a wedded mannes lyf,  
The which I wol rehce in youre presence.  
Til freshe May wol rewen on his peyne.  
And they han doon right as he wol devyse.  
This wol be doon at leyser parfitly,  
Thanne seide he thus, 'My reste wol I take;  
Now wol I speke of woful Damyan,  
Telle thy wo? She wole alwey seye nay.  
Eek if thou speke, she wol thy wo biweye.  
I wol myself visite hym, and eek May,  
And telleth hym that I wol hym visite,  
And apede yow faste, for I wole abyde  
He deme of al, for I wole holde my pees;

D.Fri. 1328  
D.Fri. 1430  
D.Fri. 1440  
D.Fri. 1450  
D.Fri. 1471  
D.Fri. 1478  
D.Fri. 1511  
D.Fri. 1513  
D.Fri. 1521  
D.Fri. 1525  
D.Fri. 1527  
D.Fri. 1531  
D.Fri. 1576  
D.Fri. 1577  
D.Fri. 1597  
D.Fri. 1599  
D.Fri. 1614  
D.Fri. 1620  
D.Fri. 1662  
D.Sum. 1708  
D.Sum. 1792  
D.Sum. 1799  
D.Sum. 1815  
D.Sum. 1835  
D.Sum. 1837  
D.Sum. 1879  
D.Sum. 1978  
D.Sum. 2214  
D.Sum. 2273  
E.Cl. 24  
E.Cl. 26  
E.Cl. 36  
E.Cl. 55  
E.Cl. 129  
E.Cl. 143  
E.Cl. 150  
E.Cl. 163  
E.Cl. 173  
E.Cl. 174  
E.Cl. 250  
E.Cl. 251  
E.Cl. 252  
E.Cl. 281  
E.Cl. 283  
E.Cl. 307  
E.Cl. 320  
E.Cl. 321  
E.Cl. 323  
E.Cl. 326  
E.Cl. 329  
E.Cl. 347  
E.Cl. 350  
E.Cl. 361  
E.Cl. 493  
E.Cl. 532  
E.Cl. 569  
E.Cl. 573  
E.Cl. 581  
E.Cl. 646  
E.Cl. 658  
E.Cl. 705  
E.Cl. 804  
E.Cl. 832  
E.Cl. 835  
E.Cl. 843  
E.Cl. 847  
E.Cl. 873  
E.Cl. 1007  
E.Cl. 1035  
E.Cl. 1173  
E.Cl. 1212 g  
E.Mch. 1229  
E.Mch. 1290  
E.Mch. 1300  
E.Mch. 1303  
E.Mch. 1305 *car*  
E.Mch. 1317  
E.Mch. 1361  
E.Mch. 1379  
E.Mch. 1405  
E.Mch. 1409  
E.Mch. 1410  
E.Mch. 1416  
E.Mch. 1421  
E.Mch. 1432  
E.Mch. 1468  
E.Mch. 1546  
E.Mch. 1636  
E.Mch. 1782  
E.Mch. 1816  
E.Mch. 1834  
E.Mch. 1855  
E.Mch. 1866  
E.Mch. 1872  
E.Mch. 1873  
E.Mch. 1914  
E.Mch. 1925  
E.Mch. 1927  
E.Mch. 1976



Wol(e)(n)—Continued

For it shal be right as he wole devyse; . . . E.Mch. 2000  
 And in my tale forth I wol procede. . . E.Mch. 2020  
 That he wol no wight suffren bere the keye, . . . E.Mch. 2044  
 Which ye shul heeren, if ye wole abyde. . . E.Mch. 2124  
 Wherefore I wole answer in this manere, . . . E.Mch. 2193  
 Now wol I graunten of my magestes . . . E.Mch. 2258  
 'Ye shal?' quod Proserpyne; 'and wol ye so?' . . . E.Mch. 2264  
 For sothe I wol no longer yow contrarie. . . E.Mch. 2319  
 And from a sooth ever wol they weyve. . . E.Mch. 2424  
 'Nay, sire,' quod he, 'but I wol seye as I kan . . . F.Sq. 4  
 With hertly wyl,—for I wol nat rebelle . . . F.Sq. 5  
 Agayn youre lust. A tale wol I telle. . . F.Sq. 6  
 I wol nat tellen of hir strange sewes, . . . F.Sq. 67  
 I wol nat taryen yow, for it is pryme, . . . F.Sq. 73  
 Unto my firste I wole have my recours. . . F.Sq. 75  
 'The vertu of the ryng, if ye wol heere, . . . F.Sq. 146  
 She shal eek knowe and whom it wol do boote, . . . F.Sq. 154  
 Thuroghout his armure it wol kerve and byte, . . . F.Sq. 158  
 Strike hym in the wounde and it wol close. . . F.Sq. 165  
 And he wol down descende and doon youre wille, . . . F.Sq. 323  
 And in that place he wol stonde stille. . . F.Sq. 324  
 Trille this pyn, and he wol vanysahe anon . . . F.Sq. 328  
 'I wol,' quod she, 'arise,—for me leste . . . F.Sq. 380  
 Myn harm I wol confessen, er I pace.' . . . F.Sq. 494  
 He with his feet wol spurne adoun his cuppe, . . . F.Sq. 616  
 And to the wode he wole, and wormes ete; . . . F.Sq. 617  
 I wol namore as now speke of hir ryng . . . F.Sq. 652  
 But hennes-forth I wol my proes holde . . . F.Sq. 658  
 First wol I telle yow of Cambyuskan, . . . F.Sq. 661  
 And after wol I speke of Algarsif, . . . F.Sq. 663  
 And after wol I speke of Cambalo, . . . F.Sq. 667  
 And ther I lefte I wol ageyn bigynne. . . F.Sq. 670  
 'Gladly, sire Hoost,' quod he, 'I wole obeye . . . F.Fkl. 703  
 I wol yow nat contrarian in no wyse . . . F.Fkl. 705  
 As fer as that my wittes wol suffyse; . . . F.Fkl. 706  
 Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf; . . . F.Fkl. 758  
 If they wol longe holden compaignye. . . F.Fkl. 763  
 Love wol nat been constrayned by maistrye. . . F.Fkl. 764  
 Ye shul it lerne, wher-so ye wole or noon; . . . F.Fkl. 778  
 Now wol I stynten of this Arveragus, . . . F.Fkl. 814  
 And speken I wole of Dorigene his wyf, . . . F.Fkl. 815  
 And that he wol come hastily agayn; . . . F.Fkl. 839  
 no shipe, . . . Wol bryngen hom my lord? Thanne  
 were myn herte . . . F.Fkl. 855  
 I woot wol clerkes wol seyn as hem leste, . . . F.Fkl. 885  
 Have mercy, sweete, or ye wol do me deye!' . . . F.Fkl. 978  
 I wol been his to whom that I am knyht! . . . F.Fkl. 986  
 Thanne wol I love yow best of any man. . . F.Fkl. 997  
 Thy temple in Delphos wol I barefoot seke,— . . . F.Fkl. 1077  
 Chese he, for me, wher he wol lyve or dye. . . F.Fkl. 1086  
 And of the sikle Aurelius wol I telle. . . F.Fkl. 1100  
 It is al redy, though ye wol right now.' . . . F.Fkl. 1216  
 I wol conclude that it is bet for me . . . F.Fkl. 1422  
 I wol be trewe unto Arveragus, . . . F.Fkl. 1424  
 As I may best I wol my wo endure,— . . . F.Fkl. 1484  
 an heepe . . . Wol holden hym a lewed man in this, . . . F.Fkl. 1494  
 That he wol putte his wyf in jupartie. . . F.Fkl. 1495  
 But natheles I wole of hym assaye . . . F.Fkl. 1567  
 My trouthe wol I kepe, I wol nat lye.' . . . F.Fkl. 1570  
 For, sire, I wol nat taken a peny of thee . . . F.Fkl. 1616  
 Now helpe, for to my werk I wol me dresse! . . . G.SN. 77  
 I pray yow that ye wole my werk amende. . . G.SN. 84  
 He right anon wol sle yow with the dede, . . . G.SN. 157  
 He wol yow loven as me for youre clennesse, . . . G.SN. 160  
 Thanne wol I doon as thou hast prayed me; . . . G.SN. 166  
 Right with this swerd thanne wol I sle yow bothe! . . . G.SN. 168  
 I wol the lede unto the Pope Urban.' . . . G.SN. 305  
 And seyde, 'Whoso wol nat sacrifice, . . . G.SN. 365  
 And goon al quit, if he wole it reneye?' . . . G.SN. 448  
 Thanne wol I shewe al openly by right . . . G.SN. 478  
 Hoost, of his craft somwhat I wol yow shewe. . . G.CY. 619  
 But I wol nat avowe that I seye, . . . G.CY. 642  
 That that is overdoon it wol nat preve . . . G.CY. 645  
 It wole us maken beggers atte laste. . . G.CY. 683  
 Al that I kan anon now wol I telle, . . . G.CY. 704  
 For never heer-after wol I with hym meete, . . . G.CY. 706  
 And natheles yow wol I tellen part; . . . G.CY. 717  
 Syn that my lord is goon I wol nat spare; . . . G.CY. 718  
 Swich thyng as that I knowe I wol declare, . . . G.CY. 719  
 Of that no charge, I wol speke of ure werk. . . G.CY. 749  
 Yet wol I telle hem as they come to mynde, . . . G.CY. 788  
 I wol yow telle as was me taught also . . . G.CY. 819  
 This cursed craft whoso wol exercise . . . G.CY. 830  
 Fyl spek nat ther-of, for it wol nat bee; . . . G.CY. 845  
 Of alle thise names now wol I me reste, . . . G.CY. 859  
 With al oure sleighte, he wol nat come us to. . . G.CY. 867  
 The savour wole infecte hym, truste me. . . G.CY. 889  
 And if a man wole aske hem prively, . . . G.CY. 892  
 They right anon wol rownen in his ere . . . G.CY. 894  
 Of thise perils I wol be war eft-soone. . . G.CY. 933  
 Pees quod my lord the nexte tyme I wol fonde . . . G.CY. 951 var  
 That he wol make hym doten anon right, . . . G.CY. 983  
 hath he bigiled . . . And wole, if that he lyve may  
 a while; . . . G.CY. 986  
 I wol it telle heere in youre presence. . . G.CY. 991  
 Save only this, if ye wol herke me,— . . . G.CY. 1008  
 Ther-of no fors, I wol procede as now, . . . G.CY. 1019  
 And at my day I wol it quiten thee; . . . G.CY. 1027  
 That in no wise he breke wole his day; . . . G.CY. 1040

Wol(e)(n)—Continued

Trouthe is a thyng that I wol ever kepe, . . . G.CY. 1044  
 I wol yow shewe, and if yow list to leere, . . . G.CY. 1056  
 I wol yow teche pleyzly the manere . . . G.CY. 1057  
 That I wol doon a maistrie er I go.' . . . G.CY. 1060  
 'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so?' . . . G.CY. 1061  
 And that ful soone I wol it verifie . . . G.CY. 1068  
 Unhappy man, anon I wol me hye . . . G.CY. 1084  
 That this quyk-silver wol I mortifie, . . . G.CY. 1126  
 Right in youre sighte anon, I wol nat lye, . . . G.CY. 1127  
 For I wol make it of the same shape . . . G.CY. 1208  
 I ne wol nat been out of youre presence, . . . G.CY. 1215  
 I wol be youre in al that ever I may.' . . . G.CY. 1248  
 Quod the chanoun, 'Yet wol I make assay . . . G.CY. 1249  
 Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? . . . G.CY. 1283  
 And natheles yet wol I it expresse . . . G.CY. 1305  
 A mannes myrthe it wol turne unto grame, . . . G.CY. 1403  
 And right as *senior*, I wol yow tellen heere, . . . G.CY. 1426  
 As his book *Senior* wol bere witness . . . G.CY. 1450  
 That he wol nat that it discovered bee, . . . G.CY. 1468  
 no man . . . That wole awake oure felawe al  
 bihynde? . . . H.Mcp. 7  
 As he wol falle fro his hors atones. . . H.Mcp. 10  
 And that oure Hoost wole of his ourtelsaye, . . . H.Mcp. 28  
 I wol as now excuse thee of thy tale, . . . H.Mcp. 29  
 Thy cursed breeth infecte wole us alle. . . H.Mcp. 39  
 Now, sweete sire, wol ye justen atte fan? . . . H.Mcp. 42  
 Another day he wole, peraventure, . . . H.Mcp. 71  
 I meene, he speke wole of smale thynges . . . H.Mcp. 73  
 I wol nat wrathe hym, al so moot I thryve! . . . H.Mcp. 80  
 Up payne of deeth, he wol nat seye me nay.' . . . H.Mcp. 86  
 For that wol turne rancour and diaese . . . H.Mcp. 97  
 To kepe a shrew, for it wol nat bee. . . H.Mcp. 151  
 For ever this brid wol doon his biaynesse . . . H.Mcp. 172  
 Or leest of reputacioun, that wol she take . . . H.Mcp. 185  
 I wol night telle of textes never a deel; . . . H.Mcp. 236  
 I wol go to my tale as I bigan. . . H.Mcp. 237  
 What wol ye moore? The crowe anon hym tolde . . . H.Mcp. 257  
 Allas! for sorwe I wol myselfen slee.' . . . H.Mcp. 291  
 'I wol thee quite anon thy false tale. . . H.Mcp. 293  
 He wol yow haten mortally, certeyn. . . H.Mcp. 313  
 And thanne that ye wol yeve me audience, . . . I.Pars. 39  
 I wol ful fayn, at Cristes reverence, . . . I.Pars. 40  
 And therefore, if yow list,—I wol nat glose,— . . . I.Pars. 45  
 I wol yow telle a myrie tale in prose, . . . I.Pars. 46  
 That I wol stonde to correctioun. . . I.Pars. 60  
 Sey what yow list, and we wol gladly heere'; . . . I.Pars. 69  
 But hasteth yow, the sonne wole adoun. . . I.Pars. 72  
 God . . . that no man wole perisse, but wole that  
 we comen . . . I.Pars. 75-80  
 Ezechie, 'I wol remembre me alle the . . . I.Pars. 135-40  
 'The wrathe . . . wol nat spare no wight for  
 preyere ne . . . I.Pars. 165-70  
 richesse, or elles that God wole the rather enlummyne . . . I.Pars. 240-5  
 Lord Jhesu Crist wole that no good . . . I.Pars. 245-50  
 muche as the rescoun of man ne wol nat . . . I.Pars. 260-5  
 for as muchel as rescoun of man ne wol nat daunte . . . I.Pars. 270-5  
 have fortyfinesse of synne; I wol entre . . . I.Pars. 290-5  
 whether he wol doon, or no, thilke thing . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 he wol falle anon into consentynge of . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 and thanne wol he do it, if he . . . I.Pars. 350-5  
 I wol departe my prise, or my praye, . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 I wol drawe my swerd . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 thanne wol I sleen hym with myn hand . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 'I wole chace and pursue the man by . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 wikked suggestioun, and I wole hente . . . I.Pars. 355-60  
 when he is in heele of body and wol nat faste . . . I.Pars. 370-5  
 dette of his body; eke whan he wol nat visite . . . I.Pars. 375-80  
 yet wol I shewe a partie of hem, as ye . . . I.Pars. 390-5  
 he that wol nat been y-taught ne undernome of . . . I.Pars. 400-5  
 er he wole sawe, al be he lasse worth than . . . I.Pars. 405-10  
 Zakarie the prophete, 'I wol confounde . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
 Joseph, right so God wol yeve his . . . I.Pars. 440-5  
 After pride wol I speken of the foule . . . I.Pars. 480-5  
 a thing to good entente, the bakbiter wol turne . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 thanne wol the bakbiter seyn, 'Pardeel . . . I.Pars. 495-500  
 yet wol they seyn harm, and grucche and . . . I.Pars. 505-10  
 Now wol I speke of the remedie agayns . . . I.Pars. 515-20  
 After envye wol I discryven the synne . . . I.Pars. 530-5  
 upon his neighbor anon he wole comunly fynde . . . I.Pars. 530-5  
 thurgh which he wole harm to hym that . . . I.Pars. 535-40  
 wol evermo quyen agayn whan it is . . . I.Pars. 545-50  
 wollen quike agayn whan they been . . . I.Pars. 545-50  
 it wol lasten al a yeer or moore, and . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
 certain it wol lasten peraventure from . . . I.Pars. 550-5  
 thanne wole he be angry . . . I.Pars. 580-5  
 in hir synnes that they ne wol nat deliver . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 'Ne wol ye nat sweve in alle manere; . . . I.Pars. 585-90  
 Now wol I speken of leysnyng, which . . . I.Pars. 605-10  
 leysnyng comth for he wole sustene his . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 delit they wol forge a long tale and . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 thanne wole he flater soom wight to sustene hym . . . I.Pars. 615-20  
 but she chide hym in a place, she wol chide hym . . . I.Pars. 630-5  
 propertes in hymself, that he that wole anyoe . . . I.Pars. 640-5  
 thanke ye to do?' 'I wol bete thee,' quod . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 now wol I speken of the synne of accidie; . . . I.Pars. 675-80  
 synnes, and that he wole graunte hem to . . . I.Pars. 680-5  
 Now cometh slouth, that wol nat suffre . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 delit, as seith Salomon, that he wol nat suffre . . . I.Pars. 685-90  
 it wol nat availen hym, though he wolde . . . I.Pars. 690-5

**Wol(e)(n)—Continued**

he wol doon diligence to plesse God by his  
hevene is yeven to hem that wol labouren,  
lyk to hym that falleth . . . and wol nat arise.  
laterede or tarynge, er he wole turne to  
wexeth he . . . slombry, and soome wol be wrooth,  
After accidie wol I speke of avarice  
Holy Goost, that wole yeve hym myght  
heele of his body. Seint Augustyn wole that  
that ofte tyme they wol nat departe.  
dotardes holours, yet wol they kisse, though  
yet wole he heve up his leg and make a  
And therefore wol Crist puttem out of  
they wole have raw flesh of folkes wyves  
with sorwe somme folk wol peynen hem  
the kyng Esachiel to God, 'I wol remembre  
he wole come to salvacioun, there is noon  
that if he wole maken a trewe and a  
and scarcely wol he herke hym.  
muchel wol I seyn, that whan thou  
richesse for his delit, and thanne he wol shryven  
but if men wol suffren hym, and eek he shal  
And I wol telle yow wherfor;  
If he wol make me slepe a lite,  
And I wol yive him al that falles  
I wol do paynte with pure golde,  
But, sir, oo thyng, wol ye here?  
I wol do al my power hool;  
As who sayth, 'Nay, that wol not be.'  
But who so wol assay hym-selve,  
That I wolde deye,—hit wol not so;  
For whan I folwe hit, hit wol fle;—  
'Allas! and I wol telle the why;  
Is she, for she wol sone wrien.  
With his tayle he wol styng  
And envynyme; and so wol she.  
Trowest thou? By our Lord, I wol thee seye.  
And I wol telle some why so.  
Noght "nede," and I wol telle how,  
I am a-dred she wol be wrooth.  
That I wol, be processe of tyme,  
This is to seyne, I wol be yowres ever;  
Of verrey right my werk wol me confounde.  
To stynk eterne he wol my gost exile!  
Ne advocat noon that wol and dar so preye  
To eche that wol of pitee yow bisache.  
And yit he wol not my dampnacioun;  
For when the sonne uprist, then wol ye sprede.  
Yet wol I, in my briddes wise, synge  
The torch is come that al this world wol wrie.  
Now wol I speke of Mars, furious and wood.  
As I best can, I wol it seyn and synge,  
And after that I wol my leve take;  
I wol rehere; not for to have redresse,  
In litil tyme it wol her bane be.  
I wol returne and spoken of my payne;  
There is no wyght that wol me wo bereve  
That my desir wol never he fulfillen.  
Now sothly, what she hight I wol rehere.  
And whilst I lyve I wol ever do so;  
And this I wol beseech yow hertely,  
And I my deeth to yow wol al foryive.  
And founde I wol in shortly for to brynge  
Nay, certes! ferther wol I never founde  
Than wol ye laugh; I know it out of drede;  
Your chere flourith, but it wol not sode,  
Ther rede I wel he wol be lord and syre,  
Of his sentence I wol yow seyn the grete.  
As faste as I may speke I wol me speede.  
Whos I am al and ever wol hir serve,  
And eek Nature hir-self ne wol not here,  
I wol ben hires, whether I wake or wyne,  
And I wol sey my verdit faire and swythe,  
'And I wol of myn owne autorite,  
But she wol love him let him take another.'  
For though she deyede I wol non other make,  
I wol ben hires til that the deeth me take!  
Than wol I don hir this favour, that she  
And myn entent I wol yow seyn right sone.  
This al and som that I wol speke and seye;  
'I wol not serven Venus ne Cupide,  
we wol usen somdel lyghtere medicynes, so  
the to schewen it, and I wol yive  
thynges wollen dwellen, yet natheles the laste  
and, for I wol closen schortly hir bountes,  
wolen suffren the counfort of this tyme  
that it no goth away whan it wole.

maner man . . . that wol fownden hym a per-  
durable seece, . . . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
415-20

maner man . . . , that . . . ne wol noght ben cast  
doun . . . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
415-20

What maner man . . . , that . . . , and wole de-  
spice the see . . . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
415-20

to loken uppon, I wol merveylen on  
whider I wol leden the! . . . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
'That wol I gladly do,' quod sche, . . . . . Bo.3. p.1. 610-5

I.Pars. 710-5  
I.Pars. 715-20  
I.Pars. 715-20  
I.Pars. 715-20  
I.Pars. 720-5  
I.Pars. 735-40  
I.Pars. 735-40  
I.Pars. 830-5  
I.Pars. 835-40  
I.Pars. 855-60  
I.Pars. 855-60  
I.Pars. 880-5  
I.Pars. 900-5  
I.Pars. 940-5  
I.Pars. 980-5  
I.Pars. 980-5  
I.Pars. 980-5  
I.Pars. 1000-5  
I.Pars. 1040-5  
I.Pars. 1065-70  
I.Pars. 1070-5  
BD. 226  
BD. 249  
BD. 267  
BD. 259  
BD. 545  
BD. 553  
BD. 558  
BD. 573  
BD. 583  
BD. 584  
BD. 597  
BD. 626  
BD. 639  
BD. 640  
BD. 650  
BD. 815  
BD. 1075  
BD. 1189  
BD. 1330  
Pity. 113  
ABC. 40  
ABC. 56  
ABC. 102  
ABC. 136  
ABC. 167  
Mars. 4  
Mars. 23  
Mars. 91  
Mars. 123  
Mars. 152  
Mars. 153  
Mars. 162  
Mars. 196  
Mars. 211  
Comp.L. 12  
Comp.L. 16  
Comp.L. 24  
Comp.L. 63  
Comp.L. 110  
Comp.L. 114  
Anel. 47  
Anel. 241  
Anel. 303  
Anel. 306  
PF. 12  
PF. 35  
PF. 385  
PF. 419  
PF. 467  
PF. 482  
PF. 503  
PF. 506  
PF. 567  
PF. 587  
PF. 588  
PF. 626  
PF. 644  
PF. 650  
PF. 652  
Bo.1. p.5. 210-5  
Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
Bo.2. p.3. 350-5  
Bo.2. p.4. 365-70  
Bo.2. p.4. 375-80  
Bo.2. p.4.  
395-400  
Bo.2. m.4.  
415-20  
Bo.2. m.4.  
415-20  
Bo.2. m.4.  
415-20  
Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
Bo.3. p.1. 610-5

**Wol(e)(n)—Continued**

'for the cause of the. But I wol first marken the  
marken the by woordes, and I wol enforen . . .  
'Who-so wole sowe a feld plenteuous,  
thise thinges that men wolen and desiren to geten  
faile, certes thanne wol I graunte that  
Who so wol ben myghti he moot . . .  
wol remembre hym of hise luxures, he  
thinges, right so wol I yeve the . . .  
that wolen come to hym.) Textus. . . . .  
'I wol preyse it,' quod I, 'be pris . . .  
and to duren; or that wole, . . . hasten hym to  
deyen. . . . . Bo.3. p.11. 970-5

Who so wol seke the depe ground . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
995-1000

no thing', . . . , 'that either wole or mai with-  
stonden to . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1085-90

that alle thinges wolen obeyen to hym; . . . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
1105-10

song and his ditee. But we wolen putten . . . . . Bo.3. m.12.  
1135-40

god, that . . . ne wole nat but oonly gode thinges'.  
born, her wol I fastne my degree (here . . . . . Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5  
1175-80  
(here wol I duelle)." But yif the liketh thanne . . . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1175-80

that undirtaketh to done that he wol nat . . . . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1185-90

Yif schrewes thanne wol preysen hem-self, . . . . . Bo.4. p.3. 1290-5  
that wolen, and mowen, and performen felonyes . . . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
litil tyme to doon it, yit natheles y wol enforen me  
forme of the thing that he wol make, and . . . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
1465-70

come to hym, he wol forleten paraventure . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5  
for that god wol nat suffren hym to . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5  
he wol nat suffre that swich a man be moeved  
and therefore he wol chaunge his maneris, . . . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1530-5  
'Thanne,' seide sche, 'that manere wol I don . . . . . Bo.5. p.1.  
1625-30

they ne wole nat ben medled ne couplid . . . . . Bo.5. m.3.  
1725-30

And for-thi yif we wollen putten . . . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5  
to this name of necessite, certes I wol we confessen  
For I wol answeren the . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1905-10

by my disposicioun whan that I wol o thing now . . . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
1925-30

For now wol I gon streight to my matere, . . . . . TC.1. 53  
The yerde is bet that bowen wol and winde, . . . . . TC.1. 257  
Ful ofte thy lady wol it mis-construe, . . . . . TC.1. 346  
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve, . . . . . TC.1. 427  
And lif is lost, but ye wol on me rewel! . . . . . TC.1. 462  
'What wol now every lover seyn of thee, . . . . . TC.1. 512  
Of deeth, to which my sorwe wol me lede! . . . . . TC.1. 527  
More than my lif wol love you to my laste, . . . . . TC.1. 537  
my deyinge Wol thee disse, and I mot nede deye;  
Yit wol I telle it, though myn herte breste: . . . . . TC.1. 599  
For of himself it wol ynough out-springe, . . . . . TC.1. 745  
Eek I n'il not be cured: I wol deye! . . . . . TC.1. 758  
Thus wol she seyn, and al the toun at ones, . . . . . TC.1. 804  
And she wol quite it that thou shalt not fele,—  
her mutabilite Right as thy-selve list wol don by  
thee, . . . . . TC.1. 852  
'Wherefore I am, and wol be, ay redy . . . . . TC.1. 988  
How that thou seyst! But far-wel, I wol go. . . . . TC.1. 1040  
With rakel hond; but he wol bide a stoude,  
That herkeneth as the story wole devyse  
'By God,' quod he, 'that wol I telle as blive!  
He took his leve and seyde, 'I wol go henne.'  
And nameliche of wommen? Wol ye so!  
And if I have or this, I wol amende!  
For-thy her wit to serven wol I fonde.'  
'Yis, yis!' quod he, 'and bet wol, or I go!  
And if that he wol take of it no cure . . . . . TC.2. 283  
For bothe I am agast what ye wol seye, . . . . . TC.2. 311  
For to be alayn yf fortune wole assente  
every wight, . . . , Wol deme it love of frendship in  
his minde, . . . . . TC.2. 371  
For certein I wol deye as sone as he.—  
'Now wel!' quod she, 'and I wol do my payne!  
Ye wol it holden trewely to me?'  
Ne bid me naught, but ye wol see me swounel  
But I . . . , As I have seyde, wol love unto my laste  
But seyde, 'Y-wis, it wol be night as faste!  
Sire, my nece wol don wel by thee . . . . . TC.2. 957  
It spredeth so for joye, it wol to-sterte!  
And God to-form, I wol be ther at prime;  
And I my self wol therwith to hire gon . . . . . TC.2. 992  
Sith that these list, I wol arise and write!  
'No? than wol I,' quod he, 'so ye endite!  
'Now em,' quod she, 'we wol go dine anon!  
'My-self to-medes wol the lettre sowe!  
Ful lightly, cesse wind, it wol arise;  
Wol ben her champioun with spere and yerde:  
He shal be swich, right as we wol him have.  
Men curen folk.—'This charme I wol thee lere.'  
And seide to Deiphebus, 'Wol ye gon, . . . . . TC.2. 1580  
TC.2. 1601



Wol(e)(n)—Continued

He seide, 'Ye! But wol ye now me here?	TC.2. 1628
'For he wol have the more her grief at herte	TC.2. 1632
And, by your leve, I wol but in right sterite	TC.2. 1634
Ne more pres, he wol wel that ye bringe	TC.2. 1643
And as he may endure he wol her here.	TC.2. 1645
Now loketh ye, for I wol han no wite	TC.2. 1648
'And ek, for she is strange, he wol forbere	TC.2. 1660
He wol you telle—I wol it wel—right now,	TC.2. 1663
I wol right fayn with al my might ben oon,	TC.2. 1685
That wol ye bothe seyn whan ye ben oon!	TC.2. 1740
God loveth, and to love wol not werne;	TC.3. 12
Algates, hem that ye wol sette a-fire,	TC.3. 24
'Ma feyl! thoughte he, 'thus wol I seye and thus;	TC.3. 52
Thus wol I playne unto my lady dere;	TC.3. 53
I wol you telle, as techen bokes olde.	TC.3. 91
That heren wel this man wol no thing yerne	TC.3. 152
'Myn honour sauf, I wol wel trewely,	TC.3. 159
For-why this folk wol comen up anon	TC.3. 191
'Wherfor, or I wol further gon a pas,	TC.3. 281
Her love, and seith that other wol she non,	TC.3. 311
Upon the Goddes alle I wol thee swere	TC.3. 384
I can no more, but that I wol thee serve	TC.3. 390
I wol alway this heste alle kepe:	TC.3. 419
'I wol,' quod she, 'myn uncle lief and dere;	TC.3. 645
Now am I glad syn that ye wol dwelle	TC.3. 651 var
And nece woot ye where I wol yow leve	TC.3. 659 var
And I wol in that outer hous allone	TC.3. 664
Art thou agast so that she wol thee bite?	TC.3. 737
And folwe me, for I wol han the wite!	TC.3. 739
And slepen wollen til the sonne shine!	TC.3. 768
Unwist, right as I oom, so wol I wende.	TC.3. 770
'Wherfor I wol define in this manere,	TC.3. 834
But wel I wol that ye wol not do so;	TC.3. 866
Quod the Criseyde, 'Wol ye don oo thing,	TC.3. 883
That with the deth he wol his sorwes wreke;	TC.3. 905
He wol to you no jalous wordes speke.	TC.3. 907
I wol my-self ben with you al this night.	TC.3. 914
Quod Pandarus, 'Ye, nece, wol ye here?	TC.3. 932
It semeth hard, for wrecches wol not lere	TC.3. 934
But, or he come, I wol up first arise.	TC.3. 940
Quod Pandarus, 'Now wol ye wel biginne!	TC.3. 974
I wol not calle it but illusoun	TC.3. 1041
'Ye, nece, wole ye pullen out the thorn	TC.3. 1104
'What, Troilus wol ye do thus? Forshamel!—	TC.3. 1127
Wol ye the childish jalous contrefete?	TC.3. 1168
Be any wrong, I wol no more trespass;	TC.3. 1175
Who-so wol grace, and list thes not honouren,	TC.3. 1262
Lo, his desir wol fle with withouten wings!	TC.3. 1263
As thus he wol how that ye ben my stere	TC.3. 1291
N'I wol not, certein, broken your defence;	TC.3. 1299
They wol seye 'yis,' but, Lord, so that they lye,	TC.3. 1380
Reason wol not now that I speke of sleep,	TC.3. 1408
Thy pouring in wol no-where lete hem dwelle!	TC.3. 1460
We wol thes not! us nedeth no day havel!	TC.3. 1463
For if thou be, certein, it wol thee harme.	TC.3. 1631
N'I wol not ralde as for to greven here.	TC.3. 1642
I can no more but, sin that ye wol wende,	TC.3. 1812
They wol oft bringe it to confusoun	TC.4. 123
Into miserie, in which I wol biwalle	TC.4. 272
Ne never wol I sen it shine or reyne;	TC.4. 299
But ende I wol, as Eddipe in derknesse,	TC.4. 300
I wol not ben untrews for no wight;	TC.4. 446
But as her man I wol ay live and sterve,	TC.4. 447
I wol not ben of thyng opinioun	TC.4. 453
Whan I am ded, I wol go wone in pine;	TC.4. 474
And ther I wol eternally complexne	TC.4. 475
Withouten wordes mo, I wol be ded!	TC.4. 500
I wol be ded, or she shal bliven oure!	TC.4. 539
For when men han wel cried that wol they rowne	TC.4. 587 var
'I wol my-self ben with thee at this dede,	TC.4. 624
In every cas I wol a frend be found.	TC.4. 628
That n'ot not that she wol ben yvele apayed	TC.4. 642
She wol ben his, whil that her lif may laste;	TC.4. 677
And thus myselven wol I do to dethe.	TC.4. 777
And deye I wol in certein!—Tho quod she,	TC.4. 908
But ye wol han him woot out of his mindel	TC.4. 917
Lat be this sorwe, or platly he wol deye!	TC.4. 924
As thus—now herkne, for I wol not tarie.—	TC.4. 1029
I this world, . . . Wollete, and folwe her spirit forth	TC.4. 1199
in hys:	TC.4. 1199
For, certein, I wol bere her companye.	TC.4. 1202
So wol I telle it you whil it is hot.	TC.4. 1263
But I wol go right to conclusoun,	TC.4. 1284
That wol I don, for that is no demande.	TC.4. 1295
twining . . . Wol us disece and crueliche anyoye,	TC.4. 1304
That serveth Love, if that he wol have joye.	TC.4. 1306
And herkneth how, if that ye wol assente!	TC.4. 1372
I wol to you oblige me to deye!	TC.4. 1414
That ay drede I that ye wol bliven there.	TC.4. 1484
That fro my brest it wol the soule rende;	TC.4. 1493
For-why your fadres sleighte wol us shende:	TC.4. 1496
This is the beste, if that ye wol assente.—	TC.4. 1526
But afterward ful sore it wol us rewe.	TC.4. 1531
Ek, "who-so wol han lief, he lief mot lete."	TC.4. 1585
Of Fortune ay, that naught wol of her recche,	TC.4. 1588
Myn herte seith that it wol be the beste.—	TC.4. 1603
For who may holde a thing that wol away?	TC.4. 1625
Stele her away? Why wol I this endure?	TC.5. 88
"He is a fool that wol forgyte himselve."	TC.5. 98

Wol(e)(n)—Continued

I wol alway; and wol peynen I you preye.	TC.5. 168
everich . . . Wol peyenen him to stonden in your	TC.5. 171
grace;	
she accepteth . . . And wol do fayn that is him	TC.5. 187
lief and dere;	
And forth I wol of Troilus you telle.	TC.5. 196
But who-so wol not trowen red ne lore,	TC.5. 327
The folk wol seyn that thou for cowardise	TC.5. 412
And live and deye I wol in thy bileve:	TC.5. 593
For sorwe of which myn herte wol to-cleve!	TC.5. 613
'I am right sory Troilus wol deye.'	TC.5. 627
My ship and me Caribdis wol devoure.	TC.5. 644
This purpos wol I holde, and this is best.	TC.5. 754
'For who-so wol of every word take hede,	TC.5. 757
To Troye I wol, as for conclusoun.—	TC.5. 765
For she wol take a purpos for t'abide.	TC.5. 770
Al sholde I deye, I wol her herte seche:	TC.5. 797
Shal ben agast that Grekes wol hem shende,	TC.5. 893
'What wol ye more, lufsum lady dere?	TC.5. 911
And bet to serven you wol don his might;	TC.5. 921
I wol ben he to serven you myselve,	TC.5. 923
Ye wol me graunte that I may to morwe	TC.5. 944 var
That ye wol soornen any woman sol	TC.5. 982
Than wol I werke that I never wrought!	TC.5. 993
'To-morwe ek wol I speken with you fayn,	TC.5. 995
'I sey not therfor that I wol you love,	TC.5. 1002
No good word, for these bokes wol me shende.	TC.5. 1060
And wommen most wol hate me of alle!	TC.5. 1063
'They wol seyn, in as muche as in me is,	TC.5. 1065
To Diomedes algate I wol be trewe.	TC.5. 1071
Further than thilke storie wol devise:	TC.5. 1094
Her olde fader wol yit make her dine	TC.5. 1126
Com forth, I wol unto the yate go.	TC.5. 1138
And I wol don hem holden up the yate	TC.5. 1140
I can not trowen she wol write ayeyn;	TC.5. 1298
If she be let, she wol assigne a cause.	TC.5. 1302
that ye Wol vouches-sauf this lettre to biholde:	TC.5. 1341
With patience I wol my wo comorte,	TC.5. 1397
And with your lettre of hope I wol despoite.	TC.5. 1398
Thorough his moder, wol I you not telle,	TC.5. 1483
That she wol come ayein and holde her trouthe:	TC.5. 1586
'Comen I wol; but yit in swich disjoynt	TC.5. 1618
Myn owne deth in armes wol I seche:	TC.5. 1718
And God wot, I wol hate her everemore!	TC.5. 1733
And gladlier I wol write, yif you leste,	TC.5. 1777
no wight, . . . That wol his herte al hoolly on him	TC.5. 1846
leyle!	
I wol yow tellen every dele.	HF.1. 65
I wol make invocacioun.	HF.1. 67
Freye I, that he wol me spede,	HF.1. 78
'I wol now syng, gif that I can,	HF.1. 143
To speke of love! hit wol not be;	HF.1. 247
som man . . . Wol shewen outward the faireste,	HF.1. 281
And thanne wol he causes fynde,	HF.1. 283
Therfor I wol seye a proverbe,	HF.1. 289
now she Wol do eftsoones, hardily."	HF.1. 359
But now wol I go out and see,	HF.1. 476
Wher Joves wol me stellifye,	HF.2. 78
I wol thes telle what I am,	HF.2. 93
Joves, . . . Wol that I here thee to a place,	HF.2. 154
this god, . . . Wol with som maner thyng thee	
quyte,	
Now herkne what I wol thes lere.	HF.2. 162
'Now hennesforth I wol thes techen,	HF.2. 256
Wel wost thou, hit wol make anon	HF.2. 274
That wheel wol cause another wheel,	HF.2. 282
'And here I wol abyden thee,	HF.2. 286
I wol yow al thys shap devyse	HF.2. 578
Of whiche I wol yow telle fonde,	HF.3. 23
I wol my selven al hit drynke,	HF.3. 37
Quod I, 'That wol I tellen the,	HF.3. 337
And I wol the, withouten drede,	HF.3. 790
Joves, . . . As I have seyde, wol thes solace	HF.3. 784
That he . . . Wol do thes an ese, al be hit lyte,	HF.3. 823
And here I wol ensuren thee	HF.3. 818
Al swere I nat, of this I wol nat lye;	HF.3. 830
To seen this flour, how it wol go to reste,	HF.3. 1008
Of the sonne, for ther it wol unclose.	LGW. 58
For as the sonne wole the fire disteyne,	LGW. 62
That rather than they wole take a newe,	LGW. 65
Whoso that goth, algate she wol nat wante.	LGW. 274
Al wol he kepe his lordes hire degree,	LGW.G. 289
But he shal maken, as ye wol devyse,	LGW. 361
Wher so ye wol, of mayden or of wyf,	LGW. 384
I may, ne wol, nat werne your requeste;	LGW. 437
For Love ne wol nat countrepleied be	LGW. 439
Now wol I seyn what penance thou shalt do	LGW. 476
To any woman that wol lover be:	LGW. 479
But er I go, thus muche I wol the telle,	LGW. 543
At Cleopatre I wole that thou begynne,	LGW. 552
what man . . . Wol doon so stronge a peyne for	
love as she.	LGW. 566
And forthy to effect than wol I skyppe,	LGW. 569
And al the remenaunt I wol lete slyppe.	LGW. 622
Antonius was war, and wol nat fayle	LGW. 623
That ye wol dye if that your love be wrothe,	LGW. 629
But on the morowe she wol no longer dwelle,	LGW. 667
I wol fulfill; and that shal wel be seene.	LGW. 671
This o nyght wol us lovers bothe ale!	LGW. 684

Wol(e)(n)—Continued

And thoughte, 'I wol him tellen of my drede,	LGW. 880
I wole the folowen ded, and I wol be	LGW. 894
Than for the deeth, for I wol go with the . . .	LGW. 899
In thyne Eneyde and Naso wol I take	LGW. 928
Love wol love, for no wyght wol it wonde.	LGW. 1187
An huntynge wol this lusty fresche queene,	LGW. 1191
'Is tha: in earnest?' quod she; 'wol ye so?	LGW. 1303
Allas, what woman wol ye of me make?	LGW. 1305
Ye wol nat for your wyf thus foule fene!	LGW. 1307
These lordes, . . . , Wol me destroien only for youre	
sake.	LGW. 1318
And so ye wole now me to wife take,	LGW. 1319
As ye han sworn, than wol I yive you leve	LGW. 1320
But who wol al this letter have in mynde,	LGW. 1366
And al the oost I wol my-selfe make;	LGW. 1448
For he wol telle a tale longe ynough.	LGW. 1458
Ye gete no more of me, but ye wol rede	LGW. 1557
For who-so wol this aventure acheve, He may nat	LGW. 1614
And in what wise I wol but shortly trete,	LGW. 1692
Yet wol the watir quappe a day or two,	LGW. 1767
I wol not have no foryift for mynouthes.	LGW. 1853
And if ye wol assente, by no trouthe,	LGW. 1983
I wol not twynne afir this aventure.	LGW. 2032
But in youre servise thus I wol endure;	LGW. 2033
That as a wrecche unknowe I wol yow serve	LGW. 2034
Forsake I wol at home myn herytage,	LGW. 2036
And for my sustenance yet wol I swynke,	LGW. 2041
But what is that man wol not do for drede?	LGW. 2095
If that ye wol! If I hadde knyfe or spere,	LGW. 2106
For then at erst I wote ye wol me leve.	LGW. 2108
But I wol turne ageyne to Adryane,	LGW. 2181
I wol no more speke of thys matere.	LGW. 2225
And as myn hertes lyfe I wol hir kepe.	LGW. 2278
That he wol have hir, how-so that hit go,	LGW. 2293
And of hir suster forthe I wol yow telle.	LGW. 2349
For al be that he wol not for his shame	LGW. 2388
That wol I seyne, al were he now my brother,—	LGW. 2392
But of the letter of Phillis wol I wryte	LGW. 2494
But which I not; wherefore I wol be siker.	LGW. 2660
Ther wol they gon and spare for no synne	Form.A. 39
What wostow yit how I thee wol avaunce?	Fort. 31
That maketh his heyr him that wol him queme,	Gent. 20
That with hir teres ahe wol drenche us here.	Scog. 12
For which he wol no longer be thy lord.	Scog. 24
He wol nat with his arwes been y-wroken	Scog. 26
That for to lete of, wol I never assente.	Ven. 52
That for no payne wol I not say nay;	Ven. 63
Thus wol I ende this complenynt or lay,	Ven. 71
I wol nat seyn how that hit is the cheyne	Buk. 9
Syn that ye wole not been my tresorerer;	Purse. 18
Hit wol not in myn armes thwyne;	Prov. 6
Whoso mochel wol embrace,	Prov. 7
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly;	Merc.B. 1
And but your wol wol helen hastily	Merc.B. 4
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly;	Merc.B. 6
Your yen two wol slee me sodenly;	Merc.B. 11
To lyve or dye, I wol it never repent!	Comp.A. 84
And yit wol I evermore hir serve	Comp.A. 90
My wordes joye, whom I wol serve and owe,	Bal.Co. 12
be somme conclusions that wol not in alle thinges	Astr. 1-5
This tretis, divided in 5 parties, wol I shewe	Astr. 5-11
way to Rome. Now wol I preie mekely	Astr. 5-11
fraccions ne wol not be shewid in so small an instru-	
ment	Astr. 15-20
things, yf God wol vouche saaf and his	Astr. 20-5
for from henes forthward I wol clepen	Astr. 25-32
right honde, and than wol his right side	Astr. 32-40
his left side wol be toward thy right side.	Astr. 32-40
day, and than wol the verrey poynt of thy	Astr. 115-21
and than wol the point of thy labele	Astr. 127-30
But natheles this rule in general wol I warne the	Astr. 145-50
But thei wol caste that thei	Astr. 156-61
and this wol lede justly the degre of thy sonne	Astr. 170-4
by nyght. This conclusioun wol I declare	Astr. 193-8
the pool, and under F; for sothly than wol F sitte	Astr. 251-8
F sitte over the pool, and A wol sitte under	Astr. 251-8
of height; than wol his secunde altitude or	Astr. 258-62
than wol the verrey lyne meridional of thin	Astr. 301-8
lyne wol lye est, and the west lyne west,	Astr. 301-8
of the sonne, and than wol the point of	Astr. 319-22
inequal, than wol the begynnynge of the	Astr. 337-43
inequal, and than wol the begynnynge of	Astr. 337-43
orizonte, and than wol the begynnynge of	Astr. 337-43
2 houre inequal; and than wol the begynnynge	Astr. 337-43
houre inequal, and than wol the begynnynge	Astr. 337-43
Ryght as this dreme wol tel us alle.	RR. 30
Nowe this dreme wol I ryme a-right	RR. 31
That it wole have a newe shroude,	RR. 64
And I wole telle you redyly	RR. 144
Withoute fable I wole dyscrevy;	RR. 705
I wole you tellen afir this	RR. 707
But aldirfirst I wole you seyn	RR. 1000
And who so wole have freendis heere,	RR. 1179
I wol nat longe holde you in fable	RR. 1439
That ye wole holde a gret mervayle	RR. 1571
To make ensamble wole I fonde.	RR. 1584
Faire Semblaunt, The which in no wise wole con-	
sente,	RR. 1881
the heed, . . . , That never wole be take away.	RR. 1910

Wol(e)(n)—Continued

For I wole that it be soo.	RR. 1942
I wole me yelde in alle thyng;	RR. 1946
To youre servyse I wole me take,	RR. 1947
I wole not don so grette offence.	RR. 1950
Yours prisoner, I wole it take	RR. 1968
I wole ben hool at youre devia	RR. 1974
For [to] thy helping wole I eche,	RR. 1994
But first I wole that thou obaye	RR. 1996
I wole of thee be more certeyn.	RR. 2054
For thee so sore I wole now bynde,	RR. 2055
That it wole do for me no thing	RR. 2069
Thyn herte to me now wole I shette;	RR. 2091
In thank this servise wole I take	RR. 2115
And high of gre I wole thee make,	RR. 2116
Whanne the disciple wole not here;	RR. 2150
That on his lernynge wole not thynke.	RR. 2152
For who so wole the eendynge here,	RR. 2165
If that ye wole so long abide	RR. 2167
I wole, 'sayde Love, 'over alle thyng	RR. 2176
That men in gre wole gladly take,	RR. 2306
For that wole meven in her herte,	RR. 2327
Resoun wole that a lover be	RR. 2331
Now wole I shortly heere reherce	RR. 2343
Who so with love wole goon or ride,	RR. 2351
I wole, and comaunde thee	RR. 2362
To many his herte that wole departe,	RR. 2367
Wherefore I wol gone her to sene,	RR. 2437
That ofte thou wole goon and assay,	RR. 2464
Wherewith this colour wole transmeve,	RR. 2526
Hope kepith his bonde, and wole abide	RR. 2783
Forto biholde he wole not lette.	RR. 2807
This comfort wole I that thou take;	RR. 2821
For resoun wole he shewe to thee	RR. 2875
For that wole comforte thee right well,	RR. 2890
And alle lovers that wole be	RR. 2939
It wanteth litel I wole thee sloo;	RR. 3150
I wole no more in thee affye,	RR. 3155
Who so wole trowe hir lore,	RR. 3215
Foly and childhoode wole thee sheende,	RR. 3220
He is wise that wole hym-silf chastise;	RR. 3239
For they wole make thee lyve in care.	RR. 3268
Who so his herte alwey wole leve	RR. 3303
'What! Wene ye Love wole consente,	RR. 3311
I wole me gete prys or blame	RR. 3329
He wole meke afir in his beryng	RR. 3379
That I wole swere for ever mo	RR. 3422
Ne I wole not werne it thee;	RR. 3443
Curtesie wole that ye socour	RR. 3539
His herte is hard that wole not meke,	RR. 3541
this caytif . . . , Which wole no more to you	
trespasse,	RR. 3555
For Fraunchise wole and I, Pite,	RR. 3575
he . . . , That for us two wole do right nought.'	RR. 3582
'I wole in no wise,' seith Daungere,	RR. 3585
I wole he have the companye	RR. 3588
I wole hym lette in no wise.'	RR. 3590
Of my love if ye wol have ease;	RR. 3600
Sithe Daunger wol that it so be.'	RR. 3607
I wol none have, but by your leve,	RR. 3665
he Wole ever glad and joyfull be,	RR. 3898
Now wole I hoolle sette myn entente	RR. 3906
Therefore I wole with siker wall	RR. 3918
Fro hem that wole the Rose espie,	RR. 3937
I wole not lette for no slouthe,	RR. 3940
Alle men wole holde thee for musarde	RR. 4034
Myne herte, alas, wole brest a-two,	RR. 4107
A foulis flight wole make hir flee,	RR. 4231
Though he nought fonde, yit wole he lye	RR. 4246
fortune, . . . ; Which whilom wole on folkes smyle,	RR. 4355
A fool is he that wole hir trust.	RR. 4364
A trewe herte wole not plie,	RR. 4389
This game wole bryng me to my deeth;	RR. 4424
For I wole never dispeired be.	RR. 4434
In hope I wole comforted be,	RR. 4437
For she wole byhote sikirly,	RR. 4447
For many tymes whanne she wole make	RR. 4456
That he, that wole hym with hir holde,	RR. 4466
That it wole my bane bee	RR. 4491
Allas, I trowe it wole not bene!	RR. 4515
But certeyn now I wole repente.	RR. 4546
Whether Love wole socoure me or sloo;	RR. 4592
I wole me confesse in good entent,	RR. 4609
But unto hym that love wole flee	RR. 4697
For also well wole love be sette	RR. 4753
Of sich . . . , And wole not by my counsel fene.	RR. 4772
For no man wole hir love ne preise,	RR. 4960
Delite of Youthe wole have servise	RR. 4983
To do what so he wole devise;	RR. 4984
Where Elde abit I wole thee telle	RR. 4989
They wole it holde a gret myschaunce;	RR. 5040
They wole not pleyne but concele,	RR. 5042
sich . . . That for money wole be bought.	RR. 5048
Of hir that wole hir body selle,	RR. 5054
be she . . . , That quyk wole selle hir, bi hir lif.	RR. 5056
Noon shulde . . . , That wole dispoile hym of his	
goode.	RR. 5066
Yit nevertheless I wole not sey	RR. 5067
I wole that they to-gedre go,	RR. 5079
For to thi profit it wole turne,	RR. 5111



**Wol(e)(n)—Continued**

More than love, it wole me rewe, . . . . .	RR. 5170
Yit wole I sey thee more in fay, . . . . .	RR. 5188
But I not where it wole awayle, . . . . .	RR. 5191
That wole not breke for wele ne woo; . . . . .	RR. 5204
his freend, . . . . Wole compeyne of his poverté, . . . . .	RR. 5231
If love wole departed be . . . . .	RR. 5284 <i>var</i>
Also if men wolen hym assaile . . . . .	RR. 5295
This wole I that thou folowe wele, . . . . .	RR. 5307
It wole faille and quenche anon. . . . .	RR. 5324
Fortune, That litel while wole contune; . . . . .	RR. 5332
And whanne it failith, he wole fit; . . . . .	RR. 5359
tho . . . . That wole not wasse her hertes clene . . . . .	RR. 5364
Men wole not sette by hym a leke, . . . . .	RR. 5374
That he wole hide it ay and spare, . . . . .	RR. 5387
I mene tho freendis that wole fe . . . . .	RR. 5495
And yit they wole not leve hem so, . . . . .	RR. 5497
In every fortune wolen abide; . . . . .	RR. 5514
Thei wolen hem socoure and defende, . . . . .	RR. 5518
Frende in this case wole gone his way, . . . . .	RR. 5529
And for nought ellis wole he fe, . . . . .	RR. 5531
For feynthe frendis it wole declare, . . . . .	RR. 5563
He doth [that] for that he wole be . . . . .	RR. 5627
They wole not worchen in no wise, . . . . .	RR. 5737
Yit women wole her bodies selle— . . . . .	RR. 5809
And therefore she wole hate hym evere. . . . .	RR. 5830
For he wole gadre no tresoure, . . . . .	RR. 5831
I wole not sellung clepe "yevyng," . . . . .	RR. 5907
That he wole kepe his hors to ride, . . . . .	RR. 5918
If he wole yewe as myche as he, . . . . .	RR. 5935
Yit wole I more unto you swere . . . . .	RR. 5957
But I wole never be forsworne. . . . .	RR. 5974
I wole not have hem in despise; . . . . .	RR. 5996
He note if ye wole worche hym woo. . . . .	RR. 6052
I wole wel holde hym for my man, . . . . .	RR. 6059
We wole that thou have such honour. . . . .	RR. 6069
For they wole taken on hem no thyng, . . . . .	RR. 6107
But he that wole it on hym take, . . . . .	RR. 6109
He wole hym-silf suspicious make . . . . .	RR. 6110
Quod Love, "I wole and charge thee . . . . .	RR. 6118
Shortly, I wole herberwe me . . . . .	RR. 6145
But natheles I wole not blame . . . . .	RR. 6151
Wole I not blame, ne dispise, . . . . .	RR. 6155
That wolen in an abit goo, . . . . .	RR. 6159
But humbly they wole lede her lyf. . . . .	RR. 6164
With which folk wole I never be, . . . . .	RR. 6165
It wole come foule out at the last. . . . .	RR. 6184
I wole nomore of this thing seyne, . . . . .	RR. 6296
But I wole heten you al-way . . . . .	RR. 6299
So they wollen my company; . . . . .	RR. 6301
What wole ye more? In every wise, . . . . .	RR. 6357
And if they done, I wole me pleyne, . . . . .	RR. 6404
I wole forth and to hym gone, . . . . .	RR. 6437
And if the prest wole hym refuse, . . . . .	RR. 6443
But I wole have the fatte sheepe; . . . . .	RR. 6462
'Sir, I wole fillen, so mote I go, . . . . .	RR. 6485
Hym wole I comferte and relete, . . . . .	RR. 6509
I wole go with hym to his grave; . . . . .	RR. 6512
And therefore I wole drawe hem ner. . . . .	RR. 6520
And hym that begging wole ay greve, . . . . .	RR. 6539
For he that wole gone yidlyl . . . . .	RR. 6599
Seynt Austyn wole theerto accorde . . . . .	RR. 6613
pryvelege, That of the peyne hem wole allege. . . . .	RR. 6626
But I wole not determine . . . . .	RR. 6631
I wole not entremete a dele, . . . . .	RR. 6635
And wole but only bidde his bedis, . . . . .	RR. 6687
Sir, I wole gladly telle yow, . . . . .	RR. 6690
I wole no mo enampelis make— . . . . .	RR. 6696
I wole shortly, in your presence, . . . . .	RR. 6708
For sothfastnesse wole none hidyngis; . . . . .	RR. 6712
That his labour wole not acyutte . . . . . his lyvyng, . . . . .	RR. 6742
For I wole speke and telle it thee, . . . . .	RR. 6774
In this world, that god wole drede, . . . . .	RR. 6802
And they as wolves wole hem eten. . . . .	RR. 6815
I wole no lyf but ese and peas, . . . . .	RR. 6832
I wole bothe preche and eke counceilen; . . . . .	RR. 6845
I wole not stynten in my lyve . . . . .	RR. 6849
Fro whiche I wole not hide in holde . . . . .	RR. 6877
And they wolen also tellen me, . . . . .	RR. 6881
I wole you seyn withouten drede . . . . .	RR. 6885
'And why wole they not touche it?' "Why, . . . . .	RR. 6905
And wolen be cleped "Maister" also. . . . .	RR. 6919
Of hem that wole ayens us be; . . . . .	RR. 6924
And we wole werrey hym as oon; . . . . .	RR. 6926
With traisoun we wole hym defame, . . . . .	RR. 6935
But who-so wole chastise me, . . . . .	RR. 6987
no man . . . . That wole me repreve or chastise; . . . . .	RR. 6990
I . . . . Wole not be taught for my folie. . . . .	RR. 6994
We wole ordeyne of alle thing, . . . . .	RR. 7019
Or but he wole do come in haste . . . . .	RR. 7047
But if he wole his friendship bye, . . . . .	RR. 7056
answers . . . . To that that cleriks wole appose . . . . .	RR. 7146
This trowe I best wole be her ende. . . . .	RR. 7154
And what man that wole not be so, . . . . .	RR. 7157
We wole a pupple upon hym aseyne, . . . . .	RR. 7159
But if that he wole folowe y-wis . . . . .	RR. 7163
Thus mych wole ours book synnife, . . . . .	RR. 7165
But now at erst I wole bygynne, . . . . .	RR. 7171
the seculers . . . . That Cristes lawe wole defende, . . . . .	RR. 7174
But I wole stynt of this matere, . . . . .	RR. 7207

**Wol(e)(n)—Continued**

He nys . . . . Nor that for peyne wole refusen . . . . .	RR. 7229
He wole not entremete by right, . . . . .	RR. 7231
For they wole be noon yporitis! . . . . .	RR. 7251
And wole of sicche delices use. . . . .	RR. 7279
And wole to worldly ese go, . . . . .	RR. 7282
What! Wene ye that I wole bigile? . . . . .	RR. 7316
Withouten borowe for I wole noon. . . . .	RR. 7329
Of whiche the keepers wole not faille. . . . .	RR. 7350
Now wole I seyn the countynnaunce . . . . .	RR. 7353
Say what you lyst, and I wole here. . . . .	RR. 7501
Ryght so seide I and wole seye yit; . . . . .	RR. 7601
And with my bemes I wole blowe . . . . .	RR. 7603
That lovers gladly wole visiten The places . . . . .	RR. 7617
What counceil wole ye to me yeven? . . . . .	RR. 7673
If ye wole you now confesse, . . . . .	RR. 7693
<b>Wol(e)(n) see Will (verb)</b>	
<b>Wold(e) see Would</b>	
<b>Wolde</b>	
And seyst it is an hard thyng for to wolde . . . . .	D.WB. 271 <i>var</i>
That not a peny hadde in wolde . . . . .	RR. 451 <i>var</i>
<b>Wolt</b>	
So that the wolt ne made it nat myscharie,— . . . . .	A.Prol. 513
A wolt ther stood biforn hym at his feet . . . . .	A.Kn. 2047
As whilom to the wolt thus spak the mare; . . . . .	A.Rv. 4055
The wolt hath many a sheepe and lamb to-rent. . . . .	C.Doc. 102
A she-wolt hath also a vileyns kynde; . . . . .	H.Mep. 183
The lewedeeste wolt that she may fynde, . . . . .	H.Mep. 184
go renne to the wolt, that is in the breres, . . . . .	I.Pars. 720-5
than wolves; for, soothly, whan the wolt . . . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
kepen, to the wolt that stranglenth hem; . . . . .	I.Pars. 790-5
is lik to the wolt; and if he be felonows . . . . .	Bo.4. p.3. 1300-5
hem is newliche changed in-to a wolt, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
The wolt ful and the wether hool to have; . . . . .	TC.4. 1374
Ryght as a wolt that fynt a lomb alone, . . . . .	LGW. 1798
Ryghte as the lambe that of the wolfe is byten, . . . . .	LGW. 2318
And wrapped a gredy wolt thereynne . . . . .	RR. 6260
That highte not Frere Wolt untrewel . . . . .	RR. 6424
If men hym wolde Frere Wolt call; . . . . .	RR. 6428
Teren the wolt out of his hide, . . . . .	RR. 7313
<b>Wolt</b>	
Woltow werreyen Thebes the citee? . . . . .	A.Kn. 1544
Chees which thou wolt, for thou shalt nat asterte! . . . . .	A.Kn. 1595
O regne, that wolt no felawe have with thee! . . . . .	A.Kn. 1624
And if so be thou wolt do me no grace, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2322
Sey what thou wolt, I shal it never telle . . . . .	A.Mil. 3511
'If thou wolt werken afir loore and reed; . . . . .	A.Mil. 3527
And if thou werken wolt by good conseil, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3531
And thou wolt seyn, "Hayl, maister Nicholay! . . . . .	A.Mil. 3579
Thou wolt ferdoun this cristen mariage. . . . .	B.ML. 369
Makestow of women whan thou wolt bigile. . . . .	B.ML. 371
That thou wolt suffren innocents to spille, . . . . .	B.ML. 815
But verraily thou wolt his body shende. . . . .	B.ML. 927
and upon what thyng thou wolt have . . . . .	B.Mel. 2390-5
right as thou wolt devyse. The proverbe seith, that . . . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5
thou goest thider as thou wolt nat go,— . . . . .	B.Mel. 2500-5
But sith I see that thou wolt heree abyde, . . . . .	B.NP. 4285
Than thou wolt goon a-pas nat but a mile; . . . . .	C.Pard. 866
Than maystow chese whether thou wolte sippe . . . . .	D.WB. 176
But if that thou wolt preyse my beautee, . . . . .	D.WB. 294
'Ye, woltow so, sire Somonour?' quod the Frere; . . . . .	D.WB. 840
Al shal be thyn, right as thou wolt desire. . . . .	D.Fri. 1402
Thou wolt algates wite how we been shape, . . . . .	D.Fri. 1514
If that thou wolt unto that purpos drawe, . . . . .	E.Cl. 314
For which, if thou wolt werken as the vyse, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1360
I warne thee if wisely thou wolt wirche, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1383
That faterest with thyn heed whan thou wolt . . . . .	stynge; . . . . .
stynge; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2059
If it so be thou wolt, withouten alouthe, . . . . .	G.SN. 258
Which thou shalt seen, if that thou wolt reneye . . . . .	G.SN. 268
Syn that thou wolt thynne ydoles despise; . . . . .	G.SN. 298
Quod the Tibure; 'woltow me thider lede? . . . . .	G.SN. 307
Woltow that I reneye innocence, . . . . .	G.SN. 464
That ilke stoon a god thou wolt it calle. . . . .	G.SN. 501
The firste vertu, sone, if thou wolt leere, . . . . .	H.Mep. 332
man, 'If thou wolt venquyse thyn . . . . .	I.Pars. 690-5
That wel I wolt, thou wolt my socour be; . . . . .	ABC. 10
I wot it wel thou wolt ben our socour, . . . . .	ABC. 65
accornes of oke. Yif thou wolt gadere . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
Yif thou . . . . wolt usen grapes, ne seek thou nat . . . . .	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
what thou wolt, and I schal answer. . . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 220-5
some roche. And for-thy, yif thou wolt loken . . . . .	Bo.1. m.7. 255-60
byforn what juge that thou wolt of the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
Worth up yif thou wolt, so it be by this . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
than thi-self? Thou wolt answer, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
yif thou wolt feen the perilous aventure . . . . .	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
and yif thou wolt a-choken . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
certes thilke thynges that thou wolt threaten . . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 440-5
I of this? Thou wolt sey "nay." . . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 466-70
But natheles yif thou wolt maken . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
But thou wolt answeren that ryche men . . . . .	Bo.3. p.3. 680-5
it; and yif thou wolt schynen with . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80
And yif thou wolt leden . . . . .	Bo.3. p.8. 775-80

# Wolt—Continued

But thow wolt seyn that schrewes mowen.	Bo.4. p.2. 1245-50
'Woltow thanne,' quod sche, 'that I . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5
and unbouden. But thou wolt seyn . . .	Bo.5. p.4.1755-60
ryght now. Yif thou wolt thanne thinken . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1885-90
thi purpos, and whethir thou wolt chaunge . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1925-30
And chees if thou wolt daunce, or singe, or lepe!	TC.2. 955
For it shal ben right as thou wolt devise . . .	TC.3. 336
For it shal ben right as thou wolt desire:	TC.3. 709
That hardly thou wolt thyselfen seye	TC.5. 1306
Wep if thou wolt, or lef! For out of doute	TC.5. 1518
And vertu eek, that thou wolt make . . .	HF.2. 123
So that thou wolt be of good chere . . .	HF.2. 163
Of the which thou wolt have wonder . . .	HF.2. 61
Wyth the ones that thou wolt do so,	HF.3. 1009
'Ne wolt thou nat?' quod tho this cruelle man,	LGW. 1805
That thou hast lent or this.' Why wolt thou stryve?	For. 30
Woltow thanne make a statute on thi quene . . .	For. 43
Prenostik is thou wolt hir tour assaile;	For. 54
If thou wolt yelde thes hastily . . .	RR. 1933
Thou leve, if thou wolt nought be . . .	RR. 2177
Thyn herte full sore thou wolt dispise . . .	RR. 2489
To bedde as fast thou wolt thesight,	RR. 2555
Do it thanne if thou wolt have . . .	RR. 2719
And if the next thou wolt forsake . . .	RR. 2822
For thou wolt shame hym, if thou myght,	RR. 3153
That thou ne wolt bisy be . . .	RR. 4044
But if thou wolt wel love eschewe . . .	RR. 4777
Whan that thou no thyng wolt allowe,	RR. 5186
Thyn ympes, if thou wolt fruyt have;	RR. 6293
And if thou wolt me thus constreine . . .	RR. 6417
Wolt thou wel holden my fordwis?' . . .	RR. 7301

# Wolt see Wilt

the develes wolves that stranglen the . . .	I.Pars. 765-70
than wolves; for, soothly, whan the wolt	I.Pars. 765-70
lordes that been lyk wolves that devouren	I.Pars. 775-80
If ther be wolves of sich hewe . . .	RR. 6269
And they as wolves wole hem eten.	RR. 6815
Ben gredy wolves ravyssable . . .	RR. 7016

# Woman

She was a worthy womman al hir lyve,	A.Prol. 459
I noot wher she be womman or goddesse,	A.Kn. 1101
Whether she be a womman or goddesse!	A.Kn. 1157
Was turned from a womman to a bere,	A.Kn. 2058
A womman travayllinge was hire biforn,	A.Kn. 2083
'Of man and womman seen we wel also,	A.Kn. 3027
For wel he wiste a womman hath no berd.	A.Mil. 3737
I, wrecche womman, no fors though I spill!	B.ML 285
O feyned womman, al that may confounde	B.ML 362
That fro the tempest as this womman kepte	B.ML 496
Where myghte this womman mete and drynke have,	B.ML 498
And found this very womman, ful of care;	B.ML 514
This woful womman broghte he to the lond;	B.ML 522
This womman slow, yet wol we us avyse	B.ML 664
Wo was this wretched womman tho bigon;	B.ML 918
How may this wayke womman han this strengthe	B.ML 932
Thurgh out hir brest, than ben a womman wikke;	B.ML 1028
For any womman, smal and fair of face.	B.Th. 1892
For in this world no womman is	B.Th. 1981
that the womman that was taken in	B.Mel. 2220-5
wommen, good womman found I nevere";	B.Mel. 2245-80
been many a good womman may lightly	B.Mel. 2260-5
to be born of a womman, if alle women	B.Mel. 2260-5
to a womman than to his Apostles;	B.Mel. 2265-70
found never womman good, it folweth	B.Mel. 2265-70
nat therefore that alle womman ben wikke,	B.Mel. 2265-70
no good womman, certes, ful many another man	B.Mel. 2265-70
hath founden many a womman ful good;	B.Mel. 2265-70
sovereyn bounte, he found no womman;	B.Mel. 2265-70
as who seith that a womman kan nat	B.Mel. 2270-5
a womman that is riotous, and, sire, by	B.Mel. 2275-80
womman hath ben ful good, and yet	B.Mel. 2285-90
so that ful many a womman is badde and	B.Mel. 2285-90
men founde ful many a good womman,	B.Mel. 2285-90
consylling of many a good womman may	B.Mel. 2290-5
what is better than Wisdom? Womman	B.Mel. 2295-300
bette than a good Womman? No thyng." And	B.Mel. 2295-300
Ne cam, but seyde, 'A fair womman was she!'	B.Mk. 3678
Judith, a womman, as he lay upright . . .	B.Mk. 3761
For certes, what so any womman seith,	B.NP. 4102
"Womman is mannes joye, and al his blis";	B.NP. 4356
I kan noon harm of no womman divyne!	B.NP. 4456
Or any womman, be she young or old,	C.Pard. 381
Bothe man and womman, child, and hyne, and page;	C.Pard. 688
Men may conselle a womman to been oon,	D.WB. 66
Al were it good no womman for to touche,—	D.WB. 87
A wys womman wol sette hire, ever in oon,	D.WB. 209
Swere and lye as a womman kan . . .	D.WB. 228
To wedde a poure womman for costage;	D.WB. 249
Than womman is, ye moste ben suffrable.	D.WB. 442
This knoweth every womman that is wys.	D.WB. 524
Ne of noon oother womman never the mo.	D.WB. 691
Therefore no womman of no clerk is preyed	D.WB. 706
Lo, heere expres of womman may ye fynde,	D.WB. 719
That womman was the los of al mankynde.	D.WB. 720
Than with a womman usynge for to chyd.	D.WB. 777

# Woman—Continued

He seyde a womman cast hir shame away . . .	D.WB. 782
A fair womman, but she be chaast also,	D.WB. 784
And seyde, 'Lat the womman telle hire tale;	D.WB. 851
As womman is, whan she hath caught an ire;	D.Sum. 2003
Telle what womman that it sholde be;	E.Cl. 247
For he a poure womman wedded hadde,	E.Cl. 724
As wel as ever womman was, assayed,	E.Cl. 1054
For every man and womman dooth his myght	E.Cl. 1122
For sith a womman was so pacient	E.Cl. 1149
With which that first God man and womman bond.	E.Mch. 1262
That womman is for mannes helpe y-wroght.	E.Mch. 1324
I wol no womman thirtyr yere of age,—	E.Mch. 1421
Womman of manye scoles half a clerk is;	E.Mch. 1428
To any womman for to get hire love,	E.Mch. 1973
That I ne sterve, as foule as womman may,	E.Mch. 2196
I am a gentil womman and no wenche!	E.Mch. 2202
But though that he ne foon no good womman,	E.Mch. 2279
Though that he seyde he foon no good womman,	E.Mch. 2287
I am a womman, nedes moot I apeke,	E.Mch. 2305
I telle yow wel, a womman in my plit	E.Mch. 2335
Til any womman, were she never so wys,	F.Sq. 559
Thynk on the womman Cananee, that sayde	G.SN. 59
'What maner womman artow?' tho quod he.	G.SN. 424
'I am a gentil womman born,' quod she . . .	G.SN. 425
And for that oother is a poure womman,	H.Mcp. 219
which may nat fayle to man, ne to womman,	I.Pars. 80-5
fouler thral may no man ne womman	I.Pars. 145-50
cherl, or the fouleste womman that lyveth,	I.Pars. 145-50
seith, 'Likneth a fair womman that is a	I.Pars. 155-60
seyde to the womman, 'Why comaunded	I.Pars. 325-30
tree in Paradys?' The womman answerde,	I.Pars. 325-30
The serpent seyde to the womman,	I.Pars. 325-30
The womman thanne saugh that the	I.Pars. 325-30
as wel of man as of womman	I.Pars. 415-20over
man or womman is unconvencable, but	I.Pars. 430-5
if a womman by negligence overlyeth hire	I.Pars. 475-80
maketh a womman outhere bareyne by	I.Pars. 475-80
womman shedeth hire nature, in manere	I.Pars. 475-80
is eek if a man approcheth to a womman	I.Pars. 475-80
smyteth a womman wityngly, thurgh which she	I.Pars. 475-80
conceived, or elles if a woman have	I.Pars. 475-80
womman preyen for folk to avaunce	I.Pars. 785-90
If womman thral were taken in this	I.Pars. 835-40
a gentil womman, she sholde be slayn with stones;	I.Pars. 835-40
that who-so seeth a womman to covetise	I.Pars. 845-50
bireveth man and womman hir goode fame, and	I.Pars. 850-5
lookynge of the fool womman, and of	I.Pars. 850-5
whoso toucheth and handleth a womman	I.Pars. 850-5
bitwixe man and womman that been	I.Pars. 865-70
that may be, whan a womman steleth hir	I.Pars. 875-80
the womman that was founden in avowtrie,	I.Pars. 885-90
for which a womman may in no	I.Pars. 905-10
assemblynge of man and of womman,	I.Pars. 915-20
have but o womman, and o womman but o	I.Pars. 920-5
is, for a man is heved of a womman,—	I.Pars. 920-5
For, if a womman hadde mo men than	I.Pars. 920-5
thyng biforn God; and eek a womman	I.Pars. 920-5
have his heritage, and the womman	I.Pars. 920-5
Crist whan he made first womman.	I.Pars. 925-30
greet lordshipe; for ther as the womman	I.Pars. 925-30
ne made nat womman of the foot of Adam, for	I.Pars. 925-30
God made womman of the ryb of Adam	I.Pars. 925-30
for womman sholde be felawe unto man . . .	I.Pars. 925-30
Now how that a womman sholde	I.Pars. 930-5
eek, as seith the decree, a womman that	I.Pars. 930-5
It is a greet folye, a womman to have a fair array	I.Pars. 935-40
that a man or a womman eschue the	I.Pars. 950-5
man or womman spill his kynde in-with that	I.Pars. 965-70
he synne with a womman by force, or	I.Pars. 970-5
by hire owene assent, or if the womman	I.Pars. 970-5
signe is, that a man or a womman be	I.Pars. 995-1000
any man or womman. It moste eek . . .	I.Pars. 1045-50
Man ne womman gretly harmed,	BD. 930
heights of myn heved, a womman of ful	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
this forseide womman bar smale bokis in hir right	Bo.1. p.1. 20-5
that womman was of so imperial auctorite,	Bo.1. p.1. 30-5
On any woman that he coude espye:	TC.1. 193
But whether goddesse or womman, y-wis,	TC.1. 425
What woman coude love swich a wrecche?	TC.1. 798
But love a woman that she wot it nought,	TC.1. 807
Was nevere man nor woman yit begete	TC.1. 977
For prouder womman is ther non on-live,	TC.2. 138
Ye ben the woman in this world liveinge,	TC.2. 235
Whan that him think'th a womman ber'th her hys,	TC.2. 401
A womman, so his herte may to-breste,	TC.2. 608
That woman is so she hir honour save	TC.2. 738 rar
'I am myn owne womman, wel at ese,	TC.2. 750
A womman that were of his deth to wite,	TC.2. 1279
As thus: I pose a womman grauntheth me	TC.3. 310
No womman drat, if she be wel avisid;	TC.3. 328
That every maner womman that was there	TC.3. 627
As evere didde womman, if him like,	TC.3. 811
For love of God, take every womman hede	TC.3. 1224
This woman thus to shilde, and don us lese	TC.4. 188
To take a womman which that loveth thee	TC.4. 534
'I am a woman, as ful wel ye wot;	TC.4. 1261
For any womman that ye sholde so!	TC.4. 1557
Men wiste nevere womman han the care,	TC.5. 20
'Thus seide I nevere or now to womman born;	TC.5. 155



# **Woman—Continued**

I lovede nevere woman her-biforn . . . . .	TC.5. 157
That ye wol scornen any woman so! . . . . .	TC.5. 982
Ther made nevere woman more wo . . . . .	TC.5. 1052
Ne me ne list this sely woman chide . . . . .	TC.5. 1093
And every gentil woman, what she be, . . . . .	TC.5. 1773
That any woman myghte do, . . . . .	HF.1. 261
Lo, how a woman doth amys, . . . . .	HF.1. 269
For this shal every woman fynde, . . . . .	HF.1. 279
Any woman on any man! . . . . .	HF.1. 333
Man or woman, he or she. . . . .	HF.2. 574
As was the leste woman in that tydel . . . . .	LGW.G. 304
To any woman that wol lover be: . . . . .	LGW. 543
That ever woman wolde be so trewe . . . . .	LGW. 800
Allas, to bidde a woman goon by nyghte . . . . .	LGW. 838
And let no gentile woman hire assure, . . . . .	LGW. 908
But God forbode but a woman kan . . . . .	LGW. 910
A woman dar and kan as wel as he. . . . .	LGW. 923
Thou myghtest never erthely woman be, . . . . .	LGW. 985
Ther nys no woman to him halfe so mete. . . . .	LGW. 1043
O sely woman, ful of innocence, . . . . .	LGW. 1254
Allas, what woman wol ye of me make? . . . . .	LGW. 1305
I am a gentil woman, and a queene; . . . . .	LGW. 1306
Wel wote men a woman hath no myghte. . . . .	LGW. 1801
As in a woman; and this is no lye. . . . .	LGW. 1882
And now, if any woman helpe the, . . . . .	LGW. 1956
And to this woman hyt acordeth wele; . . . . .	LGW. 2583
This sely woman ys so wayke, alas! . . . . .	LGW. 2713
But lyk a wode woman afraid. . . . .	RR. 154
Of man or woman forth-right pleyn, . . . . .	RR. 295
So faire hath no woman alyve. . . . .	RR. 866
A woman wel more fetys is . . . . .	RR. 1241
Ther was a woman eke thatight . . . . .	RR. 3031
For hym an Irish woman bare. . . . .	RR. 3811
That he fonde no woman trewe, . . . . .	RR. 4254
Of any woman to seyn amys. . . . .	RR. 4276
With any woman forto dele . . . . .	RR. 4847
I preise no woman though she be wood . . . . .	RR. 5051

## **Womanhede**

The queene anon, for verray womanhede, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1748
Thow glorie of womanhede, thow faire may, . . . . .	B.ML. 851
Commendynge in his herte hir womanhede, . . . . .	E.Cl. 239
But for tassaye in thes thy womanhede, . . . . .	E.Cl. 1075
Or, for to speke of love and womanhede, . . . . .	G.CY. 1346
Hir name is Bountee, set in womanhede, . . . . .	Comp.L. 25
And sholde I preye, and weyve womanhede? . . . . .	Anel. 299
If that it like unto your womanhede! . . . . .	TC.3. 1302
Him of Criseyde, and of her womanhede, . . . . .	TC.3. 1740
Ye shal not blende him for your womanhede, . . . . .	TC.4. 1462
Refiguring her shap, her womanhede, . . . . .	TC.5. 473
To trouthe of womanhede, and to this flour . . . . .	LGW. 297
It is no blame unto hir womanhede. . . . .	Comp.A. 39
Bieseche un-to your meke womanhede . . . . .	Comp.A. 65
Soveraigne of beaute! flour of womanhede, . . . . .	Bal.Ch. 28

## **Womanhod**

Weren to wommanhode, that creature . . . . .	TC.1. 283
And womanhode, and trouthe, and semlynesse. . . . .	LGW. 1041

## **Womanish**

The wordes and tho womanissh thinges . . . . .	TC.4. 694
--	-----------

## **Womanly**

Let se now of youre womanly pitee; . . . . .	A.Kn. 3083
womanly pitee to taken swich . . . . .	B.Mel. 2940-5
Hir fauoued eek, ful womanly and pleyne; . . . . .	C.Doc. 50
Hir womanly beryng, and hire sadnesse. . . . .	E.Mch. 1604
Of verray womanly benygtee . . . . .	F.Sq. 436
Laughe and pleye so womanly. . . . .	BD. 849
Under colour of womanly Beate, . . . . .	Pity. 66
Wher is now al your womanly pitee, . . . . .	Comp.L. 102
Honour, estat, and womanly noblesse. . . . .	TC.1. 287
Gan him salue, and womanly to pleye, . . . . .	TC.2. 1668
'Thus muche as now, O womanliche wif, . . . . .	TC.3. 106
'For certes, freshe womanliche wif, . . . . .	TC.3. 1296
Shal ben your freshe, womanliche face . . . . .	TC.5. 244
So womanly with vois melodious . . . . .	TC.5. 577
So womanly, so benigne, and so meke, . . . . .	LGW. 243
So wel me liketh your womanly contenance, . . . . .	Bal.Ch. 5
And thynketh by resoun that womanly noblesse . . . . .	Bal.Ch. 24

## **Womans**

Sooth is that thurgh wommanes eggement . . . . .	B.ML. 842
Wommanes conseil broghte us first to wo . . . . .	B.NP. 4447
werke of a wommans calle, in kerving . . . . .	Astr. 88-92
Somtyme a wommans cloth I, . . . . .	RR. 6345

## **Womb**

Ther lyth oon upon my wombe and on myn heed. . . . .	A.Rv. 4290
Thanne sholde nat hunger in my wombe crepe; . . . . .	B.Mk. 3627
For he hire wombe slitte, to biholde . . . . .	B.Mk. 3674
'Mete unto wombe, and wombe eek unto mete, . . . . .	C.Pard. 522
Of whiche the ende is deeth, wombe is hir god.' . . . .	C.Pard. 533
O wombe! O bely! O styngnyng is thi cod! . . . . .	C.Pard. 534
With empty wombe, fastynge many a day, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1888
That thilke wombe in which youre children leye . . . . .	E.Cl. 877
That I ther-with may wrye the wombe of here . . . . .	E.Cl. 887
And on hire wombe he stroketh hire ful softe; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2414
hath ful his wombe he stynteth to strangle . . . . .	I.Para. 765-70
deeth, and of whiche hire wombe is hire God. . . . .	I.Para. 820-5
feend put in the wombe of a man, and . . . . .	I.Para. 860-5
out of thi modir wombe, I receyved the . . . . .	Bo.2. p.2.

in his empty wombe. But natheles Poliphemus, . . . . .	Bo.4. m.7.
	1600-5

# **Womb—Continued**

hool, that receiveth in hir wombe the . . . . .	Astr. 25-32
the wombe syde. Upon the ende of this . . . . .	Astr. 32-40
and the riet in the wombe of the moder, . . . . .	Astr. 57-60
The wombe syde of thyn Astrelabie is also . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
16. The bordure of whiche wombe side . . . . .	Astr. 60-5
on the wombe side. Take than thin . . . . .	Astr. 301-8

## **Women**

Of yonge women at his owene cost: . . . . .	A.Prol. 213
And eek with worthy women of the toun, . . . . .	A.Prol. 217
Upon us wretched women lat thou falle: . . . . .	A.Kn. 921
'Have on us wretched women som mercy, . . . . .	A.Kn. 950
'Have mercy, lord, upon us women alle!' . . . . .	A.Kn. 1757
Of women, for they wepen ever in oon; . . . . .	A.Kn. 1771
(For women, as to speken in comune, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2681
For in swich cas women have swiche sorwe, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2822
'Why woldestow be deed?' this women crye, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2835
Women are born to thraldom and penance . . . . .	B.ML. 286
Wel knowestow to women the olde way! . . . . .	B.ML. 367
Makestow of women than thou wolt bigile. . . . .	B.ML. 371
Of worldly women, mayde, ne of wyf; . . . . .	B.ML. 1026
Above alle women sikerly; . . . . .	B.Sh. 1344
And wel ye woot that women naturelly . . . . .	B.Sh. 1363
That never fleschly women they ne knewe. . . . .	B.Pri. 1775
Alle othere women I forsake, . . . . .	B.Th. 1984
Secoundly, I seyn that alle women been . . . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50
of alle women, good woman found I nevere"; . . . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50
whereas ye seyn that alle women been . . . . .	B.Mel. 2260-5
despisen alle women in this wyse, and . . . . .	B.Mel. 2260-5
to be born of a woman, if alle women . . . . .	B.Mel. 2260-5
for the grete bountee that is in women, . . . . .	B.Mel. 2265-70
ther ye seyn that the janglerie of women . . . . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
wordes been understonde of women . . . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80
whiche women men seyn that thre . . . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80
of swiche women seith Salomon, that it were . . . . .	B.Mel. 2275-80
conseil women venquise men, God . . . . .	B.Mel. 2280-5
conseil women venquisen hir housebondes." . . . . .	B.Mel. 2280-5
women and hir resouns, I shal shewe . . . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90
the conseilynge of women is outhur to . . . . .	B.Mel. 2285-90
women were nat goode and hir conseil. . . . .	B.Mel. 2295-300
manye women been goode, and hir . . . . .	B.Mel. 2295-300
Had thou nat toold to women thy secre, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3243
For women shal hym bryngen to meschaunce. . . . .	B.Mk. 3252
Office of women, and to wode she wente, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3446
Save wyn and women no thyng mighte asawe . . . . .	B.Mk. 3834
That women holde in ful greet reverence. . . . .	B.NP. 4403
If I conseil of women wolde blame, . . . . .	B.NP. 4451
And what they seyn of women ye may here; . . . . .	B.NP. 4454
And shoutynge of the men and women eek; . . . . .	B.NP. 4577
"Goode men and women, o thyng warne I yow, . . . . .	C.Pard. 377
Ye women shul appaill ye," quod he, . . . . .	D.WB. 343
To women kyndely whill they may lyve; . . . . .	D.WB. 402
In women violent is no defence, — . . . . .	D.WB. 467
We women han, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . .	D.WB. 515
By God! if women hadde writen stories, . . . . .	D.WB. 693
That women kan nat kepe hir mariage, . . . . .	D.WB. 710
Women may go now sauily up and doun; . . . . .	D.WB. 878
What thyng is it that women moost desiren,— . . . . .	D.WB. 905
To lerne what thyng women loven moost; . . . . .	D.WB. 921
Somme seyde women loven best richesse, . . . . .	D.WB. 925
<i>Pardee</i> , we women konne no thyng hele; . . . . .	D.WB. 950
That is to seye, what women love moost, . . . . .	D.WB. 985
What thyng is it that women moost desire: . . . . .	D.WB. 1007
What thyng that worldly women loven best. . . . .	D.WB. 1033
'Women desiren have sovereyntee, . . . . .	D.WB. 1038
'Peter! so been the women of the styves,' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1352
That women myghte wade it over al . . . . .	D.Sum. 2084
That women sholde dispoillen hire right there; . . . . .	E.Cl. 374
That men and women, as wel yonge as olde, . . . . .	E.Cl. 419
But now of women wolde I axen fayn . . . . .	E.Cl. 696
Though clerkes preise women but a lite, . . . . .	E.Cl. 935
As women kan, ne kan been half so trewe . . . . .	E.Cl. 937
As women been, but it be falle of newe. . . . .	E.Cl. 938
I have no women suffisant, certayn, . . . . .	E.Cl. 960
On women ther as was his appetyt, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1250
Do alwey so as women wol thee reede. . . . .	E.Mch. 1361
And namely of women many a route, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1550
At after mete ye with youre women alle, . . . . .	E.Mch. 1921
With alle hir women, unto Damyas. . . . .	E.Mch. 1933
In women is, when they han narwe ayse. . . . .	E.Mch. 1988
And women have repreve of yow ay newe. . . . .	E.Mch. 2204
The tresons whiche that women doun to man. . . . .	E.Mch. 2239
But of women alle found I noon. . . . .	E.Mch. 2248
And alle women after, for hir sake, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2267
Yit shul we women visage it hardily, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2273
Foord of us women foolen many oon, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2278
Women ful trewe, ful goode and vertuouse; . . . . .	E.Mch. 2281
That ye of women write, a boterfyl! . . . . .	E.Mch. 2304
In women been! for ay as biay as bees . . . . .	E.Mch. 2422
(Syn women konnen outen swich chaffare), . . . . .	E.Mch. 2438
She was ful mesurable, as women be; . . . . .	F.Sq. 362
Thise olde women that been gladly wyse, . . . . .	F.Sq. 376
Hire maistrasse clepeth women a greet route, . . . . .	F.Sq. 382
That Canacee and alle hir women made; . . . . .	F.Sq. 633
In signe of trouthe that is in women sene, . . . . .	F.Sq. 645
Women of kynde desiren libertee, . . . . .	F.Pld. 768
That been untrew, and no thyng by women; . . . . .	H.Mep. 188
O goode God! ye women . . . . .	I.Para. 155-60
of women, that al thilke trailynge is . . . . .	I.Para. 415-20
of women, God woot that though the . . . . .	I.Para. 430-5

## Women—Continued

we eek of women that morden hir	I.Pars. 575-80
ye women, be ye subgetes to youre	I.Pars. 630-5
on women, yet is it a fouler thyng than	I.Pars. 845-50
that for swich ordure women dispenden	I.Pars. 845-50
bordels of thise folk women, that mowe	I.Pars. 885-90
constreynen women to yelden to hem a	I.Pars. 885-90
by women, for right as a free boie is	I.Pars. 895-900
women that consenten to hire harlotrie	I.Pars. 900-5
cursednesse doon men and women in	I.Pars. 910-5
women that han doon lecherie and	I.Pars. 945-50
manere women that observen chastitee	I.Pars. 945-50
comune bordel women or noon, or	I.Pars. 975-80
Hir women caughte her up anon,	BD. 124
Of al the women in this worldliche	Anel. 77
Ensample of this, ye thrifty wymmen, alle,	Anel. 197
Women y-nowe, of whiche somme ther were	PF. 233
othere women in clennesse of chastite;	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
And nameliche of women? Wol ye so!	TC.2. 212
Men loven women al biside hir leve;	TC.2. 734
Of women in this worldliche thristite,	TC.2. 737
Therto we wretched women nothing comne	TC.2. 782
The tresoun that to women hath be do!	TC.2. 793
And othere of her women, a gret route,	TC.2. 818
Her women sone unto her bed her broughte.	TC.2. 914
And gan some of her women for to calle,	TC.2. 1172
As maken women unto men to comen:	TC.3. 255
Of women lost thorough fals and follis boist.	TC.3. 298
That hem avaunte of women, and by name,	TC.3. 318
Though women dreden with us men to dele!	TC.3. 322
And othere of her women nine or ten.	TC.3. 598
Ben wardein of your women everyone.	TC.3. 665
Shul alle your women slepen wel and softe,	TC.3. 667
With women swiche as were her most aboute,	TC.3. 681
Right overthwart, your women ligen alle,	TC.3. 685
And alle her women forth by ordinance	TC.3. 688
Your women slepen alle, I undertake,	TC.3. 766
Quod he, 'so as ye women demen alle,	TC.3. 772
We usen here no women for to selle.'	TC.4. 182
For ravishing of women so by might,	TC.4. 548
That women usen frendes to visite,	TC.4. 681
So to Criseyde of women oom a route	TC.4. 682
These women whiche that in the cite dwelle,	TC.4. 685
These women, that so wen'den her to please,	TC.4. 701
Women ben wise of short avisement.	TC.4. 936
With women fewe, among the Grekes stronge:	TC.5. 688
And women most wol hate me of alle!	TC.5. 1063
But most for women that bitraysed be	TC.5. 1780
We wretched wymmen comen noon art;	HF.1. 335
Ne elles nought from wymmen sent,	HF.3. 651
That wymmen lovede us for wood.	HF.3. 657
Of wymmen, yit, so God me save!	HF.3. 670
The thredde part of women, ne the ferthe,	LGW.G. 190
In schewing how that women han don mis.	LGW.G. 266
goodnes Of women, as thou hast seyd wekedenes?	LGW.G. 269
Sum story of women that were goode and trewe;	LGW.G. 272
Of sundry women, whiche lyf that they ladde,	LGW.G. 276
And after hem come of wymen swich a trass,	LGW. 285
And trewe of love these women were echon.	LGW. 290
These olde wemen kepte so here name,	LGW.G. 301
That maketh men to women lasse triste,	LGW. 333
Of women trewe in lovyng al hire lyf,	LGW. 438
Of goode wymmen, maydenes and wyves,	LGW. 484
How many women they may doon a shame,	LGW. 488
onstedefatnesse Of women, sithe thou knowist	
here goodnesse	LGW.G. 527
Thanne thou knowest, and ben good women alle,	LGW. 560
Here may ye seen of women which a trouthe.	LGW. 668
By women that were neyghbores aboute;	LGW. 720
And of hir women eke an huge route.	LGW. 1197
Of gentil women, gentil creatures!	LGW. 1370
To doon with gentil wymmen his delyte;	LGW. 1687
In habyte suche as wymmen usede tho	LGW. 1830
That in these wymmen men may al day fynde;	LGW. 1877
God shelde hit, for the shame of wymmen alle;	LGW. 2082
As ever of gentil wymmen is the wone	LGW. 2131
As hyt of wymmen hath ben y-woved yore.	LGW. 2353
These women prayen that hit here;	LGW. 2402
Be war, ye wymmen, of youre sotile fol	LGW. 2559
And alle wymmen serve and preise,	RR. 2229
Dispiee wymmen, that thou maist here,	RR. 2232
Wymmen and ladies forto please,	RR. 2235
Women wel ought pite to take	RR. 2671
Wymmen the harme they bienn full sore,	RR. 4839
Of wymmen, sothly forto seyne,	RR. 5035
Yit women wole her bodies selle—	RR. 5809
Ye wel nygh [al] these hooly wymmen,	RR. 6240

## Womens

Wommennes conseilis ben ful ofte colde;	B.NP. 4446
'Thou likest wommenes love to helle,	D.WB. 371

## Won

At Alisandre he was when it was wonne;	A.Prol. 61
When they were wonne; and in the Grete See	A.Prol. 69
He kepte that he wan in pestilence.	A.Prol. 442
Ful many a riche contree hadde he wonne;	A.Kn. 864
How wonnen was the regne of Femenye	A.Kn. 877
the Mynotaur which that he wan in Crete	A.Kn. 980 var
And by assaut he wan the citee after,	A.Kn. 989
Hath Creon slayn, and wonne Thebes thus,	A.Kn. 1002
That by his fortune hath hire faire y-wonne.	A.Kn. 2659

## Won—Continued

For som folk wol ben wonnen for richesse,	A.Mil. 3381
mooder Rebekka, wan the benysoun of	B.Mel. 2285-90
He twyes wan Jerusalem the citee;	B.Mk. 3337
And wan the land, and hoom to Rome he wente.	B.Mk. 3548
Amonges othere thynges that he wan	B.Mk. 3549
And wan by force townes stronge, and toures,	B.Mk. 3561
That Alisandre wan by heigh maistrie,	B.Mk. 3582
He wan by strengthe, or for his hye renoun	B.Mk. 3825
That wan al thoccident, by land and see,	B.Mk. 3864
Was wonne, and Pirrus with his streite swerd,	B.NP. 4547
'By this gaude have I wonne, yee by yee,	C.Pard. 389
His maister knew nat alwey what he wan.	D.Fri. 1345
And yet ne wan I nothyng in this day;	D.Fri. 1477
And Jankyn hath y-wonne a newe gowne.	D.Sum. 2293
Thurgh which his fadres benysoun he wan.	E.Mch. 1365
That in his tyme many a citee wan;	F.Sq. 662
How that he wan Theodora to his wif,	F.Sq. 664
He for his lady wroughte, er she were wonne;	F.Fkl. 733
For whan she saugh that Romayns wan the toun,	F.Fkl. 1401
Thy maydens deeth, that wan thurgh hire merite,	G.SN. 33
Than ever he wan; and to Juno,	BD. 267
As by desert, hath wonne Venus, his love,	Mars. 31
Yit have ye wonne ther-on but a smal.	Comp.L. 108
And with his cunning wan this lady bright:	Anel. 89
The lover met he hath his lady wonne.	PF. 105
Agamenon, wan ayein Eleyne that was	Bo.4. m.7
	1595-600
Or ye han wonne him with too gret an ese.	TC.1. 28
She n'il to no swich wrecche as I ben wonne!	TC.1. 777
he wan her love and in no sodeyn wise!	TC.2. 679 var
Her love of friendship have I to thee wonne,	TC.2. 962
That ye to him of hard now ben y-wonne,	TC.2. 1236
To bere thee wel tomorwe, and al is wonne.	TC.2. 1498
Whil folk is blent, lo, al the time is wonne!	TC.2. 1743
And she fordon, and thou right naught y-wonne!	TC.3. 280
And thus have ye bothe Antenor y-wonne	TC.4. 1315
Herafter, whan ye wonnen han the toun,	TC.5. 990
The whiche he ones wan of Troilus;	TC.5. 1039
Or he her wan, yit was ther more to done.	TC.5. 1092
And wonne, and kyng Priam y-slain,	HF.1. 159
Or he hadde al y-wonne his rightes;	HF.1. 456
And wan Lavyna to his wyf;	HF.1. 458
But-if the heaven hadde y-wonne	HF.1. 505
And longe y-served loves wonne;	HF.2. 170
As we hadde wonne hit with labour;	HF.3. 661
That wan an hundred citees stronge and grete,	LGW. 1895
Athenes wanne this kynges Mynos also,	LGW. 1922
And home he sailleth whan this toun is wonne	LGW. 1942
Unneth is Demophoon to londe y-wonne,	LGW. 2427
That many a sone hath of his body wonne,	LGW. 2564
Pursue tyl thou a name hast wonne.	RR. 2316
For thou haddist nomore wonne,	RR. 2497
That God of Love wanne with his strengthe.	RR. 3792
And wonnen hevne unto her home.	RR. 6252
They wonnen all her sustenaunce,	RR. 6567

## Wonde

Love woll love, for no wyght wol it wonde.	LGW. 1187
--	-----------

## Wonde see Wound

## Wonder

Benygne he was, and wonder diligent,	A.Prol. 483
No wonder is a lewed man to ruste;	A.Prol. 502
No wonder is, he herde it al the day,	A.Prol. 641
They foynen ech at oother wonder longe.	A.Kn. 1654
Ther saugh I many another wonder storie,	A.Kn. 2073
Whan it was doon hym lyked wonder weel;	A.Kn. 2092
That sprad was al with blak, and wonder hye	A.Kn. 2903
No wonder is, thogh that I swelte and swete,	A.Mil. 3703
Allas! what wonder is it thogh she wepte,	B.ML. 287
So roially that wonder is to telle,	B.ML. 408
This Alla kyng hath of this child greet wonder,	B.ML. 1016
Goth Alla, for to seen this wonder chauce.	B.ML. 1045
That wonder is; but herkneth to my tale.	B.Sh. 1213
In comen, for to wondre upon this thyng;	B.Pri. 1805
And whan this abbot hadde this wonder seyn,	B.Pri. 1863
As sobre was that wonder was to se,	B.Th. 1882
though it harme hym, it is no wonder;	B.Mel. 2730-5
and wrooth, and that is no wonder,	B.Mel. 2885-90
greet joye of hire, that wonder was to	B.Mel. 2920-5
Greet wonder is how that he koude or myghte	B.Mk. 3679
And wonder lyk to hym, as of colours;	B.NP. 4058
Hym mette a wonder drem, agayn the day:	B.NP. 4268
May rede of dremes many a wonder thyng.	B.NP. 4327
Mo wonder signes of empoisonyng	C.Pard. 891
That litel wonder is thogh I walwe and wynde.	D.WB. 1102
'Ye, certainly,' quod he, 'no wonder is.'	D.WB. 1105
It is no wonder thyng thogh it be so;	D.Fri. 1466
And God it woot, that it is litel wonder;	D.Sum. 1673
But outrelly Grisildis wondre myghte,	E.Cl. 335
No wonder is thogh that she were astoned	E.Cl. 337
No wonder is, for to the peples ere	E.Cl. 727
The rude peple, as it no wonder is,	E.Cl. 750
No wonder is, for in hire grete easta,	E.Cl. 925
But ay they wondren what she myghte bee	E.Cl. 1019
And she for wonder took of it no keepe,	E.Cl. 1058
Save that he siketh wonder depe and soore,	E.Mch. 1940
Som wonder by this clyket shal bitide,	E.Mch. 2123
But evermoore hir mooste wonder was	F.Sq. 199
And seyden alle that swich a wonder thyng	F.Sq. 248
Wonder to maken of fern-aschen glas,	F.Sq. 254



**Wonder—Continued**

Therfore ceseeth hir janglyng and hir wonder.  
 As soore wondren somme on cause of thonder,  
 And after that he seyde a wonder thyng:  
 Aurelius gan wondren on this case,  
 Withinne his herte he gan to wondre faste;  
 And seyde, 'I wondre, this tyme of the yere,  
 Me thynketh that it were a wonder dede.  
 So swatte that it wonder was to see;  
 And in myn herte wondren I bigan,  
 Ye wolde wondre how wel and craftily  
 This thyng is wonder mervellous to me,  
 Oure elyvshe craft, we semen wonder wise,  
 Wher-of this preest was wonder glad and fayn.  
 A wonder thyng which ye saugh never er this.  
 But buyed him faste and was wonder fayn  
 And wonder pryvely took up also  
 And of that drynke the Cook was wonder fayn,  
 Thanne gan oure Host to laughen wonder loude,  
 Syngen so wonder myrly and weel.  
 sholde be wonder sorwful and angnyssous,  
 and no wonder is; for he deyde for to  
 I have gret wonder, by this lyghte,  
 That he thoughte a wonder thyng.  
 Hath wonder that the king ne come  
 Amidde the valsey, wonder depe.  
 And cried, 'A-waketh!' wonder bye.  
 Me thoughte wonder if hit were so,  
 And as I lay thus, wonder lowde . . . I herde  
 Therwyth the hunte wonder faste  
 But forth they romed right wonder faste  
 A wonder wel-farynge knyght,—  
 Hit was gret wonder that Nature  
 Right wonder skilful and reasonabyl,  
 Of whiche love she was wonder large  
 Allas, myn herte is wonder wo  
 For wonder fayn I wolde hir se  
 But yet encreseth me this wonder newe,  
 He not to werre us swich a wonder wroughte,  
 What wonder is then, thogh that I besette  
 And that is wonder that so just a kyng  
 Hit were right gret wonder but ye hadde  
 But nathelesse, gret wonder was hit noon  
 The longe nyght, this wonder sight I drye,  
 And hir besyde, wonder discretly,  
 And that so fele that wonder was to gene.  
 Til downward drow the sonne wonder faste.  
 oughtest noght to wondren thoughe that I, in  
 but I wondre gretly how that . . .  
 by resoun. But owgh I wondre gretly,  
 strengthes, and scheweth a greet wonder  
 prosperite ne be comen to me wonder swyftly  
 for whiche I wondre gretly that men  
 It is a wonder that I desire to telle, and  
 stynt som-tyme to wondren on foule  
 Thanne seide I thus: 'Owh! I wondre me  
 I wolde wondre wel the lasse, yif I trowede that  
 schal he wondryn of the lawe of the heye  
 or this wonder trowbleth me ryght gretly.'  
 And sodaynly for wonder wext astoned  
 To Troilus right wonder wel with-alle  
 If it be wikke, a wonder thinketh me  
 Allas! What is this wonder maladye?  
 'This were a wonder thing!' quod Troilus.  
 'Awak!' he gan to sike wonder sore,  
 What wonder is, though swich oon have no grace?  
 No wonder is, though it may nevere thrive.  
 No wonder is; for it no thing of-newe is,  
 That hadden pris, now wonder nice and straunge  
 Tho gan she wondren more than biforn  
 Men wolde wondren sen him come and gon;  
 She gan to reve and drede her wonder sore,  
 'Ne me to love, a wonder is it nought;  
 What wonder is, though he of me have joye?  
 And seide, 'Now is this the moeste wonder  
 Of thinges which that folk on wondren so,  
 And spoken wonder wel in her absence  
 No wonder is, so god me sende hele,  
 Criseyde, which that al this wonder herde,  
 No wonder is, sin she dide al for gode.  
 But wonder sore he was abayst, y-wis,  
 That wonder is the body may suffice  
 For wonder last but nine night nevere in tounel.  
 Or he may wondren why thou art thus gon.  
 On Troilus biest so wonder faste,  
 'And yit this is my wonder most of alle;  
 What wonder is though that her sore smerte,  
 No wonder is, for it is to you newe,—  
 That wonder was to here his fantasye.  
 No wonder is; and, though ich evere pleyne  
 He wolde wondren on it trewely.  
 'And that doth me to han so gret a wonder,  
 So were his throwes sharpe and wonder stronge.  
 That wonder was, and swer'th she lov'th him best:  
 Venged her in a wonder cruel wise;  
 Of Ector gan aprochen wonder blive:  
 For hit is wonder, be the Rode,

F.Sq. 257  
 F.Sq. 258  
 F.Fkl. 1175  
 F.Fkl. 1514  
 G.SN. 245  
 G.SN. 246  
 G.SN. 308  
 G.CY. 560  
 G.CY. 569  
 G.CY. 603  
 G.CY. 629  
 G.CY. 751  
 G.CY. 1035  
 G.CY. 1106  
 G.CY. 1284 var  
 G.CY. 1323  
 H.Mop. 92  
 H.Mop. 94  
 H.Mop. 138  
 I.Pars. 305-10  
 I.Pars. 640-5  
 BD. 1  
 BD. 61  
 BD. 78  
 BD. 185  
 BD. 183  
 BD. 233  
 BD. 344  
 BD. 385  
 BD. 443  
 BD. 452  
 BD. 467  
 BD. 533  
 BD. 892  
 BD. 895  
 BD. 1100  
 Pity. 29  
 A.B.C. 116  
 Mars. 182  
 Mars. 231  
 Comp.L. 66  
 Anel. 148  
 Anel. 333  
 PF. 241  
 PF. 329  
 PF. 490  
 Bo.1. p.3. 85-90  
 Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
 Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
 Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
 Bo.2. p.4. 355-60  
 Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
 Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
 Bo.4. p.2.  
 1175-80  
 Bo.4. p.5.  
 1425-30  
 Bo.4. m.5.  
 1435-40  
 Bo.4. p.6. 1440-5  
 TC.1. 274 var Th  
 TC.1. 288  
 TC.1. 403  
 TC.1. 419  
 TC.1. 621  
 TC.1. 751  
 TC.1. 962  
 TC.1. 966  
 TC.2. 20  
 TC.2. 24  
 TC.2. 141  
 TC.2. 368  
 TC.2. 455  
 TC.2. 743  
 TC.2. 749  
 TC.2. 1143  
 TC.3. 32  
 TC.3. 214  
 TC.3. 321  
 TC.3. 799  
 TC.3. 924  
 TC.3. 1122  
 TC.4. 258  
 TC.4. 588  
 TC.4. 647  
 TC.4. 674  
 TC.4. 1100  
 TC.5. 62  
 TC.5. 121  
 TC.5. 261  
 TC.5. 418  
 TC.5. 494  
 TC.5. 981  
 TC.5. 1201  
 TC.5. 1430  
 TC.5. 1468  
 TC.5. 1549  
 HF.1. 2

**Wonder—Continued**

And fil on alepe wonder sone,  
 To see her besutee and the wonder,  
 Gan for to wondren in my mynde.  
 Of which thou haste a feer and wonder,  
 Mo wonder thynges, dar I leye,  
 Although thou thenke hit a gret wonder.  
 I seyde, 'Nay.' 'No wonder nis.'  
 Of the which thou wolt have wonder.  
 And is not this a wonder thyng?  
 And for to pouren wonder lowe,  
 I saw as gret a wonder yit,  
 Ful wonder hye on a pileer  
 That hath y-sowen wonder wyde  
 That every wyght hath of hit wonder,  
 But certeyn they were wonder fewe,—  
 In this place, wonder thynges;  
 But al the wonder-most was this:  
 Now whether was that a wonder thing or non,  
 No wonder is thogh Jove hire stellyfyte,  
 No wonder was she myght it not endure.  
 Or wonder erly, lest men it espyede.  
 This covenant was affermed wonder faste,  
 And ther she sytte, and darketh wonder stille.  
 Unto this childe that wonder is to here;  
 Doun in the bothome derke, and wonder lowe,  
 Huge ben thi sorwys and wondir smerte  
 I have no wonder thogh ye do me wo;  
 What wonder is, thogh ye do me no grace?  
 That lyked me wonder wele.  
 And wondir glad was I to se  
 Men must abyde wondir long,  
 But it was wondir lyk to be  
 In herte I were so wondir gay,  
 It sat hir wondir wel to synge,  
 Upon the karoll wonder faste  
 It is a wonder thing to here,  
 That Richesse wondir brighte shone,  
 And shette att me so wondir smerte,  
 Roukyng for wo right wondir narwe,  
 A man abashed wonder sore,  
 It may be likned wondir well  
 It is no wonder though they be fatt,  
 I mervelle me wonder faste  
 For it prevech wonder well  
 But I forpeyned wonder stronge,  
 And wonder bitter in spekyng.  
 To Jalousie right wonder lowe.  
 No wonder is if that drede have I;  
 Right wonder large, and also broode.  
 Was maad of lyours wonder dore,  
 Three wonder yiftes, of his grace,  
 That now me greveth wondir ille.  
 Hir speche me greved wondir sore.  
 For it shal chaungen wonder soone,  
 A wondir will y telle thee now;  
 For it is wonder longe to here.  
 The god lough at the wondir tho,  
 HF.1. 114  
 HF.2. 25  
 HF.2. 75  
 HF.2. 99  
 HF.2. 168  
 HF.2. 298  
 HF.2. 405  
 HF.2. 561  
 HF.2. 575  
 HF.3. 31  
 HF.3. 288  
 HF.3. 375  
 HF.3. 398  
 HF.3. 592  
 HF.3. 601  
 HF.3. 803  
 HF.3. 969  
 LGW. 291  
 LGW. 525  
 LGW. 656  
 LGW. 771  
 LGW. 790  
 LGW. 816  
 LGW. 1147  
 LGW. 1981  
 LGW. 2338 var  
 Comp.A. 18  
 Comp.A. 21  
 RR. 27  
 RR. 122  
 RR. 242  
 RR. 679  
 RR. 691  
 RR. 750  
 RR. 793  
 RR. 1114  
 RR. 1126  
 RR. 1727  
 RR. 1906  
 RR. 2413  
 RR. 2470  
 RR. 2691  
 RR. 2725  
 RR. 3157  
 RR. 3693  
 RR. 3814  
 RR. 3868  
 RR. 3913  
 RR. 4153  
 RR. 4178  
 RR. 4501  
 RR. 4538  
 RR. 5154  
 RR. 5333  
 RR. 5405  
 RR. 7208  
 RR. 7293  
**Wondered**  
 That no man wondred how that he it hadde.  
 For which mervelle wondred many a man,  
 And wondred hem in how honeste manere,  
 This markys wondred ever longer the moore  
 And somke of hem wondred on the mirour  
 And other folk han wondred on the swerd  
 Ther as men wondreden on an hors also,—  
 nat rathe for this thynges to ben wondryd upon,  
 only how worthy it is to ben wondrid uppon,  
 A.Kn. 1445  
 E.Cl. 248  
 E.Cl. 333  
 E.Cl. 687  
 F.Sq. 225  
 F.Sq. 236  
 F.Sq. 307  
 Bo.3. p.8. 780-5  
 Bo.4. p.1.  
 1145-50  
 Bo.4. p.1.  
 1145-50  
 TC.2. 192  
 HF.3. 898  
 RR. 738  
**Wondrest**  
 that thou wondrist uppon, mai ben  
 Bo.3. p.8 790-5  
**Wondreth**  
 His eyen two, and wondreth that she may  
 thikke strokes.) Ne no man ne wondreth  
 1435-40  
 ne no man ne wondrith whan  
 1440-5  
 man ne wondreth; for alle men wenen  
 1625-30  
 Ne wondrith not for no thing of new is  
 Or wondreth on his speche or his doinge,  
 Ne wondreth not, ne have of it no fere.—  
 'And wondreth not, myn owne lady bright,  
 E.Cl. 669  
 Bo.4. m.5.  
 Bo.4. m.5.  
 1440-5  
 Bo.4. p.6.  
 1625-30  
 TC.2. 20 var  
 TC.2. 34  
 TC.3. 753  
 TC.5. 162  
**Wondrith**  
 God liste to shewe his wonderful myracle  
 So wonderful, that never yit  
 A-stonyeth with his wonderfyl werkynge,  
 of wordes) a manere wondirful cercle or  
 B.M.L. 477  
 B.D. 277  
 PF. 5  
 Bo.3. p.12.  
 1100-5  
 Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5  
 Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50  
 HF.1. 62  
 RR. 290  
 RR. 3712  
 RR. 4102

## Wondering

Wondrynge upon this word, quakyngs for drede,	E.Cl. 358
Swich wondryng was ther on this hors of bras	F.Sq. 305
Ne was ther swich a wondryng as was tho.	F.Sq. 308
I a'ot; but it is me no wonderinge.	TC.2. 35
But certes, than is al my wonderinge—	Comp.A. 50

## Wondrous

And wondrous delyvers and greet of strengthe;	A.Prol. 84
he kepthe his pacient wonderly wel . . .	A.Prol. 415 var
she was wonderly glad in hire herte and seyde, 'Ther	E.Mel. 2980-5
And cri'de 'A-wak' ful wonderliche and sharpe;	TC.1. 729
And blew ther-with so wonderliche loude,	TC.3. 678
Ne so wonderliche y-wrought,	HF.3. 83
Embrowded wonderliche riche, . . .	HF.3. 237
Hir-self the wonderliche streighte, . . .	HF.3. 283
Nas maad so wonderlich y-wys, . . .	HF.3. 832
My woundes me greved wondirly; . . .	RR. 2958

## Wondres

The wondres that they myghte seen or heere.	B.M.L. 182
How manye wondres Jhesus for hem wroghte;	G.S.N. 359
The wondres me mette in my sweven.	BD. 442
scholde cesen to same wondres.	Bo.4. m.5. 1440-5
What wondres in that place been;	HF.3. 906
Wenged wondres faste fleen,	HF.3. 1028

## Wone

To lyven in delit was ever his wone,	A.Prol. 335
Ex it were day, as was hir wone to do,	A.Kn. 1040
As was his wone, bi leve of his gayler,	A.Kn. 1064
That day by day to scole was his wone;	B.Pri. 1694
In whom that God, for bountee, cheere to wone,	G.S.N. 38
That ther was oother lyf ther men may wone.	G.S.N. 332
To ben his frendes, and women in the toun.	Anel. 68
Where women now the bones of trewe . . .	Bo.2. m.7. 575-80
Which alway for to do wel is his wone,	TC.2. 318
When I am ded, I wol go wone in pine;	TC.4. 474
And every nyght as was his wone to doone	TC.5. 647 var
That alway for to slepe hir wone is;	HF.1. 76
As ofte in grette tounes is the wone,	LGW. 714
These lordes, which that wonen me besyde,	LGW. 1317
And kyssed hym, as of wyres is the wone.	LGW. 1744
As ever of gentil wymen is the wone	LGW. 2131
Of kynde he koude his olde fadres wone	LGW. 2449
It is hir wone plesaunce for to take,	Comp.A. 48
I wone no where but in hem twei;	RR. 6143

## Woned(e)

In which they wonden in reste and peas,	A.Kn. 2927
That in the grove hadde woned yeres three,	B.NP. 4406
Wher as ther woned a man of greet honour,	D.Sum. 2163
tyme hadde woned in desert, wher as	I.Pars. 345-50
That woned at home, than he in Ynde,	BD. 888
'O mercy, God!' thoughte he, 'wher hastow woned,	TC.1. 276
And wonden so neigh upon a grene,	LGW. 712

## Woned(e) see Wont

## Won- see Woon-

## Wonest

Where wonest thou seynt Petres suster	A.Mil. 3486 var
---------------------------------------	-----------------

## Woneth

'Brother,' quod he, 'heere woneth an old rebekke	D.Fri. 1573
And woneth in halkes alwey to and fro,	G.S.N. 311

## Wonger

His brighte helm was his wonger,	B.Th. 2102
----------------------------------	------------

## Wonte see Wone

## Woning

A Shipman was ther, wonyngs fer by weste;	A.Prol. 398
His wonyng was ful faire upon an heeth,	A.Prol. 606
Temple devout, that God hath his wonyng	ABC. 145
'Sir, I have fele dyverse wonyng,	RR. 6032
To telle anon thy wonyng places,	RR. 6119

## Wont

And for to playe, as he was wont to do;	A.Kn. 1195
But ther as I was wont to highte Arcite,	A.Kn. 1557
For thider was the hert wont have his flight,—	A.Kn. 1692
That was nat wont to seen the sonne bright;	A.Kn. 2932
Ther as the cat was wont in for to crepe,	A.Mil. 3441
Ther as the carpenter is wont to lye,	A.Mil. 3651
For he is wont for tymber for to go,	A.Mil. 3667
As she was wont of old usage elgete,	B.Sh. 1504
Whan that his mete wont was to be brought,	B.Mk. 3614
Upon a day, as he was wont to goon,	B.Mk. 3894
Was wont, and eek his wyres, to repaire;	B.NP. 4410
As he was wont, sat in his consistory,	C.Doe. 162
About his nekke, as she was wont to do;	C.Doe. 233
Which I am wont to preche, for to wyne.	C.Pard. 461
For ther as wont to walken was an elf,	D.WB. 873
Cam til an hous ther he was wont to be	D.Sum. 1708
She never was to swiche gastes woned,	E.Cl. 309
And eek in love, as she was wont to be,	E.Cl. 604
In which that I was blisful wont to bee;	E.Cl. 844
But swich a smok as I was wont to were,	E.Cl. 886
As he was wont fro yere to yere, I deme,	F.Sq. 448
I am nat wont in no mynour to pife,	G.CY. 668
Ther I was wont to be right fresh and gay	G.CY. 724
Was wont to beren in his hand a bowe,	H.Mcp. 129
Ne were thow wont so myrily to synge	H.Mcp. 245
For which our Hoost, as he was wont to gye,	I.Pars. 13
Whan that a man is nat wont to strong drynke,	I.Pars. 820-5
Right as hit was woned to doo . . .	BD. 150
His myghty spere, as he was wont to fighte	Mars. 101

## Wont—Continued

As they were wont alwey fro yere to yere	PF. 321
is wont to dirken besmokede ymages. . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
man as men ben wont to fynde . . . .	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
known, and was wont to gon in . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 35-40
And, over this, he was wont to seken . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 40-5
man was wont to tellen the diverse causes	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
ne the way of thonder leit, that is wont to smyten	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
thow were wont to hurden hir with manly woordes	Bo.2. p.1. 265-70
weren wont lyghtly to slaken hir hungri	Bo.2. m.5. 470-5
was wont to alsen his gastes that herberweden	Bo.2. p.6. 500-5
ben nat wont to ben I-felaschipe togydre.	Bo.2. p.6. 505-10
maistres of whiche thei ben wont to . . . .	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
by a pryve path, there as it is wont aryse.	Bo.3. m.2. 660-5
Certes thei ben nat wont to don away	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
wikkidnesse, but thei ben wont rather to schewen	Bo.3. p.4. 690-5
wykkidnesse, ben thilke delices wont to bryngen	Bo.3. p.7. 760-5
ben wont to bryngen yn thinges that thei . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
thise leches ben wont to hopin of sike . . . .	Bo.4. p.2. 1220-5
so wont to the darknesse of erthly thinges . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1380-5
men weren wont to maken questuons of the . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1445-50
as it hath ben wont to ben seyd of bodyes?	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
as men were wont to demen or speken of . . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1495-500
ryght as we ben wont somtyme . . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1805-10
This Troilus, as he was wont to gide . . . .	TC.1. 183
Thou were ay wont ech lover to reprende	TC.1. 510
And wostow why? For thou were wont to chace	TC.1. 908
'The kinges fool is wont to cryen loude,	TC.2. 490
'Sei that thy fevere is wont thes for to take,	TC.2. 1520
As he was wont, and at him-self to jape;	TC.3. 555
To slepe longe as he was wont to done,	TC.3. 1536
They twinne anon as they ben wont to done,	TC.3. 1711
As he was wont, to greve hem what he mighte,	TC.4. 35
And sette him ther-as he was wont to done;	TC.4. 67
Sin she is queynt that wont was you to lithe,	TC.4. 313
Sin he that wont her wo was for to lithe,	TC.4. 740
That wont was you to holden in quiete;	TC.4. 781
The play, the laughter, men was wont to finde	TC.4. 866
Unto her com, as he was wont to done;	TC.4. 1126
Al estward, as it wont is for to done,	TC.5. 277
Sin she is went that wont was us to gye!	TC.5. 546
Than he was wont; and that men seiden softe,	TC.5. 619
And every night, as he was wont to done,	TC.5. 647
Than they ben wont to ben, him thoughte tho;	TC.5. 660
By longer way than it was wont to go;	TC.5. 662
Me blamed hast, and wont art ofte upbreyde,	TC.5. 1710
Right ther as I was wonte to done, . . . .	HF.1. 113
So nas hit never wont to be, . . . .	HF.2. 58
Is wont to serven in comune, . . . .	HF.3. 458
With which he wonte is to heraude . . . .	HF.3. 486
With which he wont is to diffame . . . .	HF.3. 491
As fire is wont to quykke and go . . . .	HF.3. 988
Unto this clyfte, as it was wont to be,	LGW. 776
As of wemyn hath be wond yore . . . .	LGW. 2353 var
thin Astrelable, as thou art wont to do in	Astr. 319-22
To bedde, as I was wont to done, . . . .	RR. 24
Than she was wonte in her yonghede, . . . .	RR. 351
She was not wont to gret travayle;	RR. 576
For she was wont in every place . . . .	RR. 755
My modir is not wont to pay, . . . .	RR. 5944
And yit art thou not wont pardes, . . . .	RR. 6127
As I was wont; and wostow why? . . . .	RR. 6373
And right thus was men wont to teche, . . . .	RR. 6551
As we be wonte, herborowe we crave . . . .	RR. 7493
As he was whilom wont to done, . . . .	RR. 7658

## Wont see Wone, Woned

## Woo

"Men shal not wowe a wight in hevynesse."	TC.5. 791
For though that he bigan to wowe her sone,	TC.5. 1091

## Wood

What sholde he studie and make hymselfen wood,	A.Prol. 184
lyve . . . In honour deteeles, but he were wood,	A.Prol. 582
Thanne wolde he speke, and crie as he were wood,	A.Prol. 636
And eek thurgh Juno, jalous and eek wood,	A.Kn. 1329
Wel koude he hewen wode and water bere,	A.Kn. 1422
That wood out of his wit he goth for wo;	A.Kn. 1456
That feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath eres,	A.Kn. 1522
As he were wood, with face deed and pale,	A.Kn. 1578
Nere it that thou art ilk and wood for love,	A.Kn. 1600
And sle me in this wode ther I am inne,	A.Kn. 1618
In his fightyng were a wood leoun,	A.Kn. 1656
That frothen whit as foam for fire wood,—	A.Kn. 1659
Armed, and looked grym as he were wood,	A.Kn. 2042
That hunted is, or for his hunger wood,	A.Kn. 2631
Fledden for fere, when the wode was falle;	A.Kn. 2930
And thanne with grene wode and spicerye,	A.Kn. 2935
Into the fyr, that brente as it were wood;	A.Kn. 2950
For though that Absolon be wood or wrooth,	A.Mil. 3394
He eride and knokked as that he were wood,—	A.Mil. 3436



# **Wood—Continued**

That if thou wreye me thou shalt be wood.	A.Mil. 3507
Shal falle a reyn, and that so wilde and wood,	A.Mil. 3517
As he were wood for to he gan to crye,	A.Mil. 3814
And herde on crieu 'water,' as he were wood,	A.Mil. 3817
They tolden every man that he was wood,	A.Mil. 3833
That he was holde wood in al the toun;	A.Mil. 3846
Theyseyde, 'The man was wood, my leewe broother';	A.Mil. 3848
And pryked as he were wood;	B.Th. 1964
Office of women, and to wode she wente,	B.Mk. 3446
And on his bak toward the wode hym beer;	B.NP. 4526
Oure Hooste gan to swere as he were wood;	C.Pard. 287
Shal bere hym on hond the cow is wood,	D.WB. 232
Thou shalt nat bothe, though thou were wood,	D.WB. 313
For thogh he looked as a wood leoun,	D.WB. 429
I made hym of the same wode a croce.	D.WB. 484
This made hym with me wood al outrely;	D.WB. 664
And he up sterte as dooth a wood leoun,	D.WB. 704
I prey to God that I moote sterven wood,	D.WB. 1242
For thogh this somounr wood was as an hare,	D.Fri. 1327
Wher rydestow, under this grene-wode shawe,	D.Fri. 1386
The cartere smoot and cryde as he were wood,	D.Fri. 1542
I wole han twelf pens though that she be wood,	D.Fri. 1576
Upon this Frere his herte was so wood,	D.Sum. 1666
Ne with no wood man walke by the weye,	D.Sum. 2087
This sike man was wel ny wood for ire;	D.Sum. 2121
The frere up sterte, as dooth a wood leoun,—	D.Sum. 2152
Ye looken as the wode were ful of thevis;	D.Sum. 2173
Or riche, or poore, or elles mannysh wood.	E.Mch. 1536
That for the verray peyne he was ny wood.	E.Mch. 1775
That all the wode resouned of hire cry.	F.Sq. 413
That dwellleth outhur in wode or in forest,	F.Sq. 420
And to the wode he wole, and wormes ete;	F.Sq. 617
Quod the Cecile, 'and with a wood sentence	G.SN. 450
He hadde ay priked lik as he were wood.	G.CY. 576
And diverse fires maad of wode and cole;	G.CY. 809
For sorwe of which almost we wexen wood,	G.CY. 869
Which that I have,—and elles wexe I wood!	G.CY. 1377
For sorwe ful neigh wode she was,	BD. 104
For al the wode was waxen grene;	BD. 414
Was ful the wode; and many roes,	BD. 430
Doun the wode; so at the laste	BD. 444
Now wol I speke of Mars, furious and wood.	Mars. 123
Til mony a fish is wood, til that he be	Mars. 239
For I am nat so hardy, ne so wood,	Comp.L. 85
To wode ayein his mynde goth anon;	PF. 100
That wel wende I the wode had deal to-shyvered.	PF. 493
above, sykler for alle tumulte and wood noyse,	Bo.1. p.3. 90-5
drede ye tirauntes that ban wode and	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
that waxeth wood ayeins me? Ne moeveth it nat the	Bo.1. p.4. 100-5
in the lattre ende of thy wode muse, thow preydest	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
to the purple wode whan the feeld, chirkyng, agryseth	Bo.1. m.6. 215-20
of the sonne.) Whan the wode waxeth rody	Bo.2. m.3. 350-5
visage of thilk wode tyrant. So that	Bo.2. p.6. 495-500
tooth, assaieth the wode wratthes of hem	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
in the wode), and after is enclosed in	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
seketh . . . the wode, and twytereth desyrng the	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
wode	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
al his wode luxure, kembde hym and	Bo.3. m.4. 715-20
sheden . . . hir wode and hir bark? And what	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
wyltow	Bo.3. p.11. 1005-10
the stedfastnesse of wode; and that the outreste bark	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
that schrewes waxen as wode as hem	Bo.4. m.7. 1600-5
But natheles Poliphenus, wood for his blynde visage,	TC.1. 499
That he was wel nigh wood; for ay his drede	TC.2. 1332
Thorough more wode or col, the more fir,	TC.2. 1355
And Pandarus, that say his wode peyne,	TC.2. 1554
As for to bidde a wood man for to rennel	TC.3. 398
I am not wood, al if I lewed be!	TC.3. 793
That, but he be al fully wood by this,	TC.4. 230
Dispoed wood out of his wit to breyde,	TC.4. 348
Can wel neigh wood out of his wit to breyde;	TC.4. 917
But ye wol han him wood out of his minde!	TC.4. 1539
As wood as Athamante do me dwelle	TC.5. 1174
'From hazel-wode ther joly Robin pleyde	TC.5. 1213
Which that men clepeth wode Jalousye,	HF.1. 202
Renne and crye, as thou were wood,	HF.3. 418
Of soulfre, lyk as he were wood,	HF.3. 623
'What?' quod she, 'and be ye wood?	HF.3. 657
That wymmen lovede us for wood.	HF.3. 719
And for to laugh as they were wode;	LGW. 624
Octavyan, that wode was of this dede,	LGW. 736
Forbeede a love, and it is ten so woode.	LGW. 806
Out of the woode, withouten more arreste,	LGW. 822
But to the woode hir wey than hath she nome.	LGW. 935
And fire so woode it myghte nat ben stered,	LGW. 2420
brende For wode, and poseeth hym now up now doun;	RR. 154
But lyk a wode womman afraid.	RR. 203
For covetise is evere wode	RR. 203
For trustith wel she goth nygh wode,	RR. 203

# **Wood—Continued**

That nygh she meltith for pure wood;	RR. 276
Now were they ey, now were they wode,	RR. 1921
He come criande as he were woode,	RR. 3138
For the chert, he was so wode;	RR. 3160
As it were woode in wawis goo.	RR. 3776
He ran anon as he were woode	RR. 3823
Wise woodnesse and wode resoun,	RR. 4709
I preise no womman though she be wood	RR. 5051
Noon shulde hir please, but he were woode,	RR. 5065
Which makith [thee] so mate and woode,	RR. 5099
I mene nat that which makith the wood,	RR. 5196
Of covetise, that makith hym woode	RR. 5707
Yis, neverthelesse, as he were woode,	RR. 6263
What! Wened he that I were woode?	RR. 6790
And where is more wode folye	RR. 7243
<b>Wood</b> <i>see</i> <b>Hazelwood, Wodevale</b>	
<b>Woodbine</b>	
Were it of wodebynde, or hawethorn leves,	A.Kn. 1508
Bitrent and writh the swote wodebinde,	TC.3. 1231
<b>Woodcraft</b>	
Of woodcraft wel koude he al the usage.	A.Prol. 110
<b>Wood-dove</b>	
The wodedowe upon the spray	B.Th. 1960
<b>Woode</b>	
vices wooden to destroyen men by wounde of thought.	Bo.4. m.3. 1325-30
<b>Woodeth</b>	
He stareth, and woodeth in his advertence.	G.SN. 467
of whiche the thought crwel woodeth alwey	Bo.4. p.4. 1325-30
<b>Woody</b>	
hente him . . . So woody, that he lyk was to biholde	A.Kn. 1301
So woodely that his witte was forgotten,	LGW. 1752
<b>Woodnesse</b>	
Yet saugh I Woodnesse, laughynge in his rage,	A.Kn. 2011
In som woodnesse, or in some agonye,	A.Mil. 3452
after the comune sawe, it is a woodnesse	B.Mel. 2670-5
But that woodnesse, fallen in a shrewe,	C.Pard. 496
which woodnesse of enemyis wolde first	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
his heie power torne the woodnesse of	Bo.2. m.6. 525-30
the woodnesse of long thurst, despyseth the	Bo.3. m.12. 1130-5
mouth, blowynge by woodnesse of herte,	Bo.4. m.2. 1265-70
He sodeinly mot falle into woodnesse	TC.3. 794
They clepen love a woodnesse or folye,	TC.3. 1382
In his woodnesse, as I shal you devise.	TC.4. 238
Wise woodnesse and wode resoun,	RR. 4709
<b>Woodnesses</b>	
the woodnesses and the ires of the syr.	Bo.2. m.4. 415-20
<b>Woods</b>	
'O chaste goddesse of the wodes grene,	A.Kn. 2297
And for to walken in the wodes wilde,	A.Kn. 2309
Now am I come unto the wodes syde,	B.NP. 4601
the agreeable schadwes of the wodes,	Bo.3. m.2. 655-60
makid by his . . . songes the wodes moevable to	Bo.3. m.12. 1115-20
undir the wodes. And al be it so that thou seest	Bo.5. m.5. 1850-5
In caves and [in] wodes softe and swete,	Form.A. 42
These wodes-ek recoveren grene	RR. 57
And grete wodes everichon,	RR. 6997
<b>Wooded</b>	
And wowed hire to have hire to hys wife,	LGW. 1247
<b>Woedth</b>	
So wowed hire that hym is wo bigon;	A.Mil. 3372
He wowed hire by meenes and brocage,	A.Mil. 3375
He wowed hire, but it availleth noght,	B.ML. 589
<b>Woeling</b>	
By processe al his wowing for to ryme!	LGW. 1553
<b>Wool</b>	
And softer than the wolle is of a wether;	A.Mil. 3249
I wol have monie, wolle, chese and whete,	C.Pard. 448
Cometh up, ye wywes, offreth of youre wolle!	C.Pard. 910
And softe wolle saith our boke that she wroughte	LGW. 1721
Al were it bad of woll and hewe.	RR. 238
<b>Woon</b>	
That he foond in a pryve woon	B.Th. 1991
I have of sorwe so grette woon	BD. 475
And whan he saw ther was non other won,	TC.4. 1181
And fond upon the coppe a woon,	HF.3. 76
With Medea, and treasures ful grette woon;	LGW. 1652
And of his countre-folke a ful grette woon,	LGW. 2161
Of roses ther were grette wone,	RR. 1673
<b>Woones</b>	
Nys nat a tyle yet withinne oure woones,—	D.Sum. 2105
<b>Wopen</b> <i>see</i> <b>Wepen</b>	
<b>Word</b> <i>see</i> <b>Work-</b>	
<b>Word</b>	
Noght o word spak he moore than was needs,	A.Prol. 304
Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn.	A.Prol. 638
Everich a word, if it be in his charge,	A.Prol. 733
He moot as wel seye o word as another.	A.Prol. 738
And with that word we ryden forth oure weye;	A.Prol. 856
And with that word, withouten moore respit,	A.Kn. 948
By eterne word, to dyen to prisoun,	A.Kn. 1109

Word—Continued

And with that word Arcite gan espye . . .  
 This world with byndyng of youre word eterne . . .  
 And with that word Arcite wook and sterte . . .  
 And with that word he caughte a greet mirour . . .  
 And with that word he flidoun in a trauunce . . .  
 But streight, withouten word or rehersyng . . .  
 But been a leoun, bothe in word and dede . . .  
 And by eterne word writen and conformed . . .  
 And with that word the arwes in the caas . . .  
 And with that word his speche faille gan . . .  
 His laste word was, 'Mercy, Emelye!' . . .  
 Er any word cam fram his wise brest . . .  
 That never was ther no word hem bitwene . . .  
 But al for noght, he herde nat a word . . .  
 That noon of us ne speke nat a word . . .  
 Of al his play; no word agayn he yaf . . .  
 This millere gooth agayn, no word he seyde . . .  
 And with that word almost she gan to wepe . . .  
 Of a proverb that seith this same word . . .  
 'But certainly no word ne writeth he . . .  
 And with that word, he with a sobre cheere . . .  
 For schortly for to tellen, at o word . . .  
 Unto hir fader no word of hire seye . . .  
 And with that word he lough ful murily . . .  
 Biwreye a word of thyng that ye me telle . . .  
 And with that word he caughte hire by the flankes . . .  
 And with that word his countour dore he shette . . .  
 Another tale; and with that word he sayde . . .  
 That kan unnethe any word expresse . . .  
 Fro word to word, acoording with the note . . .  
 'By God,' quod he, 'for playnly, at a word . . .  
 Sire, at o word, thou shalt no longer ryme . . .  
 see wel that the word of Salomon is . . .  
 And yet moreover of thilke word that . . .  
 or bowe unto hire after the word of Senec . . .  
 a vileynous word out of his mouth; . . .  
 the word of Salomon, "It is bettre to have a . . .  
 the word of the Apostle, "Covetise is . . .  
 Fro point to point,—nat o word wol he faille . . .  
 Discreetly, as by word, and nat by dede; . . .  
 That of this storie writen word and ende . . .  
 And with that word he flydoun fro the beem . . .  
 And as he spak that word, al soodeynly . . .  
 As in a book, every good word or dede . . .  
 Ne heere a word moore of Virginius . . .  
 And with that word she both hir armes layde . . .  
 And with that word she fil aswowne anon . . .  
 And with that word she preyed hym ful ofte . . .  
 And with that word aswowne doun she fil . . .  
 Seneca seith a good word, douteless; . . .  
 To seye this word, and fouler is the yode . . .  
 But herkneth, lordyngs, o word, I yow preye . . .  
 A word or two, as olde bookes trete . . .  
 But he trespasse in word, or elles in dede . . .  
 The worste of hem he spak the firste word . . .  
 And with that word it happed hym, *par cas* . . .  
 'But, sires, o word forgat I in my tale; . . .  
 This Pardoner answered nat a word; . . .  
 So wrooth he was no word ne wolde he seye . . .  
 Herkne, eek, which a sharpe word for the nones . . .  
 By expres word? I pray you telleth me; . . .  
 'But this word is nat taken of every wight . . .  
 For, by my trouthe, I quitte hem word for word . . .  
 I ne owe hem nat a word that it nys quit . . .  
 That nedely som word hire moete asterte; . . .  
 And with that word up stirte the olde wyf . . .  
 No vileyns word as yet to hym spak he; . . .  
 And with that word they ryden forth hir wey . . .  
 And with that word this foule feend hym hente . . .  
 Herketh this word, both war, as in this cas . . .  
 To sprede his word is set al myn entente . . .  
 And therof wol I speke a word or two . . .  
 'Now, sires,' quod she, 'but o word er I go: . . .  
 Werkeris of Goddes word, not auditors? . . .  
 And ber this word away now, by thy feith . . .  
 Unnethe myghte the frere speke a word . . .  
 That karf his mete, and herde, word by word . . .  
 This day ne herd I of youre tonge a word . . .  
 In word and werk, bothe heere and everywhere . . .  
 Neither by word, ne frowning contenance? . . .  
 Wondrynge upon this word, quakyng for drede . . .  
 Task hoede of every word that I yow seye . . .  
 Neither in word, or chiere, or countenance . . .  
 Suspect his face, suspect his word also . . .  
 But he no word wol to that purpos seye . . .  
 Or by hire word aperceyve, that she . . .  
 Ne of hir doghter noght a word spak she . . .  
 He waiteth, if by word or contenance . . .  
 Ther cam no word but that they mordred were; . . .  
 That ever in word or werk I shal repente . . .  
 But wel unnethe thilke word he spak . . .  
 Ne in this tyme word ne spak she noon . . .  
 And with that word she gan the hous to dighte . . .  
 But o word, lordynges, herkneth, er I go: . . .  
 To weyven for the word of Salomon . . .  
 This word seyde he unto us everychon . . .  
 But though that Salomon spak swich a word . . .  
 And with that word they rysen soodeynly . . .  
 And with this word this Justyn and his brother . . .

A.Kn. 1112  
 A.Kn. 1304  
 A.Kn. 1393  
 A.Kn. 1399  
 A.Kn. 1572  
 A.Kn. 1650  
 A.Kn. 1775  
 A.Kn. 2350  
 A.Kn. 2358  
 A.Kn. 2798  
 A.Kn. 2808  
 A.Kn. 2983  
 A.Kn. 3105  
 A.Mil. 3439  
 A.Mil. 3586  
 A.Mil. 3773  
 A.Rv. 4067  
 A.Rv. 4248  
 A.Co. 4405  
 B.M.L. 77  
 B.M.L. 97  
 B.M.L. 428  
 B.M.L. 1085  
 B.Sh. 1300  
 B.Sh. 1328  
 B.Sh. 1392  
 B.Sh. 1439  
 B.Pri. 1635  
 B.Pri. 1675  
 B.Pri. 1737  
 B.Mel. 2119  
 B.Mel. 2122  
 B.Mel. 2300-5  
 B.Mel. 2570-5  
 B.Mel. 2635-40  
 B.Mel. 2690-5  
 B.Mel. 2815-20  
 B.Mel. 3030-5  
 B.Mk. 3652  
 B.Mk. 3696  
 B.Mk. 3911 *cor*  
 B.NP. 4362  
 B.NP. 4605  
 C.Doc. 108  
 C.Doc. 197  
 C.Doc. 232  
 C.Doc. 245  
 C.Doc. 251  
 C.Doc. 253  
 C.Pard. 492  
 C.Pard. 525  
 C.Pard. 573  
 C.Pard. 630  
 C.Pard. 741  
 C.Pard. 776  
 C.Pard. 885  
 C.Pard. 919  
 C.Pard. 956  
 C.Pard. 957  
 D.WB. 14  
 D.WB. 61  
 D.WB. 77  
 D.WB. 422  
 D.WB. 425  
 D.WB. 968  
 D.WB. 1046  
 D.Fri. 1268  
 D.Fri. 1536  
 D.Fri. 1639  
 D.Fri. 1656  
 D.Sum. 1822  
 D.Sum. 1835  
 D.Sum. 1851  
 D.Sum. 1937  
 D.Sum. 1987  
 D.Sum. 2168  
 D.Sum. 2244  
 E.Cl. 4  
 E.Cl. 167  
 E.Cl. 356  
 E.Cl. 358  
 E.Cl. 475  
 E.Cl. 499  
 E.Cl. 541  
 E.Cl. 573  
 E.Cl. 600  
 E.Cl. 606  
 E.Cl. 708  
 E.Cl. 728  
 E.Cl. 860  
 E.Cl. 892  
 E.Cl. 900  
 E.Cl. 974  
 E.Cl. 1163  
 E.Mch. 1483  
 E.Mch. 1484  
 E.Mch. 1487  
 E.Mch. 1574  
 E.Mch. 1689

Word—Continued

And for that word hym blessed every man . . .  
 And with that word he gan unto hym calle . . .  
 Ne myghte he speke a word to freshe May . . .  
 And with that word she saugh wher Damyant . . .  
 My word shal stonde, I warne yow certeyn . . .  
 And with that word she lepe doun fro the tree . . .  
 Sooth of his word, benigne and honourable . . .  
 In al the halle ne was ther spoken a word . . .  
 Ne koude hym nat amende with a word; . . .  
 And with that word this faucon gan to crie . . .  
 Though to this man I speke a word or two . . .  
 For every word men may nat chide or playne . . .  
 For with a word ye may me sleen or save; . . .  
 In word ne werk, as fer as I have wit . . .  
 And with that word he turned hym anon . . .  
 And with that word in swowne he fil adoun . . .  
 Of this matere he dorste no word seyn; . . .  
 But with that word he brast anon to wepe . . .  
 And with that word anon ther gan appere . . .  
 And with that word Tiburce his brother com . . .  
 By word and by myracle, Goddes sone . . .  
 And with his word converted many a wight . . .  
 Unto hire word, and cryden moore and moore . . .  
 Thou seydest no word syn thou spak to me . . .  
 Sire, at o word, if that theel list I have . . .  
 'The word moot nede accorde with the dede;' . . .  
 The word moot coeyn be to the werkynge . . .  
 Biheld hire werk and seyde never a word; . . .  
 My sone, if thou no wikked word hast seyde . . .  
 He may by no wey clepe his word agayn . . .  
 Upon this word we han assented soone . . .  
 And with that word, he seyde in this manere: . . .  
 his lawe and his word.' This tree saugh . . .  
 rekenynge of everich ydel word . . .  
 they understonden by the word of Job . . .  
 Thanne was accomplished the word of Ysaye . . .  
 ribaudye and servage of synne, in word . . .  
 synne of envye, which is, as by the word of the phi-  
 losophre . . .  
 mannes prosperitee; and after the word of Seint . . .  
 love hym in word, and in benigne . . .  
 wikked word, ne harm in his body, ne in his . . .  
 fynde hym a matere of wratthe in word . . .  
 wil to been avenged by word or by dede . . .  
 synnes, as wel in word, as in thought and . . .  
 seith, by the word of Seint Mathew . . .  
 but seyeth by youre word . . .  
 generally is fals signyfycacioun of word . . .  
 his word; and som lesynge comth of . . .  
 and every wikked word . . .  
 Fals witness is in word and eek in . . .  
 In word, as for to bireve thy . . .  
 every word and every dede, and al that . . .  
 expressteth it by word outward to . . .  
 techynge by word and by writynge or in . . .  
 word of Jhesu Crist, it is the endeles . . .  
 So whan this lady coude heere no word . . .  
 With that word she heng doun the heed . . .  
 I hadde unnethe that word y-sayd . . .  
 To telle shortly, at oo worde . . .  
 Ne lasse flateryn in hir worde . . .  
 By half word, ne by countenance . . .  
 For many a word I over-skippe . . .  
 And with that worde right anon . . .  
 But er I myght with any worde out-breke . . .  
 What was that word, or make him evel apaid; . . .  
 Non other word she speketh moche or lyte . . .  
 That every word he dradde hit as an arwe; . . .  
 That with a worde him list not ones deyne . . .  
 Alas! and is ther now nother word ne chere . . .  
 'Out of the donghil com that word ful right . . .  
 a word that is used to alle folk.' . . .  
 ne unfolden by word, alle the subtil . . .  
 'For that the comune word of men . . .  
 an idel word), withouten any significacioun . . .  
 And with that word he gan caste up the browe . . .  
 He neither chere made, ne word tolde; . . .  
 Seyde in his song, lo, every word right thus . . .  
 Yit Troilus for al this no word seyde . . .  
 And Troilus yit him no word answerde . . .  
 As moche as speke a worde ye more or lesse . . .  
 And of that word took hede Troilus . . .  
 And with that word he gan him for to shake . . .  
 And wel nigh with the word for fere he deyde . . .  
 'But herke, Pandar, oo word; for I nolde . . .  
 Diablameth me if any word be lame; . . .  
 And with that word she doun on bench him sette . . .  
 And with that word tho Pandarus, as blive . . .  
 And with that word he uncle anon her kiste . . .  
 And with that word he gan right inwardly . . .  
 And every word gan up and doun to winde . . .  
 And of her song right with that word she stente; . . .  
 But every word which that she of her herde . . .  
 And if thou write a goodly word al softe . . .  
 Avised word by word in every line . . .  
 And al this thing he tolde him word and ende . . .  
 And every word gan for to notifye; . . .

E.Mch. 1916  
 E.Mch. 1929  
 E.Mch. 2100  
 E.Mch. 2207  
 E.Mch. 2314  
 E.Mch. 2411  
 F.Sq. 21  
 F.Sq. 86  
 F.Sq. 97  
 F.Sq. 630  
 F.Fkl. 701  
 F.Fkl. 776  
 F.Fkl. 975  
 F.Fkl. 985  
 F.Fkl. 1011  
 F.Fkl. 1080  
 F.Fkl. 1108  
 F.Fkl. 1480  
 G.SN. 200  
 G.SN. 242  
 G.SN. 330  
 G.SN. 404  
 G.SN. 416  
 G.SN. 494  
 G.CY. 1360  
 H.Mop. 208  
 H.Mop. 210  
 H.Mop. 241  
 H.Mop. 351  
 H.Mop. 354  
 I.Pars. 61  
 I.Pars. 70  
 I.Pars. 125-30  
 I.Pars. 165-70  
 I.Pars. 210-5  
 I.Pars. 280-5  
 I.Pars. 460-5  
 I.Pars. 480-5  
 I.Pars. 480-5  
 I.Pars. 510-20  
 I.Pars. 525-50  
 I.Pars. 530-5  
 I.Pars. 535-40  
 I.Pars. 580-5  
 I.Pars. 585-90  
 I.Pars. 590-5  
 I.Pars. 605-10  
 I.Pars. 610-5  
 I.Pars. 660-80  
 I.Pars. 795-800  
 I.Pars. 795-800  
 I.Pars. 955-80  
 I.Pars. 1035-40  
 I.Pars. 1050-5  
 I.Pars. 1075-80  
 BD. 101  
 BD. 122  
 BD. 270  
 BD. 306  
 BD. 932  
 BD. 1021  
 BD. 1207  
 BD. 1310  
 Pity. 12  
 Anel. 123  
 Anel. 174  
 Anel. 185  
 Anel. 231  
 Anel. 253  
 PF. 597  
 Bo.3. p.12.  
 1065-70  
 Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5  
 Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5  
 Bo.5. p.1.  
 1625-30  
 TC.1. 204  
 TC.1. 312  
 TC.1. 397  
 TC.1. 722  
 TC.1. 737  
 TC.1. 796 *var* Th  
 TC.1. 820  
 TC.1. 869  
 TC.1. 875  
 TC.1. 1030  
 TC.2. 17  
 TC.2. 91  
 TC.2. 208  
 TC.2. 250  
 TC.2. 264  
 TC.2. 601  
 TC.2. 876  
 TC.2. 899  
 TC.2. 1028  
 TC.2. 1177  
 TC.2. 1495  
 TC.2. 1591



**Word—Continued**

And with that word quod Troilus, 'Ye two,	TC.2. 1692
Spak swich a word: thus looked he and hel	TC.2. 1748
That word is good, and this shal be my chere;	TC.3. 54
Ne mighte a word for shame to it seye,	TC.3. 80
Lo, th' alderfirste word that him asterte	TC.3. 97
The nexte word was, 'God wot, for I have,	TC.3. 100
With nevere a word, but seide him sobrelly,	TC.3. 153
Ne sholde han wist by word or by manere	TC.3. 431
Withouten word, so that it was no nede	TC.3. 496
That every word or look, or sonde or chere	TC.3. 492
Of al this thing he tolde him word and ende,	TC.3. 702
And with that word he gan ounde a trappe,	TC.3. 741
'No word, for love of God, I you blaschel .	TC.3. 755
And with that word she gan ful sore sikke .	TC.3. 812
For with oo word ye may his herte stene .	TC.3. 910
She coude nat a word a-right out-bringe	TC.3. 958
And with that word he for a quisschin ran,	TC.3. 964
And with that word he drew him to the fere,	TC.3. 978
And held her pees: not oo word spak she more.	TC.3. 1057
And at oo word, withouten repentance,	TC.3. 1308
Have eny word In eched for the beste	TC.3. 1329 <i>var</i>
To which no word for sorwe she answerde,	TC.3. 1527
And with that word down in his bed he lay;	TC.3. 1615
This is oo word for al: this Troilus	TC.3. 1660
But natheles he no word to it seyde;	TC.4. 152
That neither mighte oo word for sorwe seye.	TC.4. 371
Withoute word alway on him she thoughte.	TC.4. 700
What for to don, ne mighte a word-out-bringe,	TC.4. 1133
Right with the word, alway o-point to pace.	TC.4. 1153
Ber witness of this word that seid is here,	TC.4. 1550
No word he spak, ne non of al his route;	TC.5. 87
But here and there, now here a word or two.	TC.5. 179
Ne non to him dar speke a word for drede.	TC.5. 203
Withinne his herte, and every word or dede	TC.5. 474
Withouten word he forth-by gan to pace;	TC.5. 537
'For who-so wol of every word take hede,	TC.5. 757
Swich as men clepe a word with two visages,	TC.5. 899
And with that word he gan to waxen red,	TC.5. 925
This word to you y-nough suffisen oughte.	TC.5. 994
No good word, for this bokes wol me shende.	TC.5. 1060
And with that word she brast anon to wepe.	TC.5. 1078
And my good-word, al mighte I liven everel	TC.5. 1081
That every word was gospel that ye seyde!	TC.5. 1265
He n'et, ne dronk, ne slep, ne no word seyde,	TC.5. 1440
Of your good-word and of your frendship ay;	TC.5. 1622
And of this broche he tolde him, word and ende,	TC.5. 1669
He not a word ayein to him answerde;	TC.5. 1725
As stille as ston: a word ne coude he seye.	TC.5. 1729
Made of him, shortly, at a word,	HF.1. 257
And right thus every word, y-wys,	HF.2. 301
Or vois, or noise, or word, or soun,	HF.2. 311
Of every word of this sentence . . .	HF.2. 369
That every word that spoken is	HF.2. 373
And with this word upper to sore . . .	HF.2. 376
And with this word, soth for to seyne,	HF.2. 452
And with this word bothe he and I . . .	HF.2. 538
Which that the word in ertne spak,	HF.2. 569
That spak the word, that thou wilt gesse .	HF.2. 572
And with this worde, 'Farewel,' quod he, .	HF.2. 577
And with that word she gan to calle . . .	HF.3. 477
With this worde he right anon . . .	HF.3. 937
Of any goodly word that ye han left . . .	LGW. 77
My worde, my werk, is knyht so in youre bond	LGW. 89
And with that word, a-compas envuiron,	LGW. 300
Ne nat a worde was spoken in the place,	LGW. 306
To dampne a man, without answers of worde,	LGW. 401
And with that worde my bokes gan I take,	LGW. 578
And wyth that worde, naked, with ful good herte,	LGW. 696
And with that worde he to the wymbel sterte,	LGW. 845
And with that worde he smot hym to the herte;	LGW. 850
And with that worde his swerde she took as swithe,	LGW. 913
I koude folwe worde for worde Virgile,	LGW. 1002
And with that worde he braste out for to wepe	LGW. 1033
And many a gentil worde she spake him to, .	LGW. 1090
'I may wel leese a worde on yow, or letter, .	LGW. 1362
To trowen on the worde, but on the dede . .	LGW. 1707
And with that worde hir husbonde Colatyne,	LGW. 1740
No worde she spake, she hath no myght therto;	LGW. 1796
A worde for shame ne may she forthe out brynge,	LGW. 1835
With al humblesse of wyfeshode, worde and chere,	LGW. 2269
No worde she spake, for sorwe and eke for rage,	LGW. 2374
As I reherse shal oo worde or tweyne . . .	LGW. 2489
A worde or tweyne, although hit be but lyte.	LGW. 2495
Ne to the worde there nys no fey certeyn;	LGW. 2519
Trewe of his word, sobre, pitous and free,	Gent. 9
That mannes word was obligacioun,	L.St. 2
That word and deed, as in conclusioun,	L.St. 4
By worde eterne whilom was it y-shape,	Scog. 8
Of thilke rebel word that thou hast spoken,	Scog. 23
To me in word, in werk, in contenance,	Ven. 19
To folwe word by word the curiositee . .	Ven. 81
He nat a word answerde to that axynge,	Buk. 3
And but your word wol helen hastily . . .	Merc.B. 4
For with oon word she mighte be my bote,	Comp.A. 45
Shewe by worde that ye wolde ones rede .	Comp.A. 67
In any worde to your displeyunge . . .	Comp.A. 70
no worde that nedith to the declaracioun.	Astr. 193-8
Or til hir folk, in word or dede,	RR. 1037 <i>em</i>
And thus the world with word anynten;	RR. 1057

**Word—Continued**

For sich a word ne myghte nought . . .	RR. 1991
Worde by worde by right emprise,	RR. 2147
Wherynne no word is of lesyng.	RR. 2174
Of word disputous and cruell.	RR. 2212
Goodly of word and resonable,	RR. 2214
But word and witte with chere full pale	RR. 2529
If any word thanne come to mynde	RR. 2545
With that word Resoun wente hir gate,	RR. 3332
And helpe in worde and in dede;	RR. 3505
Hath taken [word] of this emprise;	RR. 3508 <i>em</i>
And with that word came Drede avauant,	RR. 3958
That nat a word durst he say,	RR. 3962
A foolis word is nought to trowe,	RR. 4531
Here of me, thurgh word or wille,	RR. 4562
Word by word the mater all;	RR. 5141
And wisely hele bothe word and dede;	RR. 5214
This werk, neither for word ne dede;	RR. 5374
For what word that hem prikketh or biteth,	RR. 6097
In that word noon of hem deliteth,	RR. 6098
That he dare sey a word therto . . .	RR. 6200
Unlyk is my word to my dede . . .	RR. 6360
How shulde I bi his word hym leve?	RR. 6540
Ne by my word comprende, I-wys,	RR. 6633
That I, by word or signe y-wis,	RR. 6879
But word ne wite shal he noon,	RR. 6939
The word of ony evangelist."	RR. 7121
<b>Word see Ord</b>	
<b>Words</b>	
He semed swich, hisse wordes weren so wise.	A.Prol. 313
Out of the gospel he tho wordes caughte,	A.Prol. 498
To telle yow hir wordes and hir cheere,	A.Prol. 728
Ne thogh I speke hir wordes properly;	A.Prol. 729
Or feyne thyng, or fynde wordes newe.	A.Prol. 736
'The wordes moote be coyn to the dede.'	A.Prol. 742
Tel me anon, withouten wordes mo,	A.Prol. 808
As ye han herd; what nedeth wordes mo?	A.Prol. 849
Terme of his lyve; what nedeth wordes mo?	A.Kn. 1029
This Palamon, whan he tho wordes herde,	A.Kn. 1123
And seyde, 'Sire, what nedeth wordes mo?	A.Kn. 1715
And spak thisse same wordes, al on highte.	A.Kn. 1784
the wordes bitwene the Hoost and the Millere	A.Mil. head
He nolde his wordes for no man forbere,	A.Mil. 3168
And right anon, withouten wordes mo,	A.Mil. 3408
Withouten wordes mo they gon to bedde.	A.Mil. 3650
He sit hym up withouten wordes mo,	A.Mil. 3819
The wordes of the Hoost to the compaignye	B.ML. head
Biholde the murie wordes of the Hoost to the Shipman,	B.Pri. head
And herked ay the wordes and the noote,	B.Pri. 1711
Biholde the murie wordes of the Hoost to Chaucer .	B.Th. head
And though I nat the same wordes seye,	B.Mel. 2149
with . . . wordes hire to reconforte, and preyen hire	B.Mel. 2165-70
thy wordes,' quod he, 'been sothe, and	B.Mel. 2190-5
seyden a fewe wordes moore; that right	B.Mel. 2205-10
his wordes for to abregge; for soothly, he . .	B.Mel. 2230-5
heeren his wordes, his sermon hem	B.Mel. 2230-5
whan she saugh hir tyme, seide to hym thisse wordes.	B.Mel. 2240-5
thisse wordes ben understonde of women	B.Mel. 2275-80
Whan Melibee hadde herd the wordes	B.Mel. 2300-5
He seith that wordes that been	B.Mel. 2300-5
and, wyf, by-cause of thy sweete wordes,	B.Mel. 2300-5
with his vicious wordes he stireth oother folk to	B.Mel. 2315-20
speken pleasante wordes, enclynyng to	B.Mel. 2340-5
the lordes lust, than wordes that been trewe .	B.Mel. 2340-5
wordes of flateringe preises than fro	B.Mel. 2345-70
the egre wordes of thy freend that seith	B.Mel. 2365-70
'The wordes of a flaterer is a snare to	B.Mel. 2365-70
wordes of swetnesse and of pleasaunce,	B.Mel. 2365-70
ne taaketh no conseil of the wordes	B.Mel. 2370-5
thee wel, and eschue the wordes of swetnesse	B.Mel. 2370-5
They han espied by youre wordes to	B.Mel. 2440-5
but ye han cast alle hire wordes in	B.Mel. 2445-50
quod she, 'the wordes of the phisiciens	B.Mel. 2470-5
'But certes, the wordes of the phisiciens	B.Mel. 2475-80
flee hire wordes as venym."	B.Mel. 2520-5
understonde thilke wordes, and what is	B.Mel. 2520-5
kepe to the wordes of Ovide, that seith,	B.Mel. 2600-5
that ye enforce yow muchel by wordes	B.Mel. 2615-20
that by youre faire wordes, and by youre	B.Mel. 2860-5
deceyvet hym by sweete wordes."	B.Mel. 2895-900
wordes of dame Prudence, they weren so .	B.Mel. 2920-5
for he seith that sweete wordes	B.Mel. 2930-5
yourre goodliche wordes, for we . . .	B.Mel. 2930-5
thisse wordes: 'It standeth thus,' quod . . .	B.Mel.
2995-3000	
The murie wordes of the Hoost to the Monk	B.Mk. head
And rede the proude wordes that he seyde,	B.Mk. 3770
Thisse been the cokkes wordes, and nat myne,	B.NP. 4455
She spak, and alle hire wordes, moore and lesse,	C.Doc. 53
Ne taketh of my wordes no displeasaunce;	C.Doc. 74
The wordes of the Hoost to the Phisicien and the	
Pardoner	C.Pard. head
And in Latyn I speke a wordes fewe . . .	C.Pard. 344
"Goode men," I seye, "taak of my wordes keepe,—	C.Pard. 352
And wente his wey withouten wordes mo . .	C.Pard. 678
'And I shal tellen thee in wordes fewe . . .	C.Pard. 820
The same wordes writeth Piholomese; . . .	D.WB. 182
And seye thisse wordes in the Apostles name:	D.WB. 341
Swiche manere wordes hadde we on honde .	D.WB. 451
Biholde the wordes bitwene the Somonour and the	D.WB. head

Words—Continued

And studie in Petres wordes and in Poules.  
 The wordes of the lordes Squier and his kervere.  
 As proved by his wordes and his werk;  
 He stood; unnethe seyde he wordes mo;  
 Thise arn the wordes that the markys sayde.  
 So wise and rype wordes hadde she,  
 Thise wordes han they spoken, douteles;  
 And of Grisildis wordes and hire chere  
 Swiche wordes seith my peple, out of drede,  
 That netheir by hire wordes ne hire face,  
 Yowre wordes alle, and yowre opinioun.  
 'Senek among his othere wordes wyse  
 Swiche olde lewed wordes used he.  
 This freshe May, whan she thise wordes herde,  
 Ful worthy been thy wordes to memorie  
 Lat us namore wordes heer-of make,  
 Ye wolde nat seyn thise wordes unto me;  
 Accordant to his wordes was his chere,  
 As wel his wordes as his contenaunce;  
 Heere folwen the wordes of the Frankelyn  
 and the wordes of the Hoost to the Frankelyn  
 'Telle on thy tale, withouten wordes mo'  
 For which in fewe wordes seyde he thus:  
 And seyde thus, whan he thise wordes herde:  
 For bothe have I the wordes and sentence  
 Telle hym the wordes which that I yow tolde,  
 Thise wordes al with gold y-written were.  
 Thise wordes and swiche othere seyde she;  
 Seyde this Yeman, 'and in wordes fewe,  
 'Hoold thou thy pees, and speke no wordes mo!  
 And speke his wordes in so sly a kynde,  
 'Of quyck-silver, withouten wordes mo,  
 By sadde tokens, and by wordes bolde,  
 Oure Hooste hadde the wordes for all alle:  
 for his wikkede wordes, as wel as for  
 talker of ydel wordes, of folye, or of  
 whiche wordes men clepen 'the deviles Pater  
 wikkede wordes, he shal preyre for his enemy;  
 chidyng and wikked wordes;  
 Now cometh ydel wordes, that is  
 spekneth the wordes, and eek of hym that herketh  
 that herketh the wordes. Or elles ydel wordes been  
 that ydel wordes been somtyme venial  
 Look, how that vertuous wordes and  
 hooly wordes conforten hem that  
 so conforten the vyleyns wordes and  
 of wikkede wordes; thilke suffrede Jhesu Crist  
 foule wordes, that fareth lyk fyr, that right  
 and discreit in all hire wordes and  
 thy confessioun by faire subtille wordes,  
 Lest my wordes mys-set were,  
 Hir wordes, but this was the grete  
 Theft of which seith thus in wordes fewe.  
 Your wordes ful of plesance and humblesse?  
 At shorte wordes, til that deth me ese,  
 The wordes were swiche as ye may here fynde  
 and enditynge wordes to my wepynges,  
 compleyned, with thise wordis that I  
 Thise wordes seide  
 opinyoun the wordes of Socrates), they  
 by the wordys of a man that highte  
 went to hurten hir with manly wordes  
 thynges, usynge the wordes of Fortune.  
 or the delices of thise wordes mowen  
 Tho yave thou wordes to Fortune, as I trowe,  
 with glosyng wordes and deceayvedest  
 yowr gerdouns of the smale wordes of  
 that hadde assaied with stryvyng wordes  
 and whan he hadde receyved wordes of outrage,  
 we han knownen the fayre wordes of the  
 sentence with wordes. For I deme that  
 ravyschedest my wordes, and I abood til that thou  
 marken the by wordes, and I wol enforcen  
 thilke wordes that thou uset deliten me moche  
 (by replicacioun of wordes) a manere wonderful cercle  
 the wordis moot nedes be coynes to the  
 the weyghte of hir wordes, I, thanne,  
 approche a litil to the wordis of the peple,  
 to whiche thing thise wordes ben covenable?  
 Thise wordes, and ful many another mo  
 These wordes seyde he for the nones alle,  
 And with that Pandar of his wordes stente;  
 For I have herd thy wordes and thy lore;  
 Withinne a thousand year, and wordes tho  
 So after this with many wordes glade,  
 Or alle his woful wordes for to sounne,  
 At shorte wordes, thou shalt truste in me!  
 Of his wordis no man here myght  
 So as the wordes yave him hope and drede.  
 Al covered she the wordes under sheld.  
 To telle in short, withouten wordes mo,  
 Avised wel her wordes and her chere;  
 His wordes, as I may my rimes holde,  
 To telle in short withoute wordes mo—  
 So wel his werk and wordes he bisette,  
 His wordes alle or every look to-point!

D.Sum. 1819  
 D.Sum. head  
 E.Cl. 28  
 E.Cl. 318  
 E.Cl. 342  
 E.Cl. 438  
 E.Cl. 485  
 E.Cl. 576  
 E.Cl. 634  
 E.Cl. 920  
 E.Mch. 1509  
 E.Mch. 1523  
 E.Mch. 2149  
 E.Mch. 2185  
 E.Mch. 2244  
 E.Mch. 2318  
 E.Mch. 2382  
 F.Sq. 103  
 F.Sq. 561  
 F.Fkl. head  
 F.Fkl. head  
 F.Fkl. 702  
 F.Fkl. 1525  
 F.Fkl. 1586  
 G.SN. 81  
 G.SN. 180  
 G.SN. 210  
 G.SN. 512  
 G.CY. 618  
 G.CY. 693  
 G.CY. 981  
 G.CY. 1255  
 H.Mop. 258  
 I.Pars. 67  
 I.Pars. 300-5  
 I.Pars. 375-80  
 I.Pars. 505-10  
 I.Pars. 525-80  
 I.Pars. 550-5  
 I.Pars. 645-50  
 I.Pars. 645-50  
 I.Pars. 645-50  
 I.Pars. 650-5  
 I.Pars. 650-5  
 I.Pars. 650-5  
 I.Pars. 660-5  
 I.Pars. 855-60  
 I.Pars. 935-40  
 I.Pars. 1020-5  
 BD. 1209  
 BD. 1241  
 Pity. 56  
 Anel. 248  
 PF. 481  
 PF. 678  
 Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
 Bo.1. p.1. 35-40  
 Bo.1. p.2. 60-5  
 Bo.1. p.3. 75-80  
 Bo.1. p.4. 145-50  
 Bo.2. p.1. 265-70  
 Bo.2. p.2.  
 295-300  
 Bo.2. p.3. 325-30  
 Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
 Bo.2. p.3. 340-5  
 Bo.2. p.7. 555-60  
 Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 Bo.2. p.7. 560-5  
 Bo.2. m.7. 575-80  
 Bo.2. p.8. 580-5  
 Bo.3. p.1. 605-10  
 Bo.3. p.1. 610-5  
 Bo.3. p.12.  
 1090-5  
 Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5  
 Bo.3. p.12.  
 1115-20  
 Bo.4. p.1. 1140-5  
 Bo.4. p.7. 1570-5  
 Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5  
 TC.1. 540  
 TC.1. 561  
 TC.1. 736  
 TC.1. 754  
 TC.2. 23  
 TC.2. 148  
 TC.2. 573  
 TC.2. 956  
 TC.2. 1119 var  
 TC.2. 1233  
 TC.2. 1327  
 TC.2. 1405  
 TC.2. 1726  
 TC.3. 90  
 TC.3. 234  
 TC.3. 471  
 TC.3. 497

Words—Continued

But feffe him with a fewe wordes white  
 He wol to you no jalous wordes speke.  
 This Troilus whan he her wordes herde,  
 And with her goodly wordes him disporte  
 And if that in the wordes that I seyde  
 For mine wordes, here and every part,  
 This Troilus, that with the wordes felte  
 And with swych wordes as his herte bledde  
 Her wordes alle and every countenaunce,  
 Trowe I, quod she, 'for al your wordes white!  
 It was an hevne his wordes for to here;  
 As he that with the wordes wel neigh deyde,  
 This Troilus withoute wordes mo  
 These wordes seide he for the nones alle,  
 Withouten wordes mo, I wol be ded!  
 This Troilus gan with the wordes quiken,  
 At shorte wordes, though I deyen sholde,  
 And by her wordes ek and by her chere  
 At parlement, withoute wordes more,  
 The wordes and the womanishe thinges  
 And with hir wordes wen'den her disporten,  
 'Allas!' quod she, 'what wordes may ye bringe?  
 From Troilus these wordes to Criseyde:  
 These wordes seide, she on her armes two  
 To Troilus these ilke wordes seyde:  
 To Troilus these ilke wordes seyde:  
 By alle right, and in a wordes fewe,  
 That now this wordes which that I shal seye  
 Right so the wordes that they spake i-ferre  
 And thus he shal you with his wordes fere,  
 For by your wordes it is wel y-sene!  
 At shorte wordes, wel ye may me leve:  
 He hadde it don, withouten wordes more.  
 And make a song of wordes but a fewe,  
 And alle his goodly wordes recordinge  
 'For-which, withouten any wordes mo,  
 Criseyde, at shorte wordes for to telle,  
 That is to seyn, with double wordes eyle,  
 What sholde I telle his wordes that he seyde?  
 The wordes of thise sodein Diomedee,  
 And after deth, withouten wordes more,  
 With bloody strokes and with wordes grete,  
 The wordes that to him she seyde,  
 Or peyne me my wordes peyne,  
 In swiche wordes gan to playne  
 And al the wordes that she seyde,  
 And with wordes to comforte,  
 For drede of Loves wordes, and his chere,  
 They leete hir wordes thurgh the clifte pace,  
 Our wordes thurgh thy lyme and eke thy stoon;  
 And whan these idel wordes weren sayde,  
 And wel his wordes he besette kan,  
 And of thy wordes farsed with plesance,  
 By hire array, by wordes, and by chere,  
 Sad, wise, and trewe, of wordes avyse,  
 Hir hewe, hir wordes that she hath compleyned,  
 And at his hertely wordys, and his chere,  
 At shorte wordes ryght so Demophon,  
 At shorte wordes thou ne scapest nought  
 wordes in Englishe, for Latyn canst thou  
 for excused, and my superfluite of wordes,  
 'the altitude' withoute moo wordes.  
 Or by hir wordis make it lesse.  
 And forth, withoute wordis mo,  
 Thou shalt be holpen at wordis fewe.  
 To speke wordis of rebaudrye;  
 Curteys that foule wordis seith.  
 In wordis fewe compendiously,  
 For the wordis litel greve  
 Yowre wordis waste in idilnesse.  
 By sufferance and wordis softe  
 These were his wordis by and by;  
 Who that bisett his wordis wele.  
 Of her wordis spekyng,  
 Withouten wordis mo right thanne  
 Ne by my wordis yit, parde,  
 For varie her wordis fro her deede,  
 Bi wordis, ne bi dedis eke,  
 What wordis tellest thou me here?  
 And that her wordis folowe her dede,  
 TC.3. 901  
 TC.3. 907  
 TC.3. 1065  
 TC.3. 1133  
 TC.3. 1174  
 TC.3. 1331  
 TC.3. 1443  
 TC.3. 1524 var  
 TC.3. 1542  
 TC.3. 1567  
 TC.3. 1742  
 TC.4. 151  
 TC.4. 219  
 TC.4. 428  
 TC.4. 500  
 TC.4. 631  
 TC.4. 636  
 TC.4. 655  
 TC.4. 664  
 TC.4. 694  
 TC.4. 724  
 TC.4. 857  
 TC.4. 875  
 TC.4. 911  
 TC.4. 1148  
 TC.4. 1253  
 TC.4. 1280  
 TC.4. 1290 var  
 TC.4. 1434  
 TC.4. 1483  
 TC.4. 1607  
 TC.4. 1658  
 TC.5. 56  
 TC.5. 633  
 TC.5. 718  
 TC.5. 764  
 TC.5. 848  
 TC.5. 898  
 TC.5. 946  
 TC.5. 1024  
 TC.5. 1672  
 TC.5. 1759  
 HF.1. 191  
 HF.1. 246  
 HF.1. 311  
 HF.1. 376  
 HF.2. 64  
 LGW. 280  
 LGW. 746  
 LGW. 765  
 LGW. 767  
 LGW. 1069  
 LGW. 1373  
 LGW. 1505  
 LGW. 1521  
 LGW. 1748  
 LGW. 2124  
 LGW. 2462  
 LGW. 2643  
 Astr. 5-11  
 Astr. 5-11  
 Astr. 25-32  
 RR. 288  
 RR. 641  
 RR. 2129  
 RR. 2224  
 RR. 2228  
 RR. 2346  
 RR. 2349  
 RR. 3323  
 RR. 3463  
 RR. 4581  
 RR. 5262  
 RR. 5451  
 RR. 6135  
 RR. 6209  
 RR. 6213  
 RR. 6588  
 RR. 6798  
 RR. 7249

Words see Woeard

Work

But riche he was of hooly thocht and werk;  
 And for to werken as I shal yow seye,  
 And certainly, ther Nature wol nat wirche,  
 Abyde, and lat us werken thriftily.  
 Cristen owene werkes for to wirche,  
 So was it wasshen whan she leet hir werk.  
 That now on Monday last I saugh hym wirche.  
 'If thou wolt werken afir loore and reed;  
 Thou mayst nat werken after thyn owene heed,  
 "Werk al by conseil and thou shalt nat rewe";  
 And if thou werken wolt by good conseil,  
 And seyde, 'I noot, I saugh hym here nat wirche  
 Herde I a millere bettere y-set a werk;  
 Til Custance made hire boold, and bad hire wirche  
 Thende of thy werk, or of thy lustes blynde,  
 That noght for werk somtyme, but for thentente  
 Was al y-wrought of Jewes werk,  
 A.Prol. 479  
 A.Prol. 779  
 A.Kn. 2759  
 A.Mil. 3131  
 A.Mil. 3308  
 A.Mil. 3311  
 A.Mil. 3430  
 A.Mil. 3527  
 A.Mil. 3528  
 A.Mil. 3530  
 A.Mil. 3531  
 A.Mil. 3664  
 A.Co. 4337  
 B.ML. 566  
 B.ML. 928  
 B.ML. 930  
 B.Th. 2054



# **Work—Continued**

Salomon seith, "Werk alle thy thynges . . .	B.Mel. 2190-5
he, 'to werke by thy conseil, for many . . .	B.Mel. 2245-50
and if I wolde werke by thy conseil, . . .	B.Mel. 2250-5
choys whether he wole werke by that . . .	B.Mel. 2270-5
and if ye wole werken wikkednesse, . . .	B.Mel. 2280-5
And werke nat alwey in every nede by oon . . .	B.Mel. 2360-5
to parfoune a werk of which thou shalt . . .	B.Mel. 2410-5
to persevere longe in synne is werk of the devel.' . . .	B.Mel. 2450-5
yow oughten for to werken ful avysely . . .	B.Mel. 2485-90
if ye wol werke by my conseil ye shul nat . . .	B.Mel. 2635-40
shal so werken in this cause that, by grace . . .	B.Mel. 2950-5
assented fully to werken after hir conseil; . . .	B.Mel. 3060-5
That werken many a man in sleepe ful wo; . . .	B.NP. 4128
Apelles, Zanzis, sholde werche in veyn, . . .	C.Doc. 16
And for my werk right no thyng wol I aze; . . .	C.Doc. 24
Me to destourbe of Cristes hooly werk; . . .	C.Pard. 340
I sette hem so a werke, by my fey, . . .	D.WB. 215
I wol nat wirche as muchel as a gnat. . . .	D.WB. 347
Thomas, if ye wollernen for to wirche . . .	D.Sum. 1978
For who kan teche, and werchen, as we konne? . . .	D.Sum. 2114
As preved by his wordes and his werk; . . .	E.Cl. 28
And al youre werk, and ever han doon, that we . . .	E.Cl. 107
In word and werk, bothe heere and everywhere, . . .	E.Cl. 167
In werk, ne thought, I nyl yow discobeie, . . .	E.Cl. 363
That ever in word or werk I shal repente . . .	E.Cl. 860
So that he werke after his wyvres reede. . . .	E.Mch. 1357
For which, if thou wolt werken as the wyse, . . .	E.Mch. 1360
I warne thee if wisely thou wolt wirche, . . .	E.Mch. 1383
'Wirk alle thyng by conseil,' thus seyde he, . . .	E.Mch. 1485
And of his mercy, may so for yow wirche . . .	E.Mch. 1661
That may bothe werke wel and hastily. . . .	E.Mch. 1833
But heere I lete hem werken in hir wyse, . . .	E.Mch. 1965
Of this matere, how he werchen shal; . . .	E.Mch. 2216
As wel by werk as by auctoritee; . . .	F.Sq. 482
Of werk than any fair creacioun . . .	F.Fkl. 870
Why han ye wrought this werk unreasonable? . . .	F.Fkl. 872
For by this werk south, north, ne west, ne east, . . .	F.Fkl. 873
Which manynde is so fair part of thy werk, . . .	F.Fkl. 879
In word ne werk, as fer as I have wit, . . .	F.Fkl. 985
He knew of al this wo and al this werk; . . .	F.Fkl. 1106
Wel oughte us werche, and ydelnesse withstonde. . . .	G.SN. 14
So, for to werken, yif me wit and space, . . .	G.SN. 65
Now helpe, for to my werk I wol me dresse! . . .	G.SN. 77
I pray yow that ye wole my werk amende. . . .	G.SN. 84
These soules, lo, and that I myghte do werche . . .	G.SN. 545
He koude werke, and that in sondry wise. . . .	G.CY. 604
Of that no charge, I wol speke of oure werk. . . .	G.CY. 749
Of thynges whiche that we werche upon; . . .	G.CY. 755
How I kan werken in philosophie; . . .	G.CY. 1058
Whiles we werke in this philosophie.' . . .	G.CY. 1139
Shul werche al thyng which shal heer be do.' . . .	G.CY. 1155
But he was feendly bothe in werk and thought. . . .	G.CY. 1303
As for to werken anything in contrarie . . .	G.CY. 1477
A good wyf that is cleue of werk and thought . . .	H.Mcp. 148
If it so be they werke both amys,— . . .	H.Mcp. 216
Biheeld hire werk and seyde never a word; . . .	H.Mcp. 241
his rightwisnesse and werke wikkednesse, . . .	I.Pars. 235-40
good werk that we han doon biforn, . . .	I.Pars. 240-5
that no good werk be lost, for in . . .	I.Pars. 245-50
may that man that no good werk ne . . .	I.Pars. 245-50
men that labouren and werken. . . .	I.Pars. 250-5
in word, in werk, and contenance, . . .	I.Pars. 460-5
Certain this is a greet werk of humylitee, . . .	I.Pars. 480-5
in which estat he was holden to wirche, as in . . .	I.Pars. 680-5
drede to bigynne to werke anys goode werkes; . . .	I.Pars. 690-5
that than he biginneth any good werk, . . .	I.Pars. 720-5
travaille with his handes in no good werk, . . .	I.Pars. 720-5
that thou, lord, werke in swiche wise . . .	I.Pars. 760-5
That sleepe and dide noon other werk. . . .	BD. 169
And cheef ensample of al hir werke, . . .	BD. 910
Of verrey right my werk wol me confounde, . . .	ABC. 40
And loke ay besily thow werche and wyse . . .	PF. 74
And whan this werk al broght was to an ende, . . .	PF. 666
ne forleteth the werk of his propre estat. . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
partie of so greet a werk, we ben . . .	Bo.1. m.5. 190-5
god, . . . is governour of his werk, ne nevere nas . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 225-30
the ryght fair werk (that is to seyn, of . . .	Bo.2. p.5. 435-40
nevere to compounne werk of floterynges . . .	Bo.3. m.9. 865-70
that is to seyn the werk of generacioun, . . .	Bo.3. p.11. 1020-5
'moeveth the effect of the werk, and ledith . . .	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
men seen the cartere worken in the tornynge . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1765-70
wyght performe the werk and his . . .	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
nil nat dissimulen; syn that ye worken . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-5
And al his werk as touching this matere, . . .	TC.1. 285
And thoughte he wolde werken prively . . .	TC.1. 389
And al is wel, if thou werke in this wise. . . .	TC.1. 1086
Ne renneth not the werk for to beginne . . .	TC.1. 1071
And caste his werk ful wisly or he wroughte. . . .	TC.2. 16
Of al this werk, but preye yow mekely. . . .	TC.2. 960
'For thus ferforth have I thy werk bigonne . . .	TC.2. 993
And for-thy, werk somewhat as I shal seye, . . .	TC.2. 1401
'Now lat I sallone, and werken as I may!' . . .	TC.3. 58
God leve him werken as he can devise! . . .	TC.3. 471
So wel his werk and wordes he bisette, . . .	TC.3. 697
He thoughte he wolde upon his werk biginne, . . .	

# **Work—Continued**

Of al this werk he tolde hym worde and ende . . .	TC.3. 702 var
So helpeh to this werk that is begonne!'— . . .	TC.3. 735
To werken thus, whan it com'th to the nede! . . .	TC.3. 1225
For-thy nede is to werken with it softe!'— . . .	TC.3. 1638
Lest for this werk she wolde be thi fo . . .	TC.4. 166 var
Therafter wolde he werken al-so blive, . . .	TC.4. 174
Outbrete, and he to werken in this wise . . .	TC.4. 237
Be glad, and lat me werke in this matere. . . .	TC.4. 651
Leve al this werk, and tak now hede to . . .	TC.4. 852
In myddys hys werk or bere hym fast on honde . . .	TC.4. 1404 var
Than wol I werke that I nevere wroughte! . . .	TC.5. 993
And al the werk. But, as he gan biholde, . . .	TC.5. 1658
And dampned al our werk, that folwen so . . .	TC.5. 1823
So ofte a daye I mot thy werk renewe, . . .	Adam. 5
Of golde werke, then I sawgh ever. . . .	HF.1. 127
But not woot I who didde hem wirche, . . .	HF.1. 474
And ryng thise folkes werk by note, . . .	HF.3. 630 em
For this werk is al of anothyr tunne . . .	LGW.G. 79
My worde, my werk, is knyt so in youre bond . . .	LGW. 89
Bothe in this werk, and in my sorwes alle. . . .	LGW. 96
'Is strong ynogh in swiche a werke to me; . . .	LGW. 891
And of hir werke she toke no more kepe, . . .	LGW. 1733
Eternally or thow thy werk beganne, . . .	LGW. 2230
So that she werken and embrowden kowthe, . . .	LGW. 2351
And wirke after thy wiser ever mo. . . .	LGW. 2634
But thow consente and werke afir my rede; . . .	LGW. 2645
Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede, . . .	Truth. 6
To me in word, in werk, in contenance, . . .	Ven. 19
founded this werke of my labour or of myn . . .	Astr. 11-5
techen the worken the verrey praktik of . . .	Astr. 15-20
the werke of a wommans calle, in kervyng . . .	Astr. 88-92
to knowe and worke with thin owne instrument. . . .	Astr. 168-70
thou maist worken in this wise:— . . .	Astr. 168-70
manere maist thou worche to knowe the . . .	Astr. 185-8
lyne, and worke in the manere forseid. . . .	Astr. 272-7
And thus maist thou werke with . . .	Astr. 286-9
that thou wirke sofly and avysely in the kouching. . . .	Astr. 301-8
than maist thou wykke this same conclusioun . . .	Astr. 324-30
lyne, as I first seide. The same wise wirke thou . . .	Astr. 343-50
maist thou wirke forsothe in every signe of the . . .	Astr. 368-71
maist thou wirke with any latitude septentrional in . . .	Astr. 376-82
maist thou wirke with any latitude meridional, as I . . .	Astr. 382-91
Or til hir folk in werk or dede . . .	RR. 1037 var
Redy in all to worche youre will, . . .	RR. 2073
To forge a werk of such compace. . . .	RR. 3208
Ne sette his thought on no good werk. . . .	RR. 3273
To worche this man so myche woo, . . .	RR. 3510
Nor that ye worchen no more woo . . .	RR. 3553
The stronge werk hym liketh well. . . .	RR. 4306
Worche and wyne the maistrie. . . .	RR. 4396
That wrongly werke ageyn nature. . . .	RR. 4769
To use that werke on such a wise. . . .	RR. 4863
But ofte sithes haunt that werke. . . .	RR. 4868
That haunte this werke bothe high and lawe, . . .	RR. 5046
They wole not worken in no wise, . . .	RR. 5737
spede This werk, neithir for word ne deede; . . .	RR. 5874
For thurgh hir may this werk amende.' . . .	RR. 5876
He shal not worken so wisely. . . .	RR. 5923
Late ladies worche with her thyngis . . .	RR. 6037
He note if ye wole worche hym woo. . . .	RR. 6052
While that they werke her mete to wyne. . . .	RR. 6612
But he bad wirken whanne that neede is, . . .	RR. 6659
He bade thaoppodes forto wirche, . . .	RR. 6662
To wirken as he had what . . .	RR. 6737

## **Work see Handwork**

## **Worked see Wrought**

## **Worker**

The 'wikked-nest' was worker of this nede, . . .	B.Mk. 3576
And therfor in the worcher was the vyce, . . .	Mars. 261

## **Workers**

Werkeris of Goddes word, not auditours? . . .	D.Sum. 1937
---	-------------

## **Workest**

Thou worchest in a wrong manner; . . .	RR. 3142
--	----------

## **Worketh**

doon a thyng openly and werketh prively . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90
Your owne thyng; worketh after youre wille. . . .	E.Cl. 504
certes, swich sorwe werketh to the deeth . . .	I.Pars. 725-30
For now he worketh me ful wo, . . .	BD. 814
wircheth oute thorough hys broken [e] chemineys . . .	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5 var
So werketh now in so discreet a wise . . .	TC.3. 943
That love with false lovers werketh so; . . .	LGW. 1385
And seide, "Wirketh with youre honden"; . . .	RR. 6665

## **Working**

hir werkynge that broghten laddres and . . .	B.Mel. 2590-5
nat lightly unto his werkynge swiche as . . .	B.Mel. 2783-90
Been in hir werkynge ful contrarius; . . .	D.WB. 698
Shewe now youre patience in youre werkynge, . . .	E.Cl. 495
And by his eighte speere in his werkynge . . .	F.Fkl. 1280
Ful swift and bisy ever, in good werkynge; . . .	G.SN. 116
And somewhat helpe I yet to his werkynge,— . . .	G.CY. 622
Mowe in oure werkynge no thyng us availle; . . .	G.CY. 780
That he anon myghte go to his werkynge. . . .	G.CY. 1115
At his werkynge nas but fraude and deceit. . . .	G.CY. 1311
The word moot cosyn be to the werkynge. . . .	G.CY. 1367
And in werkynge of alle manere humylitee; . . .	H.Mcp. 210
wikked synful werkynge; and agayns . . .	I.Pars. 105-10
for certes, in the werkynge of the deedly synne . . .	I.Pars. 110-5
	I.Pars. 240-5

# **Working—Continued**

forleth his wirkyng; and right so grace	I.Pars. 250-5
fayleth anon as it forleth his werkyng.	I.Pars. 250-5
A-stonyeth with his wondrously werkyng.	PF. 5
in-to o forme and in-to on werkyng.	Bo.3. p.11. 975-80
bygygnere of wirkyng, but thei casten	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
the wirkyng courage, the whiche passiou or	Bo.5. p.5. 1820-5
[even the] the werkyng of [a sufficient Astrolabe]	Astr. 1-5 var
the workyng of the same conclusioun as to	Astr. 20-5
by this manere of working maist thou se	Astr. 179-85
35. Conclusio. This is the wirkyng of the con-	
clusioun.	Astr. 330-7
Thou must discover all thi wurchyng,	RR. 6123
The gode thought and the working	RR. 6255

## **Workynges**

workynges of penitence, and how manye	I.Pars. 80-5
no felynge soules (ne no naturel workynges)	Bo.3. p.11. 995-1000
And of many other workynges;	HF.3. 854
There as he writ of these workynges;	RR. 6685

## **Workman**

Maketh the werkman parfit sekirly;	D.WB. 44e
Seith that the werkman worthy is his hyre.	D.Sum. 1973
"Ther nys no werkman, whatsoever he be,	E.Mch. 1832
or elles on the werkman that wroughte	Bo.2. p.5. 445-50
a werkman that aperceyeth in his thought the	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70

## **Workmen**

alle other werkmen. Is ther thanne	Bo.5. p.4. 1770-5
But made hir subtil werkmen make a shryne	LGW. 672

## **Workis**

Cristes owene werkis for to wirche,	A.Mil. 3308
Swa werkis ay the wanges in his heed;	A.Rv. 4030
To alle hire werkis vertu is hir gyde;	B.M.L. 164
In hire, for we sholde seen his myghty werkis.	B.M.L. 478
In hooly werkis ever, as was hir grace.	B.M.L. 980
Foryeve his wikked werkis that he wroughte,	B.M.L. 994
first in alle youre werkis mekely biseken	B.Mel. 2305-10
he fyndeth occupied in goode werkis."	B.Mel. 2785-90
Syngen his werkis laude and heigh renown;	B.Mk. 3286
His hye pride, his werkis venymus?	B.Mk. 3767
Divers praktyk in many sondry werkis	D.WB. 44d
Of Venus werkis worth his olde sho,	D.WB. 708
Was, for to putte a bille of Venus werkis	E.Mch. 1971
And for that feith is deed withouten werkis,	G.S.N. 64
Ensampler of goode and wise werkis alle.	G.S.N. 105
And sondry werkis brighte of excellence.	G.S.N. 112
Cast alle away the werkis of derkenesse,	G.S.N. 384
compleyne, and continue in goode werkis,	I.Pars. 85-90
seith, synful men doon werkis worthy of	I.Pars. 130-5
but eek that alle our werkis shullen	I.Pars. 165-70
goode werkis that he hath left, outhir	I.Pars. 230-5
they been the goode werkis that he hath	I.Pars. 230-5
elles the goode werkis that he wroughte	I.Pars. 230-5
goode werkis that he hede bifore that he	I.Pars. 230-5
The othere goode werkis that he wroughte	I.Pars. 235-40
Thanne thilke goode werkis that	I.Pars. 235-40
goode werkis he hede whil he was in	I.Pars. 235-40
alle the goode werkis that he hath	I.Pars. 235-40
goode werkis that we han wrought	I.Pars. 240-5
the goode werkis quyken agayn and	I.Pars. 240-5
goode werkis that men doon whil they	I.Pars. 245-50
to doon goode werkis that the feend	I.Pars. 245-50
as the goode werkis that men doon whil	I.Pars. 245-50
the goode werkis that men doon whil	I.Pars. 290-5
hym (by the goode werkis that he shal	I.Pars. 290-5
doon, whiche werkis been the foode of	I.Pars. 290-5
Thus shal man hope for his werkis of penaunce	I.Pars. 320-5
of thy goode werkis. And further-over	I.Pars. 370-5
werkis of charite; eke whan he	I.Pars. 380-5
and confessioun and othere goode werkis,	I.Pars. 385-90
and othere goode werkis.	I.Pars. 475-80
the thridde in his werkis.	I.Pars. 480-5
Humilitee eek in werkis is in foure	I.Pars. 480-5
mercy of God passeth alle his werkis, it is so greet,	I.Pars. 580-5
his goode werkis; for certes, swiche scornere faren	I.Pars. 635-40
"Do manye goode werkis and spek fewe	I.Pars. 650-5
labour in werkis. Wherefore I seye that	I.Pars. 665-70
holden to werkis of penitence; and certes	I.Pars. 680-5
to doon goode werkis, and manly and	I.Pars. 685-90
to werke anye goode werkis; for certes he that is	I.Pars. 690-5
to doon werkis of goodnesse, and casteth in his	I.Pars. 690-5
to do werkis of goodnesse, as seith Seint	I.Pars. 690-5
alle his werkis. Allas! kan a	I.Pars. 695-700
by his werkis, and abandounes hymself, with al	I.Pars. 710-5
acheve and accomple the goode werkis,	I.Pars. 730-5
of the goode werkis that a man hath	I.Pars. 735-40
perfourmeth grete werkis of goodnesse;	I.Pars. 735-40
do goode werkis; for in the	I.Pars. 735-40
in the accomplisynge of grete goode werkis lith the	I.Pars. 735-40
in diverse werkis, and in consideracioun of	I.Pars. 735-40
werkis of misericorde. And certes,	I.Pars. 805-10
hath depended in goode werkis.	I.Pars. 810-5
These been generally almesses or werkis,	I.Pars. 1030-5
Of these werkis shalwe heren at the	I.Pars. 1030-5
may s-en youre goode werkis and glorie	I.Pars. 1035-40
been continued with the werkis of charitee.	I.Pars. 1045-50
thoughtes and alle his werkis; to hym	I.Pars. 1060-5
Be the werkis never so queynte.	BD. 783

# **Works—Continued**

For al my werkis were flittinge	BD. 800
In alle my werkis, muche and lite,	Anel. 265
That ever she a-mong hire werkis fond;	PF. 374
avauntynge hym-selve of his werkis, he amenuseth	Bo.1. p.4. 155-60
governe the werkis of men by duwe	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
no glad issue or ende of his werkis.	Bo.1. m.6. 220-5
science of gode werkis, unbownden fro	Bo.2. p.7. 565-70
entencioun of desyrynges and werkis of	Bo.3. p.2. 630-5
that god refusethe only the werkis of men	Bo.3. p.12. 1090-5
good purposed to the werkis of mankynde	Bo.4. p.3. 1275-80
only the werkis of men, but also hir	Bo.5. p.3. 1670-5
the werkis of mankynde nis noon, syn that	Bo.5. p.3. 1710-5
your dedes or your werkis) byforn the eyen of the juge	Bo.5. p.6. 1940-2
And ben converted from hir wikked werkis	TC.1. 1004
Fy on your might and werkis so diverse!	TC.4. 1195
Thus writen they that of her werkis knewe.	TC.4. 1421
The Grekes gise, and werkis that they wroughte;	TC.5. 861
That trete of that, and other werkis;	HF.1. 54
That write of Romes myghty werkis,	HF.3. 414
And let our werkis han that name.	HF.3. 466
Of goode werkis, yive us renoun."	HF.3. 468
And lat our werkis han that name,	HF.3. 520
Good werkis shal yow noight availle	HF.3. 526
That now your gode werkis be wist;	HF.3. 576
Hid our werkis and our name,	HF.3. 606
Quod she; 'let alle your werkis be deed.'	HF.3. 611
To hide hir goode werkis eek,	HF.3. 617
So fareth your love, your werkis bereth witness.	W.Unc. 10
To gode werkis and to faire,	RR. 437
Lete thi werkis fer and nere	RR. 4039
But thou her werkis can a-sple.	RR. 7088

## **World**

And heeld after the newe world the space.	A.Prol. 176
As Austyn bit? how shal the world be served?	A.Prol. 187
In all this world ne was ther noon hym lik,	A.Prol. 412
That in this world nys creature lyvyng	A.Kn. 901
For in this world he loved no man so,	A.Kn. 1196
And certes in this world so faren we,—	A.Kn. 1265
This world with byndyng of youre world eterne,	A.Kn. 1304
Though in this world he have care and wo;	A.Kn. 1321
But wel I woot that in this world greet pyne ys.	A.Kn. 1324
That is, or shal, whil that the world may dure.	A.Kn. 1360
And in his geere for al the world he ferde,	A.Kn. 1372
That executeth in the world over al,	A.Kn. 1664
So strong it is that, though the world had sworn	A.Kn. 1666
I dar wel seyn that in this world there nas.	A.Kn. 1688
For as hir list the world than may she gye.	A.Kn. 1950
That never, sithen that the world bigan,	A.Kn. 2102
In al the world to seken up and down	A.Kn. 2587
What is this world? what asketh men to have?	A.Kn. 2777
As in this world right now ne knowe I non	A.Kn. 2793
'In all this world, that som tym he ne deyde;	A.Kn. 2846
This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo,	A.Kn. 2847
'Hath stablised in this wretched world adoun	A.Kn. 2995
And God, that al this wyde world hath wrought,	A.Kn. 3000
In al this world, to seken up and down,	A.Mil. 3252
This world is now ful tikel, sikely;	A.Mil. 3428
Shal al this world be lost eftsoones now?"	A.Mil. 8159
This world,' he seyde, 'in lasse than an hour	A.Mil. 3519
That al the world with water sholde be lorn?"	A.Mil. 3536
Of al the world, as Noe and his wyf.	A.Mil. 3582
We hopen ay whil that the world wol pype,	A.Rv. 3876
A doghter hath that, syn the world bigan,	B.M.L. 157
That wesshe the world for the olde iniquitee,	B.M.L. 453
'Lord Crist,' quod he, 'how may this world endure?	B.M.L. 811
Hath seyn, or shal, whil that the world may dure.	B.M.L. 1078
Joye of this world for tyme wol nat abyde,	B.M.L. 1133
Out of this world this kyng Alla he hente,	B.M.L. 1144
That ever was sith that the world bigan,	B.Sh. 1352
And dryve forth the world as it may be,	B.Sh. 1421
Upon this queynte world tavyse me,	B.Sh. 1426
No wight in all this world wiste of this loone,	B.Sh. 1485
Is in this large world y-sprad,' quod she;	B.Pri. 1644
This innocent out of this world to chace.	B.Pri. 1756
For in this world no womman is	B.Th. 1981
at his nede; for certes, in this world ther	B.Mel. 2490-5
and honours of this world, that thou art	B.Mel. 2600-5
the world,—thou hast suffred hem entre into	B.Mel. 2610-5
that the tribulaciouns of this world but	B.Mel. 2695-700
in no caas of the world a man sholde nat doon	B.Mel. 2715-20
the thynges of this world governed;	B.Mel. 2735-40
gretteste adversitees of this world is whan	B.Mel. 2755-60
hym out of this world?" And therefore	B.Mel. 2805-10
in this world of which we sholden have so	B.Mel. 2820-5
in this world lyen nat in greet nombre or	B.Mel. 2845-50
thyng that is in this world is unytee and	B.Mel. 2865-70
for ther nys nothing in this world that he	B.Mel. 2950-5
that al the world witnesseth in	B.Mel. 3010-5
trespassed to hym in this wretched world;	B.Mel. 3070-5
Sholde have a wyf,—for al the world is lorn;	B.Mk. 3143
In all this world ne hadde been thi peere!	B.Mk. 3244
Was never wight sith that this world bigan,	B.Mk. 3301
Thurghout this wyde world his name ran,	B.Mk. 3303
For hym that folweth al this world of press,	B.Mk. 3327
To have a child the world to multiplye;	B.Mk. 3472
Was noon, though al this world men sholde seke.	B.Mk. 3492



World—Continued

This wyde world hadde in subieccioun . . . B.Mk. 3656  
 Nat onely that this world hadde hym in awe . . . B.Mk. 3749  
 This wyde world, as in conclusioun, . . . B.Mk. 3824  
 For al this world for drede of hym hath quaked. . . B.Mk. 3831  
 The world was his,—what sholde I moore devyse? . . . B.Mk. 3842  
 That al the world weilded in his demeyne? . . . B.Mk. 3855  
 Whan that the monthe in which the world bigan, . . . B.NP. 4377  
 Moore for delit than world to multiplie, . . . B.NP. 4535  
 Corrupt was al this world for glotony! . . . C.Pard. 504  
 In al this world ther nis no creature, . . . C.Pard. 861  
 Were in this world, were right ynogh to me . . . D.WB. 2  
 No man hath swich that in this world alyve is. . . D.WB. 40  
 Whan myn housbonde is fro the world y-gon, . . . D.WB. 47  
 And many a seint eith that the world bigan, . . . D.WB. 140  
 That rekketh never who hath the world in honde. . . D.WB. 327  
 That I have had my world, as in my tyme. . . D.WB. 473  
 Than in this world ther grown gras or herbes. . . D.WB. 774  
 She swoor him nay, for al this world to wyne, . . . D.WB. 961  
 As ever was wyl syn that the world was newe; . . . D.WB. 1244  
 For in this world nys dogge for the howe . . . D.Fri. 1369  
 This wyde world thogh that I sholde wyne, . . . D.Fri. 1606  
 The hye God, that al this world hath wrought, . . . D.Sum. 1972  
 Thanne goth the world al to destruccioun. . . D.Sum. 2110  
 For whoso wolde us fro this world bireve, . . . D.Sum. 2111  
 He wolde bireve out of this world the sonne; . . . D.Sum. 2113  
 What, frere John, what maner world is this? . . . D.Sum. 2171  
 That in this world is noon so poure a page, . . . D.Sum. 2178  
 This world is nat so strong, it is no nay, . . . E.Cl. 1139  
 That in this world it is a paradys; . . . E.Mch. 1265  
 Noon in this world that trotteth hool in al, . . . E.Mch. 1538  
 For in this world nys worse pestilence . . . E.Mch. 1793  
 That in this world ne was ther noon it lyche; . . . F.Sq. 62  
 Though al the world the contrarie hadde y-swore, . . . F.Sq. 325  
 For in this world, certein, ther no wight is . . . F.Fkl. 779  
 Led at this wyde world she sette at nocht. . . F.Fkl. 821  
 Ledest the world by certein governaunce, . . . F.Fkl. 866  
 That is, or was, eith that the world bigan. . . F.Fkl. 930  
 'Madame,' quod he, 'by God that this world made, . . . F.Fkl. 967  
 This wyde world, which that men seye is round, . . . F.Fkl. 1223  
 And lotheste were of al this world displese, . . . F.Fkl. 1313  
 'That in this world I love no man so; . . . G.SN. 236  
 The world and eek hire chambre gan she weyve; . . . G.SN. 276  
 The world hath wist what it is worth certeyn, . . . G.SN. 282  
 Algate y-brend in this world shul we be! . . . G.SN. 318  
 Whan he was in this world, declared heere . . . G.SN. 331  
 How Goddes sone in this world was withholde . . . G.SN. 345  
 For al the world they styken as a goot; . . . G.CY. 836  
 In al this world of falschede nis his peer, . . . G.CY. 979  
 In al this world, and eek the best archer. . . H.Mcp. 108  
 That is, or was, eith that the world bigan. . . H.Mcp. 120  
 For in this world was noon so fair on lyve. . . H.Mcp. 122  
 Ther-with in al this world no nyghtyngale . . . H.Mcp. 136  
 and to the world vile and abhomyneable. . . I.Pars. 145-50  
 shal be the world al brennyng.' . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
 al the tresor of this world; . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 biforn God by penitence in this world, . . . I.Pars. 175-80  
 the world nys but a litel thyng at regard of . . . I.Pars. 180-5  
 that folk of this world han in this . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
 Agayns the richesces of this world shul . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 of this world, shul slepe in the slepyng of deeth, . . . I.Pars. 190-5  
 the fyr of this world shal God yeven in . . . I.Pars. 220-5  
 man synne entred first into this world, . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
 whom synne entred into this world . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
 and al his progenie in this world that in . . . I.Pars. 320-5  
 al this world was in synne, thanne was . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 al this world in thraldom and subieccioun; . . . I.Pars. 770-5  
 Damasie, 'Alle the synnes of the world . . . I.Pars. 785-90  
 his renoun in the world, he hath synne . . . I.Pars. 810-5  
 This synne crumpled at this world, as . . . I.Pars. 815-20  
 God dreynete al the world at . . . I.Pars. 835-40  
 mooste partie of this world; and, right . . . I.Pars. 850-5  
 my warde al that he hath in this world, ne . . . I.Pars. 880-5  
 preysynge of this world, and she is as . . . I.Pars. 945-50  
 doon for thank of the world, but onely . . . I.Pars. 1035-40  
 al that they hyden in this world. . . I.Pars. 1080-5  
 richesces in this world ben in aventure . . . I.Pars. 1065-70  
 For al the world so had she . . . BD. 824  
 That knoweth al the world ful wel. . . BD. 937  
 For al this world, out of my thought . . . BD. 1109  
 For al this world, tel hir my thought, . . . BD. 1149  
 That in this world was never wight so wo . . . Pity. 3  
 The world is lore; ther nis no more to seyne. . . Pity. 77  
 To whom that al this world fleeth for socour . . . ABC. 2  
 That in this world ben lighted with thy name, . . . ABC. 74  
 This world awaiteth ever on thy goodnesse, . . . ABC. 111  
 Than in this world mighte any tunge telle. . . ABC. 128  
 Of al the world, and eek governeresse . . . ABC. 141  
 Kristus, thi sone, that in this world alrite . . . ABC. 161  
 The torch is come that al this world wol wrie. . . Mars. 91  
 That through the world hir goodnesse is y-shewed. . . Mars. 181  
 For in this world lyyng is ther noon . . . Comp.L. 77  
 Throughout the world so gan her name sprynge, . . . Anel. 74  
 Of al the women in this world riche. . . Anel. 77  
 Your sovereyn lady in this world here? . . . Anel. 252  
 Of al my world, and my good aventure. . . Anel. 324  
 For in this world nys creature, . . . Anel. 325  
 In this world heer, and cause of armonye. . . PF. 63  
 That he ne schulde him in the world delte. . . PF. 66  
 That in this world is don of al mankynde. . . PF. 70

World—Continued

Til many a world be passed, out of drede, . . . PF. 81  
 That in this world han fethres and stature, . . . PF. 366  
 May I nat lete for al this world to wyne, . . . PF. 391  
 Go, lewed be thou, while the world may dure! . . . PF. 616  
 quod sche, 'that this world be governed . . . Bo.1. p.6. 220-5  
 douteft nought that this world be governed by god, . . . Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
 of the world, that thou by-leavest that . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
 the world is governed, for-thy . . . Bo.1. p.6. 245-50  
 in this world), syn thou hast onys put . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
 the forme of this world is so seeld stable, . . . Bo.2. m.3.  
 355-60  
 (that is to seyn, of the world) have mynde . . . Bo.2. m.4.  
 415-20  
 the moneye that is over-al in the world . . . Bo.2. p.5. 425-30  
 beaute of the world thurw the entente of . . . Bo.2. p.5. 430-5  
 of this world)? And right so ben we . . . Bo.2. p.5. 435-40  
 Of the whiche litel regioun of this world, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 530-5  
 ne of renoun of this world, . . . Bo.2. p.7. 565-70  
 yok of this world? For al though that renoun . . . Bo.2. m.7.  
 570-5  
 That the world with stable feyth . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
 590-5  
 stryven to fordo the fassoun of this world, . . . Bo.2. m.8.  
 595-600  
 kepeth the grete world; and how . . . Bo.3. m.2. 650-5  
 governest this world by perdurable resoun, that . . . Bo.3. m.9. 860-5  
 althir-fayrest, berynge the faire world in . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
 865-70  
 thyn thought, formedest this world to the . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
 865-70  
 lyknesse semblable of that faire world in . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
 865-70  
 that this world, pariytely ymakid, . . . Bo.3. m.9.  
 865-70  
 the hote partie of the world, that medleth the grene . . . Bo.3. m.10.  
 965-70  
 'that this world is governed.' . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1055-60  
 doute that this world nys governed by . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1060-5  
 I woot wel that god governeth this world'); . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1060-5  
 This world,' quod I, 'of so manye . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1060-5  
 'And that to governen this world,' . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1070-5  
 that the edifice of this world is kept . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1075-80  
 alle the thinges of the world by the . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1105-10  
 tornith the world and the moveable cercle of thinges, . . . Bo.3. p.12.  
 1110-5  
 the governementes of the world, and the schynyng . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
 1170-5  
 governeth the world, ne doute the nat . . . Bo.4. p.5. 1430-5  
 thou mayest seen that is doon in this world . . . Bo.4. p.6.  
 1505-10  
 this world by the prys of glorious deth; . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1520-5  
 thinges in this world. For it nis nat . . . Bo.4. p.6. 1540-5  
 heighte of the world—ne the same sterre . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1550-5  
 brethith lif in this world; . . . Bo.4. m.6.  
 1555-60  
 makere of the grete world. To hym, . . . Bo.5. m.2.  
 1665-70  
 of the world, and althoghe that the lif of it be . . . Bo.5. p.6.  
 1865-70  
 Plato that this world ne hadde nevere . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5  
 manere that this world be makid coeterne . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5  
 wene that this world and god ben makid . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5  
 grauntide to the world, and othir is it to . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5  
 that god is "eterne," and that the world . . . Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5  
 So graunte hem some out of this world to pace, . . . TC.1. 41  
 Ne in al this world she nyst not what to rede . . . TC.1. 96 var  
 O blinde world! O blinde entencioun! . . . TC.1. 211  
 To tellen her, for al this world to winne. . . TC.1. 604  
 For al this world ther can I rede what . . . TC.2. 129  
 In al this world ther n'is a better knight . . . TC.2. 177  
 Ye ben the woman in this world livinge, . . . TC.2. 235  
 Yif me your hond; for in this world is non, . . . TC.2. 293  
 As creature in al this world y-born, . . . TC.2. 298  
 For of this world the feith is al e-gon! . . . TC.2. 410  
 This false world, alas, who may it leve? . . . TC.2. 420  
 Though al the world on oo day be my fo, . . . TC.2. 488  
 Of women in this world the thristieste, . . . TC.2. 737  
 And in this world no lives creature, . . . TC.3. 13  
 why al the world up-on it wolde crye, . . . TC.3. 277 var  
 And what mischaunce in this world yit ther is, . . . TC.3. 290  
 And for the harm that in the world is now . . . TC.3. 325  
 That as him list may al this world governe, . . . TC.3. 373  
 That al the world ne mighte it bet amende; . . . TC.3. 422  
 That al this world so lief to hem ne were . . . TC.3. 460  
 That al the world ne mighte it bet devise. . . TC.3. 476  
 Thus al is wel; for al this world is blind . . . TC.3. 528  
 Whan lightes is the world a night or tweyne, . . . TC.3. 550  
 As half a world, took hede of his preyere; . . . TC.3. 639  
 Oon of this world, and therto trouthe y-plit, . . . TC.3. 782  
 Ther is no verray wele in this world here. . . TC.3. 836  
 For al this world, in swich present gladnesse . . . TC.3. 1244

World—Continued

That shapen art by God this world to hide	TC.3. 1430
'The soone, which that al the world may see,	TC.3. 1604
A world of folk, as oom him wel of kinde,	TC.3. 1721
Throughout the world, of honour and largesse,	TC.3. 1724
That ther n'is lover in this world at ese	TC.3. 1728
'That that the world, with feith which that is stable,	TC.3. 1751
Theigh al the world ayein it wolde strive.	TC.4. 175
O nice world, lo, thy discrecioun!	TC.4. 206
I, combre-world, that may of no thing serve,	TC.4. 279
'For in this world ther n'is no creature,	TC.4. 386
Swich is the world! For-thy I thus define:	TC.4. 390
That in this world I no thing so desire,—	TC.4. 608
Delivere now the world, than dostow right,	TC.4. 615
Sin in this world of right naught may I serve!	TC.4. 618
But manly set the world on sixe and sevene,	TC.4. 622
That al this world ne mighte hir love unbide,	TC.4. 675
That I am as out of this world agon,	TC.4. 780
To don him sone out of this world to pace;	TC.4. 951
That in this world ther n'is so hard an herte,	TC.4. 1140
He seide how she was fro this world y-fare,	TC.4. 1169
That she was forth out of this world agon,	TC.4. 1180
That in this world he lenger liven sholde,	TC.4. 1190
'For I this world, sin ye ha slain her thus,	TC.4. 1198
For al this world, as by my judgement,	TC.4. 1299
That al this world ne mighte our joye telle,	TC.4. 1323
For al this world, as muche as it hath space;	TC.4. 1336
For al this world, ne may out of his minde:	TC.4. 1437
Shal I never as in thys world have joye	TC.4. 1442
'For in this world ther liveth lady non,	TC.4. 1646
Nor in this world ther is non instrument	TC.5. 442
I shal be glad, if al the world be trefel	TC.5. 651
In al this world ther n'is so cruel herte	TC.5. 722
That is, or shal, whil-that the world may dure,	TC.5. 833
Throughout the world my belle shal be ronge:	TC.5. 1062
Thus go'th the world! God shilde us fro mis-	
chance,	TC.5. 1434
A mayde, oon of this world the best y-preyed;	TC.5. 1473
For al this world, within myn herte finde	TC.5. 1697
And fro this world, almighty God I preye,	TC.5. 1742
Swich is this world! Who-so it can biholde,	TC.5. 1748
This wretched world, and held al vanite	TC.5. 1817
This world, that passeth sone as floures faire!	TC.5. 1841
Hath had sith the world began,	HF.1. 100
That al the world, as to myn ye,	HF.2. 398
Or ought that in the world is of spoken?	HF.2. 404
For al the world hit semede me,	HF.3. 435
As al the world shulde overthrowe,	HF.3. 550
That through the world her fame go,	HF.3. 584
That al the world may of hit here,	HF.3. 631
That through the world wente the soun,	HF.3. 634
Swiche as the world may of us deme	HF.3. 656
That through the world hit was y-knowe,	HF.3. 680
And that wente al the world aboute,	HF.3. 717
For al the world right so hit ferde,	HF.3. 842
That, certes, in the world nys left	HF.3. 948
That in this derke world me wynt and ledyth,	LGW. 85
For al the world ryght as a daye	LGW. 218
The freshest syn the world was first bygonne,	LGW. 229
That in this world, thogh that men wolde seke,	LGW. 244
Had ever in this wide world y-bee;	LGW. 289
That in this world I trowe men shal nat fynde	LGW.G. 302
Ek al the world of autours maystow here,	LGW.G. 308
For they ben half goddys in this world here,—	LGW. 337
That never yit, syn that the world was newe,	LGW. 445
For in youre world that is now holde a game,	LGW. 489
To have the world at hir obeyesance,	LGW. 587
That al the world he sette at no value;	LGW. 602
That esteward in the world was tho dwellynge,	LGW. 718
That al the world hire beauty hadde y-fired,	LGW. 1013
'Thurghout the world our shame is kid so wide,	LGW. 1028
Fortune, that hath the world in governance,	LGW. 1044
That in this world ther shal no man me knowe,	LGW. 2047
The faire world, and bare hit in thy thoght	LGW. 2229
That fro thys world up to the frste hevene	LGW. 2236
Of al thys world he lovede nothings go;	LGW. 2282
Hym were lever than al the world a-londe,	LGW. 2413
And four tymes lyghte the world ageyn,	LGW. 2506
That al the world to me nys half so lefe,	LGW. 2636
Come in this world, ne Nembrot desyrous	Form.A. 59
This world hath ever resteles travayle;	Fort. 70
The wrastling for this world axeth a fal.	Truth. 16
Unto the world; leve now to be thral;	Truth. 23
Som tyme this world was so stedfast and stable	L.St. 1
Is al this world through mede and wifulnesse	L.St. 6
What maketh this world to be so variable	L.St. 8
The world hath mad a permutacioun	L.St. 19
And saviour, as doun in this world here,	Purse. 16
Of al this world the large compas	Prov. 5
That in this world was ever yit lyvringe	Comp.A. 5
Hath wrought or shal, whyl that the world may dure,—	Comp.A. 24
in all the world. And therefore ben these	Astr. 70-5
the poles of this world,	Astr. 75-82
south toward the polys of this world,	Astr. 222-9
of this world, thilke folke han this right	Astr. 277-84
quarters of the world, as Est, West,	Astr. 301-8
the world in which the soun is for the	Astr. 301-8
of the world; al be it so that shipmen	Astr. 312-6
passith upon the poles of this world and	Astr. 358-62
In world nys wyght so harde of herte	RR. 333

World—Continued

For all this world it owghte glade,	RR. 498
That in this world may founde be	RR. 626
In world is noon so faire a wight;	RR. 1029
This wide world hir dredith all,	RR. 1048
This world is all in hir daungere.	RR. 1049
And thus the world with world anyonten;	RR. 1057
For in this world is noon hir lyche,	RR. 1073
In world is noon so clere of hewe,	RR. 1559
In all this world no riccher was,	RR. 4184
All the world holdith this wey,	RR. 4765
And taketh the world as it wolde be;	RR. 5641
In all this world thanne pover noon	RR. 5801
But chaunged is this world unstable,	RR. 5803
That worship of this world coveten,	RR. 6173
They make the world an argument,	RR. 6186
That han the world thus foule blent,	RR. 6652
For in this world is many a man	RR. 6671
In this worlde, that god wole drede.	RR. 6802
Of al the worlde cure have I	RR. 6843
And sey that I the world forsake,	RR. 7005
With all the worlde werrien we;	RR. 7018
Of all this world is Emperour	RR. 7213
For all this world governe we,	RR. 7220
That serven thus the world to queme,	RR. 7268
That seith he hath the world forsake,	RR. 7277
And seith that he the world hath lefte,	RR. 7283
Throughout this worlde that is miswent,	RR. 7488
That ben, as wide as world may dure,	RR. 7679
Of all this world I have the cure,	RR. 7680

**Worldly**

Ne was so worldly for to have office;	A.Prol. 292
Deeth is an ende of every worldly soore;	A.Kn. 2849
To worldly blisse! Spreynd is with bitterness	B.M.L. 422
The ende of the joye of our worldly labour!	B.M.L. 423
Of worldly women, mayde, ne of wyf;	B.M.L. 1026
Hadde never worldly man so heigh degree	B.Mk. 3201
God woot that worldly joye is soone ago,	B.NP. 4396
From oother worldly occupacioun,	D.WB. 684
What thyng that worldly women loven best.	D.WB. 1033
I shal fulfille youre worldly appetit.	D.WB. 1218
She shewed wel, for no worldly unreste	E.Cl. 719
As to hire verray worldly suiffance.	E.Cl. 759
Aboven every worldly creature.	E.Cl. 826
Of worldly folk holden the siker weye,	E.Mch. 1390
But worldly joye may nat alwey dure	E.Mch. 2055
Fulfid of sapience and of worldly glorie,	E.Mch. 2243
worldly thynges that he loveth, thurgh	I.Pars. 365-70
oother worldly thyng, moore than resoun	I.Pars. 375-80
hynesse, and glorifie hym in this worldy estaat.	I.Pars. 405-10
of body and worldly hardynesse causeth	I.Pars. 460-5
children for drede of worldly shame?	I.Pars. 575-80
taken his conseil of . . . ne to muche worldly folk;	I.Pars. 640-5
Thanne comth the synne of worldly sorwe,	I.Pars. 725-30
an ydel solas of worldly thynges.	I.Pars. 740-5
wyf, be it child, or any worldly thyng that	I.Pars. 860-5
hire dedes and aboven alle worldly thyng	I.Pars. 935-40
forberynge of worldly jolite, and in	I.Pars. 1050-5
of maladies, or lesynge of worldly catel,	I.Pars. 1055-60
and enditynges of worldly vanitees	I.Pars. 1085-90
mesure, that is dryven with worldly wyndes.	Bo.1. m.2.
	35-40
schortly in a somme: that thise worldly goodes,	Bo.3. p.8. 790-5
combyrd and disseyvid with worldly affections,	Bo.3. m.10.
	960-5
'O God!' quod she, 'so worldly sellesse,	TC.3. 813
'O brotel wale! O worldly joye unstable!	TC.3. 820
As every joye of worldly thing mot fee,	TC.3. 828
For worldly joye halt not but by a wir:	TC.3. 1636
And every worldly joye, as thinketh mel	TC.4. 835
That may no worldly mannes tonge seye,—	TC.4. 881
Repeireth hom fro worldly vanite!	TC.5. 1837
In worldly blisse noncerteyne.	RR. 5426
He must in worldly folk hym seke,	RR. 6141
In worldly habitacioun?	RR. 6226
That hem to worldly clothes chase;	RR. 6230
And hath to worldly glorie hym take,	RR. 7278
And wole to worldly ese go,	RR. 7282

**Worlds**

That knew this worldes transmutacioun,	A.Kn. 2839
At bothe the worldes endes, seith Trophee,	B.Mk. 3307
Wher so he cam, unto the worldes ende,	B.Mk. 3828
Madame Pertelote, my worldes blis,	B.NP. 4390
Unto the worldes ende for a preye.	D.Fr. 1455
We han this worldes lust al in despit.	D.Sum. 1876
(And far-wel, swete, my worldes blisse)	BD. 209
My worldes welfare, and my [goode lisse.]	BD. 1039
Than al this worldes riches or creature.	Comp.L. 33
And that our present worldes lyves space	Fp. 53
Me levere were than thise worldes tweyne),	TC.3. 1490
Ne though I livede unto the worldes ende,	TC.4. 1580
Al were he lord of worldes twyes five!	TC.5. 889
And men shul drede, unto the worldes ende,	TC.5. 894
'Alas! of me, unto the worldes ende,	TC.5. 1058
Swich fyn, thise false worldes brotelnesse!	TC.5. 1832
To here, thise wretched worldes appetites!	TC.5. 1851
Til hit was at the worldes ende.	HF.3. 777
This wretched worldes transmutacioun,	Fort. 1
My worldes joye, whom I wol serve and sewe,	Bal.Co. 12
Though he have lytel worldis goode,	RR. 5605



**Worm**

The worm of conscience may agryse . . . C.Doc. 280  
 That any worm hath ete, or worm y-stonge, . . . C.Pard. 355  
 Lat me nat lyk a worm go by the weye. . . E.Cl. 880  
 As worm or thyng, of whiche I telle no tale; . . . PF. 326  
 'And I for worm-foul' quod the fol cokkow; . . . PF. 505  
 For foul that eteth worm, and seyde blythe; . . . PF. 604  
 A worme to neghen ner my flour than thow. . . LGW. 318  
 For nakid as a worme was she, . . . RR. 454

**Worms**

the smale wormes to the tree, right so anyoeth . . . B.Mel. 2185-90  
 That thurgh his body wikked wormes crepte, . . . B.Mk. 3806  
 Of wormes, er ye take youre laxatyves . . . B.NP. 4152  
 Thou seyst, right as wormes shende a tree, . . . D.WB. 376  
 Thise wormes, ne thise motthes, ne thise mytes, . . . D.WB. 560  
 And to the wode he wole, and wormes ete; . . . F.Sq. 617  
 Goon ete wormes and swich wretchednesse; . . . H.Mcp. 171  
 covertures shulle ben of wormes of helle. . . I.Pars. 195-200  
 quenche, and with wormes that never . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
 shul han the fyr and the wormes that . . . I.Pars. 380-5  
 Live thou soley, wormes corrupcioun! . . . PF. 614  
 entrynge of . . . wormes in-to the pryvetee of . . . Bo.2, p.6. 490-5  
 mannes . . .

**Woraa**

Now is my prisoun worse than biforn; . . . A.Kn. 1224  
 Who hath the worse, Arcite or Palamoun? . . . A.Kn. 1348  
 Hir tales alle, be they bettre or werse, . . . A.Mil. 3174  
 And Absolon hym fil no bet ne wers, . . . A.Mil. 3733  
 That ilke fruyt is ever longer the wers . . . A.Rv. 3872  
 For of thy percely yet they fare the wors, . . . A.Co. 4350  
 Now, certes, I wers worse than a feend, . . . B.NP. 4476  
 Er that I go, shal savoure wors than ale; . . . D.WB. 171  
 Now is it worse than ever in al our age. . . E.Cl. 627  
 Or worse, if men worse kan devyse, . . . E.Cl. 675  
 This sentence, and an hundred thynges worse, . . . E.Mch. 1307  
 For in this world nys wormes pestilence . . . E.Mch. 1793  
 Who kan sey bet than he, who kan do werse? . . . F.Sq. 600  
 A wikked tonge is worse than a feend; . . . H.Mcp. 320  
 deffended, muche worse is forsweryng . . . I.Pars. 600-5  
 Salomon seith that flaterie is wors than . . . I.Pars. 610-5  
 shepes of Jhesu Crist, and doon worse . . . I.Pars. 765-70  
 wounde wolde be the wors for to heele; . . . I.Pars. 995-1000  
 I ferde the worse al the morwe . . . BD. 99  
 God wolde I coude clepe hir wers! . . . BD. 813  
 Wers than was Achitofel, . . . BD. 1117  
 may ben a worse confusioun than that gode . . . Bo.4, p.6. 1490-5  
 Thourgh which I mighte stonde in worse plit: . . . TC.2. 712  
 Be they the wers whi nys with-outyn doute . . . TC.2. 735 var  
 'What! Is the somme wers of kinde right, . . . TC.2. 862  
 Or love the wers, though wrecches on it cryen? . . . TC.2. 865  
 Answerde of this ech wers of hem than other, . . . TC.2. 1618  
 That who-so striveth with you hath the wers. . . TC.3. 33  
 For now is wikked turned into worse, . . . TC.3. 1074  
 With worse hap God lat us nevere metel . . . TC.3. 1246  
 Calling it traitour, envious, and worse; . . . TC.3. 1700  
 That with the wors at night homward they fceden. . . TC.4. 49  
 That "him is wors that is fro wele y-throwe, . . . TC.4. 432  
 Feling alwey, fro wikkie I go to wose! . . . TC.4. 840  
 Criseyde, and sin ye can do me no werse, . . . TC.4. 1194  
 For now is wors than evere yit I wen del . . . TC.5. 693  
 Have I non had, but evers wors bigon . . . TC.5. 1328  
 And wikked loos and worse fame, . . . HF.3. 530  
 But yit, lest thou do worse, tak a wyf; . . . Buk. 17  
 Bet is to wedde than brenne in worse wyse, . . . Buk. 18  
 Worse to reporte than he fonde, . . . RR. 3803  
 Thus day by day Daunger is wers, . . . RR. 4101  
 But thilke chaffare is wel wors, . . . RR. 5920  
 That is wel wors than the pitaunce. . . RR. 7084

**Worse see Werre****Worship**

In worshippe of Venus, goddesses of love, . . . A.Kn. 1904  
 In worshippe of Dyane of chastitee . . . A.Kn. 1912  
 Thy temple wol I worshippe evermo, . . . A.Kn. 2251  
 Al for his owene worship richely, . . . B.Sh. 1203  
 To worshippe ay, and he forgate it naught, . . . B.Pri. 1701  
 And, for the worship of his mooder deere, . . . B.Pri. 1844  
 Salomon seith, "It is a greet worshippe to a man . . . B.Mel. 2675-80  
 make if he wole have worshippe and . . . B.Mel. 2840-5  
 pees unto youre worshippe and profit. . . B.Mel. 2845-50  
 myn honour ne my worshippe. Ye known wel . . . B.Mel. 2870-5  
 that were nat my worshippe; for right as . . . B.Mel. 2875-80  
 desireth, save only worshippe and honour. . . B.Mel. 2950-5  
 to lesen with worshippe, than it is to . . . B.Mel. 3030-5  
 I made hire to the worshippe of my lord; . . . C.Doc. 26  
 To worshippe hire, whil that hir lyf may dure, . . . E.Cl. 166  
 Kepyng the boundes of my worshippe ever; . . . F.Sq. 571  
 To seke in armes worshippe and honour, . . . F.Fkl. 811  
 And was a man of worshippe and honour, . . . F.Fkl. 962  
 That of his worshippe rekketh he so lite. . . G.CY. 632  
 Worshippe and thank be to thy deite! . . . H.Mcp. 101  
 to the worshippe of God, and helpyng of . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 worshippe Crist and hooly chirche, and . . . I.Pars. 900-5  
 Hir moete worship and hir flour is . . . BD. 629  
 And worship to my lady dere. . . BD. 773  
 here seyn Worship, or that ye come ageyn!" . . . BD. 1031  
 To do hir worship, and the servise. . . BD. 1097  
 And al hir worship for to save . . . BD. 1229  
 but good, And worship, and to kepe hir name . . . BD. 1262  
 Savyng hir worship by al weyes; . . . BD. 1270  
 And for the worship of this highe feete, . . . Mars. 22

**Worship—Continued**

worshippe and love thou vertues: . . . Bo.5, p.6. 1935-40  
 To whom be gill[ot]rye and worshippe . . . Bo.5, p.6. 1940-5 var  
 That it to Love be worship and plessaunce. . . TC.1. 46  
 Him deden bothe worship and servise, . . . TC.1. 82  
 In worshepe and in preysyng of hire make, . . . LGW.G. 129  
 In worship and prayyng of hys make . . . LGW. 141 var  
 My worshippe in this day thus have I lornel! . . . LGW. 659  
 In good faythe, al the worshippe and encres . . . LGW. 1037  
 That suche worshippe myghte falle the. . . LGW. 1443  
 And that hir moete worshippe is to lye. . . Fort. 22  
 To worshippe any creature. . . RR. 180  
 the ensaigne Of worship, and the gounfanoun. . . RR. 1201  
 To worshippe no wight by aventure . . . RR. 2119  
 It is no worshippe to myseye, . . . RR. 2205  
 It is thi worship fortobeye. . . RR. 2320  
 Also hir servautes worshippe ay, . . . RR. 2703  
 What worship is it agayn hym take, . . . RR. 3529  
 And leith his worship and his name, . . . RR. 4915  
 Of his worship to make hym faille, . . . RR. 5296  
 I bothe worshippe hir and drede. . . RR. 5888  
 That worship of this world coveiten, . . . RR. 6173  
 Whom shulden folk worshippen so . . . RR. 7239

**Worshipful**

And putten hym in worshipful servyse, . . . A.Kn. 1435  
 'Worshipful lady, we putten us and . . . B.Mel. 2955-60  
 I seye so worshipful a creature, . . . B.Mk. 3488  
 And worshipful, that folk there she was bore, . . . E.Cl. 401  
 But, worshipful chanauns religious, . . . G.CY. 992  
 heigh and so worshipful that the cursede . . . I.Pars. 595-600  
 maken hym worshipful and redouted of straunge . . . Bo.3, p.4. 705-10  
 folk? . . . Bo.4, m.1. 1170-5  
 the worshipful lyght of god. There halt . . . RR. 797

**Worshiping**

In worshippyng and in preysyng of hir make; . . . LGW. 141

**Worships**

Worships, honour, and richesse. . . RR. 5747

**Worss**

And chese the beste and leve the worse for me,— . . . A.Kn. 1614  
 Myn housbonde is to me the worse man . . . B.Sh. 1351  
 The worse of hem he spak the firste word. . . C.Pard. 776  
 And eek he nolde, and that was worst of alle, . . . E.Cl. 83  
 I have a wyf, the worse that may be, . . . E.Mch. 1218  
 Certes thalme is envye the worse synne . . . I.Pars. 455-90  
 Y-worthe worse of alle wightes,— . . . BD. 578  
 I not wher it were the worse. . . BD. 1173  
 that is the uttereste and the worst kynde of schrewed- . . . Bo.4, p.3. 1290-5  
 nesse) . . . TC.1. 341  
 But that is nat the worse, as mote I the! . . . TC.1. 342  
 But, tolde I you the worse point, I leve, . . . TC.2. 304  
 For hardly the worse of this is do; . . . TC.2. 367  
 I sette the worse: that ye drede this, . . . TC.2. 537  
 This is the worse: I dar me not biwryen; . . . TC.3. 278  
 And seyn that I the worse trecherie . . . TC.3. 1626  
 The worse kinde of infortune is this: . . . TC.5. 96  
 For at the worse it may yit shorte our weye. . . TC.5. 727  
 And this was yet the worse of al her payne, . . . RE. 3801  
 can devyne Worse, and addith more somdell . . . RR. 4493  
 And yit more over, wurst of all, . . . RR. 4493

**Worst see Alder-worst****Worsted**

Of double worstede was his semycope, . . . A.Prol. 262

**Wort**

Of tartre, alum, glas, berme, wort and argoille, . . . G.CY. 813

**Worth**

But thilke text heeld he nat worth an oystre; . . . A.Prol. 182  
 Us thoughte it was noght worth to make it wys, . . . A.Prol. 785  
 Now highte I Philostrate, noght worth a myte. . . A.Kn. 1558  
 Than worth is al the chiere and reverence . . . B.Sh. 1196  
 As helpe me God, he is noght worth at al . . . B.Sh. 1380  
 He worth upon his steede gray, . . . B.Th. 1941  
 Thy drasty rymyng is nat worth a toord; . . . B.Mel. 2120  
 hir conseil wile and noght worth, yet han . . . B.Mel. 2285-90  
 gold ne silver beth nat so muche worth . . . B.Mel. 2350-5  
 nat worth a stree, but if they be defended . . . B.Mel. 2525-30  
 moore worth to be pacient, than for to . . . B.Mel. 2705-10  
 seith, "He is moore worth that repreveh . . . B.Mel. 2895-900  
 Swich talkyng is nat worth a boterflye, . . . B.NP. 1000  
 I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek . . . D.WB. 572  
 and may noght do Of Venus werkes worth his olde sho, . . . D.WB. 708  
 But that tale is nat worth a rake-stele. . . D.WB. 949  
 Swich arrogance is nat worth an hen. . . D.WB. 1112  
 Thomas, that jape nys nat worth a myte; . . . D.Sum. 1961  
 What is a fertyng worth parted in twelve? . . . D.Sum. 1967  
 'Noon oother lyf,' seyde he, 'is worth a bene, . . . E.Mch. 1263  
 That every man that halt hym worth a leek, . . . E.Mch. 1350  
 She preysest nat his pleyng worth a bene. . . E.Mch. 1854  
 I hadde lever than this pentyng worth lond, . . . F.Fkl. 683  
 As in our dayes is nat worth a flye,— . . . F.Fkl. 1132  
 The world hath wist what it is worth certeyn, . . . G.SN. 282  
 For in effect they been nat worth a myte.' . . . G.SN. 511  
 His overslope nys nat worth a myte, . . . G.CY. 633  
 Or somewhat elles, was nat worth a flye,— . . . G.CY. 1150  
 Although it be nat worth a botel hey. . . H.Mcp. 14  
 Nat worth to Phebus in comparisoun; . . . H.Mcp. 200  
 Noght worth to thee as in comparisoun . . . H.Mcp. 254

# **Worth—Continued**

man have oportunitie, right so litel worth is shrifte  
 wole sawe, al be he lasee worth than  
 holdeth hymself as noght worth biforn  
 though men holde hym noght worth.  
 of moore blame than worth is al the  
 the cause nat worth a straw? Certes,  
 thanne is it the moore worth.  
 'is litel worth, but if a man have good  
 I holde that wysht nat worth a streel'  
 The glade nyght is worth an hevvy morwel'  
 Al be I not worth to so grete a name,  
 The goos seyde, 'Al this nys not worth a flye!  
 Worth up yif thou wolt, so it be by this  
 What is most worth of rychesse? Is it  
 that yat thilke good to god be moore worth than is god.

no thing nys moore worth. For alwey, of alle thinges,  
 be?" Or elles how mochel is worth the

knowynge is moore worth than this  
 'Wo worth the faire gemme vertue!  
 Wo worth that herbe also that doth no botel  
 Wo worth that beaute that is routheles!  
 Wo worth that wight that tret ech underfote!  
 No wele is worth, that may no sorwe dryn;  
 Worth thou upon a courser right anon,  
 Him-self was litel worth, and lesse he coude;  
 Withouten love, is worth, or may endure.  
 Than semeth it that joye is worth ful life.  
 Nay, such abodes ben not worth a hawel  
 This' seid by hem that ben not worth two feccheles!  
 Swiche arguments n ben not worth a benel  
 A thousand fold was moore worth than he wen'de  
 'Nay, Pandarus, naught worth is al thy red;  
 Wo worth that day, and namely that nyght,  
 wo worth that day that thou me bere on lyve  
 What is Criseyde worth from Troilus?  
 'Wel worth of dremes ay thise olde wives,  
 For dredeles it is not worth the while.  
 Wel worthe, of this thyng, grete clerkes,  
 And worthe a demonstracion  
 Tacepte in worth this litel povre dyte  
 Worth all the gold in Rome and Fryse.  
 It shulde have be moore worth to thee  
 Ne worth an appel forto love.  
 Save sich that arn worth right nought  
 It is not worth a croked brewe;  
 Her astate is not worth an hen;  
 Wel were it worth to bene brent

## **Worth** *see* **Dear-worth**

## **Worthe** (*infinitive*)

He wende anon to worthe out of his mynde,—  
 But lete him worthen with his fantasye.  
 Late ladies worthe with her thyngis

## **Worthe** *see* **Worth**

## **Worthen** (*past part.*)

Y-worthe worste of alle wightes,—

## **Worthier**

And worthy folk maad worthier of name,  
 Thanne spak Alceste the worthyere queene,

## **Worthiest**

Unto a lord, oon of the worthieste  
 For ye be oon the worthiest on-lyve  
 Me wolde thynke how that the worthieste Of knyght-  
 hode,  
 The worthieste and grettest of degree:  
 For out and out he is the worthieste,  
 Upon this knyght that is the worthieste,  
 To Troilus, the worthieste knight  
 That ever was, and oon the worthieste!  
 To chese the worthiest in alle wyse,

## **Worthily**

And convoyed the kynges worthily  
 And worthily they preisen hire prudence.  
 venial synne by receyving worthily of  
 In armes day by day so worthily,

## **Worthines**

And ever honoured for his worthynesse.  
 Of worthynesse, ne of estaat, ne age,  
 For to declare thy grete worthynesse,  
 Fulfid of honour and of worthynesse,  
 The confessor here, for his worthynesse,  
 But humble servant to youre worthynesse,  
 But atte laste she for his worthynesse,  
 Of honour, and of parfit worthynesse.  
 Phebus, quod he, 'for al thy worthynesse,  
 And therto hadde the worthynesse  
 ye forsaken the grete worthynesse of concience  
 of body yvven power and worthynesse,  
 Than he, ne moore desired worthynesse.  
 Eek whyt by blak, by shams ek worthynesse,  
 In place digne un-to thy worthynesse,  
 Wisdom, honour, fredom, and worthynesse.  
 Than he, that is of worthynesse welles;  
 To graunte him love; yit for his worthynesse  
 'As he that is the welles of worthynesse,  
 They felte in love the grete worthynesse.  
 His worthynesse, his lust, his dedes wise,  
 That thonked be the heighe worthynesse

# **Worthines—Continued**

'Thonouren hem that hadden worthynesse,  
 Among the Grekes, ful of worthynesse,  
 Ne veyn delit, nor only worthynesse  
 Of Troilus the grete worthynesse,  
 That next him was of worthynesse welles:  
 Swich fyn hath al his grete worthynesse!  
 In stede of good and worthynesse.  
 In which men may her worthynesse se,  
 Dred God, do law, love trouthe and worthynesse,  
 Of grace, of alle honour, and worthynesse!  
 Upon the manhod and the worthynesse,  
 Yit wolde she blame his worthynesse,  
 Ageyns frendshipp of worthynesse;

## **Worthy**

A Knyght ther was and that a worthy man,  
 Ful worthy was he in his lordes werre,  
 This ilke worthy knyght hadde ben also  
 And though that he were worthy, he was wys,  
 And eek with worthy women of the toun,  
 For unto swich a worthy man as he  
 This worthy lymytour was cleped Huberd.  
 This worthy man ful wel his wit bisette,  
 For sothe he was a worthy man with-alle  
 Was nowher such a worthy vavasour.  
 She was a worthy woman al hir lyve,  
 Worthy to been stywardes of rente and lond  
 Whan that this worthy duc, this Theseus,  
 And whan this worthy duc hath thus y-don,  
 A worthy duc, that highte Perotheus,  
 And art a knyght, a worthy and an able,  
 But for as muche thou art a worthy knyght,  
 This worthy duc answerde anon agayn,  
 Ech of you bothe is worthy, douteles,  
 This Theseus, this duc, this worthy knyght,  
 And that my myght be worthy for to serve  
 So worthy to ben loved as Palamon,  
 Thanne is it best, as for a worthy fame,  
 And worthy for to drawn to memorie;  
 Into som worthy blood of auncetrye;  
 That only worthy were for to here  
 That was ful wys and worthy of his hond,  
 This noble marchaunt heeld a worthy hous,  
 Worthy to be my make  
 So worthy under vede;  
 shullen been maad worthy and noble by  
 is no-man certein if he be worthy that  
 been nat worthy to have in no manere,  
 worthy to have pardoun and foryivesse  
 he that . . . knowlecheth it, is worthy remyszioun.  
 greet a lord, and so worthy as ye been,  
 it is writen that he is worthy to lesen his  
 Som worthy sexteyn, or som celer,  
 This worthy Monk took al in pacence  
 Thus sturth this worthy, myghty Hercules.  
 So worthy was in armes, and so keene,  
 O noble, o worthy Petro, glorie of Spayne,  
 Broghte this worthy kyng in swiche a brike.  
 O worthy Petro, kyng of Cipre also,  
 O worthy, gentil Alisandre, allas!  
 In Affrike of the worthy Ciplioun,  
 Whether that Goddes worthy forwytynge  
 That, whan thy worthy kyng Richard was slayn  
 And whan this worthy knyght, Virginus,  
 But right anon the worthy Knyght bigan,—  
 And alle were worthy men in hir degree.  
 To hire, and to another worthy wyf,  
 Is worthy to been hanged on the galwes;  
 If I have licence of this worthy Frere.  
 But seyden he was worthy han his lyf;  
 This worthy Lymytour, this noble Frere,  
 Seth that the werkman worthy is his hyre.  
 This worthy man was lord of that village.  
 Save that this worthy man, youre confessor,  
 The worthy men of hem shul first be served,—  
 This worthy clerk benignly answerde,  
 Lerned at Padwe of a worthy clerk,  
 But forth to tellen of this worthy man  
 As were his worthy eldres hym bifore,  
 Unlyk hir worthy eldres hem bifore,  
 So as he was a worthy gentil man,  
 Where as I was noght worthy for to bee,  
 This worthy Clerk, whan ended was his tale,  
 A worthy knyght that born was of Pavye,  
 With others worthy folk, up on the days.  
 Ful worthy been thy wordes to memorie  
 Unto this olde, blynde, worthy knyght,  
 A doghter hadde this worthy kyng also  
 Ne were worthy unbokelen his galoche  
 And therefore hath this wise, worthy knyght,—  
 Is comen hoom, and other worthy men.  
 The freshe knyght, the worthy man of armes,  
 Whan that thise worthy men wenten with me  
 Hoom cam Arveragus, this worthy knyght,  
 And of Arveragus, the worthy knyght,  
 Al light for somer rood this worthy man,  
 And many another noble worthy dede  
 This worthy Phebus dooth al that he kan  
 seith, synful men doon werkis worthy of confessioun.  
 is man worthy to have sorwe and to be

TC.3. 1789  
 TC.4. 1486  
 TC.4. 1668  
 TC.5. 717  
 TC.5. 1565  
 TC.5. 1829  
 HF.3. 638  
 LGW. 2537  
 L.St. 27  
 Scog. 44  
 Ven. 4  
 RR. 287  
 RR. 5536

A.Prol. 43  
 A.Prol. 47  
 A.Prol. 64  
 A.Prol. 68  
 A.Prol. 217  
 A.Prol. 243  
 A.Prol. 259  
 A.Prol. 279  
 A.Prol. 283  
 A.Prol. 360  
 A.Prol. 459  
 A.Prol. 579  
 A.Kn. 1001  
 A.Kn. 1025  
 A.Kn. 1191  
 A.Kn. 1241  
 A.Kn. 1608  
 A.Kn. 1742  
 A.Kn. 1831  
 A.Kn. 2190  
 A.Kn. 2380  
 A.Kn. 2794  
 A.Kn. 3065  
 A.Mil. 3112  
 A.Rv. 3982  
 B.ML. 457  
 B.ML. 579  
 B.Sh. 1210  
 B.Th. 1982  
 B.Th. 2107  
 B.Mel. 2750-5  
 B.Mel. 2850-5  
 B.Mel. 2925-30  
 B.Mel. 2960-5  
 B.Mel. 2965-70  
 B.Mel. 3005-10  
 B.Mel. 3040-5  
 B.Mk. 3126  
 B.Mk. 3155  
 B.Mk. 3325  
 B.Mk. 3439  
 B.Mk. 3565  
 B.Mk. 3580  
 B.Mk. 3581  
 B.Mk. 3848  
 B.NP. 4314  
 B.NP. 4433  
 B.NP. 4538  
 C.Doe. 203  
 C.Pard. 960  
 C.WB. 8  
 D.WB. 536  
 D.WB. 658  
 D.WB. 855  
 D.WB. 1045  
 D.Fri. 1265  
 D.Sum. 1673  
 D.Sum. 2165  
 D.Sum. 2275  
 D.Sum. 2279  
 E.Cl. 21  
 E.Cl. 27  
 E.Cl. 39  
 E.Cl. 65  
 E.Cl. 156  
 E.Cl. 549  
 E.Cl. 829  
 E.Cl. 1212a  
 E.Mch. 1246  
 E.Mch. 1711  
 E.Mch. 2244  
 E.Mch. 2259  
 F.Sq. 32  
 F.Sq. 555  
 F.Fkl. 787  
 F.Fkl. 1089  
 F.Fkl. 1092  
 F.Fkl. 1213  
 F.Fkl. 1460  
 F.Fkl. 1517  
 G.CY. 568  
 H.Mop. 111  
 H.Mop. 156  
 I.Pars. 130-5  
 I.Pars. 265-70



**Worthy—Continued**

Therefore is man worthy to have shame,	I.Pars. 270-5
Is it worthy the deeth, and this suffered cure	I.Pars. 270-5
worthy to have.' And therefore may the	I.Pars. 270-5
that is nat worthy and able, it is	I.Pars. 785-90
he be worthy and able then nys noon.	I.Pars. 785-90
holden hym outrageous and nat worthy	I.Pars. 990-5
That I were worthy my dampnacoun,	ABC. 23
And that my soule is worthi for to sinke,	ABC. 123
That hath this worthy knyght in gouernance?	Mars. 44
This worthy Mars, that is of knyghthod wells,	Mars. 75
And leest worthy of alle hem, I am he.	Comp.L. 68
I am so litel worthy, and ye so good.	Comp.L. 88
That he that most is worthy shal begynne.	PF. 392
The wyse and worthy, secrete, trewe as stel,	PF. 395
As for the gentilest and most worthy	PF. 635
wel ben thei worthy of meryte! (As who	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
fadir, as wel holi as worthy to ben reuerenced	Bo.1. p.4. 165-79
he is a good man and worthy to han that	Bo.1. p.4. 170-1
hym, and he is worthy to han that	Bo.1. p.4. 170-3
putte that that maketh bokes worthy of prys	Bo.1. p.5. 205-10
(for more worthy thyng and more dygne	Bo.2. p.4. 400-5
mankynde were moost worthy and noble	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
hym only moost worthy that hath hem.	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
Swiche hertes as ben worthy and	Bo.2. p.7. 525-30
juggen worthy of preysynge, other folk	Bo.2. p.7. 545-60
juggen that it is worthy of torment?	Bo.2. p.7. 545-60
what is it to this noble worthy men?	Bo.2. p.7. 580-5
be eek ryght worthy of honour and of	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
thyng nys neither foul ne worthy to ben	Bo.3. p.2. 645-60
thyng that is most worthy of alle thynges	Bo.3. p.2. 645-50
honours juggen hem worthy of reverence	Bo.3. p.4.
	695-700
ne mai nat maken schrewes worthy of no reverence	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5
grace of the peple nys neyther worthi to ben remem-	
bered,	Bo.3. p.6. 750-5
that it nys ryght worthy to ben reuerenced.'	Bo.3. p.9. 810-5
parfyt good schulde be more worthy than	Bo.3. p.10.
	895-900
is ryght worthy aboven alle thynges.	Bo.3. p.10.
	905-10
ne a more worthy thing than god mai not	Bo.3. p.10. 920-5
the debonayre force of god dispoide hem as it was	
worthy	Bo.3. p.12.
	1090-5
destroyden the geauntes, as it was worthy.)	Bo.3. p.12.
	1090-5
only how worthy it is to ben wondrid	Bo.4. p.1.
	1145-50
schrewes ne ben worthy to han torment?	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
that thilke folk that ben worthy of torment,	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
sike of hir body ben worthy to ben hated,	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
but rather worthy of pite; wel more	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
worthy nat to ben hated, but for to ben	Bo.4. p.4. 1410-5
worthy of mede, other folk demen hem	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
worthy of torment. But lat us	Bo.4. p.6. 1490-5
is makid worthy to the hevene.'	Bo.4. m.7.
	1615-20
putten worthi names to thynges and	Bo.5. p.6. 1880-5
Ben worthy for to brennen fel and bones.	TC.1. 91
Though he a worthy kinges sone were,	TC.1. 226
Ye wise, proude, and worthy folkes alle,	TC.1. 233
And worthy folk maad worthier of name,	TC.1. 251
To loven wel and in a worthy place:	TC.1. 895
A worthy knight to loven and cherice;	TC.1. 986
The wise worthy Ector the secounde,	TC.2. 158
This knoweth many a wis and worthy wight.	TC.2. 180
The goode, wise, worthy, freshe, and free,	TC.2. 317
That trew man that noble worthy knight	TC.2. 331 var
(That is so trewe and worthy as we see),	TC.2. 339
So fresch so yong so worthy semed he	TC.2. 636 var
'Ek wot I wel he worthy is to have	TC.2. 736
Thus to the more worthy part he held,	TC.2. 1328
If swich a man was worthy to ben deed,	TC.2. 1699
Now were it worthy that ye were y-bete!'	TC.3. 1169
Ector and many a worthy wight out-wente;	TC.4. 40
'Ther ben so worthy knyghtes in this place,	TC.5. 169
Ye, God wot! And ful many a worthy knight	TC.5. 333
To wedden her unto som worthy wight.—	TC.5. 863
As worthy folk withinne Troye toun,	TC.5. 969
And thus this worthy knight was brought of liue.	TC.5. 1561
The armes of this ilke worthy man,	TC.5. 1766
His worthy dedes, who-so list hem here,	TC.5. 1770
By rescoun, worthy for to leue,	HF.2. 200
And a worthy demonstracioun	HF.2. 219
Wyse and werthy for to neuene,	HF.3. 348
Than worthy is; and that anon:	HF.3. 579
Worthy, wyse, and gode also,	HF.3. 666
It were better worthy trewely	LGW. 317
Was a full worthy gentill wereyours,	LGW. 597
Worthy to any wight that lyuen may	LGW. 612
For they ben worthy folke, withouten les.	LGW. 1518
This worthy man that is now your gaylere,	LGW. 2051
So worthy is blyved to be	RR. 46
Upon any worthy man falle,	RR. 255
That faire or worthi were, or wise,	RR. 299
Ful many a worthy man, y-wys	RR. 1062
Largesse, that worthy was and wys,	RR. 1197
She were worthy forto bene	RR. 1265
That worthy was and wel spekyng,	RR. 1268

**Worthy—Continued**

Full many worthy man hath it . . .	RR. 1609
As ferre Gawneys the worthy . . .	RR. 2209
That shee worthy holde and free, . . .	RR. 2701
Thou art wel worthy to have maugree, . . .	RR. 314
Worthy of love to have the blis. . .	RR. 8734
To be loved is not worthy, . . .	RR. 5063
And nam, that worthy is of name, . . .	RR. 5239
Wel were it worthi to bene brent! . . .	RR. 7104 <i>em</i>
And well is worthi we [maystres] be; . . .	RR. 7219
And holden us for so worthy, . . .	RR. 7236
Take nat a greve,—it were worthy To putte the out	RR. 7571
<b>Worthy</b> <i>see</i> <b>Jape</b> -worthy	
<b>Wortes</b>	
And in a bed of wortes stille he lay, . . .	B.NP. 4411
Among the wortes, on a boterflye, . . .	B.NP. 4464
Wortes, or othere herbes, tymes ofte, . . .	E.CL. 226
<b>Wost</b>	
Wostow nat wel the olde clerkes sawe, . . .	A.Kn. 1163
For wel thou wost thyselfen, verrally, . . .	A.Kn. 1174
Ful many a yeer, and wost what I desire, . . .	A.Kn. 2301
Chaste goddesse, wel wostow that I . . .	A.Kn. 2304
I am, thou wost, yett of thy compaignye, . . .	A.Kn. 2307
I am yong and unknowinge, as thou wost, . . .	A.Kn. 2393
And therfore, wostow what is best to doone? . . .	A.Mil. 3544
Thou wost wel that our felawe is agon, . . .	C.Pard. 810
'Now,' quod the firste, 'thou wost wel we be twaye, . . .	C.Pard. 824
And wostow why? For they were used weel. . .	D.WB. 562
For wel thou wost that I have kept thy lyf. . .	D.WB. 1056
Have a colliacioun, and wostow why? . . .	E.Cl. 325
'What! Frankeleyn, <i>pardee</i> , sire, wel thou wost . . .	F.Fil. 696
'How wostow this,' quod Tiburce, 'in what wyse? . . .	G.S.N. 285
Wostow nat how our myghty princes free . . .	G.S.N. 444
Ne wostow nat how fer my myght may strecche? . . .	G.S.N. 469
'Syn of the konnyng of thy lord thou wost, . . .	G.CY. 653
Wostow wher-of a rakel tonge serveth? . . .	H.MCP. 339
Thou wost ful lytel what thou menest; . . .	BD. 742
For wostow why? she was lady . . .	BD. 1151
'Thou wost ful litel what thou menest; . . .	BD. 1304
'That love you most—God, wel thou wost!—alway? . . .	Anel. 277
Thou wost wel that I sey sooth, ne I . . .	Bo.1. p.4. 153
'Certes,' quod sche, 'thou wost wel . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 230
thou ne wost what is the ende of thynges, . . .	Bo.1. p.6. 240
Than seyde I thus: 'Thou wost wel . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 525
yif thou wost that a man walketh, it . . .	Bo.5. p.6.
	1905-10
Wostow not wel that it am I, Pandare? . . .	TC.1. 588
That I have seyd, for now wostow my wo. . .	TC.1. 611
And ther thou wost that I have agut miswent, . . .	TC.1. 633
Thou wost thy-self whom that I love, <i>parde</i> , . . .	TC.1. 717
And sith thou wost I do it for no wile, . . .	TC.1. 719
Tel me somwhat, sin al my wo thou wost. . .	TC.1. 721
'Wost thou that that?'—'Ye, that is out of drede! . . .	TC.1. 775
How wostow so thatel thou art graceles? . . .	TC.1. 781
Wostow not wel that Fortune is commune . . .	TC.1. 843
What wostow, if her mutabilite . . .	TC.1. 851
'And therfor wostow what I thee beseeche? . . .	TC.1. 855
If she be fair, thou wost thyself, I gesse! . . .	TC.1. 882
And wostow why? For thou were wont to chace . . .	TC.1. 908
Eek wostow how? It farth of som servise, . . .	TC.1. 963
'And wostow why? I am the lesse a-fered . . .	TC.1. 974
But, thou wis, thou wost, thou mayst, thou art all . . .	TC.1. 1052
And, when thou wost that I am with her there, . . .	TC.2. 1010
'And certainly, I n'ot if thou it wost, . . .	TC.2. 1366
'Yis, <i>parde</i> !' quod Deiphebus, 'wel thou wost, . . .	TC.2. 1408
'But tel me how—thou wost of this matere— . . .	TC.2. 1429
'Whe'r me be wo, O mighty God, thou wost! . . .	TC.3. 66
'And have it brought to swich pilt as thou wost, . . .	TC.3. 246
And wostow why? For, shame it is to seye, . . .	TC.3. 249
Thou wost thy-selven what I wolde mene. . .	TC.3. 256
'For wel thou wost the name yit of here . . .	TC.3. 267
For skiful is, thou wost wel, my prayere, . . .	TC.3. 287
Proverbes canst thyselfe y-nowe and wost, . . .	TC.3. 299
Thou wost ek what thy lady grantede thee, . . .	TC.3. 339
As wel thou wost, if it remember thee, . . .	TC.3. 361
'Thou wost how longe ich if forbar to seye . . .	TC.3. 365
'Now God, thou wost in thought ne dede untrewé . . .	TC.3. 1053
As thou wel wost, above the Goddes alle? . . .	TC.4. 268
'And over al this, as thou wel wost thy-selve, . . .	TC.4. 400
'First, sin thou wost this town hath al this werre . . .	TC.4. 547
Thank ek Fortune, as wel thy-selven wost, . . .	TC.4. 600
That wost of al this thing the softastnesse, . . .	TC.4. 1080
Ye wolde cesse of this: for God, thou wost . . .	TC.4. 1619
For wel thou wost, my leve brother dere, . . .	TC.5. 342
Now mercy, Lord! Thou wost wel I desire . . .	TC.5. 591
'Geffrey, thou wost right wel this, . . .	HF.2. 221
Thou wost wel this, that speche is soun, . . .	HF.2. 254
Thus wost thou wel what thyng is speche. . .	HF.2. 273
Wel wost thou, hit wol make anon . . .	HF.2. 282
Atones; wost thou not wel this? . . .	HF.2. 355
I noot y-wys; but God, thou wost! . . .	HF.2. 474
'Yis, <i>pardee</i> ,' quod he, 'wostow why? . . .	HF.2. 492
Thou wost now how cometh every speche, . . .	HF.2. 563
That wolde have fish; but wostow what? . . .	HF.3. 694
Quod she, 'anon; and wostow how . . .	HF.3. 701
And wost thy-selven utterly, . . .	HF.3. 924
'Wostow,' quod he, 'wher this be wyf or mayde, . . .	LGW. 499
And wost so wel that kalender ys she . . .	LGW. 542
What wostow yit how I thee wol avauce? . . .	For. 31
thou thy 4 angles; for wel thou wost that . . .	Astr. 343-3

**Woot—Continued**

Woste thou nought where Youthe abit,  
I bidde thee teche hem, wostowe howe,  
As I was woot; and wostow why?  
Wostow how I mot a-scape?

RR. 4977  
RR. 6075  
RR. 6373  
RR. 6515

**Wot**

For aught I woot he was of Dertemouthe.  
But wel I woot he lyed right in dede,  
And wel ye woot no vileynye is it.  
And, wel I woot, as ye goon by the weye,  
Ye woot youre forward and I itow recorde.  
I have, God woot, a large feeld to ere,  
I woot right wel thou darst it nat withseyne.  
A dronke man woot wel he hath an hous,  
Of al oure strif, God woot, the fruyt is thyn;  
But well I woot that in this world grete pyne ys.  
God woot he wolde have trowed it ful lite;  
Ful litel woot Arcite of his felawe  
But what they were no thyng he ne woot.  
She woot namore of al this houte fare,  
By God, than woot a cokkow or an hare.  
I woot it by myself ful yore agon,  
And woot how sore it kan a man distreyne,  
Ye woot your self she may nat wedden two  
And wel I woot, or she me mercy heete,  
And wel I woot withouten helpe or grace  
Hath moore power than woot any man;  
Kan he hem thank?—Nay, God woot, never a deel—  
I woot right wel I nam but deed, quod she;  
'Yis, God woot, John, I heree it every del.  
A man woot litel what hym shal bytide;  
What eyleth yow? Som gay gerl, God woot,  
By seinte Note, ye woot wel what I mene.  
'Why nay,' quod he, 'God woot, my sweete leef,  
I woot wel by the cradel I have mysge;  
*Methamorphosis* woot what I mene,—  
Is writen, God woot, whoso koude it rede,  
That of the conseil of the sowdan woot,  
And in a ship al steereles, God woot,  
And othere lordes, God woot many oon,  
That I of woot; but shortly, in a stounde  
'But God woot,' quod this senatour also,  
'What woot I, if that Crist have hyder y-sent  
And seyde thus: 'Ye, God woot al,' quod she,  
And wel ye woot that women naturessly  
Upon youre bench; she woot it wel certeyn,  
And woot ye why? By God, as that I gese  
He took me certeyn gold, that woot I wele.  
For, God it woot, I wende withouten doute  
'As thus; ye woot that every Evangelist  
I woot attempes wepyng is no thyng  
many a man . . . that woot ful litel what werre  
amounteth.  
hyde that she woot, sire, thise  
God woot thilke resoun stant heree in no stede;  
yow displee; for God woot that as in  
And, sich ye woot wel that men shal  
outrages whan he woot and knoweth that  
nat my lord; for I woot wel and  
I woot wel she wol do me slee som day  
God woot, no Lussheburghes payen yel  
And wel I woot the substance is in me,  
No thyng, God woot, but vanitee in swevene is.  
God woot it reweth me, and have good day!"  
For they been veynmes, I woot it wel;  
God woot that worldly joye is soone ago,  
And God it woot, no thyng was hir trespas,  
Beth war, for no man woot whom God wol smyte,  
That no man woot ther-of but God and he;  
But wel I woot thou dost myn herte to erme  
And yet, God woot, Sampson drank never no wyn.  
For wel ye woot that al this gold is oures,—  
He woot how that the gold is with us tweye;  
But wel I woot, expres, withoute lye,  
Eek, wel I woot, he seyde myn housbonde  
God woot, this noble kyng, as to my wit,  
I woot wel Abraham was an hooly man,  
I woot as wel as ye, it is no drede,  
I woot wel that the Apostel was a mayde,  
The experience woot wel it is noght so;  
Ye woot wel what I mene of this, *pardee!*  
For, God it woot, I chidde hem spituously.  
For God it woot, he sat ful ofte and song  
And so I dide ful often, God it woot,  
And so doo mo, God woot, of us than I.  
And thus, God woot, Mercurie is desolat  
For wel I woot thy pacience is gon.  
I woot right wel that swich was my biheste.  
'Eek every wight woot this as wel as I.  
For, God it woot, men may wel often fynde  
I spare nat to taken, God it woot,  
'Nay,' quod the deval, 'God woot, never a deel.  
And yet, God woot, of hire knowe I no vice;  
'Allas!' quod she, 'God woot I have no gilt.'  
And God it woot, that it is litel wonder;  
'God woot,' quod he, 'laboured I have ful score,  
'God woot,' quod he, 'no thyng therof feele I'  
And yet, God woot, unneth the fundament  
'Sire,' quod the lord, 'ye woot what is to doone;  
As ye han herd bifore, ye woot wel what.

A.Prol. 389  
A.Prol. 659  
A.Prol. 740  
A.Prol. 771  
A.Prol. 829  
A.Kn. 886  
A.Kn. 1140  
A.Kn. 1262  
A.Kn. 1282  
A.Kn. 1324  
A.Kn. 1520  
A.Kn. 1525  
A.Kn. 1703  
A.Kn. 1809  
A.Kn. 1810  
A.Kn. 1813  
A.Kn. 1816  
A.Kn. 1835  
A.Kn. 2376  
A.Kn. 2400  
A.Kn. 2455  
A.Kn. 3064  
A.Mil. 3296  
A.Mil. 3369  
A.Mil. 3450  
A.Mil. 3779  
A.Mil. 3771  
A.Mil. 3792  
A.Rv. 4255  
B.M.L. 93  
B.M.L. 195  
B.M.L. 436  
B.M.L. 439  
B.M.L. 962  
B.M.L. 1021  
B.M.L. 1023  
B.M.L. 1041  
B.Sh. 1303  
B.Sh. 1363  
B.Sh. 1548  
B.Sh. 1575  
B.Sh. 1594  
B.Sh. 1596  
B.Mel. 2133  
B.Mel. 2175-80  
B.Mel. 2225-30  
B.Mel. 2270-5  
B.Mel. 2280-5  
B.Mel. 2425-30  
B.Mel. 2445-50  
B.Mel. 2625-30  
B.Mel. 2950-5  
B.Mk. 3107  
B.Mk. 3152  
B.NP. 3993  
B.NP. 4112  
B.NP. 4287  
B.NP. 4345  
B.NP. 4396  
C.Doc. 242  
C.Doc. 278  
C.Doc. 282  
C.Pard. 312  
C.Pard. 555  
C.Pard. 786  
C.Pard. 817  
D.WB. 27  
D.WB. 30  
D.WB. 41  
D.WB. 55  
D.WB. 63  
D.WB. 79  
D.WB. 124  
D.WB. 200  
D.WB. 223  
D.WB. 491  
D.WB. 539  
D.WB. 663  
D.WB. 703  
D.WB. 849  
D.WB. 1059  
D.WB. 1133  
D.WB. 1150  
D.Fri. 1435  
D.Fri. 1555  
D.Fri. 1578  
D.Fri. 1612  
D.Sum. 1673  
D.Sum. 1784  
D.Sum. 1943  
D.Sum. 2103  
D.Sum. 2194  
D.Sum. 2199

**Wot—Continued**

And bryng me thanne twelf freres,—woot ye why?  
For, God it woot, that children ofte been . . .  
Grisilde of this, God woot, ful innocent,  
Thou lovest me, I woot it wel certeyn,  
Nedeles, God woot, he thoghte hire for taffraye.  
Ye woot youreself wel how that ye cam heere  
And yet, God woot, this is ful looth to me;  
But now I woot youre lust and what ye wolde,  
'My lord,' quod she, 'I woot and wiste alwey  
My lord, ye woot that in my fadres place  
For wel I woot it fareth so with me.  
And almoost, God woot, on my pittes brynke;  
And eek thise olde wydwe, God it woot,  
I dote nat; I woot the cause why  
Men sholde wedde, and forthermoore wot I  
many a man . . . That woot namore of it than woot  
my page,  
I woot my-selven best what I may do.  
And, God it woot, though I unworthy be,  
I woot wel that my lord kan moore than I;  
For, God it woot, I have wete many a teere  
And yet, God woot, my neighebores aboute,  
But I woot best where wryngeth me my sho.  
But God woot what that May thoughte in hire herte  
As any man I woot, of his degree;  
Ther as ye woot that every wight moot neede;  
So fair a gardyn woot I nowher noon,  
Yet was he blent, and, God woot, so been mo,  
O noble Ovydel! ful sooth seystoun, God woot,  
'I woot wel that this Jew, this Salomon,  
For wel I woot that ye mystruste me,—  
God woot, I dide it in ful good entente.  
Ech man woot wel that a kynges feeste  
And under is the corps, swich as ye woot,  
God woot, and he, that otherwise noght,—  
As hym, God woot! ne never shal namo.  
Thanne woot I wel that it is good ynow.  
I woot wel clerkes wol seyn as hem leste,  
For wel I woot my servyce is in vayn,  
For wel I woot that it shal never bytide.  
For wel I woot, lord Phebus, if yow lest  
For, madame, wel ye woot what ye hanight,—  
Ye woot right wel what ye bihighten me,  
To love me best,—God woot ye seyde so,  
But wel I woot the rokkes been aweye.  
For which tescape woot I no socour,  
For communly men woot it wel overal  
And, God woot, so hath many mo than I.  
Nay, nay, God woot, al be he monk or frere,  
Algate I woot wel he hath swich a name,  
But wel I woot greet strif us is among.  
Ther was defaute in somwhat, wel I woot.  
But eek for othere mo; ye woot wel how  
And for I woot wel ingot have ye noon,  
But it a fool be, woot wel it moot nede;  
Woot ye nat where ther stant a litel toun,  
And wel I woot thy breeth ful soure stynketh,  
But God it woot, ther may no man embrace  
And God it woot, myn owene deere brother,  
Ne, God woot, rym holde I but litel bettre;  
for wel ye woot that men clepen honour  
Saint Augustyn, I wot certeynly that God  
for sothe, God woot that what day that  
boyled in al his body; wherefor, I woot  
thyng ther he ne woot of it no soothfastnesse;  
women, God woot that though the  
of goodes of nature; God woot that  
for, God woot, the flesh is a ful greet  
God woot, desir to have commendacioun  
man werreyeth trouthe, whan he woot  
rather love thee than drede. I woot wel  
God woot this synne is ful displeaunt thyng  
God woot a man may sleen hymself with his  
mercy, this woot I wel, if she do  
I woot wel that they sholde  
thynke that God seeth and woot alle his thoghtes  
And wel ye woot agaynes kynde  
God wot she acounted nat a stree  
God wot, allas! right that was she!  
That no wight woot that she is deed but I;  
For wel I woot, although I wake or wynke,  
That wel I wot, thou wolt my socour be;  
I wot it wel thou wolt ben our socour,  
For wel I wot, allas! that may nat be;  
Wot I not whether in white, rede, or grene,—  
I wot my-self as wel as any wight,  
he, That al wot, out of wo my soule quyte.  
Nat wot I wel wher that I flete or synke.  
I . . . Ne wot how that he quytech folk hir hyre,  
That wot I wel, and litel of sunnyng,  
And of these thre she wot hir-sel, I trowe,  
'There been mo sterres, god wot, than a payrel'  
For to do well; for, God wot, quit is she  
I woot wel that god, makere and maister,  
'I woot wel,' quod I, and answered  
I woot wel, and I confesse wel that I am  
'Now woot I,' quod sche, 'other  
that, unassayed, he woot nat, or  
he woot that it is changeable, or elles

D.Sum. 2258  
E.Ci. 155  
E.Ci. 274  
E.Ci. 309  
E.Ci. 455  
E.Ci. 477  
E.Ci. 491  
E.Ci. 662  
E.Ci. 814  
E.Ci. 862  
E.Mch. 1217  
E.Mch. 1401  
E.Mch. 1423  
E.Mch. 1441  
E.Mch. 1442  
E.Mch. 1444  
E.Mch. 1460  
E.Mch. 1493  
E.Mch. 1498  
E.Mch. 1544  
E.Mch. 1549  
E.Mch. 1553  
E.Mch. 1851  
E.Mch. 1910  
E.Mch. 1951  
E.Mch. 2030  
E.Mch. 2113  
E.Mch. 2125  
E.Mch. 2277  
E.Mch. 2343  
E.Mch. 2375  
F.Sq. 299  
F.Sq. 519  
F.Sq. 534  
F.Sq. 573  
F.Fkl. 708  
F.Fkl. 885  
F.Fkl. 972  
F.Fkl. 1001  
F.Fkl. 1041  
F.Fkl. 1323  
F.Fkl. 1327  
F.Fkl. 1329  
F.Fkl. 1338  
F.Fkl. 1357  
G.SN. 507  
G.CY. 723  
G.CY. 839  
G.CY. 904  
G.CY. 931  
G.CY. 954  
G.CY. 1001  
G.CY. 1206  
G.CY. 1280  
H.Mcp. 1  
H.Mcp. 32  
H.Mcp. 160  
H.Mcp. 221  
I.Pars. 44  
I.Pars. 185-90  
I.Pars. 300-5  
I.Pars. 325-50  
I.Pars. 345-50  
I.Pars. 380-5  
I.Pars. 430-5  
I.Pars. 455-60  
I.Pars. 455-60  
I.Pars. 470-5  
I.Pars. 485-90  
I.Pars. 760-5  
I.Pars. 835-40  
I.Pars. 855-60  
I.Pars. 870-5  
I.Pars. 930-5  
I.Pars. 1060-5  
BD. 18  
BD. 1238  
BD. 1306  
Pty. 30  
Pty. 109  
ABC. 10  
ABC. 65  
Comp. L. 87  
Anel. 146  
Anel. 220  
Anel. 263  
PF. 7  
PF. 9  
PF. 513  
PF. 552  
PF. 595  
PF. 663  
Bo.1. p.6. 225-30  
Bo.1. p.6. 230-5  
Bo.1. p.6. 235-40  
Bo.1. p.6. 240-5  
Bo.2. p.4. 385-90  
Bo.2. p.4. 405-10



Wot—Continued

he woot it nat. And yif he woot it	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
yif he woot that it is changeable, he	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
he woot wel he may less it; for whiche the	Bo.2. p.4. 405-10
as I woot wele, that the soules	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
but this woot I wel, that who-so-euere	Bo.3. p.7. 765-70
neither nys no man that ne woot wel	Bo.3. p.11. 1010-5
I woot wel that god gouerneth this	Bo.3. p.12. 1060-5
in the reigne of god, that alle thinges woot	Bo.4. p.1. 1150-5
'Who so that ne knowe . . . and wot nat why the	Bo.4. m.5. 1430-5
hem that he woot that is covenable to	Bo.4. p.6. 1500-5
to the devyne purveaunce, that al woot.	Bo.4. p.6. 1505-10
I woot that a thing is, it byhoveth by	Bo.5. p.3. 1695-700
(as who seith, that yif I woot a thing,	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
I ne woot it), ryght so thilke thing that is	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
ne receyvethe nat lesynge of that it woot);	Bo.5. p.3. 1700-5
yif that god woot that ryght so as thinges ben to	Bo.5. p.3. 1705-10
covertures of soth?) Woot it aught thilke	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
things that he wot. And therefore the texte	Bo.5. m.3. 1730-5
thyng of which he wot right nought?	Bo.5. m.3. 1735-40
that the prescience woot byforn ne mowen nat	Bo.5. p.4. 1750-5
unbetyde?	Bo.5. p.4. 1755-70
things whiche that purveaunce woot byforn	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
yit is ther no wyght that ne wot wel that	Bo.5. p.5. 1830-5
or elles, for that resoun woot wel that	Bo.5. p.6. 1900-5
to betide, he wot wel that it ne hath no	Bo.5. p.6. 1915-20
ben doon whiche that god woot byforn that	TC.1. 195
And seye him thus, 'God wot, she slepeth softe	TC.1. 334
Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how!	TC.1. 600
And wel wot I, thou mayst do me no reste,	TC.1. 640
Ne no man wot what gladnesse is, I trowe,	TC.1. 652
'I wot wel that it fareth thus by me,	TC.1. 670
I have no cause, I wot wel, for to sore	TC.1. 689
But wel I wot the mene of it no vice is,	TC.1. 807
But love a woman that she wot it nought,	TC.1. 826
For of his wo, God wot, she knew ful lile.	TC.1. 835
But, God wot, it is naught the rather so!	TC.2. 502
Wot non of it but ye?'—He seyde, 'No!'	TC.2. 536
Thorough which I wot that I mot nedes dycn.	TC.2. 568
'And God wot, nevere sith that I was born	TC.2. 580
And sith ye wot that myn entente is clene,	TC.2. 686
God wot that wel the soner spedde he!	TC.2. 708
'Ek wel wot I my kinges some is he,	TC.2. 715
'In every thing I wot ther li'th mesure:	TC.2. 719
Ek sith I wot for me is his distresse,	TC.2. 736
'Ek wot I wel he worthy is to have	TC.2. 744
For wel wot I myself, so God me spedde,	TC.2. 766
Ther is no night that wot, I trowe so,	TC.2. 775
Now wot I wel ther is no peril inne!	TC.2. 890
'But wene ye that every wraecche wot	TC.2. 893
Do wey, do wey, they wot no thing of this!	TC.2. 905
'For, parde, God wot, I have evere yit	TC.2. 1002
'I wot wel that thou wiser art than I	TC.2. 1024
I wot thou n'lit it digneliche endite,	TC.2. 1196 var
How liketh yow the lettre that ye wot	TC.2. 1234
'God wot if he sat on his horn aright,	TC.2. 1261
God wot whe' he was lik a manly knight!	TC.2. 1263
God wot that thy disces doth me wol	TC.2. 1360
Than wot I wel she mighte nevere faile	TC.2. 1440
But wel wot I that thou art now in drede,	TC.2. 1504
God wot that he it graunted anon right,	TC.2. 1551
Wot ought my lord my brother this matere,	TC.2. 1626
I mene Ector? Or wot it Troilus?	TC.2. 1627
'But wel ye wot the chaumbre n'is but lile,	TC.2. 1646
He wol you telle—I wot it wel—right now,	TC.2. 1663
Receiveth wrong, as wot wel here Pandare,	TC.2. 1679
Wot I not who: but in a grislich wise	TC.2. 1700
The nexte word was, 'God wot, for I have,	TC.3. 100
God wot, and thou, that it sat me so sore	TC.3. 240
'But God that al wot take I to witness,	TC.3. 260
For wel wot I in wise folk that vice	TC.3. 327
'For wel I wot thou menest wel, parde;	TC.3. 337
It is not oon, that wot I wel, parde!	TC.3. 399
For aught I wot, no more than was he:	TC.3. 447
God wot, ther was no daynte for to fettel!	TC.3. 609
'And, nece, wot ye wher I shal you leyf?	TC.3. 659
Ye wot your-self as wel as any wight	TC.3. 779
Ful anguishous than is, God wot,' quod she,	TC.3. 816
Either he wot that thou, joye, art muable,	TC.3. 822
Or wot it not; it mot be oon of tweye.	TC.3. 824
Now, if he wot it not, how may he seye	TC.3. 827
'Now, if he wot that joye is transitorie,	TC.3. 844
'Ye wot, ye nece myn,' quod he, 'what is.	TC.3. 866
But wel I wot that ye wol not do so;	TC.3. 897
'Wot ye not wel that noble and heigh corage	TC.3. 971
But wel wot I she dide him this plessaunce,	TC.3. 1027
But that wot heighe God that sit above,	TC.3. 1084
Than seide he thus, 'God wot that of this game,	TC.3. 1357
God wot, the text ful hard is, soth, to findel	

Wot—Continued

But wel I wot a broche of gold azure,	TC.3. 1370
God wot, they toke of that ful lital keep!	TC.3. 1410
And of my lif, God wot how that shal be!	TC.3. 1481
In any cas, God wot, it is me lief;	TC.3. 1619
God wot of this thow woldest lital care	TC.3. 1645 var
That I have herd, and wot al how it is.	TC.4. 382
Nay god wot nought worth is al thi red	TC.4. 498 var
'Wel wot I, whil my lif was in quiete,	TC.4. 505
Sin wel I wot I may her not purchase,	TC.4. 557
For god it wot here herte on other thing is	TC.4. 696 var
God wot her advertence is elleswhere,	TC.4. 698
Of thing, God wot, on which she lital thoughte,	TC.4. 723
'Grevous to me, God wot, is for to twinne,'	TC.4. 904
For wel I wot, it wil my hane be,	TC.4. 907
Sin wel ye wot the time is faste by	TC.4. 914
That wot I wel! And therfor yit I seye,	TC.4. 923
'For certeinly, this wot I wel,' he seide,	TC.4. 960
Purveaunce Wot it biforn withouten ignorance.	TC.4. 1001
How th'ordre of causes stant. But wel wot I	TC.4. 1017
That, right as when I wot ther is a thing,	TC.4. 1073
Ek right so, when I wot a thing coming,	TC.4. 1075
For aught he wot for breth ne felt he non	TC.4. 1178 var
'Lo, herte myn, wel wot ye this,' quod she,	TC.4. 1254
'I am a woman, as ful wel ye wot;	TC.4. 1261
For aught I wot, for nothing elles is	TC.4. 1269
(Sin wel ye wot that it is now a truve,) .	TC.4. 1312
What wot my fader what lif that I lede?	TC.4. 1342
I wot, sin Calcas on the Grekes side	TC.4. 1466
He seide ek thus, 'I wot you thinketh straunge,—	TC.5. 120
For wel I wot, as yvale as I ye fare!	TC.5. 238
Ye, God wot! And ful many a worthy knight	TC.5. 333
God wot, they take it wisly, faire, and softe,	TC.5. 347
Ther wot no man aright what dremes menel	TC.5. 364
Who wot in soth thus what they signefye?	TC.5. 371
'God wot, refreyden may this hote fare'	TC.5. 507
Than wot I wel that she n'it not sojorne.	TC.5. 598
But God it wot, or fully monthes two,	TC.5. 766
'Now am I not a fool, that wot wel how	TC.5. 786
I wot my fader wis and redy is;	TC.5. 964
I wot ek wel; but, certein, men shal finde	TC.5. 968
Ek, God wot, love and I be fer asonder:	TC.5. 983
And gilteles, I wot wel, I you leve:	TC.5. 1084
To come ayein: God wot, ful lital reste	TC.5. 1105
'For aught I wot, bifor noon sikely	TC.5. 1122
'By God, I wot her mening now, Pandare!	TC.5. 1147
I wot she meneth riden privly,	TC.5. 1150
God wot, I wen'd, O lady bright, Criseyde,	TC.5. 1264
I wot that, when ye next upon me see,	TC.5. 1402
'Grevous to me, God wot, is your unreste,	TC.5. 1604
And finally he wot now, out of doute,	TC.5. 1644
In sondry formes, God it wot,' he seyde,	TC.5. 1713
And God wot, I wol hate her everemore!	TC.5. 1733
God wot that it a sorwe is unto me!	TC.5. 1739
And God it wot, with many a cruel hete	TC.5. 1761
That it wote what is to come	HF.1. 45 var
But why the cause is, nought wot I,	HF.1. 52
That deed,—ne wot I how,—she was;	HF.1. 184 em
But not wot I who dide hem wirche,	HF.1. 474
That ben betid, no man wot myn here;	HF.2. 171
And seyde, 'I wot wel I am wher;	HF.2. 472
I wot my-self best how I stonde,	HF.3. 788
For wel ye wote ever yit	HF.3. 807 var
Which that I ne wot, ne kan	HF.3. 1066 em
But, natheles, yet wot I wel also,	LGW. 4
For, God wot, thing is never the lasse sooth,	LGW. 14
For wel I wot, that ye han her-biforne	LGW. 73
Wel wot I thereby thou begynnyst dote,	LGW.G. 261
Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe,	LGW.G. 273
But wel I wot with that he can endyte	LGW.G. 402
Algate, God wot, it was myn entente	LGW. 471
I wot wel that thou maist nat al it ryme,	LGW. 570
Wot I not what; and songes wolde he make,	LGW. 1273
For wel I wot that hit is al in vayne,	LGW. 1359
I wote wel that my myght, ne my labour,	LGW. 1623
Wel wote men a woman hath no myghte,	LGW. 1801
For wel I wot that Criste himselfe telleth,	LGW. 1879
Wot I not how, hyt happede parcase,	LGW. 1967
Ye wote wel that the best is in a place	LGW. 1998
For then at erst I wote ye wol me leve.	LGW. 2108
I playne nat, God wot before my day.'	LGW. 2512
But I wote why ye come nat,' quod she;	LGW. 2520
After my myght, God wote I shal fulfille,	LGW. 2651
But wel I wot, thou wilt answers and seye,	Scog. 34
For wel I wot, whyl ye have lyves space,	W.Uno. 4
Al light for somer, ye wote wel what I mene,	W.Uno. 20
Sooth is, that wel I wot, by lyknesse,	Comp.A. 15
seyn in Latyn. And god wot that in	Astr. 5-11
For wel wot every astrologien that	Astr. 15-20
experience I wote wel that, in our	Astr. 145-50
this but for ensample; for wel I wot the	Astr. 266-70
For god wote al to selde, I-wys,	RR. 470
I wot no lady so likyng	RR. 868
I wot no lady so plessaunt.	RR. 1264
Of beaute wot I noon his pere,	RR. 1300
There were, and that wote I full well,	RR. 1355
For now I wote wel uttily	RR. 1996
Sith ye wote in sothfastnesse	RR. 2066
I wote my self what may thee save,	RR. 2123
And if so be I wote hem nought,	RR. 2140

Wot—Continued

Who wote it nought, he may go lere	RR. 2451
And I ne wote what I may say,	RR. 2605
But this I wote wel in my thought,	RR. 2618
As ferre, god wote, as he can fynde,	RR. 2805
That I ne wote what I shall say,	RR. 3092
For wel wot ye that love is free,	RR. 3432
Sith well ye wote how that he	RR. 3731
And now I woot that I mote goo	RR. 4119
Of thyng to comen she woot right nought;	RR. 4453
God woot I have no witte therto.	RR. 4522
But wel I woot I was in rage,	RR. 4523
I wote no more than wist [I] ever;	RR. 4793
For I wote wel, in sothfastnesse,	RR. 4845
Who wote it nought, he may wel goo	RR. 4942
She is hated, this wote I wel,	RR. 4961
For whanne he woot his secre thought,	RR. 5257
That ye rehence, and we wote wel	RR. 6018
For, Sir, this wote we wel biforene	RR. 6022
And this thyng wote I well certeyne;	RR. 6102
God wote thi lordship is douteable,	RR. 6274
none Wote of my gile til it be done.	RR. 6310
I wote no prest ne prelat borne	RR. 6402
For I wote where to playne wele.	RR. 6405
For Salamon, full wel I wote,	RR. 6529
Now wote I not, ne I can not see	RR. 7149
For they were geven her I wote wele,	RR. 7374
God wote, of a full hooly frere,	RR. 7375
This wote ye wele; and, sir, therfore	RR. 7547
I trowe ye wote wel certaynly,	RR. 7611
That seith hym harme, if he wote it,	RR. 7613
But now all other wise wote he	RR. 7660 var
And, God wote, I have of thes	RR. 7683

Wot see Noot, Unwot, Wast, Wit

Would (pres. and past part.)—Continued

That toward Caunterbury wolden ryde.	A.Prol. 27
She wolde wepe, if that she saugh a mous	A.Prol. 144
Was al his lust, for no coest wolde he spare.	A.Prol. 192
Yet wolde he have a ferthyng er he wente:	A.Prol. 255
He wolde the see were kept for any thing	A.Prol. 276
And gladly wolde he lerne and gladly teche.	A.Prol. 308
And eek hir wywes wolde it wel assente;	A.Prol. 374
That Cristes Gospel trewely wolde preche:	A.Prol. 481
His parishes devoutly wolde he teche.	A.Prol. 482
But rather wolde he yeven, out of doute,	A.Prol. 487
Hym wolde he synnen sharyn for the nonys.	A.Prol. 523
He wolde threshe, and therto dyke and delve,	A.Prol. 536
At wastyng he wolde have away the ram.	A.Prol. 548
Ne oynement that wolde clense and byte,	A.Prol. 631
Thanne wolde he speke, and crie as he were wood.	A.Prol. 636
Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn.	A.Prol. 638
Ay <i>Questio quid juris</i> wolde he crie.	A.Prol. 646
He wolde suffre, for a quart of wyn,	A.Prol. 649
He wolde techen him to have noon awe,	A.Prol. 654
Fayn wolde I doon yow myrthe, wiste I how.	A.Prol. 766
That he wolde vouche-sauf for to do so,	A.Prol. 812
And that he wolde been our governour,	A.Prol. 813
I wolde han told yow fully the manere	A.Kn. 876
Hym thoughte that his herte wolde breke	A.Kn. 954
He wolde doon so ferforth his myght	A.Kn. 960
No neer Atthenes wolde he go ne ride,	A.Kn. 968
Wolde han suffred right ynough for me.	A.Kn. 1233
And som man wolde out of his prisoun fayn,	A.Kn. 1257
Thanne wolde he wepe, he myghte nat be stent.	A.Kn. 1368
That Thesusus wolde enhauncen his degre,	A.Kn. 1434
That al that nyght, thogh that men wolde him shake,	A.Kn. 1473
That in that grove he wolde hym hyde al day,	A.Kn. 1481
And in the nyght thanne wolde he take his way	A.Kn. 1482
And, shortly, outhur he wolde lese his lif,	A.Kn. 1485
God woot he wolde have trowed it ful lite;	A.Kn. 1520
For ire he quok, no longer wolde he byde.	A.Kn. 1576
It semed as it wolde fille an ook;	A.Kn. 1702
And wolde have kist his feet ther as he stood,	A.Kn. 1759
I trowe men wolde deme it negligence	A.Kn. 1881
I may nat rekene hem alle thogh I wolde.	A.Kn. 2040
And wolde, his thanks, han a passant name,	A.Kn. 2107
They wolde, hir thanks, wilnen to be there.	A.Kn. 2114
But I wolde have fully possesioun	A.Kn. 2242
Some seyde he looked grymme and he wolde fighte,	A.Kn. 2519
He wolde his firste purpos modifye.	A.Kn. 2542
They drunken, for they wolde hir lymes have.	A.Kn. 2714
He wolde make a fyr in which the office	A.Kn. 2863
And he a cat, he wolde hire hente anon.	A.Mil. 3347
For curteisie, he seyde, he wolde noon.	A.Mil. 3351
And swoor he wolde been hir owene page;	A.Mil. 3376
This Nicholas no longer wolde tarie,	A.Mil. 3409
But natheles she ferde as she wolde deye,	A.Mil. 3606
And thoughte he wolde amenden al the jape,	A.Mil. 3799
For Symkyn wolde no wyf, as he seyde,	A.Rv. 3947
On haly dayes; biforn hire wolde he go	A.Rv. 3952
But if he wolde be slayn of Symekyn,	A.Rv. 3959
Algate they wolde hire wywes wenden so.	A.Rv. 3962
Therfore he wolde his hooly blood honour,	A.Rv. 3985
And lith ful stille and wolde han caught a sleepe.	A.Rv. 4227
At every bridle wolde he synge and hope,	A.Co. 4375
Out of the shopp thider wolde he lepe;	A.Co. 4378
And daunced wel, he wolde nat come agayn;	A.Co. 4380
Noon outhur message wolde they thider sende,	B.ML. 144
And wolde she were of all Europe the queene!	B.ML. 161
He wolde of his benigne curteisye	B.ML. 179

Would (pres. and past part.)—Continued

They trowe that 'no cristene prince wolde fayn	B.ML. 222
Now wolde som men waiten, as I gesse,	B.ML. 246
That naturrely wolde holde another way;	B.ML. 298
And seyde hym that she wolde reneye hir lay,	B.ML. 376
For she hir-self wolde al the contree lede,	B.ML. 434
That thennes wolde it noght of al a tyde.	B.ML. 610
But what she was she wolde no man seye,	B.ML. 624
Wolde hire for Jhesu Cristes love han slayn;	B.ML. 635
She wolde do no synne, by no weye;	B.ML. 690
Of this witness, and thoughte he wolde enquire	B.ML. 629
She wolde noght hir sone had do so.	B.ML. 698
Hir lemman be, wher-so she wolde or nolde.	B.ML. 917
Som men wolde seyn at requeste of Custance	B.ML. 1009
That he wolde preye hir fader specially,	B.ML. 1081
That of his magestee he wolde enlyne	B.ML. 1082
She preyde hym eek he wolde, by no weye,	B.ML. 1084
Som men wolde seyn how that the child Maurice	B.ML. 1086
'He wolde sowen som difficulte,	B.Sh. 1182
Though men me wolde al into pieces tere,	B.Sh. 1326
Thanne wolde I telle a legende of my lyf,	B.Sh. 1335
They wolde that hir housbondes sholde be	B.Sh. 1365
And down he gooth, no longer wolde he lette;	B.Sh. 1440
I wolde prey yow for to lene me	B.Sh. 1460
God helpe me so, I wolde it were yours!	B.Sh. 1464
After my myght ful fayn wolde I yow please.	B.Sh. 1482
I wolde demen that ye tellen sholde	B.Pri. 1639
A tale next, if so were that ye wolde.	B.Pri. 1640
Ful murily than wolde he synge and crie	B.Pri. 1743
Sire Thopas wolde out ride;	B.Th. 1940
right as oure Lord hath wold, right so it is doon;	B.Mel. 2190-5
yet ne wolde he nat answer sodeynly,	B.Mel. 2220-5
himself what that he wolde answer,—	B.Mel. 2220-5
but he wolde have deliberacioun, and in	B.Mel. 2220-5
wight wolde holde me thanne a fool.	B.Mel. 2245-50
wolde chaungen thynges that been	B.Mel. 2245-50
and if I wolde werke by thy	B.Mel. 2250-5
Jhesu Crist wolde never have descended	B.Mel. 2260-5
persone, men wolden nat be counselled so	B.Mel. 2270-5
of Oloferus, that . . . wolde have al destroyed it:	B.Mel. 2285-90
the kyng that wolde have slayn hym,	B.Mel. 2290-5
hevene wolde never han wrought hem, ne	B.Mel. 2295-300
wolde I fayn that ye wolde condescend in	B.Mel. 2420-5
I wolde fayn knowe how ye	B.Mel. 2465-70
I wolde fayn knowe how that ye	B.Mel. 2520-5
takyng upon that wolde engendre	B.Mel. 2580-5
'Now, sire, if men wolde axe	B.Mel. 2595-600
whoso wolde considere in alle vengeance	B.Mel. 2615-20
hath wold and suffred that thy thre enemyes been	B.Mel. 2615-20
vengeance takynge, a man wolde never take vengeance;	B.Mel. 2620-5
And also for my sufrance men wolden do	B.Mel. 2650-5
ye wolde eschewe to be called an avaricious	B.Mel. 2805-10
and preyden that they wolde yeven hire	B.Mel. 2975-80
Melibee wolde comande to be doon on	B.Mel. 3020-5
That God wolde on his peyne han som pitee,	B.Mk. 3231
Of swich thyng as they wolde han secrete fayn,	B.Mk. 3283
By swich a wey as he wolde leest suppose.	B.Mk. 3332
He shal be brent, that wolde noght obeye;	B.Mk. 3354
But never wolde assente to that dede	B.Mk. 3355
And whan that she was elder she wolde kille	B.Mk. 3450
Save o thyng, that she wolde never assente	B.Mk. 3469
Thanne wolde she suffre hym doon his fantasye	B.Mk. 3475
Thanne wolde she ones suffre hym do the same.	B.Mk. 3480
That she ne wolde upon his lond werreye.	B.Mk. 3522
Lest that she wolde hem with hir handes slen,	B.Mk. 3531
That they for hunger wolde doon hym dyen.	B.Mk. 3618
Now wolde God that I myghte slepen everel	B.Mk. 3626
For Fortune, as his freend, hym wolde obeye.	B.Mk. 3668
To heere how men wolde wepe and crie;	B.Mk. 3671
For he fro vices wolde hym ay chastise	B.Mk. 3690
'Sire,' wolde he seyn, 'an emperour moot nede	B.Mk. 3697
Hem wolde he sleen in torment and in payne,	B.Mk. 3779
Unto Jerusalem he wolde eftsoone,	B.Mk. 3786
For al his smert he wolde hym nat restreyn;	B.Mk. 3796
Was lyk an hound, and wolde han maad areest	B.NP. 4090
upon my body and wolde han had me deed	B.NP. 4091 var
And took his logging as it wolde falle.	B.NP. 4185
And forth he gooth, no longer wolde he lette,	B.NP. 4224
Two men that wolde han passed over see,	B.NP. 4257
If I conseil of wommen wolde blame,	B.NP. 4451
He wolde han fled, but that the fox anon	B.NP. 4473
If I to yow wolde harm or vileyne.	B.NP. 4477
And certes, sire, ful fayn wolde I yow please.	B.NP. 4488
He wolde so peyne hym that with bothe his eyen	B.NP. 4495
He moete wynke, so loude he wolde cryen;	B.NP. 4496
Thanne wolde I shewe yow how that I koude playne	B.NP. 4543
The dokes cryden, as men wolde hem quelle;	B.NP. 4580
Whan that they wolden any Flemynge kille,	B.NP. 4586
Yet wolde I seyn, as wys God helpe me,	B.NP. 4598
As though she wolde seyn, 'Lo, I, Nature,	C.Doe. 11
Thus semeth me that Nature wolde seye.	C.Doe. 29
For that she wolde fleen the compaignye	C.Doe. 63
Now kepeth wel, for if ye wolde ye kan;	C.Doe. 86
And wolde have preeved it, as sholde a knyght,	C.Doe. 193
This cursed juge wolde no thyng tarie,	C.Doe. 196
Al wolde he from his purpos nat converte.	C.Doe. 212
That with his swerd he wolde emyte soft;	C.Doe. 252
He wolde been the moore mesurable	C.Pard. 515
Right as they wolde han troden over a stile,	C.Pard. 712
That wolde chaunge his youthe for myn age;	C.Pard. 724



**World (pret. and past part.)—Continued**

Mooder, with yow wolde I chaunge my cheste  
 Namore than ye wolde men did to yow  
 Men wolde seyn that we were theves stronge,  
 And forth he gooth, no lenger wolde he tarie,  
 And preyde hym that he hym wolde selle  
 And fayn he wolde wreke hym, if he myghte,  
 I wolde I hadde thy collions in myn hond  
 So wrooth he was no word ne wolde he seye.  
 As, wolde God, it lefeful were to me  
 He wolde that every myghte were swich as he,  
 Wolde leden al hir lyf in chastitee.  
 He spak to hem that wolde lyve parfitly,  
 'Dame, I wolde praye yow, if youre wyl it were,  
 He is to greet a nygard that wolde werne  
 For whooe wolde senge a cattes skyn,  
 Thanne wolde the cat wel dwellen in his in;  
 Of wenches wolde I beren hem on honde,  
 Ther wolde I chide and do hem no plesance;  
 I wolde no lenger in the bed abyde,  
 Thanne wolde I suffre hym do his nyctees;  
 For wyngnyng wolde I al his lust endure  
 That made me that ever I wolde hem chide;  
 I wolde nat spare hem at hir owene bord,  
 Thanne wolde I seye, 'Goode lief, taak keepe,—  
 Is it for ye wolde have my queynte allone?  
 For if I wolde selle my bele chose  
 Whan that he wolde han my bele chose,  
 I wolde han toold his onseil every deel;  
 He wolde han slayn me as I lay up right,  
 And walke I wolde, as I had doon biforn,  
 For which he often tymes wolde preche,  
 And thanne wolde he upon his Bible seke  
 Thanne wolde he seye right thus, withouten doute:  
 Ne I wolde nat of hym corrected be.  
 For his desport he wolde rede alway  
 They wolde han writen of men moore wikkednesse  
 Who wolde wene, or who wolde suppose,  
 And whan I saugh he wolde never fyne  
 He was agast and wolde han fled his way,  
 To chese whether she wolde hym save or spille.  
 With swich answer as God wolde hym purveye,  
 Koude ye me wisse I wolde wel quete youre hire.  
 The firste thyng I wolde hym requere,  
 He wolde it do, if it lay in his myght.  
 Now wolden som men seye, paraventure,  
 So, wolde God! myn herte wolde breste!  
 Pryvee nor apert, thanne wolde they never fyne  
 Ne wolde nat chese a vicious lyving.  
 For he wolde han that is nat in his myght;  
 If any persone wolde upon hem pleyne  
 And he wolde fecche a feyned mandement,  
 Thanne wolde he seye, 'Freend, I shal for thy sake  
 Feynyng a cause, for he wolde brybe,—  
 Of thyn acquaintance I wolde praye thee,  
 Right so fare I, for ryde I wolde right now  
 He sholde be sauf, but that we wolde hym hente,—  
 I wolde I hadde thy smok and every clooth.  
 The feend, that yow wolde made thral and bonde;  
 He wente his wey, no lenger wolde he reste.  
 Ascaunces that he wolde for hem prey.  
 I wolde prey yow that ye nat yow greve,  
 By God, I wolde nat telle it but a fewel!  
 And as Fortune wolde that it were so  
 For whooe wolde us fro this world breve,  
 He wolde breive out of this world the sonne;  
 He wolde that the frere had been on fire  
 And so wolde al the covent hardily;  
 Or elles that the lord best wolde assente  
 That he wolde graunte hem a certain day  
 Lest that this markys no wyf wolde wedde.  
 On which he wolde be wedded sikely,  
 She drank, and for she wolde vertu plesse  
 She wolde nocht been ydel til she slepte.  
 And whan she homward cam she wolde bryng  
 Up on hir cheere he wolde hym ofte avyse  
 Hir bountee, and disposed that he wolde  
 She wolde fayn han seyn som of that sighte.  
 And as she wolde over hir threshfold gon  
 Were wrothe, she wolde bryngen hem anon;  
 Nat as I wolde, but as my peple leste;  
 As though he wolde han slayn it er he wente.  
 She wende he wolde han slawen it right tho;  
 Er she with child was; but, as God wolde,  
 I wolde lyve in pees, if that I myghte,  
 I wolde it doon withouten negligence;  
 But now I woot youre lust and what ye wolde,  
 For wiste I that my deeth wolde do yow ese,  
 Right gladly wolde I dyen, yow to plesse;  
 Hir litel sone he wolde in erthe grave,  
 He wolde have wend that of som subtiltee,  
 But now of women wolde I axen fayn  
 Wille in effect, but as hir housbonde wolde.  
 That he to no wight, though men wolde enquire,  
 Hym wolde thynte it were a disparage  
 After my lust, and therefore wolde I fayn  
 For it were inportable, though they wolde,—  
 It wolde rather breste a-two than plye;  
 She wolde hym overmaache, I dar wel swere.  
 I wolde never eft comen in the snare.  
 Wyfrees hath been, though that men wolde him ryve

C.Pard. 734  
 C.Pard. 746  
 C.Pard. 789  
 C.Pard. 851  
 C.Pard. 853  
 C.Pard. 857  
 C.Pard. 952  
 C.Pard. 957  
 D.WB. 37  
 D.WB. 81  
 D.WB. 94  
 D.WB. 111  
 D.WB. 184  
 D.WB. 333  
 D.WB. 349  
 D.WB. 350  
 D.WB. 393  
 D.WB. 408  
 D.WB. 409  
 D.WB. 412  
 D.WB. 416  
 D.WB. 419  
 D.WB. 421  
 D.WB. 431  
 D.WB. 444  
 D.WB. 447  
 D.WB. 510  
 D.WB. 538  
 D.WB. 578  
 D.WB. 639  
 D.WB. 641  
 D.WB. 650  
 D.WB. 654  
 D.WB. 661  
 D.WB. 670  
 D.WB. 695  
 D.WB. 786  
 D.WB. 788  
 D.WB. 798  
 D.WB. 898  
 D.WB. 917  
 D.WB. 1008  
 D.WB. 1052  
 D.WB. 1053  
 D.WB. 1073  
 D.WB. 1103  
 D.WB. 1136  
 D.WB. 1182  
 D.WB. 1188  
 D.Fri. 1313  
 D.Fri. 1360  
 D.Fri. 1363  
 D.Fri. 1378  
 D.Fri. 1398  
 D.Fri. 1454  
 D.Fri. 1500  
 D.Fri. 1633  
 D.Fri. 1660  
 D.Sum. 1736  
 D.Sum. 1745  
 D.Sum. 1814  
 D.Sum. 1850  
 D.Sum. 2020  
 D.Sum. 2111  
 D.Sum. 2113  
 D.Sum. 2122  
 D.Sum. 2285  
 E.CI. 88  
 E.CI. 179  
 E.CI. 182  
 E.CI. 184  
 E.CI. 216  
 E.CI. 224  
 E.CI. 225  
 E.CI. 238 var  
 E.CI. 244  
 E.CI. 280  
 E.CI. 288  
 E.CI. 437  
 E.CI. 490  
 E.CI. 536  
 E.CI. 544  
 E.CI. 611  
 E.CI. 635  
 E.CI. 661  
 E.CI. 682  
 E.CI. 684  
 E.CI. 685  
 E.CI. 681  
 E.CI. 691  
 E.CI. 698  
 E.CI. 721  
 E.CI. 763  
 E.CI. 908  
 E.CI. 932  
 E.CI. 1144  
 E.CI. 1169  
 E.Mch. 1220  
 E.CI. 1227  
 E.Mch. 1236

**World (pret. and past part.)—Continued**

Old fish and yonge flesch wolde I have fayn.  
 Be wedded whanne hym list and where he wolde.  
 That hastily they wolden to hym come;  
 He wolde abregge hir labour, alle and some;  
 He was apointed ther he wolde abyde.  
 Which mayde, he seyde, he wolde han to his wyf,  
 And for he wolde his longe tale abregge,  
 He wolde noon auctoritee allegge,  
 And wolde bothe assaenay his corage  
 That he that nyght in armes wolde hire streyne  
 Now wolde God ye myghte wel endure  
 Now wolde God that it were woxen nyght,  
 And that the nyght wolde lasten evermo.  
 I wolde that al this peple were ago!  
 Wolde go to bedde, he wolde no lenger tarye.  
 He wolde so conforten in siknesse  
 And tolde hym certeyn thynges, what he wolde.  
 He wolde of hire, he seyde, han som plesance;  
 Which wolde han lat hym storven in the place,  
 And whan he wolde paye his wyf hir dette  
 In somer sesoun, thider wolde he go,  
 So brente his herte, that he wolde fayn  
 Ne wolde he that she were love ne wyf,  
 She wayteth whan hir herte wolde breste.  
 Whan that his wyf wold doon hym vileynye.  
 And bere hem doun that wolden hem accuse;  
 Have lost his regne rather than he wolde.  
 To speke hym harm that wolde us vileynye!  
 That I wolde graunte hym his sighte ageyn,  
 'But wolde ye vouchesauf, for Goddes sake,  
 But if I wolde speke uncurteily;  
 Ye wolde nat seyn this wordes unto me;  
 Thanne wolde it occupie a someres day;  
 That wolde peren thoroughout every thyng;  
 That muchel drynke and labour wolde han reste;  
 I wolde amenden it er it were nyght,  
 That other wepe as she to water wolde,  
 That Fortune wolde that he moete twynne  
 And resoun wolde eek that he moete go  
 That wolde he have, for shame of his degree.  
 Ne wolde never God bitwixe us tweyne,  
 Another tyme ther wolde she sitte and thynke,  
 For verray feere so wolde hir herte quake  
 Thanne wolde she sitte adoun upon the grene,  
 But wolde God that alle this rokkes blake  
 Thus wolde she seyn with many a pitous teere.  
 Wolde han makid any herte lighte  
 Save in his songes somwhat wolde he wreye  
 I wolde that day that youre Arveragus  
 Heere at youre feete God wolde that I were grave!  
 Yet wolde I graunte yow to beon youre love,  
 Lasse than a thousand pound he wolde nat have,  
 Ne gladly for that somme he wolde nat goon.  
 I wolde it yewe, if I were lord of it!  
 And been descended ther he wolde abyde;  
 Or with a swerd that he wolde slite his herte.  
 Noght wolde I telle how me is wogon,  
 Rather than they wolde lese hir maydenhede  
 On whiche they wolden doon hir lecherie,  
 Fro which ymage wolde she never go  
 Wel rather than they wolde defouled be,  
 By-cause that she wolde nat defouled be.  
 No lenger wolde she lyve after his day.  
 Purpoyng ever that she wolde daye;  
 For wel he spayd whan she wolde go  
 But wolde ye vouchesauf, upon seuretee,  
 Lordyngs, this questoun wolde I aske now,  
 First wolde I yow the name of Sainte Cecile  
 Ther is a conseil, and ye wolde it heere,  
 Which that right fayn I wolde unto yow seye,  
 Valerian, corrected as God wolde,  
 To which God of his bountee wolde shifte  
 Quod she, 'that wolden two answeres conclude  
 By-cause that I wolde yow atake  
 G.CY. 585  
 G.CY. 594  
 G.CY. 603  
 G.CY. 609  
 G.CY. 610  
 G.CY. 700  
 G.CY. 701  
 G.CY. 715  
 G.CY. 857  
 G.CY. 882  
 G.CY. 896  
 G.CY. 958  
 G.CY. 973  
 G.CY. 980  
 G.CY. 1016  
 G.CY. 1025  
 G.CY. 1088  
 G.CY. 1123  
 G.CY. 1173  
 G.CY. 1369  
 G.CY. 1372  
 G.CY. 1383  
 G.CY. 1384  
 H.Mop. 36  
 H.Mop. 69  
 H.Mop. 144  
 I.Pars. 140-5

Would (*pret. and past part.*)—Continued

everich oother, wolden everich of hem eten	I.Pars. 200-5
Whoso thanne wolde wel understande	I.Pars. 225-30
and ordeyned for synne, he wolde make	I.Pars. 225-30
hooly writ, and therefore he that wolde sette his entente	I.Pars. 310-5
nedes dye, whether he wolde or noon,	I.Pars. 320-5
nat alwey doon as he wolde.' The same	I.Pars. 340-5
no synne in clothyng, Crist wolde nat so	I.Pars. 410-5
that they wolde yeven swich powsoned	I.Pars. 420-5
wolde have beten his disciple for his	I.Pars. 670-5
wol nat avallen hym, though he wolde repenent hym	I.Pars. 690-5
Lo, what seith Salomon? 'Whoso wolde	I.Pars. 705-10
Simon Magus, that wolde han boght for	I.Pars. 780-5
were a greet fool that wolde kisse the	I.Pars. 855-60
and wolde hymself be born in mariage;	I.Pars. 915-20
everich wolde axen his owene thyng;	I.Pars. 920-5
remedies, soothly, if I koude, I wolde telle yow	I.Pars. 935-40
that wolde nat heven up his eye to	I.Pars. 985-90
doun anon by the lord, men wolde holden	I.Pars. 990-5
hymself the moore wolde it corrupte and	I.Pars. 995-1000
wounde wolde be the wra for to heele;	I.Pars. 995-1000
thise ypoctites that wolden ben holden	I.Pars. 1060-5
of hem that never wolde withdrawn	I.Pars. 1065-70
nat to my wyl, that wolde ful fayn have	I.Pars. 1080-5
For Nature wolde nat suffyse	BD. 18
This kyng wolde wenden over see	BD. 67
I wolde give thilke Morpheus	BD. 242
How they wolde see the hert with strengthe,	BD. 351
How that they wolde on hunting goon,	BD. 355
I wolde have kaucht hit, and anon	BD. 395
As though the erthe envye wolde	BD. 406
Wolde ought discurse me your wo	BD. 548
I wolde, as wis God helpe me so,	BD. 649
That I wolde daye,—hit wol nat so;	BD. 683
I wolde have hym, hit nyl nat me;	BD. 685
But God wolde, I had cones or twyes	BD. 664
My-self I wolde have do the same,	BD. 675
I wolde have drawe the same draughte.	BD. 681
Wolde for a fers make this wol'	BD. 740
God wolde I coude clepe hir wresl	BD. 813
Hir yen comed anon she wolde	BD. 865
Myght cacche ynogh, if that he wolde,	BD. 968
She wolde have be, at the laste,	BD. 972
She wrong do wolde to no wyght;	BD. 1015
Ne, be thou alker, she wolde not fonde	BD. 1019
But if men wolde upon hir lye;	BD. 1022
And though they ne hadde, I wolde tho	BD. 1053
I wolde ever, withoute drede,	BD. 1072
For of good wille myn herte it wolde,	BD. 1076
Whan my herte wolde yerne	BD. 1091
For wonder fayn I wolde hir se.	BD. 1100
But wolde ye telle me the manere	BD. 1129
Therof I wolde yow be-seche,—	BD. 1131
Ne I wolde have wratthed hir trewely.	BD. 1150
That she wolde holde me for hir knyght,	BD. 1178
That she wolde be my lady swete;	BD. 1224
I thoughte ones I wolde done;	BD. 1258
She wolde always so goodely	BD. 1282
That rather wolden al my cause spille	Pity. 46
That so fer forth his fader wolde obeye,	ABC. 170
Flee wolde he not, ne myghte him-selven hyde.	Mars. 98
For sorwe he wolde have seen his herte blood;	Mars. 124
But, as God wolde, hit happed for to be	Mars. 142
So sore the beaute wold his herte bynde,—	Mars. 249
And al that ever I wolde not, y-wys,	Comp.L. 45
Yit is ther fayner noon, that wolde I hete,	Comp.L. 72
That fayner wolde your hertes wil fulfillen.	Comp.L. 78
And yit I wolde beseeche yow of no more,	Comp.L. 82
And swor he wolde dyen for distresse,	Anel. 101
Or from his wyt, he seyde, he wolde twynne.	Anel. 102
That she upon his sorwes wolde rewe,	Anel. 104
Anoon he wolde preyen hir to swere	Anel. 122
For what he may not gete, that wolde he have	Anel. 203
Al that men wolde to me write	Anel. 265 var
And ek I ne hadde that thyng that I wolde.	PF. 91
That somdel of thy labour wolde I quyte.	PF. 112
Than man can telle; ne never wolde it nyghte,	PF. 209
That eten as hem nature wolde encline,	PF. 325
For taryng here, not half that I wolde seyde.	PF. 468
As to my dom, and feynest wolde hir see;	PF. 480
It may not gon, as ye wolde, in this weye;	PF. 544
Me wolde thynke how that the worthieste	PF. 548
She wolde shewe, and sothly what she mente.	PF. 581
If I were Resoun, certes than wolde I.	PF. 632
Than wolde I that these foules were a-weye,	PF. 656
age that men ne wolden not trowen in no	Bo.1. p.1. 10-5
thei wolden fedyn and norysen hym with	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
comonly among the peple, I wolde wene	Bo.1. p.1. 25-30
eche wolde doon aftirward. The com	Bo.1. p.1. 35-40
wolde drawn to the defense of his	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
(that is to seyn the officers) wolden han devoured	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
accused? Men seyn that I wolde saven	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
no schame to the? Certes I have wolde it	Bo.1. p.4. 135-40
I wolde thanne han answerd	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
I wolde that som other fredom myghte ben	Bo.1. p.4. 145-50
whan I wolde don or seyn any thyng,	Bo.1. p.4. 150-5
the whiche dyngte, for thei wolden derken it	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
that wolde brenne holi houses and strangle	Bo.1. p.4. 160-5
hym in al. But I wolde that thou woldest answer	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
Certes I wolde pleten with the a fewe	Bo.2. p.2.

Would (*pret. and past part.*)—Continued

wolde demen himself to ben almoste in	Bo.2. p.4. 390-5
to your creatour. For he wolde that	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
which woodnesse of enemys wolde first moeven	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
I wolde that our tymes sholde	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
wolden han be hydd? He dalf up	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
gretnesse of hevene, men wolde juggen	Bo.2. p.7. 530-5
spak of thoughte he wolde assaie where	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
is to seyn, yif that he wolde han suffride	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
wolden make batayle contynuely, and	Bo.2. m.8.
	595-600
herkne the bet what sche wolde seye).	Bo.3. p.1. 600-5
wiklike, yat tho dignytees.) Who wolde	Bo.3. m.4.
	715-20
certes yit wolde thei lyven in sykernesse,	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
thow seest that he wolde doon that	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
wolde deyde. Antonyus comaunde	Bo.3. p.5. 730-5
of hem ne myghte don that he wolde.	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
certes that wolden bothe han renounced	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
'Certes,' quod sche, 'I wolde seye,	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
that he wolde geten hym sovereyn	Bo.3. p.9. 835-40
'I wolde,' quod I, 'that thou madest	Bo.3. p.10. 930-5
yif that a wyght wolde ryden for cause of	Bo.3. p.10. 950-5
And who so wolde renne in the same	Bo.3. p.11. 990-5
wyght that wolde geten that he mai not	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
'that hath doon that he wolde doon,	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
ne failleth hym to have that he wolde.'	Bo.4. p.2. 1190-5
'Ye; wolde god,' quod I, 'that thei	Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5
and howleth whan he wolde wepe;	Bo.4. m.3.
	1815-20
schrewes wolde I demen althermost	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
myghten sen the same thynges—wolde we nat wene	Bo.4. p.4.
	1385-90
'I wolde here thilke same resouns,'	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
elles, yif the office of advocates wolde betre profiten.	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
and eek thei wolden refuse the	Bo.4. p.4.
	1405-10
wrongful a confusioun; for I wolde wondre	Bo.4. p.5.
	1425-30
god, so that the purveance of god wolde deme	Bo.4. p.6. 1510-5
thus togidre in hem-self. Or elles I wolde witen	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
any man wolde seyn thus: that tho thingis that	Bo.5. p.4.
	1775-80
wolde answeren ayein to thise two (that is	Bo.5. p.5.
	1835-40
so wolde we demen that it were ryghtfull	Bo.5. p.5. 1840-5
Destroyed han, ye, wolde who-so n'olde.	TC.1. 77
To her fous and woldyn fayn be wrokyn	TC.1. 88 var
And offer wolde and it had ben his wille,	TC.1. 125
He wolde smile and holden it folye,	TC.1. 194
Al seyde I soth, ye wolden at me greve.	TC.1. 343
And thoughte he wolde werken prively	TC.1. 380
As I best can, now wolde God, Criseyde,	TC.1. 459
Ye wolden on me rewe, or that I deyde!	TC.1. 460
That she on him wolde han compassioun,	TC.1. 467
That nevere of him she wolde han taken hede.	TC.1. 501
'But, O thou woful Troilus, God wolde,	TC.1. 519
'God wolde, I were arived in the port	TC.1. 526
'I wolde parten with thes al thy payne	TC.1. 589
Of trouthe, and for-ty wolde I fayn remeve.	TC.1. 691
Lest I wolde of thy lady thee bigile!	TC.1. 716
Than wolde I hopen rather for to spede.'	TC.1. 865
And some wolde monche hir mete allone	TC.1. 914
And thus they wolde han brought himself a-lofte,	TC.1. 922
These lovers wolde speke in general,	TC.1. 926
Now wolde nevere God but thou were esed!	TC.1. 943
'And ek me wolde muche greve, y-wis,	TC.2. 228
And trowe I wolde her in my wil bigile;	TC.2. 270
To you wolde I no swiche tales bringe.'	TC.2. 308
Men wolde wondren sen him come and gon;	TC.2. 368
'Now, em,' quod she, 'what wolde ye devise?'	TC.2. 388
'Allas! I wolde han trusted, douteles,	TC.2. 414
What men wolde of it deme I can not seye:	TC.2. 461
Til at the laste he seyde he wolde slepe;	TC.2. 514
Wher-on she wolde apoynte her at the laste,	TC.2. 691
If it so were her em ne wolde cesse	TC.2. 692
If I wolde outrelliche his sighte flee,	TC.2. 710
Al wolde I that no man wiste of my thought,	TC.2. 745
God help me so, as I wolde outrelly	TC.2. 1004
A lettre, in which I wolde her tellen how	TC.2. 1006
Wolde on the beste souned joly harpe	TC.2. 1031
For, if a peynour wolde peynete a pik.	TC.2. 1041
And how he wolde in trouthe alwey him holde;	TC.2. 1084
To you a lettre wolde I bringe or take,	TC.2. 1147
She wolde ay fain, to don his herte an ese.	TC.2. 1225
(Al wolde ye the forme of daunger save),	TC.2. 1243
That Kinde wolde hir don for to biginne	TC.2. 1374
Which some men wolden don oppressioun,	TC.2. 1418
Wolden as now do this honour to me	TC.2. 1432
Her adversaries wolde of it agrise.	TC.2. 1435
Yit of him-selven nothing wolde I recche,	TC.2. 1473
Whan he was leyd; and how men wolde him glade?	TC.2. 1545
And Pandarus, of that they wolde afferme,	TC.2. 1588
For who is that ne wold here glorifye	TC.2. 1593 var
It were good, if that ye wolde assente,	TC.2. 1630
That, though ye wolde han, after, merie dayes,	TC.2. 1746
Continuance I wolde you biseke.'	TC.3. 77
And Pandar wep as he to water wolde,	TC.3. 115
'Now thanne thus,' quod she, 'I wolde him preye	TC.3. 124
Ye wolden frendly somtime on me see;	TC.3. 130
he Wolde, in honour of trouthe and gentlesse,	TC.3. 183



**Would (pret. and past part.)—Continued**

And of Eleyne and him he wolde feyn	TC.3. 222
Thou wost thy-selven what I wolde mene.	TC.3. 256
Why, al the peple wolde upon it crye	TC.3. 277
Wolde it biwreye, or dorste, or sholde konne,	TC.3. 377
'That rather dye I wolde, and determine,	TC.3. 379
And wolde of that he missed han ben esed;	TC.3. 445
In every thing how they wolden procede.	TC.3. 455
devinen . . . Wolde on this thing, or to it leye an ere,	TC.3. 459
As Cupido wolde hem a space sende	TC.3. 461
But now paraunter som man waiten wolde	TC.3. 491
And though I wolde, I coude not y-wis;	TC.3. 500
That wolde, as seith myn autour, wel contene	TC.3. 502
Us lakkeht naught, but that we witen wolde	TC.3. 531
But preye Apollo that he wolde him sped!	TC.3. 546
He wolde nevere comen ther she were.	TC.3. 567
She took her leve, and nedes wolde wende.	TC.3. 616
I seide but a-game, I wolde go.—	TC.3. 648
He wolde han hyed her to bedde fayn;	TC.3. 655
He thoughte he wolde upon his werk biginne,	TC.3. 697
My dere herte wolde me not holde	TC.3. 803
If ich al night wolde him in sorwe see	TC.3. 873
And em, y-wis, fayn wolde I don the beste,	TC.3. 927
'Lo, herte myn, as wolde th' excellence	TC.3. 988
The harm of which I wolde fayn delivere.	TC.3. 1012
Of that I wolde upon thee pleyne and crye!	TC.3. 1022
And wolde a bushel venim al excusen	TC.3. 1025
Whether ye wolde be ordel or be oth	TC.3. 1046 <i>par</i>
'Y-wis, so wolde I, and I wiste how,	TC.3. 1102
But in effect she wolde wite anon	TC.3. 1149
And thus seide he, 'Now wolde God I wiste,	TC.3. 1277
As wolde God, these wrecches that despise	TC.3. 1387
That ther-as day with labour wolde us breste,	TC.3. 1434
And ek the sonne, Titan, wolde he chide,	TC.3. 1464
'That, though I wolde it torne out of my thought,	TC.3. 1500
'And that ye me wolde han as faste in minde	TC.3. 1506
As I have you, that wolde I you biseche;	TC.3. 1507
As fayn wolde I as ye that it were so,	TC.3. 1517
And, or that he wolde of the place arise,	TC.3. 1593
Sone after this, for-that Fortune it wolde,	TC.3. 1667
And by the hond ful ofte he wolde take	TC.3. 1737
And than he wolde singe in this manere:	TC.3. 1743
'So wolde God, that autour is of kinde,	TC.3. 1765
And hertes colde, hem wolde I that he twiste	TC.3. 1769
In time of trewe, on hawking wolde he ride,	TC.3. 1779
Thus wolde Love, y-hered be his grace,	TC.3. 1804
Aboud what other lordes wolde seye;	TC.3. 158
And if they wolde graunte, as God forbode,	TC.3. 167
Leet for thi werk she wolde be thi fo	TC.3. 166 <i>par</i>
That, though the lordes wolde that she wente,	TC.3. 170
He wolde lete hem graunte what hem leste,	TC.3. 171
Therafter wolde he werken al-so blive,	TC.3. 174
Teighl al the world ayein it wolde strive.	TC.3. 175
For Antenor how they wolde han Criseyde,	TC.3. 177
For Infortune it wolde for the nones,	TC.3. 185
For substance of the parlement it wolde.	TC.3. 217
Because he wolde aleepen, as he seyde;	TC.3. 223
As wolde blisful Jove for his joye	TC.3. 335
That I thee hadde wher I wolde in Troye!	TC.3. 336
O mercy, God, who wolde han trowed this!	TC.3. 383
Who wolde have wen'd that, in so litel a throwe,	TC.3. 384
Fortune our joye wolde han over-throwe!	TC.3. 385
And though I mighte, I wolde not do so.	TC.3. 459
Or deth me slowe I wolde han yiven hire;	TC.3. 506
And wolde her-selven ben of thyn assent?	TC.3. 535
For, if I wolde it openly disturbe,	TC.3. 563
'And though thy lady wolde a lite her greve,	TC.3. 603
'That she wolde it as now for yvel take.	TC.3. 606
To ravishen her, but-if herselfe it wolde.'	TC.3. 637
If I descrive wolde her hevynesse,	TC.3. 802
He wolde himselfen slee; and if I wen'de	TC.3. 919
For to what fin your weide anon pretende,	TC.3. 922
Ther-as the doom of Minne wolde it dighte;	TC.3. 1188
Sin Love and cruel Fortune it ne wolde	TC.3. 1189
Receive now myn spirit!—wolde he seye,	TC.3. 1210
But, as God wolde, of swough therwith she breyde,	TC.3. 1212
And how himself therwith he wolde han slawe:	TC.3. 1228
Ye wolde han slain yourself anon!" quod she.—	TC.3. 1234
My-selve I wolde han slawe!"—Quod she tho,	TC.3. 1241
'And if he wolde aught by his sort it preve	TC.3. 1401
Why, Lord, the sorwe and wo ye wolde make,	TC.3. 1564
Wolde it seye? It is ful light 'a-crel!	TC.3. 1570
They wolden seyn, and swere it out of doute,	TC.3. 1571
Ye wolde cese of this; for God, thou wost	TC.3. 1619
To come ayein, right here I wolde dye!	TC.3. 1624
So wo-bigon, al wolde he naught him pleyne,	TC.5. 34
And farther wolde han riden, out of doute,	TC.5. 68
Comaunde it him, and aside he don it wolde.	TC.5. 112
And preyed her, she wolde her sorwe apees,	TC.5. 117
But wolde nevere God but-if as trowe	TC.5. 124
'And that ye me wolde as your brother trete,	TC.5. 134
That half so loth your wratthe wolde deserve.	TC.5. 147
I wolde of this you telle al myn entente;	TC.5. 150
That ye me for your servant wolde calle,	TC.5. 173
And trusten him she wolde, and wel she mighte,	TC.5. 188
As wolde God, ich hadde as the ben slayn!	TC.5. 227
From heighe on-lofte; and than he wolde wepe,	TC.5. 259
And that he wolde telle him of his pine,	TC.5. 290
For-which I wolde always, on aventure,	TC.5. 298
Hadde him y-sent, he wolde allone rede	TC.5. 471
The ferthe day; and thennes wolde he wende,	TC.5. 476

**Would (pret. and past part.)—Continued**

'Sin that we seiden that he wolde bleve	TC.5. 491
He wolde wondren on it trewely.	TC.5. 494
She wolde come as sone as evere she mighte.	TC.5. 511
And, as God wolde, he gan so faste ride,	TC.5. 538
Yit, sin I may no bet, fayn wolde I kisse	TC.5. 581
As wolde blisful God now for his joye,	TC.5. 608
Another time imaginen he wolde	TC.5. 624
Upon the walles faste ek wolde he walke,	TC.5. 666
And on the Grekes oost he wolde see,	TC.5. 667
And to himself right thus he wolde talke,	TC.5. 668
Whiche with a thred of gold she wolde binde:	TC.5. 812
The whiche right sore wolde athinken me,	TC.5. 878
'What! Wene ye your wise fader wolde	TC.5. 904
'That Grekes wolde hir wratthe on Troye wreke	TC.5. 960
And trefweliche, I wolde sory be	TC.5. 1082
Y-wis, I wolde excuse her yit for routhe.	TC.5. 1099
For-which, because he wolde sone dye,	TC.5. 1215
Aboute his herte, and fayn he wolde dye.	TC.5. 1232
That wolden speke if that they coude, and pleyne.	TC.5. 1337
That her-upon ye wolden write me,	TC.5. 1391
She wolde come, and mende al that was mis,	TC.5. 1426
She wolde come, ye, but she n'iste whanne.	TC.5. 1428
That with his manhod, or he wolde stente,	TC.5. 1476
To dye himself but-if she wolde dye,	TC.5. 1531
The Fate wolde, his soule sholde unbodie,	TC.5. 1550
That she ne wolde him holden that she highte;	TC.5. 1636
Allas! I wolde han trowed at the leste	TC.5. 1678
Right fayn I wolde amende it, wiste I how.	TC.5. 1741
But natheles, Fortune it nought ne wolde,	TC.5. 1763
Than wolde I of his batailles enditen.	TC.5. 1767
That he wolde hir of trouthe falle,	HF.1. 297
That every year wolde have a newe,	HF.1. 302
And thus, of oon he wolde have fame	HF.1. 305
By God, I wolde hit here write.	HF.1. 382
He wolde have take hir to his wyf,	HF.1. 424
'That highte Pheton, wolde lede	HF.2. 434
'Elles wolde I thee have told.'	HF.2. 488
For that she wolde envyen lol	HF.3. 141
That if I wolde her names telle,	HF.3. 415
Ne of fame wolde they nought.	HF.3. 622
What? false theves! wher ye wolde	HF.3. 689
That wolde have fish; but wostow what?	HF.3. 694
He wolde no-thing wete his clowes.	HF.3. 695
Sey, "Thise ben they that wolde honour	HF.3. 703
I wolde fayn han had a fame,	HF.3. 758
Yit wolde he telle hit nathelees,	HF.3. 983
Fayn wolde I preysyn if I coude aright,	LGW.G. 59
So that hire makes wolde upon hem rewe,	LGW. 158
That in this world, thogh that men wolde seke,	LGW. 244
And some dreynkt, for they woldyn not be fals;	LGW.G. 293
As thogh that he of malice wolde enditen,	LGW. 371
If that I wolde save my degre,	LGW. 447
And wold algates han another wyf;	LGW. 594
The same wolde I felen, life or deethe;	LGW. 692
And wolde for love his deeth so frely take,	LGW. 704
And thus here wardeynes wolde they disceyve,	LGW. 753
And every day this walle they wolde threete,	LGW. 754
Thus wolde they seyn: 'Allas, thou wikked walle!	LGW. 756
The colde walle they wolden kysses of stoon,	LGW. 768
And take hir leve, and forth they wolden goon.	LGW. 769
That ever woman wolde be so trewe	LGW. 809
Towarde Ytalye, as wolde his destanee.	LGW. 892
But it wolde lasten al to longe while.	LGW. 1003
Wolde han a love, for beaute and goodenesse,	LGW. 1040
I wolde fayne to him y-wedded be;	LGW. 1179
Governeth he, right as himselfe hathe wolde.	LGW. 1209
Wot I not what; and songes wolde he make,	LGW. 1273
And lyved in joy ynogh: what wolde ye more?	LGW. 1284
And seyde that she wolde sacrifice,	LGW. 1348
That who-so wolde wyne thilke fees,	LGW. 1435
'That he his newe Jason wolde enhorte	LGW. 1440
'As wolde almychty God that I hadde yive	LGW. 1538
As God wolde that I leyser had and tyme,	LGW. 1532
God wolde the walles weren falle adoun!	LGW. 1736
He wolde hym ete; ther helpeth no defence.	LGW. 1931
As wolde God, if that hyt myghte bee,	LGW. 2056
He wolde have wepte for routhe of his pensunes;	LGW. 2077
I wolde hit laten out, and theron swere,	LGW. 2107
That it infecteth hym that wolde beholde	LGW. 2242
She preye hym that he wolde afir hir sende.	LGW. 2287
For ther he wolde hire weddyng apparayle	LGW. 2473
And to hir swore he wolde not sojourne,	LGW. 2476
But in a moneth agere he wolde retourne.	LGW. 2477
He wolde come and hir delyver of peyne,	LGW. 2488
Hight us that ye wolde comen out of doute,	LGW. 2502
And if that ye the terme rekne wolde,	LGW. 2510
Now certes gif ye wolde have in memorye,	LGW. 2530
But ech of hem wolde other wal cherye;	Form.A. 52
For grace hath wold so fortoth him avance,	Ven. 11
She wolde al knowe thourgh her espying.	Ven. 34
That for no peyne wolde I nat say naye	Ven. 63 <i>var</i>
As by his wille he wolde be bounde never.	Buk. 12
But God or nature here sore wolde I blame;	Comp.A. 58
Yit wolde I, as I dar, with sorwful herte	Comp.A. 64
Shewe by worde that ye wolde ones rede	Comp.A. 67
That never yit wolde me to mercy take;	Comp.A. 89
I wolde knowe the degre of the sorwe.	Astr. 115-21
A-nothir day I wolde knowen the degre	Astr. 121-7
lord 1391, the 12 day of Marche, I wolde knowe	Astr. 132-9
Tho wolde I wite the same nyght	Astr. 139-45

**Would (pret. and past part).—Continued**

Wolde have ful gret necessitye	RR. 236
Yit somwhat lakken hym wolde she;	RR. 284
Yit wolde she blame his worthynesse,	RR. 287
Nor she ne wolde hir sorowe slake	RR. 317
As from her heed they wolde fall;	RR. 364
It wolde wel have liked me,	RR. 486
That on wolde come all pryvily	RR. 784
I wolde have karoled right fayn,	RR. 810
For that they wolde hir love deserve,	RR. 1046
Hir herte wolde have full gret pite,	RR. 1225
She wolde ben right sore adradde	RR. 1228
No longer wolde he that he kepte	RR. 1332
But no where wolde I reste me,	RR. 1347
My thankis wolde I ne the have failed	RR. 1666 <i>em</i>
For no richesse I wolde it leten.	RR. 1690
It wolde have brought my lyf agayn.	RR. 1765
But never this archer wolde feyne	RR. 1797
Wheder that Love wolde me dryf,	RR. 1874
Yf me a martir wolde he make,	RR. 1875
But for no thyng he wolde me lete,	RR. 1982
For, though a man fer wolde seche,	RR. 1988
In loves lore who so wolde leve,	RR. 2336
Whan I ne se what myne hert wolde,	RR. 2436
But yitt she wolde, for thy sake,	RR. 2499
I wolde this thought wolde come ageyne,	RR. 2587
The deth I wolde me shulde aloo	RR. 2593
But wolde love do so I myght	RR. 2597
For I wolde have full gret likyng	RR. 2607
For wolde she of hir gentylnesse	RR. 2609
I wolde it dawed and were now day,	RR. 2633
For were it day I wolde uprise.	RR. 2635
And yet ech man wolde fle the deeth.	RR. 2752
But if he wolde hym enternete.	RR. 2966
And fast I bisiede, and wolde fayne	RR. 2970
If men wolde have suspescioun	RR. 2975
That I wolde of entencioun	RR. 2976
That she hir daughter wolde hir lene,	RR. 3053
What! Wolde ye shende me in this wise?	RR. 3116
And he with shame wolde quyte thes.	RR. 3148
Fro hym right nought I wold witholde.	RR. 3350
For Daunger seide he wolde be wreke,	RR. 3362
And yit ne wold I for all Fraunce	RR. 3435
Which wolde me good as mych as I.	RR. 3469
On me ne wolde have pite	RR. 3496
Who wolde hym blame, he dide anys.	RR. 3518
And Love in no wise wolde consente	RR. 3521
For though that quyke ye wolde hym aloo,	RR. 3523
That ye not wolde upon him se;	RR. 3597
That he me wolde graunt a thyng,	RR. 3653
He wolde me yeve leysur and space,	RR. 3656
I wolde gladly, as I have sought,	RR. 3662
Full fayn he wolde have fled away,	RR. 3854
All quykke I wolde be dolven deepe	RR. 4070
Of the bokon which I wolde	RR. 4111
That there her force wolde preve.	RR. 4170
His instrumentis wolde he dight	RR. 4240
Controve he wolde, and foule fayle	RR. 4249
He wolde seyn with notes newe	RR. 4253
For seure of hym he wolde be.	RR. 4304
I trowe he wolde have had pite.	RR. 4319
I see he wolde it selle ageyne,	RR. 4324
But nevertheles yit gladly she wolde	RR. 4465
The devels engynnes wolde me take,	RR. 4549
If I my lorde wolde forsake,	RR. 4550
Seide he wolde take at gree	RR. 4574
Yit if my lust he wolde achieve	RR. 4600
I wolde right fayn undirstonde	RR. 4682
If ony wolde enforme me.	RR. 4684
<i>Raisoun.</i> 'I wolde,' seide Resoun, 'thee lere	RR. 4685
And wilfully I wolde it lere.'	RR. 4808
For noon wolde drawe therof a draught,	RR. 4869
Hir acquyntaunce wolde noman fele	RR. 4962
For noman wolde biomen olde	RR. 4965
That desire and wolde fayne	RR. 5036
Trowe not that I wolde hem twynne	RR. 5077
He were a foolle wolde you not trowe.	RR. 5176
If ye wolde diffyne it me,	RR. 5181
I wolde gladly here to se,	RR. 5182
[Ne lak in hem] whom they wolde prove,	RR. 5223
If men his freend to deth wolde drive,	RR. 5293
Wenyng with hem they wolde abide	RR. 5436
What wolde he thanne ha yove to ha bought	RR. 5569
And taketh the world as it wolde be;	RR. 5641
Who so that wolde tranlaten it,	RR. 5686
They wolde that forty were seke atonys—	RR. 5733
And were she nygh she comen wolde,	RR. 5891
Yit wolde I swere for silkynesse,	RR. 5965
I wolde hem bringe in grete noblesse,	RR. 6009
So that ye wolde respiten me.	RR. 6084
For certeyne they wolde hate me	RR. 6089
For they wolde overall holde hem stille	RR. 6091
That wolde reprove hem of her gile.	RR. 6100
Wenest thou not he wolde hem bite?	RR. 6262
He wolde hem wery and drinke ther blood,	RR. 6264
They wolde hym folowe al wolde he fle.	RR. 6268
But lord! he wolde be wrooth withall.	RR. 6427
If men hym wolde Frere Wolf call;	RR. 6428
For he wolde have no patience,	RR. 6429
He wolde his myght done at the leest	RR. 6431
Hem wolde I lete to her prelates;	RR. 6457

**Would (pret. and past part).—Continued**

Fals-Semblaunt wolde have stynted here,	RR. 6473
Wolde I viste and drawe nere;	RR. 6508
And in this wise wolde it preche	RR. 6552
And if men wolde ther-geyn appose	RR. 6555
But they wolde hate you percas,	RR. 6647
They wolde eftsoons do you scathe,	RR. 6649
He wolde not therfore that he lyve	RR. 6656
Wolde of the asker delyvered be;	RR. 6674
But of his handwerk wolde he gete	RR. 6683
Or if a man wolde undirtake	RR. 6747
As William Seynt Amour wolde preche,	RR. 6763
And ofte wolde dispute and techen,	RR. 6764
And wolde ich reneyed begging,	RR. 6787
And they wolde bynde on folk al-wey,	RR. 6900
But I wolde al folk undirtake,	RR. 6991
Wolde lene his gold and take usure,	RR. 7026
And thanne that he wolde updresse	RR. 7078
If that he wolde deserve ous graces;	RR. 7266
That wolde his lyf in honour lyve.	RR. 7269
There wolde I dwelle to disceyve	RR. 7361
That they wolde gone in tapinage,	RR. 7382
That he ne wolde hir ofte shryve,	RR. 7464
Everyche of hem wolde good man seme;	RR. 7496
We wolden, if it were your ese,	RR. 7552
He wolde come and gone al daye;	RR. 7643
The maugre youris wolde be.	RR. 7651
But nyght and day he wolde wake	

**Would see Noide**

**Wouldest**

And now thou woldest falsly been aboute	A.Kn. 1142
'Why woldestow be deed?' thise women crye,	A.Kn. 2835
'Thou lookest as thou woldest fynde an hare;	B.Th. 1886
Thou woldest han been a trefefowl aright;	B.Mk. 3135
Why woldestow suffre hym on thy day to dye?	B.NP. 4536
Thou woldest ben a trefefowl aright;	B.NP. 4641
Arys, as though thou woldest with hym pleye,	C.Pard. 827
Thou woldest make me kisse thyn olde brech,	C.Pard. 948
I trowe thou woldest lome me in thy chiste;	D.WB. 317
Thou woldest han our labour al for noght;	D.Sum. 1971
thou woldest that it were doon to thyn	I.Pars. 515-20
cherl as thou woldest that thy Lord dide	I.Pars. 760-5
'I thanke the that thou woldest so,'	BD. 560
But I wolde that thou woldest answer to this:	Bo.1. p.6. 235-40
thider that thou woldest, but whider that the wynd	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
and of vertu, the whiche man thou woldest byen	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
voide weyfarynge man, thanne woldestow syngen	Bo.2. p.5. 470-5
scorn woldestow han of it!	Bo.2. p.6. 490-5
with how moche woldestow han bought	Bo.2. p.8. 590-5
woldestow glowen, yif thou wistest	Bo.3. p.1. 605-10
woldest nat han lakkid, or elles thou	Bo.3. p.3. 670-5
thow woldest beren the magistrat with	Bo.3. p.4. 695-700
and whanne thou woldest han it, thou	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
nat nat siker; and yif thou woldest foreleten it,	Bo.3. p.5. 735-40
woldest seyn thus, al be it so that it were	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
sonnere peraventure than thou woldest, or sonnere	Bo.4. p.4. 1335-40
thou woldest seen that thei ne were	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
thou woldest fayn lerne that it ne sholde nat	Bo.4. p.4. 1370-5
By God of this thou woldest litel care!	TC.3. 1645
Nought roughte I whiderward thou woldest stene;	TC.4. 282
Or I so do as thou me woldest lere!	TC.4. 441
Or at the leeste, but thou woldest so,	LGW. 759
Yit woldestow but ones let us meete,	LGW. 760
O, ofte swore thou that thou woldest deye	LGW. 1378
What medicyne thou woldest have;	RR. 2124
That nevere thou woldest, thi thankis, lete	RR. 2463
Thou woldest fynde occasioun	RR. 2508
Full fayn thou woldest, but for drede	RR. 2515
And woldest seyn thre thingis or mo,	RR. 2533
Thou woldest have doon gret bounte,	RR. 3147
Thou woldest on a boke have sworne,	RR. 7450

**Wound**

Thurgh-girt with many a grevous, bloody wounde,	A.Kn. 1010
With his tipet wounden aboute his heed	A.Rv. 3953 <i>var</i>
That verray nede unwrappeth al thy wounde hid!	B.ML. 103
With invisible wounde, ay incurable,	B.Mk. 3790
With many a wounde, and thus they lete hym lye;	B.Mk. 3898
Strike hym in the wounde and it wol close.	F.Sq. 165
the wounde ahal nat departe from his	I.Pars. 590-5
certes, if a man hadde a deedly wounde,	I.Pars. 995-1000
wounde wolde be the wors for to heale;	I.Pars. 995-1000
Lat not my foo no more my wounde entame,	ABC. 79
Unto my foo, that yaf my herte a wounde,	Anel. 239
Som for to slee, and som to wounde and kerve.	PF. 217
byhoveth discovre thy wounde.'	Bo.1. p.4. 95-100
to destroyen men by wounde of thought.'	Bo.4. m.3. 1325-30
To him bihoveth first unwrye his wounde.	TC.1. 858
And is somdel of aking of his wounde	TC.1. 1088
'Save in his arm he hath a litel wounde;	TC.2. 156
For which hem thoughte felen dethe wounde!	TC.3. 1697
Than sterve here as a gnat withoute wounde!	TC.4. 595
Thurgh-girt with many a wide and bloody wounde.	TC.4. 627
Was dreynt, and ded Parthonope of wounde:	TC.5. 1503
And deyde through the wounde smerte.	HF.1. 374
The blood out of the wounde as brode starte	LGW. 851
And how she wepe of teres ful his wounde?	LGW. 873
To make my wounde large ynogh, I geese.	LGW. 893



**Wound**—*Continued*

The owle al nyght about the balkes woude,	LGW. 2253
It is an oymement unto my woude,	Rosam. 7
As I in love am walwed and y-woude,	Rosam. 18
My hertes woude, while that hit is grene.	Merc. B. 5
Yit can it make a ful grete woude,	RR. 965
For why I founde my woude al dreye.	RR. 1743
Into myn herte hath maad a woude,	RR. 1780
I felt sich woo my woude ay woundt,	RR. 1814
For grevance of my woude newe,	RR. 1866
Where as they token firste her woude.	RR. 1966
Perced to be with many a woude,	RR. 4083

**Wound** *see* **To-wounde****Wounded**

*That if that Palamon was wounded sore,	A.Kn. 1115
If thou noon aske so soore artow y-woundid,	B.M.L. 102
and wounded his doghter with fyve	B.Mel. 2160-5
whan twey men han everich wounded oother,	B.Mel. 2200-5
be it so that she periously be wounded,	B.Mel. 2205-10
temptaciouse, so that they han wounded thy soule	B.Mel. 2610-5
and han y-wounded thy doghter in the	B.Mel. 2615-20
Thou hast me wounded in myn herte, O wyrl	E.Mch. 2145
And what man that is wounded with the strook	F.Sq. 160
'He was wounded for our mysedes and	I.Pars. 280-5
hunylitee, right so is he wounded to the	I.Pars. 530-5
I am so wounded as ye may wel seen	ABC. 151
'Wyth teres blewe, and with a wounded herte,	Mars. 8
For with the hook he wounded is so sore	Mars. 243
"For certes, Lord, so sora hath she me wounded,	TC.2. 533
And wounded was his hors, and gan to blede,	TC.2. 626
Is wounded sore, and seke, and wo begon,	LGW. 2409
Yit nas the ground nat wounded with the plough,	Form.A. 9
Of love, that toke and wounded me;	RR. 3085
Unto her hertis wounded egre,	RR. 5475

**Woundeth**

So woundeth hit through-out my herte kene.	Merc.B. 3
So woundeth it through-out my herte kene.	Merc.B. 13

**Wounding**

With tonge woundyng as feloun,	RR. 5527
--------------------------------	----------

**Wounds**

And saugh hir bloody woundes, wyde and soore,	A.Kn. 1755
The open werre, with woundes al bi-blede;	A.Kn. 2002
To othere woundes and to broken armes,	A.Kn. 2711
Ther may he seen the large woundes wyde	B.M.L. 62
The Kyng of Hevene with his woundes newe,	B.M.L. 458
mortal woundes in fyve sondry places,—	B.Mel. 2160-5
been the fyve woundes of thy doghter,	B.Mel. 2585-90
That though his deedly woundes soore smerte,	B.Mk. 3903
Bihould my bloody woundes, depe and wyde;	B.NP. 4205
Al be his woundes never so depe and wyde,	F.Sq. 155
And somme with arwes blede of bitre woundes.	F.Fkl. 1194
In Habradates woundes depe and wyde,	F.Fkl. 1416
hire bileve. Charnes for woundes or	I.Pars. 605-10
reproche, welche been ful grete woundes	I.Pars. 620-5
That was the ten woundes of Egipte,	BD. 1206
With sorful herte, and woundes dede,	BD. 1210
Of hertes hele and dedly woundes cure;	PF. 128
whan thei seyen cruele woundes ne none medes	Bo.2. m.5. 480-5
Whan that she saw his wile woundes blede;	TC.5. 1047
Fro deedly woundes he kepe me,	RR. 1340
Ne gete a leche my woundis to!	RR. 1768
And of my woundes that I hadde thore.	RR. 1863
Cast hym to yeve me woundis grene.	RR. 1860
Upon the woundes that he hadde	RR. 1891
Thorough-oute my woundes large and wide	RR. 1899
Of my woundes freshe and newe,	RR. 1914
To cure thy woundes and make hem cleue,	RR. 2127
My woundes me greved wondryl;	RR. 2958
In me fyve woundes didde he make,	RR. 3107

**Wove**

She wave hyt wel, and wrote the story above,	LGW. 2364
--	-----------

**Woved** [*sic*]

As hyt of wyymen hath ben y-woved yore.	LGW. 2353
---	-----------

**Woved** *see* **Woven, Wont****Woven**

clothes sche hadde woven with hir owene handes,	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
clothes, men redder y-woven in a Grekisch P	Bo.1. p.1. 15-20
hadde woven with myn handes;	Bo.1. p.3. 75-80
hast so wovven me with thi resouns the	Bo.3. p.12. 1100-5
ordenaunce is y-woven and accomplissid.	Bo.4. p.6. 1465-70
She hadde woven in a stames large,	LGW. 2360

**Wox(e)** *see* **Wex(e), Woxen****Woxen** (*past part.*)

Of booldnesse, whan she woxen is a wyf.	C.Doc. 71
To every wight she woxen is so deere	E.Cl. 400
That blometh, er that fruyt y-woxen bee;	E.Mch. 1462
Now wolde God that it were woxen nyght,	E.Mch. 1762
Is woxen bynd, and that al sodeynly!	E.Mch. 2071
Cecile cam, whan it was woxen nyght,	G.SN. 379
And afterward, whan day was woxen light,	G.SN. 381
synne ye been woxen thral and foul,	I.Pars. 135-40
propre mouth, but thow be woxe dowmb,	I.Pars. 1020-5
For al the wode was woxen grene;	BD. 414
But if myn herte was y-waxe Glad,	BD. 1274
that highte Arcturus saugh, ben waxen heyne cornes	Bo.1. m.5. 185-90
that thilke passouns that ben waxen	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
yit was thilke tyme Rome wel waxen	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5

**Woxen** (*past part.*)—*Continued*

Thei that weren woxen swyn, hadden by this	Bo.4. m.3. 1315-20
And yif that any thing is woxen	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
that thilke thing is comen or woxen of nawght;	Bo.5. p.1. 1630-5
Til crows feet be wox undur your ey	TC.2. 403 <i>var</i>
Although ful pale y-woxen was the mone,	TC.5. 275
Ful pale y-waxen was her brighte face,	TC.5. 708
And Troilus wel waxen was on highte,	TC.5. 827
And finally, whan it was waxen eve,	TC.5. 1014
Of sorful teres salte am waxen welles:	TC.5. 1374
My good, in harm: myn ees ek waxen helle is:	TC.5. 1376
So unfamous was wexe hir fame;	HF.3. 56
And on hir feet woxen saw I	HF.3. 301
Was woxe on highte, langhte and brede,	HF.3. 404
whan that was . . . And woxen more on every tonge	HF.3. 992
Ful salowe was waxen her colour;	RR. 355
Al woxen was her body unwelde,	RR. 359
And whan the trees were woxen on hight,	RR. 605
So fayre, ne so wel woxe in hight,	RR. 1460
And some wel beter woxen were;	RR. 1676
Was greater woxen and more high,	RR. 3628
Thou art woxe to familiere,	RR. 4013
That they so stronge woxen be,	RR. 7140

**Wrak**

wrak here in a wonder cruwel wyse	TC.5. 1468 <i>var</i>
-----------------------------------	-----------------------

**Wrang**

'By God!' thoughte he, 'al wrang I have mysгон;	A.Rv. 4252
---	------------

**Wrapp**

Ye, for an heyre-clowt to wrappe me!"	C.Pard. 736
Sholde this child ful softe wynde and wrappe	E.Cl. 583
And softely in plastres kan hire wrapp,	F.Sq. 636
Which that they myghte wrappe hem inne at nyght,	G.CY. 880
Alle this manere of folk so wrappen hem	I.Pars. 585-90

**Wrapped**

It was so wrapped under humble cheere,	F.Sq. 507
That unwar wrapped hast me in thy cheyne,	F.Fkl. 1356
is covered and wrapped under that	Bo.2. p.5. 465-70
in how greet filthe this schrewes been I-wrapped,	Bo.4. p.3. 1270-5
And wrapped a gredy wold therynne	RR. 6260
She wrapped all aboute hir heede;	RR. 7368

**Wrapped** *see* **For-wrapped****Wrappeth**

deth wrappeth to gidre the heyghe heved	Bo.2. m.7. 570-5
and the watris I-medled wrappeth or emplieth	Bo.5. m.1. 1645-50
as a philosofre saith, 'he wrappith him	Astr. 1-5

**Wrapping**

in the wrappynge of hir hoses; and eek the	I.Pars. 420-5
--	---------------

**Wrastl-** *see* **Wrestl-****Wrathe**

that hath greet ire and wratthe in hym	B.Mel. 2310-5
maken semblant of wratthe, and seyde,	B.Mel. 2875-80
Prudence maken semblant of wratthe, he	B.Mel. 2885-90
make no semblant of wratthe ne anger	B.Mel. 2895-900
hym semblant of wratthe, than he that	B.Mel. 2895-900
swich hevynesse and swich wratthe to	B.Mel. 2935-40
seith Salomon, 'The wratthe of God ne	I.Pars. 165-70
we alle born sones of wratthe and of	I.Pars. 335-40
fynde hym a matere of wratthe in word,	I.Pars. 530-5
comth of wratthe; for certes, outrageous wratthe	I.Pars. 555-60
old wratthe; discord, thurgh which a man	I.Pars. 580-5
and of wratthe, which that he sholde quenche,	I.Pars. 625-30
In wrathe is turned my pleyng,	BD. 604
"By God, my wrathe is al for-yive!"	BD. 876
The olde wrath of Juno to fulfillen,	Anel. 51
the wratthe of more myghty folk hath	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
deth the wratthe of Evander; and the	Bo.4. m.7. 1610-5

That thou the Goddes wratthe hast al apesed;	TC.1. 940
If with my deth your wreththe I may apese,	TC.3. 110
Toward the court, to don the wrathe pace	TC.4. 1392
That half so loth your wratthe wolde deserve.	TC.5. 147
"That Grekes wolde hir wratthe on Troye wreke	TC.5. 960
What wratthe of juste cause han ye to me?"	TC.5. 1256
—The wratthe, as I bigan you for to seye,	TC.5. 1800
Han maket me his wrathe to foryive,	LGW. 458
That for hir wrathe, yre, and onde	RR. 148
I drede youre wrathe to disserve.	RR. 3063
But all his wrathe yit atte laste	RR. 3439
He hath hir wrath for evermore;	RR. 5832
But he in Cristis wrath hym ledith	RR. 7225

**Wrathe**

I wol nat wrathe hym, al so moot I thryvel	H.Mcp. 80
whiche we wrathe our Lord Jhesu Crist.	I.Pars. 110-5
ne denye his synne, ne wrathe hym	I.Pars. 1010-5
To wrathe the you, and, whil that ye me serve,	TC.3. 174
Ne I will rake as for to wrathin here	TC.3. 1642 <i>var</i>

**Wrathed**

for he hath wrathed and agilt hym that boghte hym,	I.Pars. 130-5
Ne I wolde have wrathed hir trewely.	BD. 1150
That ye wrathed shulde ben with me.	RR. 3097
That evere my lyf I wrathed you.	RR. 3407
No more than he ne had wrathed bene.	RR. 3612
For Bialacoi I wrathed so;	RR. 4108

**Wrathful**

"The angry and wrathful man maketh noyses,	B.Mel. 2700-5
--	---------------

- Wrathe**  
tooth, assaithethewode wratthes of hem . . . Bo.3. m.2.  
655-60  
Kacus apaysede the wratthes of Evander . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1610-5
- Wraw**  
And with this speche the Cook wax wrooth and  
wraw, . . . H.Mep. 46  
Accidie maketh hym hevry . . . and wrawe . . . I.Pars. 675-80
- Wrawful**  
maketh hym hevry, thoughtful and wrawful. . . I.Pars. 675-80
- Wrawness**  
with wrawnesse, slaknesse, and excusacioun, . . . I.Pars. 680-5
- Wre** (*pres. tense*)  
Though I him wrye a-nyght and make hym warm, . . . D.Sum. 1827  
That I ther-with may wrye the wombe of here . . . E.Cl. 887  
Himself to wrye, at hem he gan to smile, . . . TC.1. 329  
And wrye you in that mantel evere mo! . . . TC.2. 380  
That men hem wryen with aschen pale and dede." . . . TC.2. 539  
With that she gan her face for to wrye . . . TC.3. 1569  
As wre the glede and hotter is the fire; . . . LGW. 735  
And it with newe loves wrene. . . RR. 56  
Wel can I wre me undir wede, . . . RR. 6359 *em*  
Clothes to wryne hym, and his mete.' . . . RR. 6684  
And wrie me in my foxerie . . . RR. 6795  
And wrine hem silf wel atte fulle; . . . RR. 6819
- Wre** *see* **Wreigh**, **Wrien**
- Wreak**  
Upon the tiraunt Creon hem to wreke, . . . A.Kn. 961  
outruly that he anon sholde wreken hym on his foes,  
sholde wreken hir wronges while that they been . . . B.Mel. 2210-5  
shoope hym for to wreken hym on his foes, . . . B.Mel. 2225-30  
thre, yet dwellen ther ynowe to wreken hir deeth, . . . B.Mel. 2240-5  
And cri' th, "False coward! wreke thy wyl!" . . . B.Mel. 2560-5  
To wreke his ire on it ful cruelly; . . . B.Mk. 3095  
And fayn he wolde wreke hym, if he myghte, . . . B.Mk. 3787  
For ye youre-self upon your-self yow wreke, . . . C.Pard. 857  
On his falschede fayn wolde I me wreke, . . . F.Sq. 454  
To preyen hir on cruwlethe me wreke . . . G.CY. 1173  
The ravishing to wreken of Eleyne . . . Pity. 11 *var*  
That shal I wreke upon myn owne lif . . . TC.1. 62  
That with the deeth he wol his sorwes wreke; . . . TC.3. 108  
'That Grekes wolde hir wraththe on Troye wreke  
He schal nat ryghtfully his yre wreke . . . TC.3. 905  
Hym deyneth nat to wreke hym on a fyve. . . LGW.G. 324  
His sonnes dethe is come for to wreke,— . . . LGW. 395  
To wreke his sone was sette all his delyte, . . . LGW. 1901  
God wreke the, and sende the thy bone! . . . LGW. 1939  
Well kouthie Love hym wreke thoo . . . LGW. 2340  
RR. 1523
- Wreak** *see* **A-wreke**, **Wrak**, **Wreken**, **Wroken**
- Wreker**  
The stork, the wreker of avouterye; . . . PF.361  
seek no foreyne wreker out of thi-self; . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1380-5  
The wreker Attrides (that is to seyn, . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600
- Wreking**  
purgide in wrekyng, by the destruccioun . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600
- Wreath**  
A wrethe of gold, arm-greet, of huge wighte, . . . A.Kn. 2145
- Wreche**  
For drede of wreche, save Custance allone. . . B.ML. 679  
And therefore God greet wreche upon hym sente,  
And certainly the wreche was resonable, . . . B.Mk. 3403  
The wreche of God hym smoot so cruelly,  
Our wreche is this, our owne wo to drinke. . . B.Mk. 3793  
'Swich wreche on hem for feeching of Eleyne  
So cruel shal our wreche on hem be senel' . . . B.Mk. 3805  
Ben wrethe, and wreche han take for thy synne . . . TC.2. 784  
Leste for thy gylte the wreche of love procede . . . TC.5. 890  
On many a just man doth he wreke. . . LGW. 1892  
Scog. 30  
RR. 3030
- Wreck**  
To seen this wrak, and al the ship he soghte, . . . Scog. 30  
B.ML. 513
- Wrele**  
That to no wight thou shalt this conseil wrye, . . . A.Mil. 3503  
That if thou wrye me thou shalt be wood.' . . . A.Mil. 3507  
Save in his songes somewhat wolde he wrye' . . . F.Fkl. 944  
The torch is come that al this world wol wrie.' . . . Mars. 91  
That is to seye, that thou us nevere wrye; . . . TC.3. 284
- Wrele** *see* **Bewray**, **Wreying**
- Wreigh**  
And with the shete it wreigh, and sighte sore, . . . TC.3. 1056
- Wreighe** *see* **Wrien**
- Wreke** *see* **Wreak**, **Wreche**, **Wroken**
- Wreken**  
And seyde, "Theef! thus muchel am I wreke. . . D.WB. 809  
But I on other wise may be wreke . . . D.Sum. 2211 *var*  
On every wronge a man may nat be wroken; . . . F.Fkl. 784  
For Danger seyde he wolde be wreke, . . . RR. 3362
- Wroken** *see* **Wroken**
- Wrenche**  
She knewe eche wrenche and every gise . . . RR. 4292
- Wrenches**  
His wily wrenches thou ne mayst nat fle; . . . G.CY. 1081
- Wrest**  
But finally he gan his herte wreste . . . TC.4. 1427
- Wrestle**  
And turne coppes, and wel wrestle and sheete; . . . A.Rv. 3928  
Wrastlen, by verray force and verray myght, . . . B.Mk. 3456
- Wrestle—Continued**  
it dar . . . wrestle agayn the assautes . . . I.Pars. 725-30  
men, that ne mowen nat wrastlen ayen the vices. . . Bo.4. p.2.  
1235-40
- Wrestleth**  
Who wrestleth best naked, with oille enoynt, . . . A.Kn. 2961
- Wrestling**  
At wrastlyng he wolde have away the ram. . . A.Prol. 548  
Of wrastlyng was ther noon his peer, . . . B.Th. 1930  
It liketh him at wrastlyng for to be, . . . PF. 165  
The wrastling for this worlde axeth a fal. . . Truth. 16
- Wreth**  
'I wreche, which that wepe and waille thus,  
Bifore me, sorweful, wreche creature, . . . A.Kn. 931  
I, wreche womman, no fere though I spille!  
calle thes neither wreche ne chynche; . . . A.Kn. 1106  
Kithe youre almesse on me, poure wreche.' . . . B.ML. 285  
And right anon, this irous, cursed wreche . . . B.Mel. 2790-5  
Save only wreche Aurelius, alas! . . . D.Fri. 1609  
On wreche Aurelie, which that am but lorn!  
Two yer and moore, lay wreche Aurelius . . . D.Sum. 2063  
And seyde, 'I, woful, wreche Aurelius, . . . F.Fkl. 1037  
Me flemed wreche in this desert of galle; . . . F.Fkl. 1102  
To whom Almachius, 'Unselv wreche!  
And eek the falsnesse of that oother wreche, . . . F.Fkl. 1303  
And while he biay was, this feendly wreche, . . . G.SN. 58  
'To wreche caytyves shal be deeth . . . G.SN. 468  
a caytyf and a wreche er it be nyght; . . . G.CY. 1086  
with felaweshipe,—for many a wreche, . . . G.CY. 1158  
I, wreche, that deeth hath mad al naked . . . I.Pars. 210-5  
Thus holdeth me my destynes a wreche. . . I.Pars. 465-70  
wreche pore folk, that the covetise of . . . BD. 576  
Bo.1. p.4.  
115-20  
that thow were a wreche and exiled; . . . Bo.1. p.5.  
195-200  
wille, sche maketh hym a wreche when . . . Bo.2. p.1. 280-5  
wille to leten thi-self a wreche, . . . Bo.2. p.3. 330-5  
sholdest wene thi-self a wreche; . . . Bo.2. p.3.  
345-50  
weneth hym self a wrech by reputacion of . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
nis a wreche but whanne he weneth hym . . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
'of thilke wreche that lakketh alle goodes, . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1355-60  
wikkidnesse, for which he is a wreche, . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1355-60  
more unsely thanne thilke wreche of . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1355-60  
the doere of wrong is more wreche than . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
1395-400  
'Men seyn, "To wreche is consolacioun . . . TC.1. 708  
She n'il to no swich wreche as I ben wonnel"  
What woman coude love swich a wreche? . . . TC.1. 777  
"The wreche is ded, the devil have his bones!" . . . TC.1. 798  
A kinges herte sem'th by heres a wreche. . . TC.1. 805  
No more than of a japer or a wreche,— . . . TC.1. 889  
Or of our doth! Allas, I woful wreche! . . . TC.2. 340  
'But wene ye that every wreche wot . . . TC.2. 433  
Lord, trowen ye a covetouse wreche, . . . TC.3. 1373  
But wreche of wreches, out of honour falle . . . TC.4. 271  
He seide, 'Allas, how shal I, wreche, fare? . . . TC.4. 576  
And if thee list here sterven as a wreche, . . . TC.4. 629  
I, woful wreche and infortunyd wight, . . . TC.4. 751  
Let him upon me, woful wreche, y-see, . . . TC.4. 838  
And God! so wisely thou me, woful wreche, . . . TC.4. 1444  
And she ne daunteth no wight but a wreche! . . . TC.4. 1589  
And, God Mercurie, of me now woful wreche . . . TC.5. 321  
If in the hondes of som wreche I falle. . . TC.5. 705  
Ne eke the wreche Dedalus . . . HF.2. 411 *var*  
That as a wreche unknows I wol yow serve . . . LGW. 2034  
Though swich a wreche as I be for hir deed; . . . Comp.A. 40  
Ther may no wreche have more of woo, . . . RR. 4673  
He is a wreche, I undirtake, . . . RR. 5058  
From me, [and be] a synfull wreche, . . . RR. 5165  
They calle hem "wreche," scorne, and blame, . . . RR. 5499  
Is no man wreche but he it wene, . . . RR. 5672 *em*
- Wretched**  
Upon us wreched women lat thou falle: . . . A.Kn. 921  
'Have on us wreched women som mercy, . . . A.Kn. 950  
Save only me, and wreched Palamoun, . . . A.Kn. 1561  
'Hath stablised in this wreched world adoun . . . A.Kn. 2995  
'Fader,' she seyde, 'thy wreched child, Custance,  
Wo was this wreched womman tho bigon; . . . B.ML. 274  
trespassed to hym in this wreched world; . . . B.Mel. 3070-5  
Of fible trees ther comen wreched ympes. . . B.Mk. 3146  
It were my wreched clothes, no thyng faire, . . . E.Cl. 850  
shal thanne the wreched synful man fle . . . I.Pars. 170-5  
synnes that the wreched man hath doon, . . . I.Pars. 185-90  
wreched swollen membes that they . . . I.Pars. 425-30  
And when the wreched Thebans bretheren two . . . Anal. 60  
O thou, . . . luke on this wreched erthes. . . Bo.1. m.5. 190-5  
Ne sche . . . ne reketh of wrechide wepynges; . . . Bo.2. m.1. 290-5  
nolde nat cese to wepe wrechide playntes, . . . Bo.2. m.2. 320-5  
no-tyng wrechide but whan thou wnest it. . . Bo.2. p.4. 390-5  
Thanne is it welc seene how wrechid . . . Bo.2. p.4.  
395-400  
hath the wrechid and nedry forystyng . . . Bo.2. p.7. 545-50  
out fro the wrechide compleyntes, certes . . . Bo.3. m.5. 740-5  
that the wrechide peple dredeth now, schullen . . . Bo.4. m.1.  
1175-80  
the wrechid wil scholde langwisse withouten . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5  
he nedes ben moost wrechide that lengest . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5



# **Wretched—Continued**

that it is moost wrecchid of alle thingis	Bo.4. p.7. 1580-5
wrecchide kuttynge of throte of the	Bo.4. m.7. 1595-600
Therto we wrecched women nothing conne	TC.2. 782
Quod Pandarus, "Thou wrecched mouse herte!	TC.3. 736
Lat not this wrecched wo thyn herte gnawe,	TC.4. 621
This wrecched world, and held al vanite	TC.5. 1817
Lo here, this wrecched worldes appetites!	TC.5. 1851
We wrecched wymmen conne noon art;	HF.1. 335
And of the wrecched engendryngs of mankynde	LGW.G. 414
'And now, ye wrecched jelouse fadree cure,	LGW. 900
Allas, where shal I wrecched wyght become?	LGW. 2214
This wrecched worldes transmutacioun,	Fort. 1
No man is wrecched, but him-self it wene	Fort. 25
I holde it but a wrecchid thyng.	RR. 2374
Affir his wrecchid lyves ende,	RR. 5648
<b>Wretchedly</b>	
Into myserie, and endeth wrecchedly:	B.Mk. 3167
And in an hill how wrecchedly he dayde.	B.Mk. 3772
He starf ful wrecchedly in a monteigne.	B.Mk. 3817
Wyn maketh man to lesen wrecchedly	D.Sum. 2054
<b>Wretchedness</b>	
Of wretchedness that passed is ful yore;	A.Rv. 3897
And to deliveren out of wretchednesse	B.M.L. 941
lyve in sorwe, and dye in wretchednesse;	B.Mel. 2230-5
Thurgh whiche he slow hymself for wretchednesse.	B.Mk. 3212
Sith thou for wele art falle in wretchednesse.	B.Mk. 3268
To wretchednesse and to mysaventure.	B.Mk. 3540
Is ful of stryving and of wretchednesse.	C.Pard. 550
Was al mankynde broght to wretchednesse;	D.WB. 716
To maken his japes and his wretchednesse	F.Fkl. 1271
Than doon so heigh a cherysh wretchednesse	F.Fkl. 1523
Goon etc wormes and swich wretchednesse;	H.Mcp. 171
And tellen fables and swich wretchednesse.	I.Pars. 34
of rattes, and swich manere wretchednesse?	I.Pars. 605-10
Thy kynde is of so lowe a wretchednesse,	PF. 601
writen, and dreyr vers of wretchednesse	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
a maner schewynge of wretchednesse that is to	Bo.2. p.1. 280-5
that endeth in wretchednesse.)	Bo.2. p.2. 310-5
ne descendeth into wretchednesse by the	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
han chaungyd into wretchednesse out of	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
blisfulnesse and bryngeth in wretchednesse?	Bo.3. p.5. 720-5
kynges han more porcioun of wretchednesse	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
that it be wretchednesse to wile to doon yvel,	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
thanne is more wretchednesse to mowe	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
everiche of these thinges hath his wretchednesse (that	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
that thilke wretchednesse is withouten	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
good were added to the wretchednesse of any wyght,	1355-60
no medlynge of good in his solitarie wretchednesse?"	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
in his wretchednesse,) and yit over al his	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
somwhat of good anxied to hir wretchednesse,	Bo.4. p.4. 1355-60
wrong that men doon nis nat the wretchednesse of hym	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
but wretchednesse of hym that dooth the	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
But right his owne slouthe and wretchednesse:	TC.2. 286
In wretchednesse, in filthe, and in vermine,	TC.3. 381
And in despit hadde alle wretchednesse;	TC.3. 1787
Thurgh yow seth y am broght in wretchednes	TC.4. 105 <i>var</i>
'Allas!' quod he, 'thus foul a wretchednesse,	TC.5. 39
Therefore, thou Vache, leve thyn old wretchednesse	Truth. 22
What causeth this, but wilful wretchednesse	L.St. 13
Of synne and of his wretchednesse,	RR. 7080
<b>Wretches</b>	
Two woful wretches been we, two caittyves	A.Kn. 1717
Than hadde thise wretches two, er hir endyng.	C.Pard. 892
Thou confort of us wretches, do me endite	G.SN. 32
and when the wretches thebans bretheren two	Anel. 60 <i>var</i>
but cometh to wretches often yelepide.	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
cruwel, turneth away fro wretches, and	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
that man. Whar-to thanne, o wretches,	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
forsaketh wretches. Certes it greveth	Bo.1. p.4. 170-5
delicious, but to wretches it is a deppere	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
wretches felen the harmes that thei	Bo.2. p.3. 325-30
it ne maketh folk no wretches?	Bo.2. p.4. 410-5
maketh hem wretches. In this manere thanne moten	Bo.3. p.5. 725-30
mysaleth wandrynge wretchis fro	Bo.3. m.8. 790-5
this allone is the open refut to wretches.	Bo.3. m.10. 960-5
Ne these wretches ne comen nat to the effect of	Bo.4. p.2. 1225-30
ben more wretches and unsely, when thei mai doon	Bo.4. p.4. 1330-5
schrewednesse makith wretchis, than mot	Bo.4. p.4. 1340-5
or elles lasse wretches, that abyen the	Bo.4. p.4. 1345-50
and schrewes ben wretches?"	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
that they ne ben wretches?"	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
the propre nature of it maketh men wretches;	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
Or love the wares, though wretches on it cryen?	TC.2. 865
Dulcarnon callid is "fleemings of wretches":	TC.3. 933
It semeth hard, for wretches wol not lere	TC.3. 934
The bisy wretches, ful of wo and dredel	TC.3. 1381
As wolde God, thise wretches that despise	TC.3. 1387
But wretche of wretches, out of honour falle	TC.4. 271

# **Wretches—Continued**

And deeth fro wretches for hir cowardise.	TC.4. 602
For evere on love han wretches had envye!	TC.5. 756
Ye masty swyn, ye ydel wretches,	HF.3. 687
As other wretches han doon many a day,	LGW. 337
Shall calke hem wretchis full of woo,	RR. 4775
Of synne than han pore wretches,	RR. 6518
<b>Wreying</b>	
To be discovered by wreying.	RR. 5220
<b>Wrie</b>	
This Phebus gan awayward for to wryen,	H.Mcp. 262
Is she, for she wol sone wrien.	BD. 628
Gan wretsen faste, and downward for to wrye,	TC.2. 906
A-wey to wrye and toke of hym no hede	TC.4. 9 <i>var</i>
<b>Wrie see Wre, Wreie, Wrien</b>	
<b>Wried</b>	
And with hir heed sche wried faste away,	A.Mil. 3283
<b>Wrien (past part.)</b>	
Right of the same is al the strete y-wrye.	A.Kn. 2904
She is the monstres heed y-wrien,	BD. 627
Though to us beestes ben the causes wryel	TC.3. 620
That love and night han stole and faste y-wryen,	TC.3. 1451
'Now God, to whom ther n'is no thowt y-wrye,	TC.4. 1654
Sitte Dido, al in golde and perrey wreighe.	LGW. 1201
And he was al with briddes wryen,	RR. 912
<b>Wright</b>	
He was a wald good wrighte, a carpenter.	A.Prol. 614
Ne eek the wrighte Dedalus,	HF.2. 411
<b>Wrightes</b>	
How that a clerk hath set the wrightes cappe.	A.Mil. 3143
<b>Wrine see Wre</b>	
<b>Wring</b>	
So swatte that men myghte him wrynge.	B.Th. 1966
And lat hym care and wepe, and wryng and waille!	E.Cl. 1212
She gan to wringe hir hondes two.	HF.1. 299
Thus out at holes gonne wrynge	HF.3. 1020
<b>Wringeth</b>	
But I woot best where wryngeth me my sho.	E.Mch. 1553
<b>Writ</b>	
Crist spak hymself ful brode in hooly writ,	A.Prol. 739
What shul we speke alday of hooly writ?	A.Rv. 3902
The Hooly Writ take I to my witnesse	C.Pard. 483
In Hooly Writ ye may your self wel rede,	C.Pard. 742
Nat al after the text of hooly writ;	D.Sum. 1790
Oure Lord Jhesu, as hooly writ devyseth,	D.Sum. 1904
preved by hooly writ, and therefore he that wolde	I.Pars. 310-5
hooly writ cureth it, and spekeþ agayns	I.Pars. 745-50
openly rehersed in hooly writ.	I.Pars. 910-5
but though that hooly writ speke of	I.Pars. 910-5
horrible synne, certes hooly writ may nat	I.Pars. 910-5
And if that hooly writ may nat suffyse,	Buk. 21
This litel writ, proverbes, or figure	Buk. 25
<b>Writ see Writeth</b>	
<b>Write</b>	
Juste and eek daunce and weel purtreye and write.	A.Prol. 96
But of that storie list me nat to write.	A.Kn. 1201
And writen in the table of athamaunt	A.Kn. 1305
Of hem, though that they writen wher they dwelle.	A.Kn. 2814
Nolde nevere write in none of his sermons	B.M.L. 87
After the which this murye tale I write;	B.Mel. 2154
As writen Persiens of hir noblesse,—	B.Mk. 3438
For though I write or tolde yow evermo	B.Mk. 3843
That of this storie writen ord and ende,	B.Mk. 3911
He in a cronycle saufly myghte it write,	B.NP. 4398
Oure suster deere,—lo here I write youre name,—	D.Sum. 1752
Heigh style, as whan that men to kynges write;	E.Cl. 18
To write of yow a storie of swich merveille	E.Cl. 1186
That ye of women write, a boterfyl!	E.Mch. 2304
And Aristotele, that writen in hir lyves	F.Sq. 233
To loven two, as writen folk bifore;	F.Sq. 551
That it were impossible me to wryte.	F.Fkl. 1549
Of whom that Bernard list so wel to write;	G.SN. 30
Yet preye I yow that reden that I write,	G.SN. 78
And right so as thise philosophes write	G.SN. 113
Ther koude no man writen, as I gesse,	G.CY. 977
they sholden . . . Ne in no book it writen in no manere,	G.CY. 1466
Thus writen olde clerkes in hir lyves.	H.Mcp. 154
as thise clerkes writen, this is to seyn,	I.Pars. 370-5
oghte speke ne write, natheles it is	I.Pars. 910-5
The slye way of that I gan to write,	Anel. 48
And with hir owne hond she gan his wryte,	Anel. 209
Al that men wolde to me write	Anel. 265 <i>var</i>
Whan I began myn sweven for to wryte;	PF. 118
I shal the shewe mater of to write.	PF. 168
For yif thow wilt writen a lawe of	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
spiken or wryten of his gode government).	Bo.2. p.7. 525-80
These woful vers, that wepen as I writ!	TC.1. 7
And write hir wo, and live in charite,	TC.1. 49
Who-so that can may rede hem as they write.	TC.1. 147
Is nowher hool, as writen clerkes wise.	TC.1. 961
But out of Latin in my tonge it write,	TC.2. 14
And what she thought som-what shal I write,	TC.2. 699
I wolde . . . Right of myn owne hond write her right	TC.2. 1005
<i>now</i>	TC.2. 1026
Ne scrivenly ne craftly thou write;	TC.2. 1028
And if thou write a goodly word al softe,	TC.2. 1047
I am ashamed for to write, y-wis,	TC.2. 1059
Sith that thee list, I wol arise and writ!	TC.2. 1074
So hardy was to her to write; and sayde	TC.2. 1161
For trewely I n'll no lettre write!—	TC.2. 1205
'Ye, for I can so write,' quod she tho,	

# Write—Continued

And sette her doun, and gan a lettre write;	TC.2. 1218
Than written this, to which ye me constrayne!	TC.2. 1232
And written to her of his sorowes sore;	TC.2. 1342
An hondred vers, of which him list not write;	TC.3. 503
For, nece myn, thus written clerkes wise,	TC.3. 852
As written clerkes in hir bokes olde,	TC.3. 1199
And now my penne, allas, with which I write,	TC.4. 13
As written folk thorough which it is in minde,	TC.4. 18
Thus written they that of her werkes knewe,	TC.4. 1421
On ydel for to write it sholde I swinke,	TC.5. 272
Lo, trewely, they written that her eyen,	TC.5. 816
That hastily a lettre thou her write,	TC.5. 1293
I can not trowen she wol write ayeen;	TC.5. 1298
And, if she write, thou shalt sone see	TC.5. 1299
Now write her thanne, and thou shalt fele sone	TC.5. 1308
I write, as he that sorwe drifith to write,	TC.5. 1332
You write ich mine unreste sorowes sore,	TC.5. 1355
That her-upon ye wolden write me,	TC.5. 1391
That it is short which that I to you write,	TC.5. 1626
Ek gret effect men write in place lite:	TC.5. 1629
—And if I hadde y-taken for to write	TC.5. 1765
But for-that I to write first bigan	TC.5. 1768
And gladlier I wol write, yif you leste,	TC.5. 1777
Boece or Troylus for to written newe,	Adam. 2
But after my making thou write more trewe.	Adam. 4
By God, I wolde hit here write,	HF.1. 382
Hem that write of this matere,	HF.2. 505
And for they written of batailles,	HF.3. 351
That write of Romes myghty werkes,	HF.3. 414
Of hem that written olde gester,	HF.3. 425
That they of write, and how they highte,	HF.3. 429
And lo, this hous of whiche I write,	HF.3. 887
But yit I seye what eylyth the to write	LGW.G. 311
To translaten that olde clerkes written,	LGW. 370
a . . . neglygence Was it to the to write onstedfast-	
nesses	LGW.G. 526
Let be the chaf and wet wel of the corn.	LGW.G. 529
Who koude write which a dedely chere	LGW. 869
Complexeynd had, of which I may not write,	LGW. 1344
Which were to longe to written and to seyn;	LGW. 1565
Which were as now to longe for me to write.	LGW. 1679
But with a penne kouthe she nat write;	LGW. 2357
To write of hem that ben in love forsworne	LGW. 2455
But of the letter of Phillis wol I write	LGW. 2494
But al hir letter written I ne may	LGW. 2513
I dar not wryte of hit no wikkednesse,	Buk. 7
had hem . . . , and written hem in her owne tunge,	Astr. 5-11
me semith better to written un-to a childe	Astr. 5-11
These auctours written that thilke signe is clepid	Astr. 277-84
Another thing was don there write,	RR. 413
That cleriks written that hir knewe;	RR. 2839
He made a book, and lete it write	RR. 6785
Wheryn hys lyfe he dyd al write,	RR. 6786

# Write(n) (pret. tense) see Write

forreynage of writeris put out of mynde	Bo.2. p.7. 545-50
---	-------------------

That writest us that ilke wedding murie	E.Moh. 1733
In thy studie so thou writest,	HF.2. 125

# Writeth

This white tope writeth myne olde yeris;	A.Rv. 3869
'But certainly no word ne writeth he	B.M.L. 77
Paul . . . writeth, "Man shal rejoyse with hem that	B.Mel. 2175-80
Epistle, whan he writeth unto the	B.Mel. 2630-5
Petrak . . . That writ ynough of this, I undertake.	B.Mk. 3516
Macroboes, that writ the avioun.	B.NP. 4313
The same wordes writeth Ptholomee;	D.WB. 182
Thanne sit he doun and writ in his dotage	D.WB. 709
Er he the body of his tale writeth,	E.Cl. 42
As was Grisilde, therefore Petrak writeth	E.Cl. 1147
Writeth this man, ther God his bones coruel	E.Mch. 1308
For Paul, that writeth unto Thymothee,	I.Pars. 32
Marcus Tulyus, as hym-eelve writ in his book,	Bo.2. p.7. 540-5
As writ myn auctour called Lolluis,	TC.1. 394
'And ek, as writ Zanais that was ful wis,	TC.4. 414
Now writeth, swete, and lat me thus not pleyne:	TC.5. 1399
Boece, That writ 'A thought may flee so hye,	HF.2. 465
As writ John in the Apocalips.	HF.3. 295
There as he writ of these worchynges;	RR. 6585

# Writth see Writeth

thei myghten writthen away in othere	Bo.5. p.3. 1675-80
Away to writthe, and took of him non hede,	TC.4. 9
To writthen out fro Goddes purveyinge,	TC.4. 986
She can writthe hir heed away;	RR. 4359

Hir heed y-writthen was, y-wis,	RR. 160
---------------------------------	---------

highte Viaevus, that writthith out thurw	Bo.1. m.4. 90-5
Bitrent and writh the swote wodebinde,	TC.3. 1231

And turne ageyn with writthynge of a pyn.	F.Sq. 127
---	-----------

Ther koude no wight pynchen at his writyng;	A.Prol. 326
But nathelees, by writyng to and fro,	E.Mch. 2104
techyng by word and by writynges or in	I.Pars. 1050-5
For this writyng nis no thyng ment by thee,	PF. 158
At writing of this lettre I was on-live,	TC.5. 1369
In English and in writing of our tonge,	TC.5. 1794

# Writing—Continued

Al the writyngs that I sy;	HF.3. 72
For of Alceste schulde thy writyngs be,	LGW.G. 532

certes, thilke writynges profiten litel,	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
the whiche writynges long and dirk seide	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5

On which ther was first write a crowned A,	A.Prol. 161
And by eterne word written and conformed,	A.Kn. 2350
Which that men clipe the hevene, y-written was	B.M.L. 101
Is written, God woot, whose koude it rede,	B.M.L. 195
Was written the deeth of Ector, Achilles,	B.M.L. 198
A Briton book written with Ewangelies	B.M.L. 668
For it is written, "If thou take no vengeance of	B.Mel. 2850-5
as it is written in the seconde book of	B.Mel. 2855-60
his good name; for it is written "that the	B.Mel. 3035-40
it is written that he is worthy to lesen his	B.Mel. 3040-5
For it is written that he that	B.Mel. 3045-50
After hir ages as men written fynde,	B.Mk. 3177
For Saint Paul seith that al that written is,	B.NP. 4631
To oure doctrine it is y-write y-wis;	B.NP. 4632
By God! if women hadde written stories,	D.WB. 693
They wolde han writen of men moore wikkednesse	D.WB. 695
That he biforn had written in his tables.	D.Sum. 1759
Receyved he the lawe that was written	D.Sum. 1839
This markys written hath in special	E.Cl. 761
Ther is swich myrthe that it may nat be written.	E.Mch. 1739
Hath written in his book, <i>De Coitu</i> ;	E.Mch. 1811
In which that he y-written hadde his wille,	E.Mch. 1938
<i>Parides</i> , of Laodomya is written thus,	F.Fkl. 1445
Or elles Cecile, as I written fynde,	G.S.N. 94
She never cessed, as I written fynde,	G.S.N. 124
Thise wordes al with gold y-written were.	G.S.N. 210
oure boke seith, 'Al that is written is written	I.Pars. 1080-5
And in this boke were written fables	BD. 52
A compleynthe hadde I written in myn hond,	Pity. 43
Hath of her hande written in this wyse,	Anal. 352
Up-on a bok, was write with lettres olde;	PF. 19
There weren vers y-written, as me thoughte,	PF. 124
Thise vers of gold and blak y-written were,	PF. 141
And seyde, 'It stondeth written in thy face	PF. 155
to ben written, and drey vers of wrecchidnesse	Bo.1. m.1. 1-5
han writen or this as men yit teche us yonge	TC.3. 293 var
This mene while, as written is in geste,	TC.3. 450
Though ther be mercy written in your chere,	TC.3. 1356
This joye may not written be with inke:	TC.3. 1693
The woful Mirra, written as I finde;	TC.4. 1139
And trelweliche as written wel I finde,	TC.4. 1415
Shal nedir ben y-written nor y-songe	TC.5. 1059
'Thou hast not written her sin that she wente,	TC.5. 1303
ther was Thus written on a table of bras:	HF.1. 142
How hit was written full of names	HF.3. 63
As freshe as men had write hem here	HF.3. 66
But as he hath herd seyde, or founde it written;	LGW. 8
For he hath wrete manye a bok er this.	LGW.G. 348
Why noldist thou han writyn of Alceste	LGW.G. 580
Nat only for thy sake written is this story,	LGW. 1538
ben written the names of the Twelve	Astr. 40-5
be written in augrym above, and with longe	Astr. 40-5
in augrym written under that cerle.	Astr. 45-50
names of the sterres ben written in the	Astr. 92-7
I knowe by the names . . . written under the same	
cerle.	Astr. 115-21
And over al diaped and written	RR. 934
Was written in the stone aboute	RR. 1466
Though in thee it were written.	RR. 4694
It is so written in my thought;	RR. 4798
As it is written and is soth,	RR. 5409
Ne we fynde written in no lawis	RR. 6544
That in that booke written is.	RR. 7148
That in oure booke written is.	RR. 7164

With hem of Grece; and casten to ben wroken	TC.1. 88
Right for despit, and shop for to ben wroken:	TC.1. 207
'Wel hastow, Lord, y-wroke on me thyn ire,	TC.5. 589
He wol nat with his arwes been y-wroken On thee,	Soog. 26

Wroken see Wreken	
-------------------	--

Wrong	
But we goon wrong ful often, trewely.	A.Kn. 1267
Of hem that hadden wronge suspicioun	B.M.L. 681
matiere, by cause of the wrong and of the	B.Mel. 2210-5
and doon me wrong, right so shal I venge me upon	B.Mel. 2470-5
hem, and doon hem wrong, and thanne	B.Mel. 2470-5
vengeance to vengeance, ne wrong to wrong,	B.Mel. 2475-80
by another vengeance, ne o wrong by another	B.Mel. 2475-80
by another wrong, but everich of hem	B.Mel. 2475-80
al this wrong and all this vileynye. And after	B.Mel. 2545-50
considere that this wrong which that	B.Mel. 2580-5
that the wrong that thou hast receyved	B.Mel. 2580-5
to doo you this wronge and vileynye	B.Mel. 2595-600 var
wrong or harm-doyngs to any	B.Mel. 2770-5
of the injurie and wrong that they	B.Mel. 2920-5
Thou shalt have al right and no wrong heere.	C.Doc. 174
Thus sholde ye speke and bere hem wrong on honde	D.WB. 225 var
Peple to save and every wrong tamende.	E.Cl. 441
And whan that Pluto saugh this grete wrong,	E.Mch. 2354
On every wrong a man may nat be wroken;	F.Fkl. 784
'And yet in wrong is thy perseverance;	G.S.N. 443
I recche nat what wrong that thou me profre,	G.S.N. 459
Ne wrong conceite of me in your absence,	G.CY. 1214



**Wrong—Continued**

Tacord and love, and many a wrong apese.	H.Mcp. 98
werre, and every manere of wrong that	I.Pars. 560-5
synne, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu	I.Pars. 675-80
that vice, for it dooth wrong to Jhesu	I.Pars. 745-50
doon wrong that bireven hire bonde folk	I.Pars. 760-5
doon greet wrong to Crist and to hooly	I.Pars. 900-5
She hadde not hir name wrong.	BD. 950
She wrong do wolde to no wyght;	BD. 1015
When I hadde wrong and she the right,	BD. 1281
Ye doon me wrong, myn tale is not y-do,	PF. 542
for right to wrong. When I say the fortunes and	Bo.1. p.4. 115-20
but thow wenest wrong, yif thou	Bo.2. p.1. 270-5
playnynges? What wrong have I don	Bo.2. p.2. 295-300
thane? I have doon the no wrong.	Bo.2. p.2. 300-5
that I do the wrong, though thow descende a-doun	Bo.2. p.2. 305-10
nat how greet a wrong ye don	Bo.2. p.5. 455-60
nesory in thy corage of any wrong or grevance	Bo.3. p.3. 665-70
the wrong that hath ben don to me,	Bo.4. p.1. 1145-50
it is wikkidnesse and wrong that thei	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
that al that is wrong is wikke?	Bo.4. p.4. 1365-70
ben they that doon wrong to othere folk,	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
than they that the wrong suffren.	Bo.4. p.4. 1390-5
hath don the wrong or elles hym that	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
hym that hath suffred the wrong?	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
hadde suffrid the wrong, by the sorwe of	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
hym that hadde doon the wrong.	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
the doere of wrong is more wrecche than	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
he that hath suffride wrong?	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
wrong that men doon nis nat the	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
of hym that resevyeth the wrong,	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
wrecchidnesse of hym that dooth the wrong.	Bo.4. p.4. 1395-400
don wrong to the jugement, ryght as	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
Ne that nis nat wrong; for so as every	Bo.5. p.4. 1800-5
seide I no wrong that, yif that thise thinges	Bo.5. p.6. 1920-5
In wrong and right, y-loved thees al my live:	TC.1. 594
Thy wrong conceyt, and do thees som wight triste	TC.1. 692
And do me wrong? What shal I don, alas?	TC.2. 1472
Receiveth wrong, as wot wel here Pandare,	TC.2. 1679
So lightly fals! Allas, conceites wronge,	TC.3. 804
Fully to slen, and every wrong redresse.	TC.3. 1008
Be any wrong, I wol no more trespace;	TC.3. 1175
As Crassus dide for his affectes wronge,	TC.3. 1391
Daun Antenor—a wrong wey now ye chese—	TC.4. 189
Al wrong, by God! What seystow, man? Wher arte?	TC.5. 1161
In ryght ne wrong, and lerne that of me;	LGW. 477
Don his neighbour wrong or oppressioun.	L.St. 12
Fro right to wrong, fro trouthe to fikelnesse,	L.St. 20
Hit is but foly and wrong wenyng	RR. 2601
Thou worchist in a wrong maner;	RR. 3142
She seide, 'Daunger, gret wrong ye do.	RR. 3509
Me thenkith [it] wrong, withouten wene,	RR. 3748
He hath to us do gret wronge,	RR. 3989
To be discomfyt I have gret wronge.	RR. 4067
He may not oute, and that is wronge,	RR. 4517
For certis it were wrong that I	RR. 4565
With wrong, as maister William was,	RR. 6778

**Wrong see Wang, Wrong**

**Wrongful**

wrongful custumes and taillages, of	I.Pars. 565-70
wrongful preisynges. Flatereres been the	I.Pars. 610-5
gretly and compleyned of the wrongful dede	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
lady, artow nat wrongful in that, and	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
so wrongful a confusioun; for I wolde	Bo.4. p.5. 1425-30
togidre eterne, and that is a wrongful wenyng.)	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5

**Wrongfully**

'Ful wrongfully bigonne thow,' quod he	G.SN. 442
when it is wrongfully disposed	I.Pars. 335-40
And ofte tyme swich cursyngne wrongfully retorneth	I.Pars. 620-5
devouren . . . the catel of poure folk wrongfully,	I.Pars. 775-80
that wrongfully occupien folkes heritages.	I.Pars. 880-5
punysshce wrongfully Albyn, a conseller	Bo.1. p.4. 120-5
ben schrewes unsely when thei ben wrongfully delivred	Bo.4. p.4. 1360-5
seen that they suffren wrongfully felonies of othere	Bo.4. p.6. 1535-40
Wherefore som men trowen wrongfully	Bo.5. p.6. 1870-5
'And if that I consente, I wrongfully	TC.1. 414
And wrongfully han her possessioun;	TC.2. 1419
Ful wrongfully of Thebes held the strengthe:	TC.5. 1490
Shal wrongfully in prison be,	RR. 7567

**Wrongly**

This man to you may wrongly ben accused,	LGW.G. 338
That wrongly werke ageyn nature.	RR. 4769

**Wrongs**

wroken hir wronges while that they been	B.Mel. 2225-30
vileynyes and wronges, and he shal venge yow after	B.Mel. 2645-50
the wronges and the vileynyes to be doon	B.Mel. 2860-5
a man al oonly for to do newe wronges,	B.Mel. 2860-5

**Wrongs—Continued**

han doon grette injuries and wronges to me	B.Mel. 3000-5
injuries and wronges that ye have doon	B.Mel. 3070-5
But thilke wronges may I nat endure,	G.SN. 491
Agayns thre manere of wronges that	I.Pars. 520-5
anoyauces and the wronges that men	I.Pars. 655-60
in suffryng paciently wronges that been	I.Pars. 1055-60
kyngis hous, bothe of the wronges that	Bo.1. p.4. 110-5
He bywayleth the wronges that men	Bo.2. p.4. 365-70
lyghtly in pacience the wronges that	Bo.2. p.7. 560-5
that doon the grevances and the wronges:	Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5
To furthen trouthe, and wronges to punice,	TC.5. 1707
<b>Wrote</b>	
And wroot unto his kyng, that cleped was Alle,	B.ML. 725
But of his owene hand he wroot agayn:	B.ML. 759
The hand was knowe that the lettre wroot,	B.ML. 890
In Pathmos wroot, which seith that they that goon	B.Pri. 1773
and in the ground he wroot twise;	B.Mel. 2220-5
And saugh an hand, armles, that wroot ful faste;	B.Mk. 3393
Wroot <i>Mane, techel, phares</i> , and na moore.	B.Mk. 3396
Wroot, ' <i>Mane, techel, phares</i> ,' truste me,—	B.Mk. 3422
Wroot never in no Canon, ne in no fen,	C.Pard. 890
But natheles, though that he wroot and sayde	D.WB. 80
And wroote the names alwey as he stood	D.Sum. 1743
And in a lettre wroot he al his sorwe,—	E.Mch. 1880
That he that wroot the Romance of the Rose	E.Mch. 2032
The storie wroot, and folwen hire legende;	G.SN. 83
He that wroot al thavisium	BD. 285
And with his precious blood he wrot the bille	ABC. 69
in his book that he wrot of dyvynaciouns),	Bo.5. p.4. 1745-50
Wrot in a compleynt of her hevynesse:	TC.1. 655
Ye saw the lettre that she wrot, I gesse?	TC.1. 656
And sette him doun and wrot right in this wise.	TC.2. 1064
How liketh you the lettre that he wrot?	TC.2. 1196
That evere I wrot, ye, al or any dell'	TC.2. 1214
That she him wrot; for somewhat he beheld	TC.2. 1325
That by Pandare he somwhat wrot or seyde;	TC.2. 1344
He wrot right thus, and seide as ye shal here.—	TC.5. 1316
Ful pitously she wrot ayein, and seyde,	TC.5. 1424
And finally—she wrot and seide him thanne—	TC.5. 1427
To her he wrot yif ofte time al newe	TC.5. 1583
Wrot him ayein, and seide as ye may here.—	TC.5. 1589
What that she wrot or that she dide;	HF.1. 380
O Thought, that wroot al that I mette,	HF.2. 15
Therefore he wrot the Rose and ek Criseyde	LGW.G. 344
For that I of Creseyde wroot or tolde,	LGW. 469
She wrot a letter anon, that thus biganne.	LGW. 1354
She wave hit wel, and wrote the story above,	LGW. 2364
But to hym fyrste she wrote, and faste hym prayede	LGW. 2487
In his Parabis us wrote,	RR. 6530
<b>Wrotheth</b>	
right as a wrothe wrotheth in everich	I.Pars. 155-60
ordure, so wrothe hire beautees in the	I.Pars. 155-60
<b>Wroth</b>	
And if ther dide, certeyn so wrooth was she,	A.Prol. 451
Ther cam a kyte, wyl that they weren so wrothe,	A.Kn. 1179
Al be ye never so jalouse ne so wrothe;	A.Kn. 1840
For though that Absolon be wood or wrooth,	A.Mil. 3394
But yet I pray thee be nat wroth for game,	A.Co. 4354
Be thou nat wroth, or we departen heer	A.Co. 4359
They been ful wrothe al day, as men may see.	A.Co. 4398
'By God,' quod he, 'I am a litel wrooth	B.Sh. 1573
As be nat wroth, but lat us laughe and pleye.	B.Sh. 1612
secondely, he that is irous and wrooth,	B.Mel. 2315-20
and wrooth, as seith Senec, ne may nat	B.Mel. 2315-20
inapacient and wrooth, of that that toucheth hym	B.Mel. 2730-5
wrooth and inapacient, it is no mervelle;	B.Mel. 2735-40
angry and wrooth, and that is no wonder,	B.Mel. 2885-90
and they that been wrothe witen	B.Mel. 2890-5
But be nat wrooth, my lord, for that I pleye.	B.Mk. 3153
So wrooth he was no word ne wolde he seye.	C.Pard. 957
So that the clerkes be nat with me wrothe,	D.WB. 125
'Kys me,' quod she, 'we be no lenger wrothe,	D.WB. 1239
'Now, brother,' quod the devil, 'be nat wroth:	D.Fri. 1634
He grynthe with his teeth, so was he wrooth;	D.Sum. 2161
To yow, sir frere, so ye be nat wrooth,	D.Sum. 2248
Were wrothe, she wolde byrgnen hem aton;	E.Cl. 437
But, lest that precious fol be with me wrooth,	E.Mch. 1962
But, sire, ne be nat wrooth,—al be it so,	E.Mch. 2286
'Dame,' quod this Pluto, 'be no lenger wrooth,	E.Mch. 2311
Ladies, I prey you that ye be nat wrooth,	E.Mch. 2350
And he weex wrooth, and bad men sholde hir lede	G.SN. 513
And with this speche the Cook wax wrooth and wraw,	H.Mcp. 46
stierne and wrothe juge site above, and under	I.Pars. 170-5
or envyous is lightly wrooth.	I.Pars. 530-5
which a man is wrooth with wikkednesse,	I.Pars. 535-40
and it is wrooth withouten bitterness,	I.Pars. 540-5
nat wrooth agayns the man, but wrooth with the	I.Pars. 540-5
mysdede	I.Pars. 615-20
if o man be wrooth with another, thanne	I.Pars. 655-60
is nat wrooth for noon harm that is doon to	I.Pars. 660-5
a fool, though the fool be wrooth or	I.Pars. 720-5
slombry, and soone wol be wrooth, and	I.Pars. 720-5
Were for his sorwes never so wrooth.	BD. 512
He sayde, 'I prey the be not wrooth;	BD. 518
For al welfare, and I be wrothe.	BD. 581
I am a-dred she wol be wrooth.	BD. 1189
Y-liche they were bothe glade and wrothe,	BD. 1293
Help that my Fader be not wroth with me!	ABC. 52
When she is wroth and taketh of hym no cure,	Mars. 171

# Wroth—Continued

But levethe wel, and be not wroth ther-fore, . . . Comp.L. 83  
That everych other elough, so were they wrothe, . . . Anel. 56  
For water-foul, who-so be wroth or blythe, . . . PF. 504  
Of whom hir list, who-so be wroth or blythe, . . . PF. 622  
makest Fortune wroth and aspre by thyn . . . Bo.2. p.1. 285-90  
advocates, nat wroth but pytous and debonayre, . . . Bo.4. p.4. 1400-5  
After her cours, ay whil they weren wrothe, . . . TC.1. 140  
Be wroth, than shaltow han a groin anon! . . . TC.1. 349  
Be thou naught wroth: I hide it for the beste, . . . TC.1. 581  
For thou art wroth: ye, now at erst I see! . . . TC.1. 842  
Lest she be wroth, this drede I meet y-wis, . . . TC.1. 1019  
And ye be wroth therfore, or wene I lye, . . . TC.2. 300  
Now beth not wroth, my blood, my nece darel! . . . TC.2. 594  
To be not wroth, though he of his folye . . . TC.2. 1073  
And be not wroth though I thee ofte preye . . . TC.3. 285  
For which Pallas was with Aglauros wrothe, . . . TC.3. 730  
'Of which I am right sory, but not wroth, . . . TC.3. 1044  
For wroth was she that sholde his sorwes lighte, . . . TC.3. 1082  
'Y-wis, my dere herte, I am not wroth, . . . TC.3. 1110  
Lest she be wroth, him thoughte his herte deyde; . . . TC.3. 1171  
Ben with the folk of Troye alwey so wrothe, . . . TC.4. 122  
'For though ye Trojans with us Grekes wrothe . . . TC.5. 141  
Whom so ye hate, as beth not wroth with me; . . . TC.5. 145  
'Diane, which that wroth was and in ire . . . TC.5. 1464  
But beth not wroth, and that I yu biseche; . . . TC.5. 1609  
And beth not wroth, I have ek understonde . . . TC.5. 1614  
That for that gilt ye be not wroth with me: . . . TC.5. 1775  
That no man, be they never so wrothe, . . . HF.3. 1013  
That ye wol dye if that your love be wrothe, . . . LGW. 667  
Ben wrothe, and wreche han take for thy synne, . . . LGW. 1892  
To seyn a thyng through which ye mighte be wroth; . . . Comp.A. 73  
'I nyl be wroth, if that I may, . . . RR. 3099  
Wroth in his ire, ne lefte he nought . . . RR. 4093  
But lord! he wolde be wroth withall, . . . RR. 6427  
That oughen wroth be in her witt . . . RR. 6466 em  
Be wrothe or blithe who-so he, . . . RR. 6773

# Wrothly

casten wrothly the chere downward to . . . Bo.1. p.1. 30-5

# Wrought

He hadde of gold y-wrought a ful curious pyn, . . . A.Prol. 196  
But al with silver, wrought ful clene and weel, . . . A.Prol. 367  
That firste he wroghte and afterward he taughte, . . . A.Prol. 497  
Bothe in oon armes, wrought ful richely, . . . A.Kn. 1012  
Hath Theseus doon wroght in noble wyse, . . . A.Kn. 1913  
Wroght on the wal, ful pitous to biholde, . . . A.Kn. 1919  
Wroght al of burned steel, of which the entree . . . A.Kn. 1983  
For which Dyane wroghte hym care and wo, . . . A.Kn. 2072  
Wel koude he peynen lifty, that it wroghte; . . . A.Kn. 2087  
So unkouth and so riche, and wroght so weel . . . A.Kn. 2497  
Togydre y-met and wroght his felawe wo; . . . A.Kn. 2624  
And God, that al this wyde world hath wroght, . . . A.Kn. 3099  
This false knyght, that hath this tresoun wroght, . . . B.ML. 619  
Another lettre, wrought ful synfully, . . . B.ML. 747  
Foryeve his wilked werkes that he wroghte, . . . B.ML. 994  
She cride, and late altes thus she wroghte, . . . B.Pri. 1788  
Was al y-wroght of Jewes werk, . . . B.Th. 2054  
hevene wolde never han wroght hem, ne . . . B.Mel. 2295-300  
With Goddes owne fynger wrought was he, . . . B.Mk. 3198  
Hir chaar, that was with gold wroght and perree, . . . B.Mk. 3550  
'Allas!' quod he, 'allas, that I was wroght!' . . . B.Mk. 3619  
Though God forwoot it or that it was wroght; . . . B.NP. 4438  
So dronke he was he nyete what he wroghte, . . . C.Pard. 487  
That to thy Creatour which that thee wroghte, . . . C.Pard. 901  
And for what profit was a wight y-wroght? . . . D.WB. 117  
Which that Appelles wroghte subtilly, . . . D.WB. 499  
The hye God, that al this world hath wroght, . . . D.Sum. 1972  
For which this markys wroghte in this manere; . . . E.Cl. 463  
For greet skile is he preeve that he wroghte, . . . E.Cl. 1152  
That womman is for mannes helpe y-wroght . . . E.Mch. 1324  
They wroghten so, by aly and wys trette, . . . E.Mch. 1692  
How that he wroghte I dar nat to yow telle, . . . E.Mch. 1693  
He that it wroghte koude ful many a gyn, . . . F.Sq. 128  
He for his lady wroghte, or she were wonne; . . . F.Fkl. 733  
Why han ye wroght this werk unreasonable? . . . F.Fkl. 782  
And whan this maister that this magyk wroghte . . . F.Fkl. 1202  
Thou with thy gerland wroght with rose and lilie, . . . G.SN. 27  
That Fadres sone hath alle thyng y-wroght, . . . G.SN. 326  
And al that wroght is with a skilful thought . . . G.SN. 327  
How manye wondres Jhesus for hem wroghte; . . . G.SN. 359  
But if they weren wroght of lym and stoon, . . . G.CY. 910  
With thise thre tynes which that we han wroght . . . G.CY. 1332  
He with his bowe wroghte, as men may rede, . . . H.Mop. 112  
Anon they wroghten al hire lust volage, . . . H.Mop. 239  
Allas! that I was wroght! why nere I deed? . . . H.Mop. 273  
elles the goode werkes that he wroghte . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
The others goode werkes that he wroghte . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
that he hath wroght or he fel into deadly synne, or . . . I.Pars. 230-5  
that he hath wroght ne shul never been in . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
goode werkes that we han wroght . . . I.Pars. 235-40  
that he wroghte in ertne biforn his disciples, . . . I.Pars. 915-20  
'Alas,' quoth she, 'that I was wroght!' . . . BD. 90  
Was in the glasyng y-wroght thus, . . . BD. 327  
He not to werre us swich a wunder wroghte, . . . ABC. 116  
The firste tyme, alas! that I was wroght, . . . Mars. 164

# Wrought—Continued

But he that wrought hit enfortuned hit so . . . Mars. 259  
But he that wroughte hir, also mot I thes, . . . Mars. 267  
And over the gate with lettres large y-wroughte . . . PF. 123  
Y-wrought after hir craft and hir mesure; . . . PF. 305  
The formel on your hond, so wel y-wrought, . . . PF. 418  
Which I have wrought so wel to my plesance . . . PF. 636  
And whan thys werke al wroght was to an ende . . . PF. 666 var  
nobly y-wrought in manere of ladders, . . . Bo.1. p.1. 20-5  
wrought with ivory and with glas, . . . Bo.1. p.5. 205-10  
or elles on the werkman that wroughte . . . Bo.2. p.5. 445-50  
Agamenon), that wrought and contynued the batailles . . . Bo.4. m.7.  
1595-600  
By Paris don, they wroughten al hir payne, . . . TC.1. 63  
Wel more than aught that Grekes han yit wrought, . . . TC.1. 578  
And caste his werk ful wisely or he wroughte, . . . TC.1. 1071  
And for the love of God that us hath wrought, . . . TC.2. 577  
Or al be wrought, withouten any drede, . . . TC.2. 672  
That never I this for covetise wroughte, . . . TC.3. 261  
But thilke litel that they spake or wroughte . . . TC.3. 463  
Quod Pandarus, 'that ye swich foly wroughte! . . . TC.3. 762  
For, by that God that wroughte us bothe two, . . . TC.3. 1165  
Sin God hath wrought me for I shal you serve, . . . TC.3. 1290  
It were ye that wroughten me this wo, . . . TC.3. 1354  
And, for the love of God that us hath wrought, . . . TC.3. 1503  
And many a night they wroughte in this manere, . . . TC.3. 1713  
That al was wel, what-so he seide or wroughte, . . . TC.3. 1799  
But swich an ese therwith they her wroughte, . . . TC.4. 726  
And thus she wroughte as I shal you devise, . . . TC.4. 735  
Hath Kinde y-wrought thee only her to pleser? . . . TC.4. 1096  
And how they wroughte, I shal you tellen sone, . . . TC.4. 1127  
The Grekes gise, and werkes that they wroughte; . . . TC.5. 861  
Than wol I werke that I never wroughte! . . . TC.5. 993  
N'ot I not how, but sin that I was wrought . . . TC.5. 1167  
For love of her that him this payne wroughte; . . . TC.5. 1236  
Ne so wonderliche y-wrought, . . . HF.3. 83  
Y-wrought, as often as by cure, . . . HF.3. 208  
With crounes wrought ful of losenge; . . . HF.3. 227  
Of yren wrought ful sternely, . . . HF.3. 408  
And goddes love, hadde y-wrought, . . . HF.3. 621  
Ne half so queyrelliche y-wrought, . . . HF.3. 833  
endyte Despit of love, and hadde hymself i-wrought, . . . LGW.G. 352  
Despite of Love, and hadd hymself it wroght, . . . LGW. 372  
And longe tyme they wroght in this manere, . . . LGW. 772  
For that me thinketh he is so wel y-wroghte, . . . LGW. 1173  
Ful longe lay the sege, and lytel wroghte, . . . LGW. 1696  
And softe wolde saith our boke that she wroghte, . . . LGW. 1721  
For it is shapen as the masse is wroght, . . . LGW. 2014  
'Allas,' quod she, 'that ever I was wroght: . . . LGW. 2187  
Thow yiver of the formes, that hast wroght . . . LGW. 2228  
And al the thinge that Tereus hath wroght, . . . LGW. 2363  
The array is wroght, the tyme is faste by, . . . LGW. 2607  
Thou shalt be ded,—by hym that al hath wrought! . . . LGW. 2642  
Hath wrought or shal, why! that the world may  
dure,— . . . Comp.A. 54  
and wroughte in this wise:—Among an heepe . . . Astr. 139-45  
In May, whan al this mirth is wrought; . . . RR. 88  
Into that gardyn wel y-wrought . . . RR. 483  
Of body ful wel wrought was she, . . . RR. 559  
From hennes forth how that I wroughte, . . . RR. 701  
That wel y-wrought was for the nones, . . . RR. 709  
His nose by mesure wrought ful right, . . . RR. 823  
With lymes wrought at poynt devys, . . . RR. 830  
And in samette with briddis wrought, . . . RR. 836  
Wrought was his robe in strange gise . . . RR. 839  
So wel y-wrought of silk as it, . . . RR. 872  
And other beestis wrought ful well, . . . RR. 895  
Y-portreied, and wrought with floures, . . . RR. 897  
Wel wrought, and all the remenaunt eke, . . . RR. 1024  
The mourdaunt wrought in noble wise . . . RR. 1094  
So wel with yiftes hath she wrought, . . . RR. 1164  
Of a gold broche, ful wel wrought, . . . RR. 1193  
For thorough hir smokke wrought with silk . . . RR. 1195  
Hir nose was wrought at poynt devys, . . . RR. 1215  
The lord that thilke gardyn wrought, . . . RR. 1672  
I felt sich woo my wounde ay wrought, . . . RR. 1814  
Seye thyng that nevere was don ne wrought; . . . RR. 3262  
That he hath not aright [y]-wrought, . . . RR. 3985  
And many a foly therynne wrought, . . . RR. 4947  
Whiche that they wrought in sondry wise, . . . RR. 4970  
With ther propre hondis they wrought, . . . RR. 6565  
Wrought with squyre and scantilone, . . . RR. 7064  
For Semblant was so slyve wrought, . . . RR. 7447  
Wroughtest  
That never wroughtest synne as yet, *pardee!* . . . B.ML. 856  
Ful many a hethen wroughtestow ful wo, . . . B.Mk. 3583  
Thou wroughtest no-thing as the sage, . . . RR. 4646  
Wrung  
For which ful ofte he weepe and wroong his hond, . . . B.ML. 606  
Whan that his shoo ful bitterly hym wroong, . . . D.WB. 492  
So harde him wroong of sharp desir the payne . . . TC.3. 1531  
She wroong ful ofte, and bad God on her rewe . . . TC.4. 745  
His hondes wroong, and seid that was to seye, . . . TC.4. 1171  
And on youre teres falsely out-wroonge, . . . LGW. 2527  
And on your teres falsly oute ywroonge . . . LGW. 2527 var



**X** (the letter)  
 lettre that is clepid an X. Tho rekned . . . . . Astr. 132-9  
 mydnight unto this forseide lettre X. . . . . Astr. 132-9  
**Xanthippus** *see* **Santippe**

**Y- see I-**

**Yaf** *see* **Gave**

**Yald**

for his blynde visage, yald to Ulixes joye . . . . . Bo.4.m.7.  
 1600-5

**Yarbas**

And when the kyngte that Yarbas hight hit wiste, . . . LGW. 1245

**Yard**

Or if men smoot it with a yerde smerte; . . . . . A.Prol. 149  
 a tresse Bihynde hir bak, a yerde long, I gesse; . . . A.Kn. 1050  
 His slepy yerde in hond he bar uprighte, . . . . . A.Kn. 1387  
 For yet under the yerde was the mayde, . . . . . B.Sh. 1287  
 A yerde she hadde, enclosed al aboute . . . . . B.NP. 4037  
 Withinne our yerd, wheer as I saugh a beest . . . . . B.NP. 4089  
 And in oure yerd the herbes shal fynde, . . . . . B.NP. 4141  
 Of herbe yve, growyng in oure yerd, ther mery is; . . B.NP. 4156  
 Fer in a yerd, with oxen of the plough; . . . . . B.NP. 4187  
 For he hadde founde a corn, lay in the yerd. . . . . B.NP. 4365  
 Into the yerd, ther Chauntecleer the faire . . . . . B.NP. 4409  
 That thou into that yerd flaugh fro the bemes! . . . B.NP. 4421  
 To walken in the yerd upon that morwe . . . . . B.NP. 4444  
 Whan I yow hente and brought out of the yerd; . . . B.NP. 4612  
 'Yond, in the yerd, I trowe that she be,' . . . . . D.Sum. 1798  
 'Hooste,' quod he, 'I am under youre yerde, . . . . . E.Cl. 22  
 Destroyed hath the grene in every yerd; . . . . . F.Fkl. 1251  
 amoveed, and broghte a yerde to scourge . . . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 saugh the yerde, he seyde to his maister, . . . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 'thow seyst sooth; have thow the yerde, . . . . . I.Pars. 670-5  
 Soth is that I am ever under your yerde, . . . . . PF. 640  
 The yerde of a tree, . . . . . bo.3. m.2. 660-5  
 The yerde is bet that bowen wol and winde, . . . . . TC.1. 257  
 For it is seyd, men maketh ofte a yerde . . . . . TC.1. 740  
 That was the townes wal and Grekes yerde, . . . . . TC.2. 154  
 This yerd was larde, and railed alle th' aleyes, . . . TC.2. 820  
 Wol ben her champioun with spere and yerde: . . . TC.2. 1427  
 Under your yerde, egal to myn offence, . . . . . TC.3. 137  
 For it thoughte him no strokes of a yerde . . . . . TC.3. 1067  
 So riche a yerde was nevere noon . . . . . RR. 492 *em*  
 Is in this yerde with his meyne, . . . . . RR. 634  
 Thorough-out the yerde al thiryingng, . . . . . RR. 656  
 In al that yarde so high was none, . . . . . RR. 1461  
 And all the yerde in it is seene, . . . . . RR. 1582  
 The estrees of the yerde accuseth, . . . . . RR. 1591

**Yards**

scourgyng with yerdys, in knelynges, in tribulaciouns, I.Pars. 1055-60

**Yare**

This Tereus let make his shippes yare, . . . . . LGW. 2270

**Ye** (specimens)

To-morwe, whan ye riden by the weye, . . . . . A.Prol. 780  
 Ye slean me with your eyen, Emelye! . . . . . A.Kn. 1567  
 Thanne seyde he thus as ye shal after heree: . . . A.Kn. 2764  
 'I pray yow alle that ye nat yow greve, . . . . . A.Rv. 3910  
 And John also, how now? what do ye heer?' . . . A.Rv. 4025  
 O riche marchantz, ful of wele been yee, . . . . . B.ML. 122  
 And ye, my mooder, my soverayn plesance, . . . . . B.ML. 276  
 'Madame,' quod he, 'ye may be glad and blithe, . . B.ML. 732  
 Quod she; 'what, sire, how longe wol ye faste?' . B.Sh. 1405  
 Now wol ye vouchesauf, my lady deere?' . . . . B.Pri. 1841  
 whether ye wol putte the punysement . . . . . or ye  
 wol nat?' . . . . . B.Mel. 3005-10  
 Lordynges, ensample heer-by may ye take, . . . . B.Mk. 3429  
 Unto hym seyde, 'Fader, why do ye wepe?' . . . . B.Mk. 3622  
 And seyde, 'Sire, if that I were as ye, . . . . . B.NP. 4597  
 'Turneth agayn, ye proude cherles alle! . . . . . B.NP. 4599  
 Ye fadres and ye moodres eek, also, . . . . . C.Doc. 93  
 And ye, sir Hoost, that been to me so deere, . . . C.Pard. 964  
 Ye wise wyves that kan understonde, . . . . . D.WB. 225  
 Fareth every knyght thus with his wyf, as ye? . D.WB. 1088  
 Ye faren lyk a man had lost his wit; . . . . . D.WB. 1095  
 Oure Hoost tho spak, 'A, sire, ye sholde be hende . D.Fri. 1286  
 Ye sey me thus, "that I am youre brother?"' . . D.Sum. 2126  
 To yow, sir frere, so ye be nat wrooth, . . . . . D.Sum. 2248  
 Ne drede for to leese, save only yee; . . . . . E.Cl. 508  
 'Wyf,' quod this markys, 'ye han herd er this . E.Cl. 624  
 My lord, ye woot that in my fadres place . . . . E.Cl. 862  
 Aveyeth yow, ye been a man of age, . . . . . E.Mch. 1555  
 I prey yow first in covenant ye me kisse, . . . . E.Mch. 2176  
 Out of hir sighte,—ye gete namore of me; . . . . F.Sq. 343  
 'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so? . G.CY. 1061  
 Now, good sires, what wol ye bet than wel? . . . G.CY. 1283  
 Now, sweete sire, wol ye justen atte fan? . . . . H.Mcp. 42  
 But certes, sire, if that ye Wolde ought discure me  
 your wo . . . . . BD. 547  
 And telleth me eek what ye have lore, . . . . . BD. 1134  
 Ye rekke not whether I fete or synke . . . . . Pity. 110  
 Compleyneth eek, ye lovers, al in-fere, . . . . . Mars. 290  
 'Now, sirs, ye seen the litel leyser here, . . . . PF. 464  
 And seyde, 'Lord! so faste ye m'avisel . . . . . TC.2. 276  
 And gan to jape, and seyde, 'Lord, ye swete! . TC.2. 943  
 I n'ot not what ye wilne that I seye.'— . . . . TC.3. 121

**Ye** (specimens)—Continued  
 'A kinges sone although ye be y-wis, . . . . . TC.3. 170  
 Soth is, that under God ye ben our hierdes, . . . TC.3. 619  
 'Ye, nece, wole ye pullen out the thorn . . . . . TC.3. 1104  
 'What, Troilus! wol ye do thus? For shame!'— . TC.3. 1127  
 And beth wel war ye do no more amial!— . . . TC.3. 1180  
 O ye Herines, Nightes doughten three, . . . . . TC.4. 22  
 But-if ye lordes rewte upon my sorwe, . . . . . TC.4. 98  
 Was to Criseyde, as ye han herd devise . . . . TC.4. 807  
 How have ye faren sin that ye were here? . . . . TC.5. 466  
 And, that ye coude wel your lady serve, . . . . TC.5. 972  
 Wrot him ayein, and seide as ye may here.— . TC.5. 1589  
 'O Eneas! what wil ye do . . . . . HF.1. 320  
 O men, have ye swich goodliheed . . . . . HF.1. 330  
 Have ye dispit to have my name? . . . . . HF.3. 626  
 Ye masti swyn, ye ydel wrecchea, . . . . . HF.3. 687  
 And if ye nere a god that knowen alle, . . . . . LGW. 348  
 To me ne founde I better noon than yee; . . . . . LGW. 446  
 Ye lovers two, if that I shal nat lye, . . . . . LGW. 743  
 As ye have in this covenant herde me rede; . . . LGW. 2139  
 And if that ye the terme rekne wolde, . . . . . LGW. 2510  
 Therwith ye ben so mery and so iocounde . . . . Roem. 5  
 I am so sory now that ye been light; . . . . . Purse. 3  
 Yee shal speke of that goodly thyng, . . . . . RR. 2863  
 And seide, 'Sir, how that ye may . . . . . RR. 2988  
 And yee the swete savour fele, . . . . . RR. 2991

**Yes**  
 Ye, blessed be alwey a lewed man, . . . . . A.Mil. 3455  
 The contrarie of a thyng by ye or nay, . . . . . A.Kn. 1667  
 'Ye certes, leman,' quod this Absolon, . . . . . A.Mil. 3719  
 Lo wher they goon; ye, lat the children pleye; . . A.Rv. 4098  
 Ye, they sal have the flour of il ending! . . . . A.Rv. 4174  
 'Ye, false harlot,' quod the millere, 'hast? . . . A.Rv. 4268  
 In general, ye, bothe yonge and olde, . . . . . B.ML. 417  
 And seyde thus: 'Ye, God woot al,' quod she, . . B.Sh. 1303  
 I sholde have dyed, ye, longe tyme ago; . . . . B.Pri. 1841  
 'Ye, that is good,' quod he, 'now shul we heere . B.Th. 1900  
 Ye, bothe bukke and hare; . . . . . B.Th. 1946  
 better 'nay' than 'ye'; this is to seyn, that thes is  
 'Ye,' quod oure Hoost, 'by Seinte Poules belle! . B.NP. 3970  
 Ye, mo than sevene tymes sevenente! . . . . . B.NP. 4644  
 'Ye, Goddes armes!' quod this riotour, . . . . C.Pard. 692  
 Ye, for an heyre-clowt to wrappe me!' . . . . C.Pard. 736  
 Ye, sterve he shal, and that in lasse while . . . C.Pard. 865  
 Ye, for a grote! Unbokele anon thy purs.' . . . C.Pard. 945  
 To gete hir love ye ther as she hath noon . . . D.WB. 210 *ear*  
 'Ye, woltow so, sire Somounor?' quod the Frere; . D.WB. 840  
 'Ye, certainly,' quod he, 'no wonder is,' . . . . D.WB. 1105  
 'Ye, certes, wyf,' quod he, 'I holde it best,' . . D.WB. 1238  
 This is to seyn, ye, bothe fair and good, . . . . D.WB. 1241  
 'Artow thanne a bailly?' 'Ye,' quod he,— . . . D.Fri. 1392  
 Ye, whan that theyr been hastily y-songe, . . . . D.Sum. 1726  
 'Ye, God amende defeates, sire,' quod she, . . . D.Sum. 1810  
 'Ye, certes,' quod the frere, 'trusteth weel, . . . D.Sum. 2127  
 And eek whan I sey "ye" ne sayt "nay," . . . . E.Cl. 355  
 She seith not ones, 'nay,' whan he seith, 'ye,' . E.Mch. 1345  
 'That I am blynd!' 'Ye, sire, no fors,' quod she; . E.Mch. 2340  
 'Strugle,' quod he, 'ye, algate in it wentel . . . E.Mch. 2376  
 'Ye, sire,' quod she, 'ye may wene as yow lest, . E.Mch. 2396  
 'Ye, wyf,' quod he, 'lat sleepen that is stille, . F.Fkl. 1472  
 'Levestow this thyng; or no? Sey ye or nay,' . G.SN. 212  
 Ye, bothe power and auctoritee . . . . . G.SN. 471  
 'Who, sire! my lord? ye, ye, withouten lye! . . . G.CY. 599  
 'Ye,' quod oure Hoost, 'telle on what so bityde; . G.CY. 697  
 'Ye,' quod the preest, 'ye, sire, and wol ye so? . G.CY. 1061  
 Body and good, 'Ye,' quod the chanoun soone, . G.CY. 1289  
 'Ye,' quod the preest, 'sire, I trowe wel ther be,' G.CY. 1293  
 Seyde Plato, 'Ye, sire, and is it thus?' . . . . G.CY. 1456  
 A draghte of wyn, ye, of a ripe grape, . . . . H.Mcp. 83  
 'Ye, ye,' and 'nay, nay,' and what . . . . . I.Pars. 590-5  
 hir lordshipes, ye, that is for to understonde, . I.Pars. 755-80  
 of hire bodily puterie,—ye, somtyme of his owene wyf, I.Pars. 885-90  
 hire housbonde the dette of hir body, ye, though it be I.Pars. 940-5  
 'Ye,' seyde he, 'thou nost what thou menest; . . BD. 1136  
 And African seyde, 'Ye, withoute drede,' . . . PF. 52  
 For yee or nay, with-outen any preve?' . . . . PF. 497  
 Ye, kekl' yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre, . PF. 594  
 'Ye have the glotoun filid y-nogh his paunches, . PF. 610  
 'Yee, ther nedeth,' quod I, . . . . . Bo.3. p.3. 670-5  
 'Ye forsothe,' quod I, . . . . . Bo.3. p.11.  
 1030-5  
 'Ye; wolde god,' quod I, 'that thei ne myghten . Bo.4. p.2. 1250-5  
 'Certes,' quod sohe, 'ye, and that . . . . . Bo.4. p.4.  
 1385-70  
 Destroyed ben, ye, wolde who-so n'olde, . . . . TC.1. 77  
 Ye, bothe for the seoun and the feste, . . . . . TC.1. 168  
 Your hire is quit ayein, ye, God wot how! . . . TC.1. 334  
 I pleyne y-caught, ye, nevere wight so faste, . . TC.1. 534  
 'Ye, Troilus, now herike,' quod Pandare, . . . TC.1. 624  
 'Wost thou that wel?'—'Ye, that is out of dredel!' TC.1. 775

**Yea—Continued**

As moche as speke a worde ye more or lesse . . .  
 Ye, twenty winter, that his lady wiste,  
 'Ye, so seyestow! quod Troilus tho, 'allas!  
 For thou art wroth: ye, now at erst I see!  
 'Ye, nece, ye shal fare wel the bet,  
 'Ye, holy God! quod she, 'what thing is that?  
 'Ye, douteles, quod she, 'myn uncle dere!—  
 "Ye, frend," quod he, "do ye your hedes ake  
 Ye lord how he was glad and wel be-gone  
 Right for the firste sighte?"—Ye, parde!  
 'Ye, wis! quod freshe Antigone the white,  
 Ye hardly, right in thy beste gere,  
 'Ye, for I can so write, quod she tho,  
 That evere I wrot, ye, al or any dell!—  
 Lo, yond he rit!—"Ye, quod she, 'so he doth,—  
 'Ye, thorough the might of God! quod Troilus,—  
 He seide, 'Yet But wol ye now me here!  
 'A ring!' quod he, 'ye, haselwodes shakel!  
 Ye, nece myn, that ring moete have a ston  
 Quod Pandarus, 'Ye, nece, wol ye here?  
 To seyn right thus, 'Ye, 'jalousye is love,"  
 'Ye, nece, wole ye pullen out the thorn  
 'Ye, that to me, quod she, 'ful levere were  
 Ye, or the leeste joye that was there?  
 'Ye, herte myn, God thanke I of his grace!  
 Ye, al another than I dide or this.—  
 Ye, oon or two, withouten any doute.  
 'Endeth than love in wof Ye, or men lieth;  
 'Ye, herte myn, y-thanked be Cipride!  
 'Ye, douteles!—"And she answered, 'Allas!  
 Ye, n're it that I wiste remedye  
 Ye, God wot! And ful many a worthy knight  
 Ye, though he love her as his owne lif;  
 'Ye, haselwode! thoughte this Pandare,  
 Ye, levere than be king of Greces twelve!  
 Ye, far-wel al the snow of ferne yere!  
 'To knowe of this, ye, were it nevere so lite!—  
 She wolde come, ye, but she n'iste whanne.  
 Ye, swere hit here, upon al that may be sworne!  
 'Yee, lady myn, quod he, 'or elles torne  
 Ye, certes, I! For she of my folye  
 In sykter wise wey every other  
 Knowest hym ought!" *L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame,  
 parde.  
*L'Amaunt.* 'Ye, Dame, sith my lord is he,  
 Ye ii hundred in flesh and bonye,  
 'Ye, Sir, it folowith not that they  
 Ye wel nygh [all these hooly wymmen,  
 Ye bothe her mytre and her croce.  
 'Ye sir but richesse hath pouste,'  
 (Whoso seith, "Ye," I dar sey, "Nay,")  
 May he do so! 'Ye sir, 'And how?  
 Ye sikerly though he it feyned,  
 'Ye, sir, from hennes forwardis;

**Yea**

Of twenty yere of age he was, I gesse.  
 After the sondry sesons of the yere,  
 Syn that his lord was twenty yere of age;  
 I ne saugh this yere so myrie a compaignye  
 This passeth yere by yere and day by day,  
 And hadde hym knowe at Thebes, yere by yere;  
 Whan he endured hadde a yere or two  
 A yere or two he was in this servyse,  
 From yere to yere, ful pryvely, his rente;  
 And thre yere in this wise his lif he hadde  
 These seven yere hath eten Palamon  
 Perpetuely, nocht only for a yere . . .  
 It fel that in the seventh yere, in May,  
 That falleth nat eft withinne a thousand yere.  
 That lerned in that scole yere by yere  
 Thus hath he japed thes ful many a yere,  
 Of fyve and twenty yere his age I caste;  
 Ful many a yere, and woost what I desire,  
 Syn he hath served yow so many a yere  
 Of eightetene yere she was of age . . .  
 As many a yere as it is passed henne  
 Of twenty yere, withouten any mo,  
 Savynge a child that was of half yere age;  
 Nere that a marchant—goon is many a yere—  
 Thre yere and moore? how lasteth hire vitaille?  
 Fyve yere and moore, as liked Cristes sonde,  
 Whan passed was a yere, evene as I gesse,  
 Of thilke yere, how that it with hym stood,  
 God yve this monk a thousand last quade yere!  
 That lerned in that scole yere by yere  
 A hitel clergeoun, seven yere of age,  
 And fully twenty wynter, yere by yere,  
 The eldeste scarcely fyf yere was of age,  
 His yonge sone, that thre yere was of age,  
 Twelf yere he regned, as seith Machabbe.  
 Though it abyde a yere, or two, or thre;  
 For traisoun; but he nas but seven yere oold,  
 This mayde of age twelve yere was and twayne  
 'By this gaude have I womne, yere and twayne  
 'For the child seith sooth, for he hath slayn this yere  
 'The, lordynge, sith I twelf yere was of age,—  
 'Yet hadde I levere wedde no wyf to-yere!  
 'Yer yere to yere I wyne al my dispence;  
 That han bene trewe freres fifty yere,—  
 And from hire birthe knewe hire yere by yere,

TC.1. 796 var Th  
 TC.1. 811  
 TC.1. 834  
 TC.1. 842  
 TC.2. 92  
 TC.2. 127  
 TC.2. 494  
 TC.2. 549  
 TC.2. 597 var  
 TC.2. 669  
 TC.2. 887  
 TC.2. 1012  
 TC.2. 1205  
 TC.2. 1214  
 TC.2. 1284  
 TC.2. 1317  
 TC.2. 1628  
 TC.3. 890  
 TC.3. 891  
 TC.3. 932  
 TC.3. 1024  
 TC.3. 1104  
 TC.3. 1107  
 TC.3. 1320  
 TC.3. 1349  
 TC.3. 1655  
 TC.4. 404  
 TC.4. 834  
 TC.4. 1216  
 TC.4. 1235  
 TC.4. 1623  
 TC.5. 333  
 TC.5. 340  
 TC.5. 505  
 TC.5. 924  
 TC.5. 1176  
 TC.5. 1290  
 TC.5. 1428  
 LGW. 2102  
 LGW. 2103  
 Comp.A. 33  
 RR. 2883  
 RR. 4659  
 RR. 4680  
 RR. 5734  
 RR. 6227  
 RR. 6240  
 RR. 6470  
 RR. 6484  
 RR. 6546  
 RR. 6689  
 RR. 6949  
 RR. 7302

A.Prol. 82  
 A.Prol. 347  
 A.Prol. 601  
 A.Prol. 764  
 A.Kn. 1033  
 A.Kn. 1203  
 A.Kn. 1381  
 A.Kn. 1426  
 A.Kn. 1443  
 A.Kn. 1446  
 A.Kn. 1452  
 A.Kn. 1458  
 A.Kn. 1462  
 A.Kn. 1669  
 B.Pri. 1688  
 A.Kn. 1729  
 A.Kn. 2172  
 A.Kn. 2301  
 A.Kn. 3086  
 A.Mil. 3223  
 A.Rv. 3889  
 A.Rv. 3970  
 A.Rv. 3971  
 B.ML. 132  
 B.ML. 499  
 B.ML. 902  
 B.ML. 1143  
 B.Sh. 1269  
 B.Pri. 1628  
 B.Pri. 1683  
 B.Pri. 1693  
 B.Mk. 3249  
 B.Mk. 3602  
 B.Mk. 3621  
 B.Mk. 3845  
 B.NP. 4246  
 B.NP. 4307  
 C.Doc. 30  
 C.Pard. 389  
 C.Pard. 686  
 D.WB. 4  
 D.WB. 168  
 D.Fri. 1432  
 D.Sum. 1860  
 E.Cl. 402

**Year—Continued**

In this estat ther passed been foure yere  
 Whan it was two yere old, and fro the brest . . .  
 Whan that his doghter twelf yere was of age . . .  
 Hir brother, which that seven yere was of age,  
 Ful many a yere in heigh prosperitee . . .  
 And sixty yere a wyflesse man was hee,  
 And whan that he was passed sixty yere,  
 She shal nat passe twenty yere certayn,  
 I wol no womman thrity yere of age,—  
 As laurer thurgh the yere is for to sene;  
 As he was wont fro yere to yere, I deme,  
 The last Idus of March after the yere . . .  
 And many a yere his service to me feyned,  
 This lasteth longer than a yere or two . . .  
 A yere and moore lasted this blisful lyf,  
 Shoope him to goon and dwelle a yere or twayne . . .  
 And dwelled thes two yere,—the book seith thus . . .  
 Two yere and moore, as was his aventure;  
 Two yere and moore, lay wrecche Aurelius  
 And in such forme endure a yere or tuo . . .  
 At certeyn dayes, yere by yere, to paye,  
 Two yere, or thre, for to respiten me . . .  
 And seyde, 'I wondre, this tyme of the yere,  
 With this Chanoun I dwelt have seven yere,  
 Though that he lyve myghte a thousand yere . . .  
 That ther-inne dwelled hadde many a yere,  
 It wol lasten al a yere or moore, and  
 And certes, oones a yere atte leeste wey . . .  
 certes, oones a yere alle thynges . . .

That I have suffred this eight yere,  
 Of the age of four and twenty yere . . .  
 'And this was longe, and many a yere,  
 'So hit betel another yere, . . .  
 And thus we lyved ful many a yere  
 Cometh al this newe corn from yere to yere;  
 Yong was this quene, of twenty yere of elde,  
 Cometh al this newe corn from yere to yere;  
 That was hir office alwey, yere by yere,—  
 As they were wont alwey fro yere to yere . . .  
 This our usage alwey from yere to yere,  
 This twenty yere and as wel happyyn may  
 In half a yere, although it were no more . . .  
 'Almyghty quene, unto this yere be gon . . .  
 A yere nis nat so longe to endure,  
 Fro you this yere; what after so be-falle;  
 As, yere by yere, was alwey hir usance  
 In a dere yere, hadde his gerneris ful of corn,

sesons of the yer, so that Zephirus, the debonere . . .  
 The year hath eek leve to apparaylen the visage . . .  
 the floury yer yeldeth swote smelles in . . .  
 contynued the batailles by x yere, recovered and . . .

Asegeden wel ten yer or they stente,  
 Withinne a thousand yere, and wordes tho . . .  
 If God wile, al this yer! quod Pandarus;  
 When I thees saw so languishing to-yere . . .  
 Though that I tarie a yere, som tyme I moot  
 Hastow nat lyved many a yer byforn . . .  
 That, after times of the yere, by kinde . . .  
 Ye, far-wel al the snow of ferne yere!  
 I stonde as now, that what yer or what day  
 Of alle that they dreme to-yere;  
 That every yere wolde have a newe,  
 Thou shalt while that thou lyvest, yere by yere . . .  
 Fro yere to yere hir owene children dere . . .  
 And every thriddre yere, withouten doute,  
 Fro yere to yere, while that he lyven shalle;  
 And ben hir trewe lover yere by yere . . .  
 And yonge, but of twenty yere and thre . . .  
 These seven yere I have your servant bee . . .  
 Fyve yere his wyfe and he togedir dwelle;  
 So that by that the yere was al ago,  
 And rede Mars was that tyme of the yere . . .  
 Ye can not love ful half yere in a place;  
 Sith I you serve, and so will yere by yere . . .  
 ben to harde to thy tendir age of x yere to . . .  
 Ensampl as thus:—The yere of oure . . .  
 Ensampl as thus:—The yere of oure . . .  
 lightly, by the sesoun of the yere, knowe  
 in the yere ylike fer fro either pointes of the  
 twies every yere passing thorough the cenith  
 wynters in a yere han these forsaide peple . . .  
 tyme of the yere, whan that the sonne, by mevyng  
 Within my twenty yere of age, . . .  
 It is, V. yere or more ago— . . .  
 More than a child of two yere olde . . .  
 That from she was .XII. yere of age, . . .  
 That nas not yit XII yere of age, . . .  
 For many a yere withouten blame . . .  
 Thou noldist serve hym half a yere,  
 Now drynke I not this yere clarre,  
 Shal that yere drynke no clarre.) . . .  
 Onys a yere, as seith the book, . . .  
 The yere of the Incarnacioun . . .  
 A thousand and two hundred yere, . . .

E.Cl. 610  
 E.Cl. 617  
 E.Cl. 736  
 E.Cl. 780  
 E.Cl. 1128  
 E.Mch. 1248  
 E.Mch. 1252  
 E.Mch. 1417  
 E.Mch. 1421  
 E.Mch. 1466  
 F.Sq. 44  
 F.Sq. 47  
 F.Sq. 524  
 F.Sq. 574  
 F.Fkl. 806  
 F.Fkl. 809  
 F.Fkl. 813  
 F.Fkl. 940  
 F.Fkl. 1102  
 F.Fkl. 1161 var  
 F.Fkl. 1568  
 F.Fkl. 1582  
 G.SN. 246  
 G.CY. 720  
 G.CY. 978  
 G.CY. 1013  
 I.Pars. 550-5  
 I.Pars. 1026-30  
 I.Pars.  
 1025-30  
 BD. 37  
 BD. 455  
 BD. 774  
 BD. 1257  
 BD. 1295  
 PF. 23  
 Anel. 78  
 PF. 23  
 PF. 236  
 PF. 321  
 PF. 411  
 PF. 473 var  
 PF. 475  
 PF. 647  
 PF. 661  
 PF. 664  
 PF. 674  
 Bo.1. p.4  
 115-20  
 Bo.1. m.5.  
 185-90  
 Bo.2. p.2.  
 305-10  
 Bo.4. m.6.  
 1555-60  
 Bo.4. m.7.  
 1595-600  
 TC.1. 60  
 TC.2. 23  
 TC.2. 93  
 TC.3. 241  
 TC.3. 1195  
 TC.4. 1093 var  
 TC.5. 376  
 TC.5. 1176  
 TC.5. 1619  
 HF.1. 84  
 HF.1. 302  
 LGW. 481  
 LGW. 1926  
 LGW. 1932  
 LGW. 1941  
 LGW. 1958  
 LGW. 2075  
 LGW. 2120  
 LGW. 2259  
 LGW. 2359  
 LGW. 2589  
 W.Unc. 5  
 Bal. Co. 21  
 Astr. 1-5  
 Astr. 115-21  
 Astr. 132-9  
 Astr. 211-5  
 Astr. 215-8  
 Astr. 277-84  
 Astr. 277-84  
 Astr. 358-62  
 RR. 21  
 RR. 50  
 RR. 402  
 RR. 850  
 RR. 1283  
 RR. 3976  
 RR. 4654  
 RR. 5967  
 RR. 5971  
 RR. 6385  
 RR. 7096  
 RR. 7097



<b>Yearn</b>	Anone her herte began to yerne . . . . .	BD. 80 ear
	Whan my herte wolde yerne . . . . .	BD. 1091
	That heren wel this man wol no thing yerne But your honour, . . . . .	TC.3. 152
	That litel witen folk what is to yerne, . . . . .	TC.4. 198
<b>Yearning</b>	That is for me in gret yernyng . . . . .	RR. 5951
<b>Years</b>	But sooth is seyð, gon sithen many yeris, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1521
	Of olde folk, and folk of tendre yeres, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2828
	By processe and by lengthe of certeyn yeris, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2967
	This white tope writeth myne olde yeris; . . . . .	A.Rv. 3869
	Yeres and dayes fleteth this creature . . . . .	B.ML. 463
	Til God releessed hym a certeyn yeris, . . . . .	B.Mk. 3367
	That in the grove hadde wonned yeris three, . . . . .	B.NP. 4406
	I speke of manye hundred yeris ago,— . . . . .	D.WB. 863
	And come agayn right at the yeris ende, . . . . .	D.WB. 916
	Than possible is to telle in yeris two; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1368
	As help me Crist, as I, in fewe yeris, . . . . .	D.Sum. 1949
	Ye shul nat plesen hire fully yeris thre,— . . . . .	E.Mch. 1562
	And lat this flood endure yeris tweyne, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1062
	No faster cours than ye thise yeris two; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1063
	Neither his collect, ne his expans yerais, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1275
	alle the yeris of my lyf in bitternesse of myn remembre me alle the yeris of my lif in . . . . .	I.Pars. 135-40
	And when that I, by lengthe of certeyn yeris, . . . . .	I.Pars. 980-5
	Thanne tolde he him in certeyn yeris space comyth noght in yeris that ben swete, . . . . .	Pity. 8
	that plentyvous autumpne in fulle yreis han in mynde that the yeris ben amonges selve nowmbre of yerais, and eek as . . . . .	Bo.1. m.1. 5-10
	many yeris as ther-to mai be multiplyed, . . . . .	Bo.1. m.2. 45-50
	Shal not ben holden fully yeris twol"— . . . . .	Bo.2. p.1. 285-90
	'And this may lengthe of yeris not fordo, . . . . .	Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
		Bo.2. p.7. 550-5
		TC.2. 1298
		TC.4. 1681
<b>Yecching</b> <i>see</i> <b>Itching</b>		
<b>Yeddinges</b>	Of yeddynge he baar outrely the pris; . . . . .	A.Prol. 237
<b>Yede(n)</b>	This ilke servant anonright out yede, . . . . .	G.CY. 1141
	And al that in the stikke was out yede, . . . . .	G.CY. 1281
	Til two or three of his messages yeden . . . . .	TC.2. 936
	Sin that Criseyde out of the cite yede, . . . . .	TC.5. 843
	Biaide Beaute yede richesse, . . . . .	RR. 1033
	How yede this mory thought away! . . . . .	RR. 2585
	For all yede oute at [that] on ere, . . . . .	RR. 5151
<b>Yedest</b>	Whanne thou yedest in the daunce . . . . .	RR. 3227
<b>Yeldehalle</b> <i>see</i> <b>Gulldhall</b>		
<b>Yell</b> <i>see</i> <b>Yoll-, Yowl-</b>		
<b>Yellow</b>	This Pardoner hadde heer as yelow as wax . . . . .	A.Prol. 675
	Hir yelow heer was broyded in a tresse . . . . .	A.Kn. 1049
	That wered of yelewe gouldes a gerland . . . . .	A.Kn. 1929
	They gloweden bitwixen yelow and reed; . . . . .	A.Kn. 2132
	With nayles yelewe, and brighte as any gold, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2141
	And that was yelow, and glytred as the sonne, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2166
	Bitwixen yelow and somdel blak y-meynd, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2170
	His colour was bitwixe yelow and reed, . . . . .	B.NP. 4092
	Ne nouthur yelw, ne broun it nas, . . . . .	BD. 856
	With floures white, blew, yelwe, and rede, . . . . .	PF. 186
	'Why lykede me this yelow helve to see, . . . . .	LGW. 1672
	Hire yelow heer, hir shap, and hire manere, . . . . .	LGW. 1747
	Made hir ful yolve and no thyng bright, . . . . .	RR. 310
	Hir heer was as yelowe of hewe . . . . .	RR. 539
	Hir heer was yelowe, and clere shynyng, . . . . .	RR. 867
	Hir tresse yelowe, and longe straughten, . . . . .	RR. 1021
	And floures yelowe, white, and rede, . . . . .	RR. 1433
	Blew, yelowe, and rede that fresh and newe is, . . . . .	RR. 1578
	Nowe reed as rose, now yelowe and fade, . . . . .	RR. 2399
	Prownyng and yelowe in hir visage, . . . . .	RR. 4496
<b>Yellowness</b>	That of yellownesse hadde never pere. . . . .	Purse. 11
<b>Yelp</b>	I kepe noght of armes for to yelpe. . . . .	A.Kn. 2238
	That men of-yelpe, and it were brought to preve: . . . . .	TC.3. 307
<b>Yelt</b> <i>see</i> <b>Yieldeth</b>		
<b>Yelman</b>	A Yeman hadde he and servantz namo . . . . .	A.Prol. 101
	Or yet for any good yelman to wedde. . . . .	A.Mil. 3270
	A gay yelman, under a forest syde. . . . .	D.Fri. 1380
	Seyde this yelman; 'wiltow for to day?' . . . . .	D.Fri. 1387
	'Depardieu!' quod this yelman, 'deere broother! . . . . .	D.Fri. 1395
	This yeman hym answerde, in softe speche: . . . . .	D.Fri. 1412
	This yeman gan a litel for to smyle. . . . .	D.Fri. 1446
	I wende ye were a yelman trewely. . . . .	D.Fri. 1457
	I am a yelman knowen is ful wyde; . . . . .	D.Fri. 1524
	The hors eek that his Yeman rood upon . . . . .	G.CY. 562
	His Yeman eek was ful of curteisye, . . . . .	G.CY. 587
	Seyde this Yeman, 'and in wordes fewe, . . . . .	G.CY. 618
	And when this Yeman hadde this tale y-told . . . . .	G.CY. 627
	'Why?' quod this Yeman, 'wherto axe ye me? . . . . .	G.CY. 640
	'Ther-of no fors, good Yeman,' quod our Hoost, . . . . .	G.CY. 652
	Whil this Yeman was thus in his talkyng . . . . .	G.CY. 684
	Which this Yeman spak, for suspicioun . . . . .	G.CY. 686
	To his Yeman, to herkenen al his sawe, . . . . .	G.CY. 691
	And thus he seyde unto his Yeman tho: . . . . .	G.CY. 692
	But his Yeman wolde telle his pryvetee, . . . . .	G.CY. 701
	'Al' quod the Yeman, 'heere shal arise a game; . . . . .	G.CY. 703
	Heere bigynneth the Chanouns Yeman his Tale . . . . .	G.CY. head
<b>Yemanly</b>	Wel koude he dresse his takel yemanly; . . . . .	A.Prol. 106
<b>Yemanry</b>	To saven his estaat of yomanrye. . . . .	A.Rv. 3949
<b>Yemans</b>	The prologe of the Chanons Yemannes Tale . . . . .	G.CY. head
<b>Yemen</b>	Yemen on foote, and communes many oon . . . . .	A.Kn. 2509
	With footmen, bothe yemen and eek knaves,— . . . . .	A.Kn. 2728
<b>Yerd</b> <i>see</i> <b>Yard</b>		
<b>Yerne</b>	But of hir song it was as loude and yerne . . . . .	A.Mil. 3257
	Myne handes and my tonge goon so yerne, . . . . .	C.Pard. 398
	Toward the whiche daunce he drow ful yerne, . . . . .	D.WB. 993
	The dredful joye, alway that slit so yerne; . . . . .	PF.3
	The longe day ful faste I radde and yerne. . . . .	PF. 21
	Were I a god, ye shulden sterve as yerne, . . . . .	TC.3. 151
	As I am mortal, if I late or yerne Wolde it biwreye, . . . . .	TC.3. 376
	Sin ye shal bothe han folk and toun as yerne? . . . . .	TC.4. 112
	What best is. And lo, here ensaumple as yerne! . . . . .	TC.4. 201
	With that he spak to me as yerne, . . . . .	HF.2. 402
	Thanne may he go a-begging yerne, . . . . .	RR. 6719
<b>Yes</b>	'Yis, God woot, John, I heere it every del.' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3369
	'Why, yis, for Gode,' quod hende Nicholas, . . . . .	A.Mil. 3526
	'Yis,' quod this carpenter, 'ful yooore ago.' . . . . .	A.Mil. 3537
	'Yis, sir,' quod he, 'yis, Hoost, so moot I go, . . . . .	B.NP. 4006
	'Yis, dame,' quod he, 'tel forth, and I wol heere.' . . . . .	D.WB. 856
	'Yis,' quod this somonour, 'pay anon—lat se— . . . . .	D.Fri. 1598
	'Yis,' quod this angel, "many a milloun"; . . . . .	D.Sum. 1685
	'Yis, certes, lo, thise stories beren witnesse . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1367
	'Yes, certes, wel and trewely,' quod he, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1588
	Is nat this a cursed vice? Yis, . . . . .	I.Pars. 560-5
	'Yis, thamendes is light to make,' . . . . .	BD. 525
	'Why so, sir? yis, parde!' quod I; . . . . .	BD. 720
	'Yis, sir!' 'Swere thi trouthe ther-to.' . . . . .	BD. 752
	'She ys deed!' 'Nay!' 'Yis, by my trouthe!' . . . . .	BD. 1308
	'Yys for sothe,' quod I, 'and that . . . . .	Bo.3. p.10. 935-40
	'Yis forsothe,' quod I. . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1070-5
	'Yys thus it moot nedes be,' quod I. . . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1075-80
	'Yis,' quod I. . . . .	Bo.4. p.4. 1350-5
	'Yis,' quod I. . . . .	Bo.4. p.7. 1575-80
	'Yis,' quod sche, 'ther is liberte of . . . . .	Bo.5. p.2. 1650-5
	Yes, certain, Loves bowe was not y-broken! . . . . .	TC.1. 208 ear
	Help now!—Quod he, 'Yis, by my trouthe I shall!— . . . . .	TC.1. 1054
	'Yis, yis!' quod he, 'and bet wol, or I gol' . . . . .	TC.2. 278
	'Yis, parde!' quod Delphibus, 'wel thou wost, . . . . .	TC.2. 1408
	Criseyda, my frend!'—He seide, 'Yis,' . . . . .	TC.2. 1424
	He swore here yis by stokkes and by stones . . . . .	TC.3. 589 ear
	They wol seye 'yis,' but, Lord, so that they lye, . . . . .	TC.3. 1380
	Ful pitously answerde and seide, 'Yis! . . . . .	TC.4. 380
	Or they espie hit.' 'O yis, yis!' . . . . .	HF.2. 198
	And I answerde and seyde, 'Yis.' . . . . .	HF.2. 356
	'Yis, pardee,' quod he, 'wostow why?' . . . . .	HF.2. 492
	'Yis, pardee,' quod I, 'wel y-nogh.' . . . . .	HF.2. 524
	'Yis,' quod I tho, 'by hevене kyng!' . . . . .	HF.2. 576
	'Madame, yis, ful wel,' quod he, . . . . .	HF.3. 773
	Yis, God wot, sixty bokys, olde and newe, . . . . .	LGW.G. 273
	And I answerd agayn, and sayde, 'Yis, . . . . .	LGW. 517
	<i>Raisoun.</i> 'Nay, nay.' <i>L'Amant.</i> 'Yis, I.' <i>Raisoun.</i> . . . . .	
	'Whereof? late so.' . . . . .	RR. 4680
	Yis, neverthelasse, as he were woode, . . . . .	RR. 6263
<b>Yesterday</b>	tomorwe, and it hath lost that of yisterday. . . . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1860-5
	'For yesterday who-so had with him been, . . . . .	TC.2. 191
	And that is nougt of yisterday, . . . . .	RR. 1040
<b>Yesternight</b>	That yesternight this time with me were? . . . . .	TC.5. 221
<b>Yet</b> ( <i>specimens</i> )	He never yet no vileynye ne sayde, . . . . .	A.Prol. 70
	Yet wolde he have a ferthyng er he wente: . . . . .	A.Prol. 255
	And yet he semed bisier than he was. . . . .	A.Prol. 322
	And yet this Manciple sette hir aller cappe. . . . .	A.Prol. 586
	And have a thank, and yet a gowne and hood. . . . .	A.Prol. 612
	What wiltow seyn? thou wistest nat yet now. . . . .	A.Kn. 1186
	But this is yet the beste game of alle, . . . . .	A.Kn. 1806
	The sleere of hymself yet saugh I ther, . . . . .	A.Kn. 2005
	It nas not of the day yet fully pryme . . . . .	A.Kn. 2576
	Yet has my felawe somewhat for his harm,— . . . . .	A.Rv. 4203
	As strong as ever he was he is yet now. . . . .	B.ML. 831
	Yet of his look for feere almost I deye; . . . . .	B.NP. 4096
	Therefore my theme is yet and ever was, . . . . .	C.Pard. 425
	But yet to me she wol nat do that grace, . . . . .	C.Pard. 737
	But yet to be right myrie wol I fonde. . . . .	D.WB. 479
	And thogh youre grene yowthe floure as yit, . . . . .	E.Cl. 120
	Yet hadde I never with noon of hem debaat; . . . . .	E.Mch. 1496
	Thus preleeth he yet the bountee of man: . . . . .	E.Mch. 2246
	And yet she hath an heepe of vices mo, . . . . .	E.Mch. 2429
	For ther nas never yet no man on lyve,— . . . . .	F.Sq. 423
	I have my sone synbyd and yet shal, . . . . .	F.Fkl. 688
	It may be wel, paraventure, yet to day; . . . . .	F.Fkl. 1473
	Yet of that art they kan nat wexen sadde, . . . . .	G.CY. 877
	That ther was never man yet vyele apayd . . . . .	G.CY. 1049
	which yet is cleped norrisynge of synne, . . . . .	I.Pars. 335-40
	Ther never yet grew corn ne gras, . . . . .	BD. 157
	Sith every wo . . . I suffre? And yet I dar not to . . . . .	Pity. 108
	you pleyne, . . . . .	

**Yet (specimens)—Continued**

Queen of comfort! yit wman I me bithinke . . .	ABC. 121
And yit he wol not my dampnaciu; . . .	ABC. 167
Yet at the leste reuoleth yow seryse; . . .	Mars. 19
Yit happeth me ful ofte in bokes rede . . .	PF. 10
Ye, kek! yit seyde the gos, ful wel and fayre, . . .	PF. 594
And yit she stode ful lowe and stille alone . . .	TC.1. 178
That this be soth, hath proved, and doth yit. . .	TC.1. 239
For nerev yit so thikke a swarm of been . . .	TC.2. 193
But yit, I seye, arise and lat us daunce . . .	TC.2. 221
Ther might God yit graunte us see that houere!— . . .	TC.2. 588
Yit greter help to this, in myn entente! . . .	TC.2. 1446
Yit lasse thing than othes may suffice . . .	TC.3. 1146
Yit shal I somewhat more unto him seye! . . .	TC.4. 525
That she not wite as yit shal, what I mene. . .	TC.5. 105
For now is wote than erev yit I wen! del . . .	TC.5. 693
Thou shalt ben fals paraunter yit to-morwe! . . .	TC.5. 1526
To her he wrot yit ofte time al newe . . .	TC.5. 1583
To come ayein, which yit ne may not be; . . .	TC.5. 1601
And yet he hadde y-sworn to here, . . .	HF.1. 421
To make of thee as yit a sterre. . .	HF.2. 91
Withoute guerdoun ever yit, . . .	HF.2. 111
Thou shalt have yet, or hit be eve, . . .	HF.2. 368
But yit this clyfte was so narwe and lite . . .	LGW. 740
But she was yit the fairest creature . . .	LGW. 974
That never was ther yet so fremde a cas. . .	LGW. 1046
And for my sustenaunce yet wol I swynke . . .	LGW. 2041
Yit nas the ground nat wounded with the plough, . . .	Form.A. 9
No man yit knew the forwes of his lond; . . .	Form.A. 12

**Yete**

The sterres, . . . , ne mowen yeten a-doun no lyght. . .	Bo.1. m.7. 250-5
--	------------------

**Yeten**

Though he have gold in garners yeten. . .	RR. 5702
---	----------

**Yeve(n) see Gave, Giv-****Yew**

Mapul, thorn, bech, hasel, ew, whippeltre,— . . .	A.Kn. 2923
The sheter ew; the asp for shaftes pleynre; . . .	PF. 180
Fyne ew, popler, and lyndes faire, . . .	RR. 1385

**Yexeth**

He yexeth, and he speket thurgh the nose, . . .	A.Rv. 4151
---	------------

**Y-tere see I-tere****Y-finde**

And herbes shal I right ynowe y-fynde . . .	F.Sq. 470
if I myghte At Orlens som old felawe y-fynde, . . .	F.Fkl. 1153
That he you not biwopen thus y-fynde, . . .	TC.4. 916
As man may in pope innocent y-fynde . . .	LGW.G. 415
Be comen hider, and may me nat y-fynde, . . .	LGW. 856

**Y-herc**

And therefore, who-so list it nat y-heere, . . .	A.Mil. 3176
That no wight myghte it se, neither y-heere; . . .	E.Moh. 2154
Ye shal ful wel al myn estat y-herc. . .	TC.4. 1313

**Yield**

Yeld me my thral, if that it be youre wille. . .	C.Doc. 189
That man shal yelde to his wyf hire dette? . . .	D.WB. 130
Thy body for to yelden in this place! . . .	D.WB. 912
'Thomas,' quod he, 'God yelde yow! ful ofte . . .	D.Sum. 1772
To yelden Jhesu Crist his propre rente. . .	D.Sum. 1821
God yelde yow! adoun in youre village, . . .	D.Sum. 2177
For I wol gladly yelden hire my place, . . .	E.Cl. 843
And yelde hir dettes wman that they ben due; . . .	E.Moh. 1452
vileynye,—for he shal yelden accounts of . . .	I.Pars. 375-80
for the entente to yelde to his wyf the . . .	I.Pars. 375-80
constreyned wommen to yelden to hem a . . .	I.Pars. 885-90
cause is to yelden everich of hem to . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
for thei yelden . . . as greet gerdoun, . . .	Bo.3. p.4. 700-5

relesynge (that is to seyn, to yelden hym his wyf). . .	Bo.3. m.12. 1125-30
---	---------------------

Wiltow thanne yelden a covenable gerdoun to the . . .	Bo.4. m.4. 1415-20
---	--------------------

yelden and assoilen to the the dette of my . . .	Bo.5. p.1. 1620-5
--	-------------------

ylde thou humble preieres an heyghe. . .	Bo.5. p.6. 1935-40
--	--------------------

'God yelde thee, frend! And this in special,' . . .	TC.1. 1055
For Antenor to yelden out Criseyde, . . .	TC.4. 212
For Antenor to yelden so Criseyde, . . .	TC.4. 347
'Yelde thee, for thou may not escape, . . .	RR. 1930
If thou wilt yelde thee hastily. . .	RR. 1933
Thanne yelde thee heere debonairly. . .	RR. 1943
I wole me yelde in alle thyng; . . .	RR. 1946
Pleyn at youre lyst I yelde me, . . .	RR. 1957
Hoolly and pleyn yelde me, . . .	RR. 1970
And with that covenaut yelde I me, . . .	RR. 1979
To yelde thee so redily. . .	RR. 3293
Thanne is ther nought but yelde thee, . . .	RR. 6284

**Yield see For-yield, Unyolden, Yald, Yolden****Yieldeth**

'He seith, "Ne yeldeth nat harm for . . .	B.Mel. 2480-5
he that is dettoure to God ne yeldeth nat to God al his . . .	I.Pars. 370-5
merite of chastitee that yeldeth to hire housbonde . . .	I.Pars. 940-5
the floury yer yeldeth swote smelles in . . .	Bo.4. m.6. 1555-60

and yeldith ymages ydel and vein in the . . .	Bo.5. m.4. 1810-5
---	-------------------

Yelt bittre fruit, though swete seed be sowe. . .	TC.1. 385
---	-----------

Now yeldeth you, for other bote is non!— . . .	TC.3. 1208
--	------------

And doun agayn, and yeldeth up the goste. . .	LGW. 886
---	----------

And yalte [him] into some covente, . . .	RR. 4904
That papelard that hym yeldith so, . . .	RR. 7281

**Yielding**

The yeldynge of his seed and of his greyn. . .	A.Prol. 596
benignely, yeldynge graces and thankynge . . .	B.Mel. 2390-5
Yeldynge honour and humble obeysaunces . . .	LGW. 149

**Yif see Give, If****Yiv- see Giv-****Y-knowe**

That kan an hurt deer from an hool y-knowe . . .	D.Fri. 1370
Though I ne kan the causes nat y-knowe; . . .	F.Fkl. 887
For certeyn, who-so coude y-knowe . . .	HF.3. 246

**Y-like see Alike****Yoke**

Boweth youre nekke under that blisful yok . . .	E.Cl. 113
Under this yok of mariage y-bounde . . .	E.Moh. 1285
And blessed be the yok that we been inne! . . .	E.Moh. 1837
thy nekke undir the yok of hir. . .	Bo.2.p.1. 280-5
hir nekkes on idel in the dedly yok of this world? . . .	Bo.2.m.7. 570-5
to withdrawe thy nekke fro the yok of erthely . . .	Bo.3. m.1. 615-20
ther were a yok of mysdrawynges in . . .	Bo.3. p.12. 1080-5

**Yolden**

When with honour up-yolden is his breeth, . . .	A.Kn. 3052
guerdouns ne ben nat eveneliche yolden to the . . .	Bo.1. p.5. 210-5
But that for fere is yolden up thy breth, . . .	TC.1. 801
With look down-cast and humble yolden chere,— . . .	TC.3. 96
'N'had I . . . Ben yolde, y-wis I were now not . . .	TC.3. 1211
here!— . . .	TC.4. 793
I some shal be yolden, as I wene! . . .	RR. 429
As she were, . . . Yolden to religioun, . . .	RR. 4556
So mych that may not yolden be, . . .	

**Yolle**

The heraudes, that ful loude yolle and erie, . . .	A.Kn. 2672
--	------------

**Yolleden**

They yolleden, as feendes doon in helle; . . .	B.NP. 4579
--	------------

**Yon**

If that I may, yon wenche wil I swyve. . .	A.Rv. 4178
Lo Venus risen among yon rowes rede . . .	Mars. 2 var Th
That but yon walle, which hym doth close, . . .	RR. 4372

**Yond**

Yond in the gardyn romen to and fro, . . .	A.Kn. 1099
'Yond, in the yerd, I trowe that she be,' . . .	D.Sum. 1798
Beth egre as is a tygre yond in Ynde; . . .	E.Cl. 1199
But in a gardyn yond, at swich a place, . . .	F.Fkl. 1326
Lo yond the sonne, the candel of jelyseye! . . .	Mars. 7
'Lo, yond he rit!'—'Ye,' quod she, 'so he doth.'— . . .	TC.2. 1284
'For if ther sit a man yond on a see, . . .	TC.4. 1023
And yond so goodly gan she me biholde, . . .	TC.5. 573
And yond I saw her to her fader ride, . . .	TC.5. 612
Have here my trouthe, I see her! Yond she is! . . .	TC.5. 1158
That I see yond n'is but a fare-cartel' . . .	TC.5. 1162
'By thy trouthe, yond adoun, . . .	HF.2. 381
Lo, yond he comyth. I se hisse wyngis sprede,' . . .	LGW.G. 143
Shette in the prisoun yonde withynne, . . .	RR. 4368

**Yonder**

Of hire that rometh in the yonder place, . . .	A.Kn. 1119
'Whos is that faire child, that stondeth yonder?' . . .	B.ML. 1018
If, for the cite which that stondeth yonder, . . .	TC.2. 1146
The yonder hous that stant afor-yein us? . . .	TC.2. 1188
Oughte he be glad, by God and yonder sonne, . . .	TC.2. 1237
By God, right in my lite closet yonder; . . .	TC.3. 663
'Lo, yonder saw I last my lady dancel . . .	TC.5. 565
'And yonder have ich herd ful lustily . . .	TC.5. 568
My dere herte laughe! And yonder pleye . . .	TC.5. 569
And yonder ones to me gan she seye, . . .	TC.5. 571
'And at that corner in the yonder hous . . .	TC.5. 575
The blisful soun! And in that yonder place . . .	TC.5. 580
'And to the yonder hil I gan her gide, . . .	TC.5. 610
'Lo, yonder is myn owne lady free! . . .	TC.5. 669
Or elles yonder ther the tentes be! . . .	TC.5. 670
Have ich had ofte withinne the yonder walle! . . .	TC.5. 733
Or ought thou knowest yonder down . . .	HF.2. 404 var
See yonder, lo, the Galaxye, . . .	HF.2. 428
In al that hous that yonder is, . . .	HF.2. 556
Lo, to the House of Fame yonder, . . .	HF.2. 562
The yonder man, to shende us alle. . .	RR. 4018

**Yonghede**

Than she was wonte in her yonghede. . .	RR. 351
---	---------

**Yore**

I woot it by myself ful yore agon, . . .	A.Kn. 1813
Ne Narcisus the faire of yore agon, . . .	A.Kn. 1941
'Yis,' quod this carpenter, 'ful yore ago,' . . .	A.Mil. 3537
Of wretchednesse that passed is ful yore; . . .	A.Rv. 3807
So myrie a fit ne hadde she nat ful yore; . . .	A.Rv. 4230
And doon hir nedes as they han doon yore, . . .	B.ML. 174
Housbondes been alle goode, and han ben yore; . . .	B.ML. 272
But to kyng Alla, which I spake of yore, . . .	B.ML. 984
Telle us a tale, as was thy forward yore; . . .	B.Sh. 1167
Which is ful perilous, and hath been yore, . . .	C.Doc. 69
Thus in delit he lyveth, and hath doon yore, . . .	E.Cl. 68
As it hath been of olde tymes yore; . . .	E.Cl. 1140
'I have,' quod he, 'herd seyde, ful yore ago, . . .	E.Moh. 1637
This freshe May, that I spak of so yore, . . .	E.Moh. 2116
Of hem that han it after herked yore, . . .	F.Sq. 403
And hadde y-knownen hym of tyme yore, . . .	F.Fkl. 963
Pite that I have sought so yore ago . . .	Pity. 1
That you have sought so tenderly and yore, . . .	Pity. 93
Nowe pite that I have sought so yore ago . . .	Pity. 117 var
For which the erthe acursed was ful yore, . . .	ABC. 150
And algates moot, and have doon yow, ful yore, . . .	Comp. L. 80
My desteny hath shapen hit ful yore, . . .	Anel. 243



# Yore—Continued

But as the swan, I have herd seye ful yore, . . .	Anel. 346
But wherfor that I speke al this? Not yore Agon, . . .	PF. 17
Than som man doth that hath served ful yore, . . .	PF. 476
And they that hadde known her of yore, . . .	TC.4. 719
And if ye gon, as I have told you yore, . . .	TC.4. 1497
And elles, certein, as I seide yore, . . .	TC.5. 55
And by my dremes now and yore ago, . . .	TC.5. 317
My dere frend, as I have told thee yore, . . .	TC.5. 324
And that thou me bisougetest don of yore, . . .	TC.5. 1734
For that he say it nat of yore ago, . . .	LGW.G. 13
As hyt of wymmen hath ben y-wowed yore, . . .	LGW. 2353
Thus seide I now and have seide yore; . . .	RR. 7597

# Yorkshire

Lordynges, ther is in Yorkshire, as I gesse, . . .	D.Sum. 1709
--	-------------

# You (specimens)

To take our way, ther as I yow devyse, . . .	A.Prol. 34
And which of yow that bereth hym beste of alle, . . .	A.Prol. 796
Syn that I may nat seen you, Emelye, . . .	A.Kn. 1273
If that you liketh, take it for the beste,— . . .	A.Kn. 1847
To you, my lady, that I love moost, . . .	A.Kn. 2767
Fro day to day, as I shal yow devyse, . . .	B.ML. 154
Of yow, which I have loved specially, . . .	B.Sh. 1343
Pardee, I wol nat faille you my thankes, . . .	B.Sh. 1378
I pray yow, coeyn, wisely that ye ryde; . . .	B.Sh. 1450
Now war yow, sires, and lat this man have place; . . .	B.Th. 1889
gete yow a covetous name, which is a vicious . . .	B.Mel. 3025-30
Now, gooде men, I pray yow herketh alle; . . .	B.NP. 4592
Mooder, with yow wolde I change my cheste . . .	C.Pard. 734
Now, gooде men, God foryeve yow youre trespas, . . .	C.Pard. 904
I knowe yow for a trewe wyf, dame Alys, . . .	D.WB. 320
Than drede you noht to been a cokewold; . . .	D.WB. 1214
Chese yow a wyf in short tyme atte leste, . . .	E.Cl. 130
Taak heede of every word that I yow seye, . . .	E.Cl. 475
To han yow to my wyf for youre goodnesse, . . .	E.Cl. 793
Of yow, myn owne lord, lest I yow greve, . . .	E.Cl. 889
'Graunt mercy, lord! that thanke I yow,' quod she, . . .	E.Cl. 1088
I pray yow shapeth for my mariage . . .	E.Mch. 1408
Ladies, I pray yow that ye be nat wrooth, . . .	E. Mch. 2350
Withouthen harm, til ye be ther yow leste, . . .	F.Sq. 125
'Sire,' quod this squier, 'whan it liketh yow . . .	F.Fkl. 1215
Dooth as yow list, have youe bihest in mynde, . . .	F.Fkl. 1335
Than I departe the love bitwix yow two, . . .	F.Fkl. 1532
Right with this swerd thanne wol I sle yow bothel' . . .	G.SN. 168
What is Magnasia, good sire, I yow preye? . . .	G.CY. 1468
I herde yow telle herbefore, . . .	BD. 1135
Withoute you, benygne creature, . . .	Pity. 79
Now, Lady ful of mercy! I you preye, . . .	ABC. 173
The proudest of yow may be mad ful tame, . . .	Mars. 278
On bokes rede I ofte, as I yow tolde, . . .	PF. 16
'I graunte it yow,' quod she, and right a-non . . .	PF. 645
This entremes is dressed for you alle, . . .	PF. 665
My purpos is, or that I parte fro ye,— . . .	TC.1. 5
Ye lovers! For the conningeste of yow . . .	TC.1. 331
Do what you list, to make him live or deye! . . .	TC.2. 322
'I vouche sauf!' quod he, 'do what you listel' . . .	TC.2. 1183
And lat see which of you shal bere the belle . . .	TC.3. 198
'Than, em,' quod she, 'doth her-of as you list! . . .	TC.3. 939
But now or never, yif it like yow, . . .	TC.4. 101
Be fals to you, my Troilus, my knight, . . .	TC.4. 1537
Al can I not to you, my lady dere, . . .	TC.5. 160
To speke; and, in effect, you alle I preye, . . .	TC.5. 1784
How high, I cannot telle yow, . . .	HF.2. 39
For ese of yow, and losse of tyme: . . .	HF.3. 166
Good werkis shal yow noht avale . . .	HF.3. 526
As to my ertelyng god, to yowe I calle, . . .	LGW. 95
'And why, sere?' quod I, 'and it lyke yow?' . . .	LGW.G. 245
Al lyeth in yow,—doth wyth hym what you liste, . . .	LGW. 449
What nedeth yow the feste to discryve? . . .	LGW. 1098
Nat that I trowe to geten yow agayne, . . .	LGW. 1358
And I with yow, to bere yow companye, . . .	LGW. 2058
Or that I lete you as a page serve; . . .	LGW. 2093

# You see Yoward

# Young

The tendre croppes, and the yonge sonne . . .	A.Prol. 7
With hym ther was his sone, a yong Squier, . . .	A.Prol. 79
Of yonge women at his owene cost: . . .	A.Prol. 213
And pyennes, for to yeven yonge wyves; . . .	A.Prol. 234
The yonge girdes of the dioicse, . . .	A.Prol. 664
And eek hir yonge suster Emelye . . .	A.Kn. 871 var
And Emelye, hir yonge suster sheene, . . .	A.Kn. 972
Two yonge knyghtes, liggynge by and by, . . .	A.Kn. 1011
For he was yong, and myghty for the nones, . . .	A.Kn. 1423
A man moot ben a fool, or yong or oold,— . . .	A.Kn. 1812
Of faire, yonge, freshe Venus free, . . .	A.Kn. 2386
I am yong and unknowynge, as thou woost, . . .	A.Kn. 2393
'Do now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!' . . .	A.Kn. 2598
In al the route ne was ther yong ne oold . . .	A.Mil. 3110
For she was yong and wyld, and he was old, . . .	A.Mil. 3225
Fair was this yonge wyf, and therwithal, . . .	A.Mil. 3233
Fil with this yonge wyf to rage and pleye, . . .	A.Mil. 3273
Thanne were ther yonge, poure clerkes two, . . .	A.Rv. 4002
Thy yonge doghter, fostred up so softe, . . .	B.ML. 275
In general, ye, bothe yonge and olde, . . .	B.ML. 417
O emperours yonge doghter dere, . . .	B.ML. 447
And made a yong knyght, that dwelte in that toun, . . .	B.ML. 585
Hire, and hir yonge sone, and al hir geere . . .	B.ML. 800
Wepen bothe yonge and olde in al that place, . . .	B.ML. 820
So yong and of armure so desolat, . . .	B.ML. 936
He yaf hire, and hir yonge sone also; . . .	B.ML. 975
'Fader,' quod she, 'your yonge child, Custance, . . .	B.ML. 1105

# Young—Continued

This yonge monk, that was so fair of face, . . .	B.Sh. 1218
For he so yong to Crist dede reverence, . . .	B.Pri. 1705
For he so yong and tendre was of age; . . .	B.Pri. 1714
This yonge child to censure he bigan, . . .	B.Pri. 1834
O yonge Hugh of Lyncoln, slayn also . . .	B.Pri. 1874
A yong man called Melibeus, myghty . . .	B.Mel. 2157-60
phisiciens, olde folk and yonge, and . . .	B.Mel. 2195-200
Up sturten thanne the yonge folk . . .	B.Mel. 2225-30
shal sterve yong by cause of that ilke werre, or elles . . .	B.Mel. 2230-5
also eschue the consellyng of yong folk, . . .	B.Mel. 2385-90
yong folk, false flatereres and enemys . . .	B.Mel. 2435-40
consailed yow the contrarie, the yonge folk . . .	B.Mel. 2540-5
To which ymage bothe yonge and oold . . .	B.Mk. 3351
Daniel, ne his yonge felawes tweye, . . .	B.Mk. 3356
With any yong man, were he never so wight, . . .	B.Mk. 3457
His yonge sone, that thre yer was of age, . . .	B.Mk. 3621
Upon his leg, whil he was yong and nyce, . . .	B.NP. 4505
As is of yonge maydens the manere, . . .	C.Doc. 120
Whil that she was ful yong; this wol I prevee . . .	C.Doc. 185
Or any womman, be she yong or old, . . .	C.Pard. 381
Of yonge folk, that haunted folye, . . .	C.Pard. 464
Fetys and smale, and yonge frutesteres, . . .	C.Pard. 478
To sleen us yonge folk, thou false theef! . . .	C.Pard. 759
And teche us yonge men of youre praktike, . . .	D.WB. 187
And I was yong and ful of ragerye, . . .	D.WB. 455
And faire and riche, and yong, and wel bigon, . . .	D.WB. 606
Or elles ye wol han me yong and fair, . . .	D.WB. 1223
That she so fair was, and so yong ther-to, . . .	D.WB. 1251
Housbondes meeke, yonge, fresch a-bedde, . . .	D.WB. 1259
Hir freendes soules, as wel olde as yonge; . . .	D.Sum. 1725
A faire persone, and strong, and yong of age, . . .	E.Cl. 73
And Walter was this yonge lordes name, . . .	E.Cl. 77
And Grisildis this yonge mayden highte, . . .	E.Cl. 210
Of so yong age, as wel in chiere as dede; . . .	E.Cl. 241
That men and women, as wel yonge as olde, . . .	E.Cl. 419
'Have heer agayn youre litel yonge mayde; . . .	E.Cl. 567
Hir yonge brother ridynge hire bisyde, . . .	E.Cl. 777
She bothe hire yonge children to hire calleth, . . .	E.Cl. 1081
O tendre, O deere, O yonge children myne! . . .	E.Cl. 1093
Thanne sholde he take a yong wyf and a feir, . . .	E.Mch. 1271
Oold fish and yonge flesh wolde I have fayn, . . .	E.Mch. 1418
But certeynly a yonge thyng may men gye, . . .	E.Mch. 1429
To take a yong wyf; by my fader kyn, . . .	E.Mch. 1515
And namely with a yong wyf and a fair, . . .	E.Mch. 1557
Yong, fresch, and strong, in armes desirous . . .	F.Sq. 23
What for the seoun and the yonge grene, . . .	F.Sq. 54
Ful bisly ther wayten yonge and olde, . . .	F.Sq. 88
As rody and bright as dooth the yonge sonne . . .	F.Sq. 385
Yong, strong, right vertuous, and riche and wys, . . .	F.Fkl. 933
Ther yonge folk kepen hir observances, . . .	F.Fkl. 956
As yonge clerkes, that been lykerous . . .	F.Fkl. 1119
A yong clerk romynge by hymself they mette, . . .	F.Fkl. 1173
Y-wedded be, that was ful yong of age, . . .	G.SN. 128
Thus lerne children whan that they been yonge, . . .	H.Mcp. 334
whetherthou be male or femele, yong or oold, . . .	I.Pars. 960-5
Of good mochel, and right yong thereto, . . .	BD. 454
For why? I took hit of so yong age . . .	BD. 792
I was right yong, soth to say, . . .	BD. 1069
After my yonge, childly wyl, . . .	BD. 1094
With Emelye her yonge suster shene, . . .	Anel. 38
Yong was this queene, of twenty yer of elde, . . .	Anel. 78
Was yonge, and ther-withal a lusty knyght, . . .	Anel. 86
To whom on knees two yonge folkes cryde . . .	PF. 278
whan thou were yong, that in the entre or in . . .	Bo.2. p.2. 315-20
Kepte her estat, and bothe of yonge and olde . . .	TC.1. 130
His yonge knyghtes, ladde hem up and down . . .	TC.1. 184
Lat maydens gon to daunce, and yonge wives! . . .	TC.2. 119
So fresch, so yong, so weldy semed he, . . .	TC.2. 636
Right yong, and stonde untey'd in lusty lese, . . .	TC.2. 752
Han evere thus proverbed to us yonge, . . .	TC.3. 293
Yong, fresch, and strong, and hardy as lion, . . .	TC.5. 830
—O yonge fresche folkes, he or she, . . .	TC.5. 1835
And hir yonge sone Iulo . . .	HF.1. 177
There saw I famous, olde and yonge, . . .	HF.3. 143
To seen this flour so yong, so fresche of hewe, . . .	LGW. 104
Whil he was yong he kepte youre estat . . .	LGW.G. 400
This yonge man was cleped Piramus, . . .	LGW. 724
So yonge, so lusty, with hire eyen glade, . . .	LGW. 1038
To seen his yonge sone Ascanius, . . .	LGW. 1138
Hir yonge knyghtes haven al aboute, . . .	LGW. 1196
Thus seyn thise yonge folke, and up they kille . . .	LGW. 1216
Jason was yonge, and lusty of corage, . . .	LGW. 1451
The faire yonge Yephille, the shene, . . .	LGW. 1467
And with hir lefte yonge children two, . . .	LGW. 1657
And in his play Tarquinius the yonge . . .	LGW. 1698
And forth is lad this woful yonge knyght . . .	LGW. 1948
And yonge, but of twenty yere and thre, . . .	LGW. 2075
And ther-with-alle so yonge and faire was she, . . .	LGW. 2288
I the betake my yonge doghtre here, . . .	LGW. 2297
Allas, Scoagaln of olde folk ne yonge, . . .	Scog. 20
While I was yong I put hir forth in prees; . . .	Scog. 40
Of yonge folke, I wente soone . . .	RR. 23
Than yonge folk entenden ay . . .	RR. 82
Ryght yonge and full of semelyhede, . . .	RR. 777
Ful yonge he was, and mery of thought; . . .	RR. 835
For yonge she was, and hewed bright, . . .	RR. 1030
A yong man full of semelyhede, . . .	RR. 1130
For yonge folk wele witen ye . . .	RR. 1288
As it two yonge dowres were, . . .	RR. 1298
For yong was thilke bachelere, . . .	RR. 1299

# Young—Continued

Hated bothe of olde and ying.	RR. 2208
Were he yong or were he olde,	RR. 3062
But she was neither yong ne hoore,	RR. 3196
And though a yong man in ony wise	RR. 3240
Of age yonge, lusty and faire.	RR. 3738
Yonge folkis to bewreye,	RR. 3879
Ne dye, whanne he is yong and bolde.	RR. 4966
Now am I yonge, [and] stoute, and bolde;	RR. 6336
Of a yong man, that here repayed	RR. 7519

# Youngest

And it fil on the yongeste of hem alle,	C.Pard. 804
This yongeste, which that wente unto the toun,	C.Pard. 837
The yongeste man that is in al this route	E.Mch. 1559
That yongest was, and highte Canacee,	P.Sq. 33
Ypermystra, yongest of hem alle.	LGW. 2575

# Your (specimens)

Ye sleen me with youre eyen, Emelye!	A.Kn. 1567
'Do now youre devoir, yonge knyghtes proude!'	A.Kn. 2598
Do wey youre handes, for your curteisye!	A.Mil. 3287
That of youre harm as gilteles am I,	B.ML. 1062
I am youre doghter Custance,' quod she,	B.ML. 1107
That than your housonde is to Flaundes fare	B.Sh. 1389
In youre despit, and synge of swich sentence,	B.Pri. 1753
Of what hous be ye, by youre fader kyn?	B.Mk. 3121
Be myrie, housonde, for youre fader kyn!	B.NP. 4158
'Your lykyn is that I shal telle a tale.	C.Pard. 455
Now, goode men, God foryeve you youre trespas,	C.Pard. 904
And, lordynges, by youre leve, that am nat I.	D.WB. 112
And take your aventure of the repair	D.WB. 1224
'Now, by youre leve, O deere sire,' quod she,	D.Sum. 1823
So God me save, Thomas, by youre leve,	D.Sum. 2112
Neither in market ne in youre large halle.	D.Sum. 2188
Among youre covent, if it lyked me.'	D.Sum. 2250
Telle us som myrie tale, by youre fey!	E.Cl. 9
But natheles, I se youre trewe entente,	E.Cl. 148
'Where is youre fader, Grisildis?' he sayde;	E.Cl. 297
She seyde, 'Lord, al lyth in youre pleasure;	E.Cl. 501
But now I woot youre lust and what ye wolde,	E.Cl. 662
Beth nat bidaafed for youre innocence,	E.Cl. 1191
But, sires, by youre leve, that am nat I,	E.Mch. 1456
Your wordes alle, and youre opinioun.	E.Mch. 1509
That er ye have your right of hooly chirche,	E.Mch. 1662
Forbere to be out of youre compaignye;	E.Mch. 2182
And openly who is youre freend or foe;	F.Sq. 136
Or what may been youre helpe; for West nor Est	F.Sq. 459
Sire, I wol be youre humble, trewe wyf;	F.Fkl. 758
Heere at youre feet God wolde that I were gravel!	F.Fkl. 976
I seye, preyeth your suster that she go	F.Fkl. 1067
'I knowe,' quod he, 'the cause of youre comynge,'—	F.Fkl. 1176
Faste have I priked,' quod he, 'for youre sake,	G.OY. 584
Out of youre hostelrie I saugh you ryde,	G.OY. 589
Ne demeth nat that I desclaunde your hous,	G.OY. 903
I wol be youre in al that ever I may.'	G.OY. 1248
'For your good wyl, sire, have ye right good preef,'	G.OY. 1311
Ne telteeth never no man in your lyf	H.Mcp. 311
in youre sweryng, as seith Jeremye, 4° c°	I.Pars. 590-5
But for your bothes peynes I yow preve,	ABC. 83
But when I se the beaute of your face,	Mars. 61
When shal your cursed pleytyng have an ende?	PF. 495
Soth is that I am ever under your yerde,	PF. 640
'Uncle!' quod she, 'your maistresse is not here!'	TC.2. 98
When ye ben his al hool as he is youre,	TC.2. 587
Lat be your nice shame and your folye,	TC.2. 1286
Allas, your owne Troilus is lorn!	TC.3. 1101
Your bother lode, ther it was erst unknowe,'	TC.4. 168
Ye shal not blende him for your wommanhede,	TC.4. 1462
Wher is your love? Wher is your trouthe?' he seyde;	TC.5. 1676
We, that weren whilome children youre,	LGW. 901
Mercy, lordes, have pitee in your thought!	LGW. 1324
Your man am I, and lowly yow beseeche	LGW. 1626
But in your servise thus I wol endure;	LGW. 2033
Doon hir be wedded at your home comynge.	LGW. 2100
And seyde, 'Lorde and fader, al your wille,	LGW. 2650
Princes, I prey you of your gentilesse	Fort. 73
Or see your colour lyk the sonne bright,	Purse. 10

# Yours

God helpe me so, I wolde it were youre!	B.Sh. 1464
My gold is yours when that it yow leste,	B.Sh. 1474
hir condicioun is bet than yours.	B.Mel. 2565-70
is bettre than yours; and therefore	B.Mel. 2665-70
He was, <i>pardee</i> , an old felawe of yours,	C.Pard. 672
Hoom to myn hous, or elles unto yours,—	C.Pard. 785
Than yours with your feestes at the table.	D.Sum. 1914
Been youre al, and ye mowe save or spille	E.Cl. 503
And seyde hym thus: 'Lo, I am youre al;	F.Sq. 597
And hoolly yours become I shal	BD. 115
'For yours is al that ever ther is	BD. 1231
This is to seyne, I wol be yours ever;	Pity. 113
And so hool, swete, as I am yours al,	Comp.L. 105
And mot ben yours whil my lyf may dure;	PF. 642
With pitous vois, 'O Lord, now youre is	TC.1. 422
My spirit which that oughte yours be!	TC.1. 423
'Lo, he that is al hoolly yours free	TC.2. 1121

# Yours—Continued

Ben youre al, God so my soule save,	TC.3. 102
As I am youre, and to you sad and trewe,	Bal.Co. 9
Myn herte is youre and myn right nought	RR. 2071
As hoolly youre as ever he can;	RR. 3552
The maugre youre wolde be.	RR. 7643

# Yourself see Self

# Youth

Withouten oother compaignye in youthe,—	A.Prol. 461
In youthe he lerned hadde a good myster,	A.Prol. 613
Beautee and Youthe, Bauderie, Richesse,	A.Kn. 1926
If so be that my youthe may deserve,	A.Kn. 2379
This is to seyn, in youthe or elles age,	A.Kn. 3029
For youthe and elde is often at debaat;	A.Mil. 3230
'In youthe he made of Ceys and Alcione,	B.ML. 57
Youthe, withoute grenede or folye;	B.ML. 163
In youthe a maister hadde this emperour,	B.Mk. 3685
In youthe agayns his maister for to ryse,	B.Mk. 3702
For wyn and youthe dooth Venus encresse,	C.Doc. 59
'That wolde change his youthe for myn age;	C.Pard. 724
Upon my youthe, and on my jolitee,	D.WB. 470
And thogh your grene youthe floure as yit,	E.Cl. 120
Suffiseth hym hir youthe, and hir beautee;	E.Mch. 1626
Whan tendre youthe hath wedded stouping age;	E.Mch. 1738
Quod the Frankeleyn, 'considerynge thy youthe'	F.Fkl. 675
And in youre youthe thus ye sholden dye;	G.SN. 158
elles he dide it for his youthe; or elles his	I.Pars. 585-90
Have any maner wit fro youthe,	BD. 759
For that tyme Youthe, my maistresse,	BD. 796
For hit was in my firste youthe,	BD. 798
In alle my youthe, in alle chaunce	BD. 1284
Assured Maner, Youthe and Honestee,	Pity. 40
Sadnesse in youthe and Beautee prydeles	Comp.L. 26
And Youthe, ful of game and jolyte;	PF. 226
weren glorie of my youthe, whilom	Bo.1. m.1.1-5
from my youthe; and I seide thus: 'O thou	Bo.1. p.3. 65-70
haddest in thy youthe dignytees that	Bo.2. p.3.

Her beaute to bithenken and her youthe,	TC.1. 982
Why lykede me thy youthe and thy fairnesse,	LGW. 1674
This woful lady y-learned had in youthe,	LGW. 2350
Youthe fulfilled of lustynesse,	RR. 1282 em
As Youthe his leef, and sich corage.	RR. 1302
Than youthe in his discipoun,	RR. 4888
For youthe sette bothe man and wyf	RR. 4889
The perell of youthe(e) forto pace	RR. 4892
For youthe sett man in all folye,	RR. 4925
Youthe gynneht ofte sich bargeyne	RR. 4929
Oonly thurgh youth, [his] chamberere,	RR. 4935
That whilom youthe hadde in holde	RR. 4944 var
That youthe hem putte in jupardy,	RR. 4950
In youthe withoute damage	RR. 4973
Woste thou nought where Youthe abyt,	RR. 4977
As longe as Youthe is in escoun	RR. 4981
Delite of Youthe wole have servise	RR. 4983
And Youthe is redy evermore	RR. 4985
If deeth in youthe [hath] thee not sloo,	RR. 4992
That Youthe hath hir bigled so,	RR. 5008
Fro which go backward Youthe her made	RR. 5021
And spent thy youth in ydlinesse	RR. 5117 em

# Youth see Yonhede, Youthhede

# Youthhede

In gret perell is sett youthhede,	RR. 4931
That whilom youthhede hadde in holde,	RR. 4944 em

# Yoward

betyde to yoward in tyme to comen.	Bo.5. p.6.
	1895-900

# Yoven see Given

# Yowling

Rescued of his youlyng and clamour;	A.Kn. 1278
-------------------------------------	------------

# Ypotys

Of Hornechild, and of Ypotys,	B.Th. 2088
-------------------------------	------------

# Ypres

She passed hem of Ypres and of Gaunt.	A.Prol. 448
---------------------------------------	-------------

# Y-see

Ne may nat sodeynly so wel y-see,	E.Mch. 2402
Ye shul me never on lyve y-see,	BD. 205
Spek thou, for I ne dar nat my y-see,	ABC. 53
As heyghe as men myghte on us alle y-see	TC.2. 354 var
And seide, 'Neece, y-see who com'th here ride!	TC.2. 1253
Now for your trouthe! Y-see this gentil man!	TC.3. 963
Let him upon me, woful wrecche, y-see,	TC.4. 838
By which reasens man may wel y-see	TC.4. 1048
And present time ek coude ich wel y-see,	TC.5. 747
Al-thogh thou mowe hit not y-see	HF.2. 296
Thogh every wight ne may it not y-see,	LGW. 15
Algate me thoughte he myghte wel y-see,	LGW.G. 170
The moone shone, men myghte wel y-see,	LGW. 825
Acasunce that he shulde hyt wel y-see,	LGW. 2203
Whan she myght any man y-see	RR. 298
Ther myght men does and roes y-see,	RR. 1401
Thou shalt wel by thy-silf ly-see	RR. 2687

# Y-sene see Seen

# Y-wis see I-wis, Wis



**Zacharie** *see* **Zechariah****Zanzis**

- Apelles, Zanzis, sholde werche in veyn. . . . . C.Doc. 16  
 'And ek, as writ Zanzis that was ful wis, . . . . . TC.4. 414

**Zeals**

- Of your benignetes and zeles gode.— . . . . TC.5. 1859

**Zechariah**

- Zakarie the prophete, 'I wol confounde . . . . . I.Pars. 430-5  
 Zacharie you clepeth the opene welle, . . . . . ABC. 177

**Zenith**

- The centre that stondeth . . . is cleped the Cenyth. . . . . Astr. 82-8  
 the Astrelabie. This forseide Cenyth is . . . . . Astr. 82-8  
 this Cenyth is the verray pool of the orizonte . . . . . Astr. 82-8  
 19. From this cenyth, as it semeth, . . . . . Astr. 88-92  
 as forto knowe the cenyth of the sonne . . . . . Astr. 88-92  
 cercle equinoxial unto the cenyth, or elles . . . . . Astr. 240-5  
 orizonte as is the cenyth fro the pool artik; . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
 as the equinoxial is fer fro the cenyth, . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
 degrees and 50 mynutes; than is the cenyth . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
 than is the equinoxial from oure cenyth 51 degrees and . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
 the cenyth is 90 degrees of height from oure . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
 a regioun is the distaunce fro the cenyth . . . . . Astr. 245-51  
 the cenyth of hem that dwellen there . . . . . Astr. 262-6  
 in thilke cuntrey where as the senith of hem . . . . . Astr. 277-84  
 twies every yere passing thorough the cenith . . . . . Astr. 277-84  
 31. Conclusio. To knowe the Cenyth of . . . . . Astr. 312-6  
 there the cenith of the arisyng of the . . . . . Astr. 312-6  
 the cenyth of eny sterre in whiche partie . . . . . Astr. 316-9  
 33. Conclusio. To knowe the cenyth of . . . . . Astr. 322-4  
 by the cenyth of oure heved. And it is . . . . . Astr. 358-62  
 or intercept bitwixe the cenyth and the . . . . . Astr. 365-8

**Zeno**

- turmentes of Zeno, for they weren . . . . . Bo.1.p.3.  
 80-5

**Zenobia**

- Cenobia, of Palymerie queene,— . . . . . B.Mk. 3437  
 Toward Cenobie, and, shortly for to seye, . . . . . B.Mk. 3545

**Zephyrus**

- Whan Zephyrus eek with his swete breeth . . . . . A.Prol. 5  
 For bothe Flora and Zephyrus, . . . . . BD. 402  
 yer, so that Zephyrus, the debonere . . . . . Bo.1. m.5.  
 185-90  
 the wynd Zephyrus that waxeth warm, . . . . . Bo.2. m.3.  
 350-5  
 The snowes molte, and Zephyrus as ofte . . . . . TC.5. 10

**Zephyrus—Continued**

- And Zepherus and Flora gentilly . . . . . LGW. 171  
 As doth the braunche that Zepherus shaketh, . . . . . LGW. 2681

**Zeuxis(?)** *see* **Zanzis****Zodia**

- Cercle of the Bestes, for 'zodia' in language . . . . . Astr. 100-8

**Zodiac**

- of the zodiak that the mone ariseth in any . . . . . Astr. 20-5  
 with thy zodiak, shapen in manere . . . . . Astr. 92-7  
 alle the sterres sitting with-in the Zodiak of . . . . . Astr. 92-7  
 oute of the zodiak ben clepid Sterres of the South. . . . . Astr. 92-7  
 ecliptik lyne of thy zodiak is the utterist . . . . . Astr. 97-100  
 bordure of thy zodiak there the degrees be . . . . . Astr. 97-100  
 Thy Zodiak of thin Astrelabie is shapen . . . . . Astr. 100-8  
 in ensauple that the zodiak in . . . . . Astr. 100-8  
 zodiak is ymagined a lyne whiche that is . . . . . Astr. 100-8  
 Thus ben there 6 degrees of the zodiak on . . . . . Astr. 100-8  
 on that othir. This zodiak is divided in . . . . . Astr. 100-8  
 And this forseide hevenyshe zodiak is . . . . . Astr. 100-8  
 And in the zodiak ben the 12 signes that . . . . . Astr. 100-8  
 This zodiak, whiche that is parte of the . . . . . Astr. 108-15  
 degre in thy zodiak be derke, his nadir . . . . . Astr. 174-9  
 the zodiak as the sonne of his propre moeving . . . . . Astr. 179-85  
 aboute tyl thou fynde a degre of thy zodiak . . . . . Astr. 211-5  
 shalt finde but 2 degrees in al the zodiak of . . . . . Astr. 211-5  
 Understonde wel that thy zodiak is . . . . . Astr. 218-22  
 thy zodiak and loke what degre of eny signe . . . . . Astr. 233-5  
 degre of the zodiak eny sterre fixe in . . . . . Astr. 235-6  
 fro the brade of the zodiak. And take . . . . . Astr. 236-40  
 of eny degre in the zodiak fro the . . . . . Astr. 240-5  
 of the zodiak and conside the degre of his . . . . . Astr. 270-2  
 the zodiak ascendith; and thilke signe . . . . . Astr. 277-84  
 the equinoxiall and more part of the zodiak . . . . . Astr. 277-84  
 in all the zodiak in the embelif cercle as shal be . . . . . Astr. 284-6  
 every porcloun of thy zodiak. . . . . Astr. 286-9  
 in thy zodiak, fro the heved of Aries unto . . . . . Astr. 289-94  
 in every place of the zodiak. . . . . Astr. 308-12  
 degre of the zodiak touchith the prykke . . . . . Astr. 324-30  
 by [ther] thy label lith in the zodiak, the . . . . . Astr. 343-50  
 se . . . in which degree of the zodiak . . . . . Astr. 343-50 *par*  
 degre of the zodiak that any planete . . . . . Astr. 368-71  
 in every signe of the zodiak:— . . . . . Astr. 368-71  
 zodiak in the degre of the longitude of . . . . . Astr. 371-6  
 the zodiak, that is to seyn northward fro . . . . . Astr. 376-82  
 of the latitude outward fro the zodiak (this . . . . . Astr. 382-91

## CORRIGENDA

Of the following matters to be corrected, omitted or added, almost all are slight errors in the Globe text which were detected too late to be altered in the concordance; see the Introduction, p. iii. A few variants and cross-references are added, and a few changes in position indicated. The most important matters are marked by asterisks.

**Absalom**, LGW. 249, Absalon: *read* Absolon

**Again**, TC.4. 1627, com: *read* come

**Anon**, A.Mil. 3347, wold: *read* wolde

" , B.Pri. 1807, tarrying: *read* taryyng

**Arace**, E. Cl. 1103, goone: *read* gonne

\***Arise**: *put here* TC.2. 1462, *now under* **Arisen** (*pret. and past part.*)

\* " , TC.3. 1593, off: *read* of

\***Arisen**: *see above under* **Arise**

**Arm**, E.Cl. 1103, goone: *read* gonne

**Armed**, RR. 7340, the: *read* theyl

**Armless**, B.Mk. 3393, fast: *read* faste

**Atwixe**, TC.5. 886, sea: *read* see

**Avall**, I.Pars. 90-5, stynt: *read* stynte

**Ay**, E.Cl. 149, trust: *read* truste

**Benignity**, I.Pars. 625-30, myght: *read* myghte

**Best**, TC.2. 829, give: *read* yive

\***Bethink**: *put here* TC.3. 1694, *now under* **Think**

**Breeches**, I.Pars. 330-5, members: *read* membres

**Burst**, RR. 3186, brast: *read* braste

**Came**, B.Pri. 1807, tarrying: *read* taryyng

\***Can**, B.Mel. 2250-5: *delete*

**Cast**, B.Pri. 1829, when: *read* whan

**Cat**, A.Mil. 3347, wold: *read* wolde

**Causeth**, H.Mop. 350, rest: *read* reste

**Cecilia**, G.SN. 176, tell: *read* telle

**Certain**, B.ML. 45, natheless: *read* nathelees

**Chambers**, E.Cl. 263, hall: *read* halle

**Chastise**, I.Pars. 625-30, myght: *read* myghte

**Child**, B.ML. 866, hold: *read* holde

" , B.ML. 1086, wold: *read* wolde

**Children**, E.Cl. 1103, goone: *read* gonne

**Church**, D.Sum. 1735, lest: *read* leste

**Clear**, LGW. 249, Absalon: *read* Absolon

**Come**, G.SN. 130, marriage: *read* mariage

" , TC.4. 1627, com: *read* come

**Cometh**, I.Pars. 605-10, some: *read* som

**Constellation**, A.Kn. 1088, sum: *read* som

**Convent**, D.Sum. 2259, thritten: *read* thrittene

\***Counsel**, B.Mel. 2250-5: *delete both passages*

\***Crecche** [*to be added*]: That of tho pans that he can mokere and crache . . .

TC.3. 1375 *var*

**Crescyde**, LGW. 332, Cresyde: *read* Crescyde

**Cuckoo**, A.Kn. 1930, sitynge: *read* sittyng

**Dale**, B.Th. 2027, prikyng: *read* prikyng

**Death**, A.Kn. 2805, when: *read* whan

**Degree**, E.Cl. 263, hall: *see* halle

**Do**, E.Cl. 24, therefor: *read* therfor

" , I.Pars. 90-5, stynt: *read* stynte

**Doctrine**, B.Mel. 2125, some: *read* som

**Done**, E.Cl. 149, trust: *read* truste

**Doth**, LGW. 451, gifte: *read* yifte

\***Drieth**, I.Pars. 845-50, shenteth: *read* shent

**Each**, E.Cl. 263, hall: *read* halle

**English**, A.Prol. 265, sweet: *read* sweete

**Even**, B.ML. 1143, year: *read* yeer

\***Ever**: *put here* RR. 2430, *now under* **What**

\* " : " " RR. 6332, " " "

**Fall**, A.Kn. 2805, when: *read* whan

**Fairy**, E.Mch. 2316, faiery: *read* faierye

\***Felony**, Bo. 4. p. 2. 1255-60, felononye: *read* felonye

\***Fine**, TC.5. 1828, tho: *read* lo

**Folly**, A.Kn. 1942, Salamon: *read* Salomon

**Fortune**, E.Mch. 2057, hape: *read* hap

\***Furthermore**, B.Mel. 2250-5: *delete*

**Gilt**, LGW. 249, Absalon: *read* Absolon

**Glass**, BD. 336, sunne: *read* sonne

**Guess**, D.Sum. 2259, thritten: *read* thrittene

**Hand**, A.Kn. 1930, sitynge: *read* sittyng

" , F.Sq. 132, mirrour: *read* mirour

**Hap**, E.Mch. 2057, hape: *read* hap

**Hente**, A.Mil. 3347, wold: *read* wolde

**Hide**, LGW. 249, Absalon: *read* Absolon

**Inquiring**, B.ML. 888, sobtil: *read* sotil

**King**, A.Kn. 1942, Salamon: *read* Salomon

\***Mucche** [*to be added*]: And some wolde mucche hire mete allone. . .

TC.1. 914 *var*

\***Send**: *see below, under* **Sent**

\***Sent**: *put here* A.Rv. 4136, *now under* **Send**

\* " : " " TC.2. 1734, " " "

\* " : " " RR. 1158, " " "

**Shiver**- *see* **To-shivered**

**Think**: *see above, under* **Bethink**

\***Thorste** [*to be added*]: Ye thorste nevere han the moore feere. . . TC.3.

572 *var*

































